

# HOLY BIBLE





"BEHOLD, I STAND AT THE DOOR AND KNOCK"

REV. 3:20—PAGE 1256



# *The* **HOLY BIBLE**

CONTAINING THE  
OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS  
(Authorized or King James Version)

## **SELF-PRONOUNCING**

*Words Spoken by Christ Printed in Red*

TO WHICH IS ADDED

AN ALPHABETICAL AND CYCLOPEDIA INDEX  
A UNIQUE SET OF CHARTS FROM ADAM TO CHRIST  
LEADING DOCTRINES, HARMONY  
OF THE GOSPELS, PARABLES AND MIRACLES  
BIBLE DICTIONARY  
ALL ALPHABETICALLY ARRANGED FOR  
PRACTICAL AND EVERYDAY USE  
ETC., ETC.

★ STARS IN TEXT REFER TO PROPHECIES OF CHRIST

A BIBLE OF OUTSTANDING  
HELP—INSPIRATION—STRENGTH

PUBLISHED BY  
THE JOHN A. HERTEL CO.  
CHICAGO

EXCLUSIVE PUBLISHERS OF BLUE RIBBON BIBLES

COPYRIGHT, 1948

Previous Copyrights, 1926, 1928, 1930, 1938, 1941

*by*

THE JOHN A. HERTEL CO.

---

MADE IN THE UNITED STATES

## PREFACE

The Bible is a library of Divine Truth. It is the masterpiece of all literature. Its truths have been the inspiration of the world's greatest achievements in literature, sculpture, art, science, and in reform and inspirational teaching. It is the supreme authority on practical knowledge for men and women in every walk of life. Within its sacred pages may be found counsel and wisdom for every condition and circumstance of human experience. Its scope is broader than all human knowledge and experience, and its heights and depths reach beyond the utmost limits of all eternities. In its use there is constant need for a thorough system of Indexing and for simple Collations of Scriptural references.

Realizing this need, The John A. Hertel Co. originated a method of indexing the Bible through a simplified and special system of indices in order to enable people in every walk of life to find quickly the teachings of the Bible on any character, subject, place or event.

Through the use of references which begin with the Alphabetical Index containing 35,000 references, followed by 63,000 center column references in the Bible Text, and the numerous references in the other departments of this Bible, the reader has immediate access to the information contained in the Bible.

The indices are simple, systematic, analytical, thorough and exhaustive. All Bible References are given by Book, Chapter, Verse and Page, thus enabling the reader to turn quickly to the Scriptures wanted. By their use, combined with the system of References given in the Text, the Sunday School teacher, Christian worker and minister of the Gospel can readily and rapidly trace any investigation throughout the entire Bible, and can easily secure all the teachings of this sacred library on any given subject.

Two chief purposes have been kept constantly in mind by the editors and compilers: First, to provide a simple and adequate Index and References by which the layman may search the Scriptures for first hand information. It is often said "The Bible is its own best interpreter." The STANDARD REFERENCE INDEXED BIBLE makes this statement literally true for the humblest layman. The Second consideration has been the "Time and labor-saving" demands of today. This idea has been closely adhered to in all these Helps. Years of Biblical research and the work of hundreds of Bible scholars are represented in these Indices and References and are placed at the immediate use of students.

### PART I

This section opens with a concise and scholarly presentation of the Bible as the revealed Word of God. Then follows a treatise of fundamental proofs of its Divine inspiration and authority. A brief, but comprehensive history of the English translations of the Bible is given, supplying adequate information on this important question of Bible knowledge. The next feature is a summary and synopsis of the sixty-six Books of the Bible, classi-



fyng them, and giving reliable information regarding date, authorship, contents, design and structure of each Book.

Then follows the Alphabetical Index covering more than 225 pages and providing a complete Index to about 10,000 Biblical places, events, important characters, and subjects, with more than 20,000 sub-topics and references.

More than four hundred cardinal and fundamental subjects, such as Faith, Repentance, Consecration, etc., are analytically outlined and from two to a dozen Collateral Scripture References given. Also Special Promises to Believers and Select Scriptures for Special Needs; Women of the Bible; and Commonly Used Christian Words and Expressions *NOT* found in the Bible.

## PART II

Here is a very valuable and usable arrangement on The Life and Teachings of Jesus Christ, containing a complete Indexed Harmony of The Gospels, List of Discourses, Parables, Miracles, Prayers and Teachings on vital subjects relating to life here and hereafter. Also Things First Mentioned in the Bible.

## PART III

This section contains a classification; also a complete Index of Special Biblical Information, including Bible Stories for Children, followed by Bible Quotations used by the greatest Statesmen and Orators of all times; 33 Most Inspiring and Consoling Bible Chapters. Also the most reliable Chronological Charts of the 20th Century.

## PART IV

This includes the Scriptural Text from the Authorized or King James Version, self-pronouncing, with the use of the most modern diacritical marks, printed from large clear type. A star \* immediately following a verse in the Old Testament indicates that in the concurrent opinion of scholars and theologians, the verse embodies a prophetic reference to Christ. A system of Center Column Marginal References is used, providing more than 63,000 Chain References. The Text of the New Testament is in the Red Letter Edition, bringing out in bold relief all the words, sayings and teachings of Jesus Christ. Also Historical Sketch of the Hebrew People, between Old and New Testament.

## PART V

This section contains a special article on Practical Instructions for Personal Workers and Sunday School Teachers; Account of the Dates or Time of Writing the Books of the New Testament; Guide to the Laws of the Bible; Complete Course on Personality Development; Strange and Interesting Facts and Figures about the Bible; and a complete illustrated Bible Digest and Encyclopedia. Also a Bible Atlas of twelve modern maps, fully indexed.

# CONTENTS

	Page
Presentation Plate (Preceding Title Page).....	
Title Page (Two Colors).....	
Copyright Page.....	
Preface.....	3
Table of Contents.....	5

## PART I

### The Bible

The Integrity, Authenticity, and History of the English Bible.....	9
Summary of the Books of the Old Testament.....	12
Summary of the Books of the New Testament.....	14
Alphabetical and Cyclopedic Index.....	19
Precious Promises of the Bible.....	248
Select Scriptures for Special Needs.....	249
Special Promises to Believers.....	249
Women of the Bible.....	250
Messianic Prophecies and Their Fulfillment in Jesus.....	259
Commonly Used Christian Words and Expressions NOT Found in the Bible... ..	260

## PART II

### Life and Teachings of Christ, Classified and Indexed

Index to Christ's Life.....	262
Discourses of Christ.....	274
Parables of Christ.....	275
Miracles of Christ.....	276
Prayers of Jesus.....	277
What Jesus Taught.....	277
Things First Mentioned in the Bible.....	284

## PART III

### Doctrinal and Practical Information, Classified and Indexed

The Bible, the Word of God.....	287
Bible Stories for Young People.....	287
Jesus Christ, Names and Titles.....	289
Christians, Titles.....	294
Church, Titles.....	295
God, Titles.....	295
Holy Spirit, Titles, Deity and Work.....	295
Ministers, Titles.....	296
Miracles and Miraculous Events of the Old Testament.....	296
Parables of the Old Testament.....	297
Prayers of the Bible.....	298

**Biographical and Chronological Information Indexed**

Judges of Israel .....	299
Kings of Ancient Israel .....	299
Prophets, Names .....	300
Foods of the Bible .....	300

**Geographical, Geological, and Natural Facts Indexed**

Canaan, Names .....	301
Jerusalem, Names .....	301
Mountains of the Bible .....	301
Rivers of the Bible .....	302
Trees of the Bible .....	302
Animals of the Bible .....	302
Birds of the Bible .....	303
Reptiles of the Bible .....	303

**Domestic and Economic Information, Classified and Indexed**

Agricultural Operations of the Bible .....	303
Arts and Crafts of the Bible .....	303
Jewish Measures, Weights, etc. ....	304
Musical Instruments of the Bible .....	304
Precious Stones of the Bible .....	305
Jewish Calendar .....	305
Bible Quotations .....	306
33 Inspiring and Consoling Bible Chapters .....	310

**Biographical and Chronological Charts, etc.**

Old Testament Chronology .....	312
--------------------------------	-----

**PART IV**

Preface to the Authorized Version .....	13
Books of the Old and New Testaments .....	14
Alphabetical Index to Books of the Bible .....	15
Scripture Proper Names .....	16
Text of Old Testament Scriptures .....	17-976
Historical Sketch of Period from Nehemiah to Christ .....	976a
Family Register .....	Preceding New Testament
Military Service Record .....	Preceding New Testament
Title Page, New Testament (Two Colors) .....	977
Characteristics of the New Testament Books .....	978
Text of New Testament Scriptures .....	979-1272

**PART V****Practical Helps to Bible Study, etc. (Following New Testament)**

Practical Instructions for Personal Workers and Sunday School Teachers ..	1275
Guide to the Laws of the Bible .....	1293
Bible Course on Personality Development .....	1299
Strange and Interesting Facts and Figures about the Bible .....	1301
Alphabetical Digest and Encyclopedia (1-112) .....	Follows page 1302
Concordance .....	Follows Digest
Atlas and Maps .....	Back of Bible



## **PART I**

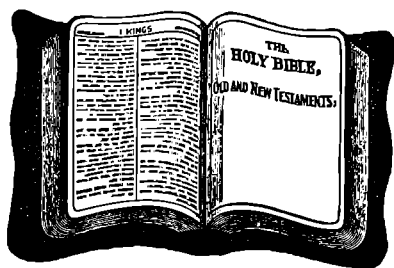
### **The Bible**

Its Inspiration and History—Summary  
of Books—Alphabetical Index

Women of the Bible

Messianic Prophecies and Their Fulfill-  
ment in Jesus

Commonly Used Words and Expressions  
NOT Found in the Bible



"This Book unfolds Jehovah's mind  
This Book salutes in accents kind  
This Friend will all our needs supply  
This Fountain sends forth streams of joy.

This Mine affords us boundless wealth  
This Good Physician gives us health  
This Sun renews and warms the soul  
This Sword both wounds and makes us whole.

This Letter shows our sins forgiven  
This Guide conducts us safe to Heaven  
This Charter has been sealed with blood  
This Volume is the Word of God."

## THE INTEGRITY, AUTHENTICITY, AND HISTORY OF THE ENGLISH BIBLE

As Christians, we firmly believe in the Divine inspiration, integrity, and authenticity of the Holy Scriptures. We believe that the original manuscripts were given through special revelations from God to the consecrated men who wrote them, and that the Divine Providence has so guided the entire process of transcription and translation that the original sense of the revelations has been faithfully preserved.

The original manuscripts of the Old Testament were written by hand over a period of some fifteen centuries, passing through the hands of many devout copyists and translators; the New Testament has also reached us by an indirect route, being handed down through nearly nineteen centuries of painstaking transmission.

### Preservation of the Hebrew Old Testament

Today there are in existence nearly 1000 transcriptions of ancient Hebrew manuscripts of the Old Testament, some dating back to the early centuries of the Christian Era; the almost perfect agreement of these manuscripts in essential matters is one of the strongest proofs of their authenticity.

Josephus, an authority on Jewish history, said that the Synagogue Rolls of the Scriptures were written on fine skins; many of the manuscripts now extant are written upon such skins, thus attesting their ancient origin.

The Hebrew Talmud is a book made up of writings handed down through the centuries and compiled soon after the first century A. D. This book quotes many sayings from the Old Testament, and contains practically all of the five books of the Law, all of which correspond to the Hebrew manuscripts now in existence.

The Massoretic Text, compiled by a group of Hebrew scholars who undertook to correct certain parts of the Old Testament text, inserting marginal explanations, corresponds in all essential details with the Hebrew manuscripts now extant. This work dates back to the early centuries of the Christian Era.

### Translations of the Hebrew Old Testament Text

1. Aramaic Interpretations ("Targums")—A translation of the Old Testament (Except Daniel, Ezra, and Nehemiah, which were written in Aramaic). The ten Targums which survive agree with the Hebrew manuscripts.

2. The Greek Septuagint—A translation of the entire Old Testament, plus the 14 books of the Apocrypha, completed in 285 B. C. by seventy learned Jews of Alexandria. It was the version most widely known in the time of Christ.

3. The Syriac Version—A translation of all of the Old Testament and most of the New Testament, made near the close of the first century A. D.

4. The Latin Vulgate—A complete translation of the Old Testament from the Hebrew, and of the New Testament from the Greek. This work was begun by the great scholar Jerome in 383 A. D. It is evident that he had access to many old Hebrew manuscripts, to the Septuagint and Syriac versions, and to other authentic sources unknown today. For more than a thousand years it was the parent of every version of the Scriptures in Western Europe; even today, when so many Hebrew and Greek manuscripts are available, its influence is reflected in every modern translation.

### Preservation of the New Testament—Ancient Manuscripts

It seems evident that the original manuscripts of the New Testament were written during the last half of the first Christian century. It also appears likely that during the first two centuries of Christian history copies of these 27 books were widely distributed in the form of separate rolls, but that no single book contained the entire New Testament. The Latin Vulgate, however, contained all of the 27 books just as we have them now.



Nearly 1500 Greek manuscripts of the New Testament are now extant, some of them dating back to the Fourth Century. They are all transcriptions, of course, but there is almost perfect agreement in the essential matters contained in them. The three oldest are: The Vatican, The Sinaitic, and The Alexandrian, all belonging to the period 300-450 A.D.

The Vatican Manuscript, probably written in the Fourth Century, contains practically all of the Old Testament, as well as the New Testament as far as Hebrews 9:14. Verses 9-19 of the last chapter of Mark are missing, but there appears a blank space in which the scribe evidently intended to insert these verses. This manuscript, written upon the finest vellum, has been preserved in the Vatican Library at Rome since 1450 A.D. After 1500 years of existence, the writing is still clear and legible.

The Sinaitic Manuscript, also belonging to the Fourth Century, was discovered in 1859 by the great scholar, Dr. Tischendorf, in the Convent of St. Catherine at Mount Sinai. It contains all of the books of both Testaments, as well as some of the Apocryphal books. This version also concludes the book of Mark at the 8th verse of the last chapter.

The Alexandrian Manuscript, belonging to the early Fifth Century, was given to Charles I of England in 1628 by the Patriarch of Constantinople, and is preserved in the Library of the British Museum. It contains all but ten leaves of the Old Testament, and all of the New Testament except the first 25 chapters of Matthew and two other short passages in John and Second Corinthians.

### History of the English Bible

From the Seventh Century to 1327 various sections of the Bible were translated into Anglo-Saxon. Caedman of Whitby, who died in 676, paraphrased the more important events of Old Testament History; the Venerable Beade translated the Lord's Prayer and the Gospel of John, and the Four Gospels were translated about 900 A.D.

After the Norman Conquest in 1066 considerable portions of the Bible were translated into English. Religious leaders began to feel that the Bible should be given to the people in their own language, and there followed a number of notable versions.

1. Wycliffe's Translation, made in 1382-3 by the great reformer John Wycliffe, aided by Nicholas de Hereford, was a complete edition of the Old and the New Testaments. This translation was made from the Latin Vulgate, without reference to the Hebrew or Greek manuscripts. It was designed for the common people, "Plain, vigorous, homely, and yet with all its homeliness full of a solemn grace and dignity which made men feel that they were reading no ordinary book."

2. Tyndale's Translations, 1525-1534. In 1524 William Tyndale removed to Germany in order to continue the research which he had begun in collaboration with Erasmus, the leading Greek scholar of the times. The next year, he was forced to flee from Cologne by the authorities, but in 1526 he produced the first printed New Testament in English. Other translations include that of the Pentateuch, the Book of Jonah, and other extracts from the Old Testament.

Two events of prime importance in the noble work of bringing the Bible to the masses took place about this time. First, was the revival of Greek learning in Europe, placing a new emphasis on the study of the Greek manuscripts of the New Testament then available. The other great event was the invention of movable type and the printing press. In 1450 Gutenberg's press was in full operation, and the first completed book to come from it was the Latin Bible. Tyndale's translations were printed in large quantities, and thousands of copies poured into England at a price within reach of the common people.

3. The Coverdale Bible, published in 1536. This was the first printed edition of the entire Bible in the English language.

4. Matthew's Bible, published in 1537. It was the work of John Rogers, the first martyr in Queen Mary's reign.

5. Taverner's Bible, 1539—A revision of Matthew's Bible.

6. The Great Bible, published in 1539, and so called from its large size (15 inches

long by nine inches wide). It was the first English Authorized Version, being published by order of Henry VIII.

7. The Geneva Bible, published in 1560 at Geneva, Switzerland. It was dedicated to Queen Elizabeth, whose appreciation of the work permitted the scholars who had performed it in exile to return to England.

8. The Bishop's Bible, published in 1568 by Archbishop Parker.

9. The Authorized Version, published in 1611. King James called a conference of clergymen to meet the public demand for a new version. Fifty-four eminent scholars labored for seven years in the production of what has been called "The Authorized Version." This group was divided into six companies, with each company being assigned a certain portion of the Scriptures for translation, and with the work of each section being revised by the entire body.

For strict attention to the meaning of the best manuscripts available, and for masterly grace and dignity, this version is unexcelled. For more than three centuries it has increased in popularity in the homes and churches of all English-speaking Protestantism.

10. The Revised Version, 1881-1885. Toward the close of the 19th Century there came a demand for new, revised translations. This demand was met in 1870, when a distinguished group of English scholars gathered in London to consider an important revision of the existing English Bible.

To supplement the work of the English scholars, a group of American Bible experts was organized. In 1880 the translators completed their task; four years later the Revised Version of the entire Bible was complete. Though lacking the beauty of diction found in the Authorized Version, this translation appears to be more accurate.

11. The Standard American Edition of the Revised Version, 1901. The American scholars who participated in the Revised Version of 1885 decided to continue their work. The version resulting from this decision is regarded by many scholars as the most accurate translation of the Hebrew and Greek manuscripts into present day English, and its popularity is rapidly increasing in America.

### **The Bible a Divinely Inspired Book**

The Bible is true because it is God-inspired. The truths of the Bible were Divinely communicated, unfolding to man the nature of God and His will concerning the human race. An honest examination of the Bible will convince any intelligent reader that its wisdom surpasses that of man.

In the giving of this revelation a number of specially qualified men were employed over a long period of time. It is a noteworthy fact that this collection of inspired writings was given through the minds of more than thirty-five devout men, and that it covered a period of many centuries. It is, in reality, One Book, and has running through its pages a moral and spiritual unity which can be explained only by the fact that all these writings have the same Divine Author.

As a reservoir of religious truth, the Scriptures reveal the laws, statutes, and judgments of God, record Divine prophecies, and contain thousands of precious promises. They are the standard of faith and good works, and should be taught with perfect faith.

The Bible has an interest all its own to the antiquarian, the historian, the literary student, and the philosophic critic; but it comes with piercing significance and manifold revelations to all who are in search of spiritual truth. It stands out today as the only true beacon of light for a world which is being plunged into chaos by the passions of demon-possessed men. As a Divine revelation it remains unchanged and unchangeable—the only steady, reliable light. Read, studied, loved, and practiced—the Bible is indeed a nation's greatest source of stability; and its repudiation or neglect is bound to result

# SUMMARY OF THE BOOKS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT

**The Bible** consists in all, of 66 books, 39 of which belong to the Old Testament and 27 to the New Testament. It was the Rabbis of old who decided what books should or should not become part of the Old Testament. But it should be remembered that the authorship and especially the exact dates of the books of the Old Testament are uncertain.

## THE LAW

This division consists of the so-called Five Books of Moses, or the Pentateuch. Each book receives its name from its opening word or words.

**Genesis** tells the story of how the world was created, of the first adventures of the human race, and of the origin of the Hebrews. Its obvious purpose is to give the Chosen People its place in the whole scheme of existence. The narrative groups itself around five principal characters: Adam, Noah, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob. Moses probably wrote the Pentateuch during the wilderness wanderings about 1491-1451 B.C.

**Exodus** is so named because its opening portion tells the story of how the Israelites fled from Egypt. This book gives in part the laws including the Ten Commandments which the Israelites solemnly swore to observe when they made their covenant with Jehovah at Mt. Sinai.

**Leviticus** continues the law code begun in Exodus. It is chiefly concerned with the priestly regulations regarding the offering of sacrifices. It continues the historical narrative begun in Exodus.

**Numbers** is so called because of the numbering or census of the people which is given twice in the book.

**Deuteronomy** contains an account of the last great discourses of Moses. It repeats in somewhat different language the laws laid down in the earlier books of the Bible.

## HISTORICAL BOOKS

This part includes various books which are distinctly historical in their character,

as well as others which contain the magnificent sermons of the great prophets of old.

**Joshua**, the first in this section really belongs with the Pentateuch. It tells the story of the exploits of Joshua who succeeded Moses as leader of the people and directed the invasion of Canaan. Commentators Jewish and Christian, regard Joshua as the author. Date uncertain.

**Judges** recounts the dreadful difficulties which the Hebrews had when they tried to maintain themselves in the Promised Land. It describes with convincing directness and simplicity the anarchy which prevailed among the tribes soon after they broke their way into Canaan. The authorship is uncertain but Samuel probably wrote the greater part of it. Date unknown.

**Ruth**. This is a beautiful story of fidelity out of the history of King David's ancestors, connecting the time of Judges with the monarchy and giving David's genealogy. Date and author uncertain, although it was probably written as late as David's time. (See chapter 4:7-17.)

**I and II Samuel**. Continues the history of the Judges, telling the story of Eli and Samuel, also the establishment of the Hebrew monarchy; Saul's reign and the rise and part of the reign of David.

Samuel is the accredited author of part of the book. Much of it, however, is later than Samuel's time. Date uncertain.

**I and II Kings**. The history of the kingdom during Solomon's reign, the building of the temple, the divided kingdom to the captivity of Judah and the life stories of Elijah and Elisha. Date uncertain.

There seems little doubt in the minds of most scholars that Jeremiah was the author, and that he wrote during the period of Captivity. Date uncertain.

**I and II Chronicles**. The purpose of the writer of these books seems to have been to set before the Jews a history largely of the Kingdom of Judah, its prosperity under God, the sins that led to its overthrow, the Captivity and return.



The first book gives the history by sacred genealogies from Adam to David, including David's reign. The second continues the history of the kings of Judah, without those of Israel down to the return from Captivity. Ezra the Scribe is the accredited author of these books. Date uncertain.

**Ezra** commences with the proclamation of Cyrus, King of Persia, who in 536 B.C. allowed the exiled Jews to leave Babylon and return to their homeland. Most of the book is undoubtedly the work of Ezra, though the first chapter was possibly written by Daniel. Date uncertain.

**Nehemiah.** The main history covers a period of about twelve years, 445 to 433 B. C., and gives an interesting account of the state of Jerusalem, at the time and the nature of the Persian government; the rebuilding of the Jerusalem walls under Nehemiah; civil and religious reforms; restoration of the temple service, etc.

The book has possibly more than one author; probably part of it is the work of Ezra. The greater part, however, is from the hand of Nehemiah.

**Esther** tells the story of a Jewish maiden who became queen of Persia and saved her people from destruction at the hands of a cruel minister named Haman. It is curious that the book contains no single mention of the word, "God." Written probably as late as B.C. 444-434. The author is not known.

### POETICAL BOOKS

**Job** is really a dramatic narrative which tells of the troubles which befell a pious man, and then discusses the problem of why evil should ever afflict the righteous. Authorship attributed to Moses, but with no degree of certainty. Date uncertain.

**Psalms** is attributed to David, but only 73 of the 150 hymns in it are directly ascribed to the ancient minstrel king. Many of the rest are ascribed to various other great Hebrew worthies, among them Moses, the sons of Korah and Solomon. This book has been far and away the most popular in history, both with Jews and Christians. Date uncertain.

**Proverbs.** A collection of practical rules of life, in which the teaching is largely by contrast, wisdom against folly, righteousness against unrighteousness, etc. Principally the work of Solomon. Date uncertain.

**Ecclesiastes**, a book attributed to the wise Solomon, is made up of many profound reflections on life. Its most famous verse is the refrain "Vanity of vanities, vanity of vanities, all is vanity."

**Song of Solomon**, is a most beautiful work of poetry. The ancient Rabbis believed it to be a parable telling of God's love for Israel, and the Church Fathers interpreted it as a parable describing the love of Jesus for the Church. Probably written by Solomon about B.C. 1012.

### THE MAJOR PROPHETS

**Isaiah.** Prophecies concerning Judah and Jerusalem and the surrounding nations, foretelling their doom; prophecies concerning the Messiah, the return from Captivity, and the great future of the Church.

Isaiah, a prophet of Judah, is the author, and probably wrote at two different times. The last twenty-seven chapters belong to the time of the Captivity. Date uncertain.

**Jeremiah** contains the prophecies of one of the noblest of all the preachers of Bible times. He was active during forty of the most stormy and tragic years in the life of the people of Judah. Author, Jeremiah. (B.C. 604; See Jer. 36:2.)

**Lamentations** is attributed to the prophet Jeremiah, and is a book of dirges over the fall of Jerusalem. Probably written by Jeremiah at the beginning of Captivity—629-586 B.C.

**Ezekiel** was a priest, and preached to the Jews who had been carried away captive to Babylonia. In a sense he was the spiritual adviser of these exiles. Author—Ezekiel. 595-573 B.C.

**Daniel** tells the story of a young Jew who was carried away captive to Babylon and then, because of his great wisdom, was advanced to the position of governor of the land. Author, Daniel. Written during the Babylonian captivity.

### THE MINOR PROPHETS

**Hosea.** Described the infidelity of Israel to their God, the necessity for punishment and the final restoration of Israel. Author, Hosea, B.C. 784-725.

**Joel** is a short book of sermons which cannot be exactly dated. Some scholars say the prophet lived during the time of the

divided kingdom. Others say Joel a prophet of Judah is the author. About 800 B.C.

**Amos** is the earliest of the prophets whose sermons are recorded in the Bible. He came from Judah and preached to the northern kingdom, warning it that Jehovah, who was a God of justice, would destroy Israel for its sins. Authorship attributed to Amos, about 808 B.C.

**Obadiah.** The book of Obadiah is a denunciation of the Edomites and a vision of the glories of Zion when God shall have wrought her deliverance. Author, Obadiah. 588-583 B.C.

**Jonah.** The story of Jonah's mission to Nineveh, his endeavor to avoid it, and God's pity for the heathen. Author, Jonah, a prophet of Israel about 820 B.C.

**Micah.** Describes the impending disasters coming on Judah and Israel for their sins, their final restoration and the coming of the King of Bethlehem. Author, Micah, B.C. 758-698.

**Nahum.** The subject of this prophecy is the final destruction of Nineveh, in which the prophet shows the majesty of God, and the certainty of His judgments against Assyria. Author, Nahum, 625 B.C.

**Habakkuk.** Consists of only three chapters, the first of which foreshadows the invasion of the Chaldeans, and the second

foretells the doom of Chaldea. The third is a magnificent Psalm in which God's majesty is extolled. Author, Habakkuk. About 630 B.C.

**Zephaniah** was another of the group of great preachers who instilled in the Judeans the faith which made it possible for them to survive when their kingdom was destroyed in 586 B.C.

**Haggai** prophesied to the little community of Jews who dragged their way back to Palestine after the Babylonian exile. Author, Haggai, B.C. 520.

**Zechariah.** In a series of eight visions the prophet is told by the angel of the coming restoration of Jerusalem, with which he encourages the people to persevere in the building of the temple. Author, Zechariah, about 520-518 B.C. The authorship and date of the last six chapters are much disputed.

**Malachi.** A reproof of the evil practices of the priests of the temple. Also prophecies concerning John the Baptist, and of the coming of the Messiah. Author, Malachi, B.C. 430-420.

It is interesting to note how many of these prophets belonged to the time of the decline of the Kingdoms and the Captivity, showing how God sought to reclaim His people from idolatry and sin.

## SUMMARY OF THE BOOKS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT

### THE GOSPELS

The word Gospel signifies "good Tidings," and this name has been applied to the First Four Books of the New Testament because they contain the essence of God's greatest message to man. These four books present a concise record of the Nativity, Life, Teachings, Works, Death, Resurrection and Ascension of Jesus the Son of God, Son of Man, Savior, Redeemer, Priest and King.

Each of the four Gospels were written for different classes and for distinct purposes. Matthew wrote especially for the Jews and presents the Gospel of the Kingdom; Mark wrote particularly for the Romans and gives the Gospel of Power; Luke wrote for the

cultured Greek and presents Christ in his perfect humanity; while John wrote a supplementary Gospel designed especially to emphasize the spiritual ministry of Christ and his kingdom.

**The Gospel According to Matthew,** written for Jewish readers, quotes largely from the Old Testament, sets forth Christ as the Promised Messiah, shows the relation between Christ's Kingdom and the Old Covenant, establishes Christ's claims by Prophecy, sets forth the doctrines of His kingdom, its trials and triumphs. This Gospel does not give a chronological order of Christ's life, but groups important facts and teachings, first, regarding the origin,

birth and preparation of Jesus; second, regarding His public ministry in Galilee and Perea; and third, regarding the closing scenes of His life. The Book was written by Matthew, the son of Alphaeus, probably about A.D. 60. It contains 28 Chapters, 1,071 Verses; and 23,684 Words.

**The Gospel According to Mark,** portrays Jesus Christ as the Divine World-Conqueror, emphasizes evidences of his supernatural power, presents the kingdom of God in its universal world-wide conquest. In this Gospel is given Christ in action, the word "straightway" being used more than fifty times. Quotations from prophecies and allusions to Jewish customs are avoided and special attention is given to Christ's power over nature, over the elements, over disease and over demons. Mark gives an account of the inauguration of Christ's ministry, of the Galilean and Perea ministry, of His sufferings, death and resurrection. The Book was written by John Marcus, John being his Jewish name and Marcus his Roman name. He was a close associate of Peter. Date of writing, about A.D. 61. The Book contains 16 Chapters; 678 Verses; and 15,171 Words.

**The Gospel According to Luke,** presents Jesus as the Perfect Man, the universal Savior, the Brother of all the race. The Genealogy of Christ is traced to Seth and Adam, emphasizing the fact that He came to save all mankind. This Gospel was written by Luke, a learned and cultured physician who was closely associated with Paul. He was a Greek, and the only Gentile Writer of the New Testament. Though he was not numbered among the apostles, he was evidently familiar with Christ's life and teachings. His Gospel is, perhaps, the most chronologically arranged narrative of the life and teachings of Christ, with special emphasis on the sufferings and triumph of Jesus, the Son of Man, the Savior of all mankind and Redeemer of all the world. The Book was written about A.D. 63 or 64. It contains 24 Chapters; 1,151 Verses; and 25,944 Words.

**The Gospel According to John,** supplementary and spiritual, presenting Christ as the Divine Word, the God-Man. The author, who was evidently John the beloved apostle, passes over much that has been recorded by the other Gospels and emphasizes

the great spiritual conversations and discourses of Jesus. He establishes the Divinity of Christ on the basis of His spiritual power and intimacy with God the Father, supports this claim by the record of miracles and teachings not found in the synoptic Gospels. It is in this Book that Jesus is revealed as the Bread of Life, the Light and Life of the World, the True Shepherd, the Vine, and the intimate Friend and Companion of His followers. John gives the account of Christ's early Judean ministry, His ministry in Galilee and Perea, His last week in and around Jerusalem, and records of His death, resurrection and ascension. The Book was written in A.D. 97. It contains 21 Chapters; 879 Verses; and 19,099 Words.

**Acts of the Apostles,** the last Historical Book of the New Testament. The design of the author was to set forth a record of the early progress of Christianity, of the propagation of Christ's teachings and of the establishment of His Kingdom among the Gentiles under the guidance and power of the Holy Spirit. It records the account of the Descent of the Holy Spirit upon the Church; the ministry of the Apostles, with Jerusalem as the center of their operations; the spread of the Gospel among the heathen nations of the first century, with Antioch as the center. During the first period Peter was the leader while Paul becomes the foremost missionary during the last period. The Book was written by Luke and forms a connective link between the Gospels and Epistles. The date of its writing was about A.D. 64. It contains 28 Chapters; 1,007 Verses; and 24,250 Words.

## EPISTLES OF THE NEW TESTAMENT

The Apostolic Epistles are Divinely inspired Commentaries and authoritative expositions of the truths and doctrines of Christianity, as taught by Jesus during his earthly ministry among men. They contain the many things which Jesus told His disciples they were unable to bear and which were to be given to them later by the Holy Spirit.

The Pauline Epistles, of which there are fourteen, are both doctrinal and practical. He refutes erroneous teachings and clearly sets forth the fundamental doctrines of Christianity, and enjoins Christian duties growing out of these truths. He is dogmatic, controversial and positive, but always seeks

spiritual edification and practical development among those to whom he writes.

**The Epistles to the Romans.** This is the greatest of the Pauline Epistles. While it appears first in the order of arrangement in our Bible, chronologically it was sixth among the letters written by Paul. As Paul was unable to visit the church at Rome as early as he had hoped he sent this letter in which he sets forth, in a very comprehensive manner, the Doctrines of Grace. The book may be divided into two general sections, the first, chs. 1-3, presents the world under sin; while the second presents the world under grace. It was written in A.D. 58. The Book contains 16 Chapters; 433 Verses; and 9,447 Words.

**The First Epistle to the Corinthians.** Written by Paul, at Ephesus in the year 57, to the church at Corinth, a city of Greece. It was the fourth in the order of Paul's writings, and is classified among his great Doctrinal Treatises. Having received news of certain disturbing conditions in the church at Corinth regarding marriage, eating meats offered to idols, the Lord's Supper, spiritual gifts, and the doctrine of the resurrection, he writes to set these things in order. Abuses and irregularities are reformed, practical instructions are given, and the great fundamental doctrines of Christianity are set out. The Book contains 16 Chapters; 437 Verses; and 9,489 Words.

**The Second Epistle to the Corinthians.** Written a year after the First, at Philippi, in Macedonia, and sent to Corinth by Titus and his associates. Having received word of the good effects which his first letter had on the members of the Corinthian Church, Paul now writes to confirm them in their good resolutions and to give advice on several important matters.

The letter is deeply personal and reveals the intimate relationship of Paul to the Corinthians. The Book may be divided into three sections: The spirit of fellowship and service, chs. 1-7; The principle, privilege and duty of Christian Giving, chs. 8-9; A defense of His Apostleship, chs. 10-13. It was written in A.D. 57. The Book contains 13 Chapters; 257 Verses; and 6,092 Words.

**The Epistle to the Galatians,** a circular letter addressed to the churches of Galatia, written probably from Corinth in A.D. 56 or 57. It is classified among the great Doctrinal Epistles of Paul. It was

occasioned by two serious controversies: Judaizing teachers who demanded that Gentile believers submit to Jewish legalisms, and efforts to undermine the Apostolic authority of Paul. In refuting these teachers the author gives his greatest treatise on the doctrine of Justification by faith, sustains his apostolic claims and enjoins the church to fidelity in doctrine, and faithfulness in Christian service. The Book contains 6 Chapters; 149 Verses; and 3,098 Words.

**The Epistle to the Ephesians,** a letter out of Paul's imprisonment, addressed to the church at Ephesus, a city of Ionia and the capital of Proconsular Asia, noted for superstition, luxury, uncleanness and vice. The purpose of the Epistle was to establish the Ephesians in the principles of Christianity and to exhort them to holy living. The key to the Book is "I therefore beseech you to walk worthy of the vocation wherewith ye were called." Chs. 1-3, Doctrines of Christianity; 4-6, Exemplification of these principles in Church Unity, Holy Living, and Missionary Service. The Book was written A.D. 63 or 64. It contains 6 Chapters; 155 Verses; and 3,039 Words.

**Epistle to the Philippians,** written at Rome toward the close of Paul's first imprisonment and addressed to the church at Philippi, a city of Proconsular Macedonia. This church was noted for its piety and missionary zeal and had been quite generous in its financial assistance to Paul. This letter is an affectionate outpouring of gratitude and love from an imprisoned, sick and suffering missionary. It has been aptly called "Paul's Love Letter." It was written in A.D. 62 or 63. The Book contains 4 Chapters; 104 Verses; and 2,002 Words.

**The Epistle to the Colossians,** another one of Paul's letters of the imprisonment addressed to the Christians at Colosse, in Asia Minor, in answer to inquiries regarding his health and welfare. The spiritual life of this church having been endangered by certain Gnostic Philosophies, Paul refutes these heresies by setting forth the supreme Headship of Christ and the unity of believers in Him, giving four distinctive marks of Christian Character: fruitfulness, enlightenment, patience and abounding grace. Date A.D. 62 or 63. The Book contains 4 Chapters; 95 Verses; and 1,998 Words.

**The First Epistle to the Thessalonians**

**ins.** In chronological order this is the first of Paul's Epistles, written in A. D. 52 or 53 at Corinth. The church had enjoyed Paul's personal ministry and had evidently misinterpreted his teachings regarding the Second Coming of Christ. The purpose of the letter was to correct abuses growing out of their misunderstanding of this doctrine and to set forth the true character and ministry of Christianity. The Book contains 3 Chapters; 89 Verses; and 1,857 Words.

**The Second Epistle to the Thessalonians**, written immediately after the first Epistle to this church and for the purpose of giving additional corrections of the misunderstanding regarding the Second Coming of Christ. Not only had the church failed to understand Paul's previous letter, but a spurious epistle had been read to the church in which it was claimed that Paul announced the immediate approach of Christ's Second Coming. In refuting these abuses Paul sets forth an apostacy, and the coming of the man of sin, before the Second appearance of Christ. Date of writing, A. D. 53. The Book contains 3 Chapters; 7 Verses; and 1,042 Words.

**First Epistle to Timothy**, a pastoral letter written by Paul to Timothy who held an important and affectionate place in his labors and who had been placed at Ephesus as overseer of the church. The design of this letter was to warn Timothy against false teachers and to encourage him as a good soldier of Jesus Christ. Written in A. D. 5. The Book contains 6 Chapters; 103 Verses; and 2,269 Words.

**Second Epistle to Timothy**, written by Paul during his second imprisonment at Rome, and probably just before his martyrdom, and the last writings of the great apostle that have been preserved. Realizing that the end is at hand the aged prisoner of the Lord writes his most beloved son in the Gospel his dying message, which naturally falls into three parts. Chs. 1-2, Fundamentals of Christian Character and Service; Ch. 3, Prophecy of Perilous Times; Ch. 4, Farewell words. The date of the Epistle was A. D. 68. The Book contains 4 Chapters; 83 Verses; and 1,703 Words.

**The Epistle to Titus**, a pastoral letter written, probably, from Macedonia about A. D. 65, to Titus who had been placed in charge of a church on the Isle of Crete,

noted for its corruption and evil. The design of this letter was to set forth the qualifications and duties of a faithful minister and the proper manner to meet false teachings. The Book contains 3 Chapters; 46 Verses; and 921 Words.

**The Epistle to Philemon**. One of the four letters of Paul's first imprisonment at Rome, addressed to an individual in a very personal manner. It is a masterpiece of Christian courtesy and brotherly intercession. Onesimus was an escaped slave of Philemon, converted at Rome under Paul's ministry, and now returning to his master. In a very tactful way Paul commends him as a Christian brother and suggests that he be received kindly. Written A. D. 62 or 63. The Book has 1 Chapter; 25 Verses; and 445 Words.

**The Epistle to the Hebrews**. The author failed to affix his name to the Epistle. It has certain distinctive Pauline characteristics, and is thought to have been written by him by many ancient and modern scholars. Among other suggested authors is Barnabas, Apollos, Silas and Priscilla. It is almost certain that the letter at least passed through Paul's hands or was written under his guidance. The purpose of the Author is to place before the Jews the claims and preeminence of Christ and Christianity as compared with Judaism. The key-word of the Epistle is "Better." Better Revelation, 1:1-4; Better Hope, 7:9; Better Priesthood, 7:20-28; Better Covenant, 8:6; Better Promises, 8:6; Better Sacrifices, 9:23; Better Possessions, 10:24; Better Country, 11:16; Better Resurrection, 11:35. The date of its writing was probably between A. D. 68-70. The Book contains 13 Chapters; 303 Verses; and 6,913 Words.

### THE CATHOLIC OR GENERAL EPISTLES

The Epistle of James, the two Epistles of Peter, the three Epistles of John and the Epistle of Jude are called Catholic or General because they are addressed to the church at large and deal with matters in general regarding Christian principles and practices.

**The Epistle of James**, the first of the seven General Epistles, written by James the brother of Jesus and probably the pastor of the church at Jerusalem, and addressed especially to Jewish Christians. The design

of the Epistle was to emphasize the importance of putting faith into practical service. While James stresses the doctrine of Good Works, there is no conflict between his teachings and those of Paul when he teaches Justification by Faith. Paul presents the means of justification, James the evidence or practical expression of it. Ch. 1, The believer's attitude to trial, temptation and religious duties; Ch. 2, The relation between Faith and Works; Chs. 3-4, Exemplification of true religion; Ch. 5, True riches. The date of the writing is uncertain, probably about A. D. 45, although some authorities place it as late as A. D. 62. The Book contains 5 Chapters; 108 Verses; and 2,309 Words.

**The First Epistle of Peter**, a vigorous and impressive letter from the Apostle Peter, addressed especially to the Jewish converts of Asia Minor. It is a stirring appeal to Christians under great trial, in which Christ, who has suffered beyond human description, is presented as their security and example. Three things are set out in the letter: The believer's life in Christ, Chs. 1-2; Exhortations for faithfulness under trial, Chs. 3-4; Christ, through sufferings made perfect, Ch. 5. The Book was written between A. D. 64 and 67. It contains 5 Chapters; 105 Verses; and 2,482 Words.

**The Second Epistle of Peter**, written by the great Apostle shortly before his martyrdom, probably from Rome, and like the first, addressed especially to Jewish Converts of Asia Minor. He exhorts them to exemplify the graces of Christianity; presents the inspired Word of God as the source of instruction and growth; and warns against heresies and scoffers. Date of writing about A. D. 68. The Book contains 3 Chapters; 61 Verses; and 1,559 Words.

**The First Epistle of John**, written by the Apostle John, author of the Fourth Gospel, during the closing days of his life at Ephesus where Gnostic heresies were quite prevalent and powerful. Those who denied the human incarnation of Jesus are declared to be anti-Christ, and personal testimony to this doctrine is given. [No one was better qualified to write on this matter than the beloved apostle. The letter may be divided into two sections: The incarnate Christ, the foundation of the believer's spiritual life, Chs. 1-2; The experience, con-

sciousness and significance of the New Birth, Chs. 3-5. Date is uncertain, but probably near the close of the First Century. The Book contains 5 Chapters; 105 Verses; and 2,523 Words.

**The Second Epistle of John**, addressed to "Elect Lady," but whether a church or an individual is meant, is not clear, although the manner of expression is strongly suggestive of an individual. The author expresses his gratitude for hospitality previously enjoyed, speaks kindly of her children, and warns against certain current heresies. Date was near the close of First Century. The Book contains 1 Chapter; 13 Verses; and 303 Words.

**The Third Epistle of John**, addressed also to an individual named Gaius, who had extended special kindnesses to John, and is exhorted to do the same for other brethren engaged in missionary work. Warning against Diotrephes, an impostor, is given; and Demetrius, a faithful brother, is commended. Written at the close of the First Century. The Book contains 1 Chapter; 14 Verses; and 299 Words.

**The Epistle of Jude**, written by Jude, the brother of James and of our Lord, denounces false teachers and teachings, and supports Apostolic doctrines. Christians are exhorted to fidelity of faith. Date uncertain, but probably between A. D. 68 and 70. The Book contains 1 Chapter; 25 Verses; and 613 Words.

**Revelation of John, or the Apocalypse**. Written by John the Apostle, from the barren Island of Patmos to which he had been banished, and at a time when the church was under great persecution from the Roman Empire. Its design was to assure a suffering and almost defeated church that Rome, with all her mighty imperial power, would fail in her attempt to crush out Christianity, and that the kingdom of God would ultimately triumph over all enemies, and that Christ is to be enthroned in His universal Kingship. After every attempt has been made by the beast and dragon, and every vial of wrath has been emptied, the marriage supper of the Lamb and of His Bride, the church, will inaugurate a new and blessed era. The date of the Book was probably about A. D. 95. It contains 22 Chapters; 404 Verses; and 12,000 Words.

# ALPHABETICAL AND CYCLOPEDIA INDEX

## CONCORDANCE-DICTIONARY

Giving names of all characters, places and events of the Bible; hundreds of Topics analytically outlined, including comprehensive information about each: with all references given by book, chapter, verse, and page numbers on which chapters begin.

By P. B. Fitzwater, D.D. Revised and enlarged by C. P. Roney, D.D.

Based on the collaboration of Noted Bible Authorities.

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*Aa'ron—enlightened</b>					Examples:				
Brother of Moses....Ex.	4	14	80		Sennacherib.....	2 Chr.	32	21	535
Assistant to Moses....Ex.	4	27	80		Haman.....	Est.	7	9	577
Visits Pharaoh....Ex.	5	1	81		Nebuchadnezzar....	Dan.	4	33	914
Staff made serpent....Ex.	7	10	83		<b>Ab'ba—father</b>				
Turns water to blood....Ex.	7	20	83		Title of God.....	Mk.	14	36	1036
Sends frogs on Egypt....Ex.	8	5	84		Used by Christians...Rom.	8	15	1157	
Fills land with lice....Ex.	8	17	84		By the Spirit.....Gal.	4	6	1194	
Aids Moses in prayer....Ex.	17	12	96		<b>A, B, C of Bible—Part II</b>				284
Heard Moses saw God....Ex.	24	9-11	104		<b>Ab'da—servant, slave</b>				
Rules over Israel....Ex.	24	14	104		1. Father of Adoniram	1 Ki.	4	6	399
Chosen High Priest....Ex.	28	1	109		2. Levite at Jerusalem	Neh.	11	17	567
Office consecrated....Ex.	29	4-30	111		<b>Ab'deel—servant of God</b>				
Duties outlined....Ex.	30	7-10	113		Father of Shelemiah	Jer.	36	26	822
Sons die at altar....Lev.	10	1-3	138		<b>Ab'di—servant of Jehovah</b>				
Warned against wine....Lev.	10	9	138		1. A Marari Levite	1 Chr.	6	44	473
Makes calf of gold....Ex.	32	1-6	115		2. A son of Elam	Ezra	10	26	553
Prayed for by Moses....Deut.	9	20	229		<b>Ab'diel—servant of God</b>				
Plots against Moses....Num.	12	1-9	183		A Gadite of Gilead...1 Chr.	5	15	472	
Pleads for Miriam....Num.	12	11, 12	183		<b>Ab'don—servile (Person)</b>				
Object of Jealousy....Num.	16	1-11	188		1. A Judge of Israel....Jdgs.	12	13	306	
Rod blossoms....Num.	17	1-10	191		2. A chief Benjamite....1 Chr.	8	23	477	
His Benediction....Num.	6	22-25	174		3. Son of Jehiel....1 Chr.	9	35, 36	478	
Stops death plague....Num.	16	46-50	188		4. Officer of Josiah....2 Chr.	34	20	538	
Shut out of Canaan....Num.	20	12, 24	194		<b>Ab'don—(Place)</b>				
Succeeded by Eleazar....Num.	20	23-26	194		A town of Asher....Josh.	21	30	284	
Dies on Mt. Hor in					<b>*A-bed'ne-go—servant of Nego</b>				
nude....Num.	20	28	194		Name given Azariah....Dan.	1	7	910	
Buried at Mosera....Deut.	10	6	230		Cast into furnace....Dan.	3	12-30	913	
<b>Aa'ron-ites—descendants of Aaron</b>					<b>*A'bel—vanity</b>				
Led by Jehoiaida....1 Chr.	12	27	481		Offering accepted....Gen.	4	2-4	20	
<b>*A-bad'don—destruction</b>					A man of faith....Heb.	11	4	1232	
Chief angel of Hades....Rev.	9	11	1260		He was righteous....Matt.	23	35	1006	
<b>A-bag'tha—given by fortune</b>					Slain by Cain....Gen.	4	8	20	
Eunuch of Ahasuerus....Est.	1	10	571		Slain in envy....1 Jno.	3	12	1249	
<b>*Ab'a-na—river of Damascus</b>					<b>*A'bel—(Place)</b>				
Preferred to Jordan....2 Ki.	5	12	436		Meadow Beth-				
<b>*Ab'a-rim—regions beyond</b>					Maachah....2 Sa.	20	14	386	
A wilderness camp....Num.	33	47	212		<b>A'bel, Stone of—</b>				
Near Mount Nebo....Deut.	32	49	256		Where Ark was placed	1 Sa.	6	18	328
<b>Abasement—reduce in rank</b>					<b>A'bel-beth-ma'a-cah—meadow of the</b>				
Of the proud....Job	40	11, 12	609		house of oppression				
Of the self-exalted....Isa.	2	12	724		Besieged by Joab....2 Sa.	20	14, 15	386	
Of wicked rulers....Ezek.	21	25-27	873		Captured by Asa....1 Ki.	15	20	418	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>A'bel-beth-ma'a-cah—Continued</b>					Gives a new creation	2 Cor.	5	17	1184
Taken by Assyrians.	2 Ki.	15	29	450	Makes one righteous.	Phi.	3	9	1204
(Called Abel-Maim).	2 Chr.	16	4	516	Makes one fruitful.	Jno.	15	4, 5	1103
<b>A'bel-ma'im</b> —(See					Necessary in prayer.	Jno.	15	7	1103
Abel-Beth-Maacah).	2 Chr.	16	4	516	Demands godly walk.	1 Jno.	2	6	1248
<b>A'bel-me-ho'lah</b> — <i>meadow of dancing</i>					Gives assurance.	1 Jno.	2	28	1248
Gideon's victory at.	Jdgs.	7	22	298	<b>A-bi'el</b> — <i>father of might</i>				
Ruled by Baana.	1 Ki.	4	12	399	1. Father of Kish.	1 Sa.	9	1	331
Elisha born at.	1 Ki.	19	16	424	Grandfather of Saul.	1 Sa.	14	51	337
<b>A'bel-miz-ra'im</b> —(See Atad)					2. Braveman of David.	1 Chr.	11	32	480
Place of mourning.	Gen.	50	11	75	(Called Abi-albon).	2 Sa.	23	31	390
<b>A'bel-shit'tim</b> — <i>meadow of acacias</i>					<b>A-bi-e'zer</b> — <i>father of help</i>				
An encampment of.	Num.	33	49	212	1. Descendant Manas-				
Israel in Moab.	Josh.	3	1	262	seh.	Josh.	17	2	279
<b>A'bez</b> — <i>whiteness</i>					Ancestor of Gideon.	Jdgs.	6	11	296
A city of Issachar.	Josh.	19	20	281	(Called Jeezer).	Num.	26	30	201
<b>Abhorrence of Evil</b> —					2. Hero of David.	2 Sa.	23	27	390
The wicked do not.	Ps.	36	4	627	Officer of Solomon.	1 Chr.	27	12	497
Required of Christians.	Rom.	12	9	1162	<b>A-bi-ez'rite</b> — <i>Descendant of Abiezer</i>				
Mark of righteousness.	Ps.	101	3	660	Gideon's father.	Jdgs.	6	24	296
<b>A'bi</b> — <i>Jehovah is father</i>					<b>*Ab'bi-gail</b> — <i>source of delight</i>				
Mother of Hezekiah.	2 Ki.	18	2	455	1. Wife of Nabal.	1 Sa.	25	3	353
(Called Abijah).	2 Chr.	29	1	530	Befriends David.	1 Sa.	25	14-35	353
<b>A'bi-a</b> —(Same as Abijah)					Marries David.	1 Sa.	25	39	353
Son of Rehoboam.	1 Chr.	3	10	469	Taken by Amale-				
Ancestor of Jesus.	Matt.	1	7	979	kites.	1 Sa.	30	5	359
<b>A'bi-ah</b> — <i>Jehovah is father</i>					Rescued by David.	1 Sa.	30	18	359
1. Son of Samuel.	1 Chr.	6	28	473	Mother of Chileab.	2 Sa.	3	3	364
Associate Judge.	1 Sa.	8	1-5	330	2. Daughter of Nahash.	2 Sa.	17	25	381
2. Son of Becher.	1 Chr.	7	8	475	Mother of Amasa.	1 Chr.	2	16, 17	468
3. Priest of David.	1 Chr.	24	10	494	<b>Ab-i-ha'il</b> — <i>father of strength</i>				
Zacharias, course of.	Lu.	1	5	1040	1. A Merari Levite.	Num.	3	35	168
4. Wife of Hezron.	1 Chr.	2	24	468	2. A chief of Gad.	1 Chr.	5	14	472
<b>A-bi-al'bon</b> — <i>father of strength</i>					3. Father of Esther.	Est.	2	15	573
Brave man of David.	2 Sa.	23	31	390	4. Wife of Abishur.	1 Chr.	2	29	468
(Also called Abiel).	1 Chr.	11	32	480	5. Wife of Rehoboam.	2 Chr.	11	18	512
<b>A-bi'a-saph</b> — <i>father of gathering</i>					<b>A-bi'hu</b> — <i>he is my father</i>				
Son of Korah.	Ex.	6	24	82	Son of Aaron.	Ex.	6	23	82
<b>A-bi'a-thar</b> — <i>father of abundance</i>					Highly favored.	Ex.	24	1, 9	101
Escapes Doeg.	1 Sa.	22	22-23	350	Anointed priest.	Num.	3	3, 4	168
Priest of David.	1 Sa.	30	7	359	Abuses his office.	Lev.	10	1, 2	138
Made High Priest.	1 Chr.	15	11	484	Dies of fire.	Num.	26	61	201
Supports Adonijah.	1 Ki.	1	7, 19	393	Dies childless.	1 Chr.	24	2	494
Deposed by Solomon.	1 Ki.	2	35	396	<b>A-bi'hud</b> — <i>father of renown</i>				
<b>A'bib</b> — <i>an ear of corn</i>					A son of Bela.	1 Chr.	8	3	477
First Jewish month.	Ex.	13	4	91	<b>A-bi'jah</b> — <i>My father is Jehovah</i>				
Passover month.	Ex.	23	15	103	1. Son of Samuel				
(Also called Nisan).	Neh.	2	1	555	(Abiah).	1 Sa.	8	1-5	330
<b>A-bi'da</b> — <i>father of knowledge</i>					2. Son of Rehoboam				
Son of Midian.	1 Chr.	1	33	466	(Abia).	1 Chr.	3	10	460
Grandson of Keturah.	Gen.	25	4	42	2nd king of Judah.	2 Chr.	12	16	513
<b>A-bi'dan</b> — <i>the father judgeth</i>					Wars against				
Son of Gideon.	Num.	1	11	164	Jeroboam.	1 Ki.	15	6, 7	418
Prince of Benjamin.	Num.	10	24	180	Defeats Jeroboam.	2 Chr.	13	13-20	513
<b>Abiding in Christ</b>	Jno.	15	1-10	1103	Had 14 wives.	2 Chr.	13	21, 22	513



SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>A-bi'jah—Continued</b>					Wants to slay Saul... 1 Sa.	26	8	355	
3. Son of Jeroboam... 1 Ki.	14	1, 12	416		Aided in slaying Abner... 2 Sa.	2	24	363	
4. Priest under David... 1 Chr.	24	1, 10	494		Routed Ammonites... 2 Sa.	10	14	371	
5. Post-exilic priest... Neh.	10	7, 8	566		Wanted to slay Shimei... 2 Sa.	19	21	384	
6. Mother of Hezekiah... 2 Chr.	29	1	530		Slew 300 Philistines... 2 Sa.	23	18	390	
(Called Abi) 2 Ki.	18	2	455		Slew 18,000 Edonites... 1 Chr.	18	12	488	
<b>A-bi'jam—(See Abijah (2))</b>					<b>A-bish'a-lom—my father is peace</b>				
<b>Ab-i-le-ne—grassy meadow</b>					Father of Maachah... 1 Ki.	15	2, 10	418	
Province of Syria... Lu.	3	1	1045		(Called Absalom) 2 Chr.	11	20	512	
<b>Ability of God—</b>					<b>A-bi'shua—my father is wealth</b>				
To completely save... Heb.	7	25	1228		1. Son of Phineas... 1 Chr.	6	4, 50	473	
To keep to the end... Jude	24, 25	1253			Ancestor of Ezra... Ezra	7	1, 5	549	
To subdue all things... Phil.	3	21	1204		2. Son of Bela... 1 Chr.	8	3, 4	477	
To fulfill promises... Rom.	4	21	1154		<b>A-bi'shur—father of a wall</b>				
To save from peril... Dan.	3	17	913		Son of Shammai... 1 Chr.	2	28, 29	468	
<b>A-bim'a-el—father of Maël</b>					<b>A-bi'tal—source of dew</b>				
Descendant of Joktan... 1 Chr.	1	20, 22	466		A wife of David... 2 Sa.	3	2, 4	364	
<b>A-bim'e-lech—father of kings</b>					Mother of Shephatiah... 1 Chr.	3	3	469	
1. King of Gerar... Gen.	20	2, 3	35		<b>A-bi'tub—father of goods</b>				
Favors Abraham... Gen.	20	4-16	35		Son of Shaharaim... 1 Chr.	8	11	477	
2. Also king of Gerar... Gen.	26	1	43		<b>A-bi'ud—Des-</b>				
Rebukes Isaac... Gen.	26	9-27	43		cendant of Zerub-				
3. Son of Gideon... Jdgs.	8	30, 31	299		babel... Matt.	1	13	979	
King over Shechem Jdgs.	9	6	301		<b>Ab'ner—father of light</b>				
Slays 70 brothers... Jdgs.	9	5	301		Son of Ner, cousin				
Rebukes Jotham Jdgs.	9	7-21	301		Saul... 1 Sa.	14	50, 51	337	
Wages civil war... Jdgs.	9	22-49	301		Body-guard of Saul... 1 Sa.	26	7-9	355	
Mortally wound- Jdgs.	9	50-55	301		Brings Daviu to Saul... 1 Sa.	17	54-58	342	
ed by a woman... 2 Sa.	11	21	372		Makes Ishbosheth				
4. Son of Abiathar... 1 Chr.	18	16	488		King... 2 Sa.	2	8, 9	363	
(Called Ahimelech) 2 Sa.	8	17	370		Kills Asahel... 2 Sa.	2	18-23	363	
<b>A-bin'-a-dab—source of liberality</b>					Joins David... 2 Sa.	3	8-21	364	
1. Receives Ark... 1 Sa.	7	1	330		Accused of treachery... 2 Sa.	3	24, 25	364	
2. Jesse's 2nd son... 1 Sa.	16	8	341		Slain by Joab... 2 Sa.	3	27	364	
Soldier of Saul... 1 Sa.	17	13	342		Mourned by David... 2 Sa.	3	31-39	364	
3. 3rd son of Saul... 1 Chr.	8	33	477		<b>Abominations—things extremely hateful</b>				
Slain in battle... 1 Sa.	31	2	361		to God				
Buried with Saul... 1 Chr.	10	12	479		<b>In Religion:</b>				
4. Father of Ben-					Self-righteousness... Lu.	16	15	1067	
Ahinado... 1 Ki.	4	11	399		Image worship... Deut.	7	25	226	
<b>A-bin'o-am—father of grace</b>					Sacrifices of wicked... Prov.	15	8	696	
Father of Barak... Jdgs.	4	6	294		Tainted monies... Deut.	23	18	244	
<b>A-bi'ram—father of height</b>					Vain prayers... Ps.	66	18	641	
1. Son of Eliab... Num.	16	1	188		Sorcery, witchcraft... Deut.	18	10-12	239	
Rebels against					<b>In Daily Habits:</b>				
Moses... Num.	16	2, 3	188		A perverse heart... Prov.	11	20	693	
Rebukes by Moses Num.	16	12-15	188		Lying lips... Prov.	12	22	694	
Buried alive... Num.	16	31-34	188		Seven social evils... Prov.	6	16-19	689	
2. Son of Hiel... 1 Ki.	16	34	419		False apparel... Deut.	22	5	243	
<b>Ab'i-shag—father of error</b>					<b>In Social Morals:</b>				
Cherishes David... 1 Ki.	1	2-4	393		Blood-Marriages... Lev.	18	6-22	150	
Sought by Adonijah... 1 Ki.	2	17-22	396		Sodomy... Lev.	20	13	152	
<b>Ab'i-shal—father of a gift</b>					Impurity with beasts... Lev.	18	23	150	
Son of Zeruiah... 2 Sa.	2	18	363		Promiscuity in morals... Ezek.	22	11	874	
Brother of Joab... 1 Chr.	2	16	468						

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	
<b>A-bom'i-na'tions—Continued</b>					Returned by Joab... 2 Sa.	14	23	377		
<i>In Business Morals:</i>					Forgiven by David... 2 Sa.	14	33	377		
False weights.....	Deut.	25	13-16	246	Wins hearts of people 2 Sa.	15	6	378		
Profits from evil.....	Deut.	7	25	226	Plots against David... 2 Sa.	15	1-12	378		
<b>Abomination of Desolation—</b>					Rebels against David... 2 Sa.	17	1-14	381		
By Antiochus.....	{ Dan.	9	27	922	Defeated by David... 2 Sa.	18	7	383		
Epiphanes foretold. {	Dan.	12	11	927	Hung by hair in tree 2 Sa.	18	9	383		
On Jerusalem					Slain by Joab's men... 2 Sa.	18	15	383		
predicted.....	Matt.	24	15	1008	Buried in pit..... 2 Sa.	18	17	383		
<b>Abortion—premature birth</b>					Builds monument					
Preferable under {	Job	3	16	582	own memory..... 2 Sa.	18	18	383		
some conditions.. {	Eccl.	6	3	714	Wept for by David... 2 Sa.	18	33	383		
A curse for evil.....	Hos.	9	14	932	<b>Ab-stain'—refrain, forbear</b>					
<b>Abraham—Father of a multitude</b>					From idols.....	Acts	15	20	1131	
Name changed from					From all evil.....	1 Th.	5	22	1212	
Abram.....	Gen.	17	5	31	From fornication... 1 Th.	4	3	1211		
Son of Terah.....	Gen.	11	27	26	From fleshly lusts... 1 Pe.	2	11	1241		
Ancestors idolatrous. Josh.	24	2	288		<b>Abstinence from Strong Drink</b>					
Marries Sarai.....	{ Gen.	11	29	26	Divinely enjoined... Prov.	23	20, 31	703		
His Half Sister... {	Gen.	20	8-13	35	The Nazarite Vow... Num.	6	1-3	174		
Called of God.....	Gen.	12	1-3	27	Required of Priests... Lev.	10	9	138		
Journeys to Canaan... Gen.	12	5	27		Rule for kings.....	Prov.	31	4	709	
Goes into Egypt....	Gen.	12	10	27	Women in pregnancy. Jdgs.	13	3, 4	307		
Calls his wife sister... Gen.	12	13	27		As an example.....	Rom.	14	21	1163	
Generous to Lot.....	Gen.	13	9, 11	28	<b>Examples:</b>					
Rescues Lot.....	Gen.	14	14-16	29	Samson.....	Jdgs.	16	17	310	
Promised a son.....	Gen.	15	1-18	30	The Recabites.....	Jer.	35	5, 6	821	
Takes a concubine... Gen.	16	1-4	31		Daniel.....	Dan.	1	8	910	
Ishmael born to... Gen.	16	15	31		John The Baptist... Lu.	1	13-15	1040		
Sarai to have son... Gen.	17	19	31		<b>Abuses of Religion—By using it as a:</b>					
Circumcises males... Gen.	17	23	31		Cloak for sin.....	Mk.	7	6-9	1025	
Entertains angels... Gen.	18	2-16	32		License to do evil... 1 Cor.	8	9	1172		
Pleads for Sodom... Gen.	18	23-33	32		By formal lip-service Matt.	15	8	996		
Isaac born to.....	Gen.	21	2, 3	36	By teaching human {	Matt.	15	9	996	
Sends Hagar-Ishmael Gen.	21	14	36		doctrines.....	{ Col.	2	18-22	1207	
Offers Isaac.....	Gen.	22	1-12	37	<b>A-byss—bottomless</b>					
Buys burial plot... Gen.	23	1-17	38		Final abode of wicked Rev.	9	11	1260		
Provides Isaac a wife. Gen.	24	15-67	39		<b>A-ca'ci-a—(See Shittah or Shittim)</b>					
Marries Keturah... Gen.	25	1	42		<b>Ac'cad—fortress</b>					
Death and burial... Gen.	25	8-10	42		City built by Nimrod. Gen.	10	10	25		
<b>Character Study:</b>					<b>Accepted Time for Seeking God—</b>					
The friend of God... Isa.	41	8	757		Spiritual seasons... Isa.	55	6	770		
Noted for faith.....	Heb.	11	17	1232	Timely prayer hour... Ps.	69	13	643		
Pious in worship... Gen.	12	7, 8	27		The urgency of now. Isa.	1	18	723		
Mighty in prayer... Gen.	18	23-33	32		Perils of delay.....	Jer.	8	20	789	
Faithful in tithes... Gen.	14	20	29		<b>Access To God—</b>					
Courageous.....	Gen.	14	14	29	Through Christ only. Jno.	14	6	1102		
Incorruptible.....	Gen.	14	23	29	By the Holy Spirit... Eph.	2	18	1197		
Devoutly expedient... Gen.	21	22-32	36		By faith.....	Rom.	5	2	1155	
Hospitable, generous. Gen.	18	1-8	32		By purity of life... Ps.	24	3, 4	621		
<b>*Ab'sa-lom—father of peace</b>					<b>*Ac'cho—Later Ptolemias</b>					
Third son of David... 2 Sa.	3	3	364		A town of Asher... Jdgs.	1	31	290		
Noted for beauty... 2 Sa.	14	25	377		Visited by Paul... Acts	21	7	1140		
Slays Ammon..... 2 Sa.	13	29	375		<b>Ac-cord'—agreement, concurrence</b>					
Flees to Geshur... 2 Sa.	13	37, 38	375		Enjoined.....	Phi.	2	2	1203	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Ac-cord</b> —Continued					Father of Elnathan Jer.	26	22	809	
Source of power in {Acts	1	14	1111		<b>A'chim</b> — <i>whom God makes firm</i>				
Church..... {Acts	2	1, 46	1112		An ancestor of Jesus. Matt.	1	14	979	
<b>Ac-count-a-ble to God</b>					<b>A'chish</b> — <i>Philistine royal name</i>				
All men are..... Rom.	14	12	1163		King of Gath..... 1 Sa.	21	10	349	
Taught in Parables... Matt.	18	25	999		Befriends David..... 1 Sa.	27	1-12	357	
Incentive to faith- {Heb.	13	17	1235		Sends David away... 1 Sa.	29	6-11	359	
fulness..... {1 Pe.	4	4, 5	1243		Receives Shemei.... 1 Ki.	2	9	396	
<b>Ac-curs'ed</b> — <i>devoted to destruction</i>					<b>Ach'me-tha</b> — <i>Capital of Media</i>				
Keep from accursed.. Josh.	6	17, 18	265		Decree hidden here.. Ezra	6	2	548	
He that is hanged... Deut.	21	23	242		<b>A'chor, Valley of</b> — <i>trouble</i>				
A century old sinner. Isa.	65	20	778		Achan stoned here... Josh.	7	20-25	266	
False teachers..... Gal.	1	8, 9	1191		On border of Judah.. Josh.	15	7	277	
Paul's wish to be... Rom.	9	1-3	1159		Shame to be removed Hos.	2	15	928	
<b>Accusations, False</b>					<b>Ach'sah</b> — <i>charmer</i>				
Forbidden..... Ex.	23	1, 7	103		Daughter of Caleb... 1 Chr.	2	49	468	
Talebearing, form of. Lev.	19	16	151		Given extra dowery.. Jdgs.	1	15	290	
Persecution, form of. Matt.	5	11	982		Marries Othniel.... Josh.	15	16-19	277	
Officers not to make . Lu.	3	14	1045		<b>Ach'shaph</b> — <i>fascination</i>				
<i>Examples:</i>					A town of Canaan... Josh.	11	1	273	
Against Jacob..... Gen.	31	26-30	50		Taken by Joshua... Josh.	12	20	274	
Against Joseph..... Gen.	39	7, 20	61		Given to Asher..... Josh.	19	25	281	
Against Ahimelech... 1 Sa.	22	11-16	350		<b>Ach'zib</b> — <i>deceitful</i>				
Against Abner..... 2 Sa.	3	24-27	364		1. A town of Judah.. Josh.	15	44	277	
Against David..... 2 Sa.	10	3	371		Disloyal to king... Mic.	1	14	949	
Against Elijah..... 1 Ki.	18	17	422		Same as Chezib.... Gen.	38	5	60	
Against Naboth..... 1 Ki.	21	9-13	427		2. A town of Asher.. Josh.	19	29	281	
Against Jeremiah... Jer.	26	8, 11	809		<b>Acquaintance</b> — <i>personal knowledge</i>				
Against Amos..... Amos	7	10, 11	944		With God to besought Job	22	21	595	
Against Jesus..... Matt.	9	34	987		Pain of being de- {Ps.	55	12, 13	636	
Against Stephen... Acts	6	11	1118		serted by..... {Ps.	88	8, 18	654	
Against Paul..... Acts	17	7	1134		Paul's visits him... Acts	24	23	1144	
<b>Accuser</b> — <i>maker of false charges</i>					<b>A'cre</b> — <i>land measurement</i>				
Satan, against Job... Job.	1	6-12	580		Slaughter on half... 1 Sa.	14	14	337	
Satan, of saints..... Rev.	12	10	1263		A vineyard of ten... Isa.	5	10	727	
Appears in last days. 2 Ti.	3	3	1220		<b>Ad'a-dah</b> — <i>festival</i>				
<b>A-cel'da-ma</b> — <i>field of blood</i>					A town of Judah.... Josh.	15	22	277	
Purchased by Judas. Acts	1	16-19	1111		<b>A'dah</b> — <i>adornment, beauty</i>				
<b>A-cha'ia</b> — <i>Province of Greece</i>					A wife of Lamech... Gen.	4	19, 20	20	
Visited by Paul.... Acts	18	12, 27	1136		One of Esau's wives.. Gen.	36	2	57	
Churches of liberal... Rom.	15	26	1164		(Called Bashemath).. Gen.	26	34	43	
Stephanus first fruit. 1 Cor.	16	15	1181		<b>A-da'iah</b> — <i>Jehovah hath adorned</i>				
<b>A-cha'i-cus</b> — <i>belonging to Achaia</i>					1. Grandfather of				
Visited Paul..... 1 Cor.	16	17	1181		Josiah..... 2 Ki.	22	1	461	
<b>A'chan</b> — <i>(Also Achar) trouble</i>					2. A Levite..... 1 Chr.	6	41	473	
Son of Carmi..... 1 Chr.	2	7	468		3. A son of Shimhi... 1 Chr.	8	21	477	
Detected, punished . Josh.	7	20-25	266		4. Father of Maaseiah. 2 Chr.	23	1	523	
Stole dedicated spoils Josh.	22	20	285		5. An Aaronite levite. 1 Chr.	9	12	478	
<b>A'chaz</b> — <i>Greek form of Ahaz</i>					Head of family.... Neh.	11	12	567	
of Ahaz..... Matt.	1	9	979		6. A descendant of				
<b>Ach'bor</b> — <i>a mouse</i>					Judah..... Neh.	11	5	567	
1. Father of Baal-					7. A descendant of				
hanan..... 1 Chr.	1	49	466		Bani..... Ezra	10	29	553	
2. Officer of Josiah... 2 Ki.	22	12, 14	461		8. A descendant of				
Called Abdon..... 2 Chr.	34	20	538		Hashum..... Ezra	10	39	553	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Ad-a-li'a</b> — <i>A Persian name</i>					<b>Ad'i-el</b> — <i>ornament of God</i>				
Son of Haman—slain. Est.	9	8	579		1. A Simeonite. . . . .	1 Chr.	4	36	470
<b>*Ad'am</b> — <i>earth-born, ruddy</i>					2. An Aaronite levite. 1 Chr.	9	12	478	
First man—created. . . . .	Gen.	1	26, 27	17	3. Father of Azmaveth. 1 Chr.	27	25	497	
Formed of dust. . . . .	Gen.	2	7	18	<b>A'din</b> — <i>effeminate</i>				
Made a living soul. . . . .	1 Cor.	15	45	1179	1. Descendants { Ezra	2	15	543	
Called Son of God. . . . .	Lu.	3	38	1045	among returning { Ezra	8	6	550	
Given a wife. . . . .	Gen.	2	18-25	18	exiles. . . . .				
Histemptationandfall Gen.	3	7-12	19		2. A Covenant-sealer. Neh.	7	20	560	
Was not first to sin. . . . .	1 Ti.	2	13, 14	1215	<b>Ad'i-na</b> — <i>delicate, effeminate</i>				
Driven from Eden. . . . .	Gen.	3	17-19	19	Captain of David. . . . .	1 Chr.	11	42	480
Brought death on { Isa.	43	27	760		<b>Ad'i-no</b> — <i>slender, a spear</i>				
human family. . . . .	1 Cor.	15	22	1179	One of David's heroes. 2 Sa.	23	8	390	
Two sons born to him. Gen.	4	1, 2	20		<b>Ad-i-tha'im</b> — <i>two shares of booty</i>				
His age and death. . . . .	Gen.	5	5	21	A town of Judah. . . . .	Josh.	15	36	277
Descendants scattered. Gen.	11	8	26		<b>*Adjuration</b> — <i>bind under oath</i>				
<b>Ad'am</b> — <i>Jesus called Second</i>					Joshua at Jericho. . . . .	Josh.	6	26	265
A quickening spirit. . . . .	1 Cor.	15	22, 45	1179	Saul over army. . . . .	1 Sa.	14	24-28	337
<b>Ad'am</b> — <i>(Place)</i>					Ahab to a prophet. . . . .	1 Ki.	22	16	428
A town near Jordan. . . . .	Josh.	3	16	262	Demon to Jesus. . . . .	Mk.	5	7	1021
<b>Ad'a-mah</b> — <i>soil, fortress</i>					Caiaphas to Jesus. . . . .	Matt.	26	63	1011
City of Naphtali. . . . .	Josh.	19	36	281	Exorcists to demons. Acts	19	13	1137	
<b>Ad'a-mant</b> — <i>impenetrable hardness</i>					<b>Ad'lai</b> — <i>my righteousness</i>				
Translated diamond. Ex.	28	18	109		Father of Shaphat. . . . .	1 Chr.	27	29	497
Symbolic of strength. Eze.	3	9	853		<b>Ad'mah</b> — <i>earthly, fort</i>				
Made hearts as. . . . .	Zech.	7	12	967	A city of Canaan. . . . .	Gen.	10	19	25
<b>Adaptation of Truth</b> —					In confederate war. . . . .	Gen.	14	2	29
To different classes. . . . .	1 Jno.	2	13	1248	Destroyed with { Gen.	19	24, 25	34	
Necessitated be- { Mk.	4	33, 34	1020		Sodom. . . . .	{ Deut.	29	23	252
cause of human { Jno.	16	12	1104		Example of judgment. Hos.	11	8	931	
weakness. . . . .					<b>Ad'ma-tha</b> — <i>(Persian prince)</i>				
Required by spirit- { 1 Cor.	3	2	1168		Counselled Ahaseurus Est.	1	14, 15	571	
ual immaturity. . . . .	Heb.	5	12	1227	<b>Admonition</b> — <i>authoritative reproof</i>				
<b>A'dar or Ad'dar</b> — <i>fire. (Person)</i>					To Moses by God. . . . .	Heb.	8	5	1229
A son of Bela. . . . .	1 Chr.	8	3	477	To Israel by God. . . . .	Isa.	30	1-7	747
<b>A'dar or Ad'dar</b> — <i>(Place)</i>					A brotherly duty. . . . .	Col.	3	16	1208
A town of Judah. . . . .	Josh.	15	3	277	A Ministerial duty. . . . .	1 Ths.	5	12	1212
<b>A'dar</b> — <i>12th Month in Jewish Calendar</i>					A Parental duty. . . . .	Eph.	6	4	1201
Month set for Jew- { Est.	3	13	574		<b>Ad'na</b> — <i>pleasure</i>				
ish slaughter. . . . .	{ Est.	9	15	579	1. Took alien wife. . . . .	Ezra.	10	30	553
Temple finished in. . . . .	Ezra	6	15	548	2. Post-exile priest. . . . .	Neh.	12	15	568
<b>Ad'beel</b> — <i>disciplined of God</i>					<b>Ad'nah</b> — <i>pleasure</i>				
A son of Ishmael. . . . .	Gen.	25	13	42	1. Joins David. . . . .	1 Chr.	12	20	481
<b>Ad'dan or Ad'don</b> — <i>strong</i>					2. Chief of Jehosh-				
Town of Babylon. . . . .	Ezra	2	59	543	aphat. . . . .	2 Chr.	17	14	517
Jews from—doubted. Neh.	7	61	560		<b>*A-do'ni-be'zek</b> — <i>lord of Bezek</i>				
<b>*Ad'der</b> — <i>applied to various insects</i>					Captured — thumbs				
Dan compared to. . . . .	Gen.	49	17	74	cut off. . . . .	Jdgs.	1	5-7	290
The wicked are like an. Ps.	58	4	638		<b>*Ad-o-ni'jah</b> — <i>Jehovah is my lord</i>				
Wine compared to. . . . .	Prov.	23	32	703	1. David's 4th son. . . . .	2 Sa.	3	4	364
The godly tread on. . . . .	Ps.	91	13	657	Usurps throne. . . . .	1 Ki.	1	5-53	393
<b>Ad'di</b> — <i>bedeck, ornament</i>					Asks for Abishag. . . . .	1 Ki.	2	13-18	396
Ancestor of Jesus. . . . .	Lu.	3	28	1045	Executed. . . . .	1 Ki.	2	24, 25	396
<b>A'der or E'der</b> — <i>drove or flock</i>					2. A Levite teacher. . . . .	2 Chr.	17	8	517
A son of Bera. . . . .	1 Chr.	8	15	477	3. A Covenant-sealer. Neh.	10	16	566	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Ad-o-ni'kam</b> — <i>my Lord is risen</i>					2. Son of Sennacherib	2 Ki.	19	37	457
Descendants among	Ezra	2	13	543	Murders own father	Isa.	37	38	753
returning exiles. . .	Ezra	8	13	550	<b>Ad-ra-my'tium</b> —				
<b>*Ad-o-ni'ram</b> — <i>high lord</i>					A seaport in Mysia				
A son of Abda. . . . .	1 Ki.	4	6	399	(Asia) . . . . .	Acts	27	2	1148
Tribute officer. . . . .	1 Ki.	5	14	400	<b>A'dri-a</b> —(Adriatic Sea)				
Stoned to death. . . . .	1 Ki.	12	18	413	East of Italy. . . . .	Acts	27	27	1148
(Called Adoram). . . . .	2 Sa.	20	24	386	<b>A'dri-el</b> — <i>flock of God</i>				
(Called Hadoram). . . . .	2 Chr.	10	18	511	Husband of Saul's	1 Sa.	18	19	345
<b>A-don'i-ze'dec</b> — <i>lord of righteousness</i>					daughter Merab.	2 Sa.	21	8	388
King of Jerusalem. . . . .	Josh.	10	1	270	<b>A-dul'lam</b> — <i>resting place</i>				
Defeated by Joshua. . . . .	Josh.	10	3,10,11	270	1. City of Canaan. . . . .	Gen.	38	1	60
<b>Adoption, Natural</b> —					Taken by Joshua. . . . .	Josh.	12	15	274
Eliezer by Abraham. . . . .	Gen.	15	1-3	30	Given to Judah. . . . .	Josh.	15	35	277
Joseph's sons by Jacob	Gen.	48	5	73	Rebuilt by Rehoboam. . . . .	2 Chr.	11	5-7	512
Moses by Pharaoh's	Ex.	2	5-10	77	Occupied by exiles. . . . .	Neh.	11	30	567
daughter. . . . .	Acts	7	21	1119	2. Cave near Dead				
Esther by Mordecai. . . . .	Est.	2	7	573	Sea where David	1 Sa.	22	1	350
<b>Adoption of Israel By God</b>					hid. . . . .	2 Sa.	23	13	390
Israel is my son. . . . .	Ex.	4	22	80	<b>Adultery</b> — <i>violation of marriage sanctity</i>				
To be a holy nation. . . . .	Deut.	14	1, 2	235	Prohibited by 7th	Ex.	20	14	99
A covenanted people. . . . .	Rom.	9	4	1159	Commandment. . . . .	Deut.	5	18	224
<b>Adoption of Gentiles By God</b>					A moral defilement. . . . .	Lev.	18	20	150
By the New Covenant	Eph.	3	1-6	1198	Foolish, destructive. . . . .	Prov.	6	32	689
Embraces all people. . . . .	Gal.	3	28	1193	Punishable by death. . . . .	Deut.	22	20-29	243
To be a holy nation. . . . .	1 Pe.	2	9	1241	Absalom, with ten	2 Sam.	15	14-16	378
<b>Adoption, Spiritual</b> —					women. . . . .	2 Sam.	16	20-22	380
Of God's choice. . . . .	Eph.	1	5	1197	Lust called. . . . .	Matt.	5	28	982
An act of Christ. . . . .	Jno.	1	12	1081	Basis for divorce. . . . .	Matt.	19	9	1001
Sealed by the Spirit. . . . .	Rom.	8	14-16	1157	<b>Adultery, Spiritual</b> —				
Effected by faith. . . . .	Gal.	3	26	1193	Figurative of idolatry	Jdgs.	2	17	291
Secures an inheri-	Rom.	8	17	1157	Inexcusable. . . . .	Jer.	13	27	795
tance in heaven. . . . .	1 Pe.	1	4	1240	<b>A-dum'min</b> — <i>red pass</i>				
<b>Ad-o-ra'im</b> — <i>double honor</i>					Ridge on border of	Josh.	15	7	277
Built by Rehoboam. . . . .	2 Chr.	11	9	512	Judah and Ben-				
<b>A-do'ram</b> —(See Adoniram)					jamin. . . . .	Josh.	18	17	280
<b>Adoration</b> — <i>reverent honors to God.</i>					<b>Adversaries</b> — <i>opposers or enemies</i>				
<i>Because of His</i>					Of Lord to be des-				
Exalted position. . . . .	Isa.	6	1-3	728	troyed. . . . .	1 Sa.	2	10	324
Preeminence. . . . .	Ps.	104	1-6	662	Of the faithful. . . . .	Deut.	32	43	256
Superior worthiness. . . . .	Rev.	4	11	1257	to be avenged. . . . .	Isa.	11	13	733
<b>Adorning, Physical</b> — <i>beautifying</i>					Christians not to be	Phi.	1	28	1202
Practiced by kings	Est.	8	15	578	terrified by. . . . .	2 Ki.	6	16	438
and princes. . . . .	Dan.	5	7	916	Prayer can overcome. . . . .	Ps.	71	13	644
Denounced, worldly	Acts	12	21-23	1127	The devil—resist. . . . .	1 Pe.	5	9	1244
(See Ornaments). . . . .	1 Pe.	3	3, 4	1242	<b>Adversity</b> — <i>adverse fortune, calamity</i>				
<b>Adorning, Spiritual</b> —					Brought on by sin. . . . .	Lev.	26	16	161
Garments of salva-	Isa.	61	10	775	Natural result of	Isa.	8	19-22	729
tion given by God	Zech.	3	4	965	forsaking God. . . . .	Ps.	16	4	616
Robed in the right-	Job	29	14	599	For discipline. . . . .	Heb.	12	5-11	1234
cousness of Christ	Cor.	3	5	1256	To be met by prayer. . . . .	Ps.	119	81-88	671
With Christian gifts. . . . .	1 Cor.	14	1	1177	A test of character. . . . .	Prov.	24	10	704
Special for women. . . . .	1 Pe.	3	3-5	1242	<b>Advertise</b> — <i>to inform, to publicize</i>				
<b>A-dram'me-lech</b> — <i>honor of the king</i>					The coming Messiah. . . . .	Num.	24	14-19	200
1. An Assyrian god. . . . .	2 Ki.	17	31	453					

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Afflicted</b> —troubled grievously, cast down					Impossible between.	2 Cor.	6	16	1185
Treat with pity.....	Job	6	14	584	true worship- idolatry.....	Isa.	52	11	768
Treat with kindness... Isa.	58	6, 7	772		<b>Ag'ri-culture</b> —farming, husbandry				
Objects of prayer.... Jas.	5	13, 14	1239		Instituted by God... Gen.	2	15	18	
<b>Promises to the afflicted:</b>					Permanent institution Gen.	8	22	23	
Divine sustenance... Isa.	43	2	760		Essential industry... Eccl.	5	9	713	
Divine strength..... Ps.	41	3	630		God, patron of.... Jer.	5	24	785	
Divine grace..... 2 Cor.	12	9	1190		Occupation in Egypt Gen.	41	49	63	
Divine deliverance... Ps.	34	19	625		Occupation in Israel 2 Ki.	25	12	465	
Rewards in heaven... Rev.	21	4	1270		Requires diligence... Isa.	28	24-29	745	
<b>Afflictions</b> —state of distress or grief					Blighted by sin.... Gen.	4	12	20	
Common lot of man.. Job	14	1	590		Made fruitless by sin Joel	1	11	936	
Appointed by God. } Ps.	66	11, 12	641		Farmer entitled to } 2 Ti.	2	6	1220	
for correction.... } Ps.	102	9, 10	661		first fruits of.... } Jas.	5	7	1239	
Retribution for sin.. Gen.	3	16, 17	19		Tithe of products } Lev.	27	30-32	163	
Have refining influ- } Isa.	48	10, 11	764		belong to God.... } Neh.	10	37	566	
ence..... Isa.	48	10, 11	764		<b>Men named as farmers:</b>				
Blessings in disguise.. Eccl.	7	3, 4	715		Cain..... Gen.	4	2	20	
Christian graces } Rom.	5	3-5	1155		Noah..... Gen.	9	20	24	
matured by.... } Jas.	1	2-4	1236		Isaac..... Gen.	26	12	43	
Engenders sympathy. 1 Cor.	1	6	1181		Elisha..... 1 Ki.	19	19	424	
Should not lead to } Lam.	3	39	848		David..... 1 Chr.	27	26-31	496	
rebellion..... } 1 Ths.	3	3, 4	1211		Uzziah..... 2 Chr.	26	10	527	
Christ our example.. Heb.	12	1-3	1234		Solomon..... Eccl.	2	4-6	711	
<b>Ag'-abus</b> —he loved					Zechariah..... Zech.	13	5	971	
Foretells famine.... Acts	11	28	1126		See Agricultural Operations, Part III			303	
Warns Paul..... Acts	21	10, 11	1140		Used war weapons... 1 Sa.	13	20-22	336	
<b>A'gag</b> —fiery one (Title Amalekite kings)					<b>A-grip'pa</b> —(See Herod)				
Elevation predicted... Num.	24	7	200		<b>A'gue</b> —a malarial fever				
Spared by Saul..... 1 Sa.	15	8, 9	340		Sent as a punishment. Lev.	26	16	161	
Slain by Samuel.... 1 Sa.	15	33	340		<b>A'gur</b> —assembler				
Haman, descendant of Est.	3	1	574		Author of proverbs... Prov.	30	2-33	708	
<b>A'gag-ite</b> —Descendant of Agag					<b>*A'hab</b> —a father's brother				
Haman is called an.. Est.	8	3-5	578		1. King of Israel.... 1 Ki.	16	29-31	419	
<b>A'gar</b> —Same as					Marries Jezebel... 1 Ki.	16	31	419	
Hagar..... Gal.	4	24	1194		Sets up idolatry... 1 Ki.	16	32, 33	419	
<b>A'gate</b> —sparkle					Wickedness notori- ous..... 1 Ki.	21	25, 26	427	
Jewel in Ephod.... Ex.	28	19	109		Reproved by Elijah 1 Ki.	17	1	421	
Windows made of.... Isa.	54	12	770		Denounces Elijah... 1 Ki.	18	17-20	422	
Sold by Syrians.... Ezek.	27	16	881		Covets vineyard... 1 Ki.	21	4, 16	427	
<b>Age</b> —					Forms alliance } 1 Ki.	22	22-29	428	
Man's whole life.... Gen.	47	28	72		with Jehoshaphat } 2 Chr.	18	1-28	518	
Past, present, future. Eph.	2	7	1197		Killed at Ramoth- Gilead..... 1 Ki.	22	34-37	428	
(See Old Age).					His 70 sons slain... 2 Ki.	10	6-10	444	
<b>Ag'e-e</b> —fugitive					2. A false prophet... Jer.	29	22, 23	812	
Father of Shammah.. 2 Sa.	23	11	390		<b>A-har'ah</b> —after his brother				
<b>Ag'o-ny</b> —intense sufferings					Son of Benjamin... 1 Chr.	8	1	477	
Jesus, in garden.... Lu.	22	44	1075		Called Ehi..... Gen.	46	21	70	
<b>A-gree</b> —					Called Ahiram..... Num.	26	38	201	
To bargain with.... Matt.	20	2, 13	1002		<b>A-har'bel</b> —after might				
To give consent to... Acts	5	40	1116		A son of Harum.... 1 Chr.	4	8	470	
To conspire..... Jno.	9	22	1094						
<b>A-gree-ment</b> —a compact									
Between wicked and hell..... Isa.	28	15, 18	745						

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>A-ha-sai</b> — <i>Jehovah hath grasped</i>					<b>A-hi'am</b> — <i>a mother's brother</i>				
A post-exilic priest... Neh.	11	13	567		Son of Sacar... 1 Chr.	11	35	480	
<b>A-has'bai</b> — <i>blooming, shining</i>					<b>A-hi'an</b> — <i>brotherly</i>				
Father of Eliphelet... 2 Sa.	23	34	390		A son of Shemidah... 1 Chr.	7	19	475	
<b>A-has-u-e'rus</b> — <i>Exeres of profane history</i>					<b>A-hi-e'zer</b> — <i>helping brother</i>				
1. King of Persia... Est.	1	1	571		1. A prince of Danites Num.	1	12	164	
Divorces Vashti... Est.	1	2-21	571		Standard-bearer... Num.	2	25	167	
Marries Esther... Est.	2	16	573		Liberal in gifts... Num.	7	66-71	175	
Deceived, Haman... Est.	3	1, 9-12	574		2. A hero of David... 1 Chr.	12	3	481	
Orders Jews slain... Est.	3	13	574		<b>A-hi'hud</b> — <i>brother of honor</i>				
Esther's plea accepted... Est.	7	1-8	577		1. A prince of Asher... Num.	34	27	214	
Orders Haman hanged... Est.	7	9-10	577		2. A son of Ehud... 1 Chr.	8	7	477	
Advances Mordecai... Est.	6	2-11	576		<b>A-hi'jah</b> — <i>Jehovah is brother</i>				
Provides for escape of Jews... Est.	10	1-3	580		1. A man of Judah... 1 Chr.	2	25	468	
2. Father of Darius... Dan.	9	1	922		2. A son of Ehud (Ahiah)... 1 Chr.	8	7	477	
Delay temple work Ezra	4	6	545		3. A son of Ahitub (Ahiah)... 1 Sa.	14	3, 18	337	
<b>A-ha'va</b> — <i>river in Babylon</i>					4. A hero of David... 1 Chr.	11	36	480	
Jews assembled here. Ezra	8	15	550		5. A Levite of David... 1 Chr.	26	20	496	
<b>A'haz</b> — <i>he sustains (King of Judah)</i>					6. Scribe of Solomon... 1 Ki.	4	3	399	
1. Son of Jotham... 2 Ki.	16	1-17	452		7. A shilonic prophet... 1 Ki.	11	29	411	
Wicked and idolatrous... 2 Ki.	16	2-4	452		Foretells division of Kingdom... 1 Ki.	11	30-39	411	
Warned by prophets Hos.	1	1	928		Wrote prophecies... 2 Chr.	9	29	509	
Refused burial in king's sepulchers... 2 Ki.	16	20	452		Prophecies against... 1 Ki.	14	4-16	416	
2. A Benjamite of Saul's family... 1 Chr.	8	35	477		Jeroboam... 1 Ki.	15	29	418	
<b>A-ha-zi'ah</b> — <i>Jehovah hath sustained</i>					8. Father of Baasha... 1 Ki.	15	27, 33	418	
1. King of Israel... 1 Ki.	22	40, 49	428		9. Post-exilic levite... Neh.	10	26	566	
Wicked, idolatrous... 1 Ki.	22	51-53	428		<b>A-hi'kam</b> — <i>a brother of the rising</i>				
Forms alliance with Jehoshaphat... 2 Ki.	20	35-37	520		A servant of Josiah... 2 Ki.	22	12-14	461	
Rebuked by Elijah... 2 Ki.	1	2-17	431		Father of Gedaliah... 2 Ki.	25	22	465	
2. King of Judah... 2 Chr.	22	1-7	523		Sent to Huldah... 2 Chr.	34	20, 22	538	
Grandson of Jezebel... 2 Ki.	8	25	441		Shields Jeremiah... Jer.	26	24	809	
Reigns wickedly... 2 Ki.	8	27	441		<b>A-hi'lud</b> — <i>brother of one born</i>				
Forms evil alliance... 2 Ki.	9	16-29	442		1. Father of Jehoshaphat... 2 Sa.	8	16	370	
Slain by Jehu... 2 Ki.	9	27	442		phat... 1 Ki.	4	3	399	
(Called Jehoahaz)... 2 Chr.	21	17	522		2. Father of Baana... 1 Ki.	4	12	399	
(Called Azariah)... 2 Chr.	22	6	523		<b>A-him'a-az</b> — <i>a brother of anger</i>				
<b>Ah'ban</b> — <i>brother of intelligence</i>					1. Father of Ahinoam... 1 Sa.	14	50	337	
Son of Abishur... 1 Chr.	2	29	468		2. Son of Zadok... 2 Sa.	15	27	378	
<b>A'her</b> — <i>one that is behind</i>					Spies for David... 2 Sa.	17	17	381	
Father of Hushim... 1 Chr.	7	12	475		Bears news to David... 2 Sa.	18	19-28	383	
<b>A'hi</b> — <i>brotherly</i>					3. Solomon's purveyor... 1 Ki.	4	15	399	
1. A son of Abdiel... 1 Chr.	5	15	472		<b>A-hi'man</b> — <i>brother of a gift</i>				
2. A son of Shamer... 1 Chr.	7	34	475		1. A son of Anak... Num.	13	22	184	
<b>A-hi'ah</b> — <i>friend of Jehovah</i>					Slain by Judah... Jdgs.	1	10	290	
1. Son of Ahitub... 1 Sa.	14	3	337		2. A porter in Temple... 1 Chr.	9	17	478	
2. Scribe of Solomon... 1 Ki.	4	3	399		<b>A-him'e-lech</b> — <i>brother of a king</i>				
3. A Benjamite chief... 1 Chr.	8	7	477		1. Priest at Nob... 1 Sa.	21	1	349	
(See Ahijah)					Fed David in flight... 1 Sa.	21	2-6	349	
					Slain by Doeg... 1 Sa.	22	7-22	350	
					2. Son of Abiathar... 2 Sa.	8	17	370	
					Made high priest... 1 Chr.	24	3, 6	494	
					(Called Abimelech)... 1 Chr.	18	16	488	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>A-him'e-lech</b> — <i>Continued</i>					A Danite craftsman..	Ex.	31	6	114
3. A Hittite warrior...	1 Sa.	26	6	355	Son of Ahisamach....	Ex.	35	34	119
<b>A-hi'moth</b> — <i>brother of death</i>					Skilled workman....	Ex.	38	23	123
Son of Elkanah.....	1 Chr.	6	25	473	<b>A-hol'i-bah</b> — <i>my tent is in her</i>				
<b>A-hin'a-dab</b> — <i>brother of liberality</i>					Name of Israel.....	Ezek.	23	4, 5	876
Solomon's purveyor...	1 Ki.	4	14	399	<b>A-hol-i-ba'mah</b> — <i>my tent is in her</i>				
<b>A-hin'o-am</b> — <i>a brother of grace</i>					1. A daughter of Anah..	Gen.	36	25	57
1. Wife of Saul.....	1 Sa.	14	50	337	Esau marries her..	Gen.	36	2	57
2. A wife of David...	1 Sa.	25	43	353	(Called Judith)....	Gen.	26	34	43
Mother of Ammon..	2 Sa.	3	2	364	2. An Edomite prince..	Gen.	36	41	57
Taken war-prisoner 1	1 Sa.	30	5, 18	359	<b>A-hu'mai</b> — <i>brother of waters</i>				
<b>A-hi'o</b> — <i>brotherly, fraternal</i>					Man of Caleb's house..	1 Chr.	4	2	470
1. A son of Abinadab..	2 Sa.	6	3	367	<b>A-hu'zam</b> — <i>holding fast, possession</i>				
Aids in Ark removal..	1 Chr.	13	7	483	A son of Ashur.....	1 Chr.	4	6	470
2. A son of Jehiel....	1 Chr.	9	35, 37	478	<b>A-huz'zath</b> — <i>possession</i>				
3. A son of Elpaal....	1 Chr.	8	14	477	A friend of Abimelech	Gen.	26	26	43
<b>A-hi'ra</b> — <i>brother of evil</i>					<b>A'i</b> — <i>heap of ruins</i>				
Naphthali chief who	(Num.	1	15	164	1. Royal city (Hai)....	Gen.	12	8	27
led in offerings for	Num.	7	78	175	Defeats Israel.....	Josh.	7	2-5	266
tabernacle.....	Num.	10	27	180	Captured, burned..	Josh.	8	1-28	267
<b>A-hi'ram</b> — <i>brother of a tall man</i>					King of hanged....	Josh.	8	29	267
Head of a Benjamin..	Num.	26	38	201	Represented {	Ezra	2	28	543
ite family (Ehi)...	Gen.	46	21	70	among exiles....	Neh.	11	31	567
<b>A-his'a-mach</b> — <i>a brother of support</i>					Named in prophecy..	Isa.	10	28	731
Father of Aholiab....	Ex.	31	6	114	2. An Ammonite city..	Jer.	49	3	837
Of the tribe of Dan..	Ex.	38	23	123	<b>A-i'ath</b> — <i>feminine form of A'i</i>				
<b>A-his'a-rar</b> — <i>early brother</i>					<b>Ai'ah</b> — <i>bird of prey</i>				
A son of Bilhan.....	1 Chr.	7	10	475	1. Son of Zibeon.....	1 Chr.	1	40	466
<b>A-hi'shar</b> — <i>brother of a singer</i>					2. Father of Rizpah..	2 Sa.	3	7	364
Officer of Solomon..	1 Ki.	4	6	399	<b>Ai'ja-lon</b> — <i>place of gazelles</i>				
<b>A-hith'o-phel</b> — <i>brother of impiety</i>					1. A town of Dan....	Josh.	19	42	281
Counsellor of David..	2 Sa.	15	12	378	Moon stood still....	Josh.	10	12	270
Joins Absalom.....	2 Sa.	15	31	378	Levitical City.....	Josh.	21	24	284
Suicide by hanging...	2 Sa.	17	1-23	381	Given to Benjamin..	1 Chr.	8	13	477
<b>A-hi'tub</b> — <i>benevolent brother</i>					Taken by Philis-				
1. A son of Phinehas..	1 Sa.	14	3	337	tines.....	2 Chr.	28	18	529
Father of Ahime-					2. A town of Zebulun..	Jdgs.	12	12	306
lech.....	1 Sa.	22	9, 11	350	<b>A'in</b> — <i>a spring</i>				
2. Father of Zadok... Son of Amariah....	2 Sa. Ezra	8 7	17 2, 3	370 549	1. Well near Riblah..	Num.	34	11	214
3. Father of Zadok(2).. <b>Ah'lab</b> — <i>fruitful place</i>	1 Chr. Jdgs.	9 1	11 31	478 290	2. A town of Judah..	Josh.	15	32	277
A town of Asher.....					Given to Simeon....	Josh.	19	7	281
<b>Ah'lai</b> — <i>wishful</i>					Assigned to Levites	Josh.	21	16	284
1. Daughter of She-					(Called Ashan)....	1 Chr.	6	59	473
shan.....	1 Chr.	2	31-35	468	<b>Ail'ments</b> —(See Disease; sickness)				
2. Father of Zabab...	1 Chr.	11	41	480	<b>Air</b> — <i>atmosphere</i>				
<b>A-ho'ah</b> — <i>a brother's reed</i>					"Beating the air"....	1 Cor.	9	26	1173
A son of Bela.....	1 Chr.	8	4	477	Satan, "Prince of"...	Eph.	2	2	1197
<b>A-ho'hite</b> —					The Lord's wrath....	Rev.	9	2	1260
A descendant of					poured out in....	Rev.	16	17	1265
Ahoah.....	2 Sa.	23	9	390	<b>Airplane</b> —				
<b>A-ho'lah</b> — <i>her own tent</i>					Foretold in prophecy..	Isa.	60	8	774
Name Samaria.....	Ezek.	23	4, 5	876	Seen in a vision.....	Ezek.	1	19	851
<b>A-ho'li-ab</b> — <i>tent of his father</i>					<b>A'jah</b> —(See Aiah)				
					<b>A'ja-lon</b> —(See Aijalon)				
					<b>A'kan</b> —(See Jaakan)				



SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Al'kub—cunning, insidious</b>					<b>Al'le-gory—figurative story</b>				
1. A son of Elieonai... 1 Chr.	3	24	469		Birth of Ishmael—				
2. A Temple-porter... 1 Chr.	9	17	478		Isaac..... Rom.	9	7-9	1159	
Founded family of } Ezra	2	42	543		(See Parable)				
Post-exilic porters } Neh.	12	25	568		<b>*Al-le-lu'ia—(Greek form of Hal-le-lu'jah)</b>				
3. Post-exilic priest... Neh.	8	7	562		Sung by redeemed... Rev.	19	1-4	1268	
<b>A-krab'bim—scorpions</b>					<b>Al-li'ances—unions of interests</b>				
Hills on border Israel Num.	34	4	214		<i>For worthy purposes:</i>				
<b>Al'a-bas-ter—box for perfume</b>					Abraham with princes Gen.	14	13	29	
Used by women { Luke	7	37	1051		Abraham—Abimelech Gen.	21	22-33	36	
who anointed { Matt.	26	7	1011		Isaac with Abimelech Gen.	26	26-33	43	
Jesus..... Mark	14	3	1036		<i>For political purposes:</i>				
<b>Al'a-meth—(See Alemeth)</b>					Asa with Ben-Hadad 1 Ki.	15	18, 19	418	
<b>A-lam'me-lech—king's oak</b>					Jehoshaphat—Ahab. 2 Chr.	18	1	518	
A town of Asher... Josh.	19	26	281		Pekah with Syria... 2 Ki.	16	5, 6	452	
<b>Al'a-moth—maidens</b>					Hoshea with Assyria. 2 Ki.	17	3	453	
A musical term... 1 Chr.	15	20	484		Judah with Egypt... Isa.	30	2	747	
<b>Al'e-meth—covering. (Place)</b>					<b>Al-li'ances, with Evil—</b>				
A Levitical city... 1 Chr.	6	60	473		Unnatural..... Hos.	8	4-8	932	
<b>Al'e-meth—covering. (Persons)</b>					Divine warnings				
1. A son of Becher... 1 Chr.	7	8	475		about..... Ex.	23	32	103	
2. Son of Jehoiadah... 1 Chr.	8	36	477		(See Associations, Evil)				
<b>*Al-ex-an'der—man defender</b>					<b>All in All—</b>				
1. Son of Simon... Mark	15	21	1038		Said of Christ in { Eph.	1	23	1197	
2. Member of council. Acts	4	6	1115		the Church..... { Col.	3	11	1208	
3. A Jew at Ephesus. Acts	19	33, 34	1137		<b>*Al'lon—an oak. (Place)</b>				
4. A coppersmith { 1 Ti.	1	19, 20	1215		A town of Naphtali... Josh.	19	33	281	
who forsook the { 2 Ti.	4	14	1221		<b>*Al'lon—an oak. (Person)</b>				
faith..... { 2 Ti.	4	14	1221		A Simeonite prince... 1 Chr.	4	37	470	
<b>*Al-ex-an'der the Great—</b>					<b>Al'lon-ba-chuth—oak of weeping</b>				
Division of his { Dan.	7	6	919		Tomb—Deborah... Gen.	35	8	56	
empire foretold... { Dan.	8	8	921		<b>Al-low'ance—pension</b>				
<b>*Al-ex-an'dri-a—City of Egypt</b>					Given to Jehoiachin... 2 Ki.	25	30	465	
Men of, resent					<b>Al-lure'ment—(See Sin)</b>				
Stephen..... Acts	6	9	1118		<b>Al-might'y—having all power</b>				
Apollos, native of... Acts	18	24	1136		God..... Gen.	17	1	31	
Paul, in ship of... Acts	27	6	1148		Title of Christ... Rev.	1	8	1254	
<b>*Al'gum—(Also Al'mug)</b>					(See God, Titles of) Part 3			295	
Timber from, used { 1 Ki.	10	11, 12	410		<b>Al-mo'dad—the agitator</b>				
for Temple..... { 2 Chr.	2	8	502		A son of Joktan... Gen.	10	26	25	
<b>A-lil'ah—iniquity. (Also Al'vah)</b>					<b>Al'mon—hiding place</b>				
A duke of Edom... 1 Chr.	36	40	57		A Levitical town... Josh.	21	18	284	
<b>A-li'an—tall, lofty. (Also Al'van)</b>					(Called Alemeth)... 1 Chr.	6	60	473	
A descendant of Seir. 1 Chr.	1	40	466		<b>*Al'mond—tropical fruit</b>				
<b>Aliens—belonging to another country</b>					Sent to Pharaoh... Gen.	43	11	67	
Israel in land of Egypt Gen.	15	13	30		On Aaron's staff... Num.	17	8	191	
Abraham in Canaan... Gen.	23	4	38		Used as models... Ex.	25	33, 34	105	
Moses' sons in Midian Ex.	18	3	97		<b>Al'mon-dib-la-tha'im—hiding two cakes</b>				
Israel in Babylon... Ps.	137	4	680		A wilderness camp... Num.	33	46	212	
<b>Aliens, Spiritual—strangers to God</b>					(Called Beth-dib-la-				
Former state Gentiles Eph.	2	12	1197		tha'im)..... Jer.	48	22	835	
Made citizens by					<b>Alms-Giving—charitable giving</b>				
Christ..... Col.	1	21, 22	1206		For the relief of poor Lev.	25	35	159	
Benefits of citizens... Eph.	2	18, 19	1197		A Christian duty... 2 Cor.	9	5-7	1187	
(See Estrangement; Strangers)					Duty of the rich... 1 Ti.	6	17, 18	1218	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Alms-giving—Continued</b>					King Hezekiah.....	2 Ki.	18	22	455
Prompted by love....	1 Cor.	13		2 1177	King Josiah.....	2 Ki.	23	12	462
Rewarded in heaven..	Luke	12	33	1061	<b>Altar of Burnt Offering—</b>				
Not to be done os- tentatiously.....	Matt. Rom.	6 12	1-4 8	984 1162	Built by Moses.....	Ex.	27	1-9	108
<i>Examples:</i>					Outside tabernacle...	Ex.	40		126
Zacchaeus.....	Luke	19	8	1071	Directions for its use in offerings...	Ex. Num.	29 28	38-44 1-31	111 205
Early christians.....	Acts	2	44, 45	1112	Solomon built.....	1 Ki.	8		405
Dorcas.....	Acts	9	36	1122	Renewed by Asa....	2 Chr.	15	8	515
Cornelius.....	Acts	10	1, 2	1124	Cleansed by Heze- kiah.....	2 Chr.	29	18	530
Macedonian churches	Rom.	15	26	1164	Repaired by Man- asseh.....	2 Chr.	33	16	536
(See The Poor; Charity; Philanthropy)					Polluted by Israel...	Mal.	1	7, 10	973
<b>*Al'oes—a perfume</b>					Jeroboam built.....	1 Ki.	12	32, 33	413
Figurative of virtue..	Ps.	45	8	632	<b>Altar of Incense—</b>				
Used on beds.....	Prov.	7	17	690	Built by Moses.....	Ex.	30	1	113
Church anointed with	Songs	4	14	720	Similar altar built by Solomon.....	1 Ki. 1 Ki.	6 7	22 48	401 403
Used in embalming..	Jno.	19	39	1107	<b>Altar of the New Covenant—</b>				
<b>A'loth—ascend</b>					Christ our altar....	Heb.	13	10-15	1235
Ruled by Baanah....	1 Ki.	4	16	399	Rule for gifts before..	Matt.	5	23	982
<b>*Al'pha—first letter of Greek alphabet</b>					In heaven—of gold..	Rev.	8	3	1260
A title of Christ.....	Rev.	1	8	1254	<b>Altar—to unknown God.....</b>				
<b>*Al'phae'us—successor</b>						Acts	17	23	1134
1. Father of James...	Matt.	10	3	988	<b>A'lush—wild place</b>				
(Same as Cleophas)	Jno.	19	25	1107	Wilderness encamp- ment.....	Num.	33	13	212
2. Father of Matthew.	Mark	2	14	1018	<b>Al'yah—</b>				
(Same as Levi)					A duke of Edom....	Gen.	36	40	57
<b>*Al'tar—place of sacrifice</b>					(Same as Aliah)....	1 Chr.	1	51	460
Built of earth.....	Ex.	20	24	99	<b>Al'van—</b>				
Built of stone.....	Deut.	27	5	248	A Horite of Edom...	Gen.	36	23	57
Built of wood.....	Ex.	27	1	108	(Same as Aliah)....	1 Chr.	1	40	466
<b>Altars built by:</b>					<b>A'mad—people of duration</b>				
Noah.....	Gen.	8	20	23	A town of Asher....	Josh.	19	26	281
Abraham.....	Gen.	12	7, 8	27	<b>A'mal—laboring, worry</b>				
Isaac.....	Gen.	26	25	43	A son of Helem....	1 Chr.	7	35	475
Jacob.....	Gen.	33	20	54	<b>*Am'a-lek—warlike</b>				
Moses.....	Ex.	17	15	96	Son of Eliphaz....	1 Chr.	1	36	466
Balak.....	Num.	23	1, 4, 14	198	Grandson of Esau...	Gen.	36	11, 12	57
Joshua.....	Josh.	8	30	267	Wars against Israel..	Ex.	17	8-13	96
Tribes E. of Jordan..	Josh.	22	10	285	Under Judgment....	Deut.	25	17	246
Gideon.....	Jdgs.	6	24	296	<b>Am'a-lek-ites—descendants of Amalek</b>				
Manoah.....	Jdgs.	13	20	307	Dwelt South Canaan.	Gen.	14	7	29
People of Israel....	Jdgs.	21	4	318	Defeat Israelites....	Num.	14	45	185
Samuel.....	1 Sa.	7	17	330	Annihilation ordered.	Deut.	25	17-19	246
King Saul.....	1 Sa.	14	35	337	Capture Jericho....	Jdgs.	3	13	292
King David.....	2 Sa.	24	25	392	Pillage Israelites....	Jdgs.	6	3-33	296
Elijah.....	1 Ki.	18	31, 32	422	Smitten by Simeon- ites.....	1 Chr.	4	42, 43	470
Ezra.....	Ezra	3	2, 3	545	Defeated by Saul....	1 Sa.	14	48	337
<b>Heathen altars built by:</b>					Second defeat by Saul.	1 Sa.	15	2-8	340
King Ahab.....	1 Ki.	16	32	419	Suppressed by David.	1 Sa.	27	8, 9	357
Prophets of Baal....	1 Ki.	18	26	422	Destroyed by David..	1 Sa.	30	16-20	359
King Ahaz.....	2 Chr.	28	24, 25	529					
King Manasseh....	2 Ki.	21	3, 5	459					
<b>Heathen altars destroyed by:</b>									
King Asa.....	2 Chr.	14	3	514					
Jehoiada.....	2 Ki.	11	17, 18	445					

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>A'mam</b> — <i>gathering place</i>					Faithful commended. Prov.	13	17	694	
A town of Judah. . . . .	Josh.	15	26	277	Gospel Ministers. . . . .	2 Cor.	5	20	1184
<b>Am'a-na</b> — <i>permanent</i>					<b>Am-bas'sage</b> — <i>an official group</i>				
Range of Anti-					Peace commission. . . . .	Luke	14	32	1065
Lebanon. . . . .	Songs	4	8	720	<b>Am'ber</b> — <i>a fossil resin</i>				
<b>Am-a-ri'ah</b> — <i>Jehovah hath said</i>					Color of storm-cloud. Ezek.	1	4	851	
1. Son of Meraioth. . . . .	1 Chr.	6	7, 8	473	<b>Am-bi'tion, Christian—</b>				
Ancestor Zadok. . . . .	Ezra	7	2, 3	549	For preferment wrong Matt.	20	20-22	1002	
2. Son of Azariah. . . . .	1 Chr.	6	11	473	For best gifts. . . . .	1 Co.	12	31	1176
3. A Levite. . . . .	1 Chr.	23	19	492	For spiritual growth. . . . .	Phil.	3	12-14	1204
4. A priest of Judah. . . . .	2 Chr.	19	11	519	For success in {	1 Cor.	9	24	1173
5. A tithe-gatherer. . . . .	2 Chr.	31	15	533	Christian progress } 2 Ti.	2	15	1220	
6. Post-exile priest. . . . .	Neh.	10	3	566	<b>Am-bi'tion, Worldly—</b>				
With Zerubbabel. . . . .	Neh.	12	2	568	Warnings against. . . . .	2 Ki.	14	10	449
7. Married alien wife. Ezra	10	42	553		Moses accused of. . . . .	Num.	16	13	188
8. In line of Judah. . . . .	Neh.	11	4	567	Leads to self exalting. Isa.	14	13-15	735	
9. Zephaniah's					Does not satisfy. . . . .	Ps.	49	11	634
ancestor. . . . .	Zeph.	1	1	959	<i>Examples:</i>				
<b>*Am'a-sa</b> — <i>burden bearer</i>					Builders of Babel. . . . .	Gen.	11	4	26
1. Son of Abigail. . . . .	1 Chr.	2	17	468	Absalom. . . . .	2 Sa.	15	1-4	378
Absalom's captain. 2 Sa.	17	25	381		Adonijah. . . . .	1 Ki.	1	5	393
Captain for David. 2 Sa.	19	13	384		<b>Am'bush</b> — <i>concealment for attack</i>				
Slain by Joab. . . . .	2 Sa.	20	9-12	386	Joshua against Ai. . . . .	Josh.	8	12	267
His death avenged 1 Ki.	2	32	396		Men of Shechem. . . . .	Jdgs.	9	25	301
2. Prince of Ephraim. 2 Chr.	28	12	529		Israel against Gibeah. Jdgs.	20	29	315	
<b>Am'a-sai</b> — <i>burdensome</i>					David—Philistines. . . . .	2 Sa.	5	23-25	366
1. A son of Elkanah. . . . .	1 Chr.	6	25, 35	473	<b>*A'men</b> — <i>steadfast. (So let it be)</i>				
2. Captain of David. 1 Chr.	12	18	481		Word affirmation. . . . .	Num.	5	22	172
3. Priest of David. . . . .	1 Chr.	15	24	484	Used at close prayer. . . . .	Matt.	6	13	984
4. Father of Mahath. 2 Chr.	29	12	530		Said of promises God. 2 Co.	1	20	1181	
<b>Am'a-shai</b> — <i>carrying spoil</i>					Same as "Verily". . . . .	Mark	9	1	1028
A Post-exile priest. . . . .	Neh.	11	13	567	A title of Christ. . . . .	Rev.	3	14	1256
<b>Am-a-si'ah</b> — <i>Jehovah has strength</i>					<b>A-merce'</b> — <i>to punish by fine</i>				
A son of Zichri. . . . .	2 Chr.	17	16	517	For unchastity. . . . .	Deut.	22	19	243
<b>Am-a-zi'ah</b> — <i>Jehovah strengthens</i>					<b>Am'e-thyst</b> — <i>a dream stone</i>				
1. King of Judah. . . . .	2 Ki.	14	1-4	449	In breastplate of { Ex.	28	19	109	
Avenges father. . . . .	2 Ki.	14	5, 6	449	High Priest. . . . .	{ Ex.	39	12	124
Errs—hires soldiers 2 Chr.	25	7-10	526		In New Jerusalem. . . . .	Rev.	21	20	1270
Defeats Edomites. 2 Chr.	25	11	526		<b>A'mi</b> —(Same as Amon)				
Seeks quarrel with { 2 Ki.	14	8-11	449		A servant of Solomon Ezra	2	57	543	
king of Israel. . . . .	{ 2 Chr.	25	17-20	526	<b>A'mi-able</b> — <i>pleasing</i>				
Worships idols. . . . .	2 Chr.	25	14-16	526	The Lord's house. . . . .	Ps.	84	1	653
Defeated by Israel. 2 Chr.	25	22-24	526		<b>A-min'a-dab</b> —(See Amminadab)				
Slain at Lachish. . . . .	2 Ki.	14	19	449	<b>A-mit'tai</b> — <i>true, or truthful</i>				
2. A Merarite levite. . . . .	1 Chr.	6	10-45	473	Father of Jonah. . . . .	Jonah	1	1	947
3. A priest at Bethel. . . . .	Amos	7	10-17	944	<b>Am'mah</b> — <i>foundations</i>				
4. Father of Joshah. . . . .	1 Chr.	4	34	470	A hill near Gibeon. . . . .	2 Sa.	2	24	363
<b>Am-bas'sa-dor</b> — <i>interpreter, messenger</i>					<b>Am'mi</b> — <i>my people</i>				
Of Moses to Edom. . . . .	Num.	20	14-19	194	Symbolic for Israel. . . . .	Hos.	2	2	928
Jephthah-Ammon. . . . .	Jdgs.	11	12-28	304	<b>Am'mi-el</b> — <i>my people is strong</i>				
Of David to Hanun. . . . .	2 Sa.	10	2	371	1. One of spies—Danite Num.	13	12	184	
Of Hiram to David. . . . .	2 Sa.	5	11	366	2. Father of Machir. . . . .	2 Sa.	9	4, 5	371
Of Hiram to Solomon 1 Ki.	5	1	400		3. Father of Bathsheba 1 Chr	3	5	469	
Of Babylon to Heze-					(Called Eliam). . . . .	2 Sa.	11	3	372
kiah. . . . .	2 Chr.	32	31	535	4. Son of Obed-edom. 1 Chr.	26	5	496	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Am-mi'hud</b> — <i>people of glory</i>					2. Governor of Sam-				
1. Father of Elishama Num. 1	10	164			aria.....1 Ki. 22	26	428		
2. Father of Shemuel. Num. 34	20	214			3. Descendant of { Neh. 7	59	560		
3. Father of Pedahel. Num. 34	28	214			Solomon servant. { Ezra 2	57	543		
4. Father of Talmal. 2 Sa. 13	37	375			<b>Am'o-rites</b> — <i>mountaineers</i>				
5. Son of Omri—Judah1 Chr. 9	4	478			Descendants Canaan. Gen. 10	16	25		
<b>*Am-min'a-dab</b> — <i>people of liberality</i>					Occupied parts of { Gen. 14	13	29		
1. Father of Nashon. Num. 1	7	164			land of Canaan. . { Gen. 15	21	30		
Ancestor of David. Ruth 4	19	322			Land taken from. . . Gen. 48	22	73		
Ancestor of Jesus. Luke 3	33	1045			Idol worshippers. . . Jdgs. 6	10	296		
Aaron's father-in-law. . . . . Ex. 6	23	82			Destruction ordered. . Deut. 7	1	226		
2. A Kohathite levite. 1 Chr. 6	22	473			Conquered by Israel. Num. 21	21-32	195		
3. A Levite of David. 1 Chr. 15	10	484			Defeated by Joshua. Josh. 10	5, 12	270		
<b>Am-min'a-dib</b> — <i>the people are generous</i>					Routed by horns. Josh. 24	12	288		
His chariots swift. . . Songs 6	12	722			Not exterminated. . . Jdgs. 1	35, 36	290		
<b>Am-mi-shad'dai</b> — <i>people of the Almighty</i>					Subdued by Samuel. 1 Sa. 7	14	330		
Father of Ahiezer. . . Num. 1	12	164			Taxed by Solomon. . 1 Ki. 9	20, 21	408		
<b>Am-miz'a-bad</b> — <i>people of the giver</i>					<b>*A'mos</b> — <i>burden-bearer</i>				
A son of Benaiah. . . 1 Chr. 27	6	497			1. A herdsman. . . . . Amos 7	14	944		
<b>*Am'mon</b> — <i>son of my people</i>					His vision-call. . . . Amos 8	2	945		
A son of Lot. . . . . Gen. 19	38	34			Condemned music				
Founder of Ammonites Jdgs. 10	11	304			lovers. . . . . Amos 6	1-8	943		
<b>Am'mon-ites</b> — <i>descendants of Ammon</i>					2. Ancestor of Jesus. Luke 3	25	1045		
A strong people. . . . . Num. 21	24	195			<b>A'moz</b> — <i>powerful, brave</i>				
Not to be molested. . . Deut. 2	19, 37	219			Father of Isaiah. . . . 2 Ki. 19	2	457		
Not to be fraternized { Deut. 23	3	244			<b>*Am-phil'o-lis</b> — <i>around the city</i>				
by Israel. . . . . Neh. 13	1, 2	570			Visited by Paul. . . . . Acts 17	1	1134		
Allies of Moabites in { Jdgs. 3	13	292			<b>Am'pli-as</b> — <i>enlarged</i>				
war with Israel. . . Jdgs. 10	6-9	304			A Roman christian. . . Rom. 16	8	1165		
Outraged women. . . . Amos 1	13, 14	939			<b>*Am'ram</b> — <i>exalted people</i>				
Routed by Jephthah. Jdgs. 11	4, 33	304			1. Father of Moses. . . Ex. 6	20	82		
Defeated by Saul. . . 1 Sa. 11	11	334			Son of Kohath. . . . 1 Chr. 6	2, 3	473		
David defeats them. 2 Sa. 10	1-19	371			Aramites numerous Num. 3	19, 27	168		
Capital taken. . . . . 2 Sa. 12	26-31	374			2. A son of Dishon. . 1 Chr. 1	41	466		
Befriend David. . . . 2 Sa. 17	27-29	381			Called Hemdan. . . Gen. 36	26	57		
Solomon's error with. 1 Ki. 11	1, 5	411			3. A son of Bani. . . . Ezra 10	34	553		
Rehoboam's mother. 1 Ki. 14	21	416			<b>Am'ra-phil</b> — <i>powerful people</i>				
Jehoshaphat defeats. 2 Chr. 20	1-25	520			King of Shinar. . . . Gen. 14	1, 9	29		
Make gifts to Uzziah. 2 Chr. 26	8	527			<b>A'muse-ments</b> —				
Subdued by Jotham. 2 Chr. 27	5	528			Excessive denounced. Prov. 21	17	701		
God's vengeance. . . . Ezek. 25	1-8	879			Often end in sorrow. Prov. 14	13	695		
Oppose Nehemiah. . . Neh. 2	10-19	555			Proof of folly. . . . . Eccl. 7	4	715		
Promised redemption. Is. 11	14	733			Wicked. . . . . Eccl. 2	1, 8	711		
<b>Am'non</b> — <i>faithful</i>					Trait of wicked. . . . 2 Ti. 3	4	1220		
A son of David. . . . . 2 Sa. 3	2	364			Deaden spirituality. 1 Ti. 5	6	1217		
Outraged Tamar. . . . 2 Sa. 13	1-10	375			Abstinence from a				
Hated Tamar. . . . . 2 Sa. 13	15	375			duty. . . . . 1 Pe. 4	3-4	1243		
Slain by Absalom. . . 2 Sa. 13	20-29	375			Wholesome. . . . . Eccl. 3	11-13	712		
<b>A'mok</b> — <i>deep</i>					<b>Am'zi</b> — <i>strong, robust</i>				
A post-exile priest. . . Neh. 12	7, 20	568			1. A Mararite levi. . . 1 Chr. 6	46	473		
<b>A'mon</b> — <i>skilled workman</i>					2. A post-exile priest. Neh. 11	10, 12	567		
1. Son of Manasseh. 2 Ki. 21	18, 19	459			<b>A'nab</b> — <i>fruitful in grapes</i>				
Sacrificed to idols. 2 Chr. 33	22	536			A town of Anakim. . . Josh. 11	21	273		
Slain by own men. 2 Ki. 21	23-26	459			Given to Judah. . . . Josh. 15	50	277		
					<b>A'nah</b> — <i>responding to</i>				

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>A'nah</b> — <i>Continued</i>					Title of Christ. . . . .	Dan.	7	9, 13	919
A son of Zibeon. . . . .	Gen.	36	24	57	<b>An'cients</b> —				
Horite chief. . . . .	Gen.	36	20	57	People of pre-	{ 1 Sa.	24	13	352
Father of Aholibamah	Gen.	36	2	57	historic times. . . .	{ Ps.	119	100	671
<b>An-a-ha'rath</b> — <i>narrow pass</i>					<b>*An'drew</b> — <i>manliness</i>				
A town of Issachar. . .	Josh.	19	19	281	Among first disciples.	Jno.	1	40	1081
<b>A-nai'ah</b> — <i>Jehovah hath covered</i>					Brings Peter to Jesus.	Jno.	1	41, 42	1081
A post-exile priest. . .	Neh.	8	4	562	Named an Apostle. . .	Mark	3	14, 18	1019
Signed covenant. . . .	Neh.	10	22	566	Practical in Service. .	Jno.	6	8, 9	1088
<b>A'nak</b> — <i>long-necked</i>					<b>An-dro-ni'cus</b> — <i>man of victory</i>				
A son of Arbar. . . . .	Num.	13	22	184	Kinsman of Paul. . .	Rom.	16	7	1165
Father of giant race. .	Num.	13	33	184	<b>A'nem</b> — <i>two springs</i>				
<b>*An'a-kim</b> — <i>race of giants</i>					A Levitical city. . . .	1 Chr.	6	73	473
Terrorized Israelites..	Deut.	9	2	229	<b>*A'ner</b> — <i>to growl. (Person)</i>				
Cut off by Joshua. . .	Josh.	10	36, 39	270	An Amorite chief. . .	Gen.	14	13, 24	29
Remnants at Gath. . .	Josh.	11	21, 22	273	<b>A'ner</b> — <i>(Place)</i>				
<b>An'a-mim</b> — <i>rockmen</i>					A Levitical city. . . .	1 Chr.	6	70	473
Egyptian tribe. . . . .	Gen.	10	13	25	<b>An'gels</b> — <i>messengers</i>				
<b>*A-nam'me-lech</b> — <i>Anu-king</i>					Immortal and ce-	{ Luke	20	36	1072
Goddess of Assyria. .	2 Ki.	17	31	453	lestial beings. . . .	{ Eph.	3	10	1198
<b>A'nan</b> — <i>a cloud</i>					Consists of different	{ Isa.	6	2	728
Aovenantsignerexile	Neh.	10	26	566	orders. . . . .	{ 1 Pe.	3	22	1242
<b>A-na'ni</b> — <i>cloudy or protected</i>					Innumerable. . . . .	Ps.	103	20, 21	661
A son of Elioenai. . .	1 Chr.	3	24	469	Free of carnality. . .	Mark	12	25	1033
<b>An-a-ni'ah</b> — <i>Jehovah hath covered</i>					Subject to Christ. . .	1 Pe.	3	22	1242
Father of Maaseiah. .	Neh.	3	23	556	Devoted to God. . . .	Neh.	9	6	564
<b>An-a-ni'ah</b> — <i>(Place)</i>					Engage in honor-	{ Phi.	2	9-11	1203
A town of Benjamin.	Neh.	11	32	567	ing Christ. . . . .	{ Heb.	1	6	1225
<b>*An-a-ni'as</b> — <i>Jehovah hath favored</i>					Ministers for Saints..	Ps.	104	4	662
1. False disciple. . . .	Acts	5	1-3	1116	Protectors of children	Ps.	34	7	625
Smitten by God. . . .	Acts	5	5, 10	1116	Guardians over chil-				
2. True disciple—					dren. . . . .	Matt.	18	10	999
instructed Saul of					Conduct dying souls.	Luke	16	22	1067
Tarsus. . . . .	Acts	9	10-18	1122	Not to be worshiped..	Jdgs.	13	16	307
3. High Priest. . . . .	Acts	23	2-4	1143	Frighten soldiers. . .	Matt.	28	2-4	1016
<b>A'nath</b> — <i>hearkening</i>					Seen by an animal. .	Num.	22	23	197
Father of Shamgar. . .	Jdgs.	3	31	292	Entertained unaware.	Heb.	13	1, 2	1235
<b>*A-nath'e-ma</b> — <i>a pronounced curse</i>					Told to wash their				
For all unbelievers. .	1 Cor.	16	22	1181	feet. . . . .	Gen.	19	1, 2	34
(See Accursed; Imprecations)					<b>Special Employment of Angels:</b>				
<b>An'a-thoth</b> — <i>answers to prayer. (Persons)</i>					Promulgating the Law	Acts	7	53	1119
1. A son of Becher. . .	1 Chr.	7	8	475	Establishing Gospel..	Luke	2	9-12	1043
His family exiles. . .	Ezra	2	23	543	In war with Satan. . .	Zech.	3	1-3	965
2. Covenant signer. . .	Neh.	10	19	566	<b>Employed in Executing Judgment:</b>				
<b>An'a-thoth</b> — <i>(Place)</i>					In destroying Sodom	Gen.	19	13	34
A Levitical city. . . .	Josh.	21	18	284	In curse on Meroz. . .	Jdgs.	5	23	295
Home of Abiezer. . .	2 Sa.	23	27	390	In pestilence on { 2 Sa.	24	15, 16	392	
Abiathar's banished..	1 Ki.	2	26	396	Jerusalem. . . . .	{ 1 Chr.	21	14, 15	490
Birthplace of Jeremiah	Jer.	1	1	780	In destructions of { 2 Chr.	32	21	535	
Occupied by re- { Ezra	2	23	543		Assyrians. . . . .	{ Isa.	37	36	753
turned exiles. . . .	{ Neh.	7	27	560	In smiting Herod. . .	Acts	12	23	1127
<b>An'chor</b> — <i>for holding ship</i>					In defeat of Satan. . .	Rev.	19	14	1268
Its use in storm. . . .	Acts	27	29	1148	In final judgment. . .	Matt.	13	41, 49	993
Symbol of hope. . . .	Heb.	6	19	1228	<b>Special Ministries to Jesus:</b>				
<b>An'cient of Days</b> —					After his temptation.	Matt.	4	11	981

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>An'gels—Continued</b>					Provoked by dis-	{Num.	25	3	201
<i>Special Ministries to Jesus: Continued</i>					loyalty.....	{Isa.	5	25	727
Transfiguration....	{Matt.	17	3	998	<i>Distinctive characteristics:</i>				
In His agony.....	Luke	9	31, 32	1055	Fierce and destruc-	{Job	4	8, 9	583
In His resurrection...	Matt.	28	2-6	1016	tive for the wicked.	{Ps.	21	9, 10	619
At His Second Advent.	Matt.	16	27	997	Sin-convicting sin-	{Ps.	38	1-8	629
In gathering the re-	{Matt.	24	31	1008	cere persons....	{Ps.	90	7-17	656
deemed at last day	{2 Ths.	1	7	1213	Not arbitrary or rash.	Joel	2	13, 14	937
<i>Angel Appearances—Old Testament:</i>					Merciful and reme-	{Jer.	3	12	783
To Abraham.....	Gen.	18	1-15	32	dial for penitents.	{Hos.	14	4-8	936
To Abraham.....	Gen.	22	11-18	37	<i>Examples:</i>				
To Hagar.....	Gen.	16	7-14	31	With Moses.....	Ex.	4	14	80
To Lot.....	Gen.	19	1-22	34	With Israel.....	Num.	11	1	182
To Jacob.....	Gen.	28	12	46	With Israel.....	Deut.	4	25	222
To Moses.....	Ex.	3	2	78	With Miriam-Aaron.	Num.	12	9	183
To Moses.....	Ex.	14	19	92	With Balaam.....	Num.	22	25	197
To Balaam.....	Num.	22	31-35	197	With Ahab.....	1 Ki.	16	33	419
To Joshua.....	Josh.	5	13-15	264	With Amaziah.....	2 Chr.	25	13	526
To Israel for rebuke..	Jdgs.	2	1-4	291	With faithless shep-	{Jer.	23	2	805
To Gideon.....	Jdgs.	6	11-24	296	herds of Israel..	{Ezek.	34	1-6	890
To Monoah and wife.	Jdgs.	13	6-21	307	<i>An'ger of man—vexation, ire, rage</i>				
To David in rebuke..	2 Sa.	24	16, 17	392	Foolish, cruel.....	Prov.	14	17	695
To Elijah.....	1 Ki.	19	5-7	424	Outrageous.....	Prov.	27	4	706
To Daniel's friends..	Dan.	3	25, 28	913	Excited by grievous	{Prov.	15	1	696
To Daniel.....	Dan.	6	22	918	words.....	{1 Sa.	25	10-13	353
To Zechariah.....	Zech.	2	3, 4	964	Causes strife.....	Prov.	29	22	708
<i>Angel Appearances—New Testament:</i>					Its repression an	{Prov.	16	32	697
To Zacharias.....	Luke	1	11-20	1040	act of discretion..	{Prov.	19	11	699
To the Virgin Mary..	Luke	1	26-38	1040	Repression of, a duty.	Ps.	37	8	627
To Joseph.....	Matt.	1	20	979	Avoid angry persons.	Prov.	22	24	702
To the Shepherds....	Luke	2	9-14	1043	Warning to ministers.	Tit.	1	7	1222
To Joseph.....	Matt.	2	13, 19	979	<i>An'gle—fishing tackle</i>				
To Women at tomb..	Matt.	28	2-7	1016	Figurative of a snare.	Isa.	19	8	738
To Mary Magdalena..	Jno.	20	12	1109	<i>An'guish—extreme pain or distress</i>				
To the Apostles....	Acts	1	10, 11	1111	Caused by bondage..	Ex.	6	9	82
To Peter and others..	Acts	5	19, 29	1116	Caused by sense guilt.	Ps.	119	143	671
To Evangelist Philip.	Acts	8	26	1121	Caused, impenitence.	Job	15	34	590
To Cornelius.....	Acts	10	3-32	1124	Element of Divine	{Jer.	50	43	838
To Peter in prison....	Acts	12	7-11	1127	judgment.....	{Rom.	2	9	1152
To Paul in storm....	Acts	27	23, 24	1148	(See Agony; Distress; Sorrow)				
To John The Revela-					<i>A'ni-am—groaning people</i>				
tor.....	Rev.	1	1	1254	A son of Shemidah..	1 Chr.	7	19	475
<i>An'gels, fallen—</i>					<i>A'nim—fountains</i>				
Charged with folly..	Job	4	18	583	A town of Judah....	Josh.	15	50	277
Disloyal to God.....	Jude		6	1253	<i>Animals of Bible—Part III</i>				
Cast out of heaven..	2 Pe.	2	4	1245	Named by Adam.....	Gen.	2	20	18
Satan disguised as..	2 Cor.	11	14	1189	<i>*An'ise—a plant for seasoning</i>				
Make war on saints..	Rev.	12	9-11	1263	Tithed by Pharisees..	Matt.	23	23	1006
(See Satan)					<i>*Ank'let—an ornament of metal or glass</i>				
<i>An'gels of churches—</i>					Worn in the Orient..	Isa.	3	16	725
Pastors are called....	Rev.	1	20	1254	<i>*An'na—grace</i>				
<i>An'ger of God—holy displeasure</i>					A Temple-prophetess.	Luke	2	36-38	1043
With the wicked.....	Ps.	7	11	613	<i>*An'nas—Jehovah has been gracious</i>				
Kindled by Sin.....	Num.	32	13	210	High priest of Judah.	Luke	3	2	1045
					Jesus' trial before....	Jno.	18	13, 24	1106

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*An'nas—Continued</b>					Humility for strife... Phil.	2	3	1203	
Peter's trial before... Acts	4	6	1115		Remembrances of { Ps.	63	6, 7	640	
<b>Anointing—pouring oil upon</b>					past blessings for { 2 Cor.	1	8-10	1181	
<i>Of objects:</i>					despair..... 2 Ti.	4	17, 18	1221	
Tabernacle and Ark. Ex.	30	26	113		<b>*An'ti-och—of Syria</b>				
The Great Altar.... Ex.	29	36	111		Home of Nicholas... Acts	6	5	1118	
Tabernacle vessels... Num.	7	1	175		Visited by workers... Acts	11	19, 20	1126	
<i>Of Persons:</i>					Paul settles here... Acts	11	25, 26	1126	
Aaron and sons.... Ex.	28	41	109		Missionary center... Acts	13	1-3	1128	
Aaron's successors... Lev.	16	32	147		Paul labored much at Acts	15	35	1131	
Saul—first king.... 1 Sa.	10	1	333		<b>An'ti-och—of Pisidia</b>				
David—as a boy.... 1 Sa.	16	12, 13	341		Visited by Paul.... Acts	13	14-42	1128	
David—king of Judah 2 Sa.	2	4, 7	363		Persecuted Paul { Acts	13	50	1128	
David—over Israel... 2 Sa.	5	3	366		and Barnabas.... { Acts	14	19-21	1130	
Solomon..... 1 Ki.	1	34, 39	393		<b>An'ti-pas—</b>				
Hazael of Syria..... 1 Ki.	19	15	424		A christian martyr... Rev.	2	13	1255	
Jehu—Northern					<b>An-tip'a-tris—belonging to Antipater</b>				
Kingdom..... 1 Ki.	19	16	424		A town near Lydda... Acts	23	31	1143	
Elisha as prophet... 1 Ki.	19	16, 19	424		<b>An-tiq'ui-ty—(Once in the Bible)</b>				
Johash of Judah.... 2 Ki.	11	12, 21	445		Spoken of Jerusalem. Isa.	23	7	741	
Jehoahaz of Judah... 2 Ki.	23	30	462		<b>An'to-thi'jah—Jehovah answers</b>				
Abuse forbidden of { 1 Chr.	16	22	485		A son of Shashak... 1 Chr.	8	24	477	
Lord's anointed. } Ps.	105	15	663		<b>A'nub—bear fruit, strong</b>				
<i>As a Social Custom:</i>					A son of Coz (Hakoz). 1 Chr.	4	8	470	
By Ruth..... Ruth	3	3	321		<b>An'vil—block for metal shaping</b>				
By David..... 2 Sa.	12	20	374		Figuratively used... Isa.	41	7	757	
By captives..... 2 Chr.	28	15	529		<b>Anx-i'e-ty—painful uneasiness</b>				
Refused in trials... 2 Sa.	14	2	377		Vain and profitless... Luke	12	25, 26	1061	
Of Jesus by peni- { Luke	7	38, 46	1051		Warnings against... Matt.	6	25	984	
tent woman.... } Jno.	11	2	1097		Encouragements				
<i>For Medicinal purposes:</i>					against..... 1 Cor.	7	32	1171	
By Apostles..... Mark	6	13	1023		The cure for..... Phi.	4	6	1205	
The Good Samaritan. Luke	10	34	1058		(See Care, Worldly)				
Figurative of spirit- { Isa.	1	6	723		<b>Ap'a-ty—(See Indifference)</b>				
ual healing..... } Rev.	3	18	1256		<b>Ape—monkey of Ethiopia</b>				
<b>Anointing, Spiritual—</b>					Brought from Ophir... 1 Ki.	10	22	410	
Is of God through { 2 Cor.	1	21, 22	1181		<b>A-pel'les—approved</b>				
the Holy Spirit... { 1 Jno.	2	20, 27	1248		A disciple in Rome... Rom.	16	10	1165	
For distinctive needs. Ps.	23	5	621		<b>A-phar'sath-chites—</b>				
(See Holy Spirit)					Assyrian tribes.... Ezra	4	9	545	
<b>An'swer—response by word or action</b>					<b>A'phek—fortress</b>				
With caution..... Mark	12	28-34	1033		1. Town of Asher.... Josh.	19	30	281	
With intelligence... Prov.	26	4, 5	705		Not fully taken.... Jdgs.	1	31	290	
With readiness.... 1 Pe.	3	15	1242		2. A town of Judah... Josh.	12	18	274	
<b>*Ant—a social insect</b>					Same as Aphekah... Josh.	15	53	277	
A symbol for industry Prov.	6	6-8	689		3. A town of Moab... Josh.	13	4	274	
<b>Anti-Christ—an opposer of Christ</b>					4. A place near Shiloh. 1 Sa.	4	1	327	
Many in the world... 1 Jno.	2	18-22	1248		5. A town near Jezreel. 1 Sa.	29	1	359	
Deniers of Christ's { 2 Pe.	2	1	1245		Place of two great { 1 Ki.	20	26	426	
Incarnation.... } 2 Jno.	7	1251			victories of Israel. { 2 Ki.	13	17	447	
The "man of sin"... 2 Ths.	2	3-12	1213		<b>A-ph'e'kah—(Same as Aphek (2))</b>				
His destruction.... Dan.	11	36-45	925		<b>A-phi'ah—refreshed</b>				
<b>An-ti-dote—a preventative of evil</b>					An ancestor of Saul... 1 Sa.	9	1	331	
Christ uplifted for { Num.	21	8, 9	195		<b>A'phik—(Same as Aphek (1))</b>				
the plague of sin. } Jno.	3	14, 15	1084						

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Aph'rah—dust</b>					Title of Jesus.....	Heb.	3	1	1226
Under curse of God...Mi.	1	10	949		<b>A-pos'tle's creed—</b> (Not in Bible text)				
<b>Aph'ses—dispersive</b>					<b>A-poth'e-ca-ry—maker of perfume</b>				
Head of Levite order .1 Chr.	24	15	494		Compound ointments/Ex.	30	25, 35	113	
<b>A-poc'a-lypse—unveiling</b>					for tabernacle....Ex.	37	29	122	
Title of Revelations. .Rev.	1	1	1254		Prepared spices for {2 Chr.	16	14	516	
<b>A-poc'ry-pha—hidden</b>					embalming dead.. {Gen.	50	2	75	
Un-canonical books.			976h		Among Jewish exiles. Neh.	3	8	556	
<b>Ap-ol-lo'ni-a—pertaining to Apollo</b>					<b>Ap'pa-im—nostrils</b>				
City of Macedonia...Acts	17	1	1134		A son of Nadab....1 Chr.	2	30, 31	468	
<b>*A-pol'los—</b>					<b>Ap-par'el, rich—</b>				
Eloquent in gospel...Acts	18	24, 28	1136		Worn by kings—				
Taught by Aquila....Acts	18	25-27	1136		queens.....Est.	6	8, 9	576	
Preached at Corinth. Acts	19	1	1137		Sign of pride.....Isa.	3	22	725	
Cause of schism....1 Cor.	3	4-6	1168		Worn by selfish rich.Luke	16	19	1067	
Friend of Paul.....1 Cor.	16	12	1181		Indicates worldliness. Ezek.	27	24	881	
<b>A-pol'ly-on—destroyer</b>					Not to be worn {1 Ti.	2	9	1215	
Ruler—bottomless					by devout women {1 Pe.	3	3	1242	
pit.....Rev.	9	11	1260		Tokens of royal honor Est.	8	15	578	
<b>A-pos'ta-sy—total desertion of faith</b>					Figurative of gar- {Ps.	45	13, 14	632	
Caused by unbelief...Heb.	4	11	1227		ments of purity.. {Isa.	61	1, 2	775	
False doctrines....1 Ti.	4	1, 2	1216		<b>Appearances, outward—</b>				
Casual hearers.....Matt.	13	21	993		Often deceptive.....Jno.	7	24	1091	
Pretended believers. 2 Pe.	2	19-22	1245		No judge character. 1 Sa.	16	7	341	
Mercenary followers. Jno.	6	60-66	1088		<i>Examples of deceptive:</i>				
People awakened— {Heb.	6	4-9	1228		Saul.....1 Sa.	9	2	331	
not fully converted {Heb.	10	26-28	1231		Absalom.....2 Sa.	14	25	377	
Converts not accept- {Matt.	12	43-45	991		Barren fig tree.....Mark	11	13	1031	
ing Holy Spirit... {1 Jo.	2	19	1248		<b>Appesement—pacification, ally</b>				
Blasphemers against {Matt.	12	31	991		Of anger by gifts. .Gen.	32	20	52	
the Holy Spirit... {Mark	3	29	1019		Of strife.....Prov.	15	18	696	
<i>Examples:</i>					<b>Appetite, intellectual—</b>				
Children of Belial....Deut.	13	13	234		For knowledge and {Prov.	4	5	687	
Balaam.....2 Pe.	2	15	1245		wisdom to be cul- {Prov.	2	10, 11	686	
Judas.....Jno.	6	70, 71	1088		tivated.....Dan.	1	4	910	
Ananias and Sapphira. Acts	5	3-10	1116		Its cultivation in- {Prov.	2	3-5	686	
Demas (worldling) .2 Ti.	4	10	1221		sure success..... {Dan.	5	12	916	
<b>*A-pos'tles—missionaries, sent ones</b>					(See Knowledge; Learning; Wisdom)				
Twelve chosen-					<b>Appetite, natural—</b>				
ordained.....Mark	3	13-19	1019		To be satisfied {Gen.	3	19	19	
Their commission....Matt.	10	2-15	988		from labor..... {2 Ths.	3	10	1214	
Given power to {Mark	16	20	1040		To be restrained....Prov.	23	1, 2	703	
perform miracles. {Acts	2	43	1112		<i>Loss of caused by:</i>				
Hated by the world...Jno.	15	18	1103		Sorrow.....1 Sa.	1	7	323	
Appointed to suffer-					Wrong-doing and sin. Ps.	107	17, 18	665	
ings.....1 Cor.	4	9	1169		(See Hunger; Gluttony; Self-				
At Resurrection....Acts	1	22	1111		Indulgence; Temperance)				
Foundation stones...Eph.	2	20	1197		<b>Appetite, spiritual—</b>				
Judas' fall.....Acts	1	16-20	1111		To be cultivated....1 Pe.	2	2	1241	
Matthias chosen....Acts	1	26	1111		Satisfied in Christ...Ps.	73	25	646	
Paul, Barnabas called Acts	14	14	1130		(See Hunger; Thirst; Spiritual)				
James (4) called....Gal.	1	19	1191		<b>*Ap'phia—</b>				
Imprisoned.....Acts	4	1-22	1115		A woman of Colosse. Phile.		2	1224	
On judgment thrones. Matt.	19	28	1001		<b>*Ap'pi-i Fo'rum—</b>				
Were married men...1 Cor.	9	5	1173		Place near Rome....Acts	28	15	1149	



SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Apple of the eye</b> — <i>a figurative expression</i>					Site of Mt. Sinai....	Gal.	4	25	1194
Preciousness of	{	Deut.	32	10	256	<b>A-ra'bi-ans</b> — <i>people of Arabia</i>			
God's people in					Plundered Jerusalem.2 Chr.	21	16, 17	522	
His sight.....		Zech.	2	8	964	Were at Pentecost... Acts	2	11	1112
God's Law to be re-	{	Prov.	7	2	690	<b>A'rad</b> — <i>wild ass. (Person.)</i>			
garded as.....		Lam.	2	18	846	1. A son of Beriah...1 Chr.	8	15	477
<b>Apples of Gold</b> — <i>figurative of great value</i>					2. King in Canaan... Num.	21	1-31	195	
Words fitly spoken... Prov.		25	11	705	<b>A'rad</b> — <i>(Place)</i>				
<b>Apprehension</b> — <i>act of understanding</i>					Conquered by Joshua. Josh.	12	14	274	
Of God's word to be	{	Acts	17	11	1134	Given to Judah..... Jdgs.	1	16	290
sought.....		Rom.	15	4	1164	<b>A'rah</b> — <i>wayfarer</i>			
Of spiritual blessings. Eph.		1	17-19	1197	1. A son of Ulla..... 1 Chr.	7	39	475	
Of Christ..... Phil.		3	12-14	1204	2. Head of post- { Ezra	2	5	543	
<b>Appropriation</b> — <i>taking to one's self</i>					exilic family..... { Neh.	6	18	559	
Provisions of salva-					<b>A'ram</b> — <i>exalted. (Person.)</i>				
tion..... Ps.		116	13	670	1. A son of Shem... Gen.	10	22, 23	25	
Of Divine instruction. Prov.		4	13	687	2. A son of Kemuel... Gen.	22	21	37	
Of Divine strength... Isa.		27	5	744	3. A Son of Shamer... 1 Chr.	7	34	475	
<b>Approval</b> — <i>approbation, sanction</i>					4. A son of Esrom... Matt.	1	3, 4	979	
Of God to be sought... 2 Ti.		2	15	1220	<b>A'ram</b> — <i>(Place)</i>				
Of things excellent... Phil.		1	10	1202	Called Mesopotamia. Gen.	24	10	39	
<b>Aprons</b> — <i>article of dress</i>					N.E. of Palestine... Num.	23	7	198	
Made of leaves.... Gen.		3	7	19	<b>A'ran</b> — <i>wild goat</i>				
Used to secure healing. Acts		19	12	1137	A son of Dishan... Gen.	36	28	57	
<b>*Aq'ui-la</b> — <i>eagle</i>					<b>*Ar'a-rat</b> — <i>high mountain</i>				
Driven from Rome... Acts		18	2	1136	Where ark rested... Gen.	8	4	23	
A tentmaker..... Acts		18	3	1136	<b>A-rau'nah</b> — <i>Jehovah is firm</i>				
Took Paul as partner. Acts		18	3	1136	A Jebusite who sold { 2 Sa.	24	18-25	392	
Made visit to Syria... Acts		18	18	1136	site for Temple... { 2 Chr.	3	1	503	
Left at Ephesus.... Acts		18	19	1136	<b>Ar'ba</b> or <b>Arbah</b> —				
Instructed Apollos... Acts		18	26	1136	Father of Anak..... Josh.	14	15	276	
Greeted by Paul.... Rom.		16	3	1165	Founder of city..... Josh.	15	13	277	
Sends greetings..... 1 Cor.		16	19	1181	<b>Ar'bite</b> —				
<b>Ar</b> — <i>city</i>					Native of Arab..... 2 Sa.	23	35	390	
A town of Moab.... Num.		21	15	195	<b>*Archangel</b> — <i>(See Angel)</i>				
On route of Israel... Deut.		2	18	219	Debated with Satan.. Jude	1	9	1253	
Sold food to Moses... Deut.		2	29	219	Fought Satan—de-				
Burned by Sihon... Num.		21	28	195	feats Satan..... Rev.	12	7-9	1263	
Laid waste by God... Isa.		15	1	736	<b>Arch Deceiver</b> — <i>(See Satan)</i>				
<b>A'ra</b> — <i>a lion, strong</i>					<b>Ar-che-la'us</b> — <i>prince</i>				
A son of Jether..... 1 Chr.		7	38	475	Fearred by Joseph... Matt.	2	22	979	
<b>A'rab</b> — <i>ambush, Turk</i>					<b>Ar'cher</b> — <i>a Bowman</i>				
A town of Judah.... Josh.		15	52	277	First mentioned—				
Called desert..... Ezek.		47	8	907	Ishmael..... Gen.	21	20	36	
<b>Ar'a-bah</b> — <i>desert</i>					Fatally wounded Saul. 1 Sa.	31	3	361	
Valley of the Jordan. Josh.		18	18	280	Symbol of persecu-				
<b>*A-ra'bi-a</b> — <i>Arab-wilderness</i>					tion..... Gen.	49	23	74	
Possessed gold-mines. 2 Chr.		9	14	509	Symbol Divine judg-				
Sold rams and goats. 2 Chr.		17	11	517	ment..... Jer.	50	29	838	
Fought against Judah. 2 Chr.		22	1	523	<b>Ar'che-vites</b> — <i>inhabitants of Erech</i>				
Conquered by Uzziah. 2 Chr.		26	7	527	Settled in Samaria... Ezra	4	9	545	
Opposed Nehemiah... Neh.		2	19	555	<b>Ar'chi</b> — <i>length (Ark'ite)</i>				
Judgments against... Isa.		21	13	739	A tribe of Canaan... Josh.	16	2	279	
A symbol of lust.... Jer.		3	2	783	Also called Archite... 2 Sa.	15	32	378	
Visited by Paul.... Gal.		1	17	1191	A tribe of Canaan... Gen.	10	17	25	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*Ar-chip'pus</b> — <i>master of the horse</i>					In charge Kohathites	Num.	3	31	168
A minister in Colosse. Col.	4	17	1209		Preceded Israel. . . . .	Josh.	3	3-17	262
<b>Arc-tu'rus</b> — <i>the bear ward</i>					Taken around Jericho	Josh.	6	4-13	265
A group of stars. . . . .	Job	9	9	586	Center of worship. . . . .	Josh.	8	30, 33	267
<b>Ard</b> — <i>fugitive</i>					Carried into battle. . . 1	Sa.	4	3-5	327
A Benjamite. . . . .	Gen.	46	21	70	Captured by Philis- tines. . . . .	1 Sa.	4	11	327
<b>Ar'don</b> — <i>roaming</i>					Cause of afflictions. . . 1	Sa.	5	1-12	328
Son of Caleb. . . . .	1 Chr.	2	18	468	Returned to Israel. . . 1	Sa.	6	1-18	328
<b>A-re'li</b> — <i>heroic</i>					Its abuse caused death. 1	Sa.	6	19	328
A son of Gad. . . . .	Gen.	46	16	70	In house of Abinadab. 1	Sa.	7	1, 2	330
Head of a family. . . . .	Num.	26	17	201	Placed in Obed- Edom's home. . . . .	2 Sa. 1 Chr.	6 13	10, 11 13	367 483
<b>Ar-e-op'a-gite</b> — <i>of the Areopagus</i>					Moved to Jerusalem. . . 2	Sa.	6	12-17	367
A judge. . . . .	Acts	17	34	1134	Its removal refused. . . 2	Sa.	15	24, 25	378
<b>Ar-e-op'a-gus</b> — <i>rock of Ares</i>					Placed in the temple. . 1	Ki.	8	1-9	405
Hill in Athens. . . . .	Acts	17	19	1134	<b>Ark of Noah</b> —				
Paul preached at. . . . .	Acts	17	22	1134	Directions for . . . . .	{ Gen.	6	14-16	22
<b>Ar'e-tas</b> — <i>pleasing</i>					its construction. . . . .	{ Matt.	24	38, 39	1008
Herod's father-in-law	2 Cor.	11	32	1189	Animals placed within	Gen.	6	19-22	22
<b>Ar'gob</b> — <i>stony</i>					Rested on Mt. Ararat	Gen.	8	1-16	23
1. District of Basham. Deut.	3	4	220		A figure of baptism. . . 1	Pe.	3	20, 21	1242
2. Son of Remaliah. . . 2	Ki.	15	25	450	A testimony to faith. . .	Heb.	11	7	1232
<b>A-ri'dai</b> — <i>desire of Hari</i>					<b>Ark in Heaven</b> —				
Son of Haman. . . . .	Est.	9	9	579	Of new Testament. . .	Rev.	11	19	1262
<b>A-rid'a-tha</b> — <i>given by Hari</i>					<b>Ark'ite</b> —(See <i>Ar'chi</i> )	Gen.	10	17	25
A son of Haman. . . . .	Est.	9	8	579	<b>Ar-ma-ged'don</b> — <i>hill of Megiddo</i>				
<b>A-ri-eh</b> — <i>lion</i>					Scene historic battles.	Jdgs.	5	19	295
Murdered by Pekah. . . 2	Ki.	15	25	450	Prophetic battlefield. .	Rev.	16	16	1265
<b>*A-ri-el</b> — <i>lion of God</i>					<b>Ar-me'ni-a</b> — <i>land of Aram</i>				
1. Chief man Ezra. . . .	Ezra	8	16	550	Place of refuge for . . .	{ 2 Ki.	19	37	457
2. Name Jerusalem. . .	Isa.	29	1	746	Sennecharib's . . . . .	{ Isa.	37	38	753
<b>*Ar-i-ma-the'a</b> — <i>height</i>					sons. . . . .	Isa.	37	38	753
Joseph of. . . . .	Matt.	27	57-60	1013	<b>Arm of Flesh</b> — <i>figurative of human strength</i>				
<b>A-ri-och</b> — <i>servant of the moon-god</i>					Cannot save . . . . .	{ Josh.	24	12	288
1. King of Ellasar. . . .	Gen.	14	1	29	from sin. . . . .	{ Ps.	44	3	631
2. Babylonian officer. Dan.	2	14	911		<b>Arm of God</b> — <i>figurative of power</i>				
<b>A-ri'sai</b> — <i>lion-like</i>					Extended in re- demptive strength . . .	{ Deut.	4	34	222
<b>*Ar-is-tar'chus</b> — <i>best ruling</i>					Used in executing . . .	{ Ex.	15	16	94
Prisoner with Paul. . . .	Col.	4	10	1209	Divine judgments . . .	{ Ps.	89	10, 13	655
Minister with Paul. . . .	Acts	19	29	1137	<b>Arm of the Wicked</b> — <i>figurative of Satanic power</i>				
<b>*Ar-is-to-bu'lus</b> — <i>best counselor</i>					Shall be broken. . . . .	Ps.	10	15	614
Saluted by Paul. . . . .	Rom.	16	10	1165	<b>Armholes</b> —				
<b>Ark of Bulrushes</b> —					Rotten rags under. . . .	Jer.	38	12	825
Prepared for Moses. . . .	Ex.	2	3	77	Pillows sewed to. . . .	Ezek.	13	18	862
Built by faith. . . . .	Heb.	11	23	1232	<b>Ar-mo'ni</b> — <i>of the palace</i>				
<b>*Ark of the Covenant</b> —					A son of Saul. . . . .	2 Sa.	21	8, 9	388
Constructed under . . .	{ Ex.	25	10-22	105	<b>Ar'mor</b> — <i>defensive protection</i>				
Divine directions . . .	{ Ex.	37	1-5	122	David refuses Saul's. . . 1	Sa.	17	38, 39	342
Contained: . . . . .	{ Ex.	25	16, 21	105	Hezekiah shows. . . . .	2 Ki.	20	13	458
Tables of Law. . . . .	{ Deut.	10	1-5	230	<b>*Armor, Spiritual</b> — <i>protective defense</i>				
Book of the Law. . . . .	{ Deut.	31	26	254	Described in detail. . .	Eph.	6	11-17	1201
Aaron's Rod. . . . .	Num.	17	10	191					
Pot of manna. . . . .	Ex.	16	33, 34	95					
Placed in the . . . . .	{ Ex.	26	33	106					
Holy of Holies. . . . .	{ Ex.	40	20	126					

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Armor, Spiritual—Continued</b>					Used by Babylon	{Isa.	5	28	727
"Armour of light"... Rom.	13	12	1163		against Israel....	{Isa.	7	24	728
"Armour of righteous-					Used by nations	{Jer.	50	9	838
ness".....	2 Cor.	6	7	1185	against Babylon..	{Jer.	51	11	841
"The Mind of Christ" 1 Pe.	4	1, 2	1243		<b>Arrows, Figurative—</b>				
<b>Armor-Bearers—</b>					Of wicked intentions	{Ps.	11	2	615
Served kings.....	Jdgs.	9	54	301	against the good..	{Ps.	91	5	657
David served Saul as.	1 Sa.	16	21	341	Of abusive words...	{Ps.	64	3	640
<b>Armory—place of arms</b>					Of inward terrors	{Job	6	4	584
David built one.....	Song	4	4	720	from God.....	{Ps.	38	2	629
In Jerusalem.....	Neh.	3	19	556	Threatened	{Deut.	32	23, 42	256
The Lord's is open... Jer.	50	25	838		against Israel....	{Ezek.	5	16	855
<b>Army—</b>					Sent against	{2 Sa.	22	15	389
Military organizations	Num.	1	3	164	Israel's enemies..	{Ps.	77	17	648
By Moses.....	Num.	2	2-16	167	Directed against	{Ps.	7	13	613
By David.....	2 Sa.	23	8-39	390	persecutors.....	{Ps.	21	11, 12	619
Exemption of Levites.	Num.	1	47-54	164	Sharp and destructive	Zech.	9	14	968
Regimental organiza-					Symbolic of the	{2 Ki.	13	15-18	447
tions.....	Num.	31	14	208	Lord's deliverance	{Ezek.	39	3, 9	896
Saul's standing army.	1 Sa.	13	2	336	<b>Ar'son—malicious burning of property</b>				
Israel's weakened by	{Ps.	44	9	631	Law against.....	Ex.	22	6	102
desertion of God..	{Ps.	108	11	667	<b>*Ar-tax-erxes—exalted king</b>				
Word used without	{Ex.	7	4	83	King of Persia.....	Ezra	4	17-24	545
military signifi-	{Ex.	12	17, 51	89	Renews permission	{Ezra	7	1-26	549
cance.....	Num.	33	1	212	for Ezra's work..	{Ezra	8	1	550
Unseen hosts of God	Job	25	3	598	Commissions Nehe-				
<b>Ar'nan—agile, active</b>					miah.....	Neh.	2	1-10	555
Descendant of David.	1 Chr.	3	21	469	<b>Ar'te-mas—gift of Artemis</b>				
<b>Ar'non—noisy stream</b>					A companion of Paul	Tit.	3	12	1223
River on border Moab	Num.	21	13, 14	195	<b>Ar'te-mis—(Diana)</b>				
Separated Moab from	Josh.	12	1, 2	274	A Greek goddess....	Acts	19	24	1137
Reuben's allotment..	Josh.	13	9, 16	274	<b>Ar'tif-icers—skilled workmen</b>				
<b>A'rod—ramble, fugitive</b>					Tubal-Cain—notable	Gen.	4	22	20
A son of Gad.....	Num.	26	17	201	Employed in Temple.	1 Chr.	29	5	499
(Called Arodi).....	Gen.	46	16	70	Removed from				
<b>Ar'o-er—naked</b>					Jerusalem.....	Isa.	3	3	725
1. An Amorite town..	Deut.	2	36	219	<b>Arts and Crafts of Bible—Part III</b>				303
Ruled by Sihon....	Josh.	12	2	274	<b>A-rub'oth—the lattices, lurking</b>				
Smitten by Hazeal.	2 Ki.	10	32, 33	444	A district in Judah...	1 Ki.	4	10	399
Retaken by Moab-					<b>A-ru'mah—a height</b>				
ites.....	Jer.	48	1, 19	835	A town near Shechem	Jdgs.	9	41	301
2. A town of Gad....	Num.	32	34	210	<b>Ar'vad—refuge for the roving</b>				
3. A village of Judah..	1 Sa.	30	28	359	Island near Tyre....	Ezek.	27	8, 11	881
<b>Ar'pad, or Ar'phad—</b>					<b>Ar'vad-ites—inhabitants of Arvad</b>				
A city of Syria.....	2 Ki.	18	34	455	Descendants Canaan.	Gen.	10	18	25
<b>Ar-phax'ad—the stronghold</b>					<b>Ar'za—delight</b>				
A son of Shem.....	Gen.	10	22	25	A steward of Elah... 1 Ki.	16	9	419	
<b>Array—(See Apparel; Clothing)</b>					<b>*A'sa—physician</b>				
<b>Ar-ro-gance—haughtiness, insolence</b>					1. 3rd king of Judah	1 Ki.	15	7-10	418
Associated with pride	Prov.	8	13	690	Peaceful reign 10yrs.	2 Chr.	14	1	514
God shall put off....	Ps.	12	3, 4	615	Overthrows idolatry	2 Chr.	14	2-15	514
<b>Arrows—weapons of warfare</b>					His war with Baasha	1 Ki.	15	16	418
Used in combats....	2 Ki.	9	24	442	Defeats Baasha....	2 Chr.	16	3-6	516
Of Israel given	{Num.	24	8	200	Covenant with God	2 Chr.	15	10-14	515
might by God....	{Ps.	45	5	632	Prophet reproves..	2 Chr.	16	7	516

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*A'sa—Continued</b>					<b>Ash'bel—flowing</b>				
Reigns 41 years....	2 Chr.	16	12-14	516	A son of Benjamin....	Gen.	46	21	70
2. Son of Elkanah....	1 Chr.	9	16	478	<b>Ash'che-naz—(See Ash'ke-naz)</b>				
<b>*As'a-hel—God hath made</b>					<b>*Ash'dod—fortress</b>				
1. Son of David's					City of Philistines....	Josh.	15	46	277
sister.....	1 Chr.	2	16	468	Ark carried there....	1 Sa.	5	1	328
Slain by Abner....	2 Sa.	2	23	363	Conquered by Uzziah..	2 Chr.	26	6	527
2. A Levite teacher....	2 Chr.	17	8	517	Predictions concern-				
3. A temple overseer..	2 Chr.	31	13	533	ing.....	Jer.	25	20	807
4. Father of Jonathan	Ezra	10	15	553	<b>Ash-doth-pis'gah—</b>				
<b>*A-sai'ah—Jehovah hath made</b>					Slopes of Mt. Pisgah..	Deut.	3	17	220
1. A Simeonite prince	1 Chr.	4	36	470	<b>*Ash'er—fortunate, happy</b>				
2. A Levite.....	1 Chr.	6	30	473	Son of Jacob by Leah..	Gen.	30	13	49
3. Officer of Josiah....	2 Ki.	22	12	461	Tribe named.....	Josh.	19	24	281
4. A Shilonite exile..	1 Chr.	9	5	478	<b>Ash'er—(Place)</b>				
<b>*A'saph—gatherer</b>					Town near Shechem..	Josh.	17	7	279
1. Leader Choir.....	1 Chr.	6	38, 39	473	<b>Ashes—a powder, to puff</b>				
Composer of music..	2 Chr.	29	30	530	A sign of frailty....	Gen.	18	27	32
His children singers	Ezra	2	41	543	A sign of abjectness..	Job	30	19	600
2. A Levite.....	1 Chr.	9	14, 15	478	A sign of penitence...	Job	42	6	610
3. Father of Joah....	2 Ki.	18	18	455	Disguises face with...	1 Ki.	20	38	425
4. A chief forester....	Neh.	2	8	555	<b>Ash'i-ma—heaven</b>				
<b>As'a-reel—God hath bound</b>					Heathen god at Ham-				
Son of Jehaleleel....	1 Chr.	4	16	470	ath.....	2 Ki.	17	30	453
<b>As-a-re'lah—right toward God</b>					<b>*Ash'ke-lon—(As'ke-lon) weighing</b>				
A son of Asaph.....	1 Chr.	25	2	495	A Philistine city....	Jer.	47	5, 7	834
<b>As-cen'sion—moving into heaven</b>					Captured by Judah..	Jdgs.	1	18	290
1. Enoch.....	Gen.	5	24	21	Samson slays men of..	Jdgs.	14	19	308
The result of faith..	Heb.	11	5	1233	Destruction foretold..	Amos	1	8	939
2. Elijah (Elias)....	2 Ki.	2	11	432	<b>Ash'ke-naz—(Ash'che-naz)</b>				
Appearance with					A son of Gomer....	Gen.	10	3	25
Jesus.....	Matt.	17	1-9	998	Country named for..	Jer.	51	27	841
3. Jesus.....	Luke	24	51	1079	<b>Ash'nah—fortification</b>				
4. The church at the	1 Ths.	4	13-18	1211	Villages of Judah....	Josh.	15	33, 43	277
Second Advent					<b>Ash'pe-naz—</b>				
of Jesus.....	1 Cor.	15	51, 52	1179	A Babylonian Eunuch..	Dan.	1	3-7	910
<b>As-cet'i-cism—mode of life</b>					<b>Ash'ta-roth—plural of Ashtoreth</b>				
In the world; not of	Jno.	17	11-16	1105	1. A city of Bashan..	Deut.	1	4	217
the world.....	1 Co.	7	31	1171	Home of Og.....	Josh.	12	4	274
Example of John the	Matt.	3	4	980	Made Levitical city..	1 Chr.	6	71	473
Baptist.....	Jno.	9	14	1095	2. (See Ashtoreth)				
Wrong kind.....	1 Ti.	4	1-5	1216	<b>*Ash'to-reth—a wife</b>				
<b>*As'e-nath—of the goddess Neith</b>					Goddess of Zidonians.	1 Ki.	11	33	411
Wife of Joseph....	Gen.	41	45-50	63	Worshipped by—				
Two sons born to....	Gen.	46	20	70	Israelites.....	1 Sa.	7	3	330
<b>Ash—a tree</b>					Philistines.....	1 Sa.	31	10	361
Used figuratively....	Isa.	44	14	761	Solomon.....	1 Ki.	11	5	411
<b>A'shan—smoke</b>					Removed by Josiah..	2 Ki.	23	13	462
A town of Judah....	Josh.	15	42	277	<b>Ash'ur—blackness</b>				
Given to Levites....	Josh.	19	7	281	Son of Hezron.....	1 Chr.	2	24	468
<b>Ash-a-re'lah—upright toward God</b>					<b>Ash'ur-ites—</b>				
A son of Asaph....	1 Chr.	25	2	495	Subjects of Ishbosh-				
Called Jesharelah....	1 Chr.	25	14	495	eth.....	2 Sa.	2	9	363
<b>Ash'be-a—adjurer</b>					<b>Ash'vath—</b>				
A linen weaver.....	1 Chr.	4	21	470	An Asherite.....	1 Chr.	7	33	475

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*A'si-a—</b>					Zachariah by Shallum	2 Ki.	15	10	450
Represented at Pen-					Shallum by Menahem	2 Ki.	15	14	450
tecost.....Acts					Pekahiah by Pekah	2 Ki.	15	25	450
Paul labored in.....Acts	19	1-26	1137		Pekah by Hoshea....	2 Ki.	15	30	450
Seven churches of....Rev.	1	4, 11	1254		Amnon by servants..	2 Ki.	21	23	459
<b>A'si-el—God hath made</b>					Gedaliah by Ishmael	2 Ki.	25	25	465
A Simeonite.....1 Chr.	4	35	470		<b>Assembly—a gathering for worship</b>				
<b>As'ke-lon—(See Ashkelon)</b>					Established in Israel..	Num.	10	3	180
<b>As'nah—a bramble</b>					Enjoined by the Lord.	Isa.	45	20	762
Head of exile family..	Ezra	2	50	543	For public worship...Ps.	89	7	655	
<b>As-nap'per—</b>					Of the early disciples	Acts	1	4	1111
Last Assyrian King..	Ezra	4	10	545	On First Day of Week	Acts	20	7	1138
<b>*Asp—a small venomous snake</b>					Not to be neglected...Heb.	10	25	1231	
Its poison symbol {Deut.	32	33	256		<b>Notable Assemblies:</b>				
wicked designings. {Rom.	3	13	1153		Israel at Sinai.....Ex.	19	17	98	
Made harmless.....Isa.	11	8	733		Israel at Shechem....	Josh.	24	1	288
<b>As'pa-tha—horse given</b>					Church at Pentecost..	Acts	2	1	1112
A son of Haman.....Est.	9	7	579		<b>As'shur—to be straight</b>				
<b>As'ri-el—vow of God</b>					A son of Shem.....Gen.	10	11, 22	25	
A son of Gilead.....Num.	26	30, 31	201		Country named for				
Of Manasseh's family.	Josh.	17	2	279	him.....Num.	24	22	200	
<b>*Ass—animal of horse family</b>					<b>As-shu'rim—</b>				
Wild.....Dan.	5	21	916		A people of Arabia...Gen.	25	3	42	
Domesticated.....Gen.	12	16	27		<b>As'sir—captive</b>				
Used as draft animal..Isa.	21	7	739		1. A son of Korah....Ex.	6	24	82	
Used for riding.....Gen.	22	3	38		2. A son of Ebiasaph.	1 Chr.	6	23, 37	473
White for rulers.....Jdgs.	5	10	295		3. A son of Jeconiah..	1 Chr.	3	17	469
Unfitted for yoking {Deut.	22	10	243		<b>Assistance, Divine—</b>				
with oxen.....2 Cor.	6	14-16	1185		Necessary for man...2 Cor.	3	5	1183	
Balaam's talked.....Num.	22	28-31	197		Necessary for re- {1 Cor.	15	10	1179	
Exchanged for bread..Gen.	47	17	72		ligious work..... {Phil.	2	13	1203	
Law of rest for.....Ex.	23	12	103		By trusting God....Ps.	33	20	625	
Jesus rode into Jeru- {Matt.	21	5	1003		Through prayer....Ps.	121	1	676	
salem on one.....Zech.	9	9	968		(See Helper, Divine:				
Issachar called.....Gen.	49	14	74		Prayer)				
"Knows Master's					<b>Association—union</b>				
Crib".....Isa.	1	3	723		With evil doers {Prov.	4	14	687	
<b>Assassination—murder by violence</b>					forbidden..... {1 Cor.	5	11	1170	
Divine law against....Deut.	27	24	248		With evil doers {1 Ki.	11	2	411	
Punishable by death..Ex.	21	12, 14	100		leads to apostasy..Ex.	34	12	118	
<b>Examples:</b>					With good men com-				
Eglon by Ehud.....Jdgs.	3	21	292		mended.....Prov.	2	20	686	
Sisera by Jael.....Jdgs.	4	17-21	294		With the wise valuable	Prov.	13	20	694
Abner by Joab.....2 Sa.	3	27	364		<b>*As'sos—seaport of Mysia</b>				
Ishbosheth.....2 Sa.	4	6	366		Paul met friends here..	Acts	20	13, 14	1138
Amnon.....2 Sa.	13	28, 29	375		<b>Assurance—security in mind, heart</b>				
Absalom by Joab....2 Sa.	18	14	383		Result of faith.....Heb.	10	22	1231	
Amasa by Joab.....2 Sa.	20	10	386		Testimony of Spirit..Rom.	8	16	1157	
Elah by Zimri.....1 Ki.	16	10	419		Secured in obedience.1 Jno.	3	24	1249	
Beh-hadad by Hazael.	2 Ki.	8	15	440	<b>*As-syr'i-a—</b>				
Jehoram by Jehu....2 Ki.	9	24	442		In days of Abraham .Gen.	25	18	42	
Ahaziah.....2 Ki.	9	27	442		Founders of Chaldea..Isa.	23	13	741	
Jezebel.....2 Ki.	9	30	442		In days of Moses....Gen.	2	14	18	
"Royal House".....2 Ki.	11	1	445		Tyrannical nation....Isa.	10	5-14	731	
Joash.....2 Ki.	12	20, 21	446		Exacted tribute.....2 Ki.	15	29	450	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>As-syr'i-a—Continued</b>					Slain.....	2 Ki.	11	13-16	445
Besieged Samaria....	2 Ki.	17	5	453	2. A son of Jeroham... 1 Chr.	8	26	477	
Took Northern.....	2 Ki.	17	6, 23	453	3. Father of Jeshaiab. Ezra	8	7	550	
Tribes captive....	2 Ki.	18	11	455	<b>Atheism—denial of God</b>				
Moves aliens into land	2 Ki.	17	24-41	453	Godlessness.....	Ps.	14	1	616
Demands tribute of					A refusal to seek God. Ps.	10	5	614	
Judah.....	2 Ki.	16	7, 8	452	<b>*Ath'ens—a city of Greece</b>				
Conquered Damas- {	2 Ki.	16	9	452	Paul's ministry in....	Acts	17	15-34	1134
cus and Syrians... {	Isa.	8	4-7	729	<b>Ath'lai—afflicted</b>				
Made war on Judah. {	2 Ki.	18	13	455	A son of Bebai.....	Ezra	10	28	553
Exactd tribute of {	2 Ki.	18	14-16	455	<b>Atomic Energy—</b>				
Hezekiah.....	2 Ki.	19	8-13	457	World to be de- {	Mal.	4	1	975
Blasphemed Judah {	2 Ki.	19	8-13	457	stroyed by..... {	2 Pet.	3	10-12	1246
and Jehovah.....	Isa.	36	2-22	752	<b>A-tone'ment—basis for reconciliation</b>				
185,000 Assyrians {	2 Chr.	32	21, 22	535	Provided by God's {	Lev.	8	34	135
slain by Jehovah. {	Isa.	37	36	753	appointment.... {	Lev.	10	17	138
Attacked by Egypt... {	2 Ki.	23	29	462	Its efficacy in blood {	Ex.	30	10	111
Egyptian conquest of {	Isa.	20	4-6	739	offerings..... {	Lev.	17	11	149
Used for punishment {	Ezek.	23	5, 9, 23	876	Intrinsic value in {	Heb.	10	1-4	1231
of Israel.....	Hos.	11	5-8	934	Christ's offering.. {	Rom.	5	11	1155
<b>As-trol'o-gers—dividers of the heavens</b>					<b>*Atonement, Day of—</b>				
Unable to aid Babylon	Isa.	47	1, 13, 14	764	Appointed by God... Ex.	30	10	113	
Inferior in wisdom {	Dan.	1	20	910	Directions for {	Lev.	23	26-32	156
to Daniel.....	Dan.	2	27, 28	911	observance..... {	Num.	29	7-11	206
Unable to interpret {	Dan.	4	7	915	Fulfilled in Christ... Heb.	9	7-28	1230	
dreams.....	Dan.	5	7, 8	916	<b>Atonement of Christ—</b>				
<b>A-sup'pim—stores</b>					Expiation for sin....	Isa.	59	16, 17	773
A Temple storehouse. 1 Chr.	26	15, 17	496		Made by a substitu- {	Isa.	53	4-12	769
<b>A-syn'cri-tus—unlike</b>					tionary death.... {	Matt.	26	28	1011
A Roman Christian... Rom.	16	14	1165		Death of the sinless {	2 Cor.	5	21	1181
<b>A'tad—thornbush</b>					for the guilty.... {	Gal.	3	13	1193
Scene of mourning... Gen.	50	10, 11	75		Complete in one death. Heb.	7	27	1228	
<b>A'ta-rah—a crown</b>					Effects reconciliation. Rom.	5	10	1155	
A wife of Jerahmeel... 1 Chr.	2	26	468		Effectual only to {	Rom.	3	25	1153
<b>A'ta-roth—crowns</b>					those who believe {	1 Pe.	2	7	1241
1. A town of Gad.... Num.	32	3, 34	210		<b>A'tai—timely, opportune</b>				
2. A town of Ephraim. Josh.	16	2, 7	279		1. Man of Judah.... 1 Chr.	2	34-36	468	
3. A man of Judah... 1 Chr.	2	3, 54	468		2. A Gadite warrior... 1 Chr.	12	11	481	
<b>A'ta-roth-addar—crowns of Addar</b>					3. A son of Rehoboam 2 Chr.	11	20	512	
Town on border					<b>A'ta-li'a—pertaining to Attalus</b>				
Ephraim.....	Josh.	16	5	279	Paul sailed from.... Acts	14	25, 26	1130	
<b>A'ter—shut</b>					<b>Attendance, Church</b>				
1. Of Hezekiah's fam- {	Ezra	2	16	543	Enjoined upon Israel. Deut.	16	16	237	
ily..... {	Neh.	7	45	560	Source of instruction. Mic.	4	2	951	
2. A temple-porter... {	Neh.	10	1, 17	566	Source of comfort....	Isa.	37	1, 14	753
3. A Covenant-signer {					Attended by bless- {	Ps.	122	4	676
<b>A'thach—lodging</b>					ings..... {	Luke	4	16	1046
A village of Judah... 1 Sa.	30	30	359		Example of Jesus....	Acts	2	46	1112
<b>A-tha'iah—Jehovah helped</b>					Example of early {	Luke	24	52, 53	1079
A son of Uzziah.... Neh.	11	4	567		disciples..... {	Acts	2	46	1112
<b>*Ath-a-li'ah—Jehovah hath afflicted</b>					Example of Paul....	Acts	13	14	1128
1. Daughter of Ahab. 2 Ki.	8	26	440		Not to be neglected... Heb.	10	25	1231	
Wife of Jehoram... 2 Chr.	21	5, 6	522		<b>*Au-gus'tus—(See Caesar)</b>				
Slays royal seed... 2 Ki.	11	1-6	445		<b>Au-gus'tus' Band—Roman soldiers</b>				
Usurps throne.... 2 Chr.	22	10-13	523		Paul delivered to.... Acts	27	1	1118	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*Aul or Awl—</b>					<b>Az'a-reel—God has helped</b>				
Used for boring ears. . . Ex.	21		6	100	1. A Korhite of David . . . 1 Chr.	12		6	481
<b>Au'thor—causer, producer</b>					2. A singer of David . . . 1 Chr.	25		18	495
Of salvation—Christ. Heb.	5		9	1227	3. A prince of Dan . . . 1 Chr.	27		22	497
Of faith—Christ. . . . Heb.	12		2	1234	4. A son of Bani. . . . Ezra	10		41	553
Of peace—God. . . . 1 Cor.	14		33	1177	5. A priest of Immer. . . Neh.	11		13	567
<b>Automobile—</b>					Musician. . . . . Neh.	12		36	568
Seen in prophecy. . . Nah.	2		4	955	<b>*Az-a-ri'ah—Jehovah has helped</b>				
<b>Av'a-ri-ce—greediness</b>					<b>Priests and Levites:</b>				
Vain and foolish. . . . Eccl.	5		10	713	1. A son of Ahimaaz . . 1 Chr.	6		9	473
Source of evil. . . . . Ti.	6		10	1218	2. A son of Zadok . . . 1 Ki.	4		2	399
Produces misery. . . . Jas.	5		3	1239	3. A son of Zephaniah. 1 Chr.	6		36	473
Causes family trouble Prov.	15		27	696	4. High Priest. . . . . 2 Chr.	26	17-20		527
Corrupts leaders. . . . Isa.	56		11	771	5. A Levite of Hezekiah 2 Chr.	29		12	530
<b>Examples of Avaricious men:</b>					6. Chief priest. . . . . 2 Chr.	31	10-13		533
Achan. . . . . Josh.	7		21	266	7. A son of Hilkiah . . 1 Chr.	6	13, 14		473
Balaam. . . . . 2 Pe.	2		15	1245	8. A Levite of Ezra. . . Neh.	8		7	562
Felix. . . . . Acts	24		27	1144	9. A covenant-signer. . Neh.	10		1, 2	566
Judas Iscariot. . . . Matt.	26	15,	16	1011	Aided Nehemiah. . . Neh.	12		33	568
<b>A'ven—emptiness, nothingness</b>					<b>Tenth king of Judah. (Also called Uzzi'ah):</b>				
1. An Egyptian city. . . Ezek.	30		17	884	Son of Amaziah. . . . 2 Ki.	14		21	449
2. Idolatrous Bethel. . Hos.	10	8,	15	933	Reigns well. . . . . 2 Chr.	26	1-15		527
3. A valley of Syria. . . Amos	1		5	939	<b>Others bearing this name:</b>				
<b>Avenger of Blood—</b>					1. A son of Nathan. . . 1 Ki.	4		5	399
Permitted to slay murderer of relative . . . Deut.	19		12	240	2. A prophet to Asa. . . 2 Chr.	15		1	515
Act without anger . . . Num.	35	20,	21	215	3. A son of Ethan. . . 1 Chr.	2		8	468
<b>A'va—</b>					4. Son of Jehoshaphat 2 Chr.	21		2	522
An Assyrian city. . . . 2 Ki.	17	24,	31	453	5. A son of Jehu. . . . 1 Chr.	2	38,	39	468
<b>A'vim—villagers</b>					Removes Athaliah. . 2 Chr.	23		21	523
1. People of Gaza (Azzah) Deut.	2		23	219	6. A prince of Ephraim 2 Chr.	28		12	529
2. A town of Benjamin. Josh.	18		23	280	7. Enemy of Jeremiah Jer.	43		2	830
<b>A-vites'—</b>					8. Daniel's friend. . . Dan.	1		7	910
People of Avim. . . . Josh.	13		3	275	9. Post-exile Jew. . . . Neh.	7		7	560
Settlers in Samaria. . . 2 Ki.	17		31	453	10. Son of Maaseiah. . Neh.	3		23	556
<b>A'vith—</b>					<b>A'zaz—strong</b>				
A town of Edom. . . . Gen.	36		35	57	Father of Bela. . . . . 1 Chr.	5		8	472
<b>Awe—solemn wonder or fear</b>					<b>Az-a-zi'ah—Jehovah is strong</b>				
Attitude toward God. Ps.	4		4	612	1. A musician of David. 1 Chr.	15		21	484
Toward God's word. . Ps.	119		161	671	2. Father of Hoshea. . 1 Chr.	27		20	497
<b>*Axe—tool for chopping, hewing</b>					3. A Temple-overseer 2 Chr.	31		13	533
For cutting trees. . . . Deut.	19		5	240	<b>Az'buk—stern</b>				
Weapon of war. . . . . 1 Chr.	20		3	490	Ruler of Beth-zur. . . Neh.	3		16	556
Made to swim. . . . . 2 Ki.	6	5-7		438	<b>A-ze'kah—lilled</b>				
Figurative of . . . { Ezek.	26		9	880	A town of Judah. . . . Josh.	10	10,	11	270
Divine judgment. { Matt.	3		10	980	Philistine camp. . . . 1 Sa.	17		1	342
<b>Azletrees—shaft for wheels</b>					Newly fortified. . . . 2 Chr.	11		9	512
In temple. . . . . 1 Ki.	7	32,	33	403	Attacked by army. . . Jer.	34		7	820
<b>*A'zal—A'zel—noble</b>					<b>A'zem—a bone. (Also E'zem)</b>				
1. Near Jerusalem. . . Zech.	14		5	972	A town of Judah. . . Josh.	15	20,	29	277
2. Son of Eleasah. . . 1 Chr.	8	37,	38	477	<b>Az'gad—stern troop</b>				
<b>Az-a-li'ah—Jehovah has reserved</b>					Head of exile family. Ezra	2		12	543
Father of Shaphan. . . 2 Ki.	22		3	461	<b>A'zi-el—(Jaaziel)</b>				
<b>Az-a-ni'ah—whom Jehovah hears</b>					A Levite musician. . . 1 Chr.	15	18-20		484
Father of Jeshua. . . . Neh.	10		9	566	<b>A-zi'za—robust</b>				
					Divorces alien wife. . Ezra	10		27	553

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Az'ma-veth—strong one of death</b>					<b>*Ba'al—(Place)</b>				
1. Father of Jeziel....1 Chr.	12	3	481		A town of Simeon....1 Chr.	4	33	470	
2. A hero of David....2 Sa.	23	31	390		<b>Ba'a-lah—mistress</b>				
3. Treasurer of David....1 Chr.	27	25	497		1. Kirjath-Jearim....Josh.	15	9	277	
4. A son of Jehoadah....1 Chr.	8	36	477		2. Town in S. Judah...Josh.	15	29	277	
<b>Az'ma-veth—(Place)</b>					3. A hill in Judah....Josh.	15	11	277	
Town near Jerusalem.Neh.	12	29	568		<b>Ba'a-lath—mistress</b>				
(Called Beth-azma- veth).....Neh.	7	28	560		A town of Dan.....Josh.	19	44	281	
<b>Az'mon—bone-like</b>					Fortified by Solomon.1 Ki.	9	18	408	
On south border Can- naan.....Num.	34	4	214		<b>Ba'a-lath-be'er—mistress of the well</b>				
<b>Az'noth-ta'bor—tops of Tabor</b>					A town of Simeon....Josh.	19	8	281	
Place in Naphtali....Josh.	19	34	281		Same as Ba'al.....1 Chr.	4	33	470	
<b>A'zor—helpful</b>					<b>Ba'al-be'rith—covenant lord</b>				
Son of Eliakim.....Matt.	1	13	979		Heathengod Shechem Jdgs.	8	33	299	
<b>A-zo'tus—(See Ashdod)</b>					<b>Ba'al-e—lord of Judah</b>				
<b>Az'ri-el—help of God</b>					A town of Judah....2 Sa.	6	2	367	
1. Prince of Manasseh1 Chr.	5	24	472		<b>Ba'al-gad—lord of fortune</b>				
2. Father of Jerimoth.1 Chr.	27	19	497		A place near Mt.				
3. Father of Seraiah...Jer.	36	26	822		Hermon.....Josh.	11	17	273	
<b>Az'ri-kam—help hath arisen</b>					<b>Ba'al-ha'mon—lord of a multitude</b>				
1. A Merarite levite...1 Chr.	9	14	478		Site of vineyard....Song	8	11	723	
2. Son of Neariah....1 Chr.	3	23	469		<b>Ba'al-ha'nan—lord of grace</b>				
3. A son of Azel....1 Chr.	8	38	477		1. A king of Edom...1 Chr.	1	49	466	
4. Governor under					2. An olive-treekeeper1 Chr.	27	28	497	
Ahaz.....2 Chr.	28	7	529		<b>Ba'al-ha'zor—having a village</b>				
<b>A-zu'bah—forsaken</b>					Place near Ephraim.2 Sa.	13	23	375	
1. Wife of Caleb....1 Chr.	2	18, 19	468		<b>Ba'al-her'mon—lord of Hermon</b>				
2. Jehoshaphat's					A mountain E. of				
mother.....1 Ki.	22	42	428		Jordan.....Jdgs.	3	3	292	
<b>A'zur—helpful. (Az'zur)</b>					<b>Ba'al-i—my master</b>				
1. Father of Hanan- iah.....Jer.	28	1	811		Title refused by God..Hos.	2	16	928	
2. Father of Jaazan- iah.....Ezek.	11	1	860		<b>Ba'al-im—plural of Ba'al</b>				
3. A covenant-signer..Neh.	10	17	566		Served by Israel....Jdgs.	2	11	291	
<b>Az'zan—strong</b>					Put away.....1 Sa.	7	4	330	
Father of Paltiel....Num.	34	26	214		<b>Ba'a-lis—lord of joy</b>				
<b>B</b>					A King of Ammonites Jer.	40	13, 14	827	
<b>*Ba'al—lord, master</b>					<b>Ba'al-me'on—lord of habitations</b>				
Phoenician sun-god...Jdgs.	2	13	291		A town of Moab....Num.	32	38	210	
God of Moabites....Num.	22	41	197		<b>Ba'al-pe'or—lord of Peor</b>				
Worshipped by the } Num. 25	3	201			A Moabite idol....Num.	25	3, 5	201	
Israelites.....Jdgs.	6	28-32	296		Worshipped by Israel.Hos.	9	10	932	
Worshipped by the } 1 Ki. 16	34	419			<b>Ba'al-per'a-zim—lord of breaches</b>				
Northern Tribes..2 Ki.	17	16	453		Scene of David's de-2 Sa.	5	20	366	
Worshipped by Judah2 Chr.	21	6	522		feat of Philistines.1 Chr.	14	9, 11	484	
Had many priests....1 Ki.	18	19	422		<b>Ba'al-shal'i-sha—lord of Shalisha</b>				
Had numerous altars.Jer.	11	13	793		Sends food to Elijah.2 Ki.	4	42-44	434	
Worship of denouncedJer.	19	4, 5	801		<b>Ba'al-ta'mar—lord of the palm</b>				
<b>*Ba'al—(Person)</b>					Place in Benjamin...Jdgs.	20	33	315	
1. A son of Jehiel....1 Chr.	8	30	477		<b>Ba'al-ze'bub—lord of the fly</b>				
2. A captive Reubenite1 Chr.	5	5	472		Sun-god at Ekron...2 Ki.	1	6-16	431	
					<b>Ba'al-ze'phon—lord of winter</b>				
					Wilderness camp....Ex.	14	2	92	
					<b>Ba'a-na—affliction</b>				
					1. Son of Ahilud....1 Ki.	4	12	399	
					2. Father of Zadok...Neh.	3	4	556	



SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*Ba'a-nah—affliction</b>					Evil associations. ....	1 Ki.	11	4	411
1. Benjamite captain. 2 Sa.	4	1-12	366		God's summons to...	Hos.	14	1, 2	936
2. A son of Hushai... 1 Ki.	4	16	399		Restoration pro-... {Jer.	3	22	783	
3. Father of Heled... 1 Chr.	11	30	480		mised penitent... {Hos.	14	4	936	
4. A returned exile... Ezra	2	2	543		<b>*Badg'er—a specie of antelope</b>				
Covenant-signer... Neh.	10	27	566		Skins used for cover- {Ex.	26	14	106	
<b>Ba'a-ra—foolish, stupid</b>					ing of Tabernacle. {Ex.	35	7	119	
Wife of Shaharaim... 1 Chr.	8	8	477		Skin used for sandals. Ezek.	16	10	865	
<b>Ba'a-sha—wicked</b>					<b>Bag—to hold together</b>				
Evil king of Israel... 1 Ki.	15	16-21	418		A pouch for money... Deut.	25	13	246	
Slays Nadab family {1 Ki.	15	28, 29	418		Carried by Judas... Jno.	12	6	1099	
of Jeroboam... {1 Ki.	14	10, 11	416		Used by David... 1 Sa.	17	40	342	
Builds Ramah... 2 Chr.	16	1	516		Figuratively used... Hag.	1	6	961	
Downfall foretold... 1 Ki.	16	1-7	419		<b>Ba-ha'rum-ite—native of Bahurim</b>				
<b>Ba-a-se'iah—work of Jehovah</b>					Warrior of David... 1 Chr.	11	33	480	
A Levite... 1 Chr.	6	40	473		<b>Ba-hu'rim—young men</b>				
<b>Babbler—a senseless talker</b>					Town near Jerusalem 2 Sa.	16	5	380	
Drunkards become... Prov.	23	29, 30	703		<b>Ba'jith—house</b>				
Compared to a ser- pent... Eccl.	10	11	717		A Moabitish temple.. Isa.	15	2	736	
Ministers warned {1 Tim.	6	20	1218		<b>Bak-bak'kar—a searcher</b>				
against becoming. {2 Tim.	2	16	1220		A Levite... 1 Chr.	9	15	478	
Paul called... Acts	17	18	1134		<b>Bak'buk—a bottle</b>				
(See Gossiper: Prattler)					A post-exile Levite... Ezra	2	51	543	
<b>*Ba'bel—confusion. (Tower of)</b>					<b>Bak-buk-i'ah—wasting of Jehovah</b>				
Built by ancients... Gen.	11	1-9	26		1. An exile Levite... Neh.	11	17	567	
<b>*Bab'y-lon—the gate of God</b>					2. A temple-porter... Neh.	12	25	568	
1. Built by Nimrod... Gen.	10	10	25		<b>Ba'ker—one who bakes bread</b>				
Its magnificence... Isa.	14	4	735		Notable in Egypt... Gen.	40	1, 20	62	
Had broad walls... Jer.	51	58	841		Israelite women... Lev.	26	26	161	
Destruction fore- told... Isa.	21	1-10	739		<b>*Ba'laam—destroyer of the people</b>				
Visited by Peter... 1 Pe.	5	13	1244		The son of Beor... Num.	22	5	197	
2. Figure for Rome... Rev.	17	3-18	1266		Asked to curse Israel. Num.	22	5-6	197	
<b>Bab-y-lo'ni-a—Empire in Shinar</b>					Forbidden to... {Num.	22	12	197	
Made Israel captives. 2 Ki.	25	1-21	465		curse Israel... {Num.	23	7-12	198	
Its greatness... Dan.	4	30	914		His great prophecies.. Num.	24	3-19	200	
Its fall predicted... Isa.	14	18-27	735		Covetous in heart... Jude		11	1253	
Taken by Medes... Dan.	5	31	916		Slain for his sins... Num.	31	8, 16	208	
<b>*Ba'ca—weeping</b>					<b>*Ba'lac—(See Ba'lak)</b>				
An emblem of sorrow. Ps.	84	6	653		<b>Bal'a-dan—giving a son</b>				
<b>Bach'rites—</b>					Father of... {2 Ki.	20	12	458	
Family of Becher... Num.	26	35	201		Merodach-baladan {Isa.	39	1	756	
<b>Back-biting—slandering an absent party</b>					<b>*Ba'lak—empty</b>				
Classified among evils Ps.	50	20	634		King of Moabites... Num.	22	4	197	
Breaks fellowship {Ps.	15	1, 3	616		Plots against Israel.. Num.	22, 23, 24		197	
with God... {Ps.	101	5	660		<b>Balances—instrument for weighing</b>				
Disturbs Christian {2 Cor.	12	20	1190		Used for weighing money... Isa.	46	6	763	
fellowship... {Jer.	9	4	790		False, an abomination Prov.	11	1	693	
<b>Back-sliding—a gradual abandonment</b>					<i>Used as symbols of justice:</i>				
A common tendency.. Hos.	11	7	934		Job's request... Job.	31	6	601	
Inexcusable-foolish... Luke	9	62	1055		Belshazzar's test... Dan.	5	27	916	
<i>Causes which lead to:</i>					Reveal vanity in man. Ps.	62	9	639	
Superficial faith... Luke	8	13	1053		<b>Bald Locust—</b>				
Love of the world... 2 Tim.	4	10	1221		Among permitted foods... Lev.	11	22	139	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Baldness, natural</b> — <i>destitute of hair on head</i>					Figurative of con- jugal fidelity.....	{Song	2	4	719
Not sign of leprosy... Lev.	13	40, 41	141		{Song	6	4	722	
Elisha called "bald- head".....	2 Ki.	2	23	432	<b>*Banquet</b> — <i>a royal or social feast</i>				
A curse on proud women.....	Isa.	3	16, 24	725	Of David in Hebron... 1 Chr.	12	39	481	
<b>Baldness, artificial</b> — <i>shaving off hair</i>					Of Ahasuerus..... Est.	1	5	571	
A token of mourning.. Isa.	22	12	740		Of Belshazzar..... Dan.	5	1	916	
<i>Examples:</i>					Of Herod for princes.. Mark	6	21	1023	
Moab, in humiliation. Isa.	15	2	736		Of Levi for Jesus.... Matt.	9	10, 11	987	
Philistines, in shame.. Jer.	47	5	834		Of Simon for Jesus... Matt.	26	6-13	1011	
Tyre, in utter ruin... Ezek.	27	31	881		(See Feast)				
Israel, in captivity... Amos	8	10	945		<b>*Bap'tism</b> —				
(See Shaving)					Introduced by John.. Matt.	3	1-6	980	
<b>Balm</b> — <i>a fragrant balsam</i>					Of Jesus by John.... Mark	1	9-11	1016	
Article of foreign commerce.....	{Gen. 37	25	58		Divinely commended. Matt.	3	15-17	980	
Sent to Joseph.....	{Ezek. 27	17	881		Jesus baptized not... Jno.	4	2	1085	
A symbol of spiritual healing..	{Jer. 46	11	833		In name of Trinity... Matt.	28	19	1016	
<b>Ba'mah</b> — <i>high place</i>	{Jer. 51	8	841		Remission of sin.... Acts	2	38	1112	
A place of idolatry... Ezek.	20	29	871		Of Samaritans..... Acts	8	5, 12	1121	
<b>Ba'moth</b> — <i>high places</i>					Of colored man..... Acts	8	27-40	1121	
Wilderness camp.... Num.	21	19	195		Of Cornelius..... Acts	10	44-48	1124	
Camp in Moab..... Num.	21	20	195		Holy Ghost and fire.. Matt.	3	11	980	
<b>Ba'moth-ba'al</b> — <i>high places of Baal</i>									
Given to Reuben.... Josh.	13	17	274		<b>*Bar-ab'bas</b> — <i>son of a father</i>				
<b>Ba'ni</b> — <i>built</i>					Released in prefer- ence to Jesus..... Matt.	27	17-26	1013	
1. A Gadite warrior.. 2 Sa.	23	36	390		<b>Bar'a-chel</b> — <i>God has blessed</i>				
2. A man of Judah... 1 Chr.	9	4	478		Father of Elihu..... Job	32	2, 6	602	
3. A Merarite Levite. 1 Chr.	6	46	473		<b>Bar-a-chi'as</b> — <i>Jehovah hath blessed</i>				
4. Father of Rehum.. Neh.	3	17	556		Father of Zacharias.. Matt.	23	35	1006	
Covenant-signer... Neh.	10	13	566		<b>*Ba'rak</b> — <i>lightning</i>				
5. Head of exile fam- ily.....	Ezra	10	34	553	Defeats Sisera..... Jdgs.	4	1-24	294	
Of Asaph's family.. Neh.	11	22	567		Triumphed by faith.. Heb.	11	32	1232	
<b>Banishment</b> — <i>a form of punishment</i>					<b>*Barbarian</b> — <i>alien in speech and manner</i>				
Absalom by David... 2 Sa.	14	13, 14	377		Regarded Paul a god. Acts	28	4-6	1149	
Judah's state in Babylon. Ezra	7	26	549		Included in mis- sionary sphere... {Rom.	1	14	1151	
Of Jews by Rome.... Acts	18	2	1136		{Col.	3	11	1208	
Of John on Patmos... Rev.	1	9	1254		<b>Barber</b> — <i>hair-cutter</i>				
<b>Bank, Banker</b> —					Used figuratively of {Isa.	7	20	728	
Money deposited in.. Luke	19	23	1071		Divine judgments {Ezek.	5	1	855	
Interest paid..... Matt.	25	27	1009		(See Razor; Shaving)				
Exchange charges... Jno.	2	15	1083		<b>Bare</b> —(See Child-bearing)				
<b>Bankruptcy, Moral and Spiritual</b> —					<b>Bare-foot</b> —				
Unbelieving Israelites Jer.	5	4	785		Token of humiliation. 2 Sa.	15	30	378	
Unbelieving Gentiles.. Eph.	2	12	1197		Symbol of captivity.. Isa.	20	2-4	739	
Church at Laodicea... Rev.	3	14, 17	1256		<b>Bar-hu'mite</b> — <i>belonging to young men</i>				
Illustrated by para- bles.....	Matt.	18	23-25	999	Form of Barharumite. 2 Sa.	23	31	390	
<b>Banner</b> — <i>flag or ensign</i>					<b>Ba-ri'ah</b> — <i>fugitive</i>				
"The Lord my banner" Ex.	17	15	96		A son of Shemaiah... 1 Chr.	3	22	469	
Ensign of loyalty.... Ps.	20	5	619		<b>Bar-Je'sus</b> —(Elymas)				
					Stricken blind..... Acts	13	6-11	1128	
					<b>Bar-jona</b> —				
					Surname of Simon				
					Peter..... Matt.	16	17	997	
					<b>Bar'kos</b> — <i>particolored</i>				
					Post-exile family.... Ezra	2	53	543	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*Barley—</b>					2. Father of Adriel... 2 Sa.	21		8	388
A valuable grain..... Ex.	9	31	86		3. A post-exile priest. Ezra	2	61		543
Used for bread..... 2 Ki.	4	42	434		<b>*Ba'shan—open hand</b>				
Exported by Solomon 2 Chr.	2	10	502		Land of Gilead E.				
<b>Barn—storehouse</b>					Jordan..... Deut.	3	10, 14		220
Filled by honoring { Prov.	3	10	687		Taken by Israel..... Num.	21	33-35		195
God..... Deut.	28	8	249		Given to Manasseh... Deut.	3	13		220
Made empty by sin... 2 Ki.	6	27	438		Noted for fertile lands Ezek.	39	18		896
<b>*Bar'na-bas—son of exhortation</b>					Famed for stately oaks Zech.	11	2		970
Gives property to					<b>*Bash'e-math—fragrance</b>				
God..... Acts	4	36, 37	1115		1. A wife of Esau... Gen.	26	34		43
Defends Saul of Tarsus Acts	9	26, 27	1122		Called Adah..... Gen.	36	2		57
Sent to Antioch..... Acts	11	22-26	1126		2. Another wife of Esau Gen.	36	3, 4		57
An associate with Paul Acts	13	1-13	1128		3. Daughter of Solomon (Bas'math)... 1 Ki.	4	15		399
Visits church council. Acts	15	1, 2, 12	1131		<b>*Baskets (Bason)—wooden containers</b>				
Separates from Paul. Acts	15	36-41	1131		Directions for use.... Ex.	24	6		104
Visits Cyprus..... Acts	15	39	1131		For carrying provisions..... Ex.	29	3, 23, 32		111
<b>Bar'el—</b>					Symbolic use in { Gen.	40	16-18		62
Of oil replenished... 1 Ki.	17	12-16	421		dreams and visions { Jer.	24	1, 2		807
<b>Bar'ren—incapable of producing offspring</b>					Used by apostles.... Matt.	14	20		995
Regarded as misfortune..... Jdgs.	13	2	307		Paul escapes in.... Acts	9	25		1122
Sent as a punishment. 2 Sa.	6	23	367		An hundred made of				
Handmaidens chosen to bear children..... Gen.	16	1-4	31		gold for temple... 2 Chr.	4	8		504
Divine promise of cure Ps.	113	9	669		<b>*Bastard—a child born out of wedlock</b>				
<i>Examples of miraculous cures:</i>					Excluded from congregation of Israel { Deut.	23	2, 3		244
Sarah, Abraham's wife Gen.	21	2	36		Zech.	9	6		968
Rebekah, Isaac's wife Gen.	25	21	42		Unregenerate called... Heb.	12	8		1234
Rachel, Jacob's wife... Gen.	30	22	49		<b>*Bat—a flying mammal</b>				
Monoah's wife..... Jdgs.	13	2, 3	307		Classed as a bird... Lev.	11	13, 19		139
Hannah, Elkanah's wife 1 Sa.	1	19, 20	323		Habitates dark places Isa.	2	20		724
The Shunemite woman 2 Ki.	4	14-17	434		<b>Bath—a Hebrew measure</b>				
Wife of Zachariah.... Luke	1	13, 57	1040		A liquid measure... 1 Ki.	7	26, 38		403
<b>*Bar'sa-bas—son of Sabas</b>					For measuring wine... 2 Chr.	2	10		502
1. Nominee for					<b>*Bathing—frequent washings</b>				
Judas' office.... Acts	1	23	1111		Pharaoh's daughter... Ex.	2	5		77
2. Antioch Messenger. Acts	15	22	1131		Bathsheba in private. 2 Sa.	11	2		372
<b>Bar'ter—exchange of commodities</b>					Naaman for leprosy... 2 Ki.	5	10-14		436
By Joseph..... Gen.	47	17	72		Requirements for { Gen.	18	4		32
By Solomon and Hiram 1 Ki.	5	10, 11	400		bathing feet.... Gen.	43	24		67
<b>*Bar-thol'o-mew—son of Tolmai</b>					Rules for ceremonial cleansings... Lev.	15	5-27		146
One of the 12 apostles. Matt.	10	3	988		(See Washings, Ceremonial)				
Same as Nathanael... Jno.	1	45, 46	1081		<b>Bath-rab'bin—daughter of many</b>				
<b>Bar-ti-mae'us—son of Timaeus</b>					A gate of Heshbon... Song	7	4		722
Healed of blindness... Mark	10	46-52	1029		<b>*Bath-she'ba—daughter of an oath</b>				
<b>Ba'ruch—blessed</b>					Wife of Uriah..... 2 Sa.	11	3		372
1. Son of Neriah.... Jer.	32	12, 13	817		David's love for.... 2 Sa.	11	4, 5		372
Wrote for Jeremiah Jer.	36	4-32	822		Becomes David's wife 2 Sa.	11	27		372
Taken to Egypt... Jer.	43	1-7	830		Mother of Solomon... 2 Sa.	12	24		374
2. Son of Zabbai.... Neh.	3	20	556		Pleads for Solomon... 1 Ki.	1	11, 15-21		393
3. A post-exile.... Neh.	11	5	567		Deceived by Adonijah 1 Ki.	2	13-25		396
<b>Bar-zil'la—made of iron</b>					<b>Bath'shu-a—</b>				
1. A friend of David. 2 Sa.	17	27	381		Bathsheba called... 1 Chr.	3	5		469

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Battering-ram</b> —(See <i>Armor</i> )					Shaved as a humili-	2 Sa.	10	4, 5	371
Used for demolish-	2 Sa.	20	15	386	ating punishment	1 Chr.	19	4, 5	489
ing city walls....	Ezek.	21	22	873	"Consumed by the				
<b>Battle</b> —(See <i>War</i> )					Lord".....	Isa.	7	20	728
<b>Battlement</b> —a ledge on roofs					(See <i>Razor</i> ; <i>Shaving</i> )				
Building enjoined....	Deut.	22	8	243	<b>Beasts</b> —				
Israel's destroyed....	Jer.	5	10	785	Lower forms of creation	Gen.	1	24	17
<b>Battle Ax</b> —weapon of war					Flying and creeping	Ps.	147	9	684
Israel called Lord's....	Jer.	51	19, 20	841	order included....	Acts	28	5	1149
<b>Bav'a-i</b> —wisher					Subordinated to	Gen.	1	26	17
Post-exile workman....	Neh.	3	18	556	man's control....	Gen.	9	2	24
<b>Bay Tree</b> —evergreen					Clean and unclean....	Lev.	11	2-47	139
Figurative of pride....	Ps.	37	35	627	God's proprietor-	Ex.	13	2	91
<b>Baz'lith</b> —nakedness					ship over.....	Ps.	50	10, 11	634
Post-exile family....	Neh.	7	54	560	Man forbidden to	Lev.	20	15, 16	152
<b>*Bdell'ium</b> —					co-habitate with..	Deut.	27	1	248
A precious stone.....	Gen.	2	12	18	Wild, tamed by man..	Jas.	3	7	1238
Manna colored like..	Num.	11	7	182	Wild, sent as destroyers	Lev.	26	22	161
<b>Beach</b> —shore of sea					Wild, used for capi-	Dan.	6	16	918
Scene of preaching....	Matt.	13	2	993	tal punishment..	Hos.	13	8	935
Of fireside meal.....	Jno.	21	9	1110	Brutal men called....	Ps.	73	22	646
Of kindness to Paul..	Acts	28	2-6	1149	Figurative of evil forces	Lev.	35	9	751
<b>Beacon</b> —a signal fire					Paul exposed to wild.	1 Co.	15	32	1179
Christian are a.....	Isa.	30	17	747	With iron teeth and				
<b>Be-a-li'ah</b> — <i>Jehovah is Lord</i>					brass toe nails....	Dan.	7	7, 19	919
A warrior of David..	1 Chr.	12	5	481	With 7 heads, 10 horns	Rev.	13	1	1263
<b>Be'a-loth</b> —mistresses					(See <i>Animals</i> )				
A village of Judah....	Josh.	15	24	277	<b>Beatings</b> —a form of ancient punishment				
<b>Beam</b> —					The Mosaic law....	Deut.	25	2-3	246
Principal part of a	1 Sa.	17	7	342	For correcting children	Prov.	23	13, 14	703
weaver's frame....	1 Chr.	20	5	490	Practiced in days	Mark	13	9	1034
Board or plank	2 Ki.	6	2, 5	438	of Christ.....	Luke	20	10, 11	1072
used in buildings..	1 Ki.	7	3, 12	403	Inflicted on disciples..	Acts	5	40	1116
Figurative of:	Ps.	104	3	662	Inflicted on Paul and	Acts	16	22-24	1132
God's creative powers	Song	1	17	719	his companions....	2 Cor.	11	25	1189
Great faults.....	Matt.	7	3-5	985	Symbol punishment..	Luke	12	47, 48	1061
<b>*Bean</b> —common lentil					(See <i>Scourgings</i> )				
Brought to David....	2 Sa.	17	28	381	<b>Beatitudes, the</b> —Matt.	5	3-12	982	
Used in making bread	Ezek.	4	9	854	<b>Beauty, physical</b> —charm, grace				
<b>*Bear</b> —a ferocious animal					Absurd without virtue	Prov.	11	22	693
One slain by David....	1 Sa.	17	34, 35	342	Must avoid vanity....	Prov.	31	30	709
Slew scorners of Elisha	2 Ki.	2	24	432	Dissipation fades....	Isa.	28	1	745
Wicked compared to..	Prov.	28	15	707	Consumed by iniquity	Ps.	39	11	629
Medo-Persian Em-	Dan.	2	39	911	Consumed in the grave	Ps.	49	14	634
pire represented by	Dan.	7	5	919	<b>Men Noted for Beauty:</b>				
<b>*Beard</b> —					Joseph.....	Gen.	39	6	61
Trimming of forbid-					Moses (in infancy)....	Acts	7	20	1119
den.....	Lev.	19	27	151	David.....	1 Sa.	16	12	341
Priests wore long	Lev.	21	5	154	Absalom.....	2 Sa.	14	25	377
Lepers required to					<b>Women Noted for Beauty:</b>				
shave.....	Lev.	14	9	144	Sarai (Sarah).....	Gen.	12	11	27
Neglect of a reproach	2 Sa.	19	24	384	Rebekah.....	Gen.	24	16	39
Shaved as token sor-					Rachel.....	Gen.	29	17	47
row.....	Ezra	9	3	552	Bathsheba.....	2 Sa.	11	2	372
Plucked in trials....	Jer.	41	5	828	Tamar.....	2 Sa.	13	1	375

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Beauty, physical—Continued</b>					<b>Be-el-i'a-da—kindly regarded</b>				
Solomon's fiancé.....	Song	6	4	722	A son of David.....	1 Chr.	14	7	484
Abishag.....	1 Ki.	1	4	393	Called Eliada.....	2 Sa.	5	14-16	366
Vashti.....	Est.	1	11	571	<b>*Be-el-ze-bub—</b>				
Esther.....	Est.	2	7	573	The prince of devils... Matt.	12	24	991	
Job's daughters.....	Job	42	15	610	Jesus charged as being... Mark	3	22	1019	
<b>Beauty, spiritual—</b>					<b>Be'er—a pit or well</b>				
Consist of {	1 Pe.	3	3-4	1242	Encampment in Moab... Num.	21	16	195	
inward graces....	Ps.	149	4	685	Refuge for Jotham... Jdgs.	9	21	301	
Is received from God... Ezek.	16	14	865		<b>Be-e'ra—a well</b>				
Removed by sin....	Lam.	1	6	845	A son of Zophar....	1 Chr.	7	37	475
Will be perfected {	Phil.	3	21	1204	<b>Be-e'rah—a well</b>				
in heaven.....	1 Jno.	3	2	1249	A prince of Reuben... 1 Chr.	5	6	472	
<b>Be'bai—fatherly</b>					<b>Be'er-e'lim—well of heroes</b>				
1. Head of exile family... Neh.	7	16	560		A village of Moab... Isa.	15	8	736	
2. Covenant-signer... Neh.	10	15	566		<b>Be-e'ri—man of a well</b>				
<b>Be'cher—young camel</b>					1. Father-in-law of				
1. A son of Benjamin... Gen.	46	21	70		Esau.....	Gen.	26	34	43
2. A son of Ephraim... Num.	26	35	201		2. Father of Hosea... Hos.	1	1	928	
Called Bered.....	1 Chr.	7	20	475	<b>Be'er-la-hai'roi—the well of Life</b>				
<b>Be-cho'rath—first born</b>					Where angel met Hagar... Gen.	16	14	31	
Ancestor of Saul....	1 Sa.	9	1	331	<b>Be-e'roth—wells</b>				
<b>*Bed—for rest or sleep</b>					1. Place in Edom... Deut.	10	6	230	
Sale for debt	Prov.	22	27	702	2. A city of Hivites... Josh.	9	17	269	
Of gold and silver....	Est.	1	6	571	Given to Benjamin... Josh.	18	21, 25	280	
Of ivory.....	Amos	6	4	943	<b>*Be'er-she'ba—well of oath</b>				
Perfumed by evil					Town of Canaan....	Jdgs.	20	1	315
women.....	Prov.	7	16, 17	690	Residence of Abraham... Gen.	21	22-34	36	
Place holy medita-					Residence of Isaac... Gen.	26	32, 33	43	
tions.....	Ps.	4	4	612	Residence of Jacob... Gen.	46	1-5	70	
Place of evil devisings	Ps.	36	4	627	Allotted to Judah... Josh.	15	20, 28	277	
One that was too short	Isa.	28	20	745	Given to Simeon... Josh.	19	1, 2	281	
To be kept undefiled... Heb.	13	4	1235		Seat of judgeship....	1 Sa.	8	1, 2	330
<b>Be'dad—separation</b>					Recluse of Elijah... 1 Ki.	19	3	424	
Father of Iladad....	Gen.	36	35	57	Occupied by exiles... Neh.	11	30	567	
<b>Be'dan—servile</b>					<b>Be-esh'te-rah—a burning</b>				
1. Descendant of Gilead	1 Chr.	7	14-17	475	A Levitical city....	Josh.	21	27	284
2. A judge of Israel... 1 Sa.	12	11	335		<b>Beetle—</b>				
<b>Bed Chamber—</b>					An eatable animal... Lev.	11	22	139	
Provided for Elisha... 2 Ki.	4	8-10	434		<b>Beg'gar—</b>				
Place of secrecy....	2 Ki.	6	12	438	A shameful condition... Luke	16	3	1067	
<b>Bed Fellows—</b>					Common in Palestine... Jno.	9	8	1094	
Keep each other warm	Eccl.	4	11	713	Outcome of indolence... Prov.	20	4	700	
<b>Be-de'lah—servant of Jehovah</b>					God considers him....	1 Sa.	2	8	324
A son of Bani.....	Ezra	10	35	553	"The Poor-Rich				
<b>Bedstead—</b>					Beggar".....	Luke	16	20-22	1067
Made of iron.....	Deut.	3	11	220	<b>Be-hav'ior—conduct, deportment</b>				
Made of ivory.....	Amos	6	4	943	<b>Should be:</b>				
Made of gold and silver	Est.	1	6	571	Unblamable.....	1 Ths.	2	10	1210
<b>*Bee—honey-making insect</b>					Orderly.....	2 Ths.	3	7	1214
Numerous in Canaan	Ex.	3	8	78	Wise.....	Ps.	101	2	660
Lived in rocks.....	Ps.	81	16	651	Holy.....	Titus	2	3	1223
Made honey in trees... 1 Sa.	14	25	337		Valiant.....	1 Chr.	19	13	489
<b>Beef, Boiled—</b>					<b>Beheading—form of capital punishment</b>				
Fed to people.....	1 Ki.	19	21	424	Inflicted on Ishbosheth	2 Sa.	4	7	366

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Beheading—Continued</b>					Son of Lot.....	Gen.	19	38	34
Means of executing {	Matt.	14	10	995	<b>Benches—deck of ship</b>				
John the Baptist. }	Mark	6	16, 27	1023	Made of ivory.....	Ezek.	27	6	881
Punishment of saints. Rev.	20	4	1269		<b>Ben'e-be-rak—sons of Berak</b>				
<b>*Be'kah—to cleave, division</b>					A town of Dan.....	Josh.	19	45	281
For weighing metals..	Gen.	24	22	39	<b>Ben-e-dic'tion—act of blessing</b>				
Equal to half shekel. .	Ex.	38	26	123	By Aaron.....	Lev.	9	22	137
<b>Bel—lord</b>					By Joshua.....	Josh.	22	6	285
Chief deity of Babylon	Isa.	46	1	763	By David.....	2 Sa.	6	18	367
<b>*Be'la, or Belah—devouring</b>					By Solomon.....	1 Ki.	8	55	405
1. An Edomite king... Gen.	36	32	57		<b>Notable Benedictions:</b>				
2. A son of Benjamin. Gen.	46	21	70		For personal parting. Num.	6	24	174	
3. A Reubenite chief..	1 Chr.	5	8	472	Congregational				
<b>*Be'la—(Place)</b>					blessing. ....	Heb.	13	20, 21	1235
A city near Zoar.....	Gen.	14	8	29	Blessing name of God. Jude		24, 25	1253	
<b>*Be'li-al—symbolic worthlessness</b>					<b>Ben-e-dict'us,</b>	Luke	1	68-79	1040
Seducers of Israel....	Deut.	13	13	234	<b>Ben-e-fac'tor—one who confers benefits</b>				
"Sonsof" base fellows. Jdgs.	19	22	314		God our Benefactor. .	Ps.	68	19	642
Eli's sons designated. 1 Sa.	2	12	324		Response due from us. Ps.	116	12, 14	670	
<b>Believers—title of Christians</b>					<b>Be-nef'i-cence—active goodness</b>				
Used only twice in {	Acts	5	14	1116	Divinely enjoined....	Titus	3	8	1223
New Testament. . }	1 Ti.	4	12	1216	An element true virtue	Prov.	31	20	709
<b>*Bel'ows—a wind instrument</b>					A passport to {	Luke	16	5, 7	1067
Symbol of judgments	Jer.	6	29	786	eternal riches....	1 Ti.	6	19	1218
<b>*Bells—</b>					<b>Ben'e-ja'a'-kan—(See Jaakan)</b>				
Of gold-robe High					Wilderness camp....	Num.	33	31	212
Priest.....	Ex.	28	33, 34	109	<b>Be-nef'o-lence—charitableness</b>				
Worn by proud women	Isa.	3	16, 18	725	For the poor.....	Lev.	19	9, 10	151
Placed on horses.....	Zech.	14	20	972	For relatives.....	Lev.	25	35-37	159
<b>Be-lov'ed—title of esteem</b>					For enemies.....	Prov.	25	21	705
Applied to Christ....	Eph.	1	6	1197	Rewards for benev-				
Applied to Christians. 1 Jno.	4	1	1250		olent.....	Prov.	11	25	693
<b>*Bel-shaz'zar—Bel, protect the king</b>					<b>*Ben-ha'dad—</b>				
Last king of Babylon. Dan.	7	1	919		Title for Syrian kings. Jer.	49	27	837	
His impious feast....	Dan.	5	1-5	916	1. Grandson of Hezion 1 Ki.	15	18-21	418	
Weighed, wanting....	Dan.	5	16-30	916	Alliance with Asa. 2 Chr.	16	1-6	516	
<b>Bel-te-shaz'zar—Bel's prince</b>					2. Successor of No. 1.				
Name given Daniel. .	Dan.	1	7	910	Defeated by Ahab. 1 Ki.	20	1-34	425	
<b>Ben—son</b>					Fails in siege {	2 Ki.	6	8-24	438
A Levite porter.....	1 Chr.	15	18	484	against Samaria {	2 Ki.	7	6-20	439
<b>*Be-na'iah—whom Jehovah builds up</b>					Slain by Hazael. .	2 Ki.	8	7-15	440
1. A son of Jehoiada {	2 Sa.	23	20, 21	390	3. Son of Hazael....	2 Ki.	13	24	447
David's guard. . }	2 Sa.	8	18	370	Defeated by Jehoash 2 Ki.	13	25	447	
Made commander {	1 Ki.	2	35	396	<b>Ben-ha'il—son of strength</b>				
of David's armies {	1 Ki.	4	4	399	Teacher in Judah....	2 Chr.	17	7	517
2. A Levite musician..	1 Chr.	15	18-24	484	<b>Ben-ha'nan—son of the kind one</b>				
3. Hero of David. .	2 Sa.	23	30	390	A son of Shimon....	1 Chr.	4	20	470
4. Levite—Asaph's					<b>Ben'i-nu—our son</b>				
family.....	2 Chr.	20	14	520	A covenant-signer....	Neh.	10	13	566
5. Levite under Heze-					<b>*Ben'ja-min—son of the right hand</b>				
kiah.....	2 Chr.	31	13	533	Youngest son of Jacob	Gen.	35	16-20	56
6. Father of Pelatiah. Ezek.	11	1, 13	860		His father's favorite..	Gen.	42	4	65
7. Four post-exiles put					Loved by father....	Gen.	43	1-17	67
away alien wives. Ezra	10	25-43	553		Loved by Joseph. .	Gen.	43	29-34	67
<b>*Ben-am'mi—son of my people</b>					Judah's plea for. .	Gen.	44	18-34	68

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*Ben'ja-min—Continued</b>					2. A Levite porter....	1 Chr.	15	23, 24	484
Had five sons.....	1 Chr.	8	1, 2	477	3. Son of Meshille-				
His tribal prophecy... Gen.	49	27	74		moth.....	2 Chr.	28	12	529
<b>Ben'ja-min, Tribe of—</b>					4. Son of Zerubbabel.	1 Chr.	3	20	469
Moses' prophecy....	Deut.	33	12	258	5. Son of Asa.....	1 Chr.	9	16	478
Family divisions....	Num.	26	38-41	201	6. Father of Zechariah.	Zech.	1	1	963
Territory allotment... Josh.	18	11-20	280		7. Father Meshullam..	Neh.	3	4	556
Tribal rebellion....	Jdgs.	20	13-25	315	<b>Be'red—hail. (Person)</b>				
Defeated by Israel... Jdgs.	20	26-48	315		A son of Shuthelah... 1 Chr.	7	20	475	
Almost annihilated... Jdgs.	21	6-15	318		<b>Be'red—hail. (Place)</b>				
Saul of this tribe....	1 Sa.	9	21	331	A place in wilderness.	Gen.	16	14	31
Paul of this tribe... Phi.	3	5	1204		<b>Be'ri—a man of a well</b>				
<b>Ben'ja-min—(Others by this name)</b>					A son of Zophah....	1 Chr.	7	36	475
1. A son of Bilhan... 1 Chr.	7	10	475		<b>Be-ri'ah—son of evil</b>				
2. A son of Harim....	Ezra	10	32	553	1. A son of Asher....	Num.	26	44	201
3. Post-exile.....	Neh.	3	23	556	2. A son of Ephraim .	1 Chr.	7	23	475
4. Post-exile Levite... Neh.	12	34	568		3. A noted Benjamite.	1 Chr.	8	13-16	477
<b>Be'no—his son</b>					4. A son of Shimei... 1 Chr.	23	10	492	
A son of Jaaziah....	1 Chr.	24	26	494	<b>Be'rites—descendants of Beri</b>				
<b>*Ben-o'ni—son of my sorrow</b>					Visited by Joab.....	2 Sa.	20	14	386
Name of Benjamin... Gen.	35	16-18	56		<b>Be'rith—(See Baal-Berith)</b>				
<b>Ben-zo'heth—son of Zoheth</b>					An idol in Shechem... Jdgs.	9	46	301	
A son of Ishi.....	1 Chr.	4	20	470	<b>*Ber-ni'ce—daughter of Herod Agrippa</b>				
<b>Be'on—</b>					Wife of Agrippa....	Acts	25	13, 23	1145
Land E. of Jordan... Num.	32	3	210		Paul preaches to....	Acts	26	30	1146
Same as Baal-Meon... Num.	32	37, 38	210		<b>Be-ro'dach-bal'a-dan—</b>				
<b>Be'or—a lamp or torch</b>					A king of Babylon... 2 Ki.	20	12	458	
1. Father of Bela... Gen.	36	32	57		<b>Be-ro'thah—(Be-ro'thai)—wells</b>				
2. Father of Balaam... Num.	22	5	197		A city near Damascus	Ezek.	47	16	907
(Called Bosor)... 2 Pe.	2	15	1245		Supplies David brass.	2 Sa.	8	8	370
<b>Be'ra—excellent</b>					<b>*Ber'yl—a precious stone</b>				
A king of Sodom.... Gen.	14	2	29		Gem in breastplate. } Ex.	28	20	109	
<b>*Ber'a-chah—benediction</b>					of high priest.... } Ex.	39	13	124	
1. A Benjamite warrior	1 Chr.	12	3	481	Treasure of Tyre.... Ezek.	28	13	882	
2. A valley near Tekoa	2 Chr.	20	26	520	Gem for rings..... Song	5	14	721	
<b>Be-rai'ah—Jehovah hath created</b>					In new Jerusalem.... Rev.	21	20	1270	
A son of Shimhi.... 1 Chr.	8	21	477		<b>Be'sai—domineering</b>				
<b>*Be-re'a—A city of Macedonia</b>					Post-exile family.... Ezra	2	49	543	
Visited by Paul.... Acts	17	10-13	1134		<b>Bes-o-de'iah—in the counsel of Jehovah</b>				
<b>Be-reave'ment—take away from</b>					Father of Meshullum	Neh.	3	6	556
<i>Examples of</i>					<b>Be'som—a broom</b>				
Job, of his sons..... Job	1	18-22	580		Symbol of ruin.... Isa.	14	23	735	
Abraham, of Sarah... Gen.	23	2	38		<b>Be'sor—refreshing</b>				
Jacob, of Joseph.... Gen.	37	33-35	58		A brook near Gaza... 1 Sa.	30	9	359	
Joseph, of his father . Gen.	50	1	75		<b>Bestiality—beastly</b>				
Egyptians, first-born. Ex.	12	29-33	89		Forbidden..... Lev.	18	19-25	150	
Naomi, of her husband.... Ruth	1	3-21	319		Penalties for..... Lev.	20	13-18	152	
David, of child by Bathsheba....	2 Sa.	12	15-25	374	<b>Be'tah—confidence, hope</b>				
David, of Absalom... 2 Sa.	18	33	383		A town of Zobah... 2 Sa.	8	8	370	
Mary, Martha—					(Called Tibhath)... 1 Chr.	18	8	488	
Lazarus..... Jno.	11	1, 14-38	1097		<b>Be'ten—height, to view</b>				
<b>Be-re-chi'ah—Jehovah hath blessed</b>					A town of Asher.... Josh.	19	25	281	
1. Father of Asaph... 1 Chr.	6	39	473		<b>Beth—a house</b>				
					Second letter Hebrew Alphabet..... Ps.	119	9-16	671	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*Beth-ab'a-ra</b> —house of passage					Propheied against.	Amos	7	10-13	944
Where John baptized Jno.		1	28	1081	Its altars destroyed	2 Ki.	23	4, 15-20	462
<b>Beth-a'nath</b> —house of Anath					2. A town in Simeon	{ 1 Sa.	30	27	359
A town of Naphtali...	Josh.	19	38	281	(See Bethul).....	{ Josh.	19	4	281
Not conquered.....	Jdgs.	1	33	290	<b>Beth-e'mek</b> —house of the valley				
<b>Beth-a'noth</b> —house of Anath					A town of Asher.....	Josh.	19	27	281
A town of Judah.....	Josh.	15	59	277	<b>Be'ther</b> —division				
<b>*Beth'a-ny</b> —house of dates					Rugged mountain....	Song	2	17	719
Town near Mt. of					<b>*Be-thes'da</b> —house of mercy				
Olives.....	Luke	19	29	1071	A pool at Jerusalem..	Jno.	5	2, 4	1087
Home of Lazarus....	Jno.	11	1	1097	<b>Beth-e'zel</b> —house of the side				
Jesus entertained here	Mark	14	3	1036	A town of Judah....	Mic.	1	11	949
Ascension near here..	Luke	24	50	1079	(Probably Azal)....	Zech.	14	5	972
<b>*Beth-ar'a-bah</b> —house of desert					<b>Beth-ga'der</b> —house of a well				
A village of Judah...	Josh.	15	6, 61	277	A town of Judah....	1 Chr.	2	51	468
Given to Benjamin...	Josh.	18	21, 22	280	(Probably Gedor)...	Josh.	15	58	277
<b>Beth-a'ram</b> —house of the height					<b>Beth-ga'mul</b> —house of the weaned				
A town of Gad.....	Josh.	13	27	274	A town of Moab....	Jer.	48	23	835
Probably Beth-Haran	Num.	32	36	210	<b>Beth-hac'ce-rem</b> —house of the vineyard				
<b>Beth-ar'bel</b> —house of God's ambush					A town of Judah....	Neh.	3	14	556
Laid waste by Shalman	Hos.	10	14	933	<b>Beth-ha'ran</b> —house of a well				
<b>Beth-a'ven</b> —house of vanity					Same as Beth-Aram..	Num.	32	36	210
1. A town near Ai....	Josh.	7	2	266	A town in Gad.....	Jos.	13	27	274
Israel defeated {	1 Sa.	13	5	336	<b>Beth-hog'la</b> —house of the partridge				
Philistines here {	1 Sa.	14	23	337	A village of Benjamin	Josh.	15	6	277
2. Name applied to {	Hos.	4	15	929	<b>Beth-ho'ron</b> —house of hollowness				
Bethel in derision..	Hos.	5	8	930	Twin towns in				
<b>Beth-az'ma-veth</b> —(See Azmaveth)					Ephraim.....	2 Chr.	8	5	509
Village of Judah....	Neh.	7	28	560	Given to Levites....	Josh.	21	20, 22	284
<b>Beth-ba'al-me'on</b> —(See Baal-Meon)					<b>*Beth-jesh'i-moth</b> —house of deserts				
A town of Moab....	Josh.	13	17	274	A town E. of Jordan	Josh.	12	3	274
<b>Beth-ba'rah</b> —house of ford					Given to Reuben...	Josh.	13	20	274
Ford of the Jordan...	Jdgs.	7	24	298	Camp of Israel.....	Num.	33	49	212
Ephraimites slain...	Jdgs.	12	4, 5	306	Retaken by Moab...	Ezek.	25	9	879
<b>Beth-bir'e-i</b> —house of creative one					<b>Beth-leb'a-oth</b> —house of lioness				
A town of Simeon....	1 Chr.	4	31	470	Called Lebaath.....	Josh.	15	32	277
<b>*Beth'car</b> —house of pasture					A town of Simeonites	Josh.	19	6	281
A Philistine fortress..	1 Sa.	7	11	330	<b>*Beth'le-hem</b> —house of bread				
<b>Beth-da'gon</b> —house of Dagon					Built by Salma.....	1 Chr.	2	51	468
1. A town of Judah...	Josh.	15	41	277	Rachael died {	Gen.	35	19	56
2. A town of Asher...	Josh.	19	27	281	near (Ephrath)...	{ Gen.	48	7	73
<b>Beth-dib-la-tha'im</b> —house of fig cakes					Home of Naomi and				
A town of Moab....	Jer.	48	22	835	Ruth.....	Ruth	1	19	319
(Almon-diblathaim)	Num.	33	46	212	Home of Boaz.....	Ruth	2	4	320
<b>*Beth'el</b> —house of God					Home of Jesse, {	1 Sa.	16	1, 4	341
1. A town in Benjamin	Jdgs.	21	19	318	father of David..	{ 1 Sa.	20	6, 28	347
Abraham settled here	Gen.	12	8	27	Foretold as birth- {	Mic.	5	2	952
Abram builds altar..	Gen.	13	3, 4	28	place of Messiah..	{ Matt.	2	5, 6	979
Jacob's vision here..	Gen.	28	16-22	46	Represented among {	Ezra	2	21	543
Jacob returns here..	Gen.	35	1-15	56	returning exiles..	{ Neh.	7	26	560
Center of idolatry... 1 Ki.	12	28, 29	413		Birthplace of Jesus..	Matt.	2	1	979
School of Prophets.. 2 Ki.	2	1, 3	432		Children of slain....	Matt.	2	16	979
Denounced for					<b>Beth'le-hem</b> —(Of Zebulun)				
idolatry.....	Jer.	48	13	835	Village given Zebulun	Josh.	19	15	281
Called Beth-aven...	Hos.	4	15	929	Native town of Ibzan	Jdgs.	12	8	306



SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Beth-ma'a-chah</b> —house of Maacha					Of Jesus by	Matt.	26	16	1011
Town near Hermon... 2 Sa.	20	14	386		Judas Iscariot... {	Luke	22, 22, 48	1075	
<b>Beth-mar'ca-both</b> —house of the chariots					<b>Betrothal</b> —(See Marriage)				
A town of Simeon... Josh.	19	5	281		<b>Betting</b> —(See Gambling)				
<b>Beth-me'on</b> —house of habitation					<b>*Beu'lah</b> —married				
A Moabite town... Jer.	48	23	835		Symbolic tithing church Isa.	62	4	776	
<b>Beth-nim'rah</b> —house of leopard					<b>Beware</b> —be on guard				
A town of Gad... Josh.	13	27	274		Of evil thoughts... Deut.	15	9	236	
<b>Beth-pa'let</b> —house of escape					Of false teachers... Matt.	7	15	985	
A town in Judah... Josh.	15	27	277		Of evil workers... Phi.	3	2	1204	
<b>Beth-paz'zez</b> —house of dispersion					Of covetousness... Luke	12	15	1061	
A town of Issachar... Josh.	19	21	281		Of strong drink... Jdgs.	13	4	307	
<b>*Beth-pe'or</b> —house of Peor					<b>Be'zai</b> —domineering				
Place near Mt. Pisgah Deut.	3	29	220		Head of family... Ezra	2	17	543	
<b>*Beth-pha-ge</b> —house of figs					Ofspring among { Neh.	10	18	566	
Village near Bethany. Mark	11	1	1031		returned exiles... { Neh.	7	23	560	
<b>Beth-ra'pha</b> —house of the giant					<b>Be'zek</b> —lightning, to lighten				
A family of Judah... 1 Chr.	4	12	470		1. City of Judah... Jdgs.	1	4	290	
<b>Beth-re'hob</b> —house of the street					2. City near Jordan... 1 Sa.	11	8	334	
Town in N. Palestine. Jdgs.	18	28	312		<b>Be-zel'e-el</b> —protection of God				
<b>*Beth-sa'i-da</b> —place of nets					Grandson of Hur { 1 Chr.	2	20	468	
A city of Galilee... Mark	6	45	1023		and workman on { Ex.	31	1-11	114	
Home of Peter... Jno.	12	21	1099		tabernacle... { Ex.	35	30-35	119	
Blind man cured at... Mark	8	22	1027		<b>*Be'zer</b> —gold or silver ore				
Christ fed 5000 at... Luke	9	10-17	1055		1. A son of Zophah... 1 Chr.	7	37	475	
Condemned for un-					2. A city of Reuben... Deut.	4	43	222	
belief... Matt.	11	21	990		City of Refuge... Josh.	20	8	283	
<b>Beth-she'an</b> —house of ease, rest					<b>Birds of Bible</b> ... Part III			303	
A city of Manasseh... Josh.	17	11	279		<b>Bible Chapters</b>				
<b>Beth-she'mesh</b> —house of Sun					33 Most Consoling Part III			310	
1. Allotted to Judah... Josh.	15	10	277		<b>Bible Charts</b> ... Part III			311	
Men of, smitten... 1 Sa.	6	19	328		<b>Bible Quotations</b> ... Part III			306	
Great battle at... 2 Ki.	14	11-14	449		<b>Bich'ri</b> —youthful				
A town of Issachar... Josh.	19	22	281		Father of Sheba... 2 Sa.	20	1	386	
A town of Naphtali... Josh.	19	38	281		<b>Bid'kar</b> —to stab, to wound				
A city of Egypt... Jer.	43	13	830		Jehu's officer... 2 Ki.	9	25	442	
<b>Beth-shit'tah</b> —house of Accacia					<b>Bier</b> —litter for corpse				
A town near Jordan... Jdgs.	7	22	298		Used for Abner... 2 Sa.	3	31	364	
<b>Beth-tar'pu-ah</b> —house of apples					Jesus raised body from Luke	7	14	1051	
A town of Judah... Josh.	15	53	277		<b>Big'a-my</b> —(See Marriage)				
<b>*Be-thu'el</b> —abode of God					Prohibited by law... Deut.	17	17	238	
1. Father of Rebekah Gen.	24	15	39		<b>Big'o-try</b> —religious intolerance				
2. Town of Simeon... 1 Chr.	4	30	470		Respecting other { Num.	11	28, 29	182	
<b>Beth-zur</b> —house of the rock					workers forbidden { Mark	9	38-40	1028	
A town of Judah... Josh.	15	58	277		Self-righteous { Isa.	65	5	778	
<b>Bet'o-nim</b> —hollows					spirit denounced. { 2 Cor.	10	12	1188	
A town of Gad... Josh.	13	26	274		The Samaritan's error Jno.	4	9	1085	
<b>Betrayal</b> —delivery to an enemy					Pharisee exposed... Luke	18	9-14	1069	
Its treachery... Ps.	55	12,			The cure of Peter's... Acts	10	28, 29	1124	
		13, 20	636		<b>Big'tha</b> —given by fortune				
Within one's household Job	19	15	593		Officer of Ahasuerus... Est.	1	10	571	
Of Samson by Delilah Jdgs.	16	18-20	310		<b>*Big'than</b> —gift of fortune				
Predicted for last days. Matt.	10	21	988		Officer of Ahasuerus... Est.	2	21	573	
Foretold of the Mes-					<b>Big'va-i</b> —happy				
siah... Ps.	41	9	630		Head of exile family... Ezra	2	2, 14	543	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Bil'dad</b> — <i>son of contention</i>					Causes ceremonial	{ Lev.	12	2, 5	141
Friend of Job. . . . .	Job	2	11	581	uncleanness. . . . .	{ Luke	2	22	1043
<b>Bil'e-am</b> — <i>foreigner</i>					Job cursed day of. . . .	Job	3	1-11	582
A town of Manasseh. .	1 Chr.	6	70	473	Occasion of joy. . . . .	Jno.	16	21	1104
<b>*Bil'gah</b> — <i>cheerful</i>					Day sometimes				
1. Head of priests. . . .	1 Chr.	24	14	494	lamented. . . . .	Job	3	13	582
2. Post-exile priest. . .	Neh.	12	5, 7, 18	568	<b>Births</b> — <i>foretold:</i>				
<b>Bil'ga-i</b> — <i>desistence</i>					Of Ishmael. . . . .	Gen.	16	11	31
A covenant-signer. . .	Neh.	10	8	566	Of Isaac. . . . .	Gen.	18	10	32
<b>Bil'hah</b> — <i>bashfulness. (Person)</i>					Of Samson. . . . .	Jdgs.	13	3, 24	307
Maid-servant of					Of Samuel. . . . .	1 Sa.	1	11, 20	523
Rachel. . . . .	Gen.	29	29	47	Of Josiah. . . . .	1 Ki.	13	2	415
Mother—Dan and					Of Shunammite's Son. .	2 Ki.	4	16, 17	434
Naphtali. . . . .	Gen.	30	1-8	49	Of John Baptist. . . .	Luke	1	13	1040
<b>Bil'hah</b> — <i>(Place)</i>					{ Isa.	9	6-8	730	
A town of Simeon. . . .	1 Chr.	4	29	470	Of Christ. . . . .	{ Isa.	55	1-6	770
<b>Bil'han</b> — <i>tender</i>					{ Micah	5	1-3	952	
1. A son of Ezer. . . .	Gen.	36	27	57	Luke	1	31	1040	
Horite of Edom. . . .	1 Chr.	1	42	466	<b>Birth Control</b> —				
2. Of Jediael's family. .	1 Chr.	7	10	475	Practiced by Onan. . .	Gen.	38	8, 9	60
<b>Bil'shan</b> — <i>searcher</i>					<b>Birthright</b> — <i>legal rights by birth</i>				
Prince of exiles. . . .	Neh.	7	7	560	Distinctive rights { Gen.	43	33	67	
<b>Bim'hal</b> — <i>with pruning</i>					of the firstborn. . . { Deut.	21	17	242	
A son of Japhlet. . . .	1 Chr.	7	33	475	Sold by Esau. . . . .	Gen.	25	31-34	42
<b>Bin'e-a</b> — <i>a wanderer</i>					Transferred to Jacob..	Gen.	27	18-29	45
A son of Moza. . . . .	1 Chr.	8	37	477	Forfeited by Reuben. .	1 Chr.	5	1	472
<b>Bin'nu-i</b> — <i>built up</i>					Firstborn rank { Gen.	49	8-10	74	
1. Son of Noadiah. . . .	Ezra	8	33	550	given to Judah. . . { 1 Chr.	5	2	472	
2. Son Pahathmoab. . .	Ezra	10	30	553	Heir to the throne. . .	2 Chr.	21	3	522
3. Son of Bani. . . . .	Ezra	10	38	553	Lost to Adonijah. . . .	1 Ki.	2	15	396
4. Son of Henadad. . .	Neh.	10	9	566	Given to Solomon. . . .	1 Chr.	28	5-7	498
Worked on wall. . . .	Neh.	3	24	556	<b>Bir'za-vith</b> — <i>holes or openings</i>				
Exile-priest. . . . .	Neh.	12	8	568	Descendant of Asher. .	1 Chr.	7	31	475
<b>Birds</b> —					<b>Bish'lam</b> — <i>son of peace</i>				
Created by God. . . .	Gen.	1	20-30	17	Persian officer. . . . .	Ezra	4	7	545
Preserved in the Ark..	Gen.	7	14	23	<b>*Bishop</b> — <i>overseer</i>				
Clean and unclean. . .	Deut.	14	11-19	235	An overseer of church..	Acts	20	17, 28-31	1138
Clean birds to be eaten..	Deut.	14	20	235	Guardian of men's souls..	Heb.	13	17	1235
Wild, taken by snare. .	Ps.	124	7	676	Qualifications of a. . .	1 Ti.	3	1-7	1216
Wild, tamed by man. . .	Jas.	3	7	1238	Christ our chief Bishop. .	1 Pe.	2	25	1241
Divine law-protection..	Deut.	22	6, 7	243	<b>Bith'i-ah</b> — <i>daughter of Jehovah</i>				
Instinct of migration..	Jer.	8	7	789	Wife of Mered. . . . .	1 Chr.	4	18	470
Turtle doves, pige- { Lev.	1	14	128		<b>Bith'ron</b> — <i>craggy spot</i>				
ons for sacrifices. . { Lev.	12	8	141		District E. of Jordan. .	2 Sa.	2	29	363
Two Proverbial Say- { Eccl.	10	20	717		<b>*Bi-thyn'i-a</b> — <i>a province of Asia Minor</i>				
ings about birds. . { Jer.	12	9	794		Paul kept out of. . . .	Acts	16	7	1133
See "Birds of the Bible".....				303	Peter writes to. . . . .	1 Pe.	1	1	1240
<b>Bird-cage</b> —					<b>Bit</b> — <i>part of horse bridle</i>				
Figuratively used. . . .	Jer.	5	27	785	Needed by men with- { Ps.	32	9	624	
<b>Bird-catcher</b> —					out understanding { Jas.	3	3	1238	
Figurative—seducers..	Ps.	124	7	676	<b>"Bitter Is Sweet"</b> —				
<b>Bir'sha</b> — <i>with wickedness</i>					To the hungry man. . .	Prov.	27	7	706
King of Gomorrah. . .	Gen.	14	2	29	<b>*Bitter Herbs</b> —				
<b>Birth</b> — <i>act of coming into life</i>					Eaten during Passover..	Ex.	12	8	89
Painful as result sin. .	Gen.	3	16	19					

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	
<b>*Bittern—a small animal</b>					<b>Falsely accused of:</b>					
Figurative of {	Isa.	14	23	735	Naboth.....	1 Ki.	21	9-11	427	
utter ruin.....	Isa.	34	11	751	Jesus.....	Matt.	9	3	987	
<b>*Bitterness—grievous inward pain</b>					Stephen.....	Acts	6	9-13	1118	
Caused by childless-					<b>Examples:</b>					
ness.....	1 Sa.	1	10	323	The Israelites.....	Num.	21	5, 6	195	
Caused by misfor-					Job's wife.....	Job	2	9	581	
tunes.....	Job	7	11	585	Sennacherib.....	2 Ki.	19	20-22	457	
Caused by foolish son.....	Prov.	17	25	698	Edom, or Seir.....	Ezek.	35	12	891	
<b>*Bitterness of Spirit—</b>					Babylonians.....	Isa.	52	5	768	
Unchristlike.....	Jas.	3	14	1238	Revilers of Jesus.....	Matt.	27	40-44	1013	
Practiced by the					Jews at Corinth.....	Acts	18	6	1136	
wicked.....	Rom.	3	14	1153	(See Profanity; Reviling)					
To be avoided.....	Heb.	12	15	1234	<b>Blasphemy Against the Holy Spirit—</b>					
To be put away.....	Eph.	4	31	1199	Jesus warns against.....	Matt.	12	22-32	991	
<b>Bitter Waters—</b>					An irreparable loss.....	Heb.	6	4-6	1228	
Made sweet by Moses.....	Ex.	15	23-25	94	Closes door of grace.....	Heb.	10	26-29	1231	
"Trial of Jealousy".....	Num.	5	11-31	172	<b>Blasting—the blighting of crops</b>					
<b>Bi-tu'men—a mineral pitch. (Slime)</b>					Sign of God's power.....	Ex.	15	8	94	
Used as mortar.....	Gen.	11	3	26	As a Divine	{	Deut.	28	22	249
For lining baskets.....	Ex.	2	3	77	judgment for sin. {	1 Ki.	8	37	405	
<b>Biz-joth'jah—contempt of Jehovah</b>					<b>*Blas'tus—sprout</b>					
Town in S. Judah.....	Josh.	15	28	277	Herod's chamberlain.....	Acts	12	20	1127	
<b>Biz'tha—</b>					<b>Blem'ish—without imperfection</b>					
A Persian officer.....	Est.	1	10	571	Priests without.....	Lev.	21	17, 24	154	
<b>Black—</b>					Animals for sacrifice {	Lev.	22	19-25	155	
Usual color of {	Song	5	11	721	must be without... {	Deut.	15	21	236	
hair among Jews. {	Matt.	5	36	982	Christ was without... {	1 Pe.	1	19	1240	
Famine turns skin {	Lam.	4	8	849	The Church without.....	Eph.	5	27	1200	
black.....	Lam.	5	10	850	<b>Bless—to kneel in adoration</b>					
Hell said to be.....	Jude	1	13	1253	To bestow favor.....	Gen.	1	22	17	
Color of horse {	Zech.	6	2, 6	966	To adore God.....	Ps.	103	1	661	
in visions.....	Rev.	6	5	1258	To invoke divine favor {	Ps.	129	8	677	
The heavens and {	Joel	2	10	937	<b>Blessed—happy</b>					
sun shall become. {	Rev.	6	12	1258	Beatitudes.....	Matt.	5		982	
<b>Blacksmith—</b>					Those chosen.....	Eph.	1	3-4	1197	
The first (Tubal Cain).....	Gen.	4	22	20	Sins forgiven.....	Ps.	32	1-2	624	
Israel had none.....	1 Sa.	13	19	336	Who hear and obey.....	Luke	11	28	1059	
Their tools were vain.....	Isa.	44	12	761	Who suffer for Christ.....	Luke	6	22	1049	
<b>*Blains—Blisters accompanying boils</b>					Who endure trials.....	Jas.	1	12	1236	
Sixth plague.....	Ex.	9	9, 10	86	Those chastened {	Job	5	17-19	583	
<b>Blamelessness—free from fault</b>					of the Lord.....	Heb.	12	5-9	1234	
Strive for.....	Phil.	2	14, 15	1203	God's people.....	Rev.	21	3-7	1270	
Encourage in others.....	1 Ths.	5	23	1212	<b>Blessings—</b>					
Ministers should be.....	1 Ti.	3	1-10	1216	For obedience.....	Deut.	12	15	232	
<b>*Blasphemy—cursing or reviling God</b>					For keeping com-					
An act of hatred {	Ps.	74	10, 18, 22	646	mands.....	Lev.	26	3-13	161	
for God.....	Luke	22	65	1075	Of the faithful.....	Isa.	61	7-11	775	
Dealing presumptu-	Num.	15	30, 31	187	For twelve tribes.....	Deut.	33	6-18	258	
ously with God.....	Rev.	2	9	1255	Promised to Israel.....	Hos.	14	4-9	936	
Speaking con-	2 Ki.	7	2	439	Promised to David.....	2 Sa.	7	12-17	369	
temptuously.....	Ps.	50	21	634	Blessings and curses.....	Deut.	28	1-68	249	
Punishable by death.....	Lev.	24	15, 16, 23	158	Turned to cursings.....	Job	27	2-11	598	
Sin of causing others {	2 Sa.	12	14	374	Spiritual joys, in {	Ps.	24	5	621	
to blaspheme.....	Rom.	2	24	1152	worship.....	Eph.	1	3	1197	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Blessings—Continued</b>					Cured by following	{Jno.	8	12	1092
Rendering good for					Christ.....	{Eph.	5	8	1200
evil.....	1 Pe.	3	9	1242	<b>Blitz'krieg—lightning war</b>				
Thou shalt be a.....	Gen.	12	2	27	Against city of Ai....	Josh.	8	1-30	267
<b>Blind-fold-ed—</b>					<b>Blondes—</b>				
Jesus was.....	Luke	22	63, 64	1075	Rebekah.....	Gen.	26	7	43
<b>*Blindness—destitute of sight</b>					Tamar.....	2 Sa.	14	27	377
From birth sometimes.....	Jno.	9	1-12	1094	Job's daughters.....	Job	42	15	610
Due to old age.....	Gen.	27	1	45	Moses.....	Acts	7	20	1119
Inflicted for	{Deut.	28, 29	249		<b>*Blood—</b>				
disobedience.....	{Lev.	26	16	161	"The blood is the life" Lev.	17	11, 14	149	
<i>Inflicted in Judgment:</i>					Forbidden as food.....	Gen.	9	4	24
On Samson by captors.....	Jdgs.	16	21	310	Its use for food	{1 Sa.	14	32	337
On Syrian army.....	2 Ki.	6	18	438	denounced.....	{Acts	15	20	1131
On Bar-jesus.....	Acts	13	6, 11	1128	<i>Blood of man not to be shed:</i>				
On men of Sodom.....	Gen.	19	11	34	Cries for vengeance.....	Gen.	4	10	20
Ill-treatment of	{Lev.	19	14	151	Pre-Mosaic Law.....	Gen.	9	6	24
blind forbidden.....	{Deut.	27	18	248	Mosaic Law.....	Ex.	20	13	99
Healed by the Lord.....	Ps.	146	8	683	(See Kill; Murder)				
Restoration of sight	{Isa.	29	18	746	<i>Blood-offerings the basis of atonement:</i>				
a sign of Messiah.....	{Isa.	42	16	759	Abel's acceptable	{Gen.	4	3, 5	20
Fulfilled by Jesus.....	Matt.	11	4, 5	990	offering.....	{Heb.	11	4	1232
<i>Recorded Healings of blindness by Jesus:</i>					Job's offering.....	Job	1	5	58C
Two men in Galilee.....	Matt.	9	27-31	987	Passover offering.....	Ex.	12	7, 13, 23	85
Man in Bethsaida.....	Mark	8	22	1026	Mosaic system				
Man in Jerusalem.....	Jno.	9	1-7	1094	sacrifices.....	Lev.	4	5-34	13C
Beggar near Jericho.....	Luke	18	35-43	1069	Prophecies of atone-	{Isa.	53	5, 10	765
Bartimaeus (Same as					ment of Christ.....	{Zech.	13	6	971
above).....	Mark	10	46-52	1029	Essential element in	{Col.	1	14, 20	120C
Another beggar.....	Matt.	20	30	1002	atonement of	{Heb.	9	14	123C
<b>Blindness, Spiritual—</b>					Christ.....	{Rev.	1	5	1254
Made so by bribes.....	Deut.	16	19	237	(See Blood of Christ)				
Inherent in unre-	{Rom.	1	21	1151	<i>Statements of unusual interest:</i>				
generate heart.....	{Eph.	4	18	1199	Water turned to.....	Ex.	7	20	8.
Inherent in	{2 Cor.	3	14	1183	Land soaked with.....	Isa.	34	7	751
natural mind.....	{2 Cor.	4	4	1184	"Shed like water".....	Ps.	79	3	65C
Pernicious and per-					"Field of blood".....	Acts	1	19	1111
verse.....	Isa.	5	20	727	Drunken with	{Isa.	49	26	765
"Eyes that see not".....	Jer.	5	21	785	thine own blood.....	{Ezek.	39	19	89C
Sin of refusing light.....	Job	21	14, 15	595	Young suck blood.....	Job	39	30	608
<i>Spiritual blindness among Christians:</i>					Heathens drink blood.....	Ps.	16	4	61C
A Divine judgment	{Mark	4	12	1020	Drinking enemies'.....	1 Chr.	11	19	48C
for disobedience.....	{Jno.	12	40	1099	Drinking princes'.....	Ezek.	39	18	89C
Causes unsteadiness.....	Matt.	6	23	984	"Sweating blood".....	Luke	22	44	1075
Exhibited in lack of	{2 Pe.	1	9	1245	"Bleeding of nose".....	Prov.	30	33	708
christian graces.....	{1 Jno.	2	11	1248	The moon turned	{Joel	2	31	937
Self-complacency.....	Rev.	3	17	1256	to blood".....	Matt.	24	29	1008
The curse of	{Isa.	56	10	771	Blood-labor.....	Hab.	2	12	957
"blind leaders".....	Matt.	15	14	996	Humanity of one blood	Acts	17	26	1134
<i>Remedies for spiritual blindness:</i>					<b>Blood of Christ, The—</b>				
Promised in Christ.....	Isa.	43	8-13	760	Basis of human	{Eph.	1	7	1197
Removed by Holy					redemption.....	{Col.	1	14	1206
Spirit.....	2 Cor.	4	6	1184	Cleanses from all sin.....	1 Jno.	1	7	1247
Healed through	{Isa.	42	6, 7	759	The Virtue of the	{Heb.	9	14-26	1230
gospel ministries.....	{Acts	26	18	1146	New Covenant.....	{Heb.	13	20	1235

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Blood of Christ, The—Continued</b>					<b>Boats—sea vessels</b>				
symbolized in the	Luke	22	20	1075	In the days of Jesus...Jno.	6	22	1088	
Lord's Supper....	1 Cor.	11	25, 27	1175	Life boats.....Acts	27	30	1148	
(See Atonement of Christ; Covenant of Grace; Redemption)					<b>*Bo'az—strength. (Bo'oz)</b>				
<b>Blood—guiltiness — responsibility for death of others</b>					1. Man of Bethlehem.Ruth	2	1,8-18	320	
of those who be-	Jer.	2	34	781	Marries Ruth.....Ruth	4	10-13	322	
tray the innocent	Matt.	27	4	1013	Ancestor of Jesus..Matt.	1	5	979	
of faithless minister..Ezek.	33	6, 8	888		2. Pillar of Temple..1 Ki.	7	21	403	
for themselves—	Ezek.	33	4	888	<b>Boch'e-ru—firstborn</b>				
rejectors of Christ	Acts	18	6	1136	A son of Azel.....1 Chr.	8	38	477	
<b>Blood—money—bribe for murder</b>					<b>Bo'chim—weepers</b>				
judas received.....Matt.	26	14-16	1011		A place near Gilgal...Jdgs.	2	1	291	
<b>Blossom—</b>					<b>Body of Man—</b>				
Desert as the rose....Isa.	35	1, 2	751		The temple of God...1 Cor.	6	19	1170	
<b>Blot Out—</b>					Its resurrection.....1 Cor.	15	19-54	1179	
sins as a cloud.....Isa.	44	22	761		<b>Bo'han—thumb</b>				
Came from Book of					1. A son of Reuben...Josh.	15	6	277	
Life.....Rev.	20	15	1269		2. Boundary stone...Josh.	18	17	280	
<b>Blush—sign of modesty</b>					<b>Boiling—state of agitation</b>				
Made impossible by	Jer.	6	15	786	Method of cooking...Lev.	8	31	135	
repeated evil....Jer.	8	12	789		Of own son.....2 Ki.	6	29	438	
<b>Blue—royal color..Est.</b>	8	15	578		Of Job's bowels.....Job	30	27	600	
<b>Bo-an-er'ges—sons of thunder</b>					Of the sea.....Job	41	31	609	
Name given John-					<b>Boils—malignant disease</b>				
James.....Mark	3	17	1019		Sixth Egyptian plague.Ex.	9	8, 11	86	
<b>*Boar—wild swine</b>					A sign of leprosy.....Lev.	13	18-20	141	
In woods of Canaan..Ps.	80	13	651		An affliction of Job...Job	2	7	581	
<b>Boasting—vaunting pride</b>					Hezekiah's disease...Isa.	38	21	755	
<i>Be jolly of boasting:</i>					Treated with poultice.2 Ki.	20	7	458	
Against God.....Ezek.	35	13	891		<b>Boldness—bravery, fearlessness</b>				
of security in	Ps.	10	3	614	Righteousness causes.Prov.	28	1	707	
evil-doing.....Ps.	52	1	636		Required in prayer...Heb.	10	19	1231	
of security in	Prov.	20	14	700	Needful for preach- {Eph.	6	19, 20	1201	
material triumphs	Isa.	10	12-15	731	ing the gospel.... {Phil.	1	12-14	1202	
of security in riches..Ps.	49	6, 7	634		Necessary for official {1 Tim.	3	13	1216	
of security in self- {Deut.	29	19	252		administrations... {2 Chr.	19	11	519	
righteousness....Jer.	23	17	805		<i>Examples of boldness:</i>				
of security against {Prov.	27	1	706		Joseph of Arimathea..Mark	15	43	1038	
the future.....Jas.	4	13, 14	1239		The apostles.....Acts	4	13-31	1115	
of superior spirit- {Rom.	3	27	1153		Paul.....Acts	9	27-29	1122	
ual advantages...2 Cor.	10	15	1188		Paul and Barnabas...Acts.	13	46	1128	
<i>Examples of Boasters:</i>					(See Courage; Fearlessness)				
The Philistine giant..1 Sa.	17	44	342		<b>Bondage, Physical or Civil—</b>				
Ben-Hadad of Syria..1 Ki.	20	10	425		Israel in Egyptian...Ex.	1	7-22	77	
Babshakeh.....2 Ki.	18	34	455		Israel in Babylon....2 Ki.	25	1-21	465	
Simon the sorcerer...Acts	8	9-11	1121		Not forsaken by God Ezra	9	8, 9	552	
(See Haughtiness; Pride; Self-confidence)					<b>Bondage, Spiritual—</b>				
<b>Boasting in God—</b>					Result of sin.....Rom.	7	23	1156	
A solemn duty.....2 Cor.	10	17	1188		Result of actual {Jno.	8	34	1092	
chief glory of saints .Isa.	45	25	762		transgressions.... {Rom.	6	16	1156	
denotes self- {Ps.	34	2	625		Perpetuated by {Rom.	6	16	1156	
abnegation.....Ps.	44	8	631		mastery of Satan.. {2 Pe.	2	19	1245	
In the days of David.2 Sa.	19	18	384		Emancipation in {Luke	4	18	1046	
					Christ.....Rom.	8	21	1157	
					Freedom by truth...Jno.	8	32	1092	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Bondage, Spiritual—Continued</b>					<b>Book of Life—</b>				
Freedom sealed by { 2 Cor. 3 17 1183					Record of redeemed. { Phil. 4 3 1205				
Holy Spirit. . . . . { Rom. 8 2 1157					To be opened at { Dan. 12 1 927				
<b>Bones—</b>					the judgment. . . { Rev. 20 12 1269				
Resurrection of dry. . . Ezek. 37 1-14 893					Names of apostates { Ex. 32 33 115				
Christ's not broken { Jno. 19 36 1107					blotted from. . . { Rev. 22 19 1271				
as foretold. . . . . { Ps. 34 20 625					<b>Books of God's Judgment—</b>				
<b>Bonfire</b>					Seen in visions of { Dan. 7 10 919				
Kindled by God's					Daniel and John. { Rev. 20 12 1269				
breath. . . . . Isa. 30 33 747					<b>Booths—stalls built of branches</b>				
<b>*Bonnet—head-dress</b>					Used for cattle. . . . Gen. 33 17 54				
Worn by priests. . . . Ex. 28 40 109					Used in Feast of { Lev. 23 42 156				
Worn by men. . . . . Ezek. 44 18 903					Tabernacles. . . . { Neh. 8 14-17 562				
Worn by women. . . . Isa. 3 20 725					<b>*Booty—spoils of war</b>				
<b>Books—</b>					Taken of Sodom. . . . Gen. 14 11,12,16 29				
Of ancient times. . . . Job 19 23 593					Jacob's Sons take. . . Gen. 34 27-29 55				
Moses commanded { Ex. 17 14 96					Taken by Israelites. { Num. 31 9-12,32 208				
to write oracles { Num. 5 23 172					Instructions re con- { Deut. 13 15-17 234				
of God. . . . . { Deut. 31 24 254					quest of Canaan. { Deut. 20 13-18 241				
Samuel wrote a book. { 1 Sa. 10 25 333					From Philistines. . . { 1 Sa. 14 32 337				
References to { 1 Ki. 11 41 411					Taken from Syrians. { 2 Ki. 7 16 439				
Historical Books. { 1 Chr. 9 1 478					Taken from Ethio-				
Book of Psalms { Ps. 110 1 668					pians. . . . . { 2 Chr. 14 13 511				
written by David. { Acts 2 34, 35 1112					Offered unto the Lord { Josh. 6 19 265				
Written by Jeremiah. { Jer. 36 2-32 822					<b>Born Again—spiritual regeneration</b>				
Written by Daniel. . . Dan. 12 1, 4 927					(Also "born from above"; "born of the				
Eaten, sweet to taste, { Ezek. 3 3 853					Spirit"; "born of God"; "the New Birth".)				
caused indigestion { Rev. 10 10 1261					Necessary to salvation { Jno. 3 3-8 1084				
Jesus read from Book. { Luke 4 17, 20 1046					Of Divine origin. . . . Jno. 1 13 1081				
Coming of Christ { Ps. 40 7 630					Through the word. . . { 1 Pe. 1 23 1240				
foretold in Book. { Heb. 10 7 1231					Obtained by faith. . . { 1 Jno. 5 1 1250				
The making of many. { Eccl. 12 12 718					<b>Evidenced in:</b>				
Paul had books. . . . { 2 Ti. 4 13 1221					Righteousness. . . . { 1 Jno. 2 29 1248				
Many burned. . . . . Acts 19 19 1137					Brotherly love. . . . { 1 Jno. 3 10 1249				
Seen in visions. . . . Ezek. 2 9 852					Overcoming the world { 1 Jno. 5 4 1250				
<b>Books mentioned in Bible, not preserved:</b>					<b>Borrowing—obtaining as a loan</b>				
The Book of wars. . . Num. 21 14 195					Meaning to ask. . . . Ex. 11 2, 3 88				
The Book of Jasher. . . Josh. 10 13 270					Israel forbidden to { Deut. 15 6 236				
History of Nathan. . . { 1 Chr. 29 499					borrow of heathens { Deut. 28 12 249				
Chronicles of David. { 1 Chr. 27 24 497					Excessive discouraged { Prov. 22 7 702				
Story of prophet Iddo { 2 Chr. 13 22 513					Law against abuse. . . Ex. 22 14, 15 102				
Book of Jehu. . . . . { 2 Chr. 20 34 520					Failure to repay. . . . Ps. 37 21 627				
<b>Book of the Law—</b>					<b>Examples:</b>				
Called "Book of					The prophet's widow. { 2 Ki. 4 3 434				
Moses". . . . . Mark 12 26 1033					The prophet-workmen { 2 Ki. 6 5 438				
Basis Jewish religion. { Deut. 28 58 249					(See Lending)				
In Ark of Covenant. . . Deut. 31 26 254					<b>Bosom—the seat of affections, emotions</b>				
Lost Book found. . . . { 2 Ki. 22 8 461					Intimate relations. . . Gen. 16 5 31				
Read to the people. . . { 2 Ki. 23 2 462					Seat of passions. . . . Eccl. 7 9 715				
Basis of training. . . . { 2 Chr. 17 9 517					Evil passions within. { Prov. 6 27 689				
Read to returned					Iniquity hid within. . . Job 31 33 601				
exiles. . . . . Neh. 8 8 562					Symbol of God's care. { Isa. 40 11 756				
Embodied Christ in { Acts 7 42 1119					On bosom of Jesus. . . { Jno. 13 23 1100				
prophecy and type { Gal. 3 10 1193					Abraham's "saints"				
(See the Law)					rest". . . . . Luke 16 22 1067				

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Bosom</b> — <i>Continued</i>					Figuratively used	Prov.	11	28	693
Jesus in Father's. . . . .	Jno.	1	18	1081	of Israel. . . . .	Isa.	14	19	735
<b>Botch</b> —(Boils). . . . .	Deut.	28	25, 27	249	Title of Christ. . . . .	Zech.	3	8	965
<b>*Bottle</b> —					Title of believers. . . . .	Jno.	15	5, 6	1103
Made of clay. . . . .	Jer.	19	1, 10	801	<b>*Brass</b> — <i>copper</i>				
Used for water, etc. . . . .	Jdgs.	4	19	294	<i>Used for:</i>				
Old—useless for wine. . . . .	Matt.	9	17	987	Vessels for tabernacle. . . . .	Ex.	38	2-29	123
<i>Poetical and symbolical uses:</i>					Vessels in temple. . . . .	1 Ki.	7	41-46	403
Symbolic of cloud. . . . .	Job	38	37	607	Making armor. . . . .	1 Sa.	17	5, 6	342
A memorial of grief. . . . .	Ps.	56	8	637	Musical instruments. . . . .	1 Chr.	15	19	484
Figurative of fortune. . . . .	Jer.	13	12	795	Symbol Grecian Em-				
<b>Bottomless Pit</b> —					pire. . . . .	Dan.	2	39	911
Seen in visions. . . . .	Rev.	9	1, 2, 11	1260	<i>Figurative of:</i>				
Abode of evil spirits. . . . .	Rev.	20	1, 3	1269	Hardness of heart. . . . .	Jer.	6	28	786
<b>*Bow</b> — <i>weapon for shooting arrows</i>					Durability. . . . .	Ezek.	22	18, 20	874
Used in hunting. . . . .	Gen.	27	3	45		Zech.	6	1	966
Judah taught to use. . . . .	2 Sa.	1	18, 22	361	<b>Brawler</b> — <i>a noisy quarrel</i>				
Used by Syrians. . . . .	1 Ki.	22	34	428	"Brawling women". . . . .	Prov.	21	9	701
Used in Israel. . . . .	2 Ki.	9	24	442	"Brawling ministers". . . . .	1 Ti.	3	3	1216
Symbol divine judg-					<b>*Brazen Serpent</b> — <i>made of brass</i>				
ment. . . . .	Ps.	7	12	613	Placed on pole. . . . .	Num.	21	8, 9	195
(See Rainbow)					Hezekiah Destroyed. . . . .	2 Ki.	18	4	455
<b>Bowels</b> — <i>word of varied meaning</i>					Symbol of Christ's				
Intestine organs. . . . .	Num.	5	22	172	expiation. . . . .	Jno.	3	14, 15	1084
The source	Gen.	15	4	30		Jno.	12	32, 33	1099
of offspring. . . . .	2 Sa.	7	12	369	<b>Breach</b> — <i>state of being broken</i>				
Christian gentleness. . . . .	Phil.	1	8	1202	In the house of	2 Ki.	12	5	446
Solomon's moved. . . . .	Songs	5	4	721	God repaired. . . . .	2 Ki.	22	5	461
Job's "boiled". . . . .	Job	30	27	600	Filled by Moses' . . . . .	Ex.	32	32	115
<b>Boy or Boys</b> — <i>male child</i>					intercession. . . . .	Ps.	106	23	664
Esau and Jacob called Gen.		25	27	42	"Breach of trust". . . . .	Luke	16	12	1067
Playing in streets. . . . .	Zech.	8	5	967	Jesus the repairer of. . . . .	Isa.	58	12	772
Given for a harlot. . . . .	Joel	3	3	938	<b>*Bread</b> — <i>staff of life</i>				
(See Young Men; Youthful Piety)					Early use of for food. . . . .	Gen.	14	18	29
<b>Bo'zez</b> — <i>shining</i>					Produced from grain. . . . .	Jdgs.	6	19	296
Rock near Michmash	1 Sa.	14	4	337	Baked from flour. . . . .	1 Sa.	28	24	357
<b>Boz'kath</b> — <i>height</i>					Made of fine flour	Ex.	29	40	111
A town of S. Judah. . . . .	Josh.	15	39	277	for sacred feasts. . . . .	Lev.	2	1	128
<b>*Boz'rah</b> — <i>enclosure</i>					Figurative of	Ps.	104	15	662
1. A city of Edom. . . . .	Gen.	36	31, 33	57	Gospel provisions	Prov.	9	5	691
Destruction foretold	Jer.	49	13, 22	837	Hot, placed before God	1 Sa.	21	6	349
Its restoration	Isa.	34	6	751	<b>Unleavened Bread:</b>				
promised. . . . .	Isa.	63	1	776	Fed to heavenly				
2. A town of Moab. . . . .	Jer.	48	24	835	visitors. . . . .	Gen.	19	3	34
<b>*Bracelet</b> — <i>ornament for wrist</i>					Used in Passover				
Tokens of esteem. . . . .	Gen.	24	22, 30, 47	39	Feast. . . . .	Ex.	12	8	89
Included in offerings	Ex.	35	22	119	Its use in Passover. . . . .	Ex.	23	15	103
by Israelites. . . . .	Num.	31	50	208	Provided for Priests. . . . .	2 Ki.	23	9	462
Worn by King Saul. . . . .	2 Sa.	1	10	361	Nazarite offering. . . . .	Num.	6	15	174
Worn by worldly women	Isa.	3	19	725	Used at Passover	Luke	22	7	1075
<b>Bramble</b> — <i>a thorn bush</i>					<b>Bread of Life</b> —				
Parable of the. . . . .	Jdgs.	9	14, 15	301	Christ the	Jno.	6	32-35	1088
Figure of ruin. . . . .	Isa.	34	13	751	Bread of Life. . . . .	Jno.	6	48-51	1088
<b>Branch</b> — <i>various meanings</i>					Typified in Manna. . . . .	Ex.	16	4	95
The family offspring. . . . .	Gen.	49	22	74	Symbolized in	Mark	14	22	1036
					Lord's Supper. . . . .	1 Cor.	11	23, 24	1175

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Breaking of Bread</b> — <i>token of hospitality</i>					Asa and Ben-Hadad	1 Ki.	15	18, 19	418
The example of Jesus	Matt.	14	19	995	Haman and				
Example of Apostles	Acts	2	42	1112	Ahasuerus	Est.	3	9	574
Example of Paul	Acts	20	11	1138	Judas and priests	Mark	14	10, 11	1036
<b>*Breast-plate</b> —					Simon the sorcerer	Acts	8	18	1121
1. Part Priest's dress	Ex.	28	4, 15-20	109	<b>*Bricks</b> — <i>burnt clay</i>				
2. Defensive armor	1 Ki.	22	34	428	Used in Babel tower	Gen.	11	3	26
(See Margin Note)					Israelites forced	{ Ex.	1	14	77
Goliath's—350 lbs.	1 Sa.	17	5	342	to make in Egypt	{ Ex.	5	7	81
(Coat of mail)					Burned in kiln	2 Sa.	12	31	374
Figurative of	{ Isa.	59	17	773	Used in making altar	Isa.	65	3	778
righteousness	{ Eph.	6	14	1201	<b>Brickkiln</b> — <i>place for burning brick</i>				
Symbol of faith	1 Ths.	5	8	1212	Figurative judgments	Neh.	3	14	955
In John's visions	Rev.	9	9, 17	1260	<b>Bridal Gift</b> —				
<b>Breasts</b> — <i>symbolic of carnal passions</i>					A burned city	1 Ki.	9	16	408
A God-given instinct	Gen.	49	25	74	<b>Bride</b> — <i>make complete</i>				
Husband to be satis-	{ Prov.	5	19	688	Wears adornments	Isa.	61	10	775
fied with wife's	{ Song	7	3, 7, 8	722	Joy to bridegroom	Isa.	62	5	776
Symbol of fertility	Ezek.	16	7	865	To be kept chaste	2 Cor.	11	2	1189
Violated, figurative	{ Ezek.	23	3, 8, 34	876	Ready for marriage	Rev.	19	7	1268
of barrenness	{ Hos.	9	14	932	<b>*Bridegroom</b> —				
<b>Breath</b> — <i>vital element of human life</i>					Exempt from army	Deut.	24	5	245
Given by God	Gen.	2	7	18	Symbol of Jehovah	Ps.	19	5	618
In God's hands	Dan.	5	23	916	Figurative of Christ	{ Matt.	25	1-6	1009
Taken away by God	Ps.	104	29	662	in relation to His	{ Jno.	3	29	1084
Strange to his wife	Job	19	17	593	Church	{ Rev.	21	2	1270
<b>Breath of God</b> —					<b>Bridle</b> — <i>harness for control</i>				
Element in creation	Ps.	33	6	625	Of God's restraints	Isa.	30	28	747
Powerful in nature	2 Sa.	22	16	389	Control of tongue	Jas.	1	26	1236
Wicked slain by	Isa.	11	4	733	Symbol of afflictive	{ Job	30	11	600
<b>Breeches</b> — <i>hiding</i>					restraints	{ Ps.	32	9	624
Priest's made of linen	Lev.	6	10	133	To control fools	Prov.	26	3	705
<b>Brethren of Christ</b> —					<b>Briers</b> — <i>nettle, stinging growth</i>				
Four—James, Josés,	{ Matt.	13	55	993	Figurative instrument	{ Jdgs.	8	7, 16	299
Simon, Judas	{ Mark	3	31-35	1019	Of punishment	Isa.	9	18	730
(Jude)					Of moral ruin	Is.	7	23-25	728
Skeptical toward					Consumed by	Isa.	55	13	770
Jesus	Jno.	7	3-5	1091	Messianic reign	{ Ezek.	28	24	882
James believed	Gal.	1	19	1191	<b>Brig'an-tine</b> — <i>a coat of mail</i>				
Were married men	1 Cor.	9	5	1173	Armor of Hebrews	Jer.	46	4	833
<b>Brevity of Human Life</b> —					<b>*Brim'stone</b> — <i>sulphur</i>				
Illustrated in	{ Ps.	39	4, 5	629	Rained upon Sodom	Gen.	19	24	34
striking figures	{ Ps.	90	9	656	Sign of destruction	Job	18	15	592
(See Life of Man)					Symbolic punish-	{ Isa.	30	33	747
<b>Bribery</b> — <i>covering for money</i>					ment	{ Luke	17	29	1068
The taking of for-					Future state of	{ Rev.	19	20	1268
bidden	Deut.	16	19	237	wicked "a lake of"	Rev.	20	10	1269
Giving of denounced	Ps.	26	10	622	<b>Broken-Footed</b> —				
A common sin in	Isa.	1	23	723	<b>Broken-Handed</b> —				
Israel's apostasy	Amos	5	12	942	Unfit for priest	Lev.	21	19	154
A form of wickedness	Prov.	17	23	698	<b>Brokenhearted</b> —				
Jealous rage refuses	Prov.	6	35	689	Healed by Jesus	Luke	4	18	1046
<b>Examples of Bribery:</b>					<b>Brooks</b> — <i>small streams</i>				
Delilah	Jdgs.	16	5	310	Many in Canaan	Deut.	8	7	228
Samuel's sons	1 Sa.	8	3	330					



SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Brooks</b> — <i>Continued</i>					<b>Bu'nah</b> — <i>discretion</i>				
<i>Names of:</i> Arnon... Num.	21	14	195		A son of Jerahmeel... 1 Chr.	2	25	468	
Besor... 1 Sa.	30	9	359		<b>Bun'ni</b> — <i>built, erected</i>				
Cherith... 1 Ki.	17	3	421		1. Precaptive Levite. Neh.	11	15	567	
Eschol... Num.	13	24	184		2. Post-exile Levite... Neh.	9	4	564	
Gaash... 2 Sa.	23	30	390		Signed covenant... Neh.	10	15	566	
Kidron... 2 Sa.	15	23	378		<b>Bur'den</b> —				
Kison... Ps.	83	9	652		1. A heavy load... Ex.	23	5	103	
Zered... Deut.	2	13	219		Bear another's... Gal.	6	2	1196	
<b>Brother</b> — <i>kin, relationship</i>					2. Prophecies... Isa.	15	1	736	
Of same parents... Gen.	27	6	45		Word of judgment. Ezek.	12	10-16	861	
Of same ancestry... Gen.	14	16	29		<b>Burden-bearer</b> —				
An ally... Amos	1	9	939		Christ is ours... Matt.	8	17	986	
Of same faith... Acts	9	17	1122		<b>*Bur'i-al</b> — <i>interment of corpse</i>				
<b>Brow</b> —					Graves provided... Gen.	23	5-20	38	
The forehead... Isa.	48	4	764		Want of—calamity... Deut.	28	25, 26	249	
Edge of a hill... Luke	4	29	1046		A worthy service... 2 Sa.	2	5, 6	363	
<b>Bruised</b> — <i>injured</i>					<i>Preparations required:</i>				
Descriptive of the { Isa.	53	5	769		Washing of body... Acts	9	37	1122	
suffering Messiah { Gen.	3	15	19		Embalming... Gen.	50	26	75	
Satan shall be... Rom.	16	20	1165		Body wrapped... Matt.	27	59	1013	
<b>Bruised Reed</b> — <i>weak</i>					Anointings... Jno.	19	39	1107	
Pharaoh called a... 2 Ki.	18	21	455		<i>Places of burial:</i>				
Symbol of the weak. Isa.	42	3	759		Public cemeteries... Jer.	19	11	801	
<b>Buckler</b> — <i>shield</i>					Potter's field... Matt.	27	7	1013	
The Lord is my... Ps.	18	2	617		<b>Buried Alive</b> —				
To trusting souls... 2 Sa.	22	31	389		Two families... Num.	16	27-34	188	
<b>Buk'ki</b> — <i>pour out, wasteful</i>					<b>Burning Bush</b> —				
1. A prince of Dan... Num.	34	22	214		God's voice from... Ex.	3	2	78	
2. An Aaronite... 1 Chr.	6	51	473		<b>*Burnt Offerings</b> —(See Sacrifices)				
<b>Buk-ki'ah</b> — <i>wasting of Jehovah</i>					<b>Bushel</b> —(See Measures)				
Musician of Levites... 1 Chr.	25	13	495		Used figuratively... Matt.	5	15	982	
<b>Bul</b> — <i>growth</i>					<b>Business</b> — <i>employment, vocation, duty</i>				
Eighth Hebrew month. 1 Ki.	6	38	401		Joseph in Egypt... Gen.	39	11	61	
<b>*Bull</b> — <i>male of bovine species</i>					Moses in Egypt... Heb.	3	5	1226	
Bashan noted for... Ps.	22	12	620		Officers of { 2 Ki.	12	5	446	
Wild ones trapped... Isa.	51	20	767		ancient Israel... { 2 Chr.	34	11, 12	538	
Used in sacrifices... Heb.	9	13	1230		Daniel in Babylon... Dan.	6	4	918	
<b>Bullock</b> — <i>young bull</i>					<i>Rules of:</i>				
Used in sacrifices... Ex.	29	3	111		Diligence... Prov.	22	29	702	
<i>Domestic use:</i>					Honesty... Lev.	19	35, 36	151	
For plowing... 1 Sa.	14	14	337		Industry... Rom.	12	8, 11	1162	
For drawing wagon... Num.	7	3-8	175		<i>Cautions regarding:</i>				
For threshing grain... Deut.	25	4	246		Against neglect... 1 Ki.	20	39, 40	425	
Yoke with other					Excessive cares... Matt.	22	4, 5	1005	
animals forbidden... Deut.	22	10	243		Against extortion... Ezek.	22	12	874	
Given Sabbath rest... Ex.	23	12	103		Against unjust gain... Jer.	22	13	803	
<b>*Bul'rush</b> — <i>a marsh reed</i>					Unjust borrowing... Ps.	37	21	627	
Moses' ark made of... Ex.	2	3	77		Excessive interest... Ex.	22	25	102	
Ships made of... Isa.	18	2	738		Undue worry... Eccl.	5	12	713	
<b>Bul'wark</b> —					Selfish presumption... Luke	12	16-20	1061	
A turret... 2 Chr.	26	15	527		Against Sureties... Prov.	6	1, 2	689	
A mound... Deut.	20	20	241						

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Business—Continued</b>				
<i>Business vocations:</i>				
Barter.....	1 Ki.	5	10, 11	400
Trading.....	Ezek.	17	4	867
Merchandising.....	Ezek.	27	16	881
<b>Busy-Bodies—meddling persons</b>				
Denounced as	2 Ths.	3	11, 12	1214
strife-mongers....	1 Ti.	5	13	1217
Warnings against....	1 Pe.	4	15	1243
(See Gossiping; Tale-bearer; Slander; Whisperings)				
<b>But'ler—</b>				
Pharaoh's imprisoned	Gen.	40	1, 9	62
(See Cup-bearer)				
<b>*But'ter—curdled milk</b>				
Article of food.....	Deut.	32	14	256
Produced by churning	Prov.	30	33	708
Words smoother than.	Ps.	55	21	636
<b>*Buz—contempt</b>				
1. Man of Gad.....	1 Chr.	5	14	472
2. A tribe descend-	Gen.	22	21	37
ing from Nahor..	Jer.	25	23	807
<b>*Bu'zi—</b>				
Father of Ezekiel....	Ezek.	1	3	851
<b>Byword—a proverbial ridicule</b>				
Israel—in ancient				
times.....	Deut.	28	37	249

## C

<b>*Cab—</b>				
A dry measure.....	2 Ki.	6	25	438
<b>Cab'bon—a heap, or a bond</b>				
A town in Judah....	Josh.	15	40	277
(Probably Mach-benah).....				
1 Chr.	2	49	468	
<b>Cabin—a cell or vault</b>				
Jeremiah cast into....	Jer.	37	16	824
<b>Ca'bul—sterile</b>				
1. A town of Asher....	Josh.	19	27	281
2. District given to..	1 Ki.	9	13	408
Hiram returned....	2 Chr.	8	2	509
<b>*Cae'sar—Title of Roman Emperors</b>				
1. Augustus.....	Luke	2	1	1043
2. Tiberius.....	Luke	3	1	1045
Tribute paid him....	Mark	12	14-17	1033
Jesus and Tiberius..	Jno.	19	12	1107
3. Claudius.....	Acts	11	28	1126
Expelled Jews....	Acts	18	2	1136
4. Nero.....	Acts	25	11, 12	1145
Paul appealed to....	Acts	26	32	1146
Saints in house of..	Phil.	4	22	1205

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*Caes-a-re'a—Seacoast two of Palestine</b>				
Visited by Philip....	Acts	8	40	1121
Refuge of Paul.....	Acts	9	30	1122
Home of Cornelius....	Acts	10	1	1124
Herod's capital.....	Acts	12	19	1127
Visited by Paul.....	Acts	21	8, 10	1140
Paul imprisoned at....	Acts	25	1-13	1145
<b>*Caes-a-re'a Phi-lip'pi—</b>				
Town of N. Palestine.	Matt.	16	13	997
Visited by Jesus.....	Mark	8	27	1026
<b>Caee—a box for birds</b>				
Symbol of prison....	Jer.	5	27	785
Babylon called a....	Rev.	18	2	1267
<b>Cake—</b>				
Symbol of defeat....	Jdgs.	7	13	298
Used in idolatry....	Jer.	7	18	788
"A cake not turned"....	Hos.	7	8	931
<b>*Ca'ia-phas—depressed</b>				
Son-in-law of Annas	Luke	3	2	1045
and High Priest..	Jno.	18	13	1106
Demanding Jesus' death.....	Jno.	11	49-53	1097
Tried disciples.....	Matt.	26	57-66	1011
Acts	4	1-22	1115	
<b>*Cain—acquired</b>				
1. Son of Adam.....	Gen.	4	1	20
Offering rejected....	Heb.	11	4	1232
Unbelieving;				
wicked.....	1 Jno.	3	12	1249
Murders Abel.....	Gen.	4	3-8	20
Exiled—built city....	Gen.	4	9-17	20
2. Village in Judah....	Josh.	15	57	277
<b>*Cai'nan—fixed</b>				
1. A son of Enos....	Gen.	5	9, 14	21
2. Son of Arphaxed....	Luke	3	36	1045
<b>Ca'lah—firm</b>				
City of Assyria.....	Gen.	10	11, 12	25
<b>Ca-lam'i-ties—misfortunes, adversities</b>				
Divine judgments..	Deut.	32	35	256
on evil doers....	Jer.	46	21	833
Sudden for wicked....	Prov.	6	15	689
Of wicked scorned....	Prov.	1	26	685
For the righteous—	2 Sa.	22	19	389
preceded by God..	Ps.	18	18	617
For the righteous	Deut.	32	35	256
God a Refuge in....	Ps.	57	1	637
A time for prayer....	Ps.	141	5	681
<b>*Cal'a-mus—a reed-like plant</b>				
Sweet-smelling....	Song.	4	14	720
Used in anointing....	Ex.	30	23	113
Commercial item....	Ezek.	27	19	881
<b>Cal'col—maintenance</b>				
A son of Zerah.....	1 Chr.	2	6	468
Noted for wisdom....	1 Ki.	4	31	399

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Cal'dron</b> — <i>a cooking vessel</i>					<b>*Cal'va-ry</b> — <i>Latin for skull</i>				
Figuratively used....	Job	41	20	609	Place of Christ's	Luke	23	33	1078
<b>*Ca'leb</b> — <i>impetuous</i>					crucifixion.....	Heb.	13	11-13	1235
1. Son of Jephunneh...1 Chr.	4	15	470		Greek—"Golgotha"...	Jno.	19	17, 20	1107
One of 12 spies....	Num.	13	6	184	<b>*Cam'el</b> — <i>domestic animal</i>				
Joined Joshua in {	Num.	13	30	184	Abram owned many...Gen.	12	16	27	
favorable report...{	Num.	14	24-30	185	Jacob had many....Gen.	30	43	49	
Rewarded.....	Num.	14	30, 38	185	Used by traders....Gen.	37	25	58	
Given Hebron....	Josh.	14	6-14	276	Abundant in Egypt...Ex.	9	3	86	
Rewarded Othniel...Jdgs.	1	12-15	290		Midianites had manyJdgs.	6	5	296	
2. A son of Hezron...1 Chr.	2	18	468		Used to carry goods...1 Ki.	10	2	410	
Ancestor of Nabal...1 Sa.	25	3	353		Used in war.....1 Sa.	30	17	359	
<b>Ca'leb-eph'ra-tah</b> —					Forbidden for food...Lev.	11	4	139	
Town near Bethlehem1 Chr.	2	24	468		Proverbial use.....Matt.	23	24	1006	
<b>Calendar</b> —					Wearing necklaces...Jdgs.	8	21, 26	299	
Year of 12 months...1 Chr.	27	1-15	497		<b>Camel's Hair Coat</b> —				
Reckoned by moon...Ps.	104	19	662		Worn by John-Bap-				
See Jewish Calendar...Part III			305		tist.....Matt.	3	4	980	
<b>*Calf</b> — <i>a young cow</i>					<b>Ca'mon</b> — <i>elevation</i>				
Used for food.....Gen.	18	7	32		Burial place of Jair...Jdgs.	10	5	304	
Used in sacrifices...Lev.	9	2	137		<b>Camp</b> — <i>to pitch a tent</i>				
Fleetness, symbolic...Ps.	29	6	623		In the wilderness...Num.	33	1-49	212	
"The fattest calf"....Luke	15	23	1066		Angel went before...Ex.	14	19	92	
<b>Calf-worship</b> — <i>practiced in Egypt</i>					God walked in.....Deut.	23	14	244	
Aaron made Golden...Ex.	32	4	115		Order of arrangement...Num.	2	2-34	167	
Destroyed by Moses...Ex.	32	20	115		Lepers kept without...Num.	5	2, 3	172	
Two calves set up {	1 Ki.	12	28, 29	413	Unclean shut out of...Deut.	23	10	244	
by Jeroboam.....	Hos.	8	5, 6	932	Of Assyria smitten...2 Ki.	19	35	457	
Denounced.....Deut.	9	16	229		<b>Cam'phire</b> — <i>camphor, fragrant shrub</i>				
<b>Calker</b> —					Symbol of beauty....Song	1	14	719	
Repairer of ships....Ezek.	27	9	881		<b>*Ca'na of Galilee</b> —				
<b>Call</b> — <i>used with varied meanings</i>					Scene of first {	Jno.	2	1-11	1083
Into being by God {	Rom.	4	17	1154	miracle by Jesus...{	Jno.	4	46-54	1085
that which was not {	Ps.	33	6	625	Home of Nathanael...Jno.	21	2	1110	
By warnings, pleas...Isa.	22	12	740		<b>*Ca'naan</b> — <i>low country</i>				
To repentance.....Isa.	62	2, 12	776		Called Palestine....Ex.	15	14	94	
To a distinct work...Ex.	31	1-6	114		First applied to {	Num.	13	29	184
An effectual work {	Rom.	8	28-30	1157	coast-line.....{	Josh.	11	3	273
of divine grace...{	2 Ti.	1	9	1219	Given to Abraham...Gen.	17	8	31	
<b>Calling</b> — <i>any lawful employment</i>					Boundaries outlined...Gen.	15	18	30	
Faithfulness in sec- {	1 Cor.	7	20-22	1171	Land of fertility....Deut.	8	7-9	228	
ular calling urged {	Rom.	12	11	1162	Visited by spies....Num.	13	1-33	184	
<b>Calling, the Christian</b> —					Viewed by Moses...Num.	27	12	204	
Our heavenly calling...Heb.	3	1	1226		Conquered by Joshua...Josh.	9-10		269	
A holy calling.....2 Ti.	1	9	1219		Divided: 12 tribes...Josh.	14-17		276	
Diligence in urged...2 Pe.	1	10	1245		See Canaan, names				
Worthiness in urged...2 Ths.	1	11	1213		of.....Part III			301	
Faithfulness in se-					<b>Ca'naan</b> — <i>(Person)</i>				
cures a prize.....Phil.	3	14	1204		A son of Ham.....Gen.	10	6	25	
<b>Cal'neh</b> — <i>fort of Auah</i>					<b>Ca'naan-ites</b> —				
A city of Nimrod...Gen.	10	10	25		People of Canaan...Gen.	15	19-21	30	
Same as Calno....Isa.	10	9	731		Idolatrous, wicked...Gen.	13	13	28	
Same as Canneh....Ezek.	27	23	881		To be driven out...Deut.	20	17	241	
<b>Calumny</b> —(See Slander)					Not fully expelled...Jdgs.	1	27-36	290	
					Made bond-servants...1 Ki.	9	20, 21	408	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*Can'da-ce—</b>					<b>*Cap'tain—prince, leader</b>				
Queen of Ethiopia....	Acts	8	27	1121	Title of Potiphar....	Gen.	37	36	58
<b>Can'dle—symbol of spiritual nature</b>					Tribal heads called....	Num.	2	3, 5	167
Used to give light....	Luke	15	8	1066	Sisera called....	Jdgs.	4	2	294
Taken away from	{ Jer.	25	10	807	Title of King Saul....	1 Sa.	9	16	331
the wicked	{ Job	21	17	595	David, in exile....	1 Sa.	22	2	350
Of wicked put out....	Prov.	24	20	704	David as King....	2 Sa.	5	2	366
Lighted by God....	Ps.	18	28	617	Title of governor....	Hag.	1	1	961
Searches man....	Prov.	20	27	700	Head of Temple....	Acts	5	24	1116
Lighted by virtue....	Prov.	31	18	709	Head of Roman Army	Acts	21	31	1140
Not to be hidden....	Matt.	5	15	982	Jesus—of salvation....	Heb.	2	10	1225
Not needed in heaven.	Rev.	22	5	1271	<b>Captive—prisoner of war</b>				
<b>*Can'dle-stick—tabernacle furnishing</b>					Lot taken captive....	Gen.	14	14-16	29
Made of pure gold....	Ex.	25	31	105	Shechemites' wives....	Gen.	34	29	55
Construction defined.	Ex.	25	31-40	105	Women of Midian....	Num.	31	9, 12	208
Set in Holy Place....	Ex.	26	35	106	Women captives	{ Deut.	21	10-14	242
Cared for by Levites.	Num.	3	31	168	made wives—rules	{			
Ten set in Temple....	1 Ki.	7	49	403	for.....	Num.	31	18	208
Seen in a vision....	Zech.	4	2, 11	965	Pity for captives....	Ps.	106	46	664
Symbol of churches....	Rev.	1	12, 13	1254	<b>Cap-tiv'i-ty—a state of enslavement</b>				
<b>Cane—sweet scented grass</b>					Of Israel foretold....	Deut.	28	30	249
Used for perfume	{ Isa.	43	24	760	Of Judah foretold....	Jer.	13	19	795
in sacrifices....	{ Jer.	6	20	786	Of Judah fulfilled....	2 Ki.	25		465
<b>Can'ker-worm—a winged insect</b>					Of the ten tribes....	Amos	7	11	911
Resembles locust....	Nah.	3	15	955	Three great cap-				
Destroys crops....	Joel	1	4	936	tivities.....	2 Ki.	15	29	450
<b>Can'neh—(See Calneh)</b>					First, by Assyria....	1 Chr.	5	26	472
<b>Can'ni-bal-ism—eating human flesh</b>					Second, by Assyria....	2 Ki.	17	3, 6	453
Threatened....	Jer.	19	9	801	Third, by Babylon....	2 Ki.	24, 25		464
An example....	2 Ki.	6	28, 29	438	Of tribes fulfilled....	1 Chr.	5	26	472
<b>*Ca-per'na-um—village of Nahum</b>					Return from....	Ezra	1		542
Jesus' headquarters....	Matt.	4	13-17	981	Of Job turned....	Job	42	10	610
Home of Simon Peter.	Mark	1	21, 29	1016	"He that leadeth	{ Eph.	4	8	1199
Under judgment....	Matt.	11	23	990	into shall go into"	{ Rev.	13	10	1263
<b>Caph'tor—to encircle</b>					<b>Car'a-van—a company traveling together</b>				
Place from which	{ Jer.	47	4	834	Ishmeelite traders....	Gen.	37	25	58
Philistines came....	{ Amos	9	7	945	Jacob and family....	Gen.	46	6	70
<b>Caph'to-rim—</b>					Queen of Sheba....	1 Ki.	10	2	410
Tribes of Egyptians....	Gen.	10	14	25	Jews from Babylon....	Ezra	8	31	550
Conquer the Avvim....	Deut.	2	23	219	<b>*Car'bun-cle—a deep red gem</b>				
<b>Capital and Labor—</b>					Gem in breastplate....	Ex.	28	17	109
(See Employees; Employers)					Jewel of Tyre....	Ezek.	28	13	882
<b>Capital Punishment—death penalty</b>					Gates made of....	Isa.	54	12	770
For various crimes....	Ex.	21	12-25	100	<b>Car'cas—</b>				
Edict of God for					Officer of Ahasuerus..	Est.	1	10	571
murder....	Gen.	9	6	24	<b>Car'cass—dead body</b>				
Confirmed by Jesus....	Matt.	26	52	1011	Figurative use....	Matt.	24	28	1008
For an ox....	Ex.	21	28	100	Of beasts, not to	{ Lev.	5	2	131
<b>*Cap-pa-do'cia—province of Asia Minor</b>					be touched....	{ Deut.	14	8	235
Representatives	{ Acts	2	9	1112	Of evil men given to				
among Christian					fowls.....	Deut.	28	26	249
converts.....	1 Pe.	1	1	1240	<b>Car'che-mish—citadel of Chemosh</b>				
					City by Euphrates....	2 Chr.	35	20	539
					Taken by Sargon....	Isa.	10	9-11	731
					Necho defeated here..	Jer.	46	2	833

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Care, Divine—God's concern</b>					Used hauling grain... Amos	2	13	940	
For animals..... Deut.	25	4	246		Ark transported on... 2 Sa.	6	3	367	
For human beings... Matt.	6	26, 30	984		<b>Carv'ing—art of decorating</b>				
For his children.... Luke	12	7	1061		Notable examples... Ex.	31	1, 7	114	
To be accepted..... 1 Pe.	5	7	1244		In Solomon's temple. 1 Ki.	6	18	401	
<b>Care, Worldly—over anxious concern</b>					Used in architecture... Prov.	7	16	690	
Profitless and vain... Ps.	39	6	629		<b>Ca-siph'i-a—silvery</b>				
Causes sleeplessness... Eccl.	8	16	716		Place near Babylon... Ezra	8	17	550	
Chokes God's word... Matt.	13	7, 22	993		<b>Cas'lu Him—</b>				
Surfeits the soul.... Luke	21	34	1074		A people of Mizraim. Gen.	10	14	25	
Warnings against... Matt.	6	25	984		<b>*Cas'ia—to shrivel up</b>				
Cure for..... Phil.	4	6	1205		An aromatic wood... Ezek.	27	19	881	
<b>Ca-re'ah—make bold</b>					Ingredient of oil.... Ex.	30	24	113	
Father of Johanan... 2 Ki.	25	23	465		Rich in fragrance... Ps.	45	8	632	
<b>Careless Hearing—(See Hearing)</b>					<b>Cast'a-way—worthless, rejected</b>				
<b>Carelessness—(See Indifference)</b>					Profitless servant... Matt.	25	30	1009	
<b>*Car'mel, Mount—fruitful field</b>					Guarding against... 1 Cor.	9	27	1173	
Noted for beauty { Song	7	5	722		<b>Cas'tle—</b>				
and fertility.... { Isa.	35	2	751		Fortified building... Prov.	18	19	699	
Symbol of strength... Jer.	46	18	833		David took Jebusite. 1 Chr.	11	5, 7	480	
Elijah's triumph here 1 Ki.	18	19-45	422		Paul imprisoned in... Acts	21	34	1140	
Home of Elijah.... 2 Ki.	2	25	432		<b>*Cas'tor and</b>				
Threatened..... 2 Ki.	19	23	457		<b>Pol'lux..... Acts</b>	28	11	1149	
Bareness foretold... Amos	1	2	939		<b>Cas-tra'tion</b>				
<b>Car'mel, City of</b>					Removes Church				
Allotted to Judah... Josh.	15	55	277		rights..... Deut.	23	1	244	
Site of Saul's trophy. 1 Sa.	15	12	340		<b>Cat'er-er—preparer of food</b>				
Home of Nabal..... 1 Sa.	25	2-7	353		Of King Solomon... 1 Ki.	4	27	399	
<b>Car'mi—vine-dresser</b>					<b>Cat'er-pil-lar—to eat off</b>				
1. Son of Reuben... Gen.	46	9	70		Destroyer of vege-				
2. Father of Achan... Josh.	7	1	266		tation..... 1 Ki.	8	37	405	
<b>Car'nal Mind—(See Mind)</b>					Sent in judgment... Joel	1	4	936	
<b>Car'nal—yielding to fleshly desires</b>					<b>Cat'tle—</b>				
Example. Israel.... Ex.	16	3	95		Of Jacob increased... Gen.	30	43	49	
Warnings against... Rom.	8	5, 6	1157		Israelites in Egypt... Ex.	9	4	86	
Things given to { Rom.	8	7	1157		Wealth consisted of... Job	1	3	580	
ministers for { Rom.	15	27	1164		Belong to God..... Ps.	50	10	634	
spiritual services. { 1 Cor.	9	11	1173		<b>Cat'tle Mer'chants</b>				
Our weapons are not... 2 Cor.	10	4	1188		From Arabia..... Ezek.	27	21	881	
Ordinances imperfect. Heb.	9	10	1230		<b>Cat'tle Thieves</b>				
<b>Car'pen-ter—artisan in wood-work</b>					Double returned... Ex.	22	4	102	
Employed by David. 2 Sa.	5	11	366		<b>Caul—to jut over</b>				
Occupation of { Matt.	13	55	993		Covering of liver... Lev.	3	4	129	
Joseph and Jesus. { Mark	6	3	1023		A hair-net for women. Isa.	3	18	725	
<b>*Car'pus—fruit plucked</b>					<b>Cause-way—a highway</b>				
Lived at Troas.... 2 Ti.	4	13	1221		Ascent to temple... 1 Chr.	26	16	496	
<b>*Car'riage—weightiness</b>					<b>*Cave—a cavern</b>				
Baggage..... 1 Sa.	17	22	342		Used for dwellings... Gen.	19	30	34	
Heavy goods..... Jdgs.	18	21	312		Used for concealment. Josh.	10	16	270	
Vehicle..... Isa.	46	1	763		A place of refuge... Isa.	2	21	724	
<b>Car-she'na—spoiler</b>					100 prophets hid in... 1 Ki.	18	4	422	
A Persian prince... Est.	1	14	571		Elijah's refuge..... 1 Ki.	19	9	424	
<b>*Cart—wagon or vehicle</b>					Used for burying... Gen.	23	19	38	
Made of wood..... 1 Sa.	6	14	328		<b>*Ce'dar—to be firm</b>				
Drawn by cattle.... 1 Sa.	6	7	328		Small tree of Egypt... Lev.	14	4	144	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Ce'dar</b> — <i>Continued</i>					<b>Chaff</b> — <i>refuse of threshed grain</i>				
Tree of Lebanon.....	1 Ki.	5	6	400	Ungodly are like.....	Ps.	1	4	611
Tall and stately.....	Isa.	2	13	724	Separated from wheat	Jer.	23	28, 29	805
Used in Temple.....	1 Ki.	5	10	400	Jesus will burn.....	Matt.	3	12	980
In second Temple....	Ezra	3	7	545	<b>*Chain</b> — <i>connected series of links</i>				
<b>Cedar Chests</b> —					A necklace of gold....	Ezek.	16	11	865
Sold by merchants....	Ezek.	27	23, 24	881	Given to Joseph.....	Gen.	41	42	63
<b>*Ce'dron</b> — <i>duky</i>					Given to Daniel.....	Dan.	5	7, 29	916
A valley and brook....	Jno.	18	1	1106	Worn.....	Num.	31	50	208
<b>*Ceil'ing</b> — <i>overhead beauty</i>					Peter and Paul	Acts	12	6, 7	1127
Sign of wealth.....	Jer.	22	14	803	bound with.....	Acts	21	33	1140
Notable in Temple....	1 Ki.	6	15	401	<b>*Chal-ced'o-ny</b> — <i>a specie of quartz</i>				
<b>Cel'e-brate</b> —					Foundation stone....	Rev.	21	19	1270
Sabbath, by Jews....	Lev.	23	32, 41	156	<b>*Chal-de'a</b> —				
<b>Ce-les'tial</b> —					Ancient Babylonia....	Jer.	50	10	838
Bodies.....	1 Cor.	15	40	1179	<b>*Chal-de'ans</b> —				
<b>Cel'lars</b> — <i>depositories</i>					Wise men of East....	Dan.	1	4	910
For storing wines....	1 Chr.	27	27	497	Afflict Job.....	Job	1	17	580
<b>Cem-e-ter'y</b> — <i>burial ground</i>					Besiege Jerusalem....	2 Ki.	24	2	464
Bought by Abraham....	Gen.	23	16	38	<b>Chalk'stone</b> — <i>soft brittle rock</i>				
Man lived in.....	Mark	5	2, 3	1021	Figuratively used....	Isa.	27	9	744
<b>*Cen'chre-ae</b> —					<b>Cham'ber</b> — <i>secret apartment</i>				
Harbor of Corinth....	Acts	18	18	1136	Built for Elijah.....	2 Ki.	4	8-10	434
Christian church at....	Rom.	16	1	1165	Place of safety.....	Isa.	26	20	743
<b>*Cen'ser</b> — <i>firepan</i>					<b>*Cham'ber-lain</b> — <i>a personal attendant</i>				
Incense vessel.....	Num.	16	6, 7	188	1. Blastus—of Herod....	Acts	12	20	1127
Used in sacrifices....	Lev.	16	12	147	2. Erastus; Corinth....	Rom.	16	23	1165
Made of gold.....	1 Ki.	7	50	403	<b>*Cha-me'le-on</b> — <i>a lizard, or reptile</i>				
<b>Cen'sus</b> — <i>numbering</i>					Not to be eaten.....	Lev.	11	30	139
Of Israel; Exodus....	Ex.	38	26	123	<b>*Cham'ois</b> — <i>a deer-like animal</i>				
Of Israel in Moab....	Num.	26	1-64	201	To be eaten.....	Deut.	14	4, 5	235
By David incomplete	1 Chr.	27	23	497	<b>Cham-paign</b> — <i>open country</i>				
Provoked by Satan....	1 Chr.	21	1	490	Southern Canaan....	Deut.	11	30	231
Solomon completes....	2 Chr.	2	17	502	<b>Cha'naan</b> — <i>(See Canaan)</i>				
Of returned exiles....	Ezra	2		543	<b>Chan'cel-lor</b> —				
Of Palestine Jews....	Luke	2	1	1043	A Persian officer....	Ezra	4	8	545
<b>*Cen-tu'ri-on</b> — <i>captain of 100 men</i>					<b>*Chap'i-ter</b> — <i>capital</i>				
Servant of healed....	Matt.	8	5-13	986	On temple pillars....	1 Ki.	7	16	403
At crucifixion.....	Matt.	27	54	1013	Or: Tabernacle posts.	Ex.	38	17, 19	123
Cornelius.....	Acts	10	1	1124	<b>Chap'man</b> — <i>a merchant or pedlar</i>				
In charge of Paul....	Acts	27	43	1148	Sold gold to Solomon	2 Chr.	9	14	509
<b>Ce'phas</b> — <i>rock</i>					<b>Char'act-er Build'ing</b> —				
Peter called.....	Jno.	1	42	1081	See Chart, Part IV				1297
<b>Cer-e-mo'ni-al-ism</b> —					<b>Char'a-shim</b> — <i>craftsman</i>				
Condemned by Jesus....	Mark	7	1, 8	1025	A valley of Judah....	1 Chr.	4	14	470
Disapproved by					Benjamites occupy....	Neh.	11	35	567
apostles.....	Acts	15	10, 28	1131	<b>Char'che-mish</b> — <i>Babylonian city</i>				
<b>Cer-e-mo'ni-al Law</b> —					Site of Necho war....	2 Chr.	35	20	539
Abolished by Christ....	Eph.	2	15	1197	<b>*Char'ger</b> — <i>a shallow vessel</i>				
Nailed to the cross....	Col.	2	14	1207	Used in offerings....	Num.	7	13	175
<b>Cer'tain-ties</b> — <i>fixed</i>					In beheading John....	Matt.	14	8, 11	995
Exposure of sin.....	Num.	32	23	210	<b>*Char'iot</b> — <i>royal carriage</i>				
Death.....	Eccl.	8	8	716	Joseph rode in.....	Gen.	41	43	63
Divine judgment....	Eccl.	12	14	718	For Jacob's burial....	Gen.	50	9	75

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Char'iot—Continued</b>					<b>Cheek—part of face</b>				
Ethiopian Eunuch... Acts	8	28	1121		Job's smitten..... Job	16	10	591	
<b>Char'iot, War Machine—</b>					Turn other..... Matt.	5	39	982	
Pharaoh's 600..... Ex.	14	7	92		<b>Cheek-bone</b>				
Jabin's 900..... Jdgs.	4	3	294		Enemies smitten upon Ps.	3	7	611	
Philistine's 30,000... 1 Sa.	13	5	336		<b>Cheerful-ness—gayety, animation, joyousness</b>				
Made of Iron..... Josh.	17	18	279		A Christian duty.... Jno.	16	33	1104	
<i>Used by:</i>					When under trials.... Acts	27	25, 26	1148	
Canaanites..... Jdgs.	4	3	294		A healthy mood.... Prov.	17	22	698	
Egyptians..... Isa.	31	1	749		Gives beauty to face. Prov.	15	13	696	
Assyrians..... Nah.	3	2	955		<b>Cheese—curdled milk</b>				
Elijah; Israel's.... 2 Ki.	2	12	432		Used for food..... 1 Sa.	17	18	342	
Solomon had many... 1 Ki.	10	26	410		Given to David.... 2 Sa.	17	29	381	
Warnings about use.. Ps.	20	7	619		Symbol of trials.... Job	10	10	587	
<b>Char'iot Cities—for storing chariots</b>					<b>Che'la!—complete</b>				
Solomon had many... 1 Ki.	9	19	408		Son of Pahath-moab. Ezra	10	30	553	
<b>Char'iot Horses—</b>					<b>Che'l'uh—robust</b>				
Fleet in war..... 2 Ki.	7	14	439		A son of Bani..... Ezra	10	35	553	
<b>Char'iot Man—Chariot driver</b>					<b>Che'l'ub—basket or cage</b>				
Ahab's faithfulness... 2 Chr.	18	33	518		1. Brother of Shuah... 1 Chr.	4	11	470	
<b>Char'iot of Fire—</b>					2. Father of Ezri.... 1 Chr.	27	26	497	
In Elijah's translation. 2 Ki.	2	11	432		<b>Che Lu'bai—(Also Caleb) heroic</b>				
<b>Char'i-ta-ble-ness—</b>					A son of Hezron.... 1 Chr.	2	9, 18	468	
For faults of others... Matt.	7	1-3	985		<b>Chem'a-rim—idolatrous priests</b>				
For weaknesses.... Rom.	15	1	1164		Put down by Josiah. 2 Ki.	23	5	462	
In judging others.... Rom.	14	13	1163		Judgment against... Zeph.	1	4	959	
Incentives for.... 1 Cor.	4	5	1169		<b>*Che'mosh—subduer</b>				
<b>Char'i-ty—acts of inward love</b>					A god of Moab..... Jdgs.	11	24	304	
A cardinal virtue... 2 Ti.	2	22	1220		Altars built to.... 1 Ki.	11	7	411	
Its superior worth... 1 Cor.	13	1-13	1177		Altars of destroyed... 2 Ki.	23	13	462	
Edifeth..... 1 Cor.	8	1	1172		<b>Che-na'a-nah—feminine of Canaan</b>				
<b>Charm'ers—jugglers of moods</b>					1. A son of Bilhan... 11 Chr.	7	10	475	
Many in Egypt..... Isa.	19	3, 4	738		2. Father of Zedekiah 1 Ki.	22	11	428	
Forbidden in Israel.. Deut.	18	9-12	239		<b>Chen'a-ni—planted, firm</b>				
<b>Char'ran—(See Ha'ran)</b>					Post-exile Levite... Neh.	9	4	564	
<b>Chas'tise-ment—remedial punishment</b>					<b>Chen-a-ni'ah—Jehovah is firm</b>				
Mark of son-ship... Heb.	12	5, 8	1234		A chief Levite..... 1 Chr.	26	29	496	
Mark of God's love.. Deut.	8	5	228		<b>Che-phar-ha-am'mo-nai—</b>				
To be endured..... Prov.	3	11, 12	687		A town of Benjamin.. Josh.	18	24	280	
Its purging power... Jno.	15	2	1103		<b>Che-phi'rah—village</b>				
<b>Chas'ti-ty—purity in sex relations</b>					A city of Gideonites.. Josh.	9	17	269	
Requires clean { Job	31	1	601		Given to Benjamin... Josh.	18	26	280	
thoughts..... { Matt.	5	28	982		Occupied by exiles... Ezra	2	25	543	
Warnings concerning. Prov.	5	20	688		<b>Che'ran—union</b>				
Rules for security... 1 Cor.	7	1-9	1171		A son of Dishon.... Gen.	36	26	57	
Joseph an example... Gen.	39	7-20	61		<b>*Cher'eth-ites—tribes of Philistia</b>				
<b>*Che'bar—river of Chaldea</b>					Served David..... 2 Sa.	8	18	370	
Residence of { Ezek.	3	15	853		Aided Zadok..... 1 Ki.	1	38	393	
Jewish captives... { Ps.	137	1	680		<b>*Che'rith—(brook E. of Jordan) gorge</b>				
Scene of visions.... Ezek.	1	3	851		Recluse of Elijah... 1 Ki.	17	3-6	421	
<b>*Ched-or-la'o-mer—king of Elam</b>					<b>*Cher'ub—(Place)</b>				
Battle of the kings... Gen.	14	1-12	29		Region of Chaldea... Ezra	2	59	543	
					<b>Cher'ub—angel</b>				

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Cher'u-bim</b> — <i>plural of Cher'ub</i>					Heritage of God.....	Ps.	127	3-6	677
Guards; Eden's gate.....	Gen.	3	24	19	The crown of age.....	Prov.	17	6	698
Seen by Ezekiel.....	Ezek.	10	3-22	859	Burned in sacrifice	} 2 Ki.	16	2, 3	452
In John's Vision.....	Rev.	4	6-9	1257	by their parents..		2 Ki.	17	17, 31
<i>Images of:</i>					Burning in sacrifice	} Jer.	32	35	817
At the mercy seat....	Ex.	25	18-22	105	denounced.....		Ezek.	16	20, 21
On the veil.....	Ex.	26	31	106	Thrown to lions.....	Dan.	6	24	918
On the curtains.....	Ex.	36	8	121	<i>How they are to be treated:</i>				
In the Temple.....	1 Ki.	8	6, 7	405	Instruct God's Word.....	Deut.	6	4-7	225
<b>Ches'a-lon</b> — <i>trust or hope</i>					Trained in right way..	Prov.	22	6	702
A town of Judah.....	Josh.	15	10	277	Disciplined.....	Prov.	13	24	694
<b>Ches'ed</b> —					Not indulged in sin... 1 Sa.	3	13	326	
A son of Nahor.....	Gen.	22	22	37	With kindness.....	Col.	3	21	1208
<b>Ches'sil</b> — <i>silly, ungodly</i>					<i>Duties of:</i>				
A village in Judah....	Josh.	15	30	277	Parental obedience... Eph.	6	1-3	1201	
<b>*Chest</b> — <i>case or box</i>					Godly fear.....	Eccle.	12	1	718
For taking alms.....	2 Chr.	24	8	524	Attend church.....	Josh.	8	35	267
Made of cedar.....	Ezek.	27	24	881	Worship Jesus.....	Matt.	21	15	1003
<b>*Chest'nut Tree</b> — <i>plane tree</i>					<i>God's curse on ungrateful:</i>				
Jacob's use of.....	Gen.	30	37	49	The stubborn.....	Deut.	21	18-21	242
In garden of God....	Ezek.	31	8	886	The scorners.....	Prov.	30	17	708
<b>Che-sul'loth</b> — <i>fattened</i>					The embezzlers.....	Prov.	28	24	707
A town of Issachar....	Josh.	19	18	281	Parental cursers....	Lev.	20	9	152
<b>Che'zib</b> — <i>(same as Azib) deceitful</i>					Parental smiters....	Ex.	21	15	100
Birthplace; Shelah....	Gen.	38	5	60	<i>God's special care for:</i>				
<b>*Chi'don</b> — <i>a spear. (Threshing-floor)</i>					When forsaken.....	Ps.	27	10	622
Scene, Uzza's death... 1 Chr.	13	9	483		When seeking God... Prov.	8	17	690	
(Called Na'chon)....	2 Sa.	6	6	367	When in need.....	Isa.	40	11	756
<b>Child-bearing</b> —					<i>Examples of good children:</i>				
God's first command . Gen.	1	28	17		Isaac.....	Gen.	22	7	37
By maid-servant at { Gen.	30	3-7	49		Jephthah's daughter . Jdgs.	11	36	304	
request of Rachel; { Gen.	30	9-11	49		Samuel.....	1 Sa.	2	26	324
of Leah.....	Gen.	30	9-11	49	John the Baptist....	Luke	1	80	1040
<b>Child'hood, Characteristics—</b>					The Boy Jesus.....	Luke	2	51	1043
Dependent.....	Num.	11	12	182	Timothy.....	2 Ti.	3	15	1220
Ignorant.....	Heb.	5	12, 13	1227	<i>Examples of religious children:</i>				
Unstable.....	Eph.	4	14	1199	Boy-helper, David... 1 Sa.	30	26	359	
Docile and humble... Matt.	18	1, 4	999		The slave-maiden....	2 Ki.	5	2, 3	436
Need tutorship.....	Gal.	4	1, 2	1194	The lad with lunch... Jno.	6	9	1088	
<b>Child'ish-ness</b> — <i>puerile, trifling, weak</i>					Paul's nephew.....	Acts	23	16	1143
Foolish in heart....	Prov.	22	15	702	<i>Examples of bad children:</i>				
Mark of immaturity. Cor.	13	11	1177		Scorners of Elisha....	2 Ki.	2	23	432
Evil in tendency.....	Jer.	4	22	784	Haters of Job.....	Job	19	18	593
<b>Child'less-ness</b> — <i>(See Barrenness)</i>					<b>Chil'e-ab</b> — <i>restraint</i>				
<b>Child-like'ness</b> — <i>resembling a child</i>					A son of David.....	2 Sa.	3	3	364
Essential element in { Mark	10	15	1029		Called Daniel.....	1 Chr.	3	1	469
Christian Life.... { Luke	18	16	1069		<b>Chil'i-on</b> — <i>pining</i>				
Having no malice....	1 Cor.	14	20	1177	A son of Elimelech... Ruth	1	2	319	
Having food-appetite	1 Pe.	2	2	1241	Married; died.....	Ruth	1	4, 5	319
<b>*Child'ren</b> —					Boaz buys estate of... Ruth	4	9	322	
<i>Should be regarded as:</i>					<b>Chil'mad</b> — <i>a place in Assyria</i>				
Gifts of God.....	Gen.	33	5	54	Traded with Tyre... Ezek.	27	23	881	
					<b>Chim'ham</b> — <i>longing</i>				
					A son of Barzillai... 2 Sa.	19	37-40	384	



SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
Inn named for him...Jer.	41		17	828	<b>Christ—Anointed of God</b>				
<b>Chin'ne-reth—</b>					Pre-existent with	{ Mic.	5	2	952
<b>Chin'ne-roth—<i>harp-shaped</i></b>					the Father.....	{ Jno.	1	1	1081
1. City of Naphtali...Josh.	19		35	281	Pre-creation glory	{ Jno.	17	5, 24	1105
2. Sea of Palestine...Josh.	12		3	274	with God.....	{ Rev.	22	13	1271
(Called Gennes-					Omnipotent.....	Matt.	28	18	1016
aret).....Josh.	13		27	274	Omniscient.....	Jno.	2	24	1083
Same as Galilee...Jno.	6		1	1088	Claimed Divinity in	{ Luke	22	69, 70	1075
<b>Chi'os—Island in Aegean Sea</b>					His own teachings	{ Jno.	14	7, 10	1102
Paul passed through...Acts	20		15	1138	Divinity declared...	Matt.	3	17	980
<b>Chis'leu—(Also Chisleu)</b>					His Divinity attest-	{ Jno.	10	37, 38	1096
Month of sacred year...Neh.	1		1	554	ed by His works..	{ Mark	1	27	1016
(See Jewish Calendar)Part	III			305	Divinity acclaimed..	Matt.	16	16	997
<b>Chis'lon—<i>hope</i></b>					Divinity declared by	{ Mark	1	24	1016
Father of Elidad....Num.	34		21	214	devils.....	{ Luke	4	41	1046
<b>Chis'loth-ta'bor—</b>					His humanity.....	Matt.	1	1	979
Town of Zebulun...Josh.	19		12	281	Had four brothers...	Mark	6	3	1023
(Same as Chesulloth).Josh.	19		18	281	A man of sorrows...	Mark	8	12	1026
<b>Chit'tim—(Kittim)—(Same as Cyprus)</b>					Mystery of the In-	{ Is.	9	6	730
Settled by descend- {	Gen.	10	4	25	carnation.....	{ Luke	1	31	1040
ants of Javan... {	Num.	24	24	200	Endured deep	{ 2 Cor.	8	9	1186
Its maritime power...Dan.	11		20	925	humiliation.....	{ Phil.	2	7	1203
Port; Tyre's fleet....Is.	23		3, 12	741	Hated by the world..	Jno.	7	7	1091
<b>Chi'un—a statue or image</b>					Mocked and reviled..	Matt.	27	29	1013
Made by Israel....Amos	5		26	942	Meek and	{ Is.	53	7	769
<b>Chlo'e—green grass</b>					lowly.....	{ 1 Pe.	2	23	1241
A woman of Corinth.1 Cor.	1		11	1166	Our Sin-bearer.....	1 Pe.	2	24	1241
<b>Choice, Choose—</b>					Our High Priest....	Heb.	2	17	1225
<i>The Divine summons:</i>					Our Mediator.....	Heb.	9	15	1230
To choose God.....1 Ki.	18		21	422	Our Righteousness..	Rom.	10	4	1160
To choose life.....Deut.	30		19	253	Our Redeemer.....	Gal.	3	13	1193
To choose right....Ex.	32		26	115	Our Saviour.....	Luke	2	11	1043
To choose masters...Josh.	24		15	288	Our Shepherd.....	Jno.	10	11	1096
<i>Examples of choosing God:</i>					Propheied.....	Is.	9	6-8	730
Moses.....Heb.	11		25	1232	Called: Jesus.....	Matt.	1	21	979
Jacob.....Gen.	28		21	46	Son of God.....	Luke	1	35	1040
Israel.....Deut.	26	17, 18	247		Son of Man.....	Matt.	9	6	987
Ruth.....Ruth	1		16	319	Emmanuel.....	Matt.	1	23	979
Namaan.....2 Ki.	5		17	436	Saviour.....	Luke	2	11	1043
<i>Examples of evil choice:</i>					<b>"Types of"—</b>				
Lot.....Gen.	13	10, 11	28		Abel.....	Heb.	12	24	1234
Ancient Israel.....Isa.	65		12	778	Adam.....	Rom.	5	14	1155
Crucifiers of Jesus...Matt.	27		21	1013	Joshua (See Margin).Heb.	4	8	1227	
<b>Choir—</b>					Moses.....	Deut.	18	15	239
Employed in ancient {	1 Chr.	9	33	478	Passover.....	1 Cor.	5	7	1169
religious worship. {	1 Chr.	15	16	484	Manna.....	Jno.	6	32	1088
Military victories...2 Chr.	20		21	520	Scapegoat.....	Lev.	16	20	147
<b>Chor-a'shan—(See Ashan)</b>					Brazen serpent....	Jno.	3	14	1084
A town of Judah....1 Sa.	30		30	359	<b>"Character of":</b>				
<b>*Cho-ra'zin—town near Capernaum</b>					Holy.....	Acts	4	27	1115
Scene of mighty works.Luke	10		13	1058	Righteous.....	Heb.	1	9	1225
Denounced; unbelief.Matt.	11		21	990	Good.....	Matt.	19	16	1001
<b>Cho-ze'ba—(See Cozeba)</b>					Just.....	Jno.	5	30	1087
A town of Judah....1 Chr.	4		22	470	Guileless.....	1 Pe.	2	22	1241
					Sinless.....	2 Cor.	5	21	1184

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Christ—Continued</b>					Discipline.....	1 Cor.	5	4, 7	1165
Spotless.....	1 Pe.	1	19	1240	Fellowship.....	Acts	2	42	1112
Meek.....	Matt.	11	29	990	Membership.....	Acts	2	47	1112
Compassionate.....	Matt.	15	10-32	996	<i>Platform of New Testament Church</i>				
Forgiving.....	Luke	23	34	1078	<i>Seven planks:</i>				
<i>For complete information, see Life Teachings of Christ—Part II</i>				261-273	One body, spirit, hope	Eph.	4	4	1199
<b>*Chris'tian—a follower of Christ</b>					One Lord, faith, baptism.....	Eph.	4	5	1199
First given.....	Acts	11	26	1126	One God and Father all.....	Eph.	4	6	1199
Agrippa—almost a.....	Acts	26	28	1146	See Classified Section—Part III.				295
Suffering as a.....	1 Pe.	4	16	1243	<b>Churl—an unyielding surly person</b>				
<b>Christian Character Analysis</b>					Nabal was churlish.....	1 Sa.	25	3	353
(Personality)—Part V				1299	Deviseth wickedness. Isa.	32	5, 7	749	
<b>Chris'tians, Characteristics of—</b>					<b>Chu'shan-rish-a-thaim—Chu'za—</b>				
A spiritual birth.....	Jno.	3	5	1084	A steward of Herod.....	Luke	8	3	1053
Divine son-ship.....	Jno.	1	12	1081	<b>*Ci-li'ci-a—a province of Asia Minor</b>				
Spiritual adornment.....	Isa.	61	10	775	Native country of.....	Acts	21	39	1140
Godliness in life.....	Col.	3	1-3	1208	Saul of Tarsus.....	Acts	22	3	1141
Radiant; good works.....	Matt.	5	16	982	Visited by Paul {	Gal.	1	21	1191
Active; benevolences. 1 Ti.	6	18	1218		after conversion {	Acts	15	41	1131
Sacrificial; service.....	Rom.	12	1, 2	1162	Sea nearby.....	Acts	27	5	1148
Militant in life.....	1 Ti.	6	12	1218	<b>*Cin'na-mon—spicy perfume</b>				
Victorious over world. 1 Jno.	5	4, 5	1250		Used in sacred oil.....	Ex.	30	23	113
Triumphant in death. 2 Ti.	4	6-8	1221		Used to perfume beds! Prov.	7	17	690	
<b>Christians, Titles of—Part III</b>				294	<b>Cir'cle—a closed plane curve</b>				
<b>Christ-likeness—</b>					Of the earth.....	Isa.	40	22	756
Ordained of God.....	Rom.	8	29	1157	<b>*Cir-cum-ci'sion—a Hebrew rite</b>				
Means of securing.....	2 Cor.	3	18	1183	Instituted by God.....	Gen.	17	10	31
Effected by the Word. 2 Pe.	1	4	1245		Observed by Moses.....	Ex.	4	25	80
Perfected in heaven.....	1 Jno.	3	2	1249	Observed in Canaan.....	Josh.	5	3, 7	264
<b>*Chro-nol'o-gy—</b>					A covenant-sign.....	Rom.	4	11	1154
See Chart, Part III.....				312	<i>Submitted to:</i>				
<b>*Chrys'o-lyte—a precious stone</b>					By John Baptist.....	Luke	1	59-64	1040
In New Jerusalem.....	Rev.	21	20	1270	By Jesus.....	Luke	2	21	1043
<b>*Chrys'o-pras-us—a precious stone</b>					By Timothy.....	Acts	16	3	1133
In New Jerusalem.....	Rev.	21	20	1270	Abolished in Christ.....	Gal.	5	2	1195
<b>Chuñ—established</b>					Spiritual symbol {	Col.	2	11	1207
A town in Syria.....	1 Chr.	18	8	488	of New Birth.....	Rom.	2	28, 29	1152
<b>Church—the called out ones</b>					<b>*Cis'tern—tank for rain water</b>				
Assembly of Israel.....	Acts	7	37, 38	1119	Common in Palestine	Isa.	36	16	752
Of God.....	1 Cor.	1	2	1166	<i>Symbolic uses of:</i>				
Of Christ.....	Rom.	16	16	1165	Broken of idolatry.....	Jer.	2	13	781
Foundation of.....	Matt.	16	18	997	Wheel broken.....	Eccl.	12	6	718
Authority of.....	Matt.	18	17	999	Empty ones used... {	Gen.	37	22	58
Organization of.....	Acts	14	23	1130	for prisoners.....	Jer.	38	6	825
Persecuted.....	Acts	8	3	1121	<b>*Cities—</b>				
Hated by evil doers.....	Ps.	129	1-8	677	First, built by Cain.....	Gen.	4	16, 17	20
Loved of Christ.....	Eph.	5	25-29	1200	Of Canaan—walled.....	Num.	13	19, 28	184
Purchased with {	Acts	20	28	1138	Some called "royal".....	Josh.	10	2	270
Christ's blood.....	Eph.	5	25	1200	Built on hills.....	1 Ki.	16	24	419
Compared; building.....	1 Pe.	2	5	1241	Had strong gates.....	Jer.	20	2	802
Attendance.....	Heb.	10	25	1231	Had suburbs.....	Num.	35	3-5	215
					"Trading centers".....	Isa.	23	11	741

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Cities—Continued</b>					<b>*Clau'di-a</b>				
"Treasure cities" . . . . .	Ex.	1	11	77	Disciple at Rome . . . . .	2 Ti.	4	21	1221
"Turned upside down" . . . . .	2 Ki.	21	13	459	<b>Clau'di-us</b> —(See Caesar)				
<b>Cities, Levitical—</b>					<b>Clau'di-us Ly'si-as</b> —				
Forty-eight . . . . .	{ Num.	35	7	215	Roman officer who	{ Acts	22	24	1141
Of Refuge—six . . . . .	{ Deut.	19	1-13	240	protected Paul . . . . .	{ Acts	23	26	1143
<b>City Builder</b>					<b>Clay</b> — <i>tough, plastic earth</i>				
The first (Cain) . . . . .	Gen.	4	17	20	Man formed of . . . . .	Job	33	6	603
<b>City, Holy—</b>					Used for pottery . . . . .	Jer.	18	3, 6	800
Jerusalem called . . . . .	Neh.	11	1, 18	567	Used in healing . . . . .	Jno.	9	6	1094
Clothed: holy array . . . . .	Isa.	52	1	768	<b>Clean—</b>				
Applied to the New { Rev.	11	2	1262		Ceremonially pure . . . . .	Lev.	10	14	138
Jerusalem . . . . .	{ Rev.	21	2	1270	<i>Free from:</i>				
<b>City of David—</b>					guilt of sin . . . . .	Jno.	13	10	1100
Part of Jerusalem . . . . .	2 Sa.	5	7	366	responsibility . . . . .	Acts	18	6	1136
Bethlehem called . . . . .	Luke	2	11	1043	<b>Clean'li-ness—</b>				
<b>City of Destruction—</b>					Divinely enjoined . . . . .	Gen.	35	2	56
Egyptian city called . . . . .	Isa.	19	18	738	Required of priests . . . . .	Num.	8	6, 7	178
<b>City of God—</b>					Applied to the sick . . . . .	Lev.	13	6	141
Jerusalem called . . . . .	Ps.	46	4	633	Required in worship . . . . .	Heb.	10	22	1231
Name given to the { Heb.	11	10, 16	1232		"Next to godliness". . . . .	(Not in the Bible)			
church triumphant { Rev.	21	2	1270		<b>Cleansing, Spiritual—</b>				
<b>City of Salt—</b>					Universal need of . . . . .	Jer.	4	14	784
Near the Dead Sea . . . . .	Josh.	15	62	277	God's command for . . . . .	Jas.	4	8	1239
<b>City of Waters—</b>					Prayer for . . . . .	Ps.	51	2, 7	635
A place of Ammon . . . . .	2 Sa.	12	26, 27	374	Divine promise of . . . . .	Ezek.	36	25	892
<b>Cit'i-zen, Duties of—</b>					Secured only through { Heb.	9	14	1230	
To obey the law . . . . .	Ezra	7	26	549	Christ's blood . . . . .	{ 1 Jno.	1	7	1247
To pay taxes . . . . .	Matt.	22	21	1005	<i>Example of:</i>	1 Cor.	6	11	1170
To honor rulers . . . . .	Rom.	13	1, 6	1163	<b>*Clem'ent—kind</b>				
To avoid treason . . . . .	Eccl.	10	20	717	Companion of Paul . . . . .	Phil.	4	3	1205
Give allegiance State . . . . .	1 Pe.	2	13	1241	<b>*Cle'o-pas—</b>				
To love one's nation . . . . .	Neh.	2	3	555	Jesus appeared to . . . . .	Luke	24	18	1079
<b>*Cit'i-zen-ship—</b>					<b>Cle'o-phas</b> —(See Alphaeus)				
Paul—a Roman . . . . .	Acts	16	37	1133	Husband of Mary . . . . .	Jno.	19	25	1107
Paul—of Tarsus . . . . .	Acts	21	39	1140	<b>Cloaks—outward garments</b>				
Provides civil rights . . . . .	Acts	22	25	1141	Used by Paul . . . . .	2 Ti.	4	13	1221
<b>Civ'ic Right'eous-ness—</b>					Figurative of . . . . .	{ Jno.	15	22	1103
Exalts a nation . . . . .	Prov.	14	34	695	excuse for sin . . . . .	{ 1 Pe.	2	16	1241
Establishes a nation . . . . .	Isa.	54	14	770	<b>Closet—inner chamber</b>				
Requires honesty . . . . .	Prov.	29	4, 14	708	For secret prayer . . . . .	Matt.	6	6	984
<b>Civ'il Serv'ice—</b>					<b>Cloth'ing—covering</b>				
<i>Various appointments:</i>					Made of leaves . . . . .	Gen.	3	7	19
Joseph . . . . .	Gen.	39	1-6	61	Made of skins . . . . .	Gen.	3	21	19
Jeroboam . . . . .	1 Ki.	11	28	412	Fine like scarlet . . . . .	2 Sa.	1	24	361
Mordecai . . . . .	Est.	6	1-11	576	Of camel's hair . . . . .	Matt.	3	4	980
Daniel . . . . .	Dan.	1	17-21	910	To be kept clean . . . . .	Num.	19	7	193
<b>Class Ha'tred</b>					Wearing imported				
Practiced by					denounced . . . . .	Zeph.	1	8	959
Egyptians . . . . .	Gen.	43	32	67	Rending of . . . . .	Matt.	11	21	990
<b>Class Legislation—</b>					Women forbidden to				
Forbidden . . . . .	Ex.	12	49	89	wear men's . . . . .	Deut.	22	5	243
<b>Clau'da—</b> <i>island southwest of Crete</i>					<b>Cloth'ing, Spiritual—</b>				
Paul's ship passed . . . . .	Acts	27	16	1148	See Adornment				

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*Cloud—to cover</b>					Israel in Assyria.....	2 Ki.	17	6, 24	453
God's reservoirs.....	Job	26	8	598	Israel in Babylon.....	2 Ki.	25	8-12	465
<b>Miraculous uses of:</b>					Aliens in Palestine.....	Ezra	4	9, 10	545
Lord appeared in....	Ex.	24	15-17	104	Roman practices.....	Acts	16	12	1133
Overshadowed Jesus..	Matt.	17	5	998	<b>*Co-lo's'se—City of Asia Minor</b>				
Covered Tabernacle..	Ex.	40	34-38	126	Scene of labors by				
Filled the Temple....	2 Chr.	5	13	505	Ep'a-phras.....	Col.	1	7	1206
The Son of Man	Matt.	24	30	1008	<b>*Col'ors—</b>				
shall appear in....	Rev.	1	7	1254	Various kinds used..	Ex.	25	4, 5	105
<b>Figuratively used:</b>					Black—symbol of a	Job	3	5	582
For transitoriness....	Hos.	6	4	931	curse and of death	Isa.	50	3	767
King's favor like a....	Prov.	16	15	697	Blue—color of roy-	Est.	8	15	578
Promises unfulfilled..	Prov.	25	14	705	alty and faith....	Ex.	28	28	109
<b>Cloud—burst—copious rainfall</b>					Red—symbol: of evil..	Isa.	1	18	723
Sent as a curse.....	Ezra	10	9-13	553	Of atonement.....	Num.	19	2	193
<b>Cloud, Pillar of—</b>					Of royalty.....	Matt.	27	28	1013
Guided Israel.....	Ex.	13	21, 22	91	Of prosperity.....	2 Sa.	1	24	361
To be given again....	Isa.	4	5	726	Of conquest.....	Rev.	12	3	1263
<b>*Cni'dus—a city of Asia Minor</b>					Purple—symbol of	Jdgs.	8	26	299
Passed by Paul.....	Acts	27	7	1148	power and dignity	Ex.	28	5, 6	109
<b>*Coal—charcoal, to glow</b>					White—symbol: purity	Ecc.	9	8	716
Used for heating.....	Isa.	47	14	764	<b>Colt—young camel or ass</b>				
Used for cooking.....	Jno.	21	9	1110	Jesus rides on.....	Matt.	21	2, 5, 7	1003
Used by smiths.....	Isa.	44	12	761	<b>Comfort—to pity, to console</b>				
<b>Figuratively used:</b>					In affliction.....	2 Cor.	1	3-6	1181
For purification.....	Isa.	6	6, 7	728	Given by God.....	Isa.	5	3	727
Of kindness to enemy..	Prov.	25	21, 22	705	In Christ's Word....	Matt.	9	22	987
For offspring.....	2 Sa.	14	7	377	To be administered	2 Cor.	2	7	1182
<b>Cock—male of domestic fowl</b>					by Christians....	1 Ths.	5	11	1212
Used for food.....	1 Ki.	4	23	399	Of the scriptures....	Rom.	15	4	1164
<b>Cock'a-trice—a viper or adder</b>					<b>Comforter—intercessor</b>				
Symbol of violence....	Isa.	11	8	733	Promised.....	Jno.	14	26	1102
<b>Cock-crowing—</b>					Abides forever.....	Jno.	14	16	1102
Signal for dawn.....	Mark	13	35	1034	Testifies of Christ..	Jno.	15	26	1103
Signal to Peter.....	Matt.	26	34, 74	1011	Guides into all truth.	Jno.	16	13	1104
<b>Cock'le—an offensive weed</b>					Convicts the world..	Jno.	16	8	1104
Grows with wheat... Job	31	40	601		See Holy Spirit, Titles, etc., Part III				279
<b>Cof'fer—a strongbox, treasury-box</b>					<b>Commandments (Ten)—</b>				
Used for jewels.....	1 Sa.	6	8	328	Spoken	Deut.	5	6-21	224
Used for clothing....	Ezek.	27	24	881	by God.....	Ex.	20	1-17	90
<b>Cof'fin—a mummy chest</b>					Two tables broken..	Ex.	32	19	115
In Joseph's burial....	Gen.	50	26	75	Renewed.....	Ex.	34	1-4	118
<b>Col-ho'zeh—seer</b>					Fulfilled by Christ..	Matt.	5	17	982
Father of Shallum... Neh.	3	15	556		Eleventh Command-				
<b>Collections of Money—</b>					ment.....	Jno.	13	34	1100
Required of Israel... 2 Chr.	24	6	524		<b>Com-men-da'tion, Divine—</b>				
For poor saints.....	1 Cor.	16	1	1181	Of great faith.....	Matt.	15	28	996
Sent to Jerusalem....	Rom.	15	26	1164	Of sacrifices.....	Luke	21	3	1074
<b>*Col'lege—suburb of Jerusalem</b>					Self-denial.....	Mark	14	16	1036
Huldah dwelt in....	2 Ki.	22	14	461	Of faithful labors....	Luke	7	28	1051
<b>Col'o-ny—alien settlement</b>					Letters of.....	2 Cor.	3	1	1183
Israel in Egypt.....	Gen.	46	28	70	<b>Commerce—</b>				
					In Egypt.....	Gen.	47	13, 17	72
					In ancient Israel....	1 Ki.	5	10, 11	400

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Commonly Used Words and Phrases not in Bible—Part I</b> 260					<b>Con-cu-bin'age</b> — <i>having secondary wives</i>				
<b>Common People—</b>					<i>Practiced by Abraham</i> Gen. 16 2 3 31				
Heard Christ gladly.. Mark 12 37 1033					By Nahor..... Gen. 22 24 37				
<b>Commonwealth—community</b>					By Jacob..... Gen. 30 4 49				
Of Israel..... Eph. 2 12 1197					By Esau and sons.. Gen. 36 2, 12 57				
<b>Communion with Christ—</b>					By Gideon..... Jdgs. 8 30, 31 299				
Requires receptivity.. Rev. 3 20 1256					By David..... 2 Sa. 5 13 366				
Secured in worship... Matt. 18 20 999					Solomon (300 wives).. 1 Ki. 11 3 411				
Stamps character.... Acts 4 13 1115					Rehoboam (60 wives).. 2 Chr. 11 21 512				
<b>Communion with God—</b>					Laws concerning..... Deut. 21 10-17 242				
Only through Christ.. Heb. 10 22 1231					<b>Con-dem-na'tion—</b>				
Requires repentance.. Jas. 4 8 1239					All men under..... Rom. 3 12, 19 1153				
Insures power..... Ex. 25 22 105					Of sin in the flesh... Rom. 8 3 1157				
<b>Companion—a comrade</b>					For unbelief..... Jno. 3 18 1084				
Of fools destroyed... Prov. 13 20 694					According to deeds... 2 Cor. 11 15 1189				
Of riotous, a shame... Prov. 28 7 707					Of false teachers... 2 Pe. 2 1 1245				
In Gospel labor..... Phil. 2 25 1203					Freed from by Christ.. Rom. 8 1, 33 1157				
<b>Companions—evil</b>					<b>Con'de-scend—</b>				
Warnings against... Prov. 4 14-19 687					To men of low estate.. Rom. 12 16 1162				
Corrupt good morals.. 1 Cor. 15 33 1179					<b>Con-dol'ence</b> — <i>expressed sympathy for bereaved</i>				
Wrecked Lot's life... Gen. 13 12, 13 28					<i>Examples:</i>				
Led Israel to sin.... Num. 11 4 182					David to Hanun.... 2 Sa. 10 2 371				
Caused Samson's fall.. Jdgs. 16 4, 5 310					Given to Hezekiah... 2 Ki. 20 12, 13 458				
<b>Compassion—sympathy</b>					By friends of Job... Job 2 11 581				
Of God..... Ps. 78 38 648					By Jesus to Mary... John 11 23-35 1097				
Manifested in mercy.. Hos. 11 4 934					A Christian duty... Jas. 1 27 1236				
Of Christ..... Matt. 9 36 987					<i>Suggested Scriptures for:</i>				
A worthy example... 2 Chr. 28 15 529					In unbearable grief.. Job 5 19 583				
<b>Com-plic'i-ty—accomplice</b>					When in deep despair.. Ps. 27 5 622				
In evil denounced... Ps. 50 18 634					Complete assurance.. Ps. 23 1-6 621				
<b>Con-a-ni'ah—Jehovah hath established</b>					Divine aid..... Isa. 61 3 775				
1. Levite of Hezekiah.. 2 Chr. 31 12 533					Distressed doubters.. Jno. 14 1-4 1102				
2. A Levite of Josiah.. 2 Chr. 35 9 539					As a hope for future.. 1 Ths. 4 13-18 1211				
<b>Concealment—</b>					<b>*Co'ney—small animal, rock-badger</b>				
Of sin a great { Prov. 28 13 707					Not to be eaten... Lev. 11 5 139				
mistake..... { Isa. 29 15 746					Symbol of weakness.. Prov. 30 26 708				
Example of Achan... Josh. 7 21 266					<b>Con-fec'tion-aries—perfumers</b>				
<b>Con-ceit'—personal vanity</b>					Feminine profession.. 1 Sa. 8 13 330				
Worst form of folly.. Prov. 23 5, 12 703					<b>Con-fed'er-a-cy—</b>				
Doomed to woe.... Isa. 5 21 727					With evil denounced.. Isa. 8 12 729				
Warnings against... Prov. 3 7 687					<b>Confessing Christ—</b>				
Unbecoming to a { Rom. 12 16 1162					A universal demand.. Rom. 10 9 1160				
Christian..... { 1 Cor. 8 2 1172					Divinely approved... Matt. 10 32 988				
<b>Con-cep'tion of Children—</b>					Evidence new life... 1 Jno. 4 15 1250				
By Sarah: miraculous.. Gen. 21 1-3 36					All will at Judgment.. Phil. 2 11 1203				
By Mary: super-natural..... Matt. 1 18-21 979					<b>Con-fes'sion of Sin—</b>				
<b>Con-clu'sion—final decision</b>					Divinely enjoined... Ezra 10 11 553				
Let us hear it..... Eccl. 12 14 718					Insures forgiveness... 1 Jno. 1 9 1247				
					A striking example... Ps. 32 1-11 624				
					<b>Confirmation—to strengthen</b>				
					An ancient ceremony.. Ruth 4 7 322				
					The work of God.... 1 Pe. 5 10 1244				
					Work of Apostles.... Acts 14 22 1130				

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Conformity—</b>					<b>Constancy—<i>fidelity</i></b>				
To world condemned. Rom.	12		2	1162	Of Ruth to Naomi. . . . . Ruth	1		16	319
<b>Confused—<i>baffle, amaze</i></b>					Jonathan to David. . . . . 1 Sa.	20		17	347
At Pentecost. . . . . Acts	2		6	1112	Of women to Jesus. . . . . Matt.	27		55	1013
Jews at Damascus. . . . . Acts	9		22	1122	<b>Constellation—a group of stars</b>				
Believers not. . . . . 1 Pe.	2		6	1241	Shall not give light. . . . . Isa.	13		10	734
<b>Confusion of</b>					<b>Contempt—<i>scorn</i></b>				
Tongues. . . . . Gen.	11		5-9	26	For the righteous. . . . . Ps.	80		6	651
<b>Con-grat'u-late</b>					For Christian work. . . . . Neh.	2		19	555
Tou to David. . . . . 1 Chr.	18		10	488	For Christ. . . . . Jno.	9	28, 29	1094	
<b>Congregation—</b>					<b>Con-ten'tion—<i>contest, strife</i></b>				
A religious { 1 Ki.	8		65	405	In Corinthian church 1 Cor.	1		11	1166
assembly. . . . . } Acts	13		43	1128	Between Paul-Barna-				
A place of meeting. . . . . Ex.	27		21	108	bas. . . . . Acts	15	36-41	1131	
All of Israel. . . . . Ex.	12		6-11	89	Caused by pride. . . . . Prov.	13		10	694
Sin offering for. . . . . Lev.	4		13	130	Should be left off. . . . . Prov.	17		14	698
To stone offenders. . . . . Num.	14		10	185	Fools enter into. . . . . Prov.	18		6	699
Who not to enter. . . . . Deut.	23		1	244	To be avoided. . . . . Titus	3		9	1223
<b>Co-ni'ah—(Same as <i>Jecooniah</i>)</b>					<b>Con-ten'tious—</b>				
King of Judah. . . . . Jer.	22	24, 28		803	Man, kindles strife. . . . . Prov.	26		21	705
<b>Con-niv'ance at Wrong—<i>guilty assent</i></b>					Woman to be avoided Prov.	21		19	701
Party to a crime. . . . . Lev.	5		1	131	<b>Contentment—</b>				
Makes one lawbreaker. Prov.	24		24	704	A great gain. . . . . 1 Ti.	6		6	1218
Involves equal guilt. . . . . Ps.	50		18	634	Exhortation to. . . . . Heb.	13		5	1235
<b>Conscience—to know together</b>					Paul's example. . . . . Phil.	4		11	1205
Convicts of sin. . . . . Jno.	8		9	1092	Having food and rai- { 1 Ti.	6		8	1218
Bears witness: evil. . . . . Rom.	2		15	1152	ment we should be. { Heb.	13		5	1235
May be defiled. . . . . Titus	1		15	1222	With your wages. . . . . Luke	3		14	1045
May be scared. . . . . 1 Ti.	4		2	1216	<b>Con'test, Beau'ty—</b>				
Paul lived in good. . . . . Acts	23		1	1143	4 men participated. . . . . Dan.	1	11-17		910
Void of offense. . . . . Acts	24		16	1144	<b>Contracts—</b>				
Purged by blood. . . . . Heb.	9		14	1230	Are binding. . . . . Gal.	3		15	1193
Of others respected. . . . . 1 Cor.	10		28	1174	<b>Examples. . . . . Gen.</b>	23		20	38
<b>Consecration—<i>dedication</i></b>					<b>Con-ver-sa'tion—<i>conduct</i></b>				
Of priests. . . . . Lev.	8	1-13		135	Of a wise man. . . . . Jas.	3		13	1238
Of Levites. . . . . Num.	8	5, 6		178	As becometh gospel. . . . . Phil.	1		27	1202
Of the firstborn, { Ex.	13	2, 12		91	Be holy in. . . . . 1 Pe.	1		15	1240
both man and beast { Deut.	15		19	236	<b>Con-ver'sion—<i>change of heart</i></b>				
Of Samuel. . . . . 1 Sa.	1		11	323	Necessary for { Matt.	18		3	999
Of Israel. . . . . Ex.	19		6	98	salvation. . . . . } Acts	3		19	1114
Of fields, cattle. . . . . Lev.	27		28	163	Comes from God. . . . . Jno.	6		44	1088
Of the body. . . . . Rom.	12		1	1162	A call to. . . . . Acts	17	22, 31		1134
Call for personal. . . . . Ex.	32		29	115	Prayer for. . . . . Ps.	80		7	651
Josiah, an example. . . . . 2 Ki.	23		3	462	God's word, means of. Ps.	19		7	618
<b>Consolation—<i>solace</i></b>					Christians used for. . . . . Jas.	5	19, 20		1230
Simeon waited for. . . . . Luke	2		25	1043	Of Gentiles reported. Acts	15		3	1131
God of. . . . . Rom.	15		5	1164	<b>Con-vo-ca'tion—<i>called out</i></b>				
Spiritual blessings. . . . . 2 Cor.	1		5	1181	A meeting for wor- { Lev.	23		2	156
In trouble. . . . . 2 Cor.	1	1-11		1181	ship on Sabbath. { Lev.	23		3	156
<b>Conspiracy—</b>					Passover Feast. . . . . Lev.	23	4, 5		156
Joseph's brothers. . . . . Gen.	37		18	58	Pentecost Feast. . . . . Lev.	23		16	156
Against Moses. . . . . Num.	16		3	188	Day of Atonement. . . . . Lev.	23		28	156
Against Christ. . . . . Matt.	26		3-5	1011					
Against Paul. . . . . Acts	23		12-22	1143					

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Co-operation—</b>					<b>Cor-rup'tion, Moral—</b>				
Sustains in weakness . . . Ex.	17	12	96		Universal . . . . . Rom.	1	21-32	1151	
Assures for success . . . Neh.	4	16, 17	557		(See Depravity)				
Needed in prayer . . . Matt.	18	19	999		<b>Co'sam—</b>				
In soul-winning . . . . . Mark	2	13	1018		A son of Elmodam . . . Luke	3	28	1045	
<b>Co'os—an island</b>					<b>Cos-met'ics—</b>				
Visited by Paul . . . . . Acts	21	1	1140		Used by Jezebel . . . . . 2 Ki.	9	30	442	
<b>*Cop'per—(See Brass)</b>					Used by Israelites . . . . . Ezek.	23	40	876	
<b>Copper-smith—workers of metal</b>					<b>Coun'cil—Jewish Sanhedrin</b>				
One did Paul evil . . . . . 2 Ti.	4	14	1221		Criminal court . . . . . Matt.	5	22	982	
<b>*Cor'al—to rise</b>					Jesus' trial before . . . . . Matt.	26	57-59	1011	
Valuable sea stone . . . Ezra	27	16	881		Deprived of execut- } Jno.	18	31	1106	
Wisdom greater than Job	28	18	599		ing death penalty } Mark	15	9-14	1038	
<b>*Cor'ban—a gift</b>					Apostles tried by . . . . . Acts	4	5, 27	1115	
Devoted to God . . . . . Mark	7	11	1025		Paul talks before . . . . . Acts	23	1-5	1143	
<b>*Co-ri-an'der—cutting furrow</b>					<b>Coun'sel—</b>				
Manna like seed of . . . Ex.	16	31	95		To seek, wisdom . . . . . Prov.	12	15	694	
<b>*Co'rinth—a city in Greece</b>					Evil to be rejected . . . . . Num.	31	16	208	
Paul; Apollos at . . . . . Acts	19	1	1137		Rejecting good . . . . . Prov.	1	25, 26	685	
<b>*Cor'mo-rant—throw out</b>					Of God to be sought. Jdgs.	20	18	315	
An unclean bird . . . . . Lev.	11	17	139		<b>Coun'sel-or—adviser</b>				
<b>*Corn—increase</b>					<i>Examples:</i>				
Vegetable produce . . . Gen.	41	49	63		Jonathan to David . . . 1 Chr.	27	32	497	
Eaten with oil . . . . . Lev.	2	14, 15	128		Ahasuerus had seven. Est.	1	14	571	
<b>*Cor-ne'li-us—a Roman centurion</b>					Joseph of Arimathea. Mark	15	43	1038	
Converted by Peter . . . . . Acts	10	1-48	1124		Gamaliel to Council . . . Acts	5	33-40	1116	
<b>*Cor'ner Stone—chief stone of building</b>					Christ, wonderful . . . . . Isa.	9	6	730	
Laying of in Zion . . . . . Isa.	28	16	745		<b>Coun'te-nance—facial appearance</b>				
Refused by builders . . . Ps.	118	22	670		Evil heart shows in . . . Isa.	3	9	725	
Jesus the chief . . . . . Eph.	2	20	1197		Righteousness; wis- } Acts	6	15	1118	
Precious . . . . . 1 Pe.	2	6	1241		dommakes radiant } Eccl.	8	1	716	
<b>*Cor'net—musical horn</b>					Made cheerful by } Prov.	15	13	696	
Used in Jewish rites . . 1 Chr.	15	28	484		a merry heart . . . } Prov.	17	22	698	
Played by David . . . . . 2 Sa.	6	5	367		Made sad by sorrow. Neh.	2	2, 3	555	
Used in worship . . . . . Ps.	98	6	659		Made angry by evils. Prov.	25	23	705	
In idol-worship . . . . . Dan.	3	7, 10	913		Wicked have a proud. Ps.	10	2-4	614	
<b>Cor-o-na'tions—(See Kings)</b>					A fierce, sign of } Dan.	8	23	921	
<b>Cor-rec'tion—</b>					tyranny . . . . . }				
By the Lord for sin . . . Ps.	89	32	655		<b>Cour'age—fearlessness in spirit</b>				
For those void } Prov.	10	13	692		Spiritual courage . . . Heb.	13	6	1235	
of understanding } Prov.	22	15	702		Enjoined on leaders. Deut.	31	7	254	
For disobedient } Prov.	13	24	694		Enjoined on Israel . . 2 Chr.	32	7, 8	535	
children . . . . . } Prov.	23	13	703		Enjoined on Gideon. Jdgs.	7	11	298	
<b>Cor-rup'tion, Mount of—</b>					Enjoined on Samson. Jdgs.	16	28	310	
Pagan altars on . . . . . 1 Ki.	11	7	411		Enjoined on Daniel. Dan.	6	10, 23	918	
Its altars destroyed. 2 Ki.	23	13	462		Required in the face } 1 Sa.	17	32	342	
<b>Cor-rup'tion of Body—</b>					of spiritual ene- } Dan.	3	18	913	
As a result of death. Job	19	26	593		mies . . . . . } Acts	5	29	1116	
The case of Lazarus. Jno.	11	39	1097		<b>Courses—</b>				
Put off in resurrection. 1 Cor.	15	42	1179		Of Levites . . . . . 1 Chr.	23	24	492	
Body of Jesus } Ps.	49	9	634		Of singers . . . . . 1 Chr.	25	7-31	495	
did not see . . . . . } Acts	13	37	1128		Of porters . . . . . 1 Chr.	26	1-12	496	
					Of captains . . . . . 1 Chr.	27	1-15	497	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Courts—Jewish Councils</b>					<b>Covenant of Salt—purity and perpetuity:</b>				
Set up by Moses....	Ex.	18	21-26	97	With the Levites....	Num.	18	19	191
For controversies....	Deut.	17	9, 11	238	With David.....	2 Chr.	13	5	513
Circuit, by Samuel....	1 Sa.	7	15, 17	330	<b>Covered Wagons—</b>				
Laws for judges of....	Deut.	16	18, 19	237	As offerings.....	Num.	7	3	175
Corruption of.....	Mic.	7	3	953	<b>Cov'ert—shady place, protection</b>				
Contempt of.....	Deut.	17	12	238	Abigail came to....	1 Sa.	25	20	354
Professional lawyers..	Acts	24	1	1144	Destroyed by Ahaz..	2 Ki.	16	18	452
Witnesses.....	Deut.	19	15	240	Of God's wing.....	Ps.	61	4	639
Perjury condemned..	Zech.	5	4	966	<b>Cov'et—immoderate desire</b>				
<b>Court-yard</b>					Forbidden by the	Ex.	20	17	99
An enclosed area....	2 Sa.	17	18	381	tenth command-	{	{	{	{
Contained gardens....	Est.	1	5	571	ment.....				
Around tabernacle....	Ex.	27	9	108	The case of Achan...	Josh.	7	21	266
Area around temple..	1 Ki.	6	36	401	Leads to oppression..	Mic.	2	2	950
<b>Cour'te-sy—politeness</b>					"The best gifts"....	1 Cor.	12	31	1176
Exhortation to.....	Col.	4	6	1209	<b>Cov'e-tous-ness—</b>				
Examples of.....	Acts	27	3	1148	Evil consequences....	1 Ti.	6	9	1218
<b>Court'ship—</b>					Its punishment.....	Eph.	5	5	1200
Of Jacob; Rebekah....	Gen.	29	9-11	47	Warning against....	Luke	12	13-34	1061
Of Samson.....	Jdgs.	14	1-7	308	Is idolatry.....	Col.	3	5	1208
Of Ruth and Boaz....	Ruth	3	4-13	321	<b>Cow—</b>				
Of Esther.....	Est.	2	17	573	Found in Egypt....	Gen.	41	2	63
Of Isaac by proxy....	Gen.	24		39	Found in Palestine..	1 Sa.	6	7	328
<b>Cov'e-nant—an agreement or compact</b>					Milk used for food..	2 Sa.	17	29	381
<i>Of God with Men:</i>					Used in certain	{	{	{	{
With Adam.....	Gen.	2	16, 17	18	offerings.....				
With Noah.....	Gen.	9	1-17	24		1 Sa.	6	14	328
With Abraham.....	Gen.	17	1-14	31	<b>Cow'ard-ice, Spir'it-u-al—</b>				
Abrahamic renewed..	Gen.	26	3-5	43	Rebuked.....	Isa.	51	12	767
Abrahamic—Jacob....	Gen.	28	13-22	46	Cause of failure....	Prov.	29	25	708
Of the law.....	Deut.	4	13-23	222	Prevents open con-	{	{	{	{
With David.....	2 Sa.	7	1-29	369	fession of Christ..				
<i>Of God in Christ:</i>						Ino.	7	13	1091
Supplants 1st Cove-						Ino.	12	42	1099
nant.....	Heb.	8	6-11	1229	<b>Cowards—Guilty Conscience Makes</b>				
Sealed by blood....	Matt.	26	28	1011	Fired with fear....	Is.	33	14	750
Everlasting.....	Isa.	55	3	770	Flee; no pursuers....	Lev.	26	17	161
Never forgotten by					Seek false refuge....	Is.	2	19	724
God.....	Ps.	105	8	663	<b>Coz—pricking, thorn</b>				
Not to be despised...	Heb.	10	29	1231	Father of Anub.....	1 Chr.	4	8	470
<i>Between men:</i>					<b>Coz'bi—false</b>				
Abraham and Abime-					A Midianitish woman	Num.	25	6, 8, 14	201
lech.....	Gen.	21	27-32	36	<b>Craft—a trade or occupation</b>				
Laban and Jacob....	Gen.	31	43-55	50	Paul's tent-making..	Acts	18	3	1136
Jonathan and David..	1 Sa.	18	3, 4	345	Meaning subtlety....	Mark	14	1	1036
David and elders....	2 Sa.	5	1-3	366	See Part III.....				287
Solomon and Hiram..	1 Ki.	5	12	400	<b>Crafts'men—workmen of a trade</b>				
Ahab and Benhadad..	1 Ki.	20	34	425	Makers of	{	{	{	{
<b>Covenant-</b>					graven images....				
<b>keepers</b> .....	Ex.	19	5	98		Acts	19	24	1137
Special blessing on...	Ps.	103	17, 18	661	<b>*Crane—to skip</b>				
<b>Covenant-breakers—</b>					A chattering bird....	Isa.	38	14	755
By unholy alliances..	Ezek.	44	7	903	A migratory bird....	Jer.	8	7	789
Cursed by God.....	Isa.	24	5	742	<b>Cre-a-tion—original formation</b>				
					Of heaven and earth..	Gen.	1	1-13	17
					Of animals.....	Gen.	1	21	17
					Of man.....	Gen.	1	27	17



SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Cre-a'tion</b> — <i>Continued</i>					<b>Crowns of Christians</b> —				
Of wind.....	Amos	4	13	941	Of righteousness.....	2 Ti.	4	8	1221
Travaileth.....	Rom.	8	22	1157	Of life.....	Jas.	1	12	1236
<b>Cre-a'tor</b> — <i>the Supreme Being</i>					Of glory.....	1 Pe.	5	4	1244
A title of God.....	Isa.	40	28	756	Cast at Jesus' feet... Rev.	4	10	1257	
Christ also.....	Jno.	1	3	1081	<b>*Cru-ci-fix'ion</b> — <i>capital death</i>				
Holy Spirit as.....	Job	26	13	598	Jesus at Golgotha....	Matt.	27	35	1013
Remember thy.....	Eccl.	12	1	718	Between two thieves..	Jno.	19	18	1107
To be served.....	Rom.	1	25	1151	<b>Cru-ci-fix'ion, Spir'it-u-al</b> —				
<b>Cre-a'ture</b> — <i>a living being</i>					Saints with Christ... Gal.	2	20	1192	
Believers are	2 Cor.	5	17	1184	Of old man.....	Rom.	6	6	1156
new creatures....	Gal.	6	15	1196	<b>Cru'el-ty</b> .....	Num.	22	27	197
<b>Cred'i-tor</b> — <i>one to whom money is owed</i>					To animals forbidden..	Prov.	12	10	694
Should be treated	2 Ki.	4	7	434	<b>Crumbs</b> — <i>a little bit</i>				
with fairness.....	Rom.	13	8	1163	From master's table..	Matt.	15	27	996
Children taken by... 2 Ki.	4	1	434		<b>*Cruse</b> — <i>to expand (a vessel)</i>				
Parable of forgiving..	Luke	7	41	1051	For carrying water... 1 Sa.	26	11	355	
<b>Cre-ma'tion</b> — <i>burning of dead</i>					For holding oil..... 1 Ki.	17	12	421	
Zimri; by own act... 1 Ki.	16	15-19	419		<b>Crying Fits</b> —				
<b>Cres'cens</b> — <i>growing</i>					By Delilah.....	Jgs.	14	15-18	308
Visited Paul..... 2 Ti.	4	8, 10	1221		<b>Crys'tal</b> — <i>transparent stone</i>				
<b>*Crete</b> — <i>an island in Mediterranean Sea</i>					Wisdom more valuable	Job	28	17	599
Visited by Paul.....	Acts	27	7	1148	<b>Cu'bit</b> — <i>a mother, elbow</i>				
Titus sent there....	Titus	1	5	1222	Measure of forearm..	Deut.	3	11	220
<b>Crib</b> — <i>manger, stall</i>					<b>Cuck'oo</b> — <i>emaciate, leanness</i>				
Figuratively used... Isa.	1	3	723		An unclean bird....	Lev.	11	16	139
Christ born in.....	Luke	2	7	1043	<b>*Cu'cum-ber</b> — <i>to be hard</i>				
<b>Crim'i-nal</b> — <i>one guilty of crime</i>					Eaten by Israelites... Num.	11	5	182	
Self condemned.....	Deut.	24	16	245	Raised in gardens....	Is.	1	8	723
<b>Crip'ple</b> —					<b>Cud</b> — <i>a portion of food</i>				
Healed by Paul.....	Acts	14	8	1130	Certain animals chew..	Lev.	11	3-8	139
<b>*Cris'pus</b> —					<b>*Cum'min</b> — <i>to preserve</i>				
Ruler of synagogue..	Acts	18	8	1136	A cultivated plant... Isa.	28	25, 27	745	
Baptized by Paul... 1 Co.	1	14	1166		Tithed by Pharisees..	Matt.	23	23	1006
<b>Croc'o-dile</b> — <i>aquatic reptile</i>					<b>Cun'ning</b> — <i>crafty, sly</i>				
Sneeze.....	Job	41	18	609	Of lewd woman.....	Prov.	7	6-27	690
<b>Crook-back</b>					<b>*Cup</b> — <i>to hold together</i>				
Barred from priest-					A drinking vessel... 2 Sa.	12	3	374	
hood.....	Lev.	21	20, 21	154	Wine used in the	1 Cor.	10	16	1174
<b>Crop</b> — <i>conspicuous</i>					Lord's supper....	Matt.	26	26-28	1011
Craw of a bird.....	Lev.	1	16	128	<i>Wine-cup:</i>				
<b>*Cross</b> — <i>an instrument of death</i>					Of God's fury.....	Jer.	25	15	807
Jesus executed on... Mark	15	30	1038		<b>*Cup'bear-er</b> — <i>official of kings</i>				
Man's sin nailed to..	Col.	2	14	1207	Solomon had many... 1 Ki.	10	5	410	
Shameful death.....	Phil.	2	8	1203	Nehemiah.....	Neh.	1	11	554
Symbol of redemption	Gal.	5	11	1195	<b>Cu-ri-os'i-ty</b> — <i>prying</i>				
Must be borne by	Matt.	16	24	997	Led 50,070 to death.. 1 Sa.	6	19	328	
Christ's followers..	Luke	14	27	1065	<b>Cu-ri-os'i-ty-seek'ers</b> —				
<b>*Crown</b> — <i>to encircle</i>					The Athenians.....	Acts	17	21	1134
Headdress of Kings..	Ps.	21	3	619	Visitors to Lazarus..	Jno.	12	9	1099
Worn by high priest..	Lev.	8	9	135	Herod.....	Luke	9	9	1055
Of thorns on Jesus... Matt.	27	29	1013		<b>Curse</b> — <i>an imprecation of evil</i>				
					Upon the earth.....	Gen.	3	17	19
					Upon Cain.....	Gen.	4	11	20

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Curse—Continued</b>					<b>*Da'gon—the fish god</b>				
On Canaan.....	Gen.	9	25	24	God of Philistines....	Jdgs.	16	23	3107
Of thieves, etc.....	Zech.	5	1-4	966	Smitten in temple....	1 Sa.	5	3-4	3218
Of commandment	{	Lev.	26	14-40	161	<b>Da-la'iah—(See Delaiah)</b>			
breakers.....		Deut.	28	15-20	249	<b>Dale, the King's—valley E. of Jerusalem</b>			
Christ redeems from.	Gal.	3	13	1193	Melchizedek;				
<b>Curs'ing—</b>					Abraham.....	Gen.	14	17	299
Forbidden.....	Eccl.	10	20	717	Absalom built pillar..	2 Sa.	18	18	383
Of parents—very	{	Prov.	30	11	708	<b>*Dal-ma'ti-a—</b>			
grievous sin.....		Ex.	21	17	100	Titus sent here.....	2 Ti.	4	10
<b>Cur'tain—hanging screen</b>					<b>Dal-mu-nu'tha—city of Galilee</b>				
Used in Tabernacle..	Ex.	26	1, 13	106	Visited by Jesus....	Mark	8	10	1026
<b>*Cush—</b>					<b>Dal'phon—dripping</b>				
1. A son of Ham....	Gen.	10	6, 8	25	A son of Hammon....	Est.	9	7	579
2. A country.....	Isa.	11	11	733	<b>Dam—mother bird</b>				
<b>Cu'shan—inhabitants of Cush</b>					Not to be taken....	Deut.	22	6	243
Cush.....	Hab.	3	7	958	<b>Damages and Compensation—</b>				
<b>Cu'shi—an Ethiopian</b>					For personal injury..	Ex.	21	18, 19	1006
Servant of David....	2 Sa.	18	31	383	For causing abortion..	Ex.	21	22	1006
Ancestor of Jehudi..	Jer.	36	14	822	For injury by animal..	Ex.	21	28-32	1006
Father of Zephaniah..	Zeph.	1	1	959	For injury to stock...Ex.	21	33, 34	1006	
<b>Cus'tom—</b>					For embezzlement...Lev.	6	1-7	13	
Duty paid the king..	Rom.	13	7	1163	For wife slander....	Deut.	22	13-19	243
An established usage..	Jno.	18	39	1106	For rape.....	Deut.	22	28, 29	243
Habit of worship....	Luke	4	16	1046	<b>*Dam'a-ris—</b>				
<b>Cu'thah—</b>					A convert of Paul....	Acts	17	34	1134
City of Babylonia...2 Ki.	17	24	453	<b>*Da-mas'cus—activity</b>					
<b>*Cym'bal—to curve</b>					A city of Syria....2 Ki.	5	12	430	
A musical instrument..	2 Sa.	6	5	367	Abraham visited....	Gen.	14	15	299
Words like a.....	1 Cor.	13	1	1177	Subjugated by David..	2 Sa.	8	6	370
<b>*Cy'press—</b>					Elisha's prophecy....	2 Ki.	8	7-14	440
A hardwood tree....	Isa.	44	14	761	Luxurious; wicked...Amos	3	12	941	
<b>*Cy'prus—an island</b>					Taken by Assyria....	2 Ki.	16	9	452
Home of Barnabas...Acts	4	36	1115	Paul's journey to....	Acts	9	2-16	1122	
Visited by Paul.....	Acts	13	4	1128	Paul baptized there..	Acts	9	17-18	1122
Barnabas and Mark..	Acts	15	39	1131	<b>Dam-na'tion—condemnation</b>				
<b>*Cy-re'ne—</b>					Eternal penalty.....	Mark	3	29	1019
Simon of.....	Matt.	27	32	1013	<b>Dam'sel—young woman</b>				
Converts from.....	Acts	11	20	1126	Ruth so called.....	Ruth	2	6	320
<b>Cy-re'ni-us—</b>					Opened gate to Peter	Acts	12	13	1127
A Roman governor...Luke	2	1, 4	1043	<b>*Dan—judge</b>					
<b>*Cy'rus—the sun</b>					1. Son of Jacob.....	Gen.	30	6	49
King of Persia.....	2 Chr.	36	22	541	2. Tribe of numbered..	Num.	1	38	164
His proclamation....	Ezra	1	1-4	542	3. Town, N. Canaan..	Jdgs.	20	1	315
Prophecy concerning.	Isa.	44	28	761	<b>*Dance—to jump, to leap about in a circle</b>				
<b>D</b>					A form of rejoicing	Ex.	15	20	94
<b>Dab'a-reh—pasture (Dabareth)</b>					in celebrating	1 Sa.	18	6	315
City in Issachar....	Josh.	21	28	284	military victories..	Jdgs.	11	34	304
Given to Gershonites..	1 Chr.	6	72	473	Practiced in the	Ps.	149	3	685
<b>Dab'ba-sheth—hump of a camel</b>					worship of God...2 Sa.	6	14	307	
A town of Zebulun...Josh.	19	11	281	Practiced in the	Ex.	32	6	115	
				worship of idols...1 Sa.	30	16	359		

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Dance</b> — <i>Continued</i>					Sold in bondage.....	Ex.	21	7-10	100
Engaged in at secular festivities.....	{Jer. 31 4, 13 815				Property rights.....	Num.	27	1-11	204
A mark of rejoicing... 2 Sa.	{Luke 15 25 1066				2. Female of particular race or country. {Jdgs. 21 21 318	Gen.	28	6	46
<b>Dancing Woman</b>					3. Female worshippers	Isa.	43	6	760
Caused murder.....	Matt. 14 6-10 995				4. A term for cities... Isa.	10	32	731	
<b>*Dan'iel</b> — <i>God is my judge</i>					5. Applied to citizens of a town.....	{Ps. 137 8 680	Zech.	2 10 964	
taken to Babylon... Dan.	1 3 910				<b>Daughter-in-law</b>				
Refused King's meat. Dan.	1 8 910				Ruth an ideal.....	Ruth	1 11-18 319		
Interpreted dreams... Dan.	2-4 911-914				<b>Da'vid</b> — <i>son of Jesse</i>				
Read handwriting... Dan.	5 17 916				Kills Goliath.....	1 Sa.	17 49 342		
Made chief president. Dan.	6 2 918				Saul, jealous of.....	1 Sa.	18 11 345		
Conspired against... Dan.	6 4 918				Loved by Jonathan... 1 Sa.	18 1-28 345			
Cast in lions' den... Dan.	6 16-22 918				Eats Shewbread... 1 Sa.	21 6 349			
Vision of beasts... Dan.	7 1-12 919				Dwells in cave... 1 Sa.	22 1-2 350			
Vision of ram, etc... Dan.	8 1-14 921				Spares Saul's life... 1 Sa.	24 4 352			
Vision of 70 weeks... Dan.	9 20-27 922				Dwells at Ziklag... 1 Sa.	27 1-7 357			
A son of David... 1 Chr.	3 1 469				Chastises Amalekites. 1 Sa.	30 16-18 359			
Called Chileab... 2 Sa.	3 3 364				Mourns Saul's death. 2 Sa.	1 15-17 361			
A priest.....	Ezra 8 2 550				King of Judah.....	2 Sa. 2 4 363			
<b>Dan Ja'an</b> — <i>judge of purpose</i>					Mourns Abner's death. 2 Sa.	3 31 364			
Town near Zidon... 2 Sa.	24 6 392				Ishbosheth's murder. 2 Sa.	4 6-8 366			
<b>Dan'nah</b> — <i>low ground</i>					King of all Israel... 2 Sa.	5 3 366			
A town in Judah... Josh.	15 49 277				Brings ark to Zion... 2 Sa.	6 12-17 367			
<b>Dar'da</b> — <i>pearl of knowledge</i>					Reproves Michal... 2 Sa.	6 20-21 367			
Son of Mahol.....	1 Ki. 4 31 399				Forbidden to build... 1 Ch.	17 4 487			
Called Da'ra... 1 Chr.	2 6 468				David's worship, etc. 2 Sa.	7 11-18 369			
<b>*Da-ri'us (1)</b> — <i>The Mede</i>					ReBathsheba-Uriah. 2 Sa.	11 1-27 372			
Captured Babylon... Dan.	5 31 916				Nathan's Parable... 2 Sa.	12 1-13 374			
<b>*Da-ri'us (2)</b> — <i>Hystaspis</i>					Conspired against... 2 Sa.	15 1-31 378			
King of all Persia... Ezra	4 5 545				Absalom's death... 2 Sa.	18 33 383			
Renews work on Temple.....	Ezra 6 1-12 548				Returns to Jerusalem 2 Sa.	19 15-23 384			
Recognizes Jehovah. Ezra	6 16, 17 548				Sheba's conspiracy... 2 Sa.	20 1-26 386			
<b>*Darkness</b> — <i>absence of light</i>					His mighty men... 2 Sa.	23 8 390			
Pre-creation period... Gen.	1 2-4 17				Charge to Solomon... 1 Ki.	1-2 393			
Egyptian plague... Ex.	10 21, 23 87				His last words... 2 Sa.	23 1-7 390			
Over the land while Jesus was dying... {Matt. 27 45 1013					His death.....	1 Ki. 2 10 396			
Sun turned into... Joel	2 31 937				<b>Da'vid, City of</b> — <i>(See City of David)</i>				
Spiritual ignorance... 1 Jno.	1 5 1247				<b>*Day</b> — <i>division of time</i>				
Men love... Jno.	3 19 1084				Sunset to sunset... Lev.	23 32 156			
Cast into outer... Matt.	25 30 1009				<i>Sometimes means:</i>				
<b>Dar'kon</b> — <i>scattering</i>					Period of light... Luke	18 7 1069			
Founder of a family... Ezra	2 56 543				Period of time... Acts	2 20 1112			
<b>Darling</b> — <i>beloved, only</i>					<i>Figuratively used:</i>				
Deliver my... Ps.	22 20 620				Work while it is... Jno.	9 4 1094			
<b>Dart</b> — <i>arrow or spear</i>					<b>Day of the Lord</b> — <i>period of judgment</i>				
Absalom slain by... 2 Sa.	18 14 383				Will come suddenly... 2 Pe.	3 10-12 1246			
Symbol of evil... Eph.	6 16 1201				<b>Day Star</b> — <i>morning star</i>				
<b>Da'than</b> — <i>son of Eliab</i>					Title of Christ... 2 Pe.	1 19 1245			
His sedition... Num.	16 1-35 188				<b>Deacons</b>				
Buried alive... Ps.	106 17 664				Appointed... Acts	6 1-7 1118			
<b>Daugh'ter</b> — <i>varied meanings</i>					Qualifications of... 1 Tim.	3 8-11 1216			
1. Female descendant. Gen.	31 43 50								

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Dead</b> — <i>Figuratively used: (See Burial)</i>					<b>Debtor</b> — <i>one bound</i>				
Of unregenerate.....Eph.	2		1	1197	Could be enslaved....2 Ki.	4		1	434
Of decadent church...Rev.	3		1	1256	Imprisoned.....Matt.	18		30	999
Of pleasure lovers...1 Ti.	5		6	1217	<i>Figuratively used:</i>				
<b>*Dead Sea</b>					Not to the flesh....Rom.	8		12	115
Called Salt Sea.....Gen.	14		3	29	To the whole law....Gal.	5		3	119
Sea of the Plain....Deut.	3		17	220	Missionary debtor...Rom.	1		14	1151
Its life restored.....Ezek.	47		6-12	907	<b>Dec'a-logue</b> — <i>(See Ten Commandments)</i>				
<b>Deafness</b> —					<b>*De-cap'o-lis</b> —				
Object of kindness...Lev.	19		14	151	Jesus made many...{Matt.	4		25	981
Healed by Jesus....Matt.	11		5	990	disciples here....{Mark	5		20	1021
Spiritual, denounced...Jer.	6		10	786	<b>De-ceit'</b> — <i>trick, fraud, delusion</i>				
<b>Dearth</b> — <i>hunger, famine—(see Famine)</i>					<i>The wicked full of:</i>				
Came over Egypt....Acts	7		11	1119	In their hearts.....Mark	7		22	1023
<b>Death</b> —					In their words.....Ps.	36		3	627
Caused by Adam's sin.Rom.	5		12-14	1155	By their counsels...Prov.	12		5	694
Universal.....Heb.	9		27	1230	In their kisses.....Prov.	27		6	706
Compared to sleep...1 Ths.	4		13	1211	In their houses....Jer.	5		27	785
Of the righteous {Rom.	14		8	1163	In their delight.....Prov.	20		17	700
blessed.....{Rev.	14		13	1264	In their habits.....Rom.	3		13	1153
Abolished by Christ..2 Ti.	1		10	1219	<i>Hated by the Lord:</i>				
Unknown in heaven..Rev.	21		4	1270	Forbidden.....Prov.	24		28	704
The second.....Rev.	20		14	1269	Will be punished...Jer.	9		5-9	790
"In the pot".....2 Ki.	4		40	434	Prevalent among {Mic.	6		12	952
The gates of.....Ps.	9		13	614	back-sliders.....{Isa.	28		15	745
Love is strong as....Sol.	8		6	723	<b>De-ceit'ful</b> —				
<i>Recognition after—Examples of:</i>					The heart is.....Jer.	17		9	799
Moses, Elias, Peter..Mark	9		2-6	1028	<b>De-ceiv'ers</b> — <i>seducers</i>				
Rich man, Lazarus,					Among ministers...2 Cor.	11		13	1189
Abraham.....Luke	16		19-24	1067	To increase.....2 Ti.	3		13	1220
<i>Will not lose identity:</i>					To be rejected.....Titus	1		10-13	1222
Abraham, Isaac, JacobMatt.	8		11	986	Warnings against...2 Ths.	2		1-4	1213
<b>De-bate'</b> — <i>discuss</i>					<b>De-cep'tion</b> —				
With thy neighbor...Prov.	25		9	705	Practiced by {Gen.	3		4, 5	19
<b>De'bir</b> — <i>(person)</i>					Satan.....{2 Cor.	11		14	1189
A king of Eglon.....Josh.	10		3, 27	270	<i>Examples:</i>				
<b>De'bir</b> — <i>(places)</i>					The Gibeonites.....Josh.	9		3-15	269
1. Mt. city of Judah.Josh.	15		15	277	Amnon.....2 Sa.	13		6	375
Taken by Joshua...Josh.	10		38, 39	270	Gahazi.....2 Ki.	5		20-27	436
Conquered; OthnielJdgs.	1		11-13	290	<i>Examples, Religious Persons:</i>				
2. In South Judah...Josh.	15		7	277	Abraham.....Gen.	12		11-13	27
3. A town of Gad....Josh.	13		26	274	Abraham (2nd time).Gen.	20		2	35
<b>*Deborah</b> — <i>a bee</i>					Isaac.....Gen.	26		7	43
1. Rebekah's nurse..Gen.	35		8	56	Jacob.....Gen.	27		18-27	45
2. Prophetess; judge..Jdgs.	4		4-14	294	David.....1 Sa.	21		2-6	349
Her song.....Jdgs.	5		1-31	295	Elisha.....2 Ki.	6		19-23	438
<b>Debt</b> —					<b>De'dan</b> —				
Censured.....Ps.	37		21	627	1. Son of Raamah....Gen.	10		7	25
To be paid.....2 Ki.	4		7	434	2. Son of Jokshan...Gen.	25		3	42
Cancelled 7th year...Deut.	15		1-4	236	Descendants not-{Isa.	21		13	739
Owe no man anythingRom.	13		8	1163	ed for commerce {Ezek.	27		15, 20	881
Be no surety for....Prov.	22		26	702	<b>Ded-i-ca'tion</b> — <i>consecration</i>				
Sins are called.....Matt.	6		12	984	Of the tabernacle....Ex.	40		34-38	126
					Of the temple.....1 Ki.	8		12-53	405

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Ded-i-ca'tion—Continued</b>					<b>De-me'tri-us—</b>				
Of second temple....	Ezra	6		548	1. A silversmith.....	Acts	19	24	1137
<b>*Ded-i-ca'tion, Feast of—</b>					2. A disciple.....	3 Jno.	1	12	1252
Its origin.....	1 Ki.	8	65	405	<b>*De-mons—</b>				
Attended by Jesus....	Jno.	10	22	1096	Possessed by Saul....	1 Sa.	16	14-23	341
<b>Deeds—</b>					Syrophenician woman	Matt.	15	22-28	996
Charitable enjoined..	Heb.	13	1, 16	1235	Blind and dumb....	Matt.	12	22	991
Deep Sea Diver....	Job	38	16	607	<b>*De-na'ri-us—a Roman coin</b>				
<b>De-file'ment—</b>					Called a penny.....	Matt.	22	19	1005
<i>Ceremonial:</i>					<b>De-ni'al of Christ—</b>				
A leper.....	Lev.	13	46	141	Warning against.....	Matt.	10	33	988
By touching corpse..	Num.	5	2	172	By false teachers....	2 Pe.	2	1	1245
By eating food.....	1 Cor.	8	7	1172	By Peter.....	Matt.	26	69, 70	1011
<i>Inward:</i>					By his crucifiers.....	Acts	3	14	1114
By seeking wizards...	Lev.	19	31	151	<b>*Dep'u-ty—acting for another</b>				
By idolatry.....	Ezek.	20	7	871	A Roman consul.....	Acts	13	7	1128
By uncleanness.....	1 Ti.	1	10	1215	<b>*Der'be—a city of Lycaonia</b>				
By slander.....	Jas.	3	6	1238	Paul went to.....	Acts	14	6-20	1130
<b>*De-grees'—elevations, steps</b>					Timothy found there.	Acts	16	1	1133
Applied to Levites...	1 Chr.	15	18	484	<b>De-ri'sion—reproach</b>				
Marking of sun dial..	2 Ki.	20	9, 11	458	Heaped upon saints..	Ps.	69	12	643
Title of Psalms.....	Ps.	120, 134	675	678	Heaped upon Jesus..	Luke	16	14	1067
<b>De'kar—pierce, perforate</b>					Endured in death....	Luke	23	35	1078
Father of					<b>*Des'ert—a wilderness</b>				
Solomon's servant..	1 Ki.	4	9	399	Ate manna in.....	Jno.	6	31	1088
<b>De-la'iah—Jehovah has delivered</b>					Shall rejoice.....	Isa.	35	1, 6	751
1. An Aaronite.....	1 Chr.	24	18	494	<b>De-sire', Spir'it-u-al—</b>				
2. Father of Shemaiah	Neh.	6	10	559	With whole heart...	Isa.	26	9	743
3. A Nethinim.....	Ezra	2	60	543	Divine reward certain	Luke	6	21	1049
4. A son of Elioenai..	1 Chr.	3	24	469	Seeks God's house...	Ps.	27	4	622
<b>De-liv'er-er—one who sets free</b>					Seeks God's word....	1 Pe.	2	2	1241
Title of Christ.....	Rom.	11	26	1161	<b>De-spair—to be hopeless</b>				
<b>*De-li'lah—the delicate</b>					Israel in Egypt.....	Ex.	6	9	82
Deceived Samson....	Jdgs.	16	4-22	310	Jeremiah.....	Lam.	3	18-21	848
<b>De-liv'er-ance, Di-vine'—</b>					Drives men to	Num.	11	11-15	182
Of Lot from Sodom..	Gen.	19	6	34	suicide.....	Matt.	27	5	1013
Of David.....	1 Sa.	17	37	342	<b>De-spond'en-cy—loss of hope</b>				
Of three Hebrews...	Dan.	3	27	913	<i>Examples:</i>				
Of Jonah.....	Jon.	1	17	947	Moses.....	Num.	11	15	182
Of the apostles.....	Acts	5	18, 19	1116	Joshua.....	Josh.	7	7	266
Of Peter.....	Acts	12	7	1127	Elijah.....	1 Ki.	19	4	424
Of Paul and Silas....	Acts	16	26	1133	David.....	Ps.	42	6	631
Promised believers..	Ps.	91	3	657	Two disciples.....	Luke	24	17	1079
<b>*Del'uge, The—</b>	Gen.	7	1-24	23	<b>Des'ti-tute—having no resources</b>				
<b>De-lu'sions, Com'mon—</b>					Lord regards prayer..	Ps.	102	17	661
Trusting in heritage..	Matt.	3	9	980	Of the truth.....	1 Ti.	6	5	1218
Trusting in riches...	Luke	12	19	1061	Of daily food.....	Jas.	2	15	1237
Presuming on time...	Acts	24	25	1144	<b>De-struc'tion—</b>				
Expecting no change.	Jas.	4	13, 14	1239	Of the wicked will {	Mal.	4	1	975
<b>*De'mas—</b>					be everlasting.... }	2 Ths.	1	9	1213
Paul's associate.....	Col.	4	14	1209	Sodom—an example..	Luke	17	29	1068
Forsook Paul.....	2 Ti.	4	10	1221	<b>De-tec'tives—</b>	Luke	20	20	1072
					<b>De-u-el—A Gadite</b>	Num.	1	14	164

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*Dev'il—accuser, slanderer</b>					<b>Dib'lath—rounded cake</b>				
<i>Names of:</i>					Place in Palestine... Ezek. 6 14 855				
Apollyon.....	Rev.	9	11	1260	<b>Di'bon—pining, to mope</b>				
Adversary.....	1 Pe.	5	8	1244	1. An Amorite town... Num. 21 30 195				
Beelzebub.....	Matt.	12	24	991	2. Village in Judah... Neh. 11 25 567				
Belial.....	2 Cor.	6	15	1185	<b>Dib'ri—wordy, eloquent</b>				
Satan.....	Luke	10	18	1058	A Danite..... Lev. 24 11 158				
Original sinner.....	1 Jno.	3	8	1249	<b>Dictionary of</b>				
Cast out of heaven... Luke	10	18	1058		<b>Bible—Part V—Following</b>				
As serpent to Eve... Gen.	3	1	19		1302				
Lied to Eve..... Gen.	3	4	19		<b>*Did'y-mus—twin</b>				
Cursed by God..... Gen.	3	14	19		Surname of Thomas... Jno. 11 16 1097				
Appears before God... Job	1	6	580		<b>Di'et—a ration, allowance. (See Food)</b>				
Tempted Christ.... Matt.	4	1	981		Given to Jehoiachim... Jer. 52 34 814				
Repulsed by Christ... Matt.	4	10	981		<b>Dik'lah—a palm tree</b>				
Desired apostles.... Luke	22	31	1075		A son of Joktan... Gen. 10 27 25				
Entered into Judas... Luke	22	3	1075		<b>Dil'e-an—cucumber field</b>				
In Ananias' heart... Acts	5	3	1116		A town in Judah... Josh. 15 38 277				
Perverts the truth... Matt.	4	6	981		<b>Dil'i-gence—</b>				
Opposes God's work... 1 Ths.	2	18	1210		Keep thy heart with... Prov. 4 23 687				
Hinders the gospel... Matt.	13	19	993		Ruling with... Rom. 12 8 1162				
Works lying wonders... 2 Ths.	2	9	1213		<b>Dil'i-gent—careful, industrious</b>				
Appears as an angel... 2 Cor.	11	14	1189		In God's service... 1 Ti. 5 10 1217				
Is father of lies... Jno.	8	44	1092		In business... Prov. 22 29 705				
To be resisted... Jas.	4	7	1239		<b>Dim'nah—dung heap</b>				
Judged by Christ's... Jno.	12	31	1099		City of Zebulun... Josh. 21 35 284				
Fire, prepared for... Matt.	25	41	1009		<b>*Di'mon—pining, moping</b>				
Cast into fire... Rev.	20	10	1269		A place in Moab... Isa. 15 9 736				
<b>De-vo'tions, Morn'ing—</b>					<b>Di-mo'nah—pining</b>				
<i>Examples:</i>					A town in Judah... Josh. 15 22 277				
Jacob.....	Gen.	28	16, 18	46	<b>*Di'nah—vindicated</b>				
Samuel's parents... 1 Sa.	1	19	323		Daughter of Jacob... Gen. 30 21 49				
Hezekiah.....	2 Chr.	29	20	530	Defiled by Shechem... Gen. 34 1-26 55				
Job.....	Job	1	5	580	<b>Di'na-ites—Assyrian Tribe, brought into</b>				
Jesus.....	Mark	1	35	1016	<i>Samaria</i> ..... Ezra 4 9 545				
<b>*Dew—very heavy in Palestine</b>					<b>Din'ha-bah—</b>				
A sign of plenty.... Gen.	27	28	45		A city of Edom... Gen. 36 32 57				
Manna given with... Ex.	16	13	95		<b>*Di-o-ny'si-us—reveller</b>				
Withheld in judgment 1 Ki.	17	1	421		Convert at Athens... Acts 17 34 1134				
Symbol: Divine grace... Deut.	32	2	256		<b>Di-ot're-phen—</b>				
<b>*Di'a-dem—headdress</b>					Loved preeminence... 3 Jno. 9 1252				
The church, a royal... Isa.	62	3	776		Inhospitable... 3 Jno. 10 1252				
My judgment as a... Job	29	14	599		<b>Disappointment—</b>				
<b>*Di'al—a time-instrument</b>					By crop failure... Deut. 28 30 249				
Moved backward... 2 Ki.	20	11	458		Because of finances... Zeph. 1 13 959				
<b>*Di'a-mond—hardness</b>					<b>Disarmament—</b>				
A precious stone... Ezek.	28	13	882		Predicted by				
Cutting point... Jer.	17	1	799		prophecy... Isa. 2 4 724				
<b>*Di-a'na—</b>					<b>Dis-cern'ment, Spiritual—</b>				
A heathen goddess... Acts	19	24-34	1137		Natural man without... 1 Cor. 2 14 1167				
<b>Dib'la-im—two cakes</b>					Given by God... 1 Ki. 3 9 398				
Hosea's father-in-law... Hos.	1	3	928		<b>Dis-ci-ples—learners, pupils</b>				
					Called Christians... Acts 11 26 1126				
					Of John follow Christ... Jno. 1 37 1081				
					Of John re-baptized... Acts 19 1-7 1137				

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Dis-ci'ple-ship</b> — <i>following</i>					Solomon's, made of				
<i>Requires:</i>					gold.....	1 Ki.	10	21	410
Giving up all.....	Luke	14	33	1065	<b>Di-shon</b> — <i>antelope</i>				
Renunciation.....	Luke	14	26	1065	1. Duke of Horites....	Gen.	36	21	57
Self-denial.....	Matt.	16	24	997	2. A son of Anah....	Gen.	36	25	57
Perseverance.....	Jno.	8	31	1092	<b>Dis-hon'es-ty</b> —				
Fruitfulness.....	Jno.	15	8	1103	Laws pertaining to... Lev.	6	2-7	133	
<i>Is rewarded with:</i>					Condemned.....	Deut.	25	13	246
Enlightenment.....	Jno.	8	12	1092	For temporary profit. Prov.	21	6	701	
Divine guidance.....	Jno.	10	24	1096	The case of Jezebel... 1 Ki.	21	7	427	
Heavenly honor.....	Jno.	12	26	1099	Smitten of God..... Ezek.	22	13	874	
<b>Dis-cour'ag-ed</b> —					<b>Dis-o-be'di-ence</b> —				
<i>if so read</i> .....	Ps.	126	1-6	677	Incurs Divine wrath. Eph.	5	6	1200	
<b>Dis-cour'age-ment</b> —					<i>Examples:</i>				
By daily hardships... Num.	21	4	195		Saul.....	1 Sa.	13	13	336
By difficulties.....	Neh.	4	10	557	Jonah.....	Jon.	1	3	947
By delay in success... Prov.	13	12	694		<b>Dis-o-be'di-ent</b> —				
By success of others .Ps.	73	2	646		Paul was not to { Acts	26	19	1146	
<b>Dis-cours'es of</b>					heavenly vision. { Acts	9	20	1122	
<b>Christ</b> —See Part					The law for the..... 1 Ti.	1	9	1215	
II.....				274	<b>Dis-or'der-ly</b> — <i>confused</i>				
<b>Dis-cour'te-sy</b> —					Withdraw from.... 2 Ths.	3	6	1214	
Of Nabal.....	1 Sa.	25	3, 14	353	<b>Dis-pen-sa'tion</b> —				
Of Simon; Pharisee... Luke	7	44	1051		Divine government. . Eph.	1	10	1197	
<b>Dis-ease'</b> — <i>infirmity</i>					Of Grace.....	Col.	1	25	1206
Penalty for sin.....	Deut.	28	21, 60	249	<b>*Dis-per'sion</b> — <i>spread abroad</i>				
All, not due to sin... Jno.	9	1, 3	1094		Of the early peoples... Gen.	11	8	26	
Cause attributed to... Luke	13	16	1063		Israelites scattered... Jer.	25	34	807	
<b>Dis-eases'</b> — <i>various forms mentioned:</i>					Of the early disciples. Acts	8	1	1121	
Ague.....	Lev.	26	16	161	<b>Dis-play'</b> — <i>show</i>				
Boils.....	Ex.	9	9	86	By Haman.....	Est.	5	11	576
Consumption.....	Lev.	26	16	161	By Hezekiah.....	Isa.	39	2	756
Dropsy.....	Luke	14	2	1065	By Agrippa.....	Acts	25	23	1145
Dysentery.....	Acts	28	8	1149	In religion condemned. Luke	20	46	1072	
Emerods.....	Deut.	28	27	249	<b>Ditch</b>				
Epilepsy.....	Matt.	4	24	981	Valley full of.....	2 Ki.	3	16	433
Fever.....	Acts	28	8	1149	Blind leaders fall into. Matt.	15	14	996	
Insanity.....	Dan.	4	33	914	<b>Di'vers</b> — <i>many, various</i>				
Issue of blood.....	Matt.	9	20	987	Colors.....	Jdgs.	5	30	295
Itch.....	Deut.	28	27	249	Diseases.....	Matt.	4	24	981
Leprosy.....	2 Chr.	26	19	527	Doctrines.....	Heb.	13	9	1235
Palsy.....	Matt.	4	24	981	Flies.....	Ps.	78	45	648
Sunstroke.....	2 Ki.	4	18	434	Lusts.....	2 Ti.	3	6	1220
Ulcers.....	Luke	16	20	1067	Measures.....	Deut.	25	14	246
<b>Dis-ease',</b>					Miracles.....	Heb.	2	4	1225
<b>Spiritual</b> —	Matt.	2	17	979	Seeds.....	Deut.	22	9	243
Prayer for healing... Ps.	41	4	630		Temptations.....	Jas.	1	2	1236
Healing secured by { Jer.	3	22	783		Tongues.....	1 Co.	12	10	1176
returning to God. { Hos.	6	11	931		Vanities.....	Ecl.	5	7	713
<b>Di'shan</b> — <i>the leaper</i>					Washings.....	Heb.	9	10	1230
A Horite duke.....	Gen.	36	21	57	Weights.....	Deut.	25	13	246
<b>*Dishes</b>					<b>*Div-i-na'tion</b> — <i>to determine</i>				
Man washing wife's... 2 Ki.	21	13	459		Of Babylonians..... Ezek.	21	21	873	
Borrowed neighbor's. 2 Ki.	4	3	434		Saul attempted its use. 1 Sa.	28	8	357	
					Israel warned against. Deut.	18	9, 11, 15	239	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*Dev'il—accuser, slanderer</b>					<b>Dib'lath—rounded cake</b>				
<i>Names of:</i>					Place in Palestine.... Ezek. 6 14 855				
Apollyon.....	Rev.	9	11	1260	<b>Di'bon—pining, to mope</b>				
Adversary.....	1 Pe.	5	8	1244	1. An Amorite town. Num. 21 30 195				
Beelzebub.....	Matt.	12	24	991	2. Village in Judah... Neh. 11 25 567				
Belial.....	2 Cor.	6	15	1185	<b>Dib'ri—wordy, eloquent</b>				
Satan.....	Luke	10	18	1058	A Danite..... Lev. 24 11 158				
Original sinner.....	1 Jno.	3	8	1249	<b>Dictionary of</b>				
Cast out of heaven... Luke 10 18 1058					<b>Bible—Part V—Following</b>				
As serpent to Eve.... Gen. 3 1 19					1302				
Lied to Eve..... Gen. 3 4 19					<b>*Did'y-mus—twin</b>				
Cursed by God..... Gen. 3 14 19					Surname of Thomas. Jno. 11 16 1097				
Appears before God... Job 1 6 580					<b>Di'et—a ration, allowance.</b> (See Food)				
Tempted Christ.... Matt. 4 1 981					Given to Jehoiachim. Jer. 52 34 844				
Repulsed by Christ... Matt. 4 10 981					<b>Dik'lah—a palm tree</b>				
Desired apostles.... Luke 22 31 1075					A son of Joktan.... Gen. 10 27 25				
Entered into Judas... Luke 22 3 1075					<b>Dil'e-an—cucumber field</b>				
In Ananias' heart... Acts 5 3 1116					A town in Judah.... Josh. 15 38 277				
Perverts the truth.... Matt. 4 6 981					<b>Dil'i-gence—</b>				
Opposes God's work.. 1 Ths. 2 18 1210					Keep thy heart with. Prov. 4 23 687				
Hinders the gospel.. Matt. 13 19 993					Ruling with.... Rom. 12 8 1162				
Works lying wonders. 2 Ths. 2 9 1213					<b>Dil'i-gent—careful, industrious</b>				
Appears as an angel.. 2 Cor. 11 14 1189					In God's service.... 1 Ti. 5 10 1217				
Is father of lies.... Jno. 8 44 1092					In business.... Prov. 22 29 706				
To be resisted.... Jas. 4 7 1239					<b>Dim'nah—dung heap</b>				
Judged by Christ's... Jno. 12 31 1099					City of Zebulun.... Josh. 21 35 284				
Fire, prepared for... Matt. 25 41 1009					<b>*Di'mon—pining, moping</b>				
Cast into fire..... Rev. 20 10 1269					A place in Moab.... Isa. 15 9 736				
<b>De-vo'tions, Morn'ing—</b>					<b>Di-mo'nah—pining</b>				
<i>Examples:</i>					A town in Judah.... Josh. 15 22 277				
Jacob..... Gen. 28 16, 18 46					<b>*Di'nah—vindicated</b>				
Samuel's parents... 1 Sa. 1 19 323					Daughter of Jacob... Gen. 30 21 49				
Hezekiah..... 2 Chr. 29 20 530					Defiled by Shechem.. Gen. 34 1-26 55				
Job..... Job 1 5 580					<b>Di'na-ites—Assyrian Tribe, brought into</b>				
Jesus..... Mark 1 35 1016					<i>Samaria</i> .... Ezra 4 9 545				
<b>*Dew—very heavy in Palestine</b>					<b>Din'ha-bah—</b>				
A sign of plenty.... Gen. 27 28 45					A city of Edom.... Gen. 36 32 57				
Manna given with... Ex. 16 13 95					<b>*Di-o-ny'si-us—reveller</b>				
Withheld in judgment 1 Ki. 17 1 421					Convert at Athens... Acts 17 34 1134				
Symbol: Divine grace. Deut. 32 2 256					<b>Di-ot're-phes—</b>				
<b>*Di'a-dem—headdress</b>					Loved preeminence.. 3 Jno. 9 1252				
The church, a royal.. Isa. 62 3 776					Inhospitable.... 3 Jno. 10 1252				
My judgment as a... Job 29 14 599					<b>Disappointment—</b>				
<b>*Di'al—a time-instrument</b>					By crop failure.... Deut. 28 30 249				
Moved backward.... 2 Ki. 20 11 458					Because of finances.. Zeph. 1 13 959				
<b>*Di'a-mond—hardness</b>					<b>Disarmament—</b>				
A precious stone.... Ezek. 28 13 882					Predicted by				
Cutting point.... Jer. 17 1 799					<b>prophecy</b> .... Isa. 2 4 724				
<b>*Di-a'na—</b>					<b>Dis-cern'ment, Spiritual—</b>				
A heathen goddess... Acts 19 24-34 1137					Natural man without. 1 Cor. 2 14 1167				
<b>Dib'la-im—two cakes</b>					Given by God.... 1 Ki. 3 9 398				
Hosea's father-in-law..... Hos. 1 3 928					<b>Dis-ci'ples—learners, pupils</b>				
					Called Christians... Acts 11 26 1126				
					Of John follow Christ. Jno. 1 37 1081				
					Of John re-baptized.. Acts 19 1-7 1137				



SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Dis-ci'ple-ship—following</b>					Solomon's, made of gold.....	1 Ki.	10	21	410
<i>Requires:</i>					<b>Di-shon—antelope</b>				
Giving up all.....	Luke	14	33	1065	1. Duke of Horites....	Gen.	36	21	57
Renunciation.....	Luke	14	26	1065	2. A son of Anah.....	Gen.	36	25	57
Self-denial.....	Matt.	16	24	997	<b>Dis-hon'es-ty—</b>				
Perseverance.....	Jno.	8	31	1092	Laws pertaining to... Lev.	6	2-7	133	
Fruitfulness.....	Jno.	15	8	1103	Condemned.....	Deut.	25	13	246
<i>Is rewarded by:</i>					For temporary profit. Prov.	21	6	701	
Enlightenment.....	Jno.	8	12	1092	The case of Jezebel. . .	1 Ki.	21	7	427
Divine guidance.....	Jno.	10	24	1096	Smitten of God.....	Ezek.	22	13	874
Heavenly honor.....	Jno.	12	26	1099	<b>Dis-o-be'di-ence—</b>				
<b>Dis-cour'ag-ed—</b>					Incurs Divine wrath. Eph.	5	6	1200	
<i>if so read</i> .....	Ps.	126	1-6	677	<i>Examples:</i>				
<b>Dis-cour'age-ment—</b>					Saul.....	1 Sa.	13	13	336
By daily hardships... Num.	21	4	195		Jonah.....	Jon.	1	3	947
By difficulties.....	Neh.	4	10	557	<b>Dis-o-be'di-ent—</b>				
By delay in success. . .	Prov.	13	12	694	Paul was not to } Acts	26	19	1146	
By success of others .Ps.	73	2	646		heavenly vision. . . } Acts	9	20	1122	
<b>Dis-cours'es of</b>					The law for the.....	1 Ti.	1	9	1215
<b>Christ—See Part</b>					<b>Dis-or'der-ly—confused</b>				
<b>II.....</b>				274	Withdraw from.....	2 Ths.	3	6	1214
<b>Dis-cour'te-sy—</b>					<b>Dis-pen-sa'tion—</b>				
Of Nabal.....	1 Sa.	25	3, 14	353	Divine government. . .	Eph.	1	10	1197
Of Simon; Pharisee. . .	Luke	7	44	1051	Of Grace.....	Col.	1	25	1206
<b>Dis-ease'—infirmity</b>					<b>*Dis-per'sion—spread abroad</b>				
Penalty for sin. . . .	Deut.	28	21, 60	249	Of the early peoples..	Gen.	11	8	26
All, not due to sin. . .	Jno.	9	1, 3	1094	Israelites scattered... Jer.	25	34	807	
Cause attributed to. . .	Luke	13	16	1063	Of the early disciples.	Acts	8	1	1121
<b>Dis-eases'—various forms mentioned:</b>					<b>Dis-play'—show</b>				
Ague.....	Lev.	26	16	161	By Haman.....	Est.	5	11	576
Boils.....	Ex.	9	9	86	By Hezekiah.....	Isa.	39	2	756
Consumption.....	Lev.	26	16	161	By Agrippa.....	Acts	25	23	1145
Dropsy.....	Luke	14	2	1065	Inreligion condemned.	Luke	20	46	1072
Dysentery.....	Acts	28	8	1149	<b>Ditch</b>				
Emerods.....	Deut.	28	27	249	Valley full of.....	2 Ki.	3	16	433
Epilepsy.....	Matt.	4	24	981	Blind leaders fall into.	Matt.	15	14	996
Fever.....	Acts	28	8	1149	<b>Di'vers—many, various</b>				
Insanity.....	Dan.	4	33	914	Colors.....	Jdgs.	5	30	295
Issue of blood.....	Matt.	9	20	987	Diseases.....	Matt.	4	24	981
Itch.....	Deut.	28	27	249	Doctrines.....	Heb.	13	9	1235
Leprosy.....	2 Chr.	26	19	527	Flies.....	Ps.	78	45	648
Palsy.....	Matt.	4	24	981	Lusts.....	2 Ti.	3	6	1220
Sunstroke.....	2 Ki.	4	18	434	Measures.....	Deut.	25	14	246
Ulcers.....	Luke	16	20	1067	Miracles.....	Heb.	2	4	1225
<b>Dis-ease',</b>					Seeds.....	Deut.	22	9	243
<b>Spiritual—</b>	Matt.	2	17	979	Temptations.....	Jas.	1	2	1236
Prayer for healing. . .	Ps.	41	4	630	Tongues.....	1 Co.	12	10	1176
Healing secured by } Jer.	3	22	783	Vanities.....	Ecl.	5	7	713	
returning to God. } Hos.	6	11	931	Washings.....	Heb.	9	10	1230	
<b>Di'shan—the leaper</b>					Weights.....	Deut.	25	13	246
A Horite duke.....	Gen.	36	21	57	<b>*Div-i-na'tion—to determine</b>				
<b>*Dishes</b>					Of Babylonians.....	Ezek.	21	21	873
Man washing wife's. . .	2 Ki.	21	13	459	Saul attempted its use.	1 Sa.	28	8	357
Borrowed neighbor's. .	2 Ki.	4	3	434	Israel warned against.	Deut.	18	9, 11, 15	239

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Dust—Continued</b>					In Christian endeavor Phil.	3	13, 14		1204
To dwell in—token { Nah.	3	18	955		In the Lord's work... Jno.	9	4		1094
of low condition.. { 1 Sa.	2	8	324		In prayer..... Luke	22	44		1075
Shake off feet—token Matt.	10	14	988		<b>Ear-rings—ornaments</b>				
of abandonment.. { Luke	9	5	1055		Used in golden calf... Ex.	32	2, 3		115
Denotes death; grave Gen.	3	19	19		Token of worldliness Hos.	2	13		928
"Dust-storms"..... Deut.	28	24	249		<b>Earth—be firm</b>				
<b>Dwarf—too slender</b>					Given to man..... Ps.	115	16		669
Cannot be priest..... Lev.	21	20	154		Set upon pillars..... 1 Sa.	2	8		324
<b>Dwelling—God Among Men—</b>					Shaken out of place.. Job	9	6		586
In ancient Zion..... Ps.	76	2	647		Is Lord's footstool... Isa.	66	1		779
In the Lord Jesus... Jno.	1	14	1081		There will be a new.. Isa.	66	22		779
In the Holy Spirit... Jno.	14	17	1102		Dry land..... Gen.	1	10		17
Future assurance.... Rev.	21	3	1270		Hangs on nothing.... Job	26	7		598
<b>Dye'ing—coloring</b>					Circle of..... Isa.	40	22		756
Of clothes..... Isa.	63	1	776		Reversed in motion.. 2 Ki.	20	11		458
Of leather..... Ex.	25	5	105		Has four corners.... Isa.	11	12		733
<b>Dys'en-ter-y—</b>					<b>Earth/quakes—</b>				
Cured by Paul..... Acts	28	8	1149		Shows God's power.. Ps.	18	7		617
<b>Dys-pep'sia—indigestion</b>					Shake mountains.... Jer.	4	24		784
Wine taken for..... 1 Ti.	5	23	1217		Crack the ground.... Zech.	14	4, 5		972
<b>E</b>					Judea visited by.... Amos	1	1		939
<b>*Ea'gle—to lacerate</b>					At Christ's death.... Matt.	27	51		1013
Unclean bird..... Lev.	11	13	139		In last days..... Jer.	4	22-31		784
Habitation; habits... Job	39	27, 29	608		<b>Ease—</b>				
Symbol of swiftness.. Hab.	1	8	956		In Zion condemned.. Amos	6	1		943
Symbolic: God's care. Deut.	32	11	256		<b>East'er—passover</b>				
<b>Ear—organ of hearing</b>					Peter's trial..... Acts	12	4		1127
Of priest anointed... Ex.	29	20	111		<b>Eat—Eating—</b>				
Of lepers anointed... Lev.	14	14	144		Tables used..... Jdgs.	1	7		290
Of slaves bored..... Ex.	21	6	100		Hands washed before. Matt.	15	2		996
Made heavy..... Isa.	6	10	728		To be done slowly.... Prov.	23	2		703
Uncircumcised..... Jer.	6	10	786		With other nations { Gen.	43	32		67
God's open..... Ps.	34	15	625		forbidden..... { Acts	11	3		1126
<b>Ears of Corn—</b>					With publicans and { Matt.	9	11		987
Eaten by other ears.. Gen.	41	5-7	63		sinners by Jesus.. { Luke	15	2		1066
<b>Ear'ly Rising—</b>					With fornicators.... 1 Cor.	5	11		1169
Practiced by Abra- { Gen.	19	27	34		Book to be eaten.... Ezek.	3	1		853
ham, Moses, Josh- { Ex.	34	4	118		Body of Jesus..... Jno.	6	53, 58		1088
ua and many an- { Josh.	6	15	265		<b>*E'bal—to be bald, stony</b>				
cients..... { 1 Sa.	1	19	323		1. A son of Shobal... Gen.	36	23		57
For morning prayer.. {					2. Same as Obal.... 1 Chr.	1	22		466
<b>Ear'nest—pledge</b>					3. Mount in Samaria. Deut.	11	29		231
Holy Spirit in heart... Eph.	1	13, 14	1197		<b>E'bed—slave</b>				
<b>Ear'nest-ness—</b>					1. Father of Gaal... Jdgs.	9	28		301
In seeking God..... Jer.	29	13	812		2. Son of Jonathan.. Ezra	8	6		550
In repentance..... Joel	2	12	937		<b>*E'bed-me'lech—servant of King</b>				
					Saved Jeremiah's life. Jer.	38	7-10		825
					<b>*Eb'en-e-zer—stone of help</b>				
					Place of defeat..... 1 Sa.	4	1		327
					Ark removed from... 1 Sa.	5	1		328
					Memorial stone..... 1 Sa.	7	12		330

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>E'ber—other side—</b> (See Heber)					Of Moses.....	Acts	7	22	1119
1. A Shemite.....	Gen.	10	21	25	Of Daniel.....	Dan.	1	17	910
2. A Gadite leader...1	Chr.	5	13	472	Of Paul.....	Acts	22	3	1141
3. A son of Elpaal....1	Chr.	8	12	477	<b>Ef-fem'i-na-cy—</b> <i>weakness unbecoming a man</i>				
4. Post-exile priest...Neh.	12	20	568		A curse of Egypt....	Isa.	19	16	738
<b>E-bi'a-saph—gatherer</b>					Judgment against }Jer.	50	35, 37	838	
Forefather of Samuel.1	Chr.	6	23	473	Babylon.....	Jer.	51	30	841
<b>*Eb'o-ny—hard</b>					The state of Nineveh	Nah.	3	13	955
A hardwood.....	Ezek.	27	15	881	<b>Egg—</b>				
<b>E-bro'nah—transitional</b>					White of without taste.....	Job	6	6	584
Camp of Israelites...Num.	33	34	212		<b>*Eg'lah—calf</b>				
<b>E-clipse' of Sun—</b>					A wife of David....	2 Sa.	3	5	364
Foretold.....	Amos	8	9	945	<b>Eg'la-im—double pond</b>				
<b>E-con'o-my—frugality</b>					A Moabite town....	Isa.	15	8	736
Taught by Jesus....	Jno.	6	12	1088	<b>*Eg'lon—</b>				
A false kind.....	Prov.	11	24	693	1. A King of Moab...Jdgs.	3	12	292	
<b>Ed—witness</b>					2. A town of Judah..	Josh.	15	39	277
Altar beyond Jordan.	Josh.	22	34	285	<b>*E'gypt—black</b>				
<b>E'dar—E'der—drove, herd</b>					Abram goes into....	Gen.	12	10	27
1. A watchtower....	Gen.	35	21	56	Joseph sold into....	Gen.	37	36	58
2. A town in Judah..	Josh.	15	21	277	Jacob's sons visit...	Gen.	42	3	65
3. A son of Mushi....1	Chr.	23	23	492	Jacob and family in..	Gen.	46	6	70
<b>*E'den—pleasantness</b>					Plagues of.....	Ex.	7-11		83
1. Home of Adam; Eve	Gen.	2	8-15	18	Army perishes.....	Ex.	14	26-28	92
Adam driven from...Gen.	3	24	19		Desolation of.....	Ezek.	32	1-16	886
Wilderness made like.	Isa.	51	3	767	<b>E'hi—brotherly</b>				
2. In Mesopotamia...2	Ki.	19	12	457	A son of Benjamin...Gen.	46	21	70	
3. A son of Joah....2	Chr.	29	12	530	(Same as Ahiiram)...Num.	26	38	201	
<b>Ed'i-fi-ca'tion—</b>					<b>*E'hud—joined together</b>				
Object of ministry...Rom.	14	19	1163		1. A son of Bilhan...1	Chr.	7	10	475
Paul's example.....2	Cor.	12	19	1190	2. A son of Gera....Jdgs.	3	15, 30	292	
<b>*E'dom—red</b>					Killed Eglon.....Jdgs.	3	16-33	292	
1. Name given Esau...Gen.	25	30	42		<b>E'ker—one transplanted</b>				
His great sin.....Oba.	1	10-15	946		A son of Ram.....1	Chr.	2	27	468
Judgments against..Jer.	49	7-22	837		<b>Ek'ron—eradication</b>				
2. Land of Esau....Gen.	32	3	52		City of Philistines...Josh.	13	3	274	
Called Idumaea....Isa.	34	5	751		Taken by Judah....Jdgs.	1	18	290	
A fertile land.....Num.	20	17	194		Given to Dan.....Josh.	19	43	281	
<b>E'dom-ites—descendants of Esau</b>					Ark placed there....1	Sa.	5	10	328
Conquered Edom....Gen.	36	1-8	57		Denounced.....Jer.	25	20	807	
Not to be hated....Deut.	23	7	244		<b>*E'lah—terebinth or oak</b>				
Opposed Israelites...Num.	20	18-21	194		1. A duke of Edom...Gen.	36	41	57	
Subdued by David...2	Sa.	8	14	370	2. A son of Caleb...1	Chr.	4	15	470
Revolted.....2	Ki.	8	20	440	3. A son of Uzzi....1	Chr.	9	8	478
Subdued by Amaziah2	Ki.	14	7	449	4. A king of Israel...1	Ki.	16	8	419
Judgments against...Ezek.	35	1-15	891		5. Father of Shemei..1	Ki.	4	18	399
<b>Ed're-i—mighty</b>					6. Father of Hoshea..2	Ki.	15	30	450
1. Capital of Bashan. Deut.	3	10	220		7. Valley.....1	Sa.	17	2, 49	342
Og defeated here...Num.	21	33-35	195		<b>*E'lam—hidden, distant</b>				
2. City of Naphtali...Josh.	19	37	281		1. A son of Shem...Gen.	10	22	25	
<b>Ed'u-ca'tion—</b>					2. A son of Shashak..1	Chr.	8	24	477
Required by law....Deut.	31	13	254		3. A Levite porter...1	Chr.	26	3	496

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>E'lam</b> — <i>Continued</i>					Succeeds Aaron . . . .	Num.	20	25-28	194
4. Post-exile family . . .	Ezra	2	7	543	Aids Joshua . . . . .	Josh.	14	1	276
5. A covenant-signer . . .	Neh.	10	14	566	2. Son of Abinadab . . .	1 Sa.	7	1	330
6. Country inhabit- } ed by Elam (1) . . . }	Gen.	14	1	29	3. David's captain . . .	2 Sa.	23	9	390
Noted for Bowmen . . .	Isa.	22	6	740	4. A Levite . . . . .	1 Chr.	23	21	492
Its ruin foretold . . . .	Jer.	49	34, 38	837	5. Son of Phinehas . . .	Ezra	8	33	550
<b>E'l'a-sah</b> — <i>God has made</i>					6. Son of Parosh . . .	Ezra	10	25	553
1. A son of Shaphan . . .	Jer.	29	3	812	7. A musician . . . . .	Neh.	12	42	568
2. A son of Pashur . . .	Ezra	10	22	553	8. Ancestor of Jesus . .	Matt.	1	15	979
<b>E'lath</b> — <b>E'loth</b> — <i>grove, trees</i>					<b>Elect</b> — <i>choice, chosen</i>				
A town on Red Sea . . .	1 Ki.	9	26	408	Title of Messiah . . . .	Isa.	42	1	759
Built by Azariah . . . .	2 Ki.	14	22	449	Israel designated . . .	Isa.	45	4	762
Edomites take it . . . .	2 Ki.	14	22	449	Redeemed of God . . .	Matt.	24	22-31	1008
Retaken by Uzziah . . .	2 Chr.	26	2	527	<b>Election</b> —				
Held by Syrians . . . .	2 Ki.	16	6	452	Of God . . . . .	1 Ths.	1	4	1209
<b>*E'l-beth'el</b> — <i>God of Bethel</i>					Its blessings . . . . .	2 Pe.	1	10	1245
Altar built by Jacob . . .	Gen.	35	7	56	<b>*E'l-e-lo'he Is'ra-el</b> — <i>the God</i>				
<b>E'l'da-ah</b> — <i>God hath called</i>					Name of an altar . . .	Gen.	33	20	54
A son of Midian . . . .	Gen.	25	4	42	<b>E'l'e-ments</b> — <i>natural forces</i>				
<b>*E'l'dad</b> — <i>God hath loved</i>					Under God's control . .	Job	37	6	606
An elder of Moses . . .	Num.	11	26, 29	182	Directed by Moses . . .	Ex.	9	33	86
<b>*E'l'ders</b> — <i>governmental officers</i>					Used in judgments . . .	Deut.	11	17	231
Of Israel in Egypt . . .	Ex.	3	16, 18	78	<b>E'leph</b> — <i>an ox, cow</i>				
Leaders of nation . . .	Ex.	19	7	98	Town of Benjamin . . .	Josh.	18	28	280
Aids to Moses . . . . .	Ex.	24	1	104	<b>E'l'e-ph'ant</b> —				
Aids to Joshua . . . . .	Josh.	23	2	287	Not mentioned in {	1 Ki.	10	22	410
Rulers in Christ's day . .	Matt.	15	2	996	text—but in margin }	2 Chr.	9	21	509
Opposed Christ . . . . .	Matt.	21	23	1003	<b>E'l-ha'n'an</b> — <i>God is gracious</i>				
Bound Jesus . . . . .	Mark	15	1	1038	1. A son of Dodo . . . .	2 Sa.	23	24	390
<i>Officers in the church:</i>					Slew a giant . . . . .	2 Sa.	21	19	388
In Jerusalem . . . . .	Acts	11	30	1126	2. A son of Jair . . . . .	1 Chr.	20	5	490
Appointed by Paul . . .	Acts	14	23	1130	<b>*E'li</b> — <i>height to ascend</i>				
Had spiritual care {	1 Ti.	3	5	1216	Hannah blessed by . .	1 Sa.	1	17	323
of church . . . . .	Titus	1	9	1222	Guardian of Samuel . .	1 Sa.	1	24-25	323
To rule well . . . . .	1 Ti.	5	17	1217	Rebuked for negli- {	1 Sa.	2	22	324
Paul's charge to . . . .	Acts	20	17-25	1138	gence in sons' evils }	1 Sa.	3	11-18	326
Qualifications . . . . .	1 Pe.	5	1-4	1244	Sons slain . . . . .	1 Sa.	4	11	327
<b>E'le-ad</b> — <i>God has testified</i>					His death . . . . .	1 Sa.	4	18	327
A son of Ephraim . . .	1 Chr.	7	20, 22	475	<b>Eli</b> — <i>my God</i>				
<b>E-le-a'dah</b> —(See Eladah)					Uttered by Christ . . .	Matt.	27	46	1013
<b>E-le-a'leh</b> — <i>God ascends</i>					<b>E-li'ab</b> — <i>God is a father</i>				
A Moabite town . . . .	Isa.	15	4	736	1. A son of Helon . . .	Num.	1	9	164
Rebuilt by Reubenites .	Num.	32	37	210	Chief of Zebulun . . .	Num.	7	24, 29	175
<b>E-le-a'sah</b> — <i>God has made</i>					2. Father of Dathan {	Num.	16	1	188
1. A son of Helz . . . .	1 Chr.	2	39	468	and Abiram . . . }	Num.	26	9	201
2. A son of Rapha . . .	1 Chr.	8	37	477	3. Brother of David . .	1 Sa.	16	6, 7	341
<b>*E-le-a'zar</b> — <i>God is helper</i>					4. A Levite . . . . .	1 Chr.	6	27	473
1. Son of Aaron . . . .	Ex.	28	1	109	5. A Levite musician . .	1 Chr.	15	20	484
Father of Phinehas . . .	Ex.	6	25	82	6. A Gadite warrior . .	1 Chr.	12	9	481
Made chief Levite . . .	Lev.	10	6-20	138	<b>E-li'a-dah</b> — <i>God is knowing</i>				
					1. Father of Rezon . . .	1 Ki.	11	23	411
					2. A son of David . . .	2 Sa.	5	16	366
					(Called Beeliada) . . .	1 Chr.	3	8	469
					3. Benjamite warrior . .	2 Chr.	17	17	517

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>E-li'ah</b> —(same as <i>Elijah</i> )					3. A son of Zichri... 1 Chr.	27	16	497	
1. A son of Jeroham... 1 Chr.	8	27	477		4. A son of Beecher... 1 Chr.	7	8	475	
2. A post-exile... Ezra	10	26	553		5. A priest of David... 1 Chr.	15	24	484	
<b>E-li'ah-ba</b> — <i>God will hide</i>					6. A prophet... 2 Chr.	20	37	520	
Hero of David... 2 Sa.	23	32	390		7. Servant of Ezra... Ezra	8	16	550	
<b>*E-li'a-kim</b> — <i>God is raising</i>					8, 9, 10. Three men { Ezra	10	18	553	
1. Son of Hilkiah... 2 Ki.	18	18	455		who married {				
Conferred with { 2 Ki.	18	26-37	455		foreign wives... { Ezra	10	23, 31	553	
Assyrian army. { Isa.	36	3, 11, 22	752		11. Ancestor of Jesus. Luke	3	29	1045	
Brought reply to { 2 Ki.	19	2	457		<b>E-li-ho-e'nai</b> — <i>toward Jehovah are my eyes</i>				
Isaiah... { Isa.	37	2	753		Son of Zeremiah... Ezra	8	4	550	
Commended... { Isa.	22	20-25	740		<b>E-li-ho'reph</b> — <i>God of autumn</i>				
2. Son of Josiah... 2 Ki.	23	24	462		Scribe of Solomon... 1 Ki.	4	3	399	
Placed on throne... 2 Chr.	36	4	541		<b>*E-li'hu</b> — <i>whose God is he</i>				
(See Jehoiakin)					1. Ancestor of Samuel... 1 Sa.	1	1	323	
3. Post-exile priest... Neh.	12	41	568		2. Brother of David... 1 Chr.	27	18	497	
4. Ancestor of Jesus... Luke	3	30	1045		(Called Eliab)				
5. Ancestor of Jesus... Matt.	1	13	979		3. Manassite captain... 1 Chr.	12	20	481	
<b>*E-li'am</b> — <i>God of the people</i>					4. Temple-doorkeeper... 1 Chr.	26	7	496	
1. Father; Bathsheba... 2 Sa.	11	3	372		5. One of Job's { Job	32	2-4	602	
Called Ammiel... 1 Chr.	3	5	469		friends... { Job	33		603	
Son of Ahithophel... 2 Sa.	23	34	390		<b>*E-li'jah</b> — <i>my God is Jehovah (Eli'ah)</i>				
<b>*E-li'as</b> —(same as <i>Elijah</i> )					1. Son of Jeroham... 1 Chr.	8	27	477	
<b>E-li'a-saph</b> — <i>God is gatherer</i>					2. Post-exile priest... Ezra	10	21	553	
1. Prince of Gad... Num.	1	14	164		3. <i>Prophet of Israel:</i>				
Made offerings... Num.	7	42	175		Predicts drought... 1 Ki.	17	1	421	
2. Levite-son of Lael... Num.	3	24	168		Hides, fed by ravens... 1 Ki.	17	5-6	421	
<b>*E-li'a-shib</b> — <i>God will restore</i>					Raises widow's son... 1 Ki.	17	17-24	421	
1. A Davidic priest... 1 Chr.	24	12	494		Meets Ahab... 1 Ki.	18	17-38	422	
2. A son of Elieonai... 1 Chr.	3	24	469		Slays Baal prophets... 1 Ki.	18	40	422	
3. Post exile Levite... Ezra	10	24	553		Flees from Jezebel... 1 Ki.	19	1-7	424	
4. A son of Zattu... Ezra	10	27	553		Anoints Elisha... 1 Ki.	19	16-19	424	
5. A son of Bani... Ezra	10	36	553		Denounces Ahab... 1 Ki.	21	17-21	427	
6. A high priest... Neh.	12	10	568		Prediction fulfilled... 1 Ki.	22	38	428	
<b>E-li'a-thah</b> — <i>God hath come</i>					Condemns Ahaziah... 2 Ki.	1	3, 16	431	
Son of Heman... 1 Chr.	25	4	495		Calls down fire... 2 Ki.	1	10-12	431	
<b>E-li'dad</b> — <i>God hath loved</i>					Divides Jordan... 2 Ki.	2	8-22	432	
Prince of Benjamin... Num.	34	21	214		His translation... 2 Ki.	2	11	432	
<b>E-li'el</b> — <i>God is God</i>					Mantle on Elisha... 2 Ki.	2	13	432	
1. Ancestor of Samuel... 1 Chr.	6	34	473		Talks with Jesus... Matt.	17	3	998	
2. A Gadite warrior... 1 Chr.	12	11	481		<b>E-li'ka</b> — <i>God of rejection</i>				
3. A Mahavite hero... 1 Chr.	11	46	480		Warrior of David... 2 Sa.	23	25	390	
4. A son of Shimhi... 1 Chr.	8	20	477		<b>E'tim</b> — <i>palm trees</i>				
5. A son of Shashak... 1 Chr.	8	22	477		Camp of Israel... Ex.	15	27	94	
6. A hero of David... 1 Chr.	11	11, 47	480		Noted: palm trees... Num.	33	9, 10	212	
7. A Manassite chief... 1 Chr.	5	24	472		<b>*E-lim'e-lech</b> — <i>my God is king</i>				
8. Overseer of tithes... 2 Chr.	31	13	533		Sojourned in Moab... Ruth	1	1-2	319	
9. A son of Hebron... 1 Chr.	15	9, 11	484		Died in Moab... Ruth	1	3	319	
<b>E-li-e'nai</b> — <i>toward Jehovah are my eyes</i>					<b>E-li-o-e'nai</b> — <i>my eyes toward Jehovah</i>				
A son of Shimhi... 1 Chr.	8	20	477		1. A Simeonite... 1 Chr.	4	36	470	
<b>*E-li-e'zer</b> — <i>God is a helper</i>					2. A Benjamite... 1 Chr.	7	8	475	
1. Stew'd of Abraham Gen.	15	2	30		3. Kohrite porter... 1 Chr.	26	1, 3	496	
2. A son of Moses... Ex.	18	4	97		4. Post-exile priest... Neh.	12	41	568	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>E-li-o-e'nai</b> — <i>Continued</i>					6. A prince-scribe....	Jer.	36	12	822
Put away wife....	Ezra	10	22	553	<b>E-lish'a-phat</b> — <i>God hath judged</i>				
5. A son of Neariah....	1 Chr.	3	23, 24	469	Son of Zichri.....	2 Chr.	23	1	523
6. Post-exile.....	Ezra	10	27	553	<b>*E-lish'e-ba</b> — <i>God of the oath</i>				
<b>E-li'phal</b> — <i>God of judgment</i>					Wife of Aaron.....	Ex.	6	23	82
Warrior of David....	1 Chr.	11	35	480	<b>E-lish'u-a</b> — <i>God is his salvation</i>				
<b>E-liph'a-let</b> — <b>E-liph'e-let</b> — <i>God of deliverance</i>					A son of David.....	2 Sa.	5	15	366
1. A son of David....	1 Chr.	3	6	469	<b>E-li'ud</b> — <i>God of majesty</i>				
2. Also son of David....	2 Sa.	5	16	366	Father of Eleazar....	Matt.	1	14, 15	979
3. A Benjamite.....	1 Chr.	8	39	477	<b>E-liz'a-phan</b> — <i>(El'za-phan) God of treasure</i>				
4. A returned exile....	Ezra	8	13	550	1. Son of Uzziel.....	Ex.	6	22	82
5. A son of Hashum....	Ezra	10	33	553	Chief Kohathite....	Num.	3	30	168
<b>*E-li'phaz</b> — <i>to whom God is strength</i>					Family honored....	2 Chr.	29	13	530
A son of Esau.....	Gen.	36	4	57	2. Son of Parnach....	Num.	34	25	214
One of Job's friends....	Job	2	11	581	<b>E-li'zur</b> — <i>God is a rock</i>				
Reproves Job.....	Job	4	5	583	A Reubenite prince....	Num.	1	5	164
Job prays for him....	Job	42	7, 8	610	<b>El'ka-nah</b> — <i>whom God possessed</i>				
<b>E-liph'e-leh</b> — <i>God is distinguished, excellent</i>					1. Father of Samuel....	1 Sa.	1	1	323
Levite singer.....	1 Chr.	15	18, 21	484	2. A son of Korah....	1 Chr.	6	22, 23	473
<b>E-liph'e-let</b> — <i>(See Eliphalet)</i>					Brother; Abiasaph....	Ex.	6	24	82
<b>*E-lis'a-beth</b> — <i>swearing by God</i>					3. Son of Joel.....	1 Chr.	6	36	473
Cousin of Mary.....	Luke	1	5, 36	1040	4. Son of Mahath....	1 Chr.	6	35	473
Promised a son.....	Luke	1	13	1040	5. A Kohrite.....	1 Chr.	12	6	481
Salutation to Mary....	Luke	1	40-45	1040	6. Doorkeeper for ark....	1 Chr.	15	23	484
Mother of John....	Luke	1	57-60	1040	7. An officer of Ahaz....	2 Chr.	28	7	529
<b>*E-li-se'us</b> —					8. Another Levite....	1 Chr.	9	16	478
<i>N.T. form of Elisha</i> ....	Luke	4	27	1046	<b>El'kosh</b> —				
<b>*E-li'sha</b> — <i>to whom God is salvation</i>					Home of Nahum....	Nah.	1	1	954
Son of Shaphat.....	1 Ki.	19	16	424	<b>El'la-sar</b> —				
Called from plow....	1 Ki.	19	19	424	Place in Babylonia....	Gen.	14	9	29
Healed bad waters....	2 Ki.	2	19-22	432	<b>El-mo'dam</b> —				
Mocked by children....	2 Ki.	2	23	432	Ancestor of Christ....	Luke	3	28	1045
Increases oil.....	2 Ki.	4	4-6	434	<b>El'na-am</b> — <i>God is his delight</i>				
Raises dead boy....	2 Ki.	4	32-37	434	Two sons—warriors....	1 Chr.	11	46	480
Heals deadly pottage....	2 Ki.	4	41	434	<b>El'na-than</b> — <i>whom God gave</i>				
Feeds a hundred men....	2 Ki.	4	42-44	434	1. Father; Nehushta....	2 Ki.	24	8	464
Heals leprosy.....	2 Ki.	5	1-14	436	Mission to Egypt....	Jer.	26	22	809
Caused iron to swim....	2 Ki.	6	5, 6	438	Pleads with king....	Jer.	36	25	822
Prophecies plenty....	2 Ki.	7	1-2	439	2, 3, 4. Three Levites....	Ezra	8	16	550
Sends to anoint Jehu....	2 Ki.	9	1-2	442	<b>Eloi</b> — <i>my God</i> — <i>same as Eli</i>				
His death.....	2 Ki.	13	20	447	Exclamation by Jesus	Mark	15	34	1038
Post death miracle....	2 Ki.	13	21	447	<b>E'lon</b> — <i>oak, strong</i>				
<b>E-li'shah</b> —					1. A judge of Israel....	Jdgs.	12	11	306
Descendant of Javan....	Gen.	10	4	25	2. A Hittite.....	Gen.	26	34	43
<b>E-lish'a-ma</b> — <i>God hath heard</i>					3. A son of Zebulun....	Gen.	46	14	70
1. A son of Ammihud....	Num.	1	10	164	4. A village of Dan....	Josh.	19	43	281
Ancestor; Joshua....	1 Chr.	7	26	475	<b>E'lon-beth-ha'nán</b> — <i>oak of the house of favor</i>				
2. A man of Judah....	1 Chr.	2	41	468	A town in Dan.....	1 Ki.	4	9	399
3. Son of David....	1 Chr.	3	6, 8	469	<b>E-lon-ites</b> — <i>belonging to Elon</i>				
Called Elishua....	2 Sa.	5	15	366	Descendants of Elon....	Num.	26	26	201
4. Also son of David....	1 Chr.	3	8	469	<b>El'o-quent</b> — <i>persuasiveness</i>				
5. A priest teacher....	2 Chr.	17	8	517	Moses was not.....	Ex.	4	10	80

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>El'o-quent</b> — <i>Continued</i>					<b>Em-man'u-el</b> —				
Apollo was orator . . . . .	Acts	18	24	1136	<i>God with us</i> . . . . .	Isa.	7	14	728
in Jerusalem . . . . .	Isa.	3	3	725	Name given to Jesus . . . . .	Matt.	1	23	979
<b>E'loth</b> —(See Elath)					<b>*Em-ma'us</b> —				
<b>El'pa-al</b> — <i>God is a reward</i>					Town near Jerusalem . . . . .	Luke	24	13-18	1079
A Benjamite . . . . .	1 Chr.	8	11, 12	477	<b>Em'mor</b> — <i>to boil up</i> (See Hamor)				
<b>El'pa-let</b> — <i>God of deliverance</i>					Father of Sychem . . . . .	Acts	7	16	1119
A son of David . . . . .	1 Chr.	14	5	484	<b>Em-ploy'ees</b> —				
<b>El-pa'ran</b> — <i>oak of Paran</i>					Duty to employer . . . . .	1 Ti.	6	1	1218
A place near Edom . . . . .	Gen.	14	6	29	<b>Em-ploy'ers</b> —				
<b>El'te-keh</b> — <i>God is a dread (?)</i>					Must pay fair wages . . . . .	Col.	4	1	1209
A city of Dan . . . . .	Josh.	19	44	281	Must be considerate . . . . .	Job	31	13	601
Given to Levites . . . . .	Josh.	21	23	284	Forbidden to oppress . . . . .	Deut.	24	14	245
<b>El'te-kon</b> — <i>God is straight</i>					<b>E'na-jim</b> — <i>two springs</i> (margin)				
Village in Judah . . . . .	Josh.	15	59	277	Town of Canaan . . . . .	Gen.	38	14, 21	60
<b>El'to-lad</b> — <i>God is generator</i>					<b>E'nam</b> — <i>double fountain</i>				
A town in Judah . . . . .	Josh.	15	30	277	A city in Judah . . . . .	Josh.	15	34	277
Given to Simeon . . . . .	Josh.	19	4	281	<b>E'nan</b> — <i>having eyes, seeing</i>				
Called Tolad . . . . .	1 Chr.	4	29	470	Father of Ahira . . . . .	Num.	1	15	164
<b>E'lul</b> —					<b>En-camp'ment</b> — <i>to pitch a tent</i>				
Sixth month . . . . .	Neh.	6	15	559	Resting place . . . . .	Num.	33	10	212
<b>E-lu'zai</b> — <i>God is my defense</i>					<b>En-chant'er</b> — <i>to whisper, to hiss</i>				
Hero of David . . . . .	1 Chr.	12	5	481	Condemned by God . . . . .	Deut.	18	10, 12	239
<b>*El'y-mas</b> — <i>a wise man</i>					<i>Different types:</i>				
Opposed Paul . . . . .	Acts	13	6-12	1128	Magic . . . . .	Ex.	7	11	83
<b>El'za-bad</b> — <i>God hath bestowed</i>					Exorcism . . . . .	Dan.	2	2	911
1. A valiant Gadite . . . . .	1 Chr.	12	12	481	Sorcery . . . . .	Acts	8	9, 11	1121
2. Levite; Obed Edom . . . . .	1 Chr.	26	7	496	<b>En-cour'age-ment</b> —				
<b>El'za-phan</b> — <i>God is protecting</i>					Given to Israel . . . . .	Ex.	14	13	92
1. Grandson of Levi . . . . .	Ex.	6	22	82	Against fear . . . . .	Isa.	41	13	757
2. Prince of Zebulun . . . . .	Num.	34	25	214	For sin-sick souls . . . . .	Matt.	9	2	987
<b>E-man'ci-pa'tion</b> —					For Christian . . . . .	Matt.	14	27	995
Of Jewish slaves . . . . .	Jer.	34	9-11	820	workers . . . . .	Acts	23	11	1143
Spiritual . . . . .	Isa.	61	1	775	<b>End of World</b> —				
By the truth . . . . .	Jno.	8	8-32	1092	Time of unknown . . . . .	Matt.	24	3-28	1008
<b>*Em-balm'</b> — <i>to spice</i>					Time of harvest . . . . .	Matt.	13	39-43	993
Jacob and Joseph . . . . .	Gen.	50	2, 3	75	<b>*En'dor</b> — <i>fountain of Dor</i>				
by Egyptians . . . . .	Gen.	50	26	75	Home of witch . . . . .	1 Sa.	28	1-10	357
<b>Em-broid'er</b> — <i>to interweave</i>					<b>En-dow'</b> — <i>support</i>				
By Bezaleel . . . . .	Ex.	35	35	119	Required of seducer . . . . .	Ex.	22	16	102
Garments for rich . . . . .	Jdgs.	5	30	295	<b>En-dur'ance</b> — <i>Blessedness of</i> —				
<b>*Em'er-ald</b> — <i>to glisten</i>					Of hatred for Jesus . . . . .	Matt.	10	22	988
Exported from Tyre . . . . .	Ezek.	27	16	881	Of chastening . . . . .	Heb.	12	7	1234
Used for ornaments . . . . .	Ezek.	28	13	882	Of trials . . . . .	Jas.	5	11	1239
In breastplate of . . . . .	Ex.	28	18	109	Of wrongful suffering . . . . .	1 Pe.	2	19	1241
High Priest . . . . .	Ex.	39	11	124	<b>En-dur'ing Things</b> —				
<b>*Em'e-rods</b> — <i>tumor in anal region</i>					The three graces . . . . .	1 Cor.	13	13	1177
Threatened by God . . . . .	Deut.	28	27	249	God's kingdom . . . . .	Heb.	12	27	1234
Curse on Philistines . . . . .	1 Sa.	5	6-9	328	Spiritual realities . . . . .	2 Cor.	4	18	1184
<b>*E'mim</b> — <i>terrors</i>					Spiritual food . . . . .	Jno.	6	27	1088
Tall warlike people . . . . .	Deut.	2	10	219	Spiritual works . . . . .	1 Cor.	3	14	1168
Defeated in war by					<b>En-eg'la-im</b> —				
Chedorlaomer . . . . .	Gen.	14	5	29	A town in Moab . . . . .	Ezek.	47	10	907

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>En'e-mies</b> — <i>foes, antagonists</i>					<b>E'noch</b> — <i>Continued</i>				
Treatment of. . . . .	Matt.	5	44	982	Translated by faith Heb.	11	5	1232	
God delivers from. . . . .	Ps.	18	48	617	<b>E'nos</b> — <i>man</i> .				
Punishment of God's. . . . .	Ps.	92	9	657	Grandson of Adam. . . . .	Gen.	4	26	20
<b>En-gan'nim</b> — <i>fountain of gardens</i>					<b>En-rim'mon</b> — <i>fountain of pomegranates</i>				
1. A town of Judah. . . . .	Josh.	15	34	277	A town of Judah. . . . .	Neh.	11	29	567
2. Town of Issachar. . . . .	Josh.	19	21	281	<b>*En-ro'gel</b> — <i>fountain of a traveler</i>				
<b>*En-ge'di</b> — <i>fountain of a kid</i>					Fountain; Jerusalem. . . . .	2 Sa.	17	17	381
A town of Judah. . . . .	Josh.	15	62	277	Place of festivity. . . . .	1 Ki.	1	9	393
Noted Vineyards. . . . .	Song	1	14	719	<b>En-she'mesh</b> — <i>fountain of the sun</i>				
David hid here. . . . .	1 Sa.	23	29	351	A fountain and town { Josh. 17	7	279		
Saul's plight here. . . . .	1 Sa.	24	1-22	352	near Jericho. . . . .	Josh.	18	17	280
<b>En'gine</b> — <i>a contrivance</i>					<b>En-tap'pu-ah</b> — <i>fountain of an apple tree</i>				
To shoot arrows. . . . .	2 Chr.	26	15	527	A city of Ephraim. . . . .	Josh.	17	7, 8	279
Battering ram. . . . .	Ezek.	26	9	880	<b>En-ter-tain'</b> — <i>amuse</i>				
<b>En-grav'er</b> — <i>to carve</i>					Strangers. . . . .	Heb.	13	2	1235
In stone. . . . .	Ex.	28	11	109	<b>En-thu'si-asm</b> —(See Earnestness)				
In wood. . . . .	Ex.	35	35	119	<b>En-tic'ers</b> — <i>allurers, persuaders</i>				
<b>En-had'dah</b> — <i>fountain of sharpness</i>					Evil, to be rejected. . . . .	Deut.	13	6-8	234
Village of Issachar. . . . .	Josh.	19	21	281	Fall into own pit. . . . .	Prov.	28	10	707
<b>*En-hak'ko-re</b> — <i>fountain of one calling</i>					<i>Examples:</i>				
Miraculous spring. . . . .	Jdgs.	15	19	309	Lying spirit of false { 2 Chr. 18	20-24	518		
<b>En-ha'zor</b> — <i>fountain of a village</i>					prophet. . . . .	2 Ths.	2	9-12	1213
City of Naphtali. . . . .	Josh.	19	37	281	<b>En'vy</b> —				
<b>En-joy'ment</b> —					Rottenness to bones. . . . .	Prov.	14	30	695
From one's labor { Eccl. 2	10	711			Forbidden. . . . .	1 Pe.	2	1	1241
to be sought. . . . .	Eccl.	3	13, 22	712	Evil consequences. . . . .	Jas.	3	16	1238
From domestic life. . . . .	Eccl.	9	9	716	Joseph sold for. . . . .	Acts	7	9	1119
<b>En-large'</b> — <i>to make larger</i>					Christ delivered for. . . . .	Mark	15	10	1038
Our heart is. . . . .	2 Cor.	6	11	1185	<i>Examples:</i>				
My mouth is. . . . .	1 Sa.	2	1	324	Philistines. . . . .	Gen.	26	14	43
Hell hath enlarged. . . . .	Isa.	5	14	727	Joseph's brothers. . . . .	Gen.	37	11	58
<b>En-large'ment, Spiritual</b> —					Unbelieving Jews. . . . .	Acts	13	45	1128
God's command for. . . . .	Isa.	54	2	770	<b>E-paen'e-tus</b> — <i>praised</i>				
A prayer for. . . . .	1 Chr.	4	10	470	Beloved by Paul. . . . .	Rom.	16	5	1165
In knowledge. . . . .	Eph.	3	17-19	1198	<b>*Ep'a-phras</b> — <i>a fellow</i>				
Given to Solomon. . . . .	1 Ki.	4	29	399	laborer with Paul. . . . .	Col.	1	7	1206
<b>En-light'en-ment, Spiritual</b> —					<b>E-paph-ro-di'tus</b> — <i>handsome</i>				
Is derived from { Ps. 18	28	617			Friend of Paul. . . . .	Phil.	2	25-27	1203
God. . . . .	2 Cor.	4	6	1184	Made gifts to Paul. . . . .	Phil.	4	18	1205
Through God's Word. . . . .	Ps.	119	130	671	<b>E'phah I</b> — <i>darkness, gloom (Persons)</i>				
Work of ministers. . . . .	Acts	26	18	1146	1. Son of Midian. . . . .	Gen.	25	4	42
To be complete. . . . .	Isa.	60	19	774	2. Concubine of Caleb 1 Chr. 2	46	468		
<b>En-mish'pat</b> — <i>fountain of judgment</i>					3. Son of Jahdai. . . . .	1 Chr.	2	47	468
Name for Kadesh. . . . .	Gen.	14	7	29	<b>E'phah II</b> — <i>darkness, gloom (Measure)</i>				
<b>*E'noch (Also He'noch)</b> — <i>consecrated</i>					Barley measure. . . . .	Ruth	2	17	320
1. Son of Cain. . . . .	Gen.	4	17	20	<b>E'phai</b> — <i>birdlike, obscuring</i>				
2. City built by Cain. . . . .	Gen.	4	17, 18	20	A Netophathite. . . . .	Jer.	40	8	827
3. Father; Methuselah. . . . .	Gen.	5	21	21	<b>E'pher</b> — <i>a fawn, a gazelle</i>				
Walked with God. . . . .	Gen.	5	22	21	1. Son of Midian. . . . .	Gen.	25	4	42
Pleased God. . . . .	Heb.	11	5	1232	2. A man of Judah. . . . .	1 Chr.	4	17	470
Witnessed for God. . . . .	Jude		14	1253	3. A Manassite. . . . .	1 Chr.	5	24	472



SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*E-phes-dam'min—boundary of blood-drops</b>					<b>E-equal'i-ty of Man—</b>				
A place in Judah. . . . .	1 Sa.	17	1	342	Revealed to Peter. . . . .	Acts	10	28	1124
<b>*Eph'e-sus—city of Asia Minor</b>					Taught by Paul. . . . .	Rom.	10	12	1160
Visited by Paul. . . . .	Acts	18	19	1136	The word of Jesus. . . . .	Matt.	23	8	1006
Miracles by Paul. . . . .	Acts	19	11	1137	Proverbial truth. . . . .	Prov.	22	2	702
Silversmith's riot. . . . .	Acts	19	23-25	1137	<b>Eq'ui-ty—justice</b>				
Paul's address to. . . . .	Acts	20	17-38	1138	The Lord judges with. Ps.		98	9	659
Paul tarries at. . . . .	1 Cor.	16	8	1181	<b>*Er—watchful</b>				
<b>Eph'tal—judge</b>					1. A son of Judah. . . . .	Gen.	38	3	60
A man of Judah. . . . .	1 Chr.	2	37	468	2. Son of Shelah. . . . .	1 Chr.	4	21	470
<b>*Eph'od—a girdle, a covering</b>					3. Ancestor of Jesus. . . . .	Luke	3	28	1045
Worn by High Priest. Ex.		25	7	105	<b>E'ran—watchful</b>				
Worn by Samuel. . . . .	1 Sa.	2	18	324	Son of Shuthelah. . . . .	Num.	26	36	201
Worn by David. . . . .	2 Sa.	6	14	367	<b>*E-ras'tus—beloved</b>				
<b>Eph'od—(Person)</b>					Sent into Macedonia. . . . .	Acts	19	22	1137
Father of Hanniel. . . . .	Num.	34	23	214	Salute to church. . . . .	Rom.	16	23	1165
<b>Eph'pha-tha—be opened</b>					<b>E'rech—length</b>				
Spoken by Christ. . . . .	Mark	7	34	1025	A city of Nimrod. . . . .	Gen.	10	10	25
<b>*E'phra-im—doubly fruitful. (Person)</b>					<b>E'ri—watching</b>				
Son of Joseph. . . . .	Gen.	41	52	63	A son of Gad. . . . .	Gen.	46	16	70
Blessed by Jacob. . . . .	Gen.	48	8-20	73	<b>*E-sa'ias—same as Isaiah</b>				
His descendants. . . . .	1 Chr.	7	20-27	475	<b>*E-sar-had'don—Ashur hath given brothers</b>				
<b>E'phra-im, Tribe of—</b>					Son of Sennacherib. . . . .	Isa.	37	37, 38	753
Greatness foretold. . . . .	Deut.	33	17	258	<b>*E'sau—hairy, rough</b>				
Territory allotment. . . . .	Josh.	16	4-10	279	Son of Isaac. . . . .	Gen.	25	25	42
Joshua's tribe. . . . .	Josh.	19	50	281	Sells birthright. . . . .	Gen.	25	29	42
Chastises Midianites. Jdgs.		7	24, 25	298	Marries pagan women. Gen.		36	1-9	57
Quarrels with Gideon. Jdgs.		8	1	299	Deprived of blessing. . . . .	Gen.	27	38	45
Smitten by Jephthah. Jdgs.		12	1-7	306	Anger against Jacob. . . . .	Gen.	27	41	45
<b>E'phra-im—Name for Ten Tribes—</b>					His reconciliation. . . . .	Gen.	33	1-15	54
Separated from Judah. Isa.		7	17	728	<i>Character study:</i>				
Provoked God by sin. Hos.		12	7-14	934	Dominated by appe-				
Captivity predicted. . . . .	Isa.	17	3	737	tite. . . . .	Gen.	25	32	42
Mercy promised. . . . .	Jer.	31	20	815	Made bad bargain. . . . .	Gen.	25	33	42
<b>E'phra-im, City of—</b>					Spiritually unfit. . . . .	Gen.	25	34	42
In Judah—wilderness. 2 Sa.		13	23	375	Covenant-breaker. . . . .	Gen.	26	34	43
<b>E'phra-in—hamlet</b>					Unable to repent. . . . .	Heb.	12	16, 17	1234
A city near Bethel. . . . .	2 Chr.	13	19	513	(See Edomites)				
<b>*Eph'ra-tah—fruitfulness</b>					<b>Es-chew'—to turn aside</b>				
1. Name of Bethlehem. Ruth		4	11	322	Evil is to be. . . . .	1 Pe.	3	11	1242
2. Land of Ephraim. Ps.		132	6	678	<b>E'sek—contention</b>				
3. Wife of Caleb. . . . .	1 Chr.	2	50	468	Well dug by Isaac. . . . .	Gen.	26	20	43
Mother of Hur. . . . .	1 Chr.	4	4	470	<b>Esh'ba-al—man of Baal</b>				
<b>Eph'rath-ite—</b>					Son of Saul. . . . .	1 Chr.	8	33	477
Native of Ephratah. . . . .	1 Sa.	17	12	342	<b>Esh'ban—vigorous</b>				
Member of tribe of { 1 Sa.		1	1	323	A son of Dishon. . . . .	Gen.	36	26	57
Ephraim. . . . .	1 Ki.	11	26	411	<b>*Esh'col—bunch of grapes</b>				
<b>E'phron—fawn-like</b>					1. An Amorite. . . . .	Gen.	14	13	29
1. Son of Zohar. . . . .	Gen.	23	8	38	2. Valley at Hebron. . . . .	Deut.	1	24	217
2. A mountain. . . . .	Josh.	15	9	277	<b>E'she-an—support</b>				
<b>*Ep-i-cu-re'ans—sect of philosophers</b>					A town in Judah. . . . .	Josh.	15	52	277
Opposed Paul. . . . .	Acts	17	18	1134	<b>E'shek—oppression</b>				
					Descendant of Saul. . . . .	1 Chr.	8	39	477

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Esh'ka-lon-ite</b> — <i>inhabitants of Ashkelon</i> .....	Josh.	13	3	274	<b>*E-thi-o'pi-a</b> — <i>burnt faces</i>				
<b>*Esh'ta-ol</b> — <i>entreaty</i>					Land of.....	Gen.	2	13	18
A town of Judah....	Josh.	15	33	277	Ethiopians subdued...2	Chr.	14	9	514
Possessed by Dan....	Jdgs.	13	25	307	Captivity.....	Isa.	20	4-6	739
Samson born near....	Jdgs.	13	24, 25	307	Judgment of.....	Zeph.	2	12	960
<b>Esh'ta-ul-ites</b> — <i>inhabitants of Esh'taul</i> .....	1 Chr.	2	53	468	<b>*Ethiopian</b> — <i>descendant of Cush</i>				
<b>Esh-te-mo'a</b> — <i>obedience</i>					Moses married an....	Num.	12	1	183
1. A town of Judah... Josh.	15	50	277		War with Rehoboam..2	Chr.	12	3	513
2. A son of Hodia....	1 Chr.	4	19	470	Eunuch, converted... Acts	8	27	1121	
<b>Esh'ton</b> — <i>restful</i>					Skin unchangeable... Jer.	13	23	795	
A Judahite.....	1 Chr.	4	11	470	<b>Eth'nan</b> — <i>a present, hire</i>				
<b>Es'ti</b> —					Son of Helah.....	1 Chr.	4	7	470
Son of Nagge.....	Luke	3	25	1045	<b>Eth'ni</b> — <i>munificence, beautiful</i>				
<b>Es'rom</b> —					Ancestor of Asaph...1	Chr.	6	41	473
Son of Phares.....	Matt.	1	3	979	<b>*Eu-bu'lus</b> — <i>good-willer, prudent</i>				
<b>*Es-ther</b> — <i>star</i> —(See Book of Esther)					Christian at home...2	Ti.	4	21	1221
Queen of Persia....	Est.	2	17	573	<b>*Eu-ni'ce</b> — <i>victorious</i>				
<i>Character Study:</i>					Timothy's mother...2	Ti.	1	5	1219
Beautiful.....	Est.	2	7	573	<b>*Eu'nuch</b> — <i>an impotent man</i>				
Self-denying.....	Est.	4	16	575	Servant in harems...2	Ki.	9	32	442
Tactful.....	Est.	5	1-8	576	A court official.....	Acts	8	27, 30	1121
Courageous.....	Est.	7	1-7	577	Rose to high.....	Gen.	39	1-6	61
Patriotic.....	Est.	8	1-17	578	positions.....	Gen.	40	2, 7	62
<b>Es-trange'ment from God</b> —					Figurative name.....	Matt.	19	12	1001
By natural depravity Ps.	58	3	638		for abstinence....	1 Cor.	7	32-35	1172
Through idolatry....	Ezek.	14	5	863	<b>Eu-o'di-as</b> — <i>success</i>				
By personal sin.....	Jer.	2	5	781	Woman at Philippi..	Phil.	4	2	1205
A heart disease.....	Matt.	15	8	996	<b>*Eu-phra'tes</b> —				
A hopeless state....	Eph.	2	12	1197	A river of Eden....	Gen.	2	14	18
<b>*E'tam</b> — <i>wild beast lair</i>					Eastern boundary of {	1 Ki.	4	21, 24	399
1. A town of Simeon...1	Chr.	4	32	470	Hebrew dominion {	Gen.	15	18	30
Samson dwelt here. Jdgs.	15	8, 11	309		Separating line be- {	1 Chr.	5	9	472
2. A town of Judah...2	Chr.	11	6	512	tween East, West. {	Neh.	2	7	555
<b>E'tham</b> —					<b>*Eu-roc'ly-don</b> — <i>east wind</i>				
Encampment {	Ex.	13	20	91	Violent storm.....	Acts	27	14	1148
of Israel {	Num.	33	6	212	<b>*Eu'ty-chus</b> — <i>fortunate</i>				
Course changed here {	Ex.	14	2	92	A church sleeper....	Acts	20	9	1138
<b>E'than</b> —					Restored to life....	Acts	20	12	1138
1. Gershomite Levite..1	Chr.	6	42, 43	473	<b>*E-van'gel-ist</b> — <i>announcer of good news</i>				
2. A Merarite Levite..1	Chr.	6	44, 47	473	Distinct calling....	Eph.	4	11	1199
Singer under David {	Chr.	15	17, 19	484	Philip so named....	Acts	21	8	1140
3. Son of Zerah.....	1 Chr.	2	6	468	Timothy; work of...2	Ti.	4	5	1221
Noted for wisdom..1	Ki.	4	31	399	<b>*Eve</b> — <i>life</i>				
<b>Eth'a-nim</b> — <i>incessant rains</i>					Made of man's rib... Gen.	2	21	18	
Seventh month of					Named by Adam.... Gen.	2	23	18	
Jewish year.....	1 Ki.	8	2	405	Married to Adam.... Gen.	2	24	18	
<b>*Eth'ba-al</b> — <i>with Baal</i>					Her wedlock typical Matt.	19	5	1001	
Father of Jezebel...1	Ki.	16	31	419	Led Adam to disobey. Gen.	3	6	19	
<b>E'ther</b> — <i>abundance</i>					Her fall; her fate... Gen.	3	1-7, 16	19	
A town of Judah....	Josh.	15	42	277	<b>E'vi</b> — <i>desirous</i>				
<b>Ethics</b> — <i>Christian</i> .. Rom.	12	1-21	1162		A king of Midian.... Num.	31	8	208	
					<b>E'vil</b> — <i>bad</i>				
					Origin of.....	Gen.	3	5, 7	19
					Development of....	Gen.	6	5	22
					Punishment of.....	Jno.	5	29	1087

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Evil-Companions—</b>					To love.....	Eph.	5	2	1200
To be avoided.....	Ex.	23	2	103	To obedience.....	Deut.	4	1-6	222
(See Associations, Evil)					To patience.....	Heb.	12	1-13	1234
<b>Evil Eye—</b>					To praise.....	Ps.	114	1-8	669
Selfish; covetous	{ Prov.	23	6	703	To steadfastness....	Heb.	10	19-30	1231
observations.....	{ Matt.	20	15	1002	To unity.....	Eph.	4	1-23	1199
Mark of evil heart....	Mark	7	22	1025	<b>Ex'ile—to denude</b>				
<b>Evil Day—</b>					Ittai—David's servant	2 Sa.	15	19	378
Time of judgment....	Eccl.	12	1	718	<b>*Ex'o-dus—going forth, departure</b>				
<b>Evil-Doers—</b>					Israel from Egypt....	Ex.	12	41	89
Shall be cut off.....	Ps.	37	9	627	<b>*Ex'or-cists—extractors of the oath</b>				
Under judgment.....	Isa.	9	17	730	Encountered by Paul.	Acts	19	13, 19	1137
<b>*E-vil-mer'o-dach—soldier of</b>					<b>Ex-ped'i-ent—advantage</b>				
A king of Babylon....	2 Ki.	25	27, 30	465	That I go away.....	Jno.	16	7	1104
<b>Ex-al-ta'tion—</b>					That one man die....	Jno.	18	14	1106
Of Christ.....	Phil.	2	9	1203	For me to glory.....	2 Cor.	12	1	1190
Of good men.....	Gen.	45	8	69	<b>Ex-tor'tion—unjust gain</b>				
Of faithful workers....	Luke	19	17	1071	Condemned.....	1 Cor.	5	10	1169
<b>Ex-am-i-na'tion of Self—</b>					Damning sin.....	1 Cor.	6	10	1170
Regarding faith.....	2 Cor.	13	5	1191	<b>Eyes—</b>				
Before Eucharist....	1 Cor.	11	28	1175	To be opened.....	Acts	26	18	1146
<b>Ex-am-i-na'tion by Others—</b>					To the blind.....	Job	29	15	599
Jesus by Pilate.....	Luke	23	13, 14	1078	Symbol of some- }	Matt.	5	29	982
Paul—by scourging....	Acts	22	24	1141	thing dear.....	Gal.	4	15	1194
<b>Ex-am'ple—pattern</b>					<b>Eyes of the Lord—</b>				
I have given you an..	Jno.	13	15	1100	Are in every place...	Prov.	15	3	696
Be thou an.....	1 Ti.	4	12	1216	Upon the righteous..	Ps.	34	15	625
Evil, to be avoided....	Lev.	20	23	152	Open toward his house.	1 Ki.	8	29	405
Of the prophets.....	Jas.	5	10	1239	<b>Eyebrows—</b>				
<b>Ex-chang'ers—money brokers</b>					Not to be plucked...	Deut.	14	1	235
Paid interest.....	Matt.	25	27	1009	Lepers shave off....	Lev.	14	9	144
<b>Ex-clu'sive-ness—illiberal</b>					<b>Eye-Salve—</b>				
Of the Jews.....	Acts	10	28	1124	To anoint with.....	Rev.	3	18	1256
Rebuked by Christ....	Jno.	4	10, 26	1085	E'zar (Ezer)— <i>treasure</i>				
Abolished in Christ..	Gal.	3	28	1193	A son of Seir.....	Gen.	36	21	57
(See Bigotry)					<b>Ez'bai—hyssop</b>				
<b>Ex-cus'es—pretext</b>					Father of one of				
Offered by Adam....	Gen.	3	12	19	David's mighty men	1 Chr.	11	37	480
Offered by Aaron....	Ex.	32	24	115	<b>Ez'bon—splendor</b>				
Offered by Saul.....	1 Sa.	15	21	340	1. A son of Gad.....	Gen.	46	16	70
By faithless servant..	Matt.	25	24, 25	1009	2. A Benjamite.....	1 Chr.	7	7	475
By gospel rejectors....	Luke	14	18	1065	<b>Ez-e-ki'as—</b>				
None acceptable....	Rom.	1	20	1151	Same as Hezekiah...	Matt.	1	9	979
<b>Ex-hor-ta'tion—entreaty</b>					<b>*E-ze'ki-el—God will strengthen</b>				
General.....	Phil.	4	1-18	1205	Sent to Israel.....	Ezek.	33	7	888
To repentance.....	Acts	2	38	1112	Prays for Israel....	Ezek.	9	8	858
To faith.....	Heb.	11	1	1232	Warns against idols..	Ezek.	14	863	
To constancy.....	Col.	2	1-7	1207	Predicts doom.....	Ezek.	21-25	873-879	
To fear God.....	Prov.	1	7-9	685	<i>Visions of:</i>				
To give thanks.....	Ps.	136	1-26	679	Of abominations....	Ezek.	8	6	857
To godliness.....	1 Ths.	4	1-6	1211	Dry bones res-				
To holiness.....	2 Cor.	7	1	1186	urrected.....	Ezek.	37	893	
To humility.....	Phil.	2	3-11	1203	Measuring temple....	Ezek.	40	1-49	897
To liberality.....	2 Cor.	8	1-15	1186					

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>E'zel</b> — <i>departure, separation</i>					Hid from dis-				
David's refuge. . . . .	1 Sa.	20	19	347	obedient children. }	Deut. 31	18	254	
<b>E'zem</b> — <i>a bone. (Also A'zem).</i>						Ezek. 39	23	896	
City of Judah. . . . .	Josh.	15	29	277	<b>Fac'tions</b> — <i>discord, strife</i>				
Given to Simeon. . . . .	Josh.	19	3	281	To be avoided. . . . .	1 Cor.	3	3	1168
<b>E'zer (Ezar)</b> — <i>help</i>					<b>Fac'to-ry</b> —				
1. A Horite tribe. . . . .	1 Chr.	1	38	466	For making idols. . . . .	Isa.	44	9-17	761
2. Son of Ephraim. . . . .	1 Chr.	7	21	475	<b>Fail'ure, Spiritual</b> —				
3. Father of Hushah. . . . .	1 Chr.	4	4	470	Hearing—not doing. . . . .	Matt.	7	26, 27	985
4. A Gadite warrior. . . . .	1 Chr.	12	9	481	Half-heartedness. . . . .	Matt.	17	15-17	998
5. A son of Jeshua. . . . .	Neh.	3	19	556	<b>Faint-heart'ed-ness</b> —				
6. Post-exile priest. . . . .	Neh.	12	42	568	Caused by sin. . . . .	Isa.	30	16, 17	747
<b>E'zi-on-ge'ber</b> — <i>backbone</i>					Sent by the Lord. . . . .	Lev.	26	36	161
Town on Red Sea. . . . .	1 Ki.	9	26	408	Unfits for service. . . . .	Deut.	20	18	241
Israel's encampment. . . . .	Num.	33	35	212	Overcome by prayer. . . . .	Luke	18	1	1069
Used as naval station. . . . .	1 Ki.	9	26	408	<b>Exhortations against:</b>				
<b>Ez'nite</b> — <i>spear, to be sharp</i>					In case of trials. . . . .	Heb.	12	5	1234
A hero of David. . . . .	2 Sa.	23	8	390	In trials of service. . . . .	2 Cor.	4	1, 16	1184
<b>*Ez'ra</b> — <i>help, or the helper</i>					Because of reward. . . . .	Rev.	2	3	1255
1. A Judahite. . . . .	1 Chr.	4	17	470	<b>*Fair-ha'vens</b> —				
2. Post-exile priest. . . . .	Neh.	12	1, 7	568	A harbor of Crete. . . . .	Acts	27	8	1148
3. Scribe and author. . . . .	Ezra	7	1, 6	549	<b>Fairs</b> —				
<b>Character Study:</b>					Held in city of Tyrus. . . . .	Ezek.	27	12-28	881
Trustworthy. . . . .	Ezra	7	13-26	549	<b>Faith</b> — <i>credence, reliance</i>				
Prayerful. . . . .	Ezra	8	21	550	Mental assent. . . . .	Jas.	2	19	1237
Self-denying. . . . .	Ezra	10	6	553	Evangelical defined. . . . .	Heb.	11	1, 3	1232
A man of faith. . . . .	Ezra	8	22	550	Access to God by. . . . .	Heb.	11	6	1232
A social reformer. . . . .	Ezra	10	2-5	553	Leads to salvation. . . . .	Jno.	1	12	1081
Honored God's word (Ezra	Ezra	7	10	549	Justification by. . . . .	Rom.	5	1	1155
by study, public {	Ezra	8	2-8	550	Result: confession. . . . .	Rom.	10	8-10	1160
reading, writing. . . . .	Ezra	7	11	549	Given by the Spirit. . . . .	1 Cor.	12	9	1176
<b>Ez'ra-hite</b> — <i>belonging to Ezrache</i>					A fundamental duty. . . . .	Jno.	6	28, 29	1088
Descendant of Zerah. . . . .	1 Ki.	4	31	399	Indispensable. . . . .	Heb.	11	6	1232
<b>Ez'ri</b> — <i>helpful</i>					Essential in prayer. . . . .	Jas.	1	5, 6	1236
David's overseer. . . . .	1 Chr.	27	26	497	Works by love. . . . .	Gal.	5	6	1195
					Relation to works. . . . .	Jas.	2	17-20	1237
					Miracles performed by. . . . .	Matt.	9	22	987
					Overcomes the world. . . . .	1 Jno.	5	4	1250
					Assures success. . . . .	2 Chr.	20	20	520
					Shield of Christian. . . . .	Eph.	6	16	1201
					<b>Examples of Victorious:</b>				
					Abraham. . . . .	Gen.	22	8	37
					Caleb. . . . .	Josh.	14	12	276
					Hebrew captives. . . . .	Dan.	3	17	913
					Ancient worthies. . . . .	Heb.	11	1-40	1232
					<b>Faith</b> — <i>body of truth</i>				
					Belief; profession. . . . .	Rom.	1	8	1151
					Unity in church. . . . .	Eph.	4	13	1199
					To be preached. . . . .	Gal.	1	23	1191
					To be contended for. . . . .	Jude		3	1253
					<b>Faith'ful-ness of God</b> —				
					As covenant-keeper. . . . .	Deut.	7	9	226
					To his promises. . . . .	1 Ki.	8	56	405
					Unchangeable. . . . .	1 Cor.	1	9	1166
					To be made known. . . . .	Ps.	89	1	655

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Faith'ful-ness of Christ—</b>					Of Jesus.....	Mark	1	24	1016
As a witness.....	Rev.	1	5	1254	Of God.....	Josh.	9	9	269
In keeping his own... 2	Ths.	3	3	1214	<b>Fa-mil'iar Spir'its—</b>				
As our High Priest....	Heb.	2	17	1225	Claimed power to	{ Deut.	18	11	239
<b>Faith'ful-ness of Man—</b>					talk with dead... }	Isa.	29	4	746
Divinely enjoined....	Heb.	10	23	1231	Laws against.....	Lev.	20	6, 27	152
Will be rewarded.....	Matt.	25	21	1009	Not to be sought....	Lev.	19	31	151
Secures a crown.....	Rev.	2	10	1255	Destroyed by Saul....	1 Sa.	28	3	357
<b>Faith'less-ness—(See Unfaithfulness)</b>					Saul inquires of.....	1 Sa.	28	7	357
<b>Fall of Man—</b>					Destroyed by Josiah..	2 Ki.	23	24	462
In the sin of Adam....	Rom.	5	12	1155	Paul cast out.....	Acts	16	16-24	1133
Caused death on all..	1 Cor.	15	21, 22	1179	<b>Fam'i-ly—household, lineage</b>				
<b>*Fal'low Deer—deer of yellowish hue</b>					Divine institution....	Lev.	25	10	159
Allowed to be eaten..	Deut.	14	5	235	Should worship God..	Deut.	4	9	222
In Solomon's menu... 1	Ki.	4	23	399	Church in.....	1 Cor.	16	19	1181
<b>Fal'low Ground—uncultivated</b>					Duties to God.....	Deut.	29	18	252
To be broken up.....	Jer.	4	3	784	Discipline in the....	1 Ti.	3	4, 12	1216
<b>False Accusations Against Christ—</b>					Godless condemned..	Jer.	10	25	791
Blasphemy.....	Matt.	26	55	1011	Spiritual household..	Eph.	3	15	1198
Demon possession....	Jno.	7	20	1091	<b>*Fam'ine—great scarcity</b>				
Gluttony.....	Matt.	11	19	990	Sent of God.....	2 Ki.	8	1	440
Insanity.....	Mark	3	21	1019	Described.....	Jer.	14	1-22	796
Sabbath desecration..	Jno.	9	16	1094	Occurred in Canaan..	Gen.	12	10	27
Treason.....	Jno.	19	12	1107	Occurred in Egypt....	Gen.	41	14-57	63
<b>False Christs—</b>					Occurred in Israel... Luke	4	25	1046	
In last days.....	Matt.	24	24	1008	Threatened on David..	2 Sa.	24	13	392
(See Anti-Christ)					Second in Canaan....	Gen.	26	1	43
<b>False Pas'tors—</b>					In time of Elijah....	Luke	4	25	1046
Pleasure-loving.....	Isa.	56	10, 12	771	Threatened.....	Acts	11	28	1126
Scatter the flock....	Jer.	23	2	805	Prophecies of.....	Matt.	24	7	1008
Prey upon flock.....	Ezek.	34	2, 3	890	Of spiritual food....	Amos	8	11	945
<b>False Pro-fes'sions—</b>					<b>Fan—to toss about</b>				
Confessing Christ; }	Matt.	7	21	985	Threshing machine... Isa.	30	24	747	
living evil lives... }	Titus	1	16	1222	Figure of judgment..	Matt.	3	12	980
<b>False Proph'ets—</b>					<b>Fa-nat'i-cism—</b>				
Christ foretells.....	Matt.	24	11	1008	<b>Examples:</b>				
Warnings against....	Matt.	7	15	985	Prophets of Baal....	1 Ki.	18	28	422
Condemned.....	Rev.	19	20	1268	Enemies of Christ....	Jno.	19	15	1107
<b>False Teach'ers—</b>					Jews against Stephen	Acts	7	57	1119
Teach traditions {	Matt.	15	9	996	Saul of Tarsus.....	Acts	9	1	1122
of men..... {	2 Ti.	4	3, 4	1221	<b>Fare-wells'—</b>				
Deny Christ.....	2 Pe.	2	1	1245	Orpah and Naomi... Ruth	1	14	319	
<b>False Weights—</b>					Paul to Ephesians... Acts	18	21	1136	
Forbidden.....	Deut.	25	13	246	Paul to elders.....	Acts	20	38	1138
<b>False Wit'ness-es—</b>					Paul to Tyreans....	Acts	21	3-6	1140
Forbidden.....	Ex.	23	1	103	<b>Farm—a field</b>				
Against Jesus.....	Matt.	26	60	1011	One went to his....	Matt.	22	5	1005
Against Stephen....	Acts	6	13	1118	<b>*Far'thing—a copper coin</b>				
<b>Fame—renown, reputation</b>					2 sparrows sold for..	Matt.	10	29	988
Of Joshua.....	Josh.	6	27	265	<b>*Fast'ing—abstinence</b>				
Of Boaz.....	Ruth	4	14	322	Commanded by Moses	Lev.	23	14	156
Of David.....	1 Chr.	14	17	484	Signified humility {	Jer.	36	9	822
Of Solomon.....	2 Chr.	9	1	509	and penitence.... }	Joel	1	14	936
Of Mordecai.....	Est.	9	4	579					

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Fast'ing—Continued</b>					<b>Fatherhood of Satan:</b>				
<i>Reasons for:</i>					Of the wicked.....Jno. 8 44 1092				
Public calamities....	2 Sa.	1	12	361	<b>Fa'ther-less—</b>				
Afflictions.....	Ps.	35	13	626	The God of.....Ps. 68 5 642				
Approaching perils...	Est.	4	16	575	God the helper of....Ps. 10 14 614				
Confession of sin....	Neh.	9	1, 2	564	Our duty towards....Jas. 1 27 1236				
The true and false...	Matt.	6	16	984	<b>Fath'om—a sea measure</b>				
Season of.....	Acts	27	9	1148	Paul's shipwreck....Acts 27 28 1148				
Turned into gladness	Zech.	8	19	967	<b>Fault—blemish, defect</b>				
Disciples excused— {	Luke	5	33-35	1048	None found in Jesus. Luke 23 4 1078				
for not.....} Matt.	9	14-15	987		To be confessed.....Jas. 5 16 1239				
Recommended.....	1 Cor.	7	5	1171	<b>Fault-finding—</b>				
<i>Bible examples:</i>					Condemned.....Isa. 29 20, 21 746				
Moses in Horeb....	Ex.	34	28	118	<b>Fault'less—</b>				
The Israelites.....	Jdgs.	20	26	315	David.....1 Sa. 29 3, 6 359				
Samuel and Israel...1 Sa.	7	6	330		Daniel.....Dan. 6 4 918				
David.....	2 Sa.	12	16	374	Jesus.....Luke 23 4 1078				
Elijah.....	1 Ki.	19	8	424	<b>Fav'or-it-ism—</b>				
The Ninevites.....	Jonah	3	6, 8	948	Forbidden.....Lev. 19 15 151				
Exile Jews.....	Ezra	8	21	550	Ministerial error....1 Ti. 5 21 1217				
Condemned Jews...Est.	4	3	575		<b>Fear of God—reverential awe</b>				
Darius.....	Dan.	6	9, 18	918	Divinely enjoined....Deut. 10 12 230				
Daniel.....	Dan.	9	3	922	Divinely inspired....Jer. 32 40 817				
Jesus.....	Matt.	4	2	981	Religion summed up. Eccl. 12 13 718				
Cornelius.....	Acts	10	30	1124	Reward for.....Luke 1 50 1040				
Paul.....	2 Cor.	6	4, 5	1185	Abraham's example..Gen. 22 12 37				
<b>*Fa'ther—founder, principal</b>					<b>Fear—apprehension</b>				
To be honored.....	Ex.	20	12	99	The Gadarenes.....Luke 8 37 1053				
Lot, of grandchildren	Gen.	19	30-38	34	Of sinners.....Isa. 33 14 750				
Of 88 children.....	2 Chr.	11	21	512	Of man, a snare....Prov. 29 25 708				
Ahaz, at age 11.....	{2 Ki.	16	2, 20	452	<i>God's children not to fear:</i>				
	{2 Ki.	18	1, 2	455	Poverty.....Gen. 50 21 75				
<i>Duties to children:</i>					Enemies.....Num. 14 9 185				
To nurture.....	Eph.	6	4	1201	Difficulties.....Deut. 1 21 217				
To provide for.....	2 Cor.	12	14	1190	Other gods.....Jdgs. 6 10 296				
To discipline.....	1 Ti.	3	4	1216	Reproaches.....Isa. 51 7 767				
<i>Examples of devout:</i>					Persecutors.....Luke 12 32 1061				
Abraham.....	Gen.	18	19	32	<b>Fear'less-ness—</b>				
Isaac.....	Gen.	26	26, 27	43	Of the righteous....Isa. 12 2 733				
Jacob.....	Gen.	35	2	56	In face of danger....Ps. 91 5 657				
Joshua.....	Josh.	24	15	288	Before many enemies Ps. 27 3 622				
Job.....	Job	1	5	580	<b>Feasts—"the five annual," viz.,</b>				
<i>Founder of nation or tribe:</i>					Passover.....Deut. 16 1-8 237				
Abraham, or Israel...Gen.	17	2, 3	31		Pentecost.....Deut. 16 9-12 237				
Jabal, of tent dwellers	Gen.	4	20	20	Tabernacle.....Deut. 16 13-15 237				
Priests, prophets and {2 Ki.	2	12	432		Of Purim.....Est. 9 20-26 579				
teachers called...} Gal.	4	6	1194		Of trumpets.....Lev. 23 24 156				
<i>Fatherhood of God:</i>					Of Lot for angels....Gen. 19 3 34				
Of all men.....	Mal.	2	10	974	Of Nabal.....1 Sa. 25 36 353				
Of Israel.....	Jer.	31	9	815	Of Solomon.....1 Ki. 8 1 405				
Of Gentiles.....	Rom.	3	29	1153	Of Ahasuerus.....Est. 1 1-8 571				
Of redeemed.....	Jno.	1	12, 13	1081	Of Job's children....Job 1 4 580				
					Of Belshazzar.....Dan. 5 1-16 916				
					Of Herod.....Mark 6 21 1023				

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Feasts—Continued</b>					<b>Fe'ver—to be on fire</b>				
Given by Levi.....	Matt.	9	10	987	Sent by God.....	Deut.	28	22	249
By Pharisees; Jesus... Luke	11	37	1059		Healed by Jesus....	Mark	1	31	1016
By Martha for Jesus... Jno.	12	2	1099		<b>Few—</b>				
Love feast.....	Jude	1	12	1253	Are chosen.....	Matt.	22	14	1005
Spiritual blessings....	Isa.	25	6	743	Enter way of life....	Matt.	7	14	985
<b>Fee'ble-mind'ed—little spirited, faint-hearted</b>					<b>Fi-del'i-ty—rigid adherence to right</b>				
Comfort the.....	1 Ths.	5	14	1212	In financial re-... {2 Ki. 12	15	446		
<b>Feed—</b>					sponsibilities.... {Neh. 13	13	570		
Ephraim, on wind... Hos.	12	1	934		In industry.....	2 Chr.	34	11, 12	538
<b>Feet—</b>					Duty of servants... Titus	2	10	1223	
King Asa's diseased... 2 Chr.	16	12, 13	516		Joseph—an example..	Gen.	39	6	61
<b>Feet Washing—</b>					<b>Fi'er-y-Ser'pents—</b>				
A courtesy {Gen. 18	4	32			Among Israelites....	Num.	21	6, 8	195
to guests..... {Gen. 19	2	34			<b>Fighting Against God—</b>				
Abigail's offer.....	1 Sa.	25	40, 41	353	Warnings against... 2 Chr.	13	12	513	
Of Jesus with tears... Luke	7	44	1051		Cautions against....	Acts	23	9	1143
Done by Jesus.....	Jno.	13	5	1100	Of no avail.....	Acts	5	39	1116
Duty to saints.....	1 Ti.	5	10	1217	<b>Fig Tree—</b>				
<b>*Fe'lix—happy</b>					Sign of prosperity... 1 Ki.	4	25	399	
Governor of Judea... Acts	23	24	1143		Smote by God.....	Ps.	105	33	663
Convicted of sin....	Acts	24	25	1144	Barren cursed.....	Matt.	21	19	1003
<b>Fel'low-ship—association, yoke-service</b>					Parable of.....	Luke	13	6-11	1063
With God.....	1 Cor.	1	9	1166	Figuratively used... Matt.	24	32	1008	
With the Son.....	1 Jno.	1	3	1247	Symbol of plenty....	Mic.	4	4	951
Of the spirit.....	Phil.	2	1	1203	<b>Filial Honor—</b>				
With one another... 1 Jno.	1	7	1247		Commanded.....	Matt.	15	4	996
The right hand of... Gal.	2	9	1192		Curse on lack of....	Prov.	30	17	708
With the world {Eph. 5	11	1200			<b>Examples:</b>				
forbidden..... {2 Ths. 3	6	1214			Joseph.....	Gen.	47	12	72
<b>Fel'low-Cit'i-zens—</b>					David.....	1 Sa.	22	3	350
With saints in heaven.. Eph.	2	19	1197		Solomon.....	1 Ki.	2	19	396
<b>Fel'low-Help'ers—</b>					Elisha.....	1 Ki.	19	20	424
In the truth.....	3 Jno.	8	1252		Jesus.....	Luke	2	51	1043
<b>Fel'low-Work'ers—</b>					<b>Filial Obedience—</b>				
In the kingdom.....	Col.	4	11	1209	Divinely enjoined... Prov.	1	8	685	
<b>*Fenc'ed Cit'ies—</b>					Pleasing unto God... Col.	3	20	1208	
Fortified by walls....	Deut.	3	5	220	<b>Fil'let—to cling, join</b>				
Cities of Canaan....	Num.	13	28	184	Of silver in taber-				
Israelites.....	Deut.	28	52	249	nacle.....	Ex.	27	10	108
<b>Fer'et—lizard</b>					<b>Filthiness, Moral—</b>				
Unclean animal.....	Lev.	11	30	139	A universal curse... Ps.	53	3	636	
<b>Ferry Boats—</b>					Pharisees guilty of... Matt.	23	27	1006	
Crossing Jordan....	2 Sa.	19	16-18	384	To be forsaken.....	Jas.	1	21	1236
<b>Fer'vor—(See Zeal)</b>					<b>Filth'y Lu'cre—money</b>				
<b>*Fes'tus—joyful (?)</b>					Not to be sought {1 Ti. 3	3	3	1216	
Governor of Judea... Acts	24	27	1144		by ministers.... {1 Pet. 5	5	2	1244	
Paul before.....	Acts	25	8	1145	<b>Fin'ger—grasping</b>				
<b>*Fet'ters—chains</b>					A measure of length.. Jer.	52	21	844	
Samson bound with... Jdgs.	15	12	309		<b>Fin'ger of God—His power</b>				
Zedekiah bound with 2 Ki.	25	7	465		Egypt smitten by... Ex.	8	19	84	
Manasseh bound with 2 Chr.	33	11	536		Laws written by....	Ex.	31	18	114
Mad man bound with.. Mark	5	2-4	1021		Devils cast out by... Luke	11	20	1059	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Fins—</b>					<b>*Flag—a reed</b>				
Sign of a clean fish... Lev.	11	9	139		A water plant... Job	8	11	585	
<b>*Fir—a tree of</b>					<b>*Fla'gon—pressed together</b>				
Lebanon... 1 Ki.	5	8, 10	400		A vessel for liquids... Isa.	22	24	740	
Used in temple... 1 Ki.	6	15	401		<b>Flat'ter-y—false praise</b>				
Used in ships... Ezek.	27	5	881		Warnings against... Prov.	20	19	700	
Musical instruments. 2 Sa.	6	5	367		Users of denounced... Ps.	12	3	615	
<b>*Fire—</b>					Means of deception... Prov.	29	5	708	
Guided Israel... Ex.	13	21	91		Of an evil woman... Prov.	6	24	689	
Rises out of rock... Jdgs.	6	21-24	296		Works ruin... Prov.	26	28	705	
God appeared in... Ex.	19	18	98		Corrupts good men... Dan.	11	32	925	
Consumed sacrifices. Lev.	9	24	137		Not used: apostles... 1 Thes.	2	5	1210	
Kindle not: Sabbath. Ex.	35	3	119		<b>Examples:</b>				
Emblem of God's word Jer.	23	29	805		Widow of Tekoah... 2 Sa.	14	7	377	
Agency of Judgment. Num.	11	1	182		Spies on Jesus... Luke	20	21	1072	
God, a consuming... Heb.	12	29	1234		<b>*Flax—fiber used to make linen</b>				
Symbol of wrath... 2 Ths.	1	8	1213		Grows in Palestine... Josh.	2	6	261	
Token: purification... Isa.	6	4, 6	728		Failure of... Hos.	2	9	928	
Punishing wicked... Matt.	25	41	1009		<b>*Flea—insignificant creature</b>				
<b>Fire'brand—a torch</b>					Figurative weakness. 1. Sa.	26	20	355	
Used by Samson... Jdgs.	15	4	309		<b>Flesh—to be fresh</b>				
Of Syria... Isa.	7	4	728		Living creatures... Gen.	6	13, 19	22	
<b>*Fire'pan—vessel for carrying fire</b>					Human nature con- } Rom.	7	5	1156	
For the altar... Ex.	27	3	108		trolled by appetite } Rom.	8	4	1157	
<b>Fir'kin—a liquid measure</b>					To be subdued... Rom.	13	14	1163	
Wine measured by... Jno.	2	6	1083		<b>Flies—</b>				
<b>*Fir'ma-ment—expense</b>					Plagued Egyptians... Ex.	8	21	84	
The sky or heaven... Gen.	1	8	17		Dead, like folly... Eccl.	10	1	717	
<b>First—</b>					<b>Flint—hardness</b>				
Sabbath... Gen.	2	1-3	18		Israel; out of... Deut.	8	15	228	
Bridal veil... Gen.	24	64-67	39		Forehead harder than Ezek.	3	9	853	
Colored convert... Acts	8	26-40	1121		<b>Flir-ta'tion—coquetry</b>				
Christian martyr... Acts	22	20	1141		Of evil women danger-				
Miracle of Christ... John	2	1-11	1083		ous... Prov.	7	6-22	690	
To confess Christ... John	1	49	1081		<b>Flock—migrate</b>				
Man to wash face... Gen.	43	30, 31	67		God's people Israel... Ezek.	34	31	890	
Man to hang himself. 2 Sam.	17	23	381		He shall feed his... Isa.	40	11	756	
<b>*First Born—</b>					A Christian church... Acts	20	28	1138	
Claims of... Deut.	21	15	242		<b>Floods—</b>				
Slain... Ex.	12	29-31	89		In Egypt... Jer.	46	7, 8	833	
Dedicated to God... Ex.	13	1-3	91		Of the Jordan... Ps.	66	6	641	
How redeemed... Ex.	34	20	118		The world deluge... Gen.	6	5, 13	22	
<b>*First-Fruits—</b>					<b>Flour—to strip</b>				
To be given to God... Ex.	22	29	102		Offered in sacrifice... Lev.	5	11, 13	131	
Of resurrection... 1 Cor.	15	20	1179		<b>*Flute—a pipe, a whistle</b>				
<b>*Fish—to squirm</b>					Musical instrument... Dan.	3	5	913	
Food in Egypt... Num.	11	5	182		<b>Folly—silliness</b>				
Food in Palestine... Matt.	4	18	981		Of fretting... Jonah	4	1, 4	949	
Draught of... Luke	5	4-11	1048		Of trusting in				
<b>Fist Fighting</b>					riches... Ps.	52	7	636	
Penalty for... Ex.	21	18, 19	100		Of turning from				
<b>*Fitch—</b>					grace to law... Gal.	3	1, 3	1193	
Plant of Palestine... Isa.	28	25, 27	745		Of self-confidence... Jno.	13	37	1100	
Grain resembles rye... Ezek.	4	9	854		Of idolatry... Hos.	2	10	928	



SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*Food—feed on, consume, meat</b>					<b>Foolish—simple, absurd</b>				
Consisted of herbs....	Gen.	1	30	17	Five virgins.....	Matt.	25	2-13	1009
Flesh added.....	Gen.	9	3	24	Builder on sand.....	Matt.	7	26	985
Food regulations.....	Lev.	11	47	139	Talking denounced....	Eph.	5	4	1200
Variety recommended.	Gen.	18	8	32	Questions, avoid.....	2 Ti.	2	23	1220
Danger of daintiness..	Prov.	23	3	703	<b>Foolishness—lack of sense</b>				
<b>Food prohibitions:</b>					A synonym for sin....	Ps.	38	5	629
Animals dying {	Lev.	22	8	155	Thought of is sin....	Prov.	24	9	704
of disease..... {	Ex.	22	31	102	Things of God— {	1 Cor.	1	18	1166
Blood of animals....	Gen.	9	4	24	to natural man... {	1 Cor.	2	14	1167
Certain fish.....	Deut.	14	10	235	<b>Foot—the naked</b>				
Idol-polluted.....	Acts	15	20	1131	Keep thy foot.....	Eccl.	5	1	713
<b>Articles of food:</b>					<b>Symbolic uses:</b>				
Bread.....	Ex.	13	6	91	Naked—token of awe..	Ex.	3	5	78
Butter.....	2 Sa.	17	29	381	In oil—of plenty....	Deut.	33	24	258
Cheese.....	1 Sa.	17	18	342	Stamped—of joy....	Ezek.	25	6	879
Dried fruit.....	1 Sa.	25	18	353	Shod with gospel....	Eph.	6	15	1201
Fish.....	Jno.	21	9	1110	To be turned to God.	Ps.	119	59	671
Flesh.....	Jdgs.	6	19	296	An offending—cut off.	Mark	9	45	1028
Fruit.....	2 Sa.	16	2	380	<b>To sit at—obedience:</b>				
Honey.....	Gen.	43	11	67	Israel at God's.....	Deut.	33	3	258
Locusts.....	Matt.	3	4	980	Paul at Gamaliel's...	Acts	22	3	1141
Milk.....	Jdgs.	4	19	294	Mary at Jesus'.....	Luke	10	39	1058
Oil.....	Deut.	12	17	232	<b>To be under—subjection:</b>				
Quail.....	Num.	11	32	182	All, under God's....	Ps.	8	6	613
Vegetables.....	Num.	11	5	182	Christ's enemies....	Ps.	110	1	668
<b>Food, Spir'it-u-al—</b>					<b>Foot-Wash'ing—(See Feet-Washing)</b>				
Supplied by pastors..	Jer.	3	15	783	<b>Foot'man—military, infantry</b>				
Christ, the true.....	Jno.	6	51	1088	30,000 slain.....	1 Sa.	4	10	327
Abundant for all {	Isa.	25	6	743	King's bodyguard....	1 Sa.	22	17	350
who seek it..... {	Matt.	22	4	1005	<b>Foot-Stool of the Lord—</b>				
Abundant for {	Rev.	2	17	1255	Ark of Covenant....	1 Chr.	28	2	498
over-comers..... {	Rev.	19	9	1268	The earth.....	Isa.	66	1	779
<b>Fools—to will, to fall away</b>					Enemies to be made..	Matt.	22	44	1005
The skeptic.....	Ps.	14	1	616	<b>For-bear'ance of God—</b>				
The talkative.....	Prov.	29	11	708	In answer to prayer..	Gen.	18	23-32	32
The meddling.....	Prov.	20	3	700	Toward Israel.....	Neh.	9	30, 31	564
The slandering.....	Prov.	10	18	692	Toward Nineveh....	Jonah	4	11	949
The self-confident...	Prov.	28	26	707	Illustrated.....	Mark	12	1-11	1033
The contentious....	Prov.	18	6	699	Basis of forgiveness..	Rom.	3	25	1153
The dishonest.....	Jer.	17	11	799	Sin of despising.....	Rom.	2	4	1152
The hypocritical....	Luke	11	39, 40	1059	<b>For-bear'ance to'ward Others—</b>				
The materialistic....	Luke	12	16	1061	Expression of love... 1	Cor.	13	7	1177
Make a mock at sin..	Prov.	14	9	695	A sacred duty.....	Col.	3	13	1208
Despise instruction..	Prov.	1	7	685	<b>For-bid Not—</b>				
Waste treasures.....	Prov.	21	20	701	Other workers.....	Luke	9	49-50	1055
Sport in sin.....	Prov.	10	23	692	Child converts.....	Luke	18	16	1069
Temporarily in					Tongue-speaking....	1 Cor.	14	39	1177
power.....	Eccl.	10	5	717	Baptism of Gentiles..	Acts	10	47	1124
To be avoided.....	Prov.	13	20	694	<b>For'ces—armed strength</b>				
Their lips a snare...	Prov.	18	7	699	David had many.... 1	Chr.	27	1	497
Come to shame.....	Prov.	3	35	687	Placed in cities..... 2	Chr.	17	2	517
Punishment of.....	Ps.	107	17	665	Of Gentiles shall {	Isa.	60	5	774
					come to Christ... {	Rom.	11	25	1161

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Forc'es—Continued</b>					<b>*Forest—woodland</b>				
Triumph of moral....Ex.	23	27, 33		103	Of Lebanon.....1 Ki.	7	2		403
<b>For'ci-ble—impressive</b>					Of Bethel.....2 Ki.	2	23		432
Right words are.....Job	6	25		584	Of Hareth.....1 Sa.	22	5		350
<b>Ford—shallow crossing of stream</b>					Of Carmel.....2 Ki.	19	23		457
Jacob at Jabok's....Gen.	32	22		52	Of Arabia.....Isa.	21	13		739
Israel at Jordan's....Jdgs.	3	28		292	Keeper of the				
<b>*Fore'head—part of the face</b>					king's.....Neh.	2	8		555
Set to do evil.....Ezek.	3	8		853	<b>Fore-thought</b>				
Philistine's smitten...1 Sa.	17	49		342	<i>Concerning:</i>				
Servants sealed in....Rev.	7	3		1259	Temporal needs.....Prov.	6	8		689
Mark of beast in....Rev.	14	9		1264	Evil.....Prov.	22	3		702
<b>For'eign-ers—alien, stranger</b>					Treasures in				
Feast forbidden to....Ex.	12	45		89	heaven.....Luke	12	23, 33		1061
Forced to pay debts..Deut.	15	2-3		236	<b>Fore-told—told in advance</b>				
Naturalized.....2 Chr.	2	17, 18		502	Gospel blessings....Acts	3	24		1114
<b>Foreign Missionaries—</b>					Destruction temple..Mark	13	1, 2		1034
From Antioch ChurchActs	13	1, 3		1128	<b>Forewarn—to admonish in advance</b>				
Report at Jerusalem..Acts	21	17, 20		1140	Whom to fear.....Luke	12	5		1061
<b>Fore-knowl'dge by God—</b>					Of Divine vengeance.1 Ths.	4	6		1211
Christ's death.....Acts	2	23		1112	<b>Forfeit—lose by default</b>				
The elect.....Rom.	8	29		1157	For disloyalty.....Ezra	10	8		553
<b>Fore-or-dain'ed by God—</b>					<b>Forfeiting Spiritual Rights</b>				
The death of Christ..Rom.	3	25		1153	For fleshly appetite..Gen.	25	34		42
Believers to life....Acts	13	48		1128	For lustful passion...Gen.	49	4		74
<b>Forerunner—</b>					For selfish gain.....1 Sa.	16	1, 13		341
Christ our.....Heb.	6	20		1228	<b>Forgery—</b>				
To prepare a place...Jno.	14	2		1102	By Jezebel.....1 Ki.	21	8		427
John the fore- } Isa.	40	3		756	<b>Forget—cease to love or care</b>				
runner of Christ.. } Matt.	3	1, 3		980	God does not.....Isa.	49	15		765
<b>Foresaw—foresee, foreseeing</b>					Unworthy past.....Phil.	3	13		1204
David—the Christ...Acts	2	25		1112	<b>For-get'ful-ness of God—</b>				
Salvation of Gentiles.Gal.	3	8		1193	Warnings against....Deut.	4	9		222
A prudent man evil..Prov.	22	3		702	Prosperity tends to..Deut.	6	10-12		225
<b>Fore-knowl'dge of God—</b>					Begets moral fear...Isa.	51	13		767
<i>Concerning:</i>					Ends in sorrow.....Jer.	3	21		783
All things.....Isa.	46	10		763	Leads down to hell..Ps.	9	17		614
World events.....Isa.	42	9		759	<b>For-get'ting God—</b>				
His works.....Acts	15	18		1131	Warnings against....Deut.	8	11		228
The Judgment Day..Matt.	24	31		1008	Results in loss.....Isa.	17	10, 11		737
<b>Fore-knowl'dge of Christ—</b>					Induced by prosperityHos.	13	6		935
<i>Concerning:</i>					Grossly wicked.....Ps.	78	10, 11		648
True-false believers..Jno.	6	64		1088	<b>For-get'ful—negligent</b>				
His own sufferings } Jno.	18	4		1106	Hearing warned				
and death..... } Jno.	13	1		1100	against.....Jas.	1	25		1236
<b>Fore-or-dain'ed Plan of Salvation—</b>					<b>For-give'ness—</b>				
In death of Christ...Rev.	13	8		1263	Based on blood } Lev.	4	20		130
In divine purpose....2 Ti.	1	9		1219	atonement..... } Heb.	9	22		1230
According to wisdom.1 Cor.	2	7		1167	Of sin, prayed for...Matt.	6	12		984
Announced from startGen.	3	15		19	Through Christ's } Acts	13	38		1128
<b>Foreskin—pertaining to circumcision</b>					death..... } Mark	2	10		1018
Of the heart to be					Freely offered.....Ps.	86	5		653
taken away.....Jer.	4	4		784	Promised to the } 1 Jno.	1	9		1247
					repentant..... } 2 Chr.	7	4		507

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>For-give'ness—Continued</b>					Jacob's embalming...	Gen.	50	3	75
And confession.....	1 Jno.	1	9	1247	Moses on Mount....	Ex.	24	18	104
Removes not penalty	2 Sa.	12, 13, 14		374	Spies in Canaan....	Num.	13	25	184
<b>For-giv'ing One A-noth'er—</b>					Moses' prayer.....	Deut.	9	25	229
Necessary duty.....	Matt.	6	14	984	Goliath's defiance....	1 Sa.	17	16	342
Commanded by Jesus	Luke	17	3, 4	1068	Elijah fasted for....	1 Ki.	19	8	424
As God forgave us...	Eph.	4	32	1199	Probation: Nineveh..	Jonah	3	4	948
Seventy times seven	Matt.	18	22	999	Christ's temptation...	Luke	4	2	1046
Enemies.....	Luke	6	27	1049	Post-resurrection....	Acts	1	3	1111
<i>Examples:</i>					<b>For'ty Years—</b>				
Esau and Jacob.....	Gen.	33	4-15	54	Israel in wilderness...	Num.	14	33	185
Joseph.....	Gen.	45	8-15	69	Period of rest.....	Jdgs.	3	11	292
Solomon.....	1 Ki.	1	53	393	Desolation of Egypt	Ezek.	29	11	883
Stephen.....	Acts	7	60	1119	Saul's reign.....	Acts	13	21	1128
<b>Form—outward splendor</b>					David's reign.....	1 Ki.	2	11	396
Earth was without...	Gen.	1	2	17	Solomon's reign....	1 Ki.	11	42	411
Maid was fair of....	Est.	2	7	573	<b>For'ty Stripes—</b>				
Christ had no.....	Isa.	53	2	769	Limit for scourging..	Deut.	25	3	246
Of sound words.....	2 Ti.	1	13	1219	Given to Paul.....	2 Cor.	11	24	1189
Of godliness.....	2 Ti.	3	5	1220	<b>Fought—contended</b>				
Of a servant.....	Phil.	2	7	1203	The Lord for Israel..	2 Chr.	20	29	520
Like the Son of God.	Dan.	3	25	913	Paul with beasts....	1 Cor.	15	32	1179
<b>Form-al-ism'—observance of outward forms</b>					Paul, a good fight....	2 Ti.	4	7	1221
Rejected by the Lord.	Isa.	1	13	723	<b>Foun-da'tion—groundwork, origin</b>				
Denounced by Jesus.	Matt.	23	23	1006	Christ, of the church.	1 Cor.	3	11	1168
Of inferior value....	1 Sa.	15	22	340	Of the city of God...	Heb.	11	10	1232
Condemned in Israel.	Isa.	58	1, 13	772	House without a....	Luke	6	49	1049
Insufficient.....	Phil.	3	4, 8	1204	Of the prison shaken.	Acts	16	26	1133
<b>For'ni-ca'tion—</b>					<b>Foun'tain of Life—</b>				
Denounced.....	1 Cor.	5	9	1169	Of living waters....	Jer.	2	13	781
Legal regulations....	Lev.	20	6-21	152	Springs from God....	Ps.	36	9	627
Warnings against...	Prov.	7	1-27	690	In house of David...	Zech.	13	1	971
In thought forbidden.	Matt.	15	19	996	Given by Christ....	Rev.	21	6	1270
Judgment against...	Rev.	19	2	1268	Law of wisdom called	Prov.	13	14	694
Infidelity to God...	2 Chr.	21	11	522	The fear of God is a...	Prov.	14	27	695
Spiritual denounced.	Rev.	14	8	1264	<b>Four-Square—</b>				
<b>For-sak'ing Christ—</b>					Altar in tabernacle..	Ex.	27	1	108
By the disciples....	Jno.	6	66	1088	Breastplate.....	Ex.	39	9	124
A grievous sin.....	Matt.	26	56	1011	City of God.....	Rev.	21	16	1270
<b>For-sak'ing God—</b>					<b>*Fowl—covered with feathers</b>				
Warnings against...	2 Chr.	15	2	515	Any bird.....	Gen.	15	11	30
Results in God's	Ezra	8	22	550	Four-footed.....	Lev.	11	20	139
forsaking.....	Jer.	2	13	781	<b>Fowl'er—a catcher of birds</b>				
<b>For'tune Tell'ing—(See Sorcery)</b>					Symbol of tempters..	Ps.	91	3	657
<b>Fort's—military fortifications</b>					<b>*Fox—cunning animal</b>				
Around Jerusalem...	2 Sa.	5	9	366	Live in dens.....	Matt.	8	20	986
<b>Fort'ress—fortified place</b>					Samson's use of....	Jdgs.	15	4, 5	309
The Lord is my.....	2 Sa.	22	2	389	Used for judgment...	Ps.	63	10	640
God's prophet a....	Jer.	6	27	786	<b>Symbolic use of:</b>				
<b>For-tu-na'tus—prosperous</b>					Herod called a.....	Luke	13	32	1063
Convert at Corinth..	1 Cor.	16	17	1181	False prophets like..	Ezek.	13	4	862
<b>For'ty Days—</b>					Little—spoil vines..	Sol.	2	15	719
Length of flood.....	Gen.	7	17	23	<b>Frag'ment—small detached portion</b>				
					Of food saved.....	Matt.	14	20	995

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*Frank'in-cense—white</b>					Of tongue condemned	Prov.	10	31	692
A fragrant gum.....Sol.	3	6	720		<b>Frost—frozen dew</b>				
Used in holy oil.....Ex.	30	34	113		Appears at night.....Gen.	31	40	50	
Used in offerings.....Lev.	2	1, 2	128		By breath of God.....Job	37	10	606	
<b>Fra-tri-cide'—murder of brother</b>					Destroyed a tree.....Ps.	78	47	648	
<b>Examples:</b>					<b>Fruit—product</b>				
Cain.....Gen.	4	8	20		Meet for repentance..Matt.	3	8	980	
Abimelech.....Jdgs.	9	5	301		Of the righteous.....Prov.	11	30	693	
Absalom.....2 Sa.	13	28	375		Of the Spirit.....Gal.	5	22, 23	1195	
Jehoram.....2 Chr.	21	4	522		A tree known by its..Matt.	12	33	991	
In last days.....Matt.	10	21	988		<b>Fruit-bearing—</b>				
<b>Free'dom—liberty</b>					Hearers.....Matt.	13	23	993	
In Christ.....Jno.	8	36	1092		Branches.....Jno.	15	2, 4, 8	1103	
In the Holy Spirit...2 Cor.	3	17	1183		In old age.....Ps.	92	14	657	
From bondage of law Gal.	5	1	1195		<b>Fruit'ful-ness—productiveness</b>				
Not to be abused.....Gal.	5	13	1195		Promise to faithful...Deut.	28	4	249	
From anxiety.....Matt.	6	25, 34	984		In answer to prayer..Jas.	5	18	1239	
<b>Free-Will Of'fer-ings—</b>					Given by God.....Acts	14	17	1130	
Commanded.....Deut.	12	6	232		<b>Frying Pan</b>				
First fruits.....Prov.	3	9	687		Used B. C. 1490....{Lev.	2	7	128	
According to ability..Deut.	16	17	237		{Lev.	7	9	134	
With readiness.....2 Cor.	8	12	1186		<b>Full—complete</b>				
With cheerfulness...2 Cor.	9	6, 7	1187		Of burnt offerings...Isa.	1	11	723	
<b>Friend—attached by love</b>					Of faith.....Acts	6	5	1118	
Value of.....Prov.	18	24	699		Of grace and truth...Jno.	1	14	1081	
Qualities.....Prov.	17	17	698		Of good works.....Acts	9	36	1122	
Of God—Abraham...Jas.	2	23	1237		Of Holy Ghost—				
Of God—Moses.....Ex.	33	11	117		Jesus.....Luke	4	1	1046	
Jesus—of sinners...Matt.	11	19	990		Deacons.....Acts	6	3	1118	
Not to be forsaken...Prov.	27	10	706		Stephen.....Acts	7	55	1119	
Make of mammon...Luke	16	9	1067		Barnabas.....Acts	11	24	1126	
Wounded in house of Zech.	13	6	971		Of deadly poison...Jas.	3	8	1238	
A treacherous.....Ps.	41	9	630		Of bloody crimes...Ezek.	7	23	856	
Danger from evil...Zech.	13	6	971		Of eyes—Cherubims..Ezek.	10	1, 12	859	
Disciples called...Jno.	15	14	1103		Of dry bones.....Ezek.	37	1	893	
<b>Friend'ship—</b>					Of knowledge.....Isa.	11	9	733	
Of Jesus in home...Jno.	11	5, 7	1097		Of eyes, four beasts..Rev.	4	6	1257	
Obedience test of...Jno.	15	14	1103		<b>Fulness of Christ—</b>				
Mutual esteem.....Prov.	18	24	699		Infinite treasures...Jno.	1	16	1081	
Danger of worldly...2 Chr.	18	1, 34	518		Universal presence...Eph.	1	23	1197	
Of the World.....Jas.	4	4	1239		In the Godhead.....Col.	2	9	1207	
<b>Friend'less—</b>					<b>Fulness of God—</b>				
David.....Ps.	142	4	682		Infinite perfection...Eph.	3	19	1198	
The Prodigal.....Luke	15	16	1066		<b>Furlong—A measure</b> Jno.	6	19	1088	
<b>*Frog—a marsh-leaper</b>					<b>*Furnace—an oven</b> 1 Ki.	8	51	408	
Egypt smitten with..Ex.	8	2	84		For refining gold....Prov.	17	3	698	
In parlor; bedrooms..Ex.	8	3, 6	84		Of three Hebrews...Dan.	3	6, 11	913	
<b>*Front'lets—a band worn</b>					Of fire for wicked...Matt.	13	42	993	
Worn by Israelites...Deut.	6	8	225		<b>Symbol of:</b>				
Scriptures written on {Ex.	13	14-16	91		Bondage of Egypt...Deut.	4	20	222	
parchments in... {Deut.	11	13-21	231		Trials and chasten-				
<b>Fro'ward-ness—perverseness</b>					ings.....Ezek.	22	18, 22	874	
Abominable to God...Prov.	3	32	687						

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>G</b>					<b>Gains Unjustly Gotten—various methods denounced:</b>				
<b>Ga'al—loathing</b>					By lying is vanity....	Prov.	21	6	701
Son of Ebed.....	Jdgs.	9	26	301	By oppression.....	Prov.	22	16	702
<b>Ga'ash—quaking</b>					By inadequate wages.	Jas.	5	4	1239
A hill of Ephraim....	Jdgs.	2	9	291	By wicked deeds.....	Jer.	22	13	803
Joshua buried near....	Josh.	24	30	288	Of no permanence....	Jer.	17	11	799
<b>Ga'ba—a hillock, height</b>					<b>Gai'us—commended</b>				
City of Benjamin....	Josh.	18	24	280	1. Companion of Paul	Acts	19	29	1137
Given to Levites....	Josh.	21	17	284	2. Convert at Derbe...	Acts	20	4	1138
Enemy driven from....	2 Sa.	5	25	366	3. A Corinthian....	Rom.	16	23	1165
<b>*Gab'bai—tax gatherer</b>					baptized by Paul.	1 Cor.	1	14	1166
Post-exilic Benjamite.	Neh.	11	8	567	4. Addressed by John.	3 Jno.	1	1-5	1252
<b>*Gab'ba-tha—height (pavement)</b>					<b>Ga'lat—a rolling</b>				
Pilate's judgment....	Jno.	19	13	1107	1. Jerusalem levite...	1 Chr.	9	15	478
<b>*Ga'bri-el—man of God</b>					2. Son of Jeduthun...	1 Chr.	9	16	478
Appeared to Daniel....	Dan.	9	21	922	<b>*Ga-la'tia—</b>				
Appeared to Zacharias	Luke	1	19	1040	Province of Asia....	Acts	16	6	1133
Appeared to Mary....	Luke	1	26	1040	Visited by Paul....	Acts	16	6	1133
<b>*Gad—a troop, good fortune</b>					<b>*Ga-la'tians—</b>				
1. Jacob's 7th son....	Gen.	30	10, 11	49	Reproved.....	Gal.	1	6	1191
Descendants of....	Gen.	46	16	70	Exhorted.....	Gal.	5	6	1195
Head of one of {	Num.	1	14	164	Their love to Paul...	Gal.	4	15	1194
the 12 tribes....	Num.	2	14	167	<b>*Gal'ba-num—</b>				
2. A seer of David....	2 Sa.	24	11	392	A fragrant spice....	Ex.	30	34	113
<b>Gad, Tribe of—</b>					<b>*Gal'e-ed—heap of testimony</b>				
Their possessions....	Num.	34	14	214	Memorial site.....	Gen.	31	48	50
Praised by Moses....	Deut.	33	20, 21	258	<b>*Gal'i-lee—north part of Palestine</b>				
Men of might.....	1 Chr.	12	8	481	Occupied by Jews {	Jdgs.	1	30	290
Defeated Hagarites..	1 Chr.	5	19, 22	472	and Gentiles....	Isa.	9	1	730
<b>Gad-a-renes'—(also Gergesenes)</b>					Had city of refuge...	Josh.	20	7	283
People of Gadara....	Mark	5	1	1021	Cities given Hiram...	1 Ki.	9	11, 13	408
Miracles among....	Matt.	8	28	986	People of—captive...	2 Ki.	15	29	450
Demoniac healed....	Luke	8	26, 36	1053	Despised by the Jews.	Jno.	1	46	1081
<b>Gad'di—fortunate</b>					The home of Jesus...	Luke	2	4	1043
Manassite spy.....	Num.	13	11	184	Christ's Apostles {	Acts	1	11	1111
<b>Gad'di-el—God hath given fortune</b>					were men of....	Acts	2	7	1112
Zebulunite spy.....	Num.	13	10	184	Prophecy concern- {	Deut.	33	18-23	258
<b>Ga'di—fortunate, a Gadite</b>					ing fulfilled.....	Matt.	4	13-16	981
Father of Menahem..	2 Ki.	15	14	450	Christ's work there..	Matt.	15	29	996
<b>Ga'ham—burning, a flame</b>					<b>*Gal'i-lee, Sea of—</b>				
A son of Nahor.....	Gen.	22	24	37	Scene of much of {	Mark	7	31	1025
<b>Ga'har—to hide, lurker</b>					Christ's ministry. }	Jno.	6	1	1088
Post-exile Nethinim..	Neh.	7	49	560	<b>*Gall—bile</b>				
<b>Gain Through Loss—</b>					1. Liver secretion....	Job	16	13	591
Life through death...	Jno.	12	24	1099	2. A poisonous herb..	Jer.	8	14	789
Life lost—life					Given to Christ {	Ps.	69	21	643
gained.....	Mark	8	35	1026	while on the cross. }	Matt.	27	34	1013
Humility—exaltation	Mark	9	35	1028	<b>Figuratively used:</b>				
Heavenly treasure..	Matt.	19	21	1001	Of evil hearts.....	Deut.	29	18	252
by giving earthly..	Matt.	19	29	1001	Of unregenerate....	Acts	8	23	1121
<b>Example:</b>					<b>*Gal'lim—springs or heaps</b>				
Paul.....	Phil.	3	8	1204	A town near Gibeah.	Isa.	10	29, 30	731
					Home of Phalti.....	1 Sa.	25	44	353

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*Gal'li-o—</b>					<b>*Gate—an opening</b>				
Proconsul of Achaia...Acts	18	12-17	1136		Of walled town.....Gen.	22	17	37	
<b>Gal'lows—a tree for hanging</b>					Protected by towers..2 Chr.	26	9	527	
Prepared for Mor-(Est.	5	14	576		Public often met at...1 Ki.	22	10	428	
dicai, Haman and {Est.	7	10	577		Place of legal busi- {Ruth	4	1, 11	322	
tensons hanged on {Est.	9	13	579		ness and court... {Deut.	21	19	242	
<b>*Ga-ma'li-el—benefit of God</b>					<b>*Gath—wine press</b>				
1. Chief of Manasseh.Num.	2	20	167		A Philistine city....1 Sa.	6	17	323	
2. Famous teacher...Acts	5	34	1116		Giants left here.....Josh.	11	22	273	
Paul educated by...Acts	22	3	1141		Ark carried to.....1 Sa.	5	8	328	
<b>Gambling—</b>					David's deception at.1 Sa.	21	10, 15	349	
Forbidden.....Rom.	12	17	1162		Goliath of.....1 Sa.	17	4	342	
<b>*Games—foot-races, athletics</b>					Men of, smitten....1 Sa.	5	9	328	
<i>Figurative of:</i>					David, refugee here..1 Sa.	27	4	357	
Minister's labors....Gal.	2	2	1192		Taken by David....1 Chr.	18	1	488	
Christian life.....Gal.	5	7	1195		Fortified: Rehoboam.2 Chr.	11	5, 8	512	
Rewards or prize....Phil.	3	13, 14	1204		Uzziah breaks walls..2 Chr.	26	6	527	
Impediments to be {Heb.	12	1	1234		Conquered by Hazael.2 Ki.	12	17	446	
laid aside..... {2 Ti.	2	5	1220		<b>*Gath-he'pher—winepress</b>				
<b>Gam'ma-dims—warriors</b>					Home of Jonah.....2 Ki.	14	25	449	
Guards of Tyre.....Ezek.	27	11	881		<b>Gath-rim'mon—pomegranate press</b>				
<b>*Ga'mul—weaned</b>					1. City of Dan.....Josh.	19	45	281	
Descendant of Aaron.1 Chr.	24	17	494		Given to Levites...Josh.	21	24	284	
<b>*Gar'den—hedge about</b>					2. Town of ManassehJosh.	21	25	284	
Of Eden.....Gen.	2	15	18		<b>*Ga'za—stronghold. (Also Azzah)</b>				
Of Egypt watered...Deut.	11	10	231		1. A Philistine city...Josh.	13	3	274	
Gethsemane.....Mark	14	32	1036		Assigned to Judah...Josh.	15	47	277	
Symbolic of plenty...Isa.	58	11	772		Giants left here.....Josh.	11	22	273	
A "garden of nuts"...Sol.	6	11	722		Occupied by Judah..Jdgs.	1	18	290	
<i>Used for:</i>					Philistines recover...Jdgs.	13	1	307	
Idolatrous purposes..Isa.	65	3	778		The scene of {Jdgs.	16	1-3	310	
As place of burial...Jno.	19	41	1107		Samson's exploits {Jdgs.	16	23-31	310	
<b>Ga'reb—scabby</b>					Ruled by Solomon...1 Ki.	4	24	399	
1. Warrior of David..2 Sa.	23	38	390		Taken by Hezekiah..2 Ki.	18	8	455	
2. Hill at Jerusalem..Jer.	31	39	815		Under God's judgmentAmos	1	6, 8	939	
<b>*Gar'lic—exhale, odor</b>					2. A town of Ephraim1 Chr.	7	28	475	
A food in Egypt....Num.	11	5	182		Its destruction				
<b>Gar'ments—(See Clothing)</b>					foretold.....Zech.	9	5	968	
<b>Gar'mite—bony, strong</b>					<b>Ga'za-thites, Gazites—</b>				
Name of a family....1 Chr.	4	19	470		Inhabitants of Gaza..Jdgs.	16	2	310	
<b>Gar'ner—a granary</b>					<b>Ga'zez—shearer</b>				
David prays for full..Ps.	144	13	682		Son of Caleb.....1 Chr.	2	46	468	
Laid desolate.....Joel	1	17	936		<b>Ga'zing-stock—a spectacle</b>				
Symbolic use.....Matt.	3	12	980		Christians are a....Heb.	10	33	1231	
<b>Gar'nish—decoration</b>					<b>Gaz'zam—devourer</b>				
Of the temple.....2 Chr.	3	6	503		Post-exile Nethinim..Ezra	2	48	543	
In heavenly temple...Rev.	21	19	1270		<b>*Ge'ba—a hill (See Ga'ba)</b>				
<b>*Gar'ri-son—a military post</b>					<b>*Ge'bal—mountain</b>				
Damascus kept by...2 Cor.	11	32	1189		Town near Sidon...Ezek.	27	9	881	
Paul protected by...Acts	21	32, 34	1140		A district in Edom...Ps.	83	7	652	
<b>Gash'mu—shower, rain</b>					<b>Ge'ber—a valiant man, a hero</b>				
Prominent Samaritan Neh.	6	6	559		Purveyor of Solomon.1 Ki.	4	19	399	
<b>Ga'tam—puny</b>					<b>Ge'bim—cisterns</b>				
Grandson of Esau....Gen.	36	11, 16	57		Town near Jerusalem.Isa.	10	31	731	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*Ged-a-li'ah</b> — <i>Jehovah has become great</i>					History of origins....	Gen.	2	4	18
A son of Jeduthun...	1 Chr.	25	3	495	Period or age.....	Gen.	7	1	23
Zephaniah's ancestor Zeph.	1			959	<b>*Gen-nes'a-ret</b> —				
Post-exile priest... Ezra	10	18	553		District of Galilee... Mark	6	53	1023	
A son of Pashur... Jer.	38	1	825		A sea in the center { Luke	5	1	1048	
Son of Ahikam... Jer.	39	14	826		of Galilee, called { Matt.	4	18	981	
King of Judah... 2 Ki.	25	22-26	465		by various names. { Jno.	6	1	1088	
Slain by Ishmael... Jer.	41	18	828		<b>*Gen'tiles</b> — <i>heathen, nation, people</i>				
<b>Ged'e-on</b> — <i>same as Gideon</i>					All nations other { Neh.	5	8	558	
<b>*Ge'der</b> — <i>walled in</i>					than Jews..... Rom.	2	14	1152	
A town of Judah... Josh.	12	13	274		Origin of..... Gen.	10	5	25	
<b>Ge-de'rah</b> — <i>enclosure, sheepfold</i>					God's judgments on.. Joel	3	9	938	
A town in Judah... Josh.	15	36	277		<i>Included in plan of salvation:</i>				
<b>Ge'der-ite</b> —					Abrahamic promise.. Gen.	22	18	37	
A man of Gederah... 1 Chr.	27	28	497		Christ to be a light { Isa.	49	6	765	
<b>Ge'der-a-thite</b> —					to them..... Isa.	55	5	770	
A man of Gederah... 1 Chr.	12	4	481		Christ ministered to.. Jno.	12	42-50	1099	
<b>Ge-de'roth</b> — <i>walls, sheepfolds</i>					Messianic predic- { Ps.	22	27	620	
A city of Judah... Josh.	15	41	277		tions include.... { Ps.	86	9	653	
Taken by Philistines.. 2 Chr.	28	18	529		<i>Examples of conversion:</i>				
<b>Ged'e-ro-tha'im</b> — <i>two sheepfolds</i>					Cornelius and his				
A town of Judah... Josh.	15	36	277		household..... Acts	10	1-44	1124	
<b>Ge'dor</b> — <i>warlike, a fortress</i>					In Antioch (Pisidia).. Acts	13	14, 47	1128	
A town in Judah... Josh.	15	58	277		In Corinth..... Acts	18	6-8	1136	
A town in Simeon.. 1 Chr.	4	39	470		<b>Gen'tle-ness</b> —				
A son of Jehiel... 1 Chr.	9	35-37	478		Of Christ..... 2 Cor.	10	1	1188	
<b>*Ge-ha'zi</b> — <i>valley of vision</i>					Of Paul and Timothy.. 1 Ths.	2	7	1210	
Servant of Elisha... 2 Ki.	4	12	434		Fruit of the Spirit... Gal.	5	22	1195	
His covetousness... 2 Ki.	5	20	436		Exhortation to.... Titus	3	2	1223	
Unwished; leprosy... 2 Ki.	5	27	436		<b>Ge-nu'bath</b> — <i>theft, robbery</i>				
<b>Gel'i-loth</b> — <i>circles (May be Gilgal)</i>					Son of Hadad..... 1 Ki.	11	20	411	
A town of Benjamin.. Josh.	18	17	280		<b>Ge'ra</b> — <i>a grain</i>				
<b>Ge-mal'li</b> — <i>camel driver</i>					1. Son of Bela..... Gen.	46	21	70	
Father of Ammiel... Num.	13	12	184		2. Descendant of Bela.. 1 Chr.	8	3	477	
<b>*Gem-a-ri'ah</b> — <i>Jehovah hath completed</i>					3. Father of Ehud... Jdgs.	3	15	292	
Son of Hilkiah... Jer.	29	3	812		4. Father of Shimei.. 2 Sa.	16	5	380	
Son of Shaphan... Jer.	36	10	822		<b>Ge'rah</b> —				
<b>*Genealogies</b> —					A weight..... Ex.	30	13	113	
Of patriarchs..... Gen.	5	1-20	21		<b>*Ge'rar</b> — <i>a rolling country</i>				
Of Noah..... Gen.	10	1-32	25		A city near Gaza... Gen.	10	19	25	
Of Shem..... Gen.	10	21-32	25		Visited by Abraham.. Gen.	20	1	35	
Of Terah..... Gen.	11	27	26		Visited by Isaac... Gen.	26	1	43	
Of Abraham..... 1 Chr.	1	28	466		Ruled by Abimelech.. Gen.	26	17	43	
Of Jacob..... Gen.	29	31	47		<b>Ger'ge-senes</b> —				
Of Esau..... Gen.	36	1-43	57		People of Gergesa... Matt.	8	28	986	
Of Israelites..... 1 Chr.	9	1-44	478		<b>*Ger'ti-zim</b> — <i>cut up, rocky</i>				
Of David..... 1 Chr.	3	1-16	469		Scene of ceremonial { Deut.	11	29	231	
Of Levites..... 1 Chr.	6	1-81	473		blessing and curs- { Josh.	8	33	267	
Of Christ to Abra- { Matt.	1	1-17	979		ing..... Deut.	27	12	248	
ham; to Adam... { Luke	3	23-28	1045		Jotham's speech here.. Jdgs.	9	7	301	
Indless..... 1 Ti.	1	4	1215		<b>*Ger'shom</b> — <i>expulsion</i>				
<b>*Gen-er-a'tion</b> —					1. Son of Moses.... Ex.	2	22	77	
Of families..... Job	42	16	610		Circumcised..... Ex.	4	25	80	
					Head of Levites... 1 Chr.	23	14-16	492	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Ger'shom</b> — <i>Continued</i>					Held by Philistines... 1 Ki.	16	15, 17	419	
2. Son of Levi..... 1 Chr.	6	16	473		Nadab slain at..... 1 Ki.	15	27	418	
Called Gershon..... Gen.	46	11	70		<b>Gib'e-ah</b> — <i>hill</i>				
3. Son of Phinehas... Ezra	8	2	550		1. Town of Judah... Josh.	15	57	277	
4. Father of Jonathan. Jdgs.	18	30	312		2. Town near Jerusa- { Josh.	18	28	280	
<b>Ger'shon-ites</b> — <i>descendants of Gershom</i>					lem; given to Ben- { Jdgs.	19	14	314	
Tabernacle—servants. Num.	3	25, 26	168		jamin..... Jdgs.	19	22-23	314	
<b>Ge'sham</b> — <i>lumpy, a clod</i>					Evil against..... Jdgs.	20	31-48	315	
A son of Jahdai.... 1 Chr.	2	47	468		Israelite punished. { Jdgs.	20	31-48	315	
<b>Ge'shem</b> — <i>shower</i>					"City of Saul".... 1 Sa.	11	4	334	
Opposed Nehemiah. Neh.	2	19	555		Saul's capitol.... 1 Sa.	15	34	340	
<b>Ge'shur</b> — <i>bridge</i> —(Gesh'u-ri)					Scene of execution. 2 Sa.	21	6-9	388	
District in Bashan... Deut.	3	14	220		3. Ark placed here... 2 Sa.	6	3	367	
Refuge for Absalom.. 2 Sa.	13	37, 38	375		<b>Gib'e-ath</b> —(See Gibeath 2)				
<b>Gesh'u-rites</b> —					<b>Gib'e-on</b> — <i>hill city</i>				
1. People of Geshur... Josh.	12	5	274		A city in Benjamin... Josh.	18	25	280	
2. Tribe near Egypt.. 1 Sa.	27	8	357		Assigned to priests... Josh.	21	17	284	
Conquered by Joshua. Josh.	13	11	274		Tabernacle of Moses { 1 Chr.	16	39	485	
<b>Ge'ther</b> —					placed here..... } 2 Chr.	1	1-5	501	
Son of Aram..... Gen.	10	23	25		Amasa slain here.... 2 Sa.	20	10	386	
<b>*Geth-sem'a-ne</b> — <i>oil press</i>					Joab slain here.... 1 Ki.	2	28-34	396	
Jesus resorted here... Luke	22	39, 46	1075		Solomon's dream... 1 Ki.	3	5-15	398	
The place of Christ's { Matt.	26	36, 45	1011		<b>Gib'eon-ites</b> — <i>inhabitants of Gibeon</i>				
agony, betrayal { Mark	14	32-45	1036		Deceived Joshua... Josh.	9	3-15	269	
and arrest..... } Jno.	18	1-13	1106		Common laborers... Josh.	9	23-27	269	
<b>Ge-u'el</b> — <i>majesty of God</i>					Rescued in war.... Josh.	10	1-43	270	
The Gadite Spy.... Num.	13	15	184		Mistreated by Saul.. 2 Sa.	21	1-5	388	
<b>*Ge'zer</b> — <i>something cut off</i>					<b>Gib'tites</b> — <i>people of Gebal</i>				
A Canaanite city... Josh.	10	33	270		Stone-squarers and { Josh.	13	5	274	
Allotted to Ephraim. Josh.	16	3	279		skilled workmen.. } 1 Ki.	5	18	400	
Given to Levites.... Josh.	21	21	284		<b>Gid-dal'ti</b> — <i>I have made great</i>				
Held by Canaanites.. 1 Ki.	9	16	408		Son of Heman..... 1 Chr.	25	4	495	
<b>Ghost</b> — <i>soul, spirit</i>					<b>Gid'del</b> — <i>stout</i>				
To give up the ghost { Gen.	35	29	56		1. Nethinim family... Neh.	7	49	560	
signifies death... } Mark	15	37	1038		2. Children of—Solo- mon's servants... Neh.	7	58	560	
<b>Gi'ah</b> — <i>a fountain</i>					<b>*Gid'e-on</b> — <i>one who cuts down</i>				
Town near Gibeon... 2 Sa.	2	24	363		Son of Joash..... Jdgs.	6	11	296	
<b>*Gi'ants</b> — <i>a bully, a tyrant</i>					Called as Deliverer... Jdgs.	6	14-40	296	
Before the flood.... Gen.	6	4	22		His army reduced... Jdgs.	7	2-7	298	
Inhabit Canaan.... Deut.	2	10-20	219		His stratagem.... Jdgs.	7	16	298	
Slain by David..... 1 Sa.	17	50	342		Subdues Midianites.. Jdgs.	7	19	298	
Many slain..... 2 Sa.	21	15, 22	388		Makes ephod of spoil. Jdgs.	8	24-27	299	
Men of violence.... Gen.	6	4, 13	22		Caused Israel to sin.. Jdgs.	8	27	299	
Tribe near Jordan... Deut.	3	11	220		Father of 71 sons... Jdgs.	8	30, 31	299	
Lived in Canaan.... Num.	13	33	184		Died at ripe age.... Jdgs.	8	32	299	
Destroyed by Joshua. Josh.	11	21	273		<b>Gid-e-o'ni</b> — <i>hew down</i>				
Those of Gath, Gaza { Josh.	11	22	273		Father of Abidan... Num.	1	11	164	
and Ashdod spared } Josh.	14	12	276		<b>Gi'dom</b> — <i>a cutting</i>				
A six fingered one... 2 Sa.	21	20	388		A town of Benjamin.. Jdgs.	20	45	315	
<b>Gib'bar</b> — <i>mighty man, a hero</i>					<b>*Gier'eagle</b> —				
A family head..... Ezra	2	20	543		An unclean bird.... Lev.	11	18	139	
<b>Gib'be-thon</b> — <i>a hilly spot</i>					<b>Gifts of God</b> —				
A town of Dan..... Josh.	19	44	281		<i>In Temporal Blessings:</i>				
Assigned to Levites... Josh.	21	20, 23	284		Vegetation; fruit... Gen.	1	29	17	



SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Gifts of God—Continued</b>					Ishbosheth's claim... 2 Sa.	2	8, 9	363	
<i>Temporal Blessings:—Continued</i>					David's refuge..... 2 Sa.	17	27-29	381	
Rains and seasons... Deut.	11	14	231		2. Father of Jephthah. Jdgc.	11	1	304	
Adequate food..... Ps.	136	25	679		3. A Manassite..... Num.	26	29	201	
Power to earn..... Deut.	8	18	228		4. A Gadite..... 1 Chr.	5	11, 14	472	
Restful sleep..... Ps.	127	2	677		<b>*Gil'gal—a circle or the rolling</b>				
Every blessing..... Jas.	1	17	1236		1. Town near Jericho. Deut.	11	30	231	
<i>Spiritual Blessings:</i>					Joshua camps here. Josh.	4	19	263	
Spiritual knowledge. Jer.	24	7	807		Passover kept..... Josh.	5	10	264	
A new heart..... Ezek.	11	19	860		Saul made King... 1 Sa.	10	1-8	333	
The Holy Spirit..... Luke	11	13	1059		Saul's sacrifices... 1 Sa.	13	9	336	
Overlasting name..... Isa.	56	4, 5	771		2. Town near Bethel. 2 Ki.	2	1	432	
Christ, unspeakable... 2 Cor.	9	15	1187		Home of Elijah... 2 Ki.	4	38	434	
<i>Through Christ as Savior:</i>					3. Town near Shechem. Josh.	12	23	274	
Living water..... Jno.	4	14	1085		4. Town in N. Judah. Josh.	15	7	277	
Bread from heaven... Jno.	6	51	1088		<b>*Gi'loh—open, exile</b>				
Spiritual rest..... Matt.	11	28	990		A city of Judah. Josh.	15	51	277	
Eternal life..... Jno.	10	28	1096		<b>Gi'lo-nite—</b>				
Inheritance of peace... Jno.	14	27	1102		Inhabitant of Gilo... 2 Sa.	15	12	378	
Power over evil... Luke	10	19	1058		<b>Gim'zo—sycamores</b>				
Crown of life..... Rev.	2	10	1255		A village in Judah... 2 Chr.	28	18	529	
<b>Gifts of Man to Man—</b>					<b>*Gin—a snare, a trap</b>				
For reparation..... Gen.	34	11, 12	55		Used for catching } Job	18	9	592	
As a bridal dowry... Gen.	24	53	39		beasts..... } Amos	3	5	941	
To a prophet for aid... 1 Sa.	9	7, 8	331		<b>Gi'nath—protection</b>				
As reciprocation... 1 Sa.	30	26-31	359		Father of Tibni... 1 Ki.	16	22	419	
Between friends... 1 Ki.	10	10, 13	410		<b>Gin'ne-tho—gardener</b>				
As bribes forbidden... Ex.	23	8	103		A chief priest... Neh.	12	4	568	
<b>Gifts, Spiritual</b>					<b>Gin'ne-thon—gardener</b>				
From God alone... Jno.	3	27	1084		1. A priest... Neh.	10	6	566	
Diverse and varied... Matt.	25	15	1009		2. Family of priests... Neh.	12	16	568	
Understanding... Job	32	8	602		<b>*Gird'le—a belt</b>				
Divine wisdom... Jas.	1	5	1236		Worn by priests... Ex.	28	39	109	
Power to speak well... Isa.	50	4	767		Symbol of truth... Eph.	6	14	1201	
Or good of others... Rom.	12	6-8	1163		<b>Gird Up the Loins—be in readiness for action</b>				
(See Giving)					Christ's command... Luke	12	35	1061	
<b>*Gi'hon—bursting forth</b>					Of your mind... 1 Pe.	1	13	1240	
River of Eden... Gen.	2	13	18		<b>*Gir'ga-shites—Canaanite tribe</b>				
A spring near Jeru... 1 Ki.	1	33-45	393		Descendants of Canaan Gen.	10	15-16	25	
Salem where Solo... 2 Chr.	32	30	535		<b>Girl—a lass, female offspring</b>				
Mon was anointed } 2 Chr.	33	14	536		Sold for wine... Joel	3	3	938	
<b>Gil'a-lai—dungy</b>					Playing in streets... Zech.	8	5	967	
Levite musician... Neh.	12	36	568		<b>Gispa—</b>				
<b>*Gil-bo'a—bubbling fountain</b>					Post-exile overseer... Neh.	11	21	567	
Fountain near Jezreel 1 Sa.	28	4	357		<b>Git'tah-he'pher—same as Gathhepher</b>				
Saul slain there... 1 Sa.	31	1-7	361		<b>Git'ta-im—two winepresses</b>				
Jonathan and his } 1 Sa.	31	2	361		A town of Benjamin... Neh.	11	33	567	
Brothers slain there } 2 Sa.	1	4	361		Refuge: Beerothites... 2 Sa.	4	3	366	
Barren... 2 Sa.	1	21	361		<b>*Git'tites—people of Gath</b>				
<b>*Gil'e-ad—a hill of witness</b>					600 followed David... 2 Sa.	15	18-23	378	
Land E. of Jordan. Gen.	31	21, 25	50						
And of spices... Gen.	37	25	58						
Given to Reuben, } Deut.	3	12-17	220						
Gad and Manasseh } Josh.	12	2-5	274						

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Git'tith</b> — <i>belonging to Gath</i>					<b>Glory of Man</b> —				
A musical term.....Ps.	8			613	In creation.....Heb.	2	7, 8	1225	
<b>Giving to God</b> —					Lost by sin.....Hos.	4	7	929	
Proportionately.....Deut.	16	17	237		Transient, fading....1 Pe.	1	24	1240	
Regularly.....1 Cor.	16	2	1181		Consumed by death..Ps.	49	17	634	
Cheerfully.....2 Cor.	8	12	1186		Restored in Christ...Luke	22	28-30	1075	
A worthy example...2 Chr.	31	5	533		Increased by trials...2 Cor.	4	16	1184	
The tithe.....Mal.	3	10	975		<b>Glut'ton-y</b> — <i>riotous eating</i>				
<i>Examples of munificence:</i>					Warnings against....Prov.	23	1-3	703	
Nah'shon.....Num.	7	12-17	175		Leads to poverty....Prov.	23	21	703	
The poor widow....Mark	12	43	1033		Examples of Israel...Num.	11	32, 33	182	
<b>Gi'zo-nite</b> —					<b>Gnash'ing</b> — <i>sign of anguish</i> (See Teeth)				
Hashem called.....1 Chr.	11	34	480		<b>*Goad</b> —				
<b>Glad'ness</b> —					Pole to urge cattle...1 Sa.	13	21	336	
In Lord's service...2 Chr.	30	21	532		Used as a weapon....Jdgs.	3	31	292	
In the first church...Acts	2	46	1112		<b>*Goat</b> — <i>to be stout</i>				
<b>*Glass</b> — <i>mirror</i>					Used for food.....Deut.	14	4	235	
See through darkly...1 Cor.	13	12	1177		Used for sacrifice....Lev.	1	10	128	
Luxury taken away..Isa.	3	23	725		Skins; for clothing...Heb.	11	37	1232	
Before the throne a..Rev.	4	6	1257		Hair made into cloth..Ex.	25	4	105	
<b>*Glean'ing</b> — <i>pick up, gather</i>					<b>Go'ath</b> —				
Special provision for {	Lev.	19	9, 10	151	Place near Jerusalem. Jer.	31	39	815	
the poor.....} Deut.	24	19, 21	245		<b>*Gob</b> — <i>pit</i> (Called Gezer)				
Ruth; field of Boaz..Ruth	2	7	320		Jonathan slew Phil- {	2 Sa.	21	18, 19	388
Gideon's proverb...Jdgs.	8	2	299		istine here.....} 1 Chr.	20	4	490	
<b>*Glede</b> — <i>bird of prey</i>					<b>*God</b> —				
Unclean.....Deut.	14	13	235		<i>Names of:</i>				
<b>Glo'ri-fied</b> — <i>to make weighty</i>					Almighty.....Gen.	17	1	31	
Jesus—by the Father. Acts	3	13	1114		Most high.....Gen.	14	18	29	
In resurrection.....Rom.	8	17	1157		Mighty God.....Isa.	9	6	730	
God in your body....1 Cor.	6	20	1170		Jehovah.....Ex.	6	3	82	
The prayer of Jesus..Jno.	17	1	1105		Living God.....Deut.	5	26	224	
<b>Glo'ri-fy-ing God</b> —					Lord of Hosts.....Isa.	1	24	723	
By unity in church...Rom.	15	6	1164		I am.....Ex.	3	14	78	
In good works.....Matt.	5	16	982		<i>Bounties of God:</i>				
By bearing fruit....Jno.	15	8	1103		In gospel provisions..1 Ti.	1	14	1215	
By praise.....Ps.	22	23	620		In fulness of grace...2 Cor.	4	15	1184	
In full consecration..1 Cor.	6	20	1170		In complete peace...Ps.	72	7	615	
<b>Glory of Christ</b> —					In limitless bliss....Ps.	16	2	616	
Prior to creation....Jno.	17	5	1105		<i>Unity of God:</i>				
In his incarnation...Jno.	1	14	1081		A Trinity—and not {	Deut.	6	4	225
In transfiguration...Luke	9	32	1055		tri-theism.....} Isa.	44	6	761	
Shared by believers..Matt.	19	28	1001		<i>This truth confirmed:</i>				
At His second advent..Matt.	16	27	997		By Jesus.....Jno.	10	30	1096	
In heaven.....Rev.	5	12	1257		By apostle Paul....1 Cor.	8	4	1172	
<b>Glory of God</b> —					Gospel dispensation {	Matt.	28	19, 20	1016
Appeared on Sinai...Ex.	24	9-17	104		under Trinity....} Acts	11	15-18	1126	
Filled tabernacle...Ex.	40	34	126		<i>Originator and Creator:</i>				
Filled Temple.....1 Ki.	8	11	405		Of heaven and of {	Gen.	1	1	17
At Jesus' birth.....Luke	2	9	1043		earth.....} Jno.	1	1-3	1081	
Given to martyrs....Acts	7	55	1119		<b>By his independent</b> {	Rom.	11	36	1161
Declared by nature..Ps.	19	1	618		word and counsel..} Heb.	11	3	1232	
Open to believers...2 Cor.	3	18	1183		Of man.....Gen.	1	26	17	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>God—Continued</b>					<b>*Gold—to shimmer, yellow</b>				
<i>Natural Attributes:</i>					<i>Abundant in early times:</i>				
Infinity.....	Ps.	139	7-12	680	In creative story....	Gen.	2	11, 12	18
Eternity.....	Ps.	90	1, 2	656	David stored much..	1 Chr.	22	14	492
Omnipotence.....	Matt.	19	26	1001	Solomon had much...	2 Chr.	1	15	501
Omniscience.....	Acts	15	18	1131	Refined by fire.....	Prov.	17	3	698
Omnipresence.....	Acts	17	27, 28	1134	<i>Found in:</i>				
Immutability.....	Heb.	1	12	1225	Ophir.....	1 Ki.	22	48	428
Wisdom.....	Rom.	16	27	1165	Parvaim.....	2 Chr.	3	6	503
<i>Moral Perfections:</i>					Sheba.....	1 Ki.	10	1, 2	410
Holiness.....	Lev.	19	2	151	Uphaz.....	Jer.	10	9	791
Justice.....	Job	8	3, 20	585	<i>Various uses:</i>				
Mercy.....	Eph.	2	4, 5	1197	For ornaments.....	Gen.	24	22	39
Love.....	1 Jno.	4	8-10	1250	For making sacred	{ Ex.	25	18	105
<i>His Law:</i>					vessels.....	{ 1 Ki.	6	22-28	401
Is absolute.....	Matt.	5	18	982	In making idols....	Ex.	32	31	115
Requires obedience...	Gal.	3	10	1193	<i>Emblematic uses:</i>				
Transgressed by all..	Rom.	3	9, 19	1153	For purity.....	Job	23	10	596
Reveals sin.....	Rom.	3	20	1153	Of spiritual riches....	Rev.	3	18	1256
Leads to Christ.....	Gal.	3	24	1193	<b>Gold'en City—</b>				
Christ fulfills.....	Matt.	5	17	982	Babylon called.....	Isa.	14	4	735
<i>To be praised:</i>					<b>Gold'en Rule.....</b>				
For His benefits.....	Ps.	149	1-9	685	Gold'en Wedge—				
For His works.....	Ps.	92	1-15	657	Poetical term.....	Isa.	13	12	734
For His greatness....	Ps.	96	1-13	659	<b>Gold-smiths—</b>				
For His judgments....	Ps.	135	1-21	678	Workmen in Israel...	Neh.	3	8	556
For His mercies.....	Ps.	136	1-26	679	Hired to make idols..	Isa.	46	6	763
For His power.....	Ps.	89	1-52	655	<b>*Gol'go-tha—place of a skull</b>				
For His providence..	Ps.	147	1-20	684	Jesus crucified at...	Matt.	27	33-35	1013
See Classified Section—Part III				287	<b>*Go-li'ath—exile</b>				
<b>Gods, False—</b>					A giant of Gath.....	1 Sa.	17	4	342
The product of man..	Isa.	2	8	724	Slain by David.....	1 Sa.	17	50	342
Made of gold, etc....	Dan.	5	4	916	<b>*Go'mer—completion</b>				
Cannot save.....	Jer.	11	12	793	1. Son of Japheth....	Gen.	10	2, 3	25
<i>Names of: (See in regular Index)</i>					2. Wife of Hosea....	Hos.	1	3	928
Ashtaroth—Phoenician goddess					<b>*Go'mor-rah—submersion</b>				
Baal—Phoenician god					Destroyed.....	Gen.	19	24	34
Baal-Peor—A Moabitish god					Israel called.....	Isa.	1	10	723
Cheimosh—A Moabitish god					<b>Good for Evil—</b>				
Dagon—A Philistine god					Duty of Christians...	Luke	6	27, 35	1049
Diana—goddess of Ephesians					Joseph an example...	Gen.	45	15	69
Molech—An Ammonitish god					<b>Go'pher Wood—to house in</b>				
<b>Godliness—</b>					Noah's ark made of..	Gen.	6	14	22
To be sought.....	1 Ti.	6	11	1218	<b>*Go'shen—</b>				
To be cultivated....	1 Ti.	4	7, 8	1216	1. District of Egypt..	Gen.	46	34	70
Assures prosperity...	Deut.	4	40	222	(Also called Rameses)	Gen.	47	11	72
<b>Gog—</b>					2. Region in Canaan..	Josh.	10	41	270
1. Son of Shemaiah...	1 Chr.	5	4	472	3. A town in Judah..	Josh.	15	51	277
2. A prince of evil...	Ezek.	38	3	895	<b>*Gos'pel—good news</b>				
3. Symbolic personage	Rev.	20	8	1269	Preached to Abraham.	Gal.	3	8	1193
<b>*Go'lan—captive</b>					For the poor.....	Luke	4	18	1046
City in Bashan.....	Deut.	4	43	222	Rejected by Jews....	Acts	13	46	1128
Given to Levites....	Josh.	21	27	284	From whom hid.....	2 Cor.	4	3-4	1181

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Gos'pel—Continued</b>					<b>*Grass, Withering—</b>				
The power of God. . . . .	Rom.	1	16	1151	Man's life like. . . . .	Ps.	90	5, 6, 16	63
Prophecies foretold. . . . .	Isa.	52	7	768	The rich are as. . . . .	Jas.	1	10	123
ing its blessings. . . . .	Isa.	61	1	775	Eaten by a king. . . . .	Dan.	4	33	91
To be preached to . . . . .	Matt.	24	14	1008	<b>*Grass-hop'per—locust</b>				
all nations. . . . .	Matt.	28	19	1016	Used for food. . . . .	Lev.	11	22	13
<b>Gos'sip—(See Busy-bodies)</b>					Destroyed vegetation. . . . .	Amos	7	1, 2	94
Thou shalt not. . . . .	Lev.	19	16	151	<b>Grat'i-tude to God—(See Thanksgiving)</b>				
Separateth friends. . . . .	Prov.	16	28	697	<b>Grat'i-tude to Man—</b>				
<b>Gos'sip-er—</b>					<i>Examples:</i>				
Excommunicated. . . . .	Ps.	15	1, 3	616	Ruth to Boaz. . . . .	Ruth	2	10	32
<b>*Gourd—to vomit</b>					People to Jonathan. . . . .	1 Sa.	14	45	33
A plant; its fruit. . . . .	2 Ki.	4	39	434	David to Jonathan. . . . .	2 Sa.	9	1	37
Used to make shade. . . . .	Jonah	4	6	949	David to Hanun. . . . .	2 Sa.	10	2	37
<b>Gov'ern-ment—</b>					Elisha for kindness. . . . .	2 Ki.	4	13-17	43
Earliest—Monarchies. . . . .	Gen.	14	1-24	29	Pagans to Paul. . . . .	Acts	28	10	114
Israel—Patriarchal. . . . .	Gen.	27	29, 37	45	<b>*Grave—burying place</b>				
Under Moses— . . . . .	Ex.	18	13-26	97	Jews buried in caves. . . . .	Gen.	23	9	31
Theocratic. . . . .	Ex.	19	7, 8	98	Openings in rocks. . . . .	Matt.	27	60	101
Aided by councils. . . . .	Num.	11	16, 17	182	<b>Grave-Clothes—</b>				
Under judges. . . . .	Jdgs.	2	16-18	291	Worn by Lazarus. . . . .	Jno.	11	43, 44	109
Israel made monarchy . . . . .	1 Sa.	8	5-22	330	<b>Gravestone—</b>				
<i>Ecclesiastical:</i>					A man erected his own . . . . .	2 Sa.	18	18	38
Ruler—High Priest. . . . .	Ex.	28	1-3	109	<b>Grav'en Im'age—</b>				
Aided by Levites. . . . .	Deut.	17	8-13	238	Made by Canaanites. . . . .	Deut.	7	5	22
Sanhedrin added. . . . .	Matt.	2	4	979	Made by heathens. . . . .	Jer.	50	38	83
(See Church)					Sin of making. . . . .	Ex.	20	4	91
<b>*Gov'ern-or—dominate</b>					<b>Gray Hairs—(See Old Age)</b>				
Authoritative ruler. . . . .	Gen.	42	6	65	<b>Grease</b>				
Title of Christ. . . . .	Matt.	2	6	979	Heart fat as. . . . .	Ps.	119	70	671
<b>Go'zan—quarry</b>					<b>Great—</b>				
River: Mesopotamia. . . . .	2 Ki.	17	6	453	Commandment. . . . .	Matt.	22	37	100
Captive Israelites . . . . .	2 Ki.	18	11	455	Commission. . . . .	Matt.	28	19-20	1016
placed near. . . . .	1 Chr.	5	26	472	Famine. . . . .	2 Ki.	6	24-33	438
<b>Grace—favor</b>					Invitation. . . . .	Rev.	22	17	1271
Salvation by. . . . .	Eph.	2	5-8	1197	Plagues on earth. . . . .	Rev.	8	1-13	1266
Justification by. . . . .	Rom.	3	24	1153	Supper. . . . .	Luke	14	16-28	1065
Source of strength. . . . .	2 Ti.	2	1	1220	<b>Great'ness, True—</b>				
Empowers for service. . . . .	1 Cor.	3	10	1168	In service. . . . .	Matt.	23	11	1006
Promised to humble. . . . .	1 Pe.	5	5	1244	In teaching truth. . . . .	Matt.	5	19	982
Sufficient. . . . .	2 Cor.	12	9	1190	<b>Gre'cians—</b>				
Received in vain. . . . .	2 Cor.	6	1	1185	People of Greece. . . . .	Joel	3	6	938
Prayer for. . . . .	Rom.	16	20	1165	Greek speaking Jews. . . . .	Acts	6	1	1118
Danger of abusing. . . . .	Jude	1	4	1253	<b>*Greece—</b>				
Exhortation of. . . . .	2 Pe.	3	18	1246	Prophecy concerning. . . . .	Dan.	8	21	921
<b>Grace Before Meals—</b>					Paul preaches in. . . . .	Acts	16	20	1133
<i>Examples:</i>					<b>Greed—avaricious desire</b>				
Samuel. . . . .	1 Sa.	9	11-13	331	Root of evil. . . . .	1 Ti.	6	10	1218
Paul. . . . .	Acts	27	35	1148	Warnings against. . . . .	Prov.	1	13, 19	685
Jesus. . . . .	Matt.	14	19	995	Causes troubles. . . . .	Prov.	15	27	696
<b>*Grapes—</b>					<i>Examples:</i>				
Common in Palestine. . . . .	Num.	13	23	184	Samuel's sons. . . . .	1 Sa.	8	3	330
For making wine. . . . .	Num.	6	3	174	False ministers. . . . .	Isa.	56	11	771
"Sour" grapes. . . . .	Ezek.	18	2	869					

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Greek—</b>					<b>H</b>				
A native of Greece...Atts	16		1	1133	<b>Ha-a-hash'ta-ri—courier</b>				
A language.....Jno.	19		20	1107	A son of Ashur.....1 Chr.	4	6	470	
* <b>Greyhound—slender waist</b>					<b>Ha-ba'iah—Jehovah hath hidden</b>				
omely in going.....Prov.	30	31		708	Children unable to { Ezra	2	61	543	
<b>Grinders—</b>					prove priest claims { Neh.	7	63	560	
Molar teeth.....Eccl.	12	3		718	* <b>Ha-hak'kuk—the embraced one</b>				
<b>Grind'ing—(See Mill)</b>					The prophet; burden. Hab.	1	1-4	956	
<b>Growth, Spir'it-u-al—</b>					His complaint.....Hab.	1	12-17	956	
n Grace.....2 Pe.	1	2		1245	God's answer.....Hab.	2	1-20	957	
n Christ.....Eph.	4	15		1199	His prayer of faith...Hab.	3	1-19	958	
hrough the Word...1 Pe.	2	2		1241	<b>Hab-a-zi-ni'ah—</b>				
y adding graces....2 Pe.	1	5, 6		1245	A Rechabite.....Jer.	35	3	821	
xample of Paul....Acts	9	22		1122	* <b>Ha-ber'ge-on—a breastplate</b>				
<b>Growth of Christ's Kingdom—</b>					A piece of armor...Neh.	4	16	557	
ncrease in dominion. Isa.	9	7		730	<b>Hab'it—established custom</b>				
among all nations...Isa.	55	5		770	Of evil-doing hard { Jer.	13	23	795	
n strength; power...Isa.	60	5, 22		774	to break.....Jer.	22	21	803	
Illustrated.....Mark	4	31, 32		1020	<b>Ha'bor—united</b>				
<b>Groves—</b>					Province of Mesopo- { 2 Ki.	17	6	453	
Places for worship...Gen.	21	33		36	tamia where cap- { 2 Ki.	18	11	455	
olatrous forbidden. Deut.	16	21		237	tive Israelites set- { 1 Chr.	5	26	472	
<b>Grudge—enmity of heart</b>					<b>Hach-a-li'ah—darkness of Jehovah</b>				
Forbidden.....Lev.	19	18		151	Father of Nehemiah...Neh.	1	1	554	
<b>Guard—</b>					* <b>Hach'i-lah—dark, gloomy</b>				
Important royal { Gen.	37	36		58	Hills So. of Jericho...1 Sa.	26	1-3	355	
officers.....2 Sa.	23	23		390	<b>Hach'mo-ni—wise, skillful</b>				
<b>Guard'ian—</b>					Father of Jehiel.....1 Chr.	27	32	97	
Christ, of the soul...2 Ti.	1	12		1219	* <b>Ha'dad—fierce</b>				
<b>Gud'go-dah—cutting, incision</b>					1. Son of Ishmael { Gen.	25	15	42	
Wilderness camp...Deut.	10	7		230	called Hadar..... { 1 Chr.	1	30	466	
<b>Guest—call out</b>					2. Edomite King, { Gen.	36	35, 36	57	
One entertained....Matt.	22	10		1005	son of Bedad... { 1 Chr.	1	46, 47	466	
Rooms provided for...Mark	14	14		1036	3. King of Pai.....1 Chr.	1	50	466	
Shown special { 2 Ki.	4	8-10		434	Called Hadar....Gen.	36	39	57	
consideration...Ex.	2	20		77	4. A prince of Edom...1 Ki.	11	14-22	411	
Not to prolong visit; { Prov.	25	17		705	<b>Ha-dad-e'zer—Hadad is help</b>				
to criticise food; { 1 Cor.	10	27		1174	King of Zobah.....2 Sa.	8	3-13	370	
to seek first place. { Luke	14	8, 9		1065	Defeated by David...2 Sa.	10	6-19	371	
<b>Gu'ni—protected</b>					* <b>Ha-dad-rim'mon—</b>				
A son of Naphtali...Gen.	46	24		70	A town in Jezreel...Zech.	12	11	971	
A Gadite.....1 Chr.	5	15		472	Josiah slain here...2 Chr.	35	22-25	539	
* <b>Gur—a cub</b>					<b>Ha'dar—(See Ha'dad)</b>				
Where Ahaziah died...2 Ki.	9	27		442	<b>Had'a-shah—new</b>				
<b>Gur-ba'al—dwelling of Baal</b>					A town of Judah...Josh.	15	37	277	
Arabians dwelt there.2 Chr.	26	7		527	* <b>Ha-das'sah—a myrtle</b>				
<b>Guid'ance, Di'vine—</b>					Jewish name: Esther.Est.	2	7	573	
by spiritual light...Luke	1	79		1040	<b>Ha-dat'tah—</b>				
by wise counsel...Ps.	73	24		646	A town of Judah...Josh.	15	25	277	
by his own voice...Isa.	30	21		747	<b>Ha'did—a peak, pointed</b>				
nto all truth.....Jno.	16	13		1104	A town of Benjamin...Neh.	11	34	567	
Out of uncertainties..Isa.	42	16		759	<b>Had'tai—idle, resting</b>				
n wisdom.....Ps.	25	9		621	An Ephraimite.....2 Chr.	28	12	529	
o the end of life...Ps.	48	14		633					

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*Ha-do'-ram—</b>					Stands up in fright. . . . .	Job	4	15	583
1. A son of Joktan. . . . .	Gen.	10	26, 27	25	Absalom's—8 pounds. . . . .	2 Sa.	14	26	377
2. A son of Tou. . . . .	1 Chr.	18	10	488	<b>Hak'ka-tan—small, younger</b>				
3. Officer of Rehoboam; stoned to death, probably Adoniram. . . . .	2 Chr.	10	18	511	Father of Johanan. . . . .	Ezra	8	12	550
<b>Ha'drach—</b>					<b>Hak'koz—the thorn</b>				
Place near Damascus. . . . .	Zech.	9	1	968	Descendant of Aaron. . . . .	1 Chr.	24	10	494
<b>Ha'gab—a locust</b>					His family unable to prove pedigree. . . . .	Ezra	2	61, 62	543
Father of Netheninus. . . . .	Ezra	2	46	543	<b>Ha-ku'pha—bent, crooked</b>	Neh.	7	63, 64	560
<b>Hag'a-ba—a locust</b>					A returned exile. . . . .	Neh.	7	53	560
Another Nethinim. . . . .	Neh.	7	48	560	<b>Ha'lah—</b>				
<b>*Ha'gar—flight</b>					A district of Media. . . . .	2 Ki.	17	6	453
Mother of Ishmael. . . . .	Gen.	16	11	31	<b>Ha'lak—bare, smooth</b>				
Comforted by angel. . . . .	Gen.	16	10-11	31	Mountain near Seir. . . . .	Josh.	11	17	273
Sent away. . . . .	Gen.	21	14	36	<b>Half-heart'ed-ness—</b>				
Allegory of. . . . .	Gal.	4	24	1194	<i>Examples:</i>				
<b>*Ha-gar-enes'; Ha'gar-ites; Ha'ger-ites—</b>					Jehu. . . . .	2 Ki.	10	31	444
People E. of Gilead. . . . .	1 Chr.	5	10	472	Joash. . . . .	2 Ki.	13	18	447
Servant of David. . . . .	1 Chr.	27	31	497	Israelites. . . . .	2 Chr.	20	33	520
<b>*Hag'ga-i—my feast</b>					Amaziah. . . . .	2 Chr.	25	2	526
The prophet. . . . .	Ezra	5	1	547	Israel. . . . .	Hos.	10	2	933
Reproves the people. . . . .	Hag.	1	2-12	961	Judah. . . . .	Jer.	3	10	784
Encourages. . . . .	Hag.	2	1-10	962	<b>Ha'li—a collar, necklace</b>				
<b>Hag'ge-ri—wanderer</b>					A village of Asher. . . . .	Josh.	19	25	281
Father of one of David's heroes. . . . .	1 Chr.	11	38	480	<b>Hal-le-lu'jah—(See Al-le-lu'ia)</b>				
<b>Hag'gi—festal</b>					<b>*Hal-lo'hesh—enchanter</b>				
A son of Gad. . . . .	Gen.	46	16	70	Father of Shallum. . . . .	Neh.	3	12	556
Founder of tribe. . . . .	Num.	26	15	201	Covenant signer. . . . .	Neh.	10	24	566
<b>Hag-gi'ah—feast of Jehovah</b>					<b>*Ham—hot</b>				
A merarite Levite. . . . .	1 Chr.	6	30	473	1. Son of Noah. . . . .	Gen.	5	32	21
<b>*Hag'gith—festive</b>					His descendants under curse. . . . .	Gen.	10	6	25
A wife of David. . . . .	2 Sa.	3	4	364	At Gedor. . . . .	1 Chr.	4	40	470
Mother of Adonijah. . . . .	1 Ki.	1	5	393	2. Egypt, poetical use. . . . .	Ps.	78	51	648
<b>Hai—(See Ai)</b>					3. Place E. of Jordan. . . . .	Gen.	14	5	29
<b>Hail—</b>					<b>*Ha'man—</b>				
Plague of Egyptians. . . . .	Ex.	9	22-25	86	His advancement, etc. . . . .	Est.	3	1, 2	574
Employed against Israel's foes. . . . .	Josh.	10	11	270	Angered at Mordecai. . . . .	Est.	3	5	574
A salutation. . . . .	Matt.	26	49	1011	Was hanged. . . . .	Est.	7	10	577
<b>*Hair—</b>					His sons hanged. . . . .	Est.	9	13	579
Rules for cutting. . . . .	Lev.	19	27	151	<b>Ha'math—fortress</b>				
Of King like feathers. . . . .	Dan.	4	33	914	A city of Syria. . . . .	Josh.	13	5	274
Nazarite vow. . . . .	Num.	6	5, 16	174	Visited by the spies. . . . .	Num.	13	21	184
forbade cutting. . . . .	Jdgs.	16	17	310	<b>*Ham'math—hot springs</b>				
Long, shame to man. . . . .	1 Cor.	11	14	1175	1. A city of Naphtali. . . . .	Josh.	19	35	281
Long, woman's glory. . . . .	1 Cor.	11	15	1175	2. Father: Rechabites. . . . .	1 Chr.	2	55	468
Of women, not to be braided. . . . .	1 Ti.	2	9	1215	<b>Ham-med'a-tha—</b>				
Oil used on. . . . .	Matt.	6	17	984	Father of Haman. . . . .	Est.	3	1	574
White, a glory. . . . .	Prov.	16	31	697	<b>Ham'me-lech—the king</b>				
Of saints numbered. . . . .	Matt.	10	30	988	Father of Jerahmeel. . . . .	Jer.	36	26	822
					<b>Ham'mer—tool for driving</b>				
					Used in driving pins; in making idols. . . . .	Jdgs.	4	21	294
					<i>Figurative:</i>				
					Of God's word. . . . .	Jer.	23	29	805

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Ham-mol'e-keth—the queen</b>					11. Post-exile priest...	Neh.	12	41	568
A sister of Gilead....	1 Chr.	7	17, 18	475	12. Post-exile chief...	Neh.	10	23	566
<b>Ham'mon—warm, sunny</b>					13. Post-exile ruler...	Neh.	7	2	560
1. Village of Asher...	Josh.	19	28	281	14. Post-exile priest...	Neh.	12	12	568
2. Town of Naphtali...	1 Chr.	6	76	473	<b>Hand/breadth—</b>				
<b>Ham'moth-dor—hot springs of Dor</b>					A palm.....	Ex.	25	25	105
A city of refuge.....	Josh.	21	32	284	Figure of human life.	Ps.	39	5	629
<b>Ham-o'nah—multitude</b>					<b>*Hand/ker-chief—</b>				
Burial place of Gog...	Ezek.	39	16	896	Used to bind dead...	Jno.	11	44	1097
<b>Ha'mon-gog—multitude of Gog</b>					Touch of healed.....	Acts	19	12	1137
Valley: Gog's ruin...	Ezek.	39	11, 15	896	<b>Hands—</b>				
<b>Ha'mor—prince of Shechem</b>					Washing: innocency...	Matt.	27	24	1013
Sold Jacob land....	Josh.	24	32	288	Lifting up in prayer...	1 Ti.	2	8	1215
Violently avenged...	Gen.	34	1-32	55	<b>Hands, Laying on of—</b>				
<b>Ham'ram—(See Hemdan)</b>					In making sacrificial	Lev.	1	4	128
<b>Ha'mul—pitied, spared</b>					offerings.....	Lev.	4	15	130
Son of Pharez.....	Gen.	46	12	70	In consecration of	Num.	8	10	178
Founder of tribe.....	Num.	26	21	201	men for services...	Num.	27	18	204
<b>Ha-mu'tal—kinsman of dew</b>					In ordination of	Acts	6	6	1118
Wife of Josiah, and	2 Ki.	23	30, 31	462	church officers...	1 Ti.	4	14	1216
mother of Zedekiah	2 Ki.	24	18	464	In pronouncing a	Gen.	48	14	73
Daughter of Jeremiah.	Jer.	52	1	844	special blessing...	Matt.	19	15	1001
<b>Han'a-meel—God hath favored</b>					In healing the sick...	Luke	4	40	1046
Son of Shallum.....	Jer.	32	6-12	817		Acts	28	8	1149
<b>*Ha'nan—gracious, merciful</b>					<b>Hand of God—</b>				
1. A hero of David....	1 Chr.	11	43	480	On food for blessing...	Jno.	10	29	1096
2. Son of Azel.....	1 Chr.	8	38	477	On the evil for punishment.....	Acts	13	11	1128
3. A prophet.....	Jer.	35	4	821		Ps.	32	4	624
4. Son of Shashak....	1 Chr.	8	23	477	<b>Hand/writ-ing—</b>				
5. Post-exile Levite...	Neh.	8	7	562	On the wall.....	Dan.	5	5, 16, 30	916
6. Founder of family.	Ezra	2	46	543	Blotting out of.....	Col.	2	14	1207
7. Son of Zaccur....	Neh.	13	13	570	<b>Ha'nes—</b>				
8. Two covenanters...	Neh.	10	22, 26	566	A city of Egypt.....	Isa.	30	4	747
<b>*Han'a-neel—God is gracious</b>					<b>*Hang'ing—</b>				
Tower at Jerusalem...	Jer.	31	38	815	Capital punishment...	Num.	25	4	201
<b>*Ha-na'ni—</b>					The hanged accused.	Gal.	3	13	1193
1. Father of Jehu....	1 Ki.	16	1	419	<b>Han'i-el—(See Haniel)</b>				
Denounced Asa...	2 Chr.	16	7	516	<b>*Han'nah—gracious</b>				
2. Son of Ilemam....	1 Chr.	25	4	495	Prayed for son,	1 Sa.	1	1-28	323
3. Son of Immer....	Ezra	10	20	553	Samuel given....	1 Sa.	2	1-10	324
4. A Levite musician.	Neh.	12	36	568	<b>Character Study:</b>				
5. Brother: Nehemiah.	Neh.	1	2	554	Prayerful.....	1 Sa.	1	10, 11	323
<b>*Han-a-ni'ah—whom Jehovah favors</b>					Self-denying.....	1 Sa.	1	27, 28	323
1. Descendant: David	1 Chr.	3	19	469	Grateful in song.....	1 Sa.	2	1-10	324
2. A son of Shashak...	1 Chr.	8	24	477	Maternal love.....	1 Sa.	2	19	324
3. A son of Heman...	1 Chr.	25	23	495	<b>Han'na-thon—favored</b>				
4. Captain of Uzziah.	2 Chr.	26	11	527	A town of Zebulun...	Josh.	19	14	281
5. A false prophet...	Jer.	28	6-17	811	<b>Han'ni-el—favor of God</b>				
6. Father of Zedekiah.	Jer.	36	12	822	1. Manassite prince...	Num.	34	23	214
7. Ancestor: Irijah...	Jer.	37	13	824	2. An Asherite.....	1 Chr.	7	39	475
8. Jewish: Shadrach...	Dan.	1	6	910	<b>Ha'noch—initiated</b>				
9. A son of Bebai...	Ezra	10	28	553	1. A son of Midian...	Gen.	25	4	42
10. An apothecary...	Neh.	3	8	556	2. A son of Reuben...	Gen.	46	9	70

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Ha'noh</b> — <i>Continued</i>					4. Covenant-signer... Neh.	10	27	566	
Head of tribal family. Num.	26	5	201		5. Father: Malshijah. Neh.	3	11	556	
<b>*Ha'nun</b> — <i>whom God pities</i>					6. Post-exile priest... Neh.	12	15	568	
1. King of Ammonites 2 Sa.	10	1	371		<b>Ha'riph</b> — <i>autumnal rain</i>				
Villainy in dishon- 1 Chr.	19	1-5	489		Family of exiles... Neh.	7	24	560	
oring David's... } 2 Sa.	10	1-6	371		<b>*Har'lot</b> —				
Punished by David. 2 Sa.	12	30	374		Description of... Prov.	7	9-12	690	
2. Returned exiles... Neh.	3	13, 30	556		Perfumes bed... Prov.	7	17	690	
<b>Haph-ra'im</b> — <i>two pits</i>					Forbidden in Israel... Lev.	19	29	151	
A town of Issachar... Josh.	19	19	281		Forbidden to wed... Lev.	21	7	154	
<b>Hap'pi-ness</b> —					Rahab of Jericho... Josh.	2	1	261	
In fearing the Lord... Ps.	128	2	677		Samson's wrong with Jdgs.	16	1	310	
In caring for poor... Prov.	14	21	695		Solomon's judgment... 1 Ki.	3	16-28	398	
In obeying Christ... Jno.	13	17	1100		Symbol of idolatry... Ezek.	23	5	876	
<b>Ha'ra</b> — <i>mountainous</i>					<b>Har'ne-pher</b> —				
A place in Assyria... 1 Chr.	5	26	472		A chief of Asher... 1 Chr.	7	36	475	
<b>Har'a-dah</b> — <i>fear, anxiety</i>					<b>Har'ness</b> —				
Camp in wilderness... Num.	33	24	212		Worn by a king... 2 Chr.	18	33	518	
<b>*Ha'ran</b> —					<b>*Ha'rod</b> — <i>fountain of trembling</i>				
1. Father of Lot... Gen.	11	31	26		Well-Gideon's camp... Jdgs.	7	1	298	
2. A son of Caleb... 1 Chr.	2	46	468		<b>Har'o-eh</b> — <i>a prophet, seer</i>				
3. A Gershonite... 1 Chr.	23	9	492		Descendant of Caleb... 1 Chr.	2	52	468	
4. Land of Chaldea... Gen.	11	31	26		<b>*Ha-ro'sheth</b> — <i>carving</i>				
Sojourn of Abram... Acts	7	4	1119		Home of Sisera... Jdgs.	4	2	294	
Abraham leaves... Gen.	12	4	27		<b>*Harp</b> —				
Jacob flees to... Gen.	27	43	45		Invented by Jubal... Gen.	4	21	20	
Seat of idolatry... 2 Ki.	19	12	457		Played on by David... 1 Sa.	16	16, 23	341	
<b>Ha'ra-rite</b> — <i>mountaineer</i>					In public worship... Ps.	33	2	625	
Two mighty men... 2 Sa.	23	33	390		In heaven... Rev.	14	2	1264	
<b>Har-bo'na, or Har-bo'nah</b> —					<b>*Har'row</b> — <i>break clods</i>				
A chamberlain of } Est.	7	9	577		Agricultural tool... 2 Sa.	12	31	374	
Ahasuerus... } Est.	1	10	571		<b>Har'sha</b> — <i>magician</i>				
<b>Har Lab'or</b> —					Post-exile Nethinim... Neh.	7	54	560	
Imposed: Israelites... Ex.	1	11-14	77		<b>*Hart</b> — <i>a male deer</i>				
Penalty: Gibeonites... Josh.	9	27	269		A clean animal... Deut.	12	15	232	
Samson's punishment... Jdgs.	16	21	310		<b>Ha'rum</b> — <i>high, exalted</i>				
<b>Hard'ness of Heart</b> —					Father of Aharhel... 1 Chr.	4	8	470	
Leads to sudden ruin... Prov.	29	1	708		<b>Ha-ru'maph</b> — <i>flat nosed</i>				
Counsel against... Ps.	95	8	658		Father of Jedaiah... Neh.	3	10	556	
<b>*Hare</b> —					<b>Har'u-phite</b> — <i>of Hariph's family</i>				
An unclean animal... Lev.	11	6	139		A Benjamite... 1 Chr.	12	5	481	
<b>Har'eph</b> — <i>to pull off</i>					<b>Ha'ruz</b> — <i>earnest</i>				
A son of Caleb... 1 Chr.	2	51	468		Meshulle-				
<b>Har'eth</b> — <i>forest</i>					meth's father... 2 Ki.	21	19	459	
A forest in Judah... 1 Sa.	22	5	350		<b>Har'vest</b> — <i>to dock off</i>				
<b>Har-ha'iah</b> —					Promise concerning... Gen.	8	22	23	
Father of Uzziel... Neh.	3	8	556		Time of rejoicing... Isa.	9	3	730	
<b>Har'has</b> — <i>shining, splendor</i>					Feast of... Lev.	19	9	151	
Ancestor of Shallum... 2 Ki.	22	14	461		Of wicked... Isa.	17	11	737	
<b>Har'hur</b> — <i>inflammation</i>					End of the world... Rev.	14	15	1264	
Founder Nethinim... Neh.	7	53	560		<b>Has-a-di'ah</b> — <i>Jehovah has favored</i>				
<b>Ha'rim</b> — <i>snub nose</i>					A son of Zerubbabel... 1 Chr.	3	20	469	
1. Priest of David... 1 Chr.	24	8	494						
2. Post exile leader... Ezra	2	32, 39	543						
3. Covenant-signer... Neh.	10	5	566						



SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Has-e-nu'ah</b> — <i>pointed</i>					Sign of darkness.....	1 Jno.	2	9	1248
A Benjamite.....	1 Chr.	9	7	478	Murderous in spirit...1	Jno.	3	15	1249
<b>Hash-a-bi'ah</b> — <i>Jehovah hath regarded</i>					<i>Examples:</i>				
1. A Merarite Levite...1	Chr.	6	45	473	Esau for Jacob.....	Gen.	27	41	45
2. A Levite musician...1	Chr.	25	3	495	Joseph's brothers....	Gen.	37	4	58
3. Kohanthe Levite...1	Chr.	26	30	496	Ahab for Macaiah...1	Ki.	22	8	428
4. A Levite prince...1	Chr.	27	17	497	Herodias for John...1	Matt.	14	3-12	995
5. Chief of Levites...2	Chr.	35	9	539	Jews for Paul.....	Acts	23	12	1143
6. A Merarite Levite...8	Ezra	8	18-24	550	Jews for Christ.....	Luke	19	14	1071
Among exiles.....	Neh.	10	11	566	The world for } Jno.	15	18, 19	1103	
7. A Post-exile ruler...3	Neh.	3	17	556	Christians.....	Luke	21	17	1074
8. Descendant: Asaph	Neh.	11	22	567	<b>Ha'thath</b> — <i>dismay</i>				
9. Priest of Joiakim...1	Neh.	12	21	568	Son of Othneil.....1	Chr.	4	13	470
<b>Ha-shab'nah</b> — <i>inventiveness</i>					<b>Ha'ti-pha</b> — <i>a robber</i>				
Post-exile chief.....	Neh.	10	25	566	Head of a family of } Ezra	2	54	543	
<b>Hash-ab-ni'ah</b> — <i>thought of Jehovah</i>					Nethinim.....	Neh.	7	56	560
1. Father of Hattush	Neh.	3	10	556	<b>Ha'ti-ta</b> — <i>explorer</i>				
2. Post-exile Levite...1	Neh.	9	5	564	A temple porter....	Ezra	2	42	543
<b>Hash-bad'a-na</b> — <i>considerate judge</i>					<b>Ha'til</b> — <i>tottering</i>				
Ezra's assistant....	Neh.	8	4	562	Servant of Solomon..	Neh.	7	59	560
<b>Ha'shem</b> — <i>lay waste</i>					<b>Ha'tush</b> — <i>gathered together</i>				
Father of warriors...1	Chr.	11	34	480	1. Son of Shemaiah...1	Chr.	3	22	469
<b>Has-mo'nah</b> — <i>fertile</i>					2. Chief of priests...1	Neh.	12	2	568
Wilderness camp....	Num.	33	29	212	3. Son: Hashabniah..	Neh.	3	10	556
<b>Ha'shub</b> — <i>Has'shub</i> — <i>intelligent</i>					4. Covenant-signer...1	Neh.	10	4	566
1. Son: Palath-moab	Neh.	3	11	556	<b>Haugh'ti-ness</b> — <i>arrogancy</i>				
2. Post exile workman	Neh.	3	23	556	Condemned.....	Jer.	48	29	835
3. Head of family...1	Chr.	9	14	478	<b>Haunt</b> — <i>a walk, step</i>				
<b>Ha-shu'bah</b> — <i>esteemed</i>					A place of resort....1	Sa.	23	22	351
Son of Zerubbabel...1	Chr.	3	20	469	<b>Hau'ran</b> — <i>hollow land</i>				
<b>Ha'shum</b> — <i>wealthy</i>					Region S. of Damascus	Ezek.	47	16	907
Founder of post- } Neh.	8	4	562	<b>Hav'en</b> — <i>to cover</i>					
exile family.....	Ezra	2	19	543	A harbor.....	Gen.	49	13	74
<b>Has'rah</b> — <i>want(?)</i>					<b>*Hav'i-lah</b> — <i>circular</i>				
Ancestor of Shallum..2	Chr.	34	22	538	1. Arabian district...1	Gen.	10	7, 9	25
<b>Has-se-na'ah</b> — <i>pointed</i>					2. A son of Cush....1	Chr.	1	9	466
Sons built fish gate...1	Neh.	3	3	556	3. A son of Joktan...1	Gen.	10	29	25
<b>Haste</b> —					<b>*Hav-oth-jai'ir</b> — <i>hamlets of Jair</i>				
The Lord's work } 1 Sa.	21	8	349	Towns in Bashan...1	Deut.	3	14	220	
requires.....	2 Chr.	24	5	524	Taken by Jair.....	Num.	32	41	210
In seeking the lost...1	Luke	14	21	1065	Belonged to Jair....	Jdgs.	10	4	304
To place of prayer...1	Zech.	8	21	967	<b>*Hawk</b> — <i>violence</i>				
In escaping evil....	Gen.	19	22	34	An unclean bird....	Lev.	11	16	139
<b>Ha-su'pha</b> — <i>nakedness</i>					<b>*Haz'a-el</b> — <i>whom God watches over</i>				
Head of a Nethinim } Ezra	2	43	543	King of Syria.....1	Ki.	19	15	424	
family.....	Neh.	7	46	560	Elisha's predication...2	Ki.	8	7	440
<b>Ha'tach</b> —					Slays Benhadad....2	Ki.	8	15	440
Attendant of Esther..	Est.	4	5	575	Oppresses Israel....2	Ki.	9	14	442
<b>Hate</b> —					<b>Ha-za'iah</b> — <i>Jehovah has seen</i>				
Used for love in of } Gen.	29	31	47	Son of Adaiah.....	Neh.	11	5	567	
a lesser degree...1	Luke	14	26	1065	<b>Ha-zar-ad'dar</b> — <i>village of Addar</i>				
<b>Ha'tred</b> —					A place of Canaan...1	Num.	34	4	214
Forbidden.....	Lev.	19	17	151	<b>Ha-zar-e'nan</b> — <i>village of springs</i>				
Stirs up strifes....	Prov.	10	12	692	Town near Damascus	Num.	34	9	214
Causes unhappiness..	Prov.	15	17	696	(Called Hazar-enan)..	Ezek.	47	17	907

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Ha-zar-gad'dah</b> — <i>village of fortune</i>					<b>Healing, Spiritual</b> —				
A town in Judah. . . . .	Josh.	15	27	277	Man's greatest need. . . . .	Ps.	41	4	630
<b>Ha-zar-hat'ti-con</b> — <i>middle village</i>					Promised to penitent. . . . .	Jer.	3	22	783
Town of Hauran. . . . .	Ezek.	47	16	907	Provided in Christ. . . . .	Isa.	53	5	769
<b>Ha-zar-ma'veth</b> — <i>village of death</i>					Fulfilled in Christ. . . . .	Luke	4	18	1046
Descendants {	Gen.	10	26	25	Special promise of. . . . .	Jer.	30	17	814
of Joktan. . . . .	1 Chr.	1	20	466	<b>Health</b> —				
<b>Ha-zar-shu'al</b> — <i>fox village</i>					Promised to the {	Ex.	15	26	94
A town of Judah. . . . .	Josh.	15	28	277	obedient. . . . .	Deut.	7	15	226
Given to Simeon. . . . .	Josh.	19	3	281	Found in God's word	Prov.	4	20-22	687
<b>Ha-zar-su'sah</b> — <i>village of cavalry</i>					<b>Heart</b> —				
A Simeonite village. . . . .	Josh.	19	5	281	Center of man's being	Gen.	6	5	22
<b>Haz-e-lel-po'ni</b> — <i>shade facing</i>					Searched and tried. . . . .	Rev.	2	23	1255
Sister of Jezreel. . . . .	1 Chr.	4	3	470	The Lord looketh on. . . . .	1 Sa.	16	7	341
<b>Ha-ze'rim</b> — <i>yards</i>					Seat of Motive. . . . .	Ps.	108	1	667
Town of Avvim. . . . .	Deut.	2	23	219	Seat of Thought. . . . .	Prov.	23	7	703
<b>Ha-ze'roth</b> — <i>encampment</i>					Seat of Love. . . . .	Mark	12	30, 33	1033
Camp of Israel. . . . .	Num.	33	17	212	Seat of Joy. . . . .	Acts	2	26	1112
Scene of sedition by {	Num.	11	35	182	Seat of hatred. . . . .	Lev.	19	17	151
Miriam and Aaron {	Num.	12	1-16	183	Seat of rebellion. . . . .	Jer.	5	23	785
<b>Haz-e-zon-ta'mar</b> — <i>row of palm trees</i>					Seat of sorrow. . . . .	Jno.	14	1	1102
Same as Engedi. . . . .	Gen.	14	7	29	Seat of pride. . . . .	Prov.	16	5	697
<b>Ha'zi-el</b> — <i>vision of God</i>					Is deceitful. . . . .	Jer.	17	9	799
Son of Shimei. . . . .	1 Chr.	23	9	492	As a man thinketh in {	Prov.	23	7	703
<b>Ha'zo</b> — <i>seer</i>					his heart, so is he. {	Matt.	9	4	987
A son of Nahor. . . . .	Gen.	22	22	37	Secrets of, known {	Jer.	20	12	802
<b>Ha'zor</b> — <i>enclosure, village</i>					by God. . . . .	Prov.	15	11	696
1. City of Canaan. . . . .	Josh.	11	1-13	273	Harden not your. . . . .	Heb.	3	8	1226
Taken by Joshua. . . . .	Josh.	12	19	274	Ruined by sin. . . . .	Hos.	4	11	929
Given to Naphtali. . . . .	Josh.	19	36	281	Out of the abun- {	Matt.	12	34	991
2. A town of Judah. . . . .	Josh.	15	25	277	dance of the heart {	Luke	6	45	1049
3. Town of Benjamin. . . . .	Neh.	11	33	567	May enlighten. . . . .	2 Cor.	4	6	1184
4. Arabian desert. . . . .	Jer.	49	28	837	<b>*Hearth</b> — <i>a firepot</i>				
<b>Ha-zor-ha-dat'tah</b> — <i>new village</i>					Caldron for cooking. . . . .	Zech.	12	6	971
A town in Judah. . . . .	Josh.	15	25	277	A portable furnace. . . . .	Jer.	36	22	822
<b>Head'band</b> — <i>girdle</i>					Bones burned in. . . . .	Ps.	102	2	661
Article of female					<b>Heart'less-ness</b> —				
attire. . . . .	Isa.	3	20	725	<i>Examples:</i>				
<b>Heal'ing</b> — <i>repair</i>					Refusing aid. . . . .	Jas.	2	16	1237
<i>Of bodily disease:</i>					Rebukers of blind. . . . .	Luke	18	39	1069
The Lord's promise {	Ex.	23	25	103	A priest and Levite. . . . .	Luke	10	31	1058
to heal. . . . .	2 Ki.	20	5	458	The unjust judge. . . . .	Luke	18	4	1069
In answer to prayer. . . . .	Jas.	5	14, 15	1239	<b>Heath</b> — <i>a juniper, naked</i>				
Jesus's ministry {	Luke	9	6	1055	A destitute person. . . . .	Jer.	48	6	835
of healing. . . . .	Matt.	11	5	990	<b>Heath'en</b> —(See Gentiles)				
Healing power given {	Matt.	10	1	988	<b>Heave-off'er-ing</b> — <i>voluntarily given</i>				
to the apostles. . . . .	Mark	3	13-15	1019	Thank offering. . . . .	Num.	15	20	187
A gift of God. . . . .	1 Cor.	12	9	1176	For the maintenance {	Num.	18	8	191
<i>Examples of healing:</i>					of the sanctuary. {	Ezra	8	24, 30	550
By Peter. . . . .	Acts	3	7	1114	For the support {	Lev.	7	34	134
By the apostles. . . . .	Acts	5	16	1116	of the priests. . . . .	Ex.	29	28	111
By Peter again. . . . .	Acts	9	33, 34	1122	<b>*Heav'en</b> —				
By Paul. . . . .	Acts	14	8-10	1130	<i>Dwelling place of God:</i>				
Many, by Paul. . . . .	Acts	19	11, 12	1137	Place of His throne. . . . .	Is.	66	1	779

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Heav'en—Continued</b>					Spiritual defenses.....	Ezek.	13	5	862
<i>From which God</i>					<b>He'gai—Hegē</b>				
looks down upon us	Deut.	26	15	247	Persian Chamberlain. Est.]	2	3	573	
hears our prayers...	2 Chr.	30	27	532	<b>Heif'er—a young cow</b>				
<i>Future home of saints:</i>					Red in sacrifices.....	Num.	19	2	193
A prepared place....	Jno.	14	2	1102	For treading grain....	Hos.	10	11	933
Built by God.....	2 Cor.	5	1	1184	Figuratively used.....	Jdgs.	14	18	308
Glorified by Jesus....	Acts	7	55, 56	1119	<b>*Heirs, Natural—</b>				
Believers enrolled....	Luke	10	20	1058	Son's of father's.....	Deut.	21	15-17	242
Place for treasures....	Matt.	6	20	984	Law for daughters....	Num.	27	1-8	204
Entrance requirement	Rev.	17	14	1266	Sons of concubines } Gen.	25	5, 6	42	
Place of happiness....	Rev.	21	1-8	1270	excluded.....	Gen.	21	10	36
<b>Heav'ens, Natural—</b>					No tribal transfers....	Num.	36	7-10	216
Created by God.....	1 Chr.	16	26	485	<b>Heirs, Spiritual—</b>				
Wisdom in creation....	Prov.	8	1, 27	690	Christ—of all things.	Heb.	1	2	1225
Shall pass away....	Ps.	102	26	661	Believers—of { Titus	3	7	1223	
Paul caught up in....	2 Cor.	12	2	1190	eternal life.....	Rom.	8	17	1157
<b>He'ber—union, fellowship</b>					Abraham's trans-ferred to Gentiles.	Gal.	3	29	1193
1. A son of Beriah....	Gen.	46	17	70	Includes women....	1 Pe.	3	7	1242
He'ber-ites.....	Num.	26	45	201	<b>He'lah—scum, rust</b>				
2. A Kenite.....	Jdgs.	4	11	294	A wife of Ashur....	1 Chr.	4	5	470
3. Descendant: Ezra	1 Chr.	4	18	470	<b>He'lam—fortress</b>				
4. Son of Elpaal....	1 Chr.	8	17	477	Place E. of Jordan....	2 Sa.	10	16-19	371
5. Chief Gadite....	1 Chr.	5	13	472	<b>Hel'bah—fertility</b>				
<b>*He'brew—pertaining to other side</b>					A city of Asher....	Jdgs.	1	31	290
Abraham's descend-ants.....	Gen.	14	13	29	<b>Hel'bon—fruitful</b>				
Distinguishing name } Gen.	40	15	62		A city of Syria....	Ezek.	27	18	881
for Israelites.....	Deut.	15	12	236	<b>Hel'dai—worldliness</b>				
Historical Sketch					1. Descendant: Othniel	1 Chr.	27	15	497
People—Part III.				976a	2. Exile: Babylon....	Zech.	6	10	966
<b>He'brew Lan'guage</b>					<b>He'leb—fatness</b>				
Distinctive tongue } Jno.	19	13, 20	1107		Son of Baanah.....	2 Sa.	23	29	390
of the Israelites....	Acts	21	40	1140	<b>He'led—fat</b>				
<b>*He'bron—alliance. (Places)</b>					Son of Baanah.....	1 Chr.	11	30	480
1. A town in Canaan;	Num.	13	22	184	<b>He'lek—portion, lot</b>				
very ancient } Jdgs.	1	10	290		A son of Gilead....	Num.	26	30	201
Original name } Gen.	23	2	38		<b>He'lem—dream</b>				
Kirjath-arba....	Josh.	20	7	283	1. Aided Zechariah....	Zech.	6	14	966
It was also } Gen.	13	18	28		2. Brother of Shamer.	1 Chr.	7	35	475
called Mamre....	Gen.	35	27	56	<b>He'leph—change</b>				
Taken by Joshua....	Josh.	10	36, 37	270	Town of Naphtali....	Josh.	19	33	281
Given to Caleb....	Josh.	14	12, 13	276	<b>He'lez—strength</b>				
David made it } 2 Sa.	2	1-4	363		1. An Ephraimite; } 2 Sa.	23	26	390	
his capital.....	2 Sa.	5	1-5	366	captain of David.	1 Chr.	27	10	497
Absalom rebelled.	2 Sa.	15	7-10	378	2. Son of Azariah....	1 Chr.	2	39	468
City of refuge....	Josh.	21	10-13	284	<b>*He'li—elevation</b>				
2. A town of Asher....	Josh.	19	28	281	Ancestor of Christ....	Luke	3	23	1045
<b>He'bron—alliance. (Persons)</b>					<b>Hel'kai—smooth</b>				
1. A son of Kohath....	Ex.	6	18	82	Post-exile priest....	Neh.	12	15	568
Tribal family.....	Num.	3	19	168	<b>Hel'kath—smoothness</b>				
2. Son of Mareshah.	1 Chr.	2	42, 43	468	A town of Asher....	Josh.	19	25	281
<b>*Hedge—to shut in</b>					<b>Hel-kath-haz'zu-rim—field of sharp knives</b>				
God's protective } Job	1	10	580		Near pool of Gibeon....	2 Sa.	2	16	363
providences.....	Ps.	80	12	651					

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*Hell—</b>					<b>Her'i-tage, Earthly—</b>				
The grave. . . . .	Acts	2	31	1112	Of the meek, earthly } Ps. 37 11, 22 627				
Place of torment. . . .	Luke	16	23	1067	property. . . . .	Matt.	5	5	982
For whom reserved. . .	Matt.	25	41	1009	Good for believers. . .	Isa.	57	13	772
<b>Hel'met—high or rounded</b>					<b>Her'i-tage, Spir'it-u-al—</b>				
Armor for the head. . .	1 Sa.	17	5	342	Inward peace. . . . .	Ps.	119	111	671
Symbol of salvation. . .	Isa.	59	17	773	Home in the future life. Acts	20	32	1138	
<b>He'lon—strong</b>					<b>*Her'mas—to speak, interpreter</b>				
Father of Eliab. . . . .	Num.	1	9	164	A Christian at Rome. Rom.	16	14	1165	
<b>He'mam—raging</b>					<b>*Her'mes—</b>				
Son of Lotan. . . . .	Gen.	36	22	57	A Christian at Rome. Rom.	16	14	1165	
<b>*He'man—faithful</b>					<b>Her-mog'o-nes—</b>				
1. A noted wise man. . .	1 Ki.	4	31	399	Turned away from				
2. Son of Joel. . . . .	1 Chr.	6	33	473	Paul. . . . .	2 Ti.	1	15	1219
Musician of David. . .	1 Chr.	15	16, 17	484	<b>*Her'mon—peak</b>				
<b>He'math—walled.</b> (See Hamath: Ham-math)					Mountain of Canaan. Deut.	4	48	222	
<b>Her'dan—pleasant</b>					Taken by Joshua. . . .	Josh.	11	16, 17	273
Son of Dishon. . . . .	Gen.	36	26	57	<b>*Her'od the Great—</b>				
<b>*Her'm'lock—poison.</b> (See Gall)					King of Judea. . . . .	Luke	1	5	1040
A wild bitter plant. . .	Hos.	10	4	933	Fears loss of throne. . .	Matt.	2	3	979
<b>*Her'—grace, favor</b>					Slays babes—Bethle-hem. . . . .	Matt.	2	16-18	979
1. Son of Zephaniah. . .	Zech.	6	14	966	<b>Her'od An'ti-pas—</b>				
2. Female bird. . . . .	Matt.	23	37	1006	Ruler of Galilee. . . .	Luke	3	1	1045
<b>He'na—</b>					Imprisons John				
City of Mesopotamia } 2 Ki. 18 34 455					Baptist. . . . .	Luke	3	19-21	1045
taken by Assyria. } Isa. 37 13 753					Has John beheaded. . .	Matt.	14	1-12	995
<b>Hen'a-dad—favor of Hadad</b>					Curious about Jesus. .	Luke	9	7-9	1055
A Levite. . . . .	Ezra	3	9	545	Sought Jesus' life. . .	Luke	13	31	1063
Sons aided Nehemiah Neh.	3	18	556		Jesus sent to him. . .	Luke	23	7-11	1078
<b>He'noch—</b> (See Enoch: Hanoch)					<b>Her'od A-grip'pa—</b>				
<b>He'pher—a pit or well</b>					Persecuted church. . .	Acts	12	1, 19	1127
1. A son of Gilead. . . .	Num.	26	32	201	Killed James. . . . .	Acts	12	2	1127
2. Son of Ashur. . . . .	1 Chr.	4	6	470	His pride and death. .	Acts	12	20-24	1127
3. Warrior of David. . .	1 Chr.	11	36	480	<b>Her'od A-grip'pa II—</b>				
4. Town of Canaan. . .	Josh.	12	17	274	Visits Paul. . . . .	Acts	25	13-27	1145
<b>Heph'zi-bah—in whom is my delight</b>					Rejects gospel call. . .	Acts	26	1, 28	1146
1. Queen of Hezekiah 2 Ki.	21	1	459		<b>*He-ro'di-ans—Members Herod's party</b>				
2. Symbolic of Zion. . .	Isa.	62	4	776	Plotted with Phar- } Matt. 22 16 1005				
<b>Herd'man—cattle tender</b>					isees against Jesus } Mark 12 13 1033				
Calling of Amos. . . .	Amos	7	14	944	<b>*He-ro'di-as—</b>				
Joseph's brethren. . .	Gen.	47	6	72	Married to Herod. . .	Mark	6	17	1023
<b>Heredity—</b>					Secures John's death. Matt.	14	8	995	
Sins of. . . . .	Ex.	34	6, 7	118	<b>*He-ro'di-on—</b>				
Benefits of righteous. .	Ps.	112	2	668	A kinsman of Paul. . .	Rom.	16	11	1165
<b>He'res—shining, sun</b>					<b>*Her'on—</b>				
1. Egyptian city. (See On)					An unclean bird. . . .	Lev.	11	19	139
2. City of Dan. . . . .	Jdgs.	1	35	290	<b>He'sed—favor, mercy</b>				
<b>He'resh—magical craft</b>					Son of Solomon's				
A Levite. . . . .	1 Chr.	9	15	478	officer. . . . .	1 Ki.	4	10	399
<b>Her'e-sies—sects, parties, divisions</b>					<b>Hesh'bon—contrivance</b>				
Unsound doctrines. . .	Matt.	15	9	996	Town of Amorites. . .	Num.	21	25, 34	195
To be deprecated. . . .	2 Cor.	11	19	1189	Taken by Gad. . . . .	Josh.	13	26-28	274
To be rejected. . . . .	Titus	3	10	1223	Made Levitical city. .	Josh.	21	39	284
Doom of heretics. . . .	2 Pe.	2	1-3	1245	Taken by Moabites. .	Isa.	16	8, 9	736

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Hesh'mon—opulent</b>					Christ, our H.P.....	Heb.	2	17	1225
A town in Judah.....	Josh.	15	27	277	(See Priesthood)				
<b>*Heth—name for Hittites</b>					<b>High'way—</b>				
Sons of.....	Gen.	10	15	25	The King's highway..	Num.	20	17	194
Kindness to Abraham	Gen.	23	7	38	Of holiness.....	Isa.	35	8	751
<b>Heth'lon—enswathed</b>					To cities of refuge....	Deut.	19	2, 3	240
In north Palestine....	Ezek.	47	15	907	Infested by robbers..	Luke	10	30-33	1058
<b>Hez'e-ki—strong</b>					Beggars by sides of..	Mark	10	46	1029
Son of Elpaal.....	1 Chr.	8	17	477	<b>Hi'ten—fortress</b> (See Holon)				
<b>*Hez-e-ki'ah—the strength of Jehovah</b>					A town in Judah....	1 Chr.	6	58	473
1. King of Judah.....	2 Chr.	29	1-3	530	<b>*Hil-ki'ah—portion of Jehovah</b>				
Abolished idolatry..	2 Ki.	18	4-9	455	1. Son of Amzi.....	1 Chr.	6	45	473
Attacked by Assyria	2 Chr.	32	1-9	535	2. Son of Hosah....	1 Chr.	26	11	496
Prays for aid.....	2 Chr.	32	20, 21	535	3. Father of Eliakim..	2 Ki.	18	26	455
His illness, prayer, } and healing.....	2 Ki.	20	1-11	458	4. Father: Jeremiah..	Jer.	1	1	780
His thanksgiving..	Isa.	38	1-5	755	5. Father: Gemariah..	Jer.	29	3	812
Erred in his pride..	Isa.	39	9-22	755	6. Son of Shallum....	1 Chr.	6	13	473
Divinely judged....	2 Ki.	20	14-21	458	Found book of law..	2 Ki.	22	4-14	461
2. Son of Neariah....	1 Chr.	3	23	469	Temple chief.....	2 Chr.	34	9, 22	538
3. Ancestor of } returned exiles. }	Ezra	2	16	543	7. Post-exile priest...	Neh.	12	7	568
	Neh.	7	21	560	8. Assistant to Ezra..	Neh.	8	4	562
<b>*He'zi-on—vision</b>					<b>*Hil'lel—praising</b>				
A Syrian King.....	1 Ki.	15	18	418	Father of Abdon....	Jdgs.	12	13	306
<b>He'zir—a swine</b>					<b>Hin—</b>				
1. Descendant: Aaron	1 Chr.	24	15	494	Liquid measure.....	Ex.	29	40	111
2. A covenant signer..	Neh.	10	20	566	<b>*Hind—a doe</b>				
<b>Hez'rai—enclosure</b>					A female deer.....	Prov.	5	19	688
A warrior of David...	2 Sa.	23	35	390	<b>Hin'dranc-es in Spiritual Life—</b>				
<b>Hez'ron—guard</b>					Worldly possessions..	Matt.	19	22	1001
1. Place in S. Judah..	Josh.	15	3	277	Family ties.....	Luke	9	59	1055
2. Son of Reuben....	Gen.	46	9	70	Sinful attachments...	Gen.	19	26	34
3. Son of Pharez....	Gen.	46	12	70	Should be put away..	Heb.	12	1	1234
<b>Hid'dai—joyful</b>					<b>*Hin'nom, Valley of—</b>				
A hero of David.....	2 Sa.	23	30	390	Near Jerusalem.....	Josh.	15	8	277
<b>*Hid'de-kel—river</b>					Place of sacrifice } of children.....	2 Chr.	28	3	529
A river of Eden....	Gen.	2	14	18		2 Chr.	33	6	536
Perhaps at Tigris....	Dan.	10	4	924	Spoiled by Josiah....	2 Ki.	23	10	462
<b>*Hi'el—living of God</b>					"Valley of slaughter".	Jer.	7	32	788
Rebuilt Jericho.....	1 Ki.	16	34	419	<b>Hi'rah—nobility</b>				
Suffered curse.....	Josh.	6	26	265	A friend of David...	Gen.	38	1	60
<b>*Hi-e-rap'o-lis—sacred city</b>					<b>*Hi'ram—noble. (King of Tyre)</b>				
Site of church.....	Col.	4	13	1209	1. Sent aid to David..	2 Sa.	5	11	366
<b>High-mindedness—</b>					Aided Solomon....	1 Ki.	5	1-11	400
Warnings against....	Rom.	11	20	1161	Furnished work- } men for temple. }	2 Chr.	2	3-16	502
Rich tempted to....	1 Ti.	6	17	1218		1 Ki.	9	26-28	408
Prevalent in } last days.....	2 Ti.	3	1-5	1220	Refused cities giv- } en by Solomon. }	1 Ki.	9	10-12	408
<b>*High Places—elevation</b>						2 Chr.	8	1, 2	509
Site of idols.....	1 Ki.	11	7	411	2. "The widow's son".	1 Ki.	7	13, 14	403
Forbidden.....	Deut.	12	2	232	<b>Hire—wages</b>				
<b>*High Priest—</b>					Paid for service.....	Gen.	30	32	49
Divinely instituted...	Ex.	28	1	109	<b>Hire'ling—</b>				
Divinely consecrated.	Lev.	21	10	154	Not to be oppressed..	Mal.	3	5	975
					Symbolic man's life..	Job	14	6	590
					False leader called...	Jno.	10	13	1096

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Hiss—to whistle</b>					<b>2. A Moabite town...</b>	<b>Jer.</b>	<b>48</b>	<b>21</b>	<b>835</b>
A term of contempt... Job	27	23	598		<b>Ho'ly Ghost—</b>				
Sign of wonder.....1 Ki.	9	8	408		Promised..... Joel	2	28-32	937	
<b>*Hit'tites—</b>					Given at Pentecost... Acts	2	1-21	1112	
Descendants of Heth... Gen.	23	8-10	38		Source of wisdom....1 Cor.	12	8	1176	
Dwelt near Hebron... Gen.	23	1-20	38		Source of power.... Rom.	15	19	1164	
Esau married two.... Gen.	36	2	57		Sends out ministers... Acts	13	2-4	1128	
Seen by spies..... Num.	13	29	184		Directs preaching... Acts	16	6,7,10	1133	
<b>*Hi'vites—</b>					Strives with sinners... Gen.	6	3	22	
A nation of Canaan... Gen.	10	17	25		Dwells in saints.... Jno.	14	17	1102	
Resided in Shechem... Gen.	33	18	54		Teaches saints..... Luke	12	12	1061	
Had towns in north... 2 Sa.	24	7	392		Brings Christ's words				
Bond-servants..... 1 Ki.	9	20-22	408		to remembrance... Jno.	14	26	1102	
<b>Hoar—old age</b>					An earnest of { Eph.	1	14	1197	
Frost..... Ex.	16	14	95		future security... { 1 Jno.	3	24	1249	
Gray head..... Lev.	19	32	151		<b>Sins Against the Holy Ghost:</b>				
<b>*Ho'bab—lover.</b> (See Jethro)					Resisting Him..... Acts	7	51	1119	
Called son of Raguel... Num.	10	29	180		Grieving Him..... Eph.	4	30	1199	
Visited Moses..... Ex.	18	1, 5	97		Vexing Him..... Is.	63	10	776	
His descendants { Jdgs.	4	11	294		<b>Titles of: Part III</b>			295	
among Israelites. { 1 Sa.	15	6	340		<b>Ho'mam—raging</b>				
<b>*Ho'bah—hiding place</b>					Son of Lotan..... 1 Chr.	1	39	466	
North of Damascus... Gen.	14	15	29		<b>Home—</b>				
<b>Hod—majesty</b>					Makers and keepers... Titus	2	5	1223	
An Asherite..... 1 Chr.	7	37	475		Lovers of..... 2 Sa.	19	37	384	
<b>Hod-a-vi'ah—majesty of Jehovah</b>					Religion in..... 1 Ti.	5	4	1217	
1. Chiefs of Manasseh 1 Chr.	5	24	472		Of Mary and Martha... Luke	10	38, 42	1058	
2. A Benjamite..... 1 Chr.	9	7	478		<b>Home'less—</b>				
3. A son of Elioenai... 1 Chr.	3	24	469		Jesus was..... Luke	9	58	1055	
4. A Levite..... Ezra	2	40	543		Paul was..... 1 Cor.	4	11	1169	
<b>Ho'desh—new moon</b>					<b>Home Chap'ter—Jno.</b>	14	1102		
Wife of Shoharaim... 1 Chr.	8	9	477		<b>Ho'mer—bubbling up</b>				
<b>Hod'e-vah—majesty of Jehovah</b> ( <i>Hodaviah</i> 4)					A measure..... Ezek.	45	11, 14	904	
A Levite family.... Neh.	7	43	560		<b>Hom'i-cide—(See Murder)</b>				
<b>Ho-di'ah—splendor of Jehovah</b>					<b>Hon'est—virtuous</b>				
Wife of Ezra..... 1 Chr.	4	16, 19	470		Deacons should be... Acts	6	3	1118	
<b>Ho-di'jah—majesty of Jehovah</b>					In conversation..... 1 Pe.	2	12	1241	
A post-exile Levite... Neh.	8	7	562		Our walk should be... Rom.	13	13	1163	
<b>Hog'lah—a partridge</b>					<b>Hon'est-y—fair dealing</b>				
Daughter of Zelophead... Num.	26	33	201		In merchandising... Lev.	19	35	151	
<b>Ho'ham—</b>					Of employee..... Luke	3	13	1045	
A king of Hebron... Josh.	10	3	270		Guarantees success... Isa.	33	15, 16	750	
<b>Ho'li-ness—to be clean</b>					Requires diligence... 1 Ths.	4	11	1211	
Character of God... Ex.	15	11	94		Essential in Chris- { Rom.	12	17	1162	
God's requirement... Lev.	19	2	151		tian character.... { 2 Cor.	8	21	1186	
Enjoined..... Rom.	12	1	1162		<b>*Hon'ey—</b>				
Must have to see God... Heb.	12	14	1234		Esteemed as food... Gen.	43	11	67	
<b>Ho'li-ness to the Lord—</b>					Not used; offerings... Lev.	2	11	128	
Breastplate insignia... Ex.	28	36	109		Canaan a land of... Ex.	3	8	78	
<b>Ho'lon—sandy</b>					<b>Honey-comb—</b>				
1. A town in Judah... Josh.	15	51	277		Pleasant words as... Prov.	16	24	697	
Given to Levites... Josh.	21	15	284		Sweet to the taste... Prov.	24	13	704	
(Called Hilen).... 1 Chr.	6	58	473		Full soul loatheth... Prov.	27	7	706	
					Lips of spouse as... S. Sol.	4	11	720	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Hon'or—to attach weight to</b>					<b>Ho'reb—dried up, desert</b>				
Due to God.....	1 Ti.	1	17	1215	Law given at.....	Deut.	1	6	217
Given by God.....	1 Ki.	3	13	398	Moses there 40 days.....	Deut.	9	9	229
Wisdom leads to.....	Prov.	3	16	687	Elijah there 40 days.....	1 Ki.	19	8	424
Offered as a bribe....	Num.	22	17	197	<b>Ho'rem—devoted</b>				
Due to parents.....	Eph.	6	2	1201	City of Naphtali.....	Josh.	19	38	281
Due to the aged.....	1 Ti.	5	1	1217	<b>Ho'resh—called wood</b>				
Due to religious	{ Phil.	2	29	1203	David's hiding place.....	1 Sa.	23	16	351
leaders.....	{ 1 Ti.	5	17	1217	<b>Hor-ha-gid'gad—hole of the cleft</b>				
Due to the King.....	1 Pe.	2	17	1241	Wilderness camp.....	Num.	33	32	212
<b>Hoof</b>					<b>Ho'ri—cave dweller</b>				
Of horses broken....	Jdgs.	5	22	295	1. Tribe of Lotan.....	Gen.	36	22	57
Of horses like flint....	Is.	5	28	727	2. A Simeonite.....	Num.	13	5	184
Noisy stamping.....	Jer.	47	3	834	<b>Ho'rims, Ho'rites—cave dwellers</b>				
None left behind....	Ex.	10	26	87	Children of Mt. Seir.....	Gen.	36	20	57
<b>*Hook—</b>					Destroyed.....	Deut.	2	12, 22	219
Curtains hung by....	Ex.	26	32	106	<b>Hor'mah—destruction</b>				
Used in cooking.....	Ex.	27	3	108	1. Region in Canaan.....	Num.	14	45	185
Used in fishing.....	Job	41	1	609	Destroyed.....	Num.	21	1-3	195
Used for pruning....	Isa.	2	4	724	2. A town near Edom.....	Josh.	19	4	281
Leading animals.....	2 Ki.	19	28	457	<b>*Horns</b>				
Inserted in lips.....	Amos	4	2	941	Vision of.....	Dan.	7	7	919
<b>Hope—expectation</b>					Of the altar.....	1 Ki.	1	50	393
Given by God.....	Rom.	15	13	1164	Of iron worn by king.....	1 Ki.	22	11	428
The blessed.....	Titus	2	11-13	1223	Used offensively.....	Ezek.	34	21	890
Saved by.....	Rom.	8	24	1157	Signify power.....	Ps.	18	2	617
Gift of God.....	2 Ths.	2	16	1213	<b>*Hor'nets—</b>				
Inspires holiness....	1 Jno.	3	3	1249	Used in judgment....	Ex.	23	28	103
Deferred.....	Prov.	13	12	694	Drive out 2 kings....	Josh.	24	12	288
Prisoners of hope....	Zech.	9	12	968	<b>*Hor-o-na'im—two caverns</b>				
"Hope against hope".	Rom.	4	18	1154	A city of Moab.....	Isa.	15	5	736
Maketh not ashamed	Rom.	5	5	1155	<b>*Hor'o-nite—double cave town</b>				
A helmet.....	Eph.	6	17	1201	Man of Horonaim....	Neh.	2	10, 19	555
An anchor.....	1 Heb.	6	19	1228	<b>*Horse—to skip</b>				
Assures immortality..	Acts	24	15	1144	Ridden by man.....	Gen.	49	17	74
Anticipates	{ 1 Cor.	1	7	1166	Many in Egypt.....	Ex.	9	3	86
Christ's coming....	{ Titus	2	13	1223	Increase forbidden....	Deut.	17	16	238
Of wicked shall perish	Prov.	11	7	693	Vision of.....	Zech.	1	7-11	963
<b>Hope'less-ness—</b>					Solomon had many....	1 Ki.	4	26	399
State of unbelievers..	Eph.	2	12	1197	Exchanged for bread....	Ezek.	47	17	72
Caused by apostacy..	Jer.	2	25	781	Value of.....	2 Chr.	1	16, 17	501
Caused by affliction..	Job	17	15	592	Swifter than leopard..	Hab.	1	8	957
The cure for.....	Isa.	49	14-16	765	<b>Horse-Traders</b>				
<b>*Hoph'ni—pugilist</b>					Tyre noted for.....	Ezek.	27	14	881
Sons of Eli.....	1 Sa.	1	3	323	<b>Horse'leech—to suck</b>				
Joins brother in sin..	1 Sa.	2	12, 22	324	Crying for blood.....	Prov.	30	15	708
Slain by fire.....	1 Sa.	4	11	327	<b>Ho'sah—hopeful, fleeing for refuge</b>				
<b>*Hor—mountain</b>					1. Village of Asher....	Josh.	19	29	281
1. A mountain of					2. A temple porter....	1 Chr.	16	38	485
Edom.....	Num.	20	23	194	<b>*Ho-san'na—save we pray</b>				
Aaron dies on.....	Num.	20	25	194	Prayer: deliverance..	Ps.	118	25	670
2. Mountain in					Triumphal cry.....	Matt.	21	9	1003
Lebanon.....	Num.	34	7, 8	214	<b>*Ho-se'a—salvation, deliverer</b>				
<b>Ho'ram—high, elevation</b>					Son of Beerli.....	Hos.	1	1	928
King of Gezer.....	Josh.	10	33	270					

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Ho-se'a</b> — <i>Continued</i>					<b>House/keeper</b> —				
Prophet of Divine judgment and mercy.....	Hos.	2	1-3	928	Rebekah.....	Gen.	27	9	45
	Hos.	2	14-23	928	Martha.....	Luke	10	40	1058
<b>Ho'sen</b> — <i>a gown</i>					<b>House of God</b> —				
An upper garment... Dan.	3		21	913	Love for.....	1 Chr.	29	3	499
<b>Ho-sha'iah</b> — <i>Jehovah hath saved</i>					Attendance upon... Deut.	12	5	232	
1. Father of Azariah... Jer.	43		2	830	<b>Huk'kok</b> — <i>appointed, decreed</i>				
2. A prince of Judah... Neh.	12		32	568	Town of Naphtali... Josh.	19		34	281
<b>Hosh'a-ma</b> — <i>Jehovah hath heard</i>					<b>Hul</b> — <i>a circle</i>				
Son of Jeconiah... 1 Chr.	3		18	469	Son of Aram..... Gen.	10		23	25
<b>*Ho-she'a</b> — <i>salvation (Also O-she'a)</i>					<b>*Hul'dah</b> — <i>weasel</i>				
1. Name of Joshua... Num.	13		8, 16	184	Wife of Shallum... 2 Ki.	22		14	461
2. Son of Azariah... 1 Chr.	27		20	497	Foretold destruction { 2 Chr. 34	14-29		538	
3. A covenant-signer... Neh.	10		23	566	of Jerusalem... { 2 Ki.	22		15-20	461
4. Israel's last king... 2 Ki.	15		30	450	<b>Hu-mane'ness</b> —				
Reigned wickedly... 2 Ki.	17		1-3	453	Toward animals... Ex.	23		5	103
<b>*Hos-pi-tal'i-ty</b> — <i>fond of guests</i>					<b>Humble, Promises to</b> —				
Commanded... Rom.	12		13	1162	The Lord's respect... Ps.	138		6	680
Required in ministers... 1 Ti.	3		2	1216	Divine grace... Jas.	4		6	1239
To be ungrudging... 1 Pe.	4		9	1243	<b>Hu-mil'i-ty</b> — <i>condescension</i>				
Sign of goodness... 1 Ti.	5		10	1217	Enjoined... Jas.	4		10	1239
<i>To be shown:</i>					Christ an example... Phil.	2		5-8	1203
To strangers... Heb.	13		2	1235	Is before honor... Prov.	18		12	699
To the poor... Luke	14		13	1065	Pronounced blessed... Matt.	5		3	982
To enemies... Rom.	12		20	1162	Benefits of... Luke	18		14	1069
<i>Bible examples:</i>					Afflictions produce... Lev.	26		41	161
Abimelech... Gen.	20	14, 15		35	Sign of greatness... Matt.	18		4	999
Jethro to Moses... Ex.	2		20	77	In use of gifts... Rom.	12		3-6	1162
David... 2 Sa.	9	7, 13		371	<i>Examples of:</i>				
The Shunammite... 2 Ki.	4		8	434	Jacob... Gen.	32		10	52
Lydia to Paul... Acts	16		15	1133	Saul... 1 Sa.	9		21	331
<b>Host</b> —					David... 2 Sa.	7		18	369
An army... Gen.	21		22	36	Soloimon... 1 Ki.	3		7	398
A group of angels... 1 Ki.	22		19	428	The centurion... Matt.	8		8	986
Lord of hosts... Gen.	28		12	46	Syrophœnician woman... Matt.	15		27	996
<b>Hos'tage</b> — <i>suretyship</i>					<b>Hum'tah</b> — <i>low, lizard</i>				
Captive for pledge... 2 Chr.	25		24	526	A city of Judah... Josh.	15		54	277
<b>Ho'tham</b> — <i>seal, signet ring</i>					<b>Hun'ger, Phy'si-cal</b> —				
An Asherite... 1 Chr.	7		32	475	Suffered by Jesus... Mark	11		12	1031
<b>Ho'than</b> — <i>(Should be Hotham)</i>					Suffered by Peter... Acts	10		10	1124
An Aroerite... 1 Chr.	11		44	480	<b>Hun'ger, Spir'it-u-al</b> —				
<b>Ho'thir</b> — <i>caused to remain</i>					Must be intense... Isa.	26		9	743
Son of Heman... 1 Chr.	25		4	495	Pronounced blessed... Luke	6		21	1049
<b>*Hour</b> — <i>to look, moment</i>					<b>Hun'ger Strike</b>				
A definite time... Dan.	3		6, 15	913	By forty men... Acts	23	11-16		1143
Divisions of day... Acts	2		15	1112	<b>*Hunt'ing</b> — <i>the chase</i>				
<b>*House</b> — <i>to build</i>					To secure animals { Gen.	25	27, 28		42
A place of abode... Gen.	19		2, 3	34	for food... { Gen.	27		3-5	45
A family... Ex.	2		1	77	Used bow and arrows... Isa.	7		24	728
Earthly; spiritual... 2 Cor.	5		1	1184	Used nets and traps... Job	18		10	592
Church... 1 Ti.	3		15	1216	Nimrod famed for... Gen.	10		9	25
Divided; will fall... Mark	3		25	1019	<b>Hup'pah</b> — <i>canopy, covering</i>				
					Descendant of Aaron... 1 Chr.	24		13	494
					<b>Hup'pim</b> , same as Hupham				



SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*Hur—splendor</b>					In fastings.....	Zech.	7	5-8	967
1. Son of Caleb.....	1 Chr.	2	18-20	468	Avoid.....	Luke	12	1-13	1061
Supported Moses...Ex.	17	10-12	96		Penalty for.....	Matt.	24	51	1008
Aided Aaron.....Ex.	24	14	104		<b>Hyp'o-crite—a pretender</b>				
2. A Midian King.....	Josh.	13	21	274	Described and.....	{ Ps.	5	9	612
3. Father of Ben-Hur..	1 Ki.	4	8	399	condemned.....	{ Matt.	23	13, 33	1006
4. Father of Rephaiah	Neh.	3	9	556	<b>*Hys'sop—plant of Egypt</b>				
<b>Hu'rai—linen worker</b>					Used in ceremonial	{ Ex.	12	22	89
A warrior of David..	1 Chr.	11	32	480	purification.....	{ Lev.	14	4-6	144
(See Hiram)					Symbol of purity....	Ps.	51	7	635
<b>Hu'ram—noble</b>					Offered to Jesus ....	Jno.	19	29	1107
1. King of Tyre.....	2 Chr.	2	3	502					
2. An artificer: Tyre..	2 Chr.	4	11, 16	504					
3. A son of Bela.....	1 Chr.	8	5	477					
<b>Hu'ri—linen worker</b>									
Father of Abihail....	1 Chr.	5	14	472					
<b>Hus'bands—house-bands</b>									
The Divine order....	Gen.	2	23, 24	18					
Rights and duties....	Eph.	5	22-25	1200					
To find contentment..	Prov.	5	18	688					
with one wife.....	{ Eccl.	9	9	716					
To honor wife's.....	{ 1 Pe.	3	7	1242					
weaknesses.....	{ 1 Cor.	7	3	1171					
<b>Hu'shah—haste</b>									
A son of Ezer.....	1 Chr.	4	4	470					
<b>Hu'shai—hasty</b>									
David's counselor....	2 Sa.	17	5-23	381					
<b>Hu'sham—hastily</b>									
Counselor of Jobab..	{ Gen.	36	34, 35	57					
king of Edom.....	{ 1 Chr.	1	45, 46	466					
<b>Hu'shath—ite—</b>									
Inhabitant of Hush-	{ 2 Sa.	21	18	388					
ah, guard of David	{ 2 Sa.	23	27	390					
<b>Hu'shim—hastors</b>									
1. Son of Dan.....	Gen.	46	23	70					
(Called Shuham) Num.	26	42	201						
2. The sons of Aher..	1 Chr.	7	12	475					
3. Wife of Shaharaim.	1 Chr.	8	8	477					
<b>Husks—horned</b>									
Prodigal son ate....	Luke	15	16	1066					
<b>Huz—consultation (See Uz)</b>									
Son of Nahor.....	Gen.	22	21	37					
<b>*Huz'zab—to station</b>									
Queen of Nineveh....	Nah.	2	7	955					
<b>Hy'a-cinth—(See Ja'cinth)</b>									
<b>Hy-me-nae'us—belonging to Hymen</b>									
Excommunicated....	1 Ti.	1	20	1215					
Preached heresy....	2 Ti.	2	17, 18	1220					
<b>*Hymn—celebrate</b>									
Sung after passover..	Matt.	26	30	1011					
Used in worship....	Eph.	5	19	1200					
For edification.....	Col.	3	16	1208					
<b>Hy-poc'ri-sy—acting a feigned part</b>									
Denounced.....	1 Pe.	2	1	1241					

## I

**I Am That I Am—self-existent, unsearchable**

Title of God.....Ex. 3 14 78

**Ib'har—choice**

A son of David.....2 Sa. 5 15 366

**I'bis—(See Heron)****Ib'le-am—devouring people**

A town of Issachar...Josh. 17 11 279

Canaanites remained. Jdgs. 1 27 290

Zachariah slain here. 2 Ki. 15 10 450

(Called Bi'le-am)....1 Chr. 6 70 473

**Ib-ne'iah—built by Jehovah**

Son of Jehoram.....1 Chr. 9 8 478

**Ib-ni'jah—building of Jehovah**

Father of Reuel....1 Chr. 9 8 478

**Ib'ri—a Hebrew**

A son of Jaaziah....1 Chr. 24 27 494

**\*Ib'zan—action**

A judge of Israel....Jdgs. 12 8 306

Had 30 sons and 30

daughters.....Jdgs. 12 9 306

**\*Ich'a-bod—where is the glory**

Son of Phinehas....1 Sa. 4 19-21 327

**\*I-co'ni-um—image like**

Visited by Paul.....Acts 13 51, 52 1128

Gospel preached at...Acts 14 1 1130

Timothy's ministry. Acts 16 1, 2 1133

Paul's second visit...Acts 19 22 1137

Paul persecuted at...2 Ti. 3 11 1220

**Id'a-lah—**

Town of Zebulun...Josh. 19 15 281

**Id'bash—honeyed**

A man of Judah....1 Chr. 4 3 470

**\*Id'do—happy**

1. A chief of David...1 Chr. 27 21 497

2. Father of Ahinadab 1 Ki. 4 14 399

3. A seer.....2 Chr. 9 29 509

Wrote books of { 2 Chr. 12 15 513

sacred history... { 2 Chr. 13 22 513

Zachariah's ancestor Zech. 1 1, 7 963

4. Chief at Casiphia.. Ezra 8 17-20 550

5. A chief priest.....Neh. 12 4 568

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Id'do</b> — <i>Continued</i>					Materialism.....	Ps.	20	7	619
6. Gershomite priest....	1 Chr.	6	21	473	Love of riches.....	Eccl.	5	13	713
<b>I'dle-ness</b> — <i>slack, slothful</i>					<b>Id-u-me'a</b> —				
Forbidden.....	Rom.	12	11	1162	Country of Edom....	Mark	3	8	1019
Reproved.....	1 Ths.	4	11-12	1211	Inhabited: Edomites.	Isa.	34	5	751
<i>Leads to:</i>					<b>I'gal</b> — <i>avenger (Ig'e-al)</i>				
Poverty.....	Prov.	10	4	692	1. One of 12 spies....	Num.	13	7	184
Want.....	Prov.	20	4	700	2. A warrior of David.	2 Sa.	23	36	390
Hunger.....	Prov.	19	15	699	3. Son of Shemaiah....	1 Chr.	3	22	469
Ruin.....	Prov.	24	30, 31	704	<b>Ig-da-li'ah</b> — <i>magnified of Jehovah</i>				
Tattling.....	1 Ti.	5	13	1217	<b>Ig'no-rance</b> —				
<b>*Idols</b> — <i>a terror</i>					Caused by sin.....	Eph.	4	18	1199
Made of wood.....	Isa.	44	13-17	761	Willful—	{ Zech.	7	11, 12	967
Made of gold; silver.	Ps.	115	4	669	a great evil.....	{ Matt.	13	15	993
Some were small....	Gen.	31	34	50	No excuse for sin....	Acts	17	30	1134
Some large.....	Dan.	2	31	911	Sin offerings for....	Num.	15	24	187
Names of: (See Gods, false)					Effects of.....	2 Pe.	3	4-8	1246
<b>I-dol'a-try</b> —					Deprecation of.....	1 Cor.	10	1	1174
<i>Consists of:</i>					<b>I'im</b> — <i>ruins</i>				
Worshipping images....	Isa.	44	17	761	1. Town E. of Jordan	Num.	33	45	212
Worshipping angels....	Col.	2	18	1207	2. A town of Judah....	Josh.	15	29	277
Ancestral worship....	Ps.	106	28	664	<b>I-je-ab'a-rim</b> — <i>ruins of the passers</i>				
<i>Practiced by:</i>					Wilderness camp....	Num.	21	11	195
Babylonians.....	Josh.	24	2	288	<b>I'jon</b> — <i>a ruin</i>				
Laban's household....	Gen.	31	30, 32-35	50	A city of Naphtali....	1 Ki.	15	20	418
Canaanites.....	Deut.	29	17	252	Taken by Benhadad.	2 Chr.	16	4	516
Moabites.....	Num.	25	1-3	201	<b>Ik'kesh</b> — <i>perverse</i>				
<i>Examples in Israel:</i>					Father of Ira.....	2 Sa.	23	26	390
Time of Judges.....	Jdgs.	3	7	292	<b>I'lai</b> — <i>elevated supreme</i>				
Time of Hoshea....	2 Ki.	17	12	453	Warrior of David....	1 Chr.	11	29	480
Jeroboam.....	1 Ki.	12	32	413	<b>Il-lu'mi-nated</b> — <i>enlightened</i>				
Ahab.....	1 Ki.	16	31	419	Asked to remember				
Amon.....	2 Ki.	21	21	459	when.....	Heb.	10	32	1231
Amaziah.....	2 Chr.	25	14	526	<b>*Il-lyr'i-cum</b> —				
Ahaz.....	2 Chr.	28	2	529	Paul preached at....	Rom.	15	19	1164
<i>New Testament examples:</i>					<b>Im-ag-i-na'tion</b> —				
Athenians.....	Acts	17	16	1134	Lord understands all.	1 Chr.	28	9	498
Galatians.....	Gal.	4	8	1194	Evil—hated by God..	Prov.	6	16, 18	689
<i>Warnings against:</i>					Vain—is idolatry....	Rom.	1	21	1151
Of heathens to	{ Num.	33	52	212	<b>Im'age</b> —(See Idol)				
be destroyed....	{ Deut.	7	5	226	<b>Im'la</b> — <i>full</i>				
Forbidden by	{ Ex.	20	2, 3	99	Father of Micaiah....	1 Ki.	22	8, 9	428
the Decalogue....	{ Deut.	5	8, 9	224	<b>*Im-man'u-el</b> —(Emmanuel) <i>God with us</i>				
Vigilance against....	Deut.	11	16	231	Title of Christ.....	Matt.	1	23	979
New Testament word.	1 Jno.	5	21	1250	<b>Im'mer</b> — <i>talkative</i>				
Penalty for enticers....	Deut.	13	1-18	234	1. Descendant of				
<i>Unreasonable and foolish:</i>					<b>Aaron</b> .....	1 Chr.	24	1, 14	494
Idols, inanimate....	Deut.	4	28	222	2. Father of Zadok....	Neh.	3	29	556
Helpless.....	Isa.	45	20	762	3. Priest.....	Jer.	20	1	802
Degrading.....	Rom.	1	22, 23	1151	4. A returning exile....	Neh.	7	61	560
Perishable.....	Isa.	40	20	756	5. Father Meshille-				
<i>Forms of sin called:</i>					mith.....	1 Chr.	9	12	478
Covetousness.....	Col.	3	5	1208	<b>Im-mor-tal'i-ty of Man</b> — <i>imperishable-</i>				
Sensuality.....	Phil.	3	19	1204	<i>ness</i>				
					The spirit of man....	Eccl.	12	7	718

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Im-mor-tal'i-ty of Man—Continued</b>					False legalism.....	Jno.	7	23	1091
David's faith in.....	2 Sa.	12	23	374	Double talking.....	Jas.	3	10	1238
Testimony, Psalmist's Ps.	49	15	634		Preaching and not practicing.....	Rom.	2	21	1152
Testimony of the apostles.....	{ 1 Pe. 1 3, 4 1240 1 Jno. 2 17 1248 2 Ti. 1 9 1219				<i>Its reproach on Christ:</i>				
Christ's testimony... Jno.	6	40	1088		Blasphemy.....	Rom.	2	23, 24	1152
<b>Im-mu'ta-ble—unchangeable</b>					Profanes the truth... Ezek.	36	20	892	
Two things are..... Heb.	6	18	1228		<b>In-con'ti-nent—</b>				
<b>Im'na—he will restrain</b>					Excessive pleasure... 1 Cor.	7	5	1171	
A son of Helem..... 1 Chr.	7	35	475		Evil of last days.... 2 Ti.	3	3	1220	
<b>Im'nah—(Jinnah) prosperity</b>					<b>In-de-ci-sion—</b>				
1. A son of Asher.... Gen.	46	17	70		Satan's greatest victory over man... { Luke 9 62 1055 1 Ki. 18 21 422				
Founder of tribe.... Num.	26	44	201		<b>*In'di-a—</b>				
2. Father of Kore.... 2 Chr.	31	14	533		Eastern limit { Est. 1 1 571 to Persian Empire { Est. 8 9 578				
<b>Im-pa'tience—</b>					<b>In-dict'ment—formal accusation</b>				
Moses—with Israel.... Num.	20	10	194		Of Daniel..... Dan.	6	13	918	
Jonah—under gourd.. Jonah	4	8, 9	949		Of Jesus..... Matt.	26	60-65	1011	
<b>Im-ped'i-ment—obstruction</b>					Of Stephen..... Acts	6	11-13	1118	
In speech cured.... Mark	7	32	1025		Of Paul and Silas... Acts	16	19, 21	1133	
<b>Im-pen'i-tence—</b>					Herod's attempt.... Matt.	2	2-6	979	
Of ancient Israel.... Jer.	6	15	786		<b>In-dif'fer-ence—</b>				
Because of delay { Eccl. 8 11 716 in judgment.... } Matt. 11 20 990					Divinely denounced.. Amos	6	1	943	
Certain of punishment Jer.	7	13	788		Leads to ruin..... Isa.	47	8	764	
<b>Im-pos'si-bil'i-ties—</b>					Summons: throw off Isa.	32	9	749	
For God to lie.... Heb.	6	18	1228		Results: God's curse.. Jdgs.	5	23	295	
For apostates to repent..... Heb.	6	4-7	1228		<b>In'dus-try—</b>				
To please God without faith.... Heb.	11	6	1232		Mark of wisdom.... Prov.	10	5	692	
<b>Im'rah—interchange</b>					Assures food..... Prov.	12	11	694	
Son of Zophah..... 1 Chr.	7	36	475		Taught by ants..... Prov.	6	6	689	
<b>Im'ri—force</b>					<b>In-fan'ti-cide—</b>				
1. Son of Bani..... 1 Chr.	9	4	478		By Pharaoh..... Ex.	1	16	77	
2. Father of Zaccur... Neh.	3	2	556		By Herod the Great Matt.	2	16	979	
<b>In-car-na'tion of Christ—</b>					<b>In'fants—</b>				
Foretold..... Isa.	9	6	730		Salted at birth..... Ezek.	16	4	865	
Through a virgin.... Isa.	7	14	728		Slain by mid-wives... Ex.	1	15-20	77	
Announced to Mary.. Luke	1	31	1040		<b>In'fi-del—disbelieving</b>				
Divine testimony.... Jno.	1	14	1081		Have no part with... 2 Cor.	6	15	1185	
In likeness of { Rom. 8 3 1157 sinful flesh..... } Phil. 2 7 1203					Conduct worse than.. 1 Ti.	5	8	1217	
Faith in essential... 1 Jno.	4	2	1250		<b>In-firm'i-ty—feebleness, frailty</b>				
<b>*In'cense—</b>					Disease of the body.. Luke	13	12	1063	
Burned in religious worship.... { Ex. 30 1, 7 113 Num. 16 46, 47 188					Christ took our.... Matt.	8	17	986	
Symbol of prayer.... Rev.	8	3	1260		<b>In'flu-ence—sway</b>				
<b>In-con-sis'ten-cy—</b>					Of bad example.... Rom.	14	15	1163	
Manifested by:					Of bad associates... 2 Chr.	21	6	522	
Uncharitableness... Matt.	7	3	985		Of good associates... 1 Cor.	7	16	1171	
Harsh judgment.... Rom.	2	1	1152		<b>In-gath'er-ing—</b>				
False profession.... Titus	1	16	1222		Feast of..... Ex.	23	16	103	
					<b>In-grat'i-tude—</b>				
					To God:				
					Mark of ungodliness. Rom.	1	21	1151	
					Base, inexcusable.... Deut.	32	6	256	
					Shown in idolatry... Ezek.	16	17	865	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>In-grat'-i-tude</b> — <i>Continued</i>					Paul accused of.....	Acts	26	24	1146
Its penalty stated....	Neh.	9	25-27	564	<b>In-scrip'tions</b> —				
<i>Examples:</i>					At Crucifixion.....	Matt.	27	37	1013
Israel.....	Deut.	32	18	256	<b>In-sens-i-bil'i-ty</b> —				
Saul.....	1 Sa.	15	17	340	Cause: willful sin....	Acts	28	27	1149
David.....	2 Sa.	12	7, 9	374	Result of per-.....	Eph.	4	19	1199
Lepers.....	Luke	17	11-19	1068	sistence in evil....	1 Ti.	4	2, 3	1216
<i>To man, Instances of:</i>					Rejects warnings....	Isa.	42	25	759
Butler to Joseph.....	Gen.	40	23	62	<b>In-som'ni-a</b> — <i>sleeplessness</i>				
Israel to Gideon.....	Jdgs.	8	35	299	Job afflicted with....	Job	7	4	585
Nabal to David.....	1 Sa.	25	14-21	353	<b>In'spi-ra'tion</b> — <i>God-breathed</i>				
Joash to Jehoiada.....	2 Chr.	24	22	524	Gives understanding..	Job	32	8	602
<b>In-her'it-ance of Israel</b> —					Scriptures given by..	2 Ti.	3	16	1220
The land of Canaan..	Lev.	20	24	152	By the Holy Spirit....	2 Pe.	1	21	1245
Divided among.....	Num.	33	54	212	<i>Examples of:</i>				
tribes by lot.....	Josh.	14	1-5	276	Elders of Israel.....	Num.	11	25	182
None: to priests.....	Num.	18	20	191	Zechariah.....	2 Chr.	24	20	524
(See Heirs, earthly)					Isaiah.....	Isa.	51	16	767
<b>In-her'it-ance, Earthly</b> —					Jeremiah.....	Jer.	1	9, 10	780
Of the meek.....	Ps.	37	11, 22	627	<b>In'stinct</b> —				
Of the God-trusting..	Isa.	57	13	772	Of animals.....	Isa.	1	3	723
<b>In-her'it-ance, Spiritual</b> —					Of birds.....	Jer.	8	7	789
Among the saints....	Col.	1	12	1206	<b>In-struc'tion</b> —				
With the sanctified...	Acts	20	32	1138	Promised.....	Ps.	32	8	624
Reserved in heaven..	1 Pe.	1	4	1240	Recommended.....	Prov.	1	2, 8	685
Those excluded from..	Eph.	5	5	1200	Hated by wicked....	Prov.	5	12	688
<b>In-hos-pi-tal'i-ty</b> —					Sin of rejecting.....	Prov.	13	18	694
Of Edomites.....	Num.	20	17-21	194	<b>In-sur-rec'tion</b> — <i>rebellion</i>				
Sihon to Israel.....	Num.	21	23	195	Described.....	Ps.	55		636
Of Gibeonites.....	Jdgs.	19	15	314	<b>In-teg'ri-ty</b> — <i>justice</i>				
God's penalty for....	Deut.	23	3, 4	244	A safe guide.....	Prov.	11	3	693
<b>In-iq'ui-ty</b> — <i>crookedness</i>					Job preserved his....	Job	27	4	598
Separates from God..	Isa.	59	2	773	A man of defined....	Ezek.	18	5	869
Crushes hope.....	Ps.	40	12	630	<b>In-temp'er-ance</b> —				
Ours—laid on Christ..	Isa.	53	6	769	Danger of.....	Prov.	23	19-35	703
<b>*Ink</b> — <i>black</i>					Warning against....	Rom.	13	13	1163
A writing fluid.....	2 Cor.	3	3	1183	<b>In-ter-ces'sion</b> — <i>to entreat</i>				
<b>In-just'ice</b>					Of Christ.....	Heb.	7	25	1228
Charged against God..	Ezek.	18	25	869	Of Holy Spirit.....	Rom.	8	26	1157
Apparent in impar-..	Ecll.	9	2, 3	716	Of Abraham.....	Gen.	18	24, 32	32
tial providences..	Rom.	9	14	1159	Of Moses.....	Ex.	32	31, 32	115
Condemned.....	Deut.	24	17	245	Of Samuel.....	1 Sa.	12	23	335
<b>In'no-cence</b> —					To be made for all...1	Ti.	2	1	1215
To be sought.....	Ps.	26	6	622	Paul asked for.....	Rom.	15	30	1164
To be prayed for....	Ps.	19	3	618	Should be made.....	Joel	2	17	937
Necessary.....	Rev.	14	5	1264	by ministers.....	1 Ths.	5	23	1212
<b>In'no-cent</b> —					<b>In-ter'pret</b> — <i>to open up</i>				
Often afflicted.....	Job	9	1-35	586	To expound visions..	Dan.	2	4	911
Children slain.....	Matt.	2	16	979	Translations.....	Jno.	1	42	1081
<b>Inquest</b> .....	Deut.	21	1-9	242	Show the meaning of..	Gen.	40	5	62
<b>In-san'i-ty</b> — <i>madness</i>					<b>In-to'l'er-ance, Religious</b> —				
Feigned by David....	1 Sa.	21	13-15	349	Of Saul of Tarsus....	Acts	26	11	1146
Cured by Jesus.....	Matt.	4	24	981	Toward other.....	Mark	9	38	1028
					Christian workers	Luke	9	49, 50	1055

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>In-ven'tion</b> — <i>plan, engine</i>					<b>Is-car'i-ot, Judas</b> — <i>man of Kerioth</i>				
God's vengeance on...Ps.	99	8	660		Distinguishing name...Luke	6	16	1049	
God provoked by...Ps.	106	29	664		Native of Kerioth...Josh.	15	25	277	
Many sought out...Eccl.	7	29	715		Sold Jesus...Matt.	26	14-16	1011	
<b>In-vest'ments</b> —					Betrayed with kiss...Mark	14	43, 44	1036	
Heavenly treasures...Matt.	6	20	984		Called a devil...Jno.	6	70, 71	1088	
Saul's example...Phil.	3	8	1204		Returned blood-				
<b>In-vi-ta'tions of Christ</b> —					money...Matt.	27	3-10	1013	
For cleansing...Isa.	1	18	723		Committed suicide...Matt.	27	5	1013	
For spiritual food...Isa.	55	1	770		Fell from Bishopric...Acts	1	16-20	1111	
For spiritual rest...Matt.	11	28	990		<i>Character Study:</i>				
Threefold and urgent Rev.	22	17	1271		Devil-possessed...Luke	22	3	1075	
<b>I'ra</b> — <i>wakefulness</i>					Hypocritical...Jno.	12	4-6	1099	
Warrior of David...1 Chr.	11	28	480		Avaricious...Matt.	26	14, 15	1011	
A chief ruler...2 Sa.	20	26	386		<b>Ish'bah</b> — <i>he will praise</i>				
An Ithrite...2 Sa.	23	38	390		A man of Judah...1 Chr.	4	17	470	
<b>I'rad</b> — <i>fugitive</i>					<b>*Ish'bak</b> — <i>he will lead</i>				
Descendant of Cain...Gen.	4	18	20		Son of Abraham...Gen.	25	1, 2	42	
<b>I'ram</b> — <i>city wise</i>					<b>*Ish-bi-be'nob</b> — <i>my dwelling place at Nob.</i>				
An Edomite chief...Gen.	36	43	57		A Philistine giant...2 Sa.	21	16	388	
<b>I'ri</b> — <i>urbane</i>					<b>*Ish-bo'sheth</b> — <i>man of shame</i>				
Father of Shuppim...1 Chr.	7	7	475		Son of Saul...2 Sa.	2	8	363	
<b>*I-ri'jah</b> — <i>fearful of Jehovah</i>					Rival to King David...2 Sa.	2	8-10	363	
Arrested Jeremiah...Jer.	37	13	824		Slain by Joab...2 Sa.	4	5-9	366	
<b>*I'ron</b> —					<b>*Ish'i</b> — <i>my husband</i>				
Ben of...Job	19	24	593		1. Son of Appaim...1 Chr.	2	31	468	
God of...Ps.	2	9	611		2. Father of Zoheth...1 Chr.	4	20	470	
Instead...Deut.	3	11	220		3. Chief Simeonite...1 Chr.	4	42	470	
Wims...2 Ki.	6	6	438		4. A Manassite chief...1 Chr.	5	24	472	
<b>I'r'pe-el</b> — <i>God will heal</i>					5. Symbolic; of God...Hos.	2	16, 17	928	
Benjamite town...Josh.	18	27	280		<b>I-shi'ah</b> — <i>Jehovah will lend</i>				
<b>I'r-i-ga'tion</b> —					Son of Izrahiah...1 Chr.	7	3	475	
Foretold...Isa.	43	19, 20	760		<b>I-shi'jah</b> — <i>Jehovah will lend</i>				
<b>I'r-she'mesh</b> — <i>city of the sun</i>					Son of Harim...Ezra	10	31	553	
City of Dan...Josh.	19	41	281		<b>Ish'ma</b> — <i>to lie waste, desolation</i>				
<b>I'ru</b> — <i>city wise</i>					A man of Judah...1 Chr.	4	3, 4	470	
Son of Caleb...1 Chr.	4	15	470		<b>*Ish'ma-el</b> — <i>whom God hears</i>				
<b>*I'saac</b> — <i>laughter</i>					1. Abraham's son...Gen.	16	15	31	
His birth promised...Gen.	17	19	31		Greatness promised...Gen.	17	20	31	
Born, circumcised...Gen.	21	2-4	36		Generations of...Gen.	25	12-19	42	
Offered by Abraham...Gen.	22	7	37		His descendants...1 Chr.	1	29	466	
Marries Rebekah...Gen.	24	67	39		2. Son of Nathaniah...Jer.	41	2	828	
Prays for Rebekah...Gen.	25	21-24	42		Smote Gedaliah...2 Ki.	25	25	465	
Woes to Gerar...Gen.	26	1	43		3. Son of Azel...1 Chr.	8	38	477	
His prosperity...Gen.	26	12-15	43		4. Father of Zebadiah...2 Chr.	19	11	519	
Deceived by Jacob...Gen.	27	1-25	45		5. Son of Jehohanan...2 Chr.	23	1	523	
Blesses his sons...Gen.	27	26-40	45		6. Son of Pashur...Ezra	10	22	553	
His age, death...Gen.	35	28, 29	56		<b>*Ish'ma-el-ites</b> — <i>descendants of Ishmeal</i>				
<b>I-sa'iah</b> — <i>salvation of Jehovah</i>					Settled in Havilah...Gen.	25	18	42	
son of Amoz...Isa.	1	1	723		Proficient with bow...Isa.	27	7	744	
sent to Ahaz...Isa.	7	1-25	728		<b>Ish-ma'iah</b> — <i>Jehovah will hear</i>				
Vision of the Lord...Isa.	6	1-8	728		1. Son of Obadiah...1 Chr.	27	19	497	
<b>*Is'cah</b> — <i>to watch</i>					2. A Gibeonite...1 Chr.	12	4	481	
Daughter of Haran...Gen.	11	29	26		<b>Ish'me-rai</b> — <i>preservative</i>				
					Son of Elpaal...1 Chr.	8	18	477	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>I'shod</b> — <i>man of renown</i>					God's deliverance....	Ps.	105	1-45	663
Son of Hammoleketh..	1 Chr.	7	18	475	Their sufferings. . . .	1 Cor.	10	6	1174
<b>Ish'pan</b> — <i>he will hide</i>					<b>*Is'sa-char</b> — <i>there is hire</i>				
Son of Shashak.....	1 Chr.	8	22	477	1. Son of Jacob.....	Gen.	30	17, 18	49
<b>Ish'tob</b> — <i>man of Tob</i>					2. Tribe of Israel. . .	Num.	26	23, 24	201
Country E. of Jordan..	2 Sa.	10	6, 8	371	First numbering of..	Num.	1	28, 29	164
Jephthah fled into. .	Jdgs.	11	3, 5	304	Second numbering..	Num.	26	23-25	201
<b>Ish'u-ah</b> — <i>he will level</i>					Tribal location. . .	Josh.	19	17-23	281
Son of Asher.....	Gen.	46	17	70	3. Doorkeeper.....	1 Chr.	26	5	496
<b>Ish'u-ai</b> — <i>level</i>					<b>Is-shi'ah</b> (Jesiah)— <i>Jehovah will lend</i>				
Son of Asher.....	1 Chr.	7	30	475	1. A man of Issachar..	1 Chr.	7	3	475
<b>Ish'ui</b> — <i>level</i>					2. A Kohathite Levite	1 Chr.	24	25	494
Son of Saul.....	1 Sa.	14	49	337	3. Son of Rehabiah... 1 Chr.	24	21	494	
<b>Is-ma-chi'ah</b> — <i>Jehovah will sustain</i>					4. A warrior of David..	1 Chr.	12	6	481
A Temple overseer... 2 Chr.	31	13	533		<b>*It'a-ly</b> —				
<b>Is-ma'iah</b> — <i>Jehovah will hear</i>					Expelled Christians..	Acts	18	2	1136
A warrior of David... 1 Chr.	12	4	481		Paul sailed into.....	Acts	27	1, 6	1148
<b>Is'pah</b> — <i>he will scratch</i>					<b>I'thai</b> — <i>to sparkle</i>				
A Benjaminite chief... 1 Chr.	8	16	477		Son of Ribai.....	1 Chr.	11	31	480
<b>*Is'ra-el</b> — <i>contender with God</i>					<b>*Ith'a-mar</b> — <i>palm coast</i>				
1. Name given Jacob..	Gen.	32	28	52	A son of Aäron.....	Ex.	6	23	82
2. Jewish nation. . .	Ex.	3	16	78	Made a priest.....	Ex.	28	1	109
Judges of—Part III				299	Given special duties..	Num.	4	21-33	170
<b>Is'ra-el-ites</b> — <i>descendants of Israel</i>					<b>Ith'i-el</b> — <i>God is with me</i>				
In Egypt.....	Ex.	1-12		77-89	1. Son of Jesaiah....	Neh.	11	7	567
Promises of immu- {	Ex.	8	22	84	2. Addressed by Agur..	Prov.	30	1	708
nity from calamities.....	Ex.	11	7	88	<b>Ith'mah</b> — <i>bereavement</i>				
Immunity dependent {	Ex.	15	20	94	One of David's guard..	1 Chr.	11	46	480
upon obedience... {	Ps.	91	1-7	657	<b>Ith'nan</b> — <i>extensive</i>				
Borrow jewels.....	Ex.	11	1-4	88	A town in Judah....	Josh.	15	23	277
Sent out of Egypt....	Ex.	12	29-36	89	<b>Ith'ra</b> — <i>excellence</i>				
Pass thru Red Sea....	Ex.	14	1-31	92	Father of Amasa....	2 Sa.	17	25	381
Fed by manna.....	Ex.	16	4	95	(Called Jether).....	1 Ki.	2	5, 32	396
Given water.....	Ex.	17	1-7	96	<b>Ith'ran</b> — <i>excellent</i>				
Covenant at Sinai....	Ex.	19	1-8	98	1. A son of Dishon... Gen.	36	26	57	
Their idolatry.....	Ex.	32	1-35	115	2. A son of Zophah... 1 Chr.	7	37	475	
Remove from Sinai..	Num.	10	1-4	180	<b>*Ith're-am</b> — <i>excellence of people</i>				
Their journeys.....	Num.	10	14-36	180	A son of David.....	2 Sa.	3	5	364
Pass over Jordan....	Josh.	4	1-24	263	<b>Ith'rite</b> — <i>superiority</i>				
Conquer Canaan....	Josh.	13	12	274	Family at {	2 Sa.	23	38	390
Governed by Judges..	Jdgs.	2	1-23	291	Kirjathjearim.... {	1 Chr.	2	53	468
Governed by Kings... 1 Sa.	10	1-27	333		<b>It-tah-ka'zin</b> — <i>time of a judge</i>				
Often forsook God {	Ps.	106	32-46	664	Border of Zebulun... Josh.	19	13	281	
and His laws.....	Ezek.	5	5-11	855	<b>*It'tai</b> — <i>plowman</i>				
Compared to an {	Ps.	80	8-13	651	Captain:				
unfruitful vine... {	Isa.	5	1-7	727	David's army.....	2 Sa.	18	2	383
Became a by-word {	Deut.	28	37	249	Commanded 600 men..	2 Sa.	15	18-22	378
among heathens.. {	Ps.	44	14	631	<b>*It-u-rae'e</b> — <i>pertaining to Jetur</i>				
Ten tribes rebel....	1 Ki.	12	12-16	413	Province of Philip....	Luke	3	1	1045
Captivity in Assyria..	2 Ki.	17	1-6	453	<b>I'vah</b> — <i>city</i>				
Captivity in Babylon..	2 Ki.	25	1-21	465	Taken by Assyrians..	2 Ki.	18	34	455
Their return.....	Ezra	2	1-70	543	<b>*I'vo-ry</b> — <i>tusk or tooth</i>				
God's wrath against..	Ps.	78	1-72	648	Sold in marts.....	Ezek.	27	6	881
					Imported by Solomon	2 Chr.	9	21	509
					Used for throne.....	1 Ki.	10	18	419

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>I'vo-ry</b> — <i>Continued</i>					Defended by Saul...	1 Sa.	11	1-11	334
Used for beds. . . . .	Amos	6	4	943	Buried Saul; sons...	2 Sa.	2	4, 5	363
Used for houses. . . . .	1 Ki.	22	39	428		1 Sa.	31	11-13	361
Palaces made of. . . . .	Ps.	45	8	632	<b>Ja'bez</b> — <i>sorrowful</i>				
<b>*Iz'har</b> — <i>light</i>					1. A town of Judah. . .	1 Chr.	2	55	468
1. Son of Kohath. . . . .	Ex.	6	18, 19	82	2. A man of Judah. . .	1 Chr.	4	9, 10	470
(Called Izehar). . . . .	Num.	3	19	168	<b>*Ja'bin</b> — <i>intelligent</i>				
<b>Iz-ra-hi'ah</b> — <i>Jehovah will shine</i>					1. A Canaanite King. Josh.	11	1-14	273	
A man of Issachar. . . .	1 Chr.	7	3	475	2. King at Hazor. . . .	Jdgs.	4	2-24	294
<b>Iz'ra-hite</b> —					<b>*Jab'ne-el</b> — <i>built of God</i>				
Inhabitant of Izrah. . .	1 Chr.	27	8	497	1. A town of Judah. . .	Josh.	15	11	277
<b>Iz'ri</b> — <i>creative</i>					(Probably Jabneh)				
A Levite singer. . . . .	1 Chr.	25	11	495	2. A town of Naphtali	Josh.	19	33	281
<b>J</b>					<b>Jab'neh</b> — <i>causes to build</i>				
<b>Ja'a-kan, Ja'kan</b> — <i>to twist</i>					A Philistine city. . . .	2 Chr.	26	6	527
A son of Ezer. . . . .	1 Chr.	1	42	466	<b>*Ja'chan</b> — <i>fearfulness</i>				
(Called A'kan). . . . .	Gen.	36	27	57	A chief of Gad. . . . .	1 Chr.	5	13	472
<b>Ja-a-ko'bah</b> — <i>heel catcher</i>					<b>*Ja'chin</b> — <i>he doth establish</i>				
Descendant of Simeon	1 Chr.	4	36	470	1. Son of Simeon. . . .	Gen.	46	10	70
<b>Ja'a-la, Ja'a-lah</b> — <i>climbing</i>					Founder of family. Num.	26	12	201	
Founder of a family. . .	Neh.	7	58	560	2. Descendant of				
<b>Ja'a-lam</b> — <i>occult</i>					Aaron. . . . .	1 Chr.	24	17	494
A son of Esau. . . . .	Gen.	36	5	57	3. Post-exile priest. . .	Neh.	11	10	567
<b>Ja'a-nai</b> — <i>responsive</i>					4. Pillar of Temple. . .	1 Ki.	7	15-22	403
A Gadite chief. . . . .	1 Chr.	5	12	472	<b>*Ja'cinth</b> —				
<b>*Ja-ar'e-or-e-gim</b> — <i>woods of weavers</i>					A precious stone. . . .	Rev.	21	20	1270
Father of Elhanan. . . .	2 Sa.	21	19	388	<b>Jack'al</b> — <i>animal of dog specie</i>				
<b>Ja'a-sau</b> — <i>they will do</i>					Given as	Isa.	34	13	751
Post-exile Jew. . . . .	Ezra	10	37	553	'dragon A. V. . . . .	Jer.	49	33	837
<b>Ja-a'si-el</b> — <i>(Jasiel) made of God</i>					<b>*Ja'cob</b> — <i>supplanter</i>				
1. A warrior of David. .	1 Chr.	11	47	480	His birth. . . . .	Gen.	25	26	42
2. A son of Abner. . . .	1 Chr.	27	21	497	Bought birthright. . .	Gen.	25	33	42
<b>*Ja-az-a-ni'ah</b> — <i>Jehovah hears</i>					Stole the blessing. . .	Gen.	27	26-33	45
1. A Rechabite. . . . .	Jer.	35	3	821	Fled to Padan-aram. .	Gen.	28	2-5	46
2. A son of Shaphan. .	Ezek.	8	11	857	Vision of ladder. . . .	Gen.	28	10-22	46
3. Son of Hoshai. . . .	2 Ki.	25	23	465	His marriage. . . . .	Gen.	29	15-35	47
Sought counsel } Jer.	40	8	827		His sons. . . . .	Gen.	29	31-35	47
of Jeremiah. . . . .	Jer.	42	1-3	829	Dealings with Laban. .	Gen.	31	1-55	50
Went to Egypt. . . . .	Jer.	43	4, 5	830	Vision of God's host. .	Gen.	32	1, 2	52
4. A son of Azzur. . . .	Ezek.	11	1	860	His prayer. . . . .	Gen.	32	9-12	52
<b>Ja'a-zer</b> — <i>helpful</i>					Wrestles with angel. .	Gen.	32	24-31	52
An Amorite town. . . .	Num.	21	32	195	Reconciled with Esau. .	Gen.	33	1-16	54
<b>Ja-a-zi'ah</b> — <i>Jehovah emboldens</i>					Builds altar: Bethel. .	Gen.	35	1-3	56
A Merarite Levite. . .	1 Chr.	24	26	494	His grief for Joseph. .	Gen.	37	28-36	58
<b>Ja-a'zi-el</b> — <i>God consoleth</i>					Goes down into Egypt	Gen.	46	1, 2	70
A musician of rank. . .	1 Chr.	15	18, 20	484	Before Pharaoh. . . .	Gen.	47	7	72
<b>*Ja'bal</b> — <i>a stream</i>					Blesses his sons. . . .	Gen.	49	1-33	74
Son of Lamech. . . . .	Gen.	4	20	20	His death. . . . .	Gen.	49	33	74
<b>*Ja'bes</b> —					Burial. . . . .	Gen.	50	13	75
Father of Shallum. . .	2 Ki.	15	10	450	<b>Ja'da</b> — <i>knowing</i>				
<b>Ja'bes-gil-e'ad</b> — <i>town E. of Jordan</i>					A son of Onam. . . . .	1 Chr.	2	28	468
Given to Manasseh. . .	Num.	32	39, 40	210	<b>Ja-da'u</b> — <i>praised</i>				
					Son of Nebo. . . . .	Ezra	10	43	553

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*Jad'du-a—knowing</b>					2. A judge of Israel. . .	Jdgs.	10	3-5	304
1. Post-exilic chief. . .	Neh.	10	21	566	3. Father of Elhanan. . .	1 Chr.	20	5	490
2. A high priest. . . . .	Neh.	12	22	568	4. Father of Mordecai Est.		2	5	573
<b>Ja'don—thankful</b>					<b>Ja'i-ite—enlightener</b>				
A Meronothite. . . . .	Neh.	3	7	556	Descendant of Jair. . .	2 Sa.	20	26	386
<b>*Ja'el—wild she goat</b>					<b>*Ja-i'rus—enlightener</b>				
Wife of Heber who . . .	Jdgs.	4	11-22	294	A synagogue ruler. . .	Mark	5	22	1021
slew Sisera. . . . .	Jdgs.	5	24-27	295	Daughter raised. . . . .	Luke	8	41-56	1053
<b>Ja'gur—a lodging</b>					(See Jaakan.)				
A town in Judah. . . .	Josh.	15	21	277	<b>Ja'kan—to twist</b>				
<b>*Jah—poetic form of Jehovah</b>					Descendant of Esau. . .	1 Chr.	1	42	466
Praised in song. . . . .	Ps.	68	4	642	<b>Ja'keh—obedient</b>				
<b>Ja'hath—unity</b>					Father of Agur. . . . .	Prov.	30	1	708
1. A man of Judah. . .	1 Chr.	4	2	470	<b>Ja'kim—he will raise</b>				
2. A son of Libni. . . .	1 Chr.	6	20	473	1. Descendant of				
3. Gershomite Levite. .	1 Chr.	23	10	492	Aaron. . . . .	1 Chr.	24	12	494
4. A Kohathite Levite. .	1 Chr.	24	22	494	2. Son of Shimhi. . . .	1 Chr.	8	19	477
5. A Merarite Levite. .	1 Chr.	24	12	494	<b>Ja'lon—lodging</b>				
<b>*Ja'haz, Ja-haz'a—to stamp</b>					A son of Ezra. . . . .	1 Chr.	4	17	470
A place in Moab. . . .	Num.	21	23	195	<b>Jam'bres—opposer</b>				
Sihon defeated here. . .	Deut.	2	32-34	219	Egyptian magician. . .	2 Ti.	3	8	1220
A Levitical city. . . .	Josh.	21	36	284	<b>*James—same as Jacob</b>				
Seized by Moabites. . .	Isa.	15	4	736	1. Son of Zebedee; {	Matt.	4	21	981
<b>Ja-ha-zi'ah—Jehovah will behold</b>					brother of John. . .	Mark	3	17	1019
Son of Tikvah. . . . .	Ezra	10	15	553	Partner with Peter. . .	Luke	5	10	1048
<b>Ja-ha'zi-el—beheld of God</b>					Among first disciples. .	Matt.	4	21	981
1. A son of Hebron. . .	1 Chr.	23	19	492	One of apostles. . . .	Matt.	10	2	988
2. Benjamite warrior. .	1 Chr.	12	4	481	Closely associated {	Mark	5	37	1021
3. A priest. . . . .	1 Chr.	16	6	485	with Jesus; with {	Matt.	17	1	998
4. Son of Zechariah. . .	2 Chr.	20	14	520	John and Peter. . .	Mark	14	33	1036
5. A returned exile. . .	Ezra	8	5	550	He and John asked {	Matt.	20	20-23	1002
<b>Jah'dai—Judaistic</b>					for chief rank. . . .	Mark	10	35	1029
A man of Judah. . . .	1 Chr.	2	47	468	First martyr. . . . .	Acts	12	2	1127
<b>Jah'di-el—unity of God</b>					2. A son of Alphaeus, {	Matt.	10	3	988
Head of Manasites. . .	1 Chr.	5	24	472	and an apostle. . .	Luke	6	15	1049
<b>Jah'do—his unity</b>					Called the Less. . . .	Mark	15	40	1038
A son of Buz. . . . .	1 Chr.	5	14	472	Mother's name				
<b>Jah'le-el—expectant of God</b>					Mary. . . . .	Mark	16	1	1040
Son of Zebulun. . . .	Gen.	46	14	70	Father of Judas—{	Luke	6	16	1049
Founder of family. . .	Num.	26	26	201	not Iscariot. . . . .	Acts	1	13	1111
<b>Jah'mai—hot, lusty</b>					3. A brother of Jesus. .	Matt.	13	55, 56	993
A son of Issachar. . .	1 Chr.	7	2	475	Not an apostle. . . .	Matt.	10	2-4	988
<b>*Jah'zah—to stamp (See Ja'haz)</b>					Not believer prior {	Jno.	7	5	1091
A city of Reuben. . . .	1 Chr.	6	78	473	to resurrection. . .	Acts	1	13, 14	1111
<b>Jah'ze-el—(Jahziel) God will allot</b>					Saw risen Christ. . .	1 Cor.	15	7	1179
A son of Naphtali. . .	1 Chr.	7	13	475	President of {	Acts	15	13	1131
Founder of family. . .	Num.	26	48	201	Jerusalem council. {	Acts	21	17, 18	1140
<b>Jah'ze-rah—protection of Jehovah</b>					Received Paul. . . .	Gal.	2	9, 12	1192
Son of Meshullum. . .	1 Chr.	9	12	478	Author of Epistle. . .	Jas.	1	1	1236
<b>Jailor—guard of a prison</b>					Brother of Jude. . .	Jude	1	1	1253
Philiptian converted. .	Acts.	16	23	1133	<b>Ja'min—right hand, prosperity</b>				
<b>*Ja'ir—he enlighteneth</b>					1. Son of Simeon. . .	Gen.	46	10	70
1. A son of Segub. . . .	1 Chr.	2	21, 22	468	Founder of family. . .	Num.	26	12	201
Made Manassite. . .	Num.	32	41	210	2. A son of Ram. . . .	1 Chr.	2	27	468
					3. Post-exile Levite. .	Neh.	8	7, 8	562



SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Jam'lech</b> — <i>he will make king</i>					<b>*Ja-sho'be-am</b> — <i>people will return</i>				
A Simeonite prince... 1 Chr. 4	34	470			1. A warrior of David... 1 Chr. 11	11		480	
<b>Jang'ling</b> — <i>random talk, babbling</i>					Military captain... 1 Chr. 27	2, 3		497	
By ignorant teachers... 1 Ti. 1	6, 7	1215			(Joshebbasbet)... 2 Sa. 23	8		390	
<b>*Jan'na</b> — <i>violent, raging</i>					2. Benjamite warrior... 1 Chr. 12	1-6		481	
Father of Melchi... Luke 3	24	1045			3. A son of Zabdiel... 1 Chr. 27	2		497	
<b>*Jan'nes</b> — <i>hinders, dissuades</i>					<b>Ja'shub</b> — <i>he will return</i>				
Magicians of Egypt... 2 Ti. 3	8	1220			1. A son of Issachar... 1 Chr. 7	1		475	
<b>Ja'no-ah</b> — <i>quiet</i>					Founder of family... Num. 26	24		201	
1. A town of Naphtali... 2 Ki. 15	29	450			(Called Job)... Gen. 46	13		70	
2. A town of Ephraim... Josh. 16	6, 7	279			2. A son of Bani... Ezra 10	29		553	
<b>*Ja'pheth</b> — <i>extension</i>					<b>Jash-u-bi-le'hem</b> — <i>returner of bread</i>				
Son of Noah... Gen. 5	32	21			A man of Judah... 1 Chr. 4	22		470	
He and wife in ark... Gen. 7	1	23			<b>*Ja'son</b> — <i>healing</i>				
Blessed by Noah... Gen. 9	20-27	24			A relative of Paul... Rom. 16	21		1165	
Descendants settle... Gen. 10	1-5	25			<b>*Jas'per</b> — <i>to polish</i>				
<b>*Ja-phi'a</b> — <i>shining, gleaming</i>					A precious stone... Ex. 28	20		109	
1. King of Lachish... Josh. 10	3	270			In foundation of { Rev. 4	3		1257	
2. A son of David... 2 Sa. 5	15	366			New Jerusalem... { Rev. 21	19		1270	
3. A town of Zebulun... Josh. 19	12	281			<b>Jath'ni-el</b> — <i>continued of God, endure</i>				
<b>Japh'let</b> — <i>he will deliver</i>					Korhite doorkeeper... 1 Chr. 26	2		496	
A son of Heber... 1 Chr. 7	32	475			<b>Jat'tir</b> — <i>redundant, excellence</i>				
<b>Japh'le-ti</b> — <i>he will deliver</i>					Town of Judah... Josh. 15	48		277	
Descendants: Japhet... Josh. 16	3	279			Levitical city... Josh. 21	14		284	
<b>Ja'pho</b> — <i>beautiful</i>					Loyal to David... 1 Sa. 30	27		359	
Same as Joppa... Josh. 19	46	281			<b>*Ja'van</b> — <i>effervesce, youthful</i>				
<b>Ja'rah</b> — <i>honey</i>					1. Son of Japheth... Gen. 10	2, 4		25	
Descendant of Saul... 1 Chr. 9	42	478			2. Town of Arabia { Isa. 66	19		779	
(Called Jehoaddah)... 1 Chr. 8	36	477			occupied by { Ezek. 27	19		881	
<b>Ja'reb</b> — <i>he will contend</i>					Japhetites... 1 Chr. 27	19		881	
An Assyrian king... Hos. 5	13	930			<b>Jawbone</b> —				
<b>*Ja'red</b> — <i>descent</i>					Of ass slays 1000... Jdgs. 15	15, 16		309	
Father of Enoch... Gen. 5	18	21			<b>Ja'zer</b> — <i>helpful (also Jaazer)</i>				
<b>Jar-e-si'ah</b> — <i>Jehovah nourishes</i>					City E. of Jordan... 2 Sa. 24	5		392	
A Benjamite... 1 Chr. 8	27	477			Taken from Amorites... Num. 21	32		195	
<b>*Jar'ha</b> —					Given to Gad... Josh. 13	25		274	
An Egyptian slave... 1 Chr. 2	34-41	468			Made Levitical city... Josh. 21	39		284	
<b>*Ja'rib</b> — <i>Jehovah will throw</i>					Figurative reference... Jer. 48	32		835	
1. Son of Simeon... 1 Chr. 4	24	470			<b>Ja'ziz</b> — <i>he will make prominent</i>				
2. A chief with Ezra... Ezra 8	16	550			Shepherd of David... 1 Chr. 27	31		497	
3. Post-exile priest... Ezra 10	18	553			<b>Jeal'ous-y, Divine</b> —				
<b>*Jar'muth</b> — <i>elevation, hill</i>					Respecting worship... Ex. 20	5		99	
1. A town of Judah... Josh. 15	35	277			Symbolic name of God... Ex. 34	14		118	
Taken by Joshua... Josh. 10	3-27	270			Provoked by sin and { 1 Ki. 14	22		416	
Called Ramoth... 1 Chr. 6	73	473			double-dealing... { 1 Cor. 10	22		1174	
Called Remeth... Josh. 19	21	281			Basis of just anger... Deut. 29	20		252	
2. Town of Issachar... Josh. 21	28, 29	284			<b>Jeal'ous-y, Man's</b> —				
<b>Ja-ro'ah</b> — <i>new moon</i>					Cruel as the grave... Sol. 8	6		723	
A Gadite... 1 Chr. 5	14	472			<i>Examples:</i>				
<b>Ja'shen</b> — <i>sleepy</i>					Sarah of Hagar... Gen. 16	5		31	
Had sons in army... 2 Sa. 23	32	390			Joseph's brethren... Gen. 37	4-11		58	
Called Hashem... 1 Chr. 11	34	480			Saul of David... 1 Sa. 18	8-30		345	
<b>*Ja'sher</b> — <i>upright</i>					Prodigal's brother... Luke 15	25-32		1066	
A lost book of poems... Josh. 10	13	270			<b>Je'a-rim</b> — <i>forests</i>				
					A mountain of Judah... Josh. 15	10		277	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Je-at'e-rai</b> — <i>stepping</i>					<b>Je-hi'ah</b> — <i>God liveth</i>				
A Levite.....	1 Chr.	6	21	473	A doorkeeper of ark.....	1 Chr.	15	24	484
<b>Je-ber'e-chi-ah</b> — <i>blessed of Jehovah</i>					<b>*Je-hi'el</b> — <i>carried away of God</i>				
Father of					1. A Levite musician.....	1 Chr.	15	18, 20	484
Zechariah(1).....	Isa.	8	2	729	2. A Gershonite				
<b>*Je'bus</b> — <i>trodden under foot</i> (also Jebusi)					Levite.....	1 Chr.	23	8	492
Jerusalem before } Josh. 15		63	277		3. A son of Hachmoni.....	1 Chr.	27	32	497
taken by David... } Jdgs. 19		10	314		4. A son of				
Given to Benjamin... Josh. 18		28	280		Jehoshaphat.....	2 Chr.	21	2	522
<b>*Jeb'u-sites</b> —					5. A son of Heman.....	2 Chr.	29	14	530
A tribe of Canaan... Gen. 10		16	25		6. A ruler of the temple.....	2 Chr.	35	8	539
Their king slain.....	Josh.	10	23-26	270	7. Father of Obadiah.....	Ezra	8	9	550
Dwelt with Benja- } Jdgs. 1		21	290		8. Son of Elam.....	Ezra	10	2	553
min and Judah... } Jdgs. 19		11	314		9. Post-exile priest.....	Ezra	10	21	553
Made slaves.....	1 Ki.	9	20, 21	408	<b>Je-hi'e-li</b> — <i>God will live</i>				
<b>Jec-a-mi'ah</b> — <i>Jehovah will rise</i>					A Gershonite.....	1 Chr.	26	21	496
Descendant: Jeconiah.....	1 Chr.	3	18	469	<b>Je-hiz-ki'ah</b> — <i>strengthened of Jehovah</i>				
<b>*Jec-o-li'ah</b> — <i>Jehovah will enable</i>					Son of Shallum.....	2 Chr.	28	12	529
Mother of Uzziah.....	2 Chr.	26	3	527	<b>Je-ho-ad'ah</b> — <i>Jehovah adorned</i>				
<b>Jec-o-ni'ah</b> — <i>Jehovah will establish</i>					Son of Ahaz.....	1 Chr.	8	36	477
A king of Judah.....	1 Chr.	3	16	469	<b>Je-ho-ad'dan</b> — <i>Jehovah pleased</i>				
Carried to Babylon... Jer. 24		1	807		Amaziah's mother.....	2 Chr.	25	1	526
<b>Jech-o-ni'as</b> — <i>same as</i>					<b>*Je-ho'a-haz</b> — <i>whom Jehovah holds fast</i>				
<i>Jechoniah and Jehoiachin</i>					1. Son and successor } 2 Ki. 10		35	444	
<b>Je-da'iah</b> — <i>praised of Jehovah</i>					of Jehu as king... } 2 Ki. 13		1	447	
1. Son of Shimri.....	1 Chr.	4	37	470	Punished for evil... } 2 Ki. 13		2-9	447	
2. Family of priests... 1 Chr. 24		7	494		2. Son of Josiah and } 2 Ki. 23		30-34	462	
3. Son of Harumaph... Neh. 3		10	556		successor as king... } 2 Chr. 36		1-4	541	
4. Post-exile priest... Neh. 12		6, 7	568		3. (See Ahaziah No. 2) } 2 Chr. 21		17	522	
5. A gift-bringer... Zech. 6		10	966		<b>*Je-ho'ash</b> —(Same as Joash)				
<b>Je-di'a-el</b> — <i>knowing God</i>					<b>Je-ho-ha'nan</b> — <i>favoured of Jehovah</i>				
1. Son of Benjamin... 1 Chr. 7		10, 11	475		1. Levite doorkeeper... 1 Chr. 26		3	496	
2. A Manassite.....	1 Chr.	12	20	481	2. Jehoshaphat's				
3. A son of Shimri... 1 Chr. 11		45	480		captain.....	2 Chr.	17	15	517
4. A doorkeeper... 1 Chr. 26		1, 2	496		3. Father of Ishmael.....	2 Chr.	23	1	523
<b>*Je-di'dah</b> — <i>beloved</i>					4. A priest.....	Neh.	12	13	568
Josiah's mother.....	2 Ki.	22	1	461	5. Son of Bebai.....	Ezra	10	28	553
<b>*Jed-i-di'ah</b> — <i>beloved of Jehovah</i>					6. Post-exile singer... Neh. 12		42	568	
A name of Solomon... 2 Sa. 12		25	374		7. A son of Tobiah... Neh. 6		17, 18	559	
<b>*Je-du'thun</b> — <i>praising</i>					<b>*Je-hoi'a-chin</b> — <i>Jehovah has established</i>				
1. Musician of David... 1 Chr. 16		41	485		Son; successor of } 2 Ki. 24		6-8	464	
2. Father: Obed Edom... 1 Chr. 16		38	485		Jehoiakim as king } 2 Chr. 36		9, 10	541	
<b>Je-e'zer</b> — <i>helpless</i> (See Abiezer)					Deported to Babylon... 2 Ki. 24		8-16	464	
Son of Gilead.....	Num.	26	30	201	Released from prison... 2 Ki. 25		27-30	465	
<b>*Je-gar-sa-ha-du'tha</b> — <i>heap of witness</i>					<b>*Je-hoi'a-da</b> — <i>Jehovah knoweth</i>				
Memorial stones.... Gen. 31		47	50		1. High priest.....	2 Ki.	11	4-16	445
<b>Je-ha-le'le-el</b> — <i>praising God</i>					Crowns Joash.....	2 Chr.	23	11	523
1. A man of Judah... 1 Chr. 4		16	470		His aid to Joash... 2 Chr. 24		3-15	524	
2. Father of Azariah... 2 Chr. 29		12	530		Repairs the temple... 2 Ki. 12		9-16	446	
<b>Jeh-de'iah</b> — <i>unity of Jehovah</i>					Abolished idolatry... 2 Chr. 23		16-31	523	
1. Kohathite Levite... 1 Chr. 24		20	494		2. Father of Benaiah... 2 Sa. 23		22	390	
2. A Meronothite... 1 Chr. 27		30	497		Warrior of David... 1 Ki. 4		4	399	
<b>Je-hez'e-kei</b> — <i>God will strengthen</i>					3. David's counselor... 1 Chr. 27		34	497	
Descendant of Aaron... 1 Chr. 24		16	494		4. A deposed priest... Jer. 29		26	812	
					5. Son of Paseah... Neh. 3		6	556	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*Je-hoi'a-kim</b> — <i>Jehovah has set up</i> ( <b>E-li'a-kim</b> )					<b>*Je-ho'vah-nis'si</b> — "Lord my banner" . . . Ex.	17	15	96	
Son of Josiah— made king by	2 Ki.	23	34-36	462	<b>*Je-ho'vah-sha'lom</b> — "Peace be unto thee" Jdgs.	6	24	296	
Necho . . . . .	2 Chr.	36	4	541	<b>*Je-hoz'a-bad</b> — <i>Jehovah hath endowed</i>				
Made vassal king by	2 Ki.	24	1	464	1. Son of Obed-edom . . .	1 Chr.	26	4	496
Nebuchadnezzar . . .	Jer.	46	2	833	2. Son of a Moabi- . . .	2 Chr.	24	26	524
Punished for rebel- lion by Babylon . . .	2 Ki.	24	2-4	464	tess; . . . . .				
Denounced by prophet	Ezek.	19	8	870	Slew Joash . . . . .	2 Ki.	12	21	446
Denounced by prophet	Jer.	22	13-22	803	3. A military captain . . .	2 Chr.	17	18	517
Burned sacred Book . .	Jer.	36	1-32	822	<b>*Je-hoz'a-dak</b> — <i>Jehovah is just</i>				
Had Urijah slain . . .	Jer.	26	20-23	809	Son of Seraiah . . . . .	1 Chr.	6	14	473
<b>Je-hoi'a-rib</b> — <i>Jehovah will contend</i>					<b>*Je'hu</b> — <i>Jehovah is he</i>				
Descendant of Aaron . .	1 Chr.	24	1, 7	494	1. Son of Hanani and . .	1 Ki.	16	1-7	419
<b>*Je-hon'a-dab</b> , see <i>Jonadab</i>					prophet of Judah . . .	2 Chr.	19	2	519
<b>Je-hon'a-than</b> — <i>Jehovah hath given</i>					Wrote lost Book . . . .	2 Chr.	20	34	520
1. Son of Uzziah . . . .	1 Chr.	27	25	497	2. Benjamite warrior . .	1 Chr.	12	3	481
2. A Levite teacher . . .	2 Chr.	17	8	517	3. A son of Obed . . . .	1 Chr.	2	38	468
3. A priest . . . . .	Neh.	12	18	568	4. A son of Josibiah . .	1 Chr.	4	35	470
<b>*Je-ho'ram</b> — <i>Jehovah is exalted</i>					5. Grandson of Nimshi . .	2 Ki.	9	2	442
1. Son and successor . .	1 Ki.	22	50	428	Anointed king . . . . .	1 Ki.	19	16	424
of Jehoshaphat . . . .	2 Ki.	8	16	440	by Elisha . . . . .	2 Ki.	9	1-10	442
Turbulent reign . . . .	2 Chr.	21	1-20	522	Destroyed house . . . .	2 Ki.	9	11-37	442
2. Son of Ahab and . . .	2 Ki.	1	17	431	of Ahab . . . . .	Hos.	1	4	928
successor as king . . . .	2 Ki.	3	1-5	433	Fell into idolatry . . . .	2 Ki.	10	29, 31	444
Slain by Jehu . . . . .	2 Ki.	9	24	442	<b>Je-hub'bah</b> — <i>hidden</i>				
(See Joram)					Son of Shamer . . . . .	1 Chr.	7	34	475
3. A priest-teacher . . . .	2 Chr.	17	8	517	<b>Je-hu'cal</b> — <i>potent, he is able</i>				
<b>Je-ho-shab'e-ath</b> —(See Je-ho-sheb'a)					Son of Shelemiah; . . .	Jer.	37	3	824
<b>*Je-hosh'a-phat</b> — <i>whom Jehovah judges</i>					asked Jeremiah's . . .				
1. Son; successor of . .	1 Ki.	15	24	418	life . . . . .	Jer.	38	1-6	825
Asa—king of . . . . .					<b>Je'hud</b> — <i>celebrated, praise</i>				
Judah . . . . .	1 Ki.	22	41-45	428	A city of Dan . . . . .	Josh.	19	45	281
Reigned honorably . . .	2 Chr.	17	1-19	517	<b>*Je-hu'di</b> — <i>a man of Judah</i>				
His wrong alliance . . .	2 Chr.	18	1-34	518	Officer: Jehoiaxim . . .	Jer.	36	14	822
Reprieved . . . . .	2 Chr.	19	1-8	519	<b>Je-hu-di'jah</b> — <i>a Jewess</i>				
Defeated Moabites . . .	2 Chr.	20	1-31	520	A wife of Mered . . . .	1 Chr.	4	18	470
His naval error . . . .	2 Chr.	20	35-37	520	<b>Je'hush</b> — <i>hasty</i>				
2. Son of Ahilud . . . .	2 Sa.	8	16	370	Descendant of Saul . . .	1 Chr.	8	39	477
Recorder of David . . .	2 Sa.	20	24	386	<b>Je-l'el</b> —( <i>Jehiel</i> ) <i>carried away of God</i>				
and Solomon . . . . .	1 Ki.	4	3	399	1. Father of Gibeon . . .	1 Chr.	9	35	478
3. A priest of David . . .	1 Chr.	15	24	484	2. A son of Hothan . . .	1 Chr.	11	44	480
4. Purveyor: Solomon . .	1 Ki.	4	17	399	3. A Levite musician . .	1 Chr.	16	5	485
5. Valley of . . . . .	Joel	3	2	938	4. A Levite porter . . .	1 Chr.	15	18	484
<b>*Je-hosh'e-ba</b> — <i>Jehovah sworn</i>					5. A Levite of Asaph . .	2 Chr.	20	14	520
Daughter of Joram . . .	2 Ki.	11	2	445	6. Scribe of Uzziah . . .	2 Chr.	26	11	527
Wife of Jehoida . . . .	2 Chr.	22	11	523	7. A returned exile . . .	Ezra	10	43	553
<b>*Je-hosh'u-a, Je-hosh'u-ah</b> — <i>Jehovah</i> <i>saves</i>					8. A temple Levite . . .	2 Chr.	29	13	530
Name of Joshua . . . .	Num.	13	16	184	9. Levite of Josiah . . .	2 Chr.	35	9	539
<b>*Je-ho'vah</b> — <i>title of God</i>					10. Post-exile Jew . . . .	Ezra	8	13	550
"I am that I am" . . .	Ex.	6	3	82	<b>Je-kab'ze-el</b> — <i>God will gather</i>				
"Ex." . . . . .	Ex.	3	14	78	A village in Judah . . .	Neh.	11	25	567
<b>*Je-ho'vah Ji'reh</b> —					<b>Jek-a-me'am</b> — <i>people will rise</i>				
"The Lord provides" . .	Gen.	22	14	37	A son of Hebron . . . .	1 Chr.	23	19	492
					Kohathite Levite . . . .	1 Chr.	24	23	494

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	
<b>Jek-a-mi'ah</b> — <i>Jehovah will rise</i>					<b>Jer'e-moth or Jer'i-moth</b> — <i>elevations</i>					
1. A son of Shallum...1 Chr.	2	41	468		1. A Benjamite....1 Chr.	7	8	475		
2. A son of Jeconiah...1 Chr.	3	18	469		2. Another Benjamite1 Chr.	8	14	477		
<b>Je-ku'thi-el</b> — <i>obedience of God</i>					3. Musician of David...1 Chr.	25	4, 22	495		
Father of Zanoah...1 Chr.	4	18	470		4. Son of Azriel....1 Chr.	27	19	497		
<b>*Je-mi'ma</b> — <i>dove, affectionate</i>					5. Merarite Levite...1 Chr.	23	23	492		
Daughter of Job....Job	42	14	610		6. Descendant: Elam.Ezra	10	26	553		
<b>Jem'u-el</b> — <i>day of God</i>					7. A son of Zattu....Ezra	10	27	553		
Son of Simeon.....Gen.	46	10	70		<b>Je-ri'ah</b> — <i>Jehovah will throw</i>					
(Called Nemuel)....Num.	26	12	201		A Kohathite Levite...1 Chr.	23	19	492		
<b>*Jeph-thah</b> — <i>God opens</i>					<b>Jer'i-bai</b> — <i>contentions</i>					
Gilead's son.....Jdgs.	11	1	304		Warrior of David....1 Chr.	11	46	480		
Exiled by brothers...Jdgs.	11	2-3	304		<b>*Jer'i-cho</b> — <i>a fragrant place</i>					
Selected for war....Jdgs.	11	4-11	304		City near Dead Sea...Deut.	34	1, 3	259		
Defeated Ammonites.Jdgs.	11	12-33	304		"City of Palm trees".Jdgs.	3	13	292		
His vow.....Jdgs.	11	30	304		Viewed by Israel- {					
Its fulfillment....Jdgs.	11	34-40	304		ites from Moab.. {	Num. 22	1	197		
Chastens EphraimitesJdgs.	12	1-7	306			Num. 26	3	201		
A hero of faith....Heb.	11	32	1232		Visited by spies.....Josh.	2	1	261		
<b>Je-phun'neh</b> — <i>prepared</i>					Captured, burned....Josh.	6	1-25	265		
1. Father of Caleb...Num.	13	6	184		Curse on rebuilders...Josh.	6	26	265		
2. A son of Jether....1 Chr.	7	38	475		Allotted to Benjamin Josh.	16	1, 7	279		
<b>Je'rah</b> — <i>moon, month</i>					Prophet's school here.2 Ki.	2	5	432		
A son of Joktan....Gen.	10	26	25		<b>Je'ri-el</b> — <i>thrown by God</i>					
<b>*Je-rah'me-el</b> — <i>God hath compassion</i>					Descendant of Tola...1 Chr.	7	2	475		
1. A son of Hezron...1 Chr.	2	9	468		<b>Jer'i-moth</b> — <i>elevations</i>					
2. A son of Kish....1 Chr.	24	29	494		1. Son of Bela.....1 Chr.	7	7	475		
3. Son of Hammelech.Jer.	36	26	822		2. Joined David....1 Chr.	12	5	481		
<b>*Je'rad</b> — <i>descent, low</i>					3. A son of David....2 Chr.	11	18	512		
1. Son of Mahalaleel.1 Chr.	1	2	466		4. A Levite overseer..2 Chr.	31	13	533		
2. A man of Judah...1 Chr.	4	18	470		<b>Je'ri-oth</b> — <i>curtains</i>					
<b>Jer'e-mai</b> — <i>elevated</i>					A wife of Caleb.....1 Chr.	2	18	468		
Son of Hashum....Ezra	10	33	553		<b>*Jer-o-bo'am</b> — <i>whose people are many</i>					
<b>*Jer-e-mi'ah</b> — <i>Jehovah doth establish</i>					1. Son of Nebat....1 Ki.	11	26	411		
1. Warrior of David...1 Chr.	12	4	481		Promoted by					
2. A Manassite chief.1 Chr.	5	24	472		Solomon.....1 Ki.	11	28	411		
3. Gadite warrior...1 Chr.	12	10, 13	481		Ahijah's prophecy					
4. Son of Habaziah.Jer.	35	3	821		to.....1 Ki.	11	29-39	411		
5. Post-exile priest...Neh.	12	1, 7	568		Made King.....1 Ki.	12	20	413		
6. Covenant-signer...Neh.	10	2	566		His idolatry.....1 Ki.	12	25-35	413		
7. Father of {	2 Ki.	23	31	462	His withered hand.1 Ki.	13	4-10	415		
Hamutal,					Wife to prophet....1 Ki.	14	1-30	416		
wife of Josiah....2 Ki.	24	18	464		<b>2. Jer-o-bo'am II—</b>					
8. Major prophet...Jer.	1	1	780		Son and successor {	2 Ki.	13	13	447	
Call and enduement.Jer.	1	2-9	780		of Joash..... {	2 Ki.	14	23-28	449	
<i>Rejected:</i>					<b>*Je-ro'ham</b> — <i>compassionate</i>					
By his own family...Jer.	12	6	794		1. Father of Elkanah.1 Sa.	1	1	323		
By his neighbors...Jer.	11	19-21	793		2. Father of chiefs...1 Chr.	8	27	477		
By his friends.....Jer.	20	10	802		3. Father of Ibneiah...1 Chr.	9	8	478		
By all the people...Jer.	26	8	809		4. Father of Adaiah...1 Chr.	9	12	478		
By the priests.....Jer.	20	1, 2	802		5. Benjamite of Gedor1 Chr.	12	7	481		
By the king.....Jer.	36	23	822		6. Father of Danite...1 Chr.	27	22	497		
Imprisoned.....Jer.	38	6	825		7. Father of Azariah...2 Chr.	23	1	523		
Released from prison Jer.	38	7-13	825		<b>*Je-rub'ba-al</b> — <i>contender with Baal</i>					
Carried into Egypt...Jer.	43	7	830		Name of Gideon....Jdgs.	6	32	296		

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*Jer'u-el—founded by God</b>					5. Post-exile Levite... Neh.	8	7	562	
Wilderness in Judea... 2 Chr.	20	16	520		6. Man of Pahath-Moab..... Neh.	7	11	560	
<b>*Je-rus'a-lem—foundation of peace</b>					7. Post-exile family... Ezra	2	40	543	
Formerly Salem..... Gen.	14	18	29		8. Village of Judah... Neh.	11	26	567	
Called Jebus..... Jdgs.	19	10, 11	314		<b>*Jesh'u-run—upright</b>				
Allotted to Judah... Josh.	15	8	277		Name of Israel..... Deut.	32	15	256	
David reigns there... 2 Sa.	5	6	366		<b>Je-si'ah—Jehovah will lend</b>				
Ark brought there... 2 Sa.	6	12-22	367		A Korhite..... 1 Chr.	12	6	481	
Saved from plague... 2 Sa.	24	16	392		<b>Je-sim'i-el—God will place</b>				
Temple built at... 1 Ki.	5-8	400-405			A Simeonite prince... 1 Chr.	4	36	470	
Destruction foretold. Ezek.	21	1-32	873		<b>*Jes'se—gifts</b>				
<i>Calamities suffered:</i>					David's father..... Ruth	4	22	322	
Sieges of war..... 1 Ki.	14	25	416		Had eight sons..... 1 Sa.	17	12-14	342	
Attacked by Syria... 2 Ki.	16	5	452		Lived at Bethlehem. 1 Sa.	16	1-13	341	
Siege by Babylon... 2 Ki.	24	10-16	464		Removed to Moab... 1 Sa.	22	1-4	350	
Destroyed by { Jer.	52	12-15	844		His posterity..... 2 Chr.	2	13	502	
Nebuchadnezzar. { Ps.	79	1-4	650		<b>Jest'ing—</b>				
Bewailed by captives. Ps.	137	1-9	680		Foolish, forbidden... Eph.	5	4	1200	
Captives return to... Ezra	2	1-70	543		<b>*Je'sus—Jehovah saves</b>				
Walls rebuilt..... Neh.	12	27-47	568		1. Joshua, military { Acts	7	45	1119	
Christ rides into... Matt.	21	1	1003		leader called... { Heb.	4	8	1227	
Christ laments over... Matt.	23	37	1006		2. Ancestor of Jesus. Luke	3	29	1045	
Jesus predicts fall... Matt.	24	1-14	1008		3. Friend of Paul... Col.	4	11	1209	
See Names of Part III			301		4. Name given Christ. Matt.	1	21	979	
<b>Je-ru'sha—possessed</b>					<b>Je'sus—Savior. (See Christ)</b>				
Wife of Uzziah..... 2 Ki.	15	33	450		Life and Teachings of. Part II.			263	
<b>Je-sha'iah or Je-sa'iah—Jehovah saves</b>					Discourses..... Part II.			274	
1. Musician of David. 1 Chr.	25	3	495		Teaching on impor-				
2. Son of Rehabiah... 1 Chr.	26	25	496		tant subjects..... Part II.			277	
3. Son of Hananiah... 1 Chr.	3	21	469		<b>*Je'ther—overhanging surplus</b>				
4. Son of Athaliah... Ezra	8	7	550		1. Son of Gideon... Jdgs.	8	20	299	
5. A Merarite Levite. Ezra	8	19	550		2. Son of Zophah... 1 Chr.	7	38	475	
6. Father of Ithiel... Neh.	11	7	567		3. Son of Jada... 1 Chr.	2	32	468	
<b>Jesh'a-nah—old</b>					4. Son of Ezra... 1 Chr.	4	17	470	
Town of Ephraim... 2 Chr.	13	19	513		5. Father of Amasa... 1 Ki.	2	5	396	
<b>Jesh-a-re'lah—right toward God</b>					<b>*Je-theth—</b>				
A Levite singer... 1 Chr.	25	14	495		An Edomite duke... Gen.	36	40	57	
<b>Je-sheb'e-ab—father's dwelling</b>					<b>Jeth'lah—it will hang, lofty</b>				
Descendant of Aaron. 1 Chr.	24	13	494		A Danish town... Josh.	19	42	281	
<b>Je'sher—the right, uprightness</b>					<b>*Je'thro—his excellence</b>				
A son of Caleb... 1 Chr.	2	18	468		Moses' father-in-law. Ex.	3	1, 2	78	
<b>Jesh'i-mon—waste, desolation</b>					Visited Moses... Ex.	18	1-10	97	
1. A wilderness near { Num.	23	28	198		Counsels Moses... Ex.	18	11-26	97	
Dead Sea... { Num.	21	20	195		(Called Reuel)... Ex.	2	18	77	
2. Another wilderness 1 Sa.	23	19	351		<b>Je'tur—encircled</b>				
<b>Je-shi'shal—old man, aged</b>					A tribe from Ishmael. Gen.	25	15	42	
Son of Jahdo... 1 Chr.	5	14	472		<b>Je'u-el—</b>				
<b>Jesh-o-ha'lah—Jehovah will empty</b>					Descendant of Zerach. 1 Chr.	9	6	478	
A prince of Simeon... 1 Chr.	4	36	470		<b>Je'ush—hasty</b>				
<b>*Jesh'u-a—Jehovah will save</b>					1. A son of Esau... Gen.	36	5	57	
1. Son of Nun... Neh.	8	17	562		2. A son of Bilhan... 1 Chr.	7	10	475	
2. An Aaronite... 1 Chr.	24	11	494		3. A son of Shimei... 1 Chr.	23	10	492	
3. Levite of Hezekiah. 2 Chr.	31	15	533		4. A son of Rehoboam. 2 Chr.	11	19	512	
4. Post-exile H. P... Ezra	2	2	543						
Urged temple build'g Ezra	3	2-9	545						

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Je'uz—counselor</b>					<b>*Jid'laph—tearful</b>				
Son of Shaharaim....	1 Chr.	8	10	477	A son of Nahor.....	Gen.	22	22	37
<b>Jew'els—</b>					<b>*Jim'na or Jim'nah—prosperity</b>				
Given to Israelites....	Ex.	3	22	78	A son of Asher.....	Gen.	46	17	70
Given to brides.....	Gen.	24	53	39	<b>Jiph'tah—he will open</b>				
Aaron collected.....	Ex.	32	1-5	115	A town of Judah.....	Josh.	15	43	277
Discarded in {	Gen.	35	4	56	<b>*Jiph'thah-el—God will open</b>				
times of sorrow... {	Ex.	33	4, 6	117	A valley of Zebulun..	Josh.	19	14	281
Given in offerings....	Ex.	35	22	119	<b>*Jo'ab—Jehovah is father</b>				
Symbol of spirit- {	Isa.	61	10	775	Son of Zeruiah, half- {	2 Sa.	8	16	370
ual adornments... {	Ezek.	16	11-13	865	sister of David... {	1 Chr.	2	16	468
<b>*Jews—inhabitants of Judea</b>					David's captain.....	2 Sa.	2	18-32	363
Israelites called.....	2 Ki.	16	6	452	Kills Abner.....	2 Sa.	3	23-31	364
Christ's mission to... Matt.	15	24	996		Pleads for Absalom..	2 Sa.	14	1-20	377
Pity for.....	Luke	19	41	1071	Slays Absalom.....	2 Sa.	18	14	383
Christ rejected by... Acts	3	13-26	1114		Rebukes David.....	2 Sa.	19	5	384
Paul rejected by..... Acts	13	46	1128		Joins Adonijah.....	1 Ki.	1	7	393
(See Israelites)					Reinstated by David..	1 Ki.	1	28-49	393
<b>*Jez-a-ni'ah—heard of Jehovah</b>					Slain by Solomon....	1 Ki.	2	28-35	396
Son of Hoshaiah....	Jer.	42	1	829	2. Son of Seraiah....	1 Chr.	4	14	470
Captain after fall {	2 Ki.	25	23	465	3. Founder of family. Ezra	2	6	543	
of Jerusalem....	Jer.	40	7, 8	827	<b>Jo'ah—Jehovah is brother</b>				
<b>*Jez'e-bel—chaste, unmarried</b>					1. Son of Zimmah....	1 Chr.	6	21	473
Phoenician princess..	1 Ki.	16	31	419	2. Son of Obed Edom..	1 Chr.	26	4	496
Wife of Ahab.....	1 Ki.	16	32, 33	419	3. Son of Asaph.....	2 Ki.	18	18, 26	455
Slays prophets.....	1 Ki.	18	4-13	422	4. Son of Joahaz....	2 Chr.	34	8	538
Had Naboth slain....	1 Ki.	21	1-14	427	<b>Jo'a-haz—Jehovah brothered</b>				
Shamefully slain....	2 Ki.	9	30-37	443	Father of Joah.....	2 Chr.	34	8	538
Symbol of lewdness..	Rev.	2	20	1255	<b>*Jo-an'ah—Jehovah is gracious</b>				
<b>Je'zer—formation, conception</b>					1. Son of Rhesa.....	Luke	3	27	1045
A son of Naphtali....	Gen.	46	24	70	2. Wife of Chuza....	Luke	8	3	1053
Head: tribal family..	Num.	26	49	201	Ministered to Jesus	Luke	24	10	1079
<b>Je-zi'ah—sprinkled of Jehovah</b>					<b>*Jo'ash, or Je-ho'ash—whom Jehovah supports</b>				
A son of Parosh....	Ezra	10	25	553	1. Father of Gideon..	Jdgs.	6	11-32	296
<b>Je'zi-el—sprinkled of God</b>					2. Descendant of				
Benjamite warrior... 1 Chr.	12	3	481		Shelah.....	1 Chr.	4	22	470
<b>Je-zli'ah—he will draw out</b>					3. A Benjamite warrior	1 Chr.	12	3	481
A Benjamite chief... 1 Chr.	8	18	477		4. Son of Ahab, ren- {	1 Ki.	22	26	428
<b>Je-zo'ar—he will shine</b>					dering in doubt... {	2 Chr.	18	25	518
Son of Helah.....	1 Chr.	4	7	470	5. A man of Benjamin	1 Chr.	7	8	475
<b>Je-zra-hi'ah—Jehovah will shine</b>					6. Officer of David... 1 Chr.	27	28	497	
Overseer singer.....	Neh.	12	42	568	7. Son of Ahaziah; {	2 Ki.	11	1-20	445
<b>*Jez-re'el—God soweth</b>					king of Judah... {	2 Chr.	23	10-21	523
1. A town of Judah..	Josh.	15	56	277	Repairs temple....	2 Ki.	12	9-16	446
2. City at Mt. Gilboa.	Josh.	19	17, 18	281	Turned to idols....	2 Chr.	24	17, 18	524
Philistine camp....	1 Sa.	29	1, 11	359	Slays Zachariah {	2 Chr.	24	19-22	524
Ruled: Ishbosheth..	2 Sa.	2	9	363	for his reproof... {	Matt.	23	35	1006
Scene of Jezebel's {	1 Ki.	21	23	427	Slain by servants... 2 Ki.	12	20	446	
murder.....	2 Ki.	9	30-35	442	8. Son of Jehoahaz; {	2 Ki.	13	10-13	447
Ahab's heirs slain..	2 Ki.	10	1-11	444	king of Israel....	2 Ki.	14	15, 16	449
3. A man of Judah... 1 Chr.	4	3	470		Chastiseth Amaziah	2 Chr.	25	17-24	526
4. Son of Hosea..... Hos.	1	4, 5	928		<b>Jo'a-tham—Jehovah is perfect.</b> (See Jotham)				
<b>Jib'sam—fragrant</b>					Ancestor of Jesus....	Matt.	1	9	979
Son of Tola.....	1 Chr.	7	2	475					

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*Job I—howler, bawl</b>					<b>Jo-e'lah—to be valuable</b>				
1. A son of Issachar... Gen.	46	13	70		A son of Jehoram.... 1 Chr.	12	7	481	
(Called Jashub)... 1 Chr.	7	1	475		<b>Jo'e-zer—Jehovah is help</b>				
Tribal Father.... Num.	26	24	201		A Korahite warrior... 1 Chr.	12	6	481	
2. An ancient saint { Job	1	1-8	580		<b>Jog'be-hah—hillock</b>				
of the land of Uz... { Ezek.	14	14	863		A town of Gad..... Num.	32	35	210	
"Man of patience" Jas.	5	11	1239		<b>Jog'li—exiled</b>				
Greatly afflicted... Job	1	13-22	580		Father of Bukki.... Num.	34	22	214	
Maintains integrity Job	31	1-40	601		<b>Jo'ha—Jehovah revived</b>				
<i>Sufferings consisted of:</i>					1. A son of Beriah... 1 Chr.	8	16	477	
Loss of property.... Job	1	13-17	580		2. Son of Shimri.... 1 Chr.	11	45	480	
Loss of children.... Job	1	18, 19	580		<b>*Jo-ha'nan—Jehovah is gracious</b>				
Loss of health.... Job	2	7-9	581		1. A Gadite warrior... 1 Chr.	12	12, 14	481	
Lack of sympathy... Job	16	1-7	591		2. Benjamite warrior... 1 Chr.	12	4	481	
Desertion..... Job	30	1-10	600		3. Ephraimite leader... 2 Chr.	28	12	529	
<i>Triumphed over afflictions:</i>					4. Son: king Josiah... 1 Chr.	3	15	469	
Through faith.... Job	19	1-27	593		5. Man of Priesthood... 1 Chr.	6	10	473	
Through integrity... Job	31	1-40	601		6. A son of Elioenai... 1 Chr.	3	24	469	
Through prayer.... Job	42	1-6	610		7. Son of Kareah.... 2 Ki.	25	22, 23	465	
Blessings restored... Job	42	10-17	610		Aided Gedaliah.... Jer.	40	8, 9	827	
<b>*Jo'bab—howler</b>					Sought revenge.... Jer.	41	11-15	828	
1. Son of Joktan.... Gen.	10	29	25		8. Son of Hakkatan... Ezra	8	12-15	550	
Tribal Father.... 1 Chr.	1	23	466		9. Son of Tobiah.... Neh.	6	18	559	
2. A king of Edom... Gen.	36	33	57		10. Son of Eliashib... Ezra	10	6	553	
3. King of Madon... Josh.	11	1	273		11. Post-exile H. P... Neh.	12	22	568	
Defeated by Joshua... Josh.	12	19	274		<b>*John—Jehovah is gracious</b>				
4. Two Benjamites... 1 Chr.	8	9, 18	477		1. Father of Peter; { Jno.	1	42	1081	
<b>*Joch'e-bed—Jehovah is glorious</b>					(Jona or Jonas) { Jno.	21	15-17	1110	
Wife of Amram and { Ex.	6	20	82		2. Surname of Mark... Acts	12	12, 25	1127	
mother of Moses. { Num.	26	59	201		(See Mark)				
<b>Jo'ed—appointer</b>					3. A Jewish official... Acts	4	6	1115	
A Benjamite.... Neh.	11	7	567		4. John The Apostle... Mark	1	19, 20	1016	
<b>*Jo'el—Jehovah is God</b>					Son of Zebedee.... Matt.	4	21	981	
1. Ancestor of Samuel 1 Chr.	6	34, 36	473		Fisherman by trade Luke	5	1-11	1048	
Father of Heman... 1 Chr.	15	17	484		Ordained an apostle Matt.	10	2	988	
2. Son of Samuel.... 1 Sa.	8	2	330		Member of inner { Luke	8	51	1053	
Called Vashni.... 1 Chr.	6	28	473		circle with { Matt.	17	1	998	
3. Gershomite Levite... 1 Chr.	15	7	484		Jesus..... Mark	14	33-38	1036	
4. Son of Izrahiah... 1 Chr.	7	3	475		Beloved Disciple... Jno.	13	23	1100	
5. Hero of David... 1 Chr.	11	38	480		Given care of Mary Jno.	19	27	1107	
6. Son of Pedaiiah... 1 Chr.	27	20	497		Active in missions { Acts	3	1	1114	
7. A Gadite chief... 1 Chr.	5	12	472		after Pentecost... Acts	15	6	1131	
8. A Reubenite.... 1 Chr.	5	4	472		Encouraged Paul... Gal.	2	9	1192	
9. A son of Azariah... 2 Chr.	29	12	530		<i>Character Study:</i>				
10. Simeonite prince... 1 Chr.	4	35	470		Energetic..... Mark	3	17	1019	
11. A son of Nebo.... Ezra	10	43	553		Ambitious..... Mark	10	35-37	1029	
12. A son of Zichri... Neh.	11	9	567		Intolerant..... Mark	9	38	1028	
13. Son of Pethuel... Joel	1	1	936		Vindictive..... Luke	9	54	1055	
Proclaims God's					Trustworthy..... Luke	22	8	1075	
judgment..... Joel	1	1-14	936		Tender and loving... 1 Jno.	2	9, 10	1248	
Proclaims a fast... Joel	2	12-17	937		<b>*John The Baptist—</b>				
Prophecy quoted... Acts	2	16	1112		Birth foretold.... Luke	1	5-23	1040	
					Son of Zacharias... Luke	1	57-67	1040	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>John The Baptist—Continued</b>					Sent to Nineveh.....	Jon.	1	1, 2	947
"Fore-runner" of	Mal.	3	1	975	Fled his duty.....	Jon.	1	3	947
the Messiah.....	Matt.	11	10	990	Overtaken by storm..	Jon.	1	4-10	947
Begins his ministry..	Matt.	3	1-12	980	Cast into sea.....	Jon.	1	11-15	947
Baptizes Jesus.....	Mark	1	9-11	1016	Swallowed by whale..	Jon.	1	17	947
Testimony re Jesus..	Jno.	1	29-36	1081	Prays, finds God.....	Jon.	2	1-10	948
Did no miracles.....	Jno.	10	41	1096	Obeys commission....	Jon.	3	1-10	948
Commended by Jesus..	Matt.	11	7-11	990	Grieved by success...	Jon.	4	1	949
Imprisoned by Herod..	Matt.	4	12	981	Reveals his bigotry..	Jon.	4	2, 3	949
Suffered from doubt..	Matt.	11	2, 3	990	Cured of bigotry.....	Jon.	4	4-11	949
Suffered martyrdom..	Mark	6	22-29	1023	Deliverance symbolic	Matt.	12	39, 40	991
<i>Character Study:</i>					<b>*Jo'nān—Jehovah hath been gracious</b>				
Humble.....	Jno.	1	19-23	1081	Ancestor of Christ...	Luke	3	30	1045
Self-denying.....	Matt.	3	4	980	<b>*Jo'nās—(Same as Jo'na)</b>				
Courageous.....	Matt.	14	3, 4	995	<b>*Jon'a-than—Jehovah's gift</b>				
Just and holy.....	Mark	6	20	1023	1. Gershomite Levite..	Jdgs.	18	30	312
Zealous.....	Jno.	5	32-35	1087	2. Son of Abiathar...	2 Sa.	15	27	378
Powerful preacher...	Mark	1	5	1016	Loyal to David.....	2 Sa.	17	15-22	381
<b>Jo'i'a-da—Jehovah knows</b>					Loyal to Solomon...	1 Ki.	1	41-49	393
1. Son of Paseah....	Neh.	3	6	556	3. Son of Shimeah...	2 Sa.	21	21, 22	388
2. Son of Eliashib...	Neh.	12	10	568	4. Son of Shage.....	1 Chr.	11	34	480
Exiled: Jerusalem..	Neh.	13	28	570	Warrior of David...	1 Sa.	23	32	390
<b>Jo'i'a-kim—Jehovah will raise</b>					5. A son of Jada.....	1 Chr.	2	32	468
Post-exile H. P. ....	Neh.	12	12	568	6. A son of Kareah...	Jer.	40	8	827
<b>Jo'i'a-rib—Jehovah will contend</b>					7. Descendant: Adin..	Ezra	8	6	550
1. Adviser of Ezra...	Ezra	8	16, 17	550	8. Son of Asahel....	Ezra	10	15	553
2. Father of Adaiah..	Neh.	11	5	567	9. Scribe of Judah...	Jer.	37	15, 20	824
3. Post-exile priest...	Neh.	12	6, 7	568	10. A son of Joiada...	Neh.	12	11	568
<b>Jok'de-am—burning of the people</b>					11. Post-exile priest..	Neh.	12	14	568
A town in Judah....	Josh.	15	56	277	12. Son of Shemaiah..	Neh.	12	35	568
<b>Jo'kim—Jehovah will raise</b>					13. Uncle of David...	1 Chr.	27	32	497
A man of Judah....	1 Chr.	4	22	470	14. Saul's eldest son..	1 Sa.	14	49	337
<b>Jok'me-am—people will be raised</b>					Smites Philistines...	1 Sa.	13	3	336
A town of Ephraim..	1 Chr.	6	68	473	Second victory....	1 Sa.	14	1-14	337
<b>Jok'ne-am—people will be lamented</b>					Soul knit to David...	1 Sa.	18	1-4	345
A town of Zebulun...	Josh.	19	11	281	Defends David....	1 Sa.	19	1-7	346
Near Mt. Carmel....	Josh.	12	22	274	Counsels David...	1 Sa.	20	1-42	347
Assigned to Levites...	Josh.	21	34	284	<i>Character Study:</i>				
<b>*Jok'shan—insidious</b>					Covenant with				
Son of Abraham....	Gen.	25	1, 2	42	David.....	1 Sa.	23	15-18	351
<b>*Jok'tan—he will be made little</b>					Slain in battle....	1 Sa.	31	1, 2	361
Descendant of Shem..	Gen.	10	25	25	Mourned by David...	2 Sa.	1	17-27	361
Arabian clan-head...	1 Chr.	1	19-23	466	David's care for {	2 Sa.	4	4	366
<b>*Jok'the-el—veneration of God</b>					his crippled son {	2 Sa.	9	1-13	371
1. Village of Judah...	Josh.	15	38	277	<i>Character Study:</i>				
2. Name of Selah....	2 Ki.	14	7	449	Heroic in faith.....	1 Sa.	14	6	337
<b>*Jo'na—Greek form of Jonah. (See Jonah)</b>					Courageous.....	1 Sa.	14	7-13	337
Peter's father.....	Jno.	1	42	1081	Self-denying love...	1 Sa.	18	4	345
<b>Jon'a-dab—Jehovah is bounteous</b>					Loyal in friendship...	1 Sa.	19	2, 3	346
(Also Je-hon'a-dab)					<b>*Jop'pa—to shine, beautiful. (Ja'pho)</b>				
1. David's nephew...	2 Sa.	13	3	375	A city of Dan.....	Josh.	19	46	281
2. Son of Rechab....	Jer.	35	6	821	Important seaport...	2 Chr.	2	16	502
Opposed idolatry...	2 Ki.	10	15-27	444	Jonah took ship here..	Jon.	1	3	947
<b>*Jo'nah—</b>					Tabitha raised here...	Acts	9	36	1122
Son of Amittai....	2 Ki.	14	25	449	Peter's sojourn.....	Acts	10	5, 16	1124



SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Jo'rah—rainy</b>					Helps his brothers .	Gen.	50	14-21	75
Head of a family . . . .	Ezra	2	18	543	Dies at age of 110 . .	Gen.	50	22-26	75
<b>Jo'ral—rainy</b>					2. Father of Igal . . .	Num.	13	7	184
A Gadite chief . . . . .	1 Chr.	5	13	472	3. A son of Asaph . . .	1 Chr.	25	2	495
<b>Jo'ram or Je-ho'ram—Jehovah raised, is high</b>					4. Father of Semei . .	Luke	3	26	1045
1. Son of Toi . . . . .	2 Sa.	8	10	370	5. Son of Jonan . . . .	Luke	3	30	1045
(Called Hadoram) 1 Chr.	18	10	488		6. Son of Mattathias .	Luke	3	24, 25	1045
2. A Levite . . . . .	1 Chr.	26	25	496	7. A son of Bani . . . .	Ezra	10	42	553
1. A teaching priest . .	2 Chr.	17	8	517	8. Post-exiles . . . . .	Neh.	12	14	568
1. Son and successor {	2 Chr.	21	1-4	522	9. Husband of Mary, {	Matt.	1	16	979
of Jehoshaphat . . . .	2 Ki.	8	16	440	mother of Jesus . . .	Luke	3	23	1045
Married Athaliah, {	2 Ki.	8	18	440	Directed in dream .	Matt.	1	18-25	979
daughter of Ahab {	2 Chr.	21	6	522	Fled to Egypt . . . .	Matt.	2	13-15	979
His reign wicked {	2 Ki.	8	20-22	440	Returned: Nazareth	Matt.	2	22, 23	979
and troublesome. {	2 Chr.	21	8-17	522	Carpenter by trade.	Matt.	13	55	993
1. Son of Ahab and {	2 Ki.	3	1-27	433	10. Man of Arimathaea	Jno.	19	38	1107
king of Israel . . . .	2 Ki.	1	17	431	Provided tomb {	Matt.	27	58-60	1013
Slain by Jehu . . . .	2 Ki.	9	14-26	442	for burial of {	Mark	15	43-46	1038
<b>*Jor'dan—flowing down, the descender</b>					Jesus . . . . .	Mark	15	43-46	1038
River of Canaan . . . .	Gen.	13	10	28	11. Surname of Bar-				
Jacob crossed over . .	Gen.	32	10	52	sabas . . . . .	Acts	1	23	1111
Waters of divided . . .	Josh.	3	1-17	262	<b>*Jo'ses—adding</b>				
Divided by Elijah . .	2 Ki.	2	8, 13	432	1. A brother of Jesus .	Mark	6	3	1023
Its waters healed . . .	2 Ki.	5	10	436	2. Name of Barnabas .	Acts	4	36	1115
John baptized here . .	Matt.	3	1-6	980	<b>Jo'shah—Jehovah established</b>				
Jesus baptized in . . .	Mark	1	9	1016	A Simeonite . . . . .	1 Chr.	4	34	470
<b>*Jor'im—Jehovah exalts</b>					<b>Josh'a-phat—Jehovah hath judged</b>				
Ancestor of Christ . .	Luke	3	29	1045	1. Hero of David . . .	1 Chr.	11	43	480
<b>Jor'ko-am—people will be poured forth</b>					2. A priest musician . .	1 Chr.	15	24	484
A son of Raham . . . .	1 Chr.	2	44	468	<b>Josh-a-vi'ah—Jehovah set up</b>				
<b>Jos'a-bad—same as Jozabad</b>					Warrior of David . . .	1 Chr.	11	46	480
<b>Jos'a-phat—same as Jehoshaphat</b>					<b>Josh-be-ka'shah—a hurd seat</b>				
<b>*Jo'se—let him add</b>					Head of musicians . .	1 Chr.	25	4	495
Ancestor of Jesus . . .	Luke	3	29	1045	<b>Josh-eb-bas'se-bet</b>				
<b>Jos'e-dech—justified by Jehovah</b>					Chief hero of David . .	2 Sa.	23	8	390
Father of Joshua . . .	Hag.	1	1	961	(Called Jashobeam) 1	Chr.	11	11	480
<b>*Jo'seph—he shall add</b>					<b>*Josh'u-a—Jehovah is salvation (Je-hosh'u-a)</b>				
1. 11th son of Jacob . .	Gen.	30	22-34	49	1. Son of Nun; of {	Num.	13	8, 16	184
Favorite of Jacob . . .	Gen.	37	1-4	58	tribe of Ephraim. {	1 Chr.	7	27	475
Related his dreams . .	Gen.	37	5-11	58	Defeats Amalek . . .	Ex.	17	8-16	96
Sold into slavery . . . .	Gen.	37	12-36	58	Moses' minister . . .	Ex.	24	13	104
Wins master's favor . .	Gen.	39	1-6	61	Spies out Canaan . .	Num.	13	16	184
Wrongly imprisoned . .	Gen.	39	7-23	61	Ordained as his suc-	Num.	27	18-23	204
Interprets dreams {	Gen.	40	1-23	62	cessor by Moses . .	Deut.	31	14, 23	254
of prisoners; of {	Gen.	41	1-36	63	Succeeded Moses . .	Josh.	1	1-18	260
King . . . . .	Gen.	41	1-36	63	Crosses Jordan . . .	Josh.	3	1-17	262
Made prime					Eracts memorial . .	Josh.	4	1-24	263
minister . . . . .	Gen.	41	37-49	63	Renews circumcis-				
Married to Asenath . .	Gen.	41	45, 50-52	63	ion . . . . .	Josh.	5	2-10	264
Deals wisely; kind- {	Gen.	42	65		Captures Jericho . .	Josh.	6	1-27	265
ly with brothers . . .	Gen.	45	69		Judges Achan . . . .	Josh.	7	1-26	266
Removes father {	Gen.	46	70		Takes Ai . . . . .	Josh.	8	1-29	267
and brothers to {					Apportioneth land .	Josh.	14-17	276-279	
Egypt . . . . .	Gen.	50	75		Charges Reubenites	Josh.	22	1-34	285

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Josh'u-a—Continued</b>					In the passing of chastisements...	{ Ps. 30 5 623 Neh. 8 10 562			
Counsels the people	Josh.	23	1-16	287	In blessings on leaders...	{ Ps. 132 16 678 Neh. 12 43 568			
Final charge.....	Josh.	24	1-29	288	<b>Joz'a-bad—Jehovah endowed</b>				
2. A Bethshemite.....	1 Sa.	6	14	328	1. Warrior of David.....	1 Chr. 12		4	481
3. Ruler of Jerusalem.....	2 Ki.	23	8	462	2. Two Manassites.....	1 Chr. 12		20	481
4. High priest and helper of Zerru-babel.....	{ Hag. 1 12, 14 961 Zech. 3 1-9 965				3. Overseer of tithes.....	2 Chr. 31		13	533
(Called Jeshua)					4. A Levite chief.....	2 Chr. 35		9	539
<b>*Jo-si'ah—healed by Jehovah (Jo-si'as)</b>					5. Son of Jeshua.....	Ezra 8		33	550
1. Son; successor of Amos, Judean King.....	{ 2 Ki. 22 1, 2 461 2 Chr. 34 1-7 538				6. Son of Pashur.....	Ezra 10		22	553
His birth foretold.....	1 Ki. 13		1, 2	415	<b>*Joz'a-char—Jehovah has remembered</b>				
A pious reformer.....	2 Ki. 22		8-20	461	Murdered Joash.....	2 Ki. 12		21	446
Suppresses idolatry.....	2 Ki. 23		1-28	462	Called Zabad.....	2 Chr. 24		26	524
Observes Passover.....	2 Chr. 35		1-13	539	<b>Joz'a-dak—Jehovah is just</b>				
Slain in battle.....	2 Ki. 23		28-30	462	Father of Jeshua.....	Ezra 3		2	545
2. Son of Zephaniah.....	6		10	966	Called Je-hoz'a-dak.....	1 Chr. 6		15	473
<b>Jos-i-bi'ah—Jehovah will cause to dwell</b>					<b>*Ju'bal—a stream</b>				
Father of Jehu.....	1 Chr. 4		35	470	Inventor of harp.....	Gen. 4		21	20
<b>Jos-i-phi'ah—Jehovah is adding or increasing</b>					<b>*Ju'bi-lee, Year of—</b>				
Father of Shelomith.....	Ezra 8		10	550	Laws governing it.....	Lev. 25		8-34	159
<b>Jot'bah—pleasantness</b>					"Year of liberty".....	Ezek. 46		17	906
Home of Haruz.....	2 Ki. 21		19	459	<b>Ju'cal—able, potent</b>				
<b>Jot'ba-thah—pleasantness, goodness</b>					Son of Shelemiah.....	Jer. 38		1	825
Camp in wilderness.....	Num. 33		33	212	<b>*Ju'dah—praised</b>				
Called Jot'bah.....	Deut. 10		7	230	1. 4th son of Jacob and Leah.....	{ Gen. 29 35 47 Gen. 35 23 56			
<b>*Jo'tham—Jehovah is perfect</b>					Pleads for Joseph.....	Gen. 37		26, 27	58
1. Son of Gideon.....	Jdgs. 9		5	301	Dark acts in morals.....	Gen. 38		1-30	60
2. Son of Uzziah and king of Judah.....	{ 2 Ki. 15 5-8 450 2 Chr. 27 1-9 528				"Surety for Benjamin"; plea to Joseph.....	{ Gen. 43 3-9 67 Gen. 44 16-34 68			
(Called Joatham).....	Matt. 1		9	979	Messianic Blessings.....	Gen. 49		8-12	74
3. Son of Jahdai.....	1 Chr. 2		47	468	Ancestor of David.....	Num. 26		19-22	201
<b>Joy—glee, mirth, gladness</b>					David and Jesus.....	{ Ruth 4 18-22 322 Matt. 1 3-16 979			
<b>Promised to believers:</b>					2. Judah, Tribe of				
In full assurance of salvation.....	{ Isa. 35 10 751 Ps. 16 11 616				Blessed by Moses.....	Deut. 33		7	258
In the indwelling of the Holy Spirit.....	{ Rom. 14 17 1163 Isa. 12 3 733				5 tribal families.....	1 Chr. 2		3-6	468
In the delights of God's word.....	{ Jer. 15 16 797 Acts 8 5-8 1121				Territory allotted.....	Josh. 15		1-63	277
As a result of treading vailing labors.....	{ Ps. 126 5, 6 677 Luke 10 17 1058				Joined Simeon.....	Jdgs. 1		3	290
In the sense of Christ's love.....	{ 1 Pe. 1 8 1240 Jno. 16 24 1104				Made David king.....	2 Sa. 2		4, 10	363
As a result of the indwelling Christ.....	{ Jno. 15 11 1103 Isa. 61 10 775				Loyal to David.....	1 Ki. 12		21-24	413
<b>Occasions for great joy:</b>					Tribe of Messiah.....	Heb. 7		14	1228
The conversion of sinners.....	{ Luke 15 7-10 1066 Acts 15 3 1131				3. Post-exile levite.....	Ezra 3		9	545
Growth in church.....	1 Ths. 2		19, 20	1210	4. Another post-exile.....	Neh. 12		8	568
					5. Married alien.....	Ezra 10		23	553
					6. Son of Hassenuah.....	Neh. 11		9	567
					7. Post-exile prince.....	Neh. 12		34	568
					<b>*Ju'das—celebrated</b>				
					1. The Betrayer. (See Iscariot)				
					2. Ancestor of Jesus.....	Luke 6		16	1049
					3. Leader of revolt.....	Acts 5		37	1116

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Ju'dae—Continued</b>					<b>*Ju'pi-ter—chief god of Romans</b>				
An apostle, also . . . . .	Matt.	10	3	988	Barnabas called. . . . .	Acts	14	12	1130
called Thaddeus. . . . .	Mark	3	18	1019	<b>Ju-shab-he'sed—kindness will be returned</b>				
"Not Iscariot" . . . . .	Jno.	14	22	1102	Son of Zerubbabel. . . . .	1 Chr.	3	20	469
A brother of Jesus . . . . .	Matt.	13	55	993	<b>Just'ice—</b>				
called Juda. . . . .	Mark	6	3	1023	Attribute of God. . . . .	Zeph.	3	5	960
A man of Damascus. . . . .	Acts	9	11	1122	A worthy virtue. . . . .	Prov.	21	3	701
Name of Barsabbas . . . . .	Acts	15	22, 27	1131	Christians . . . . .	{ Rom.	13	7	1163
Greek form: Judah. . . . .	Matt.	1	2, 3	979	must practice. . . . .	{ Isa.	56	1	771
<b>*Jude—</b>					<b>Just-i-fi-ca'tion—acquittal</b>				
author of epistle. . . . .	Jude		1	1253	Universal need of. . . . .	Rom.	3	10, 23	1153
brother of James. . . . .	Jude		1	1253	By faith in Christ. . . . .	Rom.	5	1	1155
<b>Ju-de'a—</b>					Jesus raised for our. . . . .	Rom.	4	25	1154
division of . . . . .	{ Ezra	5	8	547	Freely by His grace. . . . .	Rom.	3	24	1153
the Holy Land. . . . .	{ Matt.	24	16	1008	Not by hearing. . . . .	Rom.	2	13	1152
<b>Judge—a civil magistrate</b>					By works. . . . .	Jas.	2	14-26	1237
God as. . . . .	P's.	96	13	659	<b>*Jus'tus—righteous</b>				
Christ as. . . . .	Acts	17	31	1134	1. Surname of Joseph . . . . .	Acts	1	23	1111
Moses appointed. . . . .	Deut.	16	18	237	2. Godly man: Corinth . . . . .	Acts	18	7	1136
deliverer. . . . .	Jdgs.	3	9	292	3. A Jewish convert. . . . .	Col.	4	11	1209
parable of Unjust. . . . .	Luke	18	6	1069	<b>Jut'tah—extended</b>				
see Classified Section					A town in Judah. . . . .	Josh.	15	55	277
—Part III. . . . .				283	Made Levitical city. . . . .	Josh.	21	16	284
<b>Judg'ment—</b>					<b>K</b>				
God will bring every . . . . .	Eccl.	12	14	718	<b>Kab—Hebrew</b>				
work into. . . . .	{ 1 Cor.	4	5	1169	measure. . . . .	2 Ki.	6	25	438
day appointed for. . . . .	Acts	17	31	1134	<b>Kab'ze-el—God has gathered</b>				
by Christ. . . . .	Jno.	5	22-27	1087	A city in Judah. . . . .	Josh.	15	21	277
by saints. . . . .	1 Cor.	6	2, 3	1170	The home of Benaiah. . . . .	2 Sa.	23	20	390
at Christ's coming. . . . .	2 Ti.	4	1	1221	Called Jekabzeel. . . . .	Neh.	11	25	567
Vicked warned of. . . . .	2 Cor.	5	11	1184	<b>*Ka'desh-barnea—consecrated, sanctuary</b>				
of believers' sins. . . . .	Jno.	12	31	1099	A place on border . . . . .	{ Gen.	14	7	29
of believers' works. . . . .	2 Cor.	5	10	1184	of Promised Land . . . . .	{ Num.	27	14	204
of Gentile nations. . . . .	Matt.	25	31-46	1009	Spies sent out from. . . . .	Num.	13	1-33	184
breastplate of. . . . .	Ex.	28	15	109	Unbelief here. . . . .	Num.	14	1-38	185
fall of. . . . .	Jno.	18	28	1106	Miriam died here. . . . .	Num.	20	1	194
Christ on Seat . . . . .	{ Rom.	14	10-12	1163	Moses smote rock. . . . .	Num.	20	2-13	194
of judgment. . . . .	{ 2 Cor.	5	10	1184	<b>*Kad'mi-el—God is of old</b>				
<b>Judg'ment, the Last—</b>					1. A Levite leader. . . . .	Neh.	9	4	564
Under Christ. . . . .	Matt.	25	31, 32	1009	2. Post-exile Levite . . . . .	Ezra	2	40	543
Universal in scope. . . . .	Rev.	20	12	1269	<b>Kad'mon-ites—people of the east</b>				
According to works. . . . .	2 Cor.	5	10	1184	Tribe S. E. of Canaan. . . . .	Gen.	15	19	30
According to . . . . .	{ Luke	10	10-12	1058	<b>Kal'lai—frivolous</b>				
opportunities. . . . .	{ Mark	6	11	1023	A priest. . . . .	Neh.	12	20	568
<b>*Ju'dith—Jewess</b>					<b>Ka'nah—place of reeds</b>				
Wife of Esau. . . . .	Gen.	26	34	43	1. River of Ephraim. . . . .	Josh.	16	8	279
Called Aholibamah. . . . .	Gen.	36	2	57	2. A town of Asher. . . . .	Josh.	19	28	281

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Kar'tah</b> — <i>a city</i>					Caleb called a.....	Josh.	14	6	276
A town of Zebulun....	Josh.	21	34	284	<b>*Ke'nite</b> —				
<b>Kar'tan</b> — <i>city plot</i>					1. A tribe of Canaan..	Gen.	15	19	30
A town of Naphtali....	Josh.	21	32	284	2. Also in Midian....	Jdgs.	1	16	290
Called Kiriathaim....	1 Chr.	6	76	473	Hobab, brother- }	Jdgs.	4	11	294
<b>Kat'tath</b> — <i>littleness</i>					in-law of Moses... }	Num.	10	29-32	180
A town of Zebulun....	Josh.	19	15	281	Friendly with the }	1 Sa.	15	6	340
<b>*Ke'dar</b> — <i>black skinned</i>					Israelites..... }	1 Sa.	27	10	357
Ishmaelites.....	Gen.	25	13	42	Called Judeans....	1 Chr.	2	55	468
Lived in tents.....	Isa.	60	7	774	<b>Ken'iz-zite</b> —				
Dwelt in villages....	Isa.	42	11	759	A tribe of Canaan...	Gen.	15	19	30
<b>Ked'e-mah</b> — <i>precedence</i>					Conquered by Esau..	Deut.	2	12	219
An Ishmaelite tribe..	Gen.	25	15	42	<b>Ker-en-hap'puch</b> — <i>horn of paint</i>				
<b>Ked'e-moth</b> — <i>beginnings</i>					A daughter of Job...	Job	42	14	610
A town E. of Jordan..	Deut.	2	26	219	<b>Ke'ri-oth</b> — <i>buildings, cities</i>				
<b>Ked'e-moth</b> — <i>beginnings</i>					1. A town in Judah..	Josh.	15	25	277
Given to Reuben....	Josh.	13	18	274	2. A town in Moab...	Jer.	48	24	835
Assigned to Levites..	Josh.	21	37	284	<b>Ke'ros</b> — <i>ankled</i>				
<b>*Ke'desh</b> — <i>sacred place</i>					Head of a family....	Neh.	7	47	560
1. A town in Judah..	Josh.	15	23	277	<b>*Ke-tu'rah</b> — <i>perfumed</i>				
2. Town of Naphtali..	Josh.	12	22	274	A wife of Abraham...	Gen.	25	1-7	42
City of Refuge....	Josh.	21	32	284	List of her sons.....	1 Chr.	1	32	466
Home of Barak....	Jdgs.	4	6	294	<b>*Key</b> — <i>an instrument for turning bolts</i>				
Taken captive....	2 Ki.	15	29	450	For opening door....	Jdgs.	3	25	292
3. A city of Issachar..	1 Chr.	6	72	473	Symbol of authority }	Isa.	22	22	740
Called Kishon....	Josh.	21	28	284	or leadership..... }	Matt.	16	19	997
<b>Keeper, the Divine</b> —					"Key of Knowledge"...	Luke	11	52	1059
A sleepless watchman.	Ps.	121	4	676	<b>*Ke-zi'a</b> — <i>cassia, bark</i>				
A mighty guardsman..	2 Ti.	1	12	1219	Daughter of Job....	Job	42	14	610
A true companion....	Gen.	28	15	46	<b>Ke'ziz</b> — <i>abrupt</i>				
Protecting Father....	Jno.	17	11	1105	A town of Benjamin..	Josh.	18	21	280
<b>Ke-hel'a-thah</b> — <i>convocation</i>					<b>Kib'roth-hat-ta'a-vah</b> — <i>graves of lust</i>				
Place of encampment..	Num.	33	22	212	Burial place of Is- }	Num.	11	33-35	182
<b>Kei'lah</b> — <i>citadel, fortress</i>					raelites..... }	Deut.	9	22	229
A town in Judah....	Josh.	15	44	277	<b>Kib'za-im</b> — <i>two heaps. (Jok'me-am)</i>				
Delivered by David...	1 Sa.	23	1-13	351	City of Ephraim....	Josh.	21	22	284
<b>Ke-la'iah</b> — <i>insignificant</i>					<b>Kid</b> — <i>a young goat</i>	Num.	7	16	175
Post-exile Levite....	Ezra	10	23	553	Used for festive }	Ex.	23	19	103
<b>Kel'i-ta</b> — <i>maiming, dwarf</i>					occasions..... }	Luke	15	29	106
Same as Ke-la'iah....	Neh.	8	7	562	Used for offerings...	Jdgs.	13	15, 19	307
<b>*Kem'u-el</b> — <i>raised of God</i>					<b>Kid-nap'ping</b> —				
1. Son of Nahor....	Gen.	22	21	37	A year old boy.....	2 Ki.	11	1-21	445
2. Prince of Ephraim..	Num.	34	24	214	Penalty for—death...	Ex.	21	16	100
3. A Levite.....	1 Chr.	27	17	497	<b>Kid'neys</b> —				
<b>Ke'nan</b> — <i>fixed. (See Cainan)</i>					1. An inner organ....	Lev.	3	4	125
Son of Enosh.....	1 Chr.	1	2	466	2. Kernel of wheat...	Deut.	32	14	257
<b>Ke'nath</b> — <i>fixed, possession</i>					<b>*Kid'ron</b> — <i>raging brook</i>				
Captured by Nobah..	Num.	32	42	210	Near Gethsemane....	Jno.	18	1	1106
<b>*Ke'naz</b> — <i>hunter</i>					Crossed by David....	2 Sa.	15	23	378
1. Descendant of Esau	Gen.	36	11	57	Idols destroyed here.	1 Ki.	15	13	418
2. Son of Jephunneh..	1 Chr.	4	15	470	<b>Kilts</b> —				
Father of Othniel..	Josh.	15	17	277	Men forced to wear...	1 Chr.	19	4	489
<b>Ke'nez-ite</b> —					<b>Ki'nah</b> — <i>song of mourning</i>				
Descendants of Kenaz	Jdgs.	1	13	290	A village in Judah...	Josh.	15	22	277

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Kindness—</b>					Perseverance.....	Luke	9	62	1055
To one another.....	Rom.	12		10 1162	Endurance.....	Acts	14	22	1130
Element of love.....	1 Cor.	13		4 1177	Sympathetic service..	Matt.	25	34, 35	1009
A token of virtue.....	Prov.	31		6 709	Seek ye first.....	Matt.	6	33	984
<i>Examples:</i>					Who is greatest in?..	Matt.	18		999
Moses to maidens....	Ex.	2		17 77	<b>*Kir—fortress</b>				
Boaz to Ruth.....	Ruth	2		16 320	1. Assyrian fort.....	2 Ki.	16	9	452
David to Saul's son... 2	Sa.	9		1 371	2. City of Moab.....	Isa.	15	1	736
Philippian jailor....	Acts	16		33 1133	<b>Kir-har'a-seth, Kir-ha'resh,</b>				
<b>Kings, Earthly—</b>					<b>Kir-he-res—</b>				
Appointed by God....	Dan.	2		21 911	A place in Moab.....	Isa.	16	7, 11	736
Chosen by the people..	1 Sa.	18		8 345	Destroyed by Joram, {	2 Ki.	3	25	433
Coronations of.....	1 Ki.	12		1, 20 413	king of Israel....	Jer.	48	31	835
Thrones of.....	1 Ki.	10		18 410	<b>Kir-i-a-tha'im—double city.</b>	( <i>Kir-ja-</i>			
Scepters of.....	Est.	4		11 575	<i>tha'im</i> )				
Favor of.....	Prov.	16		15 697	1. Town E. of Jordan..	Gen.	14	5	29
Wrath of.....	Prov.	16		14 697	Captured-Israelites	Num.	32	37	210
Decrees of.....	Ezra	5		13 547	Retaken by Moab-				
Duty of.....	Deut.	17		18-20 238	ites.....	Jer.	48	1, 23	835
Honor due to.....	2 Pe.	2		13, 17 1245	2. City of Naphtali... 1	Chr.	6	76	473
Objects of prayer....	1 Ti.	2		1 1215	<b>*Kir-i-oth—buildings</b>				
<b>Kings of Israel—</b>					A place in Moab.....	Amos	2	2	940
See Classified Section,					<b>Kir'jath—city</b>				
Part III.....				299	A town of Benjamin..	Josh.	18	28	280
<b>King, Christ—</b>					<b>Kir-ja-tha'im—(Same as Kir-i-a-tha'im)</b>				
Over hearts of men... Jno.	18			37 1106	<b>*Kir-jath-ar'ba—city of four</b>				
Universal reign.....	Dan.	7		14 919	A name of Hebron... Gen.	23	2	38	
Everlasting reign....	Luke	1		32, 33 1040	<b>Kir-jath-ba'al—city of Baal</b>				
King of Kings.....	Rev.	17		14 1266	A city of Judah.....	Josh.	15	60	277
Eternal king.....	1 Ti.	1		17 1215	<b>Kir-jath-hu'zoth—city of streets</b>				
<b>Kingdom of God—</b>					A town of Moab.....	Num.	22	39	197
<b>Kingdom of Heaven—</b>					<b>*Kir-jath-jear'im—of woods</b>				
<b>Kingdom of Christ—</b>					Town of Gibeonites..	Josh.	9	17	269
<i>Spiritual in character:</i>					Given to Judah.....	Josh.	15	49, 60	277
Universal.....	Rev.	11		15 1262	Ark placed here.....	1 Sa.	7	1, 2	330
Eternal.....	Isa.	9		7 730	Ark removed from... 1	Chr.	13	5	483
Immutable.....	Dan.	2		44 911	<b>*Kish—bow</b>				
Not of this world... Jno.	18			36 1106	1. Father of Saul....	1 Sa.	9	1-3	331
Not meat and drink..	Rom.	14		17 1163	Son of Ner, grand- {	1 Chr.	8	33	477
Requires purity....	Gal.	5		19-21 1195	son of Abiel.....	1 Chr.	9	39	478
Not inherited by {	1 Cor.	15		50 1179	2. A son of Mahli....	1 Chr.	23	21	492
flesh and blood... {	1 Pe.	1		18 1240	Called Kedesh....	1 Chr.	6	72	473
<i>Established by Divine Power:</i>					3. Ancestor: Mordecai	Est.	2	5	573
Declared by Jesus... Mark	9			1 1028	4. Son of Jeiel.....	1 Chr.	8	30	477
At Pentecost.....	Acts	2		2-4 1112	5. Son of Abdi.....	2 Chr.	29	12	531
Confirmed in final {	Rev.	11		17 1262	<b>Kish'i—bowed</b>				
triumph.....	Rev.	12		10, 11 1263	A Levite.....	1 Chr.	6	44	473
<i>Growth of:</i>					<b>Kish'i-on—hard ground</b>				
Promised.....	Isa.	9		7 730	A town of Issachar... Josh.	19	20	281	
Embrace all nations..	Isa.	55		5 770	<b>*Ki'shon—bending, tortuous</b>				
Parabolic teaching... Mark	4			31, 32 1020	River of Palestine... 1	Ki.	18	40	422
<i>Conditions of entrance:</i>					Swept away Sisera's {	Jdgs.	5	19-21	295
A new birth neces- {	Jno.	3		3, 5 1084	army.....	Ps.	83	9	652
sary for entrance. {	Gal.	6		15 1196	<b>*Kiss—form of salutation</b>				
Humility.....	Matt.	5		3 982	A mark of affection.. Luke	15	20	1066	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Kiss—Continued</b>					<b>Ko'hath-ites—descendants of Kohath</b>				
Prevents anger.....	Ps.	2	12	611	Formed divisions {	Num.	3	27	168
Children kissed by {	Gen.	31	28, 55	50	of Levites.....	Ex.	6	18-20	82
parents.....	Gen.	48	10	73	Special duties given..	Num.	4	15	170
Parents kissed by {	Gen.	27	26, 27	45	<b>Ko-la'iah—voice of Jehovah</b>				
children.....	1 Ki.	19	20	424	Father of Ahab (2)....	Jer.	29	21	812
Brothers kissed....	Gen.	45	15	69	A Benjaminite.....	Neh.	11	7	567
Greeting between {	1 Sa.	20	41	347	<b>*Ko'rah—bald, old</b>				
friends of same sex {	Acts	20	37	1138	1. Son of Esau.....	Gen.	36	5	57
Injunction to greet {	Rom.	16	16	1165	2. Son of Eliphaz....	Gen.	36	16	57
with holy kiss....	2 Cor.	13	12	1191	3. Son of Hebron....	1 Chr.	2	43	468
Mary—feet of Jesus..	Luke	7	38, 45	1051	4. Conspiring Levite..	Num.	16	1-35	188
The treacherous {	Matt.	26	49	1011	Buried alive.....	Num.	26	10	201
kiss of Judas....	Luke	22	47, 48	1075	<b>*Ko'rah-ites, Ko'rath-ites—</b>				
<b>*Kite—an unclean</b>					Descendants: Korah..	1 Chr.	9	19	478
bird.....	Lev.	11	14	139	<b>Ko're—a partridge</b>				
<b>Kith'lish—wall of man</b>					1. Conspiring Levite; {	Num.	16	1-35	188
City of Judah.....	Josh.	15	40	277	See Korah (4)....	1 Chr.	26	19	496
<b>Kit'ron—fumigative</b>					2. A Levite of the {	1 Chr.	9	19	478
A town of Zebulun...	Jdgs.	1	30	290	house of Korah..	1 Chr.	26	1	496
<b>Kit'tim—an islander. (Chit'tim)</b>					<b>Kor'hites—Same as Korahites</b>				
Descendant of Javan..	Gen.	10	4	25	Prepared shewbread..	1 Chr.	9	31, 32	478
Occupied islands... {	Isa.	23	1-12	741	<b>Koz—(Coz) a thorn, pricking</b>				
Ezek.	27	6	881		1. Descendant: Judah	1 Chr.	4	8	470
<b>Kneading Trough—</b>					2. Post-exile priest... Ezra	2	61	543	
For mixing dough....	Ex.	12	34	89	(See Hak'koz)				
<b>Knees—</b>					<b>Ku-sha'iah—</b>				
Knock in fright.....	Dan.	5	6	916	A Merarite Levite....	1 Chr.	15	17	484
<b>*Knife—cutting instrument</b>					Called Kishi.....	1 Chr.	6	44	473
Used in slaughter- {	Gen.	22	6	37					
ing animals.....	Lev.	8	30	135					
<b>*Knop—to encircle</b>									
Part of golden {	Ex.	25	33	105					
candlestick.....	Ex.	37	17-22	122					
An ornament.....	1 Ki.	6	18	401					
<b>Knowledge—</b>									
Given by God.....	Prov.	2	6	686					
Advantages of.....	Col.	1	9-11	1206					
Is power.....	Prov.	3	20	687					
Gives strength.....	Prov.	24	5	704					
Superior to gold....	Prov.	8	10	690					
Ministers should {	Lev.	10	11	138					
have much.....	Ezra	7	10	549					
Is hated by fools....	Prov.	1	22, 29	685					
Lack of—results {	Isa.	5	13	727					
in destruction....	Hos.	4	6	929					
Prayed for.....	Eph.	3	18, 19	1198					
Its responsibility....	Luke	12	47	1061					
May become a curse. Eccl.	1	18	710						
<b>*Koa—cutting off</b>									
People E. of Tigris... Ezek.	23	23	876						
<b>*Ko'hath—assembly</b>									
Son of Levi.....	Gen.	46	11	70					

## L

<b>La'a-dah—order</b>				
Son of Shelah.....	1 Chr.	4	21	470
<b>*La'a-dan—well ordered</b>				
1. Son of Tahan....	1 Chr.	7	26	475
2. Son of Gershon....	1 Chr.	23	7	492
<b>*La'ban—white</b>				
1. Son of Bethuel....	Gen.	28	5	46
Brother of Rebekah	Gen.	24	29	39
Father-in-law {	Gen.	29	9-30	47
of Jacob.....	Gen.	31	44-48	50
2. Place near Sinai...	Deut.	1	1	217
<b>La'bor—</b>				
Ordained for man....	Gen.	3	19	19
Tendeth to life.....	Prov.	10	16	692
<b>La'bor Troubles—</b>				
Complaint: wages....	Matt.	20	11, 12	1002
Abuse of employers..	Matt.	21	33-35	1003
<b>La'bor Unions—</b>				
Of silversmiths.....	Acts	19	24, 28	1137
<b>La'bor-ers, Spiritual—</b>				
Needed in {	Jno.	4	35	1085
Christ's cause... {	Acts	11	25	1125

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>La'bor-ers, Spiritual</b> — <i>Continued</i>					For Abner.....	2 Sa.	3	31	364
Increased by prayer..	Matt.	9	37, 38	987	For Josiah.....	2 Chr.	35	25	539
Worthy of reward....	Luke	10	7	1058	For Christ.....	Luke	23	27	1078
<b>*La'chish</b> — <i>impregnable</i>					For Stephen.....	Acts	8	2	1121
A city of Judah.....	Josh.	15	33, 39	277	For Babylon.....	Rev.	18	10	1267
Taken by Joshua....	Josh.	10	3-35	270	Of Jeremiah.....	Lam.	1-5	845-850	
Scene of Amaziah's	2 Ki.	14	19	449	For Israel.....	Amos	5	1-4	942
assassination.....	2 Chr.	25	27	526	<b>*Lamp</b> — <i>to shine</i>				
Sieged by Sennach-	2 Ki.	18	14, 17	455	Made of gold.....	Ex.	37	23	122
erib; Nebuchad-					Burned olive oil....	Ex.	27	20	108
nezzar.....	Jer.	34	7	820	Made of earthenware.	Jdgs.	7	16	298
<b>Lady</b> —					God's Word a lamp..	Ps.	119	105	671
Female of high rank..	Est.	1	18	571	<b>Lance</b> — <i>something to strike with</i>				
Applied to Babylon...	Isa.	47	5-7	764	A javelin.....	Jer.	50	42	838
John to the elect....	2 Jno.		5	1251	<b>*Lan'cet</b> — <i>to hurl</i>				
<b>La'el</b> — <i>belonging to God</i>					A spear or javelin...	1 Ki.	18	28	422
Father of Eliasaph...	Num.	3	24	168	<b>Land</b> —				
<b>La'had</b> — <i>eager, intense</i>					Belongs to God.....	Lev.	25	23	159
Son of Jahath.....	1 Chr.	4	2	470	Leased.....	Mark	12	1-9	1033
<b>*La-hai'roi</b> — <i>of living one</i>					Bought.....	Luke	14	18	1065
Name of a well.....	Gen.	24	62	39	Sold.....	Acts	1	18	1111
<b>Lah-mam</b> — <i>foodlike</i>					<b>Land'mark</b> — <i>a boundary</i>				
A village of Judah...	Josh.	15	40	277	Removal prohibited..	Deut.	19	14	240
<b>*Lah'mi</b> — <i>foodful</i>					<b>Lan'guage</b> — <i>lip, speech</i>				
Brother of Goliath...	1 Chr.	20	5	490	Confusion of—Babel.	Gen.	11	1-9	26
<b>*La'ish</b> — <i>a lion</i>					<b>Lan'tern</b> — <i>lightener</i>				
1. Father of Palti....	1 Sa.	25	44	353	Used by soldiers....	Jno.	18	3	1106
2. City in Palestine..	Jdgs.	18	7-29	312	<b>*La-od-i-ce'a</b> — <i>city of Asia</i>				
Sorrows announced	Isa.	10	30	731	Field of Ephras....	Col.	4	12, 13	1209
<b>Lake</b> — <i>a pond</i>					Church located here..	Col.	2	1	1207
Sea of Galilee.....	Luke	5	1	1048	Rebuked for its	Rev.	1	11	1254
Of fire; brimstone...	Rev.	20	10	1269	lukewarmness....	Rev.	3	14-22	1256
<b>Lak'um</b> — <i>stop up</i>					Paul wrote to.....	Col.	4	15, 16	1209
A town of Naphtali..	Josh.	19	33	281	<b>Lap</b> —				
<b>Lamb</b> — <i>young of the flock</i>					Nehemiah's shook...	Neh.	5	13	558
Offered in sacrifice {	Gen.	4	4	20	Full of wild gourds..	2 Ki.	4	39	434
in early times.... }	Gen.	22	7	37	<b>*Lap'i-doth</b> — <i>to shine</i>				
Passover offering....	Ex.	12	3, 5	89	Husband of Deborah.	Jdgs.	4	4	294
Burnt offerings.....	Ex.	29	39-41	111	<b>*Lap'wing</b> —				
On Day of Atonement	Num.	28	26, 27	205	An unclean bird....	Lev.	11	19	139
Typical of Christ....	Isa.	53	7	769	<b>Las-civ'i-ous-ness</b> — <i>wantonness</i>				
Christ, the {	Jno.	1	29, 36	1081	A work of the flesh...	Gal.	5	19	1195
Lamb of God.... }	Rev.	5	6, 8	1257	False teachers turn {	Jude		4	1253
Used for food.....	Lev.	7	15	134	grace of God into. }	2 Pe.	2	10	1245
<b>Lame</b> —					<b>*La-se'a</b> —				
Healed by Christ....	Luke	7	22	1051	A place in Crete....	Acts	27	8	1148
Healed by apostles...	Acts	3	1-9	1114	<b>La'sha</b> — <i>to break through</i>				
<b>*La'mech</b> — <i>destroyer</i>					A town of Canaan...	Gen.	10	19	25
1. Descendant: Cain.	Gen.	4	18	20	<b>La-sha'ron</b> — <i>plain of Sharon</i>				
First polygamist...	Gen.	4	19	20	Joshua slew king of..	Josh.	12	18	274
2. Father of Noah...	Gen.	5	25-29	21	<b>*Latch'et</b> — <i>a thong</i>				
<b>Lam-en-ta'tion</b> —					Fastening of a shoe..	Gen.	14	23	29
For Jacob.....	Gen.	50	10	75	Loosed by menials...	Mark	1	7	1016
Of David for Saul...	2 Sa.	1	17	361					

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*Lat'in—Roman language</b>					<b>Lawgiver—</b>				
Used on Jesus' cross..Jno.	19		20	1107	Moses for Israel.....Jno.	7		19	1091
<b>Laugh</b>					The Lord is our.....Isa.	33		22	750
Angel caused Sarah toGen.	18		1-16	32	<b>Lawsuits—</b>				
<b>Laughter</b>					To be avoided.....Prov.	25		8, 10	705
A time for.....Eccl.	3		4	712	Forbidden between }Matt.	5		25, 40	982
<i>Seven different kinds:</i>					Christians.....}1 Cor.	6		1, 8	1170
Incredulous.....Gen.	18		12	32	<b>*Law'yers—</b>				
Derision, scorn.....Ps.	2		4	611	Interpreter of law....Matt.	22		35	1005
Hollow.....Prov.	14		13	695	Tried to trap Jesus....Luke	10		25-38	1058
Of security.....Job.	5		22	583	Rebuked by Jesus....Luke	11		45, 52	1059
Of approbation.....Job	29		24	599	Zenas, a Christian...Titus	3		13	1223
Of rapture.....Ps.	126		2	677	<b>*Laz'a-rus—God helps</b>				
<b>*La'ver—</b>					1. Brother of Mary..				
A wash basin.....Ex.	30		18	113	Raised from dead..Jno.	11		1-44	1097
<b>*Law, Book of—(See book)</b>					Guest at supper....Jno.	12		1, 2	1099
<b>Law, Ceremonial—</b>					Threatened.....Jno.	12		10, 11	1099
Given by God }Ex.	29		1-46	111	2. Lazarus; Divese...Luke	16		19	1067
through Moses }Lev.	1 to 7			128-134	<b>La'zi-ness—indolent</b>				
and Aaron.....					Leads to poverty....Prov.	24		33, 34	704
Insufficient for re- }Heb.	9		9-15	1230	<b>*Lead—a metal</b>				
moval of sin.... }Heb.	10		1-9	1231	Taken in war.....Num.	31		22	208
Made nothing perfect.Heb.	7		18, 19	1228	Imported.....Ezek.	27		12	881
Weak: the flesh....Rom.	8		3	1157	Used for weights....Zech.	5		7	966
Abolished in Christ..Eph.	2		15, 16	1197	For inscriptions....Job	19		24	593
Nailed to the cross...Col.	2		14-17	1207	<b>Leaf—</b>				
<b>Law, Moral—</b>					Foliage of a tree....Gen.	3		7	19
Given by God.....Ex.	34		32	118	Of a folding door...1 Ki.	6		34	401
Perfect, holy, just...Ps.	19		7	618	Page of a roll.....Jer.	36		23	822
Spiritual in intent...Rom.	7		14	1156	<b>*Le'ah—weary</b>				
Universal in scope...Lev.	24		22	158	Daughter of Laban...Gen.	29		16	47
To be publicly read..Deut.	31		9-24	254	A wife of Jacob....Gen.	29		23	47
<i>Publicly read:</i>					Mother of 6 sons....Gen.	35		23	56
By Joshua.....Josh.	8		34	267	Mother of 1 daughter.Gen.	30		21	49
By Josiah.....2 Ki.	23		2	462	Buried in Machpela..Gen.	49		30, 31	74
By Ezra.....Neh.	8		1-13	562	<b>Learn'ing—</b>				
To be read by rulers..Deut.	17		14-20	238	Daniel was a man of..Dan.	1		17	910
To be implanted }Ps.	37		31	627	Moses was a man of..Acts	7		22	1119
in the heart..... }Jer.	31		33	815	Paul was a man of...Acts	22		3	1141
To be obeyed }Josh.	23		6	287	<b>*Leas'ing—false</b>				
by all men..... }1 Chr.	22		12	492	Lying, falsehood....Ps.	4		2	612
Man unable to keep }Rom.	3		20	1153	<b>*Leav'en—to ferment, boil up</b>				
because of }Jas.	2		10, 11	1237	Forbidden: Passover..Ex.	12		15	89
depravity..... }2 Chr.	36		16	541	In meat offerings...Lev.	2		11	128
Despising of a sin... }Matt.	5		17	982	A type of sin.....1 Cor.	5		6	1169
Fulfilled by Christ... }Rom.	10		1-4	1160	Type false teaching..Matt.	16		11	997
Believers saved from }Gal.	4		3-7	1194	Parable of.....Matt.	13		33	993
curse of violation..					<b>Leb'an-ah—whiteness</b>				
<i>Purpose of Law to us:</i>					Post-exile Nethinim..Ezra	2		45	543
Gives a knowledge }Rom.	3		19, 20	1153	<b>*Leb'a-non—white</b>				
of sin..... }Rom.	7		7	1156	Forest and mountain..Deut.	3		25	220
Serves as tutor to }Gal.	3		19, 24	1193	Noted for cedars....Ps.	92		12	657
bring us to Christ }Rom.	5		15-21	1155	Symbolizes strength }Jer.	22		6, 23	803
<i>Laws of the Bible:</i>					and beauty..... }Isa.	35		2	751
Guide to.....Part IV				1291					



SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Leb'a-oth</b> — <i>lioness</i>					<b>Le'shem</b> —				
A town in Judah. . . . .	Josh.	15	32	277	A town in Palestine. . . . .	Josh.	19	47	281
<b>Leb-bae'us</b> — <i>dry</i> (See Judas)					<b>Le-tu'shim</b> — <i>hammered</i>				
Surname Thaddaeus. Matt.	10		3	988	Tribe of Dedan. . . . .	Gen.	25	3	42
<b>Le-bo'nah</b> — <i>frankincense</i>					<b>Le-um'min</b> — <i>communities</i>				
Town N. of Shiloh. . . . .	Jdgs.	21	19	318	Tribe of Dedan. . . . .	Gen.	25	3	42
<b>Le'cah</b> — <i>a journey</i>					<b>*Le'vi</b> — <i>associate, joined</i>				
A town of Judah. . . . .	1 Chr.	4	21	470	1. 3rd son of Jacob. . . . .	Gen.	29	34	47
<b>*Leek</b> — <i>grass</i>					Avenges Dinah. . . . .	Gen.	34	25-30	55
Onionlike plant. . . . .	Num.	11	5	182	Founder: Levites. . . . .	Gen.	46	11	70
<b>*Lees</b> — <i>dregs</i>					Dies in Egypt. . . . .	Ex.	6	16	82
Sediment of wine. . . . .	Isa.	25	6	743	2. Son of Melchi. . . . .	Luke	3	24	1045
Symbol of indiffer- } Jer. 48 11 835					3. Son of Simeon. . . . .	Luke	3	29	1045
ence or sloth. . . . .	{ Zeph. 1 12 959				4. Surname: Matthew	Mark	2	14-17	1018
<b>Left-handed Man</b> —					<b>*Le-vi'a-than</b> — <i>one spirally turned</i>				
Ehud, judge. . . . .	Jdgs.	3	15-31	292	Formed by God. . . . .	Ps.	104	26	662
700 Benjamites: ac- curate in throwing. Jdgs.	20	15, 16		315	Makes sea to boil. . . . .	Job	41	31	609
<b>Leg'a-cy</b> — <i>bequest</i>					<b>*Le'vites</b> —				
David left son a. . . . .	1 Ki.	2	1-7	396	Descendants of Levi. Num.	3	17	168	
<b>Legion</b> — <i>regiment of 6000.</i>					Service of. . . . .	Ex.	38	21	123
Any great number. . . . .	Matt.	26	53	1011	Tabernacle overseers. Num.	1	50	164	
Of devils in man. . . . .	Mark	5	9, 15	1021	Their divisions. . . . .	Num.	3	14-19	168
<b>Le'ha-bim</b> — <i>flames</i>					Twenty-four courses. 1 Chr.	23	6-24	492	
A son of Mizraim. . . . .	Gen.	10	13	25	Age, time of service. . . . .	Num.	4	1-17	170
<b>*Le'hi</b> — <i>check, jawbone</i>					Their consecration. . . . .	Num.	8	5-23	178
A place in Judah. . . . .	Jdgs.	15	9	309	Inheritance of. . . . .	Deut.	18	1, 2	239
<b>Lei'sure</b> — <i>ease</i>					Their genealogies. . . . .	1 Chr.	6	16-48	473
The people had no. . . . .	Mark	6	31	1024	Not to be forsaken. . . . .	Deut.	12	19	232
<b>*Lem'u-el</b> — <i>belonging to God</i>					<b>Levy</b> — <i>burden, forced labor, tax</i>				
Author of proverbs. . . . .	Prov.	31	1-31	709	Placed by Solomon. . . . .	1 Ki.	5	13-18	400
<b>Lend'ing</b> —					Canaanite workmen. 1 Ki.	9	20-23	408	
To needy commanded Deut.	15	7, 8		236	<b>Lewd'ness</b> — <i>wicked schemes</i>				
Without interest. . . . .	Lev.	25	37	159	Licentiousness. . . . .	Jdgs.	20	6	315
Without selfish aims. Matt.	5	42		982	Idolatry so called. . . . .	Ezek.	23	27-29	876
To the Lord. . . . .	Prov.	19	17	699	(See Lasciviousness)				
<b>*Len'til</b> — <i>a plant</i>					<b>Li'ars</b> —				
Boiled as pottage. . . . .	Gen.	25	34	42	Their doom. . . . .	Rev.	22	15	1271
Made into bread. . . . .	Ezek.	4	9	854	Satan, father of. . . . .	Jno.	8	44	1092
<b>*Leop'ard</b> — <i>spotted</i>					Deniers of Christ. . . . .	1 Jno.	2	22	1248
Very swift. . . . .	Hab.	1	8	956	<i>Examples:</i>				
Attacked man. . . . .	Hos.	13	7, 8	935	Cain. . . . .	Gen.	4	9	20
Symbolizes nation. . . . .	Dan.	7	6	919	Jacob. . . . .	Gen.	27	19	45
<b>Lep'ro-sy</b> —					Joseph's brethren. . . . .	Gen.	37	31, 32	58
Symptoms described. Lev.	13	1-59		141	Gibeonites. . . . .	Josh.	9	3-15	269
Those afflicted. } Lev. 13 45, 46 141					Saul. . . . .	1 Sa.	15	13-24	340
were isolated. . . . .	{ Luke 17 12, 13 1068				Gehazi. . . . .	2 Ki.	5	20-27	436
Cured by Christ. . . . .	Matt.	8	3	986	Peter. . . . .	Matt.	26	72	1011
<i>Examples:</i>					Ananias. . . . .	Acts	5	4	1116
Miriam. . . . .	Num.	12	10	183	Cretians. . . . .	Titus	1	12	1222
Naaman and Gehazi. 2 Ki.	5	1-27		436	<b>Lib'er-al'i-ty</b> —				
Uzziah. . . . .	2 Chr.	26	19	527	Pleasing to God. . . . .	2 Cor.	9	7	1187
					Christ an example. . . . .	2 Cor.	8	9	1186
					Unprofitable with- } 1 Cor. 13 3 1177				
					out true love. . . . .	Acts	5	1-11	1116

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Lib'er-al'i-ty—Continued</b>					<b>Wearisome and hated:</b>				
<i>Should be exercised:</i>					As a result of sin....	Jonah	4	8	949
Toward saints.....	Rom.	12	13	1162	Through disappoint-	Gen.	27	46	45
Towards the poor....	Deut.	15	11	236	ments and trials..	Eccl.	2	17	711
Towards all men....	Gal.	6	10	1196	Through afflictions...	Job	7	16	585
<b>*Lib'er-tines—freedmen</b>					<i>As a pilgrimage:</i>				
Had a synagogue....	Acts	6	9	1118	Jacob's view.....	Gen.	47	9	72
<b>Lib'er-ty, Civil—</b>					With a better coun- }	Heb.	11	13-16	1232
Proclaimed.....	Lev.	25	10	159	try in view.....	Heb.	13	14	1235
Promised to captives.	Isa.	14	25	735	<i>As a probation:</i>				
Christ honored in....	1 Cor.	7	21, 22	1171	Under Divine rule...	Deut.	8	2, 3	228
<b>Lib'er-ty, Spiritual—</b>					Accounting required..	Luke	19	12-27	1071
Proclaimed by Christ.	Luke	4	18	1046	<i>May be prolonged by:</i>				
Realized in Christ...	Jno.	8	36	1092	Obedience to God....	1 Ki.	3	14	398
Not to be abused....	Gal.	5	13	1195	Righteous living....	Prov.	11	19	693
From ceremonial law.	Rom.	7	6	1156	Prayer.....	2 Chr.	32	24	535
An expediency.....	1 Cor.	6	12	1170	Obedience to parents.	Eph.	6	2, 3	1201
And a weaker brother.	1 Cor.	8	9, 11	1172	<b>Life—Spiritual—</b>				
False promise of....	2 Pe.	2	19	1245	The gift of God....	Rom.	6	23	1156
<b>*Lib'nah—whiteness</b>					Secured by faith....	Jno.	5	24	1087
1. Wilderness camp...	Num.	33	20	212	Begins: new birth....	Jno.	1	12, 13	1081
2. City near Lachish }	Josh.	10	29-31	270	Through God's word.	Deut.	8	3	228
taken by Joshua.. }	Josh.	12	15	274	Involves sacrifice...	Jno.	12	25	1099
Rebels against					Manifested by love..	1 Jno.	3	14	1249
Judah.....	2 Ki.	8	22	440	<b>Light, Physical—</b>				
Home of Hamutal }	2 Ki.	23	31	462	Created by God....	Gen.	1	3, 17	17
father-in-law..... }	2 Ki.	24	18	464	Perpetuated by God.	Job	36	30	605
<b>Lib'ni—white</b>					Suspended by God....	Ex.	10	21-23	87
1. Son of Gershon....	Ex.	6	17	82	Miraculous given...	Acts	9	3	1122
2. Grandson of Merari	1 Chr.	6	29	473	<b>Light, Spiritual—</b>				
<b>Li'bra-ry—circulation of books</b>					<i>God the source of:</i>				
Mentioned by Paul..	2 Ti.	4	13	1221	"God is light".....	1 Jno.	1	5	1247
<b>*Lib'y-a—</b>					"God is sun".....	Ps.	84	11	653
District of Egypt....	Ezek.	30	5	884	Perpetual supply....	Isa.	60	20	774
<b>*Lice—fastening</b>					Dispels darkness....	Mic.	7	8	953
3rd Egyptian plague..	Ex.	8	16	84	Given in His word...	Ps.	19	8	618
Generated from dust.	Ex.	8	17	84	All-sufficient.....	Rev.	22	5	1271
<b>Li'cense—authority</b>					<i>Through Christ:</i>				
Given to Paul.....	Acts	21	40	1140	Light: heaven; earth.	Jno.	8	12	1092
<b>*Lieu-ten'ant—(See Satrap)</b>					Gives full light to }	Eph.	5	14	1200
<b>Life Insurance</b>					believers.....	Jno.	12	35	1099
For one's family....	1 Ti.	5	8	1217	Dispels darkness....	Isa.	9	2	730
<b>Life, Natural—</b>					Illuminates heart...	2 Cor.	4	6	1184
<i>Derived from God:</i>					<i>Promises of light:</i>				
In creation.....	Gen.	2	7	18	To the obedient....	Ps.	97	11	659
In natural birth....	1 Sa.	2	5, 6	324	To the upright....	Ps.	112	4	668
In preservation....	Acts	17	25-29	1134	To the just.....	Prov.	4	18	687
<i>Symbols of brevity:</i>					To the benevolent...	Isa.	58	7, 8	772
Like a shadow.....	1 Chr.	29	15	499	<i>Reflected through believers:</i>				
Like vanishing vapor.	Jas.	4	14	1239	Believers the light }	Matt.	5	14	982
Like a weaver's web..	Isa.	38	12	755	of the world....	Eph.	5	8	1200
Like flying shuttle...	Job	7	6	585	Set as a light to the }	Isa.	60	3	774
Like handbreadth....	Ps.	39	5	629	Gentiles.....	Acts	13	47	1128

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Light'ning</b> — <i>flash, gleam</i>					<b>*Lock</b> —				
Symbolizes wrath....Ps.	18	14	617		1. Fastening for door.Jdgs.	3	23	292	
Satan falls as.....Luke	10	18	1058		2. Forelock of hair...Ezek.	8	3	857	
Symbol of Christ....Matt.	24	27	1008		<b>Lo'custs</b> —				
<b>*Lig'ure</b> — <i>gem</i>					Described.....Prov.	30	27	708	
Gem of high priest...Ex.	28	19	109		Used as food.....Lev.	11	22	139	
<b>Lik'hi</b> — <i>instruction</i>					Sent as judgment....Deut.	28	38	249	
A Manassite family...1 Chr.	7	19	475		Plague of Egypt....Ex.	10	4-12	87	
<b>*Lil'y</b> — <i>bright, white</i>					<b>Lod</b> —				
Flower { Song	2	1	719		A town in Benjamin.1 Chr.	8	12	477	
of the valleys.... { Song	5	13	721		<b>Lo-de'bar</b> — <i>pastureless</i>				
Grew in gardens.... { Song	6	2	722		A town of Gilead....2 Sa.	9	5	371	
Superior in beauty...Matt.	6	29	984		<b>Lodge</b> — <i>to stop</i>				
<b>Lime</b> — <i>by burning</i>					Shelter: watchman...Isa.	1	8	723	
Of king's bones.....Amos	2	1	940		<b>Loft</b> — <i>upper chamber</i>				
<b>*Lin'en</b> — <i>bleached stuff</i>					Corpse placed in....1 Ki.	17	19	421	
Joseph arrayed in...Gen.	41	42	63		<b>Log</b> — <i>depth</i>				
Symbol of purity....Rev.	15	6	1265		A Jewish measure....Lev.	14	10	144	
<b>*Lin'tel</b> — <i>overhanging of door</i>					<b>*Lo'is</b>				
Blood upon.....Ex.	12	23	89		Timothy's				
<b>*Li'nus</b> —					grandmother.....2 Ti.	1	5	1219	
A Roman Christian..2 Ti.	4	21	1221		<b>Lone'li-ness</b> —				
<b>*Lions</b> —					Of David.....Ps.	38	11	629	
Samson kills one....Jdgs.	14	5	308		Of Paul.....2 Ti.	4	16	1221	
David kills one....1 Sa.	17	34, 36	342		Of Jeremiah.....Jer.	15	17	797	
Daniel in den of....Dan.	6	6	918		In times of—read....Ps.	23	1-6	621	
Satan likened to....1 Pe.	5	8	1244		<b>Lon-gev'i-ty</b> —				
Prophet slain by....1 Ki.	13	24	415		Allotted—70 years...Ps.	90	10	656	
Parable of young....Ezek.	19	1-14	870		Promised to good....Job	5	26	583	
King of Beasts....Prov.	30	30	708		<b>Long-suff'er-ing</b> —				
A symbol of both... { Rev.	5	5	1257		<i>Of God:</i>				
Jesus and Satan.... { 1 Pe.	5	8	1244		In the days of Noah.1 Pe.	3	20	1242	
Figuratively used....Gen.	49	9	74		Toward all men....2 Pe.	3	9	1246	
<b>Lips</b> — <i>language</i>					For His own glory...Isa.	48	9	764	
Uncircumcised.....Ex.	6	12, 30	82		<i>Of Christians:</i>				
<i>Symbolic uses:</i>					An attribute of love..1 Cor.	13	4	1177	
To cover—shame....Mic.	3	7	951		Fruit of the spirit...Gal.	5	22	1195	
To shoot out—scorn.Ps.	22	7	620		Duty toward another.Eph.	4	2	1199	
To control—wise....Prov.	10	19	692		Reproofs made with..2 Ti.	4	2	1221	
<b>Lit-i-ga'tion</b> —					<b>Looking Backward</b> —				
Warnings against....Matt.	5	25, 40	982		Warnings against....Gen.	19	17	34	
Christians to avoid...1 Cor.	6	1, 2	1170		Unfits for service....Luke	9	62	1055	
<b>*Liz'ard</b> — <i>to hide</i>					Israel's example....Num.	11	5	182	
Unclean.....Lev.	11	30	139		<b>Looking Heavenward</b> —				
<b>Loaf</b> — <i>circle</i>					For Divine help { Ps.	123	1	676	
Round mass of bread.Ex.	29	23	111		and inspiration... { Ps.	34	5	625	
Made of barley { Jno.	6	9	1088		In hours of dis- { Jno.	11	41	1097	
and wheat flour. { Ex.	29	23	111		tress and sorrow. { Jno.	17	1	1105	
<b>Lo-am'mi</b> — <i>not my people</i>					In hour of death....Acts	7	55	1119	
Name of Hosea's son.Hos.	1	8, 9	928		<b>*Lord's Day</b> —				
<b>*Loan</b> — <i>(See Lending)</i>					Day of John's vision.Rev.	1	10	1254	
<b>Lob'by-ing</b> —					(See Sabbath)				
To weaken people...Ezra	4	4, 5	545						

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Lord's Prayer—</b>					Fulfilling of law. . . . .	Rom.	13	10	1163
Jesus taught His disciples. . . . .	{ Matt. 6 9-13 984 Luke 11 1-13 1059				<b>God's for man:</b>				
<b>*Lord's Supper—</b>					Gracious and universal for all men. . . . .	{ Rom. 10 12 1160 1 Ti. 2 4 1215			
Instituted by Christ. . . . .	Mark 14 22, 26 1036				For His chosen people Israel. . . . .	{ Jer. 31 3 815 Deut. 7 8 226			
Commemorates crucifixion. . . . .	{ Luke 22 14-20 1075 1 Cor. 11 23-34 1175				Basis of human redemption. . . . .	{ Eph. 2 4, 5 1197 1 Jno. 3 1 1249			
Observed by early church. . . . .	{ Acts 2 42 1112 Acts 20 7, 11 1138				Basis: Christ's gift. . . . .	Jno. 3 16 1084			
<b>Lordship—</b>					Special: believers. . . . .	Jno. 16 17 1104			
Over Gentiles. . . . .	Mark 10 42 1029				<b>Christ's for man:</b>				
<b>*Lo-ru'ha-mah—not pitied</b>					Divine. . . . .	Jno. 15 9 1103			
Hosea's daughter. . . . .	Hos. 1 6, 9 928				Unchangeable. . . . .	Jno. 13 1 1100			
<b>Loss, Spiritual—</b>					Self-sacrificing. . . . .	Jno. 15 13 1103			
<i>Caused by:</i>					Enduring. . . . .	Rom. 8 35-39 1157			
Iniquities. . . . .	Jer. 5 25 785				Manifest in death. . . . .	1 Jno. 3 16 1249			
Worldliness. . . . .	Mark 8 36 1026				Constraining. . . . .	2 Cor. 5 14 1184			
Breach of trust. . . . .	Matt. 25 27, 28 1009				<b>Man's for God:</b>				
Imperfect work. . . . .	1 Cor. 3 13-15 1168				Commanded. . . . .	Deut. 6 5 225			
<i>May be irreparable:</i>					A fundamental duty. . . . .	Deut. 10 12 230			
Example of Esau. . . . .	Heb. 12 16, 17 1234				All comprehensive. . . . .	Matt. 22 37, 38 1005			
Blasphemers of Holy Spirit. . . . .	{ Mark 3 29 1019 Heb. 6 4-6 1228				Basis of religion. . . . .	Ps. 31 23 621			
After death. . . . .	Luke 16 26 1067				To be perpetual. . . . .	Jude 21 1253			
<b>*Lot—veil</b>					<b>Man's for Christ:</b>				
Nephew of Abram who went to Canaan. . . . .	{ Gen. 11 27-31 26 Gen. 12 5 27				Based on faith. . . . .	1 Pe. 1 18 1240			
Went to Egypt. . . . .	Gen. 13 1 28				Manifest; proved by obedience. . . . .	{ Jno. 14 14, 15 1102 Jno. 14 23 1102			
Settled in Sodom. . . . .	Gen. 13 5-11 28				Basis of service. . . . .	Jno. 21 16 1110			
Rescued from enemy. . . . .	Gen. 14 12-16 29				Basis: fellowship. . . . .	Eph. 5 2 1200			
Visited by angels. . . . .	Gen. 19 1-14 34				<b>Examples:</b>				
Saved from Sodom. . . . .	Gen. 19 15-25 34				The sinful woman. . . . .	Luke 7 47 1051			
Commits incest. . . . .	Gen. 19 30-38 34				Mary of Bethany. . . . .	Jno. 12 3 1099			
<b>Lot's Wife—</b>					Mary Magdalene. . . . .	Jno. 20 11 1109			
Pillar of salt. . . . .	Gen. 19 26 34				Thomas. . . . .	Jno. 11 16 1097			
<b>Lot—a method of finding out secrets</b>					Paul. . . . .	Acts 21 13 1140			
Used in deciding doubtful questions. . . . .	{ Est. 3 7 574 Jonah 1 7 947				<b>Man's for his fellowmen:</b>				
God's will sought in. . . . .	Prov. 16 33 697				To be universal. . . . .	Deut. 10 19 230			
For detecting crime. . . . .	Josh. 7 14, 18 266				To be unselfish. . . . .	Matt. 22 39 1005			
For Christ's coat. . . . .	Matt. 27 35 1013				Includes enemies. . . . .	Matt. 5 43-48 982			
Used in dividing land of Canaan. . . . .	{ Num. 26 55 201 Josh. 14 2 276				To be expressed in benevolent acts. . . . .	{ Ex. 23 4 103 Rom. 12 20 1162			
Saul chosen King by. . . . .	1 Sa. 10 17 333				<b>Love, Brotherly—</b>				
Jonathan taken by. . . . .	1 Sa. 14 41-42 337				Divinely enjoined. . . . .	1 Jno. 3 11 1249			
Matthias chosen by. . . . .	Acts 1 26 1111				To be sincere. . . . .	Rom. 12 9 1162			
<b>Lo'tan—covering</b>					To be fervent. . . . .	1 Pe. 1 22 1240			
A tribe of Horites. . . . .	Gen. 36 20 57				To be abounding. . . . .	1 Ths. 3 12 1211			
<b>Love—</b>					Evidence of new life. . . . .	1 Jno. 3 14 1249			
Its characteristics. . . . .	1 Cor. 13 1-13 1177				Proof: discipleship. . . . .	Jno. 13 35 1100			
Strong as death. . . . .	Song 8 6, 7 723				Christ love for us the standard. . . . .	{ Jno. 15 12 1103 1 Ths. 4 9, 10 1211			
Bond of perfectness. . . . .	Col. 3 14 1208				<b>Love Notes for Man—</b>				
"God is love". . . . .	1 Jno. 4 7, 8 1250				The world. . . . .	1 Jno. 2 15 1248			
					Money. . . . .	1 Ti. 6 10 1218			
					Vanity. . . . .	Ps. 4 2 612			

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Love Notes for Man—Continued</b>				
The praise of men. . . .	Jno.	12	43	1099
Wages of evil acts. . . .	2 Pe.	2	15	1245
<b>Loy'al-ty—</b>				
To God and State. . . .	Ezra	7	26	549
To government. . . . .	Titus	3	1	1223
<b>*Lu'bim—to thirst</b>				
An African people. . . .	2 Chr.	16	8	516
<b>*Lu'ci-fer—light bearer</b>				
Name of Satan. . . . .	Isa.	14	12	735
<b>*Lu'ci-us—illumination</b>				
A teacher at Antioch. . .	Acts	13	1	1128
Kinsman of Paul. . . .	Rom.	16	21	1165
<b>Lu'cre—gain</b>				
Filthy lucre means . . .	1 Ti.	3	3	1216
financial gain. . . . .	Titus	1	7	1222
<b>*Lud—</b>				
Son of Shem. . . . .	Gen.	10	22	25
Province of Tyre. . . .	Ezek.	27	10	881
<b>*Lud'im—</b>				
Son of Mizraim. . . .	Gen.	10	13	25
Mizraimites. . . . .	1 Chr.	11	12	466
Archers in armies of {	Jer.	46	9	833
Egypt and Tyre. . . .	Ezek.	27	2, 10	881
<b>*Lu'hith—flooded</b>				
Town of Moab. . . . .	Isa.	15	5	736
<b>*Luke—</b>				
"Beloved physician". . .	Col.	4	14	1209
Companion of Paul. . .	2 Ti.	4	11	1221
<b>Luke-Warm—lepid, indifferent</b>				
Applied to church. . . .	Rev.	3	16	1256
<b>Lu'na-tic—crazy</b>				
Healed by Jesus. . . .	Matt.	17	14-18	998
<b>Lunch</b>				
Served under a tree. . .	Gen.	18	5-8	32
Served on beach. . . .	Jno.	21	9-15	1110
<b>Lust—longing</b>				
Not after evil . . . . .	Prov.	6	24	689
women; or things. {	1 Cor.	10	6	1174
Called adultery. . . .	Matt.	5	28	982
Leads to temptation. . .	Jas.	1	14	1236
Chokes out the word. . .	Mark	4	19	1020
Of flesh—avoid. . . . .	1 Jno.	2	16	1248
<b>Luz—almond tree</b>				
1. A town in Canaan. . .	Gen.	28	19	46
Called Bethel. . . . .	Gen.	35	6	56
2. Town of Hittites. . .	Jdgs.	1	22-26	290
<b>*Lyc-a-o-ni-a—</b>				
District in Asia. . . .	Acts	14	11	1130
<b>*Ly'ci-a—a wolf</b>				
Province in Asia. . . .	Acts	27	5	1148
<b>*Lyd'da—</b>				
Village near Joppa. . .	Acts	9	33-35	1122
<b>*Lyd'i-a—</b>				
1. District in Asia. . .	Rev.	1	11	1254

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
2. Woman: Thyatira. . .	Acts	16	14, 15	1133
<b>Lynching</b>				
Of men for rape. . . .	Gen.	34	26-31	55
<b>*Ly-sa'ni-as—ending sadness</b>				
Tetrarch of Abilene. . .	Luke	3	1	1045
<b>*Ly'si-as—</b>				
Chief Roman captain {	Acts	23	17-30	1143
who rescued Paul. {	Acts	24	7, 22	1144
<b>*Lys'tra—</b>				
City of Asia where {	Acts	14	6-21	1130
Paul was stoned. {	2 Ti.	3	11	1220
Home of Timothy. . .	Acts	16	1, 2	1133

## M

<b>*Ma'a-cah or Ma'a-chah—compression</b>				
1. Wife of Machir. . . .	1 Chr.	7	16	475
2. Caleb's concubine. . .	1 Chr.	2	48	468
3. Mother of Absalom. . .	2 Sa.	3	3	364
4. Wife of Jehiel. . . .	1 Chr.	9	35	478
5. Father: Shephatiah. .	1 Chr.	27	16	497
6. Father of Hanan. . .	1 Chr.	11	43	480
7. Father of Achish. . .	1 Ki.	2	39	396
8. Wife of Rehoboam. . .	1 Ki.	15	2	418
Mother of Abijah. . . .	2 Chr.	11	20	512
<b>Encouraged idola-</b>				
try. . . . .	1 Ki.	15	10-13	418
Deposed as queen. . . .	2 Chr.	15	16	515
9. A place in Syria. . . .	2 Sa.	10	6, 8	371
10. Son of Bethuel. . . .	Gen.	22	23, 24	37
<b>*Ma-ac'ha-thi; Ma-ac'ha-thite—im-</b>				
<b>pression</b>				
People of Gilead. . . .	Josh.	12	5	274
<b>Ma'a-dai—ornamental</b>				
A son of Bani. . . . .	Ezra	10	34	553
<b>Ma'a-di-ah—ornament of Jehovah</b>				
Chief priest. . . . .	Neh.	12	5, 7	568
<b>Ma'ai—sympathetic</b>				
Son of Asaph. . . . .	Neh.	12	36	568
<b>Ma'a-leh-a-crab'bim—steep of scor-</b>				
<b>pions</b>				
Mount near Dead Sea. .	Josh.	15	3	277
<b>Ma'a-reh-ge'ba—(R. V.)</b>				
A place near Geba. . .	Jdgs.	20	33	315
<b>Ma'a-rath—a waste</b>				
A town of Judah. . . .	Josh.	15	59	277
<b>Ma-a-se'iah—work of Jehovah</b>				
1. A Levite musician. . .	1 Chr.	15	18	484
2. Son of Adaiah (4). . .	2 Chr.	23	1	523
3. Officer of Uziah. . . .	2 Chr.	26	11	527
4. A prince of Judah. . .	2 Chr.	28	7	529
5. Ruler: Jerusalem. . .	2 Chr.	34	8	538
6. Ancestor: Baruch. . .	Jer.	32	12	817
7. Father: Zedekiah. . .	Jer.	29	21	812
8. Father: Zephaniah. . .	Jer.	21	1	803

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Ma-a-se'iah</b> — <i>Continued</i>					<b>*Ma'don</b> — <i>extensiveness</i>				
9. Son of Shallum....Jer.	35	4	821		A town in Canaan....Josh.	12	19	274	
10. Son of Ithiel....Neh.	11	7	567		Fought Joshua....Josh.	11	1-12	273	
11. Priests of Ezra....Ezra	10	18, 30	553		<b>Mag'bish</b> — <i>congregating</i>				
12. Father: Azariah....Neh.	3	23	556		Exiles of.....Ezra	2	30	543	
13. Covenant signer....Neh.	10	25	566		<b>*Mag-da'la</b> — <i>lower</i>				
14. Post exile priest....Neh.	12	41	568		Town of Galilee....Matt.	15	39	996	
15. A Levite singer....Neh.	12	42	568		<b>Mag-da-le'ne</b> — <i>of Magdala</i>				
16. Teaching priest....Neh.	8	7	562		Mary No. 3 called....Matt.	27	56	1013	
17. A man of Judah....Neh.	11	5	567		<b>Mag'di-el</b> — <i>preciousness of God</i>				
<b>Ma-as'i-ai</b> — <i>operation</i>					A duke of Edom....Gen.	36	43	57	
An Immerite priest...1 Chr.	9	12	478		<b>*Ma'gi</b> — <i>sorcerers, wise men</i> (See <i>Ma'gusi</i> )				
<b>*Ma'ath</b> —					Worshipped Jesus....Matt.	2	1	979	
Ancestor of Christ...Luke	3	26	1045		<b>*Ma-gi'cian</b> —				
<b>Ma'az</b> —					Claimed occult pow-				
A son of Ram.....1 Chr.	2	27	468		ers.....Ex.	7	11	83	
<b>Ma-a-zi'ah</b> — <i>consolation of Jehovah</i>					Pretended to inter- } Dan.	2	10	911	
1. An Aaronite.....1 Chr.	24	18	494		pret dreams.... } Gen.	41	8	63	
2. Covenant signer....Neh.	10	8	566		Jannes and Jambres..2 Ti.	3	8	1220	
<b>Mac-e-do'ni-a</b> — <i>a region of Greece</i>					<b>Mag'is-trates</b> — <i>rulers</i>				
First country in Eu- } Acts	16	6-11	1133		Laish was without...Jdgs.	18	7	312	
rope evangelized. } Acts	20	1	1138		Roman rulers.....Acts	16	36	1133	
Liberty of.....2 Cor.	8	1-5	1186		Judges; instructors...Ezra	7	25	549	
<b>Mach-ban'ai</b> — <i>clothed with a cloak</i>					Apostles before.....Luke	12	11	1061	
A Gadite hero.....1 Chr.	12	13	481		Silas before.....Acts	16	19, 20	1133	
<b>Mach'be-nah</b> — <i>a knoll, hilly</i>					Should be obeyed....Tit.	3	1	1223	
Town or Son of Sheva.1 Chr.	2	49	468		<b>*Ma'gog</b> — <i>region of Gog</i>				
<b>Ma'chi</b> — <i>pining</i>					Descendants: Japheth.Gen.	10	2	25	
Father of Geul.....Num.	13	15	184		Enemies of God....Rev.	20	8	1269	
<b>*Ma'chir</b> — <i>sold</i>					<b>Mag-nif'i-cat</b> — <i>doth magnify</i>				
1. Son of Manasseh..Gen.	50	23	75		Song of Mary.....Luke	1	46-55	1040	
Children in Gilead.Num.	32	39	210		<b>Ma-gor-mis'sa-bib</b> — <i>fear round about</i>				
2. Son of Ammiel....2 Sa.	9	4	371		Name of Pashur....Jer.	20	3	802	
Gave food to David.2 Sa.	17	27	381		<b>Mag'pi-ash</b> — <i>moth slayer</i>				
<b>Mach-na-de'bai</b> — <i>gift of the noble one</i>					A covenant-signer...Neh.	10	20	566	
A son of Bani.....Ezra	10	40	553		<b>Ma'ha-lah</b> — <i>sickness, tenderness</i>				
<b>Mach-pe'lah</b> — <i>doubling</i>					A Manassite.....1 Chr.	7	18	475	
Bought by Abraham.Gen.	23	9	38		<b>*Ma-ha'la-le-el</b> — <i>praise of God</i>				
<i>Buried there:</i>					1. Descendant: Seth..Gen.	5	12	21	
Patriarchs.....Gen.	25	9	42		2. Post exile Judean..Neh.	11	4	567	
Rebekah and Leah...Gen.	49	31	74		<b>*Ma'ha-lath</b> — <i>sickness</i>				
<b>Mad</b> — <i>to rave, to be insane</i>					1. Wife of Esau.....Gen.	28	9	46	
David feigned to be..1 Sa.	21	13	349		2. Wife of Rehoboam.2 Chr.	11	18	512	
Jesus charged with...Jno.	10	20	1096		3. A musical term....Ps.	53	1-6	636	
Excessive passion....Acts	26	11	1146		<b>Ma'ha-li</b> — <i>sick</i>				
<b>*Ma'dai</b> —					Son of Merari.....Ex.	6	19	82	
Son of Japheth.....Gen.	10	2	25		<b>*Ma-ha-na'im</b> — <i>two camps</i>				
<b>Mad-man'nah</b> — <i>dunghill</i>					Jacob's vision at....Gen.	32	2	52	
A town in Judah....Josh.	15	31	277		Place in Gad.....Josh.	13	26, 30	274	
Founded by Shaaeh.1 Chr.	2	49	468		Ishbosheth's capital..2 Sa.	2	8	363	
<b>Mad'men</b> — <i>dunghill</i>					David flees to.....2 Sa.	17	24	381	
A town in Moab....Jer.	48	2	835		<b>Ma'ha-neh-dan</b> — <i>camp of Dan</i>				
<b>Mad-me'nah</b> — <i>dunghill</i>					Camp of Danites...Jdgs.	18	12	312	
Town near Jerusalem.Isa.	10	31	731		<b>Ma'ha-rai</b> — <i>hasty</i>				
					Mighty man of David.2 Sa.	23	28	390	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Ma'hath</b> — <i>erasure</i>					7. A son of Harim....	Ezra	10	31	553
1. Kohathite Levite..	1 Chr.	6	35	473	8. Helper: Nehemiah.	Neh.	3	14, 31	556
2. A tithe-overseer...	2 Chr.	31	13	533	<b>Mal'chi-el</b> — <i>God is King</i>				
<b>Ma'ha-vite</b>					Son of Beriah.....	Gen.	46	17	70
Title of Eliel.....	1 Chr.	11	46	480	<b>Mal-chi'jah</b> — <i>Jehovah is King</i>				
<b>Ma-ha'zi-oth</b> — <i>visions</i>					1. An Aaronite.....	1 Chr.	24	9	494
Descendant of Heman	1 Chr.	25	4	495	2. Post-exile priest...Neh.	12	42	568	
<b>*Ma'her-shal'al-hash'baz</b> — <i>prey has- teth</i>					3. A covenant signer. Neh.	10	3	566	
Isaiah's son.....	Isa.	8	1-4	729	<b>Mal-chi'ram</b> — <i>King is exalted</i>				
<b>Mah'lah</b> —( <i>Mahalah</i> ) <i>sickness, disease</i>					Son of Jeconiah.....	1 Chr.	3	17, 18	469
1. Daughter of					<b>Mal-chi-shu'a</b> — <i>king of wealth</i>				
Zelophehad.....	Num.	26	33	201	Son of Saul.....	1 Chr.	8	33	477
2. Hammoleketh's					Slain in battle.....	1 Sa.	31	2	361
daughter.....	1 Chr.	7	18	475	<b>*Mal'chus</b> —				
<b>Mah'li</b> — <i>sick, weak</i>					Peter cut ear off.....	Jno.	18	10	1106
1. A son of Merari... Ex.	6	19	82		<b>Mal'e-fac'tor</b> —				
Founder of tribal } Num.	3	20, 23	168		Crucified.....	Matt.	27	38	1013
family.....	Num.	26	58	201	<b>Ma-le'le-el</b> — <i>praise of God</i>				
2. Head of Levitical } 1 Chr.	6	19, 29, 47	473		Father of Jared.....	Luke	3	37	1045
family.....	1 Chr.	24	28, 30	494	<b>Mal'ice</b> — <i>premeditated hate</i>				
<b>*Mah'lon</b> — <i>sickly</i>					Forbidden.....	Lev.	19	18	151
Son of Naomi.....	Ruth	1	2-5	319	An abomination....	Zech.	8	17	967
Husband of Ruth....	Ruth	4	10	322	To be laid aside {	Col.	3	8	1208
<b>*Ma'hol</b> — <i>dancing</i>					by Christians....	1 Pe.	2	1	1241
Father of wise men..	1 Ki.	4	31	399	Be children in.....	1 Cor.	14	20	1177
<b>Mail</b> —					<b>Malice</b> <i>Aforethought</i>				
Sent by post.....	Est.	3	13	574	Punishable by death. Ex.	21	14	100	
Coat of armor.....	1 Sa.	17	5	342	<b>*Mal'lo-thi</b> — <i>I have talked</i>				
<b>Main'te-nance</b> — <i>support</i>					Son of Heman.....	1 Chr.	25	4	495
From king's palace... Ezra	4	14	545		<b>Mal'loths</b> — <i>saltiness</i>				
<b>Maj'es-ty</b> — <i>greatness, grandeur</i>					A plant for food....	Job	30	4	600
Of God.....	2 Chr.	29	11	530	<b>Mal'luch</b> — <i>reigning</i>				
Of Christ.....	2 Pe.	1	16	1245	1. A Mushite Levite..	1 Chr.	6	44	473
<b>Ma'kaz</b> — <i>end</i>					2. Post-exile priest... Neh.	12	2, 7	568	
A town of Judah....	1 Ki.	4	9	399	3. A son of Bani....	Ezra	10	29-32	553
<b>Mak-he'loth</b> — <i>an assembly</i>					4. Two covenanters..	Neh.	10	4, 27	566
A wilderness camp... Num.	33	25	212		<b>*Mam'mon</b> — <i>wealth</i>				
<b>*Mak-ke'dah</b> — <i>fold</i>					Personification {	Matt.	6	24	984
A town of Judah....	Josh.	15	41	277	of wealth.....	Luke	16	9-13	1067
<b>*Mak'tesh</b> — <i>a dell</i>					<b>*Mam're</b> — <i>fatness, strength</i>				
Valley in Jerusalem..	Zeph.	1	11	959	1. Amorite chieftain..	Gen.	14	13, 24	29
<b>*Mal'a-chi</b> — <i>messenger of Jehovah</i>					2. District of Hebron.	Gen.	23	17	38
O. T. prophet.....	Mal.	1	1	973	Sojourning place {	Gen.	23	19	38
<b>*Mal'cham</b> — <i>rule, regnant (Melcom)</i>					of Abraham.....	Gen.	35	27	56
1. Son of Shaharaim..	1 Chr.	8	9	477	<b>Man</b> — <i>red, ruddy</i>				
2. Chief deity of {	1 Ki.	11	33	411	<i>Made in the image of God:</i>				
Ammonites.....	Zeph.	1	5	959	In creation.....	Gen.	1	27	17
<b>*Mal-chi'ah</b> — <i>Jehovah is King</i>					After similitude....	Jas.	3	9	1238
1. Gershomite Levite.	1 Chr.	6	40	473	Given preeminence {	Gen.	9	2	24
2. A royal prince....	Jer.	38	6	825	and dominion....	Ps.	8	6-8	613
3. A son of Parosh....	Ezra	10	25-31	553	<i>A spiritual being:</i>				
4. Son of Rechab....	Neh.	3	14	556	In inward nature....	Job	32	8	602
5. Helper of Ezra....	Neh.	8	4	562	The candle of God....	Prov.	20	27	700
6. Father of Pashur..	Neh.	11	12	567	Returns to God....	Eccl.	12	7	718

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Man</b> — <i>Continued</i>					<b>*Man'ger</b> — <i>crib, stall</i>				
<i>An immortal being:</i>					Jesus born in.....	Luke	2	7, 12	1043
Cannot die.....	Luke	20	36	1072	<b>Man'i-cure</b> — <i>caring for finger nails</i>				
Mortality swallowed {	1 Cor.	15	53, 54	1179	By Alien women.....	Deut.	21	10-12	242
in immortality....	2 Cor.	5	1	1184	<b>Man'li-ness</b> —				
Given immortal life {	Jno.	8	51	1092	Divinely enjoined....	2 Sa.	10	12	371
in Christ.....	Jno.	11	26	1097	Required virtue in {	Isa.	46	8	763
<i>Of infinite value:</i>					God's servants... {	Ezek.	22	30	874
Shown in the price {	1 Pe.	1	18, 19	1240	<b>*Man'na</b> — <i>what is it?</i>				
of redemption....	Jno.	3	16	1084	Promised.....	Ex.	16	4	95
For glorifying God...1	Cor.	6	20	1170	Sent by God.....	Ps.	78	24	648
<i>Mortal in body:</i>					Tasted like oil.....	Num.	11	8	182
A house of clay.....	Job	4	19	583	Omer of it laid up...Ex.	16	32	95	
Made of dust.....	Eccl.	3	20	712	Ceases in Canaan....	Josh.	5	12	264
Powerless in flesh....	Eccl.	8	8	716	Christ the true.....	Jno.	6	32, 33	1088
Ends in death.....	Ps.	89	48	655	Symbol spiritual food.1	Cor.	10	3	1174
<i>Insignificance in body:</i>					<b>Man'ners</b> — <i>social customs</i>				
Called "a worm" {	Job	25	6	598	<i>Directions for:</i>				
in comparison {	Ps.	8	3, 4	613	Rule for host.....	Gen.	18	2	32
with the universe. {	Isa.	40	22	756	Rule for guest.....	Prov.	23	1, 2	703
Limited knowledge...Eccl.	11	5	718	Toward the aged....	Lev.	19	32	151	
<i>Helpless and dependent:</i>					Toward Christians...1	Pe.	3	8	1242
Insufficient.....	2 Cor.	3	5	1183	<b>*Ma-no'ah</b> — <i>rest, quiet</i>				
No moral strength...Rom.	5	6	1155	Samson's father.....	Jdgs.	13	2-23	307	
Has no spiritual {	Jno.	6	44	1088	<b>Man'sion</b> — <i>inclosure</i>				
initiative.....	Jer.	10	23	791	One in the Bible.....	Jno.	14	2	1102
<i>Notable facts about:</i>					<b>*Man'slayer</b> —(See murder)				
Oldest, Methusaleh...Gen.	5	25-27	21		<b>*Man'tle</b> —				
Tallest, Goliath....1	Sa.	17	4	342	1. Covering for bed. Jdgs.	4	18	294	
Most patient, Job....	Jas.	5	11	1239	2. An official robe...1	Sa.	15	27	340
Wiseest, Solomon....1	Ki.	4	29-31	399	3. Female apparel....	Isa.	3	22	725
Wild—Ishmael.....	Gen.	16	11, 12	31	<b>Ma'och</b> — <i>oppressed</i>				
<b>*Man'a-en</b> — <i>consoler, comforter</i>					Father of Achish....1	Sa.	27	2	357
A Christian prophet...Acts	13	1	1128		<b>*Ma'on</b> — <i>a residence</i>				
<b>Man'a-hath</b> — <i>rest</i>					1. Son of Shammai...1	Chr.	2	45	468
1. Son of Shobal....	Gen.	36	23	57	2. A town in Judah...Josh.	15	55	277	
2. City in Benjamin...1	Chr.	8	6	477	3. Oppressed Israel...Jdgs.	10	12	304	
<b>*Ma-nas'seh</b> — <i>causing to forget</i>					<b>*Ma'ra</b> — <i>bitter</i>				
1. Son of Joseph....	Gen.	41	51	63	Name taken by Naomi	Ruth	1	20	319
Adopted into Israel	Gen.	48	14-22	73	<b>Ma'rah</b> — <i>bitterness</i>				
His descendants....	Num.	1	34	164	Wilderness station...Num.	33	8, 9	212	
Their inheritance...Num.	32	33	210		Sweetened waters...Ex.	15	23-25	94	
2. Tribe of.....	Num.	26	28-34	201	<b>Mar'a-lah</b> — <i>earthquake</i>				
Allotment.....	Josh.	17	1-18	279	Place near Nazareth. Josh.	19	11	281	
Two sections.....	Josh.	13	29-33	274	<b>*Mar-an-ath'a</b> — <i>our Lord cometh</i>				
3. Son and successor {	2 Ki.	21	1	459	(See Anathema)				
of Hezekiah.....	2 Chr.	33	1	536	<b>*Mar'ble</b> — <i>bleach, whiten</i>				
Reigned wickedly. 2	Ki.	21	2-9	459	Grained limestone...Est.	1	6	571	
Carried to Babylon	2 Chr.	33	11	536	Used in temple.....1	Chr.	29	2	499
Repented, restored.2	Chr.	33	11-19	536	<b>Ma-re'shah</b> — <i>summit</i>				
4. Son: Pahath-moab.	Ezra	10	30	553	1. A town in Judah...Josh.	15	44	277	
5. Son of Hasum....	Ezra	10	33	553	2. Father of Hebron...1	Chr.	2	42	468
<b>*Man'drake</b> —					<b>Mar'i-ners</b> — <i>seamen</i>				
Used to incite love...Gen.	30	14-16	49		Hiram had many....1	Ki.	9	27	408
Full of odor.....	Sol.	7	13	722					



SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*Mark—(Surname John)</b>					<b>Between Christians</b>				
Accompanies Paul...	Acts	13	5	1128	and non-Christians				
Leaves him at Perga	Acts	13	13	1128	forbidden.....	2 Cor.	6	15, 16	1185
Contention about him	Acts	15	37-39	1131	<b>Mar'se-na—</b>				
Approved by Paul...	2 Ti.	4	11	1221	A prince of Persia....	Est.	1	14	571
<i>Interesting facts about him:</i>					<b>*Mars Hill (See Areopagus)</b>				
Had a godly mother...	Acts	12	12	1127	<b>Mart—market</b>				
Cousin to Barnabas...	Col.	4	10	1209	Tyre, of nations.....	Is.	23	1-4	741
Missionary.....	Acts	12	25	1127	<b>*Mar'tha—lady, mistress</b>				
Companion of Peter...	1 Pe.	5	13	1244	Sister of Lazarus....	Jno.	11	39	1097
Faithful co-worker....	2 Ti.	4	11	1221	Instructed by Christ..	Jno.	11	20-27	1097
Author of gospel....	Mark	1	1	1016	Reproved by Christ..	Luke	10	38-40	1058
<b>Mark'et Places—</b>					<b>Mar'tyr-dom—</b>				
Courts for trade....	Mark	7	4	1025	Of saints predicted...	Matt.	10	21	988
Near city gates....	2 Ki.	7	18	439	Without love—no				
Paul preached in....	Acts	17	17	1134	avail.....	1 Cor.	13	3	1177
Seat of court-trial....	Acts	16	19	1133	<i>Examples:</i>				
<b>Ma'roth—bitter springs</b>					Zachariah.....	2 Chr.	24	21	524
A town of Judah....	Mic.	1	12	949	John the Baptist....	Mark	6	27	1023
<b>*Mar'riage—</b>					Stephen.....	Acts	7	58	1119
Instituted by God....	Gen.	2	18-24	18	James.....	Acts	12	2	1127
For increase of race..	Gen.	1	27-28	17	Antipas.....	Rev.	2	13	1255
Monogamous in the	Matt.	19	5	1001	<b>*Mary—same as Miriam</b>				
plan of God.....	Eph.	5	31	1200	1. Mother of Jesus....	Luke	2	6, 7	1043
Polygamously discour-	Lev.	18	18	150	Esposued to Joseph	Luke	1	27	1040
aged by Moses....	Deut.	17	17	238	Visited by Gabriel	Luke	1	28-38	1040
<i>Polygamy practiced:</i>					Divine Conception..	Matt.	1	18-23	979
By Abraham.....	Gen.	16	1-3	31	Married to Joseph..	Matt.	1	24, 25	979
By Jacob.....	Gen.	29	23-30	47	Visits Elizabeth....	Luke	1	29-41	1040
By Gideon.....	Jdgs.	8	30	299	Sings "Magnificat"	Luke	1	46-55	1040
By Elkanah.....	1 Sa.	1	2	323	Gives birth: Jesus..	Luke	2	1-7	1043
By Ashur.....	1 Chr.	4	5	470	"Purification"....	Luke	2	22-24	1043
By David.....	2 Sa.	12	7, 8	374	Had other children..	Mark	6	3	1023
By Solomon.....	1 Ki.	11	1-4	411	Attends marriage..	Jno.	2	1, 5	1083
Felicity of mono-	Eccl.	9	9	716	In John's care....	Jno.	19	25-27	1107
gamous					2. Wife of Cleophas..	Jno.	19	25	1107
encouraged.....	Ps.	128	3	677	Mother of James....	Matt.	27	56	1013
May be dissolved by	Matt.	19	3-9	1001	the Less; Joses....	Mark	15	40	1038
adultery; desertion	1 Cor.	7	15	1171	Among women....	Matt.	28	1	1016
Parent's consent	Gen.	24	50, 51	39	at Jesus' tomb....	Luke	24	10	1079
required.....	Ex.	22	17	102	3. Mary Magdalene..	Matt.	27	56, 61	1013
Attested: witnesses..	Ruth	4	1, 11	322	Healed of seven				
Daughters given as	Jdgs.	1	12	290	demons.....	Luke	8	2	1053
rewards of valor..	1 Sa.	17	25	342	First to see the	Jno.	20	15-18	1109
Is honorable.....	Heb.	13	4	1235	risen Savior....	Mark	16	9	1040
For this life only....	Matt.	22	30	1005	4. Mary of Bethany..	Jno.	11	1	1097
Only in the Lord....	1 Cor.	7	39	1171	Meditative.....	Luke	10	38-42	1058
Is for life.....	Rom.	7	2-3	1156	Deeply loved.....	Jno.	11	5	1097
Jesus attended a....	Jno.	2	1, 5	1083	Anointed Jesus....	Mark	14	3-9	1036
Celebrated with joy..	Jno.	3	29	1084	Commended by				
Symbol of Christ's	2 Cor.	11	2	1189	Jesus	Matt.	26	10-13	1011
union with church	Eph.	5	23-32	1200	5. Mother of Mark...	Acts	12	12	1127
Of the Lamb.....	Rev.	19	7	1268	Sister of Barnabas..	Col.	4	10	1209
Racial "inter-mar-	Ezra	9	1-3	552	6. A Roman disciple..	Rom.	16	6	1165
riage"denounced.	Neh.	13	23-25	570					

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Mash—</b>					<b>Mat'ta-tah—gift of Jehovah</b>				
Son of Aram.....	Gen.	10	23	25	Son of Hasum.....	Ezra	10	33	553
<b>Ma'shal—request</b>					<b>Mat-ta-thi'as—gift of Jehovah</b>				
A city of Asher.....	1 Chr.	6	74	473	Ancestors of Jesus....	Luke	3	25	1045
<b>Mask'ing—disguise</b>					In Joseph's line....	Luke	3	26	1045
For deception.....	Gen.	38	14	60	<b>Mat'te-nai—liberal</b>				
<b>Ma'son—a builder with stone</b>					1. A priest of Judah..	Neh.	12	19	568
Furnished David by }	2 Sa.	5	11	366	2. A son of Hasum...	Ezra	10	33	553
Hiram of Tyre... }	1 Ki.	5	18	400	3. A son of Bani....	Ezra	10	37	553
Built Temple.....	Part I			250	<b>Mat'than—gift</b>				
Organized Craft....	Part I			258	Ancestor of Joseph...	Matt.	1	15	979
Repaired Temple... }	2 Ki.	12	12	446	<b>Mat'that—gift</b>				
<b>Mas're-kah—vineyard</b>					1. Son of Levi.....	Luke	3	24	1045
An Edomite city....	Gen.	36	36	57	2. Ancestor of Mary..	Luke	3	29	1045
<b>*Mas'sa—burden, a load</b>					<b>*Mat'thew—the gift of Jehovah (Levi.)</b>				
An Ishmaelite tribe..	Gen.	25	14	42	A publican who be- }	Matt.	9	9	987
<b>Mas'sa-cre—wholesale slaughter</b>					came an apostle.. }	Matt.	10	3	988
Authorized by Moses..	Deut.	20	13	241	Gave feast to Jesus..	Luke	5	29	1048
<b>*Mas'sah—trial, test</b>					At Pentecost.....	Acts	1	13	1111
Name given place }	Ex.	17	7	96	<b>*Mat-thi'as—gift of Jehovah</b>				
where Israel mur- }					Successor to Judas...	Acts	1	23-26	1111
mured.....	Ps.	95	8, 9	658	<b>*Mat-ti-thi'ah—gift of Jehovah</b>				
<b>Mas'ter—ruler, teacher</b>					1. Son of Jeduthun...	1 Chr.	25	3	495
Owner of a slave....	Gen.	24	9	39	2. Son of Shallum...	1 Chr.	9	31	478
Christ called.....	Mark	9	5	1028	3. Son of Nebo.....	Ezra	10	43	553
A teacher in Israel...	Jno.	3	10	1084	4. Levite aid to Ezra..	Neh.	8	4	562
<b>Mas'ter-Build'er</b>					<b>*Mat'tock—a hoe</b>				
Paul, a wise.....	1 Co.	3	10	1168	Hills dugged with....	Isa.	7	25	728
<b>Mate—one of a pair</b>					<b>*Maul—a breaker</b>				
Chosen by birds....	Is.	34	15, 16	751	A weapon of war....	Prov.	25	18	705
<b>Ma'tred—driving forward</b>					<b>Maw—a cavity</b>				
Mother-in-law of }	Gen.	36	39	57	The inner stomach...	Deut.	18	3	239
Hadar, Edomite }					<b>May'hem</b>				
king.....	1 Chr.	1	50	466	Its penalties.....	Lev.	24	19-20	158
<b>*Ma'tri—rainy</b>					<b>*Maz'za-roth—distinction</b>				
A Benjamite family..	1 Sa.	10	21	333	Sign of the heavens..	Job	38	32	607
<b>*Mat'tan—a present</b>					<b>*Me'ah—a hundred</b>				
1. A priest of Baal...	2 Ki.	11	18	445	Tower at Jerusalem..	Neh.	3	1	556
Slain in revolt....	2 Chr.	23	17	523	<b>Meal—to grind, flour</b>				
2. Father: Shephatiah	Jer.	38	1	825	1. Crushed grain....	1 Ki.	17	12	421
<b>Mat'ta-nah—a gift</b>					2. A time of eating...	Ruth	2	14	320
Camp of Israelites...	Num.	21	18, 19	195	Prepared by angel..	1 Ki.	19	5-8	424
<b>*Mat-ta-ni'ah—gift of Jehovah</b>					<b>*Me-a'rah—a cavern</b>				
1. Son of Heman....	1 Chr.	25	4, 16	495	A place near Sidon...	Josh.	13	4	274
2. Son of Asaph....	2 Chr.	20	14	520	<b>Meas'ure—extension</b>				
3. Helper of Hezekiah	2 Chr.	29	13	530	Of length—furlong..	Luke	24	13	1079
4. Name of Zedekiah..	2 Ki.	24	17	464	Of acre—furrow....	1 Sa.	14	14	337
5. A son of Elam....	Ezra	10	26	553	Of capacity—Ephah..	Ezek.	45	11	904
6. A son of Zattu....	Ezra	10	27	553	Jewish Measurements	Part III			304
7. Son of Pahathmoab	Ezra	10	30	553	<b>*Meat—nourishment, food</b>				
8. A son of Bani....	Ezra	10	37	553	Clean and unclean...	Lev.	11	1-47	139
9. A Levite treasurer..	Neh.	13	13	570	Offered to idols....	1 Cor.	8	7-13	1172
<b>Mat'ta-tha—gift</b>					<b>Me-bun'nai—built up</b>				
Son of Nathan.....	Luke	3	31	1045	Warrior of David....	2 Sa.	23	27	390
					(Called Sibbecai)...	1 Chr.	11	29	480

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Me-che'ra-th-ite</b> — <i>stabbing of David</i>					Shall be exalted. . . . .	Ps.	147	6	684
Native of Mecherah. . . . .	1 Chr.	11	36	480	<i>Examples of:</i>				
<b>Me'dad</b> — <i>affectionate</i>					Moses. . . . .	Num.	12	3	183
Gift of prophecy. . . . .	Num.	11	26-29	182	David. . . . .	2 Sa.	16	9	380
<b>*Me'dan</b> — <i>discord, strife</i>					Jeremiah. . . . .	Jer.	26	14	809
Son of Abraham. . . . .	Gen.	25	2	42	Christ. . . . .	Phil.	2	5-8	1203
<b>Med'e-ba</b> — <i>water of quietness</i>					<b>*Me-gid'do</b> — <i>place of troops</i>				
A city of Moab. . . . .	Num.	21	30	195	King of, slain. . . . .	Josh.	12	21	274
<b>*Me'di-a</b> — <i>middleland</i>					Ahaziah and Josiah } slain there. . . . .	2 Ki.	9	27	442
A country in Asia. . . . .	Dan.	8	20	921		2 Ki.	23	29	462
Captive Israelites } placed here. . . . .	2 Ki.	17	6	453	<b>*Me-het'a-be-el</b> — <i>bettered of God</i>				
Prophesies concern- } ing captivity by. . . . .	2 Ki.	18	11	455	1. Wife of Hadar. . . . .	Gen.	36	39	57
	Isa.	13	17, 18	734	2. Father of Delaiah. . . . .	Neh.	6	10	559
	Isa.	21	2, 9	739	<b>Me-hi'da</b> — <i>junction, union</i>				
<b>Me'di-a'tor</b> — <i>a go-between, a reconciler</i>					Head of family. . . . .	Ezra	2	52	543
Job longed for one. . . . .	Job	9	33	586	<b>Me'hir</b> — <i>price</i>				
Qualifications of. . . . .	1 Ti.	2	5	1215	Son of Chelub. . . . .	1 Chr.	4	11	470
Moses acted as Me- } diator for Israel. . . . .	Ex.	20	19-21	99	<b>*Me-ho'lath-ite</b> — <i>native of Meholah</i>				
	Num.	16	48	188	Adriel called a. . . . .	1 Sa.	18	19	345
Jesus our only } capable one. . . . .	Gal.	3	19-20	1193	<b>*Me-hu'ja-el</b> — <i>smitten of God</i>				
	Heb.	12	24	1234	Son of Irad. . . . .	Gen.	4	18	20
<b>Med'dling</b> —					<b>Me-hu'man</b> — <i>faithful</i>				
Condemned. . . . .	1 Pe.	4	15	1243	Officer: Ahasuerus. . . . .	Est.	1	10	571
<b>*Med'i-cine</b> — <i>cure, remedy</i>					<b>*Me-hu'nim</b> —				
Egyptians noted for. . . . .	Jer.	46	11	833	People of Mt. Seir. . . . .	2 Chr.	26	7	527
In Christ's time. . . . .	Mark	5	26	1021	Smitten by Simeon. . . . .	1 Chr.	4	39-41	470
<i>Articles used for:</i>					Made war on Uzziah. . . . .	2 Chr.	26	7	527
Wine. . . . .	1 Ti.	5	23	1217	Served in temple. . . . .	Ezra	2	50	543
Oil. . . . .	Jas.	5	14	1239	<b>Me-jar'kon</b> — <i>yellow waters</i>				
Roots and leaves. . . . .	Ezek.	47	12	907	A place in Dan. . . . .	Josh.	19	46	281
Figs. . . . .	Isa.	38	21	755	<b>Me-ko'nah</b> — <i>a base</i>				
"A merry heart is". . . . .	Prov.	17	22	698	A town in Judah. . . . .	Neh.	11	28	567
<b>Med'i-ta'tion</b> — <i>reflection, devotion</i>					<b>Mel-a-ti'ah</b> — <i>Jehovah hath delivered</i>				
<i>On the word of God:</i>					Post-exile Gibeonite. . . . .	Neh.	3	7	556
The Divine summons. . . . .	Josh.	1	8	260	<b>*Mel'chi</b> — <i>my king</i>				
In nightly quiet. . . . .	Ps.	4	4	612	Ancestors of Joseph. . . . .	Luke	3	24, 28	1045
A ministerial duty. . . . .	1 Ti.	4	15	1216	<b>Mel-chi-shu'a</b> — <i>king of wealth</i>				
<i>A source of delight:</i>					Son of Saul. . . . .	1 Sa.	14	49	337
For the righteous. . . . .	Ps.	1	1, 2	611	<b>*Mel-chiz'e-dek</b> — <i>King of righteousness</i>				
In time of anxiety. . . . .	Ps.	39	3	629	King—priest: Salem. . . . .	Gen.	14	18	29
Source of strength. . . . .	Ps.	119	15, 99	671	Priesthood dis-				
<b>Med'i-ter-ra'ne-an Sea</b> —					tinctions. . . . .	Heb.	7	1-4	1228
The Great Sea. . . . .	Num.	34	6	214	Received tithes. . . . .	Gen.	14	19, 20	29
Sea of Philistines. . . . .	Ex.	23	31	103	Type of priest- } hood of Christ. . . . .	Ps.	110	4	668
<b>Meek'ness</b> — <i>humility</i>						Heb.	5	6	1227
To be sought. . . . .	Zeph.	2	3	960	<b>*Me'le-a</b> —				
Essential in hearing; } and in teaching. . . . .	Jas.	1	21	1236	Ancestor of Jesus. . . . .	Luke	3	31	1045
	2 Ti.	2	25	1220	<b>Me'lech</b> — <i>king</i>				
Fruit of the Spirit. . . . .	Gal.	5	22	1195	Son of Micah. . . . .	1 Chr.	8	35	477
Divinely approved. . . . .	1 Pe.	3	4	1242	<b>Mel'i-cu</b> — <i>regnant</i>				
<i>Promises to the Meek:</i>					Post-exile priest. . . . .	Neh.	12	14	568
Shall inherit } the earth. . . . .	Ps.	37	11	627	<b>*Mel'i-ta</b> —				
	Matt.	5	5	982	Paul shipwrecked at. . . . .	Acts	28	1-8	1149
Shall be fed. . . . .	Ps.	23	5	621					

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*Mel'on—</b>					<b>Meph'a-ath—illuminative</b>				
Raised in Egypt.....	Num.	11	5	182	A Reubenite town....	Josh.	13	18	274
<b>*Mel'zar—</b> <i>butler, steward</i>					Assigned to Levites....	Josh.	21	37	284
Set over Daniel.....	Dan.	1	11	910	Held by Moabites....	Jer.	48	21	835
<b>Me-mo'rials—</b>					<b>*Me-phib'o-sheth—destroying shame</b>				
Ordained of God.....	Ex.	17	14	96	1. Son of King Saul...2	Sa.	21	8	388
Offerings of.....	Lev.	2	2	128	2. Son of Jonathan...2	Sa.	4	4	366
The Passover.....	Ex.	12	14	89	Cherished by David...2	Sa.	9	1-13	371
Manna laid up as a...Ex.	16	32	95		Slandered by Ziba...2	Sa.	16	1-4	380
Stones of Ephod.....	Ex.	28	12	109	Humbled before				
Fringes on garments...Num.	15	39	187		David.....	2 Sa.	19	24-30	384
Brazen censers.....	Num.	16	40	188	Spared by David...2	Sa.	21	7	388
Twelve stones.....	Josh.	4	7	263	Father of Micha...2	Sa.	9	12	371
Stone of Joshua....	Josh.	24	27	288	(Called Meribbaal)1	Chr.	8	34	477
The Lord's Supper...Luke	22	19	1075		<b>*Me'rab—</b> <i>increase</i>				
<b>*Mem'o-ries, Painful—</b>					Daughter of Saul....1	Sa.	14	49	337
Sins of the past.....	Deut.	9	7	229	Promised to David...1	Sa.	18	17	345
Warnings neglected...Mark	14	72	1036		Given to Adriel.....1	Sa.	18	19	345
Persecutions.....	1 Cor.	15	9	1179	<b>Me-ra'iah—rebellion</b>				
Sin of ingratitude....	Gen.	41	9	63	A priest.....	Neh.	12	12	568
Blessings lost.....	Ps.	137	1	680	<b>*Me-ra'ioth—rebellious</b>				
After death.....	Luke	16	25	1067	1. Son of Ahitub....1	Chr.	9	11	478
<b>*Mem'o-ries, Blessed—</b>					2. Son of Zerahiah...1	Chr.	6	6	473
Of God's works.....	Ps.	77	11	648	3. A priestly house...Neh.	12	15	568	
Of gospel teachings...2	Pe.	3	2	1246	<b>*Me-ra'ri—unhappy, bitter</b>				
Of past mercies.....	Deut.	32	7	256	Son of Levi; head of {	Gen.	46	11	70
Of deliverances.....	Jonah	2	7	948	third course of {	Ex.	6	16	82
Spiritual and joy- {	Jno.	14	26	1102	Levites..... {	Num.	26	57	201
giving in darkness {	Ps.	63	5, 6	640	<b>Me-ra'ites—bitter</b>				
<b>Mem'o-ry—</b>					Descendants: Merari.1	Chr.	24	26-31	494
Of the just blessed...Prov.	10	7	692		Two divisions.....	Num.	3	20,33	168
Of wicked cut off....Ps.	109	14-15	667		Had charge of parts {	Num.	4	29-33	170
<b>*Mem'phis—haven of good</b>					of tabernacle..... {	Num.	7	8	175
Noted city of Egypt...Hos.	9	6	932		<b>*Mer-a'tha'im—double bitterness</b>				
<b>*Me-mu'can—</b>					Name for Babylon...Jer.	50	21	838	
A prince of Persia....Est.	1	14	571		<b>Mer'chants—</b>				
<b>Men—great</b>					Of Solomon.....	1 Ki.	10	28	410
Not always wise.....	Job	32	9	602	Of Ethiopia.....	Isa.	45	14	762
<b>Men-Pleasers—</b>					Prince, of Tyre.....	Isa.	23	8	741
Serious fault in {	Acts	12	1-3	1127	Numerous among Jews	Nah.	3	16	955
public officers.... {	Acts	24	27	1144	Without customers...Rev.	18	11	1267	
Warning against....	Col.	3	22	1208	<b>*Mer'cu-rius—Roman and Greek deity</b>				
<b>*Men'a-hem—comforter</b>					Paul called.....	Acts	14	12	1130
A King of Israel....2	Ki.	15	14-18	450	<b>Mer'cy of God—</b>				
<b>*Me'nan—</b>					Eternal.....	Ps.	103	11, 17	661
Ancestor of Christ...Luke	3	31	1045		Boundless.....	Ps.	108	4	667
<b>*Me'ne—numbered</b>					Leads to repentance..	Joel	2	13	937
Warning: Belshazzar.Dan.	5	25	916		Provides forgiveness..	Ps.	86	5	653
<b>*Me-on'e-nim—practice magic</b>					Opens way for {	Eph.	2	4, 5	1197
Place near Shechem..Jdgs.	9	37	301		man's salvation.. {	Titus	3	5	1223
<b>Me-on'o-thai—my habitations</b>					<b>Divine promises of:</b>				
Father of Ophrah....1	Chr.	4	14	470	From Mt. Sinai.....	Ex.	34	6, 7	118
					To the penitent.....2	Chr.	30	9	532
					To the converted....	Isa.	55	7	770
					To the merciful.....2	Sa.	22	26	389

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Mer'cy of God—Continued</b>					<b>*Me'shach—</b>				
<i>Examples of prayers for:</i>					Name given Mishaël. Dan. 1 7 910				
Intercessions. . . . . Deut. 21 8 242					In fiery furnace. . . . . Dan. 3 13-30 913				
David in penitence. . . Ps. 51 1-12 635					<b>Me'shech—</b>				
Daniel for Israel. . . . Dan. 9 16 922					Descendants: Japheth Gen. 10 2 25				
The Publican. . . . . Luke 18 13 1069					Federated with { Ezek. 32 26 886				
<b>Mer'cy of Man to Man—</b>					Tubal and Gog. . . . . Ezek. 38 2, 3 895				
Divinely enjoined. . . . Mic. 6 8 952					Slave traders. . . . . Ezek. 27 13 881				
To be habitual. . . . . Prov. 3 3 687					(Called Mesech). . . . . Ps. 120 5 675				
The Divine standard. Luke 6 36 1049					<b>Me-shel-e-mi'ah—ally of Jehovah</b>				
Secures mercy others. Prov. 11 17 693					A Kohathite Levite. . . 1 Chr. 9 21 478				
Neglect of—a sin. . . . Ps. 109 16 667					Temple-doorkeeper. . . 1 Chr. 26 1 496				
<b>*Mer'cy Seat—lid of Ark of Covenant</b>					(Called Shelemiah). . . 1 Chr. 26 14 496				
Signified atonement { Ex. 26 34 106					<b>Me-shez'a-be-el—delivered of God</b>				
or propitiation. . . . { Heb. 9 5 1230					1. Father: Berechiah. Neh. 3 4 556				
Two Cherubim — { Ex. 25 17-22 105					2. A covenant. . . . . Neh. 10 21 566				
glory of God ex- {					3. A man of Judah. . . Neh. 11 24 567				
hibited. . . . . Num. 7 89 175					<b>Me-shil'le-mith—reconciliation</b>				
<b>*Me'red—rebellion</b>					Priest: Jerusalem. . . 1 Chr. 9 12 478				
Son of Ezra. . . . . 1 Chr. 4 17 470					<b>Me-shil'le-moth—reconciliations</b>				
<b>*Mer'e-moth—heights</b>					1. Father: Berechiah. 2 Chr. 28 12 529				
1. Son of Uriah. . . . . Ezra 8 33 550					2. An Immerite priest. Neh. 11 13 567				
2. A chief priest. . . . . Neh. 12 3 568					<b>Me-sho'bab—returned, restored</b>				
3. A son of Bani. . . . . Ezra 10 36 553					A Simeonite prince. . . 1 Chr. 4 34-38 470				
<b>*Me'res—</b>					<b>Me-shul'lam—allied, a friend</b>				
A prince of Persia. . . . Est. 1 14 571					1. Descendant: Elpaal 1 Chr. 8 17 477				
<b>*Mer'i-bah—strife</b>					2. Son of Zerubbabel. 1 Chr. 3 19 469				
1. Place at Rephidim. Ex. 17 1-7 96					3. Temple-treasurer. 2 Ki. 22 3 461				
2. Place near Kadesh. Num. 27 14 204					4. A Gadite chief. . . . 1 Chr. 5 13 472				
The sin of { Num. 20 1-12 194					5. Son of Zadok. . . . 1 Chr. 9 11 478				
Moses here. . . . . Deut. 32 51 256					6. A Kohathite Levite 2 Chr. 34 12 538				
Called "waters { Ps. 106 32 664					7. Son of Meshillemith 1 Chr. 9 12 478				
of strife". . . . . Ps. 81 7 651					8. Father of Sallu. . . . 1 Chr. 9 7 478				
<b>*Mer-ib-ba'al—quarrelor of Baal. (See Mephibosheth)</b>					9. Son of Shephathiah 1 Chr. 9 8 478				
<b>*Mer'o-dach—</b>					10. A chief man of Ezra Ezra 8 16 550				
A Babylonian idol. . . . Jer. 50 2 838					11. A helper of Ezra. . . Ezra 10 15 553				
<b>*Mer'o-dach-bal'a-dan—Merodach</b>					12. Son of Bani. . . . . Ezra 10 29 553				
hath given a son					13. Son of Berechiah. Neh. 3 4 556				
A king of Babylon. . . 2 Ki. 20 12 458					14. Son of Besodeiah. Neh. 3 6 556				
(See name in margin)					15. Assistant to Ezra. Neh. 8 4 562				
Sent messengers { 2 Chr. 32 31 535					16. Covenant-signer. . . Neh. 10 7 566				
to Hezekiah. . . . . Isa. 39 1-8 756					17. A covenant signer. Neh. 10 20 566				
<b>*Me'rom—high place</b>					18. A prince of Judah. Neh. 12 33 568				
Lake on the Jordan. . . Josh. 11 5, 7 273					19. A priest of Ezra. . . . Neh. 12 13 568				
<b>Me-ron'o-thite—</b>					20. Another priest. . . . Neh. 12 16 568				
Citizen of Meronoth. . Neh. 3 7 556					21. A porter. . . . . Neh. 12 25 568				
<b>*Me'roz—refuge (?)</b>					<b>Me-shul'le-meth—female friend</b>				
A town in Palestine. . . Jdgs. 5 23 295					Wife of Manasseh. . . 2 Ki. 21 19 459				
<b>*Me'sha—</b>					<b>Me-so'ba-ite—found of Jehovah</b>				
1. Region in Arabia. . . Gen. 10 30 25					Warrior of David. . . . 1 Chr. 11 47 480				
2. Son of Shaharaim. . 1 Chr. 8 9 477					<b>*Mes-o-po-ta'mia—land between rivers</b>				
3. Son of Caleb. . . . . 1 Chr. 2 42 468					Abraham's home. . . . . Acts 7 2 1119				
4. A king of Moab. . . . 2 Ki. 3 4 433					Home of Isaac's wife. Gen. 24 10 39				
					Balaam came from. . . Deut. 23 4 244				
					Became strong nation 1 Chr. 19 6 489				

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Mes-o-po-ta'mia</b> — <i>Continued</i>					<b>*Mi'cha-el</b> — <i>who is like unto God</i>				
Home of many Jews... Acts	2		9	1112	1. The Asherite spy... Num.	13		13	184
<b>Mess</b> —					2. Two Gadites... 1 Chr.	5	13, 14	472	
Given to Joseph's					3. Gershomite Levite... 1 Chr.	6		40	473
brothers... Gen.	43		34	67	4. Chief of Issachar... 1 Chr.	7		3	475
<b>*Mes-si'ah</b> — <i>the anointed Christ</i>					5. A son of Beriah... 1 Chr.	8		16	477
His coming and... Dan.	9	25-27		922	6. Captain: Manasseh 1 Chr.	12		20	481
kingdom foretold... Jer.	23		5-8	805	7. Father of Omri... 1 Chr.	27		18	497
Jesus claimed to... Jno.	4		25	1085	8. Son of Jehoshaphat 2 Chr.	21		2	522
be the Messiah... Mark	14	61, 62		1036	9. Father of Zebadiah Ezra	8		8	550
Jesus—the Messiah... Jno.	1		41	1081	<b>Mi'cha-el, an Archangel</b> —				
His reign defined... Ps.	72	1-20		645	"Prince of Israel"... Dan.	10	13, 21		924
See Prophecies, Mes-					Disputed with Satan; Jude			9	1253
sianic, Part II....				259-261	wars against				
<b>Mete</b> —					dragon... Rev.	12		7	1263
A measure... Matt.	7		2	985	<b>*Mi'cha'iah</b> — <i>who is like Jehovah</i>				
<b>Me-theg-am'mah</b> — <i>bridle of the city</i>					1. Father of Achbor... 2 Ki.	22		12	461
Philistine city... 2 Sa.	8		1	370	2. Mother of Abijah... 2 Chr.	13		2	513
<b>*Me-thu'sa-el</b> — <i>man of God</i>					3. A teacher-prince... 2 Chr.	17		7	517
Father of Lamech... Gen.	4		18	20	4. A priest musician... Neh.	12		35	568
<b>*Me-thu'se-lah</b> — <i>man of a dart</i>					5. Son of Gemariah... Jer.	36		11	822
Son of Enoch... Gen.	5		21	21	6. Same as Michah (1) Neh.	12		35	568
Oldest man... Gen.	5		27	21	7. Prophet Micah... Jer.	26		18	809
<b>*Mez'a-hab</b> — <i>waters of gold</i>					<b>*Mi'chal</b> — <i>brook</i>				
Ancestor of Hadar... Gen.	36		39	57	Daughter of Saul... 1 Sa.	14		49	337
<b>Mib'har</b> — <i>select, choice</i>					Promised to David... 1 Sa.	18	19-25		345
Warrior of David... 1 Chr.	11		38	480	Becomes David's wife 1 Sa.	18		27	345
<b>Mib'sam</b> — <i>fragrant</i>					Given to another... 1 Sa.	25		44	353
1. Son of Ishmael... Gen.	25		13	42	Restored to David... 2 Sa.	3		13	364
and tribe... 1 Chr.	1		29	466	Mocks his dancing... 2 Sa.	6	16-23		367
2. Son of Shallum... 1 Chr.	4		25	470	<b>*Mich'mash</b> — <i>hidden away (Mich'mas)</i>				
<b>Mib'zar</b> — <i>fortification</i>					Famous as a camp... 1 Sa.	13		2	336
Edomite chieftain... Gen.	36		42	57	Benjamite exiles... Ezra	2		27	543
<b>*Mi'cah</b> — <i>who is as Jehovah</i>					lived here... Neh.	7		31	560
1. Kohaphite Levite... 1 Chr.	23		20	492	<b>Mich'me-thah</b> — <i>hiding place</i>				
2. An Ephraimite; Jdgs.	17		1	312	A town of Ephraim... Josh.	16		6	279
stole mother's					<b>Mich'ri</b> — <i>salesman</i>				
money... Jdgs.	18	1-26		312	A Benjamite chief... 1 Chr.	9		8	478
3. Son of Meribbaal... 1 Chr.	8		34	477	<b>Mich'tam</b> — <i>engraving</i>				
4. A Reubenite... 1 Chr.	5		5	472	Title of Psalm... Ps.	16			616
5. Father of Abdon... 2 Chr.	34		20	538	<b>Mid'din</b> — <i>extension</i>				
6. Descendant: Asaph 1 Chr.	9		15	478	A town in Judah... Josh.	15		61	277
7. The prophet... Jer.	26		18	809	<b>*Mid'i-an</b> — <i>strife</i>				
Denounces Israel... Mic.	1	1-10		949	1. Son of Abraham... Gen.	25	1-4		42
Predict's Mes-					2. Region in Arabia... Gen.	25		6	42
siah's Kingdom... Mic.	4		1-8	951	<b>Mid'ian-ites</b> — <i>descendants of Midian</i>				
<b>*Mi-ca'iah</b> — <i>who is like Jehovah</i>					Carried Joseph... Gen.	37	25, 28		58
Forewarns Ahab... 2 Chr.	18	14-28		518	to Egypt... Gen.	39		1	61
<b>Mice</b> — <i>golden</i>					Jethro a Midianite... Ex.	3		1	78
Philistines' images... 1 Sa.	6		11	328	Enemies of Israel... Num.	22	4, 6, 25		197
<b>Mi'cha</b> — <i>who is like Jehovah</i>					Defeated by Moses... Num.	31	1-12		208
1. Father: Mattaniah Neh.	11		17	567	Invaded Israel... Jdgs.	6	1-10		296
Called Michah... 1 Chr.	9		15	478	Defeated by Gideon... Jdgs.	7	1-23		298
Called Micaiah... Neh.	12		35	568	<b>Mid'night</b> —				
2. Son: Mephibosheth 2 Sa.	9		12	371	Egyptians smitten at... Ex.	12		29	89

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Mid'night—Continued</b>					<b>Mil-len'ni-um—thousand years</b>				
Prayer at.....	Acts	16	25	1133	(Word not found in Bible)				
Paul preached till....	Acts	20	7	1138	Satan bound for....	Rev.	20	2	1269
Bridegroom cometh at Matt.	25	6	1009		Christ reigns for....	Rev.	20	4	1269
<b>*Mid'wife—to bear young</b>					<b>Mil'let—</b>				
Cared for Rachel....	Gen.	35	17	56	Used to make bread..	Ezek.	4	9	854
Pharaoh's charge to..	Ex.	1	15-21	77	<b>*Mil'lo—terrace</b>				
<b>Mig'dal-el—tower of God</b>					1. Citadel at Shechem	Jdgs.	9	6, 20	301
City of Naphtali....	Josh.	19	38	281	2. Fort at Jerusalem..	2 Sa.	5	9	366
<b>Mig'dal-gad—tower of fortune</b>					Built by Solomon..	1 Ki.	11	27	411
A town of Judah....	Josh.	15	37	277	Joah slain here....	2 Ki.	12	20, 21	446
<b>*Mig'dol—tower</b>					<b>Mill'stone—</b>				
Camp of Israelites {	Ex.	14	2	92	Heavy burden.....	Matt.	18	6	999
near the Red Sea. {	Num.	33	7	212	Abimelech killed by..	Jdgs.	9	53	301
Refugee Jews {	Jer.	44	1	831	<b>Minc'ing—to trip</b>				
settled here..... {	Jer.	46	14	833	Sign of haughtiness..	Isa.	3	16	725
<b>*Mig'ron—precipice</b>					<b>Mind—deep thought, faculty of</b>				
A city of Benjamin..	1 Sa.	14	2	337	Devoted to God.....	Rom.	7	25	1156
<b>Mij'a-min—from the right hand. (Miamin)</b>					A willing.....	2 Cor.	8	12	1186
1. An Aaronite.....	1 Chr.	24	1-9	494	United.....	Phil.	2	2	1203
2. A chief priest.....	Neh.	12	5, 7	568	Carnal, enmity {	Rom.	8	7	1157
3. Son of Parosh....	Ezra	10	25	553	against God..... {	Col.	2	18	1207
<b>Mik'loth—rods</b>					<b>Min'ing—</b>				
1. Military captain..	1 Chr.	27	4	497	Of iron and brass....	Deut.	8	9	228
2. Son of Jeiel.....	1 Chr.	9	35-37	478	Of silver and gold....	Job	28	1	599
<b>Mik-ne'iah—possession of Jehovah</b>					Of oil.....	Job	29	6	599
A Levite musician....	1 Chr.	15	18, 21	484	Of various riches....	Ps.	104	24	662
<b>Mil'a-lai—talkative, eloquent</b>					Operation described..	Job	28	1-11	599
A Levite musician....	Neh.	12	36	568	<b>Min'i-a-min—from the right hand</b>				
<b>*Mil'cah—counsel</b>					1. Gift-treasurer....	2 Chr.	31	15	533
1. Wife of Nahor....	Gen.	11	29	26	2. Post-exile priest....	Neh.	12	17	568
Grandmother {	Gen.	22	20-23	37	3. Mij'a-min (2)....	Neh.	12	41	568
of Rebekah..... {	Gen.	24	15	39	<b>*Min'is-ter—servants, pastors</b>				
2. Zelophehad's					Personal attendant....	Gen.	39	4	61
daughter.....	Num.	26	33	201	Public functionary...	Rom.	13	6	1163
<b>Mil'dew—paleness</b>					A gospel preacher....	1 Ths.	3	2	1211
Threatened judgment	Deut.	28	22	249	Divinely called {	Isa.	61	1-3	775
Destroyed crops....	Amos	4	9	941	and anointed....	1 Cor.	9	16	1173
Prevented by prayer..	1 Ki.	8	37	405	Worthy of honor....	1 Ths.	5	12-13	1212
<b>*Mile—a thousand paces</b>					Should be obeyed....	Heb.	13	17	1235
Mentioned by Christ.	Matt.	5	41	982	Qualifications of....	1 Ti.	3	1-13	1216
<b>*Mi-le'tus—a city of Asia Minor</b>					Must renounce all {	2 Cor.	4	1, 2	1184
Where Paul met elders	Acts	20	15-38	1138	forms of deception {	1 Ths.	2	1-11	1210
Trophimus left here..	2 Ti.	4	20	1221	<b>Work of:</b>				
<b>*Milk—an article of diet</b>					Preaching.....	Matt.	10	7, 27	988
Of cows.....	Isa.	7	21, 22	728	Guardianship.....	Acts	20	28	1138
Of sheep.....	Deut.	32	14	256	Teaching.....	2 Ti.	2	25	1220
Of goats.....	Prov.	27	706		<b>Support of:</b>				
Of camels.....	Gen.	32	15	52	By contributions....	Phil.	4	14	1205
Bottled.....	Jdgs.	4	19	294	By personal labor {	Acts	18	3	1136
<b>*Mill—to pulverize, a grinder</b>					or profession.... {	1 Ths.	2	9	1210
Made of 2 stones....	Deut.	24	6	245	<b>See Classified Section</b>				
Operated by women..	Matt.	24	41	1008	—Part III.....				296
Not to be taken.....	Deut.	24	6	245	<b>Min'ni—</b>				
					A kingdom in Armenia	Jer.	51	27	841

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*Min'nith—enumeration</b>					Practiced by Saul....	1 Sa.	23	9	351
An Ammonite town {	Jdgs.	11	33	304	<b>Mis'er—covenant</b>				
famous for wheat. {	Ezek.	27	17	881	Character defined....	Eccl.	4	7, 8	713
<b>*Min'strel—to thrum</b>					Unsatisfied.....	Eccl.	5	10	713
Played for Elisha....	2 Ki.	3	15	433	Falls into evil.....	1 Ti.	6	9	1218
Played at funerals....	Matt.	9	23	987	<b>Mis'e-ry—</b>				
<b>*Mint—sweet scented plant</b>					Caused by a sense {	Job	15	20	590
Pharisees tithed....	Matt.	23	23	1006	of wrong-doing... {	Deut.	28	67	249
<b>*Miph'kad—assignment</b>					Consequences of sin..	Rom.	3	16	1153
A gate at Jerusalem..	Neh.	3	31	556	<b>Mis'gab—a cliff</b>				
<b>*Mir'a-cles—signs, tokens, wonders</b>					A city of Moab.....	Jer.	48	1	835
<i>Design of:</i>					<b>*Mish'a-el—who is God</b>				
For deliverance {	Ex.	6	5-7	82	1. Kohathite Levite..	Ex.	6	22	82
from evil.....	Matt.	9	6	987	2. Companion: Daniel	Dan.	1	6	910
For proof of {	1 Ki.	18	37	422	3. Associate: Ezra....	Neh.	8	4	562
God's power....	Jno.	10	38	1096	<b>Mi'shal—request, prayer.</b>	(Mi'sha-el)			
For strengthening {	Ex.	4	3-5	80	A village of Asher....	Josh.	19	26	281
faith.....	Jno.	11	15	1097	Assigned to Levites..	Josh.	21	30	284
For proof of the {	Matt.	11	4-6	990	<b>Mi'sham—inspection</b>				
Messiahship of {	Jno.	2	11	1083	A son of Elpaal.....	1 Chr.	8	12	477
Jesus.....	Jno.	20	30, 31	1109	<b>Mish'ma—report, hearing</b>				
Lead men to be- {	Jno.	7	31	1091	1. Son of Ishmael....	Gen.	25	14	42
lieve on Christ... {	Acts	8	6	1121	2. Son of Mibsam....	1 Chr.	4	25	470
Miracles of Old Testa-				296	<b>Mish-man'nah—fatness</b>				
ment—Part III....					A Gadite warrior....	1 Chr.	12	10	481
Miracles by Christ—				276	<b>Mish'ra-ites—to stretch out</b>				
Part II.....					Kirjath family.....	1 Chr.	2	53	468
<b>Mire—marsh, mud</b>					<b>Mis'pe-reth—enumeration</b>				
Necessary to growth..	Job	8	11	585	A returned exile....	Neh.	7	7	560
Sow wallowing in....	2 Pe.	2	22	1245	<b>*Mis-re-photh-ma'im—burning at the waters</b>				
<b>*Mir'i-am—rebellion</b>					Place where Joshua {	Josh.	11	8	273
1. Sister of Aaron {	Ex.	15	20, 21	94	pursued foes.....	Josh.	13	6	274
and Moses.....	Num.	26	59	201	<b>Mis'sions—</b>				
Conspires against {	Num.	12	1-16	183	Of Christianity {	Isa.	2	2	724
Moses—punished {	Deut.	24	8, 9	245	worldwide.....	Mal.	1	11	973
Died at Kadesh....	Num.	20	1	194	The Divine command	Matt.	24	14	1008
2. A man of Judah... {	1 Chr.	4	17	470	Among the nations... {	Luke	24	47	1079
<b>Mir'mah—fraud, deceit</b>					Ultimate victory {	Isa.	60	5, 22	774
A Benjamite.....	1 Chr.	8	10	477	promised.....	Rev.	11	5	1262
<b>*Mir'ror—</b>					<b>Mis-sion-a-ries—</b>				
In tabernacle.....	Ex.	38	8	123	Noah.....	2 Pe.	2	5	1245
Of molten brass....	Job	37	18	606	Jonah.....	Jonah	3	2	948
Figuratively used....	2 Cor.	3	18	1183	The early church....	Acts	8	4	1121
<b>Mirth—gayety shown by laughter</b>					Philip.....	Acts	8	5	1121
In fruits of work....	Eccl.	9	7	716	Peter.....	Acts	15	7	1131
In festive celebra- {	Neh.	8	12	562	Paul and Barnabas... {	Acts	13	1-3	1128
tions of thanks... {	Jer.	30	19	814	Apollos.....	Acts	18	24	1136
Health-producing....	Prov.	17	22	698	<b>Mist—vapor, fog</b>				
<b>Mis'ce-ge-na'tion—interbreeding</b>					Watered the ground..	Gen.	2	6	18
Reason for.....	Ex.	34	16	118	<b>Mis'tress—woman of authority</b>				
Result of.....	Jdgs.	3	6, 7	292	Hostess to Elijah....	1 Ki.	17	17	421
<b>Mis'chief—</b>					<b>Mis-used'—wrong use</b>				
Devised by evil- {	Prov.	4	16	687	Prophets were.....	2 Chr.	36	16	541
doers; hypocrites. {	Job	15	34, 35	590					
Devised by skeptics. {	Ps.	36	1, 4	627					



SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*Mite</b> — <i>small coin worth 1/8 cent</i>					<b>Mo-a-di'ah</b> — <i>assembly of Jehovah</i>				
A widow cast in two. . . . .	Mark	12	42	1033	A post-exile priest. . . . .	Neh.	12	17	568
<b>Mi'ter</b> — <i>High Priest ornament</i>					<b>Mob</b> — <i>the rabble</i>				
Inscribed "Holiness { Ex. 28 4,36-39 109					At Thessalonica. . . . .	Acts	17	5	1134
to the Lord" . . . . .	Lev.	16	4	147	At Jerusalem. . . . .	Acts	21	28	1140
To be removed. . . . .	Ezek.	21	26	873	At Ephesus. . . . .	Acts	19	29	1137
<b>Mith'cah</b> — <i>sweetness</i>					<b>Mock'ing</b> —				
Encampment of Israel. Num. 33 28 212					Of God a { Isa. 57 14 772				
<b>Mith'nite</b> — <i>slenderness</i>					grievous sin. . . . .	Jude		18	1253
Joshaphat called a. . . . .	1 Chr.	11	43	480	Of Christ by { Ps. 22 7, 8 620				
<b>*Mith're-dath</b> — <i>given to Mithra</i>					His enemies. . . . .	{ Matt. 27:29, 41-44			1013
1. Treasurer of Cyrus. Ezra 1 8 542					<i>Of good men:</i>				
2. A Persian officer. . . . .	Ezra	4	7	545	Elijah by youths. . . . .	2 Ki.	2	23	432
<b>Mit're</b> — <i>(See Miter)</i>					Hezekiah's postmen. . . . .	2 Chr.	30	10	532
<b>*Mit-y-le'ne</b> — <i>City of Island Lesbos</i>					God's messengers. . . . .	2 Chr.	36	15, 16	541
Visited by Paul. . . . .	Acts	20	13-15	1138	Temple-workmen. . . . .	Neh.	4	1	557
<b>*Mi'zar</b> — <i>short, smallness</i>					Paul at Athens. . . . .	Acts	17	32	1134
Hill east of Jordan. . . . .	Ps.	42	6	631	Saints of God. . . . .	Heb.	11	36	1232
<b>*Miz'pah</b> or <b>Miz'peh</b> —					<b>Mod'est-y</b> — <i>humility</i>				
1. Sign of covenant. . . . .	Gen.	31	4, 49	50	Of women. . . . .	1 Ti.	2	9	1215
2. A town in Gilead. . . . .	Jdgs.	10	17	304	<b>Mol'a-dah</b> — <i>birth, origin</i>				
Home of Jephthah. Jdgs. 11 34 304					A town in Judah. . . . .	Josh.	15	26	277
3. Village in Judah. . . . .	Josh.	15	38	277	<b>Mold'ing</b> —				
4. Near Mt. Hermon. . . . .	Josh.	11	3	273	Of images. . . . .	Ex.	32	4-8	115
5. Town of Benjamin. . . . .	Josh.	18	26	280	Of mirrors. . . . .	Job	37	18	606
Samuel's place for { 1 Sa. 7 5-17 330					<b>*Mole</b> — <i>a burrower</i>				
judging Israel. . . . .	1 Sa.	10	17	333	Unclean animal. . . . .	Lev.	11	30	139
Residence of Ba- { 2 Ki. 25 23-25 465					<b>*Mo'tech, Mo'loch</b> — <i>an Ammonite deity</i>				
bylonian governor { Jer. 40 6-16 827					Worshipped: Solomon 1 Ki. 11 7 411				
6. A place in Moab. . . . .	1 Sa.	22	3	350	Altar of destroyed. . . . .	2 Ki.	23	13	462
<b>Miz'par</b> — <i>number</i>					Called Milcom. . . . .	1 Ki.	11	5, 33	411
A returned exile. . . . .	Ezra	2	2	543	Law against offer- { Lev. 18 21 150				
<b>*Miz-ra'im</b> — <i>limits</i>					ing children to. . . . .	{ Lev. 20 1-5 152			
1. A son of Ham. . . . .	Gen.	10	6	25	<b>Mo'lid</b> —				
2. Name of Egypt. . . . .	Gen.	50	11	75	A man of Judah. . . . .	1 Chr.	2	29	468
<b>Miz'zah</b> — <i>terror, fear</i>					<b>Molt'en</b> — <i>to pour out</i>				
Son of Reuel. . . . .	Gen.	36	13	57	Sea. . . . .	1 Ki.	7	23	403
<b>*Mna'son</b> —					<b>Mon'arch-y</b> —				
Disciple from Cyprus Acts 21 16 1140					Described. . . . .	1 Sa.	8	11-18	330
<b>*Mo'ab</b> — <i>from father, progeny of</i>					<b>*Mon'ey</b> — <i>useful, valuable</i>				
1. A son of Lot. . . . .	Gen.	19	33-37	34	Value determined { Jer. 32 10 817				
2. Country occupied { Deut. 29 1 252					by weight. . . . .	{ Josh. 7 21 266			
by Moabites. . . . .	Josh.	13	32	274	Coins used. . . . .	Ezra	8	27	550
<b>Mo'ab-ites</b> — <i>descendants of Moab</i>					Coins inscribed. . . . .	Matt.	22	19-21	1005
Conquered: Amorites. Num. 21 26 195					May be borrowed { Deut. 23 19, 20 244				
Moses forbidden { Deut. 2 9 219					or loaned. . . . .	{ Ps. 37 21 627			
to oppress. . . . .	Num.	21	21, 22	195	Given to Job. . . . .	Job	42	11	610
Led Israel to sin. . . . .	Num.	25	1-5	201	Stolen and hidden. . . . .	Josh.	7	20, 21	266
Excluded from Israel. Deut. 23 3-6 244					Taken by fraud. . . . .	2 Ki.	5	21-27	436
Invaded, ravaged { Jdgs. 3 12-30 292					Found in a fish. . . . .	Matt.	17	27	998
land of Israel. . . . .	1 Sa.	12	9	335	Collected for the { Mark 12 41 1033				
Defeated by Judah. . . . .	2 Chr.	20	20-25	520	Lord's work. . . . .	{ 2 Ki. 12 9-12 446			
Israelites married { Ezra 9 1-3 552					Used in tithing. . . . .	Deut.	14	23-25	235
daughters of. . . . .	Neh.	13	23	570	Cannot buy { Acts 8 20 1121				
Ruth a Moabitess. . . . .	Ruth	2	2	320	spiritual power. . . . .	{ Zech. 4 6 965			

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Mon'ey</b> — <i>Continued</i>					<b>Mor'sel</b> — <i>a bit of bread</i>				
Medium of exchange. Gen.	23	15-16		38	Valuable with peace. Prov.	17		1	698
Jesus sold for. . . . . Mark	14	11	1036		Price: Esau's folly. . . Heb.	12		16	1234
Love of denounced. . . 1 Ti.	6	10	1218		<b>Mor-tal'i-ty</b> — <i>certain of death.</i> (See <i>Man</i> )				
Jewish Monies and					<b>*Mor'tar</b> —				
Values, Part III. . . . .				304	1. A vessel. . . . . Prov.	27	22		706
<b>*Money Changers</b> — <i>brokers</i>					2. Binding substance. Gen.	11	3		26
Cast out of temple. . . Matt.	21	12	1003		<b>Mort'gage</b> — <i>give security</i>				
<b>Monster</b> — <i>to elongate</i>					Practiced by Jews. . . Neh.	5	3		558
A sea animal. . . . . Lam.	4	3	849		<b>Mor'ti-fi-ca'tion of the Flesh</b> —				
<b>*Month</b> — <i>new moon</i>					Offending members. . . Matt.	5	29		982
Months numbered. . . Gen.	7	11	23		Evil propensities. . . . Col.	3		5	1208
For Jewish Calendar					Carnal lusts. . . . . 1 Pe.	2		11	1241
see Part III. . . . .				305	Through the Spirit. . . Rom.	8		13	1157
<b>*Moon</b> — <i>paleness, the lesser light</i>					<b>Mo-se'ra, Mo-se'roth</b> — <i>correction, bond</i>				
Luminary of the night Gen.	1	16	17		Camp of Israel. . . . Deut.	10		6	230
Appointed for seasons Ps.	104	19	662		<b>*Mos'es</b> — <i>drawn out, saved from the</i>				
Benefits man. . . . . Deut.	33	14	258		<i>Family lineage:</i>				
Ceased movements. . . Josh.	10	13	270		Son of Amram. . . . . Ex.	6	20		82
New, beginning of } Num. 28 11, 15 205					Of tribe of Levi. . . . Ex.	2		1	77
the Hebrew month } 1 Sa. 20 5 347					Brother of Aaron. . . Ex.	4		14	80
Worship of, idolatry. . Deut.	17	3	238		Brother of Miriam. . Ex.	15		20	94
Worshipped by Israel-					<i>Birth and childhood:</i>				
ites. . . . . Jer.	8	2	789		Born in slavery. . . . Ex.	2	2		77
Bright as the sun. . . Is.	30	26	747		A beautiful babe. . . Acts	7	20		1119
<i>Strange actions in last days:</i>					Hidden by river. . . . Ex.	2	3, 4		77
Shall give no light. . . Matt.	24	29	1008		Adopted by. . . . . Ex.	2	5-10		77
Shall be turned } Joel 2 31 937					king's daughter. } Acts	7	21		1119
into blood. . . . . Rev.	6	12	1258		<i>Youth and training:</i>				
Under woman's feet. Rev.	12	1	1263		Given highest learn- } Acts	7	22		1119
<b>Mon'u-ments</b> —(See <i>Memorials</i> )					ing; royal care. . . } Heb.	3	2, 3		1226
<b>Moral Purity of Man</b> —					Linked self to Israel. . Heb.	11	24-26		1232
Divinely enjoined. . . Lev.	11	44	139		Defended his people . Ex.	2	11, 12		77
A sacred duty. . . . . 1 Ti.	5	22	1217		His efforts to aid his } Ex.	2	13, 14		77
<b>Mo'ras-thite</b> —					people rejected. . . } Acts	7	26-28		1119
Nation of Moresheth. Mic.	1	1	949		Fled into the land } Ex.	2	15		77
<b>*Mor'de-cai</b> — <i>worshipper of Merodach</i>					of Midian. . . . . } Acts	7	29		1119
1. A son of Jair who } Est. 2 5, 21 573					<i>Forty years in Midian:</i>				
was hated by } Est. 3 5 574					Defended shepherd } Ex.	2	16-20		77
Haman. . . . . Est.	4	1-4	575		maidens. . . . . 1 Sa.	9	11		331
His mourning. . . . Est.	4	1-4	575		Married Zipporah. . . Ex.	2	21		77
Honored by the King Est.	6	1-14	576		Two sons born. . . . . Acts	7	29		1119
Promoted. . . . . Est.	10	1-3	580		Kept Jethro's sheep. . Ex.	3	1		78
2. A returned exile. . . Ezra	2	2	543		Called. . . . . Ex.	3	9-10		78
<b>*Mo'reh</b> — <i>archer, or teacher</i>					Sought excuse. . . . Ex.	3	11		78
1. Grovenear Shechem Gen.	12	6	27		Promised Divine aid } Ex.	3	12-14		78
2. Hill in Jezreel. . . Jdgs.	7	1	298		and empowerment } Ex.	4	2-8		80
<b>*Mor'esh-eth'gath</b> — <i>possession of Gath</i>					Given Aaron: helper. Ex.	4	14-16		80
Birthplace of Micah. . Mic.	1	14	949		<i>His return to Egypt:</i>				
<b>*Mo-ri'ah</b> — <i>place of sacrifice</i>					Took leave: Jethro. . Ex.	4	18-20		80
Of Abraham's son. . . Gen.	22	2	37		Told his mission. . . Ex.	4	29-31		80
For David. . . . . 2 Sa.	24	18-25	392		His mission rejected } Ex.	5	1-23		81
For temple-building. 2 Chr.	3	1	503		by king and people } Ex.	6	9-13		82
<b>Morn'ing Star</b> — <i>pertaining to the dawn</i>					His call renewed. . . Ex.	6	1-8		82
A title of Christ. . . . Rev.	22	16	1271						

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Moses—Continued</b>					<b>Marries Ethiopian...</b>	Num.	12	1-15	183
Causes ten plagues on the Egyptians.	Ex.	7		83	<b>Conspired against by Aaron and Miriam</b>	Ps.	76	9	647
Delivers Israel by the Passover Lamb.	Ex.	12	1-28	89	<b>At Kadesh-barnea:</b>				
<i>Leads Israel out of Egypt:</i>					<b>Spies sent—Canaan...</b>	Num.	13	1-33	184
King's permission...	Ex.	12	36-39	89	<b>Intercedes with God for sinful Israel...</b>	Num.	14	1-19	185
Guided by pillar of cloud of fire...	Ex.	13	17-22	91	<b>Announces death of the generation...</b>	Num.	14	20-39	185
Pursued by Pharaoh.	Ex.	14	1-12	92		Heb.	3	16-18	1226
Divides Red Sea...	Ex.	14	13-31	92	<b>Leads Israel 40 years in wilderness:</b>				
Writes victory song.	Ex.	15	1-19	94	<b>Predicts wandering...</b>	Num.	14	33, 34	185
Healed waters...	Ex.	15	23-25	94	<b>Repeats divers laws...</b>	Num.	15	1-41	187
Is given manna...	Ex.	16	14, 15	95	<b>Meets seditions...</b>	Num.	16	1-50	188
Water from rock...	Ex.	17	1-7	96	<b>Wanderings...</b>	Num.	33	1-49	212
Defeats Amalek...	Ex.	17	8-16	96	<b>At Kadesh the Second Time:</b>				
Visited by Jethro...	Ex.	18	1-12	97	<b>Death of Miriam...</b>	Num.	20	1	194
Organizes nation...	Ex.	18	13-26	97	<b>Sin: striking rock...</b>	Num.	20	2-13	194
Arrives at Sinai...	Ex.	19	1, 2	98	<b>Leads Israel to Plains of Moab:</b>				
<i>At Mt. Sinai:</i>					<b>Request hospitality of Edom; refused.</b>	Deut.	2	1-8	219
God talked with him in Mt. Sinai...	Ex.	19	3-6	98	<b>Death of Aaron...</b>	Num.	20	22-29	194
Gives God's covenant to Israel...	Ex.	24	3	104	<b>Provides remedy for bite of serpents...</b>	Jno.	3	14, 15	1084
Receives law of God from Mt. Sinai...	Deut.	5	1-24	224	<b>Defeats Balaam...</b>	Num.	22-24		197
Forty days in Mt...	Ex.	24	12-18	104	<b>Last Days:</b>				
Receives Commandments written by God...	Deut.	5	22	224	<b>Chooses Joshua as his successor...</b>	Deut.	31	7-13	254
Instructed to build tabernacle...	Ex.	25		105	<b>Delivers farewell addresses...</b>	Deut.	32		256
Prays for Israel...	Ex.	32	7-14	115	<b>Sees promised land...</b>	Deut.	34	1-4	259
Breaks Law-tables...	Ex.	32	15-19	115	<b>Dies, buried by God.</b>	Deut.	34	5, 6	259
Destroys golden calf.	Ex.	32	20-29	115	<b>Post-mortem appearance:</b>				
His intercession...	Ex.	32	30-35	115	<b>At Jesus' transfiguration...</b>	Matt.	17	3	998
God talks with him.	Ex.	33	1-11	117		Luke	9	30	1055
Divine fellowship...	Ex.	33	12-23	117	<b>Notable characteristics:</b>				
2nd 40 days in Sinai.	Ex.	34	28	118	<b>Meekness...</b>	Num.	12	3	183
Given tables of Law.	Ex.	34	1-10	118	<b>Faith...</b>	Heb.	11	28	1232
Face radiant with the glory of God...	2 Cor.	3	13-17	1183	<b>Parallels in Life of Moses and of Jesus Christ—</b>				
Sets up tabernacle...	Ex.	40	1-38	126	<b>Both miraculously preserved in infancy...</b>	Matt.	2	14, 15	979
Consecrates Aaron...	Lev.	8	9	135	<b>Both contended with Satanic powers...</b>	Matt.	4	1	981
Roll of Israel...	Num.	1	1-54	164	<b>Both fasted for forty days...</b>	Ex.	34	28	118
Gives divers laws...	Num.	2-9		167	<b>Both endured murmurings...</b>	Matt.	4	2	981
<i>Leads Israel to Kadesh-barnea:</i>					<b>Both endured murmurings...</b>	Ex.	15	24	94
Divinely guided...	Num.	10	1-12	180	<b>Both fed multitudes in miraculous ways...</b>	Mark	7	2	1025
Invites Hobab's aid...	Num.	10	29-32	180	<b>Both controlled great seas...</b>	Ex.	16	5	95
Stops fire: prayer...	Num.	11	2, 3	182	<b>Both offered intercessory prayers...</b>	Matt.	14	20, 21	995
Discouraged by Israel's murmurings	Deut.	1	9-12	217		Ex.	14	21	92
Appoints 70 elders...	Num.	11	16, 17	182		Matt.	8	26	986
						Ex.	32	32	115
						Jno.	17	9	1105

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
Both re-appeared after death.....	Matt.	17	3	998	For dead wife forbid-				
Most High—	Acts	1	3	1111	den.....	Ezek.	24	15-18	878
A name given to God. Gen.		14	18	29	<i>Set periods for notables:</i>				
Mote—very small particle					For Jacob, 70 days... Gen.	50	3	75	
Symbol: small fault... Matt.		7	3, 5	985	For Aaron, 30 days... Num.	20	29	194	
*Moth—insect which destroys clothing					For Moses, 30 days... Deut.	34	8	259	
Its frailty..... Ps.		39	11	629	For Saul, 7 days.... 1 Sa.	31	13	361	
Destroys clothing... Isa.		50	9	767	David for Abner.... 2 Sa.	3	31	364	
Figuratively used... Matt.		6	19, 20	984	David for Absalom... 2 Sa.	18	33	383	
*Moth'er—bond of the family					Jesus for Lazarus... Jno.	11	33, 34	1097	
Eve: "of all living"... Gen.		3	20	19	*Mouse—a small animal				
Applied to Deborah... Jdgs.		5	7	295	Forbidden as food... Lev.	11	29	139	
To be honored... Matt.		15	4	996	Destructive..... 1 Sa.	6	5	328	
Abuse of forbidden... Ex.		21	15-17	36	Eaten by Israelites... Isa.	66	17	779	
Indignities toward { Lev.		18	7	150	*Mow'er—				
forbidden..... { Lev.		20	11	152	Fills not his hand.... Ps.	129	7	677	
Her law to be kept... Prov.		6	20-23	689	Mo'za—going forth				
Respected in age... Prov.		23	22	703	1. A son of Caleb.... 1 Chr.	2	46	468	
Her love a symbol { Isa.		49	15	765	2. Son of Zimri.... 1 Chr.	8	36	477	
of God's love.... { Isa.		66	13	779	Mo'zah—drained				
Rejoices in children... Ps.		113	9	669	A town of Benjamin... Josh.	18	26	280	
Farewell kiss of a.... 1 Ki.		19	20	424	Muf'fler—a long veil				
Motherhood Dignified—					Female dress..... Isa.	3	19	725	
Divinely ordered... Ps.		113	9	669	Mul'ber-ry Tree—weeping				
God's care in preg-					Rustling of leaves { 1 Chr.	14	14, 15	484	
nancy..... Isa.		40	11	756	a sign for battle. { 2 Sa.	5	23, 24	366	
Her travail honored... Isa.		26	17	743	*Mule—				
Channel of Christ's { Gen.		3	15	19	Used for riding.... 2 Sa.	13	29	375	
advent..... { Luke		1	35	1040	Obtained in Armenia... Ezek.	27	14	881	
Moth'er-in-Law—					Has no understanding Ps.	32	9	624	
Ruth loyal to hers... Ruth		1	14	319	Mul'ti-tudes—				
Of Peter healed { Mark		1	30-31	1016	Followed Jesus.... Luke	8	45	1053	
by Jesus..... { Matt.		8	14	986	Healed by Jesus.... Mark	3	10	1019	
Mouldy—					Fed miraculously:				
Bread was dry and... Josh.		9	5	269	By Moses..... Num.	11	31	182	
*Moun'tain—					By Elisha..... 2 Ki.	4	42-44	434	
Symbolic of:					By Jesus..... Matt.	14	21	995	
Continuance..... Deut.		33	15	258	Mu-ni'f-icence in Giving—				
Durability..... Hab.		3	6	958	Examples:				
Dark dangers..... Jer.		13	16	795	Nhashon..... Num.	7	12, 13	175	
Removable by prayer... Matt.		21	21	1003	Solomon..... 1 Ki.	3	4	398	
For list of Mountains,					Queen of Sheba.... 1 Ki.	10	10	410	
see Part III.....				301	David..... 1 Chr.	29	3-5	499	
Mount of Congregation—					The poor widow.... Mark	12	43	1033	
Where gods assemble... Isa.		14	13	735	Macedonian saints... 2 Cor.	8	1-5	1186	
*Mourn'ing—to lament, to wail					Mu-ni'tion—				
Ancient forms of expressing:					To be kept for war... Nah.	2	1	955	
Tearing garments.... 2 Sa.		13	31	375	*Mup'pim—wavings				
Wearing sackcloth... Isa.		22	12	740	Descendant: Rachel... Gen.	46	21	70	
By discarding from { Ex.		33	4	117	Called Shuppim.... 1 Chr.	7	12, 15	475	
person all orna-					*Mur'der—to smite with deadly intent				
ments..... 2 Sa.		14	2	377	Pre-Mosaic law.... Gen.	9	6	24	
By hiring profession- { Jer.		9	17, 18	790	Mosaic law against... Ex.	20	13	95	
al mourners..... { Matt.		9	23	987	Provide fair trial.... Num.	35	30	215	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Mur'der—Continued</b>					Jesus' body anointed.	Jno.	19	39	1107
Executed; if guilty... Deut.	19	12	240		<b>*Myr'tle Tree—</b>				
Hatred called. .... Matt.	15	19	996		Grew in mountains... Neh.	8	15	562	
<b>Mur'mur-ing—</b>					Booths made of. .... Neh.	8	15	562	
Foolish and vain... Prov.	19	3	699		<b>My'si-a—province of Asia Minor</b>				
Against punishment.. Lam.	3	39	848		Visited by Paul. .... Acts	16	7, 8	1133	
Warnings against. .... 1 Cor.	10	10	1174		Cities of Assos and } Acts	20	13	1138	
Not for Christians... Jno.	6	43	1088		Pergamos in it. .... } Rev.	2	12-17	1255	
<b>Examples:</b>					<b>Mys'ter-ies of God's Ways and Works—</b>				
Israelites. .... Ex.	15	24	94		Unsearchable; past } Isa.	40	28	756	
Martha. .... Luke	10	40	1058		understanding. .... } Eccl.	3	11	712	
<b>Mur'rain—pestilence among cattle</b>					Held within secrets } Deut.	29	29	252	
5th Egyptian plague. Ex.	9	3	86		of his own mind. .... } 1 Cor.	2	16	1167	
<b>Mu'shi—sensitive</b>					<b>Mys'ter-ies of Religion—</b>				
Son of Merari. .... Ex.	6	19	82		Jesus' incarnation... 1 Ti.	3	16	1216	
<b>*Mu'sic—singing</b>					The new birth. .... Jno.	3	8	1084	
Of instruments. .... Gen.	4	21	20		Divine chastenings... Heb.	12	11	1234	
Effects upon Saul. .... 1 Sa.	16	23	341		Divine providence... Rom.	11	33	1161	
Used for worship. .... 2 Chr.	7	6	507		Spiritual union } Eph.	5	32	1200	
Used in revelry. .... Isa.	5	11, 12	727		with Christ. .... } 1 Cor.	13	12	1177	
Used at festivities... Luke	15	25	1066		The future life. .... Eccl.	3	22	712	
Used at weddings. .... Jer.	7	34	788		Sonship in heaven... 1 Jno.	3	2	1249	
Used at funerals. .... Matt.	9	23	987						
In heaven. .... Rev.	5	8	1257						
Musical instruments, Part III			304						
<b>Mu-si'cians—</b>					<b>N</b>				
The first (Jubal). .... Gen.	4	21	20		<b>Na'am—sweetness, agreeable</b>				
<b>Mu'sic Lovers—</b>					A son of Caleb. .... 1 Chr.	4	15	470	
Condemned by Amos Amos	6	1-8	943		<b>*Na'a-mah—sweet, pleasant</b>				
<b>*Must'ard Seed—to hurt</b>					1. Daughter: Lamech. Gen.	4	22	20	
Parable of. .... Matt.	13	31-32	993		2. Wife of Solomon; } 1 Ki.	14	21, 31	416	
Faith as. .... Luke	17	6	1068		mother of Re- } 2 Chr.	12	13	513	
<b>Mu-ta-bil'i-ty—</b>					3. A town in Judah... Josh.	15	41	277	
Of earthly things. .... Ps.	102	25, 26	661		<b>*Na'a-man—pleasantness</b>				
Of heavenly bodies. .... Isa.	34	4	751		1. Son of Bela. .... Gen.	46	21	70	
Of material things. .... 2 Cor.	4	18	1184		2. Syrian commander. 2 Ki.	5	1-11	436	
Final destruction. .... 2 Pe.	3	10	1246		Healed of leprosy. 2 Ki.	5	14-17	436	
<b>Mu-ti-la'tion—</b>					<b>Na'a-ma-thite—inhabitant of Naamah</b>				
Of body forbidden... Lev.	19	28	151		Job's friend Zophar. Job	2	11	581	
A heathen practice... 1 Ki.	18	28	422		<b>Na'a-rah—(Naarath) a girl</b>				
<b>Mu'ti-ny—</b>					1. A wife of Ashur. .... 1 Chr.	4	5, 6	470	
Among Israelites. .... Num.	14	4	185		2. Town near Jericho. Josh.	16	7	279	
<b>Mu'tu-al—</b>					<b>*Na'a-rai—youthful</b>				
Faith a comfort. .... Rom.	1	12	1151		Hero of David. .... 1 Chr.	11	37	480	
<b>Muz'zling—</b>					<b>*Na'a-ran—juvenile, boyish</b>				
Of oxen forbidden... Deut.	25	4	246		Town of Ephraim... 1 Chr.	7	28	475	
Withholding } 1 Cor.	9	9-11	1173		<b>*Na'bal—foolish, stupid, wicked</b>				
ministers' pay. .... } 1 Ti.	5	18	1217		A sheepmaster. .... 1 Sa.	25	3-5	353	
<b>*My'ra—</b>					Husband of Abigail. 1 Sa.	25	14	353	
A city of Lycia. .... Acts	27	5	1148		Inhospitable. .... 1 Sa.	25	10	353	
<b>*Myrrh—Extract of tree in Arabia</b>					Died of shock. .... 1 Sa.	25	18, 38	353	
Used in anointings... Ex.	30	23	113		<b>*Na'both—fruit</b>				
Used as perfume for } Prov.	7	17	690		Slain by Jezebel. .... 1 Ki.	21	1-16	427	
beds and clothing. } Song	3	6	720		His murder avenged. 1 Ki.	22	37-38	428	
Given Jesus on cross.. Mark	15	23	1038		<b>Na'chon—prepared, ready</b>				
					A threshing floor. .... 2 Sa.	6	6, 7	367	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*Na'dab</b> — <i>liberal, willing</i>					Fastening idols.....	Jer.	10	4	791
1. A son of Aaron....	Ex.	6	23	82	Used in crucifixion....	Jno.	20	25	1109
Appointed priest....	Ex.	28	1	109	Figurative use.....	Eccl.	12	11	718
Instantly des- }	Lev.	10	1-9	138	<b>*Na'in</b> —				
troyed for sacrilege }	Num.	26	61	201	Widow's son raised..	Luke	7	11-17	1051
2. King of Israel....	1 Ki.	14	20	416	<b>Na'ioth</b> — <i>residences</i>				
Slain by Baasha....	1 Ki.	15	27, 28	418	A school of prophets.	1 Sa.	19	18	346
3. A son of Shammai..	1 Chr.	2	28	468	<b>Name, a good one</b> —				
4. Son of Gibeon.....	1 Chr.	8	30	477	Of superior worth }	Prov.	22	1	702
<b>*Nag'ge</b> —					and advantage.... }	Eccl.	7	1	715
Ancestor of Christ... Luke	3	25	1045		Qualification for }	Acts	6	3	1118
<b>Nagging Woman</b> —					church officers.... }	2 Cor.	8	16-18	1186
Vexed Samson.....	Jdgs.	16	13-17	310	<b>Examples:</b>				
<b>*Na'ha-lal, Na'ha-lol</b> — <i>pasture</i>					David.....	1 Sa.	18	30	345
A town of Zebulun....	Josh.	19	15	281	Cornelius.....	Acts	10	22	1124
Assigned to Levites..	Josh.	21	35	284	Ananias of Damascus.	Acts	22	12	1141
Called Na'hal-lal....	Jdgs.	1	30	290	Timothy.....	Acts	16	1, 2	1133
<b>*Na-ha'li-el</b> — <i>valley of God</i>					<b>Names changed</b> —				
Camp of Israelites... Num.	21	19	195		<b>Examples:</b>				
<b>Na'ham</b> — <i>consolation</i>					Abram to Abraham..	Gen.	17	5, 15	31
Brother of Hodiah... 1 Chr.	4	19	470		Jacob to Israel.....	Gen.	32	28	52
<b>Na-ham'a-ni</b> — <i>comforter</i>					Joseph to				
A returned exile.....	Neh.	7	7	560	Zaphnath-paaneah	Gen.	41	45	63
<b>*Na'ha-rai</b> — <i>snorer</i>					Gideon: Jerubbaal... Jdgs.	6	32	296	
Joab's armbearer.... 1 Chr.	11	39	480		Solomon: Jedidiah... 2 Sa.	12	24, 25	371	
Called Na'ha-ri..... 2 Sa.	23	37	390		Saul: Paul.....	Acts	13	9	1128
<b>*Na'hash</b> — <i>serpent</i>					<b>Names written in Heaven</b>				
1. An Ammonite king. 1 Sa.	11	1-11	334		The righteous.....	Ps.	69	28	643
2. Ammonite: Rabbah 2 Sa.	17	27	381		Members true Church	Heb.	12	23	1234
3. Father of David's }	2 Sa.	17	25	381	Will be delivered at }	Dan.	12	1	927
Sisters..... }	1 Chr.	2	15, 16	468	last judgment.... }	Rev.	20	12, 15	1269
(Probably same as Jesse)					<b>Name of God</b> —				
<b>*Na'hath</b> — <i>quiet</i>					To be honored in re- }	Lev.	22	2	155
1. Descendant: Esau	Gen.	36	13	57	ligion..... }	Matt.	6	9	984
2. Levite treasurer... 2 Chr.	31	13	533		Not to be profaned..	Ex.	20	8	99
3. Kohathite Levite.. 1 Chr.	6	26	473		<b>Name of Christ</b> —				
<b>Nah'bi</b> — <i>occult</i>					To be universally }	Phil.	2	9-11	1203
A spy of Naphtali... Num.	13	14	184		confessed..... }	Rev.	19	16	1268
<b>*Na'hor</b> — <i>snoring</i>					Prayers offered in... Jno.	14	13	1102	
1. Son of Serug.....	Gen.	11	22-26	26	Miracles in.....	Acts	3	6	1114
2. Brother of Abra- }	Gen.	11	27	26	Names applied to	Part III		289	
ham; Grandfather }	Gen.	24	10, 15, 29	39	<b>*Na-o'mi</b> — <i>pleasant</i>				
of Rebekah.....	Gen.	27	43	45	Wife of Elimelech... Ruth	1	1, 2	319	
Called Na'chor.....	Josh.	24	2	288	Mother-in-law: Ruth.	Ruth	1	4	319
<b>*Nah'shon</b> —( <i>Naason</i> ) <i>enchanter</i>					<b>Na'phish</b> — <i>refreshed</i>				
Son of Amminadab... Num.	1	7	164		Son of Ishmael.....	Gen.	25	15	42
Captain of Judah.... Num.	2	3	167		Called Ne'phish.... 1 Chr.	5	18-22	472	
Ancestor of Boaz... Ruth	4	20, 22	322		<b>*Naph'ta-li</b> — <i>my wrestling</i>				
Ancestor of Jesus... Luke	3	32, 33	1045		1. Son of Jacob.....	Gen.	30	8	49
<b>*Na'hum</b> — <i>comforter</i>					Head of tribe: de- }	Gen.	46	24	70
A prophet.....	Nah.	1	1	954	scended from 4 }	Num.	26	48, 49	201
<b>Nail</b> — <i>a metal pin</i>					sons.....	Num.	26	48, 49	201
Used for:					2. Tribe of.....	Num.	1	42	164
Holding wood..... 1 Chr.	22	3	492		Allotment.....	Josh.	19	32-39	281

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*Nath'tu-him—an Egyptian tribe</b>					Home of Joseph.....	Luke	2	4	1043
Descendants: Mizram	Gen.	10	13	25	Home of Jesus.....	Matt.	21	11	1003
<b>Na'p'kin—(See handkerchief)</b>					Of mean reputation..	Jno.	1	46	1081
<b>*Nar-cis'sus—</b>					Rejected Jesus.....	Luke	4	16-29	1046
Paul greeted.....	Rom.	16	11	1165	<b>*Naz'a-rite—an ascetic order</b>				
<b>*Na'than—gift</b>					Laws and vows of... Num.	6	1-21	174	
1. Prophet who	{ 2 Sa.	7	1-17	369	<i>Vows for entire life:</i> { Jdgs.	13	4, 5	307	
advised David...	{ 1 Chr.	17	1-15	487	Sampson; Samuel....	{ 1 Sa.	1	11-28	323
Reveals his sin.....	2 Sa.	12	1-13	374	John the Baptist....	Luke	1	15	1040
Aided in music.....	2 Chr.	29	25	530	Tempted to drink....	Amos	2	11, 12	940
Anointed Solomon....	1 Ki.	1	11-45	393	<b>Ne'ah—</b>				
Wrote book,	{ 1 Chr.	29	29	499	A place in Zebulun...	Josh.	19	13	281
not preserved....	{ 2 Chr.	9	29	509	<b>*Ne-ap'o-lis—new city</b>				
2. A son of David....	2 Sa.	5	14	366	Seaport: Macedonia..	Acts	16	11	1133
3. Son of Attai.....	1 Chr.	2	36	468	<b>Ne-a-ri'ah—servant of Jehovah</b>				
4. Father of Igal....	2 Sa.	23	36	390	1. Simeonite captain.	1 Chr.	4	42	470
5. Brother of Joel....	1 Chr.	11	38	480	2. Son of Shemaiah..	1 Chr.	3	23	469
6. A chief of Ezra....	Ezra	8	16	550	<b>Near'ness to God—</b>				
7. A son of Bani....	Ezra	10	39	553	Secured by prayer... Heb.	10	22	1231	
<b>*Na-than'a-el—gift of God</b>					<b>Near-sight'ed—</b>				
A disciple of Jesus... Jno.	1	45-51	1081		Possible Christians... 2 Pe.	1	8, 9	1245	
<b>Na-than-me'lech—given of the king</b>					<b>Ne'bai—fruitful</b>				
A Eunuch of Josiah... 2 Ki.	23	11	462		A covenant..... Neh.	10	19	566	
<b>Na'tions—tribes, races</b>					<b>*Ne-ba'ioth, Ne-ba'ioth—fruitfulness</b>				
Origin of..... Gen.	11	1-9	26		1. Son of Ishmael....	Gen.	25	13	42
Exhortations to.... Ps.	47	1-9	633		2. Tribe descended { 1 Chr.	1	29	466	
<b>National Duties—</b>					from Ishmael.... } Isa.	60	7	774	
To be law abiding... Titus	3	1	1223		<b>*Ne-bal'lat—foolish secrecy</b>				
To be obedient { Rom.	13	1	1163		A town of Benjamin..	Neh.	11	34	567
to rulers..... { 1 Pe.	2	13, 14	1241		<b>Ne'bat—aspect, look</b>				
To be patriotic.....	Neh.	2	3	555	Father of Jeroboam..	1 Ki.	11	26	411
Not to speak evil } Acts	23	5	1143		<b>*Ne'bo—elevation</b>				
of rulers..... } Eccl.	10	20	717		1. A Moabitish town.	Num.	32	3, 38	210
To pay taxes..... Rom.	13	6, 7	1163		Given to Reubenites.	Num.	33	47	212
To promote civic } Prov.	11	11	693		2. Mountain: Where } Deut.	32	49	256	
righteousness... } Prov.	14	34	695		viewed Canaan... } Deut.	34	1	259	
Lawlessness to be } Neh.	9	26-27	564		Place of Moses' } Deut.	32	50	256	
punished..... } Rom.	13	2	1163		burial..... } Deut.	34	6	259	
<b>Nat-u-ral-i-za'tion—</b>					3. Ancestor of re- } Ezra	2	39	543	
Civic rights bought..	Acts	22	28	1141	turned exiles.... } Neh.	7	33	560	
Spiritual in Christ... Eph.	2	12-19	1197		4. Babylonian deity..	Isa.	46	1	763
<b>Nature, beauties of—</b>					<b>*Neb-u-chad-nez'zar,</b>				
Surpasses man's in- } Song	2	11-31	719		<b>Neb-u-chad-rez'zar—</b>				
vention and skill. } Matt.	6	28-30	984		Founder of new } 2 Ki.	24	1-7	464	
Symbolic: new life... Isa.	35	1, 2	751		Babylonian				
Declare God's glory..	Ps.	19	1-6	618	Empire..... Jer.	46	2	833	
<b>Na'vy—ships, a fleet</b>					Subjugated Judah... 2 Chr.	36	6-10	541	
Of Solomon..... 1 Ki.	9	26	408		Made Israel captive— } 2 Ki.	25	1-21	526	
Of Jehoshaphat.... 1 Ki.	22	48	428		carried to Babylon } Jer.	39	1-10	826	
<b>*Naz'a-rene—inhabitant of Nazareth</b>					<b>Prophecies concerning:</b>				
Jesus called a..... Matt.	2	23	979		Siege of Jerusalem... Jer.	21	1-10	803	
Followers of Jesus... Acts	24	5	1144		His capture of Judah.	Jer.	25	1-11	807
<b>*Naz'a-reth—a branch</b>					His destruction } Jer.	32	26-36	817	
A town of Galilee....	Matt.	2	23	979	of Jerusalem.... } Jer.	34	1-21	820	
Home of Virgin Mary.	Luke	1	26, 27	1040	His overthrow.....	Jer.	25	12-14	807

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Neb-u-chad-nez'zar</b> — <i>Continued</i>					<b>Ne'hum</b> — <i>comforted</i>				
<b>Neb-u-shas'ban</b> — <i>Nebo save me</i>					A returned exile.....Neh.	7	7	560	
A Babylonian prince. Jer.	39	13	826		<b>*Ne-hush'ta</b> — <i>bronze</i>				
<b>Neb-u-zar-a'dan</b> — <i>Nebo gives offspring</i>					Wife of Jehoiakim...2 Ki.	24	8	464	
Captain of Nebu- } Jer.	39	9	826		<b>*Ne-hush'tan</b> — <i>brazen, a piece of brass</i>				
chadnezar's army } 2 Ki.	25	8	465		Brazen serpent.....2 Ki.	18	4	455	
Showed kindness } Jer.	40	1-5	827		<b>Ne-i'el</b> — <i>moved of God</i>				
to Jeremiah..... } Jer.	39	11-14	826		A village of Asher...Josh.	19	27	281	
<b>Ne-c'es-si-ties of the Spiritual Life</b> —					<b>Neigh'bor</b> — <i>a fellow countryman</i>				
Repentance.....Luke	13	2, 3	1063		Who is my neighbor..Luke	10	36-37	1058	
Faith.....Jno.	8	24	1093		How to treat our....Lev.	19	18	151	
The New Birth.....Jno.	3	5	1084		Should be loved } Matt.	19	19	1001	
Inward goodness...Matt.	5	20	982		unselfishly..... } Rom.	13	10	1163	
Child-likeness.....Matt.	18	3	999		Love of the fulfill- } Gal.	5	14	1195	
Spiritual food.....Jno.	6	53	1088		ment of the law... } Jas.	2	8	1237	
<b>Ne'cho</b> —(See Pharaoh)					<b>*Ne'keb</b> — <i>a dell, a hollow</i>				
<b>Nec'ro-man-cer</b> — <i>inquirer of the dead</i>					Village of Naphtali..Josh.	19	33	281	
Condemned.....Deut.	18	11	239		<b>Ne-ko'da</b> — <i>retreat, departing</i>				
<b>Ned-a-bi'ah</b> — <i>bounty of Jehovah</i>					1. Head of exiles....Ezra	2	48	543	
Son of Jeconiah.....1 Chr.	3	18	469		2. Could not prove } Neh.	7	50	560	
<b>Nee'dle</b> —					genealogy..... } Ezra	2	59, 60	543	
Used for sewing....Eccl.	3	7	712		<b>*Nem'u-el</b> — <i>day of God</i>				
Figurative use of } Matt.	19	24	1001		1. Brother of Dathan.Num.	26	9	201	
eye by Jesus..... } Mark	10	24-26	1029		2. A son of Simeon...Num.	26	12	201	
<b>Nees'ing</b> — <i>sneezing</i>					<b>Ne'pheg</b> — <i>a sprout</i>				
Action of Leviathan..Job	41	18	609		1. Son of Izbar.....Ex.	6	21	82	
<b>*Neg'i-nah, Neg'i-noth</b> — <i>stringed in-</i>					2. A son of David....2 Sa.	5	15	306	
<i>strument</i>					<b>*Ne-phish'e-sim</b> — <i>expansion</i>				
Musical term; } Ps.	4	612			An exile family.....Neh.	7	52	560	
a stringed in- } Ps.	54	636			Called Ne-phu'sim...Ezra	2	50	543	
strument; } Ps.	76	647			<b>*Neph'to-ah</b> — <i>opened</i>				
title of psalms... } Ps.	76	647			Fountain west } Josh.	15	9	271	
<b>Ne'gro</b> —(dark skinned)					of Jerusalem..... } Josh.	18	15	280	
Servant spared.....Jer.	39	15-17	826		<b>*Ner</b> — <i>a lamp</i>				
Woman wed to MosesNum.	12	1	183		Grandfather of Saul..1 Chr.	8	33	471	
Saved life; prophet. Jer.	38	6-13	825		Father of Abner.....1 Sa.	14	51	331	
<b>Ne-hel'a-mite</b> — <i>dreamed</i>					<b>Ne're-us</b> — <i>wel</i>				
Shemaiah called a...Jer.	29	24	812		A Roman Christian..Rom.	16	15	1161	
<b>*Ne-he-mi'ah</b> — <i>Jehovah comforts</i>					<b>*Ner'gal</b> —				
1. Son of Hachaliah..Neh.	1	1	554		A Babylonian deity..2 Ki.	17	30	451	
Grief for Jerusalem..Neh.	1	4-11	554		<b>*Ner-gal-sha-re'zer</b> — <i>Nergal protect th</i>				
Visit and conduct } Neh.	2-6	555			<i>King</i>				
at Jerusalem..... } Neh.	8-10	562			A Babylonian prince.Jer.	39	3	821	
Governor of Judea...Neh.	13	570			<b>Ne'ri</b> — <i>light of Jehovah</i>				
<b>Character Study:</b>					Ancestor of Christ...Luke	3	27	104	
Patriotic.....Neh.	1	1-4	554		<b>Ne-ri'ah</b> — <i>lamp of Jehovah</i>				
Prayerful.....Neh.	1	5-11	554		Father of Baruch....Jer.	32	12	811	
Man of faith.....Neh.	4	14	557		<b>Nest</b> —				
Courageous.....Neh.	6	10, 11	559		Of birds.....Matt.	8	20	98	
Diligent.....Neh.	4	21-23	557		Birds stir.....Deut.	32	11	25	
Stable, persevering...Neh.	13	11-25	570		<b>Net</b> — <i>snare</i>				
2. A returned exile...Ezra	2	2	543		Used in fowling.....Prov.	1	17	68	
3. Son of Azbuk....Neh.	3	16	556		Used in hunting....Isa.	51	20	76	
<b>*Ne'hi-loth</b> — <i>flute</i>					Used in fishing.....Jno.	21	6	111	
Title of Psalm.....Ps.	5	612							



SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Net—Continued</b>					<b>New Covenant—</b>				
<i>Figuratively used:</i>					Promised to Israel... Jer.	31	31	815	
As a moral snare... Ps.	57	6	637		Spiritual in nature... Heb.	8	10	1229	
For flattery... Prov.	29	5	708		Made effective by } Matt.	26	28	1011	
For God's kingdom... Matt.	13	47, 48	993		the blood of Christ } Heb.	12	24	1234	
<b>Net-work</b>					<i>Superior to Old Covenant:</i>				
By artists... Isa.	19	9	738		Better revelation... Heb.	1	1-4	1225	
<b>Neth'a-ne-el—given of God</b>					Better Covenant... Heb.	8	6	1229	
Prince: Issachar... Num.	1	8	164		Better sacrifices... Heb.	9	23	1230	
A son of Jesse... 1 Chr.	2	14	468		Better priesthood... Heb.	7	20-28	1228	
A priest musician... 1 Chr.	15	24	484		In giving better } Heb.	10	34	1231	
Father: Shemaiah... 1 Chr.	24	6	494		heritage... } Heb.	11	16	1232	
Son of Obbededom... 1 Chr.	26	4	496		In providing better } Heb.	7	19	1228	
Teacher of law... 2 Chr.	17	7	517		hope for the future } Heb.	11	35	1232	
Chief of Levites... 2 Chr.	35	9	539		<b>New Deal</b>				
A son of Pashur... Ezra	10	22	553		Pharaoh gave Egypt a Gen.	41	14-57	63	
Priest of Joiakim... Neh.	12	21	568		<b>New Je-ru'sa-lem—</b>				
0. Son of Asaph... Neh.	12	36	568		John's vision of... Rev.	21	2	1270	
<b>Neth-a-ni'ah—given of Jehovah</b>					<b>New Man—</b>				
A son of Asaph... 1 Chr.	25	2	495		Result of New Birth. Eph.	2	1, 2	1197	
A Levite teacher... 2 Chr.	17	8	517		Outcome of death } Rom.	6	1-11	1156	
Father of Jehudi... Jer.	36	14	823		of the old man... } Rom.	7	4-6	1156	
Father of Ishmael... 2 Ki.	25	23, 25	465		Manifest in new life... Col.	3	1	1208	
<b>*Neth'i-nim—the appointed</b>					Assures resurrection... Rom.	8	11	1157	
Servants of Levites... Ezra	2	43	543		<b>New Year's Day</b>				
Large numbers } Neh.	7	60	560		Tabernacle set up... Ex.	40	17, 18	126	
among returned } Ezra	8	17-20	550		<b>Ne-zi'ah—conspicuous</b>				
exiles... } Ezra	8	17-20	550		Head: exile family... Neh.	7	56	560	
Exempt from taxes... Ezra	7	24	549		<b>*Ne'zib—a military station</b>				
<b>*Ne-to-phah—falling in drops</b>					A town in Judah... Josh.	15	43	277	
A town of Judah... Neh.	7	26	560		<b>Nib'haz—</b>				
<b>*Ne-to-pha-thite—inhabitant of Netophah</b>					Idol of Avites... 2 Ki.	17	31	453	
Guardsmen of } 2 Sa.	23	28	390		<b>Nib'shan—fertile, soft soil</b>				
David called a... } 1 Chr.	27	15	497		A town in Judah... Josh.	15	62	277	
<b>*Net'tles—prickly, pointed</b>					<b>Ni-ca'nor—victorious</b>				
sign of waste } Isa.	34	13	751		One of 7 deacons... Acts	6	5	1118	
and desolation... } Prov.	24	31	704		<b>Nic-o-de-mus—victorious among people</b>				
Refuge for cowards... Job	30	7	600		Came to Jesus... Jno.	3	1-2	1084	
<b>Neutrality in Religion—</b>					Defended Jesus... Jno.	7	50-51	1091	
Impossible... Matt.	12	30	991		At Christ's burial... Jno.	19	39	1107	
Its incongruity... Luke	16	13	1067		<b>*Nic-o-la'i-tanes—conquerors of people.</b>				
<b>New Birth—</b>					Taught paganism... Rev.	2	6, 15	1255	
Necessary... Titus	3	5	1223		<b>*Nic-o-las'—victorious over the people</b>				
Essential to spiritual } Jno.	3	3	1084		One of 7 deacons... Acts	6	5	1118	
enlightenment... } 2 Cor.	3	3	1183		<b>Ni-cop'o-lis—victorious city</b>				
Elements of, given... Jno.	3	5	1084		City in Epirus... Titus	3	12	1223	
Shown in love... 1 Jno.	4	7	1250		<b>*Ni'ger—black</b>				
Provides a new } Ezek.	36	26	892		Prophet of Antioch... Acts	13	1	1128	
inward creation... } 2 Cor.	5	17	1184		<b>Nig'ger—contemptuous for, Negro (See Ethiopian)</b>				
Wrought through } 1 Pe.	1	23	1240		<b>Night—darkness... Gen.</b>	1	5	17	
power of God's } Jas.	1	18	1236		Figure of ignorance } Rom.	13	12	1163	
word... } 1 Jno.	2	29	1248		and sin... } 1 Ths.	5	5	1212	
Gives an inward... } 1 Jno.	3	9	1249		Three watches... Mark	6	48	1023	
righteous nature... } 1 Jno.	3	9	1249						

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*Night-hawk—</b>					<b>No'hah—quietude, rest</b>				
An unclean bird.... Lev.	11	16	139		Son of Benjamin.... 1 Chr.	8	2	47	
<b>*Nile—the great river of Egypt</b>					<b>Noise—</b>				
Called Sihor..... Isa.	23	3	741		Army frightened by... 2 Ki.	7	6-8	43	
<b>*Nim'rah—clear water</b>					<b>Non—perpetuity</b>				
A town in Gilead.... Num.	32	3	210		Father of Joshua.... 1 Chr.	7	27	47	
<b>*Nim'rim—clear waters</b>					Called Nun..... Josh.	1	1	26	
A locality in Moab... Isa.	15	6	736		<b>Non-skid'ding</b> .... Ps.	18	36	61	
Noted for fertility... Jer.	48	34	835		<b>Noon—mid-day</b>				
<b>*Nim'rod—</b>					Sun to go down at... Amos	8	9	94	
Founder of Babylon.. Gen.	10	8-10	25		Fulfilled..... Matt.	27	45	101	
<b>*Nim'shi—extricated</b>					<b>Noph—</b>				
Ancestor of Jehu.... 1 Ki.	19	16	424		A city of Egypt.... Isa.	19	13	73	
Called Jehu's father.. 2 Ki.	9	20	442		<b>No'phar—(Nophah) a gust</b>				
<b>*Nin'e-veh—dwelling</b>					A town of Moab.... Num.	21	30	19	
Built by Asshur.... Gen.	10	11, 12	25		<b>Nose—</b>				
The "bloody city".... Nah.	3	1	955		Smelled like apples... Sol.	7	8	72	
Jonah sent to warn { Jonah	1	2	947		<b>Nose-Bleeding—</b>				
of its doom..... { Jonah	3	2	948		Caused by wringing.. Prov.	30	33	70	
Spared by God..... Jonah	3	4-10	948		<b>Nose Ring—</b>				
<b>Ni'san—beginning</b>					Jewel worn in nose... Isa.	3	21	72	
First month of year.. Neh.	2	1	555		In swine's snout.... Prov.	11	22	69	
Called Abib..... Ex.	13	4	91		<b>Notable Prayers Bible—Part III</b>				29
<b>*Nis'roch—</b>					<b>Nour'ish-ment of</b>				
A god worshipped { Isa.	37	38	753		<b>Body</b> ..... Col.	2	19	120	
by Sennacherib.. { 2 Ki.	19	37	457		<b>Nov'ice—newly planted</b>				
<b>Ni'ter, Ni'tre—violently agitated</b>					Bishop must not be.. 1 Ti.	3	6	121	
Used in washing.... Jer.	2	22	781		<b>Nude—</b>				
<b>No—the large city</b>					Aaron dies in..... Num.	20	28	19	
A city of Egypt.... Nah.	3	8	955		Peter fishing in..... Jno.	21	7	111	
<b>No-a-di'ah—convened of Jehovah</b>					<b>*Nurse—to suck</b>				
1. Son of Binnui.... Ezra	8	33	550		Employed to care { Ex.	2	7-10	7	
2. Evil prophetic.... Neh.	6	14	559		for infants..... { 2 Ki.	11	2	44	
<b>*No-ah—rest</b>					Cared for invalids... 2 Sa.	4	4	36	
1. Son of Lamech.... Gen.	5	28, 29	21		Deborah, Rebekah's { Gen.	24	59	3	
Pleasing to God... Gen.	6	8	22		nurse honored... { Gen.	35	8	5	
Ordered: build ark. Gen.	6	14	22		Figuratively used... Num.	11	12	18	
Enters ark..... Gen.	7	1-24	23		<b>*Nuts—</b>				
Goes out of ark.... Gen.	8	18-22	23		Sent to Pharaoh.... Gen.	43	11	6	
God covenants with Gen.	9	1-8	24		Grew in garden..... Sol.	6	11	72	
Gets drunk, mocked Gen.	9	21, 22	24		<b>*Nym'phas—</b>				
Generations of.... Gen.	10	1-32	25		Christian at Laodicea. Col.	4	15	120	
2. Daughter of Zelo- phehad..... Num.	26	33	201						
<b>*Nob—height</b>									
A town of the priests.. 1 Sa.	22	19	350						
<b>No'bah—a bark</b>									
1. Manassite warrior. Num.	32	42	210		<b>*Oak—strong tree</b>				
2. A town of Gad.... Jdgs.	8	11	299		Used as a landmark.. Jdgs.	6	11	29	
<b>Nod—exile, wandering</b>					Marked places of { Josh.	24	26	28	
District E. of Eden.. Gen.	4	16	20		important events. { Gen.	35	4	5	
<b>No'dab—noble</b>					<b>Oars—</b>				
An Arabian tribe.... 1 Chr.	5	19	472		Made of oak wood... Ezek.	27	6, 29	88	
<b>*No'gah—brilliancy</b>					<b>*Oath—to swear</b>				
A son of David..... 1 Chr.	3	7	469		Judicial in bearing witness:				
					Divinely enjoined.... Ex.	22	11	10	

## O

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Oath—Continued</b>					<b>*O'bed—</b>				
Required in testi- mony of accused.	{ Num.	5	19	172	1. Son of Ephlal. . . . .	1 Chr.	2	37	468
Made in God's name.	{ 1 Ki.	8	31	405	2. Son of Boaz, Ruth.	Ruth.	4	17-22	322
Used in making covenants:	{ Deut.	6	13	225	3. Warrior of David.	1 Chr.	11	47	480
By Abraham. . . . .	Gen.	21	29-32	36	4. Levite doorkeeper.	1 Chr.	26	7	496
By Isaac. . . . .	Gen.	26	26-31	43	5. Father of Azariah.	2 Chr.	23	1	523
Jacob with Joseph. . .	Gen.	47	29-31	72	<b>*O-bed-e'dom—serving Edom</b>				
Joseph with Israel. . .	Gen.	50	25	75	1. A Gittite. . . . .	2 Sa.	6	10-12	367
Moses with Caleb. . .	Josh.	14	6-9	276	Ark of Covenant	{ 1 Chr.	13	13, 14	483
Zedekiah: Jeremiah. .	Jer.	38	16	825	placed in his care. . .	{ 1 Chr.	15	25	484
Jonathan and David. .	1 Sa.	20	42	347	2. Levite doorkeeper.	1 Chr.	15	18	484
Used in declaring national allegiance:					3. A Levite harpist. .	1 Chr.	15	24	484
In coronating Joash. .	2 Ki.	11	2-4	445	<b>O-bed'ience—</b>				
Judah to Babylon. . .	Ezek.	17	11-13	867	<b>To God:</b>				
Confirmed by Symbolic acts:					Based on faith. . . . .	Rom.	1	5	1151
Hands lifted upward. .	{ Gen.	14	21-24	29	Enjoined. . . . .	Acts	5	29	1116
God a witness. . . .	{ Rev.	10	5, 6	1261	Imperative. . . . .	Acts	5	29	1116
Sign of perpetuity. . .	{ Gen.	24	2, 3	39	Wholehearted. . . . .	Deut.	32	46	256
Hand under thigh. . .	{ Gen.	47	29	72	Necessary. . . . .	Josh.	1	8	260
Profane oaths prohibited:					Better than	{ 1 Sa.	15	22	340
Perjury denounced. .	Lev.	19	21	151	sacrifice. . . . .	{ Matt.	7	24	985
In name of planets. .	Jas.	5	12	1239	Evidence of	{ Matt.	7	21	985
In name of idols. . .	Josh.	23	7	287	Christianity. . . . .	{ Luke	8	21	1053
In any earthly being.	Matt.	5	33-37	982	Key to spiritual	{ Jno.	7	17	1091
Rash oaths condemned:					knowledge; fel-				
Esau: birthright. . . .	Gen.	25	33	42	lowship. . . . .	Jno.	14	23	1102
Joshua: Gibeonites. .	Josh.	9	19, 20	269	Secures prosperity . .	Job	36	11	605
Herod to Herodias. .	Matt.	14	7	995	Lengthens life. . . .	1 Ki.	3	14	398
Paul's enemies. . . .	Acts	23	21	1143	Assures heaven. . . .	Rev.	22	14	1271
<b>Oaths of God—</b>					<b>To earthly superiors:</b>				
Abrahamic Covenant.	Gen.	22	16-19	37	Children to parents. .	Eph.	6	1, 5	1201
In Davidic Covenant.	Ps.	89	34-37	655	To magistrates. . . .	1 Pe.	2	11-25	1241
In overthrow of . . .	{ Isa.	14	24-32	735	To ministers. . . . .	Heb.	13	7-8	1235
Israel's captivity. . .	{ Isa.	62	8, 9	776	Wives to husbands . .	Titus	2	5	1223
In judgment against .	{ Ps.	95	10, 11	658	<b>O-bei'sance—bowing before</b>				
rebellious Israel. . .	{ Heb.	3	9-11	1226	Joseph's brothers	{ Gen.	37	7	58
Redemption ratified. .	Heb.	6	17-19	1228	to Joseph. . . . .	{ Gen.	43	28	67
<b>Oats—"Wild Oats"</b>					Moses to Jethro. . . .	Ex.	18	7	97
Sown by David. . . .	Ps.	25	7	621	Figurative of honor	{ Isa.	49	23	765
<b>*O-ba-di'ah—worshipper of Jehovah</b>					to be given Israel . .	{ Isa.	60	15-22	774
1. A man of Issachar.	1 Chr.	7	3	475	Wise men to Jesus. . .	Matt.	2	11	979
2. A Gadite warrior. .	1 Chr.	12	9	481	Jairus to Jesus. . . .	Luke	8	41	1053
3. Father: Ishmaiah. .	1 Chr.	27	19	497	Kings before Jesus. . .	Ps.	72	11	645
4. A son of Azel. . . .	1 Chr.	8	38	477	<b>O'bil—mournful</b>				
5. Officer of Ahab. . .	1 Ki.	18	3-16	422	Officer of David. . . .	1 Chr.	27	30	497
6. A teaching prince. .	2 Chr.	17	7	517	<b>O-bit'u-a-ry</b>				
7. A Levite overseer. .	2 Chr.	34	12	538	Moses wrote his own	Deut.	34	1-12	259
Founder of family. . .	1 Chr.	3	21	469	<b>Oblation—(See</b>				
8. Descendant: Joab.	Ezra	8	9	550	Offering). . . . .	1 Chr.	27	30	497
9. A Covenant-signer.	Neh.	10	5	566	<b>Ob-liv'ion—</b>				
10. Levite porter. . .	Neh.	12	25	568	Wicked doomed to . .	Ps.	34	16	625
11. Prophet of Judah.	Obad.	1	1	946	The doom of those	{ Deut.	32	26	256
<b>O'bal—corpulence</b>					who forsake God. . .	{ Job	18	17	592
Descendant: Joktan. .	Gen.	10	28	25					

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>O'both</b> — <i>water skins</i>					<b>O'had</b> — <i>unity</i>				
A station of Israel. . . . .	Num.	21	10	195	Son of Simeon. . . . .	Gen.	46	10	70
<b>Ob'sta-cles</b> <b>Re-mov'ed</b> —					<b>O'hel</b> — <i>a tent, home</i>				
By the Lord's ad- . . . . .	Isa.	45	2	762	Son of Zerubbabel. . . . .	1 Chr.	3	20	469
vance in way of life . . . . .	Isa.	49	11	765	<b>*Oil</b> —				
Through Divine Aids. . . . .	Zech.	4	7	965	<i>Various uses:</i>				
Through prayer. . . . .	Matt.	21	21	1003	For lamps. . . . .	Ex.	27	20	108
<b>Oc'ran</b> — <i>troubler</i>					For anointing. . . . .	Ex.	30	31	113
Father of Pagiel. . . . .	Num.	1	13	164	In meat offerings. . . . .	Lev.	2	1	128
<b>O'ded</b> — <i>duplicate</i>					For medical treatm't. . . . .	Luke	10	34	1058
1. Father of Azariah. . . . .	2 Chr.	15	1	515	For food. . . . .	Ex.	29	2	111
2. A prophet. . . . .	2 Chr.	28	9-15	529	Widow's failed not. . . . .	1 Ki.	17	16	421
<b>O'dors, Sweet</b> —					Figurative use. . . . .	Zech.	4	12	965
Used in acts of . . . . .	{ Dan.	2	46	911	<b>*Oint'ment</b> — <i>to shine</i>				
devotion. . . . .	{ Jno.	12	3	1099	Prized by Hebrews. . . . .	Eccl.	7	1	715
Symbolic of Divine . . . . .	{ Ps.	45	8	632	Used for the hair. . . . .	Eccl.	9	8	716
recognition; favor. . . . .	{ Song	4	10	720	For purifying skin. . . . .	Est.	2	12	573
<b>Offense</b> — <i>a trap</i>					Used for embalming. . . . .	Luke	23	56	1078
To be guarded against . . . . .	1 Cor.	10	32	1174	Used in Jewish rites. . . . .	Ex.	30	25	113
Woe because of. . . . .	Matt.	18	7	999	<b>Old</b> — <i>worn out, antique</i>				
How to remedy. . . . .	Matt.	18	8	999	Man to be put off. . . . .	Rom.	6	6	1156
<b>Offerings</b> — <i>to bestow a donation</i>					Leaven to be purged. . . . .	1 Cor.	5	6-13	1169
Of the first fruits. . . . .	Deut.	26	1-12	247	Oldest man. . . . .	Gen.	5	25-28	21
By the princes. . . . .	Num.	7	10-89	175	<b>Old Age</b> —				
To be observed. . . . .	Num.	28	1-31	205	Promised to Abraham. . . . .	Gen.	15	15	30
Withholding. . . . .	Isa.	43	24	760	Righteous; honorable. . . . .	Prov.	16	31	697
<b>Off'er-ings</b> — <i>animal sacrifices</i>					God's presence in. . . . .	Isa.	46	4	763
Burnt. . . . .	Ex.	29	18	111	Feebleness of. . . . .	Ps.	71	9	644
Drink. . . . .	Lev.	23	13	156	Devoid of pleasure. . . . .	Eccl.	12	1	718
Heave. . . . .	Lev.	7	14	134	How to behave in. . . . .	Titus	2	2, 3	1223
Meal or Meat. . . . .	Lev.	2	1	128	To be revered. . . . .	Lev.	19	32	151
Peace. . . . .	Lev.	7	11	134	Attitude of young to-				
Sin. . . . .	Lev.	4	3	130	ward. . . . .	Job	32	6	602
Thank. . . . .	Lev.	22	29	155	Examples of dis- . . . . .	{ Lam.	5	12	850
Trespass. . . . .	Lev.	5	6	131	respect for. . . . .	{ 2 Ki.	2	23	432
Wave. . . . .	Lev.	7	30	134	<b>Ol'ive</b> — <i>brightness</i>				
Neglect of—a sin. . . . .	2 Chr.	29	7	530	Tree of Palestine. . . . .	Ex.	23	11	103
Not a substitute . . . . .	{ Ps.	51	6, 7	635	Wood; for timber. . . . .	1 Ki.	6	31	401
for righteousness. . . . .	{ Hos.	6	6	931	<b>Ol'ive Oil</b> —				
<b>Off'i-cers</b> — <i>persons in authority</i>					Made from berries. . . . .	Mic.	6	15	952
A Eunuch (Margin). . . . .	2 Ki.	24	15	464	(See Oil)				
A political aid . . . . .	Num.	11	16	182	<b>Ol'ives, Mount of</b> — <i>same as Olivet</i>				
A superintendent. . . . .	Jdgs.	9	28	301	Hill at Jerusalem. . . . .	Zech.	14	4	972
A tax collector. . . . .	Matt.	9	9	987	Jesus visited often. . . . .	Luke	21	37	1074
A constable. . . . .	Matt.	5	25	982	Uttered prophecy				
<b>Off-scour'ing</b> —					from. . . . .	Matt.	24	3	1008
Paul was called. . . . .	1 Cor.	4	13	1169	<b>*O-lym'pas</b> —				
<b>Off-spring</b>					A Roman Christian. . . . .	Rom.	16	15	1165
A child or children. . . . .	Acts	17	29	1134	<b>O'mar</b> — <i>talkative</i>				
<b>*Og</b> — <i>round</i>					Descendant of Esau. . . . .	Gen.	36	11	57
King of Bashan. . . . .	Deut.	3	1, 8	220	<b>O-me'ga</b> — <i>the last letter of Greek alphabet</i>				
His bedstead: iron. . . . .	Deut.	3	11	220	Last or end. . . . .	Rev.	1	8	1254
Conquered by Moses. . . . .	Num.	21	20, 32-35	195	<b>O'mer</b> —				
					A dry measure. . . . .	Ex.	16	36	95

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>O-mis'sion, Sins of—</b>					2. Town of Benjamin..	Josh.	18	23	280
Denounced.....	Luke	11	42	1059	3. City of Manasseh..	Jdgs.	6	11, 15	296
Judgment according	Luke	12	47	1061	Home of Gideon....	Jdgs.	6	11	296
to knowledge....	Jas.	4	17	1239	<b>O-pin'ion—hesitated to speak</b>				
<b>Om-nip'o-tent—all powerful</b>					Because of youth....	Job	32	1-10	602
Applied to God....	Rev.	19	6	1268	<b>Op'por-tun'i-ty Lost—</b>				
<b>Om-ni-pres'ence—</b>					For salvation.....	Jer.	8	20	789
Of God.....	Ps.	139	7-12	680	For accepting Christ..	Luke	19	41, 42	1071
<b>Om-ni'science—</b>					Illustrated.....	Matt.	25	10-26	1009
Of God.....	Ps.	147	5	684	<b>Op-pres'sion—distress, affliction</b>				
Of Christ.....	Jno.	16	30	1067	Forbidden by God....	Lev.	25	14	159
<b>*Om'ri—like a sheaf</b>					Of rulers denounced..	Isa.	3	12-26	725
1. A Benjamite.....	1 Chr.	7	8	475	God will deliver the	Ps.	12	5	615
2. A man of Judah...	1 Chr.	9	4	478	oppressed.....	Isa.	58	6	772
3. Prince: Issachar...	1 Chr.	27	18	497	<b>Or'a-cle—a word, to speak</b>				
4. A king of Israel...	1 Ki.	16	15-20	419	Most Holy Place....	1 Ki.	6	16	401
<b>*On—strength, light</b>					The Scriptures.....	Acts	7	38	1119
1. A Reubenite chief.	Num.	16	1	188	<b>Or'a-tor—</b>				
2. A city of Egypt....	Gen.	41	45	63	A skilled enchanter..	Isa.	3	3	725
Called Beth-shemesh	Jer.	43	13	830	A pleader, advocate..	Acts	24	1	1144
<b>O'nam—strong, wealthy</b>					<b>Or'a-tor-y—</b>				
1. A Horite chief....	Gen.	36	23	57	Of Paul.....	Acts	17	22-31	1134
2. Son of Jeremiah...	1 Chr.	2	28	468	<b>Or'chard—a park</b>				
<b>*O'nan—strong</b>					It contained fruits...	Sol.	4	13	720
Son of Judah by a	Gen.	38	2-10	60	<b>Or'ches-tra—</b>				
Canaanitish					First organized.....	2 Sa.	6	5	367
woman.....	Gen.	46	12	70	<b>Or'di-nanc-es—enactment, appointment</b>				
<b>*O-nes'i-mus—profitable</b>					Are to be taught....	Ex.	18	20	97
Slave of Philemon...	Phil.	1	10-17	1224	Jewish, ceremonial	Eph.	2	15	1197
<b>*On-e-siph'o-rus—profit bearer</b>					abolished in Christ	Col.	2	14	1207
Christian; Ephesus...	2 Ti.	4	19	1221	<b>*O'reb—a raven</b>				
Visited Paul: Rome...	2 Ti.	1	17	1219	1. A Midianite prince.	Jdgs.	7	25	298
<b>*On'ions—to peel</b>					2. Rock memorial...	Isa.	10	26	731
Article of food.....	Num.	11	5	182	<b>O'ren—strength, a tree</b>				
<b>O'no—strong</b>					A son of Jerahmeel...	1 Chr.	2	25	468
A town of Benjamin..	Neh.	11	35	567	<b>*Or'gan—a wind instrument</b>				
Rebuilt by Shamed...	1 Chr.	8	12	477	First mentioned....	Gen.	4	21	21
<b>On'y-cha—a scale or shell</b>					<b>*O-ri'on—</b>				
Used in perfumes....	Ex.	30	34	113	A constellation.....	Job	9	9	586
<b>*O'nyx—to blanch</b>					<b>*Or'na-ments—finery</b>				
A precious stone....	Job	28	16	599	Worn extensively	Isa.	3	18-23	725
In priest's ephod....	Ex.	28	9	109	by ancient Jews..	Jer.	2	32	781
<b>O'phel—a mound, a hill</b>					Seal rings used in	Gen.	38	18	60
1. Part of Jerusalem..	Neh.	3	15-27	556	business contracts	2 Sa.	1	10	361
Nethinims, abode...	Neh.	11	21	567	Golden chain denot-	Gen.	41	42	63
2. Tower in Samaria..	2 Ki.	5	24	436	ed office of highrank	Dan.	5	29	916
<b>*O'phir—</b>					Put off in mourning..	Ex.	33	4	117
1. Son of Joktan....	Gen.	10	29	25	Brought as offering..	Ex.	35	22	119
2. A place of gold....	Job	22	24	595	<b>Consisted of:</b>				
Supplied gold to	1 Ki.	9	28	408	Bracelets.....	Gen.	24	22	39
Hiram; Solomon...	1 Ki.	10	11	410	Chains.....	Gen.	41	42	63
<b>Oph'ni—moldy</b>					Earrings.....	Gen.	24	22	39
Town of Benjamin...	Josh.	18	24	280	Rings for fingers....	Est.	3	10	574
<b>*Oph'rah—a female fawn</b>					Jewels.....	Num.	31	50	208
1. Son of Menothai...	1 Chr.	4	14	470	Of apparel.....	Gen.	24	22	39

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Or'na-ments—Continued</b>					<b>O'er-plus</b>				
Of the temple.....	1 Ki.	7	48-50	403	To be restored.....	Lev.	25	27	159
Of Christian women..	1 Pe.	3	4	1242	<b>O'er-seer—superintendent</b>				
<b>Or'nán—strong</b>					Solomon had 3600....	2 Chr.	2	18	502
A Jebusite.....	1 Chr.	21	15	490	Pastor of church.....	Acts	20	28	1138
<b>*Or'pah—neck</b>					<b>Owe—</b>				
Ruth's sister in law..	Ruth	1	14, 15	319	No man, but to, love.	Rom.	13	8	1163
<b>Or'phans—lonely</b>					<b>*Owl—</b>				
To be shown kindness	Deut.	24	17	245	An unclean bird.....	Lev.	11	16	139
Judgment against	Ex.	22	22	102	<b>Own'er-ship, Divine—</b>				
oppressors of.....	Job	24	3	597	Of the world and	Ps.	24	1	621
<b>Os'pray—strength</b>					its wealth.....	Ps.	50	10	634
An unclean bird.....	Lev.	11	13	139	Of men and their	Ezek.	18	4	869
<b>*Os'si-frage—bonebreaker</b>					endowments.....	Rom.	14	8	1163
An unclean bird.....	Deut.	14	12	235	Gives priority.....	Deut.	26	2	247
<b>Os-ten-ta'tion—proud display</b>					<b>*Ox—a beeve</b>				
Exhibits false pride..	Est.	1	4	571	A clean animal.....	Lev.	11	3	139
Token: self-deceit; }	Est.	5	11	576	Used for food.....	1 Ki.	1	25	393
self-exaltation....	Isa.	39	2	756	Used in offerings....	Num.	7	87	175
Warnings against....	Luke	20	46	1072	Used for plowing....	1 Ki.	19	19	421
<b>In religious services:</b>					Not to be muzzled....	Deut.	25	4	246
Denounced by Jesus.	Matt.	23	5	1006	<b>O'zem—strength</b>				
Unbecoming in alms- }	Matt.	6	2, 5, 16	984	1. A son of Jesse....	1 Chr.	2	15	468
giving and prayer }	Luke	18	10-14	1069	2. A son of Jerahmeel.	1 Chr.	2	25	468
Often manifest in }	Prov.	25	14	705	<b>Oz'ni—having ears.</b>				
false boasting....	Prov.	27	2	706	A son of Gad.....	Num.	26	16	201
<b>*Os'trich—a feather</b>									
Noted for speed.....	Job	39	13-18	608					
Unclean bird (owl)...	Lev.	11	16	139					
Utters doleful sound.	Isa.	13	21	734					
<b>*Oth'ni—cruel</b>									
A Levite porter.....	1 Chr.	26	7	496					
<b>*Oth'ni-el—lion of God</b>									
Son of Kenaz.....	1 Chr.	4	13	470					
Captured Debir.....	Josh.	15	15-17	277					
Wed Caleb's daughter.	Jdgs.	1	11-15	290					
First Judge of Israel..	Jdgs.	3	8-11	292					
<b>Ouch'es—</b>									
Settings for stones...	Ex.	28	11	109					
Fastenings for cords..	Ex.	39	18	124					
<b>Out-casts—</b>									
Israel among pagans.	Isa.	11	12	733					
To be re-claimed....	Ps.	147	2	684					
<b>Out-go'ings—</b>									
Utmost limits.....	Ps.	65	8	641					
<b>Out-land'ish—adulterous</b>									
Women who caused }	Neh.	13	26	570					
Solomon to sin.... }	1 Ki.	11	4	411					
<b>Out-law—a lawless person</b>									
Barabbas called an...	Matt.	27	16, 17	1013					
<b>Out-ra'geous—flagrant</b>									
Anger is.....	Prov.	27	4	706					
<b>*Ov'en—firepot</b>									
Used for bread bak- }	Lev.	2	4	128					
ing; for cooking.. }	Matt.	6	30	984					

## P

<b>Pa'a-rai—yawning</b>				
Hero of David.....	2 Sa.	23	35	390
Called Na'a-ri.....	1 Chr.	11	37	480
<b>Pack Animals....</b>	1 Chr.	12	40	481
<b>*Pa'dan-a'ram—plain of Syria</b>	(See			
A'ram)				
Isaac got wife from..	Gen.	25	20	42
<b>Pad'dle—a peg, nail, spade</b>				
Among weapons of...	Deut.	23	13	241
<b>Pa'don—ransom, redemption</b>				
Head: exile family...	Neh.	7	47	560
<b>Pa'gi-el—accident</b>				
Son of Ocran.....	Num.	1	13	164
<b>Pa-hath-mo'ab—pit of Moab</b>				
Founder of a family..	Ezra	2	6	543
<b>Pai—screaming</b>				
A town of Edom....	1 Chr.	1	50	466
<b>Pain—</b>				
Heritage of man....	Job	14	22	590
Universal in scope...	Rom.	8	22	1157
None in heaven.....	Rev.	21	4	1270
<b>*Paint—to dye, color</b>				
Women painted	{ 2 Ki.	9	30	442
their faces and	{ Ezek.	23	40	876
eyes.....	{ Jer.	4	30	784

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Paint'ings, Mural</b>					<b>*Pan'nag—pastry</b>				
Of idols worshipped. . . . .	Ezek.	8	7-12	857	Sold in Tyre. . . . .	Ezek.	27	17	881
<b>Pal'ace—to be elevated, a citadel</b>					<b>Pa'per—sheet</b> (See Papyrus)				
Of David. . . . .	2 Sa.	7	1, 2	369	Made from reeds. . . . .	Isa.	19	7	738
Of Solomon. . . . .	1 Ki.	7	1-8	403	<b>*Pa'phos—a town in Cyprus</b>				
Temple so called. . . . .	1 Chr.	29	1	499	Visited by Paul. . . . .	Acts	13	6	1128
<b>Pa'lal—judge</b>					<b>*Par'a-ble—placing side by side</b>				
Son of Uzi. . . . .	Neh.	3	25	556	Freely used: Jesus. . . . .	Mark	4	33, 34	1020
<b>Pale Horse—</b>					Purpose of use. . . . .	Matt.	13	17, 35	993
Symbol of death. . . . .	Rev.	6	8	1258	Parables Old Testament—Part III				297
<b>*Pal'es-tine—rolling land of strangers</b>					Parables of Christ—Part II				275
(Pal-es-ti'na)					<b>*Par'a-dise—a park, a garden, an orchard</b>				
Land of Canaan. . . . .	Ex.	15	14	94	Abode of saved souls. . . . .	Luke	23	43	1078
"Land of Israel". . . . .	1 Sa.	13	19	336	Paul caught up into. . . . .	2 Cor.	12	4	1190
"Land of Promise". . . . .	Heb.	11	9	1232	<b>Par-a-dox'es, Bib'li-cal—</b>				
"Holy Land". . . . .	Zech.	2	12	964	Life found by losing; } Matt. 10			39	988
Threatened judgment. . . . .	Isa.	14	29-32	735	lost by finding. . . . .	Matt.	16	25	997
<b>Pal'i-a'tion of Sin</b>					Truth in deception. . . . .	2 Cor.	6	8	1185
Weariness to God. . . . .	Mal.	2	17	974	Seeing the unseen. . . . .	2 Cor.	4	18	1184
Incurs Divine woe. . . . .	Isa.	5	20	727	Strength in weakness. . . . .	2 Cor.	12	10	1190
Encourages men to } Ezek. 13				22					
continue in evil. . . . .	Ps.	50	18	634	<b>Pa'rah—heifer</b>				
<b>Pal'lu—distinguished</b>					A city of Benjamin. . . . .	Josh.	18	23	280
A son of Reuben. . . . .	1 Chr.	5	3	472	<b>Par'a-mours—concubines</b>				
Called Phallu. . . . .	Gen.	46	9	70	Illegitimate lovers. . . . .	Ezek.	23	20	876
<b>*Palm Tree—</b>					<b>Pa'ran—ornamental</b>				
Found at Elim. . . . .	Ex.	15	27	94	1. A wilderness. . . . .	Num.	10	12	180
Fruit used for food. . . . .	Joel	1	12	936	Refuge of Ishmael. . . . .	Gen.	21	21	36
Symbol of per- } Sol. 7				7	Israel wandered in. . . . .	Num.	12	16	183
fection in forms. . . . .	Jer.	10	5	791	Refuge of David. . . . .	1 Sa.	25	1	353
Used in the temple. . . . .	1 Ki.	6	29	401	2. A mountain. . . . .	Deut.	33	2	258
Leaves—token of } Jno. 12				13	<b>Par'bar—precinct on outer court of temple</b>				
victory and peace. } Rev. 7				9	Priests placed here. . . . .	1 Chr.	26	18	496
<b>Palm'er-worm—to devour</b>					<b>Parch'ed-corn—roasted grain</b>				
Ate field produce. . . . .	Joel	1	1, 4	936	Served to Ruth. . . . .	Ruth	2	14	320
<b>*Pal'sy—to loosen beside, paralysis</b>					<b>Parch'ed-ground—glaring sand</b>				
Cured by Christ. . . . .	Matt.	4	24	981	Shall become a pool. . . . .	Isa.	35	7	751
Cured by disciples. . . . .	Acts	8	7	1121	<b>Parch'ments—writing material</b>				
<b>Pal'ti—God delivers</b>					Paul's request for. . . . .	2 Ti.	4	13	1221
A spy from Benjamin. . . . .	Num.	13	9	184	<b>Par'don—(See Forgiveness)</b>				
<b>Pal'ti-el—deliverance of God</b>					God's willingness to. . . . .	Isa.	55	7	770
A chief of Issachar. . . . .	Num.	34	26	214	His delight in. . . . .	Mic.	7	18	953
<b>Pal'tite—delivered</b>					Its completeness. . . . .	Isa.	44	22	761
Inhabitant of Pelet. . . . .	2 Sa.	23	26	390	Requires confession. . . . .	1 Jno.	1	9	1247
<b>*Pam-phy'lia—coastregion of Asia Minor</b>					<b>Par'ents—to generate, to cause to be</b>				
Towns of visited by } Acts 14			24, 25	1130	Should train } Deut. 6			7	225
Paul; Barnabas. . . . .	Acts	15	38	1131	their children. . . . .	Eph.	6	4	1201
<b>Pan'ics in Armies—</b>					Should chasten re- } Deut. 21			18-21	242
Of Egyptians. . . . .	Ex.	14	25	92	bellious children. . . . .	Prov.	23	13	703
Of Midianites. . . . .	Jdgs.	7	22	298	Should provide } 2 Cor. 12			14	1190
Of Philistines. . . . .	1 Sa.	14	16	337	for children. . . . .	1 Ti.	5	8	1217
Of Syrians. . . . .	2 Ki.	7	7	439	Parental indulgence } Prov. 29			15	708
Of Ethiopians. . . . .	2 Chr.	14	12, 13	514	disastrous. . . . .	1 Sa.	3	13	326
Ammonites; Moabites. . . . .	2 Chr.	20	22-25	520	Of evil influence. . . . .	1 Ki.	22	52	428
Of Israelites. . . . .	1 Sa.	4	10	327					

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Par'ents—Continued</b>					3. Father: Gedaliah..	Jer.	38	1	825
Good influence of	{ 2 Chr.	17	3	517	4. Head of exile	{ Ezra	2	38	543
righteousness....	{ 2 Ti.	1	5	1219	priestly family...	{ Neh.	7	41	560
<b>Par'iors—chambers</b>					5. A covenant-signer.	Neh.	10	3	566
Eglon slain in his....	Jdgs.	3	20	292	<b>Passages—crossing places</b> (See A-ba'rim)				
<b>Par-mash'ta—superior</b>					<b>Pas'sen-ger—a passer-by</b>				
Son of Haman.....	Est.	9	9	579	Wayfarers.....	Prov.	9	15	691
<b>*Par'me-nas—constant, faithful</b>					<b>Pas'sion, Evil—(See Lust)</b>				
One of the deacons...	Acts	6	5	1118	<b>*Pass'o-ver—exemption</b>				
<b>Par'nach—</b>					Appointed by God...	Ex.	12	3-28	89
A man of Zebulun...	Num.	34	25	214	Laws governing its	{ Lev.	23	4	156
<b>Pa'rosh—a flea</b>					observance.....	{ Deut.	16	1-22	237
Head of exile family..	Ezra	2	3	543	<b>Observed by:</b>				
Called Pha'rosh....	Ezra	8	3	550	Moses at Sinai.....	Num.	9	5	179
<b>Par'phar—(Pharpar) swift</b>					By Joshua.....	Josh.	5	10-12	264
A river of Damascus..	2 Ki.	5	12	436	By Josiah.....	2 Ki.	23	21	462
<b>Par'ri-cide—murder of a sacred relative</b>					By Ezra.....	Ezra	6	19	548
Sennacherib's sons...	2 Ki.	19	37	457	Kept by Christ.....	Matt.	26	19	1011
<b>Par-shan'da-tha—</b>					Type of Christ.....	1 Cor.	5	7	1169
A son of Haman.....	Est.	9	7	579	<b>Passports—safe conducts</b>				
<b>Par'si-mo-ny—</b>					Given to Nehemiah..	Neh.	2	7-9	555
In hoarding money	{ Eccl.	5	13	713	<b>Password—</b>				
denounced.....	{ Prov.	11	24	693	Of Ephraimites.....	Jdgs.	12	5, 6	306
In ignoring the	{ Prov.	21	13	701	<b>Pas'tor—shepherd</b> (See Ministers)				
poor condemned..	{ Prov.	28	27	707	An office of Divine	{ Jer.	3	15	783
In withholding tithes	{ Mal.	3	8	975	appointment.....	{ Eph.	4	11	1199
and offerings.....	{ Neh.	13	10	570	Unfaithful punished..	Jer.	23	2	805
<b>*Par'thi-ans—inhabitants of Parthia</b>					Should feed flock...	1 Pe.	5	2	1244
Were at Pentecost...	Acts	2	9	1112	<b>Pas'ture—feeding ground</b>				
<b>Par'tial'i-ty—favoritism</b>					Constantly sought	{ Gen.	47	4	72
Forbidden in	{ Lev.	19	15	151	out by Israel.....	{ 1 Chr.	4	39-41	470
social life.....	{ Job	13	10	589	<b>*Pat'a-ra—City S.W. of Lycia</b>				
Denounced as not	{ Prov.	24	23	704	Paul took ship at...	Acts	21	1	1140
good in judgment.	{ Prov.	18	5	699	<b>*Path'ros—land of southern Egypt</b>				
Ministers advised	{ 1 Ti.	5	21	1217	Its baseness.....	Ezek.	29	14-16	883
against showing..	{ Acts	10	34, 35	1124	Jews scattered to...	Jer.	44	1	831
<b>Part'ner—associate</b>					Jews to return from..	Isa.	11	11	733
James, John, Simon..	Luke	5	10, 11	1048	<b>Path-ru'sim—</b>				
<b>*Par'tridge—bird of Palestine</b>					Descendants of Ham..	Gen.	10	14	25
Dwelt in mountains..	1 Sa.	26	20	355	Citizens of Pathros...	1 Chr.	1	12	406
Symbol of fraud.....	Jer.	17	11	799	<b>Pat'ience—lenient, with long temper</b>				
<b>Pa-ru'ah—blossomed</b>					Commended.....	1 Ths.	5	14	1212
A man of Issachar...	1 Ki.	4	17	399	Blessed results of...	Heb.	6	12	1228
<b>*Par'va-im—</b>					<b>Special need of:</b>				
A gold region.....	2 Chr.	3	6	503	In tribulation.....	Rom.	12	12	1162
<b>Pa'sach—divider</b>					In old age.....	Titus	2	2	1223
A son of Japhet.....	1 Chr.	7	33	475	In Christian work...	Heb.	10	36	1231
<b>Pa-se'ah—limping</b> (Pha-se'ah)					Christ our example...	Heb.	12	2, 3	1234
1. A son of Eshton...	1 Chr.	4	12	470	<b>*Pat'mos—an island in Aegean Sea</b>				
2. Head of Neth-	{ Ezra	2	49	543	John an exile there..	Rev.	1	9-10	1254
inim family.....					<b>*Pa'tri-arch—progenitor</b>				
<b>Pash'ur—liberation</b>					Applied to ancient worthies:				
1. Son of Melchiah...	Jer.	21	1	803	To Abraham.....	Heb.	7	4	1228
2. Son of Immer....	Jer.	20	1	802	To sons of Jacob...	Acts	7	8, 9	1119
					To David.....	Acts	2	29	1112



SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Pat'ri-mo-ny</b> — <i>of the fathers</i>					Labors in Cyprus....	Acts	13	5-12	1128
Inherited estate. ....	Deut.	18	8	239	Name changed. ....	Acts	13	13	1128
<b>Pa'tri-ot-ism</b> —					At Perga. ....	Acts	13	13	1128
<i>Examples:</i>					At Antioch; Pisidia..	Acts	13	14-41	1128
Israelites. ....	Ps.	137	1-6	680	At Iconium. ....	Acts	13	51	1128
Nehemiah in Babylon	Neh.	2	2-3	555	At Lystra—stoned....	Acts	14	8-19	1130
Hadad. ....	1 Ki.	11	21	411	At Derbe—last city..	Acts	14	20	1130
Divinely enjoined....	1 Chr.	19	13	489	Returned to Antioch.	Acts	14	21-26	1130
<b>*Pat'ro-bas</b> — <i>father's life</i>					<i>Second Missionary Journey:</i>				
A disciple at Rome... Roin.	Rom.	16	14	1165	Refuses Mark. ....	Acts	15	37-39	1131
<b>Pau</b> — <i>screaming</i>					In Syria; Cilicia....	Acts	15	41	1131
A city of Edom. ....	Gen.	36	39	57	Joined by Timothy..	Acts	16	1-3	1133
<b>*Paul</b> — <i>little</i> (Formerly Saul of Tarsus)					In Phrygia; Galatia..	Acts	16	6	1133
<i>Family connections:</i>					Call to Europe. ....	Acts	16	9, 10	1133
Born at Tarsus. ....	Acts	21	39	1140	At Philippi. ....	Acts	16	11-40	1133
Strictly reared. ....	Phil.	3	5	1204	(Lydia converted; Jailor converted)				
A strict Pharisee....	Acts	23	6	1143	At Thessalonica....	Acts	17	1-9	1135
A Roman citizen....	Acts	22	25-28	1141	(Church founded; persecuted)				
Sister in Jerusalem..	Acts	23	16	1143	At Berea. ....	Acts	17	10-12	1135
<i>Education and Training:</i>					Driven away by foes.	Acts	17	13, 14	1135
Taught tentmaking..	Acts	18	3	1136	At Athens: Mars Hill	Acts	17	16-33	1135
Taught by Gamaliel..	Acts	22	3	1141	At Corinth. ....	Acts	18	1-18	1136
<i>Early manhood:</i>					(Church founded; Aquila, Priscilla)				
Fiendish persecutor {	Acts	9	1-3	1122	At Ephesus. ....	Acts	18	19, 20	1136
of Christians. ....	Acts	22	4	1141	Returns to Antioch..	Acts	18	22	1136
Hated Jesus. ....	Acts	26	9-11	1146	<i>Third Missionary Journey:</i>				
Zealous: Mosaic Law.	Acts	26	4, 5	1146	In Galatia; Phrygia..	Acts	18	23	1136
Aided in martyrdom.	Acts	7	58	1119	At Ephesus—2½ years	Acts	19	1-41	1137
<i>His conversion:</i>					(Riotous opposition; books burned)				
Near Damascus. ....	Acts	9	3	1122	In Macedonia. ....	Acts	20	1-3	1138
Blinded by super- {	Acts	9	8	1122	Long sermon: Troas..	Acts	20	4-12	1138
natural light. ....	Acts	22	6	1141	(Restores man to life)				
Personal communi- {	Acts	22	7, 8	1141	Journeys to Miletus..	Acts	20	13-16	1138
cation from Christ {	1 Cor.	15	8	1179	Charge to Ephesians.	Acts	20	17-38	1138
Led to Damascus....	Acts	22	11	1141	Journeys to Tyre....	Acts	21	1-6	1140
Fasted and prayed..	Acts	9	9-11	1122	At Caesarea. ....	Acts	21	7-14	1140
Instructed: Ananias..	Acts	9	10-18	1122	(Warned of persecutions)				
<i>Following his conversion:</i>					<i>In Jerusalem:</i>				
Baptized: Ananias... Acts	Acts	9	18	1122	Received by church..	Acts	21	15-19	1140
Preached: Damascus.	Acts	9	20	1122	Seeks fellowship....	Acts	21	20-26	1140
Went to Arabia. ....	Gal.	1	17	1191	Seized by Jews. ....	Acts	21	27-40	1140
Returned to Damascus	Gal.	1	17	1191	Defense. ....	Acts	22	1-21	1141
Visited Jerusalem... Gal.	Gal.	1	18	1191	Taken by the Romans	Acts	22	22-30	1141
Rejected by apostles.	Acts	9	26	1122	Defense before Rulers	Acts	23	1-10	1143
Befriended: Barnabas	Acts	9	27	1122	Jews plot his death..	Acts	23	11-15	1143
Persecuted by Jews..	Acts	9	29	1122	Saved by a lad. ....	Acts	23	16-22	1143
Directed by vision..	Acts	22	17, 18	1141	Taken to Caesarea... Acts	23	23-35	1143	
Went to Tarsus....	Acts	9	30	1122	<i>In Caesarea:</i>				
Brought to Antioch..	Acts	11	25, 26	1126	Defense: Felix. ....	Acts	24	1-23	1144
<i>First Missionary Journey:</i>					Preaches to Felix....	Acts	24	24-26	1144
Divinely called. ....	Acts	26	17-19	1146	Imprisoned 2 years..	Acts	24	27	1144
Named an Apostle... 1 Cor.	15	9, 10	1179		Accused: Festus....	Acts	25	1-9	1145
Ordained. ....	Acts	13	2, 3	1128	Appeals to Caesar... Acts	25	10-12	1145	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Paul—Continued</b>					<b>Paul'us—little</b>				
Referred to Agrippa { Acts 25 13-27 1145					A Roman deputy . . . . . Acts 13 7 1128				
—his defense . . . . . Acts 26 1-32 1146					<b>Pa-vil'ion—booth, covert</b>				
<i>Voyage to Rome:</i>					Covering of throne . . . . . Ps. 27 5 622				
Caesarea to Crete . . . . . Acts 27 1-13 1148					Symbol: divine favor . . . Jer. 43 10 830				
Overtaken by storm . . . . . Acts 27 14-20 1148					<b>Pawn—pledge</b>				
Vision of assurance . . . . . Acts 27 21-25 1148					Clothes . . . . . Ex. 22 26 102				
Shipwrecked . . . . . Acts 27 26-44 1148					Bed . . . . . Prov. 22 27 702				
On Island: Melita . . . . . Acts 28 1-10 1149					<b>Pawn-brokers—</b>				
Continues to Rome . . . . . Acts 28 11-16 1149					Laws governing . . . . . Deut. 24 10-13 245				
<i>In Rome:</i>					<b>Paws—</b>				
Preaches to Jews . . . . . Acts 28 17-29 1149					Of bear, and lion . . . . . 1 Sa. 17 37 342				
Only apostle to "rent" Acts 28 30 1149					Animals go upon . . . . . Lev. 11 27 139				
Preaches in Rome . . . . . Acts 28 31 1149					<b>Peace, Spiritual—</b>				
His farewell words . . . . . 2 Ti. 4 6-8 1216					Sought of God . . . . . 1 Ti. 2 2 1215				
<i>Characteristics of His Ministry:</i>					Given by God . . . . . Lev. 26 6 161				
Apostle to the { Rom. 11 13 1161					Bestowed by Christ . . . . . Acts 10 36 1124				
Gentiles . . . . . 1 Cor. 9 1, 2 1173					Secured through { Isa. 53 5 769				
Supported himself { Acts 20 34 1138					Christ's blood . . . . . Col. 1 20 1206				
by manual labor . . . . . 1 Ths. 2 9 1210					Legacy of Christ . . . . . Jno. 14 27 1102				
Suffered from physi- { 2 Cor. 12 7 1190					The fruit of the { Gal. 5 22 1195				
cal infirmity . . . . . Gal. 4 13 1194					Holy Spirit . . . . . Rom. 8 6 1157				
Accused of evil . . . . . 2 Ti. 2 9 1220					Abundantly given to { Isa. 48 18 764				
Endured many hard- { 1 Cor. 4 12, 13 1169					the obedient . . . . . Ps. 119 165 671				
ships and trials . . . . . 2 Ti. 3 11 1220					Denied to wicked . . . . . Isa. 48 22 764				
Beaten with stripes . . . . . 2 Cor. 11 24 1189					<b>Peace Among Men—</b>				
Suffered bonds and { Eph. 3 1 1198					The angelic procla- { Luke 2 13, 14 1043				
imprisonment . . . . . Col. 4 3, 18 1209					mation of heaven { Luke 1 78, 79 1040				
<i>Notable Visions in his life:</i>					Promoted by the				
At the time of { Acts 9 3-6 1122					church . . . . . 1 Ti. 2 2 1215				
his conversion . . . . . Acts 26 13-15 1146					Duty to preserve . . . . . Rom. 12 18 1162				
Missionary call . . . . . Acts 16 9 1133					Promised through { Ps. 46 9 633				
Of Divine Assurance . . . . . Acts 18 9, 10 1136					kingdom of Christ { Isa. 2 4 724				
Of warning—Mission . . . . . Acts 22 17-21 1141					<b>Peace-mak'ers—workers for peace</b>				
Of work in Rome . . . . . Acts 23 11 1143					Pronounced happy . . . . . Prov. 5 9 982				
Of fearlessness . . . . . Acts 27 23, 24 1148					Joy promised to . . . . . Prov. 12 20 694				
Of Paradise . . . . . 2 Cor. 12 1-4 1190					Christians to be . . . . . Rom. 14 19 1163				
<i>Miracles performed:</i>					<b>*Pea'cock—large fowl</b>				
Elymas blinded . . . . . Acts 13 11 1128					Imported by Solomon 1 Ki. 10 22 410				
Lame man cured . . . . . Acts 14 10 1130					<b>*Pearl—</b>				
Damsel healed . . . . . Acts 16 16-18 1133					Ornaments for women 1 Ti. 2 9 1215				
Dead man restored . . . . . Acts 20 10 1138					Figuratively used { Matt. 7 6 985				
Viper's bite healed . . . . . Acts 28 5 1149					of good deeds . . . . . Prov. 23 9 703				
Fevered man cured . . . . . Acts 28 8, 9 1149					Parable of . . . . . Matt. 13 45, 46 993				
Many unnamed cures . . . . . Acts 19 11 1137					Gates of heaven . . . . . Rev. 21 21 1270				
<i>Character Study:</i>					<b>Ped'a-hel—God hath saved</b>				
Fully consecrated . . . . . Phil. 3 7-14 1204					A prince of Naphtali . . . . . Num. 34 28 214				
Earnest . . . . . Rom. 9 3 1159					<b>Pe-dah'zur—the rock delivers</b>				
Self-sacrificial . . . . . 2 Cor. 11 24-33 1189					Father of Gamaliel . . . . . Num. 1 10 164				
Courageous . . . . . Acts 22 25 1141					<b>Pe-da'iah—Jehovah hath ransomed</b>				
Steadfast . . . . . Acts 20 24 1138					1. Father of Joel . . . . . 1 Chr. 27 20 497				
Patient . . . . . 2 Cor. 12 12 1190					2. Citizen of Rumah . . . . . 2 Ki. 23 36 462				
Faithful . . . . . 2 Ti. 4 7, 8 1216					3. Father: Zerubbabel 1 Chr. 3 19 469				
Loving . . . . . 2 Cor. 2 4 1182					4. Descendant: Parosh Neh. 3 25 556				

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Pe-da'iah</b> — <i>Continued</i>					<b>Pe-nin'nah</b> — <i>coral</i>				
5. Assistant of Ezra... Neh.	8	4	562		A wife of Elkanah... 1 Sa.	1	2-6	323	
6. Exile Benjamite... Neh.	11	7	567		<b>Pen'i-tence</b> —				
7. Levite treasurer... Neh.	13	13	570		God's call to... Isa.	22	12	740	
<b>*Pe'kah</b> — <i>open eyed</i>					Secures forgiveness... 2 Chr.	7	14	507	
King of Israel... 2 Ki.	15	25-28	450		<i>Examples of:</i>				
Victory over Judah... 2 Chr.	28	6	529		Josiah... 2 Ki.	22	19	461	
Denounced... Isa.	7	1	728		The publican... Luke	18	13	1069	
<b>*Pek-a-hi'ah</b> — <i>whose eyes Jehovah opened</i>					Thief on the cross... Luke	23	42	1078	
King of Israel... 2 Ki.	15	23-26	450		<b>Pen'knife</b> —				
Slain by Pekah... 2 Ki.	15	25	450		Used to make pens... Jer.	36	23	822	
<b>Pe'kod</b> — <i>punishment</i>					<b>*Pen'ny, Pence</b> — <i>worth about 17 cents</i>				
Name of Babylonia { Jer.	50	21	838		A Roman coin... Matt.	22	19-21	1005	
under judgment.. { Ezek.	23	23	876		Pay of day's labor... Matt.	20	2-13	1002	
<b>Pe-la'iah</b> — <i>Jehovah has distinguished</i>					<b>*Pen'te-cost</b> — <i>fiftieth</i>				
1. Son of Elieonai... 1 Chr.	3	24	469		A Jewish feast... Ex.	23	14-17	103	
2. Levite of Ezra... Neh.	8	7	562		How observed... Lev.	23	15	156	
<b>Pel-a-li'ah</b> — <i>Jehovah hath judged</i>					Holy Spirit given at... Acts	2	1-21	1112	
An exile priest... Neh.	11	12	567		<b>Pe-nu'el</b> — <i>(Peniel) face of God</i>				
<b>Pel-a-ti'ah</b> — <i>Jehovah hath delivered</i>					1. Jacob's encamp-				
1. Simeonite captain... 1 Chr.	4	42	470		ment... Gen.	32 30, 31	52		
2. False prince... Ezek.	11	1-13	860		2. A son of Hur... 1 Chr.	4	4	470	
3. Son of Hananiah... 1 Chr.	3	21	469		3. A son of Shashak... 1 Chr.	8	25	477	
4. Covenant-signer... Neh.	10	22	566		<b>Pe-nu'ry</b> — <i>impoverishment</i>				
<b>*Pe'leg</b> — <i>earthquake</i>					Widow gave of her... Luke	21	4	1074	
Descendant of Eber... Gen.	10	25	25		<b>Peo'ple</b> — <i>to associate, huddle together</i>				
<b>Pe'let</b> — <i>escape, liberation</i>					Progenitors... Gen.	25	8	42	
1. Son of Jahdai... 1 Chr.	2	47	468		A nation... Gen.	41	40	63	
2. Benjamite warrior... 1 Chr.	12	3	481		<b>Peo'ple of God</b> —				
<b>Pe'leth</b> — <i>swiftness</i>					Divinely chosen... Deut.	14	2	235	
1. Father of On... Num.	16	1	188		A peculiar treasure... Ex.	19	5	98	
2. A man of Judah... 1 Chr.	2	33	468		Divinely guided... Ps.	78	52	648	
<b>Pel'e-thites</b> — <i>couriers, runners</i>					Exalted... Deut.	26	19	247	
Members of { 2 Sa.	15	18-22	378		Zealous of good works Titus	2	14	1223	
David's bodyguard { 2 Sa.	20	7	386		Their blessings... 2 Cor.	6	16	1185	
<b>*Pel'i-can</b> — <i>the vomiter</i>					<b>*Pe'or</b> — <i>a cleft</i>				
An unclean bird... Lev.	11	18	139		1. Mountain of Judah Num.	23	28	198	
<b>Pel'o-nite</b> — <i>separate</i>					2. A Moabite deity... Josh.	22	17	285	
Name of Ahijah... 1 Chr.	11	36	480		<b>Per'a-zim</b> — <i>breaches.</i> (See Ba'al-per'a-				
Name borne by Helez... 1 Chr.	27	10	497		zim)				
<b>Pen</b> — <i>a reed—swooping</i>					<b>Per-di'tion</b> — <i>ruin, destruction.</i> (See hell)				
1. Instrument for { Job	19	24	593		Judas called son of... Jno.	17	12	1105	
engraving... { Jer.	17	1	799		Evil men sons of... 2 Ths.	2	3	1213	
2. Used for writing... 3 Jno.		13	1252		Lusts lead to... 1 Ti.	6	9	1218	
<b>Pen'al-ty of Death</b> —					Final doom of wicked... 2 Pe.	3	7	1246	
Physical for { Lev.	20	10	152		<b>Per-fec'tion</b> —				
capital crimes... { Est.	7	10	577		A Divine attribute:				
<i>Examples:</i>					In God's ways... Ps.	18	30	617	
A Sabbath-breaker... Num.	15	32-36	187		In God's works... Deut.	32	4	256	
Achan: sacrilege... Josh.	7	24, 25	266		In God's dealings { Eccl.	3	14	712	
Athaliah: sedition... 2 Chr.	23	12-15	523		with man... { 2 Sa.	22	31	389	
Physical and spirit- { 1 Chr.	10	13	479		<i>Of Christ:</i>				
ual for sin... { Rom.	5	12	1155		As the Author { Heb.	5	9	1227	
<b>*Pe-ni'el</b> — <i>the face of God.</i> (See Pe-nu'el)					of Salvation... { Jno.	1 14, 15	1081		
Gideon's vengeance... Jdgs.	8	17	299		As our High Priest... Heb.	7	28	1228	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Per-fec'tion—Continued</b>					An evidence of true	Jno.	8	31	1092
In His sufferings....	Heb.	2	10	1225	discipleship.....	1 Cor.	15	1, 2, 58	1179
Admitted by Pilate....	Jno.	19	4	1107	Exhortations to....	Heb.	10	23, 35, 36	1231
To be striven for by man:					Brings great reward..	2 Pe.	1	10-12	1245
Commanded by God....	Gen.	17	1	31	<b>*Per'sia—</b>				
Required in Chris-	Eph.	4	13	1199	An eastern kingdom..	Est.	1	3	571
tian Growth.....	Heb.	6	1	1228	Laws unchangeable...	Dan.	6	15	918
The Divine standard..	Matt.	5	48	982	Overthrown.....	Dan.	11	1-30	925
Secured by abiding }	2 Cor.	5	17	1184	<b>*Per'sis—Persian</b>				
in Christ.....	1 Jno.	1	7	1247	Woman at Rome....	Rom.	16	12	1165
<i>Some essential elements:</i>					<b>Per'son-al Work—</b>				
Obedience.....	1 Jno.	2	5	1248	Among relatives.....	Jno.	1	41	1081
Brotherly love.....	Col.	3	14	1208	With friends.....	Jno.	1	45	1081
Benevolence.....	Matt.	19	21	1001	In securing workers..	Acts	11	25, 26	1126
Control of tongue....	Jas.	3	2	1238	Graciously rewarded..	Jas.	5	20	1239
<b>Pe'res—split up</b>					<b>Per'son-al Work'ers Material—</b>				1275
Warning: Belshazzar..	Dan.	5	28	916	<b>Per'son-al-ity Course—Part V</b>				1299
<b>Pe'resh—excrement</b>					<b>Pe-ri'da—(Pe-ru'da)—dispersion</b>				
Son of Machir.....	1 Chr.	7	16	475	Servant of Solomon..	Ezra	2	55	543
<b>Pe'rez—a breach</b>					descendant exiles..	Neh.	7	57	560
A man of Judah....	Neh.	11	4	567	<b>Per-verse'ness—obstinate in the wrong</b>				
<b>Pe-rez-uz'zah—breach of Uzzah</b>					Of the heart, hate-	Prov.	12	8	694
Name given to place }	2 Sa.	6	8	367	ful; destructive...	Prov.	11	3	693
where Uzzah died. }	1 Chr.	13	11	483	Of the tongue.....	Prov.	15	4	696
<b>*Per'fume—incense</b>					Denounced by Jesus..	Matt.	17	17	998
Applied to garments..	Ps.	45	8	632	<b>Pes'ti-lence—destroying</b>				
To furniture.....	Prov.	7	17	690	Threatened: for dis-	Lev.	26	25	161
To person.....	Sol.	3	6	720	obedience.....	Deut.	28	21, 58	249
Used in temple service	Ex.	30	22-38	113	Sent upon Israel....	2 Sa.	24	15	392
<b>*Per'ga—citadel</b>					In last days.....	Matt.	24	7	1008
A town in Pamphylia..	Acts	13	13, 14	1128	<b>Pes'tle—threshing instrument</b>				
Visited by Paul.....	Acts	14	25	1130	Symbolically used...	Prov.	27	22	706
<b>*Per'ga-mos—fortified, citadel</b>					<b>*Pe'ter—Greek form of Cephas. (A rock)</b>				
Church in.....	Rev.	1	11	1254	Formerly Simon.....	Jno.	1	42	1081
Epistle to.....	Rev.	2	12-17	1255	Son of Jonas.....	Jno.	21	15	1110
<b>*Per'iz-zites—</b>					Native of Bethsaida..	Jno.	1	44	1081
Known by Abraham..	Gen.	13	7	28	Engaged in fishing }	Luke	5	3	1048
Not conquered.....	Josh.	11	3	273	industry.....	Jno.	21	3	1110
Israelites married....	Jdgs.	3	5, 6	292	Dwelt at Capernaum..	Luke	4	31, 38	1046
Slaves of Solomon....	1 Ki.	9	21	408	Brought to Jesus....	Jno.	1	40	1081
<b>Per'ju-ry—(See False Witness)</b>					Called into full }	Matt.	4	18, 19	981
Punishable by death..	Deut.	19	16-21	240	service by Jesus...	Mark	1	16-18	1016
Example of N. T.....	Acts	5	1-10	1116	Called to be Apostle..	Matt.	10	1, 2	988
<b>Per-se-cu'tion—</b>					First among apostles..	Matt.	17	1	998
Work of the wicked..	Ps.	11	2	615	Member of inside }	Luke	9	28	1055
Of Christ.....	Luke	20	20	1072	friends of Jesus...	Luke	8	51	1053
Of disciples }	Luke	21	12	1074	Forewarned by Jesus..	Luke	22	31, 32	1075
foretold.....	Matt.	24	8	1008	Denied Jesus thrice..	Matt.	26	69-75	1011
Of the early church..	Acts	5	18	1116	Saw risen Christ for }	Luke	24	34	1079
Blessings in.....	Matt.	5	10	982	private counsel...	1 Cor.	15	5	1179
<b>Per-se-ver'ance—</b>					Reinstated.....	Jno.	21	15-18	1110
God's promise of....	Ps.	37	24	627	Leader in church....	Acts	1	15-26	1111
Through God's un-	Rom.	8	38, 39	1157	Preached to Jews....	Acts	2	1-40	1112
failing love.....	Jer.	31	3	815	Defends gospel.....	Acts	4	1-21	1115

\*See Dictionary.

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Pe'ter—Continued</b>					<b>Pe-ul'thai—full of work</b>				
Denounces Ananias...	Acts	5	1-11	1116	A Levite doorkeeper...	1 Chr.	26	5	496
Visits Samaria...	Acts	8	14-17	1121	<b>Pha-nu'el—presence of God</b>				
Denounced bribery...	Acts	8	18-23	1121	Father of Anna...	Luke	2	36	1043
Carries the gospel to the Gentiles...	Acts	10	1-48	1124	<b>*Pha'ra-ohs—Title of Egyptian kings: the sun</b>				
Imprisoned—Delivered...	Acts	12	3-17	1127	1. Of Abraham's time...	Gen.	12	15	27
Rebuked by Paul...	Gal.	2	14	1192	2. Of Joseph's time...	Gen.	41	1	63
Approves Paul's work...	2 Pe.	3	15, 16	1246	3. Of oppression...	Ex.	1	8-11	77
Martyrdom foretold...	Jno.	21	18, 19	1110	4. Of the Exodus...	Ex.	3	11	78
<b>Character Study:</b>					5. Of Solomon's time...	1 Ki.	3	1	398
Impulsive, erratic...	Matt.	14	28	995	6. Of Hezekiah's time...	2 Ki.	18	21	455
Tender-hearted...	Matt.	26	75	1011	7. Necho...	2 Ki.	23	29	462
Affectionate...	Jno.	13	9	1100	8. Hophra...	Jer.	44	30	831
Became courageous...	Acts	4	19, 20	1115	<b>*Pha'res, Pha'rez—a breach</b>				
Bold, uncompromising...	Acts	5	28, 29	1116	Son of Judah; Tamar...	Gen.	38	27-29	60
Undaunted, fearless...	Acts	5	40-42	1116	<b>Phar'i-sa'ism—</b>				
<b>Filled with contradictory traits:</b>					Legalistic extremes...	Matt.	12	2, 3	991
Presumptuous;	Jno.	18	10	1106	Burdens the people...	Matt.	23	1-4	1006
timid, cowardly...	Matt.	14	30	995	with formalities...	Luke	11	42-46	1059
Self-sacrificing;	Mark	1	16, 18	1016	Denounced; rejected...	Matt.	6	2, 16	984
self-seeking...	Matt.	19	27	1001	<b>*Phar'i-sees—the separated</b>				
Spiritual insight;	Jno.	6	68, 69	1088	<i>Some noted ones:</i>				
dull apprehension...	Matt.	15	15, 16	996	Nicodemus...	Jno.	3	1	1084
Boldly confessed;	Matt.	16	16	997	Gamaliel...	Acts	5	34	1116
cowardly denied...	Mark	14	67-71	1036	Saul of Tarsus...	Acts	23	6	1143
<b>Weaknesses in His Denial:</b>					Entertained Jesus...	Luke	7	36	1051
Self-conceit...	Matt.	26	33	1011	Woes against...	Matt.	23	13	1006
Spiritual sloth...	Matt.	26	40	1011	Questioned Jesus...	Matt.	19	3	1001
Rashness...	Jno.	18	10, 11	1106	Derided Christ...	Luke	16	14	1067
Following afar off...	Matt.	26	58	1011	Denounced by Christ...	Luke	11	39	1059
Evil associations...	Jno.	18	18	1106	Warnings against...	Mark	8	15	1026
Cowardly denial...	Jno.	18	25	1106	Opposed Christ...	Matt.	12	14	991
Blasphemous denial...	Mark	14	70, 71	1036	Officers take Jesus...	Jno.	7	32	1091
<b>Empowered by the Holy Spirit:</b>					Resurrectionists...	Acts	23	8	1143
Endued with boldness...	Acts	4	13, 19, 20	1115	And publican...	Luke	18	9-14	1069
Wisdom to instruct...	Acts	2	14	1112	<b>*Phar'par—swift</b>				
Miracle-working...	Acts	5	15	1116	A river of Damascus...	2 Ki.	5	12	436
Effectual in prayer...	Acts	9	40	1122	<b>Phar'zites—break</b>				
<b>Peth-a-hi'ah—Jehovah has opened</b>					Family of Pharez...	Num.	26	20	201
1. Priest of David...	1 Chr.	24	16	494	<b>Ph'e-be—bright, radiant</b>				
2. Post-exile Levite...	Ezra	10	23	553	Woman of Cenchrea...	Rom.	16	1	1165
3. Persian officer...	Neh.	11	24	567	<b>Ph'e-ni'ce—a palm tree</b>				
<b>Pe'thor—opening, cleft (?)</b>					1. Land near Samaria...	Acts	15	3	1131
Town near	Num.	22	5	197	2. A part of Crete...	Acts	27	12	1148
to Euphrates...	Deut.	23	4	244	<b>Ph'e-ni'ci-a—land of the date palm</b>				
<b>Pe-thu'el—enlarged of God</b>					On Mediterranean Sea...	Acts	21	2	1140
Father of the prophet...	Joel	1	1	936	Jesus preached here...	Matt.	15	21	996
<b>Pe-ti'tion—request, entreat</b>					Paul passed through...	Acts	15	3	1131
To Pharaoh...	Ex.	7	10-13	83	<b>Phi'chol—mouth of all</b>				
By Bathsheba...	1 Ki.	1	16-23	393	Captain of	Gen.	21	22	36
Received by					Abimelech's army...	Gen.	26	26	43
Rehoboam...	1 Ki.	12	1-17	413	<b>*Phil-a-del'phi-a—brotherly love</b>				
					A city of Lydia...	Rev.	1	11	1254
					<b>Phi-lan'thro-py—(See Almsgiving)</b>				

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*Phi-le'mon</b> — <i>affectionate</i>					2. A son of Eli.....	1 Sa.	1	3	323
A convert of Paul....	Phile.		19	1224	Slain in battle.....	1 Sa.	4	11	327
<b>*Phi-le'tus</b> — <i>amiable</i>					3. Father of Eleazar..	Ezra	8	33	550
A false teacher.....	2 Ti.	2	17, 18	1220	<b>Phle'gon</b> — <i>blazing, burning</i>				
<b>*Phil'ip</b> — <i>lover of horses</i>					A Christian at Rome..	Rom.	16	14	1165
1. Apostle of Jesus....	Matt.	10	3-5	988	<b>Phrases</b> — <i>Commonly Used</i>				
Wins Nathanael....	Jno.	1	43-48	1081	Not in Bible—Part I				260
Receives Greeks....	Jno.	12	20-33	1099	<b>*Phryg'i-a</b> — <i>a province of Asia</i>				
Reproved.....	Jno.	14	8-12	1102	Jews from: Pentecost	Acts	2	10	1112
2. The Evangelist....	Acts	21	8	1140	Passed through.....	Acts	16	6	1133
Selected as deacon..	Acts	6	5	1118	twice by Paul....	Acts	18	23	1136
Preached in Sam-					<b>*Phu'rah</b> — <i>foliage</i>				
aria.....	Acts	8	4-8	1121	Servant of Gideon....	Jdgs.	7	10	298
Converts Ethiopian	Acts	8	26-39	1121	<b>Phut</b> —				
Daughters prophesy	Acts	21	9	1140	Son of Ham.....	Gen.	10	6	25
3. Brother of.....	Matt.	14	3	995	<b>Phu'vah</b> — <i>a blast</i>				
Herod Antipas....	Mark	6	17	1023	Son of Issachar.....	Gen.	46	13	70
<b>*Phi-lip'pi</b> — <i>pertaining to Philip</i>					<b>Phy-gel'lus</b> — <i>fugitive</i>				
First place in Eu-	Acts	16	12	1133	Deserted Paul.....	2 Ti.	1	15	1219
rope evangelized..	Phil.	1	1	1202	<b>Phy-lac'te-ry</b> —				
<b>*Phi-lis'ti-a</b> — <i>migration</i>					A prayer band worn	Ex.	13	9, 16	91
Land of Philistines..	Ps.	60	8	639	on arm or forehead	Deut.	6	8	225
Same as Palestina....	Isa.	14	29	735	Worn for display....	Matt.	23	5	1006
<b>*Phi-lis'tines</b> — <i>wanderers</i>					<b>Phy-si'cian</b> — <i>to cure, repair</i>				
Descendants: Mizraim	Gen.	10	14	25	Were also embalmers.	Gen.	50	2	75
A remnant of the	Jer.	47	4	834	Treated diseases....	2 Chr.	16	12	516
Isle of Capthor....	Amos	9	7	945	"Luke the beloved"...	Col.	4	14	1209
Fill Isaac's wells....	Gen.	26	15	43	"Jesus the good"....	Luke	4	23	1046
Defeated by Samuel..	1 Sa.	7	3-12	330	Symbol of spiritual	Jer.	8	22	789
Conquered the Avims	Deut.	2	23	219	healers.....	Matt.	9	12	987
Their cities not at-	Josh.	13	2, 3	274	<b>Pi-be'seth</b> —				
tacked by Joshua..	Jdgs.	3	1-3	292	An Egyptian city....	Ezek.	30	17	884
Relentless foes	Jdgs.	14, 15, 16		308	<b>Pic'tures</b> — <i>figures</i>				
of Israel.....	1 Sa.	4, 5, 6		327	Idolatrous images....	Num.	33	52	212
Warred against Saul..	1 Sa.	28	4, 5	357	Of silver.....	Prov.	25	11	705
Defeat Saul's army..	1 Sa.	31	1-6	361	<b>Pi'e-ty</b> — <i>worship, respect</i>				
Defeated by David..	2 Sa.	5	17-25	366	<i>Some striking examples:</i>				
Continued wars	2 Sa.	21	15-22	388	Enoch.....	Gen.	5	24	21
against David....	2 Sa.	23	9-17	390	Noah.....	Gen.	6	9	22
Wars against Judah..	2 Chr.	21	16	522	Hezekiah.....	2 Chr.	31	20	533
Prophetic judgments	Jer.	25	20, 27	807	Job.....	Job	1	1	580
against them....	Ezek.	25	15-17	879	Daniel.....	Dan.	6	10	918
<b>Phil-lo'o-gus</b> — <i>fond of words</i>					Simeon.....	Luke	2	25	1043
A Christian at Rome..	Rom.	16	15	1165	Anna.....	Luke	2	37	1043
<b>Phi-los'o-phy</b> — <i>love of wisdom</i>					Barnabas.....	Acts	11	24	1126
Two classes of.....	Acts	17	18	1134	Ananias.....	Acts	22	12	1141
Warning against....	Col.	2	8	1207	<b>Pi'geon</b> —				
<b>*Phin'e-as</b> — <i>serpent's mouth</i>					Used in sacrifice....	Gen.	15	9	30
1. Son of Eleazar....	Num.	25	1-18	201	<b>Pi-ha-hi'roth</b> —				
slays Zimri; evil					Last camp in Egypt..	Ex.	14	2, 9	92
woman.....	Ps.	106	30	664	<b>*Pi'late, Pon'tius</b> — <i>close pressed, firm</i>				
Fought Midianites..	Num.	31	6	208	Governor of Judea....	Luke	3	1	1045
Aided Joshua.....	Josh.	22	13	285	Christ delivered to...	Matt.	27	2, 26	1013
Prayed for Israel..	Jdgs.	20	28	315	Grants request.....	Matt.	27	58	1013

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Pil'dash</b> —					<b>Pis'pah</b> — <i>dispersive</i>				
Son of Nahor.....	Gen.	22	22	37	A son of Jether.....	1 Chr.	7	38	475
<b>Pil'e-ha</b> — <i>slicing</i>					<b>Pit</b> — <i>cistern</i>				
A covenanter.....	Neh.	10	24	566	A hole in the ground..	Gen.	37	20	58
<b>Pil'grim</b> — <i>a sojourner</i>					Represents the grave..	Num.	16	30	188
Title of Christians...1	Pe.	2	11	1241	<b>*Pitch</b> — <i>to cover (probably asphalt)</i>				
Characteristics of...Heb.	11	8-16	1232		Ark daubed with pitch..	Gen.	6	14	22
<b>Pil'grim-age</b> —					Ark of Moses used....	Ex.	2	3	77
Life compared to....	Gen.	47	9	72	<b>Pitch'er</b> — <i>to deepen</i>				
<b>Pil'lar</b> — <i>a monument</i>					Jar of earthenware....	Jdgs.	7	19	298
Support of roofs.....	Jdgs.	16	26	310	<b>*Pi'thom</b> — <i>abode of Tum</i>				
Support of curtains...Ex.	26	32	106		A store city of Egypt..	Ex.	1	11	77
Church so called....1	Ti.	3	15	1216	<b>Pi'thon</b> — <i>expansive</i>				
A memorial stone....	Gen.	28	18	46	A son of Micah.....1	Chr.	8	35	477
<b>Pil'lar of Cloud and Fire</b> —					<b>Pit'i-less'ness</b> —				
Guided Israel.....	Ex.	13	21	91	<i>Shown by:</i>				
A means of light....	Neh.	9	12	564	Cruel creditor.....	Matt.	18	30	999
To rest over Zion...Isa.	4	5	726		Selfish ministers....	Luke	10	31, 32	1058
<b>Pil'low</b> — <i>cushion</i>					Enemies of Christ....	Ps.	35	15, 16	626
Made of goat's hair..1	Sa.	19	13-16	346	Will be punished....	Amos	1	11	939
<b>Pi'lot</b> — <i>a guide</i>	Ezek.	27	8, 29	881	<b>Pity</b> —(See Compassion)				
<b>Pil'tai</b> — <i>escaped</i>					<b>Plague</b> — <i>a blow</i>				
A priest.....	Neh.	12	17	568	Punitive affliction...Ex.	11	1	88	
<b>Pin</b> — <i>a peg, a stake</i>					Applied to leprosy...Lev.	13	3	141	
To hold ropes.....	Ex.	27	19	108	<b>Plais'ter</b> — <i>to smear</i>				
<b>*Pine Tree</b> —					Used on walls.....	Lev.	14	42	144
Lebanon famous for..Isa.	41	19	757		Used on stones.....	Deut.	27	2	248
<b>Pin'ing Away</b> —					<b>Plait'ing</b> — <i>to entwine the hair</i>				
From hunger.....	Lam.	4	9	849	Forbidden to women.1	Pe.	3	3	1242
In iniquities.....	Lev.	26	39	161	<b>Plat'ter</b> — <i>a side dish</i>				
Under the curse of {Ezek. 24	23	878			For serving meat....	Luke	11	39	1059
transgressions... {Ezek. 33	10	888			<b>Plead'ings of God</b> —				
<b>*Pin'na-cle</b> — <i>wing, summit</i>					With offered mercy..Isa.	1	18	723	
Part of the temple...Matt.	4	5	981		For man's salvation..Ezek.	18	31, 32	869	
<b>Pi'non</b> — <i>perplexity</i>					Persistent, urgent...Prov.	1	24, 25	685	
A duke of Edom....	Gen.	36	41	57	Through ministers...2	Cor.	5	20	1184
<b>*Pipe</b> — <i>flute, perforated</i>					If rejected, utter {Matt. 23	37-39	1006		
Musical instrument..1	Sa.	10	5	333	ruin is certain... {Luke 13	34, 35	1063		
Used at merry; reli-} Isa. 30	29	747			<b>Pleas'ing God</b> —				
gious celebrations {Matt. 11	17	990			A Christian duty....1	Ths.	4	1	1211
<b>Pi'ram</b> — <i>wildly, roving</i>					Aim of minister.....1	Ths.	2	4	1207
King of Jarmuth....	Josh.	10	3	270	Through benevolences	Heb.	13	16	1235
<b>Pir'a-thon-ite</b> — <i>inhabitants of Pir'a-thon</i>					Enoch an example...Heb.	11	5	1232	
Abdon called a.....	Jdgs.	12	13-15	306	A characteristic {Matt. 3	17	980		
Benaiah called a....2	Sa.	23	30	390	of Jesus..... {Jno. 8	29	1092		
<b>*Pis'gah</b> — <i>piece, part</i>					<b>Pleas'ure, World'ly</b> —				
Moses viewed Canaan					Leads to false em-Isa.	22	13	740	
from.....	Deut.	3	27	220	phasis on this life	Acts	17	18	1134
Visited by Balaam...Num.	23	14	198		Results in ex-} 2 Pe. 2	13	1245		
<b>*Pi-sid'i-a</b> — <i>district of Asia Minor</i>					cessive revelry... {Eccl. 2	24	711		
Antioch: chief city...Acts	13	14	1128		Basis: false security..Isa.	47	8	764	
<b>Pi'son</b> — <i>dispersive</i>					Produces a {1 Ti. 5	6	1217		
River of Eden.....	Gen.	2	11	18	living death.....	Jas.	5	1, 5	1239
					Chokes word of life...Luke	8	14	1053	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Pleas'ure, World'ly—Continued</b>					Means of cleansing... Lev.	22	6, 7	155	
Leads to poverty... Prov.	21	17	701		<b>Pol-lu'tions, Heathen—</b>				
<b>Pledg'es—securities for debt</b>					Gross immoralities... Lev.	18	22-25	150	
Laws governing... Ex.	22	25, 26	102		To be shunned... Lev.	20	23	152	
Means of livelihood { Deut.	24	6	245		<b>Pol-lu'tions of God's House—</b>				
not to be given... } Job	24	3	597		<i>Done by:</i>				
Law often abused... Job	22	6	595		Use of images... 2 Chr.	33	7, 9	536	
<b>*Ple'ia-des—seven stars</b>					Worshipping planets. Ezek.	8	16-18	857	
Made by God... Job	9	9	586		Bringing in aliens... Ezek.	44	7	903	
<b>Plot'tings of the Wicked—</b>					Merchandising... Jno.	2	14-17	1083	
In secret... Ps.	36	4	627		<b>Po-lyg'a-my—plural marriages</b>				
Against the poor... Isa.	32	7	749		Common in { 2 Chr.	11	18	512	
Against the just... Ps.	37	12	627		ancient times... } Gen.	28	9	46	
Against Christ... Matt.	12	14	991		Discouraged... Deut.	17	17	238	
Known to God... Mic.	2	1, 3	950		Contrary to the { Matt.	19	4-6	1001	
<b>Plow—to scratch</b>					law of marriage... } Mal.	2	14-16	974	
Drawn by oxen... 1 Sa.	14	14	337		Forbidden by N. T. 1 Ti.	3	2	1216	
Drawn by asses... Job	1	14	580		<b>*Pome'gran-ates—to rise, upright</b>				
Man putting hand to Luke	9	62	1055		Grown in Palestine... Num.	13	23	184	
24 oxen used... 1 Ki.	19	19	424		Ornaments on pil- } 1 Ki.	7	20	403	
<b>Plow'man—</b>					lars of temple... } 2 Ki.	25	16	465	
Labors; sows... Isa.	28	24	745		<b>Pom'mel—bowl, globe</b>				
Overtakes reapers... Amos	9	13	945		Round ornament on { 2 Chr.	4	12, 13	501	
<b>Plow-shares—</b>					temple chapter... } 2 Ki.	7	41, 42	403	
Beat into swords... Joel	3	10	938		<b>*Pon'tus—district of Asia</b>				
Beat swords into... Isa.	2	4	724		Jews lived here... Acts	2	9, 10	1112	
<b>Plum'met—plumb rule</b>					<b>*Pool—a reservoir</b>				
Symbolic of { Amos	7	7, 8	944		Water brought to... 2 Ki.	20	20	458	
Divine justice... } Zech.	4	10	965		<i>Famous Pools:</i>				
<b>Po'ets—</b>					Bethesda... Jno.	5	2	1087	
Of Athens quoted... Acts	17	28	1134		Siloam... Jno.	9	7	1094	
<b>Poi'son—heat, fury</b>					Gibeon... 2 Sa.	2	13	363	
Venom of a serpent... Deut.	32	24	256		Samaria... 1 Ki.	22	38	428	
Symbol of evil... Deut.	32	32, 33	256		Hebron... 2 Sa.	4	12	366	
Counteracted by meal 2 Ki.	4	40, 41	434		<b>Poor—to crouch, a beggar</b>				
<b>Pole—</b>					Always to be found... Jno.	12	8	1099	
For brazen serpent... Num.	21	8	195		Causes of poverty... Prov.	10	4-15	692	
<b>Pol'i-ti'cians—</b>					Oppression of wrong. Prov.	22	16	702	
<i>Examples of crooked:</i>					Compassion for... Lev.	25	35-38	159	
Darius... Dan.	6	4-15	918		To be kindly treated. Lev.	19	10, 15	151	
Absalom... 2 Sa.	15	2-6	378		Cared for by church. Gal.	2	10	1192	
Pilate... Matt.	27	23-27	1013		Often very devout... 2 Ki.	4	2	434	
<i>Women engaged in:</i>					<i>Examples:</i>				
Mayor of Abel... 2 Sa.	20	15-22	386		Gideon... Jdgs.	6	15	296	
Bathsheba... 1 Ki.	1	15-21	393		Widow of Zarephath. 1 Ki.	17	10	421	
Abigail... 1 Sa.	25	5-33	353		Widow of two mites. Mark	12	42	1033	
<b>Poll—the head</b>					<b>*Pop'lar Tree—white</b>				
Persons numbered... Num.	1	2	164		With good shadow... Hos.	4	13	929	
Head sheared... 2 Sa.	14	26	377		Jacob peeled rods of. Gen.	30	37	49	
<b>Pol-lu'tions, Ceremonial—</b>					<b>Pop-u-lar'i-ty—</b>				
Caused by touching { Lev.	7	21	134		Sought by hypocrites. Jno.	12	43	1099	
unclean things... } Lev.	15	11	146		Sought by acts of { Acts	12	1-3	1127	
Made one unfit... Num.	9	6-8	179		cruelty to saints.. } Acts	24	27	1144	



SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Pop-u-lar'i-ty</b> — <i>Continued</i>					<b>Pots, Water</b> —				
Caution respecting... Col.	3	22	1208		Used for wine... Jno.	2	6, 7	1083	
<b>Pop-u-lar'i-ty of Je'sus</b> —					<b>Pot'tage</b> — <i>something boiled</i>				
Caused by his min-istries of mercy... Mark	2	2	1018		Esau's birthright... Gen.	25	33	42	
In his preaching... Luke	5	1	1048		<b>Pot'ter</b> — <i>to press</i>				
Especially among the common people... Jno.	12	37	1033		Makes vessels... Jer.	18	4-6	800	
<b>Por'a-tha</b> —					Symbol of God's work Rom.	9	20-25	1159	
A son of Haman... Est.	9	8	579		<b>Pot'ter's Field</b> — <i>burial place for poor</i>				
<b>Porch</b> —					Bribe money used to buy... Matt.	27	7, 8	1013	
A vestibule... Jdgs.	3	23	292		<b>*Pound</b> — <i>unit of weight</i>				
Passage from street... Matt.	26	71	1011		Weight for money... Ezra	2	69	543	
A colonnade... Jno.	10	23	1096		Parable of Pounds... Luke	19	12-27	1071	
<b>Pork</b> —					<b>Pov'er-ty</b> —				
Jews not to eat... Lev.	11	7, 8	139		A grave misfortune... Prov.	10	15	692	
<b>Pot'ter</b> — <i>janitor, galekeeper</i>					Leads to temptations Prov.	30	9	708	
Stationed at gates... 2 Sa.	18	26	383		<i>Contributing causes:</i>				
At temple doors... 1 Chr.	9	22	478		Indolence... Prov.	6	10, 11	689	
Levites used... 1 Chr.	23	3, 5	492		Drunkennes... Prov.	23	21	703	
In private houses... Mark	13	34	1034		Evil associations... Prov.	28	19	707	
<b>Por'tion</b> —					Love of pleasure... Prov.	21	17	701	
Allowance of food... Gen.	47	22	72		Parsimony... Prov.	1	24	693	
One's inheritance... Luke	15	12	1066		<b>Pov'er-ty, Spir'it-u-al</b> —				
God is the portion of Saints... Lam.	3	24	848		Sent by the Lord for sins of people... Ezek.	7	26	856	
Of the wicked... Ps.	11	6	615		Caused by worldly-minded leaders... Ps.	74	9	646	
Fire, brimstone... Matt.	24	51	1008		Caused by removal of gospel ministers Jer.	5	1, 4	785	
<b>Pot'trait</b> — <i>likeness</i>					<i>Examples:</i>				
Lustfully admired... Ezek.	23	11-17	876		Unbelievers... Eph.	2	12	1197	
<b>Post</b> —					Laodicean church... Rev.	3	17	1256	
Upright side of door... 1 Ki.	6	33	401		<b>Pow'er of God</b> —				
A messenger... Est.	3	13	574		Is infinite... Matt.	19	26	1001	
<b>Post'hu-mous Influence</b> —					Creates and controls all nature... Ps.	65	6	641	
Of Abel... Heb.	11	4	1232		Provides salvation for man... Isa.	25	9	743	
Of Mary of Bethany... Matt.	26	13	1011		for man... Zeph.	3	17	960	
Of all Saints... Rev.	14	13	1264		<b>Pow'er of Christ</b> —				
<b>Post'man</b> —					Over nature... Luke	8	25	1053	
In Hezekiah's day... 2 Chr.	30	6	532		To give life... Jno.	17	2	1105	
Rode horses, mules... Est.	8	10	578		To forgive sin... Matt.	9	6	987	
<b>Pot</b> —					Infinite... Matt.	28	18	1016	
Made of brass... Ex.	38	3	123		<b>Pow'er, Spir'it-u-al</b> —				
Used for cooking... 2 Chr.	35	13	539		Secured only by the endowment of the Holy Spirit... Luke	24	49	1079	
Used for washing... Ps.	60	8	639		Superior to physical forces... Acts	1	8	1111	
Used for refining... Prov.	27	21	706		Gives men great courage... Mic.	3	8	951	
<b>Po'ten-tate</b> — <i>having power</i>					<b>Pow'er-less-ness</b> —				
Christ the only... 1 Ti.	6	15	1218		Caused by unbelief... Mark	9	19	1028	
<b>*Pot'i-phar</b> — <i>belonging to the sun</i>					Caused by sin... Jer.	51	30	841	
Officer of Pharaoh... Gen.	39	1	61						
Imprisoned Joseph... Gen.	39	20	61						
<b>*Pot-i-phe'rah</b> —									
Joseph's father-in-law... Gen.	41	45	63						

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Prae-to'ri-um—courtroom</b>					Conditional.....	Isa.	58	9	772
Christ taken to.....	Mark	15	16	1038	<i>Causes for unanswered:</i>				
<b>Praise—</b>					Secret sin.....	Ps.	66	18	641
Should be given to {	Ps.	117	1, 2	670	Sin in the life.....	Isa.	59	2	773
God by all..... {	Ps.	150	1, 6	685	Neglect: God's law...	Prov.	28	9	707
Fourfold reason for.	1 Pe.	2	9	1241	Neglect of mercy....	Prov.	21	13	701
In song and music...	Ps.	33	2	625	Self-indulgence.....	Jas.	4	3	1239
Manifested in the {	Ps.	65	13	641	Wavering in faith....	Jas.	1	6, 7	1236
works of nature.. {	Ps.	69	34	643	Disobedience.....	Zech.	7	11-13	967
The example of Mary..	Luke	1	46	1040	<i>Unwise prayers refused:</i>				
In the church.....	Eph.	2	20, 21	1197	Of Moses for death...	Num.	11	15	182
In heaven.....	Rev.	5	11, 12	1257	To enter Canaan....	Deut.	3	23-26	220
<b>Prat'ing—vain talking</b>					For baby's recovery..	2 Sa.	12	16-18	374
Fool shall fall.....	Prov.	10	8	692	Elijah for death....	1 Ki.	19	4-8	424
Words of Diotrephes.	3 Jno.	10	1252		Of Jonah for death...	Jonah	4	3	949
<b>Prayer—</b>					For self-promotion...	Matt.	20	20-23	1002
Universal need of....	Ps.	65	2	641	For infirmity cure...	2 Cor.	12	7-9	1190
Of saints precious...	Rev.	5	8	1257	<i>Examples of prayers answered:</i>				
Treasured in heaven.	Rev.	8	3, 4	1260	Moses.....	Ex.	15	24, 25	94
Aided by Holy Spirit.	Rom.	8	26, 27	1157	Gideon.....	Jdgs.	6	39, 40	296
To be offered in the {	Jno.	16	24, 26	1104	Hannah.....	1 Sa.	1	27	323
name of Christ... {	Jno.	14	13	1102	Samuel.....	1 Sa.	7	9, 10	330
Importunity required.	Eph.	6	18	1201	Solomon.....	1 Ki.	9	3	408
Brevity and sincerity	Eccl.	5	2	713	Elijah.....	1 Ki.	18	37, 38	422
ity recommended. {	Matt.	6	7	984	Hezekiah.....	2 Ki.	19	19, 20	457
Earnestness required.	Jer.	29	13	812	Ezra.....	Ezra	8	23	550
Neglect of a sin.....	Isa.	43	22	760	Zacharias.....	Luke	1	13	1040
<i>Divinely commanded:</i>					The early church....	Acts	4	31	1115
To ancient Israel....	Hos.	14	2	936	<i>Examples of Importunity:</i>				
Perpetual duty.....	1 Ths.	5	17, 25	1212	Abraham.....	Gen.	18	32	32
Associated with {	Matt.	26	41	1011	Jacob.....	Gen.	32	26	52
watchfulness..... {	Mark	13	33	1034	Moses.....	Deut.	9	18	229
Enforced by parable..	Luke	18	1-8	1069	The Syrophenician...	Matt.	15	27	996
<i>Requirements for effectual:</i>					The Gentile ruler....	Jno.	4	49	1085
Contrition.....	2 Chr.	7	14	507	The early church....	Acts	12	5	1127
Righteousness.....	Jas.	5	16	1239	<i>Humility in posture:</i>				
Obedience.....	1 Jno.	3	22	1249	On the face.....	2 Chr.	20	18	520
Abiding in Christ....	Jno.	15	6, 7	1103	Kneeling.....	Luke	22	41	1075
Faith.....	Mark	11	24	1031	Bowing.....	Ex.	34	8	118
<i>Duty of secret prayer:</i>					Standing.....	1 Ki.	8	22	405
Christ's command...	Matt.	6	6	984	<i>Christ our example:</i>				
<i>Examples:</i> Moses....	Deut.	9	25	229	In morning prayer...	Mark	1	35	1016
Samuel....	1 Sa.	15	11	340	In evening prayer...	Mark	6	46, 47	1023
Elijah....	1 Ki.	17	19, 20	421	In secret prayer....	Luke	5	15, 16	1048
Daniel....	Dan.	6	10	918	In prolonged prayer..	Luke	6	12	1049
Peter.....	Acts	10	9	1124	In time of trial....	Luke	22	41, 42	1075
<i>Duty of social prayer:</i>					In seasons of labor...	Matt.	11	25-27	990
Christ's command...	Matt.	18	19	999	In emergencies.....	Jno.	11	41, 42	1097
Practice of {	Acts	1	14	1111	In intercessions.....	Jno.	17	1-26	1105
early church..... {	Acts	4	24	1115	<i>Things to pray for:</i>				
Saints of Tyre.....	Acts	21	5	1140	For salvation.....	Ps.	85	7	653
<i>Promises of answers:</i>					For steadfastness...	Ps.	119	133	671
Immediate.....	Isa.	65	24	778	For prosperity.....	Neh.	1	11	554
Complete.....	Luke	11	9	1059	For convenient food..	Prov.	30	8	708

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Prayer—Continued</b>					<b>Pre'pa-ra'tion-day</b> —day before the Sabbath				
List of Prayers.....	Part III.			298	Day of Jesus' death..	Jno.	19	31	1107
Prayers of Jesus.....	Part II.			277	<b>Pres'by-ter-y</b> —order of elders				
<b>Prayer Meet'ings—</b>					Ordained ministers...	1 Ti.	4	14	1216
For ten days.....	Acts	1	14	1111	<b>Pre'ju-dice Against Christ—</b>				
In the open air.....	Acts	21	5	1140	<i>Based on:</i>				
<b>Prayer-ful-ness—</b>					His residence in Na- {	Jno.	1	46	1081
3 times each day... Ps.	55	17	636		zareth of Galilee.. {	Jno.	7	52	1091
Living prayer life....	Luke	2	37	1043	His humble origin....	Mark	6	3	1023
<b>Prayer-less-ness—</b>					His Jewish loyalty... Luke	9	52, 53	1055	
A great apostasy....	Dan.	9	13	922	<b>Pre'ju-dice, Racial—</b>				
Caused by iniquities. Isa.	64	7	777		Against Christ.....	Jno.	4	9	1085
<b>Preach'er—</b>					Against Paul.....	Acts	19	34	1137
Struck rival in face..	1 Ki.	22	24	428	Denounced by Paul.. Gal.	2	11-14	1192	
Put on bread; water..	1 Ki.	22	26-28	428	Rejected by God....	Acts	10	28	1124
Angry at success....	Jon.	4	1	949	(See Bigotry; Tolerance)				
Given wages.....	2 Cor.	11	8	1189	<b>Pres'ence, Di'vine—</b>				
One who was "broke" Acts	3	6	1114		With the obedient... Gen.	28	15	46	
<b>Preach'ing—heralding, publishing</b>					Courage in conflict... Deut.	20	1	241	
Pastor's chief work....	Matt.	10	7	988	Provides safety.....	Isa.	43	2	760
Divinely enjoined....	Mark	16	15	1040	Terror to evil doers.. Ps.	68	2	642	
Solemnly charged....	2 Ti.	4	2	1221	<b>Pre-ser-va'tion—defense</b>				
<i>Theme of true preaching:</i>					Of believers.....	2 Ti.	4	18	1221
Gospel of Jesus.....	Rom.	1	16	1151	Of saints.....	Ps.	37	28	627
Peace by Jesus.....	Acts	10	38	1124	Even to the end....	Isa.	46	4	763
Christ: Son of God....	Acts	9	20	1122	<b>Pres'i-dent—chief officer</b>				
Christ as Lord.....	2 Cor.	4	5	1184	Daniel, 1st mentioned Dan.	6	2	918	
Christ crucified.....	1 Cor.	1	23	1166	<b>Pres'sure of Duty—</b>				
<i>Examples of preaching:</i>					An inward urge.....	Jer.	20	9	802
Jesus.....	Luke	4	16-19	1046	An imperative force.. Luke	12	50	1061	
John the Baptist....	Matt.	3	1	980	Forbids neglect.....	1 Cor.	9	16	1173
The Apostles.....	Luke	9	6	1055	Ignores sufferings....	Acts	20	22-24	1138
Paul.....	Acts	28	31	1149	Demands haste.....	Jno.	9	4	1094
<i>Ancient preachers:</i>					<b>Pre-sump'tion—arrogance</b>				
Noah.....	2 Pe.	2	5	1245	On the goodness of {	Amos	6	3	943
Jonah.....	Luke	11	32	1059	God condemned.. {	Rom.	2	4	1152
(See Ministers)					On the longevity of {	Isa.	56	12	771
<b>Pre'cepts, Divine—</b>					life dangerous.... {	Luke	12	19	1061
Spoken by God.....	Ps.	119	4	671	On future success {	Jas.	4	13	1239
Given through Moses. Heb.	9	19	1230		denounced.....	Gen.	11	4	26
<b>Pre'cepts, Human—(See Traditions)</b>					In prophecy a sin... Deut.	18	20	239	
Given by hypocrites..	Matt.	15	9	996	A grievous sin {	Job	15	25	590
Obedied by apostates..	Isa.	29	13	746	of Israel.....	Isa.	14	13, 14	735
Warnings against....	Titus	1	14	1222	Should be {	Ps.	19	3	618
<b>Pre'cious Stones</b>					guarded against.. {	Jas.	4	13, 14	1239
(See Part III).....				305	<i>Examples:</i>				
<b>Pre-des-tin-a'tion—determine before-hand</b>					Babel-builders.....	Gen.	11	4	26
Divine prerogative... Acts	4	28	1115		Israelites at Kadesh.. Num.	14	44, 45	185	
Concerning salva- {	Rom.	8	29, 30	1157	King Uzziah.....	2 Chr.	26	16-21	527
tion of believers.. {	Eph.	1	4, 5	1197	The rich fool.....	Luke	12	19, 20	1061
(See Fore-ordination; Election)					<b>Pride—inflated with conceit</b>				
<b>Preg'nan-cy—</b>					<i>Worldly, materialistic:</i>				
Protection during....	Ex.	21	22-25	100	A damning vice....	1 Jno.	2	16	1248
					Stirreth up strife....	Prov.	28	25	707

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Pride—Continued</b>					Is judged.....	Jno.	16	11	1104
Leads to enmity.....	Ps.	10	2	614	Shall be cast out.....	Jno.	12	31	1099
Leads to ruin.....	Prov.	16	18	697	<b>Princes—</b>				
Will be abased.....	Mal.	4	1	975	Tribal leaders.....	Num.	1	16	164
<b>Examples:</b>					Made offerings.....	Num.	7	2	175
King Uzziah.....	2 Chr.	26	16	527	Royal officers.....	1 Ki.	4	2	399
King Hezekiah.....	2 Chr.	32	25	535	<b>Prin'ci-pal'i-ties—dominion</b>				
Nebuchadnezzar.....	Dan.	4	30	914	Order of rulers.....	Rom.	8	38	1157
Belshazzar.....	Dan.	5	23	916	Angels called.....	Eph.	3	10	1198
<b>Religious:</b>					Evil spirits called.....	Eph.	6	12	1201
Hypocritical.....	Rom.	2	17-24	1152	Christ is above all.....	Eph.	1	21	1197
Leads to envy.....	Jno.	9	28	1094	<b>Pris-cil'la—little old woman</b>				
Denounced by Jesus.....	Jno.	8	33, 39	1092	Wife of Aquila.....	Acts	18	1-3	1136
Deceptive, ruinous.....	Rev.	3	17	1256	<b>Pris'on—closure, dungeon</b>				
<b>*Priests—officers in religion</b>					Joseph imprisoned.....	Gen.	39	20-23	61
Divinely appointed.....	Ex.	28	1-43	109	Joseph's brethren.....	Gen.	42	16-19	65
Holiness required.....	Lev.	21	6	154	Jeremiah imprisoned.....	Jer.	32	2	817
<b>Laws governing:</b>					John the Baptist.....	Matt.	4	12	981
Consecrated.....	Ex.	29	1-37	111	<b>Pris'ons Opened—</b>				
Forbidden to drink.....	Lev.	10	8-20	138	Joseph's.....	Gen.	41	14	63
Forbidden to shave.....	Lev.	21	5	154	The Apostle's.....	Acts	5	19	1116
Exempted from tax.....	Ezra	7	24	549	Peter's.....	Acts	12	10	1127
No inheritance.....	Num.	26	62	201	Paul's and Silas'.....	Acts	16	26	1133
Given cities.....	Josh.	21	13	284	<b>Priv'i-leges, Special—</b>				
Supported by offer- ings: first fruits.....	Lev.	2	3	128	Spiritual light.....	1 Cor.	2	10	1167
Rules for marriage.....	Lev.	21	13-15	154	Understanding of religious mysteries	Col.	1	26, 27	1206
Faithlessness denounced.....	Hos.	5	1-3	930	<b>Priv'i-leges Abused—</b>	Matt.	13	11	993
<b>Idolatrous priests:</b>	Mal.	2	1-9	974	By ancient Israel.....	Heb.	3	17	1226
Sons of Micah.....	Jdgs.	17	5	312	By Nazarenes.....	Mark	6	4, 5	1023
By Jeroboam.....	1 Ki.	12	26-31	413	By the Gadarenes.....	Mark	5	17	1021
Slain by Jehu.....	2 Ki.	10	11	444	By Jerusalem.....	Luke	19	42	1071
Slain by Josiah.....	2 Ki.	23	5, 20	462	<b>Priv'i-leges Withdrawn—</b>				
Heathen priests.....	1 Sa.	5	5	328	From Jewish nation.....	Matt.	21	43	1003
<b>Priest'hood of Christ—</b>					From the faithless.....	Matt.	25	28	1009
Divinely appointed.....	Heb.	5	5-10	1227	From cold church.....	Rev.	2	5	1255
Human and Divine.....	Heb.	2	17	1225	<b>Pro-ba'tion—moral trial</b>				
Sinless.....	Heb.	7	26	1228	Of Israel.....	Deut.	8	2	228
Eternal.....	Heb.	6	20	1228	Solomon placed on.....	1 Ki.	3	14	398
Reigns in heaven.....	Heb.	8	1	1229	Illustrated.....	Luke	19	13	1071
Offers own blood.....	Heb.	9	11-14	1230	<b>*Proch'o-rus—before the dance</b>				
Intercedes for us.....	Rom.	8	34	1157	One of deacons.....	Acts	6	5	1118
Sympathetic.....	Heb.	4	14, 15	1227	<b>Pro-cras'ti-na'tion—delay</b>				
<b>Priest'hood of Believers—</b>					A dangerous habit.....	Ezek.	12	22-28	861
Promised to Israel.....	Ex.	19	6	98	Applied to offerings.....	Ex.	22	29	102
Messianic prophecy.....	Isa.	61	6	775	<b>Prod'i-gal Son—</b>				
Fulfilled in Christ.....	1 Pe.	2	5	1241	Parable of.....	Luke	15	11-32	1066
Reign with Christ.....	Rev.	20	6	1269	<b>Prod'i-gal'i-ty—extravagance</b>				
<b>Prince of Peace—</b>					Among the wicked.....	Amos	6	4-6	943
Jesus called.....	Isa.	9	6	730	Leads to want.....	Luke	15	13, 30	1066
<b>Prince of this World—applied to Satan</b>					<b>Pro-fane'—to prostitute</b>				
Rules evil doers.....	Eph.	2	2	1197	<b>Things which are:</b>				
Had nothing in Jesus	Jno.	14	30	1102	Idolatry.....	Lev.	18	21	150

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Pro-fane'—Continued</b>					Righteous in rule....	Jer.	23	5	805
<i>Things which are: (Continued)</i>					Universal dominion..	Zech.	9	10	968
Violation of Sabbath.	Neh.	13	17	570	His rejection.....	Isa.	8	14	729
Vain babblings.....	1 Ti.	6	20	1218	His death.....	Isa.	53	8-10	769
Whoredom.....	Lev.	21	9	154	His resurrection....	Ps.	16	10	616
<b>Prof'it-a-ble—advantageous</b>					His final triumph....	Ps.	110	1-3	668
Righteousness is....	Isa.	3	10	725	<b>Proph'e-sy'ing—</b>				
Godliness is.....	1 Ti.	4	8	1216	By Enoch.....	Jude		14	1253
Disobedience is not..	Jer.	12	13	794	By the 70 elders....	Num.	11	25	182
Wickedness is not...	Prov.	10	2	692	By Ahijah.....	1 Ki.	11	30-32	411
The supreme question	Luke	9	25	1055	By Eliezer.....	2 Chr.	20	37	520
<b>Pro-gnos'ti-ca'tors—to know by seeing</b>					By Haggai; Zechariah	Ezra	5	1	547
Foretell events.....	Isa.	47	13	764	By Micah.....	Jer.	26	18	809
Christ noted as a....	Eph.	4	11	1199	By Zachariah.....	Luke	1	67	1040
Christ, subject of....	1 Pe.	1	10-11	1240	<b>*Proph'ets—one who speaks forth God's message</b>				
<b>Pro-hi-bi'tion—</b>					Spokesmen for God..	2 Chr.	20	20	520
Law of Christianity..	Eph.	5	18	1200	Given visions.....	Num.	12	6	183
<b>Prom'ises of God—</b>					Abuse of forbidden..	Ps.	105	15	663
Infinite; precious...	2 Pe.	1	4	1245	Removal a curse....	Ps.	74	9	646
Unfailing; certain...	1 Ki.	8	56	405	Cut off by Jezebel... 1	Ki.	18	4	422
Founded on Christ...	2 Pe.	3	9	1246	"Without honor"....	Matt.	13	57	993
Divinely sustained...	Ps.	115	3	669	Weeping, Jeremiah..	Jer.	9	1	790
Precious Promises of					False—reproved....	Jer.	23	21-33	805
Bible—Part I....				248	Lying—denounced...	Ezek.	13	1-17	862
Special Promises to					List of Prophets—Part III.				300
Believers—Part I..				249	<b>Proph'et-ess—a woman prophet</b>				
<b>Pro-nun'ci-a'tion—speak with proper sound</b>					<i>Examples:</i>				
Incorrect, killed men	Jdgs.	12	5, 6	306	Miriam.....	Ex.	15	20, 21	94
<b>Pro-per'ty—</b>					Deborah.....	Jdgs.	4	4, 5	294
Inherited.....	Eccl.	2	21	711	Huldah.....	2 Ki.	22	12-20	461
Personal rights to...	Ex.	20	17	99	Philip's daughters...	Acts	21	9	1140
Confiscation of....	1 Ki.	21	15, 16	427	Prophet's wife.....	Isa.	8	3	729
Dedicated to God... 1	Lev.	27	16-25	163	<b>Pro-pi-ti-a'tion—atonement</b>				
Trespass of.....	Ex.	21	28-36	100	Christ—for our sin...	Rom.	3	25	1153
<b>Proph'e-cies, Messianic—</b>					<b>Pros'e-lyte—convert to another's faith</b>				
Their fulfillment....	Part I			259	Law regarding.....	Ex.	12	48	89
<b>Proph'e-sy—message of a prophet</b>					Many Jews converted	Acts	13	43	1128
Inspired of God....	2 Pe.	1	20, 21	1245	<b>Pros-per'i-ty—favor, wealth</b>				
Made against Israel..	2 Ki.	17	13	453	<i>Of the wicked:</i>				
Fulfillment certain...	Ezek.	12	25	861	A perplexing fact...	Jer.	12	1	794
<i>Of Significant Events:</i>					Through fraud.....	Jer.	5	28	785
Ruin of Jerusalem...	Lam.	1	1, 2	845	Without permanence.	Ps.	37	35, 36	627
Jewish Captivity....	Isa.	39	7	756	<i>Of the righteous:</i>				
Return of the Jews...	Jer.	16	15	798	Divinely promised...	1 Chr.	22	13	492
Destruction: Babylon	Isa.	13	19-22	734	Conditional.....	Deut.	22	9	243
Conversion: Gentiles.	Ps.	22	27	620	<i>Perils of:</i>				
The Advent of {	Ezek.	36	27	892	Neglect of God.....	Deut.	6	10-12	225
the Holy Spirit... {	Joel	2	28	937	Denial of God.....	Prov.	30	9	708
The last Judgment..	Matt.	25	31, 32	1009	Rebellion against				
<i>Concerning Christ:</i>					God.....	Deut.	32	15	256
Immaculate concep- {	Isa.	7	14	728	Utter ruin.....	Prov.	1	32	685
tion; Virgin birth {	Isa.	9	6	730	Warnings concerning	Ezek.	16	49	865
His meekness.....	Isa.	42	2	759	<b>Pros'ti-tu'tion—</b>				
His Divine office...	Deut.	18	18	239	Forbidden in Israel..	Lev.	19	29	151

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Pro-tection, Di'vine—</b>					<b>*Pub'li-can—collector of Roman taxes</b>				
Extends everywhere. . . . .	2 Chr.	16	9	516	At John's baptism. . . . .	Luke	3	12, 13	1045
With walls of fire. . . . .	Zech.	2	5	964	<b>Among Christ's followers:</b>				
Symbolically stated. . . . .	Ps.	125	2	676	Unnamed numbers. . . . .	Luke	7	29	1051
With his wings. . . . .	Ps.	91	4	657	Zacchaeus. . . . .	Luke	19	1-10	1071
By guardian angel. . . . .	Ps.	34	7	625	Matthew. . . . .	Matt.	9	9	987
<b>Examples:</b>					The humble penitent. . . . .	Luke	18	13, 14	1069
Ancient Israel. . . . .	Ex.	14	20	92	<b>Pub'lic Opinion—</b>				
Elisha. . . . .	2 Ki.	6	17	438	Saved Jonathan. . . . .	1 Sa.	14	45	337
Returning exiles. . . . .	Ezra	8	31	550	Influenced Saul. . . . .	1 Sa.	15	24	340
Daniel. . . . .	Dan.	6	22	918	Delayed John's death. . . . .	Matt.	14	5	995
<b>Pro-tec'tor, Divine—</b>					Incited persecution. . . . .	Acts	12	3	1127
God our Fortress. . . . .	Ps.	18	2	617	<b>Pub'li-us—popular</b>				
God our Shield. . . . .	Ps.	84	11	653	Governor of Melita. . . . .	Acts	28	7, 8	1149
God our Refuge. . . . .	Ps.	46	1-3	633	<b>Pu'dens—modest, bashful</b>				
God our Safety. . . . .	Ps.	27	5	622	A Christian at Rome. . . . .	2 Ti.	4	21	1221
God our Defense. . . . .	Ps.	5	11	612	<b>Pu'hites—a hinge</b>				
God our Fighter. . . . .	2 Chr.	32	8	535	Kirjathites. . . . .	1 Chr.	2	53	468
<b>Prov'en-der—to collect</b>					<b>*Pul—</b>				
Food for beasts. . . . .	Gen.	24	25	39	1. An Assyrian king. . . . .	2 Ki.	15	19	450
<b>*Prov'erb—alongside of, a maxim</b>					2. African country. . . . .	Isa.	66	19	779
Solomon spoke 3,000. . . . .	1 Ki.	4	32	399	<b>Pu'l'pit—a tower, rostrum</b>				
Of the ancients. . . . .	1 Sa.	24	13	352	Platform: by Ezra. . . . .	Neh.	8	4	562
Quoted by Christ. . . . .	Luke	4	23	1046	<b>*Pulse—vegetable food</b>				
<b>Prov'i-dence—foresight</b>					Daniel desired. . . . .	Dan.	1	12, 16	910
Unseen protections. . . . .	2 Chr.	16	9	516	<b>Pu'nites—a turn</b>				
Divine guardianship. . . . .	Ps.	34	7	625	Family of Pua. . . . .	Num.	26	23	201
Sustaining care. . . . .	Isa.	46	4	763	<b>Pun'ish-ments—penalty</b>				
<b>Prov'ince—district</b>					<i>Ancient modes of:</i>				
Part of a kingdom. . . . .	Ezra	7	16	549	By banishment. . . . .	Ezra	7	26	519
Roman district. . . . .	Acts	23	34	1143	By beatings. . . . .	Deut.	25	3	246
<b>Pro-vok'ing God—</b>					By scourging. . . . .	Deut.	25	1-4	246
By persistent sin. . . . .	Num.	14	11, 23	185	By beasts' attacks. . . . .	1 Cor.	15	32	1179
By image worship. . . . .	Deut.	9	7-16	229	By enforced labor. . . . .	Jdgs.	16	21	310
By idolatry. . . . .	Deut.	31	20	254	By burning. . . . .	Lev.	20	14	152
Warning against. . . . .	Heb.	3	16	1226	By hanging. . . . .	Gen.	40	22	62
<b>Pru'dent, The—</b>					By stoning. . . . .	Lev.	24	14	158
Exercises reserve. . . . .	Prov.	12	23	694	By beheading. . . . .	2 Ki.	6	31	438
Keep silence. . . . .	Amos	5	13	942	By crucifying. . . . .	Matt.	27	31	1013
Submit to discipline. . . . .	Prov.	15	5	696	<i>Future of the wicked:</i>				
David was. . . . .	1 Sa.	16	18	341	Banished from God. . . . .	Matt.	25	30	1009
Wife is from God. . . . .	Prov.	19	14	699	Cast into fire. . . . .	Matt.	13	42	993
<b>*Psalm—a song of praise</b>					<b>Pu'non—darkness</b>				
Used in worship. . . . .	Ps.	105	2	663	Camp of Israelites. . . . .	Num.	33	43	212
Singing of, urged. . . . .	Col.	3	16	1208	<b>Pur—a lot</b>				
<b>*Psal'ter-y—a stringed musical instrument</b>					Concerning Jews. . . . .	Est.	3	7	574
Used in worship. . . . .	Ps.	71	22	644	<b>*Pu-ri-fi-ca'tion—cleansing</b>				
<b>Ptol'e-ma'is—</b>					<i>Ceremonial:</i>				
Seaport: Palestine. . . . .	Acts	21	7	1140	From contact with				
<b>Pu'a—blast</b>					dead. . . . .	Num.	19	1-13	193
A man of Issachar. . . . .	Num.	26	23	201	From issue of blood. . . . .	Lev.	15	1-15	146
<b>Pu'ah—glitter, brilliancy</b>					From childbirth. . . . .	Luke	2	21-24	1013
1. A Hebrew midwife. . . . .	Ex.	1	15	77	From leprosy. . . . .	Lev.	14	1-57	144
2. Father of Tola. . . . .	Jdgs.	10	1	304	Submitted to by Paul	Acts	21	26	1140

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Pu-ri-fi-ca'tion</b> — <i>Continued</i>					Candace of Ethiopia. Acts	8	27	1121	
<i>Of the heart:</i>					Ashtoreth—	} Jdgs.	2	13	291
Necessary. . . . . Jer.	4	14	784	false divinity. . . . .	Jer.		44	15-20	831
By blood of Christ. . . . .	1 Jno.	1	7	1247	<b>Que's'tions</b> —				
<b>*Pu'rim</b> — <i>lots</i>					Avoid foolish. . . . . Titus	3	9	1223	
Jewish feast. . . . . Est.	9	20-28	579		<b>Quick'en-ing, Spir'it-u-al</b> —				
<b>Pu'ri-ty, Sex'u-al</b> —(See Chastity)					By the Holy Spirit. . . . . John	6	63	1088	
<b>Pur-loin'ing</b> — <i>embezzling</i>					Prayers for. . . . . Ps.	119	25, 40	671	
Servants should not. . . . . Titus	2	10	1223		<b>*Quick'sand</b> — <i>a moving sandbank</i>				
<b>*Pur'ple</b> — <i>mixed dyes including red</i>					Paul's ship. . . . . Acts	27	17	1148	
A sign of royalty. . . . . Mark	15	17	1038		<b>Quiet'ness</b> — <i>calmness, peace</i>				
Used in tabernacle. . . . . Ex.	25	4	105		A Divine gift. . . . . Job	34	29	604	
<b>Pur'pos-es of God</b> —					Secured by obedience. Isa.	32	17	749	
Revealed in His word. Eph.	1	9	1197		Of superlative value. . . . . Eccl.	4	6	713	
Cannot be annulled. . . . . Isa.	14	27	735		To be cultivated. . . . . 1 Ths.	4	11	1211	
Sure of fulfillment. . . . . Jer.	51	29	841		Helpful to piety. . . . . Ps.	4	4	612	
Eternal in Christ. . . . . Eph.	3	11	1198		<b>Quiv'er</b> —				
<b>Purse</b> — <i>bag</i>					A case for arrows. . . . . Gen.	27	3	45	
Used for money. . . . . Prov.	7	20	690		<b>Quotations, Bible</b> —Part III				
Apostles deprived of. Luke	10	4	1058		<b>R</b>				
<b>Put</b> — <i>see Phut</i>					<b>*Ra'a-mah</b> — <i>trembling (Ra'a-ma)</i>				
<b>*Pu-te'o-li</b> — <i>little wells</i>					Descendant of Ham. Gen.	10	7	25	
Seaport of Italy. . . . . Acts	28	13	1149		Prominent traders. . . . . Ezek.	27	22	881	
<b>Pu'ti-el</b> — <i>contempt of God</i>					<b>Ra-a-mi'ah</b> — <i>Jehovah hath shaken</i>				
Eleazar's father-in-law. Ex.	6	25	82		A returned captive. . . . . Neh.	7	7	560	
<b>*Py'garg</b> — <i>the leaper</i>					<b>Ra-am'ses</b> — <i>son of the sun (City of Egypt)</i>				
A clean animal. . . . . Deut.	14	5	235		Built by Israelites. . . . . Ex.	1	11	77	
<b>Q</b>					Jacob placed here. . . . . Gen.	47	11	72	
<b>*Quails</b> — <i>tranquil, sluggish</i>					Israel's march from. . . . . Ex.	12	37	89	
Israel fed with. . . . . Ex.	16	13	95		<b>*Rab'bah</b> — <i>great, the capital (Rab'bath)</i>				
Sent in wrath. . . . . Num.	11	31	182		1. City of Ammonites. 1 Chr.	20	1	490	
Eaten to excess. . . . . Ps.	78	26-31	648		Captured by Joab. . . . . 2 Sa.	12	26	374	
<b>Quail Dinner</b>					Denounced. . . . . Jer.	49	2-6	837	
Made nation sick. . . . . Num.	11	32, 33	182		2. City in Judah. . . . . Josh.	15	60	277	
<b>Quar'an-tine</b> — <i>restrained from public</i>					<b>*Rab'bi</b> — <i>master (Rab'bo-ni)</i>				
Of lepers required. . . . . Num.	5	2-4	172		Teacher of the law. . . . . Jno.	3	2, 26	1084	
King Azariah example. 2 Ki.	15	5, 6	450		Applied to Christ. . . . . Jno.	1	38	1081	
<b>Quar-rel-ling</b> — <i>violent disputing (See Strife)</i>					<b>Rab'bith</b> — <i>a multitude</i>				
Ministers avoid. . . . . Titus	3	2	1223		Village of Issachar. . . . . Josh.	19	20	281	
To be forgiven. . . . . Col.	3	13	1208		<b>Rab'ble, The</b> — <i>rioting mixed multitude</i>				
<b>Quar'ry</b> — <i>carved</i>					In the wilderness. . . . . Num.	11	4	182	
Near Gilgal. . . . . Jdgs.	3	19	292		For death of Jesus. . . . . Matt.	26	47	1011	
<b>*Quar'tus</b> — <i>fourth</i>					Persecuted Paul. . . . . Acts	17	5	1134	
Believer of Corinth. . . . . Rom.	16	23	1165		<b>*Rab'bo-ni</b> — <i>my master</i>				
<b>*Qua-ter'ni-on</b> — <i>a squad of four soldiers</i>					Mary called Christ. . . . . Jno.	20	16	1109	
Set to guard Peter. . . . . Acts	12	4	1127		<b>*Rab'mag</b> — <i>chief magician</i>				
<b>Queen</b> — <i>feminine of King</i>					Babylonian officer. . . . . Jer.	39	3	826	
<i>Two of bad influence:</i>					<b>*Rab'sa-ris</b> — <i>An official title</i>				
Jezebel: of Ahab. . . . . 1 Ki.	21	5	427		Assyrian general. . . . . 2 Ki.	18	17	455	
Athaliah: in Judah. . . . . 2 Ki.	11	1	445		<b>*Rab'sha-keh</b> — <i>head officer</i>				
Of Sheba-Solomon. . . . . 1 Ki.	10	1-13	410		Army captain. . . . . Isa.	36	2	752	
Esther of Persia. . . . . Est.	2	1-30	573		<b>Ra'ca</b> — <i>worthless; word of contempt</i>				
					Use of condemned. . . . . Matt.	5	22	982	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Race, Christian—</b>					Follows penitence....	Hos.	10	12	933
<i>Requires:</i>					Given by His word....	Deut.	32	2	256
Discipline.....	Heb.	12	1	1234	<b>*Rainbow—token of God's covenant</b>				
Wholeheartedness....	1 Cor.	9	24	1173	Placed in clouds....	Gen.	9	13	24
Perserverance.....	Phil.	3	14	1204	On angel's head....	Rev.	10	1	1261
A prize at the end....	2 Ti.	4	7, 8	1221	Above God's throne....	Rev.	4	3	1257
<b>Ra'chal—merchant, trade</b>					<b>Rai'sins—dried grapes</b>				
A city in Judah....	1 Sa.	30	29	359	A valuable food....	1 Sa.	25	18	353
<b>*Ra'chel—cwe</b>					<b>Ra'kem—variegate color</b>				
Jacob's second wife....	Gen.	29	28	47	A Manassite....	1 Chr.	7	16	475
Wept for children....	Matt.	2	18	979	<b>Rak'kath—a beach, shore</b>				
Suffering and death....	Gen.	35	16-20	56	City of Naphtali....	Josh.	19	35	281
<b>Rack'et-eer-ing</b>					<b>Rak'kon—thinness</b>				
<i>Religious</i>					A village of Dan....	Josh.	19	46	281
Priests of Jerusalem....	Matt.	21	12, 13	1003	<b>Ram—(Aram) (Persons)</b>				
Scribes and Pharisees....	Matt.	23	2-13	1006	1. Son of Hezron....	1 Chr.	2	9	468
<b>Rad'dai—domineering</b>					Ancestor of Jesus....	Matt.	1	3	979
Brother of David....	1 Chr.	2	14	468	2. Son of Jerahmeel....	1 Chr.	2	25-27	468
<b>Ra'di-ance in Life—</b>					3. Kindred: Barachel....	Job	32	2	602
<i>How secured:</i>					<b>*Ram—(Animal; male sheep)</b>				
By God's wisdom....	Eccl.	8	1	716	Allowed for food....	Gen.	31	38	50
By God's glory....	2 Cor.	3	18	1183	Used for offerings....	Gen.	22	13	37
<i>Examples:</i>					Instrument of war....	Ezek.	4	2	851
Promised to Job....	Job	11	17	588	<b>Ra'mah—elevated spot (Ra'ma)</b>				
John the Baptist....	Jno.	5	35	1087	1. A town in Benjamin....	Josh.	18	25	280
Stephen....	Acts	6	15	1118	Fortified by Baasha....	Ki.	15	17	418
<b>Ra'di-o—</b>					Occupied by exiles....	Ezra	2	26	543
Prophecy of....	Zeph.	1	10	959	"Weeping of"....	Jer.	31	15	815
Lightning messages....	Job	38	35	607	2. City of Naphtali....	Josh.	19	36	281
<b>Raft'ers—sloping timber of roof</b>					3. A town of Asher....	Josh.	19	29	281
Made of fir....	Sol.	1	17	719	4. "Ramah of Gilead"....	2 Ki.	8	28, 29	440
<b>Ra-gu'el—friend of God (See Reuel)</b>					5. "Ramah of Samuel"....	1 Sa.	7	17	330
<b>*Ra'hab I—(Woman of Jericho)</b>					Home of his parents....	1 Sa.	2	11	324
Hides Joshua's spies....	Josh.	2	1-24	261	<b>Ra'math—height</b>				
Life spared....	Josh.	6	22-25	265	A town of Simeon....	Josh.	19	8	281
Heroine of faith....	Heb.	11	31	1232	<b>Ra-math-a-im-zo'phim—(Sameas Ra-mah 5)</b>				
Justified by works....	Jas.	2	25	1237	Home of Elkanah....	1 Sa.	1	1	323
Married Salmon....	Matt.	1	4, 5	979	<b>Ra'math-ite—inhabitant of Ramah</b>				
Ancestress: David....	Ruth	4	21	322	Shemmei designated....	1 Chr.	27	27	497
<b>Ra'hab II—violence</b>					<b>*Ra-math-le'hi—height of jawbone (See Le'hi)</b>				
Name given to Egypt....	Psa.	89	10	655	<b>Ra-math-miz'peh — height of watch-tower</b>				
<b>Ra'ham—pity</b>					Border town of Gad....	Josh.	13	26	274
Son of Shema....	1 Chr.	2	44	468	<b>*Ram'e-ses—(See Ra-am'sees)</b>				
<b>Rail'er—one who reviles</b>					<b>Ra-mi'ah—Jehovah has raised</b>				
To be avoided....	1 Co.	5	11	1169	Son of Parosh....	Ezra	10	25	553
<b>Rail'ing—swoop down, abusive, vilify</b>					<b>*Ra'moth—high places</b>				
On the Lord God....	2 Chr.	32	17	535	1. Town of Issachar....	1 Chr.	6	73	473
On Christ....	Luke	23	39	1078	2. A town in Gilead....	Deut.	4	43	222
Condemned....	2 Pe.	2	11	1245	Assigned to Gad....	Josh.	20	8	281
<b>Rain—</b>					3. A town of Simeon....	1 Sa.	30	27	359
The gift of God....	Matt.	5	45	982	4. A son of Bani....	Ezra	10	29	553
Withheld....	Jas.	5	17	1239					
<b>Rain, Spiritual—</b>									
Given by God....	Ezek.	34	26	890					



SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Ram'part</b> — <i>intrenchment</i>					<b>Reap'ing</b> —				
A wall for defense . . . . .	Lam.	2	8, 9	846	Provision for poor . . . . .	Ruth	2		320
<b>Ran'som</b> — <i>to release, redeem</i>					Spiritual—its reward . . . . .	Jno.	4	35, 36	1085
Price of man's life . . . . .	Prov.	13	8	694	Promise to faithful . . . . .	Gal.	6	9	1196
Christ our ransom . . . . .	Matt.	20	28	1002	<b>Reason</b> —				
<b>Ra-pac'i-ty</b> — <i>ravenous</i>					Sinners devoid of . . . . .	Jer.	4	22	784
Of the devil . . . . .	1 Pe.	5	8	1244	Against Christ . . . . .	Mark	2	6, 7	1018
Of false teachers . . . . .	Luke	11	39	1059	At Christ's wisdom . . . . .	Mark	11	31, 32	1031
Forbidden . . . . .	Gal.	4	15	1194	<b>*Re'ba</b> — <i>fourth part</i>				
<b>Rape</b> —					A Midianite king . . . . .	Josh.	13	21	274
Its penalty . . . . .	Deut.	22	25-27	243	Slain by Israelites . . . . .	Num.	31	8	208
<b>Ra'pha</b> — <i>he has healed</i> (Ra'phah)					<b>*Re-bek'ah</b> — <i>a noose</i> (Re-bec'ca)				
1. A son of Benjamin . . . . .	1 Chr.	8	2	477	Wife of Isaac . . . . .	Gen.	24	57-67	39
2. Son of Binea . . . . .	1 Chr.	8	37	477	Mother of twins . . . . .	Gen.	25	21-26	42
<b>Ra'phu</b> — <i>cured</i>					Aids Jacob in fraud . . . . .	Gen.	27	1-33	45
Father of Palti . . . . .	Num.	13	9	184	Buried in Machpelah . . . . .	Gen.	49	31	74
<b>Rash'ness</b> — <i>recklessness</i>					<b>Re-bell'ion</b> —				
In thought condemned . . . . .	Prov.	21	5	701	Against God . . . . .	1 Sa.	15	23	340
In word forbidden . . . . .	Eccle.	5	2	713	Against civil powers . . . . .	Rom.	13	2	1163
In action denounced . . . . .	Acts	19	36	1137	<b>Re-buke' for sin</b>				
<b>Ra'tion-ing</b> — <i>fixed allowance</i>					Saul by Samuel . . . . .	1 Sa.	13	13	336
Of food, clothing, {	Gen.	41	36, 54	63	Ahab by Elijah . . . . .	1 Ki.	21	20	427
luxuries . . . . . {	Isa.	3	18-26	725	Judah by Zachariah . . . . .	2 Chr.	24	20	524
<b>*Ra'ven</b> — <i>be darkened</i> (A black bird)					Israel by Ezra . . . . .	Ezra	10	10, 11	553
Unclean ven . . . . .	Lev.	11	15	139	<b>Re-ceive'ing Christ</b> —				
Fed on carrion . . . . .	Prov.	30	17	708	A happy privilege . . . . .	Luke	8	20, 21	1053
Sent from ark . . . . .	Gen.	8	7	23	Through His Word . . . . .	1 Ths.	2	13	1210
Fed Elijah . . . . .	1 Ki.	17	2-7	421	Through His servants . . . . .	Matt.	10	40	988
<b>Ra'zor</b> — <i>for removing hair or beard</i>					<b>Re-ceive'ing God's Word</b>				
Used by barbers . . . . .	Ezek.	5	1	855	As Divine truth . . . . .	1 Ths.	2	13	1210
Lord used a hired . . . . .	Isa.	7	20	728	Precedes Baptism . . . . .	Acts	2	41	1112
Used figuratively . . . . .	Ps.	52	2	636	Makes one fruitful . . . . .	Matt.	13	23	993
<b>Re-a'ia</b> — <i>Jehovah hath seen</i> (Re-a'iah)					<b>*Re'chab</b> — <i>rider, a horseman</i>				
1. Son of Shobal . . . . .	1 Chr.	4	2	470	1. Son of Rimmon . . . . .	2 Sa.	4	2	366
Called Haroeh . . . . .	1 Chr.	2	52	468	2. Father: Jehonadab . . . . .	2 Ki.	10	15	444
2. A Reubenite . . . . .	1 Chr.	5	5	472	3. Father: Malchiah . . . . .	Neh.	3	14	556
3. A Nethinim head . . . . .	Ezra	2	47	543	<b>Re'chab-ites</b> — <i>descendants of Rechab</i>				
<b>Read'i-ness</b> —					Dwelt among Israel . . . . .	1 Chr.	2	55	468
For death . . . . .	2 Ki.	20	1	458	"Total abstiners" . . . . .	Jer.	35	1-19	821
For Christ's Advent . . . . .	Matt.	24	44	1008	<b>Re'chah</b> — <i>softness</i>				
In offerings . . . . .	2 Cor.	9	2	1187	Place in Judah . . . . .	1 Chr.	4	12	470
In every good work . . . . .	Titus	3	1	1223	<b>Re-cip'-ro-ca'tion</b>				
<b>Read'ing of the Bible</b> —					Duty to each other . . . . .	Rom.	15	27	1164
Commanded . . . . .	Deut.	17	19	238	Ministers: people . . . . .	Gal.	6	6	1196
With diligence . . . . .	Jno.	5	39	1087	<b>Rec'om-pense</b>				
A mark of nobility . . . . .	Acts	17	11	1134	<i>Of evil doers:</i>				
Strengthens hope . . . . .	Rom.	15	4	1164	Paid in kind . . . . .	Isa.	59	18	773
<b>Real Es'tate operations</b> —					On persecutors . . . . .	2 Ths.	1	6	1213
Laws of inheritance . . . . .	Num.	33	54	212	No escape from . . . . .	Heb.	2	2	1225
Land purchased . . . . .	Gen.	33	19	54	<i>Of the righteous:</i>				
Land sold . . . . .	Gen.	47	20	72	Absolutely certain . . . . .	Prov.	13	21	694
Leasing system . . . . .	Mark	12	1, 9	1033	In this world . . . . .	Prov.	11	31	693
Land lines set up . . . . .	Deut.	19	14	240	<b>Examples:</b> Ruth . . . . .	Ruth	2	12	320
					David . . . . .	2 Sa.	22	25	389

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Rec'om-pense</b> — <i>Continued</i>					<b>John the Baptist</b> . . . . .	Matt.	14	4	995
<i>Examples: Continued</i>					<b>Re-frig'er-a'tion</b> —				
In the resurrection . . . . .	Luke	14	14	1065	In days of Solomon . . . . .	Prov.	25	13, 25	705
<b>Rec'on-cil'i-a'tion with God</b> — <i>alone-ment</i>					<b>Ref'uge, Divine</b>				
Through Christ . . . . .	2 Cor.	5	18	1184	In God Himself . . . . .	Deut.	33	27	258
By the cross . . . . .	Col.	1	20	1206	In troubles . . . . .	Ps.	27	5	622
Jew and Gentile alike . . . . .	Eph.	2	13-18	1197	From enemies . . . . .	Ps.	31	20	624
Promised Israel . . . . .	Dan.	9	24	922	<b>Ref'uge, Cities of</b>				
<b>Re-cord'er</b> — <i>to mark</i>					Divinely appointed . . . . .	Ex.	21	13	100
Official: high rank . . . . .	2 Sa.	8	16	370	For safety: innocent . . . . .	Deut.	4	42	222
Adviser of the king . . . . .	2 Ki.	18	18, 37	455	Six designated . . . . .	Num.	35	11-14	215
<b>Rec're-a'tion</b>					Names given . . . . .	Josh.	20	7, 8	283
Among Israelites . . . . .	Eccl.	2	1-6	711	<b>Ref'u-gee</b> — <i>one who flees for safety</i>				
Among Philistines . . . . .	Jgs.	16	25	310	Hadad . . . . .	1 Ki.	11	14-18	411
For children . . . . .	Zech.	8	5	967	Jesus . . . . .	Matt.	2	11-15	979
<b>Re-deem'er</b> —					<b>Re'gem</b>				
Of Israel, the Lord . . . . .	Isa.	41	14	757	A son of Jahdai . . . . .	1 Ch.	2	47	468
Jesus is ours . . . . .	Isa.	59	20	773	<b>Re-gem-me'lech</b>				
<b>Re-demp'tion</b> — <i>ransom in full</i>					Sent to Bethel . . . . .	Zech.	7	2	967
<i>For the Soul:</i>					<b>Re-gen-er-a'tion</b> — <i>a new birth</i>				
God the author of . . . . .	Ps.	31	5	624	Necessary to				
Provided in Christ . . . . .	Rom.	3	24	1153	salvation . . . . .	Jno.	3	3	1084
By Christ's death . . . . .	1 Pe.	1	18, 19	1240	Originates with God . . . . .	Jno.	1	13	1081
Of first-born . . . . .	Ex.	13	11-13	91	Produced by the Word . . . . .	1 Pe.	1	23	1210
Of kinsman's land . . . . .	Lev.	25	25-28	159	Operates by faith . . . . .	1 Jno.	5	1	1250
<b>*Red Sea</b> — <i>sea of reeds</i>					A new creation . . . . .	2 Cor.	5	17	1184
Waters divided . . . . .	Ex.	14	29	92	(See Born Again; New Birth)				
Pharaoh perished in . . . . .	Deut.	11	4	231	<b>Reg'is-ter</b> — <i>genealogical record</i>				
<b>*Reed</b> — <i>erect, a rod</i>					Prepared by Ezra . . . . .	Ezra	2	62	543
Tall grass . . . . .	Isa.	19	6	738	<b>Re-ha-bi'ah</b> — <i>Jehovah has enlarged</i>				
Easily broken . . . . .	2 Ki.	18	21	455	Son of Eliezer . . . . .	1 Chr.	23	17	492
A measuring rod . . . . .	Ezek	40	5	897	<b>Re'hob</b> — <i>width, broad street</i>				
<b>Re-el-a'iah</b> — <i>Jehovah causes to trouble</i>					1. City of Asher . . . . .	Josh.	19	28	281
Called Ra'a-mi'ah . . . . .	Neh.	7	7	560	2. Father: Hadadezer . . . . .	2 Sa.	8	3	370
A returned exile . . . . .	Ezra	2	2	543	3. A covenant . . . . .	Neh.	10	11	566
<b>Re-fin'ing, Spiritual</b>					<b>*Re-ho-bo'am</b> — <i>who enlarges the people</i>				
By trials . . . . .	1 Pe.	1	7	1240	Son of Solomon . . . . .	1 Ki.	11	43	411
afflictions . . . . .	Isa.	48	10	764	Badly advised . . . . .	1 Ki.	12	1-11	413
chastening . . . . .	Jno.	15	2	1103	The Kingdom divided . . . . .	1 Ki.	12	12-20	413
Jesus our redeemer . . . . .	Mal.	3	2, 3	975	No war on ten tribes . . . . .	1 Ki.	12	21-24	413
<b>Re-forms', Re-lig'ious</b>					Built many cities . . . . .	2 Ch.	11	5-12	512
By Asa . . . . .	1 Ki.	15	12	418	Very polygamously . . . . .	2 Ch.	11	18-21	512
Jehu . . . . .	2 Ki.	10	27	444	Reigned wickedly . . . . .	1 Ki.	14	21-31	416
Jehoida . . . . .	2 Ki.	11	18	445	Subjugated by Egypt . . . . .	2 Ch.	12	2-16	513
Josiah . . . . .	2 Ki.	23	4	462	<b>*Re-ho'both</b> — <i>broad, roominess</i>				
Jehoshaphat . . . . .	2 Chr.	19	3	519	1. Well dug by Isaac . . . . .	Gen.	26	22	43
Hezekiah . . . . .	2 Chr.	31	1	533	2. Town by Euphrates . . . . .	Gen.	36	37	57
Manasseh . . . . .	2 Chr.	33	15	536	3. City of Asshur . . . . .	Gen.	10	11	25
Ezra . . . . .	Ezra	10	3	553	<b>Re'hum</b> — <i>merciful</i>				
Nehemiah . . . . .	Neh.	13	19	570	1. Persian officer . . . . .	Ezra	4	8	545
<b>Re-form'ers</b>					2. Post-exile priest . . . . .	Neh.	12	3	568
Elijah . . . . .	1 Ki.	21	20	427	3. A returned exile . . . . .	Ezra	2	2	543
Elisha . . . . .	2 Ki.	3	14	433	4. A covenant . . . . .	Neh.	10	25	566
Daniel . . . . .	Dan.	5	22	916	5. A son of Bani . . . . .	Neh.	3	17	556

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Re-i—social</b>					In life's conflicts. . . . .	Neh.	4	14	557
Was loyal to David. . . . .	1 Ki.	1	8	393	In time of trouble. . . . .	Jonah	2	7	948
<b>Reins—kidneys</b>					When away from home. . . . .	Zech.	10	9	969
Seat of longing. . . . .	Ps.	26	2	622	Gives satisfaction. . . . .	Ps.	63	5, 6	640
Searched by God. . . . .	Rev.	2	23	1255	<b>Re'meth—high place</b>				
<b>Re-jection of Christ</b>					Town of Issachar. . . . .	Josh.	19	21	281
By His own people. . . . .	Jno.	1	11	1081	<b>Re-mis'sion of Sin</b>				
Results. . . . .	Jno.	3	18	1084	To be preached. . . . .	Luke	24	47	1079
<b>Re-jection of God's Word</b>					By shedding of blood. . . . .	Matt.	26	28	1011
Type of wickedness. . . . .	Ps.	50	16, 17	634	<b>Rem'mon-meth'o-ar</b>				
With deafened ears. . . . .	Jer.	6	10	786	A city of Zebulun. . . . .	Josh.	19	7, 13	281
With adamant hearts. . . . .	Zech.	7	12	967	Called Rim'mon. . . . .	1 Chr.	6	77	473
With malice and hate. . . . .	Jer.	36	23	822	<b>Rem'nant of Israel</b>				
Results in ruin. . . . .	Isa.	5	24	727	Promised restoration. . . . .	Isa.	11	16	733
<b>Re-joic'ing</b>					From all nations. . . . .	Jer.	23	3, 4	805
Duty of Israel. . . . .	Deut.	12	7	232	<b>*Rem'phan—star god</b>				
Duty of Christians. . . . .	Phil.	4	4	1205	Worshiped by Israel. . . . .	Acts	7	43	1119
In afflictions. . . . .	1 Pe.	4	12, 13	1243	<b>Rend'ing of Clothes</b>				
In persecution. . . . .	Acts	5	41	1116	A sign of grief. . . . .	2 Ki.	19	1	457
In famines. . . . .	Hab.	3	17, 18	958	A sign of anger. . . . .	Matt.	26	65	1011
In poverty. . . . .	2 Cor.	6	10	1185	<b>Re-new'al of strength</b>				
The wrong kind. . . . .	Prov.	24	17	704	By waiting upon God. . . . .	Is.	40	31	756
<b>Re'kem—variegated</b>					By the Holy Spirit. . . . .	Tit.	3	5	1223
1. A Midianite king. . . . .	Josh.	13	21	274	Continual blessing. . . . .	2 Co.	4	16	1184
Slain. . . . .	Num.	31	8	208	<b>Re-nun'ci-a'tion</b>				
2. Son of Hebron. . . . .	1 Ch.	2	43	468	Discipleship requires. . . . .	Luke	14	33	1065
3. City of Benjamin. . . . .	Josh.	18	27	280	Of home and friends. . . . .	Mark	10	28	1029
<b>Re-lief' Agency</b>					Of business. . . . .	Luke	5	27	1048
The first. . . . .	Acts	4	31-36	1115	Promised a reward. . . . .	Luke	18	29, 30	1069
<b>Re-li'gion, True</b>					The example of Paul. . . . .	Phil.	3	8	1204
Supreme love. . . . .	Mark	12	33	1033	<b>Repentance—change of mind</b>				
Complete obedience. . . . .	Deut.	10	12	230	Commanded of God. . . . .	Ezek.	18	31	869
Just and humble walk. . . . .	Mic.	6	8	952	Wholehearted. . . . .	Joel	2	12-14	937
Benevolence. . . . .	Jas.	1	27	1236	Universal need. . . . .	Luke	13	2, 3	1063
Not Ceremonialism. . . . .	Hos.	6	6	931	Preached by Christ. . . . .	Matt.	4	17	981
<b>Re-li'gion, False</b>					By apostles. . . . .	Acts	3	19	1114
<i>Distinctive Features:</i>					By John Baptist. . . . .	Luke	3	3	1045
Ceremonialisms. . . . .	Mark	7	3-13	1025	<b>Re'pha-el—cured by God</b>				
Legalisms. . . . .	Luke	13	14-17	1063	A temple doorkeeper. . . . .	1 Chr.	26	7	496
Formalisms. . . . .	Matt.	23	23	1006	<b>Re'phah—support, sustain</b>				
False professions. . . . .	Ezek.	33	31, 32	888	Ancestor of Joshua. . . . .	1 Chr.	7	25-27	475
Outward show. . . . .	Matt.	6	5	984	<b>Re-pha'iah—cured by Jehovah</b>				
<i>A covering for evil:</i>					1. A son of Tola. . . . .	1 Chr.	7	2	475
Flattery of God. . . . .	Ps.	78	35, 36	648	2. A son of Binea. . . . .	1 Chr.	9	43	478
False praying. . . . .	Matt.	23	14	1006	3. Simeonite leader. . . . .	1 Chr.	4	42	470
<i>Its insufficiency:</i>					4. A son of Hur. . . . .	Neh.	3	9	556
Abominable to God. . . . .	Tit.	1	16	1222	5. Descendant: David. . . . .	1 Chr.	3	21	469
Rejected by God. . . . .	Isa.	29	13-17	746	<b>*Reph'a-im—giants</b>				
<b>Rem-a-li'ah—adorned by Jehovah</b>					1. Race in Palestine. . . . .	Gen.	14	5	29
Father of Pekah. . . . .	2 Ki.	15	25	450	Philistines defeat. . . . .	2 Sa.	5	18-21	366
<b>Re-mem'ber-ing God</b>					2. Valley of Judah. . . . .	Josh.	15	8	277
<i>A solemn duty:</i>					<b>*Reph'i-dim—spread along, expanse</b>				
In early life. . . . .	Eccl.	12	1	718	A wilderness camp. . . . .	Num.	33	14, 15	212
					Water by miracle. . . . .	Ex.	17	5, 6	96

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Reph'i-dim</b> — <i>Continued</i>					For personal guilt....	Deut.	24	16	245
Amalek's defeat....	Ex.	17	8-16	96	Can not be avoided..	Matt.	27	24	1013
<b>Re-proach</b> '—					Of ministers.....	Heb.	13	17	1235
On cause of Christ... Rom.	2	23, 24	1152		<b>Rest, Physical</b> —				
Endured for Christ... Heb.	11	26	1232		On the Sabbath....	Ex.	31	15	114
<b>Rep'ro-bate</b> — <i>castaway</i>					Enjoined by Jesus... Mark	6	31	1023	
Rejectors of Christ... Matt.	13	14, 15	993		<b>Rest, Spiritual</b> —				
Rejectors of God.... Rom.	1	28	1151		Man yearns for..... Ps.	55	6	636	
Result of apostasy.... Deut.	28	15-20	249		Found in God..... Ps.	116	7	670	
Divinely judged.... Jer.	15	1-5	797		God's presence gives. Ex.	33	14	117	
Divinely doomed.... 2 Ths.	2	11, 12	1213		Given by Christ.... Matt.	11	28, 29	990	
<b>Re-proof</b> '— <i>correction</i>					Received by faith.... Heb.	4	3	1227	
<i>Duty of administering:</i>					Lost by obstinacy... Isa.	28	12	745	
By ministers..... 2 Ti.	4	2	1221		<i>Future of saints:</i>				
To erring brother.... Luke	17	3	1068		Troubles cease..... Job	3	17-20	582	
Of evil workers..... Eph.	5	11	1200		Eternal in heaven.... Rev.	14	13	1264	
<i>Its value:</i>					<b>Res'ti-tu'tion</b> — <i>make amends</i>				
When wisely given... Prov.	25	12	705		<i>Required for:</i>				
When accepted..... Ps.	141	5	681		Damaged property... Ex.	22	3-12	102	
When regarded..... Prov.	15	5	696		Seven-fold in theft... Prov.	6	31	689	
<i>The sin of despising:</i>					Secures forgiveness... Ezek.	33	15, 16	888	
To hate: brutish.... Prov.	12	1	694		Proof of repentance... Luke	19	8, 9	1071	
To reject: dooms.... Prov.	29	1	708		<b>Res'to-ra'tion of Israel</b> —				
<i>Administered by Christ:</i>					By the gospel..... Ezek.	20	33, 49	871	
To self-seekers..... Jno.	6	26	1088		In Jerusalem..... Zech.	14	11	972	
To fault-finders.... Jno.	12	7	1099		In offerings..... Mal.	3	4	975	
To faith-lackers.... Luke	9	41	1055		<b>Res'to-ra'tion, Spiritual</b> —				
To doubters..... Mark	16	14	1040		Prayer for..... Ps.	51	11, 12	635	
<b>Reptile</b> —See Classified Section—					Divinely promised... Jer.	30	17	814	
Part III				303	Based on mercy.... Mic.	7	18, 19	953	
<b>Rep'u-ta'tion</b> —					<b>Re-straints', Divine</b> —				
Carefully guard.... Prov.	22	1	702		David's prayer for... Ps.	19	13	618	
Ministerial asset.... Acts	16	2	1133		Jesus' prayer for us. Jno.	17	15	1105	
Valuable to church... Rom.	16	19	1165		Over the wicked.... 2 Ki.	19	28	457	
<b>Re'sen</b> — <i>a halter</i>					<b>Res-ur-rec'tion</b> — <i>a standing up again</i>				
Suburb of Ninevah... Gen.	10	12	25		Of body foretold.... Job	19	26	593	
<b>Re'sheph</b> — <i>a live coal</i>					Proclaimed by Christ. Jno.	11	23	1097	
A son of Beriah.... 1 Chr.	7	25	475		Preached by apostles. Acts	4	2	1115	
<b>Res'i-due</b> — <i>remnant</i>	Acts	15	17	1131	Denied by Sad- (Luke 20	27	1072		
<b>Res'ig-na'tion</b> —					ducees; by false teachers..... 1 Cor.	15	12	1179	
To loss by death.... 2 Sa.	12	23	374		Of the good and bad. Jno.	5	28-29	1087	
To misfortune..... Job	1	21	580		The general..... Rev.	20	11-15	1269	
To retribution.... 1 Sa.	3	18	326		<b>Res-ur-rec'tion of Christ</b> —				
Christ our example... Mark	14	36	1036		Foretold..... Ps.	16	10, 11	616	
<b>Re-spect</b> '—					Foretold by himself. Matt.	16	21	997	
Due to parents.... Deut.	27	16	248		Announced by angels. Matt.	28	5, 6	1016	
Due to leaders.... 1 Ths.	5	13	1212		Declared by Peter... Acts	10	39-41	1124	
Due to rulers.... Eccl.	10	20	717		Preached by Paul.... Acts	26	22, 23	1116	
Due to old age.... Lev.	19	32	151		Central truth.... Acts	4	33	1115	
<b>Res'pi-ra'tion</b> — <i>breathing</i>					<i>Proven by His appearances:</i>				
<i>Artificial:</i>					To Mary Magdalena. Mark	16	9	1040	
Given by Elisha.... 2 Ki.	4	32-35	434		To the other women. Matt.	28	9	1016	
<b>Re-spon'si-bil'i-ty</b> —					To two disciples.... Luke	24	15	1079	
For our own sins.... Ezek.	18	20	869		To Peter..... Luke	24	34	1079	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Res-ur-rec'tion of Christ—Continued</b>					<b>2. Moses' father-in-</b>				
<i>Proven by His appearances—Continued</i>					law (See Jethro) . . . Ex.	2	18	77	
To ten Apostles . . . . Jno.	20	19	1109		3. Son of Ibnijah . . . . 1 Chr.	9	8	478	
To eleven Apostles . . . Jno.	20	26	1109		Called Raguel . . . . Num.	10	29	180	
At Sea of Galilee . . . Jno.	21	1	1110		4. A Gadite . . . . . Num.	2	14	167	
To five hundred . . . . 1 Co.	15	6	1179		<b>Reu'mah—raised</b>				
To Apostles: Galilee . . Matt.	28	17	1016		Nahor's concubine . . . Gen.	22	24	37	
To brother: James . . . 1 Co.	15	7	1179		<b>Rev-e-la'tions of God</b>				
At the ascension . . . . Luke	24	50	1079		Given through na- ture; through	{ Ps. 97	6	659	
To Paul . . . . . 1 Co.	15	8	1179		visions . . . . . { Gen.	46	2	70	
<i>A fundamental doctrine:</i>					Given by angels . . . . Acts	27	23	1148	
Pentacostal sermon . . . Acts	2	22-32	1112		Given by prophets . . . Heb.	1	1	1225	
Justification basis . . . Rom.	4	25	1154		Given by the Spirit . . . Rev.	1	10	1254	
New birth . . . . . 1 Pe.	1	3	1240		Given in His Word . . . Ps.	119	130	671	
Basis of future hope . . 1 Ths.	4	14-18	1211		Christ's incarnation . . Jno.	1	14	1081	
<b>Res-ur-rec'tions of the Bible</b>					Incomplete . . . . . 1 Cor.	13	12	1177	
Son of widow . . . . . 1 Ki.	17	22	421		<b>Rev'el-ries—</b>				
Son of Shunammite . . . 2 Ki.	4	35	434		<i>Examples:</i>				
Unnamed man . . . . . 2 Ki.	13	21	447		In idol worship . . . . Ex.	32	6	115	
Jairus' daughter . . . . Matt.	9	25	987		At wedding feasts . . . Jdgs.	16	25	310	
Son of widow . . . . . Luke	7	15	1051		At harvest feasts . . . 1 Sa.	25	36	353	
Lazarus of Bethany . . Jno.	11	44	1097		In war victories . . . . 1 Sa.	30	16	359	
Countless saints . . . . Matt.	27	52	1013		Denounced . . . . . Gal.	5	21	1195	
Dorcas . . . . . Acts	9	40	1122		<b>Re-venge'—vindicate, retaliate</b>				
<b>Res-ur-rec'tion, Spiritual</b>					Forbidden . . . . . Rom.	12	17, 19	1162	
Foretold in vision . . . Ezek.	37	11-14	893		Rebuked by Christ . . . Luke	9	54-55	1055	
By Divine quickening Eph.	2	1, 6	1197		Punishment for . . . . Ezek.	25	15-17	879	
Taught in parable . . . Luke	15	24	1066		<b>Rev'er-ence—</b>				
Symbolized: baptism Rom.	6	4	1156		<i>Should be shown:</i>				
Basis of new life . . . . Col.	3	1	1208		To God . . . . . Ps.	89	7	655	
<b>Re-tal'i-a'tion—like for like</b>					To God's name . . . . Deut.	28	58	249	
Forbidden . . . . . Prov.	24	29	704		To God's word . . . . Rev.	22	19	1271	
Good for evil . . . . . 1 Pet.	3	9	1246		To God's house . . . . Lev.	19	30	151	
Rebuked by Christ . . . Luke	9	54	1055		To Christ . . . . . Phil.	2	9, 11	1203	
<b>Re-tire'ment—privacy</b>					<b>Rev'er-end—revere</b>				
Necessary for rest . . . Luke	9	10	1055		Applied only to God. Ps.	111	9	668	
<b>Ret'ri-bu'tion—</b>					<b>Re-vile'—to defame</b>				
Natural fruit of sin . . Ps.	7	15, 16	613		Christ reviled . . . . . Matt.	27	39	1013	
A rebound of evil . . . Ps.	37	14, 15	627		Blessed to be . . . . . Matt.	5	11	982	
Justice demands . . . . Deut.	7	9, 10	226		Reviled we bless . . . . 1 Cor.	4	12	1169	
Inevitable . . . . . Heb.	10	30, 31	1231		<b>Re-viv'als—</b>				
Example of David . . . 2 Sa.	12	10	374		To be prayed for . . . Ps.	85	6	653	
Hebebel's death . . . . 2 Ki.	9	30, 37	442		To be striven for . . . Is.	32	15	749	
<b>Re'u—friend</b>					Promised . . . . . Is.	35	1, 10	751	
Ancestor of Abraham. Gen.	11	18-26	26		<i>Examples:</i>				
Called Ra'gau . . . . . Luke	3	35	1045		In Judah—Hezekiah. 2 Chr.	30	11, 13	532	
<b>*Reu'ben—behold a son</b>					In Samaria—Philip. Acts	8	6, 8	1121	
Elderest son of Jacob . . Gen.	35	23	56		<b>Re-wards', Earthly—</b>				
Saved Joseph's life . . . Gen.	37	21, 22	58		<i>For righteousness:</i>				
Forfeited birthright . . Gen.	49	3, 4	74		Long Life . . . . . 1 Ki.	3	14	398	
Had four sons . . . . . Gen.	46	9	70		Prosperity . . . . . Prov.	14	11	695	
His descendants . . . . Num.	26	5-9	201		<i>To be rejected:</i>				
<b>*Reu'el—friend of God</b>					As bribes . . . . . Deut.	16	19	237	
Son of Esau . . . . . Gen.	36	2-4	57		For religious acts . . . Dan.	5	17	916	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Re-wards', Earthly—Continued</b>					Canker the soul. . . . .	Jas.	5	3	1239
<i>To be rejected—Continued</i>					Treasurer of vanity. . . . .	Ps.	39	6	629
For evil deeds. . . . .	Mic.	7	3	953	<b>Imperil spiritual welfare:</b>				
For disobedience. . . . .	1 Ki.	13	7, 10	415	Hinder conversion. . . . .	Matt.	19	23	1001
Example of Balaam. . . . .	Num.	22	7, 17	197	Turn heart from God. . . . .	Deut.	8	13, 14	228
<b>Re-wards', Spiritual—</b>					Endanger integrity. . . . .	Prov.	28	20	707
<i>For faithfulness:</i>					Beget avarice. . . . .	Ps.	62	10	639
In stewardship. . . . .	Matt.	25	23	1009	Result in barrenness. . . . .	Mark	4	19	1020
In doing good. . . . .	Rom.	2	10	1152	Lead to temptation. . . . .	1 Ti.	6	9	1218
In benevolent acts. . . . .	Luke	6	35	1049	Doom of wicked rich. . . . .	Luke	12	16-21	1061
In winning souls. . . . .	Dan.	12	3	927	Rich young ruler. . . . .	Mark	10	17-27	1029
In ministerial aid. . . . .	Heb.	10	34	1231	<b>Good men possessors of:</b>				
<i>For patient sufferings:</i>					Abraham. . . . .	Gen.	13	2	28
In persecutions. . . . .	Matt.	5	11, 12	982	Isaac. . . . .	Gen.	26	14	43
In reproaches. . . . .	Heb.	11	26	1232	Jacob. . . . .	Gen.	30	43	49
For martyrdom. . . . .	Rev.	20	4	1269	David. . . . .	1 Chr.	29	28	499
<b>Re'zeph—a red hot stone</b>					Solomon. . . . .	2 Chr.	9	22	509
A city near Haran. . . . .	Is.	37	12	753	Job. . . . .	Job	1	3	580
<b>Re-zi'a—delight</b>					Joseph of Arimathea. . . . .	Matt.	27	57	1013
Son of Ulla. . . . .	1 Chr.	7	39	475	<b>Rich'es, Spir'it-u-al—</b>				
<b>*Re'zin—</b>					Greater than earthly. . . . .	Heb.	11	26	1232
1. King of Syria. . . . .	2 Ki.	15	37	450	Secured in exchange. . . . .	Luke	12	33	1061
2. Nethinim head. . . . .	Neh.	7	50	560	Paul as an example. . . . .	2 Cor.	6	10	1185
Slain by Assyrians. . . . .	2 Ki.	16	9	452	<b>*Rid'dle—dark saying</b>				
<b>*Re'zon—prince</b>					Not used by God. . . . .	Num.	12	8	183
Son of Eliada. . . . .	1 Ki.	11	23-25	411	Understood by wise. . . . .	Prov.	1	5, 6	685
<b>*Rhe'gi-um—a city</b>					Samson's. . . . .	Jdgs.	14	12-19	308
On coast of Italy. . . . .	Acts	28	13	1149	<b>Rid'i-cule—mockery</b>				
<b>Rhe'sa—</b>					Of the righteous. . . . .	Heb.	11	36	1232
Ancestor of Christ. . . . .	Luke	3	27	1045	Of Nehemiah. . . . .	Neh.	4	1	557
<b>Rho'da—a rose bush</b>					Of Paul at Athens. . . . .	Acts	17	32	1134
Maid in Mark's home. . . . .	Acts	12	13, 14	1127	<b>Right'eous—</b>				
<b>*Rhodes—Island S. W. of Asia</b>					Objects: God's care. . . . .	Job	36	7	605
Paul passed. . . . .	Acts	21	1	1140	Shall flourish. . . . .	Ps.	92	12	657
<b>Rib—side</b>					Death of, precious. . . . .	Ps.	116	15	670
Five formed of. . . . .	Gen.	2	22	18	<b>Right'eous-ness—rightness, justice</b>				
<b>Ri'bai—contentious</b>					Of God. . . . .	Ps.	145	17	683
Father of Ittai. . . . .	2 Sa.	23	29	390	Of Christ. . . . .	Ps.	45	7	632
<b>*Rib'lah—fertility</b>					Must be sought for. . . . .	Hos.	10	12	933
Town in Hamath. . . . .	2 Ki.	23	33	462	Of Christ imputed. . . . .	Rom.	1	17	1151
Zedekiah's sons					Of law and faith. . . . .	Rom.	10	5-6	1160
slain here. . . . .	2 Ki.	25	6, 7	465	Christian armor. . . . .	Eph.	6	14	1201
<b>Rich'es, Earthly—</b>					Robe of for Saints. . . . .	Is.	61	10	775
<i>Given by God:</i>					Civic exalts nation. . . . .	Prov.	14	34	695
Power to get. . . . .	Deut.	8	18	228	<b>*Rim'mon—a pomegranate</b>				
Come from God. . . . .	1 Chr.	29	12	499	1. A Benjamite. . . . .	2 Sa.	4	2	366
Belong to God. . . . .	Hag.	2	8	962	2. Rock near Gibeah. . . . .	Jdgs.	20	45-47	315
<i>Fleeting and uncertain:</i>					3. Town in S. Judah. . . . .	Josh.	15	32	277
Take wings. . . . .	Prov.	23	5	703	4. A Syrian idol. . . . .	2 Ki.	5	18	436
Transient. . . . .	Matt.	6	19	984	5. Same as Rem'mon. . . . .	1 Chr.	6	77	473
Pass to others. . . . .	Ps.	49	10	634	Given to Simeon. . . . .	Josh.	19	1, 7	281
Deceptive. . . . .	Luke	12	16-21	1061	<b>Rim-mon-pa'rez—pomegranate of the breach</b>				
<i>Disappointing in accumulation:</i>					A camp of Israel. . . . .	Num.	33	19-20	213
Do not satisfy. . . . .	Eccl.	2	26	711					

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*Ring</b> — <i>a seal, signet</i>					<b>Root</b> — <i>to strike into soil</i>				
Ornament on finger...Gen.	41	42	63		Christ: of Jesse.....Is.	11	10	733	
Used as seals.....Est.	3	10, 12	574		Source of sustenance. 2 Ki.	19	30	457	
<b>Rin'nah</b> — <i>a wild cry</i>					<b>*Rosh</b> — <i>prince, chief</i>				
A son of Shimon.....1 Chr.	4	20	470		1. Son of Benjamin...Gen.	46	21	70	
<b>Riot</b> — <i>tumult</i>					2. Northern people...Ezek.	38	2, 3	895	
Quieted: town clerk...Acts	19	29-41	1137		<b>Rot</b> — <i>decompose, decay</i>				
<b>Ri'phath</b> —					Names of wicked.....Prov.	10	7	692	
Son of Gomer.....Gen.	10	3	25		<b>Ro-tun'di-ty</b> — <i>roundness</i>				
<b>Ris'sah</b> — <i>dripping to pieces, ruin</i>					Of earth stated.....Is.	40	22	756	
A camp of Israel.....Num.	33	21, 22	212		<b>*Ru'bies</b> — <i>precious reddish stone</i>				
<b>Rith'mah</b> — <i>broom, plant</i>					Price of wisdom above...Job	28	18	599	
A station of Israel...Num.	33	18, 19	212		<b>Rud'der</b> — <i>helm</i>				
<b>Riv'er</b> — <i>a stream</i>					For steering ships....Acts	27	40	1148	
Of life.....Rev.	22	1	1271		<b>*Rue</b> — <i>a plant</i>				
Of Egypt: the Nile...Ex.	1	22	77		Pharisees tithed.....Luke	11	42	1059	
Turned to blood....Ex.	7	15-18	83		<b>*Ru'fus</b> — <i>red</i>				
For list of Rivers see					Son of Simon.....Mark	15	21	1038	
Part III.....			302		A Roman Christian...Rom.	16	13	1165	
<b>*Riz'pah</b> — <i>hot coal</i>					<b>Ru-ha'mah</b> — <i>to fondle, have compassion</i>				
A concubine of Saul. 2 Sa.	3	7	364		Hosea's daughter....Hos.	2	1	928	
Her children hanged. 2 Sa.	21	8, 9	388		<b>Ru'ler</b> — <i>one in authority</i>				
<b>Robbers</b> —					Selected by God....2 Sa.	7	8	369	
Of men.....Obad.		5	946		Of the Jews.....Jno.	3	1	1084	
Of God.....Mal.	3	8	975		Of the synagogue...Luke	8	41	1053	
Of churches.....Acts	19	37	1137		Chosen by Moses...Ex.	18	25	97	
Rejectors of Christ...Jno.	10	1, 8	1096		Directions for.....Ezek.	45	9	904	
<b>Rock</b> —					To be honored.....1 Pet.	2	7	1241	
Water brought from...Ex.	17	6	96		<b>Ru'mah</b> — <i>height</i>				
Figurative:					Home of Pedaiah...2 Ki.	23	36	462	
God's protection....2 Sa.	22	2, 3	389		<b>Run'ners</b> —				
Of basic truth.....Matt.	16	18	997		The king's bodyguard 1 Sa.	22	17	350	
<b>Rod</b> —					Stationed at palace...2 Ki.	11	19	445	
Of correction.....Prov.	13	24	694		Accompanied king...1 Ki.	14	28	416	
Of Moses.....Ex.	4	2, 4, 17, 20	80		<b>*Ruth</b> — <i>friendship</i>				
A scepter.....Ezek.	19	14	870		Story of.....Ruth	1-4	319-322		
Applied to Christ...Is.	11	1	733		Christ descended from Matt.	1	5	979	
<b>*Roe</b> — <i>deer, gazelle, antelope</i>									
Swift runners.....2 Sa.	2	18	363		<b>S</b>				
<b>Roe'buck</b> —					<b>*Sa-bach'tha-ni</b> — <i>hast thou forsaken me?</i>				
A clean animal.....Deut.	14	5	235		Cross utterance.....Matt.	27	46	1013	
<b>Ro'ge-lim</b> — <i>spies</i>					<b>*Sab'a-oth</b> — <i>host, army</i>				
A town in Gilead...2 Sa.	17	27	381		The Lord of.....Rom.	9	29	1159	
<b>Roh'gah</b> — <i>to cry out</i>					<b>Sab'bath Day's Journey</b>				
Son of Shamer.....1 Chr.	7	34	475		About half a mile....Acts	1	12	1111	
<b>*Roll</b> —					<b>*Sab'bath</b> — <i>rest</i>				
Parchment writing...Jer.	36	2	822		A day of rest.....Heb.	4	4	1227	
A volume.....Ps.	40	7	630		To be kept holy.....Ex.	20	8-11	99	
<b>Ro-man-ti-e-zer</b> — <i>I have raised up a help</i>					Offerings of.....Num.	28	9	205	
Son of Heman.....1 Chr.	25	4	495		Christ the Lord of...Luke	6	5	1049	
<b>*Rome</b> — <i>strength</i>					Jesus taught on.....Mark	6	2	1023	
Jews ordered from...Acts	18	2	1136		Works of mercy on...Jno.	7	23	1091	
Paul preaches there...Acts	28	21-24	1149		Work forbidden on...Neh.	13	15	570	
					Penalty for desecration.....Ex.	31	14	114	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Sab'bath—Continued</b>					<b>Sa'doc—(Za'dok)</b>				
<i>Events occurring on the first day of the week—now observed as the Christian Sabbath:</i>					Ancestor of Joseph... Matt.	1	14	979	
Jesus arose..... Mark	16	9	1040		<b>Saf'ron—</b>				
Appeared to disciples Jno.	20	19	1109		A fragrant plant.... Sol.	4	14	720	
Appeared to John.... Rev.	1	10	1254		<b>Saints—holy, sacred</b>				
Church assembled... Acts	20	7	1138		Of God..... 1 Sa.	2	9	324	
<b>*Sab-bat'ti-cal Year—</b>					Believers in Christ... Eph.	2	19	1197	
Every seventh year... Lev.	25	1-7	159		Obligations of..... Heb.	6	10	1228	
Laws regarding..... Ex.	23	11	103		Death of—precious... Ps.	116	15	670	
<b>Sa-be'ans—people of Sheba or Seba</b>					<b>Sala—</b>				
Descendants of Cush... Gen.	10	7	25		Ancestor of Joseph... Luke	3	35	1045	
Descendants: Joktan... Gen.	10	28	25		<b>Salah—</b>				
Noted merchants.... Isa.	45	14	762		Son of Arphaxad.... Gen.	10	24	25	
<b>Sab'tah or Sab'ta</b>					<b>*Salamis—A city of Cyprus</b>				
Third son of Cush... 1 Chr.	1	9	466		Visited by Paul.... Acts	13	4, 5	1128	
A Cushite people.... Gen.	10	7	25		<b>Sa-la'thi-el—(See Shealtiel)</b>				
<b>Sab'te-cha or Sab'te-chah—</b>					<b>Sal'chah—walking, a road</b>				
Son of Cush..... 1 Chr.	1	9	466		A city of Bashan.... Deut.	3	10	220	
A Cushite people.... Gen.	10	7	25		<b>Sa'lem—(See Jerusalem)</b>				
<b>Sa'car—recompense</b>					Name of Jerusalem... Ps.	76	2	647	
1. Father of Ahiam... 1 Chr.	11	35	480		<b>Sales'man—</b>				
2. Son of Obed-Edom. 1 Chr.	26	4	496		Of various goods.... Neh.	13	20	570	
<b>*Sack'but—</b>					<b>*Sa'lim—to waver, topple</b>				
Musical instrument... Dan.	3	5	913		A place near Aenon... Jno.	3	23	1084	
<b>*Sack'cloth—a coarse cloth</b>					<b>Sal'tai—weighed</b>				
Made of goat's hair... Rev.	6	12	1258		1. Chief: Benjamin... Neh.	11	8	567	
Worn by mourners... 2 Sa.	3	31	364		2. An exile priest.... Neh.	12	20	568	
Worn by prophets.... Isa.	20	2	739		<b>Sal'tu—to hang up, weigh</b>				
Symbol of darkness... Isa.	50	3	767		1. Son of Meshullam. 1 Chr.	9	7	478	
<b>Sac'ra-ments—word not in Bible</b>					2. Exile priest.... Neh.	12	7	568	
(See Baptism; Lord's Supper)					<b>*Sal'ma—clothing (See Salmon)</b>				
<b>Sac'red Places—</b>					Descendant of Caleb. 1 Chr.	2	51	468	
Chosen and dedicated Deut.	12	11	232		<b>*Sal'mon—clothing</b>				
<b>*Sac'ri-fices—</b>					1. Father of Boaz.... Ruth	4	21	322	
Human beings..... Deut.	12	31	232		2. A mountain.... Ps.	68	14	642	
To obey: better than. 1 Sa.	15	22	340		<b>*Sa-lo'me—(Salmone)</b>				
Offered by Jacob.... Gen.	31	54	50		1. Mother of James... Mark.	15	40	1038	
Meant substitution... Ex.	12	27	89		2. Herodias' daughter Matt.	14	6-11	995	
Christ our sacrifice... Heb.	9	26	1230		3. Cape on Crete.... Acts	27	7	1148	
A living sacrifice.... Rom.	12	1	1162		<b>*Salt—</b>				
<b>Sac'ri-ficial Giving—</b>					<i>Uses of:</i>				
Widow of Zarephath. 1 Ki.	17	14	421		For seasoning food... Job	6	6	584	
Churches: Macedonia 2 Co.	8	1-4	1186		In meat offerings... Lev.	2	13	128	
<b>Sac'ri-lege—temple robber</b>					To cause barrenness Jdgs.	9	45	301	
Profane holy things... Rom.	2	22	1152		<i>Symbolic uses:</i>				
<b>Sad'dle-Baalam's</b> Num.	22	21	197		Sealing covenants.... Num.	18	19	191	
<b>*Sad'du-ces—followers of Zadoc</b>					Christian qualities... Matt.	5	13	982	
Deny resurrection... Acts	23	8	1143		"Saltless salt"..... Luke	14	34	1065	
Contend with Christ. Matt.	16	1-5	997		Lot's wife: pillar of... Gen.	19	26	34	
With the apostles... Acts	4	1-4	1115		<b>*Salt, City of—(near Dead Sea)</b>				
With Paul..... Acts	23	6-7	1143		In Judean wilderness. Josh.	15	62	277	
					<b>*Salt, Valley of—(South of Dead Sea)</b>				
					Syrians smitten here.. 2 Sa.	8	13	370	
					Edom defeated here.. 2 Ki.	14	7	449	



SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Salt, Valley of</b> — <i>Continued</i>					<b>*Sam-o-tra'ci-a</b> — <i>Samos of Thrace</i>				
Scir smitten here. . . . .	2 Ch.	25	11	526	Island near Thrace. . . . .	Acts	16	11	1133
<b>Salt, Sea of</b> —(See Dead Sea)					<b>*Sam'son</b> — <i>like the sun, awe-inspiring</i>				
Name of Dead Sea. . . . .	Gen.	14	3	29	Son of Manoa. . . . .	Jdgs.	13	24	307
<b>Salt'wort</b> —(See Mallows)					Miraculously given. . . . .	Jdgs.	13	1-5	307
<b>Sa'lu</b> — <i>weigh</i>					A judge of Israel. . . . .	Jdgs.	16	31	310
Father of Zimri. . . . .	Num.	25	14	201	Married Philistine. . . . .	Jdgs.	14	1-11	308
<b>*Sal'u-ta'tions</b> — <i>forms of greetings</i>					His riddle. . . . .	Jdgs.	14	12-14	308
God be gracious. . . . .	Gen.	43	29	67	Slew 30 Philistines. . . . .	Jdgs.	14	19	308
Blessed be thou. . . . .	Ruth	3	10	321	Wife: to another. . . . .	Jdgs.	14	20	308
The Lord bless thee. . . . .	Ruth	2	4	320	Destroys crops. . . . .	Jdgs.	15	1-5	309
<i>For Partings:</i>					Slaughtered many. . . . .	Jdgs.	15	8	309
Go in peace. . . . .	1 Sa.	1	17	323	Slayed 1000 men. . . . .	Jdgs.	15	15	309
(See Benedictions)					Immoral at times. . . . .	Jdgs.	16	1, 4	310
<b>Sal-va'tion</b> — <i>rescue, safety</i>					Betrayed by Delilah. . . . .	Jdgs.	16	4-20	310
Is of God. . . . .	Ps.	3	8	611	Imprisoned, abused. . . . .	Jdgs.	16	21	310
The gift of God. . . . .	Rom.	6	23	1156	Triumphs in death. . . . .	Jdgs.	16	23-31	310
Through Jesus' name Acts	4	12	1115		<i>Character Study—moral contrasts:</i>				
Christ died for. . . . .	Jno.	3	14-16	1084	A Nazarite: tam- . . . . .	Jdgs.	16	17	310
Is by grace. . . . .	Eph.	2	8	1197	pering with evil. . . . .	Jdgs.	14	1-3	308
Is by faith. . . . .	Jno.	20	31	1109	Physically strong: . . . . .	Jdgs.	16	3, 12	310
Offered to all men. . . . .	Titus	2	11	1223	morally weak. . . . .	Jdgs.	16	15-17	310
Requires confession. . . . .	Rom.	10	9	1160	Courageous in bat- . . . . .	Jdgs.	15	11-14	309
Eternal; irrevocable. . . . .	Jno.	5	24	1087	tle: faint in trial. . . . .	Jdgs.	16	15-17	310
Exemplified in works. . . . .	Phil.	2	12	1203	Spirit-anointed: . . . . .	Jdgs.	13	25	307
Now is the day of. . . . .	2 Cor.	6	2	1185	carnally-minded. . . . .	Jdgs.	16	1-4	310
Neglect of perilous. . . . .	Heb.	2	3	1225	Suicide: triumphant. . . . .	Jdgs.	16	30	310
<b>*Sa-ma'ri-a</b> — <i>watch station</i>					<b>*Sam'u-el</b> — <i>asked of God</i>				
1. Capital: Israel. . . . .	1 Ki.	16	24	419	Son of Elkanah. . . . .	1 Sa.	1	20	323
Besieged by Syrians. . . . .	1 Ki.	20	1	425	Child of prayer. . . . .	1 Sa.	1	27	323
Second Syrian siege. . . . .	2 Ki.	6	24	438	Presented to God. . . . .	1 Sa.	1	19-28	323
Miraculously saved. . . . .	2 Ki.	7	1-16	439	Served in temple. . . . .	1 Sa.	2	11, 18	324
Notoriously wicked Hos.	7	1-8	931		Called in youth. . . . .	1 Sa.	3	1-19	326
Divinely judged. . . . .	Amos	3	12	941	Judged Israel. . . . .	1 Sa.	7	15	330
Taken by Assyrians. . . . .	2 Ki.	17	3-6	453	Wins battle: prayer. . . . .	1 Sa.	7	5-14	330
2. Territory: Israel. . . . .	1 Ki.	13	32	415	Anointed Saul. . . . .	1 Sa.	10	1	333
3. N. T. Province. . . . .	Jno.	4	4	1085	His sons unfaithful. . . . .	1 Sa.	8	1-6	330
Visited by Jesus. . . . .	Luke	17	11	1068	Asserted integrity. . . . .	1 Sa.	12	1-25	335
Gospel preached in Acts	8	5	1121		Rebuked Saul. . . . .	1 Sa.	13	13	336
Churches founded in Acts	9	31	1122		Anointed David. . . . .	1 Sa.	16	1-13	341
Visited by Paul. . . . .	Acts	15	3	1131	His death. . . . .	1 Sa.	25	1	353
<b>Sa-mar'i-tans</b> — <i>inhabitants of Samaria</i>					<i>Character Study:</i>				
<i>Mongrels:</i>					Pious in childhood. . . . .	1 Sa.	2	18-26	324
Racial; religious. . . . .	2 Ki.	17	24-34	453	Courageous. . . . .	1 Sa.	15	15-29	340
Jewish alliance. . . . .	Ezra	4	1-3	545	A man of prayer. . . . .	Ps.	99	6	660
Opposed Nehemiah. . . . .	Neh.	4	1, 2	557	An inspired prophet. . . . .	1 Sa.	3	19-21	326
Jesus' ministry to. . . . .	Jno.	4	6-13	1085	A man of faith. . . . .	Heb.	11	32-34	1232
"The Good Samaritan" Luke	10	30-37	1058		Intimate with God. . . . .	Jer.	15	1	797
<b>Sam-gar-ne'bo</b> — <i>Nebo be gracious</i>					<b>*San-bal'lat</b> —				
Babylonian prince. . . . .	Jer.	39	3	826	His craftiness. . . . .	Neh.	6	1-15	559
<b>Sam'lah</b> — <i>a dress</i>					Opposed building walls				
A king of Edom. . . . .	Gen.	36	36	57	of Jerusalem. . . . .	Neh.	4	7, 8	557
<b>Sa'mos</b> — <i>a height by sea shore</i>					<b>Sanc'ti-fi-ca'tion</b> — <i>purity</i>				
Island: Aegean Sea. . . . .	Acts	20	15	1138	A work of Holy Spirit. . . . .	Rom.	15	16	1164

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Sanc'ti-fi-ca'tion</b> — <i>Continued</i>					Honored of God....	Gen.	17	15, 16	31
On the merits of	{ Heb.	9	14	1230	Skeptical of God's				
Christ's blood....	{ 1 Pet.	4	2	1243	promise for a son....	Gen.	18	12-15	32
Through the word....	{ Eph.	5	26	1200	Gives birth: Isaac....	Gen.	21	1-8	36
Sets apart for God's	{ Isa.	52	11	768	Heroine of faith....	Heb.	11	11	1232
service.....	{ 2 Ti.	2	21	1220	Asks Hagar's exile....	Gen.	21	9-11	36
An object of inter-	{ Jno.	17	17	1105	Dies at age of 127....	Gen.	23	1, 2	38
cessory prayer....	{ 1 The.	5	23	1212	Daughter of Asher....	Num.	26	46	201
<b>Sanc'ti-mo'ni-ous-ness</b> —					<b>Sa'raph</b> — <i>burning, fiery</i>				
An assumed religious					Descendant of Shelah..	1 Chr.	4	22	470
superiority.....	Matt.	6	5	984	<b>Sar'casm</b> —				
Condemned by Christ	Matt.	23	14	1006	<i>Examples:</i>				
<b>Sanc'tu-a-ry</b> —(See Tabernacle)					Jotham's parable....	Jdgs.	9	7-15	301
<b>Sand of the Sea</b> —					Eliab: to David....	1 Sa.	17	28	342
Figurative of Israel....	Hos.	1	10	928	Elijah: Baal....	1 Ki.	18	27	422
<b>*San'he-drin</b> — <i>Supreme Council</i>					Ahab to Benhadad....	1 Ki.	20	11	425
Conspired against	{ Jno.	11	47-53	1097	Jehoash to Amaziah..	2 Ki.	14	9	449
Jesus; apostles....	{ Acts	5	21-27	1116	Sanballat to Jews....	Neh.	4	2	557
<b>San'i-ta'tion</b> — <i>hygiene</i>					<b>*Sar'dis</b> — <i>City of Asia</i>				
<i>Laws governing:</i>					Church of.....	Rev.	1	11	1254
A dead body.....	Num.	19	11-22	193	<b>Sar'dites</b> —				
An unclean beast....	Lev.	5	2	131	Descendants of Sered	Num.	26	26	201
For contagions; ve-	{ Lev.	13	2	141	<b>Sar'di-us</b> — <i>redness (a precious stone)</i>				
neral disease....	{ Lev.	15	2	146	A precious stone....	Rev.	4	3	1257
For women menses....	Lev.	15	19	146	In breastplate.....	Ex.	28	17	109
At Passover.....	Num.	9	6-11	179	In John's vision.....	Rev.	21	20	1270
In Quarantines.....	Lev.	13	2-46	141	<b>*Sar'do-nyx</b> —(a precious stone)				
In childbirth.....	Lev.	12	2-6	141	In John's vision.....	Rev.	21	20	1270
Paddle for dung....	Deut.	23	13	244	<b>*Sar'gon</b> — <i>appointed king</i>				
<b>Sanity, Spiritual</b> —					A king of Assyria....	Is.	20	1	739
The gift of God.....	2 Ti.	1	7	1219	<b>Sar'id</b> — <i>survivor</i>				
A work of grace....	Mark	5	15	1021	Village of Zebulun....	Josh.	19	10	281
To be cultivated....	2 Co.	10	5	1188	<b>Sar'se-chim</b> —				
Urged on young men.	Titus	2	6	1223	A Babylonian prince..	Jer.	39	3	826
<b>San-san'nah</b> — <i>a twig</i>					<b>*Sa'tan</b> — <i>adversary (See also Devil)</i>				
Town in Judah.....	Josh.	15	31	277	Deceiver, murderer....	Jno.	8	44	1092
<b>Sap</b> —					Sins from beginning..	1 Jno.	3	8	1249
Trees of Lord full of..	Ps.	104	16	662	Claims authority....	Luke	4	6	1046
<b>Saph</b> — <i>a basin</i>					Seeks man's ruin....	1 Pet.	5	8	1244
A Philistine giant....	2 Sa.	21	18	388	Tempts man.....	Gen.	3	4, 5	19
<b>Sa'phir</b> — <i>to glisten</i>					Blinds unbelievers....	2 Cor.	4	3, 4	1184
A town of Judah....	Mic.	1	11	949	Slanders saints.....	Job	1	9, 10	580
<b>Sap-phi'ra</b> — <i>beautiful</i>					Opposes God's people.	Zech.	3	1	965
Wife of Ananias....	Acts	5	1	1116	Incites men to evil....	Jno.	13	2	1100
Her sin and death....	Acts	5	1-11	1116	Appears as angel....	2 Cor.	11	14	1189
<b>*Sap'phire</b> —					Cunningly devises....	2 Cor.	2	11	1182
Breastplate stone....	Ex.	28	18	109	Misuses Scriptures....	Matt.	4	6	981
In John's vision....	Rev.	21	19	1270	Is to be resisted....	Jas.	4	7	1239
<b>*Sa'rah</b> — <i>princess (formerly Sa'rai)</i>					To be destroyed....	2 The.	2	8	1213
Wife of Abraham....	Gen.	11	29	26	Bound.....	Rev.	20	2	1269
Childless.....	Gen.	11	30	26	Loosed.....	Rev.	20	7-9	1269
Noted for beauty....	Gen.	12	11	27	<b>Sat-is-fac'tion</b> —				
Advises concubinage.	Gen.	16	2, 3	31	Given saints by Lord..	Isa.	58	11	772
					Complete: in heaven..	Ps.	17	15	616

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Sa'trap</b> — <i>provincial ruler</i>					<b>Saw</b> — <i>instrument for cutting</i>				
<b>*Sat'yr</b> — <i>a god of Greeks</i>					"Put under" symbolic	2 Sa.	12	31	374
Dance on ruins.....	Isa.	13	21	734	<b>Sayings, Proverbial, etc.</b> —				
<b>*Saul</b> — <i>asked for</i>					(Bible Quotations) Part III				306
1. A king of Edom....	Gen.	36	37, 38	57	<b>Scab'bard</b> — <i>sheathe</i>				
2. 1st king of Israel. .	1 Sa.	10	1-27	333	For sword of God....	Jer.	47	6	834
Seeks father's asses,					<b>*Scap'e goat</b> — <i>goat of departure</i>				
finds kingdom.....	1 Sa.	9	3, 17-20	331	Bore sins away.....	Lev.	16	8-10	147
His disobedience....	1 Sa.	14	31	337	Jesus is ours.....	Isa.	53	6	769
Rejected by God.....	1 Sa.	15	1-35	340	<b>Scar'let</b> — <i>crimson color</i>				
Devil-possessed.....	1 Sa.	16	14-23	341	Used in tabernacle...Ex.	25	4, 9	105	
Seeks to kill David....	1 Sa.	18	10	345	A redemptive sign...Josh.	2	18	261	
Inquires of witch....	1 Sa.	28	7	357	Token of riches.....	1 Sa.	1	24	361
Commits suicide.....	1 Sa.	31	1-6	361	Token of honor.....	Dan.	5	29	916
His sons hanged.....	2 Sa.	21	3-9	388	Symbol of sin.....	Isa.	1	18	723
<b>Character Study:</b>					<b>Scept're</b> —				
Handsome.....	1 Sa.	9	2	331	Rod of authority....	Amos	1	5	939
Humble.....	1 Sa.	10	22	333	Sign of royal				
Poised, honorable....	1 Sa.	11	13	334	authority.....	Ps.	45	6	632
Became obstinate....	1 Sa.	13	12	336	Made of gold.....	Est.	4	11	575
Apostate.....	1 Sa.	15	11	340	<b>Sce'va</b> — <i>left-handed</i>				
Jealous, envious....	1 Sa.	18	8	345	High-priest at				
Murderous.....	1 Sa.	19	1	346	Ephesus.....	Acts	19	14	1137
Superstitious.....	1 Sa.	28	7	357	<b>Schism</b> — <i>division</i>				
3. Saul of Tarsus....	(See Paul)				Not to exist.....	1 Cor.	12	25	1176
<b>Sav'ior</b> — <i>deliverer</i>					<b>Schol'ars</b> — <i>men of learning</i>				
One who saves.....	2 Ki.	13	5	447	Numbered.....	1 Chr.	25	8	495
Applied to God.....	2 Sa.	22	3	389	Judgments against...Mal.	2	12	974	
Applied to Jesus....	Matt.	1	21	979	<b>Schools</b> —				
<b>Sav'ior, Christ the Only—</b>					Home instruction....	Deut.	6	7	225
<b>Purpose of His coming:</b>					Of Tyrannus.....	Acts	19	9	1137
Announced at birth..	Luke	2	11	1043	<b>School'mas-ter</b> — <i>a boy leader</i>				
His one mission.....	Luke	19	10	1071	Used of the Law....	Gal.	3	24	1193
God's purpose in....	Jno.	3	17	1084	<b>Schools-of-the-Prophets—</b>				
In His exaltation....	Acts	5	31	1116	By Elijah; Elisha...2 Ki.	2	5	432	
<b>Offered Himself as a sacrifice:</b>					Throughout Judah...2 Chr.	7	9	517	
For man's sins.....	Gal.	1	4	1191	<b>Screech-owl</b> —				
In sacrificial love...1 Jno.	3	16	1249		Dwell in wilderness..	Isa.	34	14	751
For redemption.....	Tit.	2	14	1223	<b>Sci'ence</b> — <i>knowing, knowledge</i>				
<b>Became man's substitute:</b>					Daniel learned in...Dan.	1	4	910	
In death.....	Isa.	53	5-12	769	True desirable.....1 Co.	12	8	1176	
For all mankind....	Heb.	2	9	1225	False denies Christ...1 Ti.	6	20	1218	
Under curse of sin...Gal.	3	13	1193		False to be rejected..Col.	2	8	1207	
Died once for all....	1 Pe.	3	18	1242	<b>Scof'fers</b> —				
<b>Bore the sins of man:</b>					At God's knowledge..Ps.	73	11	646	
In His own death....	1 Pe.	2	24	1241	Denounced by God..Isa.	5	18, 19	727	
To take them away...1 Jno.	3	5	1249		In last days.....	1 Pe.	3	3	1246
<b>Exclusive, indispensable:</b>					<b>Example:</b> at Athens...Acts	17	18	1134	
Only saving name....	Acts	4	12	1115	<b>Scorners</b> —				
Only intercessor....	Isa.	59	16	773	Judgments against...Prov.	19	29	699	
Only foundation....	1 Co.	3	11	1168	<b>*Scorpion</b> — <i>insect, spider specie</i>				
Only nourishment...Jno.	6	35	1088		Abound in wilderness..Deut.	8	15	228	
Only saving message..Jno.	6	67, 68	1088		Symbol of cruelty....1 Ki.	12	11	413	
Central gospel {	1 Co.	2	2	1167					
truth {	Jno.	8	24	1092					

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Scorpion</b> — <i>Continued</i>					<b>*Seal</b> — <i>the signet ring</i>				
Sting with tail.....	Rev.	9	10	1260	To authenticate papers.....	Est.	8	8	578
<b>*Scourging</b> — <i>lash, whip</i>					<b>Seam's stress</b> — <i>a needlewoman</i>				
Authorized by Moses.....	Deut.	25	1-3	246	Dorcas.....	Acts	9	36-42	1122
Christ scourged.....	Jno.	19	1	1107	<b>Seasons</b> —				
<b>*Scribes</b> — <i>writers</i>					Established by God.....	Gen.	8	22	23
A royal secretary....	2 Sa.	8	17	370	Are changed by God.....	Dan.	2	21	911
Interpreter of law....	Ezra	7	6-10	549	<b>Se'ba</b> —				
Censured by Christ....	Matt.	15	3	996	1. Son of Cush.....	Gen.	10	7	25
Opposed Christ.....	Mark	11	18	1031	2. A Cushite people..	Is.	43	3	760
Persecute Stephen....	Acts	6	12	1118	<b>Se'bat</b> —				
<b>*Scrip</b> — <i>bag for carrying food</i>					Eleventh month.....	Zech.	1	7	963
Used by shepherds....	1 Sa.	17	40	342	<b>Sec'a-cah</b> — <i>hedge, inclosure</i>				
Ministers not to use..	Matt.	10	10	988	A city of Judah.....	Josh.	15	61	277
<b>*Script'ures</b> — <i>writings</i>					<b>Se'chu</b> — <i>observatory</i>				
Given by inspiration..	2 Tim.	3	16	1220	Village near Ramah..	1 Sa.	19	22	346
Christ confirms.....	Mark	12	10	1033	<b>Se-clu'sion</b> —				
Testify of Christ.....	Jno.	5	39	1087	Needed for rest.....	Mark	6	31	1023
Christ fulfilled.....	Matt.	26	54, 56	1011	Necessary for {	Mark	14	23	995
Good for doctrine....	2 Tim.	3	16-17	1220	prayer; for miracles }	Matt.	7	33, 34	1025
Taught diligently....	Deut.	6	7	225	<b>Second Coming of Christ</b> —				
To be kept unaltered..	Deut.	4	2	222	Announced by Christ	Matt.	26	64	1011
Give comfort.....	Rom.	15	4	1164	Announced by angels	Acts	1	11	1111
Can be understood....	Luke	24	32, 45	1079	Preached by apostles	Heb.	9	28	1230
Used by Paul.....	Acts	17	2	1134	Time of unknown....	Matt.	24	27, 36	1008
<i>Misused and abused:</i>					Imminent.....	Rev.	3	11	1256
By Satan.....	Matt.	4	6	981	<i>Purposes of:</i>				
By hypocrites.....	Matt.	22	29	1005	To reward saints....	Matt.	16	27	997
By false teachers....	2 Co.	4	2	1184	To execute judgment	Jude	14, 15	1253	
<i>Select for Special Needs</i> —					Consummate kingdom	Matt.	25	31, 32	1009
Part I.....				249	<i>Christian attitude concerning:</i>				
<i>Referring King Solomon's Temple</i> —					Patient waiting.....	1 Co.	1	7	1166
Part I.....				250	Blameless living....	1 Ths.	5	23	1212
<b>Scroll</b> — <i>writing</i>					Readiness.....	Matt.	24	44	1008
An ancient book.....	Is.	34	4	751	Joyful expectation....	Ti.	2	13	1223
Heavens departed as..	Rev.	6	14	1258	<i>Warnings concerning:</i>				
<b>Sculp'tur-ing</b> —					To the wicked.....	Rev.	1	7	1254
Certain forbidden....	Deut.	4	14-27	222	To non-confessors....	Mark	8	34	1026
<b>Scum</b> — <i>rust</i>					To persecutors.....	2 Ths.	1	7, 8	1213
Figurative.....	Ezek.	24	11, 12	878	<b>Sec're-ta-ry</b> —				
<b>*Scyth'i-ans</b> — <i>natives of Scythia</i>					To ancient prophet..	Jer.	36	10, 17, 18	822
Elevated by Jesus....	Col.	3	11	1208	<b>Se'cret Dis-ci'ple-ship</b> —				
<b>*Sea</b> — <i>roar (waters of earth)</i>					Fear popular disfavor	Jno.	19	38	1107
Created by God.....	Gen.	1	10	17	Among chief rulers..	Jno.	12	42	1099
God's power over....	Ps.	65	7-8	641	Nicodemus.....	Jno.	3	1, 2	1084
Restrained by God....	Job	38	8, 11	607	<b>Se'cret Pray'er</b> —				
None in heaven.....	Rev.	21	1	1270	Commanded by Christ	Matt.	6	6	984
Symbolic of peoples..	Rev.	13	1	1263	Practiced by Peter....	Acts	10	9	1124
<b>*Sea, Molten</b> —					Example of Christ....	Mark	1	35	1016
Vessel of temple....	1 Ki.	7	21-26	403	<b>Se'cret Sins</b> —				
<b>Sea of Glass</b> —					Committed by Israel..	2 Ki.	17	9	453
Before God's throne..	Rev.	4	6	1257	Not hid from God....	Ps.	90	8	656
<b>Seal</b> — <i>sea animal.</i> (See Badger)					Prayer for.....	Ps.	19	12	618

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Se'cret Things—</b>					<b>*Se-leu'ci-a—seaport of Antioch</b>				
Belong to God.....	Deut.	29	29	252	Paul passed through.....	Acts	13	4	1128
Revealed by Him....	Dan.	2	28	911	<b>Self-a-base'ment—</b>				
All known to Him....	Rom.	2	16	1152	Moses as an example.....	Ex.	3	11	78
<b>Secrets—</b>					Paul's testimony.....	1 Cor.	15	9	1179
Are permissible.....	Prov.	25	9	705	<b>Self-con'dem-na'tion—</b>				
Personal.....	Matt.	18	15	999	By offering excuses.....	Luke	19	22	1071
<b>Sects of Christ's Day—</b>					By judgment of others.....	Rom.	2	1	1152
Pharisees.....	Matt.	23	2	1006	<b>Self-con'fi-dence'—</b>				
Sadducees.....	Matt.	22	34	1005	Warnings against.....	Luke	18	9	1069
Herodians.....	Matt.	22	16	1005	A dangerous folly.....	Prov.	28	26	707
<b>*Se-cun'dus—secondary</b>					Peter's experience.....	Matt.	26	69-75	1011
Thessalonian saint....	Acts	20	4	1138	<b>Self-con-trol'—</b>				
<b>Se-cur'i-ty of Saints—</b>					A cardinal virtue.....	2 Pet.	1	5	1245
Against perils; evil {	Ps.	91	5, 6	657	Gives power.....	Prov.	25	28	705
tidings.....	Ps.	112	7	668	Exhibited by Jesus.....	Matt.	27	12, 14	1013
In sleep.....	Prov.	3	24	687	<b>Self-de-cep'tion—</b>				
Against apostasy....	2 Ti.	1	12	1219	<i>Manifest in:</i>				
Against damnation....	2 Ti.	4	18	1221	Self-flattery.....	Ps.	36	2	627
<b>Se-di'tion—revolt</b>					Conceited actions.....	Gal.	6	3	1196
Paul charged with....	Acts	24	5	1144	Claims: sinlessness....	1 Jno.	1	8	1247
How punished.....	Acts	5	36, 37	1116	Careless hearing.....	Jas.	1	22	1236
<b>Se-duc'ers—lead astray</b>					<i>Results of:</i>				
Wicked leaders.....	2 Ki.	21	9	459	Spiritual bondage.....	Isa.	44	20	761
False prophets.....	Ezek.	13	10	862	Spiritual poverty.....	Rev.	3	17	1256
Apostate churchmen.....	Acts	20	30	1138	<b>Self-de-ni'al—</b>				
Warnings against.....	Mark	13	22	1034	Divinely enjoined.....	Matt.	16	24	997
<b>Seed—</b>					For benefit of others....	1 Co.	10	23, 24	1174
Spilled on ground....	Gen.	38	1-10	60	<i>Consists of:</i>				
<b>Seeing God—</b>					Restraining carnal {	1 Pet.	4	7	1243
Only in Christ.....	Jno.	14	9	1102	appetites.....	Luke	21	34	1074
Induced penitence....	Is.	6	5	728	Subduing lusts.....	Matt.	5	29	982
Works moral change.....	Gen.	32	30	52	Giving up home, {	Luke	18	29, 30	1069
Works repentance....	Job	42	5, 6	610	friends, business.. {	Luke	5	27, 28	1048
A gracious promise....	Deut.	4	29	222	Christ our example....	Phi.	2	6	1203
<b>Se'gub—exalted</b>					<b>Self-ex-al-ta'tion—</b>				
1. Son of Hiel.....	1 Ki.	16	34	419	Prevents advancement.....	Prov.	25	6, 7	705
2. Son of Hezron.....	1 Ch.	2	21, 22	468	Leads to self-ruin....	Prov.	17	19	698
<b>*Se'ir—hairy</b>					Leads to abasement....	Matt.	23	12	1006
Mountains of Edom....	Gen.	36	21	57	Denounced by God....	Isa.	14	13, 14	735
Settled by Horites....	Gen.	14	6	29	<b>Self-ex-am-i-na'tion—</b>				
Taken by descendants					A solemn duty.....	2 Co.	13	5	1191
of Esau.....	Deut.	2	12	219	Before Eucharist.....	1 Co.	11	28	1175
Its desolation.....	Ezek.	35	15	891	<b>Self-in-dul'gence—</b>				
<b>Se'i-rath—roughness, hairy animal</b>					Leads to poverty....	Prov.	23	21	703
Hiding place of Ehud.....	Jdgs.	3	26	292	Kills spirituality.....	Amos	6	4	943
<b>*Se'la—(Selah) rock</b>					<b>Self'ish-ness—</b>				
A place in Edom....	Is.	16	1	736	Of Israel denounced....	Ezek.	34	18	890
<b>*Se'lah—pause, suspension</b>					For gain condemned....	Prov.	11	26	693
A musical direction....	Ps.	3	2	611	<b>Self-right'eous-ness—</b>				
<b>Se-la-ham-mah'le-koth—rock of divisions</b>					Foolish and unreliable.....	2 Cor.	10	12	1188
Cliff-Maon wilderness.....	1 Sa.	23	28	351	Insufficient.....	Rom.	10	3	1160
<b>Se'led—exaltation</b>					Pharisees claimed....	Luke	16	15	1067
A man of Judah.....	1 Chr.	2	30	468					

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Self-sac'ri-fice—</b>					9. Priest covenanter..	Neh.	10	2	566
Required of Christians	Matt.	19	21	1001	10. Son of Hilkiah...	Neh.	11	11	567
<i>Examples:</i>					<b>*Ser'a-phim—burning ones</b>				
Judah.....	Gen.	44	33	68	An order of angels...	Isa.	6	1, 2	728
Moses.....	Ex.	32	32	115	<b>Se'red—to tremble</b>				
Paul.....	Rom.	9	1-3	1159	Son of Zebulun.....	Gen.	46	14	70
<b>Sem-a-chi'ah—supported by Jehovah</b>					<b>*Ser'gi-us Pau'lus—little, small</b>				
Son of Shemaiah....	1 Chr.	26	7	496	Converted under Paul.	Acts	13	7, 12	1128
<b>Sem'e-i—</b>					<b>*Ser'pent—to hiss</b>				
Ancestor of Christ...	Luke	3	26	1045	Agent of Satan.....	2 Co.	11	3	1189
<b>Se-na'ah—thorny</b>					Cursed by God.....	Gen.	3	14	19
A returned exile....	Neh.	7	38	560	Eats dust.....	Isa.	65	25	778
<b>Sen'a-tors—legislative body</b>					Brazen.....	Num.	21	8, 9	195
Taught by Joseph...	Ps.	105	17-23	663	<b>*Se'rug—lendril</b>				
<b>Se'neh—thorn bush</b>					Father of Nahor....	Gen.	11	20-22	26
Cliff at Michmash....	1 Sa.	14	4	337	<b>*Ser'vant—one who serves</b>				
<b>Se'nir—peak (Shen'ir)</b>					To respect masters....	1 Tim.	6	1	1218
Poetical for Hermon.	Deut.	3	9	220	Should be faithful....	Col.	3	22	1208
<b>*Sen-nach'e-rib—King of Assyria</b>					Entitled to ade- {	Col.	4	1	1209
Invaded Judah.....	Isa.	36	1-3	752	quate; prompt pay {	Deut.	24	15	245
Slain by own sons....	2 Ki.	19	36, 37	457	<b>Ser'vice for Hu-man'i-ty—</b>				
<b>Sen'su-al—animal</b>					A universal duty....	Gal.	6	2	1196
Ungodly lusts.....	Jude		19	1253	A mark of greatness..	Mark	10	43, 44	1029
Life of envy.....	Jas.	3	15	1238	Is Christlike.....	Jno.	13	14	1100
<b>Se-nu'ah—pointed, thorny</b>					Exemplifies Christian				
Benjamite overseer...	Neh.	11	9	567	principles.....	Luke	10	36-37	1058
<b>Se-o'rim—barley grains</b>					<b>Ser'vice for God—</b>				
Head of priests....	1 Chr.	24	8	494	A Divine requirement	Deut.	10	12	230
<b>Sep-a-ra'tion—</b>					Results in great joy..	Luke	10	17	1058
From worldliness....	2 Co.	6	17	1185	Involves great trials..	Acts	20	18, 19	1138
From evil.....	2 The.	3	6	1214	<b>*Seth—</b>				
Good from wicked...	Matt.	25	32	1009	Third son of Adam...	Gen.	4	25	20
<b>Se'phar—census, numbering</b>					<b>Se'thur—hidden</b>				
Place of Joktan.....	Gen.	10	30	25	One of twelve spies..	Num.	13	13	184
<b>Seph'a-rad—</b>					<b>Sev'en—signifying perfection</b>				
A place of exile.....	Obad.		20	946	<b>"Sayings of Christ on Cross"—</b>				
<b>*Seph-ar-va'im—place in Assyria</b>					1. Father forgive them	Luke	23	34	1078
Colonists from.....	2 Ki.	17	24-31	453	2. Today thou shalt be				
<b>*Sep'ul-cher—a burying place</b>					with me in Paradise	Luke	23	43	1078
Hebrews used caves..	Gen.	23	9	38	3. Woman behold thy				
Sometimes hewn out.	Matt.	27	60	1013	Son.....	Jno.	19	26	1107
Pharisees: whited....	Matt.	23	27	1006	4. I thirst.....	Jno.	19	28	1107
<b>Se'rah—superfluity</b>					5. My God, My God,				
Daughter of Asher....	Gen.	46	17	70	why hast thou for-	Matt.	27	46	1013
<b>Se-ra'iah—Jehovah has prevailed</b>					saken me?.....				
1. Son of Kenaz....	1 Chr.	4	13	470	6. It is finished....	Jno.	19	30	1107
2. Scribe of David....	2 Sa.	8	17	370	7. Father, into thy				
3. Son of Asiel.....	1 Chr.	4	35	470	hands I commend				
4. Priest; slain.....	2 Ki.	25	18	465	my spirit.....	Luke	23	46	1078
5. Son of Azriel....	Jer.	36	26	822	<i>Things signifying completion:</i>				
6. Son of Neriah....	Jer.	51	59	841	Blood sprinkled....	Lev.	4	6	130
7. Son of Tanhumeth.	Jer.	40	8	827	Leper sprinkled....	Lev.	14	7	144
8. A chief priest....	Neh.	12	1, 7	568	Around Jericho....	Josh.	6	4	265
					Looks for rain.....	1 Ki.	18	43	422
					Dips in Jordan.....	2 Ki.	5	10	436

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Seven—Continued</b>					<b>Sha-chi'a—captivation</b>				
<i>Things signifying completion: (Continued)</i>					Son of Shaharaim....	1 Chr.	8	10	477
Hours for praise....	Ps.	119	164	671	<b>Shad'ow of Death—</b>				
In forgiving offences....	Matt.	18	21	999	Caused by trials....	Ps.	107	10	665
In gifts of charity....	Eccl.	11	2	718	Shows on eye lids....	Job	16	16	591
In deliverances....	Job	5	19	583	Lighted by God....	Job	12	22	588
Renewed repentance....	Prov.	24	16	704	Lighted by Christ....	Matt.	4	16	981
Things hateful to God....	Prov.	6	16-20	689	Christ sustains in....	Ps.	23	4	621
Women to one husband....	Isa.	4	1	726	<b>*Sha'drach—(Babylonian name)</b>				
Rivers smitten....	Isa.	11	15	733	Given to Hananiah....	Dan.	1	7	910
Devils cast out....	Mark	16	9	1040	In fiery furnace....	Dan.	3	1-28	913
Deacons chosen....	Acts	6	5	1118	<b>Sha'ge—erring, wandering</b>				
Golden candlesticks....	Rev.	1	12	1254	Father of brave man....	1 Chr.	11	34	480
Seals, opening of....	Rev.	5	1	1257	<b>Sha-ha-ra'im—double dawning</b>				
Eyes, horns, Spirits....	Rev.	5	6	1257	A Benjamite....	1 Chr.	8	8	477
Angels, trumpets....	Rev.	8	2	1260	<b>Sha-haz'i-mah—proudly</b>				
Seven thunders....	Rev.	10	3	1261	Town of Issachar....	Josh.	19	22	281
Seven plagues....	Rev.	15	1	1265	<b>Shalem—complete, safe</b>				
<b>Sev'en Days—</b>					Town near Shechem....	Gen.	33	18	54
For filling the ark....	Gen.	7	4	23	<b>Sha'lim—foxes</b>				
Probation for Egypt....	Ex.	7	25	83	Saul passed through....	1 Sa.	9	4	331
Priestly preparation....	Ex.	29	30	111	<b>Shal'i-sha—trebled land</b>				
Of respite....	1 Sa.	11	3	334	Saul passed through....	1 Sa.	9	4	331
Of Saul's waiting....	1 Sa.	13	8	336	<b>*Shal'le-cheth—a casting out</b>				
Of prophet's prayer....	Ezek.	3	15, 16	853	Gate of the temple....	1 Chr.	26	16	496
Paul's stay at Troas....	Acts	20	6	1138	<b>*Shal'lum—retribution</b>				
Paul's stay at Tyre....	Acts	21	4	1140	1. Son of Shaul....	1 Chr.	4	24, 25	470
Paul's rest at Puteoli....	Acts	28	14	1149	2. Son of Sisamai....	1 Chr.	2	40	468
<b>Sev'en Years—</b>					Called Shilleim....	Gen.	46	24	70
Of work for a wife....	Gen.	29	18, 27	47	3. Son of Naphtali....	1 Chr.	7	13	475
Of plenty; of famine....	Gen.	41	29, 30	63	4. A temple porter....	1 Chr.	9	17	478
<b>Seventy—</b>					5. A son of Jabesh....	2 Ki.	15	10-15	450
Elders appointed....	Num.	11	16	182	6. Father: Jehizkiah....	2 Chr.	28	12	529
Years' captivity....	Jer.	25	11	807	7. Son of Zadok....	1 Chr.	6	12	473
Weeks in vision....	Dan.	9	24	922	Called Meshullam....	1 Chr.	9	11	478
Times for forgiveness....	Matt.	18	22	999	8. Husband: Huldah....	2 Ki.	22	14	461
Disciples sent out....	Luke	10	1	1058	9. Jeremiah's uncle....	Jer.	32	7, 8	817
<b>Sha-al'bin—(Shaalabbin)</b>					10. Post exile porter....	Ezra	10	24	553
An Amorite city....	Jdgs.	1	34, 35	290	11. Son of Bani....	Ezra	10	42	553
Possessed by Dan....	Josh.	19	42	281	12. Son: Halohesh....	Neh.	3	12	556
<b>Sha-al'bo-nite—inhabitant of Shaalbin</b>					<b>Shal'lun—a requital</b>				
Elijahba called a....	2 Sa.	23	32	390	Son of Colhozeh....	Neh.	3	15	556
<b>Sha'aph—fluctuation</b>					<b>Shal'mai—(See Salmal)</b>				
1. Son of Jahdai....	1 Chr.	2	47	468	<b>Shal'man—(Shal'ma-nes'er)</b>				
2. Son of Caleb....	1 Chr.	2	49	468	Spoiled Betharbel....	Hos.	10	14	933
<b>Sha-a-ra'im—double gates (Sharaim)</b>					<b>*Shal'ma-nes'er—An Assyrian king</b>				
1. A town in Judah....	Josh.	15	36	277	Warred on Hoshea....	2 Ki.	17	3-6	453
2. A town of Simeon....	1 Chr.	4	31	470	<b>Sha'ma—obedient</b>				
<b>Sha-ash'gaz—</b>					Son of Hatham....	1 Chr.	11	44	480
A Persian Eunuch....	Est.	2	14	573	<b>Sham-a-ri'ah—</b>				
<b>Shab'be-thai—restful</b>					Son of Rehoboam....	2 Chr.	11	19	512
A chief Levite....	Ezra	10	15	553	<b>Sham'ble—market place</b>				
					Food sold in....	1 Co.	10	25	1174

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Shame—sense of guilt</b>					<b>Sha'rar—hostile</b>				
Caused by sin.....Ezra	9	6	552		Father of Ahiam.....2 Sa.	23	33	390	
Men without.....Jer.	8	12	789		<b>Sha-re'zer—protect the king</b>				
<b>Sha'med—settling</b>					1. Son: Sennacherib..2 Ki.	19	37	457	
Son of Elpaal.....1 Chr.	8	12	477		2. Servant: ZechariahZech.	7	2	967	
<b>Sha'mer—dregs</b>					<b>*Shar'on—a plain</b>				
1. An Asherite.....1 Chr.	7	34	475		1. Pasture in Bashan..1 Chr.	5	16	472	
2. A Levite.....1 Chr.	6	46	473		2. Seacoast plains....1 Chr.	27	29	497	
<b>*Sham'gar—</b>					Noted for fertility				
3rd judge of Israel...Jdgs.	5	6	295		and beauty.....Isa.	35	2	751	
Slew 600 men alone..Jdgs.	3	31	292		Famed for roses...Song	2	1	719	
<b>Sham'huth—desolation</b>					<b>Sharpshooter—skilled rifleman</b>				
David's captain.....1 Chr.	27	8	497		In Army of Syria....2 Sa.	11	24	372	
<b>Sha'mir—a thorn</b>					<b>Sha-ru'hen—abode of pleasure</b>				
1. A town of Judah...Josh.	15	48	277		A city of Simeon.....Josh.	19	6	281	
2. Town in Ephraim..Jdgs.	10	1	304		Called Shi'l'him.....Josh.	15	32	277	
3. Son of Micah.....1 Chr.	24	24	494		Called Sha'a-ra'im....1 Chr.	4	31	470	
<b>Sham'ma—desolation</b>					<b>Sha'shai—whitish</b>				
Son of Zophah.....1 Chr.	7	37	475		A son of Bani.....Ezra	10	40	553	
<b>Sham'mah—consternation</b>					<b>Sha'shak—pedestrian</b>				
1. A son of Reuel...Gen.	36	13	57		A son of Elpaal.....1 Chr.	8	14	477	
2. A son of Jesse....1 Sa.	16	9	341		<b>Sha'ul—asked</b>				
Called Shimea.....1 Chr.	20	7	490		1. Son of Simeon.....Gen.	46	10	70	
3. A hero of David...2 Sa.	23	11	390		2. Edomite King....1 Chr.	1	48	466	
4. Harodite warrior..2 Sa.	23	25	390		Called Saul.....Gen.	36	37	57	
<b>Sham'mai—destructive</b>					3. A Levite.....1 Chr.	6	24	473	
1. A son of Onam....1 Chr.	2	28	468		<b>Sha'veh—a plain (King's Dale)</b>				
2. A son of Rekem....1 Chr.	2	44	468		Lot recovered here...Gen.	14	17	29	
3. A son of Ezra....1 Chr.	4	17	470		<b>Sha'veh-kir-a-tha'im—plain of Moab</b>				
<b>Sham'moth—ruins</b>					Where Emims dwelt..Gen.	14	5	29	
Same as Sham'mah(4)1 Chr.	11	27	480		<b>Shav'ing—pare</b>				
<b>Sham-mu'a—fame</b>					Of the head an act of { Job	1	20	580	
1. Reubenite spy....Num.	13	4	184		penitence.....{ Acts	21	24	1140	
2. Son of David....2 Sa.	5	14	366		Of the face for clean- { Gen.	41	14	63	
Called Shimea.....1 Chr.	3	5	469		liness.....{ Lev.	13	33	111	
3. Father of Abda...Neh.	11	17	567		For ceremonies.....Num.	8	7	178	
4. Post exile priest...Neh.	12	18	568		Partial a derision...2 Sa.	10	4	371	
<b>Sham'she-rai—sunlike</b>					<b>*Shav'sha—joyful (Shi'sha)</b>				
A son of Jeroham....1 Chr.	8	26	477		A scribe of David....1 Chr.	18	16	488	
<b>Sha'pham—baldly</b>					Served Solomon....1 Ki.	4	3	309	
A Gadite chief.....1 Chr.	5	12	472		<b>She'al—request</b>				
<b>Sha'phan—rock badger</b>					A son of Bani.....Ezra	10	29	553	
Scribe of Josiah.....2 Ki.	22	8-14	461		<b>She'al'ti-el—I asked from God (See Sa-lathiel)</b>				
<b>Sha'phat—judge</b>					Father of Zerubbabel..Ezra	3	2	545	
1. Simeonite Spy....Num.	13	5	184		<b>She-a-ri'ah—Jehovah has stormed</b>				
2. Gadite in Bashan..1 Chr.	5	12	472		A son of Azel.....1 Chr.	8	38	477	
3. Son of Shemaiah...1 Chr.	3	22	469		<b>*Shear'ing House—binding (near Jez-reel)</b>				
4. Herdsman of David1 Chr.	27	29	497		42 men slain here....2 Ki.	10	12-14	444	
5. Father of Elisha...1 Ki.	19	16	424		<b>She-ar-ja'shub—a remnant will return</b>				
<b>Sha'pher—(Mountain)</b>					A son of Isaiah.....Isa.	7	3	728	
Israelite camp.....Num.	33	23	212		<b>*She'ba I—</b>				
<b>Sha'rai—hostile</b>					1. A town of Simeon..Josh.	19	2	281	
A son of Bani.....Ezra	10	40	553		2. A son of Raamah..1 Chr.	1	9	466	



SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>She'ba I—Continued</b>					God's people are				
3. A son of Joktan... 1 Chr.	1	20, 22	466		called..... Jno.	10		1096	
4. A son of Jokshan... 1 Chr.	1	32	466		Sinners—lost sheep... Matt.	9	36	987	
5. A Gadite of Bashan 1 Chr.	5	13	472		<b>Sheep'fold, Sheep'cote—inclosure for sheep</b>				
6. A son of Bichri... 2 Sa.	20	1, 2	386		Built by Israelites... Num.	32	16	210	
Beheaded by					Symbol of kingdom... Ezek.	34	10-14	890	
woman..... 2 Sa.	20	21, 22	386		<b>Sheep Masters—</b>				
<b>She'ba II—(See Queen of Sheba)</b>					Mesha, King of Moab 2 Ki.	3	4	433	
<b>*She'bah—seven</b>					<b>Sheep—shearers</b>				
Isaac dug well at... Gen.	26	23-33	43		Nabalemployed many 1 Sa.	25	11	353	
<b>She'bam—spice</b> (See Sib'mah)					<b>Sheets—to envelop</b>				
A town of Moab... Num.	32	3	210		Linen garments... Jdgs.	14	12	308	
<b>Sheb-a-ni'ah—Jehovah has prospered</b>					<b>She-ha-ri'ah—Jehovah has sought</b>				
1. Levite trumpeter... 1 Chr.	15	24	484		Son of Jehoram... 1 Chr.	8	26	477	
2. Head: priest order... Neh.	10	4	566		<b>*Shek'el—weight</b>				
3. Levite Covenant... Neh.	10	12	566		Used for metals... Gen.	24	22	39	
4. Aided Nehemiah... Neh.	9	4, 5	564		Used in offerings... Ex.	30	13	113	
<b>Sheb'a-rim—fractures</b>					<b>She-ki'nah—</b>				
A place near Ai... Josh.	7	5	266		Supernatural light... 1 Ki.	8	10	405	
<b>She'ber—fracture</b>					Revealing glory-God... Ex.	40	35	126	
A son of Caleb... 1 Chr.	2	48	468		<b>She'lah—request, prayer</b>				
<b>Sheb'na—growth</b>					1. Son of Arphaxad... 1 Chr.	1	18	466	
Scribe of Hezekiah... 2 Ki.	18	18	455		2. A son of Judah... Gen.	38	5	60	
Made treasurer... Isa.	22	15	740		<b>Shel-e-mi'ah—Jehovah's thank offering</b>				
Rebuked for graft... Isa.	22	17-25	740		1. Tabernacle porter... 1 Chr.	26	14	496	
<b>Sheb'u-el—captive of God</b>					Called Meshelemiah 1 Chr.	9	21	478	
1. A son of Gershom... 1 Chr.	23	16	492		2. Son of Cush... Jer.	36	14	822	
2. A son of Heman... 1 Chr.	25	4	495		3. Son of Abdeel... Jer.	36	26	822	
<b>Shec-a-ni'ah—Jehovah has dwelt (Shech-a-ni'ah)</b>					4. Son of Hananiah... Jer.	37	13	824	
1. A descendant of					5. Father of Jucal... Jer.	38	1	825	
Aaron... 1 Chr.	24	1-11	494		6. Jews: alien wives... Ezra	10	39, 41	553	
2. Distributor of tithes 2 Chr.	31	15	533		7. Father: Hananiah... Neh.	3	30	556	
3. Descendant of					8. Priest treasurer... Neh.	13	13	570	
David... 1 Chr.	3	21, 22	469		<b>She'leph—drawing out</b>				
4. A son of Jahaziel... Ezra	8	5	550		Son of Joktan... Gen.	10	26	25	
5. Father of Shemaiah Neh.	3	29	556		<b>She'lesh—triplet</b>				
6. Son of Jehiel... Ezra	10	2, 3	553		Son of Helem... 1 Chr.	7	35	475	
7. A post-exile priest... Neh.	12	3, 7	568		<b>Shel'o-mi—peaceable</b>				
8. A son of Arah... Neh.	6	18	559		Father of Ahihud... Num.	34	27	214	
<b>*She'chem—shoulder (Si'chem, Sy'chem)</b>					<b>Shel'o-mith—peaceableness</b>				
1. Son of Hamor... Gen.	34	2	55		1. Daughter of Dibri... Lev.	24	11	158	
2. Son of Gilead... Num.	26	30, 31	201		2. Son of Shimei... 1 Chr.	23	9	492	
3. Son of Shemidah... 1 Chr.	7	19	475		3. A son of Izhar... 1 Chr.	23	18	492	
4. A town of Ephraim... Josh.	20	7	283		4. Daughter:				
Camp of Abraham... Gen.	12	6	27		Rehoboam... 2 Chr.	11	20	512	
Inhabitants slain... Gen.	34	25-31	55		5. Descendant: Moses 1 Chr.	26	25	496	
Religious center... Josh.	24	1	288		6. Daughter:				
Jeroboam's capital... 1 Ki.	12	1-20	413		of Zerubbabel... 1 Chr.	3	19	469	
<b>Shed'e-ur—spreader of light</b>					7. A son of Josiphiah... Ezra	8	10	550	
Father of Elizur... Num.	1	5	164		<b>She-lu'mi-el—peace of God</b>				
<b>*Sheep—</b>					A Simeonite prince... Num.	1	6	164	
Early appeared... Gen.	4	2	20		<b>*Shem—name</b>				
Herded by Hebrews... Gen.	12	16	27		Son of Noah... Gen.	9	18	24	
Meek and submissive... Isa.	53	7	769		Blessing for... Gen.	9	27	42	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Shem—Continued</b>					<b>*Shem'i-nith—eighth</b>				
Saved in the ark....	Gen.	7	7	23	A musical term....	1 Chr.	15	21	484
Respected his father....	Gen.	9	23-27	24	<b>She-mir'a-moth—name of heights</b>				
<b>She'ma—rumor, fame</b>					1. A Levite singer....	1 Chr.	15	18	484
1. A town in Judah....	Josh.	15	26	277	2. A Levite teacher....	2 Chr.	17	8	517
2. A son of Hebron....	1 Chr.	2	43	468	<b>Shem'u-el—heart of God</b>				
3. A son of Joel....	1 Chr.	5	8	472	1. Son of Ammihud....	Num.	34	20	214
4. A son of Elpaal....	1 Chr.	8	13	477	2. A man of Issachar....	1 Chr.	7	2	475
5. Assistant to Ezra....	Neh.	8	4	562	Form of Samuel....	1 Chr.	6	33	473
<b>She-ma'ah—fame</b>					<b>Shen—a tooth, a crag</b>				
Benjamite of Gibeah....	1 Chr.	12	3	481	Near Ebenezer....	1 Sa.	7	12	330
<b>*She-ma'iah—Jehovah hath heard</b>					<b>She-na'zar—</b>				
1. Father of Shimri....	1 Chr.	4	37	470	A son of Jeconiah....	1 Chr.	3	18	469
2. A son of Joel....	1 Chr.	5	4	472	<b>She'nir—a peak (See Se'nir)</b>				
3. Son of Elizaphan....	1 Chr.	15	8	484	<b>She'pham—a bare spot</b>				
4. Son of Obed-edom....	1 Chr.	26	4	496	On border of Canaan....	Num.	34	11	214
5. Prophet of Judah....	1 Ki.	12	22	413	<b>Sheph-a-ti'ah—Jehovah hath judged</b>				
Advised against war....	2 Chr.	11	2-4	512	1. A son of David....	2 Sa.	3	4	364
Shishak's war....	2 Chr.	12	5-8	513	2. Benjamite warrior....	1 Chr.	12	5	481
Wrote a history....	2 Chr.	12	15	513	3. Son of Maacah....	1 Chr.	27	16	497
6. A Levite teacher....	2 Chr.	17	8	517	4. Son of Reuel....	1 Chr.	9	8	478
7. Levite of Judah....	2 Chr.	29	14	530	5. Son: Jehoshaphat....	2 Chr.	21	2	522
8. Levite treasurer....	2 Chr.	31	14, 15	533	6. Son of Mattan....	Jer.	38	1	825
9. Chief Levite....	2 Chr.	35	9	539	7. Head: exile family....	Ezra	2	4	543
10. Son of Nethaneel....	1 Chr.	24	6	494	8. A man of Judah....	Neh.	11	4	567
11. Father of Urijah....	Jer.	26	20	809	9. Servant: Solomon....	Ezra	2	57	543
12. Father of Delaiah....	Jer.	36	12	822	<b>*Shep'herd—to tend a flock</b>				
13. A false prophet....	Jer.	29	24-28	812	Abel the first one....	Gen.	4	2	20
14. An exile priest....	Neh.	12	6	568	Abraham had many....	Gen.	13	6	28
15. Son of Adonikam....	Ezra	8	13	550	Daughters served as....	Gen.	29	9	47
16. An aid to Ezra....	Ezra	8	16	550	Sons served as....	1 Sa.	16	11	341
17. Priest of exile....	Ezra	10	21	553	Jacob for Laban....	Gen.	30	32	49
18. Descendant:					Care for flock....	Luke	15	4	1066
Harim....	Ezra	10	31	553	<b>Figurative use:</b>				
19. Son of Shechaniah....	1 Chr.	3	22	469	Of God for Israel....	Gen.	49	24	74
Levite gatekeeper....	Neh.	3	29	556	Prophets called....	Jer.	23	4	805
20. Son of Hasshub....	Neh.	11	15	567	Ministers called....	1 Pe.	5	1-4	1244
21. False prophet....	Neh.	6	10-13	559	Rulers called....	Isa.	44	28	761
A priest covenant....	Neh.	10	8	566	<b>False denounced:</b>				
22. A prince of Judah....	Neh.	12	34	568	Scattering flock....	Jer.	23	2	805
23. A Levite—exile....	Neh.	12	35	568	For leading astray....	Jer.	50	6	838
24. Levite musician....	Neh.	12	36	568	For self-seeking....	Ezek.	34	2, 3	890
25. A trumpeter....	Neh.	12	42	568	Mercenary spirit....	Jno.	10	12	1096
<b>Shem-a-ri'ah—Jehovah has guarded</b>					<b>Shep'herd, Jesus the Good—</b>				
(Sham-a-ri'ah)					Sympathetic....	Matt.	9	36	987
1. Benjamite warrior....	1 Chr.	12	5	481	Gentle; considerate....	Isa.	40	11	756
2. Son of Rehoboam....	2 Chr.	11	19	512	Seeks for the lost....	Luke	15	1-7	1066
3. Son of Harim....	Ezra	10	32	553	Receives wanderers....	1 Pe.	2	25	1241
4. Son of Bani....	Ezra	10	41	553	Protects and guards....	Heb.	13	20, 21	1235
<b>Shem-e'ber—illustrious</b>					Provides all needs....	Ps.	23	1	621
King of Zeboim....	Gen.	14	2	29	Will crown faithful....	1 Pe.	5	4	1214
<b>She'mer—sellings of wine</b>					Lays down life....	Jno.	10	11	1096
Sold land to Omri....	1 Ki.	16	24	419	<b>She'phi—baldness, smoothness (She'pho)</b>				
<b>She-mi'da—name of knowing (Shemida)</b>					A son of Shobal....	Gen.	36	23	57
A son of Gilead....	Num.	26	32	201					

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>She-phu'phan</b> — <i>serpent like</i>					<b>Shil'lem</b> — <i>recompense</i>				
A son of Bela.....	1 Chr.	8	3, 5	477	A son of Naphtali... Gen.	46	24	70	
<b>She'rah</b> —					Called Shal'lum....	1 Chr.	7	13	475
Daughter of Ephraim	1 Chr.	7	24	475	<b>Shi-lo'ah</b> — <i>rill</i> (See Si'loam)				
<b>Sher-e-bi'ah</b> — <i>Jehovah has brought heart</i>					Waters of.....	Isa.	8	6	729
1. Post-exile Levite...	Neh.	8	7	562	<b>*Shi'loh</b> — <i>rest</i>				
2. Levite family....	Ezra	8	18	550	1. A town of Ephraim	Jdgs.	21	19	318
3. Levite musician...	Neh.	12	8, 24	568	A religious center..	Josh.	18	1	280
Covenant-signer...	Neh.	10	12	566	Canaan allotted here	Josh.	19	51	281
<b>She'resh</b> — <i>a root or sprout</i>					Women of kidnapped	Jdgs.	21	19-23	318
Son of Machir.....	1 Chr.	7	16	475	Ark removed from..	1 Sa.	4	3-11	327
<b>*She'shach</b> —					Ark never returned..	1 Sa.	7	1, 2	330
Symbolic for Babel...	Jer.	51	41	841	Home of Ahijah... 1 Ki.	14	2, 4	416	
<b>She-shai'</b> — <i>whitish</i>					Forsaken by God... Jer.	7	12, 14	788	
Son of Anak.....	Num.	13	22	184	2. A title of Messiah..	Gen.	49	10	74
Driven from Hebron..	Josh.	15	14	277	<b>Shi-lo'ni</b> —("The Shilonite")				
<b>She'shan</b> — <i>lily</i>					Father of Zechariah..	Neh.	11	5	567
A son of Ishi.....	1 Chr.	2	31	468	<b>Shi'lo-nite</b> —				
<b>Shesh-baz'zar</b> —					1. Resident of Shiloh..	1 Ki.	12	15	413
A prince of Judah...	Ezra	1	8	542	2. Descendants:				
Probably Persian for {	Ezra	5	14-16	547	Shelah.....	1 Chr.	9	5	478
Zerubbabel.....	Neh.	7	7	560	<b>Shil'shah</b> — <i>three</i>				
<b>Sheth</b> —					Son of Zophah.....	1 Chr.	7	37	475
Same as Seth.....	1 Chr.	1	1	466	<b>Shim'e-a</b> — <i>fame</i> (Shim'e-ah)				
Name of Moabites...	Num.	24	17	200	1. Gershomite Levite..	1 Chr.	6	39, 44	473
<b>She'thar</b> —					2. A Merarite Levite..	1 Chr.	6	30	473
A Persian prince....	Est.	1	14	571	3. A son of David....	1 Chr.	3	5	469
<b>She'thar-boz'nai</b> —					Called Sham'mua... 2 Sa.	5	14	366	
A Persian officer....	Ezra	5	3, 6	547	4. Brother of David... 1 Chr.	20	7	490	
<b>She'va</b> — <i>false</i>					Called Shamma.... 1 Chr.	2	13	468	
1. Son of Caleb.....	1 Chr.	2	49	468	5. Son of Mikloth... 1 Chr.	8	32	477	
2. A scribe of David..	2 Sa.	20	25	386	Should be Shim'e-am	1 Chr.	9	38	478
<b>*Shew'bread</b> —(See Show Bread)					<b>Shim'e-am</b> —(See Shim'e-a) (5)				
<b>*Shib'bo-leth</b> — <i>a stream</i>					<b>Shim'e-ath</b> — <i>annunciation</i>				
A test word.....	Jdgs.	12	5, 6	306	A woman of Ammon..	2 Ki.	12	21	446
<b>Shib'mah</b> — <i>spice</i>					<b>Shim'e-ath-ites</b> —				
A city in Reuben....	Num.	32	38	210	A family of scribes... 1 Chr.	2	55	468	
<b>Shic'ron</b> — <i>drunkenness</i>					<b>*Shim'e-i</b> — <i>my fame</i> (Shim'i, Shim'hi)				
A town in Judah....	Josh.	15	11	277	1. A son of Gershon... Num.	3	18, 21	168	
<b>*Shield</b> — <i>protector</i> (See Armor)					2. Merarite family... 1 Chr.	6	29	473	
Defensive armor....	2 Sa.	1	21	361	3. Levite.....	1 Chr.	6	42	473
The Lord is our....	Ps.	84	11	653	4. A son of Zacchur.. 1 Chr.	4	24-27	470	
<b>Shig-ga'ion</b> — <i>to wander</i> (Shig'ion-oth)					5. Gershomite family..	1 Chr.	23	9	492
A musical term.....	Hab.	3	1	958	6. Benjamite (Shim'hi)	1 Chr.	8	21	477
<b>Shi'hon</b> — <i>ruin</i>					7. A vine keeper.... 1 Chr.	27	27	497	
A city of Issachar...	Josh.	19	19	281	8. Son of Jeduthun... 1 Chr.	25	17	495	
<b>Shihor</b> — <i>dark, turbid</i> (See Si'hor)					9. Son of Gera..... 2 Sa.	16	5	380	
<b>Shi-hor-lib'nath</b> — <i>turbid</i> (River)					Slain for sedition... 1 Ki.	2	36-46	396	
On border of Asher... Josh.	19	26	281		10. Son of Elah..... 1 Ki.	4	18	399	
<b>Shil'hi</b> — <i>a massive, armed</i>					11. Son of Gog..... 1 Chr.	5	4	472	
Father of Azuba....	1 Ki.	22	42	428	12. A son of Heman... 1 Chr.	29	14	530	
<b>Shil'him</b> — <i>missive weapons</i>					13. Tithe treasurer... 1 Chr.	31	12	533	
Called Sha-ru'hen... Josh.	19	6	281		14. A son of Kish.... Est.	2	5	573	
Called Sha-a'ra'im... 1 Chr.	4	31	470		15. Zerubbabel's				
A town in S. Judah.. Josh.	15	32	277		brother.....	1 Chr.	3	19	469

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Shim'e-i</b> — <i>Continued</i>					2. Valley N. Dead Sea	Joel	3	18	938
16. Levite of Ezra....	Ezra	10	23	553	<b>Shi'za</b> — <i>intense love</i>				
17. Son of Hashum....	Ezra	10	33	553	Father of Adina.....	1 Chr.	11	42	480
18. Son of Bani....	Ezra	10	38	553	<b>Sho'a</b> — <i>rich</i>				
<b>Shim'e-on</b> — <i>hearing</i>					Province of Babylon.	Ezek.	23	23	876
Son of Harim.....	Ezra	10	31	553	<b>Sho'bab</b> — <i>rebellious</i>				
<b>Shi'mon</b> —( <i>genealogy uncertain</i> )					1. A son of Caleb....	1 Chr.	2	18	468
Enrolled with Judah..	1 Chr.	4	20	470	2. A son of David....	2 Sa.	5	14	366
<b>Shim'rath</b> — <i>guardship</i>					<b>Sho'bach</b> — <i>one who pours out</i>				
Son of Shimei (6)....	1 Chr.	8	21	477	A Syrian captain....	2 Sa.	10	16	371
<b>Shim'ri</b> — <i>watchful</i>					<b>Sho'bai</b> — <i>captor</i>				
1. Son of Shemaih....	1 Chr.	4	37	470	Levite family head....	Ezra	2	42	543
2. Father of Jediah....	1 Chr.	11	45	480	<b>Sho'bal</b> — <i>overflowing</i>				
3. Son of Hosah....	1 Chr.	26	10	496	1. A son of Seir.....	Gen.	36	20, 29	57
4. Kohathite Levite..	2 Chr.	29	13	530	2. A son of Hur....	1 Chr.	2	50	468
<b>Shim'rith</b> — <i>vigilant, female guard</i>					<b>Sho'bek</b> — <i>forsaking</i>				
A Moabitess.....	2 Chr.	24	26	524	A covenanter.....	Neh.	10	24	566
Called Shomer.....	2 Ki.	12	21	446	<b>Sho'bi</b> — <i>captor (An Ammonite)</i>				
<b>Shim'ron</b> — <i>guardianship</i>					Gave David food....	2 Sa.	17	27	381
1. Son of Issachar....	Gen.	46	13	70	<b>Shoe</b> — <i>foot-wear (See Sandal)</i>				
2. Town of Zebulun..	Josh.	11	1	273	Removed by servants..	Mark	1	7	1016
<b>Shim-ron-me'ron</b> —					Removed for meals....	Luke	7	38	1051
A Canaanite town....	Josh.	12	20	274	Removed—reverence..	Ex.	3	5	78
<b>Shim'shai</b> — <i>sunny (Samaritan Scribe)</i>					Needy sold for.....	Amos	2	6	940
Slandered the Jews....	Ezra	4	8-16	545	Same worn 40 years..	Deut.	29	5	252
<b>Shi'nab</b> —					Seal Covenant —				
King of Admah....	Gen.	14	2	29	removal.....	Ruth	4	7-9	322
<b>*Shi'nar</b> — <i>plain of Babylonia</i>					<b>Sho'ham</b> — <i>onyx or beryl</i>				
Home of Noah's sons..	Gen.	10	10	25	Son of Jaaziah.....	1 Chr.	24	27	494
Jews captives there..	Isa.	11	11	733	<b>Sho'mer</b> — <i>keeper</i>				
<b>Shin'ing</b> —					1. A son of Heber....	1 Chr.	7	32	475
Of God's face.....	Num.	6	25	174	2. Same as Shim'rith..	2 Ki.	12	21	446
Of Moses' face.....	Ex.	34	29	118	<b>Sho'phach</b> — <i>poured, extension</i>				
Of Christ's face.....	Matt.	17	2	998	A Syrian captain....	1 Chr.	19	16	489
Aslights in the world }	Matt.	5	16	982	<b>Sho'phan</b> — <i>hidden</i>				
and kingdom..... }	Matt.	13	43	993	A city in Gad.....	Num.	32	35	210
Of the gospel.....	2 Cor.	4	4	1184	<b>Shout'ing</b> —				
<b>*Ships</b> —					A form of rejoicing...	1 Chr.	15	28	484
Used in commerce....	Ps.	107	23	665	By those healed.....	Luke	17	15	1068
Merchant.....	Prov.	31	14	709	<b>Shov'el</b> —				
Used in war.....	Num.	24	24	200	1. Tabernacle utensil..	Ex.	27	3	103
Wait upon the Lord..	Ps.	104	26	662	2. A winnowing fork..	Isa.	30	24	747
<b>Shi'phi</b> — <i>copious</i>					<b>Show'bread</b> — <i>bread of the presence</i>				
Son of Allon.....	1 Chr.	4	37	470	In Holy Place.....	Ex.	25	30	105
<b>Shiph'mite</b> — <i>inhabitant of siphmoth</i>					Eaten by priests....	Lev.	24	5-9	153
Zabdi called.....	1 Chr.	27	27	497	Forbidden to others..	Ex.	29	33	111
<b>Shiph'rah</b> — <i>splendid</i>					Given to David.....	1 Sa.	21	6	349
A Hebrew midwife....	Ex.	1	15	77	<b>Show'ers of Bless'ings</b> —				
<b>Shiph'tan</b> — <i>judgelike</i>					Promised for {	Ezek.	34	26	890
Father of Kemuel....	Num.	34	24	214	faithful service... }	Deut.	32	2	256
<b>*Shi'shak</b> —( <i>See Pharaoh</i> )					Follow repentance..	Hos.	10	12	933
<b>Shit'rai</b> — <i>magisterial</i>					<b>Shroud</b> — <i>figurative</i>	Ezek.	31	3	886
A Sharonite herdsman.	1 Chr.	27	29	497	<b>Shu'ah</b> — <i>riches</i>				
<b>Shit'tim</b> — <i>acacias</i>					1. Judah's father-in-law	Gen.	38	2	60
1. Last camp; Israel..	Num.	25	1	201	2. Daughter: Heber..	1 Chr.	7	32	475

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Shu'ah</b> — <i>dell, depression</i>					Caused by iniquity... Ps.	107	17, 18		665
1. A son of Abraham. Gen.	25		2	42	Suffered by good. . . . Job	2	3-10		581
2. Descendant: Judah1 Chr.	4		11	470	Immunity promised.. Ex.	15		26	94
<b>Shu'al</b> — <i>a jackal</i>					Promise of healing... Jer.	30		17	814
1. A son of Zophah... 1 Chr.	7		36	475	<i>Prevention and cure of:</i>				
2. District: Bethel. . . 1 Sa.	13		17	336	The use of doctors	2 Chr.	16		12 516
<b>Shu'ham</b> — <i>to sink</i>					commended by				
A son of Dan... Num.	26		42	201	Jesus. . . . .	Matt.	9		12 987
<b>*Shu'hite</b> — <i>descendant of Shuah</i> (1)					Use of medicines.... Jer.	46		11	833
Bildad called... Job	2		11	581	Use of remedies	2 Ki.	20		7 458
<b>Shu'la-mite</b> — <i>resident of Shunem</i>					commended by				
Solomon's lover. . . . Sol.	6		13	722	Paul. . . . .	1 Ti.	5		23 1217
<b>Shu'math-ites</b> — <i>garlic</i>					Healing by prayer. . . Jas.	5	14, 15		1239
A Judahite family. . . 1 Chr.	2		53	468	<b>*Sid'dim</b> — <i>flats, plains</i>				
<b>*Shu'nam-mite</b> — <i>native of Shunem</i>					Valley: Dead Sea... Gen.	14	3-10		29
1. Abishag called.... 1 Ki.	1		3	393	<b>*Si'don</b> — <i>fishery (Zi'don)</i>				
2. Hostess of Elisha. . 2 Ki.	4		8-12	434	City of Phoenicia.... Gen.	10		19	25
Her dead son raised. . 2 Ki.	4		32-36	434	On border of Asher. . Josh.	19		28	281
<b>Shu'nem</b> — <i>quiet</i>					Jezebel's home. . . . 1 Ki.	16		31	419
A city of Issachar... Josh.	19		18	281	Taken by Babylon... Jer.	27		3-6	810
Field of battle. . . . 1 Sa.	28		4	357	Judgments against... Ezek.	28	21, 22		882
<b>Shu'ni</b> — <i>calm, quiet</i>					Visited by Jesus.... Matt.	15		21	996
A son of Gad. . . . . Gen.	46		16	70	<b>Siege</b> — <i>something hemming in</i> (See War)				
<b>Shup'pim</b> — <i>serpents</i>					<b>Sieve</b> — <i>to rock to and fro</i>				
1. A Benjamite. . . . 1 Chr.	7		12	475	Used in sifting meal.. Amos	9		9	945
2. A doorkeeper. . . . 1 Chr.	26		16	496	Figure of judgment. . Isa.	30		28	747
<b>*Shur</b> — <i>fortification</i>					<b>Sight-seeing</b>				
A desert of Egypt... Gen.	16		7	31	God went a. . . . . Gen.	11	4-10		26
<b>Shu'shan</b> — <i>lily (Capital of Persia)</i>					<b>Signs Given for Confirmation—</b>				
Nehemiah's home.... Neh.	1		1	554	To Gideon. . . . . Jdgs.	6	36-40		296
Esther's palace. . . . Est.	4		16	575	To prophet of Judah. 1 Ki.	13	3-5		415
Daniel lived here. . . Dan.	8		2	921	To Hezekiah. . . . . 2 Ki.	20	8-11		458
<b>Shu'the-lah</b> —					Jonah: Christ raised.. Matt.	12	39, 40		991
1. A son of Ephraim. . 1 Chr.	7		20	475	Of the last days. . . . Luke	21	25-36		1074
2. Son of Zabad. . . . 1 Chr.	7		21	475	Warning against false2 The.	2	9-12		1213
<b>Shut'tle</b> — <i>rotary device</i>					<b>Sign-seekers—</b>				
Days swifter than... Job	7		6	585	Pharisees and Scribes. Matt.	12		38	991
<b>Si'a, Si'a-ha</b> — <i>congregation</i>					The Jews. . . . . Jno.	2		18	1083
Family of Nethinims. Ezra	2		44	543	Rebuked by Jesus... Jno.	4		48	1085
<b>Sib'be-cai</b> — <i>Entangling (Sib'be-chai)</i>					<b>Sig'net</b> —(See Seal)				
A hero of David. . . . 1 Chr.	11		29	480	<b>*Si'hon</b> — <i>a brush (King of Amorites)</i>				
Slew Saph. . . . . 2 Sa.	21		18	388	Mistreated Israel. . . Deut.	2	26-36		219
Army commander. . . 1 Chr.	27		11	497	Defeated by Israel... Num.	21	21-32		195
<b>Sib'bo-leth</b> —(See Shibboleth)					Land: Reuben; Gad. Deut.	3		12	220
<b>Sib'mah</b> — <i>spice (Shib'mah)</i>					<b>*Si'las</b> —(Silvanus) <i>wooded</i>				
A town of Reuben... Josh.	13		19	274	At council. . . . . Acts	15	22-32		1131
Famed for wine. . . . Isa.	16		8, 9	736	Companion of Paul. . Acts	16	19, 25		1133
<b>Sib'ra-im</b> — <i>double hope</i>					Carried letter: Peter. 1 Pet.	5		12	1244
Place in No. Canaan. Ezek.	47		16	907	<b>Si'lence</b> —				
<b>Si'chem</b> —(See Shechem)					Evidence of wisdom.. Prov.	17		28	698
<b>Sick'le</b> — <i>gathering hook</i>					Often very valuable.. Eccl.	3		7	712
For reaping grain. . . Mark	4		29	1020	In the house of God. Hab.	2		20	957
<b>Sick'ness</b> —(See Disease, Healing)					In presence of God... Zeph.	1		7	959
A judgment for sin... Deut.	28	22, 61		249	Required. . . . . Mark	8		30	1026

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Si'lence—Continued</b>					<b>Sim-ple-i-ty—</b>				
<i>Of Jesus:</i>					Required in worship..Ps. 131 1, 2 678				
Foretold.....	Isa.	53	7	769	Requisite for {	Matt.	11	25	990
Before enemies.....	Jno.	8	6	1092					
Before High Priest...	Matt.	26	62, 63	1011	accepting Christ.. {	Luke	18	17	1069
Before Pilate.....	Matt.	27	14	1013	Ministerial duty.... 2 Co. 1 12 1181				
Before Herod.....	Luke	23	9	1078	<b>Sin—missing the mark</b>				
<b>Silk—rare material for clothing</b>					<i>Definitions of:</i>				
Dress of luxury.....	Ezek.	16	10, 13	865	Transgression of law. 1 Jno. 3 4 1249				
<b>*Sil'la—</b>					All unrighteousness. 1 Jno. 5 17 1250				
A place near Millo... 2 Ki.	12	20	446		Neglect to do good... Jas. 4 17 1239				
<b>*Si-lo'am—sent</b>					Lack of faith..... Rom. 14 23 1163				
1. Pool at Jerusalem... Jno.	9	7	1094		Foolish thoughts.... Prov. 24 9 704				
2. A tower..... Luke	13	4	1063		Vain conversation.... Prov. 10 19 692				
<b>Sil-va'nus—(See Silas)</b>					David had but one... 1 Ki. 15 5 418				
<b>*Sil'ver—</b>					<i>Universality of:</i>				
Mined from earth.... Job	28	1	599		All have sinned..... Rom. 3 9, 23 1153				
Medium of exchange. Gen.	23	16	38		All gone astray..... Isa. 53 6 769				
Household utensils... Gen.	44	2	68		All unclean..... Ps. 53 3 636				
<b>Sil'ver—</b>					Complete depravity.. Isa. 64 6 777				
Idols made of..... Acts	19	24	1137		<i>Origin of:</i>				
Symbol of value.... Prov.	10	20	692		Satan's deception.... Gen. 3 1-6 19				
Jesus sold for 30 {	Zech.	11	12	970	Human depravity.... Ps. 51 5 635				
pieces equals {	Matt.	26	15	1011	A corrupt heart.... Matt. 15 19 996				
\$16.96.....					Lust of the flesh.... Jas. 1 15 1236				
<b>*Sim'e-on—a hearkening</b>					<i>Its deceptive nature:</i>				
1. Son of Jacob..... Gen.	29	33	47		In original fall.... 1 Ti. 2 14 1215				
Founder of tribe... Num.	26	12-14	201		In all humanity.... Tit. 3 3 1223				
Allotment given... Josh.	19	1-9	281		Often appears right.. Prov. 14 12 695				
Prophecy {	Gen.	49	5-7	74	Warnings against... Heb. 3 13 1226				
concerning.....					<i>Its ruinous power:</i>				
2. Ancestor of Jesus.. Luke	3	30	1045		Separates from God.. Isa. 59 2 773				
3. A devout worshiper. Luke	2	25-35	1043		Spiritual death.... Eph. 2 1 1197				
4. Prophet at Antioch. Acts	13	1	1128		Its wages—death.... Rom. 6 23 1156				
5. Peter called..... Acts	15	14	1131		Self-destructive.... Hos. 13 9 935				
<b>Si-mil'i-tude</b>					Begets moral {				
Of Lord..... Num.	12	8	183		cowardice and {				
<b>*Si'mon—hearing, hearkening</b>					weakness..... Prov. 8 36 690				
1. Father of Judas... Jno.	6	71	1088		<i>Its penalty:</i>				
2. Simon the zealot... Matt.	10	4	988		Physical death.... Gen. 3 19 19				
Canaanite; apostle. Luke	6	15	1049		Spiritual death.... Ezek. 18 4 869				
3. A brother of Jesus. Mark	6	3	1023		Punishment certain.. Prov. 11 21 693				
4. A Pharisee..... Luke	7	36	1051		Escape impossible... Amos 9 2 945				
5. A healed leper.... Mark	14	3-9	1036		<i>The cure for:</i>				
6. A man of Cyrene.. Matt.	27	32	1013		In Christ..... Jno. 1 29 1081				
7. A sorcerer..... Acts	8	9-24	1121		In repentance.... Isa. 55 7 770				
8. Christian at Joppa. Acts	9	43	1122		<i>Christians must forsake:</i>				
9. Simon Peter (See Peter)					Cut off lusts..... Eph. 4 22 1199				
<b>Sim'ple-tons—weak intellect</b>					By looking to Jesus.. Heb. 12 1, 2 1234				
Like a silly dove.... Hos.	7	11	931		<b>Sins of Ignorance—</b>				
Will not learn..... Prov.	1	22	685		Are not excusable... Lev. 5 17 131				
Are easily deceived... Prov.	14	15	695		Punishment lessened. Luke 12 48 1061				
Are ensnared by evil. Prov.	7	7-19	690		Paul's case stated... 1 Tim. 1 13 1215				
					<b>Sin—a locality</b>				
					1. Arabian desert.... Ex. 16 1 95				
					2. A city of Egypt.. Ezek. 30 15, 16 884				

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Sin-bear'er—</b>					2. Woman of same				
The scapegoat.....Lev.	16		8	147	tribe.....Num.	25		18	201
Jesus—body on tree...1 Pe.	2		24	1241	3. A Christian womanRom.	16			1165
<b>*Si'nal—pertaining to moon God (Si'na)</b>					<b>*Sit'nah—opposition</b>				
Mountain in Arabia...Ex.	19		1	98	Well dug by Isaac...Gen.	26		21	43
Law given at.....Ex.	20		1-20	99	<b>Si'van—</b>				
<b>Sin-cer'i-ty—</b>					Third month.....Est.	8		9	578
God to be served in...Josh.	24		14	288	<b>Skel'e-ton—dried body</b>				
God's Word spoken in2 Co.	2		17	1182	Burned in lime.....Amos.	2		1	940
<b>Singed—slight burn</b>					<b>Skept'i-cal—</b>				
Hair not.....Dan.	3		27	913	If so, read.....Jno.	6		6-40	1088
<b>Sing'ers—</b>					<b>Skept'i-cism—(See Unbelief)</b>				
For temple services...1 Chr.	9		33	478	<b>Skill'ed Work'men—expert</b>				
<b>Sing'ing—</b>					Bezaleel: carvings...Ex.	31		2, 5	114
Enjoined as a duty...Eph.	5		19	1200	Hiram of Tyre....1 Ki.	7		13, 14	403
Intelligently.....1 Co.	14		15	1177	Required: Ministers...2 Ti.	2		15	1220
Hypocritical.....Amos	5		23	942	<b>Skins—</b>				
Done in worship....Col.	3		16	1208	Used for clothing...Gen.	3		21	19
Engaged in by Jesus. Mark	14		26	1036	Used for bottles....Josh.	9		4	269
<b>Singing School</b>					Covered tabernacle...Ex.	26		14	106
Of 288 pupils.....1 Chr.	25		7	495	<b>Skull—the head or brain</b>				
<b>Sin'gu-lar—unusual</b>					Abimelech's broken...Jdgs.	9		53	301
Vow.....Lev.	27		2	163	<b>Sky'scrap'er—a tall building</b>				
<b>*Si'nim—perhaps China</b>					The first.....Gen.	11		4, 5	26
Will accept Christ...Isa.	49		12	765	<b>Slan'der—malicious talk (See Accusa-tions)</b>				
<b>Si'nite—</b>					A grievous sin.....Ps.	38		12	629
A Canaanite tribe...Gen.	10		17	25	Unjust injury.....Prov.	16		28	697
<b>Sin'less-ness</b>					To be punished.....Ps.	101		5	660
Possessed by no man.Eccl.	7		20	715	A grave folly.....Prov.	10		18	692
Can be attained by {Prov.	20		9	700	Guard against.....Jer.	9		4	790
no man.....{1 Jno.	1		8, 10	1247	<b>Suffered by:</b>				
Imputed by faith in {Rom.	10		4	1160	David.....2 Sa.	10		3	371
Christ.....{Phil.	3		9	1204	Amos.....Amos	7		10	944
<b>Sin'ners—</b>					Jesus.....Matt.	11		19	990
Received by Christ...Luke	15		1	1066	<b>Slave—bondman</b>				
<b>*Si'on—peak, elevated (See Zi'on)</b>					Captured in war....Num.	31		9	208
Name of Mt. Hermon.Deut.	4		48	222	Purchased.....Gen.	17		27	31
<b>Siph'moth—bare spot</b>					Payment of debt...Ex.	22		3	102
Refuge of David....1 Sa.	30		28	359	Price of.....Ex.	21		32	100
<b>Sip'pai—basonlike</b>					<b>Slave-traders</b>				
A Philistine giant...1 Chr.	20		4	490	Noted among TyreansEzek.	27		13	881
<b>*Si'rah—</b>					<b>Slav'e-ry—</b>				
A well near Hebron...2 Sa.	3		26	364	Ancient practice....1 Ki.	9		21	408
<b>Sir'i-on—coat of mail</b>					Dealers in.....Ex.	21		2-7	100
Name for Mt. HermonDeut.	3		9	220	<b>Sleep—slumber, rest</b>				
<b>Sis'a-mal—</b>					Promised.....Prov.	3		24	687
Son of Eleasah.....1 Chr.	2		40	468	Of laboring man sweetEccl.	5		12	713
<b>*Sis'e-ra—battle array</b>					Excessive; indolence. Prov.	6		9, 10	689
Captain: Syrian army.Jdgs.	4		2	294	In harvest condemnedProv.	10		5	692
Slain by a woman....Jdgs.	4		21	294	A symbol of death...1 Co.	15		20	1179
<b>Sis'ter—(Uses of word)</b>					<b>Sleep, Spiritual—</b>				
1. A female relative...Gen.	20		12	35	Sin of faithlessness...Isa.	56		10	771
					Warnings against...Rom.	13		11	1163
					State of reprobates...Rom.	11		8	1161





SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Sol'o-mon</b> — <i>Continued</i>					Jesus, a man of.....	Isa.	53	3	769
<i>His folly shown by:—Continued</i>					To be banished.....	Isa.	25	8	743
Marrying pagans.....	1 Ki.	11	1, 2	411	None in Heaven.....	Rev.	21	4	1270
Excess sensuality.....	1 Ki.	11	3	411	<b>So-sip'a-ter</b> — <i>good parentage</i>				
Idol worship.....	1 Ki.	11	4-8	411	Paul's kinsman.....	Rom.	16	21	1165
Cruel oppression.....	1 Ki.	12	4	413	<b>*Sos'the-nes</b> — <i>of sound strength</i>				
<b>Son</b> —(Uses of word)					A Jewish ruler.....	Acts	18	17	1136
A male child.....	Gen.	27	1	45	Convert of Corinth..	1 Co.	1	1	1166
Male descendant...	2 Ki.	9	20	442	<b>So'tai</b> — <i>roving</i>				
Member: profession..	Neh.	3	8	556	Family of Solomon's }	Ezra	2	55	543
Of God, Messiah.....	Matt.	4	3-6	981	servants.....	Neh.	7	57	560
Of Man, Christ.....	Matt.	24	30	1008	<b>Sot'tish</b> — <i>silly, fool</i>				
<b>Songs</b> —(Notable ones)					Israel so called.....	Jer.	4	22	784
Of Moses.....	Ex.	15	1-26	94	<b>Soul</b> —				
Of Deborah, Barak..	Jdgs.	5	1-31	295	Man endowed with..	Gen.	2	7	18
Of Hannah.....	1 Sa.	2	1-11	324	Spiritual nature.....	Matt.	10	28	988
Of Mary.....	Luke	1	46-56	1040	Lives on after death..	Eccl.	12	7	718
Of the redeemed.....	Rev.	5	9	1257	Atonement for.....	Lev.	17	11	149
<b>Songs in the Night</b> —					Redemption of.....	Ps.	34	22	625
Given by God.....	Job	35	10	605	Worth of.....	Matt.	16	26	997
To the faithful.....	Ps.	42	8	631	Of the wicked lost..	Luke	12	4, 5	1061
By Paul and Silas...	Acts	16	25	1133	Of the good saved...	Rev.	20	4	1269
<b>Song Writer</b>					<b>Soul-winning</b> —				
Solomon noted as...	1 Ki.	4	32	399	A work of wisdom...	Prov.	11	30	693
<b>Son-in-law</b> —					Required by Christ..	Matt.	4	19	981
Peter faithful one...	Mark	1	29, 30	1016	Rewarded.....	Dan.	12	3	927
<b>Sooth'say-er</b> — <i>enchanter</i>					<b>Soup</b>				
Make false claims...	Acts	16	16	1133	Given Angel by				
Warnings against...	Jer.	27	9, 10	810	Gideon.....	Jdgs.	6	9	296
<b>Sop</b> — <i>morsel of food</i>					<b>Sour-grapes</b> —				
Given to Judas by					Eating of.....	Jer.	31	29, 30	815
Christ.....	Jno.	13	26	1101	<b>Sow'ing, Spiritual</b> — <i>scattering seed</i>				
<b>*Sop'a-ter</b> — <i>of a safe father</i>					Iniquity: vanity....	Prov.	22	8	702
A companion of Paul.	Acts	20	4	1138	Harvest according..	Ga.	6	7, 8	1196
<b>Sope</b> — <i>vegetable lye</i>					Spiritual, rewarded..	Isa.	32	20	749
Used for washing...	Mal.	3	2	975	<b>Sowing Wild Oats</b>				
<b>Soph'e-reth</b> — <i>a scribe</i>					Disrespect: parents..	Prov.	30	11	708
Family of Solomon's }	Ezra	2	55	543	Hatred of ministers..	2 Ki.	2	22-25	432
servants.....	Neh.	7	57	560	Epicurean waste.....	Eccl.	2	1	711
<b>Sor'cer-ers</b> — <i>magicians</i>					Corrupt revelry....	Is.	56	12	771
Found in Egypt.....	Ex.	7	11	83	Results in later dis- }	Job	20	11	594
Forbidden in Israel..	Ex.	22	18	102	ease and ruin....	Phil.	3	19	1204
Punishable by death..	Lev.	20	27	152	Final harvest, death..	Gal.	6	7, 8	1196
God's judgments on..	Mal.	3	5	975	<b>*Spain</b> — <i>a country in Europe</i>				
<i>Examples of New Testament:</i>					Paul wished to visit..	Rom.	15	24	1164
Simon Magus.....	Acts	8	9-11	1121	<b>*Spar'row</b> — <i>little bird</i>				
Bar-jesus.....	Acts	13	6, 8	1128	Sold cheaply.....	Matt.	10	29	988
<b>Sore</b> — <i>tender</i>					Clean bird.....	Lev.	14	4	144
Intense feeling.....	Gen.	19	9	34	<b>Speak'ing, Evil</b> —				
Ulcer, boil, etc.....	Lev.	13	42, 43	141	Separates friends...	Prov.	16	28	697
<b>*So'rek</b> — <i>a choice vine</i> (Valley in Judah)					To be avoided.....	1 Pe.	2	1	1241
Delilah lived there...	Jdgs.	16	4	310	Of no man.....	Tit.	3	2	1223
<b>Sor'row</b> — <i>grief, distress</i>					Warning against....	Eph.	4	31	1199
Even in laughter...	Prov.	14	13	695	<b>Spear</b> — <i>a lance</i>				
					Metal head on a shaft.	1 Sa.	17	7	342

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*Spearman—armed soldier</b>					<b>Spir'it-u-al'i-ty</b>				
Guarded Paul.....Acts	23		23	1143	Mind of Christ.....Phi.	2		5	1203
<b>Spe-cif'ic Gravity—</b>					Produces godliness...Tit.	2	11-13		1223
Law of changed.....2 Ki.	6		5, 6	438	Gives life and peace...Rom.	8		6	1157
<b>Speed-maniac—Jehu driveth furiously</b>					<b>Spite—dishonor</b>				
Jehu an example.....2 Ki.	9		20	442	Only once in Bible...Ps.	10		14	614
<b>*Spic'es—(Uses of)</b>					<b>Spit upon—</b>				
For religious rites...Ex.	25		6	105	An act of derision...Num.	12		14	183
For funerals.....Luke	23		56	1078	Symbol of shame...Deut.	25		9	246
<b>Spid'er—</b>					Suffered by Job.....Job	30		10	600
Poisonous.....Prov.	30		28	708	Inflicted on Jesus...Matt.	26		67	1011
Weaves a web.....Isa.	59		5	773	<b>Spokes'man—mouthpiece</b>				
<b>Spies—</b>					Aaron for Moses....Ex.	4	14-17		80
Sent into Canaan...Num.	13		3	184	<b>Spot'less—free from spots</b>				
Sent to Jericho.....Josh.	2	1-4		261	Christians should be. 2 Pet.	3		14	1246
<b>*Spike'nard—a fragrant plant</b>					Church should be....Eph.	5		27	1200
Jesus anointed with...Mark	14		3	1036	<b>Sprink'ling in Ceremonial Rites—</b>				
Used by Mary.....Jno.	12		3	1099	Of blood and water...Lev.	14	49-57		144
<b>Spilt—</b>					In Passover.....Ex.	12		22	89
Water.....2 Sa.	14		14	377	In Covenant.....Ex.	24		8	104
<b>*Spin'ning—making thread</b>					In sin offering.....Lev.	4		6	130
Work of women...Ex.	35		25	119	Of Christ.....Heb.	12		24	1234
Done by hand...Prov.	31		19	709	<b>Sprout—</b>				
<b>Spir'it—breath-soul</b>					Hope of tree.....Job	14		7	590
<b>Spir'it, God a—</b>					<b>Stab—pierce</b>				
As stated by Jesus...Jno.	4		24	1085	<i>Examples of stabbing:</i>				
In omni-presence...Acts	17	24-28		1134	Asahel by Abner...2 Sa.	2		23	363
In relation to man...2 Co.	3		17	1183	Abner by Joab...2 Sa.	3		27	364
<b>Spir'it of Man—</b>					Ishbosheth...2 Sa.	4		5, 6	366
Life of the body...Jas.	2		26	1237	Amasa by Joab...2 Sa.	20		10	386
Inbreathed by God...Gen.	2		7	18	<b>Stairs, Wind'ing—</b>				
The candle of God...Job	32		8	602	In Solomon's temple. 1 Ki.	6		8	401
Broken in repentance.Ps.	51		17	635	<b>Stalls—</b>				
Renewed in new birth.Jno.	3		6	1084	Solomon had 40,000. 1 Ki.	4		26	399
Renewed day by day.2 Co.	4		16	1184	<b>Stam'mer-ers—defective utterances</b>				
Returns to God...Eccl.	12		7	718	Shall speak plainly...Is.	32		4	749
<b>Spir'it of Christ—</b>					<b>Stan'dard-bear'ers</b>			18	731
Divine; omniscient...Isa.	11	2, 3		733	<b>Stars—</b>				
Meek and lowly...Matt.	11		29	990	Created by God...Gen.	1		16	17
Tender.....Isa.	40		11	756	Not to be worshiped. Deut.	4		19	222
Compassionate...Matt.	9		36	987	Fall from heaven...Rev.	8		10	1260
Longsuffering...Luke	9	55-56		1055	Symbolic appearance.Matt.	2		2	979
Persevering...Isa.	42		4	759	Aided in battle...Jdgs.	5		20	295
Forgiving...Luke	23		34	1078	<i>Symbolic of Messiah:</i>				
Saving...Isa.	63	1-5		776	Rising predicted...Num.	24		17	200
<b>Spir'it Fill'ed Men—</b>					Called "Day Star" } 2 Pet.	1		19	1245
John the Baptist...Luke	1		15	1040	"Morning Star" } Rev.	22		16	1271
Jesus the Messiah...Luke	4		1	1046	<b>Star Gaz'ers</b> ...Is.	47		13	764
The early disciples...Acts	2		4	1112	<b>Stat'utes—laws</b> ...Lev.	26		46	161
Peter the Apostle...Acts	4		8	1115	<b>Stead'fast-ness—firmness</b>				
Stephen the Martyr...Acts	7		55	1119	<i>In loyalty to God:</i>				
Philip the Evangelist.Acts	11		24	1126	Rejecting idols...Josh.	23		7, 8	287
Paul the Missionary...Acts	13		9	1128	Rejecting evil...Job	11	14, 15		588
					In the faith...2 Pe.	3		17	1246

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Steadfastness—Continued</b>					<b>Stom'ach—</b>				
In good works.....	1 Co.	15	58	1179	Girdle worn by women Is.	3	24	725	
In unity of spirit....	Phi.	1	27	1202	<b>Stones, Precious—</b>				
<i>In enduring hardships:</i>					Consumed by fire....	1 Ki.	18	38	422
Accept chastenings...	Heb.	12	7	1234	For list, see Classified				
Accept trials.....	Jas.	1	12	1236	Section, Part III....				305
Hatred of world....	Matt.	10	22	988	<b>Ston'ing—method of capital punishment</b>				
Sufferings.....	1 Pe.	2	19	1241	By the people.....	Lev.	24	14	158
Job an example.....	Jas.	5	11	1239	<i>Examples of stoning:</i>				
<i>In perseverance to the end:</i>					Achan.....	Josh.	7	25	266
Love of Christ.....	Jno.	15	9	1103	Adoram.....	1 Ki.	12	18	413
In well doing.....	Gal.	6	9	1196	Naboth.....	1 Ki.	21	13	427
In christian race....	Heb.	12	1, 2	1234	Zachariah.....	2 Ch.	24	20, 21	524
Paul an example....	Acts	20	24	1138	Stephen.....	Acts	7	59	1119
Reward promised....	Rev.	3	11	1256	Paul.....	Acts	14	19	1130
<b>Steal'ing—</b>					<b>Store—Cit'ies—for military equipment</b>				
Forbidden.....	Eph.	4	28	1199	Built by Solomon....	1 Ki.	9	19	408
Dishonest dealing....	Tit.	2	10	1223	<b>Store-hous'es—for food</b>				
<b>*Steph'a-nas—crowned</b>					Built by Joseph....	Gen.	41	56	63
Christian: Corinth....	1 Cor.	1	16	1166	Owned by Hezekiah..	2 Chr.	32	28	535
<b>*Ste'phen—crowned</b>					<b>Stories, Bible—</b>				
Chosen deacon.....	Acts	6	5, 8	1118	For Young People... Part III.				287
Accused of blasphemy.	Acts	6	9-15	1118	<b>*Stork—affectionate</b>				
First martyr.....	Acts	7	59-60	1119	Unclean bird.....	Lev.	11	19	139
His masterly sermon.	Acts	7	1-53	1119	Dwelt in fir trees....	Ps.	104	17	662
<b>Stew'ard-ship—</b>					<b>Storm—</b>				
<i>Based on Divine Ownership:</i>					Wind.....	Ps.	55	8	636
Of man's soul.....	Deut.	32	6	256	<b>Straight'forward-ness—</b>				
Of man's life.....	Rom.	14	8	1163	Required of Christians	Prov.	4	27	687
Of the earth.....	Ps.	24	1, 2	621	One who is not.....	Luke	9	62	1055
Of earthly creatures..	Ps.	50	10	634	<b>Strange and—</b>				
Of silver and gold....	Hag.	2	8	962	Interesting Facts Re				
<i>Reinforced by redemption:</i>					Bible, Part V.....				1299
Divinely purchased....	1 Co.	6	20	1170	<b>Stran'gers—</b>				
Divinely endowed....	Luke	19	13	1071	To be treated kindly..	Lev.	19	34	151
Diverse gifts.....	Matt.	25	14, 15	1009	To be taught.....	Deut.	31	12	254
<i>Faithfulness required:</i>					<b>*Straw—</b>				
Basis of honesty.....	1 Co.	4	2	1169	Food for animals....	Jgs.	19	19	314
Grateful devotion....	1 Pe.	4	10	1243	Mixed with bricks....	Ex.	5	7-16	81
As a primary duty....	Matt.	6	33	984	<b>Strength—Spiritual—</b>				
<i>Accountability and reward:</i>					God is our.....	Ps.	46	1	633
Report to be made....	Matt.	18	23	999	Secured from God....	Eph.	3	16	1198
Fruit expected.....	Matt.	21	34	1003	Found in weakness... 2 Cor.	12	9, 10	1190	
Accountability.....	Luke	19	15	1071	<b>Strife—</b>				
Faithful rewarded....	Matt.	16	27	997	Caused by pride.....	Prov.	13	10	694
<b>Sticks—</b>					Stirred by hatreds....	Prov.	10	12	692
Two become one....	Ezek.	37	15-17	893	Beginning subtle....	Prov.	17	14	698
<b>*Stocks—instrument of punishment</b>					Foolish talk causes... 1 Tim.	6	4	1218	
Jeremiah placed in... Jer.	20	2	802	Condemned.....	1 Cor.	11	17	1175	
Paul placed in.....	Acts	16	24	1133	Warning against....	Phil.	2	3	1203
Symbol: afflictions....	Job	13	27	589	Curse in family.....	Prov.	18	19	699
<b>*Sto'ics—pertaining to porch</b>					Great evil in church.. 2 Cor.	12	20	1190	
Sect: philosophers....	Acts	17	18	1134	<b>Strik'er—a quarrelsome person</b>				
					To be avoided.....	1 Tim.	3	3	1216

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Stripes—in scourging</b>					<b>Su'i-cides of the Bible—</b>				
Not to exceed forty...Deut.	25	1-4	246		Saul.....	1 Sam.	31	4	361
Iniquity visited with...Ps.	89	32	655		Ahithophel.....	2 Sam.	17	23	381
Do not help a fool...Prov.	17	10	698		Zimri.....	1 Ki.	16	18	419
Healed by Christ's...Is.	53	5	769		Judas.....	Matt.	27	5	1013
<b>Striving—</b>					<b>Suk'ki-im—an African tribe</b>				
To enter into King-					Soldiers of Shishak...2 Chr.	12		3	513
dom.....	Luke	13	24	1063	<b>Sum'mer—</b>				
For spiritual gifts...1 Cor.	9	25	1173		Promised.....	Gen.	8	22	23
<b>Strong Drink</b> (See Drunkenness)					Made by God.....	Ps.	74	17	646
To drown troubles...Prov.	31	1-7	709		Fruitful season.....	Amos	8	1, 2	945
<b>Stub'born-ness—</b>					Snow in.....	Prov.	26	1	705
A grievous sin.....Is.	48	4	764		<b>Sun—</b>				
Israel's example....Jer.	32	33	817		Created by God....	Gen.	1	14	17
Brings loss.....Prov.	1	24, 32	685		Not to be worshiped.	Deut.	4	19	222
<b>Studs—a detachable button</b>					Stood still.....	Josh.	10	12	270
Of silver.....Sol.	1	11	719		Shadow receded....	2 Ki.	20	9	458
<b>Stud'y—diligent</b>					Darkened.....	Luke	23	44	1078
To be quiet.....1 The.	4	11	1211		<b>Sun-di'al—time indicator</b>				
To be approved....2 Tim.	2	15	1220		Degrees receded....	Is.	38	8	-755
Of the Bible enjoined	Jno.	5	39	1087	<b>Sunstroke—</b>				
Much, a weariness of					Child died of.....	2 Ki.	4	18, 19	434
the flesh.....Eccl.	12	12	718		<b>Su'per-scrip'tion—written upon</b>				
<b>Stum'bling Blocks—</b>					On a coin.....	Matt.	22	20	1005
Hypocrites are....	Matt.	23	13	1006	On the cross.....	Luke	23	38	1078
Unfaithful leaders....	Mal.	2	7, 8	974	<b>Su'per-sti'tion—</b>				
Warning against....	Rom.	14	13	1163	<i>Examples:</i>				
Should be removed...Is.	57	14	772		Elders of Israel....	1 Sa.	4	3	327
<b>Su'ah—sweepings</b>					Syrian soldiers.....	1 Ki.	20	23	425
A son of Zophah....	1 Ch.	7	36	475	Heathens.....	Jer.	10	2	791
<b>Sub'ma-rine—</b>					Lystrians.....	Acts	14	11	1130
Figuratively de-					Athenians.....	Acts	17	22	1131
scribed.....	Job	41	609		Barbarians.....	Acts	28	4	1149
<b>Sub-mis'sion—</b>					<b>Sup'per—</b> (See Lord's Supper)				
To God's will.....	Jas.	4	7	1239	<b>Sur—"the gate of the foundation"</b>				
Christ, our example..	Luke	22	42	1075	Gate of the Temple..	2 Ki.	11	6	445
Of young to the older.	1 Pet.	5	5	1244	<b>Sure'ty—pledge</b>				
<b>Sub'sti-tute—</b>					Given as security...	Gen.	43	9	67
Christ is our.....	Is.	53	5	769	For strangers; debts	Prov.	11	15	693
<b>Sub'tle-ty—shrewdness</b>					discouraged.....	Prov.	22	26	702
Of the serpent.....	Gen.	3	1	19	<b>Surgery, Spiritual—</b>				
Of Jonadab.....	2 Sa.	13	3	375	Of offending members	Matt.	5	30	982
<b>Suc-cess</b> (See Prosperity)					Of a froward tongue	Prov.	10	31	692
Promised to righteous	Ps.	1	3	611	Work of the Spirit...	Rom.	8	13	1157
<b>*Suc'coth—booths</b> (Place east of Jordan)					<b>Sur'name—family name</b>				
Jacob camped here...Gen.	33	17	54		<i>Surname of:</i>				
Wilderness camp....	Ex.	12	37	89	Simon was Peter....	Acts	10	5	1124
<b>Suf'fer-ings for Christ—</b>					John was Mark....	Acts	12	12	1127
Loss of reputation...1 Cor.	4	10	1169		Judas was Iscariot...	Luke	22	3	1075
In persecution.....	Matt.	5	11	982	Lebbeus; Thaddeus..	Matt.	10	3	988
In death.....	2 Cor.	4	11	1184	Joseph was Justus...Acts	1	23	1111	
Promised rewards....	2 Ti.	2	12	1220	Joses was Barnabas..	Acts	4	36	1115
Example of Moses...Heb.	11	25	1232		Judas was Barsabas..	Acts	15	22	1131
The joy of.....	Acts	5	41	1116	James and John				
					Boanerges.....	Mark	3	17	1019

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*Su-san'na</b> — <i>lily</i>					Gospel preached to... Acts	18	18	1136	
Ministered to Jesus... Luke	8	3	1053		<b>*Sy'ro-phe-ni'cian</b> — <i>a native of Syria</i>				
<b>Su'si</b> — <i>horseman</i>					Jesus heals a... Mark	7	26	1025	
Father of Gaddi... Num.	13	11	184		<b>T</b>				
<b>*Swal'low</b> —									
A migratory bird... Jer.	8	7	789		<b>*Ta'a-nach</b> —				
<b>*Swan</b> —					A Canaanite city... Josh.	12	21	274	
An unclean bird... Lev.	11	18	139		Allotted: Manasseh... Josh.	17	11	279	
<b>Swear'ing</b> —					Residence: Levites... Josh.	21	25	284	
Profane forbidden... Ex.	20	7	99		Barak's victory... Jdgs.	5	19-22	295	
False condemned... Lev.	19	12	151		<b>Ta-a-nath-shi'loh</b> — <i>approach to Shiloh</i>				
<b>*Sweat</b> — <i>perspiration</i>					A city of Ephraim... Josh.	16	6	279	
Element of labor... Gen.	3	18, 19	19		<b>Tab'ba-oth</b> — <i>rings</i>				
Of blood by Jesus... Luke	22	44	1075		A Nethinim family... Ezra	2	43	543	
<b>Swim</b> —					<b>Tab'bath</b> — <i>town near Abel-mehokath</i>				
Iron did... 2 Ki.	6	6	438		Refuge: Midianites... Jdgs.	7	22, 23	298	
<b>*Swine</b> —					<b>Ta-be'al</b> — <i>God is good</i>				
An unclean animal... Lev.	11	7	139		Proposed king... Is.	7	6	728	
Abominable to Jews... Is.	65	4	778		<b>Ta-be'el</b> — <i>God is good</i>				
Feeding by Prodigal... Luke	15	15	1066		Slandered Jews... Ezra	4	7-16	545	
<b>Swords</b> —					<b>Tab'e-rah</b> — <i>burning</i>				
"Made into plow-					Camp: Israel burned... Num.	11	1-3	182	
shares"... Is.	2	4	724		<b>Tab'er-ing</b> — <i>to drum</i>				
"Plowshares into { Mic.	4	3	951		Striking the breast... Nah.	2	7	955	
swords"... } Joel	3	10	938		<b>*Tab'er-na-cle</b> — <i>a tent</i>				
<b>Sword of the Lord</b> —					Directed by God... Ex.	25-27		105	
<i>Figurative of:</i>					Sacred and holy... Lev.	8	10	135	
Divine victory... Josh.	5	13	264		Free will offerings... 2 Ch.	31	14	533	
Divine vengeance... Deut.	32	41	256		Set up at Shiloh... Josh.	18	1	280	
Pestilences... 1 Ch.	21	12	490		Located at Gibeon... 1 Ch.	21	29	490	
Utter destruction... Jer.	12	12	794		David's love for... Ps.	27	1-14	622	
Complete authority... Rev.	19	15	1268		Removed: Jerusalem... 2 Ch.	1	3, 4	501	
<b>*Sycamore</b> —					Superseded: Temple... 1 Ki.	8	4	405	
A fig tree... 1 Ki.	10	27	410		<b>Tab'er-na-cle, Feast of</b> —(See Feasts)				
<b>*Sy'char</b> — <i>a town of Samaria</i>					<b>*Tab'i-tha</b> —(See Dorcas)				
Formerly Shechem... Josh.	21	21	284		<b>Ta'ble</b> — <i>article of furniture</i>				
Woman converted... Jno.	4	5-30	1085		Used to eat on... Jdgs.	1	7	290	
<b>Sym'pa-thy</b> —					Richly furnished... 1 Ki.	10	5	410	
For the unfortunate... Heb.	13	3	1235		450 ate at Jezebel's... 1 Ki.	18	19	422	
For the weak... Acts	20	35	1138		<b>Ta'ble of the Law</b> —				
Must be practical... Is.	58	7	772		Two stones... Ex.	32	19	115	
Of God for us... Is.	63	9	776		Renewed... Ex.	34	1-5	118	
<b>Syn'a-gogue</b> — <i>an assembly</i>					Used of the heart... Jer.	17	1	799	
A place of worship... Acts	13	5	1128		<b>Ta'ble of Shewbread</b> —(See Showbread)				
Jesus attended... Luke	4	16	1046		In Holy Place... Ex.	40	22	126	
Met every Sabbath... Acts	15	21	1131		Dimensions; materials... Ex.	37	10-16	122	
<b>Syn'ty-che</b> — <i>a woman of Philippi</i>					<b>Ta'ble, Writ'ing</b> —				
Reconciliation urged... Phi.	4	2	1205		Zacharias asked for... Luke	1	59-64	1040	
<b>*Syr'a-cuse</b> — <i>city of Sicily</i>					<b>*Ta'bor</b> — <i>height</i>				
Paul passed through... Acts	28	12	1149		1. Mountain... Josh.	19	22	281	
<b>*Syr'i-a</b> —(See Assyria)					Scene: Barak's war... Jdgs.	4	6-14	294	
<b>Syr'i-ans</b> — <i>inhabitants of Syria</i>					2. A town of Zebulun... 1 Chr.	6	77	473	
Subdued by David... 2 Sam.	8	12-13	370		3. Plain of... 1 Sam	10	3	333	
Contend with Israel... 2 Sa.	10	17	371						
Used to punish Joash... 2 Chr.	24	23	524						

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Tab'ret—</b>					<b>Tal'mai—pertaining to furrows</b>				
Musical instrument...1 Sam.	10		5	333	1. Son of Anak.....Num.	13		22	184
<b>Tab-rim'mon—pleasing to Rimmon</b>					2. King of Geshur....2 Sam.	3		3	364
<b>Tact'ful-ness—</b>					<b>Tal-mon—oppressive</b>				
A Christian duty....2 Cor.	6		3	1185	A Temple porter....1 Chr.	9		17	478
Exemplified by Paul..Acts	23		6	1143	Descendants.....Neh.	7		45	560
Exercised by Jesus...Jno.	4		7	1085	<b>Ta'mah—(See Te'mah)</b>				
Meeting complaints...Jdgs.	8		1-3	299	A Nethinim family...Neh.	7		55	560
In conciliating foes...2 Sa.	2		5-7	363	<b>*Ta'mar—palm tree</b>				
<b>Taches—</b>					1. Wife of Er.....Gen.	38		6	60
Couplings: curtains..Ex.	36		8, 18	121	2. Absalom's sister...2 Sam.	13		1	375
<b>Tach'mo-nite—sagacious</b>					3. Absalom's daughter2 Sam.	14		27	377
A family name.....2 Sam.	23		8	390	4. Place in Palestine..Ezek.	47		19	907
<b>Tack'lings—</b>					<b>*Tam'muz—son of life</b>				
Ropes on ships.....Is.	33		23	750	Syrian idol.....Ezek.	8		14	857
Apparatus of a ship..Acts	27		19	1148	<b>Tan'hu-meth—compassion</b>				
<b>*Tad'mor—city of palms</b>					Father of Seraiah...2 Ki.	25		23	465
Built by Solomon....2 Chr.	8		4	509	<b>Tan'ner—(Simon the)</b>				
<b>Ta'han—station</b>					Peter lodged with...Acts	10		6	1124
An Ephraimite.....Num.	26		35	201	<b>*Ta'phath—a dropping</b>				
Son of Telah.....1 Chr.	7		25	475	Daughter of Solomon1 Ki.	4		11	399
<b>Ta'hath—beneath</b>					<b>*Tap'pu-ah—apple</b>				
1. Station of Israel...Num.	33		26	212	1. A town of Judah...Josh.	15		34	277
2. Levite son of Izhar.1 Ch.	6		24	473	2. A town of ManassehJosh.	16		8	279
3. Son of Bered.....1 Ch.	7		20	475	3. A son of Hebron...1 Chr.	2		43	468
4. Son of Eladah....1 Ch.	7		20	475	<b>Ta'rah—</b>				
<b>*Tah'pan-hes—(Tehaphnehes)</b>					Wilderness camp....Num.	33		27	212
City of Egypt.....Ezek.	30		18	884	<b>Tar'a-lah—reeling</b>				
Jews fled to.....Jer.	43		7-9	830	A city of Benjamin..Josh.	18		27	280
<b>*Tah'pe-nes—</b>					<b>*Tares—</b>				
A queen of Egypt...1 Ki.	11		19-20	411	Parable of.....Matt.	13		25-30	993
<b>Tah're-a—(Ta're-a)</b>					<b>Tar'pel-ites—</b>				
A descendant of Saul.1 Chr.	8		33, 35	477	Settled in Samaria...Ezra	4		9	545
<b>Tah-tim-hod'shi—</b>					<b>*Tar'shish—(Tharshish) delightsomeness</b>				
Region near Gilead...2 Sam.	24		6	392	1. Trading center....Ezek.	27		12	881
<b>Tail'or-ing—</b>					Maritime city....1 Ki.	10		22	410
Garments: for Aaron.Ex.	39		1	124	Jonah's ship for...Jonah	1		3	947
<b>Tale—</b>					Gifts to Christ...Ps.	72		10	645
A definite number...Ex.	5		18	81	Resists Gog's lust..Ezek.	38		13	895
<b>Tale-bear'ers—(See slander)</b>					2. A son of Javan...Gen.	10		4	25
Condemned.....Lev.	19		16	151	3. Son of Bilhan....1 Chr.	7		10	475
Engender strife.....Prov.	26		20	705	4. Prince of Persia...Est.	1		14	571
<b>Tal'ent—balance, weight</b>					<b>Tar'sus—capital of Cilicia</b>				
Of gold.....Ex.	25		39	105	Birthplace of Paul...Acts	9		11	1122
Of silver.....1 Ki.	20		39	425	Barnabas went there.Acts	11		25	1126
Given to servants...Matt.	25		14-30	1009	<b>*Tar'tak—an idol</b>				
<b>Tal-i-tha-cu'mi—"maiden arise"</b>					Worshiped by Avites.2 Ki.	17		31	453
Spoken by Jesus....Mark	5		41	1021	<b>*Tar'tan—title of Assyrian officer</b>				
<b>Talk-vain</b>					Fought against Israel2 Ki.	18		17	455
Fools engage in....Prov.	29		11	708	<b>Task-mas'ters—</b>				
Leads to mischief...Eccl.	10		13, 14	717	Over Israel.....Ex.	5		6, 10	81
False teachers.....Tit.	1		10	1222	<b>Tat'nai—</b>				
To be ignored.....Job	15		3	590	A Persian governor..Ezra	5		3	547

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Tat-too-ing</b> —					Founded by Ashur...	1 Chr.	2	24	468
Forbidden.....	Lev.	19	28	151	Fortified.....	2 Chr.	11	6	512
<b>Tav'erns, the Three</b> — <i>place near Rome</i>					Home of Amos.....	Amos	1	1	939
Paul paused here....	Acts	28	15	1149	Widow of.....	2 Sam.	14	5	377
<b>*Tax'es</b> —assessment, enrolment (See tribute)					<b>Te'ko-ite</b> — <i>an inhabitant of Tekoa</i>				
Levied by Solomon...	1 Ki.	4	7-28	399	Ikkesh called.....	2 Sam.	23	26	390
Poll tax by Romans...	Matt.	22	17	1005	<b>Tel-a-bib</b> — <i>mound of green growth</i>				
Temple tax.....	Matt.	17	24	998	A place in Babylonia...	Ezek.	3	15	853
<b>Teach'ers</b> —					<b>Te'lah</b> — <i>breach</i>				
Appointed in Judah...	2 Chr.	17	7	517	Son of Rephah.....	1 Chr.	7	25	475
Christian.....	Acts	13	1	1128	<b>Tel'a-im</b> — <i>lambs (Probably Tel'em)</i>				
Worthy of honor.....	Gal.	6	6	1196	Saul's army here.....	1 Sam.	15	4	340
Jesus, a Divine.....	Matt.	7	29	985	<b>Te-las'sar</b> — <i>hill of Asshur (The-las'ar)</i>				
Holy Spirit, our.....	Jno.	14	26	1102	Place in Mesopotamia...	Is.	37	12	753
<b>Teach'ers, False</b> —					Taken by Assyrians...	2 Ki.	19	12	457
Teach doctrines of men...	Matt.	15	9	996	<b>*Tel'em</b> — <i>oppression (Probably Tel'a-im)</i>				
Speak in hypocrisy...	1 Tim.	4	1-3	1216	A town in Judah....	Josh.	15	24	277
Mercenary, selfish....	2 Pe.	2	1-3	1245	A post-exilic porter...	Ezra	10	24	553
Preferred by some....	2 Tim.	4	3-4	1221	<b>Tel'e-phone</b> —.....	Job	38	35	607
<b>Teach'able-ness</b> —					<b>Tel-me'lah</b> — <i>mound of salt</i>				
A mark of wisdom...	Prov.	18	15	699	Place in Babylonia...	Neh.	7	61	560
Of discipleship.....	Matt.	18	3	999	<b>Te'ma</b> —				
Of spiritual growth...	Matt.	13	23	993	A son of Ishmael....	1 Ch.	1	29, 30	466
<b>Teach'ing</b> —					Tribe in Arabia.....	Job.	6	19	584
Commanded.....	Lev.	10	11	138	Country in Arabia....	Isa.	21	14	739
One another.....	Col.	3	16	1208	<b>*Te'man</b> — <i>the south</i>				
Duty of ministers....	2 Tim.	2	24	1220	Son of Eliphaz.....	Gen.	36	11	57
<b>Tears</b> —					Region E. of Idumea...	Jer.	49	7, 20	837
Expression of sorrow...	Ps.	6	6	612	Judgments against...	Ezek.	25	13	879
Of Jesus with Mary...	Jno.	11	35	1097	<b>Tem'e-ni</b> —				
Express solicitude...	Ps.	126	6	677	Son of Ashur.....	1 Chr.	4	5, 6	470
Of Jesus: Jerusalem...	Luke	19	41	1071	<b>Tem'per-ance</b> —				
Of Paul for lost.....	Acts	20	7, 31	1138	<i>Total abstinence recommended—</i>				
<b>Te'bah</b> — <i>massacre</i>					By the wise men.....	Prov.	23	31	703
Son of Nahor.....	Gen.	22	24	37	Law of Rechabites...	Jer.	35	6	821
<b>Teb-a-li'ah</b> — <i>Jehovah has dipped</i>					Nazarite vow.....	Num.	6	3	174
A Levite gatekeeper...	1 Chr.	26	11	496	Enjoined on priests...	Lev.	10	9	138
<b>Te'beth</b> — <i>tenth month of year</i>					Rule for kings.....	Prov.	31	4	709
Esther visits king....	Est.	2	16	573	<i>Examples:</i>				
<b>Teeth, Gnashing of</b> —					Daniel.....	Dan.	1	8	910
Against Jerusalem...	Lam.	2	16	846	John Baptist.....	Luke	1	15	1040
Against the good....	Job	16	9	591	<i>Temperance enjoined:</i>				
In disappointment...	Ps.	112	10	668	For sake of others...	Rom.	14	21	1163
Against Stephen....	Acts	7	54	1119	For good influence...	1 Pe.	2	11, 12	1241
In eternal hell.....	Matt.	13	42	993	<b>Tem'pests</b> — <i>furios storms</i>				
<b>Te'e-totalers</b> —					Made calm by God...	Ps.	107	29	665
Tempted by preacher...	Jer.	35	4-6	821	Stilled by Jesus....	Matt.	8	26	986
<b>Te-hin'nah</b> — <i>graciousness</i>					<b>*Tem'ple, Sol'o-mon's</b> —				
Son of Eshton.....	1 Chr.	4	12	470	David not to build...	1 Chr.	22	6-8	492
<b>Te'kel</b> — <i>weighed</i>					Plans by David.....	1 Chr.	28	11	498
Belshazzar's judgment	Dan.	5	25	916	Gifts for building...	1 Chr.	29	2-9	499
<b>*Te-ko'a</b> — <i>trumpet (Te-ko'ah)</i>					Built by Solomon....	1 Ki.	6		401
A city of Judah.....	2 Chr.	11	6	512	Materials sent by	2 Chr.	2		502
					Hiram of Tyre....	1 Ki.	5		400

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Tem'ple, Sol'o-mon's—Continued</b>					Must be avoided. . . . .	Prov.	4	14-15	687
7 years in building. . . . .	1 Ki.	6	38	401	Must be resisted. . . . .	Eph.	6	13	1201
Engraving by Hiram. . . . .	1 Ki.	7	13-51	403	Deliverance promised 2 Pet.	2	9	1245	
<i>Workmen:</i>					None excessive. . . . .	1 Cor.	10	13	1174
70,000 laborers. . . . .	1 Ki.	5	15-17	400	Of Christ by Satan. . . . .	Matt.	4	1-11	981
80,000 artisans. . . . .					<b>Temp'ters—</b>				
3,300 overseers. . . . .					To be resisted. . . . .	Prov.	1	10-19	685
Dimensions. . . . .	2 Chr.	3	4	503	To be punished. . . . .	Deut.	13	6-8	231
Its dedication. . . . .	2 Chr.	6-7	505-507		Fall into own pit. . . . .	Prov.	28	10	707
<i>Despoiled, robbed:</i>					<b>Temp'tress-es—(examples)</b>				
By Jehoash. . . . .	2 Ki.	12	18	446	Eve. . . . .	Gen.	3	6	19
By Hezekiah. . . . .	2 Ki.	18	16	455	Delilah. . . . .	Jgs.	16	6	310
By Asa. . . . .	2 Chr.	16	2	516	Jezebel. . . . .	1 Ki.	21	7	427
By Joash of Israel. . . . .	2 Chr.	25	24	526	Zeresh. . . . .	Est.	5	14	576
By Ahaz. . . . .	2 Chr.	28	21, 24	529	Job's wife. . . . .	Job	2	9	581
Plundered: Shishak. . . . .	1 Ki.	14	25	416	Harlots. . . . .	Prov.	5	3-5	688
Spoiled: Chaldeans. . . . .	2 Ki.	25	9	465	<b>*Ten Com-mand'ments—</b>				
Scriptures Pertaining					Written: two stones. . . . .	Ex.	31	18	114
To, Part I. . . . .				250	Kept in two records. . . . .	Deut.	5	6-21	224
<b>Tem'ple, Ze-rub'ba-bel's—</b>					"God's Covenant". . . . .	Deut.	4	13	222
Order of Cyrus. . . . .	Ezra	1	1-4	542	Copy made by Joshua Josh.	8	32	267	
Built by Zerubbabel. . . . .	Ezra	3	10	545	<b>Tens of the Bible—</b>				
Work stopped. . . . .	Ezra	4	24	545	Lepers healed. . . . .	Luke	17	11-20	1068
Work resumed. . . . .	Ezra	6	3-14	548	Pieces of money. . . . .	Luke	19	13-21	1071
Work completed. . . . .	Ezra	6	15	548	Tribes revolt. . . . .	1 Ki.	12	16-25	413
Dedicated. . . . .	Ezra	6	15-16	548	Virgins. . . . .	Matt.	25	1-14	1009
<b>Tem'ple, Her'od's—</b>					<b>Ten'der-heart'ed—</b>				
Of Christ's Day. . . . .	Luke	2	27	1043	One to another. . . . .	Eph.	4	32	1199
46 years building. . . . .	John	2	20	1083	Rehoboam was once. . . . .	2 Chr.	13	7	513
Cleansed by Jesus. . . . .	Matt.	21	12	1003	<b>*Tents—coverings</b>				
Christ teaches in. . . . .	Luke	21	37	1074	Used for residences. . . . .	Gen.	4	20	20
Disciples in daily. . . . .	Acts	2	46	1112	For patriarchs. . . . .	Gen.	26	17	43
Paul assaulted in. . . . .	Acts	21	26	1140	Were black. . . . .	Sol.	1	5	719
Destruction foretold. . . . .	Matt.	24	2	1008	Israel dwelt in. . . . .	2 Ki.	13	5	447
<b>Tem'ples, Spir'it-u-al—</b>					Used by Nomads. . . . .	Jer.	35	7	821
Christian's body. . . . .	1 Co.	6	16, 19	1170	Tabernacle called. . . . .	Num.	9	15	179
Indwelt by Christ. . . . .	Eph.	3	17, 18	1198	<b>*Te'rah—wild goat (?)—(Ta'rah)</b>				
Must be kept holy. . . . .	2 Co.	6	16-18	1185	Father of Abraham. . . . .	Gen.	11	26	26
The church. . . . .	1 Co.	3	16-17	1168	An idolater. . . . .	Josh.	24	2	288
A spiritual house. . . . .	1 Pe.	2	5	1241	Died in Haran. . . . .	Gen.	11	32	26
For God's habitation. . . . .	Eph.	2	20-22	1197	<b>*Ter'a-phim—healer (a household image)</b>				
<b>Tem'po-ral—temporary</b>					Rachel: Laban's. . . . .	Gen.	31	19-34	50
Things seen. . . . .	2 Cor.	4	18	1184	Made by Micah. . . . .	Jdgs.	17	5	312
<b>Temporal Blessings—</b>					In Michal's house. . . . .	1 Sa.	19	13	346
Given by God. . . . .	Gen.	24	35	39	<b>Te'resh—</b>				
Promised to Israel. . . . .	Deut.	11	14	231	Persian chamberlain. . . . .	Est.	2	21	573
Promised to us. . . . .	Is.	30	23	747	<b>Ter-res'tri-al—</b>				
Reward of righteous. . . . .	Ex.	23	25	103	Bodies. . . . .	1 Cor.	15	40	1179
<b>Temp-ta'tion—</b>					<b>*Ter'ti-us—third</b>				
By Satan. . . . .	2 Cor.	2	11	1182	Paul's secretary. . . . .	Rom.	16	22	1165
Through appetite. . . . .	Gen.	25	29-33	42	<b>*Ter-tul'lus—dim. of Tertius (a lawyer)</b>				
Through human	Jas.	1	13, 14	1236	Accused Paul. . . . .	Acts	24	1, 2	1144
passions; covetous-	1 Tim.	6	9	1218	<b>Tes'ta-ment—covenant</b>				
ness; evil alliances	Ex.	34	12	118	New; Christ's blood. . . . .	1 Cor.	11	25	1175



SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Tes'ti-mo'ny—witnessing for Christ</b>					<b>Thirst, Spir'it-u-al—</b>				
A constant duty.....	Mal.	3	16	975	Of the righteous.....	Ps.	63	1	640
In the home.....	Mark	5	18, 19	1021	Satisfaction promised..	Jno.	4	14	1085
In the church.....	Eph.	5	19	1200	Gracious invitations..	Is.	55	1	770
Without shame.....	2 Tim.	1	8	1219	<b>*Thom'as—a twin (called Didymus)</b>				
With readiness.....	1 Pet.	3	15	1242	One of the apostles...	Luke	6	15	1049
Led by the Spirit....	Acts	1	8	1111	His zeal.....	Jno.	11	16	1097
Exalts God's love....	Is.	63	7	776	His unbelief.....	Jno.	20	24-29	1109
<b>Test, In-tel'li-gence—</b>					<b>Thought—</b>				
The first.....	1 Ki.	10	1-3	410	Of foolishness is sin..	Prov.	24	9	704
<b>Tests of Faith—</b>					Of evil condemned....	Matt.	15	19	996
<i>Methods used by God:</i>					Of purity commended	Phil.	4	8	1205
Permitting trials....	Jas.	1	2, 3	1236	<b>Thresh'ing—separating grain</b>				
Imposing hardships...	Deut.	8	2	228	By means of a flail...	Is.	28	27	745
Asking sacrifices....	Gen.	22	1, 2	37	By use of cattle.....	Deut.	25	4	246
Unanswered prayers..	Jno.	11	3-21	1097	<b>*Throne—covered</b>				
Imposes hard tasks..	Jdgs.	7	7	298	Taken from Saul....	2 Sam.	3	10	364
<b>*Te'trarch—ruler of fourth part</b>					Made of ivory, gold..	1 Ki.	10	18-20	410
Four mentioned....	Luke	3	1	1045	Symbolic of power...	Matt.	19	28	1001
<b>*Thad-dae'us—(See Judas)</b>					<b>Thumb—</b>				
One of the twelve...	Mark	3	18	1019	Of Aaron anointed...	Ex.	29	20	111
<b>Tha'hash—antelope</b>					Of worshiper anointed	Lev.	14	17	144
Son of Nahor.....	Gen.	22	24	37	Of captives cut off...	Jdgs.	1	7	290
<b>Thanks, the Giving Of—</b>					<b>*Thun'der—call aloud</b>				
At Lord's Supper....	Matt.	26	27	1011	Accompanies storms..	Ex.	9	23	86
At meals.....	Jno.	6	11	1088	Symbol: divine wrath..	1 Sam.	2	10	324
For mercies.....	Is.	12	1-6	733	Symbol: God's power	Job	37	2-5	606
For victory.....	Ps.	21	1-13	619	<b>*Thy-a-ti'ra—(City of Asia Minor)</b>				
In everything.....	1 Thes.	5	18	1212	Home of Lydia.....	Acts	16	14	1133
<b>Thank'ful-ness—</b>					One of 7 churches....	Rev.	2	18-24	1255
For material good...	Deut.	8	10	228	<b>Thy'ine Wood—fragrant</b>				
For spiritual good...	Col.	1	12	1206	Sold in markets.....	Rev.	18	12	1267
To be expressed....	Ps.	100	4	660	<b>*Ti-be'ri-as—</b>				
<i>Examples:</i>					City of Galilee.....	Jno.	6	23	1088
Daniel.....	Dan.	2	23	911	Sea of Galilee.....	Jno.	21	1	1110
The healed leper....	Luke	17	16	1068	<b>Ti-be'ri-us Caes'ar—</b>				
Paul.....	Acts	28	15	1149	Roman emperor.....	Luke	3	1	1045
<b>*The'a-ter—place for amusements</b>					<b>Tib'hath—slaughter</b>				
Paul arraigned in...	Acts	19	29	1137	City of Hadadezer... 2 Sam.	8	8	370	
<b>*The'bez—whiteness (city near Shechem)</b>					<b>*Tib'ni—intelligent</b>				
Taken by Abimelech..	Jdgs.	9	50	301	Son of Ginath.....	1 Ki.	16	21, 22	419
Abimelech slain....	2 Sam.	11	21	372	<b>*Ti'dal—fearfulness ("King of nations")</b>				
<b>The-la-sar—hill of Asshur (See Telassar)</b>					Invaded Canaan.....	Gen.	14	1, 2	29
<b>*The-oph'i-lus—loved of God</b>					<b>Tid'ings, Good—</b>				
Acts and Luke ad- { Luke	1	3	1040		The Gospel called....	Is.	61	1	775
dressed to..... { Acts	1	1	1111		Messengers of.....	Is.	52	7	768
<b>Thes'sa-lo-ni'ca—city of Asia Minor</b>					<b>*Tig-lath-pi-le'ser—an Assyrian king</b>				
Visited by Paul.....	Acts	17	1-9	1134	Forced tribute.....	2 Ki.	16	7, 8	452
Epistle to.....	1 Thess.	1-5	1209-1212		Conquered Samaria..	1 Ch.	5	26	472
<b>*Theu'das—God given</b>					<b>Tigris (See Hid'de-kel)</b>				
A Jewish insurgent...	Acts	5	36	1116	<b>Tik'vah—hope</b>				
<b>Thief—</b>					1. Father of Shallum..	2 Ki.	22	14	461
Punishment of.....	Ex.	22	2	102	2. Father of Jahaziah..	Ezra	10	15	553
Conduct of.....	Luke	10	30	1058					
Comes unexpectedly..	1 Thess.	5	2	1212					

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Title</b> —plate of baked clay					Made in Tarshish....	Ezek.	27	12	881
Records written on ..	Ezek.	4	1	854	Symbol of evil.....	Isa.	1	25	723
Used for roofing.....	Luke	5	19	1048	<b>*Tiph'sah</b> —a ford				
<b>Till'er</b> —					A city on Euphrates .1	Ki.	4	24	399
Of the ground.....	Gen.	4	2	20	City in Judah.....	2 Ki.	15	16	450
<b>Ti'lon</b> —suspension					<b>*Ti'ras</b> —fearful				
Son of Shimon.....	1 Chr.	4	20	470	Son of Japheth.....	Gen.	10	2	25
<b>Ti-mae'us</b> —honored					<b>Ti'rath-ites</b> —				
Father of beggar.....	Mark	10	46	1029	A family of scribes...1	Chr.	2	55	468
<b>Tim'brel</b> —(or <i>Tim'nah</i> )					<b>*Tire</b> —embellishment				
A musical instrument	Ex.	15	20	94	Ornamental headdress	Isa.	3	18	725
Used in worship.....	Ps.	81	2	651	<b>*Tir'ha-kah</b> —(See Pharaoh)				
<b>Time</b> —					King of Ethiopia....	Is.	37	9	753
For all things.....	Eccl.	3	1-22	712	<b>Tir'ha-nah</b> —				
Future reckoning; {	Luke	12	19-20	1061	A son of Caleb.....	1 Chr.	2	48	468
presuming a sin. }	Jas.	4	13-14	1239	<b>Tir'i-a</b> —fearful				
<i>How it should be used:</i>					Descendant of Judah.1	Chr.	4	16	470
By early piety.....	Eccl.	12	1	718	<b>*Tir-sha'tha</b> —Persian title				
By wise planning....	Ps.	90	12	656	Ruler of Samaria....	Ezra	2	63	543
By circumspection....	Eph.	5	15, 16	1200	<b>*Tir'zah</b> —pleasantness				
By right living.....	Col.	4	5	1209	1. Zelophehad's daughter	Num.	26	33	201
Probationary.....	1 Tim.	6	17-19	1218	2. City of Canaan....	Josh.	12	24	274
Certainty of end....	Rev.	10	6	1261	Home of Jeroboam....	1 Ki.	14	17	416
<b>Times, Evil</b> —					Israel's capital.....	1 Ki.	15	21	418
Ante-diluvian.....	Gen.	6	12	22	Noted for beauty....	Sol.	6	4	722
Days of Elijah.....	1 Ki.	19	10	424	<b>*Tish'bite</b> —native of Tishbeh				
Last days of Judah....	Isa.	59	14	773	Title of Elijah.....	1 Ki.	17	1	421
In the last days....	2 Tim.	3	1-7	1220	<b>*Tithes</b> —tenth part of income				
<b>Tim'na</b> —restraint (or <i>Tim'nah</i> )					Pledged by Jacob....	Gen.	28	22	46
Daughter of Seir....	1 Chr.	1	38-39	466	Belong to God.....	Lev.	27	30	163
A duke of Edom.....	Gen.	36	40	57	Renewed in revivals..	2 Chr.	31	5	533
Mother of Amalek....	Gen.	36	12-22	57	Demanded by God...Mal.	3	8	975	
<b>*Tim'nah</b> —assigned portion (or <i>Tim'nath</i> )					Given to Levites....	Num.	18	21	191
1. Town West Judah.	Josh.	15	10	277	Uses: benevolences...Deut.	14	23, 28	235	
2. Given to Dan.....	Josh.	19	43	281	A christian duty....	Heb.	7	4-10	1228
Held by Philistines...Jdgs.	14	1, 2	308		The christian rule....	1 Cor.	16	2	1181
3. City in Judea.....	Josh.	15	57	277	<b>*Tit'tle</b> —hornlike				
<b>Tim-nath-se'rah</b> —extra portion					Minute requirement .Matt.	5	18	982	
Village in Ephraim...Josh.	19	50	281		<b>*Ti'tus</b> —protected				
Joshua buried there...Josh.	24	30	288		Paul's love for.....	2 Cor.	2	13	1182
(Called Tim-nath-he'res)					Instructed by Paul...Tit.	1, 2		1222	
<b>Tim'nite</b> —inhabitant of <i>Tim'nah</i>					<b>Ti'zite</b> —(Title of <i>Joha</i> )				
Samson called.....	Jdgs.	15	6	309	A hero of David.....	1 Chr.	11	45	480
<b>*Ti'mon</b> —deeming worthy					<b>To'ah</b> —depress ( <i>To'hu</i> )				
One of the 7 deacons.	Acts	6	5	1118	Ancestor of Samuel.1	Sa.	1	1	323
<b>*Tim'o-thy</b> —honoring God					Called Ma'hath.....	1 Ch.	6	35	473
His father a Greek...Acts	16	1	1133		<b>*Tob</b> —good (region E. of Jordan)				
Converted by Paul...1 Tim.	1	2	1215		Refuge of Jephthah..Jdgs.	11	3	304	
Accompanies Paul...Acts	16	3	1133		<b>Tob-ad-o-ni'jah</b> —good is Jehovah				
Commended.....	Phil.	2	19	1203	A Levite teacher....	2 Chr.	17	8	517
Instructed by Paul...1 & 2 Tim.	1215-1219				<b>*To-bi'ah</b> —goodness of Jehovah				
<b>*Tin</b> —					1. Founder of a family	Ezra	2	60	543
Common metal.....	Num.	31	22	208	2. An Ammonite ruler.	Neh.	2	10	555
					Slandered Jews.....	Neh.	4	3, 7, 8	557

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>To-bi'jah</b> — <i>Jehovah is good</i>					<b>*Tor'toise</b>				
1. A Levite teacher... 2 Chr. 17	2	Chr.	17	8 517	Unclean animal..... Lev. 11	11		29 139	
2. Aid of Zechariah... Zech. 6	6			10 966	<b>*Tow'ers</b> — <i>lofty buildings</i>				
<b>To'chen</b> — <i>a fixed quantity</i>					Babel..... Gen. 11	11		9 26	
A Simeonite city.... 1 Chr. 4	1	Chr.	4	32 470	David..... Sol. 4	4		4 720	
<b>Toe</b> —					Eder..... Gen. 35	35		21 56	
Of Aaron anointed... Ex. 29	29	Ex.	29	20 111	Furnaces..... Neh. 3	3		11 556	
Of captives cut off... Jdgs. 1	1	Jdgs.	1	7 290	Hananee..... Neh. 3	3		1 556	
Giant had twelve... 2 Sam. 21	21	2 Sam.	21	20 388	Lebanon..... Sol. 7	7		4 722	
<b>*To-gar'mah</b> —					Meah..... Neh. 3	3		1 556	
Son of Gomer..... Gen. 10	10	Gen.	10	3 25	Penueh..... Jgs. 8	8		17 299	
Traded in horses.... Ezek. 27	27	Ezek.	27	14 881	Shechem..... Jgs. 9	9		46 301	
<b>To'hu</b> — <i>lowly</i> (See To'ah)					Siloam fell on 18.... Luke 13	13		4 1063	
<b>To'i</b> — <i>wandering, error</i> (To'u)					Syene..... Ezek. 29	29		10 883	
A king of Hamath... 2 Sam. 8	8	2 Sam.	8	9 370	<b>*Town Clerk</b> —				
Congratulated David 1 Chr. 18	18	1 Chr.	18	9-11 488	Keeper of records... Acts 19	19		35 1137	
<b>To'ken</b> —					<b>Trach-o-ni'tus</b> — <i>rough, stony region</i>				
A sign..... Gen. 9	9	Gen.	9	12 24	South of Damascus.. Luke 3	3		1 1045	
A signal..... Mark 14	14	Mark	14	44 1036	<b>Tra-di'tions</b> — <i>transmissions</i>				
A proof..... Phil. 1	1	Phil.	1	28 1202	Violate God's word.. Matt. 15	15		3 996	
<b>*To'la</b> — <i>worm, scarlet</i>					Warnings against... Col. 2	2		8 1207	
1. A son of Issachar... Gen. 46	46	Gen.	46	13 70	Led Paul astray.... Gal. 1	1		14 1191	
Head: tribal family... Num. 26	26	Num.	26	23 201	<b>Traf'fic, Spiritual</b> —				
2. A son of Puah.... Jdgs. 10	10	Jdgs.	10	1 304	Truth to be bought.. Prov. 23	23		23 703	
<b>To'lad</b> — <i>posterity</i> (El-to'lad)					Gospel privileges... Isa. 55	55		1 770	
A city in Simeon.... 1 Chr. 4	4	1 Chr.	4	29 470	Kingdom treasures... Matt. 13	13		44 993	
<b>To'er-ance</b> —					<b>Train</b> —				
Taught by Jesus.... Luke 9	9	Luke	9	49-50 1055	Body of attendants.. 1 Ki. 10	10		2 410	
Practiced by Paul... Phi. 1	1	Phi.	1	17-18 1202	Flowing garments... Is. 6	6		1 728	
<b>Toll</b> —					<b>Trait'or</b> — <i>betrayor</i>				
Tribute money..... Ezra 4	4	Ezra	4	13-20 545	Applied to Judas... Luke 6	6		16 1049	
<b>Tomb'stone</b> —					<b>*Trance</b> — <i>displacement of mind</i>				
At Rachel's grave... Gen. 35	35	Gen.	35	20 56	Peter was in a..... Acts 11	11		5 1126	
<b>*Tongue</b> (See Slander; Talebearing)					Paul also..... Acts 22	22		17 1141	
An unruly member... Jas. 3	3	Jas.	3	1-13 1238	<b>Trans'fig-ur-a'tion</b> —				
Must be bridled.... Jas. 1	1	Jas.	1	26 1236	Of Christ..... Matt. 17	17		1-11 998	
Keep from evil.... Ps. 34	34	Ps.	34	13 625	Manifested His glory.. 2 Pet. 1	1		17-18 1245	
Confusion of tongues.. Gen. 11	11	Gen.	11	1-9 26	<b>Trans'i-to'ry</b> — <i>fleeting</i>				
Gift of tongues..... 1 Cor. 12	12	1 Cor.	12	10 1176	<i>Things which are:</i>				
<b>Tongued-dou'ble</b> —					Man's life..... Ps. 39	39		5 629	
Deacons must not be.. 1 Tim. 3	3	1 Tim.	3	8 1216	Earthly possessions.. Ps. 102	102		25, 26 661	
<b>Tooth, Bro'ken</b> —					Worldly pleasures... Is. 47	47		8, 9 764	
Confidence in unfaith-ful man like a.... Prov. 25	25	Prov.	25	19 705	Earthly power..... Ps. 37	37		34, 36 627	
<b>*To'paz</b> — <i>precious stone</i>					Earthly glory..... 1 Pet. 1	1		24 1240	
Found in Ethiopia... Job 28	28	Job	28	19 599	<b>Trans-la'tions</b> —				
Used in breastplate.. Ex. 28	28	Ex.	28	17 109	Enoch..... Gen. 5	5		24 21	
In new Jerusalem... Rev. 21	21	Rev.	21	20 1270	Elijah..... 2 Ki. 2	2		1-11 432	
<b>To'phel</b> — <i>mortar</i>					The church..... 1 Thess. 4	4		16-17 1211	
A wilderness camp... Deut. 1	1	Deut.	1	1 217	<b>Trans'por-ta'tion</b> — <i>means of travel</i>				
<b>To'phet</b> — <i>contempt</i>					By asses..... 1 Ki. 13	13		13 415	
A place in Hinnom... Jer. 7	7	Jer.	7	31 788	By camels..... 1 Ki. 10	10		2 410	
<b>Tor-ment'ors</b> —					By horses..... 1 Ki. 20	20		20 425	
Tortured prisoners... Acts 22	22	Acts	22	24 1141	By oxen..... 1 Sam. 6	6		7, 8 328	
					By sea-rafts..... 1 Ki. 5	5		9 400	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Trans'por-ta'tion</b> — <i>Continued</i>					In human redemption	1 Pet.	3	18	1242
By wagons.....	Gen.	46	5	70	Rites in name of....	Matt.	28	19	1016
Rail and automobile	Nah.	2	4	955	<b>*Tro'as</b> — <i>seaport of Mysia</i>				
Aeroplane.....	Is.	31	5	749	Paul's vision here....	Acts	16	8-11	1133
<b>Tra'vail</b> — <i>labor in childbirth</i>					Paul's second visit...	Acts	20	6	1138
Curse placed on Eve	Gen.	3	16	19	<b>*Tro-gyl'li-um</b> — <i>seaport of Asia Minor</i>				
Example of Rachel...	Gen.	35	16-19	56	Paul passed through...	Acts	20	15	1138
<i>Figurative of:</i>					<b>Troph'i-mus</b> — <i>nourishing (Man of Ephesus)</i>				
Pangs of sorrow.....	Isa.	13	8	734	Companion of Paul...	Acts	20	4	1138
Christ's death.....	Isa.	53	11	769	Sick at Miletus.....	2 Tim.	4	20	1221
Spiritual concern....	Gal.	4	19	1194	Visited Jerusalem....	Acts	21	29	1140
Evangelistic passion..	Isa.	66	7, 8	779	<b>Truce-break'ers</b> —				
<b>Treach'e-ry</b> — <i>perfidy</i>					Men, in last days....	2 Tim.	3	3	1220
<i>Examples:</i>					<b>*Trump'et</b> — <i>a wind musical instrument</i>				
Delilah.....	Jdgs.	16	19	310	<i>Religious uses:</i>				
Saul.....	1 Sam.	18	17-19	345	At Mt. Sinai.....	Ex.	19	16, 19	98
Joab.....	2 Sam.	3	27	364	In removal of Ark....	2 Sam.	6	15	367
David.....	2 Sam.	11	14-15	372	At Year of Jubilee...	Lev.	25	9	159
Absalom.....	2 Sam.	13	28-29	375	Temple dedication....	2 Ch.	5	12	505
Haman.....	Est.	3	8	574	Calling assembly....	Num.	10	2	180
Judas Iscariot.....	Matt.	26	49	1011	In Divine worship....	1 Ch.	13	8	483
<b>Treas'on</b> — <i>disloyalty to State</i>					<i>Military uses:</i>				
<i>Examples:</i>					For mobilization....	Jdgs.	6	34, 35	296
Absalom.....	2 Sam.	15	10	378	Signal an attack....	Josh.	6	4	265
Zimri.....	1 Ki.	16	15, 20	419	Calling off attack....	2 Sam.	2	28	363
Athaliah.....	2 Chr.	22	10	523	<i>For ushering in great events:</i>				
<b>Treas'ures, Earthly</b> —(See Riches)					Final resurrection....	1 Cor.	15	52	1180
Do not satisfy.....	Ps.	39	6	629	In John's visions....	Rev.	8	1, 2	1260
Are uncertain.....	Prov.	27	24	706	<b>Trump'et, Feast of</b> —(See Feasts)				
<b>Treas'ures, Spir'it-u-al</b> —(See Riches)					<b>Trust in God</b> —				
Of superior value....	Luke	12	33	1061	Divine exhortations..	Ps.	37	3	627
Are enduring.....	2 Cor.	4	18	1184	Secures stability....	Ps.	125	1	676
Realized in heaven...	Matt.	6	20	984	Provides peace.....	Is.	26	3	743
<b>Tree of Life</b> —					Blessings from.....	Heb.	13	6	1235
In Garden of Eden...	Gen.	2	9, 17	18	<b>Trust in Man</b> —				
Man shut out from...	Gen.	3	22	19	Not for salvation....	Jer.	17	5	799
Wisdom called.....	Prov.	3	18	687	Not instead of God... Is.	31	1	749	
Restored to man.....	Rev.	2	7	1255	<b>Trust in Riches</b> —				
<b>Trees, Shade</b> —					Hinders trust in God	Mark	10	24	1029
Oaks, poplars, elms..	Hos.	4	13	929	Warnings against....	1 Ti.	6	17	1218
Of Bible.....	Part III.			302	<b>Truth</b> —				
<b>Tres'pass Of'fer-ing</b> —(See Offerings)					Jesus is the.....	Jno.	14	6	1102
<b>Tribes of Is'ra-el</b> —					Makes men free....	Jno.	8	31, 32	1092
Blessed.....	Gen.	49	1-33	74	God's Word is.....	Jno.	17	17	1105
Numbered.....	Num.	1	1-54	164	Should be valued....	Prov.	23	23	703
Their order.....	Num.	2	1-34	167	Some did not obey...	Rom.	2	8	1152
<b>Trib'u-la'tion</b> — <i>severe affliction</i>					Others erred in.....	2 Tim.	2	18	1220
In the last days....	Matt.	24	21	1008	Sent forth from God	Ps.	57	3	637
Christians suffer....	Jno.	16	33	1104	A shield.....	Ps.	91	4	657
Disciplinary.....	Rom.	5	3, 4	1155	<b>Truth'ful-ness</b> —				
<b>*Trib'ute</b> —(See Taxes)					Enjoined.....	Zech.	8	16	967
Ought to be paid....	Matt.	22	21-23	1005	Levi an example....	Mal.	2	6	974
Paid by Christ.....	Matt.	17	24-27	998	Strengthens character	Eph.	6	14	1201
<b>Trin'i-ty</b> —									
At Christ's baptism..	Luke	3	22	1045					

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*Try'-phe'na</b> — <i>delicate (woman of Rome)</i>					<b>U'el</b> — <i>wish of God</i>				
Commended by Paul. Rom.	16	12	1165		Son of Bani. . . . .	Ezra	10	34	553
<b>Try'-pho'sa</b> — <i>delicate (woman of Rome)</i>					<b>*U'lai</b> — <i>strong waters (River near Shushan)</i>				
Commended by Paul. Rom.	16	12	1165		Scene of visions. . . . .	Dan.	8	2-16	921
<b>*Tu'bal</b> —					<b>U'lam</b> — <i>solitary, front</i>				
Son of Japheth. . . . .	Gen.	10	2	25	1. Son of Sheresh. . . . .	1 Chr.	7	16, 17	475
Tribe under curse. . . . .	Ezek.	32	26	886	2. Son of Eshek. . . . .	1 Chr.	8	39, 40	477
Noted for commerce. . . . .	Ezek.	27	13	881	<b>U'la</b> —				
<b>*Tu'bal-cain</b> — <i>offspring of Cain</i>					A man of Asher. . . . .	1 Chr.	7	39	475
A son of Lamech. . . . .	Gen.	4	22	20	<b>Um'mah</b> —				
<b>Tu'mult</b> — <i>uproar</i>					A town of Asher. . . . .	Josh.	19	30	281
Against Christ. . . . .	Matt.	27	24	1013	<b>Un-be-lief'</b> — <i>skepticism</i>				
Against Paul. . . . .	Acts	19	29, 40	1137	A grievous sin. . . . .	Heb.	3	12	1226
Caused by envy. . . . .	Jas.	3	16	1238	Damning sin. . . . .	Jno.	8	24	1092
<b>*Tur'tle</b> —					Rebuked by Jesus. . . . .	Mark	16	14	1040
Voice of heard. . . . .	Sol.	2	12	719	Prevents blessings. . . . .	Matt.	13	58	993
<b>Tur'tle-dove</b> —					World condemned for. . . . .	Jno.	3	18	1084
A migratory bird. . . . .	Jer.	8	7	789	Doom of unbeliever. . . . .	Rev.	21	8	1270
Used for offerings. . . . .	Lev.	1	14	128	<i>Examples among Religious Men:</i>				
Offered by the poor. . . . .	Luke	2	24	1043	Abraham. . . . .	Gen.	17	17	31
Symbol of purity. . . . .	Ps.	74	19	646	Moses. . . . .	Num.	11	21	182
<b>Tu'tors</b> — <i>guardians</i>					Zacharias. . . . .	Luke	1	20	1040
Overseers of children Gal.	Gal.	4	2	1194	The apostles. . . . .	Matt.	17	19, 20	998
<b>Twelve</b> —					<b>Un-blem'ish-ed</b> —				
Princes. . . . .	Gen.	17	20	31	Required: offerings. . . . .	Ex.	12	5	89
Memorial stones. . . . .	Josh.	4	1-10	263	Christ was. . . . .	1 Pet.	1	19	1240
Tribes. . . . .	Ezek.	48	1-8	908	The church to be. . . . .	Eph.	5	27	1200
Apostles chosen. . . . .	Luke	6	13-17	1049	<b>Un-cer'tain-ties</b> —				
<b>Twins of the Bible</b> —					Life, like a vapor. . . . .	Jas.	4	14	1239
Esau and Jacob. . . . .	Gen.	25	24-26	42	The future. . . . .	Prov.	27	1	706
Pharez and Zarah. . . . .	Gen.	38	27-30	60	Earthly riches. . . . .	Prov.	23	5	703
<b>*Tych'i-cus</b> — <i>fortuitous</i>					Earthly beauty. . . . .	Ps.	39	11	629
Paul's assistant. . . . .	Acts	20	4	1138	Earthly glory. . . . .	1 Pet.	1	24	1240
Carried epistles: {	Eph.	6	21	1201	<b>Un-change'able</b> —				
Ephesians, {					God is. . . . .	Mal.	3	6	975
Colossians. . . . .	Col.	4	7	1209	Jesus Christ is. . . . .	Heb.	13	8	1235
Sent to Ephesus. . . . .	2 Tim.	4	12	1221	<b>Un-char'it-able-ness</b> —				
<b>*Ty-ran'nus</b> — <i>tyrant (Teacher at Ephesus)</i>					In faultfinding. . . . .	Isa.	29	20, 21	746
Kindness to Paul. . . . .	Acts	19	9	1137	In harsh judgments. . . . .	Matt.	7	4	985
<b>Tyr'an-ny</b> —(See oppression)					In false prejudices. . . . .	Jno.	1	46	1081
<b>*Tyre</b> — <i>rock (Ty'rus)</i>					In superstitions. . . . .	Acts	28	4	1149
City of Phoenicia. . . . .	Josh.	19	29	281	<b>Un-cir'cum-cis'ed</b> —				
Commercial city. . . . .	2 Sam.	5	11	366	One not a Jew. . . . .	Gen.	34	14	55
World-wide trade. . . . .	Isa.	23	8	741	Denotes impurity. . . . .	Lev.	26	41	161
Its wealth. . . . .	Ezek.	27	1-36	881	Applied to a tree. . . . .	Lev.	19	23	151
Its fall predicted. . . . .	Ezek.	26	7	880	<b>*Un-clean</b> —				
Christ visits. . . . .	Matt.	15	21	996	Spirits. . . . .	Acts	5	16	1116
Paul lands at. . . . .	Acts	21	3	1140	Animals, etc. . . . .	Lev.	11	39-47	139
					<b>Un-clean'ness, Cer-e-mo'nial</b> —				
					Some causes given. . . . .	Lev.	15	1-32	146
					Leprosy in a man. . . . .	Lev.	13, 14	141, 144	
					<b>Unc'tion</b> — <i>anointing</i>				
<b>U'cal</b> — <i>devoured</i>					Enduement of H. S. . . . .	Jno.	2	20, 27	1248
Proverbs addressed to Prov.	30	1	708						

## U

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Un-der-stand'ing, Spiritual—</b>					Symbolized purity... 1 Cor.	5	8	1169	
Given by the Lord... 1 Chr.	22	12	492		<b>Un-mer'ci-ful-ness—</b>				
Through God's word. Ps.	119	104	671		<i>Shown in:</i>				
Imparts forbearance. Prov.	14	29	695		Refusal to pardon... Matt.	6	15	984	
Mature to be sought. 1 Co.	14	20	1177		Harsh judgments... Jas.	2	13	1237	
<b>Un'der-set'ters—shoulder</b>					Business dealings... Matt.	18	28	999	
Supports for the laver 1 Ki.	7	30	403		Repensed... Matt.	18	35	999	
<b>Un-faith'ful-ness—</b>					<b>Un'ni—afflicted, oppressed</b>				
Of ancient Israel... Jer.	11	10	793		A Levite musician... 1 Chr.	15	18	484	
Judgment against... Matt.	21	43	1003		A post-exile Levite... Neh.	12	9	568	
<b>Un-fruit'ful-ness—</b>					<b>Un-pard'on-able Sin—</b>				
<i>Causes for:</i>					Spirit-blasphemy... Matt.	12	31	991	
Worldliness... Matt.	13	22	993		Spirit-rejection... Heb.	6	4, 6	1228	
Negligence... Luke	19	20	1071		<b>Un-rest'—</b>				
<i>Results:</i>					Result of sin... Is.	57	20	772	
Disappointment... Luke	13	6-9	1063		Remedy in Christ... Matt.	11	28	990	
Divine judgment... Matt.	3	10	980		State of the wicked... Rev.	14	11	1264	
Final rejection... Heb.	6	8	1228		<b>Un-right'eous-ness—</b>				
<b>Un-god'li-ness—</b>					Christians avoid... Rom.	6	13	1156	
God's wrath against... Rom.	1	18	1151		Christ cleanses... 1 Jno.	1	9	1247	
Increased... Jude	1	4	1253		<b>Un-self'ish-ness—</b>				
Leads to perdition... 2 Pet.	3	7	1246		Required... Phi.	2	3	1203	
To be avoided... Tit.	2	12	1223		Element of true love. Matt.	22	39	1005	
<b>U'ni-corn—wild bull</b>					<i>Examples:</i>				
Had great strength... Num.	23	22	198		Abraham... Gen.	13	8	28	
Wild and ferocious... Job	39	9-12	608		Moses... Num.	11	29	182	
<b>Un'ion—</b>					Jonathan... 1 Sam.	18	4	345	
In worship, etc... Eph.	6	18	1201		Paul... 1 Co.	10	33	1174	
Of Christ: church... Jno.	15	1-27	1103		Christ... 2 Co.	8	9	1186	
Unity of brethren... Jno.	17	21	1105		<b>Un-wit'ting-ly—unawares</b>				
<b>Un'ion with Christ—</b> (See Abiding in Christ)					Murderer excused... Josh.	20	5	283	
Actual reality... Eph.	5	30	1200		<b>Un-world'li-ness—</b>				
Symbolized: marriage Rom.	7	4	1156		<i>Required:</i>				
World-separation... 1 Cor.	6	15	1170		In true love for God 1 Jno.	2	15	1248	
Needed: good works. Jno.	15	4	1103		In consecration... Rom.	12	1, 2	1162	
Needful in praying... Jno.	15	7	1103		In the ministry... 2 Ti.	2	4	1220	
<b>U'ni-ty of Be-liev'ers—</b>					Example of Moses... Heb.	11	24, 25	1232	
Prayed for by Jesus... Jno.	17	21	1105		Divinely purposed... Jno.	15	19	1103	
Realized in Christ... Rom.	12	5	1162		<b>Un-worth'i-ness Con-fess'ed—</b>				
Ends distinctions... Eph.	2	10, 14	1197		By John the Baptist. Matt.	3	11	980	
Finally perfected... Eph.	4	13	1199		By Peter... Luke	5	8	1048	
<i>Exhortations concerning:</i>					By Paul... 1 Co.	15	9	1179	
Against schisms... 1 Co.	1	10	1166		By the Centurion... Matt.	8	8	986	
Onerousness of mind... 1 Pet.	3	8	1242		By saints in judgment Matt.	25	37-39	1009	
Onerousness of spirit... Phi.	1	27	1202		<b>Un-worth'y—</b>				
Among leaders... Isa.	52	8	768		Of Christ—unless {Matt. 10	37	988		
<i>Examples:</i>					He is given first {Matt. 22	8	1005		
In early church... Acts	4	32	1115		place... Acts	13	46	1128	
In poetic beauty... Ps.	133	1-3	678		Of everlasting life... Acts	13	46	1128	
<b>Un-just' Gain—</b>					<b>U'phaz—</b>				
Of no lasting value... Prov.	22	16	702		A gold region... Dan.	10	5	924	
Is vain... Prov.	21	6	701		<b>Up-right'ness—honesty</b>				
<b>Un-leav'en-ed Bread—</b>					Secures peace... Ps.	37	37	627	
Used in Passover... Ex.	12	18	89		Results in prosperity. Ps.	84	11	653	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*U—flame, light</b>					<b>*Uz'zah—strength (Uz'za)</b>				
City of Chaldee....Gen.	15	7	30		1. Son of Merari....1 Chr.	6	29	473	
Home of Abraham....Gen.	11	28	26		2. Descendant; Ehud.1 Chr.	8	7	477	
Father of Eliphaz....1 Chr.	11	35	480		3. Head of family....Ezra	2	49	543	
<b>Ur'bane—of the city</b>					Owner of garden...2 Ki.	21	18, 26	459	
A Christian at Rome.Rom.	16	9	1165		4. Son of Abinadab...2 Sam.	6	3-11	367	
<b>U'ri—fiery</b>					Slain; seizing ark...1 Chr.	13	7-14	483	
1. Father of Bezaleel..Ex.	31	2	114		<b>Uz-zen'she'rah—plat of Sherah</b>				
2. Father of Geber...1 Ki.	4	19	399		Town of Sherah....1 Chr.	7	24	475	
3. A temple porter...Ezra	10	24	553		<b>Uz'zi—my strength</b>				
<b>*U-ri'ah—light of Jehovah (U-ri'as)</b>					1. Descendant:				
1. Warrior of David...2 Sam.	23	39	390		Issachar.....1 Chr.	7	2, 3	475	
Husband; Bathsheba.2 Sam.	11	1-27	372		2. Priest, son of Bukki1 Chr.	6	5	473	
2. Priest of Isaiah....Isa.	8	2	729		3. Son of Bela.....1 Chr.	7	7	475	
3. Priest of Ezra....Ezra	8	33	550		4. Son of Bani.....Neh.	11	22	567	
Called Urijah.....Neh.	3	4, 21	556		5. Post exile priest...Neh.	12	42	568	
<b>*U-ri'jah—light of Jehovah</b>					6. Priest of Joiakim...Neh.	12	19	568	
1. High Priest of Ahaz.2 Ki.	16	10-16	452		7. Son of Michri.....1 Chr.	9	8	478	
2. Companion of Ezra.Neh.	8	4	562		<b>Uz-zi'a—might of Jehovah</b>				
3. Son of Shemaiah...Jer.	26	20	809		David's warriors....1 Chr.	11	44	480	
<b>*U'rim and Thum'mim—lights and perfection</b>					<b>*Uz-zi'ah—might of Jehovah (O-zi'as)</b>				
Glory of Levi tribe...Deut.	33	8	258		1. Son of Shaul.....1 Chr.	6	24	473	
Lost in Babylon....Ezra	2	63	543		2. Father; Jehonathan1 Chr.	27	25	497	
Lord's will learned...Ex.	28	30	109		3. Son of Harim....Ezra	10	21	553	
<b>U-surp'—</b>					4. Man of Judah....Neh.	11	4	567	
Authority over man					5. King of Judah...2 Ki.	15	13	450	
forbidden.....1 Tim.	2	12	1215		Called Az-a-ri'ah.2 Ki.	14	21	449	
<b>*U'su-ry—interest on loans</b>					Son of Amaziah...2 Chr.	26	1	527	
Forbidden.....Lev.	25	35-37	159		His trespass.....2 Chr.	26	16-28	527	
Denounced.....Neh.	5	7	558		Smitten; leprosy...2 Chr.	26	19-21	527	
Mark of evil.....Ps.	15	5	616		His death.....2 Chr.	26	22-23	527	
Profitless.....Prov.	28	8	707		<b>*Uz'zi-el—the strength of God</b>				
Exceptions to rule...Deut.	23	20	244		1. Son of Kohath...Ex.	6	18	82	
<b>U-ten'sils, Kitch'en—</b>					2. Simeonite captain.1 Chr.	4	42	470	
Millstones; meal....Isa.	47	2	764		3. A son of Bela....1 Chr.	7	7	475	
Kneading trough...Ex.	8	3	84		4. A goldsmith....Neh.	3	8	556	
Pan, kettle, caldron..1 Sam.	2	14	324		5. Son of Jeduthun...2 Chr.	29	14	530	
Baking pan.....Lev.	2	5	128		6. Levite musician...1 Chr.	25	4	495	
Iron pan.....Ezek.	4	3	854						
Cruse for oil.....1 Ki.	17	12	421						
Bowls.....Amos	6	6	943						
<b>U'thal—succoring</b>									
1. A son of Amnihad1 Chr.	9	4	478						
2. A son of Bigvai...Ezra	8	14	550						
<b>*Uz—</b>									
1. Residence of Job...Job	1	1	580						
Edomites lived here.Lam.	4	21	849						
2. A son of Aram...Gen.	10	23	25						
3. A son of Dishan...Gen.	36	28	57						
<b>U'zal—strong</b>									
Father of Palal....Neh.	3	25	556						
<b>U'zal—wandering</b>									
A son of Joktan....1 Chr.	1	20, 21	466						

## V

**Vag'a-bond—a wanderer**

Cain called.....Gen. 4 12 20

**Vail—to wrap over**

Worn by women....Gen. 24 65 39

Worn in church....1 Cor. 11 3-10 1175

**Vain-glo'ry—self-conceit**

Leads to strife.....Phil. 2 3 1203

**Va-jez'a-tha—**

Son of Haman.....Est. 9 9 579

**Val'ley, of Dry Bones—**

Ezekiel's Vision....Ezek. 37 11-15 893

**Val'ley Gate—**

Gate; Jerusalem....Neh. 2 13 555

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Va-ni'ah</b> — <i>weak, distress</i>					<b>Ver-mil'ion</b> — <i>red</i>				
A son of Bani.....Ezra	10	36	553		House painted with..Jer.	22	14	803	
<b>Van'i-ties</b> — <i>emptiness</i>					<b>Verse</b> —				
False gods.....Is.	41	29	757		All letters but Q.....Dan.	4	37	914	
Idolatry.....Acts	14	15	1130		Most precious.....Jno.	3	16	1084	
Man.....Ps.	39	5, 11	629		<b>Ves'sels, Holy</b> —( <i>of the Tabernacle</i> )				
Man's thoughts.....Ps.	94	11	658		Cared for by Levites.Num.	3	31, 32	168	
Man's beauty.....Ps.	39	11	629		Placed in Temple....1 Ki.	8	4	405	
Worldly possessions..Eccl.	2	4, 11	711		Taken to Babylon...2 Ch.	36	18	541	
Pretended religion...Jas.	1	26	1236		Desecrated by king..Dan.	5	1-4	916	
<b>*Vash'ti</b> — <i>beautiful</i>					Returned to Jeru-				
Wife of Ahasuerus...Est.	1	9	571		salem.....Ezra	1	7	542	
Refused to obey King.Est.	1	12	571		<b>Vi'als</b> —				
Divorced.....Est.	1	19-22	571		Full of odors.....Rev.	5	8	1257	
<b>Veal</b> — <i>calf</i>					The seven.....Rev.	15	7	1265	
Given to King Saul...1 Sam.	28	21-25	357		<b>Vi-car'ious Suf'fer-ings</b> —				
<b>*Veil</b> —					Of Christ.....Is.	53	5	769	
Of Moses.....2 Cor.	3	13	1183		Just for the unjust...1 Pet.	3	18	1242	
Of tabernacle.....Ex.	26	31	106		<b>Vic'to-ry of Christ</b> —				
Of temple rent.....Matt.	27	51	1013		Universal; complete..Ps.	110	1-7	668	
<b>Ven-e-ra'tion</b> — <i>respect, awe</i> (See rever-					Through sufferings...Isa.	53	10-12	769	
ence)					Final triumph.....Rev.	17	14	1266	
<b>Veneral Diseases</b> —					<b>Vic'to-ry of Saints</b> —				
Hygienic measures to					Over the world.....1 Jno.	5	4	1250	
prevent spread of..Lev.	15	1-18	146		Over malign forces...Luke	10	19	1058	
<b>Ven'geance</b> — <i>retribution</i>					Over spiritual foes...Ps.	44	5	631	
Belongs to God.....Heb.	10	30	1231		Over afflictions.....Rom.	8	35, 36	1157	
Executed by God....Mic.	5	15	952		Over Satan's forces..Rev.	12	11	1263	
Executed by Christ..2 The.	1	7, 8	1213		<b>Vig'i-lance</b> —See watchfulness				
By man forbidden...Rom.	12	19	1162		Enjoined.....1 Thes.	5	5, 6	1212	
<b>Ven'i-son</b> — <i>the chase</i>					Required by times...Rom.	13	11	1163	
Flesh of game animalsGen.	25	28	42		Will be rewarded...Rev.	16	15	1265	
<b>Ven-tril'o-quism</b> — <i>voice from another</i>					<b>Vil'lainy</b> — <i>deceitful</i>	Jer.	29	23	812
source					<b>Vin-dic'tive-ness</b> — <i>revengeful</i>				
From dust.....Is.	29	4	746		Forbidden by Elisha..2 Ki.	6	21, 22	438	
<b>Ver'i-fied</b> —					Condemned by Jesus.Luke	9	54	1055	
Words should be....Gen.	42	20	65		<b>*Vine</b> —				
<b>"Ver'i-ly, Ver'i-ly" of Christ</b> —					Israel compared to...Ps.	80	8, 19	651	
<i>Concerning:</i>					Typical of Christ...Jno.	15	1-7	1103	
Relation to God....Jno.	5	19	1087		Of earth cut down...Rev.	14	18-19	1264	
His own eternity....Jno.	8	58	1092		<b>Vine Dress'er</b> —				
His own glory.....Jno.	1	51	1081		In Israel.....2 Ki.	25	12	465	
Slavery of sin.....Jno.	8	34	1092		<b>Vin'e-gar</b> —				
New Birth.....Jno.	3	3	1084		Given Jesus on cross.Matt.	27	48	1013	
Death to world.....Jno.	12	24	1099		<b>*Vine'yard</b> —				
Door to His kingdomJno.	10	1, 7	1096		Noah's.....Gen.	9	20	24	
Certainty of sal-					Of Naboth.....1 Ki.	21	1-16	427	
vation.....Jno.	5	24	1087		Parable of.....Mark	12	1-12	1033	
Keeping his word...Jno.	8	51	1092		<b>Vint'age</b> — <i>grape crop</i>				
Spiritual food.....Jno.	6	26, 32	1088		Gathered in baskets..Jer.	6	9	786	
Humility.....Jno.	13	16	1100		<b>Vi'ol</b> — <i>a stringed musical instrument</i>				
Answers to prayer...Jno.	16	23	1104		Used at feasts.....Is.	5	12	727	
His ministers.....Jno.	13	20	1100		<b>*Vi'per</b> — <i>a poisonous serpent</i>				
The Spirit's power...Jno.	14	12	1102		Stung Paul.....Acts	28	3	1149	



SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Vir'gins—maidens, unmarried</b>					<b>Voph'si—</b>				
Free for service.....	1 Cor.	7	34	1171	Father of Nahbi.....	Num.	13	14	184
Christ born of.....	Luke	1	27	1040	<b>Vows to the Lord—</b>				
Parable of ten.....	Matt.	25	1-13	1009	Laws governing them.....	Lev.	27	1-25	163
Seduced; penalty.....	Deut.	22	28-29	243	Of a Nazarite.....	Num.	6	1-21	174
<b>Vir'tu-ous Woman, A—morally pure</b>					Not to be broken.....	Num.	30	2	208
Described.....	Prov.	31	1-31	709	Of offerings.....	Deut.	23	21-23	244
Crown to husband.....	Prov.	12	4	694	Of gifts enjoined.....	Ps.	76	11	647
Her adornment.....	1 Tim.	2	9, 10	1215	Express gratitude.....	Ps.	116	12-14	670
<b>Vis'ions—spiritual phantoms</b>					<b>Examples:</b>				
Sent by God.....	2 Cor.	12	1-11	1190	Jacob.....	Gen.	28	20	46
In answer to prayer.....	2 Ki.	6	17	438	Israel.....	Num.	21	2, 3	195
"Perish without".....	Prov.	29	18	708	Jephthah.....	Jdgs.	11	30, 31	304
<b>Given to:</b>					Hannah.....	1 Sam.	1	11	323
Abraham.....	Gen.	15	1	30	Pagan sailors.....	Jonah	1	16	947
Jacob.....	Gen.	46	2	70	Paul.....	Acts	18	18	1136
Isaiah.....	Isa.	6	1-8	728	Paul's companions.....	Acts	21	23	1140
Ananias.....	Acts	9	10	1122	<b>Voy'age—trip</b>				
Cornelius.....	Acts	10	3	1124	Of Paul to Rome.....	Acts	27	10	1148
Peter.....	Acts	10	9-16	1124	<b>Vul'ture—</b>				
Paul.....	Acts	16	9	1133	An unclean bird.....	Lev.	11	14	139
John.....	Rev.	1	12	1254	<b>W</b>				
<b>Vis'ions, Pro-phet'ic—</b>					<b>Waf'ers—thin cakes of bread</b>				
Coals of fire.....	Ezek.	10	1-8	859	Eaten with honey.....	Ex.	16	31	95
River of the Temple.....	Ezek.	47	1-6	907	Used in Passover.....	Ex.	29	2	111
Four beasts.....	Dan.	7	1-9	919	<b>*Wag'es—payment for services</b>				
Ram and he-goat.....	Dan.	8	1-27	921	Paid for service.....	Gen.	29	15	47
Chariots.....	Zech.	6	1-9	966	Paid each evening.....	Lev.	19	13	151
God's throne.....	Rev.	4	1-4	1257	Day's wages—17 cts.....	Matt.	20	2	1002
<b>Vis-i-ta'tion of Sick—</b>					<b>Abuses in payment denounced:</b>				
Jehoram to Joram.....	2 Ki.	8	29	440	Failure to pay.....	Jer.	22	13	803
Joash visits Elisha.....	2 Ki.	13	14	447	Delay in payment.....	Deut.	24	14, 15	245
Job's three friends.....	Job	2	11	581	Inadequate amount.....	Mal.	3	5	975
A ministerial duty.....	Jas.	5	14	1239	Fraudulent dealing.....	Jas.	5	4	1239
Divinely approved.....	Matt.	25	36	1009	<b>Wag'es of Sin—</b>				
<b>Vo-ca'tion—a calling</b>					Unceasing trouble.....	Job	15	20-31	590
"Walk Worthy of".....	Eph.	4	1	1199	Earthly losses.....	Job	27	13-23	598
<b>Voice—of God—</b>					Spiritual death.....	Rom.	6	23	1156
Its majesty; power.....	Ps.	46	6	633	<b>Wag'on—wheeled vehicle</b>				
<b>Heard by:</b>					Sent by Pharaoh.....	Gen.	45	19, 21	69
Moses.....	Ex.	19	19	98	Drawn by oxen.....	Num.	7	3	175
Elijah.....	1 Ki.	19	12	424	<b>Wail'ing—</b>				
Ezekiel.....	Ezek.	1	24	851	Expression of grief.....	Est.	4	3	575
Christ.....	Matt.	3	17	980	Cry of the damned.....	Mark	5	38	1021
Peter, James, John.....	Luke	9	35	1055	<b>Wail'ing on God—</b>				
Paul.....	Acts	9	7	1122	For supplies.....	Ps.	104	27, 28	662
John.....	Rev.	1	10	1254	For guidance.....	Ps.	25	5	621
<b>Vol'ca-no—</b>					For protection.....	Ps.	33	20	625
In land of Seir.....	Jdgs.	5	4, 5	295	For power.....	Acts	1	4	1111
In Mount Horeb.....	Deut.	4	10, 11	222	For blessedness.....	Is.	30	18	747
<b>Vom'it—</b>					For renewed strength.....	Is.	40	31	756
Dog returns to his.....	Prov.	26	11	705	<b>Wake'ful-ness—(See sleeplessness)</b>				
Figuratively used.....	2 Pet.	2	22	1245	God's call to.....	Is.	52	1	768
Wicked, vomit riches.....	Job	20	15	594	An urgent duty.....	Eph.	5	14	1200

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Wake'ful-ness—Continued</b>					<b>Threatened by God:</b>				
To righteousness.....	1 Cor.	15		34 1179	For ungodliness.....	Lev.	26	21-25,33	161
<b>Walk of Be-liev'ers—conduct</b>					For apostasy.....	Ezek.	6	1-7	855
In newness of life.....	Rom.	6		4 1156	As a retribution.....	Jer.	5	15-17	785
In faith.....	2 Cor.	5		7 1184	<b>Wars foretold:</b>				
In the light.....	1 Jno.	1		5 1247	Babylon: Judah.....	Jer.	25	9-11	807
In God's truth.....	Ps.	86		11 653	Babylon: Egypt.....	Ezek.	32	11-16	886
In the spirit.....	Gal.	5		25 1195	In the last days.....	Matt.	24		6 1008
In Christ's steps.....	1 Jno.	2		6 1248	<b>Spoils of War (See spoils)</b>				
Before the Lord.....	Ps.	116		9 670	<b>End of wars prophesied:</b>				
Wisely.....	Col.	4		5 1209	Made to end by God.....	Ps.	46		9 633
With circumspection.....	Eph.	5		15 1200	Swords into plows.....	Isa.	2		4 724
<b>Walk'ing the Wrong Way—</b>					By Prince of Peace.....	Zech.	9		10 968
Following blind leaders.....	Matt.	15		14 996	<b>War'fare, Spir'it-ual—hostilities</b>				
With an evil heart.....	Jer.	7		24 788	Constant conflict.....	Rom.	7		23 1156
In worldliness.....	1 Pet.	4		3 1243	With invisible foes.....	Eph.	6		12 1201
As enemies of cross.....	Phil.	3		18 1204	Need for valor.....	1 Tim.	6		12 1218
<b>Walk'ing with God—constant fellowship</b>					Armor provided.....	Eph.	6		11, 17 1201
Enoch.....	Gen.	5	21-24	21	For offensive victory.....	Rev.	3		21 1256
Noah.....	Gen.	6		9 22	Ultimate victory.....	Rev.	17		14 1266
Levi.....	Mal.	2		6 974	<b>War Horse.....</b>	Job	39	19-25	608
In heaven.....	Rev.	3		4 1256	<b>Warn'ings—caution against danger</b>				
<b>Wal'low—</b>					The duty of giving.....	Is.	58		1 772
Shepherds in ashes.....	Jer.	25		34 807	The watchman's duty.....	Ezek.	33	18-21	888
<b>Wan'der-ing—going astray</b>					<b>Wash'ings—</b>				
Israel's described.....	Lam.	4		14 849	Ceremonial.....	Lev.	14		8 144
As a sheep astray.....	Ps.	119		176 671	Enjoined by law.....	Ex.	29		4 111
As young bird lost.....	Prov.	27		8 706	Of the feet.....	Gen.	18		4 32
Like wandering stars.....	Jude	1		13 1253	Of the hands.....	Deut.	21		6 242
Follow bad examples.....	2 Pet.	2		15 1245	Christ, disciples feet.....	Jno.	13	1-20	1100
<b>Want—</b>					In blood of Christ.....	Rev.	1		5 1254
Caused by sin.....	Deut.	28		48 249	<b>Waste—squandering</b>				
Fruit of idleness.....	Prov.	19		15 699	Of children				
Said of the wicked.....	Job	15	20, 23	590	condemned.....	Prov.	19		26 699
<b>Want'on-ness—licentiousness</b>					Leads to certain want.....	Luke	15		13 1066
Leads to great waste.....	Prov.	29		3 708	<b>Watch'ful-ness—</b>				
False teachers.....	2 Pet.	2		18 1245	Commanded.....	Mark	13		37 1034
<b>*War—</b>					Against temptation.....	1 Pet.	5		8 1244
First in Bible record.....	Gen.	14	2-12	29	Associated: prayer.....	Eph.	6		18 1201
Looking to God.....	Ps.	27	1-3	622	Required.....	Mark	13		33 1034
<b>Laws governing:</b>					For Christ's advent.....	Matt.	25		13 1009
Dedication.....	Deut.	20	1-4	241	"Watch your step".....	Eph.	5		15 1200
Separation.....	Deut.	23		9 244	Reward for.....	Luke	12		37 1061
Newly-wed exempt.....	Deut.	24		5 245	<b>Watch'men, Spiritual—</b>				
Cowards exempt.....	Deut.	20	1, 2-8	241	Appointed by God.....	Isa.	62		6 776
<b>Strategies practiced:</b>					Faithfulness.....	Ezek.	3		17 853
Use of the ambush.....	Josh.	8	5-8	267	Ministerial duty.....	Heb.	13		17 1235
Confusion of enemy.....	Jdgs.	7	15-23	298	Useless without God.....	Ps.	127		1 677
<b>Use of Mercenaries:</b>					<b>Wa'ter—</b>				
By the Ammonites.....	2 Sam.	10		6 371	Of creation.....	Gen.	1	6, 9	17
By Amaziah.....	2 Chr.	25		6 526	Of the flood.....	Gen.	6		17 22
<b>Horrors of war:</b>					Turned to blood.....	Ex.	7		20 83
Great slaughters.....	Ps.	79	2, 3	650	Of separation.....	Num.	19	1-22	193
Abuse of captives.....	2 Sam.	12		31 374	Used in baptism.....	Matt.	3		11 980
					Turned into wine.....	Jno.	2	1-12	1083

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Wa'ter—Continued</b>					Sleeping watchers....	Matt.	26	40-45	1011
Supplied by miracle..Ex.	15	23	94		<b>Weak'ness, Spir-it-ual</b> —(See powerless-ness)				
Conserved by God...Job.	38	25-30	607		Curse of man.....	Rom.	7	8	1156
<b>Wa'ter of Life—</b>					Overcome by grace...2 Cor.	12	9, 10	1190	
From God's throne...Ezek.	47	1	907		<b>Wealth</b> —(See riches)				
Given by Christ....Jno.	4	10	1085		Power to get of God..Prov.	10	22	692	
Continuous supply...Zech.	14	8	972		Given by God.....Hos.	2	8	928	
Inexhaustible.....Rev.	7	17	1259		Makes friends.....Prov.	19	4	699	
Provided for all....Jno.	7	27, 38	1091		Passes away.....1 Tim.	6	7	1218	
Makes life fruitful...Rev.	22	1, 2	1271		<b>Weap'ons Spir-it-ual</b> —				
<i>Compared to:</i>					Defensive.....Eph.	6	11-17	1201	
A fountain.....Jer.	2	13	781		Offensive.....Heb.	4	12	1227	
A well.....Isa.	12	3	733		Divine endowment...1 Sam.	17	45	342	
A brook.....Ps.	110	7	668		<b>Wear'y of Life—</b>				
A river.....Ezek.	47	5	907		Because of vanities...Eccl.	2	17	711	
<b>Wa'ter-ba'sin</b> —(ba'son)					Through selfishness..Jonah	4	8	949	
Used by Jesus.....Jno.	13	5	1100		Through despondency1 Ki.	19	4	424	
<b>Wa'ter Car'ri-ers—</b>					<b>Weather</b> —				
Young maidens were.1 Sam.	9	11	331		Forecast by signs....Luke	12	54-57	1061	
<b>Wa'ter-spouts—</b>					Changed by prayer..1 Sam.	12	16-19	335	
Poured out by God..Ps.	42	7	631		<b>*Weav'ing—</b>				
<b>Wa'ter-works Sys'tem—</b>					Israel skilled in.....Ex.	35	35	119	
Built by Hezekiah...2 Ki.	20	20	458		Done by the women..2 Ki.	23	7	462	
<b>Wav'er-ing—hesitating, undecided—</b>					<b>Wed'dings—nuptial ceremonies</b>				
Warnings against....Jer.	2	36	781		Elaborate.....Gen.	29	21, 22	47	
On doctrines.....Eph.	4	14	1199		Feasts and gifts....Est.	2	17, 18	573	
Applied to prayer...Jas.	1	6	1236		Attended by Jesus...Jno.	2	1	1083	
<b>Wax—grow</b>					Special garments for..Matt.	22	11-15	1005	
Hills melt like.....Ps.	97	5	659		<b>Wedge of Gold—</b>				
Love wax cold.....Matt.	24	12	1008		Stolen by Achan....Josh.	7	21	266	
<b>Ways, God's—</b>					<b>Weeds—around</b>				
Perfect.....Ps.	18	30	617		Jonah.....Jonah	2	5	948	
Inscrutable.....Rom.	11	33	1161		<b>*Weeks—</b>				
Far above man's....Isa.	55	8, 9	770		Feast of.....Deut.	16	9	237	
Just and true.....Rev.	15	3	1265		Seventy: prophecy...Dan.	9	24	922	
<b>Ways of Man'kind—</b>					<b>Weep'ing—shedding tears</b>				
Of sin is broad; } Matt.	7	13	985		Caused by sin.....Gen.	27	34	45	
of life is narrow. } Matt.	7	14	985		For the departed....1 Thess.	4	13	1211	
Christ: way of life...Jno.	14	6	1102		None in heaven.....Rev.	21	4	1270	
<b>Ways Pro-vid'ed—</b>					Followed by joy....Ps.	30	5	623	
Through barriers....Ex.	14	16	92		A time for.....Eccl.	3	4	712	
For the blind.....Isa.	42	7	759		In secret places....Jer.	13	17	795	
By God's voice....Isa.	30	21	747		In hell.....Matt.	22	13	1005	
Removing obstacles..Isa.	40	4	756		<i>Examples of:</i>				
<b>Way-far'ing Men—</b>					Ezra.....Ezra	10	1	553	
Find way of life....Isa.	35	8	751		Job.....Job	16	16	591	
<b>Weak, The—</b>					Rachel.....Jer.	31	15	815	
In faith received....Rom.	14	1	1163		Moses, when a baby..Ex.	2	6	77	
To be supported....1 Thes.	5	14	1212		Ishmael.....Jer.	41	6	828	
Be patient with....Rom.	15	1	1164		Children of Judah...Jer.	50	4	838	
<b>Weak Defended by Christ—</b>					Esau and Jacob....Gen.	33	1-5	54	
A sinful woman....Luke	7	37, 38, 44-50	1051		Joseph.....Gen.	45	1-2	69	
An adulterous woman..Jno.	8	3-11	1092		Samson's wife.....Jdgs.	14	16	308	
Simon Peter.....Luke	22	31-33	1075		Hannah.....1 Sam.	1	4-9	323	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Weep'ing—Continued</b>				
<i>Examples of: (Continued)</i>				
David and Jonathan...	1 Sam.	20	41-42	347
Joash.....	2 Ki.	13	14	447
Hezekiah.....	2 Ki.	20	3	458
Abraham.....	Gen.	23	2	38
Mary.....	Jno.	11	32-33	1097
Mary Magdalene....	Jno.	20	1-11	1109
Peter.....	Mark	14	72	1036
Jesus.....	Jno.	11	35	1097
Elders.....	Acts	20	36, 37	1138
The Jews.....	Jno.	11	33	1097
<b>*Weight—heaviness</b>				
Hebrews weighed....	1 Chr.	28	14	498
For Jewish Weights, see Classified Section				304
<b>*Wells—</b>				
Valuable in Canaan..	Gen.	21	30	36
Prized by David.....	2 Sam.	23	15	390
Destroyed in war....	2 Ki.	3	19	433
<b>Well Dig'ger—</b>				
Isaac was a.....	Gen.	26	18	43
<b>Wen—</b>				
A festering sore.....	Lev.	22	22	155
<b>Wench—a maid servant</b>				
Used as messenger....	2 Sam.	17	17	381
<b>Whale—a huge fish</b>				
Swallowed Jonah....	Matt.	12	40	991
Pharaoh compared to.	Ezek.	32	2	886
<b>Wheat—grain for food</b>				
Grown: Mesopotamia	Gen.	30	14	49
Grown: Palestine....	Ex.	34	22	118
Grown: Egypt.....	Ex.	9	32	86
The righteous.....	Luke	3	17	1045
<b>Wheel—</b>				
Potter worked on....	Jer.	18	3	800
Vision of.....	Ezek.	1	15-21	851
<b>Whelp—young of beasts</b>				
Of a lion.....	Gen.	49	9	74
Of a bear.....	2 Sam.	17	8	381
<b>Whirl'wind—</b>				
Symbolic of ruin....	Prov.	1	27	685
Translation agency...	2 Ki.	2	11	432
<b>Whis'per'er—</b>				
Separates friends....	Prov.	16	28	697
<b>White—</b>				
Horse.....	Rev.	6	2	1258
Cloud.....	Rev.	14	14	1264
Raiment of Christ....	Matt.	17	2	998
Of angels.....	Matt.	28	3	1016
Of the redeemed....	Rev.	19	8, 14	1268
A royal color.....	Est.	8	15	578
<b>Whole'some—</b>				
Words.....	1 Tim.	6	3	1218

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Whore—</b>				
A lewd woman.....	Jgs.	19	2	314
Warnings against....	Prov.	6	24-35	689
Symbol of apostasy...	Ezek.	16	38	865
<b>Whore'dom—</b>				
Mischief of.....	Prov.	6	20-35	689
Severely denounced..	Num.	25	1-5	201
Punishment for.....	Hos.	4	14	929
Symbol of idolatry...	Hos.	5	3	930
<b>Wick'ed—</b>				
Not to be envied....	Ps.	37	1	627
Character and work...	Prov.	4	14, 17	687
Calamities of.....	Job	18	5, 21	592
Their life insecure...	Jer.	23	12	805
Offerings hated.....	Prov.	15	8	696
Children handicapped	Job	27	14	598
Die before their time.	Job	22	16	595
Ultimate fate of....	Prov.	5	22, 23	688
Cast into fire.....	Rev.	21	8	1270
God shall judge....	Ec.	3	17	712
Fall into mischief....	Prov.	24	16	704
Evil in influence....	1 Sam.	24	13	352
God is angry with... Ps.		7	11	613
Lord is far from.....	Prov.	15	29	696
Shall be cut off.....	Prov.	2	22	686
Work deceitful.....	Prov.	11	18	693
Evil shall slay.....	Ps.	34	21	625
Triumph of, short...	Job	20	5	594
Name shall rot.....	Prov.	10	7	692
Belly of: want.....	Prov.	13	25	694
None understand....	Dan.	12	10	927
Compass righteous...	Hab.	1	4	956
God will not acquit..	Nahum	1	3	954
Lord has no pleasure in death of.....	Ezek.	33	11	888
Like troubled sea....	Isa.	57	20	772
Asked to forsake way.	Isa.	55	7	770
Christ's grave with...	Isa.	53	9	769
Persecute the poor...	Ps.	10	2	614
Will not seek God... Ps.		10	4	614
Snared by own sin...	Prov.	12	13	694
Salvation far from...	Ps.	119	155	671
Fall by wickedness...	Prov.	11	5	693
Are estranged.....	Ps.	58	3	638
Borrow: do not repay.	Ps.	37	21	627
<b>*Wid'ow—</b>				
Treatment of.....	Ex.	22	22	102
Oppressors cursed....	Deut.	27	19	248
To be honored.....	1 Tim.	5	3	1217
Protected by God....	Is.	1	17	723
Elijah sustained by...	1 Ki.	17	8-16	421
Widow's mite.....	Mark	12	42	1033
Of Nain—Son raised.	Luke	7	11-17	1051
<i>Examples of sufferings:</i>				
From sorrow—Naomi	Ruth	13, 20, 21		319

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Wid'ow—Continued</b>					Used by Abraham...	Gen.	14	18	29
From oppression.....	2 Ki.	4	1	434	Gladdens the heart....	Ps.	104	15	662
Example of pious....	Luke	2	36-38	1043	Its medical use.....	Prov.	31	6	709
<b>Wife—</b>					<i>Warnings against its abuse:</i>				
Good one desirable...	Prov.	18	22	699	Drinking to excess....	Prov.	23	29-35	703
Prudent, of Lord....	Prov.	19	14	699	In use at feasts.....	Isa.	56	12	771
Duties to husbands....	1 Pet.	3	1	1242	<i>Religious uses:</i>				
Equality: husband....	Eph.	5	28	1200	In offerings.....	Ex.	29	40	111
Boaz bought his.....	Ruth	4	9, 10	322	In Lord's Supper....	Matt.	26	29	1011
<i>Symbolic designations:</i>					Water changed to....	Jno.	2	1-9	1083
Help-meet.....	Gen.	2	18, 20	18	<b>Wine-bib'ber—drinking to excess</b>				
Fruitful vine.....	Ps.	128	3	677	John Baptist called..	Luke	7	34	1051
Crown of husband....	Prov.	12	4	694	<b>*Wine'press—</b>				
<b>*Wil'der-ness—</b>					Symbol: sufferings...	Isa.	63	3	776
Israel journeys.....	Deut.	1	19	217	<b>Wink'ing the Eye—</b>				
Hagar's flight into...	Gen.	16	6-8	31	A sign of mischief....	Prov.	6	13	689
Elijah's flight to....	1 Ki.	19	4	424	Forbidden.....	Ps.	35	19	626
John preaches in....	Matt.	3	1-12	980	<b>Win'now-eth—to toss about</b>				
<b>Wiles of Sa'tan—</b>					Grain separated by..	Is.	30	24	747
Warnings against....	2 Cor.	11	3	1189	<b>Win'ter—</b>				
Protection against...	Eph.	6	11	1201	Return never cease...	Gen.	8	22	23
Lying wonders.....	2 Thes.	2	9	1213	Shipping suspended..	Acts	27	12	1148
<b>Will of God—</b>					Flight be not in....	Matt.	24	20	1008
Irresistible.....	Rom.	9	19	1159	<b>Wip'ing—</b>				
Fulfilled by Christ...	Heb.	10	7	1231	Man wiping dishes...	2 Ki.	21	13	459
To be submitted to...	Jas.	4	15	1239	<b>Wires of Gold—</b>				
Submission to.....	Ps.	143	10	682	In making Ephod....	Ex.	39	3	124
<b>Will of Man—</b>					<b>Wis'dom, Spir'it-ual—</b>				
Enslaved to sin.....	2 Tim.	2	26	1220	True: fear of God....	Job	28	28	599
Liberated by Christ..	1 Pet.	2	24	1241	Of supreme value....	Prov.	4	7	687
<b>Will, Last—(testament)</b>					Its preciousness....	Prov.	8	11	690
In force after death..	Heb.	9	16, 17	1230	Given by God.....	Jas.	1	5	1236
Can not be annulled.	Gal.	3	15	1193	To be sought.....	Dan.	2	21	911
<i>Examples:</i>					Apprehends truth....	Hos.	14	9	936
Abraham.....	Gen.	25	5-8	42	Peril of despising...	Prov.	1	24	685
Jacob.....	Gen.	48, 49		73	An object of prayer..	2 Chr.	1	10	501
David.....	1 Ki.	2	1-9	396	Derived from study..	2 Tim.	3	15	1220
<b>Will'ing-ness—voluntary</b>					Gives fruit.....	Jas.	3	17	1238
In consecration.....	Jgs.	5	2	295	<b>Wis'dom, Worldly—</b>				
In Christian giving...	2 Cor.	9	7	1187	Earthly, sensual....	Jas.	3	15	1238
In Christian work....	Ps.	110	3	668	Leads away from God	Jer.	4	22	784
<b>*Wil'low—</b>					<b>Wis'dom of God—</b>				
Harps hung on.....	Ps.	137	2	680	Essential attribute...	Dan.	2	20	911
Made booths from...	Lev.	23	40	156	Manifest: creation...	Prov.	3	19	687
<b>Wimp'le—expensive coverings</b>					Deep and mysterious.	Rom.	11	33	1161
Sign of luxury.....	Isa.	3	22	725	<b>Wis'dom of Christ—</b>				
<b>Wind—</b>					A Divine attribute...	Col.	2	3	1207
Controlled by God...	Ps.	148	8	684	By Divine anointing.	Isa.	11	2	733
Means of blessings...	Num.	11	31	182	An astonishing fact..	Matt.	13	54	993
Rebuked by Christ..	Mark	4	39	1020	Manifest: believers...	1 Co.	1	24	1166
<b>Win'dows of Heav'en—</b>					<b>Wise Men—</b>				
Sign of abundance...	Gen.	7	11	23	Having great power..	Matt.	2	1	979
Open to tithers.....	Mal.	3	10	975	Solomon.....	1 Ki.	4	31	399
<b>*Wine—</b>									
Made by Noah.....	Gen.	9	20	24					

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Wise Men—Continued</b>					Flatters.....	Prov.	2	16-18	686
Daniel.....	Dan.	1	20	910	Plots man's ruin.....	Prov.	23	27-28	703
Stephen.....	Acts	6	10	1118	Warnings against.....	Prov.	5	3-14	688
<b>Witch—</b>					<i>Examples of Bad Women:</i>				
Consulted by Saul...1 Sam.	28			357	Delilah.....	Jdgs.	16	4-19	310
<b>Witchcraft—</b>					Jezebel.....	1 Ki.	18		4 422
A work of the flesh...Gal.	5	19, 20		1195	Athaliah.....	2 Ki.	11		1 445
Practiced: Jezebel...2 Ki.	9	22		442	Maachah.....	2 Chr.	15		16 515
Forbidden.....Ex.	22	18		102	Haman's wife.....	Est.	5		14 576
To be cut off.....Mic.	5	12		952	Herodias.....	Matt.	14	6, 8	995
<b>With'er-ed Hand—</b>					Noted Bible Women, Part III.				300
Jeroboam's healed...1 Ki.	13	1-6		415	<b>Wo'man-hood—</b>				
Jesus heals.....Matt.	12	10-13		991	<i>Crowning virtues:</i>				
<b>*Wit'ness—one who attests</b>					Chastity.....	Prov.	11	16	693
Stones a token of...Gen.	31	46		50	Chaste in word.....1 Pet.	3		2	1242
Testimony of men...Gen.	23	10-18		38	Modesty.....	Gen.	24	65	39
Written document...Deut.	24	1, 3		245	Loyalty to right.....	Est.	4	16	575
Two necessary.....Deut.	17	6		238	Pious, devout.....	Acts	16	14	1133
<b>Wit'ness, False—</b>					Benevolent.....Ex.	35	25		119
Forbidden by law...Ex.	20	16		99	<b>Wo'man's Rights—</b>				
A grievous sin.....Prov.	12	17		694	To make contracts...Num.	30	3-9		208
Murderous.....Prov.	25	18		705	To hold property...Num.	27	6-8		204
Punishment certain...Prov.	19	9		699	<b>Won'ders of God—</b>				
<b>Wit'ness-ing for Christ—</b>					Miracles by Moses...Ex.	4	21		80
His command.....Acts	1	8		1111	Performed for Israel..Josh.	3	5		262
The early disciples...Acts	10	39		1124	Disorders in nature...Joel	2	30, 31		937
Paul's commission...Acts	22	14, 15		1141	<b>Won'ders, Ly'ing—</b>				
Universal duty.....Is.	43	10		760	Spurious miracles...2 Thes.	2	9		1213
<b>Wit'ty—</b>					<b>Won'd'er-ful—</b>				
Inventions denouncedProv.	8	12		690	Title of Christ.....Isa.	9	6		730
<b>Wives—duties to</b>					<b>Wood—for offering</b>				
New, to be cheered...Deut.	24	5		245	Hewers of.....Josh.	9	21		269
<b>Wiz'ard—(See witchcraft)</b>					<b>Wood-chop'pers—</b>				
<b>*Wolf—</b>					Given provisions....2 Chr.	2	3, 10		502
Carnivorous animal..Is.	11	6		733	<b>Woof—</b>				
A howling creature...Is.	13	22		734	Threads: cross warp..Lev.	13	48		141
<b>*Wo'man—</b>					<b>Wool—</b>				
Created from man...Gen.	2	21-25		18	Used for clothing...Lev.	13	47-59		141
Subjected to man...Gen.	3	16		19	<b>Word of God.....</b>	Part III.			287
Of lower rank.....1 Cor.	14	34		1177	<b>Words—</b>				
<i>The ideal:</i>					Common, not in the				
Characteristics.....Prov.	31	10-31		709	Bible.....	Part I.			260
Liberal.....Luke	8	1-3		1053	<b>Work, Phys'i-cal—</b>				
Wise.....Prov.	14	1		695	Commanded by God..Gen.	3	19		19
<i>In the Church:</i>					Required.....Eph.	4	28		1199
Active in early.....Rom.	16	1, 6		1165	Disappointing.....Eccl.	2	11		711
Modest in apparel...1 Tim.	2	9-15		1215	<b>Work, Christ'ian—</b>				
Head to be covered...1 Cor.	11	5-15		1175	Outworkings of in- {Phil.	2	12		1203
Last at the cross...Matt.	27	56		1013	ward grace..... {Acts	20	24		1138
First at the tomb...Jno.	20	1		1109	Required of all.....Mark	13	34		1034
1st European convert..Acts	16	14		1133	According to ability..Luke	12	48		1061
<i>The evil:</i>					Jointly with others...1 Cor.	3	9		1168
Cunning; deceptive...Prov.	7	6-27		690	Requires constancy...1 Cor.	15	58		1179
Paints her face.....2 Ki.	9	30		442	Gives great joy.....Neh.	12	43		568

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Works, Good—</b>					<b>Wor'ship of Christ—</b>				
Commanded.....	Heb.	13	16	1235	By the wise men.....	Matt.	2	11	979
Example to others.....	Titus	2	7	1223	By His disciples.....	Matt.	14	33	995
Exemplifies faith.....	Jas.	2	17, 18	1237	By angels.....	Heb.	1	6	1225
Leads to God's glory.....	Matt.	5	16	982	In heaven.....	Rev.	5	8-14	1257
Cannot save.....	Gal.	2	16	1192	<b>Wrath of Man—</b>				
<b>Works of the Flesh—</b>					<i>Evil effects of:</i>				
Enumerated.....	Gal.	5	19-21	1195	In Saul.....	1 Sam.	18	8, 9	345
Incited by Satan.....	Jno.	8	41-44	1092	In Namaan.....	2 Ki.	5	12	436
<b>Works of Sa'tan—</b>					In Asa.....	2 Chr.	16	10	516
Inciting men to sin.....	Jno.	13	2	1100	In the Ephesians.....	Acts	19	28	1137
Slandering saints.....	Job	1	9-11	580	Forbidden.....	Ps.	37	8	627
Hindering good deeds.....	1 Thes.	2	18	1210	Exhortation against.....	Jas.	1	19	1236
Opposing saints.....	Zech.	3	1	965	<b>Wrath of God—(See Vengeance)</b>				
Ruins body and soul.....	Luke	9	42	1055	Against ungodliness.....	Rom.	1	18	1151
<b>World—</b>					For disrespect {	2 Ki.	22	13	461
Created.....	Gen.	1	1	17	of His Book.....	Rom.	2	8	1152
Belongs to God.....	Ps.	24	1	621	<b>*Writ'ings—</b>				
Is God's footstool.....	Is.	66	1	779	<i>By God:</i>				
Will pass away.....	Rev.	21	1	1270	The Ten Laws.....	Ex.	31	18	114
Its corruption.....	Rom.	5	12	1155	For building temple.....	1 Chr.	28	19	498
The end of.....	Matt.	13	49	993	His law on hearts.....	Jer.	31	33	815
<b>World-li-ness—conformity to the world</b>					Doom of Babylon.....	Dan.	5	5-31	916
Enmity against God.....	Jas.	4	4	1239	<i>By man:</i>				
Destroys Gospel.....	Matt.	13	22	993	Book of Law.....	Deut.	31	24	254
Leads to apostasy.....	2 Tim.	4	10	1221	Decree by Cyrus.....	2 Chr.	36	22	541
Must guard against.....	Tit.	2	12	1223	<b>Y</b>				
<b>Worm—</b>					<b>Yarn—a linen cloth</b>				
Job's mother, sister.....	Job	17	14	592	Brought from Egypt.....	1 Ki.	10	28	410
Of hell dies not.....	Mark	9	44-48	1028	<b>*Year—(See Jewish Calendar Part III, 305)</b>				
Man called a.....	Job	25	6	598	<b>Years, Thou'sand—</b>				
<b>*Worm'wood—</b>					Mentioned six times				
Symbol of evil.....	Deut.	29	18	252	in one chapter.....	Rev.	20	2-8	1269
Symbol of suffering.....	Jer.	9	15	790	As one day.....	2 Pet.	3	8	1246
A star called.....	Rev.	8	11	1260	<b>Year'ing, Spir'it-u-al—(See Thirst)</b>				
<b>Wor'ry—(See Care, Worldly)</b>					<b>*Yoke—</b>				
<b>Wor'ship—</b>					For united service.....	1 Ki.	19	19	424
Of heavenly bodies {	Deut.	4	19	222	On Israel broken.....	Jer.	2	20	781
forbidden.....	Jer.	44	15-23	831	Of Ceremonial Law {	Jer.	30	8	814
Of devils condemned.....	Deut.	32	17	256	removed by Christ {	Acts	15	10	1131
Of man forbidden.....	Acts	12	22, 23	1127	Of Jesus light.....	Matt.	11	30	990
<b>Wor'ship of God—</b>					<b>Young Men—</b>				
An early command.....	Deut.	26	10	247	Should live clean lives.....	Eccl.	11	9	718
Endorsed by Jesus.....	Matt.	4	10	981	Restraint valuable for.....	Lam.	3	27	848
The Divine call.....	Is.	2	3	724	Special exhortation for.....	Titus	2	6, 7	1223
In spirit; in truth.....	Jno.	4	24	1085	<b>Youth—</b>				
	Heb.	10	22	1231	Sins of.....	Job	20	11	594
People gather for.....	Josh.	18	1	280	Priety of.....	2 Tim.	3	15	1220
Choirs assist in.....	2 Chr.	20	21	520					
Musical instruments {	2 Chr.	20	28	520					
used in.....	Is.	27	13	744					
Songs used in.....	Is.	30	29	747					
In His house.....	2 Chr.	30	1	532					
On His day.....	Luke	4	16	1046					

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Z</b>									
<b>*Za-a-na'nim—removals</b>					Priest under David. . . . .	1 Chr.	12	28	481
A town of Naphtali. . . . .	Josh.	19	33	281	Loyal to David. . . . .	2 Sam.	15	24-29	378
<b>Za'a-nan—sheep pasture (Town)</b>					Supported David. . . . .	1 Ki.	1	7, 8	393
Rebuked: idolatry. . . . .	Mic.	1	11	949	2. Father of Jerusha. . . . .	2 Ki.	15	33	450
<b>*Za'a-van—disquiet</b>					3. Father of Shallum. . . . .	1 Chr.	6	12	473
A son of Ezer. . . . .	Gen.	36	27	57	4. Son of Baana. . . . .	Neh.	3	4	556
Called Za'van. . . . .	1 Chr.	1	42	466	5. Son of Immer. . . . .	Neh.	3	29	556
<b>Za'bad—giver</b>					<b>Za'ham—loathing</b>				
1. Son of Nathan. . . . .	1 Chr.	2	36	468	Son of Rehoboam. . . . .	2 Chr.	11	19	512
2. Son of Tahath. . . . .	1 Chr.	7	21	475	<b>*Za'ir—little</b>				
3. Son of Shimeath. . . . .	2 Chr.	24	26	524	A place near Edom. . . . .	2 Ki.	8	21	440
4. Three post-exiles. . . . .	Ezra	10	27, 33, 43	553	<b>*Za'laph—fractured</b>				
<b>Zab'bai—pure</b>					Father of Hanun. . . . .	Neh.	3	30	556
A son of Bebai. . . . .	Ezra	10	28	553	<b>*Zal'mon—shady</b>				
<b>*Zab'bud—given, endowed</b>					1. A wooded hill. . . . .	Jdgs.	9	48	301
Son of Bigvai. . . . .	Ezra	8	14	550	Called Salmon. . . . .	Ps.	68	14	642
<b>Zab'di—giving</b>					2. Hero of David. . . . .	2 Sam.	23	28	390
1. Son of Zerah. . . . .	Josh.	7	1, 17	266	Called Hlai. . . . .	1 Chr.	11	29	480
2. A Son of Shimhi. . . . .	1 Chr.	8	19	477	<b>*Zal-mo'nah—shadyness</b>				
Servant of David. . . . .	1 Chr.	27	27	497	An Israelite camp. . . . .	Num.	33	41	212
3. A son of Asaph. . . . .	Neh.	11	17	567	<b>*Zal-mun'nah—shade has been denied</b>				
<b>Zab'di-el—gift of God</b>					A Midianite king. . . . .	Jgs.	8	4-28	209
1. Father of Jashobeam. . . . .	1 Chr.	27	2	497	<b>*Zam-zum'mins—a twig</b>				
2. Overseer in temple. . . . .	Neh.	11	14	567	Race of giants. . . . .	Deut.	2	20	219
<b>Za'bud—given, endowed</b>					<b>*Za-no'ah—rejected</b>				
Son of Nathan. . . . .	1 Ki.	4	5	399	Town in S. Judah. . . . .	Josh.	15	34	277
<b>Zac'cai—pure, innocent</b>					Town of Judah. . . . .	Josh.	15	56	277
Head: exile family. . . . .	Ezra	2	9	543	<b>*Zaph'nath-pa-a-ne'ah—God speaks</b>				
<b>*Zac'chae'us—pure</b>					Name of Joseph. . . . .	Gen.	41	45	63
A publican convert. . . . .	Luke	19	3-10	1071	<b>*Za'phon—hidden, north</b>				
<b>Zac'cur—thoughtful (Zac'chur)</b>					A town of Gad. . . . .	Josh.	13	27	274
1. A Reubenite spy. . . . .	Num.	13	4	184	<b>Za'rah—rising of light (Ze'rah)</b>				
2. Son of Hamuel. . . . .	1 Chr.	4	26	470	Son of Judah. . . . .	Gen.	38	30	60
3. A son of Jaaziah. . . . .	1 Chr.	24	27	494	<b>*Zar'e-phath—refinement (Sa-rep'ta)</b>				
4. Levite musician. . . . .	1 Chr.	25	2, 10	495	A town of Sidon. . . . .	1 Ki.	17	8-24	421
5. Son of Imri. . . . .	Neh.	3	2	556	<b>*Zar'e-tan—</b>				
6. A covenant. . . . .	Neh.	10	12	566	A town near Jezreel. . . . .	Josh.	3	16	262
7. Father of Hanan. . . . .	Neh.	13	13	570	Called Zar'ta-nah. . . . .	1 Ki.	4	12	399
<b>*Zach-a-ri'ah—whom Jehovah remembers</b>					Called Zar'than. . . . .	1 Ki.	7	46	403
1. Son and successor of Jeroboam II. . . . .	2 Ki.	14	29	449	<b>*Za'reth-sha'har—splendor of the dawn</b>				
2. Grandfather of Hezekiah. . . . .	2 Ki.	18	2	455	A Reubenite city. . . . .	Josh.	13	19	274
<b>*Zach-a-ri'as—</b>					<b>*Zar'hites—rising of light</b>				
1. Father: John Baptist. . . . .	Luke	1	5-13	1040	Family descending from Ze-rah. . . . .	Num.	26	13	201
Suffered dumbness. . . . .	Luke	1	18-22	1040	Family of Judah descending from Zerah. . . . .	1 Chr.	4	24	470
Recovery and song. . . . .	Luke	1	64, 68	1040	<b>Zat'tu'—(Zat'thu)</b>				
2. Son of Barachias. . . . .	Matt.	23	35	1006	Head: exile family. . . . .	Ezra	2	8	543
<b>Za'cher—recollection</b>					<b>Za'za—prominent</b>				
Son of Gibeon. . . . .	1 Chr.	8	29-31	477	Descendant of Judah. . . . .	1 Chr.	2	33	468
<b>*Za'dok—righteous</b>					<b>Zeal—</b>				
1. Son of Ahitub. . . . .	2 Sam.	8	17	370	For spiritual gifts. . . . .	1 Cor.	14	12	1177
					Increase in gifts. . . . .	2 Tim.	1	6	1219



SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Zeal—Continued</b>					<b>Ze'bul—dwelling, habitation</b>				
For saving the lost... Rom.	10		1	1160	Officer: Abimelech... Jgs.	9	28		301
Voluntariness... Eccl.	9		10	716	<b>*Zeb'u-lun—habitation (Zab'u-lon)</b>				
<i>In soul-winning:</i>					1. Head of tribe... Num.	26	26, 27		201
Urged by great need... Jno.	4		35	1085	Tribe of Zebulun... Josh.	19	10-16		281
Requires self-denial; { Rom.	9		3	1159	Prophecy of light... Isa.	9	1, 2		730
requires adapta- { 1 Cor.	9		22	1173	In the land of... Matt.	4	12-16		981
bility; require tact { Rom.	11		14	1161	2. Place in Asher... Josh.	19	27		281
<i>Christ our example:</i>					<b>Ze'b'u-lu-nite—(Zeb'u-lo-nite)</b>				
Clothed with... Isa.	59		17	773	Citizen of Zebulun... Num.	26		27	201
In childhood... Luke	2		49	1043	Judge Elon called... Jgs.	12	11, 12		306
For God's house... Jno.	2		17	1083	<b>*Zech-a-ri'ah—Jehovah has remembered</b>				
Doing God's will... Jno.	4		34	1085	1. A son of Jeiel... 1 Chr.	9	37		478
In His work... Jno.	9		4	1094	Called Zacher... 1 Chr.	8	31		477
<i>Examples of Zealousness:</i>					2. Kohathite porter... 1 Chr.	9	21		478
Jerusalem builders... Neh.	4		21	557	3. Wise counsellor... 1 Chr.	26		14	496
The Psalmist... Ps.	119		139	671	4. Levite musician... 1 Chr.	15		18	484
Isaiah... Isa.	62		1	776	5. Minister of Ark... 1 Chr.	16	4, 5		485
Healed Demoniac... Luke	8	38, 39		1053	6. Priest trumpeter... 1 Chr.	15		24	484
Apollos... Acts	18		25	1136	7. Son of Issiah... 1 Chr.	24		25	494
<i>Examples of unwise zeal:</i>					8. Son of Hosah... 1 Chr.	26		11	496
The healed leper... Mark	1	41-45		1016	9. Father of Iddo... 1 Chr.	27		21	497
Peter... Mark	14		47	1036	10. Prince teacher... 2 Chr.	17		7	517
<i>Examples of zeal in wrong ways:</i>					11. Son of Benaiah... 2 Chr.	20		14	520
Fallen Israel... Mic.	7		3	953	12. Son: Jehoshaphat... 2 Chr.	21		2	522
Pharisees; Scribes... Matt.	23		15	1006	13. Son: Jehoiaada... 2 Chr.	24	20-22		524
Saul of Tarsus... Acts	26		11	1146	(Same as Zach-a-ri'as 2)... Luke	11		51	1059
Without knowledge... Rom.	10		2	1160	14. Prophet adviser... 2 Chr.	26		5	527
<b>Ze-b-a-di'ah—Jehovah has given</b>					15. Chief of Reuben... 1 Chr.	5		7	472
1, 2. Two Benjamites... 1 Chr.	8	15, 17		477	(See Zachariah 2)... 2 Chr.	29		1	530
3. Son of Jeroham... 1 Chr.	12		7	481	16. Aid to Hezekiah... 2 Chr.	29		13	530
4. Brother of Joab... 1 Chr.	27		7	497	17. Kohathite Levite... 2 Chr.	34		12	538
5. Korite Levite... 1 Chr.	26		1, 2	496	18. Aid to Isaiah... Isa.	8		2	729
6. Levite teacher... 2 Chr.	17		8	517	19. Ruler of temple... 2 Chr.	35		8	539
7. Son of Michael... Ezra	8		8	550	20. Post exile leader... Ezra	8		3	550
8. Post exile priest... Ezra	10		20	553	21. Son of Bebai... Ezra	8		11	550
9. A prince... 2 Chr.	19		11	519	22. Judahite exile... Neh.	11		4	567
<b>*Ze'bah—sacrifice</b>					23. Son of Shiloni... Neh.	11		5	567
King of Midian... Jgs.	8	4-28		299	24. Post-exile priest... Neh.	11		12	567
<b>*Ze-ba'im—trap of gazelles</b>					25. Chief of Ezra... Ezra	8		16	550
Native place of Solomon's servants... Ezra	2		57	543	26. Aide to Ezra... Neh.	8		4	562
<b>*Zeb'e-dee—gift of Jehovah</b>					27. Aid to Nehemiah... Neh.	12	35, 36		568
Father of James... Matt.	4		21	981	28. Priest trumpeter... Neh.	12		41	568
<b>Ze-bi'na—purchased</b>					29. Priest: Iddo line... Neh.	12		16	568
Divorced alien wife... Ezra	10		43	553	30. Son of Elam... Ezra	10		26	553
<b>*Ze-boi'im—gazelles (Ze-boim')</b>					31. The prophet... Zech.	1		1	963
City of the plains... Gen.	10		19	25	<b>Ze'dad—siding</b>				
Overthrown by God... Deut.	29		23	252	A place on N. bound... { Ezek.	47		15	907
War with Elamites... Gen.	14		8	29	ary of Palestine... { Num.	34		8	214
<b>Ze-bo'im—hyena</b>					<b>*Zed-e-ki'ah—justice of Jehovah</b>				
1. Valley in Benjamin... 1 Sam.	13	16-18		336	1. A false prophet... 2 Chr.	18		10	518
2. Town: post-exile... Neh.	11		34	567	Advised Ahab falsely... 1 Ki.	22	11-25		428
<b>Ze-bu'dah—gainfulness</b>					2. A lying prophet... Jer.	29	21-23		812
Wife of Josiah... 2 Ki.	23	28, 36		462	3. Prince of Judah... Jer.	36		12	822

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Zed-e-ki'ah</b> — <i>Continued</i>					3. Son of Judah.....	Num.	26	20	201
4. Son of Jehoiakim. . . . .	1 Chr.	3	16	469	4. Ancestor of Achan. . . . .	Josh.	7	1	266
5. Son of Josiah; . . . . .	1 Chr.	3	15	469	5. Son of Simeon.....	Num.	26	13	201
last king of Judah } 2 Ki.	24	17-19	464		Called Zo'har. . . . .	Gen.	46	10	70
Reign very evil. . . . .	2 Chr.	36	11-13	541	6. A Gershonite. . . . .	1 Chr.	6	21	473
Rebuked by Jere-					7. Ethiopian captain. . . . .	2 Chr.	14	8-15	514
miah. . . . .	Jer.	27	12-14	810	<b>Zer-a-hi'ah</b> — <i>Jehovah has risen</i>				
Captured. . . . .	2 Ki.	25	1-8	465	1. Son of Uzzi. . . . .	1 Chr.	6	6	473
<b>Zel'ah</b> — <i>limping</i>					2. Son of Pahath-moab. . . . .	Ezra	8	4	550
A town of Benjamin. . . . .	Josh.	18	28	280	<b>*Ze'red</b> — <i>exuberant growth (Ze'red)</i>				
Saul buried here. . . . .	2 Sam.	21	14	388	A brook or valley } Num.	21	11-13	195	
<b>*Ze'lek</b> — <i>a fissure (an Ammonite)</i>					of Moab. . . . .	Deut.	2	13, 14	219
Warrior of David. . . . .	2 Sam.	23	37	390	<b>*Zer'e-da</b> — <i>puncture</i>				
<b>Ze'eb</b> — <i>wolf (Midianite prince)</i>					A town in Ephraim. . . . .	1 Ki.	11	26	4111
Slain by Gideon. . . . .	Jgs.	7	25	298	<b>Ze-red'a-thah</b> — <i>cooling (Same as Zer'e-da)</i>				
<b>*Ze-lo'phe-had</b> — <i>(Son of Hephher)</i>					In plain of Jordan. . . . .	2 Chr.	4	17	504
No sons; 5 daugh-	Num.	26	33	201	Same as Zar'than. . . . .	1 Ki.	7	46	403
ters received in-					<b>Zer'e-rath</b> — <i>punctured (See Zar'e-tan)</i>				
heritance. . . . .	Num.	27	1-8	204	Near Abelmeholah. . . . .	Jgs.	7	22	298
<b>Ze-lo'tes</b> — <i>zealot</i>					<b>Ze'resh</b> —				
Surname of Simon. . . . .	Luke	6	15	1049	Haman's wife. . . . .	Est.	5	10	576
<b>Zel'zah</b> — <i>clear shade</i>					<b>*Ze'reth</b> — <i>splendor</i>				
A city of Benjamin. . . . .	1 Sam.	10	2	333	Son of Ashur. . . . .	1 Chr.	4	5-7	470
<b>Zem-a-ra'im</b> — <i>double fleece</i>					<b>Ze'ri</b> — <i>crack, leak (Iz'ri)</i>				
1. Town of Benjamin. . . . .	Josh.	18	22	280	Son of Jeduthun. . . . .	1 Chr.	25	3, 11	495
2. Mountain: Ephraim. . . . .	2 Chr.	13	4	513	<b>*Ze'ror</b> — <i>parcel, bundle</i>				
<b>*Zem'a-rite</b> —					Ancestor of Saul. . . . .	1 Sam.	9	1	331
Canaanite tribe. . . . .	Gen.	10	18	25	<b>Ze-ru'ah</b> — <i>leprous</i>				
<b>Ze-mi'ra</b> — <i>song, melody</i>					Jeroboam's mother. . . . .	1 Ki.	11	26	411
A son of Becher. . . . .	1 Chr.	7	8	475	<b>*Ze-rub'ba-bel</b> — <i>begotten in Babylon (Zorobabel)</i>				
<b>Ze'nan</b> — <i>sheep pasture</i>					Son of Pedaiah. . . . .	1 Chr.	3	17-19	469
A town in Judah. . . . .	Josh.	15	37	277	Led exiles. . . . .	Ezra	2	1-70	543
<b>*Ze'nas</b> — <i>gift of Zeus</i>					Restores worship. . . . .	Ezra	3	2	545
A Christian lawyer. . . . .	Titus	3	13	1223	Called son of Sheal- (Ezra	3	2, 8	545	
<b>*Zeph-a-ni'ah</b> — <i>whom Jehovah hid</i>					tiel, probably a ) Neh.	12	1	568	
1. Priest of Zedekiah. . . . .	Jer.	29	25	812	dead brother of ) Hag.	2	2, 23	962	
Sent to Jeremiah. . . . .	Jer.	21	1, 2	803	Pedaiah. . . . .	Matt.	1	12	979
Slain at Riblah. . . . .	2 Ki.	25	18-21	465	<b>*Ze-ru'iah</b> — <i>cleft</i>				
2. Ancestor of Samuel. . . . .	1 Chr.	6	36	473	Sister of David. . . . .	1 Chr.	2	16	468
3. Father of Josiah. . . . .	Zech.	6	10, 14	966	<b>Ze'tham</b> — <i>olive tree</i>				
4. The prophet. . . . .	Zeph.	1	1	959	Son of Laadan. . . . .	1 Chr.	23	8	492
<b>Ze'phath</b> — <i>watchtower (See Hormah)</i>					Temple treasurer. . . . .	1 Chr.	26	22	496
Town of Edom. . . . .	Jgs.	1	17	290	<b>Ze'than</b> — <i>olive grove</i>				
<b>Zeph'a-thah</b> — <i>watchtower</i>					A Benjamite. . . . .	1 Chr.	7	10	475
Valley in Judah. . . . .	2 Chr.	14	10	514	<b>Ze'thar</b> —				
<b>*Ze'phi</b> — <i>watch (Ze'pho)</i>					A chamberlain. . . . .	Est.	1	10	571
Grandson of Esau. . . . .	1 Chr.	1	36	466	<b>Zi'a</b> — <i>agitation</i>				
Duke of Edom. . . . .	Gen.	36	15	57	A Gadite of Bashan. . . . .	1 Chr.	5	13	472
<b>Ze'phon</b> — <i>observation</i>					<b>Zi'ba</b> — <i>station</i>				
A son of Gad. . . . .	Num.	26	15	201	Saul's slave. . . . .	2 Sam.	9	10	371
<b>Zer</b> — <i>rock</i>					Servant of Mephibo- ) 2 Sam.	9	9-12	371	
City of Naphtali. . . . .	Josh.	19	35	281	sheth; slandered. ) 2 Sam.	16	1-4	380	
<b>*Ze'rah</b> — <i>rising of light (Za'rah)</i>					Welcomed David back. . . . .	2 Sam.	19	17	384
1. Son of Reuel. . . . .	1 Chr.	1	37	466					
2. Duke of Edom. . . . .	Gen.	36	17	57					

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*Zib'e-on</b> — <i>variegated</i>					2. Prince of Simeon. . . . .	Num.	25	14	201
A Hivite chief. . . . .	Gen.	36	2	57	3. Son of Jehoaidah. . . . .	1 Chr.	8	36	477
A son of Seir. . . . .	Gen.	36	20	57	4. King of Israel. . . . .	1 Ki.	16	9-20	419
<b>Zib'i-a</b> — <i>female gazelle</i>					5. Condemned nation Jer.	25	25	807	
Son of Shaharaim. . . . .	1 Chr.	8	9	477	<b>*Zin</b> — <i>dwarf palm</i>				
<b>Zib'iah</b> — <i>female gazelle</i>					Wilderness on bor-der Moab; Ca-	{ Num.	13	21	184
Mother of Jehoash. . . . .	2 Ki.	12	1	446	naan. . . . .	{ Num.	33	36	212
<b>Zich'ri</b> — <i>memorable, famous</i>					Israel's sin here. . . . .	Deut.	32	51	256
1. Levite son of Izhar. Ex.	6	21	82		<b>*Zi'na</b> — <i>well fed</i>				
2. Son of Asaph. . . . .	1 Chr.	9	15	478	Son of Shimei. . . . .	1 Chr.	23	10	492
3. Descendant: Eliezer. 1 Chr.	26	25	496		<b>Zi'on</b> — <i>sunny place (Hill of Jerusalem)</i>				
4. A Reubenite. . . . .	1 Chr.	27	16	497	Captured by David. . . . .	2 Sam.	5	7	366
5. Father of Amasiah. 2 Chr.	17	16	517		Ark brought to. . . . .	2 Sam.	6	10-12	367
6. Father: Elishaphat. 2 Chr.	23	1	523		Signifies temple. . . . .	Is.	8	18	729
7. Ephraimite warrior. 2 Chr.	28	7	529		Signifies Jerusalem. . . . .	Is.	1	8	723
8. Father of Joel. . . . .	Neh.	11	9	567	Her desolations. . . . .	Lam.	4	1-22	849
9. Post exile priest. . . . .	Neh.	12	17	568	Prayer for. . . . .	Lam.	5	1-19	850
10. Son of Shimhi. . . . .	1 Chr.	8	19	477	Jewish nation. . . . .	Ps.	126	1	677
11. Son of Shashak. . . . .	1 Chr.	8	23	477	Symbol of Heaven. . . . .	Heb.	12	22	1234
12. Son of Jeroham. . . . .	1 Chr.	8	27	477	<b>*Zi'or</b> — <i>small</i>				
<b>*Zid'dim</b> — <i>sides</i>					A town near Hebron. Josh.	15	54	277	
City of Naphtali. . . . .	Josh.	19	35	281	<b>*Ziph</b> —				
<b>*Zid-ki'jah</b> — <i>right of Jehovah</i>					1. Son of Jehaleleel. . . . .	1 Chr.	4	16	470
A covenant signer. . . . .	Neh.	10	1	566	2. Town in S. Judah. . . . .	Josh.	15	24	277
<b>*Zi'don</b> — <i>fishery (Si'don)</i>					3. Town near Hebron. Josh.	15	55	277	
City: Mediterranean. Josh.	11	8	273		Refuge of David. . . . .	1 Sam.	23	14	351
<b>*Zi-do'nians</b> — <i>inhabitants of Zidon</i>					Rebuilt: Rehoboam. 2 Chr.	11	8	512	
Oppressed Israel. . . . .	Jgs.	10	12	304	Founded by Meshai. 1 Chr.	2	42	468	
<b>Zif</b> — <i>flowers, blooming</i>					<b>Zi'phah</b> — <i>a flowing</i>				
Second month. . . . .	1 Ki.	6	1	401	Son of Jehaleleel. . . . .	1 Chr.	4	16	470
<b>Zi'ha</b> — <i>drought</i>					<b>Ziph'ites</b> — <i>inhabitants of Ziph</i>				
1. Head: exile family. Ezra	2	43	543		Betrayed David. . . . .	1 Sam.	23	19, 20	351
2. Ruler of Nethinims. Neh.	11	21	567		Second betrayal. . . . .	1 Sam.	26	1	355
<b>*Zik'lag</b> —					<b>*Ziph'ron</b> — <i>fragrance</i>				
A city of Judah. . . . .	Josh.	15	31	277	Place of Palestine. . . . .	Num.	34	9	214
Given to Simeon. . . . .	Josh.	19	5	281	<b>*Zip'por</b> — <i>a little bird</i>				
Held by Philistines. . . . .	1 Sam.	27	5, 6	357	Balak's father. . . . .	Num.	22	4, 10	197
Burned: Amalekites. . . . .	1 Sam.	30	1, 3	359	<b>*Zip'po-rah</b> — <i>a small bird</i>				
Sheshbosheth slain. . . . .	2 Sam.	4	8, 10	366	Wife of Moses. . . . .	Ex.	2	21	77
<b>Zil'lah</b> — <i>shade</i>					Son's circumcision. . . . .	Ex.	4	18-26	80
A wife of Lamech. . . . .	Gen.	4	19	20	Rejoined Moses. . . . .	Ex.	18	1-6	97
<b>*Zil'pah</b> — <i>a drop</i>					<b>*Zith'ri</b> — <i>protective</i>				
Leah's maid. . . . .	Gen.	29	24	47	A son of Uzziel. . . . .	Ex.	6	22	82
Mother: Gad; Asher. Gen.	30	9-13	49		<b>Ziz</b> — <i>bloom (a passage)</i>				
<b>Zil'thai</b> — <i>shady</i>					Dead Sea to Tekoa. . . . .	2 Chr.	20	16	520
Son of Shimhi. . . . .	1 Chr.	8	20	477	<b>*Zi'za</b> — <i>fertility, abundance</i>				
A Manassite captain. . . . .	1 Chr.	12	20	481	1. Simeonite chief. . . . .	1 Chr.	4	37	470
<b>Zim'mah</b> — <i>device, plan</i>					2. Son of Rehoboam. . . . .	2 Chr.	11	20	512
1. Son of Shimei. . . . .	1 Chr.	6	42, 43	473	<b>Zi'zah</b> — <i>abundance (Zi'na)</i>				
2. A Gershonite. . . . .	2 Chr.	29	12	530	A Gershonite Levite. . . . .	1 Chr.	23	10-11	492
<b>Zim'ran</b> —					<b>Zo'an</b> — <i>place of departure</i>				
A son of Abraham. . . . .	Gen.	25	2	42	Egyptian city. . . . .	Num.	13	22	184
<b>*Zim'ri</b> — <i>antelope</i>					God's wonders there. Ps.	78	12, 43	648	
1. Grandson of Judah. 1 Chr.	2	6	468		Israelites visit. . . . .	Isa.	30	2, 4	747

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>*Zo'har—whiteness</b>					Post-exile town.....	Neh.	11	29	567
Called Ze'rah.....	Num.	26	13	201	<b>Zo'rites—</b>				
<b>*Zo'he-leth—crawling, serpent</b>					Descendants: Judah..	1 Chr.	2	54	468
A stone at Enrogel...1	Ki.	1	9	393	<b>Zu'ar—small</b>				
<b>*Zo'heth—</b>					Father of Nethaneel..	Num.	2	5	167
A son of Ishi.....	1 Chr.	4	20	470	<b>Zuph—honeycomb</b>				
<b>*Zo'phah—expand</b>					Ancestor of Samuel..	1 Chr.	6	35	473
A son of Helem.....	1 Chr.	7	35	475	A region of Judah...1	Sam.	9	4-6	331
<b>*Zo'phar—departing</b>					<b>Zur—rock</b>				
Job's friend.....	Job	2	11	581	Son of Jehiel.....	1 Chr.	8	30	477
<b>*Zo'phim—watchers</b>					A Midianite king....	Num.	25	15	201
Field on Mt. Pisgah..	Num.	23	14	198	Slain by Israelites....	Num.	31	8	208
<b>Zo'rah—wasp (Zo'reah) (Za'reah)</b>					<b>Zu-ri'el—rock of God</b>				
A town of Judah....	Josh.	15	33	277	A Merarite Levite...	Num.	3	35	168
Occupied by Danites.	Josh.	19	41	281	<b>Zu-ri-shad'dai—my rock is the Almighty</b>				
Samson's place of {	Jgs.	13	25	307	Father of Shelumiel.	Num.	2	12	167
birth and burial. }	Jgs.	16	31	310	<b>*Zu'zim—(Zam-zum'min)</b>				
Rebuilt by Rehoboam	2 Chr.	11	5, 10	512	Tribe E. of Jordan...	Gen.	14	5	29

## PRECIOUS PROMISES OF THE BIBLE

"The Lord is not slack concerning His Promises"—2 Pet. 3:9

To the <i>Abiding-in</i> <i>Christ</i> .....	Jno.	15	7	1103	To the <i>Pure-in-heart</i>	Matt.	5	8	982
To the <i>Adopted child</i> of God.....	2 Cor.	5	18	1184	To the <i>Repentant</i> ....	Is.	55	7	770
To the <i>Afflicted</i> .....	Ps.	34	18	625	To the <i>Righteous</i> ....	{ Ps.	37	29	627
To the <i>Aged</i> .....	Job	11	17	588		{ Ps.	92	12	657
To the returning <i>Backslider</i> .....	Hos.	14	4	936	To the <i>Sabbath-Keeper</i>	Is.	58	13, 14	772
To the <i>Believer</i> .....	Jno.	6	47	1088	To the <i>Seeker</i> .....	{ Deut.	4	29	222
To the <i>Beneficent</i> ....	Eccl.	11	1	718		{ Heb.	7	25	1228
To the <i>Blind</i> .....	Is.	42	16	759	To faithful <i>Servants</i> .	{ Job	36	5-11	605
To the <i>Broken-Hearted</i>	Ps.	147	3	684		{ Jno.	12	26	1000
To the <i>Charity-worker</i>	Is.	58	10	772	To the <i>Steadfast</i> ....	{ Jno.	8	31-32	1002
To the <i>Christian helper</i>	Mark	9	41	1028		{ Rev.	2	10	1255
To the <i>Confessors of Christ</i>	Lu.	12	8	1061	To the <i>Sick</i> .....	Ps.	34	5	625
To obedient <i>Children</i>	Eph.	6	1-3	1201	To faithful <i>Stewards</i> ..	Lu.	12	42, 43	1061
To those who <i>Fear God</i>	Ps.	25	14	621	To <i>Soul-winners</i> ....	Dan.	12	3	927
To <i>Forgiving Chris-</i> <i>tians</i> .....	Matt.	6	14	984	To the <i>Suffering</i> ....	2 Tim.	2	11, 12	1220
To liberal <i>Givers</i> ....	Prov.	3	9	687	To the <i>Tempted</i> ....	{ 1 Cor.	10	13	1174
To faithful <i>Hearers</i> ...	Matt.	7	24, 25	985		{ Heb.	2	18	1225
To the <i>Humble</i> .....	Matt.	18	4	999	To the <i>Tested and</i>	{ 2 Pet.	2	9	1245
To the <i>Just</i> .....	Prov.	12	13-21	694	<i>Tried</i> .....	{ Jas.	1	12	1236
To the <i>Meek</i> .....	Ps.	149	4	685	To <i>Trusting</i> .....	{ Jer.	17	7, 8	799
To the <i>Merciful</i> ....	Prov.	19	17	699	<i>Christians</i> .....	{ Ps.	112	7, 8	668
To the <i>Obedient</i> ....	{ Jno.	14	15, 16	1102	To the <i>Tither</i> .....	Mal.	3	10	975
	{ Is.	1	19	723	To the <i>Upright</i> ....	{ Ps.	84	11	653
To the <i>Overcomer</i> ....	Rev.	2	7-17	1255		{ Ps.	15	2	616
To the <i>Peacemaker</i> ...	Matt.	5	9	982	To the <i>Watchful</i> ....	{ 1 Jno.	3	2	1249
To the <i>Persecuted</i> ....	2 Cor.	4	8, 9	1184		{ Lu.	12	37	1061
To the <i>Persevering</i> ..	Jno.	16	33	1104	To the <i>Weak</i> .....	2 Cor.	12	9	1190
To <i>Praying Christians</i>	Matt.	18	19	999	To the <i>Weeping</i> ....	{ Ps.	30	5	623
						{ Is.	35	10	751
					To <i>Worshippers</i> ....	Matt.	18	20	999

## SELECT SCRIPTURES FOR SPECIAL NEEDS

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
When <b>Apprehensive</b> of danger...	{Ps.	34		625	When <b>God</b> seems to have deserted...	Ps.	139		680
	{Ps.	91		657	When <b>Guidance</b> is needed...	Jno.	16		1104
When <b>Assurance</b> is needed...	Rom.	8	1-30	1157	When <b>Happiness</b> seems lost...	Col.	3	12-17	1208
When <b>Barren</b> in spiritual fruits...	Jno.	15		1103	When <b>Healing</b> is needed...	2 Ki.	20		458
When <b>Blessings</b> are forgotten...	Ps.	103		661	When <b>Lifeseems</b> hard...	Ps.	121		676
When <b>Business</b> seems bad...	Ps.	37		627	When <b>Lonely</b> ...	Ps.	23		621
When <b>Courage</b> needed...	Josh.	1		260	When <b>Love</b> needs quickening...	1 Cor.	13		1177
When <b>Discouraged</b> ...	Rom.	8	31-39	1157	When <b>Prayers</b> become selfish...	Ps.	67		642
When <b>Despondent</b> ...	Ps.	34		625	When <b>Slandered</b> ...	Is.	54	17	770
When <b>Faith</b> needs confirmation...	Heb.	11		1232	When <b>great Sorrow</b> ...	Jno.	14		1102
When <b>Failure</b> seems certain...	{Ps.	126		677	When <b>Tired</b> and weary...	Ps.	55		636
	{Is.	35		751	When <b>Trouble</b> over-whelms...	{Ps.	126		677
When <b>Financial</b> reverses come...	Job	1		580		{Is.	5		583
When <b>Forgiveness</b> is needed...	{Ps.	51		635		{Job.	46		763
	{Ps.	32		624	When <b>Wisdom</b> is needed...	Jas.	5	20	1239
When <b>Friends</b> fail you	Ps.	27		622	When <b>Worry</b> overcomes...	Matt.	6	19-34	984

## SPECIAL PROMISES TO BELIEVERS

Abundant life...	Phil.	4	19	1205	Knowledge...	Jer.	24	7	807
Assurance...	2 Tim.	1	12	1219	Liberty...	Rom.	8	2	1157
Beauty in character...	Ezek.	16	14	865	Light...	Is.	60	20	774
Cleansing...	Ezek.	36	25	892	Life...	Jno.	5	24	1087
Clothing...	Zech.	3	4	965	Love...	Rom.	8	35	1157
Comfort...	Is.	51	3	767	Power...	Acts	1	8	1111
Companionship...	Jno.	15	15	1103	Renewal...	Titus	3	5	1223
Deliverance...	2 Tim.	4	18	1221	Rest...	Ex.	33	14	117
Discernment...	Is.	11	3	733	Restoration...	Is.	57	18	772
Food...	Ezek.	34	14	890	Resurrection...	Rom.	8	11	1157
Fruitfulness...	Phil.	1	11	1202	Riches...	Jas.	2	5	1237
Fullness...	Eph.	3	19	1198	Strength...	Is.	41	10	757
Growth...	Eph.	4	13	1199	Spiritual treasures...	Phil.	3	8	1204
Guidance...	Is.	42	16	759	Understanding...	Ps.	119	104	671
Healing...	Hos.	6	1	931	Utterance...	2 Cor.	8	7	1186
Hope...	Heb.	6	18, 19	1228	Victory...	Rev.	15	2	1265
Inheritance...	Acts	26	18	1146	Vision...	Jno.	16	14, 15	1104
Joy...	Is.	35	10	751	Wisdom...	Luke	21	15	1074

## WOMEN OF THE BIBLE

A				SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
SUBJECT				SUBJECT				
BOOK				BOOK				
CHAP.				CHAP.				
VERSE				VERSE				
PAGE				PAGE				

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<i>Bath-Sheba—Continued</i>					Salutation to Mary... Luke	1	41-45	1040	
Called Bathshua.....1 Chr.	3	5	469		Promised a son..... Luke	1	13	1040	
<b>Bernice—bringing victory</b>					Mother of John..... Luke	1	57-60	1040	
Wife of Agrippa..... Acts	25	13,23	1145		<b>Elisheba—God of the oath</b>				
Heard Paul preach... Acts	26	24-30	1146		Wife of Aaron..... Ex.	6	23	82	
<b>Bilhah—bashfulness</b>					<b>Esther—a star</b>				
Rachel's maidservant. Gen.	29	29	47		Daughter of Abihail.. Est.	2	15	573	
Concubine of Jacob... Gen.	30	1-4	49		Reared as an orphan. Est.	2	7	573	
Mother of two sons... Gen.	30	5-8	49		Queen of Persia..... Est.	2	17	573	
Committed adultery. Gen.	35	22	56		Was very popular..... Est.	2	15	573	
<b>Bithiah—daughter of Jehovah</b>					Tactful..... Est.	5	1-8	576	
Wife of Mered.....1 Chr.	4	18	470		Self-denying..... Est.	4	16	575	
<b>C</b>					Courageous..... Est.	7	1-7	577	
<b>Candace—prince of servants</b>					Patriotic..... Est.	8	1-17	578	
Queen of Ethiopia... Acts	8	27	1121		<b>Eunice—victorious</b>				
<b>Chloe—green grass</b>					Mother of Timothy... 2 Tim.	1	5	1219	
A Christian of					A Jewess..... Acts	16	1	1133	
Corinth.....1 Cor.	1	11	1166		<b>Euodias—success</b>				
<b>Claudia—lame</b>					A Philippian Christian Phil.	4	2	1205	
Saluted Timothy... 2 Tim.	4	21	1221		<b>Eve—life</b>				
<b>D</b>					The first woman..... Gen.	2	20-23	18	
<b>Damaris—a heifer</b>					Made from Adam's				
Converted by Paul... Acts	17	33,34	1134		rib..... Gen.	2	21,22	18	
<b>Deborah—a bee</b>					Wife of Adam..... Gen.	2	23-25	18	
1. Rebekah's nurse... Gen.	35	8	56		Named by Adam... Gen.	3	20	19	
2. Wife of Lapidoth,					Her wedlock typical.. Matt.	19	4-6	1001	
prophetess, judge.. Jdgs.	4	4	294		Tempted her husband Gen.	3	6	19	
Held court under					Beguiled by serpent.. 2 Cor.	11	3	1189	
a tree..... Jdgs.	4	5	294		Her fall; her fate..... Gen.	3	1-16	19	
Assisted Barak.... Jdgs.	4	6-14	294		<b>G</b>				
"Mother in Israel" Jdgs.	5	7	295		<b>Gomer—completion</b>				
Her song of					Wife of Hosea..... Hosea	1	1-3	928	
triumph..... Jdgs.	5	1-31	295		<b>H</b>				
<b>Delilah—the delicate</b>					<b>Hagar—flight</b>				
Loved by Samson... Jdgs.	16	4	310		Sarah's handmaid... Gen.	16	1	31	
Bribed by Philistines. Jdgs.	16	5	310		Abraham's concubine. Gen.	16	2-4	31	
Deceived Samson... Jdgs.	16	6-22	310		Fled from Sarah.... Gen.	16	6	31	
<b>Dinah—vindicated</b>					Comforted by angel.. Gen.	16	7-10	31	
Daughter of Jacob... Gen.	30	19,21	49		Mother of Ishmael... Gen.	16	11,15	31	
Defiled by Shechem.. Gen.	34	1-5	55		Sent away..... Gen.	21	12-21	36	
<b>Dorcas—(Tabitha)—gazelle</b>					Allegory of..... Gal.	4	22-31	1194	
Full of good works... Acts	9	36	1122		<b>Haggith—festive</b>				
A seamstress..... Acts	9	39	1122		A wife of David..... 2 Sam.	3	2,4	364	
Raised to life..... Acts	9	40,41	1122		Mother of Adonijah.. 1 Ki.	1	5	393	
<b>Drusilla—watered by the dew</b>					<b>Hammoleketh—kinsman of dew</b>				
Wife of Felix..... Acts	24	24	1144		A sister of Gilead... 1 Chr.	7	17,18	475	
<b>E</b>					<b>Hamutal—gracious</b>				
<b>Eglah—calf</b>					Wife of Josiah..... 2 Ki.	23	29-31	462	
A wife of David.... 2 Sam.	3	5	364		Daughter of Jeremiah Jer.	52	1	844	
Mother of Ithream... 1 Chr.	3	3	469		<b>Hannah—gracious</b>				
<b>Elisabeth—swearing by God</b>					A wife of Elkanah... 1 Sam.	1	1,2	323	
Wife of Zacharias... Luke	1	5	1040		Was barren..... 1 Sam.	1	5,6	323	
Was barren..... Luke	1	7	1040		Prayed for a son.... 1 Sam.	1	9-11	323	
Cousin of Mary.... Luke	1	34,36	1040		Samuel given..... 1 Sam.	1	19,20	323	
					Grateful in song..... 1 Sam.	2	1-10	324	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<i>Hannah—Continued</i>					Painted her face. . . . .	2 Ki.	9	30	442
Self-denying. . . . .	1 Sam.	1	27,28	323	Shamefully slain. . . . .	2 Ki.	9	30-33	442
A devoted mother. . . . .	1 Sam.	2	18,19	324	A "cursed woman". . . . .	2 Ki.	9	34	442
<i>Helah—scum, rust</i>					Dogs ate her flesh. . . . .	2 Ki.	9	36	442
A wife of Ashur. . . . .	1 Chr.	4	5	470	Her carcass as dung. . . . .	2 Ki.	9	37	442
Mother of three sons. . . . .	1 Chr.	4	7	470	Symbol of lewdness. . . . .	Rev.	2	20	1255
<i>Hephzibah—in whom is my delight</i>					<i>Joanna—Jehovah is gracious</i>				
Mother of Manasseh. . . . .	2 Ki.	21	1	459	Wife of Chuza. . . . .	Luke	8	3	1053
<i>Herodias—(Daughter of Aristobulus)</i>					<i>Jochebed—Jehovah is glorious</i>				
Herod's wife. . . . .	Mark	6	17	1023	Wife of Amram. . . . .	Ex.	6	20	82
Secured John's death. . . . .	Matt.	14	6-11	995	Mother of Moses. . . . .	Num.	26	59	201
<i>Hodesh—new moon</i>					<i>Judith—Jewess</i>				
A wife of Shaharaim. . . . .	1 Chr.	8	8, 9	477	A wife of Esau. . . . .	Gen.	26	34	43
<i>Hoglah—a partridge</i>					Same as Aholibamah. . . . .	Gen.	36	2	57
Daughter, Zelophehad. . . . .	Num.	26	33	201	<i>Julia—feminine of Julius</i>				
<i>Huldah—weasel</i>					A Christian of Rome. . . . .	Rom.	16	15	1165
Wife of Shallum. . . . .	2 Ki.	22	14	461	<b>K</b>				
A prophetess. . . . .	2 Chr.	34	22	538	<i>Keren-Happuch—horn of paint</i>				
<i>Hushim—hastiers</i>					Job's third daughter. . . . .	Job	42	12-14	610
A wife of Shaharaim. . . . .	1 Chr.	8	8	477	Was very attractive. . . . .	Job	42	14,15	610
<b>J</b>					<i>Keturah—perfumed</i>				
<i>Jael—wild she-goat</i>					Second wife of				
Wife of Heber. . . . .	Jdgs.	4	17	294	Abraham. . . . .	Gen.	25	1	42
Slew Sisera. . . . .	Jdgs.	4	18-22	294	Mother of six sons. . . . .	1 Chr.	1	32	466
In Deborah's song. . . . .	Jdgs.	5	24-27	295	<i>Kezia—cassia</i>				
<i>Jecoliah—Jehovah will enable</i>					Job's second daughter. . . . .	Job	42	12-14	610
Mother of Uzziah. . . . .	2 Chr.	26	3	527	Noted for her beauty. . . . .	Job	42	14,15	610
Lived in Jerusalem. . . . .	2 Ki.	15	1, 2	450	<b>L</b>				
<i>Jedidah—beloved</i>					<i>Leah—weary</i>				
Mother of Josiah. . . . .	2 Ki.	22	1	461	Daughter of Laban. . . . .	Gen.	29	16	47
<i>Jehoaddan—Jehovah pleased</i>					Had weak eyes. . . . .	Gen.	29	17	47
Mother of Amaziah. . . . .	2 Ki.	14	1, 2	449	A wife of Jacob. . . . .	Gen.	29	21-23	47
Lived in Jerusalem. . . . .	2 Chr.	25	1	526	Mother of six sons. . . . .	Gen.	35	23	56
<i>Jehosheba (Jashabeath)—Jehovah sworn</i>					Mother, one daughter. . . . .	Gen.	30	19,21	49
Daughter of Joram. . . . .	2 Ki.	11	2	445	Buried in Machpelah. . . . .	Gen.	49	30,31	74
Wife of Jehoiada. . . . .	2 Chr.	22	11	523	<i>Lois—agreeable</i>				
<i>Jehudijah—a Jewess</i>					Timothy's grand-				
Wife of Mered. . . . .	1 Chr.	4	17,18	470	mother. . . . .	2 Tim.	1	5	1219
Called Hodiah. . . . .	1 Chr.	4	19	470	<i>Lydia—from Ludos</i>				
<i>Jemima—dove, affectionate</i>					A "seller of purple". . . . .	Acts	16	14	1133
Job's daughter. . . . .	Job	42	12-14	610	Became a Christian. . . . .	Acts	16	14,15	1133
Noted for her beauty. . . . .	Job	42	15	610	<b>M</b>				
<i>Jerloth—curtains</i>					<i>Maacah (Maachah)—compression</i>				
Second wife of Caleb. . . . .	1 Chr.	2	18	468	1. One of David's				
<i>Jerushah (Jerusha)—possessed</i>					wives. . . . .	2 Sam.	3	2,3	364
Daughter of Zadok. . . . .	2 Chr.	27	1	528	2. Wife of Machir. . . . .	1 Chr.	7	16	475
Mother of Jotham. . . . .	2 Ki.	15	32,33	450	3. Caleb's concubine. . . . .	1 Chr.	2	48	468
<i>Jezebel—chaste, unmarried</i>					4. Wife of Jehiel. . . . .	1 Chr.	9	35	478
Daughter of Ethbaal. . . . .	1 Ki.	16	31	419	Mother of Gibeon. . . . .	1 Chr.	8	29	477
Wife of Ahab. . . . .	1 Ki.	16	29-31	419	5. A wife of Rehoboam. . . . .	2 Chr.	11	18,20	512
Slew prophets. . . . .	1 Ki.	18	4-13	422	His favorite wife. . . . .	2 Chr.	11	21	512
Threatened Elijah. . . . .	1 Ki.	19	1-3	424	Mother, King				
Had Naboth slain. . . . .	1 Ki.	21	1-14	427	Abijah. . . . .	2 Chr.	11	22	512
Forged husband's					Encouraged				
name. . . . .	1 Ki.	21	7, 8	427	idolatry. . . . .	1 Ki.	15	13	418



SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Maacah—Continued</b>					4. Mary of Bethany...	John	11	1	1097
Deposed as queen...	2 Chr.	15	16	515	Meditative.....	Luke	10	38-42	1058
Called Michaiiah...	2 Chr.	13	1, 2	513	Loved by Jesus...	John	11	5	1097
<b>Mahalah—sickness, tenderness</b>					Anointed Jesus....	John	12	3	1099
Daughter of					Commended by				
Hammoleketh.....	1 Chr.	7	18	475	Jesus.....	Matt.	26	10-13	1011
<b>Mahalah—sickness</b>					5. Mother of Mark...	Acts	12	12	1127
1. A wife of Esau....	Gen.	28	9	46	6. A Christian of				
Same as Basemath...	Gen.	36	2, 3	57	Rome.....	Rom.	16	6	1165
2. Wife of Rehoboam...	2 Chr.	11	18	512	<b>Matred—driving forward</b>				
<b>Mahlah—sickness, disease</b>					Daughter of Mezahab...	Gen.	36	39	57
Daughter, Zelophehad...	Num.	26	33	201	<b>Mehetabel—bettered of God</b>				
<b>Martha—lady, mistress</b>					Wife of Hadar.....	Gen.	36	39	57
Sister of Lazarus....	John	11	14, 39	1097	Native city was Pai...	1 Chr.	1	50	466
Lived at Bethany....	John	11	1	1097	<b>Merab—increase</b>				
Loved by Jesus.....	John	11	5	1097	Daughter of Saul....	1 Sam.	14	49	337
Instructed by Jesus...	John	11	20-28	1097	Promised to David...	1 Sam.	18	17	345
Received Jesus into					Given to Adriel.....	1 Sam.	18	19	345
her home.....	Luke	10	38	1058	<b>Meshullemeth—female friend</b>				
Reprieved by Jesus...	Luke	10	38-42	1058	Wife of Manasseh...	2 Ki.	21	18-20	459
<b>Mary—same as Miriam</b>					<b>Michal—brook</b>				
1. Mother of Jesus...	Luke	2	4-21	1043	Daughter of Saul....	1 Sam.	14	49	337
A virgin.....	Luke	1	27	1040	Promised to David...	1 Sam.	18	20-25	345
Espoused to Joseph...	Matt.	1	18	979	Became David's wife...	1 Sam.	18	27	345
Visited by an angel...	Luke	1	28-38	1040	Given to another....	1 Sam.	25	44	353
Divine conception...	Matt.	1	20	979	Restored to David...	2 Sam.	3	13-16	364
Married to Joseph...	Matt.	1	24, 25	979	Despised David.....	2 Sam.	6	16	367
Lived in Nazareth...	Matt.	2	19-23	979	<b>Milcah—counsel</b>				
"Blessed among					1. Wife of Nahor....	Gen.	11	29	26
women".....	Luke	1	27, 28	1040	Mother, eight sons...	Gen.	22	20-22	37
Cousin of Elisabeth...	Luke	1	34, 36	1040	2. Daughter of				
Visited Elisabeth...	Luke	1	39, 40	1040	Zelophehad.....	Num.	26	33	201
Sang "Magnificat"...	Luke	1	46-55	1040	<b>Miriam—rebellion</b>				
Had other children...	Mark	6	3	1023	Sister of Moses....	Num.	26	59	201
Attended marriage...	John	2	1-5	1083	A prophetess.....	Ex.	15	20	94
Present at Jesus'					Guilty of sedition...	Num.	12	1-9	183
death.....	John	19	25	1107	Punished.....	Deut.	24	8, 9	245
In John's care....	John	19	25-27	1107	Died at Kadesh....	Num.	20	1	194
2. Wife of Cleophas...	John	19	25	1107					
Mother of James,									
Joses.....	Matt.	27	56	1013					
Ministered to Jesus...	Matt.	27	55, 56	1013					
Visited Jesus' tomb...	Luke	24	1-10	1079					
3. Mary Magdalene...	Matt.	27	56, 61	1013					
Healed of seven	Mark	16	9	1040					
devils.....	Luke	8	2	1053					
A follower of Christ...	Mark	15	40, 41	1038					
At the cross.....	John	19	25	1107					
Visited Jesus' tomb...	Matt.	28	1	1016					
Grieved for Jesus...	John	20	1, 11	1109					
First to see the	Mark	16	9	1040					
risen Christ....	John	20	11-17	1109					
First to announce									
resurrection of									
Christ.....	Mark	16	9-11	1040					

## N

**Naamah—sweet, pleasant**

- Daughter of
1. Daughters of  
Lamech..... Gen. 4 19, 22 20
2. Wife of Solomon, {  
mother of {  
Rehoboam.... 1 Ki. 14 21, 31 416  
2 Chr. 12 13 513

**Naarah—a girl**

1. A wife of Ashur.... 1 Chr. 4 5 470
- Mother of four sons... 1 Chr. 4 6 470

**Naomi—pleasant**

- Wife of Elimelech.... Ruth 1 2 319
- Mother of two sons... Ruth 1 3 319
- Ruth's mother-in-law... Ruth 1 3, 4 319
- Loved by Ruth..... Ruth 1 6-18 319

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Nehushta—bronze</b>				
Mother of Jehoiachin. . . . .	2 Ki.	24	8	464
<b>Noadiah—convened of Jehovah</b>				
An evil prophetess. . . . .	Neh.	6	14	559
<b>Noah—rest</b>				
Daughter, Zelophehad. . . . .	Num.	26	33	201
<b>Orpah—neck</b>	<b>O</b>			
Ruth's sister-in-law. . . . .	Ruth	1	3, 4	319
<b>P</b>				
<b>Peninnah—coral</b>				
A wife of Elkanah. . . . .	1 Sam.	1	1, 2	323
<b>Persis—Persian</b>				
A Christian of Rome. . . . .	Rom.	16	12	1165
<b>Phebe—bright radiant</b>				
A church servant. . . . .	Rom.	16	1	1165
<b>Priscilla—little old woman</b>				
Wife of Aquila. . . . .	Acts	18	2	1136
A tentmaker. . . . .	Acts	18	2, 3	1136
Assisted Apostle Paul. . . . .	Rom.	16	3	1165
<b>R</b>				
<b>Rachel—ewe</b>				
Daughter of Laban. . . . .	Gen.	29	16	47
Noted for her beauty. . . . .	Gen.	29	17	47
Jacob's second wife. . . . .	Gen.	29	28	47
Was barren. . . . .	Gen.	29	31	47
Stole images. . . . .	Gen.	31	34, 35	50
Wept for children. . . . .	Matt.	2	18	979
Envied her sister. . . . .	Gen.	30	1	49
God opened her womb. . . . .	Gen.	30	22	49
Suffering and death. . . . .	Gen.	35	16-19	56
Mother of two sons. . . . .	Gen.	35	24	56
Buried at Zelzah. . . . .	1 Sam.	10	2	333
Tombstone erected. . . . .	Gen.	35	20	56
<b>Rahab—wide</b>				
A harlot of Jericho. . . . .	Josh.	2	1	261
Hid Joshua's spies. . . . .	Josh.	2	1-22	261
Her life spared. . . . .	Josh.	6	22-25	265
Heroine of faith. . . . .	Heb.	11	31	1232
Justified by works. . . . .	James	2	25	1237
Ancestress of Christ. . . . .	Matt.	1	5	979
<b>Rebekah—ensnarer</b>				
Daughter of Bethuel. . . . .	Gen.	22	23	37
Wife of Isaac. . . . .	Gen.	24	67	39
"Fair to look upon". . . . .	Gen.	26	7	43
Mother: Esau, Jacob. . . . .	Gen.	25	21-26	42
Jacob, favorite son. . . . .	Gen.	25	28	42
Aided Jacob in fraud. . . . .	Gen.	27	1-40	45
Weary of her life. . . . .	Gen.	27	46	45
Buried in Machpelah. . . . .	Gen.	49	30, 31	74
<b>Reumah—raised</b>				
A concubine of Nahor. . . . .	Gen.	22	23, 24	37
<b>Rhoda—a rose bush</b>				
Maid in Mary's home. . . . .	Acts	12	12, 13	1127
<b>Rizpah—hot coal</b>				
Saul's concubine. . . . .	2 Sam.	3	7	364

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
Her children hanged. . . . .	2 Sam.	21	8, 9	388
<b>Ruth—friendship</b>				
A Moabitess. . . . .	Ruth	1	4	319
Wife of Mahlon. . . . .	Ruth	4	10	322
Loved Naomi. . . . .	Ruth	1	14-18	319
Later, wife of Boaz. . . . .	Ruth	4	13	322
Mother of Obed. . . . .	Ruth	4	13-17	322
Ancestress of Christ. . . . .	Matt.	1	5	979
<b>S</b>				
<b>Salome—peaceful</b>				
Wife of Zebedee. . . . .	Matt.	27	56	1013
Visited Jesus' tomb. . . . .	Mark	16	1	1040
<b>Sarah—princess (formerly Sarai)</b>				
1. Wife of Abraham. . . . .	Gen.	11	29	26
Abraham's half-				
sister. . . . .	Gen.	20	11, 12	35
Was childless. . . . .	Gen.	11	30	26
Noted for her				
beauty. . . . .	Gen.	12	10, 11	27
Advised				
concubinage. . . . .	Gen.	16	2, 3	31
Honored by God. . . . .	Gen.	17	15, 16	31
Promised a son. . . . .	Gen.	18	9, 10	32
Was skeptical. . . . .	Gen.	18	12-15	32
Gave birth to Isaac. . . . .	Gen.	21	1-8	36
Asked Hagar's exile. . . . .	Gen.	21	9-11	36
Heroine of faith. . . . .	Heb.	11	11	1232
Obedient to				
husband. . . . .	1 Pet.	3	6	1242
Died at age 127. . . . .	Gen.	23	1, 2	38
Buried in				
Machpelah. . . . .	Gen.	23	19	38
2. Daughter of Asher. . . . .	Num.	26	46	201
Called Serah. . . . .	1 Chr.	7	30	475
<b>Shelomith—peaceableness</b>				
1. Daughter of Dibri. . . . .	Lev.	24	11	158
2. Daughter of				
Zerubabel. . . . .	1 Chr.	3	19	469
<b>Sherah—kinswoman</b>				
Daughter of Ephraim. . . . .	1 Chr.	7	22, 24	475
<b>Shimeath—annunciation</b>				
An Ammonitess. . . . .	2 Chr.	24	26	524
Mother of Jozacher. . . . .	2 Ki.	12	21	446
<b>Shimrith—vigilant</b>				
A Moabitess. . . . .	2 Chr.	24	26	524
Called Shomer. . . . .	2 Ki.	12	21	446
<b>Shiprah—splendid</b>				
A Hebrew midwife. . . . .	Ex.	1	15	77
<b>Shua—riches</b>				
Daughter of Heber. . . . .	1 Chr.	7	32	475
<b>Susanna—lily</b>				
Ministered to Jesus. . . . .	Luke	8	3	1053
<b>Syntyche—with fate</b>				
A Christian of Philippi. . . . .	Phil.	4	2	1205

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>T</b>					<b>Z</b>				
<b>Tahpenes</b> — <i>grandeur</i>					Noted for her beauty . . . Est.	1	11	571	
An Egyptian queen . . . 1 Ki.	11	19,20	411		Refused to obey king . . . Est.	1	12	571	
<b>Tamar</b> — <i>palm tree</i>					Divorced . . . . . Est.	1	19-22	571	
1. Wife of Er . . . . . Gen.	38	6	60		<b>Z</b>				
Had illicit relations Gen.	38	11-18	60		<b>Zebudah</b> — <i>gainfulness</i>				
Mother of twins . . . Gen.	38	24-30	60		Mother of Jehoiakim . . . 2 Ki.	23	36	462	
2. Sister of Absalom . . . 2 Sam.	13	1	375		<b>Zeresh</b> — <i>gold</i>				
Ravished by					Wife of Haman . . . . . Est.	5	10	576	
brother . . . . . 2 Sam.	13	2-14	375		<b>Zeruah</b> — <i>leprous</i>				
3. Daughter of					Jeroboam's mother . . . 1 Ki.	11	26	411	
Absalom . . . . . 2 Sam.	14	27	377		<b>Zeruiah</b> — <i>clef</i>				
<b>Timna</b> — <i>restraint</i>					Sister of David . . . . . 1 Chr.	2	15,16	468	
A concubine of Eliphaz Gen.	36	12	57		<b>Zibiah</b> — <i>female gazelle</i>				
Daughter of Seir . . . . . 1 Chr.	1	38,39	466		Mother of Jehoash . . . 2 Ki.	12	1	446	
<b>Tirzah</b> — <i>pleasantness</i>					<b>Zillah</b> — <i>shade</i>				
Daughter, Zelophead Num.	26	33	201		A wife of Lamech . . . Gen.	4	19	20	
<b>Tryphena</b> — <i>delicate</i>					Mother of Tubal-cain Gen.	4	22	20	
A Christian of Rome. Rom.	16	12	1165		<b>Zilpah</b> — <i>a drop</i>				
<b>Tryphosa</b> — <i>delicate</i>					Leah's maid . . . . . Gen.	29	24	47	
A Christian of Rome. Rom.	16	12	1165		Mother of Gad, Asher. Gen.	30	10-13	49	
<b>V</b>					<b>Zipporah</b> — <i>a small bird</i>				
<b>Vashti</b> — <i>beautiful</i>					Wife of Moses . . . . . Ex.	2	21	77	
Wife of King					Rode upon an ass . . . Ex.	4	20	80	
Ahasuerus . . . . . Est.	1	2,9	571		Circumcised her son . . Ex.	4	25	80	

## UNNAMED WOMEN OF THE BIBLE

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Abel, Wise Woman of</b>					<b>Daughters of Jerusalem</b>				
Made masterly appeal					Followed Jesus				
to Joab . . . . . 2 Sam.	20	15-19	386		weeping . . . . . Luke	23	27,28	1078	
Had great wisdom . . . 2 Sam.	20	22	386		<b>David's Ten Concubines</b>				
<b>Adulteress, The</b>					Committed adultery } 2 Sam. 15 14-16 378				
Arraigned before					with Absalom . . . } 2 Sam. 16 20-22 380				
Christ . . . . . John	8	3	1092		<b>Harlots, The Two</b>				
Accused of adultery . . John	8	4	1092		Lived together . . . . . 1 Ki.	3	16,17	398	
Questioned by Christ. John	8	10	1092		Each had a child . . . . 1 Ki.	3	18	398	
Forgiven . . . . . John	8	11	1092		Sought Solomon's				
<b>Aramitess, The</b>					advice . . . . . 1 Ki.	3	17-22	398	
A concubine; mother					Solomon's wise				
of Machir . . . . . 1 Chr.	7	14	475		decision . . . . . 1 Ki.	3	23-28	398	
<b>Bahurim, Hospitable Woman of</b>					<b>Hiram's Mother</b>				
Had two spies in a					A widow; tribe of				
well . . . . . 2 Sam.	17	17-20	381		Naphtali . . . . . 1 Ki.	7	13,14	403	
<b>Canaan, Woman of</b>					<b>Jabez's Mother</b>				
Appealed to Jesus . . . Matt.	15	22	996		"Bore him with				
Worshipped Jesus . . . Matt.	15	25	996		sorrow" . . . . . 1 Chr.	4	9	470	
Her daughter healed. Matt.	15	28	996		<b>Jairus' Daughter</b>				
<b>Damsel, The Afflicted</b>					Raised to life . . . . . Luke	8	41-56	1053	
Healed by Paul . . . . . Acts	16	16-18	1133		<b>Jephthah's Daughter</b>				
<b>Daughter of Herodias</b>					An only child . . . . . Jdgs.	11	34	304	
Danced before Herod. Matt.	14	6	995		Her father's vow . . . Jdgs.	11	30,31	304	
					Submissive, obedient. Jdgs.	11	36	304	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<i>Jephthah's Daughter—Continued</i>				
Made a request.....	Jdgs.	11	37,38	304
Mourned by friends..	Jdgs.	11	40	304
<b>Jephthah's Mother</b>				
A harlot.....	Jdgs.	11	1	304
<b>Jeroboam's Wife</b>				
Sent to Shiloh.....	1 Ki.	14	2	416
Disguised herself....	1 Ki.	14	2-4	416
Rebuked by prophet..	1 Ki.	14	6	416
Bore "heavy tidings"..	1 Ki.	14	6-16	416
<b>Job's Wife</b>				
Mother, ten children..	Job	1	1,2	580
Gave blasphemous advice.....	Job	2	9	581
Was rebuked.....	Job	2	10	581
<b>Levite's Concubine, A</b>				
Raped to death.....	Jdgs	20	3-5	315
<b>Lot's Two Daughters</b>				
Married Sodomites...	Gen.	19	12-16	34
Lived in a cave.....	Gen.	19	30	34
Made father drunken..	Gen.	19	32-35	34
Became with child...	Gen.	19	36	34
<b>Lot's Wife</b>				
Lived in Sodom.....	Gen.	13	12	28
Received message of doom.....	Gen.	19	12,13	34
Disobeyed God's command.....	Gen.	19	17,26	34
To be remembered...	Luke	17	32	1068
<b>Maid, The Jewish</b>				
Lived in Naaman's home.....	2 Ki.	5	2	436
Loved her master....	2 Ki.	5	3,4	436
<b>Maids of the High Priest</b>				
Were doorkeepers....	John	18	16	1106
One accused Peter...	John	18	17	1106
<b>Manoah's Wife</b>				
Was barren.....	Jdgs.	13	2	307
A son promised.....	Jdgs.	13	3	307
Forbidden strong drink.....	Jdgs.	13	4	307
Consoled her husband	Jdgs.	13	22,23	307
Mother of Samson...	Jdgs.	13	24	307
Gave marital advice..	Jdgs.	14	1-4	308
Visited son's sweet- heart.....	Jdgs.	14	5-10	308
<b>Micah's Mother</b>				
Cursed when her money was stolen..	Jdgs.	17	1,2	312
Had graven image made.....	Jdgs.	17	4	312
<b>Nain, Widow of</b>				
Her only son died....	Luke	7	11,12	1051
Comforted by Jesus..	Luke	7	13	1051

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
Son raised to life.....	Luke	7	14,15	1051
<b>Nereus' Sister</b>				
A Christian of Rome..	Rom.	16	15	1165
<b>Paul's Sister</b>				
Her son aided Paul...	Acts	23	12-16	1143
<b>Peter's Mother-in-Law</b>				
Had a great fever....	Luke	4	38	1016
Healed by Christ.....	Luke	4	38,39	1046
<b>Pharaoh's Wife</b>				
Sought to entice Joseph.....	Gen.	39	7-9	61
Falsely accused Joseph.....	Gen.	39	14-20	61
<b>Philip's Daughters</b>				
Lived in Caesarea....	Acts	21	8	1140
Each, a prophetess...	Acts	21	8,9	1140
<b>Phinehas' Wife</b>				
Gave birth to Ichabod while dying.....	1 Sam.	4	19-21	327
<b>Pilate's Wife</b>				
Had a dream; warned her husband.....	Matt.	27	13,19	1013
<b>Putiel's Daughter</b>				
Wife of Eleazar.....	Ex.	6	25	82
<b>Queen of Sheba</b>				
Visited King Solomon.	1 Ki.	10	1	410
Told all she knew....	1 Ki.	10	2	410
Marvelled at Solo- mon's wisdom and greatness.....	1 Ki.	10	4-8	410
Gave Solomon valu- able gifts.....	2 Chr.	9	3-7	509
Received gifts from Solomon.....	1 Ki.	10	9,10	410
<b>Rufus' Mother</b>				
A Christian of Rome..	Rom.	16	13	1165
<b>Samaritan Woman, The</b>				
Met Jesus at Jacob's well.....	John	4	6,7	1085
Recognized Jesus as being a Jew.....	John	4	9	1085
Conversed with Jesus.	John	4	11-16	1085
Had five husbands...	John	4	17,18	1085
Sought an argument.	John	4	20	1085
Had an exalted opin- ion of Jesus.....	John	4	19	1085
<b>Samson's Wife</b>				
Lived in Timnath....	Jdgs.	14	1	308
Wept for seven days..	Jdgs.	14	16,17	308
Called a "heifer"....	Jdgs.	14	18	308
Revealed her husband's riddle...	Jdgs.	14	12-17	308
Given to husband's companion.....	Jdgs.	14	20	308
Burned to death.....	Jdgs.	15	1-6	308

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Shunammite, The</b>					<b>Widow, A Certain Poor</b>				
Fed Elisha bread.....2 Ki.	4	8	434		Had only two mites...Mark	12	41,42	1033	
Was otherwise hospitable.....2 Ki.	4	9-11	434		Gave both.....Mark	12	43,44	1033	
Husband was old.....2 Ki.	4	14	434		<b>Witch of Endor</b>				
Promised a son.....2 Ki.	4	16,17	434		Had a "familiar spirit" 1 Sam.	28	7	357	
Son died of sunstroke.2 Ki.	4	18-20	434		Consulted by Saul.....1 Sam.	28	8-20	357	
Raised to life.....2 Ki.	4	32-37	434		Refreshed Saul with meat.....1 Sam.	28	24,25	357	
<b>Sinful Woman, The</b>					<b>Woman of Long-Standing Infirmary</b>				
Washed Jesus' feet with her tears.....Luke	7	37,38	1051		Afflicted for eighteen years.....Luke	13	11	1063	
Loved Jesus much.....Luke	7	47	1051		Healed by Jesus.....Luke	13	12,13	1063	
Her sins forgiven.....Luke	7	48	1051		<b>Woman With An Issue of Blood</b>				
Had great faith.....Luke	7	50	1051		Afflicted for twelve years.....Matt.	9	20	987	
<b>Solomon's Wives</b>					Disease "grew worse".Mark	5	25,26	1021	
A total of seven hundred.....1 Ki.	11	1,3	411		Touched Christ's garment.....Mark	5	27,28	1021	
Led him astray.....1 Ki.	11	4	411		Healed.....Mark	5	29	1021	
<b>Tahpenes' Sister</b>					Had great faith.....Luke	8	48	1053	
Wife of Hadad.....1 Ki.	11	19	411		<b>Zarephath, The Widow of</b>				
Mother of Genubath.1 Ki.	11	20	411		Entertained Elijah...1 Ki.	17	9-15	421	
<b>Thebez, Woman in Tower of</b>					Her son died.....1 Ki.	17	17,18	421	
Dropped a stone on Abimelech's head...Jdgs.	9	50-53	301		Raised to life.....1 Ki.	17	19-24	421	

### ODD AND INTERESTING FACTS CONCERNING BIBLE WOMEN

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
The two wives of Esau were a source of grief to their "in-laws".....Gen.	26	34,35	43		Sarah became a mother at age ninety....Gen.	17	17,19	31	
The first thief mentioned in the Bible was a woman.....Gen.	31	19	50		A contentious woman and a rainy day are very much alike...Prov.	27	15	706	
Two sisters were the mothers of their own half-brothers...Gen.	19	30-38	34		A wife and a field were once purchased in the same transaction Ruth	4	9,10	322	
"Outlandish" women were the cause of Solomon's downfall.Neh.	13	26	570		Rachel was the first shepherdess.....Gen.	29	9	47	
Michal was the first wife to "despise" her husband.....1 Sam.	19	11	346		Michal, wife of David, made a "dummy" and put it in a bed to represent her husband.....1 Sam.	19	11-16	346	
A certain woman asked the prophet Elisha not to tell her a lie.....2 Ki.	4	8,16	434		Deborah was a judge, general, prophetess, and singer....Jdgs.	4	4-14	294	
Noah was the daughter of Zelophehad...Num.	26	33	201		After his resurrection, Christ made his first appearance to a woman.....Mark	16	9	1040	
Rebekah was the first mother of twins....Gen.	25	21-28	42						

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
Hannah, mother of Samuel, was accused of being drunken while she was praying.....	1 Sam.	1	12-15	323	In ancient Jerusalem, women kneaded their dough in the streets.	Jer.	7	17, 18	788
A mother, while asleep, smothered her infant to death.	1 Ki.	3	16-19	398	Queen Vashti was deposed for refusing to obey her drunken husband.....	Est.	1	10-22	571
The mother of Moses was his great-aunt.	Ex.	6	20	82	Barak refused to go into battle without the help of a woman.	Jdgs.	4	4-9	294
The only time Christ admitted his divinity privately was to a woman.....	John	4	25, 26	1085	Priscilla, wife of Aquila, was a tent-maker by trade....	Acts	18	1-3	1136
The Queen of Sheba gave King Solomon an "intelligence test" on which he made 100 per cent.....	1 Ki.	10	1-3	410	King Pharaoh burned the city of Gezer and gave it to his daughter as a present.....	1 Ki.	9	16	408
While dying, the wife of Phinehas named her new-born baby.	1 Sam.	4	19-21	327	There was a time when Rebekah's beauty became a source of danger to her husband.....	Gen.	26	6-11	43
A harlot saved the lives of two men by means of a red thread....	Josh.	2	1-18	261	The five daughters of Zelophehad were the first women to demand their property rights.....	Num.	27	1-11	204
Sarah and Anna are the only two women whose ages are recorded in the Bible	Gen.	23	1	38	There was a circumstance under which a Hebrew widow was allowed to "spit" publicly in her brother-in-law's face.	Deut.	25	5-9	246
Only one Bible woman is described as possessing a "good understanding".....	1 Sam.	25	3	353	The Apostle Paul warned old women against drinking too much wine.....	Titus	2	3	1223
Jael, Heber's wife, murdered Sisera with a hammer and nail.....	Jdgs.	4	18-22	294	There is only one "great" woman mentioned in the Bible.....	2 Ki.	4	8	434
Jezebel was killed by being thrown from a window.....	2 Ki.	9	30-34	442	Tamar, a widow, became with twins by her father-in-law....	Gen.	38	13-30	60
Rachel and her husband, Jacob were first cousins.....	Gen.	29	10, 28	47	"Silly women" were denounced by the Apostle Paul.....	2 Tim.	3	6	1220
Huldah, a prophetess, lived in the only college mentioned in the Bible.....	2 Chr.	34	22	538					

# MESSIANIC PROPHECIES AND THEIR FULFILLMENT IN JESUS

Arranged Chronologically

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
Of the seed of the woman.....	Gen.	3	15	19	Sold for thirty pieces of silver...	Zech.	11	12	970
Of Abrahamic descent.....	Gal.	4	4	1194	Traitor's money used for Potter's Field.	Matt.	26	15	1011
Of the promised seed of Isaac.....	Gen.	18	18	32	Accused by false witnesses.....	Zech.	11	13	970
A star out of Jacob.....	Matt.	1	1	979	Silent before his accusers.....	Matt.	27	6, 7	1013
Of the tribe of Judah.....	Gen.	17	19	31	Smitten and spit upon by enemies.	Ps.	27	12	622
The heir to the throne of David..	Matt.	1	2	979	Hated without justifiable reasons...	Matt.	26	60, 61	1011
Born in the City of Bethlehem.....	Num.	24	17	200	Crucified with sinners.....	Isa.	53	7	769
Born of a Virgin.....	Luke	3	34	1045	Hands and feet pierced.....	Matt.	26	62, 63	1011
Slaying of infants in Bethlehem....	Gen.	49	10	74	Mocked and insulted in his death.....	Isa.	50	6	767
Flight into land of Egypt.....	Luke	3	33	1045	Given gall and vinegar while dying..	Mark	14	65	1036
Ministry preceded by forerunner....	Is.	9	7	730	Prays for his adversaries.....	Ps.	109	2-5	667
Declared to be the Son of God.....	Matt.	1	1, 6	979	The piercing of his side.....	Jno.	15	23-25	1103
Ministry confined largely to Galilee.	Mic.	5	2	952	Lots cast for his garment.....	Isa.	53	4-6	769
Anointed as a prophet of God..	Luke	2	4-7	1043	Died without having bones broken....	Matt.	8	17	986
A preacher of deliverance.....	Isa.	7	14	728	Buried in a rich man's tomb.....	Isa.	53	12	769
Characterized by wisdom and power	Matt.	1	18	979	Raised from the grave.....	Matt.	27	38	1013
Noted for righteousness....	Jer.	31	15	815	Ascended to right hand of God....	Ps.	22	16	620
Noted for meekness.....	Matt.	2	14, 15	979	Universal dominion of his kingdom...	Jno.	19	36, 37	1107
Rejected by his own nation.....	Mal.	3	1	975	His name exalted over all others..	Ps.	22	6-8	620
Rejected as chief cornerstone.....	Mark	1	1-8	1016	His kingdom to be triumphant.....	Matt.	27	39-44	1013
A priest after the order of Melchizedek.....	Ps.	2	7, 8	611	His kingdom to be one of righteousness.....	Ps.	69	21	643
Triumphal entry into Jerusalem....	Mark	1	11	1016		Jno.	19	29	1107
Betrayal by a professing friend.....	Isa.	9	1, 2	730		Ps.	109	4	667
	Matt.	4	12-16	981		Luke	23	34	1078
	Deut.	18	15	239		Zech.	12	10	971
	Jno.	6	14	1088		Jno.	19	34	1107
	Isa.	61	1-3	775		Ps.	22	18	620
	Luke	4	18, 19	1046		Mark	15	24	1038
	Isa.	11	2-5	733		Ps.	34	20	604
	Luke	2	52	1043		Jno.	19	33	1107
	Ps.	45	7	632		Isa.	53	9	769
	1 Pet.	2	22	1241		Matt.	27	57-60	1013
	Isa.	42	2	759		Ps.	16	10	616
	Jno.	8	6	1092		Matt.	28	9	1016
	Isa.	53	3	769		Ps.	68	18	642
	Jno.	1	11	1081		Luke	24	50, 51	1079
	Ps.	118	22	670		Zech.	9	10	968
	1 Pet.	2	4, 7	1241		1 Pet.	3	22	1242
	Ps.	110	4	668		Isa.	9	6, 7	730
	Heb.	6	20	1228		Phil.	2	9, 10	1197
	Zech.	9	9	968		Dan.	2	44	911
	Matt.	21	1-11	1003		Rev.	17	14	1266
	Ps.	41	9	630		Jer.	23	5	805
	Mark	14	10	1036		Rev.	19	11	1268

## COMMONLY USED CHRISTIAN WORDS NOT IN THE BIBLE

Anthem	Hallelujah
Apostles' Creed	Invocation
Benediction	Lent
Bible	Pentateuch
Christmas-Christmas Tree	Prejudice
Denominations	Purgatory
Doxology	Sacrament
Easter as a Festival	Sectarian
Eucharist	Synoptic Gospels
Extreme Unction	

## COMMONLY USED EXPRESSIONS NOT IN THE BIBLE

- "A bird in the hand is worth two in the bush."
- "A burned child dreads the fire."
- "A hint to the wise is sufficient."
- "A little bird told me."
- "An ounce of prevention is worth a pound of cure."
- "A stitch in time saves nine."
- "As the twig is bent so shall the tree grow."
- "Beggars should not be choosers."
- "Charity begins at home."
- "Cleanliness is next to godliness."
- "Every generation shall grow weaker and wiser."
- "Everything that glitters is not gold."
- "Every tub must stand on its own bottom."
- "Haste makes waste."
- "Heart-felt religion."
- "It is wise to choose the lesser of two evils."
- "Know thyself."
- "Let your conscience be your guide."
- "Money is the root of all evil."
- "Once in grace always in grace."
- "Our sins are buried in the sea of God's forgetfulness."
- "Procrastination is the thief of time."
- "Think twice before you speak."
- "To the victor belongs the spoils."
- "Unpardonable sin."
- "What is to be will be."
- "Eternal vigilance is the price of liberty."



## **PART II**

**Life and Teachings of Christ  
Classified and Indexed**

# LIFE AND TEACHINGS OF JESUS CHRIST

Classified, Chronologically and Alphabetically Indexed; Giving Book, Chapter, Verse, and Page number where Chapters begin for all References.

## The Pre-Incarnate Christ

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
Co-existent with God the Father.....	Jno.	1	1-18	1081
Eternally immutable.....	Heb.	13	8	1235
Eternally active.....	Mic.	5	2	952
With the Father prior to world creation.....	Jno.	17	5	1105
Was before Abraham.....	Jno.	8	58	1092

## INDEX TO CHRIST'S LIFE—CHRONOLOGICAL HARMONY OF THE GOSPELS

### Preliminary Events

Luke's historical preface.....	Luke	1	1-14	1040
The genealogies of Christ.....	{ Matt.	1	1-17	979
	{ Luke	3	23-38	1045
Birth of John the Baptist foretold to Zacharius in the temple at Jerusalem.....	Luke	1	5-25	1040
The birth of Jesus announced to the Virgin Mary at Nazareth....	Luke	1	26-38	1040
Mary visits Elizabeth in the hill country of Judea—greetings and songs are exchanged.....	Luke	1	39-56	1040
The birth and childhood of John the Baptist in the hill country of Judea.....	Luke	1	57-80	1040
An angel appears to Joseph in Nazareth and announces the approaching birth of Jesus.....	Matt.	1	18-25	979

### Birth, Infancy, Youth of Jesus

Jesus is born in Bethlehem.....	Luke	2	1-7	1043
The song of the angels to the shepherds near Bethlehem.....	Luke	2	8-20	1043
The circumcision and naming of Jesus.....	Luke	2	21	1043
The presentation of Jesus in the temple at Jerusalem when he was 72 days old.....	Luke	2	22-38	1043
The visit of the wise men to Jerusalem and then to Bethlehem....	Matt.	2	1-12	979
The flight of Joseph and Mary with the Child Jesus into Egypt....	Matt.	2	13-15	979
Slaughter of all male children under age of two years in Bethlehem by decree of Herod.....	Matt.	2	16-18	979
The return of Joseph and Mary with the Child Jesus from Egypt to Nazareth.....	{ Matt.	2	19-23	979
	{ Luke	2	39	1043
Childhood of Jesus in Nazareth.....	Luke	2	40	1043
Visit of Jesus to Jerusalem at the age of 12.....	Luke	2	42	1043

**Preliminaries and Inauguration for His Ministry**

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
The Divine call of John the Baptist is made known to him in the wilderness.....	Luke	3	1-2	1045
The beginning of the ministry of John the Baptist as the forerunner of Christ.....	{Matt. Mark Luke	3 1 3	1-6 1-6 3-6	980 1016 1045
The courage and message of John the Baptist in his ministry in the wilderness.....	{Matt. Luke	3 3	7-10 7-14	980 1045
John announces the presence of the Messiah and describes him and his work.....	{Matt. Mark Luke	3 1 3	11-12 7-8 15-18	980 1016 1045
Jesus is baptized of John in Jordan.....	{Matt. Mark Luke	3 1 3	13-17 9-11 21-22	980 1016 1045
Jesus is tempted in the wilderness of Judea.....	{Matt. Mark Luke	4 1 4	1-11 12-13 1-13	981 1016 1046
The witness of John to the committee sent by the Jewish sanhedrin, at Bethany.....	John	1	19-28	1081
John points out Jesus as the Lamb of God, and identifies him as the Messiah.....	John	1	29-34	1081
Calling of the first disciples.....	John	1	35-51	1081
The first miracle—water made into wine in Cana of Galilee.....	John	2	1-11	1083

**The Early Judean Ministry**

Jesus, his family and disciples, remove to Jerusalem.....	John	2	12	1083
Jesus attends the Passover and cleanses the temple at Jerusalem..	John	2	13-22	1083
Teaches and performs many miracles in Jerusalem and makes many disciples.....	John	2	23-35	1083
Interview with Nicodemus in which he discourses on the New Birth.....	John	3	1-21	1084
Jesus and his disciples teach and baptize in the land of Judea—while John continues his ministry and baptizing at Ænon.....	John	3	22-23	1084
John bears further witness to Jesus as the Messiah.....	John	3	25-36	1084
John the Baptist is imprisoned by Herod.....	Luke	3	19-20	1045
Jesus leaves Judea and goes into Galilee where he continues to teach and heal.....	{Matt. Mark Luke John	4 1 4 4	12 14 14 1-4	981 1016 1046 1085
Jesus interviews the woman of Samaria at the well of Jacob—followed by the conversion of many Samaritans.....	John	4	5-42	1085

**The Galilean Ministry**

(First Period)

Christ preaches repentance to the Galileans.....	{Matt. Mark Luke	4 1 4	17 14-15 14-15	981 1016 1046
A second visit is made to Cana of Galilee and while there Jesus heals the Centurion's son.....	John	4	46-54	1085

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
He visits Nazareth, speaks in the Synagogue on the Sabbath, revealing himself as the Messiah and is rejected by his own people.	Luke	4	16-30	1046
He removes to Capernaum where he afterwards took up permanent residence.....	Matt.	4	13-16	981
Four fishermen are called to leave their employment and to follow Jesus.....	{ Matt. Mark Luke	{ 4 16 5	{ 18-22 16-20 1-11	{ 981 1040 1048
He teaches in the Synagogue at Capernaum and heals a man of an unclean spirit on the Sabbath.....	{ Mark Luke	{ 1 4	{ 21-28 31-37	{ 1016 1046
In the home of Simon Peter at Capernaum Jesus heals his wife's mother and many that were sick of divers diseases, and cast out many devils.....	{ Matt. Mark Luke	{ 8 1 4	{ 14-17 29-34 38-41	{ 986 1016 1046
The first tour of Galilee with the four fishermen,—now followers and workers.....	{ Matt. Mark Luke	{ 4 1 4	{ 22-25 35-39 42-44	{ 981 1016 1046
The healing of a leper, followed by much excitement among the people,—and Jesus retires for prayer.....	{ Matt. Mark Luke	{ 8 1 5	{ 2-4 40-45 12-16	{ 986 1016 1048
Healing of the paralytic that was let down through the roof of Peter's house in Capernaum.....	{ Matt. Mark Luke	{ 9 2 5	{ 2-8 1-12 17-26	{ 987 1018 1048
Jesus calls Matthew the publican and accepts the hospitality of his home.....	{ Matt. Mark Luke	{ 9 2 5	{ 9-13 13-17 27-32	{ 987 1018 1048
Jesus defends his disciples for not fasting and speaks three parables.....	{ Matt. Mark Luke	{ 9 2 5	{ 14-17 18-22 33-39	{ 987 1018 1048
The healing of a woman with an issue of blood for twelve years.....	{ Matt. Mark Luke	{ 9 5 8	{ 20-22 25-34 43-48	{ 987 1021 1053
Jairus' daughter is raised from the dead in Capernaum.....	{ Matt. Mark Luke	{ 9 5 8	{ 18-26 22-43 41-56	{ 987 1021 1053
Two blind men are healed and spread the fame of Jesus.....	Matt.	9	27-31	987
A dumb man possessed with a devil is healed and the Pharisees charged that Jesus cast out devils by the prince of devils.....	Matt.	9	32-34	987
In Jerusalem Jesus heals the lame man at the Pool of Bethesda on the Sabbath, being criticised by the Pharisees he delivers a sermon on his equality with God.....	John	5	1-47	1087
The disciples pluck corn for food on the Sabbath and Jesus has the second controversy with the Pharisees.....	{ Matt. Mark Luke	{ 12 2 6	{ 1-8 23-28 1-5	{ 991 1018 1049
Jesus heals a man with a withered hand in a Synagogue in Galilee and has the third Sabbath-controversy with Pharisees.....	{ Matt. Mark Luke	{ 12 3 6	{ 9-14 1-6 6-11	{ 991 1019 1049
<b>(Second Period—Organizing His Kingdom)</b>				
Jesus teaches great crowds by the Sea of Galilee.....	{ Matt. Mark	{ 12 3	{ 15-21 7-12	{ 991 1019
Jesus chooses the Twelve Apostles.....	{ Mark Luke	{ 3 6	{ 13-19 12-16	{ 1019 1049

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
The Sermon on the Mount in which Jesus announces the fundamental principles and rules of his kingdom:	{ Matt.	5	1-2	982
(1) The place and audience.....	{ Luke	6	17-19	1049
(2) The introduction—The Beatitudes.....	{ Matt.	5	3-12	982
	{ Luke	28	6	1049
(3) Christians: The salt of earth and the light of the world....	Matt.	5	13-20	982
(4) Christ's ethical teachings a fulfillment of and superior to those of the Old Testament.....	{ Matt.	5	21-48	982
	{ Luke	6	27-36	1049
(5) Directions about alms giving, prayer and fasting.....	{ Matt.	6	1-8	984
	Matt.		14-18	984
(6) The model prayer laid down for Christians.....	Matt.	6	9-13	984
(7) Instructions regarding worldly anxiety and directions for laying up treasures.....	Matt.	6	19-34	984
(8) Captious criticism forbidden.....	{ Matt.	7	1-6	985
	{ Luke	6	37-42	1049
(9) Earnestness in prayer taught.....	Matt.	7	7-11	985
(10) The Golden Rule.....	{ Matt.	7	12	985
	{ Luke	6	31	1049
(11) The entrance and way of life and death.....	Matt.	7	13-14	985
(12) The final test of Christian character.....	{ Matt.	7	15-27	985
	{ Luke	6	43-49	1049
(13) The effect of the sermon.....	Matt.	7	28-29	985
Christ heals the Centurion's servant at Capernaum.....	{ Matt.	8	1-13	986
	{ Luke	7	1-10	1051
John the Baptist imprisoned sends a committee to enquire of Christ's claims.....	{ Matt.	11	2-6	990
	{ Luke	7	18-23	1051
Jesus bears witness to John's character and ministry.....	{ Matt.	11	7-9	990
	{ Luke	7	24-35	1051
The cities of Galilee are upbraided.....	Matt.	11	20-24	990
Offers a prayer of thanksgiving and invites the weary.....	Matt.	11	25-30	990
Entertained in the home of Simon the Pharisee his feet are anointed by a sinful woman.....	Luke	7	36-50	1051
Jesus and the twelve go into Galilee.....	Luke	8	1-3	1053
A blind and dumb devil-possessed man is healed and for the second time Jesus is charged with alliance with the prince of devils....	{ Matt.	12	22-37	991
	{ Mark	3	19-30	1019
Jesus refuses to give the Scribes and Pharisees a sign.....	Matt.	12	38-45	991
His mother and brothers try to dissuade him from his work....	{ Matt.	12	46-50	991
	{ Mark	3	31-35	1019
	{ Luke	8	19-21	1053
Jesus delivers a group of Parables to the crowds by the sea of Galilee:	{ Matt.	13	1-23	993
(1) Parable of the Sower.....	{ Mark	4	1-25	1020
	{ Luke	8	4-8	1053
(2) Parable of the Seed Growing.....	{ Mark	4	26-29	1020
(3) Parable of the Tares.....	Matt.	13	24-30	993
(4) Parable of the Mustard Seed.....	{ Matt.	13	31-32	993
	{ Mark	4	30-32	1020
(5) Parable of the Leaven.....	Matt.	13	33	993

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
(6) Many others not given.....	{ Matt.	13	34-35	993
	{ Mark	4	33-34	1020
Explanation of the parables of the Wheat and Tares is given to the disciples in the house, followed by other parables.....	Matt.	13	36-43	993
(7) Parable of the Hidden Treasure.....	Matt.	13	44	993
(8) Parable of the Pearl of Great Price.....	Matt.	13	45-46	993
(9) Parable of the Net.....	Matt.	13	47-50	993
(10) Parable of the Householder.....	Matt.	13	51-53	993
Jesus stills the storm at Sea.....	{ Matt.	8	18-23, 27	986
	{ Mark	4	35-41	1020
	{ Luke	8	22-25	1053
Heals a demoniac of Gadara, allowing the devils to enter a herd of swine.....	{ Matt.	8	28-34	986
	{ Mark	5	1-20	1021
	{ Luke	8	26-39	1053
He is rejected for the second time at Nazareth.....	{ Matt.	9	1-13,	987
	{ Mark	6	1-6	1023
	{ Luke	8	24	1053
The twelve are given special power and instructions, and are sent into Galilee two by two.....	{ Matt.	10	5-16	988
	{ Mark	6	7-13	1023
	{ Luke	9	1-6	1055
Herod beheads John the Baptist—and becomes fearful that Jesus is risen from the dead.....	{ Matt.	14	1-12	995
	{ Mark	6	14-29	1023
	{ Luke	9	7-9	1055
Jesus and his disciples retire in a mountain near Bethsaida for rest and are followed by multitudes.....	{ Matt.	14	13-15	995
	{ Mark	6	30-34	1023
	{ Luke	9	10-11	1055
	{ Jno.	6	1-4	1088
Five thousand are miraculously fed.....	{ Matt.	14	16-44	995
	{ Mark	6	35-44	1023
	{ Luke	9	12-17	1055
	{ Jno.	6	5-13	1088
Jesus stops a revolutionary movement to make him King, and goes into secret prayer.....	{ Matt.	14	22-23	995
	{ Mark	6	45-46	1023
	{ Jno.	6	14-15	1088
The disciples being overtaken in a storm at Sea, Jesus appears, walking on the water.....	{ Matt.	14	24-33	995
	{ Mark	6	47-52	1023
	{ Jno.	6	16-21	1088
Jesus receives a warm welcome in Gennesaret and heals many....	{ Matt.	14	34-36	995
	{ Mark	6	53-56	1023
The people of Capernaum and Christ's disciples are disappointed by the spiritual nature of his kingdom; he discourses on the bread of life.....	Jno.	6	22-71	1088
Jesus defends his disciples against the criticism of Pharisees because they ate with unwashed hands.....	{ Matt.	15	1-20	996
	{ Mark	7	1-23	1025
	{ Jno.	7	1	1091

## (Third Period—Withdrawal to The North)

He withdraws toward the region of Tyre and Sidon where he heals the daughter of the Syro-Phoenician woman.....	{ Matt.	15	21-28	996
	{ Mark	7	24-30	1025

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
Going into the coasts of Decapolis, he heals a deaf and dumb man, and many others.....	{ Matt. 15 Mark 7	15 7	29-31 31-37	996 1025
Four thousand are miraculously fed.....	{ Matt. 15 Mark 8	15 8	32-38 1-9	996 1026
Jesus returns to Galilee and is attacked by Pharisees and Sadducees.....	{ Matt. 16 Mark 8	16 8	39 10-12	996 1026
For the fourth time he retires to Bethsaida, rebuked the disciples and heals a blind man.....	{ Matt. 16 Mark 8	16 8	5-12 13-26	997 1026
Jesus questions the disciples as to their faith in him and elicits the great confession of Peter.....	{ Matt. 16 Mark 8 Luke 9	16 8 9	13-20 27-30 18-21	997 1026 1055
Jesus predicts his death and resurrection on the third day.....	{ Matt. 16 Mark 8 Luke 9	16 8 9	21-26 31-37 22-25	997 1026 1055
Announces the coming of His Kingdom with power.....	{ Matt. 16 Mark 8 Luke 9	16 8 9	27-28 38-9, 1 26-27	997 1026 1055
Christ's transfiguration on a mountain near Cæsarea-Philippi....	{ Matt. 17 Mark 9 Luke 9	17 9 9	1-8 2-8 28-35	998 1028 1055
Discourses with Peter, James and John.....	{ Matt. 17 Mark 9	17 9	9-13 9-13	998 1028
The disciples having failed, Jesus heals a demoniac boy at the foot of the mountain.....	{ Matt. 17 Mark 9 Luke 9	17 9 9	14-21 14-29 37-42	998 1028 1055
Jesus returns to Galilee and makes further prediction of his death and resurrection.....	{ Matt. 17 Mark 9 Luke 9	17 9 9	22-23 30-32 43-45	998 1028 1055
Jesus performs a miracle, having Peter to take a coin from the fish's mouth, and pays tribute to Cæsar.....	Matt. 17	17	24-27	998
The disciples dispute about preeminence in rank and are rebuked by Jesus.....	{ Matt. 18 Mark 9 Luke 9	18 9 9	1-5 33-37 46-48	999 1028 1055
Christ rebukes the narrowness and mistaken zeal of John.....	{ Matt. 18 Mark 9 Luke 9	18 9 9	6-14 38-50 49-50	999 1028 1055
Jesus teaches on forgiving one another and gives the Parable of the Wicked Servant.....	Matt. 18	18	15-35	999
He teaches on the necessity of making his call of pre-eminent consideration.....	{ Matt. 8 Luke 9	8 9	19-22 57-62	986 1055

### The Visit to Jerusalem

Jesus rejects the scornful advice of his brothers about going to Jerusalem.....	Jno. 7	2-9	1091
He takes a private course to Jerusalem through Samaria, rebuking James and John for their anger at those who rejected him.....	{ Luke 9 Jno. 7	51-56 10	1055 1091
Jesus teaches in the temple at Jerusalem—while great excitement prevailed among the people.....	Jno. 7	11-52	1091

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
A woman taken in adultery is brought before Jesus by Pharisees and Scribes.....	Jno.	8	1-11	1092
Jesus claims to be the Light of the World.....	Jno.	8	12-20	1092
The Pharisees greatly aroused by Christ's teachings.....	Jno.	8	21-59	1092
Jesus heals a man blind from his birth who refutes the criticism of the Pharisees.....	Jno.	9	1-41	1094
The Parable of the Good Shepherd.....	Jno.	10	1-21	1096

### The Perea Ministry

#### (Including Labors in Judea and Jerusalem)

Seventy missionaries are appointed and sent out two by two.....	Luke	10	1-24	1058
Parable of the Good Samaritan spoken in answer to a lawyer's tempting question.....	Luke	10	25-37	1058
Jesus in the home of Mary and Martha at Bethany.....	Luke	10	38-42	1058
The model prayer repeated in answer to a request of the disciples.....	Luke	11	1-4	1059
Parable of the Importunate Friend.....	Luke	11	5-13	1059
The third charge of being the prince of devils.....	Luke	11	14-36	1059
Being criticised by Pharisees and lawyers Jesus pronounces three woes upon each.....	Luke	11	37-54	1059
Warning against hypocrisy, blasphemy against the Holy Spirit, and covetousness.....	Luke	12	1-12	1061
Parable of the covetous Rich Fool.....	Luke	12	13-21	1061
Advises against worldly anxiety.....	Luke	12	22-34	1061
Teaches on readiness for the Second Coming of Christ.....	Luke	12	35-48	1061
Jesus announces his readiness to suffer.....	Luke	12	49	1061
He makes predictions of perilous times.....	Luke	12	50-59	1061
Draws a lesson on repentance from two current tragedies.....	Luke	13	1-5	1063
Parable of the Barren Fig Tree.....	Luke	13	6-8	1063
Heals a crippled woman in a synagogue on the Sabbath and rebukes the rulers for their criticism.....	Luke	13	10-17	1063
Repeats the Parable of the Mustard Seed and of Leaven.....	Luke	13	18-21	1063
Is attacked again by Pharisees when he appears in the temple at the feast of dedication.....	Jno.	10	22-39	1096
Jesus withdraws from Jerusalem to beyond Jordan.....	Jno.	10	40-42	1096
Journeys through cities and villages of Judea toward Jerusalem, weeping over the city.....	Luke	13	22-35	1063
Heals a man of dropsy, again refuting the criticism against him for healing on the Sabbath.....	Luke	14	1-5	1065
Dining with a Pharisee he teaches humility.....	Luke	14	6-15	1065
Parable of the Great Supper.....	Luke	14	16-24	1065
Jesus lays down rigid requirements for discipleship.....	Luke	14	25-35	1065
Christ justifies his conduct in receiving sinners by three Parables: The Lost Sheep; The Lost Coin; The Lost Boy.....	Luke	15	1-32	1066
He teaches stewardship by the Parable of the Unjust Steward.....	Luke	16	1-13	1067



SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
He rebukes the Pharisees for avarice and covetousness by the Parable of the Rich Man and Lazarus.....	Luke	15	14-31	1066
Warns against giving offence, teaches forgiveness and gives the Parable of The Unprofitable Servant.....	Luke	17	1-10	1068
Lazarus is raised from the dead at Bethany.....	Jno.	11	1-44	1097
The effect of Lazarus' resurrection on the people and on the Jewish Sanhedrin.....	Jno.	11	44-53	1097
He goes up to Jerusalem for the Passover by way of Samaria, Galilee and Perea—heals ten lepers.....	Luke	17	1-19	1068
He explains to his disciples and to the Pharisees the coming of his kingdom.....	Luke	17	20-37	1068
He gives two Parables on Prayer: The Importunate Widow and the Pharisee and Publican.....	Luke	18	1-14	1069
Crossing into Perea he teaches concerning divorce in answer to a query from the Pharisees.....	{ Matt. 19 Mark 10	19 10	1-12 1-12	1001 1029
He receives and blesses little children, and rebukes his disciples..	{ Matt. 19 Mark 10 Luke 18	19 10 18	13-15 13-16 15-17	1001 1029 1069
In answer to the inquiry of the Rich Young Ruler Jesus teaches regarding the perils of wealth.....	{ Matt. 19 Mark 10 Luke 18	19 10 18	16-30 17-31 18-30	1001 1029 1069
He gives the Parable of Laborers in the Vineyard.....	Matt.	20	1-16	1002
Jesus again predicts his death and resurrection on the third day..	{ Matt. 20 Mark 10 Luke 18	20 10 18	17-19 32-34 31-34	1002 1029 1069
Jesus teaches on greatness in the kingdom in answer to the selfish request of James and John.....	{ Matt. 20 Mark 10	20 10	20-28 35-45	1002 1029
He opens the eyes of Bartimaeus and of another blind man near Jericho.....	{ Matt. 20 Mark 10 Luke 18	20 10 18	29-34 46-52 35-43	1002 1029 1069
Zacchaeus, the chief publican of Jericho is converted.....	Luke	19	1-10	1071
The Parable of the Pounds is given.....	Luke	19	11-28	1071
Jesus visits Bethany and much people go there to see him and Lazarus.....	{ Jno. 11 Jno. 12	11 12	55 1, 9-11	1097 1099

### The Passion Week

Sunday:				
Jesus makes a Messianic demonstration in Jerusalem in defiance of Jewish rulers.....	{ Matt. 21 Mark 11 Luke 19 Jno. 12	21 11 19 12	1-11 1-11 29-44 12-19	1003 1031 1071 1099
Monday:				
Upon the inquiry of certain Greeks Jesus speaks of his approaching suffering, prays for strength and teaches self-denial in his kingdom	Jno.	12	20-50	1099
Jesus blasts a fruitless fig tree and teaches on faith, prayer and forgiveness.....	{ Matt. 21 Mark 11	21 11	19-22 19-26	1003 1031
Second cleansing of the Temple.....	{ Matt. 21 Mark 11 Luke 20	21 11 20	12-17 15-19 1-8	1003 1031 1072

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
Tuesday:				
A committee of the Jewish Sanhedrin having questioned the authority of Jesus is refuted by his counter question about John's Baptism and by three Parables: The Two Sons; The Wicked Husbandman and the Marriage Feast of the King's Son.....	{ Matt. 21 Matt. 22 Mark 11 Mark 12 Luke 20	21 22 11 12 20	23 14 27 12 1-19	1003 1005 1031 1033 1072
The Pharisees join with the Herodians in unsuccessful efforts to entrap Jesus about paying tribute to Cæsar.....	{ Matt. 22 Mark 12 Luke 20	22 12 20	15-22 13-17 20-26	1005 1033 1072
The Sadducees make an unsuccessful attempt to ensnare Jesus with a stock question about the resurrection.....	{ Matt. 22 Mark 12 Luke 20	22 12 20	23-33 18-27 27-40	1005 1033 1072
Jesus satisfactorily answers the young lawyer's question about the greatest commandment.....	{ Matt. 22 Mark 12	22 12	34-40 28-34	1005 1033
He puts his enemies to silence by his question about the Messiah being David's son and David's Lord.....	{ Matt. 22 Mark 12 Luke 20	22 12 20	41-46 35-37 41-44	1005 1033 1072
Jesus delivers his last public discourse in the temple and terribly arraigns the Pharisees.....	{ Matt. 23 Luke 20 Mark 12	23 20 12	1-39 45-47 38-40	1006 1072 1033
Christ's last acts in the temple—His observation and commendation of the Poor Widow's contribution.....	{ Mark 12 Luke 21	12 21	41-44 1-4	1033 1074
In reply to questions by his disciples Jesus predicts and describes the destruction of the temple—makes observations regarding his second coming, giving four parables: The Leafing Fig Tree; The Goodman of The House; The Ten Virgins; The Five Talents...	{ Matt. 24 Matt. 25 Mark 13 Luke 21	24 25 13 21	1-25 1-46 1-37 5-36	1008 1009 1034 1074
Jesus at Bethany predicts his death two days hence.....	{ Matt. 26 Mark 14 Luke 22	26 14 22	1-2 1 1	1011 1036 1075
The Jewish rulers plot together for the arrest of Jesus.....	{ Matt. 26 Mark 14 Luke 22	26 14 22	3-5 1, 2 2	1011 1036 1075
Jesus is entertained at a feast at the home of Simon the leper in Bethany where Mary anoints his body with precious perfumes..	{ Matt. 26 Mark 14 Jno. 12	26 14 12	6-13 3-9 2-8	1011 1036 1099
Judas bargains with Jewish rulers for the betrayal of Christ for 30 pieces of silver.....	{ Matt. 26 Mark 14 Luke 22	26 14 22	14-16 10-11 3-6	1011 1036 1075
Wednesday: No record of this day.				
Thursday:				
The disciples prepare for the Passover at the home of a friend in Jerusalem.....	{ Matt. 26 Mark 14 Luke 22	26 14 22	17-19 12-16 7-13	1011 1036 1075
The jealousy of the twelve is rebuked by Jesus during the Paschal Meal at which time he washes the disciples' feet.....	{ Luke 22 Jno. 13	22 13	14,16-30 1, 17	1075 1100
Jesus points out Judas as the betrayer during the Passover meal	{ Matt. 26 Mark 14 Luke 22 Jno. 13	26 14 22 13	20-25 17-21 21-23 18-30	1011 1036 1075 1100

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
The disciples, and Peter in particular, are warned of desertion, after Judas had left.....	{ Matt. 26 Mark 14 Luke 22 Jno. 13	31-35 27-31 31-38 31-38	1011 1036 1075 1100	
Jesus institutes his Supper after the Paschal meal.....	{ Matt. 26 Mark 14 Luke 22 1 Cor. 11	26-29 22-25 17-20 23-26	1011 1036 1075 1175	
Jesus begins his farewell discourse in the Upper Room.....	Jno. 14	1-31	1102	
The discourse is continued after leaving the Upper Room.....	{ Jno. 15 Jno. 16	1 1-33	1103 1104	
The Intercessory Prayer of Jesus.....	Jno. 17	1-26	1105	
Friday: Christ's agony in Gethsemane and victory.....	{ Matt. 26 Mark 14 Luke 22 Jno. 18	2630,36-46 1426,32-42 39-46 1	1011 1036 1075 1106	
Jesus is betrayed by Judas, arrested by soldiers and deserted by his disciples.....	{ Matt. 26 Mark 14 Luke 22 Jno. 18	47-56 43-52 47-53 2-12	1011 1036 1075 1106	
Jesus is examined by Annas, father-in-law of Caiaphas.....	Jno. 18	13-23	1106	
Jesus is given a hurried trial by Sanhedrin with Caiaphas presiding, and condemned on perjured testimony.....	{ Matt. 26 Mark 14 Luke 22 Jno. 18	57-68 53-65 54-65 24	1011 1036 1075 1106	
The condemnation of Jesus is ratified by the Jewish Sanhedrin after dawn.....	{ Matt. 27 Mark 15 Luke 22	1 1 6-71	1013 1038 1075	
The remorse and suicide of Judas.....	{ Matt. 27 Acts 1	3-10 18-19	1013 1111	
The first appearance of Jesus before Pilate.....	{ Matt. 27 Mark 15 Luke 23 Jno. 18	2-14 2-5 1-5 28-38	1013 1038 1078 1106	
Jesus is sent before Herod Antipas, the Tetrarch of Galilee and Perea.....	Luke 23	6-12	1078	
For the second time Jesus is brought before Pilate under the demand of the Jewish Sanhedrin for the death penalty.....	{ Matt. 27 Mark 15 Luke 23 Jno. 18 Jno. 19	15-26 6-15 13-25 18 16	1013 1038 1078 1106 1107	
Jesus is mocked by the soldiers and a crown of thorns is placed on him.....	{ Matt. 27 Mark 15	27-30 16-19	1013 1038	
Jesus being forced to carry his cross is relieved by Simon, a Cyrenian.....	{ Matt. 27 Mark 15 Luke 23 Jno. 19	31-34 20-23 16-33 16-17	1013 1038 1078 1107	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
First three hours on the cross—Three sayings of Jesus—The soldiers gamble for his garments—The inscription over his cross, the crowd, Jewish rulers, soldiers and two robbers deride Jesus..	{Matt. 27 Mark 15 Luke 23 Jno. 19	27 15 23 18-27	35-44 24-32 33-43 18-27	1013 1038 1078 1107
Three hours of darkness during which Jesus makes four additional sayings.....	{Matt. 27 Mark 15 Luke 23 Jno. 19	27 15 23 19	45-50 33-37 44-46 28-30	1013 1038 1078 1107
Supernatural phenomena attending the death of Christ.....	{Matt. 27 Mark 15 Luke 23	27 15 23	51-56 38-41 45-47, 49	1013 1038 1078
Preparation and burial of the body of Jesus.....	{Matt. 27 Mark 15 Luke 23 Jno. 19	27 15 23 19	57-60 42-46 50-54 31-42	1013 1038 1078 1107
Saturday: The Sepulcher is sealed and guarded by Roman soldiers while certain women watched.....	{Matt. 27 Mark 15 Luke 23	27 15 23	61-66 47 55-56	1013 1038 1078

### The Risen Savior

#### Sunday:

Several women visit the Sepulcher late on the Sabbath, and afterwards purchase spices.....	{Matt. 28 Mark 16	28 16	1 1	1016 1040
There is an earthquake, the stone is rolled away and the guard frightened away before sunrise of the third day.....	Matt. 28	28	2-8	1016
The women visit the empty tomb early on the third day and receive the message of the angels.....	{Matt. 28 Mark 16 Luke 24 Jno. 20	28 16 24 20	5-8 2-8 1-8 1	1016 1010 1079 1109
The women report to the apostles, many of them are skeptical while Peter and John visit the empty tomb.....	{Luke 24 Jno. 20	24 20	9-12 2-10	1079 1109
Jesus appears to Mary Magdalene and sends a message to his disciples.....	{Mark 16 Jno. 20	16 20	9-11 11-18	1040 1109
Jesus appears to other women on the road and sends by them also a message to his apostles.....	Matt. 28	28	9-10	1016
The guards make a false report to the Jewish rulers.....	Matt. 28	28	11-15	1016
The appearance of Jesus to two disciples on the way to Emmaus.....	{Mark 16 Luke 24	16 24	12-13 13-32	1040 1079
Report of the two disciples and Christ's appearance to Peter....	{Luke 24 1 Cor. 15	24 15	33-35 5	1079 1179
Jesus appears on Sunday night to the apostles in Jerusalem; Thomas being absent.....	{Mark 16 Luke 24 Jno. 20	16 24 20	14 36-43 19-23	1040 1079 1109

### Later Appearances

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
Thomas was skeptical when told of Jesus' appearance.....	Jno.	20	24-25	1109
The following Sunday night Jesus appears again to the assembled apostles, Thomas being present.....	Jno.	20	26-31	1109
	1 Cor.	15	5	1179
Jesus appears to seven disciples on the Sea of Galilee and fully restores Peter.....	Jno.	21	1-25	1110
Christ appears by appointment to the apostles and five hundred others on a mountain in Galilee and gives the Great Commission	Matt.	28	16-20	1016
	Mark	16	15-18	1040
	1 Cor.	15	6	1179
The appearance of Jesus to his brother James.....	1 Cor.	15	7	1179
The last appearance to all the apostles and a repetition of the Great Commission.....	Luke	24	44-49	1079
	Acts	1	3-8	1111
	1 Cor.	15	7	1179
The ascension of Christ.....	Mark	16	19	1040
	Luke	24	50-51	1079
	Acts	1	9-11	1111
Worship and obedience of His followers.....	Mark	16	20	1040
	Luke	24	52-53	1079
	Acts	1	12	1111

## DISCOURSES OF CHRIST

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
Regeneration and Salvation.....	Jno.	3	3-21	1084	The Good Samaritan..	Luke	10	25-37	1058
Christ the Water of Life.....	Jno.	4	1-26	1085	The Good Shepherd..	Jno.	10	1-21	1096
Need for Workers...	Jno.	4	32-38	1085	Jesus Son of God....	Jno.	10	23-38	1096
Christ's Messianic Claims.....	Jno.	5	17-47	1087	Warning against Covetousness....	Luke	12	13-21	1061
Christian Teachings	{Matt. 12	3-8	991		Things of First Importance.....	Luke	12	22-40	1061
Concerning the Sabbath.....	{Mark 2	23-28	1018		Barren Fig Tree....	Luke	13	6-9	1063
	{Luke 6	1-5	1049		Conditions of Salvation.....	Luke	13	23-30	1063
The Sermon on the Mount.....	{Matt. 5,6,7,	982			Guests of a Feast....	Luke	14	7-14	1065
	{Luke 6	20-49	1049		Gospel Ignored.....	Luke	14	15-24	1065
John the Baptist....	Matt. 11	7-24	990		Cost of Discipleship..	Luke	14	25-35	1065
Sin against the Holy Ghost....	{Matt. 12	22-37	991		Lost and Recovered..	Luke	15		1066
	{Mark 3	19-30	1019		Stewardship.....	Luke	16	1-13	1067
The Folly of asking for Signs.....	{Matt. 12	28-38	991		Contrasted Conditions	Luke	16	14-31	1067
	{Luke 11	16,24-36	1059		Faith and Service....	Luke	17	1-10	1068
The Sower, The Seed and The Soil....	{Matt. 13	1-26	993		Coming of The Kingdom.....	Luke	17	20-37	1068
	{Mark 4	1-20	1020		Importunateness in Prayer.....	Luke	18	1-14	1069
	{Luke 8	5-8	1053		How to enter The Kingdom.....	{Matt. 19	13-30	1001	
Kingdom Discourses.	Matt. 13	16-50	993			{Mark 10	31-45	1029	
Discourses on His Messianic Mission	{Matt. 13	54-58	993		Laborers in The Vineyard.....	Matt. 20	1-16	1002	
	{Mark 6	1-6	1023		How to Approach the Cross.....	{Matt. 20	17-19	1002	
	{Luke 4	16-28	1046			{Mark 10	32-34	1029	
Instructions to The Twelve.....	{Matt. 10	1-42	988			{Luke 18	31-33	1069	
	{Mark 6	7-11	1023		Distinction in Christ's Kingdom	{Matt. 20	20-28	1002	
	{Luke 9	1-6	1055			{Mark 10	31-45	1029	
Christ the Bread of Life	Jno. 6	25-65	1088		Parable of The Pounds	Luke 19	11-28	1071	
Tradition of the Elders.....	{Matt. 15	1-20	996		Lesson of the Withered Fig Tree....	{Matt. 21	20-28	1003	
	{Mark 7	1-23	1025			{Mark 11	21-26	1031	
Self-Denial required of Christ's Followers.....	{Matt. 16	24-28	997		Parable Two Sons...	Matt. 21	28-32	1003	
	{Mark 8	34-38	1026		The Wicked Husbandmen.....	{Matt. 21	31-34	1003	
	{Luke 9	23-27	1055			{Mark 12	1-12	1033	
Greatness in the Kingdom Secured through Service..	{Matt. 18	1-14	999			{Luke 20	9-19	1072	
	{Mark 9	33-50	1028		Marriage of The King's Son.....	Matt. 22	1-14	1005	
	{Luke 9	46-50	1055		Instructions about the Resurrection.	{Matt. 22	23-33	1005	
Duty of Forgiving...	Matt. 18	15-35	999			{Mark 12	18-27	1033	
Christ the Light of the World.....	Jno. 8	12-30	1092			{Luke 20	27-39	1072	
Freedom from Satan and Sin.....	Jno. 8	31-59	1092						
The Seventy Commissioned.....	Luke 10	1-16	1058						

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Discourses of Christ—Continued</b>					Wise and Foolish Vir-				
Denunciation of Pre-	Matt.	23	1-39	1006	gins.....	Matt.	25	1-13	1009
tense and Hypoc-	Mark	12	38-40	1033	Parable Talents.....	Matt.	25	14-30	1009
risy.....	Luke	20	45-47	1072	Judgment Day.....	Matt.	25	31-46	1009
Glorification through					Cure for Contention..	Luke	22	24-30	1075
Death.....	Jno.	12	20-36	1099	The Last Discourse—				
Believing or Rejecting	Jno.	12	44-50	1099	Heavenly Mansions;				
Signs of The Second	Matt.	24	1-51	1008	Vine and Branches;				
Coming of Christ.	Mark	13	1-37	1034	Promised Comforter	Jno.	13;14;15;&16	1100	
	Luke	21	5-36	1074					

## PARABLES OF CHRIST

Counting the cost....	Luke	14	25-30	1065	The king's marriage				
Faithful and wise					feast for his son. The				
steward.....	Luke	12	41-48	1061	wedding garment..	Matt.	22	1-14	1005
Foolish rich man....	Luke	12	15-21	1061	Leaven hidden in {	Matt.	13	33	993
King going to war...	Luke	14	31-33	1065	the meal. ....	Luke	13	20, 21	1063
Laborers hired. ....	Matt.	20	1-16	1002	The lost sheep.....	Matt.	18	12, 14	999
New cloth sewed to {	Matt.	9	16	987	The man taking a long				
old.....	Mark	2	21	1018	journey.....	Mark	13	34-37	1034
	Luke	5	36	1048	The mote and the				
New wine in old bot-	Matt.	9	17	987	beam in the eye...	Luke	6	37, 43	1049
tlcs.....	Mark	2	22	1018	The mustard seed.. {	Matt.	13	31, 32	993
	Luke	5	37	1048		Mark	4	30, 32	1020
Pearl great price....	Matt.	13	45, 46	993	The nobleman and his				
Pharisee and Publican.	Luke	18	9-14	1069	ten servants.....	Luke	19	11-27	1071
Rich man and Lazarus.	Luke	16	19-31	1067	The piece of money				
Second parable of the					lost and found....	Luke	15	8-10	1066
lost sheep. ....	Luke	15	3-10	1066	The prodigal son....	Luke	15	11-32	1066
Sheep and goats....	Matt.	25	31-46	1009	The seed sown.....	Mark	4	26, 29	1020
Taking chief seat....	Luke	14	7-11	1065	The servant serves his				
Barren fig tree. ....	Luke	13	6, 9	1063	master before he supe	Luke	17	7-10	1068
The builders upon a {	Matt.	7	24, 27	985					
rock and upon sand {	Luke	6	47, 49	1049	The sower on way- {	Matt.	13	3, 8-23	993
Debtor forgiven....	Matt.	18	23, 35	999	side, stony places, {	Mark	4	1, 9-20	1020
The door shut.....	Luke	13	23-30	1063	among thorns, and {	Luke	8	5-15	1053
The drag net.....	Matt.	13	47, 50	993	upon good ground				
The faithful and the					The temple, if destroy-				
evil servant.....	Matt.	24	42-51	1008	ed to be raised up				
Fig tree leafing....	Matt.	24	32-33	1008	in three days.....	Jno.	2	19, 22	1083
	Mark	13	28-29	1034	The ten talents.....	Matt.	25	14-30	1009
Friend that lends....	Luke	11	5-13	1059	The treasure buried				
Good Samaritan....	Luke	10	25, 37	1058	in the field.....	Matt.	13	44	993
Good Shepherd.....	Jno.	10	1-18	1096	The two sons.....	Matt.	21	28-32	1003
Great supper.....	Luke	14	16-24	1065					

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Parables of Christ—Continued</b>					The wise and the foolish virgins.....	Matt.	25	1-13	1009
Unjust judge.....	Luke	18	1-8	1069	Two forgiven debtors.....	Luke	7	36, 50	1051
Unjust steward.....	Luke	16	1-14	1067	Unclean spirit returning.....	Luke	11	24-26	1059
The vineyard let to husbandmen.....	Matt.	21	33-46	1003	Vine and branches....	Jno.	15	1-9	1103
The wheat and the tares.....	Matt.	13	24-30	993	Watchful servants....	Luke	12	35-40	1061
	Matt.	13	36-43	993					

## MIRACLES OF CHRIST

### Miracles of Resurrection—

The only son of a widow— as they were bearing him to the grave	Luke	7	11-16	1051
The daughter of Jairus, the ruler of the synagogue.....	Matt.	9	18-26	987
	Mark	5	22-43	1021
	Luke	8	41-56	1053
Lazarus—when he had been dead four days.	Jno.	11	32-44	1097

### Miracles of Exorcising Devils—

The man of an unclean spirit.....	Mark	1	23-26	1016
Blind and dumb demoniac.....	Matt.	12	22-23	991
	Mark	3	19-30	1019
	Luke	11	14-23	1059
The two men possessed of Legion, exceeding fierce..	Matt.	8	28-34	986
	Mark	5	1-20	1021
	Luke	8	26-39	1053
A dumb devil-possessed man.....	Matt.	9	32-35	987
The daughter of the Syrophenician woman.....	Matt.	15	21-28	996
	Mark	7	24-30	1025
The lunatic boy, the disciples having failed.....	Matt.	17	14-21	998
	Mark	9	14-29	1028
	Luke	9	37-43	1055

### Miracles of Healing—

Nobleman's son—of a fever.....	Jno.	4	46-54	1085
Peter's mother-in-law of fever.....	Matt.	8	14	986
	Mark	1	31	1016
	Luke	4	38	1046
A man full of leprosy	Matt.	8	2, 4	986
	Mark	1	40, 45	1016
	Luke	5	13, 16	1048
The man borne by four—of palsy...	Matt.	9	1-8	986
	Mark	2	3-12	1018
	Luke	5	17-26	1048

The impotent man who had been afflicted thirty-eight years..	Jno.	5	1-16	1087
The man with withered hand.....	Mark	3	1-5	1019
	Luke	6	6-10	1049
The centurion's servant—of palsy....	Matt.	8	5-13	986
	Luke	7	2-10	1051
The woman who had been twelve years with issue of blood	Matt.	9	20-22	987
	Mark	5	25-34	1021
	Luke	8	43-48	1053
Sight restored to two men.....	Matt.	9	27-31	987
Hearing and speech restored to a man..	Mark	7	32-37	1025
Sight restored.....	Mark	8	22-26	1026
Sight given to a man who was born blind.	Jno.	9	7	1094
A woman who had been eighteen years afflicted.....	Luke	13	11-17	1063
A man—of leprosy..	Luke	14	1-6	1065
Ten men—of leprosy..	Luke	17	11-19	1068
Sight restored to a beggar.....	Luke	18	35-43	1069
Sight restored to Bartimaeus.....	Mark	10	46-52	1029
The ear of Malchus, the high priest's servant.....	Luke	22	50-51	1075

### Miracles of Supply—

Water converted into wine.....	Jno.	2	1-11	1083
Peter's draught of fish	Luke	5	1-11	1048
Five thousand men, besides women and children fed.....	Matt.	14	15-21	995
	Mark	6	35-44	1023
	Luke	9	12-17	1055
	Jno.	6	5-14	1088



SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Miracles of Supply—Continued</b>					<b>Miracles Wrought Not Directly by Him But to Attest His Divinity—</b>				
Four thousand men, besides women and children fed.....	Matt.	15	32-39	996	The guidance of Magi by a Star of Bethlehem.....	Matt.	2	1-9	979
A fish furnishes tribute money.....	Matt.	17	27	998	The signs at His Baptism.....	Matt.	3	16-17	980
A great haul of fish.....	Jno.	21	6-14	1110		Mark	1	9-12	1016
<b>Miracles of Judgment—</b>						Luke	3	21-23	1045
The fig tree withered	Matt.	21	18-21	1003	The signs at His Transfiguration..	Matt.	17	1-14	998
	Mark	11	12-14	1031		Mark	9	1-14	1028
<b>Miracles of Deliverance—</b>						Luke	9	28-37	1055
The wind and sea obey His word...	Matt.	8	23-37	986	The answer to His prayer.....	Jno.	12	28-30	1099
	Mark	4	37-41	1020	The signs at His death.....	Matt.	27	45-53	1013
	Luke	8	22-25	1053	The signs at His Resurrection....	Matt.	28	2	1016
Peter saved, trying to walk on the sea, as Jesus was walking	Matt.	14	28-31	995		Mark	16	4	1040
	Mark	6	45-52	1023	The signs at His Ascension.....	Mark	16	19	1040
						Luke	24	50-51	1079

## PRAYERS OF JESUS

At His baptism.....	Luke	3	21-22	1045	At the time the request was made by the disciples that he teach them to pray.....	Luke	11	1	1059
In the midst of His ministry at Capernaum, and very early in the morning..	Mark	1	35	1016	When the children were brought to Him.....	Matt.	19	13	1001
Following excitement created by healing of a leper.....	Luke	5	16	1048	At the resurrection of Lazarus.....	Jno.	11	41-42	1097
All night before selecting his twelve Apostles.....	Luke	6	12	1049	Following His triumphal entrance into Jerusalem....	Jno.	12	27-28	1099
A prayer of thanksgiving to his Father...	Matt.	11	25-27	990	For Peter's faith to fail not.....	Luke	22	32	1075
Following an effort of the people to make him king, after feeding the 5000..	Mark	6	46	1023	The intercessory prayer.....	Jno.	17	1-26	1105
	Matt.	14	23	995		Matt.	26	36	1011
During his fourth retirement to Bethsaida.....	Luke	9	18-21	1055	In the garden of Gethsemane.....	Mark	14	32	1036
In the mount of transfiguration.....	Luke	9	28	1055		Luke	22	41	1075
					For His enemies while on the cross.....	Luke	23	34	1078

## WHAT JESUS TAUGHT

Abasement.....	Matt.	11	23, 24	990	Ablution.....	Matt.	6	17, 18	984
Abel.....	Matt.	23	34, 35	1006	Abomination.....	Luke	16	15	1067
Abiding in Christ....	Jno.	15	4-10	1103	Abraham.....	Jno.	8	56, 58	1092
Ability.....	Matt.	25	14, 15	1009	Abraham's bosom....	Luke	16	22, 23	1067

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>What Jesus Taught—Continued</b>					Blessings, spiritual	Matt.	5	3-11	982
Abstinence.....	Luke	21	34	1074	Blessings, temporal...	Luke	12	22-31	1061
Abundant life.....	Jno.	10	10	1096	Blind leaders.....	Matt.	15	14	996
Access to God.....	Jno.	10	7, 9	1096	Borrowing.....	Matt.	5	42	982
Accountability.....	Luke	12	47, 48	1061	Bottles.....	Mark	2	22	1018
Accusation, false....	Matt.	5	11	982	Breach of trust.....	Luke	16	10-12	1067
Ado.....	Mark	5	39	1021	Bread.....	Matt.	4	4	981
Adulteress forgiven...	Jno.	8	10, 11	1092	Bread of life.....	Jno.	6	48-51	1088
Adultery.....	Matt.	5	32	982	Brethren.....	Matt.	23	8	1006
Adversary.....	Matt.	5	25	982	Builders.....	Luke	6	47-49	1049
Adversity.....	Jno.	16	33	1104	Burdens.....	Luke	11	46	1059
Affliction.....	Matt.	24	7-12	1008	Burial.....	Matt.	8	22	986
Agreement.....	Matt.	18	19	999	Burning bush.....	Mark	12	26	1033
Almsgiving.....	Luke	12	33	1061	Bushel.....	Luke	11	33	1059
Altar.....	Matt.	23	18, 19	1006	Business, God's.....	Luke	2	49	1043
Ambition.....	Luke	22	25-30	1075	Caesar.....	Matt.	22	21	1005
Amen.....	Matt.	6	13	984	Call of God.....	Matt.	20	16	1002
Angels.....	Matt.	13	39, 41	993	Camel.....	Matt.	23	24	1006
Anger.....	Matt.	5	22	982	Candle.....	Luke	8	16	1053
Antediluvians.....	Luke	17	26, 27	1068	Capital and labor....	Matt.	20	1-15	1002
Anxiety.....	Luke	12	22-31	1061	Capital punishment..	Matt.	26	52	1011
Apostasy.....	Luke	8	13	1053	Careless hearing....	Matt.	13	19	993
Apostles.....	Luke	11	49	1059	Care of God.....	Matt.	6	30, 33	984
Apostles, sent forth..	Mark	16	15, 16	1040	Cares of the world...	Matt.	13	22	993
Appearance, outward.	Matt.	23	27, 28	1006	Caution.....	Mark	4	24	1020
Ark, Noah's.....	Matt.	24	37, 38	1008	Cephas (Peter).....	Jno.	1	42	1081
Ass.....	Luke	14	5	1065	Ceremonialism.....	Mark	7	6-13	1025
Atonement.....	Matt.	20	28	1002	Character.....	Jno.	1	47	1081
Authority of Christ...	Jno.	5	25-27	1087	Charity.....	Luke	6	30	1049
Avarice.....	Luke	12	16-21	1061	Chastity in thought..	Matt.	5	27, 28	982
Backsliding.....	Luke	9	62	1055	Cheating.....	Mark	10	19	1029
Bank.....	Luke	19	23	1071	Cheek, smitten.....	Matt.	5	39	982
Baptism, Holy Ghost..	Acts	1	5	1111	Chickens.....	Matt.	23	37	1006
Baptism, water.....	Matt.	28	19	1016	Childlikeness.....	Mark	10	15	1029
Baptism, of John....	Mark	11	30	1031	Children.....	Matt.	19	14	1001
Baptism, of suffering.	Matt.	20	22, 23	1002	Choice.....	Luke	10	41, 42	1058
Barn.....	Matt.	6	26	984	Christ, ascension of...	Jno.	6	61, 62	1088
Barrenness.....	Luke	23	28-30	1078	Christ, as bridegroom.	Matt.	9	15	987
Beam.....	Luke	6	41, 42	1049	Christ, as king.....	Jno.	18	37	1106
Beatitudes.....	Matt.	5	3-11	982	Christ, betrayal of...	Matt.	26	21, 23	1011
Bed.....	Mark	2	8-11	1018	Christ, blood of.....	Luke	22	20	1075
Beelzebub.....	Luke	11	17-19	1059	Christ, exalted.....	Luke	22	69	1075
Begging.....	Luke	16	3	1067	Christ, lifted up....	Jno.	3	14, 15	1084
Belly.....	Matt.	15	17	996	Christ, resurrection..	Luke	9	22	1055
Beneficence.....	Matt.	5	42	982	Christ, second coming.	Jno.	14	2, 3	1102
Beware.....	Matt.	7	15	985	Christ, the way.....	Jno.	14	6	1102
Bigotry.....	Luke	18	10-12	1069	Christs, false.....	Matt.	24	24	1008
Birds.....	Matt.	8	20	986	Church.....	Matt.	16	18	997
Blasphemy.....	Matt.	12	31, 32	991	Circumcision.....	Jno.	7	22, 23	1091

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>What Jesus Taught—Continued</b>					Discipleship.....	Luke	14	33	1065
Cleansing, spiritual...Jno.	15	3	1103		Disputes.....	Mark	9	33	1028
Cloke.....Jno.	15	22	1103		Distress.....	Luke	21	23, 25	1074
Closet.....Matt.	6	6	984		Divorce.....	Matt.	5	31, 32	982
Cloud.....Luke	12	54	1061		Doctrine.....	Jno.	7	16, 17	1091
Coat.....Matt.	5	40	982		Doctrines of men...	Matt.	15	8, 9	996
Coldness, spiritual...Matt.	24	12	1008		Dogs.....	Luke	16	20, 21	1067
Comfort.....Matt.	9	22	987		Door.....	Jno.	10	7, 9	1096
Comforter.....Jno.	15	26	1103		Doubt.....	Matt.	21	21	1003
Communication.....Matt.	5	37	982		Drunkenness.....	Luke	21	34	1074
Compassion.....Matt.	15	32	996		Dullness.....	Matt.	13	13	993
Compromise.....Matt.	5	25, 26	992		Dust.....	Mark	6	11	1023
Conceit.....Luke	18	10-12	1069		Duty.....	Luke	17	10	1068
Conduct, Christian...Matt.	5	16	982		Eagle.....	Matt.	24	28	1008
Confessing Christ....Matt.	10	32, 33	988		Earnestness.....	Jno.	9	4	1094
Confession of sin....Luke	18	13, 14	1069		Ears.....	Matt.	13	16	993
Confidence, false....Mark	10	23, 24	1029		Earth.....	Matt.	5	18	982
Conflict.....Matt.	10	34-36	988		Earthquakes.....	Mark	13	8	1034
Contention.....Matt.	18	15-17	999		Economy.....	Jno.	6	12	1088
Contentment.....Jno.	6	43	1088		Elect.....	Matt.	24	31	1008
Conversation.....Matt.	5	37	982		Elias (Elijah).....	Matt.	17	11, 12	998
Conversion.....Matt.	13	15	993		Employer, employees.	Matt.	20	1-16	1002
Corn.....Mark	4	28	1020		Encouragement.....	Matt.	9	2	987
Corruption, moral...Luke	11	39	1059		Endowments.....	Matt.	25	14, 15	1009
Countenance.....Matt.	6	16	984		Endurance.....	Matt.	10	22	988
Covetousness.....Mark	7	21, 22	1025		Enemies, duties to...	Matt.	5	43, 44	982
Creditor.....Luke	7	41, 42	1051		Eternal life.....	Matt.	19	29	1001
Cross bearing.....Matt.	10	38	988		Etiquette, table....	Luke	10	8	1058
Cup.....Matt.	10	42	988		Eunuch.....	Matt.	19	12	1001
Damnation.....Mark	3	29	1019		Evil eye.....	Luke	11	34	1059
Dancing.....Luke	15	25-27	1066		Evil heart.....	Mark	7	21	1025
Daniel.....Matt.	24	15	1008		Evil speaking.....	Matt.	12	34	991
Darkness, natural...Matt.	27	45	1013		Evil thoughts.....	Matt.	15	19	996
Darkness, spiritual...Luke	11	35	1059		Exaltation, self....	Matt.	23	12	1006
David.....Matt.	12	3, 4	991		Example.....	Jno.	13	15	1100
Day (12 hours).....Jno.	11	9	1097		Excuses.....	Luke	14	18-20	1065
Deafness, spiritual...Matt.	13	14, 15	993		Extortion.....	Matt.	23	25	1006
Death, as a sleep....Jno.	11	11, 14	1097		Extravagance.....	Luke	15	11-14	1066
Death, spiritual....Jno.	8	51	1092		Fainting.....	Mark	8	2, 3	1026
Deceivers.....Matt.	24	4, 5	1008		Faith.....	Mark	11	22	1031
Decision.....Matt.	6	24	984		Faithfulness.....	Matt.	25	21	1009
Defilement.....Matt.	15	11	996		Faithlessness.....	Matt.	25	24-30	1009
Deliverance.....Luke	4	18	1046		Farm.....	Matt.	22	2-6	1005
Deluge.....Matt.	24	38	1008		Fasting.....	Matt.	6	16-18	984
Denial of Christ....Matt.	10	33	988		Faultfinding.....	Matt.	7	3-5	985
Despondency.....Luke	24	17	1079		Faults.....	Matt.	18	15	999
Devil.....Matt.	13	38, 39	993		Fear.....	Mark	4	40	1020
Diligence.....Jno.	9	4	1094		Fear of God.....	Matt.	10	28	988
Discernment.....Matt.	16	2, 3	997		Feast.....	Luke	14	13, 14	1065

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>What Jesus Taught—Continued</b>					Heart of the earth....	Matt.	12	40	991
Feet washing.....	Jno.	13	12-15	1100	Heathen.....	Matt.	6	7	984
Filial honor and love..	Matt.	15	4	996	Heaven.....	Jno.	3	13	1084
Filthiness, moral....	Matt.	23	27	1006	Hell.....	Matt.	10	28	988
First things first....	Matt.	6	33	984	Helplessness.....	Jno.	6	44	1088
Fish.....	Matt.	7	9, 10	985	Hen.....	Luke	13	34	1063
Flattery.....	Luke	6	26	1049	Hireling.....	Jno.	10	11-13	1096
Flock.....	Matt.	26	31	1011	Holiness.....	Matt.	5	8	982
Following Christ....	Matt.	10	37, 38	988	Holy Ghost (Spirit)...	Jno.	14	26	1102
Food, praying for....	Matt.	6	11	984	Home.....	Mark	5	19	1021
Food, spiritual.....	Jno.	6	27, 51	1088	Honesty.....	Mark	10	19	1029
Fool.....	Matt.	5	22	982	Honor of parents....	Matt.	15	3-6	996
Footstool.....	Matt.	5	34, 35	982	Hospitality.....	Luke	14	12-14	1065
Forgiveness.....	Luke	6	37	1049	Humility.....	Matt.	11	29	990
Formalism.....	Matt.	23	23-28	1006	Hunger, spiritual....	Matt.	5	6	982
Fornication.....	Matt.	5	31, 32	982	Husbandman.....	Jno.	15	1	1103
Forsaking all.....	Luke	14	33	1065	Hypocrisy.....	Luke	20	46, 47	1072
Foxes.....	Luke	9	58	1055	Ignorance.....	Matt.	22	29	1005
Friends of Christ....	Jno.	15	14, 15	1103	Immortality.....	Jno.	11	25, 26	1097
Frugality.....	Jno.	6	12	1088	Impartiality of God..	Matt.	5	45	982
Fruitfulness.....	Matt.	13	23	993	Impenitence.....	Matt.	13	15	993
Fruitlessness.....	Luke	13	6-9	1063	Importunity.....	Luke	11	5-10	1059
Generosity.....	Matt.	25	34-40	1009	Improvident.....	Luke	15	11-14	1066
Gentiles.....	Matt.	10	5-7	988	Inconsistency.....	Matt.	7	3-5	985
Gift.....	Matt.	5	23, 24	982	Indecision.....	Luke	9	62	1055
Giving.....	Luke	6	38	1049	Indifference.....	Matt.	24	12	1008
Gladness.....	Luke	15	32	1066	Industry.....	Jno.	4	36	1085
Glorifying God.....	Matt.	5	16	982	Infidelity.....	Jno.	3	18	1084
Glory of men.....	Matt.	6	2	984	Influence.....	Matt.	5	13	982
Gluttony.....	Luke	21	34	1074	Ingratitude.....	Luke	17	17, 18	1068
Gnashing of teeth....	Matt.	13	41, 42	993	Insincerity.....	Luke	16	15	1067
God.....	Matt.	19	17, 26	1001	Inspiration.....	Luke	12	12	1061
Godlessness.....	Jno.	5	42, 44	1087	Instability.....	Matt.	7	26, 27	985
Golden Rule.....	Matt.	7	12	985	Instruction.....	Jno.	6	45	1088
Gospel.....	Luke	4	18	1046	Insufficiency.....	Mark	10	21	1029
Grass.....	Luke	12	28	1061	Integrity.....	Luke	16	10	1067
Greatness.....	Matt.	5	19	982	Intemperance.....	Luke	21	34	1074
Guidance.....	Jno.	16	13	1104	Intercession.....	Jno.	17	9	1105
Hairs numbered....	Matt.	10	30	988	Investment, spiritual.	Matt.	6	19, 20	984
Hand of God.....	Jno.	10	27-29	1096	Isaac.....	Luke	13	28	1063
Happiness.....	Jno.	13	16, 17	1100	Israelite.....	Jno.	1	47	1081
Harlots.....	Matt.	21	31	1003	Jacob.....	Matt.	8	11	986
Harmlessness.....	Matt.	10	16	988	Jealousy.....	Luke	15	25-30	1066
Harvest.....	Matt.	9	37, 38	987	Jericho.....	Luke	10	30	1058
Hatred.....	Jno.	15	18, 19	1103	Jerusalem.....	Matt.	23	37	1006
Healing, physical....	Matt.	10	7, 8	988	Jesus, as son of God..	Jno.	5	25	1087
Healing, spiritual....	Mark	2	17	1018	Jesus, as son of man..	Jno.	13	31	1100
Heart.....	Matt.	13	19	993	John the Baptist.....	Luke	7	24-28	1051
Heart, depravity of..	Mark	7	21-23	1025	Jonah.....	Matt.	12	39-41	991

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>What Jesus Taught—Continued</b>					Mansions.....	Jno.	14	2, 3	1102
Joy.....	Luke	15	7, 10	1066	Marriage.....	Matt.	19	4-6	1001
Judge, Christ as.....	Jno.	5	22-27	1087	Marriage in heaven..	Mark	12	25	1033
Judge not.....	Matt.	7	1, 2	985	Martha.....	Luke	10	41	1058
Judgment day.....	Matt.	25	31-46	1009	Martyrdom.....	Jno.	16	1-3	1104
Justice.....	Jno.	5	30	1087	Master.....	Matt.	23	10	1006
Justification, self....	Luke	16	15	1067	Meat, natural.....	Matt.	6	25	984
Killing.....	Matt.	5	21, 22	982	Meat, spiritual.....	Jno.	6	27	1088
Kindness.....	Luke	10	30-35	1058	Meekness.....	Matt.	5	5	982
King, Jesus as.....	Jno.	18	37	1106	Memorial.....	Matt.	26	13	1011
Kingdom, Christ's....	Jno.	18	36	1106	Mercy.....	Matt.	5	7	982
Kingdom, growth of..	Mark	4	30-32	1020	Minister.....	Matt.	20	25-28	1002
Kingdom of God.....	Luke	7	28	1051	Miracles.....	Matt.	12	28	991
Kingdom of heaven..	Matt.	4	17	981	Money.....	Matt.	22	19-21	1005
Kiss.....	Luke	7	45	1051	Moses.....	Matt.	19	8	1001
Knowledge.....	Jno.	8	31, 32	1092	Moses, law of.....	Jno.	7	19	1091
Labor.....	Matt.	20	1-14	1002	Mother.....	Matt.	10	37	988
Larger life.....	Jno.	10	10	1096	Mourning.....	Matt.	5	4	982
Laughter.....	Luke	6	21	1049	Murder.....	Matt.	15	19	996
Lawsuit.....	Matt.	5	25, 40	982	Murmuring.....	Jno.	6	43	1088
Law and prophets....	Luke	16	16	1067	Naaman.....	Luke	4	27	1046
Lawyers.....	Luke	11	46	1059	Narrow gate.....	Matt.	7	13, 14	985
Lazarus.....	Jno.	11	14, 43	1097	Needle's eye.....	Matt.	19	24	1001
Leaven.....	Luke	13	20, 21	1063	Neglect of duty.....	Luke	12	47	1061
Leaven of Pharisees..	Matt.	16	6	997	Neglect of the poor..	Matt.	25	41-45	1009
Lending.....	Luke	6	34, 35	1049	Neglect of salvation..	Matt.	7	26, 27	985
Lepers.....	Matt.	10	7, 8	988	Neighbor.....	Matt.	19	19	1001
Levite.....	Luke	10	30-32	1058	Neutrality.....	Matt.	12	30	991
Liar.....	Jno.	8	44, 55	1092	New birth.....	Jno.	3	3, 5-8	1084
Liberality.....	Mark	12	43, 44	1033	Nineveh.....	Matt.	12	41	991
Liberty.....	Luke	4	18	1046	Noe (Noah).....	Luke	17	26, 27	1068
Life, natural.....	Matt.	6	25	984	Oaths.....	Matt.	5	33-37	982
Life, spiritual.....	Jno.	5	40	1087	Obedience.....	Matt.	12	50	991
Light, natural.....	Luke	11	33	1059	Offenses.....	Matt.	24	9, 10	1008
Light, spiritual.....	Jno.	8	12	1092	Offerings.....	Luke	21	3, 4	1074
Living water.....	Jno.	4	10	1085	Parables.....	Mark	4	11, 12	1020
Loneliness.....	Jno.	16	32	1104	Paradise.....	Luke	23	43	1078
Lord's supper.....	Matt.	26	26-29	1011	Pardon.....	Jno.	8	10, 11	1092
Loss of soul.....	Matt.	16	25, 26	997	Parents.....	Matt.	10	21	988
Lost opportunity....	Matt.	25	7-12	1009	Passover.....	Luke	22	15, 16	1075
Lot.....	Luke	17	28, 29	1068	Patience.....	Luke	21	19	1074
Lot's wife.....	Luke	17	32	1068	Patriotism.....	Matt.	22	21	1005
Love.....	Matt.	22	37-40	1005	Peace.....	Mark	9	50	1028
Lukewarmness.....	Matt.	26	40, 41	1011	Peacemakers.....	Matt.	5	9	982
Lust.....	Mark	4	18, 19	1020	Pearl of great price..	Matt.	13	45, 46	993
Magistrates.....	Luke	12	11, 58	1061	Pearls before swine..	Matt.	7	6	985
Mammon.....	Matt.	6	24	984	Penitence.....	Luke	18	13	1069
Man, equality of.....	Matt.	23	8	1006	Perception, spiritual..	Jno.	8	43	1092
Manna.....	Jno.	6	49, 58	1088	Perfection.....	Matt.	5	48	982

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>What Jesus Taught—Continued</b>					Remorse.....	Luke	13	28	1063
Persecution.....	Matt.	24	9	1008	Renunciation.....	Luke	14	33	1065
Perseverance.....	Matt.	10	22	988	Repentance.....	Matt.	21	28, 29	1003
Personal call.....	Matt.	4	19	981	Reproof.....	Matt.	11	21-23	990
Peter's denial.....	Luke	22	34	1075	Resignation.....	Matt.	26	39	1011
Pharisaism.....	Matt.	23	2-33	1006	Responsibility.....	Luke	12	47, 48	1061
Pharisee and publican.....	Luke	18	10-14	1069	Rest, physical.....	Matt.	26	45	1011
Pharisees.....	Matt.	5	20	982	Rest, spiritual.....	Matt.	11	28-30	990
Philanthropy.....	Luke	11	41	1059	Resurrection.....	Jno.	6	40	1088
Phylacteries.....	Matt.	23	2, 5	1006	Retaliation.....	Matt.	5	39-41	982
Physician.....	Matt.	9	12	987	Retribution.....	Matt.	23	34, 35	1006
Piety.....	Jno.	1	47	1081	Revenge.....	Luke	6	27-33	1049
Pleasing God.....	Jno.	8	29	1092	Rewards.....	Matt.	10	42	988
Pleasures, worldly.....	Luke	8	14	1053	Riches, earthly.....	Luke	12	15	1061
Poison, drinking.....	Mark	16	17, 18	1040	Riches, spiritual.....	Matt.	6	20	984
Polygamy.....	Matt.	19	8, 9	1001	Righteousness.....	Matt.	5	6, 20	982
Poor always with us.....	Matt.	26	11	1011	Robbery.....	Luke	10	30	1058
Poor in spirit.....	Matt.	5	3	982	Rock.....	Luke	6	47, 48	1049
Poor, our duty to.....	Mark	14	7	1036	Sabbath.....	Matt.	12	5-8	991
Poor widow.....	Mark	12	43, 44	1033	Sackcloth.....	Matt.	11	21	990
Power, infinite.....	Matt.	28	18	1016	Sacrifice.....	Matt.	12	7	991
Prayer.....	Matt.	7	7-11	985	Sacrilege.....	Matt.	21	13	1003
Prayer, disciples'.....	Matt.	6	9-13	984	Sadness.....	Luke	24	17	1079
Prayer, Lord's.....	Jno.	17	1-26	1105	Sadducees.....	Matt.	16	6	997
Preaching.....	Mark	16	15, 16	1040	Salt.....	Mark	9	50	1028
Pride.....	Mark	9	35	1028	Salutation.....	Matt.	10	12	988
Prodigality.....	Luke	15	11-16	1066	Salvation.....	Luke	19	9	1071
Profit and loss.....	Matt.	16	26	997	Samaritan, good.....	Luke	10	30-35	1058
Prophet.....	Matt.	10	41	988	Sanctification.....	Jno.	17	17, 19	1105
Prophets, false.....	Matt.	7	15	985	Sand.....	Matt.	7	26, 27	985
Proselyte.....	Matt.	23	15	1006	Satan.....	Matt.	4	10	981
Providence of God.....	Matt.	6	25-33	984	Scriptures.....	Matt.	21	42	1003
Prudence.....	Matt.	10	16-20	988	Seat, chief.....	Matt.	23	2, 6	1006
Publicans.....	Matt.	5	46, 47	982	Secrecy.....	Luke	12	2, 3	1061
Purity.....	Matt.	5	8	982	Security.....	Luke	6	47, 48	1049
Quickening of dead.....	Jno.	5	21, 25	1087	Seduction.....	Mark	13	22	1034
Quickening, spiritual.....	Jno.	6	63	1088	Seeking the kingdom.....	Matt.	6	33	984
Rabbi.....	Matt.	23	8	1006	Self condemnation.....	Luke	19	20-24	1071
Ransom.....	Matt.	20	28	1002	Self control.....	Matt.	5	21, 22	982
Readiness.....	Matt.	24	44	1008	Self deception.....	Luke	12	16-21	1061
Reaping.....	Jno.	4	35-38	1085	Self denial.....	Matt.	16	24	997
Receiving Christ.....	Mark	9	37	1028	Self exaltation.....	Matt.	23	12	1006
Reconciliation.....	Matt.	5	23, 24	982	Self examination.....	Matt.	7	3-5	985
Record, bearing.....	Jno.	8	14	1092	Selfishness.....	Luke	6	32-35	1049
Regeneration.....	Matt.	19	28	1001	Self righteousness.....	Matt.	23	23-27	1006
Rejecting Christ.....	Jno.	3	18	1084	Self sacrifice.....	Matt.	16	25	997
Rejoicing.....	Luke	10	20	1058	Serpent, brazen.....	Jno.	3	14, 15	1084
Religion, false.....	Mark	7	6-8	1025	Serpents.....	Luke	10	19	1058
Religion, true.....	Matt.	25	34-36	1009	Servant.....	Jno.	15	15	1103

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>What Jesus Taught—Continued</b>					Temperance.....	Luke	21	34	1074
Servant of sin.....	Jno.	8	34-36	1092	Temple, the body....	Jno.	2	19	1083
Service.....	Luke	22	27	1075	Temptation.....	Luke	8	13	1053
Sheep.....	Jno.	10	7-16	1096	Temptation of Christ.	Matt.	4	7	981
Sheep and goats.....	Matt.	25	31-33	1009	Testament.....	Mark	14	24	1036
Sheep's clothing.....	Matt.	7	15	985	Thief.....	Matt.	24	43	1008
Sheepfold.....	Jno.	10	1	1096	Thieves, spiritual....	Jno.	10	1, 8	1096
Shepherd.....	Jno.	10	11	1096	Thirst, spiritual.....	Jno.	7	37, 38	1091
Shewbread.....	Mark	2	25, 26	1018	Tithes.....	Luke	18	11, 12	1069
Sickness.....	Matt.	10	7, 8	988	Trading, spiritual....	Luke	19	12-15	1071
Signs.....	Jno.	4	48	1085	Traditions of men....	Mark	7	9, 13	1025
Silence.....	Matt.	17	9	998	Treasures.....	Matt.	6	19-21	984
Sin.....	Jno.	9	41	1094	Trespassing.....	Luke	17	3, 4	1068
Sin, freedom from....	Jno.	8	32, 36	1092	Tribulation.....	Matt.	13	20, 21	993
Sin, remission of....	Matt.	26	28	1011	Tribute.....	Matt.	22	19-21	1005
Sincerity.....	Matt.	5	13-16	982	Truth.....	Jno.	14	6	1102
Skepticism.....	Jno.	20	27, 29	1109	Truth, spirit of.....	Jno.	15	26	1103
Sleep, natural.....	Mark	4	26, 27	1020	Unbelief.....	Jno.	5	38	1087
Sleep, spiritual.....	Mark	13	35, 36	1034	Unbelievers, fate of..	Luke	12	46	1061
Slothfulness.....	Matt.	25	26-30	1009	Uncharitableness....	Jno.	7	24	1091
Sodom and Gomorrah.	Mark	6	11	1023	Unfruitfulness.....	Matt.	13	22	993
Solomon.....	Luke	11	31	1059	Unity of believers....	Jno.	17	20, 21	1105
Sorrow.....	Matt.	24	7, 8	1008	Unpardonable sin....	Matt.	12	31, 32	991
Soul.....	Matt.	10	28	988	Vengeance, forbidden.	Matt.	5	39, 40	982
Soul, value of.....	Matt.	16	26	997	Vine.....	Jno.	15	1, 4, 5	1103
Soul winners.....	Matt.	4	19	981	Virtue.....	Matt.	5	27, 28	982
Sowing.....	Mark	4	14	1020	Vision.....	Matt.	17	9	998
Speech.....	Jno.	8	43	1092	Walking in darkness..	Jno.	12	35	1099
Spirit.....	Matt.	26	41	1011	Walking in the light..	Jno.	8	12	1092
Spirit, unclean.....	Mark	5	8	1021	War.....	Mark	13	7	1034
Steadfastness.....	Matt.	10	22	988	Watchfulness.....	Matt.	24	42, 44	1008
Stealing.....	Matt.	19	18	1001	Wedding.....	Luke	14	8-10	1065
Steward, faithful....	Luke	12	42, 43	1061	Widow.....	Mark	12	43, 44	1033
Steward, the unjust..	Luke	16	1-8	1067	Wife.....	Luke	14	20, 26	1065
Stewardship.....	Luke	19	13-27	1071	Wine.....	Luke	5	37-39	1048
Strait-gate.....	Matt.	7	13, 14	985	Winebibber.....	Luke	7	34	1051
Stranger.....	Matt.	25	34, 35	1009	Wisdom.....	Luke	21	15	1074
Strife.....	Matt.	18	15-17	999	Witness, false.....	Matt.	19	18	1001
Strife, civil.....	Mark	13	7, 8	1034	Witnessing for Christ.	Acts	1	8	1111
Stubbornness.....	Jno.	5	40	1087	Wolves.....	Matt.	10	16	988
Stumbling block....	Matt.	23	13	1006	Words, idle.....	Matt.	12	36, 37	991
Submission.....	Matt.	26	39, 42	1011	World, the end of....	Matt.	13	37-43	993
Supper, Lord's.....	Luke	22	17-20	1075	Worldliness.....	Luke	21	34	1074
Swearing.....	Matt.	23	16-22	1006	Worm.....	Mark	9	43-48	1028
Swine.....	Matt.	7	6	985	Worship.....	Matt.	4	10	981
Sword.....	Jno.	18	11	1106	Yoke.....	Matt.	11	28-30	990
Taxes.....	Matt.	22	19-21	1005	Zacchaeus.....	Luke	19	5	1071
Teaching.....	Matt.	28	19, 20	1016					

## THINGS FIRST MENTIONED IN THE BIBLE

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
Altar.....	Gen.	8	20	23	Navy.....	1 Ki.	9	26	408
Archer.....	Gen.	21	20	36	Oath.....	Gen.	21	23,24	36
Beauty contest.....	1 Ki.	1	1-4	393	Orchestra.....	2 Sam.	6	5	367
Bigamist.....	Gen.	4	19	20	Organ.....	Gen.	4	21	20
"Black-out".....	Ex.	10	21-23	87	Pilgrim.....	Gen.	12	1-8	27
Blacksmith.....	Gen.	4	22	20	Prayer.....	Gen.	4	26	20
Bottle.....	Gen.	21	14	36	Preacher to become drunken.....	Gen.	9	20,21	24
Cave man.....	Gen.	19	30	34	President.....	2 Pet.	2	5	1215
Child named before birth.....	Gen.	16	11	31	Prison.....	Dan.	6	2	918
Circuit judge.....	1 Sam.	7	15-17	330	Prophecy.....	Gen.	39	20	61
City builder.....	Gen.	4	17	20	Propheetess.....	Gen.	3	15	19
Coffin.....	Gen.	50	26	75	Prophetess.....	Ex.	15	20	94
College.....	2 Ki.	22	14	461	Pulpit.....	Neh.	8	4	562
Command.....	Gen.	1	3	17	Purchase of land.....	Gen.	23	3-20	38
Cremation.....	1 Sam.	31	12	361	Question.....	Gen.	3	1	19
Diet.....	Jer.	52	31-34	844	Rainbow.....	Gen.	9	13,14	24
Emancipator.....	Ex.	3	7-22	78	Rape.....	Jdgs.	19	24,25	314
Embalming.....	Gen.	50	2, 3	75	Riddle.....	Jdgs.	14	12-18	308
European convert.....	Acts	16	14,15	1133	Saddle.....	Gen.	22	3	37
Execution.....	Gen.	40	20-22	62	Scribe.....	Ex.	24	4	104
Family.....	Gen.	4	1, 2	20	Selective draft.....	Num.	31	3-6	208
Farewell address.....	Josh.	23	1-16	287	Shepherd.....	Gen.	4	2	20
Farmer.....	Gen.	4	2	20	Shepherdess.....	Gen.	29	9	47
Female government.....	Jdgs.	4	4, 5	294	Sheriffs.....	Dan.	3	2	913
Ferryboat.....	2 Sam.	19	18	384	Shipbuilder.....	Gen.	6	14,22	22
Food control.....	Gen.	41	25-57	63	Sin.....	Gen.	3	1-24	19
Frying pan.....	Lev.	2	7	128	Singing school.....	1 Chr.	25	5-7	495
Gardener.....	Gen.	2	15	18	Skyscraper.....	Gen.	11	4, 5	26
Gold.....	Gen.	2	11	18	Sunstroke.....	2 Ki.	4	18-20	434
Hari-Kari.....	1 Sam.	31	4-6	361	Surveying of land.....	Josh.	18	8, 9	280
Harp.....	Gen.	4	21	20	Temptation.....	Gen.	3	1-6	19
Hebrew (Jew).....	Gen.	14	13	29	Theatre.....	Acts	19	29-31	1137
High priest.....	Ex.	28	1	109	Tombstone.....	Gen.	35	20	56
Hunter.....	Gen.	10	8, 9	25	Vagabond (outcast).....	Gen.	4	9-12	20
Intelligence test.....	1 Ki.	10	1-3	410	Voluntary fasting.....	Jdgs.	20	26	315
Iron bedstead.....	Deut.	3	11	220	Wage contract.....	Gen.	29	15-20	47
Kiss.....	Gen.	27	26,27	45	War.....	Gen.	14	2-12	29
Labor union.....	Acts	19	24-28	1137	Warships.....	Num.	24	24	200
Left-handed man.....	Jdgs.	3	15	292	Well.....	Gen.	16	14	31
Letter.....	2 Sam.	11	14	372	Whirlwind.....	2 Ki.	2	1	432
Liar.....	Gen.	3	1-5	19	Winding stairs.....	1 Ki.	6	8	401
Man to shave.....	Gen.	41	14	63	Woman thief.....	Gen.	31	19	50
Man to wear a ring.....	Gen.	41	42	63	Woman to swear.....	Jdgs.	17	1, 2	312
Mother of twins.....	Gen.	25	21-28	42	Woman to use cosmetics.....	2 Ki.	9	30	442
Murderer.....	Gen.	4	8	20	Words spoken to man.....	Gen.	1	28	17
Musician.....	Gen.	4	21	20					



## PART III

Biblical and Practical Information  
Classified and Indexed



## DOCTRINAL AND PRACTICAL INFORMATION

Classified and Alphabetically Indexed by Book, Chapter and Verse;  
Also giving page number where Chapters begin for all References.

## THE BIBLE—THE WORD OF GOD

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Biblical Names and Titles—</b>					<b>Influence and Power—</b>				
Book, The.....	Ps.	40	7	630	Agent in new birth....	1 Pet.	1	23	1240
Book of the Lord....	Is.	34	16	751	Cleansing.....	John	15	3	1103
Book of the Law....	Deut.	31	26	254	Enlightening.....	Ps.	19	8	618
Good Word of God....	Heb.	6	5	1228	Faith-begetting....	John	20	31	1109
Holy Scriptures.....	Rom.	1	2	1151		Rom.	10	17	1160
Law of the Lord....	Ps.	1	2	611	Faith-confirming....	1 John	5	13	1250
Lively Oracles.....	Acts	7	38	1119	Hope-inspiring.....	Rom.	15	4	1164
Oracles of God.....	Rom.	3	2	1153	Life-giving.....	Ezek.	37	7	893
Scriptures.....	Jno.	5	39	1087	Life-quickenng.....	Heb.	4	12	1227
Scripture of Truth....	Dan.	10	21	924	Light-giving.....	Ps.	119	105,	130 671
Sword of the Spirit....	Eph.	6	17	1201	Purifying.....	1 Pet.	1	22	1240
Word.....	Jas.	1	21, 23	1236	Sanctifying.....	Eph.	5	26	1200
Word of Christ.....	Col.	3	16	1208	Soul-nourishing....	1 Pet.	2	2	1241
Word of God.....	Luke	11	28	1059	Soul-saving.....	Rom.	1	16	1151
Word of Life.....	Phil.	2	16	1203	Sustaining.....	Matt.	4	4	981
Word of Truth.....	2 Tim.	2	15	1220	<b>Sacred Regard for the Bible—</b>				
<b>Divinely Inspired—</b>					Adequate guide for	Prov.	6	23	689
By the Holy Spirit....	Acts	1	16	1111	faith and living...	Mark	7	7-13	1025
Testimony of David....	2 Sam.	23	1, 2	390		Rev.	22	18, 19	1271
Testimony of Isaiah....	Is.	8	11	729	Basis for final judg-	Jno.	12	48	1099
Testimony of Jesus....	Luke	1	70	1040	ment.....	Deut.	18	19	239
Testimony of Moses....	Ex.	4	12	80	Should be publicly	Deut.	31	11	254
Testimony of Paul....	Gal.	1	11, 12	1191	read.....	2 Ki.	23	2	462
Testimony of Peter....	2 Pet.	1	21	1245		Neh.	8	3, 18	562
Word of final proof....	2 Tim.	3	16	1220	Should be earnestly	Deut.	17	19	238
<b>Indestructible and Eternal—</b>					studied.....	Acts	13	27	1128
Abides forever.....	Mark	13	31	1034	Should be faithfully	Deut.	11	19	231
Endures forever.....	1 Pet.	1	25	1240	taught.....	Is.	2	3	724
Of eternal value.....	Ps.	12	6	615	Should be fervently	Ps.	119	72, 82	671
Shall stand forever....	Is.	40	8	756	loved.....	Jer.	15	16	797

ONE HUNDRED OUTSTANDING BIBLE  
STORIES FOR YOUNG PEOPLE

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
How God made the world.....	Gen.	1	1-25	17	The first baby and his brother.....	Gen.	4	1-18	20
The first home a beautiful garden.....	Gen.	2	8, 9	18	Goes to heaven without dying.....	Gen.	5	21-24	21

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Bible Stories for Young People—</b>									
<i>Continued</i>									
Forty days' rain and the ship that saved eight people.....	Gen.	6	14-22	22	Man who went up in-to a mountain to speak with God....	Ex.	24	1-18	104
A skyscraper that was never completed....	Gen.	11	1-29	26	Gold clothes.....	Ex.	28		109
Nation's foundertakes journey.....	Gen.	11	31	26	Golden idol.....	Ex.	32		115
The man whom God told to go to another country.....	Gen.	12	1-20	27	A tent in which God lived.....	Ex.	35-40		119
A bad choice and its evil consequences.....	Gen.	13-14		28	Ruined by strong drink.....	Lev.	10		138
A boy who became a great archer.....	Gen.	21	1-21	36	The unmarked grave of a great man....	Deut.	34		259
A boy's life saved by the voice of an angel	Gen.	22	1-13	37	Capture of a walled city.....	Josh.	6		265
A father seeks a wife for his son.....	Gen.	24	1-25	39	A thief among soldiers.	Josh.	7		266
First twins in history	Gen.	25	19-29	42	The sun and moon stand still.....	Josh.	10	12-27	270
Sold inheritance to satisfy bad appetite	Gen.	25	29-34	42	First "farewell" address.....	Josh.	23		287
Works 7 years for wife	Gen.	28, 29		46	Two heroes.....	Jgs.	3	8-31	292
A wrestling match....	Gen.	32	24	52	First woman judge....	Jgs.	4-5		294
A rich man's son sold for a slave.....	Gen.	37	1-36	58	How 300 men won a great battle.....	Jgs.	7		298
From slave to prime minister.....	Gen.	40-41		62	A rash vow and a faithful daughter..	Jgs.	11		304
Overcomes a food shortage.....	Gen.	41	46-57	63	Defeated because of of sin.....	Jgs.	13-16		307
A lost son found....	Gen.	43-44		67	Courtship-marriage..	Ruth	1-4		319
From famine to plenty.....	Gen.	45-50		69	A son in answer to prayer.....	1 Sam.	1		323
Beautiful baby found by princess.....	Ex.	1-2		77	A little boy to whom God spoke.....	1 Sam.	3		326
Where a certain Bible character was when spoken to by bush.....	Ex.	3	1-17	80	Farmer-boy to king..	1 Sam.	9		331
River of blood.....	Ex.	7	19-25	83	First "resignation" address.....	1 Sam.	11-12		334
A herd of cattle destroyed.....	Ex.	9		86	A noble Prince.....	1 Sam.	13-14	1-16	336
First "black-out"....	Ex.	10	12-29	87	A downfall caused by disobedience.....	1 Sam.	15		340
The birth of a nation in a night.....	Ex.	11-13		88	Shepherd-boy to king	1 Sam.	16		341
A sea divided.....	Ex.	14	19-31	92	Shepherd boy slays giant.....	1 Sam.	17		342
Bread from sky.....	Ex.	16		95	Two fast friends....	1 Sam.	18		345
The smoking mountain that talked....	Ex.	19	14-20	98	David's princely treatment of Saul.....	1 Sam.	24		352
					King consults witch..	1 Sam.	28		357
					Building house of worship stopped by God.....	2 Sam.	7		369
					Kindness to crippled son of friend.....	2 Sam.	9		371
					King convicted of sin by parable.....	2 Sam.	12		374
					Prince turns traitor..	2 Sam.	15		378

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Bible Stories for Young People—</b>					<b>The world's greatest</b>				
<i>Continued</i>					Bible class.....Neh. 8 562				
Woman saves city...	2 Sam.	20		386	A queen saves her				
The first census....	2 Sam.	24	1-14	392	people.....Est.	1-10			571
The world's wisest					Delivered from fiery				
ruler.....	1 Ki.	3		398	furnace.....Dan.	3			913
Fed by birds.....	1 Ki.	17		421	Handwriting on wall	Dan.	5	1-5	916
Prayer brings fire					Not harmed by lions	Dan.	6		918
from Heaven.....	1 Ki.	18		422	<b>New Testament Stories—</b>				
A good man with the					First Christmas....	Matt.	2	1-11	979
blues.....	1 Ki.	19		424	Ruler's daughter				
Carried to Heaven in					raised from dead...	Matt.	9	18-26	987
chariot of fire....	2 Ki.	2		432	Locked out from feast				
Brought back to life.	2 Ki.	4		434	by neglect.....	Matt.	25	1-13	1009
Minister's boys saved	2 Ki.	4		434	Lost boy found in				
Girl saves master....	2 Ki.	5		436	church.....	Luke	2	40-52	1043
The borrowed axe that					A social call.....	Luke	10	38-42	1058
floated on water....	2 Ki.	6		438	Story of a rich fool...	Luke	12	1-21	1061
Boy-king hidden....	2 Ki.	11		445	The Prodigal Son....	Luke	15	11-24	1066
A dead man revived					Story of the richman				
by contact with					and the begger....	Luke	16	14-31	1067
bones of a corpse..	2 Ki.	13	20-21	447	Ungrateful men....	Luke	17	12-19	1068
Singing wins battle...	2 Chr.	20	20-30	520	A blind man's sight				
King at age seven...	2 Chr.	23	1-12	523	restored by faith...	Luke	18	35-43	1069
City saved by angel..	2 Chr.	32	21-32	535	A lunch feeds 5,000..	John	6	5-13	1088
A Bible that was lost					Struck dead for lying	Acts	5	5-10	1116
and found.....	2 Chr.	34		538	Opens prison doors				
Exiles return home...	Ezra	1-3		542	with a song.....	Acts	16	16-28	1133
Wrote Old Testament.	Ezra	7-10		549	Missionary whom				
A great enterprise...	Neh.	1-7		554	poisonous vipers				
					would not bite....	Acts	28	1-6	1149

## JESUS CHRIST, NAMES AND TITLES APPLIED TO

Adam.....	1 Cor.	15	45	1179	Anointed.....	Jno.	1	41	1081
Advocate.....	1 Jno.	2		1248	Anointed One, the				
Almighty.....	Rev.	1	8	1254	Prince.....	Dan.	9	25	922
Alpha and Omega..	} Rev.	1	8, 11	1254	Anointed above His				
		22	13	1271	Fellows.....	Ps.	45	7	632
Altogether lovely...	Sol.	5	16	721	Anointed of the Lord	Ps.	2	2	611
Amen.....	Rev.	3	14	1256	Anointed with the				
Ancient of Days....	Dan.	7	22	919	Holy Ghost.....	Acts	10	38	1124
Angel.....	Gen.	48	16	73	Apostle of our Pro-				
Angel of God's					fession.....	Heb.	3	1	1226
presence.....	Is.	63	9	776					

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Jesus Christ, Names and Titles</b>									
<b>Applied to—Continued</b>									
Apple tree.....	Sol.	2	3	719	Christ.....	{Matt. 1	16	979	
Arm of the Lord.....	Is.	51	9, 10	767		{Matt. 2	4	979	
Author and Finisher of Faith.....	Heb.	12	2	1234		{Jno. 1	41	1081	
Author of Eternal Salvation.....	Heb.	5	9	1227	Christ, The.....	{Matt. 16	20	997	
Babe.....	Luke	2	12, 16	1043		{Mark 14	61	1036	
Beginning and End..	Rev.	1	8, 11	1254	Christ, a King.....	Luke	23	2	1078
Beginning of Creation of God.....	Rev.	3	14	1256	Christ Jesus.....	{Acts 19	4	1137	
Begotten of the Father	Jno.	1	14	1081		{Rom. 3	24	1153	
Beloved.....	{Song 5	16	721		Christ Jesus our	{1 Tim. 1	12	1215	
	{Eph. 1	6	1197		Lord.....	{Rom. 8	39	1157	
Beloved of God.....	Matt.	12	18	991	Christ of God.....	Luke	9	20	1055
Beloved Son.....	{Matt. 3	17	980		Christ the chosen of God.....	Luke	23	35	1078
	{2 Pet. 1	17	1245		Christ the Lord.....	Luke	2	11	1043
Bishop of Souls.....	1 Pet.	2	25	1241	Christ the power of God.....	1 Cor.	1	24	1166
Blessed and only Potentate.....	1 Tim.	6	15	1218	Christ the wisdom of God.....	1 Cor.	1	24	1166
Branch of Righteous- ness.....	Jer.	33	15	819	Christ the Son of God.	Acts	9	20	1122
Branch of the root of Jesse.....	Is.	11	1	753	Christ, Son of the Blessed.....	Mark	14	61	1036
Brazen Serpent.....	Jno.	3	14	1084	Commander.....	Is.	55	4	770
Bread from Heaven..	Jno.	6	51	1088	Consolation of Israel.	Luke	2	25	1043
Bread of Life.....	Jno.	6	48	1088	Corner-stone.....	{Eph. 2	20	1197	
Bridegroom.....	Matt.	9	15	987		{1 Pet. 2	6	1241	
Bright and Morning Star.....	Rev.	22	16	1271	Counsellor.....	Is.	9	6	730
Brightness of Father's Glory.....	Heb.	1	3	1225	Covenant of the People.	Is.	42	6	759
Brother.....	{Mark 3	35	1019		Covert from the Tem- pest.....	Is.	32	2	740
	{Heb. 2	11	1225		Creator of Israel.....	Is.	43	15	760
Builder.....	Zech.	6	13	966	Creditor.....	Luke	7	41	1051
Bundle of Myrrh....	Sol.	1	13	719	David.....	{Jer. 30	9	814	
Camphire.....	Sol.	1	14	719		{Ezek. 37	24, 25	803	
Captain.....	{Josh. 5	14	264			{Hos. 3	5	920	
	{Heb. 2	10	1225		Days-Man.....	Job.	9	33	586
Carpenter.....	Mark	6	3	1023	Day-Spring from on High.....	Luke	1	78	1040
Carpenter's Son.....	Matt.	13	55	993	Day-Star.....	2 Pet.	1	19	1245
Chief Shepherd.....	1 Pet.	5	4	1241	Deliverer.....	Rom.	11	26	1161
Chiefest among ten thousand.....	Sol.	5	10	721	Desire of all Nations..	Hag.	2	7	962
Child.....	Is.	9	6	730	Dew.....	Hos.	14	5	936
Chosen of God.....	Matt.	12	18	991	Diadem.....	Is.	28	5	745
					Door of the Sheep....	Jno.	10	7, 9	1096
					Elect.....	Is.	42	1	759
					Eliakim.....	Is.	22	20	740
						{Is. 7	14	728	
					Emmanuel.....	{Matt. 1	23	979	
					Ensign of the People.	Is.	11	10	733
					Eternal Life.....	1 Jno.	5	20	1250

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Jesus Christ, Names and Title Applied to—Continued</b>					Head.....	{ Eph. 4 15 1199 Col. 2 19 1207			
Everlasting Father....	Is.	9	6	730	Head of all Principal- ity and Power.....	Col. 2 10 1207			
Express Image, etc....	Heb.	1	3	1225	Head of the Church..	{ Eph. 5 23 1200 Col. 1 18 1206			
Faithful Witness.....	Rev.	1	5	1254	Head of the Corner... Matt.	21 42 1003			
Finisher of Faith.....	Heb.	12	2	1234	Head of every Man... 1 Cor.	11 3 1175			
First-begotten from the Dead.....	Rev.	1	5	1254	Head over all Things.. Eph.	1 22 1197			
Firstborn.....	{ Ps. 89 27 655 Heb. 1 6 1225				Heir of all Things.... Heb.	1 2 1225			
First born among many Brethren....	Rom.	8	29	1157	Heir of the World.... Rom.	4 13 1154			
Firstborn from the Dead.....	Col.	1	18	1206	Heritage.....	Is. 58 14 772			
Firstborn of every Creature.....	Col.	1	15	1206	Hidingplace from the Wind.....	Is. 32 2 749			
First-fruits.....	1 Cor.	15 20, 23 1179			High Priest.....	{ Heb. 3 1 1226 Heb. 6 20 1228 Heb. 7 26 1228			
First and Last.....	Rev.	1	11	1254	Holy Child.....	Acts 4 30 1115			
Foundation laid in Zion.....	Is.	28 16 745			Holy, Harmless, and Undefined.....	Heb. 7 26 1228			
Fountain for Sin....	Zech.	13 1 971			Holy One and Just... Acts	3 14 1114			
Forerunner.....	Heb.	6 20 1228			Holy One of God... Mark	1 24 1016			
Friend.....	Sol.	5 16 721			Holy One of Israel... Is.	41 14 757			
Friend of Sinners....	Matt.	11 19 990			Holy Thing.....	Luke 1 35 1040			
Gift of God.....	{ Jno. 4 10 1085 2 Cor. 9 15 1187				Hope.....	{ Acts 28 20 1149 1 Tim. 1 1 1215			
Glorious Lord.....	Is.	33 21 750			Hope of Glory.....	Col. 1 27 1206			
Glory of God.....	Is.	40 5 756			Horn of Salvation... Luke	1 69 1040			
Glory of Israel.....	Luke	2 32 1043			Husband.....	{ Is. 54 5 770 2 Cor. 11 2 1189			
God.....	{ Jno. 1 1 1081 Rom. 9 5 1159 1 Tim. 3 16 1216				Husbandman.....	Luke 20 9 1072			
God of Israel, the Saviour.....	Is.	45 15 762			I Am.....	Jno. 8 58 1092			
God the whole Earth. Is.	54 5 770				Image of God.....	Heb. 1 3 1225			
God our Saviour....	1 Tim.	2 3 1215			Image of the Invisible God.....	Col. 1 15 1206			
God with us.....	Matt.	1 23 979			Immortal.....	1 Tim. 1 17 1215			
God's dear Son.....	Col.	1 13 1206			Invisible.....	1 Tim. 1 17 1215			
God's unspeakable Gift.....	2 Cor.	9 15 1187			Israel.....	Is. 49 3 765			
Golden Altar.....	Rev.	8 3 1260			Jehovah.....	Is. 40 3 756			
Good Master.....	Matt.	19 16 1001			Jehovah's Fellow.... Zech.	13 7 971			
Good Teacher.....	Mark	10 17 1029				{ Matt. 1 21 979 Matt. 21 11 1003			
Governor.....	Matt.	2 6 979			Jesus.....	{ Matt. 1 1 979 Jno. 1 17 1081 Jno. 17 3 1105 Acts 2 38 1112			
Gracious.....	1 Pet.	2 3 1241			Jesus Christ.....	{ Rom. 1 3 1151 1 Cor. 1 9 1166			
Great Shepherd of the Sheep.....	Heb.	13 20 1235			Lord.....				
Habitation.....	Ps.	91 9 657							
Habitation of the Godhead.....	{ 2 Cor. 5 19 1184 Col. 2 9 1207								

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Jesus Christ, Names and Title Applied to—Continued</b>					Living Stone.....	1 Pet.	2	4	1241
Jesus Christ our					Lord.....	{ Luke	2	11	1043
Saviour.....	Titus	3	6	1223		{ Rom.	1	3	1151
Jesus of Nazareth..	{ Mark	1	24	1016	Lord Christ.....	{ Rom.	16	18	1165
	{ Luke	24	19	1079		{ Col.	3	24	1208
Jesus of Nazareth,	{ Matt.	27	37	1013	Lord God Almighty..	Rev.	15	3	1265
King of the Jews..	{ Jno.	19	19	1107	Lord Jesus.....	{ Acts	7	59	1119
Jesus, the Son of God..	Heb.	4	14	1227		{ Col.	3	17	1208
Jesus, the Son of					Lord Jesus Christ..	{ Acts	11	17	1126
Joseph.....	Jno.	6	42	1088		{ Rom.	5	1	1155
Judge of Israel.....	Mic.	5	1	952	Lord Jesus Christ our				
Judge of Quick and					Saviour.....	Titus	1	4	1222
Dead.....	Acts	10	42	1124	Lord and Saviour	{ 2 Pet.	1	1	1245
Just Man.....	Matt.	27	19	1013	Jesus Christ.....	{ 2 Pet.	3	18	1246
Just One.....	Acts	3	14	1114	Lord from Heaven...	1 Cor.	15	47	1179
Just Person.....	Matt.	27	24	1013	Lord of All.....	Acts	10	36	1124
King.....	Matt.	21	5	1003	Lord of the Dead and				
King of Glory.....	Ps.	24	7, 10	621	Living.....	Rom.	14	9	1163
King of Israel.....	Jno.	1	49	1081	Lord of Glory.....	1 Cor.	2	8	1167
King of Kings.....	Rev.	17	14	1266	Lord of Hosts.....	Is.	54	5	770
King of Jews.....	{ Matt.	2	2	979	Lord of Lords.....	{ Rev.	17	14	1266
	{ Mark	15	26	1038		{ Rev.	19	16	1268
	{ Luke	23	38	1078	Lord of the Sabbath	{ Mark	2	28	1018
King of Saints.....	Rev.	15	3	1265		{ Luke	6	5	1019
King of Zion.....	{ Ps.	2	6	611	Lord our Righteous-				
	{ Zech.	9	9	968	ness.....	Jer.	23	6	805
	{ Jno.	12	15	1099	Lord, your Holy One..	Is.	43	15	760
King over all the					Lord, your Redeemer..	Is.	43	14	760
Earth.....	Zech.	14	9	972	Lord, strong and				
Lamb.....	Rev.	5	6	1257	mighty.....	Ps.	24	8	621
Lamb of God.....	Jno.	1	29, 36	1081	Lord's Christ.....	Luke	2	26	1013
Lawgiver.....	Is.	33	22	750	Man.....	{ Acts	2	22	1112
Leader and Com-						{ 1 Tim.	2	5	1215
mander.....	Is.	55	4	770	Man Christ Jesus...	1 Tim.	2	5	1215
Life.....	{ Jno.	14	6	1102	Man of God's Right				
	{ Col.	3	4	1208	Hand.....	Ps.	80	17	651
Light.....	Jno.	12	46	1099	Man of Sorrows.....	Is.	53	3	769
Light, Everlasting..	Is.	60	20	774	Master.....	{ Matt.	8	19	986
Light, True.....	Jno.	1	9	1081		{ Jno.	13	13	1100
Light of the Gen-	{ Is.	42	6	759	Mediator.....	{ 1 Tim.	2	5	1215
tiles.....	{ Luke	2	32	1043		{ Heb.	9	15	1230
Light of the World..	{ Jno.	8	12	1092	Melchisedek.....	{ Gen.	14	18	29
	{ Jno.	9	5	1094		{ Heb.	7	1	1228
Lily of the Valleys...	Sol.	2	1	719	Merchant.....	{ Is.	55	1	770
Lion of the tribe of						{ Rev.	3	18	1256
Judah.....	Rev.	5	5	1257	Merciful and Faithful	Heb.	2	17	1225
Living Bread.....	Jno.	6	51	1088	Messenger of the				
					Covenant.....	Mal.	3	1	975



SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	
<b>Jesus Christ, Names and Titles</b>					<b>Purifier and Refiner..</b>					
<b>Applied to—Continued</b>					<b>Quickening Spirit....</b>					
Messiah.....	{ Dan.	9	25	922	Rabbi.....	{ Matt.	26	25, 49	1011	
	{ Jno.	1	41	1081			{ Mark	9	5	1028
	{ Jno.	4	25	1085			{ Jno.	1	38, 49	1081
Michael.....	{ Dan.	12	1	927	Rabboni.....	{ Mark	10	51	1029	
	{ Rev.	12	7	1263			{ Jno.	20	16	1109
Mighty God.....	{ Is.	9	6	730	Rain and Showers... Ps.	72	6	645		
	{ Is.	63	1	776	Ransom for All.....	1 Tim.	2	6	1215	
Mighty One of Israel. Is.		30	29	747	Redeemer.....	{ Job	19	25	593	
Mighty One of Jacob. Is.		49	26	765		{ Is.	59	20	773	
Mighty to Save..... Is.		63	1	776		{ Is.	60	16	774	
Minister of the Cir-					Redemption.....	1 Cor.	1	30	1167	
cumcision.....	Rom.	15	8	1164	Resurrection and the					
Minister of the Sanc-					Life.....	Jno.	11	25	1097	
tuary.....	Heb.	8	2	1229	Righteous Branch.... Jer.	23	5	805		
Minister of the Taber-					Righteous Judge....	2 Tim.	4	8	1221	
nacle.....	Heb.	8	2	1229	Righteous Servant... Is.	53	11	769		
Morning-Star.....	Rev.	22	16	1271	Righteousness.....	Jer.	23	6	805	
Most Holy.....	Dan.	9	24	922	Rivers of Water.... Is.	32	2	749		
Most Mighty.....	Ps.	45	3	632	Rock.....	Is.	32	2	749	
Nazarene.....	Matt.	2	23	979	Rock of Offence....	{ Is.	8	14	729	
Offspring of David... Rev.	22	16	1271	{ 1 Pet.	2	8	1241			
Ointment.....	Sol.	1	3	719	Rod and Branch.... Is.	11	1	733		
Only Begotten.....	Jno.	1	14	1081	Roe and Hart.....	Sol.	2	9	719	
Only wise God, our					Root of David.....	Rev.	5	5	1257	
Saviour.....	Jude		25	1253	Root of Jesse.....	{ Is.	11	10	733	
Passover of the Saints	1 Cor.	5	7	1169		{ Rom.	15	12	1164	
Peace, Our.....	Eph.	2	14	1197	Rose of Sharon.....	Sol.	2	1	719	
Pearl of great Price..	Matt.	13	46	993	Ruler in Israel.....	Mic.	5	2	952	
Physician.....	Matt.	9	12	987	Ruler of the Kings					
Plant of Renown....	Ezek.	34	29	890	of the Earth.....	Rev.	1	5	1254	
Polished Shaft.....	Is.	49	2	765	Sacrifice and Offering.	Eph.	5	2	1200	
Potentate.....	1 Tim.	6	15	1218	Salvation.....	Luke	2	30	1043	
Power of God.....	1 Cor.	1	24	1166	Samaritan.....	Luke	10	33	1058	
Precious Corner	{ Is.	28	16	745	Sanctification.....	1 Cor.	1	30	1166	
Stone.....	{ 1 Pet.	2	7	1241	Sanctuary.....	Is.	8	14	729	
Priest.....	Heb.	5	6	1227	Saviour.....	{ Is.	19	20	738	
Prince and Saviour... Acts	5	31	1116	{ Luke		2	11	1043		
Prince of Life.....	Acts	3	15	1114		{ Acts	5	31	1116	
Prince of Peace.....	Is.	9	6	730	{ Phil.	3	20	1204		
Prince of the Kings					Saviour, Jesus Christ	{ 2 Tim.	1	10	1219	
of the Earth.....	Rev.	1	5	1254		{ Titus	2	13	1223	
Prophet.....	{ Luke	24	19	1079		{ 2 Pet.	1	1	1245	
	{ Acts	3	22, 23	1114	Saviour, God Our... 1 Tim.	2	3, 7	1215		
Propitiation.....	{ 1 Jno.	2	2	1248	Saviour of the Body .	Eph.	5	23	1200	
	{ 1 Jno.	4	10	1250	Saviour of the	Jno.	4	42	1085	
Power of God.....	1 Cor.	1	24	1166	World.....	1 Jno.	4	14	1250	

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	
<b>Jesus Christ, Names and Titles</b>					Surety.....	Heb.	7	22	1228	
<i>Applied to—Continued</i>					Teacher.....	{	Matt.	26	18 1011	
Sceptre out of Israel.....	Num.	24	17	200			Mark	14	14	1036
Second Man.....	1 Cor.	15	47	1179			Luke	22	11	1075
Seed of David.....	2 Tim.	2	8	1220	{	Jno.	11	28	1097	
Seed of the Woman.....	Gen.	3	15	19						
Servant.....	Is.	42	1, 19	759	Teacher come from	God.....	Jno.	3	2 1084	
Servant of Rulers.....	Is.	49	7	765	Testator.....	Heb.	9	16	1230	
Sharp Sword.....	Is.	49	2	765	Treasure Hid in a	Field.....	Matt.	13	44 993	
Shepherd.....	{Jno.	10	11	1096	Treasury or Store-	house.....	Col.	2	3 1207	
	{Heb.	13	20	1235	Tree of Life.....					Rev.
Shepherd of Israel.....	Ps.	80	1	651	Tried Stone.....	Is.	28	16	745	
Shepherd of Souls.....	1 Pet.	2	25	1241	True Light.....	{Jno.	1	9	1081	
Shiloh.....	Gen.	49	10	74	{1 Jno.	2	8	1248		
Shoot.....	Is.	11	1	733						
Solomon.....	{Sol.	3	7	720	True God.....	1 Jno.	5	20	1250	
	{Sol.	8	11, 12	723	True Vine.....	Jno.	15	1	1103	
Son of the Blessed.....	Mark	14	61	1036	Truth.....	Jno.	14	6	1102	
Son of David.....	{Matt.	9	27	987	Unspeakable Gift....	2 Cor.	9	15	1187	
	{Mark	10	47, 48	1029	Very Christ.....	Acts	9	22	1122	
	{Luke	18	38	1069	Vine.....	Jno.	15	1	1103	
Son of the Father.....	2 Jno.		3	1251	Wall of Fire.....	Zech.	2	5	964	
Son of God.....	{Matt.	4	3	981	Way.....	{Is.	35	8	751	
	{Matt.	8	29	986		{Jno.	14	6	1102	
Son of Man.....	Matt.	8	20	986	Wedding Garment....	Matt.	22	12	1005	
Son of Mary.....	Mark	6	3	1023	Well-Beloved.....	Sol.	1	13	719	
Son of the Most High.....	Luke	1	32	1040	Well of Living Water	Sol.	4	15	720	
Son of God.....	Dan.	3	25	913	Which Is, Which Was,					
Sower.....	Matt.	13	3	993	Which Is to Come..	Rev.	1	4	1254	
Spiritual Drink.....	1 Cor.	10	4	1174	Wisdom.....	Prov.	8	1, 22	690	
Spiritual Meat.....	1 Cor.	10	3	1174	Wisdom of God....	{Luke	11	49	1059	
Spiritual Rock.....	1 Cor.	10	4	1174		{1 Cor.	1	24	1166	
Staff or Supporter.....	Sol.	8	5	723	Witness.....	Rev.	1	5	1254	
Star Out of Israel.....	Num.	24	17	200	Wonderful.....	Is.	9	6	730	
Stone Rejected.....	Matt.	21	42	1003	Word.....	Jno.	1	1, 14	1081	
Stone of Stumbling	{Is.	8	14	729	Word of God.....	Heb.	11	3	1232	
	{1 Pet.	2	8	1241	Word of Life.....	1 Jno.	1	1	1247	
Sun of Righteousness.....	Mal.	4	2	975	Worthy to receive					
Sure Foundation.....	Is.	28	16	745	Power, etc.....	Rev.	5	12	1257	

## TITLES OF CHRISTIANS

Believers.....	Acts	5	14	1116	Dear Children.....	Eph.	5	1	1200
Beloved Brethren....	1 Cor.	15	58	1179	Elect, The.....	Matt.	24	22	1008
Brethren Spiritual..	Matt.	23	8	1006	Heirs.....	Rom.	4	13	1154
Children of God.....	Matt.	5	9	982	Lights.....	Matt.	5	14	982
Chosen Ones.....	Deut.	7	6	226	Ransomed of the				
Christians.....	Acts	11	26	1126	Lord.....	Is.	35	10	751
					Righteous, The.....	Job	36	7	605

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Titles of Christians—Continued</b>					Children of Light . . . . .	Luke	16	8	1067
Salt, The . . . . .	Matt.	5	13	982	Trees of Righteousness . . .	Is.	61	3	775
Sheep, God's . . . . .	Ps.	74	1	646	Vessels of Honor . . . . .	2 Tim.	2	21	1220
Sons of God . . . . .	Hos.	1	10	928	Vessels of Mercy . . . . .	Rom.	9	23	1159

## TITLES OF THE CHURCH

Assembly of the Saints . . . . .	Ps.	89	7	655	Habitation of God . . . . .	Eph.	2	22	1197
Assembly of the Upright . . . . .	Ps.	111	1	668	Heavenly Jerusalem . . . . .	Heb.	12	22	1234
Body of Christ . . . . .	Rom.	12	5	1162	Holy City . . . . .	Rev.	21	2	1270
Branch . . . . .	Is.	60	21	774	House of God . . . . .	1 Tim.	3	15	1216
Bride . . . . .	Rev.	21	9	1270	Household of God . . . . .	Eph.	2	19	1197
Church of God . . . . .	Acts	20	28	1138	Israel of God . . . . .	Gal.	6	16	1196
Family in Heaven . . . . .	Eph.	3	15	1198	Lamb's Wife . . . . .	Rev.	19	7	1268
Flock, God's . . . . .	Is.	40	11	756	New Jerusalem . . . . .	Rev.	21	2	1270
General Assembly . . . . .	Heb.	12	23	1234	Pillar and Ground of Truth . . . . .	1 Tim.	3	15	1216
God's Building . . . . .	1 Cor.	3	9	1168	Spiritual House . . . . .	1 Pet.	2	5	1241
God's Husbandry . . . . .	1 Cor.	3	9	1168	Spouse of Christ . . . . .	Sol.	4	12	720
					Temple of God . . . . .	1 Cor.	3	16	1168

## TITLES OF GOD THE FATHER

Almighty . . . . .	Gen.	17	1	31	Judge . . . . .	Gen.	18	25	32
Eternal God . . . . .	Deut.	33	27	258	Living God . . . . .	Josh.	3	10	262
Father of Lights . . . . .	Jas.	1	17	1236	Lord of Hosts . . . . .	1 Sam.	1	11	323
Fortress . . . . .	2 Sam.	22	2	389	Lord of Lords . . . . .	Deut.	10	17	230
Heavenly Father . . . . .	Matt.	6	26	984	Lord of Sabbath . . . . .	Jas.	5	4	1239
Holy One of Israel . . . . .	Ps.	71	22	644	Most High . . . . .	Deut.	32	8	256
I Am . . . . .	Ex.	3	14	78	Our Father . . . . .	1 Chr.	29	10	499
Jehovah . . . . .	Ex.	6	3	82	Our Strength . . . . .	Ex.	15	2	94

## HOLY SPIRIT, TITLES, DEITY AND WORK

<b>Titles of:</b>					Spirit of the Father . . . . .	Matt.	10	20	988
Comforter . . . . .	Jno.	14	16	1102	Spirit of the Lord . . . . .	Is.	11	2	733
Eternal Spirit . . . . .	Heb.	9	14	1230	Spirit of the Son . . . . .	Ga.	4	6	1194
Free Spirit . . . . .	Ps.	51	12	635	Spirit of Under-standing . . . . .	Is.	11	2	733
Holy Spirit . . . . .	Ps.	51	11	635	Spirit of Wisdom . . . . .	Is.	11	2	733
Power of the Highest . . . . .	Luke	1	35	1040	<b>Deity of:</b>				
Spirit of Adoption . . . . .	Rom.	8	15	1157	Eternal . . . . .	Heb.	9	14	1230
Spirit of Christ . . . . .	1 Pet.	1	11	1240	Omnipotent . . . . .	Rom.	8	11	1157
Spirit of Counsel . . . . .	Is.	11	2	733	Omniscient . . . . .	1 Cor.	2	10, 11	1167
Spirit of Glory . . . . .	1 Pet.	4	14	1243	Omnipresent . . . . .	Ps.	139	11	680
Spirit of God . . . . .	Gen.	1	2	17	<b>Work of:</b>				
Spirit of Grace . . . . .	Zech.	12	10	971	Assisted in Creation . . . . .	Gen.	1	2	17
Spirit of Holiness . . . . .	Rom.	1	4	1151	Inspires Scriptures . . . . .	2 Tim.	3	16	1220
Spirit of Judgment . . . . .	Is.	4	4	726	Agent in Christ's incarnation . . . . .	Luke	1	35	1040
Spirit of Knowledge . . . . .	Is.	11	2	733	Convicts the world . . . . .	Jno.	16	8, 11	1104
Spirit of Life . . . . .	Rom.	8	2	1157	Regenerates believers . . . . .	Jno.	3	3, 5	1084
Spirit of Lord God . . . . .	Is.	61	1	775	Sets believers free . . . . .	Rom.	8	2	1157
Spirit of Might . . . . .	Is.	11	2	733					
Spirit of Prophecy . . . . .	Rev.	19	10	1268					

## TITLES OF MINISTERS

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
Ambassadors.....	2 Cor.	5	20	1184	Preachers of Righteous-				
Angels of the Church Rev.	1	20	1254		ness.....	2 Pet.	2	5	1245
Elders.....	1 Tim.	5	17	1217	Servants of Christ....	Ph.	1	1	1202
Evangelists.....	Acts	21	8	1140	Servants of the				
Fishers of Men.....	Matt.	4	19	981	Church.....	2 Cor.	4	5	1184
Laborers.....	Matt.	9	38	987	Servants of God.....	Titus	1	1	1222
Men of God.....	Deut.	33	1	258	Servants of the Lord	2 Tim.	2	24	1220
Messengers.....	2 Cor.	8	23	1186	Shepherds.....	Jer.	23	4	805
Ministers of the					Soldiers.....	Ph.	2	25	1203
Church.....	Col.	1	25	1206	Stars.....	Rev.	1	20	1254
Ministers of Christ....	Rom.	15	16	1164	Stewards of God.....	Titus	1	7	1222
Ministers of God....	2 Cor.	6	4	1185	Stewards of Grace... 1	Pet.	4	10	1213
Ministers of the					Stewards of Myster-				
Gospel.....	Eph.	3	7	1198	ies.....	1 Cor.	4	1	1169
Ministers of the Lord..	Joel	2	17	937	Teachers.....	Is.	30	20	747
Ministers of the Word..	Luke	1	2	1040	Watchmen.....	Is.	62	6	776
Overseers.....	Acts	20	28	1138	Witnesses.....	Acts	1	8	1111
Pastors.....	Jer.	3	15	783	Workers.....	2 Cor.	6	1	1185
Preachers.....	Rom.	10	14	1160					

## MIRACLES AND MIRACULOUS EVENTS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT

Creation.....	Gen.	1	2	17	Pillar of Cloud.....	Ex.	13	21, 22	91
The flood.....	Gen.	7		23	Pillar of fire.....	Ex.	13	21, 22	91
Multiplication of languages.....	Gen.	11	7, 9	26	Sea divided.....	Ex.	14	21	92
Men of Sodom smit- ten with blindness..	Gen.	19	11	34	Egyptians over- whelmed.....	Ex.	14	26, 28	92
Sodom and Gomorrah destroyed.....	Gen.	19	24, 25	34	Water sweetened....	Ex.	15	25	94
Lot's wife turned into a pillar of salt.....	Gen.	19	26	34	Quails for food.....	Ex.	16	13	95
The burning bush not consumed.....	Ex.	3	2	78	Manna.....	Ex.	16	14, 35	95
Rod made serpent....	Ex.	4	3	80	Water from rock....	Ex.	17	6	96
Rod restored.....	Ex.	4	4	80	Amalek vanquished..	Ex.	17	11	96
Hand made leprous..	Ex.	4	6, 7	80	Destruction of Korah..	Num.	16	32	188
Water turned into blood.....	Ex.	4	9, 30	80	Plague and its re- moval.....	Num.	16	41, 50	188
River into blood....	Ex.	7	20	83	Water from rock in Kadesh.....	Num.	20	11	194
Frogs.....	Ex.	8	6, 13	84	Brazen serpent.....	Num.	21	8	195
Lice.....	Ex.	8	17	84	Aaron's rod blossoms..	Num.	17	8	191
Flies.....	Ex.	8	21, 31	84	Balaam's ass speaks..	Num.	22	28, 31	197
Murrain.....	Ex.	9	3	86	Aaron's sons de- stroyed.....	Lev.	10	1, 2	138
Boils.....	Ex.	9	10	86	Miriam's leprosy cured.....	Num.	12	10, 15	141
Hail.....	Ex.	9	23	86	Fire from heaven on Aaron's offering...	Lev.	9	24	137
Locusts.....	Ex.	10	13, 19	87	Jordan divided.....	Josh.	3		262
Darkness.....	Ex.	10	22	87	Jericho taken.....	Josh.	6		265
First-born destroyed..	Ex.	12	29	89	Sun and moon stayed..	Josh.	10	12	270
					Lion slain.....	Jgs.	14	6	308

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Miracles and Miraculous Events of the Old Testament—Continued</b>					Jordan divided.....	2 Ki.	2	14	432
Philistines killed.....	Jgs.	14	19	308	Waters healed.....	2 Ki.	2	21	432
Water supplied for					Mocking children				
Samson.....	Jgs.	15	19	309	torn by bears.....	2 Ki.	2	24	432
Gates carried away..	Jgs.	16	3	310	Water supplied.....	2 Ki.	3	16	433
Dagon's house pulled					Widow's soil multiplied	2 Ki.	4	5	434
down.....	Jgs.	16	30	310	Pottage rendered				
Dagon and Philistines					harmless.....	2 Ki.	4	41	434
smitten.....	1 Sam.	5		328	Loaves multiplied....	2 Ki.	4	43	434
Beth-Shemethites					Child raised to life... 2	Ki.	4	35	434
smitten.....	1 Sam.	6	19	328	Naaman healed.....	2 Ki.	5	14	436
Thunder and rain... 1	Sam.	12	18	335	Gehazi struck with				
Uzzah struck dead... 2	Sam.	6	7	367	leprosy.....	2 Ki.	5	27	436
Jeroboam's hand					Iron caused to swim... 2	Ki.	6	6	438
withered.....	1 Ki.	13	4	415	Syrians smitten.....	2 Ki.	6	18	438
Altar rent.....	1 Ki.	13	5	415	Syrian army put to				
Hand restored.....	1 Ki.	13	6	415	flight.....	2 Ki.	7	6	439
Drought.....	{ 1 Ki. 17	1	421		Resurrection of a man..	2 Ki.	13	21	447
	{ Jas. 5	5	17	1239	Sennacherib's army				
Meal and oil multi-					destroyed.....	2 Ki.	19	35	457
plied.....	1 Ki.	17	14	421	Fire from heaven on				
Child restored to life..	1 Ki.	17	22	421	Solomon's offering ..	2 Chr.	7	1	507
Sacrifice consumed by					Hezekiah healed....	2 Ki.	20	7	458
fire.....	1 Ki.	18	38	422	Shadow put back....	2 Ki.	20	11	458
Captains and men					Uzziah made leprous..	2 Chr.	26	19, 21	527
slain by fire.....	2 Ki.	1	10	431	Three saved from fiery				
Rain brought.....	1 Ki.	18	41	422	furnace.....	Dan.	3	19, 27	913
Waters of Jordan					Danielsaved from lions	Dan.	6	16, 23	918
divided.....	2 Ki.	2	8	432	Jonah delivered from				
Elijah carried into					whale's belly.....	Jonah	2		948
heaven by chariot									
of fire.....	2 Ki.	2	11	432					

## PARABLES OF THE OLD TESTAMENT

Concerning the Moab-					Vineyard yielding				
ites and Israelites..	Num.	23	24	198	wild grapes.....	Is.	5	1, 6	727
Trees making a king..	Jgs.	9	7, 15	301	The vine tree.....	Ezek.	15		864
Strong bringing forth					The great eagles and				
sweetness.....	Jgs.	14	14	308	the vine.....	Ezek.	17	3, 10	867
Poor man's ewe lamb..	2 Sam.	12	1, 4	374	Lion's whelps.....	Ezek.	19	2, 9	870
Two brothers striving	2 Sam.	14	1	377	The wasted vine....	Ezek.	19	10, 14	870
The escaped prisoner..	1 Ki.	20	35, 40	425	The boiling pot.....	Ezek.	24	3, 5	878
The thistle and cedar.	2 Ki.	14	9	449	Holy flesh.....	Hag.	2	12-14	962
Israel compared to a									
vine.....	Ps.	80	8, 16	651					

## NOTABLE PRAYERS OF THE BIBLE

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
Abijah's army—for victory.....	2 Chr.	13	14	513	Hezekiah—for the defeat of Sennacherib.	2 Ki.	19	15, 19	457
Abraham—for a son.....	Gen.	15	1, 6	30	Hezekiah—for recovery of illness.....	2 Ki.	20	1, 11	458
Abraham—for Ishmael.....	Gen.	17	18, 21	31	Hezekiah—for those who ate of the Passover without the required preparation.....	2 Chr.	30	18, 20	532
Abraham—for So-dom.....	Gen.	18	20, 32	32	Isaac—for children.....	Gen.	25	21, 24, 26	442
Abraham—for Abimelech.....	Gen.	20	17	35	Israel—for deliverance from bondage.....	Ex.	2	23, 25	77
Asa—against superior forces.....	2 Chr.	14	11	514	Israel—for victory over Canaan.....	Jgs.	4	3, 23	294
The Church at Jerusalem—for guidance and protection.....	Acts	1	14	1111	Jabez—for prosperity.....	1 Chr.	4	10	470
	Acts	1	24, 26	1111	Jacob—for deliverance from Esau.....	Gen.	32	9	51
	Acts	4	23, 31	1115	Jacob—all night.....	Gen.	32	24, 30	52
For Peter's deliverance.....	Acts	12	5, 12	1127	Jehoshaphat—for victory over Syrians.....	2 Chr.	18	34	518
Cornelius—for enlightenment.....	Acts	10	2, 30	1124	Jehoshaphat—for protection.....	2 Chr.	20	6, 27	520
Daniel—for the captive Jews.....	Dan.	9	3, 19	922	Jeremiah—for Israel during a famine.....	Jer.	14	7, 9	790
David—for continued favor.....	2 Sam.	7	18, 29	369	Jeremiah—for Judah.....	Jer.	42	1, 5	820
David—thanksgiving as he dies.....	1 Chr.	29	10, 19	499	Jonah—for deliverance from the whale.....	Jonah	2	1, 9	948
Elijah—for the raising to life of the widow's son.....	1 Ki.	17	20, 23	421	Joshua—for mercy and help.....	Josh.	7	6, 9	260
Elijah—for triumph over Baal.....	1 Ki.	18	36, 38	422	Manasseh—for deliverance from Assyrians.....	2 Chr.	33	12, 13	530
Elijah—for drouth and for rain.....	Jas.	5	17	1239	Monna—for special guidance regarding his child.....	Jgs.	13	8, 15	305
Elijah—for death.....	1 Ki.	19	4	424	Moses—for Pharaoh (four times).....	Ex.	8	12	8
Elijah—for restoration to life of the Shunammite's son.....	2 Ki.	4	33, 35	434	Moses—for water.....	Ex.	15	24, 25	93
Elisha—for deliverance from the Syrians.....	2 Ki.	6	17, 23	438	Moses—for Israel.....	Deut.	9	18	226
Ezra—for the sins of the people.....	Ezra	9	6, 15	552		Ex.	32	11, 14	11
Gideon—for proof of his call.....	Jgs.	6	36, 40	296	Moses—for Israel.....	Ex.	32	31, 34	11
Habakkuk—for a revival.....	Hab.	3	1, 16	958	Moses—for Israel.....	Num.	11	2	183
Hannah—for a son.....	1 Sam.	1	10, 27	323					

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Notable Prayers of the Bible—Continued</b>					Paul—for the Ephesians.....	Eph.	3	14, 21	1198
Moses—for Israel....	Num.	14	13, 20	185	Peter—for the restoration of Dorcas....	Acts	9	40	1122
Moses—for Israel....	Num.	21	7, 8	195	A prophet — for the healing of the king..	1 Ki.	13	6	415
Moses—for Miriam....	Num.	12	11, 14	183	Reubenites — for victory in war.....	1 Chr.	5	20	472
Moses—that he might see the Promised Land....	Deut.	3	25	220	Samson—for water....	Jgs.	15	18, 19	309
Moses—for a successor.....	Num.	27	15, 17	204	Samson — for strength.....	Jgs.	16	28, 30	310
Nehemiah — for the Jews in Palestine....	Neh.	1	5, 11	554	Samuel—for Israel....	1 Sam.	7	5, 12	330
Nehemiah — against Sanballat, etc.....	Neh.	4	9	557	Solomon—for wisdom.....	1 Ki.	3	6, 14	398
Paul—for the healing of Publius' father....	Acts	28	8	1149	Solomon—dedication of the temple.....	1 Ki.	8		405
					Zacharias—for a son..	Luke	1	13	1040

## JUDGES OF ISRAEL

Names of:					8. Jair.....	Jgs.	10	3	304
1. Othniel.....	Jgs.	3	9	292	9. Jephthah.....	Jgs.	11	11	304
2. Ehud.....	Jgs.	3	15	292	10. Ibzan.....	Jgs.	12	8	306
3. Shamgar.....	Jgs.	3	31	292	11. Elon.....	Jgs.	12	11	306
4. Deborah.....	Jgs.	4	5	294	12. Abdon.....	Jgs.	12	13	306
5. Gideon.....	Jgs.	6	36	296	13. Samson.....	Jgs.	16	31	310
6. Abimelech.....	Jgs.	9	1	301	14. Eli.....	1 Sam.	4	18	327
7. Tola.....	Jgs.	10	1	304	15. Samuel.....	1 Sam.	7	15	330

## KINGS OF ANCIENT ISRAEL

<b>Kings of United Kingdom—</b>					13. Jeroboam.....	2 Ki.	14	23	449
Saul.....	1 Sam.	9	17	331	14. Zachariah.....	2 Ki.	14	29	449
David.....	2 Sam.	5	3	366	15. Shallum.....	2 Ki.	15	10	450
Solomon.....	1 Ki.	4	1	399	16. Menahem.....	2 Ki.	15	14	450
<b>Kings of Israel—</b>					17. Pekahiah.....	2 Ki.	15	23	450
1. Jeroboam.....	1 Ki.	11	31	411	18. Pekah.....	2 Ki.	15	25	450
2. Nadab.....	1 Ki.	14	20	416	19. Hoshea.....	2 Ki.	15	30	450
3. Baasha.....	1 Ki.	15	16	418	<b>Kings of Judah—</b>				
4. Elah.....	1 Ki.	16	8	419	1. Rehoboam.....	1 Ki.	11	43	411
5. Zimri.....	1 Ki.	16	15	419	2. Abijam or Abijah	1 Ki.	14	31	416
6. Omri.....	1 Ki.	16	16	419	3. Asa.....	1 Ki.	15	8	418
7. Ahab.....	1 Ki.	16	29	419	4. Jehoshaphat.....	1 Ki.	15	24	418
8. Ahaziah.....	1 Ki.	22	40	428	5. Jehoram.....	2 Chr.	21	1	522
9. Jehoram, or Joram	2 Ki.	1	17	431	6. Ahaziah.....	2 Ki.	8	25	440
10. Jehu.....	1 Ki.	19	16	424	7. Athaliah (Queen)	2 Ki.	8	26	440
11. Jehoahaz.....	2 Ki.	10	35	444	8. Josiah or Joash..	2 Ki.	11	2	445
12. Jehoash.....	2 Ki.	13	10	447	9. Amaziah.....	2 Ki.	14	1	449

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Kings of Judah—Continued</b>					17. Jehoahaz or Shallum.....	2 Ki.	23	30	462
10. Uzziah or Azariah	2 Ki.	14	21	449	18. Jehoiaxim.....	2 Ki.	23	34	462
11. Jotham.....	2 Ki.	15	5	450	19. Jehoiachin or Jeconiah.....	2 Ki.	24	6	464
12. Ahaz.....	2 Ki.	15	38	450	20. Zedekiah or Mat-taniah.....	2 Ki.	24	17	464
13. Hezekiah.....	2 Ki.	16	20	452					
14. Manasseh.....	2 Ki.	21	1	459					
15. Amon.....	2 Ki.	21	19	459					
16. Josiah.....	1 Ki.	21	26	459					

## PROPHETS—NAMES OF

*Aaron.....	Ex.	7	1	83	Jeremiah.....	Jer.	1	5	780
*Abraham.....	Gen.	20	7	35	Joel.....	Joel	1	1	936
*Agabus.....	Acts	21	10	1140	*John the Baptist.....	Luke	7	28	1051
*Ahijah.....	1 Ki.	11	29	411	*Joshua.....	1 Ki.	16	34	419
Amos.....	Amos	1	1	939	Jonah.....	2 Ki.	14	25	449
*Balaam.....	Num.	22	5	197	Malachi.....	Mal.	1	1	973
Daniel.....	Matt.	24	15	1008	*Medad.....	Num.	11	26	182
*David.....	Matt.	13	35	993	Micah.....	Jer.	26	18	809
*Eldad.....	Num.	11	26	182	*Micaiah.....	1 Ki.	22	8	428
*Elijah.....	1 Ki.	18	36	422	*Moses.....	Deut.	34	10	259
*Elisha.....	1 Ki.	19	16	424	Nahum.....	Nah.	1	1	954
Ezekiel.....	Ezek.	1	3	851	*Nathan.....	2 Sam.	7	2	369
*Gad.....	1 Sam.	22	5	350	Obadiah.....	Obad.	1	1	946
Habakkuk.....	Hab.	1	1	956	*Oded.....	2 Chr.	28	9	529
Haggai.....	Ezra	5	1	547	*Samuel.....	1 Sam.	3	20	326
*Hannaniah.....	Jer.	28	17	811	*Shemaiah.....	2 Chr.	12	5	513
Hosea.....	Hos.	1	1	928	*Zacharias.....	Luke	1	67	1040
*Iddo.....	2 Chr.	13	22	513	Zechariah.....	Zech.	1	1	963
Isaiah.....	2 Ki.	19	2	457	Zephaniah.....	Zeph.	1	1	959
*Jehu.....	1 Ki.	16	7	419					

\*Not authors of Prophetical Books.

## FOODS OF THE BIBLE

Almonds.....	Gen.	43	11	67	Eggs.....	Luke	11	12	1059
Angels' food.....	Ps.	78	25	648	Fatted fowl.....	1 Ki.	4	23	399
Barley cakes.....	Ezek.	4	12	854	Figs.....	Num.	13	23	184
Beans.....	Ezek.	4	9	854	Fish.....	Jno.	21	9-13	1110
Beef.....	1 Ki.	4	22, 23	399	Fruit.....	2 Sam.	16	2	380
Beef stew.....	1 Ki.	19	21	424	Garlic.....	Num.	11	5	182
Beetles.....	Lev.	11	22	139	Goat's milk.....	Prov.	27	27	706
Biscuits (cakes).....	2 Sam.	13	8	375	Grapes.....	Deut.	23	24	244
Bread.....	Gen.	31	54	50	Grasshoppers.....	Lev.	11	22	139
Broth.....	Jdgs.	6	19	296	Herbs.....	Prov.	15	17	696
Butter.....	2 Sam.	17	29	381	Honey.....	Jdgs.	14	8, 9	308
Cheese.....	1 Sam.	17	18	342	Leeks.....	Num.	11	5	182
Dried fruit.....	1 Sam.	25	18	353	Lentils.....	Gen.	25	34	42
Cucumbers.....	Num.	11	5	182	Locusts.....	Matt.	3	4	980



SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Foods of The Bible—Continued</b>					Quails.....	Num.	11	32, 33	182
Meal.....	Gen.	18	6	32	Raisins.....	2 Sam.	16	1	380
Melons.....	Num.	11	5	182	Roasting ears.....	Lev.	2	14	128
Mutton.....	Deut.	14	4	235	Salt.....	Job	6	6	584
Nuts.....	Gen.	43	11	67	Spices.....	Gen.	43	11	67
Oil.....	Deut.	12	17	232	Sheep's milk.....	Deut.	32	14	256
Olives.....	Deut.	28	40	249	Veal.....	Gen.	18	7, 8	32
Onions.....	Num.	11	5	182	Venison.....	Gen.	25	28	42
Parched corn.....	Josh.	5	10, 11	264	Vinegar.....	Ruth	2	14	320
Parched pulse.....	2 Sam.	17	28	381	Wild honey.....	Matt.	3	4	980
Pomegranate.....	Num.	13	23	184	Wine.....	Jdgs.	19	19	314

## CANAAAN, NAMES OF

Beulah.....	Is.	62	4	776	Land of Jews.....	Acts	10	39	1124
Canaan.....	Gen.	11	31	26	Land of Promise.....	Heb.	11	9	1232
Holy Land.....	Zech.	2	12	964	Palestine.....	Ex.	15	14	94
Immanuel's Land.....	Is.	8	8	729	Pleasant Land.....	Dan.	8	9	921
Land of Israel.....	1 Sam.	13	19	336	The Lord's Land.....	Hos.	9	3	932
Land of Hebrews.....	Gen.	40	15	62					

## JERUSALEM, NAMES GIVEN

Ariel.....	Is.	29	1	746	Holy Mountain.....	Dan.	9	16	922
City of David.....	2 Sam.	5	7	366	Jebus.....	Josh.	18	28	280
City of God.....	Ps.	46	4	633	Perfection of Beauty.....	Lam.	2	15	846
City of the Great King.....	Ps.	48	2	633	Salem.....	Gen.	14	18	29
City of Judah.....	2 Chr.	25	28	526	Throne of the Lord.....	Jer.	3	17	783
City of Truth.....	Zech.	8	3	967	Zion.....	1 Ki.	8	1	405
Holy City.....	Neh.	11	1	567					

## MOUNTAINS OF THE BIBLE

Abarim, east of Jordan.....	Num.	27	12	204	Lebanon.....	Deut.	3	25	220
Ararat, in Armenia.....	Gen.	8	4	23	Mizar.....	Ps.	42	6	631
Bashan.....	Ps.	68	15	642	Moriah, in Jerusalem, where the temple was built and where it is supposed Abra- ham offered up Isaac.....	Gen.	22	2	37
Bethel.....	1 Sam.	13	2	336	Nebo.....	Deut.	32	49	256
Carmel, on the sea- coast of Palestine.....	1 Ki.	18	19	422	Olives, or Olivet.....	Matt.	21	1	1003
Ebal, in Samaria.....	Deut.	11	29	231	Pisgah, in Moab, from whence Moses viewed the Promised Land.....	Num.	21	20	195
Ephraim, in Central Palestine.....	Josh.	17	15	279	Seir.....	Gen.	14	6	29
Gerizim, in Samaria.....	Deut.	11	29	231	Sinai, upon which Moses received the Decalogue.....	Ex.	16	1	95
Gilboa, on which Saul died.....	1 Sam.	28	4	357	Tabor.....	Jgs.	4	6	294
Gilead.....	Gen.	31	21	50	Zion, or Sion.....	2 Sam.	5	7	366
Hermon.....	Deut.	3	8	220					
Hor, Aaron's burial place.....	Num.	20	22	194					
Horeb, Sinai or Mount of God.....	Ex.	3	1	78					

## RIVERS OF THE BIBLE

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
Abana.....	2 Ki.	5	12	436	Kishon.....	Jgs.	5	21	295
Arnon.....	Deut.	2	36	219	Nile.....	Ex.	1	22	77
Chebar.....	Ezek.	1	1	851	Pharpar.....	2 Ki.	5	12	436
Euphrates.....	Gen.	2	14	18	Pison.....	Gen.	2	11	18
Gozan.....	2 Ki.	17	6	453	Tigris (Hiddekel).....	Gen.	2	14	18
Jordan.....	Gen.	32	10	52	Ulai.....	Dan.	8	16	921
Kanah.....	Josh.	16	8	279					

## TREES OF THE BIBLE

Almond.....	Num.	17	8	191	Mulberry.....	2 Sam.	5	23	366
Aloes.....	Ps.	45	8	632	Myrtle.....	Neh.	8	15	562
Apple.....	Sol.	2	3	719	Oaks.....	Gen.	35	4	56
Ash.....	Is.	44	14	761	Oil.....	Is.	41	19	757
Bay.....	Ps.	37	35	627	Olive.....	Jdgs.	9	9	301
Box.....	Is.	41	19	757	Palm.....	Ex.	15	27	94
Cedars.....	1 Ki.	4	33	399	Pine.....	Is.	41	19	757
Cedars of Lebanon.....	2 Ki.	14	9	449	Pomegranate.....	1 Sam.	14	2	337
Chestnut.....	Ezek.	31	8	886	Shittim.....	Ex.	36	20	121
Cypress.....	Is.	44	14	761	Sycamore.....	1 Ki.	10	27	410
Fig.....	Jgs.	9	10	301	Teil.....	Is.	6	13	728
Fir.....	Is.	14	8	735	Willows.....	Lev.	23	40	156
Juniper.....	1 Ki.	19	4	424					

## ANIMALS OF THE BIBLE

Apes.....	1 Ki.	10	22	410	Foxes.....	Jdgs.	15	4	309
Asses, beasts of burden.....	Gen.	22	3	37	Goats, as offerings.....	Gen.	15	9	30
Bears.....	1 Sam.	17	34	342	Greyhound.....	Prov.	30	31	708
Behemoth.....	Job	40	15	609	Hare.....	Lev.	11	6	139
Boars.....	Ps.	80	13	651	Heifers, offered as sac- rifices.....	Gen.	15	9	30
Bullocks, as offerings.....	Ex.	29	11	111	Horses.....	Deut.	17	16	238
Calves.....	Gen.	18	7	32	Kine.....	Gen.	32	15	52
Camels.....	Gen.	12	16	27	Lambs, for offerings.....	Ex.	29	39	111
Cattle.....	Gen.	1	25	17	Leopards.....	Sol.	4	8	720
Chameleon.....	Lev.	11	30	139	Lions.....	Jdgs.	14	5	308
Conies, rock rabbits.....	Lev.	11	5	139	Lizards.....	Lev.	11	30	139
Deer.....	Deut.	14	5	235	Mice.....	Lev.	11	29	139
Dogs.....	Deut.	23	18	244	Mules.....	2 Sam.	13	29	375
Dragons.....	Deut.	32	33	256	Oxen, laws concerning.....	Ex.	21	28	100
Dromedaries used as beasts of burden.....	1 Ki.	4	28	399	Pygarg.....	Deut.	14	5	235
Elephants (Margin).....	1 Ki.	10	22	410	Rams, used in sacri- fices.....	Gen.	15	9	30
Ferret.....	Lev.	11	30	139					

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Animals of the Bible—Continued</b>					Vipers, poisonous ser-				
Roe (see deer).					pents.....	Job	20	16	594
Serpents.....	Ex.	4	3	80	Weasel.....	Lev.	11	29	139
Sheep.....	Gen.	4	4	20	Wolves, a type of the				
Swine.....	Lev.	11	7	139	wicked.....	Matt.	7	15	985
Unicorn.....	Num.	23	22	198					

**BIRDS OF THE BIBLE**

Cormorants.....	Lev.	11	17	139	Pigeons.....	Gen.	15	9	30
Doves.....	Ps.	68	13	642	Quails.....	Ex.	16	13	95
Eagles.....	Ex.	19	4	98	Ravens.....	Gen.	8	7	23
Hawks.....	Lev.	11	16	139	Sparrows.....	Ps.	84	3	653
Ostriches.....	Job	39	13	608	Storks.....	Lev.	11	19	139
Owls.....	Lev.	11	16	139	Swallows.....	Is.	38	14	755
Peacocks.....	1 Ki.	10	22	410	Turtle Dove.....	Gen.	15	9	30
Pelicans.....	Lev.	11	18	139	Vultures.....	Lev.	11	14	139

**REPTILES OF THE BIBLE**

Adders.....	Gen.	49	17	74	Frogs.....	Ex.	8	2	84
Asps.....	Is.	11	8	733	Lizards.....	Lev.	11	30	139
Chameleons.....	Lev.	11	30	139	Serpents.....	Ex.	7	10	83
Cockatrices.....	Is.	59	5	773	Tortoises.....	Lev.	11	29	139
Crocodiles (Ferret)...	Lev.	11	30	139	Vipers.....	Job	20	16	594
Dragons.....	Ezek.	29	3	883					

**AGRICULTURAL OPERATIONS**

Plowing.....	1 Ki.	19	19	424	Reaping.....	Lev.	23	10	156
Harrowing.....	Job	39	10	608	Gleaning.....	Lev.	19	10	151
Planting.....	Prov.	31	16	709	Binding.....	Gen.	37	7	58
Sowing.....	Eccl.	11	4	718	Winnowing.....	Ruth	3	2	321
Irrigating.....	Deut.	11	10	231	Threshing.....	Jgs.	6	11	296
Mowing.....	Amos	7	1	944	Harvesting.....	Deut.	24	19	245

**ARTS AND CRAFTS**

Bakers.....	Gen.	40	1	62	Dyers.....	Ex.	25	5	105
Baking.....	Ex.	16	23	95	Embalming.....	Gen.	50	3	75
Barbers.....	Is.	7	20	728	Embroidery.....	Ex.	28	39	109
Boat Building.....	1 Ki.	9	26	408	Engraving.....	Ex.	28	11	109
Braziers.....	Gen.	4	22	20	Fisherman.....	Matt.	4	18	981
Brickmakers.....	Gen.	11	3	26	Founders.....	Jgs.	17	4	312
Calkers.....	Ezek.	27	9	881	Fullers.....	2 Ki.	18	17	455
Carpenters.....	2 Sam.	5	11	366	Gardeners.....	Jer.	29	5	812
Carving.....	Ex.	31	5	114	Goldsmiths.....	2 Chr.	2	7	502
Confectioners.....	1 Sam.	8	13	330	Masons.....	2 Ki.	12	12	446
Coppersmiths.....	2 Tim.	4	14	1241	Master-workmen....	1 Cor.	3	10	1168

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Arts and Crafts—Continued</b>					Smelters.....	Job	28	2	599
Molding.....	Ex.	32	4	115	Smiths.....	1 Sam.	13	19	336
Needlework.....	Ex.	26	36	106	Spinners.....	Ex.	35	25	119
Painting.....	Jer.	22	14	803	Stonecutters.....	Ex.	31	5	114
Porters.....	2 Sam.	18	26	383	Tailor.....	Ex.	28	3	109
Potters.....	Is.	64	8	777	Tanners.....	Acts	9	43	1122
Refiners.....	1 Chr.	28	18	498	Tent making.....	Acts	18	3	1136
Sewing.....	Ezek.	13	18	862	Weaving.....	Ex.	28	32	109
Silversmiths.....	Acts	19	24	1137	Workers in metal....	Ex.	31	4	114

## JEWISH MEASURES, WEIGHTS, Etc.

**Measures of Length—**

Finger (9/10 inch)...	Jer.	52	21	844
Palm (3½ inches)...	1 Ki.	7	26	403
Span (10¾ inches)...	Ex.	28	16	109
Cubit (21¾ inches)...	Jer.	52	21	844
Fathom (7 ft. 3½ in.)...	Acts	27	28	1148
Reed (11 ft.).....	Ezek.	40	5	897
Line (146 ft.).....	Jer.	31	39	815

**Land Measures—**

Cubit (1¾ ft.).....	Josh.	3	4	262
Furlong (600 ft.)...	Luke	24	13	1079
Mile (5,000 ft.).....	Matt.	5	41	982
Sabbath Day's				
Journey (¾ mile)...	Acts	1	12	1111
Day's Journey (25 miles).....	Ex.	3	18	78

**Liquid Measures—**

Caph (2½ gills).....				
Log (3½ gills).....	Lev.	14	10	144
Cab (14 gills).....	2 Ki.	6	25	438
Hin (5 qts., 2 gills)...	Ex.	29	40	111
Seah (2 gals., 2 qts., 1 pt.).....				
Bath, or Ephah (7 gals., 3 qts., 2 pts.).....	Is.	5	10	727
Kor, or Homer (78 gals., 4 qts.).....	Hos.	3	2	929

**Dry Measures—**

Gachal (1/6 pt.).....				
-----------------------	--	--	--	--

Cab (2¾ pts.).....	2 Ki.	6	25	438
Omer (5 pts.).....	Ex.	16	36	95
Seah (1 pk., 1 pt.)...				
Ephah (3 pks., 3 pts.)...	Lev.	19	36	151
Letch (16 pks.).....				
Kor, or Homer (32 pks.).....	Num.	11	32	182

**Measures of Weight—**

Gerah (12 grs.).....	Num.	18	16	191
Bekah (5 dwt.).....	Ex.	38	26	123
Shekel (10 dwt.).....	Gen.	24	22	39
Maneh (2 lbs., 6 oz.)...				
Talent (125 lbs.)....	Zech.	5	7	966

**Measurements of Money—**

Gerah (2 cts.).....	Lev.	27	25	163
Bekah (27¼ cts.)....	Ex.	38	26	123
Shekel (54¾ cts.)....	2 Ki.	7	1	439
Maneh (27 dols., 37½ cts.).....	Ezek.	45	12	904
Talent (\$1,642.50)...	Ex.	38	24	123
Gold Shekel (\$8.76)...	1 Ki.	10	16	410
Talent of Gold (\$26,280).....	1 Ki.	9	14	408

**Measurements of Roman Money—**

Mite (1¾ cts.).....	Luke	12	59	1061
Farthing (3¾ cts.)...	Matt.	10	29	988
Penny (15 cts.).....	Matt.	20	2	1002
Pound (\$15.00).....	Luke	19	16	1071

## MUSICAL INSTRUMENTS OF THE BIBLE

Cornet.....	2 Sam.	6	5	367	Harps.....	Gen.	4	21	20
Cymbals.....	2 Sam.	6	5	367	Organs.....	Gen.	4	21	20
Dulcimer.....	Dan.	3	5	913	Pipes.....	1 Ki.	1	40	393
Flute.....	Dan.	3	5	913	Psalteries.....	1 Sam.	10	5	333

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Musical Instruments of the Bible—</b>					Timbrels, or Tam-				
<i>Continued</i>					bourines.....	Ex.	15	20	94
Sackbut.....	Dan.	3	5	913	Trumpets, used in war.	Num.	10	9	180
Tabrets.....	Gen.	31	27	50	Viols.....	Is.	5	12	727
					Full Orchestra.....	2 Sam.	6	5	367

## PRECIOUS STONES

Agate.....	Is.	54	12	770	Emeralds.....	Ex.	28	18	109
Amethyst.....	Ex.	28	19	109	Jacinth.....	Rev.	21	20	1270
Beryl.....	Ex.	28	20	109	Jasper.....	Rev.	21	11	1270
Carbuncle.....	Ex.	28	17	109	Onyx.....	Ex.	28	20	109
Chalcedony.....	Rev.	21	19	1270	Rubies.....	Job	28	18	599
Chrysolyte.....	Rev.	21	20	1270	Sapphire.....	Ex.	28	18	109
Chrysoprasus.....	Rev.	21	20	1270	Sardius.....	Ex.	28	17	109
Crystal.....	Job	28	17	599	Topaz.....	Ex.	28	17	109
Diamonds.....	Ex.	28	18	109					

## JEWISH CALENDAR

1. Abib, or Nisan (April).....	Ex.	13	4	91	7. Ethanim, or Tisri (October).....	1 Ki.	8	2	405
2. Zif (May).....	1 Ki.	6	1	401	8. Bul (November).....	1 Ki.	6	38	401
3. Sivan (June).....	Est.	8	9	578	9. Chisleu (Decem- ber).....	Ezra	10	9	553
4. Tammuz (July)....	Jer.	39	2	826	10. Tebeth (January).....	Est.	2	16	573
5. Ab (August).....	Num.	33	38	212	11. Sebat (February).....	Zech.	1	7	963
6. Elul (September)...	Neh.	6	15	559	12. Adar (March).....	Est.	3	7	574

**EXPLANATORY NOTE:** The ancient Jews had two Calendar years, Ecclesiastical and Civil, each consisting of twelve months, the first beginning in the Spring, or about the time of our present April, and the second beginning in the seventh Ecclesiastical month, or in the Fall.

The names of the Jewish months belong to two distinct periods, those peculiar to the period of Jewish Independence, and those which prevailed subsequent to the Babylonian Captivity. The list of Jewish months given here follow the Post-Exilic names, although we supply in the brackets the names of corresponding months in the more ancient Calendar in certain instances where there are Biblical references.

The usual method of designating the months of the Hebrew Calendar in the Bible is by their Numerical Order, and not by their title, although there are passages in which both the Numerical Order and the Title are given. Of the twelve months of the most ancient Jewish Calendar, only four are mentioned in the Bible by name; while only seven of the Post-Exilic Calendar are designated by title.

# BIBLE QUOTATIONS USED BY THE GREATEST STATESMEN AND ORATORS OF ALL TIMES

Many of the most familiar and pertinent expressions in our daily vocabulary are derived from the Holy Scriptures. The abounding and far-reaching influence of the Book of Books on our literature and daily communications is shown by these vital and significant utterances. We are listing and indexing some of the most significant and commonly used.

SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Age—</b>				
"The hoary head is a crown of glory" .....	Prov.	16	31	697
"A good old age" .....	Gen.	15	15	30
"The days of our years are three score and ten" .....	Ps.	90	10	656
<b>Anger—</b>				
"He that is slow to wrath is of great understanding" .....	Prov.	14	29	695
"He that is soon angry dealeth foolishly" .....	Prov.	14	17	695
<b>Boasting—</b>				
"Boast not thyself of tomorrow" .....	Prov.	27	1	706
<b>Books—</b>				
"Of the making of many books there is no end" .....	Eccl.	12	12	718
<b>Character—</b>				
"A good man and a just one" .....	Luke	23	50	1078
"As a man thinketh in his heart so is he" .....	Prov.	23	7	703
<b>Charity—</b>				
"Charity covers a multitude of sins" .....	1 Pet.	4	8	1243
"Cast thy bread upon the waters: for thou shalt find it after many days" .....	Eccl.	11	1	718
<b>Chastity—</b>				
"Drink waters out of thine own cistern, And running waters out of thine own well" .....	Prov.	5	15	688
"Give not thy strength unto women" .....	Prov.	31	3	709
<b>Civic Righteousness—</b>				
"Righteousness exalteth a nation; but sin is a reproach to any people" .....	Prov.	14	34	695
<b>Confounded—</b>				
"At their wit's end" .....	Ps.	107	27	665
<b>Counsel—</b>				
"In the multitude of counsellors there is safety" .....	Prov.	11	14	693
"Iron sharpeneth iron: so a man sharpeneth the countenance of his friend" .....	Prov.	27	17	706
<b>Cruelty—</b>				
"Rule with a rod of iron" .....	Rev.	2	27	1255
<b>Darkness—</b>				
"Darkness that can be felt" .....	Ex.	10	21	87
<b>Division—</b>				
"A house divided against itself can not stand" .....	Mark	3	25	1019
<b>Discipline—</b>				
"Spare the rod and spoil the child" .....	Prov.	13	24	694
"Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old he will not depart from it" .....	Prov.	22	6	702

	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>False—</b>					
	"There is no truth in him".....	John	8	44	1092
<b>Folly—</b>					
	"Great men are not always wise".....	Job	32	9	602
	"Fools make a mock of sin".....	Prov.	14	9	695
<b>Friend—</b>					
	"Faithful are the wounds of a friend".....	Prov.	27	6	706
	"A man that hath friends must show himself friendly"....	Prov.	18	24	699
	"The rich hath many friends".....	Prov.	14	20	695
<b>Frugality—</b>					
	"He that gathereth in summer is a wise son; but he that sleepeth in harvest is a son that causeth shame".....	Prov.	10	5	692
<b>Heart—</b>					
	"A man after his own heart".....	1 Sam.	13	14	336
	"A merry heart doeth good like medicine".....	Prov.	17	22	698
	"A merry heart maketh a cheerful countenance".....	Prov.	15	13	696
<b>Home—</b>					
	"Under his vine and fig tree".....	Micah	4	4	951
<b>Hope—</b>					
	"Prisoners of hope".....	Zech.	9	12	968
	"Hope deferred maketh the heart sick".....	Prov.	13	12	694
<b>Hypocrites—</b>					
	"Whited sepulchers".....	Matt.	23	27	1006
<b>Ignorance—</b>					
	"Blind leaders of the blind".....	Matt.	15	14	996
<b>Influence—</b>					
	"The salt of the earth".....	Matt.	5	13	982
<b>Labor—</b>					
	"Labor of love".....	1 Thess.	1	3	1209
	"In labor there is profit".....	Prov.	14	23	695
<b>Love—</b>					
	"The love of Christ constraineth me".....	2 Cor.	5	14	1184
<b>Liberality—</b>					
	"The liberal soul shall be made fat".....	Prov.	11	25	693
<b>Money—</b>					
	"Filthy lucre".....	1 Tim.	3	3	1216
<b>Old—</b>					
	"Nothing new under the sun".....	Eccl.	1	9	710
<b>Opportunity—</b>					
	"As we have opportunity".....	Gal.	6	10	1196
<b>Peace—</b>					
	"Beat their swords into ploughshares".....	Is.	2	4	724
<b>Pleasure—</b>					
	"Eat, drink and be merry".....	Eccl.	8	15	716
	"He that loveth pleasure shall be a poor man".....	Prov.	21	17	701
<b>Politics—</b>					
	"Render unto Caesar the things that are Caesar's".....	Matt.	22	21	1005
<b>Precious—</b>					
	"Apple of my eye".....	Deut.	32	10	256

	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Pride—</b>					
"Pride goeth before destruction, and a haughty spirit before a fall".....	Prov.	16	18	697	
<b>Publicity—</b>					
"So he that runs may read".....	Hab.	2	2	957	
<b>Purity—</b>					
"To the pure all things are pure".....	Titus	1	15	1222	
<b>Rest—</b>					
"The sleep of a laboring man is sweet".....	Eccl.	5	12	713	
<b>Retribution—</b>					
"Be sure your sin will find you out".....	Num.	32	23	210	
"The way of the transgressor is hard".....	Prov.	13	15	694	
"Though hand join in hand, the wicked shall not be unpunished".....	Prov.	11	21	693	
"He that soweth iniquity shall reap vanity".....	Prov.	22	8	702	
"Whoso breaketh an hedge, a serpent shall bite him".....	Eccl.	10	8	717	
<b>Reputation—</b>					
"A good name is rather to be chosen than great riches"....	Prov.	22	1	702	
<b>Riches—</b>					
"He that trusteth in his riches shall fall".....	Prov.	11	28	693	
"Treasuries of wickedness profit nothing".....	Prov.	10	2	692	
"Riches make themselves wings; they fly away as an eagle toward heaven".....	Prov.	23	5	703	
"Wealth maketh many friends".....	Prov.	19	4	699	
<b>Self-confidence—</b>					
"Let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall".	1 Cor.	10	12	1174	
<b>Self-control—</b>					
"He that ruleth his own spirit is greater than he that taketh a city".....	Prov.	16	32	697	
<b>Self-praise—</b>					
"Let another man praise thee, and not thine own mouth"....	Prov.	27	2	706	
<b>Sensible—</b>					
"Clothed and in his right mind".....	Luke	8	35	1053	
<b>Separation—</b>					
"At the parting of the ways".....	Ezek.	21	21	873	
<b>Sluggard—</b>					
"The sluggard will not plow by reason of the cold: therefore shall he beg in harvest and have nothing".....	Prov.	20	4	700	
<b>Signs—</b>					
"Signs of the times".....	Matt.	16	3	997	
<b>Speech—</b>					
"The tongue of the just is as choice silver".....	Prov.	10	20	692	
"The tongue of the wise is health".....	Prov.	12	18	694	
"A wholesome tongue is a tree of life".....	Prov.	15	4	696	
"A soft tongue breaketh the bone".....	Prov.	25	15	705	
<b>Surety—</b>					
"He that is surety for a stranger shall smart for it".....	Prov.	11	15	693	
<b>Tact—</b>					
"All things to all men".....	1 Cor.	9	22	1173	
<b>Tale-bearer—</b>					
"A whisperer separateth chief friends".....	Prov.	16	28	697	



	SUBJECT	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
<b>Timely—</b>					
	"To everything there is a season, and a time to every purpose under heaven" . . . . .	Eccl.	3	1	712
<b>Time—</b>					
	"The wings of the morning" . . . . .	Ps.	139	9	680
<b>Trust, false—</b>					
	"Put not your trust in princes" . . . . .	Ps.	146	3	683
<b>Unchangeable—</b>					
	"Can a leopard change his spots" . . . . .	Jer.	13	23	795
<b>Weak—</b>					
	"Unstable as water" . . . . .	Gen	49	4	74
<b>War—</b>					
	"There is no discharge in war" . . . . .	Eccl.	8	8	716
	"Beat plowshares into swords" . . . . .	Joel	3	10	938
<b>Wicked—</b>					
	"The years of the wicked shall be shortened" . . . . .	Prov.	10	27	692
	"The wicked shall fall by his own wickedness" . . . . .	Prov.	11	5	693
	"Lewd fellows of the baser sort" . . . . .	Acts	17	5	1134
<b>Wisdom—</b>					
	"Wise men lay up knowledge" . . . . .	Prov.	10	14	692

## 33 MOST INSPIRING AND CONSOLING BIBLE CHAPTERS

Taken from a recent questionnaire sent to  
over 100,000 CHAPLAINS and MIN-  
ISTERS asking which Bible Chapters  
appeal most to military personnel and  
members of their congregations.

### ORDER OF POPULAR- ITY

	SUBJECT COVERED	SCRIPTURE	CHAPTER	PAGE
1.	Comfort	"Let not your heart be troubled"	John 14	1102
2.	Confidence	"The Lord is my shepherd"	Psm. 23	621
3.	Exhortation to suffer	"Blessed"	Matt. 5	983
4.	Divine Grace	"Walk not after the flesh"	Rom. 8	1157
5.	Charity	"Though I speak with tongues"	1 Cor. 14	1177
6.	Happy state of Godly	"He that dwelleth"	Psm. 91	657
7.	Serving God	"Take heed"	Matt. 6	984
8.	Regeneration	"There was a man"	John 3	1084
9.	God's power	"God is our refuge"	Psm. 46	633
10.	God's mercy	"I beseech you"	Rom. 12	1162
11.	Faith	"Now faith is"	Heb. 11	1232
12.	Rash judgment	"Judge not"	Matt. 7	985
13.	Suffering	"Who hath believed"	Isa. 53	769
14.	Godly	"Blessed is the man"	Psm. 1	611
15.	Love between Christ and His members	"I am the true vine"	John 15	1103
16.	Gospel	"Comfort ye"	Isa. 40	756
17.	Service of God	"The Lord is my light"	Psm. 27	622
18.	God's mercy	"Bless the Lord"	Psm. 103	661
19.	Safety of Godly	"I will lift up mine eyes"	Psm. 121	676
20.	General Exhortations	"Therefore, my brethren"	Phil. 4	1205
21.	Pardon for penitent	"Ho, everyone that thirsteth"	Isa. 55	770
22.	New Heaven and New Earth	"And I saw"	Rev. 21	1270
23.	Prodigal Son	"Then drew near unto Him"	Luke 15	1066
24.	Children's duties	"Children, obey your parents"	Eph. 6	1201
25.	Prayer	"These words spake Jesus"	John 17	1105
26.	Christ—Nativity of	"And it came to pass in those days"	Luke 2	1043
27.	Resurrection	"Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you"	1 Cor. 15	1179
28.	Good Shepherd	"Verily, verily, I say unto you"	John 10	1096
29.	Supplication	"Have mercy upon me, O God"	Psm. 51	635
30.	Wicked—Ungodly state of	"Fret not thyself because of evildoers"	Psm. 37	627
31.	Divinity of Christ	"In the beginning"	John 1	1081
32.	Redemption	"And He shewed me a pure river"	Rev. 22	1271
33.	Life—frailty of	"Lord thou hast been our dwelling place"	Psm. 90	656

# Bible Charts

# OLD TESTAMENT CHRONOLOGY

## (Explanation for Charts)

---

THERE was no fixed system of chronology either in the Old Testament or in ancient history. Events were dated from the reign of some king, the fall of some city, or other notable occurrence. These various methods of dating events have left the chronological material of the Old Testament in a maze of uncertainty. The writers of the Old Testament have given us many isolated figures and some contemporaneous data that are useful in establishing the dates. But they had no fixed system of chronology, and their figures are useful only in conjunction with those of contemporaneous peoples.

Ussher's system of chronology printed in the margin of the Authorized Version is a modern invention. It was worked out in the seventeenth century and was first printed in a Bible in 1701 (A.D.) long before we discovered the geological history of the earth, or uncovered the ancient documents of Egypt and Babylonia. In the light of these revelations it is both misleading and worthless for use today, and was wisely omitted from the margin of the Revised Version.

The greatest light on the chronology of the Old Testament comes from the so-called Assyrian Eponym Canon (covering 893-666 B.C.) which gives us continuous lists of events and persons through 227 years, several of them teaching facts mentioned in the Old Testament.

Most of the errors in the chronology of the Kingdoms of Judah and Israel in the Old Testament are due to the modern method of adding up tandem the years of reign assigned to each King. Now we know that there were many cases where the son became regent while his father ruled, as in the cases of Uzziah, Jotham and Ahaz. But the Old Testament writer counted the years of reign from the beginning of the regency to his death, even though he may have had his own son as regent during his last years.

Again if the King began to rule in the last months of a year and ceased in the early months of the next year, he is said to have ruled two years; that is, within the space of two calendar years. This shows us that the beginning and ending of a King's reign were adjustable figures.

All dates prior to Saul's reign are simply provisional, awaiting the further revelations of the spade in the Near East.

IRA M. PRICE.

# The TIME of the PATRIARCHS

Years B.C.	Bible Account
All the dates prior to the Exodus from Egypt are as yet uncertain	GEN. 2 Adam and Eve created Cain
	" 5 Seth born
	" " Enoch's translation
	" " Noah's birth
	" 7 The flood
	" 11 Babel
	" 12 Abraham called
	" 21 Isaac born
	" 25 Jacob born
	" 37 Joseph sold
	" 41 Joseph ruler in Egypt
	" 41-2 Seven years famine
	" 46 Jacob goes to Egypt
	Exodus 2 Moses born
1220	" 12-14 The Exodus
1219	" 19-31 Giving of the Law
1220-1180	Ex. 15-J. 3 Wilderness wanderings
1180	JOSE. 3 Crossing Jordan
	" 24 Death of Joshua



# The TIME of the JUDGES

The Period of the Judges covered 1170-1050, about 120 years; several of the judges were contemporaries; and oppressions were generally local; years of rules are not to be counted tandem.

Bible  
Account

JUDGES 3

" "

" "

" "

" "

" "

" "

" 4

" "

" 5

" 6

" 6-8

" "

" 9

" 10

" "

" "

" 13-16

" 10-11

" 11-12

" 12

" "

" "

" "

" "

" "

" "

" "

" "

" "

" "

" "

" "

" "

" "

" "

" "

" "

Othniel 1st Judge

Ehud

Shamgar

Deborah & Barak

Gideon

Abimelech

Tola

Jair

Samson

Jephthah

Ibzon

Elnon

Abdon

1SAM. 1-4 Eli

20 YRS. WITHOUT LEADER

Samuel

" and Saul

Mesopotamian  
-Oppression 8 yrs

Moabite  
-Oppression 18 yrs

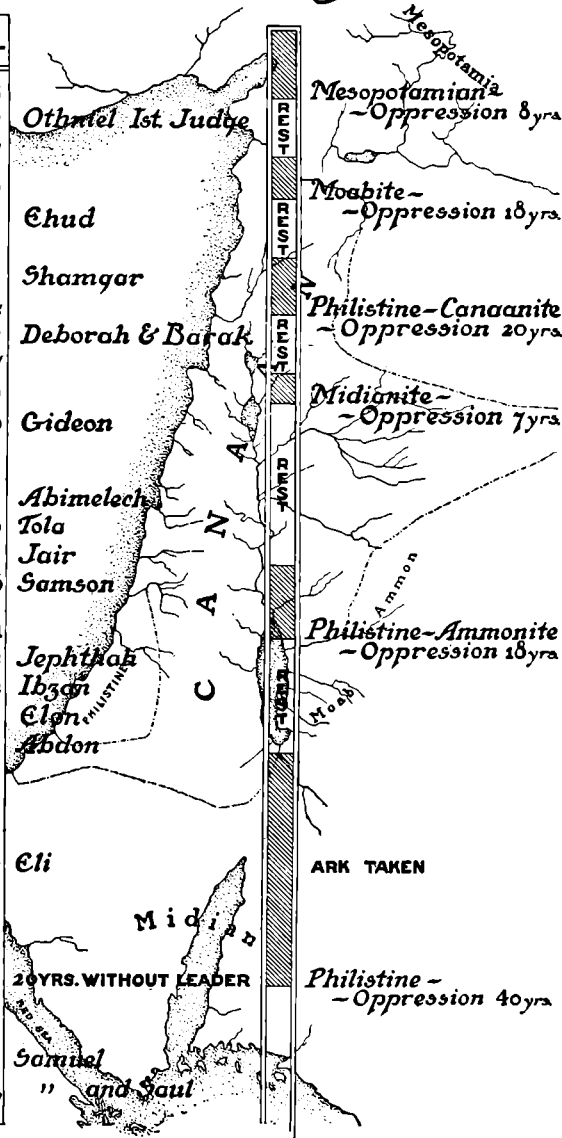
Philistine-Canaanite  
-Oppression 20 yrs

Midianite  
-Oppression 7 yrs

Philistine-Ammonite  
-Oppression 18 yrs

ARK TAKEN

Philistine  
-Oppression 40 yrs



# The TIME of the KINGS

Bible  
Account

I KINGS  
9-11

I CHRON. 10  
and  
2 CHRON. 9

I KINGS 12  
TO  
II KINGS  
9

II CHRON  
10-22

## The United Kingdom

Saul

40  
yrs.

1050 B.C.

David

40  
yrs.

1010 B.C.

Solomon

40  
yrs.

971 B.C.

Israel 931 B.C. Judah

I Dynasty

Jeroboam  
22 yrs.

Nadab  
2 yrs.

II Dynasty

Baasha  
24 yrs.

Elah  
2 yrs.

Zimri  
7 days.

III Dynasty

Omri  
8 yrs.

Ahab  
22 yrs.

Ahaziah  
2 yrs.

Joram  
12 yrs.

The Kingdom  
Divided

914 B.C.  
912 B.C.  
911 B.C. 910 B.C.

Rehoboam  
17 yrs.

Abijah  
3 yrs.

Asa  
41 yrs.

871 B.C.

Jehoshaphat  
25 yrs.

JOINTLY 4 yrs.

Joram 8 yrs.

Ahaziah  
1 yr.

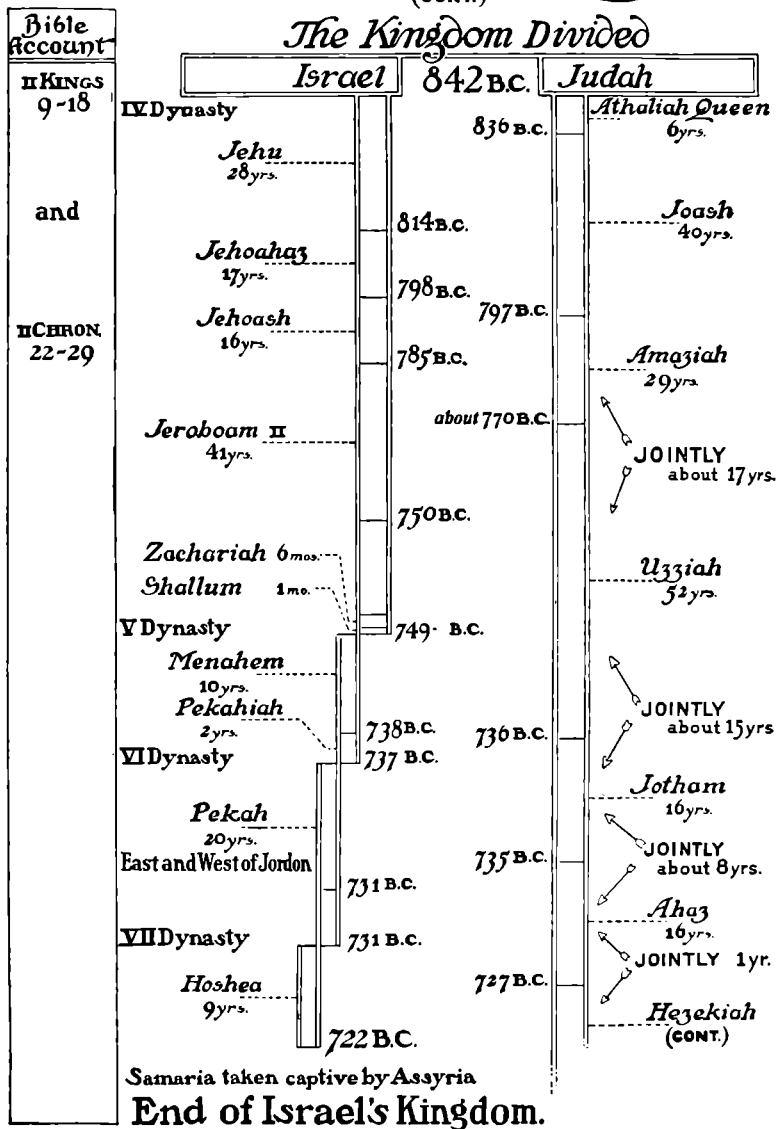
842 B.C.

Jehu slays the Kings of Israel and Judah

# The TIME of the KINGS

(CONT.)

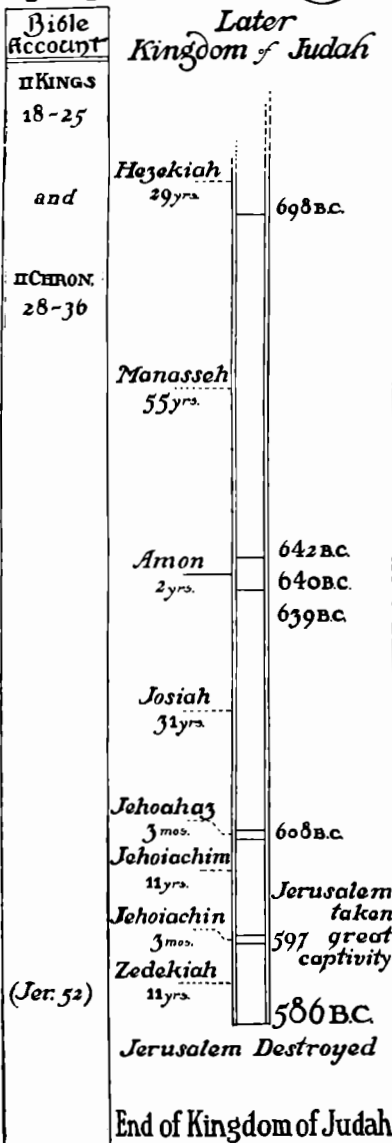
## The Kingdom Divided



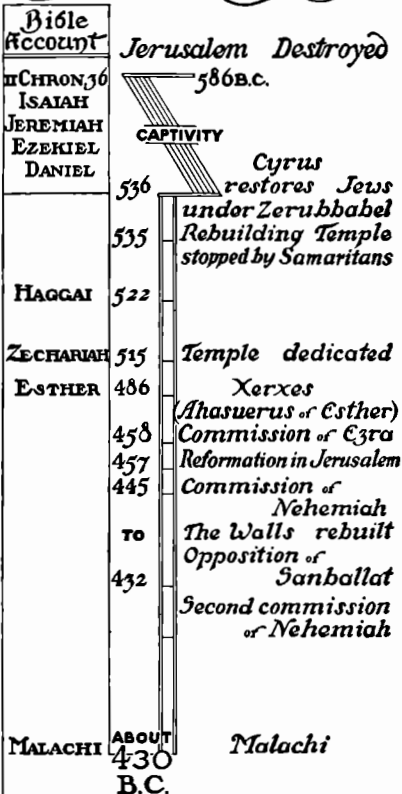


# The TIME of the KINGS

## Later Kingdom of Judah



# CAPTIVITY & RESTORATION



The chronology from the creation of Adam and Eve to the Exodus; and also the chronology of the Book of Judges is very uncertain, hence no definite dates are given for these events.

However, all these charts have now been revised and corrected by Dr. Ira M. Price, the noted author and archeologist of the University of Chicago, and, the dates as they now appear may be relied upon as correct, so far as the spade and archeology has revealed them.

## PART IV

Preface to the Authorized Version  
Text of the Old and New Testaments  
Historical Sketch of the Hebrew  
People from Nehemiah to Christ

---

Family Register  
Military Service Record

# PREFACE

## TO THE AUTHORIZED VERSION

THIS EDITION of the Holy Scriptures is in the Authorized, or King James, Version which was originally produced by a group of 47 Scholars under the direction of King James of England in 1611. After more than seven years of continuous and arduous labors, and upon completion of their assignment, these forty seven of England's greatest Biblical scholars presented the English Translation of the Scriptures to the Sovereign King of Great Britain, France, and Ireland, with an Introduction which set forth the serious mindedness, faithfulness, and efficiency with which they performed their task.

It is fitting that parts of this INTRODUCTION should form a preface to the use of this Version of the Bible in this edition. Although it is not advisable that it be herein printed in its entirety, certain deeply significant parts are quoted.

After appropriate salutations and greetings and due recognition of His Majesty's Royal Greatness, accompanied with due acknowledgments of the Sovereign Providence and mercy of God in his exaltation to the throne and in the stability of his government, these notable translators wrote:

"But among all our joys, there was no one that more filled our hearts, than the blessed continuance of the preaching of God's sacred Word among us; which is that inestimable treasure, which excelleth all the riches of the earth; because the fruit thereof extendeth itself, not only to the time spent in this transitory world, but directeth and disposeth men unto that eternal happiness which is above in heaven.

"There are infinite arguments of this right christian and religious affection in Your Majesty; but none is more forcible to declare it to others than the vehement and perpetuated desire of accomplishing and publishing of this work, which now with all humility we present unto Your Majesty. For when Your Highness had once out of deep judgment apprehended how convenient it was, that out of the Original Sacred Tongues, together with comparing of the labors, both in our own, and other foreign Languages, of many worthy men who went before us, there should be one more exact Translation of the holy Scriptures into the *English Tongue*; Your Majesty did never desist to urge and to excite those to whom it was commended, that the work might be hastened, and that the business might be expedited in so decent a manner, as a matter of such importance might justly require.

"And now at last, by the mercy of God, and the continuance of our labors, it being brought unto such a conclusion, as that we have great hopes that the Church of *England* shall reap good fruit thereby; we hold it our duty to offer it to Your Majesty, not only as to our King and Sovereign, but as to the principal Mover and Author of the work: humbly craving of Your most Sacred Majesty, that since things of this quality have ever been subject to the censures of illmeaning and discontented persons, it may receive approbation and patronage from so learned and judicious a Prince as Your Highness is, whose allowance and acceptance of our labors shall more honor and encourage us, than all the calumniations and hard interpretations of other men shall dismay us."

THE NAMES AND ORDER  
OF  
THE BOOKS OF THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS  
WITH THE NUMBER OF THEIR CHAPTERS.

*THE BOOKS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT*

	PAGE.	CHAPS.		PAGE.	CHAPS.		PAGE.	CHAPS.
GENESIS .	17 .	50	2 Chronicles	501 .	36	Daniel .	910 .	12
Exodus .	77 .	40	Ezra . . .	542 .	10	Hosea .	928 .	14
Leviticus .	128 .	27	Nehemiah .	554 .	13	Joel .	936 .	3
Numbers .	164 .	36	Esther .	571 .	10	Amos .	939 .	9
Deuteronomy	217 .	34	Job .	580 .	42	Obadiah .	946 .	1
Joshua .	260 .	24	Psalms .	611 .	150	Jonah .	947 .	4
Judges .	290 .	21	Proverbs .	685 .	31	Micah .	949 .	7
Ruth .	319 .	4	Ecclesiastes	710 .	12	Nahum .	954 .	3
1 Samuel .	323 .	31	Song of			Habakkuk .	956 .	3
2 Samuel .	361 .	24	Solomon .	719 .	8	Zephaniah .	959 .	3
1 Kings .	393 .	22	Isaiah .	723 .	66	Haggai .	961 .	2
2 Kings .	431 .	25	Jeremiah .	780 .	52	Zechariah .	963 .	14
1 Chronicles	466 .	29	Lamentations	845 .	5	Malachi .	973 .	4
			Ezekiel .	851 .	48			

*THE BOOKS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT*

	PAGE.	CHAPS.		PAGE.	CHAPS.		PAGE.	CHAPS.
MATTHEW	979	28	Ephesians .	1197	6	To the Hebrews	1225	13
Mark .	1016	16	Philippians .	1202	4	Epistle of James	1236	5
Luke .	1040	24	Colossians .	1206	4	1 Peter .	1240	5
John .	1081	21	1 Thessalonians	1209	5	2 Peter .	1245	3
The Acts .	1111	28	2 Thessalonians	1213	3	1 John .	1247	5
To the Romans	1151	16	1 Timothy .	1215	6	2 John .	1251	1
1 Corinthians .	1166	16	2 Timothy .	1219	4	3 John .	1252	1
2 Corinthians .	1181	13	Titus .	1222	3	Jude .	1253	1
Galatians .	1191	6	Philemon .	1224	1	Revelation .	1254	22

# ALPHABETICAL INDEX

## TO

### BOOKS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT

BOOK	ABBREV.	PAGE	BOOK	ABBREV.	PAGE	BOOK	ABBREV.	PAGE
AMOS . .	Am.	939	Hosea . .	Hos.	928	Micah . .	Mic.	949
1 Chronicles .	1 Chr.	466	Isaiah . .	Is.	723	Nahum . .	Nah.	954
2 Chronicles .	2 Chr.	501	Jeremiah .	Jer.	780	Nehemiah .	Neh.	554
Daniel . .	Dan.	910	Job . . .	Jb.	580	Numbers .	Num.	164
Deuteronomy	Deut.	217	Joel . . .	Jl.	936	Obadiah .	Obad.	946
Ecclesiastes .	Eccl.	710	Jonah . .	Jon.	947	Proverbs .	Prov.	685
Esther . .	Est.	571	Joshua . .	Josh.	260	Psalms . .	Ps.	611
Exodus . .	Ex.	77	Judges . .	Jgs.	290	Ruth . . .	Ru.	319
Ezekiel . .	Ezek.	851	1 Kings . .	1 Ki.	393	1 Samuel .	1 Sam.	323
Ezra . . .	Ez.	542	2 Kings . .	2 Ki.	431	2 Samuel .	2 Sam.	361
Genesis . .	Gen.	17	Lamentations	Lam.	845	Songs of Solomon		
Habakkuk . .	Hab.	956	Leviticus .	Lev.	128		Sol.	719
Haggai . .	Hag.	961	Malachi . .	Mal.	973	Zechariah .	Zech.	963
						Zephaniah .	Zeph.	959

---

# ALPHABETICAL INDEX

## TO

### BOOKS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT

BOOK	ABBREV.	PAGE	BOOK	ABBREV.	PAGE	BOOK	ABBREV.	PAGE
ACTS . . .	Ac.	1111	1 John . .	1 Jno.	1247	Philemon .	Phile.	1224
Colossians .	Col.	1206	2 John . .	2 Jno.	1251	Philippians	Phil.	1202
1 Corinthians	1 Cor.	1166	3 John . .	3 Jno.	1252	Revelation .	Rev.	1254
2 Corinthians	2 Cor.	1181	Jude . . .	Jde.	1253	Romans . .		1151
Ephesians .	Eph.	1197	Luke . . .	Luk.	1040	1 Thessalonians		
Galatians .	Gal.	1191	Mark . . .	Mk.	1016		1 Thess.	1209
Hebrews . .	Heb.	1225	Matthew .	Matt.	979	2 Thessalonians		
James . . .	Jas.	1236	1 Peter . .	1 Pet.	1240		2 Thess.	1213
John . . .	Jno.	1081	2 Peter . .	2 Pet.	1245	1 Timothy .	1 Tim.	1215
						2 Timothy .	2 Tim.	1219
						Titus . . .	Tit.	1222

# KEY TO THE PRONUNCIATION

## OF

### SCRIPTURE PROPER NAMES

---

Every reader of the Bible has found the proper names very difficult to pronounce. This difficulty is entirely obviated in this edition of the Holy Scriptures. All the proper names are divided into syllables by hyphens (-) with the accent (') placed upon the syllable where it belongs.

In addition to this, the vowels are marked to show what sound they should receive. Such marks are used in all Standard Dictionaries and are essential to a correct pronunciation of the English language.

These marks and also those for consonant sounds are shown in the tables below. By attention to this Explanatory Key the reader can easily pronounce correctly all the proper names in the Bible.

#### *LONG, INTERMEDIATE, AND SHORT SOUNDS.*

ā	as in āge, Ābel.	ō	as in ōld, Gōshen.
ā	" senāte, Ābijah.	ō	" ōbey, Gōliath.
ā	" bāt, Āddon.	ō	" ōdd, Hezrōn.
ē	" mēte, Ēlias.	ū	" ūse, Jūdah.
ē	" ēvent, Bēriah.	ū	" ūp, Ūzziah.
ē	" mēt, Hēth.		
ī	" vine, Ahīam.	ȳ	" stȳle, Tȳrus.
ī	" īdea, Īsaiah.	ȳ	" pitȳ, Sȳria.
ī	" fīn, Mīdian.		

#### *BROAD, OBTUSE, AND OBSCURE SOUNDS.*

ā	as in cāre, Ārarat.	ū	obtuse as in ūrn, Hūr.
ū	" ārm, Tārsus.	ū	" rūde, Lūbim.
ū	" pāst, Abiū.	ū	" fūll, Anūb.
ū	" āll, Clāuda.	q	obscure " fīnq, Balqam.
ē obtuse	" fērn, Dērbe.	q	" rēbuke, Gilqad.
ī "	" vīrgīn, Īr.	ī	" " gojīng, Bartīmaeus.
ī	" memorīal, Esajas.	q	" " vapōr, Shībqleth.
ō	" ōrb, Hōr.		

#### *CONSONANT SOUNDS.*

ç (*soft*) as in çite, Çyrus.  
 c (*hard*) is not marked.  
 ġ (*soft*) as in ġem, Ġentile.

ġ (*hard*) as in ġet, Ġibeon.  
 s (z) " muş, Moşes.  
 ş (gs) " exāple, Alēxander.

## GENESIS.

## CHAPTER 1.

**I** The creation of heaven and earth. 3 of the light. 6 of the firmament, 9 of the earth separated from the waters. 11 and made fruitful, 14 of the sun, moon, and stars, 20 of fish and fowl, 24 of beasts and cattle, 26 of man in the image of God. 29 Also the appointment of food.

**I**N the <sup>a</sup>beginning <sup>b</sup>God created the heaven and the earth.

2 And the earth was without form, and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep. <sup>c</sup>And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters.

3 <sup>d</sup>And God said, <sup>e</sup>Let there be light: and there was light.

4 And God saw the light, that it was good: and God divided <sup>2</sup>the light from the darkness.

5 And God called the light <sup>f</sup>Day, and the darkness he called Night.

<sup>3</sup>And the evening and the morning were the first day.

6 ¶ And God said, <sup>g</sup>Let there be a <sup>4</sup>firmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters.

7 And God made the firmament <sup>h</sup>and divided the waters which were under the firmament from the waters which were <sup>i</sup>above the firmament: and it was so.

8 And God called the firmament Heaven. And the evening and the morning were the second day.

9 ¶ And God said, <sup>k</sup>Let the waters under the heaven be gathered together unto one place, and let the dry land appear: and it was so.

10 And God called the dry land Earth; and the gathering together of the waters called he Seas: and God saw that it was good.

11 And God said, Let the earth <sup>l</sup>bring forth <sup>5</sup>grass, the herb yielding seed, and the fruit tree yielding <sup>m</sup>fruit after his kind, whose seed is in itself, upon the earth: and it was so.

12 And the earth brought forth grass, and herb yielding seed after his kind, and the tree yielding fruit, whose seed was in itself, after his kind: and God saw that it was good.

B. C. 4004.

a John 1. 1, 2.

b Heb. 1. 10.

c Ps. 8. 3; 33.

d 6; 89. 11; 12;

e 10; 25; 136.

f 146. 6.

g Is. 44. 24.

h Jer. 10. 12;

i 51. 15.

j Zech. 12. 1.

k Acts 14. 15;

l 17. 24.

m Col. 1. 16, 17.

n Heb. 11. 3.

o Rev. 4. 11.

p c Ps. 32. 6.

q Is. 40. 13, 14.

r d Ps. 33. 9.

s e 2 Cor. 4. 6.

t 2 Heb. be-

u tween the

v light and be-

w tween the

x darkness.

y f Ps. 74. 16;

z 104. 20.

aa 3 Heb. And

ab the evening

ac was, and the

ad morning

ae was.

af q Job 37. 18.

ag Ps. 136. 5.

ah Jer. 10. 12.

ai 4 Heb. ex-

aj pansion.

ak h Prov. 8. 29.

al i Ps. 148. 4.

am k Job 26. 10.

an Ps. 33. 7; 95. 5;

ao 104. 9; 136. 6.

ap Prov. 8. 29.

aq Jer. 5. 22.

ar 2 Heb. 3. 5.

as i Heb. 6. 7.

at 5 Heb. ten-

au der grass.

av m Luke 6. 44.

aw n Deut. 4. 19.

ax Ps. 74. 16;

ay 136. 7.

az 6 Heb. be-

ba tween the day

bb and between

bc the night.

bd o Ps. 74. 17;

be 104. 19.

bf p Ps. 136. 7.

bg 8, 9; 148. 3, 5.

bh i Heb. for

bi the rule of

bj the day.

bk q Ps. 8. 3.

bl r Job 38. 7.

bm s Jer. 31. 35.

bn 8 Or creeping.

bo 9 Heb. sprd.

bp 10 Heb. let

bq fowl fly.

br 11 Heb. face

bs of the firm-

bt ment of

bu heaven.

bv c ch. 6. 20; 7.

bw 14; 8. 19.

bx Ps. 104. 26.

by u ch. 8. 17.

bz r ch. 5. 1; 9. 6.

ca Ps. 100. 3.

cb Eccles. 7. 29.

cc Acts 17. 26.

cd 28. 29.

ce i Cor. 11. 7.

cf Eph. 4. 24.

cg Col. 3. 10.

ch James 3. 9.

13 And the evening and the morning were the third day.

14 ¶ And God said, Let there be <sup>n</sup>lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide <sup>6</sup>the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and <sup>o</sup>for seasons, and for days, and years:

15 And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth: and it was so.

16 And God <sup>p</sup>made two great lights; the greater light <sup>7</sup>to rule the day, and <sup>q</sup>the lesser light to rule the night: *he made<sup>r</sup> the stars also.*

17 And God set them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth,

18 And to <sup>s</sup>rule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light from the darkness: and God saw that *it was good.*

19 And the evening and the morning were the fourth day.

20 And God said, Let the waters bring forth abundantly the <sup>8</sup>moving creature that hath <sup>9</sup>life, and <sup>10</sup>fowl that may fly above the earth in the <sup>11</sup>open firmament of heaven.

21 And <sup>t</sup>God created great whales, and every living creature that moveth, which the waters brought forth abundantly, after their kind, and every winged fowl after his kind: and God saw that *it was good.*

22 And God blessed them, saying, <sup>u</sup>Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the waters in the seas, and let fowl multiply in the earth.

23 And the evening and the morning were the fifth day.

24 ¶ And God said, Let the earth bring forth the living creature after his kind, cattle, and creeping thing, and beast of the earth after his kind: and it was so.

25 And God made the beast of the earth after his kind, and cattle after their kind, and everything that creepeth upon the earth after his kind: and God saw that *it was good.*

26 ¶ And God said, <sup>v</sup>Let us make

man in our image, after our likeness: and <sup>v</sup> let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

27 So God created man in his own image, <sup>z</sup> in the image of God created he him; <sup>a</sup> male and female created he them.

28 And God blessed them, and God said unto them, <sup>b</sup> Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that <sup>2</sup> moveth upon the earth.

29 ¶ And God said, Behold, I have given you every herb <sup>3</sup> bearing seed, which is upon the face of all the earth, and every tree, in the which is the fruit of a tree yielding seed; <sup>c</sup> to you it shall be for meat.

30 And to <sup>d</sup> every beast of the earth, and to every <sup>e</sup> fowl of the air, and to every thing that creepeth upon the earth, wherein there is <sup>4</sup> life, I have given every green herb for meat: and it was so.

31 And <sup>f</sup> God saw every thing that he had made, and, behold, it was very good. And the evening and the morning were the sixth day.

#### CHAPTER 2.

1 The first sabbath. 4 The manner of the creation. 6 The planting of the garden of Eden, 10 and the river thereof. 11 The tree of knowledge only forbidden. 19, 20 The naming of the creatures. 21 The making of woman, and institution of marriage.

**T**HUS the heavens and the earth were finished, and <sup>a</sup> all the host of them.

2 <sup>b</sup> And on the seventh day God ended his work which he had made; and he rested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made.

3 And God <sup>c</sup> blessed the seventh day, and sanctified it: because that in it he had rested from all his work which God <sup>b</sup> created and made.

4 ¶ <sup>d</sup> These are the generations of the heavens and of the earth when they were created, in the day that the LORD God made the earth and the heavens,

5 And every <sup>e</sup> plant of the field before it was in the earth, and every herb of the field before it grew: for

B. C. 4004.

y ch. 9. 2.  
Pa. 8. 6.  
z 1 Cor. 11. 7.  
a ch. 5. 2.  
Mal. 2. 15.  
Matt. 19. 4.  
Mark 10. 6.  
b ch. 9. 1, 7.  
Lev. 26. 3.  
Pa. 127. 3.  
2 Heb. creep-  
eth.  
3 Heb. seed-  
ing seed.  
c ch. 8. 2.  
Job 36. 31.  
Pa. 104. 14, 15.  
Acts 14. 17.  
d Pa. 145. 15,  
16, 147. 9.  
e Job 38. 41.  
4 Heb. a liv-  
ing soul.  
f Pa. 104. 24.  
1 Tim. 4. 4.

a Pa. 33. 6.  
b Ex. 20. 11.  
Deut. 5. 14.  
Heb. 4. 4.  
c Neh. 9. 14.  
Is. 58. 13.  
5 Heb. creat-  
ed to make.  
d ch. 1. 1.  
Pa. 90. 1, 2.  
e ch. 1. 12.  
Pa. 104. 14.  
f Job 38. 26,  
27, 28.  
g ch. 3. 23.  
6 Or, a mist  
which went  
up from, &c.  
7 Heb. dust of  
the ground.  
h ch. 3. 19, 23.  
Pa. 103. 14.  
Eccles. 12. 7.  
Is. 64. 8.  
1 Cor. 15. 47.  
i Job 33. 4.  
Acts 17. 25.  
k ch. 7. 22.  
l 2. 22.  
11 Cor. 15. 45.  
m ch. 13. 10.  
Is. 51. 3.  
Ezek. 23. 13.  
Joel 2. 3.  
n ch. 3. 24.  
o ch. 4. 16.  
2 Kin. 19. 12.  
Ezek. 27. 23.  
p ver. 15.  
q Ezek. 31. 8.  
r ch. 3. 22.  
Prov. 3. 18.  
Rev. 2. 7.  
s ver. 17.  
t ch. 25. 18.  
u Num. 11. 7.  
8 Heb. Cush.  
z Dan. 10. 4.  
9 Or, east-  
ward to  
Assyria.  
10 Or, Adam.  
y ver. 8.  
11 Heb. eating  
thou shalt  
eat.  
z ver. 9.  
a ch. 3. 1, 3.  
b ch. 3. 19.  
Rom. 6. 23.  
1 Cor. 15. 56.  
James 1. 13.  
1 John 5. 16.  
12 Heb. dying  
thou shalt  
die.  
c ch. 3. 12.  
1 Cor. 11. 9.

the LORD God had not <sup>f</sup> caused it to rain upon the earth, and there was not a man <sup>g</sup> to till the ground.

6 But <sup>h</sup> there went up a mist from the earth, and watered the whole face of the ground.

7 And the LORD God formed man <sup>i</sup> of the <sup>h</sup> dust of the ground, and <sup>j</sup> breathed into his <sup>k</sup> nostrils the breath of life; and <sup>l</sup> man became a living soul.

8 ¶ And the LORD God planted <sup>m</sup> a garden <sup>n</sup> eastward in <sup>o</sup> E'den; and there <sup>p</sup> he put the man whom he had formed.

9 And out of the ground made the LORD God to grow <sup>q</sup> every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food; <sup>r</sup> the tree of life also in the midst of the garden, <sup>s</sup> and the tree of knowledge of good and evil.

10 And a river went out of E'den to water the garden; and from thence it was parted, and became into four heads.

11 The name of the first is Pi'son: that is it which compasseth <sup>t</sup> the whole land of Hāv'l-lah, where there is gold;

12 And the gold of that land is good: <sup>u</sup> there is bdellium and the onyx stone.

13 And the name of the second river is Gi'hon: the same is it that compasseth the whole land of <sup>v</sup> E-thi-ō-pi-a.

14 And the name of the third river is <sup>w</sup> Hid'de-kel: that is it which goeth <sup>x</sup> toward the east of Ās-sūr'l-a.

15 And the fourth river is Eū-phrā'tēš.

16 And the LORD God took <sup>y</sup> the man, and <sup>z</sup> put him into the garden of E'den to dress it and to keep it.

17 <sup>a</sup> But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, <sup>b</sup> thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof <sup>b</sup> <sup>12</sup> thou shalt surely die.

18 ¶ And the LORD God said, *It is not good that the man should be alone; <sup>c</sup> I will make him an help <sup>13</sup> meet for him.*

19 <sup>d</sup> And out of the ground the

1 Tim. 2. 12. 13 Heb. as before him. d ch. 1. 20, 24.



LORD God formed every beast of the field, and every fowl of the air; and <sup>a</sup> brought them unto <sup>2</sup> Ad'am to see what he would call them: and whatsoever Ad'am called every living creature, that was the name thereof.

20 And Ad'am <sup>3</sup> gave names to all cattle, and to the fowl of the air, and to every beast of the field; but for Ad'am there was not found an help meet for him.

21 And the LORD God caused a<sup>d</sup> deep sleep to fall upon Ad'am, and he slept: and he took one of his ribs, and closed up the flesh instead thereof;

22 And the rib, which the LORD God had taken from man, <sup>4</sup> made he a woman, and <sup>5</sup> brought her unto the man.

23 And Ad'am said, This is now <sup>a</sup> bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh: she shall be called <sup>b</sup> Woman, because she was <sup>1</sup> taken out of <sup>6</sup> Man. <sup>24</sup> <sup>c</sup> Therefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall be one flesh.

25 <sup>d</sup> And they were both naked, the man and his wife, and were not <sup>e</sup> ashamed.

### CHAPTER 3.

1 The serpent deceiveth Eve. 6 Man's shameful fall. 9 God arraigneth them. 14 The serpent is cursed. 15 The promised seed. 16 The punishment of mankind. 21 Their first clothing. 22 Their casting out of paradise.

NOW <sup>a</sup> the serpent was <sup>b</sup> more subtil than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. And he said unto the woman, <sup>7</sup> Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?

2 And the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden:

3 <sup>c</sup> But of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, God hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die.

4 <sup>d</sup> And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die:

5 For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then <sup>e</sup> your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil.

6 And when the woman saw that the tree was good for food, and that it was <sup>f</sup> pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make one wise,

B. C. 4004.

<sup>e</sup> Pa. 8. 6.  
<sup>f</sup> See ch. 6. 20.  
<sup>g</sup> Or, *the man*.  
<sup>h</sup> Heb. *called*.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 15. 12.  
<sup>j</sup> Sam. 26. 12.  
<sup>k</sup> Heb. *built*.  
<sup>l</sup> Prov. 18. 22.  
<sup>m</sup> Heb. 13. 4.  
<sup>n</sup> h ch. 29. 14.  
<sup>o</sup> Judg. 9. 2.  
<sup>p</sup> 2 Sam. 5. 1;  
19. 13.  
<sup>q</sup> Eph. 5. 30.  
<sup>r</sup> 5 Heb. *Isa*.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 Cor. 11. 8.  
<sup>t</sup> 6 Heb. *Isa*.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 31. 15.  
<sup>v</sup> Ps. 45. 10.  
<sup>w</sup> Matt. 19. 5.  
<sup>x</sup> Mark 10. 7.  
<sup>y</sup> 1 Cor. 8. 16.  
<sup>z</sup> Eph. 5. 31.  
<sup>aa</sup> ch. 3. 7, 10, 11.  
<sup>ab</sup> m Ex. 32. 25.  
<sup>ac</sup> Is. 47. 3.

<sup>ad</sup> a Rev. 12. 9;  
20. 2.  
<sup>ae</sup> b Matt. 10. 16.  
<sup>af</sup> 2 Cor. 11. 3.  
<sup>ag</sup> 7 Heb. *Yea*,  
*because*, &c.  
<sup>ah</sup> c ch. 2. 17.  
<sup>ai</sup> d ver. 13.  
<sup>aj</sup> 2 Cor. 11. 3.  
<sup>ak</sup> 1 Tim. 2. 14.  
<sup>al</sup> e ver. 7.  
<sup>am</sup> Acts 26. 18.  
<sup>an</sup> 8 Heb. *a desire*.  
<sup>ao</sup> f 1 Tim. 2. 14.  
<sup>ap</sup> g ver. 12, 17.  
<sup>aq</sup> h ver. 5.  
<sup>ar</sup> i ch. 2. 25.  
<sup>as</sup> 9 Or, *things*  
*to gird*  
*about*.  
<sup>at</sup> a Job 38. 1.  
<sup>au</sup> 10 Heb. *wind*.  
<sup>av</sup> 1 Job 31. 33.  
<sup>aw</sup> Jer. 23. 24.  
<sup>ax</sup> Amos 9. 3.  
<sup>ay</sup> m ch. 2. 25.  
<sup>az</sup> Ex. 3. 6.  
<sup>ba</sup> 1 John 3. 20.  
<sup>bb</sup> n ch. 2. 18.  
<sup>bc</sup> Job 31. 33.  
<sup>bd</sup> Prov. 28. 13.  
<sup>be</sup> o ver. 4.  
<sup>bf</sup> 2 Cor. 11. 3.  
<sup>bg</sup> 1 Tim. 2. 14.  
<sup>bh</sup> p Ex. 21. 29, 32.  
<sup>bi</sup> q Is. 65. 25.  
<sup>bj</sup> Mic. 7. 17.  
<sup>bk</sup> r Matt. 3. 7;  
13. 38; 23. 33.  
<sup>bl</sup> John 8. 44.  
<sup>bm</sup> Acts 13. 10.  
<sup>bn</sup> 1 John 3. 8.  
<sup>bo</sup> s Ps. 132. 11.  
<sup>bp</sup> Is. 7. 14.  
<sup>bq</sup> Mic. 5. 3.  
<sup>br</sup> Mat. 1. 23, 25.  
<sup>bs</sup> Luke 1. 31, 34, 35.  
<sup>bt</sup> Gal. 4. 4.  
<sup>bu</sup> r Rom. 16. 20.  
<sup>bv</sup> Col. 2. 15.  
<sup>bw</sup> Heb. 2. 14.  
<sup>bx</sup> 1 John 5. 5.  
<sup>by</sup> Rev. 12. 7, 17.  
<sup>bz</sup> u Ps. 48. 6.  
<sup>ca</sup> Is. 13. 8; 21. 3.  
<sup>cb</sup> John 16. 21.  
<sup>cc</sup> 1 Tim. 2. 15.  
<sup>cd</sup> ch. 4. 7. 11 Or, *subject to thy husband*.  
<sup>ce</sup> y 1 Cor. 11. 3; 14. 34. Eph. 5. 22, 23, 24. 1 Tim. 2. 11, 12. Tit. 3. 5. 1 Pet. 3. 1, 5, 6. 21 Sam. 16. 22.  
<sup>cf</sup> a ver. 6. b ch. 2. 17. c Eccles. 1. 2, 3. Is. 24. 5, 6. Rom. 8. 20.

she took of the fruit thereof, <sup>1</sup> and did eat, and gave also unto her husband with her; <sup>2</sup> and he did eat.

7 And <sup>h</sup> the eyes of them both were opened, <sup>i</sup> and they knew that they were naked; and they sewed fig leaves together, and made themselves <sup>j</sup> aprons.

8 And they heard <sup>k</sup> the voice of the LORD God walking in the garden in the <sup>l</sup> cool of the day: and Ad'am and his wife <sup>m</sup> hid themselves from the presence of the LORD God amongst the trees of the garden.

9 And the LORD God called unto Ad'am, and said unto him, Where art thou?

10 And he said, I heard thy voice in the garden, <sup>n</sup> and I was afraid, because I was naked; and I hid myself.

11 And he said, Who told thee that thou wast naked? Hast thou eaten of the tree, whereof I commanded thee that thou shouldest not eat?

12 And the man said, <sup>o</sup> The woman whom thou gavest to be with me, she gave me of the tree, and I did eat.

13 And the LORD God said unto the woman, What is this that thou hast done? And the woman said, <sup>p</sup> The serpent beguiled me, and I did eat.

14 And the LORD God said <sup>q</sup> unto the serpent, Because thou hast done this, thou art cursed above all cattle, and above every beast of the field; upon thy belly shalt thou go, and <sup>r</sup> dust shalt thou eat all the days of thy life:

15 And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between <sup>s</sup> thy seed and <sup>t</sup> her seed; <sup>u</sup> it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel. ★

16 Unto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy conception; <sup>v</sup> in sorrow thou shalt bring forth children; <sup>w</sup> and thy desire shall be <sup>x</sup> to thy husband, and he shall <sup>y</sup> rule over thee.

17 And unto Ad'am he said, <sup>z</sup> Because thou hast hearkened unto the voice of thy wife, <sup>a</sup> and hast eaten of the tree, <sup>b</sup> of which I commanded thee, saying, Thou shalt not eat of it: <sup>c</sup> cursed is the ground for thy

sake; <sup>d</sup> in sorrow shalt thou eat of it all the days of thy life;

18 <sup>e</sup> Thorns also and thistles shall it <sup>2</sup> bring forth to thee; and <sup>f</sup> thou shalt eat the herb of the field;

19 <sup>g</sup> In the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread, till thou return unto the ground; for out of it wast thou taken: <sup>h</sup> for dust thou art, and <sup>i</sup> unto dust shalt thou return.

20 And Ad'am called his wife's name <sup>34</sup> Eve; because she was the mother of all living.

21 Unto Ad'am also and to his wife did the LORD God make coats of skins, and clothed them.

22 ¶ And the LORD God said, <sup>k</sup> Behold, the man is become as one of us, to know good and evil: and now, lest he put forth his hand, <sup>l</sup> and take also of the tree of life, and eat, and live for ever:

23 Therefore the LORD God sent him forth from the garden of E'den, <sup>m</sup> to till the ground from whence he was taken.

24 So he drove out the man; and he placed <sup>n</sup> at the east of the garden of E'den <sup>o</sup> Cher'u-bims, and a flaming sword which turned every way, to keep the way of the tree of life.

#### CHAPTER 4.

1 The birth, trade, and religion of Cain and Abel.  
2 The murder of Abel. 11 The curse of Cain. 17 Enoch the first city. 19 Lamech and his two wives.  
25 The birth of Seth, 26 and Enos.

AND Ad'am knew Eve his wife; and she conceived, and bare <sup>5</sup> Cain, and said, I have gotten a man from the LORD.

2 And she again bare his brother <sup>6</sup> A'bel. And A'bel was <sup>7</sup> a keeper of sheep, but Cain was <sup>a</sup> a tiller of the ground.

3 And <sup>8</sup> in process of time it came to pass, that Cain brought <sup>b</sup> of the fruit of the ground an offering unto the LORD.

4 And A'bel, he also brought of <sup>c</sup> the firstlings of his <sup>9</sup> flock and of the fat thereof. And the LORD had <sup>d</sup> respect unto A'bel and to his offering:

5 But unto Cain and to his offering he had not respect. And Cain was very wroth, <sup>e</sup> and his countenance fell.

6 And the LORD said unto Cain, Why art thou wroth? and why is thy countenance fallen?

B. C. 4003.

d Job 5. 7.  
Eccles. 2. 23.  
e Job 31. 40.  
2 Heb. cause to bud.  
f Ps. 104. 14.  
g Eccles. 1. 13.  
2 Thess. 3. 10.

h ch. 2. 7.  
i Job 21. 26;  
34. 15.  
Ps. 104. 29.  
Eccles. 3. 20;  
12. 7.  
Rom. 5. 12.  
Heb. 9. 27.  
3 Heb. Chavah.  
4 That is, Living.

k ver. 5.  
Like Is. 19.  
12; 47. 12, 13.  
Jer. 22. 23.

l ch. 2. 9.

m ch. 4. 2; 9.  
20.  
n ch. 2. 8.  
o Ps. 104. 4.  
Heb. 1. 7.

5 That is, Gotten, or, Acquired.  
6 Heb. Hebel.  
7 Heb. a feeder.  
a ch. 3. 23; 9.  
20.

8 Heb. at the end of days.  
b Num. 18. 12.  
c Num. 18. 17.  
Prov. 3. 9.

9 Heb. sheep, or, goats.  
d Heb. 11. 4.  
e ch. 31. 2.

10 Or have the excellency?  
Heb. 11. 4.  
11 Or, subject unto thee.  
ch. 3. 16.

f Matt. 23. 35.  
1 John 3. 12.  
Jude 11.  
g Ps. 9. 12.  
h John 8. 44.

12 Heb. bloods.  
i Heb. 12. 24.  
Rev. 6. 10.

13 Or, Mine iniquity is greater than that it may be forgiven.  
k Job 15. 20-21.

l Ps. 51. 11.  
m ch. 9. 6.  
Num. 35. 19, 21, 27.  
n Ps. 79. 12.  
o Ezek. 9. 4, 6.

p 2 Kings 13. 23; 24. 20.  
Jer. 23. 39;  
52. 3.

14 Heb. Chanoch.  
g Ps. 49. 11.  
15 Heb. Lamech.

7 If thou doest well, shalt thou not <sup>10</sup> be accepted? and if thou doest not well, sin lieth at the door. And <sup>11</sup> unto thee shall be his desire, and thou shalt rule over him.

8 And Cain talked with A'bel his brother: and it came to pass, when they were in the field, that Cain rose up against A'bel his brother, and <sup>f</sup> slew him.

9 ¶ And the LORD said unto Cain, <sup>9</sup> Where is A'bel thy brother? And he said, <sup>h</sup> I know not: Am I my brother's keeper?

10 And he said, What hast thou done? the voice of thy brother's <sup>12</sup> blood <sup>i</sup> crieth unto me from the ground.

11 And now art thou cursed from the earth, which hath opened her mouth to receive thy brother's blood from thy hand,

12 When thou tillest the ground, it shall not henceforth yield unto thee her strength; a fugitive and a vagabond shalt thou be in the earth.

13 And Cain said unto the LORD, <sup>13</sup> My punishment is greater than I can bear.

14 <sup>k</sup> Behold, thou hast driven me out this day from the face of the earth; and <sup>l</sup> from thy face shall I be hid; and I shall be a fugitive and a vagabond in the earth; and it shall come to pass, <sup>m</sup> that every one that findeth me shall slay me.

15 And the LORD said unto him, Therefore whosoever slayeth Cain, vengeance shall be taken on him <sup>n</sup> sevenfold. And the LORD <sup>o</sup> set a mark upon Cain, lest any finding him should kill him.

16 ¶ And Cain <sup>p</sup> went out from the presence of the LORD, and dwelt in the land of Nod, on the east of E'den.

17 And Cain knew his wife; and she conceived, and bare <sup>14</sup> E'nöch: and he builded a city, <sup>q</sup> and called the name of the city, after the name of his son, E'nöch.

18 And unto E'nöch was born I'rad: and I'rad begat Me-hu'ja-el: and Me-hu'ja-el begat Me-thu'sa-el: and Me-thu'sa-el begat <sup>15</sup> La'mech.

19 ¶ And La'mech took unto him two wives: the name of the one was

Ā'dah, and the name of the other Zil'lah.

20 And Ā'dah bare Jā'bāl: he was the father of such as dwell in tents, and of such as have cattle.

21 And his brother's name was Jū'bal: he was the <sup>r</sup>father of all such as handle the harp and organ.

22 And Zil'lah, she also bare Tū'bal-cāin, an <sup>2</sup>instructor of every artificer in brass and iron: and the sister of Tū'bal-cāin was Nā'g-mah.

23 And Lā'mech said unto his wives, Ā'dah and Zil'lah, Hear my voice; ye wives of Lā'mech, hearken unto my speech: for <sup>3</sup>I have slain a man to my wounding, and a young man <sup>4</sup>to my hurt.

24 <sup>5</sup>If Cāin shall be avenged sevenfold, truly Lā'mech seventy and sevenfold.

25 ¶ And Ādām knew his wife again; and she bare a son, and <sup>6</sup>called his name <sup>6b</sup>Sēth: For God, *said she*, hath appointed me another seed instead of Ā'bēl, whom Cāin slew.

26 And to Sēth, <sup>u</sup>to him also there was born a son; and he called his name <sup>7</sup>Ē'nos: then began men <sup>8x</sup>to call upon the name of the LORD.

#### CHAPTER 5.

<sup>1</sup> The genealogy, age, and death of the patriarchs from Adam unto Noah. <sup>24</sup> The godliness and translation of Enoch.

**T**HIS is the <sup>a</sup>book of the generations of Ādām. In the day that God created man, in <sup>b</sup>the likeness of God made he him;

<sup>2</sup> Male and female created he them; and blessed them, and called their name Ādām, in the day when they were created.

<sup>3</sup> ¶ And Ādām lived an hundred and thirty years, and begat <sup>a</sup>a son in his own likeness, after his image; and <sup>d</sup>called his name Sēth:

<sup>4</sup> And the days of Ādām after he had begotten Sēth were eight hundred years: <sup>f</sup>and he begat sons and daughters:

<sup>5</sup> And all the days that Ādām lived were nine hundred and thirty years: <sup>g</sup>and he died.

<sup>6</sup> And Sēth lived an hundred and five years, and <sup>h</sup>begat Ē'nos:

<sup>7</sup> And Sēth lived after he begat Ē'nos eight hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters:

B. C. 4004.

r Rom. 4. 11, 12.

2 Heb. *whet-ter*.

3 Or, *I would slay a man in my wound, &c.*

4 Or, *in my hurt.*

s ver. 15.

t ch. 5. 3.

5 Heb. *Sheth*.

6 That is,

appointed, or, Put.

u ch. 5. 6.

7 Heb.

Enosh.

8 Or, to call

themselves

by the name

of the Lord.

z 1 Kings 18.

24.

Ps. 116. 17.

Joel 2. 32.

Zeph. 3. 9.

1 Cor. 1. 2.

a 1 Chr. 1. 1.

Luke 3. 36.

b ch. 1. 26.

Eph. 4. 24.

c ch. 1. 27.

d ch. 4. 25.

e 1 Chr. 1.

1, &c.

f ch. 1. 28.

g ch. 3. 19.

Heb. 9. 27.

h ch. 4. 26.

i Heb.

Kenan.

10 Gr.

Maleel.

11 Heb. *Jered*.

i Jude 14. 15.

12 Gr. *Mathu-*

*sala*.

k ch. 6. 9.

17. 1; 24. 40.

2 Kin. 20. 3.

Ps. 16. 9.

116. 9; 128. 1.

Mic. 6. 8.

Mal. 2. 6.

l 2 Kings 2.

11.

Heb. 11. 5.

13 Heb.

Lemech.

8 And all the days of Sēth were nine hundred and twelve years: and he died.

9 ¶ And Ē'nos lived ninety years, and begat <sup>9</sup>Cā-i'nan:

10 And Ē'nos lived after he begat Cā-i'nan eight hundred and fifteen years, and begat sons and daughters:

11 And all the days of Ē'nos were nine hundred and five years: and he died.

12 ¶ And Cā-i'nan lived seventy years, and begat <sup>10</sup>Mā-hā'la-lē-el:

13 And Cā-i'nan lived after he begat Mā-hā'la-lē-el eight hundred and forty years, and begat sons and daughters:

14 And all the days of Cā-i'nan were nine hundred and ten years: and he died.

15 ¶ And Mā-hā'la-lē-el lived sixty and five years, and begat <sup>11</sup>Jā'red:

16 And Mā-hā'la-lē-el lived after he begat Jā'red eight hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters:

17 And all the days of Mā-hā'la-lē-el were eight hundred ninety and five years: and he died.

18 ¶ And Jā'red lived an hundred sixty and two years, and he begat <sup>12</sup>Ē'nōch:

19 And Jā'red lived after he begat Ē'nōch eight hundred years, and begat sons and daughters:

20 And all the days of Jā'red were nine hundred sixty and two years: and he died.

21 ¶ And Ē'nōch lived sixty and five years, and begat <sup>12</sup>Mē-thū'sē-lah:

22 And Ē'nōch <sup>k</sup>walked with God after he begat Mē-thū'sē-lah three hundred years, and begat sons and daughters:

23 And all the days of Ē'nōch were three hundred sixty and five years:

24 And <sup>l</sup>Ē'nōch walked with God: and he *was not*; for God took him.

25 And Mē-thū'sē-lah lived an hundred eighty and seven years, and begat <sup>13</sup>Lā'mech.

26 And Mē-thū'sē-lah lived after he begat Lā'mech seven hundred eighty and two years, and begat sons and daughters:

27 And all the days of Mē-thū'sē-

lah were nine hundred sixty and nine years: and he died.

28 ¶ And Lā'mech lived an hundred eighty and two years, and begat a son:

29 And he called his name <sup>23</sup>Nō'ah, saying, This same shall comfort us concerning our work and toil of our hands, because of the ground <sup>m</sup>which the LORD hath cursed.

30 And Lā'mech lived after he begat Nō'ah five hundred ninety and five years, and begat sons and daughters:

31 And all the days of Lā'mech were seven hundred seventy and seven years: and he died.

32 And Nō'ah was five hundred years old: and Nō'ah begat <sup>7</sup>Shēm, Hām, <sup>o</sup>and Jā'pheth.

### CHAPTER 6.

1 *The wickedness of the world, which provoked God's wrath, and caused the flood. 8 Noah findeth grace. 14 The order, form, and end of the ark.*

AND it came to pass, <sup>a</sup>when men began to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born unto them,

2 That the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they were fair; and they <sup>b</sup>took them wives of all which they chose.

3 And the LORD said, <sup>c</sup>My spirit shall not always strive with man, <sup>d</sup>for that he also is flesh: yet his days shall be an hundred and twenty years.

4 There were giants in the earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare children to them, the same became mighty men which were of old, men of renown.

5 ¶ And God saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that <sup>e</sup>every <sup>e</sup>imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil <sup>b</sup>continually.

6 And <sup>f</sup>it repented the LORD that he had made man on the earth, and it <sup>g</sup>grieved him at his heart.

7 And the LORD said, I will destroy man whom I have created from the face of the earth; <sup>h</sup>both man, and beast, and the creeping thing, and the fowls of the air; for it repenteth me that I have made them.

B. C. 2448.

2 Or, Noe.  
Luke 3. 36.  
Heb. 11. 7.  
1 Pet. 3. 20.  
3 That is, Rest, or, Comfort.  
m ch. 3. 17;  
4. 11.  
n ch. 6. 10.  
o ch. 10. 21.

a ch. 1. 28.  
b Deut. 7. 3, 4.  
c Gal. 5. 16, 17.  
1 Pet. 3. 19, 20.  
d Ps. 78. 39.  
4 Or, the whole imagination: The Hebrew word signifieth not only the imagination, but also the purposes and desires.  
e ch. 8. 21.  
Deut. 29. 19.  
Prov. 6. 18.  
Mat. 15. 19.  
5 Heb. every day.  
f See Num. 23. 19.  
1 Sam. 15. 11, 29.  
2 Sam. 24. 16.  
Mal. 3. 6.  
Jam. 1. 17.  
g Is. 63. 10.  
Eph. 4. 30.  
6 Heb. from man unto beast.  
h ch. 19. 19.  
Ex. 33. 12.  
13. 16, 17.  
Luke 1. 30.  
Acts 7. 46.  
i ch. 7. 1.  
Ezek. 14. 14, 20.  
Rom. 1. 17.  
Heb. 11. 7.  
2 Pet. 2. 5.  
7 Or, upright.  
k ch. 5. 22.  
l ch. 5. 32.  
m ch. 7. 1.  
10. 9; 13. 13.  
2 Chr. 34. 27.  
Luke 1. 6.  
Rom. 2. 13;  
3. 19.  
n Ezek. 8. 17;  
28. 16.  
Hab. 2. 8, 17.  
o ch. 18. 21.  
Ps. 14. 2; 33. 13, 14; 53. 2;  
3.  
p Jer. 51. 13.  
Ezek. 7. 2, 3, 6.  
Amos 8. 2.  
1 Pet. 4. 7.  
q ver. 17.  
8 Or, from the earth.  
9 Heb. nests.  
r ver. 13.  
ch. 7. 1, 21.  
22. 34.  
2 Pet. 2. 5.  
s ch. 7. 1, 13.  
1 Pet. 3. 20.  
2 Pet. 2. 6.  
t ch. 7. 8, 9, 15, 16.  
u ch. 7. 9, 15.  
See ch. 2. 19.

8 But Nō'ah <sup>h</sup>found grace in the eyes of the LORD.

9 ¶ These are the generations of Nō'ah: <sup>i</sup>Nō'ah was a just man and <sup>j</sup>perfect in his generations, and Nō'ah <sup>k</sup>walked with God.

10 And Nō'ah begat three sons, <sup>i</sup>Shēm, Hām, and Jā'pheth.

11 The earth also was corrupt <sup>m</sup>before God, and the earth was <sup>n</sup>filled with violence.

12 And God <sup>o</sup>looked upon the earth, and, behold, it was corrupt; for all flesh had corrupted his way upon the earth.

13 And God said unto Nō'ah, <sup>p</sup>The end of all flesh is come before me; for the earth is filled with violence through them; <sup>q</sup>and, behold, I will destroy them <sup>r</sup>with the earth.

14 ¶ Make thee an ark of gopher wood; <sup>s</sup>rooms shalt thou make in the ark, and shalt pitch it within and without with pitch.

15 And this is the fashion which thou shalt make it of: The length of the ark shall be three hundred cubits, the breadth of it fifty cubits, and the height of it thirty cubits.

16 A window shalt thou make to the ark, and in a cubit shalt thou finish it above; and the door of the ark shalt thou set in the side thereof; with lower, second, and third stories shalt thou make it.

17 <sup>t</sup>And, behold, I, even I, do bring a flood of waters upon the earth, to destroy all flesh, wherein is the breath of life, from under heaven; and every thing that is in the earth shall die.

18 But with thee will I establish my covenant; and <sup>u</sup>thou shalt come into the ark, thou, and thy sons, and thy wife, and thy sons' wives with thee.

19 And of every living thing of all flesh, <sup>v</sup>two of every sort shalt thou bring unto the ark, to keep them alive with thee; they shall be male and female.

20 Of fowls after their kind, and of cattle after their kind, of every creeping thing of the earth after his kind, two of every sort <sup>w</sup>shall come unto thee, to keep them alive.

21 And take thou unto thee of all

food that is eaten, and thou shalt gather it to thee; and it shall be for food for thee, and for them.

22 <sup>2</sup> Thus did Nô'ah; <sup>3</sup> according to all that God commanded him, so did he.

## CHAPTER 7.

1 *Noah, with his family, and the living creatures, enter into the ark. 17 The beginning, increase, and continuance of the flood.*

AND the LORD said unto Nô'ah, <sup>a</sup> Come thou and all thy house into the ark; for <sup>b</sup> thee have I seen righteous before me in this generation.

2 Of every <sup>c</sup> clean beast thou shalt take to thee by <sup>2</sup> sevens, the male and his female: <sup>d</sup> and of beasts that are not clean by two, the male and his female.

3 Of fowls also of the air by sevens, the male and the female; to keep seed alive upon the face of all the earth.

4 For yet seven days, and I will cause it to rain upon the earth <sup>e</sup> forty days and forty nights; and every living substance that I have made will I <sup>3</sup> destroy from off the face of the earth.

5 <sup>f</sup> And Nô'ah did according unto all that the LORD commanded him.

6 And Nô'ah was six hundred years old when the flood of waters was upon the earth.

7 <sup>g</sup> And Nô'ah went in, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him, into the ark, because of the waters of the flood.

8 Of clean beasts, and of beasts that are not clean, and of fowls, and of every thing that creepeth upon the earth,

9 There went in two and two unto Nô'ah into the ark, the male and the female, as God had commanded Nô'ah.

10 And it came to pass <sup>4</sup> after seven days, that the waters of the flood were upon the earth.

11 <sup>h</sup> In the six hundredth year of Nô'ah's life, in the second month, the seventeenth day of the month, the same day were all <sup>h</sup> the fountains of the great deep broken up, and the <sup>i</sup> windows of heaven were opened.

12 <sup>k</sup> And the rain was upon the earth forty days and forty nights.

B. C. 2349.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. 11. 7.  
See Exod. 40. 16.  
<sup>3</sup> y ch. 7. 5, 9, 16.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 7, 13.  
Matt. 24. 38.  
Luke 17. 26.  
Heb. 11. 7.  
1 Pet. 3. 20.  
2 Pet. 2. 5.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 6. 9.  
Ps. 33. 18, 19.  
Prov. 10. 9.  
2 Pet. 2. 9.  
<sup>c</sup> ver. 8.  
Lev. ch. 11.  
2 Heb. seven seven.

<sup>d</sup> Lev. 10. 10.  
Ezek. 44. 23.  
<sup>e</sup> ver. 12, 17.  
3 Heb. blot out.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 6. 22.  
<sup>g</sup> ver. 1.  
4 Or, on the seventh day.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 8. 2.  
Prov. 8. 28.  
Ezek. 26. 19.  
5 Or, flood-gates.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 1. 7; 8.  
<sup>j</sup> ver. 7.  
Ps. 78. 23.  
<sup>k</sup> ver. 4, 17.  
<sup>l</sup> ver. 1.  
ch. 6. 19.  
Heb. 11. 7.  
1 Pet. 3. 20.  
2 Pet. 2. 5.  
<sup>m</sup> ver. 2, 3, 8, 9.  
6 Heb. wings.  
n ch. 6. 20.  
<sup>o</sup> ver. 2, 3.  
<sup>p</sup> ver. 4, 12.  
<sup>q</sup> Ps. 104. 26.  
<sup>r</sup> Ps. 104. 6.  
Jer. 3. 23.  
<sup>s</sup> ver. 4.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 6. 13, 17.  
Job 22. 16.  
Matt. 24. 39.  
Luke 17. 27.  
2 Pet. 3. 6.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 2. 7.  
7 Heb. the breath of the spirit of life.

<sup>u</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 20.  
2 Pet. 2. 5;  
3. 6.  
<sup>v</sup> Job. 8. 3;  
ch. 8. 4.  
compared with ver. 11 of this chapter.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 19. 28.  
Ex. 2. 24.  
1 Sam. 1. 19.

13 In the selfsame day <sup>1</sup> entered Nô'ah, and Shēm, and Hām, and Jāpheth, the sons of Nô'ah, and Nô'ah's wife, and the three wives of his sons with them, into the ark; <sup>14</sup> <sup>m</sup> They, and every beast after his kind, and all the cattle after their kind, and every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind, and every fowl after his kind, every bird of every <sup>6</sup> sort.

15 And they <sup>n</sup> went in unto Nô'ah into the ark, two and two of all flesh, wherein is the breath of life.

16 And they that went in, went in male and female of all flesh, <sup>o</sup> as God had commanded him: and the LORD shut him in.

17 <sup>p</sup> And the flood was forty days upon the earth; and the waters increased, and bare up the ark, and it was lift up above the earth.

18 And the waters prevailed, and were increased greatly upon the earth; <sup>q</sup> and the ark went upon the face of the waters.

19 And the waters prevailed exceedingly upon the earth; <sup>r</sup> and all the high hills, that were under the whole heaven, were covered.

20 Fifteen cubits upward did the waters prevail; and the mountains were covered.

21 <sup>s</sup> And all flesh died that moved upon the earth, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of beast, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth, and every man:

22 All in <sup>t</sup> whose nostrils was <sup>7</sup> the breath of life, of all that was in the dry land, died.

23 And every living substance was destroyed which was upon the face of the ground, both man, and cattle, and the creeping things, and the fowl of the heaven; and they were destroyed from the earth: and <sup>u</sup> Nô'ah only remained alive, and they that were with him in the ark.

24 <sup>x</sup> And the waters prevailed upon the earth an hundred and fifty days.

## CHAPTER 8.

1 *The waters assuage. 4 The ark resteth on Ararat. 7 The raven and the dove. 15 Noah, being commanded, 18 goeth forth of the ark. 20 He buildeth an altar, and offereth sacrifice, 21 which God accepted, and promiseth to curse the earth no more.*

AND God <sup>a</sup> remembered Nô'ah, and every living thing, and all

the cattle that *was* with him in the ark: <sup>b</sup> and God made a wind to pass over the earth, and the waters asswaged;

2 <sup>c</sup> The fountains also of the deep and the windows of heaven were stopped, and <sup>d</sup> the rain from heaven was restrained;

3 And the waters returned from off the earth <sup>e</sup> continually: and after the end <sup>f</sup> of the hundred and fifty days the waters were abated.

4 And the ark rested in the seventh month, on the seventeenth day of the month, upon the mountains of Ar'ā-rat.

5 And the waters <sup>g</sup> decreased continually until the tenth month: in the tenth month, on the first day of the month, were the tops of the mountains seen.

6 ¶ And it came to pass at the end of forty days, that Nō'ah opened <sup>h</sup> the window of the ark which he had made:

7 And he sent forth a raven, which went forth <sup>i</sup> to and fro, until the waters were dried up from off the earth.

8 Also he sent forth a dove from him, to see if the waters were abated from off the face of the ground;

9 But the dove found no rest for the sole of her foot, and she returned unto him into the ark, for the waters *were* on the face of the whole earth: then he put forth his hand, and took her, and <sup>j</sup> pulled her in unto him into the ark.

10 And he stayed yet other seven days; and again he sent forth the dove out of the ark;

11 And the dove came in to him in the evening; and, lo, in her mouth *was* an olive leaf pluckt off: so Nō'ah knew that the waters were abated from off the earth.

12 And he stayed yet other seven days; and sent forth the dove; which returned not again unto him any more.

13 ¶ And it came to pass in the six hundredth and first year, in the first month, the first day of the month, the waters were dried up from off the earth: and Nō'ah removed the cov-

B. C. 2348.

<sup>b</sup> Ex. 14. 21.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 7. 11.  
<sup>d</sup> Job 38. 37.  
<sup>e</sup> 2 Heb. in going and returning.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 7. 24.  
<sup>g</sup> Heb. were in going and decreasing.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 6. 16.  
<sup>i</sup> Heb. in going forth and returning.

<sup>j</sup> Heb. caused her to come.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 7. 13.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 7. 15.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>aa</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>ab</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>ac</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>ad</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>ae</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>af</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>ag</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>ah</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>ai</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>aj</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>ak</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>al</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>am</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>an</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>ao</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>ap</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>aq</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>ar</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>as</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>at</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>au</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>av</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>aw</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>ax</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>ay</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>az</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>ba</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>bb</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>bc</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>bd</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>be</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>bf</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>bg</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>bh</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>bi</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>bj</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>bk</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>bl</sup> ch. 1. 22.

ering of the ark, and looked, and, behold, the face of the ground was dry.

14 And in the second month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, was the earth dried.

15 ¶ And God spake unto Nō'ah, saying,

16 Go forth of the ark, <sup>g</sup> thou, and thy wife, and thy sons, and thy sons' wives with thee.

17 Bring forth with thee <sup>h</sup> every living thing that is with thee, of all flesh, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth; that they may breed abundantly in the earth, and <sup>i</sup> be fruitful, and multiply upon the earth.

18 And Nō'ah went forth, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him:

19 Every beast, every creeping thing, and every fowl, and whatsoever creepeth upon the earth, after their <sup>j</sup> kinds, went forth out of the ark.

20 ¶ And Nō'ah builded an altar unto the LORD; and took of <sup>k</sup> every clean beast, and of every clean fowl, and offered burnt offerings on the altar.

21 And the LORD smelled <sup>l</sup> a sweet savour; and the LORD said in his heart, I will not again <sup>m</sup> curse the ground any more for man's sake; <sup>n</sup> for the <sup>o</sup> imagination of man's heart is evil from his youth; <sup>p</sup> neither will I again smite any more every thing living, as I have done.

22 <sup>q</sup> While the earth remaineth, seedtime and harvest, and cold and heat, and summer and winter, and <sup>r</sup> day and night shall not cease.

## CHAPTER 9.

1 God blesseth Noah. 4 Blood and murder are forbidden. 8 God's covenant, 13 signified by the rainbow. 19 Noah repenteth the world, 20 planteth a vineyard, 21 is drunken, and mocked of his son, 25 curseth Canaan, 26 blesseth Shem, 27 prayeth for Japheth, 29 and dieth.

AND God blessed Nō'ah and his sons, and said unto them, <sup>a</sup> Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth.

2 <sup>b</sup> And the fear of you and the dread of you shall be upon every beast of the earth, and upon every fowl of the air, upon all that moveth upon the earth, and upon all the

<sup>6</sup> Heb. families.

<sup>k</sup> Lev. ch. 11.  
<sup>l</sup> Lev. 1. 9.  
<sup>m</sup> Ezek. 20. 41.  
<sup>n</sup> Cor. 2. 15.  
<sup>o</sup> Eph. 5. 2.

<sup>p</sup> Heb. a savour of rest.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 3. 17;  
<sup>r</sup> 6. 17.

<sup>s</sup> Or, though.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 6. 5.  
<sup>u</sup> Job 14. 4; 15. 14.

<sup>v</sup> Ps. 51. 5.  
<sup>w</sup> Jer. 17. 9.  
<sup>x</sup> Matt. 15. 19.

<sup>y</sup> Rom. 1. 21;  
<sup>z</sup> 3. 20.

<sup>aa</sup> ch. 9. 11, 15.  
<sup>ab</sup> Is. 54. 9.

<sup>ac</sup> Heb. As yet all the days of the earth.

<sup>ad</sup> Jer. 33. 20, 25.

<sup>ae</sup> ver. 7, 19.  
<sup>af</sup> ch. 1. 28; 10. 32.

<sup>ag</sup> ch. 1. 28.  
<sup>ah</sup> Hos. 2. 18.

fishes of the sea; into your hand are they delivered.

3 <sup>c</sup> Every moving thing that liveth shall be meat for you; even as the <sup>d</sup> green herb have I given you <sup>e</sup> all things.

4 <sup>f</sup> But flesh with the life thereof, which is the blood thereof, shall ye not eat.

5 And surely your blood of your lives will I require; <sup>g</sup> at the hand of every beast will I require it, and <sup>h</sup> at the hand of man; at the hand of every <sup>i</sup> man's brother will I require the life of man.

6 <sup>k</sup> Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed: <sup>l</sup> for in the image of God made he man.

7 And you, <sup>m</sup> be ye fruitful, and multiply; bring forth abundantly in the earth, and multiply therein.

8 <sup>n</sup> ¶ And God spake unto Nō'ah, and to his sons with him, saying,

9 And I, <sup>o</sup> behold, I establish <sup>p</sup> my covenant with you, and with your seed after you;

10 <sup>q</sup> And with every living creature that is with you, of the fowl, of the cattle, and of every beast of the earth with you; from all that go out of the ark, to every beast of the earth.

11 And <sup>r</sup> I will establish my covenant with you; neither shall all flesh be cut off any more by the waters of a flood; neither shall there any more be a flood to destroy the earth.

12 And God said, <sup>s</sup> This is the token of the covenant which I make between me and you and every living creature that is with you, for perpetual generations:

13 I do set <sup>t</sup> my bow in the cloud, and it shall be for a token of a covenant between me and the earth.

14 And it shall come to pass, when I bring a cloud over the earth, that the bow shall be seen in the cloud:

15 And <sup>u</sup> I will remember my covenant, which is between me and you and every living creature of all flesh; and the waters shall no more become a flood to destroy all flesh.

16 And the bow shall be in the cloud; and I will look upon it, that I may remember <sup>v</sup> the everlasting covenant between God and every

B. C. 2348.

c Deut. 12.  
15; 14. 3, 9, 11.  
Acts 10. 12.  
13.  
d ch. 1. 29.  
e Rom. 14. 14, 20.

[2347.

1 Cor. 10. 23, 26.  
Col. 2. 16.  
1 Tim. 4. 3, 4.  
f Lev. 17. 10, 11, 14; 19. 26.  
Deut. 12. 23.  
1 Sam. 14. 33.  
Acts 15. 20, 29.  
g Ex. 21. 23.  
h ch. 4. 9, 10.  
Ps. 9. 12.  
i Acts 17. 26.  
k Ex. 21. 12.  
l Lev. 24. 17.  
Matt. 26. 52.  
Rev. 13. 10.  
m ch. 1. 27.  
n ver. 1. 19.  
ch. 1. 28.

n ch. 6. 18.  
o Is. 54. 9.  
p Ps. 145. 9.  
q Is. 54. 9.  
r ch. 17. 11.  
s Rev. 4. 3.  
t Ex. 28. 12.  
Lev. 26. 42, 45.  
Ezek. 16. 60.  
u ch. 17. 13, 19.  
z ch. 10. 6.  
2 Heb.

Chanaan.  
v ch. 5. 32.  
z ch. 10. 32.  
1 Chr. 1. 4, &c.  
a ch. 3. 19, 23;  
4. 2.  
Prov. 12. 11.  
b Prov. 20. 1.  
1 Cor. 10. 12.  
c Ex. 20. 12.  
Gal. 6. 1.  
d Deut. 27. 16.  
e Josh. 9. 23.  
1 Kings 9. 20, 21.  
f Ps. 144. 15.  
Heb. 11. 16.  
g Or, servant to them.  
4 Or, persuade.  
h Eph. 2. 13, 14; 3. 6.

q ch. 9. 1, 7, 19.

b 1 Ohr. 1. 5, &c.

living creature of all flesh that is upon the earth.

17 And God said unto Nō'ah, This is the token of the covenant, which I have established between me and all flesh that is upon the earth.

18 ¶ And the sons of Nō'ah, that went forth of the ark, were Shēm, and Hām, and Jā'pheth: <sup>z</sup> and Hām is the father of <sup>2</sup> Cā'nān.

19 <sup>y</sup> These are the three sons of Nō'ah: <sup>z</sup> and of them was the whole earth overspread.

20 And Nō'ah began to be <sup>a</sup> an husbandman, and he planted a vineyard:

21 And he drank of the wine, <sup>b</sup> and was drunken; and he was uncovered within his tent.

22 And Hām, the father of Cā'nān, saw the nakedness of his father, and told his two brethren without.

23 <sup>c</sup> And Shēm and Jā'pheth took a garment, and laid it upon both their shoulders, and went backward, and covered the nakedness of their father; and their faces were backward, and they saw not their father's nakedness.

24 And Nō'ah awoke from his wine, and knew what his younger son had done unto him.

25 And he said, <sup>d</sup> Cursed be Cā'nān; <sup>e</sup> a servant of servants shall he be unto his brethren.

26 And he said, <sup>f</sup> Blessed be the LORD God of Shēm; and Cā'nān shall be <sup>g</sup> his servant.

27 God shall <sup>h</sup> enlarge Jā'pheth, <sup>i</sup> and he shall dwell in the tents of Shēm; and Cā'nān shall be his servant. ★

28 ¶ And Nō'ah lived after the flood three hundred and fifty years.

29 And all the days of Nō'ah were nine hundred and fifty years: and he died.

## CHAPTER 10.

1 The generations of Noah. 2 The sons of Japheth. 3 The sons of Ham. 4 Nimrod the first monarch. 5 The sons of Shem.

NOW these are the generations of the sons of Nō'ah, Shēm, Hām, and Jā'pheth: <sup>a</sup> and unto them were sons born after the flood.

2 <sup>b</sup> The sons of Jā'pheth; Gō'mer, and Mā'gōg, and Mād'a-i, and Jā'vān, and Ty'bal, and Mō'shech, and Ty'ras.

3 And the sons of Gō'mer; Āsh'kē-nāz, and Rī'phath, and Tō-gār'mah.

4 And the sons of Jā'vān; Ê-lī'-shah, and Tār'shish, Kīt'tim, and <sup>2</sup>Dōd'g-nim.

5 By these were <sup>o</sup>the isles of the Gēn'tileš divided in their lands; every one after his tongue, after their families, in their nations.

6 ¶ And the sons of Hām; Cūsh, and Miz'ra-im, and Phūt, and Cā'nāan.

7 And the sons of Cūsh; Sē'bā, and Hāv'i-lah, and Sāb'tah, and Rā'g-mah, and Sāb'te-chāh; and the sons of Rā'g-mah; Shē'bā, and Dē'dan.

8 And Cūsh begat Nim'rōd: he began to be a mighty one in the earth.

9 He was a mighty <sup>e</sup>hunter <sup>f</sup>before the LORD: wherefore it is said, Even as Nim'rōd the mighty hunter before the LORD.

10 <sup>g</sup>And the beginning of his kingdom was <sup>3</sup>Bā'bel, and Ê'rēch, and Āc'cad, and Cāl'neh, in the land of Shī'nār.

11 Out of that land <sup>4</sup>went forth Ās'shur, and builed Nin'ē-veh, and <sup>5</sup>the city Rē-hō'both, and Cā'lah,

12 And Rē'sen between Nin'ē-veh and Cā'lah: the same is a great city.

13 And Miz'ra-im begat Lu'dim, and Ān'a-mim, and Lē'hā-bim, and Nāph'tu-him,

14 And Pāth-ru'sim, and Cās'lu-him, (<sup>h</sup> out of whom came Phī'līs'tim), and Cāph'tō-rim.

15 ¶ And Cā'nāan begat <sup>6</sup>Sī'dōn his firstborn, and Hēth,

16 And the Jēb'u-site, and the Ām'ōr-ite, and the Ġir'ga-site,

17 And the Hī'vite, and the Ārk'ite, and the Sīn'ite,

18 And the Ār'vad-ite, and the Zēm'a-rite, and the Hām'ath-ite: and afterward were the families of the Cā'nāan-ites spread abroad.

19 <sup>4</sup>And the border of the Cā'nāan-ites was from Sī'dōn, as thou comest to Ġērār, unto <sup>7</sup>Gā'zā; as thou goest, unto Sōd'om, and Gō-mōr'rah, and Ād'mah, and Ze-bō'im, even unto Lā'shā.

20 These are the sons of Hām, after their families, after their tongues, in their countries, and in their nations.

21 ¶ Unto Shēm also, the father of all the children of Ê'bēr, the brother

B. C. 2218.

2 Or, as some read it, Rodanin. c Pa. 72. 10. Jer. 2. 10; 25. 22. Zeph. 2. 11.

d 1 Chr. 1. 8, &c.

e Jer. 16. 16. Mic. 7. 2. cir. 2218.]

f ch. 6. 11. g Mic. 5. 6.

h Gr. Baby-lon.

i Or, he went out into As-syria.

j Or, the streets of the city.

k 1 Chr. 1. 12. 6 Heb. Tzi-don.

l ch. 13. 12, 14. 15. 17; 15. 18-21.

m Num. 34. 2-12. Josh. 12. 7, 8.

n Heb. Az-zul.

o 1 Chr. 1. 17. &c.

p Heb. Ar-pachshad.

q Heb. She-lah.

r ch. 11. 12. m 1 Chr. 1. 19.

s That is, Division.

n ver. 1. o ch. 9. 19.

of Jā'pheth the elder, even to him were children born.

22 The <sup>k</sup>children of Shēm; Ê'lām, and Ās'shur, and <sup>8</sup>Ār-phax'ād, and Lūḏ, and Ā'ram.

23 And the children of Ā'ram; Ūz, and Hūl, and Ġē'thēr, and Māsh.

24 And Ār-phax'ād begat <sup>9</sup>Šā-lah; and Šā-lah begat Ê'bēr.

25 <sup>m</sup>And unto Ê'bēr were born two sons: the name of one was <sup>10</sup>Pē'leg; for in his days was the earth divided; and his brother's name was Jōk'tan.

26 And Jōk'tan begat Āl-mō'dād, and Shē'leph, and Hā'zar-mā'veth, and Jē'rāh,

27 And Hā-dō'ram, and Ū'zal, and Dik'lah,

28 And Ō'bal, and Ā-bim'ā-el, and Shē'bā,

29 And Ō'phīr, and Hāv'i-lah, and Jō'bāb: all these were the sons of Jōk'tan.

30 And their dwelling was from Mē'shā, as thou goest unto Sē'phar a mount of the east.

31 These are the sons of Shēm, after their families, after their tongues, in their lands, after their nations.

32 <sup>n</sup>These are the families of the sons of Nō'ah, after their generations, in their nations: <sup>o</sup>and by these were the nations divided in the earth after the flood.

## CHAPTER 11.

1 One language in the world. 3 The building of Babel. 5 The confusion of tongues. 10 The generations of Shēm. 21 The generations of Terah the father of Abram. 31 Terah goeth from Ur to Haran.

AND the whole earth was of one <sup>11</sup>language, and of one <sup>12</sup>speech.

2 And it came to pass, as they journeyed <sup>13</sup>from the east, that they found a plain in the land of Shī'nār; and they dwelt there.

3 And <sup>14</sup>they said one to another, Go to, let us make brick, and <sup>15</sup>burn them thoroughly. And they had brick for stone, and slime had they for mortar.

4 And they said, Go to, let us build us a city and a tower, <sup>a</sup>whose top may reach unto heaven; and let us make us a name, lest we be scattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth.

5 <sup>b</sup>And the LORD came down to see the city and the tower, which the children of men builded.

11 Heb. kīp. 12 Heb. words.

13 Or, eastward, as ch. 13. 11.

14 Sam. 6. 2. with 1 Chr. 13. 6.

15 Heb. aman said to his neighbour.

16 Heb. burn them to a burning.

a Deut. 1. 28.

b ch. 18. 21.



6 And the LORD said, Behold, <sup>o</sup> the people <sup>is</sup> one, and they have all <sup>a</sup> one language; and this they begin to do: and now nothing will be restrained from them, which they have <sup>o</sup> imagined to do.

7 Go to, <sup>f</sup> let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may <sup>g</sup> not understand one another's speech.

8 So <sup>h</sup> the LORD scattered them abroad from thence: upon the face of all the earth: and they left off to build the city.

9 Therefore is the name of it called <sup>2</sup> Bā'bel; <sup>k</sup> because the LORD did there confound the language of all the earth: and from thence did the LORD scatter them abroad upon the face of all the earth.

10 ¶ <sup>1</sup> These are the generations of Shēm: Shēm was an hundred years old, and begat Ār-phax'ād two years after the flood:

11 And Shēm lived after he begat Ār-phax'ād five hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

12 And Ār-phax'ād lived five and thirty years, <sup>m</sup> and begat Sā'lah:

13 And Ār-phax'ād lived after he begat Sā'lah four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.

14 And Sā'lah lived thirty years, and begat Ē'bēr:

15 And Sā'lah lived after he begat Ē'bēr four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.

16 <sup>n</sup> And Ē'bēr lived four and thirty years, and begat <sup>o</sup> Pē'leg:

17 And Ē'bēr lived after he begat Pē'leg four hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters.

18 And Pē'leg lived thirty years, and begat Rē'u:

19 And Pē'leg lived after he begat Rē'u two hundred and nine years, and begat sons and daughters.

20 And Rē'u lived two and thirty years, and begat <sup>p</sup> Sē'rug:

21 And Rē'u lived after he begat Sē'rug two hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters.

22 And Sē'rug lived thirty years, and begat Nā'hôr:

23 And Sē'rug lived after he begat Nā'hôr two hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

B. C.  
cir. 2247.

c ch. 9. 19.  
Acts 17. 26.  
d ver. 1.

[2056.]

e Pa. 2. 1.  
f ch. 1. 26.

Pa. 2. 4.

Acts 2. 4, 5, 6.

[1996.]

g ch. 42. 23.  
Deut. 28. 49.

Jer. 5. 15.

1 Cor. 14. 2.

11.

h Luke 1. 51.

i ch. 10. 25, 32.

2 That is,

Confusion.

k 1 Cor. 14.

23.

l ch. 10. 22.

1 Chr. 1. 17.

m See Luke

3. 36.

n 1 Chr. 1. 19.

o Called,

Luke 3. 35.

p Luke 3. 35.

Phalec.

q Luke 3. 34.

Thara.

2346.]

r Josh. 24. 2.

s 1 Chr. 1. 26.

t ch. 17. 15;

20. 12.

2311.]

u ch. 22. 20.

v ch. 16. 1, 2;

18. 11, 12.

x ch. 12. 1.

y Neh. 9. 7.

Acts 7. 4.

[1921.]

2281.]

z ch. 10. 19.

2247.]

a ch. 15. 7.

Neh. 9. 7.

Is. 41. 2.

Acts 7. 3.

Heb. 11. 8.

2217.]

b ch. 17. 6;

18. 18.

Deut. 26. 5.

1 Kin. 3. 8.

c ch. 24. 35.

d ch. 28. 4.

Gal. 3. 14.

2185.]

e ch. 27. 29.

Ex. 23. 22.

Num. 24. 9.

f ch. 18. 18.

23. 18; 26. 4.

Pa. 72. 17.

Acts 3. 25.

Gal. 3. 8.

2155.]

24 And Nā'hôr lived nine and twenty years, and begat <sup>1</sup> Tē'rah:

25 And Nā'hôr lived after he begat Tē'rah an hundred and nineteen years, and begat sons and daughters.

26 And Tē'rah lived seventy years, and <sup>2</sup> begat Ā'brām, Nā'hôr, and Hā'ran.

27 ¶ Now these are the generations of Tē'rah: Tē'rah begat Ā'brām, Nā'hôr, and Hā'ran; and Hā'ran begat Lôt.

28 And Hā'ran died before his father Tē'rah in the land of his nativity, in Ūr of the Chāl'dees.

29 And Ā'brām and Nā'hôr took them wives: the name of Ā'brām's wife was <sup>3</sup> Sā'rāi; and the name of Nā'hôr's wife, <sup>4</sup> Mil'cah, the daughter of Hā'ran, the father of Mil'cah, and the father of Is'cah.

30 But <sup>5</sup> Sā'rāi was barren; she had no child.

31 And Tē'rah <sup>6</sup> took Ā'brām his son, and Lôt the son of Hā'ran his son's son, and Sā'rāi his daughter in law, his son Ā'brām's wife; and they went forth with them from <sup>7</sup> Ūr of the Chāl'dees, to go into <sup>8</sup> the land of Cā'nāan; and they came unto Hā'ran, and dwelt there.

32 And the days of Tē'rah were two hundred and five years: and Tē'rah died in Hā'ran.

## CHAPTER 12.

1 God calleth Abram, and blesseth him with a promise of Christ. 4 He departeth with Lot from Haran. 6 He journeyeth through Canaan, which is promised him in a vision. 10 He is driven by a famine into Egypt. 11 Fear maketh him feign his wife to be his sister. 14 Pharaoh is compelled to restore her.

NOW the <sup>a</sup> LORD had said unto Ā'brām, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and from thy father's house, unto a land that I will shew thee:

<sup>2</sup> b And I will make of thee a great nation, <sup>c</sup> and I will bless thee, and make thy name great; <sup>d</sup> and thou shalt be a blessing:

<sup>3</sup> e And I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee: <sup>f</sup> and in thee shall all families of the earth be blessed. ★

4 So Ā'brām departed, as the LORD had spoken unto him; and Lôt went with him: and Ā'brām was seventy and five years old when he departed out of Hā'ran.

5 And Á'brām took Sā'rāi his wife, and Lōt his brother's son, and all their substance that they had gathered, and <sup>g</sup> the souls that they had gotten <sup>h</sup> in Hā'ran; and they went forth to go into the land of Cā'nāan; and into the land of Cā'nāan they came.

6 ¶ And Á'brām <sup>i</sup> passed through the land unto the place of Si'chem, <sup>k</sup> unto the plain of Mō'reh. <sup>j</sup> And the Cā'nāan-ite was then in the land.

7 <sup>m</sup> And the LORD appeared unto Á'brām, and said, <sup>n</sup> Unto thy seed will I give this land: and there builded he an <sup>o</sup> altar unto the LORD, who appeared unto him.

8 And he removed from thence unto a mountain on the east of Bēth'-el, and pitched his tent, having Bēth'-el on the west, and Hā'i on the east: and there he builded an altar unto the LORD, and <sup>p</sup> called upon the name of the LORD.

9 And Á'brām journeyed, <sup>q</sup> going on still toward the south.

10 ¶ And there was <sup>r</sup> a famine in the land: and Á'brām <sup>s</sup> went down into E'gypt to sojourn there; for the famine was <sup>t</sup> grievous in the land.

11 And it came to pass, when he was come near to enter into E'gypt, that he said unto Sā'rāi his wife, Behold now, I know that thou *art* <sup>u</sup> a fair woman to look upon:

12 Therefore it shall come to pass, when the E-gyp'tjans shall see thee, that they shall say, This is his wife: and they <sup>x</sup> will kill me, but they will save thee alive.

13 <sup>y</sup> Say, I pray thee, thou *art* my sister: that it may be well with me for thy sake; and my soul shall live because of thee.

14 ¶ And it came to pass, that, when Á'brām was come into E'gypt, the E-gyp'tjans <sup>z</sup> beheld the woman that she was very fair.

15 The princes also of Phā'raōh saw her, and commended her before Phā'raōh: and the woman was <sup>a</sup> taken into Phā'raōh's house.

16 And he <sup>b</sup> entreated Á'brām well for her sake: and he had sheep, and oxen, and he asses, and menservants, and maidservants, and she asses, and camels.

B. C. 1921.

g ch. 14. 14.  
h ch. 11. 31.  
i Heb. 11. 9.  
j Deut. 11. 30.  
k Judg. 7. 1.  
l ch. 10. 18.  
m ch. 17. 1.  
n ch. 13. 15;  
17. 8.

o ch. 13. 4.  
p ch. 13. 4.  
q Heb. in going and journeying.  
r ch. 13. 3.  
s ch. 26. 1.  
t Pa. 105. 13.  
u ver. 14.

ch. 26. 7.  
x ch. 20. 11;  
26. 7.  
y ch. 20. 5, 13.  
z ch. 26. 7.

ch. 39. 7.  
Matt. 5. 28.

a ch. 20. 2.  
b ch. 20. 14.  
c ch. 20. 18.  
1 Chr. 16. 21.  
Pa. 105. 14.

Heb. 13. 4.  
[cir. 1918].  
d ch. 20. 9;  
26. 10.

e Pro. 21. 1.

f ch. 12. 9.  
g ch. 24. 35.  
h ch. 112. 9.  
Prov. 10. 22.

i ch. 12. 8, 9.

j ch. 12. 7, 8.

k Pa. 116. 17.

l ch. 36. 7.

m ch. 12. 9.

n ch. 12. 6.

o 1 Cor. 6. 7.

p Heb. men brethren.

q See ch. 11. 27, 31.

r Ex. 2. 13.

s Pa. 133. 1.

t Acts 7. 26.

u ch. 20. 15;  
34. 10.

v Rom. 12. 13.

w Heb. 12. 14.

x Jam. 3. 17.

17 And the LORD <sup>e</sup> plagued Phā'raōh and his house with great plagues because of Sā'rāi Á'brām's wife.

18 And Phā'raōh called Á'brām, and said, <sup>a</sup> What is this that thou hast done unto me? why didst thou not tell me that she was thy wife?

19 Why saidst thou, She is my sister? so I might have taken her to me to wife: now therefore behold thy wife, take *her*, and go thy way.

20 <sup>e</sup> And Phā'raōh commanded his men concerning him: and they sent him away, and his wife, and all that he had.

## CHAPTER 13.

1 Abram and Lot return out of Egypt. 1 By disagreement they parted asunder. 10 Lot goeth to wicked Sodom. 13 God reneweth the promise to Abram. 18 He removeth to Hebron, and there buideth an altar.

AND Á'brām went up out of A E'gypt, he, and his wife, and all that he had, and Lōt with him <sup>a</sup> into the south.

2 <sup>b</sup> And Á'brām was very rich in cattle, in silver, and in gold.

3 And he went on his journeys <sup>c</sup> from the south even to Bēth'-el, unto the place where his tent had been at the beginning, between Bēth'-el and Hā'i;

4 Unto the <sup>d</sup> place of the altar, which he had made there at the first: and there Á'brām <sup>e</sup> called on the name of the LORD.

5 ¶ And Lōt also, which went with Á'brām, had flocks, and herds, and tents.

6 And <sup>f</sup> the land was not able to bear them, that they might dwell together: for their substance was great, so that they could not dwell together.

7 And there was <sup>g</sup> a strife between the herdmen of Á'brām's cattle and the herdmen of Lōt's cattle: <sup>h</sup> and the Cā'nāan-ite and the Pēr'iz-zite dwelled then in the land.

8 And Á'brām said unto Lōt, <sup>i</sup> Let there be no strife, I pray thee, between me and thee, and between my herdmen and thy herdmen; for we be <sup>j</sup> brethren.

9 <sup>k</sup> Is not the whole land before thee? separate thyself, I pray thee, from me: <sup>l</sup> if thou wilt take the left

hand, then I will go to the right; or if thou depart to the right hand, then I will go to the left.

10 And Löt lifted up his eyes, and beheld all <sup>m</sup>the plain of Jör'dan, that it was well watered every where, before the LORD <sup>n</sup>destroyed Söd'om and Gô-mör'rah, <sup>o</sup>even as the garden of the LORD, like the land of E'gypt, as thou comest unto <sup>p</sup>Zô'ar.

11 Then Löt chose him all the plain of Jör'dan; and Löt journeyed east: and they separated themselves the one from the other.

12 Á'brām dwelled in the land of Ca'nāan, and Löt <sup>a</sup>dwelled in the cities of the plain, and <sup>b</sup>pitched his tent toward Söd'om.

13 But the men of Söd'om <sup>a</sup>were wicked, and <sup>b</sup>sinnners before the LORD exceedingly.

14 ¶ And the LORD said unto Á'brām, after that Löt <sup>a</sup>was separated from him, Lift up now thine eyes, and look from the place where thou art <sup>a</sup>northward, and southward, and eastward, and westward:

15 For all the land which thou seest, <sup>a</sup>to thee will I give it, and <sup>a</sup>to thy seed for ever.

16 And <sup>a</sup>I will make thy seed as the dust of the earth: so that if a man can number the dust of the earth, then shall thy seed also be numbered.

17 Arise, walk through the land in the length of it and in the breadth of it; for I will give it unto thee.

18 Then Á'brām removed his tent, and came and <sup>b</sup>dwelt in the <sup>2</sup>plain of Mām'rē, <sup>c</sup>which is in Hē'bron, and built there an altar unto the LORD.

#### CHAPTER 14.

1 The battle of four kings against five. 12 Lot is taken prisoner. 14 Abram rescueth him. 15 Melchizedek blesseth Abram. 20 Abram giveth him title. 22 The rest of the spoil, his partners having had their portions, he restoreth to the king of Sodom.

AND it came to pass in the days of Á'm-rā-phel king <sup>a</sup>of Shī'nār, Á'rī-ōch king of E'l-lā-sār, Chēd-ōr-lā'q-mēr king of <sup>b</sup>E'lām, and Tī'dal king of nations;

2 That these made war with Bē'rā king of Söd'om, and with Bīr'shā king of Gô-mör'rah, Shī'nāb king of Á'd'mah, and Shēm'e-ber king of Zē-bōi'im, and the king of Bō'lā, which is <sup>a</sup>Zô'ar.

B. C. 1918.

m ch. 19. 17.  
Deut. 34. 3.  
p ch. 10. 5.  
n ch. 19. 24, 25.  
o ch. 2. 10.  
Is. 51. 3.  
p ch. 14. 2, 3;  
19. 22.  
[citr. 1913.  
q ch. 19. 23.  
r ch. 14. 12;  
19. 1.  
2 Pet. 2. 7, 8.  
s ch. 15. 20.  
Ezek. 16. 49.  
2 Pet. 2. 7, 8.  
t ch. 6. 11.  
u ver. 11.  
z ch. 23. 14.  
y ch. 12. 7, 15.  
19. 17, 8; 24.  
7; 26. 4.  
Nu. 34. 12.  
Deut. 34. 4.  
Acts 7. 6.  
2 Chr. 20. 7.  
Ps. 37. 22.  
29; 112. 2.  
a ch. 15. 5;  
22. 17; 26. 4;  
28. 14; 32. 12.  
Ex. 12. 13.  
Nu. 23. 10.  
Deut. 1. 10.  
1 Kin. 4. 20.  
1 Chr. 27. 23.  
Is. 48. 19.  
Jer. 33. 22.  
Rom. 4. 16.  
17, 18.  
Heb. 11. 12.  
b ch. 14. 13.  
2 Heb. 6. plains.  
c ch. 35. 27;  
37. 14.

a ch. 10. 10;  
11. 2.  
b Is. 11. 11.  
c Deut. 29. 23.  
d ch. 19. 22.  
e Num. 34. 12.  
Deut. 3. 17.  
Josh. 3. 16.  
Ps. 107. 34.  
f ch. 9. 26.  
g ch. 15. 20.  
Deut. 3. 11.  
h Josh. 12. 4;  
13. 12.  
i Deut. 2. 20.  
k Deut. 2. 10,  
11.  
l Or, The plain of Kirathaim.  
m Deut. 2. 12, 22.  
4 Or, The plain of  
Deut. 3. 17.  
n ch. 21. 21.  
Num. 12. 16;  
13. 3.  
m 2 Chron. 20. 2.  
o ch. 11. 3.  
p ch. 19. 17, 30.  
q ver. 16, 21.  
r ch. 12. 5.  
s ch. 13. 12.  
t ch. 13. 18.  
u ver. 24.  
v ch. 13. 8.  
5 Or, led forth.  
6 Or, instructed.  
z ch. 13. 3;  
17. 12, 27.  
Ezek. 2. 7.  
y Deut. 34. 1.  
Judg. 18. 29.

3 All these were joined together in the vale of Sid'dim, <sup>a</sup>which is the salt sea.

4 Twelve years <sup>a</sup>they served Chēd-ōr-lā'q-mēr, and in the thirteenth year they rebelled.

5 And in the fourteenth year came Chēd-ōr-lā'q-mēr, and the kings that were with him, and smote <sup>a</sup>the Rēph'g-lmš <sup>b</sup>in Āsh'tē-rōth Kār-nā'im, and <sup>c</sup>the Zū'zimš in Hām, <sup>d</sup>and the E'mimš in <sup>3</sup>Shā'veh Kīr-l-g-thā'im, <sup>e</sup>6 <sup>f</sup>And the Hō'rites in their mount Sē'ir, unto <sup>4</sup>E'l-pā'ran, which is by the wilderness.

7 And they returned, and came to Ēn-mish'pat, which is Kā'desh, and smote all the country of the Ām'g-lēk-ites, and also the Ām'ōr-ites, that dwelt <sup>m</sup>in Hāz'e-zon-tā'mar.

8 And there went out the king of Söd'om, and the king of Gô-mör'rah, and the king of Á'd'mah, and the king of Zē'bōi'im, and the king of Bō'lā (the same is Zô'ar;) and they joined battle with them in the vale of Sid'dim;

9 With Chēd-ōr-lā'q-mēr the king of E'lām, and with Tī'dal king of nations, and Á'm-rā-phel king of Shī'nār, and Á'rī-ōch king of E'l-lā-sār; four kings with five.

10 And the vale of Sid'dim was full of <sup>a</sup>slimepits; and the kings of Söd'om and Gô-mör'rah fled, and fell there; and they that remained fled <sup>o</sup>to the mountain.

11 And they took <sup>p</sup>all the goods of Söd'om and Gô-mör'rah, and all their victuals, and went their way.

12 And they took Löt, Á'brām's <sup>a</sup>brother's son, <sup>b</sup>who dwelt in Söd'om, and his goods, and departed.

13 ¶ And there came one that had escaped, and told Á'brām the Hē'brew; for <sup>a</sup>he dwelt in the plain of Mām'rē the Ām'ōr-ite, brother of Esh'cōl, and brother of Á'nēr: <sup>a</sup>and these were confederate with Á'brām.

14 And when Á'brām heard that <sup>a</sup>his brother was taken captive, he <sup>b</sup>armed his <sup>c</sup>trained servants, <sup>d</sup>born in his own house, three hundred and eighteen, and pursued them <sup>e</sup>unto Dān.

15 And he divided himself against them, he and his servants, by night,

and <sup>a</sup> smote them, and pursued them unto Hō'bah, which <sup>is</sup> on the left hand of Dā-mās'cus.

16 And he brought back <sup>a</sup> all the goods, and also brought again his brother Lōt, and his goods, and the women also, and the people.

17 ¶ And the king of Sōd'om <sup>b</sup> went out to meet him <sup>c</sup> after his return from the slaughter of Chēd-ōr-lā'q-mēr, and of the kings that <sup>were</sup> with him, at the valley of Shā'veh, which <sup>is</sup> the <sup>d</sup> king's dale.

18 And <sup>e</sup> Mēl-chīz'e-dōk king of Sā'lem brought forth bread and wine: and he <sup>was</sup> <sup>f</sup> the priest of <sup>g</sup> the most high God.

19 And he blessed him, and said, <sup>h</sup> Blessed be Ā'brām of the most high God, <sup>i</sup> possessor of heaven and earth:

20 And <sup>k</sup> blessed be the most high God, which hath delivered thine enemies into thy hand. And he gave him tithes <sup>l</sup> of all.

21 And the king of Sōd'om said unto Ā'brām, Give me the <sup>m</sup> persons, and take the goods to thyself.

22 And Ā'brām said to the king of Sōd'om, I <sup>n</sup> have lift up mine hand unto the LORD, the most high God, <sup>o</sup> the possessor of heaven and earth,

23 That <sup>p</sup> I will not take from a thread even to a shoelatchet, and that I will not take any thing that <sup>is</sup> thine, lest thou shouldest say, I have made Ā'brām rich:

24 Save only that which the young men have eaten, and the portion of the men <sup>q</sup> which went with me, Ā'nēr, Ēsh'cōl, and Mām'rē: let them take their portion.

#### CHAPTER 15.

1 God encourageth Abram. 2 Abram complaineth for want of an heir. 4 God promiseth him a son, and a multiplying of his seed. 6 Abram is justified by faith. 7 Canaan is promised again, and confirmed by a sign, 12 and a vision.

**A**FTER these things the word of the LORD came unto Ā'brām <sup>a</sup> in a vision, saying, <sup>b</sup> Fear not, Ā'brām: I am thy <sup>c</sup> shield, and thy exceeding <sup>d</sup> great reward.

2 And Ā'brām said, Lord GOD, what wilt thou give me, <sup>e</sup> seeing I go childless, and the steward of my house <sup>is</sup> this Ē-li-ē-zēr of Dā-mās'-cus?

3 And Ā'brām said, Behold, to me

B. C.  
cir. 1913.

z Is. 41. 2, 3.  
a ver. 11, 12.  
b Judg. 11. 34.  
c Sam. 18. 6.  
d Heb. 7. 1.  
e 2 Sam. 18. 18.  
f Heb. 7. 1.  
g Ps. 110. 4.  
h Heb. 5. 6.  
i Mic. 6. 6.  
j Acts 16. 17.  
k Ruth 3. 10.  
l Sam. 2. 5.  
m ver. 22.  
n Matt. 11. 25.  
o ch. 24. 27.  
p Heb. 7. 4.  
q 2 Heb. souls.  
r Ex. 6. 8.  
s Dan. 12. 7.  
t Rev. 10. 5, 6.  
u ver. 19.  
v ch. 21. 33.  
w So Esth. 9. 15, 16.  
x ver. 13.

a Dan. 10. 1.  
Acts 10. 10, 11.  
b ch. 25. 24.  
c Dan. 10. 12.  
d Luke 1. 13, 30.  
e Ps. 3. 3; 5.  
f 12; 84. 11;  
g 91. 4; 119. 114.  
h Ps. 16. 5;  
i 58. 11.  
j Pro. 11. 18.  
k Acts 7. 5.  
l ch. 14. 14.  
m 2 Sam. 7. 12; 18. 11.  
n 2 Chr. 32. 21.  
o Ps. 147. 4.  
p 1 Jer. 33. 22.  
q ch. 22. 17.  
r Ex. 32. 13.  
s Deut. 1. 19;  
t 10. 22.  
u 1 Chr. 27. 23.  
v Rom. 4. 16.  
w Heb. 11. 12.  
x See chap. 13. 16.  
y Rom. 4. 3, 9, 22.  
z Gal. 3. 6.  
a Jam. 2. 23.  
b Ps. 106. 31.  
c n ch. 12. 1.  
d o ch. 11. 28, 31.  
e p Ps. 105. 42.  
f Rom. 4. 13.  
g See ch. 24. 13, 14.  
h Judg. 6. 17, 37.  
i Sam. 14. 9, 10.  
j 2 Kin. 20. 8.  
k Luke 1. 18.  
l r Jer. 34. 18, 19.  
m s Lev. 1. 17.  
n ch. 2. 21.  
o Job 4. 13.  
p v Ex. 12. 40.  
q Ps. 105. 23.  
r Acts 7. 6.  
s z Ex. 1. 11.  
t Ps. 105. 25.  
u v Ex. 6. 8.  
x Deut. 6. 22.  
y z Ex. 12. 36.  
a Ps. 105. 37.  
b a Job 5. 26.  
c b Acts 13. 36.  
d c ch. 25. 8.  
e Ex. 12. 40.  
f e 1 Kin. 21. 26.  
g Dan. 8. 23.  
h Matt. 23. 32.  
i 1 Thes. 2. 16.

thou hast given no seed: and lo, <sup>one</sup> born in my house is mine heir.

4 And, behold, the word of the LORD came unto him, saying, This shall not be thine heir; but he that <sup>g</sup> shall come forth out of thine own bowels shall be thine heir.

5 And he brought him forth abroad, and said, Look now toward heaven, and <sup>h</sup> tell the <sup>i</sup> stars, if thou be able to number them: and he said unto him, <sup>k</sup> So shall thy seed be.

6 And he <sup>l</sup> believed in the LORD; and he <sup>m</sup> counted it to him for righteousness.

7 And he said unto him, I am the LORD that <sup>n</sup> brought thee out of <sup>o</sup> Ūr of the Chāl'dēes, <sup>p</sup> to give thee this land to inherit it.

8 And he said, Lord GOD, <sup>q</sup> whereby shall I know that I shall inherit it?

9 And he said unto him, Take me an heifer of three years old, and a she goat of three years old, and a ram of three years old, and a turtle-dove, and a young pigeon.

10 And he took unto him all these, and <sup>r</sup> divided them in the midst, and laid each piece one against another: but <sup>s</sup> the birds divided he not.

11 And when the fowls came down upon the carcases, Ā'brām drove them away.

12 And when the sun was going down, <sup>t</sup> a deep sleep fell upon Ā'brām; and, lo, an horror of great darkness fell upon him.

13 And he said unto Ā'brām, Know of a surety <sup>u</sup> that thy seed shall be a stranger in a land that <sup>is</sup> not their's, and shall serve them; and <sup>v</sup> they shall afflict them four hundred years;

14 And also that nation, whom they shall serve, <sup>w</sup> will I judge: and afterward <sup>x</sup> shall they come out with great substance.

15 And <sup>a</sup> thou shalt go <sup>b</sup> to thy fathers in peace; <sup>c</sup> thou shalt be buried in a good old age.

16 But <sup>d</sup> in the fourth generation they shall come hither again: for the iniquity <sup>e</sup> of the Ām'ōr-ites <sup>f</sup> is not yet full.

17 And it came to pass, that, when the sun went down, and it was dark,

behold a smoking furnace, and <sup>a</sup> a burning lamp that <sup>g</sup> passed between those pieces.

18 In the same day the LORD <sup>h</sup> made a covenant with Ā'brām, saying, <sup>i</sup> Unto thy seed have I given this land, from the river of E'gypt unto the great river, the river Eū-phrā-tēs :

19 The Kēn'ites, and the Kēn'iz-zites, and the Kād'mōn-ites,

20 And the Hīt'tites, and the Pēr'-iz-zites, and the Rēph'a-lm's,

21 And the Ām'ōr-ites, and the Cā'nāan-ites, and the Ġir'gā-shites, and the Jēb'u-sites.

#### CHAPTER 16.

1 Sarai, being barren, giveth Hagar to Abram. <sup>4</sup> Hagar, being afflicted for despising her mistress, runneth away. <sup>1</sup> An angel sendeth her back to submit herself, and telleth her of her child. <sup>15</sup> Ishmael is born.

NOW Sā'rāi Ā'brām's wife <sup>a</sup> bare him no children : and she had an handmaid, <sup>b</sup> an E-g'yp'tian, whose name was <sup>c</sup> Hā'gar.

2 <sup>d</sup> And Sā'rāi said unto Ā'brām, Behold now, the LORD <sup>e</sup> hath restrained me from bearing : I pray thee, <sup>f</sup> go in unto my maid ; it may be that I may <sup>g</sup> obtain children by her. And Ā'brām <sup>h</sup> hearkened to the voice of Sā'rāi.

3 And Sā'rāi Ā'brām's wife took Hā'gar her maid the E-g'yp'tian, after Ā'brām <sup>i</sup> had dwelt ten years in the land of Cā'nāan, and gave her to her husband Ā'brām to be his wife.

4 ¶ And he went in unto Hā'gar, and she conceived : and when she saw that she had conceived, her mistress was <sup>j</sup> despised in her eyes.

5 And Sā'rāi said unto Ā'brām, My wrong be upon thee : I have given my maid into thy bosom ; and when she saw that she had conceived, I was despised in her eyes : <sup>k</sup> the LORD judge between me and thee.

6 <sup>l</sup> But Ā'brām said unto Sā'rāi, Behold, thy maid is in thy hand ; do to her <sup>m</sup> as it pleaseth thee. And when Sā'rāi <sup>n</sup> dealt hardly with her, <sup>o</sup> she fled from her face.

7 ¶ And the angel of the LORD found her by a fountain of water in the wilderness, <sup>p</sup> by the fountain in the way to <sup>q</sup> Shūr.

8 And he said, Hā'gar, Sā'rāi's

B. C. 1913.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. a lamp of fire. <sup>g</sup> Jer. 34. 18, 19.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 24. 7. <sup>i</sup> ch. 12. 7 ; 13. 15 ; 26. 4. <sup>j</sup> Ex. 21. 10.

<sup>k</sup> Num. 34. 3. <sup>l</sup> Deut. 1. 7 ; 11. 24 ; 34. 4. <sup>m</sup> Josh. 1. 4.

<sup>n</sup> 1 Kin. 4. 21. <sup>o</sup> 2 Chr. 9. 25. <sup>p</sup> Neh. 9. 8. <sup>q</sup> Pa. 105. 11.

<sup>r</sup> Is. 27. 12. <sup>s</sup> a ch. 15. 2, 3. <sup>t</sup> b ch. 21. 9. <sup>u</sup> c Gal. 4. 24.

<sup>v</sup> d ch. 30. 3. <sup>w</sup> e ch. 20. 18 ; 30. 2. <sup>x</sup> 1 Sam. 1. 5, 6.

<sup>y</sup> f 8o ch. 30. 3, 9. <sup>z</sup> 3 Heb. be builded by her.

<sup>aa</sup> g ch. 3. 17. <sup>ab</sup> h ch. 12. 5. <sup>ac</sup> i 2 Sam. 6. 16.

<sup>ad</sup> j Prov. 30. 21, 23. <sup>ae</sup> k ch. 31. 53. <sup>af</sup> l 1 Sam. 24. 12.

<sup>ag</sup> m Prov. 15. 1. <sup>ah</sup> n 1 Pet. 3. 7. <sup>ai</sup> o Job 2. 6.

<sup>aj</sup> p Pa. 106. 41, 42. <sup>ak</sup> q Jer. 38. 5. <sup>al</sup> r Heb. that which is good in thine eyes.

<sup>am</sup> s Heb. afflicted her. <sup>an</sup> t Ex. 2. 15. <sup>ao</sup> u ch. 25. 18.

<sup>ap</sup> v 1911.] <sup>aq</sup> w ch. 15. 22. <sup>ar</sup> x Tit. 2. 9.

<sup>as</sup> y 1 Pet. 2. 18. <sup>at</sup> z [1910.] <sup>au</sup> aa ch. 17. 20 ; 21. 18 ; 25. 12.

<sup>av</sup> ab ch. 17. 19. <sup>aw</sup> ac Matt. 1. 21. <sup>ax</sup> ad Luke 1. 13, 31.

<sup>ay</sup> ae That is, God shall hear. <sup>az</sup> af ch. 21. 20.

<sup>ba</sup> ag ch. 25. 18. <sup>bb</sup> ah z ch. 31. 42. <sup>bc</sup> ai y ch. 24. 62 ; 25. 11.

<sup>bd</sup> [1898.] <sup>be</sup> 7 That is, The well of him that liveth and seeth me.

<sup>bf</sup> c Num. 13. 26. <sup>bg</sup> d Gal. 4. 22. <sup>bh</sup> e ver. 11.

<sup>bi</sup> f ch. 12. 1. <sup>bj</sup> g ch. 23. 3 ; 35. 11.

<sup>bk</sup> h Ex. 6. 3. <sup>bl</sup> i Deut. 10. 17. <sup>bm</sup> j ch. 5. 22 ; 48. 15.

<sup>bn</sup> k 1 Kin. 2. 4 ; 8. 25. <sup>bo</sup> l 2 Kin. 20. 3.

<sup>bp</sup> m 8o Right, or, sincere. <sup>bq</sup> n ch. 6. 9.

<sup>br</sup> o Deut. 18. 13. <sup>bs</sup> p Job 1. 1. <sup>bt</sup> q Matt. 5. 48.

<sup>bu</sup> r ch. 12. 2 ; 13. 15 ; 22. 17. <sup>bv</sup> s ver. 17. <sup>bw</sup> t Rom. 4. 11, 12, 16.

<sup>bx</sup> u Gal. 3. 29. <sup>by</sup> v Heb. multitude of nations. <sup>bz</sup> w Neh. 9. 7.

maid, whence camest thou ? and whither wilt thou go ? And she said, I flee from the face of my mistress Sā'rāi.

9 And the angel of the LORD said unto her, Return to thy mistress, and <sup>g</sup> submit thyself under her hands.

10 And the angel of the LORD said unto her, <sup>i</sup> I will multiply thy seed exceedingly, that it shall not be numbered for multitude.

11 And the angel of the LORD said unto her, Behold, thou art with child, and shalt bear a son, <sup>a</sup> and shalt call his name <sup>b</sup> Ish'ma-el ; because the LORD hath heard thy affliction.

12 <sup>c</sup> And he will be a wild man ; his hand will be against every man, and every man's hand against him ; <sup>d</sup> and he shall dwell in the presence of all his brethren.

13 And she called the name of the LORD that spake unto her, Thou God seest me : for she said, Have I also here looked after him <sup>e</sup> that seeth me ?

14 Wherefore the well was called <sup>f</sup> Bē'er-lā-hāi'roi ; behold, it is <sup>g</sup> between Kā'desh and Bē' red.

15 ¶ And <sup>h</sup> Ā'brām bare Ā'brām a son : and Ā'brām called his son's name, which Hā'gar bare, <sup>i</sup> Ish'ma-el.

16 And Ā'brām was fourscore and six years old, when Hā'gar bare Ish'ma-el to Ā'brām.

#### CHAPTER 17.

1 God reneweth the covenant. 5 Abram his name is changed in token of a greater blessing. 10 Circumcision is instituted. 15 Sarai her name is changed, and she blessed. 17 Isaac is promised. 22 Abraham and Ishmael are circumcised.

AND when Ā'brām was ninety years old and nine, the LORD <sup>a</sup> appeared to Ā'brām, and said unto him, <sup>b</sup> I am the Almighty God ; <sup>c</sup> walk before me, and be thou <sup>d</sup> perfect.

2 And I will make my covenant between me and thee, and <sup>e</sup> will multiply thee exceedingly.

3 And Ā'brām <sup>f</sup> fell on his face : and God talked with him, saying,

4 As for me, behold, my covenant is with thee, and thou shalt be <sup>g</sup> a father of <sup>h</sup> many nations.

5 Neither shall thy name any more be called Ā'brām, but <sup>i</sup> thy name

shall be <sup>2</sup> Ā'brā-hām; <sup>4</sup> for a father of many nations have I made thee.

6 And I will make thee exceeding fruitful, and I will make <sup>k</sup> nations of thee, and <sup>l</sup> kings shall come out of thee.

7 And I will <sup>m</sup> establish my covenant between me and thee and thy seed after thee in their generations for an everlasting covenant, <sup>n</sup> to be a God unto thee, and to <sup>o</sup> thy seed after thee.

8 And <sup>p</sup> I will give unto thee, and to thy seed after thee, the land <sup>q</sup> wherein thou art a stranger, all the land of Cā'nān, for an everlasting possession; and <sup>r</sup> I will be their God.

9 ¶ And God said unto Ā'brā-hām, Thou shalt keep my covenant therefore, thou, and thy seed after thee in their generations.

10 This is my covenant, which ye shall keep, between me and you and thy seed after thee; <sup>s</sup> Every man child among you shall be circumcised.

11 And ye shall circumcise the flesh of your foreskin; and it shall be <sup>a</sup> token of the covenant betwixt me and you.

12 And <sup>4</sup> he that is eight days old <sup>u</sup> shall be circumcised among you, every man child in your generations, he that is born in the house, or bought with money of any stranger, which is not of thy seed.

13 He that is born in thy house, and he that is bought with thy money, must needs be circumcised: and my covenant shall be in your flesh for an everlasting covenant.

14 And the uncircumcised man child whose flesh of his foreskin is not circumcised, that soul <sup>x</sup> shall be cut off from his people; he hath broken my covenant.

15 ¶ And God said unto Ā'brā-hām, As for Sā'rāi thy wife, thou shalt not call her name Sā'rāi, but <sup>5</sup> Sā'rah shall her name be.

16 And I will bless her, <sup>y</sup> and give thee a son also of her: yea, I will bless her, and <sup>6</sup> she shall be a mother <sup>z</sup> of nations; kings of people shall be of her.

17 Then Ā'brā-hām fell upon his

B. C. 1898.

<sup>2</sup> That is, Father of a great multitude.

<sup>4</sup> Rom. 4. 17. <sup>k</sup> ch. 35. 11. <sup>l</sup> ver. 16. <sup>m</sup> ch. 35. 11. <sup>n</sup> Matt. 1. 6. &c. <sup>o</sup> Gal. 3. 17.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 26. 24; <sup>q</sup> ch. 23. 15. <sup>r</sup> Heb. 11. 16. <sup>s</sup> Rom. 9. 8.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 12. 7; <sup>u</sup> 13. 15. <sup>v</sup> Ps. 105. 9. 11. <sup>w</sup> Heb. of thy sojournings.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 23. 4; <sup>y</sup> 28. 4.

<sup>z</sup> Ex. 6. 7. <sup>a</sup> Lev. 26. 12. <sup>b</sup> Deut. 4. 37; <sup>c</sup> 14. 2; <sup>d</sup> 26. 18; <sup>e</sup> 29. 13.

<sup>f</sup> Acts 7. 8.

<sup>g</sup> Acts 7. 8. <sup>h</sup> Rom. 4. 11. <sup>i</sup> Heb. a son of eight days.

[1898.

<sup>j</sup> Lev. 12. 3. <sup>k</sup> Luke 2. 21. <sup>l</sup> John 7. 22. <sup>m</sup> Phil. 3. 5.

<sup>n</sup> Ex. 4. 24. <sup>o</sup> That is, Princess.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 18. 10. <sup>q</sup> Heb. she shall become nations.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 35. 11. <sup>s</sup> Gal. 4. 31.

<sup>t</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 6. <sup>u</sup> ch. 18. 12; <sup>v</sup> 21. 6.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 18. 10; <sup>x</sup> 21. 2.

<sup>y</sup> Gal. 4. 28. <sup>z</sup> ch. 16. 10. <sup>a</sup> ch. 25. 12.

<sup>b</sup> 16. <sup>c</sup> ch. 21. 18. <sup>d</sup> ch. 21. 2.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 18. 19.

face, <sup>a</sup> and laughed, and said in his heart, Shall a child be born unto him that is an hundred years old? and shall Sā'rah, that is ninety years old, bear?

18 And Ā'brā-hām said unto God, O that Īsh'mā-el might live before thee!

19 And God said, <sup>b</sup> Sā'rah thy wife shall bear thee a son indeed; and thou shalt call his name Īṣṣac: and I will establish my covenant with him for an everlasting covenant, and with his seed after him. ★

20 And as for Īsh'mā-el, I have heard thee: Behold, I have blessed him, and will make him fruitful, and <sup>c</sup> will multiply him exceedingly; <sup>d</sup> twelve princes shall he beget, <sup>e</sup> and I will make him a great nation.

21 But my covenant will I establish with Īṣṣac, <sup>f</sup> which Sā'rah shall bear unto thee at this set time in the next year.

22 And he left off talking with him, and God went up from Ā'brā-hām.

23 ¶ And Ā'brā-hām took Īsh'mā-el his son, and all that were born in his house, and all that were bought with his money, every male among the men of Ā'brā-hām's house; and circumcised the flesh of their foreskin in the selfsame day, as God had said unto him.

24 And Ā'brā-hām was ninety years old and nine, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin.

25 And Īsh'mā-el his son was thirteen years old, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin.

26 In the selfsame day was Ā'brā-hām circumcised, and Īsh'mā-el his son.

27 And <sup>g</sup> all the men of his house, born in the house, and bought with money of the stranger, were circumcised with him.

## CHAPTER 18.

1 Abraham entertaineth three angels. 9 Sarah is reproved for laughing at the strange promise. 17 The destruction of Sodom is revealed to Abraham. 22 Abraham maketh intercession for the men thereof.

AND the LORD appeared unto him A in the <sup>a</sup> plains of Mām'rê: and he sat in the tent door in the heat of the day;

2 <sup>b</sup> And he lift up his eyes and looked, and, lo, three men stood by

<sup>a</sup> ch. 13. 18; <sup>b</sup> 14. 13.

<sup>c</sup> Heb. 13. 2.

him: <sup>o</sup> and when he saw *them*, he ran to meet them from the tent door, and bowed himself toward the ground,

3 And said, My Lord, if now I have found favour in thy sight, pass not away, I pray thee, from thy servant:

4 Let <sup>a</sup> a little water, I pray you, be fetched, and wash your feet, and rest yourselves under the tree:

5 And <sup>e</sup> I will fetch a morsel of bread, and <sup>2f</sup> comfort ye your hearts; after that ye shall pass on: <sup>g</sup> for therefore <sup>h</sup> are ye come to your servant. And they said, So do, as thou hast said.

6 And <sup>a</sup> *Ābrā-hām* hastened into the tent unto *Sā'rah*, and said, <sup>4</sup> Make ready quickly three measures of fine meal, knead *it*, and make cakes upon the hearth.

7 And *Ābrā-hām* ran unto the herd, and fetched a calf tender and good, and gave *it* unto a young man; and he hasted to dress *it*.

8 And <sup>h</sup> he took butter, and milk, and the calf which he had dressed, and set *it* before them; and he stood by them under the tree, and they did eat.

9 <sup>¶</sup> And they said unto him, Where *is* *Sā'rah* thy wife? And he said, Behold, <sup>i</sup> in the tent.

10 And he said, I <sup>k</sup> will certainly return unto thee <sup>j</sup> according to the time of life; and lo, <sup>m</sup> *Sā'rah* thy wife shall have a son. And *Sā'rah* heard *it* in the tent door, which was behind him.

11 Now <sup>n</sup> *Ābrā-hām* and *Sā'rah* were old and well stricken in age; and it ceased to be with *Sā'rah* <sup>o</sup> after the manner of women.

12 Therefore *Sā'rah* <sup>p</sup> laughed within herself, saying, <sup>q</sup> After I am waxed old shall I have pleasure, my <sup>r</sup> lord being old also?

13 And the LORD said unto *Ābrā-hām*, Wherefore did *Sā'rah* laugh, saying, Shall I of a surety bear a child, which am old?

14 <sup>s</sup> Is any thing too hard for the LORD? <sup>t</sup> At the time appointed I will return unto thee, according to the time of life, and *Sā'rah* shall have a son.

15 Then *Sā'rah* denied, saying, I

B. C. 1898.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 19. 1.  
<sup>1</sup> Pet. 4. 2.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 19. 2; <sup>42</sup> 24.

<sup>e</sup> Judg. 6. 19;  
<sup>13</sup> 15.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. stay.  
<sup>2</sup> Judg. 19. 5.

<sup>3</sup> Ps. 14. 15.  
<sup>9</sup> ch. 19. 8;  
<sup>33</sup> 10.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. you have passed.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. Hasten.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 19. 3.  
<sup>1</sup> ch. 24. 67.

<sup>k</sup> ver. 14.  
<sup>12</sup> Kin. 4. 16.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 17. 19.  
<sup>21</sup> 21. 2.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 17. 17.  
<sup>17</sup> Rom. 4. 19.

<sup>h</sup> Heb. 11. 11.  
<sup>12</sup> 19.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 31. 35.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 17. 17.

<sup>q</sup> Luke 1. 19.  
<sup>1</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 6.

<sup>r</sup> Jer. 32. 17.  
<sup>2</sup> Zech. 8. 6.

<sup>s</sup> Matt. 3. 9;  
<sup>19</sup> 26.

<sup>t</sup> Luke 1. 37.  
<sup>1</sup> ver. 10.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 17. 21.  
<sup>2</sup> Kin. 4. 16.

<sup>v</sup> Rom. 15. 24.  
<sup>3</sup> John 6.

<sup>x</sup> Ps. 25. 14.  
<sup>Amos</sup> 3. 7.

<sup>y</sup> John 15. 15.  
<sup>9</sup> ch. 12. 3;

<sup>22</sup> 18.  
<sup>Acts</sup> 3. 25.

<sup>Gal.</sup> 3. 8.  
<sup>2</sup> Deut. 4. 9.

<sup>10</sup> 5. 7.  
<sup>Josh.</sup> 24. 15.

<sup>Eph.</sup> 6. 4.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 4. 10;

<sup>19</sup> 13.  
<sup>Jam.</sup> 5. 4.

<sup>6</sup> ch. 11. 5.  
<sup>Ex.</sup> 3. 8.

<sup>c</sup> Deut. 8. 2;  
<sup>13</sup> 3.

<sup>Josh.</sup> 22. 22.  
<sup>Luke</sup> 16. 15.

<sup>2</sup> Cor. 11. 11.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 19. 1.

<sup>e</sup> ver. 1.  
<sup>f</sup> Heb. 10. 22.

<sup>g</sup> Num. 16. 22.  
<sup>2</sup> Sam. 24. 17.

<sup>h</sup> Jer. 5. 1.  
<sup>i</sup> Job 6. 20.

<sup>j</sup> Is. 3. 10, 11.  
<sup>k</sup> Job 6. 3;

<sup>34</sup> 17.  
<sup>Ps.</sup> 58. 11.

<sup>94</sup> 2.  
<sup>Rom.</sup> 3. 6.

<sup>l</sup> Jer. 5. 1.  
<sup>Ezek.</sup> 22. 30.

<sup>m</sup> Luke 18. 1.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 3. 19.

<sup>Job</sup> 4. 18.  
<sup>Eccles.</sup> 12. 7.

<sup>1</sup> Cor. 15. 47,  
<sup>48</sup> 2 Cor. 5. 2.

laughed not; for she was afraid. And he said, Nay; but thou didst laugh.

16 <sup>¶</sup> And the men rose up from thence, and looked toward *Sōd'om*: and *Ābrā-hām* went with them <sup>u</sup> to bring them on the way.

17 And the LORD said, <sup>v</sup> Shall I hide from *Ābrā-hām* that thing which I do;

18 Seeing that *Ābrā-hām* shall surely become a great and mighty nation, and all the nations of the earth shall be <sup>w</sup> blessed in him? ★

19 For I know him, <sup>x</sup> that he will command his children and his household after him, and they shall keep the way of the LORD, to do justice and judgment; that the LORD may bring upon *Ābrā-hām* that which he hath spoken of him.

20 And the LORD said, Because <sup>y</sup> the cry of *Sōd'om* and *Gō-mōr'rah* is great, and because their sin is very grievous;

21 <sup>b</sup> I will go down now, and see whether they have done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come unto me; and if not, <sup>c</sup> I will know.

22 And the men turned their faces from thence, <sup>d</sup> and went toward *Sōd'om*: but *Ābrā-hām* <sup>e</sup> stood yet before the LORD.

23 <sup>¶</sup> And *Ābrā-hām* <sup>f</sup> drew near, and said, <sup>g</sup> Wilt thou also destroy the righteous with the wicked?

24 <sup>h</sup> Peradventure there be fifty righteous within the city: wilt thou also destroy and not spare the place for the fifty righteous that are therein?

25 That be far from thee to do after this manner, to slay the righteous with the wicked: and <sup>i</sup> that the righteous should be as the wicked, that be far from thee: <sup>k</sup> Shall not the Judge of all the earth do right?

26 And the LORD said, <sup>l</sup> If I find in *Sōd'om* fifty righteous within the city, then I will spare all the place for their sakes.

27 And *Ābrā-hām* answered and said, <sup>m</sup> Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord, which *am* <sup>n</sup> but dust and ashes:

28 Peradventure there shall lack

five of the fifty righteous: wilt thou destroy all the city for lack of five? And he said, If I find there forty and five, I will not destroy it.

29 And he spake unto him yet again, and said, Peradventure there shall be forty found there. And he said, I will not do it for forty's sake.

30 And he said unto him, Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak: Peradventure there shall thirty be found there. And he said, I will not do it, if I find thirty there.

31 And he said, Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord: Peradventure there shall be twenty found there. And he said, I will not destroy it for twenty's sake.

32 And he said, ° Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak yet but this once: Peradventure ten shall be found there. ° And he said, I will not destroy it for ten's sake.

33 And the LORD went his way, as soon as he had left communing with Ā'brā-hām: and Ā'brā-hām returned unto his place.

### CHAPTER 19.

1 Lot entertaineth two angels. 4 The vicious Sodomites are stricken with blindness. 12 Lot is sent for safety into the mountains. 18 He obtaineth leave to go into Zoar. 24 Sodom and Gomorrah are destroyed. 26 Lot's wife is a pillar of salt. 30 Lot dwelleth in a cave. 31 The incestuous original of Moab and Ammon.

AND there <sup>a</sup> came two angels to Sōd'om at even; and Lōt sat in the gate of Sōd'om: and <sup>b</sup> Lōt seeing them rose up to meet them; and he bowed himself with his face toward the ground;

2 And he said, Behold now, my lords, <sup>c</sup> turn in, I pray you, into my servant's house, and tarry all night, and <sup>d</sup> wash your feet, and ye shall rise up early, and go on your ways. And they said, <sup>e</sup> Nay; but we will abide in the street all night.

3 And he pressed upon them greatly; and they turned in unto him, and entered into his house; and he made them a feast, and did bake unleavened bread, and they did eat.

4 ¶ But before they lay down, the men of the city, even the men of Sōd'om, compassed the house round, both old and young, all the people from every quarter:

B. C. 1898.

o Judg. 6. 39.

p Jam. 5. 16.

q ch. 18. 22.

r ch. 18. 1.

s ch. 13. 2.

t ch. 18. 4.

u See Luke 24. 28.

v ch. 18. 8.

w Is. 3. 9.

x Judg. 19. 22.

y ch. 4. 1.

z Rom. 1. 24.

aa Jude 7.

ab Judg. 19. 23.

ac See Judg. 19. 24.

ad See ch. 18.

ae 2 Pet. 2. 7.

af Ex. 2. 14.

ag See 2 Kin. 6. 18.

ah Acts 13. 11.

ai ch. 7. 1.

aj 2 Pet. 2. 7, 9.

ak ch. 18. 20.

al Chr. 21. 15.

am Matt. 1. 18.

an Num. 16. 21, 45.

ao Ex. 9. 21.

ap Luke 17. 28;

aq 24. 11.

ar Num. 16. 24, 26.

as Rev. 18. 4.

at Heb. are found.

au Or, punish-

ment.

5 ¶ And they called unto Lōt, and said unto him, Where are the men which came in to thee this night? <sup>a</sup> bring them out unto us, that we <sup>b</sup> may know them.

6 And <sup>c</sup> Lōt went out at the door unto them, and shut the door after him,

7 And said, I pray you, brethren, do not so wickedly.

8 ¶ Behold now, I have two daughters which have not known man; let me, I pray you, bring them out unto you, and do ye to them as is good in your eyes: only unto these men do nothing; <sup>m</sup> for therefore came they under the shadow of my roof.

9 And they said, Stand back. And they said <sup>n</sup> again, This one fellow <sup>o</sup> came in to sojourn, <sup>p</sup> and he will needs be a judge: now will we deal worse with thee, than with them. And they pressed sore upon the man, even Lōt, and came near to break the door.

10 But the men put forth their hand, and pulled Lōt into the house to them, and shut to the door.

11 And they smote the men <sup>p</sup> that were at the door of the house with blindness, both small and great: so that they wearied themselves to find the door.

12 ¶ And the men said unto Lōt, Hast thou here any besides? son in law, and thy sons, and thy daughters, and whatsoever thou hast in the city, <sup>q</sup> bring them out of this place:

13 For we will destroy this place, because the <sup>r</sup> cry of them is waxen great before the face of the LORD; and <sup>s</sup> the LORD hath sent us to destroy it.

14 And Lōt went out, and spake unto his sons in law, <sup>t</sup> which married his daughters, and said, <sup>u</sup> Up, get you out of this place; for the LORD will destroy this city. <sup>v</sup> But he seemed as one that mocked unto his sons in law.

15 ¶ And when the morning arose, then the angels hastened Lōt, saying, <sup>w</sup> Arise, take thy wife, and thy two daughters, which <sup>x</sup> are here; lest thou be consumed in the <sup>y</sup> iniquity of the city.



16 And while he lingered, the men laid hold upon his hand, and upon the hand of his wife, and upon the hand of his two daughters; <sup>2</sup> the LORD being merciful unto him: <sup>a</sup> and they brought him forth, and set him without the city.

17 ¶ And it came to pass, when they had brought them forth abroad, that he said, <sup>b</sup> Escape for thy life; <sup>c</sup> look not behind thee, neither stay thou in all the plain; escape to the mountain, lest thou be consumed.

18 And Löt said unto them, Oh, <sup>d</sup> not so, my Lord:

19 Behold now, thy servant hath found grace in thy sight, and thou hast magnified thy mercy, which thou hast shewed unto me in saving my life; and I cannot escape to the mountain, lest some evil take me, and I die:

20 Behold now, this city is near to flee unto, and it is a little one: Oh, let me escape thither, (is it not a little one?) and my soul shall live.

21 And he said unto him, See, <sup>e</sup> I have accepted <sup>2</sup> thee concerning this thing also, that I will not overthrow this city, for the which thou hast spoken.

22 Haste thee, escape thither; for <sup>f</sup> I cannot do any thing till thou be come thither. Therefore <sup>g</sup> the name of the city was called <sup>h</sup> Zö'ar.

23 ¶ The sun was <sup>i</sup> risen upon the earth when Löt entered into Zö'ar.

24 Then <sup>j</sup> the LORD rained upon Söd'om and upon Gô-môr'rah brimstone and fire from the LORD out of heaven;

25 And he overthrew those cities, and all the plain, and all the inhabitants of the cities, and <sup>k</sup> that which grew upon the ground.

26 ¶ But his wife looked back from behind him, and she became <sup>l</sup> a pillar of salt.

27 ¶ And Ä'brä-häm gat up early in the morning to the place where <sup>m</sup> he stood before the LORD:

28 And he looked toward Söd'om and Gô-môr'rah, and toward all the land of the plain, and beheld, and, lo, <sup>n</sup> the smoke of the country went up as the smoke of a furnace.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, when

B. C. 1898.

<sup>a</sup> Luke 18. 13. Rom. 9. 15, 16.

<sup>b</sup> Pa. 34. 22. <sup>c</sup> 1 Kin. 19. 3. <sup>d</sup> ver. 25.

<sup>e</sup> Matt. 24. 16, 17, 18. Luke 9. 62. Phil. 3. 13, 14.

<sup>f</sup> Acts 10. 14. <sup>g</sup> Job 42. 8, 9. Pa. 145. 19.

<sup>h</sup> Heb. *thy face*.

<sup>i</sup> See ch. 32. 25, 26. Ex. 32. 10. Deut. 9. 14.

<sup>j</sup> Mark 6. 5. <sup>k</sup> ch. 13. 10; 14. 2.

<sup>l</sup> That is, Little. ver. 20.

<sup>m</sup> Heb. *gone forth*. Deut. 29. 23.

<sup>n</sup> Ia. 13. 19. Jer. 20. 16; 50. 40.

<sup>o</sup> Ezek. 16. 49, 50. Hos. 11. 8.

<sup>p</sup> Amos 4. 11. Zeph. 2. 9. Luke 17. 29.

<sup>q</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 6. Jude 7.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 14. 3. Pa. 107. 24.

<sup>s</sup> Luke 17. 32. <sup>t</sup> ch. 18. 22.

<sup>u</sup> Rev. 18. 9. <sup>v</sup> ch. 8. 1; 18. 23.

<sup>w</sup> ver. 17, 19. <sup>x</sup> ch. 16. 2, 4; 35. 8, 9.

<sup>y</sup> Deut. 25. 5. <sup>z</sup> Mark 12. 19.

[1897.

<sup>r</sup> Deut. 2. 9.

<sup>s</sup> Deut. 2. 19.

[cir. 1898.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 18. 1.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 16. 7, 14. <sup>c</sup> ch. 26. 6.

God destroyed the cities of the plain, that God <sup>a</sup> remembered Ä'brä-häm, and sent Löt out of the midst of the overthrow, when he overthrew the cities in the which Löt dwelt.

30 ¶ And Löt went up out of Zö'ar, and <sup>b</sup> dwelt in the mountain, and his two daughters with him; for he feared to dwell in Zö'ar: and he dwelt in a cave, he and his two daughters.

31 And the firstborn said unto the younger, Our father is old, and there is not a man in the earth <sup>c</sup> to come in unto us after the manner of all the earth:

32 Come, let us make our father drink wine, and we will lie with him, that we <sup>d</sup> may preserve seed of our father.

33 And they made their father drink wine that night: and the firstborn went in, and lay with her father; and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she arose.

34 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the firstborn said unto the younger, Behold, I lay yesternight with my father: let us make him drink wine this night also; and go thou in, and lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father.

35 And they made their father drink wine that night also: and the younger arose, and lay with him; and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she arose.

36 Thus were both the daughters of Löt with child by their father.

37 And the firstborn bare a son, and called his name Mö'ab: <sup>e</sup> the same is the father of the Mö'ab-ites unto this day.

38 And the younger, she also bare a son, and called his name Bën-am'mi: <sup>f</sup> the same is the father of the children of Ä'm'môn unto this day.

## CHAPTER 20.

<sup>1</sup> Abraham sojourneth at Gerar, <sup>2</sup> denieth his wife, and loseth her. <sup>3</sup> Abimelech is reproved for her in a dream. <sup>4</sup> He rebuketh Abraham, <sup>5</sup> a restorereth Sarah, <sup>6</sup> and reproveth her. <sup>7</sup> He is healed by Abraham's prayer.

AND Ä'brä-häm journeyed from <sup>a</sup> thence toward the south country, and dwelled between <sup>b</sup> Kå'desh and Shûr, and <sup>c</sup> so-journed in Gë'rär.

2 And Ä'brä-häm said of Sā'rah

his wife, <sup>d</sup>She is my sister: and Ā-bīm'ē-lech king of Gō'rār sent, and <sup>e</sup>took Sā'rah.

3 But <sup>f</sup>God came to Ā-bīm'ē-lech <sup>g</sup>in a dream by night, and said to him, <sup>h</sup>Behold, thou art but a dead man, for the woman which thou hast taken; for she is <sup>i</sup>a man's wife.

4 But Ā-bīm'ē-lech had not come near her: and he said, Lord, <sup>j</sup>wilt thou slay also a righteous nation?

5 Said he not unto me, She is my sister? and she, even she herself said, He is my brother: <sup>k</sup>in the <sup>l</sup>integrity of my heart and innocency of my hands have I done this.

6 And God said unto him in a dream, Yea, I know that thou didst this in the integrity of thy heart; for <sup>m</sup>I also withheld thee from sinning <sup>n</sup>against me: therefore suffered I thee not to touch her.

7 Now therefore restore the man his wife; <sup>o</sup>for he is a prophet, and he shall pray for thee, and thou shalt live: and if thou restore her not, <sup>p</sup>know thou that thou shalt surely die, thou, <sup>q</sup>and all that are thine.

8 Therefore Ā-bīm'ē-lech rose early in the morning, and called all his servants, and told all these things in their ears: and the men were sore afraid.

9 Then Ā-bīm'ē-lech called Ā'brā'hām, and said unto him, What hast thou done unto us? and what have I offended thee, <sup>r</sup>that thou hast brought on me and on my kingdom a great sin? thou hast done deeds unto me <sup>s</sup>that ought not to be done.

10 And Ā-bīm'ē-lech said unto Ā'brā'hām, What savest thou, that thou hast done this thing?

11 And Ā'brā'hām said, Because I thought, Surely <sup>t</sup>the fear of God is not in this place; and <sup>u</sup>they will slay me for my wife's sake.

12 And yet indeed <sup>v</sup>she is my sister; she is the daughter of my father, but not the daughter of my mother; and she became my wife.

13 And it came to pass, when <sup>w</sup>God caused me to wander from my father's house, that I said unto her, This is thy kindness which thou shalt shew unto me; at every place

B. C. 1898.

d ch. 12. 13

e ch. 12. 15

f Ps. 105. 14

g Job 33. 15

h ver. 7.

i Heb. married to an

husband.

j ver. 18.

k ch. 18. 23.

l 2 Kings

20. 3.

m 2 Cor. 1. 12.

n Or, simplicity, or,

sincerity.

o ch. 31. 7.

p ch. 31. 5.

q Ex. 34. 24.

r 1 Sam. 25.

s 26. 34.

t m ch. 39. 9.

u Lev. 6. 2.

v Ps. 51. 4.

w n 1 Sam. 7. 5.

x 2 Kin. 5. 11.

y Job 42. 8.

z Jam. 5. 14.

aa 1 John 5. 16.

ab o ch. 2. 17.

ac p Num. 16.

ad 32. 30.

ae q ch. 26. 10.

af ex. 32. 21.

ag Josh. 7. 25.

ah r ch. 34. 7.

ai s ch. 42. 18.

aj Ps. 36. 1.

ak Pro. 15. 6.

al l ch. 12. 12;

am 26. 7.

an u Bee ch. 11.

ao 25.

ap ch. 12. 1, 9.

aq 11. &amp;c.

ar Heb. 11. 8.

as y ch. 12. 13.

at z ch. 12. 16.

au a ch. 13. 9.

av 4 Heb. as is

good in

thine eyes.

aw b ver. 5.

ax c ch. 26. 11.

ay d ch. 24. 65.

az e Job 42. 9, 10.

ba f ch. 12. 17.

bb a 1 Sam. 2.

bc 21.

bd b ch. 17. 19;

be 18. 10, 14.

bf Gal. 4. 23, 29.

bg c Acts 7. 8.

bh Gal. 4. 22.

bi Heb. 11. 11.

bj [cir. 1897.

bk d ch. 17. 21.

bl e ch. 17. 19.

bm f Acts 7. 8.

bn g ch. 17. 10,

bo 12.

bp h ch. 17. 1, 17.

bq i Ps. 126. 2.

br Is. 54. 1.

bs Gal. 4. 27.

bt k Luke 1. 58.

bu

bv

bw

bx

by

bz

ca

cb

cc

cd

whither we shall come, <sup>y</sup>say of me, He is my brother.

14 And Ā-bīm'ē-lech <sup>z</sup>took sheep, and oxen, and menservants, and womenservants, and gave them unto Ā'brā'hām, and restored him Sā'rah his wife.

15 And Ā-bīm'ē-lech said, Behold, <sup>aa</sup>my land is before thee: dwell <sup>ab</sup>where it pleaseth thee.

16 And unto Sā'rah he said, Behold, I have given <sup>ac</sup>thy brother a thousand pieces of silver: <sup>ad</sup>behold, he is to thee <sup>ae</sup>a covering of the eyes, unto all that are with thee, and with all other: thus she was reprieved.

17 ¶ So Ā'brā'hām <sup>af</sup>prayed unto God: and God healed Ā-bīm'ē-lech, and his wife, and his maidservants; and they bare children.

18 For the LORD <sup>ag</sup>had fast closed up all the wombs of the house of Ā-bīm'ē-lech, because of Sā'rah Ā'brā'hām's wife.

## CHAPTER 21.

1 Isaac is born. 4 He is circumcised. 6 Sarah's joy. 9 Hagar and Ishmael are cast forth. 15 Hagar in distress. 17 The angel comforteth her. 21 Abimelech's covenant with Abraham at Beer-sheba.

AND THE LORD <sup>a</sup>visited Sā'rah as he had said, and the LORD did unto Sā'rah <sup>b</sup>as he had spoken.

2 For Sā'rah <sup>c</sup>conceived, and bare Ā'brā'hām a son in his old age, <sup>d</sup>at the set time of which God had spoken to him.

3 And Ā'brā'hām called the name of his son that was born unto him, whom Sā'rah bare to him, <sup>e</sup>I'ṣaac.

4 And Ā'brā'hām <sup>f</sup>circumcised his son I'ṣaac being eight days old, <sup>g</sup>as God had commanded him.

5 And <sup>h</sup>Ā'brā'hām was an hundred years old, when his son I'ṣaac was born unto him.

6 ¶ And Sā'rah said, <sup>i</sup>God hath made me to laugh, so that all that hear <sup>j</sup>will laugh with me.

7 And she said, Who would have said unto Ā'brā'hām, that Sā'rah should have given children suck? <sup>k</sup>for I have born him a son in his old age.

8 And the child grew, and was weaned: and Ā'brā'hām made a great feast the same day that I'ṣaac was weaned.

9 ¶ And Sā'rah saw the son of Hā-

[cir. 1892.]

gar <sup>m</sup> the Ē-gyp'tjan, <sup>n</sup> which she had born unto Ā'brā'hām, <sup>o</sup> mocking.

10 Wherefore she said unto Ā'brā'hām, <sup>p</sup> Cast out this bondwoman and her son: for the son of this bondwoman shall not be heir with my son, *even with Iṣaac.*

11 And the thing was very grievous in Ā'brā'hām's sight <sup>q</sup> because of his son.

12 ¶ And God said unto Ā'brā'hām, Let it not be grievous in thy sight because of the lad, and because of thy bondwoman; in all that Sā'rah hath said unto thee, hearken unto her voice; for <sup>r</sup> in Iṣaac shall thy seed be called. ★

13 And also of the son of the bondwoman will I make <sup>s</sup> a nation, because he is thy seed.

14 And Ā'brā'hām rose up early in the morning, and took bread, and a bottle of water, and gave it unto Hā'gar, putting it on her shoulder, and the child, and <sup>t</sup> sent her away: and she departed, and wandered in the wilderness of Bē'er-shē'bā.

15 And the water was spent in the bottle, and she cast the child under one of the shrubs.

16 And she went, and sat her down over against him a good way off, as it were a bowshot: for she said, Let me not see the death of the child. And she sat over against him, and lift up her voice, and wept.

17 And <sup>u</sup> God heard the voice of the lad; and the angel of God called to Hā'gar out of heaven, and said unto her, What aileth thee, Hā'gar? fear not; for God hath heard the voice of the lad where he is.

18 Arise, lift up the lad, and hold him in thine hand; for <sup>v</sup> I will make him a great nation.

19 And <sup>w</sup> God opened her eyes, and she saw a well of water; and she went, and filled the bottle with water, and gave the lad drink.

20 And God <sup>x</sup> was with the lad; and he grew, and dwelt in the wilderness, <sup>y</sup> and became an archer.

21 And he dwelt in the wilderness of Pā'ran: and his mother <sup>z</sup> took him a wife out of the land of Ē'gypt.

22 ¶ And it came to pass at that time, that <sup>a</sup> Ā-bīm'ē-lech and Phī-

B. C. 1892.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 16. 1.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 16. 15.  
<sup>o</sup> Gal. 4. 29.  
<sup>p</sup> Gal. 4. 30.  
<sup>q</sup> See ch. 25. 6; 36. 6, 7.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 17. 18.

<sup>r</sup> Rom. 9. 7, 8.  
<sup>s</sup> Heb. 11. 18.  
<sup>t</sup> ver. 18.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 16. 10;  
17, 20.  
<sup>v</sup> John 8. 35.  
<sup>w</sup> Ex. 3. 7.  
<sup>x</sup> ver. 13.  
<sup>y</sup> Num. 22. 31.  
<sup>z</sup> See 2 Kin. 6. 17, 18, 20.  
<sup>a</sup> Luke 24. 16, 31.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 28. 15;  
39. 2, 3, 21.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 16. 12.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 24. 4.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 20. 2;  
26. 26.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 28. 23.  
<sup>e</sup> Gen. 2. 12.  
<sup>f</sup> Sam. 24. 21.  
<sup>g</sup> Heb. if thou shalt lie unto me.  
<sup>h</sup> See ch. 26. 15, 18, 20, 21.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 26. 31.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 33. 8.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 31. 48, 52.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 26. 33.  
<sup>l</sup> That is, The well of the oath.

[cir. 1891.]

<sup>l</sup> Or, free.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 4. 26.  
<sup>n</sup> Deut. 33. 27.  
<sup>o</sup> Is. 40. 29.  
<sup>p</sup> Rom. 16. 26.  
<sup>q</sup> Tim. 1. 17.

[1872.  
Jos. Ant.  
q1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Heb. 11. 17.  
Jain. 1. 12.  
1 Pet. 1. 7.  
5 Heb. Be-  
hold me.

chol the chief captain of his host spake unto Ā'brā'hām, saying, <sup>d</sup> God is with thee in all that thou doest:

23 Now therefore <sup>e</sup> swear unto me here by God <sup>f</sup> that thou wilt not deal falsely with me, nor with my son, nor with my son's son: but according to the kindness that I have done unto thee, thou shalt do unto me, and to the land wherein thou hast sojourned.

24 And Ā'brā'hām said, I will swear.

25 And Ā'brā'hām reproved Ā-bīm'ē-lech because of a well of water, which Ā-bīm'ē-lech's servants <sup>g</sup> had violently taken away.

26 And Ā-bīm'ē-lech said, I wot not who hath done this thing: neither didst thou tell me, neither yet heard I of it, but to day.

27 And Ā'brā'hām took sheep and oxen, and gave them unto Ā-bīm'ē-lech; and both of them <sup>h</sup> made a covenant.

28 And Ā'brā'hām set seven ewe lambs of the flock by themselves.

29 And Ā-bīm'ē-lech said unto Ā'brā'hām, <sup>i</sup> What mean these seven ewe lambs which thou hast set by themselves?

30 And he said, For these seven ewe lambs shalt thou take of my hand, that <sup>j</sup> they may be a witness unto me, that I have digged this well.

31 Wherefore he <sup>k</sup> called that place Bē'er-shē'bā; because there they swore both of them.

32 Thus they made a covenant at Bē'er-shē'bā: then Ā-bīm'ē-lech rose up, and Phī'chol the chief captain of his host, and they returned into the land of the Phī-lis'tīnes.

33 ¶ And Ā'brā'hām planted a <sup>l</sup> grove in Bē'er-shē'bā, and <sup>m</sup> called there on the name of the LORD, <sup>n</sup> the everlasting God.

34 And Ā'brā'hām sojourned in the Phī-lis'tīnes' land many days.

#### CHAPTER. 22.

1 Abraham is tempted to offer Isaac. 11 The angel stayeth him. 13 Isaac is exchanged with a ram. 14 The place is called. Jehovah-jireh. 15 Abraham is blessed again. 20 The generation of Nachor unto Rebekah.

AND it came to pass after these things, that <sup>a</sup> God did tempt Ā'brā'hām, and said unto him, Ā'brā'hām: and he said, <sup>b</sup> Behold, here I am.

2 And he said, Take now thy son, <sup>b</sup> thine only son <sup>1</sup> Iḡṣac, whom thou lovest, and get thee <sup>c</sup> into the land of Mō-rī'ah; and offer him there for a burnt offering upon one of the mountains which I will tell thee of.

3 ¶ And Ā'brā'hām rose up early in the morning, and saddled his ass, and took two of his young men with him, and Iḡṣac his son, and clave the wood for the burnt offering, and rose up, and went unto the place of which God had told him.

4 Then on the third day Ā'brā'hām lifted up his eyes, and saw the place afar off.

5 And Ā'brā'hām said unto his young men, Abide ye here with the ass; and I and the lad will go yonder and worship, and come again to you.

6 And Ā'brā'hām took the wood of the burnt offering, and <sup>d</sup> laid it upon Iḡṣac his son; and he took the fire in his hand, and a knife; and they went both of them together.

7 And Iḡṣac spake unto Ā'brā'hām his father, and said, My father: and he said, <sup>2</sup> Here am I, my son. And he said, Behold the fire and the wood: but where is the <sup>3</sup> lamb for a burnt offering?

8 And Ā'brā'hām said, My son, God will provide himself a lamb for a burnt offering: so they went both of them together.

9 And they came to the place which God had told him of; and Ā'brā'hām built an altar there, and laid the wood in order, and bound Iḡṣac his son, and <sup>e</sup> laid him on the altar upon the wood.

10 And Ā'brā'hām stretched forth his hand, and took the knife to slay his son.

11 And the angel of the LORD called unto him out of heaven, and said, Ā'brā'hām, Ā'brā'hām: and he said, Here am I.

12 And he said, <sup>f</sup> Lay not thine hand upon the lad, neither do thou any thing unto him: for <sup>g</sup> now I know that thou fearest God, seeing thou hast not withheld thy son, thine only son from me.

13 And Ā'brā'hām lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold behind

B. C. 1872.

<sup>b</sup> Heb. 11. 17.  
<sup>c</sup> 2 Chr. 3. 1.

<sup>d</sup> John 19. 17.

<sup>e</sup> Heb. Be-

<sup>f</sup> Or, kid.

<sup>g</sup> Heb. 11. 17.

<sup>h</sup> Jan. 2. 21.

<sup>i</sup> 1 Sam. 15. 22.

<sup>j</sup> Mic. 6. 7, 8.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 26. 5.

<sup>l</sup> Jam. 1. 22.

<sup>m</sup> That is,

<sup>n</sup> The LORD

<sup>o</sup> will see, or,

<sup>p</sup> provide.

<sup>q</sup> Ps. 105. 9.

<sup>r</sup> Luke 1. 73.

<sup>s</sup> Heb. 6. 13,

<sup>t</sup> 14.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 15. 5.

<sup>v</sup> Jer. 33. 22.

<sup>w</sup> k ch. 13. 16.

<sup>x</sup> 5 Heb. tip.

<sup>y</sup> l ch. 24. 60.

<sup>z</sup> m Mic. 1. 2.

<sup>aa</sup> n ch. 12. 3;

<sup>ab</sup> 18. 18; 26. 4.

<sup>ac</sup> Acts 3. 25.

<sup>ad</sup> Gal. 3. 8. 9,

<sup>ae</sup> 15, 18.

<sup>af</sup> over, 3, 10.

<sup>ag</sup> ch. 26. 5.

<sup>ah</sup> p ch. 21. 31.

<sup>ai</sup> q ch. 11. 29.

<sup>aj</sup> r Job 1. 1.

<sup>ak</sup> s Job 22. 2.

<sup>al</sup> t ch. 24. 15.

<sup>am</sup> u Called,

<sup>an</sup> Rom 9. 10,

<sup>ao</sup> Rebecca.

<sup>ap</sup> a Josh. 14. 15.

<sup>aq</sup> Judg. 1. 10.

him a ram caught in a thicket by his horns: and Ā'brā'hām went and took the ram, and offered him up for a burnt offering in the stead of his son.

14 And Ā'brā'hām called the name of that place <sup>4</sup> Jē-hō'vah-jī'reh: as it is said to this day, In the mount of the LORD it shall be seen.

15 ¶ And the angel of the LORD called unto Ā'brā'hām out of heaven the second time,

16 And said, <sup>h</sup> By myself have I sworn, saith the LORD, for because thou hast done this thing, and hast not withheld thy son, thine only son:

17 That in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy seed <sup>i</sup> as the stars of the heaven, <sup>k</sup> and as the sand which <sup>is</sup> upon the sea <sup>5</sup> shore; and <sup>l</sup> thy seed shall possess <sup>m</sup> the gate of his enemies;

18 "And in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed; <sup>n</sup> because thou hast obeyed my voice. ★

19 So Ā'brā'hām returned unto his young men, and they rose up and went together to <sup>p</sup> Bē'er-shē-bā; and Ā'brā'hām dwelt at Bē'er-shē-bā.

20 ¶ And it came to pass after these things, that it was told Ā'brā'hām, saying, Behold, <sup>q</sup> Mil'cah, she hath also born children unto thy brother Nā'hôr;

21 <sup>r</sup> Hūz his firstborn, and Būz his brother, and Kē-mū'el the father <sup>s</sup> of Ā'ram,

22 And Chē'sed, and Hā'zō, and Pil'dāsh, and Jid'laph, and Bēth-ū'el.

23 And <sup>t</sup> Bēth-ū'el begat <sup>u</sup> "Rē-bēk'ah: these eight Mil'cah did bear to Nā'hôr, Ā'brā'hām's brother.

24 And his concubine, whose name was Reu'mah, she bare also Tē'bah, and Gā'hām, and Thā'hāsh, and Mā'g-chah.

## CHAPTER 23.

1 The age and death of Sarah. 3 The purchase of Machpelah, 19 where Sarah was buried.

[1860.

AND Sā'rah was an hundred and seven and twenty years old: these were the years of the life of Sā'rah.

2 And Sā'rah died in <sup>a</sup> Kīr'jath-

ar'ba; the same is <sup>b</sup> Hē'bron in the land of Cā'nān: and Ā'brā'hām came to mourn for Sā'rah, and to weep for her.

3 ¶ And Ā'brā'hām stood up from before his dead, and spake unto the sons of Hēth, saying,

4 <sup>c</sup> I am a stranger and a sojourner with you: <sup>d</sup> give me a possession of a buryingplace with you, that I may bury my dead out of my sight.

5 And the children of Hēth answered Ā'brā'hām, saying unto him,

6 Hear us, my lord: thou art <sup>2 e</sup> a mighty prince among us: in the choice of our sepulchres bury thy dead; none of us shall withhold from thee his sepulchre, but that thou mayest bury thy dead.

7 And Ā'brā'hām stood up, and bowed himself to the people of the land, even to the children of Hēth.

8 And he communed with them, saying, If it be your mind that I should bury my dead out of my sight; hear me, and intreat for me to Ē'phron the son of Zō'har,

9 That he may give me the cave of Māch-pē'lah, which he hath, which is in the end of his field; for <sup>3</sup> as much money as it is worth he shall give it me for a possession of a buryingplace amongst you.

10 And Ē'phron dwelt among the children of Hēth: and Ē'phron the Hittite answered Ā'brā'hām in the <sup>4</sup> audience of the children of Hēth, even of all that <sup>f</sup> went in at the gate of his city, saying,

11 <sup>g</sup> Nay, my lord, hear me: the field give I thee, and the cave that is therein, I give it thee; in the presence of the sons of my people give I it thee: bury thy dead.

12 And Ā'brā'hām bowed down himself before the people of the land.

13 And he spake unto Ē'phron in the audience of the people of the land, saying, But if thou wilt give it, I pray thee, hear me: I will give thee money for the field; take it of me, and I will bury my dead there.

14 And Ē'phron answered Ā'brā'hām, saying unto him,

15 My lord, hearken unto me: the land is worth four hundred <sup>h</sup> shekels

B. C. 1860.

<sup>b</sup> ver. 19.  
ch. 13. 18.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 17. 8.  
1 Chr. 29. 15.  
Pa. 105. 12.  
Heb. 11. 9.  
13.  
<sup>d</sup> Acts 7. 5.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. a prince of God.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 13. 2; 14. 14; 24. 35.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. full money.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. ears.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 34. 20, 24.  
Ruth 4. 4.  
<sup>g</sup> See 2 Sam. 24. 21-24.  
<sup>h</sup> Ex. 30. 12.  
Ezek. 45. 12.  
<sup>i</sup> Jer. 32. 9.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 25. 9;  
49. 30, 31, 32;  
50. 13.  
Acts 7. 16.  
<sup>l</sup> See Ruth 4. 7, 8, 9, 10.  
Jer. 32. 10, 11.

[1857.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 18. 11;  
21. 5.  
<sup>5</sup> Heb. gone into days.  
<sup>b</sup> ver. 35.  
ch. 13. 2.  
Ps. 112. 3.  
Prov. 10. 22.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 15. 2.  
<sup>d</sup> ver. 10.  
ch. 39. 4, 56.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 47. 29.  
1 Chr. 29. 24.  
Lam. 5. 8.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 14. 22.  
Deut. 6. 13.  
Josh. 2. 12.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 26. 35;  
27. 46; 29. 21.  
Ex. 34. 16.  
Deut. 7. 3.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 28. 2.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 12. 1.

of silver; what is that betwixt me and thee? bury therefore thy dead.

16 And Ā'brā'hām hearkened unto Ē'phron; and Ā'brā'hām weighed to Ē'phron the silver, which he had named in the audience of the sons of Hēth, four hundred shekels of silver, current money with the merchant.

17 ¶ And <sup>k</sup> the field of Ē'phron, which was in Māch-pē'lah, which was before Mām'rē, the field, and the cave which was therein, and all the trees that were in the field, that were in all the borders round about, were made sure

18 Unto Ā'brā'hām for a possession in the presence of the children of Hēth, before all that went in at the gate of his city.

19 And after this, Ā'brā'hām buried Sā'rah his wife in the cave of the field of Māch-pē'lah before Mām'rē: the same is Hē'bron in the land of Cā'nān.

20 And the field, and the cave that is therein, were made sure unto Ā'brā'hām for a possession of a buryingplace by the sons of Hēth.

## CHAPTER 24.

1 Abraham sweareth his servant. 10 The servant's journey: 12 His prayer: 14 His sign. 15 Rebekah meeteth him, 18 fulfilleth his sign, 22 receiveth jewels, 24 sheweth her kindred, 25 and inviteth him home. 26 The servant blesseth God. 29 Laban entertaineth him. 34 The servant sheweth his message. 50 Laban and Bethuel approve it. 68 Rebekah consenteth to go. 62 Isaac meeteth her.

AND Ā'brā'hām <sup>a</sup> was old, and <sup>b</sup> well stricken in age: and the LORD <sup>b</sup> had blessed Ā'brā'hām in all things.

2 And Ā'brā'hām said <sup>c</sup> unto his eldest servant of his house, that <sup>d</sup> ruled over all that he had, <sup>e</sup> Put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh:

3 And I will make thee <sup>f</sup> swear by the LORD, the God of heaven, and the God of the earth, that <sup>g</sup> thou shalt not take a wife unto my son of the daughters of the Cā'nāan-ites, among whom I dwell:

4 <sup>h</sup> But thou shalt go <sup>i</sup> unto my country, and to my kindred, and take a wife unto my son I'gac.

5 And the servant said unto him, Peradventure the woman will not be willing to follow me unto this land: must I needs bring thy son again unto the land from whence thou camest?

6 And Ā'brā'hām said unto him, Beware thou that thou bring not my son thither again.

7 ¶ The Lord God of heaven, which <sup>k</sup> took me from my father's house, and from the land of my kindred, and which spake unto me, and that swore unto me, saying, 'Unto thy seed will I give this land; <sup>m</sup> he shall send his angel before thee, and thou shalt take a wife unto my son from thence.

8 And if the woman will not be willing to follow thee, then <sup>n</sup> thou shalt be clear from this my oath: only bring not my son thither again.

9 And the servant put his hand under the thigh of Ā'brā'hām his master, and swore to him concerning that matter.

10 ¶ And the servant took ten camels of the camels of his master, and departed; <sup>o</sup> for all the goods of his master were in his hand: and he arose, and went to Mēs-q-pō-tā'mī-a, unto <sup>p</sup> the city of Nā'hôr.

11 And he made his camels to kneel down without the city by a well of water at the time of the evening, even the time <sup>q</sup> that women go out to draw water.

12 And he said, "O Lord God of my master Ā'brā'hām, I pray thee, <sup>r</sup> send me good speed this day, and shew kindness unto my master Ā'brā'hām.

13 Behold, <sup>s</sup> I stand here by the well of water; and <sup>t</sup> the daughters of the men of the city come out to draw water:

14 And let it come to pass, that the damsel to whom I shall say, Let down thy pitcher, I pray thee, that I may drink; and she shall say, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also: let the same be she that thou hast appointed for thy servant I'ṣaac; and <sup>u</sup> thereby shall I know that thou hast shewed kindness unto my master.

15 ¶ And it came to pass, before he had done speaking, that, behold, Rē-bēk'ah came out, who was born to Bēth-ṣ'el, son of <sup>v</sup> Mīl'cah, the wife of Nā'hôr, Ā'brā'hām's brother, with her pitcher upon her shoulder.

16 And the damsel <sup>w</sup> was <sup>x</sup> a very fair to look upon, a virgin, neither had

B. C. 1857.

k ch. 12. 1.

l ch. 12. 7; 13. 15; 15. 18; 17. 8.  
Ex. 32. 13.  
Deut. 1. 8;  
34. 4.  
Acts 7. 5.  
m Ex. 23.  
20, 23; 32. 2.  
Heb. 1. 14.  
n Josh. 2. 17, 20.

o ver. 2.  
2 Or, and.

p ch. 27. 43.

q Heb. that women which draw water go forth.

r Ex. 2. 16.  
1 Sam. 9. 11.  
s ch. 26. 24;  
29. 13; 32. 9.  
Ex. 3. 6, 15.  
t Neh. 1. 11.  
u ver. 45.  
v ch. 29. 9.  
Ex. 2. 16.

x See Judg. 6. 17, 37.  
y 1 Sam. 6. 7; 14. 10; 20. 7.  
z ch. 11. 29; 22. 23.

a 1 Pet. 3. 8; 4. 9.

b ver. 12, 56.  
c Ex. 32. 2, 3.  
d 1a. 9, 19, 20, 21.

e Ezek. 16. 11, 12.  
f 1 Pet. 3. 3.  
g Or, jewel for the forehead.

h ch. 22. 23.  
i ver. 32.  
j Ex. 4. 31.  
k Ex. 18. 10.

l Ruth 4. 14.  
m 1 Sam. 25. 32, 34.  
n 2 Sam. 18. 28.  
o Luke 1. 68.  
p ch. 32. 10.

q Ps. 98. 3.  
r ver. 48.  
s ch. 28. 5.

any man known her: and she went down to the well, and filled her pitcher, and came up.

17 And the servant ran to meet her, and said, Let me, I pray thee, drink a little water of thy pitcher.

18 <sup>a</sup> And she said, Drink, my lord: and she hastened, and let down her pitcher upon her hand, and gave him drink.

19 And when she had done giving him drink, she said, I will draw water for thy camels also, until they have done drinking.

20 And she hastened, and emptied her pitcher into the trough, and ran again unto the well to draw water, and drew for all his camels.

21 And the man wondering at her held his peace, to wit whether <sup>b</sup> the Lord had made his journey prosperous or not.

22 And it came to pass, as the camels had done drinking, that the man took a golden <sup>c</sup> earring of half a shekel weight, and two bracelets for her hands of ten shekels weight of gold;

23 And said, Whose daughter art thou? tell me, I pray thee: is there room in thy father's house for us to lodge in?

24 And she said unto him, <sup>d</sup> I am the daughter of Bēth-ṣ'el the son of Mīl'cah, which she bare unto Nā'hôr.

25 She said moreover unto him, We have both straw and provender enough, and room to lodge in.

26 And the man <sup>e</sup> bowed down his head, and worshipped the Lord.

27 And he said, <sup>f</sup> Blessed be the Lord God of my master Ā'brā'hām, who hath not left destitute my master of <sup>g</sup> his mercy and his truth: I being in the way, the Lord <sup>h</sup> led me to the house of my master's brethren.

28 And the damsel ran, and told them of her mother's house these things.

29 ¶ And Rē-bēk'ah had a brother, and his name was <sup>i</sup> Lā'ban: and Lā'ban ran out unto the man, unto the well.

30 And it came to pass, when he saw the earring and bracelets upon his sister's hands, and when he heard the words of Rē-bēk'ah his sister, saying, Thus spake the man unto

me; that he came unto the man; and, behold, he stood by the camels at the well.

31 And he said, Come in, <sup>k</sup> thou blessed of the LORD; wherefore standest thou without? for I have prepared the house, and room for the camels.

32 ¶ And the man came into the house: and he ungirded his camels, and gave straw and provender for the camels, and water to wash his feet, and the men's feet that were with him.

33 And there was set meat before him to eat: but he said, <sup>m</sup> I will not eat, until I have told mine errand. And he said, Speak on.

34 And he said, I am Á'brá-hám's servant.

35 And the LORD <sup>n</sup> hath blessed my master greatly; and he is become great: and he hath given him flocks, and herds, and silver, and gold, and menservants, and maidservants, and camels, and asses.

36 And Sá'rah my master's wife <sup>o</sup> bare a son to my master when she was old: and <sup>p</sup> unto him hath he given all that he hath.

37 And my master <sup>q</sup> made me swear, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife to my son of the daughters of the Cā'nāan-ites, in whose land I dwell:

38 <sup>r</sup> But thou shalt go unto my father's house, and to my kindred, and take a wife unto my son.

39 <sup>s</sup> And I said unto my master, Peradventure the woman will not follow me.

40 <sup>t</sup> And he said unto me, The LORD, <sup>u</sup> before whom I walk, will send his angel with thee, and prosper thy way; and thou shalt take a wife for my son of my kindred, and of my father's house:

41 <sup>v</sup> Then shalt thou be clear from this my oath, when thou comest to my kindred; and if they give not thee one, thou shalt be clear from my oath.

42 And I came this day unto the well, and said, <sup>w</sup> O LORD God of my master Á'brá-hám, if now thou do prosper my way which I go:

43 <sup>x</sup> Behold, I stand by the well of

B. C. 1857.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 26, 29.  
Judg. 17, 2.  
Ruth. 3, 10.  
Ps. 115, 15.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 43, 24.  
Judg. 19, 21.

<sup>m</sup> Job 23, 12.  
John 4, 34.  
Eph. 6, 5, 6, 7.

<sup>n</sup> ver. 1.  
ch. 13, 2.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 21, 2.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 21, 10;  
25, 5.

<sup>q</sup> ver. 3.

<sup>r</sup> ver. 4.

<sup>s</sup> ver. 5.

<sup>t</sup> ver. 7.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 17, 1.  
<sup>v</sup> ver. 6.  
<sup>w</sup> ver. 12.  
<sup>x</sup> ver. 13.  
<sup>y</sup> ver. 15, &c.  
b 1 Sam. 1, 13.  
c Ezek. 16, 11, 12.

<sup>d</sup> ver. 26.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 22, 23.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 47, 29.  
Josh. 2, 14.  
<sup>g</sup> Ps. 118, 23.  
Matt. 21, 42.  
Mark 12, 11.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 31, 24.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 20, 15.  
<sup>k</sup> ver. 26.  
2 Heb.  
ver. 26.  
<sup>l</sup> Ex. 3, 22;  
11, 2; 12, 35.  
<sup>m</sup> 2 Chron.  
21, 3.  
Ezra 1, 6.

water; and it shall come to pass, that when the virgin cometh forth to draw water, and I say to her, Give me, I pray thee, a little water of thy pitcher to drink;

44 And she say to me, Both drink thou, and I will also draw for thy camels: let the same be the woman whom the LORD hath appointed out for my master's son.

45 <sup>a</sup> And before I had done <sup>b</sup> speaking in mine heart, behold, Ré-bék'ah came forth with her pitcher on her shoulder; and she went down unto the well, and drew water: and I said unto her, Let me drink, I pray thee.

46 And she made haste, and let down her pitcher from her shoulder, and said, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also: so I drank, and she made the camels drink also.

47 And I asked her, and said, Whose daughter art thou? And she said, The daughter of Béth-ù'el, Nā'hór's son, whom Mil'cah bare unto him: and I <sup>c</sup> put the earring upon her face, and the bracelets upon her hands.

48 <sup>d</sup> And I bowed down my head, and worshipped the LORD, and blessed the LORD God of my master Á'brá-hám, which had led me in the right way to take <sup>e</sup> my master's brother's daughter unto his son.

49 And now if ye will <sup>f</sup> deal kindly and truly with my master, tell me: and if not, tell me; that I may turn to the right hand, or to the left.

50 Then Lá'ban and Béth-ù'el answered and said, <sup>g</sup> The thing proceedeth from the LORD: we cannot <sup>h</sup> speak unto thee bad or good.

51 Behold, Ré-bék'ah <sup>i</sup> is before thee, take her, and go, and let her be thy master's son's wife, as the LORD hath spoken.

52 And it came to pass, that, when Á'brá-hám's servant heard their words, he <sup>k</sup> worshipped the LORD, bowing himself to the earth.

53 And the servant brought forth <sup>l</sup> jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment, and gave them to Ré-bék'ah: he gave also to her brother and to her mother <sup>m</sup> precious things.

54 And they did eat and drink, he and the men that were with him, and

tarried all night; and they rose up in the morning, and he said, "Send me away unto my master.

55 And her brother and her mother said, Let the damsel abide with us <sup>2</sup> a few days, at the least ten; after that she shall go.

56 And he said unto them, Hinder me not, seeing the LORD hath prospered my way; send me away that I may go to my master.

57 And they said, We will call the damsel, and enquire at her mouth.

58 And they called Rê-bêk'ah, and said unto her, Wilt thou go with this man? And she said, I will go.

59 And they sent away Rê-bêk'ah their sister, and <sup>o</sup> her nurse, and Â'brâ-hâm's servant, and his men.

60 And they blessed Rê-bêk'ah, and said unto her, Thou art our sister, be thou <sup>p</sup> the mother of thousands of millions, and <sup>q</sup> let thy seed possess the gate of those which hate them.

61 ¶ And Rê-bêk'ah arose, and her damsels, and they rode upon the camels, and followed the man: and the servant took Rê-bêk'ah, and went his way.

62 And Î'saac came from the way of the <sup>r</sup> well Lâ-hâi'-roi; for he dwelt in the south country.

63 And Î'saac went out <sup>s</sup> to meditate in the field at the eventide: and he lifted up his eyes, and saw, and behold, the camels were coming.

64 And Rê-bêk'ah lifted up her eyes, and when she saw Î'saac, <sup>t</sup> she lighted off the camel.

65 For she had said unto the servant, What man is this that walketh in the field to meet us? And the servant had said, It is my master: therefore she took a vail, and covered herself.

66 And the servant told Î'saac all things that he had done.

67 And Î'saac brought her into his mother Sâ'rah's tent, and took Rê-bêk'ah, and she became his wife; and he loved her: and Î'saac <sup>u</sup> was comforted after his mother's death.

## CHAPTER 25.

<sup>1</sup> The sons of Abraham by Keturah. <sup>2</sup> Death of Abraham. <sup>3</sup> The generations of Ishmael. <sup>4</sup> His age, and death. <sup>5</sup> Isaac prayeth for Rebekah, being barren. <sup>6</sup> The children strive in her womb. <sup>7</sup> The birth of Esau and Jacob. <sup>8</sup> Their difference. <sup>9</sup> Esau selleth his birthright.

B. C. 1857.

n ver. 56, 59.

<sup>2</sup> Or, a full year, or, ten months, Judg. 14. 8.

o ch. 35. 9.

p ch. 17. 16.

[1822.]

q ch. 22. 17.

r ch. 16. 14; 25. 11.

<sup>3</sup> Or, to pray. s Josh. 1. 8. Ps. 1. 2; 77. 12; 119. 15; 143. 5.

t Josh. 15. 18.

[cir. 1800.]

u ch. 38. 12.

q 1 Chr. 1. 32. b ch. 24. 36. c ch. 21. 14. d Judg. 6. 3. e ch. 15. 15; 49. 29.

f ch. 35. 29; 49. 33. g ch. 35. 29; 49. 13.

h ch. 23. 16. i ch. 49. 31. k ch. 16. 14; 24. 62.

l ch. 16. 15. m 1 Chr. 1. 29.

<sup>4</sup> Or, Hadad, 1 Chr. 1. 30.

THEN again Â'brâ-hâm took a wife, and her name was Kê-tû'rah.

2 And <sup>a</sup> she bare him Zim'rân, and Jôk'shan, and Mē'dan, and Mid't'an, and Ish'bâk, and Shû'ah.

3 And Jôk'shan begat Shē'bâ, and Dē'dan. And the sons of Dē'dan were As-shû'rim, and Lê-tû'shim, and Lê-ûm'mim.

4 And the sons of Mid't'an; Ê'phah, and Ê'phêr, and Hâ'noah, and Â-bi'dah, and El'da-ah. All these were the children of Kê-tû'rah.

5 ¶ And <sup>b</sup> Â'brâ-hâm gave all that he had unto Î'saac.

6 But unto the sons of the concubines, which Â'brâ-hâm had, Â'brâ-hâm gave gifts, and <sup>c</sup> sent them away from Î'saac his son, while he yet lived, eastward, unto <sup>d</sup> the east country.

7 And these are the days of the years of Â'brâ-hâm's life which he lived, an hundred threescore and fifteen years.

8 Then Â'brâ-hâm gave up the ghost, and <sup>e</sup> died in a good old age, an old man, and full of years; and <sup>f</sup> was gathered to his people.

9 And <sup>g</sup> his sons Î'saac and Ish'mâ-el buried him in the cave of Mâch-pé'lah, in the field of Ê'phron the son of Zô'har the Hî't'îte, which is before Mâm'rê;

10 <sup>h</sup> The field which Â'brâ-hâm purchased of the sons of Hêth: <sup>i</sup> there was Â'brâ-hâm buried, and Sâ'rah his wife.

11 ¶ And it came to pass after the death of Â'brâ-hâm, that God blessed his son Î'saac; and Î'saac dwelt by the <sup>k</sup> well Lâ-hâi'-roi.

12 ¶ Now these are the generations of Ish'mâ-el, Â'brâ-hâm's son, whom Hâ'gar the Ê-gyp'tjan, Sâ'rah's handmaid, bare unto Â'brâ-hâm:

13 And <sup>m</sup> these are the names of the sons of Ish'mâ-el, by their names, according to their generations: the firstborn of Ish'mâ-el, Nê-bâ'joth; and Kê'dâr, and Âd'bê-el, and Mîb'sam,

14 And Mîsh'mâ, and Dû'mah, and Mâs'sâ,

15 <sup>n</sup> Hâ'dâr, and Tô'mâ, Jê'tûr, Nâ-phish, and Kêd'g-mah:



16 These *are* the sons of Īsh'mā-el, and these *are* their names, by their towns, and by their castles; <sup>12</sup> twelve princes according to their nations.

17 And these *are* the years of the life of Īsh'mā-el, an hundred and thirty and seven years: and <sup>o</sup> he gave up the ghost and died; and was gathered unto his people.

18 <sup>p</sup> And they dwelt from Hav'ī-lah unto Shūr, that *is* before Ē'gypt, as thou goest toward Ās-sūr'ī-ā: and he <sup>2</sup> died <sup>q</sup> in the presence of all his brethren.

19 ¶ And these *are* the generations of Īṣṣac, Ā'brā'hām's son: <sup>r</sup> Ā'brā'hām begat Īṣṣac:

20 And Īṣṣac was forty years old when he took Rē-bēk'ah to wife, <sup>s</sup> the daughter of Bēth-ū'el the Syr'ī-an of Pā'dan-ā'ram, <sup>t</sup> the sister to Lā'ban the Syr'ī-an.

21 And Īṣṣac intreated the LORD for his wife, because she *was* barren: <sup>u</sup> and the LORD *was* intreated of him, and <sup>v</sup> Rē-bēk'ah his wife conceived.

22 And the children struggled together within her; and she said, If *it be so*, why *am I* thus? <sup>w</sup> And she went to enquire of the LORD.

23 And the LORD said unto her, <sup>x</sup> Two nations *are* in thy womb, and two manner of people shall be separated from thy bowels; and <sup>y</sup> the one people shall be stronger than the other people; and <sup>z</sup> the elder shall serve the younger.

24 ¶ And when her days to be delivered were fulfilled, behold, *there were* twins in her womb.

25 And the first came out red, <sup>a</sup> all over like an hairy garment; and they called his name Ē'sāu.

26 And after that came his brother out, and <sup>b</sup> his hand took hold on Ē'sāu's heel; and <sup>c</sup> his name was called Jā'qob: and Īṣṣac was three-score years old when she bare them.

27 And the boys grew: and Ē'sāu was <sup>d</sup> a cunning hunter, a man of the field; and Jā'qob *was* <sup>e</sup> a plain man, <sup>f</sup> dwelling in tents.

28 And Īṣṣac loved Ē'sāu, because <sup>g</sup> he did <sup>h</sup> eat of his venison: <sup>i</sup> but Rē-bēk'ah loved Jā'qob.

29 ¶ And Jā'qob sod pottage: and

B. C. 1800.

n ch. 17. 20.  
o ver. 9.  
p 1 Sam. 15. 7.  
q Heb. fell.  
Ps. 78. 64.  
1773.]  
r ch. 16. 12.  
s Matt. 1. 2.  
t ch. 22. 21.  
u ch. 24. 29.  
v 1 Chr. 5. 20.  
w 2 Chr. 33. 13.  
x Ezra 8. 23.  
y Rom. 9. 10.  
z 1 Sam. 9. 9;  
10. 22.  
[cir. 1805.  
a ch. 17. 16;  
24. 60.  
b 2 Sam. 8. 14.  
c ch. 27. 29.  
d Mal. 1. 3.  
e Rom. 9. 12.  
f ch. 27. 11.  
g 16. 23.  
h Hos. 12. 3.  
i 1857.]  
j ch. 27. 36.  
k ch. 27. 3, 5.  
l Job 1. 1, 8;  
2. 3.  
m Ps. 37. 37.  
n Heb. 11. 9.

1838.]

[cir. 1804.  
3 Heb. veni-  
son was in  
his mouth.  
i ch. 27. 19,  
25, 31.  
j ch. 27. 6.  
4 Heb. with  
that red,  
with that  
red pottage.  
5 That is,  
Red.  
6 Heb. going  
to die.  
l Heb. 12. 16.  
m Eccles. 8.  
15.  
n Is. 22. 13.  
1 Cor. 15. 32.  
a ch. 12. 10.  
b ch. 20. 2.  
c ch. 12. 1.  
d ch. 20. 1.  
e Ps. 39. 12.  
f Heb. 11. 9.  
g ch. 28. 15.  
h ch. 12. 2.  
i ch. 13. 15;  
15. 16.  
j ch. 22. 16.  
k Ps. 108. 9.  
l ch. 15. 5;  
22. 17.  
m ch. 12. 3;  
22. 18.  
n 1837.]  
o ch. 22. 16, 18.

m ch. 12. 13;  
20. 2, 13.  
n Prov. 29. 25.

o ch. 24. 16.

Ē'sāu came from the field, and he *was* faint:

30 And Ē'sāu said to Jā'qob, Feed me, I pray thee, <sup>a</sup> with that same red pottage; for I *am* faint: therefore *was* his name called <sup>b</sup> Ē'dom.

31 And Jā'qob said, Sell me this day thy birthright.

32 And Ē'sāu said, Behold, I *am* <sup>c</sup> at the point to die: and what profit shall this birthright do to me?

33 And Jā'qob said, Swear to me this day; and he swore unto him: and <sup>d</sup> he sold his birthright unto Jā'qob.

34 Then Jā'qob gave Ē'sāu bread and pottage of lentiles; and <sup>e</sup> he did eat and drink, and rose up, and went his way: thus Ē'sāu despised <sup>f</sup> his birthright.

## CHAPTER 26.

1 Isaac goeth to Gerar. 2 God instructeth, and blesseth him. 3 He is reproved by Abimelech for denying his wife. 4 He diggeth Esau, Sitnah, and Rehoboth. 5 Abimelech maketh a covenant with him. 6 Esau's wives.

AND *there was* a famine in the land, beside <sup>a</sup> the first famine that *was* in the days of Ā'brā'hām. And Īṣṣac went unto <sup>b</sup> Ā'bīm'ē-lech king of the Philis'tines unto Gē'rār. 2 And the LORD appeared unto him, and said, Go not down into Ē'gypt; dwell in <sup>c</sup> the land which I shall tell thee of:

3 <sup>d</sup> Sojourn in this land, and <sup>e</sup> I will be with thee, and <sup>f</sup> will bless thee; for unto thee, and unto thy seed, <sup>g</sup> I will give all these countries, and I will perform <sup>h</sup> the oath which I swore unto Ā'brā'hām thy father;

4 And <sup>i</sup> I will make thy seed to multiply as the stars of heaven, and will give unto thy seed all these countries; <sup>j</sup> and in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed; ★

5 <sup>k</sup> Because that Ā'brā'hām obeyed my voice, and kept my charge, my commandments, my statutes, and my laws.

6 ¶ And Īṣṣac dwelt in Gē'rār:

7 And the men of the place asked him of his wife; and <sup>l</sup> he said, She *is* my sister: for <sup>m</sup> he feared to say, She *is* my wife; lest, *said he*, the men of the place should kill me for Rē-bēk'ah; because she <sup>n</sup> *was* fair to look upon.

8 And it came to pass, when he had

been there a long time, that Ā-bīm'-  
ē-lech king of the Phī-lis'tīneš  
looked out at a window, and saw,  
and, behold, Īṣṣac was sporting  
with Rē-bēk'ah his wife.

9 And Ā-bīm'-ē-lech called Īṣṣac,  
and said, Behold, of a surety she is  
thy wife: and how saidst thou, She is  
my sister? And Īṣṣac said unto him,  
Because I said, Lest I die for her.

10 And Ā-bīm'-ē-lech said, What is  
this thou hast done unto us? one of  
the people might lightly have lien  
with thy wife, and <sup>p</sup> thou shouldest  
have brought guiltiness upon us.

11 And Ā-bīm'-ē-lech charged all his  
people, saying, He that <sup>q</sup> toucheth  
this man or his wife shall surely be  
put to death.

12 Then Īṣṣac sowed in that land,  
and <sup>2</sup> received in the same year <sup>r</sup> an  
hundredfold: and the LORD <sup>s</sup> blessed  
him.

13 And the man <sup>t</sup> waxed great, and  
<sup>3</sup> went forward, and grew until he  
became very great:

14 For he had possession of flocks,  
and possession of herds, and great  
store of <sup>4</sup> servants: and the Phī-lis'-  
tīneš <sup>u</sup> envied him.

15 For all the wells <sup>x</sup> which his fa-  
ther's servants had digged in the  
days of Ā'brā'hām his father, the  
Phī-lis'tīneš had stopped them, and  
filled them with earth.

16 And Ā-bīm'-ē-lech said unto  
Īṣṣac, Go from us; for <sup>y</sup> thou art  
much mightier than we.

17 ¶ And Īṣṣac departed thence,  
and pitched his tent in the valley of  
Gē'rār, and dwelt there.

18 And Īṣṣac digged again the  
wells of water, which they had  
digged in the days of Ā'brā'hām his  
father; for the Phī-lis'tīneš had  
stopped them after the death of  
Ā'brā'hām: <sup>z</sup> and he called their  
names after the names by which his  
father had called them.

19 And Īṣṣac's servants digged in  
the valley, and found there a well  
of <sup>b</sup> springing water.

20 And the herdmen of Gē'rār <sup>a</sup> did  
strive with Īṣṣac's herdmen, saying,  
The water is our's: and he called the  
name of the well <sup>b</sup> E'sēk; because  
they strove with him.

B. C. 1804.

p ch. 20. 9.  
q Ps. 105. 15.  
2 Heb.

r found.  
s Mark 13. 6.  
t Matt 4. 8.

u ver. 3.  
ch. 24. 1, 35.  
Job 42. 12.

v ch. 24. 35.  
Ps. 112. 3.  
Prov. 10. 22.

w Heb. went  
going.  
x Or, hus-  
bandry.

y ch. 37. 11.  
Eccles. 4. 4.  
z ch. 21. 30.

aa Ex. 1. 9.  
z ch. 21. 31.  
5 Heb.

6 living  
a ch. 21. 25.  
6 That is,  
Contention.

7 That is,  
Entered.  
8 That is,  
Room.

b ch. 17. 6; 28.  
3; 41. 52.  
Ex. 1. 7.

c ch. 17. 7;  
24. 12; 28. 13.  
Ex. 3. 6.

d Acts 7. 32.  
e ch. 15. 1.  
f ver. 3. 4.

g ch. 12. 7;  
13. 18.  
h Ps. 116. 17.

i ch. 21. 22.  
i Judg. 11. 7.  
k ver. 16.

9 Heb. See-  
ing we saw.  
l ch. 21. 22, 23.

10 Heb. If  
thou shalt,  
etc.

m ch. 24. 31.  
Ps. 115. 15.

n ch. 19. 3.

o ch. 21. 31.

11 That is,  
An oath.  
p ch. 21. 31.

12 That is, The  
well of the  
oath.  
q ch. 36. 2.

[1796.]

21 And they digged another well,  
and strove for that also: and he  
called the name of it <sup>7</sup> Sit'nah.

22 And he removed from thence,  
and digged another well; and for  
that they strove not: and he called  
the name of it <sup>8</sup> Rē-hō'both; and he  
said, For now the LORD hath made  
room for us, and we shall <sup>b</sup> be fruit-  
ful in the land.

23 And he went up from thence to  
Bē'er-shē'bā.

24 And the LORD appeared unto him  
the same night, and said, <sup>c</sup> I am the  
God of Ā'brā'hām thy father: <sup>d</sup> fear  
not, for <sup>e</sup> I am with thee, and will  
bless thee, and multiply thy seed for  
my servant Ā'brā'hām's sake.

25 And he <sup>f</sup> builded an altar there,  
and <sup>g</sup> called upon the name of the  
LORD, and pitched his tent there: and  
there Īṣṣac's servants digged a well.

26 ¶ Then Ā-bīm'-ē-lech went to him  
from Gē'rār, and Ā-hūz'zath one of  
his friends, <sup>h</sup> and Phī'chol the chief  
captain of his army.

27 And Īṣṣac said unto them,  
Wherefore come ye to me, seeing  
<sup>i</sup> ye hate me, and have <sup>k</sup> sent me  
away from you?

28 And they said, <sup>9</sup> We saw cer-  
tainly that the LORD <sup>l</sup> was with thee:  
and we said, Let there be now an  
oath betwixt us, <sup>m</sup> even betwixt us:  
and thee, and let us make a cove-  
nant with thee;

29 <sup>10</sup> That thou wilt do us no hurt,  
as we have not touched thee, and as  
we have done unto thee nothing but  
good, and have sent thee away in  
peace: <sup>n</sup> thou art now the blessed  
of the LORD.

30 <sup>11</sup> And he made them a feast, and  
they did eat and drink.

31 And they rose up betimes in the  
morning, and <sup>o</sup> sware one to another:  
and Īṣṣac sent them away, and they  
departed from him in peace.

32 And it came to pass the same  
day, that Īṣṣac's servants came, and  
told him concerning the well which  
they had digged, and said unto him,  
We have found water.

33 And he called it <sup>11</sup> Shē'bāh:  
<sup>p</sup> therefore the name of the city is

<sup>12</sup> Bē'er-shē'bā unto this day.

34 ¶ And E'sau was forty years.

old when he took to wife Ju'dith the daughter of Bê-ê'ri the Hit'tite, and Bâsh'ê-mâth the daughter of Ê'lon the Hit'tite:

35 Which <sup>r</sup>were <sup>2</sup>a grief of mind unto I'ggac and to Rê-bêk'ah.

## CHAPTER 27.

1 Isaac sendeth Esau for venison. 6 Rebekah instructeth Jacob to obtain the blessing. 15 Jacob under the person of Esau obtaineth it. 30 Esau bringeth venison, and by importunity obtaineth a blessing. 41 He threateneth Jacob.

AND it came to pass, that when I'ggac was old, and <sup>a</sup>his eyes were dim, so that he could not see, he called E'sau his eldest son, and said unto him, My son: and he said unto him, Behold, here am I.

2 And he said, Behold now, I am old, I <sup>b</sup>know not the day of my death:

3 <sup>c</sup>Now therefore take, I pray thee, thy weapons, thy quiver and thy bow, and go out to the field, and <sup>d</sup>take me some venison;

4 And make me savoury meat, such as I love, and bring it to me, that I may eat; that my soul <sup>e</sup>may bless thee before I die.

5 And Rê-bêk'ah heard when I'ggac spake to E'sau his son. And E'sau went to the field to hunt for venison, and to bring it.

6 <sup>f</sup>And Rê-bêk'ah spake unto Jâ'cqb her son, saying, Behold, I heard thy father speak unto E'sau thy brother, saying,

7 Bring me venison, and make me savoury meat, that I may eat, and bless thee before the LORD before my death.

8 Now therefore, my son, <sup>g</sup>obey my voice according to that which I command thee.

9 Go now to the flock, and fetch me from thence two good kids of the goats; and I will make them <sup>h</sup>savoury meat for thy father, such as he loveth:

10 And thou shalt bring it to thy father, that he may eat, and that he <sup>i</sup>may bless thee before his death.

11 And Jâ'cqb said to Rê-bêk'ah his mother, Behold, <sup>j</sup>E'sau my brother is a hairy man, and I am a smooth man:

12 My father peradventure will <sup>k</sup>feel me, and I shall seem to him as a deceiver; and I shall bring <sup>l</sup>a curse upon me, and not a blessing.

B. C. 1796.

r ch. 27. 46;  
28. 1, 8.  
2 Heb. bitterness of spirit.

cl. 1760.]  
a ch. 49. 10.  
1 Sam. 3. 2.

b Prov. 27. 1.  
Jam. 4. 14.  
c ch. 25. 27, 28.

3 Heb. hunt.

d ver. 27.  
ch. 48. 9, 15;  
49. 28.  
Deut. 33. 1.

e ver. 12.

f ver. 4.

g ver. 4.  
h ch. 25. 25.  
i ver. 22.  
k ch. 9. 25.  
Deut. 27. 18.  
l ch. 43. 9.  
1 Sam. 25.  
24. 2 Sam.  
14. 6.  
Matt. 27. 25.  
m ver. 4, 9.  
4 Heb.  
desirable.  
n ver. 27.  
o ver. 4.  
p ver. 12.  
q ver. 16.  
r ver. 4.

13 And his mother said unto him, Upon me be thy curse, my son: only obey my voice, and go fetch me *them*.  
14 And he went, and fetched, and brought *them* to his mother: and his mother <sup>m</sup>made savoury meat, such as his father loved.

15 And Rê-bêk'ah took <sup>n</sup>two goodly raiment of her eldest son E'sau, which were with her in the house, and put them upon Jâ'cqb her younger son:

16 And she put the skins of the kids of the goats upon his hands, and upon the smooth of his neck:

17 And she gave the savoury meat and the bread, which she had prepared, into the hand of her son Jâ'cqb.

18 <sup>o</sup>And he came unto his father, and said, My father: and he said, Here am I; who art thou, my son?

19 And Jâ'cqb said unto his father, I am E'sau thy firstborn; I have done according as thou badest me: arise, I pray thee, sit and eat of my venison, <sup>p</sup>that thy soul may bless me.

20 And I'ggac said unto his son, How is it that thou hast found it so quickly, my son? And he said, Because the LORD thy God brought it <sup>q</sup>to me.

21 And I'ggac said unto Jâ'cqb, Come near, I pray thee, that I <sup>r</sup>may feel thee, my son, whether thou be my very son E'sau or not.

22 And Jâ'cqb went near unto I'ggac his father; and he felt him, and said, The voice is Jâ'cqb's voice, but the hands are the hands of E'sau.

23 And he discerned him not, because <sup>s</sup>his hands were hairy, as his brother E'sau's hands: so he blessed him.

24 And he said, Art thou my very son E'sau? And he said, I am.

25 And he said, Bring it near to me, and I will eat of my son's venison, <sup>t</sup>that my soul may bless thee. And he brought it near to him, and he did eat: and he brought him wine, and he drank.

26 And his father I'ggac said unto him, Come near now, and kiss me, my son.

27 And he came near, and kissed him: and he smelled the smell of his

raiment, and blessed him, and said, See, <sup>1</sup>the smell of my son is as the smell of a field which the LORD hath blessed:

28 Therefore <sup>1</sup>God give thee of <sup>2</sup>the dew of heaven, and <sup>3</sup>the fatness of the earth, and <sup>4</sup>plenty of corn and wine:

29 <sup>1</sup>Let people serve thee, and nations bow down to thee: be lord over thy brethren, and <sup>2</sup>let thy mother's sons bow down to thee: <sup>3</sup>cursed be every one that curseth thee, and blessed be he that blesseth thee.

30 ¶ And it came to pass, as soon as I'şaac had made an end of blessing Jā'qob, and Jā'qob was yet scarce gone out from the presence of I'şaac his father, that E'sau his brother came in from his hunting.

31 And he also had made savoury meat, and brought it unto his father, and said unto his father, Let my father arise, and <sup>1</sup>eat of his son's venison, that thy soul may bless me.

32 And I'şaac his father said unto him, Who art thou? And he said, I am thy son, thy firstborn E'sau.

33 And I'şaac <sup>1</sup>trembled very exceedingly, and said, Who? where is he that hath <sup>2</sup>taken venison, and brought it me, and I have eaten of all before thou camest, and have blessed him? yea, <sup>3</sup>and he shall be blessed.

34 And when E'sau heard the words of his father, <sup>1</sup>he cried with a great and exceeding bitter cry, and said unto his father, Bless me, *even* me also, O my father.

35 And he said, Thy brother came with subtilty, and hath taken away thy blessing.

36 And he said, Is not he rightly named <sup>1</sup>Jā'qob? for he hath supplanted me these two times: <sup>2</sup>he took away my birthright; and, behold, now he hath taken away my blessing. And he said, Hast thou not reserved a blessing for me?

37 And I'şaac answered and said unto E'sau, <sup>1</sup>Behold, I have made him thy lord, and all his brethren have I given to him for servants; and <sup>2</sup>with corn and wine have I <sup>3</sup>sustained him: and what shall I do now unto thee, my son?

B. C. 1760.

Hos. 14. 6.

Hob. 11. 20.

Deut. 33. 13, 28.

Sam. 1. 21.

ch. 45. 18.

Deut. 33. 28.

ch. 9. 25;

25. 23.

ch. 49. 8.

ch. 12. 3.

Num. 24. 9.

ver. 4.

Hob. 11. 20.

trembled with a great trembling greatly.

Hob. 11. 20.

Hunted.

ch. 28. 3, 4.

Rom. 11. 29.

Hob. 11. 20.

ch. 25. 26.

That is, a supplanter.

ch. 25. 33.

Fulfilled.

2 Sam. 8. 14.

ver. 29.

Or, supported.

Hob. 11. 20.

Or, of the fatness.

ch. 25. 23.

2 Sam. 8. 14.

Obad. 18, 19, 20.

2 Kin. 8. 20.

ch. 37. 4, 8.

p. ch. 50. 3, 4, 10.

q. Obad. 10.

Pa. 64. 5.

ch. 11. 31.

ch. 26. 35;

28. 8.

ch. 24. 3.

38 And E'sau said unto his father, Hast thou but one blessing, my father? bless me, *even* me also, O my father. And E'sau lifted up his voice, <sup>1</sup>and wept.

39 And I'şaac his father answered and said unto him, Behold, <sup>1</sup>thy dwelling shall be <sup>2</sup>the fatness of the earth, and of the dew of heaven from above;

40 And by thy sword shalt thou live, and <sup>1</sup>thou shalt serve thy brother; and <sup>2</sup>it shall come to pass when thou shalt have the dominion, that thou shalt break his yoke from off thy neck.

41 ¶ And E'sau <sup>1</sup>hated Jā'qob because of the blessing wherewith his father blessed him: and E'sau said in his heart, <sup>2</sup>The days of mourning for my father are at hand; <sup>3</sup>then will I slay my brother Jā'qob.

42 And these words of E'sau her elder son were told to Re-bek'ah: and she sent and called Jā'qob her younger son, and said unto him, Behold, thy brother E'sau, as touching thee, doth <sup>1</sup>comfort himself, *purposing* to kill thee.

43 Now therefore, my son, obey my voice; and arise, flee thou to Lā-ban my brother <sup>1</sup>to Hā'ran;

44 And tarry with him a few days, until thy brother's fury turn away;

45 Until thy brother's anger turn away from thee, and he forget that which thou hast done to him: then I will send, and fetch thee from thence: why should I be deprived also of you both in one day?

46 And Re-bek'ah said to I'şaac, <sup>1</sup>I am weary of my life because of the daughters of Hēth: <sup>2</sup>if Jā'qob take a wife of the daughters of Hēth, such as these *which are* of the daughters of the land, what good shall my life do me?

## CHAPTER 28.

1 Isaac blesseth Jacob, and sendeth him to Padan-aram. 6 Esau marrieth Mahalah the daughter of Ishmael. 10 The vision of Jacob's ladder. 18 The stone of Beth-el. 20 Jacob's vow.

AND I'şaac called Jā'qob, and <sup>1</sup>blessed him, and charged him, and said unto him, <sup>2</sup>Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Cū-nāan.

2 <sup>1</sup>Arise, go to <sup>2</sup>Pā'dan-ā'ram, to

[1760.

ch. 27. 33.

ch. 24. 3.

Hos. 12. 12.

ch. 25. 20.

the house of <sup>a</sup> Bēth-ū'el thy mother's father; and take thee a wife from thence of the daughters of <sup>j</sup> Lā'ban thy mother's brother.

3 <sup>a</sup> And God Almighty bless thee, and make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, that thou mayest be <sup>a</sup> a multitude of people;

4 And give thee <sup>h</sup> the blessing of Ā'brā-hām, to thee, and to thy seed with thee; that thou mayest inherit the land <sup>h</sup> wherein thou art a stranger, which God gave unto Ā'brā-hām. ★

5 And Ī'saac sent away Jā'qob: and he went to Pā'dan-ā-ram unto Lā'ban, son of Bēth-ū'el the Syr-ian, the brother of Rē-bēk'ah, Jā'qob's and Ē'sau's mother.

6 ¶ When Ē'sau saw that Ī'saac had blessed Jā'qob, and sent him away to Pā'dan-ā-ram, to take him a wife from thence; and that as he blessed him he gave him a charge, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Cā'nāan;

7 And that Jā'qob obeyed his father and his mother, and was gone to Pā'dan-ā-ram;

8 And Ē'sau seeing <sup>k</sup> that the daughters of Cā'nāan <sup>l</sup> pleased not Ī'saac his father;

9 Then went Ē'sau unto Īsh'mā-el, and took unto the wives which he had <sup>m</sup> Mā'ha-lath the daughter of Īsh'mā-el Ā'brā-hām's son, <sup>m</sup> the sister of Nē-bā'joth, to be his wife.

10 ¶ And Jā'qob <sup>n</sup> went out from Bē'er-shē'bā, and went toward <sup>n</sup> Hā'ran.

11 And he lighted upon a certain place, and tarried there all night, because the sun was set; and he took of the stones of that place, and put them for his pillows, and lay down in that place to sleep.

12 And he <sup>p</sup> dreamed, and behold a ladder set up on the earth, and the top of it reached to heaven: and behold <sup>q</sup> the angels of God ascending and descending on it.

13 <sup>r</sup> And, behold, the LORD stood above it, and said, <sup>r</sup> I am the LORD God of Ā'brā-hām thy father, and the God of Ī'saac: <sup>r</sup> the land whereon thou liest, to thee will I give it, and to thy seed;

B. C. 1760.

e ch. 22. 23.  
f ch. 24. 29.  
g ch. 17. 1, 6.  
2 Heb. an assembly of people.  
h ch. 12. 2.  
i ch. 27. 1.  
j Sojournings.

k ch. 17. 8.  
l ch. 24. 3.  
26. 35.  
4 Heb. were end in the eyes, &c.

m ch. 25. 19.  
n Hos. 12. 12.  
o Called.

p Acts 7. 2.  
Charan.  
q ch. 41. 1.  
r ch. 33. 15.

s ch. 1. 14.  
r ch. 35. 1.  
48. 3.

t ch. 26. 24.  
u ch. 13. 15.  
35. 12.

v ch. 13. 16.  
5 Heb. break forth.  
z ch. 13. 14.

Deut. 12. 20.  
y ch. 12. 3. 18.  
18. 22. 18.  
26. 4.

2 See ver. 20.  
z ch. 26. 24.  
31. 3.

a ch. 48. 16.  
Pa. 121. 5, 7, 8.  
b ch. 35. 6.  
c Deut. 31. 5.

d Josh. 1. 5.  
1 Kin. 8. 57.  
Heb. 13. 5.

e Num. 23. 19.  
f Ex. 3. 5.  
g Josh. 5. 15.  
cir. 1760.]

f ch. 31. 13.  
45. 35. 14.  
g Lev. 9. 10.  
11. 12.

h Num. 7. 1.  
i Judg. 1. 23.  
26.

j Hos. 4. 15.  
k That is, The house of God.

l ch. 31. 13.  
Judg. 11. 30.  
2 Sam. 15. 8.

m 1 Tim. 6. 8.  
n Judg. 11. 31.  
2 Sam. 19. 24.  
30.

o Deut. 26. 17.  
2 Sam. 15. 5.  
2 Kin. 5. 17.

p Lev. 27. 30.  
q Heb. lift up his feet.

14 And <sup>a</sup> thy seed shall be as the dust of the earth, and thou shalt <sup>b</sup> spread abroad <sup>a</sup> to the west, and to the east, and to the north, and to the south: and in thee and <sup>b</sup> in thy seed shall all the families of the earth be blessed. ★

15 And, behold, <sup>a</sup> I am with thee, and will <sup>a</sup> keep thee in all places whither thou goest, and will <sup>b</sup> bring thee again into this land; for <sup>c</sup> I will not leave thee, <sup>d</sup> until I have done that which I have spoken to thee of.

16 ¶ And Jā'qob awaked out of his sleep, and he said, Surely the LORD is in <sup>e</sup> this place; and I knew it not.

17 And he was afraid, and said, How dreadful is this place! this is none other but the house of God, and this is the gate of heaven.

18 And Jā'qob rose up early in the morning, and took the stone that he had put for his pillows, and <sup>f</sup> set it up for a pillar, <sup>g</sup> and poured oil upon the top of it.

19 And he called the name of <sup>h</sup> that place <sup>h</sup> Bēth-ū'el: but the name of that city was called Lūz at the first.

20 <sup>i</sup> And Jā'qob vowed a vow, saying, If <sup>k</sup> God will be with me, and will keep me in this way that I go, and will give me <sup>l</sup> bread to eat, and raiment to put on,

21 So that <sup>m</sup> I come again to my father's house in peace; <sup>n</sup> then shall the LORD be my God:

22 And this stone, which I have set for a pillar, <sup>o</sup> shall be God's house: <sup>p</sup> and of all that thou shalt give me I will surely give the tenth unto thee.

## CHAPTER 29.

1 Jacob cometh to the well of Haran. 9 He taketh acquaintance of Rachel. 13 Laban entertains him. 18 Jacob covenanteth for Rachel. 23 He is deceived with Leah. 28 He marrieth also Rachel, and serveth for her seven years more. 32 Leah beareth Reuben, 33 Simeon, 34 Levi, 35 and Judah.

THEN Jā'qob <sup>7</sup> went on his journey, <sup>a</sup> and came into the land of the <sup>g</sup> people of the east.

2 And he looked, and behold a well in the field, and, lo, there were three flocks of sheep lying by it; for out of that well they watered the flocks: and a great stone was upon the well's mouth.

3 And thither were all the flocks gathered: and they rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered

the sheep, and put the stone again upon the well's mouth in his place.

4 And Jā'qob said unto them, My brethren, whence be ye? And they said, Of Hā'ran are we.

5 And he said unto them, Know ye Lā'ban the son of Nā'hōr? And they said, We know him.

6 And he said unto them, <sup>2b</sup> Is he well? And they said, He is well: and, behold, Rā'chel his daughter cometh with the sheep.

7 And he said, Lo, <sup>3</sup> it is yet high day, neither is it time that the cattle should be gathered together: water ye the sheep, and go and feed them.

8 And they said, We cannot, until all the flocks be gathered together, and till they roll the stone from the well's mouth; then we water the sheep.

9 ¶ And while he yet spake with them, <sup>c</sup> Rā'chel came with her father's sheep: for she kept them.

10 And it came to pass, when Jā'qob saw Rā'chel the daughter of Lā'ban his mother's brother, and the sheep of Lā'ban his mother's brother, that Jā'qob went near, and <sup>d</sup> rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the flock of Lā'ban his mother's brother.

11 And Jā'qob <sup>e</sup> kissed Rā'chel, and lifted up his voice, and wept.

12 And Jā'qob told Rā'chel that he was <sup>f</sup> her father's brother, and that he was Rē-bēk'ah's son: <sup>g</sup> and she ran and told her father.

13 And it came to pass, when Lā'ban heard the <sup>h</sup> tidings of Jā'qob his sister's son, that <sup>i</sup> he ran to meet him, and embraced him, and kissed him, and brought him to his house. And he told Lā'ban all these things.

14 And Lā'ban said to him, <sup>j</sup> Surely thou art my bone and my flesh. And he abode with him <sup>k</sup> the space of a month.

15 ¶ And Lā'ban said unto Jā'qob, Because thou art my brother, shouldest thou therefore serve me for nought? tell me, what shall thy wages be?

16 And Lā'ban had two daughters: the name of the elder was Lē'ah, and the name of the younger was Rā'chel.

B. C. 1760.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. Is there peace to him?  
b ch. 43. 27.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. yet the day is great.

[1753.

c Ex. 2. 16.

d Ex. 2. 17.

e ch. 32. 4; 45. 14, 15.

f ch. 13. 8; 14. 14, 16.

g ch. 24. 28.  
4 Heb. hearing.

h ch. 24. 29.  
i ch. 2. 23.

Judg. 9. 2.  
2 Sam. 5. 1;  
19. 12, 13.

5 Heb. a month of days.  
k ch. 31. 41.

2 Sam. 3. 14.  
l ch. 30. 26.  
Hos. 12. 12.

m Judg. 15. 1.  
n Judg. 14. 10.  
John 2. 1, 2.

6 Heb. place.  
o Judg. 14. 12.  
p ver. 20.

Deut. 21. 15.  
q ch. 30. 26;  
31. 41.

Hos. 12. 12.  
r Ps. 127. 3.  
s ch. 30. 1.

7 That is, See a son.  
[cir. 1752.  
Ex. 3. 7; 4. 31.

Deut. 26. 7.  
Ps. 25. 18;  
106. 44.

17 Lē'ah was tender eyed; but Rā'chel was beautiful and well favoured.

18 And Jā'qob loved Rā'chel; and said, <sup>k</sup> I will serve thee seven years for Rā'chel thy younger daughter.

19 And Lā'ban said, It is better that I give her to thee, than that I should give her to another man: abide with me.

20 And Jā'qob <sup>l</sup> served seven years for Rā'chel; and they seemed unto him but a few days, for the love he had to her.

21 ¶ And Jā'qob said unto Lā'ban, Give me my wife, for my days are fulfilled, that I may <sup>m</sup> go in unto her.

22 And Lā'ban gathered together all the men of the place, and <sup>n</sup> made a feast.

23 And it came to pass in the evening, that he took Lē'ah his daughter, and brought her to him; and he went in unto her.

24 And Lā'ban gave unto his daughter Lē'ah Zil'pah his maid for an handmaid.

25 And it came to pass, that in the morning, behold, it was Lē'ah: and he said to Lā'ban, What is this thou hast done unto me? did not I serve with thee for Rā'chel? wherefore then hast thou beguiled me?

26 And Lā'ban said, It must not be so done in our <sup>o</sup> country, to give the younger before the firstborn.

27 <sup>p</sup> Fulfil her week, and we will give thee this also for the service which thou shalt serve with me yet seven other years.

28 And Jā'qob did so, and fulfilled her week: and he gave him Rā'chel his daughter to wife also.

29 And Lā'ban gave to Rā'chel his daughter Bil'hah his handmaid to be her maid.

30 And he went in also unto Rā'chel, and he <sup>q</sup> loved also Rā'chel more than Lē'ah, and served with him <sup>r</sup> yet seven other years.

31 ¶ And when the LORD <sup>s</sup> saw that Lē'ah was hated, he <sup>t</sup> opened her womb: but Rā'chel was barren.

32 And Lē'ah conceived, and bare a son, and she called his name <sup>u</sup> Reu'ben: for she said, Surely the LORD hath <sup>v</sup> looked upon my affliction;

now therefore my husband will love me.

33 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, Because the LORD hath heard that I was hated, he hath therefore given me this son also: and she called his name <sup>2</sup> Sim' - e - on.

34 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, Now this time will my husband be joined unto me, because I have born him three sons: therefore was his name called <sup>3</sup> Lé'vi.

35 And she conceived again, and bare a son: and she said, Now will I praise the LORD: therefore she called his name <sup>u</sup> <sup>4</sup> Jú'dah; and <sup>b</sup> left bearing.

### CHAPTER 30.

1 Rachel, in grief for her barrenness, giveth Bil'hah her maid unto Jacob. 3 She beareth Dan and Naphtali. 9 Leah giveth Zúpah her maid, who beareth Gad and Asher. 14 Reuben findeth mandrakes, with which Leah buyeth her husband of Rachel. 22 Rachel beareth Joseph. 25 Jacob desireth to depart. 27 Laban slayeth him on a new covenant. 31 Jacob's policy, whereby he became rich.

And when Rá'chel saw that <sup>a</sup> she bare Já'qob no children, Rá'chel <sup>b</sup> envied her sister; and said unto Já'qob, Give me children, <sup>c</sup> or else I die.

2 And Já'qob's anger was kindled against Rá'chel: and he said, <sup>d</sup> Am I in God's stead, who hath withheld from thee the fruit of the womb?

3 And she said, Behold <sup>e</sup> my maid Bil'hah, go in unto her; <sup>f</sup> and she shall bear upon my knees, <sup>g</sup> that I may also <sup>h</sup> have children by her.

4 And she gave him Bil'hah her handmaid <sup>h</sup> to wife: and Já'qob went in unto her.

5 And Bil'hah conceived, and bare Já'qob a son.

6 And Rá'chel said, God hath <sup>i</sup> judged me, and hath also heard my voice, and hath given me a son: therefore called she his name <sup>j</sup> Dán.

7 And Bil'hah Rá'chel's maid conceived again, and bare Já'qob a second son.

8 And Rá'chel said, With <sup>k</sup> great wrestlings have I wrestled with my sister, and I have prevailed: and she called his name <sup>l</sup> <sup>k</sup> Náph'ta-li.

9 When Lé'ah saw that she had left bearing, she took Zil'pah her maid, and <sup>m</sup> gave her Já'qob to wife.

B. C. 1752.

10 And Zil'pah Lé'ah's maid bare Já'qob a son.

11 And Lé'ah said, A troop cometh: and she called his name <sup>n</sup> <sup>10</sup> Gád.

12 And Zil'pah Lé'ah's maid bare Já'qob a second son.

13 And Lé'ah said, <sup>11</sup> Happy am I, for the daughters <sup>m</sup> will call me blessed: and she called his name <sup>12</sup> Ash'ér.

14 ¶ And Reu'ben went in the days of wheat harvest, and found mandrakes in the field, and brought them unto his mother Lé'ah. Then Rá'chel said to Lé'ah, <sup>n</sup> Give me, I pray thee, of thy son's mandrakes.

15 And she said unto her, <sup>o</sup> Is it a small matter that thou hast taken my husband? and wouldest thou take away my son's mandrakes also? And Rá'chel said, Therefore he shall lie with thee to night for thy son's mandrakes.

16 And Já'qob came out of the field in the evening, and Lé'ah went out to meet him, and said, Thou must come in unto me; for surely I have hired thee with my son's mandrakes. And he lay with her that night.

17 And God hearkened unto Lé'ah, and she conceived, and bare Já'qob the fifth son.

18 And Lé'ah said, God hath given me my hire, because I have given my maiden to my husband: and she called his name <sup>13</sup> <sup>13</sup> Is'sa-char.

19 And Lé'ah conceived again, and bare Já'qob the sixth son.

20 And Lé'ah said, God hath endued me with a good dowry; now will my husband dwell with me, because I have born him six sons: and she called his name <sup>14</sup> <sup>14</sup> Zéb'u-lun.

21 And afterwards she bare a daughter, and called her name <sup>15</sup> <sup>15</sup> Dí'nah.

22 ¶ And God <sup>q</sup> remembered Rá'chel, and God hearkened to her, and <sup>r</sup> opened her womb.

23 And she conceived, and bare a son; and said, God hath taken away <sup>s</sup> my reproach:

24 And she called his name <sup>16</sup> <sup>16</sup> Jó'seph; and said, <sup>t</sup> The LORD shall add to me another son.

25 ¶ And it came to pass, when Rá'chel had born Jó'seph, that Já'

a ch. 29. 31.

b ch. 37. 11.

c Job 5. 2.

d ch. 16. 2.

e Sam. 1. 5.

f ch. 15. 2.

g ch. 30. 23.

h Job 3. 12.

i ch. 16. 2.

j Heb. be built by her.

k ch. 16. 3;

l Pa. 35. 24;

m 35. 22.

n Pa. 35. 24;

o 45. 1.

p Lam. 3. 59.

q cir. 1749.]

r That is,

s Judging.

t Heb. wrestlings of God,

u ch. 23. 6.

v cir. 1749.]

w That is,

x My wrestling.

y Called,

z Matt. 4. 13.

aa Naphtalim.

ab ver. 4.

ac [cir. 1747.

ad That is,

ae A troop, or,

af company,

ag Is. 65. 11.

ah Heb. in

ai my happi-

aj ness.

ak m Prov. 31.

al 28.

am Luke 1. 48.

an 12 That is,

ao Happy,

ap [cir. 1746.

aq n ch. 25. 30.

ar o Num. 16. 9.

as 13.

at cir. 1748.]

au 13 That is,

av An hire,

aw 14 That is,

ax Dwelling,

ay Called,

az Matt. 4. 13,

ba Zebulun,

bb [cir. 1745.

bc 15 That is,

bd Judgment,

be cir. 1747.]

bf q ch. 8. 1.

bg 1 Sam. 1. 9.

bh r ch. 29. 31.

bi s 1 Sam. 1. 6.

bj Is. 4. 1.

bk Luke 1. 25.

bl 16 That is,

bm Adding,

bn [cir. 1745.

bo ch. 35. 17.

qob said unto Lā'ban, "Send me away, that I may go unto <sup>x</sup> mine own place, and to my country.

26 Give me my wives and my children, <sup>y</sup> for whom I have served thee, and let me go: for thou knowest my service which I have done thee.

27 And Lā'ban said unto him, I pray thee, if I have found favour in thine eyes, tarry: for <sup>z</sup> I have learned by experience that the LORD hath blessed me <sup>a</sup> for thy sake.

28 And he said, <sup>b</sup> Appoint me thy wages, and I will give it.

29 And he said unto him, <sup>c</sup> Thou knowest how I have served thee, and how thy cattle was with me.

30 For it was little which thou hadst before I came, and it is now <sup>2</sup> increased unto a multitude; and the LORD hath blessed thee <sup>3</sup> since my coming: and now when shall I <sup>d</sup> provide for mine own house also?

31 And he said, What shall I give thee? And Jā'qob said, Thou shalt not give me any thing: if thou wilt do this thing for me, I will again feed and keep thy flock.

32 I will pass through all thy flock to day, removing from thence all the speckled and spotted cattle, and all the brown cattle among the sheep, and the spotted and speckled among the goats: and <sup>e</sup> of such shall be my hire.

33 So shall my <sup>f</sup> righteousness answer for me <sup>4</sup> in time to come, when it shall come for my hire before thy face: every one that is not speckled and spotted among the goats, and brown among the sheep, that shall be counted stolen with me.

34 And Lā'ban said, Behold, I would it might be according to thy word.

35 And he removed that day the he goats that were ringstraked and spotted, and all the she goats that were speckled and spotted, and every one that had some white in it, and all the brown among the sheep, and gave them into the hand of his sons.

36 And he set three days' journey betwixt himself and Jā'qob: and Jā'qob led the rest of Lā'ban's flocks.

37 ¶ And <sup>g</sup> Jā'qob took him rods of green poplar, and of the hazel

B. C. 1745.

u ch. 24. 54.  
36.  
z ch. 18. 33;  
31. 55.  
y ch. 29. 20, 30.

x ch. 39. 3, 5.

a See ch. 28. 24.  
b ch. 29. 15.

c ch. 31. 6, 35,  
39, 40.  
Matt. 24. 45.  
Tit. 2. 10.

2 Heb. broken forth, ver. 43.  
3 Heb. at my foot.

d 1 Tim. 5. 8.  
e ch. 31. 8.  
f Pa. 37. 6.  
4 Heb. to morrow, Ex. 13. 14.  
g See ch. 31. 9-12.  
h ver. 30.  
i ch. 13. 2; 24. 35; 26. 13, 14.

[cir. 1739.

a Ps. 49. 16.  
b ch. 4. 5.

c Deut. 28. 54.  
5 Heb. as yesterday and the day before.  
1 Sam. 19. 7.  
d ch. 28. 15, 20, 21; 32. 3.

e ver. 2.

f ver. 3.

g ver. 38, 39,  
40, 41.  
ch. 30. 29.

and chesnut tree; and piled white strakes in them, and made the white appear which was in the rods.

38 And he set the rods which he had piled before the flocks in the gutters in the watering troughs when the flocks came to drink, that they should conceive when they came to drink.

39 And the flocks conceived before the rods, and brought forth cattle ringstraked, speckled, and spotted.

40 And Jā'qob did separate the lambs, and set the faces of the flocks toward the ringstraked, and all the brown in the flock of Lā'ban; and he put his own flocks by themselves, and put them not unto Lā'ban's cattle.

41 And it came to pass, whensoever the stronger cattle did conceive, that Jā'qob laid the rods before the eyes of the cattle in the gutters, that they might conceive among the rods.

42 But when the cattle were feeble, he put them not in: so the feeble were Lā'ban's, and the stronger Jā'qob's.

43 And the man <sup>h</sup> increased exceedingly, and <sup>i</sup> had much cattle, and maidservants, and menservants, and camels, and asses.

## CHAPTER 31.

1 Jacob upon displeasure departeth secretly. 19 Rachel stealeth her father's images. 22 Laban pursueth after him, 26 and complaineth of the wrong. 34 Rachel's policy to hide the images. 36 Jacob's complaint of Laban. 43 The covenant of Laban and Jacob at Galed.

AND he heard the words of Lā'ban's sons, saying, Jā'qob hath taken away all that was our father's; and of that which was our father's hath he gotten all this <sup>a</sup> glory.

2 And Jā'qob beheld <sup>b</sup> the countenance of Lā'ban, and, behold, it was not <sup>c</sup> toward him <sup>5</sup> as before.

3 And the LORD said unto Jā'qob, <sup>d</sup> Return unto the land of thy fathers, and to thy kindred; and I will be with thee.

4 And Jā'qob sent and called Rā'chel and Lē'ah to the field unto his flock,

5 And said unto them, <sup>e</sup> I see your father's countenance, that it is not toward me as before; but the God of my father <sup>f</sup> hath been with me.

6 And <sup>g</sup> ye know that with all my power I have served your father.

7 And your father hath deceived



me, and <sup>h</sup> changed my wages <sup>4</sup> ten times; but God <sup>k</sup> suffered him not to hurt me.

8 If he said thus, <sup>l</sup> The speckled shall be thy wages; then all the cattle bare speckled: and if he said thus, The ringstraked shall be thy hire; then bare all the cattle ringstraked.

9 Thus God hath <sup>m</sup> taken away the cattle of your father, and given *them* to me.

10 And it came to pass at the time that the cattle conceived, that I lifted up mine eyes, and saw in a dream, and, behold, the <sup>2</sup> rams which leaped upon the cattle were ringstraked, speckled, and grised.

11 And <sup>n</sup> the angel of God spake unto me in a dream, *saying*, Jā'qob: And I said, Here *am* I.

12 And he said, Lift up now thine eyes, and see, all the rams which leap upon the cattle *are* ringstraked, speckled, and grised: for <sup>o</sup> I have seen all that Lā'ban doeth unto thee.

13 I *am* the God of Bēth-el, <sup>p</sup> where thou anointedst the pillar, *and* where thou vowedst a vow unto me: now <sup>q</sup> arise, get thee out from this land, and return unto the land of thy kindred.

14 And Rā'chel and Lē'ah answered and said unto him, <sup>r</sup> Is there yet any portion or inheritance for us in our father's house?

15 Are we not counted of him strangers? for <sup>s</sup> he hath sold us, and hath quite devoured also our money.

16 For all the riches which God hath taken from our father, that is our's, and our children's: now then, whatsoever God hath said unto thee, do.

17 ¶ Then Jā'qob rose up, and set his sons and his wives upon camels;

18 And he carried away all his cattle, and all his goods which he had gotten, the cattle of his getting, which he had gotten in Pā'dan-ā'ram, for to go to I'ṣṣac his father in the land of Cā'nāan.

19 And Lā'ban went to shear his sheep: and Rā'chel had stolen the <sup>3</sup> *images* that were her father's.

20 And Jā'qob stole away <sup>4</sup> unawares to Lā'ban the Sūr'an, in that he told him not that he fled.

R. C. 1739.

A ver. 41.  
Num. 14. 22.  
Feb. 4. 12.  
Job 19. 3.  
Zech. 8. 23.  
1 ch. 20. 6.  
Ps. 105. 14.  
1 ch. 30. 32.

m ver. 1, 16.

2 Or, he goats.

n ch. 48. 16.

o Ex. 3. 7.

p ch. 28. 18,  
19, 20.

q ver. 3.  
ch. 32. 9.

r ch. 2. 24.

s ch. 29. 15, 27.  
3 Heb. *teraphim*.  
Jude. 17. 5.  
1 Sam. 19. 13.  
Hos. 3. 4.  
1 ch. 35. 2.  
4 Heb. *the heart of Laban*.  
u ch. 46. 28.  
2 Kin. 12. 17.  
Luke 9. 31,  
53.  
z ch. 13. 8.  
[1739.]

y ch. 20. 3.  
Job 33. 15.  
Matt. 1. 20.  
z ch. 24. 50.  
6 Heb. *from good to bad*.  
1 Sam. 30. 2.  
6 Heb. *hast stolen me*.  
b ver. 55.  
Ruth 1. 9, 14.  
1 Kin. 19. 20.  
Acts 20. 37.  
c 1 Sam. 13. 13.  
2 Chr. 16. 9.  
d ver. 53. ch. 28. 13.  
e ver. 24.  
f ver. 19.  
Judg. 18. 24.  
g Bee chap. 44. 9.

21 So he fled with all that he had; and he rose up, and passed over the river, and <sup>u</sup> set his face *toward* the mount Gīl'e-ād.

22 And it was told Lā'ban on the third day that Jā'qob was fled.

23 And he took <sup>v</sup> his brethren with him, and pursued after him seven days' journey; and they overtook him in the mount Gīl'e-ād.

24 And God <sup>w</sup> came to Lā'ban the Sūr'an in a dream by night, and said unto him, Take heed that thou <sup>z</sup> speak not to Jā'qob <sup>5</sup> either good or bad.

25 ¶ Then Lā'ban overtook Jā'qob. Now Jā'qob had pitched his tent in the mount: and Lā'ban with his brethren pitched in the mount of Gīl'e-ād.

26 And Lā'ban said to Jā'qob, What hast thou done, that thou hast stolen away unawares to me, and <sup>a</sup> carried away my daughters, as captives *taken* with the sword?

27 Wherefore didst thou flee away secretly, and <sup>b</sup> steal away from me; and didst not tell me, that I might have sent thee away with mirth, and with songs, with tabret, and with harp?

28 And hast not suffered me <sup>c</sup> to kiss my sons and my daughters? <sup>d</sup> thou hast now done foolishly in so doing. 29 It is in the power of my hand to do you hurt: but the <sup>e</sup> God of your father spake unto me <sup>e</sup> yesternight, saying, Take thou heed that thou speak not to Jā'qob either good or bad.

30 And now, *though* thou wouldest needs be gone, because thou sore longedst after thy father's house, yet wherefore hast thou <sup>f</sup> stolen my gods?

31 And Jā'qob answered and said to Lā'ban, Because I was afraid: for I said, Peradventure thou wouldest take by force thy daughters from me.

32 With whomsoever thou findest thy gods, <sup>g</sup> let him not live: before our brethren discern thou what is thine with me, and take *it* to thee. For Jā'qob knew not that Rā'chel had stolen them.

33 And Lā'ban went into Jā'qob's tent, and into Lē'ah's tent, and into

the two maidservants' tents; but he found *them* not. Then went he out of Lā'ah's tent, and entered into Rā'chel's tent.

34 Now Rā'chel had taken the images, and put them in the camel's furniture, and sat upon them. And Lā'ban <sup>2</sup>searched all the tent, but found *them* not.

35 And she said to her father, Let it not displease my lord that I cannot <sup>h</sup>rise up before thee; for the custom of women is upon me. And he searched, but found not the images.

36 ¶ And Jā'qob was wroth, and chode with Lā'ban: and Jā'qob answered and said to Lā'ban, What is my trespass? what is my sin, that thou hast so hotly pursued after me?

37 Whereas thou hast <sup>3</sup>searched all my stuff, what hast thou found of all thy household stuff? set it here before my brethren and thy brethren, that they may judge betwixt us both.

38 This twenty years have I been with thee; thy ewes and thy she goats have not cast their young, and the rams of thy flock have I not eaten.

39 ¶ That which was torn of beasts I brought not unto thee; I bare the loss of it; of <sup>k</sup>my hand didst thou require it, whether stolen by day, or stolen by night.

40 Thus I was; in the day the drought consumed me, and the frost by night; and my sleep departed from mine eyes.

41 Thus have I been twenty years in thy house; I <sup>l</sup>served thee fourteen years for thy two daughters, and six years for thy cattle: and <sup>m</sup>thou hast changed my wages ten times.

42 <sup>n</sup>Except the God of my father, the God of Ā'brā'hām, and <sup>o</sup>the fear of Ī'saac, had been with me, surely thou hadst sent me away now empty. <sup>p</sup>God hath seen mine affliction and the labour of my hands, and <sup>q</sup>rebuked thee yesternight.

43 ¶ And Lā'ban answered and said unto Jā'qob, These daughters are my daughters, and these children are my children, and these cattle are my cattle, and all that thou seest is mine: and what can I do this day unto

B. C. 1739.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. *felt*.<sup>h</sup> Ex. 20. 12.  
<sup>l</sup> Lev. 19. 32.<sup>3</sup> Heb. *felt*.<sup>i</sup> Ex. 22. 10.  
&c.<sup>k</sup> Ex. 22. 12.<sup>l</sup> ch. 29. 27, 28.  
<sup>m</sup> ver. 7.<sup>n</sup> Pa. 124. 1, 2.  
<sup>o</sup> ver. 53.<sup>p</sup> Is. 8. 13.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 29. 32.<sup>r</sup> Ex. 3. 7.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 Chr. 12. 17.<sup>t</sup> Jude 9.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 26. 28.<sup>v</sup> Josh. 24. 27.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 28. 18.<sup>x</sup> That is, The heap of witness.<sup>y</sup> Chud.<sup>z</sup> That is, The heap of witness.<sup>aa</sup> Heb.<sup>ab</sup> Josh. 24. 27.<sup>ac</sup> Judg. 11. 29.<sup>ad</sup> 1 Sam. 7. 5.<sup>ae</sup> That is, A beacon, or, watch-tower.<sup>af</sup> y ch. 18. 5.<sup>ag</sup> z ch. 21. 22.  
<sup>ah</sup> a ver. 42.<sup>ai</sup> Or, killed beasts.<sup>aj</sup> ch. 28. 1.<sup>ak</sup> ch. 18. 23;<sup>al</sup> 30. 25.

these my daughters, or unto their children which they have born?

44 Now therefore come thou, <sup>a</sup>let us make a covenant, I and thou; <sup>b</sup>and let it be for a witness between me and thee.

45 And Jā'qob <sup>c</sup>took a stone, and set it up for a pillar.

46 And Jā'qob said unto his brethren, Gather stones; and they took stones, and made an heap: and they did eat there upon the heap.

47 And Lā'ban called it <sup>d</sup>Jē'gar-sā-hā-dū'thā: but Jā'qob called it <sup>e</sup>Gāl'ē-ed.

48 And Lā'ban said, <sup>f</sup>This heap is a witness between me and thee this day. Therefore was the name of it called Gāl'ē-ed;

49 And <sup>g</sup>Miz'pah; for he said, The LORD watch between me and thee, when we are absent one from another.

50 If thou shalt afflict my daughters, or if thou shalt take other wives beside my daughters, no man is with us; see, God is witness betwixt me and thee.

51 And Lā'ban said to Jā'qob, Behold this heap, and behold this pillar, which I have cast betwixt me and thee;

52 This heap be witness, and this pillar be witness, that I will not pass over this heap to thee, and that thou shalt not pass over this heap and this pillar unto me, for harm.

53 The God of Ā'brā'hām, and the God of Nā'hôr, the God of their father, <sup>h</sup>judge betwixt us. And Jā'qob <sup>i</sup>swore by <sup>a</sup>the fear of his father Ī'saac.

54 Then Jā'qob <sup>j</sup>offered sacrifice upon the mount, and called his brethren to eat bread: and they did eat bread, and tarried all night in the mount.

55 And early in the morning Lā'ban rose up, and kissed his sons and his daughters, and <sup>k</sup>blessed them: and Lā'ban departed, and <sup>l</sup>returned unto his place.

## CHAPTER 32.

1 Jacob's vision at Mahanaim. 3 His message to Esau. 6 He is afraid of Esau's coming. 9 He prayeth for deliverance. 13 He sendeth a present to Esau. 24 He wrestleth with an angel at Peniel, where he is called Isra'el. 31 He halteth.

AND Jā'qob went on his way, and <sup>a</sup> the angels of God met him.

2 And when Jā'qob saw them, he said, This is God's <sup>b</sup> host: and he called the name of that place <sup>2</sup> Mā-hā-nā'im.

3 And Jā'qob sent messengers before him to E'sau his brother <sup>c</sup> unto the land of Sē'ir, <sup>d</sup> the <sup>3</sup> country of E'dom.

4 And he commanded them, saying, <sup>e</sup> Thus shall ye speak unto my lord E'sau: Thy servant Jā'qob saith thus, I have sojourned with Lā'ban, and stayed there until now:

5 And <sup>f</sup> I have oxen, and asses, flocks, and menservants, and womenservants: and I have sent to tell my lord, that <sup>g</sup> I may find grace in thy sight.

6 ¶ And the messengers returned to Jā'qob, saying, We came to thy brother E'sau, and also <sup>h</sup> he cometh to meet thee, and four hundred men with him.

7 Then Jā'qob was greatly afraid and <sup>i</sup> distressed: and he divided the people that <sup>was</sup> with him, and the flocks, and herds, and the camels, into two bands;

8 And said, If E'sau come to the one company, and smite it, then the other company which is left shall escape.

9 ¶ <sup>k</sup> And Jā'qob said, <sup>l</sup> O God of my father Ā'brā'hām, and God of my father I'saac, the LORD <sup>m</sup> which saidst unto me, Return unto thy country, and to thy kindred, and I will deal well with thee:

10 <sup>n</sup> I am not worthy of the least of all the <sup>o</sup> mercies, and of all the truth, which thou hast shewed unto thy servant; for with <sup>o</sup> my staff I passed over this Jōr'dan; and now I am become two bands.

11 <sup>p</sup> Deliver me, I pray thee, from the hand of my brother, from the hand of E'sau: for I fear him, lest he will come and smite me, and <sup>q</sup> the mother <sup>5</sup> with the children.

12 And <sup>r</sup> thou saidst, I will surely do thee good, and make thy seed as the sand of the sea, which cannot be numbered for multitude.

13 ¶ And he lodged there that same night; and took of that which came

B. C. 1739.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 91. 11.  
<sup>b</sup> Heb. 1. 14.  
<sup>c</sup> Josh. 5. 14.  
<sup>d</sup> Ps. 103. 21;  
148. 2.  
<sup>e</sup> Luke 2. 13.  
<sup>f</sup> That is,  
Two hosts,  
or, camps.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 33. 14,  
16.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 36. 6,  
8.  
<sup>i</sup> Deut. 2. 5.  
<sup>j</sup> Josh. 24. 4.  
<sup>k</sup> Heb. field.  
<sup>l</sup> Prov. 15. 1.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 30. 43.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 33. 8, 15.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 33. 1.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 35. 3.

<sup>k</sup> Ps. 50. 15.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 28. 13.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 31. 3, 13.

<sup>n</sup> Heb. I am  
less than all,  
&c.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 24. 27.  
<sup>p</sup> Job 8. 7.  
<sup>q</sup> Ps. 59. 1, 2.  
<sup>r</sup> Hos. 10. 14.  
<sup>s</sup> Heb. upon.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 28. 14,  
15.  
<sup>u</sup> s. ch. 43. 11.  
<sup>v</sup> Prov. 18. 16.  
<sup>w</sup> Prov. 21. 14.  
<sup>x</sup> Heb. my  
face.  
<sup>y</sup> Job 42. 8, 9.  
<sup>z</sup> Deut. 3. 16.  
<sup>aa</sup> Heb. caused  
to pass.  
<sup>ab</sup> Hos. 12. 3, 4.  
<sup>ac</sup> Eph. 6. 12.  
<sup>ad</sup> Heb. as-  
cending of  
the morning.  
<sup>ae</sup> See Matt.  
26. 41.  
<sup>af</sup> 2 Cor. 12. 7.  
<sup>ag</sup> See Luke  
24. 28.  
<sup>ah</sup> Hos. 12. 4.

to his hand <sup>a</sup> a present for E'sau his brother;

14 Two hundred she goats, and twenty he goats, two hundred ewes, and twenty rams,

15 Thirty milch camels with their colts, forty kine, and ten bulls, twenty she asses, and ten foals.

16 And he delivered them into the hand of his servants, every drove by themselves; and said unto his servants, Pass over before me, and put a space betwixt drove and drove.

17 And he commanded the foremost, saying, When E'sau my brother meeteth thee, and asketh thee, saying, Whose art thou? and whither goest thou? and whose are these before thee?

18 Then thou shalt say, *They be thy servant Jā'qob's*; it is a present sent unto my lord E'sau: and, behold, also he is behind us.

19 And so commanded he the second, and the third, and all that followed the droves, saying, On this manner shall ye speak unto E'sau, when ye find him.

20 And say ye moreover, Behold, thy servant Jā'qob is behind us. For he said, I will <sup>u</sup> appease him with the present that goeth before me, and afterward I will see his face; peradventure he will accept <sup>v</sup> of me.

21 So went the present over before him: and himself lodged that night in the company.

22 And he rose up that night, and took his two wives, and his two womenservants, and his eleven sons, <sup>w</sup> and passed over the ford Jāb'ok.

23 And he took them, and <sup>x</sup> sent them over the brook, and sent over that he had.

24 ¶ And Jā'qob was left alone; and there <sup>y</sup> wrestled a man with him until the <sup>z</sup> breaking of the day.

25 And when he saw that he prevailed not against him, he touched the hollow of his thigh; and <sup>aa</sup> the hollow of Jā'qob's thigh was out of joint, as he wrestled with him.

26 And <sup>ab</sup> he said, Let me go, for the day breaketh. And he said, <sup>ac</sup> I will not let thee go, except thou bless me.

27 And he said unto him, What is thy name? And he said, Jā'qob.

28 And he said, <sup>b</sup>Thy name shall be called no more Jā'qob, but <sup>2</sup>İs'ra-el: for as a prince hast thou <sup>c</sup>power with God and <sup>d</sup>with men, and hast prevailed.

29 And Jā'qob asked him, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, thy name. And he said, <sup>e</sup>Wherefore is it that thou dost ask after my name? And he blessed him there.

30 And Jā'qob called the name of the place <sup>3</sup>Pē-ni'el: for <sup>f</sup>I have seen God face to face, and my life is preserved.

31 And as he passed over Pē-nū'el the sun rose upon him, and he halted upon his thigh.

32 Therefore the children of İs'ra-el eat not of the sinew which shrank, which is upon the hollow of the thigh, unto this day: because he touched the hollow of Jā'qob's thigh in the sinew that shrank.

### CHAPTER 33.

1 The kindness of Jacob and Esau at their meeting.  
17 Jacob cometh to Succoth. 18 At Shalem he buyeth a field, and buildeth an altar called El-elohe-Israel.

AND Jā'qob lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, <sup>a</sup>E'sau came, and with him four hundred men. And he divided the children unto Lē'ah, and unto Rā'chel, and unto the two handmaids.

2 And he put the handmaids and their children foremost, and Lē'ah and her children after, and Rā'chel and Jō'seph hindermost.

3 And he passed over before them, and <sup>b</sup>bowed himself to the ground seven times, until he came near to his brother.

4 <sup>c</sup>And E'sau ran to meet him, and embraced him, <sup>d</sup>and fell on his neck, and kissed him: and they wept.

5 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw the women and the children; and said, Who are those <sup>e</sup>with thee? And he said, The children <sup>f</sup>which God hath graciously given thy servant.

6 Then the handmaidens came near, they and their children, and they bowed themselves.

7 And Lē'ah also with her children came near, and bowed themselves: and after came Jō'seph near and Rā'chel, and they bowed themselves.

8 And he said, <sup>g</sup>What meanest thou

B. C. 1739.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 35. 10.  
<sup>c</sup> Kin. 17. 34.  
<sup>d</sup> That is, <sup>e</sup> prince of God.  
<sup>f</sup> Hos. 12. 3, 4.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 25. 31;  
27. 33.

<sup>e</sup> Judg. 13. 18.

<sup>3</sup> That is, The face of God.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 16. 13.  
<sup>g</sup> Ex. 24. 11;  
33. 20.  
Deut. 5. 24.  
Judg. 6. 22;  
13. 22.  
Is. 6. 5.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 32. 6.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 18. 2;  
42. 6; 43. 26.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 32. 28.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 45. 14, 15.  
<sup>e</sup> Heb. to thee.  
<sup>f</sup> e ch. 48. 9.  
Ps. 127. 3.  
Is. 8. 18.  
<sup>g</sup> Heb. What is all this band to thee?

<sup>f</sup> ch. 32. 16.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 32. 5.  
<sup>h</sup> Heb. be that to thee that is thine.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 43. 3.

2 Sam. 3. 13;  
14. 24, 28, 32.  
Matt. 18. 10.  
i Judg. 1. 15.  
1 Sam. 25. 27;  
30. 26.  
2 Kin. 5. 15.  
7 Heb. all things.  
Phil. 4. 18.  
k 2 Kin. 5. 23.

8 Heb. according to the foot of the work, &c. and according to the foot of the children.  
l ch. 32. 3.  
9 Heb. set, or place.  
10 Heb.

Wherefore is this?  
m ch. 34. 11;  
47. 25.  
Ruth 2. 13.  
n Josh. 13. 27.  
Judg. 8. 5.  
Ps. 60. 6.

11 That is, Booths.  
o John 3. 23.  
12 Called.  
Acts 7. 16.  
Sychem.  
p Josh. 24. 1.  
Judg. 9. 1.  
q Josh. 24. 32.  
John 4. 5.

13 Called.  
Acts 7. 16.  
Emmor.  
14 Or, lambs.  
r ch. 35. 7.  
15 That is, God the God of Israel.

by <sup>f</sup>all this drove which I met? And he said, <sup>g</sup>These are <sup>h</sup>to find grace in the sight of my lord.

9 And E'sau said, I have enough, my brother; <sup>i</sup>keep that thou hast unto thyself.

10 And Jā'qob said, Nay, I pray thee, if now I have found grace in thy sight, then receive my present at my hand: for therefore I <sup>h</sup>have seen thy face, as though I had seen the face of God, and thou wast pleased with me.

11 Take, I pray thee, <sup>i</sup>my blessing that is brought to thee; because God hath dealt graciously with me, and because I have <sup>j</sup>enough. <sup>k</sup>And he urged him, and he took it.

12 And he said, Let us take our journey, and let us go, and I will go before thee.

13 And he said unto him, My lord knoweth that the children are tender, and the flocks and herds with young are with me: and if men should overdrive them one day, all the flock will die.

14 Let my lord, I pray thee, pass over before his servant: and I will lead on softly, <sup>l</sup>according as the cattle that goeth before me and the children be able to endure, until I come unto my lord <sup>m</sup>unto Sē'ir.

15 And E'sau said, Let me now <sup>n</sup>leave with thee some of the folk that are with me. And he said, <sup>o</sup>What needeth it? <sup>p</sup>let me find grace in the sight of my lord.

16 ¶ So E'sau returned that day on his way unto Sē'ir.

17 And Jā'qob journeyed to <sup>q</sup>Sūc'coth, and built him an house, and made booths for his cattle: therefore the name of the place is called <sup>r</sup>Sūc'coth.

18 ¶ And Jā'qob came to <sup>s</sup>Shā'lem, a city of <sup>t</sup>12<sup>u</sup> Shē'chem, which is in the land of Cā'nāan, when he came from Pā'dan-ā'ram; and pitched his tent before the city.

19 And <sup>v</sup>he bought a parcel of a field, where he had spread his tent, at the hand of the children of <sup>w</sup>13 Hā'mor, Shē'chem's father, for an hundred <sup>x</sup>14 pieces of money.

20 And he erected there an altar, and <sup>y</sup>called it <sup>z</sup>15 El-g-lō'hē-İs'ra-el.

## CHAPTER 34.

B. C. 1732.

<sup>1</sup> Dinah is ravished by Shechem. <sup>4</sup> He rusheth to marry her. <sup>13</sup> The sons of Jacob offer the condition of circumcision to the Shechemites. <sup>20</sup> Hamor and Shechem persuade them to accept it. <sup>25</sup> The sons of Jacob upon that advantage slay them, <sup>27</sup> and spoil their city. <sup>30</sup> Jacob reproves Simeon and Levi.

AND <sup>a</sup> Dī'nah the daughter of Lē'ah, which she bare unto Jā'qob, <sup>b</sup> went out to see the daughters of the land.

2 And when Shē'chem the son of Hā'mor the Hī'vite, prince of the country, <sup>c</sup> saw her, he <sup>d</sup> took her, and lay with her, and <sup>e</sup> defiled her.

3 And his soul clave unto Dī'nah the daughter of Jā'qob, and he loved the damsel, and spake <sup>f</sup> kindly unto the damsel.

4 And Shē'chem <sup>g</sup> spake unto his father Hā'mor, saying, Get me this damsel to wife.

5 And Jā'qob heard that he had defiled Dī'nah his daughter: now his sons were with his cattle in the field: and Jā'qob <sup>h</sup> held his peace until they were come.

6 ¶ And Hā'mor the father of Shē'chem went out unto Jā'qob to commune with him.

7 And the sons of Jā'qob came out of the field when they heard it: and the men were grieved, and they <sup>i</sup> were very wroth, because he <sup>j</sup> had wrought folly in lē'ra-el in lying with Jā'qob's daughter; <sup>k</sup> which thing ought not to be done.

8 And Hā'mor communed with them, saying, The soul of my son Shē'chem longeth for your daughter: I pray you give her him to wife.

9 And make ye marriages with us, and give your daughters unto us, and take our daughters unto you.

10 And ye shall dwell with us: and <sup>l</sup> the land shall be before you; dwell and <sup>m</sup> trade ye therein, and <sup>n</sup> get you possessions therein.

11 And Shē'chem said unto her father and unto her brethren, Let me find grace in your eyes, and what ye shall say unto me I will give.

12 Ask me never so much <sup>o</sup> dowry and gift, and I will give according as ye shall say unto me: but give me the damsel to wife.

13 And the sons of Jā'qob answered Shē'chem and Hā'mor his father

a ch. 30. 21.

b Tit. 2. 6.

c ch. 6. 2.  
Judg. 14. 1.  
d ch. 20. 2.  
2 Heb. humbled her.  
Deut. 22. 29.

3 Heb. to the heart of the damsel:  
See Isa. 40. 2.  
Hos. 2. 14.  
e Judg. 14. 2.

f 1 Sam. 10. 27.  
2 Sam. 13. 22.

g ch. 49. 7.  
2 Sam. 13. 21.  
h Josh. 7. 15.  
Judg. 20. 6.  
i Deut. 23. 17.  
2 Sam. 13. 12.

k ch. 13. 9;  
20. 15.  
l ch. 42. 34.  
m ch. 47. 27.

n Ex. 22. 16, 17.  
Deut. 22. 29.  
o 1 Sam. 18. 25.  
p See 2 Sam. 13. 24; &c.  
q Josh. 5. 9.  
r 1 Chr. 4. 9.  
s ch. 23. 10.  
t ch. 49. 5, 6, 7.

<sup>o</sup> deceitfully, and said, because he had defiled Dī'nah their sister:

14 And they said unto them, We cannot do this thing, to give our sister to one that is uncircumcised; for <sup>p</sup> that were a reproach unto us:

15 But in this will we consent unto you: If ye will be as we be, that every male of you be circumcised;

16 Then will we give our daughters unto you, and we will take your daughters to us, and we will dwell with you, and we will become one people.

17 But if ye will not hearken unto us, to be circumcised; then will we take our daughter, and we will be gone.

18 And their words pleased Hā'mor, and Shē'chem Hā'mor's son.

19 And the young man deferred not to do the thing, because he had delight in Jā'qob's daughter: and he was <sup>q</sup> more honourable than all the house of his father.

20 ¶ And Hā'mor and Shē'chem his son came unto the gate of their city, and communed with the men of their city, saying,

21 These men are peaceable with us; therefore let them dwell in the land, and trade therein; for the land, behold, it is large enough for them; let us take their daughters to us for wives, and let us give them our daughters.

22 Only herein will the men consent unto us for to dwell with us, to be one people, if every male among us be circumcised, as they are circumcised.

23 Shall not their cattle and their substance and every beast of their's be our's? only let us consent unto them, and they will dwell with us.

24 And unto Hā'mor and unto Shē'chem his son hearkened all that <sup>r</sup> went out of the gate of his city; and every male was circumcised, all that went out of the gate of his city.

25 ¶ And it came to pass on the third day, when they were sore, that two of the sons of Jā'qob, <sup>s</sup> Sīm'e-on and Lē'vi, Dī'nah's brethren, took each man his sword, and came upon the city boldly, and slew all the males.

26 And they slew Hā'mor and Shē'-chem his son with the <sup>2</sup> edge of the sword, and took Dī'nah out of Shē'-chem's house, and went out.

27 The sons of Jā'qob came upon the slain, and spoiled the city, because they had defiled their sister.

28 They took their sheep, and their oxen, and their asses, and that which was in the city, and that which was in the field,

29 And all their wealth, and all their little ones, and their wives took they captive, and spoiled even all that was in the house.

30 And Jā'qob said to Sim'ē-on and Lē'vī, 'Ye have <sup>u</sup> troubled me <sup>a</sup> to make me to stink among the inhabitants of the land, among the Cā'nān-ites and the Pēr'iz-zites: <sup>v</sup> and I being few in number, they shall gather themselves together against me, and slay me; and I shall be destroyed, I and my house.

31 And they said, Should he deal with our sister as with an harlot?

#### CHAPTER 35.

1 God sendeth Jacob to Beth-el. 2 He purgeth his house of idols. 6 He buildeth an altar at Beth-el. 9 God blesseth Jacob at Beth-el. 16 Rachel travaileth of Benjamin, and dieth in the way to Edar. 23 The sons of Jacob. 27 Jacob cometh to Isaac at Hebron. 28 The age, death, and burial of Isaac.

AND God said unto Jā'qob, Arise, <sup>a</sup> go up to <sup>a</sup> Bēth'-el, and dwell there: and make there an altar unto God, <sup>b</sup> that appeared unto thee <sup>c</sup> when thou fleddest from the face of Ē'sāu thy brother.

2 Then Jā'qob said unto his <sup>d</sup> household, and to all that were with him, Put away <sup>e</sup> the strange gods that are among you, and <sup>f</sup> be clean, and change your garments:

3 And let us arise, and go up to Bēth'-el; and I will make there an altar unto God, <sup>g</sup> who answered me in the day of my distress, <sup>h</sup> and was with me in the way which I went.

4 And they gave unto Jā'qob all the strange gods which were in their hand, and all their <sup>i</sup> earrings which were in their ears; and Jā'qob hid them under <sup>k</sup> the oak which was by Shē'chem.

5 And they journeyed: and <sup>l</sup> the terror of God was upon the cities that were round about them, and they did not pursue after the sons of Jā'qob.

B. C. 1732.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. mouth.

<sup>u</sup> Heb. 49. 6.

<sup>v</sup> Ex. 7. 25.

<sup>x</sup> Ex. 5. 21.

<sup>1</sup> Sam. 13. 4.

<sup>y</sup> Deut. 4. 27.

<sup>z</sup> Ps. 103. 12.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 28. 19.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 28. 13.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 27. 45.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 18. 19.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 31. 19, 34.

<sup>f</sup> Josh. 24. 2, 23.

<sup>g</sup> 1 Sam. 7. 3.

<sup>h</sup> Ex. 19. 10.

<sup>i</sup> q. ch. 32. 7, 24.

<sup>j</sup> Ps. 107. 6.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 28. 20.

<sup>l</sup> 31. 3, 42.

<sup>m</sup> Hos. 2. 13.

<sup>n</sup> Josh. 24. 26.

<sup>o</sup> Judg. 9. 6.

<sup>p</sup> 1 Ex. 15. 16.

<sup>q</sup> 23. 27; 34. 24.

<sup>r</sup> Deut. 11. 25.

<sup>s</sup> Josh. 2. 9;

<sup>t</sup> 5. 1.

<sup>u</sup> 1 Sam. 14. 15.

<sup>v</sup> 2 Chr. 14. 14.

<sup>w</sup> m. ch. 28. 19.

<sup>x</sup> 22.

<sup>y</sup> Eccles. 5. 4.

<sup>z</sup> That is, The God of Beth-el.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 28. 13.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 24. 59.

<sup>c</sup> That is,

The oak of weeping.

<sup>d</sup> Hos. 12. 4.

<sup>e</sup> r. ch. 17. 5.

<sup>f</sup> s. ch. 32. 28.

<sup>g</sup> 1 ch. 17. 1; 48.

<sup>h</sup> 3, 4.

<sup>i</sup> Ex. 6. 3.

<sup>j</sup> u. ch. 17. 5, 6.

<sup>k</sup> 16; 28. 3; 48. 4.

<sup>l</sup> s. ch. 12. 7;

<sup>m</sup> 12; 15; 26. 3,

<sup>n</sup> 4; 28. 13.

<sup>o</sup> y. ch. 17. 22.

<sup>p</sup> s. ch. 28. 18.

[cir. 1729.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 28. 19.

<sup>r</sup> Heb. a little

piece of

ground.

<sup>s</sup> 2 Kin. 3. 19.

<sup>t</sup> b. ch. 30. 24.

<sup>u</sup> 1 Sam. 4. 20.

<sup>v</sup> That is,

The son of

my sorrow.

<sup>w</sup> That is,

The son of

the right

hand.

<sup>x</sup> c. ch. 48. 7.

6 ¶ So Jā'qob came to <sup>m</sup> Lūz, which is in the land of Cā'nāan, that is, Bēth'-el, he and all the people that were with him.

7 And he <sup>n</sup> built there an altar, and called the place <sup>3</sup> Ēl-bēth'-el: because <sup>o</sup> there God appeared unto him, when he fled from the face of his brother.

8 But <sup>p</sup> Dēb'q-rah Rā-bēk'ah's nurse died, and she was buried beneath Bēth'-el under an oak: and the name of it was called <sup>q</sup> Āl'lōn-bāch'-uth.

9 ¶ And <sup>r</sup> God appeared unto Jā'qob again, when he came out of Pā'dan-ā'ram, and blessed him.

10 And God said unto him, Thy name is Jā'qob: <sup>s</sup> thy name shall not be called any more Jā'qob, <sup>t</sup> but Īs'ra-el shall be thy name: and he called his name Īs'ra-el.

11 And God said unto him, <sup>u</sup> I am God Almighty: be fruitful and multiply; <sup>v</sup> a nation and a company of nations shall be of thee, and kings shall come out of thy loins;

12 And the land <sup>w</sup> which I gave Ā'brā'hām and Ī'saac, to thee I will give it, and to thy seed after thee will I give the land.

13 And God <sup>x</sup> went up from him in the place where he talked with him.

14 And Jā'qob <sup>y</sup> set up a pillar in the place where he talked with him, even a pillar of stone: and he poured a drink offering thereon, and he poured oil thereon.

15 And Jā'qob called the name of the place where God spake with him, <sup>z</sup> a Bēth'-el.

16 ¶ And they journeyed from Bēth'-el; and there was but <sup>a</sup> a little way to come to Eph'rāth: and Rā'chel travailed, and she had hard labour.

17 And it came to pass, when she was in hard labour, that the midwife said unto her, Fear not; <sup>b</sup> thou shalt have this son also.

18 And it came to pass, as her soul was in departing, (for she died) that she called his name <sup>c</sup> Bēn-ō'nī: but his father called him <sup>d</sup> Bēn'jāmin.

19 And <sup>e</sup> Rā'chel died, and was

buried in the way to <sup>d</sup> Eph'rāth, which is Bēth-lē-hēm.

20 And Jā'qob set a pillar upon her grave: that is the pillar of Rā'chel's grave <sup>e</sup> unto this day.

21 ¶ And Iṣ'ra-el journeyed, and spread his tent beyond <sup>f</sup> the tower of E'dār.

22 And it came to pass, when Iṣ'ra-el dwelt in that land, that Reu'ben went and <sup>g</sup> lay with Bil'hah his father's concubine: and Iṣ'ra-el heard it. Now the sons of Jā'qob were twelve:

23 The sons of Lē'ah; <sup>h</sup> Reu'ben, Jā'qob's firstborn, and Sīm'ē-on, and Lē'vi, and Jū'dah, and Iṣ'ṣā-char, and Zēb'u-lun:

24 The sons of Rā'chel; Jō'seph, and Bēn'jā-min:

25 And the sons of Bil'hah, Rā'chel's handmaid; Dān, and Nāph'tā-li:

26 And the sons of Zil'pah, Lē'ah's handmaid; Gād, and Aḥ'ēr: these are the sons of Jā'qob, which were born to him in Pā'dan-ā'ram.

27 ¶ And Jā'qob came unto Iṣ'ṣac his father unto <sup>i</sup> Mām'rē, unto the <sup>k</sup> city of Ār'bah, which is Hē'bron, where Ā'brā'hām and Iṣ'ṣac so-journed.

28 And the days of Iṣ'ṣac were an hundred and fourscore years.

29 And Iṣ'ṣac gave up the ghost, and died, and <sup>l</sup> was gathered unto his people, being old and full of days: and <sup>m</sup> his sons E'sau and Jā'qob buried him.

### CHAPTER 36.

1 Esau's three wives. 6 His removing to mount Seir. 9 His sons. 15 The dukes which descended of his sons. 20 The sons and dukes of Seir. 24 Anah findeth mules. 31 The kings of Edom. 40 The dukes that descended of Esau.

**N**OW these are the generations of E'sau, <sup>a</sup> who is E'dom.

2 E'sau took his wives of the daughters of Cā'nāan; Ā'dah the daughter of E'lon the Hīt'tite, and Ā'hō-lib'ā-mah the daughter of Ā'nah the daughter of Zil'ḡ-on the Hī'vite;

3 And <sup>d</sup> Bāsh'ē-māth Ish'mā-el's daughter, sister of Nē-bā'joth.

4 And <sup>e</sup> Ā'dah bare to E'sau E'lī-phāz; and Bāsh'ē-māth bare Reu'el;

5 And Ā'hō-lib'ā-mah bare Jē'ūsh, and Jā-ā'lam, and Kō'rah: these are

B. C. 1729.

d Ruth 1. 2; 4. 11.  
Mic. 5. 2.  
Matt. 2. 6.  
[cir. 1740.]  
e 1 Sam. 10. 2.  
2 Sam. 18. 18.  
f Mic. 4. 8.

g ch. 49. 4.  
1 Chr. 5. 1.  
See 2 Sam. 16. 22; 20. 3.  
1 Cor. 5. 1.

h ch. 46. 8.  
Ex. 1. 2.

i ch. 13. 18;  
23. 2, 19.  
j Josh. 14. 15;  
15. 13.

1716.]

l ch. 15. 15;  
25. 8.

m So ch. 25.  
9; 49. 31.

[cir. 1715.]

cir. 1796.]

a ch. 25. 30.  
b ch. 26. 34.  
c ver. 25.

d ch. 28. 9.  
e 1 Chr. 1. 35.

2 Heb. *souls*.  
f ch. 13. 6, 11.  
g ch. 17. 8;

28. 4.  
h ch. 32. 3.

i Deut. 2. 5.  
Josh. 24. 4.

j ver. 1.  
cir. 1760.]

3 Heb. *Edom*.  
k 1 Chr. 1.  
35, &c.

4 Or. *Zephi*.  
1 Chr. 1. 36.

l Ex. 17. 8, 14.  
Num. 24. 20.  
1 Sam. 15. 2,  
3, &c.

the sons of E'sau, which were born unto him in the land of Cā'nāan.

6 And E'sau took his wives, and his sons, and his daughters, and all the <sup>2</sup> persons of his house, and his cattle, and all his beasts, and all his substance, which he had got in the land of Cā'nāan; and went into the country from the face of his brother Jā'qob.

7 ¶ For their riches were more than that they might dwell together; and <sup>9</sup> the land wherein they were strangers could not bear them because of their cattle.

8 Thus dwelt E'sau in <sup>h</sup> mount Sē'ir: <sup>i</sup> E'sau is E'dom.

9 ¶ And these are the generations of E'sau the father of <sup>3</sup> the E'domites in mount Sē'ir:

10 These are the names of E'sau's sons; <sup>k</sup> E'lī-phāz the son of Ā'dah the wife of E'sau, Reu'el the son of Bāsh'ē-māth the wife of E'sau.

11 And the sons of E'lī-phāz were Tē'man, Ō'mar, <sup>4</sup> Zēphō, and Gā'tam, and Kē'nāz.

12 And Tim'nā was concubine to E'lī-phāz E'sau's son; and she bare to E'lī-phāz Ā'm'ā-lēk: these were the sons of Ā'dah E'sau's wife.

13 And these are the sons of Reu'el; Nā'hāth, and Zē'rah, Shām'mah, and Miz'zah: these were the sons of Bāsh'ē-māth E'sau's wife.

14 ¶ And these were the sons of Ā'hō-lib'ā-mah, the daughter of Ā'nah the daughter of Zil'ḡ-on, E'sau's wife: and she bare to E'sau Jē'ūsh, and Jā-ā'lam, and Kō'rah.

15 ¶ These were dukes of the sons of E'sau: the sons of E'lī-phāz the firstborn son of E'sau; duke Tē'man, duke Ō'mar, duke Zēphō, duke Kē'nāz,

16 Duke Kō'rah, duke Gā'tam, and duke Ā'm'ā-lēk: these are the dukes that came of E'lī-phāz in the land of E'dom; these were the sons of Ā'dah.

17 ¶ And these are the sons of Reu'el E'sau's son; duke Nā'hāth, duke Zē'rah, duke Shām'mah, duke Miz'zah: these are the dukes that came of Reu'el in the land of E'dom; these are the sons of Bāsh'ē-māth E'sau's wife.

18 ¶ And these are the sons of

Ā-hō-līb'ā-mah Ē'sau's wife; duke Jē'ush, duke Jā-ā-lam, duke Kō'-rah: these were the dukes that came of Ā-hō-līb'ā-mah the daughter of Ā'nah, Ē'sau's wife.

19 These are the sons of Ē'sau, who is Ē'dom, and these are their dukes.

20 ¶ These are the sons of Sē'ir the Hō'rite, who inhabited the land; Lō'tan, and Shō'bal, and Zīb'ē-on, and Ā'nah,

21 And Dī'shon, and Ē'zēr, and Dī'shan: these are the dukes of the Hō'rites, the children of Sē'ir in the land of Ē'dom.

22 And the children of Lō'tan were Hō'ri and Hē'mam; and Lō'tan's sister was Tim'nā.

23 And the children of Shō'bal were these; <sup>3</sup>Ā'vān, and Mān'a-hāth, and Ē'bal, <sup>4</sup>Shē'phō, and Ō'nam.

24 And these are the children of Zīb'ē-on; both Ā'jah, and Ā'nah: this was that Ā'nah that found<sup>o</sup> the mules in the wilderness, as he fed the asses of Zīb'ē-on his father.

25 And the children of Ā'nah were these; Dī'shon, and Ā-hō-līb'ā-mah the daughter of Ā'nah.

26 And these are the children of Dī'shon; <sup>5</sup>Hēm'dan, and Ēsh'ban, and Ith'ran, and Chē'ran.

27 The children of Ē'zēr are these; Bil'hān, and Zā'ā-vān, and <sup>6</sup>Ā'kan.

28 The children of Dī'shan are these; Ūz, and Ā'rān.

29 These are the dukes that came of the Hō'rites; duke Lō'tan, duke Shō'bal, duke Zīb'ē-on, duke Ā'nah,

30 Duke Dī'shon, duke Ē'zēr, duke Dī'shan: these are the dukes that came of Hō'ri, among their dukes in the land of Sē'ir.

31 ¶ And <sup>p</sup>these are the kings that reigned in the land of Ē'dom, before there reigned any king over the children of Is'ra-el.

32 And Bē'la the son of Bē'or reigned in Ē'dom: and the name of his city was Din'hā-bah.

33 And Bē'la died, and Jō'bāb the son of Zē'rah of Boz'rah reigned in his stead.

34 And Jō'bāb died, and Hū'sham of the land of Tēm'a-ni reigned in his stead.

35 And Hū'sham died, and Hā'dād

B. C. 1715.

cir. 1840.]

m 1 Chr. 1. 38.  
n ch. 14. 6.  
Deut. 2. 12,  
22.

2 Or, Homam,  
1 Chr. 1. 39.

[cir. 1496.

3 Or, Altan,  
1 Chr. 1. 40.  
4 Or, Shephi,  
1 Chr. 1. 40.  
o See Lev. 19.  
19.

5 Or, Amram,  
1 Chr. 1. 41.  
6 Or, Jakan,  
1 Chr. 1. 42.

p 1 Chr. 1. 43.  
q 1 Chr. 1. 50.  
Hadad Pat.

After his  
death was an  
Aristocracy,  
Ex. 15. 15.  
r 1 Chr. 1. 51.  
7 Or, Altah.

8 Heb.  
Edom.

cir. 1780.]

9 Heb. of his  
father's so-  
journings.  
a ch. 17. 8; 23.  
4; 28. 4; 36. 7.  
Heb. 11. 9.

[1729.

b 1 Sam. 2.  
22, 23, 24.

c ch. 44. 20.

10 Or, pieces,  
Judg. 5. 30.  
2 Sam. 13. 18.

d ch. 27. 41;  
49. 23.

the son of Bē'dād, who smote Mid'-an in the field of Mō'ab, reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Ā'vith.

36 And Hā'dād died, and Sām'lah of Mas'rē-kah reigned in his stead.

37 And Sām'lah died, and Saul of Rē-hō'both by the river reigned in his stead.

38 And Saul died, and Bā'al-hānan the son of Āch'bōr reigned in his stead.

39 And Bā'al-hānan the son of Āch'bōr died, and Hā'dār reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Pā'u; and his wife's name was Mē'hēt'a-bel, the daughter of Mā'tred, the daughter of Mēz'a-hāb.

40 And these are the names of the dukes that came of Ē'sau, according to their families, after their places, by their names; duke Tim'nah, duke <sup>7</sup>Ā'vāh, duke Jē'theth,

41 Duke Ā-hō-līb'ā-mah, duke Ē'lah, duke Pī'nōn,

42 Duke Kē'nāz, duke Tē'man, duke Mīb'zar,

43 Duke Mag'di-el, duke Ī'ram: these be the dukes of Ē'dom, according to their habitations in the land of their possession: he is Ē'sau the father of <sup>8</sup>the Ē'dom-ites.

## CHAPTER 37.

2 Joseph is hated of his brethren. 5 His two dreams. 13 Jacob sendeth him to visit his brethren. 18 His brethren conspire his death. 21 Reuben saveth him. 26 They sell him to the Ishmeelites. 31 His father, deceived by the bloody coat, mourneth for him. 36 He is sold to Potiphar in Egypt.

AND Jā'qob dwelt in the land <sup>a</sup>wherein his father was a stranger, in the land of Cā'nāan.

2 These are the generations of Jā'qob. Jō'seph, being seventeen years old, was feeding the flock with his brethren; and the lad was with the sons of Bil'hah, and with the sons of Zil'pah, his father's wives: and Jō'seph brought unto his father <sup>b</sup>their evil report.

3 Now Is'ra-el loved Jō'seph more than all his children, because he was <sup>c</sup>the son of his old age: and he made him a coat of <sup>10</sup>many colours.

4 And when his brethren saw that their father loved him more than all his brethren, they <sup>d</sup>hated him, and could not speak peaceably unto him.

5 ¶ And Jō'seph dreamed a dream,



and he told *it* his brethren: and they hated him yet the more.

6 And he said unto them, Hear, I pray you, this dream which I have dreamed:

7 For, <sup>e</sup> behold, we were binding sheaves in the field, and, lo, my sheaf arose, and also stood upright; and, behold, your sheaves stood round about, and made obeisance to my sheaf.

8 And his brethren said to him, Shalt thou indeed reign over us? or shalt thou indeed have dominion over us? And they hated him yet the more for his dreams, and for his words.

9 ¶ And he dreamed yet another dream, and told it his brethren, and said, Behold, I have dreamed a dream more; and, behold, <sup>f</sup> the sun and the moon and the eleven stars made obeisance to me.

10 And he told *it* to his father, and to his brethren: and his father rebuked him, and said unto him, What *is* this dream that thou hast dreamed? Shall I and thy mother and <sup>g</sup> thy brethren indeed come to bow down ourselves to thee to the earth?

11 And <sup>h</sup> his brethren envied him; but his father <sup>i</sup> observed the saying.

12 ¶ And his brethren went to feed their father's flock in Shē'chem.

13 And Iṣṣ'ra-el said unto Jō'seph, Do not thy brethren feed *the flock* in Shē'chem? come, and I will send thee unto them. And he said to him, Here *am* I.

14 And he said to him, Go, I pray thee, <sup>2</sup> see whether it be well with thy brethren, and well with the flocks; and bring me word again. So he sent him out of the vale of <sup>k</sup> Hē'bron, and he came to Shē'chem.

15 ¶ And a certain man found him, and, behold, *he was* wandering in the field: and the man asked him, saying, What seekest thou?

16 And he said, I seek my brethren: <sup>l</sup> tell me, I pray thee, where they feed *their flocks*.

17 And the man said, They are departed hence; for I heard them say, Let us go to Dō'than. And Jō'seph

B. C. 1729.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 42. 6, 9;  
43. 26; 44. 14.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 46. 29.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 27. 29.  
<sup>h</sup> Acts 7. 9;  
<sup>i</sup> Dan. 7. 29.  
Luke 2. 19,  
51.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. *see the peace of thy brethren*, &c. ch. 29. 6.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 35. 27.  
<sup>l</sup> Cant. 1. 7.  
<sup>m</sup> 2 Kin. 6. 13.

<sup>n</sup> 1 Sam. 19. 1.  
Pa. 31. 13;  
37. 12, 32; 94. 21.  
Matt. 27. 1.  
Mark 14. 1.  
John 11. 52.  
Acts 23. 12.  
cir. 1729.]

<sup>3</sup> Heb. *master of dreams*.  
<sup>o</sup> Prov. 1. 11.  
16; 6. 17; 27. 4.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 42. 22.  
<sup>q</sup> Or, *pieces*.  
<sup>r</sup> Prov. 30. 20.  
Amos 6. 6.  
<sup>s</sup> See ver. 28, 36.

<sup>t</sup> Jer. 8. 22.  
<sup>u</sup> ver. 20.  
ch. 4. 10.  
Job 16. 18.  
<sup>v</sup> 1 Sam. 18. 17.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 42. 21.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 29. 14.  
<sup>z</sup> Heb. *hearkened*.  
<sup>aa</sup> Judg. 6. 3.  
<sup>ab</sup> ch. 45. 4, 5.  
Pa. 105. 17.

<sup>ac</sup> Acts 7. 9.  
<sup>ad</sup> See Matt. 27. 9.  
<sup>ae</sup> Job 1. 20.  
<sup>af</sup> ch. 42. 13, 36.

<sup>ag</sup> Jer. 31. 15.

went after his brethren, and found them in <sup>m</sup> Dō'than.

18 And when they saw him afar off, even before he came near unto them, <sup>n</sup> they conspired against him to slay him.

19 And they said one to another, Behold, this <sup>3</sup> dreamer cometh.

20 <sup>o</sup> Come now therefore, and let us slay him, and cast him into some pit, and we will say, Some evil beast hath devoured him: and we shall see what will become of his dreams.

21 And <sup>p</sup> Reu'ben heard *it*, and he delivered him out of their hands; and said, Let us not kill him.

22 And Reu'ben said unto them, Shed no blood, *but* cast him into this pit that *is* in the wilderness, and lay no hand upon him; that he might rid him out of their hands, to deliver him to his father again.

23 ¶ And it came to pass, when Jō'seph was come unto his brethren, that they stript Jō'seph out of his coat, *his* coat of <sup>4</sup> many colours that *was* on him;

24 And they took him, and cast him into a pit: and the pit *was* empty, *there was* no water in it.

25 <sup>q</sup> And they sat down to eat bread: and they lifted up their eyes and looked, and, behold, a company of <sup>r</sup> Ish'me-el-ites came from Gil'eād with their camels bearing spicery and <sup>s</sup> balm and myrrh, going to carry *it* down to E'gypt.

26 And Jū'dah said unto his brethren, What profit *is it* if we slay our brother, and <sup>t</sup> conceal his blood?

27 Come, and let us sell him to the Ish'me-el-ites and <sup>u</sup> let not our hand be upon him; for *he is* <sup>x</sup> our brother *and* <sup>y</sup> our flesh. And his brethren <sup>5</sup> were content.

28 Then there passed by <sup>z</sup> Mid'i-an-ites merchantmen; and they drew and lifted up Jō'seph out of the pit, <sup>a</sup> and sold Jō'seph to the Ish'me-el-ites for <sup>b</sup> twenty *pieces* of silver: and they brought Jō'seph into E'gypt.

29 ¶ And Reu'ben returned unto the pit; and, behold, Jō'seph *was* not in the pit; and he <sup>c</sup> rent his clothes.

30 And he returned unto his brethren, and said, The child <sup>d</sup> *is* not; and I, whither shall I go?

31 And they took <sup>o</sup> Jō'seph's coat, and killed a kid of the goats, and dipped the coat in the blood;

32 And they sent the coat of *many* colours, and they brought it to their father; and said, This have we found: know now whether it be thy son's coat or no.

33 And he knew it, and said, *It is my son's coat; an evil beast hath devoured him; Jō'seph is without doubt rent in pieces.*

34 And Jā'qob <sup>g</sup>rent his clothes, and put sackcloth upon his loins, and mourned for his son many days.

35 And all his sons and all his daughters <sup>h</sup> rose up to comfort him; but he refused to be comforted; and he said, For <sup>i</sup> I will go down into the grave unto my son mourning. Thus his father wept for him.

36 And <sup>k</sup> the Mid'ān-ites sold him into E'gypt unto Pōt'ī-phar, an <sup>o</sup> officer of Phā'raōh's, and <sup>34</sup> captain of the guard.

#### CHAPTER 38.

1 Judah begetteth Er, Onan, and Shelah. 6 Er marrieth Tamar. 13 She deceiveth Judah. 21 She beareth twins, Pharez and Zarah.

AND it came to pass at that time, that Jū'dah went down from his brethren, and <sup>a</sup> turned in to a certain Ā-dūl'lām-ite, whose name was Hī'rah.

2 And Jū'dah <sup>b</sup> saw there a daughter of a certain Cā'nān-ite, whose name was <sup>c</sup> Shū'ah; and he took her, and went in unto her.

3 And she conceived, and bare a son; and he called his name <sup>d</sup> Ēr.

4 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and she called his name <sup>e</sup> Ō'nān.

5 And she yet again conceived, and bare a son; and called his name <sup>f</sup> Shē'lah: and he was at Chē'zib, when she bare him.

6 And Jū'dah <sup>g</sup> took a wife for Ēr his firstborn, whose name was Tā'mar.

7 And <sup>h</sup> Ēr, Jū'dah's firstborn, was wicked in the sight of the LORD; and the LORD slew him.

8 And Jū'dah said unto Ō'nān, Go in unto <sup>k</sup> thy brother's wife, and marry her, and raise up seed to thy brother.

9 And Ō'nān knew that the seed

B. C. 1729.

e ver. 21.

f ver. 20.

ch. 44. 29.

g ver. 28.

2 Sam. 3. 31.

h 2 Sam. 12. 17.

i 1 Chr. 12. 38.

k 1 Chr. 23. 1.

l 2 Heb. eunuch: But

the word

doth signify

not only eu-

nuchs, but

also cham-

berlains,

courtiers,

and officers,

Est. 1. 10.

3 Heb. chief

of the slaugh-

termen, or,

executioners.

4 Or, chief

marshal.

a ch. 19. 3.

2 Kin. 4. 8.

b ch. 34. 2.

c 1 Chr. 2. 3.

d ch. 46. 12.

e Num. 26. 19.

f ch. 46. 12.

g Num. 26. 19.

h ch. 46. 12.

i Num. 26. 20.

j ch. 21. 21.

k ch. 56. 12.

l Num. 26. 19.

m 1 Chr. 2. 3.

n Deut. 25. 5.

o Matt. 27. 24.

p cir. 727. 7.

q Deut. 25. 6.

r 5 Heb. was

evil in the

eyes of the

LORD.

s ch. 46. 12.

t Num. 26. 19.

u Ruth 1. 13.

v Lev. 22. 13.

w 6 Heb. the

drugs were

multiplied.

x 2 Sam. 13.

y 39.

z Josh. 15. 10.

aa 57.

ab Judg. 14. 1.

ac Prov. 7. 12.

ad 7 Heb. the

door of eyes,

or, of Ena-

im.

ae ver. 11. 26.

af Eze. 16. 33.

ag 6 Heb. a kid

of the goats.

ah ver. 20.

ai z ver. 25.

aj y ver. 14.

should not be <sup>i</sup> his; and it came to pass, when he went in unto his brother's wife, that he spilled it on the ground, lest that he should give seed to his brother.

10 And the thing which he did <sup>6</sup> displeased the LORD: wherefore he slew <sup>m</sup> him also.

11 Then said Jū'dah to Tā'mar his daughter in law, <sup>n</sup> Remain a widow at thy father's house, till Shē'lah my son be grown: for he said, Lest peradventure he die also, as his brethren *did*. And Tā'mar went and dwelt <sup>o</sup> in her father's house.

12 ¶ And <sup>6</sup> in process of time the daughter of Shū'ah Jū'dah's wife died; and Jū'dah <sup>p</sup> was comforted, and went up unto his sheepshearers to Tim'nath, he and his friend Hī'rah the Ā-dūl'lām-ite.

13 And it was told Tā'mar, saying, Behold thy father in law goeth up <sup>q</sup> to Tim'nath to shear his sheep.

14 And she put her widow's garments off from her, and covered her with a veil, and wrapped herself, and <sup>r</sup> sat in <sup>7</sup> an open place, which is by the way to Tim'nath; for she saw <sup>s</sup> that Shē'lah was grown, and she was not given unto him to wife.

15 When Jū'dah saw her, he thought her to be an harlot; because she had covered her face.

16 And he turned unto her by the way, and said, Go to, I pray thee, let me come in unto thee; (for he knew not that she was his daughter in law.) And she said, What wilt thou give me, that thou mayest come in unto me?

17 And he said, <sup>t</sup> I will send thee <sup>a</sup> a kid from the flock. And she said, <sup>u</sup> Wilt thou give me a pledge, till thou send it?

18 And he said, What pledge shall I give thee? And she said, <sup>x</sup> Thy signet, and thy bracelets, and thy staff that is in thine hand. And he gave it her, and came in unto her, and she conceived by him.

19 And she arose, and went away, and <sup>y</sup> laid by her veil from her, and put on the garments of her widowhood.

20 And Jū'dah sent the kid by the hand of his friend the Ā-dūl'lām-ite

to receive *his* pledge from the woman's hand: but he found her not.

21 Then he asked the men of that place, saying, Where is the harlot, that *was* <sup>2</sup>openly by the way side? And they said, There was no harlot in this place.

22 And he returned to Jū'dah, and said, I cannot find her; and also the men of the place said, that there was no harlot in this place.

23 And Jū'dah said, Let her take it to her, lest we <sup>3</sup>be shamed: behold, I sent this kid, and thou hast not found her.

24 ¶ And it came to pass about three months after, that it was told Jū'dah, saying, Tā'mar thy daughter in law hath <sup>a</sup>played the harlot; and also, behold, she is with child by whoredom. And Jū'dah said, Bring her forth, <sup>a</sup>and let her be burnt.

25 When she was brought forth, she sent to her father in law, saying, By the man, whose these *are*, am I with child: and she said, <sup>b</sup>Discern, I pray thee, whose *are* these, <sup>c</sup>the signet, and bracelets, and staff.

26 And Jū'dah <sup>d</sup>acknowledged them, and said, <sup>e</sup>She hath been more righteous than I; because that <sup>f</sup>I gave her not to Shē'lah my son. And he knew her again <sup>g</sup>no more.

27 ¶ And it came to pass in the time of her travail, that, behold, twins *were* in her womb.

28 And it came to pass, when she travailed, that *the one* put out his hand: and the midwife took and bound upon his hand a scarlet thread, saying, This came out first.

29 And it came to pass, as he drew back his hand, that, behold, his brother came out: and she said, <sup>4</sup>How hast thou broken forth? *this* breach be upon thee: therefore his name was called <sup>5</sup>h Phā'rēz.

30 And afterward came out his brother, that had the scarlet thread upon his hand: and his name was called Zā'rah.

#### CHAPTER 39.

1 Joseph advanced in Potiphar's house. 1 He resisteth his mistress's temptation. 13 He is falsely accused. 20 He is cast in prison. 21 God is with him there.

AND Jō'seph was brought down to E-gypt; and Pōt'ī-phar, an officer of Phā'raōh, captain of the

B. C. 1727.

2 Or, in Ena-jim.

3 Heb. become a temptation.

z Judg. 19. 2.

a Lev. 21. 9. Deut. 22. 21.

b ch. 37. 32. c ver. 18.

d ch. 37. 33.

e 1 Sam. 24. 17.

f ver. 14.

g Job 34. 31, 32.

h Or, wherefore hast thou made this breach against thee?

i That is, a breach.

h ch. 46. 12. Num. 26. 20.

1 Chr. 2. 4. Matt. 1. 3.

a ch. 37. 36. Ps. 108. 17.

b ch. 37. 28. c ver. 21.

ch. 21. 22; 26. 24, 28; 28. 15.

1 Sam. 18. 18; 18. 14, 28.

Acta 1. 9. d Ps. 1. 3.

e ver. 21. ch. 15. 3; 19. 19.

f ch. 24. 2. g ch. 30. 27.

h 1 Sam. 18. 12.

i 2 Sam. 13. 11.

k Prov. 6. 29, 32.

l ch. 20. 6. Lev. 6. 2.

2 Sam. 12. 13. Ps. 91. 4.

1729.] m Prov. 7. 13, &c.

guard, an E-gypt'jan, <sup>b</sup>bought him of the hands of the Ish'mē-el-ites, which had brought him down thither.

2 And <sup>c</sup>the LORD was with Jō'seph, and he was a prosperous man; and he was in the house of his master the E-gypt'jan.

3 And his master saw that the LORD *was* with him, and that the LORD <sup>d</sup>made all that he did to prosper in his hand.

4 And Jō'seph <sup>e</sup>found grace in his sight, and he served him: and he made him <sup>f</sup>overseer over his house, and all that he had he put into his hand.

5 And it came to pass from the time that he had made him overseer in his house, and over all that he had, that <sup>g</sup>the LORD blessed the E-gypt'jan's house for Jō'seph's sake; and the blessing of the LORD was upon all that he had in the house, and in the field.

6 And he left all that he had in Jō'seph's hand; and he knew not ought he had, save the bread which he did eat. And Jō'seph <sup>h</sup>was a goodly person, and well favoured.

7 ¶ And it came to pass after these things, that his master's wife cast her eyes upon Jō'seph; and she said, <sup>i</sup>Lie with me.

8 But he refused, and said unto his master's wife, Behold, my master wotteth not what is with me in the house, and he hath committed all that he hath to my hand;

9 There is none greater in this house than I; neither hath he kept back any thing from me but thee, because thou art his wife: <sup>k</sup>how then can I do this great wickedness, and <sup>l</sup>sin against God?

10 And it came to pass, as she spake to Jō'seph day by day, that he hearkened not unto her, to lie by her, or to be with her.

11 And it came to pass about this time, that Jō'seph went into the house to do his business; and there was none of the men of the house there within.

12 And <sup>m</sup>she caught him by his garment, saying, Lie with me: and he left his garment in her hand, and fled, and got him out.

13 And it came to pass, when she saw that he had left his garment in her hand, and was fled forth,

14 That she called unto the men of her house, and spake unto them, saying, See, he hath brought in an Hé'brew unto us to mock us; he came in unto me to lie with me, and I cried with a <sup>2</sup>loud voice:

15 And it came to pass, when he heard that I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment with me, and fled, and got him out.

16 And she laid up his garment by her, until his lord came home.

17 And she <sup>3</sup>spake unto him according to these words, saying, The Hé'brew servant, which thou hast brought unto us, came in unto me to mock me:

18 And it came to pass, as I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment with me, and fled out.

19 And it came to pass, when his master heard the words of his wife, which she spake unto him, saying, After this manner did thy servant to me; that his <sup>4</sup>wrath was kindled.

20 And Jō'seph's master took him, and <sup>5</sup>put him into the <sup>6</sup>prison, a place where the king's prisoners were bound: and he was there in the prison.

21 ¶ But the LORD was with Jō'seph, and <sup>7</sup>shewed him mercy, and <sup>8</sup>gave him favour in the sight of the keeper of the prison.

22 And the keeper of the prison <sup>9</sup>committed to Jō'seph's hand all the prisoners that were in the prison; and whatsoever they did there, he was the doer of it.

23 The keeper of the prison looked not to any thing that was under his hand; because <sup>10</sup>the LORD was with him, and that which he did, the LORD made it to prosper.

#### CHAPTER 40.

<sup>1</sup> The butler and baker of Pharaoh in prison. <sup>4</sup> Joseph hath charge of them. <sup>5</sup> He interpreteth their dreams. <sup>20</sup> They come to pass according to his interpretation. <sup>23</sup> The ingratitude of the butler.

AND it came to pass after these things, that the <sup>a</sup>butler of the king of Égypt and his baker had offended their lord the king of Égypt.

2 And Phā'raōh was <sup>b</sup>wroth against

B. C. 1729.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. great.

[cir. 1718.

<sup>n</sup> Ex. 23. 1.  
Pa. 120. 3.

<sup>o</sup> Prov. 6. 34.

<sup>p</sup> Pa. 105. 18.

<sup>1</sup> Pet. 2. 19.

<sup>q</sup> See ch. 40.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. ex-

<sup>tended kind-</sup>

<sup>ness unto</sup>

<sup>him.</sup>

<sup>r</sup> Ex. 3. 21.

<sup>11</sup> 3; 12. 36.

<sup>Pa.</sup> 106. 46.

<sup>Prov.</sup> 16. 7.

<sup>Dan.</sup> 1. 9.

<sup>Acts</sup> 7. 9. 10.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 40. 3. 4.

<sup>t</sup> ver. 2. 3.

<sup>a</sup> Neh. 1. 11.

<sup>b</sup> Prov. 16. 14.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 39. 20.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. are

<sup>your faces</sup>

<sup>evil?</sup>

<sup>Neb.</sup> 2. 2.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 41. 15.

<sup>e</sup> See ch. 41.

<sup>Dan.</sup> 2. 11.

<sup>29</sup> 47.

<sup>f</sup> ver. 18.

<sup>ch.</sup> 41. 12. 25.

<sup>Dan.</sup> 7. 14.

<sup>Dan.</sup> 2. 36;

<sup>4</sup> 19.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 41. 26.

<sup>h</sup> 2 Kin. 25.

<sup>27</sup> Pa. 3. 3.

<sup>Jer.</sup> 32. 31.

<sup>5</sup> Or, reckon.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. re-

<sup>member me</sup>

<sup>with thee.</sup>

<sup>cir.</sup> 1720.]

<sup>i</sup> Luke 23. 42.

<sup>k</sup> Josh. 2. 12.

<sup>l</sup> Sam. 20. 14.

<sup>15.</sup>

<sup>2</sup> Sam. 9. 1.

<sup>1</sup> Kin. 2. 7.

two of his officers, against the chief of the butlers, and against the chief of the bakers.

3 <sup>c</sup> And he put them in ward in the house of the captain of the guard, into the prison, the place where Jō'seph was bound.

4 And the captain of the guard charged Jō'seph with them, and he served them: and they continued a season in ward.

5 ¶ And they dreamed a dream both of them, each man his dream in one night, each man according to the interpretation of his dream, the butler and the baker of the king of Égypt, which were bound in the prison.

6 And Jō'seph came in unto them in the morning, and looked upon them, and, behold, they were sad.

7 And he asked Phā'raōh's officers that were with him in the ward of his lord's house, saying, Wherefore <sup>d</sup>look ye so sadly to day?

8 And they said unto him, <sup>e</sup>We have dreamed a dream, and there is no interpreter of it. And Jō'seph said unto them, <sup>f</sup>Do not interpretations belong to God? tell me them, I pray you.

9 And the chief butler told his dream to Jō'seph, and said to him, In my dream, behold, a vine was before me;

10 And in the vine were three branches: and it was as though it budded, and her blossoms shot forth; and the clusters thereof brought forth ripe grapes:

11 And Phā'raōh's cup was in my hand: and I took the grapes, and pressed them into Phā'raōh's cup, and I gave the cup into Phā'raōh's hand.

12 And Jō'seph said unto him, <sup>g</sup>This is the interpretation of it: The three branches <sup>h</sup>are three days:

13 Yet within three days shall Phā'raōh <sup>i</sup>lift up thine head, and restore thee unto thy place: and thou shalt deliver Phā'raōh's cup into his hand, after the former manner when thou wast his butler.

14 But <sup>j</sup>think on me when it shall be well with thee, and <sup>k</sup>shew kindness, I pray thee, unto me, and

unto Phā'raōh,  
his house:

stolen away  
he Hē'brews:  
done nothing  
me into the

baker saw that  
good, he said  
in my dream,  
three <sup>2</sup> white

most basket  
er of <sup>3</sup> bake-  
and the birds  
a basket upon

ered and said,  
ation thereof:  
three days:  
se days shall  
head from off  
ee on a tree;  
thy flesh from

pass the third  
h's <sup>o</sup> birthday,  
t unto all his  
lfted up the  
er and of the  
servants.  
the chief but-  
p again; and  
to Phā'raōh's

a chief baker:  
eted to them.  
chief butler re-  
"forgot him.

41.  
*Joseph interpreteth  
unsel. 38 Joseph is  
asseh and Ephraim.*

at the end of  
hat Phā'raōh  
, he stood by

ame up out of  
avoured kine  
ey fed in a

n other kine  
it of the river,  
fleshed; and  
ine upon the

red and lean-

B. C. 1718.

1 ch. 33. 20.

2 Or, full of  
holes.

3 Heb. meat  
of Pharaoh,  
the work of a  
baker, or,  
cook.

m ver. 12.

n ver. 13.

4 Or, reckon  
thee, and  
take thy  
office from  
thee.

o Matt. 14. 6.  
p Mark 6. 21.

q ver. 13, 19.  
Matt. 25. 19.

5 Or,  
reckoned.

r ver. 13.  
s Heb. 2. 1.  
t ver. 18.  
u Job 19. 14.  
Ps. 31. 12.  
Eccles. 9.  
15, 16.  
Amos 6. 6.

6 Heb. fat.

a Dan. 2. 1;  
4. 5, 19.  
b Ex. 7. 11, 22.  
Is. 29. 14.  
Dan. 1. 20;  
2. 2; 4. 7.  
c Matt. 2. 1.  
d ch. 40. 2, 3.  
e ch. 39. 20.  
f ch. 40. 5.  
g ch. 37. 36.  
h ch. 40. 12,  
&c.  
1715.]

i ch. 40. 22.  
k Ps. 105. 20.  
l Dan. 2. 25.  
m Heb. made  
him run.

n 1 Sam. 2. 8.  
Ps. 113. 7, 8.  
o ver. 12.  
Ps. 25. 14.  
Dan. 5. 16.  
p Or, when  
thou hearest  
a dream

thou canst  
interpret it.  
o Dan. 2. 30.  
Acts 3. 12.  
2 Cor. 3. 5.  
p ch. 40. 8.  
Dan. 2. 22,  
28, 47; 4. 2.

fleshed kine did eat up the seven  
well favoured and fat kine. So Phā'-  
raōh awoke.

5 And he slept and dreamed the  
second time: and, behold, seven ears  
of corn came up upon one stalk,  
<sup>6</sup> rank and good.

6 And, behold, seven thin ears and  
blasted with the east wind sprung  
up after them.

7 And the seven thin ears devoured  
the seven rank and full ears. And  
Phā'raōh awoke, and, behold, it was  
a dream.

8 And it came to pass in the morn-  
ing <sup>a</sup> that his spirit was troubled;  
and he sent and called for all <sup>b</sup> the  
magicians of E'gypt, and all the  
<sup>c</sup> wise men thereof: and Phā'raōh  
told them his dream; but *there was*  
none that could interpret them  
unto Phā'raōh.

9 ¶ Then spake the chief butler  
unto Phā'raōh, saying, I do remem-  
ber my faults this day:

10 Phā'raōh was <sup>d</sup> wroth with his  
servants, <sup>e</sup> and put me in ward in the  
captain of the guard's house, *both*  
me and the chief baker:

11 And <sup>f</sup> we dreamed a dream in  
one night, I and he; we dreamed  
each man according to the interpre-  
tation of his dream.

12 And *there was* there with us a  
young man, an Hē'brew, <sup>g</sup> servant  
to the captain of the guard; and we  
told him, and he <sup>h</sup> interpreted to us  
our dreams; to each man according  
to his dream he did interpret.

13 And it came to pass, <sup>i</sup> as he in-  
terpreted to us, so it was; me he  
restored unto mine office, and him  
he hanged.

14 ¶ <sup>k</sup> Then Phā'raōh sent and  
called Jō'seph, and they <sup>l</sup> brought  
him hastily <sup>m</sup> out of the dungeon:  
and he shaved *himself*, and changed  
his raiment, and came in unto  
Phā'raōh.

15 And Phā'raōh said unto Jō'seph,  
I have dreamed a dream, and *there*  
is none that can interpret it: <sup>n</sup> and  
I have heard say of thee, *that* <sup>o</sup> thou  
canst understand a dream to inter-  
pret it.

16 And Jō'seph answered Phā'-  
raōh, saying, <sup>p</sup> *It is not in me:* <sup>q</sup> God

shall give Phā'raōh an answer of peace. B. C. 1715.

17 And Phā'raōh said unto Jō'seph, <sup>a</sup>In my dream, behold, I stood upon the bank of the river :

18 And, behold, there came up out of the river seven kine, fatfleshed and well favoured; and they fed in a meadow :

19 And, behold, seven other kine came up after them, poor and very ill favoured and leanfleshed, such as I never saw in all the land of E'gypt for badness :

20 And the lean and the ill favoured kine did eat up the first seven fat kine :

21 And when they had <sup>2</sup>eaten them up, it could not be known that they had eaten them; but they were still ill favoured, as at the beginning. So I awoke.

22 And I saw in my dream, and, behold, seven ears came up in one stalk, full and good :

23 And, behold, seven ears, <sup>3</sup>withered, thin, and blasted with the east wind, sprung up after them :

24 And the thin ears devoured the seven good ears : and <sup>1</sup>I told this unto the magicians; but there was none that could declare it to me.

25 ¶ And Jō'seph said unto Phā'raōh, The dream of Phā'raōh is one : <sup>a</sup>God hath shewed Phā'raōh what he is about to do.

26 The seven good kine are seven years; and the seven good ears are seven years : the dream is one.

27 And the seven thin and ill favoured kine that came up after them are seven years; and the seven empty ears blasted with the east wind shall be <sup>t</sup>seven years of famine.

28 <sup>u</sup>This is the thing which I have spoken unto Phā'raōh : What God is about to do he sheweth unto Phā'raōh.

29 Behold, there come <sup>x</sup>seven years of great plenty throughout all the land of E'gypt :

30 And there shall <sup>y</sup>arise after them seven years of famine; and all the plenty shall be forgotten in the land of E'gypt; and the famine shall consume the land;

31 And the plenty shall not be known in the land by reason of the famine following; for it shall be very <sup>4</sup>grievous.

32 And for that the dream was doubled unto Phā'raōh twice; it was because the <sup>a</sup>thing is <sup>b</sup>established by God, and God will shortly bring it to pass.

33 Now therefore let Phā'raōh look out a man discreet and wise, and set him over the land of E'gypt.

34 Let Phā'raōh do this, and let him appoint <sup>6</sup>officers over the land, and <sup>b</sup>take up the fifth part of the land of E'gypt in the seven plentiful years.

35 And <sup>c</sup>let them gather all the food of those good years that come, and lay up corn under the hand of Phā'raōh, and let them keep food in the cities.

36 And that food shall be for store to the land against the seven years of famine, which shall be in the land of E'gypt; that the land <sup>d</sup>perish not through the famine.

37 ¶ And <sup>e</sup>the thing was good in the eyes of Phā'raōh, and in the eyes of all his servants.

38 And Phā'raōh said unto his servants, Can we find <sup>such a one</sup> as this is, a man <sup>f</sup>in whom the Spirit of God is?

39 And Phā'raōh said unto Jō'seph, Forasmuch as God hath shewed thee all this, there is none so discreet and wise as thou art :

40 <sup>g</sup>Thou shalt be over my house, and according unto thy word shall all my people <sup>h</sup>be ruled : only in the throne will I be greater than thou.

41 And Phā'raōh said unto Jō'seph, See, I have <sup>h</sup>set thee over all the land of E'gypt.

42 And Phā'raōh <sup>i</sup>took off his ring from his hand, and put it upon Jō'seph's hand, and <sup>k</sup>arrayed him in vestures of <sup>9</sup>fine linen, and put a gold chain about his neck;

43 And he made him to ride in the second chariot which he had; <sup>m</sup>and they cried before him, <sup>10 11</sup>Bow the knee : and he made him ruler <sup>n</sup>over all the land of E'gypt.

44 And Phā'raōh said unto Jō'seph, I am Phā'raōh, and without thee

a ver. 1

2 Heb. come to the inward parts of them.

3 Or, small.

r ver. 8.  
Dan. 4. 7.  
s Dan. 2. 23.  
29. 45.  
Rev. 4. 1.  
t 2 Kin. 8. 1.  
u ver. 25.  
z ver. 47.  
y ver. 54.  
z ch. 47. 13.  
4 Heb. heavy.  
a Num. 23. 19.  
Is. 46. 10, 11.

5 Or, prepared of God.

6 Or, overseers.

b Prov. 6. 6.

7 s.

c ver. 48.

1 Heb. be not cut off.

d ch. 47. 15, 19.

e Ps. 105. 19.

f Acts 7. 10.

g Num. 27. 18.

h Job 32. 8.

i Prov. 2. 6.

2 Dan. 4. 8, 18;

5. 11, 14; 6. 3.

g Ps. 105. 21.

22.

Acts 7. 10.

8 Heb. be armed, or, kiss.

h Dan. 6. 3.

i Esth. 3. 10;

8. 2, 8.

k Esth. 8. 15.

9 Or, silk.

l Dan. 5. 7, 29.

m Esth. 6. 9.

10 Or, Tender father.

ch. 45. 8.

11 Heb. Abrech.

n ch. 42. 6;

45. 8, 26.

Acts 7. 10.

shall no man lift up his hand or foot in all the land of E'gypt.

45 And Phā'raōh called Jō'seph's name <sup>2</sup>Zāph'nath-pā-g-nē'ah; and he gave him to wife Ās'e-nāth the daughter of Pō-ti'-phē-rah <sup>3</sup>priest of Ōn. And Jō'seph went out over all the land of E'gypt.

46 ¶ And Jō'seph was thirty years old when he <sup>c</sup>stood before Phā'raōh king of E'gypt. And Jō'seph went out from the presence of Phā'raōh, and went throughout all the land of E'gypt.

47 And in the seven plenteous years the earth brought forth by handfuls.

48 And he gathered up all the food of the seven years, which were in the land of E'gypt, and laid up the food in the cities: the food of the field, which was round about every city, laid he up in the same.

49 And Jō'seph gathered corn <sup>p</sup>as the sand of the sea, very much, until he left numbering; for it was without number.

50 ¶ And unto Jō'seph were born two sons before the years of famine came, which Ās'e-nāth the daughter of Pō-ti'-phē-rah <sup>4</sup>priest of Ōn bare unto him.

51 And Jō'seph called the name of the firstborn <sup>5</sup>Mā-nās'seh: For God, said he, hath made me forget all my toil, and all my father's house.

52 And the name of the second called he <sup>6</sup>E'phrā'im: For God hath caused me to be <sup>r</sup>fruitful in the land of my affliction.

53 ¶ And the seven years of plenteousness, that was in the land of E'gypt, were ended.

54 <sup>s</sup>And the seven years of dearth began to come, <sup>t</sup>according as Jō'seph had said: and the dearth was in all lands; but in all the land of E'gypt there was bread.

55 And when all the land of E'gypt was famished, the people cried to Phā'raōh for bread: and Phā'raōh said unto all the E-gyp'tjans, Go unto Jō'seph; what he saith to you, do.

56 And the famine was over all the face of the earth: And Jō'seph opened <sup>7</sup>all the storehouses, and <sup>u</sup>sold unto the E-gyp'tjans; and the

B. C. 1715.

<sup>2</sup> Which in the Coptic signifies, *A revealer of secrets*, or, *The man to whom secrets are revealed*.  
cir. 1715.]  
<sup>3</sup> Or, prince, Ex. 2. 16.  
<sup>4</sup> 2 Sam. 8. 18; 20. 26.  
<sup>5</sup> 1 Sam. 16. 21.  
<sup>6</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 6, 8. Dan. 1. 19.

[1707.]

<sup>p</sup> ch. 22. 17. Judg. 7. 12.  
<sup>1</sup> Sam. 13. 5. Ps. 78. 27.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 46. 20; 48. 5.

<sup>4</sup> Or, prince, ver. 45.  
<sup>2</sup> Sam. 8. 18.

<sup>5</sup> That is, *Forgetting*.

cir. 1711.]  
<sup>6</sup> That is, *Fruitful*.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 49. 22.

[1708.]

<sup>s</sup> Ps. 105. 16. Acts 7. 11.  
<sup>t</sup> ver. 30.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. *all wherein was*.  
u ch. 42. 6;  
47. 14, 24.  
<sup>u</sup> Deut. 9. 28.

<sup>a</sup> Acts 7. 12.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 43. 8.  
<sup>c</sup> Pa. 118. 17.  
<sup>d</sup> Is. 38. 1.  
<sup>e</sup> ver. 38.  
<sup>d</sup> Acts 7. 11.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 41. 41.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 37. 7.  
<sup>g</sup> Heb. *hard things with them*.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 37. 5, 9.

famine waxed sore in the land of E'gypt.

57 <sup>x</sup>And all countries came into E'gypt to Jō'seph for to buy corn; because that the famine was so sore in all lands.

## CHAPTER 42.

1 Jacob sendeth his ten sons to buy corn in Egypt. 18 They are imprisoned by Joseph for spies. 18 They are set at liberty, on condition to bring Benjamin. 21 They have remorse for Joseph. 24 Simeon is kept for a pledge. 25 They return with corn, and their money. 29 Their relation to Jacob. 36 Jacob refuseth to send Benjamin.

NOW when <sup>a</sup>Jā'cqb said that there was corn in E'gypt, Jā'cqb said unto his sons, Why do ye look one upon another?

2 And he said, Behold, I have heard that there is corn in E'gypt: get you down thither, and buy for us from thence; that we may <sup>b</sup>live, and not die.

3 ¶ And Jō'seph's ten brethren went down to buy corn in E'gypt.

4 But Bēn'jā-min, Jō'seph's brother, Jā'cqb sent not with his brethren; for he said, <sup>c</sup>Lest peradventure mischief befall him.

5 And the sons of Īs'ra-el came to buy corn among those that came: for the famine was <sup>d</sup>in the land of Cā'nāan.

6 And Jō'seph was the governor <sup>e</sup>over the land, and he it was that sold to all the people of the land: and Jō'seph's brethren came, and <sup>f</sup>bowed down themselves before him with their faces to the earth.

7 And Jō'seph saw his brethren, and he knew them, but made himself strange unto them, and spake <sup>g</sup>roughly unto them; and he said unto them, Whence come ye? And they said, From the land of Cā'nāan to buy food.

8 And Jō'seph knew his brethren, but they knew not him.

9 And Jō'seph <sup>h</sup>remembered the dreams which he dreamed of them, and said unto them, Ye are spies; to see the nakedness of the land ye are come.

10 And they said unto him, Nay, my lord, but to buy food are thy servants come.

11 We are all one man's sons; we are true men, thy servants are no spies.

12 And he said unto them, Nay, but to see the nakedness of the land ye are come.

13 And they said, Thy servants are twelve brethren, the sons of one man in the land of Cā'nāan; and, behold, the youngest is this day with our father, and one <sup>h</sup> is not.

14 And Jō'seph said unto them, That is it that I spake unto you, saying, Ye are spies:

15 Hereby ye shall be proved: <sup>i</sup> By the life of Phā'raōh ye shall not go forth hence, except your youngest brother come hither.

16 Send one of you, and let him fetch your brother, and ye shall be <sup>2</sup> kept in prison, that your words may be proved, whether there be any truth in you: or else by the life of Phā'raōh surely ye are spies.

17 And he <sup>3</sup> put them all together into ward three days.

18 And Jō'seph said unto them the third day, This do, and live; <sup>k</sup> for I fear God:

19 If ye be true men, let one of your brethren be bound in the house of your prison: go ye, carry corn for the famine of your houses:

20 But <sup>l</sup> bring your youngest brother unto me; so shall your words be verified, and ye shall not die. And they did so.

21 ¶ And they said one to another, <sup>m</sup> We are verily guilty concerning our brother, in that we saw the anguish of his soul, when he besought us, and we would not hear; <sup>n</sup> therefore is this distress come upon us.

22 And Reu'ben answered them, saying, <sup>o</sup> Spake I not unto you, saying, Do not sin against the child; and ye would not hear? therefore, behold, also his blood is <sup>p</sup> required.

23 And they knew not that Jō'seph understood them; for <sup>4</sup> he spake unto them by an interpreter.

24 And he turned himself about from them, and wept; and returned to them again, and communed with them, and took from them Sīm'ē-on, and bound him before their eyes.

25 ¶ Then Jō'seph commanded to fill their sacks with corn, and to restore every man's money into his sack, and to give them provision for

B. C. 1707.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 37. 30.  
Lam. 5. 7.  
See ch. 44. 20.

<sup>i</sup> See 1 Sam. 1. 26; 17. 35.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. bound.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. gathered.

<sup>k</sup> Lev. 25. 43.  
Neh. 5. 15.

<sup>l</sup> ver. 34.  
ch. 43. 5. 44.  
23.

<sup>m</sup> Job 36. 8, 9.  
Hos. 5. 15.

<sup>n</sup> Prov. 21. 13.  
Matt. 7. 2.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 37. 21.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 9. 5.  
1 Kin. 2. 32.  
2 Chr. 24. 22.  
Ps. 9. 12.  
Luke 11. 50.  
51.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. an interpreter was between them.

<sup>q</sup> Matt. 5. 44.  
Rom. 12. 17.  
20. 21.

<sup>r</sup> See ch. 43. 21.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. went forth.

<sup>s</sup> ver. 7.  
<sup>6</sup> Heb. with us hard things.

<sup>t</sup> ver. 15, 19, 20.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 34. 10.

<sup>x</sup> See ch. 43. 21.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 43. 14.

the way: and <sup>9</sup> thus did he unto them.

26 And they laded their asses with the corn, and departed thence.

27 And as <sup>r</sup> one of them opened his sack to give his ass provender in the inn, he espied his money; for, behold, it was in his sack's mouth.

28 And he said unto his brethren, My money is restored; and, lo, it is even in my sack: and their heart <sup>5</sup> failed them, and they were afraid, saying one to another, What is this that God hath done unto us?

29 ¶ And they came unto Jā'qob their father unto the land of Cā'nāan, and told him all that befell unto them; saying,

30 The man, who is the lord of the land, <sup>s</sup> spake <sup>6</sup> roughly to us, and took us for spies of the country.

31 And we said unto him, We are true men; we are no spies:

32 We be twelve brethren, sons of our father; one is not, and the youngest is this day with our father in the land of Cā'nāan.

33 And the man, the lord of the country, said unto us, <sup>t</sup> Hereby shall I know that ye are true men; leave one of your brethren here with me, and take food for the famine of your households, and be gone:

34 And bring your youngest brother unto me: then shall I know that ye are no spies, but that ye are true men: so will I deliver you your brother, and ye shall <sup>u</sup> traffick in the land.

35 ¶ And it came to pass as they emptied their sacks, that, behold, <sup>x</sup> every man's bundle of money was in his sack: and when both they and their father saw the bundles of money, they were afraid.

36 And Jā'qob their father said unto them, Me have ye <sup>y</sup> bereaved of my children: Jō'seph is not, and Sīm'ē-on is not, and ye will take Bēn'ja-min away: all these things are against me.

37 And Reu'ben spake unto his father, saying, Slay my two sons, if I bring him not to thee: deliver him into my hand, and I will bring him to thee again.



38 And he said, My son shall not go down with you; for <sup>z</sup> his brother is dead, and he is left alone: <sup>a</sup> if mischief befall him by the way in the which ye go, then shall ye <sup>b</sup> bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to the grave.

## CHAPTER 43.

1 Jacob is hardly persuaded to send Benjamin. 15 Joseph entertaineth his brethren. 31 He maketh them a feast.

AND the famine was <sup>a</sup> sore in the land.

2 And it came to pass, when they had eaten up the corn which they had brought out of E'gypt, their father said unto them, Go again, buy us a little food.

3 And Jū'dah spake unto him, saying, The man <sup>2</sup> did solemnly protest unto us, saying, Ye shall not see my face, except your <sup>b</sup> brother be with you.

4 If thou wilt send our brother with us, we will go down and buy thee food:

5 But if thou wilt not send him, we will not go down: for the man said unto us, Ye shall not see my face, except your brother be with you.

6 And İ's'ra-el said, Wherefore dealt ye so ill with me, as to tell the man whether ye had yet a brother?

7 And they said, The man <sup>3</sup> asked us straitly of our state, and of our kindred, saying, Is your father yet alive? have ye another brother? and we told him according to the <sup>4</sup> tenor of these words: <sup>5</sup> could we certainly know that he would say, Bring your brother down?

8 And Jū'dah said unto İ's'ra-el his father, Send the lad with me, and we will arise and go; that we may live, and not die, both we, and thou, and also our little ones.

9 I will be surety for him; of my hand shalt thou require him: <sup>c</sup> if I bring him not unto thee, and set him before thee, then let me bear the blame for ever:

10 For except we had lingered, surely now we had returned <sup>d</sup> this second time.

11 And their father İ's'ra-el said unto them, If it must be so now, do this; take of the best fruits in the land in your vessels, and <sup>a</sup> carry

B. C. 1707.

<sup>z</sup> ver. 13.  
ch. 37. 33;  
44. 28.  
<sup>a</sup> ver. 4.  
ch. 44. 29.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 37. 35;  
44. 31.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 41. 54.  
57.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. protesting  
protested.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 42. 20;  
44. 23.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. asking  
asked us.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. mouth.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. knowing  
could we know.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 44. 32.  
Philem. 18.

<sup>d</sup> Or, twice  
by this.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 32. 20.  
Prov. 18. 16.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 37. 25.  
Jer. 8. 22.

<sup>g</sup> Esth. 4. 16.  
17 Or, And I, as  
I have been,  
&c.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 24. 2;  
30. 4; 44. 1.

<sup>i</sup> Heb. kill  
a killing.

<sup>j</sup> Sam. 25. 11.

<sup>k</sup> Heb. eat.

<sup>l</sup> Heb. roll  
himself  
upon us.

<sup>m</sup> Job 30. 14.  
1 ch. 42. 3, 10.

<sup>n</sup> Heb. coming  
down we  
came down.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 42. 27.  
35.

<sup>p</sup> Heb. your  
money came  
to me.

down the man a present, a little <sup>e</sup> balm, and a little honey, spices, and myrrh, nuts, and almonds:

12 And take double money in your hand; and the money <sup>f</sup> that was brought again in the mouth of your sacks, carry it again in your hand; peradventure it was an oversight:

13 Take also your brother, and arise, go again unto the man:

14 And God Almighty give you mercy before the man, that he may send away your other brother, and Bēn'jā-min. <sup>g</sup> If I be bereaved of my children, I am bereaved.

15 ¶ And the men took that present, and they took double money in their hand, and Bēn'jā-min; and rose up, and went down to E'gypt, and stood before Jō'seph.

16 And when Jō'seph saw Bēn'jā-min with them, he said to the <sup>h</sup> ruler of his house, Bring these men home, and <sup>i</sup> slay, and make ready; for these men shall <sup>j</sup> dine with me at noon.

17 And the man did as Jō'seph bade; and the man brought the men into Jō'seph's house.

18 And the men were afraid, because they were brought into Jō'seph's house; and they said, Because of the money that was returned in our sacks at the first time are we brought in; that he may <sup>k</sup> seek occasion against us, and fall upon us, and take us for bondmen, and our asses.

19 And they came near to the steward of Jō'seph's house, and they communed with him at the door of the house,

20 And said, Osir, <sup>l</sup> we came indeed down at the first time to buy food:

21 And <sup>k</sup> it came to pass, when we came to the inn, that we opened our sacks, and, behold, every man's money was in the mouth of his sack, our money in full weight: and we have brought it again in our hand.

22 And other money have we brought down in our hands to buy food: we cannot tell who put our money in our sacks.

23 And he said, Peace be to you, fear not: your God, and the God of your father, hath given you treasure in your sacks: <sup>m</sup> I had your money.

And he brought Sim'g-on out unto them.

24 And the man brought the men into Jō'seph's house, and <sup>1</sup> gave them water, and they washed their feet; and he gave them asses provender.

25 And they made ready the present against Jō'seph came at noon: for they heard that they should eat bread there.

26 ¶ And when Jō'seph came home, they brought him the present which was in their hand into the house, and <sup>m</sup> bowed themselves to him to the earth.

27 And he asked them of *their* <sup>2</sup> welfare, and said, <sup>3</sup> Is your father well, the old man <sup>n</sup> of whom ye spake? Is he yet alive?

28 And they answered, Thy servant our father is in good health, he is yet alive. <sup>o</sup> And they bowed down their heads, and made obeisance.

29 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw his brother Bēn'ja-min, <sup>p</sup> his mother's son, and said, Is this your younger brother, <sup>q</sup> of whom ye spake unto me? And he said, God be gracious unto thee, my son.

30 And Jō'seph made haste; for <sup>r</sup> his bowels did yearn upon his brother: and he sought *where* to weep; and he entered into *his* chamber, and <sup>s</sup> wept there.

31 And he washed his face, and went out, and refrained himself, and said, Set on <sup>t</sup> bread.

32 And they set on for him by himself, and for them by themselves, and for the E-g'yp'tjans, which did eat with him, by themselves: because the E-g'yp'tjans might not eat bread with the Hē'brews; for that is <sup>u</sup> an abomination unto the E-g'yp'tjans.

33 And they sat before him, the firstborn according to his birthright, and the youngest according to his youth: and the men marvelled one at another.

34 And he took *and sent* messes unto them from before him: but Bēn'ja-min's mess was <sup>x</sup> five times so much as any of their's. And they drank, and <sup>y</sup> were merry with him.

#### CHAPTER 44.

<sup>1</sup> Joseph's policy to stay his brethren. <sup>14</sup> Judah's humble supplication to Joseph.

B. C. 1707.

(ch. 18. 4; 24. 32.

m ch. 37. 7, 10.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. peace, ch. 37. 14. <sup>3</sup> Heb. Is there peace to your father? n ch. 42. 11, 13.

o ch. 37. 7, 10.

p ch. 35. 17. 18.

q ch. 42. 13.

r 1 Kin. 3. 26.

s ch. 42. 24.

t ver. 25.

u ch. 46. 34. Ex. 8. 26.

x ch. 45. 22. <sup>4</sup> Heb. drank largely: See Hag. 1. 6. John 2. 10.

y Heb. him that was over his house.

<sup>6</sup> Or, maketh trial? q ch. 43. 21. r ch. 31. 32. c ch. 37. 29, 34. Num. 14. 6. 2 Sam. 1. 11.

AND he commanded <sup>5</sup> the steward of his house, saying, Fill the men's sacks *with* food, as much as they can carry, and put every man's money in his sack's mouth.

2 And put my cup, the silver cup, in the sack's mouth of the youngest, and his corn money. And he did according to the word that Jō'seph had spoken.

3 As soon as the morning was light, the men were sent away, they and their asses.

4 And when they were gone out of the city, and not yet far off, Jō'seph said unto his steward, Up, follow after the men; and when thou dost overtake them, say unto them, Wherefore have ye rewarded evil for good?

5 Is not this *it* in which my lord drinketh, and whereby indeed he <sup>6</sup> divineth? ye have done evil in so doing.

6 ¶ And he overtook them, and he spake unto them these same words.

7 And they said unto him, Wherefore saith my lord these words? God forbid that thy servants should do according to this thing:

8 Behold, <sup>a</sup> the money, which we found in our sacks' mouths, we brought again unto thee out of the land of Cā'nāan: how then should we steal out of thy lord's house silver or gold?

9 With whomsoever of thy servants it be found, <sup>b</sup> both let him die, and we also will be my lord's bondmen.

10 And he said, Now also *let it be* according unto your words: he with whom it is found shall be my servant; and ye shall be blameless.

11 Then they speedily took down every man his sack to the ground, and opened every man his sack.

12 And he searched, and began at the eldest, and left at the youngest: and the cup was found in Bēn'ja-min's sack.

13 Then they <sup>c</sup> rent their clothes, and laded every man his ass, and returned to the city.

14 ¶ And Jū'dah and his brethren came to Jō'seph's house; for he was

yet there : and they <sup>d</sup> fell before him on the ground.

15 And Jō'seph said unto them, What deed is this that ye have done ? wot ye not that such a man as I can certainly <sup>2</sup> divine ?

16 And Jū'dah said, What shall we say unto my lord ? what shall we speak ? or how shall we clear ourselves ? God hath found out the iniquity of thy servants : behold, <sup>e</sup> we are my lord's servants, both we, and he also with whom the cup is found.

17 And he said, <sup>f</sup> God forbid that I should do so : but the man in whose hand the cup is found, he shall be my servant ; and as for you, get you up in peace unto your father.

18 ¶ Then Jū'dah came near unto him, and said, Oh my lord, let thy servant, I pray thee, speak a word in my lord's ears, and <sup>g</sup> let not thine anger burn against thy servant : for thou art even as Phā'raōh.

19 My lord asked his servants, saying, Have ye a father, or a brother ?

20 And we said unto my lord, We have a father, an old man, and <sup>h</sup> a child of his old age, a little one ; and his brother is dead, and he alone is left of his mother, and his father loveth him.

21 And thou saidst unto thy servants, <sup>i</sup> Bring him down unto me, that I may set mine eyes upon him.

22 And we said unto my lord, The lad cannot leave his father : for if he should leave his father, *his father* would die.

23 And thou saidst unto thy servants, <sup>k</sup> Except your youngest brother come down with you, ye shall see my face no more.

24 And it came to pass when we came up unto thy servant my father, we told him the words of my lord.

25 And <sup>l</sup> our father said, Go again, and buy us a little food.

26 And we said, We cannot go down : if our youngest brother be with us, then will we go down : for we may not see the man's face, except our youngest brother be with us.

27 And thy servant my father said unto us, Ye know that <sup>m</sup> my wife bare me two sons :

B. C. 1707.

d ch. 37. 7.

2 Or, make trial ? ver. 5.

e ver. 9.

f Prov. 17. 15.

g ch. 18. 30, 32.

h ch. 37. 3.

i ch. 42. 15,

20.

k ch. 43. 3, 5.

l ch. 43. 2.

m ch. 46. 19.

n ch. 37. 33.

o ch. 42. 36,

38.

p 1 Sam. 18. 1.

q ch. 43. 9.

r Ex. 32. 32.

s Heb. find my father.

Ex. 18. 8.

Job 31. 29.

Ps. 116. 3 ;

119. 143.

28 And the one went out from me, and I said, <sup>a</sup> Surely he is torn in pieces ; and I saw him not since :

29 And if ye <sup>o</sup> take this also from me, and mischief befall him, ye shall bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to the grave.

30 Now therefore when I come to thy servant my father, and the lad be not with us ; seeing that <sup>p</sup> his life is bound up in the lad's life ;

31 It shall come to pass, when he seeth that the lad is not *with us*, that he will die : and thy servants shall bring down the gray hairs of thy servant our father with sorrow to the grave.

32 For thy servant became surety for the lad unto my father, saying, <sup>q</sup> If I bring him not unto thee, then I shall bear the blame to my father for ever.

33 Now therefore, I pray thee, <sup>r</sup> let thy servant abide instead of the lad a bondman to my lord ; and let the lad go up with his brethren.

34 For how shall I go up to my father, and the lad be not with me ? lest peradventure I see the evil that shall <sup>s</sup> come on my father.

## CHAPTER 45.

1 Joseph maketh himself known to his brethren. 5 He comforteth them in God's providence. 9 He sendeth for his father. 16 Pharaoh comforteth it. 21 Joseph furnisheth them for their journey. 25 Jacob is revived with the news.

**T**HEN Jō'seph could not refrain himself before all them that stood by him ; and he cried, Cause every man to go out from me. And there stood no man with him, while Jō'seph made himself known unto his brethren.

2 And he <sup>4</sup> wept aloud : and the Ē-gŷ'ptians and the house of Phā'raōh heard.

3 And Jō'seph said unto his brethren, <sup>a</sup> I am Jō'seph ; doth my father yet live ? And his brethren could not answer him ; for they were <sup>5</sup> troubled at his presence.

4 And Jō'seph said unto his brethren, Come near to me, I pray you. And they came near. And he said, I am Jō'seph your brother, <sup>b</sup> whom ye sold into Ē-gŷ'pt.

5 Now therefore <sup>c</sup> be not grieved, <sup>6</sup> nor angry with yourselves, that ye

4 Heb. gave forth his voice in weeping, Num. 14. 1.

a Acts 7. 13.

5 Or, terrified.

Job 4. 5 ;

23. 15.

Matt. 14. 26.

Mark 5. 50.

b ch. 37. 28.

c Isa. 40. 2.

2 Cor. 2. 7.

6 Heb. neither let there be anger in your eyes.

sold me hither: <sup>d</sup> for God did send me before you to preserve life.

6 For these two years *hath* the famine *been* in the land: and yet *there are* five years, in the which *there shall* neither be earing nor harvest.

7 And God sent me before you <sup>2</sup> to preserve you a posterity in the earth, and to save your lives by a great deliverance.

8 So now *it was* not you *that* sent me hither, but God: and he hath made me <sup>e</sup> a father to Phā'raōh, and lord of all his house, and a ruler throughout all the land of E'gypt.

9 Haste ye, and go up to my father, and say unto him, Thus saith thy son Jō'seph, God hath made me lord of all E'gypt: come down unto me, tarry not:

10 And <sup>f</sup> thou shalt dwell in the land of Gō'shen, and thou shalt be near unto me, thou, and thy children, and thy children's children, and thy flocks, and thy herds, and all that thou hast:

11 And there will I nourish thee; for yet *there are* five years of famine; lest thou, and thy household, and all that thou hast, come to poverty.

12 And, behold, your eyes see, and the eyes of my brother Bēn'jā-min, that it is <sup>g</sup> my mouth that speaketh unto you.

13 And ye shall tell my father of all my glory in E'gypt, and of all that ye have seen; and ye shall haste and <sup>h</sup> bring down my father hither.

14 And he fell upon his brother Bēn'jā-min's neck, and wept; and Bēn'jā-min wept upon his neck.

15 Moreover he kissed all his brethren, and wept upon them: and after that his brethren talked with him.

16 ¶ And the fame thereof was heard in Phā'raōh's house, saying, Jō'seph's brethren are come: and it <sup>i</sup> pleased Phā'raōh well, and his servants.

17 And Phā'raōh said unto Jō'seph, Say unto thy brethren, This do ye; lade your beasts, and go, get you unto the land of Cā'nāan;

18 And take your father and your households, and come unto me: and I will give you the good of the land

B. C. 1706.

d ch. 50. 20.  
Ps. 103. 16, 17.  
See 2 Sami.  
16. 10, 11.  
Acts 4. 27. 28.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. to put for you a remnant.

e ch. 41. 43.  
Judg. 17. 10.  
Job 29. 16.

f ch. 47. 1.

g ch. 42. 23.  
h Acts 7. 14.  
i Heb. was good in the eyes of Phā'raōh, ch. 41. 37.  
i ch. 27. 28.  
Num. 18. 12, 29.

4 Heb. let not your eye spare, &c.  
5 Heb. mouth, Num. 3. 16.  
6 Heb. carrying, Job 29. 24.  
Ps. 128. 1.  
Luke 24. 11, 41.  
7 Heb. his.

of E'gypt, and ye shall eat <sup>i</sup> the fat of the land.

19 Now thou art commanded, this do ye; take you wagons out of the land of E'gypt for your little ones, and for your wives, and bring your father, and come.

20 Also <sup>j</sup> regard not your stuff; for the good of all the land of E'gypt is yours.

21 And the children of Iṣ'ra-el did so: and Jō'seph gave them wagons, according to the <sup>k</sup> commandment of Phā'raōh, and gave them provision for the way.

22 To all of them he gave each man changes of raiment; but to Bēn'jā-min he gave three hundred *pieces* of silver, and <sup>k</sup> five changes of raiment.

23 And to his father he sent after this manner; ten asses <sup>l</sup> laden with the good things of E'gypt, and ten she asses laden with corn and bread and meat for his father by the way.

24 So he sent his brethren away, and they departed: and he said unto them, See that ye fall not out by the way.

25 ¶ And they went up out of E'gypt, and came into the land of Cā'nāan unto Jā'qob their father,

26 And told him, saying, Jō'seph is yet alive, and he is governor over all the land of E'gypt. <sup>m</sup> And <sup>n</sup> Jā'qob's heart fainted, for he believed them not.

27 And they told him all the words of Jō'seph, which he had said unto them: and when he saw the wagons which Jō'seph had sent to carry him, the spirit of Jā'qob their father revived:

28 And Iṣ'ra-el said, It is enough; Jō'seph my son is yet alive: I will go and see him before I die.

#### CHAPTER 46.

1 Jacob is comforted by God at Beer-sheba: 5 Thence he with his company goeth into Egypt. 6 The number of his family that went into Egypt. 29 Joseph meeteth Jacob. 31 He instructeth his brethren how to answer to Pharaoh.

[1706.

AND Iṣ'ra-el took his journey with all that he had, and came to <sup>a</sup> Bē'er-shē'ba, and offered sacrifices <sup>b</sup> unto the God of his father Iṣ'saac.

2 And God spake unto Iṣ'ra-el <sup>c</sup> in the visions of the night, and said, Jā'qob, Jā'qob. And he said, Here am I.

a ch. 27. 31, 32; 28. 10.  
b ch. 26. 24, 25; 28. 13; 31. 42.  
c ch. 15. 1.  
Job 33. 14, 15.

3 And he said, I am God, <sup>a</sup> the God of thy father: fear not to go down into E'gypt; for I will there <sup>e</sup> make of thee a great nation:

4 I will go down with thee into E'gypt; and I will also surely <sup>g</sup> bring thee up again: and <sup>h</sup> Jō'seph shall put his hand upon thine eyes.

5 And <sup>i</sup> Jā'qob rose up from Bē'er-shē'bā: and the sons of Iṣ'ra-el carried Jā'qob their father, and their little ones, and their wives, in the wagons <sup>k</sup> which Phā'raōh had sent to carry him.

6 And they took their cattle, and their goods, which they had gotten in the land of Cā'nāan, and came into E'gypt, <sup>i</sup> Jā'qob, and all his seed with him:

7 His sons, and his sons' sons with him, his daughters, and his sons' daughters, and all his seed brought he with him into E'gypt.

8 ¶ And <sup>m</sup> these are the names of the children of Iṣ'ra-el, which came into E'gypt, Jā'qob and his sons: <sup>n</sup> Reu'ben, Jā'qob's firstborn.

9 And the sons of Reu'ben; Hā'noch, and Phāl'lū, and Hēz'ron, and Cār'mī.

10 ¶ And <sup>o</sup> the sons of Sīm'ge-on; <sup>2</sup> Jē-mū'el, and Jā'mīn, and Ō'hād, and <sup>3</sup> Jā'chin, and <sup>4</sup> Zō'har, and Shā'ul the son of a Cā'nāan-it-ish woman.

11 ¶ And the sons of <sup>p</sup> Lé'vi; <sup>5</sup> Gēr'shōn, Kō'hath, and Mē-rē'ri.

12 ¶ And the sons of <sup>q</sup> Jū'dah; Er, and Ō'nan, and Shē'lah, and Phā'rēz, and Zā'rah: but <sup>r</sup> Er and Ō'nan died in the land of Cā'nāan. And <sup>s</sup> the sons of Phā'rēz were Hēz'ron and Hā'mūl.

13 ¶ And the sons of Iṣ'sa-char; Tō'la, and <sup>t</sup> Phū'vah, and Jōb, and Shl'm'ron.

14 ¶ And the sons of Zēb'u-lun; Sē'red, and E'lon, and Jāh'lē-el.

15 These be the sons of Lē'ah, which she bare unto Jā'qob in Pā'dan-ā'ram, with his daughter Dī'nah: all the souls of his sons and his daughters were thirty and three.

16 ¶ And the sons of Gād; <sup>u</sup> Zīph'yon, and Hāg'gī, Shū'nī, and <sup>v</sup> Ez'bōn, E'ri, and <sup>w</sup> Ar'ō-di, and <sup>x</sup> A-rē'li.

17 ¶ <sup>y</sup> And the sons of Āsh'ēr; Jīm'nah, and Iṣ'hū-ah, and Iṣ'u-i,

B. C. 1708.

d ch. 28. 13.  
e ch. 12. 2.  
Deut. 26. 5.  
f ch. 28. 15;  
46. 21.  
g ch. 15. 16;  
50. 13. 24. 25.  
Ex. 3. 8.  
h ch. 50. 1.

i Acts 7. 15.

k ch. 45. 19, 21.

l Deut. 26. 5.  
Josh. 24. 4.  
Pa. 105. 23.  
Is. 52. 4.

m Ex. 1. 1;  
6. 14.  
n Num. 26. 5.  
1 Chr. 5. 1.  
o Ex. 6. 15.  
1 Chr. 4. 24.  
2 Or, Nemuel.  
3 Or, Jarib.  
4 Or, Zerah.  
1 Chr. 4. 24.  
p 1 Chr. 6. 1,  
16.  
5 Or, Ger-shon.  
q 1 Chr. 2. 3;  
4. 21.  
r ch. 38. 3, 7, 10.  
s ch. 38. 29.  
1 Chr. 2. 5.  
t 1 Chr. 7. 1.  
6 Or, Punh,  
and Jacob.  
u Num. 26.  
15, &c.  
Zephon.  
7 Or, Ozni.  
8 Or, Avod.

z 1 Chr. 7. 30.  
y ch. 30. 10.  
z ch. 29. 24.  
a ch. 44. 27.  
b ch. 41. 50.  
9 Or, prince.  
c 1 Chr. 7. 6;  
8. 1.  
d Num. 26. 38.  
Ahiham.  
e Num. 26. 39.  
Shupham.  
1 Chr. 7. 12.  
Shupham.  
10 Hupham.  
Num. 26. 39.  
f 1 Chr. 7. 12.  
11 Or, Shuham.  
Num. 26. 42.  
g 1 Chr. 7. 13.  
h ch. 30. 5, 7.  
i ch. 23. 29.  
k Ex. 1. 5.  
12 Heb. thigh,  
ch. 35. 11.  
l Deut. 10. 22.  
See Acts 7.  
14.  
m ch. 31. 21.  
n ch. 47. 1.  
o So ch. 45. 14.  
p So Luke 2.  
29, 30.  
q ch. 47. 1.

and Bē-ri'ah, and Sē'rah their sister: and the sons of Bē-ri'ah; Hē'bēr, and Māl'chī-el.

18 ¶ These are the sons of Zīl'pah, <sup>z</sup> whom Lā'ban gave to Lē'ah his daughter, and these she bare unto Jā'qob, even sixteen souls.

19 The sons of Rā'chel <sup>a</sup> Jā'qob's wife; Jō'seph, and Bēn'ja-min.

20 ¶ <sup>b</sup> And unto Jō'seph in the land of E'gypt were born Mā-nās'eh and E'phrā-īm, which Ās'gē-nath the daughter of Pō-tī'-phe-rah <sup>c</sup> priest of Ōn bare unto him.

21 ¶ And the sons of Bēn'ja-min were Bē'lah, and Bē'chēr, and Āsh'bel, Gē'ra, and Nā'g-man, <sup>d</sup> E'hi, and Rōsh, <sup>e</sup> Mūp'pim, and <sup>10</sup> Hūp'pim, and Ārd.

22 These are the sons of Rā'chel, which were born to Jā'qob: all the souls were fourteen.

23 ¶ And the sons of Dān; <sup>11</sup> Hū'shim.

24 ¶ And the sons of Nāph'ta-lī; Jāh'zē-el, and Gū'nī, and Jē'zēr, and Shīl'lem.

25 <sup>h</sup> These are the sons of Bil'lah, <sup>i</sup> which Lā'ban gave unto Rā'chel his daughter, and she bare these unto Jā'qob: all the souls were seven.

26 <sup>k</sup> All the souls that came with Jā'qob into E'gypt, which came out of his <sup>12</sup> joins, besides Jā'qob's sons' wives, all the souls were threescore and six;

27 And the sons of Jō'seph, which were born him in E'gypt, were two souls: <sup>l</sup> all the souls of the house of Jā'qob, which came into E'gypt, were threescore and ten.

28 ¶ And he sent Jū'dah before him unto Gō'shen, <sup>m</sup> to direct his face unto Gō'shen; and they came <sup>n</sup> into the land of Gō'shen.

29 And Jō'seph made ready his chariot, and went up to meet Iṣ'ra-el his father, to Gō'shen, and presented himself unto him; and he <sup>o</sup> fell on his neck, and wept on his neck a good while.

30 And Iṣ'ra-el said unto Jō'seph, <sup>p</sup> Now let me die, since I have seen thy face, because thou art yet alive.

31 And Jō'seph said unto his brethren, and unto his father's house, <sup>q</sup> I will go up, and shew Phā'raōh,

and say unto him, My brethren, and my father's house, which *were* in the land of Cā'nān, are come unto me; 32 And the men *are* shepherds, for <sup>2</sup> their trade hath been to feed cattle; and they have brought their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have.

33 And it shall come to pass, when Phā'raōh shall call you, and shall say, <sup>7</sup> What is your occupation?

34 That ye shall say, Thy servants' <sup>8</sup> trade hath been about cattle <sup>1</sup> from our youth even until now, both we, and also our fathers: that ye may dwell in the land of Gō'shen; for every shepherd is <sup>u</sup> an abomination unto the Ē-gŷp'tjānš.

## CHAPTER 47.

<sup>1</sup> Joseph presenteth five of his brethren, 1 and his father, before Pharaoh. 11 He giveth them habitation and maintenance. 13 He getteth all the Egyptians' money, 16 their cattle, 18 their lands to Pharaoh. 22 The priests' land was not bought. 23 Jacob's age. 25 He sweareth Joseph to bury him with his fathers.

**T**HEN Jō'seph <sup>a</sup> came and told Phā'raōh, and said, My father and my brethren, and their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have, are come out of the land of Cā'nān; and, behold, they are in <sup>b</sup> the land of Gō'shen.

2 And he took some of his brethren, even five men, and <sup>c</sup> presented them unto Phā'raōh.

3 And Phā'raōh said unto his brethren, <sup>d</sup> What is your occupation? And they said unto Phā'raōh, <sup>e</sup> Thy servants *are* shepherds, both we, and also our fathers.

4 They said moreover unto Phā'raōh, <sup>f</sup> For to sojourn in the land are we come; for thy servants have no pasture for their flocks; <sup>g</sup> for the famine is sore in the land of Cā'nān: now therefore, we pray thee, let thy servants <sup>h</sup> dwell in the land of Gō'shen.

5 And Phā'raōh spake unto Jō'seph, saying, Thy father and thy brethren are come unto thee:

6 <sup>i</sup> The land of Ē-gŷpt is before thee; in the best of the land make thy father and brethren to dwell; <sup>k</sup> in the land of Gō'shen let them dwell: and if thou knowest *any* men of activity among them, then make them rulers over my cattle.

B. C. 1708.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. *they are men of cattle.*

<sup>r</sup> ch. 47. 2, 3.

<sup>s</sup> ver. 32.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 30. 35;  
34. 5; 37. 12.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 43. 32.  
Ex. 8. 26.

1706.]  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 46. 31.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 45. 10;  
46. 28.

<sup>c</sup> Acts 7. 13.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 46. 33.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 46. 34.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 15. 13.  
Deut. 26. 5.  
[1702.]

<sup>g</sup> ch. 43. 1.  
Acts 7. 11.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 46. 34.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 20. 15.  
<sup>k</sup> ver. 4.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. *How many are the days of thy life?*

<sup>l</sup> Ps. 39. 12.  
Heb. 11. 9, 13.  
<sup>m</sup> Job 14. 1.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 25. 7;  
35. 28.  
<sup>o</sup> ver. 7.

<sup>p</sup> Ex. 1. 11;  
12. 37.  
<sup>q</sup> Or, *as a little child is nourished.*  
<sup>5</sup> Heb. *according to the little ones,*  
ch. 50. 21.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 41. 30.  
Acts 7. 11.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 41. 36.  
<sup>t</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>6</sup> Heb. *led them.*

7 And Jō'seph brought in Jā'qōb his father, and set him before Phā'raōh: and Jā'qōb blessed Phā'raōh.

8 And Phā'raōh said unto Jā'qōb, <sup>3</sup> How old *art* thou?

9 And Jā'qōb said unto Phā'raōh, <sup>4</sup> The days of the years of my pilgrimage *are* an hundred and thirty years: <sup>m</sup> few and evil have the days of the years of my life been, and <sup>n</sup> have not attained unto the days of the years of the life of my fathers in the days of their pilgrimage.

10 And Jā'qōb <sup>o</sup> blessed Phā'raōh, and went out from before Phā'raōh.

11 ¶ And Jō'seph placed his father and his brethren, and gave them a possession in the land of Ē-gŷpt, in the best of the land, in the land of <sup>p</sup> Rā-mē'sēs, <sup>q</sup> as Phā'raōh had commanded.

12 And Jō'seph nourished his father, and his brethren, and all his father's household, with bread, <sup>4b</sup> according to *their* families.

13 ¶ And *there was* no bread in all the land; for the famine *was* very sore, <sup>7</sup> so that the land of Ē-gŷpt and all the land of Cā'nān fainted by reason of the famine.

14 <sup>8</sup> And Jō'seph gathered up all the money that was found in the land of Ē-gŷpt, and in the land of Cā'nān, for the corn which they bought: and Jō'seph brought the money into Phā'raōh's house.

15 And when money failed in the land of Ē-gŷpt, and in the land of Cā'nān, all the Ē-gŷp'tjānš came unto Jō'seph, and said, Give us bread: for <sup>t</sup> why should we die in thy presence? for the money faileth.

16 And Jō'seph said, Give your cattle; and I will give you for your cattle, if money fail.

17 And they brought their cattle unto Jō'seph: and Jō'seph gave them bread *in exchange* for horses, and for the flocks, and for the cattle of the herds, and for the asses: and he <sup>6</sup> fed them with bread for all their cattle for that year.

18 When that year was ended, they came unto him the second year, and said unto him, We will not hide *it* from my lord, how that our money is spent; my lord also hath our

herds of cattle; there is not ought left in the sight of my lord, but our bodies, and our lands:

19 Wherefore shall we die before thine eyes, both we and our land? buy us and our land for bread, and we and our land will be servants unto Phā'raōh: and give us seed, that we may live, and not die, that the land be not desolate.

20 And Jō'seph bought all the land of E'gypt for Phā'raōh; for the E-gyp'tians sold every man his field, because the famine prevailed over them: so the land became Phā'raōh's.

21 And as for the people, he removed them to cities from one end of the borders of E'gypt even to the other end thereof.

22 \*Only the land of the <sup>2</sup> priests bought he not; for the priests had a portion assigned them of Phā'raōh, and did eat their portion which Phā'raōh gave them: wherefore they sold not their lands.

23 Then Jō'seph said unto the people, Behold, I have bought you this day and your land for Phā'raōh: lo, here is seed for you, and ye shall sow the land.

24 And it shall come to pass in the increase, that ye shall give the fifth part unto Phā'raōh, and four parts shall be your own, for seed of the field, and for your food, and for them of your households, and for food for your little ones.

25 And they said, Thou hast saved our lives: \* let us find grace in the sight of my lord, and we will be Phā'raōh's servants.

26 And Jō'seph made it a law over the land of E'gypt unto this day, that Phā'raōh should have the fifth part; \* except the land of the <sup>8</sup> priests only, which became not Phā'raōh's.

27 ¶ And Iq'ra-el <sup>2</sup> dwelt in the land of E'gypt, in the country of Gō'shen; and they had possessions therein, and <sup>a</sup> grew, and multiplied exceedingly.

28 And Jā'qob lived in the land of E'gypt seventeen years: so <sup>4</sup> the whole age of Jā'qob was an hundred forty and seven years.

B. C. 1702.

u Esra 7. 24.  
2 Or, princes,  
ch. 41. 45.  
2 Sam. 8. 18.  
z ch. 33. 15.  
y ver. 22.  
3 Or, princes,  
ver. 22.  
s ver. 11.

1701.]

a ch. 46. 3.  
4 Heb. the  
days of his  
years of his  
life.  
See ver. 9.  
[1689.  
b So Deut.  
31. 14.  
1 Kin. 2. 1.  
c ch. 24. 2.  
d ch. 24. 49.  
e So ch. 50. 25.  
f 2 Sam. 19.  
37.  
g ch. 49. 29;  
50. 5, 13.  
h ch. 48. 2.  
1 Kin. 1. 47.  
Heb. 11. 21.

a ch. 28. 13.  
19; 35. 6, 9,  
&c.

b ch. 17. 8.

c ch. 41. 50;  
46. 20.  
Josh. 13. 7;  
14. 4.  
d ch. 35. 9, 16,  
19.

1689.]

29 And the time <sup>b</sup> drew nigh that Iq'ra-el must die: and he called his son Jō'seph, and said unto him, I now I have found grace in thy sight, <sup>c</sup> put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh, and <sup>d</sup> deal kindly and truly with me; <sup>e</sup> bury me not, I pray thee, in E'gypt:

30 But <sup>f</sup> I will lie with my fathers, and thou shalt carry me out of E'gypt, and <sup>g</sup> bury me in their buryingplace. And he said, I will do as thou hast said.

31 And he said, Swear unto me. And he swore unto him. And <sup>h</sup> Iq'ra-el bowed himself upon the bed's head.

## CHAPTER 48.

1 Joseph with his sons visiteth his sick father. 3 Jacob repeateth the promise. 7 He telleth Joseph of his mother's grave. 9 He bleisseth Ephraim and Manasseh. 21 He prophesieth their return to Canaan.

AND it came to pass after these <sup>a</sup> things, that one told Jō'seph, Behold, thy father is sick: and he took with him his two sons, Mā'nās'seh and E'phrā'im.

2 And one told Jā'qob, and said, Behold, thy son Jō'seph cometh unto thee: and Iq'ra-el strengthened himself, and sat upon the bed.

3 And Jā'qob said unto Jō'seph, God Almighty appeared unto me at <sup>a</sup> Lūz in the land of Cā'nāan, and blessed me,

4 And said unto me, Behold, I will make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, and I will make of thee a multitude of people; and will give this land to thy seed after thee <sup>b</sup> for an everlasting possession.

5 ¶ And now thy <sup>c</sup> two sons, E'phrā'im and Mā'nās'seh, which were born unto thee in the land of E'gypt before I came unto thee into E'gypt, are mine; as Reu'ben and Sim'e-on, they shall be mine.

6 And thy issue, which thou begettest after them, shall be thine, and shall be called after the name of their brethren in their inheritance.

7 And as for me, when I came from Pā'dan, <sup>d</sup> Rā'chel died by me in the land of Cā'nāan in the way, when yet there was but a little way to come unto E'phrāth: and I buried her there in the way of E'phrāth; the same is Bēth'-lē-hēm.

8 And *İs'ra-el* beheld *Jō'seph's* sons, and said, Who are these?

9 And *Jō'seph* said unto his father, *They are my sons, whom God hath given me in this place.* And he said, Bring them, I pray thee, unto me, and *I* will bless them.

10 Now *the eyes of İs'ra-el* were *dim* for age, so that he could not see. And he brought them near unto him; and *he* kissed them, and embraced them.

11 And *İs'ra-el* said unto *Jō'seph*, *I had not thought to see thy face: and, lo, God hath shewed me also thy seed.*

12 And *Jō'seph* brought them out from between his knees, and he bowed himself with his face to the earth.

13 And *Jō'seph* took them both, *Ē'phrā-im* in his right hand toward *İs'ra-el's* left hand, and *Mā-nās'seh* in his left hand toward *İs'ra-el's* right hand, and brought them near unto him.

14 And *İs'ra-el* stretched out his right hand, and laid it upon *Ē'phrā-im's* head, who was the younger, and his left hand upon *Mā-nās'seh's* head, *guiding his hands wittingly; for Mā-nās'seh was the firstborn.*

15 ¶ And *he* blessed *Jō'seph*, and said, God, *before whom my fathers Ā'brā-hām and İ'sāac did walk, the God which fed me all my life long* unto this day,

16 The Angel *which redeemed me from all evil, bless the lads; and let my name be named on them, and the name of my fathers Ā'brā-hām and İ'sāac; and let them grow into a multitude in the midst of the earth.*

17 And when *Jō'seph* saw that his father *laid his right hand upon the head of Ē'phrā-im*, it *displeased him: and he held up his father's hand, to remove it from Ē'phrā-im's head unto Mā-nās'seh's head.*

18 And *Jō'seph* said unto his father, Not so, my father: for this *is the firstborn; put thy right hand upon his head.*

19 And his father refused, and said, *I know it, my son, I know it: he also shall become a people, and he*

B. C. 1888.

*e* So ch. 32. 5.  
*f* ch. 27. 4.  
*g* Heb. heavy.  
*h* Is. 6. 10; 59. 1.  
*i* ch. 27. 27.  
*j* ch. 45. 26.  
*k* ver. 19.  
*l* Heb. 11. 21.  
*m* ch. 17. 1.  
*n* ch. 23. 15.  
*o* Ps. 117. 24.  
*p* ch. 22.  
*q* 121. 7.  
*r* Amos 9. 12.  
*s* Acts 15. 17.  
*t* Heb. as fishes do increase.  
*u* See Num. 26. 34, 37.  
*v* ver. 14.  
*w* Heb. was evil in his eyes.  
*x* ch. 23. 8.  
*y* ver. 14.  
*z* Num. 1. 33.  
*aa* 2. 19. 21.  
*ab* Deut. 33. 17.  
*ac* Rev. 7. 6, 8.  
*ad* 5 Heb. fulness.  
*ae* So Ruth 4. 11, 12.  
*af* 1 ch. 46. 4.  
*ag* 50. 24.  
*ah* Josh. 24. 32.  
*ai* 1 Chr. 5. 2.  
*aj* John 4. 5.  
*ak* 2 ch. 15. 16.  
*al* 34. 28.  
*am* Josh. 17. 14.

*a* Deut. 33. 1.  
*b* Amos 3. 7.  
*c* Num. 24. 14.  
*d* Deut. 4. 30.  
*e* Is. 2. 2; 49. 6.  
*f* Jer. 23. 20.  
*g* Dan. 2. 23, 29.  
*h* Acts 2. 17.  
*i* Heb. 1. 6.  
*j* c. 34. 11.  
*k* d ch. 29. 32.  
*l* e Deut. 21. 17.  
*m* Ps. 78. 51.  
*n* 6 Heb. do not thou excel.  
*o* f 1 Chr. 5. 1.  
*p* g ch. 35. 22.  
*q* Deut. 27. 20.  
*r* 1 Chr. 5. 1.  
*s* 7 Or, my couch is gone.  
*t* h ch. 29. 33, 34.  
*u* i Prov. 18. 9.  
*v* 8 Or, their swords are weapons of violence.  
*w* k ch. 34. 25.  
*x* l Prov. 1. 15.  
*y* 16.  
*z* m Ps. 26. 9.  
*aa* Eph. 5. 11.  
*ab* n Ps. 16. 9.  
*ac* 30. 12; 57. 8.  
*ad* o ch. 34. 26.  
*ae* 9 Or, houghed oxen.  
*af* p Josh. 19. 1.  
*ag* 21. 5, 7.  
*ah* 1 Chr. 4. 24.  
*ai* 39.  
*aj* q ch. 29. 35.  
*ak* Deut. 33. 7.  
*al* r Ps. 18. 40.  
*am* s ch. 27. 29.  
*an* t 1 Chr. 5. 2.  
*ao* u Hos. 5. 14.  
*ap* v Rev. 5. 5.

also shall be great: but truly *thy* younger brother shall be greater than he, and his seed shall become a *multitude* of nations.

20 And he blessed them that day, saying, *In thee shall İs'ra-el bless, saying, God make thee as Ē'phrā-im and as Mā-nās'seh: and he set Ē'phrā-im before Mā-nās'seh.*

21 And *İs'ra-el* said unto *Jō'seph*, Behold, I die: but *God* shall be with you, and bring you again unto the land of your fathers.

22 Moreover *I* have given to thee one portion above thy brethren, which I took out of the hand *of* the *Am'or-ite* with my sword and with my bow.

## CHAPTER 49.

1 *Jacob calleth his sons to bless them.* 3 *Their blessing in particular.* 23 *He chargeth them about his burial.* 33 *He dieth.*

AND *Jā'qob* called unto his sons, and said, Gather yourselves together, that I may *tell you that* which shall befall you *in the last days.*

2 Gather yourselves together, and hear, ye sons of *Jā'qob*; and *hearken* unto *İs'ra-el* your father.

3 ¶ *Reu'ben*, thou art *a* my first-born, my might, *e* and the beginning of my strength, the excellency of dignity, and the excellency of power:

4 Unstable as water, *f* thou shalt not excel; because thou *g* wentest up to thy father's bed; then defiledst thou it: *h* he went up to my couch.

5 ¶ *Sim'e-on* and *Lē'vi* are *i* brethren; *k* instruments of cruelty are in their habitations.

6 O my soul, *l* come not thou into their secret; *m* unto their assembly, *n* mine honour, be not thou united: for *o* in their anger they slew a man, and in their selfwill they *g* digged down a wall.

7 Cursed be their anger, for *it* was fierce; and their wrath, for *it* was cruel: *p* I will divide them in *Jā'qob*, and scatter them in *İs'ra-el*.

8 ¶ *Jū'dah*, thou art *he* whom thy brethren shall praise: *q* thy hand shall be in the neck of thine enemies; *r* thy father's children shall bow down before thee.

9 *Jū'dah* is *a* lion's whelp: from the prey, my son, thou art gone up:



" he stooped down, he couched as a lion, and as an old lion; who shall rouse him up?

10 "The sceptre shall not depart from Jū'dah, nor <sup>y</sup> a lawgiver <sup>z</sup> from between his feet, <sup>a</sup> until Shī'lōh come; <sup>b</sup> and unto him shall the gathering of the people be. ★

11 "Binding his foal unto the vine, and his ass's colt unto the choice vine; he washed his garments in wine, and his clothes in the blood of grapes:

12 His <sup>d</sup> eyes shall be red with wine, and his teeth white with milk.

13 "Ezēb'u-lun shall dwell at the haven of the sea; and he shall be for an haven of ships; and his border shall be unto Zī'dōn.

14 "Is'sā-char is a strong ass couching down between two burdens:

15 And he saw that rest was good, and the land that it was pleasant; and bowed <sup>f</sup> his shoulder to bear, and became a servant unto tribute.

16 "Dān shall judge his people, as one of the tribes of Is'ra-el.

17 <sup>h</sup> Dān shall be a serpent by the way, <sup>2</sup> an adder in the path, that biteth the horse heels, so that his rider shall fall backward.

18 "I have waited for thy salvation, O LORD.

19 "Gād, a troop shall overcome him: but he shall overcome at the last.

20 "Out of Ash'ēr his bread shall be fat, and he shall yield royal dainties.

21 "Nāph'tā-li is a hind let loose: he giveth goodly words.

22 "Jō'seph is a fruitful bough, even a fruitful bough by a well; whose <sup>3</sup> branches run over the wall:

23 The archers have <sup>4</sup> sorely grieved him, and shot at him, and hated him:

24 But his <sup>o</sup> bow abode in strength, and the arms of his hands were made strong by the hands of <sup>p</sup> the mighty God of Jā'qōb; (<sup>q</sup> from thence <sup>r</sup> is the shepherd, <sup>s</sup> the stone of Is'ra-el:)

25 "Even by the God of thy father, who shall help thee; <sup>u</sup> and by the Almighty, <sup>x</sup> who shall bless thee with blessings of heaven above, bless-

B. C. 1689.

z Num. 23.

21; 24. 9.

z Num. 24. 17.

Jer. 30. 21.

Zech. 10. 11.

y Ps. 60. 7.

y Ps. 8. or

Num. 21. 18.

z Deut. 28. 57.

als. 11. 1; 62. 11.

Ezek. 1. 27.

Dan. 9. 25.

Matt. 21. 9.

Luke 1. 32. 33.

b Is. 2. 2; 11.

10; 42. 1, 4;

49. 6, 7, 22;

23; 55. 4, 5;

60. 1, 3, 4, 5.

Hag. 2. 7.

Luke 2. 30.

31. 32.

c 2 Kin. 18. 32.

d Prov. 23. 29.

e Deut. 33. 16.

19.

Josh. 19. 10.

11.

f 1 Sam. 10. 9.

g Deut. 32. 12.

h Judg. 18. 12.

i Judg. 18. 27.

2 Heb. an arrowsmake.

i Ps. 25. 5;

18. 166. 174.

Is. 25. 9.

k Deut. 33. 20.

1 Chr. 5. 13.

l Deut. 33. 24.

Josh. 19. 24.

m Heb. 33. 23.

3 Heb.

daughters.

n ch. 37. 4, 24.

28; 39. 20;

42. 21.

p Ps. 118. 13.

o Job 29. 20.

Ps. 37. 15.

p Ps. 132. 2, 5.

q ch. 45. 11;

47. 12; 50. 21.

r Ps. 80. 1.

s Is. 28. 16.

t ch. 28. 13, 21;

35. 3; 43. 23.

u ch. 17. 1;

35. 11.

x Deut. 33. 13.

y Deut. 33. 15.

z Hab. 3. 6.

a Deut. 33. 16.

b Judg. 20.

21. 25.

c Ezek. 22. 25.

27.

b Num. 23. 24.

Ezek. 8. 11.

Ezek. 39. 10.

Zech. 14. 1, 7.

c ch. 15. 15;

25. 8.

d ch. 47. 30.

2 Sam. 19. 37.

e ch. 50. 13.

f ch. 23. 16.

g ch. 23. 19;

25. 9.

h ch. 35. 29.

i ver. 29.

a ch. 46. 4.

b 2 Kin. 13. 14.

c ver. 26.

d 2 Chr. 16. 14.

Matt. 26. 12.

Mark 14. 8;

16. 1.

Luke 24. 1.

John 12. 7;

19. 39, 40.

ings of the deep that lieth under, blessings of the breasts, and of the womb:

26 The blessings of thy father have prevailed above the blessings of my progenitors <sup>y</sup> unto the utmost bound of the everlasting hills: <sup>z</sup> they shall be on the head of Jō'seph, and on the crown of the head of him that was separate from his brethren.

27 "Bēn'ja-min shall <sup>a</sup> ravin as a wolf: in the morning he shall devour the prey, <sup>b</sup> and at night he shall divide the spoil.

28 "All these are the twelve tribes of Is'ra-el: and this is it that their father spake unto them, and blessed them; every one according to his blessing he blessed them.

29 And he charged them, and said unto them, I <sup>c</sup> am to be gathered unto my people: <sup>d</sup> bury me with my fathers <sup>e</sup> in the cave that is in the field of E'phron the Hit'tite,

30 In the cave that is in the field of Māch-pē'lah, which is before Mām'rē, in the land of Cā'nāan, <sup>f</sup> which Ā'brā'hām bought with the field of E'phron the Hit'tite for a possession of a buryingplace.

31 <sup>g</sup> There they buried Ā'brā'hām and Sā'rah his wife; <sup>h</sup> there they buried Ī'saac and Rē-bēk'ah his wife; and there I buried Lē'ah.

32 The purchase of the field and of the cave that is therein was from the children of Hēth.

33 And when Jā'qōb had made an end of commanding his sons, he gathered up his feet unto the bed, and yielded up the ghost, and <sup>i</sup> was gathered unto his people.

## CHAPTER 50.

1 The mourning for Jacob. 4 Joseph getteth leave of Pharaoh to go to bury him. 7 The funeral. 22 His age. 23 He seeth the third generation of his sons. 24 He prophesieth unto his brethren of their return. 26 He dieth.

AND Jō'seph <sup>a</sup> fell upon his father's face, and <sup>b</sup> wept upon him, and kissed him.

2 And Jō'seph commanded his servants the physicians to <sup>c</sup> embalm his father: and the physicians embalmed Is'ra-el.

3 And forty days were fulfilled for him; for so are fulfilled the days of those which are embalmed: and

the Ē-gýp'tjans <sup>2d</sup> mourned for him threescore and ten days.

4 And when the days of his mourning were past, Jô'seph spake unto <sup>e</sup> the house of Phā'raōh, saying, If now I have found grace in your eyes, speak, I pray you, in the ears of Phā'raōh, saying,

5 <sup>f</sup> My father made me swear, saying, Lo, I die: in my grave <sup>g</sup> which I have digged for me in the land of Cā'nān, there shalt thou bury me. Now therefore let me go up, I pray thee, and bury my father, and I will come again.

6 And Phā'raōh said, Go up, and bury thy father, according as he made thee swear.

7 ¶ And Jô'seph went up to bury his father: and with him went up all the servants of Phā'raōh, the elders of his house, and all the elders of the land of Ē-gýpt,

8 And all the house of Jô'seph, and his brethren, and his father's house: only their little ones, and their flocks, and their herds, they left in the land of Gó'shen.

9 And there went up with him both chariots and horsemen: and it was a very great company.

10 And they came to the threshing-floor of Ā'tad, which is beyond Jôr'dān, and there they <sup>h</sup> mourned with a great and very sore lamentation: <sup>i</sup> and he made a mourning for his father seven days.

11 And when the inhabitants of the land, the Cā'nān-ites, saw the mourning in the floor of Ā'tad, they said, This is a grievous mourning to the Ē-gýp'tjans: wherefore the name of it was called <sup>3</sup> Ā'bēl-miz-rā-im, which is beyond Jôr'dān.

12 And his sons did unto him according as he commanded them:

13 For <sup>k</sup> his sons carried him into the land of Cā'nān, and buried him in the cave of the field of Māch-pē-lah, which Ā'brā'hām <sup>l</sup> bought with the field for a possession of a burying-place of Ē'phron the Hittite, before Mām'rē.

14 ¶ And Jô'seph returned into Ē-gýpt, he, and his brethren, and all

B. C. 1689.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. wept.  
<sup>d</sup> Num. 20. 29.  
Deut. 34. 8.

<sup>e</sup> *Euth.* 4. 2.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 47. 29.  
<sup>g</sup> 2 Chr. 16. 14.  
<sup>h</sup> Is. 22. 16.  
<sup>i</sup> Matt. 27. 60.

<sup>h</sup> 2 Sam. 1. 17.  
<sup>i</sup> 1 Sam. 31. 13.  
<sup>j</sup> Job 2. 13.  
<sup>k</sup> That is,  
*The mourning of the Egyptians.*

<sup>k</sup> ch. 49. 29, 30.  
<sup>l</sup> Acts 7. 16.  
<sup>m</sup> Job 15. 21.  
<sup>n</sup> Heb.  
<sup>o</sup> charged.

<sup>p</sup> Prov. 28. 13.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 49. 25.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 37. 7, 10.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 45. 5.  
<sup>t</sup> Deut. 32. 35.  
<sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 5. 7.  
<sup>v</sup> Job 34. 29.  
<sup>w</sup> Rom. 12. 19.  
<sup>x</sup> Heb. 10. 30.  
<sup>y</sup> [1635].

<sup>z</sup> Ps. 56. 5.  
<sup>aa</sup> Is. 10. 7.  
<sup>ab</sup> ch. 45. 5, 7.  
<sup>ac</sup> Acts 3. 13, 14, 15.

<sup>ad</sup> ch. 47. 12.  
<sup>ae</sup> Matt. 5. 44.  
<sup>af</sup> Heb. to their hearts,  
<sup>ag</sup> ch. 34. 3.

<sup>ah</sup> Job 42. 15.  
<sup>ai</sup> Num. 32. 39.  
<sup>aj</sup> z ch. 30. 3.

<sup>ak</sup> Heb. borne.  
<sup>al</sup> ch. 15. 14.  
<sup>am</sup> 46. 4; 45. 21.  
<sup>an</sup> Ex. 3. 16, 17.  
<sup>ao</sup> Heb. 11. 22.

<sup>ap</sup> ch. 15. 18;  
<sup>aq</sup> 26. 3; 35. 12;  
<sup>ar</sup> 46. 4.

[1635].

<sup>c</sup> Ex. 13. 19.  
<sup>d</sup> Josh. 24. 32.  
<sup>e</sup> Acts 7. 16.  
<sup>f</sup> ver. 2.

that went up with him to bury his father, after he had buried his father.

15 ¶ And when Jô'seph's brethren saw that their father was dead, <sup>m</sup> they said, Jô'seph will peradventure hate us, and will certainly requite us all the evil which we did unto him.

16 And they <sup>n</sup> sent a messenger unto Jô'seph, saying, Thy father did command before he died, saying,

17 So shall ye say unto Jô'seph, Forgive, I pray thee now, the trespass of thy brethren, and their sin; <sup>o</sup> for they did unto thee evil: and now, we pray thee, forgive the trespass of the servants of <sup>p</sup> the God of thy father. And Jô'seph wept when they spake unto him.

18 And his brethren also went and <sup>q</sup> fell down before his face; and they said, Behold, we be thy servants.

19 And Jô'seph said unto them, Fear not: <sup>r</sup> for am I in the place of God?

20 <sup>s</sup> But as for you, ye thought evil against me; but <sup>t</sup> God meant it unto good, to bring to pass, as it is this day, to save much people alive.

21 Now therefore fear ye not: <sup>u</sup> I will nourish you, and your little ones. And he comforted them, and spake <sup>v</sup> kindly unto them.

22 ¶ And Jô'seph dwelt in Ē-gýpt, he, and his father's house: and Jô'seph lived an hundred and ten years.

23 And Jô'seph saw Ē'phrā-im's children <sup>x</sup> of the third generation: <sup>y</sup> the children also of Mā'chir the son of Mā'nā'sseh <sup>z</sup> were <sup>6</sup> brought up upon Jô'seph's knees.

24 And Jô'seph said unto his brethren, I die: and <sup>a</sup> God will surely visit you, and bring you out of this land unto the land <sup>b</sup> which he swore to Ā'brā'hām, to Ī'sāac, and to Jā'cqb.

25 And <sup>c</sup> Jô'seph took an oath of the children of Ī'srā-el, saying, God will surely visit you, and ye shall carry up my bones from hence.

26 So Jô'seph died, being an hundred and ten years old: and they <sup>d</sup> embalmed him, and he was put in a coffin in Ē-gýpt.

## EXODUS.

## CHAPTER 1.

1 *The children of Israel, after Joseph's death, do multiply. 15 The godliness of the midwives, in saving the men children alive. 22 Pharaoh commandeth the male children to be cast into the river.*

NOW <sup>a</sup> these are the names of the children of Is'ra-el, which came into E'gypt; every man and his household came with Jā'qob.

2 Reu'ben, Sim'g-on, Lē'vī, and Jū'dah,

3 Is'sa-char, Zēb'u-lun, and Bēn-jā-min,

4 Dān, and Nāph'ta-li, Gād, and Ash'ēr.

5 And all the souls that came out of the <sup>2</sup> loins of Jā'qob were <sup>b</sup> seventy souls: for Jō'seph was in E'gypt *already*.

6 And <sup>c</sup> Jō'seph died, and all his brethren, and all that generation.

7 ¶ And the children of Is'ra-el were fruitful, and increased abundantly, and multiplied, and waxed exceeding mighty; and the land was filled with them.

8 Now there <sup>e</sup> arose up a new king over E'gypt, which knew not Jō'seph.

9 And he said unto his people, Behold, <sup>f</sup> the people of the children of Is'ra-el are more and mightier than we:

10 ¶ Come on, let us <sup>h</sup> deal wisely with them; lest they multiply, and it come to pass, that, when there fall eth out any war, they join also unto our enemies, and fight against us, and so get them up out of the land.

11 Therefore they did set over them taskmasters <sup>i</sup> to afflict them with their <sup>k</sup> burdens. And they built for Phā'raoh treasure cities, Pi'thom <sup>l</sup> and Rā-ām-sēs.

12 <sup>3</sup> But the more they afflicted them, the more they multiplied and grew. And they were grieved because of the children of Is'ra-el.

13 And the E-gyp'tjans made the children of Is'ra-el to serve with rigour:

14 And they <sup>m</sup> made their lives bitter with hard bondage, <sup>n</sup> in mortar,

B. C. 1706.

<sup>a</sup> Gen. 46. 8. ch. 6. 14.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. *thigh*. <sup>b</sup> ver. 20.

Gen. 46. 26, 27.

Deut. 10. 22. <sup>c</sup> Gen. 50. 26.

Acts 7. 15. <sup>d</sup> Gen. 46. 3.

Deut. 26. 5. <sup>e</sup> Ps. 105. 24.

Acts 7. 17. <sup>f</sup> Acts 7. 18.

<sup>g</sup> Ps. 105. 24. <sup>h</sup> Ps. 10. 2.

83. 3, 4. <sup>i</sup> [cir. 1635.

<sup>j</sup> Job 5. 13. <sup>k</sup> Ps. 105. 25.

Prov. 16. 25; 21. 30.

Acts 7. 19. <sup>l</sup> Gen. 15. 13.

ch. 3. 7. <sup>m</sup> Deut. 26. 6.

1635.] <sup>n</sup> ch. 2. 11; 5.

4, 5. <sup>o</sup> Ps. 81. 6.

<sup>p</sup> Gen. 47. 11. <sup>q</sup> Heb. *And as they afflicted them,*

*so they multiplied, &c.* <sup>r</sup> m. ch. 2. 23; 6. 9.

<sup>s</sup> Num. 20. 15. <sup>t</sup> Acts 7. 19, 34.

<sup>u</sup> n. Ps. 81. 6. <sup>v</sup> o. Prov. 16. 6.

<sup>w</sup> p. Dan. 3. 16, 18; 5. 23.

<sup>x</sup> q. See Josh. 2. 4, &c.

<sup>y</sup> 2 Sam. 17. 19, 20.

<sup>z</sup> [cir. 1573.

<sup>aa</sup> Prov. 11. 18. <sup>ab</sup> Eccles. 8. 12.

<sup>ac</sup> Is. 3. 10. <sup>ad</sup> Heb. 8. 10.

<sup>ae</sup> See 1 Sam. 2. 35.

<sup>af</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 11, 13, 27, 29.

<sup>ag</sup> Kin. 2. 24; 11. 38.

<sup>ah</sup> Ps. 127. 1. <sup>ai</sup> Acts 7. 19.

[1571.

<sup>aj</sup> a. ch. 6. 20.

<sup>ak</sup> Num. 26. 59.

<sup>al</sup> 1 Chr. 23. 14.

<sup>am</sup> b. Acts 7. 20.

<sup>an</sup> Heb. 11. 23.

and in brick, and in all manner of service in the field: all their service, wherein they made them serve, was with rigour.

15 ¶ And the king of E'gypt spake to the Hē'brew midwives, of which the name of the one was Shiph'rah, and the name of the other Pū'ah:

16 And he said, When ye do the office of a midwife to the Hē'brew women, and see *them* upon the stools; if it be a son, then ye shall kill him: but if it be a daughter, then she shall live.

17 But the midwives <sup>o</sup> feared God, and did not <sup>p</sup> as the king of E'gypt commanded them, but saved the men children alive.

18 And the king of E'gypt called for the midwives, and said unto them, Why have ye done this thing, and have saved the men children alive?

19 And <sup>q</sup> the midwives said unto Phā'raoh, Because the Hē'brew women are not as the E-gyp'tjan women; for they are lively, and are delivered ere the midwives come in unto them.

20 ¶ Therefore God dealt well with the midwives: and the people multiplied, and waxed very mighty.

21 And it came to pass, because the midwives feared God, <sup>r</sup> that he made them houses.

22 And Phā'raoh charged all his people, saying, Every son that is born ye shall cast into the river, and every daughter ye shall save alive.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 *Moses is born, 3 and in an ark cast into the flaggs. 5 He is found, and brought up by Pharaoh's daughter. 11 He slayeth an Egyptian. 15 He fleeth into Midian. 21 He marryeth Zipporah. 22 Gershom is born.*

AND there went <sup>a</sup> a man of the house of Lē'vī, and took to wife a daughter of Lē'vī.

2 And the woman conceived, and bare a son: and <sup>b</sup> when she saw him that he was a goodly *child*, she hid him three months.

3 And when she could not longer hide him, she took for him an ark of

bulrushes, and daubed it with slime and with pitch, and put the child therein; and she laid it in the flags by the river's brink.

4 <sup>c</sup> And his sister stood afar off, to wit what might be done to him.

5 ¶ And the <sup>d</sup> daughter of Phā'raōh came down to wash *herself* at the river; and her maidens walked along by the river's side; and when she saw the ark among the flags, she sent her maid to fetch it.

6 And when she had opened it, she saw the child: and, behold, the babe wept. And she had compassion on him, and said, This is one of the Hē'brews' children.

7 Then said his sister to Phā'raōh's daughter, Shall I go and call to thee a nurse of the Hē'brew women, that she may nurse the child for thee?

8 And Phā'raōh's daughter said to her, Go. And the maid went and called the child's mother.

9 And Phā'raōh's daughter said unto her, Take this child away, and nurse it for me, and I will give thee thy wages. And the woman took the child, and nursed it.

10 And the child grew, and she brought him unto Phā'raōh's daughter, and he became <sup>c</sup> her son. And she called his name <sup>2</sup> Mō'sēs: and she said, Because I drew him out of the water.

11 ¶ And it came to pass in those days, <sup>f</sup> when Mō'sēs was grown, that he went out unto his brethren, and looked on their <sup>g</sup> burdens: and he spied an Ē-gŷp'tjan smiting an Hē'brew, one of his brethren.

12 And he looked this way and that way, and when he saw that *there* was no man, he <sup>h</sup> slew the Ē-gŷp'tjan, and hid him in the sand.

13 And <sup>i</sup> when he went out the second day, behold, two men of the Hē'brews strove together: and he said to him that did the wrong, Wherefore smitest thou thy fellow?

14 And he said, <sup>k</sup> Who made thee <sup>3</sup> a prince and a judge over us? intendest thou to kill me, as thou killedst the Ē-gŷp'tjan? And Mō'sēs feared, and said, Surely this thing is known.

15 Now when Phā'raōh heard this

B. C. 1571.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 15. 20.  
Num. 26. 59.  
<sup>d</sup> Acts 7. 21.  
<sup>e</sup> Acts 7. 21.

<sup>2</sup> That is,  
*Drawn out.*  
<sup>f</sup> Acts 7. 23.

<sup>g</sup> Heb. 11. 24.  
<sup>h</sup> 25. 26.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 1. 11.

<sup>j</sup> Acts 7. 24.  
<sup>k</sup> Acts 7. 26.  
<sup>l</sup> Acts 7. 27.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. *a man, a prince,*  
<sup>m</sup> Gen. 12. 8.  
<sup>n</sup> Acts 7. 29.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. 11. 27.  
<sup>5</sup> Gen. 24. 11;  
<sup>6</sup> 29. 2.

<sup>7</sup> ch. 3. 1.  
<sup>8</sup> *a prince,*  
<sup>9</sup> Gen. 41. 43.

<sup>10</sup> Gen. 24. 11;  
<sup>11</sup> 29. 10.  
<sup>12</sup> 1 Sam. 9. 11.

<sup>13</sup> Gen. 29. 10.  
<sup>14</sup> Num. 10. 29,  
<sup>15</sup> called also *Jethro,*  
<sup>16</sup> ch. 3. 1; 4.

<sup>17</sup> 18. 1. &c.  
<sup>18</sup> Gen. 31. 54;  
<sup>19</sup> 43. 25.

<sup>20</sup> ch. 4. 25;  
<sup>21</sup> 18. 2.  
<sup>22</sup> That is, *a stranger*  
<sup>23</sup> here.

<sup>24</sup> ch. 18. 3.  
<sup>25</sup> Acts 7. 29.  
<sup>26</sup> Heb. 11. 13.

<sup>27</sup> ch. 7. 7.  
<sup>28</sup> Acts 7. 30.  
<sup>29</sup> Num. 20. 16.

<sup>30</sup> Deut. 25. 7.  
<sup>31</sup> Ps. 12. 5.  
<sup>32</sup> Gen. 18. 20.

<sup>33</sup> ch. 3. 9; 22.  
<sup>34</sup> 23. 27.  
<sup>35</sup> Deut. 24. 15.

<sup>36</sup> Jan. 5. 4.  
<sup>37</sup> ch. 6. 5.  
<sup>38</sup> ch. 6. 5.

<sup>39</sup> Ps. 105. 8, 42;  
<sup>40</sup> 106. 45.  
<sup>41</sup> Gen. 15. 14;

<sup>42</sup> 46. 4.  
<sup>43</sup> ch. 4. 31.  
<sup>44</sup> 1 Sam. 1. 11.

<sup>45</sup> 2 Sam. 16. 12.  
<sup>46</sup> Luke 1. 25.  
<sup>47</sup> 1531.]

<sup>48</sup> Heb. *knew.*  
<sup>49</sup> ch. 3. 7.

thing, he sought to slay Mō'sēs. But Mō'sēs fled from the face of Phā'raōh, and dwelt in the land of Mid'i-an: and he sat down by <sup>m</sup> a well.

16 <sup>n</sup> Now the <sup>4</sup> priest of Mid'i-an had seven daughters: <sup>o</sup> and they came and drew water, and filled the troughs to water their father's flock.

17 And the shepherds came and drove them away: but Mō'sēs stood up and helped them, and <sup>p</sup> watered their flock.

18 And when they came to <sup>q</sup> Reu'el their father, he said, How is it that ye are come so soon to day?

19 And they said, An Ē-gŷp'tjan delivered us out of the hand of the shepherds, and also drew water enough for us, and watered the flock.

20 And he said unto his daughters, And where is he? why is it that ye have left the man? call him, that he may <sup>r</sup> eat bread.

21 And Mō'sēs was content to dwell with the man: and he gave Mō'sēs <sup>s</sup> Zip-pō'rah his daughter.

22 And she bare him a son, and he called his name <sup>t</sup> Ġēr-shōm: for he said, I have been <sup>u</sup> a stranger in a strange land.

23 ¶ And it came to pass <sup>v</sup> in process of time, that the king of Ē-gŷpt died: and the children of Īs'ra-ēl <sup>y</sup> sighed by reason of the bondage, and they cried, and <sup>z</sup> their cry came up unto God by reason of the bondage.

24 And God <sup>a</sup> heard their groaning, and God <sup>b</sup> remembered his <sup>c</sup> covenant with Ā'brā'hām, with Īs'ac, and with Jā'cob.

25 And God <sup>d</sup> looked upon the children of Īs'ra-ēl, and God <sup>e</sup> had respect unto them.

### CHAPTER 3.

1 *Moses keepeth Jethro's flock. 2 God appeareth to him in a burning bush. 3 He sendeth him to deliver Israel. 14 The name of God. 15 His message to Israel.*

[1491.]

<sup>a</sup> ch. 2. 16.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 18. 5.  
<sup>c</sup> 1 Kin. 19. 8.

<sup>d</sup> Deut. 33. 16.  
<sup>e</sup> 18. 63. 9.  
<sup>f</sup> Acts 7. 30.

NOW Mō'sēs kept the flock of Jē'thrō his father in law, <sup>a</sup> the priest of Mid'i-an: and he led the flock to the backside of the desert, and came to <sup>b</sup> the mountain of God, even to Hō'reb.

2 And <sup>c</sup> the angel of the LORD appeared unto him in a flame of fire out of the midst of a bush: and he

looked, and, behold, the bush burned with fire, and the bush *was* not consumed.

3 And Mō'seş said, I will now turn aside, and see this <sup>a</sup> great sight, why the bush is not burnt.

4 And when the LORD saw that he turned aside to see, God called <sup>e</sup> unto him out of the midst of the bush, and said, Mō'seş, Mō'seş. And he said, Here *am* I.

5 And he said, Draw not nigh hither: <sup>f</sup> put off thy shoes from off thy feet, for the place whereon thou standest is holy ground.

6 Moreover he said, <sup>g</sup> I *am* the God of thy father, the God of Ā'brā'hām, the God of Īşāac, and the God of Jā'qob. And Mō'seş hid his face; for <sup>h</sup> he was afraid to look upon God.

7 ¶ And the LORD said, <sup>i</sup> I have surely seen the affliction of my people which *are* in Ē'gýpt, and have heard their cry <sup>k</sup> by reason of their taskmasters; for <sup>l</sup> I know their sorrows;

8 And <sup>m</sup> I *am* come down to <sup>n</sup> deliver them out of the hand of the Ē'gýp'tjans, and to bring them up out of that land <sup>o</sup> unto a good land and a large, unto a land <sup>p</sup> flowing with milk and honey; unto the place of <sup>q</sup> the Cā'nān-ites, and the Hīt-ites, and the Ām'ōr-ites, and the Pēr'iz-zites, and the Hī'vites, and the Jēb'u-sites.

9 Now therefore, behold, <sup>r</sup> the cry of the children of Īş'ra-el is come unto me: and I have also seen the <sup>s</sup> oppression wherewith the Ē'gýp'tjans oppress them.

10 <sup>t</sup> Come now therefore, and I will send thee unto Phā'raōh, that thou mayest bring forth my people the children of Īş'ra-el out of Ē'gýpt.

11 ¶ And Mō'seş said unto God, <sup>u</sup> Who *am* I, that I should go unto Phā'raōh, and that I should bring forth the children of Īş'ra-el out of Ē'gýpt?

12 And he said, <sup>v</sup> Certainly I will be with thee; and this *shall be* a token unto thee, that I have sent thee: When thou hast brought forth the people out of Ē'gýpt, ye shall serve God upon this mountain.

13 And Mō'seş said unto God, Be-

B. C. 1491.

d Ps. 111. 2.  
e Deut. 33. 16.  
f ch. 19. 12.  
Josh. 5. 15.  
Acts 7. 33.  
g ver. 15.  
Gen. 29. 13.  
ch. 4. 5.  
Matt. 22. 32.  
Mark 12. 26.  
Luke 20. 37.  
Acts 7. 32.  
h So 1 Kin.  
19. 13.  
Is. 6. 1, 5.  
i ch. 2. 23, 24, 25.  
Neh. 9. 9.  
Ps. 106. 44.  
Acts 7. 34.  
k ch. 1. 11.  
l Gen. 19. 21.  
ch. 2. 25.  
m Gen. 11. 5.  
7. 16. 21; 50. 24.  
n ch. 6. 6, 8;  
o Deut. 1. 25;  
8. 7, 9.  
p ver. 17.  
ch. 13. 5;  
33. 3.  
Num. 13. 27.  
Deut. 26. 9.  
Jer. 11. 5;  
32. 22.  
Ezek. 20. 6.  
q Gen. 15. 18.  
r ch. 2. 23.  
s ch. 1. 11, 13, 14, 22.  
t Ps. 105. 26.  
u So e ch. 6. 12.  
1 Sam. 18. 15.  
Is. 6. 3, 5.  
Jer. 1. 6.  
v Gen. 31. 3.  
Deut. 31. 23.  
Josh. 1. 5.  
Rom. 3. 31.  
y ch. 6. 3.  
John 8. 59.  
2 Cor. 1. 20.  
Heb. 13. 8.  
Rev. 1. 4.  
z Ps. 135. 13.  
Hos. 12. 5.  
a ch. 4. 29.  
b Gen. 50. 24.  
ch. 2. 25; 4. 31.  
c Luke 1. 63.  
d ver. 8.  
e Gen. 15. 14, 16.  
f ch. 4. 31.  
g ch. 5. 1, 3.  
h Num. 23. 3, 4, 15, 16.  
i ch. 5. 2; 7. 4.  
j Or, but by strong hand.  
k ch. 6. 6; 7. 5; 9. 15.  
l ch. 7. 3; 11. 9.  
m Deut. 6. 22.  
Neh. 9. 10.  
Ps. 105. 27; 135. 9.  
Jer. 32. 29.  
Acts 7. 36.  
See ch. 7. to ch. 13.  
t ch. 12. 31.  
u ch. 11. 3;  
12. 26.  
v Ps. 106. 46.  
Prov. 16. 7.  
w Gen. 15. 14.  
ch. 11. 2; 12. 35, 36.

hold, *when* I come unto the children of Īş'ra-el, and shall say unto them, The God of your fathers hath sent me unto you; and they shall say to me, What *is* his name? what shall I say unto them?

14 And God said unto Mō'seş, I AM THAT I AM: and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Īş'ra-el, <sup>y</sup> I AM hath sent me unto you.

15 And God said moreover unto Mō'seş, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Īş'ra-el, The LORD God of your fathers, the God of Ā'brā'hām, the God of Īşāac, and the God of Jā'qob, hath sent me unto you: this *is* <sup>z</sup> my name for ever, and this *is* my memorial unto all generations.

16 Go, and <sup>a</sup> gather the elders of Īş'ra-el together, and say unto them, The LORD God of your fathers, the God of Ā'brā'hām, of Īşāac, and of Jā'qob, appeared unto me, saying, <sup>b</sup> I have surely visited you, and *seen* that which is done to you in Ē'gýpt:

17 And I have said, <sup>c</sup> I will bring you up out of the affliction of Ē'gýpt unto the land of the Cā'nān-ites, and the Hīt-ites, and the Ām'ōr-ites, and the Pēr'iz-zites, and the Hī'vites, and the Jēb'u-sites, unto a land flowing with milk and honey.

18 And <sup>d</sup> they shall hearken to thy voice: and <sup>e</sup> thou shalt come, thou and the elders of Īş'ra-el, unto the king of Ē'gýpt, and ye shall say unto him, The LORD God of the Hē'brews hath <sup>f</sup> met with us: and now let us go, we beseech thee, three days' journey into the wilderness, that we may sacrifice to the LORD our God.

19 ¶ And I *am* sure that the king of Ē'gýpt <sup>g</sup> will not let you go, <sup>h</sup> no, not by a mighty hand.

20 And I will <sup>i</sup> stretch out my hand, and smite Ē'gýpt with <sup>j</sup> all my wonders which I will do in the midst thereof: and <sup>k</sup> after that he will let you go.

21 And <sup>l</sup> I will give this people favour in the sight of the Ē'gýp'tjans: and it shall come to pass, that, when ye go, ye shall not go empty:

22 <sup>m</sup> But every woman shall borrow of her neighbour, and of her that sojourneth in her house, jewels of

silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment: and ye shall put them upon your sons, and upon your daughters; and <sup>2</sup> ye shall spoil <sup>2</sup> the E-gyp'tians.

## CHAPTER 4.

<sup>1</sup> *Moses's rod is turned into a serpent. 6 His hand is leprous. 14 Aaron is appointed to assist him. 18 Moses departeth from Jethro. 21 God's message to Pharaoh. 27 Aaron is sent to meet Moses.*

AND Mō'sēs answered and said, <sup>1</sup> But, behold, they will not believe me, nor hearken unto my voice: for they will say, The LORD hath not appeared unto thee.

2 And the LORD said unto him, What is that in thine hand? And he said, <sup>a</sup> A rod.

3 And he said, Cast it on the ground. And he cast it on the ground, and it became a serpent; and Mō'sēs fled from before it.

4 And the LORD said unto Mō'sēs, Put forth thine hand, and take it by the tail. And he put forth his hand, and caught it, and it became a rod in his hand:

5 That they may <sup>b</sup> believe that <sup>c</sup> the LORD God of their fathers, the God of Ā'brā'hām, the God of I'saac, and the God of Jā'cqb, hath appeared unto thee.

6 ¶ And the LORD said furthermore unto him, Put now thine hand into thy bosom. And he put his hand into his bosom: and when he took it out, behold, his hand was leprous <sup>d</sup> as snow.

7 And he said, Put thine hand into thy bosom again. And he put his hand into his bosom again; and plucked it out of his bosom, and, behold, <sup>e</sup> it was turned again as his other flesh.

8 And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe thee, neither hearken to the voice of the first sign, that they will believe the voice of the latter sign.

9 And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe also these two signs, neither hearken unto thy voice, that thou shalt take of the water of the river, and pour it upon the dry land: and <sup>f</sup> the water which thou takest out of the river <sup>3</sup> shall become blood upon the dry land.

10 ¶ And Mō'sēs said unto the LORD, O my Lord, I am not <sup>4</sup> elo-

B. C. 1491.

<sup>n</sup> Job 27. 17.  
<sup>o</sup> Prov. 13. 22.  
<sup>p</sup> Ezek. 39. 10.  
<sup>q</sup> 2 Or, Egypt.

a ver. 17, 20.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 19. 9.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 3. 15.  
<sup>d</sup> Num. 12. 10.  
<sup>e</sup> 2 Kin. 5. 27.  
<sup>f</sup> Num. 12. 13.

Deut. 32. 39.  
2 Kin. 5. 14.  
Matt. 8. 3.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 7. 19.  
<sup>h</sup> Heb. shall be and shall be.

<sup>i</sup> Heb. a man of words.  
<sup>j</sup> Heb. since yesterday, nor since the third day.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 6. 12.  
Jer. 1. 6.  
<sup>l</sup> Ps. 94. 9.  
<sup>m</sup> Is. 50. 4.

Jer. 1. 9.  
Matt. 10. 19.  
Mark 13. 11.  
Luke 12. 11.  
12. 21. 14. 15.

<sup>n</sup> See Jonah 1. 3.  
<sup>o</sup> Or, should-est.

<sup>p</sup> ver. 27.  
1 Sam. 10. 2.

3. 5.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 7. 1, 2.  
<sup>r</sup> Num. 22. 33;  
23. 5, 12, 15.

Deut. 18. 18.  
Is. 51. 16.  
Jer. 1. 9.

<sup>s</sup> Deut. 5. 31.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 7. 1;  
18. 19.

<sup>u</sup> ver. 2.  
<sup>v</sup> Heb. Jethro.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 2. 15, 23.  
Matt. 2. 20.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 17. 8.  
Num. 20. 8, 9.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 3. 20.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 7. 1, 13;  
9. 12, 35; 10. 1; 14. 8.

Deut. 2. 30.  
Josh. 11. 20.  
Is. 63. 17.  
John 12. 40.  
Rom. 9. 18.

quent, neither <sup>5</sup> heretofore, nor since thou hast spoken unto thy servant: but <sup>9</sup> I am slow of speech, and of a slow tongue.

11 And the LORD said unto him, <sup>h</sup> Who hath made man's mouth? or who maketh the dumb, or deaf, or the seeing, or the blind? have not I the LORD?

12 Now therefore go, and I will be <sup>i</sup> with thy mouth, and teach thee what thou shalt say.

13 And he said, O my Lord, <sup>k</sup> send, I pray thee, by the hand of him whom thou <sup>6</sup> wilt send.

14 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Mō'sēs, and he said, Is not Aār'qn the Lē'vite thy brother? I know that he can speak well. And also, behold, <sup>l</sup> he cometh forth to meet thee: and when he seeth thee, he will be glad in his heart.

15 And <sup>m</sup> thou shalt speak unto him, and <sup>n</sup> put words in his mouth: and I will be with thy mouth, and with his mouth, and <sup>o</sup> will teach you what ye shall do.

16 And he shall be thy spokesman unto the people: and he shall be, even he shall be to thee instead of a mouth, and <sup>p</sup> thou shalt be to him instead of God.

17 And thou shalt take <sup>q</sup> this rod in thine hand, wherewith thou shalt do signs.

18 ¶ And Mō'sēs went and returned to <sup>r</sup> Jē'thrō his father in law, and said unto him, Let me go, I pray thee, and return unto my brethren which are in E'gypt, and see whether they be yet alive. And Jē'thrō said to Mō'sēs, Go in peace.

19 And the LORD said unto Mō'sēs in Mid'l-an, Go, return into E'gypt: for <sup>t</sup> all the men are dead which sought thy life.

20 And Mō'sēs took his wife and his sons, and set them upon an ass, and he returned to the land of E'gypt: and Mō'sēs took <sup>s</sup> the rod of God in his hand.

21 And the LORD said unto Mō'sēs, When thou goest to return into E'gypt, see that thou do all those <sup>t</sup> wonders before Phā'raōh, which I have put in thine hand: but <sup>u</sup> I will

harden his heart, that he shall not let the people go.

22 And thou shalt say unto Pharaoh, Thus saith the LORD, <sup>x</sup> Iſ'ra-el is my son, <sup>y</sup> even my firstborn:

23 And I say unto thee, Let my son go, that he may serve me: and if thou refuse to let him go, behold, <sup>z</sup> I will slay thy son, *even* thy first-born.

24 ¶ And it came to pass by the way in the inn, that the LORD <sup>a</sup> met him, and sought to <sup>b</sup> kill him.

25 Then Zipporah took <sup>c</sup> a sharp stone, and cut off the foreskin of her son, and <sup>d</sup> cast it at his feet, and said, Surely a bloody husband art thou to me.

26 So he let him go: then she said, A bloody husband thou art, because of the circumcision.

27 ¶ And the LORD said to Aar'qn, Go into the wilderness <sup>e</sup> to meet Mō'ses. And he went, and met him in <sup>f</sup> the mount of God, and kissed him.

28 And Mō'ses <sup>g</sup> told Aar'qn all the words of the LORD who had sent him, and all the <sup>h</sup> signs which he had commanded him.

29 ¶ And Mō'ses and Aar'qn <sup>i</sup> went and gathered together all the elders of the children of Iſ'ra-el:

30 <sup>j</sup> And Aar'qn spake all the words which the LORD had spoken unto Mō'ses, and did the signs in the sight of the people.

31 And the people <sup>k</sup> believed: and when they heard that the LORD had <sup>l</sup> visited the children of Iſ'ra-el, and that he <sup>m</sup> had looked upon their affliction, then <sup>n</sup> they bowed their heads and worshipped.

#### CHAPTER 5.

<sup>1</sup> Pharaoh chideh Moses and Aaron for their message. 5 He increaseth the Israelites' task. 20 They cry out upon Moses and Aaron. 22 Moses cometh to God.

AND afterward Mō'ses and Aar'qn went in, and told Pharaoh, Thus saith the LORD God of Iſ'ra-el, Let my people go, that they may hold <sup>a</sup> a feast unto me in the wilderness.

2 And Pharaoh said, <sup>b</sup> Who is the LORD, that I should obey his voice to let Iſ'ra-el go? I know not the LORD, <sup>c</sup> neither will I let Iſ'ra-el go.

B. C. 1491.

<sup>z</sup> Hos. 11. 1.  
<sup>Rom.</sup> 9. 4.  
<sup>2 Cor.</sup> 6. 18.  
<sup>y</sup> Jer. 31. 9.  
<sup>Jam.</sup> 1. 18.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 11. 5;  
12. 29.

<sup>a</sup> Num. 22. 22.  
<sup>b</sup> Gen. 17. 14.

<sup>c</sup> Josh. 5. 2, 3.  
<sup>2</sup> Or, knife.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. Made it touch.

<sup>d</sup> ver. 14.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 3. 1.

<sup>f</sup> ver. 15, 16.

<sup>g</sup> ver. 8, 9.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 3. 16.

<sup>i</sup> ver. 16.

<sup>k</sup> ver. 8, 9.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 3. 18.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 3. 16.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 2. 25;

3. 7.

<sup>n</sup> Gen. 24. 26.

<sup>ch.</sup> 12. 27.

<sup>1</sup> Chr. 29. 20.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 10. 9.  
<sup>b</sup> 2 Kin. 18. 35.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 3. 19.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 3. 18.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 1. 11.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 1. 7, 9.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 1. 11.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. Let

the work be

heavy upon

the men.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. a matter of a day in his day.

3 And they said, <sup>a</sup> The God of the Hē'brews hath met with us: let us go, we pray thee, three days' journey into the desert, and sacrifice unto the LORD our God; lest he fall upon us with pestilence, or with the sword.

4 And the king of E'gypt said unto them, Wherefore do ye, Mō'ses and Aar'qn, let the people from their works? get you unto your <sup>b</sup> burdens.

5 And Pharaoh said, Behold, the people of the land now *are* <sup>c</sup> many, and ye make them rest from their burdens.

6 And Pharaoh commanded the same day the <sup>d</sup> taskmasters of the people, and their officers, saying,

7 Ye shall no more give the people straw to make brick, as heretofore: let them go and gather straw for themselves.

8 And the tale of the bricks, which they did make heretofore, ye shall lay upon them; ye shall not diminish *ought* thereof: for they be idle; therefore they cry, saying, Let us go and sacrifice to our God.

9 <sup>e</sup> Let there more work be laid upon the men, that they may labour therein; and let them not regard vain words.

10 ¶ And the taskmasters of the people went out, and their officers, and they spake to the people, saying, Thus saith Pharaoh, I will not give you straw.

11 Go ye, get you straw where ye can find it: yet not ought of your work shall be diminished.

12 So the people were scattered abroad throughout all the land of E'gypt to gather stubble instead of straw.

13 And the taskmasters *hasted* them, saying, Fulfil your work. <sup>f</sup> your daily tasks, as when there was straw.

14 And the officers of the children of Iſ'ra-el, which Pharaoh's taskmasters had set over them, were beaten, and demanded, Wherefore have ye not fulfilled your task in making brick both yesterday and to day, as heretofore?

15 ¶ Then the officers of the children of Iſ'ra-el came and cried unto

Phá'raôh, saying, Wherefore dealest thou thus with thy servants?

16 There is no straw given unto thy servants, and they say to us, Make brick: and, behold, thy servants are beaten; but the fault is in thine own people.

17 But he said, Ye are idle, ye are idle: therefore ye say, Let us go and do sacrifice to the LORD.

18 Go therefore now, and work; for there shall no straw be given you, yet shall ye deliver the tale of bricks.

19 And the officers of the children of Ís'ra-el did see that they were in evil case, after it was said, Ye shall not minish ought from your bricks of your daily task.

20 ¶ And they met Mô'ses and Aár'on, who stood in the way, as they came forth from Phá'raôh:

21 <sup>h</sup> And they said unto them, The LORD look upon you, and judge; because ye have made our savour <sup>2</sup> to be abhorred in the eyes of Phá'raôh, and in the eyes of his servants, to put a sword in their hand to slay us.

22 And Mô'ses returned unto the LORD, and said, Lord, wherefore hast thou so evil entreated this people? why is it that thou hast sent me?

23 For since I came to Phá'raôh to speak in thy name, he hath done evil to this people; <sup>3</sup> neither hast thou delivered thy people at all.

#### CHAPTER 6.

1 God reneweth his promise by his name JEHOVAH. 14 The genealogy of Reuben, 15 of Simeon, 16 of Levi.

THEN the LORD said unto Mô'ses, Now shalt thou see what I will do to Phá'raôh: for <sup>a</sup> with a strong hand shall he let them go, and with a strong hand <sup>b</sup> shall he drive them out of his land.

2 And God spake unto Mô'ses, and said unto him, I am <sup>4</sup> the LORD:

3 And I appeared unto Á'brâ'hâm, unto Í'saac, and unto Já'cob, by the name of <sup>c</sup> God Almighty, but by my name <sup>d</sup> JEHOVAH was I not known to them.

4 <sup>e</sup> And I have also established my covenant with them, <sup>f</sup> to give them the land of Cā'nān, the land of their pilgrimage, wherein they were strangers.

B. C. 1491.

5 And <sup>g</sup> I have also heard the groaning of the children of Ís'ra-el, whom the E-gypt'jans keep in bondage; and I have remembered my covenant.

6 Wherefore say unto the children of Ís'ra-el, <sup>h</sup> I am the LORD, and <sup>i</sup> I will bring you out from under the burdens of the E-gypt'jans, and <sup>j</sup> I will rid you out of their bondage, and <sup>k</sup> I will <sup>l</sup> redeem you with a stretched out arm, and with great judgments:

7 And I will <sup>m</sup> take you to me for a people, and <sup>n</sup> I will be to you a God: and ye shall know that I am the LORD your God, which bringeth you out <sup>o</sup> from under the burdens of the E-gypt'jans.

8 And I will bring you in unto the land, concerning the which I did <sup>p</sup> swear to give it to Á'brâ'hâm, to Í'saac, and to Já'cob; and I will give it you for an heritage: I am the LORD.

9 ¶ And Mô'ses spake so unto the children of Ís'ra-el: <sup>q</sup> but they hearkened not unto Mô'ses for <sup>r</sup> anguish of spirit, and for cruel bondage.

10 And the LORD spake unto Mô'ses, saying,

11 Go in, speak unto Phá'raôh king of E-gypt, that he let the children of Ís'ra-el go out of his land.

12 And Mô'ses spake before the LORD, saying, Behold, the children of Ís'ra-el have <sup>s</sup> not hearkened unto me; how then shall Phá'raôh hear me, <sup>t</sup> who am of uncircumcised lips?

13 And the LORD spake unto Mô'ses and unto Aár'on, and gave them a charge unto the children of Ís'ra-el, and unto Phá'raôh king of E-gypt, to bring the children of Ís'ra-el out of the land of E-gypt.

14 ¶ These be the heads of their fathers' houses: <sup>u</sup> The sons of Reuben the firstborn of Ís'ra-el; Hâ'nôch, and Pál'lu, Hêz'ron, and Câr'mî: these be the families of Reuben.

15 <sup>v</sup> And the sons of Sim'e-on; Jê-mû'el, and Já'min, and Ô'hâd, and Já'chin, and Zô'har, and Shâ'ul the son of a Cā'nān-it-ish woman: these are the families of Sim'e-on.

16 ¶ And these are the names of <sup>w</sup> the sons of Lê'vi according to their generations; Gêr'shôn, and Kô'hath,

17 and

18 and

19 and

20 and

21 and

22 and

23 and

24 and

25 and

26 and

27 and

28 and

29 and

30 and

31 and

32 and

33 and

34 and

35 and

36 and

37 and

38 and

39 and

40 and

41 and

42 and

43 and

44 and

45 and

46 and

47 and

48 and

49 and

50 and

51 and

52 and

53 and

54 and

55 and

56 and

57 and

58 and

59 and

60 and

61 and

62 and

63 and



and Mē-rā'ri: and the years of the life of Lē'vī were an hundred thirty and seven years.

17 <sup>a</sup> The sons of Gēr'shōn; Līb'nī, and Shī'mī, according to their families.

18 And <sup>v</sup> the sons of Kō'hath; Ām'rām, and İz'har, and Hē'bron, and ſ'vī-el: and the years of the life of Kō'hath were an hundred thirty and three years.

19 And <sup>z</sup> the sons of Mē-rā'ri; Mā'hā-ī and Mū'shī: these are the families of Lē'vī according to their generations.

20 And <sup>a</sup> Ām'rām took him Jōch'q-bēd his father's sister to wife; and she bare him Aār'qn and Mō'seš; and the years of the life of Ām'rām were an hundred and thirty and seven years.

21 ¶ And <sup>b</sup> the sons of İz'har; Kō'rah, and Nē'pheg, and Zīch'ri.

22 And <sup>c</sup> the sons of Ūz'zī-el; Mīsh'a-el, and Ēl'zā-phān, and Zīth'ri.

23 And Aār'qn took him Ē-līsh'e-bā, daughter of <sup>a</sup> Ām-mīn'q-dab, sister of Nā-ash'ōn, to wife; and she bare him <sup>e</sup> Nā'dāb, and Ā-bī'hū, Ē-le-ā'zar, and Īth'q-mār.

24 And the <sup>f</sup> sons of Kō'rah; Ās'sīr, and Ēl'kā-nah, and Ā-bī'zā-ph: these are the families of the Kō'r-hites.

25 And Ē-le-ā'zar Aār'qn's son took him one of the daughters of Pū'tī-el to wife; and <sup>g</sup> she bare him Phīn'q-has: these are the heads of the fathers of the Lē'vites according to their families.

26 These are that Aār'qn and Mō'seš, <sup>h</sup> to whom the LORD said, Bring out the children of Īs'ra-el from the land of Ē'gypt according to their <sup>i</sup> armies.

27 These are they which <sup>k</sup> spake to Phā'raōh king of Ē'gypt, <sup>l</sup> to bring out the children of Īs'ra-el from Ē'gypt: these are that Mō'seš and Aār'qn.

28 ¶ And it came to pass on the day when the LORD spake unto Mō'seš in the land of Ē'gypt,

29 That the LORD spake unto Mō'seš, saying, <sup>m</sup> I am the LORD: <sup>n</sup> speak thou unto Phā'raōh king of Ē'gypt all that I say unto thee.

B. C. 1619.

z1 Chr. 6. 17; 23. 7.

y Num. 26. 57. 1 Chr. 6. 2, 18.

[1491.]

z1 Chr. 6. 19; 23. 21.

a ch. 2. 1, 2. Num. 26. 59.

b Num. 16. 1. 1 Chr. 6. 37, 38.

c Lev. 10. 4. Num. 3. 30.

d Ruth 4. 19, 20.

1 Chr. 2. 10. Matt. 1. 4. cir. 1530.]

e Lev. 10. 1. Num. 3. 2; 26. 60.

1 Chr. 6. 3; 24. 1.

f Num. 26. 11. g Num. 25. 7, 11.

Josh. 24. 33. h ver. 13.

i ch. 7. 4; 12. 17, 31.

Num. 33. 1. k ch. 5. 1, 3; 7. 10.

l ver. 13. ch. 32. 7. m ver. 11. ch. 7. 2.

n ver. 12. ch. 4. 10.

[1491.]

m ver. 2. n ver. 11. ch. 7. 2.

o ver. 12. ch. 4. 10.

a ch. 4. 16. Jer. 1. 10.

b ch. 4. 16. c ch. 4. 15.

d ch. 4. 21. e ch. 11. 9.

f ch. 4. 7. g ch. 10. 1; 11. 9.

h ch. 6. 6. [1491.]

i ver. 17. ch. 8. 22;

14. 4. 18. Ps. 9. 16.

k ch. 3. 20. l ver. 2.

m Deut. 29. 5; 31. 2; 34. 7.

n Acts 7. 23, 30. o Is. 7. 11.

John 2. 18; 6. 30.

o ch. 4. 2, 17. p ver. 6.

q ch. 4. 3. r Gen. 41. 8.

s 2 Tim. 3. 8. t ver. 22.

ch. 8. 7, 18.

30 And Mō'seš said before the LORD, Behold, <sup>o</sup> I am of uncircumcised lips, and how shall Phā'raōh hearken unto me?

## CHAPTER 7.

1 Moses is encouraged to go to Pharaoh. 8 His rod is turned into a serpent. 11 The sorcerers do the like. 13 Pharaoh's heart is hardened. 19 The river is turned into blood.

AND the LORD said unto Mō'seš, See, I have made thee <sup>a</sup> a god to Phā'raōh: and Aār'qn thy brother shall be <sup>b</sup> thy prophet.

2 Thou <sup>c</sup> shalt speak all that I command thee: and Aār'qn thy brother shall speak unto Phā'raōh, that he send the children of Īs'ra-el out of his land.

3 And <sup>d</sup> I will harden Phā'raōh's heart, and <sup>e</sup> multiply my <sup>f</sup> signs and my wonders in the land of Ē'gypt.

4 But Phā'raōh shall not hearken unto you, <sup>g</sup> that I may lay my hand upon Ē'gypt, and bring forth mine armies, and my people the children of Īs'ra-el, out of the land of Ē'gypt <sup>h</sup> by great judgments.

5 And the Ē-gyp'tjānš <sup>i</sup> shall know that I am the LORD, when I <sup>k</sup> stretch forth mine hand upon Ē'gypt, and bring out the children of Īs'ra-el from among them.

6 And Mō'seš and Aār'qn <sup>l</sup> did as the LORD commanded them, so did they.

7 And Mō'seš was <sup>m</sup> fourscore years old, and Aār'qn fourscore and three years old, when they spake unto Phā'raōh.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'seš and unto Aār'qn, saying,

9 When Phā'raōh shall speak unto you, saying, <sup>n</sup> Shew a miracle for you: then thou shalt say unto Aār'qn, <sup>o</sup> Take thy rod, and cast it before Phā'raōh, and it shall become a serpent.

10 ¶ And Mō'seš and Aār'qn went in unto Phā'raōh, and they did so <sup>p</sup> as the LORD had commanded: and Aār'qn cast down his rod before Phā'raōh, and before his servants, and it <sup>q</sup> became a serpent.

11 Then Phā'raōh also <sup>r</sup> called the wise men and <sup>s</sup> the sorcerers: now the magicians of Ē'gypt, they also <sup>t</sup> did in like manner with their enchantments.

12 For they cast down every man his rod, and they became serpents: but Aār'qn's rod swallowed up their rods.

13 And he hardened Phā'raōh's heart, that he hearkened not unto them; <sup>u</sup>as the LORD had said.

14 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'seš, <sup>u</sup>Phā'raōh's heart is hardened, he refuseth to let the people go.

15 Get thee unto Phā'raōh in the morning; lo, he goeth out unto the water; and thou shalt stand by the river's brink against he come; and <sup>v</sup>the rod which was turned to a serpent shalt thou take in thine hand.

16 And thou shalt say unto him, <sup>u</sup>The LORD God of the Hē'brews hath sent me unto thee, saying, Let my people go, <sup>a</sup>that they may serve me in the wilderness: and, behold, hitherto thou wouldest not hear.

17 Thus saith the LORD, In this <sup>b</sup>thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD: behold, I will smite with the rod that is in mine hand upon the waters which *are* in the river, and <sup>c</sup>they shall be turned <sup>a</sup>to blood.

18 And the fish that is in the river shall die, and the river shall stink; and the Ē-gŷp'tjans shall <sup>e</sup>lothe to drink of the water of the river.

19 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'seš, Say unto Aār'qn, Take thy rod, and <sup>f</sup>stretch out thine hand upon the waters of Ē-gŷpt, upon their streams, upon their rivers, and upon their ponds, and upon all their <sup>2</sup>pools of water, that they may become blood; and *that* there may be blood throughout all the land of Ē-gŷpt, both in *vessels* of wood, and in *vessels* of stone.

20 And Mō'seš and Aār'qn did so, as the LORD commanded; and he <sup>g</sup>lifted up the rod, and smote the waters that *were* in the river, in the sight of Phā'raōh, and in the sight of his servants; and all the <sup>h</sup>waters that *were* in the river were turned to blood.

21 And the fish that *was* in the river died; and the river stank, and the Ē-gŷp'tjans <sup>i</sup>could not drink of the water of the river; and there was blood throughout all the land of Ē-gŷpt.

B. C. 1491.

u ver. 4.  
ch. 4. 21.z ch. 8. 15;  
10. 1, 20, 27.y ver. 10.  
ch. 4. 2, 3.

z ch. 3. 18.

a ch. 3. 12;  
18; 5. 1, 3.b ver. 5.  
ch. 5. 2.c ch. 4. 9.  
d Rev. 16. 4, 5.

e ver. 24.

f ch. 8. 5, 6,  
16; 9. 22; 10.  
12, 21; 14. 21,  
26.2 Heb. ga-  
thering of  
their waters.g ch. 17. 5.  
h Ps. 78. 44;  
105. 29.  
i ver. 18.  
k ver. 11.  
l ver. 3.a ch. 3. 12, 18.  
b ch. 7. 14;  
9. 2.c Rev. 16. 13.  
d Ps. 105. 30.  
e Or, dough.f Ps. 78. 45;  
105. 30.g ch. 7. 11.  
h ch. 9. 28;  
10. 17.Num. 21. 7.  
i Kin. 13. 6.

j Acta 8. 24.

22 <sup>k</sup>And the magicians of Ē-gŷpt, did so with their enchantments: and <sup>l</sup>Phā'raōh's heart was hardened, neither did he hearken unto them; <sup>l</sup>as the LORD had said.

23 And Phā'raōh turned and went into his house, neither did he set his heart to this also.

24 And all the Ē-gŷp'tjans digged round about the river for water to drink; for they could not drink of the water of the river.

25 And seven days were fulfilled, after that the LORD had smitten the river.

## CHAPTER 8.

1 Frogs are sent. 8 Pharaoh saith to Moses, 12 and 1 Moses by prayer removeth them away. 16 The dust is turned into lice. 20 The swarms of flies. 32 Pharaoh yet is hardened.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'seš, Go unto Phā'raōh, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Let my people go, <sup>a</sup>that they may serve me.

2 And if thou <sup>b</sup>refuse to let them go, behold, I will smite all thy borders with <sup>c</sup>frogs:

3 And the river shall bring forth frogs abundantly, which shall go up and come into thine house, and into <sup>d</sup>thy bedchamber, and upon thy bed, and into the house of thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thine ovens, and into thy <sup>3</sup>kneading-troughs:

4 And the frogs shall come up both on thee, and upon thy people, and upon all thy servants.

5 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'seš, Say unto Aār'qn, <sup>e</sup>Stretch forth thine hand with thy rod over the streams, over the rivers, and over the ponds, and cause frogs to come up upon the land of Ē-gŷpt.

6 And Aār'qn stretched out his hand over the waters of Ē-gŷpt; and <sup>f</sup>the frogs came up, and covered the land of Ē-gŷpt.

7 ¶ And the magicians did so with their enchantments, and brought up frogs upon the land of Ē-gŷpt.

8 ¶ Then Phā'raōh called for Mō'seš and Aār'qn, and said, <sup>h</sup>Intreat the LORD, that he may take away the frogs from me, and from my people; and I will let the people

go, that they may do sacrifice unto the LORD.

9 And Mō'seš said unto Phā'raōh, <sup>2</sup>Glory over me: <sup>3</sup>when shall I intreat for thee, and for thy servants, and for thy people, <sup>4</sup>to destroy the frogs from thee and thy houses, that they may remain in the river only?

10 And he said, <sup>5</sup>To morrow. And he said, *Be it according to thy word: that thou mayest know that <sup>6</sup>there is none like unto the LORD our God.*

11 And the frogs shall depart from thee, and from thy houses, and from thy servants, and from thy people; they shall remain in the river only.

12 And Mō'seš and Aār'qn went out from Phā'raōh: and Mō'seš <sup>k</sup>cried unto the LORD because of the frogs which he had brought against Phā'raōh.

13 And the LORD did according to the word of Mō'seš; and the frogs died out of the houses, out of the villages, and out of the fields.

14 And they gathered them together upon heaps: and the land stank.

15 But when Phā'raōh saw that there was <sup>l</sup>respite, <sup>m</sup>he hardened his heart, and hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had said.

16 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'seš, Say unto Aār'qn, Stretch out thy rod, and smite the dust of the land, that it may become lice throughout all the land of E'gypt.

17 And they did so; for Aār'qn stretched out his hand with his rod, and smote the dust of the earth, and <sup>n</sup>it became lice in man, and in beast; all the dust of the land became lice throughout all the land of E'gypt.

18 And <sup>o</sup>the magicians did so with their enchantments to bring forth lice, but they <sup>p</sup>could not: so there were lice upon man, and upon beast.

19 Then the magicians said unto Phā'raōh, This is <sup>q</sup>the finger of God: and Phā'raōh's <sup>r</sup>heart was hardened, and he hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had said.

20 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'seš, <sup>s</sup>Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Phā'raōh; lo, he cometh forth to the water; and say

B. C. 1491.

<sup>2</sup> Or, *Have this honour over me, &c.*  
<sup>3</sup> Or, *against when.*  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. *to cut off.*

<sup>5</sup> Or, *Against to morrow.*

<sup>i</sup> ch. 9. 14.  
<sup>2</sup> Deut. 33. 26.  
<sup>2</sup> Sam. 7. 22.  
<sup>1</sup> Chr. 17. 20.  
<sup>Ps.</sup> 86. 8.  
<sup>Is.</sup> 46. 9.  
<sup>Jer.</sup> 10. 6, 7.

<sup>k</sup> ver. 30.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 9. 33; 10. 13; 32. 11.  
<sup>Jam.</sup> 5. 16.  
<sup>17.</sup> 18.

<sup>l</sup> Eccles. 8. 11.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 7. 14.

<sup>n</sup> Ps. 105. 31.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 7. 11.  
<sup>p</sup> Luke 10. 18.  
<sup>2</sup> Tim. 3. 9.  
<sup>q</sup> 1 Sam. 6. 3, 9.  
<sup>Ps.</sup> 8. 3.  
<sup>Matt.</sup> 12. 23.  
<sup>Luke</sup> 11. 20.  
<sup>r</sup> ver. 15.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 7. 15.  
<sup>t</sup> ver. 1.  
<sup>6</sup> Or, *a mixture of noisome beasts, &c.*

<sup>u</sup> ch. 9. 4, 6, 26; 10. 23; 11. 6, 7; 12. 13.  
<sup>7</sup> Heb. *a redemption.*

<sup>8</sup> Or, *by to morrow.*  
<sup>x</sup> Ps. 78. 45; 105. 31.

<sup>y</sup> Or, *destroyed.*  
<sup>z</sup> Gen. 43. 32; 46. 34.

<sup>Deut.</sup> 7. 25.  
<sup>26;</sup> 12. 31.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 3. 16.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 3. 12.  
<sup>b</sup> ver. 8.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 9. 28.  
<sup>1</sup> Kin. 13. 6.  
<sup>c</sup> ver. 15.  
<sup>d</sup> ver. 12.

unto him, Thus saith the LORD, 'Let my people go, that they may serve me.

21 Else, if thou wilt not let my people go, behold, I will send <sup>6</sup>swarms of flies upon thee, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thy houses: and the houses of the E'gypt'jans shall be full of swarms of flies, and also the ground whereon they are.

22 And <sup>u</sup>I will sever in that day the land of Gō'shen, in which my people dwell, that no swarms of flies shall be there; to the end thou mayest know that I *am* the LORD in the midst of the earth.

23 And I will put <sup>v</sup>a division between my people and thy people: <sup>w</sup>to morrow shall this sign be.

24 And the LORD did so; and <sup>x</sup>there came a grievous swarm of flies into the house of Phā'raōh, and into his servants' houses, and into all the land of E'gypt: the land was <sup>y</sup>corrupted by reason of the swarm of flies.

25 ¶ And Phā'raōh called for Mō'seš and for Aār'qn, and said, Go ye, sacrifice to your God in the land.

26 And Mō'seš said, It is not meet so to do; for we shall sacrifice <sup>z</sup>the abomination of the E'gypt'jans to the LORD our God: lo, shall we sacrifice the abomination of the E'gypt'jans before their eyes, and will they not stone us?

27 We will go <sup>a</sup>three days' journey into the wilderness, and sacrifice to the LORD our God, as <sup>b</sup>he shall command us.

28 And Phā'raōh said, I will let you go, that ye may sacrifice to the LORD your God in the wilderness; only ye shall not go very far away: <sup>b</sup>intreat for me.

29 And Mō'seš said, Behold, I go out from thee, and I will intreat the LORD that the swarms of flies may depart from Phā'raōh, from his servants, and from his people, to morrow: but let not Phā'raōh <sup>c</sup>deal deceitfully any more in not letting the people go to sacrifice to the LORD.

30 And Mō'seš went out from Phā'raōh, and <sup>d</sup>intreated the LORD.

31 And the LORD did according to

the word of Mō'seš; and he removed the swarms of *flies* from Phā-raōh, from his servants, and from his people; there remained not one.

32 And Phā-raōh <sup>e</sup>hardened his heart at this time also, neither would he let the people go.

## CHAPTER 9.

1 *The murrain of beasts.* 8 *The plague of boils and blains.* 22 *The plague of hail.* 21 *Pharaoh saith to Moses, 35 but yet is hardened.*

**T**HEN the LORD said unto Mō'seš, <sup>a</sup>Go in unto Phā-raōh, and tell him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hē'brews, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

2 For if thou <sup>b</sup>refuse to let them go, and wilt hold them still,

3 Behold, the <sup>c</sup>hand of the LORD is upon thy cattle which is in the field, upon the horses, upon the asses, upon the camels, upon the oxen, and upon the sheep: *there shall be a very grievous murrain.*

4 And <sup>d</sup>the LORD shall sever between the cattle of Iṣ-ra-el and the cattle of Ē'gýpt: and there shall nothing die of all *that is the children's of Iṣ-ra-el.*

5 And the LORD appointed a set time, saying, To morrow the LORD shall do this thing in the land.

6 And the LORD did that thing on the morrow, and <sup>e</sup>all the cattle of Ē'gýpt died: but of the cattle of the children of Iṣ-ra-el died not one.

7 And Phā-raōh sent, and, behold, there was not one of the cattle of the Iṣ-ra-el-ites dead. And <sup>f</sup>the heart of Phā-raōh was hardened, and he did not let the people go.

8 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'seš and unto Aār'on, Take to you hand-fuls of ashes of the furnace, and let Mō'seš sprinkle it toward the heaven in the sight of Phā-raōh.

9 And it shall become small dust in all the land of Ē'gýpt, and shall be <sup>g</sup>a boil breaking forth with blains upon man, and upon beast, throughout all the land of Ē'gýpt.

10 And they took ashes of the furnace, and stood before Phā-raōh; and Mō'seš sprinkled it up toward heaven; and it became <sup>h</sup>a boil breaking forth with blains upon man, and upon beast.

11 And the <sup>i</sup>magicians could not

B. C. 1491.

<sup>e</sup> ver. 15. ch. 4. 21.<sup>a</sup> ch. 8. 1.<sup>b</sup> ch. 8. 2.<sup>c</sup> ch. 7. 4.<sup>d</sup> ch. 8. 22.<sup>e</sup> Ps. 78. 50.<sup>f</sup> ch. 7. 14; 8. 32.

<sup>g</sup> Rev. 16. 2.  
<sup>h</sup> Deut. 28. 27.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 8. 15, 19.  
<sup>2</sup> Tim. 3. 9.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 4. 21.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 8. 20.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 8. 10.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 8. 20.  
<sup>o</sup> See ch. 14. 17.

Prov. 16. 4.  
 Rom. 9. 17.  
 1 Pet. 2. 9.  
 2 Heb. made three stand.  
 3 Heb. set not his heart unto,  
 ch. 7. 23.  
 p Rev. 16. 21.

stand before Mō'seš because of the boils; for the boil was upon the magicians, and upon all the Ē-gýp'tjans.

12 And the LORD hardened the heart of Phā-raōh, and he hearkened not unto them; <sup>k</sup>as the LORD had spoken unto Mō'seš.

13 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'seš, <sup>l</sup>Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Phā-raōh, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hē'brews, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

14 For I will at this time send all my plagues upon thine heart, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people; <sup>m</sup>that thou mayest know that *there is none like me in all the earth.*

15 For now I will <sup>n</sup>stretch out my hand, that I may smite thee and thy people with pestilence; and thou shalt be cut off from the earth.

16 And in very deed for <sup>o</sup>this cause have I <sup>2</sup>raised thee up, for to shew in thee my power; and that my name may be declared throughout all the earth.

17 As yet exaltest thou thyself against my people, that thou wilt not let them go?

18 Behold, to morrow about this time I will cause it to rain a very grievous hail, such as hath not been in Ē'gýpt since the foundation thereof even until now.

19 Send therefore now, and gather thy cattle, and all that thou hast in the field; <sup>for</sup> upon every man and beast which shall be found in the field, and shall not be brought home, the hail shall come down upon them, and they shall die.

20 He that feared the word of the LORD among the servants of Phā-raōh made his servants and his cattle flee into the houses:

21 And he that <sup>3</sup>regarded not the word of the LORD left his servants and his cattle in the field.

22 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'seš, Stretch forth thine hand toward heaven, that there may be <sup>p</sup>hail in all the land of Ē'gýpt, upon man, and upon beast, and upon every herb of the field, throughout the land of Ē'gýpt.

23 And Mō'seš stretched forth his

rod toward heaven: and <sup>a</sup> the LORD sent thunder and hail, and the fire ran along upon the ground; and the LORD rained hail upon the land of E'gypt.

24 So there was hail, and fire mingled with the hail, very grievous, such as there was none like it in all the land of E'gypt since it became a nation.

25 And the hail smote throughout all the land of E'gypt all that *was* in the field, both man and beast; and the hail <sup>a</sup> smote every herb of the field, and brake every tree of the field.

26 <sup>a</sup> Only in the land of Gō'shen, where the children of Iſ'ra-el *were*, was there no hail.

27 ¶ And Phā'raōh sent, and called for Mō'sēs and Aār'ōn, and said unto them, <sup>a</sup> I have sinned this time: <sup>a</sup> the LORD is righteous, and I and my people are wicked.

28 <sup>a</sup> Intreat the LORD (for it is enough) that there be no more <sup>2</sup> mighty thunders and hail; and I will let you go, and ye shall stay no longer.

29 And Mō'sēs said unto him, As soon as I am gone out of the city, I will <sup>a</sup> spread abroad my hands unto the LORD; and the thunder shall cease, neither shall there be any more hail; that thou mayest know how that the <sup>2</sup> earth is the LORD's.

30 But as for thee and thy servants, <sup>a</sup> I know that ye will not yet fear the LORD God.

31 And the flax and the barley was smitten: <sup>b</sup> for the barley was in the ear, and the flax *was* boiled.

32 But the wheat and the rie were not smitten: for they *were* <sup>3</sup> not grown up.

33 And Mō'sēs went out of the city from Phā'raōh, and <sup>a</sup> spread abroad his hands unto the LORD: and the thunders and hail ceased, and the rain was not poured upon the earth.

34 And when Phā'raōh saw that the rain and the hail and the thunders were ceased, he sinned yet more, and hardened his heart, he and his servants.

35 And <sup>a</sup> the heart of Phā'raōh was hardened, neither would he let the

B. C. 1491.

<sup>a</sup> Josh. 10. 11.  
<sup>b</sup> Ps. 18. 13;  
74. 47; 105.  
32; 149. 8.  
Is. 20. 30.  
Ezek. 38. 22.  
Rev. 8. 7.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 105. 33.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 8. 22;  
9. 4, 6; 10. 23;  
11. 7; 12. 13.  
Is. 32. 18, 19.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 10. 16.  
<sup>a</sup> 2 Chr. 12. 6.  
Ps. 129. 4;  
145. 17.  
Lam. 1. 18.  
Dan. 9. 14.  
z ch. 8. 8, 23;  
10. 17.

Acts 8. 24.  
2 Heb. voices  
of God.  
Ps. 29. 3, 4.  
y 1 Kin. 8. 22,  
35.  
Ps. 143. 6.  
Is. 1. 15.  
z Ps. 24. 1.  
1 Cor. 10.

26. 23.  
a Is. 26. 10.  
b Ruth 1. 22;  
2. 23.  
3 Heb. hid-  
den, or,  
dark.  
c ver. 29.  
ch. 8. 12.  
d ch. 4. 21.  
4 Heb. by  
the hand of  
Moses,  
ch. 4. 13.

a ch. 4. 21; 7.  
b ch. 7. 4.  
c Deut. 4. 9.  
Ps. 44. 1; 71.  
19; 78. 5, &c.  
Joel 1. 3.  
d 1 Kin. 21.

29.  
2 Chr. 7. 14;  
34. 27.  
Job 42. 6.  
Jer. 13. 18.  
Jerm. 4. 10.  
1 Pet. 5. 6.  
e Prov. 30. 27.  
Rev. 9. 3.

5 Heb. eye,  
ver. 15.  
f ch. 9. 32.  
Joel 1. 4; 2.  
25.  
g ch. 8. 3, 21.  
h ch. 23. 33.  
Joel. 23. 13.  
1 Sam. 18. 21.  
Eccles. 7. 26.  
1 Cor. 7. 35.  
6 Heb. who,  
and who, &c.

children of Iſ'ra-el go; as the LORD had spoken <sup>a</sup> by Mō'sēs.

## CHAPTER 10.

1 God threateneth to send locusts. 7 Pharaoh inclineth to let the Israelites go. 12 The plague of the locusts. 16 Pharaoh saith to Moses. 21 The plague of darkness. 24 Pharaoh saith to Moses, 21 but yet is hardened.

AND the LORD said unto Mō'sēs, Go in unto Phā'raōh: <sup>a</sup> for I have hardened his heart, and the heart of his servants, <sup>b</sup> that I might shew these my signs before him:

2 And that <sup>c</sup> thou mayest tell in the ears of thy son, and of thy son's son, what things I have wrought in E'gypt, and my signs which I have done among them; that ye may know how that I *am* the LORD.

3 And Mō'sēs and Aār'ōn came in unto Phā'raōh, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hē'-brews, How long wilt thou refuse to <sup>d</sup> humble thyself before me? let my people go, that they may serve me.

4 Else, if thou refuse to let my people go, behold, to morrow will I bring the <sup>e</sup> locusts into thy coast:

5 And they shall cover the <sup>5</sup> face of the earth, that one cannot be able to see the earth: and <sup>f</sup> they shall eat the residue of that which is escaped, which remaineth unto you from the hail, and shall eat every tree which groweth for you out of the field:

6 And they <sup>g</sup> shall fill thy houses, and the houses of all thy servants, and the houses of all the E-gyp'tians; which neither thy fathers, nor thy fathers' fathers have seen, since the day that they were upon the earth unto this day. And he turned himself, and went out from Phā'raōh.

7 And Phā'raōh's servants said unto him, How long shall this man be <sup>h</sup> a snare unto us? let the men go, that they may serve the LORD their God: knowest thou not yet that E'gypt is destroyed?

8 And Mō'sēs and Aār'ōn were brought again unto Phā'raōh: and he said unto them, Go, serve the LORD your God: *but* <sup>i</sup> who are they that shall go?

9 And Mō'sēs said, We will go with our young and with our old, with our sons and with our daughters, with

our flocks and with our herds will we go; for <sup>1</sup>we *must* hold a feast unto the LORD.

10 And he said unto them, Let the LORD be so with you, as I will let you go, and your little ones: look to it; for evil is before you.

11 Not so: go now ye *that are* men, and serve the LORD; for that ye did desire. And they were driven out from Phā'raōh's presence.

12 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, <sup>k</sup>Stretch out thine hand over the land of Ē'gypt for the locusts, that they may come up upon the land of Ē'gypt, and <sup>l</sup>eat every herb of the land, *even* all that the hail hath left.

13 And Mō'ses stretched forth his rod over the land of Ē'gypt, and the LORD brought an east wind upon the land all that day, and all *that* night; and when it was morning, the east wind brought the locusts.

14 And <sup>m</sup>the locusts went up over all the land of Ē'gypt, and rested in all the coasts of Ē'gypt: very grievous *were* they; <sup>n</sup>before them there were no such locusts as they, neither after them shall be such.

15 For they <sup>o</sup>covered the face of the whole earth, so that the land was darkened; and they <sup>p</sup>did eat every herb of the land, and all the fruit of the trees which the hail had left: and there remained not any green thing in the trees, or in the herbs of the field, through all the land of Ē'gypt.

16 ¶ Then Phā'raōh <sup>2</sup>called for Mō'ses and Aār'ōn in haste; and he said, <sup>q</sup>I have sinned against the LORD your God, and against you.

17 Now therefore forgive, I pray thee, my sin only this once, and <sup>r</sup>treat the LORD your God, that he may take away from me this death only.

18 And he <sup>s</sup>went out from Phā'raōh, and intreated the LORD.

19 And the LORD turned a mighty strong west wind, which took away the locusts, and <sup>t</sup>cast them <sup>u</sup>into the Red sea; there remained not one locust in all the coasts of Ē'gypt.

20 But the LORD <sup>v</sup>hardened Phā'raōh's heart, so that he would not let the children of Iṣ'ra-el go.

B. C. 1491.

† ch. 5. 1.

k ch. 7. 19.

l ver. 4. 5.

m Ps. 78. 46; 105. 34.

n Joel 2. 2.

o ver. 5.

p Ps. 105. 35.

2 Heb. hastened to call.

q ch. 9. 27.

r ch. 9. 28.

1 Kin. 13. 6.

s ch. 8. 30.

3 Heb.

Joel. 2. 20.

u ch. 4. 21;

11. 10.

x ch. 9. 22.

4 Heb. that

one may

feel darkness.

y Ps. 105. 28.

z ch. 8. 22.

a ver. 6.

b ver. 10.

5 Heb. into

our hands.

c ver. 20.

ch. 4. 21; 14.

4. 8.

d Heb. 11. 27.

a ch. 12. 31.

33. 39.

b ch. 3. 22;

12. 35.

c ch. 3. 21;

12. 36.

Ps. 106. 46.

d 2 Sam. 7. 9.

Eeth. 9. 4.

21 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, <sup>2</sup>Stretch out thine hand toward heaven, that there may be darkness over the land of Ē'gypt, <sup>4</sup>even darkness *which* may be felt.

22 And Mō'ses stretched forth his hand toward heaven; and there was a <sup>5</sup>thick darkness in all the land of Ē'gypt three days:

23 They saw not one another, neither rose any from his place for three days: <sup>6</sup>but all the children of Iṣ'ra-el had light in their dwellings.

24 ¶ And Phā'raōh called unto Mō'ses, and <sup>a</sup>said, Go ye, serve the LORD; only let your flocks and your herds be stayed: let your <sup>b</sup>little ones also go with you.

25 And Mō'ses said, Thou must give <sup>c</sup>us also sacrifices and burnt offerings, that we may sacrifice unto the LORD our God.

26 Our cattle also shall go with us, there shall not an hoof be left behind; for thereof must we take to serve the LORD our God; and we know not with what we must serve the LORD, until we come thither.

27 ¶ But the LORD <sup>c</sup>hardened Phā'raōh's heart, and he would not let them go.

28 And Phā'raōh said unto him. Get thee from me, take heed to thyself, see my face no more; for in that day thou seest my face thou shalt die.

29 And Mō'ses said, Thou hast spoken well, <sup>d</sup>I will see thy face again no more.

## CHAPTER 11.

1 God's message to the Israelites to borrow jewels of their neighbours. 4 Moses threateneth Pharaoh with the death of the firstborn.

AND the LORD said unto Mō'ses, <sup>1</sup>Yet will I bring one plague more upon Phā'raōh, and upon Ē'gypt; afterwards he will let you go hence: <sup>a</sup>when he shall let you go, he shall surely thrust you out hence altogether.

2 Speak now in the ears of the people, and let every man borrow of his neighbour, and every woman of her neighbour, <sup>b</sup>jewels of silver, and jewels of gold.

3 <sup>c</sup>And the LORD gave the people favour in the sight of the Ē'gyptians. Moreover the man <sup>d</sup>Mō'ses

was very great in the land of *E'gypt*, in the sight of *Phā'raōh's* servants, and in the sight of the people.

4 And *Mō'ses* said, Thus saith the LORD, <sup>e</sup>About midnight will I go out into the midst of *E'gypt*:

5 And <sup>f</sup>all the firstborn in the land of *E'gypt* shall die, from the first-born of *Phā'raōh* that sitteth upon his throne, even unto the firstborn of the maidservant that is behind the mill; and all the firstborn of beasts.

6 <sup>g</sup>And there shall be a great cry throughout all the land of *E'gypt*, such as there was none like it, nor shall be like it any more.

7 <sup>h</sup>But against any of the children of *Is'ra-el* <sup>i</sup>shall not a dog move his tongue, against man or beast: that ye may know how that the LORD doth put a difference between the *E'gypt'jans* and *Is'ra-el*.

8 And <sup>k</sup>all these thy servants shall come down unto me, and bow down themselves unto me, saying, Get thee out, and all the people <sup>l</sup>that follow thee: and after that I will go out. And he went out from *Phā'raōh* in <sup>m</sup>a great anger.

9 And the LORD said unto *Mō'ses*, <sup>n</sup>*Phā'raōh* shall not hearken unto you; that <sup>o</sup>my wonders may be multiplied in the land of *E'gypt*.

10 And *Mō'ses* and *Aār'ōn* did all these wonders before *Phā'raōh*: <sup>p</sup>and the LORD hardened *Phā'raōh's* heart, so that he would not let the children of *Is'ra-el* go out of his land.

#### CHAPTER 12.

1 <sup>q</sup>The beginning of the year is changed. 3 <sup>r</sup>The passover is instituted. 13 <sup>s</sup>Unleavened bread. 29 <sup>t</sup>The firstborn are slain. 31 <sup>u</sup>The Israelites are driven out of the land. 37 <sup>v</sup>They come to Succoth. 43 <sup>w</sup>The ordinance of the passover.

AND the LORD spake unto *Mō'ses* and *Aār'ōn* in the land of *E'gypt*, saying,

2 <sup>a</sup>This month shall be unto you the beginning of months: it shall be the first month of the year to you.

3 <sup>b</sup>¶ Speak ye unto all the congregation of *Is'ra-el*, saying, In the tenth day of this month they shall take to them every man a <sup>c</sup>lamb, according to the house of *their* fathers, a lamb for an house:

4 And if the household be too little

B. C. 1491.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 12. 12, 23, 29.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>aa</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>ab</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>ac</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>ad</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>ae</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>af</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>ag</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>ah</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>ai</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>aj</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>ak</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>al</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>am</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>an</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>ao</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>ap</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>aq</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>ar</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>as</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>at</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>au</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>av</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>aw</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>ax</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>ay</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>az</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>ba</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>bb</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>bc</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>bd</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>be</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>bf</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>bg</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>bh</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>bi</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>bj</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>bk</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>bl</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>bm</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>bn</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>bo</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>bp</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>bq</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>br</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>bs</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>bt</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>bu</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>bv</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>bw</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>bx</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>by</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

<sup>bz</sup> ch. 12. 12, 29.

for the lamb, let him and his neighbour next unto his house take it according to the number of the souls; every man according to his eating shall make your count for the lamb.

5 Your lamb shall be <sup>b</sup>without blemish, a male <sup>c</sup>of the first year: ye shall take it out from the sheep, or from the goats:

6 And ye shall keep it up until the <sup>c</sup>fourteenth day of the same month: and the whole assembly of the congregation of *Is'ra-el* shall kill it <sup>e</sup>in the evening.

7 And they shall take of the blood, and strike it on the two side posts and on the upper door post of the houses, wherein they shall eat it.

8 And they shall eat the flesh in that night, roast with fire, and <sup>d</sup>unleavened bread; and with bitter herbs they shall eat it.

9 Eat not of it raw, nor sodden at all with water, but <sup>e</sup>roast with fire; his head with his legs, and with the purtenance thereof.

10 <sup>f</sup>And ye shall let nothing of it remain until the morning; and that which remaineth of it until the morning ye shall burn with fire.

11 ¶ And thus shall ye eat it; with your loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your staff in your hand; and ye shall eat it in haste: <sup>g</sup>it is the LORD's passover.

12 For I <sup>h</sup>will pass through the land of *E'gypt* this night, and will smite all the firstborn in the land of *E'gypt*, both man and beast; and <sup>i</sup>against all the <sup>j</sup>gods of *E'gypt* I will execute judgment: <sup>k</sup>I am the LORD.

13 And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye are: and when I see the blood, I will pass over you, and the plague shall not be upon you <sup>l</sup>to destroy you, when I smite the land of *E'gypt*.

14 And this day shall be unto you <sup>l</sup>for a memorial; and ye shall keep it a <sup>m</sup>feast to the LORD throughout your generations; ye shall keep it a feast <sup>n</sup>by an ordinance for ever.

15 <sup>o</sup>Seven days shall ye eat unleavened bread; even the first day ye shall put away leaven out of your houses: for whosoever eateth lea-

vened bread from the first day until the seventh day, <sup>p</sup> that soul shall be cut off from *İs'ra-el*.

16 And in the first day *there shall be* <sup>q</sup> an holy convocation, and in the seventh day *there shall be* an holy convocation to you; no manner of work shall be done in them, save that which every <sup>2</sup> man must eat, that only may be done of you.

17 And ye shall observe the *feast of unleavened bread*; for <sup>r</sup> in this selfsame day have I brought your armies out of the land of *E'gypt*: therefore shall ye observe this day in your generations by an ordinance for ever.

18 ¶ In the first month, on the fourteenth day of the month at even, ye shall eat unleavened bread, until the one and twentieth day of the month at even.

19 Seven days shall there be no leaven found in your houses: for whosoever eateth that which is leavened, <sup>u</sup> even that soul shall be cut off from the congregation of *İs'ra-el*, whether he be a stranger, or born in the land.

20 Ye shall eat nothing leavened; in all your habitations shall ye eat unleavened bread.

21 ¶ Then *Mō'seş* called for all the elders of *İs'ra-el*, and said unto them, <sup>v</sup> Draw out and take you a <sup>3</sup> lamb according to your families, and kill the passover.

22 <sup>w</sup> And ye shall take a bunch of hyssop, and dip it in the blood that is in the bason, and <sup>x</sup> strike the lintel and the two side posts with the blood that is in the bason; and none of you shall go out at the door of his house until the morning.

23 <sup>y</sup> For the LORD will pass through to smite the *E-gyp'tjans*; and when he seeth the blood upon the lintel, and on the two side posts, the LORD will pass over the door, and <sup>b</sup> will not suffer <sup>c</sup> the destroyer to come in unto your houses to smite you.

24 And ye shall observe this thing for an ordinance to thee and to thy sons for ever.

25 And it shall come to pass, when ye be come to the land which the LORD will give you, <sup>d</sup> according as

B. C. 1491.

p Gen. 17. 14.

Num. 9. 13.

q Lev. 23. 7.

r Num. 28. 16.

s Heb. soul.

t ch. 13. 3.

u Lev. 23. 5.

v Num. 23. 16.

w ch. 23. 15.

x Deut. 16. 3.

y 1 Cor. 5. 7, 8.

z Num. 9. 13.

a ver. 3.

b Num. 3. 4.

c Josh. 5. 10.

d Kin. 23. 21.

e Ezra 6. 20.

f Matt. 26. 18.

g Mark 14. 12-16.

h Luke 22. 7.

i &amp;c.

j Or. kid.

k Heb. 11. 23.

l ver. 7.

m ver. 12, 13.

n Ezek. 9. 6.

o Rev. 7. 3; 9. 4.

p 2 Sam. 24. 16.

q 1 Cor. 10. 10.

r Heb. 11. 23.

s ch. 3. 8, 17.

t ch. 13. 8, 14.

u Deut. 32. 7.

v Josh. 4. 6.

w Ps. 78. 6.

x ver. 11.

y ch. 4. 31.

z Heb. 11. 23.

a ch. 11. 4.

b Num. 8. 17.

c 33. 4.

d Ps. 78. 51.

e 103. 36; 135.

f 136. 10.

g ch. 4. 23; 11. 5.

h Heb. house of the pit.

i ch. 11. 6.

j Prov. 21. 13.

k Amos 5. 17.

l Jam. 2. 13.

m ch. 11. 1.

n Ps. 105. 35.

o ch. 10. 9.

p ch. 10. 26.

q Gen. 27. 34.

r ch. 11. 8.

s Ps. 105. 38.

t Gen. 20. 3.

u ch. 3. 22; 11. 2.

v ch. 3. 21.

w 11. 3.

x Gen. 15. 14.

y ch. 3. 22.

z Ps. 105. 37.

he hath promised, that ye shall keep, this service.

26 <sup>e</sup> And it shall come to pass, when your children shall say unto you, What mean ye by this service?

27 That ye shall say, <sup>f</sup> It is the sacrifice of the LORD's passover, who passed over the houses of the children of *İs'ra-el* in *E'gypt*, when he smote the *E-gyp'tjans*, and delivered our houses. And the people <sup>g</sup> bowed the head and worshipped.

28 And the children of *İs'ra-el* went away, and <sup>h</sup> did as the LORD had commanded *Mō'seş* and *Aār'qn*, so did they.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, that at midnight <sup>k</sup> the LORD smote all the firstborn in the land of *E'gypt*, <sup>l</sup> from the firstborn of *Phā'raōh* that sat on his throne unto the firstborn of the captive that was in the <sup>4</sup> dungeon; and all the firstborn of cattle.

30 And *Phā'raōh* rose up in the night, he, and all his servants, and all the *E-gyp'tjans*; and there was a <sup>m</sup> great cry in *E'gypt*; for there was not a house where there was not one dead.

31 ¶ And <sup>n</sup> he called for *Mō'seş* and *Aār'qn* by night, and said, Rise up, and get you forth from among my people, <sup>o</sup> both ye and the children of *İs'ra-el*; and go, serve the LORD, as ye have said.

32 <sup>p</sup> Also take your flocks and your herds, as ye have said, and be gone; and <sup>q</sup> bless me also.

33 <sup>r</sup> And the *E-gyp'tjans* were urgent upon the people, that they might send them out of the land in haste; for they said, <sup>s</sup> We be all dead men.

34 And the people took their dough before it was leavened, their <sup>5</sup> kneadingtroughs being bound up in their clothes upon their shoulders.

35 And the children of *İs'ra-el* did according to the word of *Mō'seş*; and they borrowed of the *E-gyp'tjans* <sup>t</sup> jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment:

36 <sup>u</sup> And the LORD gave the people favour in the sight of the *E-gyp'tjans*, so that they lent unto them *such things as they required*. And <sup>v</sup> they spoiled the *E-gyp'tjans*.



37 ¶ And <sup>y</sup> the children of Iṣṣṣ-  
journeyed from <sup>z</sup> Rā-mē'sēs to Sūc-  
coth, about <sup>a</sup> six hundred thousand  
on foot that were men, beside chil-  
dren.

38 And <sup>2</sup> a mixed multitude went  
up also with them; and flocks, and  
herds, even very much cattle.

39 And they baked unleavened  
cakes of the dough which they  
brought forth out of E'gypt, for it  
was not leavened; because <sup>b</sup> they  
were thrust out of E'gypt, and could  
not tarry, neither had they prepared  
for themselves any victual.

40 ¶ Now the sojourning of the  
children of Iṣṣṣ-el, who dwelt in  
E'gypt, was <sup>c</sup> four hundred and  
thirty years.

41 And it came to pass at the end  
of the four hundred and thirty  
years, even the selfsame day it came  
to pass, that all <sup>d</sup> the hosts of the  
LORD went out from the land of  
E'gypt.

42 It is <sup>3</sup> a night to be much ob-  
served unto the LORD for bringing  
them out from the land of E'gypt:  
this is that night of the LORD to be  
observed of all the children of  
Iṣṣṣ-el in their generations.

43 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō-  
ses and Aār'qn, This is <sup>f</sup> the ordi-  
nance of the passover: There shall  
no stranger eat thereof:

44 But every man's servant that is  
bought for money, when thou hast  
<sup>g</sup> circumcised him, then shall he eat  
thereof.

45 <sup>h</sup> A foreigner and an hired ser-  
vant shall not eat thereof.

46 In one house shall it be eaten;  
thou shalt not carry forth ought of  
the flesh abroad out of the house;  
<sup>i</sup> neither shall ye break a bone there-  
of.

47 <sup>k</sup> All the congregation of Iṣṣṣ-el  
shall <sup>l</sup> keep it.

48 And <sup>m</sup> when a stranger shall so-  
journ with thee, and will keep the  
passover to the LORD, let all his  
males be circumcised, and then let  
him come near and keep it; and he  
shall be as one that is born in the  
land: for no uncircumcised person  
shall eat thereof.

49 <sup>n</sup> One law shall be to him that

B. C. 1491.

<sup>y</sup> Num. 33. 3, 5.

<sup>z</sup> Gen. 47. 11.

<sup>a</sup> Gen. 12. 2;

46. 3.

ch. 38. 26.

Num. 1. 46;

11. 21.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. a

great mix-

ture,

Num. 11. 4.

<sup>b</sup> ver. 33.

ch. 6. 1; 11. 1.

<sup>c</sup> Gen. 15. 13.

Acta 7. 6.

Gal. 3. 17.

<sup>d</sup> ver. 51.

ch. 7. 4.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. a

night of ob-

servations.

<sup>e</sup> See Deut.

16. 6.

<sup>f</sup> Num. 9. 14.

<sup>g</sup> Gen. 17. 12,

15.

<sup>h</sup> Lev. 22. 10.

<sup>i</sup> Num. 9. 12.

John 19. 33,

36.

<sup>k</sup> ver. 6.

Num. 9. 13.

<sup>l</sup> Heb. do it.

<sup>m</sup> Num. 9. 14.

<sup>n</sup> Num. 9. 14;

15. 15, 16.

Gal. 3. 28.

<sup>o</sup> ver. 41.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 6. 26.

<sup>q</sup> ver. 12, 13,

15.

ch. 22. 29, 30;

34. 19.

Lev. 27. 26.

Num. 3. 13;

8. 16, 17; 18.

15.

Deut. 15. 19.

Luke 2. 23.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 12. 42.

Deut. 16. 3.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. ser-

vants.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 6. 1.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 12. 8.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 12. 15;

34. 19.

Deut. 16. 1.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 3. 8.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 6. 9.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 12. 25,

26.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 12. 15,

16.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 12. 13.

<sup>l</sup> ver. 14.

ch. 12. 26.

<sup>m</sup> See ver. 16.

ch. 12. 14.

Num. 15. 39.

Deut. 6. 8;

11. 18.

Frov. 1. 9.

Isa. 49. 16.

Jer. 22. 24.

Matt. 23. 5.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 12. 14.

24.

is homeborn, and unto the stranger  
that sojourneth among you.

50 Thus did all the children of  
Iṣṣṣ-el; as the LORD commanded  
Mō'ses and Aār'qn, so did they.

51 <sup>n</sup> And it came to pass the self-  
same day, that the LORD did bring the  
children of Iṣṣṣ-el out of the land of  
E'gypt <sup>o</sup> by their armies.

## CHAPTER 13.

1 The firstborn are sanctified to God. 3 The memorial  
of the passover is commanded. 17 The Israelites  
go out of Egypt, and carry Joseph's bones with  
them. 21 God guideth them by a pillar of a cloud,  
and a pillar of fire.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses,  
saying,

2 <sup>a</sup> Sanctify unto me all the first-  
born, whatsoever openeth the womb  
among the children of Iṣṣṣ-el, both  
of man and of beast: it is mine.

3 ¶ And Mō'ses said unto the peo-  
ple, <sup>b</sup> Remember this day, in which  
ye came out from E'gypt, out of the  
house of <sup>c</sup> bondage; for <sup>c</sup> by strength  
of hand the LORD brought you out  
from this place: <sup>d</sup> there shall no  
leavened bread be eaten.

4 <sup>e</sup> This day came ye out in the  
month Ā'biḥ.

5 ¶ And it shall be when the LORD  
shall <sup>f</sup> bring thee into the land of the  
Cā'nān-ites, and the Hīt'tites, and  
the Ām'ōr-ites, and the Hī'vites, and  
the Jēb'u-sites, which he <sup>g</sup> sware  
unto thy fathers to give thee, a land  
flowing with milk and honey, <sup>h</sup> that  
thou shalt keep this service in this  
month.

6 <sup>i</sup> Seven days thou shalt eat un-  
leavened bread, and in the seventh  
day shall be a feast to the LORD.

7 Unleavened bread shall be eaten  
seven days; and there shall <sup>k</sup> no lea-  
vened bread be seen with thee, nei-  
ther shall there be leaven seen with  
thee in all thy quarters.

8 ¶ And thou shalt <sup>l</sup> shew thy son  
in that day, saying, This is done be-  
cause of that which the LORD did  
unto me when I came forth out of  
E'gypt.

9 And it shall be for <sup>m</sup> a sign unto  
thee upon thine hand, and for a me-  
morial between thine eyes, that the  
LORD's law may be in thy mouth:  
for with a strong hand hath the  
LORD brought thee out of E'gypt.

10 <sup>n</sup> Thou shalt therefore keep this

ordinance in his season from year to year.

11 ¶ And it shall be when the LORD shall bring thee into the land of the Cā'nāan-ites, as he sware unto thee and to thy fathers, and shall give it thee,

12 °That thou shalt <sup>2</sup>set apart unto the LORD all that openeth the matrix, and every firstling that cometh of a beast which thou hast; the males shall be the LORD's.

13 And <sup>p</sup>every firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a <sup>3</sup>lamb; and if thou wilt not redeem it, then thou shalt break his neck: and all the firstborn of man among thy children <sup>q</sup> shalt thou redeem.

14 ¶ And it shall be when thy son asketh thee <sup>4</sup> in time to come, saying, What <sup>is</sup> this? that thou shalt say unto him, <sup>5</sup> By strength of hand the LORD brought us out from E'gypt, from the house of bondage:

15 And it came to pass, when Phā'raōh would hardly let us go, that <sup>6</sup> the LORD slew all the firstborn in the land of E'gypt, both the firstborn of man, and the firstborn of beast: therefore I sacrifice to the LORD all that openeth the matrix, being males; but all the firstborn of my children I redeem.

16 And it shall be for <sup>v</sup> a token upon thine hand, and for frontlets between thine eyes: for by strength of hand the LORD brought us forth out of E'gypt.

17 ¶ And it came to pass, when Phā'raōh had let the people go, that God led them not <sup>through</sup> the way of the land of the Phī-lis'tīnēs, although that <sup>was</sup> near; for God said, Lest peradventure the people <sup>x</sup> repent when they see war, and <sup>y</sup> they return to E'gypt:

18 But God <sup>z</sup> led the people about, <sup>through</sup> the way of the wilderness of the Red sea: and the children of Iṣ'ra-el went up <sup>5</sup>harnessed out of the land of E'gypt.

19 And Mō'sēs took the bones of Jō'seph with him: for he had straitly sworn the children of Iṣ'ra-el, saying, <sup>a</sup> God will surely visit you; and ye shall carry up my bones away hence with you.

B. C. 1491.

o ver. 2.  
ch. 22. 29; 34.  
19.

Lev. 27. 26.  
Num. 8. 17;  
18. 15.

Deut. 15. 19.  
Ezek. 44. 30.  
2 Heb. cause  
to pass over.

p ch. 34. 20.  
Num. 18. 15,  
16.

3 Or, kid.  
q Num. 3. 46,  
47; 18. 15, 16.  
r ch. 12. 26.

Deut. 6. 20.  
Josh. 4. 6, 21.  
4 Heb. to  
morrow.

s ver. 3.  
t ch. 12. 29.  
u ver. 9.

x ch. 14. 11,  
12.  
Num. 14. 1-4.  
y Deut. 17. 16.

z ch. 14. 12.  
Num. 33. 6,  
&c.

5 Or, by five  
in a rank.  
a Gen. 50. 25.

Josh. 24. 32.  
Acts 7. 16.  
b Num. 33. 6.

c ch. 14. 19,  
24; 40. 38.  
Num. 9. 15;  
10. 34; 14. 14.

Deut. 1. 33.  
Neh. 9. 12, 19.  
Ps. 78. 14;  
99. 7; 105. 39.

Is. 4. 5.  
1 Cor. 10. 1.

q ch. 13. 18.  
b Num. 33. 7.  
c Jer. 44. 1.

d Ps. 71. 11.  
e ch. 4. 21; 7.  
3.

f ver. 17, 18.  
ch. 9. 16.  
Rom. 9. 17.

22, 23.  
g ch. 7. 5.  
h Ps. 135. 25.

i ch. 15. 4.

k ver. 4.

l ch. 6. 1; 13.  
9.

Num. 33. 3.

m ch. 15. 9.  
Joah. 24. 6.

20 ¶ And <sup>b</sup> they took their journey from Sūc'coth, and encamped in E'tham, in the edge of the wilderness.

21 And <sup>c</sup> the LORD went before them by day in a pillar of a cloud, to lead them the way; and by night in a pillar of fire, to give them light; to go by day and night:

22 He took not away the pillar of the cloud by day, nor the pillar of fire by night, from before the people.

## CHAPTER 14.

1 God instructeth the Israelites in their journey. 5 Pharaoh pursueth after them. 15 God instructeth Moses. 19 The cloud removeth behind the camp. 21 The Israelites pass through the Red sea, 23 which drowneeth the Egyptians.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Iṣ'ra-el, <sup>a</sup> that they turn and encamp before <sup>b</sup> Pl-ha-hi'roth, between <sup>c</sup> Mig'dol and the sea, over against Bā'al-zē'phon: before it shall ye encamp by the sea.

3 For Phā'raōh will say of the children of Iṣ'ra-el, <sup>d</sup> They are entangled in the land, the wilderness hath shut them in.

4 And <sup>e</sup> I will harden Phā'raōh's heart, that he shall follow after them; and I <sup>f</sup> will be honoured upon Phā'raōh, and upon all his host; <sup>g</sup> that the E-gyp'tians may know that I am the LORD. And they did so.

5 ¶ And it was told the king of E'gypt that the people fled: and <sup>h</sup> the heart of Phā'raōh and of his servants was turned against the people, and they said, Why have we done this, that we have let Iṣ'ra-el go from serving us?

6 And he made ready his chariot, and took his people with him:

7 And he took <sup>i</sup> six hundred chosen chariots, and all the chariots of E'gypt, and captains over every one of them.

8 And the LORD <sup>k</sup> hardened the heart of Phā'raōh king of E'gypt, and he pursued after the children of Iṣ'ra-el: and <sup>l</sup> the children of Iṣ'ra-el went out with an high hand.

9 But the <sup>m</sup> E-gyp'tians pursued after them, all the horses and chariots of Phā'raōh, and his horsemen, and his army, and overtook them en-

camping by the sea, beside Pi-ha-hi-roth, before Bā'al-zē'phon.

10 ¶ And when Phā'raōh drew nigh, the children of Iṣ'ra-el lifted up their eyes, and, behold, the E-gyp'tjans marched after them; and they were sore afraid: and the children of Iṣ'ra-el <sup>n</sup>cried out unto the LORD.

11 ° And they said unto Mō'ses, Because *there were no graves in E-gypt*, hast thou taken us away to die in the wilderness? wherefore hast thou dealt thus with us, to carry us forth out of E-gypt?

12 <sup>p</sup> Is not this the word that we did tell thee in E-gypt, saying, Let us alone, that we may serve the E-gyp'tjans? For *it had been better for us to serve the E-gyp'tjans, than that we should die in the wilderness.*

13 ¶ And Mō'ses said unto the people, <sup>q</sup> Fear ye not, stand still, and see the salvation of the LORD, which he will shew to you to day: <sup>2</sup> for the E-gyp'tjans whom ye have seen to day, ye shall see them again no more for ever.

14 <sup>r</sup> The LORD shall fight for you, and ye shall <sup>s</sup> hold your peace.

15 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, Wherefore criest thou unto me? speak unto the children of Iṣ'ra-el, that they go forward:

16 But <sup>t</sup> lift thou up thy rod, and stretch out thine hand over the sea, and divide it: and the children of Iṣ'ra-el shall go on dry ground through the midst of the sea.

17 And I, behold, I will <sup>u</sup> harden the hearts of the E-gyp'tjans, and they shall follow them: and I will <sup>v</sup> get me honour upon Phā'raōh, and upon all his host, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen.

18 And the E-gyp'tjans <sup>w</sup> shall know that I am the LORD, when I have gotten me honour upon Phā'raōh, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen.

19 ¶ And the angel of God, <sup>x</sup> which went before the camp of Iṣ'ra-el, removed and went behind them; and the pillar of the cloud went from before their face, and stood behind them:

20 And it came between the camp of the E-gyp'tjans and the camp of

B. C. 1491.

<sup>n</sup> Josh. 24. 7.  
<sup>q</sup> Neh. 9. 9.  
<sup>r</sup> Ps. 34. 17;  
<sup>s</sup> 107. 6.  
<sup>t</sup> o Ps. 106. 7, 8.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 5. 21; 6.  
<sup>q</sup> 2 Chr. 20.  
<sup>r</sup> 15, 17.  
<sup>s</sup> Is. 41. 10, 13,  
<sup>t</sup> 14.  
<sup>u</sup> Or, *for whereas ye have seen the E-gyp'tjans to day,*  
<sup>v</sup> &c.

<sup>w</sup> ver. 25.  
<sup>x</sup> Deut. 1. 30;  
<sup>y</sup> 3. 22; 20. 4.  
<sup>z</sup> Josh. 10. 14,  
<sup>aa</sup> 42; 23. 3.  
<sup>ab</sup> 2 Chr. 20. 29.  
<sup>ac</sup> Neh. 4. 20.  
<sup>ad</sup> Is. 31. 4.  
<sup>ae</sup> Is. 30. 15.  
<sup>af</sup> 1 ver. 21, 26.  
<sup>ag</sup> ch. 7. 19.  
<sup>ah</sup> u ver. 8.  
<sup>ai</sup> ch. 7. 3.  
<sup>aj</sup> z ver. 4.  
<sup>ak</sup> y ver. 4.  
<sup>al</sup> z ch. 13. 21;  
<sup>am</sup> 23. 20; 32. 34.  
<sup>an</sup> Num. 20. 16.  
<sup>ao</sup> Is. 63. 9.  
<sup>ap</sup> a See Is. 8.

<sup>aq</sup> 14.  
<sup>ar</sup> 2 Cor. 4. 3.  
<sup>as</sup> b ver. 16.  
<sup>at</sup> c Ps. 66. 5.  
<sup>au</sup> d ch. 15. 8.  
<sup>av</sup> Josh. 3. 16;  
<sup>aw</sup> 4. 24.  
<sup>ax</sup> Neh. 9. 11.  
<sup>ay</sup> Ps. 74. 13;  
<sup>az</sup> 106. 9; 114. 3.  
<sup>ba</sup> Is. 63. 12.  
<sup>bb</sup> c ver. 29.  
<sup>bc</sup> ch. 15. 19.  
<sup>bd</sup> Num. 33. 8.  
<sup>be</sup> Ps. 66. 6; 78.  
<sup>bf</sup> 14.  
<sup>bg</sup> Is. 63. 13.  
<sup>bh</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 1.  
<sup>bi</sup> Heb. 11. 29.  
<sup>bj</sup> g See Ps. 77.  
<sup>bk</sup> 17, &c.

<sup>bl</sup> 3 Or, *and made them to go heavenly.*  
<sup>bm</sup> h ver. 14.  
<sup>bn</sup> i ver. 16.  
<sup>bo</sup> k Josh. 4. 18.  
<sup>bp</sup> l ch. 15. 1, 7.  
<sup>bq</sup> 4 Heb. *shook off.*  
<sup>br</sup> Deut. 11. 4.  
<sup>bs</sup> Neh. 9. 11.  
<sup>bt</sup> Ps. 78. 53.  
<sup>bu</sup> Heb. 11. 29.  
<sup>bv</sup> m Hab. 3. 8, 13.  
<sup>bw</sup> n Ps. 106. 11.  
<sup>bx</sup> o ver. 22.  
<sup>by</sup> Ps. 77. 20;  
<sup>bz</sup> 78. 52, 53.  
<sup>ca</sup> p Ps. 106. 8, 10.

Iṣ'ra-el; and <sup>a</sup> it was a cloud and darkness to them, but it gave light by night to these: so that the one came not near the other all the night.

21 And Mō'ses <sup>b</sup> stretched out his hand over the sea; and the LORD caused the sea to go back by a strong east wind all that night, and <sup>c</sup> made the sea dry land, and the waters were <sup>d</sup> divided.

22 And <sup>e</sup> the children of Iṣ'ra-el went into the midst of the sea upon the dry ground: and the waters were <sup>f</sup> a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left.

23 ¶ And the E-gyp'tjans pursued, and went in after them to the midst of the sea, *even* all Phā'raōh's horses, his chariots, and his horsemen.

24 And it came to pass, that in the morning watch <sup>g</sup> the LORD looked unto the host of the E-gyp'tjans through the pillar of fire and of the cloud, and troubled the host of the E-gyp'tjans,

25 And took off their chariot wheels, <sup>h</sup> that they drave them heavily: so that the E-gyp'tjans said, Let us flee from the face of Iṣ'ra-el; for the LORD <sup>i</sup> fighteth for them against the E-gyp'tjans.

26 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, <sup>j</sup> Stretch out thine hand over the sea, that the waters may come again upon the E-gyp'tjans, upon their chariots, and upon their horsemen.

27 And Mō'ses stretched forth his hand over the sea, and the sea <sup>k</sup> returned to his strength when the morning appeared; and the E-gyp'tjans fled against it; and the LORD <sup>l</sup> overthrew the E-gyp'tjans in the midst of the sea.

28 And <sup>m</sup> the waters returned, and <sup>n</sup> covered the chariots, and the horsemen, and all the host of Phā'raōh that came into the sea after them; there remained not so much as one of them.

29 But <sup>o</sup> the children of Iṣ'ra-el walked upon dry land in the midst of the sea; and the waters were a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left.

30 Thus the LORD <sup>p</sup> saved Iṣ'ra-el that day out of the hand of the

E-gyp'tians; and Is'ra-el<sup>a</sup> saw the E-gyp'tians dead upon the sea shore.

31 And Is'ra-el saw that great<sup>2</sup> work which the LORD did upon the E-gyp'tians; and the people feared the LORD, and<sup>7</sup> believed the LORD, and his servant Mō'seš.

## CHAPTER 15.

1 *Moses' song.* 22 *The people want water.* 23 *The waters at Marah are bitter.* 25 *A tree sweeteneth them.* 27 *At Elim are twelve wells, and seventy palm trees.*

THEN sang<sup>a</sup> Mō'seš and the children of Is'ra-el this song unto the LORD, and spake, saying, I will<sup>b</sup> sing unto the LORD, for he hath triumphed gloriously: the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea.

2 The LORD is my strength and<sup>c</sup> song, and he is become my salvation: he is my God, and I will prepare him<sup>d</sup> an habitation; my<sup>e</sup> father's God, and I<sup>f</sup> will exalt him.

3 The LORD is a man of<sup>g</sup> war: the LORD is his<sup>h</sup> name.

4 Phā'raoh's chariots and his host hath he cast into the sea: <sup>k</sup> his chosen captains also are drowned in the Red sea.

5<sup>i</sup> The depths have covered them: <sup>m</sup> they sank into the bottom as a stone.

6<sup>n</sup> Thy right hand, O LORD, is become glorious in power: thy right hand, O LORD, hath dashed in pieces the enemy.

7 And in the greatness of thine<sup>o</sup> excellency thou hast overthrown them that rose up against thee: thou sentest forth thy wrath, which<sup>p</sup> consumed them<sup>q</sup> as stubble.

8 And<sup>r</sup> with the blast of thy nostrils the waters were gathered together, <sup>s</sup> the floods stood upright as an heap, and the depths were congealed in the heart of the sea.

9<sup>t</sup> The enemy said, I will pursue, I will overtake, I will<sup>u</sup> divide the spoil; my lust shall be satisfied upon them; I will draw my sword, my hand shall<sup>v</sup> destroy them.

10 Thou didst<sup>w</sup> blow with thy wind, <sup>y</sup> the sea covered them: they sank as lead in the mighty waters.

11<sup>z</sup> Who is like unto thee, O LORD, among the<sup>4</sup> gods? who is like thee,

B. C. 1491.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 58. 10; 59. 10.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. hand. <sup>r</sup> ch. 4. 31; 15. 9; Ps. 106. 12; John 2. 11; 11. 45.

<sup>a</sup> Judg. 5. 1; 2 Sam. 22. 1. <sup>b</sup> Ps. 106. 12. <sup>c</sup> ver. 21.

<sup>d</sup> Deut. 10. 21. <sup>e</sup> Ps. 18. 2; 22. 3; 59. 17; 62. 6; 109. 1; 118. 14; 140. 7.

<sup>f</sup> Hab. 3. 18, 19. <sup>g</sup> Gen. 28. 21, 22. <sup>h</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 5. <sup>i</sup> Ps. 132. 5.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 3. 15, 16. <sup>k</sup> 2 Sam. 22. 47. <sup>l</sup> Ps. 99. 5; 118. 28.

<sup>m</sup> Is. 25. 1. <sup>n</sup> Rev. 19. 11. <sup>o</sup> ch. 6. 3. <sup>p</sup> Ps. 83. 18.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 14. 28. <sup>r</sup> ch. 14. 7. <sup>s</sup> Neh. 9. 11. <sup>t</sup> Ps. 118. 15, 16.

<sup>u</sup> Deut. 33. 26. <sup>v</sup> Ps. 59. 13. <sup>w</sup> Is. 5. 24; 47. 14.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 14. 21. <sup>y</sup> 2 Sam. 22. 16. <sup>z</sup> Job 4. 9.

<sup>1</sup> Thes. 2. 8. <sup>2</sup> Ps. 78. 13. <sup>3</sup> Hab. 3. 10. <sup>4</sup> Judg. 5. 30.

<sup>5</sup> Gen. 49. 27. <sup>6</sup> Is. 53. 12. <sup>7</sup> Luke 11. 22. <sup>8</sup> Or, repossess.

<sup>9</sup> ch. 14. 21. <sup>10</sup> Ps. 147. 18. <sup>11</sup> y ver. 5. <sup>12</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 22.

<sup>13</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 23. <sup>14</sup> Ps. 71. 19; 86. 6; 89. 6. <sup>15</sup> Jer. 10. 6; 49. 19.

<sup>16</sup> Or, mighty ones.

<sup>17</sup> a Is. 6. 3.

<sup>18</sup> b Ps. 77. 14.

<sup>19</sup> c ver. 6.

<sup>20</sup> d Ps. 77. 15.

<sup>21</sup> e 20. 78. 32.

<sup>22</sup> f so. 1. 106. 9.

<sup>23</sup> g Is. 63. 12, 13.

<sup>24</sup> h Jer. 2. 5.

<sup>25</sup> i Ps. 78. 54.

<sup>26</sup> j Num. 14. 14.

<sup>27</sup> k Deut. 2. 25.

<sup>28</sup> l Josh. 4. 9, 10.

<sup>29</sup> m Ps. 46. 6.

<sup>30</sup> n Gen. 36. 40.

<sup>31</sup> o Deut. 2. 4.

<sup>32</sup> k Num. 22. 3.

<sup>33</sup> l Hab. 3. 7.

<sup>34</sup> i Josh. 3. 1.

<sup>35</sup> m Deut. 2. 25.

<sup>36</sup> n 11. 25. Josh. 2. 9.

<sup>37</sup> o 1 Sam. 25. 37.

<sup>38</sup> p ch. 19. 5.

<sup>39</sup> q Deut. 32. 9.

<sup>40</sup> r Is. 43. 1, 3; 61. 10.

<sup>41</sup> s Jer. 31. 11.

<sup>42</sup> t Tit. 2. 14.

<sup>43</sup> u 2 Pet. 2. 1.

<sup>44</sup> v p Ps. 44. 2; 80. 8.

<sup>45</sup> w q Ps. 78. 54.

<sup>46</sup> r Ps. 10. 16.

<sup>47</sup> s ch. 14. 23.

<sup>48</sup> t Prov. 31. 31.

<sup>49</sup> u ch. 14. 23, 29.

<sup>50</sup> v 1 Sam. 10. 5.

<sup>51</sup> z Num. 28. 59.

<sup>52</sup> y 1 Sam. 18. 6.

<sup>53</sup> j Judg. 11. 34; 21. 21.

<sup>54</sup> k 2 Sam. 6. 16.

<sup>55</sup> l Ps. 68. 11, 23; 149. 3; 150. 4.

<sup>56</sup> a 1 Sam. 18. 7.

<sup>57</sup> b ver. 1.

<sup>58</sup> c Gen. 16. 7; 25. 18.

<sup>a</sup> glorious in holiness, fearful in praises, <sup>b</sup> doing wonders?

12 Thou stretchedst out<sup>c</sup> thy right hand, the earth swallowed them.

13 Thou in thy mercy hast<sup>d</sup> led forth the people which thou hast redeemed: thou hast guided them in thy strength unto<sup>e</sup> thy holy habitation.

14<sup>f</sup> The people shall hear, and be afraid: <sup>g</sup> sorrow shall take hold on the inhabitants of Pāl-es-ti'na.

15<sup>h</sup> Then<sup>i</sup> the dukes of Ed'om shall be amazed; <sup>k</sup> the mighty men of Mō'ab, trembling shall take hold upon them; <sup>l</sup> all the inhabitants of Cā'nāan shall melt away.

16<sup>m</sup> Fear and dread shall fall upon them; by the greatness of thine arm they shall be as still<sup>n</sup> as a stone; till thy people pass over, O LORD, till the people pass over, <sup>o</sup> which thou hast purchased.

17 Thou shalt bring them in, and<sup>p</sup> plant them in the mountain of thine inheritance, in the place, O LORD, which thou hast made for thee to dwell in, in the<sup>q</sup> Sanctuary, O Lord, which thy hands have established.

18<sup>r</sup> The LORD shall reign for ever and ever.

19 For the<sup>s</sup> horse of Phā'raoh went in with his chariots and with his horsemen into the sea, and<sup>t</sup> the LORD brought again the waters of the sea upon them; but the children of Is'ra-el went on dry land in the midst of the sea.

20 ¶ And Mir'yam<sup>u</sup> the prophetess, <sup>v</sup> the sister of Aār'on, <sup>w</sup> took a timbrel in her hand; and all the women went out after her<sup>x</sup> with timbrels and with dances.

21 And Mir'yam<sup>y</sup> answered them, Sing ye to the LORD, for he hath triumphed gloriously; the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea.

22 So Mō'seš brought Is'ra-el from the Red sea, and they went out into the wilderness of<sup>z</sup> Shūr; and they went three days in the wilderness, and found no water.

11. 25. Josh. 2. 9. 1 Sam. 25. 37. o ch. 19. 5. Deut. 32. 9. 2 Sam. 7. 23. Ps. 74. 2. Is. 43. 1, 3; 61. 10. Jer. 31. 11. Tit. 2. 14. 1 Pet. 2. 9. 2 Pet. 2. 1. p Ps. 44. 2; 80. 8. q Ps. 78. 54. r Ps. 10. 16. s ch. 14. 23. Prov. 31. 31. t ch. 14. 23, 29. u Judg. 4. 4. 1 Sam. 10. 5. z Num. 28. 59. y 1 Sam. 18. 6. j Judg. 11. 34; 21. 21. k 2 Sam. 6. 16. l Ps. 68. 11, 23; 149. 3; 150. 4. a 1 Sam. 18. 7. b ver. 1. c Gen. 16. 7; 25. 18.

23 ¶ And when they came to <sup>d</sup> Mā'rah, they could not drink of the waters of Mā'rah, for they were bitter: therefore the name of it was called <sup>2</sup> Mā'rah.

24 And the people <sup>e</sup> murmured against Mō'sēs, saying, What shall we drink?

25 And he <sup>f</sup>cried unto the LORD; and the LORD shewed him a tree, <sup>g</sup>which when he had cast into the waters, the waters were made sweet: there he <sup>h</sup>made for them a statute and an ordinance, and there <sup>i</sup>he proved them,

26 And said, <sup>k</sup>If thou wilt diligently hearken to the voice of the LORD thy God, and wilt do that which is right in his sight, and wilt give ear to his commandments, and keep all his statutes, I will put none of these <sup>l</sup>diseases upon thee, which I have brought upon the E-gyptians: for I am the LORD <sup>m</sup>that healeth thee.

27 ¶ And they came to E'lim, where were twelve wells of water, and threescore and ten palm trees: and they encamped there by the waters.

### CHAPTER 16.

1 The Israelites come to Sin. 2 They murmur for want of bread. 11 Quails are sent, 14 and manna. 16 The ordering of manna. 25 It was not to be found on the sabbath. 34 An omer of it is preserved.

AND they <sup>a</sup>took their journey from E'lim, and all the congregation of the children of Is'ra-el came unto the wilderness of <sup>b</sup>Sin, which is between E'lim and Si'nai, on the fifteenth day of the second month after their departing out of the land of E'gypt.

2 And the whole congregation of the children of Is'ra-el <sup>c</sup>murmured against Mō'sēs and Aār'ōn in the wilderness:

3 And the children of Is'ra-el said unto them, <sup>d</sup>Would to God we had died by the hand of the LORD in the land of E'gypt, <sup>e</sup>when we sat by the flesh pots, and when we did eat bread to the full; for ye have brought us forth into this wilderness, to kill this whole assembly with hunger.

4 ¶ Then said the LORD unto Mō'sēs, Behold, I will rain <sup>f</sup>bread from heaven for you; and the people

B. C. 1491.

d Num. 33. 8.

2 That is, Bitterness, Ruth 1. 20. e ch. 16. 2; 17. 3.

f ch. 14. 10; 17. 4. Ps. 50. 15. g See 2 Kin. 2. 21; 4. 41.

h See Josh. 24. 25. i ch. 16. 4. Deut. 8. 2, 16. Judg. 2. 22; 3. 1, 4. Ps. 66. 10; 81. 7. k Deut. 7. 12, 15. l Deut. 28. 27, 60.

m ch. 23. 25. Ps. 41. 3, 4; 103. 3; 147. 3. n Num. 33. 9.

a Num. 33. 10, 11. b Ezek. 30. 15. c ch. 15. 24. Ps. 106. 25.

1 Cor. 10. 10. d Lam. 4. 9. e Num. 11. 4, 5. f Ps. 78. 24, 25; 105. 40. John 6. 31, 32.

1 Cor. 10. 3. g Heb. the portion of a day in his day. Prov. 30. 8. Matt. 6. 11.

1491. j ch. 15. 25. Deut. 8. 2, 16. h See ver. 22. Lev. 25. 21.

i See ver. 12, 13. ch. 6. 7. Num. 16. 28, 29, 30.

k See ver. 10. Is. 35. 2; 40. 5. John 11. 4, 40. l Num. 16. 11. m See 1 Sam. 8. 7.

Luke 10. 16. Rom. 13. 2. n Num. 16. 16. o ver. 7.

ch. 13. 21. Num. 16. 19. 1 Kin. 8. 10, 11. p ver. 8. q ver. 6.

r ver. 7. s Num. 11. 31. Ps. 78. 27, 28; 105. 40.

t Num. 11. 9. u Num. 11. 7. Deut. 8. 3. Neh. 9. 15. Ps. 78. 24; 105. 40.

shall go out and gather <sup>3</sup>a certain rate every day, that I may <sup>g</sup>prove them, whether they will walk in my law, or no.

5 And it shall come to pass, that on the sixth day they shall prepare that which they bring in; and <sup>h</sup>it shall be twice as much as they gather daily.

6 And Mō'sēs and Aār'ōn said unto all the children of Is'ra-el, <sup>i</sup>At even, then ye shall know that the LORD hath brought you out from the land of E'gypt:

7 And in the morning, then ye shall see <sup>k</sup>the glory of the LORD; for that he heareth your murmurings against the LORD: and <sup>l</sup>what are we, that ye murmur against us?

8 And Mō'sēs said, *This shall be*, when the LORD shall give you in the evening flesh to eat, and in the morning bread to the full; for that the LORD heareth your murmurings which ye murmur against him: and what are we? your murmurings are not against us, but <sup>m</sup>against the LORD.

9 ¶ And Mō'sēs spake unto Aār'ōn, Say unto all the congregation of the children of Is'ra-el, <sup>n</sup>Come near before the LORD: for he hath heard your murmurings.

10 And it came to pass, as Aār'ōn spake unto the whole congregation of the children of Is'ra-el, that they looked toward the wilderness, and, behold, the glory of the LORD <sup>o</sup>appeared in the cloud.

11 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs, saying,

12 <sup>p</sup>I have heard the murmurings of the children of Is'ra-el: speak unto them, saying, <sup>q</sup>At even ye shall eat flesh, and <sup>r</sup>in the morning ye shall be filled with bread; and ye shall know that I am the LORD your God.

13 And it came to pass, that at even <sup>s</sup>the quails came up, and covered the camp: and in the morning <sup>t</sup>the dew lay round about the host.

14 And when the dew that lay was gone up, behold, upon the face of the wilderness <sup>u</sup>there lay <sup>v</sup>a small round thing, as small as the hoar frost on the ground.

15 And when the children of Īs'ra-el saw it, they said one to another, <sup>2</sup>It is manna: for they wist not what it was. And Mō'seš said unto them, <sup>3</sup>This is the bread which the LORD hath given you to eat.

16 ¶ This is the thing which the LORD hath commanded, Gather of it every man according to his eating, <sup>4</sup>an omer <sup>5</sup>for every man, according to the number of your <sup>6</sup>persons; take ye every man for *them* which are in his tents.

17 And the children of Īs'ra-el did so, and gathered, some more, some less.

18 And when they did mete it with an omer, <sup>2</sup>he that gathered much had nothing over, and he that gathered little had no lack; they gathered every man according to his eating.

19 And Mō'seš said, Let no man leave of it till the morning.

20 Notwithstanding they hearkened not unto Mō'seš; but some of them left of it until the morning, and it bred worms, and stank: and Mō'seš was wroth with them.

21 And they gathered it every morning, every man according to his eating: and when the sun waxed hot, it melted.

22 ¶ And it came to pass, *that* on the sixth day they gathered twice as much bread, two omers for one man: and all the rulers of the congregation came and told Mō'seš.

23 And he said unto them, This is *that* which the LORD hath said, To morrow is <sup>a</sup>the rest of the holy sabbath unto the LORD: bake *that* which ye will bake to day, and seethe *that* ye will seethe; and *that* which remaineth over lay up for you to be kept until the morning.

24 And they laid it up till the morning, as Mō'seš bade: and it did not <sup>b</sup>stink, neither was there any worm therein.

25 And Mō'seš said, Eat that to day; for to day is a sabbath unto the LORD: to day ye shall not find it in the field.

26 <sup>c</sup>Six days ye shall gather it; but on the seventh day, *which* is the sabbath, in it there shall be none.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, *that* there

B. C. 1491.

2 Or, *What is this?*  
or, *It is a portion.*  
<sup>2</sup> John 6. 31.  
49, 58.  
1 Cor. 10. 3.

<sup>4</sup> ver. 36.  
<sup>5</sup> Heb. *by the poll*, or,  
<sup>6</sup> Heb. *souls*.

<sup>2</sup> 2 Cor. 8. 15.

<sup>a</sup> Gen. 2. 3.  
ch. 20. 8; 31.  
15; 35. 3.  
Lev. 23. 3.  
<sup>b</sup> ver. 20.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 20. 9, 10.  
<sup>d</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 14.

Ps. 78. 10, 22;  
106. 13.  
<sup>e</sup> Num. 11. 7, 8.  
<sup>f</sup> Heb. 9. 4.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 25. 16,  
21; 40. 20.  
Num. 17. 10.  
Deut. 10. 5.  
1 Kin. 6. 3.  
<sup>h</sup> Num. 33. 34.  
Deut. 8. 2, 3.  
Neh. 9. 20, 21.  
John 6. 31.  
49.  
<sup>i</sup> Josh. 5. 12.  
Neh. 9. 15.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 16. 1.  
Num. 33. 12,  
14.

<sup>b</sup> Num. 20. 3.  
4.

<sup>c</sup> Deut. 6. 16.  
Ps. 78. 18, 41.  
19. 7, 12.  
Matt. 4. 7.  
1 Cor. 10. 9.

went out *some* of the people on the seventh day for to gather, and they found none.

28 And the LORD said unto Mō'seš, How long <sup>d</sup>refuse ye to keep my commandments and my laws?

29 See, for that the LORD hath given you the sabbath, therefore he giveth you on the sixth day the bread of two days; abide ye every man in his place, let no man go out of his place on the seventh day.

30 So the people rested on the seventh day.

31 And the house of Īs'ra-el called the name thereof Manna: and <sup>e</sup>it was like coriander seed white; and the taste of it was like wafers made with honey.

32 ¶ And Mō'seš said, This is the thing which the LORD commandeth, Fill an omer of it to be kept for your generations; that they may see the bread wherewith I have fed you in the wilderness, when I brought you forth from the land of Ēgypt.

33 And Mō'seš said unto Aār'qn, <sup>f</sup>Take a pot, and put an omer full of manna therein, and lay it up before the LORD, to be kept for your generations.

34 As the LORD commanded Mō'seš, so Aār'qn laid it up <sup>g</sup>before the Testimony, to be kept.

35 And the children of Īs'ra-el did eat manna <sup>h</sup>forty years, <sup>i</sup>until they came to a land inhabited; they did eat manna, until they came unto the borders of the land of Ca'nāan.

36 Now an omer is the tenth *part* of an ephah.

## CHAPTER 17.

<sup>1</sup> The people murmur for water at Rephidim. <sup>5</sup> God sendeth Moses to the rock in Horeb. <sup>8</sup> Amalek is overcome by the holding up of Moses' hands. <sup>15</sup> Moses buildeth the altar Jehovah-nissi.

AND <sup>a</sup>all the congregation of the children of Īs'ra-el journeyed from the wilderness of Sin, after their journeys, according to the commandment of the LORD, and pitched in Rēph'i-dim: and there was no water for the people to drink.

<sup>2</sup> <sup>b</sup>Wherefore the people did chide with Mō'seš, and said, Give us water that we may drink. And Mō'seš said unto them, Why chide ye with me? wherefore do ye <sup>c</sup>tempt the LORD?

3 And the people thirsted there for water; and the people <sup>a</sup> murmured against Mō'sēs, and said, Wherefore is this that thou hast brought us up out of E'gypt, to kill us and our children and our cattle with thirst?

4 And Mō'sēs <sup>e</sup> cried unto the LORD, saying, What shall I do unto this people? they be almost ready to stone me.

5 And the LORD said unto Mō'sēs, <sup>g</sup> Go on before the people, and take with thee of the elders of Iṣ'ra-el; and thy rod, wherewith <sup>h</sup> thou smotest the river, take in thine hand, and go.

6 <sup>i</sup> Behold, I will stand before thee there upon the rock in Hō'reb; and thou shalt smite the rock, and there shall come water out of it, that the people may drink. And Mō'sēs did so in the sight of the elders of Iṣ'ra-el.

7 And he called the name of the place <sup>k2</sup> Mās'sah, and <sup>3</sup> Mēr'ī-bah, because of the chiding of the children of Iṣ'ra-el, and because they tempted the LORD, saying, Is the LORD among us, or not?

8 <sup>7</sup> Then came Ām'g-lēk, and fought with Iṣ'ra-el in Rēph'ī-dim.

9 And Mō'sēs said unto <sup>m</sup> Jōsh'u-a, Choose us out men, and go out, fight with Ām'g-lēk: to-morrow I will stand on the top of the hill with <sup>n</sup> the rod of God in mine hand.

10 So Jōsh'u-a did as Mō'sēs had said to him, and fought with Ām'g-lēk: and Mō'sēs, Aār'ōn, and Hūr went up to the top of the hill.

11 And it came to pass, when Mō'sēs <sup>o</sup> held up his hand, that Iṣ'ra-el prevailed: and when he let down his hand, Ām'g-lēk prevailed.

12 But Mō'sēs' hands were heavy; and they took a stone, and put it under him, and he sat thereon; and Aār'ōn and Hūr stayed up his hands, the one on the one side, and the other on the other side; and his hands were steady until the going down of the sun.

13 And Jōsh'u-a discomfited Ām'g-lēk and his people with the edge of the sword.

14 And the LORD said unto Mō'sēs, <sup>p</sup> Write this for a memorial in a book, and rehearse it in the ears of

B. C. 1491.

d ch. 18. 2.  
e ch. 14. 15.  
f 1 Sam. 30. 6.  
John 8. 59;  
10. 31.

g Ezek. 2. 6.  
h ch. 7. 20.  
Num. 20. 8.  
i Num. 20. 10.

11.  
Ps. 78. 15, 20;  
105. 41; 114. 8.

1 Cor. 10. 4.  
k Num. 20. 13.  
Pa. 81. 7; 95. 8.

Heb. 3. 8.  
2 That is,  
3 Translation.

3 That is,  
Chiding, or,  
Strife.

1 Gen. 36. 12.  
Num. 24. 20.  
Deut. 25. 17.

1 Sam. 15. 2.  
m Called  
Jesus.

Acts 7. 45.  
Heb. 4. 8.  
n ch. 4. 20.

o Jam. 5. 16.  
p ch. 34. 27.  
q Num. 24. 20.

Deut. 25. 19.  
1 Sam. 15. 3.  
7. 30. 1, 17.

2 Sam. 8. 12.  
Ezra 9. 14.  
4 That is,

The Lord  
my banner:  
See Judg. 6.  
24.

5 Or, Be-  
cause the  
hand of  
Amalek is  
against the  
throne of the  
LORD.

therefore,  
&c.  
6 Heb. the  
hand upon  
the throne of  
the LORD.

a ch. 2. 16; 3.  
1 Pa. 44. 1;  
77. 14, 15; 78.  
4; 105. 5, 43;  
106. 2, 8.

c ch. 4. 26.  
d Acts 7. 23.  
e ch. 2. 22.

7 That is,  
A stranger  
there.

8 That is,  
My God is  
an help.

f ch. 3. 1, 12.  
g Gen. 14. 17;  
18. 2; 19. 1.

1 Kin. 2. 19.  
h Gen. 29. 13;  
33. 4.

9 Heb.  
peace.  
Gen. 43. 27.  
2 Sam. 11. 7.  
10 Heb. found  
them.

Gen. 44. 34.  
Num. 20. 14.  
1 Ps. 78. 42;  
81. 7; 106. 10;  
107. 2.

k Gen. 14. 20.  
2 Sam. 18. 28.  
Luke 1. 68.

Jōsh'u-a: for <sup>7</sup> I will utterly put out the remembrance of Ām'g-lēk from under heaven.

15 And Mō'sēs built an altar, and called the name of it <sup>4</sup> Jē-hō'vahn's'si:

16 For he said, <sup>5</sup> Because <sup>6</sup> the LORD hath sworn that the LORD will have war with Ām'g-lēk from generation to generation.

## CHAPTER 18.

1 Jethro bringeth to Moses his wife and two sons. 7 Moses entertaineth him. 13 Jethro's counsel is accepted. 27 Jethro departeth.

WHEN <sup>a</sup> Jē'thrō, the priest of Mid'ī-an, Mō'sēs' father in law, heard of all that <sup>b</sup> God had done for Mō'sēs, and for Iṣ'ra-el his people, and that the LORD had brought Iṣ'ra-el out of E'gypt;

2 Then Jē'thrō, Mō'sēs' father in law, took Zip-pō'rah, Mō'sēs' wife, <sup>c</sup> after he had sent her back,

3 And her <sup>d</sup> two sons; of which the <sup>e</sup> name of the one was <sup>7</sup> Gēr'shōm; for he said, I have been an alien in a strange land:

4 And the name of the other was <sup>8</sup> E-li-ē'zēr; for the God of my father, said he, was mine help, and delivered me from the sword of Phā'raōh:

5 And Jē'thrō, Mō'sēs' father in law, came with his sons and his wife unto Mō'sēs into the wilderness, where he encamped at <sup>f</sup> the mount of God:

6 And he said unto Mō'sēs, I thy father in law Jē'thrō am come unto thee, and thy wife, and her two sons with her.

7 <sup>7</sup> And Mō'sēs <sup>g</sup> went out to meet his father in law, and did obeisance, and <sup>h</sup> kissed him; and they asked each other of their <sup>9</sup> welfare; and they came into the tent.

8 And Mō'sēs told his father in law all that the LORD had done unto Phā'raōh and to the E-gyp'tjans for Iṣ'ra-el's sake, and all the travail that had <sup>10</sup> come upon them by the way, and how the LORD <sup>i</sup> delivered them.

9 And Jē'thrō rejoiced for all the goodness which the LORD had done to Iṣ'ra-el, whom he had delivered out of the hand of the E-gyp'tjans.

10 And Jē'thrō said, <sup>k</sup> Blessed be

the LORD, who hath delivered you out of the hand of the E-gyp'tjans, and out of the hand of Phā'raōh, who hath delivered the people from under the hand of the E-gyp'tjans.

11 Now I know that the LORD is <sup>1</sup>greater than all gods: <sup>m</sup>for in the thing wherein they dealt <sup>n</sup>proudly he was above them.

12 And Jē'shrō, Mō'seq' father in law, took a burnt offering and sacrifices for God: and Aār'on came, and all the elders of Iṣ'ra-el, to eat bread with Mō'seq' father in law <sup>o</sup>before God.

13 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that Mō'seq' sat to judge the people: and the people stood by Mō'seq' from the morning unto the evening.

14 And when Mō'seq' father in law saw all that he did to the people, he said, What <sup>is</sup> this thing that thou doest to the people? why sittest thou thyself alone, and all the people stand by thee from morning unto even?

15 And Mō'seq' said unto his father in law, Because <sup>p</sup>the people come unto me to enquire of God:

16 When they have <sup>q</sup>a matter, they come unto me; and I judge between <sup>2</sup>one and another, and I do <sup>r</sup>make them know the statutes of God, and his laws.

17 And Mō'seq' father in law said unto him, The thing that thou doest <sup>s</sup>is not good.

18 <sup>3</sup>Thou wilt surely wear away, both thou, and this people that <sup>is</sup> with thee: for this thing <sup>is</sup> too heavy for thee; <sup>s</sup>thou art not able to perform it thyself alone.

19 Hearken now unto my voice, I will give thee counsel, and <sup>t</sup>God shall be with thee: Be thou <sup>u</sup>for the people to God-ward, that thou mayest <sup>z</sup>bring the causes unto God:

20 And thou shalt <sup>v</sup>teach them ordinances and laws, and shalt shew them <sup>z</sup>the way wherein they must walk, and <sup>a</sup>the work that they must do.

21 Moreover thou shalt provide out of all the people <sup>b</sup>able men, such as <sup>c</sup>fear God, <sup>d</sup>men of truth, <sup>e</sup>hating covetousness; and place such

B. C. 1491.

12 Chr. 2. 5.  
Ps. 95. 3; 97.  
9; 135. 5.  
m ch. 1. 10.  
16, 22; 5. 2, 7;  
14. 5, 18.  
n Sam. 2. 3.  
Neh. 9. 10.  
16, 29.  
Job 40. 11, 12.  
Ps. 31. 23;  
119. 21.  
Luke 1. 51.  
o Deut. 12. 7.  
1 Chr. 29. 22.  
1 Cor. 10. 18.  
21, 31.  
p Lev. 24. 12.  
Num. 15. 34.  
q ch. 23. 7;  
24. 14.  
Deut. 17. 8.  
r Sam. 15. 3.  
Job 31. 13.  
Acts 18. 15.  
1 Cor. 6. 1.  
2 Heb. a  
man and his  
fellow.  
s Lev. 24. 15.  
Num. 15. 35;  
27. 6, &c.;  
36. 7, 8, 9.  
t Heb. Fading thou  
wilt fade.  
u Num. 11.  
14, 17.  
v Deut. 1. 9, 12.  
t ch. 3. 12.  
u ch. 4. 16;  
20. 19.  
Deut. 5. 5.  
z Num. 27. 5.  
y Deut. 4. 1.  
5; 5. 1; 6. 1.  
2; 7. 11.  
z Ps. 143. 8.  
a Deut. 1. 18.  
b ver. 25.  
Deut. 1. 15.  
16; 16. 18.  
2 Chr. 19.  
5-10.  
Acts 6. 3.  
c Gen. 42. 18.  
2 Sam. 23. 3.  
2 Chr. 19. 9.  
d Ezek. 18. 8.  
[1491].  
e Deut. 16. 19.  
f ver. 26.  
g ver. 26.  
Lev. 24. 11.  
Num. 15. 33;  
27. 2; 36. 1.  
Deut. 1. 17;  
17. 8.  
h Num. 11. 17.  
i ver. 18.  
j Gen. 19. 33;  
30. 25.  
k Gen. 15. 29.  
2 Sam. 19. 39.  
l Deut. 1. 15.  
m ver. 6, 5.  
n Job 29. 16.  
o Num. 10. 29.  
30.  
p Num. 33. 15.  
b ch. 17. 1, 8.  
c ch. 3. 1, 12.  
d ch. 20. 21.  
Acts 7. 38.  
e ch. 3. 4.  
f Deut. 29. 2.  
g Deut. 32. 11.  
h Ex. 63. 9.  
i Rev. 17. 14.  
A Deut. 5. 2.

over them, to be rulers of thousands, and rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens.

22 And let them judge the people <sup>j</sup>at all seasons: <sup>q</sup>and it shall be, that every great matter they shall bring unto thee, but every small matter they shall judge: so shall it be easier for thyself, and <sup>h</sup>they shall bear the burden with thee.

23 If thou shalt do this thing, and God command thee so, then thou shalt be <sup>i</sup>able to endure, and all this people shall also go to <sup>k</sup>their place in peace.

24 So Mō'seq' hearkened to the voice of his father in law, and did all that he had said.

25 And <sup>i</sup>Mō'seq' chose able men out of all Iṣ'ra-el, and made them heads over the people, rulers of thousands, rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens.

26 And they <sup>m</sup>judged the people at all seasons: the <sup>n</sup>hard causes they brought unto Mō'seq', but every small matter they judged themselves.

27 ¶ And Mō'seq' let his father in law depart; and <sup>o</sup>he went his way into his own land.

## CHAPTER 19.

1 *The people come to Sinai.* 3 *God's message unto the people out of the mount.* 8 *The people's answer.* 10 *The people are prepared against the third day.* 16 *The fearful presence of God upon the mount.*

I N the third month, when the children of Iṣ'ra-el were gone forth out of the land of E-gyp't, the same day <sup>a</sup>came they into the wilderness of Si'nai.

2 For they were departed from Bēph'i-dim, and were come to the desert of Si'nai, and had pitched in the wilderness; and there Iṣ'ra-el camped before <sup>c</sup>the mount.

3 And <sup>d</sup>Mō'seq' went up unto God, and the LORD <sup>e</sup>called unto him out of the mountain, saying, Thus shalt thou say to the house of Jā'eqb, and tell the children of Iṣ'ra-el;

4 <sup>f</sup>Ye have seen what I did unto the E-gyp'tjans, and how <sup>g</sup>I bare you on eagles' wings, and brought you unto myself.

5 Now <sup>h</sup>therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my cove-



nant, then <sup>1</sup>ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for <sup>2</sup>all the earth is mine:

6 And ye shall be unto me a <sup>1</sup>kingdom of priests, and an <sup>m</sup>holy nation. These are the words which thou shalt speak unto the children of Is<sup>r</sup>ael.

7 ¶ And Mō'sēs came and called for the elders of the people, and laid before their faces all these words which the LORD commanded him.

8 And <sup>n</sup>all the people answered together, and said, All that the LORD hath spoken we will do. And Mō'sēs returned the words of the people unto the LORD.

9 And the LORD said unto Mō'sēs, Lo, I come unto thee <sup>o</sup>in a thick cloud, <sup>p</sup>that the people may hear when I speak with thee, and <sup>q</sup>believe thee for ever. And Mō'sēs told the words of the people unto the LORD.

10 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'sēs, Go unto the people, and <sup>r</sup>sanctify them to day and to morrow, and let them <sup>s</sup>wash their clothes,

11 And be ready against the third day: for the third day the LORD <sup>t</sup>will come down in the sight of all the people upon mount Si'nai.

12 And thou shalt set bounds unto the people round about, saying, Take heed to yourselves, *that ye go not up into the mount, or touch the border of it: "whosoever toucheth the mount shall be surely put to death:*

13 There shall not an hand touch it, but he shall surely be stoned, or shot through; whether *it be* beast or man, it shall not live: when the <sup>2x</sup>trumpet soundeth long, they shall come up to the mount.

14 ¶ And Mō'sēs went down from the mount unto the people, and <sup>v</sup>sanctified the people; and they washed their clothes.

15 And he said unto the people, <sup>w</sup>Be ready against the third day: <sup>x</sup>come not at *your* wives.

16 ¶ And it came to pass on the third day in the morning, that there were <sup>b</sup>thunders and lightnings, and <sup>a</sup>a thick cloud upon the mount, and the <sup>d</sup>voice of the trumpet exceeding loud; so that all the people that *was* in the camp <sup>e</sup>trembled.

B. C. 1491.

<sup>i</sup> Deut. 4. 20;  
<sup>j</sup> 6: 14, 21;  
<sup>k</sup> 26: 16; 32: 8, 9.  
<sup>l</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 33.  
<sup>m</sup> Ps. 135. 4.  
<sup>n</sup> Cant. 8. 12.  
<sup>o</sup> Is. 41: 8; 43: 1.  
<sup>p</sup> Jer. 10: 16.  
<sup>q</sup> Mal. 3. 17.  
<sup>r</sup> Tit. 2. 14.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 Ch. 9. 29.  
<sup>t</sup> Deut. 10. 14.  
<sup>u</sup> Job 41. 11.  
<sup>v</sup> Ps. 24. 1; 50.  
<sup>w</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 26.  
<sup>x</sup> 28.  
<sup>y</sup> Deut. 33. 2.  
<sup>z</sup> 3. 4.  
<sup>aa</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 5, 9.  
<sup>ab</sup> Rev. 1. 6; 5. 10; 20. 6.  
<sup>ac</sup> m Lev. 20. 24, 26.  
<sup>ad</sup> Deut. 7. 6;  
<sup>ae</sup> 28. 19; 29. 9.  
<sup>af</sup> Is. 62. 12.  
<sup>ag</sup> 1 Cor. 3. 17.  
<sup>ah</sup> 1 Thess. 5. 27.  
<sup>ai</sup> n ch. 24. 3, 7.  
<sup>aj</sup> Deut. 5. 27;  
<sup>ak</sup> 28. 17.  
<sup>al</sup> o ver. 16.  
<sup>am</sup> ch. 20. 21; 24. 15, 16.  
<sup>an</sup> Deut. 4. 11.  
<sup>ao</sup> Ps. 18. 11, 12;  
<sup>ap</sup> 97. 2.  
<sup>aq</sup> Matt. 17. 5.  
<sup>ar</sup> p Deut. 4. 12, 36.  
<sup>as</sup> John 12. 29, 30.  
<sup>at</sup> q ch. 14. 31.  
<sup>au</sup> r Lev. 11. 44, 45.  
<sup>av</sup> Heb. 10. 22.  
<sup>aw</sup> s ver. 14.  
<sup>ax</sup> Gen. 35. 2.  
<sup>ay</sup> Lev. 15. 5.  
<sup>az</sup> t ver. 16, 18.  
<sup>ba</sup> ch. 34. 5.  
<sup>bb</sup> Deut. 33. 2.  
<sup>bc</sup> u Heb. 12. 20.  
<sup>bd</sup> 2 Or. *corner*.  
<sup>be</sup> z ch. 16. 19.  
<sup>bf</sup> y ver. 10.  
<sup>bg</sup> z ver. 11.  
<sup>bh</sup> a 1 Sam. 21. 4, 5.  
<sup>bi</sup> Zech. 7. 3.  
<sup>bj</sup> 1 Cor. 7. 5.  
<sup>bk</sup> b Ps. 77. 18.  
<sup>bl</sup> Heb. 12. 18, 19.  
<sup>bm</sup> Rev. 4. 5; 8. 5; 11. 19.  
<sup>bn</sup> c ver. 9.  
<sup>bo</sup> ch. 4. 10.  
<sup>bp</sup> q Deut. 4. 11; 33. 2.  
<sup>bq</sup> Judg. 5. 5. Ps. 68. 7, 8. Is. 6. 4.  
<sup>br</sup> Hab. 3. 3. <sup>bs</sup> h ch. 3. 2; 24. 17. <sup>bt</sup> 2 Chr. 7. 1, 2, 3. <sup>bu</sup> i Gen. 15. 17. Ps. 144. 5. Rev. 15. 8. <sup>bv</sup> k Ps. 68. 8; 77. 19; 114. 7. <sup>bw</sup> Jer. 4. 24. Heb. 12. 26. <sup>bx</sup> l ver. 13. <sup>by</sup> m Heb. 12. 21. <sup>bz</sup> n Neh. 9. 13. <sup>ca</sup> Ps. 81. 7. <sup>cb</sup> 3 Heb. *contest*. <sup>cc</sup> o See ch. 3. 5. <sup>cd</sup> 1 Sam. 6. 19. <sup>ce</sup> p Lev. 10. 3. <sup>cf</sup> q 2 Sam. 6. 7, 8. <sup>cg</sup> r ver. 12. <sup>ch</sup> Josh. 3. 4.

<sup>ci</sup> Deut. 5. 22.  
<sup>cj</sup> b Lev. 26. 1.  
<sup>ck</sup> 13.  
<sup>cl</sup> Deut. 5. 6.  
<sup>cm</sup> Ps. 81. 10.  
<sup>cn</sup> Hos. 13. 4.  
<sup>co</sup> c ch. 13. 3.  
<sup>cp</sup> d Heb. *servants*.  
<sup>cq</sup> d Deut. 5. 7;  
<sup>cr</sup> 6. 14.  
<sup>cs</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 35.  
<sup>ct</sup> Jer. 25. 6;  
<sup>cui</sup> 35. 15.  
<sup>cvi</sup> e Lev. 26. 1.  
<sup>cvi</sup> Deut. 4. 16;  
<sup>cvi</sup> 5. 8; 27. 16.  
<sup>cvi</sup> Ps. 87. 7.

17 And <sup>f</sup>Mō'sēs brought forth the people out of the camp to meet with God; and they stood at the nether part of the mount.

18 And <sup>g</sup>mount Si'nai was altogether on a smoke, because the LORD descended upon it <sup>h</sup>in fire: <sup>i</sup>and the smoke thereof ascended as the smoke of a furnace, and <sup>k</sup>the whole mount quaked greatly.

19 And <sup>j</sup>when the voice of the trumpet sounded long, and waxed louder and louder, <sup>m</sup>Mō'sēs spake, and <sup>n</sup>God answered him by a voice.

20 And the LORD came down upon mount Si'nai, on the top of the mount: and the LORD called Mō'sēs up to the top of the mount; and Mō'sēs went up.

21 And the LORD said unto Mō'sēs, Go down, <sup>s</sup>charge the people, lest they break through unto the LORD <sup>t</sup>to gaze, and many of them perish.

22 And let the priests also, which come near to the LORD, <sup>p</sup>sanctify themselves, lest the LORD <sup>q</sup>break forth upon them.

23 And Mō'sēs said unto the LORD, The people cannot come up to mount Si'nai: for thou chargedst us, saying, <sup>r</sup>Set bounds about the mount, and sanctify it.

24 And the LORD said unto him, Away, get thee down, and thou shalt come up, thou, and Aâr'on with thee: but let not the priests and the people break through to come up unto the LORD, lest he break forth upon them.

25 So Mō'sēs went down unto the people, and spake unto them.

## CHAPTER 20.

1 The ten commandments. 18 The people are afraid. 20 Moses comforteth them. 22 Idolatry is forbidden. 24 Of what sort the altar should be.

AND God spake <sup>a</sup>all these words, <sup>b</sup>saying,

2 <sup>b</sup>I am the LORD thy God, which have brought thee out of the land of E'gypt, <sup>c</sup>out of the house of <sup>d</sup>bondage.

3 <sup>d</sup>Thou shalt have no other gods before me.

4 <sup>e</sup>Thou shalt not make unto thee

any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth:

5 <sup>f</sup>Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God am <sup>g</sup>a jealous God, <sup>h</sup>visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me;

6 And <sup>i</sup>showing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my commandments.

7 <sup>k</sup>Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God in vain; for the LORD <sup>l</sup>will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

8 <sup>m</sup>Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy.

9 <sup>n</sup>Six days shalt thou labour, and do all thy work:

10 But the <sup>o</sup>seventh day is the sabbath of the LORD thy God: in <sup>i</sup>it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thy cattle, <sup>p</sup>nor thy stranger that is within thy gates:

11 For <sup>q</sup>in six days the LORD made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the LORD blessed the sabbath day, and hallowed it.

12 <sup>r</sup>Honour thy father and thy mother: that thy days may be long upon the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

13 <sup>s</sup>Thou shalt not kill.

14 <sup>t</sup>Thou shalt not commit adultery.

15 <sup>u</sup>Thou shalt not steal.

16 <sup>v</sup>Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.

17 <sup>w</sup>Thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's house, <sup>x</sup>thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that is thy neighbour's.

18 <sup>y</sup>And <sup>a</sup>all the people <sup>b</sup>saw the thunderings, and the lightnings, and the noise of the trumpet, and the mountain <sup>c</sup>smoking: and when the people saw it, they removed, and stood afar off.

B. C. 1491.

f ch. 23. 24.

Josh. 23. 7.

2 Kin. 17. 35.

Is. 44. 15, 19.

g ch. 34. 14.

Deut. 4. 24;

6. 15.

Josh. 24. 19.

Nah. 1. 2.

h ch. 34. 7.

Lev. 20. 5;

25, 39, 40.

Num. 14. 18, 33.

1 Kin. 21. 29.

Job 5. 4; 21.

19.

P. 79. 8;

109. 14.

Is. 14. 20, 21;

65. 6, 7.

Jer. 2. 9; 32.

18.

i ch. 34. 7.

Deut. 7. 9.

Ps. 89. 34.

Rom. 11. 28.

k ch. 23. 1.

Lev. 19. 12.

Deut. 5. 11.

Ps. 15. 4.

Matt. 5. 33.

l Mic. 6. 11.

m ch. 31. 13,

14.

Lev. 19. 3, 30;

26. 2.

Deut. 5. 12.

n ch. 23. 12;

31. 15; 34. 21.

Lev. 23. 3.

Ezek. 20. 12.

Luke 13. 14.

o Gen. 2. 2, 3.

ch. 16. 26;

31. 15.

p Neh. 13. 16,

17, 18, 19.

q Gen. 2. 2.

r ch. 23. 26.

Lev. 19. 3.

Deut. 5. 16.

Jer. 35. 7,

18, 19.

Matt. 15. 4;

19. 12.

Mark 7. 10; 10. 19.

Luke 18. 20.

Eph. 6. 2.

s Deut. 5. 17.

Rom. 13. 9.

t Deut. 5. 18.

Matt. 5. 27.

u Lev. 19. 11.

Deut. 5. 19.

Matt. 19. 18.

v Deut. 5. 21.

Mic. 2. 2.

Deut. 5. 20; 19. 16.

Deut. 19. 13.

Acts 20. 33.

W. 7. 13; 13. 9.

Eph. 5. 3.

Heb. 13. 5.

z Job 21. 9.

Prov. 6. 29.

Jer. 5. 8.

Matt. 5. 28.

q Heb. 12. 18.

r Rev. 1. 10, 12.

s ch. 19. 13.

q Deut. 5. 27; 13. 16.

Gal. 3. 19, 20.

Heb. 12. 19.

e Deut. 5. 25.

f 1 Sam. 12. 20; 14. 10, 13.

g Gen. 22. 1.

Deut. 13. 3.

A Deut. 4. 10; 6. 2; 10. 12; 17. 13, 19; 19. 20; 28. 58.

Prov. 3. 7; 16. 6.

Is. 8. 13.

i ch. 19. 16.

Deut. 5. 3.

1 Kin. 8. 12.

f Deut. 4. 36.

Neh. 9. 13.

j ch. 32. 1, 2, 4.

1 Sam. 4. 3.

2 Kin. 17. 13.

2 Kin. 20. 39; 42. 8.

Dan. 5. 4, 23.

Zeph. 1. 5.

2 Cor. 6. 14, 15, 16.

m Lev. 1. 2.

n Deut. 12. 5, 11, 21; 14. 23; 18. 6, 11; 26. 2.

1 Kin. 8. 43; 9. 3.

2 Chr. 6. 6; 7. 16; 12. 13.

Ezra. 6. 12.

Neh. 1. 9.

Ps. 74. 7.

Jer. 10. 12.

o Gen. 12. 2.

Deut. 7. 13.

p Deut. 27. 5.

Josh. 8. 31.

2 Heb. build them with heaving.

19 And they said unto Mō'se's, <sup>d</sup>Speak thou with us, and we will hear: but <sup>e</sup>let not God speak with us, lest we die.

20 And Mō'se's said unto the people, <sup>f</sup>Fear not: <sup>g</sup>for God is come to prove you, and <sup>h</sup>that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not.

21 And the people stood afar off, and Mō'se's drew near unto <sup>i</sup>the thick darkness where God was.

22 <sup>j</sup>And the LORD said unto Mō'se's, Thus thou shalt say unto the children of Is'ra'el, Ye have seen that I have talked with you <sup>k</sup>from heaven.

23 Ye shall not make <sup>l</sup>with me gods of silver, neither shall ye make unto you gods of gold.

24 <sup>m</sup>An altar of earth thou shalt make unto me, and shalt sacrifice thereon thy burnt offerings, and thy peace offerings, <sup>n</sup>thy sheep, and thine oxen: in all <sup>o</sup>places where I record my name I will come unto thee, and I will <sup>p</sup>bless thee.

25 And <sup>q</sup>if thou wilt make me an altar of stone, thou shalt not <sup>r</sup>build it of hewn stone: for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast polluted it.

26 Neither shalt thou go up by steps unto mine altar, that thy nakedness be not discovered thereon.

1 Laws for menservants. 7 For womenservants. 12 For manslaughter. 16 For stealers of men. 17 For cursers of parents. 18 For smiters. 22 For a hurt by chance. 23 For an ox that goreth.

## CHAPTER 21.

NOW these are the judgments which thou shalt <sup>a</sup>set before them.

2 <sup>b</sup>If thou buy an Hē'brew servant, six years he shall serve: and in the seventh he shall go out free for nothing.

3 If he came in <sup>c</sup>by himself, he shall go out by himself: if he were

a ch. 24. 3, 4.

Deut. 4. 14;

6. 1.

b Lev. 25. 39,

40, 41.

Deut. 15. 12.

Jer. 34. 14.

3 Heb. with

his body.

married, then his wife shall go out with him.

4 If his master have given him a wife, and she have born him sons or daughters; the wife and her children shall be her master's, and he shall go out by himself.

5 <sup>c</sup> And if the servant <sup>2</sup> shall plainly say, I love my master, my wife, and my children; I will not go out free:

6 Then his master shall bring him unto the <sup>d</sup> judges; he shall also bring him to the door, or unto the door post; and his master shall <sup>e</sup> bore his ear through with an aul; and he shall serve him for ever.

7 ¶ And if a man <sup>f</sup> sell his daughter to be a maidservant, she shall not go out <sup>g</sup> as the menservants do.

8 If she <sup>3</sup> please not her master, who hath betrothed her to himself, then shall he let her be redeemed: to sell her unto a strange nation he shall have no power, seeing he hath dealt deceitfully with her.

9 And if he have betrothed her unto his son, he shall deal with her after the manner of daughters.

10 If he take him another wife; her food, her raiment, <sup>h</sup> and her duty of marriage, shall he not diminish.

11 And if he do not these three unto her, then shall she go out free without money.

12 ¶ He that smiteth a man, so that he die, shall be surely put to death.

13 And <sup>k</sup> if a man lie not in wait, but God <sup>l</sup> deliver him into his hand; then <sup>m</sup> I will appoint thee a place whither he shall flee.

14 But if a man come <sup>n</sup> presumptuously upon his neighbour, to slay him with guile; <sup>o</sup> thou shalt take him from mine altar, that he may die.

15 ¶ And he that smiteth his father, or his mother, shall be surely put to death.

16 ¶ And <sup>p</sup> he that stealeth a man, and <sup>q</sup> selleth him, or if he be <sup>r</sup> found in his hand, he shall surely be put to death.

17 ¶ And <sup>s</sup> he that <sup>t</sup> curseth his father, or his mother, shall surely be put to death.

18 ¶ And if men strive together, and one smite <sup>u</sup> another with a stone,

B. C. 1491.

c Deut. 15. 16.  
17.  
2 Heb. say-  
ing shall  
say.

d ch. 12. 12;  
22. 8, 28.

e Ps. 40. 6.

f Neh. 5. 5.

g ver. 2. 3.

3 Heb. be  
evil in the  
eyes of, &c.

h 1 Cor. 7. 5.  
i Gen. 9. 6.  
Lev. 24. 17.  
Num. 35. 30,  
31.  
Matt. 26. 52.  
k Num. 35. 22.  
Deut. 19. 4, 5.  
l 1 Sam. 24. 4.  
10. 18.  
m Num. 35. 11.  
Deut. 19. 3.  
Josh. 20. 2.  
n Num. 15. 30; 35. 20.  
Deut. 19. 11,  
12.  
Heb. 10. 26.  
o 1 Kiu. 2. 28-34.  
p 2 Kin. 11. 15.  
q Deut. 24. 7.  
r Gen. 37. 29.  
s ch. 22. 4.  
t Lev. 20. 9.  
Prov. 20. 20.  
Matt. 15. 4.  
Mark 7. 10.  
u Or, revileth.  
5 Or, his  
neighbour.  
v 2 Sam. 3. 29.  
6 Heb. his  
ceasing.  
7 Heb. avenged.  
Gen. 4. 15, 24.  
Rom. 13. 4.  
w Lev. 25. 45,  
46.  
x ver. 30.  
Deut. 22. 19,  
19.  
y Lev. 24. 20.  
Deut. 19. 21.  
Matt. 5. 38.  
z Gen. 9. 5.  
a ver. 22.  
Num. 35. 31.

or with his fist, and he die not, but keepeth his bed:

19 If he rise again, and walk abroad upon his staff, then shall he that smote him be quit: only he shall pay for <sup>6</sup> the loss of his time, and shall cause him to be thoroughly healed.

20 ¶ And if a man smite his servant, or his maid, with a rod, and he die under his hand; he shall be surely <sup>7</sup> punished.

21 Notwithstanding, if he continue a day or two, he shall not be punished: for <sup>u</sup> he is his money.

22 ¶ If men strive, and hurt a woman with child, so that her fruit depart from her, and yet no mischief follow: he shall be surely punished, according as the woman's husband will lay upon him; and he shall <sup>x</sup> pay as the judges determine.

23 And if any mischief follow, then thou shalt give life for life,

24 <sup>y</sup> Eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot,

25 Burning for burning, wound for wound, stripe for stripe.

26 ¶ And if a man smite the eye of his servant, or the eye of his maid, that it perish; he shall let him go free for his eye's sake.

27 And if he smite out his manservant's tooth, or his maidservant's tooth; he shall let him go free for his tooth's sake.

28 ¶ If an ox gore a man or a woman, that they die: then <sup>z</sup> the ox shall be surely stoned, and his flesh shall not be eaten; but the owner of the ox shall be quit.

29 But if the ox were wont to push with his horn in time past, and it hath been testified to his owner, and he hath not kept him in, but that he hath killed a man or a woman; the ox shall be stoned, and his owner also shall be put to death.

30 If there be laid on him a sum of money, then he shall give for <sup>a</sup> the ransom of his life whatsoever is laid upon him.

31 Whether he have gored a son, or have gored a daughter, according to this judgment shall it be done unto him.

32 If the ox shall push a manservant or a maidservant; he shall give

unto their master <sup>b</sup>thirty shekels of silver, and the <sup>c</sup>ox shall be stoned.

33 ¶ And if a man shall open a pit, or if a man shall dig a pit, and not cover it, and an ox or an ass fall therein;

34 The owner of the pit shall make it good, and give money unto the owner of them; and the dead beast shall be his.

35 ¶ And if one man's ox hurt another's, that he die; then they shall sell the live ox, and divide the money of it; and the dead ox also they shall divide.

36 Or if it be known that the ox hath used to push in time past, and his owner hath not kept him in; he shall surely pay ox for ox; and the dead shall be his own.

#### CHAPTER 22.

1 *Of theft. 5 Of damage. 7 Of trespasses. 14 Of borrowing. 16 Of fornication. 18 Of witchcraft. 19 Of bestiality. 20 Of idolatry. 21 Of strangers, widows, and fatherless. 25 Of usury. 26 Of pledges. 29 Of the firstfruits.*

**I**F a man shall steal an ox, or a <sup>f</sup>sheep, and kill it, or sell it; he shall restore five oxen for an ox, and <sup>a</sup>four sheep for a sheep.

2 ¶ If a thief be found <sup>b</sup>breaking up, and be smitten that he die, *there shall* <sup>c</sup>no blood be shed for him.

3 If the sun be risen upon him, *there shall* be blood shed for him; for he should make full restitution; if he have nothing, then he shall be <sup>d</sup>sold for his theft.

4 If the theft be certainly <sup>e</sup>found in his hand alive, whether it be ox, or ass, or sheep; he shall <sup>f</sup>restore double.

5 ¶ If a man shall cause a field or vineyard to be eaten, and shall put in his beast, and shall feed in another man's field; of the best of his own field, and of the best of his own vineyard, shall he make restitution.

6 ¶ If fire break out, and catch in thorns, so that the stacks of corn, or the standing corn, or the field, be consumed *therewith*; he that kindled the fire shall surely make restitution.

7 ¶ If a man shall deliver unto his neighbour money or stuff to keep, and it be stolen out of the man's house; <sup>g</sup>if the thief be found, let him pay double.

B. C. 1491.

<sup>b</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>c</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>d</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>e</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>f</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>g</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>h</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>i</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>j</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>k</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>l</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>m</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>n</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>o</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>p</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>q</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>r</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>s</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>t</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>u</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>v</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>w</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>x</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>y</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>z</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>aa</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>ab</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>ac</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>ad</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>ae</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>af</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>ag</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>ah</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>ai</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>aj</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>ak</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>al</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>am</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>an</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>ao</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>ap</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>aq</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>ar</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>as</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>at</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>au</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>av</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>aw</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>ax</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>ay</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>az</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>ba</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>bb</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>bc</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>bd</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>be</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>bf</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>bg</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>bh</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>bi</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>bj</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>bk</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>bl</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>bm</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>bn</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>bo</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>bp</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>bq</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>br</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>bs</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>bt</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>bu</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>bv</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>bw</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>bx</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>by</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>bz</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>ca</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>cb</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>cc</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>cd</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>ce</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>cf</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>cg</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>ch</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>ci</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>cj</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>ck</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>cl</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>cm</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>cn</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>co</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>cp</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>cq</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>cr</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>cs</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>ct</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>cuh</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>cui</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>cuj</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>cuk</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>cul</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>cum</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>cun</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>cuo</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>cup</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>cui</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>cuj</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>cuk</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>cul</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>cum</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>cun</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>cuo</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>cup</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>cui</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>cuj</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>cuk</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>cul</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>cum</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>cun</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>cuo</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>cup</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>cui</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>cuj</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>cuk</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>cul</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>cum</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>cun</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>cuo</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>cup</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>cui</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>cuj</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>cuk</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>cul</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>cum</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>cun</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>cuo</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>cup</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>cui</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>cuj</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>cuk</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>cul</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>cum</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>cun</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>cuo</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>cup</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>cui</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>cuj</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>cuk</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>cul</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>cum</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>cun</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>cuo</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>cup</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>cui</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>cuj</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>cuk</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>cul</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>cum</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>cun</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>cuo</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>cup</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>cui</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>cuj</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>cuk</sup> See Zech. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>cul</sup> Matt. 26. 15.  
<sup>cum</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>cun</sup> ver. 28.

8 If the thief be not found, then the master of the house shall be brought unto the <sup>h</sup>judges, to see whether he have put his hand unto his neighbour's goods.

9 For all manner of trespass, *whether it be* for ox, for ass, for sheep, for raiment, or for any manner of lost thing, which *another* challengeth to be his, the <sup>i</sup>cause of both parties shall come before the judges; and whom the judges shall condemn, he shall pay double unto his neighbour.

10 If a man deliver unto his neighbour an ass, or an ox, or a sheep, or any beast, to keep; and it die, or be hurt, or driven away, no man seeing it:

11 *Then* shall an <sup>k</sup>oath of the LORD be between them both, that he hath not put his hand unto his neighbour's goods; and the owner of it shall accept *thereof*, and he shall not make it good.

12 And <sup>l</sup>if it be stolen from him, he shall make restitution unto the owner thereof.

13 If it be torn in pieces, *then* let him bring it for witness, *and* he shall not make good that which was torn.

14 ¶ And if a man borrow *ought* of his neighbour, and it be hurt, or die, the owner thereof *being* not with it, he shall surely make it good.

15 *But* if the owner thereof *be* with it, he shall not make it good: if it be an hired *thing*, it came for his hire.

16 ¶ And <sup>m</sup>if a man entice a maid that is not betrothed, and lie with her, he shall surely endow her to be his wife.

17 If her father utterly refuse to give her unto him, he shall <sup>n</sup>pay money according to the <sup>o</sup>dowry of virgins.

18 ¶ <sup>p</sup>Thou shalt not suffer a witch to live.

19 ¶ <sup>q</sup>Whosoever lieth with a beast shall surely be put to death.

20 ¶ <sup>r</sup>He that sacrificeth unto *any* god, save unto the LORD only, he shall be utterly destroyed.

21 ¶ <sup>s</sup>Thou shalt neither vex a stranger, nor oppress him: for ye were strangers in the land of <sup>t</sup>Egypt.

22 ¶ <sup>u</sup>Ye shall not afflict any widow, or fatherless child.

23 If thou afflict them in any wise, and they <sup>c</sup> cry at all unto me, I will surely <sup>a</sup> hear their cry;

24 And my <sup>a</sup> wrath shall wax hot, and I will kill you with the sword; and <sup>b</sup> your wives shall be widows, and your children fatherless.

25 ¶ If thou lend money to *any* of my people *that is* poor by thee, thou shalt not be to him as an usurer, neither shalt thou lay upon him usury.

26 ¶ If thou at all take thy neighbour's raiment to pledge, thou shalt deliver it unto him by that the sun goeth down:

27 For that *is* his covering only, it *is* his raiment for his skin: wherein shall he sleep? and it shall come to pass, when he <sup>b</sup> crieth unto me, that I will hear; for I *am* <sup>c</sup> gracious.

28 ¶ Thou shalt not revile the <sup>2</sup> gods, nor curse the ruler of thy people.

29 ¶ Thou shalt not delay to offer <sup>3</sup> the first of thy ripe fruits, and of thy <sup>4</sup> liquors: <sup>5</sup> the firstborn of thy sons shalt thou give unto me.

30 ¶ Likewise shalt thou do with thine oxen, and with thy sheep: <sup>6</sup> seven days it shall be with his dam; on the eighth day thou shalt give it me.

31 ¶ And ye shall be <sup>7</sup> holy men unto me: <sup>8</sup> neither shall ye eat *any* flesh *that is* torn of beasts in the field; ye shall cast it to the dogs.

### CHAPTER 23.

1 *Of slander and false witness.* 3, 6 *Of justice.* 4 *Of charity.* 10 *Of the year of rest.* 12 *Of the sabbath.* 13 *Of idolatry.* 14 *Of the three feasts.* 20 *An Angel is promised.*

**T**HOU <sup>a</sup> shalt not <sup>5</sup> raise a false report: put not thine hand with the wicked to be an <sup>b</sup> unrighteous witness.

2 ¶ Thou shalt not follow a multitude to do evil; <sup>d</sup> neither shalt thou <sup>6</sup> speak in a cause to decline after many to wrest judgment:

3 ¶ Neither shalt thou countenance a poor man in his cause.

4 ¶ If thou meet thine enemy's ox or his ass going astray, thou shalt surely bring it back to him again.

5 ¶ If thou see the ass of him that hateth thee lying under his burden,

B. C. 1491.

1 Deut. 15. 9; 24. 16.

2 Job 35. 9. Luke 18. 7.

3 ver. 27. Job 34. 28.

4 Ps. 13. 6; 145. 13.

5 Jam. 5. 4. Job 31. 23.

6 Ps. 63. 24. Ps. 109. 9.

7 Lam. 5. 3. 2 Leu. 25. 35.

8 35. 37. Deut. 23. 19.

9 Neh. 5. 7. Ps. 15. 5.

10 Ezek. 18. 8, 17.

11 Deut. 24. 6, 10, 13, 17.

12 Job 22. 6; 24. 2, 9.

13 Prov. 20. 16; 22. 27.

14 Ezek. 18. 7, 16.

15 Amos 2. 8. 6 Deut. 23. 6.

16 c ch. 33. 8. 2 Chr. 30. 9.

17 Ps. 86. 15. d Eccles. 10. 20.

18 Acts 23. 5. Jude 9.

19 2 Or. judges, ver. 8, 9.

20 Ps. 82. 6. 3 Heb. thy fulness.

21 c ch. 23. 16, 19.

22 Prov. 3. 9. 4 Heb. tear.

23 Job 13. 2, 12; 34. 19.

24 q Deut. 15. 19. h Lev. 22. 27.

25 i ch. 19. 6. Lev. 19. 2.

26 Deut. 24. 21. k Lev. 22. 8.

27 Ezek. 4. 14; 44. 31.

28 a ver. 7. Lev. 19. 16.

29 Ps. 15. 3; 101. 5.

30 Prov. 10. 18. See 2 Sam.

31 19. 27. with 16. 3.

32 5 Or. receive. b ch. 20. 16.

33 Deut. 19. 16, 17, 18.

34 See 1 Kin. 21. 10, 13.

35 Ps. 35. 11. Prov. 19. 5, 9, 28; 24. 28.

36 Matt. 26. 59, 60, 61.

37 Acts 6. 11, 13. c Gen. 7. 1; 19. 4. 7. ch. 32. 1, 2.

7 and wouldest forbear to help him, thou shalt surely help with him.

8 ¶ Thou shalt not wrest the judgment of thy poor in his cause.

9 <sup>h</sup> Keep thee far from a false matter; <sup>i</sup> and the innocent and righteous slay thou not: for <sup>k</sup> I will not justify the wicked.

10 ¶ And <sup>l</sup> thou shalt take no gift: for the gift blindeth <sup>m</sup> the wise, and perverteth the words of the righteous.

11 ¶ Also <sup>n</sup> thou shalt not oppress a stranger: for ye know the <sup>o</sup> heart of a stranger, seeing ye were strangers in the land of Egypt.

12 And <sup>p</sup> six years thou shalt sow thy land, and shalt gather in the fruits thereof:

13 But the seventh year thou shalt let it rest and lie still; that the poor of thy people may eat: and what they leave the beasts of the field shall eat. In like manner thou shalt deal with thy vineyard, and with thy <sup>10</sup> oliveyard.

14 ¶ Six days thou shalt do thy work, and on the seventh day thou shalt rest: that thine ox and thine ass may rest, and the son of thy handmaid, and the stranger, may be refreshed.

15 And in all things that I have said unto you <sup>p</sup> be circumspect: and <sup>q</sup> make no mention of the name of other gods, neither let it be heard out of thy mouth.

16 ¶ Three times thou shalt keep a feast unto me in the year.

17 ¶ Thou shalt keep the feast of unleavened bread: (thou shalt eat unleavened bread seven days, as I commanded thee, in the time appointed of the month <sup>1</sup> Abib; for in it

18 I brought thee out of Egypt.)

19 ¶ Thou shalt keep the feast of harvest, the firstfruits of thy land, which thou shalt give unto the Lord thy God, as I commanded thee.

20 ¶ Thou shalt keep the feast of ingathering, which is in the end of the year, as I commanded thee.

21 ¶ Three times in the year thou shalt keep a feast unto me: the feast of unleavened bread, the feast of harvest, the feast of ingathering, which is in the end of the year, as I commanded thee.

22 ¶ Thou shalt keep the feast of unleavened bread, as I commanded thee, in the time appointed of the month <sup>1</sup> Abib; for in it I brought thee out of Egypt.

thou camest out from E'gypt: <sup>1</sup>and none shall appear before me empty:)

16 <sup>u</sup> And the feast of harvest, the firstfruits of thy labours, which thou hast sown in the field: and <sup>x</sup> the feast of ingathering, *which is in the end of the year, when thou hast gathered in thy labours out of the field.*

17 <sup>v</sup> Three times in the year all thy males shall appear before the Lord God.

18 <sup>z</sup> Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with leavened bread; neither shall the fat of my <sup>2</sup> sacrifice remain until the morning.

19 <sup>a</sup> The first of the firstfruits of thy land thou shalt bring into the house of the LORD thy God. <sup>b</sup> Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his mother's milk.

20 <sup>c</sup> Behold, I send an Angel before thee, to keep thee in the way, and to bring thee into the place which I have prepared.

21 Beware of him, and obey his voice, <sup>d</sup> provoke him not; for he will <sup>e</sup> not pardon your transgressions: for <sup>f</sup> my name is in him.

22 But if thou shalt indeed obey his voice, and do all that I speak; then <sup>g</sup> I will be an enemy unto thine enemies, and <sup>h</sup> an adversary unto thine adversaries.

23 <sup>i</sup> For mine Angel shall go before thee, and <sup>j</sup> bring thee in unto the Am'or-ites, and the Hittites, and the Per'iz-zites, and the Canaan-ites, the Hivites, and the Jeb'u-sites: and I will cut them off.

24 Thou shalt not <sup>k</sup> bow down to their gods, nor serve them, <sup>l</sup> nor do after their works: <sup>m</sup> but thou shalt utterly overthrow them, and quite break down their images.

25 And ye shall <sup>n</sup> serve the LORD your God, and <sup>o</sup> he shall bless thy bread, and thy water; and <sup>p</sup> I will take sickness away from the midst of thee.

26 <sup>q</sup> There shall nothing cast their young, nor be barren, in thy land: the number of thy days I will <sup>r</sup> fulfil.

27 I will send <sup>s</sup> my fear before thee, and will <sup>t</sup> destroy all the people to whom thou shalt come, and I will make all thine enemies turn their <sup>u</sup> backs unto thee.

B. C. 1491.

<sup>1</sup> ch. 34. 20.  
Deut. 16. 16.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 34. 22.  
Lev. 23. 10.  
<sup>z</sup> Deut. 16. 13.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 34. 23.  
Deut. 16. 16.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 12. 5; 34.  
25.  
Lev. 2. 11.  
Deut. 16. 4.  
<sup>2</sup> Or, feast.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 22. 29;  
34. 26.  
Lev. 23. 10.  
17.  
Num. 18. 12.  
13.  
Deut. 26. 10.  
Neh. 10. 35.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 34. 26.  
Deut. 14. 21.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 14. 19;  
32. 34; 33. 2.  
14.  
Num. 20. 16.  
Josh. 5. 13;  
6. 2.  
Ps. 91. 11.  
18. 63. 9.

<sup>d</sup> Num. 14. 11.  
Ps. 78. 40, 56.  
Eph. 4. 30.  
Heb. 3. 10, 16.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 32. 34.  
Num. 14. 35.  
Deut. 18. 19.  
Josh. 24. 19.

Jer. 5. 7.  
Isa. 30. 38.  
<sup>g</sup> Gen. 12. 3.  
Deut. 30. 7.  
<sup>h</sup> ver. 20. ch. 33. 2.  
<sup>i</sup> Josh. 24. 8, 11.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 20. 5. <sup>l</sup> Lev. 18. 3.  
Deut. 12. 30, 31.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 24. 13.  
Num. 33. 52.  
Deut. 7. 5, 25; 12. 3.  
<sup>n</sup> Deut. 6. 13; 10. 12, 20; 11. 13, 14; 13. 4.  
Josh. 22. 5; 24. 14, 15, 21. 4. <sup>o</sup> Sam. 7. 3; 12. 20, 24.  
Matt. 4. 10.  
<sup>p</sup> Deut. 7. 13; 28. 3, 8. <sup>q</sup> ch. 15. 26.  
Deut. 7. 15. <sup>r</sup> Gen. 2. 14; 28. 4.  
Job 21. 10. <sup>s</sup> Mal. 3. 19, 21. <sup>t</sup> Gen. 25. 8; 35. 29.  
1 Chr. 23. 1.  
Job 5. 26; 42. 17. <sup>u</sup> Ps. 55. 23; 90. 10. <sup>v</sup> Gen. 35. 5. <sup>w</sup> ch. 15. 14, 15.  
Deut. 2. 25; 11. 25. <sup>x</sup> Josh. 2. 9, 11. <sup>y</sup> Sam. 14. 15. <sup>z</sup> 2 Chr. 14. 14.  
<sup>1</sup> Deut. 7. 23. <sup>2</sup> Heb. neck. <sup>3</sup> Ps. 18. 40. <sup>4</sup> Deut. 7. 20. <sup>5</sup> Josh. 24. 12.  
<sup>6</sup> Deut. 7. 22. <sup>7</sup> Gen. 15. 18. <sup>8</sup> Num. 34. 3. <sup>9</sup> Deut. 11. 24. <sup>10</sup> Josh. 1. 4.  
<sup>11</sup> Kim. 4. 21, 24. <sup>12</sup> Ps. 72. 8. <sup>13</sup> Josh. 21. 44. <sup>14</sup> Judg. 1. 4; 11. 21. <sup>15</sup> ch. 34. 12, 13. <sup>16</sup> Deut. 7. 2. <sup>17</sup> ch. 34. 12. <sup>18</sup> Deut. 7. 16; 12. 30. <sup>19</sup> Josh. 24. 13. <sup>20</sup> Judg. 2. 3. <sup>21</sup> Sam. 13. 21. <sup>22</sup> Ps. 106. 36.

<sup>23</sup> ch. 34. 20.  
Deut. 16. 16.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 34. 22.  
Lev. 23. 10.  
<sup>z</sup> Deut. 16. 13.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 34. 23.  
Deut. 16. 16.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 12. 5; 34.  
25.  
Lev. 2. 11.  
Deut. 16. 4.  
<sup>2</sup> Or, feast.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 22. 29;  
34. 26.  
Lev. 23. 10.  
17.  
Num. 18. 12.  
13.  
Deut. 26. 10.  
Neh. 10. 35.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 34. 26.  
Deut. 14. 21.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 14. 19;  
32. 34; 33. 2.  
14.  
Num. 20. 16.  
Josh. 5. 13;  
6. 2.  
Ps. 91. 11.  
18. 63. 9.

<sup>d</sup> Num. 14. 11.  
Ps. 78. 40, 56.  
Eph. 4. 30.  
Heb. 3. 10, 16.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 32. 34.  
Num. 14. 35.  
Deut. 18. 19.  
Josh. 24. 19.

Jer. 5. 7.  
Isa. 30. 38.  
<sup>g</sup> Gen. 12. 3.  
Deut. 30. 7.  
<sup>h</sup> ver. 20. ch. 33. 2.  
<sup>i</sup> Josh. 24. 8, 11.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 20. 5. <sup>l</sup> Lev. 18. 3.  
Deut. 12. 30, 31.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 24. 13.  
Num. 33. 52.  
Deut. 7. 5, 25; 12. 3.  
<sup>n</sup> Deut. 6. 13; 10. 12, 20; 11. 13, 14; 13. 4.  
Josh. 22. 5; 24. 14, 15, 21. 4. <sup>o</sup> Sam. 7. 3; 12. 20, 24.  
Matt. 4. 10.  
<sup>p</sup> Deut. 7. 13; 28. 3, 8. <sup>q</sup> ch. 15. 26.  
Deut. 7. 15. <sup>r</sup> Gen. 2. 14; 28. 4.  
Job 21. 10. <sup>s</sup> Mal. 3. 19, 21. <sup>t</sup> Gen. 25. 8; 35. 29.  
1 Chr. 23. 1.  
Job 5. 26; 42. 17. <sup>u</sup> Ps. 55. 23; 90. 10. <sup>v</sup> Gen. 35. 5. <sup>w</sup> ch. 15. 14, 15.  
Deut. 2. 25; 11. 25. <sup>x</sup> Josh. 2. 9, 11. <sup>y</sup> Sam. 14. 15. <sup>z</sup> 2 Chr. 14. 14.  
<sup>1</sup> Deut. 7. 23. <sup>2</sup> Heb. neck. <sup>3</sup> Ps. 18. 40. <sup>4</sup> Deut. 7. 20. <sup>5</sup> Josh. 24. 12.  
<sup>6</sup> Deut. 7. 22. <sup>7</sup> Gen. 15. 18. <sup>8</sup> Num. 34. 3. <sup>9</sup> Deut. 11. 24. <sup>10</sup> Josh. 1. 4.  
<sup>11</sup> Kim. 4. 21, 24. <sup>12</sup> Ps. 72. 8. <sup>13</sup> Josh. 21. 44. <sup>14</sup> Judg. 1. 4; 11. 21. <sup>15</sup> ch. 34. 12, 13. <sup>16</sup> Deut. 7. 2. <sup>17</sup> ch. 34. 12. <sup>18</sup> Deut. 7. 16; 12. 30. <sup>19</sup> Josh. 24. 13. <sup>20</sup> Judg. 2. 3. <sup>21</sup> Sam. 13. 21. <sup>22</sup> Ps. 106. 36.

<sup>23</sup> ch. 34. 20.  
Deut. 16. 16.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 34. 22.  
Lev. 23. 10.  
<sup>z</sup> Deut. 16. 13.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 34. 23.  
Deut. 16. 16.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 12. 5; 34.  
25.  
Lev. 2. 11.  
Deut. 16. 4.  
<sup>2</sup> Or, feast.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 22. 29;  
34. 26.  
Lev. 23. 10.  
17.  
Num. 18. 12.  
13.  
Deut. 26. 10.  
Neh. 10. 35.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 34. 26.  
Deut. 14. 21.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 14. 19;  
32. 34; 33. 2.  
14.  
Num. 20. 16.  
Josh. 5. 13;  
6. 2.  
Ps. 91. 11.  
18. 63. 9.

<sup>d</sup> Num. 14. 11.  
Ps. 78. 40, 56.  
Eph. 4. 30.  
Heb. 3. 10, 16.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 32. 34.  
Num. 14. 35.  
Deut. 18. 19.  
Josh. 24. 19.

Jer. 5. 7.  
Isa. 30. 38.  
<sup>g</sup> Gen. 12. 3.  
Deut. 30. 7.  
<sup>h</sup> ver. 20. ch. 33. 2.  
<sup>i</sup> Josh. 24. 8, 11.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 20. 5. <sup>l</sup> Lev. 18. 3.  
Deut. 12. 30, 31.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 24. 13.  
Num. 33. 52.  
Deut. 7. 5, 25; 12. 3.  
<sup>n</sup> Deut. 6. 13; 10. 12, 20; 11. 13, 14; 13. 4.  
Josh. 22. 5; 24. 14, 15, 21. 4. <sup>o</sup> Sam. 7. 3; 12. 20, 24.  
Matt. 4. 10.  
<sup>p</sup> Deut. 7. 13; 28. 3, 8. <sup>q</sup> ch. 15. 26.  
Deut. 7. 15. <sup>r</sup> Gen. 2. 14; 28. 4.  
Job 21. 10. <sup>s</sup> Mal. 3. 19, 21. <sup>t</sup> Gen. 25. 8; 35. 29.  
1 Chr. 23. 1.  
Job 5. 26; 42. 17. <sup>u</sup> Ps. 55. 23; 90. 10. <sup>v</sup> Gen. 35. 5. <sup>w</sup> ch. 15. 14, 15.  
Deut. 2. 25; 11. 25. <sup>x</sup> Josh. 2. 9, 11. <sup>y</sup> Sam. 14. 15. <sup>z</sup> 2 Chr. 14. 14.  
<sup>1</sup> Deut. 7. 23. <sup>2</sup> Heb. neck. <sup>3</sup> Ps. 18. 40. <sup>4</sup> Deut. 7. 20. <sup>5</sup> Josh. 24. 12.  
<sup>6</sup> Deut. 7. 22. <sup>7</sup> Gen. 15. 18. <sup>8</sup> Num. 34. 3. <sup>9</sup> Deut. 11. 24. <sup>10</sup> Josh. 1. 4.  
<sup>11</sup> Kim. 4. 21, 24. <sup>12</sup> Ps. 72. 8. <sup>13</sup> Josh. 21. 44. <sup>14</sup> Judg. 1. 4; 11. 21. <sup>15</sup> ch. 34. 12, 13. <sup>16</sup> Deut. 7. 2. <sup>17</sup> ch. 34. 12. <sup>18</sup> Deut. 7. 16; 12. 30. <sup>19</sup> Josh. 24. 13. <sup>20</sup> Judg. 2. 3. <sup>21</sup> Sam. 13. 21. <sup>22</sup> Ps. 106. 36.

<sup>23</sup> ch. 34. 20.  
Deut. 16. 16.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 34. 22.  
Lev. 23. 10.  
<sup>z</sup> Deut. 16. 13.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 34. 23.  
Deut. 16. 16.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 12. 5; 34.  
25.  
Lev. 2. 11.  
Deut. 16. 4.  
<sup>2</sup> Or, feast.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 22. 29;  
34. 26.  
Lev. 23. 10.  
17.  
Num. 18. 12.  
13.  
Deut. 26. 10.  
Neh. 10. 35.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 34. 26.  
Deut. 14. 21.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 14. 19;  
32. 34; 33. 2.  
14.  
Num. 20. 16.  
Josh. 5. 13;  
6. 2.  
Ps. 91. 11.  
18. 63. 9.

<sup>d</sup> Num. 14. 11.  
Ps. 78. 40, 56.  
Eph. 4. 30.  
Heb. 3. 10, 16.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 32. 34.  
Num. 14. 35.  
Deut. 18. 19.  
Josh. 24. 19.

Jer. 5. 7.  
Isa. 30. 38.  
<sup>g</sup> Gen. 12. 3.  
Deut. 30. 7.  
<sup>h</sup> ver. 20. ch. 33. 2.  
<sup>i</sup> Josh. 24. 8, 11.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 20. 5. <sup>l</sup> Lev. 18. 3.  
Deut. 12. 30, 31.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 24. 13.  
Num. 33. 52.  
Deut. 7. 5, 25; 12. 3.  
<sup>n</sup> Deut. 6. 13; 10. 12, 20; 11. 13, 14; 13. 4.  
Josh. 22. 5; 24. 14, 15, 21. 4. <sup>o</sup> Sam. 7. 3; 12. 20, 24.  
Matt. 4. 10.  
<sup>p</sup> Deut. 7. 13; 28. 3, 8. <sup>q</sup> ch. 15. 26.  
Deut. 7. 15. <sup>r</sup> Gen. 2. 14; 28. 4.  
Job 21. 10. <sup>s</sup> Mal. 3. 19, 21. <sup>t</sup> Gen. 25. 8; 35. 29.  
1 Chr. 23. 1.  
Job 5. 26; 42. 17. <sup>u</sup> Ps. 55. 23; 90. 10. <sup>v</sup> Gen. 35. 5. <sup>w</sup> ch. 15. 14, 15.  
Deut. 2. 25; 11. 25. <sup>x</sup> Josh. 2. 9, 11. <sup>y</sup> Sam. 14. 15. <sup>z</sup> 2 Chr. 14. 14.  
<sup>1</sup> Deut. 7. 23. <sup>2</sup> Heb. neck. <sup>3</sup> Ps. 18. 40. <sup>4</sup> Deut. 7. 20. <sup>5</sup> Josh. 24. 12.  
<sup>6</sup> Deut. 7. 22. <sup>7</sup> Gen. 15. 18. <sup>8</sup> Num. 34. 3. <sup>9</sup> Deut. 11. 24. <sup>10</sup> Josh. 1. 4.  
<sup>11</sup> Kim. 4. 21, 24. <sup>12</sup> Ps. 72. 8. <sup>13</sup> Josh. 21. 44. <sup>14</sup> Judg. 1. 4; 11. 21. <sup>15</sup> ch. 34. 12, 13. <sup>16</sup> Deut. 7. 2. <sup>17</sup> ch. 34. 12. <sup>18</sup> Deut. 7. 16; 12. 30. <sup>19</sup> Josh. 24. 13. <sup>20</sup> Judg. 2. 3. <sup>21</sup> Sam. 13. 21. <sup>22</sup> Ps. 106. 36.

<sup>23</sup> ch. 34. 20.  
Deut. 16. 16.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 34. 22.  
Lev. 23. 10.  
<sup>z</sup> Deut. 16. 13.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 34. 23.  
Deut. 16. 16.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 12. 5; 34.  
25.  
Lev. 2. 11.  
Deut. 16. 4.  
<sup>2</sup> Or, feast.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 22. 29;  
34. 26.  
Lev. 23. 10.  
17.  
Num. 18. 12.  
13.  
Deut. 26. 10.  
Neh. 10. 35.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 34. 26.  
Deut. 14. 21.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 14. 19;  
32. 34; 33. 2.  
14.  
Num. 20. 16.  
Josh. 5. 13;  
6. 2.  
Ps. 91. 11.  
18. 63. 9.

<sup>d</sup> Num. 14. 11.  
Ps. 78. 40, 56.  
Eph. 4. 30.  
Heb. 3. 10, 16.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 32. 34.  
Num. 14. 35.  
Deut. 18. 19.  
Josh. 24. 19.

28 And <sup>1</sup> I will send hornets before thee, which shall drive out the Hittite, the Canaan-ite, and the Hittite, from before thee.

29 <sup>2</sup> I will not drive them out from before thee in one year; lest the land become desolate, and the beast of the field multiply against thee.

30 By little and little I will drive them out from before thee, until thou be increased, and inherit the land.

31 And <sup>3</sup> I will set thy bounds from the Red sea even unto the sea of the Philistines, and from the desert unto the river: for I will <sup>4</sup> deliver the inhabitants of the land into your hand; and thou shalt drive them out before thee.

32 <sup>5</sup> Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods.

33 They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me: for if thou serve their gods, <sup>6</sup> it will surely be a snare unto thee.

34 <sup>7</sup> I will send hornets before thee, which shall drive out the Hittite, the Canaan-ite, and the Hittite, from before thee. <sup>8</sup> I will not drive them out from before thee in one year; lest the land become desolate, and the beast of the field multiply against thee. <sup>9</sup> By little and little I will drive them out from before thee, until thou be increased, and inherit the land. <sup>10</sup> And I will set thy bounds from the Red sea even unto the sea of the Philistines, and from the desert unto the river: for I will deliver the inhabitants of the land into your hand; and thou shalt drive them out before thee. <sup>11</sup> And thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods. <sup>12</sup> They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me: for if thou serve their gods, <sup>13</sup> it will surely be a snare unto thee.

## CHAPTER 24.

1 Moses is called up into the mount. 2 Moses buildeth an altar, and twelve pillars. 3 The glory of God appeareth. 4 Aaron and Hur have the charge of the people. 5 Moses goeth into the mount.

AND he said unto Mō'ses, Come up unto the LORD, thou, and Aar'qn, <sup>a</sup> Na'dāb, and A-bi'hū, <sup>b</sup> and seventy of the elders of Is'ra-el; and worship ye afar off.

2 And Mō'ses <sup>c</sup> alone shall come near the LORD: but they shall not come nigh; neither shall the people go up with him.

3 <sup>d</sup> And Mō'ses came and told the people all the words of the LORD, and all the judgments: and all the people answered with one voice, and said, <sup>e</sup> All the words which the LORD hath said will we do.

4 And Mō'ses <sup>f</sup> wrote all the words of the LORD, and rose up early in the morning, and builded an altar under the hill, and twelve <sup>g</sup> pillars, according to the twelve tribes of Is'ra-el.

5 And he sent young men of the children of *İs-rā-el*, which offered burnt offerings, and sacrificed peace offerings of oxen unto the LORD.

6 And *Mō'seş* took half of the blood, and put it in basons; and half of the blood he sprinkled on the altar.

7 And he took the book of the covenant, and read in the audience of the people: and they said, 'All that the LORD hath said will we do, and be obedient.

8 And *Mō'seş* took the blood, and sprinkled it on the people, and said, Behold <sup>k</sup> the blood of the covenant, which the LORD hath made with you concerning all these words.

9 ¶ Then <sup>l</sup> went up *Mō'seş*, and *Aār'qn*, *Nā'dāb*, and *Ā-bi'hū*, and seventy of the elders of *İs-rā-el*:

10 And they <sup>m</sup> saw the God of *İs-rā-el*: and there was under his feet as it were a paved work of a <sup>n</sup> sapphire stone, and as it were the <sup>o</sup> body of heaven in his clearness.

11 And upon the nobles of the children of *İs-rā-el* he <sup>p</sup> laid not his hand: also <sup>q</sup> they saw God, and did <sup>r</sup> eat and drink.

12 ¶ And the LORD said unto *Mō'seş*, 'Come up to me into the mount, and be there: and I will give thee <sup>t</sup> tables of stone, and a law, and commandments which I have written; that thou mayest teach them.

13 And *Mō'seş* rose up, and <sup>u</sup> his minister *Jōsh'u-ā*: and *Mō'seş* went up into the mount of God.

14 And he said unto the elders, Tarry ye here for us, until we come again unto you: and, behold, *Aār'qn* and *Hār* are with you: if any man have any matters to do, let him come unto them.

15 And *Mō'seş* went up into the mount, and <sup>v</sup> a cloud covered the mount.

16 And <sup>w</sup> the glory of the LORD abode upon mount *Sī'nāi*, and the cloud covered it six days: and the seventh day he called unto *Mō'seş* out of the midst of the cloud.

17 And the sight of the glory of the LORD was like <sup>x</sup> devouring fire on the top of the mount in the eyes of the children of *İs-rā-el*.

18 And *Mō'seş* went into the midst

B. C. 1491.

g Heb. 2. 18.

h Heb. 9. 19.

i ver. 3.

k Heb. 9. 20;

l 1 Pet. 1. 2.

m See Gen.

n 32. 30.

o ch. 3. 6.

p Judg. 13. 22.

q 6. 1, 5.

r with ch. 33.

s 20, 23.

t John 1. 18.

u 1 Tim. 6. 16.

v 1 John 4. 12.

w Ezek. 1. 26;

x 10. 1.

y Rev. 4. 3.

z o Matt. 17. 2.

a p ch. 19. 21.

b q ver. 10.

c Gen. 16. 13;

d 32. 30.

e ch. 33. 20.

f Deut. 4. 33.

g Judg. 13. 22.

h r Gen. 31. 54.

i ch. 18. 12.

j 1 Cor. 10. 18.

k s ver. 2, 15,

l 18.

m t ch. 31. 18;

n 32. 15, 16.

o Deut. 5. 22.

p u ch. 32. 17;

q 33. 11.

r z ver. 2.

s y ch. 19. 9,

t 16.

u Matt. 17. 5.

v z ch. 16. 10.

w Num. 14. 10.

x a ch. 3. 2; 19.

y 18.

z Deut. 4. 36.

a Heb. 12. 18,

b 20.

c b ch. 34. 28.

d Deut. 9. 9.

e 2 Heb. take

f for me.

g 3 Or, heave

h offering.

i a ch. 35. 5, 21.

j 1 Chr. 29. 3,

k 5, 9, 14.

l Ezra 2. 68;

m 3. 5; 7. 16.

n Neh. 11. 2.

o 2 Cor. 8. 12;

p 9. 7.

q 3 Or, silk,

r Gen. 41. 42.

s b ch. 27. 20.

t c ch. 30. 23.

u e ch. 30. 34.

v f ch. 28. 4, 6.

w g ch. 28. 15.

x h ch. 36. 1, 3, 4.

y Lev. 4. 6; 10.

z 4; 21. 12.

a Heb. 9. 1, 2.

b A ch. 28. 45.

c 1 Kin. 6. 13.

d 2 Cor. 6. 16.

e Heb. 3. 6.

f Rev. 21. 3.

g i ver. 40.

h k ch. 37. 1.

i Deut. 10. 3.

j Heb. 9. 4.

k 1 Kin. 8. 8.

of the cloud, and gat him up into the mount: and <sup>b</sup> *Mō'seş* was in the mount forty days and forty nights.

## CHAPTER 25.

1 What the Israelites must offer for the making of the tabernacle. 10 The form of the ark. 17 The mercy seat, with the cherubims. 23 The table, with the furniture thereof. 31 The candlestick, with the instruments thereof.

AND the LORD spake unto *Mō'seş*, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of *İs-rā-el*, that they <sup>2</sup> bring me an <sup>3</sup> offering: <sup>a</sup> of every man that giveth it willingly with his heart ye shall take my offering.

3 And this is the offering which ye shall take of them; gold, and silver, and brass,

4 And blue, and purple, and scarlet, and <sup>4</sup> fine linen, and goats' hair,

5 And rams' skins dyed red, and badgers' skins, and shittim wood,

6 <sup>b</sup> Oil for the light, <sup>c</sup> spices for anointing oil, and for <sup>d</sup> sweet incense,

7 Onyx stones, and stones to be set in the <sup>e</sup> ephod, and in the <sup>f</sup> breastplate.

8 And let them make me a <sup>g</sup> sanctuary; that <sup>h</sup> I may dwell among them.

9 <sup>i</sup> According to all that I shew thee, after the pattern of the tabernacle, and the pattern of all the instruments thereof, even so shall ye make it.

10 ¶ <sup>k</sup> And they shall make an ark of shittim wood: two cubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof.

11 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, within and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it a crown of gold round about.

12 And thou shalt cast four rings of gold for it, and put them in the four corners thereof; and two rings shall be in the one side of it, and two rings in the other side of it.

13 And thou shalt make staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold.

14 And thou shalt put the staves into the rings by the sides of the ark, that the ark may be borne with them.

15 <sup>l</sup> The staves shall be in the rings of the ark: they shall not be taken from it.

16 And thou shalt put into the ark <sup>the</sup> testimony which I shall give thee.

17 And <sup>thou</sup> shalt make a mercy seat of pure gold: two cubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof.

18 And thou shalt make two cherubims of gold, of beaten work shalt thou make them, in the two ends of the mercy seat.

19 And make one cherub on the one end, and the other cherub on the other end: *even* <sup>2</sup> of the mercy seat shall ye make the cherubims on the two ends thereof.

20 And <sup>the</sup> cherubims shall stretch forth their wings on high, covering the mercy seat with their wings, and their faces shall look one to another; toward the mercy seat shall the faces of the cherubims be.

21 <sup>P</sup> And thou shalt put the mercy seat above upon the ark; and <sup>q</sup> in the ark thou shalt put the testimony that I shall give thee.

22 And <sup>r</sup> there I will meet with thee, and I will commune with thee from above the mercy seat, from <sup>a</sup> between the two cherubims which are upon the ark of the testimony, of all things which I will give thee in commandment unto the children of *is* <sup>ra-el</sup>.

23 <sup>T</sup> Thou shalt also make a table of shittim wood: two cubits shall be the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof.

24 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, and make thereto a crown of gold round about.

25 And thou shalt make unto it a border of an hand breadth round about, and thou shalt make a golden crown to the border thereof round about.

26 And thou shalt make for it four rings of gold, and put the rings in the four corners that are on the four feet thereof.

27 Over against the border shall the rings be for places of the staves to bear the table.

28 And thou shalt make the staves of shittim wood, and overlay them

B. C. 1491.

m ch. 16. 34;  
31. 18.  
Deut. 10. 2.  
5; 31. 26.  
1 Kin. 8. 9.  
2 Kin. 11. 12.  
Heb. 9. 4.  
n ch. 37. 6.  
Rom. 3. 25.  
Heb. 9. 5.

2 Or, of the matter of the mercy seat.

o 1 Kin. 8. 7.  
1 Chr. 28. 18.  
Heb. 9. 5.

p ch. 26. 34.  
q ver. 16.

r ch. 29. 42.  
43; 30. 6, 36.  
Lev. 16. 2.  
Num. 17. 4.  
s Num. 7. 59.  
1 Sam. 4. 4.  
2 Sam. 6. 2.  
2 Kin. 19. 15.  
Ps. 80. 1; 90. 1.  
Is. 37. 16.  
t ch. 37. 10.  
1 Kin. 7. 48.  
2 Chr. 4. 8.  
Heb. 9. 2.  
u ch. 37. 16.  
Num. 4. 7.

3 Or, to pour out without.

x Lev. 24. 5, 6.  
y ch. 37. 17.  
1 Kin. 7. 49.  
Zech. 4. 2.  
Heb. 9. 2.  
Rev. 1. 12;

4 Or, cause to ascend.

a Num. 8. 2.  
5 Heb. the face of it.

6 ch. 26. 30.  
Num. 8. 4.  
1 Chr. 28. 11, 19.  
Acts 7. 44.  
Heb. 8. 5.

6 Heb. which thou wast caused to see.

a ch. 38. 8.

with gold, that the table may be borne with them.

29 And thou shalt make <sup>the</sup> dishes thereof, and spoons thereof, and covers thereof, and bowls thereof, <sup>3</sup> to cover withal: of pure gold shalt thou make them.

30 And thou shalt set upon the table <sup>2</sup> shewbread before me alway.

31 <sup>T</sup> And thou shalt make a candlestick of pure gold: of beaten work shall the candlestick be made: his shaft, and his branches, his bowls, his knops, and his flowers, shall be of the same.

32 And six branches shall come out of the sides of it; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side:

33 Three bowls made like unto almonds, with a knop and a flower in one branch; and three bowls made like almonds in the other branch, with a knop and a flower: so in the six branches that come out of the candlestick.

34 And in the candlestick shall be four bowls made like unto almonds, with their knops and their flowers.

35 And there shall be a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, according to the six branches that proceed out of the candlestick.

36 Their knops and their branches shall be of the same: all it shall be one beaten work of pure gold.

37 And thou shalt make the seven lamps thereof: and <sup>2</sup> they shall <sup>4</sup> light the lamps thereof, that they may <sup>a</sup> give light over against <sup>5</sup> it.

38 And the tongs thereof, and the snuff dishes thereof, shall be of pure gold.

39 Of a talent of pure gold shall he make it, with all these vessels.

40 And <sup>b</sup> look that thou make them after their pattern, <sup>6</sup> which was shewed thee in the mount.

#### CHAPTER 26.

1 The ten curtains of the tabernacle. 7 The eleven curtains of goats' hair. 14 The covering of rams' skins. 15 The boards of the tabernacle, with their sockets and bars. 31 The veil for the ark. 36 The hanging for the door.

**M**OREOVER <sup>a</sup> thou shalt make the tabernacle with ten cur-



tains of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet: with cherubims <sup>2</sup> of cunning work shalt thou make them.

2 The length of one curtain shall be eight and twenty cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: and every one of the curtains shall have one measure.

3 The five curtains shall be coupled together one to another; and other five curtains shall be coupled one to another.

4 And thou shalt make loops of blue upon the edge of the one curtain from the selvedge in the coupling; and likewise shalt thou make in the uttermost edge of another curtain, in the coupling of the second.

5 Fifty loops shalt thou make in the one curtain, and fifty loops shalt thou make in the edge of the curtain that is in the coupling of the second; that the loops may take hold one of another.

6 And thou shalt make fifty taches of gold, and couple the curtains together with the taches: and it shall be one tabernacle.

7 ¶ And <sup>b</sup> thou shalt make curtains of goats' hair to be a covering upon the tabernacle: eleven curtains shalt thou make.

8 The length of one curtain shall be thirty cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: and the eleven curtains shall be all of one measure.

9 And thou shalt couple five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves, and shalt double the sixth curtain in the forefront of the tabernacle.

10 And thou shalt make fifty loops on the edge of the one curtain that is outmost in the coupling, and fifty loops in the edge of the curtain which coupleth the second.

11 And thou shalt make fifty taches of brass, and put the taches into the loops, and couple the <sup>3</sup> tent together, that it may be one.

12 And the remnant that remaineth of the curtains of the tent, the half curtain that remaineth, shall hang over the backside of the tabernacle.

13 And a cubit on the one side, and

B. C. 1491.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. the work of a cunning workman, or, embroiderer.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 35. 14.

<sup>3</sup> Or, covering.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. in the remainder, or, surplusage, c. ch. 35. 19.  
<sup>5</sup> Heb. hands.  
<sup>6</sup> Heb. twinned.

a cubit on the other side <sup>4</sup> of that which remaineth in the length of the curtains of the tent, it shall hang over the sides of the tabernacle on this side and on that side, to cover it.

14 And <sup>5</sup> thou shalt make a covering for the tent of rams' skins dyed red, and a covering above of badgers' skins.

15 ¶ And thou shalt make boards for the tabernacle of shittim wood standing up.

16 Ten cubits shall be the length of a board, and a cubit and a half shall be the breadth of one board.

17 Two <sup>6</sup> tenons shall there be in one board, set in order one against another: thus shalt thou make for all the boards of the tabernacle.

18 And thou shalt make the boards for the tabernacle, twenty boards on the south side southward.

19 And thou shalt make forty sockets of silver under the twenty boards; two sockets under one board for his two tenons, and two sockets under another board for his two tenons.

20 And for the second side of the tabernacle on the north side there shall be twenty boards:

21 And their forty sockets of silver; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

22 And for the sides of the tabernacle westward thou shalt make six boards.

23 And two boards shalt thou make for the corners of the tabernacle in the two sides.

24 And they shall be <sup>6</sup> coupled together beneath, and they shall be coupled together above the head of it unto one ring: thus shall it be for them both; they shall be for the two corners.

25 And they shall be eight boards, and their sockets of silver, sixteen sockets; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

26 ¶ And thou shalt make bars of shittim wood; five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle,

27 And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and

five bars for the boards of the side of the tabernacle, for the two sides westward.

28 And the middle bar in the midst of the boards shall reach from end to end.

29 And thou shalt overlay the boards with gold, and make their rings of gold for places for the bars: and thou shalt overlay the bars with gold.

30 And thou shalt rear up the tabernacle <sup>a</sup> according to the fashion thereof which was shewed thee in the mount.

31 ¶ And <sup>e</sup> thou shalt make a vail of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen of cunning work: with cherubims shall it be made:

32 And thou shalt hang it upon four pillars of shittim wood overlaid with gold: their hooks shall be of gold, upon the four sockets of silver.

33 ¶ And thou shalt hang up the vail under the taches, that thou mayest bring in thither within the vail <sup>f</sup> the ark of the testimony: and the vail shall divide unto you between <sup>g</sup> the holy place and the most holy.

34 And <sup>h</sup> thou shalt put the mercy seat upon the ark of the testimony in the most holy place.

35 And <sup>i</sup> thou shalt set the table without the vail, and <sup>k</sup> the candlestick over against the table on the side of the tabernacle toward the south: and thou shalt put the table on the north side.

36 And <sup>l</sup> thou shalt make an hanging for the door of the tent, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, wrought with needlework.

37 And thou shalt make for the hanging <sup>m</sup> five pillars of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold, and their hooks shall be of gold: and thou shalt cast five sockets of brass for them.

#### CHAPTER 27.

<sup>1</sup> The altar of burnt offering, with the vessels thereof. <sup>9</sup> The court of the tabernacle inclosed with hangings and pillars. <sup>18</sup> The measure of the court. <sup>20</sup> The oil for the lamp.

AND thou shalt make <sup>a</sup> an altar of shittim wood, five cubits long, and five cubits broad; the altar shall

B. C. 1491.

d ch. 25. 9, 40;  
27. 8.  
Acts 7. 44.  
Heb. 8. 5.

e ch. 36. 35.  
Lev. 16. 2.  
2 Chr. 3. 14.  
Matt. 27. 51.  
Heb. 9. 3.

f ch. 25. 16;  
40. 21.

g Lev. 16. 2.  
Heb. 9. 2, 3.

h ch. 25. 21;  
40. 20.  
Heb. 9. 5.

i ch. 40. 22.  
Heb. 9. 2.  
k ch. 40. 24.

l ch. 36. 37.

m ch. 36. 38.

a ch. 38. 1.  
Ezek. 43. 13.  
b See Num.

16. 38.  
c ch. 25. 40;  
26. 30.  
2 Heb. 9.  
d ch. 38. 9.

be foursquare: and the height thereof shall be three cubits.

2 And thou shalt make the horns of it upon the four corners thereof: his horns shall be of the same: and <sup>b</sup> thou shalt overlay it with brass.

3 And thou shalt make his pans to receive his ashes, and his shovels, and his basons, and his flesh-hooks, and his firepans: all the vessels thereof thou shalt make of brass.

4 And thou shalt make for it a grate of network of brass; and upon the net shalt thou make four brazen rings in the four corners thereof.

5 And thou shalt put it under the compass of the altar beneath, that the net may be even to the midst of the altar.

6 And thou shalt make staves for the altar, staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with brass.

7 And the staves shall be put into the rings, and the staves shall be upon the two sides of the altar, to bear it.

8 Hollow with boards shalt thou make it: <sup>c</sup> as <sup>2</sup> it was shewed thee in the mount, so shall they make it.

9 ¶ And <sup>d</sup> thou shalt make the court of the tabernacle: for the south side southward there shall be hangings for the court of fine twined linen of an hundred cubits long for one side:

10 And the twenty pillars thereof and their twenty sockets shall be of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets shall be of silver.

11 And likewise for the north side in length there shall be hangings of an hundred cubits long, and his twenty pillars and their twenty sockets of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver.

12 ¶ And for the breadth of the court on the west side shall be hangings of fifty cubits: their pillars ten, and their sockets ten.

13 And the breadth of the court on the east side eastward shall be fifty cubits.

14 The hangings of one side of the gate shall be fifteen cubits: their pillars three, and their sockets three.

15 And on the other side shall be

hangings fifteen cubits : their pillars three, and their sockets three.

16 ¶ And for the gate of the court shall be an hanging of twenty cubits, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, wrought with needlework : and their pillars shall be four, and their sockets four.

17 All the pillars round about the court shall be filleted with silver ; their hooks shall be of silver, and their sockets of brass.

18 ¶ The length of the court shall be an hundred cubits, and the breadth <sup>2</sup> fifty every where, and the height five cubits of fine twined linen, and their sockets of brass.

19 All the vessels of the tabernacle in all the service thereof, and all the pins thereof, and all the pins of the court, shall be of brass.

20 ¶ And <sup>e</sup> thou shalt command the children of <sup>1</sup>İs'ra-el, that they bring thee pure oil olive beaten for the light, to cause the lamp <sup>3</sup> to burn always.

21 In the tabernacle of the congregation <sup>f</sup> without the vail, which is before the testimony, <sup>g</sup> Aâr'qn and his sons shall order it from evening to morning before the LORD : <sup>h</sup> it shall be a statute for ever unto their generations on the behalf of the children of <sup>1</sup>İs'ra-el.

#### CHAPTER 28.

<sup>1</sup> Aaron and his sons are set apart for the priest's office. <sup>6</sup> The ephod. <sup>15</sup> The breastplate with twelve precious stones. <sup>30</sup> The Urim and Thummim. <sup>31</sup> The robe of the ephod. <sup>36</sup> The plate of the mitre. <sup>39</sup> The embroidered coat. <sup>40</sup> The garments for Aaron's sons.

And take thou unto thee <sup>a</sup> Aâr'-qn thy brother, and his sons with him, from among the children of <sup>1</sup>İs'ra-el, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office, even Aâr'qn, Nă'dăb and Ā-bi'hū, Ē-le-ā'zar and İth'g-măr, Aâr'qn's sons.

2 And <sup>b</sup> thou shalt make holy garments for Aâr'qn thy brother for glory and for beauty.

3 And <sup>c</sup> thou shalt speak unto all that are wise hearted, <sup>d</sup> whom I have filled with the spirit of wisdom, that they may make Aâr'qn's garments to consecrate him, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

4 And these are the garments which they shall make ; <sup>e</sup> a breastplate, and

B. C. 1491.

2 Heb. fifty by fifty.

e Lev. 24. 2.

3 Heb. to ascend up.

f ch. 26. 31, 33.

g ch. 30. 8.

1 Sam. 3. 3.

2 Chr. 13. 11.

h ch. 28. 43 ;

29. 9, 28.

Lev. 3. 17 ; 16.

31 ; 24. 9.

Num. 18. 23 ;

19. 21.

1 Sam. 30. 25.

a Num. 18. 7.

Heb. 5. 1, 4.

b ch. 29. 5, 29 ;

31. 10 ; 39. 1, 2.

Lev. 8. 7, 30.

Num. 20. 26, 28.

c ch. 31. 6 ;

36. 1.

d ch. 31. 3 ;

35. 30, 31.

e ver. 15.

f ver. 6.

g ver. 39.

h ver. 39.

i ch. 39. 2.

4 Or, embroidered.

k ver. 29.

l See Josh.

ch. 39. 7.

See Josh.

4. 7.

Zech. 6. 14.

m ch. 39. 8.

<sup>f</sup> an ephod, and <sup>g</sup> a robe, and <sup>h</sup> a broidered coat, a mitre, and a girdle : and they shall make holy garments for Aâr'qn thy brother, and his sons, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

5 And they shall take gold, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen.

6 ¶ And they shall make the ephod of gold, of blue, and of purple, of scarlet, and fine twined linen, with cunning work.

7 It shall have the two shoulder-pieces thereof joined at the two edges thereof ; and so it shall be joined together.

8 And the <sup>i</sup> curious girdle of the ephod, which is upon it, shall be of the same, according to the work thereof ; even of gold, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

9 And thou shalt take two onyx stones, and grave on them the names of the children of <sup>1</sup>İs'ra-el :

10 Six of their names on one stone, and the other six names of the rest on the other stone, according to their birth.

11 With the work of an engraver in stone, like the engravings of a signet, shalt thou engrave the two stones with the names of the children of <sup>1</sup>İs'ra-el : thou shalt make them to be set in ouches of gold.

12 And thou shalt put the two stones upon the shoulders of the ephod for stones of memorial unto the children of <sup>1</sup>İs'ra-el : and <sup>k</sup> Aâr'qn shall bear their names before the LORD upon his two shoulders <sup>l</sup> for a memorial.

13 ¶ And thou shalt make ouches of gold ;

14 And two chains of pure gold at the ends ; of wreathen work shalt thou make them, and fasten the wreathen chains to the ouches.

15 ¶ And <sup>m</sup> thou shalt make the breastplate of judgment with cunning work ; after the work of the ephod thou shalt make it ; of gold, of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine twined linen, shalt thou make it.

16 Foursquare it shall be being

doubled; a span *shall* be the length thereof, and a span *shall* be the breadth thereof.

17 <sup>a</sup> And thou shalt <sup>2</sup> set in it settings of stones, *even* four rows of stones: the first row *shall* be a <sup>3</sup> sardius, a topaz, and a carbuncle: *this shall* be the first row.

18 And the second row *shall* be an emerald, a sapphire, and a diamond.

19 And the third row a ligure, an agate, and an amethyst.

20 And the fourth row a beryl, and an onyx, and a jasper: they shall be set in gold in their <sup>4</sup> inclosings.

21 And the stones shall be with the names of the children of *Is'ra-el*, twelve, according to their names, *like* the engravings of a signet; every one with his name shall they be according to the twelve tribes.

22 ¶ And thou shalt make upon the breastplate chains at the ends of wreathen work of pure gold.

23 And thou shalt make upon the breastplate two rings of gold, and shalt put the two rings on the two ends of the breastplate.

24 And thou shalt put the two wreathen chains of gold in the two rings *which* are on the ends of the breastplate.

25 And the other two ends of the two wreathen chains thou shalt fasten in the two ouches, and put *them* on the shoulderpieces of the ephod before it.

26 ¶ And thou shalt make two rings of gold, and thou shalt put them upon the two ends of the breastplate in the border thereof, *which* is in the side of the ephod inward.

27 And two other rings of gold thou shalt make, and shalt put them on the two sides of the ephod underneath, toward the forepart thereof, over against the other coupling thereof, above the curious girdle of the ephod.

28 And they shall bind the breastplate by the rings thereof unto the rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, that *it* may be above the curious girdle of the ephod, and that the breastplate be not loosed from the ephod.

29 And Aâr'qn shall bear the names

B. C. 1491.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 39. 10, &c.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb. fill in it fillings of stone.  
<sup>3</sup> Or, ruby.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. fillings.  
<sup>5</sup> ver. 12.  
<sup>6</sup> Lev. 8. 6.  
Num. 27. 21.  
Deut. 33. 8.  
1 Sam. 28. 6.  
Ezra 2. 63.  
Neh. 7. 65.  
q ch. 39. 22.

5 Or, skirts.

r ch. 39. 30.  
Zech. 14. 20.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 43.  
Lev. 10. 17;  
22. 9.  
Num. 18. 1.  
Is. 53. 11.  
Ezek. 4. 4.  
5. 6.  
John 1. 29.  
Heb. 9. 28.  
1 Pet. 2. 24.  
1 Lev. 1. 4; 22. 7; 23. 11.  
Is. 56. 7.

<sup>u</sup> ver. 4.  
ch. 39. 27, 28,  
29. 41.  
Ezek. 44. 17,  
18.

of the children of *Is'ra-el* in the breastplate of judgment upon his heart, when he goeth in unto the holy place, <sup>o</sup> for a memorial before the LORD continually.

30 ¶ And <sup>p</sup> thou shalt put in the breastplate of judgment the Urim and the Thummim; and they shall be upon Aâr'qn's heart, when he goeth in before the LORD: and Aâr'qn shall bear the judgment of the children of *Is'ra-el* upon his heart before the LORD continually.

31 ¶ And <sup>q</sup> thou shalt make the robe of the ephod all of blue.

32 And there shall be an hole in the top of it, in the midst thereof: it shall have a binding of woven work round about the hole of it, as it were the hole of an habergeon, that it be not rent.

33 ¶ And beneath upon the <sup>5</sup> hem of it thou shalt make pomegranates of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, round about the hem thereof; and bells of gold between them round about:

34 A golden bell and a pomegranate, a golden bell and a pomegranate, upon the hem of the robe round about.

35 And it shall be upon Aâr'qn to minister: and his sound shall be heard when he goeth in unto the holy place before the LORD, and when he cometh out, that he die not.

36 ¶ And <sup>r</sup> thou shalt make a plate of pure gold, and grave upon it, *like* the engravings of a signet, HOLINESS TO THE LORD.

37 And thou shalt put it on a blue lace, that it may be upon the mitre; upon the forefront of the mitre it shall be.

38 And it shall be upon Aâr'qn's forehead, that Aâr'qn may <sup>s</sup> bear the iniquity of the holy things, which the children of *Is'ra-el* shall hallow in all their holy gifts; and it shall be always upon his forehead, that they may be <sup>t</sup> accepted before the LORD.

39 ¶ And thou shalt embroider the coat of fine linen, and thou shalt make the mitre of fine linen, and thou shalt make the girdle of needlework.

40 ¶ <sup>u</sup> And for Aâr'qn's sons thou

shalt make coats, and thou shalt make for them girdles, and bonnets shalt thou make for them, for glory and for beauty.

41 And thou shalt put them upon Aâr'qn thy brother, and his sons with him; and shalt <sup>a</sup>anoint them, and <sup>2</sup>consecrate them, and sanctify them, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office.

42 And thou shalt make them <sup>a</sup>linen breeches to cover <sup>3</sup>their nakedness; from the loins even unto the thighs they shall <sup>4</sup>reach:

43 And they shall be upon Aâr'qn, and upon his sons, when they come in unto the tabernacle of the congregation, or when they come near <sup>a</sup>unto the altar to minister in the holy place; that they <sup>b</sup>bear not iniquity, and die: <sup>c</sup>it shall be a statute for ever unto him and his seed after him.

## CHAPTER 29.

1 The sacrifice and ceremonies of consecrating the priests. 38 The continual burnt offering. 45 God's promise to dwell among the children of Israel.

AND this is the thing that thou shalt do unto them to hallow them, to minister unto me in the priest's office: "Take one young bullock, and two rams without blemish,

2 And <sup>b</sup>unleavened bread, and cakes unleavened tempered with oil, and wafers unleavened anointed with oil: of wheat flour shalt thou make them.

3 And thou shalt put them into one basket, and bring them in the basket, with the bullock and the two rams.

4 And Aâr'qn and his sons thou shalt bring unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, <sup>c</sup>and shalt wash them with water.

5 <sup>d</sup>And thou shalt take the garments, and put upon Aâr'qn the coat, and the robe of the ephod, and the ephod, and the breastplate, and gird him with <sup>e</sup>the curious girdle of the ephod:

6 <sup>f</sup>And thou shalt put the mitre upon his head, and put the holy crown upon the mitre.

7 Then shalt thou take the anointing <sup>g</sup>oil, and pour <sup>h</sup>it upon his head, and anoint him.

B. C. 1491.

z ch. 29. 7;  
30, 30; 40, 15.  
Lev. 10. 7.  
2 Heb. fill  
their hand.  
y ch. 29. 9,  
&c.  
Lev. ch. 8.  
Heb. 7. 28.  
z ch. 39. 28.  
Lev. 6. 10;  
16. 4.  
Ezek. 44. 18.  
3 Heb. flesh  
of their  
nakedness.  
4 Heb. be.

a ch. 20. 26.  
b Lev. 5. 1,  
17; 20. 19, 20;  
22. 9.  
Num. 9. 13;  
19. 22.  
c ch. 27. 21.  
Lev. 17. 7.

a Lev. 8. 2.

b Lev. 2. 4;  
6. 20, 21, 22.  
c ch. 40. 12.  
Lev. 8. 6.  
Heb. 10. 22.  
d ch. 28. 2.  
Lev. 8. 7.  
e ch. 28. 6.  
f Lev. 8. 9.  
g ch. 28. 41;  
30. 25.  
Lev. 8. 12;  
10. 7; 21. 10.  
Num. 35. 25.  
h Lev. 8. 13.  
i Heb. bind.  
j Num. 19. 7.  
k Heb. fill  
the hand of.  
l Lev. 8. 22, &c.  
Heb. 7. 28.  
m Lev. 1. 4; 8.  
14.

n Lev. 8. 15.  
o ch. 27. 2;  
39. 2.  
p Lev. 3. 3.  
q It seemeth  
by anatomy,  
and the He-  
brew doc-  
tors, to be  
the midriff.  
r Lev. 4. 11,  
12, 21.  
s Heb. 13. 11.  
t Lev. 9. 18.  
u Lev. 1. 4-9.  
v Or, upon.  
w Gen. 8. 21.  
x ver. 3.  
y Lev. 8. 22.

8 And <sup>h</sup>thou shalt bring his sons, and put coats upon them.

9 And thou shalt gird them with girdles, Aâr'qn and his sons, and <sup>i</sup>put the bonnets on them: and <sup>j</sup>the priest's office shall be theirs for a perpetual statute: and thou shalt <sup>k</sup>consecrate Aâr'qn and his sons.

10 And thou shalt cause a bullock to be brought before the tabernacle of the congregation: and <sup>l</sup>Aâr'qn and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the bullock.

11 And thou shalt kill the bullock before the LORD, by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

12 And thou <sup>m</sup>shalt take of the blood of the bullock, and put <sup>n</sup>it upon <sup>o</sup>the horns of the altar with thy finger, and pour all the blood beside the bottom of the altar.

13 And <sup>p</sup>thou shalt take all the fat that covereth the inwards, and <sup>q</sup>the caul that is above the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, and burn them upon the altar.

14 But <sup>r</sup>the flesh of the bullock, and his skin, and his dung, shalt thou burn with fire without the camp: it is a sin offering.

15 <sup>s</sup>Thou shalt also take one ram; and Aâr'qn and his sons shall <sup>t</sup>put their hands upon the head of the ram.

16 And thou shalt slay the ram, and thou shalt take his blood, and sprinkle <sup>u</sup>it round about upon the altar.

17 And thou shalt cut the ram in pieces, and wash the inwards of him, and his legs, and put <sup>v</sup>them unto his pieces, and <sup>w</sup>unto his head.

18 And thou shalt burn the whole ram upon the altar: it is a burnt offering unto the LORD: it is a <sup>x</sup>sweet savour, an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

19 <sup>y</sup>And thou shalt take the other ram; and Aâr'qn and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the ram.

20 Then shalt thou kill the ram, and take of his blood, and put <sup>z</sup>it upon the tip of the right ear of Aâr'qn, and upon the tip of the right ear of his sons, and upon the thumb of their right hand, and upon the great

toe of their right foot, and sprinkle the blood upon the altar round about.

21 And thou shalt take of the blood that *is* upon the altar, and of *u* the anointing oil, and sprinkle *it* upon Aâr'qn, and upon his garments, and upon his sons, and upon the garments of his sons with him: and *x* he shall be hallowed, and his garments, and his sons, and his sons' garments with him.

22 Also thou shalt take of the ram the fat and the rump, and the fat that covereth the inwards, and the caul *above* the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* upon them, and the right shoulder; for it is a ram of consecration:

23 *y* And one loaf of bread, and one cake of oiled bread, and one wafer out of the basket of the unleavened bread that *is* before the LORD:

24 And thou shalt put all in the hands of Aâr'qn, and in the hands of his sons; and shalt *z* wave them for a wave offering before the LORD.

25 *a* And thou shalt receive them of their hands, and burn *them* upon the altar for a burnt offering, for a sweet savour before the LORD: it *is* an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

26 And thou shalt take *b* the breast of the ram of Aâr'qn's consecration, and wave it for a wave offering before the LORD: and *c* it shall be thy part.

27 And thou shalt sanctify *d* the breast of the wave offering, and the shoulder of the heave offering, which is waved, and which is heaved up, of the ram of the consecration, *e* even of that which *is* for Aâr'qn, and of that which *is* for his sons:

28 And it shall be Aâr'qn's and his sons' *e* by a statute for ever from the children of Is'ra-el: for it *is* an heave offering: and *f* it shall be an heave offering from the children of Is'ra-el of the sacrifice of their peace offerings, *e* even their heave offering unto the LORD.

29 ¶ And the holy garments of Aâr'qn *g* shall be his sons' after him, *h* to be anointed therein, and to be consecrated in them.

B. C. 1491.

*u* ch. 30. 25.  
*31.*  
*Lev.* 8. 30.

*z* ver. 1.  
*Heb.* 9. 22.

*y* Lev. 8. 26.

*2* Or, shake to and fro.

*z* Lev. 7. 30.  
*q* Lev. 8. 25.  
*b* Lev. 8. 29.  
*c* Pa. 99. 6.  
*d* Lev. 7. 31.  
*34.*  
*Num.* 18. 11.  
*18.*  
*Deut.* 18. 3.  
*e* Lev. 10. 15.  
*f* Lev. 7. 34.  
*g* Num. 20. 26.  
*28.*  
*h* Num. 18. 8;  
*35. 25.*  
*3* Heb. he of his sons.  
*i* Num. 20. 28.  
*k* Lev. 8. 35;  
*9. 1. 8.*  
*l* Lev. 8. 31.  
*m* Matt. 12. 4.  
*n* Lev. 10. 14.  
*15. 17.*  
*o* Lev. 22. 10.  
*p* Lev. 8. 32.  
*q* Ex. 40. 12.  
*Lev.* 8. 33, 34.  
*35.*  
*r* Heb. 10. 11.  
*s* ch. 30. 26.  
*28. 29.*  
*t* ch. 40. 10.  
*u* ch. 30. 29.  
*Matt.* 23. 19.  
*z* Num. 28. 3.  
*1* Chr. 16. 40.  
*2* Chr. 2. 4;  
*13. 11.*  
*31. 3.*  
*Ezra* 3. 3.  
*y* See Dan. 9.  
*27. 12. 11.*  
*z* 2 Kin. 16. 15.  
*Ezek.* 46. 13.  
*14. 15.*  
*a* 1 Kin. 18.  
*29. 36.*  
*2* Kin. 16. 15.  
*Ezra* 9. 4. 5.  
*Pa.* 141. 2.  
*Dan.* 9. 21.

30 And *3i* that son that is priest in his stead shall put them on *k* seven days, when he cometh into the tabernacle of the congregation to minister in the holy place.

31 ¶ And thou shalt take the ram of the consecration, and *l* seethe his flesh in the holy place.

32 And Aâr'qn and his sons shall eat the flesh of the ram, and the *m* bread that *is* in the basket, *by* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

33 And *n* they shall eat those things wherewith the atonement was made, to consecrate *and* to sanctify them: *o* but a stranger shall not eat thereof, because they *are* holy.

34 And if ought of the flesh of the consecrations, or of the bread, remain unto the morning, then *p* thou shalt burn the remainder with fire: it shall not be eaten, because it *is* holy.

35 And thus shalt thou do unto Aâr'qn, and to his sons, according to all things which I have commanded thee: *q* seven days shalt thou consecrate them.

36 And thou shalt *r* offer every day a bullock for a sin offering for atonement: and thou shalt cleanse the altar, when thou hast made an atonement for it, *s* and thou shalt anoint it, to sanctify it.

37 Seven days thou shalt make an atonement for the altar; and sanctify it; *t* and it shall be an altar most holy: *u* whatsoever toucheth the altar shall be holy.

38 ¶ Now this *is* that which thou shalt offer upon the altar; *x* two lambs of the first year *y* day by day continually.

39 The one lamb thou shalt offer *z* in the morning; and the other lamb thou shalt offer at even:

40 And with the one lamb a tenth deal of flour mingled with the fourth part of an hin of beaten oil; and the fourth part of an hin of wine for a drink offering.

41 And the other lamb thou shalt *a* offer at even, and shalt do thereto according to the meat offering of the morning, and according to the drink offering thereof, for a sweet

savour, an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

42 *This shall be* <sup>b</sup> a continual burnt offering throughout your generations at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD: <sup>c</sup> where I will meet you, to speak there unto thee.

43 And there I will meet with the children of Is'ra-el, and <sup>2</sup> the tabernacle <sup>d</sup> shall be sanctified by my glory.

44 And I will sanctify the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar: I will <sup>e</sup> sanctify also both Aâr'qn and his sons, to minister to me in the priest's office.

45 ¶ And <sup>f</sup> I will dwell among the children of Is'ra-el, and will be their God.

46 And they shall know that <sup>g</sup> I am the LORD their God, that brought them forth out of the land of E'gypt, that I may dwell among them: I am the LORD their God.

## CHAPTER 30.

<sup>1</sup> The altar of incense. <sup>11</sup> The ransom of souls. <sup>17</sup> The brazen laver. <sup>22</sup> The holy anointing oil. <sup>34</sup> The composition of the perfume.

AND thou shalt make <sup>a</sup> an altar <sup>b</sup> to burn incense upon: of shittim wood shalt thou make it.

2 A cubit shall be the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof; foursquare shall it be: and two cubits shall be the height thereof: the horns thereof shall be of the same.

3 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, the <sup>3</sup> top thereof, and the <sup>4</sup> sides thereof round about, and the horns thereof; and thou shalt make unto it a crown of gold round about.

4 And two golden rings shalt thou make to it under the crown of it, by the two <sup>5</sup> corners thereof, upon the two sides of it shalt thou make it; and they shall be for places for the staves to bear it withal.

5 And thou shalt make the staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold.

6 And thou shalt put it before the vail that is by the ark of the testimony, before the <sup>o</sup> mercy seat that is over the testimony, where I will meet with thee.

7 And Aâr'qn shall burn thereon

B. C. 1491.

b ver. 38.  
ch. 30. 8.  
Num. 28. 6.  
Dan. 8. 11, 12, 13.  
c ch. 25. 22;  
30. 6, 36.  
Num. 17. 4.  
2 Or, Israel.  
d ch. 40. 34.  
1 Kin. 8. 11.  
2 Chr. 5. 14;  
7. 1, 2, 3.  
Ezek. 43. 5.  
Hag. 2. 7, 9.  
Mal. 3. 1.  
e Lev. 21. 15;  
22. 9. 16.  
f Ex. 25. 8.  
Lev. 26. 12.  
Zech. 2. 10.  
John 14. 17, 23.  
2 Cor. 6. 16.  
Rev. 21. 3.  
g ch. 20. 2.

a ch. 37. 25;  
40. 5.  
b See ver. 7, 8, 10.  
Lev. 4. 7, 18.  
Rac. 8. 3.  
3 Heb. roof.  
4 Heb. walls.  
5 Heb. ribs.  
c ch. 25. 21, 22.  
6 Heb. incense of spices.  
d ver. 34.  
1 Sam. 2. 28.  
1 Chr. 23. 13.  
Luke 1. 9.  
e ch. 27. 21.  
7 Or, setteth up.  
8 Heb. causeth to ascend.  
9 Heb. between the two evens.  
ch. 12. 6.  
f Lev. 10. 1.  
g 2 Lev. 16. 18;  
27. 27.  
h ch. 38. 25.  
Num. 1. 2, 5;  
26. 2.  
i Sam. 24. 2.  
2 Heb. them that are to be numbered.  
i See Num. 31. 50.  
Job 33. 24; 36. 18.

18.  
Pa. 49. 7.  
Matt. 20. 28.  
Mark 10. 45.  
1 Tim. 2. 6.  
1 Pet. 1. 18, 19.  
k 2 Sam. 24. 15.  
l Matt. 17. 24.  
m Lev. 27. 25.  
Num. 3. 47.  
Ezek. 45. 12.  
n ch. 38. 26.  
o Job 34. 19.  
Prov. 22. 2.  
Eph. 6. 9.  
Col. 3. 25.  
11 Heb. multiply.  
12 Heb. diminish.  
p ver. 12.  
q ch. 38. 25.  
r Num. 16. 40.  
s ch. 38. 8.  
1 Kin. 7. 38.  
t ch. 40. 7, 30.

<sup>6</sup> d sweet incense every morning: when <sup>e</sup> he dresseth the lamps, he shall burn incense upon it.

8 And when Aâr'qn <sup>7</sup> b lighteth the lamps <sup>a</sup> at even, he shall burn incense upon it, a perpetual incense before the LORD throughout your generations.

9 Ye shall offer no <sup>f</sup> strange incense thereon, nor burnt sacrifice, nor meat offering; neither shall ye pour drink offering thereon.

10 And <sup>g</sup> Aâr'qn shall make an atonement upon the horns of it once in a year with the blood of the sin offering of atonements: once in the year shall he make atonement upon it throughout your generations: it is most holy unto the LORD.

11 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

12 <sup>h</sup> When thou takest the sum of the children of Is'ra-el after <sup>10</sup> their number, then shall they give every man <sup>i</sup> a ransom for his soul unto the LORD, when thou numberest them; that there be no <sup>k</sup> plague among them, when thou numberest them.

13 <sup>i</sup> This they shall give, every one that passeth among them that are numbered, half a shekel after the shekel of the sanctuary: (<sup>m</sup> a shekel is twenty gerahs:) <sup>n</sup> an half shekel shall be the offering of the LORD.

14 Every one that passeth among them that are numbered, from twenty years old and above, shall give an offering unto the LORD.

15 The <sup>o</sup> rich shall not <sup>11</sup> give more, and the poor shall not <sup>12</sup> give less than half a shekel, when they give an offering unto the LORD, to make an <sup>p</sup> atonement for your souls.

16 And thou shalt take the atonement money of the children of Is'ra-el, and <sup>q</sup> shalt appoint it for the service of the tabernacle of the congregation; that it may be <sup>r</sup> a memorial unto the children of Is'ra-el before the LORD, to make an atonement for your souls.

17 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

18 <sup>s</sup> Thou shalt also make a laver of brass, and his foot also of brass, to wash withal: and thou shalt <sup>t</sup> put it between the tabernacle of the con-

gregation and the altar, and thou shalt put water therein.

19 For Aâr'qn and his sons <sup>u</sup> shall wash their hands and their feet thereat:

20 When they go into the tabernacle of the congregation, they shall wash with water, that they die not; or when they come near to the altar to minister, to burn offering made by fire unto the LORD:

21 So they shall wash their hands and their feet, that they die not: and <sup>z</sup> it shall be a statute for ever to them, even to him and to his seed throughout their generations.

22 ¶ Moreover the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

23 Take thou also unto thee <sup>v</sup> principal spices, of pure <sup>z</sup> myrrh five hundred *shekels*, and of sweet cinnamon half so much, even two hundred and fifty *shekels*, and of sweet <sup>a</sup> calamus two hundred and fifty *shekels*,

24 And of <sup>b</sup> cassia five hundred *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuary, and of oil olive an <sup>c</sup> hin:

25 And thou shalt make it an oil of holy ointment, an ointment compound after the art of the <sup>2</sup> apothecary: it shall be <sup>d</sup> an holy anointing oil.

26 <sup>e</sup> And thou shalt anoint the tabernacle of the congregation therewith, and the ark of the testimony,

27 And the table and all his vessels, and the candlestick and his vessels, and the altar of incense,

28 And the altar of burnt offering with all his vessels, and the laver and his foot.

29 And thou shalt sanctify them, that they may be most holy: <sup>f</sup> whatsoever toucheth them shall be holy.

30 <sup>g</sup> And thou shalt anoint Aâr'qn and his sons, and consecrate them, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office.

31 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Is'ra'el, saying, This shall be an holy anointing oil unto me throughout your generations.

32 Upon man's flesh shall it not be poured, neither shall ye make *any* other like it, after the composition of it: <sup>h</sup> it is holy, and it shall be holy unto you.

B. C. 1491.

u ch. 40. 31.  
32.  
Ps. 26. 6.  
Ja. 32. 11.  
John 13. 10.  
Heb. 10. 22.  
z ch. 28. 43.  
y Cant. 4. 14.  
Ezek. 27. 22.  
z Ps. 45. 8.  
Prov. 7. 17.  
a Cant. 4. 14.  
Jer. 6. 20.  
b Ps. 45. 8.  
c ch. 29. 40.  
2 Or, *perfumer*.  
d ch. 37. 29.  
Num. 35. 25.  
Ps. 89. 20;  
133. 2.  
e ch. 40. 9.  
Lev. 8. 10.  
Num. 7. 1.  
f ch. 29. 37.  
g ch. 29. 7.  
&c.  
Lev. 8. 12, 30.  
h ver. 21, 37.  
i ver. 38.  
k Gen. 17. 14.  
ch. 12. 15.  
Lev. 7. 20, 21.  
l ch. 23. 6; 37. 29.  
m ver. 25.  
3 Heb. *salted*.  
Lev. 2. 13.  
n ch. 29. 42.  
Lev. 16. 2.  
o ver. 32.  
ch. 29. 37.  
Lev. 2. 3.  
p ver. 32.  
q ver. 33.

33 'Whosoever compoundeth *any* like it, or whosoever putteth *any* of it upon a stranger, <sup>k</sup> shall even be cut off from his people.

34 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, 'Take unto thee sweet spices, stacte, and onycha, and galbanum; these sweet spices with pure frankincense: of each shall there be a like weight:

35 And thou shalt make it a perfume, a confection <sup>m</sup> after the art of the apothecary, <sup>n</sup> tempered together, pure and holy:

36 And thou shalt beat *some* of it very small, and put of it before the testimony in the tabernacle of the congregation, <sup>n</sup> where I will meet with thee: <sup>o</sup> it shall be unto you most holy.

37 And *as for* the perfume which thou shalt make, <sup>p</sup> ye shall not make to yourselves according to the composition thereof: it shall be unto thee holy for the LORD.

38 'Whosoever shall make like unto that, to smell thereto, shall even be cut off from his people.

#### CHAPTER 31.

1 Bezaleel and Aholiab are called and made meet for the work of the tabernacle. 12 The observation of the sabbath is again commanded. 18 Moses receiveth the two tables.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

2 <sup>a</sup> See, I have called by name Bēzal'ē-el the <sup>b</sup> son of Ū'ri, the son of Hūr, of the tribe of Jū'dah:

3 And I have <sup>c</sup> filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, and in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship,

4 To devise cunning works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass,

5 And in cutting of stones, to set *them*, and in carving of timber, to work in all manner of workmanship.

6 And I, behold, I have given with him <sup>d</sup> Ā-hō'il-ab, the son of Ā-his-g-mach, of the tribe of Dān: and in the hearts of all that are <sup>e</sup> wise hearted I have put wisdom, that they may make all that I have commanded thee;

7 <sup>f</sup> The tabernacle of the congregation, and <sup>g</sup> the ark of the testimony, and <sup>h</sup> the mercy seat that is there-

a ch. 35. 30;  
36. 1.

b 1 Chr. 2. 20.

c ch. 35. 31.  
1 Kin. 7. 14.

d ch. 35. 34.

e ch. 28. 3;  
35. 10, 35;  
36. 1.

f ch. 36. 8.

g ch. 37. 1.

h ch. 37. 8.



upon, and all the <sup>2</sup> furniture of the tabernacle,

8 And <sup>1</sup> the table and his furniture, and <sup>2</sup> the pure candlestick with all his furniture, and the altar of incense,

9 And <sup>1</sup> the altar of burnt offering with all his furniture, and <sup>2</sup> the laver and his foot,

10 And <sup>2</sup> the cloths of service, and the holy garments for Aâr'qn the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office,

11 <sup>1</sup> And the anointing oil, and <sup>2</sup> sweet incense for the holy place: according to all that I have commanded thee shall they do.

12 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs, saying,

13 Speak thou also unto the children of Iſ'ra-el, saying, <sup>1</sup> Verily my sabbaths ye shall keep: for it is a sign between me and you throughout your generations; that ye may know that I am the LORD that doth sanctify you.

14 <sup>1</sup> Ye shall keep the sabbath therefore; for it is holy unto you: every one that defleth it shall surely be put to death: for <sup>2</sup> whosoever doeth any work therein, that soul shall be cut off from among his people.

15 <sup>1</sup> Six days may work be done; but in the <sup>2</sup> seventh is the sabbath of rest, <sup>3</sup> holy to the LORD: whosoever doeth any work in the sabbath day, he shall surely be put to death.

16 Wherefore the children of Iſ'ra-el shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, for a perpetual covenant.

17 It is <sup>2</sup> a sign between me and the children of Iſ'ra-el for ever: for <sup>3</sup> in six days the LORD made heaven and earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.

18 ¶ And he gave unto Mō'sēs, when he had made an end of communing with him upon mount Si'nai, <sup>2</sup> two tables of testimony, tables of stone, written with the finger of God.

## CHAPTER 32.

<sup>1</sup> The people cause Aaron to make a calf. <sup>2</sup> God is angered thereby. <sup>3</sup> At the intreaty of Moses he is appeased. <sup>4</sup> Moses cometh down with the tables. <sup>5</sup> He breaketh them. <sup>6</sup> He destroyeth the calf. <sup>7</sup> Moses causeth the idolaters to be slain. <sup>8</sup> He prayeth for the people.

B. C. 1491.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. vessels.   
 <sup>1</sup> ch. 37. 10.   
 <sup>2</sup> ch. 37. 17.   
 <sup>3</sup> ch. 38. 1.   
 <sup>4</sup> m. ch. 38. 8.   
 <sup>5</sup> n. ch. 39. 1, 41.   
 <sup>6</sup> Num. 4. 5, 6, 8.

<sup>7</sup> o. ch. 30. 25.   
 <sup>8</sup> 31; 37. 29.   
 <sup>9</sup> p. ch. 30. 34; 37. 29.

<sup>10</sup> q. Lev. 19. 3.   
 <sup>11</sup> 30; 26. 2.   
 <sup>12</sup> Ezek. 20. 12.   
 <sup>13</sup> 20; 44. 24.   
 <sup>14</sup> r. ch. 20. 8.

<sup>15</sup> s. Deut. 5. 12.   
 <sup>16</sup> Ezek. 20. 12.   
 <sup>17</sup> t. ch. 35. 2.   
 <sup>18</sup> Num. 15. 35.

<sup>19</sup> u. ch. 20. 9.   
 <sup>20</sup> Gen. 2. 2.   
 <sup>21</sup> ch. 16. 23; 20. 10.

<sup>22</sup> v. Heb. holiness.   
 <sup>23</sup> z. ver. 13.   
 <sup>24</sup> Ezek. 20. 12.   
 <sup>25</sup> 20.

<sup>26</sup> w. Gen. 1. 31; 2. 2.   
 <sup>27</sup> x. ch. 24. 12; 32. 15, 16; 34. 25, 29.

<sup>28</sup> y. Deut. 4. 13; 5. 22; 9. 10, 11.   
 <sup>29</sup> 2 Cor. 3. 3.

<sup>30</sup> a. ch. 24. 18.   
 <sup>31</sup> Deut. 9. 9.   
 <sup>32</sup> b. Acts 7. 40.   
 <sup>33</sup> c. ch. 12. 21.

<sup>34</sup> d. Judg. 8. 24.   
 <sup>35</sup> 25, 26, 27.   
 <sup>36</sup> e. ch. 20. 23.   
 <sup>37</sup> f. Judg. 9. 16.

<sup>38</sup> g. Judg. 17. 3, 4.   
 <sup>39</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 28.   
 <sup>40</sup> Neh. 9. 18.   
 <sup>41</sup> Ps. 106. 19.

<sup>42</sup> h. Is. 46. 6.   
 <sup>43</sup> i. Acts 7. 41.   
 <sup>44</sup> j. Rom. 1. 23.   
 <sup>45</sup> k. Lev. 23. 2.

<sup>46</sup> l. 4. 21, 37.   
 <sup>47</sup> m. 2 Kin. 10. 20.   
 <sup>48</sup> n. 2 Chr. 30. 5.

<sup>49</sup> o. 1 Chr. 10. 7.   
 <sup>50</sup> p. v. ver. 1.   
 <sup>51</sup> q. ch. 33. 1.

<sup>52</sup> r. Deut. 9. 12.   
 <sup>53</sup> s. Dan. 9. 24.   
 <sup>54</sup> t. Gen. 6. 11, 12.

<sup>55</sup> u. Deut. 4. 16; 32. 5.   
 <sup>56</sup> v. Judg. 2. 19.   
 <sup>57</sup> w. Hos. 9. 9.

<sup>58</sup> x. ch. 20. 3, 4, 23.   
 <sup>59</sup> y. Deut. 9. 16.   
 <sup>60</sup> z. 1 Kin. 12. 28.   
 <sup>61</sup> 1491.]

<sup>62</sup> m. ch. 33. 3.   
 <sup>63</sup> 5; 34. 9.   
 <sup>64</sup> Deut. 9. 6.   
 <sup>65</sup> 13; 31. 27.   
 <sup>66</sup> 2 Chr. 30. 8.

<sup>67</sup> Is. 48. 4.   
 <sup>68</sup> Acts 7. 51.   
 <sup>69</sup> n. Deut. 9. 14, 20.

<sup>70</sup> o. ch. 22. 24.   
 <sup>71</sup> p. Num. 14. 12.   
 <sup>72</sup> q. Deut. 9. 18, 26, 27, 28, 29.

<sup>73</sup> Ps. 78. 1, 2; 105. 23.

<sup>74</sup> r. Heb. the face of the LORD.

AND when the people saw that Mō'sēs<sup>a</sup> delayed to come down out of the mount, the people gathered themselves together unto Aâr'qn, and said unto him, <sup>b</sup> Up, make us gods, which shall <sup>c</sup> go before us; for <sup>d</sup> as for this Mō'sēs, the man that brought us up out of the land of E'gypt, we wot not what is become of him.

2 And Aâr'qn said unto them, Break off the <sup>e</sup> golden earrings, which <sup>f</sup> are in the ears of your wives, of your sons, and of your daughters, and bring <sup>g</sup> them unto me.

3 And all the people brake off the golden earrings which <sup>h</sup> were in their ears, and brought <sup>i</sup> them unto Aâr'qn.

4 <sup>j</sup> And he received <sup>k</sup> them at their hand, and fashioned it with a graving tool, after he had made it a molten calf: and they said, These <sup>l</sup> be thy gods, O Iſ'ra-el, which brought thee up out of the land of E'gypt.

5 And when Aâr'qn saw it, he built an altar before it; and Aâr'qn made <sup>m</sup> proclamation, and said, To morrow is a feast to the LORD.

6 And they rose up early on the morrow, and offered burnt offerings, and brought peace offerings; and the <sup>n</sup> people sat down to eat and to drink, and rose up to play.

7 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'sēs, <sup>o</sup> Go, get thee down; for thy people, which thou broughtest out of the land of E'gypt, <sup>p</sup> have corrupted themselves:

8 They have turned aside quickly out of the way which <sup>q</sup> I commanded them: they have made them a molten calf, and have worshipped it, and have sacrificed thereunto, and said, <sup>r</sup> These be thy gods, O Iſ'ra-el, which have brought thee up out of the land of E'gypt.

9 And the LORD said unto Mō'sēs, <sup>s</sup> I have seen this people, and, behold, it is a stiffnecked people:

10 Now therefore <sup>t</sup> let me alone, that <sup>u</sup> my wrath may wax hot against them, and that I may consume them: and <sup>v</sup> I will make of thee a great nation.

11 <sup>w</sup> And Mō'sēs besought <sup>x</sup> the LORD his God, and said, LORD, why doth thy wrath wax hot against thy

people, which thou hast brought forth out of the land of E'gypt with great power, and with a mighty hand?

12 <sup>r</sup> Wherefore should the E'gyptians speak, and say, For mischief did he bring them out, to slay them in the mountains, and to consume them from the face of the earth? Turn from thy fierce wrath, and <sup>e</sup> repent of this evil against thy people.

13 Remember A'brā'hām, I'saac, and I's'ra-el, thy servants, to whom thou <sup>t</sup>swarest by thine own self, and saidst unto them, "I will multiply your seed as the stars of heaven, and all this land that I have spoken of will I give unto your seed, and they shall inherit it for ever.

14 And the LORD <sup>2</sup>repented of the evil which he thought to do unto his people.

15 ¶ And <sup>v</sup> Mō'ses turned, and went down from the mount, and the two tables of the testimony were in his hand: the tables were written on both their sides; on the one side and on the other were they written.

16 And the <sup>2</sup> tables were the work of God, and the writing was the writing of God, graven upon the tables.

17 And when Jōsh'u-a heard the noise of the people as they shouted, he said unto Mō'ses, *There is a noise of war in the camp.*

18 And he said, *It is not the voice of them that shout for mastery, neither is it the voice of them that cry for <sup>2</sup> being overcome: but the noise of them that sing do I hear.*

19 ¶ And it came to pass, as soon as he came nigh unto the camp, that <sup>a</sup> he saw the calf, and the dancing: and Mō'ses' anger waxed hot, and he cast the tables out of his hands, and brake them beneath the mount.

20 <sup>b</sup> And he took the calf which they had made, and burnt it in the fire, and ground it to powder, and straved it upon the water, and made the children of I's'ra-el drink of it.

21 And Mō'ses said unto Aār'ōn, *What did this people unto thee, that thou hast brought so great a sin upon them?*

22 And Aār'ōn said, Let not the

B. C. 1491.

<sup>r</sup> Num. 14. 13.  
Deut. 9. 28;  
32. 27.

<sup>s</sup> ver. 14.  
Gen. 22. 16.  
Heb. 6. 15.

<sup>a</sup> Gen. 12. 7;  
13. 15; 15. 7.  
18; 26. 4; 28.  
13; 35. 11, 12.

<sup>z</sup> Deut. 32. 26.  
2 Sam. 21. 16.  
1 Chr. 21. 13.

Ps. 106. 45.  
Jer. 18. 8; 26.  
13, 19.

Joel 2. 13.  
Jonah 3. 10;  
4. 2.

<sup>y</sup> Deut. 9. 15.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 31. 18.  
2 Heb. weak-

<sup>a</sup> Deut. 9. 16,  
17.  
<sup>b</sup> Deut. 9. 21.

<sup>c</sup> Gen. 20. 9;  
26. 10.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 14. 11;  
15. 24; 16. 2.  
20, 28; 17. 2,  
4.

<sup>e</sup> ver. 1.  
<sup>f</sup> ver. 4.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 33. 4, 5.

<sup>h</sup> 2 Chr. 28.  
19.

<sup>i</sup> Heb. those  
that rose up  
against  
them.

<sup>j</sup> Num. 25. 5.  
Deut. 33. 9.  
<sup>k</sup> Num. 25. 13,  
12, 13.

Deut. 13. 6-  
11; 33. 9, 10.  
1 Sam. 15. 18,  
22.

Prov. 21. 3.  
Zech. 13. 7.  
Matt. 10. 37.

<sup>l</sup> Or, And  
Moses said,  
Consecrate  
yourselves  
to day to the  
LORD, be-

cause every  
man hath  
been against  
his son, and  
against his  
brother, &c.

<sup>m</sup> Heb. Fill  
your hands.  
1 Sam. 12. 20,  
23.

Luke 15. 18.  
<sup>n</sup> 2 Sam. 16.  
12.

<sup>o</sup> Amos 5. 15.  
<sup>p</sup> Num. 25. 13.  
<sup>q</sup> Deut. 9. 18.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 20. 23.  
<sup>s</sup> Ps. 69. 28.  
Rom. 9. 3.

<sup>t</sup> Ps. 56. 8;  
139. 16.  
Dan. 12. 1.

Phil. 4. 3.  
Rev. 8. 5; 13.  
8; 17. 8; 20.  
12, 15; 21. 27;  
22. 19.

<sup>u</sup> Lev. 23. 30.  
Ezek. 18. 4.

anger of my lord wax hot: <sup>d</sup> thou knowest the people, that they are set on mischief.

23 For they said unto me, <sup>e</sup> Make us gods, which shall go before us: for as for this Mō'ses, the man that brought us up out of the land of E'gypt, we wot not what is become of him.

24 And I said unto them, Whosoever hath any gold, let them break it off. So they gave it me: then I cast it into the fire, and there<sup>f</sup> came out this calf.

25 ¶ And when Mō'ses saw that the people were <sup>g</sup> naked; (for Aār'ōn<sup>h</sup> had made them naked unto their shame among <sup>3</sup> their enemies:)

26 Then Mō'ses stood in the gate of the camp, and said, Who is on the LORD's side? let him come unto me. And all the sons of Lē'vi gathered themselves together unto him.

27 And he said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of I's'ra-el, Put every man his sword by his side, and go in and out from gate to gate throughout the camp, and <sup>t</sup> slay every man his brother, and every man his companion, and every man his neighbour.

28 And the children of Lē'vi did according to the word of Mō'ses: and there fell of the people that day about three thousand men.

29 <sup>k</sup> For Mō'ses had said, <sup>5</sup> Consecrate yourselves to day to the LORD, even every man upon his son, and upon his brother; that he may bestow upon you a blessing this day.

30 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that Mō'ses said unto the people, <sup>l</sup> Ye have sinned a great sin: and now I will go up unto the LORD; <sup>m</sup> peradventure I shall <sup>n</sup> make an atonement for your sin.

31 And Mō'ses <sup>o</sup> returned unto the LORD, and said, Oh, this people have sinned a great sin, and have <sup>p</sup> made them gods of gold.

32 Yet now, if thou wilt forgive their sin —; and if not, <sup>q</sup> blot me, I pray thee, <sup>r</sup> out of thy book which thou hast written.

33 And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, <sup>s</sup> Whosoever hath sinned against me, him will I blot out of my book.

34 Therefore now go, lead the people unto the place of which I have spoken unto thee: <sup>1</sup>behold, mine Angel shall go before thee: nevertheless <sup>2</sup>in the day when I visit I will visit their sin upon them.

35 And the LORD plagued the people, because <sup>a</sup>they made the calf, which Aār'qn made.

## CHAPTER 33.

1 The Lord refuseth to go with the people. 4 The people murmur. 7 The tabernacle is removed out of the camp. 9 The Lord talketh with Moses. 12 Moses desireth to see his glory.

AND the LORD said unto Mō'sēs, Depart, and go up hence, thou <sup>a</sup>and the people which thou hast brought up out of the land of E'gypt, unto the land which I swear unto A'brā'hām, to I'saac, and to Jā'cob, saying, <sup>b</sup>Unto thy seed will I give it:

2 <sup>c</sup>And I will send an angel before thee; <sup>d</sup>and I will drive out the Cā'nān-ite, the Am'or-ite, and the Hit'tite, and the Pēr'iz-zite, the Hi-vite, and the Jēb'u-site:

3 <sup>e</sup>Unto a land flowing with milk and honey: <sup>f</sup>for I will not go up in the midst of thee; for thou art <sup>g</sup>a stiffnecked people: lest <sup>h</sup>I consume thee in the way.

4 <sup>i</sup>¶ And when the people heard these evil tidings, <sup>j</sup>they mourned: <sup>k</sup>and no man did put on him his ornaments.

5 For the LORD had said unto Mō'sēs, Say unto the children of Is'ra-el, <sup>l</sup>Ye are a stiffnecked people: I will come up <sup>m</sup>into the midst of thee in a moment, and consume thee: therefore now put off thy ornaments from thee, that I may <sup>n</sup>know what to do unto thee.

6 And the children of Is'ra-el stripped themselves of their ornaments by the mount Hō'reb.

7 And Mō'sēs took the tabernacle, and pitched it without the camp, afar off from the camp, <sup>o</sup>and called it the Tabernacle of the congregation. And it came to pass, that every one which <sup>p</sup>sought the LORD went out unto the tabernacle of the congregation, which was without the camp.

8 And it came to pass, when Mō'sēs went out unto the tabernacle, that all the people rose up, and stood

B. C. 1491.

t ch. 33. 2, 14, &c.  
Num. 20. 16.  
Deut. 32. 35.  
Amos 3. 14.  
Rom. 2. 5, 6.  
2 Sam. 12. 9.  
Acts 7. 41.

a ch. 32. 7.  
b Gen. 12. 7.  
c ch. 32. 13.  
d ch. 32. 34;  
34. 11.  
e Deut. 7. 22.  
Josh. 24. 11.  
f ch. 3. 8.  
g ver. 15, 17.  
h ch. 32. 9.  
i Deut. 9. 6, 13.  
j ch. 23. 21;  
32. 10.  
k Num. 16. 21, 45.  
l Num. 14. 1, 39.  
m Lev. 10. 6.  
n 2 Sam. 19. 24.  
o 1 Kin. 21. 27.  
p 2 Kin. 19. 1.  
q Ezra 9. 3.  
r Esther 4. 1, 4.  
s Job 1. 20.  
t Is. 32. 11.  
u Ezek. 24. 17, 22; 26. 16.  
v ver. 3.  
w See Num. 16. 45, 46.  
x Deut. 8. 2.  
y Ps. 139. 23.  
z ch. 23. 42, 43.  
a Deut. 4. 29.  
b 2 Sam. 21. 1.  
c q Num. 16. 27.  
d r ch. 25. 22;  
31. 18.  
e Ps. 99. 7.  
f sch. 4. 31.  
g Gen. 32. 30.  
h Num. 12. 8.  
i Deut. 34. 10.  
j u ch. 24. 13.  
k z ch. 32. 34.  
l y ver. 17.  
m Gen. 18. 19.  
n Ps. 1. 6.  
o Jer. 1. 5.  
p John 10. 14.  
q 2 Tim. 2. 19.  
r z ch. 34. 9.  
s a Ps. 25. 4;  
27. 11; 86. 11;  
119. 33.  
t b Deut. 9. 26, 29.  
u Joel 2. 17.  
v c ch. 13. 21;  
40. 34-38.  
w Is. 63. 9.  
x d Deut. 3. 20.  
y Josh. 21. 44;  
22. 4; 23. 1.  
z Ps. 95. 11.  
a e ver. 3.  
b ch. 34. 9.  
c Num. 14. 14.  
d q ch. 34. 10.  
e Deut. 4. 7, 34.  
f 2 Sam. 7. 23.  
g 1 Kin. 8. 53.  
h Ps. 147. 20.  
i h Gen. 19. 21.  
j Jan. 5. 16.  
k i ver. 12.  
l h ver. 20.  
m 1 Tim. 6. 16.  
n i ch. 34. 5, 6, 7.  
o Jer. 31. 14.  
p m Rom. 9. 15, 16, 18.  
q n Rom. 4. 4, 16.

every man <sup>a</sup>at his tent door, and looked after Mō'sēs, until he was gone into the tabernacle.

9 And it came to pass, as Mō'sēs entered into the tabernacle, the cloudy pillar descended, and stood at the door of the tabernacle, and the LORD <sup>b</sup>talked with Mō'sēs.

10 And all the people saw the cloudy pillar stand at the tabernacle door: and all the people rose up and <sup>c</sup>worshipped, every man <sup>d</sup>in his tent door.

11 And <sup>e</sup>the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs face to face, as a man speaketh unto his friend. And he turned again into the camp: but <sup>f</sup>his servant Jōsh'u-a, the son of Nūn, a young man, departed not out of the tabernacle.

12 <sup>g</sup>¶ And Mō'sēs said unto the LORD, See, <sup>h</sup>thou sayest unto me, Bring up this people: and thou hast not let me know whom thou wilt send with me. Yet thou hast said, <sup>i</sup>I know thee by name, and thou hast also found grace in my sight.

13 Now therefore, I pray thee, <sup>j</sup>if I have found grace in thy sight, <sup>k</sup>show me now thy way, that I may know thee, that I may find grace in thy sight: and consider that this nation is <sup>l</sup>thy people.

14 And he said, <sup>m</sup>My presence shall go with thee, and I will give thee <sup>n</sup>rest.

15 And he said unto him, <sup>o</sup>If thy presence go not with me, carry us not up hence.

16 For wherein shall it be known here that I and thy people have found grace in thy sight? <sup>p</sup>Is it not in that thou goest with us? so <sup>q</sup>shall we be separated, I and thy people, from all the people that are upon the face of the earth.

17 And the LORD said unto Mō'sēs, <sup>r</sup>I will do this thing also that thou hast spoken: for <sup>s</sup>thou hast found grace in my sight, and I know thee by name.

18 And he said, I beseech thee, show me <sup>t</sup>thy glory.

19 And he said, <sup>u</sup>I will make all my goodness pass before thee, and I will proclaim the name of the LORD before thee; <sup>v</sup>and will be <sup>w</sup>gracious

to whom I will be gracious, and will shew mercy on whom I will shew mercy.

20 And he said, Thou canst not see my face: for <sup>o</sup> there shall no man see me, and live.

21 And the LORD said, Behold, *there is* a place by me, and thou shalt stand upon a rock:

22 And it shall come to pass, while my glory passeth by, that I will put thee <sup>p</sup> in a cleft of the rock, and will <sup>q</sup> cover thee with my hand while I pass by:

23 And I will take away mine hand, and thou shalt see my back parts: but my face shall <sup>r</sup> not be seen.

## CHAPTER 34.

<sup>1</sup> The tables are renewed. <sup>5</sup> The name of the LORD proclaimed. <sup>8</sup> Moses intreateth God to go with them. <sup>10</sup> God maketh a covenant with them. <sup>28</sup> Moses cometh down from the mount with the tables.

AND the LORD said unto Mō'ses, <sup>a</sup> Hew thee two tables of stone like unto the first: <sup>b</sup> and I will write upon these tables the words that were in the first tables, which thou brakest.

2 And be ready in the morning, and come up in the morning unto mount Si'nai, and present thyself there to me <sup>c</sup> in the top of the mount.

3 And no man shall <sup>d</sup> come up with thee, neither let any man be seen throughout all the mount; neither let the flocks nor herds feed before that mount.

4 ¶ And he hewed two tables of stone like unto the first; and Mō'ses rose up early in the morning, and went up unto mount Si'nai, as the LORD had commanded him, and took in his hand the two tables of stone.

5 And the LORD descended in the cloud, and stood with him there, and <sup>e</sup> proclaimed the name of the LORD.

6 And the LORD passed by before him, and proclaimed, The LORD, The LORD <sup>f</sup> God, merciful and gracious, longsuffering, and abundant in <sup>g</sup> goodness and <sup>h</sup> truth,

7 <sup>i</sup> Keeping mercy for thousands, <sup>k</sup> forgiving iniquity and transgression and sin, and <sup>l</sup> that will by no means clear the guilty; visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the

B. C. 1491.

o Gen. 32. 30.  
Deut. 5. 24.  
Judg. 6. 22;  
13. 22.  
Isa. 6. 5.  
Rev. 1. 16,  
17.  
See ch. 24. 10.  
p Is. 2. 21.  
q Ps. 91. 1, 4.  
r ver. 20.  
John 1. 18.

a ch. 32. 16,  
19.  
Deut. 10. 1.  
b ver. 28.  
Deut. 10. 2,  
4.

c ch. 19. 20;  
24. 12.  
d ch. 19. 12,  
13, 21.  
e ch. 33. 19.  
f Num. 14. 17.  
g Num. 14. 18.  
h Chr. 30. 9.  
i Neh. 9. 17.  
j Ps. 86. 15; 103.  
k 111. 4; 112.  
l 116. 5; 145.  
m 8.

Joel 2. 13.  
n Ps. 31. 19.  
o Rom. 2. 4.  
p Ps. 57. 10;  
103. 4.  
q ch. 20. 6.  
Deut. 5. 10.  
r Ps. 85. 15.  
s Jer. 32. 18.  
t Dan. 9. 4.  
u Ps. 103. 3;  
130. 4.  
v Dan. 9. 9.  
w Eph. 4. 32.  
x John 1. 9.  
y ch. 23. 7, 21.  
z Josh. 24. 19.  
aa Job 10. 14.  
ab Mic. 6. 11.  
ac Nah. 1. 3.  
ad m ch. 4. 31.  
ae n ch. 23. 15, 16.  
af o ch. 33. 3.  
ag p Deut. 32. 9.  
ah Ps. 28. 9; 33;  
72; 78. 62; 94.  
ai 14.

Jer. 10. 16.  
Zech. 2. 12.  
q Deut. 5. 2;  
29. 12. 14.  
r Sam. 4. 32.  
s Sam. 7. 23.  
t Ps. 77. 14; 78.  
u 12. 147. 20.  
v Deut. 10. 21.  
w Ps. 145. 6.  
x Isa. 64. 3.

y Deut. 5. 32;  
6. 25; 12. 28,  
32; 28. 1.  
z ch. 33. 2.  
aa ch. 23. 32.  
ab Deut. 7. 2.  
ac Judg. 2. 2.  
ad y ch. 23. 33.  
ae z ch. 23. 24.  
af Deut. 12. 3.  
ag Judg. 2. 2.  
ah 2 Heb. stat.  
ues.

a Deut. 7. 5;  
12. 2.  
b Judg. 6. 25.  
c 1 Kin. 18. 4;  
23. 14.  
d 2 Chr. 31. 1;  
34. 3, 4. b ch.

20. 3, 5. e So Is. 9. 6; 57. 15. d ch. 20. 5. e ver. 12.  
f Deut. 31. 16. Judg. 2. 17. Jer. 3. 9. Ezek. 6. 9. g Num. 25. 2.  
h 1 Cor. 10. 28. 1 Cor. 8. 4, 7, 10. i Deut. 7. 3. 1 Kin.  
11. 2. Ezra 9. 2. Neh. 13. 25. k Num. 25. 1, 2. 1 Kin. 11. 4. l ch.  
32. 8. Lev. 19. 4. m ch. 12. 15; 23. 15.

children, and upon the children's children, unto the third and to the fourth generation.

8 And Mō'ses made haste, and <sup>m</sup> bowed his head toward the earth, and worshipped.

9 And he said, If now I have found grace in thy sight, O Lord, <sup>n</sup> let my Lord, I pray thee, go among us; for <sup>o</sup> it is a stiffnecked people; and pardon our iniquity and our sin, and take us for <sup>p</sup> thine inheritance.

10 ¶ And he said, Behold, <sup>q</sup> I make a covenant: before all thy people I will <sup>r</sup> do marvels, such as have not been done in all the earth, nor in any nation: and all the people among which thou *art* shall see the work of the LORD: for it is <sup>s</sup> a terrible thing that I will do with thee.

11 <sup>t</sup> Observe thou that which I command thee this day: behold, <sup>u</sup> I drive out before thee the Am'or-ite, and the Ca'nāan-ite, and the Hit-tite, and the Pēr'iz-zite, and the Hi-vite, and the Jēb'u-site.

12 <sup>v</sup> Take heed to thyself, lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land whither thou goest, lest it be for <sup>w</sup> a snare in the midst of thee:

13 But ye shall <sup>x</sup> destroy their altars, break their <sup>y</sup> images, and <sup>z</sup> cut down their groves:

14 For thou shalt worship <sup>b</sup> no other god: for the LORD, whose <sup>c</sup> name is Jealous, is a <sup>d</sup> jealous God:

15 <sup>e</sup> Lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land, and they <sup>f</sup> go a whoring after their gods, and do sacrifice unto their gods, and <sup>g</sup> one <sup>h</sup> call thee, and thou <sup>i</sup> eat of his sacrifice;

16 And thou take of <sup>j</sup> their daughters unto thy sons, and their daughters <sup>k</sup> go a whoring after their gods, and make thy sons go a whoring after their gods.

17 <sup>l</sup> Thou shalt make thee no molten gods.

18 ¶ The feast of <sup>m</sup> unleavened bread shalt thou keep. Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, as I commanded thee, in the time of

20. 3, 5. e So Is. 9. 6; 57. 15. d ch. 20. 5. e ver. 12.  
f Deut. 31. 16. Judg. 2. 17. Jer. 3. 9. Ezek. 6. 9. g Num. 25. 2.  
h 1 Cor. 10. 28. 1 Cor. 8. 4, 7, 10. i Deut. 7. 3. 1 Kin.  
11. 2. Ezra 9. 2. Neh. 13. 25. k Num. 25. 1, 2. 1 Kin. 11. 4. l ch.  
32. 8. Lev. 19. 4. m ch. 12. 15; 23. 15.

the month <sup>1</sup>Ā'ḇib: for in the <sup>2</sup>month <sup>3</sup>Ā'ḇib thou camest out from E'gypt.

19 <sup>4</sup>¶ All that openeth the matrix <sup>5</sup>is mine; and every firstling among thy cattle, *whether ox or sheep, that is male.*

20 But <sup>6</sup>the firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a <sup>7</sup>lamb: and if thou redeem *him* not, then shalt thou break his neck. All the first-born of thy sons thou shalt redeem. And none shall appear before me <sup>8</sup>empty.

21 ¶ Six days thou shalt work, but on the seventh day thou shalt rest: in earing time and in harvest thou shalt rest.

22 ¶ And thou shalt observe the feast of weeks, of the firstfruits of wheat harvest, and the feast of ingathering at the <sup>9</sup>year's end.

23 ¶ Thrice in the year shall all your menchildren appear before the Lord God, the God of Īs'ra-el.

24 For I will <sup>10</sup>cast out the nations before thee, and <sup>11</sup>enlarge thy borders: <sup>12</sup>neither shall any man desire thy land, when thou shalt go up to appear before the LORD thy God thrice in the year.

25 <sup>13</sup>Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with leaven; <sup>14</sup>neither shall the sacrifice of the feast of the passover be left unto the morning.

26 <sup>15</sup>The first of the firstfruits of thy land thou shalt bring unto the house of the LORD thy God. <sup>16</sup>Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his mother's milk.

27 And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, Write thou <sup>17</sup>these words: for after the tenor of these words I have made a covenant with thee and with Īs'ra-el.

28 <sup>18</sup>And he was there with the LORD forty days and forty nights; he did neither eat bread, nor drink water. And <sup>19</sup>he wrote upon the tables the words of the covenant, the ten <sup>20</sup>commandments.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, when Mō'ses came down from mount Si'nai with the <sup>21</sup>two tables of testimony in Mō'ses' hand, when he came down from the mount, that Mō'ses wist not that <sup>22</sup>the skin of

B. C. 1491.

n ch. 13. 4.

o ch. 13. 2, 12;

22, 29.

Ezek. 44, 30.

Luke 2. 23.

p ch. 13. 13.

Num. 18. 15.

2 Or, kid.

q ch. 23. 15.

Deut. 16. 16.

1 Sam. 9. 7, 8.

2 Sam. 24. 24.

r ch. 20. 9; 23.

12; 35. 2.

Deut. 5. 12, 13.

Luke 13. 14.

s ch. 23. 16.

Deut. 16. 10,

13.

t Heb. revolu-

tion of the

year.

u ch. 23. 14, 17.

Deut. 16. 16.

v ch. 35. 2.

Lev. 18. 24.

Deut. 7. 1.

Ps. 78. 55; 80.

8.

x Deut. 12. 20;

19. 9.

y See Gen. 35.

5.

2 Chr. 17. 10.

Prov. 16. 7.

Acts 18. 10.

z ch. 23. 18.

a ch. 12. 10.

b ch. 23. 19.

Deut. 26. 2, 10.

c ch. 23. 19.

Deut. 14. 21.

d ver. 10.

Deut. 4. 13;

31. 9.

e ch. 24. 18.

Deut. 9. 9, 18.

f ver. 1.

ch. 31. 18; 32.

16.

Deut. 4. 13;

10. 2, 4.

g Heb. words.

h ch. 32. 15.

i Matt. 17. 2.

2 Cor. 3. 7, 13.

j ch. 34. 3.

k 2 Cor. 3. 13.

l 2 Cor. 3. 16.

a ch. 34. 32.

b ch. 20. 9; 31.

14. 15.

Lev. 23. 3.

Num. 15. 32.

&c.

Deut. 5. 12.

Luke 13. 14.

m Heb. holiness.

his face shone while he talked with him.

30 And when Aār'on and all the children of Īs'ra-el saw Mō'ses, behold, the skin of his face shone; and they were afraid to come nigh him.

31 And Mō'ses called unto them; and Aār'on and all the rulers of the congregation returned unto him: and Mō'ses talked with them.

32 And afterward all the children of Īs'ra-el came nigh: and he gave them in commandment all that the LORD had spoken with him in mount Si'nai.

33 And till Mō'ses had done speaking with them, he put <sup>1</sup>a vail on his face.

34 But <sup>2</sup>when Mō'ses went in before the LORD to speak with him, he took the vail off, until he came out. And he came out, and spake unto the children of Īs'ra-el that which he was commanded.

35 And the children of Īs'ra-el saw the face of Mō'ses, that the skin of Mō'ses' face shone: and Mō'ses put the vail upon his face again, until he went in to speak with him.

## CHAPTER 35.

1 The sabbath. 4 The free gifts for the tabernacle. 20 The readiness of the people to offer. 30 Bezalel and Aholiab are called to the work.

AND Mō'ses gathered all the congregation of the children of Īs'ra-el together, and said unto them, <sup>1</sup>These are the words which the LORD hath commanded, that ye should do them.

2 <sup>2</sup>Six days shall work be done, but on the seventh day there shall be to you <sup>3</sup>an holy day, a sabbath of rest to the LORD: whosoever doeth work therein shall be put to death.

3 <sup>4</sup>Ye shall kindle no fire throughout your habitations upon the sabbath day.

4 ¶ And Mō'ses spake unto all the congregation of the children of Īs'ra-el, saying, <sup>5</sup>This is the thing which the LORD commanded, saying,

5 Take ye from among you an offering unto the LORD: <sup>6</sup>whosoever is of a willing heart, let him bring it, an offering of the LORD; gold, and silver, and brass,

6 And blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' hair,

7 And rams' skins dyed red, and badgers' skins, and shittim wood,

8 And oil for the light, <sup>f</sup> and spices for anointing oil, and for the sweet incense,

9 And onyx stones, and stones to be set for the ephod, and for the breastplate.

10 And <sup>g</sup> every wise hearted among you shall come, and make all that the LORD hath commanded ;

11 <sup>h</sup> The tabernacle, his tent, and his covering, his taches, and his boards, his bars, his pillars, and his sockets,

12 <sup>i</sup> The ark, and the staves thereof, with the mercy seat, and the vail of the covering,

13 The <sup>k</sup> table, and his staves, and all his vessels, <sup>l</sup> and the shewbread,

14 <sup>m</sup> The candlestick also for the light, and his furniture, and his lamps, with the oil for the light,

15 <sup>n</sup> And the incense altar, and his staves, <sup>o</sup> and the anointing oil, and <sup>p</sup> the sweetincense, and the hanging for the door at the entering in of the tabernacle,

16 <sup>q</sup> The altar of burnt offering, with his brasen grate, his staves, and all his vessels, the laver and his foot,

17 <sup>r</sup> The hangings of the court, his pillars, and their sockets, and the hanging for the door of the court,

18 The pins of the tabernacle, and the pins of the court, and their cords,

19 <sup>s</sup> The cloths of service, to do service in the holy place, the holy garments for Aâr'ôn the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office.

20 ¶ And all the congregation of the children of Îs'ra-el departed from the presence of Mô'ses.

21 And they came, every one <sup>t</sup> whose heart stirred him up, and every one whom his spirit made willing, and they brought the LORD's offering to the work of the tabernacle of the congregation, and for all his service, and for the holy garments.

22 And they came, both men and

B. C. 1491.

f ch. 25. 6.

g ch. 31. 6.

h ch. 26. 1, 2, &c.

i ch. 25. 10, &c.

k ch. 25. 23.

l ch. 25. 30.  
Lev. 24. 5, 6.  
m ch. 25. 31, &c.

n ch. 30. 1.

o ch. 30. 23.

p ch. 30. 34.

q ch. 27. 1.

r ch. 27. 9.

s ch. 31. 10 ; 39. 1, 41.  
Num. 4. 5, 6, &c.

t ver. 5, 22, 26, 29.  
ch. 25. 2 ; 36. 2.  
1 Chr. 28. 2, 3 ; 29. 9.  
Ezra 7. 27.

u 1 Chr. 29. 8.  
r ch. 28. 3 ; 31. 6 ; 36. 1.

2 Kin. 23. 7.  
Prov. 31. 19, 22, 24.

y 1 Chr. 29. 6.  
Ezra 2. 63.  
z ch. 30. 23.

a ver. 21.  
1 Chr. 29. 9.  
b ch. 31. 2, &c.  
c ch. 31. 6.

women, as many as were willing hearted, and brought bracelets, and earrings, and rings, and tablets, all jewels of gold : and every man that offered offered an offering of gold unto the LORD.

23 And <sup>u</sup> every man, with whom was found blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' hair, and red skins of rams, and badgers' skins, brought them.

24 Every one that did offer an offering of silver and brass brought the LORD's offering : and every man, with whom was found shittim wood for any work of the service, brought it.

25 And all the women that were <sup>w</sup> wise hearted did spin with their hands, and brought that which they had spun, both of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine linen.

26 And all the women whose heart stirred them up in wisdom spun goats' hair.

27 And <sup>y</sup> the rulers brought onyx stones, and stones to be set, for the ephod, and for the breastplate ;

28 And <sup>z</sup> spice, and oil for the light, and for the anointing oil, and for the sweet incense.

29 The children of Îs'ra-el brought a <sup>a</sup> willing offering unto the LORD, every man and woman, whose heart made them willing to bring for all manner of work, which the LORD had commanded to be made by the hand of Mô'ses.

30 ¶ And Mô'ses said unto the children of Îs'ra-el, See, <sup>b</sup> the LORD hath called by name Bê-zal'ê-el the son of Ûri, the son of Hûr, of the tribe of Jû'dah ;

31 And he hath filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship ;

32 And to devise curious works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass,

33 And in the cutting of stones, to set them, and in carving of wood, to make any manner of cunning work.

34 And he hath put in his heart that he may teach, both he, and <sup>c</sup> Â-hô'li-ab, the son of Â-his'g-mach, of the tribe of Dân.

35 Them hath he <sup>a</sup> filled with wisdom of heart, to work all manner of work, of the engraver, and of the cunning workman, and of the embroiderer, in blue, and in purple, in scarlet, and in fine linen, and of the weaver, *even* of them that do any work, and of those that devise cunning work.

## CHAPTER 36.

1 The offerings are delivered to the workmen. 5 The liberty of the people is restrained. 8 The curtains of cherubims. 14 The curtains of goats' hair. 19 The covering of skins. 20 The boards with their sockets. 31 The bars. 35 The veil. 37 The hanging for the door.

**T**HEN wrought Bé-zal'ê-el and Ā-hō'lī-ab, and every <sup>a</sup> wise hearted man, in whom the LORD put wisdom and understanding to know how to work all manner of work for the service of the <sup>b</sup>sanctuary, according to all that the LORD had commanded.

2 And Mō'sēs called Bé-zal'ê-el and Ā-hō'lī-ab, and every wise hearted man, in whose heart the LORD had put wisdom, *even* every one <sup>c</sup>whose heart stirred him up to come unto the work to do it:

3 And they received of Mō'sēs all the offering, which the children of Īs'ra-el <sup>d</sup>had brought for the work of the service of the sanctuary, to make it *withal*. And they brought yet unto him free offerings every morning.

4 And all the wise men, that wrought all the work of the sanctuary, came every man from his work which they made;

5 ¶ And they spake unto Mō'sēs, saying, <sup>e</sup>The people bring much more than enough for the service of the work, which the LORD commanded to make.

6 And Mō'sēs gave commandment, and they caused it to be proclaimed throughout the camp, saying, Let neither man nor woman make any more work for the offering of the sanctuary. So the people were restrained from bringing.

7 For the stuff they had was sufficient for all the work to make it, and too much.

8 ¶ And every wise hearted man among them that wrought the work of the tabernacle made ten curtains

B. C. 1491.

d ver. 31.  
ch. 31. 3, 6.  
1 Kin. 7. 14.  
2 Chr. 2. 14.  
Is. 28. 26.

1491.]

a ch. 28. 3: 31.  
6: 35, 10, 35.

b ch. 25. 8.

c ch. 35. 21, 26.  
1 Chr. 29. 5.

d ch. 35. 27.

e 2 Cor. 6. 2, 3.

f ch. 26. 1.  
g ch. 26. 5.  
h ch. 26. 7.  
i ch. 26. 14.  
k ch. 26. 15.

of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet: *with* cherubims of cunning work made he them.

9 The length of one curtain *was* twenty and eight cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: the curtains *were* all of one size.

10 And he coupled the five curtains one unto another: and the other five curtains he coupled one unto another.

11 And he made loops of blue on the edge of one curtain from the selvedge in the coupling: likewise he made in the uttermost side of another curtain, in the coupling of the second.

12 ¶ Fifty loops made he in one curtain, and fifty loops made he in the edge of the curtain which *was* in the coupling of the second: the loops held one *curtain* to another.

13 And he made fifty taches of gold, and coupled the curtains one unto another with the taches: so it became one tabernacle.

14 ¶ <sup>h</sup>And he made curtains of goats' hair for the tent over the tabernacle: eleven curtains he made them.

15 The length of one curtain *was* thirty cubits, and four cubits *was* the breadth of one curtain: the eleven curtains *were* of one size.

16 And he coupled five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves.

17 And he made fifty loops upon the uttermost edge of the curtain in the coupling, and fifty loops made he upon the edge of the curtain which completh the second.

18 And he made fifty taches of brass to couple the tent together, that it might be one.

19 <sup>i</sup>And he made a covering for the tent of rams' skins dyed red, and a covering of badgers' skins above *that*.

20 ¶ <sup>k</sup>And he made boards for the tabernacle of shittim wood, standing up.

21 The length of a board *was* ten cubits, and the breadth of a board one cubit and a half.

22 One board had two tenons, equally distant one from another:

thus did he make for all the boards of the tabernacle.

23 And he made boards for the tabernacle; twenty boards for the south side southward:

24 And forty sockets of silver he made under the twenty boards; two sockets under one board for his two tenons, and two sockets under another board for his two tenons.

25 And for the other side of the tabernacle, *which is toward the north corner*, he made twenty boards,

26 And their forty sockets of silver; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

27 And for the sides of the tabernacle westward he made six boards.

28 And two boards made he for the corners of the tabernacle in the two sides.

29 And they were <sup>2</sup>coupled beneath, and coupled together at the head thereof, to one ring: thus he did to both of them in both the corners.

30 And there were eight boards; and their sockets *were* sixteen sockets of silver, <sup>3</sup>under every board two sockets.

31 ¶ And he made <sup>4</sup>bars of shittim wood; five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle,

32 And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the tabernacle for the sides westward.

33 And he made the middle bar to shoot through the boards from the one end to the other.

34 And he overlaid the boards with gold, and made their rings of gold to be places for the bars, and overlaid the bars with gold.

35 ¶ And he made <sup>m</sup>a vail of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen: *with* cherubims made he it of cunning work.

36 And he made thereunto four pillars of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold: their hooks *were* of gold; and he cast for them four sockets of silver.

37 ¶ And he made an <sup>n</sup>hanging for the tabernacle door of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, <sup>4</sup>of needlework;

B. C. 1491.

2 Heb. *twined*.  
3 Heb. *two sockets, two sockets under one board*.  
1 ch. 26. 26.  
2 ch. 26. 31.  
n ch. 26. 36.  
4 Heb. *the work of a needle-worker, or, embroiderer*.

α ch. 25. 10.

b ch. 25. 17.

5 Or, *out of*,  
d.c.  
6 Or, *out of*,  
d.c.

c ch. 25. 23.

38 And the five pillars of it with their hooks: and he overlaid their chapters and their fillets with gold: but their five sockets *were* of brass.

## CHAPTER 37.

1 *The ark. 6 The mercy seat with cherubims. 10 The table with its vessels. 17 The candlestick with his lamps and instruments. 25 The altar of incense. 29 The anointing oil and sweet incense.*

AND Bê-zal'é-el made <sup>a</sup>the ark of shittim wood: two cubits and a half *was* the length of it, and a cubit and a half the breadth of it, and a cubit and a half the height of it: 2 And he overlaid it with pure gold within and without, and made a crown of gold to it round about.

3 And he cast for it four rings of gold, *to be set* by the four corners of it; even two rings upon the one side of it, and two rings upon the other side of it.

4 And he made staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold.

5 And he put the staves into the rings by the sides of the ark, to bear the ark.

6 ¶ And he made the <sup>b</sup>mercy seat of pure gold: two cubits and a half *was* the length thereof, and one cubit and a half the breadth thereof.

7 And he made two cherubims of gold, beaten out of one piece made he them, on the two ends of the mercy seat;

8 One cherub <sup>5</sup>on the end on this side, and another cherub <sup>6</sup>on the other end on that side: out of the mercy seat made he the cherubims on the two ends thereof.

9 And the cherubims spread out *their* wings on high, and covered with their wings over the mercy seat, with their faces one to another; *even* to the mercy seatward *were* the faces of the cherubims.

10 ¶ And he made <sup>c</sup>the table of shittim wood: two cubits *was* the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof:

11 And he overlaid it with pure gold, and made thereunto a crown of gold round about.

12 Also he made thereunto a border of an handbreadth round about; and made a crown of gold for the border thereof round about.



13 And he cast for it four rings of gold, and put the rings upon the four corners that were in the four feet thereof.

14 Over against the border were the rings, the places for the staves to bear the table.

15 And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold, to bear the table.

16 And he made the vessels which were upon the table, his <sup>d</sup> dishes, and his spoons, and his bowls, and his covers <sup>2</sup> to cover withal, of pure gold.

17 ¶ And he made the <sup>e</sup> candlestick of pure gold: of beaten work made he the candlestick; his shaft, and his branch, his bowls, his knops, and his flowers, were of the same:

18 And six branches going out of the sides thereof; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side thereof, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side thereof:

19 Three bowls made after the fashion of almonds in one branch, a knop and a flower; and three bowls made like almonds in another branch, a knop and a flower: so throughout the six branches going out of the candlestick.

20 And in the candlestick were four bowls made like almonds, his knops, and his flowers:

21 And a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, according to the six branches going out of it.

22 Their knops and their branches were of the same: all of it was one beaten work of pure gold.

23 And he made his seven lamps, and his snuffers, and his snuffdishes, of pure gold.

24 Of a talent of pure gold made he it, and all the vessels thereof.

25 ¶ And he made the incense altar of shittim wood: the length of it was a cubit, and the breadth of it a cubit; it was foursquare; and two cubits was the height of it; the horns thereof were of the same.

26 And he overlaid it with pure gold, both the top of it, and the sides

B. C. 1491.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 25. 29.  
<sup>2</sup> Or, to pour out withal.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 25. 31.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 30. 1.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 30. 23, 34.

a ch. 27. 1.

b ch. 30. 18.

<sup>3</sup> Or, brassen glasses.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. assembling by troops, as 1 Sam. 2. 22.

c ch. 27. 9.

thereof round about, and the horns of it: also he made unto it a crown of gold round about.

27 And he made two rings of gold for it under the crown thereof, by the two corners of it, upon the two sides thereof, to be places for the staves to bear it withal.

28 And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold.

29 ¶ And he made <sup>g</sup> the holy anointing oil, and the pure incense of sweet spices, according to the work of the apothecary.

## CHAPTER 38.

1 The altar of burnt offering. 8 The laver of brass. 9 The court. 21 The sum of that the people offered.

AND <sup>a</sup> he made the altar of burnt offering of shittim wood: five cubits was the length thereof, and five cubits the breadth thereof; it was foursquare; and three cubits the height thereof.

2 And he made the horns thereof on the four corners of it; the horns thereof were of the same: and he overlaid it with brass.

3 And he made all the vessels of the altar, the pots, and the shovels, and the basons, and the fleshhooks, and the firepans: all the vessels thereof made he of brass.

4 And he made for the altar a brassen grate of network under the compass thereof beneath unto the midst of it.

5 And he cast four rings for the four ends of the grate of brass, to be places for the staves.

6 And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with brass.

7 And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal; he made the altar hollow with boards.

8 ¶ And he made <sup>b</sup> the laver of brass, and the foot of it of brass, of the <sup>3</sup> lookingglasses of the women <sup>4</sup> assembling, which assembled at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

9 ¶ And he made <sup>o</sup> the court: on the south side southward the hangings of the court were of fine twined linen, an hundred cubits:

10 Their pillars *were* twenty, and their brasen sockets twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets *were* of silver.

11 And for the north side the hangings *were* an hundred cubits, their pillars *were* twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver.

12 And for the west side *were* hangings of fifty cubits, their pillars ten, and their sockets ten; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver.

13 And for the east side eastward fifty cubits.

14 The hangings of the one side of the gate *were* fifteen cubits; their pillars three, and their sockets three.

15 And for the other side of the court gate, on this hand and that hand, *were* hangings of fifteen cubits; their pillars three, and their sockets three.

16 All the hangings of the court round about *were* of fine twined linen.

17 And the sockets for the pillars *were* of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver; and the overlaying of their chapters of silver; and all the pillars of the court *were* filleted with silver.

18 And the hanging for the gate of the court *was* needlework, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen: and twenty cubits *was* the length, and the height in the breadth *was* five cubits, answerable to the hangings of the court.

19 And their pillars *were* four, and their sockets of brass four; their hooks of silver, and the overlaying of their chapters and their fillets of silver.

20 And all the <sup>d</sup> pins of the tabernacle, and of the court round about, *were* of brass.

21 ¶ This is the sum of the tabernacle, even of <sup>e</sup> the tabernacle of testimony, as it was counted, according to the commandment of Mō'se, for the service of the Lē'vites, <sup>f</sup> by the hand of Īth'g-mār, son to Aār'ōn the priest.

22 And <sup>g</sup> Bē-zal'ē-el the son of Ū'rī, the son of Hūr, of the tribe of Jū-

B. C. 1491.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 27. 19.  
<sup>e</sup> Num. 1. 30,  
35; 9. 15; 10.  
11; 17. 7, 8;  
13. 2.  
<sup>f</sup> 2 Chr. 24. 6.  
<sup>g</sup> Acts 7. 44.  
<sup>h</sup> Num. 4. 28,  
33.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 31. 2, 6.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 30. 13, 24.  
<sup>i</sup> Lev. 3. 15;  
<sup>j</sup> 2. 3, 25.  
<sup>k</sup> Num. 3. 47;  
18. 16.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 30. 13, 15.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb. a poll.

<sup>k</sup> Num. 1. 46.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 26. 19, 21,  
25, 32.

dah, made all that the LORD commanded Mō'se.

23 And with him *was* Ā-hō'lī-ab, son of Ā-hīs'a-mach, of the tribe of Dān, an engraver, and a cunning workman, and an embroiderer in blue, and in purple, and in scarlet, and fine linen.

24 All the gold that *was* occupied for the work in all the work of the holy place, even the gold of the offering, *was* twenty and nine talents, and seven hundred and thirty shekels, after <sup>h</sup> the shekel of the sanctuary.

25 And the silver of them that *were* numbered of the congregation *was* an hundred talents, and a thousand seven hundred and threescore and fifteen shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary:

26 <sup>i</sup> A bekah for <sup>2</sup> every man, that is, half a shekel, after the shekel of the sanctuary, for every one that went to be numbered, from twenty years old and upward, for <sup>k</sup> six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty men.

27 And of the hundred talents of silver *were* cast <sup>i</sup> the sockets of the sanctuary, and the sockets of the vail; an hundred sockets of the hundred talents, a talent for a socket.

28 And of the thousand seven hundred seventy and five shekels he made hooks for the pillars, and overlaid their chapters, and filleted them.

29 And the brass of the offering *was* seventy talents, and two thousand and four hundred shekels.

30 And therewith he made the sockets to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the brasen altar, and the brasen grate for it, and all the vessels of the altar,

31 And the sockets of the court round about, and the sockets of the court gate, and all the pins of the tabernacle, and all the pins of the court round about.

## CHAPTER 39.

1 The cloths of service and holy garments. 2 The ephod. 3 The breastplate. 4 The robe of the ephod. 5 The coats, mitre, and girdle of fine linen. 6 The plate of the holy crown. 7 All is viewed and approved by Moses.

AND of <sup>a</sup> the blue, and purple, and scarlet, they made <sup>b</sup> cloths of service, to do service in the holy place, and made the holy garments for Aâr'qn; <sup>c</sup> as the LORD commanded Mō'seq.

2 <sup>d</sup> And he made the ephod of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

3 And they did beat the gold into thin plates, and cut it into wires, to work it in the blue, and in the purple, and in the scarlet, and in the fine linen, with cunning work.

4 They made shoulderpieces for it, to couple it together: by the two edges was it coupled together.

5 And the curious girdle of his ephod, that was upon it, was of the same, according to the work thereof; of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen; as the LORD commanded Mō'seq.

6 ¶ <sup>e</sup> And they wrought onyx stones inclosed in ouches of gold, graven, as signets are graven, with the names of the children of Iſ'ra-el.

7 And he put them on the shoulders of the ephod, that they should be stones for a memorial to the children of Iſ'ra-el; as the LORD commanded Mō'seq.

8 ¶ <sup>f</sup> And he made the breastplate of cunning work, like the work of the ephod; of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

9 It was foursquare; they made the breastplate double: a span was the length thereof, and a span the breadth thereof, being doubled.

10 <sup>h</sup> And they set in it four rows of stones: the first row was a <sup>2</sup> sardius, a topaz, and a carbuncle: this was the first row.

11 And the second row, an emerald, a sapphire, and a diamond.

12 And the third row, a ligure, an agate, and an amethyst.

13 And the fourth row, a beryl, an onyx, and a jasper: they were inclosed in ouches of gold in their inclosings.

14 And the stones were according to the names of the children of Iſ'ra-el, twelve, according to their names, like the engravings of a sig-

B. C. 1491.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 35. 23.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 31. 10;  
<sup>c</sup> 35. 19.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 28. 4.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 28. 6.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 28. 9.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 28. 12.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 28. 15.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 28. 17,  
<sup>i</sup> c.  
<sup>2</sup> Or, ruby.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 28. 31.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 28. 33.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 28. 39, 40.

net, every one with his name, according to the twelve tribes.

15 And they made upon the breastplate chains at the ends, of wreathen work of pure gold.

16 And they made two ouches of gold, and two gold rings; and put the two rings in the two ends of the breastplate.

17 And they put the two wreathen chains of gold in the two rings on the ends of the breastplate.

18 And the two ends of the two wreathen chains they fastened in the two ouches, and put them on the shoulderpieces of the ephod, before it.

19 And they made two rings of gold, and put them on the two ends of the breastplate, upon the border of it, which was on the side of the ephod inward.

20 And they made two other golden rings, and put them on the two sides of the ephod underneath, toward the forepart of it, over against the other coupling thereof, above the curious girdle of the ephod.

21 And they did bind the breastplate by his rings unto the rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, that it might be above the curious girdle of the ephod, and that the breastplate might not be loosed from the ephod; as the LORD commanded Mō'seq.

22 ¶ <sup>i</sup> And he made the robe of the ephod of woven work, all of blue.

23 And there was an hole in the midst of the robe, as the hole of an habergeon, with a band round about the hole, that it should not rend.

24 And they made upon the hems of the robe pomegranates of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and twined linen.

25 And they made <sup>k</sup> bells of pure gold, and put the bells between the pomegranates upon the hem of the robe, round about between the pomegranates;

26 A bell and a pomegranate, a bell and a pomegranate, round about the hem of the robe to minister in; as the LORD commanded Mō'seq.

27 ¶ <sup>l</sup> And they made coats of fine linen of woven work for Aâr'qn, and for his sons,

28 <sup>m</sup> And a mitre of fine linen, and goodly bonnets of fine linen, and <sup>n</sup> linen breeches of fine twined linen,  
29 <sup>o</sup> And a girdle of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, of needwork; as the LORD commanded Mō'sēs.

30 <sup>p</sup> And they made the plate of the holy crown of pure gold, and wrote upon it a writing, like to the engravings of a signet, HOLINESS TO THE LORD.

31 And they tied unto it a lace of blue, to fasten it on high upon the mitre; as the LORD commanded Mō'sēs.

32 <sup>q</sup> Thus was all the work of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation finished: and the children of Iſ'ra-el did <sup>q</sup> according to all that the LORD commanded Mō'sēs, so did they.

33 <sup>r</sup> And they brought the tabernacle unto Mō'sēs, the tent, and all his furniture, his taches, his boards, his bars, and his pillars, and his sockets,

34 And the covering of rams' skins dyed red, and the covering of badgers' skins, and the vail of the covering,

35 The ark of the testimony, and the staves thereof, and the mercy seat,

36 The table, and all the vessels thereof, and the shewbread,

37 The pure candlestick, with the lamps thereof, even with the lamps to be set in order, and all the vessels thereof, and the oil for light,

38 And the golden altar, and the anointing oil, and <sup>2</sup> the sweet incense, and the hanging for the tabernacle door,

39 The brasen altar, and his grate of brass, his staves, and all his vessels, the laver and his foot,

40 The hangings of the court, his pillars, and his sockets, and the hanging for the court gate, his cords, and his pins, and all the vessels of the service of the tabernacle, for the tent of the congregation,

41 The cloths of service to do service in the holy place, and the holy garments for Aâr'ōn the priest, and his sons' garments, to minister in the priest's office.

B. C. 1491.

*m* ch. 28. 4, 39.  
*n* ch. 28. 42.  
*o* ch. 28. 39.  
*p* ch. 28. 36, 37.  
*q* ver. 42, 43.  
*r* ch. 25. 40.  
*s* Heb. the incense of sweet spices.  
*t* ch. 35. 10.  
*u* Lev. 9. 22, 23.  
*v* Num. 6. 23.  
*w* Josh. 22. 6.  
*x* 2 Sam. 6. 18.  
*y* 1 Kin. 8. 14.  
*z* Chr. 30. 27.

*a* ch. 12. 2;  
*b* 13. 4.  
*c* ver. 17.  
*d* ch. 26. 1, 30.  
*e* ver. 21.  
*f* ch. 26. 33.  
*g* Num. 4. 5.

*h* ver. 22.  
*i* ch. 26. 35.  
*j* ver. 23.  
*k* ch. 25. 30.  
*l* Lev. 24. 5, 6.  
*m* Heb. the order thereof.  
*n* ver. 24, 25.  
*o* ver. 26.

*p* ver. 30.  
*q* ch. 30. 18.

*r* ch. 30. 26.

*s* ch. 29. 36, 37.  
*t* Heb. holiness of holinesses.

*u* Lev. 8. 1-13.

*v* ch. 28. 41.

42 According to all that the LORD commanded Mō'sēs, so the children of Iſ'ra-el <sup>r</sup> made all the work.

43 And Mō'sēs did look upon all the work, and, behold, they had done it as the LORD had commanded, even so had they done it: and Mō'sēs <sup>s</sup> blessed them.

## CHAPTER 40.

<sup>1</sup> The tabernacle is commanded to be reared, 9 and anointed. 13 Aaron and his sons to be sanctified. 16 Moses performeth all things accordingly. 34 A cloud covereth the tabernacle.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs, saying,

2 On the first day of the <sup>a</sup> first month shalt thou set up <sup>b</sup> the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation.

3 And <sup>c</sup> thou shalt put therein the ark of the testimony, and cover the ark with the vail.

4 And <sup>d</sup> thou shalt bring in the table, and <sup>e</sup> set in order <sup>3</sup> the things that are to be set in order upon it; <sup>f</sup> and thou shalt bring in the candlestick, and light the lamps thereof.

5 <sup>g</sup> And thou shalt set the altar of gold for the incense before the ark of the testimony, and put the hanging of the door to the tabernacle.

6 And thou shalt set the altar of the burnt offering before the door of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation.

7 And <sup>h</sup> thou shalt set the laver between the tent of the congregation and the altar, and shalt put water therein.

8 And thou shalt set up the court round about, and hang up the hanging at the court gate.

9 And thou shalt take the anointing oil, and <sup>i</sup> anoint the tabernacle, and all that is therein, and shalt hallow it, and all the vessels thereof: and it shall be holy.

10 And thou shalt anoint the altar of the burnt offering, and all his vessels, and sanctify the altar: and <sup>k</sup> it shall be an altar <sup>4</sup> most holy.

11 And thou shalt anoint the laver and his foot, and sanctify it.

12 <sup>l</sup> And thou shalt bring Aâr'ōn and his sons unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and wash them with water.

13 And thou shalt put upon Aâr'ōn the holy garments, <sup>m</sup> and anoint him,

and sanctify him; that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

14 And thou shalt bring his sons, and clothe them with coats:

15 And thou shalt anoint them, as thou didst anoint their father, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office: for their anointing shall surely be "an everlasting priesthood throughout their generations.

16 Thus did Mō'seq: according to all that the LORD commanded him, so did he.

17 ¶ And it came to pass in the first month in the second year, on the first day of the month, that the °tabernacle was reared up.

18 And Mō'seq reared up the tabernacle, and fastened his sockets, and set up the boards thereof, and put in the bars thereof, and reared up his pillars.

19 And he spread abroad the tent over the tabernacle, and put the covering of the tent above upon it; as the LORD commanded Mō'seq.

20 ¶ And he took and put <sup>P</sup> the testimony into the ark, and set the staves on the ark, and put the mercy seat above upon the ark:

21 And he brought the ark into the tabernacle, and <sup>Q</sup> set up the vail of the covering, and covered the ark of the testimony; as the LORD commanded Mō'seq.

22 ¶ And he put the table in the tent of the congregation, upon the side of the tabernacle northward, without the vail.

23 ° And he set the bread in order upon it before the LORD; as the LORD had commanded Mō'seq.

24 ¶ And he put the candlestick in the tent of the congregation, over against the table, on the side of the tabernacle southward.

25 And ° he lighted the lamps before the LORD; as the LORD commanded Mō'seq.

26 ¶ And he put the golden altar

B. C. 1491.

Num. 25. 13.

1490.]

o ver. 1.  
Num. 7. 1.

p ch. 25. 16.  
q ch. 26. 33;  
35. 12.  
r ch. 26. 35.  
s ver. 4.  
t ch. 26. 35.  
u ver. 4.  
ch. 25. 37.  
z ver. 5.  
ch. 30. 6.  
y ch. 30. 7.  
a ver. 5.  
ch. 26. 36.  
a ver. 6.  
b ch. 29. 38.  
&c.  
c ver. 7.  
ch. 30. 18.  
d ch. 30. 19, 20.  
e ver. 8.  
ch. 27. 9, 16.  
f ch. 29. 43.  
Lev. 16. 2.  
Num. 9. 15.  
1 Kin. 8. 10, 11.  
2 Chr. 5. 13;  
7. 2.  
Is. 6. 4.  
Hag. 2. 7, 9.  
Rev. 15. 8.  
g Lev. 16. 2.  
1 Kin. 8. 11.  
2 Chr. 5. 14.  
h Num. 9. 17;  
10. 11.  
Neh. 9. 19.  
2 Heb. journeyed.  
i Num. 9. 19-21.  
k ch. 13. 21.  
Num. 9. 13.

in the tent of the congregation before the vail:

27 ° And he burnt sweet incense thereon; as the LORD commanded Mō'seq.

28 ¶ And he set up the hanging at the door of the tabernacle.

29 ° And he put the altar of burnt offering by the door of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation, and <sup>b</sup> offered upon it the burnt offering and the meat offering; as the LORD commanded Mō'seq.

30 ¶ And he set the laver between the tent of the congregation and the altar, and put water there, to wash *withal*.

31 And Mō'seq and Aâr'qon and his sons washed their hands and their feet thereat:

32 When they went into the tent of the congregation, and when they came near unto the altar, they washed; <sup>d</sup> as the LORD commanded Mō'seq.

33 ° And he reared up the court round about the tabernacle and the altar, and set up the hanging of the court gate. So Mō'seq finished the work.

34 ¶ Then a cloud covered the tent of the congregation, and the glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle.

35 And Mō'seq ° was not able to enter into the tent of the congregation, because the cloud abode thereon, and the glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle.

36 <sup>h</sup> And when the cloud was taken up from over the tabernacle, the children of Is'ra-el <sup>2</sup> went onward in all their journeys:

37 But <sup>i</sup> if the cloud were not taken up, then they journeyed not till the day that it was taken up.

38 For <sup>k</sup> the cloud of the LORD was upon the tabernacle by day, and fire was on it by night, in the sight of all the house of Is'ra-el, throughout all their journeys.

## LEVITICUS.

## CHAPTER 1.

1 The burnt offerings. 3 Of the herd, 10 of the flocks, 14 of the fowls.

AND the LORD <sup>a</sup> called unto Mō-  
se, and spake unto him <sup>b</sup> out  
of the tabernacle of the congrega-  
tion, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Is-  
ra-el, and say unto them, <sup>c</sup> If any  
man of you bring an offering unto  
the LORD, ye shall bring your offer-  
ing of the cattle, *even* of the herd,  
and of the flock.

3 If his offering be a burnt sacri-  
fice of the herd, let him offer a male  
<sup>d</sup> without blemish: he shall offer it  
of his own voluntary will at the  
door of the tabernacle of the congrega-  
tion before the LORD.

4 <sup>e</sup> And he shall put his hand upon  
the head of the burnt offering; and  
it shall be <sup>f</sup> accepted for him <sup>g</sup> to  
make atonement for him.

5 And he shall kill the <sup>h</sup> bullock  
before the LORD: <sup>i</sup> and the priests,  
Aār'qn's sons, shall bring the blood,  
<sup>k</sup> and sprinkle the blood round about  
upon the altar that is *by* the door  
of the tabernacle of the congrega-  
tion.

6 And he shall flay the burnt offer-  
ing, and cut it into his pieces.

7 And the sons of Aār'qn the  
priest shall put fire upon the altar,  
and <sup>l</sup> lay the wood in order upon  
the fire:

8 And the priests, Aār'qn's sons,  
shall lay the parts, the head, and  
the fat, in order upon the wood that  
is on the fire which is upon the al-  
tar:

9 But his inwards and his legs shall  
he wash in water: and the priest  
shall burn all on the altar, *to be* a  
burnt sacrifice, an offering made by  
fire, of a <sup>m</sup> sweet savour unto the  
LORD.

10 ¶ And if his offering be of the  
flocks, *namely*, of the sheep, or of the  
goats, for a burnt sacrifice; he shall  
bring it a male <sup>n</sup> without blemish.

11 <sup>o</sup> And he shall kill it on the side  
of the altar northward before the

B. C. 1490.

g Ex. 19. 3.

h Ex. 40. 34.

i Num. 12. 4, 5.

j cch. 22. 18, 19.

k Ex. 12. 5.

l ch. 3. 1; 22.

m 20, 21.

n Deut. 15. 21.

o Mal. 1. 14.

p Eph. 5. 27.

q Heb. 9. 14.

r 1 Pet. 1. 19.

s e Ex. 29. 10,

15, 19.

t ch. 3. 2, 8, 13;

u 4. 15; 8. 14,

v 22; 16. 21.

w f ch. 22. 21, 27.

x Is. 56. 7.

y Rom. 12. 1.

z Phil. 4. 18.

aa g ch. 4. 20, 26,

ab 31, 35; 9. 7;

ac Is. 24.

ad Num. 15. 25.

ae 2 Chr. 29. 23,

af 24.

ag Rom. 5. 11.

ah h Mic. 6. 6.

ai i 2 Chr. 35. 11.

aj Heb. 10. 11.

ak k ch. 3. 8.

al Heb. 12. 24.

am 1 Pet. 1. 2.

an n Gen. 23. 9.

ao m Gen. 8. 21.

ap Ezek. 20. 28,

aq 41.

ar 2 Cor. 2. 15.

as Eph. 5. 2.

at Phil. 4. 18.

au n ver. 3.

av o ver. 5.

aw p ch. 5. 7; 12.

ax 8.

ay Luke 2. 24.

az Or, pinch

ba off the head

bb with the nail.

bc Or, the fifth

bd thereof.

be g ch. 6. 10.

bf Gen. 15. 10.

bg s ver. 9, 13.

bh q ch. 6. 14; 9.

bi 15.

bj Num. 15. 4.

bk

bl d ver. 9.

bm ch. 5. 12; 6.

bn 18; 24. 7.

bo Is. 66. 3.

bp Acts 10. 4.

bq

br c ch. 7. 9; 10.

bs 12, 13.

LORD: and the priests, Aār'qn's sons,  
shall sprinkle his blood round about  
upon the altar.

12 And he shall cut it into his  
pieces, with his head and his fat:  
and the priest shall lay them in or-  
der on the wood that is on the fire  
which is upon the altar:

13 But he shall wash the inwards  
and the legs with water: and the  
priest shall bring it all, and burn it  
upon the altar: it is a burnt sacrifice,  
an offering made by fire, of a sweet  
savour unto the LORD.

14 ¶ And if the burnt sacrifice for  
his offering to the LORD be of fowls,  
then he shall bring his offering of  
<sup>p</sup> turtledoves, or of young pigeons.

15 And the priest shall bring it unto  
the altar, and <sup>q</sup> wring off his head,  
and burn it on the altar; and the  
blood thereof shall be wrung out at  
the side of the altar:

16 And he shall pluck away his crop  
with <sup>r</sup> his feathers, and cast it <sup>s</sup> be-  
side the altar on the east part, by  
the place of the ashes:

17 And he shall cleave it with the  
wings thereof, but <sup>t</sup> shall not divide  
it asunder: and the priest shall burn  
it upon the altar, upon the wood  
that is upon the fire: <sup>u</sup> it is a burnt  
sacrifice, an offering made by fire,  
of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 The meat offering of flour with oil and incense. 4  
either baked in the oven, 5 or on a plate, 7 or in a  
fryingpan, 12 or of the firstfruits in the ear. 13  
The salt of the meat offering.

AND when any will offer <sup>a</sup> a meat  
offering unto the LORD, his offer-  
ing shall be of fine flour; and he  
shall pour oil upon it, and put frank-  
incense thereon:

2 And he shall bring it to Aār'qn's  
sons the priests: and he shall take  
thereout his handful of the flour  
thereof, and of the oil thereof, with  
all the frankincense thereof; and the  
priest shall burn <sup>b</sup> the memorial  
of it upon the altar, *to be* an offering  
made by fire, of a sweet savour unto  
the LORD:

3 And <sup>c</sup> the remnant of the meat

offering shall be Aâr'q'n's and his sons': <sup>d</sup> it is a thing most holy of the offerings of the LORD made by fire.

4 ¶ And if thou bring an oblation of a meat offering baken in the oven, it shall be unleavened cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, or unleavened wafers <sup>e</sup> anointed with oil.

5 ¶ And if thy oblation be a meat offering baken <sup>2</sup> in a pan, it shall be of fine flour unleavened, mingled with oil.

6 Thou shalt part it in pieces, and pour oil thereon: it is a meat offering.

7 ¶ And if thy oblation be a meat offering baken in the fryingpan, it shall be made of fine flour with oil.

8 And thou shalt bring the meat offering that is made of these things unto the LORD: and when it is presented unto the priest, he shall bring it unto the altar.

9 And the priest shall take from the meat offering <sup>f</sup> a memorial thereof, and shall burn it upon the altar: it is an <sup>g</sup> offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

10 And <sup>h</sup> that which is left of the meat offering shall be Aâr'q'n's and his sons': it is a thing most holy of the offerings of the LORD made by fire.

11 No meat offering, which ye shall bring unto the LORD, shall be made with <sup>i</sup> leaven: for ye shall burn no leaven, nor any honey, in any offering of the LORD made by fire.

12 ¶ <sup>k</sup> As for the oblation of the firstfruits, ye shall offer them unto the LORD: but they shall not <sup>3</sup> be burnt on the altar for a sweet savour.

13 And every oblation of thy meat offering <sup>4</sup> shalt thou season with salt; neither shalt thou suffer <sup>m</sup> the salt of the covenant of thy God to be lacking from thy meat offering: <sup>n</sup> with all thine offerings thou shalt offer salt.

14 And if thou offer a meat offering of thy firstfruits unto the LORD, <sup>o</sup> thou shalt offer for the meat offering of thy firstfruits green ears of corn dried by the fire, even corn beaten out of <sup>p</sup> full ears.

15 And <sup>q</sup> thou shalt put oil upon it, and lay frankincense thereon: it is a meat offering.

B. C. 1490.

d Ex. 29. 37.  
Num. 18. 9.  
e Ex. 29. 2.

f Or, on a flat  
plate, or,  
slice.

f ver. 2.  
g Ex. 29. 18.

h ver. 3.  
i ch. 6. 17.

See Matt. 16.  
12.

Mark 9. 15.  
Luke 12. 1.

1 Cor. 5. 6.  
Gal. 5. 9.

k Ex. 22. 29.  
ch. 23. 10, 11.

l Heb.  
ascend.

m Mark 9. 49.  
Col. 4. 6.

n Num. 18.  
19.

o Ezek. 43. 24.  
ch. 23. 10, 11.

p 2 Kin. 4. 42.  
q ver. 1.

r ver. 2.

a ch. 7. 11, 29;  
22. 21.

b ch. 1. 3.  
c Ex. 29. 10.

ch. 1. 4, 5.  
d Ex. 29. 13,  
22.

ch. 4. 8, 9.  
4 Or, sweet.

5 Or, midriff  
over the kid-  
neys.

e Ex. 29. 13.  
ch. 6. 12.

f ver. 1, &c.

16 And the priest shall burn <sup>r</sup> the memorial of it, part of the beaten corn thereof, and part of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof: it is an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

### CHAPTER 3.

1 The peace offering of the herd, 6 of the flock, 7 either a lamb, 12 or a goat.

AND if his oblation be a <sup>a</sup> sacrifice of peace offering, if he offer it of the herd; whether it be a male or female, he shall offer it <sup>b</sup> without blemish before the LORD.

2 And <sup>c</sup> he shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and Aâr'q'n's sons the priests shall sprinkle the blood upon the altar round about.

3 And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the peace offering an offering made by fire unto the LORD: <sup>d</sup> the <sup>4</sup> fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards,

4 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them, which is by the flanks, and the <sup>5</sup> caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

5 And Aâr'q'n's sons <sup>e</sup> shall burn it on the altar upon the burnt sacrifice, which is upon the wood that is on the fire: it is an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

6 ¶ And if his offering for a sacrifice of peace offering unto the LORD be of the flock; male or female, <sup>f</sup> he shall offer it without blemish.

7 If he offer a lamb for his offering, then shall he offer it before the LORD.

8 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it before the tabernacle of the congregation: and Aâr'q'n's sons shall sprinkle the blood thereof round about upon the altar.

9 And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the peace offering an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat thereof, and the whole rump, it shall he take off hard by the backbone; and the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards,

10 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by

the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

11 And the priest shall burn it upon the altar: *it is* <sup>g</sup> the food of the offering made by fire unto the LORD.

12 ¶ And if his offering be a goat, then <sup>h</sup> he shall offer it before the LORD.

13 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of it, and kill it before the tabernacle of the congregation: and the sons of Aâr'qn shall sprinkle the blood thereof upon the altar round about.

14 And he shall offer thereof his offering, *even* an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards,

15 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

16 And the priest shall burn them upon the altar: *it is* the food of the offering made by fire for a sweet savour: <sup>i</sup> all the fat is the LORD's.

17 *It shall be* a <sup>k</sup> perpetual statute for your generations throughout all your dwellings, that ye eat neither <sup>j</sup> fat nor <sup>m</sup> blood.

#### CHAPTER 4.

<sup>1</sup> The sin offering of ignorance, <sup>3</sup> for the priest, <sup>13</sup> for the congregation, <sup>22</sup> for the ruler, <sup>27</sup> for any of the people.

**A**ND the LORD spake unto Mô'ses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of İs'ra-el, saying, <sup>a</sup> If a soul shall sin through ignorance against any of the commandments of the LORD concerning things which ought not to be done, and shall do against any of them:

3 <sup>b</sup> If the priest that is anointed do sin according to the sin of the people; then let him bring for his sin, which he hath sinned, <sup>c</sup> a young bullock without blemish unto the LORD for a sin offering.

4 And he shall bring the bullock <sup>d</sup> unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD; and shall lay his hand upon the bullock's head, and kill the bullock before the LORD.

B. C. 1490.

<sup>g</sup> See ch. 21. 6, 8, 17, 21, 22; 22. 25.  
<sup>h</sup> Ezek. 44. 7. Mal. 1. 7, 12.  
<sup>i</sup> ver. 1, 7, &c.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 7. 23, 25. 1 Sam. 2. 15. 2 Chr. 7. 7. <sup>k</sup> ch. 6. 18; 7. 36; 17. 7; 23. 14.  
<sup>l</sup> ver. 16, compare with Deut. 32. 14. Neh. 8. 10. <sup>m</sup> Gen. 9. 4. ch. 7. 23, 26; 17. 10, 14. Deut. 12. 16. 1 Sam. 14. 33. Ezek. 44. 7, 15.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 5. 15, 17. Num. 15. 22, &c. 1 Sam. 14. 27. Ps. 19. 12. <sup>b</sup> ch. 8. 12. <sup>c</sup> ch. 9. 2. <sup>d</sup> ch. 1. 3, 4. <sup>e</sup> ch. 16. 14. Num. 19. 4. <sup>f</sup> ch. 8. 15; 9. 9; 16. 18. <sup>g</sup> ch. 5. 9. <sup>h</sup> ch. 3. 2, 4, 5. <sup>i</sup> Ex. 29. 14. Num. 19. 5. <sup>j</sup> Heb. *to without the camp*. <sup>k</sup> ch. 6. 11. <sup>l</sup> Heb. 13. 11. <sup>m</sup> Heb. *at the pouring out of the ashes*. <sup>n</sup> Num. 15. 24. Josh. 7. 11. <sup>o</sup> ch. 5. 2, 3, 4, 17. <sup>p</sup> ch. 1. 4.

5 And the priest that is anointed <sup>q</sup> shall take of the bullock's blood, and bring it to the tabernacle of the congregation:

6 And the priest shall dip his finger in the blood, and sprinkle of the blood seven times before the LORD, before the veil of the sanctuary.

7 And the priest shall <sup>r</sup> put some of the blood upon the horns of the altar of sweet incense before the LORD, which is in the tabernacle of the congregation; and shall pour <sup>s</sup> all the blood of the bullock at the bottom of the altar of the burnt offering, which is *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

8 And he shall take off from it all the fat of the bullock for the sin offering; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards,

9 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away,

10 <sup>t</sup> As it was taken off from the bullock of the sacrifice of peace offerings: and the priest shall burn them upon the altar of the burnt offering.

11 <sup>u</sup> And the skin of the bullock, and all his flesh, with his head, and with his legs, and his inwards, and his dung,

12 Even the whole bullock shall he carry forth <sup>v</sup> without the camp unto a clean place, <sup>w</sup> where the ashes are poured out, and <sup>x</sup> burn him on the wood with fire: <sup>y</sup> where the ashes are poured out shall he be burnt.

13 ¶ And <sup>z</sup> if the whole congregation of İs'ra-el sin through ignorance, <sup>a</sup> and the thing be hid from the eyes of the assembly, and they have done *somewhat* against any of the commandments of the LORD concerning things which should not be done, and are guilty;

14 When the sin, which they have sinned against it, is known, then the congregation shall offer a young bullock for the sin, and bring him before the tabernacle of the congregation.

15 And the elders of the congregation <sup>b</sup> shall lay their hands upon the



head of the bullock before the LORD : and the bullock shall be killed before the LORD.

16 <sup>P</sup> And the priest that is anointed shall bring of the bullock's blood to the tabernacle of the congregation :

17 And the priest shall dip his finger <sup>in</sup> some of the blood, and sprinkle it seven times before the LORD, *even* before the vail.

18 And he shall put *some* of the blood upon the horns of the altar which is before the LORD, that *is* in the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall pour out all the blood at the bottom of the altar of the burnt offering, which *is* at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

19 And he shall take all his fat from him, and burn it upon the altar.

20 And he shall do with the bullock as he did <sup>q</sup> with the bullock for a sin offering, so shall he do with this : <sup>r</sup> and the priest shall make an atonement for them, and it shall be forgiven them.

21 And he shall carry forth the bullock without the camp, and burn him as he burned the first bullock : it *is* a sin offering for the congregation.

22 ¶ When a ruler hath sinned, and <sup>s</sup> done *somewhat* through ignorance *against* any of the commandments of the LORD his God *concerning things* which should not be done, and is guilty ;

23 Or <sup>t</sup> if his sin, wherein he hath sinned, come to his knowledge ; he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a male without blemish :

24 And <sup>u</sup> he shall lay his hand upon the head of the goat, and kill it in the place where they kill the burnt offering before the LORD : it *is* a sin offering.

25 <sup>x</sup> And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out his blood at the bottom of the altar of burnt offering.

26 And he shall burn all his fat upon the altar, as <sup>y</sup> the fat of the sacrifice of peace offerings : <sup>z</sup> and the priest shall make an atonement for him as concerning his sin, and it shall be forgiven him.

B. C. 1490.

<sup>p</sup> ver. 5.  
<sup>q</sup> Heb. 9. 12,  
13, 14.

<sup>r</sup> ver. 3.

<sup>r</sup> Num. 15. 25.  
Dan. 9. 24.  
Rom. 5. 11.  
Heb. 2. 17 ;  
10. 10, 11, 12.  
1 John 1. 7 ;  
2. 2.

<sup>s</sup> ver. 2, 13.

<sup>t</sup> ver. 14.

<sup>u</sup> ver. 4, &c.

<sup>x</sup> ver. 30.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 3. 5.  
<sup>z</sup> ver. 20.  
Num. 15. 28.  
<sup>a</sup> ver. 2.  
Num. 15. 27.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb. any  
soul.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. people  
of the  
land.  
<sup>b</sup> ver. 23.  
<sup>c</sup> ver. 4, 24.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 3. 14.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 3. 3.  
<sup>f</sup> Ex. 29. 18.  
ch. 1. 9.  
<sup>g</sup> ver. 25.  
<sup>h</sup> ver. 23.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 3. 5.  
<sup>k</sup> ver. 26, 31.

27 ¶ And <sup>a</sup> if <sup>2</sup> any one of the <sup>3</sup> common people sin through ignorance, while he doeth *somewhat against* any of the commandments of the LORD *concerning things* which ought not to be done, and be guilty ;

28 Or <sup>b</sup> if his sin, which he hath sinned, come to his knowledge : then he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a female without blemish, for his sin which he hath sinned.

29 <sup>c</sup> And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, and slay the sin offering in the place of the burnt offering.

30 And the priest shall take of the blood thereof with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out all the blood thereof at the bottom of the altar.

31 And <sup>d</sup> he shall take away all the fat thereof, <sup>e</sup> as the fat is taken away from off the sacrifice of peace offerings ; and the priest shall burn it upon the altar for a <sup>f</sup> sweet savour unto the LORD ; <sup>g</sup> and the priest shall make an atonement for him, and it shall be forgiven him.

32 And if he bring a lamb for a sin offering, <sup>h</sup> he shall bring it a female without blemish.

33 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, and slay it for a sin offering in the place where they kill the burnt offering.

34 And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out all the blood thereof at the bottom of the altar :

35 And he shall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat of the lamb is taken away from the sacrifice of the peace offerings ; and the priest shall burn them upon the altar, <sup>i</sup> according to the offerings made by fire unto the LORD : <sup>k</sup> and the priest shall make an atonement for his sin that he hath committed, and it shall be forgiven him.

## CHAPTER 5.

1 He that sinneth in concealing his knowledge, 2 in touching an unclean thing, 3 or in making an oath, 4 or in trespass offering, of the flock, 1 of fowls, 11 or of four ; 14 in sacrifice, 31 and in sins of ignorance.

**A**ND if a soul sin, <sup>a</sup> and hear the voice of swearing, and is a witness, whether he hath seen or known of it; if he do not utter it, then he shall <sup>b</sup> bear his iniquity.

2 Or <sup>c</sup> if a soul touch any unclean thing, whether it be a carcase of an unclean beast, or a carcase of unclean cattle, or the carcase of unclean creeping things, and if it be hidden from him; he also shall be unclean, and <sup>d</sup> guilty.

3 Or if he touch <sup>e</sup> the uncleanness of man, whatsoever uncleanness it be that a man shall be defiled withal, and it be hid from him; when he knoweth of it, then he shall be guilty.

4 Or if a soul swear, pronouncing with his lips <sup>f</sup> to do evil, or <sup>g</sup> to do good, whatsoever it be that a man shall pronounce with an oath, and it be hid from him; when he knoweth of it, then he shall be guilty in one of these.

5 And it shall be, when he shall be guilty in one of these things, that he shall <sup>h</sup> confess that he hath sinned in that thing:

6 And he shall bring his trespass offering unto the LORD for his sin which he hath sinned, a female from the flock, a lamb or a kid of the goats, for a sin offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for him concerning his sin.

7 And <sup>i</sup> if <sup>j</sup> he be not able to bring a lamb, then he shall bring for his trespass, which he hath committed, two <sup>k</sup> turtledoves, or two young pigeons, unto the LORD; one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering.

8 And he shall bring them unto the priest, who shall offer that which is for the sin offering first, and <sup>l</sup> wring off his head from his neck, but shall not divide it asunder:

9 And he shall sprinkle of the blood of the sin offering upon the side of the altar; and <sup>m</sup> the rest of the blood shall be wrung out at the bottom of the altar: it is a sin offering.

10 And he shall offer the second for a burnt offering, according to the <sup>n</sup> manner: <sup>o</sup> and the priest shall make an atonement for him for his

B. C. 1490.

a 1 Kin. 8. 31.  
Matt. 26. 63.  
b ver. 17.  
ch. 7. 19; 17.  
16; 19. 8; 20.  
17.  
Num. 9. 13.  
c ch. 11. 24.  
28, 31, 39.  
Num. 19. 11.  
13, 16.

d ver. 17.

e ch. 12; 13; 15.

f See 1 Sam.  
25. 22.  
Acts 23. 12.  
g See Mark 6.  
23.

h ch. 16. 21;  
26. 40.  
Num. 5. 7.  
Ezra 10. 11,  
12.

i ch. 12. 8;  
14. 21.

j Heb. his hand cannot reach to the sufficiency of a lamb.

k ch. 1. 14.  
l ch. 1. 15.  
m ch. 4. 7, 18,  
30, 34.

n ch. 1. 14.

o ch. 4. 26.

p Num. 5. 15.

q ch. 2. 2.

r ch. 4. 35.

s ch. 4. 28.

t ch. 2. 3.

u ch. 22. 14.

v Ezra 10. 19.

w Ex. 30. 13.

x ch. 27. 25.

y ch. 6. 5; 22.

z ch. 27. 13, 15, 27, 31.

aa Num. 5. 7.

ab ch. 4. 26.

ac ch. 4. 2.

ad ver. 15.

ae ch. 4. 2, 13.

af ch. 22. 27.

ag Ezra 10. 19.

ah Ex. 30. 13.

ai ch. 27. 25.

aj ch. 6. 5; 22.

ak ch. 27. 13, 15, 27, 31.

al Num. 5. 7.

am ch. 4. 26.

an ch. 4. 2.

ao ver. 15.

ap ch. 4. 2, 13.

aq ch. 22. 27.

ar Ezra 10. 19.

as Ex. 30. 13.

at ch. 27. 25.

au ch. 6. 5; 22.

av ch. 27. 13, 15, 27, 31.

aw Num. 5. 7.

ax ch. 4. 26.

ay ch. 4. 2.

az ver. 15.

ba ch. 4. 2, 13.

bb ch. 22. 27.

bc Ezra 10. 19.

bd Ex. 30. 13.

be ch. 27. 25.

bf ch. 6. 5; 22.

bg ch. 27. 13, 15, 27, 31.

bh Num. 5. 7.

bi ch. 4. 26.

bj ch. 4. 2.

bk ver. 15.

bl ch. 4. 2, 13.

bm ch. 22. 27.

bn Ezra 10. 19.

bo Ex. 30. 13.

bp ch. 27. 25.

bq ch. 6. 5; 22.

br ch. 27. 13, 15, 27, 31.

bs Num. 5. 7.

bt ch. 4. 26.

bu ch. 4. 2.

bv ver. 15.

bw ch. 4. 2, 13.

bx ch. 22. 27.

by Ezra 10. 19.

bz Ex. 30. 13.

ca ch. 27. 25.

cb ch. 6. 5; 22.

cc ch. 27. 13, 15, 27, 31.

cd Num. 5. 7.

ce ch. 4. 26.

cf ch. 4. 2.

cg ver. 15.

ch ch. 4. 2, 13.

ci ch. 22. 27.

cj Ezra 10. 19.

ck Ex. 30. 13.

cl ch. 27. 25.

cm ch. 6. 5; 22.

cn ch. 27. 13, 15, 27, 31.

co Num. 5. 7.

cp ch. 4. 26.

cq ch. 4. 2.

cr ver. 15.

cs ch. 4. 2, 13.

ct ch. 22. 27.

cu Ezra 10. 19.

cv Ex. 30. 13.

cw ch. 27. 25.

cx ch. 6. 5; 22.

cy ch. 27. 13, 15, 27, 31.

cz Num. 5. 7.

da ch. 4. 26.

db ch. 4. 2.

dc ver. 15.

dd ch. 4. 2, 13.

de ch. 22. 27.

df Ezra 10. 19.

dg Ex. 30. 13.

dh ch. 27. 25.

di ch. 6. 5; 22.

dj ch. 27. 13, 15, 27, 31.

dk Num. 5. 7.

dl ch. 4. 26.

dm ch. 4. 2.

dn ver. 15.

do ch. 4. 2, 13.

dp ch. 22. 27.

dq Ezra 10. 19.

dr Ex. 30. 13.

ds ch. 27. 25.

dt ch. 6. 5; 22.

du ch. 27. 13, 15, 27, 31.

dv Num. 5. 7.

dw ch. 4. 26.

dx ch. 4. 2.

dy ver. 15.

dz ch. 4. 2, 13.

ea ch. 22. 27.

eb Ezra 10. 19.

ec Ex. 30. 13.

ed ch. 27. 25.

ee ch. 6. 5; 22.

ef ch. 27. 13, 15, 27, 31.

eg Num. 5. 7.

eh ch. 4. 26.

ei ch. 4. 2.

ej ver. 15.

ek ch. 4. 2, 13.

el ch. 22. 27.

em Ezra 10. 19.

en Ex. 30. 13.

eo ch. 27. 25.

ep ch. 6. 5; 22.

eq ch. 27. 13, 15, 27, 31.

er Num. 5. 7.

es ch. 4. 26.

et ch. 4. 2.

eu ver. 15.

ev ch. 4. 2, 13.

ew ch. 22. 27.

ex Ezra 10. 19.

ey Ex. 30. 13.

ez ch. 27. 25.

fa ch. 6. 5; 22.

fb ch. 27. 13, 15, 27, 31.

fc Num. 5. 7.

fd ch. 4. 26.

fe ch. 4. 2.

ff ver. 15.

fg ch. 4. 2, 13.

fh ch. 22. 27.

fi Ezra 10. 19.

fj Ex. 30. 13.

fk ch. 27. 25.

fl ch. 6. 5; 22.

fm ch. 27. 13, 15, 27, 31.

fn Num. 5. 7.

fo ch. 4. 26.

fp ch. 4. 2.

fq ver. 15.

fr ch. 4. 2, 13.

fs ch. 22. 27.

ft Ezra 10. 19.

fu Ex. 30. 13.

fv ch. 27. 25.

fw ch. 6. 5; 22.

fx ch. 27. 13, 15, 27, 31.

fy Num. 5. 7.

fz ch. 4. 26.

ga ch. 4. 2.

gb ver. 15.

gc ch. 4. 2, 13.

gd ch. 22. 27.

ge Ezra 10. 19.

gf Ex. 30. 13.

gh ch. 27. 25.

gi ch. 6. 5; 22.

gj ch. 27. 13, 15, 27, 31.

gk Num. 5. 7.

gl ch. 4. 26.

gm ch. 4. 2.

gn ver. 15.

go ch. 4. 2, 13.

gp ch. 22. 27.

gq Ezra 10. 19.

gr Ex. 30. 13.

gs ch. 27. 25.

gt ch. 6. 5; 22.

gu ch. 27. 13, 15, 27, 31.

gv Num. 5. 7.

gw ch. 4. 26.

gx ch. 4. 2.

gy ver. 15.

gz ch. 4. 2, 13.

ha ch. 22. 27.

hb Ezra 10. 19.

hc Ex. 30. 13.

hd ch. 27. 25.

he ch. 6. 5; 22.

hf ch. 27. 13, 15, 27, 31.

hg Num. 5. 7.

hh ch. 4. 26.

hi ch. 4. 2.

hj ver. 15.

hk ch. 4. 2, 13.

hl ch. 22. 27.

hm Ezra 10. 19.

hn Ex. 30. 13.

ho ch. 27. 25.

hp ch. 6. 5; 22.

hq ch. 27. 13, 15, 27, 31.

hr Num. 5. 7.

hs ch. 4. 26.

ht ch. 4. 2.

hu ver. 15.

hv ch. 4. 2, 13.

hw ch. 22. 27.

hx Ezra 10. 19.

hy Ex. 30. 13.

hz ch. 27. 25.

ia ch. 6. 5; 22.

ib ch. 27. 13, 15, 27, 31.

ic Num. 5. 7.

id ch. 4. 26.

ie ch. 4. 2.

if ver. 15.

ig ch. 4. 2, 13.

ih ch. 22. 27.

ii Ezra 10. 19.

ij Ex. 30. 13.

ik ch. 27. 25.

il ch. 6. 5; 22.

im ch. 27. 13, 15, 27, 31.

in Num. 5. 7.

io ch. 4. 26.

ip ch. 4. 2.

iq ver. 15.

ir ch. 4. 2, 13.

is ch. 22. 27.

it Ezra 10. 19.

iu Ex. 30. 13.

iv ch. 27. 25.

iu ch. 6. 5; 22.

iv ch. 27. 13, 15, 27, 31.

iu Num. 5. 7.

iv ch. 4. 26.

iu ch. 4. 2.

iv ver. 15.

iu ch. 4. 2, 13.

iv ch. 22. 27.

iu Ezra 10. 19.

iv Ex. 30. 13.

iu ch. 27. 25.

## CHAPTER 6.

**1** *The trespass offering for sins done unwittingly. 8 The law of the burnt offering, 14 and of the meat offering. 19 The offering at the consecration of a priest. 24 The law of the sin offering.*

**A**ND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

2 If a soul sin, and <sup>a</sup> commit a trespass against the LORD, and <sup>b</sup> lie unto his neighbour in that <sup>c</sup> which was delivered him to keep, or in <sup>23</sup> fellowship, or in a thing taken away by violence, or hath <sup>d</sup> deceived his neighbour;

3 Or <sup>e</sup> have found that which was lost, and lieth concerning it, and <sup>f</sup> sweareth falsely; in any of all these that a man doeth, sinning therein:

4 Then it shall be, because he hath sinned, and is guilty, that he shall restore that which he took violently away, or the thing which he hath deceitfully gotten, or that which was delivered him to keep, or the lost thing which he found,

5 Or all that about which he hath sworn falsely; he shall even <sup>g</sup> restore it in the principal, and shall add the fifth part more thereto, and give it unto him to whom it appertaineth, <sup>45</sup> in the day of his trespass offering.

6 And he shall bring his trespass offering unto the LORD, <sup>h</sup> a ram without blemish out of the flock, with thy estimation, for a trespass offering, unto the priest:

7 <sup>i</sup> And the priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD: and it shall be forgiven him for any thing of all that he hath done in trespassing therein.

8 <sup>j</sup> ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

9 Command Aār'qn and his sons, saying, This is the law of the burnt offering: It is the burnt offering, <sup>k</sup> because of the burning upon the altar all night unto the morning, and the fire of the altar shall be burning in it.

10 <sup>l</sup> And the priest shall put on his linen garment, and his linen breeches shall he put upon his flesh, and take up the ashes which the fire hath consumed with the burnt offering on the altar, and he shall put them <sup>m</sup> beside the altar.

11 And <sup>n</sup> he shall put off his gar-

B. C. 1490.

a Num. 5. 6.

b ch. 19. 11.

Acts 3. 4.

Col. 3. 9.

c Ex. 22. 7, 10.

2 Or. 31.

dealing.

3 Heb. putting of the hand.

d Prov. 24.

28. 28. 19.

e Deut. 22. 1.

2. 3.

f Ex. 22. 11.

ch. 19. 12.

Jer. 7. 9.

Zech. 5. 4.

g ch. 5. 16.

Num. 5. 7.

2 Sam. 12. 6.

Luke 19. 8.

4 Or. in the day of his

being found

guilty.

5 Heb. in the day of his

trespass.

A ch. 5. 15.

i ch. 4. 26.

6 Or. for the

burning.

k Ex. 28. 39, 40,

41, 43.

ch. 16. 4.

Ezek. 44. 17,

18.

l ch. 1. 16.

m Ezek. 44. 19.

n ch. 4. 12.

o ch. 3. 3, 9, 14.

p ch. 2. 1.

Num. 15. 4.

q ch. 2. 2, 9.

r ch. 2. 3.

Ezek. 44. 29.

s ver. 26.

ch. 10. 12, 13.

Num. 18. 10.

t ch. 2. 11.

u Num. 18. 9,

10.

x ver. 25.

Ex. 29. 37.

ch. 2. 3; 7. 1.

y ver. 29.

Num. 18. 10.

z ch. 3. 17.

a Ex. 29. 37.

ch. 22. 3, 4, 5,

6, 7.

b Ex. 29. 2.

c Ex. 16. 36.

d ch. 4. 3.

ments, and put on other garments, and carry forth the ashes without the camp <sup>n</sup> unto a clean place.

12 And the fire upon the altar shall be burning in it; it shall not be put out: and the priest shall burn wood on it every morning, and lay the burnt offering in order upon it; and he shall burn thereon <sup>o</sup> the fat of the peace offerings.

13 The fire shall ever be burning upon the altar; it shall never go out.

14 <sup>p</sup> ¶ And this is the law of the meat offering: the sons of Aār'qn shall offer it before the LORD, before the altar.

15 And he shall take of it his handful, of the flour of the meat offering, and of the oil thereof, and all the frankincense which is upon the meat offering, and shall burn it upon the altar for a sweet savour, even the <sup>q</sup> memorial of it, unto the LORD.

16 And <sup>r</sup> the remainder thereof shall Aār'qn and his sons eat: <sup>s</sup> with unleavened bread shall it be eaten in the holy place; in the court of the tabernacle of the congregation they shall eat it.

17 <sup>t</sup> It shall not be baken with leaven. <sup>u</sup> I have given it unto them for their portion of my offerings made by fire; <sup>x</sup> it is most holy, as is the sin offering, and as the trespass offering.

18 <sup>y</sup> All the males among the children of Aār'qn shall eat of it. <sup>z</sup> It shall be a statute for ever in your generations concerning the offerings of the LORD made by fire: <sup>a</sup> every one that toucheth them shall be holy.

19 <sup>j</sup> ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

20 <sup>b</sup> This is the offering of Aār'qn and of his sons, which they shall offer unto the LORD in the day when he is anointed; the tenth part of an <sup>c</sup> ephah of fine flour for a meat offering perpetual, half of it in the morning, and half thereof at night.

21 In a pan it shall be made with oil; and when it is baken, thou shalt bring it in: and the baken pieces of the meat offering shalt thou offer for a sweet savour unto the LORD.

22 And the priest of his sons <sup>d</sup> that

is anointed in his stead shall offer it: <sup>1</sup> it is a statute for ever unto the LORD; <sup>2</sup> it shall be wholly burnt.

23 For every meat offering for the priest shall be wholly burnt: it shall not be eaten.

24 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

25 Speak unto Aaron and to his sons, saying, <sup>1</sup> This is the law of the sin offering: <sup>2</sup> In the place where the burnt offering is killed shall the sin offering be killed before the LORD: <sup>3</sup> it is most holy.

26 <sup>1</sup> The priest that offereth it for sin shall eat it: <sup>2</sup> in the holy place shall it be eaten, in the court of the tabernacle of the congregation.

27 <sup>1</sup> Whatsoever shall touch the flesh thereof shall be holy: and when there is sprinkled of the blood thereof upon any garment, thou shalt wash that whereon it was sprinkled in the holy place.

28 But the earthen vessel wherein it is sodden <sup>2</sup> shall be broken: and if it be sodden in a brassen pot, it shall be both scoured, and rinsed in water.

29 <sup>1</sup> All the males among the priests shall eat thereof: <sup>2</sup> it is most holy.

30 <sup>1</sup> And no sin offering, whereof any of the blood is brought into the tabernacle of the congregation to reconcile <sup>2</sup> withal in the holy place, shall be eaten: it shall be burnt in the fire.

### CHAPTER 7.

<sup>1</sup> The law of the trespass offering, 11 and of the peace offerings, 12 whether it be for a thanksgiving, 16 or a vow, or a freewill offering. 28 The priests' portion in the peace offerings.

**L**IKewise <sup>1</sup> this is the law of the trespass offering: <sup>2</sup> it is most holy.

2 <sup>1</sup> In the place where they kill the burnt offering shall they kill the trespass offering: and the blood thereof shall he sprinkle round about upon the altar.

3 And he shall offer of it <sup>2</sup> all the fat thereof; the rump, and the fat that covereth the inwards,

4 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them, which is by the flanks, and the caul that is above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away:

5 And the priest shall burn them

B. C. 1490.

c Ex. 29. 25.

f ch. 4. 2.

g ch. 1. 3, 5, 11; 4. 24, 29, 33.

h ver. 17, ch. 21. 22, i ch. 10. 17, 18, Num. 18. 9, 10, Ezek. 44. 29, 29, k ver. 16.

l Ex. 29. 37; 30. 29.

m ch. 11. 33; 15. 12.

n ver. 18, Num. 18. 10.

o ver. 25.

p ch. 4. 7, 11, 12, 18, 21; 10. 15, 16, 27, Heb. 13. 11.

a ch. 5. 6, 17, 25; 21. 22.

b ch. 6. 17, 25; 21. 22.

c ch. 1. 3, 5, 11; 4. 24, 29, 33.

d Ex. 29. 13, ch. 3. 4, 9, 10, 14, 15, 16; 4. 8, 9.

e ch. 6. 16, 17, 18.

f ch. 2. 3.

g ch. 6. 25, 26; 14. 13.

h ch. 2. 3, 10, Num. 18. 9.

i Ezek. 44. 29.

j Or, on the flat plate, or, slice.

k ch. 3. 1; 22. 18, 21.

l ch. 2. 4.

m Num. 6. 15.

n Amos 4. 5, m Num. 18. 8, 11, 19.

o ch. 22. 30.

upon the altar for an offering made by fire unto the LORD: it is a trespass offering.

6 <sup>1</sup> Every male among the priests shall eat thereof: it shall be eaten in the holy place: <sup>2</sup> it is most holy.

7 As the sin offering is, so is <sup>2</sup> the trespass offering: there is one law for them: the priest that maketh atonement therewith shall have it.

8 And the priest that offereth any man's burnt offering, even the priest shall have to himself the skin of the burnt offering which he hath offered.

9 And <sup>1</sup> all the meat offering that is baked in the oven, and all that is dressed in the fryingpan, and <sup>2</sup> in the pan, shall be the priest's that offereth it.

10 And every meat offering, mingled with oil, and dry, shall all the sons of Aaron have, one as much as another.

11 And <sup>1</sup> this is the law of the sacrifice of peace offerings, which he shall offer unto the LORD.

12 If he offer it for a thanksgiving, then he shall offer with the sacrifice of thanksgiving unleavened cakes mingled with oil, and unleavened wafers <sup>2</sup> anointed with oil, and cakes mingled with oil, of fine flour, fried.

13 Besides the cakes, he shall offer for his offering <sup>1</sup> leavened bread with the sacrifice of thanksgiving of his peace offerings.

14 And of it he shall offer one out of the whole oblation for an heave offering unto the LORD, <sup>2</sup> and it shall be the priest's that sprinkleth the blood of the peace offerings.

15 <sup>1</sup> And the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace offerings for thanksgiving shall be eaten the same day that it is offered; he shall not leave any of it until the morning.

16 But <sup>2</sup> if the sacrifice of his offering be a vow, or a voluntary offering, it shall be eaten the same day that he offereth his sacrifice: and on the morrow also the remainder of it shall be eaten:

17 But the remainder of the flesh of the sacrifice on the third day shall be burnt with fire.

18 And if any of the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace offerings be

eaten at all on the third day, it shall not be accepted, neither shall it be <sup>p</sup> imputed unto him that offereth it: it shall be an <sup>q</sup> abomination, and the soul that eateth of it shall bear his iniquity.

19 And the flesh that toucheth any unclean thing shall not be eaten; it shall be burnt with fire: and as for the flesh, all that be clean shall eat thereof.

20 But the soul that eateth of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace offerings, that *pertain* unto the LORD, <sup>r</sup> having his uncleanness upon him, even that soul <sup>s</sup> shall be cut off from his people.

21 Moreover the soul that shall touch any unclean thing, as <sup>t</sup> the uncleanness of man, or any <sup>u</sup> unclean beast, or any <sup>x</sup> abominable unclean thing, and eat of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace offerings, which *pertain* unto the LORD, even that soul <sup>y</sup> shall be cut off from his people.

22 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'se, saying,

23 Speak unto the children of Iſ'-ra-el, saying, <sup>z</sup> Ye shall eat no manner of fat, of ox, or of sheep, or of goat.

24 And the fat of the <sup>a</sup> beast that dieth of itself, and the fat of that which is torn with beasts, may be used in any other use: but ye shall in no wise eat of it.

25 For whosoever eateth the fat of the beast, of which men offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD, even the soul that eateth it shall be cut off from his people.

26 <sup>b</sup> Moreover ye shall eat no manner of blood, *whether it be of fowl or of beast*, in any of your dwellings.

27 Whatsoever soul it be that eateth any manner of blood, even that soul shall be cut off from his people.

28 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'se, saying,

29 Speak unto the children of Iſ'-ra-el, saying, <sup>c</sup> He that offereth the sacrifice of his peace offerings unto the LORD shall bring his oblation unto the LORD of the sacrifice of his peace offerings.

30 <sup>d</sup> His own hands shall bring the offerings of the LORD made by

B. C. 1490.

p Num. 18. 27.

q ch. 11. 10, 11, 41; 19. 7.

r ch. 15. 3.

s Gen. 17. 14.

t ch. 12; 13; 15.

u ch. 11. 24, 28.

x Ezek. 4. 14.

y ver. 20.

z ch. 3. 17.

a Heb. car-

case, ch. 17. 15.

b Deut. 14. 21.

c Ezek. 4. 14;

d 44. 31.

e Gen. 9. 4.

f ch. 3. 17; 17.

g 10-14.

h ch. 3. 1.

i c. ch. 3. 3, 4, 9,

j 14.

k Ex. 29. 24, 27.

l ch. 8. 27; 9.

m 21.

n Num. 6. 20.

o c. ch. 3. 5, 11,

p 16.

q ver. 34.

r ver. 34.

s ch. 9. 21.

t Num. 6. 20.

u h Ex. 29. 28.

v ch. 10. 14, 15.

w Num. 18. 19,

x 19.

y Deut. 18. 3.

z i Ex. 40. 13, 15.

a ch. 8. 12, 30.

b k ch. 6. 9.

c l ch. 6. 14.

d m ch. 6. 25.

e n ver. 1.

f o Ex. 29. 1.

g ch. 6. 20.

h p ver. 11.

i q ch. 1. 2.

fire, the fat with the breast, it shall he bring, that <sup>a</sup> the breast may be waved for a wave offering before the LORD.

31 <sup>b</sup> And the priest shall burn the fat upon the altar: <sup>c</sup> but the breast shall be Aâr'qn's and his sons'.

32 And <sup>d</sup> the right shoulder shall ye give unto the priest for an heave offering of the sacrifices of your peace offerings.

33 He among the sons of Aâr'qn, that offereth the blood of the peace offerings, and the fat, shall have the right shoulder for his part.

34 For <sup>e</sup> the wave breast and the heave shoulder have I taken of the children of Iſ'-ra-el from off the sacrifices of their peace offerings, and have given them unto Aâr'qn the priest and unto his sons by a statute for ever from among the children of Iſ'-ra-el.

35 ¶ This *is* the portion of the anointing of Aâr'qn, and of the anointing of his sons, out of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, in the day *when* he presented them to minister unto the LORD in the priest's office;

36 Which the LORD commanded to be given them of the children of Iſ'-ra-el, <sup>f</sup> in the day that he anointed them, by a statute for ever throughout their generations.

37 This *is* the law <sup>g</sup> of the burnt offering, <sup>h</sup> of the meat offering, <sup>i</sup> and of the sin offering, <sup>j</sup> and of the trespass offering, <sup>k</sup> and of the consecrations, and <sup>l</sup> of the sacrifice of the peace offerings;

38 Which the LORD commanded Mō'se in mount Si'nai, in the day that he commanded the children of Iſ'-ra-el <sup>m</sup> to offer their oblations unto the LORD, in the wilderness of Si'nai.

## CHAPTER 8.

1 Moses consecrateth Aaron and his sons. 14 Their sin offering. 18 Their burnt offering. 22 The ram of consecrations.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'se, saying,

2 <sup>a</sup> Take Aâr'qn and his sons with him, and <sup>b</sup> the garments, and <sup>c</sup> the anointing oil, and a bullock for the sin offering, and two rams, and a basket of unleavened bread;

3 And gather thou all the congregation together unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

4 And Mō'seš did as the LORD commanded him; and the assembly was gathered together unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

5 And Mō'seš said unto the congregation, <sup>d</sup>This is the thing which the LORD commanded to be done.

6 And Mō'seš brought Aâr'qn and his sons, <sup>e</sup>and washed them with water.

7 <sup>f</sup>And he put upon him the <sup>g</sup>coat, and girded him with the girdle, and clothed him with the robe, and put the ephod upon him, and he girded him with the curious girdle of the ephod, and bound it unto him therewith.

8 And he put the breastplate upon him: also he <sup>h</sup>put in the breastplate the Ūrim and the Thūm'mim.

9 <sup>i</sup>And he put the mitre upon his head; also upon the mitre, *even* upon his forefront, did he put the golden plate, the holy crown; as the LORD <sup>k</sup>commanded Mō'seš.

10 <sup>l</sup>And Mō'seš took the anointing oil, and anointed the tabernacle and all that *was* therein, and sanctified them.

11 And he sprinkled thereof upon the altar seven times, and anointed the altar and all his vessels, both the laver and his foot, to sanctify them.

12 And he <sup>m</sup>poured of the anointing oil upon Aâr'qn's head, and anointed him, to sanctify him.

13 <sup>n</sup>And Mō'seš brought Aâr'qn's sons, and put coats upon them, and girded them with girdles, and <sup>2</sup>put bonnets upon them; as the LORD commanded Mō'seš.

14 <sup>o</sup>And he brought the bullock for the sin offering: and Aâr'qn and his sons <sup>p</sup>laid their hands upon the head of the bullock for the sin offering.

15 And he slew it; <sup>q</sup>and Mō'seš took the blood, and put it upon the horns of the altar round about with his finger, and purified the altar, and poured the blood at the bottom of the altar, and sanctified it, to make reconciliation upon it.

16 <sup>r</sup>And he took all the fat that

B. C. 1490.

<sup>d</sup> Ex. 29. 4.

<sup>e</sup> Ex. 29. 4.

<sup>f</sup> Ex. 29. 5.  
<sup>g</sup> Ex. 28. 4.

<sup>h</sup> Ex. 28. 30.

<sup>i</sup> Ex. 29. 6.

<sup>k</sup> Ex. 28. 37,  
<sup>l</sup> &c.  
<sup>m</sup> Ex. 30. 26, 27,  
28, 29.

<sup>m</sup> Ex. 29. 7;  
30. 30.  
<sup>n</sup> Ex. 21. 10, 12.  
Ps. 133. 2.

<sup>n</sup> Ex. 29. 8, 9.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. bound.

<sup>o</sup> Ex. 29. 10.  
Ezek. 43. 19.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 4. 4.

<sup>q</sup> Ex. 29. 12, 36.  
ch. 4. 7.  
Ezek. 43. 20,  
26.

Heb. 9. 22.  
<sup>r</sup> Ex. 29. 13.

ch. 4. 8.  
<sup>s</sup> Ex. 29. 14.

ch. 4. 11, 12.  
<sup>t</sup> Ex. 29. 15.

<sup>u</sup> Ex. 29. 18.  
<sup>v</sup> Ex. 29. 19, 31.

<sup>y</sup> Ex. 29. 22.  
<sup>z</sup> Ex. 29. 23.  
<sup>a</sup> Ex. 29. 24,  
&c.

*was* upon the inwards, and the caul *above* the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and Mō'seš burned it upon the altar.

17 But the bullock, and his hide, his flesh, and his dung, he burnt with fire without the camp; as the LORD <sup>1</sup>commanded Mō'seš.

18 ¶ <sup>2</sup>And he brought the ram for the burnt offering: and Aâr'qn and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram.

19 And he killed it; and Mō'seš sprinkled the blood upon the altar round about.

20 And he cut the ram into pieces; and Mō'seš burnt the head, and the pieces, and the fat.

21 And he washed the inwards and the legs in water; and Mō'seš burnt the whole ram upon the altar: it *was* a burnt sacrifice for a sweet savour, and an offering made by fire unto the LORD; <sup>3</sup>as the LORD commanded Mō'seš.

22 ¶ And <sup>4</sup>he brought the other ram, the ram of consecration: and Aâr'qn and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram.

23 And he slew it; and Mō'seš took of the blood of it, and put it upon the tip of Aâr'qn's right ear, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot.

24 And he brought Aâr'qn's sons, and Mō'seš put of the blood upon the tip of their right ear, and upon the thumbs of their right hands, and upon the great toes of their right feet: and Mō'seš sprinkled the blood upon the altar round about.

25 <sup>5</sup>And he took the fat, and the rump, and all the fat that *was* upon the inwards, and the caul *above* the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and the right shoulder:

26 <sup>6</sup>And out of the basket of unleavened bread, that *was* before the LORD, he took one unleavened cake, and a cake of oiled bread, and one wafer, and put *them* on the fat, and upon the right shoulder:

27 And he put all <sup>7</sup>upon Aâr'qn's hands, and upon his sons' hands, and waved them for a wave offering before the LORD.

28 <sup>b</sup> And Mō'seq took them from off their hands, and burnt them on the altar upon the burnt offering: they were consecrations for a sweet savour: it is an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

29 And Mō'seq took the breast, and waved it for a wave offering before the LORD: for of the ram of consecration it was Mō'seq's<sup>c</sup> part; as the LORD commanded Mō'seq.

30 And <sup>d</sup> Mō'seq took of the anointing oil, and of the blood which was upon the altar, and sprinkled it upon Aār'qn, and upon his garments, and upon his sons, and upon his sons' garments with him; and sanctified Aār'qn, and his garments, and his sons, and his sons' garments with him.

31 ¶ And Mō'seq said unto Aār'qn and to his sons, <sup>e</sup> Boil the flesh at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and there eat it with the bread that is in the basket of consecrations, as I commanded, saying, Aār'qn and his sons shall eat it.

32 <sup>f</sup> And that which remaineth of the flesh and of the bread shall ye burn with fire.

33 And ye shall not go out of the door of the tabernacle of the congregation in seven days, until the days of your consecration be at an end: for <sup>g</sup> seven days shall he consecrate you.

34 <sup>h</sup> As he hath done this day, so the LORD hath commanded to do, to make an atonement for you.

35 Therefore shall ye abide at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation day and night seven days, and <sup>i</sup> keep the charge of the LORD, that ye die not: for so I am commanded.

36 So Aār'qn and his sons did all things which the LORD commanded by the hand of Mō'seq.

#### CHAPTER 9.

<sup>1</sup> The first offerings of Aaron, for himself and the people. <sup>8</sup> The sin offering, 12 and the burnt offering for himself. <sup>15</sup> The offerings for the people. <sup>24</sup> Fire cometh from the Lord, upon the altar.

AND <sup>a</sup> it came to pass on the eighth day, that Mō'seq called Aār'qn and his sons, and the elders of Iſ'ra-el;

B. C. 1490.

<sup>b</sup> Ex. 29. 25.

<sup>c</sup> Ex. 29. 26.

<sup>d</sup> Ex. 29. 21;  
<sup>30. 30.</sup>  
Num. 3. 2.

<sup>e</sup> Ex. 29. 31, 32.

<sup>f</sup> Ex. 29. 34.

<sup>g</sup> Ex. 29. 30, 35.  
Ezek. 43. 25,  
26.

<sup>h</sup> Heb. 7. 16.  
<sup>i</sup> Num. 3. 7;  
9. 19.  
Deut. 11. 1.  
1 Kin. 2. 3.

<sup>j</sup> Ezek. 43. 27.  
<sup>k</sup> Ex. 29. 1.  
ch. 4. 3; 5. 14.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 8. 18.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 4. 23.  
Ezra 6. 17;  
10. 19.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 2. 4.  
<sup>f</sup> ver. 6. 23.  
Ex. 29. 43.  
<sup>g</sup> ver. 23.

<sup>h</sup> Ex. 24. 16.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 4. 3.  
<sup>j</sup> Sam. 3. 14.  
Heb. 5. 3; 7.  
27; 9. 7.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 4. 16, 20.  
Heb. 5. 1.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 8. 15.  
<sup>m</sup> See ch. 4. 7.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 8. 16.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 4. 8.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 4. 11; 8.  
17.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 1. 5; 8.  
19.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 8. 20.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 8. 21.

2 And he said unto Aār'qn, <sup>b</sup> Take thee a young calf for a sin offering, <sup>c</sup> and a ram for a burnt offering, without blemish, and offer them before the LORD.

3 And unto the children of Iſ'ra-el thou shalt speak, saying, <sup>d</sup> Take ye a kid of the goats for a sin offering; and a calf and a lamb, both of the first year, without blemish, for a burnt offering;

4 Also a bullock and a ram for peace offerings, to sacrifice before the LORD; and <sup>e</sup> a meat offering mingled with oil: for <sup>f</sup> to day the LORD will appear unto you.

5 ¶ And they brought that which Mō'seq commanded before the tabernacle of the congregation: and all the congregation drew near and stood before the LORD.

6 And Mō'seq said, This is the thing which the LORD commanded that ye should do: and <sup>g</sup> the glory of the LORD shall appear unto you.

7 And Mō'seq said unto Aār'qn, Go unto the altar, and <sup>h</sup> offer thy sin offering, and thy burnt offering, and make an atonement for thyself, and for the people: and <sup>i</sup> offer the offering of the people, and make an atonement for them; as the LORD commanded.

8 ¶ Aār'qn therefore went unto the altar, and slew the calf of the sin offering, which was for himself.

9 <sup>k</sup> And the sons of Aār'qn brought the blood unto him: and he dipped his finger in the blood, and <sup>l</sup> put it upon the horns of the altar, and poured out the blood at the bottom of the altar:

10 <sup>m</sup> But the fat, and the kidneys, and the caul above the liver of the sin offering, he burnt upon the altar; <sup>n</sup> as the LORD commanded Mō'seq.

11 <sup>o</sup> And the flesh and the hide he burnt with fire without the camp.

12 And he slew the burnt offering; and Aār'qn's sons presented unto him the blood, <sup>p</sup> which he sprinkled round about upon the altar.

13 <sup>q</sup> And they presented the burnt offering unto him, with the pieces thereof, and the head: and he burnt them upon the altar.

14 <sup>r</sup> And he did wash the inwards

and the legs, and burnt *them* upon the burnt offering on the altar.

15 ¶ And he brought the people's offering, and took the goat, which was the sin offering for the people, and slew it, and offered it for sin, as the first.

16 And he brought the burnt offering, and offered it according to the <sup>2</sup> manner.

17 And he brought <sup>u</sup> the meat offering, and <sup>3</sup> took an handful thereof, and burnt it upon the altar, <sup>z</sup> beside the burnt sacrifice of the morning.

18 He slew also the bullock and the ram for <sup>y</sup> a sacrifice of peace offerings, which was for the people: and Aâr'ôn's sons presented unto him the blood, which he sprinkled upon the altar round about,

19 And the fat of the bullock and of the ram, the rump, and that which covereth the *inwards*, and the kidneys, and the caul above the liver:

20 And they put the fat upon the breasts, <sup>z</sup> and he burnt the fat upon the altar:

21 And the breasts and the right shoulder Aâr'ôn waved <sup>a</sup> for a wave offering before the LORD; as Mô'seš commanded.

22 And Aâr'ôn lifted up his hand toward the people, and <sup>b</sup> blessed them, and came down from offering of the sin offering, and the burnt offering, and peace offerings.

23 And Mô'seš and Aâr'ôn went into the tabernacle of the congregation, and came out, and blessed the people: <sup>c</sup> and the glory of the LORD appeared unto all the people.

24 And <sup>d</sup> there came a fire out from before the LORD, and consumed upon the altar the burnt offering and the fat: *which* when all the people saw, <sup>e</sup> they shouted, and fell on their faces.

## CHAPTER 10.

1 Nadab and Abihu, for offering of strange fire, are burnt by fire. 8 The priests are forbidden wine when they are to go into the tabernacle. 12 The law of eating the holy things.

AND <sup>a</sup> Nâdâb and Â-bî'hû, the sons of Aâr'ôn, <sup>b</sup> took either of them his censer, and put fire therein, and put incense thereon, and offered <sup>c</sup> strange fire before the LORD, which he commanded them not.

B. C. 1490.

<sup>1</sup> ver. 3.  
Is. 53. 10.  
Heb. 2. 17;  
5. 3.  
<sup>2</sup> ch. 1. 3, 10.  
<sup>3</sup> Or, ordinance.  
<sup>u</sup> ver. 4.  
ch. 2. 1, 2.  
<sup>z</sup> Heb. filled his hand out of it.  
<sup>z</sup> Ex. 29. 39.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 3. 1, &c.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 3. 5, 16.  
<sup>a</sup> Ex. 29. 24, 26.  
ch. 7. 30-34.  
<sup>b</sup> Num. 6. 23.  
Deut. 21. 5.  
Luke 24. 50.  
<sup>c</sup> ver. 6.  
Num. 14. 10;  
16. 19, 42.  
<sup>d</sup> Gen. 4. 4.  
Judg. 6. 21.  
<sup>e</sup> 1 Kin. 18. 38.  
<sup>2</sup> Chr. 7. 1.  
Ps. 20. 3.  
<sup>e</sup> 1 Kin. 18. 39.  
<sup>2</sup> Chr. 7. 3.  
Ezra 3. 11.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 16. 1;  
22. 9.  
Num. 3. 3, 4;  
26. 61.  
<sup>1</sup> Chr. 24. 2.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 16. 12.  
Num. 16. 18.  
<sup>c</sup> Ex. 30. 9.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 9. 24.  
Num. 16. 35.  
<sup>2</sup> Sam. 6. 7.  
<sup>e</sup> Ex. 19. 22;  
29. 43.  
ch. 21. 6, 17, 21.  
Is. 52. 11.  
Ezek. 20. 41;  
42. 13.  
<sup>f</sup> Is. 49. 3.  
Ezek. 28. 22.  
John 13. 31.  
<sup>2</sup> Thess. 1. 10.  
<sup>g</sup> Ps. 39. 9.  
<sup>h</sup> Ex. 6. 18, 22.  
Num. 3. 19, 30.  
<sup>i</sup> Luke 7. 12.  
Acts 5. 6, 9,  
10; 8. 2.  
<sup>k</sup> Ex. 33. 5.  
ch. 13. 45; 21.  
1. 10.  
Num. 6. 6, 7.  
Deut. 33. 9.  
Ezek. 24. 16,  
17.  
<sup>l</sup> Num. 16. 22,  
46.  
Josh. 7. 1;  
22. 18, 20.  
<sup>2</sup> Sam. 24. 1.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 21. 12.  
<sup>n</sup> Ex. 28. 41.  
ch. 8. 30.  
<sup>o</sup> Ezek. 44. 21.  
Luke 1. 15.  
<sup>p</sup> 1 Tim. 3. 3.  
Titus 1. 7.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 11. 47;  
20. 25.  
Jer. 15. 19.  
Ezek. 22. 26;  
44. 23.  
<sup>r</sup> Deut. 24. 8.  
Neh. 8. 2, 8,  
9, 13.  
Jer. 18. 18.  
Mal. 2. 7.  
<sup>s</sup> Ex. 29. 2.  
ch. 6. 16.  
Num. 18. 9, 10.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 21. 22.

2 And there <sup>d</sup> went out fire from the LORD, and devoured them, and they died before the LORD.

3 Then Mô'seš said unto Aâr'ôn, This is it that the LORD spake, saying, I will be sanctified in them <sup>e</sup> that come nigh me, and before all the people I will be <sup>f</sup> glorified. <sup>g</sup> And Aâr'ôn held his peace.

4 And Mô'seš called Mish'a-el and El'zâ-phân, the sons of <sup>h</sup> Uz'zî-el the uncle of Aâr'ôn, and said unto them, Come near, <sup>i</sup> carry your brethren from before the sanctuary out of the camp.

5 So they went near, and carried them in their coats out of the camp; as Mô'seš had said.

6 And Mô'seš said unto Aâr'ôn, and unto Ê-le-â'zar and unto Îth'a-mâr, his sons, <sup>k</sup> Uncover not your heads, neither rend your clothes; lest ye die, and lest <sup>l</sup> wrath come upon all the people: but let your brethren, the whole house of Îs'ra-el, bewail the burning which the LORD hath kindled.

7 <sup>m</sup> And ye shall not go out from the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die: <sup>n</sup> for the anointing oil of the LORD is upon you. And they did according to the word of Mô'seš.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Aâr'ôn, saying,

9 <sup>o</sup> Do not drink wine nor strong drink, thou, nor thy sons with thee, when ye go into the tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die: *it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations:*

10 And that ye may <sup>p</sup> put difference between holy and unholy, and between unclean and clean;

11 <sup>q</sup> And that ye may teach the children of Îs'ra-el all the statutes which the LORD hath spoken unto them by the hand of Mô'seš.

12 ¶ And Mô'seš spake unto Aâr'ôn, and unto Ê-le-â'zar and unto Îth'a-mâr, his sons that were left, Take <sup>r</sup> the meat offering that remaineth of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and eat it without leaven beside the altar: for <sup>s</sup> it is most holy:

13 And ye shall eat it in the holy



place, because it *is* thy due, and thy sons' due, of the sacrifices of the LORD made by fire: for *'so I am commanded.*

14 And <sup>u</sup>the wave breast and heave shoulder shall ye eat in a clean place; thou, and thy sons, and thy daughters with thee: for *they be* thy due, and thy sons' due, *which are* given out of the sacrifices of peace offerings of the children of Is'ra-el.

15 <sup>a</sup>The heave shoulder and the wave breast shall they bring with the offerings made by fire of the fat, to wave it for a wave offering before the LORD; and it shall be thine, and thy sons' with thee, by a statute for ever; as the LORD hath commanded.

16 ¶ And Mō'sēs diligently sought <sup>v</sup>the goat of the sin offering, and, behold, it was burnt: and he was angry with E-le-ā'zar and Ith'a-mār, the sons of Aār'qn *which were left alive, saying,*

17 <sup>z</sup>Wherefore have ye not eaten the sin offering in the holy place, seeing it *is* most holy, and God hath given it you to bear the iniquity of the congregation, to make atonement for them before the LORD?

18 Behold, <sup>a</sup>the blood of it was not brought in within the holy place: ye should indeed have eaten it in the holy place, <sup>b</sup>as I commanded.

19 And Aār'qn said unto Mō'sēs, Behold, <sup>c</sup>this day have they offered their sin offering and their burnt offering before the LORD; and such things have befallen me: and *if* I had eaten the sin offering to day, <sup>d</sup>should it have been accepted in the sight of the LORD?

20 And when Mō'sēs heard that, he was content.

#### CHAPTER 11.

<sup>1</sup> What beasts may, <sup>4</sup> and what may not be eaten. <sup>9</sup> What fishes. <sup>13</sup> What fowls. <sup>29</sup> The creeping things which are unclean.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs and to Aār'qn, saying unto them,

2 Speak unto the children of Is'ra-el, saying, <sup>a</sup>These are the beasts which ye shall eat among all the beasts that are on the earth.

3 Whatsoever parteth the hoof, and is clovenfooted, and cheweth the cud, among the beasts, that shall ye eat.

B. C. 1490.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 2. 3; 6. 16.

<sup>u</sup> Ex. 29. 24, 26, 27. ch. 7. 31, 34. Num. 18. 11.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 7. 29, 30, 34.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 9. 3, 15.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 6. 26, 29.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 6. 30.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 6. 26.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 9. 8, 12.

<sup>d</sup> Jer. 6. 20; 14. 12. Hos. 9. 4. Mal. 1. 10, 13.

<sup>a</sup> Deut. 14. 4. Acts 10. 12, 14. 6. Is. 65. 4; 66. 3, 17.

<sup>c</sup> Is. 52. 11. See Matt. 15. 11, 20. Mark 7. 2, 15, 19.

Acts 10. 14, 15; 15. 29. Rom. 14. 14, 17.

1 Cor. 8. 8. Col. 2. 16, 21. Heb. 9. 10.

<sup>d</sup> Deut. 14. 9. e ch. 7. 18. Deut. 14. 3. f Deut. 14. 12.

4 Nevertheless these shall ye not eat of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the hoof: as the camel, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he *is* unclean unto you.

5 And the coney, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he *is* unclean unto you.

6 And the hare, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he *is* unclean unto you.

7 And the swine, though he divide the hoof, and be clovenfooted, yet he cheweth not the cud; <sup>b</sup>he *is* unclean to you.

8 Of their flesh shall ye not eat, and their carcase shall ye not touch; <sup>c</sup>they are unclean to you.

9 ¶ <sup>a</sup>These shall ye eat of all that are in the waters: whatsoever hath fins and scales in the waters, in the seas, and in the rivers, them shall ye eat.

10 And all that have not fins and scales in the seas, and in the rivers, of all that move in the waters, and of any living thing which *is* in the waters, they *shall be* an <sup>e</sup>abomination unto you:

11 They shall be even an abomination unto you; ye shall not eat of their flesh, but ye shall have their carcases in abomination.

12 Whatsoever hath no fins nor scales in the waters, that *shall be* an abomination unto you.

13 ¶ <sup>f</sup>And these are *they which* ye shall have in abomination among the fowls; they shall not be eaten, they are an abomination: the eagle, and the ossifrage, and the ospray,

14 And the vulture, and the kite after his kind;

15 Every raven after his kind;

16 And the owl, and the night hawk, and the cuckow, and the hawk after his kind,

17 And the little owl, and the cormorant, and the great owl,

18 And the swan, and the pelican, and the gier eagle,

19 And the stork, the heron after her kind, and the lapwing, and the bat.

20 All fowls that creep, going upon all four, *shall be* an abomination unto you.

21 Yet these may ye eat of every flying creeping thing that goeth upon *all* four, which have legs above their feet, to leap withal upon the earth;

22 *Even* these of them ye may eat; <sup>9</sup> the locust after his kind, and the bald locust after his kind, and the beetle after his kind, and the grasshopper after his kind.

23 But all *other* flying creeping things, which have four feet, *shall* be an abomination unto you.

24 And for these ye shall be unclean: whosoever toucheth the carcase of them shall be unclean until the even.

25 And whosoever beareth *ought* of the carcase of them <sup>h</sup> shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even.

26 *The carcases* of every beast which divideth the hoof, and *is* not cloven-footed, nor cheweth the cud, *are* unclean unto you: every one that toucheth them shall be unclean.

27 And whatsoever goeth upon his paws, among *all* manner of beasts that go on *all* four, those *are* unclean unto you: whoso toucheth their carcase shall be unclean until the even.

28 And he that beareth the carcase of them shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: they *are* unclean unto you.

29 ¶ These also *shall* be unclean unto you among the creeping things that creep upon the earth; the weasel, and <sup>i</sup> the mouse, and the tortoise after his kind,

30 And the ferret, and the chameleon, and the lizard, and the snail, and the mole.

31 These *are* unclean to you among *all* that creep: whosoever doth touch them, when they be dead, shall be unclean until the even.

32 And upon whatsoever *any* of them, when they are dead, doth fall, it shall be unclean; whether *it* be any vessel of wood, or raiment, or skin, or sack, whatsoever vessel *it* be, wherein *any* work is done, <sup>k</sup> it must be put into water, and it shall be unclean until the even; so it shall be cleansed.

33 And every earthen vessel, where-

B. C. 1490.

<sup>9</sup> Matt. 3. 4.  
Mark 1. 6.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 14. 8; 15.  
<sup>5</sup> Num. 19. 10,  
22; 31. 24.

<sup>i</sup> Is. 66. 17.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 15. 12.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 6. 28; 15.  
12.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb. *a*  
*gathering*  
*together of*  
*waters.*  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 17. 15;  
22. 8.  
Deut. 14. 21.  
Ezek. 4. 14;  
44. 31.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. *doth*  
*multiply*  
*feet.*  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 20. 25.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. *souls.*  
<sup>o</sup> Ex. 19. 8.  
ch. 19. 2; 20.  
7. 26.  
<sup>1</sup> Thess. 4. 7.  
<sup>1</sup> Pet. 1. 15,  
16.  
<sup>p</sup> Ex. 6. 7.

into *any* of them falleth, whatsoever *is* in it shall be unclean; and *'ye* shall break it.

34 Of all meat which may be eaten, *that* on which *such* water cometh shall be unclean: and *all* drink that may be drunk in every *such* vessel shall be unclean.

35 And every *thing* whereupon *any* part of their carcase falleth shall be unclean; *whether it* be oven, or ranges for pots, they shall be broken down: for they *are* unclean, and shall be unclean unto you.

36 Nevertheless a fountain or pit, <sup>2</sup> *wherein there is* plenty of water, shall be clean: but that which toucheth their carcase shall be unclean.

37 And if *any* part of their carcase fall upon *any* sowing seed which *is* to be sown, it *shall* be clean.

38 But if *any* water be put upon the seed, and *any* part of their carcase fall thereon, it *shall* be unclean unto you.

39 And if any beast, of which ye may eat, die; he that toucheth the carcase thereof shall be unclean until the even.

40 And <sup>m</sup> he that eateth of the carcase of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: he also that beareth the carcase of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even.

41 And every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth *shall* be an abomination; it shall not be eaten.

42 Whatsoever goeth upon the belly, and whatsoever goeth upon *all* four, or whatsoever <sup>3</sup> hath more feet among *all* creeping things that creep upon the earth, they *ye* shall not eat; for they *are* an abomination.

43 <sup>n</sup> Ye shall not make your <sup>4</sup> selves abominable with any creeping thing that creepeth, neither shall ye make yourselves unclean with them, that ye should be defiled thereby.

44 For I *am* the LORD your God: ye shall therefore sanctify yourselves, and <sup>o</sup> ye shall be holy; for I *am* holy: neither shall ye defile yourselves with any manner of creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

45 <sup>p</sup> For I *am* the LORD that bringeth you up out of the land of Egypt,

to be your God: <sup>a</sup>ye shall therefore be holy, for I *am* holy.

46 This is the law of the beasts, and of the fowl, and of every living creature that moveth in the waters, and of every creature that creepeth upon the earth:

47 <sup>r</sup>To make a difference between the unclean and the clean, and between the beast that may be eaten and the beast that may not be eaten.

## CHAPTER 12.

1 *The purification of women after childbirth. 6 Her offerings for her purifying.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'se, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Is'ra-el, saying, If a <sup>a</sup>woman have conceived seed, and born a man child: then <sup>b</sup>she shall be unclean seven days; <sup>c</sup>according to the days of the separation for her infirmity shall she be unclean.

3 And in the <sup>d</sup>eighth day the flesh of his foreskin shall be circumcised.

4 And she shall then continue in the blood of her purifying three and thirty days; she shall touch no hallowed thing, nor come into the sanctuary, until the days of her purifying be fulfilled.

5 But if she bear a maid child, then she shall be unclean two weeks, as in her separation: and she shall continue in the blood of her purifying threescore and six days.

6 And <sup>e</sup>when the days of her purifying are fulfilled, for a son, or for a daughter, she shall bring a lamb <sup>2</sup>of the first year for a burnt offering, and a young pigeon, or a turtle-dove, for a sin offering, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, unto the priest:

7 Who shall offer it before the LORD, and make an atonement for her; and she shall be cleansed from the issue of her blood. This is the law for her that hath born a male or a female.

8 <sup>f</sup>And if <sup>3</sup>she be not able to bring a lamb, then she shall bring two turtles, or two young pigeons; the one for the burnt offering, and the other for a sin offering: <sup>g</sup>and the priest shall make an atonement for her, and she shall be clean.

B. C. 1490.

g var. 44.

r ch. 10. 10.

a ch. 15. 19.

b Luke 2. 22.

c ch. 15. 19.

d Gen. 17. 12.  
Luke 1. 59;  
2. 21.  
John 7. 22, 23.

e Luke 2. 22.  
2 Heb. a son of his year.  
f ch. 5. 7.  
Luke 2. 24.  
3 Heb. her hand find not sufficiency of.  
g ch. 4. 26.

4 Or, swelling.  
a Deut. 28. 27.  
Is. 3. 17.  
b Deut. 17. 8,  
9, 24, 8.  
Luke 17. 14.  
c ch. 11. 25;  
14. 6.

d Num. 12. 10,  
12.  
2 Kin. 5. 27.  
2 Chr. 26. 20.

5 Heb. the quickening of living flesh.

## CHAPTER 13.

1 *The laws and tokens whereby the priest is to be guided in discerning the leprosy.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'se and Aār'qn, saying,

2 When a man shall have in the skin of his flesh a <sup>a</sup>rising, <sup>a</sup>a scab, or bright spot, and it be in the skin of his flesh *like* the plague of leprosy; <sup>b</sup>then he shall be brought unto Aār'qn the priest, or unto one of his sons the priests:

3 And the priest shall look on the plague in the skin of the flesh: and when the hair in the plague is turned white, and the plague in sight be deeper than the skin of his flesh, it is a plague of leprosy: and the priest shall look on him, and pronounce him unclean.

4 If the bright spot be white in the skin of his flesh, and in sight be not deeper than the skin, and the hair thereof be not turned white; then the priest shall shut up *him that hath* the plague seven days:

5 And the priest shall look on him the seventh day: and, behold, if the plague in his sight be at a stay, and the plague spread not in the skin; then the priest shall shut him up seven days more:

6 And the priest shall look on him again the seventh day: and, behold, if the plague be somewhat dark, and the plague spread not in the skin, the priest shall pronounce him clean: it is but a scab: and he <sup>c</sup>shall wash his clothes, and be clean.

7 But if the scab spread much abroad in the skin, after that he hath been seen of the priest for his cleansing, he shall be seen of the priest again:

8 And if the priest see that, behold, the scab spreadeth in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a leprosy.

9 ¶ When the plague of leprosy is in a man, then he shall be brought unto the priest;

10 <sup>d</sup>And the priest shall see *him*: and, behold, if the rising be white in the skin, and it have turned the hair white, and *there be* <sup>e</sup>quick raw flesh in the rising;

11 It is an old leprosy in the skin.

of his flesh, and the priest shall pronounce him unclean, and shall not shut him up: for he *is* unclean.

12 And if a leprosy break out abroad in the skin, and the leprosy cover all the skin of *him that hath* the plague from his head even to his foot, wheresoever the priest looketh;

13 Then the priest shall consider: and, behold, *if* the leprosy have covered all his flesh, he shall pronounce *him* clean *that hath* the plague: it is all turned white: he *is* clean.

14 But when raw flesh appeareth in him, he shall be unclean.

15 And the priest shall see the raw flesh, and pronounce him to be unclean: *for* the raw flesh *is* unclean: it *is* a leprosy.

16 Or if the raw flesh turn again, and be changed unto white, he shall come unto the priest;

17 And the priest shall see him: and, behold, *if* the plague be turned into white; then the priest shall pronounce *him* clean *that hath* the plague: he *is* clean.

18 ¶ The flesh also, in which, *even* in the skin thereof, was a <sup>c</sup> boil, and is healed,

19 And in the place of the boil there be a white rising, or a bright spot, white, and somewhat reddish, and it be shewed to the priest;

20 And if, when the priest seeth it, behold, it *be* in sight lower than the skin, and the hair thereof be turned white; the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it *is* a plague of leprosy broken out of the boil.

21 But if the priest look on it, and, behold, *there be* no white hairs therein, and *if* it *be* not lower than the skin, but *be* somewhat dark; then the priest shall shut him up seven days:

22 And if it spread much abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it *is* a plague.

23 But if the bright spot stay in his place, *and* spread not, it *is* a burning boil; and the priest shall pronounce him clean.

24 ¶ Or if there be *any* flesh, in the skin whereof *there is* <sup>2</sup> a hot burning, and the quick flesh that burneth have

B. C. 1490.

a white bright spot, somewhat reddish, or white;

25 Then the priest shall look upon it: and, behold, *if* the hair in the bright spot be turned white, and it *be* in sight deeper than the skin; it *is* a leprosy broken out of the burning: wherefore the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it *is* the plague of leprosy.

26 But if the priest look on it, and, behold, *there be* no white hair in the bright spot, and it *be* no lower than the *other* skin, but *be* somewhat dark; then the priest shall shut him up seven days:

27 And the priest shall look upon him the seventh day: *and* if it be spread much abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it *is* the plague of leprosy.

28 And if the bright spot stay in his place, *and* spread not in the skin, but it *be* somewhat dark; it *is* a rising of the burning, and the priest shall pronounce him clean: for it *is* an inflammation of the burning.

29 ¶ If a man or woman have a plague upon the head or the beard;

30 Then the priest shall see the plague: and, behold, if it *be* in sight deeper than the skin; *and there be* in it a yellow thin hair; then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it *is* a dry scall, *even* a leprosy upon the head or beard.

31 And if the priest look on the plague of the scall, and, behold, it *be* not in sight deeper than the skin, and *that there is* no black hair in it; then the priest shall shut up *him that hath* the plague of the scall seven days:

32 And in the seventh day the priest shall look on the plague: and, behold, *if* the scall spread not, and *there be* in it no yellow hair, and the scall *be* not in sight deeper than the skin;

33 He shall be shaven, but the scall shall he not shave; and the priest shall shut up *him that hath* the scall seven days more:

34 And in the seventh day the priest shall look on the scall: and, behold, *if* the scall be not spread in the skin, nor *be* in sight deeper than the skin; then the priest shall pro-

<sup>c</sup> Ex. 9. 9.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. a burning of fire.

nounce him clean: and he shall wash his clothes, and be clean.

35 But if the scall spread much in the skin after his cleansing;

36 Then the priest shall look on him: and, behold, if the scall be spread in the skin, the priest shall not seek for yellow hair; he is unclean.

37 But if the scall be in his sight at a stay, and that there is black hair grown up therein; the scall is healed, he is clean: and the priest shall pronounce him clean.

38 ¶ If a man also or a woman have in the skin of their flesh bright spots, even white bright spots;

39 Then the priest shall look: and, behold, if the bright spots in the skin of their flesh be darkish white; it is a freckled spot that groweth in the skin; he is clean.

40 And the man whose hair is fallen off his head, he is bald; yet is he clean.

41 And he that hath his hair fallen off from the part of his head toward his face, he is forehead bald: yet is he clean.

42 And if there be in the bald head, or bald forehead, a white reddish sore; it is a leprosy sprung up in his bald head, or his bald forehead.

43 Then the priest shall look upon it: and, behold, if the rising of the sore be white reddish in his bald head, or in his bald forehead, as the leprosy appeareth in the skin of the flesh;

44 He is a leprous man, he is unclean: the priest shall pronounce him utterly unclean; his plague is in his head.

45 And the leper in whom the plague is, his clothes shall be rent, and his head bare, and he shall put a covering upon his upper lip, and shall cry, <sup>g</sup>Unclean, unclean.

46 All the days wherein the plague shall be in him he shall be defiled; he is unclean: he shall dwell alone; <sup>h</sup>without the camp shall his habitation be.

47 ¶ The garment also that the plague of leprosy is in, whether it be a woollen garment, or a linen garment;

B. C. 1490.

48 Whether it be in the warp, or woof; of linen, or of woollen; whether in a skin, or in any <sup>3</sup>thing made of skin;

49 And if the plague be greenish or reddish in the garment, or in the skin, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any <sup>4</sup>thing of skin; it is a plague of leprosy, and shall be shewed unto the priest:

50 And the priest shall look upon the plague, and shut up *it that hath* the plague seven days:

51 And he shall look on the plague on the seventh day: if the plague be spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in a skin, or in any work that is made of skin; the plague is <sup>5</sup>a fretting leprosy; it is unclean.

52 He shall therefore burn that garment, whether warp or woof, in woollen or in linen, or any thing of skin, wherein the plague is: for it is a fretting leprosy; it shall be burnt in the fire.

53 And if the priest shall look, and, behold, the plague be not spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin;

54 Then the priest shall command that they wash *the thing* wherein the plague is, and he shall shut it up seven days more:

55 And the priest shall look on the plague, after that it is washed: and, behold, if the plague have not changed his colour, and the plague be not spread; it is unclean; thou shalt burn it in the fire; it is fret inward, <sup>6</sup>whether it be bare within or without.

56 And if the priest look, and, behold, the plague be somewhat dark after the washing of it; then he shall rend it out of the garment, or out of the skin, or out of the warp, or out of the woof:

57 And if it appear still in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin; it is a spreading plague: thou shalt burn that wherein the plague is with fire.

58 And the garment, either warp, or woof, or whatsoever thing of skin it be, which thou shalt wash, if the plague be departed from them, then

<sup>f</sup> Ezek. 24. 17,

22.

<sup>g</sup> Mic. 3. 7.

<sup>h</sup> Lam. 4. 15.

<sup>i</sup> Num. 5. 2;

12. 14.

<sup>2</sup> Kin. 7. 3;

15. 5.

<sup>2</sup> Chr. 26. 21.

<sup>3</sup> Luke 17. 12.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. *work*

*of.*

<sup>4</sup> Heb. *ves-*

*se,* or, *in-*

*strument.*

<sup>i</sup> ch. 14. 44.

<sup>5</sup> Heb.

*whether it*

*be hid in*

*the head*

*thereof,* or

*in the fore-*

*head there-*

*of.*

it shall be washed the second time, and shall be clean.

59 This is the law of the plague of leprosy in a garment of woollen or linen, either in the warp, or woof, or any thing of skins, to pronounce it clean, or to pronounce it unclean.

### CHAPTER 14.

<sup>1</sup> *The rites and sacrifices in cleansing of the leper.*  
<sup>33</sup> *The signs of leprosy in a house.* <sup>43</sup> *The cleansing of that house.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

2 This shall be the law of the leper in the day of his cleansing: He shall be brought unto the priest:

3 And the priest shall go forth out of the camp; and the priest shall look, and, behold, if the plague of leprosy be healed in the leper;

4 Then shall the priest command to take for him that is to be cleansed two <sup>2</sup>birds alive and clean, and <sup>b</sup>cedar wood, and <sup>c</sup>scarlet, and <sup>d</sup>hyssop:

5 And the priest shall command that one of the birds be killed in an earthen vessel over running water:

6 As for the living bird, he shall take it, and the cedar wood, and the scarlet, and the hyssop, and shall dip them and the living bird in the blood of the bird that was killed over the running water:

7 And he shall <sup>e</sup>sprinkle upon him that is to be cleansed from the leprosy <sup>f</sup>seven times, and shall pronounce him clean, and shall let the living bird loose <sup>3</sup>into the open field.

8 And he that is to be cleansed <sup>g</sup>shall wash his clothes, and shave off all his hair, <sup>h</sup>and wash himself in water, that he may be clean: and after that he shall come into the camp, and <sup>i</sup>shall tarry abroad out of his tent seven days.

9 But it shall be on the seventh day, that he shall shave all his hair off his head and his beard and his eyebrows, even all his hair he shall shave off: and he shall wash his clothes, also he shall wash his flesh in water, and he shall be clean.

10 And on the eighth day <sup>k</sup>he shall take two he lambs without blemish, and one ewe lamb <sup>4</sup>of the first year without blemish, and three tenth deals of fine flour for <sup>l</sup>a meat offer-

ing, mingled with oil, and one log of oil.

11 And the priest that maketh him clean shall present the man that is to be made clean, and those things, before the LORD, at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation:

12 And the priest shall take one he lamb, and <sup>m</sup>offer him for a trespass offering, and the log of oil, and <sup>n</sup>wave them for a wave offering before the LORD:

13 And he shall slay the lamb <sup>o</sup>in the place where he shall kill the sin offering and the burnt offering, in the holy place: for <sup>p</sup>as the sin offering is the priest's, so is the trespass offering: <sup>q</sup>it is most holy:

14 And the priest shall take some of the blood of the trespass offering, and the priest shall put it <sup>r</sup>upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot:

15 And the priest shall take some of the log of oil, and pour it into the palm of his own left hand:

16 And the priest shall dip his right finger in the oil that is in his left hand, and shall sprinkle of the oil with his finger seven times before the LORD:

17 And of the rest of the oil that is in his hand shall the priest put upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the blood of the trespass offering:

18 And the remnant of the oil that is in the priest's hand he shall pour upon the head of him that is to be cleansed: <sup>s</sup>and the priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD.

19 And the priest shall offer <sup>t</sup>the sin offering, and make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed from his uncleanness; and afterward he shall kill the burnt offering:

20 And the priest shall offer the burnt offering and the meat offering upon the altar: and the priest shall make an atonement for him, and he shall be clean.

21 And <sup>u</sup>if he be poor, and <sup>v</sup>can-

<sup>a</sup> Matt. 8. 2, 4.  
Mark 1. 40, 41.  
Luke 5. 12, 14; 17. 14.

<sup>2</sup> Or, spar-  
rows.  
<sup>b</sup> Num. 19. 6.  
<sup>c</sup> Heb. 9. 13.  
<sup>d</sup> Ps. 51. 7.

<sup>e</sup> Heb. 9. 13.

<sup>f</sup> 2 Kin. 5. 10, 14.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. upon  
the face of  
the field.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 13. 6.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 11. 25.  
<sup>i</sup> Num. 12. 15.  
<sup>k</sup> Matt. 8. 4.  
Mark 1. 44.  
Luke 5. 14.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. the  
daughter of  
her year.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 2. 1.  
Num. 15. 4, 15.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 5. 2, 18;  
6. 6, 7.  
<sup>n</sup> Ex. 29. 24.  
<sup>o</sup> Ex. 29. 11.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 1. 5, 11;  
4. 4, 24.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 7. 7.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 2. 3; 7.  
6. 21, 22.  
<sup>s</sup> Ex. 29. 20.  
ch. 6. 23.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 4. 26.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 5. 1, 6;  
12. 7.  
<sup>v</sup> ch. 5. 7; 12.  
8.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. his  
hand reach  
not.

not get so much; then he shall take one lamb for a trespass offering <sup>2</sup> to be waved, to make an atonement for him, and one tenth deal of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering, and a log of oil;

22 <sup>2</sup> And two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, such as he is able to get; and the one shall be a sin offering, and the other a burnt offering.

23 <sup>3</sup> And he shall bring them on the eighth day for his cleansing unto the priest, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, before the LORD.

24 <sup>2</sup> And the priest shall take the lamb of the trespass offering, and the log of oil, and the priest shall wave them for a wave offering before the LORD:

25 And he shall kill the lamb of the trespass offering, <sup>a</sup> and the priest shall take some of the blood of the trespass offering, and put it upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot:

26 And the priest shall pour of the oil into the palm of his own left hand:

27 And the priest shall sprinkle with his right finger some of the oil that is in his left hand seven times before the LORD:

28 And the priest shall put of the oil that is in his hand upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the place of the blood of the trespass offering:

29 And the rest of the oil that is in the priest's hand he shall put upon the head of him that is to be cleansed, to make an atonement for him before the LORD.

30 And he shall offer the one of the turtledoves, or of the young pigeons, such as he can get;

31 Even such as he is able to get, the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering, with the meat offering: and the priest shall make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed before the LORD.

B. C. 1490.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. for a waving.

z ch. 12. 8;  
15. 14, 15.

y ver. 10, 11.

z ver. 12.

a ver. 14.

b ver. 22.  
ch. 15. 15.  
c ver. 10.  
d Gen. 17. 8.  
Num. 32. 22.  
Deut. 7. 1;  
32. 49.  
e Ps. 91. 10.  
Prov. 3. 33.  
Zech. 5. 4.  
3 Or, prepare.  
f ch. 13. 51.  
Zech. 5. 4.

32 This is the law of him in whom is the plague of leprosy, whose hand is not able to get <sup>c</sup> that which pertaineth to his cleansing.

33 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses and unto Aār'on, saying,

34 <sup>d</sup> When ye be come into the land of Cā'nāan, which I give to you for a possession, and I put the plague of leprosy in a house of the land of your possession;

35 And he that owneth the house shall come and tell the priest, saying, It seemeth to me there is as it were <sup>e</sup> a plague in the house:

36 Then the priest shall command that they <sup>3</sup> empty the house, before the priest go into it to see the plague, that all that is in the house be not made unclean: and afterward the priest shall go in to see the house:

37 And he shall look on the plague, and, behold, if the plague be in the walls of the house with hollow strakes, greenish or reddish, which in sight are lower than the wall;

38 Then the priest shall go out of the house to the door of the house, and shut up the house seven days:

39 And the priest shall come again the seventh day, and shall look: and, behold, if the plague be spread in the walls of the house;

40 Then the priest shall command that they take away the stones in which the plague is, and they shall cast them into an unclean place without the city:

41 And he shall cause the house to be scraped within round about, and they shall pour out the dust that they scrape off without the city into an unclean place:

42 And they shall take other stones, and put them in the place of those stones; and he shall take other mortar, and shall plaster the house.

43 And if the plague come again, and break out in the house, after that he hath taken away the stones, and after he hath scraped the house, and after it is plastered;

44 Then the priest shall come and look, and, behold, if the plague be spread in the house, it is <sup>f</sup> a fretting leprosy in the house: it is unclean.

45 And he shall break down the house, the stones of it, and the timber thereof, and all the mortar of the house; and he shall carry *them* forth out of the city into an unclean place.

46 Moreover he that goeth into the house all the while that it is shut up shall be unclean until the even.

47 And he that lieth in the house shall wash his clothes; and he that eateth in the house shall wash his clothes.

48 And if the priest <sup>2</sup> shall come in, and look upon it, and, behold, the plague hath not spread in the house, after the house was plaistered: then the priest shall pronounce the house clean, because the plague is healed.

49 And <sup>9</sup> he shall take to cleanse the house two birds, and cedar wood, and scarlet, and hyssop:

50 And he shall kill the one of the birds in an earthen vessel over running water:

51 And he shall take the cedar wood, and the hyssop, and the scarlet, and the living bird, and dip them in the blood of the slain bird, and in the running water, and sprinkle the house seven times:

52 And he shall cleanse the house with the blood of the bird, and with the running water, and with the living bird, and with the cedar wood, and with the hyssop, and with the scarlet:

53 But he shall let go the living bird out of the city into the open fields, and <sup>h</sup> make an atonement for the house: and it shall be clean.

54 This *is* the law for all manner of plague of leprosy, and <sup>i</sup> scall,

55 And for the <sup>k</sup> leprosy of a garment, <sup>l</sup> and of a house,

56 And <sup>m</sup> for a rising, and for a scab, and for a bright spot:

57 To <sup>n</sup> teach <sup>3</sup> when it is unclean, and when it is clean: this is the law of leprosy.

#### CHAPTER 15.

<sup>1</sup> The uncleanness of men in their issues. <sup>13</sup> The cleansing of them. <sup>19</sup> The uncleanness of women in their issues. <sup>28</sup> Their cleansing.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses and to Aār'on, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Is'rā-el, and say unto them, <sup>a</sup> When any man hath a <sup>4</sup> running issue out of

B. C. 1490.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. *in coming in shall come in, &c.*

<sup>9</sup> ver. 4.

<sup>h</sup> ver. 20.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 13. 30.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 13. 47.  
<sup>l</sup> ver. 34.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 13. 2.  
<sup>n</sup> Deut. 24. 8.  
Ezek. 44. 23.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. *in the day of the unclean, and in the day of the clean.*

<sup>a</sup> ch. 22. 4.  
Num. 5. 2.  
<sup>2</sup> Sam. 3. 29.  
Matt. 9. 20.  
Mark 5. 25.  
Luke 8. 43.  
<sup>4</sup> Or, *running of the reins.*  
<sup>5</sup> Heb. *vessel.*  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 11. 25;  
17. 15.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 6. 28; 11. 32, 33.  
<sup>d</sup> ver. 28.  
ch. 14. 8.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 14. 22, 23.

his flesh, because of his issue he is unclean.

3 And this shall be his uncleanness in his issue: whether his flesh run with his issue, or his flesh be stopped from his issue, it is his uncleanness.

4 Every bed, whereon he lieth that hath the issue, is unclean: and every <sup>6</sup> thing, whereon he sitteth, shall be unclean.

5 And whosoever toucheth his bed shall wash his clothes, <sup>b</sup> and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

6 And he that sitteth on *any* thing whereon he sat that hath the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

7 And he that toucheth the flesh of him that hath the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

8 And if he that hath the issue spit upon him that is clean; then he shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

9 And what saddle soever he rideth upon that hath the issue shall be unclean.

10 And whosoever toucheth any thing that was under him shall be unclean until the even: and he that beareth *any* of those things shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

11 And whomsoever he toucheth that hath the issue, and hath not rinsed his hands in water, he shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

12 And the <sup>c</sup> vessel of earth, that he toucheth which hath the issue, shall be broken: and every vessel of wood shall be rinsed in water.

13 And when he that hath an issue is cleansed of his issue; then <sup>d</sup> he shall number to himself seven days for his cleansing, and wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in running water, and shall be clean.

14 And on the eighth day he shall take to him <sup>e</sup> two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, and come before the



LORD unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and give them unto the priest :

15 And the priest shall offer them, <sup>f</sup> the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering; <sup>g</sup> and the priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD for his issue.

16 And <sup>h</sup> if any man's seed of copulation go out from him, then he shall wash all his flesh in water, and be unclean until the even.

17 And every garment, and every skin, whereon is the seed of copulation, shall be washed with water, and be unclean until the even.

18 The woman also with whom man shall lie *with* seed of copulation, they shall both bathe themselves in water, and <sup>i</sup> be unclean until the even.

19 ¶ And <sup>k</sup> if a woman have an issue, and her issue in her flesh be blood, she shall be <sup>2</sup> put apart seven days; and whosoever toucheth her shall be unclean until the even.

20 And every thing that she lieth upon in her separation shall be unclean: every thing also that she sitteth upon shall be unclean.

21 And whosoever toucheth her bed shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

22 And whosoever toucheth any thing that she sat upon shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

23 And if it be on her bed, or on any thing whereon she sitteth, when he toucheth it, he shall be unclean until the even.

24 And <sup>l</sup> if any man lie with her at all, and her flowers be upon him, he shall be unclean seven days; and all the bed whereon he lieth shall be unclean.

25 And if <sup>m</sup> a woman have an issue of her blood many days out of the time of her separation, or if it run beyond the time of her separation; all the days of the issue of her uncleanness shall be as the days of her separation: she shall be unclean.

26 Every bed whereon she lieth all the days of her issue shall be unto her as the bed of her separation: and whatsoever she sitteth upon

B. C. 1490.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 14. 30, 31.<sup>g</sup> ch. 14. 19, 31.<sup>h</sup> ch. 22. 4.

Deut. 23. 10.

<sup>i</sup> 1 Sam. 21. 4.<sup>k</sup> ch. 12. 2.<sup>2</sup> Heb. in her separation.<sup>l</sup> See ch. 20.<sup>m</sup> Matt. 9. 20.

Mark 5. 25.

Luke 8. 43.

<sup>n</sup> ver. 13.<sup>o</sup> ch. 11. 47.

Deut. 24. 8.

Ezek. 44. 23.

<sup>p</sup> Num. 5. 3;<sup>q</sup> ver. 2.<sup>r</sup> ver. 16.<sup>s</sup> ver. 19.<sup>t</sup> ver. 25.<sup>u</sup> ver. 24.<sup>a</sup> ch. 10. 1, 2.<sup>b</sup> Ex. 30. 10.

ch. 23. 27.

Heb. 9. 7; 10.

19.

<sup>c</sup> Ex. 25. 22;

40. 34.

<sup>d</sup> 1 Kin. 6. 10,

11, 12.

<sup>e</sup> Heb. 9. 7,

12, 24, 25.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 4. 3.<sup>g</sup> Ex. 28. 39,

42, 43.

ch. 6. 10.

Ezek. 44. 17,

18.

shall be unclean, as the uncleanness of her separation.

27 And whosoever toucheth those things shall be unclean, and shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

28 But <sup>n</sup> if she be cleansed of her issue, then she shall number to herself seven days, and after that she shall be clean.

29 And on the eighth day she shall take unto her two turtles, or two young pigeons, and bring them unto the priest, to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

30 And the priest shall offer the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for her before the LORD for the issue of her uncleanness.

31 Thus shall ye <sup>o</sup> separate the children of Is'ra-el from their uncleanness; that they die not in their uncleanness, when they <sup>p</sup> defile my tabernacle that is among them.

32 ¶ This is the law of him that hath an issue, <sup>r</sup> and of him whose seed goeth from him, and is defiled therewith;

33 <sup>s</sup> And of her that is sick of her flowers, and of him that hath an issue, of the man, <sup>t</sup> and of the woman, <sup>u</sup> and of him that lieth with her that is unclean.

## CHAPTER 16.

1 How the high priest must enter into the holy place. 11 The sin offering for himself. 15 The sin offering for the people. 20 The scapegoat.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses <sup>a</sup> after <sup>a</sup> the death of the two sons of Aār'qn, when they offered before the LORD, and died;

2 And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, Speak unto Aār'qn thy brother, that he <sup>b</sup> come not at all times into the holy place within the veil before the mercy seat, which <sup>c</sup> is upon the ark; that he die not: for <sup>c</sup> I will appear in the cloud upon the mercy seat.

3 Thus shall Aār'qn <sup>d</sup> come into the holy place: <sup>e</sup> with a young bullock for a sin offering, and a ram for a burnt offering.

4 He shall put on <sup>f</sup> the holy linen coat, and he shall have the linen breeches upon his flesh, and shall be

girded with a linen girdle, and with the linen mitre shall he be attired: these *are* holy garments; and therefore <sup>9</sup> shall he wash his flesh in water, and <sup>10</sup> put them on.

5 And he shall take of <sup>h</sup> the congregation of the children of Is<sup>h</sup>ra<sup>h</sup>el two kids of the goats for a sin offering, and one ram for a burnt offering.

6 And Aâr'qn shall offer his bullock of the sin offering, which is for himself, and <sup>1</sup> make an atonement for himself, and for his house.

7 And he shall take the two goats, and present them before the LORD at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

8 And Aâr'qn shall cast lots upon the two goats; one lot for the LORD, and the other lot for the <sup>2</sup> scapegoat.

9 And Aâr'qn shall bring the goat upon which the LORD's lot <sup>3</sup> fell, and offer him for a sin offering.

10 But the goat, on which the lot fell to be the scapegoat, shall be presented alive before the LORD, to make <sup>k</sup> an atonement with him, and to let him go for a scapegoat into the wilderness.

11 And Aâr'qn shall bring the bullock of the sin offering, which is for himself, and shall make an atonement for himself, and for his house, and shall kill the bullock of the sin offering which is for himself:

12 And he shall take <sup>1</sup> a censer full of burning coals of fire from off the altar before the LORD, and his hands full of <sup>m</sup> sweet incense beaten small, and bring it within the vail:

13 <sup>n</sup> And he shall put the incense upon the fire before the LORD, that the cloud of the incense may cover the <sup>o</sup> mercy seat that is upon the testimony, that he die not:

14 And <sup>p</sup> he shall take of the blood of the bullock, and <sup>q</sup> sprinkle it with his finger upon the mercy seat eastward; and before the mercy seat shall he sprinkle of the blood with his finger seven times.

15 <sup>r</sup> Then shall he kill the goat of the sin offering, that is for the people, and bring his blood <sup>s</sup> within the vail, and do with that blood as he

B. C. 1490.

<sup>7</sup> Ex. 30. 20.  
ch. 8. 6, 7.

<sup>1</sup> See ch. 4. 14.  
Num. 29. 11.  
2 Chr. 29. 21.  
Ezra 6. 17.  
Ezek. 45. 22, 23.

<sup>1</sup> ch. 9. 7.  
Heb. 5. 2; 7.  
27, 28; 9. 7.

<sup>2</sup> Heb.  
Azazel.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. went up.

<sup>k</sup> 1 John 2. 2.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 10. 1.  
Num. 16. 18, 46.  
Rev. 8. 5.  
<sup>m</sup> Ex. 30. 34.  
<sup>n</sup> Ex. 30. 1, 7, 8.  
Num. 16. 7, 18, 46.  
Rev. 8. 3, 4.  
<sup>o</sup> Ex. 25. 21.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 4. 5.

<sup>q</sup> Heb. 9. 13, 25; 10. 4.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 4. 6.  
<sup>s</sup> Heb. 2. 17; 5. 2; 9. 7, 28.  
<sup>t</sup> ver. 2.  
<sup>u</sup> Heb. 6. 19; 9. 3, 7, 12.  
<sup>v</sup> See Ex. 29. 36.

<sup>w</sup> Ezek. 45. 18.  
Ezek. 9. 22, 23.  
<sup>x</sup> Heb. dwell-eth.

<sup>y</sup> See Ex. 34. 3.  
Luke 1. 10.  
<sup>z</sup> Ex. 30. 10.  
ch. 4. 7, 18.  
Heb. 9. 22, 23.  
<sup>aa</sup> Ezek. 43. 20.  
<sup>ab</sup> ver. 16.

<sup>ac</sup> Ezek. 45. 20.  
<sup>ad</sup> 1 Is. 53. 6.  
<sup>ae</sup> Heb. a man of opportunity.

<sup>af</sup> Is. 53. 11, 12.  
John 1. 29.  
Heb. 9. 28.  
<sup>ag</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 24.  
<sup>ah</sup> Heb. of separation.  
<sup>ai</sup> Ezek. 42. 14; 44. 18.

did with the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it upon the mercy seat, and before the mercy seat:

16 And he shall <sup>1</sup> make an atonement for the holy place, because of the uncleanness of the children of Is<sup>h</sup>ra<sup>h</sup>el, and because of their transgressions in all their sins: and so shall he do for the tabernacle of the congregation, that <sup>4</sup> remaineth among them in the midst of their uncleanness.

17 <sup>u</sup> And there shall be no man in the tabernacle of the congregation when he goeth in to make an atonement in the holy place, until he come out, and have made an atonement for himself, and for his household, and for all the congregation of Is<sup>h</sup>ra<sup>h</sup>el.

18 And he shall go out unto the altar that is before the LORD, and <sup>x</sup> make an atonement for it; and shall take of the blood of the bullock, and of the blood of the goat, and put it upon the horns of the altar round about.

19 And he shall sprinkle of the blood upon it with his finger seven times, and cleanse it, and <sup>y</sup> hallow it from the uncleanness of the children of Is<sup>h</sup>ra<sup>h</sup>el.

20 <sup>z</sup> And when he hath made an end of <sup>z</sup> reconciling the holy place, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar, he shall bring the live goat:

21 And Aâr'qn shall lay both his hands upon the head of the live goat, and confess over him all the iniquities of the children of Is<sup>h</sup>ra<sup>h</sup>el, and all their transgressions in all their sins, <sup>a</sup> putting them upon the head of the goat, and shall send him away by the hand of <sup>b</sup> a fit man into the wilderness:

22 And the goat shall <sup>b</sup> bear upon him all their iniquities unto a land <sup>c</sup> not inhabited: and he shall let go the goat in the wilderness.

23 And Aâr'qn shall come into the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall put off the linen garments, which he put on when he went into the holy place, and shall leave them there:

24 And he shall wash his flesh with

water in the holy place, and put on his garments, and come forth,<sup>d</sup> and offer his burnt offering, and the burnt offering of the people, and make an atonement for himself, and for the people.

25 And <sup>e</sup> the fat of the sin offering shall he burn upon the altar.

26 And he that let go the goat for the scapegoat shall wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water, and afterward come into the camp.

27 <sup>g</sup> And the bullock for the sin offering, and the goat for the sin offering, whose blood was brought in to make atonement in the holy place, shall one carry forth without the camp; and they shall burn in the fire their skins, and their flesh, and their dung.

28 And he that burneth them shall wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp.

29 ¶ And *this* shall be a statute for ever unto you: *that* <sup>h</sup> in the seventh month, ye shall afflict your souls, and do no work at all, *whether it be* one of your own country, or a stranger that sojourneth among you:

30 For on that day shall the priest make an atonement for you, to cleanse you, *that ye may be clean* from all your sins before the LORD.

31 <sup>k</sup> It shall be a sabbath of rest unto you, and ye shall afflict your souls, by a statute for ever.

32 <sup>l</sup> And the priest, whom he shall anoint, and whom he shall <sup>2m</sup> consecrate to minister in the priest's office in his father's stead, shall make the atonement, and <sup>n</sup> shall put on the linen clothes, *even the holy garments*:

33 And <sup>o</sup> he shall make an atonement for the holy sanctuary, and he shall make an atonement for the tabernacle of the congregation, and for the altar, and he shall make an atonement for the priests, and for all the people of the congregation.

34 <sup>p</sup> And *this* shall be an everlasting statute unto you, to make an atonement for the children of <sup>q</sup> *Is'ra-el* for all their sins <sup>q</sup> once a year. And he did as the LORD commanded <sup>Mo'ses</sup>.

B. C. 1490.

d ver. 3, 5.

e ch. 4. 10.

f ch. 15. 5.

g ch. 4. 12, 21; 6. 30. Heb. 13. 11.

h Ex. 29. 10. ch. 23. 27. Num. 29. 7. Is. 58. 3, 5. Dan. 10. 3, 12. 1 Ps. 51. 2. Jer. 33. 8. Eph. 5. 26. Heb. 9. 13, 14; 10. 1, 2. 1 John 1. 7, 9. 2 ch. 23. 32. 2 ch. 4. 5, 5, 16. 2 Heb. fill his hand.

m Ex. 29. 29, 30. Num. 20. 26, 28. n ver. 4. over. 6, 16, 17, 18, 24. p ch. 23. 31. Num. 29. 7. q Ex. 30. 10. Heb. 9. 7, 25.

a See Deut. 12. 5, 15, 21. b Deut. 12. 5, 6, 13, 14. c Rom. 5. 13. d Gen. 17. 14. e Gen. 21. 33; 22. 2; 31. 54. Deut. 12. 2. 1 Kin. 14. 23. 2 Kin. 16. 4; 17. 10. 2 Chr. 28. 4. Ezek. 20. 28; 22. 9. f ch. 3. 2. g Ex. 29. 18. ch. 3. 5, 11, 16; 4. 31. Num. 18. 17. h Deut. 33. 17. 2 Chr. 11. 15. Ps. 106. 37. 1 Cor. 10. 20. Rev. 9. 20. i Ex. 34. 15. ch. 20. 5. Deut. 31. 16. Ezek. 23. 8. k ch. 1. 2, 3. l ver. 4. m Gen. 9. 4. ch. 3. 17; 7. 26, 27; 19. 26. Deut. 12. 16, 23; 15. 23. 1 Sam. 14. 33. Ezek. 44. 7. n ch. 20. 3, 5, 6; 28. 17. Jer. 44. 11. Ezek. 14. 8; 15. 7.

## CHAPTER 17.

1 The blood of all slain beasts must be offered to the Lord at the door of the tabernacle. 10 All eating of blood is forbidden, 15 and all that dieth alone, or is torn.

AND the LORD spake unto <sup>Mo'ses</sup>, saying,

2 Speak unto Aâr'qon, and unto his sons, and unto all the children of <sup>Is'ra-el</sup>, and say unto them; *This is* the thing which the LORD hath commanded, saying,

3 What man soever *there be* of the house of <sup>Is'ra-el</sup>, <sup>a</sup> that killeth an ox, or lamb, or goat, in the camp, or that killeth it out of the camp,

4 <sup>b</sup> And bringeth it not unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, to offer an offering unto the LORD before the tabernacle of the LORD; blood shall be <sup>c</sup> imputed unto that man; he hath shed blood; and that man <sup>d</sup> shall be cut off from among his people:

5 To the end that the children of <sup>Is'ra-el</sup> may bring their sacrifices, <sup>e</sup> which they offer in the open field, even that they may bring them unto the LORD, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, unto the priest, and offer them *for* peace offerings unto the LORD.

6 And the priest <sup>f</sup> shall sprinkle the blood upon the altar of the LORD at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and <sup>g</sup> burn the fat for a sweet savour unto the LORD.

7 And they shall no more offer their sacrifices <sup>h</sup> unto devils, after whom they <sup>i</sup> have gone a whoring. This shall be a statute for ever unto them throughout their generations.

8 ¶ And thou shalt say unto them, Whatsoever man *there be* of the house of <sup>Is'ra-el</sup>, or of the strangers which sojourn among you, <sup>k</sup> that offereth a burnt offering or sacrifice,

9 And <sup>l</sup> bringeth it not unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, to offer it unto the LORD; even that man shall be cut off from among his people.

10 ¶ <sup>m</sup> And whatsoever man *there be* of the house of <sup>Is'ra-el</sup>, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, that eateth any manner of blood; <sup>n</sup> I will even set my face against that soul that eateth blood, and

will cut him off from among his people.

11 <sup>o</sup> For the life of the flesh is in the blood: and I have given it to you upon the altar <sup>p</sup> to make an atonement for your souls: for <sup>q</sup> it is the blood that maketh an atonement for the soul.

12 Therefore I said unto the children of Is'ra-el, No soul of you shall eat blood, neither shall any stranger that sojourneth among you eat blood.

13 And whatsoever man *there be* of the children of Is'ra-el, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, <sup>2</sup> which <sup>r</sup> hunteth and catcheth any beast or fowl that may be eaten; he shall even <sup>s</sup> pour out the blood thereof, and <sup>t</sup> cover it with dust.

14 <sup>u</sup> For it is the life of all flesh; the blood of it is for the life thereof: therefore I said unto the children of Is'ra-el, Ye shall eat the blood of no manner of flesh: for the life of all flesh is the blood thereof: whosoever eateth it shall be cut off.

15 <sup>x</sup> And every soul that eateth <sup>y</sup> that which died of itself, or that which was torn with beasts, whether it be one of your own country, or a stranger, <sup>z</sup> he shall both wash his clothes, <sup>a</sup> and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even: then shall he be clean.

16 But if he wash them not, nor bathe his flesh; then <sup>b</sup> he shall bear his iniquity.

## CHAPTER 18.

1 *Unlawful marriages. 19 Unlawful lusts.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mo'se, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Is'ra-el, and say unto them, <sup>a</sup> I am the LORD your God.

3 <sup>b</sup> After the doings of the land of Egypt, wherein ye dwelt, shall ye not do: and <sup>c</sup> after the doings of the land of Ca'nāan, whither I bring you, shall ye not do: neither shall ye walk in their ordinances.

4 <sup>d</sup> Ye shall do my judgments, and keep mine ordinances, to walk therein: I am the LORD your God.

5 Ye shall therefore keep my statutes, and my judgments: <sup>e</sup> which if

B. C. 1490.

<sup>o</sup> ver. 14.  
<sup>p</sup> Matt. 26. 28.  
Mark 14. 24.  
Rom. 3. 25;  
5. 9.  
Eph. 1. 7.  
Col. 1. 14. 20.  
Heb. 13. 12.  
1 Pet. 1. 2.  
1 John 1. 7.  
Rev. 1. 5.  
<sup>q</sup> Heb. 9. 22.  
<sup>r</sup> Heb. that hunteth any hunting.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 7. 26.  
<sup>t</sup> Deut. 12. 16, 24; 15. 23.  
<sup>u</sup> Ezek. 24. 7.  
<sup>v</sup> ver. 11, 12.  
Gen. 9. 4.  
Deut. 12. 23.  
<sup>z</sup> Ex. 22. 31.  
ch. 22. 8.  
Deut. 14. 21.  
Ezek. 4. 14;  
44. 31.  
<sup>a</sup> Heb. a carcase.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 11. 25.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 15. 5.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 5. 1; 7. 18; 19. 8.  
Num. 19. 20.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 4.  
Ex. 6. 7.  
ch. 11. 44; 19. 4, 10, 34; 20. 7.  
Ezek. 20. 5, 7, 19, 20.  
<sup>b</sup> Ezek. 20. 7.  
8; 23. 8.  
<sup>c</sup> Ex. 23. 24.  
ch. 20. 23.  
Deut. 12. 4, 30, 31.  
<sup>d</sup> Deut. 4. 1, 2; 6. 1.  
Ezek. 20. 19.  
<sup>e</sup> Ezek. 20. 11, 12, 21.  
Luke 10. 28.  
Rom. 10. 5.  
Gal. 3. 12.  
<sup>f</sup> Ex. 6. 2, 6, 29.

Mal. 3. 6.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. remainder of his flesh.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 20. 11.  
<sup>h</sup> Gen. 49. 4.  
ch. 20. 11.  
Deut. 22. 30;  
27. 20.  
Ezek. 22. 10.  
Amos 2. 7.  
1 Cor. 5. 1.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 20. 17.  
2 Sam. 13. 12.  
Ezek. 22. 11.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 20. 19.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 20. 20.  
<sup>m</sup> Gen. 38. 18, 26.  
ch. 10. 12.  
Ezek. 22. 11.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 20. 21.  
Matt. 14. 4.  
See Deut. 25. 5.  
Matt. 22. 24.  
Mark 12. 19.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 20. 14.  
<sup>p</sup> Or, one wife to another.  
Ex. 26. 3.  
<sup>q</sup> 1 Sam. 1. 6, 8.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 20. 18.  
Ezek. 18. 6;  
22. 10.

a man do, he shall live in them: <sup>s</sup> I am the LORD.

6 <sup>t</sup> None of you shall approach to any that is <sup>u</sup> near of kin to him, to uncover *their* nakedness: I am the LORD.

7 <sup>v</sup> The nakedness of thy father, or the nakedness of thy mother, shalt thou not uncover: she is thy mother; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

8 <sup>w</sup> The nakedness of thy father's wife shalt thou not uncover: it is thy father's nakedness.

9 <sup>x</sup> The nakedness of thy sister, the daughter of thy father, or daughter of thy mother, whether she be born at home, or born abroad, even their nakedness thou shalt not uncover.

10 The nakedness of thy son's daughter, or of thy daughter's daughter, even their nakedness thou shalt not uncover: for their's is thine own nakedness.

11 The nakedness of thy father's wife's daughter, begotten of thy father, she is thy sister, thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

12 <sup>y</sup> Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's sister: she is thy father's near kinswoman.

13 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister: for she is thy mother's near kinswoman.

14 <sup>z</sup> Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's brother, thou shalt not approach to his wife: she is thine aunt.

15 <sup>a</sup> Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy daughter in law: she is thy son's wife; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

16 <sup>b</sup> Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy brother's wife: it is thy brother's nakedness.

17 <sup>c</sup> Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of a woman and her daughter, neither shalt thou take her son's daughter, or her daughter's daughter, to uncover her nakedness; for they are her near kinswomen: it is wickedness.

18 Neither shalt thou take <sup>d</sup> a wife to her sister, <sup>e</sup> to vex her, to uncover her nakedness, beside the other in her life time.

19 <sup>f</sup> Also thou shalt not approach

unto a woman to uncover her nakedness, as long as she is put apart for her uncleanness.

20 Moreover <sup>s</sup> thou shalt not lie carnally with thy neighbour's wife, to defile thyself with her.

21 And thou shalt not let any of thy seed <sup>s</sup> pass through the fire to 'Mô'lech, neither shalt thou <sup>u</sup> profane the name of thy God: I am the LORD.

22 <sup>x</sup> Thou shalt not lie with mankind, as with womankind: it is abomination.

23 <sup>y</sup> Neither shalt thou lie with any beast to defile thyself therewith: neither shall any woman stand before a beast to lie down thereto: it is <sup>z</sup> confusion.

24 <sup>a</sup> Defile not ye yourselves in any of these things: <sup>b</sup> for in all these the nations are defiled which I cast out before you:

25 And <sup>c</sup> the land is defiled: therefore I do <sup>d</sup> visit the iniquity thereof upon it, and the land itself <sup>e</sup> vomiteth out her inhabitants.

26 <sup>f</sup> Ye shall therefore keep my statutes and my judgments, and shall not commit any of these abominations; neither any of your own nation, nor any stranger that sojourneth among you:

27 (For all these abominations have the men of the land done, which were before you, and the land is defiled;)

28 That <sup>g</sup> the land spue not you out also, when ye defile it, as it spued out the nations that were before you.

29 For whosoever shall commit any of these abominations, even the souls that commit them shall be cut off from among their people.

30 Therefore shall ye keep mine ordinance, <sup>h</sup> that ye commit not any one of these abominable customs, which were committed before you, and that ye <sup>i</sup> defile not yourselves therein: <sup>k</sup> I am the LORD your God.

## CHAPTER 19.

*A repetition of sundry laws.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mô'ses, saying,

2 Speak unto all the congregation of the children of Is'ra-el, and say unto them, <sup>a</sup> Ye shall be holy: for I the LORD your God am holy.

B. C. 1490.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 20. 10.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 20. 10.

<sup>t</sup> Deut. 5. 18;

<sup>u</sup> 22. 22.

<sup>v</sup> Prov. 6. 29,

<sup>w</sup> 32.

<sup>x</sup> Mal. 3. 5.

<sup>y</sup> Matt. 5. 27.

<sup>z</sup> Rom. 2. 22.

<sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 6. 9.

<sup>b</sup> Heb. 13. 4.

<sup>c</sup> s. ch. 20. 2.

<sup>d</sup> 3. Kin. 16. 3;

<sup>e</sup> 21. 6; 23. 10.

<sup>f</sup> Jer. 19. 5.

<sup>g</sup> Ezek. 20. 31;

<sup>h</sup> 23. 37, 39.

<sup>i</sup> 1 Kin. 11. 7,

<sup>j</sup> 33.

<sup>k</sup> Called,

<sup>l</sup> Acts 7. 43,

<sup>m</sup> Moloch.

<sup>n</sup> u. ch. 19. 12;

<sup>o</sup> 20. 3; 21. 6;

<sup>p</sup> 27. 2, 32.

<sup>q</sup> Ezek. 36. 20,

<sup>r</sup> &c.

<sup>s</sup> Mal. 1. 12.

<sup>t</sup> x. ch. 20. 13.

<sup>u</sup> Rom. 1. 27.

<sup>v</sup> 1 Cor. 6. 9.

<sup>w</sup> 1 Tim. 1. 10.

<sup>x</sup> y. ch. 20. 15,

<sup>y</sup> 16.

<sup>z</sup> Ex. 22. 19.

<sup>a</sup> z. ch. 20. 12.

<sup>b</sup> a. ver. 30.

<sup>c</sup> Matt. 15. 18,

<sup>d</sup> 19, 20.

<sup>e</sup> Mark 7. 21,

<sup>f</sup> 22, 23.

<sup>g</sup> 1 Cor. 3. 17.

<sup>h</sup> b. ch. 20. 23.

<sup>i</sup> Deut. 18. 12.

<sup>j</sup> c. Num. 35. 34.

<sup>k</sup> Jer. 2. 7; 16.

<sup>l</sup> 13.

<sup>m</sup> Ezek. 36. 17.

<sup>n</sup> Is. 26. 32.

<sup>o</sup> Is. 26. 32.

<sup>p</sup> Jer. 5. 9, 29;

<sup>q</sup> 9. 9; 14. 10;

<sup>r</sup> 23. 2.

<sup>s</sup> Hos. 2. 13; 8.

<sup>t</sup> 13. 9, 9.

<sup>u</sup> e. ver. 23.

<sup>v</sup> f. ver. 30.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 20. 22, 23.

<sup>x</sup> g. ch. 20. 22.

<sup>y</sup> Jer. 9. 19.

<sup>z</sup> Ezek. 36. 13,

<sup>a</sup> 17.

<sup>b</sup> h. ver. 3, 26.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 20. 23.

<sup>d</sup> Deut. 18. 9.

<sup>e</sup> i. ver. 24.

<sup>f</sup> k. ver. 2, 4.

<sup>g</sup> a. ch. 11. 44;

<sup>h</sup> 20. 7, 26.

<sup>i</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 16.

<sup>j</sup> b. Ex. 20. 12.

<sup>k</sup> c. Ex. 20. 8;

<sup>l</sup> 31. 13.

<sup>m</sup> d. Ex. 20. 4.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 26. 1.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 14.

<sup>p</sup> 1 John 5. 21.

<sup>q</sup> e. Ex. 34. 17.

<sup>r</sup> Deut. 27. 15.

<sup>s</sup> f. ch. 7. 16.

<sup>t</sup> g. ch. 23. 22.

<sup>u</sup> Deut. 24. 19,

<sup>v</sup> 20, 21.

<sup>w</sup> Ruth 2. 15, 16.

<sup>x</sup> a. Ex. 20. 15;

<sup>y</sup> 22. 1, 7, 10-12.

<sup>z</sup> Deut. 5. 19.

<sup>a</sup> 5. 11.

<sup>b</sup> Matt. 5. 33.

<sup>c</sup> Jam. 5. 12.

<sup>d</sup> 1 ch. 19. 21.

<sup>e</sup> m. Mark 10. 19.

<sup>f</sup> 1 Thess. 4. 6.

<sup>g</sup> n. Deut. 24. 14, 15.

<sup>h</sup> Mal. 3. 5.

<sup>i</sup> Jam. 5. 4.

<sup>j</sup> o. Deut. 27.

<sup>k</sup> 18. Rom. 14. 13.

<sup>l</sup> p. ver. 32.

<sup>m</sup> Gen. 42. 18.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 25. 17.

<sup>o</sup> Eccles. 5. 7.

<sup>p</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 17.

<sup>q</sup> Ex. 22. 3.

<sup>r</sup> Deut. 1. 17;

<sup>s</sup> 16. 19;

<sup>t</sup> 27. 19.

<sup>u</sup> Fa. 62. 2.

<sup>v</sup> Prov. 24. 23.

<sup>w</sup> Jam. 2. 9.

3 <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> Ye shall fear every man his mother, and his father, and <sup>c</sup> keep my sabbaths: I am the LORD your God.

4 <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> Turn ye not unto idols, <sup>f</sup> nor make to yourselves molten gods: I am the LORD your God.

5 <sup>g</sup> And <sup>h</sup> if ye offer a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD, ye shall offer it at your own will.

6 It shall be eaten the same day ye offer it, and on the morrow: and if ought remain until the third day, it shall be burnt in the fire.

7 And if it be eaten at all on the third day, it is abominable; it shall not be accepted.

8 Therefore every one that eateth it shall bear his iniquity, because he hath profaned the hallowed thing of the LORD: and that soul shall be cut off from among his people.

9 <sup>i</sup> And <sup>j</sup> when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not wholly reap the corners of thy field, neither shalt thou gather the gleanings of thy harvest.

10 And thou shalt not glean thy vineyard, neither shalt thou gather every grape of thy vineyard; thou shalt leave them for the poor and stranger: I am the LORD your God.

11 <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> Ye shall not steal, neither deal falsely, <sup>m</sup> neither lie one to another.

12 <sup>n</sup> And ye shall not <sup>o</sup> swear by my name falsely, <sup>p</sup> neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God: I am the LORD.

13 <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> Thou shalt not defraud thy neighbour, neither rob him: <sup>s</sup> the wages of him that is hired shall not abide with thee all night until the morning.

14 <sup>t</sup> Thou shalt not curse the deaf, <sup>u</sup> nor put a stumblingblock before the blind, but shalt <sup>v</sup> fear thy God: I am the LORD.

15 <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment: thou shalt not respect the person of the poor, nor honour the person of the mighty: but in righteousness shalt thou judge thy neighbour.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 6. 2. Eph. 4. 25. Col. 3. 9. <sup>z</sup> Ex. 20. 7. ch. 6. 3. Deut. 5. 11. Matt. 5. 33. Jam. 5. 12. <sup>a</sup> 1 ch. 19. 21. <sup>b</sup> m. Mark 10. 19. 1 Thess. 4. 6. <sup>c</sup> n. Deut. 24. 14, 15. <sup>d</sup> Mal. 3. 5. <sup>e</sup> Jam. 5. 4. <sup>f</sup> o. Deut. 27. 18. Rom. 14. 13. <sup>g</sup> p. ver. 32. <sup>h</sup> Gen. 42. 18. <sup>i</sup> ch. 25. 17. <sup>j</sup> Eccles. 5. 7. <sup>k</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 17. <sup>l</sup> q. Ex. 22. 3. <sup>m</sup> Deut. 1. 17; 16. 19; 27. 19. <sup>n</sup> Fa. 62. 2. <sup>o</sup> Jam. 2. 9.

16 ¶ Thou shalt not go up and down as a talebearer among thy people: neither shalt thou stand against the blood of thy neighbour: I am the LORD.

17 ¶ Thou shalt not hate thy brother in thine heart: thou shalt in any wise rebuke thy neighbour, and not suffer sin upon him.

18 ¶ Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people, but thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself: I am the LORD.

19 ¶ Ye shall keep my statutes. Thou shalt not let thy cattle gender with a diverse kind: thou shalt not sow thy field with mingled seed: neither shall a garment mingled of linen and woollen come upon thee.

20 ¶ And whosoever lieth carnally with a woman, that is a bondmaid, betrothed to an husband, and not at all redeemed, nor freedom given her; she shall be scourged; they shall not be put to death, because she was not free.

21 And he shall bring his trespass offering unto the LORD, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, even a ram for a trespass offering.

22 And the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the trespass offering before the LORD for his sin which he hath done: and the sin which he hath done shall be forgiven him.

23 ¶ And when ye shall come into the land, and shall have planted all manner of trees for food, then ye shall count the fruit thereof as uncircumcised: three years shall it be as uncircumcised unto you: it shall not be eaten of.

24 But in the fourth year all the fruit thereof shall be holy to praise the LORD withal.

25 And in the fifth year shall ye eat of the fruit thereof, that it may yield unto you the increase thereof: I am the LORD your God.

26 ¶ Ye shall not eat any thing with the blood: neither shall ye use enchantment, nor observe times.

27 ¶ Ye shall not round the corners

B. C. 1490.

Ex. 23. 1.  
Pa. 15. 3; 50.  
20.

Prov. 11. 13;  
20. 19.

Ezek. 22. 9.  
Ex. 23. 1, 7.

1 Kin. 21. 13.  
Matt. 26. 60,  
61; 27. 4.

1 John 2. 9,  
11; 3. 15.

u Matt. 18. 15.  
Luke 17. 3.

Gal. 6. 1.  
Eph. 5. 11.

1 Tim. 5. 20.  
2 Tim. 4. 2.

Titus 1. 13;  
2. 15.

2 Or, that  
thou bear not  
sin for him:  
See Rom. 1.  
32.

1 Cor. 5. 2.  
1 Tim. 5. 22.

2 John 11.  
2 Sam. 13.  
22.

Prov. 20. 22.  
Rom. 12. 17,  
19.

Gal. 5. 20.  
Eph. 4. 31.

1 Pet. 2. 1.  
v Matt. 5. 43;  
22. 39.

Rom. 13. 9.  
Gal. 5. 14.

Jam. 2. 8.  
z Deut. 22. 9,  
10.

a Deut. 22. 11.  
3 Or, abused  
by any.

4 Heb. re-  
proached by,  
or, for man.

5 Or, they.  
6 Heb. there  
shall be a  
scourging.

b ch. 5. 13; 6. 6.  
7 Heb. holi-  
ness of  
priests to the  
LORD.

c Deut. 12. 17,  
18.

Prov. 3. 9.  
d ch. 17. 10,  
18.

Deut. 12. 23.  
e Deut. 18. 10, 11, 14.

1 Sam. 15. 23.  
2 Kin. 17. 17; 21. 6.

2 Chr. 33. 6.  
Mal. 3. 5. f ch. 21. 5.

1a 15. 2. Jer. 9. 36; 48. 37; g ch. 21. 5.

Deut. 14. 1. Jer. 16. 6; 48. 37. h Deut. 23. 17. i Heb. pro-  
fane.

1 ver. 3. ch. 25. 2. k Heb. 5. 1. l Ex. 22. 18. ch. 20. 6, 27. Deut. 18. 10.

1 Sam. 28. 7. l Chr. 10. 13. 1a 8. 19. Acts 16. 16. m Prov. 20. 29. 1 Tim. 5. 1. n ver. 14. o Ex. 22. 21; 23. 9. Or, oppress.

p Ex. 12. 48, 49. q Deut. 10. 19. r ver. 15. s Deut. 25. 13, 15. Prov. 11. 1; 16. 11; 20. 10. 10 Heb. stones. t ch. 18. 4, 5. Deut. 4. 5, 6; 5. 1; 6. 25.

g ch. 18. 2.  
b ch. 18. 21.  
Deut. 12. 31;  
18. 10.

2 Kin. 17. 17;  
23. 10.

2 Chr. 33. 6.  
Jer. 7. 31;  
32. 35.

Ezek. 20. 26,  
31.

of your heads, neither shalt thou mar the corners of thy beard.

28 Ye shall not make any cuttings in your flesh for the dead, nor print any marks upon you: I am the LORD.

29 ¶ Do not prostitute thy daughter, to cause her to be a whore; lest the land fall to whoredom, and the land become full of wickedness.

30 ¶ Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and reverence my sanctuary: I am the LORD.

31 ¶ Regard not them that have familiar spirits, neither seek after wizards, to be defiled by them: I am the LORD your God.

32 ¶ Thou shalt rise up before the hoary head, and honour the face of the old man, and fear thy God: I am the LORD.

33 ¶ And if a stranger sojourn with thee in your land, ye shall not vex him.

34 ¶ But the stranger that dwelleth with you shall be unto you as one born among you, and thou shalt love him as thyself; for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt: I am the LORD your God.

35 ¶ Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment, in meteyard, in weight, or in measure.

36 ¶ Just balances, just weights, a just ephah, and a just hin, shall ye have: I am the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt.

37 ¶ Therefore shall ye observe all my statutes, and all my judgments, and do them: I am the LORD.

## CHAPTER 20.

1 Of him that giveth of his seed to Molech. 6 Of going to wizards. 7 Of sanctification. 9 Of him that curseth his parents. 10 Of adultery. 11, 14, 17, 19 Of incest. 13 Of sodomy. 15 Of bestiality. 18 Of uncleanness. 21 Wizards must be put to death.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 ¶ Again, thou shalt say to the children of Israel, Whosoever he be of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn in Israel, that giveth any of his seed unto

Mō'lech; he shall surely be put to death: the people of the land shall stone him with stones.

3 And <sup>c</sup> I will set my face against that man, and will cut him off from among his people; because he hath given of his seed unto Mō'lech, to <sup>d</sup> defile my sanctuary, and <sup>e</sup> to profane my holy name.

4 And if the people of the land do any ways hide their eyes from the man, when he giveth of his seed unto Mō'lech, and <sup>f</sup> kill him not:

5 Then <sup>g</sup> I will set my face against that man, and <sup>h</sup> against his family, and will cut him off, and all that <sup>i</sup> go a whoring after him, to commit whoredom with Mō'lech, from among their people.

6 ¶ And <sup>k</sup> the soul that turneth after such as have familiar spirits, and after wizards, to go a whoring after them, I will even set my face against that soul, and will cut him off from among his people.

7 ¶ <sup>l</sup> Sanctify yourselves therefore, and be ye holy: for I am the LORD your God.

8 ¶ And ye shall keep my statutes, and do them: <sup>m</sup> I am the LORD which sanctify you.

9 ¶ <sup>n</sup> For every one that curseth his father or his mother shall be surely put to death: he hath cursed his father or his mother; <sup>o</sup> his blood shall be upon him.

10 ¶ And <sup>p</sup> the man that committeth adultery with another man's wife, even he that committeth adultery with his neighbour's wife, the adulterer and the adulteress shall surely be put to death.

11 ¶ And the man that lieth with his father's wife hath uncovered his father's nakedness: both of them shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.

12 ¶ And if a man lie with his daughter in law, both of them shall surely be put to death: <sup>q</sup> they have wrought confusion; their blood shall be upon them.

13 ¶ If a man also lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to

death; their blood shall be upon them.

14 ¶ And if a man take a wife and her mother, it is wickedness: they shall be burnt with fire, both he and they; that there be no wickedness among you.

15 ¶ And if a man lie with a beast, he shall surely be put to death: and ye shall slay the beast.

16 And if a woman approach unto any beast, and lie down thereto, thou shalt kill the woman, and the beast: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.

17 ¶ And if a man shall take his sister, his father's daughter, or his mother's daughter, and see her nakedness, and she see his nakedness; it is a wicked thing; and they shall be cut off in the sight of their people: he hath uncovered his sister's nakedness; he shall bear his iniquity.

18 ¶ And if a man shall lie with a woman having her sickness, and shall uncover her nakedness; he hath <sup>r</sup> discovered her fountain, and she hath uncovered the fountain of her blood: and both of them shall be cut off from among their people.

19 ¶ And thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister, nor of thy father's sister: <sup>s</sup> for he uncovereth his near kin: they shall bear their iniquity.

20 ¶ And if a man shall lie with his uncle's wife, he hath uncovered his uncle's nakedness: they shall bear their sin; they shall die childless.

21 ¶ And if a man shall take his brother's wife, it is <sup>t</sup> an unclean thing: he hath uncovered his brother's nakedness; they shall be childless.

22 ¶ Ye shall therefore keep all my <sup>u</sup> statutes, and all my judgments, and do them: that the land, whither I bring you to dwell therein, <sup>v</sup> spue you not out.

23 ¶ And ye shall not walk in the manners of the nation, which I cast out before you: for they committed all these things, and <sup>w</sup> therefore I abhorred them.

24 But <sup>x</sup> I have said unto you, Ye shall inherit their land, and I will give it unto you to possess it, a land that floweth with milk and honey:

B. C. 1490.

c ch. 17. 10.

d Ezek. 5. 11; 23. 38, 39. e ch. 18. 21.

f Deut. 17. 2, 3, 5.

g ch. 17. 10.

h Ex. 20. 5.

i ch. 17. 7.

k ch. 19. 31.

l ch. 11. 44; 19. 2.

m ch. 19. 37.

n Ex. 31. 13.

o ch. 21. 8.

p Ezek. 37. 28.

q Ex. 21. 17.

r Deut. 27. 16.

s Prov. 20. 20.

t Matt. 15. 4.

u p ver. 11, 12.

v 13, 16, 27.

w 2 Sam. 1. 16.

x q ch. 18. 20.

y Deut. 22. 22.

z John 8. 4, 5.

a r ch. 18. 8.

b Deut. 27. 23.

c s ch. 18. 15.

d ch. 18. 23.

e u ch. 18. 22.

f Deut. 23. 17.

g See Gen. 19. 5.

h Judg. 19. 22.

i z ch. 18. 17.

j Deut. 27. 23.

k y ch. 18. 23.

l Deut. 27. 21.

m z ch. 18. 9.

n Deut. 27. 22.

o See Gen. 20. 12.

p a ch. 18. 19.

q See ch. 15. 24.

r 2 Heb. made naked.

s b ch. 18. 12, 13.

t c ch. 18. 6.

u d ch. 18. 14.

v e ch. 18. 16.

w 2 Heb. a separation.

x f ch. 18. 26; 19. 37.

y g ch. 18. 25, 26.

z a ch. 18. 3, 24, 30.

a i ch. 18. 27.

b Deut. 9. 5.

c k Ex. 3. 17; 6. 8.

I am the LORD your God, <sup>1</sup> which have separated you from other people.

25 <sup>m</sup> Ye shall therefore put difference between clean beasts and unclean, and between unclean fowls and clean: <sup>n</sup> and ye shall not make your souls abominable by beast, or by fowl, or by any manner of living thing that <sup>2</sup> creepeth on the ground, which I have separated from you as unclean.

26 And ye shall be holy unto me: <sup>o</sup> for I the LORD am holy, and <sup>p</sup> have severed you from other people, that ye should be mine.

27 <sup>q</sup> <sup>a</sup> A man also or woman that hath a familiar spirit, or that is a wizard, shall surely be put to death: they shall stone them with stones: <sup>r</sup> their blood shall be upon them.

#### CHAPTER 21.

1 *Of the priests' mourning. 6 Of their holiness. 7, 13 Of their marriages. 17 The priests that have blemishes must not minister in the sanctuary.*

AND the LORD said unto Mō'ses, <sup>a</sup> Speak unto the priests the sons of Aâr'ōn, and say unto them, <sup>b</sup> There shall none be defiled for the dead among his people:

2 But for his kin, that is near unto him, <sup>c</sup> that is, for his mother, and for his father, and for his son, and for his daughter, and for his brother,

3 And for his sister a virgin, that is nigh unto him, which hath had no husband; for her may he be defiled.

4 <sup>d</sup> But <sup>e</sup> he shall not defile himself, being a chief man among his people, to profane himself.

5 <sup>f</sup> They shall not make baldness upon their head, neither shall they shave off the corner of their beard, nor make any cuttings in their flesh.

6 They shall be holy unto their God, and <sup>g</sup> not profane the name of their God: for the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and <sup>h</sup> the bread of their God, they do offer: therefore they shall be holy.

7 <sup>i</sup> They shall not take a wife that is a whore, or profane; neither shall they take a woman <sup>j</sup> put away from her husband: for he is holy unto his God.

8 Thou shalt sanctify him therefore; for he offereth the bread of thy God: he shall be holy unto thee:

B. C. 1490.

<sup>1</sup> ver. 26.  
<sup>2</sup> Ex. 19. 5; 33. 16.  
<sup>3</sup> Deut. 7. 6;  
<sup>4</sup> 14. 2.  
<sup>5</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 53.  
<sup>6</sup> m ch. 14. 47.  
<sup>7</sup> Deut. 14. 4.  
<sup>8</sup> n ch. 11. 43.

2 Or, moveth.

<sup>o</sup> ver. 7.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 19. 2.  
<sup>q</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 16.  
<sup>r</sup> ver. 24.  
<sup>s</sup> Tit. 2. 14.  
<sup>t</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 18.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 19. 31.  
<sup>v</sup> Deut. 18. 10, 11.  
<sup>w</sup> 1 Sam. 28. 7, 8.

<sup>x</sup> ver. 9.

<sup>a</sup> Ezek. 44. 25.  
<sup>b</sup> 3 Or, being an husband among his people, he shall not defile himself for his wife, &c.  
<sup>c</sup> See Ezek. 24. 16, 17.  
<sup>d</sup> b ch. 19. 27, 28.  
<sup>e</sup> Deut. 14. 1.  
<sup>f</sup> Ezek. 44. 20.  
<sup>g</sup> c ch. 18. 21; 19. 12.  
<sup>h</sup> d See ch. 3. 11.  
<sup>i</sup> e Ezek. 44. 22.  
<sup>j</sup> f See Deut. 24. 1, 2.

<sup>k</sup> g ch. 20. 7, 8.  
<sup>l</sup> h Gen. 38. 24.  
<sup>m</sup> i Ex. 29. 23, 30.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 8. 12; 16. 32.  
<sup>o</sup> Num. 35. 25.  
<sup>p</sup> k Ex. 28. 2.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 16. 32.  
<sup>r</sup> t ch. 10. 6.  
<sup>s</sup> m Num. 19. 14.  
<sup>t</sup> See ver. 1, 2.  
<sup>u</sup> n ch. 10. 7.  
<sup>v</sup> o Ex. 29. 36.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 8. 9, 12, 30.

<sup>x</sup> p ver. 7.  
<sup>y</sup> Ezek. 44. 22.  
<sup>z</sup> q ver. 8.  
<sup>1</sup> r ch. 10. 3.  
<sup>2</sup> Num. 16. 5.  
<sup>3</sup> Ps. 65. 4.  
<sup>4</sup> Or, food, ch. 3. 11.  
<sup>5</sup> s ch. 22. 23.  
<sup>6</sup> 5 Or, too slender.  
<sup>7</sup> t Deut. 23. 1.  
<sup>8</sup> u ver. 6.  
<sup>9</sup> z ch. 2. 3, 10; 6. 17, 29; 7. 1; 24. 9.  
<sup>10</sup> Num. 18. 9.  
<sup>11</sup> y ch. 22. 10, 11, 12.  
<sup>12</sup> Num. 18. 19.

<sup>13</sup> for I the LORD, which sanctify you, am holy.

9 <sup>14</sup> And the daughter of any priest, if she profane herself by playing the whore, she profaneth her father: she shall be burnt with fire.

10 <sup>15</sup> And he that is the high priest among his brethren, upon whose head the anointing oil was poured, and <sup>16</sup> that is consecrated to put on the garments, shall not uncover his head, nor rend his clothes;

11 Neither shall he <sup>17</sup> go in to any dead body, nor defile himself for his father, or for his mother;

12 <sup>18</sup> Neither shall he go out of the sanctuary, nor profane the sanctuary of his God; for <sup>19</sup> the crown of the anointing oil of his God is upon him: I am the LORD.

13 And <sup>20</sup> he shall take a wife in her virginity.

14 A widow, or a divorced woman, or profane, or an harlot, these shall he not take: but he shall take a virgin of his own people to wife.

15 Neither shall he profane his seed among his people: for <sup>21</sup> I the LORD do sanctify him.

16 <sup>22</sup> And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

17 Speak unto Aâr'ōn, saying, Whosoever he be of thy seed in their generations that hath any blemish, let him not <sup>23</sup> approach to offer the bread of his God.

18 For whatsoever man he be that hath a blemish, he shall not approach: a blind man, or a lame, or he that hath a flat nose, or any thing <sup>24</sup> superfluous,

19 Or a man that is brokenfooted, or brokenhanded,

20 Or crookbackt, or <sup>25</sup> a dwarf, or that hath a blemish in his eye, or be scurvy, or scabbed, or <sup>26</sup> hath his stones broken;

21 No man that hath a blemish of the seed of Aâr'ōn the priest shall come nigh to <sup>27</sup> offer the offerings of the LORD made by fire: he hath a blemish; he shall not come nigh to offer the bread of his God.

22 He shall eat the bread of his God, both of the <sup>28</sup> most holy, and of the <sup>29</sup> holy.

23 Only he shall not go in unto the



vail, nor come nigh unto the altar, because he hath a blemish; that <sup>2</sup> he profane not my sanctuaries: for I the LORD do sanctify them.

24 And Mō'ses told it unto Aār'on, and to his sons, and unto all the children of Iſ'ra-el.

#### CHAPTER 22.

1 *The priests in their uncleanness must abstain from the holy things.* 10 *Who of the priest's house may eat of the holy things.* 17 *The sacrifices must be without blemish.* 28 *The law of eating the sacrifice of thanksgiving.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

2 Speak unto Aār'on and to his sons, that they <sup>a</sup> separate themselves from the holy things of the children of Iſ'ra-el, and that they <sup>b</sup> profane not my holy name in those things which they <sup>c</sup> hallow unto me: I am the LORD.

3 Say unto them, Whosoever he be of all your seed among your generations, that goeth unto the holy things, which the children of Iſ'ra-el hallow unto the LORD, <sup>d</sup> having his uncleanness upon him, that soul shall be cut off from my presence: I am the LORD.

4 What man soever of the seed of Aār'on is a leper, or hath <sup>e</sup> a <sup>2</sup> running issue; he shall not eat of the holy things, <sup>f</sup> until he be clean. And <sup>g</sup> whose toucheth any thing that is unclean by the dead, or <sup>h</sup> a man whose seed goeth from him;

5 Or <sup>i</sup> whoseever toucheth any creeping thing, whereby he may be made unclean, or <sup>k</sup> a man of whom he may take uncleanness, whatsoever uncleanness he hath;

6 The soul which hath touched any such shall be unclean until even, and shall not eat of the holy things, unless he <sup>l</sup> wash his flesh with water.

7 And when the sun is down, he shall be clean, and shall afterward eat of the holy things; because <sup>m</sup> it is his food.

8 <sup>n</sup> That which dieth of itself, or is torn with beasts, he shall not eat to defile himself therewith: I am the LORD.

9 They shall therefore keep mine ordinance, <sup>o</sup> lest they bear sin for it, and die therefore, if they profane it: I the LORD do sanctify them.

B. C. 1490.

<sup>2</sup> ver. 12.

a Num. 6. 3.  
b ch. 18. 21.  
c Ex. 28. 38.  
d Num. 18. 32.  
e Deut. 15. 19.  
f ch. 7. 20.  
g ch. 15. 2.  
h Heb. running of the reins.  
i ch. 14. 2;  
j 15. 13.  
k Num. 19. 11, 22.  
l ch. 15. 16.  
m ch. 11. 24.  
n ch. 15. 7, 19.  
o ch. 15. 5.  
p Heb. 10. 22.  
q ch. 21. 22.  
r Num. 19. 11, 13.  
s Ex. 22. 31.  
t ch. 17. 15.  
u Ezek. 44. 31.  
v Ex. 29. 43.  
w Num. 18. 22, 32.  
x See 1 Sam. 21. 6.  
y Heb. with the purchase of his money.  
z Num. 18. 11, 13.  
a Heb. a man a stranger.  
b Gen. 38. 11.  
c ch. 10. 14.  
d Num. 18. 11, 19.  
e ch. 5. 15, 16.  
f Num. 18. 32.  
g Or, laden themselves with the iniquity of trespass in their eating.  
h ver. 8.  
i ch. 1. 2, 3, 10.  
j Num. 15. 14.  
k ch. 1. 3.  
l Deut. 15. 21;  
m 17. 1.  
n Mal. 1. 8, 14.  
o Eph. 5. 27.  
p Heb. 9. 14.  
q 1 Pet. 1. 19.  
r ch. 3. 1, 6.  
s ch. 7. 16.  
t Num. 15. 3, 6.  
u Deut. 23. 21, 24.  
v Ps. 61. 8; 65. 1.  
w Eccles. 5. 4, 5.  
x Or, goats.  
y d ver. 20.  
z Mal. 1. 6.  
a ch. 1. 9, 13;  
b 3, 5.

10 <sup>p</sup> There shall no stranger eat of the holy thing: a sojourner of the priest, or an hired servant, shall not eat of the holy thing.

11 But if the priest buy <sup>any</sup> soul <sup>3</sup> with his money, he shall eat of it, and he that is born in his house: <sup>q</sup> they shall eat of his meat.

12 If the priest's daughter also be married unto <sup>4</sup> a stranger, she may not eat of an offering of the holy things.

13 But if the priest's daughter be a widow, or divorced, and have no child, and is <sup>r</sup> returned unto her father's house, <sup>s</sup> as in her youth, she shall eat of her father's meat: but there shall no stranger eat thereof.

14 <sup>t</sup> ¶ And if a man eat of the holy thing unwittingly, then he shall put the fifth part thereof unto it, and shall give it unto the priest with the holy thing.

15 And <sup>u</sup> they shall not profane the holy things of the children of Iſ'ra-el, which they offer unto the LORD;

16 Or <sup>v</sup> suffer them <sup>w</sup> to bear the iniquity of trespass, when they eat their holy things: for I the LORD do sanctify them.

17 <sup>x</sup> ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

18 Speak unto Aār'on, and to his sons, and unto all the children of Iſ'ra-el, and say unto them, <sup>y</sup> Whatsoever he be of the house of Iſ'ra-el, or of the strangers in Iſ'ra-el, that will offer his oblation for all his vows, and for all his freewill offerings, which they will offer unto the LORD for a burnt offering;

19 <sup>z</sup> Ye shall offer at your own will a male without blemish, of the beeves, of the sheep, or of the goats.

20 <sup>a</sup> But whatsoever hath a blemish, that shall ye not offer: for it shall not be acceptable for you.

21 And <sup>b</sup> whoseever offereth a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD <sup>c</sup> to accomplish his vow, or a freewill offering in beeves or <sup>d</sup> sheep, it shall be perfect to be accepted; there shall be no blemish therein.

22 <sup>e</sup> Blind, or broken, or maimed, or having a wen, or scurvy, or scabbed, ye shall not offer these unto the LORD, nor make <sup>f</sup> an offering by fire

of them upon the altar unto the LORD.

23 Either a bullock or a <sup>2</sup> lamb that hath any thing <sup>f</sup>superfluous or lacking in his parts, that mayest thou offer for a freewill offering; but for a vow it shall not be accepted.

24 Ye shall not offer unto the LORD that which is bruised, or crushed, or broken, or cut; neither shall ye make any offering thereof in your land.

25 Neither <sup>g</sup> from a stranger's hand shall ye offer <sup>h</sup> the bread of your God of any of these; because their <sup>i</sup> corruption is in them, and blemishes be in them: they shall not be accepted for you.

26 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

27 <sup>k</sup> When a bullock, or a sheep, or a goat, is brought forth, then it shall be seven days under the dam; and from the eighth day and thenceforth it shall be accepted for an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

28 And whether it be cow or <sup>3</sup> ewe, ye shall not kill it <sup>l</sup> and her young both in one day.

29 And when ye will <sup>m</sup> offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving unto the LORD, offer it at your own will.

30 On the same day it shall be eaten up; ye shall leave <sup>n</sup> none of it until the morrow: I am the LORD.

31 <sup>o</sup> Therefore shall ye keep my commandments, and do them: I am the LORD.

32 <sup>p</sup> Neither shall ye profane my holy name; but <sup>q</sup> I will be hallowed among the children of Is'ra-el: I am the LORD which <sup>r</sup> hallow you,

33 <sup>s</sup> That brought you out of the land of E'gypt, to be your God: I am the LORD.

#### CHAPTER 23.

1 *The feasts of the Lord.* 3 *The sabbath.* 4 *The passover.* 9 *The sheaf of firstfruits.* 15 *The feast of Pentecost.* 23 *The feast of trumpets.* 26 *The day of atonement.* 33 *The feast of tabernacles.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Is'ra-el, and say unto them, Concerning <sup>a</sup> the feasts of the LORD, which ye shall <sup>b</sup> proclaim to be holy convocations, even these are my feasts.

3 <sup>c</sup> Six days shall work be done: but the seventh day is the sabbath

B. C. 1490.

2 Or, *kid.*

f ch. 21. 18.

g Num. 15. 15.

h ch. 21. 6, 17.

i Mal. 1. 14.

k Ex. 22. 30.

3 Or, *she goat.*

l Deut. 22. 6.

m ch. 7. 12.

Ps. 107. 22;

116. 17.

Amos 4. 5.

n ch. 1. 15.

o ch. 13. 37.

Num. 15. 40.

Deut. 4. 40.

p ch. 18. 21.

q ch. 10. 3.

Matt. 6. 9.

Luke 11. 2.

r ch. 20. 8.

s Ex. 6. 7.

ch. 11. 45; 19.

36; 23. 38.

Num. 15. 41.

a ver. 4. 37.

b Ex. 32. 5.

c Kin. 10. 20.

Ps. 81. 3.

d Ex. 20. 9; 23.

12; 31. 15; 34.

21.

ch. 19. 3.

Deut. 5. 13.

Luke 13. 14.

d ver. 2. 37.

e Ex. 23. 14.

f Ex. 12. 6, 14.

18; 13. 3, 10;

23. 15; 34. 18.

Num. 9. 2, 3;

28. 16, 17.

Deut. 16. 1-9.

Josh. 5. 10.

f Ex. 12. 16.

Num. 28. 18.

25.

g Ex. 23. 16, 19;

24. 22, 23.

Num. 15. 2.

18; 28. 26.

Deut. 16. 9.

Josh. 3. 15.

40 Or, *handful.*

5 Heb. *omer.*

h Rom. 11. 16.

i Cor. 15. 20.

1 Jan. 1. 18.

Rev. 14. 4.

j Ex. 29. 24.

k ch. 2. 14, 15.

16.

l Ex. 34. 22.

ch. 25. 8.

Deut. 16. 9.

of rest, an holy convocation; ye shall do no work therein: it is the sabbath of the LORD in all your dwellings.

4 ¶ <sup>d</sup> These are the feasts of the LORD, even holy convocations, which ye shall proclaim in their seasons.

5 <sup>e</sup> In the fourteenth day of the first month at even is the LORD's pass-over.

6 And on the fifteenth day of the same month is the feast of unleavened bread unto the LORD: seven days ye must eat unleavened bread.

7 <sup>f</sup> In the first day ye shall have an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein.

8 But ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD seven days: in the seventh day is an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein.

9 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

10 Speak unto the children of Is'ra-el, and say unto them, <sup>g</sup> When ye be come into the land which I give unto you, and shall reap the harvest thereof, then ye shall bring a <sup>h</sup> sheaf of the firstfruits of your harvest unto the priest:

11 And he shall <sup>i</sup> wave the sheaf before the LORD, to be accepted for you: on the morrow after the sabbath the priest shall wave it.

12 And ye shall offer that day when ye wave the sheaf an he lamb without blemish of the first year for a burnt offering unto the LORD.

13 <sup>k</sup> And the meat offering thereof shall be two tenth deals of fine flour mingled with oil, an offering made by fire unto the LORD for a sweet savour: and the drink offering thereof shall be of wine, the fourth part of an hin.

14 And ye shall eat neither bread, nor parched corn, nor green ears, until the selfsame day that ye have brought an offering unto your God: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

15 ¶ And <sup>l</sup> ye shall count unto you from the morrow after the sabbath, from the day that ye brought the sheaf of the wave offering; seven sabbaths shall be complete:

16 Even unto the morrow after the seventh sabbath shall ye number <sup>m</sup> fifty days; and ye shall offer <sup>n</sup> a new meat offering unto the LORD.

17 Ye shall bring out of your habitations two wave loaves of two tenth deals: they shall be of fine flour; they shall be baked with leaven; they are <sup>o</sup> the firstfruits unto the LORD.

18 And ye shall offer with the bread seven lambs without blemish of the first year, and one young bullock, and two rams: they shall be for a burnt offering unto the LORD, with their meat offering, and their drink offerings, even an offering made by fire, of sweet savour unto the LORD.

19 Then ye shall sacrifice <sup>p</sup> one kid of the goats for a sin offering, and two lambs of the first year for a sacrifice of <sup>q</sup> peace offerings.

20 And the priest shall wave them with the bread of the firstfruits for a wave offering before the LORD, with the two lambs: <sup>r</sup> they shall be holy to the LORD for the priest.

21 And ye shall proclaim on the selfsame day, that it may be an holy convocation unto you: ye shall do no servile work therein: *it shall be a statute for ever in all your dwellings throughout your generations.*

22 ¶ And <sup>s</sup> when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not make clean riddance of the corners of thy field when thou reapest, <sup>t</sup> neither shalt thou gather any gleanings of thy harvest: thou shalt leave them unto the poor, and to the stranger: *I am the LORD your God.*

23 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

24 Speak unto the children of Is'ra-el, saying, In the "seventh month, in the first day of the month, shall ye have a sabbath, <sup>u</sup> a memorial of blowing of trumpets, an holy convocation.

25 Ye shall do no servile work therein: but ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

26 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

27 <sup>v</sup> Also on the tenth day of this seventh month *there shall be a day of atonement: it shall be an holy*

B. C. 1490.

<sup>m</sup> Acts 2. 1.  
<sup>n</sup> Num. 28. 26.

<sup>o</sup> Ex. 23. 16, 19;  
22. 29; 34. 22.  
26.  
Num. 15. 17-21; 23. 26.  
Deut. 26. 1.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 4. 23, 28.  
Num. 28. 30.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 3. 1.

<sup>r</sup> Num. 18. 12.  
Deut. 18. 4.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 19. 9.

<sup>t</sup> Deut. 24. 19.

<sup>u</sup> Num. 23. 1.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 25. 9.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 16. 30.

Num. 29. 7.

<sup>z</sup> Gen. 17. 14.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. rest.

<sup>b</sup> Ex. 23. 16.

Num. 29. 12.

Deut. 16. 13.

Ezra 3. 4.

Neh. 8. 14.

Zech. 14. 16.

John 7. 2.

<sup>c</sup> Num. 29. 35.

Neh. 8. 18.

John 7. 37.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. day of restraint.

<sup>d</sup> Deut. 16. 8.

<sup>2</sup> Chr. 7. 9.

Neh. 8. 18.

Joel 1. 14; 2. 15.

<sup>e</sup> ver. 2. 4.

<sup>f</sup> Num. 29. 39.

<sup>g</sup> Ex. 23. 16.

Deut. 16. 13.

convocation unto you; and ye shall afflict your souls, and offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

28 And ye shall do no work in that same day: for it is a day of atonement, to make an atonement for you before the LORD your God.

29 For whatsoever soul *it be* that shall not be afflicted in that same day, <sup>2</sup> he shall be cut off from among his people.

30 And whatsoever soul *it be* that doeth any work in that same day, <sup>a</sup> the same soul will I destroy from among his people.

31 Ye shall do no manner of work: *it shall be a statute for ever* throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

32 *It shall be* unto you a sabbath of rest, and ye shall afflict your souls: in the ninth day of the month at even, from even unto even, shall ye <sup>2</sup> celebrate your sabbath.

33 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

34 Speak unto the children of Is'ra-el, saying, <sup>b</sup> The fifteenth day of this seventh month *shall be* the feast of tabernacles for seven days unto the LORD.

35 On the first day *shall be* an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein.

36 Seven days ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD: <sup>c</sup> on the eighth day shall be an holy convocation unto you; and ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD: *it is a <sup>3d</sup> solemn assembly; and ye shall do no servile work therein.*

37 <sup>e</sup> These are the feasts of the LORD, which ye shall proclaim to be holy convocations, to offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD, a burnt offering, and a meat offering, a sacrifice, and drink offerings, every thing upon his day:

38 <sup>f</sup> Beside the sabbaths of the LORD, and beside your gifts, and beside all your vows, and beside all your freewill offerings, which ye give unto the LORD.

39 Also in the fifteenth day of the seventh month, when ye have <sup>g</sup> gathered in the fruit of the land, ye

shall keep a feast unto the LORD seven days: on the first day *shall be a sabbath*, and on the eighth day *shall be a sabbath*.

40 And <sup>h</sup> ye shall take you on the first day the <sup>2</sup> boughs of goodly trees, branches of palm trees, and the boughs of thick trees, and willows of the brook; <sup>i</sup> and ye shall rejoice before the LORD your God seven days.

41 <sup>k</sup> And ye shall keep it a feast unto the LORD seven days in the year. *It shall be a statute for ever in your generations: ye shall celebrate it in the seventh month.*

42 <sup>l</sup> Ye shall dwell in booths seven days; all that are *Is'ra-el-ites* born shall dwell in booths:

43 <sup>m</sup> That your generations may know that I made the children of *Is'ra-el* to dwell in booths, when I brought them out of the land of *E'gypt*: I am the LORD your God.

44 And *Mō'ses* <sup>n</sup> declared unto the children of *Is'ra-el* the feasts of the LORD.

#### CHAPTER 24.

1 *The oil for the lamps.* 5 *The shewbread.* 13 *The law of blasphemy.* 17 *Of murder.* 18 *Of damage.* 23 *The blasphemer is stoned.*

AND the LORD spake unto *Mō'ses*, saying,

2 <sup>a</sup> Command the children of *Is'ra-el*, that they bring unto thee pure oil olive beaten for the light, <sup>3</sup> to cause the lamps to burn continually.

3 Without the vail of the testimony, in the tabernacle of the congregation, shall *Aār'qn* order it from the evening unto the morning before the LORD continually: *it shall be a statute for ever in your generations.*

4 He shall order the lamps upon <sup>b</sup> the pure candlestick before the LORD continually.

5 ¶ And thou shalt take fine flour, and bake twelve <sup>c</sup> cakes thereof: two tenth deals shall be in one cake.

6 And thou shalt set them in two rows, six on a row, <sup>d</sup> upon the pure table before the LORD.

7 And thou shalt put pure frankincense upon *each* row, that it may be on the bread for a memorial, *even an offering made by fire unto the LORD.*

B. C. 1490.

<sup>A</sup> Neh. 8. 15.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. *fruit*.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. *to*.

<sup>4</sup> Deut. 16. 14.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. *to*.

<sup>6</sup> Num. 29. 12.

<sup>7</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>8</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>9</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>10</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>11</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>12</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>13</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>14</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>15</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>16</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>17</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>18</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>19</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>20</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>21</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>22</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>23</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>24</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>25</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>26</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>27</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>28</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>29</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>30</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>31</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>32</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>33</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>34</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>35</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>36</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>37</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>38</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>39</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>40</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>41</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>42</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>43</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>44</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>45</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>46</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>47</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>48</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>49</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>50</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>51</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>52</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>53</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>54</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>55</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>56</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>57</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>58</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>59</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

<sup>60</sup> Neh. 8. 18.

8 <sup>e</sup> Every sabbath he shall set it in order before the LORD continually, *being taken from the children of Is'ra-el by an everlasting covenant.*

9 And <sup>f</sup> it shall be *Aār'qn's* and his sons'; <sup>g</sup> and they shall eat it in the holy place: for it is most holy unto him of the offerings of the LORD made by fire by a perpetual statute.

10 ¶ And the son of an *Is'ra-el-it-ish* woman, whose father was an *E-gyp'tian*, went out among the children of *Is'ra-el*: and this son of the *Is'ra-el-it-ish* woman and a man of *Is'ra-el* strove together in the camp;

11 And the *Is'ra-el-it-ish* woman's son <sup>h</sup> blasphemed the name of the LORD, and <sup>i</sup> cursed. And they <sup>k</sup> brought him unto *Mō'ses*: (and his mother's name was *Shēl'q-mith*, the daughter of *Dib'ri*, of the tribe of *Dān*.)

12 And they <sup>l</sup> put him in ward, <sup>m</sup> that the mind of the LORD might be shewed them.

13 And the LORD spake unto *Mō'ses*, saying,

14 Bring forth him that hath cursed without the camp; and let all that heard him <sup>n</sup> lay their hands upon his head, and let all the congregation stone him.

15 And thou shalt speak unto the children of *Is'ra-el*, saying, Whosoever curseth his God <sup>o</sup> shall bear his sin.

16 And he that <sup>p</sup> blasphemeth the name of the LORD, he shall surely be put to death, and all the congregation shall certainly stone him: as well the stranger, as he that is born in the land, when he blasphemeth the name of the LORD, shall be put to death.

17 ¶ And he that <sup>q</sup> killeth any man shall surely be put to death.

18 And he that killeth a beast shall make it good; <sup>r</sup> beast for beast.

19 And if a man cause a blemish in his neighbour; as <sup>s</sup> he hath done, so shall it be done to him;

20 Breach for breach, eye for eye, tooth for tooth: as he hath caused a blemish in a man, <sup>t</sup> so shall it be done to him again.

21 <sup>1</sup> And he that killeth a beast, he shall restore it: <sup>2</sup> and he that killeth a man, he shall be put to death.

22 Ye shall have <sup>2</sup> one manner of law, as well for the stranger, as for one of your own country: for I am the LORD your God.

23 ¶ And Mō'seq spake to the children of Iſ'ra-el, <sup>3</sup> that they should bring forth him that had cursed out of the camp, and stone him with stones. And the children of Iſ'ra-el did as the LORD commanded Mō'seq.

## CHAPTER 25.

1 The sabbath of the seventh year. 8 The jubile in the fiftieth year. 14 Of oppression. 23 The redemption of land. 29 Of houses. 30 The usage of bondmen. 41 The redemption of servants.

**A**ND the LORD spake unto Mō'seq in mount Si'nai, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Iſ'ra-el, and say unto them, When ye come into the land which I give you, then shall the land <sup>2</sup> keep <sup>a</sup> a sabbath unto the LORD.

3 Six years thou shalt sow thy field, and six years thou shalt prune thy vineyard, and gather in the fruit thereof;

4 But in the seventh year shall be a sabbath of rest unto the land, a sabbath for the LORD: thou shalt neither sow thy field, nor prune thy vineyard.

5 <sup>b</sup> That which groweth of its own accord of thy harvest thou shalt not reap, neither gather the grapes <sup>8</sup> of thy vine undressed: for it is a year of rest unto the land.

6 And the sabbath of the land shall be meat for you; for thee, and for thy servant, and for thy maid, and for thy hired servant, and for thy stranger that sojourneth with thee.

7 And for thy cattle, and for the beast that are in thy land, shall all the increase thereof be meat.

8 ¶ And thou shalt number seven sabbaths of years unto thee, seven times seven years; and the space of the seven sabbaths of years shall be unto thee forty and nine years.

9 Then shalt thou cause the trumpet <sup>4</sup> of the jubile to sound on the tenth day of the seventh month, <sup>o</sup> in the day of atonement shall ye make

B. C. 1490.

1 ver. 18.  
Ex. 21. 33.  
u ver. 17.  
z Ex. 12. 49.  
ch. 19. 34.  
Num. 15. 16.

y ver. 14.

1491.]

2 Heb. rest.  
a Ex. 23. 10.  
See ch. 26. 34.  
35.  
3 Chr. 36. 21.

b 2 Kln. 19. 29.  
3 Heb. of thy separation.  
4 Heb. loud of sound.  
c ch. 23. 24, 27.  
d Is. 61. 2;  
63. 4.  
Jer. 34. 8, 15, 17.

5 Luke 4. 19.  
e ver. 13.  
Num. 36. 4.  
f ver. 5.  
g ver. 6, 7.  
h ver. 10.  
ch. 27. 24.  
Num. 36. 4.  
i ver. 17.  
ch. 19. 13.  
1 Sam. 12. 3, 4.  
Mic. 2. 2.  
1 Cor. 6. 8.  
k ch. 27. 18, 23.  
l ver. 14.

m ver. 43.  
ch. 19. 14, 32.  
n ch. 19. 37.  
o ch. 26. 5.  
Deut. 12. 10.  
Ps. 4. 8.  
Prov. 1. 33.  
Jer. 23. 6.  
p ch. 26. 5.  
Ezek. 34. 25, 27, 28.  
q Matt. 6. 25, 31.

r ver. 4, 5.  
s See Ex. 16. 29.  
Deut. 28. 8.  
2 Kln. 19. 29.  
u Josh. 5. 11, 12.

the trumpet sound throughout all your land.

10 And ye shall hallow the fiftieth year, and <sup>a</sup> proclaim liberty throughout all the land unto all the inhabitants thereof: it shall be a jubile unto you; <sup>a</sup> and ye shall return every man unto his possession, and ye shall return every man unto his family.

11 A jubile shall that fiftieth year be unto you: <sup>7</sup> ye shall not sow, neither reap that which groweth of itself in it, nor gather the grapes in it of thy vine undressed.

12 For it is the jubile; it shall be holy unto you: <sup>4</sup> ye shall eat the increase thereof out of the field.

13 <sup>b</sup> In the year of this jubile ye shall return every man unto his possession.

14 And if thou sell ought unto thy neighbour, or buyest ought of thy neighbour's hand, <sup>c</sup> ye shall not oppress one another:

15 <sup>k</sup> According to the number of years after the jubile thou shalt buy of thy neighbour, and according unto the number of years of the fruits he shall sell unto thee;

16 According to the multitude of years thou shalt increase the price thereof, and according to the fewness of years thou shalt diminish the price of it: for according to the number of the years of the fruits doth he sell unto thee.

17 <sup>l</sup> Ye shall not therefore oppress one another; <sup>m</sup> but thou shalt fear thy God: for I am the LORD your God.

18 ¶ Wherefore ye shall do my statutes, and keep my judgments, and do them; <sup>o</sup> and ye shall dwell in the land in safety.

19 And the land shall yield her fruit, and <sup>p</sup> ye shall eat your fill, and dwell therein in safety.

20 And if ye shall say, <sup>q</sup> What shall we eat the seventh year? behold, <sup>r</sup> we shall not sow, nor gather in our increase:

21 Then I will <sup>s</sup> command my blessing upon you in the sixth year, and it shall bring forth fruit for three years.

22 <sup>t</sup> And ye shall sow the eighth year, and eat yet of <sup>u</sup> old fruit until

the ninth year; until her fruits come in ye shall eat of the old store.

23 ¶ The land shall not be sold <sup>23</sup>for ever: for <sup>2</sup>the land is mine; for ye are <sup>3</sup>strangers and sojourners with me.

24 And in all the land of your possession ye shall grant a redemption for the land.

25 ¶ <sup>2</sup>If thy brother be waxen poor, and hath sold away *some* of his possession, and if <sup>a</sup>any of his kin come to redeem it, then shall he redeem that which his brother sold.

26 And if the man have none to redeem it, and <sup>4</sup>himself be able to redeem it;

27 Then <sup>b</sup>let him count the years of the sale thereof, and restore the overplus unto the man to whom he sold it; that he may return unto his possession.

28 But if he be not able to restore it to him, then that which is sold shall remain in the hand of him that hath bought it until the year of jubile: <sup>c</sup>and in the jubile it shall go out, and he shall return unto his possession.

29 And if a man sell a dwelling house in a walled city, then he may redeem it within a whole year after it is sold; *within* a full year may he redeem it.

30 And if it be not redeemed within the space of a full year, then the house that *is* in the walled city shall be established for ever to him that bought it throughout his generations: it shall not go out in the jubile.

31 But the houses of the villages which have no wall round about them shall be counted as the fields of the country: <sup>5</sup>they may be redeemed, and they shall go out in the jubile.

32 Notwithstanding <sup>a</sup>the cities of the Lé'vites, and the houses of the cities of their possession, may the Lé'vites redeem at any time.

33 And if <sup>6</sup>a man purchase of the Lé'vites, then the house that was sold, and the city of his possession, <sup>e</sup>shall go out in the year of jubile: for the houses of the cities of the Lé'vites are their possession among the children of Is'ra-el.

B. C. 1491.

<sup>2</sup> Or, to be

<sup>3</sup> Heb. *guide cut off.*

<sup>4</sup> Heb. *cutting off.*

<sup>5</sup> Deut. 32. 43.

<sup>6</sup> 2 Chr. 7. 20.

<sup>7</sup> Ps. 85. 1.

<sup>8</sup> Joel 2. 18;

<sup>9</sup> 3. 2.

<sup>10</sup> 1 Chr. 29. 15.

<sup>11</sup> Ps. 39. 12;

<sup>12</sup> 119. 19.

<sup>13</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 11.

<sup>14</sup> Ruth 2. 20;

<sup>15</sup> 4. 4, 6.

<sup>16</sup> See Ruth 3.

<sup>17</sup> 2. 9, 12.

<sup>18</sup> Jer. 32. 7, 8.

<sup>19</sup> 4 Heb. *his*

*hand hath*

*attained and*

*found suffi-*

*ciency.*

<sup>20</sup> ch. 5. 7.

<sup>21</sup> b ver. 50, 51,

52.

<sup>22</sup> c ver. 13.

<sup>23</sup> 5 Heb. *re-*

*demption*

*belongeth*

*unto d.*

<sup>24</sup> d See Num.

35. 2.

<sup>25</sup> Josh. 21. 2,

3c.

<sup>26</sup> Or, one of

the

Levites

redeem

them.

<sup>27</sup> e ver. 28.

<sup>28</sup> f See Acts 4.

36, 37.

<sup>29</sup> 7 Heb. *his*

*hand falleth.*

<sup>30</sup> 8 Heb.

*strength.*

<sup>31</sup> g Deut. 15.

7, 8.

<sup>32</sup> Ps. 37. 28; 41.

<sup>33</sup> 1. 112, 5, 9.

<sup>34</sup> Prov. 14. 31.

<sup>35</sup> Luke 6. 35.

<sup>36</sup> Acts 11. 29.

<sup>37</sup> Rom. 12. 10.

<sup>38</sup> 1 John 3. 17.

<sup>39</sup> h Ex. 22. 25.

<sup>40</sup> Deut. 23. 19.

<sup>41</sup> Neh. 5. 7.

<sup>42</sup> Ps. 15. 5.

<sup>43</sup> Prov. 28. 8.

<sup>44</sup> Ezek. 16. 8.

<sup>45</sup> 14, 17; 22. 12.

<sup>46</sup> i ver. 17.

<sup>47</sup> Neh. 5. 9.

<sup>48</sup> k ch. 22. 32,

33.

<sup>49</sup> l Ex. 21. 2.

<sup>50</sup> Deut. 15. 12.

<sup>51</sup> 1 Kin. 9. 22.

<sup>52</sup> 2 Kin. 4. 1.

<sup>53</sup> Neh. 5. 5.

<sup>54</sup> Jer. 34. 14.

<sup>55</sup> 9 Heb. *serve*

*themselves*

*with*

*him with the*

*service, &c.,*

*ver. 46.*

<sup>56</sup> Ex. 1. 14.

<sup>57</sup> Jer. 25. 14; 27.

<sup>58</sup> 7; 30. 8.

<sup>59</sup> m Ex. 21. 3.

<sup>60</sup> n ver. 23.

<sup>61</sup> o ver. 55.

<sup>62</sup> Rom. 6. 22.

<sup>63</sup> 1 Cor. 7. 23.

<sup>64</sup> 10 Heb. *with*

*the sale of a*

*bondman.*

<sup>65</sup> p Eph. 6. 9.

<sup>66</sup> Col. 4. 1.

<sup>67</sup> q ver. 46.

<sup>68</sup> Ex. 1. 13.

<sup>69</sup> r ver. 17.

<sup>70</sup> Ex. 1. 17, 21.

<sup>71</sup> Deut. 25. 18.

<sup>72</sup> Mal. 3. 5.

<sup>73</sup> 1 sa. 56. 3.

<sup>74</sup> f 1 sa. 2. 2.

<sup>75</sup> 1 Heb. *ye shall serve yourselves with them.*

<sup>76</sup> ver. 35. u ver. 43.

34 But <sup>f</sup>the field of the suburbs of their cities may not be sold; for it is their perpetual possession.

35 ¶ And if thy brother be waxen poor, and <sup>7</sup>fallen in decay with thee; then thou shalt <sup>8</sup>relieve him: *yea, though he be a stranger, or a sojourner; that he may live with thee.*

36 <sup>h</sup>Take thou no usury of him, or increase: but <sup>i</sup>fear thy God; that thy brother may live with thee.

37 Thou shalt not give him thy money upon usury, nor lend him thy victuals for increase.

38 <sup>k</sup>I am the LORD your God, which brought you forth out of the land of E'gypt, to give you the land of Ca'nāan, and to be your God.

39 ¶ And <sup>l</sup>if thy brother that *dwell-eth* by thee be waxen poor, and be sold unto thee; thou shalt not <sup>9</sup>compel him to serve as a bondservant:

40 But as an hired servant, and as a sojourner, he shall be with thee, and shall serve thee unto the year of jubile:

41 And then shall he depart from thee, *both* he and his children <sup>m</sup>with him, and shall return unto his own family, and <sup>n</sup>unto the possession of his fathers shall he return.

42 For they are <sup>o</sup>my servants, which I brought forth out of the land of E'gypt: they shall not be sold <sup>10</sup>as bondmen.

43 <sup>p</sup>Thou shalt not rule over him <sup>q</sup>with rigour; but <sup>r</sup>shalt fear thy God.

44 Both thy bondmen, and thy bondmaids, which thou shalt have, *shall be* of the heathen that are round about you; of them shall ye buy bondmen and bondmaids.

45 Moreover of <sup>s</sup>the children of the strangers that do sojourn among you, of them shall ye buy, and of their families that are with you, which they begat in your land: and they shall be your possession.

46 And <sup>t</sup>ye shall take them as an inheritance for your children after you, to inherit *them* for a possession; <sup>11</sup>they shall be your bondmen for ever: but over your brethren the children of Is'ra-el <sup>u</sup>ye shall not rule one over another with rigour.

47 Ex. 1. 13. r ver. 17. Ex. 1. 17, 21. Deut. 25. 18. Mal. 3. 5. 1 sa. 56. 3. f 1 sa. 2. 2. 1 Heb. *ye shall serve yourselves with them.*

ver. 35. u ver. 43.

47 ¶ And if a sojourner or stranger <sup>1</sup> wax rich by thee, and <sup>2</sup> thy brother that dwelleth by him wax poor, and sell himself unto the stranger or sojourner by thee, or to the stock of the stranger's family:

48 After that he is sold he may be redeemed again; one of his brethren may <sup>3</sup> redeem him:

49 Either his uncle, or his uncle's son, may redeem him, or any that is nigh of kin unto him of his family may redeem him; or if <sup>4</sup> he be able, he may redeem himself.

50 And he shall reckon with him that bought him from the year that he was sold to him unto the year of jubile: and the price of his sale shall be according unto the number of years, <sup>5</sup> according to the time of an hired servant shall it be with him.

51 If there be yet many years behind, according unto them he shall give again the price of his redemption out of the money that he was bought for.

52 And if there remain but few years unto the year of jubile, then he shall count with him, and according unto his years shall he give him again the price of his redemption.

53 And as a yearly hired servant shall he be with him: and the other shall not rule with rigour over him in thy sight.

54 And if he be not redeemed <sup>6</sup> in these years, then <sup>7</sup> he shall go out in the year of jubile, both he, and his children with him.

55 For <sup>8</sup> unto me the children of Israel are servants; they are my servants whom I brought forth out of the land of Egypt: I am the LORD your God.

#### CHAPTER 26.

¶ Of idolatry. 2 Religiousness. 3 A blessing to them that keep the commandments. 14 A curse to those that break them.

**Y**E shall make you <sup>1</sup> no idols nor graven image, neither rear you up a <sup>2</sup> standing image, neither shall ye set up any <sup>3</sup> image of stone in your land, to bow down unto it: for I am the LORD your God.

2 ¶ Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and reverence my sanctuary: I am the LORD.

3 ¶ If ye walk in my statutes, and

B. C. 1491.

2 Heb. His hand obtain, &c.  
ver. 26.  
3 ver. 25, 35.  
4 Neh. 5. 5.  
5 ver. 26.  
6 Job 7. 1.  
7 Is. 16. 14; 21. 16.  
8 Or, by these means.  
b ver. 41.  
Ex. 21. 2, 3.  
c ver. 42.

a Ex. 20. 4, 5.  
Deut. 5. 8;  
16. 22; 27. 15.  
Ps. 97. 7.  
4 Or, pillar.  
5 Or, figured stone.

6 Heb. a stone of picture.  
b ch. 19. 30.  
c Deut. 11. 13.  
14, 15; 28. 1-14.  
d Is. 30. 23.

Ezek. 34. 26.  
Joel 2. 23, 24.  
e Ps. 57. 6;  
85. 12.  
Ezek. 34. 27;  
35. 30.

Zech. 8. 12.  
f Amos 9. 13.  
g ch. 25. 19.  
Deut. 11. 15.  
Joel 2. 19, 26.

h ch. 25. 19.  
Job 11. 18.  
Ezek. 34. 25.  
27, 28.  
i 1 Chr. 22. 9.

Pa. 29. 11;  
147. 14.  
Is. 45. 7.  
Hag. 2. 9.

k Job 11. 19.  
Pa. 3. 5; 4. 8.  
Is. 35. 9.  
Jer. 30. 10.

Ezek. 34. 25.  
Hos. 2. 18.  
Zeph. 3. 12.  
7 Heb. cause to cease.

12 Kin. 17. 25.  
Ezek. 5. 17;  
14. 15.  
m Ezek. 14. 17.

n Deut. 32. 30.  
Josb. 23. 10.  
o Ex. 2. 25.  
2 Kin. 13. 23.

p Gen. 17. 6, 7.  
Neh. 9. 23.  
Pa. 107. 38.  
q ch. 25. 22.

r Ex. 25. 8;  
28. 45.  
Deut. 22. 19.  
Pa. 76. 2.

Ezek. 37. 26.  
27, 28.  
Rev. 21. 3.  
ch. 20. 23.

Deut. 32. 19.  
2 Cor. 6. 16.  
u Ex. 6. 7.  
Jer. 7. 23; 11. 4; 30. 22.

Ezek. 11. 20;  
36. 28.  
z ch. 25. 38.  
d 55.

y Jer. 2. 20.  
Ezek. 34. 27.  
z Deut. 28. 15.

Lam. 2. 17. Mal. 2. 2. a ver. 43. 2 Kin. 17. 15.  
8 Heb. upon you. b Deut. 28. 65, 66, 67; 32. 25. Jer. 15. 8. c Deut. 28. 22.

keep my commandments, and do them;

4 ¶ Then I will give you rain in due season, <sup>4</sup> and the land shall yield her increase, and the trees of the field shall yield their fruit.

5 And <sup>5</sup> your threshing shall reach unto the vintage, and the vintage shall reach unto the sowing time: and <sup>6</sup> ye shall eat your bread to the full, and <sup>7</sup> dwell in your land safely.

6 And <sup>8</sup> I will give peace in the land, and <sup>9</sup> ye shall lie down, and none shall make you afraid: and I will <sup>10</sup> rid <sup>11</sup> evil beasts out of the land, neither shall <sup>12</sup> the sword go through your land.

7 And ye shall chase your enemies, and they shall fall before you by the sword.

8 And <sup>13</sup> five of you shall chase an hundred, and an hundred of you shall put ten thousand to flight: and your enemies shall fall before you by the sword.

9 For I will <sup>14</sup> have respect unto you, and <sup>15</sup> make you fruitful, and multiply you, and establish my covenant with you.

10 And ye shall eat <sup>16</sup> old store, and bring forth the old because of the new.

11 ¶ And I will set my tabernacle among you, and my soul shall not <sup>17</sup> abhor you.

12 ¶ And I will walk among you, and <sup>18</sup> will be your God, and ye shall be my people.

13 ¶ I am the LORD your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, that ye should not be their bondmen; <sup>19</sup> and I have broken the bands of your yoke, and made you go upright.

14 ¶ But if ye will not hearken unto me, and will not do all these commandments;

15 And if ye shall <sup>20</sup> despise my statutes, or if your soul abhor my judgments, so that ye will not do all my commandments, but that ye break my covenant:

16 I also will do this unto you; I will even appoint <sup>21</sup> over you <sup>22</sup> terror, <sup>23</sup> consumption, and the burning ague, <sup>24</sup> Lam. 2. 17. Mal. 2. 2. a ver. 43. 2 Kin. 17. 15. b Deut. 28. 65, 66, 67; 32. 25. Jer. 15. 8. c Deut. 28. 22.

that shall <sup>d</sup>consume the eyes, and cause sorrow of heart: and <sup>e</sup>ye shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it.

17 And <sup>f</sup>I will set my face against you, and <sup>g</sup>ye shall be slain before your enemies: <sup>h</sup>they that hate you shall reign over you; and <sup>i</sup>ye shall flee when none pursueth you.

18 And if ye will not yet for all this hearken unto me, then I will punish you <sup>k</sup>seven times more for your sins.

19 And I will <sup>l</sup>break the pride of your power; and I <sup>m</sup>will make your heaven as iron, and your earth as brass:

20 And your <sup>n</sup>strength shall be spent in vain: for <sup>o</sup>your land shall not yield her increase, neither shall the trees of the land yield their fruits.

21 ¶ And if ye walk <sup>p</sup>contrary unto me, and will not hearken unto me; I will bring seven times more plagues upon you according to your sins.

22 <sup>q</sup>I will also send wild beasts among you, which shall rob you of your children, and destroy your cattle, and make you few in number; and <sup>r</sup>your high ways shall be desolate.

23 And if ye <sup>s</sup>will not be reformed by me by these things, but will walk contrary unto me;

24 <sup>t</sup>Then will I also walk contrary unto you, and will punish you yet seven times for your sins.

25 And <sup>u</sup>I will bring a sword upon you, that shall avenge the quarrel of my covenant: and when ye are gathered together within your cities, <sup>v</sup>I will send the pestilence among you; and ye shall be delivered into the hand of the enemy.

26 <sup>w</sup>And when I have broken the staff of your bread, ten women shall bake your bread in one oven, and they shall deliver you your bread again by weight: and <sup>x</sup>ye shall eat, and not be satisfied.

27 And <sup>y</sup>if ye will not for all this hearken unto me, but walk contrary unto me;

28 Then I will walk contrary unto you also <sup>z</sup>in fury; and I, even I, will chastise you seven times for your sins.

B. C. 1491.

d 1 Sam. 2. 33.

e Deut. 28. 23, 24.

f Job 31. 8.

g Jer. 5. 17; 12. 13.

h Mic. 6. 15.

i f ch. 17. 10.

j Deut. 28. 25.

k Judg. 2. 14.

l Jer. 19. 7.

m A. Pa. 106. 41.

n ver. 36.

o Pa. 53. 5.

p Prov. 28. 1.

q 1 Sam. 2. 5.

r Prov. 18. 14.

s Prov. 24. 16.

t l. Is. 25. 11; 26. 5.

u Ezek. 7. 24; 30. 6.

v m Deut. 28. 23.

w n Pa. 127. 1.

x Is. 49. 4.

y o Deut. 11. 17; 26. 18.

z Hag. 1. 10.

2 Or, at all adventures with me, and

so ver. 24.

p Deut. 32. 24.

q 2 Kin. 17. 23.

r Ezek. 5. 17; 14. 15.

s q Judg. 5. 6.

t 2 Chr. 15. 5.

u Is. 33. 8.

v Lam. 1. 4.

w Zech. 7. 14.

x Jer. 2. 30;

y Is. 3. 3.

z Amos 4. 6-12.

2 Sam. 22. 27.

Pa. 78. 26.

l Ezek. 5. 17;

6. 3; 14. 17;

29. 8; 32. 2.

u Num. 14. 12.

Deut. 28. 27.

Jer. 14. 12; 34.

10; 29. 17; 18.

Amos 4. 10.

z Pa. 105. 18.

Is. 3. 1.

Ezek. 4. 16;

5. 16; 14. 13.

q Is. 9. 29.

Mic. 6. 14.

Hag. 1. 6.

z ver. 21, 24.

a Is. 59. 16;

63. 3; 66. 15.

Jer. 21. 5.

Ezek. 5. 13.

15; 8. 18.

b Deut. 28. 53.

2 Kin. 6. 29.

Lam. 4. 10.

Ezek. 4. 10.

c 2 Chr. 34. 3.

4, 7.

Is. 28. 9.

Ezek. 6. 3, 4,

5, 6, 13.

d 2 Kin. 23. 20.

2 Chr. 34. 5.

e ch. 10. 23.

Pa. 78. 58; 89.

38.

Jer. 14. 19.

f Neh. 2. 3.

Jer. 4. 7.

Ezek. 6. 6;

Pa. 74. 7.

Lam. 1. 10.

Ezek. 9. 6; 71. 1.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.

A Jer. 9. 11; 25. 11, 18.

b Deut. 32. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 8.

Jer. 18. 16; 14.



40 <sup>a</sup> If they shall confess their iniquity, and the iniquity of their fathers, with their trespass which they trespassed against me, and that also they have walked contrary unto me;

41 And that I also have walked contrary unto them, and have brought them into the land of their enemies; if then their <sup>a</sup> uncircumcised hearts be <sup>a</sup> humbled, and they then accept of the punishment of their iniquity:

42 Then will I <sup>a</sup> remember my covenant with Jā'cob, and also my covenant with Iś'ac, and also my covenant with Ā'brā'hām will I remember; and I will <sup>a</sup> remember the land.

43 <sup>a</sup> The land also shall be left of them, and shall enjoy her sabbaths, while she lieth desolate without them: and they shall accept of the punishment of their iniquity: because, even because they <sup>a</sup> despised my judgments, and because their soul abhorred my statutes.

44 And yet for all that, when they be in the land of their enemies, <sup>a</sup> I will not cast them away, neither will I abhor them, to destroy them utterly, and to break my covenant with them: for I am the LORD their God.

45 But I will <sup>a</sup> for their sakes remember the covenant of their ancestors, <sup>a</sup> whom I brought forth out of the land of Ē'gypt <sup>a</sup> in the sight of the heathen, that I might be their God: I am the LORD.

46 <sup>a</sup> These are the statutes and judgments and laws, which the LORD made between him and the children of Iś'ra-el <sup>a</sup> in mount Sī'nāi by the hand of Mō'şes.

#### CHAPTER 27.

1 He that maketh a singular vow must be the Lord's.  
2 The estimation of the person. 3 Of a beast given by vow. 14 Of a house. 16 Of a field, and the redemption thereof. 32 The tithe may not be changed.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'şes, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Iś'ra-el, and say unto them, <sup>a</sup> When a man shall make a singular vow, the persons shall be for the LORD by thy estimation.

3 And thy estimation shall be of the male from twenty years old even

B. C. 1491.

<sup>a</sup> Num. 5. 7.  
1 Kin. 8. 33,  
35, 47.  
Neh. 9. 2.  
Prov. 28. 13.  
Dan. 9. 3, 4.  
Luke 15. 18.  
1 John 1. 9.

<sup>a</sup> See Jer. 6.  
10: 9. 25, 28.  
Ezek. 44. 7.  
Acts 7. 51.  
Rom. 2. 29.  
Col. 2. 11.  
1 Kin. 21. 29.  
2 Chr. 12. 6.  
7. 12; 32. 26;  
33. 12, 13.  
2 Ex. 2. 24;  
6. 5.  
Ps. 106. 45.  
Ezek. 16. 60.  
y Ps. 136. 23.  
z ver. 34, 35.

a ver. 15.

b Deut. 4. 31.  
2 Kin. 13. 23.  
Rom. 11. 2.

o Rom. 11. 26.

d ch. 22. 33;  
25. 38.  
e Ps. 98. 2.  
Ezek. 20. 9,  
14, 22.

f ch. 27. 34.  
Deut. 6. 1;  
12. 1; 33. 4.  
John 1. 17.  
g ch. 25. 1.

a Num. 6. 2.  
See Judg. 11.  
30, 31, 39.  
1 Sam. 1. 11,  
28.  
b Ex. 30. 13.  
2 Heb. ac-  
cording to  
thy estima-  
tion, o  
priest, &c.  
c ver. 15, 19.  
d ver. 13.

unto sixty years old, even thy estimation shall be fifty shekels of silver, <sup>a</sup> after the shekel of the sanctuary.

4 And if it be a female, then thy estimation shall be thirty shekels.

5 And if it be from five years old even unto twenty years old, then thy estimation shall be of the male twenty shekels, and for the female ten shekels.

6 And if it be from a month old even unto five years old, then thy estimation shall be of the male five shekels of silver, and for the female thy estimation shall be three shekels of silver.

7 And if it be from sixty years old and above; if it be a male, then thy estimation shall be fifteen shekels, and for the female ten shekels.

8 But if he be poorer than thy estimation, then he shall present himself before the priest, and the priest shall value him; according to his ability that vowed shall the priest value him.

9 And if it be a beast, whereof men bring an offering unto the LORD, all that any man giveth of such unto the LORD shall be holy.

10 He shall not alter it, nor change it, a good for a bad, or a bad for a good: and if he shall at all change beast for beast, then it and the exchange thereof shall be holy.

11 And if it be any unclean beast, of which they do not offer a sacrifice unto the LORD, then he shall present the beast before the priest:

12 And the priest shall value it, whether it be good or bad: <sup>a</sup> as thou valuest it, who art the priest, so shall it be.

13 <sup>a</sup> But if he will at all redeem it, then he shall add a fifth part thereof unto thy estimation.

14 ¶ And when a man shall sanctify his house to be holy unto the LORD, then the priest shall estimate it, whether it be good or bad: as the priest shall estimate it, so shall it stand.

15 <sup>a</sup> And if he that sanctified it will redeem his house, then he shall add the fifth part of the money of thy estimation unto it, and it shall be his.

16 And if a man shall sanctify unto

the LORD *some part* of a field of his possession, then thy estimation shall be according to the seed thereof: <sup>2</sup>an homer of barley seed shall be valued at fifty shekels of silver.

17 If he sanctify his field from the year of jubile, according to thy estimation it shall stand.

18 But if he sanctify his field after the jubile, then the priest shall reckon unto him the money according to the years that remain, even unto the year of the jubile, and it shall be abated from thy estimation.

19 <sup>f</sup>And if he that sanctified the field will in any wise redeem it, then he shall add the fifth *part* of the money of thy estimation unto it, and it shall be assured to him.

20 And if he will not redeem the field, or if he have sold the field to another man, it shall not be redeemed any more.

21 But the field, <sup>g</sup>when it goeth out in the jubile, shall be holy unto the LORD, as a field <sup>h</sup>devoted; <sup>i</sup>the possession thereof shall be the priest's.

22 And if a man sanctify unto the LORD a field which he hath bought, which is not of the fields of <sup>k</sup>his possession;

23 <sup>l</sup>Then the priest shall reckon unto him the worth of thy estimation, *even* unto the year of the jubile: and he shall give thine estimation in that day, as a holy thing unto the LORD.

24 <sup>m</sup>In the year of the jubile the field shall return unto him of whom it was bought, *even* to him to whom the possession of the land *did* belong.

25 And all thy estimations shall be according to the shekel of the sanc-

B. C. 1491.

2 Or, the land of an homer, &amp;c.

sch. 25. 15, 16.

f ver. 13.

g ch. 25. 10, 28, 31.

A ver. 28.

i Num. 18. 14.

Ezek. 44. 29.

k ch. 25. 10, 25.

l ver. 18.

m ch. 25. 28.

n Ex. 30. 13.

Num. 3. 47.

18. 16.

18. 16.

3 Heb. first-born, &amp;c.

o Ex. 13. 2, 12.

22. 30.

Num. 18. 17.

Deut. 15. 19.

p ver. 11, 12, 13.

q ver. 21.

Josh. 6. 17, 18.

19.

r Num. 21. 2, 3.

s Gen. 28. 22.

Num. 18. 21.

24.

2 Chr. 31. 5, 6.

12.

Neh. 13. 12.

Mal. 3. 8, 10.

t ver. 13.

u See Jer. 33.

13.

Ezek. 20. 37.

Mic. 7. 14.

x ver. 10.

y ch. 26. 46.

tuary: <sup>n</sup>twenty gerahs shall be the shekel.

26 <sup>q</sup>Only the <sup>30</sup>firstling of the beasts, which should be the LORD's firstling, no man shall sanctify it; whether it be ox, or sheep: it is the LORD'S.

27 And if it be of an unclean beast, then he shall redeem it according to thine estimation, <sup>p</sup>and shall add a fifth *part* of it thereto: or if it be not redeemed, then it shall be sold according to thy estimation.

28 <sup>q</sup>Notwithstanding no devoted thing, that a man shall devote unto the LORD of all that he hath, both of man and beast, and of the field of his possession, shall be sold or redeemed: every devoted thing is most holy unto the LORD.

29 <sup>r</sup>None devoted, which shall be devoted of men, shall be redeemed; but shall surely be put to death.

30 And <sup>s</sup>all the tithe of the land, whether of the seed of the land, or of the fruit of the tree, is the LORD'S: it is holy unto the LORD.

31 <sup>t</sup>And if a man will at all redeem *ought* of his tithes, he shall add thereto the fifth *part* thereof.

32 And concerning the tithe of the herd, or of the flock, *even* of whatsoever <sup>u</sup>passeth under the rod, the tenth shall be holy unto the LORD.

33 He shall not search whether it be good or bad, <sup>v</sup>neither shall he change it: and if he change it at all, then both it and the change thereof shall be holy; it shall not be redeemed.

34 <sup>w</sup>These are the commandments, which the LORD commanded Mō'ses for the children of Iſ'ra-el in mount Si'nai.

## THE FOURTH BOOK OF MOSES, CALLED

## NUMBERS.

## CHAPTER 1.

<sup>1</sup> God commandeth Moses to number the people. <sup>5</sup> The princes of the tribes. <sup>17</sup> The number of every tribe. <sup>47</sup> The Levites are exempted.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses <sup>a</sup>in the wilderness of Si'nai, <sup>b</sup>in the tabernacle of the congregation, on the first *day* of the second month, in the second year after they

B. C. 1490.

a Ex. 19. 1.

ch. 10. 11, 12.

b Ex. 25. 22.

c Ex. 30. 12, 38.

26.

ch. 26. 2, 63, 64.

2 Sam. 24. 2.

1 Chr. 21. 2.

were come out of the land of E'gypt, saying,

2 <sup>c</sup>Take ye the sum of all the congregation of the children of Iſ'ra-el, after their families, by the house of their fathers, with the number of *their* names, every male by their polls;

3 From twenty years old and upward, all that are able to go forth to war in *İs'ra-el*: thou and *Aâr'qn* shall number them by their armies.

4 And with you there shall be a man of every tribe; every one head of the house of his fathers.

5 ¶ And these are the names of the men that shall stand with you: of the tribe of *Rey'ben*; *Ê-lî'zûr* the son of *Shêd'ê-ur*.

6 Of *Sim'ê-on*; *Shê-lû'mî-el* the son of *Zû-ri-shâd'dâ-i*.

7 Of *Jû'dah*; *Nâh'shon* the son of *Âm-min'a-dab*.

8 Of *İs'sa-char*; *Nê-thân'ê-el* the son of *Zû'ar*.

9 Of *Zêb'u-lun*; *Ê-lî'ab* the son of *Hô'lon*.

10 Of the children of *Jô'seph*: of *Ê'phrâ-im*; *E-lîsh'a-mâ* the son of *Âm-mî'hûd*: of *Mâ-nâs'seh*; *Gâ-mâ'-lî-el* the son of *Pê-dâh'zur*.

11 Of *Bên'jâ-min*; *Âb'i-dân* the son of *Ğîd-e-ô'ni*.

12 Of *Dân*; *Â-hî-ê'zêr* the son of *Âm-mî-shâd'dâ-i*.

13 Of *Âsh'êr*; *Pâ'gi-el* the son of *Ôc'ran*.

14 Of *Gâd*; *Ê-lî'a-sâph* the son of *Deû'el*.

15 Of *Nâph'tâ-lî*; *Â-hî'râ* the son of *Ô'nan*.

16 ¶ These were the renowned of the congregation, princes of the tribes of their fathers, <sup>f</sup>heads of thousands in *İs'ra-el*.

17 ¶ And *Mô'ses* and *Aâr'qn* took these men which are expressed by their names:

18 And they assembled all the congregation together on the first day of the second month, and they declared their pedigrees after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, by their polls.

19 As the LORD commanded *Mô'ses*, so he numbered them in the wilderness of *Sî'nâi*.

20 And the children of *Rey'ben*, *İs'ra-el's* eldest son, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty years

B. C. 1490.

old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

21 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of *Rey'ben*, were forty and six thousand and five hundred.

22 ¶ Of the children of *Sim'ê-on*, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, those that were numbered of them, according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

23 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of *Sim'ê-on*, were fifty and nine thousand and three hundred.

24 ¶ Of the children of *Gâd*, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

25 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of *Gâd*, were forty and five thousand six hundred and fifty.

26 ¶ Of the children of *Jû'dah*, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

27 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of *Jû'dah*, were threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred.

28 ¶ Of the children of *İs'sa-char*, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

29 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of *İs'sa-char*, were fifty and four thousand and four hundred.

30 ¶ Of the children of *Zêb'u-lun*, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and

d ch. 2. 14, he is called Reuel.

e ch. 7. 2. 1 Chr. 27. 15.

f Ex. 18. 21, 25.

upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

31 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Zēb'u-lun, were fifty and seven thousand and four hundred.

32 ¶ Of the children of Jō'seph, *namely*, of the children of Ē'phrā-īm, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

33 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Ē'phrā-īm, were forty thousand and five hundred.

34 ¶ Of the children of Mā-nās'seh, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

35 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Mā-nās'seh, were thirty and two thousand and two hundred.

36 ¶ Of the children of Bēn'jā-min, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

37 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Bēn'jā-min, were thirty and five thousand and four hundred.

38 ¶ Of the children of Dān, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

39 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Dān, were threescore and two thousand and seven hundred.

40 ¶ Of the children of Āsh'ēr, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

B. C. 1490.

g ch. 26. 64.

h Ex. 38. 26.  
See Ex. 12. 37.  
ch. 2. 32; 26.  
31.

i ch. 2. 33.  
See ch. 3; 4;  
26. 57.  
1 Chr. 6; 21.  
6.

k ch. 2. 33; 26.  
62.

l Ex. 38. 21.  
ch. 3. 7, 8; 4.  
15, 25, 26, 27,  
33.

m ch. 3. 23, 29,  
35, 38.

n ch. 10. 17, 21.

o ch. 3. 10, 38;  
16. 22.

p ch. 2. 2, 34.

41 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Āsh'ēr, were forty and one thousand and five hundred.

42 ¶ Of the children of Nāph'ta-li, throughout their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

43 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Nāph'ta-li, were fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

44 ¶ These are those that were numbered, which Mō'ses and Aār'ōn numbered, and the princes of Iṣ'ra-el, being twelve men: each one was for the house of his fathers.

45 So were all those that were numbered of the children of Iṣ'ra-el, by the house of their fathers, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war in Iṣ'ra-el;

46 Even all they that were numbered were <sup>h</sup> six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty.

47 ¶ But <sup>i</sup> the Lē'vites after the tribe of their fathers were not numbered among them.

48 For the LORD had spoken unto Mō'ses, saying,

49 ¶ Only thou shalt not number the tribe of Lē'vi, neither take the sum of them among the children of Iṣ'ra-el:

50 ¶ But thou shalt appoint the Lē'vites over the tabernacle of testimony, and over all the vessels thereof, and over all things that *belong* to it: they shall bear the tabernacle, and all the vessels thereof; and they shall minister unto it, <sup>m</sup> and shall encamp round about the tabernacle.

51 ¶ And when the tabernacle setteth forward, the Lē'vites shall take it down: and when the tabernacle is to be pitched, the Lē'vites shall set it up: <sup>o</sup> and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

52 And the children of Iṣ'ra-el shall pitch their tents, <sup>p</sup> every man by his own camp, and every man by

his own standard, throughout their hosts.

53 ¶ But the Lē'vites shall pitch round about the tabernacle of testimony, that there be no <sup>r</sup> wrath upon the congregation of the children of Is'ra-el: <sup>s</sup> and the Lē'vites shall keep the charge of the tabernacle of testimony.

54 And the children of Is'ra-el did according to all that the LORD commanded Mō'ses, so did they.

#### CHAPTER 2.

*The order of the tribes in their tents.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses and unto Aār'on, saying,

2 ¶ Every man of the children of Is'ra-el shall pitch by his own standard, with the ensign of their father's house: <sup>2</sup> far off about the tabernacle of the congregation shall they pitch.

3 And on the east side toward the rising of the sun shall they of the standard of the camp of Jū'dah pitch throughout their armies: and <sup>o</sup> Nāh'shon the son of Am-min'g-dāb shall be captain of the children of Jū'dah.

4 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred.

5 And those that do pitch next unto him shall be the tribe of Is'sa-char: and Nē-thān'g-el the son of Zū'ar shall be captain of the children of Is'sa-char.

6 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were fifty and four thousand and four hundred.

7 Then the tribe of Zēb'u-lun: and Ē-lī'ab the son of Hē'lon shall be captain of the children of Zēb'u-lun.

8 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were fifty and seven thousand and four hundred.

9 All that were numbered in the camp of Jū'dah were an hundred thousand and fourscore thousand and six thousand and four hundred, throughout their armies. ¶ These shall first set forth.

10 ¶ On the south side shall be the standard of the camp of Reu'ben according to their armies: and the captain of the children of Reu'ben shall be Ē-lī'zūr the son of Shēd'ē-ur.

B. C. 1490.

q ver. 50.

r Lev. 10. 6.  
ch. 8. 19; 16.  
46; 18. 5.

1 Sam. 6. 19.  
e ch. 3. 7, 8; 4.  
24, 25, 26; 18.  
3, 4, 5; 31. 30,  
47.

1 Chr. 23. 32.  
2 Chr. 13. 11.

a ch. 1. 52.

2 Heb. over  
against.  
b Josh. 3. 4.

c ch. 10. 14.  
Ruth 4. 20.  
1 Chr. 2. 10.  
Matt. 1. 4.  
Luke 3. 32, 33.

d ch. 10. 14.

3 Deut.  
ch. 1. 14; 7.  
42, 47; 10. 20.  
e ch. 10. 18.  
f ch. 10. 17, 21.

11 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were forty and six thousand and five hundred.

12 And those which pitch by him shall be the tribe of Sim'g-on: and the captain of the children of Sim'g-on shall be Shē-lū'mī-el the son of Zū-rī-shād'q-i.

13 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were fifty and nine thousand and three hundred.

14 Then the tribe of Gād: and the captain of the sons of Gād shall be Ē-lī'a-sāph the son of <sup>3</sup> Reu'el.

15 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty and five thousand and six hundred and fifty.

16 All that were numbered in the camp of Reu'ben were an hundred thousand and fifty and one thousand and four hundred and fifty, throughout their armies. ¶ And they shall set forth in the second rank.

17 ¶ Then the tabernacle of the congregation shall set forward with the camp of the Lē'vites in the midst of the camp: as they encamp, so shall they set forward, every man in his place by their standards.

18 ¶ On the west side shall be the standard of the camp of Ē'phrā'im according to their armies: and the captain of the sons of Ē'phrā'im shall be Ē-līsh'a-mā the son of Am-mī'hūd.

19 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty thousand and five hundred.

20 And by him shall be the tribe of Mā-nās'seh: and the captain of the children of Mā-nās'seh shall be Gā-mā'li-el the son of Pē-dāh zur.

21 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were thirty and two thousand and two hundred.

22 Then the tribe of Bēn'jā-min: and the captain of the sons of Bēn'jā-min shall be Ab'i-dān the son of Gīd-e-ō nī.

23 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were thirty and five thousand and four hundred.

24 All that were numbered of the camp of Ē'phrā'im were an hundred thousand and eight thousand and an hundred, throughout their armies.

¶ And they shall go forward in the third rank.

25 ¶ The standard of the camp of Dān shall be on the north side by their armies: and the captain of the children of Dān shall be Ā-hi-ē-zēr the son of Ām-mi-shāḏ-dā-i.

26 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were threescore and two thousand and seven hundred.

27 And those that encamp by him shall be the tribe of Āsh'ēr: and the captain of the children of Āsh'ēr shall be Pā'gi-el the son of Ōc'ran.

28 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty and one thousand and five hundred.

29 ¶ Then the tribe of Nāph'tā-li: and the captain of the children of Nāph'tā-li shall be Ā-hi'rā the son of Ē'nan.

30 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

31 All they that were numbered in the camp of Dān were an hundred thousand and fifty and seven thousand and six hundred. <sup>h</sup> They shall go hindmost with their standards.

32 ¶ These are those which were numbered of the children of Iṣ'ra-el by the house of their fathers: <sup>i</sup> all those that were numbered of the camps throughout their hosts were six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty.

33 But <sup>k</sup> the Lē'vites were not numbered among the children of Iṣ'ra-el; as the LORD commanded Mō'seṣ.

34 And the children of Iṣ'ra-el did according to all that the LORD commanded Mō'seṣ: <sup>l</sup> so they pitched by their standards, and so they set forward, every one after their families, according to the house of their fathers.

### CHAPTER 3.

1 The sons of Aaron. 5 The Levites are given to the priests for the service of the tabernacle. 21 The families, number, and charge of the Gershonites, 27 of the Kohathites, 33 of the Merarites. 40 The firstborn are freed by the Levites. 44 The overplus are redeemed.

THESE also are the generations of Aār'qn and Mō'seṣ in the day that the LORD spake with Mō'seṣ in mount Sī'nāi.

B. C. 1490.

9 ch. 10. 22.

[1490.

A ch. 10. 25.

i Ex. 38. 26. ch. 1. 46; 11. 21.

k ch. 1. 47. i ch. 24. 2, 5, 6.

q Ex. 6. 23. b Ex. 28. 41. Lev. 8.

2 Heb. *schose* *hand he filled*.

c Lev. 10. 1. ch. 26. 61. 1 Chr. 24. 2.

d ch. 3. 6; 18. 2. e See ch. 1. 50; 8. 11, 15, 24, 26; f ch. 8. 19; 18. 6.

g ch. 18. 7. h ver. 38. ch. 1. 51; 16. 40.

i ver. 41. ch. 8. 16; 18. 6. [1491.]

k Ex. 15. 2. Lev. 27. 26. ch. 8. 16.

l Ex. 15. 2, 23. Luke 2. 23. ch. 8. 17.

2 And these are the names of the sons of Aār'qn; Nā'dāb the <sup>a</sup> first-born, and Ā-bi'hū, E-le-ā'zar, and Ith'a-mār.

3 These are the names of the sons of Aār'qn, <sup>b</sup> the priests which were anointed, <sup>2</sup> whom he consecrated to minister in the priest's office.

4 <sup>c</sup> And Nā'dāb and Ā-bi'hū died before the LORD, when they offered strange fire before the LORD, in the wilderness of Sī'nāi, and they had no children: and E-le-ā'zar and Ith'a-mār ministered in the priest's office in the sight of Aār'qn their father.

5 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'seṣ, saying,

6 <sup>d</sup> Bring the tribe of Lē'vī near, and present them before Aār'qn the priest, that they may minister unto him.

7 And they shall keep his charge, and the charge of the whole congregation before the tabernacle of the congregation, to do <sup>e</sup> the service of the tabernacle.

8 And they shall keep all the instruments of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the charge of the children of Iṣ'ra-el, to do the service of the tabernacle.

9 And <sup>f</sup> thou shalt give the Lē'vites unto Aār'qn and to his sons: they are wholly given unto him out of the children of Iṣ'ra-el.

10 And thou shalt appoint Aār'qn and his sons, <sup>g</sup> and they shall wait on their priest's office: <sup>h</sup> and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

11 And the LORD spake unto Mō'seṣ, saying,

12 And I, behold, <sup>i</sup> I have taken the Lē'vites from among the children of Iṣ'ra-el instead of all the firstborn that openeth the matrix among the children of Iṣ'ra-el: therefore the Lē'vites shall be mine;

13 Because <sup>k</sup> all the firstborn are mine; <sup>l</sup> for on the day that I smote all the firstborn in the land of E'g'pt I hallowed unto me all the firstborn in Iṣ'ra-el, both man and beast: mine shall they be: I am the LORD.

14 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'seṣ in the wilderness of Sī'nāi, saying,

15 Number the children of Lē'vi after the house of their fathers, by their families: <sup>m</sup> every male from a month old and upward shalt thou number them.

16 And Mō'ses numbered them according to the <sup>2</sup> word of the LORD, as he was commanded.

17 <sup>n</sup> And these were the sons of Lē'vi by their names; Gēr'shōn, and Kō'hath, and Mē-rā'ri.

18 And these are the names of the sons of Gēr'shōn by their families; <sup>o</sup> Lib'ni, and Shīm'e-i.

19 And the sons of Kō'hath by their families; <sup>p</sup> Ām'rām, and Īz'ē-hār, Hē'bron, and Ūz'zī-el.

20 <sup>q</sup> And the sons of Mē-rā'ri by their families; Māh'li, and Mū'shi. These are the families of the Lē'vites according to the house of their fathers.

21 Of Gēr'shōn was the family of the Lib'nites, and the family of the Shīm'ites: these are the families of the Gēr'shon-ites.

22 Those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, *even* those that were numbered of them *were* seven thousand and five hundred.

23 <sup>r</sup> The families of the Gēr'shon-ites shall pitch behind the tabernacle westward.

24 And the chief of the house of the father of the Gēr'shon-ites shall be Ē-lī'a-sāph the son of Lā'el.

25 And <sup>s</sup> the charge of the sons of Gēr'shōn in the tabernacle of the congregation shall be <sup>t</sup> the tabernacle, and <sup>u</sup> the tent, <sup>x</sup> the covering thereof, and <sup>y</sup> the hanging for the door of the tabernacle of the congregation,

26 And <sup>z</sup> the hangings of the court, and <sup>a</sup> the curtain for the door of the court, which is by the tabernacle, and by the altar round about, and <sup>b</sup> the cords of it for all the service thereof.

27 <sup>c</sup> And of Kō'hath was the family of the Ām'rām-ites, and the family of the Īz'ē-hār-ites, and the family of the Hē'bron-ites, and the family of the Ūz'zī-el-ites: these are the families of the Kō'hath-ites.

B. C. 1490.

m ver. 32.  
ch. 76. 62.

2 Heb. mouth.

n Gen. 46. 11.  
Ex. 6. 16.  
ch. 26. 57.  
1 Chr. 6. 1, 16;  
23. 6.

o Ex. 6. 17.

p Ex. 6. 18.

q Ex. 6. 19.

r ch. 1. 53.

s ch. 4. 24, 25,  
26.t Ex. 25. 9.  
u Ex. 26. 1.  
x Ex. 26. 7, 14.  
y Ex. 26. 36.z Ex. 27. 9.  
a Ex. 27. 16.  
b Ex. 35. 18.  
c 1 Chr. 26. 23.  
d ch. 1. 53.  
e ch. 4. 15.  
f Ex. 25. 10.  
g Ex. 25. 23.  
h Ex. 25. 31.  
i Ex. 27. 1, 30, 1.  
k Ex. 26. 32.  
l ch. 1. 53.  
3 Heb. the office of the charge.  
m ch. 4. 31, 32.  
n ch. 1. 53.  
o ch. 18. 5.  
p ver. 7, 8.  
q ver. 10.  
r See ch. 26. 62.

28 In the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, *were* eight thousand and six hundred, keeping the charge of the sanctuary.

29 <sup>d</sup> The families of the sons of Kō'hath shall pitch on the side of the tabernacle southward.

30 And the chief of the house of the father of the families of the Kō'hath-ites shall be Ē-līz'ā-phan the son of Ūz'zī-el.

31 And <sup>e</sup> their charge shall be <sup>f</sup> the ark, and <sup>g</sup> the table, and <sup>h</sup> the candlestick, and <sup>i</sup> the altars, and the vessels of the sanctuary wherewith they minister, and <sup>k</sup> the hanging, and all the service thereof.

32 And Ē-le-ā-zar the son of Aār'on the priest shall be chief over the chief of the Lē'vites, and have the oversight of them that keep the charge of the sanctuary.

33 <sup>¶</sup> Of Mē-rā'ri was the family of the Māh'lites, and the family of the Mū'shites: these are the families of Mē-rā'ri.

34 And those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, *were* six thousand and two hundred.

35 And the chief of the house of the father of the families of Mē-rā'ri was Zū'rī-el the son of Āb-i-hā'il: <sup>i</sup> these shall pitch on the side of the tabernacle northward.

36 And <sup>3</sup> <sup>m</sup> under the custody and charge of the sons of Mē-rā'ri shall be the boards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and the sockets thereof, and all the vessels thereof, and all that serveth thereto,

37 And the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords.

38 <sup>¶</sup> But those that encamp before the tabernacle toward the east, *even* before the tabernacle of the congregation eastward, shall be Mō'ses, and Aār'on and his sons, <sup>o</sup> keeping the charge of the sanctuary <sup>p</sup> for the charge of the children of Īs'rā-el; and <sup>q</sup> the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

39 <sup>r</sup> All that were numbered of the Lē'vites, which Mō'ses and Aār'on

numbered at the commandment of the LORD, throughout their families, all the males from a month old and upward, were twenty and two thousand.

40 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'seš, \* Number all the firstborn of the males of the children of Iſ'ra-el from a month old and upward, and take the number of their names.

41 † And thou shalt take the Lē'vites for me (I am the LORD) instead of all the firstborn among the children of Iſ'ra-el; and the cattle of the Lē'vites instead of all the firstlings among the cattle of the children of Iſ'ra-el.

42 And Mō'seš numbered, as the LORD commanded him, all the firstborn among the children of Iſ'ra-el.

43 And all the firstborn males by the number of names, from a month old and upward, of those that were numbered of them, were twenty and two thousand two hundred and threescore and thirteen.

44 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'seš, saying,

45 † Take the Lē'vites instead of all the firstborn among the children of Iſ'ra-el, and the cattle of the Lē'vites instead of their cattle; and the Lē'vites shall be mine: I am the LORD.

46 And for those that are to be \* redeemed of the two hundred and threescore and thirteen of the firstborn of the children of Iſ'ra-el, † which are more than the Lē'vites;

47 Thou shalt even take † five shekels apiece by the poll, after the shekel of the sanctuary shalt thou take them: (\* the shekel is twenty gerahs:)

48 And thou shalt give the money, wherewith the odd number of them is to be redeemed, unto Aār'ōn and to his sons.

49 And Mō'seš took the redemption money of them that were over and above them that were redeemed by the Lē'vites:

50 Of the firstborn of the children of Iſ'ra-el took he the money; † a thousand three hundred and threescore and five shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary:

B. C. 1490.

s ver. 15.  
t ver. 12, 45.  
u ver. 13, 41.  
z Ex. 13, 13.  
ch. 18, 15.  
y ver. 39, 43.  
z Lev. 27, 6.  
ch. 15, 16.  
a Ex. 30, 13.  
Lev. 27, 25.  
ch. 18, 16.  
Ezek. 45, 12.  
b ver. 48, 47.  
c ver. 48.

α See ch. 8.  
24.  
β Chr. 23, 3.  
24, 27.

δ ver. 15.

c ver. 19.

d Ex. 26, 31.  
e Ex. 25, 10, 16.

f Ex. 25, 13.

g Ex. 25, 23,  
29, 30.  
Lev. 24, 6, 8.

2 Or, pour  
out withal.

h Ex. 25, 31.

i Ex. 25, 37,  
38.

k Ex. 30, 1, 3.

51 And Mō'seš † gave the money of them that were redeemed unto Aār'ōn and to his sons, according to the word of the LORD, as the LORD commanded Mō'seš.

## CHAPTER 4.

1 *The age and time of the Levites' service. 4 The carriage of the Kohathites. 16 The charge of Eleazar. 17 The office of the priests. 21 The carriage of the Gershonites, 23 of the Merarites. 35 The number of the Kohathites, 38 of the Gershonites, 42 and of the Merarites.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'seš and unto Aār'ōn, saying,

2 Take the sum of the sons of Kō'hath from among the sons of Lē'vi, after their families, by the house of their fathers,

3 † From thirty years old and upward even until fifty years old, all that enter into the host, to do the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

4 † This shall be the service of the sons of Kō'hath in the tabernacle of the congregation, about † the most holy things:

5 ¶ And when the camp setteth forward, Aār'ōn shall come, and his sons, and they shall take down † the covering vail, and cover the † ark of testimony with it:

6 And shall put thereon the covering of badgers' skins, and shall spread over it a cloth wholly of blue, and shall put in † the staves thereof.

7 And upon the † table of shewbread they shall spread a cloth of blue, and put thereon the dishes, and the spoons, and the bowls, and covers to † cover withal: and the continual bread shall be thereon:

8 And they shall spread upon them a cloth of scarlet, and cover the same with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put in the staves thereof.

9 And they shall take a cloth of blue, and cover the † candlestick of the light, † and his lamps, and his tongs, and his snuffdishes, and all the oil vessels thereof, wherewith they minister unto it:

10 And they shall put it and all the vessels thereof within a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put it upon a bar.

11 And upon † the golden altar:



they shall spread a cloth of blue, and cover it with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put to the staves thereof:

12 And they shall take all the instruments of ministry, wherewith they minister in the sanctuary, and put them in a cloth of blue, and cover them with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put them on a bar:

13 And they shall take away the ashes from the altar, and spread a purple cloth thereon:

14 And they shall put upon it all the vessels thereof, wherewith they minister about it, even the censers, the fleshhooks, and the shovels, and the <sup>2</sup> basons, all the vessels of the altar; and they shall spread upon it a covering of badgers' skins, and put to the staves of it.

15 And when Aâr'qon and his sons have made an end of covering the sanctuary, and all the vessels of the sanctuary, as the camp is to set forward; after that, <sup>1</sup> the sons of Kô'hath shall come to bear it: <sup>m</sup> but they shall not touch any holy thing, lest they die. <sup>n</sup> These things are the burden of the sons of Kô'hath in the tabernacle of the congregation.

16 ¶ And to the office of Ê-le-â'zar the son of Aâr'qon the priest pertaineth <sup>o</sup> the oil for the light, and the <sup>p</sup> sweet incense, and <sup>q</sup> the daily meat offering, and the <sup>r</sup> anointing oil, and the oversight of all the tabernacle, and of all that therein is, in the sanctuary, and in the vessels thereof.

17 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mô'ses and unto Aâr'qon, saying,  
18 Cut ye not off the tribe of the families of the Kô'hath-ites from among the Lê'vites:

19 But thus do unto them, that they may live, and not die, when they approach unto <sup>s</sup> the most holy things: Aâr'qon and his sons shall go in, and appoint them every one to his service and to his burden:

20 <sup>t</sup> But they shall not go in to see when the holy things are covered, lest they die.

21 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mô'ses, saying,

B. C. 1490.

2 Or, bowls.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 7. 9; 10. 21.  
<sup>2</sup> Deut. 31. 9.  
<sup>2</sup> Sam. 6. 13.  
<sup>1</sup> Chr. 15. 2.  
<sup>15</sup>.  
<sup>m</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 6.  
<sup>7</sup>.  
<sup>1</sup> Chr. 13. 9.  
<sup>10</sup>.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 3. 31.

<sup>o</sup> Ex. 25. 6.  
<sup>p</sup> Lev. 24. 2.  
<sup>p</sup> Ex. 30. 34.  
<sup>q</sup> Ex. 29. 40.  
<sup>r</sup> Ex. 30. 23.

<sup>s</sup> ver. 4.  
<sup>t</sup> See Ex. 19. 21.  
<sup>1</sup> Sam. 6. 19.  
<sup>u</sup> ver. 3.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. to war the warfare.  
<sup>4</sup> Or, carrying.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 3. 25, 26.  
<sup>5</sup> Heb. mouth.  
<sup>y</sup> ver. 3.  
<sup>6</sup> Heb. warfare.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 3. 36, 37.  
<sup>a</sup> Ex. 26. 15.

22 Take also the sum of the sons of Ġēr'shôn, throughout the houses of their fathers, by their families;

23 <sup>u</sup> From thirty years old and upward until fifty years old shalt thou number them; all that enter in <sup>3</sup> to perform the service, to do the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

24 This is the service of the families of the Ġēr'shon-ites, to serve, and for <sup>4</sup> burdens:

25 And <sup>x</sup> they shall bear the curtains of the tabernacle, and the tabernacle of the congregation, his covering, and the covering of the badgers' skins that is above upon it, and the hanging for the door of the tabernacle of the congregation,

26 And the hangings of the court, and the hanging for the door of the gate of the court, which is by the tabernacle and by the altar round about, and their cords, and all the instruments of their service, and all that is made for them: so shall they serve.

27 At the <sup>5</sup> appointment of Aâr'qon and his sons shall be all the service of the sons of the Ġēr'shon-ites, in all their burdens, and in all their service: and ye shall appoint unto them in charge all their burdens.

28 This is the service of the families of the sons of Ġēr'shôn in the tabernacle of the congregation: and their charge shall be under the hand of Íth'g-mâr the son of Aâr'qon the priest.

29 ¶ As for the sons of Mê-râ'rl, thou shalt number them after their families, by the house of their fathers;

30 <sup>y</sup> From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old shalt thou number them, every one that entereth into the <sup>6</sup> service, to do the work of the tabernacle of the congregation.

31 And <sup>z</sup> this is the charge of their burden, according to all their service in the tabernacle of the congregation; <sup>a</sup> the boards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and sockets thereof,

32 And the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their

pins, and their cords, with all their instruments, and with all their service: and by name ye shall reckon the instruments of the charge of their burden.

33 This is the service of the families of the sons of Mē-rā'ri, according to all their service, in the tabernacle of the congregation, under the hand of Ith'q-mār the son of Aār'qn the priest.

34 ¶ And Mō'seş and Aār'qn and the chief of the congregation numbered the sons of the Kō'hath-ites after their families, and after the house of their fathers,

35 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation:

36 And those that were numbered of them by their families were two thousand seven hundred and fifty.

37 These were they that were numbered of the families of the Kō'hath-ites, all that might do service in the tabernacle of the congregation, which Mō'seş and Aār'qn did number according to the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Mō'seş.

38 And those that were numbered of the sons of Ġēr'shōn, throughout their families, and by the house of their fathers,

39 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation,

40 Even those that were numbered of them, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers, were two thousand and six hundred and thirty.

41 ¶ These are they that were numbered of the families of the sons of Ġēr'shōn, of all that might do service in the tabernacle of the congregation, whom Mō'seş and Aār'qn did number according to the commandment of the LORD.

42 ¶ And those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Mē-rā'ri, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers,

43 From thirty years old and up-

B. C. 1490.

b Ex. 38. 21.

c ver. 2.

d ver. 22.  
e ver. 29.  
f ver. 3, 23.  
g ver. 15, 24.  
h ver. 1, 21.

a Lev. 13. 3.  
b Lev. 12. 14.  
c Lev. 15. 2.  
d Lev. 21. 1.  
e Lev. 9. 6, 10;  
19, 11, 19, 31.  
f Lev. 26. 11.  
g Cor. 6. 16.

h Lev. 6. 2, 3.

ward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation,

44 Even those that were numbered of them after their families, were three thousand and two hundred.

45 These be those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Mē-rā'ri, whom Mō'seş and Aār'qn numbered according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Mō'seş.

46 All those that were numbered of the Lē'vites, whom Mō'seş and Aār'qn and the chief of Iş'qā-el numbered, after their families, and after the house of their fathers,

47 ¶ From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that came to do the service of the ministry, and the service of the burden in the tabernacle of the congregation,

48 Even those that were numbered of them, were eight thousand and five hundred and fourscore.

49 According to the commandment of the LORD they were numbered by the hand of Mō'seş, every one according to his service, and according to his burden: thus were they numbered of him, as the LORD commanded Mō'seş.

## CHAPTER 5.

1 The unclean are removed out of the camp. 5 Resurrection trespasses. 11 The trial of jealousy.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'seş, saying,

2 Command the children of Iş'qā-el, that they put out of the camp every a leper, and every one that hath an b issue, and whosoever is defiled by the c dead:

3 Both male and female shall ye put out, without the camp shall ye put them; that they defile not their camps, d in the midst whereof I dwell.

4 And the children of Iş'qā-el did so, and put them out without the camp: as the LORD spake unto Mō'seş, so did the children of Iş'qā-el.

5 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'seş, saying,

6 Speak unto the children of Iş'qā-el, e When a man or woman shall commit any sin that men commit, to

do a trespass against the LORD, and that person be guilty;

7 <sup>f</sup> Then they shall confess their sin which they have done: and he shall recompense his trespass <sup>g</sup> with the principal thereof, and add unto it the fifth part thereof, and give it unto him against whom he hath trespassed.

8 But if the man have no kinsman to recompense the trespass unto, let the trespass be recompensed unto the LORD, *even* to the priest; beside <sup>h</sup> the ram of the atonement, whereby an atonement shall be made for him.

9 And every <sup>2i</sup> offering of all the holy things of the children of İs'ra-el, which they bring unto the priest, shall be his.

10 And every man's hallowed things shall be his: whatsoever any man giveth the priest, it shall be <sup>k</sup> his.

11 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mo'ses, saying,

12 Speak unto the children of İs'ra-el, and say unto them, If any man's wife go aside, and commit a trespass against him,

13 And a man <sup>lie</sup> with her carnally, and it be hid from the eyes of her husband, and be kept close, and she be defiled, and *there* be no witness against her, neither she be taken *with the manner*;

14 And the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be defiled: or if the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be not defiled:

15 Then shall the man bring his wife unto the priest, and he shall bring her offering for her, the tenth part of an ephah of barley meal; he shall pour no oil upon it, nor put frankincense thereon; for it is an offering of jealousy, an offering of memorial, <sup>m</sup> bringing iniquity to remembrance.

16 And the priest shall bring her near, and set her before the LORD:

17 And the priest shall take holy water in an earthen vessel; and of the dust that is in the floor of the tabernacle the priest shall take, and put it into the water:

18 And the priest shall set the woman before the LORD, and uncover the woman's head, and put the of-

B. C. 1490.

<sup>f</sup> Lev. 5. 5:  
26. 40.  
Josh. 7. 19.  
<sup>g</sup> Lev. 6. 5.

<sup>h</sup> Lev. 6. 6, 7;  
7. 7.

<sup>2</sup> Or, *heave offering*.  
<sup>i</sup> Ex. 29. 28.  
Lev. 6. 17, 18,  
28: 7. 6, 7, 9,  
10, 14.  
ch. 18. 8, 9,  
19.  
Deut. 18. 3, 4.  
Ezek. 44. 29,  
30.  
<sup>k</sup> Lev. 10. 13.

<sup>l</sup> Lev. 18. 20.

<sup>m</sup> 1 Kin. 17. 18.  
Ezek. 29. 16.  
<sup>n</sup> Or, *being in the power of thy husband*.  
Rom. 7. 2.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. *under thy husband*.  
<sup>n</sup> Josh. 6. 26.  
1 Sam. 14. 24.  
Neh. 10. 29.  
<sup>o</sup> Jer. 29. 22.  
<sup>5</sup> Heb. *fall*.  
<sup>p</sup> Ps. 109. 18.  
<sup>q</sup> Deut. 27. 15.  
<sup>r</sup> Lev. 8. 27.  
<sup>s</sup> Lev. 2. 2, 3.  
<sup>t</sup> Deut. 28. 37.  
Ps. 83. 3, 11.  
Jer. 24. 9; 29. 18, 22; 42. 18.  
Zech. 8. 13.

fering of memorial in her hands, which is the jealousy offering: and the priest shall have in his hand the bitter water that causeth the curse:

19 And the priest shall charge her by an oath, and say unto the woman, If no man have lain with thee, and if thou hast not gone aside to uncleanness <sup>34</sup> *with another* instead of thy husband, be thou free from this bitter water that causeth the curse:

20 But if thou hast gone aside to another instead of thy husband, and if thou be defiled, and some man have lain with thee beside thine husband:

21 Then the priest shall <sup>n</sup> charge the woman with an oath of cursing, and the priest shall say unto the woman, <sup>o</sup> The LORD make thee a curse and an oath among thy people, when the LORD doth make thy thigh to <sup>5</sup> rot, and thy belly to swell;

22 And this water that causeth the curse <sup>p</sup> shall go into thy bowels, to make thy belly to swell, and thy thigh to rot: <sup>q</sup> And the woman shall say, Amen, amen.

23 And the priest shall write these curses in a book, and he shall blot them out with the bitter water:

24 And he shall cause the woman to drink the bitter water that causeth the curse: and the water that causeth the curse shall enter into her, and become bitter.

25 Then the priest shall take the jealousy offering out of the woman's hand, and shall <sup>r</sup> wave the offering before the LORD, and offer it upon the altar:

26 <sup>s</sup> And the priest shall take an handful of the offering, *even* the memorial thereof, and burn it upon the altar, and afterward shall cause the woman to drink the water.

27 And when he hath made her to drink the water, then it shall come to pass, *that*, if she be defiled, and have done trespass against her husband, that the water that causeth the curse shall enter into her, and become bitter, and her belly shall swell, and her thigh shall rot: and the woman <sup>t</sup> shall be a curse among her people.

28 And if the woman be not defiled, but be clean; then she shall be free, and shall conceive seed.

29 This is the law of jealousies, when a wife goeth aside to another <sup>u</sup> instead of her husband, and is defiled;

30 Or when the spirit of jealousy cometh upon him, and he be jealous over his wife, and shall set the woman before the LORD, and the priest shall execute upon her all this law.

31 Then shall the man be guiltless from iniquity, and this woman <sup>z</sup> shall bear her iniquity.

### CHAPTER 6.

1 *The law of the Nazarites.* 22 *The form of blessing the people.*

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When either man or woman shall <sup>2a</sup> separate themselves to vow a vow of a Naz'g-rite, to separate themselves unto the LORD:

3 <sup>b</sup> He shall separate himself from wine and strong drink, and shall drink no vinegar of wine, or vinegar of strong drink, neither shall he drink any liquor of grapes, nor eat moist grapes, or dried.

4 All the days of his <sup>3</sup> separation shall he eat nothing that is made of the <sup>4</sup> vine tree, from the kernels even to the husk.

5 All the days of the vow of his separation there shall no <sup>c</sup> razor come upon his head: until the days be fulfilled, in the which he separateth himself unto the LORD, he shall be holy, and shall let the locks of the hair of his head grow.

6 All the days that he separateth himself unto the LORD <sup>d</sup> he shall come at no dead body.

7 <sup>e</sup> He shall not make himself unclean for his father, or for his mother, for his brother, or for his sister, when they die: because the <sup>f</sup> consecration of his God is upon his head.

8 All the days of his separation he is holy unto the LORD.

9 And if any man die very suddenly by him, and he hath defiled the head of his consecration; then

B. C. 1490.

u ver. 19.

z Lev. 20. 17, 19, 20.

2 Or, make themselves Nazarites.  
a Lev. 27. 2.  
Judg. 13. 5.  
Acts 21. 23.  
Rom. 1. 1.  
b Amos 2. 12.  
Luke 1. 15.

3 Or, Nazarethship.

4 Heb. vine of the wine.

c Judg. 13. 5;  
16. 17.  
1 Sam. 1. 11.

d Lev. 21. 11.  
ch. 19. 11, 16.  
e Lev. 21. 1, 2, 11.  
ch. 9. 6.  
5 Heb. separation.  
f Acts 18. 18;  
21. 24.  
g Lev. 5. 7;  
14. 22; 15. 14, 23.  
h Lev. 5. 6.  
i Heb. full.  
j Acts 21. 26.  
k Lev. 4. 2, 27, 32.  
l Lev. 3. 6.  
m Lev. 2. 4.  
n Ex. 29. 2.  
o ch. 15. 5, 7, 10.  
p Acts 21. 24.  
q 1 Sam. 2. 15.

he shall <sup>f</sup> shave his head in the day of his cleansing, on the seventh day shall he shave it.

10 And <sup>g</sup> on the eighth day he shall bring two turtles, or two young pigeons, to the priest, to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation:

11 And the priest shall offer the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering, and make an atonement for him, for that he sinned by the dead, and shall hal-low his head that same day.

12 And he shall consecrate unto the LORD the days of his separation, and shall bring a lamb of the first year <sup>h</sup> for a trespass offering: but the days that were before shall <sup>i</sup> be lost, because his separation was defiled.

13 <sup>j</sup> And this is the law of the Naz'g-rite, <sup>k</sup> when the days of his separation are fulfilled: he shall be brought unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation:

14 And he shall offer his offering unto the LORD, one he lamb of the first year without blemish for a burnt offering, and one ewe lamb of the first year without blemish <sup>k</sup> for a sin offering, and one ram without blemish <sup>l</sup> for peace offerings,

15 And a basket of unleavened bread, <sup>m</sup> cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, and wafers of unleavened bread <sup>n</sup> anointed with oil, and their meat offering, and their <sup>o</sup> drink offerings.

16 And the priest shall bring them before the LORD, and shall offer his sin offering, and his burnt offering:

17 And he shall offer the ram for a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD, with the basket of unleavened bread: the priest shall offer also his meat offering, and his drink offering.

18 <sup>p</sup> And the Naz'g-rite shall shave the head of his separation at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall take the hair of the head of his separation, and put it in the fire which is under the sacrifice of the peace offerings.

19 And the priest shall take the <sup>q</sup> sodden shoulder of the ram, and one unleavened cake out of the bas-

ket, and one unleavened wafer, and <sup>r</sup> shall put *them* upon the hands of the Nāz'a-rite, *after the hair of his separation is shaven*:

20 And the priest shall wave them for a wave offering before the LORD: <sup>o</sup> *this is holy* for the priest, with the wave breast and heave shoulder: and after that the Nāz'a-rite may drink wine.

21 *This is the law of the Nāz'a-rite who hath vowed, and of his offering unto the LORD for his separation, beside that his hand shall get: according to the vow which he vowed, so he must do after the law of his separation.*

22 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

23 Speak unto Aār'on and unto his sons, saying, On this wise <sup>t</sup> ye shall bless the children of Iṣ'ra-el, saying unto them,

24 The LORD bless thee, and <sup>u</sup> keep thee:

25 The LORD <sup>x</sup> make his face shine upon thee, and <sup>y</sup> be gracious unto thee:

26 <sup>z</sup> The LORD lift up his countenance upon thee, and <sup>a</sup> give thee peace.

27 <sup>b</sup> And they shall put my name upon the children of Iṣ'ra-el; and <sup>c</sup> I will bless them.

## CHAPTER 7.

<sup>1</sup> The offering of the princes at the dedication of the tabernacle. 10 Their several offerings at the dedication of the altar. 89 God speaketh to Moses from the mercy seat.

AND it came to pass on the day that Mō'ses had fully <sup>a</sup> set up the tabernacle, and had anointed it, and sanctified it, and all the instruments thereof, both the altar and all the vessels thereof, and had anointed them, and sanctified them;

2 That <sup>b</sup> the princes of Iṣ'ra-el, heads of the house of their fathers, who were the princes of the tribes, <sup>c</sup> and were over them that were numbered, offered:

3 And they brought their offering before the LORD, six covered wagons, and twelve oxen; a wagon for two of the princes, and for each one an ox: and they brought them before the tabernacle.

B. C. 1490.

Ex. 29. 23, 24.

Ex. 29. 27, 28.

Lev. 9. 22. 1 Chr. 23. 13.

Pa. 121. 7. John 17. 11.

Pa. 31. 16; 67. 1; 80. 3, 7; 119. 135. Dan. 9. 17. y Gen. 43. 29. z Pa. 4. 6.

John 14. 27. 2 Thesa. 3. 16.

Deut. 28. 10. 2 Chr. 7. 14. Ia. 43. 7. Dan. 9. 18, 19. c Pa. 115. 12.

Ex. 40. 18. Lev. 8. 10, 11.

b ch. 1. 4. &amp;c. 2 Heb. who stood. c ch. 4. 25. d ch. 4. 31. e ch. 4. 28, 33. f ch. 4. 15. g ch. 4. 6, 8, 10, 12, 14. 2 Sam. 6. 13. h See Deut. 20. 5. 1 Kin. 8. 63. 2 Chr. 7. 5, 9. Ezra 6. 16. Neh. 12. 27. Ps. 30. title. i ch. 2. 3. k Ex. 30. 13. l Lev. 2. 1. m Ex. 30. 34. n Lev. 1. 2. o Lev. 4. 23. p Lev. 3. 1.

4 And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

5 Take <sup>i</sup> it of them, that they may be to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation; and thou shalt give them unto the Lē'vites, to every man according to his service.

6 And Mō'ses took the wagons and the oxen, and gave them unto the Lē'vites.

7 Two wagons and four oxen <sup>c</sup> he gave unto the sons of Gēr'shōn, according to their service:

8 <sup>d</sup> And four wagons and eight oxen he gave unto the sons of Mē-rā'ri, according unto their service, <sup>e</sup> under the hand of Ith'a-mār the son of Aār'on the priest.

9 But unto the sons of Kō'hath he gave none: because <sup>f</sup> the service of the sanctuary belonging unto them <sup>g</sup> was that they should bear upon their shoulders.

10 ¶ And the princes offered for <sup>h</sup> dedicating of the altar in the day that it was anointed, even the princes offered their offering before the altar.

11 And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, They shall offer their offering, each prince on his day, for the dedicating of the altar.

12 ¶ And he that offered his offering the first day was <sup>i</sup> Nāh'shon the son of Am-min'a-dab, of the tribe of Jūdah:

13 And his offering was one silver charger, the weight thereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after <sup>k</sup> the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them were full of fine flour mingled with oil for a <sup>l</sup> meat offering:

14 One spoon of ten shekels of gold, full of <sup>m</sup> incense:

15 <sup>n</sup> One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

16 One kid of the goats for a <sup>o</sup> sin offering:

17 And for <sup>p</sup> a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Nāh'shon the son of Am-min'a-dab.

18 ¶ On the second day Nê-thân'-ê-el the son of Zû'ar, prince of Is'-sâ-char, did offer:

19 He offered for his offering one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

20 One spoon of gold of ten shekels, full of incense:

21 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering: <sup>k</sup>

22 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

23 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Nê-thân'-ê-el the son of Zû'ar. <sup>l</sup>

24 ¶ On the third day Ê-li'ab the son of Hê'lôn, prince of the children of Zêb'u-lun, did offer:

25 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

26 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense:

27 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering: <sup>m</sup>

28 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

29 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Ê-li'ab the son of Hê'lôn.

30 ¶ On the fourth day Ê-li'zûr the son of Shêd'-ê-ur, prince of the children of Reu'-ben, did offer:

31 His offering was one silver charger of the weight of an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

32 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense:

33 One young bullock, one ram,

B. C. 1490.

<sup>k</sup> Gen. 8. 20.

Lev. 6. 9.

Ps. 20. 1-4.

Ps. 51. 19.

Ezek. 45. 17.

Eph. 5. 2.

Heb. 9. 13.

<sup>l</sup> Lev. 7. 11.

1 Ki. 8. 63.

Prov. 7. 14.

Col. 1. 20.

<sup>m</sup> Isa. 53. 7.

John 1. 29.

Acta 8. 32.

Gal. 1. 4.

1 Pet. 1. 19.

Rev. 5. 6-14.

<sup>n</sup> Ex. 12. 5.

Isa. 53. 7.

John 1. 29.

Acta 8. 32.

Heb. 9. 28.

1 Pet. 1. 19.

Rev. 5. 6.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 1. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 10. 20.

<sup>p</sup> Son of

Reuel.

<sup>q</sup> Lev. 2. 5.

Lev. 14. 10.

Heb. 1. 9.

1 John 2. 27.

<sup>r</sup> Ps. 40. 6.

Ps. 50. 6-14.

Ps. 51. 16.

Isa. 1. 11.

Jer. 7. 22.

Amos 5. 22.

2 Cor. 5. 21.

<sup>s</sup> A sacrifice

of payment,

or, of per-

fections.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 1. 10.

ch. 2. 18.

1 Chr. 7. 28.

one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

34 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

35 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Ê-li'zûr the son of Shêd'-ê-ur.

36 ¶ On the fifth day Shê-lû'mi-el the son of Zû-ri-shâd'dâ-i, prince of the children of Sim'-e-on, did offer:

37 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

38 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense:

39 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering: <sup>n</sup>

40 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

41 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Shê-lû'mi-el the son of Zû-ri-shâd'dâ-i.

42 ¶ On the sixth day Ê-li'a-sâph the son of Deu'-el, prince of the children of Gâd, offered: <sup>o</sup>

43 His offering was one silver charger of the weight of an hundred and thirty shekels, a silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering: <sup>p</sup>

44 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense:

45 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering: <sup>q</sup>

46 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

47 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Ê-li'a-sâph the son of Deu'-el. <sup>r</sup>

48 ¶ On the seventh day Ê-lîsh-gâmâ the son of Â-mi-hûd, prince of the children of Ê-phrâ-îm, offered: <sup>s</sup>

49 His offering was one silver char-

ger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

50 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense:\*

51 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:†

52 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

53 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Ê-lîsh'â-mâ the son of Â-m-mî'hûd.

54 ¶ On the eighth day offered Gâ-mâ'll-el the son of Pê-dâh'zur, prince of the children of Mâ-nâs'seh:‡

55 His offering was one silver charger of the weight of an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

56 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense:‡

57 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:‡

58 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

59 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Gâ-mâ'll-el the son of Pê-dâh'zur.§

60 ¶ On the ninth day Âb'i-dân the son of Gîd-e-ô'nî, prince of the children of Bën'jâ-min, offered:¶

61 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

62 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense:¶

63 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:¶

64 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

B. C. 1490.

Deut. 33. 10.  
Ps. 68. 15.  
Ps. 141. 2.  
Ezek. 8. 11.  
Mal. 1. 11.  
Luke 1. 10.  
Rev. 8. 8.  
Rev. 8. 3.

Micah 6. 6-8.  
1 ch. 1. 10.  
ch. 2. 20.  
Ex. 30. 7.  
Ex. 12. 6.  
John 1. 29.  
Acts 8. 22.  
1 Pet. 1. 19.  
Rev. 8. 6.

Lev. 3. 1.  
Micah 6. 6.  
2 Cor. 5. 19.  
Eph. 2. 14.  
1 ch. 1. 11.  
ch. 2. 22.

Isa. 66. 20.  
Ps. 141. 2.  
Dan. 9. 27.  
Rom. 15. 16.  
Phil. 4. 18.  
Heb. 13. 16.  
Rev. 8. 8.

Ps. 40. 6.  
Isa. 63. 4.  
2 Cor. 5. 21.

Lev. 3. 1.  
1 Ki. 8. 63.  
Prov. 7. 14.  
Col. 1. 20.

ch. 1. 12.  
ch. 2. 25.

Lev. 27. 25.  
ch. 3. 47.

Ex. 30. 7-9.  
Ps. 141. 2.  
Isa. 66. 20.  
Dan. 9. 27.  
Mal. 1. 11.  
Luke 1. 9.  
Rom. 15. 16.  
Phil. 4. 18.  
Heb. 13. 16.

ch. 1. 13.  
ch. 2. 27.

Mal. 1. 11.  
Luke 1. 11.

ch. 1. 15.  
ch. 2. 28.

65 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Âb'i-dân the son of Gîd-e-ô'nî.¶

66 ¶ On the tenth day Â-hî-ê'zêr the son of Â-m-mî-shâd'da-lî, prince of the children of Dâ-n, offered:¶

67 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:¶

68 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense:¶

69 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

70 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

71 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Â-hî-ê'zêr the son of Â-m-mî-shâd'da-lî.

72 ¶ On the eleventh day Pâ'gi-el the son of Ôc'ran, prince of the children of Âsh'er, offered:¶

73 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

74 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense:¶

75 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

76 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

77 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Pâ'gi-el the son of Ôc'ran.

78 ¶ On the twelfth day Â-hî'râ the son of Ê'nan, prince of the children of Nâph'tâ-li, offered:¶

79 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of

them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:<sup>1</sup>

80 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense:

81 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

82 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

83 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: *this was the offering of Ā-hi'ra the son of E'nan.*

84 *This was the dedication of the altar, in the day when it was anointed, by the princes of Īs'ra-el: twelve chargers of silver, twelve silver bowls, twelve spoons of gold.*<sup>2</sup>

85 Each charger of silver *weighing* an hundred and thirty *shekels*, each bowl seventy: all the silver vessels *weighed* two thousand and four hundred *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuary:

86 The golden spoons *were* twelve, full of incense, *weighing* ten *shekels* apiece, after the shekel of the sanctuary: all the gold of the spoons *was* an hundred and twenty *shekels*.<sup>3</sup>

87 All the oxen for the burnt offering *were* twelve bullocks, the rams twelve, the lambs of the first year twelve, with their meat offering: and the kids of the goats for sin offering twelve.<sup>4</sup>

88 And all the oxen for the sacrifice of the peace offerings *were* twenty and four bullocks, the rams sixty, the he goats sixty, the lambs of the first year sixty. *This was the dedication of the altar, after that it was* <sup>5</sup> *anointed.*

89 And when Mō'ses was gone into the tabernacle of the congregation <sup>6</sup> *to speak with* <sup>7</sup> *him, then he heard* <sup>8</sup> *the voice of one speaking unto him from off the mercy seat that was upon the ark of testimony, from between the two cherubims: and he spake unto him.*<sup>9</sup>

#### CHAPTER 8.

<sup>1</sup> *How the lamps are to be lighted.* <sup>5</sup> *The consecration of the Levites.* <sup>23</sup> *The age and time of their service.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

2 Speak unto Aār'qn, and say unto

B. C. 1490.

1 Ezra 1. 9, 10.  
Jer. 52. 18.  
Dan. 6. 2.  
Zech. 14. 20.  
Matt. 14. 8.  
11.

2 1 Chr. 29. 6.  
Ezra 2. 69.  
Neh. 7. 70.  
Job. 60. 6.  
10.  
Heb. 13. 10.  
Rev. 21. 14.

3 Joshua 22. 13, 14.  
Judg. 6. 9.  
Prov. 17. 7.  
Hosea 13. 10.

4 Ex. 30. 13.  
m Rom. 12. 1.

5 Lev. 2. 1.  
Lev. 6. 14-18.  
ch. 16. 4.

6 Ex. 31. 19.  
ch. 11. 17.  
ch. 12. 8.

7 That is, God.

8 Ex. 25. 22.  
Lev. 1. 1.  
Heb. 4. 16.

9 Gen. 3. 24.  
1 Ki. 6. 23.  
Ps. 18. 10.  
Job. 99. 1.  
Heb. 1. 14.

g ver. 1.

h Ex. 33. 9, 11.  
ch. 12. 8.

i That is, God.

j Ex. 25. 22.

k Ex. 25. 37; 40. 25.

l Ex. 25. 31.  
c Ex. 25. 18.

d Ex. 25. 40.  
e ch. 19. 9, 17, 18.

f Heb. *let them cause a razor to pass over, &c.*

g Lev. 14. 8, 9.  
h Lev. 2. 1.

i See Ex. 29. 4; 40. 12.

j Lev. 8. 3.  
k Lev. 1. 4.

l Heb. *wave offering.*

m Heb. *they may be to execute, &c.*

n Ex. 29. 10.  
m ch. 3. 45; 16. 9.

o

him, When thou <sup>a</sup> lightest the lamps, the seven lamps shall give light over against the candlestick.

3 And Aār'qn did so; he lighted the lamps thereof over against the candlestick, as the LORD commanded Mō'ses.

4 <sup>b</sup> And this work of the candlestick *was* of beaten gold, unto the shaft thereof, unto the flowers thereof, *was* <sup>c</sup> *beaten work:* <sup>d</sup> *according unto the pattern which the LORD had shewed Mō'ses, so he made the candlestick.*

5 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

6 Take the Lē'vites from among the children of Īs'ra-el, and cleanse them.

7 And thus shalt thou do unto them, to cleanse them: Sprinkle <sup>e</sup> *water of purifying upon them, and* <sup>f</sup> *let them shave all their flesh, and let them wash their clothes, and so make themselves clean.*

8 Then let them take a young bullock with <sup>g</sup> *his meat offering, even fine flour mingled with oil, and another young bullock shalt thou take for a sin offering.*

9 <sup>h</sup> And thou shalt bring the Lē'vites before the tabernacle of the congregation: <sup>i</sup> *and thou shalt gather the whole assembly of the children of Īs'ra-el together:*

10 And thou shalt bring the Lē'vites before the LORD: and the children of Īs'ra-el <sup>k</sup> *shall put their hands upon the Lē'vites:*

11 And Aār'qn shall <sup>l</sup> *offer the Lē'vites before the LORD for an* <sup>5</sup> *offering of the children of Īs'ra-el, that* <sup>6</sup> *they may execute the service of the LORD.*

12 <sup>l</sup> And the Lē'vites shall lay their hands upon the heads of the bullocks: and thou shalt offer the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering, unto the LORD, to make an atonement for the Lē'vites.

13 And thou shalt set the Lē'vites before Aār'qn, and before his sons, and offer them for an offering unto the LORD.

14 Thus shalt thou separate the Lē'vites from among the children of Īs'ra-el: and the Lē'vites shall be <sup>m</sup> *mine.*



15 And after that shall the Lē'vites go in to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation: and thou shalt cleanse them, and <sup>n</sup>offer them for an offering.

16 For they are wholly given unto me from among the children of Iṣ'ra-el; <sup>o</sup>instead of such as open every womb, *even instead of the firstborn of all the children of Iṣ'ra-el*, have I taken them unto me.

17 <sup>p</sup>For all the firstborn of the children of Iṣ'ra-el are mine, both man and beast: on the day that I smote every firstborn in the land of E'gypt I sanctified them for myself.

18 And I have taken the Lē'vites for all the firstborn of the children of Iṣ'ra-el.

19 And <sup>q</sup>I have given the Lē'vites as <sup>2</sup>a gift to Aār'qn and to his sons from among the children of Iṣ'ra-el, to do the service of the children of Iṣ'ra-el in the tabernacle of the congregation, and to make an atonement for the children of Iṣ'ra-el: <sup>r</sup>that there be no plague among the children of Iṣ'ra-el, when the children of Iṣ'ra-el come nigh unto the sanctuary.

20 And Mō'ses, and Aār'qn, and all the congregation of the children of Iṣ'ra-el, did to the Lē'vites according unto all that the LORD commanded Mō'ses concerning the Lē'vites, so did the children of Iṣ'ra-el unto them.

21 <sup>a</sup>And the Lē'vites were purified, and they washed their clothes; <sup>t</sup>and Aār'qn offered them as an offering before the LORD; and Aār'qn made an atonement for them to cleanse them.

22 <sup>u</sup>And after that went the Lē'vites in to do their service in the tabernacle of the congregation before Aār'qn, and before his sons: <sup>v</sup>as the LORD had commanded Mō'ses concerning the Lē'vites, so did they unto them.

23 <sup>w</sup>And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

24 This is it that *belongeth* unto the Lē'vites: <sup>y</sup>from twenty and five years old and upward they shall go in <sup>3</sup>to wait upon the service of the tabernacle of the congregation:

B. C. 1490.

n ver. 11, 13.  
o ch. 3. 12, 45.  
p Ex. 13. 2, 12, 13, 15.  
q ch. 3. 13.  
r Luke 2. 23.  
s Heb. given.  
t ch. 1. 53; 16. 46; 18. 5.  
u 2 Chr. 26. 16.  
v ver. 7.  
w ver. 11, 12.  
x ver. 15.  
y See ch. 4. 3.  
z 1 Chr. 23. 3, 24, 27.  
1 Heb. to war the warfare of, &c.,  
2 Tim. 1. 18.  
3 Heb. return from the warfare of the service.  
4 ch. 1. 53.

a Ex. 12. 1. &c.  
b Lev. 23. 5.  
c ch. 23. 16.  
d Deut. 16. 1, 2.

e Heb. between the two evenings.  
f Ex. 12. 6.

g Josh. 6. 10.

h ch. 5. 2; 19. 11, 16.  
i See John 18. 28.  
j Ex. 18. 15, 19, 26.  
k ch. 27. 2.

l ch. 27. 5.

25 And from the age of fifty years they shall <sup>4</sup>cease waiting upon the service thereof, and shall serve no more:

26 But shall minister with their brethren in the tabernacle of the congregation, <sup>z</sup>to keep the charge, and shall do no service. Thus shalt thou do unto the Lē'vites touching their charge.

## CHAPTER 9.

1 *The passover is commanded again. 6 A second passover allowed for them that were unclean or absent. 15 The cloud guideth the removings and encampings of the Israelites.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses in the wilderness of Si'nai, in the first month of the second year after they were come out of the land of E'gypt, saying,

2 Let the children of Iṣ'ra-el also keep <sup>a</sup>the passover at his appointed season.

3 In the fourteenth day of this month, <sup>5</sup>at even, ye shall keep it in his appointed season: according to all the rites of it, and according to all the ceremonies thereof, shall ye keep it.

4 And Mō'ses spake unto the children of Iṣ'ra-el, that they should keep the passover.

5 And <sup>b</sup>they kept the passover on the fourteenth day of the first month at even in the wilderness of Si'nai: according to all that the LORD commanded Mō'ses, so did the children of Iṣ'ra-el.

6 <sup>c</sup>And there were certain men, who were <sup>c</sup>defiled by the dead body of a man, that they could not keep the passover on that day: <sup>d</sup>and they came before Mō'ses and before Aār'qn on that day:

7 And those men said unto him, We are defiled by the dead body of a man: wherefore are we kept back, that we may not offer an offering of the LORD in his appointed season among the children of Iṣ'ra-el?

8 And Mō'ses said unto them, Stand still, and <sup>e</sup>I will hear what the LORD will command concerning you.

9 <sup>f</sup>And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

10 Speak unto the children of Iṣ'ra-el, saying, If any man of you or of your posterity shall be unclean

by reason of a dead body, or *be* in a journey afar off, yet he shall keep the passover unto the LORD.

11 <sup>f</sup>The fourteenth day of the second month at even they shall keep it, and <sup>g</sup>eat it with unleavened bread and bitter *herbs*.

12 <sup>h</sup>They shall leave none of it unto the morning, <sup>i</sup>nor break any bone of it: <sup>k</sup>according to all the ordinances of the passover they shall keep it.

13 But the man that *is* clean, and is not in a journey, and forbeareth to keep the passover, even the same soul <sup>l</sup>shall be cut off from among his people: because he <sup>m</sup>brought not the offering of the LORD in his appointed season, that man shall <sup>n</sup>bear his sin.

14 And if a stranger shall sojourn among you, and will keep the passover unto the LORD; according to the ordinance of the passover, and according to the manner thereof, so shall he do: <sup>o</sup>ye shall have one ordinance, both for the stranger, and for him that was born in the land.

15 ¶ And <sup>p</sup>on the day that the tabernacle was reared up the cloud covered the tabernacle, *namely*, the tent of the testimony: and <sup>q</sup>at even there was upon the tabernacle as it were the appearance of fire, until the morning.

16 So it was alway: the cloud covered it *by day*, and the appearance of fire by night.

17 And when the cloud <sup>r</sup>was taken up from the tabernacle, then after that the children of Iſ'ra-el journeyed: and in the place where the cloud abode, there the children of Iſ'ra-el pitched their tents.

18 At the commandment of the LORD the children of Iſ'ra-el journeyed, and at the commandment of the LORD they pitched: <sup>s</sup>as long as the cloud abode upon the tabernacle they rested in their tents.

19 And when the cloud <sup>t</sup>tarried long upon the tabernacle many days, then the children of Iſ'ra-el <sup>u</sup>kept the charge of the LORD, and journeyed not.

20 And so it was, when the cloud was a few days upon the tabernacle;

B. C. 1490.

/ 2 Chr. 30. 2, 15.

g Ex. 12. 8.

h Ex. 12. 10.

i Ex. 12. 46.

John 19. 36.

k Ex. 12. 43.

l Gen. 17. 14.

Ex. 12. 15.

m ver. 7.

n ch. 5. 31.

o Ex. 12. 49.

p Ex. 40. 34.

Neh. 9. 12, 19.

Ps. 78. 14.

q Ex. 13. 21;

40. 38.

r Ex. 40. 36.

ch. 10. 11, 33.

34.

Ps. 90. 1.

s 1 Cor. 10. 1.

2 Heb. *pro-*

longed.

t ch. 1. 53; 3. 8.

3 Heb. *scds*.

u Ex. 40. 36, 37.

x ver. 19.

1490.]

a Is. 1. 13.

b Jer. 4. 5.

Joel 2. 15.

c Ex. 16. 21.

ch. 1. 16; 7. 2.

d ch. 2. 3.

e ch. 2. 10.

f ver. 3.

g Joel 2. 1.

h ch. 31. 6.

i Josh. 6. 4.

1 Chr. 13. 24.

2 Chr. 13. 12.

according to the commandment of the LORD they abode in their tents, and according to the commandment of the LORD they journeyed.

21 And so it was, when the cloud <sup>a</sup>abode from even unto the morning, and that the cloud was taken up in the morning, then they journeyed: whether it *was* by day or by night that the cloud was taken up, they journeyed.

22 Or whether it were two days, or a month, or a year, that the cloud tarried upon the tabernacle, remaining thereon, the children of Iſ'ra-el <sup>u</sup>abode in their tents, and journeyed not: but when it was taken up, they journeyed.

23 At the commandment of the LORD they rested in the tents, and at the commandment of the LORD they journeyed: they <sup>x</sup>kept the charge of the LORD, at the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Mō'se.

## CHAPTER 10.

1 *The use of the silver trumpets.* 11 *The Israelites remove from Sinai to Paran.* 29 *Hobab is intreated by Moses not to leave them.*

**A**ND the LORD spake unto Mō'se, saying,

2 Make thee two trumpets of silver; of a whole piece shalt thou make them: that thou mayest use them for the <sup>a</sup>calling of the assembly, and for the journeying of the camps.

3 And when <sup>b</sup>they shall blow with them, all the assembly shall assemble themselves to thee at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

4 And if they blow *but* with one trumpet, then the princes, *which are* <sup>c</sup>heads of the thousands of Iſ'ra-el, shall gather themselves unto thee.

5 When ye blow an alarm, then <sup>d</sup>the camps that lie on the east parts shall go forward.

6 When ye blow an alarm the second time, then the camps that lie <sup>e</sup>on the south side shall take their journey: they shall blow an alarm for their journeys.

7 But when the congregation is to be gathered together, <sup>f</sup>ye shall blow, but ye shall not <sup>g</sup>sound an alarm.

8 <sup>h</sup>And the sons of Aār'ōn, the

priests, shall blow with the trumpets; and they shall be to you for an ordinance for ever throughout your generations.

9 And <sup>i</sup> if ye go to war in your land against the enemy that <sup>k</sup> oppresseth you, then ye shall blow an alarm with the trumpets; and ye shall be <sup>l</sup> remembered before the LORD your God, and ye shall be saved from your enemies.

10 Also <sup>m</sup> in the day of your gladness, and in your solemn days, and in the beginnings of your months, ye shall blow with the trumpets over your burnt offerings, and over the sacrifices of your peace offerings; that they may be to you <sup>n</sup> for a memorial before your God: I *am* the LORD your God.

11 ¶ And it came to pass on the twentieth day of the second month, in the second year, that the cloud <sup>o</sup> was taken up from off the tabernacle of the testimony.

12 And the children of Is'ra-el took <sup>p</sup> their journeys out of the <sup>q</sup> wilderness of Si'nai; and the cloud rested in the <sup>r</sup> wilderness of Pá'ran.

13 And they first took their journey <sup>s</sup> according to the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Mō'ses.

14 ¶ In the first place went the standard of the camp of the children of Jū'dah according to their armies; and over his host was <sup>t</sup> Nāh'shon the son of Ām-mīn'a-dāb.

15 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Is'sa-char was Nē-thān'ē-el the son of Zū'ar.

16 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Zēb'u-lun was Ē-lī'ab the son of Hē'lon.

17 And <sup>u</sup> the tabernacle was taken down; and the sons of Ġēr'shōn and the sons of Mē-rā'ri set forward, <sup>v</sup> bearing the tabernacle.

18 ¶ And <sup>w</sup> the standard of the camp of Reu'ben set forward according to their armies; and over his host was Ē-lī'zūr the son of Shēd'ā-ur.

19 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Sim'ē-on was Shē-lū'mī-el the son of Zū-ri-shād'dā-i.

20 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Gād was Ē-lī'a-sāph the son of Deū'el.

B. C. 1490.

1 ch. 31. 6.  
Josh. 6. 5.  
2 Chr. 13. 14.  
3 Judg. 2. 19;  
4, 3; 6. 9; 10.  
6. 12.  
1 Sam. 10. 18.  
Ps. 106. 42.  
1 Gen. 8. 1.  
Ps. 106. 4.

m ch. 29. 1.  
Lev. 23. 24.  
1 Chr. 15. 24.  
2 Chr. 5. 12;  
7. 6; 29. 26.  
Ezra 3. 10.  
Neh. 12. 35.  
Ps. 81. 3.

n ver. 9.

o ch. 9. 17.

p Ex. 40. 36.  
ch. 2. 9, 16.  
24. 31.  
q Ex. 19. 1.  
ch. 1. 1; 9. 5.  
r Gen. 21. 21.  
ch. 12. 16; 13.  
3. 26.  
Deut. 1. 1.  
s ver. 5, 6.  
ch. 2. 34.  
t ch. 2. 3, 9.

u ch. 1. 7.

z ch. 1. 51.  
y ch. 4. 24, 31;  
7. 6, 7, 8.  
z ch. 2. 10, 16.  
a ch. 4. 4, 15;  
7. 9.  
2 That is, the  
Gershonites  
and the  
Merarites:  
See ver. 17.  
b ch. 2. 18, 24.  
c ch. 2. 25, 31.  
Josh. 6. 9.  
3 Heb. These.  
d ch. 2. 34.  
e Ex. 2. 18.  
f Gen. 12. 7.  
g Judg. 1. 16;  
4. 11.  
h Gen. 32. 12.  
i Ex. 3. 8; 6. 7,  
8.  
j Job 29. 15.  
k Judg. 1. 16.  
l See Ex. 3. 1.  
m Deut. 1. 33.  
n Josh. 3. 3, 4, 6.  
Ps. 132. 8.  
Jer. 31. 2.  
o Ezek. 20. 8.  
p Ex. 13. 21.  
q Neh. 9. 12, 19.

21 And the Kō'hath-ites set forward, bearing the <sup>a</sup> sanctuary: and <sup>2</sup> the other did set up the tabernacle against they came.

22 ¶ And <sup>b</sup> the standard of the camp of the children of Ē'phrā-im set forward according to their armies: and over his host was Ē-līsh'a-mā the son of Ām-mī'hūd.

23 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Mā-nās'seh was Gā-mā'li-el the son of Pē-dāh'zur.

24 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Bēn'jā-min was Āb'i-dān the son of Gīd-e-ō'ni.

25 ¶ And <sup>c</sup> the standard of the camp of the children of Dān set forward, which was the rereward of all the camps throughout their hosts: and over his host was Ā-hī-ē-zēr the son of Ām-mī-shād'dā-i.

26 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Āsh'ēr was Pā-gī-el the son of Ō'cran.

27 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Nāph'tā-li was Ā-hī'rā the son of Ē'nan.

28 <sup>3</sup> d Thus were the journeyings of the children of Is'ra-el according to their armies, when they set forward.

29 ¶ And Mō'ses said unto Hō'bāb, the son of <sup>e</sup> Rā-gū'el the Mid'i-an-ite, Mō'ses' father in law, We are journeying unto the place of which the LORD said, <sup>f</sup> I will give it you: come thou with us, and <sup>g</sup> we will do thee good: for <sup>h</sup> the LORD hath spoken good concerning Is'ra-el.

30 And he said unto him, I will not go; but I will depart to mine own land, and to my kindred.

31 And he said, Leave us not, I pray thee; forasmuch as thou knowest how we are to encamp in the wilderness, and thou mayest be to us <sup>i</sup> instead of eyes.

32 And it shall be, if thou go with us, yea, it shall be, that <sup>k</sup> what goodness the LORD shall do unto us, the same will we do unto thee.

33 ¶ And they departed from <sup>l</sup> the mount of the LORD three days' journey: and the ark of the covenant of the LORD <sup>m</sup> went before them in the three days' journey, to search out a resting place for them.

34 And <sup>n</sup> the cloud of the LORD was

upon them by day, when they went out of the camp.

35 And it came to pass, when the ark set forward, that Mō'ses said, <sup>o</sup> Rise up, LORD, and let thine enemies be scattered; and let them that hate thee flee before thee.

36 And when it rested, he said, Return, O LORD, unto the <sup>2</sup> many thousands of Iſ'ra-el.

### CHAPTER 11.

1 *The burning of Taberah quenched by Moses' prayer.*  
4 *The people lust for flesh, and loathe manna.*  
15 *God divideth his burden unto seventy elders.* 31 *Quails are given in wrath.*

AND <sup>a</sup> when the people <sup>3</sup> complained, <sup>4</sup> it displeased the LORD: and the LORD heard it; <sup>b</sup> and his anger was kindled; and the <sup>c</sup> fire of the LORD burnt among them, and consumed them that were in the uttermost parts of the camp.

2 And the people cried unto Mō'ses; and when Mō'ses <sup>d</sup> prayed unto the LORD, the fire <sup>e</sup> was quenched.

3 And he called the name of the place <sup>f</sup> Tāb'ē-rah: because the fire of the LORD burnt among them.

4 ¶ And the <sup>g</sup> mixt multitude that was among them <sup>h</sup> fell a lusting: and the children of Iſ'ra-el also <sup>i</sup> wept again, and said, <sup>j</sup> Who shall give us flesh to eat?

5 <sup>k</sup> We remember the fish, which we did eat in E'gypt freely; the cucumbers, and the melons, and the leeks, and the onions, and the garlick:

6 But now <sup>l</sup> our soul is dried away: there is nothing at all, beside this manna, before our eyes.

7 And <sup>m</sup> the manna was as coriander seed, and the <sup>n</sup> colour thereof as the colour of <sup>o</sup> bdellium.

8 And the people went about, and gathered it, and ground it in mills, or beat it in a mortar, and baked it in pans, and made cakes of it: and <sup>p</sup> the taste of it was as the taste of fresh oil.

9 And <sup>q</sup> when the dew fell upon the camp in the night, the manna fell upon it.

10 ¶ Then Mō'ses heard the people weep throughout their families, every man in the door of his tent: and <sup>r</sup> the anger of the LORD was kindled greatly; Mō'ses also was displeased.

B. C. 1490.

o Ps. 68. 1, 2; 132. 8.

2 Heb. ten thousand thousands.

a Deut. 9. 22. 3 Or. were as if we were complain.

4 Heb. it was evil in the ears of, &c.

b Ps. 78. 21. c Lev. 10. 2. ch. 16. 35.

2 Kin. 1. 12. Ps. 106. 18.

d Jam. 5. 16. 5 Heb. sunk.

6 That is, a burning.

Deut. 9. 22. e As Ex. 12. 38.

7 Heb. lusted a lust.

8 Heb. returned and wept.

f Ps. 78. 18; 106. 14.

1 Cor. 10. 6. g Ex. 16. 3.

h ch. 21. 5. i Ex. 16. 14, 31.

9 Heb. eye of it as the eye of.

k Gen. 2. 12. l Ex. 16. 31.

m Ex. 16. 13, 14.

n Ps. 78. 21. o Deut. 1. 12.

p Is. 40. 11. q Is. 49. 23.

1 Thess. 2. 7. r Gen. 26. 3; 50. 24.

Ex. 13. 5. s Matt. 15. 33.

Mark 8. 4. t Ex. 18. 18.

u See 1 Kin. 19. 4.

Jonah 4. 3. z Zeph. 3. 15.

y See Ex. 24. 1, 3.

z Deut. 16. 18. a ver. 25.

Gen. 11. 5; 18. 21.

Ex. 19. 20. b 1 Sam. 10. 6.

2 Kin. 2. 15. Neh. 9. 20.

Is. 44. 3. Joel 2. 28.

c Ex. 19. 10. d Ex. 16. 7.

e ver. 5. f Acts 7. 39.

J. ver. 78. 29; 106. 15.

10 Heb. month of days. g ch. 21. 5.

11 <sup>o</sup> And Mō'ses said unto the LORD, Wherefore hast thou afflicted thy servant? and wherefore have I not found favour in thy sight, that thou layest the burden of all this people upon me?

12 Have I conceived all this people? have I begotten them, that thou shouldst say unto me, <sup>p</sup> Carry them in thy bosom, as a <sup>q</sup> nursing father beareth the sucking child, unto the land which thou <sup>r</sup> swarest unto their fathers?

13 <sup>s</sup> Whence should I have flesh to give unto all this people? for they weep unto me, saying, Give us flesh, that we may eat.

14 <sup>t</sup> I am not able to bear all this people alone, because it is too heavy for me.

15 And if thou deal thus with me, <sup>u</sup> kill me, I pray thee, out of hand, if I have found favour in thy sight; and let me not <sup>v</sup> see my wretchedness.

16 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, Gather unto me <sup>w</sup> seventy men of the elders of Iſ'ra-el, whom thou knowest to be the elders of the people, and <sup>x</sup> officers over them; and bring them unto the tabernacle of the congregation, that they may stand there with thee.

17 And I will <sup>y</sup> come down and talk with thee there: and <sup>z</sup> I will take of the spirit which is upon thee, and will put it upon them; and they shall bear the burden of the people with thee, that thou bear it not thyself alone.

18 And say thou unto the people, <sup>a</sup> Sanctify yourselves against to morrow, and ye shall eat flesh: for ye have wept <sup>b</sup> in the ears of the LORD, saying, Who shall give us flesh to eat? <sup>c</sup> for it was well with us in E'gypt: therefore the LORD will give you flesh, and ye shall eat.

19 Ye shall not eat one day, nor two days, nor five days, neither ten days, nor twenty days;

20 <sup>d</sup> But even a <sup>e</sup> whole month, until it come out at your nostrils, and it be loathsome unto you: because that ye have despised the LORD which is among you, and have wept before him, saying, <sup>f</sup> Why came we forth out of E'gypt?

21 And Mō'seş said, <sup>b</sup>The people, among whom I am, are six hundred thousand footmen; and thou hast said, I will give them flesh, that they may eat a whole month.

22 <sup>c</sup>Shall the flocks and the herds beslain for them, to suffice them? or shall all the fish of the sea be gathered together for them, to suffice them?

23 And the LORD said unto Mō'seş, <sup>d</sup>Is the LORD's hand waxed short? thou shalt see now whether <sup>e</sup>my word shall come to pass unto thee or not.

24 ¶ And Mō'seş went out, and told the people the words of the LORD, and <sup>f</sup>gathered the seventy men of the elders of the people, and set them round about the tabernacle.

25 And the LORD <sup>g</sup>came down in a cloud, and spake unto him, and took of the spirit that <sup>h</sup>was upon him, and gave <sup>i</sup>it unto the seventy elders: and it came to pass, <sup>j</sup>that, <sup>k</sup>when the spirit rested upon them, <sup>l</sup>they prophesied, and did not cease.

26 But there remained <sup>m</sup>two of the men in the camp, the name of the one <sup>n</sup>was El'dād, and the name of the other Mē'dād: and the spirit rested upon them; and they <sup>o</sup>were of them that were written, but <sup>p</sup>went not out unto the tabernacle: and they prophesied in the camp.

27 And there ran a young man, and told Mō'seş, and said, El'dād and Mē'dād do prophesy in the camp.

28 And Jōsh'u-a the son of Nūn, the servant of Mō'seş, <sup>q</sup>one of his young men, answered and said, My lord Mō'seş, <sup>r</sup>forbid them.

29 And Mō'seş said unto him, Enviest thou for my sake? <sup>s</sup>would God that all the LORD's people were prophets, and that the LORD would put his spirit upon them!

30 And Mō'seş gat him into the camp, he and the elders of Is'ra-el.

31 ¶ And there went forth a <sup>t</sup>wind from the LORD, and brought quails from the sea, and let <sup>u</sup>them fall by the camp, <sup>v</sup>as it were a day's journey on this side, and as it were a day's journey on the other side, round about the camp, and as it were two cubits <sup>w</sup>high upon the face of the earth.

32 And the people stood up all

B. C. 1490.

<sup>x</sup> Gen. 12. 2.  
<sup>y</sup> Ex. 12. 37; 38.  
26.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 1. 46.

<sup>1</sup> See 2 Kin. 7.  
2.  
<sup>2</sup> Matt. 15. 33.  
<sup>3</sup> Mark 8. 4.  
<sup>4</sup> John 6. 7, 9.

<sup>k</sup> Is. 50. 2; 59.  
1.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 23. 19.  
<sup>m</sup> Ezek. 12. 25;  
24. 14.  
<sup>n</sup> ver. 16.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 12. 5.  
<sup>p</sup> See 2 Kin. 2. 15.  
<sup>q</sup> See 1 Sam. 10. 5, 6, 10;  
19. 20, 21, 23.  
<sup>r</sup> Joel 2. 28.  
<sup>s</sup> Acts 2. 17, 18.  
<sup>t</sup> 1 Cor. 14. 1, &c.

<sup>u</sup> 1 Sam. 20. 26.  
<sup>v</sup> Jer. 38. 5.  
<sup>w</sup> See Mark 9. 38.

<sup>x</sup> Luke 9. 49.  
<sup>y</sup> John 3. 28.  
<sup>z</sup> 1 Cor. 14. 26.  
<sup>1</sup> Ex. 16. 13.  
<sup>2</sup> Pa. 78. 26, 27, 28; 105. 40.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. <sup>as it were</sup> the way of a day.  
<sup>4</sup> Ex. 16. 36.  
<sup>5</sup> Ezek. 45. 11.  
<sup>6</sup> z Pa. 78. 30, 31.  
<sup>7</sup> That is, <sup>the</sup> graves of <sup>lust</sup>.  
<sup>8</sup> Deut. 9. 22.  
<sup>9</sup> y ch. 33. 17.  
<sup>10</sup> Heb. <sup>they were in</sup>, &c.

<sup>11</sup> Or, <sup>Cushite</sup>.  
<sup>12</sup> Ex. 2. 21.  
<sup>13</sup> Heb. <sup>taken</sup>.  
<sup>14</sup> Ex. 15. 20.  
<sup>15</sup> Mic. 6. 4.  
<sup>16</sup> Gen. 29. 33.  
<sup>17</sup> ch. 11. 1.  
<sup>18</sup> 2 Kin. 19. 4.  
<sup>19</sup> Is. 47. 4.  
<sup>20</sup> Ezek. 35. 12, 13.  
<sup>21</sup> d Pa. 78. 9.  
<sup>22</sup> e ch. 11. 25;  
16. 19.  
<sup>23</sup> f Gen. 15. 1;  
46. 2.  
<sup>24</sup> Job 33. 15.  
<sup>25</sup> Ezek. 1. 1.  
<sup>26</sup> Dan. 8. 2; 10. 6, 16, 17.  
<sup>27</sup> Luke 17. 11, 22.  
<sup>28</sup> Acts 10. 11, 17; 22. 17, 18.  
<sup>29</sup> g Gen. 31. 10, 11.  
<sup>30</sup> h Kin. 3. 5.  
<sup>31</sup> Matt. 1. 20.  
<sup>32</sup> h Pa. 105. 26.  
<sup>33</sup> i Heb. 3. 2, 5.  
<sup>34</sup> 1 Tim. 3. 16.  
<sup>35</sup> j Heb. 32. 11.  
<sup>36</sup> Deut. 34. 10.  
<sup>37</sup> m 1 Cor. 13. 12.  
<sup>38</sup> n Ex. 33. 19.  
<sup>39</sup> o 2 Pet. 2. 10.  
<sup>40</sup> Jude 8.

that day, and all <sup>a</sup>that night, and all the next day, and they gathered the quails: he that gathered least gathered ten <sup>b</sup>homers: and they spread <sup>c</sup>them all abroad for themselves round about the camp.

33 And while the <sup>d</sup>flesh was yet between their teeth, ere it was chewed, the wrath of the LORD was kindled against the people, and the LORD smote the people with a very great plague.

34 And he called the name of that place <sup>e</sup>Kib'roth-hat-tā'ā-vah: because there they buried the people that lusted.

35 <sup>f</sup>And the people journeyed from Kib'roth-hat-tā'ā-vah unto Hā-zē-roth; and <sup>g</sup>abode at Hā-zē-roth.

#### CHAPTER 12.

<sup>1</sup> God rebuketh the sedition of Miriam and Aaron. <sup>2</sup> Miriam's leprosy is healed. <sup>3</sup> God commandeth her to be shut out of the host.

AND Mir'iam and Aār'qn spake <sup>a</sup>against Mō'seş because of the <sup>b</sup>E-thi-o'pi-an woman whom he had married: for <sup>c</sup>he had <sup>d</sup>married an E-thi-o'pi-an woman.

2 And they said, Hath the LORD indeed spoken only by Mō'seş? <sup>e</sup>hath he not spoken also by us? And the LORD <sup>f</sup>heard it.

3 (Now the man Mō'seş <sup>g</sup>was very meek, above all the men which <sup>h</sup>were upon the face of the earth.)

4 <sup>i</sup>And the LORD spake suddenly unto Mō'seş, and unto Aār'qn, and unto Mir'iam, Come out ye three unto the tabernacle of the congregation. And they three came out.

5 <sup>j</sup>And the LORD came down in the pillar of the cloud, and stood <sup>k</sup>in the door of the tabernacle, and called Aār'qn and Mir'iam: and they both came forth.

6 And he said, Hear now my words: If there be a prophet among you, <sup>l</sup>I the LORD will make myself known unto him <sup>m</sup>in a vision, and will speak unto him <sup>n</sup>in a dream.

7 <sup>o</sup>My servant Mō'seş is not so, <sup>p</sup>who is faithful in all <sup>q</sup>mine house.

8 With him will I speak <sup>r</sup>mouth to mouth, even <sup>s</sup>apparently, and not in dark speeches; and <sup>t</sup>the similitude of the LORD shall he behold: wherefore then <sup>u</sup>were ye not afraid to speak against my servant Mō'seş?

9 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against them; and he departed.

10 And the cloud departed from off the tabernacle; and, <sup>p</sup> behold, Miriam became <sup>q</sup> leprous, *white as snow*; and Aar'qn looked upon Miriam, and, behold, *she was leprous*.

11 And Aar'qn said unto Mō'ses, Alas, my lord, I beseech thee, <sup>r</sup> lay not the sin upon us, wherein we have done foolishly, and wherein we have sinned.

12 Let her not be <sup>s</sup> as one dead, of whom the flesh is half consumed when he cometh out of his mother's womb.

13 And Mō'ses cried unto the LORD, saying, Heal her now, O God, I beseech thee.

14 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, <sup>t</sup> If her father had but spit in her face, should she not be ashamed seven days? let her be <sup>u</sup> shut out from the camp seven days, and after that let her be received in *again*.

15 <sup>v</sup> And Miriam was shut out from the camp seven days: and the people journeyed not till Miriam was brought in *again*.

16 And afterward the people removed from <sup>w</sup> Hā-zē'roth, and pitched in the wilderness of Pā'ran.

## CHAPTER 13.

1 *The names of the men who were sent to search the land. 17 Their instructions. 21 Their acts. 26 Their relation.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

2 <sup>a</sup> Send thou men, that they may search the land of Cā'nāan, which I give unto the children of Is'ra-el: of every tribe of their fathers shall ye send a man, every one a ruler among them.

3 And Mō'ses by the commandment of the LORD sent them <sup>b</sup> from the wilderness of Pā'ran: all those men were heads of the children of Is'ra-el.

4 And these were their names: of the tribe of Reu'ben, Shām-mū'a the son of Zāc'cur.

5 Of the tribe of Sim'g-on, Shā'phat the son of Hō'rī.

6 <sup>c</sup> Of the tribe of Jūdāh, <sup>d</sup> Cā'leb the son of Jē-phūn'neh.

7 Of the tribe of Is'sa-char, I'gāl the son of Jō'seph.

B. C. 1490.

<sup>p</sup> Deut. 24. 9.<sup>q</sup> 2 Kin. 5. 27; 15. 5.<sup>r</sup> 2 Chr. 26. 19, 20.<sup>s</sup> 2 Sam. 19. 19; 24. 10. Prov. 30. 32.<sup>t</sup> Ps. 68. 4.<sup>u</sup> See Heb. 12. 9.<sup>v</sup> Lev. 13. 46. ch. 5. 2, 3.<sup>w</sup> Deut. 24. 9. 2 Chr. 26. 20, 21.<sup>x</sup> ch. 11. 35; 33. 18.<sup>a</sup> ch. 32. 8. Deut. 1. 22.<sup>b</sup> ch. 12. 16; 32. 8.<sup>c</sup> Deut. 1. 19; 9. 23.<sup>d</sup> ch. 34. 19. 1 Chr. 4. 15.<sup>e</sup> ver. 30. ch. 14. 6, 30.<sup>f</sup> Josh. 14. 6, 7, 13, 14.<sup>g</sup> Judg. 1. 12. <sup>h</sup> ver. 16.<sup>i</sup> ver. 8. Ex. 17. 9.<sup>j</sup> ch. 14. 6, 30. <sup>k</sup> ver. 21.<sup>l</sup> Gen. 14. 10. 1. 9, 19.<sup>m</sup> Neh. 9. 25, 26. Ezek. 34. 14.<sup>n</sup> Deut. 31. 6, 7, 23.<sup>o</sup> ch. 34. 3. Josh. 15. 1.<sup>p</sup> Josh. 19. 28. <sup>q</sup> Josh. 11. 21.<sup>r</sup> Josh. 11. 22; 15. 13, 14.<sup>s</sup> Judg. 1. 10. <sup>t</sup> ver. 33.<sup>u</sup> Josh. 24. 11. <sup>v</sup> Ps. 78. 12.<sup>w</sup> Is. 19. 11; 30. 4.<sup>x</sup> Deut. 1. 24, 25. <sup>y</sup> Or, valley, ch. 32. 9.<sup>z</sup> Judg. 16. 4. <sup>a</sup> Or, valley.

8 Of the tribe of E'phrā-im, <sup>e</sup> O-shē'a the son of Nūn.

9 Of the tribe of Bēn'ja-min, Pāl-ti the son of Rā'phu.

10 Of the tribe of Zēb'u-lun, Gād-di-el the son of Sō'di.

11 Of the tribe of Jō'seph, *namely*, of the tribe of Mā-nās'seh, Gād'di the son of Sū'si.

12 Of the tribe of Dān, Ām'mi-el the son of Gē-māl'li.

13 Of the tribe of Āsh'ēr, Sē'thur the son of Mi'chael.

14 Of the tribe of Nāph'ta-li, Nāh-bi the son of Vōph'si.

15 Of the tribe of Gād, Gē-ū-el the son of Mā'chi.

16 These are the names of the men which Mō'ses sent to spy out the land. And Mō'ses called <sup>j</sup> O-shē'a the son of Nūn Jē-hōsh'u-a.

17 ¶ And Mō'ses sent them to spy out the land of Cā'nāan, and said unto them, Get you up this way <sup>g</sup> southward, and go up into <sup>h</sup> the mountain:

18 And see the land, what it is; and the people that dwell there in, whether they be strong or weak, few or many;

19 And what the land is that they dwell in, whether it be good or bad; and what cities they be that they dwell in, whether in tents, or in strong holds;

20 And what the land is, whether it be <sup>i</sup> fat or lean, whether there be wood therein, or not. And <sup>k</sup> be ye of good courage, and bring of the fruit of the land. Now the time was the time of the firstripe grapes.

21 ¶ So they went up, and searched the land <sup>l</sup> from the wilderness of Zin unto <sup>m</sup> Rē'hōb, as men come to Hā-math.

22 And they ascended by the south, and came unto Hē'bron; where <sup>n</sup> Ā-hi'mān, Shē'shāi, and Tāl'mai, <sup>o</sup> the children of Ā'nāk, were. (Now <sup>p</sup> Hē'bron was built seven years before <sup>q</sup> Zō'an in E'gypt.)

23 <sup>r</sup> And they came unto the <sup>2</sup> brook of Esh'cōl, and cut down from thence a branch with one cluster of grapes, and they bare it between two upon a staff; and they brought of the pomegranates, and of the figs.

24 The place was called the <sup>s</sup> brook

<sup>2</sup> Esh'cōl, because of the cluster of grapes which the children of Is'ra-el cut down from thence.

25 And they returned from searching of the land after forty days.

26 ¶ And they went and came to Mō'seş, and to Aār'qn, and to all the congregation of the children of Is'ra-el, unto the wilderness of Pā-ran, to Kā'desh; and brought back word unto them, and unto all the congregation, and shewed them the fruit of the land.

27 And they told him, and said, We came unto the land whither thou sentest us, and surely it floweth with milk and honey; and this is the fruit of it.

28 Nevertheless the people be strong that dwell in the land, and the cities are walled, and very great: and moreover we saw the children of Ā'nāk there.

29 <sup>a</sup> The Ām'ā-lēk-ites dwell in the land of the south: and the Hīt'tites, and the Jēb'u-sites, and the Ām'ōr-ites, dwell in the mountains: and the Cā'nāan-ites dwell by the sea, and by the coast of Jōr'dān.

30 And <sup>b</sup> Cā'leb stilled the people before Mō'seş, and said, Let us go up at once, and possess it; for we are well able to overcome it.

31 <sup>c</sup> But the men that went up with him said, We be not able to go up against the people; for they are stronger than we.

32 And they <sup>d</sup> brought up an evil report of the land which they had searched unto the children of Is'ra-el, saying, The land, through which we have gone to search it, is a land that eateth up the inhabitants thereof; and <sup>e</sup> all the people that we saw in it are <sup>f</sup> men of a great stature.

33 And there we saw the giants, the sons of Ā'nāk, which come of the giants: and we were in our own sight <sup>g</sup> as grasshoppers, and so we were <sup>h</sup> in their sight.

## CHAPTER 14.

<sup>1</sup> The people murmur. <sup>6</sup> Joshua and Caleb labour to still them. <sup>26</sup> The murmurers are deprived of entering into the land. <sup>36</sup> The men who raised the evil report die by a plague.

AND all the congregation lifted up their voice, and cried; and the people wept that night.

B. C. 1490.

2 That is, a cluster of grapes.  
s ver. 3.  
t ch. 20. 1, 16; 32. 8; 33. 36.  
Deut. 1. 19.  
Josh. 14. 6.  
u Ex. 3. 8; 33. 3.  
z Deut. 1. 25; 9. 1, 2.  
y ver. 33.  
a Ex. 17. 9. ch. 14. 43.  
Judg. 6. 3.  
1 Sam. 14. 49; 15. 9, &c.  
b See ch. 14. 6, 24.  
Josh. 14. 7.  
c ch. 32. 9.  
d Deut. 1. 28.  
Josh. 14. 8.  
d ch. 14. 36, 37.  
e Amos 2. 9.  
3 Heb. men of stature.  
f Deut. 1. 28; 2. 10; 9. 2.  
g Is. 40. 22.  
h 1 Sam. 17. 42.

a ch. 11. 4.  
b Ex. 16. 2; 17. 3.  
ch. 16. 41.  
c ver. 26, 29.  
d Neh. 3. 17.  
e See Deut. 17. 16.  
Acts 7. 39.  
f ch. 16. 4, 22.  
g ver. 24, 30, 38.  
h ch. 13. 6, 8.  
i ch. 13. 27.  
Deut. 1. 25.  
j Deut. 10. 15.  
2 Sam. 15. 25, 26; 22. 20.  
1 Kin. 10. 9.  
Ps. 22. 8; 147. 10, 11.  
Is. 62. 4.  
k ch. 13. 27.  
l Deut. 9. 7, 23, 24.  
m Deut. 7. 18; 20. 3.  
n ch. 14. 6, 8.

4 Heb. shadow.  
Ps. 121. 5.  
Is. 30. 2, 3.  
Jer. 48. 45.  
o Gen. 48. 21.  
Ex. 33. 16.  
Deut. 20. 1, 9.  
4. 31. 6, 8.  
Josh. 1. 5.  
Judg. 1. 22.  
2 Chr. 13. 12; 15. 2; 20. 17; 32. 6.  
Ps. 46. 7, 11.  
Is. 41. 10.  
Amos 5. 14.  
Zech. 8. 23.  
p Ex. 17. 4.  
q Ex. 16. 10; 24. 16, 17; 40. 34.  
Lev. 9. 23.  
ch. 16. 19, 42; 20. 6.  
r ver. 23.  
Deut. 9. 7, 8, 22.  
Ps. 95. 8. Heb. 3. 8, 16. s Deut. 1. 32; 9. 23. Ps. 78. 22, 32, 42; 106. 24. John 12. 37. Heb. 3. 18. t Ex. 32. 10. u Ex. 32. 12. Ps. 106. 23. Deut. 9. 26, 27, 28; 32. 27. Ezek. 20. 9, 14.

2 <sup>b</sup> And all the children of Is'ra-el murmured against Mō'seş and against Aār'qn: and the whole congregation said unto them, Would God that we had died in the land of E'gypt! or <sup>c</sup> would God we had died in this wilderness!

3 And wherefore hath the LORD brought us unto this land, to fall by the sword, that our wives and our children should be a prey? were it not better for us to return into E'gypt?

4 And they said one to another, <sup>d</sup> Let us make a captain, and <sup>e</sup> let us return into E'gypt.

5 Then <sup>f</sup> Mō'seş and Aār'qn fell on their faces before all the assembly of the congregation of the children of Is'ra-el.

6 ¶ <sup>g</sup> And Jōsh'u-ā the son of Nūn, and Cā'leb the son of Jē-phūn'neh, which were of them that searched the land, rent their clothes:

7 And they spake unto all the company of the children of Is'ra-el, saying, <sup>h</sup> The land, which we passed through to search it, is an exceeding good land.

8 If the LORD <sup>i</sup> delight in us, then he will bring us into this land, and give it us; <sup>k</sup> a land which floweth with milk and honey.

9 Only <sup>l</sup> rebel not ye against the LORD, <sup>m</sup> neither fear ye the people of the land; for <sup>n</sup> they are bread for us: their <sup>o</sup> defence is departed from them, <sup>p</sup> and the LORD is with us: fear them not.

10 <sup>p</sup> But all the congregation bade stone them with stones. And <sup>q</sup> the glory of the LORD appeared in the tabernacle of the congregation before all the children of Is'ra-el.

11 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'seş, How long will this people <sup>r</sup> provoke me? and how long will it be ere they <sup>s</sup> believe me, for all the signs which I have shewed among them?

12 I will smite them with the pestilence, and disinherit them, and <sup>t</sup> will make of thee a greater nation and mightier than they.

13 ¶ And <sup>u</sup> Mō'seş said unto the LORD, Then the E-gyp'tjans shall

hear it, (for thou broughtest up this people in thy might from among them;)

14 And they will tell it to the inhabitants of this land: <sup>a</sup>for they have heard that thou LORD art among this people, that thou LORD art seen face to face, and that <sup>v</sup>thy cloud standeth over them, and that thou goest before them, by day time in a pillar of a cloud, and in a pillar of fire by night.

15 ¶ Now if thou shalt kill all this people as one man, then the nations which have heard the fame of thee will speak, saying,

16 Because the LORD was not <sup>a</sup>able to bring this people into the land which he swore unto them, therefore he hath slain them in the wilderness.

17 And now, I beseech thee, let the power of my LORD be great, according as thou hast spoken, saying,

18 The LORD is <sup>a</sup>longsuffering, and of great mercy, forgiving iniquity and transgression, and by no means clearing the guilty, <sup>b</sup>visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation.

19 <sup>c</sup>Pardon, I beseech thee, the iniquity of this people <sup>d</sup>according unto the greatness of thy mercy, and <sup>e</sup>as thou hast forgiven this people, from E'gypt even <sup>f</sup>until now.

20 And the LORD said, I have pardoned <sup>f</sup>according to thy word:

21 But as truly as I live, <sup>g</sup>all the earth shall be filled with the glory of the LORD.

22 <sup>h</sup>Because all those men which have seen my glory, and my miracles, which I did in E'gypt and in the wilderness, and have tempted me now <sup>i</sup>these ten times, and have not hearkened to my voice;

23 <sup>k</sup>Surely they shall not see the land which I swore unto their fathers, neither shall any of them that provoked me see it:

24 But my servant <sup>l</sup>Cāleb, because he had another spirit with him, and <sup>m</sup>hath followed me fully, him will I bring into the land whereinto he went; and his seed shall possess it.

25 (Now the Ām'q-lēk-ites and the Cā'nāan-ites dwelt in the valley.)

B. C. 1490.

<sup>a</sup> Ex. 15. 14.  
Josh. 2. 9, 10;  
5.

<sup>b</sup> Ex. 13. 21;  
40. 38.  
ch. 10. 34.

<sup>c</sup> Neh. 9. 12.  
Ps. 78. 14;  
103. 39.

<sup>d</sup> Deut. 9. 28.  
Josh. 7. 9.

<sup>e</sup> Ex. 34. 6, 7.  
Ps. 103. 8;  
145. 8.

<sup>f</sup> Jonah 4. 2.  
Is. 20. 5;  
34. 7.

<sup>g</sup> Ex. 34. 9.  
Ps. 106. 45.  
Is. 43. 28.

<sup>h</sup> Or, *hitherto*.  
Is. 106. 23.

<sup>i</sup> Jam. 5. 16.  
1 John 5. 14.  
15. 16.

<sup>j</sup> Ps. 72. 19.  
<sup>k</sup> Deut. 1. 35.  
Ps. 95. 11;

106. 26.  
Heb. 3. 17, 18.

<sup>l</sup> Gen. 31. 7.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 32. 11.  
Ezek. 20. 15.

<sup>n</sup> Heb. *If they see the land*.  
(Deut. 1. 35.)

Josh. 14. 6, 8,  
9, 14.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 32. 12.

<sup>p</sup> Deut. 1. 40.  
<sup>q</sup> ver. 11.  
Ex. 16. 28.

Matt. 17. 17.  
<sup>r</sup> Ex. 16. 12.  
<sup>s</sup> ver. 23.

ch. 26. 65; 32. 11.  
Deut. 1. 35.

Heb. 3. 17.  
<sup>t</sup> See ver. 2.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 1. 45; 26. 64.

<sup>v</sup> Heb. *lifted up my hand*.  
Gen. 14. 22.

<sup>w</sup> ver. 38.  
ch. 26. 65;  
32. 12.

Deut. 1. 36.  
38.

[1490.

<sup>x</sup> Deut. 1. 39.  
<sup>y</sup> Ps. 106. 24.

<sup>z</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 5.  
Heb. 3. 17.

<sup>aa</sup> Or, *feed*.  
<sup>ab</sup> ch. 32. 13.

Ps. 107. 40.  
<sup>ac</sup> See Deut. 2. 14.

<sup>ad</sup> Ezek. 23. 35.  
<sup>ae</sup> ch. 13. 25.

<sup>af</sup> Ps. 95. 10.  
Ezek. 4. 6.

<sup>ag</sup> See 1 Kin. 8. 56.  
Ps. 77. 8; 105. 42.

<sup>ah</sup> Heb. 4. 1.  
<sup>ai</sup> Or, *altering of my purpose*.  
<sup>aj</sup> ch. 23. 19.

<sup>ak</sup> ver. 27, 29.  
ch. 26. 65.  
<sup>al</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 5.

<sup>am</sup> ch. 13. 31, 32.  
<sup>an</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 10.  
Heb. 3. 17.

<sup>ao</sup> Jude 8.  
<sup>ap</sup> ch. 26. 65.  
Josh. 14. 6, 10.

To morrow turn you, <sup>a</sup>and get you into the wilderness by the way of the Red sea.

26 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses and unto Aār'on, saying,

27 <sup>b</sup>How long shall I bear with this evil congregation, which murmur against me? <sup>c</sup>I have heard the murmurings of the children of Is'ra-el, which they murmur against me.

28 Say unto them, <sup>d</sup>As truly as I live, saith the LORD, <sup>e</sup>as ye have spoken in mine ears, so will I do to you:

29 Your carcases shall fall in this wilderness; and <sup>f</sup>all that were numbered of you, according to your whole number, from twenty years old and upward, which have murmured against me,

30 Doubtless ye shall not come into the land, *concerning* which I <sup>g</sup>swore to make you dwell therein, <sup>h</sup>save Cā'leb the son of Jē-phūn'neh, and Jōsh'u-a the son of Nūn.

31 <sup>i</sup>But your little ones, which ye said should be a prey, them will I bring in, and they shall know the land which <sup>j</sup>ye have despised.

32 But <sup>k</sup>as for you, <sup>l</sup>your carcases, they shall fall in this wilderness.

33 And your children shall <sup>m</sup>wander in the wilderness <sup>n</sup>forty years, and <sup>o</sup>bear your whoredoms, until your carcases be wasted in the wilderness.

34 <sup>p</sup>After the number of the days in which ye searched the land, *even* <sup>q</sup>forty days, each day for a year, shall ye bear your iniquities, *even* forty years, <sup>r</sup>and ye shall know my <sup>s</sup>breach of promise.

35 <sup>t</sup>I the LORD have said, I will surely do it unto all <sup>u</sup>this evil congregation, that are gathered together against me: in this wilderness they shall be consumed, and there they shall die.

36 <sup>v</sup>And the men, which Mō'ses sent to search the land, who returned, and made all the congregation to murmur against him, by bringing up a slander upon the land,

37 Even those men that did bring up the evil report upon the land, <sup>w</sup>died by the plague before the LORD.

38 <sup>x</sup>But Jōsh'u-a the son of Nūn,



and Cā'leb the son of Jē-phūn'neh, which were of the men that went to search the land, lived still.

39 And Mō'sēs told these sayings unto all the children of Iſ'ra-el: and the people mourned greatly.

40 ¶ And they rose up early in the morning, and gat them up into the top of the mountain, saying, Lo, <sup>m</sup> we be here, and will go up unto the place which the LORD hath promised: for we have sinned.

41 And Mō'sēs said, Wherefore now do ye transgress <sup>n</sup> the commandment of the LORD? but it shall not prosper.

42 ° Go not up, for the LORD is not among you; that ye be not smitten before your enemies.

43 For the Ām'g-lēk-ites and the Cā'nāan-ites are there before you, and ye shall fall by the sword: <sup>p</sup> because ye are turned away from the LORD, therefore the LORD will not be with you.

44 ¶ But they presumed to go up unto the hill top: nevertheless the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and Mō'sēs, departed not out of the camp.

45 ¶ Then the Ām'g-lēk-ites came down, and the Cā'nāan-ites which dwelt in that hill, and smote them, and discomfited them, even unto ° Hōr'mah.

## CHAPTER 15.

1 The law of the meat offering and the drink offering. 17 The law of the first of the dough for an heave offering. 22 The sacrifice for sin of ignorance. 32 He that violated the sabbath is stoned.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs, saying,

2 <sup>a</sup> Speak unto the children of Iſ'ra-el, and say unto them, When ye be come into the land of your habitations, which I give unto you,

3 And <sup>b</sup> will make an offering by fire unto the LORD, a burnt offering, or a sacrifice <sup>c</sup> in <sup>d</sup> performing a vow, or in a freewill offering, or <sup>e</sup> in your solemn feasts, to make a <sup>f</sup> sweet savour unto the LORD, of the herd, or of the flock:

4 Then <sup>g</sup> shall he that offereth his offering unto the LORD bring <sup>h</sup> a meat offering of a tenth deal of flour mingled <sup>i</sup> with the fourth part of an hin of oil.

B. C. 1490.

Ex. 33. 4.

m Deut. 1. 41.

n ver. 25.  
2 Chr. 24. 20.

o Deut. 1. 42.

p 2 Chr. 15. 2.

q Deut. 1. 43.

r ver. 43.  
Deut. 1. 44.

s ch. 21. 3.  
Judg. 1. 17.

a ver. 18.  
Lev. 23. 10.

b Lev. 7. 1.  
c Lev. 1. 2, 3.

d Lev. 7. 16;  
23. 2, 8, 13.

e Gen. 8. 21.  
Ex. 29. 18.

f Lev. 2. 1; 6.  
14.

g Ex. 29. 40.  
Lev. 23. 13.

h Lev. 14. 10.  
ch. 28. 6.

i ch. 28. 7, 14.  
s ch. 28. 12,

14.  
l Lev. 7. 11.

m ch. 28. 12.  
n ch. 28.

o ver. 23.  
Ex. 12. 49.

p ver. 2.  
Deut. 28. 1.

5 <sup>4</sup> And the fourth part of an hin of wine for a drink offering shalt thou prepare with the burnt offering or sacrifice, for one lamb.

6 <sup>k</sup> Or for a ram, thou shalt prepare for a meat offering two tenth deals of flour mingled with the third part of an hin of oil.

7 And for a drink offering thou shalt offer the third part of an hin of wine, for a sweet savour unto the LORD.

8 And when thou preparest a bullock for a burnt offering, or for a sacrifice in performing a vow, or <sup>l</sup> peace offerings unto the LORD:

9 Then shall he bring <sup>m</sup> with a bullock a meat offering of three tenth deals of flour mingled with half an hin of oil.

10 And thou shalt bring for a drink offering half an hin of wine, for an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

11 <sup>n</sup> Thus shall it be done for one bullock, or for one ram, or for a lamb, or a kid.

12 According to the number that ye shall prepare, so shall ye do to every one according to their number.

13 All that are born of the country shall do these things after this manner, in offering an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

14 And if a stranger sojourn with you, or whosoever be among you in your generations, and will offer an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD; as ye do, so he shall do.

15 <sup>o</sup> One ordinance shall be both for you of the congregation, and also for the stranger that sojourneth with you, an ordinance for ever in your generations: as ye are, so shall the stranger be before the LORD.

16 One law and one manner shall be for you, and for the stranger that sojourneth with you.

17 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs, saying,

18 <sup>p</sup> Speak unto the children of Iſ'ra-el, and say unto them, When ye come into the land whither I bring you,

19 Then it shall be, that, when ye

eat of <sup>9</sup>the bread of the land, ye shall offer up an heave offering unto the LORD.

20 <sup>r</sup>Ye shall offer up a cake of the first of your dough for an heave offering: as ye do <sup>s</sup>the heave offering of the threshingfloor, so shall ye heave it.

21 Of the first of your dough ye shall give unto the LORD an heave offering in your generations.

22 ¶ And <sup>t</sup>if ye have erred, and not observed all these commandments, which the LORD hath spoken unto Mō'ses,

23 *Even* all that the LORD hath commanded you by the hand of Mō'ses, from the day that the LORD commanded Mō'ses, and henceforward among your generations;

24 Then it shall be, <sup>u</sup>if ought be committed by ignorance <sup>2</sup>without the knowledge of the congregation, that all the congregation shall offer one young bullock for a burnt offering, for a sweet savour unto the LORD, <sup>w</sup>with his meat offering, and his drink offering, according to the <sup>3</sup>manner, and <sup>v</sup>one kid of the goats for a sin offering.

25 <sup>z</sup>And the priest shall make an atonement for all the congregation of the children of Is'ra-el, and it shall be forgiven them; for it is ignorance: and they shall bring their offering, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD, and their sin offering before the LORD, for their ignorance:

26 And it shall be forgiven all the congregation of the children of Is'ra-el, and the stranger that sojourneth among them; seeing all the people *were* in ignorance.

27 ¶ And <sup>a</sup>if any soul sin through ignorance, then he shall bring a she goat of the first year for a sin offering.

28 <sup>b</sup>And the priest shall make an atonement for the soul that sinneth ignorantly, when he sinneth by ignorance before the LORD, to make an atonement for him; and it shall be forgiven him.

29 <sup>c</sup>Ye shall have one law for him that <sup>4</sup>sinneth through ignorance, both for him that is born among the children of Is'ra-el, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them.

B. C. 1490.

<sup>q</sup> Josh. 5. 11, 12.

<sup>r</sup> Deut. 26. 2, 10.

<sup>s</sup> Prov. 3. 9, 10.

<sup>t</sup> Lev. 2. 14; 23. 10, 11.

<sup>u</sup> Lev. 4. 2.

<sup>v</sup> Lev. 4. 2.

<sup>w</sup> Lev. 4. 2.

<sup>x</sup> Lev. 4. 2.

<sup>y</sup> Lev. 4. 2.

<sup>z</sup> Lev. 4. 2.

<sup>a</sup> Lev. 4. 13.

<sup>b</sup> Lev. 4. 13.

<sup>c</sup> Lev. 4. 13.

<sup>d</sup> Lev. 4. 13.

<sup>e</sup> Lev. 4. 13.

<sup>f</sup> Lev. 4. 13.

<sup>g</sup> Lev. 4. 13.

<sup>h</sup> Lev. 4. 13.

<sup>i</sup> Lev. 4. 13.

<sup>j</sup> Lev. 4. 13.

<sup>k</sup> Lev. 4. 13.

<sup>l</sup> Lev. 4. 13.

<sup>m</sup> Lev. 4. 13.

<sup>n</sup> Lev. 4. 13.

<sup>o</sup> Lev. 4. 13.

<sup>p</sup> Lev. 4. 13.

<sup>q</sup> Lev. 4. 13.

<sup>r</sup> Lev. 4. 13.

<sup>s</sup> Lev. 4. 13.

30 ¶ <sup>q</sup>But the soul that doeth ought <sup>5</sup>presumptuously, *whether he be born in the land, or a stranger, the same reproacheth the LORD; and that soul shall be cut off from among his people.*

31 Because he hath <sup>6</sup>despised the word of the LORD, and hath broken his commandment, that soul shall utterly be cut off; <sup>7</sup>his iniquity shall be upon him.

32 ¶ And while the children of Is'ra-el were in the wilderness, <sup>8</sup>they found a man that gathered sticks upon the sabbath day.

33 And they that found him gathering sticks brought him unto Mō'ses and Aâr'qn, and unto all the congregation.

34 And they put him <sup>h</sup>in ward, because it was not declared what should be done to him.

35 And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, <sup>i</sup>The man shall be surely put to death: all the congregation shall <sup>k</sup>stone him with stones without the camp.

36 And all the congregation brought him without the camp, and stoned him with stones, and he died; as the LORD commanded Mō'ses.

37 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

38 Speak unto the children of Is'ra-el, and bid <sup>l</sup>them that they makethem fringes in the borders of their garments throughout their generations, and that they put upon the fringe of the borders a ribband of blue:

39 And it shall be unto you for a fringe, that ye may look upon it, and remember all the commandments of the LORD, and do them; and that ye <sup>m</sup>seek not after your own heart and your own eyes, after which ye use <sup>n</sup>to go a whoring:

40 That ye may remember, and do all my commandments, and be <sup>o</sup>holy unto your God.

41 I am the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Égypt, to be your God: I am the LORD your God.

## CHAPTER 16.

1 *The rebellion of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram. 31 The earth swallowed up Korah, and a fire consumed others. 41 Fourteen thousand and seven hundred are slain by a plague for murmuring against Moses and Aaron. 46 Aaron stayeth the plague.*

NOW <sup>a</sup> Kō'rah, the son of İz'har, the son of Kō'hath, the son of Lē'vi, and Dā'than and Ā-bi'rām, the sons of E-lī'ab, and Ōn, the son of Pē'leth, sons of Reu'ben, took men :

2 And they rose up before Mō'sēs, with certain of the children of İz'ra-el, two hundred and fifty princes of the assembly, <sup>b</sup> famous in the congregation, men of renown :

3 And <sup>c</sup> they gathered themselves together against Mō'sēs and against Aār'ōn, and said unto them, <sup>2</sup> Ye take too much upon you, seeing <sup>d</sup> all the congregation are holy, every one of them, <sup>e</sup> and the LORD is among them : wherefore then lift ye up yourselves above the congregation of the LORD ?

4 And when Mō'sēs heard it, <sup>f</sup> he fell upon his face :

5 And he spake unto Kō'rah and unto all his company, saying, Even to morrow the LORD will shew who are his, and who is <sup>g</sup> holy ; and will cause him to come near unto him : even him whom he hath <sup>h</sup> chosen will he cause to <sup>i</sup> come near unto him.

6 This do ; Take you censers, Kō'rah, and all his company ;

7 And put fire therein, and put incense in them before the LORD to morrow : and it shall be that the man whom the LORD doth choose, he shall be holy : ye take too much upon you, ye sons of Lē'vi.

8 And Mō'sēs said unto Kō'rah, Hear, I pray you, ye sons of Lē'vi :

9 Seemeth it but <sup>k</sup> a small thing unto you, that the God of İz'ra-el hath separated you from the congregation of İz'ra-el, to bring you near to himself to do the service of the tabernacle of the LORD, and to stand before the congregation to minister unto them ?

10 And he hath brought thee near to him, and all thy brethren the sons of Lē'vi with thee : and seek ye the priesthood also ?

11 For which cause both thou and all thy company are gathered together against the LORD : <sup>m</sup> and what is Aār'ōn, that ye murmur against him ?

12 ¶ And Mō'sēs sent to call Dā'-

B. C. 1471.

a Ex. 6. 21.  
ch. 26. 9 ; 27.  
3 Jude 11.

b ch. 26. 9.

c Pa. 106. 16.

2 Heb. It is  
much for  
you.

d Ex. 19. 6.

e Ex. 29. 45.  
ch. 14. 14 ; 35.  
34.

f ch. 14. 5 ;  
20. 6.

g ver. 3.  
Lev. 21. 6, 7,  
8, 12, 15.

h Ex. 28. 1.  
ch. 17. 5.

i Sam. 2. 28.  
Pa. 106. 26.  
ch. 3. 10.

Lev. 10. 3 ; 21.  
17, 18.

Ezek. 40. 46 ;  
44. 15, 16.

k 1 Sam. 18. 23.  
Is. 7. 13.

l ch. 3. 41, 45 ;  
8. 14.

m Deut. 10. 8.  
Ex. 16. 8.

n 1 Cor. 3. 5.  
n ver. 9.

o Ex. 2. 14.  
Acts 7. 27, 35.

p Lev. 3. 8.  
Lev. 20. 24.

q 3 Heb. bore  
out.

r Gen. 4. 4, 5.  
1 Sam. 12. 3.

s Acts 20. 33.  
2 Cor. 7. 2.

t ver. 6, 7.  
1 Sam. 12. 3.

u ver. 42.  
Ex. 16. 7, 10.

v Lev. 9. 6, 23.  
ch. 14. 10.

x ver. 45.  
See Gen. 19.  
17, 22.

y Jer. 51. 6.  
Acts 2. 40.

z Rev. 18. 4.  
v ver. 45.

Ex. 32. 10 ; 33.  
5.

a ver. 45.  
ch. 14. 5.

a ch. 27. 16.  
Job 12. 10.

b Eccles. 12. 7.  
Is. 57. 16.

c Zech. 12. 1.  
Heb. 12. 9.

than and Ā-bi'rām, the sons of E-lī'ab : which said, We will not come up :

13 <sup>a</sup> Is it a small thing that thou hast brought us up out of a land that floweth with milk and honey, to kill us in the wilderness, except thou <sup>b</sup> make thyself altogether a prince over us ?

14 Moreover thou hast not brought us into <sup>c</sup> a land that floweth with milk and honey, or given us inheritance of fields and vineyards : wilt thou <sup>d</sup> put out the eyes of these men ? we will not come up.

15 And Mō'sēs was very wroth, and said unto the LORD, <sup>e</sup> Respect not thou their offering : ' I have not taken one ass from them, neither have I hurt one of them.

16 And Mō'sēs said unto Kō'rah, <sup>f</sup> Be thou and all thy company ' before the LORD, thou, and they, and Aār'ōn, to morrow :

17 And take every man his censer, and put incense in them, and bring ye before the LORD every man his censer, two hundred and fifty censers ; thou also, and Aār'ōn, each of you his censer.

18 And they took every man his censer, and put fire in them, and laid incense thereon, and stood in the door of the tabernacle of the congregation with Mō'sēs and Aār'ōn.

19 And Kō'rah gathered all the congregation against them unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation : and <sup>g</sup> the glory of the LORD appeared unto all the congregation.

20 And the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs and unto Aār'ōn, saying,

21 <sup>h</sup> Separate yourselves from among this congregation, that I may <sup>i</sup> consume them in a moment.

22 And they <sup>j</sup> fell upon their faces, and said, O God, <sup>k</sup> the God of the spirits of all flesh, shall one man sin, and wilt thou be wroth with all the congregation ?

23 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs, saying,

24 Speak unto the congregation, saying, Get you up from about the tabernacle of Kō'rah, Dā'than, and Ā-bi'rām.

25 And Mō'seš rose up and went unto Dā'than and Ā-bī'rām; and the elders of Iṣ'ra-el followed him.

26 And he spake unto the congregation, saying, <sup>b</sup>Depart, I pray you, from the tents of these wicked men, and touch nothing of their's, lest ye be consumed in all their sins.

27 So they gat up from the tabernacle of Kō'rah, Dā'than, and Ā-bī'rām, on every side: and Dā'than and Ā-bī'rām came out, and stood in the door of their tents, and their wives, and their sons, and their little children.

28 And Mō'seš said, <sup>c</sup>Hereby ye shall know that the LORD hath sent me to do all these works; for *I have not done them* <sup>d</sup>of mine own mind.

29 If these men die <sup>2</sup>the common death of all men, or if they be <sup>e</sup>visited after the visitation of all men; then the LORD hath not sent me.

30 But if the LORD <sup>3</sup>make <sup>f</sup>a new thing, and the earth open her mouth, and swallow them up, with all that *appertain* unto them, and they <sup>g</sup>go down quick into the pit; then ye shall understand that these men have provoked the LORD.

31 ¶ <sup>h</sup>And it came to pass, as he had made an end of speaking all these words, that the ground clave asunder that *was* under them:

32 And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their houses, and <sup>i</sup>all the men that *appertained* unto Kō'rah, and all *their* goods.

33 They, and all that *appertained* to them, went down alive into the pit, and the earth closed upon them: and they perished from among the congregation.

34 And all Iṣ'ra-el that *were* round about them fled at the cry of them: for they said, Lest the earth swallow us up also.

35 And there <sup>k</sup>came out a fire from the LORD, and consumed <sup>l</sup>the two hundred and fifty men that offered incense.

36 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'seš, saying,

37 Speak unto Ē-le-ā'zar the son of Aār'qn the priest, that he take up the censers out of the burning, and

B. C. 1471.

b Gen. 19. 12.  
14.  
Is. 52. 11.  
2 Cor. 6. 17.  
Rev. 18. 4.

c Ex. 3. 12.  
Deut. 18. 22.  
Zech. 2.9, 11;  
4. 9.  
John 5. 36.  
d ch. 24. 13.  
Jer. 23. 16.  
Ezek. 13. 17.  
John 5.30; 6.  
32.

2 Heb. as every man dieth.  
e Ex. 20.5; 32. 34.

f Job 35. 15.  
Is. 10. 3.  
Jer. 5. 9.

3 Heb. create a creature.  
Is. 45. 7.  
/ Job 31. 3.  
Is. 28. 21.  
g ver. 33.  
Ps. 55. 15.

h ch. 26. 10:  
27. 3.  
Deut. 11. 6.  
Ps. 106. 17.

i See ver. 17.  
ch. 26. 11.  
1 Chr. 6. 22.  
37.

k Lev. 10. 2.  
ch. 11. 1.  
Ps. 106. 18.  
l ver. 17.  
m See Lev. 27. 25.

n Prov. 20. 2.  
Hab. 2. 10.  
o ch. 17. 10:  
26. 10.  
Ezek. 14. 8.  
p ch. 3. 10.

2-Chr. 26. 18.  
q ch. 14. 2.  
Ps. 106. 25.

r Ex. 40. 34.  
s ver. 19.  
ch. 20. 6.  
t ver. 21, 24.  
u ver. 22.

ch. 20. 6.  
2 Lev. 10. 6.  
z ch. 1. 53; 8.  
19; 11.33; 18.  
5.  
1 Chr. 27. 24.  
Ps. 106. 29.

scatter thou the fire yonder; for <sup>m</sup>they are hallowed.

38 The censers of these <sup>n</sup>sinner against their own souls, let them make them broad plates for a covering of the altar: for they offered them before the LORD, therefore they are hallowed: <sup>o</sup>and they shall be a sign unto the children of Iṣ'ra-el.

39 And Ē-le-ā'zar the priest took the brasen censers, wherewith they that were burnt had offered; and they were made broad plates for a covering of the altar:

40 To be a memorial unto the children of Iṣ'ra-el, <sup>p</sup>that no stranger, which is not of the seed of Aār'qn, come near to offer incense before the LORD; that he be not as Kō'rah, and as his company: as the LORD said to him by the hand of Mō'seš.

41 ¶ But on the morrow <sup>q</sup>all the congregation of the children of Iṣ'ra-el murmured against Mō'seš and against Aār'qn, saying, Ye have killed the people of the LORD.

42 And it came to pass, when the congregation was gathered against Mō'seš and against Aār'qn, that they looked toward the tabernacle of the congregation: and, behold, <sup>r</sup>the cloud covered it, and <sup>s</sup>the glory of the LORD appeared.

43 And Mō'seš and Aār'qn came before the tabernacle of the congregation.

44 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'seš, saying,

45 <sup>t</sup>Get you up from among this congregation, that I may consume them as in a moment. And <sup>u</sup>they fell upon their faces.

46 ¶ And Mō'seš said unto Aār'qn, Take a censer, and put fire therein from off the altar, and put on incense, and go quickly unto the congregation, and make an atonement for them: <sup>v</sup>for there is wrath gone out from the LORD; the plague is begun.

47 And Aār'qn took as Mō'seš commanded, and ran into the midst of the congregation; and, behold, the plague was begun among the people: and he put on incense, and made an atonement for the people.

48 And he stood between the dead

and the living; and the plague was stayed.

49 Now they that died in the plague were fourteen thousand and seven hundred, beside them that died about the matter of Kô'rah.

50 And Aâr'qn returned unto Mô'ses unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and the plague was stayed.

### CHAPTER 17.

1 *Aaron's rod among all the rods of the tribes only flourisheth. 10 It is left for a monument against the rebels.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mô'ses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Îs'ra-el, and take of every one of them a rod according to the house of their fathers, of all their princes according to the house of their fathers twelve rods: write thou every man's name upon his rod.

3 And thou shalt write Aâr'qn's name upon the rod of Lê'vî: for one rod shall be for the head of the house of their fathers.

4 And thou shalt lay them up in the tabernacle of the congregation before the testimony, <sup>a</sup> where I will meet with you.

5 And it shall come to pass, that the man's rod, <sup>b</sup> whom I shall choose, shall blossom: and I will make to cease from me the murmurings of the children of Îs'ra-el, <sup>c</sup> whereby they murmur against you.

6 ¶ And Mô'ses spake unto the children of Îs'ra-el, and every one of their princes gave him <sup>2</sup> a rod apiece, for each prince one, according to their fathers' houses, even twelve rods: and the rod of Aâr'qn was among their rods.

7 And Mô'ses laid up the rods before the LORD in <sup>d</sup> the tabernacle of witness.

8 And it came to pass, that on the morrow Mô'ses went into the tabernacle of witness; and, behold, the rod of Aâr'qn for the house of Lê'vî was budded, and brought forth buds, and bloomed blossoms, and yielded almonds.

9 And Mô'ses brought out all the rods from before the LORD unto all the children of Îs'ra-el: and they looked, and took every man his rod.

B. C. 1471.

<sup>a</sup> Ex. 25. 22; 29. 42, 43; 30. 38.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 16. 5. <sup>c</sup> ch. 16. 11.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. a rod for one prince, a rod for one prince.

<sup>d</sup> Ex. 38. 21. ch. 18. 2.

Acts 7. 44. <sup>e</sup> Heb. 9. 4.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 16. 38. <sup>3</sup> Heb. children of rebellion.

<sup>g</sup> ver. 5. <sup>h</sup> ch. 1. 51, 53; 18. 4, 7.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 17. 13.

<sup>j</sup> Ex. 28. 38.

<sup>k</sup> See Gen. 29. 34.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 3. 6, 7. <sup>m</sup> ch. 3. 10.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 3. 25, 31, 36.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 16. 40.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 4. 15.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 3. 10.

<sup>r</sup> Ex. 27. 21; 30. 7.

Lev. 24. 3. ch. 8. 2.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 16. 46.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 3. 12, 45.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 3. 9; 8. 19.

<sup>v</sup> ver. 6. ch. 3. 10.

10 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mô'ses, Bring <sup>a</sup> Aâr'qn's rod again before the testimony, to be kept <sup>f</sup> for a token against the <sup>3</sup> rebels; <sup>g</sup> and thou shalt quite take away their murmurings from me, that they die not.

11 And Mô'ses did so: as the LORD commanded him, so did he.

12 And the children of Îs'ra-el spake unto Mô'ses, saying, Behold, we die, we perish, we all perish.

13 <sup>h</sup> Whosoever cometh any thing near unto the tabernacle of the LORD shall die: shall we be consumed with dying?

### CHAPTER 18.

1 *The charge of the priests and Levites. 9 The priests' portion. 21 The Levites' portion. 25 The heave-offering to the priests out of the Levites' portion.*

AND the LORD said unto Aâr'qn, <sup>a</sup> Thou and thy sons and thy father's house with thee shall <sup>b</sup> bear the iniquity of the sanctuary: and thou and thy sons with thee shall bear the iniquity of your priesthood.

2 And thy brethren also of the tribe of Lê'vî, the tribe of thy father, bring thou with thee, that they may be <sup>c</sup> joined unto thee, and <sup>d</sup> minister unto thee: but <sup>e</sup> thou and thy sons with thee shall minister before the tabernacle of witness.

3 And they shall keep thy charge, and <sup>f</sup> the charge of all the tabernacle: <sup>g</sup> only they shall not come nigh the vessels of the sanctuary and the altar, <sup>h</sup> that neither they, nor ye also, die.

4 And they shall be joined unto thee, and keep the charge of the tabernacle of the congregation, for all the service of the tabernacle: <sup>i</sup> and a stranger shall not come nigh unto you.

5 And ye shall keep <sup>k</sup> the charge of the sanctuary, and the charge of the altar: <sup>l</sup> that there be no wrath any more upon the children of Îs'ra-el.

6 And I, behold, I have <sup>m</sup> taken your brethren the Lê'vites from among the children of Îs'ra-el: <sup>n</sup> to you they are given as a gift for the LORD, to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation.

7 Therefore <sup>o</sup> thou and thy sons with thee shall keep your priest's office for every thing of the altar, and

<sup>p</sup> within the vail; and ye shall serve: I have given your priest's office unto you as a service of gift: and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Aâr'-qn, Behold, <sup>q</sup> I also have given thee the charge of mine heave offerings of all the hallowed things of the children of İs'ra-el; unto thee have I given them <sup>r</sup> by reason of the anointing, and to thy sons, by an ordinance for ever.

9 This shall be thine of the most holy things, reserved from the fire: every oblation of their's, and every <sup>s</sup> meat offering of their's, and every <sup>t</sup> sin offering of their's, and every <sup>u</sup> trespass offering of their's, which they shall render unto me, shall be most holy for thee and for thy sons.

10 <sup>v</sup> In the most holy place shalt thou eat it; every male shall eat it: it shall be holy unto thee.

11 And this is thine; <sup>w</sup> the heave offering of their gift, with all the wave offerings of the children of İs'ra-el: I have given them unto <sup>x</sup> thee, and to thy sons and to thy daughters with thee, by a statute for ever: <sup>y</sup> every one that is clean in thy house shall eat of it.

12 <sup>z</sup> All the <sup>2</sup> best of the oil, and all the best of the wine, and of the wheat, <sup>a</sup> the firstfruits of them which they shall offer unto the LORD, them have I given thee.

13 And whatsoever is first ripe in the land, <sup>b</sup> which they shall bring unto the LORD, shall be thine; <sup>c</sup> every one that is clean in thine house shall eat of it.

14 <sup>d</sup> Every thing devoted in İs'ra-el shall be thine.

15 Every thing that openeth <sup>e</sup> the matrix in all flesh, which they bring unto the LORD, whether it be of men or beasts, shall be thine: nevertheless <sup>f</sup> the firstborn of man shalt thou surely redeem, and the firstling of unclean beasts shalt thou redeem.

16 And those that are to be redeemed from a month old shalt thou redeem, <sup>g</sup> according to thine estimation, for the money of five shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, <sup>h</sup> which is twenty gerahs.

B. C. 1471.

<sup>p</sup> Heb. 9. 3, 6.<sup>q</sup> Lev. 6. 16, 18, 26; 7. 6, 32. ch. 5. 9.<sup>r</sup> Ex. 29. 29; 40. 13, 15.<sup>s</sup> Lev. 2. 2, 3; 10. 12, 13. (Lev. 4. 22, 27; 6. 25, 26. u Lev. 5. 1; 7. 7; 10. 12; 14. 13.<sup>t</sup> Lev. 6. 16, 18, 26, 29; 7. 6. y Ex. 29. 27, 28. Lev. 7. 30, 34. z Lev. 10. 14. Deut. 18. 3. a Lev. 22. 2, 3, 11, 12, 13. b Ex. 23. 19.<sup>c</sup> Deut. 18. 4. Neh. 10. 35, 36. 2 Heb. 9. 4. ver. 29. c Ex. 22. 29. d Ex. 22. 29; 23. 15; 34. 26. e Lev. 1. 14. ch. 15. 19. Deut. 26. 2. f ver. 11. g Lev. 27. 28. h Ex. 13. 2; 22. 29.<sup>i</sup> Lev. 27. 26. ch. 3. 13. h Ex. 13. 13; 34. 20.<sup>j</sup> Lev. 27. 2, 6. ch. 3. 47. k Ex. 30. 13. Lev. 27. 25.<sup>k</sup> ch. 3. 47. Ezek. 45. 12. l Deut. 15. 19. m Lev. 3. 2, 5. n Ex. 29. 26, 29. Lev. 7. 31, 32, 34.<sup>o</sup> ver. 11. p Lev. 2. 13. 2 Chr. 13. 5. q Deut. 10. 9; 12. 12; 14. 27; 29. 15. 1. 2. Josh. 13. 14, 33; 14. 3; 18. 7. Ps. 16. 5. Ezek. 44. 29. r ver. 24, 26. Lev. 27. 30, 32. Neh. 10. 37; 12. 44. Heb. 7. 5, 8, 9. s ch. 3. 7, 8. t ch. 1. 61. u Lev. 22. 9. 3 Heb. 10. die. s ch. 3. 7. v ver. 21. w ver. 20. Deut. 10. 9; 14. 27, 29; 18. 1.

17 <sup>l</sup> But the firstling of a cow, or the firstling of a sheep, or the firstling of a goat, thou shalt not redeem; they are holy: <sup>m</sup> thou shalt sprinkle their blood upon the altar, and shalt burn their fat for an offering made by fire, for a sweet savour unto the LORD.

18 And the flesh of them shall be thine, as the <sup>n</sup> wave breast and as the right shoulder are thine.

19 <sup>o</sup> All the heave offerings of the holy things, which the children of İs'ra-el offer unto the LORD, have I given thee, and thy sons and thy daughters with thee, by a statute for ever: <sup>p</sup> it is a covenant of salt for ever between the LORD unto thee and to thy seed with thee.

20 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Aâr'-qn, Thou shalt have no inheritance in their land, neither shalt thou have any part among them: <sup>q</sup> I am thy part and thine inheritance among the children of İs'ra-el.

21 And, behold, <sup>r</sup> I have given the children of Lë'vial the tenth in İs'ra-el for an inheritance, for their service which they serve, <sup>s</sup> even <sup>t</sup> the service of the tabernacle of the congregation.

22 <sup>u</sup> Neither must the children of İs'ra-el henceforth come nigh the tabernacle of the congregation, <sup>v</sup> lest they bear sin, <sup>w</sup> and die.

23 <sup>x</sup> But the Lë'vites shall do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation, and they shall bear their iniquity: <sup>y</sup> it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations, that among the children of İs'ra-el they have no inheritance.

24 <sup>z</sup> But the tithes of the children of İs'ra-el, which they offer as an heave offering unto the LORD, I have given to the Lë'vites to inherit: therefore I have said unto them, <sup>a</sup> Among the children of İs'ra-el they shall have no inheritance.

25 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'-ses, saying,

26 Thus speak unto the Lë'vites, and say unto them, When ye take of the children of İs'ra-el the tithes which I have given you from them for your inheritance, then ye shall offer up an heave offering of it for

the LORD, *even* <sup>a</sup> a tenth part of the tithe.

27 <sup>b</sup> And *this* your heave offering shall be reckoned unto you, as though *it were* the corn of the threshing-floor, and as the fulness of the winepress.

28 Thus ye also shall offer an heave offering unto the LORD of all your tithes, which ye receive of the children of *Iṣṣā-el*; and ye shall give thereof the LORD's heave offering to Aār'ōn the priest.

29 Out of all your gifts ye shall offer every heave offering of the LORD, of all the <sup>2</sup> best thereof, *even* the hallowed part thereof out of it.

30 Therefore thou shalt say unto them, When ye have heaved the best thereof from it, <sup>c</sup> then it shall be counted unto the *Lēvites* as the increase of the threshing-floor, and as the increase of the winepress.

31 And ye shall eat it in every place, ye and your households: for it is <sup>d</sup> your reward for your service in the tabernacle of the congregation.

32 And ye shall <sup>e</sup> bear no sin by reason of it, when ye have heaved from it the best of it: neither shall ye <sup>f</sup> pollute the holy things of the children of *Iṣṣā-el*, lest ye die.

## CHAPTER 19.

1 The water of separation. 11 The law for the use of it in purification of the unclean.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses and unto Aār'ōn, saying,

2 This is the ordinance of the law which the LORD hath commanded, saying, Speak unto the children of *Iṣṣā-el*, that they bring thee a red heifer without spot, wherein is no blemish, <sup>a</sup> and upon which never came yoke:

3 And ye shall give her unto E-le-āzar the priest, that he may bring her <sup>b</sup> forth without the camp, and one shall slay her before his face:

4 And E-le-āzar the priest shall take of her blood with his finger, and <sup>c</sup> sprinkle of her blood directly before the tabernacle of the congregation seven times:

5 And one shall burn the heifer in his sight; <sup>d</sup> her skin, and her flesh, and her blood, with her dung, shall he burn:

B. C. 1471.

<sup>a</sup> Neh. 10. 39.  
<sup>b</sup> ver. 30.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. fat.  
ver. 12.

<sup>c</sup> ver. 27.

<sup>d</sup> Matt. 10. 10.  
Luke 10. 7.  
<sup>1</sup> Cor. 9. 13.  
<sup>1</sup> Tim. 5. 18.  
<sup>e</sup> Lev. 19. 8;  
22. 16.

<sup>f</sup> Lev. 22. 2, 15.

<sup>a</sup> Deut. 21. 3.  
<sup>1</sup> Sam. 6. 7.  
<sup>b</sup> Lev. 4. 12,  
21; 16. 27.  
Heb. 13. 11.  
<sup>c</sup> Lev. 4. 6;  
16. 14, 19.  
Heb. 9. 13.  
<sup>d</sup> Ex. 29. 14.  
Lev. 4. 11, 12.  
<sup>e</sup> Lev. 14. 4, 6,  
49.  
<sup>f</sup> Lev. 11. 25;  
15. 5.  
<sup>g</sup> Heb. 9. 13.  
<sup>h</sup> ver. 13, 20,  
21.  
ch. 31. 23.  
<sup>i</sup> ver. 16.  
Lev. 21. 1.  
ch. 5. 2; 9. 6,  
10; 31. 13.  
Lam. 4. 14.  
Hag. 2. 13.  
<sup>j</sup> Heb. soul  
of man.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 31. 19.  
<sup>l</sup> Lev. 15. 31.  
<sup>m</sup> ver. 9.  
ch. 8. 7.  
<sup>n</sup> Lev. 7. 20;  
22. 3.  
<sup>o</sup> Lev. 11. 32.  
ch. 31. 20.  
<sup>p</sup> ver. 11.

6 And the priest shall take <sup>a</sup> cedar wood, and hyssop, and scarlet, and cast it into the midst of the burning of the heifer.

7 <sup>j</sup> Then the priest shall wash his clothes, and he shall bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp, and the priest shall be unclean until the even.

8 And he that burneth her shall wash his clothes in water, and bathe his flesh in water, and shall be unclean until the even.

9 And a man *that is* clean shall gather up <sup>g</sup> the ashes of the heifer, and lay them up without the camp in a clean place, and it shall be kept for the congregation of the children of *Iṣṣā-el* <sup>h</sup> for a water of separation: it is a purification for sin.

10 And he that gathereth the ashes of the heifer shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: and it shall be unto the children of *Iṣṣā-el*, and unto the stranger that sojourneth among them, for a statute for ever.

11 <sup>i</sup> He that toucheth the dead body of any <sup>3</sup> man shall be unclean seven days.

12 <sup>k</sup> He shall purify himself with it on the third day, and on the seventh day he shall be clean: but if he purify not himself the third day, then the seventh day he shall not be clean.

13 Whosoever toucheth the dead body of any man that is dead, and purifieth not himself, <sup>l</sup> defileth the tabernacle of the LORD; and that soul shall be cut off from *Iṣṣā-el*: because <sup>m</sup> the water of separation was not sprinkled upon him, he shall be unclean; <sup>n</sup> his uncleanness is yet upon him.

14 This is the law, when a man dieth in a tent: all that come into the tent, and all that is in the tent, shall be unclean seven days.

15 And every <sup>o</sup> open vessel, which hath no covering bound upon it, is unclean.

16 And <sup>p</sup> whosoever toucheth one that is slain with a sword in the open fields, or a dead body, or a bone of a man, or a grave, shall be unclean seven days.

17 And for an unclean person they

shall take of the <sup>2</sup>ashes of the burnt heifer of purification for sin, and <sup>3</sup>running water shall be put thereto in a vessel :

18 And a clean person shall take <sup>r</sup>hyssop, and dip *it* in the water, and sprinkle *it* upon the tent, and upon all the vessels, and upon the persons that were there, and upon him that touched a bone, or one slain, or one dead, or a grave :

19 And the clean *person* shall sprinkle upon the unclean on the third day, and on the seventh day : <sup>6</sup>and on the seventh day he shall purify himself, and wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and shall be clean at even.

20 But the man that shall be unclean, and shall not purify himself, that soul shall be cut off from among the congregation, because he hath <sup>7</sup>defiled the sanctuary of the LORD : the water of separation hath not been sprinkled upon him ; he is unclean.

21 And it shall be a perpetual statute unto them, that he that sprinkleth the water of separation shall wash his clothes ; and he that toucheth the water of separation shall be unclean until even.

22 And <sup>u</sup>whatsoever the unclean *person* toucheth shall be unclean ; and <sup>z</sup>the soul that toucheth *it* shall be unclean until even.

### CHAPTER 20.

1 *The children of Israel come to Zin, where Miriam dieth. 2 They murmur for want of water. 3 Moses smiting the rock bringeth forth water at Meribah. 4 At mount Hor Aaron resigneth his place to Eleazar, and dieth.*

**T**HEN <sup>a</sup>came the children of Is<sup>r</sup>-ra-el, even the whole congregation, into the desert of Zin in the first month : and the people abode in Kā<sup>d</sup>esh ; and <sup>b</sup>Mr<sup>i</sup>-am died there, and was buried there.

2 <sup>c</sup>And there was no water for the congregation : <sup>d</sup>and they gathered themselves together against Mō<sup>s</sup>es and against Aār<sup>o</sup>n.

3 And the people <sup>e</sup>chode with Mō<sup>s</sup>-ses, and spake, saying, Would God that we had died <sup>f</sup>when our brethren died before the LORD !

4 And <sup>g</sup>why have ye brought up the congregation of the LORD into

B. C. 1471.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. dust.  
<sup>4</sup> ver. 9.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. living waters shall be even,  
Gen. 26, 19.  
<sup>r</sup> Ex. 51. 7.

<sup>6</sup> Lev. 14. 9.

<sup>t</sup> ver. 13.  
<sup>u</sup> Hag. 2. 13.  
<sup>z</sup> Lev. 15. 5.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 33. 36.  
<sup>h</sup> Ex. 15. 20.  
ch. 26. 59.  
<sup>c</sup> Ex. 17. 1.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 16. 19, 42.  
<sup>e</sup> Ex. 17. 2.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 14. 2.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 11. 1, 33 ;  
14. 37 ; 16. 32,  
35, 49.  
<sup>g</sup> Ex. 17. 3.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 14. 5 ;  
16. 4, 22, 45.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 14. 10.  
<sup>k</sup> Ex. 17. 5.  
<sup>l</sup> Neh. 9. 15.  
<sup>m</sup> Ps. 78. 15, 16 ;  
105. 41 ; 114. 8.  
Is. 43. 20 ;  
48. 21.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 17. 10.  
<sup>o</sup> Ps. 106. 33.  
<sup>p</sup> Ex. 17. 6.  
<sup>q</sup> Deut. 8. 15.  
<sup>r</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 4.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 27. 14.  
<sup>t</sup> Deut. 1. 37 ;  
3. 26 ; 32. 51.  
1463.]

<sup>u</sup> Lev. 10. 3.  
Ezek. 20. 41 ;  
36. 23 ; 38. 16.  
<sup>v</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 15.  
<sup>w</sup> Deut. 33. 8.  
Ps. 95. 8 ; 106. 32, &c.  
<sup>x</sup> That is,  
Scribe.  
<sup>y</sup> See Ex. 17. 7.  
<sup>z</sup> Judg. 11. 16.  
17.  
<sup>a</sup> Deut. 2. 4.  
&c. ; 23. 7.  
Obad. 10, 12.  
<sup>b</sup> Heb. found us,  
Ex. 18. 8.  
<sup>c</sup> Gen. 46. 6.  
Acts 7. 15.  
<sup>d</sup> Ex. 12. 40.  
<sup>e</sup> Ex. 1. 11,  
&c.  
Deut. 26. 6.  
Acts 7. 19.

this wilderness, that we and our cattle should die there ?

5 And wherefore have ye made us to come up out of E<sup>g</sup>gypt, to bring us in unto this evil place ? it is no place of seed, or of figs, or of vines, or of pomegranates ; neither is there any water to drink.

6 And Mō<sup>s</sup>es and Aār<sup>o</sup>n went from the presence of the assembly unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and <sup>h</sup>they fell upon their faces : and <sup>i</sup>the glory of the LORD appeared unto them.

7 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō<sup>s</sup>-ses, saying,

8 <sup>k</sup>Take the rod, and gather thou the assembly together, thou, and Aār<sup>o</sup>n thy brother, and speak ye unto the rock before their eyes ; and it shall give forth his water, and <sup>l</sup>thou shalt bring forth to them water out of the rock : so thou shalt give the congregation and their beasts drink.

9 And Mō<sup>s</sup>es took the rod <sup>m</sup>from before the LORD, as he commanded him.

10 And Mō<sup>s</sup>es and Aār<sup>o</sup>n gathered the congregation together before the rock, and he said unto them, <sup>n</sup>Hear now, ye rebels ; must we fetch you water out of this rock ?

11 And Mō<sup>s</sup>es lifted up his hand, and with his rod he smote the rock twice : and <sup>o</sup>the water came out abundantly, and the congregation drank, and their beasts also.

12 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō<sup>s</sup>es and Aār<sup>o</sup>n, Because <sup>p</sup>ye believed me not, to <sup>q</sup>sanctify me in the eyes of the children of Is<sup>r</sup>-ra-el, therefore ye shall not bring this congregation into the land which I have given them.

13 <sup>r</sup>This is the water of <sup>s</sup>Mē<sup>r</sup>-i-bah ; because the children of Is<sup>r</sup>-ra-el strove with the LORD, and he was sanctified in them.

14 ¶ And Mō<sup>s</sup>es sent messengers from Kā<sup>d</sup>esh into the king of E<sup>d</sup>dom, <sup>t</sup>Thus saith thy brother Is<sup>r</sup>-ra-el, Thou knowest all the travail that hath <sup>u</sup>befallen us :

15 <sup>v</sup>How our fathers went down into E<sup>g</sup>gypt, <sup>w</sup>and we have dwelt in E<sup>g</sup>gypt a long time ; <sup>x</sup>and the



E-gyp'tians vexed us, and our fathers:

16 And <sup>a</sup> when we cried unto the LORD, he heard our voice, and <sup>a</sup> sent an angel, and hath brought us forth out of E-gypt: and, behold, we are in Ká'desh, a city in the uttermost of thy border:

17 <sup>b</sup> Let us pass, I pray thee, through thy country: we will not pass through the fields, or through the vineyards, neither will we drink of the water of the wells: we will go by the king's <sup>c</sup> high way, we will not turn to the right hand nor to the left, until we have passed thy borders.

18 And E'dom said unto him, Thou shalt not pass by me, lest I come out against thee with the sword.

19 And the children of Ís'ra-el said unto him, We will go by the high way: and if I and my cattle drink of thy water, <sup>c</sup> then I will pay for it: I will only, without *doing* any thing *else*, go through on my feet.

20 And he said, <sup>d</sup> Thou shalt not go through. And E'dom came out against him with much people, and with a strong hand.

21 Thus E'dom <sup>e</sup> refused to give Ís'ra-el passage through his border: wherefore Ís'ra-el <sup>f</sup> turned away from him.

22 ¶ And the children of Ís'ra-el, even the whole congregation, journeyed from <sup>g</sup> Ká'desh, <sup>h</sup> and came unto mount Hôr.

23 And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses and Aâr'on in mount Hôr, by the coast of the land of E'dom, saying,

24 Aâr'on shall be <sup>i</sup> gathered unto his people: for he shall not enter into the land which I have given unto the children of Ís'ra-el, because <sup>k</sup> ye rebelled against my <sup>2</sup> word at the water of Mēr'î-bah.

25 <sup>l</sup> Take Aâr'on and E-le-â'zar his son, and bring them up unto mount Hôr:

26 And strip Aâr'on of his garments, and put them upon E-le-â'zar his son: and Aâr'on shall be gathered unto his people, and shall die there.

27 And Mō'ses did as the LORD

B. C. 1453.

<sup>a</sup> Ex. 2. 23; 3. 7.

[1452. <sup>a</sup> Ex. 3. 2; 14. 19; 23. 20; 33. 2.

<sup>b</sup> See ch. 21. <sup>c</sup> Deut. 2. 27. <sup>d</sup> Deut. 2. 6, 28.

<sup>e</sup> Judg. 11. 17. <sup>f</sup> See Deut. 2. 27, 28.

<sup>g</sup> Deut. 2. 4, 5, 8. <sup>h</sup> Judg. 11. 18. <sup>i</sup> ch. 33. 37.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 21. 4. <sup>k</sup> Gen. 25. 8. <sup>l</sup> ch. 27. 13; 31. 2.

<sup>m</sup> Deut. 32. 50. <sup>n</sup> ver. 12. <sup>o</sup> Heb. mouth.

[1452. <sup>p</sup> 1 ch. 33. 38. <sup>q</sup> Deut. 32. 50. <sup>r</sup> Ex. 29. 29, 30.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 33. 38. <sup>t</sup> Deut. 10. 6; 32. 50. <sup>u</sup> So Deut. 34. 8.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 33. 40. <sup>w</sup> See Judg. 1. 16.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 13. 21. <sup>y</sup> Gen. 25. 20. <sup>z</sup> Judg. 11. 30.

<sup>aa</sup> Lev. 27. 23. <sup>ab</sup> That is, *utter destruction*.

<sup>ac</sup> ch. 20. 22; 33. 41. <sup>ad</sup> Judg. 11. 18.

<sup>ae</sup> Or, *grieved*. <sup>af</sup> Heb. *shortened*.

<sup>ag</sup> Ex. 6. 9. <sup>ah</sup> Ps. 78. 19. <sup>ai</sup> Ex. 16. 2; 17. 3.

<sup>aj</sup> ch. 11. 6. <sup>ak</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 9. <sup>al</sup> Deut. 8. 15.

<sup>am</sup> Ps. 78. 34. <sup>an</sup> ver. 5.

<sup>ao</sup> Ex. 6. 8, 28. <sup>ap</sup> 1 Sam. 12. 19. <sup>aq</sup> 1 Kin. 13. 6. <sup>ar</sup> Acts 2. 24.

commanded: and they went up into mount Hôr in the sight of all the congregation.

28 <sup>m</sup> And Mō'ses stripped Aâr'on of his garments, and put them upon E-le-â'zar his son; and <sup>n</sup> Aâr'on died there in the top of the mount: and Mō'ses and E-le-â'zar came down from the mount.

29 And when all the congregation saw that Aâr'on was dead, they mourned for Aâr'on <sup>o</sup> thirty days, even all the house of Ís'ra-el.

## CHAPTER 21.

1 *Israel destroy the Canaanites at Hormah. 4 The people murmuring are plagued with fiery serpents. 7 They repenting are healed by a brazen serpent. 21 Sihon is overcome, 33 and Og.*

AND when <sup>a</sup> king A'rād the Cā'nāan-ite, which dwelt in the south, heard tell that Ís'ra-el came <sup>b</sup> by the way of the spies; then he fought against Ís'ra-el, and took some of them prisoners.

2 <sup>c</sup> And Ís'ra-el vowed a vow unto the LORD, and said, If thou wilt indeed deliver this people into my hand, then <sup>d</sup> I will utterly destroy their cities.

3 And the LORD hearkened to the voice of Ís'ra-el, and delivered up the Cā'nāan-ites; and they utterly destroyed them and their cities: and he called the name of the place <sup>3</sup> Hôr'mah.

4 ¶ And <sup>e</sup> they journeyed from mount Hôr by the way of the Red sea, to <sup>f</sup> compass the land of E'dom: and the soul of the people was much <sup>4</sup> discouraged because of the way.

5 And the people <sup>g</sup> spake against God, and against Mō'ses, <sup>h</sup> Wherefore have ye brought us up out of E-gypt to die in the wilderness? for there is no bread, neither is there any water; and <sup>i</sup> our soul loatheth this light bread.

6 And <sup>k</sup> the LORD sent <sup>l</sup> fiery serpents among the people, and they bit the people; and much people of Ís'ra-el died.

7 ¶ <sup>m</sup> Therefore the people came to Mō'ses, and said, We have sinned, for <sup>n</sup> we have spoken against the LORD, and against thee; <sup>o</sup> pray unto the LORD, that he take away the serpents from us. And Mō'ses prayed for the people.

8 And the LORD said unto Mō'seš, Make thee a fiery serpent, and set it upon a pole: and it shall come to pass, that every one that is bitten, when he looketh upon it, shall live.

9 And <sup>2</sup>Mō'seš made a serpent of brass, and put it upon a pole, and it came to pass, that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he beheld the serpent of brass, he lived.

10 ¶ And the children of Iſ'ra-el set forward, and <sup>9</sup>pitched in Ō'both.

11 And they journeyed from Ō'both, and <sup>7</sup>pitched at <sup>2</sup>Ij-ē-āb'ā-rim, in the wilderness which is before Mō'ab, toward the sunrise.

12 ¶ <sup>8</sup>From thence they removed, and pitched in the valley of Zā'rad.

13 From thence they removed, and pitched on the other side of Ār'nōn, which is in the wilderness that cometh out of the coasts of the Ām'ōr-ites: for <sup>1</sup>Ār'nōn is the border of Mō'ab, between Mō'ab and the Ām'ōr-ites.

14 Wherefore it is said in the book of the wars of the LORD, <sup>3</sup>What he did in the Red sea, and in the brooks of Ār'nōn,

15 And at the stream of the brooks that goeth down to the dwelling of Ār, <sup>4</sup>and <sup>4</sup>lieth upon the border of Mō'ab.

16 And from thence *they went* <sup>2</sup>to Bē'er: that is the well whereof the LORD spake unto Mō'seš, Gather the people together, and I will give them water.

17 ¶ <sup>1</sup>Then Iſ'ra-el sang this song, <sup>5</sup>Spring up, O well; <sup>6</sup>sing ye unto it:

18 The princes digged the well, the nobles of the people digged it, by the direction of <sup>2</sup>the lawgiver, with their staves. And from the wilderness *they went* to Māt'tā-nah:

19 And from Māt'tā-nah to Nā-hā'li-el: and from Nā-hā'li-el to Bā'mōth:

20 And from Bā'mōth *in* the valley, that is in the <sup>7</sup>country of Mō'ab, to the top of <sup>8</sup>Piſ'gah, which looketh <sup>9</sup>toward <sup>9</sup>Jesh'i-mōn.

21 ¶ And <sup>6</sup>Iſ'ra-el sent messengers unto Si'hōn king of the Ām'ōr-ites, saying,

22 Let me pass through thy land: we will not turn into the fields,

B. C. 1452.

<sup>2</sup> Kin. 19. 4.  
John 3. 14, 15.

q ch. 33. 43.

r ch. 33. 44.  
<sup>2</sup> Or, *Heaps of Abarim.*

s Deut. 2. 13.

t ch. 22. 36.  
Judg. 11. 18.

3 Or, *Paheb in Suphah.*  
u Deut. 2. 18, 23.

4 Heb. *leaneth.*  
v Judg. 9. 21.

w Ex. 15. 1.  
x Ps. 105. 2; 106. 12.

y Heb. *Ascend.*  
z Or, *answer.*

1 Is. 33. 22.  
2 Heb. *field.*

3 Or, *The hill.*  
a ch. 23. 28.

4 Or, *The wilderness.*  
b Deut. 2. 26, 27.

5 Judg. 11. 19.  
c ch. 20. 17.

6 Deut. 29. 7.  
e Deut. 2. 32.

7 Judg. 11. 20.  
f Deut. 2. 33;

20. 7.  
g Josh. 12. 1, 2;

24. 8.  
h Neh. 9. 22.

i Ps. 135. 10, 11;  
136. 19.

j Amos 2. 9.  
10 Heb. *daughters.*

k Jer. 48. 45, 46.  
l Deut. 2. 9, 18.

m Is. 15. 1.  
n Judg. 11. 24.

1 Kin. 11. 7, 33.  
o Kin. 23. 13.

p Jer. 48. 7, 13.  
q Jer. 48. 18, 22.

r Is. 15. 2.  
s ch. 32. 1.

t Jer. 48. 32.

u Deut. 3. 1;

v Deut. 7.

w Josh. 13. 12.

or into the vineyards; we will not drink of the waters of the well: *but* we will go along by the king's *high* way, until we be past thy borders.

23 <sup>d</sup>And Si'hōn would not suffer Iſ'ra-el to pass through his border: but Si'hōn gathered all his people together, and went out against Iſ'ra-el into the wilderness: <sup>e</sup>and he came to Jā'hāz, and fought against Iſ'ra-el.

24 And <sup>f</sup>Iſ'ra-el smote him with the edge of the sword, and possessed his land from Ār'nōn unto Jāb'bok, even unto the children of Ām'mōn: for the border of the children of Ām'mōn *was* strong.

25 And Iſ'ra-el took all these cities: and Iſ'ra-el dwelt in all the cities of the Ām'ōr-ites, in Hēsh'bōn, and in all the <sup>10</sup>villages thereof.

26 For Hēsh'bōn *was* the city of Si'hōn the king of the Ām'ōr-ites, who had fought against the former king of Mō'ab, and taken all his land out of his hand, even unto Ār'nōn.

27 Wherefore they that speak in proverbs say, Come into Hēsh'bōn, let the city of Si'hōn be built and prepared:

28 For there is <sup>9</sup>a ūre gone out of Hēsh'bōn, a flame from the city of Si'hōn: it hath consumed <sup>h</sup>Ār of Mō'ab, *and* the lords of the high places of Ār'nōn.

29 Woe to thee, Mō'ab! thou art undone, O people of <sup>i</sup>Chē'mōsh: he hath given his sons that escaped, and his daughters, into captivity unto Si'hōn king of the Ām'ōr-ites.

30 We have shot at them; Hēsh'bōn is perished even <sup>k</sup>unto Dī'bōn, and we have laid them waste even unto Nō'phah, which *reacheth* unto <sup>l</sup>Mēd'e-bā.

31 ¶ Thus Iſ'ra-el dwelt in the land of the Ām'ōr-ites.

32 And Mō'seš sent to spy out <sup>m</sup>Jā-ā-zēr, and they took the villages thereof, and drove out the Ām'ōr-ites that *were* there.

33 ¶ <sup>n</sup>And they turned and went up by the way of Bā'shān: and Ōg the king of Bā'shān went out against them, he, and all his people, to the battle <sup>o</sup>at Ēd'rāi.

34 And the LORD said unto Mō'seš,

**F**ear him not: for I have delivered him into thy hand, and all his people, and his land; and <sup>q</sup>thou shalt do to him as thou didst unto Sihon king of the Am'or-ites, which dwelt at Hesh'bôn.

**35** <sup>r</sup>So they smote him, and his sons, and all his people, until there was none left him alive: and they possessed his land.

## CHAPTER 22.

<sup>1</sup> Balak's first message for Balaam is refused. <sup>15</sup> His second message obtaineth him. <sup>22</sup> An angel would have slain him. <sup>36</sup> Balak entertaineth him.

**A**ND <sup>a</sup>the children of Is'ra-el set forward, and pitched in the plains of Mo'ab on this side Jôr'dan by Jer'î-chô.

**2** ¶ And <sup>b</sup>Bāl'ak the son of Zip'por saw all that Is'ra-el had done to the Am'or-ites.

**3** And <sup>c</sup>Mo'ab was sore afraid of the people, because they were many: and Mo'ab was distressed because of the children of Is'ra-el.

**4** And Mo'ab said unto <sup>d</sup>the elders of Mid'i-an, Now shall this company lick up all that are round about us, as the ox licketh up the grass of the field. And Bāl'ak the son of Zip'por was king of the Mo'ab-ites at that time.

**5** <sup>e</sup>He sent messengers therefore unto Bāl'ak the son of Bê'or to <sup>f</sup>Pe'thôr, which is by the river of the land of the children of his people, to call him, saying, Behold, there is a people come out from Ê'gypt: behold, they cover the <sup>2</sup>face of the earth, and they abide over against me:

**6** Come now therefore, I pray thee, <sup>g</sup>curse me this people; for they are too mighty for me: peradventure I shall prevail, that we may smite them, and that I may drive them out of the land: for I wot that he whom thou blestest is blessed, and he whom thou cursest is cursed.

**7** And the elders of Mo'ab and the elders of Mid'i-an departed with <sup>h</sup>the rewards of divination in their hand; and they came unto Bāl'ak, and spake unto him the words of Bāl'ak.

**8** And he said unto them, <sup>i</sup>Lodge here this night, and I will bring you word again, as the LORD shall speak

B. C. 1452.

<sup>p</sup> Deut. 3. 2.  
<sup>q</sup> ver. 34.  
<sup>r</sup> Ps. 135. 10, 11;  
136. 20.

<sup>r</sup> Deut. 3. 3, 4.  
&c.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 33. 48.

<sup>b</sup> Judg. 11. 25.

<sup>c</sup> Ex. 15. 15.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 31. 8.  
<sup>e</sup> Josh. 13. 21.

<sup>e</sup> Deut. 23. 4.  
<sup>f</sup> Josh. 13. 22;  
24. 9.  
<sup>g</sup> Neh. 13. 1, 2.  
<sup>h</sup> Mic. 6. 5.  
<sup>i</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 15.  
<sup>j</sup> Jude 11.  
<sup>k</sup> Rev. 2. 14.  
<sup>l</sup> See ch. 23. 7.  
<sup>m</sup> Deut. 23. 4.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. eye.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 23. 7.

<sup>h</sup> 1 Sam. 9. 7, 8.  
<sup>i</sup> ver. 13.  
<sup>j</sup> ver. 20.  
<sup>k</sup> Gen. 20. 3.  
<sup>l</sup> 3 Heb. I shall prevail in fighting against him.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 23. 20.  
<sup>n</sup> Rom. 11. 29.  
<sup>o</sup> 4 Heb. Be not thou lefted from, &c.  
<sup>p</sup> ver. 6.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 24. 13.  
<sup>r</sup> 1 Kin. 22. 14.  
<sup>s</sup> 2 Chr. 18. 13.  
<sup>t</sup> ver. 8.  
<sup>u</sup> ver. 9.  
<sup>v</sup> ver. 35.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 23. 12, 26;  
24. 13.

unto me: and the princes of Mo'ab abode with Bāl'ak.

**9** <sup>k</sup>And God came unto Bāl'ak, and said, What men are these with thee?

**10** And Bāl'ak said unto God, Bāl'ak the son of Zip'por, king of Mo'ab, hath sent unto me, saying,

**11** Behold, there is a people come out of Ê'gypt, which covereth the face of the earth: come now, curse me them; peradventure <sup>3</sup>I shall be able to overcome them, and drive them out.

**12** And God said unto Bāl'ak, Thou shalt not go with them; thou shalt not curse the people: for <sup>4</sup>they are blessed.

**13** And Bāl'ak rose up in the morning, and said unto the princes of Bāl'ak, Get you into your land: for the LORD refuseth to give me leave to go with you.

**14** And the princes of Mo'ab rose up, and they went unto Bāl'ak, and said, Bāl'ak refuseth to come with us.

**15** ¶ And Bāl'ak sent yet again princes, more, and more honourable than they.

**16** And they came to Bāl'ak, and said to him, Thus saith Bāl'ak the son of Zip'por, <sup>4</sup>Let nothing, I pray thee, hinder thee from coming unto me:

**17** For I will promote thee unto very great honour, and I will do whatsoever thou sayest unto me: <sup>m</sup>come therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people.

**18** And Bāl'ak answered and said unto the servants of Bāl'ak, <sup>n</sup>If Bāl'ak would give me his house full of silver and gold, <sup>o</sup>I cannot go beyond the word of the LORD my God, to do less or more.

**19** Now therefore, I pray you, <sup>p</sup>tarry ye also here this night, that I may know what the LORD will say unto me more.

**20** <sup>q</sup>And God came unto Bāl'ak at night, and said unto him, If the men come to call thee, rise up, and go with them; but <sup>r</sup>yet the word which I shall say unto thee, that shalt thou do.

**21** And Bāl'ak rose up in the

morning, and saddled his ass, and went with the princes of Mō'ab.

22 ¶ And God's anger was kindled because he went: <sup>a</sup>and the angel of the LORD stood in the way for an adversary against him. Now he was riding upon his ass, and his two servants were with him.

23 And <sup>b</sup>the ass saw the angel of the LORD standing in the way, and his sword drawn in his hand: and the ass turned aside out of the way, and went into the field: and Bā'laam smote the ass, to turn her into the way.

24 But the angel of the LORD stood in a path of the vineyards, a wall being on this side, and a wall on that side.

25 And when the ass saw the angel of the LORD, she thrust herself unto the wall, and crushed Bā'laam's foot against the wall: and he smote her again.

26 And the angel of the LORD went further, and stood in a narrow place, where was no way to turn either to the right hand or to the left.

27 And when the ass saw the angel of the LORD, she fell down under Bā'laam: and Bā'laam's anger was kindled, and he smote the ass with a staff.

28 And the LORD <sup>c</sup>opened the mouth of the ass, and she said unto Bā'laam, What have I done unto thee, that thou hast smitten me these three times?

29 And Bā'laam said unto the ass, Because thou hast mocked me: I would there were a sword in mine hand, <sup>d</sup>for now would I kill thee.

30 <sup>e</sup>And the ass said unto Bā'laam, Am not I thine ass, <sup>f</sup>upon which thou hast ridden <sup>g</sup>ever since I was thine unto this day? Was I ever wont to do so unto thee? And he said, Nay.

31 Then the LORD <sup>h</sup>opened the eyes of Bā'laam, and he saw the angel of the LORD standing in the way, and his sword drawn in his hand: and he <sup>i</sup>bowed down his head, and <sup>j</sup>fell flat on his face.

32 And the angel of the LORD said unto him, Wherefore hast thou smitten thine ass these three times? be-

B. C. 1452.

Ex. 4. 24.

See 2 Kin. 6. 17.  
Dan. 10. 7.  
Acts 22. 9.  
2 Pet. 2. 16.  
Jude 11.

2 Pet. 2. 16.  
Prov. 12. 10.  
2 Pet. 2. 16.  
2 Heb. who  
hast ridden  
upon me.

3 Or, ever  
since thou  
wast, &c.  
See Gen. 21. 19.

2 Kin. 6. 17.  
Luke 24. 16, 31.  
a Ex. 34. 8.

4 Or, bowed  
himself.  
5 Heb. to be  
an adver-  
sary unto  
thee.

6 2 Pet. 2. 14, 15.  
c 1 Sam. 15. 24, 30; 26. 21.  
2 Sam. 12. 13.  
Job 34. 31, 32.

6 Heb. be  
evil in thine  
eyes.  
d ver. 20.

e Gen. 14. 17.  
f ch. 21. 13.  
g ver. 17.  
ch. 24. 11.

h ch. 23. 26;  
24. 13.  
1 Kin. 22. 14.  
2 Chr. 18. 13.

7 Or, A city  
of streets.  
i Deut. 12. 2.

a ver. 29.

b ver. 14, 30.

hold, I went out <sup>a</sup>to withstand thee, because *thy way is* <sup>b</sup>perverse before me:

33 And the ass saw me, and turned from me these three times: unless she had turned from me, surely now also I had slain thee, and saved her alive.

34 And Bā'laam said unto the angel of the LORD, <sup>c</sup>I have sinned; for I knew not that thou stoodest in the way against me: now therefore, if it <sup>d</sup>displease thee, I will get me back again.

35 And the angel of the LORD said unto Bā'laam, Go with the men: <sup>e</sup>but only the word that I shall speak unto thee, that thou shalt speak. So Bā'laam went with the princes of Bā'lāk.

36 ¶ And when Bā'lāk heard that Bā'laam was come, <sup>f</sup>he went out to meet him unto a city of Mō'ab, <sup>g</sup>which is in the border of Ār'nōn, which is in the utmost coast.

37 And Bā'lāk said unto Bā'laam, Did I not earnestly send unto thee to call thee? wherefore camest thou not unto me? am I not able indeed <sup>h</sup>to promote thee to honour?

38 And Bā'laam said unto Bā'lāk, Lo, I am come unto thee: have I now any power at all to say any thing? <sup>i</sup>the word that God putteth in my mouth, that shall I speak.

39 And Bā'laam went with Bā'lāk, and they came unto <sup>j</sup>Kir'jath-hū'zoth.

40 And Bā'lāk offered oxen and sheep, and sent to Bā'laam, and to the princes that were with him.

41 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Bā'lāk took Bā'laam, and brought him up into the <sup>k</sup>high places of Bā'al, that thence he might see the utmost part of the people.

## CHAPTER 23.

1, 13, 28 *Balak's sacrifice.* 7, 18 *Balaam's parable.*

AND Bā'laam said unto Bā'lāk, <sup>a</sup>Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven oxen and seven rams.

2 And Bā'lāk did as Bā'laam had spoken; and Bā'lāk and Bā'laam <sup>b</sup>offered on every altar a bullock and a ram.

3 And Bā'laam said unto Bā'lāk,

<sup>o</sup>Stand by thy burnt offering, and I will go: peradventure the LORD will come <sup>d</sup> to meet me: and whatsoever he sheweth me I will tell thee. And <sup>2</sup>he went to an high place.

4 <sup>e</sup> And God met Bā'lām: and he said unto him, I have prepared seven altars, and I have offered upon every altar a bullock and a ram.

5 And the LORD <sup>f</sup> put a word in Bā'lām's mouth, and said, Return unto Bā'lāk, and thus thou shalt speak.

6 And he returned unto him, and, lo, he stood by his burnt sacrifice, he, and all the princes of Mō'ab.

7 And he <sup>g</sup> took up his parable, and said, Bā'lāk the king of Mō'ab hath brought me from Ā ram, out of the mountains of the east, saying, <sup>h</sup> Come, curse me Jā'qob, and come, <sup>i</sup> defy Īs-rā-el.

8 <sup>k</sup> How shall I curse, whom God hath not cursed? or how shall I defy, whom the LORD hath not defied?

9 For from the top of the rocks I see him, and from the hills I behold him: lo, <sup>l</sup> the people shall dwell alone, and <sup>m</sup> shall not be reckoned among the nations.

10 <sup>n</sup> Who can count the dust of Jā'qob, and the number of the fourth part of Īs-rā-el? Let <sup>o</sup> me die <sup>p</sup> the death of the righteous, and let my last end be like his!

11 And Bā'lāk said unto Bā'lām, What hast thou done unto me? <sup>q</sup> I took thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast blessed them altogether.

12 And he answered and said, <sup>r</sup> Must I not take heed to speak that which the LORD hath put in my mouth?

13 And Bā'lāk said unto him, Come, I pray thee, with me unto another place, from whence thou mayest see them: thou shalt see but the utmost part of them, and shalt not see them all: and curse me them from thence.

14 <sup>s</sup> And he brought him into the field of Zō'phim, to the top of <sup>t</sup> Pis-gah, <sup>u</sup> and built seven altars, and offered a bullock and a ram on every altar.

15 And he said unto Bā'lāk, Stand here by thy burnt offering, while I meet the LORD yonder.

B. C. 1452.

<sup>c</sup> ver. 15.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 24. 1.

<sup>2</sup> Or, he went solitary.  
<sup>e</sup> ver. 16.

<sup>f</sup> ver. 16.  
ch. 22. 35.  
Deut. 18. 18.  
Jer. 1. 9.

<sup>g</sup> ver. 18.  
ch. 24. 3, 15, 23.  
Job 27. 1;

<sup>h</sup> ver. 19.  
Ps. 78. 2.  
Ezek. 17. 2.  
Mic. 2. 4.  
Hab. 2. 6.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 22. 6, 11, 17.

<sup>j</sup> 1 Sam. 17. 10.  
<sup>k</sup> 1a. 47. 12, 13.

<sup>l</sup> Deut. 33. 28.

<sup>m</sup> Ex. 33. 16.  
Ezra 9. 2.  
Eph. 2. 14.

<sup>n</sup> Gen. 13. 16;  
22. 17.

<sup>o</sup> Heb. my soul, or, my life.  
<sup>p</sup> Ps. 116. 15.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 22. 11, 17; 24. 10.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 22. 38.

<sup>s</sup> Or, The hill.  
<sup>t</sup> ver. 1, 2.

<sup>u</sup> ver. 5.  
ch. 22. 35.  
<sup>v</sup> Judg. 3. 20.  
<sup>w</sup> 1 Sam. 15. 29.

<sup>x</sup> Mal. 3. 6.  
Rom. 11. 29.  
Tit. 1. 2.

<sup>y</sup> Jam. 1. 17.  
<sup>z</sup> Gen. 12. 2;  
22. 17.

<sup>aa</sup> ch. 22. 12.  
<sup>ab</sup> Rom. 4. 7, 8.  
<sup>ac</sup> Ex. 13. 21;  
29. 45, 46; 39. 14.

<sup>ad</sup> Ps. 89. 15.  
<sup>ae</sup> ch. 24. 3.

<sup>af</sup> Deut. 33. 17.  
Job 39. 10, 11.  
<sup>ag</sup> Or, in.

<sup>ah</sup> Ps. 31. 19;  
44. 1.

<sup>ai</sup> Gen. 49. 9.  
<sup>aj</sup> Gen. 49. 27.  
<sup>ak</sup> ver. 12.

<sup>al</sup> ch. 22. 38.  
<sup>am</sup> 1 Kin. 22. 14.  
<sup>an</sup> ver. 13.  
<sup>ao</sup> ch. 21. 20.  
<sup>ap</sup> ver. 1.

16 And the LORD met Bā'lām, and <sup>a</sup> put a word in his mouth, and said, Go again unto Bā'lāk, and say thus.

17 And when he came to him, behold, he stood by his burnt offering, and the princes of Mō'ab with him. And Bā'lāk said unto him, What hath the LORD spoken?

18 And he took up his parable, and said, <sup>b</sup> Rise up, Bā'lāk, and hear; hearken unto me, thou son of Zlp'por:

19 <sup>c</sup> God is not a man, that he should lie; neither the son of man, that he should repent: hath he said, and shall he not do it? or hath he spoken, and shall he not make it good?

20 Behold, I have received <sup>d</sup> commandment to bless: and <sup>e</sup> he hath blessed; and I cannot reverse it.

21 <sup>f</sup> He hath not beheld iniquity in Jā'qob, neither hath he seen perverseness in Īs-rā-el: <sup>g</sup> the LORD his God is with him, <sup>h</sup> and the shout of a king is among them.

22 <sup>i</sup> God brought them out of Ēgypt; he hath as it were <sup>j</sup> the strength of an unicorn.

23 Surely there is no enchantment <sup>k</sup> against Jā'qob, neither is there any divination against Īs-rā-el: according to this time it shall be said of Jā'qob and of Īs-rā-el, <sup>l</sup> What hath God wrought!

24 Behold, the people shall rise up <sup>m</sup> as a great lion, and lift up himself as a young lion: <sup>n</sup> he shall not lie down until he eat of the prey, and drink the blood of the slain.

25 <sup>o</sup> And Bā'lāk said unto Bā'lām, Neither curse them at all, nor bless them at all.

26 But Bā'lām answered and said unto Bā'lāk, Told not I thee, saying, <sup>p</sup> All that the LORD speaketh, that I must do?

27 <sup>q</sup> And Bā'lāk said unto Bā'lām, <sup>r</sup> Come, I pray thee, I will bring thee unto another place; peradventure it will please God that thou mayest curse me them from thence.

28 And Bā'lāk brought Bā'lām unto the top of Pē'or, that looketh <sup>s</sup> toward Jēsh'i-mōn.

29 And Bā'lām said unto Bā'lāk, <sup>t</sup> Build me here seven altars, and

prepare me here seven bullocks and seven rams.

30 And Bā'lāk did as Bā'lām had said, and offered a bullock and a ram on every altar.

## CHAPTER 24.

1 Balaam prophesieth the happiness of Israel. 10 Balak in anger disiniseth him. 15 He prophesieth of the Star of Jacob.

AND when Bā'lām saw that it pleased the LORD to bless Iṣṣ-rā-el, he went not, as at <sup>a</sup>other times, <sup>2</sup>to seek for enchantments, but he set his face toward the wilderness.

2 And Bā'lām lifted up his eyes, and he saw Iṣṣ-rā-el <sup>b</sup>abiding in his tents according to their tribes; and <sup>c</sup>the spirit of God came upon him.

3 <sup>d</sup>And he took up his parable, and said, Bā'lām the son of Bē'or hath said, and the man <sup>3</sup>whose eyes are open hath said:

4 He hath said, which heard the words of God, which saw the vision of the Almighty, <sup>e</sup>falling into a trance, but having his eyes open:

5 How goodly are thy tents, O Jā'cqb, and thy tabernacles, O Iṣṣ-rā-el!

6 As the valleys are they spread forth, as gardens by the river's side, <sup>f</sup>as the trees of lign aloes <sup>g</sup>which the LORD hath planted, and as cedar trees beside the waters.

7 He shall pour the water out of his buckets, and his seed shall be <sup>h</sup>in many waters, and his king shall be higher than <sup>i</sup>Ā'gāg, and his <sup>k</sup>kingdom shall be exalted.

8 <sup>l</sup>God brought him forth out of Ē'gypt; he hath as it were the strength of an unicorn: he shall <sup>m</sup>eat up the nations his enemies, and shall <sup>n</sup>break their bones, and <sup>o</sup>pierce them through with his arrows.

9 <sup>p</sup>He couched, he lay down as a lion, and as a great lion: who shall stir him up? <sup>q</sup>Blessed is he that blesseth thee, and cursed is he that curseth thee.

10 ¶ And Bā'lāk's anger was kindled against Bā'lām, and he <sup>r</sup>smote his hands together: and Bā'lāk said unto Bā'lām, <sup>s</sup>I called thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast altogether blessed them these three times.

B. C. 1452.

q ch. 23. 3. 15.  
2 Heb. to the meeting of enchantments.  
b ch. 2. 2. &c.  
c ch. 11. 25.  
1 Sam. 10.  
10. 19. 20. 23.  
2 Chr. 15. 1.  
d ch. 23. 7. 18.  
3 Heb. who had his eyes shut, but now opened.  
e See 1 Sam. 19. 24.  
Ezek. 1. 28.  
Dan. 8. 18;  
10. 15, 16.  
2 Cor. 12. 2.  
3. 4.  
Rev. 1. 10.  
17.  
f Ps. 1. 3.  
Jer. 17. 8.  
g Ps. 104. 16.  
h Jer. 51. 13.  
Rev. 17. 1.  
13.  
i 1 Sam. 15. 9.  
2 Sam. 5. 12.  
1 Chr. 14. 2.  
1 ch. 23. 22.  
m ch. 14. 9;  
23. 24.  
n Ps. 2. 9.  
Isa. 38. 12.  
Jer. 50. 17.  
o Ps. 45. 5.  
Jer. 50. 9.  
p Gen. 49. 9.  
q Gen. 12. 3;  
27. 29.  
r Ezek. 21.  
14. 17; 22. 13.  
s ch. 23. 11.  
Deut. 23. 4. 5.  
Josh. 24. 9.  
10.  
Neh. 13. 2.  
1 ch. 22. 17, 37.  
u ch. 22. 18.  
v Mic. 6. 5.  
Rev. 2. 14.  
y Gen. 49. 1.  
Dan. 2. 28;  
10. 14.  
z Rev. 3. 4.  
a Rev. 1. 7.  
b Matt. 2. 2.  
Rev. 22. 16.  
c Gen. 49. 10.  
Ps. 110. 2.  
d Or, smite through the princes of Moab.  
2 Sam. 8. 2.  
Jer. 49. 45.  
e 2 Sam. 8. 14.  
Ps. 60. 8, 9, 12.  
f Gen. 49. 10.  
5 Or, the first of the nations that warred against Israel.  
Ex. 17. 8.  
6 Or, shall be even to destruction.  
Ex. 17. 14.  
1 Sam. 15. 3, 8.  
2 Heb. Kaim.  
Gen. 15. 13.  
8 Or, how long shall it be ere Asshur carry thee away captive?

11 Therefore now flee thou to thy place: <sup>t</sup>I thought to promote thee unto great honour; but, lo, the LORD hath kept thee back from honour.

12 And Bā'lām said unto Bā'lāk, Spake I not also to thy messengers which thou sentest unto me, saying,

13 <sup>u</sup>If Bā'lāk would give me his house full of silver and gold, I cannot go beyond the commandment of the LORD, to do <sup>v</sup>either good or bad of mine own mind; but what the LORD saith, that will I speak?

14 And now, behold, I go unto my people: come <sup>w</sup>therefore, and <sup>x</sup>I will advertise thee what this people shall do to thy people <sup>y</sup>in the latter days.

15 ¶ <sup>z</sup>And he took up his parable, and said, Bā'lām the son of Bē'or hath said, and the man whose eyes are open hath said:

16 He hath said, which heard the words of God, and knew the knowledge of the most High, which saw the vision of the Almighty, falling into a trance, but having his eyes open:

17 <sup>a</sup>I shall see him, but not now: I shall behold him, but not nigh: there shall come <sup>b</sup>a Star out of Jā'cqb, and <sup>c</sup>a Sceptre shall rise out of Iṣṣ-rā-el, and shall <sup>d</sup>smite the corners of Mō'ab, and destroy all the children of Shēth. ★

18 And <sup>e</sup>Ē'dom shall be a possession, Sē'ir also shall be a possession for his enemies; and Iṣṣ-rā-el shall do valiantly.

19 <sup>f</sup>Out of Jā'cqb shall come he that shall have dominion, and shall destroy him that remaineth of the city. ★

20 ¶ And when he looked on Ām'ā-lēk, he took up his parable, and said, Ām'ā-lēk was <sup>g</sup>the first of the nations; but his latter end <sup>h</sup>shall be that he perish for ever.

21 And he looked on the Kēn'ites, and took up his parable, and said, Strong is thy dwellingplace, and thou puttest thy nest in a rock.

22 Nevertheless <sup>i</sup>the Kēn'ite shall be wasted, <sup>j</sup>until Ās'shur shall carry thee away captive.

23 And he took up his parable, and said, Alas, who shall live when God doeth this!

24 And ships shall come from the coast of <sup>1</sup>Chit'tim, and shall afflict <sup>2</sup>As'shur, and shall afflict <sup>3</sup>E'bër, and he also shall perish for ever.

25 And Bäl'am rose up, and went and <sup>4</sup>returned to his place: and Bäläk also went his way.

## CHAPTER 25.

<sup>1</sup> Israel at Shittim commit whoredom and idolatry. <sup>6</sup> Phinehas killeth Zimri and Cozbi. <sup>10</sup> God giveth him an everlasting priesthood. <sup>16</sup> The Midianites are to be vexed.

AND <sup>1</sup>Is'ra-el abode in <sup>2</sup>Shit'tim, and <sup>3</sup>the people began to commit whoredom with the daughters of Mō'ab.

2 And <sup>4</sup>they called the people unto <sup>5</sup>the sacrifices of their gods: and the people did eat, and <sup>6</sup>bowed down to their gods.

3 And <sup>1</sup>Is'ra-el joined himself unto Bäl-pë'or: and <sup>2</sup>the anger of the LORD was kindled against <sup>3</sup>Is'ra-el.

4 And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, <sup>5</sup>Take all the heads of the people, and hang them up before the LORD against the sun, <sup>6</sup>that the fierce anger of the LORD may be turned away from <sup>7</sup>Is'ra-el.

5 And Mō'ses said unto <sup>1</sup>the judges of <sup>2</sup>Is'ra-el, <sup>3</sup>Slay ye every one his men that were joined unto Bäl-pë'or.

6 ¶ And, behold, one of the children of <sup>1</sup>Is'ra-el came and brought unto his brethren a Mid'l-an-it-ish woman in the sight of Mō'ses, and in the sight of all the congregation of the children of <sup>2</sup>Is'ra-el, <sup>3</sup>who were weeping before the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

7 And <sup>4</sup>when Phin'ë-has, <sup>5</sup>the son of E-le-ä'zar, the son of Aär'on the priest, saw it, he rose up from among the congregation, and took a javelin in his hand;

8 And he went after the man of <sup>1</sup>Is'ra-el into the tent, and thrust both of them through, the man of <sup>2</sup>Is'ra-el, and the woman through her belly. So <sup>3</sup>the plague was stayed from the children of <sup>4</sup>Is'ra-el.

9 And <sup>1</sup>those that died in the plague were twenty and four thousand.

10 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

11 ¶ Phin'ë-has, the son of E-le-ä'-

B. C. 1452.

<sup>1</sup> Gen. 10. 4.  
<sup>2</sup> Dan. 11. 30.  
<sup>3</sup> Gen. 10. 21, 25.

<sup>4</sup> See ch. 31. 8.

<sup>1</sup> ch. 33. 49.  
<sup>2</sup> Josh. 1. 1.  
<sup>3</sup> Mic. 6. 5.  
<sup>4</sup> ch. 31. 16.  
<sup>5</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 8.  
<sup>6</sup> Josh. 22. 17.  
<sup>7</sup> Ps. 106. 28.  
<sup>8</sup> Hos. 9. 10.  
<sup>9</sup> d Ex. 34. 15, 16.  
<sup>10</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 20.  
<sup>11</sup> e Ex. 20. 5.  
<sup>12</sup> f Ps. 106. 29.  
<sup>13</sup> g Deut. 4. 3.  
<sup>14</sup> Josh. 22. 17.  
<sup>15</sup> h ver. 11.  
<sup>16</sup> Deut. 13. 17.  
<sup>17</sup> i Ex. 18. 21, 25.  
<sup>18</sup> j Ex. 32. 27.  
<sup>19</sup> Deut. 13. 6.  
<sup>20</sup> 9, 13, 15.  
<sup>21</sup> k Joel 2. 17.  
<sup>22</sup> m Ps. 106. 30.  
<sup>23</sup> n Ex. 6. 25.  
<sup>24</sup> o Ps. 106. 30.  
<sup>25</sup> p Deut. 4. 3.  
<sup>26</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 8.  
<sup>27</sup> q Ps. 106. 30.  
<sup>28</sup> 2 Heb. with my zeal:  
<sup>29</sup> See 2 Cor. 11. 2.

<sup>30</sup> r Ex. 20. 5.  
<sup>31</sup> Deut. 32. 16, 21.  
<sup>32</sup> 1 Kin. 14. 22.  
<sup>33</sup> Ps. 78. 58.  
<sup>34</sup> Ezek. 16. 39.  
<sup>35</sup> Zeph. 1. 18;  
<sup>36</sup> 3. 6.  
<sup>37</sup> s Mal. 2. 4, 5;  
<sup>38</sup> 3. 1.  
<sup>39</sup> t See 1 Chr. 6. 4, &c.  
<sup>40</sup> u Ex. 40. 15.  
<sup>41</sup> x Acts 22. 3.  
<sup>42</sup> Rom. 10. 2.  
<sup>43</sup> y Heb. 2. 17.  
<sup>44</sup> 3 Heb. house of a father.  
<sup>45</sup> z ch. 31. 8.  
<sup>46</sup> Josh. 13. 21.  
<sup>47</sup> a ch. 31. 2.  
<sup>48</sup> b ch. 31. 16.  
<sup>49</sup> Rev. 2. 14.

<sup>50</sup> a Ex. 30. 12;  
<sup>51</sup> 35. 25, 26.  
<sup>52</sup> ch. 1. 2.  
<sup>53</sup> b ch. 1. 3.

<sup>54</sup> c ver. 63.  
<sup>55</sup> ch. 22. 1; 31. 12; 33. 48; 35. 1.

<sup>56</sup> d ch. 1. 1.

<sup>57</sup> e ver. 63.  
<sup>58</sup> ch. 22. 1; 31. 12; 33. 48; 35. 1.

<sup>59</sup> f ver. 63.  
<sup>60</sup> ch. 22. 1; 31. 12; 33. 48; 35. 1.

<sup>61</sup> g ver. 63.  
<sup>62</sup> ch. 22. 1; 31. 12; 33. 48; 35. 1.

<sup>63</sup> h ver. 63.  
<sup>64</sup> ch. 22. 1; 31. 12; 33. 48; 35. 1.

<sup>65</sup> i ver. 63.  
<sup>66</sup> ch. 22. 1; 31. 12; 33. 48; 35. 1.

<sup>67</sup> j ver. 63.  
<sup>68</sup> ch. 22. 1; 31. 12; 33. 48; 35. 1.

<sup>69</sup> k ver. 63.  
<sup>70</sup> ch. 22. 1; 31. 12; 33. 48; 35. 1.

<sup>71</sup> l ver. 63.  
<sup>72</sup> ch. 22. 1; 31. 12; 33. 48; 35. 1.

zar, the son of Aär'on the priest, hath turned my wrath away from the children of <sup>1</sup>Is'ra-el, while he was zealous <sup>2</sup>for my sake among them, that I consumed not the children of <sup>3</sup>Is'ra-el in <sup>4</sup>my jealousy.

12 Wherefore say, <sup>1</sup>Behold, I give unto him my covenant of peace:

13 And he shall have it, and <sup>2</sup>his seed after him, even the covenant of <sup>3</sup>an everlasting priesthood; because he was <sup>4</sup>zealous for his God, and <sup>5</sup>made an atonement for the children of <sup>6</sup>Is'ra-el.

14 Now the name of the <sup>1</sup>Is'ra-el-ite that was slain, even that was slain with the Mid'l-an-it-ish woman, was Zim'ri, the son of Säl'u, a prince of a <sup>2</sup>chief house among the Süm'ë-on-ites.

15 And the name of the Mid'l-an-it-ish woman that was slain was Cöz'bi, the daughter of <sup>1</sup>Zûr; he was head over a people, and of a chief house in Mid'l-an.

16 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

17 <sup>1</sup>Vex the Mid'l-an-ites, and smite them:

18 For they vex you with their <sup>2</sup>wives, wherewith they have beguiled you in the matter of Pë'or, and in the matter of Cöz'bi, the daughter of a prince of Mid'l-an, their sister, which was slain in the day of the plague for Pë'or's sake.

## CHAPTER 26.

<sup>1</sup> The sum of all Israel is taken in the plains of Moab. <sup>52</sup> The law of dividing among them the inheritance of the land. <sup>57</sup> The families and number of the Levites. <sup>63</sup> None were left of them which were numbered at Sinai, but Caleb and Joshua.

AND it came to pass after the plague, that the LORD spake unto Mō'ses and unto E-le-ä'zar the son of Aär'on the priest, saying,

2 <sup>1</sup>Take the sum of all the congregation of the children of <sup>2</sup>Is'ra-el, <sup>3</sup>from twenty years old and upward, throughout their fathers' house, all that are able to go to war in <sup>4</sup>Is'ra-el.

3 And Mō'ses and E-le-ä'zar the priest spake with them <sup>1</sup>in the plains of Mō'ab by Jör'dän near Jër'i-chö, saying,

4 <sup>1</sup>Take the sum of the people, from twenty years old and upward; as the LORD <sup>2</sup>commanded Mō'ses and

the children of Īṣṣ-rā-el, which went forth out of the land of E'gypt.

5 ¶ Reṣṣ-ben, the eldest son of Īṣṣ-rā-el: the children of Reṣṣ-ben; Hā-nōch, of whom cometh the family of the Hā-nōch-ites: of Pāl'lu, the family of the Pāl'lu-ites:

6 Of Hēz'rōn, the family of the Hēz'rōn-ites: of Cār'mī, the family of the Cār'mī-ites.

7 These are the families of the Reṣṣ-ben-ites: and they that were numbered of them were forty and three thousand and seven hundred and thirty.

8 And the sons of Pāl'lu; E-lī'ab.

9 And the sons of E-lī'ab; Nē-mū'el, and Dā'than, and Ā-bī'rām. This is that Dā'than and Ā-bī'rām, which were famous in the congregation, who strove against Mō'ses and against Āar'ōn in the company of Kō'rah, when they strove against the LORD:

10 ¶ And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up together with Kō'rah, when that company died, what time the fire devoured two hundred and fifty men: and they became a sign.

11 Notwithstanding the children of Kō'rah died not.

12 ¶ The sons of Sīm'g-on after their families: of Nē-mū'el, the family of the Nē-mū'el-ites: of Jā'min, the family of the Jā'min-ites: of Jā'chin, the family of the Jā'chin-ites:

13 Of Zē'rah, the family of the Zār'hites: of Shā'ul, the family of the Shā'ul-ites.

14 These are the families of the Sīm'g-on-ites, twenty and two thousand and two hundred.

15 ¶ The children of Gād after their families: of Zē'phon, the family of the Zē'phon-ites: of Hāg'gi, the family of the Hāg'gites: of Shū'nī, the family of the Shū'nites:

16 Of Ōz'ni, the family of the Ōz'nites: of Ē'ri, the family of the Ē'rites:

17 Of Ā'rōd, the family of the Ā'rōd-ites: of Ā-rē'li, the family of the Ā-rē'lites.

18 These are the families of the children of Gād according to those that

B. C. 1452.

Gen. 46. 8.  
Ex. 6. 14.  
1 Chr. 5. 1.

1 Chr. 16. 1, 2.

1 Chr. 16. 32, 35.

1 Chr. 16. 38.  
See 1 Cor. 10. 6.  
2 Pet. 2. 6.  
Ex. 6. 24.  
1 Chr. 6. 22.

Gen. 46. 10.  
Ex. 6. 15.  
Jemuel.

1 Chr. 4. 24.  
Jarib.

Gen. 46. 10.  
Zohar.

Gen. 46. 16.  
Ziphion.  
2 Or. Ezbon.  
Gen. 46. 16.  
Gen. 46. 16.  
Arodi.  
Gen. 38. 2.  
Ex. 46. 12.  
1 Chr. 2. 3.  
Gen. 46. 13.  
1 Chr. 7. 1.  
3 Or. Phuvah.  
4 Or. Job.  
Gen. 46. 14.  
Gen. 46. 20.  
Josh. 17. 1.  
1 Chr. 7. 14, 15.  
Called.  
Abiezer.  
Josh. 17. 2.  
Judg. 6. 11,  
24, 34.

were numbered of them, forty thousand and five hundred.

19 ¶ The sons of Jū'dah were Ēr and Ōnan: and Ēr and Ōnan died in the land of Cā'nān.

20 And the sons of Jū'dah after their families were; of Shē'lah, the family of the Shē'lah-ites: of Phā'rēz, the family of the Phār'zites: of Zē'rah, the family of the Zār'hites.

21 And the sons of Phā'rēz were; of Hēz'rōn, the family of the Hēz'rōn-ites: of Hāmūl, the family of the Hāmūl-ites.

22 These are the families of Jū'dah according to those that were numbered of them, threescore and sixteen thousand and five hundred.

23 ¶ Of the sons of Is'sa-char after their families: of Tō'la, the family of the Tō'la-ites: of 3 Pū'a, the family of the Pū'nites:

24 Of 4 Jāsh'ub, the family of the Jāsh'ub-ites: of Shīm'rōn, the family of the Shīm'rōn-ites.

25 These are the families of Is'sa-char according to those that were numbered of them, threescore and four thousand and three hundred.

26 ¶ Of the sons of Zēb'u-lun after their families: of Sē'red, the family of the Sār'dites: of Ē'lon, the family of the Ē'lon-ites: of Jāh'lē-el, the family of the Jāh'lē-el-ites.

27 These are the families of the Zēb'u-lun-ites according to those that were numbered of them, threescore thousand and five hundred.

28 ¶ The sons of Jō'seph after their families were Mā-nās'seh and Ē'phrā'im.

29 Of the sons of Mā-nās'seh: of Mā'chir, the family of the Mā'chir-ites: and Mā'chir begat Gīl'e-ād: of Gīl'e-ād come the family of the Gīl'e-ād-ites.

30 These are the sons of Gīl'e-ād: of Jē-ē zēr, the family of the Jē-ē-zēr-ites: of Hē'lek, the family of the Hē'lek-ites:

31 And of Ās'rī-el, the family of the Ās'rī-el-ites: and of Shē'chem, the family of the Shē'chem-ites:

32 And of Shē-mī'dā, the family of the Shē-mī'dā-ites: and of Hē'phēr, the family of the Hē'phēr-ites.



33 ¶ And ʾZē-lō'p̄hē-hād the son of Hē'phēr had no sons, but daughters: and the names of the daughters of Zē-lō'p̄hē-hād were Māh'lah, and Nō'ah, Hōg'lah, Mīl'cah, and Tīr'zah.

34 These are the families of Mānās'seh, and those that were numbered of them, fifty and two thousand and seven hundred.

35 ¶ These are the sons of É'phrā-Im after their families : of Shu'thē-lah, the family of the Shu'thal-hites : of Bē'chōr, the family of the Bāch'-rites : of Tā'hān, the family of the Tā'hān-ites.

36 And these *are* the sons of Shu'-  
the-lah: of Ê'rân, the family of the  
Ê'rân-ites.

37 These are the families of the sons of E'phrā-im according to those that were numbered of them, thirty and two thousand and five hundred. These are the sons of Jō'seph after their families.

38 ¶ <sup>a</sup> The sons of Bēn'ja-min after their families: of Bē'la, the family of the Bē'la-ites: of Āsh'bel, the family of the Āsh'bel-ites: of <sup>b</sup> Ā-hi'-ram, the family of the Ā-hi'-ram-ites:

39 Of °Shū'pham, the family of the Shū'pham-ites: of Hū'pham, the family of the Hū'pham-ites.

40 And the sons of Bē'lā were <sup>d</sup>Ärd and Nā'a-man: *of Ärd, the family of the Ärd'ites; and of Nā'a-man, the family of the Nā'a-mites.*

41 These *are* the sons of Běn'jā-min after their families: and they that were numbered of them *were* forty and five thousand and six hundred.

42 ¶ <sup>1</sup>These are the sons of Dăn after their families: of <sup>2</sup>Shŭ'ham, the family of the Shŭ'ham-ites. These are the families of Dăn after their families.

43 All the families of the Shu'ham-  
ites, according to those that were  
numbered of them, *were* threescore  
and four thousand and four hundred.

44 ¶ *Of the children of Ash'ēr*  
after their families: of Jīm'na, the  
family of the Jīm'nites: of Jes'u-i,  
the family of the Jes'u-ites: of Bē-  
rī'ah, the family of the Bē-rī'ites.

45 Of the sons of Bê-rî'ah: of Hê'-bēr, the family of the Hê'bēr-ites:

**B. C. 1452.**

11.

z 1 Chr. 7. 20,  
Bered.

a Gen. 46. 21.  
1 Chr. 7. 6.

b Gen. 46. 21,  
*Ehi.*  
l Chr. 8. 1,  
*Aharah.*  
c Gen. 46. 21,  
*Muppm*  
*and Hup-*  
*rim.*

1 Chr. 8. 3,  
Addar.

Ген. 46. 23.

2 Or, Hu-  
shim.

7 Gen. 46. 24.

1 Chr. 7. 13.  
h 1 Chr. 7. 13,  
*Shallum*

See ch. 1. 46.  
Josh. 11. 23.

14. 1.  
ch. 33. 54.  
3 Heb. *multi-*

ply his inheritance.

Heb. diminish his inheritance.

m ch. 33. 54 ;  
34. 13.  
Isch 11 33 :

14. 2.  
Gen. 46. 11.

Ex. 6. 16, 17,  
18, 19.  
1 Obv 6 1

of Māl'chī-el, the family of the Māl'-  
chī-el-ites.

46 And the name of the daughter  
of Āsh'ēr was Sā'rah.

47 These *are* the families of the sons of Āsh'ēr according to those that were numbered of them; *who were* fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

48 ¶ <sup>9</sup> Of the sons of Nāph'ta-li after their families : of Jāh'zē-el, the family of the Jāh'zē-el-ites : of Gū'nī, the family of the Gū'nītes :

49 Of Jē'zēr, the family of the Jē'-zēr-ites: of <sup>h</sup> Shil'lem, the family of the Shil'lem-ites.

50 These *are* the families of Nāph'-  
tā-li according to their families : and  
they that were numbered of them  
*were* forty and five thousand and  
four hundred.

51 <sup>i</sup> These were the numbered of the children of İs'ra-el, six hundred thousand and a thousand seven hundred and thirty.

52 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mōses, saying,

53 <sup>k</sup> Unto these the land shall be divided for an inheritance according to the number of names.

54 <sup>1</sup>To many thou shalt <sup>3</sup>give the more inheritance, and to few thou shalt <sup>4</sup>give the less inheritance: to every one shall his inheritance be given according to those that were numbered of him.

55 Notwithstanding the land shall be <sup>m</sup> divided by lot: according to the names of the tribes of their fathers they shall inherit.

56 According to the lot shall the possession thereof be divided between many and few.

57 ¶ <sup>16</sup> And these *are* they that were numbered of the Lē'vites after their families : of Gēr'shōn, the family of the Gēr'shon-ites : of Kō'hath, the family of the Kō'hath-ites : of Mē-rārī, the family of the Mē-rā'rites.

58 These *are* the families of the Lē'-vites: the family of the Lib'nites, the family of the Hē'bron-ites, the family of the Māh'lites, the family of the Mū'shites, the family of the Kō'rath-ites. And Kō'hath begat Ām'rām.

59 And the name of Ām'rām's wife

was ° Jōch'q-bed, the daughter of Lē'vi, whom her mother bare to Lē'vi in E'gypt: and she bare unto Am-rām Aār'q'n and Mō'seq, and Mir'-yam their sister.

60 <sup>p</sup> And unto Aār'q'n was born Nā'dāb, and Ā-bi'hū, E-le-ā'zar, and İth'q-mār.

61 And <sup>q</sup> Nā'dāb and Ā-bi'hū died, when they offered strange fire before the LORD.

62 <sup>r</sup> And those that were numbered of them were twenty and three thousand, all males from a month old and upward: "for they were not numbered among the children of İş'raq-el, because there was 'no inheritance given them among the children of İş'raq-el.

63 ¶ These are they that were numbered by Mō'seq and E-le-ā'zar the priest, who numbered the children of İş'raq-el " in the plains of Mō'ab by Jōr'dan near Jēr'i-chō.

64 <sup>x</sup> But among these there was not a man of them whom Mō'seq and Aār'q'n the priest numbered, when they numbered the children of İş'raq-el in the wilderness of Sī'nāi.

65 For the LORD had said of them, They <sup>y</sup> shall surely die in the wilderness. And there was not left a man of them, <sup>z</sup> save Cā'leb the son of Jē-phūn'neh, and Jōsh'u-a the son of Nūn.

### CHAPTER 27.

1 The daughters of Zelophehad sue for an inheritance. 6 The law of inheritances. 12 Moses sueth for a successor. 18 Joshua is appointed to succeed him.

**T**HEN came the daughters of <sup>a</sup> Zē-lō-phē-hād, the son of Hē'phēr, the son of Gīl'e-ād, the son of Mā'-chir, the son of Mā-nās'seh, of the families of Mā-nās'seh the son of Jō'seph: and these are the names of his daughters; Māh'lah, Nō'ah, and Hōg'lah, and Mil'cah, and Tīr'-zah.

2 And they stood before Mō'seq, and before E-le-ā'zar the priest, and before the princes and all the congregation, by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, saying,

3 Our father <sup>b</sup> died in the wilderness, and he was not in the company of them that gathered themselves together against the LORD <sup>c</sup> in the

B. C. 1452.

Ex. 2. 1, 2; 6. 20.

ch. 3. 2.

Lev. 10. 1, 2. ch. 3. 4. 1 Chr. 24. 2.

See ch. 3. 39.

ch. 1. 49.

ch. 18. 20, 23, 24. Deut. 10. 9. Josh. 13. 14, 33; 14. 3.

var. 2.

ch. 1. Deut. 2. 14, 15.

ch. 14. 28, 29. 1 Cor. 10. 5, 6.

ch. 14. 30.

ch. 26. 33; 36. 1, 11. Josh. 17. 2.

ch. 14. 35; 26. 64, 65.

ch. 16. 1, 2. 2 Heb. destroyed. Josh. 17. 4.

Ex. 18. 15, 19.

ch. 36. 2. ch. 35. 29. ch. 36. 47.

Deut. 3. 27; 32. 49; 34. 1.

ch. 20. 24, 28; 31. 2. Deut. 10. 6.

ch. 20. 12, 24. Deut. 1. 37; 32. 51. Ps. 106. 32.

Ex. 17. 7. ch. 16. 22. Heb. 12. 9.

company of Kō'rah; but died in his own sin, and had no sons.

4 Why should the name of our father be <sup>2</sup> done away from among his family, because he hath no son?

<sup>d</sup> Give unto us *therefore* a possession among the brethren of our father.

5 And Mō'seq <sup>e</sup> brought their cause before the LORD.

6 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'seq, saying,

7 The daughters of Zē-lō-phē-hād speak right: <sup>f</sup> thou shalt surely give them a possession of an inheritance among their father's brethren; and thou shalt cause the inheritance of their father to pass unto them.

8 And thou shalt speak unto the children of İş'raq-el, saying, If a man die, and have no son, then ye shall cause his inheritance to pass unto his daughter.

9 And if he have no daughter, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his brethren.

10 And if he have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his father's brethren.

11 And if his father have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his kinsman that is next to him of his family, and he shall possess it: and it shall be unto the children of İş'raq-el <sup>g</sup> a statute of judgment, as the LORD commanded Mō'seq.

12 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'seq, <sup>h</sup> Get thee up into this mount Āb'ā-rim, and see the land which I have given unto the children of İş'raq-el.

13 And when thou hast seen it, thou also <sup>i</sup> shalt be gathered unto thy people, as Aār'q'n thy brother was gathered.

14 For ye <sup>k</sup> rebelled against my commandment in the desert of Zīn, in the strife of the congregation, to sanctify me at the water before their eyes: that is the <sup>l</sup> water of Mēr'i-bah in Kā'desh in the wilderness of Zīn.

15 ¶ And Mō'seq spake unto the LORD, saying,

16 Let the LORD, <sup>m</sup> the God of the spirits of all flesh, set a man over the congregation,

17 " Which may go out before them, and which may go in before them, and which may lead them out, and which may bring them in; that the congregation of the LORD be not <sup>o</sup> as sheep which have no shepherd.

18 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'seš, Take thee Jōsh'u-a the son of Nūn, a man <sup>p</sup> in whom is the spirit, and <sup>q</sup> lay thine hand upon him;

19 And set him before Ê-le-ā'zar the priest, and before all the congregation; and <sup>r</sup> give him a charge in their sight.

20 And <sup>s</sup> thou shalt put some of thine honour upon him, that all the congregation of the children of Iṣ'ra-el <sup>t</sup> may be obedient.

21 " And he shall stand before Ê-le-ā'zar the priest, who shall ask counsel for him <sup>u</sup> after the judgment of Ūrim before the LORD: <sup>v</sup> at his word shall they go out, and at his word they shall come in, both he, and all the children of Iṣ'ra-el with him, even all the congregation.

22 And Mō'seš did as the LORD commanded him: and he took Jōsh'u-a, and set him before Ê-le-ā'zar the priest, and before all the congregation:

23 And he laid his hands upon him, <sup>w</sup> and gave him a charge, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Mō'seš.

## CHAPTER 28.

1 Offerings are to be observed. 3 The continual burnt offering. 9 The offering on the sabbath, 11 on the new moons, 16 at the passover, 26 in the day of firstfruits.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'seš, saying,

2 Command the children of Iṣ'ra-el, and say unto them, My offering, and <sup>a</sup> my bread for my sacrifices made by fire, for <sup>2</sup> a sweetsavour unto me, shall ye observe to offer unto me in their due season.

3 And thou shalt say unto them, <sup>b</sup> This is the offering made by fire which ye shall offer unto the LORD; two lambs of the first year without spot <sup>3</sup> day by day, for a continual burnt offering.

4 The one lamb shalt thou offer in the morning, and the other lamb shalt thou offer <sup>4</sup> at even;

5 And <sup>o</sup> a tenth part of an ephah of

B. C. 1462.

n Deut. 31. 2.  
1 Sam. 8. 20;  
16. 13.  
2 Chr. 1. 10.

o 1 Kin. 22.  
17.  
Zech. 10. 2.  
Matt. 9. 36.  
Mark 6. 34.

p Gen. 41. 38.  
Judg. 3. 10;  
11. 29.  
1 Sam. 16. 13.  
18.

q Deut. 34. 9.  
r Deut. 31. 7.

s See ch. 11.  
17. 28.  
1 Sam. 10. 6.  
9.

t 2 Kin. 2. 15.  
J Josh. 1. 16.  
17.

u See Josh. 9. 14.  
Judg. 1. 1;  
20. 18, 23, 26.  
1 Sam. 23. 9;  
30. 7.

v Ex. 28. 30.  
y Josh. 9. 14.  
1 Sam. 22. 10.  
13, 15.

z Deut. 3. 28;  
31. 7.

a Lev. 3. 11;  
21. 6, 8.  
Mal. 1. 7, 12.

2 Heb. a savour of my rest.  
b Ex. 29. 38.  
3 Heb. in a day.

4 Heb. between the two evenings.  
c Ex. 12. 6.  
c Ex. 16. 36.  
ch. 15. 4.

d Lev. 2. 1.  
e Ex. 29. 40.  
f Ex. 29. 42.  
See Amos 5. 25.

g Ex. 29. 42.  
h Ezek. 46. 4.  
i ch. 10. 10.  
1 Sam. 20. 5.

1 Chr. 23. 31.  
2 Chr. 2. 4.  
Ezra 3. 5.  
Neh. 10. 33.

Is. 1. 13, 14.  
Ezek. 45. 17;  
46. 6.  
Hos. 2. 11.

Col. 2. 16.  
f ch. 15. 4-12.  
g ver. 22.  
ch. 15. 24.  
m Ex. 12. 6.  
18.

Lev. 23. 5.  
ch. 9. 4.  
Deut. 16. 1.  
Ezek. 45. 21.

flour for a <sup>d</sup> meat offering, mingled with the fourth part of an <sup>e</sup> hin of beaten oil.

6 It is <sup>f</sup> a continual burnt offering, which was ordained in mount Si'nai for a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD.

7 And the drink offering thereof shall be the fourth part of an hin for the one lamb: <sup>g</sup> in the holy place shalt thou cause the strong wine to be poured unto the LORD for a drink offering.

8 And the other lamb shalt thou offer at even: as the meat offering of the morning, and as the drink offering thereof, thou shalt offer it, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

9 ¶ And on the sabbath day two lambs of the first year without spot, and two tenth deals of flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil, and the drink offering thereof:

10 This is <sup>h</sup> the burnt offering of every sabbath, beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink offering.

11 ¶ And <sup>i</sup> in the beginnings of your months ye shall offer a burnt offering unto the LORD; two young bullocks, and one ram, seven lambs of the first year without spot;

12 And <sup>k</sup> three tenth deals of flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil, for one bullock; and two tenth deals of flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil, for one ram;

13 And a several tenth deal of flour mingled with oil for a meat offering unto one lamb; for a burnt offering of a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD.

14 And their drink offerings shall be half an hin of wine unto a bullock, and the third part of an hin unto a ram, and a fourth part of an hin unto a lamb: this is the burnt offering of every month throughout the months of the year.

15 And <sup>l</sup> one kid of the goats for a sin offering unto the LORD shall be offered, beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink offering.

16 <sup>m</sup> And in the fourteenth day of the first month is the passover of the LORD.

## CHAPTER 29.

17 <sup>a</sup> And in the fifteenth day of this month is the feast: seven days shall unleavened bread be eaten.

18 In the <sup>o</sup> first day shall be an holy convocation; ye shall do no manner of servile work therein:

19 But ye shall offer a sacrifice made by fire for a burnt offering unto the LORD; two young bullocks, and one ram, and seven lambs of the first year: <sup>p</sup> they shall be unto you without blemish:

20 And their meat offering shall be of flour mingled with oil: three tenth deals shall ye offer for a bullock, and two tenth deals for a ram;

21 A several tenth deal shalt thou offer for every lamb, throughout the seven lambs:

22 And <sup>q</sup> one goat for a sin offering, to make an atonement for you.

23 Ye shall offer these beside the burnt offering in the morning, which is for a continual burnt offering.

24 After this manner ye shall offer daily, throughout the seven days, the meat of the sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD: it shall be offered beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink offering.

25 And <sup>r</sup> on the seventh day ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work.

26 ¶ Also <sup>s</sup> in the day of the first-fruits, when ye bring a new meat offering unto the LORD, after your weeks be out, ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work:

27 But ye shall offer the burnt offering for a sweet savour unto the LORD; <sup>t</sup> two young bullocks, one ram, seven lambs of the first year;

28 And their meat offering of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals unto one bullock, two tenth deals unto one ram,

29 A several tenth deal unto one lamb, throughout the seven lambs;

30 And one kid of the goats, to make an atonement for you.

31 Ye shall offer *them* beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, (<sup>u</sup> they shall be unto you without blemish) and their drink offerings.

B. C. 1452.

n Lev. 23. 6.  
o Ex. 12. 16.  
p ver. 31.  
q Lev. 22. 20.  
ch. 29. 8.  
Deut. 15. 21.  
r ver. 15.  
s Ex. 12. 16;  
13. 6.  
t Lev. 23. 8.  
u Ex. 23. 16;  
34. 22.  
v Lev. 23. 10,  
15.  
Deut. 16. 10.  
Acts 2. 1.  
w See Lev. 23.  
18, 19.  
x ver. 19.

a Lev. 23. 24.

b ch. 28. 11.

c ch. 28. 3.

d ch. 15. 11,  
12.e Lev. 16. 29;  
23. 27.f Ps. 35. 13.  
Is. 38. 5.

g ch. 28. 19.

h Lev. 16. 5.

i Lev. 23. 34.  
Deut. 16. 13.  
Ezek. 45. 25.

k Ezra 3. 4.

1 The offering of the feast of trumpets, <sup>1</sup> at the day of afflicting their souls, <sup>13</sup> and on the eighth days of the feast of tabernacles.

AND in the seventh month, on the first day of the month, ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work: <sup>a</sup> it is a day of blowing the trumpets unto you.

2 And ye shall offer a burnt offering for a sweet savour unto the LORD; one young bullock, one ram, and seven lambs of the first year without blemish:

3 And their meat offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals for a bullock, and two tenth deals for a ram,

4 And one tenth deal for one lamb, throughout the seven lambs:

5 And one kid of the goats for a sin offering, to make an atonement for you:

6 Beside <sup>b</sup> the burnt offering of the month, and his meat offering, and <sup>c</sup> the daily burnt offering, and his meat offering, and their drink offerings, <sup>d</sup> according unto their manner, for a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD.

7 ¶ And <sup>e</sup> ye shall have on the tenth day of this seventh month an holy convocation; and ye shall <sup>f</sup> afflict your souls: ye shall not do any work therein:

8 But ye shall offer a burnt offering unto the LORD for a sweet savour; one young bullock, one ram, and seven lambs of the first year; <sup>g</sup> they shall be unto you without blemish:

9 And their meat offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals to a bullock, and two tenth deals to one ram,

10 A several tenth deal for one lamb, throughout the seven lambs:

11 One kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside <sup>h</sup> the sin offering of atonement, and the continual burnt offering, and the meat offering of it, and their drink offerings.

12 ¶ And <sup>i</sup> on the fifteenth day of the seventh month ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work, and ye shall keep a feast unto the LORD seven days:

13 And <sup>k</sup> ye shall offer a burnt of-

tering, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD; thirteen young bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year; they shall be without blemish:

14 And their meat offering *shall be* of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals unto every bullock of the thirteen bullocks, two tenth deals to each ram of the two rams,

15 And a several tenth deal to each lamb of the fourteen lambs:

16 And one kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

17 ¶ And on the second day *ye shall offer* twelve young bullocks, two rams, fourteen lambs of the first year without spot:

18 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, <sup>l</sup>after the manner:

19 And one kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and the meat offering thereof, and their drink offerings.

20 ¶ And on the third day eleven bullocks, two rams, fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish;

21 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, <sup>m</sup>after the manner:

22 And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering.

23 ¶ And on the fourth day ten bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish:

24 Their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, after the manner:

25 And one kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

26 ¶ And on the fifth day nine bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without spot:

27 And their meat offering and their

B. C. 1452.

<sup>l</sup> ver. 3, 4, 9,  
10.  
ch. 15. 12;  
28. 7, 14.

<sup>m</sup> ver. 18.  
<sup>n</sup> Lev. 23. 36.

2 Or, offer.  
o Lev. 23. 2.  
1 Chr. 23. 31.  
2 Chr. 31. 3.  
Ezra 3. 6.  
Neh. 10. 33.  
Is. 1. 14.  
p Lev. 7. 11.  
16; 22. 21, 23.

drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, after the manner:

28 And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering.

29 ¶ And on the sixth day eight bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish:

30 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, after the manner:

31 And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

32 ¶ And on the seventh day seven bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish:

33 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, after the manner:

34 And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

35 ¶ On the eighth day *ye shall have* a <sup>a</sup>solemn assembly: *ye shall do* no servile work *therein*:

36 But *ye shall offer* a burnt offering, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD: one bullock, one ram, seven lambs of the first year without blemish:

37 Their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullock, for the ram, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, after the manner:

38 And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering.

39 These *things ye shall* <sup>2</sup>do unto the LORD in your <sup>o</sup>set feasts, beside your <sup>p</sup>vows, and your freewill offerings, for your burnt offerings, and for your meat offerings, and for your drink offerings, and for your peace offerings.

40 And Mō'seš told the children of Iſ'ra-el according to all that the LORD commanded Mō'seš.

## CHAPTER 30.

1 *Vows are not to be broken.* 3 *The exception of a maid's vow.* 6 *Of a wife's.* 9 *Of a widow's, or her that is divorced.*

AND Mō'seš spake unto <sup>a</sup>the heads of the tribes concerning the children of Iſ'ra-el, saying, This is the thing which the LORD hath commanded.

2 <sup>b</sup>If a man vow a vow unto the LORD, or <sup>c</sup>swear an oath to bind his soul with a bond; he shall not <sup>2</sup>break his word, he shall <sup>a</sup>do according to all that proceedeth out of his mouth.

3 If a woman also vow a vow unto the LORD, and bind *herself* by a bond, *being* in her father's house in her youth;

4 And her father hear her vow, and her bond wherewith she hath bound her soul, and her father shall hold his peace at her: then all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she hath bound her soul shall stand.

5 But if her father disallow her in the day that he heareth; not any of her vows, or of her bonds wherewith she hath bound her soul, shall stand: and the LORD shall forgive her, because her father disallowed her.

6 And if she had at all an husband, when <sup>3</sup>she vowed, or uttered ought out of her lips, wherewith she bound her soul;

7 And her husband heard *it*, and held his peace at her in the day that he heard *it*: then her vows shall stand, and her bonds wherewith she bound her soul shall stand.

8 But if her husband <sup>c</sup>disallowed her on the day that he heard *it*; then he shall make her vow which she vowed, and that which she uttered with her lips, wherewith she bound her soul, of none effect: and the LORD shall forgive her.

9 But every vow of a widow, and of her that is divorced, wherewith they have bound their souls, shall stand against her.

10 And if she vowed in her husband's house, or bound her soul by a bond with an oath;

11 And her husband heard *it*, and held his peace at her, and disallowed

B. C. 1452.

a ch. 1. 4, 18; 7. 2.

b Lev. 27. 2.  
Deut. 23. 21.  
Judg. 11. 30.  
35.  
Eccles. 5. 4.  
c Lev. 5. 4.  
Matt. 14. 9.  
Acts 23. 14.  
2 Heb. *profane*.  
Ps. 55. 20.  
d Job 22. 27.  
Ps. 22. 25;  
50. 14; 66. 13;  
14; 116. 14,  
18.  
Nab. 1. 15.

3 Heb. *her vows were upon her*.  
Ps. 56. 12.  
e Gen. 3. 16.

a ch. 25. 17.

b ch. 27. 13.

4 Heb. *A thousand of a tribe, a thousand of a tribe.*

her not: then all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she bound her soul shall stand.

12 But if her husband hath utterly made them void on the day he heard them; then whatsoever proceeded out of her lips concerning her vows, or concerning the bond of her soul, shall not stand: her husband hath made them void; and the LORD shall forgive her.

13 Every vow, and every binding oath to afflict the soul, her husband may establish it, or her husband may make it void.

14 But if her husband altogether hold his peace at her from day to day; then he establisheth all her vows, or all her bonds, which *are* upon her: he confirmeth them, because he held his peace at her in the day that he heard *them*.

15 But if he shall any ways make them void after that he hath heard *them*; then he shall bear her iniquity.

16 These *are* the statutes, which the LORD commanded Mō'seš, between a man and his wife, between the father and his daughter, *being* yet in her youth in her father's house.

## CHAPTER 31.

1 *The Midianites are spoiled, and Balaam slain.* 19 *How the soldiers, with their captives and spoil, are to be purified.* 25 *The proportion whereby the prey is to be divided.* 49 *The voluntary oblation unto the treasury of the Lord.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'seš, saying,

2 <sup>a</sup>Avenge the children of Iſ'ra-el of the Mid'i-an-ites: afterward shalt thou <sup>b</sup>be gathered unto thy people.

3 And Mō'seš spake unto the people, saying, Armsome of yourselves unto the war, and let them go against the Mid'i-an-ites, and avenge the LORD of Mid'i-an.

4 <sup>4</sup>Of every tribe a thousand, throughout all the tribes of Iſ'ra-el, shall ye send to the war.

5 So there were delivered out of the thousands of Iſ'ra-el, a thousand of *every* tribe, twelve thousand armed for war.

6 And Mō'seš sent them to the war, a thousand of *every* tribe, them and Phin'g-has the son of Ê-le-ā-zar the priest, to the war, with the holy

instruments, and <sup>e</sup> the trumpets to blow in his hand.

7 And they warred against the Mid'i-an-ites, as the LORD commanded Mō'se; and <sup>d</sup> they slew all the <sup>e</sup> males.

8 And they slew the kings of Mid'i-an, beside the rest of them that were slain; *namely*, <sup>f</sup> E'vi, and Rē-kem, and Zûr, and Hûr, and Rē'ba, five kings of Mid'i-an: <sup>g</sup> Bā'laam also the son of Bē'or they slew with the sword.

9 And the children of Iſ'ra-el took all the women of Mid'i-an captives, and their little ones, and took the spoil of all their cattle, and all their flocks, and all their goods.

10 And they burnt all their cities wherein they dwelt, and all their goodly castles, with fire.

11 And <sup>h</sup> they took all the spoil, and all the prey, *both* of men and of beasts.

12 And they brought the captives, and the prey, and the spoil, unto Mō'se, and E-le-ā'zar the priest, and unto the congregation of the children of Iſ'ra-el, unto the camp at the plains of Mō'ab, which are by Jôr'dan near Jēr'î-chō.

13 ¶ And Mō'se, and E-le-ā'zar the priest, and all the princes of the congregation, went forth to meet them without the camp.

14 And Mō'se was wroth with the officers of the host, *with* the captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, which came from the <sup>2</sup> battle.

15 And Mō'se said unto them, Have ye saved <sup>3</sup> all the women alive?

16 Behold, <sup>k</sup> these caused the children of Iſ'ra-el, through the <sup>l</sup> counsel of Bā'laam, to commit trespass against the LORD in the matter of Pē'or, and <sup>m</sup> there was a plague among the congregation of the LORD.

17 Now therefore <sup>n</sup> kill every male among the little ones, and kill every woman that hath known man by lying with <sup>3</sup> him.

18 But all the women children, that have not known a man by lying with him, keep alive for yourselves.

19 And <sup>o</sup> do ye abide without the

B. C. 1452.

c ch. 10. 9.

d Deut. 20. 13.  
Judg. 21. 11.  
1 Sam. 27. 9.  
1 Kin. 11. 13, 16.

e See Judg. 6. 1, 2, 33.  
f Josh. 13. 21.

g Josh. 12. 22.

h Deut. 20. 14.

2 Heb. host of war.  
i See Deut. 20. 14.

1 Sam. 15. 3.  
k ch. 25. 2.  
l ch. 24. 14.  
2 Pet. 2. 15.  
Rev. 2. 14.  
m ch. 25. 9.

n Judg. 21. 11.  
3 Heb. a male.  
o ch. 5. 2.  
p ch. 19. 11, &c.

4 Heb. instrument, or, vessel of skins.  
q ch. 19. 9, 17.  
r Lev. 11. 25.

5 Heb. of the captivity.  
s Josh. 22. 8.  
1 Sam. 30. 24.  
t See ver. 30, 47.

ch. 18. 28.  
u See ver. 42-47.

6 Or, goats.  
x ch. 3. 7, 8, 25, 31, 36; 18. 3, 4.

camp seven days: whosoever hath killed any person, and <sup>p</sup> whosoever hath touched any slain, purify *both* yourselves and your captives on the third day, and on the seventh day.

20 And purify all *your* raiment, and all <sup>4</sup> that is made of skins, and all work of goats' hair, and all things made of wood.

21 ¶ And E-le-ā'zar the priest said unto the men of war which went to the battle, This is the ordinance of the law which the LORD commanded Mō'se;

22 Only the gold, and the silver, the brass, the iron, the tin, and the lead,

23 Every thing that may abide the fire, ye shall make *it* go through the fire, and it shall be clean: nevertheless it shall be purified <sup>q</sup> with the water of separation: and all that abideth not the fire ye shall make go through the water.

24 <sup>r</sup> And ye shall wash your clothes on the seventh day, and ye shall be clean, and afterward ye shall come into the camp.

25 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'se, saying,

26 Take the sum of the prey <sup>5</sup> that was taken, *both* of man and of beast, thou, and E-le-ā'zar the priest, and the chief fathers of the congregation:

27 And <sup>s</sup> divide the prey into two parts; between them that took the war upon them, who went out to battle, and between all the congregation:

28 And levy a tribute unto the LORD of the men of war which went out to battle: <sup>6</sup> one soul of five hundred, *both* of the persons, and of the beeves, and of the asses, and of the sheep:

29 Take *it* of their half, and give *it* unto E-le-ā'zar the priest, for an heave offering of the LORD.

30 And of the children of Iſ'ra-el's half, thou shalt take <sup>u</sup> one portion of fifty, of the persons, of the beeves, of the asses, and of the <sup>6</sup> flocks, of all manner of beasts, and give them unto the Lē'vites, <sup>v</sup> which keep the charge of the tabernacle of the LORD.

81 And Mō'seş and Ê-le-ā'zar the priest did as the LORD commanded Mō'seş.

32 And the booty, *being* the rest of the prey which the men of war had caught, was six hundred thousand and seventy thousand and five thousand sheep,

33 And threescore and twelve thousand beeves,

34 And threescore and one thousand asses,

35 And thirty and two thousand persons in all, of women that had not known man by lying with him.

36 And the half, *which was* the portion of them that went out to war, was in number three hundred thousand and seven and thirty thousand and five hundred sheep:

37 And the LORD's tribute of the sheep was six hundred and threescore and fifteen.

38 And the beeves *were* thirty and six thousand; of which the LORD's tribute *was* threescore and twelve.

39 And the asses *were* thirty thousand and five hundred; of which the LORD's tribute *was* threescore and one.

40 And the persons *were* sixteen thousand; of which the LORD's tribute *was* thirty and two persons.

41 And Mō'seş gave the tribute, *which was* the LORD's heave offering, unto Ê-le-ā'zar the priest, <sup>v</sup> as the LORD commanded Mō'seş.

42 And of the children of Îş'ra-el's half, which Mō'seş divided from the men that warred,

43 (Now the half *that pertained unto* the congregation was three hundred thousand and thirty thousand and seven thousand and five hundred sheep,

44 And thirty and six thousand beeves,

45 And thirty thousand asses and five hundred,

46 And sixteen thousand persons;)

47 Even <sup>z</sup> of the children of Îş'ra-el's half, Mō'seş took one portion of fifty, *both* of man and of beast, and gave them unto the Lê'vites, which kept the charge of the tabernacle of the LORD; as the LORD commanded Mō'seş.

B. C. 1452.

<sup>y</sup> See ch. 18.  
<sup>9, 19.</sup>  
<sup>z</sup> ver. 30.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb. *hand*.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. *found*.

<sup>a</sup> Ex. 30. 12.  
<sup>16.</sup>

<sup>4</sup> Heb. *heave offering*

<sup>b</sup> Deut. 20. 14.

<sup>c</sup> Ex. 30. 16.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 21. 32.  
<sup>Josh. 13. 25.</sup>  
<sup>2</sup> Sam. 24. 5.

<sup>b</sup> ver. 36.  
*Heh-nim-rah.*  
<sup>c</sup> ver. 39.  
*Shibmah.*  
<sup>d</sup> ver. 38.  
*Baal-meon.*  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 21. 24.  
<sup>34.</sup>

48 ¶ And the officers which *were* over thousands of the host, the captains of thousands, and captains of hundreds, came near unto Mō'seş:

49 And they said unto Mō'seş, Thy servants have taken the sum of the men of war which *are* under our <sup>2</sup> charge, and there lacketh not one man of us.

50 We have therefore brought an oblation for the LORD, what every man hath <sup>3</sup> gotten, of jewels of gold, chains, and bracelets, rings, earrings, and tablets, <sup>a</sup> to make an atonement for our souls before the LORD.

51 And Mō'seş and Ê-le-ā'zar the priest took the gold of them, *even* all wrought jewels.

52 And all the gold of the <sup>4</sup> offering that they offered up to the LORD, of the captains of thousands, and of the captains of hundreds, was sixteen thousand seven hundred and fifty shekels.

53 (*For* <sup>b</sup> the men of war had taken spoil, every man for himself.)

54 And Mō'seş and Ê-le-ā'zar the priest took the gold of the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and brought it into the tabernacle of the congregation, <sup>c</sup> for a memorial for the children of Îş'ra-el before the LORD.

## CHAPTER 32.

1 *The Reubenites and Gadites sue for their inheritance on that side Jordan.* 6 *Moses reproveth them.* 16 *They offer him conditions.* 33 *Moses assigneth them the land.* 39 *They conquer it.*

NOW the children of Reu'ben and the children of Gād had a very great multitude of cattle: and when they saw the land of <sup>a</sup> Jā'zēr, and the land of Gīl'e-ād, that, behold, the place *was* a place for cattle;

2 The children of Gād and the children of Reu'ben came and spake unto Mō'seş, and to Ê-le-ā'zar the priest, and unto the princes of the congregation, saying,

3 At'g-rōth, and Dī'bōn, and Jā'zēr, and <sup>b</sup> Nīm'rah, and Hēsh'bōn, and Ê-le-ā'leh, and <sup>c</sup> Shē'bām, and Nē'bō, and <sup>d</sup> Bē'ōn,

4 *Even* the country <sup>e</sup> which the LORD smote before the congregation of Îş'ra-el, *is* a land for cattle, and thy servants have cattle:

5 Wherefore, said they, if we have



found grace in thy sight, let this land be given unto thy servants for a possession, and bring us not over Jôr'dan.

6 ¶ And Mō'ses said unto the children of Gād and to the children of Reu'ben, Shall your brethren go to war, and shall ye sit here?

7 And wherefore <sup>2</sup>discourage ye the heart of the children of İ's'ra-el from going over into the land which the LORD hath given them?

8 Thus did your fathers, <sup>1</sup>when I sent them from Kā'desh-bār-ne-ā <sup>9</sup>to see the land.

9 For <sup>h</sup>when they went up unto the valley of Èsh'cōl, and saw the land, they discouraged the heart of the children of İ's'ra-el, that they should not go into the land which the LORD had given them.

10 <sup>1</sup>And the LORD's anger was kindled the same time, and he sware, saying,

11 Surely none of the men that came up out of È'g'yp't, <sup>k</sup>from twenty years old and upward, shall see the land which I sware unto Ā'brā'hām, unto İ's'ac, and unto Jā'cōb; because <sup>l</sup>they have not <sup>3</sup>wholly followed me:

12 Save Cā'leb the son of Jē-phū'n-neh the Kēn'ez-ite, and Jōsh'u-ā the son of Nūn: <sup>m</sup>for they have wholly followed the LORD.

13 And the LORD's anger was kindled against İ's'ra-el, and he made them <sup>n</sup>wander in the wilderness forty years, until <sup>o</sup>all the generation, that had done evil in the sight of the LORD, was consumed.

14 And, behold, ye are risen up in your fathers' stead, an increase of sinful men, to augment yet the <sup>p</sup>fierce anger of the LORD toward İ's'ra-el.

15 For if ye <sup>q</sup>turn away from after him, he will yet again leave them in the wilderness; and ye shall destroy all this people.

16 ¶ And they came near unto him, and said, We will build sheepfolds here for our cattle, and cities for our little ones:

17 But <sup>r</sup>we ourselves will go ready armed before the children of İ's'ra-el, until we have brought them unto

B. C. 1452.

2 Heb. break.

1 ch. 13. 2, 26.

g Deut. 1. 22.

h ch. 13. 24.

31 Deut. 1. 24.

28.

i ch. 14. 11, 21.

Deut. 1. 34.

k ch. 14. 28.

29 Deut. 1. 35.

l ch. 14. 24, 30.

3 Heb. fulfilled after me.

m ch. 14. 24.

Deut. 1. 36.

Josh. 14. 8, 9.

n ch. 14. 33.

34, 35.

o ch. 26. 64.

65.

p Deut. 1. 34.

q Deut. 30. 17.

Josh. 22. 16.

18.

2 Chr. 7. 19.

15, 2.

r Josh. 4. 12.

13.

s Josh. 22. 4.

t ver. 33.

Josh. 12. 1.

13, 8.

u Deut. 3. 18.

Josh. 1. 14.

4, 12, 13.

z Deut. 3. 20.

Josh. 11. 23.

18, 1.

y Josh. 22. 4.

z Deut. 3. 12.

15, 16, 18.

Josh. 1. 15.

13, 8, 22; 22.

4, 9.

a Gen. 4. 7;

44, 16.

Is. 59. 12.

b ver. 16, 34.

&c.

c Josh. 1. 14.

d Josh. 4. 12.

e Josh. 1. 13.

their place: and our little ones shall dwell in the fenced cities because of the inhabitants of the land.

18 <sup>a</sup>We will not return unto our houses, until the children of İ's'ra-el have inherited every man his inheritance.

19 For we will not inherit with them on yonder side Jôr'dan, or forward; <sup>b</sup>because our inheritance is fallen to us on this side Jôr'dan eastward.

20 ¶ And <sup>c</sup>Mō'ses said unto them, If ye will do this thing, if ye will go armed before the LORD to war,

21 And will go all of you armed over Jôr'dan before the LORD, until he hath driven out his enemies from before him,

22 And <sup>d</sup>the land be subdued before the LORD: then afterward <sup>e</sup>ye shall return, and be guiltless before the LORD, and before İ's'ra-el; and <sup>f</sup>this land shall be your possession before the LORD.

23 But if ye will not do so, behold, ye have sinned against the LORD: and be sure <sup>g</sup>your sin will find you out.

24 <sup>h</sup>Build you cities for your little ones, and folds for your sheep; and do that which hath proceeded out of your mouth.

25 And the children of Gād and the children of Reu'ben spake unto Mō'ses, saying, Thy servants will do as my lord commandeth.

26 <sup>i</sup>Our little ones, our wives, our flocks, and all our cattle, shall be there in the cities of Gil'e-ād:

27 <sup>j</sup>But thy servants will pass over, every man armed for war, before the LORD to battle, as my lord saith.

28 So <sup>k</sup>concerning them Mō'ses commanded È-le-ā'zar the priest, and Jōsh'u-ā the son of Nūn, and the chief fathers of the tribes of the children of İ's'ra-el:

29 And Mō'ses said unto them, If the children of Gād and the children of Reu'ben will pass with you over Jôr'dan, every man armed to battle, before the LORD, and the land shall be subdued before you; then ye shall give them the land of Gil'e-ād for a possession:

30 But if they will not pass over with you armed, they shall have pos-

sessions among you in the land of Cā'nān.

31 And the children of Gād and the children of Reu'ben answered, saying, As the LORD hath said unto thy servants, so will we do.

32 We will pass over armed before the LORD into the land of Cā'nān, that the possession of our inheritance on this side Jōr'dān may be our's.

33 And <sup>f</sup>Mō'seš gave unto them, even to the children of Gād, and to the children of Reu'ben, and unto half the tribe of Mā-nās'seš the son of Jō'seph, <sup>g</sup>the kingdom of Si'hōn king of the Am'ōr-ites, and the kingdom of Ōg king of Bā'shān, the land, with the cities thereof in the coasts, even the cities of the country round about.

34 ¶ And the children of Gād built <sup>h</sup>Di'bōn, and <sup>i</sup>Ā'g-rōth, and <sup>j</sup>Ā'r'ō-ēr,

35 And <sup>k</sup>Ā'rōth, Shō'phan, and <sup>l</sup>Jā-ā-zēr, and <sup>m</sup>Jōg'be-hah,

36 And <sup>n</sup>Bēth-nim'rah, and Bēth-hā'ran, <sup>o</sup>fenced cities: and folds for sheep.

37 And the children of Reu'ben <sup>p</sup>built Hēsh'bōn, and <sup>q</sup>Ē-le-ā'leh, and <sup>r</sup>Kir-jath-ā'im,

38 And <sup>s</sup>Nē'bō, and <sup>t</sup>Bā'al-mē'on, (<sup>u</sup>their names being changed,) and <sup>v</sup>Shib'mah: and <sup>w</sup>gave other names unto the cities which they builded.

39 And the children of <sup>x</sup>Mā'chir the son of Mā-nās'seš went to <sup>y</sup>Ġil'e-ād, and took it, and dispossessed the Am'ōr-ite which <sup>z</sup>was in it.

40 And Mō'seš <sup>a</sup>gave <sup>b</sup>Ġil'e-ād unto Mā'chir the son of Mā-nās'seš; and he dwelt therein.

41 And <sup>c</sup>Jā'ir the son of Mā-nās'seš went and took the small town thereof, and called them <sup>d</sup>Hā'voth-jā'ir.

42 And Nō'bah went and took Kē'nath, and the villages thereof, and called it Nō'bah, after his own name.

### CHAPTER 33.

1 Two and forty journeys of the Israelites. 50 The Canaanites are to be destroyed.

THESE are the journeys of the children of Iṣ'ra-el, which went forth out of the land of Ē'gypt with their armies under the hand of Mō'seš and Aār'ōn.

2 And Mō'seš wrote their goings

B. C. 1452.

[1491.

<sup>f</sup> Deut. 3. 12-17; 29. 8.  
<sup>i</sup> Josh. 12. 6; 13. 8; 22. 4.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 21. 24, 33, 35.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 33. 45, 46.  
<sup>i</sup> Deut. 2. 36.  
<sup>k</sup> ver. 1, 3, 4.  
<sup>l</sup> ver. 3.  
<sup>m</sup> ver. 24.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 21. 27. o Is. 46. 1.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 22. 41.  
<sup>q</sup> See ver. 3.  
<sup>r</sup> Ex. 23. 13.  
<sup>s</sup> Josh. 23. 7.  
<sup>t</sup> Heb. they called by names the cities.  
<sup>u</sup> Gen. 50. 23.  
<sup>v</sup> Deut. 3. 12, 13, 15.  
<sup>w</sup> Josh. 13. 31; 17. 1.  
<sup>x</sup> Deut. 3. 14.  
<sup>y</sup> Josh. 13. 30, 1 Chr. 2. 21, 22, 23.  
<sup>z</sup> Judg. 10. 4.  
<sup>a</sup> 1 Kin. 4. 13.

<sup>a</sup> Ex. 12. 37.  
<sup>b</sup> Ex. 12. 2; 13. 4.  
<sup>c</sup> Ex. 14. 8.  
<sup>d</sup> Ex. 12. 29.  
<sup>e</sup> Ex. 12. 12; 18. 11.  
<sup>f</sup> Is. 19. 1.  
<sup>g</sup> Rev. 12. 8.  
<sup>h</sup> Ex. 12. 37.  
<sup>i</sup> Ex. 13. 20.  
<sup>j</sup> Ex. 14. 2, 9.  
<sup>k</sup> Ex. 14. 22; 15. 22, 23.  
<sup>l</sup> Ex. 15. 27.

11490.  
<sup>m</sup> Ex. 16. 1.  
<sup>n</sup> Ex. 17. 1; 19. 2.  
<sup>o</sup> Ex. 16. 1; 18. 1, 2.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 11. 34.  
<sup>q</sup> That is, The graves of Isa.

out according to their journeys by the commandment of the LORD: and these are their journeys according to their goings out.

3 And they <sup>a</sup>departed from Rā-mē'sēš in <sup>b</sup>the first month, on the fifteenth day of the first month; on the morrow after the passover the children of Iṣ'ra-el went out <sup>c</sup>with an high hand in the sight of all the Ē-gyp'tjāns.

4 For the Ē-gyp'tjāns buried all their firstborn, <sup>d</sup>which the LORD had smitten among them: <sup>e</sup>upon their gods also the LORD executed judgments.

5 <sup>f</sup>And the children of Iṣ'ra-el removed from Rā-mē'sēš, and pitched in Sūc'coth.

6 And they departed from <sup>g</sup>Sūc'coth, and pitched in Ē'tham, which <sup>h</sup>is in the edge of the wilderness.

7 And <sup>i</sup>they removed from Ē'tham, and turned again unto Pi-ha-hi'roth, which <sup>j</sup>is before Bā'al-zē'phon: and they pitched before Mig'dol.

8 And they departed from before Pi-ha-hi'roth, and <sup>k</sup>passed through the midst of the sea into the wilderness, and went three days' journey in the wilderness of Ē'tham, and pitched in Mā'rah.

9 And they removed from Mā'rah, and <sup>l</sup>came unto Ē'lim: and in Ē'lim were twelve fountains of water, and threescore and ten palm trees; and they pitched there.

10 And they removed from Ē'lim, and encamped by the Red sea.

11 And they removed from the Red sea, and encamped in the <sup>m</sup>wilderness of Sin.

12 And they took their journey out of the wilderness of Sin, and encamped in Dōph'kah.

13 And they departed from Dōph'kah, and encamped in Ā'lush.

14 And they removed from Ā'lush, and encamped at <sup>n</sup>Rēph'i-dim, where was no water for the people to drink.

15 And they departed from Rēph'i-dim, and pitched in the <sup>o</sup>wilderness of Si'nai.

16 And they removed from the desert of Si'nai, and pitched <sup>p</sup>at <sup>q</sup>Kib'roth-hat-tā'g-vah.

17 And they departed from Kib'roth-hat-tā'g-vah, and <sup>p</sup> encamped at Hā-zē'roth.

18 And they departed from Hā-zē'-roth, and pitched in <sup>q</sup> Rith'mah.

19 And they departed from Rith'mah, and pitched at Rim'mon-pā'rez.

20 And they departed from Rim'mon-pā'rez, and pitched in Lib'nah.

21 And they removed from Lib'nah, and pitched at Ris'sah.

22 And they journeyed from Ris'sah, and pitched in Kē-hēl'g-thah.

23 And they went from Kē-hēl'g-thah, and pitched in mount Shā'pher.

24 And they removed from mount Shā'pher, and encamped in Hār'adah.

25 And they removed from Hār'adah, and pitched in Māk-hē'loth.

26 And they removed from Māk-hē'loth, and encamped at Tā'hāth.

27 And they departed from Tā'hāth, and pitched at Tā'rah.

28 And they removed from Tā'rah, and pitched in Mith'cah.

29 And they went from Mith'cah, and pitched in Hāsh-mō'nah.

30 And they departed from Hāsh-mō'nah, and <sup>r</sup> encamped at Mō-sē'-roth.

31 And they departed from Mō-sē'-roth, and pitched in Bēn-ē-jā'a-kān.

32 And they removed from <sup>s</sup> Bēn-ē-jā'a-kān, and <sup>t</sup> encamped at Hōr-hā-gid'gad.

33 And they went from Hōr-hā-gid'gad, and pitched in Jōt'ba-thah.

34 And they removed from Jōt'ba-thah, and encamped at Ē-brō'nah.

35 And they departed from Ē-brō'nah, <sup>u</sup> and encamped at Ē'zi-on-gā'bēr.

36 And they removed from Ē'zi-on-gā'bēr, and pitched in the <sup>v</sup> wilderness of Zin, which is Kā'desh.

37 And they removed from <sup>w</sup> Kā'desh, and pitched in mount Hōr, in the edge of the land of Ē'dom.

38 And <sup>x</sup> Aār'on the priest went up into mount Hōr at the commandment of the LORD, and died there, in the fortieth year after the children of Iṣ'ra-el were come out of the land of Ē'gypt, in the first day of the fifth month.

B. C. 1490.

p ch. 11. 35.

q ch. 12. 16.

r Deut. 10. 6.

s See Gen. 36.

t Deut. 10. 6.

u Chr. 1. 42.

v Deut. 10. 7.

w Deut. 2. 8.

x Kin. 9. 26;

y ch. 20. 1;

z ch. 20. 22;

aa ch. 21. 4.

ab ch. 20. 25.

ac Deut. 10. 6;

ad 32. 50.

ae ch. 21. 1.

af 30.

ag ch. 21. 4.

ah ch. 21. 10.

ai ch. 21. 11.

aj 2 Or, *Heaps*

ak of *Adarrim*.

al ch. 21. 11.

am ch. 32. 34.

an Jer. 49. 22.

ao Ezek. 6. 14.

ap ch. 21. 20.

aq Deut. 32. 49.

ar 1 ch. 22. 1.

as Or, *The*

at plains of

au *Shittim*.

av 1453.]

aw ch. 25. 1.

ax Josh. 5. 1.

ay Deut. 7. 1.

az 2. 9. 1.

ba Josh. 3. 17.

bb Ex. 23. 24.

bc 33; 34. 13.

bd Deut. 7. 2.

be 5; 12. 3.

bf Josh. 11. 12.

bg Judg. 2. 2.

bh 1452.]

bi ch. 26. 53.

bj 54. 55.

bk Heb. *multi-*

bl *ply his*

bm *inheritance.*

bn Heb. *di-*

bo *minish his*

bp *inheritance.*

39 And Aār'on was an hundred and twenty and three years old when he died in mount Hōr.

40 And <sup>a</sup> king Ā'rād the Cā'nāan-ite, which dwelt in the south in the land of Cā'nāan, heard of the coming of the children of Iṣ'ra-el.

41 And they departed from mount <sup>b</sup> Hōr, and pitched in Zal-mō'nah.

42 And they departed from Zal-mō'nah, and pitched in Pū'non.

43 And they departed from Pū'non, and <sup>c</sup> pitched in Ō'both.

44 And <sup>d</sup> they departed from Ō'both, and pitched in <sup>e</sup> Ij'ē-āb'g-rim, in the border of Mō'ab.

45 And they departed from I'm, and pitched <sup>f</sup> in Dī'bon-gād.

46 And they removed from Dī'bon-gād, and encamped in Āl'mōn<sup>g</sup>-dib-lā-thā'im.

47 And they removed from Āl'mōn-dib-lā-thā'im, <sup>h</sup> and pitched in the mountains of Āb'ā-rim, before Nē'bō.

48 And they departed from the mountains of Āb'ā-rim, and <sup>i</sup> pitched in the plains of Mō'ab by Jōr'dan near Jēr'ī-chō.

49 And they pitched by Jōr'dan, from Bēth-jēs'ī-mōth <sup>j</sup> even unto <sup>k</sup> Ā'bēl-shīt'tim in the plains of Mō'ab.

50 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses in the plains of Mō'ab by Jōr'dan near Jēr'ī-chō, saying,

51 Speak unto the children of Iṣ'ra-el, and say unto them, <sup>l</sup> When ye are passed over Jōr'dan into the land of Cā'nāan;

52 <sup>m</sup> Then ye shall drive out all the inhabitants of the land from before you, and destroy all their pictures, and destroy all their molten images, and quite pluck down all their high places:

53 And ye shall dispossess the inhabitants of the land, and dwell therein: for I have given you the land to possess it.

54 And <sup>n</sup> ye shall divide the land by lot for an inheritance among your families: and to the more ye shall <sup>o</sup> give the more inheritance, and to the fewer ye shall <sup>p</sup> give the less inheritance: every man's inheritance shall be in the place where his lot

falleth; according to the tribes of your fathers ye shall inherit.

55 But if ye will not drive out the inhabitants of the land from before you; then it shall come to pass, that those which ye let remain of them shall be <sup>a</sup> pricks in your eyes, and thorns in your sides, and shall vex you in the land wherein ye dwell.

56 Moreover it shall come to pass, that I shall do unto you, as I thought to do unto them.

## CHAPTER 34.

1 *The borders of the land.* 16 *The names of the men which shall divide the land.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'se, saying,

2 Command the children of Iſ'ra-el, and say unto them, When ye come into <sup>a</sup> the land of Cā'nān; (this is the land that shall fall unto you for an inheritance, *even* the land of Cā'nān with the coasts thereof:)

3 Then <sup>b</sup> your south quarter shall be from the wilderness of Zin along by the coast of E'dom, and your south border shall be the outmost coast of <sup>c</sup> the salt sea eastward:

4 And your border shall turn from the south <sup>d</sup> to the ascent of Ā-krāb-bim, and pass on to Zin: and the going forth thereof shall be from the south <sup>e</sup> to Kā'desh-bār'ne-ā, and shall go on to Hā'zar-ād'dar, and pass on to Āz'mōn:

5 And the border shall fetch a compass from Āz'mōn <sup>g</sup> unto the river of E'gypt, and the goings out of it shall be at the sea.

6 And as for the western border, ye shall even have the great sea for a border: this shall be your west border.

7 And this shall be your north border: from the great sea ye shall point out for you <sup>h</sup> mount Hôr:

8 From mount Hôr ye shall point out *your* border <sup>i</sup> unto the entrance of Hā'math; and the goings forth of the border shall be to <sup>k</sup> Zē'dād:

9 ¶ And the border shall go on to Ziph'rōn, and the goings out of it shall be at <sup>l</sup> Hā'zar-ē'nan: this shall be your north border.

10 And ye shall point out your east border from Hā'zar-ē'nan to Shē-pham:

B. C. 1452.

o Josh. 23. 13.  
Judg. 2. 3.  
Ps. 106. 34.  
36.  
See Ex. 23.  
33.  
Ezek. 28. 24.

a Gen. 17. 8.  
Deut. 1. 7.  
Ps. 78. 55;  
105. 11.  
Ezek. 47. 14.

b Josh. 15. 1.  
See Ezek.  
47. 13, &c.

c Gen. 14. 3.  
Josh. 15. 2.

d Josh. 15. 3.

e ch. 13. 26;  
32. 6.  
f See Josh.  
15. 3, 4.

g Gen. 15. 18.  
Josh. 15. 4.  
47.  
1 Kin. 8. 65.  
Is. 27. 12.

h ch. 33. 37.  
i ch. 13. 21.  
2 Kin. 14. 25.  
k Ezek. 47. 15.  
l Ezek. 47. 17.  
m 2 Kin. 23.  
33.  
Jer. 39. 5, 6.  
2 Heb.  
shoulder.

n Deut. 3. 17.  
Josh. 11. 2;  
19. 35.  
Matt. 14. 34.  
Luke 5. 1.  
o ver. 3.  
p ver. 1.  
Josh. 14. 1, 2.  
q ch. 32. 33.  
Josh. 14. 2, 3.  
r Josh. 14. 1;  
19. 51.  
s ch. 1. 4, 16.

11 And the coast shall go down from Shē'pham <sup>m</sup> to Rib'lah, on the east side of Ā'in; and the border shall descend, and shall reach unto the <sup>2</sup> side of the sea <sup>n</sup> of Chīn'ne-rēth eastward:

12 And the border shall go down to Jōr'dan, and the goings out of it shall be at <sup>o</sup> the salt sea: this shall be your land with the coasts thereof round about.

13 And Mō'se commanded the children of Iſ'ra-el, saying, <sup>p</sup> This is the land which ye shall inherit by lot, which the LORD commanded to give unto the nine tribes, and to the half tribe:

14 <sup>q</sup> For the tribe of the children of Reu'ben according to the house of their fathers, and the tribe of the children of Gad according to the house of their fathers, have received *their inheritance*; and half the tribe of Mā'nās'seh have received their inheritance:

15 The two tribes and the half tribe have received their inheritance on this side Jōr'dan *near* Jēr'ī-chō eastward, toward the sunrising.

16 And the LORD spake unto Mō'se, saying,

17 These are the names of the men which shall divide the land unto you: <sup>r</sup> E-le-ā'zar the priest, and Jōsh'u-a the son of Nūn.

18 And ye shall take one <sup>s</sup> prince of every tribe, to divide the land by inheritance.

19 And the names of the men are these: Of the tribe of Jūd'ah, Cā'leb the son of Jē-phūn'neh.

20 And of the tribe of the children of Sim'e-on, Shē-mū'el the son of Ām-mī'hūd.

21 Of the tribe of Bēn'ja-min, E-li'dad the son of Chis'lon.

22 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Dān, Būk'ki the son of Jōg'li.

23 The prince of the children of Jō'seph, for the tribe of the children of Mā'nās'seh, Hān'el-el the son of E'phōd.

24 And the prince of the tribe of the children of E'phra'im, Kē-mū'el the son of Shiph'tan.

25 And the prince of the tribe of

the children of Zéb'u-lun, É-liz'g-phân the son of Pär'nach.

26 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Ís'g-char, Pál'ti-el the son of Az'zan.

27 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Ásh'ér, Á-hi'hud the son of Shél'q-mí.

28 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Náph'tá-ll, Péd'a-hél the son of Ám-mi'húd.

29 These are they whom the LORD commanded to divide the inheritance unto the children of Ís'ra-el in the land of Că'năan.

## CHAPTER 35.

1 Eight and forty cities for the Levites with their suburbs. 6 Six of them to be cities of refuge. 9 The laws of murder. 31 No satisfaction for murder.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses in the plains of Mō'ab by Jôr'dan near Jēr'î-chō, saying,

2 <sup>a</sup> Command the children of Ís'ra-el, that they give unto the Lē'vites of the inheritance of their possession cities to dwell in; and ye shall give also unto the Lē'vites suburbs for the cities round about them.

3 And the cities shall they have to dwell in; and the suburbs of them shall be for their cattle, and for their goods, and for all their beasts.

4 And the suburbs of the cities, which ye shall give unto the Lē'vites, shall reach from the wall of the city and outward a thousand cubits round about.

5 And ye shall measure from without the city on the east side two thousand cubits, and on the south side two thousand cubits, and on the west side two thousand cubits, and on the north side two thousand cubits; and the city shall be in the midst: this shall be to them the suburbs of the cities.

6 And among the cities which ye shall give unto the Lē'vites there shall be <sup>b</sup> six cities for refuge, which ye shall appoint for the manslayer, that he may flee thither: and <sup>2</sup> to them ye shall add forty and two cities.

7 So all the cities which ye shall give to the Lē'vites shall be <sup>c</sup> forty and eight cities: them shall ye give with their suburbs.

8 And the cities which ye shall give

B. C. 1452.

1451.]

<sup>a</sup> Josh. 14. 3.  
<sup>4</sup> 21. 2.  
<sup>b</sup> See Ezek.  
45. 1, &c.;  
48. 5, &c.

<sup>b</sup> ver. 13.  
Deut. 4. 41.  
Josh. 20. 2.  
7. 8; 21. 3.  
13. 21, 27, 32.  
36. 38.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb. above them ye shall give.

<sup>c</sup> Josh. 21. 41.  
<sup>d</sup> Josh. 21. 3.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 26. 54.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. they inherit.  
<sup>f</sup> Deut. 19. 2.  
Josh. 20. 2.  
<sup>g</sup> Ex. 21. 13.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. by error.  
<sup>h</sup> Deut. 19. 6.  
Josh. 20. 3.  
5, 6.

<sup>i</sup> ver. 6.  
<sup>k</sup> Deut. 4. 41.  
Josh. 20. 8.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 15. 16.  
<sup>m</sup> Ex. 21. 12.  
14.  
<sup>n</sup> Lev. 24. 17.  
Deut. 19. 11.  
12.  
<sup>5</sup> Heb. with a stone of the hand.  
<sup>o</sup> ver. 21, 24.  
27.  
Deut. 19. 6.  
12.  
Josh. 20. 3, 5.  
<sup>o</sup> Gen. 4. 8.  
<sup>2</sup> Sam. 3. 27;  
20. 10.  
<sup>1</sup> Kin. 2. 31.  
32.  
<sup>p</sup> Ex. 21. 14.  
Deut. 19. 11.

shall be <sup>d</sup> of the possession of the children of Ís'ra-el: <sup>e</sup> from them that have many ye shall give many; but from them that have few ye shall give few: every one shall give of his cities unto the Lē'vites according to his inheritance which <sup>h</sup> he inheriteth.

9 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

10 Speak unto the children of Ís'ra-el, and say unto them, <sup>f</sup> When ye be come over Jôr'dan into the land of Că'năan;

11 Then <sup>g</sup> ye shall appoint you cities to be cities of refuge for you; that the slayer may flee thither, which killeth any person <sup>4</sup> at unawares.

12 <sup>h</sup> And they shall be unto you cities for refuge from the avenger; that the manslayer die not, until he stand before the congregation in judgment.

13 And of these cities which ye shall give <sup>i</sup> six cities shall ye have for refuge.

14 <sup>k</sup> Ye shall give three cities on this side Jôr'dan, and three cities shall ye give in the land of Că'năan, which shall be cities of refuge.

15 These six cities shall be a refuge, both for the children of Ís'ra-el, and <sup>l</sup> for the stranger, and for the sojourner among them: that every one that killeth any person unawares may flee thither.

16 <sup>m</sup> And if he smite him with an instrument of iron, so that he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.

17 And if he smite him <sup>o</sup> with throwing a stone, wherewith he may die, and he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.

18 Or if he smite him with an hand weapon of wood, wherewith he may die, and he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.

19 <sup>n</sup> The revenger of blood himself shall slay the murderer: when he meeteth him, he shall slay him.

20 But <sup>o</sup> if he thrust him of hatred, or hurl at him <sup>p</sup> by laying of wait, that he die;

21 Or in enmity smite him with his hand, that he die: he that smote him

shall surely be put to death; for he is a murderer: the revenger of blood shall slay the murderer, when he meeteth him.

22 But if he thrust him suddenly without enmity, or have cast upon him anything without laying of wait,

23 Or with any stone, wherewith a man may die, seeing him not, and cast it upon him, that he die, and was not his enemy, neither sought his harm:

24 Then the congregation shall judge between the slayer and the revenger of blood according to these judgments:

25 And the congregation shall deliver the slayer out of the hand of the revenger of blood, and the congregation shall restore him to the city of his refuge, whither he was fled: and he shall abide in it unto the death of the high priest, which was anointed with the holy oil.

26 But if the slayer shall at any time come without the border of the city of his refuge, whither he was fled;

27 And the revenger of blood find him without the borders of the city of his refuge, and the revenger of blood kill the slayer; he shall not be guilty of blood:

28 Because he should have remained in the city of his refuge until the death of the high priest: but after the death of the high priest the slayer shall return into the land of his possession.

29 So these things shall be for a statute of judgment unto you throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

30 Whoso killeth any person, the murderer shall be put to death by the mouth of witnesses: but one witness shall not testify against any person to cause him to die.

31 Moreover ye shall take no satisfaction for the life of a murderer, which is guilty of death: but he shall be surely put to death.

32 And ye shall take no satisfaction for him that is fled to the city of his refuge, that he should come again to dwell in the land, until the death of the priest.

33 So ye shall not pollute the land

B. C. 1451.

q Ex. 21. 13.

r ver. 12.  
Josh. 20. 6.

s Josh. 20. 6.  
t Ex. 29. 7.  
u Lev. 4. 3; 21. 10.

2 Heb. no blood shall be to him, Ex. 22. 2.  
3 ch. 27. 11.  
r Deut. 17. 6; 19. 15.  
Matt. 18. 16.  
2 Cor. 13. 1.  
Heb. 10. 28.  
3 Heb. faulty to die.

y Ps. 106. 38.  
Mic. 4. 11.  
4 Heb. there can be no expiation for the land.  
z Gen. 9. 6.  
a Lev. 18. 25.  
Deut. 21. 23.  
Ex. 23. 45, 46.

α ch. 26. 29.  
b ch. 26. 55;  
33. 54.  
Josh. 17. 3.  
c ch. 27. 1, 7.  
Josh. 17. 3, 4.  
5 Heb. unto whom they shall be.  
d Lev. 25. 10.

e ch. 27. 7.

6 Heb. be wives.  
f ver. 12.

wherein ye are: for blood it defileth the land: and the land cannot be cleansed of the blood that is shed therein, but by the blood of him that shed it.

34 Defile not therefore the land which ye shall inhabit, wherein I dwell: for the LORD dwell among the children of Israel.

# CHAPTER 36.

1 The inconvenience of the inheritance of daughters is remedied by marrying in their own tribes. 7 lest the inheritance should be removed from the tribe.

AND the chief fathers of the families of the children of Gilead, the son of Manasseh, of the families of the sons of Joseph, came near, and spake before Moses, and before the princes, the chief fathers of the children of Israel:

2 And they said, The LORD commanded my lord to give the land for an inheritance by lot to the children of Israel: and my lord was commanded by the LORD to give the inheritance of Zebulun our brother unto his daughters.

3 And if they be married to any of the sons of the other tribes of the children of Israel, then shall their inheritance be taken from the inheritance of our fathers, and shall be put to the inheritance of the tribe whereunto they are received: so shall it be taken from the lot of our inheritance.

4 And when the jubile of the children of Israel shall be, then shall their inheritance be put unto the inheritance of the tribe whereunto they are received: so shall their inheritance be taken away from the inheritance of the tribe of our fathers.

5 And Moses commanded the children of Israel according to the word of the LORD, saying, The tribe of the sons of Joseph hath said well.

6 This is the thing which the LORD doth command concerning the daughters of Zebulun, saying, Let them marry to whom they think best; only to the family of the tribe of their father shall they marry.

7 So shall not the inheritance of

the children of Ís'ra-el remove from tribe to tribe: for every one of the children of Ís'ra-el shall<sup>29</sup> keep himself to the inheritance of the tribe of his fathers.

8 And<sup>h</sup> every daughter, that possesseth an inheritance in any tribe of the children of Ís'ra-el, shall be wife unto one of the family of the tribe of her father, that the children of Ís'ra-el may enjoy every man the inheritance of his fathers.

9 Neither shall the inheritance remove from one tribe to another tribe; but every one of the tribes of the children of Ís'ra-el shall keep himself to his own inheritance.

10 Even as the LORD commanded

B. C. 1451.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. cleave to the, &c.  
<sup>1</sup> 1 Kin. 21. 3.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Chr. 23. 22.  
<sup>1</sup> ch. 27. 1.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. to some that were of the families.

<sup>1</sup> e ch. 26. 3; 33. 50.

Mô'ses, so did the daughters of Zê-lô-phê-hâd:

11<sup>1</sup> For Mâh'lah, Tîr'zah, and Hôg'lah, and Mil'cah, and Nô'ah, the daughters of Zê-lô-phê-hâd, were married unto their father's brothers' sons:

12 And they were married<sup>3</sup> into the families of the sons of Mâ-nâs'seh the son of Jô'seph, and their inheritance remained in the tribe of the family of their father.

13 These are the commandments and the judgments, which the LORD commanded by the hand of Mô'ses unto the children of Ís'ra-el<sup>k</sup> in the plains of Mô'ab by Jôr'dan near Jêr'î-chô.

## THE FIFTH BOOK OF MOSES, CALLED

# DEUTERONOMY.

### CHAPTER 1.

1 Moses reheareth the story of God's promise, 19 of sending the spies to search the land, 34 of God's anger for their incredulity, 41 and disobedience.

THESE be the words which Mô'ses spake unto all Ís'ra-el<sup>a</sup> on this side Jôr'dan in the wilderness, in the plain over against<sup>4</sup> the Red sea, between Pâ'ran, and Tô'phel, and Lâ'ban, and Hâ-zê'roth, and Diz'g-hâb.

2 (There are eleven days' journey from Hô'reb by the way of mount Sê'îr<sup>b</sup> unto Kâ'desh-bâr'ne-â.)

3 And it came to pass<sup>c</sup> in the fortieth year, in the eleventh month, on the first day of the month, that Mô'ses spake unto the children of Ís'ra-el, according unto all that the LORD had given him in commandment unto them;

4<sup>d</sup> After he had slain Si'hôn the king of the Â'môr-ites, which dwelt in Hesh'bôn, and Ôg the king of Bâ'shân, which dwelt at Âs'tê-rôth<sup>e</sup> in Êd'rê-l:

5 On this side Jôr'dan, in the land of Mô'ab, began Mô'ses to declare this law, saying,

6 The LORD our God spake unto us<sup>f</sup> in Hô'reb, saying, Ye have dwelt long<sup>g</sup> enough in this mount:

7 Turn you, and take your journey,

B. C. 1451.

<sup>a</sup> Josh. 9. 1.  
<sup>10</sup>; 22. 4, 7.

<sup>4</sup> Or, Zuph.

<sup>b</sup> Num. 13. 26.  
ch. 9. 23.  
<sup>c</sup> Num. 33. 38.  
1451.]

<sup>d</sup> Num. 21. 24.  
33.

<sup>e</sup> Num. 21. 33.  
Josh. 13. 12.  
<sup>f</sup> Ex. 3. 1.

<sup>g</sup> See Ex. 19. 1.  
Num. 10. 11.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. all his neighbours.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. given.  
<sup>1</sup> Gen. 12. 7;  
15. 18; 17. 7;  
8. 26. 4; 28. 12.

<sup>1</sup> Ex. 18. 18.  
Num. 11. 14.

<sup>1</sup> Gen. 15. 5.  
ch. 10. 22; 28. 62.

<sup>1</sup> 2 Sam. 24. 3.  
<sup>1</sup> Gen. 15. 5;  
22. 17; 26. 4.

<sup>1</sup> Ex. 32. 13.  
<sup>1</sup> 1 Kin. 3. 8, 9.

<sup>1</sup> 1491.]

<sup>1</sup> See Ex. 18. 21.

<sup>1</sup> Num. 11. 16, 17.

<sup>1</sup> Heb. Give.

and go to the mount of the Â'môr-ites, and unto<sup>5</sup> all the places nigh thereunto, in the plain, in the hills, and in the vale, and in the south, and by the sea side, to the land of the Că'năan-ites, and unto Lêb'ânôn, unto the great river, the river Eû-phrà'tês.

8 Behold, I have<sup>6</sup> set the land before you: go in and possess the land which the LORD sware unto your fathers,<sup>h</sup> Â'bră'hăm, Í'saac, and Jă'côb, to give unto them and to their seed after them.

9<sup>1</sup> And<sup>i</sup> I spake unto you at that time, saying, I am not able to bear you myself alone:

10 The LORD your God hath multiplied you, and, behold,<sup>k</sup> ye are this day as the stars of heaven for multitude.

11 (The LORD God of your fathers make you a thousand times so many more as ye are, and bless you,<sup>m</sup> as he hath promised you!)

12<sup>n</sup> How can I myself alone bear your cumbrance, and your burden, and your strife?

13<sup>o</sup> Take you wise men, and understanding, and known among your tribes, and I will make them rulers over you.

14 And ye answered me, and said, The thing which thou hast spoken *is good for us to do.*

15 So I took the chief of your tribes, wise men, and known, <sup>p</sup> and <sup>2</sup> made them heads over you, captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, and captains over fifties, and captains over tens, and officers among your tribes.

16 And I charged your judges at that time, saying, Hear the causes between your brethren, and <sup>q</sup> judge righteously between every man and his <sup>r</sup> brother, and the stranger that *is with him.*

17 <sup>s</sup> Ye shall not <sup>3</sup> respect persons in judgment; *but ye shall hear the small as well as the great; ye shall not be afraid of the face of man; for the judgment is God's: and the cause that is too hard for you, bring it unto me, and I will hear it.*

18 And I commanded you at that time all the things which ye should do.

19 ¶ And when we departed from Hó'reb, <sup>2</sup> we went through all that great and terrible wilderness, which ye saw by the way of the mountain of the Ám'ór-ites, as the LORD our God commanded us; and <sup>3</sup> we came to Ká'desh-bá'r-ne-á.

20 And I said unto you, Ye are come unto the mountain of the Ám'ór-ites, which the LORD our God doth give unto us.

21 Behold, the LORD thy God hath set the land before thee: go up and possess it, as the LORD God of thy fathers hath said unto thee; <sup>2</sup> fear not, neither be discouraged.

22 ¶ And ye came near unto me every one of you, and said, We will send men before us, and they shall search us out the land, and bring us word again by what way we must go up, and into what cities we shall come.

23 And the saying pleased me well: and <sup>a</sup> I took twelve men of you, one of a tribe:

24 And <sup>b</sup> they turned and went up into the mountain, and came unto the valley of Êsh'cól, and searched it out.

25 And they took of the fruit of the

B. C. 1491.

p Ex. 18. 25.

2 Heb. gave.

q ch. 16. 18.

John 7. 24.

r Lev. 24. 22.

s Lev. 19. 15.

ch. 16. 19.

1 Sam. 16. 7.

Prov. 24. 23.

Jam. 2. 1.

3 Heb. acknowledged

faces.

t 2 Chr. 19. 6.

u Ex. 18. 22, 26.

x Num. 10. 12.

ch. 8. 15.

Jer. 2. 6.

y Num. 13. 26.

z Josh. 1. 9.

a Num. 13. 3.

b Num. 13. 22.

23, 24.

1490.]

c Num. 13. 27.

d Num. 14. 1.

2, 3, 4.

Pa. 106. 24, 25.

e ch. 9. 23.

4 Heb.

melting.

f Josh. 2. 11.

g Num. 13. 28.

h Ex. 14. 25.

i Neh. 4. 20.

j Ex. 19. 4.

ch. 32. 11, 12.

Isa. 46. 3, 4;

63. 9.

k Hos. 11. 3.

See on Acts

13. 18.

l Ps. 106. 24.

Jude 5.

m Ex. 13. 21.

Ps. 75. 14.

n Num. 10. 33.

o Ezek. 20. 6.

[1491.

p ch. 2. 14, 15.

q Num. 14. 22.

23.

r Ps. 95. 11.

s Num. 14. 24.

30.

t Josh. 14. 9.

u Num. 14. 24.

1490.]

v Heb. fulfilled

to go

after.

r Num. 20. 12;

27. 14.

ch. 3. 26; 4.

21; 34. 4.

u Num. 32.

v Josh. 14. 30.

w Ex. 24. 13;

33. 11.

See 1 Sam.

16. 22.

land in their hands, and brought it down unto us, and brought us word again, and said, *It is a good land which the LORD our God doth give us.*

26 <sup>a</sup> Notwithstanding ye would not go up, but rebelled against the commandment of the LORD your God:

27 And ye murmured in your tents, and said, Because the LORD <sup>e</sup> hated us, he hath brought us forth out of the land of E'gypt, to deliver us into the hand of the Ám'ór-ites, to destroy us.

28 Whither shall we go up? our brethren have <sup>4</sup> discouraged our heart, saying, <sup>f</sup> The people is greater and taller than we; the cities are great and walled up to heaven; and moreover we have seen the sons of the <sup>g</sup> Án'a-kims there.

29 Then I said unto you, Dread not, neither be afraid of them.

30 <sup>h</sup> The LORD your God which goeth before you, he shall fight for you, according to all that he did for you in E'gypt before your eyes;

31 And in the wilderness, where thou hast seen how that the LORD thy God <sup>i</sup> bare thee, as a man doth bear his son, in all the way that ye went, until ye came into this place.

32 Yet in this thing <sup>k</sup> ye did not believe the LORD your God,

33 <sup>l</sup> Who went in the way before you, <sup>m</sup> to search you out a place to pitch your tents in, in fire by night, to shew you by what way ye should go, and in a cloud by day.

34 And the LORD heard the voice of your words, and was wroth, <sup>n</sup> and saw, saying,

35 <sup>o</sup> Surely there shall not one of these men of this evil generation see that good land, which I swore to give unto your fathers,

36 <sup>p</sup> Save Cáleb the son of Jê-phunn'neh; he shall see it, and to him will I give the land that he hath trodden upon, and to his children, because <sup>q</sup> he hath <sup>5</sup> wholly followed the LORD.

37 <sup>r</sup> Also the LORD was angry with me for your sakes, saying, Thou also shalt not go in thither.

38 <sup>s</sup> But Jôsh'u-a the son of Nûn, <sup>t</sup> which standeth before thee, he



shall go in thither: "encourage him: for he shall cause *İp'ra-el* to inherit it.

39 <sup>2</sup> Moreover your little ones, which <sup>2</sup> ye said should be a prey, and your children, which in that day <sup>2</sup> had no knowledge between good and evil, they shall go in thither, and unto them will I give it, and they shall possess it.

40 <sup>a</sup> But as for you, turn you, and take your journey into the wilderness by the way of the Red sea.

41 Then ye answered and said unto me, <sup>b</sup> We have sinned against the LORD, we will go up and fight, according to all that the LORD our God commanded us. And when ye had girded on every man his weapons of war, ye were ready to go up into the hill.

42 And the LORD said unto me, Say unto them, <sup>c</sup> Go not up, neither fight; for I am not among you; lest ye be smitten before your enemies.

43 So I spake unto you; and ye would not hear, but rebelled against the commandment of the LORD, and <sup>d</sup> went presumptuously up into the hill.

44 And the *Am'ôr-ites*, which dwelt in that mountain, came out against you, and chased you, <sup>e</sup> as bees do, and destroyed you in *Sê'ir*, even unto *Hôr-mah*.

45 And ye returned and wept before the LORD; but the LORD would not hearken to your voice, nor give ear unto you.

46 <sup>f</sup> So ye abode in *Kâ'desh* many days, according unto the days that ye abode there.

## CHAPTER 2.

<sup>1</sup> The story is continued, that they were not to meddle with the Edomites, <sup>2</sup> nor with the Moabites, <sup>3</sup> nor with the Ammonites, <sup>4</sup> but *Sihon* the Amorite was subdued by them.

**T**HEN we turned, and took our journey into the wilderness by the way of the Red sea, <sup>a</sup> as the LORD spake unto me: and we compassed mount *Sê'ir* many days.

2 And the LORD spake unto me, saying,

3 Ye have compassed this mountain <sup>b</sup> long enough: turn you northward.

4 And command thou the people, saying, <sup>c</sup> Ye are to pass through the

B. C. 1491.

<sup>u</sup> Num. 27. 18, 19.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 31. 7, 23.  
<sup>x</sup> Num. 14. 31.  
<sup>y</sup> Num. 14. 3.

<sup>z</sup> Is. 7. 13, 16.  
Rom. 9. 11.

<sup>a</sup> Num. 14. 25.

<sup>b</sup> Num. 14. 40.

<sup>c</sup> Num. 14. 42.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. ye were presumptuous, and went up.  
<sup>d</sup> Num. 14. 44, 45.  
[1490.]  
<sup>e</sup> Ps. 118. 12.  
<sup>f</sup> Num. 13. 25; 20. 1, 22.  
Judg. 11. 17.

<sup>a</sup> Num. 14. 25.  
ch. 1. 40.  
<sup>b</sup> See ver. 7, 14.

<sup>c</sup> Num. 20. 14.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. even to the treading of the sole of the foot.

<sup>d</sup> Gen. 36. 8.  
Josh. 24. 4.  
ech. 8. 2, 3, 4.  
<sup>f</sup> Judg. 11. 18.  
<sup>g</sup> 1 Kin. 9. 26.  
<sup>4</sup> Or, Use no hostility against Moab.  
<sup>h</sup> Num. 21. 28.  
<sup>i</sup> Gen. 19. 36, 37.  
[1490.]

<sup>k</sup> Gen. 14. 5.  
<sup>l</sup> Num. 13. 22, 33.  
ch. 9. 2.

<sup>m</sup> ver. 22.  
Gen. 14. 6; 36. 20.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. inherited them.  
<sup>6</sup> Or, room.

<sup>n</sup> Num. 21. 12.  
[1463.]  
<sup>7</sup> Or, valley.  
Num. 13. 23.  
<sup>8</sup> Num. 13. 26.  
<sup>p</sup> Num. 14. 33; 26. 64.

coast of your brethren the children of *E'sau*, which dwell in *Sê'ir*; and they shall be afraid of you: take ye good heed unto yourselves therefore:

5 Meddle not with them; for I will not give you of their land, <sup>3</sup> no, not so much as a foot breadth; <sup>a</sup> because I have given mount *Sê'ir* unto *E'sau* for a possession.

6 Ye shall buy meat of them for money, that ye may eat; and ye shall also buy water of them for money, that ye may drink.

7 For the LORD thy God hath blessed thee in all the works of thy hand: he knoweth thy walking through this great wilderness: <sup>e</sup> these forty years the LORD thy God hath been with thee; thou hast lacked nothing.

8 <sup>f</sup> And when we passed by from our brethren the children of *E'sau*, which dwelt in *Sê'ir*, through the way of the plain from <sup>g</sup> *E'lâth*, and from *E'zi-on-gâ'bêr*, we turned and passed by the way of the wilderness of *Mô'ab*.

9 And the LORD said unto me, <sup>4</sup> Distress not the *Mô'ab-ites*, neither contend with them in battle: for I will not give thee of their land for a possession; because I have given <sup>h</sup> *Âr* unto <sup>i</sup> the children of *Lôt* for a possession.

10 <sup>k</sup> The *E'mîm* dwelt therein in times past, a people great, and many, and tall, as <sup>l</sup> the *Ân'a-kîm*;

11 Which also were accounted giants, as the *Ân'a-kîm*; but the *Mô'ab-ites* call them *E'mîm*.

12 <sup>m</sup> The *Hô'rîm* also dwelt in *Sê'ir* beforetime; but the children of *E'sau* <sup>n</sup> succeeded them, when they had destroyed them from before them, and dwelt in their <sup>6</sup> stead; as *İp'ra-el* did unto the land of his possession, which the LORD gave unto them.

13 Now rise up, said I, and get you over <sup>7</sup> the brook *Zê'ed*. And we went over the brook *Zê'ed*.

14 And the space in which we came <sup>o</sup> from *Kâ'desh-bâr-ne-a*, until we were come over the brook *Zê'ed*, was thirty and eight years; <sup>p</sup> until all the generation of the men of war

were wasted out from among the host,<sup>a</sup> as the LORD swore unto them.

15 For indeed the <sup>a</sup>hand of the LORD was against them, to destroy them from among the host, until they were consumed.

16 ¶ So it came to pass, when all the men of war were consumed and dead from among the people,

17 That the LORD spake unto me, saying,

18 Thou art to pass over through Ār, the coast of Mō'ab, this day:

19 And when thou comest nigh over against the children of Ām'mōn, distress them not, nor meddle with them: for I will not give thee of the land of the children of Ām'mōn any possession; because I have given it unto <sup>a</sup>the children of Lōt for a possession.

20 (That also was accounted a land of giants: giants dwelt therein in old time; and the Ām'mōn-ites call them <sup>a</sup>'Zam-zūm mīm; )

21 <sup>a</sup>A people great, and many, and tall, as the Ān'a-kīm; but the LORD destroyed them before them; and they succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead:

22 As he did to the children of Ē'sau, <sup>a</sup>which dwelt in Sē'ir, when he destroyed <sup>a</sup>the Hō'rīm from before them; and they succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead even unto this day:

23 And <sup>a</sup>the Ā'vīm which dwelt in Hā-zē'rīm, even unto <sup>a</sup>Āz'zah, <sup>b</sup>the Cāph'tō-rīm, which came forth out of Cāph'tōr, destroyed them, and dwelt in their stead.)

24 ¶ Rise ye up, take your journey, and <sup>a</sup>pass over the river Ār'nōn: behold, I have given into thine hand Sī'hōn the Ām'ōr-ite, king of Hēsh'bōn, and his land: <sup>a</sup>begin to possess it, and contend with him in battle.

25 <sup>a</sup>This day will I begin to put the dread of thee and the fear of thee upon the nations that are under the whole heaven, who shall hear report of thee, and shall tremble, and be in anguish because of thee.

26 ¶ And I sent messengers out of the wilderness of Kēd'e-mōth unto Sī'hōn king of Hēsh'bōn with words of peace, saying,

B. C. 1453.

q Num. 14. 35.  
ch. 1. 34, 35.  
Ezek. 20. 15.  
r Ps. 78. 33;  
106. 28.

1452.]

s Gen. 19. 38.  
t Gen. 14. 5.  
Zuzims.

u See ver. 10.  
z Gen. 36. 8.  
y ver. 12.

Gen. 14. 6;  
36. 20-30.

z Josh. 13. 3.  
a Jer. 25. 20.  
b Gen. 10. 14.  
Amos 9. 7.

c Num. 21. 13.  
14.

Judg. 11. 18,  
21.

2 Heb. begin, possess.

d Ex. 15. 14,  
15.

ch. 11. 25.  
Josh. 2. 9, 10.

e ch. 20. 10.  
f Num. 21. 21,  
22.

Judg. 11. 19.  
g Num. 20. 19.  
h See Num.

20. 18.  
ch. 23. 3, 4.

Judg. 11. 17,  
18.

i Num. 21. 23.  
j Josh. 11. 20.

k Ex. 4. 21.  
m ch. 1. 8.

n Num. 21. 23.  
o ch. 7. 2;  
20. 16.

p Num. 21. 24.  
ch. 23. 7.

q Lev. 27. 28.  
ch. 7. 2, 26.

3 Heb. every city of men, and women, and little ones.

r ch. 3. 12;  
4. 48.

s Josh. 13. 9.  
t Ps. 44. 3.

u Gen. 32. 22.  
Num. 21. 24.  
ch. 3. 16.

v ver. 5, 9, 19.

27 <sup>a</sup>Let me pass through thy land: I will go along by the high way, I will neither turn unto the right hand nor to the left.

28 Thou shalt sell me meat for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may drink: <sup>a</sup>only I will pass through on my feet;

29 (<sup>a</sup>As the children of Ē'sau which dwell in Sē'ir, and the Mō'ab-ites which dwell in Ār, did unto me;) until I shall pass over Jōr'dan into the land which the LORD our God giveth us.

30 <sup>a</sup>But Sī'hōn king of Hēsh'bōn would not let us pass by him: for <sup>k</sup>the LORD thy God <sup>a</sup>hardened his spirit, and made his heart obstinate, that he might deliver him into thy hand, as appeareth this day.

31 And the LORD said unto me, Behold, I have begun to <sup>m</sup>give Sī'hōn and his land before thee: begin to possess, that thou mayest inherit his land.

32 <sup>a</sup>Then Sī'hōn came out against us, he and all his people, to fight at Jā'hāz.

33 And <sup>a</sup>the LORD our God delivered him before us; and <sup>p</sup>we smote him, and his sons, and all his people.

34 And we took all his cities at that time, and <sup>a</sup>utterly destroyed <sup>a</sup>the men, and the women, and the little ones, of every city, we left none to remain:

35 Only the cattle we took for a prey unto ourselves, and the spoil of the cities which we took.

36 <sup>a</sup>From Ār'ō-ēr, which is by the brink of the river of Ār'nōn, and from the city that is by the river, even unto Gil'e-ād, there was not one city too strong for us: <sup>a</sup>the LORD our God delivered all unto us:

37 Only unto the land of the children of Ām'mōn thou camest not, nor unto any place of the river 'Jāb'bok, nor unto the cities in the mountains, nor unto <sup>a</sup>whatsoever the LORD our God forbade us.

## CHAPTER 3.

1 The conquest of Og king of Bashan. 11 The bigness of his bed. 12 The distribution of lands to the two tribes and half. 23 Moses' prayer to enter into the land. 26 He is permitted to see it.

THEN we turned, and went up the way to Bā'shān: and <sup>a</sup>Ōg

a Num. 21. 33, &c.  
ch. 29. 7.

the king of Bā'shān came out against us, he and all his people, to battle <sup>b</sup>at Ed'rē-l.

2 And the LORD said unto me, Fear him not: for I will deliver him, and all his people, and his land, into thy hand; and thou shalt do unto him as thou didst unto <sup>c</sup>Si'hōn king of the Ām'ōr-ites, which dwelt at Hēsh'bōn.

3 So the LORD our God delivered into our hands Ōg also, the king of Bā'shān, and all his people: <sup>d</sup>and we smote him until none was left to him remaining.

4 And we took all his cities at that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, threescore cities, <sup>e</sup>all the region of Ār'gōb, the kingdom of Ōg in Bā'shān.

5 All these cities were fenced with high walls, gates, and bars; beside unwall'd towns a great many.

6 And we utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Si'hōn king <sup>f</sup>of Hēsh'bōn, utterly destroying the men, women, and children, of every city.

7 But all the cattle, and the spoil of the cities, we took for a prey to ourselves.

8 And we took at that time out of the hand of the two kings of the Ām'ōr-ites the land that was on this side Jōr'dān, from the river of Ār'nōn unto mount Hēr'mōn;

9 (Which <sup>g</sup>Hēr'mōn the Si-dō'nians call it Sir'i-ōn; and the Ām'ōr-ites call it <sup>h</sup>Shē'nir;)

10 <sup>i</sup>All the cities of the plain, and all Gil'e-ād, and <sup>k</sup>all Bā'shān, unto Sa'l'chah and Ed'rē-l, cities of the kingdom of Ōg in Bā'shān.

11 <sup>l</sup>For only Ōg king of Bā'shān remained of the remnant of <sup>m</sup>giants; behold, his bedstead was a bedstead of iron; <sup>n</sup>is it not in <sup>o</sup>Rāb'bah of the children of Ām'mōn? nine cubits was the length thereof, and four cubits the breadth of it, after the cubit of a man.

12 And this land, which we possessed at that time, <sup>p</sup>from Ār'ō-ēr, which <sup>q</sup>is by the river Ār'nōn, and half mount Gil'e-ād, and <sup>r</sup>the cities thereof, gave I unto the Reu'ben-ites and to the Gād'ites.

B. C. 1452.

b ch. 1. 4.

c Num. 21. 34.

d Num. 21. 35.

e 1 Kin. 4. 13.

f ch. 2. 24.  
Ps. 135. 10,  
11, 12; 136.  
19, 20, 21.g ch. 4. 46.  
Ps. 29. 6.  
A 1 Chr. 5. 23.  
i ch. 4. 49.  
k Josh. 12. 5;  
13. 11.l Amos 2. 9.  
m Gen. 14. 5.  
n 2 Sam. 12.  
26.  
Jer. 49. 2.  
Ezek. 21. 20.  
o ch. 2. 36.  
Josh. 12. 2.  
p Num. 32.  
33.q Josh. 12. 6;  
13. 8, &c.  
r Josh. 13. 29.  
s 1 Chr. 2. 22.  
t Josh. 13. 13.  
u 2 Sam. 3. 3;  
10. 6.v Num. 32. 41.  
w Num. 32. 39.  
x 2 Sam. 24. 5.  
y Num. 21. 24.z Josh. 12. 2.  
aa Num. 34. 11.  
ab Num. 34. 12.  
ac ch. 4. 49.  
ad Josh. 12. 3.  
ae Gen. 14. 3.af Or, under the springs of Pisgah, or, the hill.  
ag Num. 32.  
20, &c. 32.  
ah Heb. sons of power.ai Josh. 22. 4.  
aj Num. 27. 18.  
ak Ex. 14. 14.  
al ch. 1. 30; 20. 4.am See 2 Cor. 12. 8, 9.  
an ch. 11. 2.

13 <sup>a</sup>And the rest of Gil'e-ād, and all Bā'shān, being the kingdom of Ōg, gave I unto the half tribe of Mā-nās'seh; all the region of Ār'gōb, with all Bā'shān, which was called the land of giants.

14 <sup>b</sup>Jār'r the son of Mā-nās'seh took all the country of Ār'gōb <sup>c</sup>unto the coasts of Gēsh'u-rī and Mā-āch'a-thi; and <sup>d</sup>called them after his own name, Bā'shān-hā'voth-jār'r, unto this day.

15 <sup>e</sup>And I gave Gil'e-ād unto Mā'-chir.

16 And unto the Reu'ben-ites <sup>f</sup>and unto the Gād'ites I gave from Gil'e-ād even unto the river Ār'nōn half the valley, and the border even unto the river Jāb'bok, <sup>g</sup>which is the border of the children of Ām'mōn;

17 The plain also, and Jōr'dān, and the coast thereof, from <sup>h</sup>Chin'ng-rēth <sup>i</sup>even unto the sea of the plain, <sup>j</sup>even the salt sea, <sup>k</sup>under Āsh'dōth-plā'gah eastward.

18 <sup>l</sup>And I commanded you at that time, saying, The LORD your God hath given you this land to possess it: <sup>m</sup>ye shall pass over armed before your brethren the children of Iṣ'rā'el, all that are <sup>n</sup>meet for the war.

19 But your wives, and your little ones, and your cattle, (for I know that ye have much cattle,) shall abide in your cities which I have given you;

20 Until the LORD have given rest unto your brethren, as well as unto you, and until they also possess the land which the LORD your God hath given them beyond Jōr'dān: and then shall ye <sup>o</sup>return every man unto his possession, which I have given you.

21 <sup>p</sup>And <sup>q</sup>I commanded Jōsh'u-a at that time, saying, Thine eyes have seen all that the LORD your God hath done unto these two kings: so shall the LORD do unto all the kingdoms whither thou passest.

22 Ye shall not fear them: for <sup>r</sup>the LORD your God he shall fight for you.

23 And <sup>s</sup>I besought the LORD at that time, saying,

24 O Lord God, thou hast begun to shew thy servant <sup>t</sup>thy greatness, and

thy mighty hand : for <sup>1</sup> what God is *there* in heaven or in earth, that can do according to thy works, and according to thy might?

25 I pray thee, let me go over, and see <sup>2</sup> the good land that is beyond Jôr'dân, that goodly mountain, and Lëb'ânôn.

26 But the LORD <sup>1</sup> was wroth with me for your sakes, and would not hear me : and the LORD said unto me, Let it suffice thee ; speak no more unto me of this matter.

27 <sup>m</sup> Get thee up into the top of <sup>2</sup> Pîs'gah, and lift up thine eyes westward, and northward, and southward, and eastward, and behold it with thine eyes : for thou shalt not go over this Jôr'dân.

28 But <sup>1</sup> charge Jôsh'u-a, and encourage him, and strengthen him : for he shall go over before this people, and he shall cause them to inherit the land which thou shalt see.

29 So we abode in <sup>o</sup> the valley over against Bëth-pë'ôr.

#### CHAPTER 4.

1 An exhortation to obedience. 41 Moses appointeth the three cities of refuge on that side Jordan.

**N**OW therefore hearken, O İsr'ael, unto <sup>a</sup> the statutes and unto the judgments, which I teach you, for to do *them*, that ye may live, and go in and possess the land which the LORD God of your fathers giveth you.

2 <sup>b</sup> Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish *ought* from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the LORD your God which I command you.

3 Your eyes have seen what the LORD did because of <sup>c</sup> Bā'al-pë'ôr : for all the men that followed Bā'al-pë'ôr, the LORD thy God hath destroyed them from among you.

4 But ye that did cleave unto the LORD your God *are* alive every one of you this day.

5 Behold, I have taught you statutes and judgments, even as the LORD my God commanded me, that ye should do so in the land whither ye go to possess it.

6 Keep therefore and do *them* ; for this is <sup>d</sup> your wisdom and your under-

B. C. 1452.

<sup>f</sup> Ex. 15. 11.  
<sup>g</sup> Sam. 7. 22.  
<sup>h</sup> Ps. 71. 19.  
<sup>i</sup> Eccl. 8. 89. 6, 8.

<sup>k</sup> Ex. 3. 8.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 4. 22.

<sup>m</sup> Num. 20. 12.  
<sup>n</sup> 27. 14.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 1. 37 ; 31. 2.  
<sup>p</sup> 32. 51, 52 ; 34. 4.  
<sup>q</sup> Ps. 108. 32.

<sup>r</sup> Num. 27. 12.  
<sup>s</sup> Or. *The Hill.*

<sup>t</sup> Num. 27. 13, 23.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 1. 38 ; 31. 3, 7.  
<sup>v</sup> ch. 4. 46 ; 34. 6.

<sup>w</sup> Lev. 19. 37 ; 20. 8 ; 22. 31.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 5. 1 ; 8. 1.  
<sup>y</sup> Ezek. 20. 11.  
<sup>z</sup> Rom. 10. 5.  
<sup>aa</sup> ch. 12. 32.

<sup>ab</sup> Josh. 1. 7.  
<sup>ac</sup> Prov. 30. 6.  
<sup>ad</sup> Eccles. 12. 13.  
<sup>ae</sup> Rev. 22. 16, 19.

<sup>af</sup> Num. 25. 4, &c.  
<sup>ag</sup> Josh. 22. 17.  
<sup>ah</sup> Ps. 106. 23, 29.

1451.]

<sup>ai</sup> Job 28. 28.  
<sup>aj</sup> Pa. 19. 7 ; 11. 10.  
<sup>ak</sup> Prov. 1. 7.  
<sup>al</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 23.

<sup>am</sup> Pa. 46. 1 ; 145. 18 ; 148. 14.  
<sup>an</sup> Is. 55. 6.  
<sup>ao</sup> Prov. 4. 23.

<sup>ap</sup> Prov. 3. 1, 3 ; 4. 21.  
<sup>aq</sup> Gen. 18. 19.  
<sup>ar</sup> ch. 6. 7 ; 11. 19.

<sup>as</sup> Pa. 78. 5, 6.  
<sup>at</sup> Eph. 6. 4.  
<sup>au</sup> Ex. 19. 9, 16 ; 20. 18.  
<sup>av</sup> Heb. 12. 18, 19.

<sup>aw</sup> Ex. 19. 18.  
<sup>ax</sup> ch. 5. 23.  
<sup>ay</sup> Heb. *heart*.  
<sup>az</sup> m. ch. 5. 4, 22.  
<sup>ba</sup> n. ver. 33, 36.

<sup>bb</sup> Ex. 20. 22.  
<sup>bc</sup> 1 Kin. 19. 12.  
<sup>bd</sup> Heb. *save a voice*.  
<sup>be</sup> p. ch. 9. 9, 11.

<sup>bf</sup> Ex. 34. 28.  
<sup>bg</sup> Ex. 24. 12 ; 31. 18.  
<sup>bh</sup> Ex. 21. 1.  
<sup>bi</sup> ch. 22 ; 23.  
<sup>bj</sup> Josh. 23. 11.  
<sup>bk</sup> u. is. 40. 18.

<sup>bl</sup> z. Ex. 32. 7.  
<sup>bm</sup> y. ver. 23.  
<sup>bn</sup> Ex. 20. 4, 5.  
<sup>bo</sup> ch. 5. 8.  
<sup>bp</sup> Rom. 1. 23.

standing in the sight of the nations, which shall hear all these statutes, and say, Surely this great nation is a wise and understanding people.

7 For <sup>c</sup> what nation is *there* so great, who *hath* <sup>f</sup> God so nigh unto them, as the LORD our God is in all things that we call upon him for?

8 And what nation is *there* so great, that hath statutes and judgments so righteous as all this law, which I set before you this day?

9 Only take heed to thyself, and <sup>g</sup> keep thy soul diligently, <sup>h</sup> lest thou forget the things which thine eyes have seen, and lest they depart from thy heart all the days of thy life : but <sup>i</sup> teach them thy sons, and thy sons' sons ;

10 *Specially* <sup>k</sup> the day that thou stoodest before the LORD thy God in Hō'reb, when the LORD said unto me, Gather me the people together, and I will make them hear my words, that they may learn to fear me all the days that they shall live upon the earth, and *that* they may teach their children.

11 And ye came near and stood under the mountain ; and the <sup>1</sup> mountain burned with fire unto the <sup>3</sup> midst of heaven, with darkness, clouds, and thick darkness.

12 <sup>m</sup> And the LORD spake unto you out of the midst of the fire : <sup>n</sup> ye heard the voice of the words, but saw no similitude ; <sup>o</sup> *only ye heard* a voice.

13 <sup>p</sup> And he declared unto you his covenant, which he commanded you to perform, *even* <sup>q</sup> ten commandments ; and <sup>r</sup> he wrote them upon two tables of stone.

14 ¶ And <sup>s</sup> the LORD commanded me at that time to teach you statutes and judgments, that ye might do them in the land whither ye go over to possess it.

15 <sup>t</sup> Take ye therefore good heed unto yourselves ; for ye saw no manner of *similitude* on the day *that* the LORD spake unto you in Hō'reb out of the midst of the fire :

16 Lest ye <sup>x</sup> corrupt yourselves, and <sup>y</sup> make you a graven image, the similitude of any figure, <sup>z</sup> the likeness of male or female,

17 The likeness of any beast that ~~is~~ on the earth, the likeness of any winged fowl that flieth in the air,

18 The likeness of any thing that creepeth on the ground, the likeness of any fish that ~~is~~ in the waters beneath the earth:

19 And lest thou <sup>a</sup> lift up thine eyes unto heaven, and when thou seest the sun, and the moon, and the stars, *even* <sup>b</sup> all the host of heaven, shouldst be driven to <sup>c</sup> worship them, and serve them, which the LORD thy God hath <sup>2</sup> divided unto all nations under the whole heaven.

20 But the LORD hath taken you, and <sup>a</sup> brought you forth out of the iron furnace, *even* out of E'gypt, <sup>e</sup> to be unto him a people of inheritance, as *ye are* this day.

21 Furthermore, <sup>f</sup> the LORD was angry with me for your sakes, and sware that I should not go over Jôr'dan, and that I should not go in unto that good land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance:

22 But <sup>g</sup> I must die in this land, <sup>h</sup> I must not go over Jôr'dan: but ye shall go over, and possess <sup>i</sup> that good land.

23 Take heed unto yourselves, <sup>k</sup> lest ye forget the covenant of the LORD your God, which he made with you, <sup>l</sup> and make you a graven image, or the likeness of any thing, which the LORD thy God hath forbidden thee.

24 For <sup>m</sup> the LORD thy God is a consuming fire, *even* <sup>n</sup> a jealous God.

25 ¶ When thou shalt beget children, and children's children, and ye shall have remained long in the land, and <sup>o</sup> shall corrupt yourselves, and make a graven image, or the likeness of any thing, and <sup>p</sup> shall do evil in the sight of the LORD thy God, to provoke him to anger:

26 ¶ I call heaven and earth to witness against you this day, that ye shall soon utterly perish from off the land whereunto ye go over Jôr'dan to possess it; ye shall not prolong your days upon it, but shall utterly be destroyed.

27 And the LORD <sup>r</sup> shall scatter you among the nations, and ye shall be left few in number among the hea-

B. C. 1451.

a ch. 17. 3.  
b Job 41. 25, 27.  
c Gen. 2. 1.  
2 Kin. 17. 16;  
21. 3.  
d Rom. 1. 25.  
e 2 Cor. 4. 17.  
f 1 Kin. 8. 51.  
g Jer. 11. 4.  
h Ex. 19. 5.  
i ch. 9. 29; 32.  
j Num. 20. 12.  
k ch. 1. 37; 3.  
l 26.  
m See 2 Pet. 1. 13, 14, 15.  
n ch. 3. 27.  
o ch. 3. 25.  
p ver. 9.  
q ver. 16.  
r Ex. 20. 4, 5.  
s m Ex. 24. 17.  
t ch. 9. 8.  
u Is. 33. 14.  
v Heb. 12. 28.  
w Ex. 20. 5.  
x ch. 6. 15.  
y Is. 42. 9.  
z 2 Kin. 17. 17, &c.  
aa ch. 30. 18, 19.  
ab Is. 1. 2.  
ac Mic. 6. 2.  
ad r Lev. 26. 32.  
ae ch. 28. 62, 64.  
af Neh. 1. 8.  
ag s ch. 28. 64.  
ah 1 Sam. 26. 19.  
ai Jer. 16. 13.  
aj r Ps. 114. 4, 5;  
ak 135. 15, 16.  
al Is. 44. 9; 46. 7.  
am u Lev. 26. 39, 40.  
an ch. 30. 1, 2, 3.  
ao 2 Chr. 15. 4.  
ap Neh. 1. 9.  
aq Is. 55. 6, 7.  
ar Jer. 29. 12, 13, 14.  
as s Heb. have found thee.  
at Ex. 18. 8.  
au ch. 31. 17.  
av z Gen. 49. 1.  
aw ch. 31. 29.  
ax Jer. 23. 20.  
ay Hos. 3. 5.  
az y Joel 2. 12.  
ba z 2 Chr. 30. 9.  
bb Neh. 9. 31.  
bc Ps. 116. 5.  
bd Jonah 4. 2.  
be a Job 8. 8.  
bf b Matt. 24. 31.  
bg c Ex. 24. 11;  
bh ch. 5. 24, 26.  
bi d ch. 7. 19;  
bj 29. 3.  
bk e Ex. 7. 3.  
bl f Ex. 13. 3.  
bm g Ex. 6. 8.  
bn a ch. 26. 6; 34. 12.  
bo i ch. 32. 39.  
bp 1 Sam. 2. 2.  
bq Is. 45. 5, 18, 22.  
br Mark 12. 29, 32.  
bs k Ex. 19. 9, 19;  
bt 20. 18, 22; 24. 16.  
bu Heb. 12. 18.  
bv f ch. 10. 15.  
bw m Ex. 13. 3.  
bx 9, 14.  
by n ch. 7. 1; 9. 1, 4, 5.

then, whither the LORD shall lead you.

28 And <sup>a</sup> there ye shall serve gods, the work of men's hands, wood and stone, <sup>b</sup> which neither see, nor hear, nor eat, nor smell.

29 <sup>c</sup> But if from thence thou shalt seek the LORD thy God, thou shalt find him, if thou seek him with all thy heart and with all thy soul.

30 When thou art in tribulation, and all these things <sup>d</sup> are come upon thee, <sup>e</sup> *even* in the latter days, if thou <sup>f</sup> turn to the LORD thy God, and shalt be obedient unto his voice;

31 (For the LORD thy God is <sup>g</sup> a merciful God;) he will not forsake thee, neither destroy thee, nor forget the covenant of thy fathers which he sware unto them.

32 For <sup>h</sup> ask now of the days that are past, which were before thee, since the day that God created man upon the earth, and <sup>i</sup> ask <sup>j</sup> from the one side of heaven unto the other, whether there hath been *any such thing* as this great thing *is*, or hath been heard like it?

33 <sup>k</sup> Did ever people hear the voice of God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as thou hast heard, and live?

34 Or hath God assayed to go and take him a nation from the midst of another nation, <sup>l</sup> by temptations, <sup>m</sup> by signs, and by wonders, and by war, and <sup>n</sup> by a mighty hand, and <sup>o</sup> by a stretched out arm, <sup>p</sup> and by great terrors, according to all that the LORD your God did for you in E'gypt before your eyes?

35 Unto thee it was shewed, that thou mightest know that the LORD he is God; <sup>q</sup> *there is none else beside him.*

36 <sup>r</sup> Out of heaven he made thee to hear his voice, that he might instruct thee: and upon earth he shewed thee his great fire; and thou heardest his words out of the midst of the fire.

37 And because <sup>s</sup> he loved thy fathers, therefore he chose their seed after them, and <sup>t</sup> brought thee out in his sight with his mighty power out of E'gypt;

38 <sup>u</sup> To drive out nations from before thee greater and mightier than thou art, to bring thee in, to give

thee their land for an inheritance, as it is this day.

39 Know therefore this day, and consider it in thine heart, that <sup>o</sup> the LORD he is God in heaven above, and upon the earth beneath: *there is none else.*

40 <sup>p</sup>Thou shalt keep therefore his statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee this day, <sup>q</sup> that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and that thou mayest prolong *thy* days upon the earth, which the LORD thy God giveth thee, for ever.

41 ¶ Then Mō'seš <sup>r</sup>severed three cities on this side Jōr'dan toward the sunrise;

42 <sup>s</sup>That the slayer might flee thither, which should kill his neighbour unawares, and hated him not in times past; and that fleeing unto one of these cities he might live:

43 *Namely, 'Bēzēr in the wilderness, in the plain country, of the Reu'ben-ites; and Rā'moth in Gīl'eād, of the Gād'ites; and Gō'lan in Bā'shān, of the Mā-nā's'sites.*

44 ¶ And this is the law which Mō'seš set before the children of Iſ'ra-el:

45 *These are the testimonies, and the statutes, and the judgments, which Mō'seš spake unto the children of Iſ'ra-el, after they came forth out of E'gypt,*

46 On this side Jōr'dan, <sup>u</sup>in the valley over against Bēth-pē'or, in the land of Si'hōn king of the Ām'ōr-ites, who dwelt at Hēsh'bōn, whom Mō'seš and the children of Iſ'ra-el <sup>x</sup>smote, after they were come forth out of E'gypt:

47 And they possessed his land, and the land <sup>y</sup>of Ōg king of Bā'shān, two kings of the Ām'ōr-ites, which were on this side Jōr'dan toward the sunrise;

48 <sup>z</sup>From Ār'ō-ēr, which is by the bank of the river Ār'nōn, even unto mount Si'ōn, which is <sup>a</sup>Hēr'mōn,

49 And all the plain on this side Jōr'dan eastward, even unto the sea of the plain, under the <sup>b</sup>springs of Pī's'gah.

## CHAPTER 5.

1 *The covenant in Horeb. 6 The ten commandments. 22 At the people's request Moses receiveth the law from God.*

B. C. 1451.

<sup>o</sup> ver. 35.  
Josh. 2. 11.

[1491.]

<sup>p</sup> Lev. 22. 31.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 5. 16; 6. 3, 13; 12. 25, 28; 22. 7.  
Eph. 6. 3.

<sup>r</sup> Num. 35. 6, 14.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 19. 4.

<sup>t</sup> Josh. 20. 8.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 3. 29.  
<sup>x</sup> Num. 21. 24.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 1. 4.  
<sup>z</sup> Num. 21. 35.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 3. 3, 4.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 2. 36; 3. 12.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 3. 9.  
<sup>d</sup> Ps. 125. 3.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 3. 17.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. *keep to do them.*

<sup>a</sup> Ex. 19. 5.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 4. 23.

<sup>c</sup> See Matt. 13. 17.

<sup>d</sup> Heb. 8. 9.

<sup>e</sup> Ex. 19. 9, 19; 20. 22.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 4. 33, 36; 34. 10.

<sup>g</sup> Ex. 20. 21.

<sup>h</sup> Gal. 3. 19.

<sup>i</sup> Ex. 19. 16; 20. 18; 24. 2.

<sup>j</sup> Ex. 20. 2, &c.

<sup>k</sup> Lev. 26. 1.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 6. 4.

<sup>m</sup> Ps. 81. 10.

<sup>n</sup> Heb. *servants.*

<sup>o</sup> Ex. 20. 3.

<sup>p</sup> Ex. 20. 4.

<sup>q</sup> Ex. 34. 7.

<sup>r</sup> Jer. 32. 18.

<sup>s</sup> Dan. 9. 4.

<sup>t</sup> Ex. 20. 7.

<sup>u</sup> Lev. 19. 12.

<sup>v</sup> Matt. 5. 33.

<sup>w</sup> Ex. 20. 8.

<sup>x</sup> Ex. 22. 12; 35. 2.

<sup>y</sup> Ezek. 20. 12.

<sup>z</sup> Gen. 2. 2.

<sup>a</sup> Ex. 16. 29, 30.

<sup>b</sup> Heb. 4. 4.

AND Mō'seš called all Iſ'ra-el, and <sup>a</sup>said unto them, Hear, O Iſ'ra-el, the statutes and judgments which I speak in your ears this day, that ye may learn them, and <sup>b</sup>keep, and do them.

2 <sup>a</sup>The LORD our God made a covenant with us in Hō'reb.

3 The LORD <sup>b</sup>made not this covenant with our fathers, but with us, *even us, who are all of us here alive this day.*

4 <sup>c</sup>The LORD talked with you face to face in the mount out of the midst of the fire,

5 (<sup>d</sup>I stood between the LORD and you at that time, to shew you the word of the LORD: for <sup>e</sup>ye were afraid by reason of the fire, and went not up into the mount;) saying,

6 ¶ *I am the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of E'gypt, from the house of <sup>3</sup>bondage.*

7 <sup>g</sup>Thou shalt have none other gods before me.

8 <sup>h</sup>Thou shalt not make thee *any* graven image, or *any* likeness of *any thing* that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the waters beneath the earth:

9 Thou shalt not bow down thyself unto them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God *am* a jealous God, <sup>i</sup>visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me,

10 <sup>k</sup>And shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me and keep my commandments.

11 <sup>l</sup>Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God in vain: for the LORD will not hold *him* guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

12 <sup>m</sup>Keep the sabbath day to sanctify it, as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee.

13 <sup>n</sup>Six days thou shalt labour, and do all thy work:

14 But the seventh day is the <sup>o</sup>sabbath of the LORD thy God: *in it* thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, nor thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thine ox, nor thine ass, nor any of thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates; that thy manser-

vant and thy maidservant may rest as well as thou.

15 <sup>p</sup> And remember that thou wast a servant in the land of *E'gypt*, and that the LORD thy God brought thee out thence <sup>q</sup> through a mighty hand and by a stretched out arm: therefore the LORD thy God commanded thee to keep the sabbath day.

16 ¶ Honour thy father and thy mother, as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee; <sup>r</sup> that thy days may be prolonged, and that it may go well with thee, in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

17 'Thou shalt not kill.

18 "Neither shalt thou commit adultery.

19 "Neither shalt thou steal.

20 "Neither shalt thou bear false witness against thy neighbour.

21 "Neither shalt thou desire thy neighbour's wife, neither shalt thou covet thy neighbour's house, his field, or his manservant, or his maidservant, his ox, or his ass, or any thing that is thy neighbour's.

22 ¶ These words the LORD spake unto all your assembly in the mount out of the midst of the fire, of the cloud, and of the thick darkness, with a great voice: and he added no more. And <sup>a</sup> he wrote them in two tables of stone, and delivered them unto me.

23 <sup>b</sup> And it came to pass, when ye heard the voice out of the midst of the darkness, (for the mountain did burn with fire,) that ye came near unto me, even all the heads of your tribes, and your elders;

24 And ye said, Behold, the LORD our God hath shewed us his glory and his greatness, and <sup>c</sup> we have heard his voice out of the midst of the fire: we have seen this day that God doth talk with man, and he <sup>d</sup> liveth.

25 Now therefore why should we die? for this great fire will consume us: <sup>e</sup> if we <sup>f</sup> hear the voice of the LORD our God any more, then we shall die.

26 <sup>f</sup> For who is there of all flesh, that hath heard the voice of the living God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as we have, and lived?

B. C. 1451.

p ch. 15. 15;  
16. 12; 24. 18,  
22.

q ch. 4. 34, 37.

r Ex. 20. 12.

Lev. 19. 3.

ch. 27. 16.

Ex. 2. 2, 3.

Col. 3. 20.

s ch. 4. 40.

t Ex. 20. 13.

Matt. 5. 21.

u Ex. 20. 14.

Luke 18. 20.

Jam. 2. 11.

x Ex. 20. 15.

Rom. 13. 9.

y Ex. 20. 16.

z Ex. 20. 17.

Mic. 2. 2.

Hab. 2. 9.

Luke 12. 15.

Rom. 7. 7;

13. 9.

a Ex. 24. 12;

31. 18.

ch. 4. 13.

b Ex. 20. 18, 19.

c Ex. 19. 19.

d Ex. 4. 33.

e Judg. 13. 22.

f ch. 18. 16.

2 Heb. add to

hear.

g ch. 4. 33.

h Ex. 20. 19.

Heb. 12. 19.

i ch. 18. 17.

j ch. 32. 29.

Ps. 81. 13.

Is. 48. 18.

Matt. 23. 37.

Luke 19. 42.

k ch. 11. 1.

l ch. 4. 40.

m Gal. 3. 19.

n ch. 17. 20;

28. 14.

Josh. 1. 7; 23.

6.

Prov. 4. 27.

o ch. 10. 12.

Ps. 119. 6.

Jer. 7. 23.

Luke 1. 6.

p ch. 4. 40.

q ch. 4. 1; 5.

31; 12. 1.

3 Heb. pass

over.

b Ex. 20. 20.

ch. 10. 12, 13.

Ps. 111. 10;

128. 1.

Eccles. 12. 13.

c ch. 4. 40.

Prov. 3. 1, 2.

27 Go thou near, and hear all that the LORD our God shall say: and <sup>q</sup> speak thou unto us all that the LORD our God shall speak unto thee; and we will hear it, and do it.

28 And the LORD heard the voice of your words, when ye spake unto me; and the LORD said unto me, I have heard the voice of the words of this people, which they have spoken unto thee: <sup>h</sup> they have well said all that they have spoken.

29 <sup>i</sup> O that there were such an heart in them, that they would fear me, and <sup>k</sup> keep all my commandments always, <sup>l</sup> that it might be well with them, and with their children for ever!

30 Go say to them, Get you into your tents again.

31 But as for thee, stand thou here by me, <sup>m</sup> and I will speak unto thee all the commandments, and the statutes, and the judgments, which thou shalt teach them, that they may do them in the land which I give them to possess it.

32 Ye shall observe to do therefore as the LORD your God hath commanded you: <sup>n</sup> ye shall not turn aside to the right hand or to the left.

33 Ye shall walk in <sup>o</sup> all the ways which the LORD your God hath commanded you, that ye may live, <sup>p</sup> and that it may be well with you, and that ye may prolong your days in the land which ye shall possess.

## CHAPTER 6.

1 The end of the law is obedience. 3 An exhortation thereto.

NOW these are <sup>a</sup> the commandments, the statutes, and the judgments, which the LORD your God commanded to teach you, that ye might do them in the land whither ye <sup>q</sup> go to possess it:

2 <sup>b</sup> That thou mightest fear the LORD thy God, to keep all his statutes and his commandments, which I command thee, thou, and thy son, and thy son's son, all the days of thy life; <sup>c</sup> and that thy days may be prolonged.

3 ¶ Hear therefore, O *Iſ'ra-el*, and observe to do it; that it may be well with thee, and that ye may increase

mightily, <sup>d</sup> as the LORD God of thy fathers hath promised thee, in <sup>e</sup> the land that floweth with milk and honey.

4 <sup>f</sup> Hear, O Is'ra-el: the LORD our God is one LORD:

5 And <sup>g</sup> thou shalt love the LORD thy God <sup>h</sup> with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might.

6 And <sup>i</sup> these words, which I command thee this day, shall be in thine heart:

7 And <sup>k</sup> thou shalt <sup>l</sup> teach them diligently unto thy children, and shalt talk of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou risest up.

8 <sup>m</sup> And thou shalt bind them for a sign upon thine hand, and they shall be as frontlets between thine eyes.

9 <sup>n</sup> And thou shalt write them upon the posts of thy house, and on thy gates.

10 And it shall be, when the LORD thy God shall have brought thee into the land which he swore unto thy fathers, to Á'brā-hām, to Í'saac, and to Já'cob, to give thee great and goodly cities, <sup>o</sup> which thou buildedst not,

11 And houses full of all good things, which thou filledst not, and wells digged, which thou diggedst not, vineyards and olive trees, which thou plantedst not; <sup>p</sup> when thou shalt have eaten and be full;

12 Then beware lest thou forget the LORD, which brought thee forth out of the land of É'gypt, from the house of <sup>q</sup> bondage.

13 Thou shalt <sup>r</sup> fear the LORD thy God, and serve him, and <sup>s</sup> shalt swear by his name.

14 Yeshall not <sup>t</sup> go after other gods, <sup>u</sup> of the gods of the people which are round about you;

15 (For <sup>v</sup> the LORD thy God is a jealous God among you) <sup>w</sup> lest the anger of the LORD thy God be kindled against thee, and destroy thee from off the face of the earth.

16 <sup>x</sup> Ye shall not tempt the LORD your God, <sup>y</sup> as ye tempted him in Mās'sah.

17 Ye shall <sup>z</sup> diligently keep the

B. C. 1451.

d Gen. 15. 5;  
22. 17.

e Ex. 3. 8.

f Is. 42. 8.

g Mark 12. 29.

h John 17. 3.

i Cor. 8. 4, 6.

j ch. 10. 12.

k Matt. 22. 37.

l Mark 12. 30.

m Luke 10. 27.

n 1 Kin. 23. 25.

o ch. 11. 16; 32.

p Ps. 37. 31; 40.

q s. 119. 11, 98.

r Prov. 3. 3.

s Is. 51. 7.

t ch. 4. 9; 11.

u Ps. 78. 4, 5, 6.

v Eph. 6. 4.

w Heb. *what*,  
or *sharp*.

x Ex. 13. 9, 16.

y ch. 11. 18.

z Prov. 3. 3; 6.

aa 21; 7. 3.

ab m ch. 11. 20.

ac Is. 51. 8.

ad n Josh. 24. 13.

ae Ps. 105. 44.

af o ch. 8. 10, &c.

ag 3 Heb. *bond-*  
*men*, or, *ser-*  
*vants*.

ah p ch. 10. 12.

ai 20; 13. 4.

aj Matt. 4. 10.

ak Luke 4. 8.

al q Ps. 63. 11.

am Is. 45. 23; 65.

an 16.

ao Jer. 4. 2; 5.

ap 7; 12. 16.

aq r ch. 8. 19; 11.

ar 23.

as Jer. 25. 6.

at s ch. 13. 7.

au t Ex. 20. 5.

av u ch. 4. 24.

aw v ch. 7. 4; 11.

ax 17.

ay z Matt. 4. 7.

az Luke 4. 12.

ba q Ex. 17. 2, 7.

bb Num. 20. 3.

bc 4; 21. 4, 5.

bd 1 Cor. 10. 9.

be zch. 11. 13, 22.

bf Ps. 119. 4.

bg c Ex. 15. 26.

bh ch. 12. 28; 13.

bi 18.

bj d Num. 33. 52.

bk 53.

bl c Ex. 13. 14.

bm Heb. *to mor-*  
*row*.

bn d Ex. 3. 19;

bo 12. 3.

bp c Ex. 7. 8; 9;

bq 10; 11; 12.

br Ps. 135. 5.

bs 5 Heb. *evil*.

bt f ver. 2.

bu g ch. 10. 13.

bv Job 35. 7, 8.

bw Jer. 32. 39.

bx Ach. 4. 1; 8. 1.

by Ps. 41. 2.

bz Luke 10. 28.

ca 1 Lev. 18. 5.

cb ch. 24. 19.

cc Rom. 10. 3, 5.

cd a ch. 31. 3.

ce Ps. 44. 2, 3.

cf b Gen. 15. 19,

cg Ach. 4. 1; 8. 1.

ch Ex. 33. 2.

ci c ch. 4. 38; 9. 1.

cd ver. 23.

ce ch. 23. 14.

commandments of the LORD your God, and his testimonies, and his statutes, which he hath commanded thee.

18 And thou <sup>a</sup> shalt do that which is right and good in the sight of the LORD: that it may be well with thee, and that thou mayest go in and possess the good land which the LORD swore unto thy fathers,

19 <sup>b</sup> To cast out all thine enemies from before thee, as the LORD hath spoken.

20 And <sup>c</sup> when thy son asketh thee <sup>d</sup> in time to come, saying, What mean the testimonies, and the statutes, and the judgments, which the LORD our God hath commanded you?

21 Then thou shalt say unto thy son, We were Phā'raōh's bondmen in É'gypt; and the LORD brought us out of É'gypt <sup>e</sup> with a mighty hand:

22 <sup>f</sup> And the LORD shewed signs and wonders, great and <sup>g</sup> sore, upon É'gypt, upon Phā'raōh, and upon all his household, before our eyes:

23 And he brought us out from thence, that he might bring us in, to give us the land which he swore unto our fathers.

24 And the LORD commanded us to do all these statutes, <sup>h</sup> to fear the LORD our God, <sup>i</sup> for our good always, that <sup>j</sup> he might preserve us alive, as it is at this day.

25 And <sup>k</sup> it shall be our righteousness, if we observe to do all these commandments before the LORD our God, as he hath commanded us.

## CHAPTER 7.

1 All communion with the nations is forbidden. 4 for fear of idolatry, 6 for the holiness of the people, 11 for the assuredness of victory which God will give over them.

WHEN the <sup>a</sup> LORD thy God shall bring thee into the land whither thou goest to possess it, and hath cast out many nations before thee, <sup>b</sup> the Hīt'tites, and the Gīr'gashites, and the Ām'ōr-ites, and the Cā'nāan-ites, and the Pēr'iz-zites, and the Hī'vites, and the Jēb'u-sites, seven nations <sup>c</sup> greater and mightier than thou;

2 And when the LORD thy God shall <sup>d</sup> deliver them before thee



thou shalt smite them, *and* <sup>e</sup> utterly destroy them; <sup>f</sup> thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor shew mercy unto them:

3 <sup>g</sup> Neither shalt thou make marriages with them; thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son.

4 For they will turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve other gods: <sup>h</sup> so will the anger of the LORD be kindled against you, and destroy thee suddenly.

5 But thus shall ye deal with them; ye shall <sup>i</sup> destroy their altars, and break down their <sup>j</sup> images, and cut down their groves, and burn their graven images with fire.

6 <sup>k</sup> For thou art an holy people unto the LORD thy God: <sup>l</sup> the LORD thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above all people that are upon the face of the earth.

7 The LORD did not set his love upon you, nor choose you, because ye were more in number than any people; for ye were <sup>m</sup> the fewest of all people:

8 But <sup>n</sup> because the LORD loved you, and because he would keep <sup>o</sup> the oath which he had sworn unto your fathers, <sup>p</sup> hath the LORD brought you out with a mighty hand, and redeemed you out of the house of bondmen, from the hand of Phā-raōh king of E'gypt.

9 Know therefore that the LORD thy God, he is God, <sup>q</sup> the faithful God, <sup>r</sup> which keepeth covenant and mercy with them that love him and keep his commandments to a thousand generations;

10 And <sup>s</sup> repayeth them that hate him to their face, to destroy them: <sup>t</sup> he will not be slack to him that hateth him, he will repay him to his face.

11 Thou shalt therefore keep the commandments, and the statutes, and the judgments, which I command thee this day, to do them.

12 ¶ <sup>u</sup> Wherefore it shall come to pass, <sup>v</sup> if ye hearken to these judgments, and keep, and do them, that the LORD thy God shall keep unto

B. C. 1451.

<sup>e</sup> Lev. 27. 28.

28.

Num. 33. 52.

ch. 20. 16, 17.

Josh. 6. 17. 8.

24; 9. 24; 10.

28. 40; 11. 11.

12. 15, 16.

Judg. 2. 2.

ch. 20. 10, &amp;c.

Josh. 2. 14.

Josh. 1. 24.

9 Josh. 22. 12.

1 Kin. 11. 2.

Ezra 9. 2.

1 ch. 6. 15.

14. Ex. 23. 24;

34. 12, 13.

ch. 12. 2. 3.

2 Heb. statutes,

or, pillars.

k Ex. 19. 6.

ch. 14. 2; 26.

13. Pa. 50. 5.

Jer. 2. 3.

l Ex. 19. 5.

Amos 3. 2.

1 Pet. 2. 9.

m ch. 10. 22.

n ch. 10. 15.

o Ex. 32. 13.

Pa. 105. 8-10.

Luke 1. 55.

72. 73.

p Ex. 13. 3, 14.

1 Is. 49. 7.

1 Cor. 1. 9;

10. 13.

2 Cor. 1. 18.

1 Thess. 5. 24.

2 Thess. 3. 3.

2 Tim. 2. 13.

Heb. 11. 11.

1 John 1. 9.

r Ex. 20. 6.

Neh. 5. 10.

Dan. 9. 4.

s Is. 59. 18.

Nah. 1. 2.

t ch. 32. 35.

u Lev. 26. 3.

ch. 28. 1.

v Heb. be-

cause.

x Pa. 105. 8, 9.

Luke 1. 55.

y John 14. 21.

z ch. 28. 4.

a Ex. 23. 26,

&amp;c.

b Ex. 9. 14; 15.

26.

ch. 28. 27, 60.

c ver. 2.

d ch. 13. 8; 19.

13. 21; 25. 12.

e Ex. 23. 63.

ch. 12. 30.

Judg. 8. 27.

Pa. 106. 36.

f Num. 33. 53.

g ch. 31. 6.

h Pa. 105. 5.

i ch. 4. 34; 29. 3.

k Ex. 23. 28.

l Josh. 24. 12.

m Num. 11. 20;

n 14. 9, 14; 42;

o 16. 3.

p Josh. 3. 10.

q m ch. 10. 17.

r Neh. 1. 5; 4.

s 14. 9. 32.

t m Ex. 23. 29,

30.

u 4 Heb. pluck

off.

v 5 Heb. before

thy face,

ver. 2.

thee <sup>x</sup> the covenant and the mercy which he swore unto thy fathers:

13 And he will <sup>y</sup> love thee, and bless thee, and multiply thee: <sup>z</sup> he will also bless the fruit of thy womb, and the fruit of thy land, thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep, in the land which he swore unto thy fathers to give thee.

14 Thou shalt be blessed above all people: <sup>a</sup> there shall not be male or female barren among you, or among your cattle.

15 And the LORD will take away from thee all sickness, and will put none of the <sup>b</sup> evil diseases of E'gypt, which thou knowest, upon thee; but will lay them upon all them that hate thee.

16 And <sup>c</sup> thou shalt consume all the people which the LORD thy God shall deliver thee; <sup>d</sup> thine eye shall have no pity upon them: neither shalt thou serve their gods; for that will be <sup>e</sup> a snare unto thee.

17 If thou shalt say in thine heart, These nations are more than I; how can I <sup>f</sup> dispossess them?

18 <sup>g</sup> Thou shalt not be afraid of them: but shalt well <sup>h</sup> remember what the LORD thy God did unto Phā-raōh, and unto all E'gypt;

19 <sup>i</sup> The great temptations which thine eyes saw, and the signs, and the wonders, and the mighty hand, and the stretched out arm, whereby the LORD thy God brought thee out: so shall the LORD thy God do unto all the people of whom thou art afraid.

20 <sup>k</sup> Moreover the LORD thy God will send the hornet among them, until they that are left, and hide themselves from thee, be destroyed.

21 Thou shalt not be affrighted at them: for the LORD thy God is <sup>l</sup> among you, <sup>m</sup> a mighty God and terrible.

22 <sup>n</sup> And the LORD thy God will <sup>o</sup> put out those nations before thee by little and little: thou mayest not consume them at once, lest the beasts of the field increase upon thee.

23 But the LORD thy God shall deliver them <sup>p</sup> unto thee, and shall destroy them with a mighty destruction, until they be destroyed.

24 And <sup>o</sup> he shall deliver their kings into thine hand, and thou shalt destroy their name <sup>p</sup> from under heaven: <sup>q</sup> there shall no man be able to stand before thee, until thou have destroyed them.

25 The graven images of their gods <sup>r</sup> shall ye burn with fire: thou <sup>s</sup> shalt not desire the silver or gold that is on them, nor take <sup>t</sup> it unto thee, lest thou be <sup>u</sup> snared therein: for it is <sup>v</sup> "an abomination to the LORD thy God.

26 Neither shalt thou bring an abomination into thine house, lest thou be a cursed thing like it: but thou shalt utterly detest it, and thou shalt utterly abhor it; <sup>w</sup> for it is a cursed thing.

## CHAPTER 8.

*An exhortation to obedience in regard of God's dealing with them.*

ALL the commandments which I command thee this day <sup>a</sup> shall ye observe to do, that ye may live, and multiply, and go in and possess the land which the LORD sware unto your fathers.

2 And thou shalt remember all the way which the LORD thy God <sup>b</sup> led thee these forty years in the wilderness, to humble thee, and <sup>c</sup> to prove thee, <sup>d</sup> to know what was in thine heart, whether thou wouldest keep his commandments, or no.

3 And he humbled thee, and <sup>e</sup> suffered thee to hunger, and <sup>f</sup> fed thee with manna, which thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know; that he might make thee know that man doth <sup>g</sup> not live by bread only, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of the LORD doth man live.

4 <sup>h</sup> Thy raiment waxed not old upon thee, neither did thy foot swell, these forty years.

5 <sup>i</sup> Thou shalt also consider in thine heart, that, as a man chasteneth his son, so the LORD thy God chasteneth thee.

6 Therefore thou shalt keep the commandments of the LORD thy God, <sup>k</sup> to walk in his ways, and to fear him.

7 For the LORD thy God bringeth thee into a good land, <sup>l</sup> a land of brooks of water, of fountains and

B. C. 1451.

<sup>o</sup> Josh. 10. 24, 25, 42; 12. 1, &c.  
<sup>p</sup> Ex. 17. 14.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 9. 14; 25. 19; 23. 20.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 11. 25.  
<sup>s</sup> Josh. 1. 5; 10. 8; 21. 9.  
<sup>t</sup> ver. 5.  
<sup>u</sup> Ex. 32. 20.  
<sup>v</sup> ch. 12. 3.  
<sup>w</sup> 1 Chr. 14. 12.  
<sup>x</sup> Josh. 7. 1, 21.  
<sup>y</sup> Judg. 8. 27.  
<sup>z</sup> Zeph. 1. 3.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 17. 1.

<sup>b</sup> Lev. 27. 28.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 13. 17.  
<sup>d</sup> Josh. 6. 17, 18; 7. 1.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 4. 1; 5. 32, 33; 6. 1, 2, 3.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 1. 3; 2. 7; 28. 5.  
<sup>g</sup> Ps. 136. 16.  
<sup>h</sup> Amos 2. 10.  
<sup>i</sup> Ex. 16. 4.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 13. 3.  
<sup>k</sup> 2 Chr. 32. 1.  
<sup>l</sup> John 2. 25.  
<sup>m</sup> Ex. 16. 2, 3.  
<sup>n</sup> Ex. 16. 12, 14, 35.  
<sup>o</sup> Ps. 104. 29.  
<sup>p</sup> Matt. 4. 4.  
<sup>q</sup> Luke 4. 4.  
<sup>r</sup> h ch. 29. 5.  
<sup>s</sup> Neh. 9. 21.  
<sup>t</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 14.  
<sup>u</sup> Ps. 89. 32.  
<sup>v</sup> Prov. 3. 12.  
<sup>w</sup> Heb. 12. 5, 6.  
<sup>x</sup> Rev. 3. 19.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 5. 33.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 11. 10, 11, 12.  
<sup>a</sup> 2 Heb. of olive tree of oil.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 33. 25.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 6. 11, 12.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 23. 47; 32. 15.  
<sup>e</sup> Prov. 30. 9.  
<sup>f</sup> Hos. 13. 6.  
<sup>g</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 7.  
<sup>h</sup> Ps. 106. 21.  
<sup>i</sup> Is. 63. 12, 13, 14.  
<sup>j</sup> Jer. 2. 6.  
<sup>k</sup> Num. 21. 6.  
<sup>l</sup> Hos. 13. 5.  
<sup>m</sup> (Num. 20. 11.  
<sup>n</sup> Ps. 78. 15; 114. 8.  
<sup>o</sup> ver. 3.  
<sup>p</sup> Ex. 16. 15.  
<sup>q</sup> Jer. 24. 5, 6.  
<sup>r</sup> Heb. 12. 11.  
<sup>s</sup> y ch. 9. 4.  
<sup>t</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 7.  
<sup>u</sup> Prov. 10. 22.  
<sup>v</sup> Hos. 2. 8.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 7. 8, 12.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 4. 26;  
<sup>y</sup> 30. 18.

<sup>z</sup> Lev. 27. 28.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 13. 17.  
<sup>b</sup> Josh. 6. 17, 18; 7. 1.

<sup>c</sup> Lev. 27. 28.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 13. 17.  
<sup>e</sup> Josh. 6. 17, 18; 7. 1.

<sup>f</sup> Lev. 27. 28.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 13. 17.  
<sup>h</sup> Josh. 6. 17, 18; 7. 1.

<sup>i</sup> Lev. 27. 28.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 13. 17.  
<sup>k</sup> Josh. 6. 17, 18; 7. 1.

<sup>l</sup> Lev. 27. 28.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 13. 17.  
<sup>n</sup> Josh. 6. 17, 18; 7. 1.

<sup>o</sup> Lev. 27. 28.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 13. 17.  
<sup>q</sup> Josh. 6. 17, 18; 7. 1.

<sup>r</sup> Lev. 27. 28.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 13. 17.  
<sup>t</sup> Josh. 6. 17, 18; 7. 1.

<sup>u</sup> Lev. 27. 28.  
<sup>v</sup> ch. 13. 17.  
<sup>w</sup> Josh. 6. 17, 18; 7. 1.

<sup>x</sup> Lev. 27. 28.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 13. 17.  
<sup>z</sup> Josh. 6. 17, 18; 7. 1.

<sup>a</sup> Lev. 27. 28.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 13. 17.  
<sup>c</sup> Josh. 6. 17, 18; 7. 1.

<sup>d</sup> Lev. 27. 28.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 13. 17.  
<sup>f</sup> Josh. 6. 17, 18; 7. 1.

<sup>g</sup> Lev. 27. 28.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 13. 17.  
<sup>i</sup> Josh. 6. 17, 18; 7. 1.

<sup>j</sup> Lev. 27. 28.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 13. 17.  
<sup>l</sup> Josh. 6. 17, 18; 7. 1.

<sup>m</sup> Lev. 27. 28.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 13. 17.  
<sup>o</sup> Josh. 6. 17, 18; 7. 1.

<sup>p</sup> Lev. 27. 28.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 13. 17.  
<sup>r</sup> Josh. 6. 17, 18; 7. 1.

<sup>s</sup> Lev. 27. 28.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 13. 17.  
<sup>u</sup> Josh. 6. 17, 18; 7. 1.

<sup>v</sup> Lev. 27. 28.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 13. 17.  
<sup>x</sup> Josh. 6. 17, 18; 7. 1.

<sup>y</sup> Lev. 27. 28.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 13. 17.  
<sup>a</sup> Josh. 6. 17, 18; 7. 1.

<sup>b</sup> Lev. 27. 28.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 13. 17.  
<sup>d</sup> Josh. 6. 17, 18; 7. 1.

<sup>e</sup> Lev. 27. 28.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 13. 17.  
<sup>g</sup> Josh. 6. 17, 18; 7. 1.

<sup>h</sup> Lev. 27. 28.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 13. 17.  
<sup>j</sup> Josh. 6. 17, 18; 7. 1.

<sup>k</sup> Lev. 27. 28.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 13. 17.  
<sup>m</sup> Josh. 6. 17, 18; 7. 1.

<sup>n</sup> Lev. 27. 28.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 13. 17.  
<sup>p</sup> Josh. 6. 17, 18; 7. 1.

<sup>q</sup> Lev. 27. 28.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 13. 17.  
<sup>s</sup> Josh. 6. 17, 18; 7. 1.

<sup>t</sup> Lev. 27. 28.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 13. 17.  
<sup>v</sup> Josh. 6. 17, 18; 7. 1.

depths that spring out of valleys and hills;

8 A land of wheat, and barley, and vines, and fig trees, and pomegranates; a land <sup>2</sup> of oil olive, and honey;

9 A land wherein thou shalt eat bread without scarceness, thou shalt not lack any thing in it; a land <sup>m</sup> whose stones are iron, and out of whose hills thou mayest dig brass.

10 <sup>n</sup> When thou hast eaten and art full, then thou shalt bless the LORD thy God for the good land which he hath given thee.

11 Beware that thou forget not the LORD thy God, in not keeping his commandments, and his judgments, and his statutes, which I command thee this day:

12 <sup>o</sup> Lest when thou hast eaten and art full, and hast built goodly houses, and dwelt therein;

13 And when thy herds and thy flocks multiply, and thy silver and thy gold is multiplied, and all that thou hast is multiplied;

14 <sup>p</sup> Then thine heart be lifted up, and thou <sup>q</sup> forget the LORD thy God, which brought thee forth out of the land of <sup>r</sup> Egypt, from the house of bondage;

15 Who <sup>s</sup> led thee through that great and terrible wilderness, <sup>t</sup> wherein were fiery serpents, and scorpions, and drought, where there was no water; <sup>u</sup> who brought thee forth water out of the rock of flint;

16 Who fed thee in the wilderness with <sup>v</sup> manna, which thy fathers knew not, that he might humble thee, and that he might prove thee, <sup>w</sup> to do thee good at thy latter end;

17 <sup>x</sup> And thou say in thine heart, My power and the might of mine hand hath gotten me this wealth.

18 But thou shalt remember the LORD thy God: <sup>y</sup> for it is he that giveth thee power to get wealth, <sup>z</sup> that he may establish his covenant which he sware unto thy fathers, as it is this day.

19 And it shall be, if thou do at all forget the LORD thy God, and walk after other gods, and serve them, and worship them, <sup>a</sup> I testify against you this day that ye shall surely perish.

20 As the nations which the LORD destroyeth before your face, <sup>c</sup>so shall ye perish; because ye would not be obedient unto the voice of the LORD your God.

## CHAPTER 9.

*Moses dissuadeth them from the opinion of their own righteousness, by rehearsing their several rebellions.*

**H**EAR, O Ġs'ra-el: Thou art to go in to possess nations <sup>b</sup>greater and mightier than thyself, cities great and <sup>c</sup>fenced up to heaven.

2 A people great and tall, <sup>d</sup>the children of the Ġn'g-kims, whom thou knowest, and of whom thou hast heard say, Who can stand before the children of Ġ'n'ak!

3 Understand therefore this day, that the LORD thy God is he which <sup>e</sup>goeth over before thee; as a <sup>f</sup>consuming fire <sup>g</sup>he shall destroy them, and he shall bring them down before thy face: <sup>h</sup>so shalt thou drive them out, and destroy them quickly, as the LORD hath said unto thee.

4 <sup>i</sup>Speak not thou in thine heart, after that the LORD thy God hath cast them out from before thee, saying, For my righteousness the LORD hath brought me in to possess this land: but <sup>k</sup>for the wickedness of these nations the LORD doth drive them out from before thee.

5 <sup>l</sup>Not for thy righteousness, or for the uprightness of thine heart, dost thou go to possess their land: but for the wickedness of these nations the LORD thy God doth drive them out from before thee, and that he may perform <sup>m</sup>the word which the LORD swore unto thy fathers, Ġ'brā-hām, Ġ'gac, and Ġā'qob.

6 Understand therefore, that the LORD thy God giveth thee not this good land to possess it for thy righteousness; for thou art <sup>n</sup>a stiffnecked people.

7 <sup>o</sup>Remember, and forget not, how thou provokedst the LORD thy God to wrath in the wilderness: <sup>p</sup>from the day that thou didst depart out of the land of Ġ'gypt, until ye came unto this place, ye have been rebellious against the LORD.

8 Also <sup>q</sup>in Hō'reb ye provoked the LORD to wrath, so that the LORD

B. C. 1451.

c <sup>1</sup>Dan. 9. 11, 12.e <sup>1</sup>ch. 11. 31. Josh. 3. 16; 4. 13; 4. 18; 7. 1; 11. 23. c <sup>1</sup>ch. 1. 28.d <sup>1</sup>Num. 13. 22, 28, 32, 33.e <sup>1</sup>ch. 31. 3. Josh. 3. 11. f <sup>1</sup>ch. 4. 24. Heb. 12. 29. g <sup>1</sup>ch. 7. 23. h <sup>1</sup>Ex. 23. 31. ch. 7. 24.i <sup>1</sup>ch. 8. 17. Rom. 11. 6, 20. j <sup>1</sup>Cor. 4. 4, 7. k <sup>1</sup>Gen. 15. 16. Lev. 18. 24, 25. ch. 18. 12. l <sup>1</sup>Tit. 3. 5. m <sup>1</sup>Gen. 12. 7; 13. 15; 15. 7; 17. 8; 26. 4; 28. 13.n <sup>1</sup>ver. 13. Ex. 32. 9; 33. 3; 34. 9. o <sup>1</sup>Ex. 14. 11; 16. 2; 17. 2. Num. 11. 4; 20. 2; 25. 2. ch. 31. 27.p <sup>1</sup>Ex. 32. 4. Ps. 106. 19. q <sup>1</sup>Ex. 24. 12, 13. r <sup>1</sup>Ex. 24. 18; 34. 28. s <sup>1</sup>Ex. 31. 18. t <sup>1</sup>Ex. 19. 17; 20. 1.u <sup>1</sup>ch. 4. 10; 10. 4; 18. 16. v <sup>1</sup>Ex. 32. 7. w <sup>1</sup>ch. 31. 29. x <sup>1</sup>Judg. 2. 17. y <sup>1</sup>Ex. 32. 9. z <sup>1</sup>ver. 6. ch. 10. 16; 31. 27.a <sup>1</sup>Kin. 17. 14. b <sup>1</sup>Ex. 32. 10. c <sup>1</sup>ch. 29. 20. Ps. 9. 5; 109. 13. d <sup>1</sup>Num. 14. 12. e <sup>1</sup>Ex. 32. 15. f <sup>1</sup>Ex. 19. 18. ch. 4. 11; 5. 23. g <sup>1</sup>Ex. 32. 19. 1491.] h <sup>1</sup>Ex. 34. 28. i <sup>1</sup>Ps. 106. 23.

was angry with you to have destroyed you.

9 <sup>a</sup>When I was gone up into the mount to receive the tables of stone, even the tables of the covenant which the LORD made with you, then <sup>b</sup>I abode in the mount forty days and forty nights, I neither did eat bread nor drink water:

10 <sup>c</sup>And the LORD delivered unto me two tables of stone written with the finger of God; and on them <sup>d</sup>was written according to all the words, which the LORD spake with you in the mount out of the midst of the fire <sup>e</sup>in the day of the assembly.

11 And it came to pass at the end of forty days and forty nights, <sup>f</sup>that the LORD gave me the two tables of stone, even the tables of the covenant.

12 And the LORD said unto me, <sup>g</sup>Arise, get thee down quickly from hence; for thy people which thou hast brought forth out of Ġ'gypt have corrupted <sup>h</sup>themselves; they are <sup>i</sup>quickly turned aside out of the way which I commanded them; they have made them a molten image.

13 Furthermore <sup>j</sup>the LORD spake unto me, saying, I have seen this people, and, behold, <sup>k</sup>it is a stiffnecked people:

14 <sup>l</sup>Let me alone, that I may destroy them, and <sup>m</sup>blot out their name from under heaven: <sup>n</sup>and I will make of thee a nation mightier and greater than they.

15 <sup>o</sup>So I turned and came down from the mount, and <sup>p</sup>the mount burned with fire: and the two tables of the covenant <sup>q</sup>were in my two hands.

16 And <sup>r</sup>I looked, and, behold, ye had sinned against the LORD your God, and had made you a molten calf: ye had turned aside quickly out of the way which the LORD had commanded you.

17 And I took the two tables, and cast them out of my two hands, and brake them before your eyes.

18 And I <sup>s</sup>fell down before the LORD, as at the first, forty days and forty nights: I did neither eat bread, nor drink water, because of all your sins which ye sinned, in doing wick-

edly in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger.

19 <sup>h</sup> For I was afraid of the anger and hot displeasure, wherewith the LORD was wroth against you to destroy you. <sup>i</sup> But the LORD hearkened unto me at that time also.

20 And the LORD was very angry with Aar<sup>o</sup>qn to have destroyed him: and I prayed for Aar<sup>o</sup>qn also the same time.

21 And <sup>k</sup> I took your sin, the calf which ye had made, and burnt it with fire, and stamped it, and ground it very small, even until it was as small as dust: and I cast the dust thereof into the brook that descended out of the mount.

22 And at <sup>l</sup> Tab<sup>o</sup>-e-rah, and at <sup>m</sup> Mas<sup>o</sup>-sah, and at <sup>n</sup> Kib<sup>o</sup>-roth-hat-ta<sup>o</sup>-vah, ye provoked the LORD to wrath.

23 Likewise <sup>o</sup> when the LORD sent you from Ka<sup>o</sup>-desh-bar<sup>o</sup>-ne-a, saying, Go up and possess the land which I have given you; then ye rebelled against the commandment of the LORD your God, and <sup>p</sup> ye believed him not, nor hearkened to his voice.

24 <sup>q</sup> Ye have been rebellious against the LORD from the day that I knew you.

25 <sup>r</sup> Thus I fell down before the LORD forty days and forty nights, as I fell down at the first; because the LORD had said he would destroy you.

26 <sup>s</sup> I prayed therefore unto the LORD, and said, O Lord GOD, destroy not thy people and thine inheritance, which thou hast redeemed through thy greatness, which thou hast brought forth out of E<sup>o</sup>gypt with a mighty hand.

27 Remember thy servants, A<sup>o</sup>-bra<sup>o</sup>-ham, I<sup>o</sup>-sac, and Ja<sup>o</sup>-cob; look not unto the stubbornness of this people, nor to their wickedness, nor to their sin:

28 Lest <sup>t</sup> the land whence thou broughtest us out say, <sup>u</sup> Because the LORD was not able to bring them into the land which he promised them, and because he hated them, he hath brought them out to slay them in the wilderness.

29 <sup>v</sup> Yet they are thy people and thine inheritance, which thou

B. C. 1491.

<sup>h</sup> Ex. 32. 10, 11.<sup>i</sup> Ex. 32. 14; 33. 17. ch. 10. 10. Pa. 106. 23.<sup>k</sup> Ex. 32. 20. La. 31. 7.<sup>l</sup> Num. 11. 1, 3, 5. m Ex. 17. 7. n Num. 11. 4, 34. o Num. 13. 3; 14. 1.<sup>p</sup> Pa. 106. 24, 25. q ch. 31. 27. r ver. 18. s Ex. 32. 11, 12. t Gen. 41. 57. 1 Sam. 14. 25. u Ex. 32. 12. Num. 14. 16. z ch. 4. 20. 1 Kin. 8. 51. Neh. 1. 10. Pa. 95. 7.<sup>a</sup> Ex. 34. 1, 2. b Ex. 25. 10. c Ex. 25. 16, 21. d Ex. 25. 5, 10; 37. 1.<sup>e</sup> Ex. 34. 4. f Ex. 34. 28. 2 Heb. words. g Ex. 20. 1. h Ex. 19. 17. i ch. 9. 10; 18. 16. j Ex. 34. 29. k Ex. 40. 20. l 1 Kin. 8. 9. m Num. 33. 31. n Num. 33. 30. o Num. 20. 28; 33. 35. p Num. 33. 32, 33. q Num. 33. 6; 4. 8, 14; 16. 9. r Num. 4. 15. s ch. 18. 5. t Lev. 9. 22. Num. 6. 23. ch. 21. 5. u Num. 18. 20, 24. ch. 18. 1, 2. Ezek. 44. 28. v Ex. 34. 28. ch. 9. 18, 25. 3 Or, former days.

[1491.]

<sup>v</sup> Ex. 32. 14, 33, 34; 33. 17. ch. 9. 19.

broughtest out by thy mighty power and by thy stretched out arm.

## CHAPTER 10.

1 *God's mercy in restoring the two tables, 8 in separating the tribe of Levi, 10 in hearkening unto Moses' suit for the people. 12 An exhortation unto obedience.*

AT that time the LORD said unto me, <sup>a</sup> Hew thee two tables of stone like unto the first, and come up unto me into the mount, and <sup>b</sup> make thee an ark of wood.

2 And I will write on the tables the words that were in the first tables, which thou brakest, and <sup>c</sup> thou shalt put them in the ark.

3 And I made an ark of <sup>d</sup> shittim wood, and <sup>e</sup> hewed two tables of stone like unto the first, and went up into the mount, having the two tables in mine hand.

4 And <sup>f</sup> he wrote on the tables, according to the first writing, the ten <sup>g</sup> commandments, <sup>h</sup> which the LORD spake unto you in the mount out of the midst of the fire <sup>i</sup> in the day of the assembly: and the LORD gave them unto me.

5 And I turned myself and <sup>j</sup> came down from the mount, and <sup>k</sup> put the tables in the ark which I had made; <sup>l</sup> and there they be, as the LORD commanded me.

6 <sup>m</sup> And the children of Is<sup>o</sup>-ra<sup>o</sup>-el took their journey from Be<sup>o</sup>-e<sup>o</sup>-roth <sup>n</sup> of the children of Ja<sup>o</sup>-a<sup>o</sup>-kan to <sup>o</sup> Mo<sup>o</sup>-se<sup>o</sup>-ra: <sup>p</sup> there Aar<sup>o</sup>qn died, and there he was buried, and E<sup>o</sup>-le<sup>o</sup>-azar his son ministered in the priest's office in his stead.

7 <sup>q</sup> From thence they journeyed unto Gud<sup>o</sup>-go-dah; and from Gud<sup>o</sup>-go-dah to Jo<sup>o</sup>-b<sup>o</sup>-bath, a land of rivers of waters.

8 <sup>r</sup> At that time <sup>s</sup> the LORD separated the tribe of Le<sup>o</sup>-vi, <sup>t</sup> to bear the ark of the covenant of the LORD, <sup>u</sup> to stand before the LORD to minister unto him, and <sup>v</sup> to bless in his name, unto this day.

9 <sup>w</sup> Wherefore Le<sup>o</sup>-vi hath no part: nor inheritance with his brethren; the LORD is his inheritance, according as the LORD thy God promised him.

10 And <sup>x</sup> I stayed in the mount, according to the <sup>y</sup> first time, forty days and forty nights; and <sup>z</sup> the LORD

hearkened unto me at that time also, and the LORD would not destroy thee.

11 <sup>a</sup> And the LORD said unto me, Arise, <sup>2</sup> take thy journey before the people, that they may go in and possess the land, which I swear unto their fathers to give unto them.

12 ¶ And now, Iſ'ra-el, <sup>a</sup> what doth the LORD thy God require of thee, but <sup>b</sup> to fear the LORD thy God, <sup>c</sup> to walk in all his ways, and <sup>d</sup> to love him, and to serve the LORD thy God with all thy heart and with all thy soul,

13 To keep the commandments of the LORD, and his statutes, which I command thee this day <sup>e</sup> for thy good?

14 Behold, <sup>f</sup> the heaven and the heaven of heavens is the LORD's thy God, <sup>g</sup> the earth also, with all that therein is.

15 <sup>h</sup> Only the LORD had a delight in thy fathers to love them, and he chose their seed after them, even you above all people, as it is this day.

16 Circumcise therefore <sup>i</sup> the foreskin of your heart, and be no more <sup>k</sup> stiffnecked.

17 For the LORD your God is <sup>l</sup> God of gods, and <sup>m</sup> LORD of lords, a great God, <sup>n</sup> a mighty, and a terrible, which <sup>o</sup> regardeth not persons, nor taketh reward:

18 <sup>p</sup> He doth execute the judgment of the fatherless and widow, and loveth the stranger, in giving him food and raiment.

19 <sup>q</sup> Love ye therefore the stranger: for ye were strangers in the land of E'gypt.

20 <sup>r</sup> Thou shalt fear the LORD thy God; him shalt thou serve, and to him shalt thou <sup>s</sup> cleave, <sup>t</sup> and swear by his name.

21 <sup>u</sup> He is thy praise, and he is thy God, <sup>v</sup> that hath done for thee these great and terrible things, which thine eyes have seen.

22 Thy fathers went down into E'gypt <sup>w</sup> with threescore and ten persons; and now the LORD thy God hath made thee <sup>x</sup> as the stars of heaven for multitude.

## CHAPTER 11.

<sup>1</sup> An exhortation to obedience, <sup>2</sup> by their own experience of God's great works, <sup>8</sup> by promise of God's great blessings, <sup>16</sup> and by threatenings.

B. C. 1491.

<sup>a</sup> Ex. 32. 34;  
<sup>33</sup> 1.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb. go in journey.  
<sup>a</sup> Mic. 6. 8.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 6. 13.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 5. 33.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 8. 5; 11.  
<sup>13</sup> 30; 16, 20.  
<sup>Matt.</sup> 22. 37.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 6. 24.  
<sup>14</sup> 6. 1.]

<sup>f</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 27.  
<sup>g</sup> Ps. 115. 16;  
<sup>14</sup> 4.  
<sup>g</sup> Gen. 14. 19.  
<sup>Ex.</sup> 19. 5.  
<sup>h</sup> Ps. 24. 1.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 4. 37.  
<sup>j</sup> Lev. 26. 41.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 30. 6.  
<sup>Jer.</sup> 4. 4.  
<sup>Rom.</sup> 2. 28, 29.  
<sup>Col.</sup> 2. 11.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 8. 6, 13.  
<sup>l</sup> (Jos. 22. 22.  
<sup>Ps.</sup> 136. 2.  
<sup>Dan.</sup> 2. 47;  
<sup>11</sup> 36.  
<sup>m</sup> Rev. 17. 14;  
<sup>19</sup> 16.  
<sup>n</sup> 7. 21.  
<sup>o</sup> 2 Chr. 19. 7.  
<sup>Job</sup> 34. 19.  
<sup>Acts</sup> 10. 34.  
<sup>Rom.</sup> 2. 11.  
<sup>Gal.</sup> 2. 6.  
<sup>Eph.</sup> 4. 9.  
<sup>Col.</sup> 3. 25.

<sup>1</sup> Pet. 1. 17.  
<sup>p</sup> Ps. 68. 5;  
<sup>146</sup> 9.  
<sup>q</sup> Lev. 19. 33.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 6. 13.  
<sup>Matt.</sup> 4. 10.  
<sup>Luke</sup> 4. 8.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 11. 22;  
<sup>13</sup> 4.  
<sup>t</sup> Ps. 63. 11.  
<sup>u</sup> Ex. 15. 2.  
<sup>Ps.</sup> 22. 3.  
<sup>Jer.</sup> 17. 14.  
<sup>z</sup> 1 Sam. 12. 24.  
<sup>2</sup> Sam. 7. 23.  
<sup>Ps.</sup> 106. 21, 22.  
<sup>v</sup> Gen. 46. 27.  
<sup>Ex.</sup> 1. 5.  
<sup>Acts</sup> 7. 14.  
<sup>z</sup> Gen. 15. 5.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 1. 10; 28.  
<sup>62</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 10. 12;  
<sup>30</sup> 16, 20.  
<sup>b</sup> Zech. 3. 7.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 8. 5.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 5. 24.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 7. 19.  
<sup>f</sup> Ps. 78. 12;  
<sup>135</sup> 9.  
<sup>g</sup> Ex. 14. 27.  
<sup>28</sup> 15; 9. 10.  
<sup>Ps.</sup> 106. 11.  
<sup>h</sup> Num. 16. 1.  
<sup>31</sup> 27; 3.  
<sup>i</sup> Ps. 106. 17.  
<sup>j</sup> Or, living substance which followed them.  
<sup>k</sup> Heb. was at their feet.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 5. 3; 7. 19.  
<sup>m</sup> Josh. 1. 6, 7.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 4. 40.  
<sup>o</sup> Prov. 10. 27.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 8. 5.  
<sup>q</sup> Ex. 3. 8.  
<sup>r</sup> Zech. 14. 18.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 8. 7.  
<sup>t</sup> Heb. seeketh.

<sup>u</sup> 1 Kin. 9. 3.

THEREFORE thou shalt <sup>a</sup> love the LORD thy God, and <sup>b</sup> keep his charge, and his statutes, and his judgments, and his commandments, always.

2 And know ye this day: for I speak not with your children which have not known, and which have not seen <sup>c</sup> the chastisement of the LORD your God, <sup>d</sup> his greatness, <sup>e</sup> his mighty hand, and his stretched out arm,  
3 <sup>f</sup> And his miracles, and his acts, which he did in the midst of E'gypt unto Phā'raoh the king of E'gypt, and unto all his land;

4 And what he did unto the army of E'gypt, unto their horses, and to their chariots; <sup>g</sup> how he made the water of the Red sea to overflow them as they pursued after you, and how the LORD hath destroyed them unto this day;

5 And what he did unto you in the wilderness, until ye came into this place;

6 And <sup>h</sup> what he did unto Dā'than and Ā-bi'rām, the sons of E-li'ab, the son of Reu'ben: how the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their households, and their tents, and all the <sup>i</sup> substance that <sup>j</sup> was in their possession, in the midst of all Iſ'ra-el:

7 But <sup>k</sup> your eyes have seen all the great acts of the LORD which he did.

8 Therefore shall ye keep all the commandments which I command you this day, that ye may <sup>l</sup> be strong, and go in and possess the land, whither ye go to possess it;

9 And <sup>m</sup> that ye may prolong your days in the land, <sup>n</sup> which the LORD swore unto your fathers to give unto them and to their seed, <sup>o</sup> a land that floweth with milk and honey.

10 ¶ For the land, whither thou goest in to possess it, is not as the land of E'gypt, from whence ye came out, <sup>p</sup> where thou sowedst thy seed, and wateredst it with thy foot, as a garden of herbs:

11 <sup>q</sup> But the land, whither ye go to possess it, is a land of hills and valleys, and drinketh water of the rain of heaven:

12 A land which the LORD thy God <sup>r</sup> careth for: <sup>s</sup> the eyes of the LORD

thy God are always upon it, from the beginning of the year even unto the end of the year.

13 ¶ And it shall come to pass, if ye shall hearken diligently unto my commandments which I command you this day, to love the LORD your God, and to serve him with all your heart and with all your soul,

14 That I will give you the rain of your land in his due season, the first rain and the latter rain, that thou mayest gather in thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil.

15 And I will send grass in thy fields for thy cattle, that thou mayest eat and be full.

16 Take heed to yourselves, that your heart be not deceived, and ye turn aside, and serve other gods, and worship them;

17 And then the LORD's wrath be kindled against you, and he shut up the heaven, that there be no rain, and that the land yield not her fruit; and lest ye perish quickly from off the goodland which the LORD giveth you.

18 ¶ Therefore shall ye lay up these my words in your heart and in your soul, and bind them for a sign upon your hand, that they may be as frontlets between your eyes.

19 And ye shall teach them your children, speaking of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, when thou liest down, and when thou risest up.

20 And thou shalt write them upon the door posts of thine house, and upon thy gates:

21 That your days may be multiplied, and the days of your children, in the land which the LORD sware unto your fathers to give them, as are the days of heaven upon the earth.

22 ¶ For if ye shall diligently keep all these commandments which I command you, to do them, to love the LORD your God, to walk in all his ways, and to cleave unto him;

23 Then will the LORD drive out all these nations from before you, and ye shall possess greater nations and mightier than yourselves.

24 Every place whereon the soles of your feet shall tread shall be

B. C. 1451.

r ver. 22.  
ch. 6. 17.

s ch. 10. 12.

Lev. 26. 4.  
ch. 28. 12.  
Joel 2. 23.  
Jam. 5. 7.

Ps. 104. 14.  
2 Heb. give.  
y ch. 6. 11.  
Joel 2. 19.

ch. 29. 18.  
Job 31. 27.  
ch. 8. 19; 30.  
17.

ch. 6. 15.  
c 1 Kin. 8. 35.  
2 Chr. 6. 26;  
7. 13.

d ch. 4. 26; 8.  
19, 20; 30. 18.  
Josh. 23. 13,  
15, 16.

e ch. 6. 6; 32.  
46.  
f ch. 6. 8.  
g ch. 4. 9, 10;  
6. 7.

h ch. 6. 9.  
i ch. 4. 40; 6. 2.  
Prov. 3. 2; 4.  
10; 9. 11.

k Ps. 72. 5; 89.  
29.  
l ver. 13.  
ch. 6. 17.

m ch. 10. 20;  
30. 20.  
n ch. 4. 38;  
9. 5.

o ch. 9. 1.  
p Josh. 1. 3;  
14. 9.

q Gen. 15. 18.  
Ex. 23. 31.  
Num. 34. 3.  
&c.

r ch. 7. 24.  
s ch. 2. 25.  
t Ex. 23. 27.  
u ch. 30. 1, 15,  
19.

z ch. 28. 2.  
y ch. 28. 15.  
z ch. 27. 12, 13.  
Josh. 8. 33.

a Gen. 12. 6.  
Judg. 7. 1.  
b ch. 9. 1.  
Josh. 1. 11.

c ch. 5. 32; 12.  
32.

a ch. 6. 1.

b ch. 4. 10.  
1 Kin. 8. 40.

c Ex. 34. 13.  
ch. 7. 5.

3 Or, inherit.

d 2 Kin. 16. 4;  
17. 10, 11.  
Jer. 3. 6.

your's: from the wilderness and Leb'á-non, from the river, the river Eú-phrá'tēs, even unto the uttermost sea shall your coast be.

25 There shall no man be able to stand before you: for the LORD your God shall lay the fear of you and the dread of you upon all the land that ye shall tread upon, as he hath said unto you.

26 ¶ Behold, I set before you this day a blessing and a curse;

27 A blessing, if ye obey the commandments of the LORD your God, which I command you this day:

28 And a curse, if ye will not obey the commandments of the LORD your God, but turn aside out of the way which I command you this day, to go after other gods, which ye have not known.

29 And it shall come to pass, when the LORD thy God hath brought thee in unto the land whither thou goest to possess it, that thou shalt put the blessing upon mount Gêr'î-zim, and the curse upon mount E'bal.

30 Are they not on the other side Jôr'dan, by the way where the sun goeth down, in the land of the Că-năan-ites, which dwell in the campaign over against Gîl gāl, beside the plains of Mō'reh?

31 For ye shall pass over Jôr'dan to go in to possess the land which the LORD your God giveth you, and ye shall possess it, and dwell therein.

32 And ye shall observe to do all the statutes and judgments which I set before you this day.

#### CHAPTER 12.

1 Monuments of idolatry are to be destroyed. 5. The place of God's service is to be kept. 15. 23. Blood is forbidden. 17, 20, 26 Holy things must be eaten in the holy place. 29 Idolatry is not to be enquired after.

THESE are the statutes and judgments, which ye shall observe to do in the land, which the LORD your God hath given thee to possess it, all the days that ye live upon the earth.

2 Ye shall utterly destroy all the places, wherein the nations which ye shall possess served their gods, upon the high mountains, and upon the hills, and under every green tree:

3 And <sup>e</sup>ye shall <sup>2</sup>overthrow their altars, and break their pillars, and burn their groves with fire; and ye shall hew down the graven images of their gods, and destroy the names of them out of that place.

4 <sup>f</sup>Ye shall not do so unto the LORD your God.

5 But unto the place which the LORD your God shall <sup>g</sup>choose out of all your tribes to put his name there, *even* unto his habitation shall ye seek, and thither thou shalt come:

6 And <sup>h</sup>thither ye shall bring your burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, and your <sup>i</sup>tithe, and heave offerings of your hand, and your vows, and your freewill offerings, and the firstlings of your herds and of your flocks:

7 And <sup>k</sup>there ye shall eat before the LORD your God, and <sup>l</sup>ye shall rejoice in all that ye put your hand unto, ye and your households, wherein the LORD thy God hath blessed thee.

8 Ye shall not do after all the things that we do here this day, <sup>m</sup>every man whatsoever is right in his own eyes.

9 For ye are not as yet come to the rest and to the inheritance, which the LORD your God giveth you.

10 But *when* <sup>n</sup>ye go over Jôr'dan, and dwell in the land which the LORD your God giveth you to inherit, and *when* he giveth you rest from all your enemies round about, so that ye dwell in safety;

11 Then there shall be <sup>o</sup>a place which the LORD your God shall choose to cause his name to dwell there; thither shall ye bring all that I command you; your burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, your tithes, and the heave offering of your hand, and all <sup>3</sup>your choice vows which ye vow unto the LORD:

12 And <sup>p</sup>ye shall rejoice before the LORD your God, ye, and your sons, and your daughters, and your menservants, and your maidservants, and the Lévite that is within your gates; forasmuch as <sup>q</sup>he hath no part nor inheritance with you.

13 <sup>r</sup>Take heed to thyself that thou

B. C. 1461.

<sup>e</sup> Num. 33. 52.  
Judg. 2. 2.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb. break down.

<sup>f</sup> ver. 31.

<sup>g</sup> ver. 11.  
ch. 26. 2.  
Josh. 9. 27.  
1 Kin. 8. 23.  
2 Chr. 7. 12.  
Ps. 78. 68.

<sup>h</sup> Lev. 17. 3.  
4.

<sup>i</sup> ver. 17.  
ch. 14. 22, 23;  
15. 19, 20.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 14. 26.

<sup>l</sup> ver. 12, 19.  
Lev. 23. 40.  
ch. 16. 11, 14.  
15; 26. 11;  
27. 1.

<sup>m</sup> Judg. 17.  
6; 21. 25.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 11. 31.  
<sup>o</sup> ver. 5, 14.  
18, 21, 26;  
ch. 14. 23;  
15. 20; 16. 2.  
&c.; 17. 8;  
18. 6; 23. 16;  
26. 2; 31. 11.  
Josh. 18. 1.  
1 Kin. 8. 23.  
Ps. 78. 68.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. the choice of your vows.  
<sup>p</sup> ver. 7.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 10. 9;  
14. 29.  
<sup>r</sup> Lev. 17. 4.  
<sup>s</sup> ver. 11.  
<sup>t</sup> ver. 21.  
<sup>u</sup> ver. 22.  
<sup>v</sup> ch. 14. 5;  
15. 22.  
<sup>y</sup> Gen. 9. 4.  
Lev. 7. 26;  
17. 10.  
ch. 15. 23.  
ver. 23, 24.  
<sup>z</sup> ver. 11, 12;  
ch. 14. 23.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 14. 27.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. all thy days.  
<sup>b</sup> Gen. 15. 18;  
28. 14.  
Ex. 34. 24.  
ch. 11. 24;  
19. 8.

<sup>c</sup> ver. 15.

offer not thy burnt offerings in every place that thou seest:

14 <sup>a</sup>But in the place which the LORD shall choose in one of thy tribes, there thou shalt offer thy burnt offerings, and there thou shalt do all that I command thee.

15 Notwithstanding <sup>t</sup>thou mayest kill and eat flesh in all thy gates, whatsoever thy soul lusteth after, according to the blessing of the LORD thy God which he hath given thee: <sup>u</sup>the unclean and the clean may eat thereof, <sup>v</sup>as of the roebuck, and as of the hart.

16 <sup>y</sup>Only ye shall not eat the blood; ye shall pour it upon the earth as water.

17 <sup>¶</sup>Thou mayest not eat within thy gates the tithe of thy corn, or of thy wine, or of thy oil, or the firstlings of thy herds or of thy flock, nor any of thy vows which thou vowest, nor thy freewill offerings, or heave offering of thine hand:

18 <sup>z</sup>But thou must eat them before the LORD thy God in the place which the LORD thy God shall choose, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Lévite that is within thy gates: and thou shalt rejoice before the LORD thy God in all that thou puttest thine hands unto.

19 <sup>a</sup>Take heed to thyself that thou forsake not the Lévite <sup>4</sup>as long as thou livest upon the earth.

20 <sup>¶</sup>When the LORD thy God shall enlarge thy border, <sup>b</sup>as he hath promised thee, and thou shalt say, I will eat flesh, because thy soul longeth to eat flesh; thou mayest eat flesh, whatsoever thy soul lusteth after.

21 If the place which the LORD thy God hath chosen to put his name there be too far from thee, then thou shalt kill of thy herd and of thy flock, which the LORD hath given thee, as I have commanded thee, and thou shalt eat in thy gates whatsoever thy soul lusteth after.

22 <sup>c</sup>Even as the roebuck and the hart is eaten, so thou shalt eat them: the unclean and the clean shall eat of them alike.

23 <sup>a</sup>Only <sup>2</sup>be sure that thou eat not the blood: <sup>a</sup>for the blood is the life; and thou mayest not eat the life with the flesh.

24 Thou shalt not eat it; thou shalt pour it upon the earth as water.

25 Thou shalt not eat it; <sup>f</sup>that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, <sup>g</sup>when thou shalt do *that which is right* in the sight of the LORD.

26 Only thy <sup>h</sup>holy things which thou hast, and <sup>i</sup>thy vows, thou shalt take, and go unto the place which the LORD shall choose:

27 And <sup>k</sup>thou shalt offer thy burnt offerings, the flesh and the blood, upon the altar of the LORD thy God: and the blood of thy sacrifices shall be poured out upon the altar of the LORD thy God, and thou shalt eat the flesh.

28 Observe and hear all these words which I command thee, <sup>i</sup>that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee for ever, when thou doest *that which is good and right* in the sight of the LORD thy God.

29 ¶ When <sup>m</sup>the LORD thy God shall cut off the nations from before thee, whither thou goest to possess them, and thou <sup>3</sup>succeedest them, and dwellest in their land;

30 Take heed to thyself <sup>n</sup>that thou be not snared <sup>4</sup>by following them, after that they be destroyed from before thee; and that thou enquire not after their gods, saying, How did these nations serve their gods? even so will I do likewise.

31 <sup>o</sup>Thou shalt not do so unto the LORD thy God: for every <sup>5</sup>abomination to the LORD, which he hateth, have they done unto their gods; for <sup>p</sup>even their sons and their daughters they have burnt in the fire to their gods.

32 What thing soever I command you, observe to do it: <sup>q</sup>thou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it.

### CHAPTER 13.

<sup>1</sup> *Enticers to idolatry, 6 how near soever unto thee, 9 are to be stoned to death. 12 Idolatrous cities are not to be spared.*

**I**F there arise among you a prophet, or a <sup>a</sup>dreamer of dreams, <sup>b</sup>and giveth thee a sign or a wonder,

B. C. 1451.

<sup>d</sup> ver. 16.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb. *be strong*.

<sup>e</sup> Gen. 9. 4.  
<sup>f</sup> Lev. 17. 11.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 4. 40.  
<sup>h</sup> Is. 3. 10.

<sup>i</sup> Ex. 15. 26.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 13. 18.

<sup>k</sup> Kin. 11. 33.  
<sup>l</sup> Num. 5. 9.

<sup>m</sup> 10. 18. 19.  
<sup>n</sup> 1 Sam. 1. 21.

<sup>o</sup> Lev. 1. 5, 9, 13; 17. 11.

<sup>p</sup> ver. 25.  
<sup>q</sup> Ex. 23. 23.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 19. 1.  
<sup>s</sup> Josh. 23. 4.

<sup>t</sup> Heb. *inheritest, or, possesseth them*.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 7. 16.  
<sup>v</sup> Heb. *after them*.

<sup>w</sup> ver. 4.  
<sup>x</sup> Lev. 19. 3.

<sup>y</sup> 26. 20.  
<sup>z</sup> Kin. 17. 15.

<sup>aa</sup> Heb. *abomination of the*.

<sup>ab</sup> Lev. 18. 21;  
<sup>ac</sup> 20. 2.

<sup>ad</sup> ch. 13. 10.  
<sup>ae</sup> Jer. 32. 35.

<sup>af</sup> Ezek. 23. 37.  
<sup>ag</sup> ch. 4. 2; 13. 19.

<sup>ah</sup> Josh. 1. 7.  
<sup>ai</sup> Prov. 30. 6.

<sup>aj</sup> Rev. 22. 19.

<sup>ak</sup> Zech. 10. 2.  
<sup>al</sup> Matt. 24. 24.

<sup>am</sup> 2 Thess. 2. 9.  
<sup>an</sup> See ch. 18.

<sup>ao</sup> Jer. 23. 9.  
<sup>ap</sup> Matt. 7. 22.

<sup>aq</sup> d ch. 8. 2.  
<sup>ar</sup> See Matt. 24.

<sup>as</sup> 1 Cor. 11. 19.  
<sup>at</sup> 2 Thess. 2. 11.

<sup>au</sup> Rev. 13. 14.  
<sup>av</sup> 2 Kin. 23. 3.

<sup>aw</sup> 2 Chr. 34. 31.  
<sup>ax</sup> f ch. 10. 20;

<sup>ay</sup> 30. 20.  
<sup>az</sup> g ch. 18. 20.

<sup>ba</sup> Jer. 14. 15.  
<sup>bb</sup> Zech. 13. 3.

<sup>bc</sup> 6 Heb. *spoken revolt against the LORD*.

<sup>bd</sup> h ch. 17. 7;  
<sup>be</sup> 21. 22, 24.

<sup>bf</sup> 1 Cor. 5. 13.  
<sup>bg</sup> i ch. 17. 2.

<sup>bh</sup> k See Gen. 16. 5.

<sup>bi</sup> ch. 28. 54.  
<sup>bj</sup> Prov. 5. 20.

<sup>bk</sup> Mic. 7. 5.  
<sup>bl</sup> 1 Sam. 18. 1.

<sup>bm</sup> 3; 20. 17.  
<sup>bn</sup> Prov. 1. 10.

<sup>bo</sup> n ch. 17. 2.  
<sup>bp</sup> o ch. 17. 2.

<sup>bq</sup> Acts 7. 58.  
<sup>br</sup> 7 Heb. *bondmen*.

<sup>bs</sup> p ch. 17. 13;  
<sup>bt</sup> 19. 20.

2 And <sup>a</sup>the sign or the wonder come to pass, whereof he spake unto thee, saying, Let us go after other gods, which thou hast not known, and let us serve them;

3 Thou shalt not hearken unto the words of that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams: for the LORD your God <sup>a</sup>proveth you, to know whether ye love the LORD your God with all your heart and with all your soul.

4 Ye shall <sup>c</sup>walk after the LORD your God, and fear him, and keep his commandments, and obey his voice, and ye shall serve him, and <sup>f</sup>cleave unto him.

5 And <sup>g</sup>that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams, shall be put to death; because he hath <sup>h</sup>spoken to turn you away from the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of *Egypt*, and redeemed you out of the house of bondage, to thrust thee out of the way which the LORD thy God commanded thee to walk in. <sup>h</sup>So shalt thou put the evil away from the midst of thee.

6 ¶ <sup>i</sup>If thy brother, the son of thy mother, or thy son, or thy daughter, or <sup>k</sup>the wife of thy bosom, or thy friend, <sup>l</sup>which is as thine own soul, entice thee secretly, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which thou hast not known, thou, nor thy fathers;

7 *Namely*, of the gods of the people which are round about you, nigh unto thee, or far off from thee, from the one end of the earth even unto the other end of the earth;

8 Thou shalt <sup>m</sup>not consent unto him, nor hearken unto him; neither shall thine eye pity him, neither shalt thou spare, neither shalt thou conceal him:

9 But <sup>n</sup>thou shalt surely kill him; <sup>o</sup>thine hand shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterwards the hand of all the people.

10 And thou shalt stone him with stones, that he die; because he hath sought to thrust thee away from the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of *Egypt*, from the house of <sup>p</sup>bondage.

11 And <sup>p</sup>all *Is-ra-el* shall hear, and fear, and shall do no more any such wickedness as this is among you.



12 ¶ If thou shalt hear say in one of thy cities, which the LORD thy God hath given thee to dwell there, saying,

13 Certain men, <sup>2</sup> the children of Bē'l-al, <sup>1</sup> are gone out from among you, and have <sup>a</sup> withdrawn the inhabitants of their city, saying, 'Let us go and serve other gods, which ye have not known;

14 Then shalt thou enquire, and make search, and ask diligently; and, behold, if it be truth, and the thing certain, that such abomination is wrought among you;

15 Thou shalt surely smite the inhabitants of that city with the edge of the sword, <sup>a</sup> destroying it utterly, and all that is therein, and the cattle thereof, with the edge of the sword.

16 And thou shalt gather all the spoil of it into the midst of the street thereof, and shalt <sup>a</sup> burn with fire the city, and all the spoil thereof every whit, for the LORD thy God: and it shall be <sup>a</sup> an heap for ever; it shall not be built again.

17 And <sup>a</sup> there shall cleave nought of the <sup>3</sup> cursed thing to thine hand: that the LORD may <sup>a</sup> turn from the fierceness of his anger, and shew thee mercy, and have compassion upon thee, and multiply thee, <sup>b</sup> as he hath sworn unto thy fathers;

18 When thou shalt hearken to the voice of the LORD thy God, <sup>a</sup> to keep all his commandments which I command thee this day, to do that which is right in the eyes of the LORD thy God.

#### CHAPTER 14.

<sup>1</sup> God's children are not to disfigure themselves. <sup>3</sup> What meat, and what may not be eaten. <sup>4</sup> of beasts, <sup>9</sup> of fishes, <sup>11</sup> of fowls. <sup>22</sup> Tithes of divine service.

**Y**E are <sup>a</sup> the children of the LORD your God: <sup>b</sup> ye shall not cut yourselves, nor make any baldness between your eyes for the dead.

2 <sup>a</sup> For thou art an holy people unto the LORD thy God, and the LORD hath chosen thee to be a peculiar people unto himself, above all the nations that are upon the earth.

3 ¶ <sup>a</sup> Thou shalt not eat any abominable thing.

4 <sup>a</sup> These are the beasts which ye shall eat: the ox, the sheep, and the goat,

5 The hart, and the roebuck, and

B. C. 1451.

<sup>a</sup> Josh. 22. 11, &c.  
Judg. 20. 1, 2.

<sup>2</sup> Or, *naughty men*;  
See Judg. 19. 22.

<sup>1</sup> Sam. 2. 12; 25. 17, 25.  
<sup>1</sup> Kin. 21. 10, 13.

<sup>2</sup> Cor. 6. 15.  
<sup>r</sup> 1 John 2. 19.  
Jude 19.

<sup>s</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 21.  
<sup>i</sup> ver. 2, &

<sup>u</sup> Ex. 22. 20.  
Lev. 27. 28.  
Josh. 6. 17, 21.

<sup>z</sup> Josh. 6. 24.

<sup>y</sup> Josh. 8. 28.  
1a. 17. 1; 25. 2.  
Jer. 49. 2.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 7. 26.  
Josh. 6. 18.  
<sup>3</sup> Or, *devoted*.

<sup>a</sup> Josh. 6. 26.  
<sup>b</sup> Gen. 22. 17; 26. 4, 24; 28. 14.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 12. 25, 28, 32.

<sup>a</sup> Rom. 8. 16; 9. 5, 26.  
Gal. 3. 26.

<sup>b</sup> Lev. 19. 28; 21. 5.  
Jer. 16. 6; 41. 5; 47. 5.  
<sup>1</sup> Theas. 4. 13.

<sup>c</sup> Lev. 20. 26.  
ch. 7. 6; 26. 18, 19.

<sup>d</sup> Ezek. 4. 14.  
Acts 10. 13, 14.

<sup>e</sup> Lev. 11. 2, &c.  
<sup>4</sup> Or, *bison*.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. *disson*.  
<sup>f</sup> Lev. 11. 26, 27.

<sup>g</sup> Lev. 11. 9.  
<sup>h</sup> Lev. 11. 13.  
<sup>i</sup> Lev. 11. 29.

<sup>k</sup> See Lev. 11. 21.  
<sup>l</sup> Lev. 17. 15; 22. 9.

<sup>m</sup> ver. 2.  
<sup>n</sup> Ex. 23. 19; 34. 26.

<sup>o</sup> Lev. 27. 30.  
ch. 12. 6, 17.

<sup>p</sup> Neh. 10. 37.

the fallow deer, and the wild goat, and the <sup>a</sup> pygarg, and the wild ox, and the chamois.

6 And every beast that parteth the hoof, and cleaveth the cleft into two claws, and cheweth the cud among the beasts, that ye shall eat.

7 Nevertheless these ye shall not eat of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the cloven hoof; as the camel, and the hare, and the coney: for they chew the cud, but divide not the hoof; therefore they are unclean unto you.

8 And the swine, because it divideth the hoof, yet cheweth not the cud, it is unclean unto you: ye shall not eat of their flesh, nor touch their dead carcase.

9 ¶ These ye shall eat of all that are in the waters: all that have fins and scales shall ye eat:

10 And whatsoever hath not fins and scales ye may not eat; it is unclean unto you.

11 ¶ Of all clean birds ye shall eat.

12 <sup>a</sup> But these are they of which ye shall not eat: the eagle, and the os-sifrage, and the ospray,

13 And the glede, and the kite, and the vulture after his kind,

14 And every raven after his kind,

15 And the owl, and the night hawk, and the cuckow, and the hawk after his kind,

16 The little owl, and the great owl, and the swan,

17 And the pelican, and the gier eagle, and the cormorant,

18 And the stork, and the heron after her kind, and the lapwing, and the bat.

19 And <sup>a</sup> every creeping thing that dieth is unclean unto you: <sup>b</sup> they shall not be eaten.

20 But of all clean fowls ye may eat.

21 ¶ Ye shall not eat of any thing that dieth of itself: thou shalt give it unto the stranger that is in thy gates, that he may eat it; or thou mayest sell it unto an alien: <sup>m</sup> for thou art an holy people unto the LORD thy God. <sup>n</sup> Thou shalt not see the kid in his mother's milk.

22 <sup>o</sup> Thou shalt truly tithe all the increase of thy seed, that the field bringeth forth year by year.

23 <sup>p</sup> And thou shalt eat before the LORD thy God, in the place which he shall choose to place his name there, the tithe of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and <sup>q</sup> the firstlings of thy herds and of thy flocks; that thou mayest learn to fear the LORD thy God always.

24 And if the way be too long for thee, so that thou art not able to carry it; or <sup>r</sup> if the place be too far from thee, which the LORD thy God shall choose to set his name there, when the LORD thy God hath blessed thee:

25 Then shalt thou turn it into money, and bind up the money in thine hand, and shalt go unto the place which the LORD thy God shall choose:

26 And thou shalt bestow that money for whatsoever thy soul lusteth after, for oxen, or for sheep, or for wine, or for strong drink, or for whatsoever thy soul <sup>2</sup> desireth: <sup>s</sup> and thou shalt eat there before the LORD thy God, and thou shalt rejoice, thou, and thine household,

27 And <sup>t</sup> the Lē'vite that is within thy gates; thou shalt not forsake him; for <sup>u</sup> he hath no part nor inheritance with thee.

28 <sup>v</sup> At the end of three years thou shalt bring forth all the tithe of thine increase the same year, and shalt lay it up within thy gates:

29 <sup>w</sup> And the Lē'vite, (because <sup>x</sup> he hath no part nor inheritance with thee,) and the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, which are within thy gates, shall come, and shall eat and be satisfied; that <sup>y</sup> the LORD thy God may bless thee in all the work of thine hand which thou doest.

### CHAPTER 15.

1 *The seventh year a year of release for the poor. 12 An Hebrew servant, 16 except he will not depart, must in the seventh year go forth free and well furnished.*

**A**T the end of <sup>a</sup> every seven years thou shalt make a release.

2 And this is the manner of the release: Every <sup>b</sup> creditor that lendeth ought unto his neighbour shall release it; he shall not exact it of his neighbour, or of his brother; because it is called the LORD's release.

B. C. 1451.

2 ch. 12. 5, 6, 7, 17, 18.

q ch. 13. 19, 20.

r ch. 12. 21.

2 Heb. asketh of thee.

s ch. 12. 7, 18; 25. 11.

t ch. 12. 12, 18, 19.

u Num. 18. 20. ch. 18. 1, 2.

x ch. 26. 12. Amos 4. 4.

y ch. 26. 12. z ver. 27.

ch. 12. 12. a ch. 15. 10.

Prov. 3. 9, 10. See Mal. 3. 10.

a Ex. 21. 2; 23. 10, 11.

Lev. 25. 2, 4. ch. 31. 10.

Jer. 34. 14. 3 Heb. master of the lending of his hand.

b See ch. 23. 20.

c Or, To the end that there be no poor among you.

d ch. 28. 8. e ch. 28. 12, 44.

f ch. 28. 13. Prov. 22. 7.

g 1 John 3. 17. h Lev. 25. 35.

i Matt. 5. 42. Luke 6. 34, 35.

j Heb. word. k Heb. Belial.

l ch. 28. 54, 56. Prov. 23. 6; 28. 22.

m Matt. 20. 15. n ch. 24. 15.

o Matt. 25. 41. 42.

p 2 Cor. 9. 5, 7. q ch. 14. 29; 24. 19.

r Ps. 41. 1. Prov. 22. 9.

s Matt. 23. 11. Mark 14. 7.

t John 12. 8. u Ex. 21. 2.

v Lev. 25. 39. Jer. 34. 14.

3 <sup>b</sup> Of a foreigner thou mayest exact it again: but that which is thine with thy brother thine hand shall release;

4 <sup>c</sup> Save when there shall be no poor among you; <sup>c</sup> for the LORD shall greatly bless thee in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance to possess it:

5 Only <sup>d</sup> if thou carefully hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe to do all these commandments which I command thee this day.

6 For the LORD thy God blesseth thee, as he promised thee: and <sup>e</sup> thou shalt lend unto many nations, but thou shalt not borrow; and <sup>f</sup> thou shalt reign over many nations, but they shall not reign over thee.

7 <sup>g</sup> If there be among you a poor man of one of thy brethren within any of thy gates in thy land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, <sup>g</sup> thou shalt not harden thine heart, nor shut thine hand from thy poor brother:

8 <sup>h</sup> But thou shalt open thine hand wide unto him, and shalt surely lend him sufficient for his need, in that which he wanteth.

9 Beware that there be not among you <sup>i</sup> thought in thy <sup>i</sup> wicked heart, saying, The seventh year, the year of release, is at hand; and thine <sup>j</sup> eye be evil against thy poor brother, and thou givest him nought; and <sup>k</sup> he cry unto the LORD against thee, and <sup>l</sup> it be sin unto thee.

10 Thou shalt surely give him, and <sup>m</sup> thine heart shall not be grieved when thou givest unto him: because that <sup>n</sup> for this thing the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all thy works, and in all that thou puttest thine hand unto.

11 For <sup>o</sup> the poor shall never cease out of the land: therefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt open thine hand wide unto thy brother, to thy poor, and to thy needy, in thy land.

12 <sup>p</sup> And <sup>p</sup> if thy brother, an Hēbrew man, or an Hēbrew woman, be sold unto thee, and serve thee six years; then in the seventh year thou shalt let him go free from thee.

13 And when thou sendest him out

free from thee, thou shalt not let him go away empty:

14 Thou shalt furnish him liberally out of thy flock, and out of thy floor, and out of thy winepress: of that wherewith the LORD thy God hath <sup>q</sup> blessed thee thou shalt give unto him.

15 And <sup>r</sup> thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of E'gypt, and the LORD thy God redeemed thee: therefore I command thee this thing to day.

16 And it shall be, <sup>s</sup> if he say unto thee, I will not go away from thee; because he loveth thee and thine house, because he is well with thee;

17 Then thou shalt take an aul, and thrust it through his ear unto the door, and he shall be thy servant for ever. And also unto thy maidservant thou shalt do likewise.

18 It shall not seem hard unto thee, when thou sendest him away free from thee; for he hath been worth <sup>t</sup> a double hired servant to thee, in serving thee six years: and the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all that thou doest.

19 ¶ <sup>u</sup> All the firstling males that come of thy herd and of thy flock thou shalt sanctify unto the LORD thy God: thou shalt do no work with the firstling of thy bullock, nor shear the firstling of thy sheep.

20 <sup>v</sup> Thou shalt eat it before the LORD thy God year by year in the place which the LORD shall choose, thou and thy household.

21 <sup>w</sup> And if there be any blemish therein, as if it be lame, or blind, or have any ill blemish, thou shalt not sacrifice it unto the LORD thy God.

22 Thou shalt eat it within thy gates: <sup>x</sup> the unclean and the clean person shall eat it alike, as the roebuck, and as the hart.

23 <sup>y</sup> Only thou shalt not eat the blood thereof; thou shalt pour it upon the ground as water.

## CHAPTER 16.

1 The feast of the passover, 9 of weeks, 13 of tabernacles. 16 Every male must offer, as he is able, at these three feasts. 18 Of judges and justice.

**O**BERVE the <sup>a</sup> month of A'bib, and keep the passover unto the LORD thy God: for <sup>b</sup> in the month

B. C. 1451.

q Prov. 10. 22.

r ch. 5. 15; 16. 12.

s Ex. 21. 5, 6.

t See Is. 16. 14; 21. 16.

u Ex. 13. 2; 34. 19.  
Lev. 27. 26.  
Num. 3. 13.  
z ch. 12. 5, 6, 7, 17; 14. 23;  
16. 11, 14.  
y Lev. 22. 20.  
ch. 17. 1.  
z ch. 12. 15, 22.  
a ch. 12. 16, 23.

a Ex. 12. 2, &c.  
b Ex. 13. 4; 34. 18.  
c Ex. 12. 29, 42.  
d Num. 28. 19.  
e ch. 12. 5, 26.  
f Ex. 12. 15, 19, 39; 13. 3, 6, 7; 34. 18.  
g Ex. 13. 7.  
h Ex. 12. 10; 34. 25.

2 Or, kill.  
i Ex. 12. 6.  
j Ex. 12. 8, 9.  
2 Chr. 35. 13.  
12 Kin. 23. 23.  
John 2. 13, 23; 11. 55.  
m Ex. 12. 16; 13. 6.  
Lev. 23. 8.  
3 Heb. restraint.  
n Ex. 23. 36.  
o Ex. 23. 16; 34. 22.  
Lev. 23. 15.  
Num. 28. 26.  
Acts 2. 1.  
4 Or, sufficiency.  
p ver. 17.  
1 Cor. 16. 2.  
p ver. 14.  
ch. 12. 7, 12, 18.

of A'bib the LORD thy God brought thee forth out of E'gypt <sup>c</sup> by night.

2 Thou shalt therefore sacrifice the passover unto the LORD thy God, of the flock and <sup>d</sup> the herd, in the <sup>e</sup> place which the LORD shall choose to place his name there.

3 <sup>f</sup> Thou shalt eat no leavened bread with it; seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread therewith, <sup>even</sup> the bread of affliction; for thou camest forth out of the land of E'gypt in haste: that thou mayest remember the day when thou camest forth out of the land of E'gypt all the days of thy life.

4 <sup>g</sup> And there shall be no leavened bread seen with thee in all thy coast seven days; <sup>h</sup> neither shall there *any* thing of the flesh, which thou sacrificedst the first day at even, remain all night until the morning.

5 Thou mayest not <sup>i</sup> sacrifice the passover within any of thy gates, which the LORD thy God giveth thee:

6 But at the place which the LORD thy God shall choose to place his name in, there thou shalt sacrifice the passover <sup>j</sup> at even, at the going down of the sun, at the season that thou camest forth out of E'gypt.

7 And thou shalt <sup>k</sup> roast and eat <sup>it</sup> in the place which the LORD thy God shall choose: and thou shalt turn in the morning, and go unto thy tents.

8 Six days thou shalt eat unleavened bread: and <sup>m</sup> on the seventh day *shall be* a <sup>n</sup> solemn assembly to the LORD thy God: thou shalt do no work therein.

9 ¶ <sup>o</sup> Seven weeks shalt thou number unto thee: begin to number the seven weeks from *such time as* thou beginnest to put the sickle to the corn.

10 And thou shalt keep the feast of weeks unto the LORD thy God with <sup>p</sup> a tribute of a freewill offering of thine hand, which thou shalt give unto the LORD thy God, <sup>q</sup> according as the LORD thy God hath blessed thee:

11 And <sup>r</sup> thou shalt rejoice before the LORD thy God, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Lēvite that is within thy gates, and the stranger, and the fatherless, and

the widow, that *are* among you, in the place which the LORD thy God hath chosen to place his name there.

12 <sup>a</sup> And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in E'gypt: and thou shalt observe and do these statutes.

13 <sup>a</sup> ¶ Thou shalt observe the feast of tabernacles seven days, after that thou hast gathered in thy <sup>2</sup> corn and thy wine:

14 And <sup>a</sup> thou shalt rejoice in thy feast, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Lēvite, the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that *are* within thy gates.

15 <sup>a</sup> Seven days shalt thou keep a solemn feast unto the LORD thy God in the place which the LORD shall choose: because the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all thine increase, and in all the works of thine hands, therefore thou shalt surely rejoice.

16 <sup>a</sup> ¶ Three times in a year shall all thy males appear before the LORD thy God in the place which he shall choose; in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles: and <sup>a</sup> they shall not appear before the LORD empty:

17 Every man shall give <sup>3</sup> as he is able, <sup>b</sup> according to the blessing of the LORD thy God which he hath given thee.

18 <sup>a</sup> ¶ Judges and officers shalt thou make thee in all thy gates, which the LORD thy God giveth thee, throughout thy tribes: and they shall judge the people with just judgment.

19 <sup>a</sup> Thou shalt not wrest judgment; <sup>b</sup> thou shalt not respect persons, <sup>c</sup> neither take a gift: for a gift doth blind the eyes of the wise, and pervert the <sup>d</sup> words of the righteous.

20 <sup>b</sup> That which is altogether just shalt thou follow, that thou mayest <sup>a</sup> live, and inherit the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

21 <sup>a</sup> ¶ Thou shalt not plant thee a grove of any trees near unto the altar of the LORD thy God, which thou shalt make thee.

22 <sup>f</sup> Neither shalt thou set thee up any <sup>e</sup> image; which the LORD thy God hateth.

B. C. 1451.

g ch. 15, 15.  
f Ex. 23, 16.  
Lev. 23, 34.  
Num. 29, 12.

2 Heb. floor, *anthy*  
vinepress.

3 Neh. 5, 9, &c.  
f Lev. 23, 39,  
40.

4 Ex. 23, 14,  
17, 34, 23.  
r Ex. 23, 15;  
34, 20.

5 Heb. according to the gift of his hand.

2 Cor. 8, 12.  
y ver. 10.

z ch. 1, 18.  
1 Chr. 23, 4;  
26, 29.

2 Chr. 19, 5, 8.  
a Ex. 23, 2, 6.  
Lev. 19, 15.

b ch. 1, 17.  
Prov. 24, 23.  
c Ex. 23, 8.

Prov. 17, 23.  
Eccles. 7, 7.  
d Or, matters.

3 the gift of justice, justice.  
d Ezek. 18, 5,  
9.

e Ex. 34, 13.  
1 Kin. 14, 15;  
16, 30.

2 Kin. 17, 16;  
21, 3.

2 Chr. 33, 3.  
f Lev. 26, 1.  
g Or, statute, or, pillar.

a ch. 15, 21.  
Mal. 1, 8, 13.

7 Or, goat.  
b ch. 13, 6.

c Josh. 7, 11,  
15, 23, 16.  
Judg. 2, 20.

2 Kin. 18, 12.  
Hos. 3, 1.  
d ch. 4, 19.

Job 31, 26.  
e Jer. 7, 22.  
23, 31; 19, 5;  
22, 35.

f ch. 13, 12, 14.  
g Lev. 24, 14,  
16.

ch. 13, 10.  
Josh. 7, 25.  
h Num. 35, 30.

ch. 19, 15.  
Matt. 38, 16.  
John 8, 17.

2 Cor. 13, 1.  
1 Tim. 5, 19.  
Heb. 10, 28.

i ch. 13, 9.  
Act. 5, 38.  
k ver. 12.

ch. 13, 5; 19,  
19.  
l 2 Chr. 19, 10.

Mal. 2, 11.  
m See Ex. 21,  
13, 20, 22, 28;  
22, 2.

Num. 35, 11,  
18, 19.  
ch. 19, 4, 10,  
11.

n ch. 12, 5;  
19, 17.  
Ps. 122, 5.

o See Jer. 18,  
18.  
p ch. 19, 17.  
q Ezek. 44, 24.

## CHAPTER 17.

1 The things sacrificed must be sound. 2 Idolaters must be slain. 3 Hard controversies are to be determined by the priests and judges. 4 The election, 16 and duty of a king.

THOU <sup>a</sup> shalt not sacrifice unto the LORD thy God any bullock, or <sup>7</sup> sheep, wherein is blemish, or any evilfavouredness: for that is an abomination unto the LORD thy God.

2 ¶ <sup>b</sup> If there be found among you, within any of thy gates which the LORD thy God giveth thee, man or woman, that hath wrought wickedness in the sight of the LORD thy God, <sup>c</sup> in transgressing his covenant, 3 And hath gone and served other gods, and worshipped them, either <sup>d</sup> the sun, or moon, or any of the host of heaven, <sup>e</sup> which I have not commanded;

4 ¶ And it be told thee, and thou hast heard of it, and enquired diligently, and, behold, it be true, and the thing certain, that such abomination is wrought in Is'ra-el:

5 Then shalt thou bring forth that man or that woman, which have committed that wicked thing, unto thy gates, even that man or that woman, and <sup>g</sup> shalt stone them with stones, till they die.

6 <sup>h</sup> At the mouth of two witnesses, or three witnesses, shall he that is worthy of death be put to death; but at the mouth of one witness he shall not be put to death.

7 <sup>i</sup> The hands of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterward the hands of all the people. So <sup>k</sup> thou shalt put the evil away from among you.

8 ¶ <sup>l</sup> If there arise a matter too hard for thee in judgment, <sup>m</sup> between blood and blood, between plea and plea, and between stroke and stroke, being matters of controversy within thy gates: then shalt thou arise, <sup>n</sup> and get thee up into the place which the LORD thy God shall choose;

9 And <sup>o</sup> thou shalt come unto the priests the Lēvites, and <sup>p</sup> unto the judge that shall be in those days, and enquire; <sup>q</sup> and they shall shew thee the sentence of judgment:

10 And thou shalt do according to the sentence, which they of that

place which the LORD shall choose shall shew thee; and thou shalt observe to do according to all that they inform thee:

11 According to the sentence of the law which they shall teach thee, and according to the judgment which they shall tell thee, thou shalt do: thou shalt not decline from the sentence which they shall shew thee, to the right hand, nor to the left.

12 And <sup>r</sup>the man that will do presumptuously, <sup>s</sup>and will not hearken unto the priest <sup>t</sup>that standeth to minister there before the LORD thy God, or unto the judge, even that man shall die: and <sup>u</sup>thou shalt put away the evil from <sup>v</sup>İşraq-el.

13 <sup>w</sup>And all the people shall hear, and fear, and do no more presumptuously.

14 ¶ When thou art come unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, and shalt possess it, and shalt dwell therein, and shalt say, <sup>x</sup>I will set a king over me, like as all the nations that are about me;

15 Thou shalt in any wise set him king over thee, <sup>y</sup>whom the LORD thy God shall choose: <sup>z</sup>one <sup>a</sup>from among thy brethren shalt thou set king over thee: thou mayest not set a stranger over thee, which is not thy brother.

16 But he shall not multiply <sup>b</sup>horses to himself, nor cause the people <sup>c</sup>to return to <sup>d</sup>Egypt, to the end that he should multiply horses: forasmuch as <sup>e</sup>the LORD hath said unto you, <sup>f</sup>Ye shall henceforth return no more that way.

17 Neither shall he multiply wives to himself, that <sup>g</sup>his heart turn not away: neither shall he greatly multiply to himself silver and gold.

18 ¶ And it shall be, when he sitteth upon the throne of his kingdom, that he shall write him a copy of this law in a book out of <sup>h</sup>that which is before the priests the Lēvites:

19 And <sup>i</sup>it shall be with him, and he shall read therein all the days of his life: that he may learn to fear the LORD his God, to keep all the words of this law and these statutes, to do them:

20 That his heart be not lifted up

B. C. 1451.

<sup>r</sup>Num. 15. 30.  
Ezra 10. 4.  
Hos. 4. 4.  
<sup>s</sup>2 Heb. not to hearken.  
sch. 18. 5, 7.

<sup>t</sup>sch. 13. 5.

<sup>u</sup>sch. 13. 11;  
19. 20.

<sup>v</sup>2 1 Sam. 8. 5,  
19. 20.  
<sup>w</sup>See 1 Sam. 9. 15; 10. 24; 16. 12.  
1 Chr. 22. 10.  
<sup>x</sup>2 Jer. 30. 21.  
<sup>y</sup>1 Kin. 4. 28;  
10. 26, 28.  
Pa. 20. 7.  
<sup>z</sup>Is. 31. 1.  
Ezek. 17. 15.  
<sup>a</sup>Ex. 15. 17.  
Num. 14. 3, 4.  
<sup>b</sup>sch. 23. 63.  
See Jer. 42. 15.  
Hos. 11. 5.  
<sup>c</sup>See 1 Kin. 11. 3, 4.  
<sup>d</sup>2 Kin. 11. 12.  
<sup>e</sup>sch. 31. 9, 26.  
See 2 Kin. 22. 8.  
<sup>f</sup>2 Josh. 1. 8.  
Pa. 119. 97, 98.  
<sup>g</sup>sch. 5. 32.  
1 Kin. 15. 5.

<sup>h</sup>Num. 18. 20,  
26, 62.  
sch. 10. 9.  
<sup>i</sup>Num. 18. 8, 9.  
1 Cor. 9. 13.  
<sup>j</sup>Lev. 7. 30-34.  
<sup>k</sup>Ex. 22. 29.  
Num. 18. 12, 24.  
<sup>l</sup>Ex. 28. 1.  
Num. 3. 10.  
<sup>m</sup>sch. 10. 8; 17. 12.  
<sup>n</sup>Num. 35. 2, 3.  
<sup>o</sup>sch. 12. 5.  
<sup>p</sup>2 Chr. 31. 2.  
<sup>q</sup>2 Chr. 31. 4.  
Neh. 12. 44, 47.  
<sup>r</sup>2 Heb. His notes by the fathers.  
<sup>s</sup>Lev. 18. 26, 27, 30.  
sch. 12. 29, 30, 31.  
<sup>t</sup>m Lev. 18. 21.  
sch. 12. 31.  
<sup>u</sup>n Lev. 19. 26.  
sch. 20. 27.  
Is. 6. 19.

above his brethren, and that he <sup>t</sup>turn not aside from the commandment, to the right hand, or to the left: to the end that he may prolong <sup>u</sup>his days in his kingdom, he, and his children, in the midst of <sup>v</sup>İşraq-el.

## CHAPTER 18.

1 The Lord is the priests' and Levites' inheritance. 3 The priest's due. 6 The Levite's portion. 9 The abominations of the nations are to be avoided. 15 Christ the Prophet is to be heard.

THE priests the Lēvites, and all the tribe of Lēvi, <sup>a</sup>shall have no part nor inheritance with <sup>b</sup>İşraq-el: they <sup>c</sup>shall eat the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and his inheritance.

2 Therefore shall they have no inheritance among their brethren: the LORD is their inheritance, as he hath said unto them.

3 ¶ And this shall be the priest's due from the people, from them that offer a sacrifice, whether it be ox or sheep; and <sup>d</sup>they shall give unto the priest the shoulder, and the two cheeks, and the maw.

4 <sup>e</sup>The firstfruit also of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and the first of the fleece of thy sheep, shalt thou give him.

5 For <sup>f</sup>the LORD thy God hath chosen him out of all thy tribes, <sup>g</sup>to stand to minister in the name of the LORD, him and his sons for ever.

6 ¶ And if a Lēvite come from any of thy gates out of all <sup>h</sup>İşraq-el, where he <sup>i</sup>sojourneth, and come with all the desire of his mind <sup>j</sup>unto the place which the LORD shall choose;

7 Then he shall minister in the name of the LORD his God, <sup>k</sup>as all his brethren the Lēvites do, which stand there before the LORD.

8 They shall have like <sup>l</sup>portions to eat, beside <sup>m</sup>that which cometh of the sale of his patrimony.

9 ¶ When thou art come into the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, <sup>n</sup>thou shalt not learn to do after the abominations of those nations.

10 There shall not be found among you <sup>o</sup>any one that maketh his son or his daughter <sup>p</sup>to pass through the fire, <sup>q</sup>or that useth divination, or an observer of times, or an enchanter, or a witch,

11 <sup>o</sup> Or a charmer, or a consulter with familiar spirits, or a wizard, or a <sup>p</sup> necromancer.

12 For all that do these things are an abomination unto the LORD: and <sup>q</sup> because of these abominations the LORD thy God doth drive them out from before thee.

13 Thou shalt be <sup>2</sup> perfect with the LORD thy God.

14 For these nations, which thou shalt <sup>3</sup> possess, hearkened unto observers of times, and unto diviners: but as for thee, the LORD thy God hath not suffered thee so to do.

15 ¶ The LORD thy God will raise up unto thee a Prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me: unto him ye shall hearken; ★

16 According to all that thou desiredst of the LORD thy God in Horeb <sup>4</sup> in the day of the assembly, saying, 'Let me not hear again the voice of the LORD my God, neither let me see this great fire any more, that I die not.

17 And the LORD said unto me, "They have well spoken that which they have spoken.

18 <sup>5</sup> I will raise them up a Prophet from among their brethren, like unto thee, and <sup>6</sup> will put my words in his mouth; <sup>7</sup> and he shall speak unto them all that I shall command him. ★

19 <sup>a</sup> And it shall come to pass, that whosoever will not hearken unto my words which he shall speak in my name, I will require it of him. ★

20 But <sup>b</sup> the prophet, which shall presume to speak a word in my name, which I have not commanded him to speak, or <sup>c</sup> that shall speak in the name of other gods, even that prophet shall die.

21 And if thou say in thine heart, How shall we know the word which the LORD hath not spoken?

22 <sup>d</sup> When a prophet speaketh in the name of the LORD, <sup>e</sup> if the thing follow not, nor come to pass, that is the thing which the LORD hath not spoken, but the prophet hath spoken it <sup>f</sup> presumptuously: thou shalt not be afraid of him.

#### CHAPTER 19.

1 The cities of refuge. 4 The privilege thereof for the manslayer. 14 The landmark is not to be removed. 16 The punishment of a false witness.

B. C. 1451.

<sup>o</sup> Lev. 20. 27.  
<sup>p</sup> 1 Sam. 28. 7.

<sup>q</sup> Lev. 18. 24,  
25.  
ch. 9. 4.

<sup>2</sup> Or, upright,  
or, sincere,  
Gen. 17. 1.

<sup>3</sup> Or, inherit.

<sup>r</sup> ver. 18.  
John 1. 45.  
Acts 3. 22; 7.  
31.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 9. 10.

<sup>t</sup> Ex. 20. 19.  
Heb. 12. 19.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 5. 28.  
<sup>v</sup> ver. 15.

John 1. 45.  
Acts 3. 22; 7.  
31.

<sup>y</sup> Is. 51. 16.  
John 17. 8.

<sup>z</sup> John 4. 25;  
8. 28; 12. 49.

<sup>a</sup> Acts 3. 23.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 13. 5.

Jer. 14. 14, 15.  
Zech. 13. 3.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 13. 1, 2.  
Jer. 2. 8.

<sup>d</sup> Jer. 28. 9.  
<sup>e</sup> See ch. 13. 2.

<sup>f</sup> ver. 20.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 12. 29.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. inheritest, or, possessest.

<sup>5</sup> Ex. 21. 13.  
Num. 35. 10,  
14.

Josh. 20. 2.  
<sup>c</sup> Num. 35.

15.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 4. 42.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. from yesterday the third day.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. iron.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. wood.

<sup>8</sup> Heb. findeth.

<sup>d</sup> Num. 35. 12.

<sup>9</sup> Heb. smite him in life.

<sup>10</sup> Heb. from yesterday the third day.

<sup>e</sup> Gen. 15. 18.  
ch. 12. 20.

<sup>f</sup> Josh. 20. 7, 8.

<sup>g</sup> Ex. 21. 12, &c.

Num. 35. 16, 24.

ch. 27. 24.  
Prov. 28. 17.

WHEN the LORD thy God <sup>a</sup> hath cut off the nations, whose land the LORD thy God giveth thee, and thou <sup>4</sup> succeedest them, and dwellest in their cities, and in their houses;

2 <sup>b</sup> Thou shalt separate three cities for thee in the midst of thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it.

3 Thou shalt prepare thee a way, and divide the coasts of thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee to inherit, into three parts, that every slayer may flee thither.

4 ¶ And <sup>c</sup> this is the case of the slayer, which shall flee thither, that he may live: Whoso killeth his neighbour ignorantly, whom he hated not <sup>5</sup> in time past;

5 As when a man goeth into the wood with his neighbour to hew wood, and his hand fetcheth a stroke with the ax to cut down the tree, and the <sup>6</sup> head slippeth from the <sup>7</sup> helve, and <sup>8</sup> lighteth upon his neighbour, that he die; he shall flee unto one of those cities, and live:

6 <sup>d</sup> Lest the avenger of the blood pursue the slayer, while his heart is hot, and overtake him, because the way is long, and <sup>9</sup> slay him; whereas he was not worthy of death, inasmuch as he hated him not <sup>10</sup> in time past.

7 Wherefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt separate three cities for thee.

8 And if the LORD thy God <sup>e</sup> enlarge thy coast, as he hath sworn unto thy fathers, and give thee all the land which he promised to give unto thy fathers;

9 If thou shalt keep all these commandments to do them, which I command thee this day, to love the LORD thy God, and to walk ever in his ways; <sup>f</sup> then shalt thou add three cities more for thee, beside these three:

10 That innocent blood be not shed in thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance, and so blood be upon thee.

11 ¶ But <sup>g</sup> if any man hate his neighbour, and lie in wait for him, and arise up against him, and smite him

<sup>2</sup> mortally that he die, and fleeth into one of these cities:

12 Then the elders of his city shall send and fetch him thence, and deliver him into the hand of the avenger of blood, that he may die.

13 <sup>h</sup> Thine eye shall not pity him, <sup>i</sup> but thou shalt put away the guilt of innocent blood from *lq'rg-el*, that it may go well with thee.

14 ¶ <sup>k</sup> Thou shalt not remove thy neighbour's landmark, which they of old time have set in thine inheritance, which thou shalt inherit in the land that the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it.

15 ¶ <sup>l</sup> One witness shall not rise up against a man for any iniquity, or for any sin, in any sin that he sinneth: at the mouth of two witnesses, or at the mouth of three witnesses, shall the matter be established.

16 ¶ If a false witness <sup>m</sup> rise up against any man to testify against him <sup>n</sup> that which is wrong;

17 Then both the men, between whom the controversy <sup>o</sup> is, shall stand before the LORD, <sup>p</sup> before the priests and the judges, which shall be in those days;

18 And the judges shall make diligent inquisition: and, behold, <sup>q</sup> if the witness be a false witness, and hath testified falsely against his brother;

19 <sup>r</sup> Then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother: so <sup>s</sup> shalt thou put the evil away from among you.

20 <sup>t</sup> And those which remain shall hear, and fear, and shall henceforth commit no more any such evil among you.

21 <sup>u</sup> And thine eye shall not pity; <sup>v</sup> but <sup>w</sup> life shall go for life, eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot.

## CHAPTER 20.

1 <sup>x</sup> The priest's exhortation to encourage the people to battle. <sup>y</sup> How to use the cities that accept or refuse the proclamation of peace.

**W**HEN thou goest out to battle against thine enemies, and seest <sup>a</sup> horses, and chariots, and a people more than thou, be not afraid of them: for the LORD thy God is <sup>b</sup> with thee, which brought thee up out of the land of *E'gypt*.

2 And it shall be, when ye are come

B. C. 1451.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. *in life*.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 13. 8;

<sup>25</sup> 12.

<sup>Num.</sup> 35.

<sup>33</sup> 34.

<sup>ch.</sup> 21. 9.

<sup>1</sup> Kin. 2. 31.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 27. 17.

<sup>Job</sup> 24. 2.

<sup>Prov.</sup> 22. 28.

<sup>Hos.</sup> 5. 10.

<sup>l</sup> Num. 35. 30.

<sup>ch.</sup> 17. 6.

<sup>Matt.</sup> 18. 16.

<sup>John</sup> 8. 17.

<sup>2</sup> Cor. 13. 1.

<sup>1</sup> Tim. 5. 19.

<sup>Heb.</sup> 10. 28.

<sup>m</sup> Ps. 27. 12.

<sup>35</sup> 11.

<sup>3</sup> Or, falling away.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 17. 9;

<sup>21</sup> 5.

<sup>o</sup> Prov. 19. 5, 9.

<sup>Dan.</sup> 6. 24.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 13. 5; 17.

<sup>7</sup> 21; 21; 22.

<sup>21</sup> 24; 24. 7.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 17. 13;

<sup>21</sup> 21.

<sup>r</sup> ver. 13.

<sup>s</sup> Ex. 21. 23.

<sup>24</sup> 24.

<sup>t</sup> Lev. 24. 20.

<sup>Matt.</sup> 5. 33.

<sup>u</sup> See Ps. 20.

<sup>7</sup> 7.

<sup>v</sup> Is. 31. 1.

<sup>w</sup> Num. 23. 21.

<sup>ch.</sup> 31. 6, 8.

<sup>2</sup> Chr. 13. 12;

<sup>32</sup> 7, 8.

<sup>x</sup> Heb. *be tender*.

<sup>y</sup> Heb. *make haste*.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 1. 30; 3.

<sup>22</sup> 22.

<sup>Josh.</sup> 23. 10.

<sup>d</sup> See Neh.

<sup>12</sup> 27.

<sup>Ps.</sup> 30. title.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. *made it common*:

<sup>See</sup> Lev. 19.

<sup>23</sup> 24.

<sup>ch.</sup> 23. 30.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 24. 5.

<sup>f</sup> Judg. 7. 3.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. *mell*.

<sup>8</sup> Heb. *to be in the head of the people*.

<sup>g</sup> 2 Sam. 20.

<sup>18</sup> 20.

<sup>h</sup> Num. 31. 7.

nigh unto the battle, that the priest shall approach and speak unto the people,

3 And shall say unto them, Hear, O *lq'rg-el*, ye approach this day unto battle against your enemies: let not your hearts <sup>4</sup> faint, fear not, and do not <sup>5</sup> tremble, neither be ye terrified because of them;

4 For the LORD your God *is* he that goeth with you, <sup>6</sup> to fight for you against your enemies, to save you.

5 ¶ And the officers shall speak unto the people, saying, What man *is there* that hath built a new house, and hath not <sup>a</sup> dedicated it? let him go and return to his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man dedicate it.

6 And what man *is he* that hath planted a vineyard, and hath not yet <sup>b</sup> eaten of it? let him also go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man eat of it.

7 <sup>c</sup> And what man *is there* that hath betrothed a wife, and hath not taken her? let him go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man take her.

8 And the officers shall speak further unto the people, and they shall say, <sup>d</sup> What man *is there that is* fearful and fainthearted? let him go and return unto his house, lest his brethren's heart <sup>e</sup> faint as well as his heart.

9 And it shall be, when the officers have made an end of speaking unto the people, that they shall make captains of the armies <sup>f</sup> to lead the people.

10 ¶ When thou comest nigh unto a city to fight against it, <sup>g</sup> then proclaim peace unto it.

11 And it shall be, if it make thee answer of peace, and open unto thee, then it shall be, *that* all the people *that is* found therein shall be tributaries unto thee, and they shall serve thee.

12 And if it will make no peace with thee, but will make war against thee, then thou shalt besiege it:

13 And when the LORD thy God hath delivered it into thine hands, <sup>h</sup> thou shalt smite every male thereof with the edge of the sword:

14 But the women, and the little ones, and <sup>1</sup>the cattle, and all that is in the city, *even* all the spoil thereof, shalt thou <sup>2</sup>take unto thyself; and <sup>3</sup>thou shalt eat the spoil of thine enemies, which the LORD thy God hath given thee.

15 Thus shalt thou do unto all the cities *which are* very far off from thee, which are not of the cities of these nations.

16 But <sup>1</sup>of the cities of these people, which the LORD thy God doth give thee *for* an inheritance, thou shalt save alive nothing that breatheth:

17 But thou shalt utterly destroy them; *namely*, the Hittites, and the Amorites, the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites; as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee:

18 That <sup>m</sup>they teach you not to do after all their abominations, which they have done unto their gods; so should ye <sup>n</sup>sin against the LORD your God.

19 ¶ When thou shalt besiege a city a long time, in making war against it to take it, thou shalt not destroy the trees thereof by forcing an ax against them: for thou mayest eat of them, and thou shalt not cut them down <sup>(3)</sup>for the tree of the field is man's life <sup>4</sup>to employ them in the siege:

20 Only the trees which thou knowest that they be not trees for meat, thou shalt destroy and cut them down; and thou shalt build bulwarks against the city that maketh war with thee, until <sup>5</sup>it be subdued.

### CHAPTER 21.

1 *The expiation of an uncertain murder.* 10 *The usage of a captive taken to wife.* 18 *A stubborn son is to be stoned to death.* 22 *The malefactor must not hang all night on a tree.*

**I**F one be found slain in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it, lying in the field, and it be not known who hath slain him:

2 Then thy elders and thy judges shall come forth, and they shall measure unto the cities which are round about him that is slain:

3 And it shall be, *that* the city which is next unto the slain man, *even* the elders of that city shall take an hei-

B. C. 1451.

1 Josh. 8. 2.

2 Heb. *spoil.*

3 Josh. 22. 8.

1 Num. 21. 2, 3, 35; 33. 52. ch. 35. 2. Josh. 11. 14.

m ch. 7. 4; 12. 30, 31; 18. 9.

n Ex. 23. 33.

3 Or, *for, O man, the tree of the field is to be employed in the siege.* 4 Heb. *to go from before thee.*

5 Heb. *it come down.*

a ch. 10. 8.

1 Chr. 23. 13.

b ch. 17. 8, 9.

6 Heb. *mouth.*

c See Ps. 19.

12: 26. 6.

Matt. 27. 24.

d Jonah 1. 14.

7 Heb. *in the midst.*

e ch. 19. 13.

8 Or, *suffer to grow.*

9 Heb. *make, or, dress.*

f See Ps. 45.

18.

g Gen. 34. 2.

ch. 22. 29.

Josh. 19. 24.

fer, which hath not been wrought with, *and* which hath not drawn in the yoke;

4 And the elders of that city shall bring down the heifer unto a rough valley, which is neither eared nor sown, and shall strike off the heifer's neck there in the valley:

5 And the priests the sons of Lévi shall come near; for <sup>a</sup>them the LORD thy God hath chosen to minister unto him, and to bless in the name of the LORD; and <sup>b</sup>by their <sup>c</sup>word shall every controversy and every stroke be *tried*:

6 And all the elders of that city, *that* are next unto the slain man, <sup>c</sup>shall wash their hands over the heifer that is beheaded in the valley:

7 And they shall answer and say, Our hands have not shed this blood, neither have our eyes seen it.

8 Be merciful, O LORD, unto thy people Israhel, whom thou hast redeemed, <sup>d</sup>and lay not innocent blood <sup>7</sup>unto thy people of Israhel's charge. And the blood shall be forgiven them.

9 So <sup>e</sup>thalt thou put away the *guilt* of innocent blood from among you, when thou shalt do *that which* is right in the sight of the LORD.

10 ¶ When thou goest forth to war against thine enemies, and the LORD thy God hath delivered them into thine hands, and thou hast taken them captive,

11 And seest among the captives a beautiful woman, and hast a desire unto her, that thou wouldest have her to thy wife;

12 Then thou shalt bring her home to thine house; and she shall shave her head, and <sup>8</sup>pare her nails;

13 And she shall put the raiment of her captivity from off her, and shall remain in thine house, and <sup>f</sup>bewail her father and her mother a full month: and after that thou shalt go in unto her, and be her husband, and she shall be thy wife.

14 And it shall be, if thou have no delight in her, then thou shalt let her go whither she will; but thou shalt not sell her at all for money, thou shalt not make merchandise of her, because thou hast <sup>g</sup>humbled her.



15 ¶ If a man have two wives, one beloved, <sup>h</sup> and another hated, and they have born him children, *both* the beloved and the hated; and *if* the firstborn son be her's that was hated:

16 Then it shall be, <sup>i</sup> when he maketh his sons to inherit *that* which he hath, *that* he may not make the son of the beloved firstborn before the son of the hated, *which is indeed* the firstborn :

17 But he shall acknowledge the son of the hated *for* the firstborn, <sup>k</sup> by giving him a double portion of all <sup>2</sup> that he hath : for he is <sup>l</sup> the beginning of his strength ; <sup>m</sup> the right of the firstborn is his.

18 ¶ If a man have a stubborn and rebellious son, which will not obey the voice of his father, or the voice of his mother, and *that*, when they have chastened him, will not hearken unto them :

19 Then shall his father and his mother lay hold on him, and bring him out unto the elders of his city, and unto the gate of his place ;

20 And they shall say unto the elders of his city, This our son is stubborn and rebellious, he will not obey our voice ; *he is* a glutton, and a drunkard.

21 And all the men of his city shall stone him with stones, *that* he die : <sup>n</sup> so shalt thou put evil away from among you ; <sup>o</sup> and all is'ra-el shall hear, and fear.

22 ¶ And if a man have committed a sin <sup>p</sup> worthy of death, and he be to be put to death, and thou hang him on a tree :

23 <sup>q</sup> His body shall not remain all night upon the tree, but thou shalt in any wise bury him that day ; ( for <sup>r</sup> he that is hanged is <sup>s</sup> accursed of God ; ) that <sup>t</sup> thy land be not defiled, which the Lord thy God giveth thee *for* an inheritance.

## CHAPTER 22.

1 *Of humanity toward brethren.* 5 *The sex is to be distinguished by apparel.* 13 *The punishment of him that slandereth his wife.* 20, 22 *Of adultery, 25 of rape, 28 and of fornication.* 30 *Incest.*

THOU <sup>a</sup> shalt not see thy brother's ox or his sheep go astray, and hide thyself from them : thou shalt in any case bring them again unto thy brother.

B. C. 1451.

<sup>h</sup> Gen. 29. 33.

<sup>i</sup> 1 Chr. 5. 2 ;  
<sup>26. 10.</sup>  
<sup>2</sup> Chr. 11. 19,  
<sup>22.</sup>

<sup>k</sup> See 1 Chr.  
5. 1.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. *that is found with him.*  
<sup>l</sup> Gen. 49. 3.  
<sup>m</sup> Gen. 25. 31,  
<sup>33.</sup>

<sup>n</sup> ch. 13. 5 ; 19.  
19, 20 ; 22. 21,  
24.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 13. 11.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 19. 6 ; 22.  
26.

Acts 23. 29 ;  
25. 11, 25 ; 26.  
31.

<sup>q</sup> Josh. 8. 29 ;  
10. 26, 27.  
John 19. 31.

<sup>r</sup> Gal. 3. 13.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. *the curse of God :*

See Num.  
25. 4.

<sup>2</sup> Sam. 21. 6.  
<sup>s</sup> Lev. 18. 25.  
Num. 35. 34.

<sup>a</sup> Ex. 23. 4.  
<sup>b</sup> Ex. 23. 5.  
<sup>c</sup> Lev. 22. 28.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 4. 40.  
<sup>e</sup> Lev. 19. 19.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. *fulness of thy seed.*

<sup>f</sup> See 2 Cor. 6.  
14. 15, 16.

<sup>g</sup> Lev. 19. 19.  
<sup>h</sup> Num. 15. 38.  
Matt. 23. 5.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. *wings.*  
<sup>i</sup> Gen. 29. 21.  
Judg. 15. 1.

2 And if thy brother be not nigh unto thee, or if thou know him not, then thou shalt bring it unto thine own house, and it shall be with thee until thy brother seek after it, and thou shalt restore it to him again.

3 In like manner shalt thou do with his ass ; and so shalt thou do with his raiment ; and with all lost thing of thy brother's, which he hath lost, and thou hast found, shalt thou do likewise : thou mayest not hide thyself.

4 ¶ <sup>b</sup> Thou shalt not see thy brother's ass or his ox fall down by the way, and hide thyself from them : thou shalt surely help him to lift *them* up again.

5 ¶ The woman shall not wear that which pertaineth unto a man, neither shall a man put on a woman's garment : for all that do so are abomination unto the LORD thy God.

6 ¶ If a bird's nest chance to be before thee in the way in any tree, or on the ground, *whether they be* young ones, or eggs, and the dam sitting upon the young, or upon the eggs, <sup>c</sup> thou shalt not take the dam with the young :

7 *But* thou shalt in any wise let the dam go, and take the young to thee ; <sup>d</sup> that it may be well with thee, and *that* thou mayest prolong *thy* days.

8 ¶ When thou buildest a new house, then thou shalt make a battlement for thy roof, that thou bring not blood upon thine house, if any man fall from thence.

9 ¶ <sup>e</sup> Thou shalt not sow thy vineyard with divers seeds : lest the <sup>f</sup> fruit of thy seed which thou hast sown, and the fruit of thy vineyard, be defiled.

10 ¶ <sup>g</sup> Thou shalt not plow with an ox and an ass together.

11 ¶ <sup>h</sup> Thou shalt not wear a garment of divers sorts, *as* of woollen and linen together.

12 ¶ Thou shalt make thee <sup>i</sup> fringes upon the four <sup>j</sup> quarters of thy vesture, wherewith thou coverest *thyself*.

13 ¶ If any man take a wife, and <sup>k</sup> go in unto her, and hate her,

14 And give occasions of speech against her, and bring up an evil

name upon her, and say, I took this woman, and when I came to her, I found her not a maid:

15 Then shall the father of the damsel, and her mother, take and bring forth the *tokens* of the damsel's virginity unto the elders of the city in the gate:

16 And the damsel's father shall say unto the elders, I gave my daughter unto this man to wife, and he hateth her;

17 And, lo, he hath given occasions of speech *against her*, saying, I found not thy daughter a maid; and yet these are the *tokens* of my daughter's virginity. And they shall spread the cloth before the elders of the city.

18 And the elders of that city shall take that man and chastise him;

19 And they shall amerce him in an hundred *shekels* of silver, and give them unto the father of the damsel, because he hath brought up an evil name upon a virgin of *Is'ra-el*: and she shall be his wife; he may not put her away all his days.

20 But if this thing be true, *and the tokens* of virginity be not found for the damsel:

21 Then they shall bring out the damsel to the door of her father's house, and the men of her city shall stone her with stones that she die: because she hath <sup>k</sup>wrought folly in *Is'ra-el*, to play the whore in her father's house: <sup>l</sup>so shalt thou put evil away from among you.

22 ¶ If a man be found lying with a woman married to an husband, then they shall both of them die, both the man that lay with the woman, and the woman: so shalt thou put away evil from *Is'ra-el*.

23 ¶ If a damsel *that is* a virgin be <sup>m</sup>betrothed unto an husband, and a man find her in the city, and lie with her;

24 Then ye shall bring them both out unto the gate of that city, and ye shall stone them with stones that they die; the damsel, because she cried not, *being* in the city; and the man, because he hath <sup>o</sup>humbled his neighbour's wife: <sup>p</sup>so thou shalt put away evil from among you.

25 ¶ But if a man find a betrothed

B. C. 1451.

<sup>k</sup> Gen. 34. 7.  
<sup>l</sup> Judg. 20. 6, 10.

<sup>m</sup> Sam. 13. 12, 13.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 13. 5.

<sup>o</sup> Lev. 20. 10.

<sup>p</sup> John 8. 5.

<sup>q</sup> Matt. 1. 18, 19.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 21. 14.

<sup>s</sup> ver. 21. 22.

<sup>t</sup> Or, *take strong hold*

<sup>u</sup> of her.

<sup>v</sup> Sam. 12. 14.

<sup>w</sup> Ex. 22. 16, 17.

<sup>x</sup> ver. 24.

<sup>y</sup> Lev. 18. 8; 20. 11.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 27. 20.

<sup>aa</sup> 1 Cor. 5. 1.

<sup>ab</sup> See Ruth 3. 9.

<sup>ac</sup> Ezek. 16. 8.

damsel in the field, and the man <sup>a</sup>force her, and lie with her: then the man only that lay with her shall die:

26 But unto the damsel thou shalt do nothing; *there is* in the damsel no sin *worthy* of death: for as when a man riseth against his neighbour, and slayeth him, even so *is* this matter:

27 For he found her in the field, and the betrothed damsel cried, and *there was* none to save her.

28 ¶ If a man find a damsel *that is* a virgin, which is not betrothed, and lay hold on her, and lie with her, and they be found;

29 Then the man that lay with her shall give unto the damsel's father fifty *shekels* of silver, and she shall be his wife; <sup>b</sup>because he hath humbled her, he may not put her away all his days.

30 ¶ A man shall not take his father's wife, nor <sup>c</sup>discover his father's skirt.

## CHAPTER 23.

1 *Who may or may not enter into the congregation, 15 Of the fugitive servant, 17 Of filthiness, 18 Of abominable sacrifices, 19 Of usury, 21 Of vows, 24 Of trespasses.*

**H**E that is wounded in the stones, or hath his privy member cut off, shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD.

2 A bastard shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the LORD.

3 <sup>a</sup>An *Am'mōn-ite* or *Mō'ab-ite* shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD; even to their tenth generation shall they not enter into the congregation of the LORD for ever:

4 <sup>b</sup>Because they met you not with bread and with water in the way, when ye came forth out of *E'gypt*; and <sup>c</sup>because they hired against thee *Bā'laam* the son of *Bē'or* of *Pē'thōr* of *Mēs'q-pō-tā-mī-a*, to curse thee.

5 Nevertheless the LORD thy God would not hearken unto *Bā'laam*; but the LORD thy God turned the curse into a blessing unto thee, because the LORD thy God loved thee.

6 <sup>d</sup>Thou shalt not seek their peace, nor their <sup>e</sup>prosperity all thy days for ever.

<sup>a</sup> Neh. 13. 1, 2.

<sup>b</sup> See ch. 2. 23.

<sup>c</sup> Num. 22. 5, 6.

<sup>d</sup> Ezra 9. 12.

<sup>e</sup> Heb. good.

7 ¶ Thou shalt not abhor an *E-domite*; <sup>a</sup> for he is thy brother: thou shalt not abhor an *E-gyp'tian*; because <sup>f</sup> thou wast a stranger in his land.

8 The children that are begotten of them shall enter into the congregation of the LORD in their third generation.

9 ¶ When the host goeth forth against thine enemies, then keep thee from every wicked thing.

10 ¶ <sup>g</sup> If there be among you any man, that is not clean by reason of uncleanness that chanceth him by night, then shall he go abroad out of the camp, he shall not come within the camp:

11 But it shall be, when evening cometh on, <sup>h</sup> he shall wash himself with water: and when the sun is down, he shall come into the camp again.

12 ¶ Thou shalt have a place also without the camp, whither thou shalt go forth abroad:

13 And thou shalt have a paddle upon thy weapon; and it shall be, when thou <sup>i</sup> wilt ease thyself abroad, thou shalt dig therewith, and shalt turn back and cover that which cometh from thee:

14 For the LORD thy God <sup>j</sup> walketh in the midst of thy camp, to deliver thee, and to give up thine enemies before thee; therefore shall thy camp be holy: that he see no <sup>k</sup> unclean thing in thee, and turn away from thee.

15 ¶ <sup>k</sup> Thou shalt not deliver unto his master the servant which is escaped from his master unto thee:

16 He shall dwell with thee, even among you, in that place which he shall choose in one of thy gates, where it <sup>l</sup> liketh him best: <sup>m</sup> thou shalt not oppress him.

17 ¶ There shall be no <sup>n</sup> whore <sup>m</sup> of the daughters of *Is'ra-el*, nor <sup>n</sup> a sodomite of the sons of *Is'ra-el*.

18 Thou shalt not bring the hire of a whore, or the price of a dog, into the house of the LORD thy God for any vow: for even both these are abomination unto the LORD thy God.

19 ¶ Thou shalt not lend upon usury to thy brother; usury of

B. C. 1451.

<sup>e</sup> Gen. 25. 24, 25, 26.  
<sup>f</sup> Ex. 22. 21;  
23. 9.  
Lev. 19. 34.  
ch. 10. 19.

<sup>g</sup> Lev. 15. 16.  
<sup>h</sup> 2 Heb. turneth toward.  
<sup>i</sup> Lev. 15. 5.  
<sup>j</sup> 3 Heb. sitteth down.  
<sup>k</sup> Lev. 26. 12.  
<sup>l</sup> 4 Heb. nakedness of any thing.  
<sup>m</sup> 1 Sam. 30.

<sup>n</sup> 5 Heb. is good for him.  
<sup>o</sup> Ex. 22. 21.  
<sup>p</sup> 6 Or. sodomites.  
<sup>q</sup> Lev. 19. 29.  
See Prov. 2. 16.

<sup>r</sup> Gen. 19. 5.  
<sup>s</sup> 2 Kin. 23. 7.  
<sup>t</sup> 3 Ex. 22. 25.  
Lev. 25. 36, 37.  
<sup>u</sup> Neh. 5. 2, 7.  
<sup>v</sup> Ps. 15. 5.  
<sup>w</sup> Luke 6. 34, 35.

<sup>x</sup> See Lev. 19. 34; ch. 15. 3.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 15. 10.  
<sup>z</sup> Num. 30. 2.  
Eccles. 3. 4, 5.  
<sup>aa</sup> Num. 30. 2.  
<sup>ab</sup> Ps. 66. 13, 14.  
<sup>ac</sup> Matt. 12. 1.  
<sup>ad</sup> Mark 2. 23.  
<sup>ae</sup> Luke 6. 1.

<sup>af</sup> Matt. 5. 31;  
19. 7.  
Mark 10. 4.

<sup>ag</sup> Heb. matter of nakedness.  
<sup>ah</sup> Heb. cutting off.

money, usury of victuals, usury of any thing that is lent upon usury:

20 <sup>p</sup> Unto a stranger thou mayest lend upon usury; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury: <sup>q</sup> that the LORD thy God may bless thee in all that thou settest thine hand to in the land whither thou goest to possess it.

21 ¶ <sup>r</sup> When thou shalt vow a vow unto the LORD thy God, thou shalt not slack to pay it: for the LORD thy God will surely require it of thee; and it would be sin in thee.

22 But if thou shalt forbear to vow, it shall be no sin in thee.

23 <sup>s</sup> That which is gone out of thy lips thou shalt keep and perform; even a freewill offering, according as thou hast vowed unto the LORD thy God, which thou hast promised with thy mouth.

24 ¶ When thou comest into thy neighbour's vineyard, then thou mayest eat grapes thy fill at thine own pleasure; but thou shalt not put any in thy vessel.

25 When thou comest into the standing corn of thy neighbour, <sup>t</sup> then thou mayest pluck the ears with thine hand; but thou shalt not move a sickle unto thy neighbour's standing corn.

## CHAPTER 24.

1 Of divorce. 5 A new married man goeth not to war. 6, 10 Of pledges. 7 Of manstealers. 8 Of leprosy. 16 Of justice. 19 Of charity.

**W**HEN a <sup>a</sup> man hath taken a wife, and married her, and it come to pass that she find no favour in his eyes, because he hath found <sup>b</sup> some uncleanness in her: then let him write her a bill of <sup>c</sup> divorcement, and give it in her hand, and send her out of his house.

2 And when she is departed out of his house, she may go and be another man's wife.

3 And if the latter husband hate her, and write her a bill of divorcement, and giveth it in her hand, and sendeth her out of his house; or if the latter husband die, which took her to be his wife;

4 <sup>d</sup> Her former husband, which sent her away, may not take her again to be his wife, after that she is defiled; for that is abomination before the

b Jer. 3. 1.

**LORD** : and thou shalt not cause the land to sin, which the **LORD** thy God giveth thee for an inheritance.

5 ¶ When a man hath taken a new wife, he shall not go out to war, neither shall he be charged with any business : but he shall be free at home one year, and shall cheer up his wife which he hath taken.

6 ¶ No man shall take the nether or the upper millstone to pledge : for he taketh a man's life to pledge.

7 ¶ If a man be found stealing any of his brethren of the children of Israel, or maketh merchandise of him, or selleth him ; then that thief shall die ; and thou shalt put evil away from among you.

8 ¶ Take heed in the plague of leprosy, that thou observe diligently, and do according to all that the priests the Levites shall teach you : as I commanded them, so ye shall observe to do.

9 Remember what the **LORD** thy God did unto Miriam by the way, after that ye were come forth out of Egypt.

10 ¶ When thou dost lend thy brother any thing, thou shalt not go into his house to fetch his pledge.

11 Thou shalt stand abroad, and the man to whom thou dost lend shall bring out the pledge abroad unto thee.

12 And if the man be poor, thou shalt not sleep with his pledge :

13 In any case thou shalt deliver him the pledge again when the sun goeth down, that he may sleep in his own raiment, and bless thee : and it shall be righteousness unto thee before the **LORD** thy God.

14 ¶ Thou shalt not oppress an hired servant that is poor and needy, whether he be of thy brethren, or of thy strangers that are in thy land within thy gates :

15 At his day thou shalt give him his hire, neither shall the sun go down upon it ; for he is poor, and setteth his heart upon it : lest he cry against thee unto the **LORD**, and it be sin unto thee.

16 The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, neither shall the children be put to death

B. C. 1451.

c ch. 20. 7.  
2 Heb. not any thing shall pass upon him.  
d Prov. 5. 18.  
e Ex. 21. 16.  
f ch. 19. 19.  
g Lev. 13. 2 ;  
14. 2.  
h See Luke 17. 32.  
i Cor. 10. 6.  
j Num. 12. 10.  
k Heb. lend the loan of any thing to, &c.  
l Ex. 22. 26.  
m Job 29. 11.  
n Job 31. 20.  
o Cor. 9. 13.  
p Tim. 1. 18.  
q ch. 6. 25.  
r Ps. 106. 31 ;  
132. 9.  
s Dan. 4. 27.  
t Mal. 3. 5.  
u Lev. 19. 13.  
v Jer. 22. 13.  
w Jam. 5. 4.  
x Heb. fifteenth his soul unto it.  
y Ps. 25. 1 ; 86. 4.  
z Jam. 5. 4.  
a 2 Kin. 14. 6.  
b Chr. 25. 4.  
c Jer. 31. 29.  
d Ezek. 18. 20.  
e Ex. 22. 21.  
f Prov. 22. 22.  
g Is. 1. 23.  
h Jer. 5. 28.  
i Zech. 7. 10.  
j Mal. 3. 5.  
k Ex. 22. 28.  
l ver. 22.  
m ch. 16. 12.  
n Lev. 19. 9.  
o 23. 22.  
p ch. 15. 10.  
q Ps. 41. 1.  
r Prov. 19. 17.  
s Heb. thou shalt not bough it after thee.  
t Heb. after thee.  
u ver. 18.

a ch. 19. 17.  
b Ezek. 44. 24.  
c See Prov. 17. 15.  
d Luke 12. 48.  
e Matt. 10. 17.

e2 Cor. 11. 24.

f Job 18. 3.  
g Prov. 12. 10.  
h Cor. 9. 9.  
i Tim. 5. 18.  
j Heb. thresheth.  
k Eccl. 10. 11.  
l Matt. 22. 24.  
m Mark 12. 19.  
n Luke 20. 28.

for the fathers : every man shall be put to death for his own sin.

17 ¶ Thou shalt not pervert the judgment of the stranger, nor of the fatherless ; nor take a widow's raiment to pledge :

18 But thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in Egypt, and the **LORD** thy God redeemed thee thence : therefore I command thee to do this thing.

19 ¶ When thou cuttest down thine harvest in thy field, and hast forgot a sheaf in the field, thou shalt not go again to fetch it : it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow : that the **LORD** thy God may bless thee in all the work of thine hands.

20 When thou beatest thine olive tree, thou shalt not go over the boughs again : it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow.

21 When thou gatherest the grapes of thy vineyard, thou shalt not glean it afterward : it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow.

22 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of Egypt : therefore I command thee to do this thing.

## CHAPTER 25.

1 Stripes must not exceed forty. 4 The ox is not to be muzzled. 5 Of raising seed unto a brother. 11 Of the immodest woman. 13 Of unjust weights.

IF there be a controversy between men, and they come unto judgment, that the judges may judge them ; then they shall justify the righteous, and condemn the wicked.

2 And it shall be, if the wicked man be worthy to be beaten, that the judge shall cause him to lie down, and to be beaten before his face, according to his fault, by a certain number.

3 Forty stripes he may give him, and not exceed : lest, if he should exceed, and beat him above these with many stripes, then thy brother should seem vile unto thee.

4 ¶ Thou shalt not muzzle the ox when he treadeth out the corn.

5 ¶ If brethren dwell together, and one of them die, and have no child. the wife of the dead shall not

marry without unto a stranger: her husband's brother shall go in unto her, and take her to him to wife, and perform the duty of an husband's brother unto her.

6 And it shall be, that the firstborn which she beareth shall succeed in the name of his brother which is dead, that his name be not put out of Is'ra-el.

7 And if the man like not to take his brother's wife, then let his brother's wife go up to the gate unto the elders, and say, My husband's brother refuseth to raise up unto his brother a name in Is'ra-el, he will not perform the duty of my husband's brother.

8 Then the elders of his city shall call him, and speak unto him: and if he stand to it, and say, I like not to take her;

9 Then shall his brother's wife come unto him in the presence of the elders, and loose his shoe from off his foot, and spit in his face, and shall answer and say, So shall it be done unto that man that will not build up his brother's house.

10 And his name shall be called in Is'ra-el, The house of him that hath his shoe loosed.

11 ¶ When men strive together one with another, and the wife of the one draweth near for to deliver her husband out of the hand of him that smiteth him, and putteth forth her hand, and taketh him by the secrets:

12 Then thou shalt cut off her hand, and thine eye shall not pity her.

13 ¶ Thou shalt not have in thy bag divers weights, a great and a small.

14 Thou shalt not have in thine house divers measures, a great and a small.

15 But thou shalt have a perfect and just weight, a perfect and just measure shalt thou have: that thy days may be lengthened in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

16 For all that do such things, and all that do unrighteously, are an abomination unto the LORD thy God.

17 ¶ Remember what Am-g-lék did unto thee by the way, when ye were come forth out of E'gypt;

B. C. 1451.

2 Or, next kinsman.

Gen. 38. 8. Ruth 1. 12, 13; 3. 9.

3 Gen. 38. 8. Ruth 4. 10.

4 Or, next kinsman's wife.

5 Ruth 4. 1, 2.

6 Ruth 4. 6.

7 Ruth 4. 7.

8 Ruth 4. 11.

9 Lev. 19. 35, 36.

10 Prov. 11. 1.

11 Ezek. 45. 10.

12 Mic. 6. 11.

13 Heb. a stone and a stone.

14 Heb. an ephah, and an ephah.

15 Ex. 20. 12.

16 Prov. 11. 1.

17 1 Thess. 4. 6.

18 Ex. 17. 8.

19 Ex. 36. 1.

20 Prov. 16. 6.

21 Rom. 3. 18.

22 1 Sam. 15. 3.

23 Ex. 17. 14.

24 Ex. 23. 19;

25 Num. 18. 13.

26 ch. 16. 16.

27 Prov. 3. 9.

28 b ch. 12. 5.

c Hos. 12. 12.

d Gen. 43. 1.

2; 45. 7, 11.

e Gen. 46. 1, 6.

f Acts 7. 15.

g Gen. 46. 27.

h Ex. 1. 11, 14.

i Ex. 2. 23,

24, 25; 3. 9;

4. 31.

18 How he met thee by the way, and smote the hindmost of thee, even all that were feeble behind thee, when thou wast faint and weary; and he feared not God.

19 Therefore it shall be, when the LORD thy God hath given thee rest from all thine enemies round about, in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance to possess it, that thou shalt blot out the remembrance of Am-g-lék from under heaven; thou shalt not forget it.

## CHAPTER 26.

1 The confession of him that offereth the basket of firstfruits. 12 The prayer of him that giveth his third year's tithes. 16 The covenant between God and the people.

AND it shall be, when thou art come in unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance, and possessest it, and dwellest therein;

2 That thou shalt take of the first of all the fruit of the earth, which thou shalt bring of thy land that the LORD thy God giveth thee, and shalt put it in a basket, and shalt go unto the place which the LORD thy God shall choose to place his name there.

3 And thou shalt go unto the priest that shall be in those days, and say unto him, I profess this day unto the LORD thy God, that I am come unto the country which the LORD swore unto our fathers for to give us.

4 And the priest shall take the basket out of thine hand, and set it down before the altar of the LORD thy God.

5 And thou shalt speak and say before the LORD thy God, A Syr-I-an ready to perish was my father, and he went down into E'gypt, and sojourned there with a few, and became there a nation, great, mighty, and populous:

6 And the E-gyp'tians evil entreated us, and afflicted us, and laid upon us hard bondage:

7 And when we cried unto the LORD God of our fathers, the LORD heard our voice, and looked on our affliction, and our labour, and our oppression:

8 And the LORD brought us forth

out of E'gypt with a mighty hand, and with an outstretched arm, and with great terribleness, and with signs, and with wonders:

9 And he hath brought us into this place, and hath given us this land, even <sup>a</sup> a land that floweth with milk and honey.

10 And now, behold, I have brought the firstfruits of the land, which thou, O LORD, hast given me. And thou shalt set it before the LORD thy God, and worship before the LORD thy God:

11 And <sup>m</sup> thou shalt rejoice in every good thing which the LORD thy God hath given unto thee, and unto thine house, thou, and the Lē'vite, and the stranger that is among you.

12 ¶ When thou hast made an end of tithing all the <sup>n</sup> tithes of thine increase the third year, which is <sup>o</sup> the year of tithing, and hast given it unto the Lē'vite, the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, that they may eat within thy gates, and be filled;

13 Then thou shalt say before the LORD thy God, I have brought away the hallowed things out of mine house, and also have given them unto the Lē'vite, and unto the stranger, to the fatherless, and to the widow, according to all thy commandments which thou hast commanded me: I have not transgressed thy commandments, <sup>p</sup> neither have I forgotten them:

14 ¶ I have not eaten thereof in my mourning, neither have I taken away ought thereof for any unclean use, nor given ought thereof for the dead: but I have hearkened to the voice of the LORD my God, and have done according to all that thou hast commanded me.

15 ¶ Look down from thy holy habitation, from heaven, and bless thy people Is'ra-el, and the land which thou hast given us, as thou swarest unto our fathers, a land that floweth with milk and honey.

16 ¶ This day the LORD thy God hath commanded thee to do these statutes and judgments: thou shalt therefore keep and do them with all thine heart, and with all thy soul.

B. C. 1451.

k ch. 4. 34.

l Ex. 3. 8.

m ch. 12. 7.

n 12. 18; 16. 11.

o Lev. 27. 30.

p Num. 18. 24.

q ch. 14. 28, 29.

r Ps. 119. 143.

s 159. 176.

t Lev. 7. 20;

u 21. 1. 11.

v Hos. 9. 4.

w 18. 63. 13.

x Zech. 2. 13.

y Ex. 20. 19.

z Ex. 6. 7;

aa 19. 5.

ab ch. 7. 6; 14.

ac 2. 28. 9.

ad ch. 4. 7, 8;

ae 28. 1.

af Ps. 148. 14.

ag Ex. 19. 6.

ah ch. 7. 6; 28. 9.

ai 1 Pet. 2. 9.

17 Thou hast <sup>a</sup> avouched the LORD this day to be thy God, and to walk in his ways, and to keep his statutes, and his commandments, and his judgments, and to hearken unto his voice:

18 And <sup>a</sup> the LORD hath avouched thee this day to be his peculiar people, as he hath promised thee, and that thou shouldest keep all his commandments;

19 And to make thee <sup>a</sup> high above all nations which he hath made, in praise, and in name, and in honour; and that thou mayest be <sup>a</sup> an holy people unto the LORD thy God, as he hath spoken.

## CHAPTER 27.

1 The people are commanded to write the law upon stones, and to build an altar of whole stones. 11 The tribes divided on Gerizim and Ebal. 14 The curses pronounced on mount Ebal.

AND Mō'ses with the elders of Is'ra-el commanded the people, saying, Keep all the commandments which I command you this day.

2 And it shall be on the day <sup>a</sup> when ye shall pass over Jōr'dan unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, that <sup>b</sup> thou shalt set thee up great stones, and plaister them with plaister:

3 And thou shalt write upon them all the words of this law, when thou art passed over, that thou mayest go in unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, a land that floweth with milk and honey; as the LORD God of thy fathers hath promised thee.

4 Therefore it shall be when ye be gone over Jōr'dan, that ye shall set up these stones, which I command you this day, <sup>c</sup> in mount E'bal, and thou shalt plaister them with plaister.

5 And there shalt thou build an altar unto the LORD thy God, an altar of stones: <sup>d</sup> thou shalt not lift up any iron tool upon them.

6 Thou shalt build the altar of the LORD thy God of whole stones: and thou shalt offer burnt offerings thereon unto the LORD thy God:

7 And thou shalt offer peace offerings, and shalt eat there, and rejoice before the LORD thy God.

8 And thou shalt write upon the

a Josh. 4. 1.

b Josh. 8. 32.

c ch. 11. 29.

d Josh. 8. 30.

e Ex. 20. 25.

f Josh. 8. 31.

stones all the words of this law very plainly.

9 ¶ And Mō'sēs and the priests the Lēvites spake unto all İş'ra-el, saying, Take heed, and hearken, O İş'ra-el; <sup>a</sup>this day thou art become the people of the LORD thy God.

10 Thou shalt therefore obey the voice of the LORD thy God, and do his commandments and his statutes, which I command thee this day.

11 ¶ And Mō'sēs charged the people the same day, saying,

12 These shall stand <sup>f</sup>upon mount Ğēr'l-zim to bless the people, when ye are come over Jōr'dan; Sīm'ē-on, and Lē'vi, and Jūd'ah, and İş'sachar, and Jō'seph, and Bēn'ja-min :

13 And <sup>g</sup>these shall stand upon mount Ē'bal <sup>2</sup>to curse; Reu'ben, Ga'd, and Aşh'ēr, and Zēb'u-lun, Dān, and Nāph'ta-li.

14 ¶ And <sup>h</sup>the Lēvites shall speak, and say unto all the men of İş'ra-el with a loud voice,

15 <sup>i</sup>Cursed be the man that maketh any graven or molten image, an abomination unto the LORD, the work of the hands of the craftsman, and putteth <sup>j</sup>it in a secret place.

<sup>k</sup>And all the people shall answer and say, Amen.

16 <sup>l</sup>Cursed be he that setteth light by his father or his mother. And all the people shall say, Amen.

17 <sup>m</sup>Cursed be he that removeth his neighbour's landmark. And all the people shall say, Amen.

18 <sup>n</sup>Cursed be he that maketh the blind to wander out of the way. And all the people shall say, Amen.

19 <sup>o</sup>Cursed be he that perverteth the judgment of the stranger, fatherless, and widow. And all the people shall say, Amen.

20 <sup>p</sup>Cursed be he that lieth with his father's wife; because he uncovereth his father's skirt. And all the people shall say, Amen.

21 <sup>q</sup>Cursed be he that lieth with any manner of beast. And all the people shall say, Amen.

22 <sup>r</sup>Cursed be he that lieth with his sister, the daughter of his father, or the daughter of his mother. And all the people shall say, Amen.

23 <sup>s</sup>Cursed be he that lieth with his

B. C. 1461.

e ch. 26. 18.  
f ch. 11. 29.  
g Josh. 8. 33.  
Judg. 9. 7.  
h ch. 11. 29.  
i Josh. 8. 33.  
j Heb. for a curse.  
k ch. 33. 10.  
l Josh. 8. 33.  
m Dan. 9. 11.  
n Ex. 20. 4.  
o Lev. 17. 1.  
p Lev. 19. 4.  
q 26. 1.  
r ch. 4. 16, 23;  
s 5. 8.  
t Is. 44. 9.  
u Hos. 13. 2.  
v See Num. 5. 22.  
w Jer. 11. 5.  
x 1 Cor. 14. 16.  
y Ex. 20. 12;  
z 21. 17.  
aa Lev. 19. 3.  
ab ch. 21. 18.  
ac m ch. 19. 14.  
ad Prov. 22. 29.  
ae Lev. 19. 14.  
af o Ex. 22. 21.  
ag 22.  
ah ch. 10. 18; 24.  
ai 17.  
aj Mal. 3. 5.  
ak Lev. 19. 8;  
al 20. 11.  
am ch. 22. 30.  
an q Lev. 18. 23;  
ao 20. 15.  
ap r Lev. 18. 9;  
aq 20. 17.  
ar s Lev. 18. 17;  
as 20. 14.  
at t Ex. 20. 13;  
au 21. 12, 14.  
av Lev. 24. 17.  
aw Num. 35. 31.  
ax ch. 19. 11.  
ay u Ex. 23. 7. 8.  
az ch. 10. 17; 16.  
ba 19.  
bb Ezek. 22. 12.  
bc z ch. 28. 15.  
bd Pa. 119. 21.  
be Jer. 11. 3.  
bf Gal. 3. 10.  
bg a Ex. 15. 26.  
bh Lev. 26. 3.  
bi Is. 55. 2.  
bj b ch. 26. 19.  
bk c ver. 15.  
bl Zech. 1. 6.  
bm d Ps. 128. 1, 4.  
bn e Gen. 29. 5.  
bo f ver. 11.  
bp Gen. 22. 17;  
bq 49. 25.  
br ch. 7. 13.  
bs Pa. 107. 38;  
bt 127. 3; 128. 3.  
bu Prov. 10. 22.  
bv 1 Tim. 4. 8.  
bw c Or, dough, or, kneading trough.  
bx g Ps. 121. 8.  
by h Lev. 26. 7, 8.  
bz 2 Sam. 22. 38, 39, 41.  
ca Pa. 89. 23.  
cb See ver. 25.  
cc i Lev. 25. 21.  
cd 4 Or, barns.  
ce Prov. 3. 10.  
cf k ch. 15. 10.  
cg l Ex. 19. 3, 6.  
ch ch. 7. 6; 26. 18, 19; 29. 13.  
ci m Num. 6. 27.  
cj 2 Chr. 7. 14.  
ck Is. 63. 19.  
cl Dan. 9. 18, 19.

mother in law. And all the people shall say, Amen.

24 <sup>t</sup>Cursed be he that smiteth his neighbour secretly. And all the people shall say, Amen.

25 <sup>u</sup>Cursed be he that taketh reward to slay an innocent person. And all the people shall say, Amen.

26 <sup>v</sup>Cursed be he that confirmeth not all the words of this law to do them. And all the people shall say, Amen.

## CHAPTER 28.

1 The blessings for obedience. 15 The curses for disobedience.

AND it shall come to pass, <sup>a</sup>if thou shalt hearken diligently unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe <sup>and</sup> to do all his commandments which I command thee this day, that the LORD thy God <sup>b</sup>will set thee on high above all nations of the earth :

2 And all these blessings shall come on thee, and <sup>c</sup>overtake thee, if thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God.

3 <sup>d</sup>Blessed shalt thou be in the city, and blessed shalt thou be <sup>e</sup>in the field.

4 Blessed shall be <sup>f</sup>the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy ground, and the fruit of thy cattle, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep.

5 Blessed shall be thy basket and thy <sup>g</sup>store.

6 <sup>h</sup>Blessed shalt thou be when thou comest in, and blessed shalt thou be when thou goest out.

7 The LORD <sup>i</sup>shall cause thine enemies that rise up against thee to be smitten before thy face: they shall come out against thee one way, and flee before thee seven ways.

8 The LORD shall <sup>j</sup>command the blessing upon thee in thy <sup>k</sup>storehouses, and in all that thou <sup>l</sup>settest thine hand unto; and he shall bless thee in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

9 <sup>m</sup>The LORD shall establish thee an holy people unto himself, as he hath sworn unto thee, if thou shalt keep the commandments of the LORD thy God, and walk in his ways.

10 And all people of the earth shall see that thou art <sup>n</sup>called by the

name of the LORD; and they shall be <sup>n</sup> afraid of thee.

11 And <sup>o</sup> the LORD shall make thee plenteous <sup>2</sup> in goods, in the fruit of thy <sup>3</sup> body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy ground, in the land which the LORD sware unto thy fathers to give thee.

12 The LORD shall open unto thee his good treasure, the heaven <sup>p</sup> to give the rain unto thy land in his season, and <sup>q</sup> to bless all the work of thine hand: and <sup>r</sup> thou shalt lend unto many nations, and thou shalt not borrow.

13 And the LORD shall make thee <sup>s</sup> the head, and not the tail; and thou shalt be above only, and thou shalt not be beneath; if that thou hearken unto the commandments of the LORD thy God, which I command thee this day, to observe and to do them:

14 <sup>t</sup> And thou shalt not go aside from any of the words which I command thee this day, to the right hand, or to the left, to go after other gods to serve them.

15 ¶ But it shall come to pass, <sup>u</sup> if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes which I command thee this day; that all these curses shall come upon thee, and <sup>v</sup> overtake thee:

16 Cursed *shalt thou be* <sup>w</sup> in the city, and cursed *shalt thou be* in the field.

17 Cursed *shall be* thy basket and thy store.

18 Cursed *shall be* the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy land, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep.

19 Cursed *shalt thou be* when thou comest in, and cursed *shalt thou be* when thou goest out.

20 The LORD shall send upon thee <sup>x</sup> cursing, <sup>y</sup> vexation, and <sup>z</sup> rebuke, in all that thou settest thine hand unto <sup>4</sup> for to do, until thou be destroyed, and until thou perish quickly; because of the wickedness of thy doings, whereby thou hast forsaken me.

21 The LORD shall make <sup>a</sup> the pestilence cleave unto thee, until he have consumed thee from off the land, whither thou goest to possess it.

22 <sup>d</sup> The LORD shall smite thee with

B. C. 1451.

n ch. 11. 25.  
o ver. 4.  
ch. 30. 9.  
Prov. 10. 22.  
2 Or, for good.  
3 Heb. belly.

p Lev. 26. 4.  
ch. 11. 14.

q ch. 14. 29.  
r ch. 15. 6.

s Is. 9. 14, 15.

t ch. 5. 32; 11.

u Lev. 26. 14.  
Lam. 2. 17.  
Dan. 9. 11, 13.  
Mal. 2. 2.

v ver. 2.  
y ver. 4, &c.  
z Mal. 2. 2.  
a 1 Sam. 14. 20.  
Zech. 14. 13.

b Ps. 80. 16.  
Is. 30. 17; 51.  
20. 26, 15.  
4 Heb. which thou wouldst do.

c Lev. 26. 25.  
Jer. 24. 10.  
d Lev. 26. 16.  
5 Or, drought.

e Amos 4. 9.  
f Lev. 26. 19.  
g ver. 7.  
h Lev. 26. 17, 37.  
ch. 32. 30.  
Is. 30. 17.

i Jer. 15. 4; 24. 9.  
Ezek. 23. 46.  
6 Heb. for a remoring.

j 1 Sam. 17. 44, 46.  
Ps. 79. 2.  
Jer. 7. 33; 15. 4; 34. 20.

k ver. 35.  
Ex. 9. 9; 15. 28.  
l 1 Sam. 5. 6.  
Ps. 78. 66.

m Jer. 4. 9.  
n Job 5. 14.  
Is. 59. 10.  
o Job 31. 10.

p Job 31. 8.  
Jer. 12. 13.  
Amos 5. 11.  
Mic. 6. 15.

q Zeph. 1. 13.  
r ch. 20. 6.  
7 Heb. profane, or, use it as common meat: as ch. 20. 6.  
8 Heb. shall not return to thee.

r Ps. 119. 82.

a consumption, and with a fever, and with an inflammation, and with an extreme burning, and with the <sup>5</sup> sword, and with <sup>e</sup> blasting, and with mildew; and they shall pursue thee until thou perish.

23 And <sup>f</sup> thy heaven that is over thy head shall be brass, and the earth that is under thee *shall be* iron.

24 The LORD shall make the rain of thy land powder and dust: from heaven shall it come down upon thee, until thou be destroyed.

25 <sup>g</sup> The LORD shall cause thee to be smitten before thine enemies: thou shalt go out one way against them, and flee seven ways before them: and <sup>h</sup> shalt be <sup>6</sup> removed into all the kingdoms of the earth.

26 And <sup>i</sup> thy carcase shall be meat unto all fowls of the air, and unto the beasts of the earth, and no man shall fray them away.

27 The LORD will smite thee with <sup>k</sup> the botch of Egypt, and with <sup>l</sup> the emerods, and with the scab, and with the itch, whereof thou canst not be healed.

28 The LORD shall smite thee with madness, and blindness, and <sup>m</sup> astonishment of heart:

29 And thou shalt <sup>n</sup> grope at noon-day, as the blind gropeth in darkness, and thou shalt not prosper in thy ways: and thou shalt be only oppressed and spoiled evermore, and no man shall save thee.

30 <sup>o</sup> Thou shalt betroth a wife, and another man shall lie with her: <sup>p</sup> thou shalt build an house, and thou shalt not dwell therein: <sup>q</sup> thou shalt plant a vineyard, and shalt not <sup>r</sup> gather the grapes thereof.

31 Thine ox *shall be* slain before thine eyes, and thou shalt not eat thereof: thine ass *shall be* violently taken away from before thy face, and <sup>8</sup> shall not be restored to thee: thy sheep *shall be* given unto thine enemies, and thou shalt have none to rescue them.

32 Thy sons and thy daughters *shall be* given unto another people, and thine eyes shall look, and <sup>s</sup> fail *with* longing for them all the day long: and *there shall be* no might in thine hand.



33 <sup>a</sup> The fruit of thy land, and all thy labours, shall a nation which thou knowest not eat up; and thou shalt be only oppressed and crushed always:

34 So that thou shalt be made <sup>t</sup> for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see.

35 The LORD shall <sup>u</sup> smite thee in the knees, and in the legs, with a sore botch that cannot be healed, from the sole of thy foot unto the top of thy head.

36 The LORD shall <sup>z</sup> bring thee, and thy king which thou shalt set over thee, unto a nation which neither thou nor thy fathers have known; and <sup>v</sup> there shalt thou serve other gods, wood and stone.

37 And thou shalt become <sup>z</sup> an astonishment, a proverb, <sup>a</sup> and a byword, among all nations whither the LORD shall lead thee.

38 <sup>b</sup> Thou shalt carry much seed out into the field, and shalt gather *but* little in; for <sup>c</sup> the locust shall consume it.

39 Thou shalt plant vineyards, and dress *them*, but shalt neither drink of the wine, nor gather *the grapes*; for the worms shall eat them.

40 Thou shalt have olive trees throughout all thy coasts, but thou shalt not anoint *thyself* with the oil; for thine olive shall cast *his fruit*.

41 Thou shalt beget sons and daughters, but <sup>2</sup> thou shalt not enjoy them; for <sup>d</sup> they shall go into captivity.

42 All thy trees and fruit of thy land shall the locust <sup>3</sup> consume.

43 The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high; and thou shalt come down very low.

44 <sup>e</sup> He shall lend to thee, and thou shalt not lend to him: <sup>f</sup> he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail.

45 Moreover <sup>g</sup> all these curses shall come upon thee, and shall pursue thee, and overtake thee, till thou be destroyed; because thou hearkenest not unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes which he commanded thee:

46 And they shall be upon thee <sup>h</sup> for a sign and for a wonder, and upon thy seed for ever.

B. C. 1451.

<sup>s</sup> ver. 51.  
Jer. 26. 16.  
Jer. 5. 17.

<sup>t</sup> ver. 67.

<sup>u</sup> ver. 27.

<sup>z</sup> 2 Kin. 17.  
4. 6; 24. 12.  
14; 25. 7, 11.  
2 Chr. 33. 11;  
36. 6, 20.

<sup>v</sup> ver. 64.  
ch. 4. 28.  
Jer. 16. 13.

<sup>z</sup> 1 Kin. 9. 7, 8.  
Jer. 24. 9;  
25. 9;  
Zech. 8. 12.  
a Pa. 44. 14.

<sup>b</sup> Mic. 6. 15.  
Hag. 1. 6.

<sup>c</sup> Joel 1. 4.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. *they shall not be thine.*

<sup>d</sup> Lam. 1. 5.  
Or, *possess.*  
<sup>e</sup> ver. 12.  
<sup>f</sup> ver. 13.

<sup>g</sup> ver. 15.  
Lam. 1. 5.  
Is. 8. 19.  
Ezek. 14. 8.  
<sup>h</sup> Neh. 9. 35,  
36, 37.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 32. 15.  
Jer. 28. 14.  
<sup>m</sup> Jer. 5. 15;  
6. 22, 23.  
Luke 19. 43.

<sup>n</sup> Jer. 48. 40;  
49. 22.  
Lam. 4. 19.  
Ezek. 17. 3, 12.  
Hos. 8. 1.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. *hear.*  
<sup>5</sup> Heb. *strong of force.*  
Prov. 7. 13.  
Eccles. 8. 1.

Dan. 8. 23.  
o 2 Chr. 36. 17.  
Is. 47. 6.  
<sup>p</sup> ver. 33.

Is. 1. 7; 62. 8.  
q 2 Kin. 25. 1,  
2, 4.  
r Lev. 26. 29.  
2 Kin. 6. 23, 29.  
Jer. 19. 9.

Lam. 2. 20; 4. 10.  
<sup>8</sup> Heb. *belly.*  
s ch. 15. 9.  
t ch. 13. 6.

47 <sup>4</sup> Because thou servedst not the LORD thy God with joyfulness, and with gladness of heart, <sup>k</sup> for the abundance of all *things*;

48 Therefore shalt thou serve thine enemies which the LORD shall send against thee, in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and in want of all *things*: and he <sup>4</sup> shall put a yoke of iron upon thy neck, until he have destroyed thee.

49 <sup>m</sup> The LORD shall bring a nation against thee from far, from the end of the earth, <sup>n</sup> as *swift* as the eagle flieth; a nation whose tongue thou shalt not <sup>4</sup> understand;

50 A nation <sup>o</sup> of fierce countenance, <sup>o</sup> which shall not regard the person of the old, nor shew favour to the young:

51 And he shall <sup>p</sup> eat the fruit of thy cattle, and the fruit of thy land, until thou be destroyed: which *also* shall not leave thee *either* corn, wine, or oil, or the increase of thy kine, or flocks of thy sheep, until he have destroyed thee.

52 And he shall <sup>q</sup> besiege thee in all thy gates, until thy high and fenced walls come down, wherein thou trustedst, throughout all thy land: and he shall besiege thee in all thy gates throughout all thy land, which the LORD thy God hath given thee.

53 And <sup>r</sup> thou shalt eat the fruit of thine own <sup>6</sup> body, the flesh of thy sons and of thy daughters, which the LORD thy God hath given thee, in the siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee:

54 So that the man that is tender among you, and very delicate, <sup>s</sup> his eye shall be evil toward his brother, and toward <sup>t</sup> the wife of his bosom, and toward the remnant of his children which he shall leave:

55 So that he will not give to any of them of the flesh of his children whom he shall eat: because he hath nothing left him in the siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee in all thy gates.

56 The tender and delicate woman among you, which would not adventure to set the sole of her foot upon

the ground for delicateness and tenderness, "her eye shall be evil toward the husband of her bosom, and toward her son, and toward her daughter,

57 And toward her <sup>2</sup> young one that cometh out <sup>2</sup> from between her feet, and toward her children which she shall bear: for she shall eat them for want of all things secretly in the siege and straitness, wherewith thine enemy shall distress thee in thy gates.

58 If thou wilt not observe to do all the words of this law that are written in this book, that thou mayest fear <sup>9</sup> this glorious and fearful name, THE LORD THY GOD;

59 Then the LORD will make thy plagues <sup>2</sup> wonderful, and the plagues of thy seed, even great plagues, and of long continuance, and sore sicknesses, and of long continuance.

60 Moreover he will bring upon thee all <sup>a</sup> the diseases of E'gypt, which thou wast afraid of; and they shall cleave unto thee.

61 Also every sickness, and every plague, which is not written in the book of this law, them will the LORD <sup>3</sup> bring upon thee, until thou be destroyed.

62 And ye <sup>b</sup> shall be left few in number, whereas ye were <sup>c</sup> as the stars of heaven for multitude; because thou wouldest not obey the voice of the LORD thy God.

63 And it shall come to pass, that as the LORD <sup>d</sup> rejoiced over you to do you good, and to multiply you; so the LORD <sup>e</sup> will rejoice over you to destroy you, and to bring you to nought; and ye shall be plucked from off the land whither thou goest to possess it.

64 And the LORD <sup>f</sup> shall scatter thee among all people, from the one end of the earth even unto the other; and <sup>g</sup> there thou shalt serve other gods, which neither thou nor thy fathers have known, even wood and stone.

65 And <sup>h</sup> among these nations shalt thou find no ease, neither shall the sole of thy foot have rest: <sup>i</sup> but the LORD shall give thee there a trembling heart, and failing of eyes, and <sup>k</sup> sorrow of mind:

B. C. 1451.

u ver. 54.  
2 Heb. after-birth.  
x Gen. 49. 10.  
y Ex. 6. 3.  
z Dan. 9. 12.  
a ch. 7. 15.  
3 Heb. cause to ascend.  
b ch. 4. 27.  
c ch. 10. 22.  
d Neh. 9. 23.  
e ch. 30. 9.  
f Jer. 32. 41.  
g Prov. 1. 26.  
h Is. 1. 24.  
i Lev. 26. 33.  
j ch. 4. 27. 28.  
k Neh. 1. 8.  
l Jer. 16. 13.  
m ver. 36.  
n Amos 9. 4.  
o Lev. 26. 36.  
p Lev. 26. 16.  
q Job 7. 4.  
r ver. 43.  
s Hos. 6. 13.  
t 9. 3.  
u ch. 17. 16.

a ch. 5. 2. 3.

b Ex. 19. 4.

c ch. 4. 34; 7. 19.

d See Isa. 6. 9.  
10: 63. 17.  
John 9. 45.  
Acts 23. 26.  
27.  
Eph. 4. 19.  
2 Thess. 2. 11, 12.  
e ch. 1. 3; 8. 2.  
f ch. 8. 4.

g See Ex. 16. 12.  
ch. 8. 3.  
Ps. 78. 24, 25.

h Num. 21. 23, 24, 33.  
ch. 2. 32; 3. 1.

i Num. 32. 33.  
ch. 3. 12, 13.

k ch. 4. 6.  
Joah. 1. 7.  
l Kin. 2. 3.

66 And thy life shall hang in doubt before thee; and thou shalt fear day and night, and shalt have none assurance of thy life:

67 <sup>i</sup> In the morning thou shalt say, Would God it were even! and at even thou shalt say, Would God it were morning! for the fear of thine heart wherewith thou shalt fear, and <sup>m</sup> for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see.

68 And the LORD <sup>n</sup> shall bring thee into E'gypt again with ships, by the way whereof I spake unto thee, <sup>o</sup> Thou shalt see it no more again: and there ye shall be sold unto your enemies for bondmen and bondwomen, and no man shall buy you.

### CHAPTER 29.

1 Moses exhorteth them to obedience. 10 All are promised before the Lord to enter into his covenant. 29 Secret things belong unto God.

THESE are the words of the covenant, which the LORD commanded Mo'ses to make with the children of Is'ra-el in the land of Mo'ab, beside <sup>a</sup> the covenant which he made with them in Ho'reb.

2 ¶ And Mo'ses called unto all Is'ra-el, and said unto them, <sup>b</sup> Ye have seen all that the LORD did before your eyes in the land of E'gypt unto Pha'raoh, and unto all his servants, and unto all his land;

3 <sup>c</sup> The great temptations which thine eyes have seen, the signs, and those great miracles:

4 Yet <sup>d</sup> the LORD hath not given you an heart to perceive, and eyes to see, and ears to hear, unto this day.

5 <sup>e</sup> And I have led you forty years in the wilderness: <sup>f</sup> your clothes are not waxen old upon you, and thy shoe is not waxen old upon thy foot.

6 <sup>g</sup> Ye have not eaten bread, neither have ye drunk wine or strong drink: that ye might know that I am the LORD your God.

7 And when ye came unto this place, <sup>h</sup> Si'hon the king of Hesh'boun, and Og the king of Ba'shan, came out against us unto battle, and we smote them:

8 And we took their land, and <sup>i</sup> gave it for an inheritance unto the Reu'ben-ites, and to the Gad'ites, and to the half tribe of Ma-nas'seh.

9 <sup>k</sup> Keep therefore the words of this:

covenant, and do them, that ye may prosper in all that ye do.

10 ¶ Ye stand this day all of you before the LORD your God; your captains of your tribes, your elders, and your officers, with all the men of Is'ra-el,

11 Your little ones, your wives, and thy stranger that is in thy camp, from <sup>m</sup> the hewer of thy wood unto the drawer of thy water :

12 That thou shouldest <sup>2</sup> enter into covenant with the LORD thy God, and <sup>n</sup> into his oath, which the LORD thy God maketh with thee this day :

13 That he may <sup>o</sup> establish thee to day for a people unto himself, and that he may be unto thee a God, <sup>p</sup> as he hath said unto thee, and <sup>q</sup> as he hath sworn unto thy fathers, to Á'brá-hám, to Í'saac, and to Já'cob.

14 Neither with you only <sup>r</sup> do I make this covenant and this oath ;

15 But with *him* that standeth here with us this day before the LORD our God, <sup>s</sup> and also with *him* that is not here with us this day :

16 (For ye know how we have dwelt in the land of E'gypt ; and how we came through the nations which ye passed by ;

17 And ye have seen their abominations, and their <sup>3</sup> idols, wood and stone, silver and gold, which *were* among them :)

18 Lest there should be among you man, or woman, or family, or tribe, whose heart turneth away this day from the LORD our God, to go and serve the gods of these nations ; <sup>u</sup> lest there should be among you a root that beareth <sup>45</sup> gall and wormwood ;

19 And it come to pass, when he heareth the words of this curse, that he bless himself in his heart, saying, I shall have peace, though I walk <sup>v</sup> in the <sup>6</sup> imagination of mine heart, <sup>w</sup> to add <sup>7</sup> drunkenness to thirst :

20 <sup>z</sup> The LORD will not spare him, but then <sup>a</sup> the anger of the LORD and <sup>b</sup> his jealousy shall smoke against that man, and all the curses that are written in this book shall lie upon him, and the LORD <sup>c</sup> shall blot out his name from under heaven.

21 And the LORD <sup>d</sup> shall separate him unto evil out of all the tribes of

B. C. 1451.

Josh. 1. 7.

m See Josh. 9. 21, 23, 27.  
n Heb. pass. n Neh. 10. 29.  
o ch. 28. 9.  
p Ex. 6. 7.  
q Gen. 17. 7.  
r Jer. 31. 31, 32, 33.  
s Heb. 8. 7, 8.  
See Acts 2. 39.

1 Cor. 7. 14.  
3 Heb. *duncy gods.*  
t ch. 11. 16.  
u Acts 8. 23.  
v Heb. 12. 13.  
4 Or, *a poisonous herb.*  
5 Heb. *rosh.*  
z Num. 15. 39.  
Eccles. 11. 9.  
6 Or, *stubbornness.*  
Jer. 3. 17 ; 7. 24.  
7 Is. 30. 1.  
7 Heb. *the drunken to the thirsty.*  
z Ezek. 14. 7, 8.

a Ps. 74. 1.  
b Ps. 79. 5.  
c Ezek. 23. 25.  
c ch. 9. 14.  
d Matt. 24. 51.  
8 Heb. *is written.*  
9 Heb. *wherewith the LORD hath made it sick.*  
e Ps. 107. 34.  
Jer. 17. 6.  
f Zeph. 2. 9.  
f Gen. 19. 24, 25.  
Jer. 20. 16.  
g 1 Kin. 9. 8, 9.  
Jer. 22. 8, 9.  
10 Or, *who had not given to them any portion.*  
11 Heb. *divided.*  
A Dan 9. 11, 13, 14.  
i 1 Kin. 14. 15.  
2 Chr. 7. 20.  
Ps. 52. 5.  
Prov. 2. 22.

a Lev. 26. 40.  
b ch. 28.

c ch. 4. 29, 30.  
1 Kin. 8. 47, 48.  
d Neh. 1. 9.  
Is. 55. 7.  
Lam. 3. 40.  
Joel 2. 12, 13.

Is'ra-el, according to all the curses of the covenant that <sup>8</sup> are written in this book of the law :

22 So that the generation to come of your children that shall rise up after you, and the stranger that shall come from a far land, shall say, when they see the plagues of that land, and the sicknesses <sup>9</sup> which the LORD hath laid upon it ;

23 And that the whole land thereof is brimstone, <sup>e</sup> and salt, and burning, that it is not sown, nor beareth, nor any grass groweth therein, <sup>f</sup> like the overthrow of Sôd'om, and Gô-môr'-rah, Ád'mah, and Zé-bô'im, which the LORD overthrew in his anger, and in his wrath :

24 Even all nations shall say, <sup>g</sup> Wherefore hath the LORD done thus unto this land ? what *meaneth* the heat of this great anger ?

25 Then men shall say, Because they have forsaken the covenant of the LORD God of their fathers, which he made with them when he brought them forth out of the land of E'gypt :

26 For they went and served other gods, and worshipped them, gods whom they knew not, and <sup>10</sup> whom he had not <sup>11</sup> given unto them :

27 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against this land, <sup>h</sup> to bring upon it all the curses that are written in this book :

28 And the LORD <sup>i</sup> rooted them out of their land in anger, and in wrath, and in great indignation, and cast them into another land, as it is this day.

29 The secret *things* belong unto the LORD our God : but those *things* which are revealed *belong* unto us and to our children for ever, that we may do all the words of this law.

## CHAPTER 30.

1 Great mercies promised unto the repentant. 11 The commandment is manifest. 15 Death and life are set before them.

AND <sup>a</sup> it shall come to pass, when <sup>b</sup> all these things are come upon thee, the blessing and the curse, which I have set before thee, and <sup>c</sup> thou shalt call them to mind among all the nations, whither the LORD thy God hath driven thee,

2 And shalt <sup>d</sup> return unto the LORD thy God, and shalt obey his voice ac-

cording to all that I command thee this day, thou and thy children, with all thine heart, and with all thy soul;

3 ° That then the LORD thy God will turn thy captivity, and have compassion upon thee, and will return and gather thee from all the nations, whither the LORD thy God hath scattered thee.

4 ° If any of thine be driven out unto the outmost parts of heaven, from thence will the LORD thy God gather thee, and from thence will he fetch thee:

5 And the LORD thy God will bring thee into the land which thy fathers possessed, and thou shalt possess it; and he will do thee good, and multiply thee above thy fathers.

6 And <sup>h</sup> the LORD thy God will circumcise thine heart, and the heart of thy seed, to love the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, that thou mayest live.

7 And the LORD thy God will put all these curses upon thine enemies, and on them that hate thee, which persecuted thee.

8 And thou shalt return and obey the voice of the LORD, and do all his commandments which I command thee this day.

9 <sup>i</sup> And the LORD thy God will make thee plenteous in every work of thine hand, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy land, for good: for the LORD will again <sup>k</sup>rejoice over thee for good, as he rejoiced over thy fathers:

10 If thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes which are written in this book of the law, and if thou turn unto the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul.

11 ¶ For this commandment which I command thee this day, <sup>l</sup>it is not hidden from thee, neither <sup>is</sup> it far off.

12 <sup>m</sup> It is not in heaven, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go up for us to heaven, and bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and do it?

13 Neither <sup>is</sup> it beyond the sea, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go

B. C. 1451.

e Ps. 106. 45;  
126. 1, 4.  
Jer. 29. 14.  
Lam. 3. 22,  
32.  
J. Ps. 147. 2.  
Jer. 32. 27.  
Ezek. 34. 13;  
36. 24.

g ch. 23. 64.  
Neh. 1. 9.

A ch. 10. 16.  
Jer. 32. 39.  
Ezek. 11. 19;  
36. 26.

i ch. 28. 11.  
k ch. 28. 63.  
Jer. 32. 41.  
l Is. 45. 19.  
m Rom. 10.  
n ver. 1. 19.  
o ch. 11. 26.  
p ch. 4. 26;  
8. 19.  
q ver. 15.  
r Ps. 27. 1;  
66. 9.  
John 11. 23.

c Ex. 7. 7.  
ch. 34. 7.

d Num. 27. 17.  
1 Kin. 3. 7.

e Num. 20.  
12; 27. 13.  
ch. 3. 27.  
d ch. 9. 3.

e Num. 27. 21.  
ch. 3. 28.

f ch. 3. 21.

over the sea for us, and bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and do it?

14 But the word is very high unto thee, in thy mouth, and in thy heart, that thou mayest do it.

15 ¶ See, <sup>q</sup>I have set before thee this day life and good, and death and evil;

16 In that I command thee this day to love the LORD thy God, to walk in his ways, and to keep his commandments and his statutes and his judgments, that thou mayest live and multiply: and the LORD thy God shall bless thee in the land whither thou goest to possess it.

17 But if thine heart turn away, so that thou wilt not hear, but shalt be drawn away, and worship other gods, and serve them;

18 ° I denounce unto you this day, that ye shall surely perish, and that ye shall not prolong your days upon the land, whither thou passest over: Jôr'dan to go to possess it.

19 I call heaven and earth to record this day against you, that <sup>q</sup>I have set before you life and death, blessing and cursing: therefore choose life, that both thou and thy seed may live:

20 That thou mayest love the LORD thy God, and that thou mayest obey his voice, and that thou mayest cleave unto him: for he is thy <sup>r</sup>life, and the length of thy days: that thou mayest dwell in the land which the LORD sware unto thy fathers, to Ab'rahâm, to I'saac, and to Jâ'cob, to give them.

## CHAPTER 31.

1 Moses encourage the people. 14 God giveth a charge to Joshua, 19 and a song to testify against the people. 24 Moses delivereth the book of the law to the Levites to keep.

AND Mō'ses went and spake these words unto all I's'ra-el.

2 And he said unto them, I <sup>a</sup>am an hundred and twenty years old this day; I can no more <sup>b</sup>go out and come in: also the LORD hath said unto me, <sup>c</sup>Thou shalt not go over this Jôr'dan.

3 The LORD thy God, <sup>d</sup>he will go over before thee, and he will destroy these nations from before thee, and thou shalt possess them: and Jōsh'u-a, he shall go over before thee, <sup>e</sup>and the LORD hath said.

4 <sup>f</sup>And the LORD shall do unto them

as he did to Sî'hôn and to Ōg, kings of the Am'ôr-ites, and unto the land of them, whom he destroyed.

5 And <sup>h</sup> the LORD shall give them up before your face, that ye may do unto them according unto all the commandments which I have commanded you.

6 <sup>h</sup> Be strong and of a good courage, <sup>k</sup> fear not, nor be afraid of them: for the LORD thy God, <sup>l</sup> he it is that doth go with thee; <sup>m</sup> he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee.

7 ¶ And Mō'sēs called unto Jōsh'-u-a, and said unto him in the sight of all İ's'ra-el, <sup>n</sup> Be strong and of a good courage: for thou must go with this people unto the land which the LORD hath sworn unto their fathers to give them; and thou shalt cause them to inherit it.

8 And the LORD, <sup>o</sup> he it is that doth go before thee; <sup>p</sup> he will be with thee, he will not fail thee, neither forsake thee: fear not, neither be dismayed.

9 ¶ And Mō'sēs wrote this law, and delivered it unto the priests the sons of Lē'vî, <sup>r</sup> which bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and unto all the elders of İ's'ra-el.

10 And Mō'sēs commanded them, saying, At the end of every seven years, in the solemnity of the <sup>s</sup> year of release, <sup>t</sup> in the feast of tabernacles,

11 When all İ's'ra-el is come to <sup>u</sup> appear before the LORD thy God in the place which he shall choose, <sup>x</sup> thou shalt read this law before all İ's'ra-el in their hearing.

12 <sup>y</sup> Gather the people together, men, and women, and children, and thy stranger that is within thy gates, that they may hear, and that they may learn, and fear the LORD your God, and observe to do all the words of this law:

13 And <sup>z</sup> that their children, <sup>a</sup> which have not known any thing, <sup>b</sup> may hear, and learn to fear the LORD your God, as long as ye live in the land whither ye go over Jōr'dan to possess it.

14 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'sēs, <sup>b</sup> Behold, thy days approach that thou must die: call Jōsh'-u-a, and present yourselves in the tabernacle

B. C. 1461.

q Num. 21. 24, 33.

A ch. 7. 2.

i Josh. 10. 25. 1 Chr. 22. 13. k ch. 1. 29; 7. 18. l ch. 20. 4. m Josh. 1. 5. Heb. 13. 5.

n ver. 21. ch. 1. 39; 3. 28. Josh. 1. 6.

o Ex. 13. 21. 22; 33. 14. ch. 3. 3. p Josh. 1. 5, 9. 1 Chr. 28. 20.

q ver. 25. ch. 17. 18. r Num. 4. 15. Josh. 3. 3. 1 Chr. 15. 12. 15.

s ch. 15. 1. t Lev. 23. 34. u ch. 16. 16. z Josh. 8. 34. 35.

2 Kin. 23. 2. Neh. 8. 1, 2. 3, &amp;c. y ch. 4. 10. z ch. 11. 2.

a Ps. 78. 6, 7. b Num. 27. 13. ch. 34. 5. c ver. 23. Num. 27. 19.

d Ex. 33. 9. 2 Hob. tie down. 2 Sam. 7. 12. e Ex. 32. 6. f Ex. 34. 15.

Judg. 2. 17. g ch. 32. 15. Judg. 2. 12; 10. 6, 13. h Judg. 2. 20.

i 2 Chr. 15. 2. k ch. 32. 20. Ps. 104. 29. Is. 8. 17; 64. 7.

Ezek. 39. 23. 3 Hob. find them. Neh. 9. 32. l Judg. 6. 13. m Num. 14. 42.

n ver. 17. o ver. 26. p ch. 32. 15. Neh. 9. 25, 26. Hos. 13. 6. q ver. 16. r ver. 17.

4 Heb. before. s Hos. 5. 3; 13. 5, 6. t Amos 5. 23.

5 Heb. do.

of the congregation, that <sup>o</sup> I may give him a charge. And Mō'sēs and Jōsh'-u-a went, and presented themselves in the tabernacle of the congregation.

15 And <sup>d</sup> the LORD appeared in the tabernacle in a pillar of a cloud: and the pillar of the cloud stood over the door of the tabernacle.

16 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'sēs, Behold, thou shalt <sup>2</sup> sleep with thy fathers; and this people will <sup>e</sup> rise up, and <sup>f</sup> go a whoring after the gods of the strangers of the land, whither they go to be among them, and will <sup>g</sup> forsake me, and <sup>h</sup> break my covenant which I have made with them.

17 Then my anger shall be kindled against them in that day, and <sup>i</sup> I will forsake them, and I will <sup>k</sup> hide my face from them, and they shall be devoured, and many evils and troubles shall <sup>3</sup> befall them; so that they will say in that day, <sup>l</sup> Are not these evils come upon us, because our God is <sup>m</sup> not among us?

18 And <sup>n</sup> I will surely hide my face in that day for all the evils which they shall have wrought, in that they are turned unto other gods.

19 Now therefore write ye this song for you, and teach it the children of İ's'ra-el: put it in their mouths, that this song may be <sup>o</sup> a witness for me against the children of İ's'ra-el.

20 For when I shall have brought them into the land which I swore unto their fathers, that floweth with milk and honey; and they shall have eaten and filled themselves, <sup>p</sup> and waxen fat; <sup>q</sup> then will they turn unto other gods, and serve them, and provoke me, and break my covenant.

21 And it shall come to pass, <sup>r</sup> when many evils and troubles are befallen them, that this song shall testify <sup>s</sup> against them as a witness; for it shall not be forgotten out of the mouths of their seed: for <sup>t</sup> I know their imagination <sup>u</sup> which they <sup>v</sup> go about, even now, before I have brought them into the land which I swore.

22 ¶ Mō'sēs therefore wrote this song the same day, and taught it the children of İ's'ra-el.

23 <sup>a</sup> And he gave Jōsh'u-a the son of Nūn a charge, and said, <sup>2</sup> Be strong and of a good courage: for thou shalt bring the children of Iṣ'ra-el into the land which I swear unto them: and I will be with thee.

24 ¶ And it came to pass, when Mō'ṣeṣ had made an end of <sup>3</sup> writing the words of this law in a book, until they were finished,

25 That Mō'ṣeṣ commanded the Lē-vites, which bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, saying,

26 Take this book of the law, <sup>2</sup> and put it in the side of the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God, that it may be there <sup>a</sup> for a witness against thee.

27 <sup>b</sup> For I know thy rebellion, and thy <sup>c</sup> stiff neck: behold, while I am yet alive with you this day, ye have been rebellious against the LORD; and how much more after my death?

28 ¶ Gather unto me all the elders of your tribes, and your officers, that I may speak these words in their ears, <sup>d</sup> and call heaven and earth to record against them.

29 For I know that after my death ye will utterly <sup>e</sup> corrupt yourselves, and turn aside from the way which I have commanded you; and <sup>f</sup> evil will befall you <sup>g</sup> in the latter days; because ye will do evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger through the work of your hands.

30 And Mō'ṣeṣ spake in the ears of all the congregation of Iṣ'ra-el the words of this song, until they were ended.

### CHAPTER 32.

1 *Moses' song, which setteth forth God's mercy and vengeance. 46 He exhorteth them to set their hearts upon it. 48 God sendeth him up to mount Nebo, to see the land, and die.*

**G**IVE <sup>a</sup> ear, O ye heavens, and I will speak; and hear, O earth, the words of my mouth.

2 <sup>b</sup> My doctrine shall drop as the rain, my speech shall distil as the dew, <sup>c</sup> as the small rain upon the tender herb, and as the showers upon the grass:

3 Because I will publish the name of the LORD: <sup>d</sup> ascribe ye greatness unto our God.

4 *He is* <sup>e</sup> the Rock, <sup>f</sup> his work is perfect: for <sup>g</sup> all his ways are judgment:

B. C. 1451.

u ver. 14.  
x ver. 7.  
y Job. 1. 6.  
z ver. 9.  
1 See 2 Kin. 22. 8.  
2 ver. 19.  
3 ch. 9. 24; 32. 20.  
4 Ex. 32. 9.  
5 ch. 9. 6.  
6 ch. 30. 19.  
7 32. 1.  
8 ch. 32. 5.  
9 Judg. 2. 19.  
10 Hos. 9. 9.  
11 f ch. 28. 15.  
12 g Gen. 49. 1.  
13 ch. 4. 30.

14 ch. 4. 26; 30. 19; 31. 28.  
15 Ps. 50. 4.  
16 Is. 1. 2.  
17 Jer. 2. 12; 6. 19.  
18 b Is. 55. 10, 11.  
19 1 Cor. 3. 6.  
20 7. 8.  
21 c Ps. 72. 6.  
22 Mic. 3. 7.  
23 d 1 Chr. 29. 11.  
24 e 2 Sam. 22. 3; 23. 3.  
25 Ps. 18. 2, 31, 46.  
26 Hab. 1. 12.  
27 f 2 Sam. 22. 31.  
28 g Dan. 4. 37.  
29 Rev. 15. 3.  
30 h Jer. 10. 10.  
31 i Job. 34. 10.  
32 Ps. 92. 15.  
33 2 Heb. *He hath corrupted to himself.*  
34 k ch. 31. 29.  
35 l Or, that they are not his children, that is their *idol.*  
36 m Matt. 17. 17.  
37 Luke 9. 41.  
38 Phil. 2. 15.  
39 n Ps. 116. 12.  
40 o Ps. 74. 2.  
41 p ver. 15.  
42 Is. 27. 11; 44. 2.

43 4 Heb. *generation and generation.*  
44 q Ex. 13. 14.  
45 Ps. 44. 1; 78. 3, 4.  
46 r Zech. 9. 2.  
47 Acts 17. 26.  
48 s Gen. 11. 8.  
49 t Ex. 15. 16; 19. 5.  
50 1 Sam. 10. 1.  
51 Ps. 78. 71.  
52 5 Heb. *cord.*  
53 u ch. 8. 15.  
54 Jer. 2. 6.  
55 Hos. 13. 5.  
56 Or, *compassed him about.*  
57 x ch. 4. 36.  
58 y Ps. 17. 8.  
59 Prov. 7. 2.  
60 z Ezech. 2. 8.  
61 z Ex. 18. 4.  
62 ch. 1. 31.  
63 Is. 31. 5; 46. 4.  
64 b Job 29. 6.  
65 Ps. 81. 16; 147. 14.  
66 d Gen. 49. 11.  
67 e ch. 33. 4.  
68 26. 14. 4. 2.  
69 f 1 Sam. 2. 28.  
70 g ch. 31. 20.  
71 Jer. 2. 7; 5. 7, 23.  
72 Hos. 13. 6.  
73 h ch. 31. 16.  
74 Is. 1. 4.  
75 i ver. 6.

<sup>h</sup>a God of truth and <sup>i</sup>without iniquity, just and right <sup>j</sup>is he.

5 <sup>2</sup> <sup>k</sup>They have corrupted themselves, <sup>3</sup> their spot <sup>l</sup>is not the spot of his children: <sup>m</sup>they are a <sup>n</sup>perverse and crooked generation.

6 Do ye thus <sup>m</sup>requite the LORD, O foolish people and unwise? <sup>o</sup>is not: he <sup>n</sup>thy father that hath <sup>o</sup>bought thee? hath he not <sup>p</sup>made thee, and <sup>q</sup>established thee?

7 ¶ Remember the days of old, consider the years of <sup>4</sup>many generations: <sup>2</sup>ask thy father, and he will shew thee; thy elders, and they will tell thee.

8 When the most High <sup>r</sup>divided to the nations their inheritance, when he <sup>s</sup>separated the sons of Ād'am, he set the bounds of the people according to the number of the children of Iṣ'ra-el.

9 For <sup>t</sup>the LORD's portion <sup>u</sup>is his people; Jā'qob <sup>v</sup>is the <sup>5</sup>lot of his inheritance.

10 He found him <sup>w</sup>in a desert land, and in the waste howling wilderness; he <sup>x</sup>led him about, he <sup>y</sup>instructed him, he <sup>z</sup>kept him as the apple of his eye.

11 <sup>2</sup> As an eagle stirreth up her nest, fluttereth over her young, spreadeth abroad her wings, taketh them, beareth them on her wings:

12 So the LORD alone did lead him, and there was no strange god with him.

13 <sup>a</sup> He made him ride on the high places of the earth, that he might eat the increase of the fields; and he made him to suck <sup>b</sup>honey out of the rock, and oil out of the flinty rock;

14 Butter of kine, and milk of sheep, with fat of lambs, and rams of the breed of Bā'shān, and goats, <sup>c</sup>with the fat of kidneys of wheat; and thou didst drink the pure <sup>d</sup>blood of the grape.

15 ¶ But <sup>e</sup>Jēsh'u-rūn waxed fat, and <sup>f</sup>kicked: <sup>g</sup>thou art waxen fat, thou art grown thick, thou art covered <sup>h</sup>with fatness; then he <sup>i</sup>forsook God which <sup>j</sup>made him, and lightly

63. 9. Hos. 11. 3. o ch. 33. 29. Is. 58. 14. Ezech. 36. 2. b Job 29. 6. Ps. 81. 16; 147. 14. d Gen. 49. 11. e ch. 33. 4. 26. 14. 4. 2. f 1 Sam. 2. 28. g ch. 31. 20. h Jer. 2. 7; 5. 7, 23. Hos. 13. 6. i ch. 31. 16. Is. 1. 4. j ver. 6.

esteemed the <sup>k</sup> Rock of his salvation.

16 <sup>l</sup> They provoked him to jealousy with strange gods, with abominations provoked they him to anger.

17 <sup>m</sup> They sacrificed unto devils, <sup>n</sup> not to God; to gods whom they knew not, to new gods that came newly up, whom your fathers feared not.

18 <sup>o</sup> Of the Rock that begat thee thou art unmindful, and hast <sup>p</sup> forgotten God that formed thee.

19 <sup>q</sup> And when the LORD saw it, he <sup>r</sup> abhorred them, <sup>s</sup> because of the provoking of his sons, and of his daughters.

20 And he said, <sup>t</sup> I will hide my face from them, I will see what their end shall be: for they are a very forward generation, <sup>u</sup> children in whom is no faith.

21 <sup>v</sup> They have moved me to jealousy with that which is not God; they have provoked me to anger <sup>w</sup> with their vanities: and <sup>x</sup> I will move them to jealousy with those which are not a people; I will provoke them to anger with a foolish nation.

22 For <sup>y</sup> a fire is kindled in mine anger, and <sup>z</sup> shall burn unto the lowest hell, and <sup>a</sup> shall consume the earth with her increase, and set on fire the foundations of the mountains.

23 I will <sup>b</sup> heap mischiefs upon them; <sup>c</sup> I will spend mine arrows upon them.

24 They shall be burnt with hunger, and devoured with <sup>d</sup> burning heat, and with bitter destruction: I will also send <sup>e</sup> the teeth of beasts upon them, with the poison of serpents of the dust.

25 <sup>f</sup> The sword without, and terror <sup>g</sup> within, shall <sup>h</sup> destroy both the young man and the virgin, the suckling also with the man of gray hairs.

26 <sup>i</sup> I said, I would scatter them into corners, I would make the remembrance of them to cease from among men:

27 Were it not that I feared the wrath of the enemy, lest their adversaries <sup>j</sup> should behave themselves strangely, and lest they should <sup>k</sup> say,

B. C. 1451.

<sup>k</sup> 2 Sam. 22. 47.

<sup>l</sup> Ps. 89. 26;

<sup>m</sup> 1 Kin. 14. 22.

<sup>n</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 22.

<sup>o</sup> Lev. 17. 7.

<sup>p</sup> Ps. 106. 37.

<sup>q</sup> 1 Cor. 12. 20.

<sup>r</sup> Rev. 9. 20.

<sup>s</sup> 2 Or, which were not

<sup>t</sup> God, ver. 21.

<sup>u</sup> 1 Is. 17. 10.

<sup>v</sup> Jer. 2. 32.

<sup>w</sup> Judg. 2. 14.

<sup>x</sup> Or, despised

<sup>y</sup> Lam. 2. 6.

<sup>z</sup> 1 Is. 2. 6.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 31. 17.

<sup>b</sup> s. Is. 30. 9.

<sup>c</sup> Matt. 17. 17.

<sup>d</sup> ver. 16.

<sup>e</sup> Ps. 78. 59.

<sup>f</sup> 1 Sam. 12. 21.

<sup>g</sup> 1 Kin. 16. 13.

<sup>h</sup> 26.

<sup>i</sup> Ps. 31. 6.

<sup>j</sup> Jer. 19; 10.

<sup>k</sup> 8. 14. 22.

<sup>l</sup> Jonah 2. 8.

<sup>m</sup> Acts 14. 15.

<sup>n</sup> z Hos. 1. 10.

<sup>o</sup> Rom. 10. 19.

<sup>p</sup> Jer. 15. 14;

<sup>q</sup> 17. 4.

<sup>r</sup> Lam. 4. 11.

<sup>s</sup> Or, hath

<sup>t</sup> burned.

<sup>u</sup> 5 Or, hath

<sup>v</sup> consumed.

<sup>w</sup> z Is. 26. 15.

<sup>x</sup> a Ps. 7. 12, 13.

<sup>y</sup> Ezek. 5. 16.

<sup>z</sup> 6 Heb. burning

<sup>a</sup> coals:

<sup>b</sup> Hab. 3. 5.

<sup>c</sup> Lev. 26. 22.

<sup>d</sup> c Lam. 1. 20.

<sup>e</sup> Ezek. 7. 15.

<sup>f</sup> 2 Cor. 7. 5.

<sup>g</sup> Heb. from

<sup>h</sup> the chambers

<sup>i</sup> 8 Heb. be-

<sup>j</sup> reave.

<sup>k</sup> d Ezek. 20. 13,

<sup>l</sup> 14, 23.

<sup>m</sup> e Jer. 19. 4.

<sup>n</sup> f Ps. 140. 8.

<sup>o</sup> g Or, Our

<sup>p</sup> high hand,

<sup>q</sup> and not the

<sup>r</sup> Lord, hath

<sup>s</sup> done all this.

<sup>t</sup> g Is. 27. 11.

<sup>u</sup> Jer. 4. 22.

<sup>v</sup> h ch. 5. 29.

<sup>w</sup> Ps. 81. 13;

<sup>x</sup> i Jer. 43.

<sup>y</sup> Luke 19. 42.

<sup>z</sup> i Is. 47. 7.

<sup>a</sup> Lam. 1. 9.

<sup>b</sup> k Lev. 26. 8.

<sup>c</sup> Josh. 23. 10.

<sup>d</sup> 2 Chr. 34. 24.

<sup>e</sup> Is. 30. 17.

<sup>f</sup> f Ps. 44. 12.

<sup>g</sup> Is. 50. 1; 52. 3.

<sup>h</sup> m 1 Sam. 2. 2.

<sup>i</sup> n 1 Sam. 4. 8.

<sup>j</sup> Jer. 40. 3.

<sup>k</sup> o Is. 1. 10.

<sup>l</sup> 10 Or, is worse

<sup>m</sup> than the vine of Sodom, &c. p Ps. 58. 4. q Ps. 140. 3. Rom. 3. 13.

<sup>n</sup> r Job 14. 17. Jer. 2. 22. Hos. 13. 12. Rom. 2. 5. s Ps. 94. 1.

<sup>o</sup> Rom. 12. 19. Heb. 10. 30. t 2 Pet. 2. 3. u Ps. 135. 14. z Judg. 2. 18.

<sup>p</sup> Ps. 106. 45. Jer. 21. 20. Joel 2. 14. 11 Heb. hand. y 1 Kin. 14. 10; 21. 21. 2 Kin. 9. 8; 14. 28. z Judg. 10. 14. Jer. 2. 28. 12 Heb.

<sup>q</sup> an hiding for you. a Ps. 102. 27. Is. 41. 4; 48. 12. b ch. 4. 35.

<sup>r</sup> Is. 45. 5, 18, 22. c 1 Sam. 2. 6. 2 Kin. 5. 7. Job 5. 18. Ps. 68. 20.

<sup>s</sup> Hos. 6. 1. d Gen. 14. 22. Ex. 6. 8. Num. 14. 30. e Is. 27. 1; 34. 5;

<sup>t</sup> 66. 16. Ezek. 21. 3, 10, 14, 20.

<sup>u</sup> Our hand is high, and the LORD hath not done all this.

28 For they are a nation void of counsel, <sup>v</sup> neither is there any understanding in them.

29 <sup>w</sup> O that they were wise, that they understood this, <sup>x</sup> that they would consider their latter end!

30 How should <sup>y</sup> one chase a thousand, and two put ten thousand to flight, except their Rock <sup>z</sup> had sold them, and the LORD had shut them up?

31 For <sup>a</sup> their rock is not as our Rock, <sup>b</sup> even our enemies themselves being judges.

32 For <sup>c</sup> their vine <sup>d</sup> is of the vine of Sôd'om, and of the fields of Gô-môr'rah: their grapes are grapes of gall, their clusters are bitter:

33 Their wine is <sup>e</sup> the poison of dragons, and the cruel <sup>f</sup> venom of asps.

34 Is not this <sup>g</sup> laid up in store with me, and sealed up among my treasures?

35 <sup>h</sup> To me belongeth vengeance, and recompence; their foot shall slide in <sup>i</sup> due time: for <sup>j</sup> the day of their calamity is at hand, and the things that shall come upon them make haste.

36 <sup>k</sup> For the LORD shall judge his people, <sup>l</sup> and repent himself for his servants, when he seeth that their <sup>m</sup> power is gone, and <sup>n</sup> there is none shut up, or left.

37 And he shall say, <sup>o</sup> Where are their gods, their rock in whom they trusted,

38 Which did eat the fat of their sacrifices, and drank the wine of their drink offerings? let them rise up and help you, and be <sup>p</sup> your protection.

39 See now that <sup>q</sup> I, even I, am he, and <sup>r</sup> there is no god with me: <sup>s</sup> I kill, and I make alive; I wound, and I heal: neither is there any that can deliver out of my hand.

40 <sup>t</sup> For I lift up my hand to heaven, and say, I live for ever.

41 <sup>u</sup> If I whet my glittering sword,

and mine hand take hold on judgment; <sup>1</sup> I will render vengeance to mine enemies, and will reward them that hate me.

42 I will make mine arrows <sup>2</sup> drunk with blood, and my sword shall devour flesh; and that with the blood of the slain and of the captives, from the beginning of <sup>3</sup> revenges upon the enemy.

43 <sup>2</sup> Rejoice, O ye nations, with his people: for he will <sup>4</sup> avenge the blood of his servants, and <sup>5</sup> I will render vengeance to his adversaries, and <sup>6</sup> will be merciful unto his land, and <sup>7</sup> to his people.

44 ¶ And Mō'se came and spake all the words of this song in the ears of the people, he, and <sup>3</sup> Hō-shē'a the son of Nūn.

45 And Mō'se made an end of speaking all these words to all İ's-rā-el:

46 And he said unto them, "Set your hearts unto all the words which I testify among you this day, which ye shall command your children to observe to do, all the words of this law.

47 For it is not a vain thing for you; <sup>8</sup> because it is your life: and through this thing ye shall prolong your days in the land, whither ye go over Jōr-dān to possess it.

48 <sup>9</sup> And the LORD spake unto Mō'se that selfsame day, saying,

49 Get thee up into this <sup>10</sup> mountain Ab'a-rim, unto mount Nē'bō, which is in the land of Mō'ab, that is over against Jēr'l-chō; and behold the land of Cā'nān, which I give unto the children of İ's-rā-el for a possession:

50 And die in the mount whither thou goest up, and be gathered unto thy people; as <sup>11</sup> Aār'on thy brother died in mount Hōr, and was gathered unto his people:

51 Because <sup>12</sup> ye trespassed against me among the children of İ's-rā-el at the waters of <sup>13</sup> Mēr'l-bah-Kā'desh, in the wilderness of Zīn; because ye <sup>14</sup> sanctified me not in the midst of the children of İ's-rā-el.

52 <sup>15</sup> Yet thou shalt see the land before thee; but thou shalt not go thither unto the land which I give the children of İ's-rā-el.

B. C. 1451.

Isa. 1. 24.  
Nab. 1. 2.  
Jer. 46. 10.  
Job 13. 24.  
Jer. 30. 14.  
Lam. 2. 5.  
2 Or, *Enlarge his people; ye nations; or, Sing ye.*  
Rom. 15. 10.  
Rev. 6. 10;  
19. 2.  
1 ver. 41.  
m Ps. 65. 1.  
3 Or, *Joshua.*  
n ch. 6. 6; 11.  
Ezek. 40. 4.  
o ch. 30. 19.  
Lev. 18. 5.  
Prov. 3. 22;  
22; 4. 2.  
Rom. 10. 5.  
p Num. 27. 12, 13.  
q Num. 33. 47, 49.  
ch. 34. 1.  
r Num. 20. 25, 26; 33. 38.  
s Num. 20. 11, 12, 13; 27. 14.  
4 Or, *Strive at Kadesh.*  
5 See Lev. 10. 3.  
u Num. 27. 12, ch. 34. 4.

a Gen. 49. 28.  
b Ps. 90, title.  
c Ex. 19. 15, 20.  
Judg. 5. 4, 5.  
Hab. 3. 4, 5.  
6 See Ps. 68. 17.  
Dan. 7. 10.  
Acts 7. 53.  
Gal. 3. 19.  
Heb. 2. 2.  
Rev. 5. 11; 9. 16.  
5 Heb. a fire of law.  
e Ex. 19. 5.  
ch. 7. 7, 8.  
Ps. 47. 4.  
Hos. 11. 1.  
Mal. 1. 2.  
f ch. 7. 6.  
1 Sam. 2. 9.  
Ps. 50. 5.  
g Luke 10. 39.  
Acts 22. 3.  
h Prov. 2. 1.  
i John 1. 17; 7. 19.  
k Ps. 119. 111.  
l See Gen. 36. 31.  
Judg. 9. 2;  
17. 6.  
m ch. 32. 15.  
n Gen. 49. 6.  
o Ps. 146. 5.  
p Ex. 28. 30.  
Ex. 17. 7.  
Num. 20. 13.  
ch. 8. 2, 3, 16.  
Ps. 81. 7.  
r Gen. 28. 32.  
1 Chr. 17. 17.  
Job 37. 24.  
s Ex. 32. 26, 27, 28.  
t See Jer. 18. 18.  
Mal. 2. 5, 6.  
6 Or, *Let them teach, &c.* y Lev. 10. 11, ch. 17. 9, 10, 11; 24. 8.  
Ezek. 44. 23, 24. Mal. 2. 7. 7 Or, *let them put incense.*  
z Ex. 30. 7, 8. Num. 16. 40. 1 Sam. 2. 28. 8 Heb. *at thy nose.*  
y Lev. 1. 9, 13, 17. Ps. 51. 19. Ezek. 43. 27. z 2 Sam. 24. 23. Ps. 20. 3.  
Ezek. 20. 40, 41; 43. 27.

## CHAPTER 33.

1 The majesty of God. 6 The blessings of the twelve tribes. 26 The excellency of Israel.

AND this is <sup>a</sup> the blessing, where-  
with Mō'se <sup>b</sup> the man of God  
blessed the children of İ's-rā-el be-  
fore his death.

2 And he said, <sup>c</sup> The LORD came from Sī'nāi, and rose up from Sé'ir unto them; he shined forth from mount Pā'ran, and he came with <sup>d</sup> ten thousands of saints: from his right hand went <sup>e</sup> a fiery law for them.

3 Yea, <sup>f</sup> he loved the people; <sup>g</sup> all his saints are in thy hand: and they <sup>h</sup> sat down at thy feet; every one shall <sup>i</sup> receive of thy words.

4 <sup>j</sup> Mō'se commanded us a law, <sup>k</sup> even the inheritance of the congrega-  
tion of Jā'cōb.

5 And he was <sup>l</sup> king in <sup>m</sup> Jēsh'û-rūn, when the heads of the people and the tribes of İ's-rā-el were gathered together.

6 ¶ Let Rep'ben live, and not die; and let not his men be few.

7 ¶ And this is the blessing of Jū'-dah: and he said, Hear, LORD, the voice of Jū'dah, and bring him unto his people: <sup>n</sup> let his hands be sufficient for him; and be thou <sup>o</sup> an help to him from his enemies.

8 ¶ And of Lē'vi he said, <sup>p</sup> Let thy Thūm'mim and thy Ū'rim be with thy holy one, <sup>q</sup> whom thou didst prove at Mās'sah, and with whom thou didst strive at the waters of Mēr'l-bah;

9 Who said unto his father and to his mother, I have not <sup>r</sup> seen him; <sup>s</sup> neither did he acknowledge his brethren, nor knew his own children: for <sup>t</sup> they have observed thy word, and kept thy covenant.

10 <sup>u</sup> They shall teach Jā'cōb thy judgments, and İ's-rā-el thy law: <sup>v</sup> they shall put incense <sup>w</sup> before thee, <sup>x</sup> and whole burnt sacrifice upon thine altar.

11 Bless, LORD, his substance, and <sup>y</sup> accept the work of his hands: smite through the loins of them that rise against him, and of them that hate him, because they rise not again.

6 Or, *Let them teach, &c.* y Lev. 10. 11, ch. 17. 9, 10, 11; 24. 8. Ezek. 44. 23, 24. Mal. 2. 7. 7 Or, *let them put incense.* z Ex. 30. 7, 8. Num. 16. 40. 1 Sam. 2. 28. 8 Heb. *at thy nose.* y Lev. 1. 9, 13, 17. Ps. 51. 19. Ezek. 43. 27. z 2 Sam. 24. 23. Ps. 20. 3. Ezek. 20. 40, 41; 43. 27.



12 ¶ And of Bēn'jā-min he said, The beloved of the LORD shall dwell in safety by him; and the LORD shall cover him all the day long, and he shall dwell between his shoulders.

13 ¶ And of Jō'sēph he said, "Blessed of the LORD be his land, for the precious things of heaven, for <sup>b</sup> the dew, and for the deep that coucheth beneath,

14 And for the precious fruits brought forth by the sun, and for the precious things <sup>2</sup> put forth by the <sup>8</sup> moon,

15 And for the chief things of <sup>o</sup> the ancient mountains, and for the precious things <sup>a</sup> of the lasting hills,

16 And for the precious things of the earth and fulness thereof, and for the good will of <sup>e</sup> him that dwelt in the bush: let the blessing <sup>f</sup> come upon the head of Jō'sēph, and upon the top of the head of him that was separated from his brethren.

17 His glory is like the <sup>g</sup> firstling of his bullock, and his horns are like <sup>h</sup> the horns of <sup>4</sup> unicorns: with them <sup>i</sup> he shall push the people together to the ends of the earth: and <sup>k</sup> they are the ten thousands of Ē'phrā-īm, and they are the thousands of Mā-nās'seh.

18 ¶ And of Zēb'u-lun he said, <sup>l</sup> Rejoice, Zēb'u-lun, in thy going out; and, Is'sā-char, in thy tents.

19 They shall <sup>m</sup> call the people unto the mountain; there <sup>n</sup> they shall offer sacrifices of righteousness: for they shall suck of the abundance of the seas, and of treasures hid in the sand.

20 ¶ And of Gād he said, Blessed be he that <sup>o</sup> enlargeth Gād: he dwelleth as a lion, and teareth the arm with the crown of the head.

21 And <sup>p</sup> he provided the first part for himself, because there, in a portion of the lawgiver, was he <sup>b</sup> seated; and <sup>q</sup> he came with the heads of the people, he executed the justice of the LORD, and his judgments with Īṣ'ra-el.

22 ¶ And of Dān he said, Dān is a lion's whelp: <sup>r</sup> he shall leap from Bā'shān.

23 ¶ And of Nāph'tā-ī he said, O Nāph'tā-ī, <sup>s</sup> satisfied with favour,

B. C. 1451.

a Gen. 49. 25.  
b Gen. 27. 28.  
2 Heb. thrust forth.

c Heb. moons.  
d Gen. 49. 25.  
e Hab. 3. 6.

f Ex. 3. 2, 4.  
Acts 7. 30, 35.

g Gen. 49. 26.  
h Chr. 5. 1.  
i Num. 23. 22.

Pa. 92. 10.  
4 Heb. an unicorn.

11. 1. 1. 22.  
11. 1. 1. 22.

Pa. 44. 5.  
k Gen. 48. 19.  
l Gen. 49. 13.

14, 15.  
m Is. 2. 3.  
n Pa. 4. 5.

o See Josh. 13. 10, &c.  
1 Chr. 12. 8, &c.

p Num. 32. 18, 17, &c.  
q Heb. cield.

r Josh. 4. 12.  
s Josh. 19. 47.  
Judg. 19. 27.

t Gen. 49. 21.  
u See Josh. 19. 32, &c.

v Gen. 49. 20.  
w See Job 29. 6.

6 Or. Under thy shoes shall be iron.

y Ch. 8. 9.  
z Ex. 15. 11.  
Pa. 86. 8.

Jer. 10. 6.  
a ch. 32. 15.  
b Pa. 68. 4, 33.

34. 184. 3.  
Hab. 3. 8.  
c Pa. 90. 1.

d ch. 9. 3, 4, 5.  
e Num. 23. 9.

f Gen. 23. 6;  
31. 16.

g ch. 8. 7, 8.  
h Gen. 27. 28.

ch. 11. 11.  
i Pa. 144. 15.

j 2 Sam. 7. 23.  
k Pa. 115. 9, 10, 11.

l 2 Sam. 22. 45.  
m Pa. 18. 44;

66. 3; 81. 15.  
7 Or. shall be subdued.

m ch. 32. 13.

a Num. 27. 12; 33. 47.  
ch. 32. 49.

8 Or. The hill.  
b ch. 3. 27.

c Gen. 14. 14.  
d ch. 11. 24.

e Judg. 1. 16; 3. 13.  
f 2 Chr. 28. 15.

g Gen. 12. 7;  
13. 15; 15. 18;  
26. 3; 28. 13.

h ch. 3. 27;  
32. 62.  
i ch. 32. 50.  
Josh. 1. 1, 2.

and full with the blessing of the LORD: <sup>i</sup> possess thou the west and the south.

24 ¶ And of Āsh'ēr he said, <sup>u</sup> Let Āsh'ēr be blessed with children; let him be acceptable to his brethren, and let him <sup>v</sup> dip his foot in oil.

25 <sup>6</sup> Thy shoes shall be <sup>u</sup> iron and brass; and as thy days, so shall thy strength be.

26 ¶ There is <sup>z</sup> none like unto the God of <sup>a</sup> Jēsh'u-rūn, <sup>b</sup> who rideth upon the heaven in thy help, and in his excellency on the sky.

27 The eternal God is thy <sup>o</sup> refuge, and underneath are the everlasting arms: and <sup>a</sup> he shall thrust out the enemy from before thee; and shall say, Destroy them.

28 <sup>e</sup> Īṣ'ra-el then shall dwell in safety alone: <sup>f</sup> the fountain of Jā'-qōb shall be upon a land of corn and wine; also his <sup>g</sup> heavens shall drop down dew.

29 <sup>h</sup> Happy art thou, O Īṣ'ra-el: <sup>i</sup> who is like unto thee, O people saved by the LORD, <sup>k</sup> the shield of thy help, and who <sup>is</sup> the sword of thy excellency! and thine enemies <sup>l</sup> shall be found liars unto thee; and <sup>m</sup> thou shalt tread upon their high places.

## CHAPTER 34.

1 Moses from mount Nebo vieweth the land. 5 He dieth there. 6 His burial. 7 His age. 8 Thirty days' mourning for him. 9 Joshua succeedeth him. 10 The praise of Moses.

AND Mō'sēq went up from the plains of Mō'ab <sup>a</sup> unto the mountain of Nē'bō, to the top of <sup>8</sup> Plē'gah, that <sup>is</sup> over against Jēr'ī-chō. And the LORD <sup>b</sup> shewed him all the land of Gī'l'e-ād, <sup>c</sup> unto Dān, 2 And all Nāph'tā-ī, and the land of Ē'phrā-īm, and Mā-nās'seh, and all the land of Jū'dah, <sup>d</sup> unto the utmost sea,

3 And the south, and the plain of the valley of Jēr'ī-chō, <sup>e</sup> the city of palm trees, unto Zō'ar.

4 And the LORD said unto him, <sup>f</sup> This is the land which I swore unto Ā'brā'hām, unto Īṣ'ac, and unto Jā'qōb, saying, I will give it unto thy seed: <sup>g</sup> I have caused thee to see it with thine eyes, but thou shalt not go over thither.

5 ¶ <sup>h</sup> So Mō'sēq the servant of the

LORD died there in the land of Mō'ab, according to the word of the LORD.

6 And he buried him in a valley in the land of Mō'ab, over against Bēth-pē'ōr: but <sup>1</sup>no man knoweth of his sepulchre unto this day.

7 ¶ <sup>1</sup>And Mō'şēş was an hundred and twenty years old when he died: <sup>1</sup>his eye was not dim, nor his <sup>2</sup>natural force <sup>3</sup>abated.

8 ¶ And the children of İş'ra-el wept for Mō'şēş in the plains of Mō'ab <sup>m</sup>thirty days: so the days of weeping and mourning for Mō'şēş were ended.

9 ¶ And Jōsh'u-a the son of Nūn

B. C. 1451.

<sup>1</sup> See Jude 9.  
<sup>2</sup> ch. 31. 2.  
<sup>3</sup> See Gen. 27. 1; 48. 10.  
Josh. 14. 10.  
<sup>1</sup> Heb. moist-ure.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb. fled.  
<sup>m</sup> See Gen. 30. 3, 10.  
Num. 20. 29.  
<sup>n</sup> Is. 11. 2.  
Dan. 6. 3.  
1451.]  
<sup>o</sup> Num. 27. 18, 23.  
<sup>p</sup> See ch. 18. 15, 18.  
<sup>q</sup> Ex. 33. 11.  
Num. 12. 6, 8.  
ch. 5. 4.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 4. 34; 7. 19.

was full of the <sup>n</sup>spirit of wisdom; for <sup>o</sup>Mō'şēş had laid his hands upon him: and the children of İş'ra-el hearkened unto him, and did as the LORD commanded Mō'şēş.

10 ¶ And there <sup>p</sup>arose not a prophet since in İş'ra-el like unto Mō'şēş, <sup>q</sup>whom the LORD knew face to face,

11 In all <sup>r</sup>the signs and the wonders, which the LORD sent him to do in the land of Ēgypt to Phā'raōh, and to all his servants, and to all his land,

12 And in all that mighty hand, and in all the great terror which Mō'şēş shewed in the sight of all İş'ra-el.

## THE

# BOOK OF JOSHUA.

## CHAPTER 1.

1 *The Lord appointeth Joshua to succeed Moses. 5. 9 God promiseth to assist Joshua. 8 He giveth him instructions. 10 He prepareth the people to pass over Jordan.*

NOW after the death of Mō'şēş the servant of the LORD it came to pass, that the LORD spake unto Jōsh'u-a the son of Nūn, Mō'şēş' <sup>a</sup>minister, saying,

2 <sup>b</sup>Mō'şēş my servant is dead; now therefore arise, go over this Jōr'dan, thou, and all this people, unto the land which I do give to them, *even* to the children of İş'ra-el.

3 <sup>c</sup>Every place that the sole of your foot shall tread upon, that have I given unto you, as I said unto Mō'şēş.

4 <sup>d</sup>From the wilderness and this Lēb'a-non even unto the great river, the river Eū-phrā'tēs, all the land of the Hīt'tites, and unto the great sea toward the going down of the sun, shall be your coast.

5 <sup>e</sup>There shall not any man be able to stand before thee all the days of thy life: <sup>f</sup>as I was with Mō'şēş, so <sup>g</sup>I will be with thee: <sup>h</sup>I will not fail thee, nor forsake thee.

6 <sup>i</sup>Be strong and of a good courage: for <sup>j</sup>unto this people shalt thou divide for an inheritance the land, which I swore unto their fathers to give them.

B. C. 1451.

<sup>a</sup> Ex. 24. 13.  
<sup>b</sup> Deut. 1. 38.  
<sup>c</sup> Deut. 34. 5.  
<sup>d</sup> Deut. 11. 24.  
ch. 14. 9.  
<sup>e</sup> Gen. 15. 18.  
<sup>f</sup> Ex. 23. 31.  
Num. 34. 3-12.  
<sup>g</sup> Deut. 7. 24.  
<sup>h</sup> Ex. 3. 12.  
<sup>i</sup> ver. 9, 17.  
Deut. 31. 6, 23.  
ch. 3. 7; 6. 27.  
Is. 43. 2, 5.  
<sup>j</sup> Deut. 31. 6, 8, 8.  
Ex. 13. 5.  
<sup>k</sup> Deut. 31. 7, 23.  
<sup>l</sup> Or, thou shalt cause this people to inherit the land, &c.  
<sup>m</sup> Num. 27. 23.  
Deut. 31. 7.  
ch. 11. 15.  
<sup>n</sup> Deut. 5. 32;  
28. 14.  
<sup>o</sup> Or, do wisely.  
Deut. 29. 9.  
<sup>p</sup> Deut. 17. 13, 19.  
<sup>q</sup> Pa. 1. 2.  
<sup>r</sup> Or, do wisely, ver. 7.  
<sup>s</sup> Deut. 31. 7, 8, 23.  
<sup>t</sup> Pa. 27. 1.  
Jer. 1. 8.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 3. 2.  
See Deut. 9. 1; 11. 31.  
<sup>v</sup> Num. 32. 20-28.  
ch. 22. 2, 3, 4.

7 Only be thou strong and very courageous, that thou mayest observe to do according to all the law, <sup>k</sup>which Mō'şēş my servant commanded thee: <sup>l</sup>turn not from it to the right hand or to the left, that thou mayest <sup>m</sup>prosper whithersoever thou goest.

8 <sup>n</sup>This book of the law shall not depart out of thy mouth; but <sup>o</sup>thou shalt meditate therein day and night, that thou mayest observe to do according to all that is written therein: for then thou shalt make thy way prosperous, and then thou shalt <sup>p</sup>have good success.

9 <sup>q</sup>Have not I commanded thee? Be strong and of a good courage; <sup>r</sup>be not afraid, neither be thou dismayed: for the LORD thy God is with thee whithersoever thou goest.

10 ¶ Then Jōsh'u-a commanded the officers of the people, saying,

11 Pass through the host, and command the people, saying, Prepare you victuals; for <sup>s</sup>within three days ye shall pass over this Jōr'dan, to go in to possess the land, which the LORD your God giveth you to possess it.

12 ¶ And to the Reū'ben-ites, and to the Gād'ites, and to half the tribe of Mā-nās'seh, spake Jōsh'u-a, saying,

13 Remember <sup>t</sup>the word which Mō'-

§§ the servant of the LORD commanded you, saying, The LORD your God hath given you rest, and hath given you this land.

14 Your wives, your little ones, and your cattle, shall remain in the land which Mō'şes gave you on this side Jôr'dan; but ye shall pass before your brethren<sup>2</sup> armed, all the mighty men of valour, and help them;

15 Until the LORD have given your brethren rest, as *he hath given* you, and they also have possessed the land which the LORD your God giveth them: <sup>a</sup> then ye shall return unto the land of your possession, and enjoy it, which Mō'şes the LORD's servant gave you on this side Jôr'dan toward the sunrise.

16 ¶ And they answered Jōsh'u-a, saying, All that thou commandest us we will do, and whithersoever thou sendest us, we will go.

17 According as we hearkened unto Mō'şes in all things, so will we hearken unto thee: only the LORD thy God 'be with thee, as he was with Mō'şes.

18 Whosoever *he be* that doth rebel against thy commandment, and will not hearken unto thy words in all that thou commandest him, he shall be put to death: only be strong and of a good courage.

# CHAPTER 2.

1 *Rahab receiveth and concealeth the two spies sent from Shittim.* 2 *The covenant between her and them.* 3 *Their return and relation.*

AND Jōsh'u-a the son of Nūn<sup>3</sup> sent<sup>a</sup> out of Shittim two men to spy secretly, saying, Go view the land, even Jēr'ī-chō. And they went, and<sup>b</sup> came into an harlot's house, named<sup>c</sup> Rā'hāb, and<sup>d</sup> lodged there.

2 And<sup>d</sup> it was told the king of Jēr'ī-chō, saying, Behold, there came men in hither to night of the children of Iş'rā-el to search out the country.

3 And the king of Jēr'ī-chō sent unto Rā'hāb, saying, Bring forth the men that are come to thee, which are entered into thine house: for they be come to search out all the country.

4<sup>e</sup> And the woman took the two men, and hid them, and said thus, There came men unto me, but I wist not whence they were:

B. C. 1451.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. *marshalled by five*: so Ex. 13. 16.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 22. 4, &c.

<sup>t</sup> ver. 5. <sup>1</sup> Sam. 20. 13. <sup>1</sup> Kin. 1. 37.

<sup>3</sup> Or, *had sent*.  
<sup>a</sup> Num. 25. 1.  
<sup>b</sup> Heb. 11. 31.  
<sup>c</sup> Matt. 2. 25.  
<sup>d</sup> Matt. 1. 5.  
<sup>e</sup> Heb. *lry*.  
<sup>f</sup> Ps. 127. 1.  
<sup>g</sup> Prov. 21. 30.  
<sup>h</sup> See 2 Sam. 17. 19, 20.  
<sup>i</sup> See Ex. 1. 17.  
<sup>j</sup> Sam. 17. 19.  
<sup>k</sup> Gen. 35. 5.  
<sup>l</sup> Ex. 23. 27.  
<sup>m</sup> Deut. 2. 25; 11. 25.  
<sup>n</sup> Heb. *melt*.  
<sup>o</sup> Ex. 15. 15.  
<sup>p</sup> Ex. 14. 21.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 4. 23.  
<sup>r</sup> Num. 21. 24, 34, 35.  
<sup>s</sup> Ex. 15. 14, 15.  
<sup>t</sup> 1 ch. 5. 1;  
<sup>u</sup> 7. 5.  
<sup>v</sup> Is. 13. 7.  
<sup>w</sup> Heb. *rose up*.  
<sup>x</sup> Deut. 4. 39.  
<sup>y</sup> See 1 Sam. 20. 14, 15, 17.  
<sup>z</sup> See 1 Tim. 5. 8.  
<sup>aa</sup> ver. 18.  
<sup>ab</sup> Heb. *instead of you to die*.  
<sup>ac</sup> Judg. 1. 24.  
<sup>ad</sup> Matt. 5. 7.  
<sup>ae</sup> Acts 9. 26.

5 And it came to pass *about the time* of shutting of the gate, when it was dark, that the men went out: whether the men went I wot not: pursue after them quickly; for ye shall overtake them.

6 But<sup>f</sup> she had brought them up to the roof of the house, and hid them with the stalks of flax, which she had laid in order upon the roof.

7 And the men pursued after them the way to Jôr'dan unto the fords: and as soon as they which pursued after them were gone out, they shut the gate.

8 ¶ And before they were laid down, she came up unto them upon the roof;

9 And she said unto the men, I know that the LORD hath given you the land, and that<sup>g</sup> your terror is fallen upon us, and that all the inhabitants of the land<sup>h</sup> faint because of you.

10 For we have heard how the LORD<sup>i</sup> dried up the water of the Red sea for you, when ye came out of E'g'pt; and<sup>j</sup> what ye did unto the two kings of the Am'or-ites, that were on the other side Jôr'dan, Si'hōn and Ōg, whom ye utterly destroyed.

11 And as soon as we had<sup>k</sup> heard these things, <sup>l</sup> our hearts did melt, neither<sup>m</sup> did there remain any more courage in any man, because of you: for<sup>n</sup> the LORD your God, he is God in heaven above, and in earth beneath.

12 Now therefore, I pray you, <sup>o</sup> swear unto me by the LORD, since I have shewed you kindness, that ye will also shew kindness unto<sup>p</sup> my father's house, and<sup>q</sup> give me a true token:

13 And *that* ye will save alive my father, and my mother, and my brethren, and my sisters, and all that they have, and deliver our lives from death.

14 And the men answered her, Our life<sup>r</sup> for your's, if ye utter not this our business. And it shall be, when the LORD hath given us the land, that<sup>s</sup> we will deal kindly and truly with thee.

15 Then she<sup>t</sup> let them down by a cord through the window: for her

house was upon the town wall, and she dwelt upon the wall.

16 And she said unto them, Get you to the mountain, lest the pursuers meet you; and hide yourselves there three days, until the pursuers be returned: and afterward may ye go your way.

17 And the men said unto her, We will be <sup>a</sup> blameless of this thine oath which thou hast made us swear.

18 <sup>b</sup> Behold, when we come into the land, thou shalt bind this line of scarlet thread in the window which thou didst let us down by: <sup>c</sup> and thou shalt <sup>d</sup> bring thy father, and thy mother, and thy brethren, and all thy father's household, home unto thee.

19 And it shall be, that whosoever shall go out of the doors of thy house into the street, his blood shall be upon his head, and we will be guiltless: and whosoever shall be with thee in the house, <sup>e</sup> his blood shall be on our head, if any hand be upon him.

20 And if thou utter this our business, then we will be quit of thine oath which thou hast made us to swear.

21 And she said, According unto your words, so be it. And she sent them away, and they departed: and she bound the scarlet line in the window.

22 And they went, and came unto the mountain, and abode there three days, until the pursuers were returned: and the pursuers sought them throughout all the way, but found them not.

23 ¶ So the two men returned, and descended from the mountain, and passed over, and came to Jōsh'u-ā the son of Nūn, and told him all things that befell them:

24 And they said unto Jōsh'u-ā, Truly <sup>f</sup> the LORD hath delivered into our hands all the land; for even all the inhabitants of the country do <sup>g</sup> faint because of us.

### CHAPTER 3.

<sup>1</sup> Joshua cometh to Jordan. <sup>2</sup> The officers instruct the people for the passage. <sup>3</sup> The Lord encourageth Joshua. <sup>4</sup> Joshua encourageth the people. <sup>5</sup> The waters of Jordan are divided.

AND Jōsh'u-ā rose early in the morning; and they removed <sup>a</sup> from Shit'tim, and came to Jōr-

B. C. 1451.

Ex. 20. 7.

1 ver. 12.

u ch. 6. 23.

2 Heb. gather.

z Matt. 27. 25.

y Ex. 23. 31. ch. 6. 2; 21. 44.  
3 Heb. melt, ver. 9.

a ch. 2. 1.  
b ch. 1. 10, 11.  
c See Num. 10. 33.  
d Deut. 31. 9, 25.  
e Ex. 19. 12.  
f Heb. since yesterday, and the third day.  
g Ex. 19. 10, 14, 15.  
h Lev. 20. 7.  
i Num. 11. 18. ch. 7. 13.  
j Sam. 16. 5.  
k Joel 2. 16.  
l Num. 4. 15.  
m ch. 4. 14.  
n Chr. 29. 25.  
o Chr. 1. 1.  
p ch. 1. 5.  
q ver. 3.  
r ver. 17.  
s Deut. 5. 26.  
t Sam. 17. 26.  
u Kin. 19. 4.  
v Hos. 1. 10.  
w Matt. 16. 16.  
x 1 Thess. 1. 9.  
y Ex. 33. 2.  
z Deut. 7. 1.  
aa Pa. 44. 2.  
ab o ver. 13.  
ac Mic. 4. 13.  
ad Zech. 4. 14;  
ae 5. 5.  
af ch. 4. 2.

dan, he and all the children of Is'ra-el, and lodged there before they passed over.

2 And it came to pass <sup>b</sup> after three days, that the officers went through the host;

3 And they commanded the people, saying, <sup>c</sup> When ye see the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God, <sup>d</sup> and the priests the Lē'vites bearing it, then ye shall remove from your place, and go after it.

4 <sup>e</sup> Yet there shall be a space between you and it, about two thousand cubits by measure: come not near unto it, that ye may know the way by which ye must go: for ye have not passed <sup>f</sup> this way <sup>g</sup> heretofore.

5 And Jōsh'u-ā said unto the people, <sup>h</sup> Sanctify yourselves: for to morrow the LORD will do wonders among you.

6 And Jōsh'u-ā spake unto the priests, saying, <sup>i</sup> Take up the ark of the covenant, and pass over before the people. And they took up the ark of the covenant, and went before the people.

7 ¶ And the LORD said unto Jōsh'u-ā, This day will I begin to <sup>j</sup> magnify thee in the sight of all Is'ra-el, that they may know that, <sup>k</sup> as I was with Mō'ses, so I will be with thee.

8 And thou shalt command <sup>l</sup> the priests that bear the ark of the covenant, saying, When ye are come to the brink of the water of Jōr'dan, <sup>m</sup> ye shall stand still in Jōr'dan.

9 ¶ And Jōsh'u-ā said unto the children of Is'ra-el, Come hither, and hear the words of the LORD your God.

10 And Jōsh'u-ā said, Hereby ye shall know that <sup>n</sup> the living God is among you, and <sup>o</sup> that he will without fail <sup>p</sup> drive out from before you the Cā'nāan-ites, and the Hīt'tites, and the Hī'vites, and the Pēr'iz-zites, and the Gīr'ga-shites, and the Ām'ōr-ites, and the Jēb'u-sites.

11 Behold, the ark of the covenant of <sup>q</sup> the LORD of all the earth passeth over before you into Jōr'dan.

12 Now therefore <sup>r</sup> take you twelve men out of the tribes of Is'ra-el, out of every tribe a man.

13 And it shall come to pass, <sup>as</sup> soon as the soles of the feet of the priests that bear the ark of the LORD, <sup>the</sup> Lord of all the earth, shall rest in the waters of Jôr'dan, that the waters of Jôr'dan shall be cut off from the waters that come down from above; and they <sup>shall</sup> stand upon an heap.

14 ¶ And it came to pass, when the people removed from their tents, to pass over Jôr'dan, and the priests bearing the <sup>ark</sup> of the covenant before the people;

15 And as they that bare the ark were come unto Jôr'dan, and <sup>the</sup> feet of the priests that bare the ark were dipped in the brim of the water, (for <sup>Jôr'dan</sup> overfloweth all his banks <sup>all</sup> the time of harvest,)

16 That the waters which came down from above stood and rose up upon an heap very far from the city Ad'âm, that is beside <sup>Zâr'ê-tân</sup>: and those that came down <sup>toward</sup> the sea of the plain, even <sup>the</sup> salt sea, failed, and were cut off: and the people passed over right against Jêr'î-chô.

17 And the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD stood firm on dry ground in the midst of Jôr'dan, <sup>and</sup> all the Îs'ra-el-ites passed over on dry ground, until all the people were passed clean over Jôr'dan.

## CHAPTER. 4.

<sup>1</sup> Twelve men are appointed to take twelve stones for a memorial out of Jordan. 10, 19 The people pass over. 20 The twelve stones are pitched in Gilgal.

AND it came to pass, when all the people were clean passed <sup>over</sup> Jôr'dan, that the LORD spake unto Jôsh'u-a, saying,

2 <sup>Take</sup> you twelve men out of the people, out of every tribe a man,

3 And command ye them, saying, Take you hence out of the midst of Jôr'dan, out of the place where <sup>the</sup> priests' feet stood firm, twelve stones, and ye shall carry them over with you, and leave them in <sup>the</sup> lodging place, where ye shall lodge this night.

4 Then Jôsh'u-a called the twelve men, whom he had prepared of the children of Îs'ra-el, out of every tribe a man:

5 And Jôsh'u-a said unto them, Pass

B. C. 1451.

q ver. 15, 16.

r ver. 11.

s Ps. 78. 13; 114. 3.

t Acts 7. 45.

u ver. 12.

x 1 Chr. 12. 15. Jer. 12. 5; 49. 19. y ch. 4. 18; 5. 10, 12.

z 1 Kin. 4. 12; 7. 46. a Deut. 3. 17. b Gen. 14. 3. Num. 34. 3.

c See Ex. 14. 29.

a Deut. 27. 2. ch. 3. 17.

b ch. 3. 12.

c ch. 3. 13. d ver. 19, 20. e ver. 21. Ex. 12. 26; 13. 14.

Deut. 6. 20. Ps. 44. 1; 78. 3, 4, 5, 6.

2 Heb. to morrow.

f ch. 3. 13, 16. g Ex. 12. 14.

Num. 16. 40. h Num. 32. 20, 27, 28.

3 Or, ready armed.

i ch. 3. 7.

over before the ark of the LORD your God into the midst of Jôr'dan, and take you up every man of you a stone upon his shoulder, according unto the number of the tribes of the children of Îs'ra-el:

6 That this may be a sign among you, that <sup>when</sup> your children ask their fathers <sup>in</sup> time to come, saying, What mean ye by these stones?

7 Then ye shall answer them, That <sup>the</sup> waters of Jôr'dan were cut off before the ark of the covenant of the LORD; when it passed over Jôr'dan, the waters of Jôr'dan were cut off: and these stones shall be for <sup>a</sup> memorial unto the children of Îs'ra-el for ever.

8 And the children of Îs'ra-el did so as Jôsh'u-a commanded, and took up twelve stones out of the midst of Jôr'dan, as the LORD spake unto Jôsh'u-a, according to the number of the tribes of the children of Îs'ra-el, and carried them over with them unto the place where they lodged, and laid them down there.

9 And Jôsh'u-a set up twelve stones in the midst of Jôr'dan, in the place where the feet of the priests which bare the ark of the covenant stood: and they are there unto this day.

10 ¶ For the priests which bare the ark stood in the midst of Jôr'dan, until every thing was finished that the LORD commanded Jôsh'u-a to speak unto the people, according to all that Mô'ses commanded Jôsh'u-a: and the people hastened and passed over.

11 And it came to pass, when all the people were clean passed over, that the ark of the LORD passed over, and the priests, in the presence of the people.

12 And <sup>the</sup> children of Reu'ben, and the children of Gâd, and half the tribe of Mâ-nâs'seli, passed over armed before the children of Îs'ra-el, as Mô'ses spake unto them:

13 About forty thousand <sup>prepared</sup> for war passed over before the LORD unto battle, to the plains of Jêr'î-chô.

14 ¶ On that day the LORD <sup>magnified</sup> Jôsh'u-a in the sight of all Îs'ra-el; and they feared him, as they feared Mô'ses, all the days of his life.

15 And the LORD spake unto Jōsh'-u-a, saying,

16 Command the priests that bear <sup>k</sup> the ark of the testimony, that they come up out of Jōr'dan.

17 Jōsh'-u-a therefore commanded the priests, saying, Come ye up out of Jōr'dan.

18 And it came to pass, when the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD were come up out of the midst of Jōr'dan, and the soles of the priests' feet were <sup>2</sup> lifted up unto the dry land, that the waters of Jōr'dan returned unto their place, <sup>3</sup> and <sup>3</sup> flowed over all his banks, as they did before.

19 ¶ And the people came up out of Jōr'dan on the tenth day of the first month, and encamped <sup>m</sup> in Gil'gal, in the east border of Jēr'l-chō.

20 And <sup>3</sup> those twelve stones, which they took out of Jōr'dan, did Jōsh'-u-a pitch in Gil'gal.

21 And he spake unto the children of Is'ra-el, saying, <sup>o</sup> When your children shall ask their fathers <sup>4</sup> in time to come, saying, What mean these stones?

22 Then ye shall let your children know, saying, <sup>2</sup> Is'ra-el came over this Jōr'dan on dry land.

23 For the LORD your God dried up the waters of Jōr'dan from before you, until ye were passed over, as the LORD your God did to the Red sea, <sup>q</sup> which he dried up from before us, until we were gone over:

24 <sup>r</sup> That all the people of the earth might know the hand of the LORD, that it is <sup>s</sup> mighty: that ye might <sup>t</sup> fear the LORD your God <sup>5</sup> for ever.

#### CHAPTER 5.

1 The Canaanites are afraid. 2 Joshua reneweth circumcision. 10 The passover is kept at Gilgal. 12 Manna ceaseth. 13 An Angel appeareth to Joshua.

AND it came to pass, when all the kings of the Am'or-ites, which were on the side of Jōr'dan westward, and all the kings of the Cā'nān-ites, <sup>a</sup> which were by the sea, <sup>b</sup> heard that the LORD had dried up the waters of Jōr'dan from before the children of Is'ra-el, until we were passed over, that their heart melted, <sup>c</sup> neither was there spirit in them any more, because of the children of Is'ra-el.

2 ¶ At that time the LORD said unto

B. C. 1451.

<sup>k</sup> Ex. 25. 16. 22.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. plucked up.

<sup>1</sup> ch. 3. 15. <sup>3</sup> Heb. went.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 5. 9. <sup>n</sup> ver. 3. <sup>o</sup> ver. 6. <sup>4</sup> Heb. to morrow. <sup>p</sup> ch. 3. 17. <sup>q</sup> Ex. 14. 21. <sup>r</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 42. 43. <sup>2</sup> Kin. 19. 19. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 106. 8. <sup>t</sup> Ex. 15. 16. <sup>1</sup> Chr. 29. 12. <sup>u</sup> Ps. 89. 13. <sup>v</sup> Ex. 14. 31. <sup>w</sup> Deut. 6. 2. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 89. 7. <sup>y</sup> Jer. 10. 7. <sup>5</sup> Heb. all days.

<sup>a</sup> Num. 13. 29. <sup>b</sup> Ex. 15. 14. 15. <sup>c</sup> ch. 2. 9. 10. 11. <sup>d</sup> Ps. 46. 6. <sup>e</sup> Ezek. 21. 7. <sup>f</sup> 1 Kin. 10. 5.

<sup>5</sup> Or. knives of flints.

<sup>d</sup> Ex. 4. 25. <sup>7</sup> Or. Gibeah-haaraloth.

<sup>e</sup> Num. 14. 29. <sup>f</sup> Deut. 2. 16. <sup>g</sup> Num. 14. 33. <sup>h</sup> Deut. 1. 3. 2. 7. 14.

<sup>i</sup> Ps. 85. 10. <sup>j</sup> Num. 14. 23. <sup>k</sup> Ps. 55. 11. <sup>l</sup> Heb. 3. 11. <sup>m</sup> Ex. 3. 8.

<sup>n</sup> Num. 14. 31. <sup>o</sup> Deut. 1. 30. <sup>p</sup> Heb. when the people had made an end to be circumcised.

<sup>q</sup> See Gen. 34. 25. <sup>r</sup> Gen. 34. 14. <sup>s</sup> Sam. 14. 6. <sup>t</sup> See Lev. 13. 3. <sup>u</sup> ch. 24. 14. <sup>v</sup> Ezek. 20. 7. <sup>w</sup> 23. 3. 8. <sup>x</sup> That is, Rolding.

<sup>y</sup> m. ch. 4. 19. <sup>z</sup> N. K. 12. 6. <sup>5</sup> Num. 9. 5. <sup>6</sup> Ex. 16. 33.

Jōsh'-u-a, Make thee <sup>6</sup> sharp knives, and circumcise again the children of Is'ra-el the second time.

3 And Jōsh'-u-a made him sharp knives, and circumcised the children of Is'ra-el at <sup>7</sup> the hill of the foreskins.

4 And this is the cause why Jōsh'-u-a did circumcise: <sup>e</sup> All the people that came out of E'gypt, that were males, even all the men of war, died in the wilderness by the way, after they came out of E'gypt.

5 Now all the people that came out were circumcised: but all the people that were born in the wilderness by the way as they came forth out of E'gypt, them they had not circumcised.

6 For the children of Is'ra-el walked <sup>f</sup> forty years in the wilderness, till all the people that were men of war, which came out of E'gypt, were consumed, because they obeyed not the voice of the LORD: unto whom the LORD swore that <sup>g</sup> he would not shew them the land, which the LORD swore unto their fathers that he would give us, <sup>h</sup> a land that floweth with milk and honey.

7 And <sup>i</sup> their children, whom he raised up in their stead, them Jōsh'-u-a circumcised: for they were uncircumcised, because they had not circumcised them by the way.

8 And it came to pass, <sup>s</sup> when they had done circumcising all the people, that they abode in their places in the camp, <sup>k</sup> till they were whole.

9 And the LORD said unto Jōsh'-u-a, This day have I rolled away <sup>t</sup> the reproach of E'gypt from off you. Wherefore the name of the place is called <sup>9</sup> m Gil'gal unto this day.

10 ¶ And the children of Is'ra-el encamped in Gil'gal, and kept the passover <sup>n</sup> on the fourteenth day of the month at even in the plains of Jēr'l-chō.

11 And they did eat of the old corn of the land on the morrow after the passover, unleavened cakes, and parched corn in the selfsame day.

12 ¶ And <sup>o</sup> the manna ceased on the morrow after they had eaten of the old corn of the land; neither had the children of Is'ra-el manna any

more; but they did eat of the fruit of the land of Cā'nāan that year.

13 ¶ And it came to pass, when Jōsh'u-ā was by Jēr'ī-chō, that he lifted up his eyes and looked, and, behold, there stood <sup>a</sup> a man over against him <sup>a</sup> with his sword drawn in his hand: and Jōsh'u-ā went unto him, and said unto him, Art thou for us, or for our adversaries?

14 And he said, Nay; but as <sup>2</sup> captain of the host of the LORD am I now come. And Jōsh'u-ā <sup>7</sup> fell on his face to the earth, and did worship, and said unto him, What saith my lord unto his servant?

15 And the captain of the LORD's host said unto Jōsh'u-ā, <sup>8</sup> Loose thy shoe from off thy foot; for the place whereon thou standest is holy. And Jōsh'u-ā did so.

### CHAPTER 6.

1 Jericho is shut up. 2 God instructeth Joshua how to besiege it. 12 The city is compassed. 20 The walls fall down. 22 Rahab is saved. 26 The builder of Jericho is cursed.

**N**OW Jēr'ī-chō <sup>3</sup> was straitly shut up because of the children of Is'ra-el: none went out, and none came in.

2 And the LORD said unto Jōsh'u-ā, See, <sup>a</sup> I have given into thine hand Jēr'ī-chō, and the <sup>b</sup> king thereof, and the mighty men of valour.

3 And ye shall compass the city, all ye men of war, and go round about the city once. Thus shalt thou do six days.

4 And seven priests shall bear before the ark seven <sup>c</sup> trumpets of rams' horns: and the seventh day ye shall compass the city seven times, and <sup>d</sup> the priests shall blow with the trumpets.

5 And it shall come to pass, that when they make a long blast with the ram's horn, and when ye hear the sound of the trumpet, all the people shall shout with a great shout; and the wall of the city shall fall down <sup>e</sup> flat, and the people shall ascend up every man straight before him.

6 ¶ And Jōsh'u-ā the son of Nūn called the priests, and said unto them, Take up the ark of the covenant, and let seven priests bear seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark of the LORD.

B. C. 1451.

<sup>p</sup> Gen. 19. 2;  
<sup>32. 24.</sup>  
<sup>Ex. 23. 23.</sup>  
<sup>Zech. 1. 8.</sup>  
<sup>Acts 1. 10.</sup>  
<sup>q</sup> Num. 22. 23.

<sup>2</sup> Or, prince.  
See Ex. 23. 20.  
Dan. 10. 13,  
21; 12. 1.  
Rev. 12. 7; 19.  
11, 14.  
<sup>r</sup> Gen. 17. 3.

<sup>s</sup> Ex. 3. 5.  
Acts 7. 33.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. did shut up, and was shut up.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 2. 9, 24;  
<sup>8. 1.</sup>  
<sup>b</sup> Deut. 7. 24.

<sup>c</sup> See Judg. 7. 16, 22.

<sup>d</sup> Num. 10. 8.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. under it.  
<sup>e</sup> Num. 10. 25.  
<sup>5</sup> Heb. gathering host.  
<sup>6</sup> Heb. make your voice to be heard.  
<sup>f</sup> Deut. 31. 25.  
<sup>7</sup> Or, devoted, Lev. 27. 28.  
<sup>8</sup> Mic. 4. 13.  
<sup>9</sup> ch. 2. 4.

7 And he said unto the people, Pass on, and compass the city, and let him that is armed pass on before the ark of the LORD.

8 ¶ And it came to pass, when Jōsh'u-ā had spoken unto the people, that the seven priests bearing the seven trumpets of rams' horns passed on before the LORD, and blew with the trumpets: and the ark of the covenant of the LORD followed them.

9 ¶ And the armed men went before the priests that blew with the trumpets, <sup>e</sup> and the <sup>f</sup> rereward came after the ark, the priests going on, and blowing with the trumpets.

10 And Jōsh'u-ā had commanded the people, saying, Ye shall not shout, nor <sup>g</sup> make any noise with your voice, neither shall any word proceed out of your mouth, until the day I bid you shout; then shall ye shout.

11 So the ark of the LORD compassed the city, going about it once: and they came into the camp, and lodged in the camp.

12 ¶ And Jōsh'u-ā rose early in the morning, <sup>h</sup> and the priests took up the ark of the LORD.

13 And seven priests bearing seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark of the LORD went on continually, and blew with the trumpets: and the armed men went before them; but the rereward came after the ark of the LORD, the priests going on, and blowing with the trumpets.

14 And the second day they compassed the city once, and returned into the camp: so they did six days.

15 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they rose early about the dawning of the day, and compassed the city after the same manner seven times: only on that day they compassed the city seven times.

16 And it came to pass at the seventh time, when the priests blew with the trumpets, Jōsh'u-ā said unto the people, Shout; for the LORD hath given you the city.

17 ¶ And the city shall be <sup>i</sup> accursed, even it, and all that are therein, to the LORD: only Rā'hāb the harlot shall live, she and all that are with her in the house, because <sup>j</sup> she hid the messengers that we sent.

18 And ye, <sup>h</sup> in any wise keep yourselves from the accursed thing, lest ye make yourselves accursed, when ye take of the accursed thing, and make the camp of İř-rā-el a curse, <sup>i</sup> and trouble it.

19 But all the silver, and gold, and vessels of brass and iron, are <sup>2</sup> consecrated unto the LORD: they shall come into the treasury of the LORD.

20 So the people shouted when the priests blew with the trumpets: and it came to pass, when the people heard the sound of the trumpet, and the people shouted with a great shout, that <sup>k</sup> the wall fell down <sup>3</sup> flat, so that the people went up into the city, every man straight before him, and they took the city.

21 And they <sup>l</sup> utterly destroyed all that was in the city, both man and woman, young and old, and ox, and sheep, and ass, with the edge of the sword.

22 But Jōsh'u-a had said unto the two men that had spied out the country, Go into the harlot's house, and bring out thence the woman, and all that she hath, <sup>m</sup> as ye sware unto her.

23 And the young men that were spies went in, and brought out Rā'hāb, <sup>n</sup> and her father, and her mother, and her brethren, and all that she had; and they brought out all her <sup>4</sup> kindred, and left them without the camp of İř-rā-el.

24 And they burnt the city with fire, and all that was therein: <sup>o</sup> only the silver, and the gold, and the vessels of brass and of iron, they put into the treasury of the house of the LORD.

25 And Jōsh'u-a saved Rā'hāb the harlot alive, and her father's household, and all that she had; and <sup>p</sup> she dwelleth in İř-rā-el even unto this day; because she hid the messengers, which Jōsh'u-a sent to spy out Jēr'-i-chō.

26 ¶ And Jōsh'u-a adjured them at that time, saying, <sup>q</sup> Cursed be the man before the LORD, that riseth up and buildeth this city Jēr'-i-chō: he shall lay the foundation thereof in his firstborn, and in his youngest son shall he set up the gates of it.

27 <sup>r</sup> So the LORD was with Jōsh'u-a;

B. C. 1461.

<sup>h</sup> Deut. 7. 26; 13. 17.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 7. 11, 12. ch. 7. 25.

<sup>j</sup> Kin. 18. 17, 18.

<sup>k</sup> Jonah. 1. 12.

<sup>l</sup> Heb. holiness.

<sup>m</sup> ver. 5.

<sup>n</sup> Heb. 11. 30.

<sup>o</sup> Heb. under.

<sup>p</sup> Deut. 7. 2.

<sup>q</sup> m. ch. 2. 14.

<sup>r</sup> Heb. 11. 31.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 2. 13.

<sup>t</sup> Heb. families.

<sup>u</sup> ver. 19.

<sup>v</sup> See Matt.

<sup>w</sup> 1 Kin. 16. 34.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 1. 5.

<sup>y</sup> s. ch. 9. 1, 3.

<sup>z</sup> a. ch. 22. 20.

<sup>aa</sup> Achar.

<sup>ab</sup> 1 Chr. 2. 7.

<sup>ac</sup> Or, Zimri.

<sup>ad</sup> 1 Chr. 2. 6.

<sup>ae</sup> Heb. about 2000 men, or about 3000 men.

<sup>af</sup> Or, in Morad.

<sup>ag</sup> c. ch. 2. 9, 11.

<sup>ah</sup> Lev. 26. 36.

<sup>ai</sup> Pa. 22. 14.

<sup>aj</sup> d. Gen. 37. 29, 34.

<sup>ak</sup> e1 Sam. 4. 12.

<sup>al</sup> 2 Sam. 1. 2;

<sup>am</sup> 13. 19.

<sup>an</sup> Neh. 9. 1.

<sup>ao</sup> Job 2. 12.

<sup>ap</sup> f. Ex. 5. 22.

<sup>aq</sup> 2 Kin. 3. 10.

<sup>ar</sup> Heb. necks.

<sup>as</sup> Pa. 63. 4.

<sup>at</sup> See Ex. 32.

<sup>au</sup> 12.

<sup>av</sup> Num. 14. 13.

and <sup>a</sup> his fame was noised throughout all the country.

## CHAPTER 7.

1 The Israelites are smitten at Ai. 6 Joshua's complaint. 18 Achan is taken by the lot. 19 His confession. 22 He and all he had are destroyed in the valley of Achor.

**B**UT the children of İř-rā-el committed a trespass in the accursed thing: for <sup>a</sup> 5 Ā'chān, the son of Cār'mi, the son of <sup>6</sup> Zāb'di, the son of Zē'rah, of the tribe of Jū'dah, took of the accursed thing: and the anger of the LORD was kindled against the children of İř-rā-el.

2 And Jōsh'u-a sent men from Jēr'-i-chō to Ā'ī, which is beside Bēth-ā'-ven, on the east side of Bēth'-el, and spake unto them, saying, Go up and view the country. And the men went up and viewed Ā'ī.

3 And they returned to Jōsh'u-a, and said unto him, Let not all the people go up; but let <sup>7</sup> about two or three thousand men go up and smite Ā'ī; and make not all the people to labour thither; for they are but few.

4 So there went up thither of the people about three thousand men: <sup>8</sup> and they fled before the men of Ā'ī.

5 And the men of Ā'ī smote of them about thirty and six men: for they chased them from before the gate even unto Shēb'a-rim, and smote them <sup>9</sup> in the going down: wherefore <sup>c</sup> the hearts of the people melted, and became as water.

6 ¶ And Jōsh'u-a <sup>d</sup> rent his clothes, and fell to the earth upon his face before the ark of the LORD until the eventide, he and the elders of İř-rā-el, and <sup>e</sup> put dust upon their heads.

7 And Jōsh'u-a said, Alas, O Lord God, <sup>f</sup> wherefore hast thou at all brought this people over Jōr'dan, to deliver us into the hand of the Ām'-ōr-ites, to destroy us? would to God we had been content, and dwelt on the other side Jōr'dan!

8 O Lord, what shall I say, when İř-rā-el turneth their <sup>9</sup> backs before their enemies!

9 For the Cā'nāan-ites and all the inhabitants of the land shall hear of it, and shall environ us round, and <sup>g</sup> cut off our name from the earth: and <sup>h</sup> what wilt thou do unto thy great name?



10 ¶ And the LORD said unto Jōsh'-u-ā, Get thee up; wherefore <sup>2</sup> liest thou thus upon thy face?

11 <sup>1</sup> Iſ'-rā-el hath sinned, and they have also transgressed my covenant which I commanded them: <sup>k</sup> for they have even taken of the accursed thing, and have also stolen, and <sup>l</sup> dissembled also, and they have put it even among their own stuff.

12 <sup>m</sup> Therefore the children of Iſ'-rā-el could not stand before their enemies, but turned their backs before their enemies, because <sup>n</sup> they were accursed: neither will I be with you any more, except ye destroy the accursed from among you.

13 Up, <sup>o</sup> sanctify the people, and say, <sup>p</sup> Sanctify yourselves against to-morrow: for thus saith the LORD God of Iſ'-rā-el, There is an accursed thing in the midst of thee, O Iſ'-rā-el: thou canst not stand before thine enemies, until ye take away the accursed thing from among you.

14 In the morning therefore ye shall be brought according to your tribes: and it shall be, that the tribe which <sup>q</sup> the LORD taketh shall come according to the families thereof; and the family which the LORD shall take shall come by households; and the household which the LORD shall take shall come man by man.

15 <sup>r</sup> And it shall be, that he that is taken with the accursed thing shall be burnt with fire, he and all that he hath: because he hath <sup>s</sup> transgressed the covenant of the LORD, and because he <sup>t</sup> hath wrought <sup>3</sup> folly in Iſ'-rā-el.

16 ¶ So Jōsh'-u-ā rose up early in the morning, and brought Iſ'-rā-el by their tribes; and the tribe of Jū'dah was taken:

17 And he brought the family of Jū'dah; and he took the family of the Zār'hites: and he brought the family of the Zār'hites man by man; and Zab'di was taken:

18 And he brought his household man by man; and Ā'chān, the son of Cār'mi, the son of Zab'di, the son of Zē'rah, of the tribe of Jū'dah, <sup>u</sup> was taken.

19 And Jōsh'-u-ā said unto Ā'chān, My son, <sup>v</sup> give, I pray thee, glory to

B. C. 1451.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. *fallen*.

<sup>i</sup> ver. 1.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 6. 17, 18.

<sup>l</sup> See Acts 5. 1, 2.

<sup>m</sup> See Num. 14. 45. Judg. 2. 14.

<sup>n</sup> Deut. 7. 26. ch. 6. 18.

<sup>o</sup> Ex. 19. 10.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 3. 5.

<sup>q</sup> Prov. 16. 33. <sup>r</sup> See 1 Sam. 14. 38, 39.

<sup>s</sup> ver. 11. <sup>t</sup> Gen. 34. 7. Judg. 20. 5.

<sup>3</sup> Or, *wickedness*.

<sup>u</sup> 1 Sam. 14. 42. <sup>x</sup> See 1 Sam. 6. 5.

<sup>y</sup> Jer. 9. 24. <sup>z</sup> Num. 5. 6, 7. 2 Chr. 30. 22.

<sup>1</sup> Ps. 51. 3. <sup>2</sup> Dan. 9. 4.

<sup>3</sup> 1 Sam. 14. 43. <sup>4</sup> Heb. *longue*.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. *poured*.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 26. <sup>b</sup> ch. 15. 7.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 6. 18. <sup>d</sup> 1 Chr. 2. 7.

<sup>e</sup> Gal. 5. 12. <sup>f</sup> Deut. 17. 5.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 8. 29. <sup>h</sup> 2 Sam. 18. 17.

<sup>i</sup> Lam. 3. 53. <sup>j</sup> Deut. 13. 17.

<sup>k</sup> 2 Sam. 21. 14. <sup>l</sup> ver. 24.

<sup>m</sup> 1a. 65. 10. <sup>n</sup> Hos. 2. 15.

<sup>o</sup> That is, *Trouble*.

<sup>a</sup> Deut. 1. 21; 7. 18; 31. 8. ch. 1. 9.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 6. 2.

the LORD God of Iſ'-rā-el, <sup>v</sup> and make confession unto him; and <sup>z</sup> tell me now what thou hast done; hide it not from me.

20 And Ā'chān answered Jōsh'-u-ā, and said, Indeed I have sinned against the LORD God of Iſ'-rā-el, and thus and thus have I done:

21 When I saw among the spoils a goodly Bāb'y-lō-nish garment, and two hundred shekels of silver, and a <sup>a</sup> wedge of gold of fifty shekels weight, then I coveted them, and took them; and, behold, they *are* hid in the earth in the midst of my tent, and the silver under it.

22 ¶ So Jōsh'-u-ā sent messengers, and they ran unto the tent; and, behold, *it was* hid in his tent, and the silver under it.

23 And they took them out of the midst of the tent, and brought them unto Jōsh'-u-ā, and unto all the children of Iſ'-rā-el, and <sup>b</sup> laid them out before the LORD.

24 And Jōsh'-u-ā, and all Iſ'-rā-el with him, took Ā'chān the son of Zē'rah, and the silver, and the garment, and the wedge of gold, and his sons, and his daughters, and his oxen, and his asses, and his sheep, and his tent, and all that he had: and they brought them unto <sup>c</sup> the valley of Ā'chōr.

25 And Jōsh'-u-ā said, <sup>d</sup> Why hast thou troubled us? the LORD shall trouble thee this day. <sup>e</sup> And all Iſ'-rā-el stoned him with stones, and burned them with fire, after they had stoned them with stones.

26 And they <sup>f</sup> raised over him a great heap of stones unto this day. So <sup>g</sup> the LORD turned from the fierceness of his anger. Wherefore the name of that place was called, <sup>h</sup> The valley of <sup>i</sup> Ā'chōr, unto this day.

## CHAPTER 8.

<sup>1</sup> God encourageth Joshua. <sup>2</sup> The stratagem whereby Aī was taken. <sup>3</sup> The king thereof is hanged. <sup>4</sup> Joshua buildeth an altar.

AND the LORD said unto Jōsh'-u-ā, <sup>a</sup> Fear not, neither be thou dismayed: take all the people of war with thee, and arise, go up to Ā'ī: see, <sup>b</sup> I have given into thy hand the king of Ā'ī, and his people, and his city, and his land:

2 And thou shalt do to Ā'ī and her

king as thou didst unto <sup>6</sup> Jër'î-chô and her king: only <sup>d</sup> the spoil thereof, and the cattle thereof, shall ye take for a prey unto yourselves: lay thee an ambush for the city behind it.

3 ¶ So Jôsh'u-a arose, and all the people of war, to go up against Â'î: and Jôsh'u-a chose out thirty thousand mighty men of valour, and sent them away by night.

4 And he commanded them, saying, Behold, <sup>e</sup> ye shall lie in wait against the city, *even* behind the city: go not very far from the city, but be ye all ready:

5 And I, and all the people that *are* with me, will approach unto the city: and it shall come to pass, when they come out against us, as at the first, that <sup>f</sup> we will flee before them,

6 (For they will come out after us) till we have <sup>2</sup> drawn them from the city; for they will say, They flee before us, as at the first: therefore we will flee before them.

7 Then ye shall rise up from the ambush, and seize upon the city: for the LORD your God will deliver it into your hand.

8 And it shall be, when ye have taken the city, *that* ye shall set the city on fire: according to the commandment of the LORD shall ye do. <sup>g</sup> See, I have commanded you.

9 ¶ Jôsh'u-a therefore sent them forth: and they went to lie in ambush, and abode between Bêth'-el and Â'î, on the west side of Â'î: but Jôsh'u-a lodged that night among the people.

10 And Jôsh'u-a rose up early in the morning, and numbered the people, and went up, he and the elders of Îs'ra-el, before the people to Â'î.

11 <sup>h</sup> And all the people, *even* the people of war that *were* with him, went up, and drew nigh, and came before the city, and pitched on the north side of Â'î: now *there was* a valley between them and Â'î.

12 And he took about five thousand men, and set them to lie in ambush between Bêth'-el and Â'î, on the west side <sup>3</sup> of the city.

13 And when they had set the people, *even* all the host that *was* on the

B. C. 1451.

c ch. 6. 21.  
d Deut. 20. 14.

e Judg. 20. 29.

f Judg. 20. 32.

2 Heb.  
pulled.g 2 Sam. 13.  
28.

h ver. 5.

3 Or, of Ai.  
4 Heb. their  
lying in  
wait.  
ver. 4.  
5 Judg. 20. 34.  
Eccles. 9. 12.  
6 Judg. 20.  
36, &c.  
7 Heb. hand.  
8 Deut. 7. 2.

north of the city, and <sup>4</sup> their liers in wait on the west of the city, Jôsh'u-a went that night into the midst of the valley.

14 ¶ And it came to pass, when the king of Â'î saw *it*, that they hastened and rose up early, and the men of the city went out against Îs'ra-el to battle, he and all his people, at a time appointed, before the plain; but he <sup>i</sup> wist not that *there were* liers in ambush against him behind the city.

15 And Jôsh'u-a and all Îs'ra-el <sup>k</sup> made as if they were beaten before them, and fled by the way of the wilderness.

16 And all the people that *were* in Â'î were called together to pursue after them: and they pursued after Jôsh'u-a, and were drawn away from the city.

17 And there was not a man left in Â'î or Bêth'-el, that went not out after Îs'ra-el: and they left the city open, and pursued after Îs'ra-el.

18 And the LORD said unto Jôsh'u-a, Stretch out the spear that *is* in thy hand toward Â'î; for I will give it into thine hand. And Jôsh'u-a stretched out the spear *that he had* in his hand toward the city.

19 And the ambush arose quickly out of their place, and they ran as soon as he had stretched out his hand: and they entered into the city, and took it, and hastened and set the city on fire.

20 And when the men of Â'î looked behind them, they saw, and behold, the smoke of the city ascended up to heaven, and they had no <sup>5</sup> power to flee this way or that way: and the people that fled to the wilderness turned back upon the pursuers.

21 And when Jôsh'u-a and all Îs'ra-el saw that the ambush had taken the city, and that the smoke of the city ascended, then they turned again, and slew the men of Â'î.

22 And the other issued out of the city against them; so they were in the midst of Îs'ra-el, some on this side, and some on that side: and they smote them, so that they <sup>l</sup> let none of them remain or escape.

23 And the king of Â'î they took alive, and brought him to Jôsh'u-a.

24 And it came to pass, when *İş-rā-el* had made an end of slaying all the inhabitants of *Ā'ī* in the field, in the wilderness wherein they chased them, and when they were all fallen on the edge of the sword, until they were consumed, that all the *İş-rā-el*-ites returned unto *Ā'ī*, and smote it with the edge of the sword.

25 And so it was, that all that fell that day, both of men and women, were twelve thousand, even all the men of *Ā'ī*.

26 For *Jōsh'u-a* drew not his hand back, wherewith he stretched out the spear, until he had utterly destroyed all the inhabitants of *Ā'ī*.

27 <sup>m</sup> Only the cattle and the spoil of that city *İş-rā-el* took for a prey unto themselves, according unto the word of the LORD which he <sup>n</sup> commanded *Jōsh'u-a*.

28 And *Jōsh'u-a* burnt *Ā'ī*, and made it <sup>o</sup> an heap for ever, even a desolation unto this day.

29 <sup>p</sup> And the king of *Ā'ī* he hanged on a tree until eventide: <sup>q</sup> and as soon as the sun was down, *Jōsh'u-a* commanded that they should take his carcase down from the tree, and cast it at the entering of the gate of the city, and <sup>r</sup> raise thereon a great heap of stones, that remaineth unto this day.

30 ¶ Then *Jōsh'u-a* built an altar unto the LORD God of *İş-rā-el* <sup>s</sup> in mount *Ē'bal*,

31 As *Mō'seş* the servant of the LORD commanded the children of *İş-rā-el*, as it is written in the 'book of the law of *Mō'seş*, an altar of whole stones, over which no man hath lift up any iron; and <sup>t</sup> they offered thereon burnt offerings unto the LORD, and sacrificed peace offerings.

32 ¶ And <sup>u</sup> he wrote there upon the stones a copy of the law of *Mō'seş*, which he wrote in the presence of the children of *İş-rā-el*.

33 And all *İş-rā-el*, and their elders, and officers, and their judges, stood on this side the ark and on that side before the priests the *Lē'vites*, <sup>v</sup> which bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, as well <sup>w</sup> the stranger, as he that was born among them;

B. C. 1451.

m Num. 31. 22, 26.

n ver. 2.

o Deut. 13. 16.

p ch. 10. 26. Ps. 107. 40; 110. 5. q Deut. 21. 23. ch. 10. 27.

r ch. 7. 26; 10. 27.

s Deut. 27. 4, 5.

t Ex. 20. 25. Deut. 27. 3, 6.

u Ex. 20. 24. z Deut. 27. 2, 8.

y Deut. 31. 9, 25.

z Deut. 31. 12.

a Deut. 11. 29; 27. 12.

b Deut. 31. 11.

c Deut. 8. 3.

d Deut. 28. 2, 13, 45; 29. 20, 21; 30. 19.

e Deut. 31. 12.

f ver. 33.

g Heb. walked.

h Num. 34. 6.

i Ex. 3. 17; 23. 23.

j Ps. 83. 3, 5.

k Heb. mouth.

l ch. 10. 2.

m Sam. 21. 1, 2.

n ch. 6. 27.

o ch. 5. 10.

p ch. 11. 19.

q Ex. 23. 32.

r Deut. 7. 2; 20. 16.

s Judg. 2. 2.

t Deut. 20. 11.

u 2 Kln. 10. 5.

half of them over against mount *Gēr'l-zim*, and half of them over against mount *Ē'bal*; <sup>a</sup> as *Mō'seş* the servant of the LORD had commanded before, that they should bless the people of *İş-rā-el*.

34 And afterward <sup>b</sup> he read all the words of the law, <sup>c</sup> the blessings and cursings, according to all that is written in the book of the law.

35 There was not a word of all that *Mō'seş* commanded, which *Jōsh'u-a* read not before all the congregation of *İş-rā-el*, <sup>d</sup> with the women, and the little ones, and <sup>e</sup> the strangers that <sup>f</sup> were conversant among them.

## CHAPTER 9.

1 The kings combine against Israel. 3 The Gibeonites by craft obtain a league. 18 For which they are condemned to perpetual bondage.

AND it came to pass, when all the kings which were on this side *Jōr'dan*, in the hills, and in the valleys, and in all the coasts of <sup>a</sup> the great sea over against *Lēb'a-non*, <sup>b</sup> the *Hit'tite*, and the *Ām'or-ite*, the *Cā'nān-ite*, the *Pēr'iz-zite*, the *Hi'-vite*, and the *Jēb'u-site*, heard thereof;

2 That they <sup>c</sup> gathered themselves together, to fight with *Jōsh'u-a* and with *İş-rā-el*, with one <sup>d</sup> accord.

3 ¶ And when the inhabitants of <sup>e</sup> *Gib'ē-on* <sup>f</sup> heard what *Jōsh'u-a* had done unto *Jēr'l-chō* and to *Ā'ī*,

4 They did work wilily, and went and made as if they had been ambassadors, and took old sacks upon their asses, and wine bottles, old, and rent, and bound up;

5 And old shoes and clouted upon their feet, and old garments upon them; and all the bread of their provision was dry and mouldy.

6 And they went to *Jōsh'u-a* <sup>g</sup> unto the camp at *Gil'gāl*, and said unto him, and to the men of *İş-rā-el*, We be come from a far country: now therefore make ye a league with us.

7 And the men of *İş-rā-el* said unto the <sup>h</sup> *Hi'-vites*, Peradventure ye dwell among us; and <sup>i</sup> how shall we make a league with you?

8 And they said unto *Jōsh'u-a*, <sup>j</sup> We are thy servants. And *Jōsh'u-a* said unto them, Who are ye? and from whence come ye?

9 And they said unto him, <sup>k</sup>From a very far country thy servants are come because of the name of the LORD thy God: for we have <sup>l</sup>heard the fame of him, and all that he did in <sup>l</sup>Egypt,

10 And <sup>m</sup>all that he did to the two kings of the Am'or-ites, that were beyond Jôr'dan, to Si'hôn king of Hêsh'bôn, and to Ôg king of Bâ'shân, which was at Ash'ta-rôth.

11 Wherefore our elders and all the inhabitants of our country spake to us, saying, Take victuals <sup>2</sup>with you for the journey, and go to meet them, and say unto them, We are your servants: therefore now make ye a league with us.

12 This our bread we took hot for our provision out of our houses on the day we came forth to go unto you; but now, behold, it is dry, and it is mouldy:

13 And these bottles of wine, which we filled, were new; and, behold, they be rent: and these our garments and our shoes are become old by reason of the very long journey.

14 And <sup>3</sup>the men took of their victuals <sup>n</sup>and asked not counsel at the mouth of the LORD.

15 And Jôsh'u-a <sup>o</sup>made peace with them, and made a league with them, to let them live: and the princes of the congregation swore unto them.

16 ¶ And it came to pass at the end of three days after they had made a league with them, that they heard that they were their neighbours, and that they dwelt among them.

17 And the children of Is'ra-el journeyed, and came unto their cities on the third day. Now their cities were <sup>p</sup>Gib'g-on, and Chê-phî-rah, and Bê-ê-rôth, and Kir'jath-jê-g-rim.

18 And the children of Is'ra-el smote them not, <sup>q</sup>because the princes of the congregation had sworn unto them by the LORD God of Is'ra-el. And all the congregation murmured against the princes.

19 But all the princes said unto all the congregation, We have sworn unto them by the LORD God of Is'ra-el: now therefore we may not touch them.

B. C. 1451.

<sup>k</sup> Deut. 20. 15.

<sup>l</sup> Ex. 15. 14. ch. 2. 10.

<sup>m</sup> Num. 21. 24, 33.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. in your hand. <sup>3</sup> Or, they received the men by reason of their victuals. <sup>n</sup> Num. 27. 21. 1s. 30. 1, 2. See Judg. 1. 1.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Sam. 22. 10; 23. 10, 11; 30. 8.

<sup>p</sup> 2 Sam. 2. 1; 5. 19.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 11. 19. <sup>2</sup> Sam. 21. 2. p ch. 18. 25. 26, 28.

<sup>r</sup> 2 Sam. 2. 25. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 15. 4. Eccles. 5. 2.

<sup>t</sup> See 2 Sam. 21. 1, 2, 6. Ezek. 17. 13, 15, 18, 19.

<sup>u</sup> Zech. 5. 3, 4. Mal. 3. 5.

<sup>v</sup> Deut. 29. 11. <sup>w</sup> ver. 15. <sup>x</sup> ver. 6, 9.

<sup>y</sup> z ver. 16. <sup>z</sup> Gen. 9. 25. <sup>4</sup> Heb. not be cut off from you.

<sup>5</sup> z ver. 21, 27. <sup>a</sup> Ex. 23. 32.

<sup>b</sup> Deut. 7. 1, 2. <sup>c</sup> Ex. 15. 14. <sup>d</sup> Gen. 18. 6.

<sup>e</sup> Heb. gave, or, delivered to be. <sup>f</sup> Chr. 9. 2.

<sup>g</sup> Ezra 8. 20. <sup>h</sup> ver. 21, 23. <sup>i</sup> Deut. 12. 5.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 6. 21.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 8. 22, 26, 28. <sup>c</sup> ch. 9. 15.

<sup>d</sup> Ex. 15. 14, 15, 16. <sup>e</sup> Deut. 11. 25.

20 This we will do to them; we will even let them live, lest <sup>7</sup>wrath be upon us, because of the oath which we swore unto them.

21 And the princes said unto them, Let them live; but let them be <sup>8</sup>hewers of wood and drawers of water unto all the congregation; as the princes had <sup>9</sup>promised them.

22 ¶ And Jôsh'u-a called for them, and he spake unto them, saying, Wherefore have ye beguiled us, saying, <sup>10</sup>We are very far from you; when <sup>11</sup>ye dwell among us?

23 Now therefore ye are <sup>12</sup>cursed, and there shall <sup>13</sup>none of you be freed from being bondmen, and <sup>14</sup>hewers of wood and drawers of water for the house of my God.

24 And they answered Jôsh'u-a, and said, Because it was certainly told thy servants, how that the LORD thy God <sup>15</sup>commanded his servant Mō'ses to give you all the land, and to destroy all the inhabitants of the land from before you, therefore <sup>16</sup>we were sore afraid of our lives because of you, and have done this thing.

25 And now, behold, we are <sup>17</sup>in thine hand: as it seemeth good and right unto thee to do unto us, do.

26 And so did he unto them, and delivered them out of the hand of the children of Is'ra-el, that they slew them not.

27 And Jôsh'u-a <sup>18</sup>made them that day <sup>19</sup>hewers of wood and drawers of water for the congregation, and for the altar of the LORD, even unto this day, <sup>20</sup>in the place which he should choose.

## CHAPTER 10.

1 Five kings war against Gibeon. 10 God fighteth against them with hailstones. 12 The sun and moon stand still at the word of Joshua. 15 The five kings are mured in a cave. 21 They are brought forth, and hanged. 28 Seven kings more are conquered.

NOW it came to pass, when A-dôn'i-zê'dec king of Jê-ru-sa-lêm had heard how Jôsh'u-a had taken <sup>1</sup>Ā'i, and had utterly destroyed it; <sup>2</sup>as he had done to Jêr'i-chô and her king, so he had done to <sup>3</sup>Ā'i and her king; and <sup>4</sup>how the inhabitants of Gib'g-on had made peace with Is'ra-el, and were among them;

2 That they <sup>5</sup>feared greatly, because Gib'g-on was a great city, as

one of the <sup>2</sup>royal cities, and because it *was* greater than Á¹, and all the men thereof *were* mighty.

3 Wherefore Á-dôn¹-zē-dec king of Jē-ru¹-sá-lēm sent unto Hō-ham king of Hē-brōn, and unto P¹ram king of Jār-mūth, and unto Jā-phi¹á king of Lā-chish, and unto Dē-b¹r king of Eg¹lōn, saying,

4 Come up unto me, and help me, that we may smite G¹b¹ē-on: <sup>e</sup> for it hath made peace with Jōsh¹u-á and with the children of Ís¹ra-el.

5 Therefore the five kings of the Ám¹r-ites, the king of Jē-ru¹-sá-lēm, the king of Hē-brōn, the king of Jār-mūth, the king of Lā-chish, the king of Eg¹lōn, <sup>f</sup>gathered themselves together, and went up, they and all their hosts, and encamped before G¹b¹ē-on, and made war against it.

6 ¶ And the men of G¹b¹ē-on sent unto Jōsh¹u-á <sup>g</sup>to the camp to G¹l-gál, saying, Slack not thy hand from thy servants; come up to us quickly, and save us, and help us: for all the kings of the Ám¹r-ites that dwell in the mountains are gathered together against us.

7 So Jōsh¹u-á ascended from G¹l-gál, he, and <sup>h</sup>all the people of war with him, and all the mighty men of valour.

8 ¶ And the LORD said unto Jōsh¹u-á, <sup>i</sup>Fear them not: for I have delivered them into thine hand; <sup>k</sup>there shall not a man of them stand before thee.

9 Jōsh¹u-á therefore came unto them suddenly, and went up from G¹l-gál all night.

10 And the LORD <sup>j</sup>discomfited them before Ís¹ra-el, and slew them with a great slaughter at G¹b¹ē-on, and chased them along the way that goeth up <sup>m</sup>to Bēth-hō-rōn, and smote them to <sup>n</sup>Á-zē-kah, and unto Māk-kē-dah.

11 And it came to pass, as they fled from before Ís¹ra-el, and were in the going down to Bēth-hō-rōn, <sup>o</sup>that the LORD cast down great stones from heaven upon them unto Á-zē-kah, and they died: *they were* more which died with hailstones than they whom the children of Ís¹ra-el slew with the sword.

B. C. 1451.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. cities of the kingdom.

<sup>e</sup> ver. 1.  
ch. 9. 15.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 9. 2.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 5. 10;  
9. 6.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 8. 1.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 11. 6.  
Judg. 4. 14.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 1. 5.

<sup>j</sup> Judg. 4. 15.  
1 Sam. 7. 10, 12.

Ps. 18. 14.  
Is. 28. 21.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 15. 3, 5.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 15. 35.

<sup>o</sup> Ps. 18. 13, 14; 77. 17.

Is. 30. 30.  
Rev. 16. 21.

<sup>p</sup> Is. 28. 21.  
Hab. 3. 11.

<sup>q</sup> Heb. *be silent*.

<sup>r</sup> Judg. 12. 12.  
<sup>s</sup> 2 Sam. 1. 15.

<sup>t</sup> Or, *The upright*.

<sup>u</sup> See Is. 38. 8.  
<sup>v</sup> ver. 42.

Deut. 1. 30.  
ch. 23. 3.

<sup>w</sup> ver. 43.  
<sup>x</sup> Heb. *cut off the tail*.

<sup>y</sup> Ex. 11. 7.

12 ¶ Then spake Jōsh¹u-á to the LORD in the day when the LORD delivered up the Ám¹r-ites before the children of Ís¹ra-el, and he said in the sight of Ís¹ra-el, <sup>p</sup>Sun, <sup>q</sup>stand thou still upon G¹b¹ē-on; and thou, Moon, in the valley of <sup>r</sup>Áj¹g-lōn.

13 And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed, until the people had avenged themselves upon their enemies. <sup>s</sup>Is not this written in the book of <sup>t</sup>Jā-shēr? So the sun stood still in the midst of heaven, and hasted not to go down about a whole day.

14 And there was <sup>u</sup>no day like that before it or after it, that the LORD hearkened unto the voice of a man: for <sup>v</sup>the LORD fought for Ís¹ra-el.

15 ¶ And Jōsh¹u-á returned, and all Ís¹ra-el with him, unto the camp to G¹l-gál.

16 But these five kings fled, and hid themselves in a cave at Māk-kē-dah.

17 And it was told Jōsh¹u-á, saying, The five kings are found hid in a cave at Māk-kē-dah.

18 And Jōsh¹u-á said, Roll great stones upon the mouth of the cave, and set men by it for to keep them:

19 And stay ye not, *but* pursue after your enemies, and <sup>w</sup>smite the hindmost of them; suffer them not to enter into their cities: for the LORD your God hath delivered them into your hand.

20 And it came to pass, when Jōsh¹u-á and the children of Ís¹ra-el had made an end of slaying them with a very great slaughter, till they were consumed, that the rest *which* remained of them entered into fenced cities.

21 And all the people returned to the camp to Jōsh¹u-á at Māk-kē-dah in peace: <sup>x</sup>none moved his tongue against any of the children of Ís¹ra-el.

22 Then said Jōsh¹u-á, Open the mouth of the cave, and bring out those five kings unto me out of the cave.

23 And they did so, and brought forth those five kings unto him out of the cave, the king of Jē-ru¹-sá-lēm, the king of Hē-brōn, the king of Jār-mūth, the king of Lā-chish, and the king of Eg¹lōn.

24 And it came to pass, when they brought out those kings unto Jōsh'-u-ā, that Jōsh'-u-ā called for all the men of Iṣ'ra-el, and said unto the captains of the men of war which went with him, Come near, <sup>y</sup> put your feet upon the necks of these kings. And they came near, and put their feet upon the necks of them.

25 And Jōsh'-u-ā said unto them, <sup>z</sup> Fear not, nor be dismayed, be strong and of good courage: for <sup>a</sup> thus shall the LORD do to all your enemies against whom ye fight.

26 And afterward Jōsh'-u-ā smote them, and slew them, and hanged them on five trees: and they <sup>b</sup> were hanging upon the trees until the evening.

27 And it came to pass at the time of the going down of the sun, that Jōsh'-u-ā commanded, and they <sup>c</sup> took them down off the trees, and cast them into the cave wherein they had been hid, and laid great stones in the cave's mouth, *which remain* until this very day.

28 ¶ And that day Jōsh'-u-ā took Māk-kē'dah, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof he utterly destroyed, them, and all the souls that *were* therein; he let none remain: and he did to the king of Māk-kē'dah <sup>d</sup> as he did unto the king of Jēr'ī-chō.

29 Then Jōsh'-u-ā passed from Māk-kē'dah, and all Iṣ'ra-el with him, unto Lib'nah, and fought against Lib'nah:

30 And the LORD delivered it also, and the king thereof, into the hand of Iṣ'ra-el; and he smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that *were* therein; he let none remain in it; but did unto the king thereof as he did unto the king of Jēr'ī-chō.

31 ¶ And Jōsh'-u-ā passed from Lib'nah, and all Iṣ'ra-el with him, unto Lā'chish, and encamped against it, and fought against it:

32 And the LORD delivered Lā'chish into the hand of Iṣ'ra-el, which took it on the second day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that *were* therein, according to all that he had done to Lib'nah.

B. C. 1451.

<sup>y</sup> Ps. 107. 40 :  
110. 5; 149.  
8. 9.  
<sup>z</sup> Is. 26. 5, 6.  
Mal. 4. 3.

<sup>z</sup> Deut. 31.  
6. 8.  
ch. 1. 9.  
<sup>a</sup> Deut. 3. 21;  
7. 19.

b ch. 8. 29.

<sup>c</sup> Deut. 21. 23.  
ch. 8. 29.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 6. 21.  
<sup>e</sup> See ch. 14.  
13; 15. 13.  
Judg. 1. 10.  
<sup>f</sup> See ch. 15.  
15.  
Judg. 1. 11.

<sup>g</sup> Deut. 20. 16,  
17.

<sup>h</sup> Gen. 10. 19.<sup>i</sup> ch. 11. 16.<sup>k</sup> ver. 14.

33 ¶ Then Hō'ram king of Gē'zēr came up to help Lā'chish; and Jōsh'-u-ā smote him and his people, until he had left him none remaining.

34 ¶ And from Lā'chish Jōsh'-u-ā passed unto Ēg'lōn, and all Iṣ'ra-el with him; and they encamped against it, and fought against it:

35 And they took it on that day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that *were* therein he utterly destroyed that day, according to all that he had done to Lā'chish.

36 And Jōsh'-u-ā went up from Ēg'lōn, and all Iṣ'ra-el with him, unto Hē'brōn; and they fought against it:

37 And they took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof, and all the souls that *were* therein; he left none remaining, according to all that he had done to Ēg'lōn; but destroyed it utterly, and all the souls that *were* therein.

38 ¶ And Jōsh'-u-ā returned, and all Iṣ'ra-el with him, to J Dē'bīr; and fought against it:

39 And he took it, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof; and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and utterly destroyed all the souls that *were* therein; he left none remaining: as he had done to Hē'brōn, so he did to Dē'bīr, and to the king thereof; as he had done also to Lib'nah, and to her king.

40 ¶ So Jōsh'-u-ā smote all the country of the hills, and of the south, and of the vale, and of the springs, and all their kings: he left none remaining, but utterly destroyed all that breathed, as the LORD God of Iṣ'ra-el <sup>g</sup> commanded.

41 And Jōsh'-u-ā smote them from Kā'desh-bār-ne-ā even unto <sup>h</sup> Gā'zā, <sup>i</sup> and all the country of Gō'shen, even unto Gīb'e-on.

42 And all these kings and their land did Jōsh'-u-ā take at one time, <sup>k</sup> because the LORD God of Iṣ'ra-el fought for Iṣ'ra-el.

43 And Jōsh'-u-ā returned, and all Iṣ'ra-el with him, unto the camp to Gil'gāl.

## CHAPTER 11.

1 *Divers kings overcome at the waters of Merom.*  
 10 *Hazor is taken and burnt.* 15 *All the country taken by Joshua.* 21 *The Anakims cut off.*

AND it came to pass, when Jā'bin king of Hā'zōr had heard those things, that he <sup>a</sup> sent to Jō'bāb king of Mā'dōn, and to the king <sup>b</sup> of Shlm'rōn, and to the king of Ach-shāph,

2 And to the kings that were on the north of the mountains, and of the plains south of <sup>c</sup> Chln'ng-rōth, and in the valley, and in the borders <sup>d</sup> of Dōr on the west,

3 And to the Cā'nāan-ite on the east and on the west, and to the Ām'ōrite, and the Hit'tite, and the Pēr-lz-zite, and the Jēb'u-site in the mountains, <sup>e</sup> and to the Hi'vite under <sup>f</sup> Hēr'mōn <sup>g</sup> in the land of Miz-peh.

4 And they went out, they and all their hosts with them, much people, <sup>h</sup> even as the sand that is upon the sea shore in multitude, with horses and chariots very many.

5 And when all these kings were <sup>2</sup> met together, they came and pitched together at the waters of Mē'rom, to fight against Iš'rg-el.

6 ¶ And the LORD said unto Jōsh'u-a, <sup>i</sup> Be not afraid because of them: for to-morrow about this time will I deliver them up all slain before Iš'rg-el: thou shalt <sup>k</sup> hough their horses, and burn their chariots with fire.

7 So Jōsh'u-a came, and all the people of war with him, against them by the waters of Mē'rom suddenly; and they fell upon them.

8 And the LORD delivered them into the hand of Iš'rg-el, who smote them, and chased them unto <sup>3</sup> great Zī'dōn, and unto <sup>4</sup> Mī's'rē-photh-mā'im, and unto the valley of Miz-peh eastward; and they smote them, until they left them none remaining.

9 And Jōsh'u-a did unto them <sup>m</sup> as the LORD bade him: he houghed their horses, and burnt their chariots with fire.

10 ¶ And Jōsh'u-a at that time turned back, and took Hā'zōr, and smote the king thereof with the sword: for Hā'zōr beforetime was the head of all those kingdoms.

B. C. 1450.

a ch. 10. 3.

b ch. 19. 15.

c Num. 34. 11.

d ch. 17. 11.

Judg. 1. 27.

1 Kin. 4. 11.

e Judg. 3. 3.

f ch. 13. 11.

g Gen. 31. 49.

h Gen. 22. 17;

32. 12.

Judg. 7. 12.

1 Sam. 13. 5.

i Heb. assembled by appointment.

j ch. 10. 8.

k 2 Sam. 8. 4.

3 Or. Zidon-rabbah.

l ch. 13. 6.

m Or. Salt pits.

n Heb. Burnings.

m ver. 6.

o Heb. any breath.

p Num. 33. 52.

Deut. 7. 2;

20. 16, 17.

q Heb. on their heap.

r Ex. 34. 11, 12.

s Deut. 7. 2.

t ch. 1. 7.

u Heb. he removed nothing.

v ch. 12. 8.

w ch. 10. 41.

x ch. 12. 7.

y Or. the smooth mountain.

z Deut. 7. 24.

aa ch. 12. 7.

ab Till 1445.

ac ver. 23.

ad x. 9. 3. 7.

ae y. Deut. 2. 30.

af Judg. 14. 4.

ag 1 Sam. 2. 25.

ah 1 Kin. 12. 15.

ai Rom. 9. 18.

aj Deut. 20. 15, 17.

ak a Num. 13. 22, 33.

al Deut. 1. 28.

am ch. 15. 13, 14.

11 And they smote all the souls that were therein with the edge of the sword, utterly destroying them: there was not <sup>6</sup> any left to breathe: and he burnt Hā'zōr with fire.

12 And all the cities of those kings, and all the kings of them, did Jōsh'u-a take, and smote them with the edge of the sword, and he utterly destroyed them, <sup>n</sup> as Mō'ses the servant of the LORD commanded.

13 But as for the cities that stood still <sup>7</sup> in their strength, Iš'rg-el burned none of them, save Hā'zōr only; that did Jōsh'u-a burn.

14 And all the spoil of these cities, and the cattle, the children of Iš'rg-el took for a prey unto themselves; but every man they smote with the edge of the sword, until they had destroyed them, neither left they any to breathe.

15 ¶ As the LORD commanded Mō'ses his servant, so <sup>p</sup> did Mō'ses command Jōsh'u-a, and <sup>q</sup> so did Jōsh'u-a; <sup>8</sup> he left nothing undone of all that the LORD commanded Mō'ses.

16 So Jōsh'u-a took all that land, <sup>r</sup> the hills, and all the south country, <sup>s</sup> and all the land of Gō'shen, and the valley, and the plain, and the mountain of Iš'rg-el, and the valley of the same;

17 <sup>t</sup> Even from <sup>9</sup> the mount Hā'lāk, that goeth up to Sē'ir, even unto Bā'al-gad in the valley of Lēb'a-non under mount Hēr'mōn: and <sup>u</sup> all their kings he took, and smote them, and slew them.

18 <sup>10</sup> Jōsh'u-a made war a long time with all those kings.

19 There was not a city that made peace with the children of Iš'rg-el, save <sup>x</sup> the Hi'vites the inhabitants of Gīb'g-on: all other they took in battle.

20 For <sup>y</sup> it was of the LORD to harden their hearts, that they should come against Iš'rg-el in battle, that he might destroy them utterly, and that they might have no favour, but that he might destroy them, <sup>z</sup> as the LORD commanded Mō'ses.

21 ¶ And at that time came Jōsh'u-a, and cut off <sup>a</sup> the Ān'g-kīm from the mountains, from Hē'bron, from Dē'bīr, from Ā'nab, and from all the

mountains of Jū'dah, and from all the mountains of Iṣ'ra-el: Jōsh'u-a destroyed them utterly with their cities.

22 There was none of the Ān'a-kim left in the land of the children of Iṣ'ra-el: only in Gā'za, in <sup>b</sup>Gāth, <sup>c</sup>and in Āsh'dōd, there remained.

23 So Jōsh'u-a took the whole land, <sup>d</sup>according to all that the LORD said unto Mō'ses; and Jōsh'u-a gave it for an inheritance unto Iṣ'ra-el <sup>e</sup>according to their divisions by their tribes. <sup>f</sup>And the land rested from war.

### CHAPTER 12.

1 *The two kings whose countries Moses took and disposed of. 7 The one and thirty kings on the other side Jordan which Joshua smote.*

**N**OW these are the kings of the land, which the children of Iṣ'ra-el smote, and possessed their land on the other side Jōr'dan toward the rising of the sun, <sup>a</sup>from the river Ār'nōn <sup>b</sup>unto mount Hēr'mōn, and all the plain on the east:

2 <sup>c</sup>Sī'hōn king of the Ām'ōr-ites, who dwelt in Hēsh'bōn, and ruled from Ār'ō-ēr, which is upon the bank of the river Ār'nōn, and from the middle of the river, and from half Gil'e-ad, even unto the river Jāb'bok, which is the border of the children of Ām'mōn;

3 And <sup>d</sup>from the plain to the sea of Chīn'ne-rōth on the east, and unto the sea of the plain, even the salt sea on the east, <sup>e</sup>the way to Bēth-jēsh'īmōth; and from <sup>f</sup>the south, under <sup>g</sup>Āsh'dōth-plēgah:

4 <sup>h</sup>And <sup>i</sup>the coast of Ōg king of Bā'shān, which was of <sup>j</sup>the remnant of the giants, <sup>k</sup>that dwelt at Āsh'tarōth and at Ed'qē-ī,

5 And reigned in <sup>l</sup>mount Hēr'mōn, <sup>m</sup>and in Sāl'cah, and in all Bā'shān, <sup>n</sup>unto the border of the Gēsh'ūrites and the Mā'ach'a-thites, and half Gil'e-ad, the border of Sī'hōn king of Hēsh'bōn.

6 <sup>o</sup>Them did Mō'ses the servant of the LORD and the children of Iṣ'ra-el smite: and <sup>p</sup>Mō'ses the servant of the LORD gave it for a possession unto the Reu'ben-ites, and the Gād'ites, and the half tribe of Mā-nā'sseh.

7 <sup>q</sup>And these are the kings of the country <sup>r</sup>which Jōsh'u-a and the

B. C. 1450.

b1 Sam. 17. 4.  
c ch. 15. 46.

d Num. 34. 2.  
e Num. 26. 53.  
f ch. 14. 15; 21. 44; 22. 4; 23. 1.  
g ver. 18.  
h 1445.

[1451.]

a Num. 21. 24.  
b Deut. 3. 8, 9.  
c Num. 21. 24.  
d Deut. 2. 33.  
e 3. 6, 16.  
f 1452.]

g Deut. 3. 17.  
h ch. 13. 20.  
i Or, Teman.  
j Or, The springs of Pisgah, or, The hill.  
k Deut. 3. 17; 4. 49.

l Num. 21. 35.  
m Deut. 3. 4, 10.  
n Deut. 3. 11.  
o ch. 13. 12.  
p Deut. 1. 4.  
q Deut. 3. 8.  
r Deut. 3. 10.  
s ch. 13. 11.  
t Deut. 3. 14.  
u Num. 21. 24.  
v 33.

w Num. 32. 29.  
x Deut. 3. 11.  
y ch. 13. 8.  
z ch. 11. 17.  
aa Gen. 14. 6; 22. 3.  
ab Deut. 2. 14.  
ac ch. 11. 23.  
ad [1450.]

ae ch. 10. 40;  
af 11. 16.  
ag Ex. 3. 8; 23. 23.  
ah ch. 9. 1.  
ai ch. 6. 2.  
aj ch. 8. 29.  
ak ch. 10. 23.  
al ch. 10. 33.  
am ch. 10. 35.  
an ch. 10. 28.  
ao ch. 8. 17.  
ap Judg. 1. 22.  
aq 1 Kin. 4. 10.  
ar Or, Sharon.  
as ch. 11. 10.  
at ch. 11. 1; 19. 15.

au ch. 9. 37.  
av ch. 11. 2.  
aw Gen. 14. 1, 2.  
ax Is. 9. 1.

[1445.]

a See ch. 14. 10; 23. 1.  
b Heb. to possess.  
c Deut. 31. 3.

children of Iṣ'ra-el smote on this side Jōr'dan on the west, from Bā'al-gad in the valley of Lēb'a-non even unto the mount Hā'lāk, that goeth up to <sup>a</sup>Sē'ir; which Jōsh'u-a <sup>b</sup>gave unto the tribes of Iṣ'ra-el for a possession according to their divisions;

8 <sup>c</sup>In the mountains, and in the valleys, and in the plains, and in the springs, and in the wilderness, and in the south country; <sup>d</sup>the Hīt'tites, the Ām'ōr-ites, and the Cā'nāan-ites, the Pēr'iz-zites, the Hīt'tites, and the Jēb'u-sites:

9 <sup>e</sup>¶ The king of Jēr'i-chō, one; <sup>f</sup>the king of Ā'ī, which is beside Bēth'-el, one;

10 <sup>g</sup>¶ The king of Jē-rū'sā-lēm, one; the king of Hē'bron, one;

11 The king of Jār'mūth, one; the king of Lā'chish, one;

12 The king of Eg'lōn, one; <sup>a</sup>the king of Gē'zēr, one;

13 <sup>b</sup>¶ The king of Dē'bīr, one; the king of Gē'dēr, one;

14 The king of Hēr'mah, one; the king of Ā'rād, one;

15 <sup>c</sup>¶ The king of Lib'nah, one; the king of Ā-dū'lām, one;

16 <sup>d</sup>¶ The king of Mak-kē'dah, one; the king of Bēth'-el, one;

17 The king of Tāp'pu-ah, one; <sup>e</sup>the king of Hē'phēr, one;

18 The king of Ā'phek, one; the king of <sup>f</sup>Lā-shār'on, one;

19 The king of Mā'dōn, one; <sup>g</sup>the king of Hā'zōr, one;

20 The king of <sup>h</sup>Shīm'ron-mē'ron, one; the king of Āch'shāph, one;

21 The king of Tā'a-nāch, one; the king of Mē-gīd'dō, one;

22 <sup>i</sup>¶ The king of Kē'desh, one; the king of Jōk'ne-ām of Cār'mel, one;

23 The king of Dōr in the <sup>j</sup>coast of Dōr, one; the king of <sup>k</sup>the nations of Gil'gāl, one;

24 The king of Tīr'zah, one: all the kings thirty and one.

### CHAPTER 13.

1 *The bounds of the land not yet conquered. 15 The bounds of the inheritance of Reuben. 22 Balaam slain. 24 The bounds of the inheritance of Gad, and of the half tribe of Manasseh.*

**N**OW Jōsh'u-a <sup>a</sup>was old and stricken in years; and the LORD said unto him, Thou art old and stricken in years, and there remaineth yet very much land <sup>b</sup>to be possessed.



<sup>2</sup> <sup>b</sup> This is the land that yet remaineth: <sup>c</sup> all the borders of the Philistines; and all <sup>d</sup> Geshu-ri,

<sup>3</sup> From Sihor, which is before Egypt, even unto the borders of Ekron northward, which is counted to the Canaanites: <sup>e</sup> five lords of the Philistines; the Gazathites, and the Ashdodites, the Eshkalonites, the Gittites, and the Ekronites; also <sup>f</sup> the Avites:

<sup>4</sup> From the south, all the land of the Canaanites, and <sup>g</sup> Me-arah that is beside the Sidonians, <sup>h</sup> unto Aphek, to the borders of <sup>i</sup> the Amorites:

<sup>5</sup> And the land of <sup>k</sup> the Gileadites, and all Leb-g-non, toward the sunrising, <sup>l</sup> from Baal-gad under mount Hermon unto the entering into Hamath.

<sup>6</sup> All the inhabitants of the hill country from Leb-g-non unto <sup>m</sup> Misrephoth-maim, and all the Sidonians, them <sup>n</sup> will I drive out from before the children of Isra-el: only <sup>o</sup> divide thou it by lot unto the Isra-elites for an inheritance, as I have commanded thee.

<sup>7</sup> Now therefore divide this land for an inheritance unto the nine tribes, and the half tribe of Manasseh,

<sup>8</sup> With whom the Reubenites and the Gadites have received their inheritance, <sup>p</sup> which Moses gave them, beyond Jordan eastward, even as Moses the servant of the Lord gave them;

<sup>9</sup> From Ar-er, that is upon the bank of the river Arnon, and the city that is in the midst of the river, <sup>q</sup> and all the plain of Medeba unto Dibon;

<sup>10</sup> And <sup>r</sup> all the cities of Sihon king of the Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, unto the border of the children of Ammon;

<sup>11</sup> <sup>s</sup> And Gilead, and the border of the Geshurites and Maachathites, and all mount Hermon, and all Basan unto Salcah;

<sup>12</sup> All the kingdom of Og in Basan, which reigned in Ashtaroth and in Edrei, who remained of <sup>t</sup> the remnant of the giants: <sup>u</sup> for these did Moses smite, and cast them out.

<sup>13</sup> Nevertheless the children of Israel expelled <sup>v</sup> not the Geshurites,

B. C. 1445.

<sup>b</sup> Judg. 3. 1.  
<sup>c</sup> Joel 1. 4.  
<sup>d</sup> ver. 13.  
<sup>e</sup> Sam. 3. 3;  
13. 37, 38;  
<sup>f</sup> Jer. 2. 18.

<sup>f</sup> Judg. 3. 3.  
1 Sam. 6. 4, 16.  
Zeph. 2. 5.

<sup>g</sup> Deut. 2. 23.

<sup>2</sup> Or, The cave.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 19. 30.  
<sup>i</sup> See Judg. 1. 34.

<sup>k</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 18.  
Ps. 83. 7.  
Ezek. 27. 9.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 12. 7.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 11. 8.  
<sup>n</sup> See ch. 23. 13.  
<sup>o</sup> Judg. 2. 21, 23.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 14. 1, 2.  
<sup>q</sup> Num. 32. 33.

<sup>r</sup> Deut. 3. 12, 13.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 22. 4.  
<sup>t</sup> ver. 16.  
<sup>u</sup> Num. 21. 30.

<sup>v</sup> Num. 21. 24, 25.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 12. 5.  
<sup>x</sup> Deut. 3. 11.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 12. 4.

<sup>z</sup> Num. 21. 24, 25.  
<sup>aa</sup> ver. 11.  
<sup>ab</sup> Num. 18. 20, 23, 24.  
<sup>ac</sup> ch. 14. 3, 4.

<sup>ad</sup> ver. 33.  
<sup>ae</sup> ch. 12. 2.  
<sup>af</sup> Num. 21. 28.

<sup>ag</sup> ver. 4.  
<sup>ah</sup> Num. 21. 30.  
<sup>ai</sup> Or, The high places of Baal, and of Baal-meon: See Num. 32. 38.

<sup>aj</sup> Num. 21. 23.  
<sup>ak</sup> Num. 32. 37.  
<sup>al</sup> Num. 32. 38.  
<sup>am</sup> Deut. 3. 17.  
<sup>an</sup> ch. 12. 3.

<sup>ao</sup> Or, Springs of Esphah, or, The hill.  
<sup>ap</sup> Deut. 3. 10.  
<sup>aq</sup> Num. 21. 24.

<sup>ar</sup> Num. 31. 8.  
<sup>as</sup> Num. 22. 5;  
31. 8.  
<sup>at</sup> Or, divider.

<sup>au</sup> Num. 32. 35.  
<sup>av</sup> Compare Num. 21. 26, 28, 29, with Deut. 2. 19.  
<sup>aw</sup> Judg. 11. 13, 15, &c.  
<sup>ax</sup> 2 Sam. 11. 1; 12. 26.

nor the Maachathites: but the Geshurites and the Maachathites dwell among the Isra-elites until this day.

<sup>14</sup> Only unto the tribe of Levi he gave none inheritance; the sacrifices of the Lord God of Isra-el made by fire are their inheritance, <sup>z</sup> as he said unto them.

<sup>15</sup> ¶ And Moses gave unto the tribe of the children of Reuben inheritance according to their families.

<sup>16</sup> And their coast was <sup>a</sup> from Ar-er, that is on the bank of the river Arnon, <sup>b</sup> and the city that is in the midst of the river, <sup>c</sup> and all the plain by Medeba;

<sup>17</sup> Heshbon, and all her cities that are in the plain; Dibon, and <sup>d</sup> Ba-moth-baal, and Beth-baal-meon,

<sup>18</sup> <sup>e</sup> And Jahaz, and Kedemoth, and Mephath,

<sup>19</sup> <sup>f</sup> And Kirjathaim, and <sup>g</sup> Sibmah, and Zareth-shahar in the mount of the valley,

<sup>20</sup> And Beth-peor, and <sup>h</sup> Ashdod-pargah, and Beth-jeshimoth,

<sup>21</sup> <sup>i</sup> And all the cities of the plain, and all the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, <sup>j</sup> whom Moses smote <sup>k</sup> with the princes of Midian, Evi, and Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and Reba, which were dukes of Sihon, dwelling in the country.

<sup>22</sup> ¶ <sup>l</sup> Baalam also the son of Beor, the <sup>m</sup> soothsayer, did the children of Isra-el slay with the sword among them that were slain by them.

<sup>23</sup> And the border of the children of Reuben was Jordan, and the border thereof. This was the inheritance of the children of Reuben after their families, the cities and the villages thereof.

<sup>24</sup> And Moses gave inheritance unto the tribe of Gad, even unto the children of Gad according to their families.

<sup>25</sup> <sup>n</sup> And their coast was Jazer, and all the cities of Gilead, <sup>o</sup> and half the land of the children of Ammon, unto Ar-er that is before Rabbah;

<sup>26</sup> And from Heshbon unto Ramath-mizpeh, and Bethnim; and from Mahanaim unto the border of Debir;

27 And in the valley, <sup>p</sup> Bēth-ā-rām, and Bēth-nim'rah, <sup>q</sup> and Sūc'oth, and Zā-phōn, the rest of the kingdom of Sī'hōn king of Hēsh'bōn, Jōr'dan and his border, even unto the edge <sup>r</sup> of the sea of Chīn'g-rēth on the other side Jōr'dan eastward.

28 This is the inheritance of the children of Gād after their families, the cities, and their villages.

29 ¶ And Mō'seş gave inheritance unto the half tribe of Mā-nās'seh: and this was the possession of the half tribe of the children of Mā-nās'seh by their families.

30 And their coast was from Mā-hā-nā'im, all Bā'shān, all the kingdom of Ōg king of Bā'shān, and <sup>s</sup> all the towns of Jā'ir, which are in Bā'shān, threescore cities:

31 And half Gīl'e-ād, and <sup>t</sup> Āsh'ta-rōth, and Ēd'rā-i, cities of the kingdom of Ōg in Bā'shān, were pertaining unto the children of Mā'chir the son of Mā-nās'seh, even to the one half of the <sup>u</sup> children of Mā'chir by their families.

32 These are the countries which Mō'seş did distribute for inheritance in the plains of Mō'ab, on the other side Jōr'dan, by Jēr'l-chō, eastward.

33 <sup>v</sup> But unto the tribe of Lē'vī Mō'seş gave not any inheritance: the LORD God of Īş'ra-el was their inheritance, <sup>w</sup> as he said unto them.

#### CHAPTER 14.

1 The nine tribes and a half are to have their inheritance by lot. 6 Caleb by privilege obtaineth Hebron.

AND these are the countries which the children of Īş'ra-el inherited in the land of Cā'nāan, <sup>a</sup> which Ē-le-ā-zar the priest, and Jōsh'u-a the son of Nūn, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Īş'ra-el, distributed for inheritance to them.

2 <sup>b</sup> By lot was their inheritance, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Mō'seş, for the nine tribes, and for the half tribe.

3 <sup>c</sup> For Mō'seş had given the inheritance of two tribes and an half tribe on the other side Jōr'dan: but unto the Lē'vites he gave none inheritance among them.

4 For <sup>d</sup> the children of Jō'seph were two tribes, Mā-nās'seh and Ē'phra-

B. C. 1445.

p Num. 32.  
36.  
q Gen. 32. 17.  
1 Kin. 7. 46.

r Num. 34. 11.

s Num. 32. 41.  
1 Chr. 2. 23.

t ch. 12. 4.  
u Num. 32.  
39, 40.  
v ver. 14.  
ch. 18. 7.  
w Num. 18. 20.  
Deut. 10. 9;  
18. 1, 2.

a Num. 34.  
17, 18.

b Num. 26.  
55; 33. 54;  
34, 10.

c ch. 13. 8, 32.  
33.

d Gen. 48. 5.  
1 Chr. 5. 1, 2.

e Num. 5. 2.  
ch. 21. 2.

f Num. 32.  
12.

g Num. 14.  
24, 30.

h Deut. 1. 36.  
38.

[1444.]  
i Num. 13.  
26.

j Num. 13. 6;  
14. 6.

k Num. 13.  
31, 32.

l Deut. 1. 28.  
(Num. 14. 24.)

m Num. 14.  
23, 24.

n Deut. 1. 36.  
ch. 1. 3.

o See Num.  
13. 22.

p Num. 14. 30.  
2 Heb.

walked.  
q See Deut.  
34. 7.

r Deut. 31. 2.  
r Num. 13.  
28, 33.

s Ps. 18. 32.  
34; 60. 12.

t ch. 15. 14.  
Judg. 1. 20.

u ch. 22. 6.  
z ch. 10. 37;  
15. 13.

1 Judg. 1. 20.  
See ch. 21.  
11, 12.

1 Chr. 6. 55, 56.  
v ch. 21. 12.

im: therefore they gave no part unto the Lē'vites in the land, save cities to dwell in, with their suburbs for their cattle and for their substance.

5 <sup>e</sup> As the LORD commanded Mō'seş, so the children of Īş'ra-el did, and they divided the land.

6 ¶ Then the children of Jū'dah came unto Jōsh'u-a in Gīl'gāl: and Cā'leb the son of Jē-phūn'neh the <sup>f</sup> Kēn'ez-ite said unto him, Thou knowest <sup>g</sup> the thing that the LORD said unto Mō'seş the man of God concerning me and thee <sup>h</sup> in Kā'desh-bār-ne-a.

7 Forty years old was I when Mō'seş the servant of the LORD <sup>i</sup> sent me from Kā'desh-bār-ne-a to espy out the land; and I brought him word again as <sup>j</sup> it was in mine heart.

8 Nevertheless <sup>k</sup> my brethren that went up with me made the heart of the people melt: but I wholly <sup>l</sup> followed the LORD my God.

9 And Mō'seş sware on that day, saying, <sup>m</sup> Surely the land <sup>n</sup> whereon thy feet have trodden shall be thine inheritance, and thy children's for ever, because thou hast wholly followed the LORD my God.

10 And now, behold, the LORD hath kept me alive, <sup>o</sup> as he said, these forty and five years, even since the LORD spake this word unto Mō'seş, while the children of Īş'ra-el <sup>p</sup> wandered in the wilderness: and now, lo, I am this day fourscore and five years old.

11 <sup>q</sup> As yet I am as strong this day as I was in the day that Mō'seş sent me: as my strength was then, even so is my strength now, for war, both <sup>r</sup> to go out, and to come in.

12 Now therefore give me this mountain, whereof the LORD spake in that day; for thou heardest in that day how <sup>s</sup> the Ān'a-kīm were there, and that the cities were great and fenced: <sup>t</sup> if so be the LORD will be with me, then <sup>u</sup> I shall be able to drive them out, as the LORD said.

13 And Jōsh'u-a <sup>v</sup> blessed him, and gave unto Cā'leb the son of Jē-phūn'neh Hē'bron for an inheritance.

14 <sup>w</sup> Hē'bron therefore became the

inheritance of Cā'leb the son of Jē-phūn'neh the Kēn'ez-ite unto this day, because that he <sup>z</sup> wholly followed the LORD God of Iṣ'ra-el.

15 And <sup>a</sup> the name of Hē'bron before was Kir'jath-ār'bā; which *Ār'bā* was a great man among the Ān'q-kīmā. <sup>b</sup> And the land had rest from war.

## CHAPTER 15.

1 The borders of the lot of Judah. 13 Caleb's portion and conquest. 16 Othniel hath Achsah, Caleb's daughter, to wife. 21 The cities of Judah. 63 The Jebusites not conquered.

**T**HIS then was the lot of the tribe of the children of Jū'dah by their families; <sup>a</sup> even to the border of Ē'dom the <sup>b</sup> wilderness of Zin southward was the uttermost part of the south coast.

2 And their south border was from the shore of the salt sea, from the <sup>2</sup> bay that looketh southward :

3 And it went out to the south side <sup>c</sup> to <sup>3</sup> Mā'al'eh-ā-crāb'bim, and passed along to Zin, and ascended up on the south side unto Kā'desh-bār-ne-ā, and passed along to Hēz'rōn, and went up to Ā'dār, and fetched a compass to Kār'kā-ā :

4 From thence it passed <sup>d</sup> toward Āz'mōn, and went out unto the river of Ē'gypt; and the goings out of that coast were at the sea : this shall be your south coast.

5 And the east border was the salt sea, even unto the end of Jōr'dān. And their border in the north quarter was from the bay of the sea at the uttermost part of Jōr'dān :

6 And the border went up to <sup>e</sup> Bēth-hōg'la, and passed along by the north of Bēth-ār'ā-bah; and the border went up <sup>f</sup> to the stone of Bō'han the son of Reu'ben :

7 And the border went up toward Dē'bīr from <sup>g</sup> the valley of Ā'chōr, and so northward, looking toward Gīl'gāl, that is before the going up to Ā-dūm'mim, which is on the south side of the river : and the border passed toward the waters of Ēn-shē'mesh, and the goings out thereof were at <sup>h</sup> Ēn-rō'gel :

8 And the border went up <sup>i</sup> by the valley of the son of Hīn'nom unto the south side of the <sup>k</sup> Jēb'u-site; the same is Jē-ru'sā-lēm : and the

B. C. 1444.

z ver. 8, 9.

a Gen. 23. 2. ch. 15. 13.

b ch. 11. 23.

a Num. 34. 3.

b Num. 33. 36.

2 Heb. tongue.

c Num. 34. 4. 3 Or. The going up to Acrabbim.

d Num. 34. 5.

e ch. 18. 19. f ch. 18. 17. g ch. 7. 26. h 2 Sam. 17. 17.

i 1 Kin. 1. 9. j ch. 18. 16. 2 Kin. 23. 10. Jer. 19. 2. 6. k ch. 18. 28. Judg. 1. 21; 13. 10.

l ch. 18. 18. m ch. 18. 15. n 1 Chr. 13. 6. o Judg. 18. 12. p Gen. 38. 13. q ch. 14. 1. r ch. 19. 43. s ver. 47.

t Num. 34. 6, 7. u ch. 14. 13. v ch. 14. 15. w ch. 14. 15. x ch. 14. 15. y Judg. 1. 12. z Judg. 1. 13; 3. 9.

a Num. 32. 12. ch. 14. 6. b Judg. 1. 14.

border went up to the top of the mountain that *lieth* before the valley of Hīn'nom westward, which is at the end <sup>l</sup> of the valley of the giants northward :

9 And the border was drawn from the top of the hill unto <sup>m</sup> the fountain of the water of Neph'to-ah, and went out to the cities of mount Ē'phron; and the border was drawn <sup>n</sup> to Bā'al-ah, which is <sup>o</sup> Kir'jath-jē-g-rīm :

10 And the border compassed from Bā'al-ah westward unto mount Sē'ir, and passed along unto the side of mount Jē'a-rīm, which is Chēs'ā-lon, on the north side, and went down to Bēth-shē'mēsh, and passed on to <sup>p</sup> Tīm'nah :

11 And the border went out unto the side of <sup>q</sup> Ēk'rōn northward : and the border was drawn to Shī'rōn, and passed along to mount Bā'al-ah, and went out unto Jāb'nē-el; and the goings out of the border were at the sea.

12 And the west border was <sup>r</sup> to the great sea, and the coast thereof. This is the coast of the children of Jū'dah round about according to their families.

13 ¶ <sup>s</sup> And unto Cā'leb the son of Jē-phūn'neh he gave a part among the children of Jū'dah, according to the commandment of the LORD to Jōsh'u-ā, even <sup>t</sup> the city of Ār'bā the father of Ā'nāk, which city is Hē'bron.

14 And Cā'leb drove thence <sup>u</sup> the three sons of Ā'nāk, <sup>v</sup> Shē'shāi, and Ā-hī'mān, and Tāl'māi, the children of Ā'nāk.

15 And <sup>w</sup> he went up thence to the inhabitants of Dē'bīr : and the name of Dē'bīr before was Kir'jath-sē-phēr.

16 ¶ <sup>x</sup> And Cā'leb said, He that smiteth Kir'jath-sē-phēr, and taketh it, to him will I give Ach'sah my daughter to wife.

17 And <sup>y</sup> Oth'ni-el the <sup>b</sup> son of Kē'nāz, the brother of Cā'leb, took it : and he gave him Ach'sah his daughter to wife.

18 <sup>c</sup> And it came to pass, as she came unto him, that she moved him to ask of her father a field : and

<sup>d</sup>she lighted off her ass; and Oā'leb said unto her, What wouldest thou?

19 Who answered, Give me a <sup>e</sup> blessing; for thou hast given me a south land; give me also springs of water. And he gave her the upper springs, and the nether springs.

20 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Jū'dah according to their families.

21 And the uttermost cities of the tribe of the children of Jū'dah toward the coast of E'dom southward were Kāb'zē-el, and E'dēr, and Jā'gūr,

22 And Kī'nah, and Dī-mō'nah, and Ā'ā-dah,

23 And Kē'desh, and Hā'zōr, and Īth'nan,

24 Ziph, and Tē'lem, and Bē'ā-lōth,

25 And Hā'zōr, Hā-dāt'tah, and Kē'rī-ōth, and Hēz'rōn, which is Hā'zōr,

26 Ā'mām, and Shē'mā, and Mōl'g-dah,

27 And Hā'zar-gād'dah, and Hēsh'mōn, and Bēth-pā'let,

28 And Hā'zar-shū'al, and Bē'er-shē'bā, and Bēth-jōth'jah,

29 Bā'al-ah, and Ī'im, and Ā'zem,

30 And Ēl'to-lād, and Chē'sil, and Hōr'mah,

31 And Zik'lāg, and Mād-mān'nah, and Sān-sān'nah,

32 And Lēb'ā-ōth, and Shil'him, and Ā'in, and Rīm'mon: all the cities are twenty and nine, with their villages:

33 And in the valley, <sup>g</sup>Ēsh'tā-ōl, and Zō'rē-ah, and Āsh'nah,

34 And Za-nō'ah, and Ēn-gān'nim, Tāp'pu-ah, and E'nam,

35 Jār'mūth, and Ā-dū'lām, Sō'coh, and Ā-zē'kah,

36 And Shār-ā'im, and Ād-i-thā'im, and Gē-dē'rah, <sup>2</sup>and Gēd-ē-rōth-ā'im; fourteen cities with their villages:

37 Zē'nān, and Hād'a-shah, and Mīg'dal-gād,

38 And Dīl'ē-an, and Mīz'peh, <sup>h</sup>and Jēk'thē-el,

39 Lā'chish, and Bōz'kāth, and Ēg'lōn,

40 And Cāb'bon, and Lāh'mam, and Kīth'lish,

B. C. 1444.

<sup>d</sup> See Gen. 24.

<sup>e</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 23.

<sup>f</sup> Gen. 33. 11.

<sup>g</sup> See Gen. 24.

<sup>h</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 23.

<sup>i</sup> Gen. 33. 11.

<sup>j</sup> See Gen. 24.

<sup>k</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 23.

<sup>l</sup> Gen. 33. 11.

<sup>m</sup> See Gen. 24.

<sup>n</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 23.

<sup>o</sup> Gen. 33. 11.

<sup>p</sup> See Gen. 24.

<sup>q</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 23.

<sup>r</sup> Gen. 33. 11.

<sup>s</sup> See Gen. 24.

<sup>t</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 23.

<sup>u</sup> Gen. 33. 11.

<sup>v</sup> See Gen. 24.

<sup>w</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 23.

<sup>x</sup> Gen. 33. 11.

<sup>y</sup> See Gen. 24.

<sup>z</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 23.

<sup>aa</sup> Gen. 33. 11.

<sup>ab</sup> See Gen. 24.

<sup>ac</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 23.

<sup>ad</sup> Gen. 33. 11.

<sup>ae</sup> See Gen. 24.

<sup>af</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 23.

<sup>ag</sup> Gen. 33. 11.

<sup>ah</sup> See Gen. 24.

<sup>ai</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 23.

<sup>aj</sup> Gen. 33. 11.

<sup>ak</sup> See Gen. 24.

<sup>al</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 23.

<sup>am</sup> Gen. 33. 11.

<sup>an</sup> See Gen. 24.

<sup>ao</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 23.

<sup>ap</sup> Gen. 33. 11.

<sup>aq</sup> See Gen. 24.

<sup>ar</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 23.

<sup>as</sup> Gen. 33. 11.

<sup>at</sup> See Gen. 24.

<sup>au</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 23.

<sup>av</sup> Gen. 33. 11.

<sup>aw</sup> See Gen. 24.

<sup>ax</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 23.

<sup>ay</sup> Gen. 33. 11.

<sup>az</sup> See Gen. 24.

<sup>ba</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 23.

<sup>bb</sup> Gen. 33. 11.

<sup>bc</sup> See Gen. 24.

<sup>bd</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 23.

<sup>be</sup> Gen. 33. 11.

<sup>bf</sup> See Gen. 24.

<sup>bg</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 23.

<sup>bh</sup> Gen. 33. 11.

<sup>bi</sup> See Gen. 24.

<sup>bj</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 23.

<sup>bk</sup> Gen. 33. 11.

<sup>bl</sup> See Gen. 24.

<sup>bm</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 23.

<sup>bn</sup> Gen. 33. 11.

<sup>bo</sup> See Gen. 24.

<sup>bp</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 23.

<sup>bq</sup> Gen. 33. 11.

<sup>br</sup> See Gen. 24.

<sup>bs</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 23.

<sup>bt</sup> Gen. 33. 11.

<sup>bu</sup> See Gen. 24.

<sup>bv</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 23.

<sup>bv</sup> Gen. 33. 11.

41 And Gē-dē'rōth, Bēth-dā'gon, and Nā'a-mah, and Māk-kē'dah; sixteen cities with their villages:

42 Lib'nah, and E'thēr, and Ā'shan,

43 And Jiph'tah, and Āsh'nah, and Nē'zib,

44 And Kēi'lah, and Āch'zib, and Mā-rē'shah; nine cities with their villages:

45 Ēk'rōn, with her towns and her villages:

46 From Ēk'rōn even unto the sea, all that lay <sup>3</sup>near Āsh'dōd, with their villages:

47 Āsh'dōd with her towns and her villages, Gā'zā with her towns and her villages, unto <sup>4</sup>the river of Ē'gypt, and <sup>k</sup>the great sea, and the border thereof:

48 ¶ And in the mountains, Shā'mir, and Jāt'tir, and Sō'coh,

49 And Dān'nah, and Kīr'jath-san'nah, which is Dē'bīr,

50 And Ā'nab, and Ēsh'tē-mōh, and Ā'nim,

51 <sup>l</sup>And Gō'shen, and Hō'lōn, and Gī'loh; eleven cities with their villages:

52 Ā'rab, and Dū'mah, and Ē'shē-an,

53 And <sup>4</sup>Jā'nūm, and Bēth-tāp'pu-ah, and Ā-phē'kah,

54 And Hūm'tah, and <sup>m</sup>Kīr'jath-ār'bā, which is Hē'bron, and Zī'or; nine cities with their villages:

55 Mā'on, Cār'mel, and Ziph, and Jūt'tah,

56 And Jēz'rē-el, and Jōk'dē-ām, and Za-nō'ah,

57 Cāin, Gīb'e-ah, and Tīm'nah; ten cities with their villages:

58 Hāl'hūl, Bēth-zūr, and Gē'dōr, 59 And Mā'g-rāth, and Bēth-ā'nōth, and Ēl'tē-kon; six cities with their villages:

60 <sup>n</sup>Kīr'jath-bā'al, which is Kīr'jath-jē'g-rim, and Rāb'bah; two cities with their villages:

61 In the wilderness, Bēth-ār'ā-bah, Mīd'din, and Sēc'a-cah,

62 And Nīb'shān, and the city of Salt, and Ēn-gē'dī; six cities with their villages.

63 ¶ As for the Jēb'u-sites the inhabitants of Jē-rū'sā-lēm, <sup>o</sup>the children of Jū'dah could not drive them out: <sup>p</sup>but the Jēb'u-sites dwell with

<sup>q</sup> See Gen. 24.

<sup>r</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 23.

<sup>s</sup> Gen. 33. 11.

<sup>t</sup> See Gen. 24.

<sup>u</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 23.

<sup>v</sup> Gen. 33. 11.

<sup>w</sup> See Gen. 24.

<sup>x</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 23.

<sup>y</sup> Gen. 33. 11.

<sup>z</sup> See Gen. 24.

<sup>aa</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 23.

<sup>ab</sup> Gen. 33. 11.

<sup>ac</sup> See Gen. 24.

<sup>ad</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 23.

<sup>ae</sup> Gen. 33. 11.

<sup>af</sup> See Gen. 24.

<sup>ag</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 23.

<sup>ah</sup> Gen. 33. 11.

the children of Jū'dah at Jē-rū'sā-lēm unto this day.

## CHAPTER 16.

<sup>1</sup> The general borders of the sons of Joseph. <sup>5</sup> The border of the inheritance of Ephraim. <sup>10</sup> The Canaanites not conquered.

AND the lot of the children of Jō'seph <sup>2</sup> fell from Jōr'dan by Jēr'ī-chō, unto the water of Jēr'ī-chō on the east, to the wilderness that goeth up from Jēr'ī-chō throughout mount Bēth'-el,

<sup>2</sup> And goeth out from Bēth'-el to <sup>a</sup> Lūz, and passeth along unto the borders of Ar'chi to At'a-rōth,

<sup>3</sup> And goeth down westward to the coast of Japh-lē'ti, <sup>b</sup> unto the coast of Bēth-hō'rōn the nether, and to <sup>c</sup> Gē'zēr: and the goings out thereof are at the sea.

<sup>4</sup> So the children of Jō'seph, Mā-nās'seh and E'phrā-īm, took their inheritance.

<sup>5</sup> ¶ And the border of the children of E'phrā-īm according to their families was *thus*: even the border of their inheritance on the east side was <sup>e</sup> At'a-rōth-ād'dār, <sup>f</sup> unto Bēth-hō'rōn the upper;

<sup>6</sup> And the border went out toward the sea to <sup>g</sup> Mich'mē-thah on the north side; and the border went about eastward unto Tā'a-nāth-shī'lōh, and passed by it on the east to Jā-nō'hah;

<sup>7</sup> And it went down from Jā-nō'hah to At'a-rōth, <sup>h</sup> and to Nā'a-rāth, and came to Jēr'ī-chō, and went out at Jōr'dan.

<sup>8</sup> The border went out from Tāp'pū-ah westward unto the <sup>i</sup> river Kā'nah; and the goings out thereof were at the sea. This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of E'phrā-īm by their families.

<sup>9</sup> And <sup>k</sup> the separate cities for the children of E'phrā-īm were among the inheritance of the children of Mā-nās'seh, all the cities with their villages.

<sup>10</sup> And they drave not out the Cā'nāan-ites that dwell in Gē'zēr: but the Cā'nāan-ites dwell among the E'phrā-īm-ites unto this day, and serve under tribute.

## CHAPTER 17.

<sup>1</sup> The lot of Manasseh. <sup>7</sup> His coast. <sup>12</sup> The Canaanites not driven out. <sup>14</sup> The children of Joseph obtain another lot.

B. C. 1444.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. went forth.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 18. 13. Judg. 1. 26.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 18. 13. <sup>2</sup> Chr. 8. 5.

<sup>c</sup> 1 Kin. 9. 15. <sup>1</sup> Chr. 7. 28. <sup>d</sup> ch. 17. 14.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 18. 13. <sup>f</sup> 2 Chr. 8. 5.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 17. 7.

<sup>h</sup> 1 Chr. 7. 28.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 17. 9. <sup>k</sup> ch. 17. 9. <sup>l</sup> Judg. 1. 29. See 1 Kin. 9. 16.

<sup>a</sup> Gen. 41. 51; 48. 20; 48. 18. <sup>b</sup> Gen. 50. 23. Num. 26. 29; 32. 39, 40.

<sup>1</sup> Chr. 7. 14. <sup>c</sup> Deut. 3. 15. <sup>d</sup> Num. 26. 29-32.

<sup>e</sup> 1 Chr. 7. 18. <sup>f</sup> Num. 26. 30. <sup>g</sup> Jezer.

<sup>h</sup> Num. 26. 31. <sup>i</sup> Num. 26. 32. <sup>j</sup> Num. 26. 33; 27. 1; 36. 2.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 14. 1. <sup>l</sup> ch. 27. 6, 7.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 16. 6. <sup>n</sup> ch. 16. 8.

<sup>o</sup> Or, brook of reeds.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 16. 9.

THERE was also a lot for the tribe of Mā-nās'seh; for he was the <sup>a</sup> firstborn of Jō'seph; to wit, for <sup>b</sup> Mā'chir the firstborn of Mā-nās'seh, the father of Gil'e-ād: because he was a man of war, therefore he had <sup>c</sup> Gil'e-ād and Bā'shān.

<sup>2</sup> There was also a lot for <sup>d</sup> the rest of the children of Mā-nās'seh by their families; <sup>e</sup> for the children of <sup>f</sup> A-bi-ē'zēr, and for the children of Hē'lek, <sup>g</sup> and for the children of As'ri-el, and for the children of Shē'chem, <sup>h</sup> and for the children of Hē'phēr, and for the children of Shē-mī'dā: these were the male children of Mā-nās'seh the son of Jō'seph by their families.

<sup>3</sup> ¶ But <sup>i</sup> Zē-lō'phē-hād, the son of Hē'phēr, the son of Gil'e-ād, the son of Mā'chir, the son of Mā-nās'seh, had no sons, but daughters: and these are the names of his daughters, Māh'lah, and Nō'ah, Hōg'lah, Mil'cah, and Tir'zah.

<sup>4</sup> And they came near before <sup>j</sup> E-le-āzar the priest, and before Jōsh'u-a the son of Nūn, and before the princes, saying, <sup>k</sup> The LORD commanded Mō'ses to give us an inheritance among our brethren. Therefore according to the commandment of the LORD he gave them an inheritance among the brethren of their father.

<sup>5</sup> And there fell ten portions to Mā-nās'seh, beside the land of Gil'e-ād and Bā'shān, which were on the other side Jōr'dan;

<sup>6</sup> Because the daughters of Mā-nās'seh had an inheritance among his sons: and the rest of Mā-nās'seh's sons had the land of Gil'e-ād.

<sup>7</sup> ¶ And the coast of Mā-nās'seh was from Ash'ēr to <sup>l</sup> Mich'mē-thah, that lieth before Shē'chem; and the border went along on the right hand unto the inhabitants of En-tāp'pū-ah.

<sup>8</sup> Now Mā-nās'seh had the land of Tāp'pū-ah: but Mā'chir the son of Mā-nās'seh belonged to the children of E'phrā-īm;

<sup>9</sup> And the coast descended <sup>m</sup> unto the <sup>n</sup> river Kā'nah, southward of the river: <sup>o</sup> these cities of E'phrā-īm are among the cities of Mā-nās'seh: the coast of Mā-nās'seh also was on the

north side of the river, and the outgoings of it were at the sea:

10 Southward it was *Ēphrā'im's*, and northward it was *Mā-nās'seh's*, and the sea is his border; and they met together in *Ash'ēr* on the north, and in *Is'sa-char* on the east.

11 <sup>p</sup> And *Mā-nās'seh* had in *Is'sa-char* and in *Ash'ēr* <sup>q</sup> *Bēth-shē'an* and her towns, and *Ib'le-ām* and her towns, and the inhabitants of *Dōr* and her towns, and the inhabitants of *Ēn-dōr* and her towns, and the inhabitants of *Tā'a-nāch* and her towns, and the inhabitants of *Mō-gid'dō* and her towns, *even* three countries.

12 Yet <sup>r</sup> the children of *Mā-nās'seh* could not drive out the inhabitants of those cities; but the *Cā'nāan-ites* would dwell in that land.

13 Yet it came to pass, when the children of *Is'ra-el* were waxen strong, that they put the *Cā'nāan-ites* to <sup>s</sup> tribute; but did not utterly drive them out.

14 <sup>t</sup> And the children of *Jō'seph* spake unto *Jōsh'u-ā*, saying, Why hast thou given me *but* <sup>u</sup> one lot and one portion to inherit, seeing I am <sup>v</sup> a great people, forasmuch as the LORD hath blessed me hitherto?

15 And *Jōsh'u-ā* answered them, If thou be a great people, then get thee up to the wood country, and cut down for thyself there in the land of the *Pēr'iz-zites* and of the <sup>2</sup> giants, if mount *Ēphrā'im* be too narrow for thee.

16 And the children of *Jō'seph* said, The hill is not enough for us: and all the *Cā'nāan-ites* that dwell in the land of the valley have <sup>3</sup> chariots of iron, both they who are of *Bēth-shē'an* and her towns, and they who are <sup>4</sup> of the valley of *Jēz'rē-el*.

17 And *Jōsh'u-ā* spake unto the house of *Jō'seph*, *even* to *Ēphrā'im* and to *Mā-nās'seh*, saying, Thou art a great people, and hast great power: thou shalt not have one lot only:

18 But the mountain shall be thine; for it is a wood, and thou shalt cut it down: and the outgoings of it shall be thine: for thou shalt drive out the *Cā'nāan-ites*, <sup>a</sup> though they

B. C. 1444.

p 1Chr. 7. 29.

q 1 Sam. 31.

10

1 Kin. 4. 12.

r Judg. 1. 27.

28.

s ch. 16. 10.

t ch. 16. 4.

u Gen. 48. 22.

v Gen. 48. 19.

Num. 26. 34.

37.

2 Or,

Rephaims,

Gen. 14. 5;

15. 20.

y Judg. 1. 19;

4. 3.

z ch. 19. 18.

1 Kin. 4. 12.

a Deut. 20. 1.

a ch. 19. 51;

21. 2; 22. 9.

Jer. 7. 12.

b Judg. 18.

31.

1 Sam. 1. 3,

24; 4. 3, 4.

c Judg. 18. 9.

d ch. 15. 1.

e ch. 16. 1, 4.

f ver. 10.

ch. 14. 2.

g ch. 13. 33.

h ch. 13. 8.

have iron chariots, and though they be strong.

## CHAPTER 18.

1 The tabernacle is set up at Shiloh. 2 The remainder of the land is divided into seven parts. 10 Joshua divideth it by lot. 11 The lot and border of Benjamin.

AND the whole congregation of the children of *Is'ra-el* assembled together <sup>a</sup> at *Shi'lōh*, and <sup>b</sup> set up the tabernacle of the congregation there. And the land was subdued before them.

2 And there remained among the children of *Is'ra-el* seven tribes, which had not yet received their inheritance.

3 And *Jōsh'u-ā* said unto the children of *Is'ra-el*, <sup>c</sup> How long are ye slack to go to possess the land, which the LORD God of your fathers hath given you?

4 Give out from among you three men for each tribe: and I will send them, and they shall rise, and go through the land, and describe it according to the inheritance of them; and they shall come again to me.

5 And they shall divide it into seven parts: <sup>d</sup> *Jū'dah* shall abide in their coast on the south, and <sup>e</sup> the house of *Jō'seph* shall abide in their coasts on the north.

6 Ye shall therefore describe the land into seven parts, and bring the description hither to me, <sup>f</sup> that I may cast lots for you here before the LORD our God.

7 <sup>g</sup> But the *Lē'vites* have no part among you; for the priesthood of the LORD is their inheritance: <sup>h</sup> and *Gād*, and *Reu'ben*, and half the tribe of *Mā-nās'seh*, have received their inheritance beyond *Jōr'dān* on the east, which *Mō'ses* the servant of the LORD gave them.

8 <sup>i</sup> And the men arose, and went away: and *Jōsh'u-ā* charged them that went to describe the land, saying, Go and walk through the land, and describe it, and come again to me, that I may here cast lots for you before the LORD in *Shi'lōh*.

9 And the men went and passed through the land, and described it by cities into seven parts in a book, and came again to *Jōsh'u-ā* to the host at *Shi'lōh*.

10 ¶ And Jōsh'u-a cast lots for them in Shī'lōh before the LORD: and there Jōsh'u-a divided the land unto the children of Īq'rā-el according to their divisions.

11 ¶ And the lot of the tribe of the children of Bēn'jā-min came up according to their families: and the coast of their lot came forth between the children of Jūdāh and the children of Jō'seph.

12 <sup>1</sup> And their border on the north side was toward Jōr'dan; and the border went up to the side of Jēr'l-chō on the north side, and went up through the mountains westward; and the goings out thereof were at the wilderness of Bēth-ā'ven.

13 And the border went over from thence toward Lūz, to the side of Lūz, <sup>k</sup> which is Bēth'-el, southward; and the border descended to At'q-rōth-ā'dār, near the hill that lieth on the south side <sup>l</sup> of the nether Bēth-hō'rōn.

14 And the border was drawn thence, and compassed the corner of the sea southward, from the hill that lieth before Bēth-hō'rōn southward; and the goings out thereof were at <sup>m</sup> Kir'-jath-bā'al, which is Kir'jath-jē'q-rim, a city of the children of Jūdāh: this was the west quarter.

15 And the south quarter was from the end of Kir'jath-jē'q-rim, and the border went out on the west, and went out to <sup>n</sup> the well of waters of Neph'to-ah:

16 And the border came down to the end of the mountain that lieth before <sup>o</sup> the valley of the son of Hīn'-nom, and which is in the valley of the giants on the north, and descended to the valley of Hīn'-nom, to the side of Jē-bū'si on the south, and descended to <sup>p</sup> Ēn-rō'gel,

17 And was drawn from the north, and went forth to Ēn-shē'mesh, and went forth toward Gēl'ī-lōth, which is over against the going up of Ā-dūm'mim, and descended to <sup>q</sup> the stone of Bō'han the son of Reū'ben,

18 And passed along toward the side over against <sup>r</sup> 2 Ā'q-bah northward, and went down unto Ā'rā-bah:

19 And the border passed along to the side of Bēth-hōg'lah northward:

B. C. 1444.

<sup>1</sup> See ch. 16. 1.<sup>k</sup> Gen. 28. 19. Judg. 1. 23.<sup>l</sup> ch. 16. 3.

<sup>m</sup> See ch. 15. 9.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 15. 9.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 15. 6.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 15. 7.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 15. 6.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 15. 6.  
<sup>2</sup> Or, The plain.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. tongue.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 15. 6.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 9.<sup>b</sup> 1 Chr. 4. 28.

and the outgoings of the border were at the north <sup>2</sup> bay of the salt sea at the south end of Jōr'dan: this was the south coast.

20 And Jōr'dan was the border of it on the east side. This was the inheritance of the children of Bēn'jā-min, by the coasts thereof round about, according to their families.

21 Now the cities of the tribe of the children of Bēn'jā-min according to their families were Jēr'l-chō, and Bēth-hōg'lah, and the valley of Kē'-ziz,

22 And Bēth-ār'ā-bah, and Zēm-ā-rā'im, and Bēth'-el,

23 And Ā'vim, and Pā'rah, and Oph'rah,

24 And Chē'phār-hā-ām'mō-nāi, and Oph'ni, and Gā'bā; twelve cities with their villages:

25 Gīb'ē-on, and Rā'mah, and Bē-ē'rōth,

26 And Miz'peh, and Chē-phī'rah, and Mō'zah,

27 And Rē'kem, and Īr'pē-el, and Tār'ā-lah,

28 And Zē'lah, Ē'leph, and <sup>2</sup> Jē-bū'si, which is Jē-ru'sā-lēm, Gīb'eath, and Kir'jath; fourteen cities with their villages. This is the inheritance of the children of Bēn'jā-min according to their families.

## CHAPTER 19.

<sup>1</sup> The lot of Simeon, 10 of Zebulun, 17 of Issachar, 24 of Asher, 32 of Naphtali, 40 of Dan. 49 The children of Israel give an inheritance to Joshua.

AND the second lot came forth to A Sim'ē-on, even for the tribe of the children of Sim'ē-on according to their families: <sup>a</sup> and their inheritance was within the inheritance of the children of Jūdāh.

2 And <sup>b</sup> they had in their inheritance Bē'er-shē'bā, and Shē'bā, and Mōl'ā-dah,

3 And Hā'zar-shū'al, and Bā'lah, and Ā'zem,

4 And Ēl'to-lād, and Bē'thūl, and Hōr'mah,

5 And Zik'lāg, and Bēth-mār'cā-bōth, and Hā'zar-sū'sah,

6 And Bēth-lēb'ā-ōth, and Shā-rū'phen; thirteen cities and their villages:

7 Ā'in, Rēm'mon, and Ē'thēr, and Ā'shan; four cities and their villages:

8 And all the villages that were round about these cities to Bā'al-ath-bē'er, Rā'math of the south. This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Sīm'ē-on according to their families.

9 Out of the portion of the children of Jū'dah was the inheritance of the children of Sīm'ē-on: for the part of the children of Jū'dah was too much for them: <sup>c</sup> therefore the children of Sīm'ē-on had their inheritance within the inheritance of them.

10 ¶ And the third lot came up for the children of Zēb'u-lun according to their families: and the border of their inheritance was unto Sā'rid:

11 <sup>a</sup> And their border went up toward the sea, and Mār'a-lah, and reached to Dāb'bg-shēth, and reached to the river that is <sup>e</sup> before Jōk-nē-ām;

12 And turned from Sā'rid eastward toward the sunrising unto the border of Chis'lōth-tā'bōr, and then goeth out to Dāb'e-rāth, and goeth up to Jā-phī'a,

13 And from thence passeth on along on the east to Gīt'tah-hē'phēr, to It'tah-kā'zin, and goeth out to Rēm'mon-<sup>2</sup>mēth'q-ār to Nē'ah;

14 And the border compasseth it on the north side to Han'na-thon: and the outgoings thereof are in the valley of Jiph'thah-el:

15 And Kāt'tath, and Nā-hāl'lal, and Shīm'rōn, and I-dā'lah, and Bēth'-lē-hēm: twelve cities with their villages.

16 This is the inheritance of the children of Zēb'u-lun according to their families, these cities with their villages.

17 ¶ And the fourth lot came out to Is'sa-char, for the children of Is'sa-char according to their families.

18 And their border was toward Jēz'rā-el, and Chē-sūl'lōth, and Shū'nem,

19 And Haph-rā'im, and Shi'hōn, and Ān-ā-hā'rath,

20 And Rāb'bith, and Kish'i-ōn, and Ā'bēz,

21 And Rēm'meth, and Ēn-gā'n'nim, and Ēn-hād'dah, and Bēth-pā'zez;

22 And the coast reacheth to Tā'bōr, and Shā'hāz'i-mah, and Bēth-

B. C. 1444.

c ver. 1.

d Gen. 49. 13.

e ch. 12. 22.

2 Or, which is drawn.  
f ch. 11. 8.  
Judg. 1. 31.  
3 Heb. 720.  
2 Sam. 5. 11.  
g Gen. 38. 5.  
Judg. 1. 31.  
Mic. 1. 14.

A Deut. 33. 23.

shē'mēsh; and the outgoings of their border were at Jōr'dan: sixteen cities with their villages.

23 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Is'sa-char according to their families, the cities and their villages.

24 ¶ And the fifth lot came out for the tribe of the children of Āsh'ēr according to their families.

25 And their border was Hēl'kāth, and Hā'li, and Bē'ten, and Āch'shāph,

26 And Ā-lām'mē-lech, and Ā'mād, and Mī'shē-al; and reacheth to Cār-mel westward, and to Shi'hōr-lib'nath;

27 And turneth toward the sunrising to Bēth-dā'gon, and reacheth to Zēb'u-lun, and to the valley of Jiph'thah-el toward the north side of Bēth-ē'mēk, and Nē'i-el, and goeth out to Cā'būl on the left hand,

28 And Hē'bron, and Rē'hōb, and Hām'mōn, and Kā'nah, <sup>f</sup> even unto great Zī'dōn;

29 And then the coast turneth to Rām'ah, and to the strong city <sup>3</sup> Tyre; and the coast turneth to Hō'sah; and the outgoings thereof are at the sea from the coast to <sup>g</sup> Āch'zib:

30 Ūm'mah also, and Ā'phek, and Rē'hōb: twenty and two cities with their villages.

31 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Āsh'ēr according to their families, these cities with their villages.

32 ¶ The sixth lot came out to the children of Nāph'ta-li even for the children of Nāph'ta-li according to their families.

33 And their coast was from Hē-leph, from Āl'lōn to Zā'a-nū'nim, and Ād'a-mi, Nē'keb, and Jāb'nē-el, unto Lā'kūm; and the outgoings thereof were at Jōr'dan:

34 And then <sup>h</sup> the coast turneth westward to Āz'nōth-tā'bōr, and goeth out from thence to Hūk'kōk, and reacheth to Zēb'u-lun on the south side, and reacheth to Āsh'ēr on the west side, and to Jū'dah upon Jōr'dan toward the sunrising.

35 And the fenced cities are Zīd'-



dim, Zēr, and Hām'māth, Rāk'kāth, and Chīm'ng-rēth,

36 And Ād'g-mah, and Rā'mah, and Hā'zōr,

37 And Kē'desh, and Ēd'rā-ī, and Ēn-hā'zōr,

38 And Īron, and Mig'dal-ēl, Hō'rem, and Bēth-ā'nāth, and Bēth-shē'mēsh; nineteen cities with their villages.

39 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Nāph'ta-ī according to their families, the cities and their villages.

40 ¶ And the seventh lot came out for the tribe of the children of Dān according to their families.

41 And the coast of their inheritance was Zō'rah, and Ēsh'tā-ōl, and Īr-shē'mēsh,

42 And Shā'al-āb'bin, and Āj'g-lōn, and Jēth'lah,

43 And E'lōn, and Thīm'na-thah, and Ēk'rōn,

44 And Ēl'te-keh, and Ġib'be-thon, and Bā'al-ath,

45 And Jē'hūd, and Bēn'g-bā'rāk, and Gāth-rim'mon,

46 And Mē-jār'kōn, and Rāk'kōn, with the border <sup>2</sup> before <sup>3</sup> Jā'phō.

47 And <sup>k</sup> the coast of the children of Dān went out too little for them: therefore the children of Dān went up to fight against Lē'shem, and took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and possessed it, and dwelt therein, and called Lē'shem, 'Dān, after the name of Dān their father.

48 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Dān according to their families, these cities with their villages.

49 ¶ When they had made an end of dividing the land for inheritance by their coasts, the children of Īs'rā-el gave an inheritance to Jōsh'u-a the son of Nūn among them:

50 According to the word of the LORD they gave him the city which he asked, even <sup>m</sup> Tīm'nath-<sup>n</sup> sē'rah in mount Ē'phrā-īm: and he built the city, and dwelt therein.

51 <sup>o</sup> These are the inheritances, which Ē-le-ā'zar the priest, and Jōsh'u-a the son of Nūn, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of

B. C. 1444.

<sup>1</sup> Judg. 1. 35.  
<sup>2</sup> Or, over against.  
<sup>3</sup> Or, Joppa, Acts 9. 36.  
<sup>k</sup> See Judg. 15.  
<sup>l</sup> Judg. 18. 29.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 24. 30.  
<sup>n</sup> 1 Chr. 7. 24.  
<sup>o</sup> Num. 34. 17.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 14. 1.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 18. 1, 10.

<sup>a</sup> Ex. 21. 13.  
<sup>b</sup> Num. 35. 6, 11, 14.  
<sup>c</sup> Deut. 19. 2, 9.

<sup>d</sup> Ruth 4. 1, 2.

<sup>e</sup> Num. 35. 12.

<sup>d</sup> Num. 35. 12, 25.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. sanctified.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 21. 32.  
<sup>f</sup> 1 Chr. 6. 76.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 21. 21.  
<sup>h</sup> 1 Chr. 10. 1.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 14. 15.  
<sup>j</sup> 21. 11, 13.  
<sup>k</sup> Luke 1. 39.

<sup>i</sup> Deut. 4. 43.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 21. 36.  
<sup>k</sup> 1 Chr. 6. 78.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 21. 36.  
<sup>m</sup> 1 Kin. 22. 3.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 21. 27.  
1444.]

<sup>m</sup> Num. 35. 15.

the children of Īs'rā-el, divided for an inheritance by lot <sup>p</sup> in Shilōh before the LORD, at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. So they made an end of dividing the country.

## CHAPTER 20.

1 God commandeth, 7 and the children of Israel appoint the six cities of refuge.

THE LORD also spake unto Jōsh'u-a, saying,

2 Speak to the children of Īs'rā-el, saying, <sup>a</sup> Appoint out for you cities of refuge, whereof I spake unto you by the hand of Mō'seq:

3 That the slayer that killeth any person unawares and unwittingly may flee thither: and they shall be your refuge from the avenger of blood.

4 And when he that doth flee unto one of those cities shall stand at the entering of <sup>b</sup> the gate of the city, and shall declare his cause in the ears of the elders of that city, they shall take him into the city unto them, and give him a place, that he may dwell among them.

5 <sup>c</sup> And if the avenger of blood pursue after him, then they shall not deliver the slayer up into his hand; because he smote his neighbour unwittingly, and hated him not beforetime.

6 And he shall dwell in that city, <sup>d</sup> until he stand before the congregation for judgment, and until the death of the high priest that shall be in those days: then shall the slayer return, and come unto his own city, and unto his own house, unto the city from whence he fled.

7 ¶ And they <sup>e</sup> appointed <sup>e</sup> Kē'desh in Gāl'ī-lēe in mount Nāph'ta-ī, and <sup>f</sup> Shē'chem in mount Ē'phrā-īm, and <sup>g</sup> Kir'jath-ār'bā, which is Hē'bron, <sup>h</sup> in the mountain of Jūdāh.

8 And on the other side Jōr'dān by Jēr'ī-chō eastward, they assigned <sup>i</sup> Bē'zēr in the wilderness upon the plain out of the tribe of Reu'ben, and <sup>k</sup> Rā'moth in Ġil'e-ād out of the tribe of Gād, and <sup>l</sup> Gō'lan in Bā'shān out of the tribe of Mā'nā'sseh.

9 <sup>m</sup> These were the cities appointed for all the children of Īs'rā-el, and for the stranger that sojourneth

among them, that whosoever killeth any person at unawares might flee thither, and not die by the hand of the avenger of blood, <sup>n</sup>until he stood before the congregation.

## CHAPTER 21.

1 Eight and forty cities given by Iol, out of the other tribes, unto the Levites. 43 God gave the land, and rest unto the Israelites.

**T**HEN came near the heads of the fathers of the Lē'vites unto <sup>a</sup>E-le-ā'zar the priest, and unto Jōsh'u-ā the son of Nūn, and unto the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Iḡ'ra-el;

2 And they spake unto them at <sup>b</sup>Shī'lōh in the land of Cā'nāan, saying, <sup>c</sup>The LORD commanded by the hand of Mō'seš to give us cities to dwell in, with the suburbs thereof for our cattle.

3 And the children of Iḡ'ra-el gave unto the Lē'vites out of their inheritance, at the commandment of the LORD, these cities and their suburbs.

4 And the lot came out for the families of the Kō'hath-ites: and <sup>d</sup>the children of Aār'qn the priest, which were of the Lē'vites, <sup>e</sup>had by lot out of the tribe of Jū'dah, and out of the tribe of Sim'ē-on, and out of the tribe of Bēn'jā-min, thirteen cities.

5 And <sup>f</sup>the rest of the children of Kō'hath had by lot out of the families of the tribe of E'phrā-īm, and out of the tribe of Dān, and out of the half tribe of Mā'nās'seh, ten cities.

6 And <sup>g</sup>the children of Gēr'shōn had by lot out of the families of the tribe of Iḡ'sā-char, and out of the tribe of Aš'hēr, and out of the tribe of Nāph'tā-li, and out of the half tribe of Mā'nās'seh in Bā'shān, thirteen cities.

7 <sup>h</sup>The children of Mē-rā'ri by their families had out of the tribe of Rej'ben, and out of the tribe of Gād, and out of the tribe of Zēb'u-lun, twelve cities.

8 <sup>i</sup>And the children of Iḡ'ra-el gave by lot unto the Lē'vites these cities with their suburbs, <sup>k</sup>as the LORD commanded by the hand of Mō'seš.

9 <sup>l</sup>And they gave out of the tribe of the children of Jū'dah, and out of the tribe of the children of Sim'ē-on, these cities which are *here* <sup>m</sup>mentioned by name,

B. C. 1444.

n ver. 6.

a ch. 14. 1: 17. 4.

b ch. 18. 1.

c Num. 35. 2.

d ver. 8, 19.

e See ch. 24. 33.

f ver. 20, &amp;c.

g ver. 27, &amp;c. h ver. 34, &amp;c.

i ver. 3. k Num. 35. 2.

2 Heb. called. l ver. 4.

m 1 Chr. 6. 55. 3 Or. Kirjath-gēr.

Gen. 23. 2. n ch. 15. 13, 14.

o ch. 20. 7. Luke 1. 39.

p ch. 14. 14. 1 Chr. 6. 56.

q 1 Chr. 6. 57, &amp;c.

r ch. 15. 54; 20. 7.

s ch. 15. 42. t ch. 15. 48.

u ch. 15. 50. x 1 Chr. 6. 58.

y ch. 15. 51. z ch. 15. 49.

1 1 Chr. 6. 59. Ashan,

ch. 15. 42. a ch. 15. 55.

b ch. 15. 10. c ch. 18. 25.

d ch. 18. 24. Gaba.

e 1 Chr. 6. 60. Alemoth.

f ver. 5. 1 Chr. 6. 66.

g ch. 20. 7.

10 <sup>1</sup>Which the children of Aār'qn, being of the families of the Kō'hath-ites, who were of the children of Lē'vī, had: for their's was the first lot 11 <sup>m</sup>And they gave them <sup>3</sup>the city of Ār'bā the father of <sup>n</sup>Ā'nāk, which city is Hē'bron, <sup>o</sup>in the hill country of Jū'dah, with the suburbs thereof round about it.

12 But <sup>p</sup>the fields of the city, and the villages thereof, gave they to Cā'leb the son of Jē-phūn'neh for his possession.

13 <sup>q</sup>Thus <sup>2</sup>they gave to the children of Aār'qn the priest <sup>r</sup>Hē'bron with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; <sup>s</sup>and Lib'nah with her suburbs,

14 And <sup>t</sup>Jāt'tir with her suburbs, <sup>u</sup>and Esh-tē-mō'ā with her suburbs,

15 And <sup>v</sup>Hō'lōn with her suburbs, <sup>w</sup>and Dē'bīr with her suburbs,

16 And <sup>x</sup>Ā'in with her suburbs, <sup>a</sup>and Jūt'tah with her suburbs, and <sup>b</sup>Bēth-shē'mēsh with her suburbs;

nine cities out of those two tribes.

17 And out of the tribe of Bēn'jā-min, <sup>c</sup>Gīb'ē-on with her suburbs, <sup>d</sup>Gē'ba with her suburbs,

18 Ān'ā-thoth with her suburbs, and <sup>e</sup>Āl'mōn with her suburbs; four cities.

19 All the cities of the children of Aār'qn, the priests, were thirteen cities with their suburbs.

20 <sup>f</sup>And the families of the children of Kō'hath, the Lē'vites which remained of the children of Kō'hath, even they had the cities of their lot out of the tribe of E'phrā-īm.

21 For they gave them <sup>g</sup>Shē'chem with her suburbs in mount E'phrā-īm, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Gē'zēr with her suburbs,

22 And Kīb'zā-im with her suburbs, and Bēth-hō'rōn with her suburbs; four cities.

23 And out of the tribe of Dān, Eī'te-keh with her suburbs, Gīb'be-thon with her suburbs,

24 Āij'g-lōn with her suburbs, Gāth-rīm'mon with her suburbs; four cities.

25 And out of the half tribe of Mā'nās'seh, Tā'nāch with her suburbs, and Gāth-rīm'mon with her suburbs; two cities.

26 All the cities *were* ten with their suburbs for the families of the children of Kō'hath that remained.

27 ¶ And unto the children of Gēr'shōn, of the families of the Lē'-vites, out of the *other* half tribe of Mā-nās'seh *they gave* <sup>1</sup> Gō'lan in Bā'-shān with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Bē-ēsh'-tē-rah with her suburbs; two cities.

28 And out of the tribe of Īs'sā-char, Kī'shon with her suburbs, Dāb'q-reh with her suburbs,

29 Jār'mūth with her suburbs, Ēn-gān'nīm with her suburbs; four cities.

30 And out of the tribe of Āsh'ēr, Mī'shal with her suburbs, Āb'dōn with her suburbs,

31 Hēl'kāth with her suburbs, and Rē'hōb with her suburbs; four cities.

32 And out of the tribe of Nāph'-tāli, <sup>2</sup> Kē'desh in Gāl'l-ēe with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Hām'moth-dōr with her suburbs, and Kār'tan with her suburbs; three cities.

33 All the cities of the Gēr'shon-ites according to their families *were* thirteen cities with their suburbs.

34 ¶ And unto the families of the children of Mē-rā'ri, the rest of the Lē'-vites, out of the tribe of Zēb'u-lun, Jōk'ne-ām with her suburbs, and Kār'tah with her suburbs,

35 Dīm'nah with her suburbs, Nā'-ha-lāl with her suburbs; four cities.

36 And out of the tribe of Reu'ben, <sup>3</sup> Bē'zēr with her suburbs, and Jā-hā'zah with her suburbs,

37 Kēd'q-mōth with her suburbs, and Mēph'q-āth with her suburbs; four cities.

38 And out of the tribe of Gād, <sup>4</sup> Rā'moth in Gīl'e-ād with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Mā-hā-nā'im with her suburbs,

39 Hēsh'bōn with her suburbs, Jā'-zēr with her suburbs; four cities in all.

40 So all the cities for the children of Mē-rā'ri by their families, which were remaining of the families of the Lē'-vites, were by their lot twelve cities.

B. C. 1444.

A ver. 6.  
1 Chr. 6. 71.

1 ch. 20. 8.

k ch. 20. 7.  
1 ver. 7.  
See 1 Chr. 6. 77.m ch. 20. 8.  
n ch. 20. 8.  
o Num. 35. 7.  
p Gen. 13. 15;  
15. 18; 26. 3;  
28. 4, 13.  
q ch. 11. 23;  
22. 4.  
r Deut. 7. 24.  
s ch. 23. 14.a Num. 32. 20.  
Deut. 3. 18.  
b ch. 1. 16, 17.c Num. 32. 33.  
Deut. 29. 8.  
ch. 13. 8.d Deut. 6. 6.  
17; 11. 22.

e Deut. 10. 12.

f Gen. 47. 7.  
Ex. 39. 43.  
ch. 14. 13.  
g Sam. 6. 18.  
h Luke 24. 50.

41 ° All the cities of the Lē'-vites within the possession of the children of Īs'ra-el *were* forty and eight cities with their suburbs.

42 These cities were every one with their suburbs round about them: thus *were* all these cities.

43 ¶ And the LORD gave unto Īs'-ra-el <sup>2</sup> p all the land which he swore to give unto their fathers; and they possessed it, and dwelt therein.

44 ° And the LORD gave them rest round about, according to all that he swore unto their fathers: and <sup>3</sup> there stood not a man of all their enemies before them; the LORD delivered all their enemies into their hand.

45 ° There failed not ought of any good thing which the LORD had spoken unto the house of Īs'ra-el; all came to pass.

## CHAPTER 22.

1 The two tribes and half with a blessing are sent home. 10 They build the altar of testimony in their journey. 11 The Israelites are offended thereat. 21 They give them good satisfaction.

THEN Jōsh'u-a called the Reu'-ben-ites, and the Gād'ites, and the half tribe of Mā-nās'seh,

2 And said unto them, Ye have kept <sup>a</sup> all that Mō'ses the servant of the LORD commanded you, <sup>b</sup> and have obeyed my voice in all that I commanded you:

3 Ye have not left your brethren these many days unto this day, but have kept the charge of the commandment of the LORD your God.

4 And now the LORD your God hath given rest unto your brethren, as he promised them: therefore now return ye, and get you unto your tents, and unto the land of your possession, <sup>c</sup> which Mō'ses the servant of the LORD gave you on the other side Jōr'dān.

5 But <sup>d</sup> take diligent heed to do the commandment and the law, which Mō'ses the servant of the LORD charged you, <sup>e</sup> to love the LORD your God, and to walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and to cleave unto him, and to serve him with all your heart and with all your soul.

6 So Jōsh'u-a <sup>f</sup> blessed them, and sent them away: and they went unto their tents.

7 ¶ Now to the one half of the tribe of Mā-nās'seh Mō'seš had given possession in Bā'shān: <sup>9</sup> but unto the other half thereof gave Jōsh'u-a among their brethren on this side Jōr'dān westward. And when Jōsh'u-a sent them away also unto their tents, then he blessed them,

8 And he spake unto them, saying, Return with much riches unto your tents, and with very much cattle, with silver, and with gold, and with brass, and with iron, and with very much raiment: <sup>h</sup> divide the spoil of your enemies with your brethren.

9 ¶ And the children of Reu'ben and the children of Gād and the half tribe of Mā-nās'seh returned, and departed from the children of Iś'ra-el out of Shī'lōh, which is in the land of Cā'nāan, to go unto <sup>i</sup> the country of Gīl'e-ād, to the land of their possession, whereof they were possessed, according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Mō'seš.

10 ¶ And when they came unto the borders of Jōr'dān, that are in the land of Cā'nāan, the children of Reu'ben and the children of Gād and the half tribe of Mā-nās'seh built there an altar by Jōr'dān, a great altar to see to.

11 ¶ And the children of Iś'ra-el <sup>k</sup> heard say, Behold, the children of Reu'ben and the children of Gād and the half tribe of Mā-nās'seh have built an altar over against the land of Cā'nāan, in the borders of Jōr'dān, at the passage of the children of Iś'ra-el.

12 And when the children of Iś'ra-el heard of it, <sup>l</sup> the whole congregation of the children of Iś'ra-el gathered themselves together at Shī'lōh, to go up to war against them.

13 And the children of Iś'ra-el <sup>m</sup> sent unto the children of Reu'ben, and to the children of Gād, and to the half tribe of Mā-nās'seh, into the land of Gīl'e-ād, <sup>n</sup> Phīn'q̄ has the son of Ē-le-ā-zar the priest,

14 And with him ten princes, of each <sup>2</sup> chief house a prince throughout all the tribes of Iś'ra-el; and <sup>o</sup> each one was an head of the house of their fathers among the thousands of Iś'ra-el.

B. C. 1444.

g ch. 17. 5.

h Num. 31. 27.  
i Sam. 30. 24.i Num. 32. 1,  
26, 29.k Deut. 13. 12,  
30.  
Judg. 20. 12.l Judg. 20. 1.  
m Deut. 13. 14.n Num. 25. 7.  
o Ex. 6. 25.p Heb. house  
of the father.q Num. 1. 4.  
r See Lev. 17.s Deut. 12. 13,  
14.

t Num. 25. 3, 4.

u Deut. 4. 3.  
v Num. 16. 22.w ch. 18. 1.  
x ch. 7. 1, 5.y Deut. 10. 17.  
z 1 Kin. 8. 39.

a Job 10. 7; 23. 10.

b Ps. 44. 21;  
139. 1, 2.c Jer. 12. 3.  
d 2 Cor. 11. 11.e 31.  
f Deut. 18. 19.g Sam. 20. 16.  
h Heb. To  
morrow.

15 ¶ And they came unto the children of Reu'ben, and to the children of Gād, and to the half tribe of Mā-nās'seh, unto the land of Gīl'e-ād, and they spake with them, saying,

16 Thus saith the whole congregation of the LORD, What trespass is this that ye have committed against the God of Iś'ra-el, to turn away this day from following the LORD, in that ye have builded you an altar, <sup>p</sup> that ye might rebel this day against the LORD?

17 Is the iniquity <sup>q</sup> of Pē'or too little for us, from which we are not cleansed until this day, although there was a plague in the congregation of the LORD,

18 But that ye must turn away this day from following the LORD? and it will be, seeing ye rebel to day against the LORD, that to morrow <sup>r</sup> he will be wroth with the whole congregation of Iś'ra-el.

19 Notwithstanding, if the land of your possession be unclean, then pass ye over unto the land of the possession of the LORD, <sup>s</sup> wherein the LORD's tabernacle dwelleth, and take possession among us: but rebel not against the LORD, nor rebel against us, in building you an altar beside the altar of the LORD our God.

20 <sup>t</sup> Did not Á'chān the son of Zē'-rah commit a trespass in the accursed thing, and wrath fell on all the congregation of Iś'ra-el? and that man perished not alone in his iniquity.

21 ¶ Then the children of Reu'ben and the children of Gād and the half tribe of Mā-nās'seh answered, and said unto the heads of the thousands of Iś'ra-el,

22 The LORD <sup>u</sup> God of gods, the LORD God of gods, he <sup>v</sup> knoweth, and Iś'ra-el he shall know; if it be in rebellion, or if in transgression against the LORD, (save us not this day,)

23 That we have built us an altar to turn from following the LORD, or if to offer thereon burnt offering or meat offering, or if to offer peace offerings thereon, let the LORD himself <sup>w</sup> require it;

24 And if we have not rather done it for fear of this thing, saying, <sup>x</sup> In time to come your children might

Speak unto our children, saying, What have ye to do with the LORD God of Is'ra-el?

25 For the LORD hath made Jôr'dan a border between us and you, ye children of Reu'ben and children of Gâd; ye have no part in the LORD: so shall your children make our children cease from fearing the LORD.

26 Therefore we said, Let us now prepare to build us an altar, not for burnt offering, nor for sacrifice:

27 But that it may be <sup>a</sup> a witness between us, and you, and our generations after us, that we might <sup>a</sup> do the service of the LORD before him with our burnt offerings, and with our sacrifices, and with our peace offerings; that your children may not say to our children in time to come, Ye have no part in the LORD.

28 Therefore said we, that it shall be, when they should so say to us or to our generations in time to come, that we may say again, Behold the pattern of the altar of the LORD, which our fathers made, not for burnt offerings, nor for sacrifices; but it is a witness between us and you.

29 God forbid that we should rebel against the LORD, and turn this day from following the LORD, <sup>b</sup> to build an altar for burnt offerings, for meat offerings, or for sacrifices, beside the altar of the LORD our God that is before his tabernacle.

30 ¶ And when Phîn'ê has the priest, and the princes of the congregation and heads of the thousands of Is'ra-el which were with him, heard the words that the children of Reu'ben and the children of Gâd and the children of Mânâs'seh spake, <sup>2</sup> it pleased them.

31 And Phîn'ê has the son of Ê-le-âzar the priest said unto the children of Reu'ben, and to the children of Gâd, and to the children of Mânâs'seh, This day we perceive that the LORD is <sup>c</sup> among us, because ye have not committed this trespass against the LORD: <sup>3</sup> now ye have delivered the children of Is'ra-el out of the hand of the LORD.

32 ¶ And Phîn'ê has the son of Ê-le-âzar the priest, and the princes, returned from the children of Reu'ben,

B. C. 1444.

2 ver. 34.  
Gen. 31. 48.  
ch. 24. 27.  
a Deut. 12. 5.  
6, 11, 12, 17,  
18, 26, 27.  
b Deut. 12. 13.  
14.  
2 Heb. it was good in their eyes.  
c Lev. 26. 11.  
12.  
2 Chr. 15. 2.  
3 Heb. then.  
d 1 Chr. 29. 20.  
Neh. 8. 6.  
Dan. 2. 19.  
Luke 2. 28.  
4 That is, A witness; So ch. 24. 27.

[cir. 1427.

a ch. 21. 44;  
22. 4.

b ch. 13. 1.  
5 Heb. come into days.  
c Deut. 31. 28.  
ch. 24. 1.  
1 Chr. 28. 1.

d Ex. 14. 14.  
ch. 10. 14, 42.

e ch. 13. 2, 6;  
18. 10.

6 Heb. at the sunset.  
f Ex. 23. 30;  
33. 2; 34. 11.  
Deut. 11. 23.  
ch. 13. 6.

g Num. 33. 53.

h ch. 1. 7.

i Deut. 5. 32;  
28. 14.  
j Ex. 23. 33.  
Deut. 7. 2, 3.  
Prov. 4. 14.  
Eph. 5. 11.  
f Ex. 23. 13.  
Ps. 16. 4.  
Jer. 5. 7.  
Zeph. 1. 5.  
See Num. 32. 38.

7 Or, For if ye will cleave, &c.  
m Deut. 10. 20;  
11. 22; 13. 4.  
ch. 22. 5.

and from the children of Gâd, out of the land of Gil'e-âd, unto the land of Că-nāan, to the children of Is'ra-el, and brought them word again.

33 And the thing pleased the children of Is'ra-el; and the children of Is'ra-el <sup>a</sup> blessed God, and did not intend to go up against them in battle, to destroy the land wherein the children of Reu'ben and Gâd dwelt.

34 And the children of Reu'ben and the children of Gâd called the altar <sup>a</sup> Êd: for it shall be a witness between us that the LORD is God.

## CHAPTER 23.

1 Joshua's exhortation before his death, 3 by former benefits, 5 by promises, 11 and by threatenings.

AND it came to pass a long time after that the LORD <sup>a</sup> had given rest unto Is'ra-el from all their enemies round about, that Jôsh'u-a <sup>b</sup> waxed old and <sup>5</sup> stricken in age.

2 And Jôsh'u-a <sup>c</sup> called for all Is'ra-el, and for their elders, and for their heads, and for their judges, and for their officers, and said unto them, I am old and stricken in age:

3 And ye have seen all that the LORD your God hath done unto all these nations because of you; for the <sup>a</sup> LORD your God is he that hath fought for you.

4 Behold, <sup>a</sup> I have divided unto you by lot these nations that remain, to be an inheritance for your tribes, from Jôr'dan, with all the nations that I have cut off, even unto the great sea, <sup>6</sup> westward.

5 And the LORD your God, <sup>f</sup> he shall expel them from before you, and drive them from out of your sight; and ye shall possess their land, <sup>g</sup> as the LORD your God hath promised unto you.

6 <sup>h</sup> Be ye therefore very courageous to keep and to do all that is written in the book of the law of Mō'ses, <sup>i</sup> that ye turn not aside therefrom to the right hand or to the left;

7 That ye <sup>k</sup> come not among these nations, these that remain among you; neither <sup>l</sup> make mention of the name of your gods, nor cause to swear by them, neither serve them, nor bow yourselves unto them:

8 <sup>m</sup> But <sup>m</sup> cleave unto the LORD your God, as ye have done unto this day.

9<sup>2</sup> For the LORD hath driven out from before you great nations and strong: but as for you, no man hath been able to stand before you unto this day.

10 One man of you shall chase a thousand: for the LORD your God, he it is that fighteth for you, as he hath promised you.

11 Take good heed therefore unto yourselves, that ye love the LORD your God.

12 Else if ye do in any wise go back, and cleave unto the remnant of these nations, even these that remain among you, and shall make marriages with them, and go in unto them, and they to you:

13 Know for a certainty that the LORD your God will no more drive out any of these nations from before you; but they shall be snares and traps unto you, and scourges in your sides, and thorns in your eyes, until ye perish from off this good land which the LORD your God hath given you.

14 And, behold, this day I am going the way of all the earth: and ye know in all your hearts and in all your souls, that not one thing hath failed of all the good things which the LORD your God spake concerning you; all are come to pass unto you, and not one thing hath failed thereof.

15 Therefore it shall come to pass, that as all good things are come upon you, which the LORD your God promised you; so shall the LORD bring upon you all evil things, until he have destroyed you from off this good land which the LORD your God hath given you.

16 When ye have transgressed the covenant of the LORD your God, which he commanded you, and have gone and served other gods, and bowed yourselves to them; then shall the anger of the LORD be kindled against you, and ye shall perish quickly from off the good land which he hath given unto you.

#### CHAPTER 24.

1 Joshua assemblETH the tribes at Shechem. 14 He renewETH the covenant between them and God. 29 Joshua's age, death, and burial. 32 Joseph's bones are buried. 33 Eleazar dieth.

B. C. 1427.

2 Or, Then the LORD will drive n Deut. 11. 23. o ch. 1. 5. p Lev. 26. 8. Deut. 32. 30. See Judg. 3. 31; 15. 13. 2 Sam. 23. 8. q Ex. 14. 14; 23. 27. Deut. 3. 22. r ch. 22. 5. 3 Heb. your souls.

s Heb. 10. 38, 39. 2 Pet. 2. 20, 21.

t Deut. 7. 3.

u Judg. 2. 3.

z Ex. 23. 33. Num. 33. 55. Deut. 7. 16. 1 Kin. 11. 4.

y 1 Kin. 2. 2. See Heb. 9. 27.

a ch. 21. 45. Luke 21. 33. a Deut. 24. 63. b Lev. 26. 16. Deut. 28. 15, 16, &c.

c Gen. 35. 4. b ch. 23. 2. c Sam. 10. 19. d Gen. 11. 26, 31.

e Gen. 31. 53. f Gen. 12. 1. Acts 7. 2, 3. g Gen. 21. 2, 3. Ps. 127. 3.

h Gen. 25. 24, 25, 26. i Gen. 36. 8. Deut. 2. 5. k Gen. 46. 1, 6. Acts 7. 15.

l Ex. 3. 10. m Ex. 7. 8; 9. 10; 12. n Ex. 12. 37, 51. o Ex. 14. 2. p Ex. 14. 9. q Ex. 14. 10. r Ex. 14. 20. s Ex. 14. 27, 28. t Deut. 4. 34; 29. 2.

u ch. 5. 6. x Num. 21. 21, 33. Deut. 2. 32; 3. 1.

y See Judg. 11. 25. z Num. 22. 5. Deut. 23. 1. a Deut. 23. 5. b Num. 23. 11, 20; 24. 10.

AND Jōsh'u-a gathered all the tribes of Is'ra-el to Shēchem, and called for the elders of Is'ra-el, and for their heads, and for their judges, and for their officers; and they presented themselves before God.

2 And Jōsh'u-a said unto all the people, Thus saith the LORD God of Is'ra-el, Your fathers dwelt on the other side of the flood in old time, even Tērah, the father of Ābrāhām, and the father of Nā'chōr: and they served other gods.

3 And I took your father Ābrāhām from the other side of the flood, and led him throughout all the land of Cānāan, and multiplied his seed, and gave him I'saac.

4 And I gave unto I'saac Jā'cōb and Ē'sau: and I gave unto Ē'sau mount Sē'ir, to possess it; but Jā'cōb and his children went down into Ē'gypt.

5 I sent Mō'sēs also and Aār'ōn, and I plagued Ē'gypt, according to that which I did among them: and afterward I brought you out.

6 And I brought your fathers out of Ē'gypt: and ye came unto the sea; and the Ē'gypt'jans pursued after your fathers with chariots and horsemen unto the Red sea.

7 And when they cried unto the LORD, he put darkness between you and the Ē'gypt'jans, and brought the sea upon them, and covered them; and your eyes have seen what I have done in Ē'gypt: and ye dwelt in the wilderness a long season.

8 And I brought you into the land of the Ām'ōr-ites, which dwelt on the other side Jōr'dan; and they fought with you: and I gave them into your hand, that ye might possess their land; and I destroyed them from before you.

9 Then Bā'lāk the son of Zīp'por, king of Mō'ab, arose and warred against Is'ra-el, and sent and called Bā'laam the son of Bē'or to curse you:

10 But I would not hearken unto Bā'laam; therefore he blessed you still: so I delivered you out of his hand.

11 And <sup>o</sup> ye went over Jôr'dan, and came unto Jêr'i-chô: and <sup>a</sup> the men of Jêr'i-chô fought against you, the Âm'ôr-ites, and the Pêr'iz-zites, and the Oâ'nân-ites, and the Hî'tîtes, and the Gîr'ga-shîtes, the Hî'vîtes, and the Jêb'u-sîtes; and I delivered them into your hand.

12 And <sup>e</sup> I sent the hornet before you, which drave them out from before you, *even* the two kings of the Âm'ôr-ites; *but* <sup>f</sup> not with thy sword, nor with thy bow.

13 And I have given you a land for which ye did not labour, and <sup>g</sup> cities which ye built not, and ye dwell in them; of the vineyards and olive-yards which ye planted not do ye eat.

14 ¶ <sup>h</sup> Now therefore fear the LORD, and serve him in <sup>i</sup> sincerity and in truth: and <sup>k</sup> put away the gods which your fathers served on the other side of the flood, and <sup>l</sup> in Êgÿpt; and serve ye the LORD.

15 And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD, <sup>m</sup> choose you this day whom ye will serve; whether <sup>n</sup> the gods which your fathers served that *were* on the other side of the flood, or <sup>o</sup> the gods of the Âm'ôr-ites, in whose land ye dwell: <sup>p</sup> but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD.

16 And the people answered and said, God forbid that we should forsake the LORD, to serve other gods;

17 For the LORD our God, he *is* that brought us up and our fathers out of the land of Êgÿpt, from the house of bondage, and which did those great signs in our sight, and preserved us in all the way wherein we went, and among all the people through whom we passed:

18 And the LORD drave out from before us all the people, *even* the Âm'ôr-ites which dwell in the land: *therefore* will we also serve the LORD; for he *is* our God.

19 And Jôsh'u-â said unto the people, <sup>q</sup> Ye cannot serve the LORD: for he *is* an <sup>r</sup> holy God; he *is* <sup>s</sup> a jealous God; <sup>t</sup> he will not forgive your transgressions nor your sins.

20 ¶ If ye forsake the LORD, and serve strange gods, <sup>x</sup> then he will

B. C. 1427.

ech. 3. 14, 17;  
4. 10, 11, 12;  
d ch. 6. 11, 12;  
1. 11, 12.

e Ex. 23. 28.  
Deut. 7. 20.  
f Ps. 44. 3, 6.  
g Deut. 6. 10, 11.  
h ch. 11. 13.  
i Deut. 10. 12.  
j Sam. 12. 24.  
k Gen. 17. 1;  
20. 5.

l Deut. 18. 13.  
m Ps. 119. 1.  
n 2 Cor. 1. 12.  
o Eph. 6. 24.  
p ver. 2, 23.  
q Lev. 17. 7.  
r Ezek. 20. 18.  
s Ezek. 20. 7.  
t 23. 3.

u See Ruth 1. 15.  
v Kin. 18. 21.  
w Ezek. 20. 39.  
x John 6. 67.  
y n ver. 14.  
z Ex. 23. 24.  
aa 32. 34; 34. 15.  
ab Deut. 13. 7;  
23. 18.

ac Judg. 6. 10.  
ad Gen. 18. 19.  
ae g Matt. 6. 24.  
af Lev. 19. 2.  
ag 1 Sam. 6. 20.  
ah Ps. 99. 5, 9.  
ai Is. 5. 16.  
aj s Ex. 20. 5.  
ak Ex. 23. 21.  
al u 1 Chr. 28. 9.  
am 2 Chr. 15. 2.  
an Ezra 8. 22.  
ao Is. 1. 28; 65. 11, 12.

ap Jer. 17. 13.  
aq r ch. 23. 15.  
ar Is. 63. 10.  
as Acte 7. 42.

at y Ps. 119. 173.  
au z ver. 14.  
av Gen. 35. 2.  
aw Judg. 10. 16.  
ax 1 Sam. 7. 3.  
ay a See Ex. 15. 25.  
az 2 Kin. 11. 17.  
ba b ver. 26.

bb c Deut. 31. 24.  
bc d See Judg. 9. 6.  
bd e See Gen. 28. 18.  
be ch. 4. 3.  
bf f Gen. 35. 4.  
bg g See Gen. 31. 43, 52.

bh Deut. 31. 19, 21, 26.  
bi ch. 22. 27, 28, 34.  
bj h Deut. 32. 1.  
bk i Judg. 2. 6.  
bl k Judg. 2. 8.  
bm l ch. 19. 50.  
bn Judg. 2. 9.  
bo m Judg. 2. 7.  
bp 2 Heb. *prolonged* their days after Joshua.  
bq n See Deut. 11. 2; 31. 13.  
br o Gen. 50. 25.  
bs Ex. 13. 19.  
bt p Gen. 33. 19.

turn and do you hurt, and consume you, after that he hath done you good.

21 And the people said unto Jôsh'u-â, Nay; but we will serve the LORD.

22 And Jôsh'u-â said unto the people, Ye *are* witnesses against yourselves that <sup>y</sup> ye have chosen you the LORD, to serve him. And they said, *We are* witnesses.

23 Now therefore <sup>z</sup> put away, *said* he, the strange gods which *are* among you, and incline your heart unto the LORD God of Îs'ra-el.

24 And the people said unto Jôsh'u-â, The LORD our God will we serve, and his voice will we obey.

25 So Jôsh'u-â <sup>a</sup> made a covenant with the people that day, and set them a statute and an ordinance <sup>b</sup> in Shé'chem.

26 ¶ And Jôsh'u-â <sup>c</sup> wrote these words in the book of the law of God, and took <sup>d</sup> a great stone, and <sup>e</sup> set it up there <sup>f</sup> under an oak, that *was* by the sanctuary of the LORD.

27 And Jôsh'u-â said unto all the people, Behold, this stone shall be <sup>g</sup> a witness unto us; for <sup>h</sup> it hath heard all the words of the LORD which he spake unto us: it shall be therefore a witness unto you, lest ye deny your God.

28 So <sup>i</sup> Jôsh'u-â let the people depart, every man unto his inheritance.

29 ¶ And it came to pass after these things, that Jôsh'u-â the son of Nûn, the servant of the LORD, died, *being* an hundred and ten years old.

30 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in 'Tîm'nath-sē'rah, which *is* in mount Ê'phrā'im, on the north side of the hill of Gā'āsh.

31 And <sup>m</sup> Îs'ra-el served the LORD all the days of Jôsh'u-â, and all the days of the elders that <sup>n</sup> overlived Jôsh'u-â, and which had <sup>n</sup> known all the works of the LORD, that he had done for Îs'ra-el.

32 ¶ And <sup>o</sup> the bones of Jô'seph, which the children of Îs'ra-el brought up out of Êgÿpt, buried they in Shé'chem, in a parcel of ground <sup>p</sup> which Jā'qob bought of the sons of Hā'mor the father of Shé'chem for an hun-

dred<sup>2</sup> pieces of silver: and it became the inheritance of the children of Jō'seph.

33 And Ê-le-â'zar the son of Aâr'qon

B. C. 1427.

2 Or, *lamb.*

3 Ex. 6. 25.

Judg. 20. 28.

cir. 1420.]

died; and they buried him in a hill, that pertained to <sup>2</sup>Phin'ê-has his son, which was given him in mount Ê'phrâ-lm.

## THE

## BOOK OF JUDGES.

## CHAPTER 1.

<sup>1</sup> The acts of Judah and Simeon. <sup>2</sup> Jerusalem taken. <sup>3</sup> Hēbron taken. <sup>4</sup> Othniel hath Achsah to wife for taking of Debir. <sup>5</sup> Hormah, Gaza, Askelon and Ekron taken. <sup>6</sup> The acts of Benjamin. <sup>7</sup> Of the house of Joseph, who take Beth-el. <sup>8</sup> Of Zebulun. <sup>9</sup> Of Asher. <sup>10</sup> Of Naphtali. <sup>11</sup> Of Dan.

NOW after the death of Jōsh'u-a it came to pass, that the children of Îs'ra-el <sup>a</sup> asked the LORD, saying, Who shall go up for us against the Cā'nāan-ites first, to fight against them?

2 And the LORD said, <sup>b</sup> Jū'dah shall go up: behold, I have delivered the land into his hand.

3 And Jū'dah said unto Sim'ē-on his brother, Come up with me into my lot, that we may fight against the Cā'nāan-ites; and <sup>c</sup> I likewise will go with thee into thy lot. So Sim'ē-on went with him.

4 And Jū'dah went up; and the LORD delivered the Cā'nāan-ites and the Pēr'iz-zites into their hand: and they slew of them in <sup>d</sup> Bē'zek ten thousand men.

5 And they found Ā-dōn'î-bē'zek in Bē'zek: and they fought against him, and they slew the Cā'nāan-ites and the Pēr'iz-zites.

6 But Ā-dōn'î-bē'zek fled; and they pursued after him, and caught him, and cut off his thumbs and his great toes.

7 And Ā-dōn'î-bē'zek said, Three-score and ten kings, having <sup>3</sup> their thumbs and their great toes cut off, <sup>4</sup> gathered their meat under my table <sup>a</sup> as I have done, so God hath required me. And they brought him to Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and there he died.

8 Now <sup>f</sup> the children of Jū'dah had fought against Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and had taken it, and smitten it with the edge of the sword, and set the city on fire.

9 ¶ And afterward the children

B. C. 1425.

<sup>a</sup> Num. 27. 21.

ch. 20. 18.

<sup>b</sup> Gen. 49. 8.

[1444.

<sup>c</sup> ver. 17.

<sup>d</sup> 1 Sam. 11. 8.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. the thumbs of their hands and of their feet.

<sup>4</sup> Or, gleamed.

<sup>e</sup> Lev. 24. 19.

<sup>f</sup> 1 Sam. 15. 33.

<sup>g</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 13.

<sup>h</sup> See Josh. 15. 63.

[cir. 1425.

<sup>i</sup> Josh. 10. 36;

11. 21; 15. 13.

<sup>j</sup> Or, low country.

<sup>k</sup> Josh. 14. 15;

15. 13, 14.

<sup>l</sup> Josh. 15. 15.

<sup>m</sup> Josh. 15. 16.

17.

<sup>n</sup> 1 Chr. 3. 9.

<sup>o</sup> Josh. 15. 18.

<sup>p</sup> Gen. 33. 11.

<sup>q</sup> 1 Sam. 4. 11, 17.

<sup>r</sup> 1 Sam. 15. 6.

<sup>s</sup> 1 Chr. 2. 35.

<sup>t</sup> Jer. 35. 2.

<sup>u</sup> Deut. 34. 2.

<sup>v</sup> Num. 21. 1.

<sup>w</sup> Num. 10. 32.

<sup>x</sup> ver. 3.

<sup>y</sup> Num. 21. 3.

<sup>z</sup> Josh. 19. 4.

<sup>aa</sup> Josh. 11. 22.

of Jū'dah went down to fight against the Cā'nāan-ites, that dwelt in the mountain, and in the south, and in the <sup>5</sup> valley.

10 And Jū'dah went against the Cā'nāan-ites that dwelt in Hē'bron: (now the name of Hē'bron before was <sup>h</sup> Kir'jath-ār'bā:) and they slew Shē'shāi, and Ā-hi'mān, and Tāl'māi.

11 <sup>i</sup> And from thence he went against the inhabitants of Dē'bīr: and the name of Dē'bīr before was Kir'jath-sē'phēr:

12 <sup>k</sup> And Cā'leb said, He that smiteth Kir'jath-sē'phēr, and taketh it, to him will I give Āch'sah my daughter to wife.

13 And Ōth'nī-el the son of Kē'nāz, <sup>l</sup> Cā'leb's younger brother, took it: and he gave him Āch'sah his daughter to wife.

14 <sup>m</sup> And it came to pass, when she came to him, that she moved him to ask of her father a field; and she lighted from off her ass; and Cā'leb said unto her, What wilt thou?

15 And she said unto him, <sup>n</sup> Give me a blessing: for thou hast given me a south land; give me also springs of water. And Cā'leb gave her the upper springs and the nether springs.

16 <sup>o</sup> And the children of the Kē'n-ite, Mō'ses' father in law, went up out <sup>p</sup> of the city of palm trees with the children of Jū'dah into the wilderness of Jū'dah, which lieth in the south of <sup>q</sup> Ā'rād; <sup>r</sup> and they went: and dwelt among the people.

17 <sup>s</sup> And Jū'dah went with Sim'ē-on his brother, and they slew the Cā'nāan-ites that inhabited Zē'phath, and utterly destroyed it. And the name of the city was called <sup>t</sup> Hōr'mah.

18 Also Jū'dah took <sup>u</sup> Gā'za with the coast thereof, and Ās'kē-lōm



with the coast thereof, and Ēk'rōn with the coast thereof.

19 And <sup>2</sup>the LORD was with Jū'dah; and <sup>2</sup>he drove out the inhabitants of the mountain; but could not drive out the inhabitants of the valley, because they had <sup>2</sup>chariots of iron.

20 <sup>2</sup>And they gave Hē'bron unto Cā'leb, as Mō'ses said: and he expelled thence the three sons of Ā'nāk.

21 <sup>2</sup>And the children of Bēn'jāmin did not drive out the Jēb'u-sites that inhabited Jē-ru'sā-lēm; but the Jēb'u-sites dwell with the children of Bēn'jāmin in Jē-ru'sā-lēm unto this day.

22 ¶ And the house of Jō'seph, they also went up against Bēth'-el: <sup>2</sup>and the LORD was with them.

23 And the house of Jō'seph <sup>2</sup>sent to descry Bēth'-el. (Now the name of the city before was <sup>2</sup>Lūz.)

24 And the spies saw a man come forth out of the city, and they said unto him, Shew us, we pray thee, the entrance into the city, and <sup>2</sup>we will shew thee mercy.

25 And when he shewed them the entrance into the city, they smote the city with the edge of the sword; but they let go the man and all his family.

26 And the man went into the land of the Hīt'tites, and built a city, and called the name thereof Lūz: which is the name thereof unto this day.

27 ¶ Neither did Mā-nās'seh drive out the inhabitants of Bēth-shē'an and her towns, nor Tā'a-nāch and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Dōr and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Īb'lg-ām and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Mē-gīd'dō and her towns: but the Cā'nāan-ites would dwell in that land.

28 And it came to pass, when Īs'-rā-el was strong, that they put the Cā'nāan-ites to tribute, and did not utterly drive them out.

29 ¶ Neither did Ēphrā'im drive out the Cā'nāan-ites that dwell in Gē'zēr; but the Cā'nāan-ites dwell in Gē'zēr among them.

30 ¶ Neither did Zēb'u-lun drive out the inhabitants of Kīt'rōn, nor

B. C. 1425.

z ver. 2.  
2 Kin. 18. 7.  
2 Or, he possessed the mountain.

y Josh. 17. 16, 18.

z Num. 14. 24.  
Deut. 1. 36.  
Josh. 14. 9, 13; 15. 13, 14.

a See Josh. 15. 63; 18. 28.

b ver. 19.  
c Josh. 2. 1; 7. 2.

ch. 18. 2.  
d Gen. 28. 19.  
e Josh. 2. 12, 14.

f Josh. 17. 11, 12, 13.  
g Josh. 18. 10.  
1 Kin. 9. 16.

h Josh. 19. 15.  
i Josh. 19. 24-30.

k Pa. 106. 34, 35.  
l Josh. 19. 38.

m ver. 32.  
n ver. 30.  
o Josh. 19. 42.

3 Heb. heavy.  
p Num. 34. 4.  
Josh. 15. 3.

4 Or, Maakah.  
akrabim.

5 Or, messenger.  
a ver. 5.

b Gen. 17. 7.

c Deut. 7. 2.

d Deut. 12. 3.

e ver. 20.  
Pa. 106. 34.

f Josh. 23. 13.

g ch. 3. 6.  
h Ex. 23. 33;

34. 12.  
Deut. 7. 16.  
Pa. 106. 36.

the <sup>h</sup>inhabitants of Nā'hā-lōl; but the Cā'nāan-ites dwelt among them, and became tributaries.

31 ¶ Neither did Āsh'ēr drive out the inhabitants of Āc'chō, nor the inhabitants of Zi'dōn, nor of Ah'lāb, nor of Āch'zīb, nor of Hēl'bah, nor of Ā'phik, nor of Rē'hōb:

32 But the Āsh'ēr-ites <sup>h</sup>dwelt among the Cā'nāan-ites, the inhabitants of the land: for they did not drive them out.

33 ¶ Neither did Nāph'tā-li drive out the inhabitants of Bēth-shē'mesh, nor the inhabitants of Bēth-ā'nāth; but he <sup>m</sup>dwelt among the Cā'nāan-ites, the inhabitants of the land: nevertheless the inhabitants of Bēth-shē'mesh and of Bēth-ā'nāth <sup>n</sup>became tributaries unto them.

34 And the Ām'ōr-ites forced the children of Dān into the mountain: for they would not suffer them to come down to the valley:

35 But the Ām'ōr-ites would dwell in mount Hēr'rēš <sup>o</sup>in Āij'a-lōn, and in Shā-āl'bim: yet the hand of the house of Jō'seph <sup>3</sup>prevailed, so that they became tributaries.

36 And the coast of the Ām'ōr-ites was <sup>p</sup>from <sup>4</sup>the going up to Ā-krāb'bim, from the rock, and upward.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 An angel rebuketh the people at Bochim. 6 The wickedness of the new generation after Joshua. 14 God's anger and pity towards them. 20 The Canaanites are left to prove Israel.

AND an <sup>5</sup>angel of the LORD came up from Gil'gāl <sup>a</sup>to Bō'chim, and said, I made you to go up out of Ē'gypt, and have brought you unto the land which I swore unto your fathers; and <sup>b</sup>I said, I will never break my covenant with you.

2 And <sup>c</sup>ye shall make no league with the inhabitants of this land; <sup>d</sup>ye shall throw down their altars: <sup>e</sup>but ye have not obeyed my voice: why have ye done this?

3 Wherefore I also said, I will not drive them out from before you; but they shall be <sup>f</sup>as thorns in your sides, and <sup>g</sup>their gods shall be a <sup>h</sup>snare unto you.

4 And it came to pass, when the angel of the LORD spake these words unto all the children of Īs'-rā-el, that

the people lifted up their voice, and wept.

5 And they called the name of that place <sup>2</sup>Bō'chim: and they sacrificed there unto the LORD.

6 ¶ And when <sup>1</sup>Jōsh'u-a had let the people go, the children of Is'ra-el went every man unto his inheritance to possess the land.

7 <sup>k</sup> And the people served the LORD all the days of Jōsh'u-a, and all the days of the elders that <sup>3</sup>outlived Jōsh'u-a, who had seen all the great works of the LORD, that he did for Is'ra-el.

8 And <sup>1</sup>Jōsh'u-a the son of Nūn, the servant of the LORD, died, being an hundred and ten years old.

9 <sup>m</sup> And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in <sup>n</sup>Tim'nath-hē'rēs, in the mount of E'phra'im, on the north side of the hill Gā'āsh.

10 And also all that generation were gathered unto their fathers: and there arose another generation after them, which <sup>o</sup>knew not the LORD, nor yet the works which he had done for Is'ra-el.

11 ¶ And the children of Is'ra-el did evil in the sight of the LORD, and served Bā'al-im:

12 And they <sup>p</sup>forsook the LORD God of their fathers, which brought them out of the land of E'gypt, and followed <sup>q</sup>other gods, of the gods of the people that were round about them, and <sup>r</sup>bowed themselves unto them, and provoked the LORD to anger.

13 And they forsook the LORD, <sup>s</sup>and served Bā'al and Ash'ta-rōth.

14 ¶ And the anger of the LORD was hot against Is'ra-el, and he <sup>t</sup>delivered them into the hands of spoilers that spoiled them, and <sup>u</sup>he sold them into the hands of their enemies round about, so that they <sup>v</sup>could not any longer stand before their enemies.

15 Whithersoever they went out, the hand of the LORD was against them for evil, as the LORD had said, and <sup>w</sup>as the LORD had sworn unto them: and they were greatly distressed.

16 ¶ Nevertheless <sup>x</sup>the LORD raised up judges, which <sup>y</sup>delivered them

B. C. 1425.

2 That is, Weepers.

cir. 1444.]

1 Josh. 22. 6;

24. 23.

3 Josh. 24. 31.

3 Heb. pro-

longed

days after

Joshua.

1 Josh. 24. 29.

m Josh. 24. 30.

n Josh. 19. 50;

24. 30.

o Timnath-

serah.

o Ex. 3. 2.

1 Sam. 2. 12.

1 Chr. 28. 9.

Jer. 9. 3; 22.

15.

Gal. 4. 8.

2 Thees. 1. 8.

Tit. 1. 16.

cir. 1426.]

p Deut. 31.

16.

q Deut. 6. 14.

r Ex. 20. 5.

s ch. 3. 7;

10. 6.

t Josh. 106. 36.

u ch. 3. 8.

Ps. 106. 40.

41. 42.

u2Kin. 17. 20.

v ch. 3. 8; 4. 2.

Ps. 44. 12.

Is. 50. 1.

y Lev. 26. 37.

Joah. 7. 12.

14.

z Lev. 26.

a ch. 3. 9, 10.

15.

1 Sam. 12. 11.

Acts 13. 20.

cir. 1406.]

4 Heb. saved.

b Ex. 34. 15.

16.

Lev. 17. 7.

c Josh. 1. 5.

d See Gen.

6. 6.

e Deut. 32. 36.

Ps. 106. 44, 45.

f ch. 3. 12; 4.

1. 8. 35.

5 Or, were

corrupt.

6 Heb. they

let nothing

fall of their.

7 Jer. 14.

g Josh. 23. 16.

h Josh. 23. 13.

i ch. 3. 1. 4.

k Deut. 3. 2.

16; 13. 3.

7 Or, suffered.

a ch. 2. 21. 22.

out of the hand of those that spoiled them.

17 And yet they would not hearken unto their judges, but they <sup>b</sup>went a whoring after other gods, and bowed themselves unto them: they turned quickly out of the way which their fathers walked in, obeying the commandments of the LORD; but they did not so.

18 And when the LORD raised them up judges, then <sup>c</sup>the LORD was with the judge, and delivered them out of the hand of their enemies all the days of the judge: <sup>d</sup>for it repented the LORD because of their groanings by reason of them that oppressed them and vexed them.

19 And it came to pass, <sup>e</sup>when the judge was dead, that they returned, and <sup>f</sup>corrupted themselves more than their fathers, in following other gods to serve them, and to bow down unto them; <sup>g</sup>they ceased not from their own doings, nor from their stubborn way.

20 ¶ And the anger of the LORD was hot against Is'ra-el; and he said, Because that this people hath <sup>h</sup>transgressed my covenant which I commanded their fathers, and have not hearkened unto my voice;

21 <sup>i</sup>I also will not henceforth drive out any from before them of the nations which Jōsh'u-a left when he died:

22 <sup>j</sup>That through them I may <sup>k</sup>prove Is'ra-el, whether they will keep the way of the LORD to walk therein, as their fathers did keep it, or not.

23 Therefore the LORD <sup>l</sup>left those nations, without driving them out hastily; neither delivered he them into the hand of Jōsh'u-a.

### CHAPTER 3.

1 The nations which were left to prove Israel. 6 They commit idolatry. 8 Othniel delivereth them from Chushan-rishathaim. 12 Ehud from Eglon. 31 Shamgar from the Philistines.

NOW these are <sup>a</sup>the nations which the LORD left, to prove Is'ra-el by them, even as many of Is'ra-el as had not known all the wars of Cā'nān;

2 Only that the generations of the children of Is'ra-el might know, to teach them war, at the least such as before knew nothing thereof;

3 Namely, <sup>b</sup> five lords of the Phī-lis-tines, and all the Cā-nāan-ites, and the Si-dō-ni-ans, and the Hī-vites that dwelt in mount Lēb'g-non, from mount Bā'al-hēr'mōn unto the entering in of Hā'math.

4 And they were to prove Īs-rā-el by them, to know whether they would hearken unto the commandments of the LORD, which he commanded their fathers by the hand of Mō'ses.

5 ¶ And the children of Īs-rā-el dwelt among the Cā-nāan-ites, Hīt-tites, and Am'ōr-ites, and Pēr'iz-zites, and Hī-vites, and Jēb'u-sites:

6 And <sup>e</sup> they took their daughters to be their wives, and gave their daughters to their sons, and served their gods.

7 And the children of Īs-rā-el did evil in the sight of the LORD, and forgot the LORD their God, <sup>g</sup> and served Bā'al-im and <sup>h</sup> the groves.

8 ¶ Therefore the anger of the LORD was hot against Īs-rā-el, and he <sup>i</sup> sold them into the hand of <sup>k</sup> Chū'shan-rish-g-thā'im king of <sup>2</sup> Mēs-q-pō-tā-mī-a: and the children of Īs-rā-el served Chū'shan-rish-g-thā'im eight years.

9 And when the children of Īs-rā-el <sup>l</sup> cried unto the LORD, the LORD <sup>m</sup> raised up a <sup>3</sup> deliverer to the children of Īs-rā-el, who delivered them, even <sup>n</sup> Ōth'nī-el the son of Kē'nāz, Cā'leb's younger brother.

10 And <sup>o</sup> the Spirit of the LORD <sup>4</sup> came upon him, and he judged Īs-rā-el, and went out to war: and the LORD delivered Chū'shan-rish-g-thā'im king of <sup>5</sup> Mēs-q-pō-tā-mī-a into his hand; and his hand prevailed against Chū'shan-rish-g-thā'im.

11 And the land had rest forty years. And Ōth'nī-el the son of Kē'nāz died.

12 ¶ And the children of Īs-rā-el did evil again in the sight of the LORD: and the LORD strengthened <sup>q</sup> Ēg'lōn the king of Mō'ab against Īs-rā-el, because they had done evil in the sight of the LORD.

13 And he gathered unto him the children of Am'mōn and <sup>r</sup> Am'g-lēk, and went and smote Īs-rā-el, and possessed <sup>s</sup> the city of palm trees.

B. C. 1406.

b Josh. 13. 3.

[cir. 1336.]

c ch. 2. 22.

d Ps. 106. 35.

e Ex. 34. 16.  
Deut. 7. 3.

f ch. 2. 11.

g ch. 2. 13.

h Ex. 34. 13.  
Deut. 16. 21.  
ch. 6. 25.  
cir. 1402.]i ch. 2. 14.  
k Hab. 3. 7.  
2 Heb. Aram-naharaim.l ver. 15.  
ch. 4. 3; 6. 7;  
10. 10; 13. 19.m ch. 2. 16.  
n ch. 2. 16.  
o ver. 15.p ch. 1. 13.  
q See Num. 27. 18.

r ch. 6. 34; 11. 29; 13. 25; 14. 6, 19.

s 1 Sam. 11. 6.  
2 Chr. 15. 1.  
cir. 1394.]t Heb. was.  
5 Heb. Aram.  
p ch. 2. 19.q 1 Sam. 12. 9.  
r ch. 5. 14.  
s ch. 1. 16.t Deut. 28. 49.  
u ver. 8.  
v Pa. 78. 34.w Or, the son of Jemini.  
x Heb. shut of his right hand.y ch. 20. 16.  
z Josh. 4. 20.aa Or, graven images.  
ab Heb. a parlour of cooling.ac See Amos 3. 15.  
ad Cir. 1354.]  
ae Or, it came out at the fundament.

af Or, doeth his easement.

1 Sam. 24. 3.

14 So the children of Īs-rā-el <sup>1</sup> served Ēg'lōn the king of Mō'ab eighteen years.

15 But when the children of Īs-rā-el <sup>u</sup> cried unto the LORD, the LORD raised them up a deliverer, Ē'hūd the son of Gē'rā, <sup>6</sup> a Bēn'jā-mite, a man <sup>7</sup> left-handed: and by him the children of Īs-rā-el sent a present unto Ēg'lōn the king of Mō'ab.

16 But Ē'hūd made him a dagger which had two edges, of a cubit length; and he did gird it under his raiment upon his right thigh.

17 And he brought the present unto Ēg'lōn king of Mō'ab: and Ēg'lōn was a very fat man.

18 And when he had made an end to offer the present, he sent away the people that bare the present.

19 But he himself turned again <sup>z</sup> from the <sup>8</sup> quarries that were by Gīl'gāl, and said, I have a secret errand unto thee, O king: who said, Keep silence. And all that stood by him went out from him.

20 And Ē'hūd came unto him; and he was sitting in <sup>9</sup> a summer parlour, which he had for himself alone. And Ē'hūd said, I have a message from God unto thee. And he arose out of his seat.

21 And Ē'hūd put forth his left hand, and took the dagger from his right thigh, and thrust it into his belly:

22 And the haft also went in after the blade; and the fat closed upon the blade, so that he could not draw the dagger out of his belly; and <sup>10</sup> the dirt came out.

23 Then Ē'hūd went forth through the porch, and shut the doors of the parlour upon him, and locked them.

24 When he was gone out, his servants came; and when they saw that, behold, the doors of the parlour were locked, they said, Surely he <sup>11</sup> covereth his feet in his summer chamber.

25 And they tarried till they were ashamed: and, behold, he opened not the doors of the parlour; therefore they took a key, and opened them: and, behold, their lord was fallen down dead on the earth.

26 And Ē'hūd escaped while they

tarried, and passed beyond the quarries, and escaped unto Sē'î-rāth.

27 And it came to pass, when he was come, that <sup>y</sup>he blew a trumpet in the <sup>z</sup>mountain of E'phrā'im, and the children of Iṣ'ra-el went down with him from the mount, and he before them.

28 And he said unto them, Follow after me : for <sup>a</sup>the LORD hath delivered your enemies the Mō'ab-ites into your hand. And they went down after him, and took <sup>b</sup>the fords of Jōr'dan toward Mō'ab, and suffered not a man to pass over.

29 And they slew of Mō'ab at that time about ten thousand men, all <sup>2</sup>lusty, and all men of valour; and there escaped not a man.

30 So Mō'ab was subdued that day under the hand of Iṣ'ra-el. And <sup>c</sup>the land had rest fourscore years.

31 ¶ And after him was <sup>a</sup>Shām'gār the son of Ā'nāth, which slew of the Philis'tines six hundred men <sup>e</sup>with an ox goad : <sup>f</sup>and he also delivered <sup>g</sup>Iṣ'ra-el.

#### CHAPTER 4.

1 Deborah and Barak deliver them from Jabin and Sisera. 18 Jael killeth Sisera.

AND <sup>a</sup>the children of Iṣ'ra-el again did evil in the sight of the LORD, when E'hūd was dead.

2 And the LORD <sup>b</sup>sold them into the hand of Jā'bin king of Cā'nāan, that reigned in <sup>c</sup>Hā'zōr; the captain of whose host was <sup>d</sup>Sis'e-rā, which dwelt in <sup>e</sup>Hā-rō'sheth of the Gēn'tileṣ.

3 And the children of Iṣ'ra-el cried unto the LORD : for he had nine hundred <sup>f</sup>chariots of iron; and twenty years <sup>g</sup>he mightily oppressed the children of Iṣ'ra-el.

4 ¶ And Dēb'q-rah, a prophetess, the wife of Lāp'î-dōth, she judged Iṣ'ra-el at that time.

5 <sup>h</sup>And she dwelt under the palm tree of Dēb'q-rah between Rā'ma and Bēth'-el in mount E'phrā'im : and the children of Iṣ'ra-el came up to her for judgment.

6 And she sent and called <sup>i</sup>Bā'rak the son of Ā-bin'ō-ām out <sup>k</sup>of Kē-deesh-nāph'tā-li, and said unto him, Hath not the LORD God of Iṣ'ra-el commanded, saying, Go and draw

B. C. 1336.

y ch. 5. 14; 6. 34.  
1 Sam. 13. 3.  
z Josh. 17. 15.  
ch. 7. 24; 17. 1; 19. 1.

a ch. 7. 9. 15.  
1 Sam. 17. 47.

b Josh. 2. 7.  
ch. 12. 5.  
2 Heb. fat.  
c ver. 11.

d ch. 5. 6. 8.  
1 Sam. 13. 19, 22.

It seems to concern only the country next to the Philistines.  
e 1 Sam. 17. 47, 50.

f ch. 2. 16.  
g So part is called Israel.

ch. 4. 1, 3.  
h. 10. 7, 17; 11. 4. &c.  
1 Sam. 4. 1.

a ch. 2. 19.  
cir. 1316.]

b ch. 2. 14.  
c Josh. 11. 1.  
10: 19. 36.  
d 1 Sam. 12. 9.  
Ps. 83. 9.

It seems to concern only North Israel.  
e ver. 13. 16.  
f ch. 1. 19.

g ch. 5. 8.  
h Gen. 35. 8.  
i Heb. 11. 22.  
k Josh. 19. 37.  
l Ex. 14. 4.

m ch. 5. 21.  
n Kin. 18. 40.  
o Ps. 30. 5, 10.  
p ch. 2. 14.  
q ch. 5. 18.  
r See Ex. 11. 3.

s Kin. 20. 10.  
t ch. 1. 16.  
u Num. 10. 29.  
s ver. 6.

3 Heb. gathered by cry, or, proclamation.  
cir. 1296.]

t Deut. 9. 3.  
2 Sam. 5. 24.  
Ea. 83. 7.  
Is. 52. 12.

u Ps. 83. 9, 10.  
See Josh. 10. 10.

toward mount Tā'bôr, and take with thee ten thousand men of the children of Nāph'tā-li and of the children of Zēb'u-lun?

7 And <sup>i</sup>I will draw unto thee to the <sup>m</sup>river Kī'shōn Sis'e-rā, the captain of Jā'bin's army, with his chariots and his multitude; and I will deliver him into thine hand.

8 And Bā'rak said unto her, If thou wilt go with me, then I will go: but if thou wilt not go with me, then I will not go.

9 And she said, I will surely go with thee: notwithstanding the journey that thou takest shall not be for thine honour; for the LORD shall <sup>n</sup>sell Sis'e-rā into the hand of a woman. And Dēb'q-rah arose, and went with Bā'rak to Kē'desh.

10 ¶ And Bā'rak called <sup>o</sup>Zēb'u-lun and Nāph'tā-li to Kē'desh; and he went up with ten thousand men <sup>p</sup>at his feet: and Dēb'q-rah went up with him.

11 Now Hē'bēr <sup>q</sup>the Kēn'ite, which was of the children of <sup>r</sup>Hō'bāb the father in law of Mō'ses, had severed himself from the Kēn'ites, and pitched his tent unto the plain of Zā-ā-nā'im, <sup>s</sup>which is by Kē'desh.

12 And they shewed Sis'e-rā that Bā'rak the son of Ā-bin'ō-ām was gone up to mount Tā'bôr.

13 And Sis'e-rā <sup>3</sup>gathered together all his chariots, even nine hundred chariots of iron, and all the people that were with him, from Hā-rō'sheth of the Gēn'tileṣ unto the river of Kī'shōn.

14 And Dēb'q-rah said unto Bā'rak, Up; for this is the day in which the LORD hath delivered Sis'e-rā into thine hand: <sup>t</sup>is not the LORD gone out before thee? So Bā'rak went down from mount Tā'bôr, and ten thousand men after him.

15 And <sup>u</sup>the LORD discomfited Sis'e-rā, and all his chariots, and all his host, with the edge of the sword before Bā'rak; so that Sis'e-rā lighted down off his chariot, and fled away on his feet.

16 But Bā'rak pursued after the chariots, and after the host, unto Hā-rō'sheth of the Gēn'tileṣ: and all the host of Sis'e-rā fell upon the

edge of the sword; and there was not <sup>2</sup> a man left.

17 Howbeit Sis'e-rā fled away on his heel to the tent of Jā'el the wife of Hē'bēr the Kēn'ite: for there was peace between Jā'bin the king of Iā'zōr and the house of Hē'bēr the Kēn'ite.

18 ¶ And Jā'el went out to meet Sis'e-rā, and said unto him, Turn in, my lord, turn in to me; fear not. And when he had turned in unto her into the tent, she covered him with a <sup>3</sup> mantle.

19 And he said unto her, Give me, I pray thee, a little water to drink; for I am thirsty. And she opened <sup>a</sup> a bottle of milk, and gave him drink, and covered him.

20 Again he said unto her, Stand in the door of the tent, and it shall be, when any man doth come and enquire of thee, and say, Is there any man here? that thou shalt say, No.

21 Then Jā'el Hē'bēr's wife <sup>4</sup> took a nail of the tent, and <sup>4</sup> took an hammer in her hand, and went softly unto him, and smote the nail into his temples, and fastened it into the ground: for he was fast asleep and weary. So he died.

22 And, behold, as Bā'arak pursued Sis'e-rā, Jā'el came out to meet him, and said unto him, Come, and I will shew thee the man whom thou seekest. And when he came into her tent, behold, Sis'e-rā lay dead, and the nail was in his temples.

23 So <sup>2</sup> God subdued on that day Jā'bin the king of Cā'nāan before the children of Iṣ'ra-el.

24 And the hand of the children of Iṣ'ra-el <sup>5</sup> prospered, and prevailed against Jā'bin the king of Cā'nāan, until they had destroyed Jā'bin king of Cā'nāan.

## CHAPTER 5.

The song of Deborah and Barak.

THEN <sup>a</sup> sang Dēb'q-rah and Bā'arak the son of A-bin'ō-ām on that day, saying,

2 Praise ye the LORD for the <sup>b</sup> avenging of Iṣ'ra-el, <sup>c</sup> when the people willingly offered themselves.

3 <sup>d</sup> Hear, O ye kings; give ear, O ye princes; I, even I, will sing unto

B. C. 1296.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. unto one.

<sup>3</sup> Or, rug, or, blanket.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 5. 25.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 5. 26.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 18. 16.

<sup>i</sup> Ps. 18. 47.

<sup>j</sup> Heb. going

went and

was hard.

<sup>a</sup> See Ex.

15. 1.

<sup>b</sup> Ps. 18. title.

<sup>c</sup> Ps. 18. 47.

<sup>d</sup> 2 Chr. 17. 16.

<sup>e</sup> Deut. 32.

<sup>f</sup> 1. 3.

<sup>g</sup> Ps. 2. 10.

<sup>h</sup> Deut. 33. 2.

<sup>i</sup> Ps. 68. 7.

<sup>j</sup> 2 Sam. 22. 8.

<sup>k</sup> Ps. 68. 8.

<sup>l</sup> Is. 64. 3.

<sup>m</sup> Heb. 3. 3, 10.

<sup>n</sup> Deut. 4. 11.

<sup>o</sup> Ps. 97. 5.

<sup>p</sup> 6 Heb.

<sup>q</sup> flowed.

<sup>r</sup> A. K. 19. 18.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 3. 31.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 4. 17.

<sup>u</sup> Lev. 26. 22.

<sup>v</sup> 2 Chr. 15. 5.

<sup>w</sup> Is. 33. 8.

<sup>x</sup> Lam. 1. 4; 4.

<sup>y</sup> 1 Heb.

<sup>z</sup> walkers of

paths.

<sup>a</sup> Heb.

<sup>b</sup> crooked

ways.

<sup>c</sup> m. Is. 49. 23.

<sup>d</sup> n. Deut. 32.

<sup>e</sup> 16.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 2. 12, 17.

<sup>g</sup> So 1 Sam.

13. 19, 22.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 4. 3.

<sup>i</sup> p ver. 2.

<sup>j</sup> Or, Medi-

tate.

<sup>k</sup> q. Ps. 105. 2;

<sup>l</sup> 145. 5.

<sup>m</sup> r ch. 10. 4;

<sup>n</sup> 12. 14.

<sup>o</sup> s Ps. 107. 32.

<sup>p</sup> 10 Heb.

<sup>q</sup> righteous-

nesses of the

LORD.

<sup>r</sup> 1 Sam. 12. 7.

<sup>s</sup> Ps. 145. 7.

<sup>t</sup> u Ps. 57. 8.

<sup>u</sup> x Ps. 68. 18.

<sup>v</sup> y Ps. 49. 14.

<sup>w</sup> z ch. 3. 27.

<sup>x</sup> a ch. 3. 13.

<sup>y</sup> b Num. 32. 39.

<sup>z</sup> 11 Heb. draw

with the pen,

&c.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 4. 14.

<sup>d</sup> 12 Heb. his

feet.

<sup>e</sup> 13 Or, In the

divisions,

&c.

<sup>f</sup> 14 Heb. im-

pressions.

the LORD; I will sing praise to the LORD God of Iṣ'ra-el.

4 LORD, <sup>e</sup> when thou wentest out of Sē'ir, when thou marchedst out of the field of E'dom, <sup>f</sup> the earth trembled, and the heavens dropped, the clouds also dropped water.

5 <sup>g</sup> The mountains <sup>h</sup> melted from before the LORD, even <sup>h</sup> that Sī'nai from before the LORD God of Iṣ'ra-el.

6 In the days of <sup>i</sup> Shām'gār the son of A'nāth, in the days of <sup>k</sup> Jā'el, <sup>l</sup> the highways were unoccupied, and the <sup>m</sup> travellers walked through <sup>n</sup> byways.

7 The inhabitants of the villages ceased, they ceased in Iṣ'ra-el, until that I Dēb'q-rah arose, that I arose <sup>m</sup> a mother in Iṣ'ra-el.

8 They <sup>n</sup> chose new gods; then was war in the gates: <sup>o</sup> was there a shield or spear seen among forty thousand in Iṣ'ra-el?

9 My heart is toward the governors of Iṣ'ra-el, that <sup>p</sup> offered themselves willingly among the people. Bless ye the LORD.

10 <sup>q</sup> Speak, ye <sup>r</sup> that ride on white asses, <sup>s</sup> ye that sit in judgment, and walk by the way.

11 They that are delivered from the noise of archers in the places of drawing water, there shall they rehearse the <sup>t</sup> righteous acts of the LORD, even the righteous acts toward the inhabitants of his villages in Iṣ'ra-el: then shall the people of the LORD go down to the gates.

12 <sup>u</sup> Awake, awake, Dēb'q-rah: awake, awake, utter a song: arise, Bā'arak, and <sup>v</sup> lead thy captivity captive, thou son of A-bin'ō-ām.

13 Then he made him that remaineth <sup>w</sup> have dominion over the nobles among the people: the LORD made me have dominion over the mighty.

14 <sup>z</sup> Out of E'phrā-im was there a root of them <sup>a</sup> against Am'a-lēk; after thee, Bēn'jā-min, among thy people; out of <sup>b</sup> Mā'chir came down governors, and out of Zēb'u-lun they that <sup>c</sup> handle the pen of the writer.

15 And the princes of Iṣ'sa-char were with Dēb'q-rah; even Iṣ'sa-char, and also <sup>d</sup> Bā'arak: he was sent on <sup>e</sup> foot into the valley. <sup>f</sup> For the divisions of Reu'ben there were great <sup>g</sup> thoughts of heart.

16 Why abodest thou <sup>d</sup> among the sheepfolds, to hear the bleatings of the flocks? <sup>2</sup> For the divisions of Reuben there were great searchings of heart.

17 <sup>e</sup> Gilead abode beyond Jôr'dan: and why did Dān remain in ships? <sup>f</sup> Ash'êr continued on the sea<sup>3</sup> shore, and abode in his <sup>4</sup> breaches.

18 <sup>g</sup> Zebulun and Naphtali were a people that <sup>h</sup> jeopardized their lives unto the death in the high places of the field.

19 The kings came and fought, then fought the kings of Cā'nān in Tā'nāch by the waters of Mē-gid'dō; <sup>i</sup> they took no gain of money.

20 <sup>j</sup> They fought from heaven; <sup>k</sup> the stars in their <sup>l</sup> courses fought against Sis'e-rā.

21 <sup>m</sup> The river of Kī'shōn swept them away, that ancient river, the river Kī'shōn. O my soul, thou hast trodden down strength.

22 Then were the horsehoofs broken by the means of the <sup>n</sup> pransings, the pransings of their mighty ones.

23 Curse ye Mē'rōz, said the angel of the LORD, curse ye bitterly the inhabitants thereof; <sup>o</sup> because they came not to the help <sup>p</sup> of the LORD, to the help of the LORD against the mighty.

24 Blessed above women shall <sup>q</sup> Jā'el the wife of Hē'bēr the Kēn'ite be, <sup>r</sup> blessed shall she be above women in the tent.

25 <sup>s</sup> He asked water, and she gave him milk; she brought forth butter in a lordly dish.

26 <sup>t</sup> She put her hand to the nail, and her right hand to the workmen's hammer; and <sup>u</sup> with the hammer she smote Sis'e-rā, she smote off his head, when she had pierced and stricken through his temples.

27 <sup>v</sup> At her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay down: at her feet he bowed, he fell: where he bowed, there he fell down <sup>w</sup> dead.

28 The mother of Sis'e-rā looked out at a window, and cried through the lattice, Why is my chariot so long in coming? why tarry the wheels of his chariots?

29 Her wise ladies answered her, yea, she returned <sup>x</sup> answer to herself,

B. C. 1296.

d Num. 32. 1.

2 Or, in.

e See Josh.

13. 25, 31.

f Josh. 19. 29,

31.

g Or, port.

4 Or, creeks.

5 Heb.

exposed to

reproach.

h ch. 4. 16.

i Pa. 44. 12.

j See ver. 30.

k See Josh.

10. 11.

l ch. 7. 17, 13.

m ch. 4. 15.

n Heb. paths.

o ch. 4. 7.

p Or, tramp-

plings, or,

plungings.

q ch. 21. 9.

r Neh. 3. 5.

s [cir. 1266.

t 1 Sam. 17.

u 47. 13, 17;

v 25. 26.

w ch. 4. 17.

x Luke 1. 28.

y ch. 4. 19.

z ch. 4. 21.

a Heb. she

hammered.

b Heb.

c Between.

d Heb.

e destroyed.

f Heb. her

words.

g Ex. 15. 9.

h 12 Heb. to the

head of a

i Gen. 33. 9, 10.

j 2 Sam. 23. 4.

k Ps. 19. 5.

l ch. 2. 19.

m Heb. 3. 7.

n Heb. was

strong.

o 1 Sam. 13. 6.

p Heb. 11. 38.

q ch. 3. 13.

r Gen. 29. 1.

s ch. 7. 12; 8.

t 10.

u 1 Kin. 4. 30.

v Job 1. 3.

w Lev. 26. 16.

x Deut. 28. 30,

33, 51.

y Mic. 6. 15.

z Or, goat.

a ch. 7. 12.

b ch. 3. 15.

c Hos. 5. 15.

d [cir. 1249.

e 15 Heb. aman

a prophet.

30 <sup>e</sup> Have they not sped? have they not divided the prey; <sup>f</sup> to every man a damsel or two; to Sis'e-rā a prey of divers colours, a prey of divers colours of needlework, of divers colours of needlework on both sides, meet for the necks of them that take the spoil?

31 <sup>g</sup> So let all thine enemies perish, O LORD: but let them that love him be <sup>h</sup> as the sun <sup>i</sup> when he goeth forth in his might. And the land had rest forty years.

## CHAPTER 6.

1 The Israelites are oppressed by Midian. 11 An angel sendeth Gideon for their deliverance. 25 Gideon destroyeth Baal's altar, and offereth a sacrifice upon the altar. Jehosh-shalom. 28 Jotham defendeth his son, and calleth him Jerubbabai. 33 Gideon's army. 36 Gideon's sign.

<sup>a</sup> AND the children of Is'ra-el did evil in the sight of the LORD: and the LORD delivered them into the hand <sup>b</sup> of Mid'an seven years.

2 And the hand of Mid'an <sup>c</sup> prevailed against Is'ra-el: and because of the Mid'an-ites the children of Is'ra-el made them <sup>d</sup> the dens which are in the mountains, and caves, and strong holds.

3 And so it was, when Is'ra-el had sown, that the Mid'an-ites came up, and <sup>e</sup> the Am'ā-lēk-ites, <sup>f</sup> and the children of the east, even they came up against them;

4 And they encamped against them, and <sup>g</sup> destroyed the increase of the earth, till thou come unto Gā'zā, and left no sustenance for Is'ra-el, neither <sup>h</sup> sheep, nor ox, nor ass.

5 For they came up with their cattle and their tents, and they came <sup>i</sup> as grasshoppers for multitude; for both they and their camels were without number: and they entered into the land to destroy it.

6 And Is'ra-el was greatly impoverished because of the Mid'an-ites; and the children of Is'ra-el <sup>j</sup> cried unto the LORD.

7 ¶ And it came to pass, when the children of Is'ra-el cried unto the LORD because of the Mid'an-ites,

8 That the LORD sent <sup>k</sup> a prophet unto the children of Is'ra-el, which said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Is'ra-el, I brought you up from E'gypt, and brought you forth out of the house of bondage;

9 And I delivered you out of the hand of the E-gyp'tians, and out of the hand of all that oppressed you, and 'drave them out from before you, and gave you their land;

10 And I said unto you, I am the LORD your God; <sup>h</sup> fear not the gods of the Am'or-ites, in whose land ye dwell: but ye have not obeyed my voice.

11 ¶ And there came an angel of the LORD, and sat under an oak which was in Oph'rah, that pertained unto Jō'shāh <sup>i</sup> the A'bi-šz'rite: and his son <sup>m</sup> Gld'ē-on threshed wheat by the winepress, <sup>2</sup> to hide it from the Mid'l-an-ites.

12 And the <sup>n</sup> angel of the LORD appeared unto him, and said unto him, The LORD is <sup>o</sup> with thee, thou mighty man of valour.

13 And Gld'ē-on said unto him, Oh my Lord, if the LORD be with us, why then is all this befallen us? and <sup>p</sup> where be all his miracles <sup>q</sup> which our fathers told us of, saying, Did not the LORD bring us up from E-gyp't? but now the LORD hath forsaken us, and delivered us into the hands of the Mid'l-an-ites.

14 And the LORD looked upon him, and said, <sup>r</sup> Go in this thy might, and thou shalt save Is'ra-el from the hand of the Mid'l-an-ites: <sup>t</sup> have not I sent thee?

15 And he said unto him, Oh my Lord, wherewith shall I save Is'ra-el? behold, <sup>u</sup> my family is poor in Mā-nāś'seh, and I am the least in my father's house.

16 And the LORD said unto him, <sup>v</sup> Surely I will be with thee, and thou shalt smite the Mid'l-an-ites as one man.

17 And he said unto him, If now I have found grace in thy sight, then <sup>w</sup> shew me a sign that thou talkest with me.

18 <sup>x</sup> Depart not hence, I pray thee, until I come unto thee, and bring forth my <sup>y</sup> present, and set it before thee. And he said, I will tarry until thou come again.

19 ¶ And Gld'ē-on went in, and made ready <sup>z</sup> a kid, and unleavened cakes of an ephah of flour: the flesh he put in a basket, and he put the

B. C. 1249.

<sup>i</sup> Ps. 44. 2, 3.<sup>k</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 35, 37, 38, Jer. 10. 2.<sup>l</sup> Josh. 17. 2. <sup>m</sup> Heb. 11. 32, called Gideon. <sup>n</sup> Heb. to cause it to flee. <sup>o</sup> Jer. 13. 3. <sup>p</sup> Luke 1. 11, 28.<sup>q</sup> Josh. 1. 5. <sup>r</sup> So Ps. 89. 49.<sup>s</sup> Is. 59. 1; 63. 15. <sup>t</sup> Ps. 44. 1.<sup>u</sup> 2 Chr. 15. 2. <sup>v</sup> 1 Sam. 12. 11. <sup>w</sup> Heb. 11. 32, 34.<sup>x</sup> Josh. 1. 9. <sup>y</sup> ch. 4. 6. <sup>z</sup> See 1 Sam. 9. 21.<sup>1</sup> Heb. my thousand is the measure: <sup>2</sup> Ex. 18. 21, 25. <sup>3</sup> Mic. 5. 2.<sup>4</sup> Ex. 3. 12. <sup>5</sup> Josh. 1. 5. <sup>6</sup> ver. 36, 37. <sup>7</sup> Ex. 4. 1-5.<sup>8</sup> 2 Kin. 20. 8. <sup>9</sup> Ps. 86. 17. <sup>10</sup> Is. 7. 11.<sup>11</sup> z Gen. 18. 3, 5. <sup>12</sup> ch. 13. 15. <sup>13</sup> Or, meat offering.<sup>14</sup> a Gen. 18. 6, 7, 8. <sup>15</sup> Heb. a kid of the goats.<sup>16</sup> b ch. 13. 19. <sup>17</sup> c See 1 Kin. 18. 33, 34.<sup>18</sup> d Lev. 9. 24. <sup>19</sup> 1 Kin. 18. 38. <sup>20</sup> 2 Chr. 7. 1.<sup>21</sup> e ch. 13. 21. <sup>22</sup> f Gen. 16. 13; 22. 30.<sup>23</sup> Ex. 33. 20. <sup>24</sup> ch. 13. 22. <sup>25</sup> g Dan. 10. 19.<sup>26</sup> That is, The LORD send peace: <sup>27</sup> See Gen. 22. 14.<sup>28</sup> Ex. 17. 15. <sup>29</sup> Jer. 33. 16.<sup>30</sup> Ezek. 48. 35. <sup>31</sup> h ch. 8. 32.<sup>32</sup> i Or, and. <sup>33</sup> j Ex. 34. 13.<sup>34</sup> Deut. 7. 5. <sup>35</sup> k Heb. strong place.<sup>36</sup> l Or, in an orderly manner.

broth in a pot, and brought it out unto him under the oak, and presented it.

20 And the angel of God said unto him, Take the flesh and the unleavened cakes, and <sup>b</sup> lay them upon this rock, and <sup>c</sup> pour out the broth. And he did so.

21 ¶ Then the angel of the LORD put forth the end of the staff that was in his hand, and touched the flesh and the unleavened cakes; and <sup>d</sup> there rose up fire out of the rock, and consumed the flesh and the unleavened cakes. Then the angel of the LORD departed out of his sight.

22 And when Gld'ē-on <sup>e</sup> perceived that he was an angel of the LORD, Gld'ē-on said, Alas, O Lord God! <sup>f</sup> for because I have seen an angel of the LORD face to face.

23 And the LORD said unto him, <sup>g</sup> Peace be unto thee; fear not: thou shalt not die.

24 Then Gld'ē-on built an altar there unto the LORD, and called it <sup>h</sup> Jē-hō'yah-shā'lom: unto this day it is yet <sup>i</sup> in Oph'rah of the A'bi-šz'-rites.

25 ¶ And it came to pass the same night, that the LORD said unto him, Take thy father's young bullock, <sup>j</sup> even the second bullock of seven years old, and throw down the altar of Bā'al that thy father hath, and

<sup>k</sup> cut down the grove that is by it: <sup>l</sup> 26 And build an altar unto the LORD thy God upon the top of this <sup>m</sup> rock, <sup>n</sup> in the ordered place, and take the second bullock, and offer a burnt sacrifice with the wood of the grove which thou shalt cut down.

27 Then Gld'ē-on took ten men of his servants, and did as the LORD had said unto him: and so it was, because he feared his father's household, and the men of the city, that he could not do it by day, that he did it by night.

28 ¶ And when the men of the city arose early in the morning, behold, the altar of Bā'al was cast down, and the grove was cut down that was by it, and the second bullock was offered upon the altar that was built.

29 And they said one to another,

Who hath done this thing? And when they enquired and asked, they said, Gid'e-on the son of Jô'ash hath done this thing.

30 Then the men of the city said unto Jô'ash, Bring out thy son, that he may die: because he hath cast down the altar of Bâ'al, and because he hath cut down the grove that was by it.

31 And Jô'ash said unto all that stood against him, Will ye plead for Bâ'al? will ye save him? he that will plead for him, let him be put to death whilst it is yet morning: if he be a god, let him plead for himself, because one hath cast down his altar.

32 Therefore on that day he called him <sup>2k</sup> Jê-rûb'ba-âl, saying, Let Bâ'al plead against him, because he hath thrown down his altar.

33 ¶ Then all <sup>l</sup> the Mid'1-an-ites and the Â'm-q-lêk-ites and the children of the east were gathered together, and went over, and pitched in <sup>m</sup> the valley of Jêz'rê-el.

34 But <sup>n</sup> the Spirit of the LORD <sup>3</sup> came upon Gid'e-on, and he <sup>o</sup> blew a trumpet; and Â'bi-ê-zêr <sup>4</sup> was gathered after him.

35 And he sent messengers throughout all Mâ-nâs'seh; who also was gathered after him: and he sent messengers unto Âsh'êr, and unto Zêb'u-lun, and unto Nâph'ta-li; and they came up to meet them.

36 ¶ And Gid'e-on said unto God, If thou wilt save Îs'ra-el by mine hand, as thou hast said,

37 <sup>p</sup> Behold, I will put a fleece of wool in the floor; and if the dew be on the fleece only, and it be dry upon all the earth *beside*, then shall I know that thou wilt save Îs'ra-el by mine hand, as thou hast said.

38 And it was so: for he rose up early on the morrow, and thrust the fleece together, and wringed the dew out of the fleece, a bowl full of water.

39 And Gid'e-on said unto God, <sup>q</sup> Let not thine anger be hot against me, and I will speak but this once: let me prove, I pray thee, but this once with the fleece; let it now be dry only upon the fleece, and upon all the ground let there be dew.

B. C. 1249.

40 And God did so that night: for it was dry upon the fleece only, and there was dew on all the ground.

## CHAPTER 7.

<sup>1</sup> *Gideon's army of two and thirty thousand is brought to three hundred. 16 His stratagem of trumpets and lamps in pitchers. 24 The Ephraimites luke Oreb and Zeeb.*

THEN <sup>a</sup> Jê-rûb'ba-âl, who is Gid'e-on, and all the people that were with him, rose up early, and pitched beside the well of Hâ'rod: so that the host of the Mid'1-an-ites, were on the north side of them, by the hill of Mô'reh, in the valley.

2 And the LORD said unto Gid'e-on, The people that are with thee are too many for me to give the Mid'1-an-ites into their hands, lest Îs'ra-el <sup>b</sup> vaunt themselves against me, saying, Mine own hand hath saved me.

3 Now therefore go to, proclaim in the ears of the people, saying, <sup>c</sup> Whosoever is fearful and afraid, let him return and depart early from mount Gîl'e-âd. And there returned of the people twenty and two thousand; and there remained ten thousand.

4 And the LORD said unto Gid'e-on, The people are yet too many; bring them down unto the water, and I will try them for thee there: and it shall be, that of whom I say unto thee, This shall go with thee, the same shall go with thee; and of whomsoever I say unto thee, This shall not go with thee, the same shall not go.

5 So he brought down the people unto the water: and the LORD said unto Gid'e-on, Every one that lapped of the water with his tongue, as a dog lappeth, him shalt thou set by himself; likewise every one that boweth down upon his knees to drink.

6 And the number of them that lapped, putting their hand to their mouth, were three hundred men: but all the rest of the people bowed down upon their knees to drink water.

7 And the LORD said unto Gid'e-on, <sup>d</sup> By the three hundred men that lapped will I save you, and deliver the Mid'1-an-ites into thine hand, and let all the other people go every man unto his place.

8 So the people took victuals in

<sup>2</sup> That is, Let Baal

plead.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Sam. 12. 11.

<sup>2</sup> Sam. 11. 21.

<sup>3</sup> Jerubbe-

sheth; that

is, Let the

chanceful

thing plead.

See Jer. 11.

<sup>13</sup>.

<sup>1</sup> Hos. 9. 10.

<sup>1</sup> ver. 3.

<sup>m</sup> Josh. 17. 16.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 3. 10.

<sup>1</sup> Chr. 12. 18.

<sup>2</sup> Chr. 24. 20.

<sup>3</sup> Heb.

clothed.

cir. 1249.]

<sup>o</sup> Num. 10. 3.

ch. 3. 27.

<sup>1</sup> Heb. was

called after

him.

p See Ex. 4. 3.

4, 6, 7.

q Gen. 18. 32.

r ch. 6. 32.

<sup>3</sup> Deut. 8. 17.

Is. 10. 13.

<sup>1</sup> Cor. 1. 29.

<sup>2</sup> Cor. 4. 7.

<sup>c</sup> Deut. 20. 6.

<sup>d</sup> 1 Sam. 14. 6.



their hand, and their trumpets: and he sent all *the rest of* Īṣṣa-el every man unto his tent, and retained those three hundred men: and the host of Mid'ī-an was beneath him in the valley.

9 ¶ And it came to pass the same night, that the LORD said unto him, Arise, get thee down unto the host; for I have delivered it into thine hand.

10 But if thou fear to go down, go thou with Phū'rah thy servant down to the host:

11 And thou shalt hear what they say; and afterward shall thine hands be strengthened to go down unto the host. Then went he down with Phū'rah his servant unto the outside of the <sup>2</sup>armed men that were in the host.

12 And the Mid'ī-an-ites and the Ām'a-lēk-ites and <sup>9</sup>all the children of the east lay along in the valley like grasshoppers for multitude; and their camels were without number, as the sand by the sea side for multitude.

13 And when Gīd'g-on was come, behold, *there was* a man that told a dream unto his fellow, and said, Behold, I dreamed a dream, and, lo, a cake of barley bread tumbled into the host of Mid'ī-an, and came unto a tent, and smote it that it fell, and overturned it, that the tent lay along.

14 And his fellow answered and said, This is nothing else save the sword of Gīd'g-on the son of Jō'āsh, a man of Īṣṣa-el: for into his hand hath God delivered Mid'ī-an, and all the host.

15 ¶ And it was so, when Gīd'g-on heard the telling of the dream, and <sup>3</sup>the interpretation thereof, that he worshipped, and returned into the host of Īṣṣa-el, and said, Arise; for the LORD hath delivered into your hand the host of Mid'ī-an.

16 And he divided the three hundred men into three companies, and he put <sup>4</sup>a trumpet in every man's hand, with empty pitchers, and <sup>6</sup>lamps within the pitchers.

17 And he said unto them, Look on me, and do likewise: and, behold, when I come to the outside of the

B. C. 1249.

e Gen. 46.2, 3.

f ver. 13, 14, 15.  
See Gen. 24. 14.  
1 Sam. 14. 9, 10.

2 Or, ranks  
by five.  
Ex. 13. 18.

g ch. 6. 5, 33;  
8. 10.

3 Heb. the  
breaking  
thereof,  
4 Heb. trum-  
pets in the  
hand of all  
of them.

5 Or, fire-  
brands, or,  
torches.  
h Ex. 14. 13, 14.  
2 Chr. 20. 17.  
i 2 Kin. 7. 7.  
k Josh. 6. 4,  
16, 20.  
See 2 Cor. 4. 7.

l Pa. 83. 9.  
Is. 9. 4.  
m 1 Sam. 14. 20.  
2 Chr. 20. 23.  
6 Or, toward.  
7 Heb. tip.  
n ch. 3. 27.  
o ch. 3. 28.  
p John 1. 23.  
q ch. 8. 3.  
Pa. 83. 11.  
r Is. 10. 26.  
s ch. 8. 4.

camp, it shall be *that*, as I do, so shall ye do.

18 When I blow with a trumpet, I and all that are with me, then blow ye the trumpets also on every side of all the camp, and say, The sword of the LORD, and of Gīd'g-on.

19 ¶ So Gīd'g-on, and the hundred men that were with him, came unto the outside of the camp in the beginning of the middle watch; and they had but newly set the watch: and they blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers that were in their hands.

20 And the three companies blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers, and held the lamps in their left hands, and the trumpets in their right hands to blow *withal*: and they cried, The sword of the LORD, and of Gīd'g-on.

21 And they <sup>h</sup>stood every man in his place round about the camp: <sup>i</sup>and all the host ran, and cried, and fled.

22 And the three hundred <sup>k</sup>blew the trumpets, and <sup>l</sup>the LORD set <sup>m</sup>every man's sword against his fellow, even throughout all the host: and the host fled to Bēth-shī'tah <sup>6</sup>in Zēr'e-rāth, and to the <sup>7</sup>border of Ā'bēl-mē-hō'lāh, unto Tāb'bath.

23 And the men of Īṣṣa-el gathered themselves together out of Nāph'ta-li, and out of Āsh'ēr, and out of all Mā-nās'seh, and pursued after the Mid'ī-an-ites.

24 ¶ And Gīd'g-on sent messengers throughout all <sup>n</sup>mount Ē'phrā'im, saying, Come down against the Mid'ī-an-ites, and take before them the waters unto Bēth-bā'rah and Jōr'dān. Then all the men of Ē'phrā'im gathered themselves together, and <sup>o</sup>took the waters unto <sup>p</sup>Bēth-bā'rah and Jōr'dān.

25 And they took <sup>q</sup>two princes of the Mid'ī-an-ites, Ō'reb and Zē'eb; and they slew Ō'reb upon <sup>r</sup>the rock Ō'reb, and Zē'eb they slew at the winepress of Zē'eb, and pursued Mid'ī-an, and brought the heads of Ō'reb and Zē'eb to Gīd'g-on on the <sup>s</sup>other side Jōr'dān.

### CHAPTER 8.

1 Gideon pacifieth the Ephraimites. 4 Succoth and Peniel refuse to relieve Gideon's army. 10 Zebah and Zalmunna are taken. 13 Succoth and Peniel are destroyed. 23 Gideon's children, and death. 33 The Israelites' idolatry and ingratitude.

AND <sup>a</sup>the men of Ê'phrā-îm said unto him, <sup>2</sup>Why hast thou served us thus, that thou callest us not, when thou wentest to fight with the Mid'î-an-ites? And they did chide with him <sup>3</sup>sharply.

2 And he said unto them, What have I done now in comparison of you? *Is not the gleanings of the grapes of Ê'phrā-îm better than the vintage of Ā'bl-ē-zēr?*

3 <sup>b</sup>God hath delivered into your hands the princes of Mid'î-an, Ō'reb and Zē'eb: and what was I able to do in comparison of you? Then their <sup>c</sup>anger was abated toward him, when he had said that.

4 ¶ And Gîd'ē-on came to Jō'r-dān, and passed over, he, and the three hundred men that *were* with him, faint, yet pursuing *them*.

5 And he said unto the men of <sup>d</sup>Sūc'coth, Give, I pray you, loaves of bread unto the people that follow me; for they be faint, and I am pursuing after Zē'bah and Zal-mūn'nā, kings of Mid'î-an.

6 ¶ And the princes of Sūc'coth said, <sup>e</sup>Are the hands of Zē'bah and Zal-mūn'nā now in thine hand, that <sup>f</sup>we should give bread unto thine army?

7 And Gîd'ē-on said, Therefore when the LORD hath delivered Zē'bah and Zal-mūn'nā into mine hand, <sup>g</sup>then I will <sup>h</sup>tear your flesh with the thorns of the wilderness and with briers.

8 ¶ And he went up thence <sup>i</sup>to Pē-nū'el, and spake unto them likewise: and the men of Pē-nū'el answered him as the men of Sūc'coth had answered *him*.

9 And he spake also unto the men of Pē-nū'el, saying, When I <sup>j</sup>come again in peace, <sup>k</sup>I will break down this tower.

10 ¶ Now Zē'bah and Zal-mūn'nā *were* in Kār'kōr, and their hosts with them, about fifteen thousand *men*, all that were left of <sup>l</sup>all the hosts of the children of the east: for there fell <sup>m</sup>a hundred and twenty thousand men that drew sword.

11 ¶ And Gîd'ē-on went up by the way of them that dwell in tents on the east of <sup>n</sup>Nō'bah and Jōg'be-hab,

B. C. 1249.

<sup>a</sup> See ch. 12. 1.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb. *What thing is this thou hast done unto us.*  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. *strongly.*

<sup>b</sup> ch. 7. 24, 25.  
<sup>c</sup> Phil. 2. 3.

<sup>d</sup> Heb. *spirit.*  
<sup>e</sup> Prov. 15. 1.

<sup>d</sup> Gen. 32. 17.  
<sup>e</sup> Ps. 60. 6.

<sup>e</sup> See 1 Kin. 20. 11.  
<sup>f</sup> See 1 Sam. 25. 11.

<sup>g</sup> ver. 16.  
<sup>h</sup> Heb. *thresh.*  
<sup>i</sup> Gen. 32. 30.  
<sup>j</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 25.  
<sup>k</sup> 1 Kin. 22. 27.  
<sup>l</sup> ver. 17.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 7. 12.  
<sup>n</sup> Or, *an hundred and twenty thousand, every one drawing a sword.*  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 20. 2, 15, 17, 25.  
<sup>p</sup> 2 Kin. 3. 26.  
<sup>q</sup> Num. 32. 35, 42.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 18. 27.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 Thess. 5. 3.  
<sup>t</sup> Ps. 83. 11.  
<sup>u</sup> Heb. *terrified.*

<sup>v</sup> Heb. *scrip.*  
<sup>w</sup> ver. 8.  
<sup>x</sup> ver. 7.  
<sup>y</sup> Heb. *made to know.*

<sup>z</sup> ver. 9.  
<sup>aa</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 25.  
<sup>ab</sup> ch. 4. 6.  
<sup>ac</sup> Ps. 89. 12.  
<sup>ad</sup> Heb. *according to the form.*  
<sup>ae</sup> Ps. 63. 11.  
<sup>af</sup> 11 Or, *ornaments like the moon.*

and smote the host: for the host was <sup>n</sup>secure.

12 And when Zē'bah and Zal-mūn'nā fled, he pursued after them, and <sup>o</sup>took the two kings of Mid'î-an, Zē'bah and Zal-mūn'nā, and <sup>p</sup>discomfited all the host.

13 ¶ And Gîd'ē-on the son of Jō'āsh returned from battle before the sun *was up*,

14 And caught a young man of the men of Sūc'coth, and enquired of him: and he <sup>q</sup>described unto him the princes of Sūc'coth, and the elders thereof, *even* threescore and seventeen men.

15 And he came unto the men of Sūc'coth, and said, Behold Zē'bah and Zal-mūn'nā, with whom ye did <sup>r</sup>upbraid me, saying, *Are the hands of Zē'bah and Zal-mūn'nā now in thine hand, that we should give bread unto thy men that are weary?*

16 <sup>s</sup>And he took the elders of the city, and thorns of the wilderness and briers, and with them he <sup>t</sup>taught the men of Sūc'coth.

17 <sup>u</sup>And he beat down the tower of <sup>v</sup>Pē-nū'el, and slew the men of the city.

18 ¶ Then said he unto Zē'bah and Zal-mūn'nā, What manner of men *were they* whom ye slew at 'Tā'bōr? And they answered, As thou *art*, so *were they*; each one <sup>w</sup>resembled the children of a king.

19 And he said, They *were* my brethren, *even* the sons of my mother: as the LORD liveth, if ye had saved them alive, I would not slay you.

20 And he said unto Jē'thēr his first-born, Up, and slay them. But the youth drew not his sword: for he feared, because he *was* yet a youth.

21 Then Zē'bah and Zal-mūn'nā said, Rise thou, and fall upon us: for as the man *is*, so *is* his strength. And Gîd'ē-on arose, and <sup>x</sup>slew Zē'bah and Zal-mūn'nā, and took away the <sup>y</sup>ornaments that *were* on their camels' necks.

22 ¶ Then the men of Iş'raq-el said unto Gîd'ē-on, Rule thou over us, both thou, and thy son, and thy son's son also: for thou hast delivered us from the hand of Mid'î-an.

23 And Gîd'ē-on said unto them, I

will not rule over you, neither shall my son rule over you: <sup>a</sup>the LORD shall rule over you.

24 ¶ And Gid'g-on said unto them, I would desire a request of you, that ye would give me every man the earrings of his prey. (For they had golden earrings, <sup>b</sup>because they were Ish'ma-el-ites.)

25 And they answered, We will willingly give them. And they spread a garment, and did cast therein every man the earrings of his prey.

26 And the weight of the golden earrings that he requested was a thousand and seven hundred *shekels* of gold; beside ornaments, and <sup>2</sup>collars, and purple raiment that was on the kings of Mid'ian, and beside the chains that were about their camels' necks.

27 And Gid'g-on <sup>a</sup>made an ephod thereof, and put it in his city, *even* <sup>a</sup>in Oph'rah: and all Ish'ma-el <sup>b</sup>went thither a whoring after it: which thing became <sup>a</sup>a snare unto Gid'g-on, and to his house.

28 ¶ Thus was Mid'ian subdued before the children of Ish'ma-el, so that they lifted up their heads no more.

29 And the country was in quietness forty years in the days of Gid'g-on.

29 ¶ And Jê-rûb'ba-âl the son of Jô'-ash went and dwelt in his own house.

30 And Gid'g-on had <sup>a</sup>threescore and ten sons <sup>b</sup>of his body begotten: for he had many wives.

31 <sup>f</sup>And his concubine that was in Shê'chem, she also bare him a son, whose name he <sup>4</sup>called Â-bîm'ê-lech.

32 ¶ And Gid'g-on the son of Jô'-ash died <sup>g</sup>in a good old age, and was buried in the sepulchre of Jô'-ash his father, <sup>h</sup>in Oph'rah of the Â-bl-êz-rites.

33 And it came to pass, <sup>t</sup>as soon as Gid'g-on was dead, that the children of Ish'ma-el turned again, and <sup>k</sup>went a whoring after Bâ'al-im, <sup>1</sup>and made Bâ'al-bê'rith their god.

34 And the children of Ish'ma-el <sup>m</sup>remembered not the LORD their God, who had delivered them out of the hands of their enemies on every side:

35 <sup>n</sup>Neither shewed they kindness to the house of Jê-rûb'ba-âl, *namely,*

B. C. 1249.

z 1 Sam. 8. 7; 10. 19; 12. 12.

y Gen. 25. 13; 37. 25, 28.

[cir. 1209.

2 Or, sweet jewels.

a ch. 17. 5.

a ch. 6. 24.

b Ps. 106. 39.

c Deut. 7. 16.

d ch. 5. 31.

e ch. 9. 2, 5.

3 Heb. going out of his thigh.

f ch. 9. 1.

g Heb. set.

h Gen. 25. 8.

i Job 5. 26.

k ver. 27.

l ch. 6. 24.

m ch. 2. 19.

n ch. 2. 17.

o ch. 9. 4, 46.

p Ps. 78. 11.

q ch. 106. 13, 21.

r ch. 9. 16, 17, 18.

s Eccles. 9. 14, 15.

a ch. 8. 31.

5 Heb. What is good?

whether, &c.

b ch. 8. 30.

c Gen. 29. 14.

d Heb. after.

e Gen. 20. 15.

f ch. 8. 32.

g ch. 11. 3.

[cir. 1209.]

2 Chr. 13. 7.

Prov. 12. 11.

Acts 17. 5.

cir. 1209.]

g ch. 6. 24.

h 2 Kin. 11.

1. 2.

i Or, by the out of the pillar.

See Josh. 24.

26.

i Deut. 11. 29;

27. 12.

Josh. 8. 33.

John 4. 20.

k See 2 Kin.

14. 9.

l ch. 8. 22, 23.

Gid'g-on, according to all the goodness which he had shewed unto Ish'ma-el.

## CHAPTER 9.

1 *Abimelech by conspiracy with the Shechemites, and murder of his brethren, is made king. 22 Gad conspireth with the Shechemites against him. 34 Abimelech overcometh them, and saveth the city with salt. 46 He burneth the hold of the god Berith. 50 At Thebez he is slain by a piece of a millstone.*

AND Â-bîm'ê-lech the son of Jê-rûb'ba-âl went to Shê'chem unto <sup>a</sup>his mother's brethren, and communed with them, and with all the family of the house of his mother's father, saying,

2 Speak, I pray you, in the ears of all the men of Shê'chem, <sup>b</sup>Whether is better for you, either that all the sons of Jê-rûb'ba-âl, *which are* <sup>b</sup>threescore and ten persons, reign over you, or that one reign over you? remember also that I *am* <sup>c</sup>your bone and your flesh.

3 And his mother's brethren spake of him in the ears of all the men of Shê'chem all these words: and their hearts inclined <sup>b</sup>to follow Â-bîm'ê-lech; for they said, He is our <sup>a</sup>brother.

4 And they gave him threescore and ten *pieces* of silver out of the house of <sup>c</sup>Bâ'al-bê'rith, wherewith Â-bîm'ê-lech hired <sup>f</sup>vain and light persons, which followed him.

5 And he went unto his father's house <sup>g</sup>at Oph'rah, and <sup>h</sup>slew his brethren the sons of Jê-rûb'ba-âl, being threescore and ten persons, upon one stone: notwithstanding yet Jô'-tham the youngest son of Jê-rûb'ba-âl was left; for he hid himself.

6 And all the men of Shê'chem gathered together, and all the house of Mil'lo, and went, and made Â-bîm'ê-lech king, <sup>7</sup>by the plain of the pillar that was in Shê'chem.

7 ¶ And when they told it to Jô'-tham, he went and stood in the top of <sup>i</sup>mount Gêr'i-zîm, and lifted up his voice, and cried, and said unto them, Hearken unto me, ye men of Shê'chem, that God may hearken unto you.

8 <sup>k</sup>The trees went forth on a time to anoint a king over them; and they said unto the olive tree, <sup>1</sup>Reign thou over us.

9 But the olive tree said unto them, Should I leave my fatness, <sup>m</sup> where-with by me they honour God and man, and <sup>2</sup> go to be promoted over the trees?

10 And the trees said to the fig tree, Come thou, and reign over us.

11 But the fig tree said unto them, Should I forsake my sweetness, and my good fruit, and go to be promoted over the trees?

12 Then said the trees unto the vine, Come thou, and reign over us.

13 And the vine said unto them, Should I leave my wine, <sup>n</sup> which cheereth God and man, and go to be promoted over the trees?

14 Then said all the trees unto the <sup>o</sup> bramble, Come thou, and reign over us.

15 And the bramble said unto the trees, If in truth ye anoint me king over you, then come and put your trust in my <sup>o</sup> shadow: and if not, <sup>p</sup> let fire come out of the bramble, and devour the <sup>q</sup> cedars of Lëb'ân.

16 Now therefore, if ye have done truly and sincerely, in that ye have made Â-bîm'ê-lech king, and if ye have dealt well with Jê-rûb'ba-âl and his house, and have done unto him <sup>r</sup> according to the deserving of his hands;

17 (For my father fought for you, and <sup>s</sup> adventured his life far, and delivered you out of the hand of Mid-lan:

18 <sup>t</sup> And ye are risen up against my father's house this day, and have slain his sons, threescore and ten persons, upon one stone, and have made Â-bîm'ê-lech, the son of his maidservant, king over the men of Shê'chem, because he <sup>u</sup> is your brother;)

19 If ye then have dealt truly and sincerely with Jê-rûb'ba-âl and with his house this day, then <sup>v</sup> rejoice ye in Â-bîm'ê-lech, and let him also rejoice in you:

20 But if not, <sup>w</sup> let fire come out from Â-bîm'ê-lech, and devour the men of Shê'chem, and the house of Mil'ô; and let fire come out from the men of Shê'chem, and from the house of Mil'ô, and devour Â-bîm'ê-lech.

B. C. 1209.

<sup>m</sup> Ps. 104. 15.

[cir. 1206.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb. go up  
and down  
for other  
trees.

<sup>n</sup> Ps. 104. 15.

<sup>3</sup> Or, thistle.

<sup>o</sup> Is. 30. 2.  
Dan. 4. 12.  
Hos. 14. 7.  
<sup>p</sup> ver. 20.  
Num. 21. 28.  
Ezek. 19. 14.  
<sup>q</sup> 2 Kin. 14. 9.  
Ps. 104. 16.  
Is. 2. 13; 37. 24.  
Ezek. 31. 3.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 6. 35.

<sup>s</sup> Heb. cast  
his life.

<sup>t</sup> ver. 5, 6.  
Phil. 3. 6.  
<sup>u</sup> ver. 15, 56,  
57.

<sup>v</sup> 2 Sam. 20. 14.  
<sup>w</sup> 1 Sam. 16.  
14; 18. 9, 10.  
See 1 Kin. 12.  
15; 22. 22.  
2 Chr. 10. 15;  
18. 19, &c.  
Is. 19. 2, 14.

<sup>x</sup> 1 Kin. 33. 1.  
<sup>y</sup> 1 Kin. 2. 32.  
Esther 9. 25.  
Ps. 7. 16.  
Matt. 23. 35,  
36.

<sup>z</sup> Heb.  
strengthened  
his hands to  
kill.

<sup>3</sup> Or, songs:  
See Is. 16. 9,  
10.  
Jer. 25. 30.  
<sup>b</sup> ver. 4.  
1 Sam. 25. 10.  
1 Kin. 12. 16.  
d Gen. 34. 2, 6.  
e 2 Sam. 15. 4.  
f Or, hol-  
ly, or, to  
Tormah.

21 And Jô'tham ran away, and fled, and went to <sup>z</sup> Bê'er, and dwelt there, for fear of Â-bîm'ê-lech his brother.

22 ¶ When Â-bîm'ê-lech had reigned three years over Iâ'ra-el,

23 Then <sup>y</sup> God sent an evil spirit between Â-bîm'ê-lech and the men of Shê'chem; and the men of Shê'chem <sup>z</sup> dealt treacherously with Â-bîm'ê-lech:

24 <sup>a</sup> That the cruelty done to the threescore and ten sons of Jê-rûb'ba-âl might come, and their blood be laid upon Â-bîm'ê-lech their brother, which slew them; and upon the men of Shê'chem, which <sup>b</sup> aided him in the killing of his brethren.

25 And the men of Shê'chem set liers in wait for him in the top of the mountains, and they robbed all that came along that way by them: and it was told Â-bîm'ê-lech.

26 And Gâ'al the son of Ê'bed came with his brethren, and went over to Shê'chem: and the men of Shê'chem put their confidence in him.

27 And they went out into the fields, and gathered their vineyards, and trode the grapes, and made <sup>c</sup> merry, and went into <sup>d</sup> the house of their god, and did eat and drink, and cursed Â-bîm'ê-lech.

28 And Gâ'al the son of Ê'bed said, <sup>e</sup> Who is Â-bîm'ê-lech, and who is Shê'chem, that we should serve him? is not he the son of Jê-rûb'ba-âl? and Zê'bul his officer? serve the men of <sup>f</sup> Hâ'mor the father of Shê'chem: for why should we serve him?

29 And <sup>g</sup> would to God this people were under my hand! then would I remove Â-bîm'ê-lech. And he said to Â-bîm'ê-lech, Increase thine army, and come out.

30 ¶ And when Zê'bul the ruler of the city heard the words of Gâ'al the son of Ê'bed, his anger was <sup>h</sup> kindled.

31 And he sent messengers unto Â-bîm'ê-lech <sup>i</sup> privily, saying, Behold, Gâ'al the son of Ê'bed and his brethren be come to Shê'chem; and, behold, they fortify the city against thee.

32 Now therefore up by night, thou and the people that is with thee, and lie in wait in the field:

33 And it shall be, that in the morn-

ing, as soon as the sun is up, thou shalt rise early, and set upon the city: and, behold, *when* he and the people that *is* with him come out against thee, then mayest thou do to them <sup>2</sup>as thou shalt find occasion.

44 ¶ And Ā-bīm'ē-lech rose up, and all the people that *were* with him, by night, and they laid wait against Shē'chem in four companies.

35 And Gā'al the son of Ē'bed went out, and stood in the entering of the gate of the city: and Ā-bīm'ē-lech rose up, and the people that *were* with him, from lying in wait.

36 And when Gā'al saw the people, he said to Zē'bul, Behold, there come people down from the top of the mountains. And Zē'bul said unto him, Thou seest the shadow of the mountains as *if they were* men.

37 And Gā'al spake again and said, See there come people down by the <sup>3</sup>middle of the land, and another company come along by the plain of <sup>4</sup>Mē-on-ē-nīm.

38 Then said Zē'bul unto him, Where *is* now thy mouth, wherewith thou *saidst*, Who *is* Ā-bīm'ē-lech, that we should serve him? *is not* this the people that thou hast despised? go out, I pray now, and fight with them.

39 And Gā'al went out before the men of Shē'chem, and fought with Ā-bīm'ē-lech.

40 And Ā-bīm'ē-lech chased him, and he fled before him, and many were overthrown *and* wounded, *even* unto the entering of the gate.

41 And Ā-bīm'ē-lech dwelt at Ā-ry'-mah: and Zē'bul thrust out Gā'al and his brethren, that they should not dwell in Shē'chem.

42 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people went out into the field; and they told Ā-bīm'ē-lech.

43 And he took the people, and divided them into three companies, and laid wait in the field, and looked, and, behold, the people *were* come forth out of the city; and he rose up against them, and smote them.

44 And Ā-bīm'ē-lech, and the company that *was* with him, rushed forward, and stood in the entering of the gate of the city: and the two

B. C. 1206.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. as  
thine hand  
shall find.  
<sup>1</sup> Sam. 10. 7;  
25. 8.  
Eccles. 9. 10.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. navel.

<sup>4</sup> Or, The re-  
guarders of  
fines,  
Deut. 18. 14.

<sup>f</sup> ver. 28, 29.  
<sup>g</sup> ver. 20.  
<sup>h</sup> Deut. 29. 23.  
<sup>1</sup> Kin. 12. 25.  
<sup>2</sup> Kin. 3. 25.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 8. 33.  
<sup>k</sup> Ps. 68. 14.  
<sup>5</sup> Heb. I have  
done.

<sup>12</sup> Sam. 11. 21.

<sup>m</sup> So 1 Sam.  
31. 4.

other companies ran upon all the people that *were* in the fields, and slew them.

45 And Ā-bīm'ē-lech fought against the city all that day; and <sup>9</sup>he took the city, and slew the people that *was* therein, and <sup>h</sup>beat down the city, and sowed it with salt.

46 ¶ And when all the men of the tower of Shē'chem heard *that*, they entered into an hold of the house <sup>i</sup>of the god Bē'rith.

47 And it was told Ā-bīm'ē-lech, that all the men of the tower of Shē'chem were gathered together.

48 And Ā-bīm'ē-lech gat him up to mount <sup>k</sup>Zāl'mōn, he and all the people that *were* with him; and Ā-bīm'ē-lech took an ax in his hand, and cut down a bough from the trees, and took it, and laid *it* on his shoulder, and said unto the people that *were* with him, What ye have seen <sup>5</sup>me do, make haste, *and* do as I have done.

49 And all the people likewise cut down every man his bough, and followed Ā-bīm'ē-lech, and put *them* to the hold, and set the hold on fire upon them; so that all the men of the tower of Shē'chem died also, about a thousand men and women.

50 ¶ Then went Ā-bīm'ē-lech to Thē'bez, and encamped against Thē'bez, and took it.

51 But there was a strong tower within the city, and thither fled all the men and women, and all they of the city, and shut *it* to them, and gat them up to the top of the tower.

52 And Ā-bīm'ē-lech came unto the tower, and fought against it, and went hard unto the door of the tower to burn it with fire.

53 And a certain woman <sup>l</sup>cast a piece of a millstone upon Ā-bīm'ē-lech's head, and all to brake his scull.

54 Then <sup>m</sup>he called hastily unto the young man his armourbearer, and said unto him, Draw thy sword, and slay me, that men say not of me, A woman slew him. And his young man thrust him through, and he died.

55 And when the men of Is'rā-ēl saw that Ā-bīm'ē-lech was dead, they departed every man unto his place.

56 ¶ Thus God rendered the wickedness of Ā-blīm'ē-lech, which he did unto his father, in slaying his seventy brethren:

57 And all the evil of the men of Shē'chem did God render upon their heads: and upon them came the curse of Jō'tham the son of Jē-rūb'-ba-āl.

## CHAPTER 10.

1 Tola judgeth Israel in Shamir. 3 Jair, whose thirty sons had thirty cities. 6 The Philistines and Ammonites oppress Israel. 10 In their misery God sendeth them to their false gods. 15 Upon their repentance he pitieth them.

AND after Ā-blīm'ē-lech there arose to defend Īs'ra-el Tō-lā the son of Pū'ah, the son of Dō'dō, a man of Īs'ga-char; and he dwelt in Shā'mir in mount Ē'phrā-īm.

2 And he judged Īs'ra-el twenty and three years, and died, and was buried in Shā'mir.

3 ¶ And after him arose Jā'ir, a Gīl'e-ād-ite, and judged Īs'ra-el twenty and two years.

4 And he had thirty sons that rode on thirty ass colts, and they had thirty cities, which are called Hā'-voth-jā'ir unto this day, which are in the land of Gīl'e-ād.

5 And Jā'ir died, and was buried in Cā'mōn.

6 ¶ And the children of Īs'ra-el did evil again in the sight of the LORD, and served Bā'al-īm, and Ash'tā-rōth, and the gods of Sūr'ī-ā, and the gods of Zī'dōn, and the gods of Mō'ab, and the gods of the children of Ām'mōn, and the gods of the Phil-lis'tīneq, and forsook the LORD, and served not him.

7 And the anger of the LORD was hot against Īs'ra-el, and he sold them into the hands of the Phil-lis'tīneq, and into the hands of the children of Ām'mōn.

8 And that year they vexed and oppressed the children of Īs'ra-el: eighteen years, all the children of Īs'ra-el that were on the other side Jōr'dān in the land of the Ām'ōr-ites, which is in Gīl'e-ād.

9 Moreover the children of Ām'mōn passed over Jōr'dān to fight also against Jū'dah, and against Bēn'jā-min, and against the house of Ē'phrā-īm; so that Īs'ra-el was sore distressed.

B. C. 1206.

n ver. 24.  
Job 31. 3.  
Ps. 34. 21.  
Prov. 5. 22.

o ver. 20.

cir. 1206.]

a ch. 2. 16.  
2 Or, deliver.  
3 Heb. gave.  
b ch. 5. 10; 12.  
14.  
c Deut. 3. 14.

cir. 1183.]

4 Or, The villages of Jair.  
Num. 32. 41.  
d ch. 2. 11; 5.  
7. 4. 1; 6. 1;  
13. 1.  
e ch. 2. 12.  
f ch. 2. 12.  
g 1 Kin. 11. 33.  
Ps. 106. 36.  
h ch. 2. 14.  
1 Sam. 12. 9.  
5 Heb.  
crushed.

1 Sam. 12. 10.  
k Ex. 14. 30.

cir. 1161.]

l Num. 21. 21, 24, 25.  
m ch. 3. 12, 13.  
n ch. 3. 31.  
o ch. 5. 19.  
p ch. 6. 3.  
q Ps. 106. 42, 43.  
r Deut. 32. 15.  
Jer. 2. 13.  
s Deut. 32. 37, 38.

2 Kin. 3. 13.

Jer. 2. 28.

1 Sam. 3. 18.

2 Sam. 15. 26.

6 Heb. is good in thine eyes.

u 2 Chr. 7. 14;

15. 8.

Jer. 13. 7, 8.

7 Heb. gods of strangers.

x Ps. 106. 44, 45.

Isa. 63. 9.

8 Heb. was shortened.

9 Heb. cried together.

y Gen. 31. 49.

ch. 11. 11, 29.

z ch. 11. 8, 11.

a Heb. 11. 22,

called Jephthae.

b ch. 6. 12.

2 Kin. 5. 1.

10 Heb. a woman an harlot.

lot.

10 ¶ And the children of Īs'ra-el cried unto the LORD, saying, We have sinned against thee, both because we have forsaken our God, and also served Bā'al-īm.

11 And the LORD said unto the children of Īs'ra-el, Did not I deliver you from the Ē-gypt'jana, and from the Ām'ōr-ites, from the children of Ām'mōn, and from the Phil-lis'tīneq?

12 ¶ The Zī-dō'nī-anq also, and the Ām'a-lēk-ites, and the Mā'on-ites, did oppress you; and ye cried to me, and I delivered you out of their hand.

13 ¶ Yet ye have forsaken me, and served other gods: wherefore I will deliver you no more.

14 Go and cry unto the gods which ye have chosen; let them deliver you in the time of your tribulation.

15 ¶ And the children of Īs'ra-el said unto the LORD, We have sinned: do thou unto us whatsoever seemeth good unto thee; deliver us only, we pray thee, this day.

16 ¶ And they put away the strange gods from among them, and served the LORD: and his soul was grieved for the misery of Īs'ra-el.

17 Then the children of Ām'mōn were gathered together, and encamped in Gīl'e-ād. And the children of Īs'ra-el assembled themselves together, and encamped in Miz'peh.

18 And the people and princes of Gīl'e-ād said one to another, What man is he that will begin to fight against the children of Ām'mōn? he shall be head over all the inhabitants of Gīl'e-ād.

## CHAPTER 11.

1 The covenant between Jephthah and the Gileadites. 12 The treaty of peace between him and the Ammonites is in vain. 29 Jephthah's vow. 32 His conquest of the Ammonites. 34 He performeth his vow on his daughter.

NOW Jēph'tah the Gīl'e-ād-ite was a mighty man of valour, and he was the son of an harlot: and Gīl'e-ād begat Jēph'tah.

2 And Gīl'e-ād's wife bare him sons; and his wife's sons grew up, and they thrust out Jēph'tah, and said unto him, Thou shalt not inherit in our father's house; for thou art the son of a strange woman.

3 Then Jēph'thah fled <sup>2</sup> from his brethren, and dwelt in the land of Tōb : and there were gathered <sup>o</sup> vain men to Jēph'thah, and went out with him.

4 ¶ And it came to pass <sup>3</sup> in process of time, that the children of Ām'mōn made war against Iṣ'ra-el.

5 And it was so, that when the children of Ām'mōn made war against Iṣ'ra-el, the elders of Gīl'e-ād went to fetch Jēph'thah out of the land of Tōb :

6 And they said unto Jēph'thah, Come, and be our captain, that we may fight with the children of Ām'mōn.

7 And Jēph'thah said unto the elders of Gīl'e-ād, <sup>a</sup> Did not ye hate me, and expel me out of my father's house? and why are ye come unto me now when ye are in distress?

8 <sup>e</sup> And the elders of Gīl'e-ād said unto Jēph'thah, Therefore we <sup>f</sup> turn again to thee now, that thou mayest go with us, and fight against the children of Ām'mōn, and be <sup>g</sup> our head over all the inhabitants of Gīl'e-ād.

9 And Jēph'thah said unto the elders of Gīl'e-ād, If ye bring me home again to fight against the children of Ām'mōn, and the LORD deliver them before me, shall I be your head?

10 And the elders of Gīl'e-ād said unto Jēph'thah, <sup>h</sup> The LORD <sup>i</sup> be witness between us, if we do not so according to thy words.

11 Then Jēph'thah went with the elders of Gīl'e-ād, and the people made him <sup>j</sup> head and captain over them : and Jēph'thah uttered all his words <sup>k</sup> before the LORD in Miz'peh.

12 ¶ And Jēph'thah sent messengers unto the king of the children of Ām'mōn, saying, What hast thou to do with me, that thou art come against me to fight in my land?

13 And the king of the children of Ām'mōn answered unto the messengers of Jēph'thah, <sup>l</sup> Because Iṣ'ra-el took away my land, when they came up out of E'gypt, from Ār'nōn even unto <sup>m</sup> Jāb'bok, and unto Jōr'dān : now therefore restore those <sup>n</sup> lands again peaceably.

14 And Jēph'thah sent messengers

B. C. 1161.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. from the face.  
c ch. 9. 4.  
1 Sam. 22. 2.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. after days.

d Gen. 26. 27.

e ch. 10. 18.  
f Luke 17. 4.

g ch. 10. 18.  
h Jer. 42. 5.  
i Heb. be the hearer between us.  
j ver. 8.  
k ch. 10. 17; 26. 1.  
l Sam. 10. 17; 11. 15.  
m Num. 21. 24, 25, 26.  
n Gen. 32. 22.  
o Deut. 2. 9, 19.  
p Num. 14. 25.  
q Deut. 1. 40.  
r Josh. 5. 6.  
s Num. 13. 26; 20. 1.  
t Deut. 1. 46.  
u Num. 20. 14.  
v Num. 20. 18, 21.  
w Num. 20. 1.  
x Num. 21. 4.  
y Deut. 2. 1-3.  
z Num. 21. 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100.

again unto the king of the children of Ām'mōn :

15 And said unto him, Thus saith Jēph'thah, <sup>a</sup> Iṣ'ra-el took not away the land of Mō'ab, nor the land of the children of Ām'mōn :

16 But when Iṣ'ra-el came up from E'gypt, and <sup>b</sup> walked through the wilderness unto the Red sea, and <sup>c</sup> came to Kā'desh;

17 Then <sup>d</sup> Iṣ'ra-el sent messengers unto the king of E'dom, saying, Let me, I pray thee, pass through thy land : <sup>e</sup> but the king of E'dom would not hearken <sup>f</sup> thereto. And in like manner they sent unto the king of Mō'ab : but he would not consent : and Iṣ'ra-el <sup>g</sup> abode in Kā'desh.

18 Then they went along through the wilderness, and <sup>h</sup> compassed the land of E'dom, and the land of Mō'ab, and <sup>i</sup> came by the east side of the land of Mō'ab, <sup>j</sup> and pitched on the other side of Ār'nōn, but came not within the border of Mō'ab : for Ār'nōn was the border of Mō'ab.

19 And <sup>k</sup> Iṣ'ra-el sent messengers unto Si'hōn king of the Ām'ōr-ites, the king of Hēsh'bōn ; and Iṣ'ra-el said unto him, <sup>l</sup> Let us pass, we pray thee, through thy land into my place.

20 <sup>m</sup> But Si'hōn trusted not Iṣ'ra-el to pass through his coast : but Si'hōn gathered all his people together, and pitched in Jā'hāz, and fought against Iṣ'ra-el.

21 And the LORD God of Iṣ'ra-el delivered Si'hōn and all his people into the hand of Iṣ'ra-el, and they <sup>n</sup> smote them : so Iṣ'ra-el possessed all the land of the Ām'ōr-ites, the inhabitants of that country.

22 And they possessed <sup>o</sup> all the coasts of the Ām'ōr-ites, from Ār'nōn even unto Jāb'bok, and from the wilderness even unto Jōr'dān.

23 So now the LORD God of Iṣ'ra-el hath dispossessed the Ām'ōr-ites from before his people Iṣ'ra-el, and shouldst thou possess it?

24 Wilt not thou possess that which <sup>p</sup> Chēmōsh thy god giveth thee to possess? So whomsoever <sup>q</sup> the LORD our God shall drive out from before us, them will we possess.

25 And now <sup>r</sup> art thou any thing better than <sup>s</sup> Bā'lāk the son of Zip'por,

king of Mō'ab? did he ever strive against Is'ra-el, or did he ever fight against them,

26 While Is'ra-el dwelt in <sup>g</sup> Hēsh-bōn and her towns, and in <sup>h</sup> Ār'ō-ēr and her towns, and in all the cities that be along by the coasts of Ār'nōn, three hundred years? why therefore did ye not recover them within that time?

27 Wherefore I have not sinned against thee, but thou doest me wrong to war against me: the LORD <sup>i</sup> 'the Judge <sup>k</sup> be judge this day between the children of Is'ra-el and the children of Ām'mōn.

28 Howbeit the king of the children of Ām'mōn hearkened not unto the words of Jēph'thah which he sent him.

29 ¶ Then <sup>l</sup> the Spirit of the LORD came upon <sup>2</sup> Jēph'thah, and he passed over Gil'e-ād, and Mā-nās'seh, and passed over Miz'peh of Gil'e-ād, and from Miz'peh of Gil'e-ād he passed over unto the children of Ām'mōn.

30 And Jēph'thah <sup>m</sup> vowed a vow unto the LORD, and said, If thou shalt without fail deliver the children of Ām'mōn into mine hands,

31 Then it shall be, that <sup>3</sup> whatsoever cometh forth of the doors of my house to meet me, when I return in peace from the children of Ām'mōn, <sup>n</sup> shall surely be the LORD's, <sup>4</sup> and I will offer it up for a burnt offering.

32 ¶ So Jēph'thah passed over unto the children of Ām'mōn to fight against them; and the LORD delivered them into his hands.

33 And he smote them from Ār'ō-ēr, even till thou come to <sup>p</sup> Min'nith, even twenty cities, and unto <sup>5</sup> the plain of the vineyards, with a very great slaughter. Thus the children of Ām'mōn were subdued before the children of Is'ra-el.

34 ¶ And Jēph'thah came to <sup>q</sup> Miz'peh unto his house, and, behold, <sup>r</sup> his daughter came out to meet him with timbrels and with dances; and she was his only child; <sup>6</sup> beside her he had neither son nor daughter.

35 And it came to pass, when he saw her, that he <sup>s</sup> rent his clothes, and said, Alas, my daughter! thou

B. C. 1143.

g Num. 21. 25.

A Deut. 2. 36.

i Gen. 19. 25.

k Gen. 16. 5;

l 31. 53.

m Sam. 24. 12,

n 15.

o ch. 3. 19.

p Jephthah

seems to

have been

Judge only

of North

east Israel.

q Gen. 28. 20.

r Sam. 1. 11.

s Heb. that

which cometh

forth,

which shall

come forth.

t See Lev. 27.

u 2. 3, &amp;c.

v Sam. 1. 11,

w 28. 2. 18.

x Or, or I

will offer it,

&amp;c.

y Ps. 68. 13.

z See Lev. 27.

aa 11. 12.

ab Ezek. 27.

ac 17.

ad Or, Abel.

ae ver. 11.

af ch. 10. 17.

ag Ex. 15. 20.

ah Sam. 18. 6.

ai Ps. 68. 25.

aj Jer. 31. 4.

ak Or, he had

not of his

own either

son or

daughter.

al Heb. of

himself.

am Gen. 37. 29,

an 34.

ao Eccles. 5. 2.

ap Num. 30. 2.

aq Ps. 15. 4.

ar Eccles. 5.

as 4, 5.

at Num. 30. 2.

au y 2 Sam. 18.

av 19. 31.

aw Heb. go and

go down.

ax ver. 31.

ay 1 Sam. 1. 22,

az 24. 2. 15.

ba Or, ordi-

nance.

bb Heb. from

year to year.

bc Or, to talk

with.

bd ch. 5. 11.

be See ch. 3. 1.

bf Heb. were

called.

bg 1 Sam. 19.

bh Job 28. 21,

bi Job 15. 14.

bj Ps. 119. 109.

hast brought me very low, and thou art one of them that trouble me: for I <sup>t</sup> have opened my mouth unto the LORD, and <sup>u</sup> I cannot go back.

36 And she said unto him, My father, if thou hast opened thy mouth unto the LORD, <sup>v</sup> do to me according to that which hath proceeded out of thy mouth; forasmuch as <sup>w</sup> the LORD hath taken vengeance for thee of thine enemies, even of the children of Ām'mōn.

37 And she said unto her father, Let this thing be done for me: let me alone two months, that I may <sup>x</sup> go up and down upon the mountains, and bewail my virginity, I and my fellows.

38 And he said, Go. And he sent her away for two months: and she went with her companions, and bewailed her virginity upon the mountains.

39 And it came to pass at the end of two months, that she returned unto her father, who <sup>y</sup> did with her according to his vow which he had vowed: and she knew no man. And it was a <sup>z</sup> custom in Is'ra-el,

40 That the daughters of Is'ra-el went <sup>10</sup> yearly <sup>11</sup> to lament the daughter of Jēph'thah the Gil'e-ād-ite four days in a year.

## CHAPTER 12.

1 The Ephraimites, quarrelling with Jephthah, are slain by the Gileadites. 7 Jephthah dieth. 8 Ibban, 11 and Elton, 13 and Abdon, judged Israel.

AND <sup>a</sup> the men of E'phra'im <sup>12</sup> gathered themselves together, and went northward, and said unto Jēph'thah, Wherefore passedst thou over to fight against the children of Ām'mōn, and didst not call us to go with thee? we will burn thine house upon thee with fire.

2 And Jēph'thah said unto them, I and my people were at great strife with the children of Ām'mōn; and when I called you, ye delivered me not out of their hands.

3 And when I saw that ye delivered me not, I <sup>b</sup> put my life in my hands, and passed over against the children of Ām'mōn, and the LORD delivered them into my hand: wherefore then are ye come up unto me this day, to fight against me?

4 Then Jēph'thah gathered together all the men of Gil'e-ād, and



fought with E'phra'im: and the men of Gil'e-ad smote E'phra'im, because they said, Ye Gil'e-ad-ites<sup>c</sup> are fugitives of E'phra'im among the E'phra'im-ites, and among the Mā-nās'sites.

5 And the Gil'e-ad-ites took the<sup>d</sup> passages of Jōr'dān before the E'phra'im-ites: and it was so, that when those E'phra'im-ites which were escaped said, Let me go over; that the men of Gil'e-ad said unto him, *Art thou an E'phra'im-ite?* If he said, Nay;

6 Then said they unto him, Say now<sup>2</sup> Shib'bō-lēth: and he said Sib'bō-lēth: for he could not frame to pronounce it right. Then they took him, and slew him at the passages of Jōr'dān: and there fell at that time of the E'phra'im-ites forty and two thousand.

7 And Jēph'thah judged Is'ra-el six years. Then died Jēph'thah the Gil'e-ad-ite, and was buried in one of the cities of Gil'e-ad.

8 ¶ And after him<sup>3</sup> Ib'zān of Bēth-lē-hēm judged Is'ra-el.

9 And he had thirty sons, and thirty daughters, *whom* he sent abroad, and took in thirty daughters from abroad for his sons. And he judged Is'ra-el seven years.

10 Then died Ib'zān, and was buried at Bēth-lē-hēm.

11 ¶ And after him<sup>4</sup> E'lōn, a Zēb'u-lon-ite, judged Is'ra-el; and he judged Is'ra-el ten years.

12 And E'lōn the Zēb'u-lon-ite died, and was buried in Aij'g-lōn in the country of Zēb'u-lun.

13 ¶ And after him<sup>5</sup> Ab'dōn the son of Hil'el, a Pir'a-thon-ite, judged Is'ra-el.

14 And he had forty sons and thirty<sup>6</sup> nephews, that<sup>e</sup> rode on three-score and ten ass colts: and he judged Is'ra-el eight years.

15 And Ab'dōn the son of Hil'el the Pir'a-thon-ite died, and was buried in Pir'a-thon in the land of E'phra'im, *f*in the mount of the Am'a-lēk-ites.

## CHAPTER 13.

1 Israel is in the hand of the Philistines. 2 An angel appeareth to Manoah's wife. 3 The angel appeareth to Manoah. 15 Manoah's sacrifice, whereby the angel is discovered. 24 Samson is born.

B. C. 1143.

c See 1 Sam. 25. 10. Ps. 78. 9.

cir. 1161.]

d Josh. 22. 11. ch. 3. 28; 7. 24.

2 Which signifieth a stream, or, flood, Ps. 69. 2, 15. Is. 27. 12.

cir. 1137.]

3 He seems to have been only a civil Judge to do justice in North east Israel.

4 A civil Judge in North east Israel.

5 A civil Judge also in North east Israel. 6 Heb. sons' sons.

cir. 1130.] e ch. 5. 10; 10. 4. f ch. 3. 13, 27; 5. 14.

cir. 1120.]

7 Heb. added to commit, &c.

a ch. 2. 11; 3. 7, 4. 1; 6. 1; 10. 6.

8 This seems a partial captivity. b 1 Sam. 12. 9. c Josh. 13. 41. d ch. 6. 12.

Luke 1. 11, 13, 28, 31. e ver. 14.

Num. 6. 2, 3. Luke 1. 15. cir. 1112.]

Num. 6. 5. 1 Sam. 1. 11. g Num. 6. 2. h See 1 Sam. 7. 19.

2 Sam. 8. 1. 1 Chr. 18. 1. i Deut. 33. 1.

1 Sam. 2. 27; 9. 6. 1 Kin. 17. 24. k Matt. 28. 3.

Luke 9. 29. Acts 6. 15. l ver. 17, 18.

AND the children of Is'ra-el<sup>7</sup> did evil again in the sight of the LORD;<sup>8</sup> and the LORD delivered them<sup>9</sup> into the hand of the Philis'tines forty years.

2 ¶ And there was a certain man of Zō'rah, of the family of the Dān-ites, whose name was Mā-nō'ah; and his wife was barren, and bare not.

3 And the<sup>d</sup> angel of the LORD appeared unto the woman, and said unto her, Behold now, thou *art* barren, and bearest not: but thou shalt conceive, and bear a son.

4 Now therefore beware, I pray thee, and<sup>e</sup> drink not wine nor strong drink, and eat not any unclean *thing*:

5 For, lo, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and no<sup>f</sup> razor shall come on his head: for the child shall be<sup>g</sup> a Nāz'a-rite unto God from the womb: and he shall<sup>h</sup> begin to deliver Is'ra-el out of the hand of the Philis'tines.

6 ¶ Then the woman came and told her husband, saying, *i* A man of God came unto me, and his<sup>k</sup> countenance was like the countenance of an angel of God, very terrible: but I<sup>l</sup> asked him not whence he was, neither told he me his name:

7 But he said unto me, Behold, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and now drink no wine nor strong drink, neither eat any unclean *thing*: for the child shall be a Nāz'a-rite to God from the womb to the day of his death.

8 ¶ Then Mā-nō'ah intreated the LORD, and said, O my Lord, let the man of God which thou didst send come again unto us, and teach us what we shall do unto the child that shall be born.

9 And God hearkened to the voice of Mā-nō'ah; and the angel of God came again unto the woman as she sat in the field: but Mā-nō'ah her husband was not with her.

10 And the woman made haste, and ran, and shewed her husband, and said unto him, Behold, the man hath appeared unto me, that came unto me the other day.

11 And Mā-nō'ah arose, and went after his wife, and came to the man, and said unto him, *Art thou the man*

that spakest unto the woman? And he said, *I am.*

12 And Mā-nō'ah said, Now let thy words come to pass. <sup>2</sup> How shall we order the child and <sup>3,4</sup> how shall we do unto him?

13 And the angel of the LORD said unto Mā-nō'ah, Of all that I said unto the woman let her beware.

14 She may not eat of any thing that cometh of the vine, <sup>m</sup> neither let her drink wine or strong drink, nor eat any unclean thing: all that I commanded her let her observe.

15 ¶ And Mā-nō'ah said unto the angel of the LORD, I pray thee, <sup>n</sup> let us detain thee, until we shall have made ready a kid <sup>5</sup> for thee.

16 And the angel of the LORD said unto Mā-nō'ah, Though thou detain me, I will not eat of thy bread: and if thou wilt offer a burnt offering, thou must offer it unto the LORD. For Mā-nō'ah knew not that he was an angel of the LORD.

17 And Mā-nō'ah said unto the angel of the LORD, What is thy name, that when thy sayings come to pass we may do thee honour?

18 And the angel of the LORD said unto him, <sup>o</sup> Why askest thou thus after my name, seeing it is <sup>6</sup> secret?

19 So Mā-nō'ah took a kid with a meat offering, <sup>p</sup> and offered it upon a rock unto the LORD: and the angel did wonderfully; and Mā-nō'ah and his wife looked on.

20 For it came to pass, when the flame went up toward heaven from off the altar, that the angel of the LORD ascended in the flame of the altar. And Mā-nō'ah and his wife looked on it, and <sup>q</sup> fell on their faces to the ground.

21 But the angel of the LORD did no more appear to Mā-nō'ah and to his wife. <sup>r</sup> Then Mā-nō'ah knew that he was an angel of the LORD.

22 And Mā-nō'ah said unto his wife, <sup>s</sup> We shall surely die, because we have seen God.

23 But his wife said unto him, If the LORD were pleased to kill us, he would not have received a burnt offering and a meat offering at our hands, neither would he have shewed us all these things, nor would as

B. C. 1161.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. *What shall be the manner of the, &c.*

<sup>3</sup> Or, *what shall he do?*

<sup>4</sup> Heb. *what shall be his work?*

<sup>m</sup> ver. 4.

<sup>n</sup> Gen. 18. 5.

<sup>o</sup> Gen. 18. 19.

<sup>p</sup> Heb. *before thee.*

<sup>q</sup> Gen. 32. 29.

<sup>r</sup> Or, *under the.*

<sup>s</sup> Job. 9. 6.

<sup>t</sup> p. ch. 6. 10, 20.

<sup>u</sup> Lev. 9. 24.

<sup>v</sup> 1 Chr. 21. 16.

<sup>w</sup> Ezek. 1. 28.

<sup>x</sup> Matt. 17. 6.

<sup>y</sup> r. ch. 6. 22.

<sup>z</sup> [cir. 1141.]

<sup>1</sup> Gen. 32. 30.

<sup>2</sup> Ex. 33. 20.

<sup>3</sup> Deut. 5. 26.

<sup>4</sup> ch. 6. 22.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. 11. 32.

<sup>6</sup> u. 1 Sam. 3. 19.

<sup>7</sup> Luke 1. 80;

<sup>8</sup> 2. 52.

<sup>9</sup> x. ch. 3. 10.

<sup>10</sup> 1 Sam. 11. 6.

<sup>11</sup> Matt. 4. 1.

<sup>12</sup> Heb. *Ma-hanehdan,*

<sup>13</sup> as ch. 18. 12.

<sup>14</sup> y. Josh. 15. 33.

<sup>15</sup> ch. 15. 11.

<sup>16</sup> a. Gen. 38. 13.

<sup>17</sup> Josh. 15. 10.

<sup>18</sup> b. Gen. 34. 2.

<sup>19</sup> c. Gen. 21. 21;

<sup>20</sup> 34. 4.

<sup>21</sup> d. Gen. 24. 3, 4.

<sup>22</sup> e. Gen. 34. 14.

<sup>23</sup> Ex. 34. 16.

<sup>24</sup> Deut. 7. 3.

<sup>25</sup> 8 Heb. *she is right in mine eyes.*

<sup>26</sup> f. Josh. 11. 20.

<sup>27</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 15.

<sup>28</sup> 2 Kin. 6. 33.

<sup>29</sup> 2 Chr. 10. 15;

<sup>30</sup> 22. 7; 25. 20.

<sup>31</sup> g. ch. 15. 1.

<sup>32</sup> Deut. 28. 48.

<sup>33</sup> 9 Heb. *in meeting him.*

<sup>34</sup> h. ch. 3. 10; 13. 28.

<sup>35</sup> 1 Sam. 11. 6.

at this time have told us *such things* as these.

24 ¶ And the woman bare a son, and called his name 'Sām'son: and <sup>u</sup> the child grew, and the LORD blessed him.

25 <sup>x</sup> And the Spirit of the LORD began to move him at times in <sup>y</sup> the camp of Dān <sup>z</sup> between Zō'rah and Esh'tā-ōl.

### CHAPTER 14.

1 *Samson desireth a wife of the Philistines. 5 In his journey he killeth a lion. 8 In a second journey he findeth honey in the carcase. 10 Samson's marriage feast. 12 His riddle by his wife is made known. 19 He spoileth thirty Philistines. 20 His wife is married to another.*

AND Sām'son went down <sup>a</sup> to Tīm'nath, and <sup>b</sup> saw a woman in Tīm'nath of the daughters of the Phil-lis'tines.

2 And he came up, and told his father and his mother, and said, I have seen a woman in Tīm'nath of the daughters of the Phil-lis'tines: now therefore <sup>c</sup> get her for me to wife.

3 Then his father and his mother said unto him, *Is there* never a woman among the daughters of <sup>d</sup> thy brethren, or among all my people, that thou goest to take a wife of the <sup>e</sup> uncircumcised Phil-lis'tines? And Sām'son said unto his father, Get her for me; for <sup>f</sup> she pleaseth me well.

4 But his father and his mother knew not that it was <sup>g</sup> of the LORD, that he sought an occasion against the Phil-lis'tines: for at that time <sup>h</sup> the Phil-lis'tines had dominion over Iṣ'ra-el.

5 ¶ Then went Sām'son down, and his father and his mother, to Tīm'nath, and came to the vineyards of Tīm'nath: and, behold, a young lion roared <sup>i</sup> against him.

6 And <sup>j</sup> the Spirit of the LORD came mightily upon him, and he rent him as he would have rent a kid, and *he had* nothing in his hand: but he told not his father or his mother what he had done.

7 And he went down, and talked with the woman; and she pleased Sām'son well.

8 ¶ And after a time he returned to take her, and he turned aside to see the carcase of the lion: and, behold, *there was* a swarm of bees and honey in the carcase of the lion.

9 And he took thereof in his hands, and went on eating, and came to his father and mother, and he gave them, and they did eat: but he told not them that he had taken the honey out of the carcase of the lion.

10 ¶ So his father went down unto the woman: and Sām'son made there a feast; for so used the young men to do.

11 And it came to pass, when they saw him, that they brought thirty companions to be with him.

12 ¶ And Sām'son said unto them, I will now <sup>i</sup>put forth a riddle unto you: if ye can certainly declare it me <sup>k</sup>within the seven days of the feast, and find it out, then I will give you thirty <sup>l</sup>sheets and thirty <sup>m</sup>change of garments:

13 But if ye cannot declare it me, then shall ye give me thirty sheets and thirty change of garments. And they said unto him, Put forth thy riddle, that we may hear it.

14 And he said unto them, Out of the eater came forth meat, and out of the strong came forth sweetness. And they could not in three days expound the riddle.

15 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they said unto Sām'son's wife, <sup>n</sup>Entice thy husband, that he may declare unto us the riddle, <sup>o</sup>lest we burn thee and thy father's house with fire: have ye called us <sup>3</sup>to take that we have? *is it not so?*

16 And Sām'son's wife wept before him, and said, <sup>p</sup>Thou dost but hate me, and lovest me not: thou hast put forth a riddle unto the children of my people, and hast not told it me. And he said unto her, Behold, I have not told it my father nor my mother, and shall I tell it thee?

17 And she wept before him <sup>4</sup>the seven days, while their feast lasted: and it came to pass on the seventh day, that he told her, because she lay sore upon him: and she told the riddle to the children of her people.

18 And the men of the city said unto him on the seventh day before the sun went down, What is sweeter than honey? and what is stronger

B. C. 1141.

Luke 14. 7.

k Gen. 29. 27.

i 1 Kin. 10. 1.

Ezek. 17. 2.

l Gen. 29. 27.

m Or, shirts.

n Gen. 45. 22.

o 2 Kin. 5. 22.

p cir. 1140.

q Heb. to possess us, or, to impoverish us.

r Or, apparel.

s John 3. 29.

t a ch. 14. 20.

u Heb. let her be thine.

v Or, Now shall I be blameless from the Philistines, though, &amp;c.

w Or, torches.

x ch. 14. 16.

than a lion? And he said unto them, If ye had not plowed with my heifer, ye had not found out my riddle.

19 ¶ And <sup>2</sup>the Spirit of the LORD came upon him, and he went down to Ash'ke-lôn, and slew thirty men of them, and took their <sup>5</sup>spoil, and gave change of garments unto them which expounded the riddle. And his anger was kindled, and he went up to his father's house.

20 But Sām'son's wife <sup>4</sup>was given to his companion, whom he had used as <sup>7</sup>his friend.

## CHAPTER 15.

1 Samson is denied his wife. 3 He burneth the Philistines' corn. 6 His wife and her father are burnt by the Philistines. 7 Samson smiteth them hip and thigh. 8 He is bound by the men of Judah, and delivered to the Philistines. 14 He killeth them with a jawbone.

**B**UT it came to pass within a while after, in the time of wheat harvest, that Sām'son visited his wife with a kid; and he said, I will go in to my wife into the chamber. But her father would not suffer him to go in.

2 And her father said, I verily thought that thou hadst utterly <sup>a</sup>hated her; therefore I gave her to thy companion: is not her younger sister fairer than she? <sup>6</sup>take her, I pray thee, instead of her.

3 ¶ And Sām'son said concerning them, <sup>7</sup>Now shall I be more blameless than the Philistines, though I do them a displeasure.

4 And Sām'son went and caught three hundred foxes, and took <sup>8</sup>firebrands, and turned tail to tail, and put a firebrand in the midst between two tails.

5 And when he had set the brands on fire, he let *them* go into the standing corn of the Philistines, and burnt up both the shocks, and also the standing corn, with the vineyards and olives.

6 ¶ Then the Philistines said, Who hath done this? And they answered, Sām'son, the son in law of the Tim'nite, because he had taken his wife, and given her to his companion. <sup>b</sup>And the Philistines came up, and burnt her and her father with fire.

7 ¶ And Sām'son said unto them,

Though ye have done this, yet will I be avenged of you, and after that I will cease.

8 And he smote them hip and thigh with a great slaughter: and he went down and dwelt in the top of the rock E'tam.

9 ¶ Then the Phil-ls'tineſ went up, and pitched in Jū'dah, and spread themselves <sup>c</sup> in Lē'hi.

10 And the men of Jū'dah said, Why are ye come up against us? And they answered, To bind Sām'son are we come up, to do to him as he hath done to us.

11 Then three thousand men of Jū'dah <sup>2</sup> went to the top of the rock E'tam, and said to Sām'son, Knowest thou not that the Phil-ls'tineſ are <sup>a</sup> rulers over us? what is this that thou hast done unto us? And he said unto them, As they did unto me, so have I done unto them.

12 And they said unto him, We are come down to bind thee, that we may deliver thee into the hand of the Phil-ls'tineſ. And Sām'son said unto them, Swear unto me, that ye will not fall upon me yourselves.

13 And they spake unto him, saying, No; but we will bind thee fast, and deliver thee into their hand: but surely we will not kill thee. And they bound him with two new cords, and brought him up from the rock.

14 ¶ And when he came unto Lē'hi, the Phil-ls'tineſ shouted against him: and <sup>a</sup> the Spirit of the LORD came mightily upon him, and the cords that were upon his arms became as flax that was burnt with fire, and his bands <sup>3</sup> loosed from off his hands.

15 And he found a <sup>4</sup> new jawbone of an ass, and put forth his hand, and took it, and <sup>5</sup> slew a thousand men therewith.

16 And Sām'son said, With the jawbone of an ass, <sup>5</sup> heaps upon heaps, with the jaw of an ass have I slain a thousand men.

17 And it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking, that he cast away the jawbone out of his hand, and called that place <sup>6</sup> Rā-math-lē'hi.

18 ¶ And he was sore athirst, and

B. C. 1140.

c ver. 19.

2 Heb. went down.

d ch. 14. 4.

[cir. 1120.

e ch. 3. 10;

14. 6.

3 Heb. were melted.

4 Heb. moist.

5 Lev. 26. 8.

Joab. 23. 10.

ch. 3. 31.

5 Heb. an heap, two heaps.

6 That is,

The lifting up of the jawbone, or,

casting away of the jawbone.

9 Ps. 1. 7.

7 Or, Lehi.

h Gen. 45. 27.

14. 40.

8 That is, The well of him that called,

or, cried,

Ps. 34. 6.

9 He seems to have judged

South west

Israel during twenty years of their servitude of the Philistines.

i ch. 13. 1.

10 Heb. a woman an harlot.

a1 Sam. 23. 26.

Ps. 118. 10, 11, 12.

Acts 9. 24.

11 Heb. silent.

12 Heb. with the bar.

13 Or, by the brook.

b ch. 14. 15.

See Prov. 2. 16-19; 5. 3-11; 6. 24, 25, 26; 7. 21, 22, 23.

14 Or, humble.

15 Or, new cords.

16 Heb. moist.

17 Heb. one.

called on the LORD, and said, <sup>9</sup> Thou hast given this great deliverance into the hand of thy servant: and now shall I die for thirst, and fall into the hand of the uncircumcised?

19 But God clave an hollow place that was in <sup>7</sup> the jaw, and there came water thereout; and when he had drunk, <sup>h</sup> his spirit came again, and he revived: wherefore he called the name thereof <sup>8</sup> Eñ-hak'kō-rē, which is in Lē'hi unto this day.

20 <sup>9</sup> And he judged İ's-ra-el <sup>i</sup> in the days of the Phil-ls'tineſ twenty years.

## CHAPTER 16.

1 Samson at Gaza escape, and carrieth away the gates of the city. 4 Delilah enticeth Samson. 15 At last she overcometh him. 21 The Philistines take him, and put out his eyes. 22 He pulleth down the house upon the Philistines, and dieth.

THEN went Sām'son to Gā'zá, and saw there <sup>10</sup> an harlot, and went in unto her.

2 And it was told the Gā'zites, saying, Sām'son is come hither. And they <sup>a</sup> compassed him in, and laid wait for him all night in the gate of the city, and were <sup>11</sup> quiet all the night, saying, In the morning, when it is day, we shall kill him.

3 And Sām'son lay till midnight, and arose at midnight, and took the doors of the gate of the city, and the two posts, and went away with them, <sup>12</sup> bar and all, and put them upon his shoulders, and carried them up to the top of an hill that is before Hē'bron.

4 ¶ And it came to pass afterward, that he loved a woman <sup>13</sup> in the valley of Sō'rek, whose name was Dē-lī'lah.

5 And the lords of the Phil-ls'tineſ came up unto her, and said unto her, <sup>b</sup> Entice him, and see wherein his great strength lieth, and by what means we may prevail against him, that we may bind him to <sup>14</sup> afflict him: and we will give thee every one of us eleven hundred pieces of silver.

6 ¶ And Dē-lī'lah said to Sām'son, Tell me, I pray thee, wherein thy great strength lieth, and wherewith thou mightest be bound to afflict thee.

7 And Sām'son said unto her, If they bind me with seven <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> green withs that were never dried, then shall I be weak, and be as <sup>17</sup> another man.

8 Then the lords of the Philistines brought up to her seven green withes which had not been dried, and she bound him with them.

9 Now there were men lying in wait, abiding with her in the chamber. And she said unto him, The Philistines be upon thee, Sām'son. And he brake the withs, as a thread of tow is broken when it<sup>2</sup> toucheth the fire. So his strength was not known.

10 And Dē-lī'lah said unto Sām'son, Behold, thou hast mocked me, and told me lies: now tell me, I pray thee, wherewith thou mightest be bound.

11 And he said unto her, If they bind me fast with new ropes<sup>3</sup> that never were occupied, then shall I be weak, and be as another man.

12 Dē-lī'lah therefore took new ropes, and bound him therewith, and said unto him, The Philistines be upon thee, Sām'son. And there were liars in wait abiding in the chamber. And he brake them from off his arms like a thread.

13 And Dē-lī'lah said unto Sām'son, Hitherto thou hast mocked me, and told me lies: tell me wherewith thou mightest be bound. And he said unto her, If thou weavest the seven locks of my head with the web.

14 And she fastened it with the pin, and said unto him, The Philistines be upon thee, Sām'son. And he awaked out of his sleep, and went away with the pin of the beam, and with the web.

15 ¶ And she said unto him, How canst thou say, I love thee, when thine heart is not with me? thou hast mocked me these three times, and hast not told me wherein thy great strength lieth.

16 And it came to pass, when she pressed him daily with her words, and urged him, so that his soul was<sup>4</sup> vexed unto death;

17 That he<sup>5</sup> told her all his heart, and said unto her, There hath not come a razor upon mine head; for I have been a Nāz'g-rite unto God from my mother's womb: if I be shaven, then my strength will go from me, and I shall become weak, and be like any other man.

B. C. 1120.

2 Heb. smell-eth.

3 Heb. where-with work hath not been done.

c ch. 14. 16.

4 Heb. shortened.

d Mic. 7. 5.

e Num. 6. 5.

f Prov. 7. 26.

g Num. 14. 9.

h Josh. 7. 12.

i Sam. 16. 14.

j 1 Sam. 12. 10.

k 2 Chr. 15. 2.

l Heb. bored out.

m Or, as when he was shaven.

n Dan. 5. 4.

o Heb. and who multiplied our slain.

p ch. 9. 21.

q Heb. before them.

r Deut. 22. 8.

18 And when Dē-lī'lah saw that he had told her all his heart, she sent and called for the lords of the Philistines, saying, Come up this once, for he hath shewed me all his heart. Then the lords of the Philistines came up unto her, and brought money in their hand.

19 ¶ And she made him sleep upon her knees; and she called for a man, and she caused him to shave off the seven locks of his head; and she began to afflict him, and his strength went from him.

20 And she said, The Philistines be upon thee, Sām'son. And he awoke out of his sleep, and said, I will go out as at other times before, and shake myself. And he wist not that the LORD<sup>9</sup> was departed from him.

21 ¶ But the Philistines took him, and<sup>5</sup> put out his eyes, and brought him down to Gā'zā, and bound him with fetters of brass; and he did grind in the prison house.

22 Howbeit the hair of his head began to grow again<sup>6</sup> after he was shaven.

23 Then the lords of the Philistines gathered them together for to offer a great sacrifice unto Dā'gōn their god, and to rejoice: for they said, Our god hath delivered Sām'son our enemy into our hand.

24 And when the people saw him, they<sup>h</sup> praised their god: for they said, Our god hath delivered into our hands our enemy, and the destroyer of our country,<sup>7</sup> which slew many of us.

25 And it came to pass, when their hearts were<sup>i</sup> merry, that they said, Hail to Sām'son, that he may make us sport. And they called for Sām'son out of the prison house; and he made<sup>8</sup> them sport: and they set him between the pillars.

26 And Sām'son said unto the lad that held him by the hand, Suffer me that I may feel the pillars whereupon the house standeth, that I may lean upon them.

27 Now the house was full of men and women; and all the lords of the Philistines were there; and there were upon the<sup>k</sup> roof about three

thousand men and women, that beheld while Sām'son made sport.

28 And Sām'son called unto the LORD, and said, O Lord GOD, <sup>1</sup>remember me, I pray thee, and strengthen me, I pray thee, only this once, O God, that I may be at once avenged of the Philis'tineſ for my two eyes.

29 And Sām'son took hold of the two middle pillars upon which the house stood, and <sup>2</sup>on which it was borne up, of the one with his right hand, and of the other with his left.

30 And Sām'son said, Let <sup>3</sup>me die with the Philis'tineſ. And he bowed himself with all his might; and the house fell upon the lords, and upon all the people that were therein. So the dead which he slew at his death were more than they which he slew in his life.

31 Then his brethren and all the house of his father came down, and took him, and brought him up, and <sup>m</sup>buried him between Zō'rah and Esh'tā-ōl in the buryingplace of Mā-nō'ah his father. And he judged Iſ'ra-el twenty years.

#### CHAPTER 17.

<sup>1</sup> Of the money that Micah first stole, then restored, his mother maketh images, and he ornaments for them. <sup>2</sup> He hireth a Levite to be his priest.

AND there was a man of mount E'phra'im, whose name was Mī'cah.

2 And he said unto his mother, The eleven hundred shekels of silver that were taken from thee, about which thou cursedst, and spakest of also in mine ears, behold, the silver is with me; I took it. And his mother said, <sup>a</sup>Blessed be thou of the LORD, my son.

3 And when he had restored the eleven hundred shekels of silver to his mother, his mother said, I had wholly dedicated the silver unto the LORD from my hand for my son, to <sup>b</sup>make a graven image and a molten image: now therefore I will restore it unto thee.

4 Yet he restored the money unto his mother; and his mother <sup>c</sup>took two hundred shekels of silver, and gave them to the founder, who made thereof a graven image and a molten image: and they were in the house of Mī'cah.

B. C. 1120.

<sup>1</sup> Jer. 15. 15.

<sup>2</sup> Or, he leaned on them.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. my soul.  
m ch. 13. 25.

<sup>a</sup> Gen. 14. 19.  
<sup>b</sup> Ruth 3. 10.  
<sup>c</sup> See Ex. 20. 4. 23.  
Lev. 19. 4.  
c 14. 6. 5.  
d ch. 8. 27.  
e Gen. 31. 19, 30.

Hos. 3. 4.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. filled the hand.  
Ex. 29. 9.

<sup>1</sup> Kin. 13. 33.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 18. 1.  
19. 1; 21. 25.  
Deut. 33. 5.  
<sup>g</sup> Deut. 12. 8.  
cir. 1120.]

<sup>h</sup> See Josh. 19. 13.  
ch. 19. 1.  
Ruth 1. 1, 2.  
Mic. 5. 2.  
Matt. 2. 1, 5.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. in making his way.  
e ch. 18. 19.  
cir. 1406.]

<sup>k</sup> Gen. 45. 8.  
Job 29. 16.  
<sup>6</sup> Or, a double suit, &c.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. an order of garments.  
<sup>l</sup> ver. 5.  
m ch. 18. 30.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 17. 6;  
21. 25.

<sup>b</sup> Josh. 19. 47.

<sup>8</sup> Heb. sons.  
c ch. 13. 25.  
d Num. 13. 17.  
Josh. 2. 1.

5 And the man Mī'cah had an house of gods, and made an <sup>a</sup>ephod, and <sup>c</sup>teraphim, and <sup>d</sup>consecrated one of his sons, who became his priest.

6 <sup>f</sup>In those days there was no king in Iſ'ra-el, <sup>g</sup>but every man did that which was right in his own eyes.

7 <sup>h</sup>And there was a young man out of <sup>i</sup>Béth'-lē-hēm-jū'dah of the family of Jū'dah, who was a Lē'vite, and he sojourned there.

8 And the man departed out of the city from Béth'-lē-hēm-jū'dah to sojourn where he could find a place: and he came to mount E'phra'im to the house of Mī'cah, <sup>5</sup>as he journeyed.

9 And Mī'cah said unto him, Whence comest thou? And he said unto him, I am a Lē'vite of Béth'-lē-hēm-jū'dah, and I go to sojourn where I may find a place.

10 And Mī'cah said unto him, Dwell with me, <sup>i</sup>and be unto me a <sup>k</sup>father and a priest, and I will give thee ten shekels of silver by the year, and <sup>6</sup>a suit of apparel, and thy victuals. So the Lē'vite went in.

11 And the Lē'vite was content to dwell with the man; and the young man was unto him as one of his sons.

12 And Mī'cah <sup>l</sup>consecrated the Lē'vite; and the young man <sup>m</sup>became his priest, and was in the house of Mī'cah.

13 Then said Mī'cah, Now know I that the LORD will do me good, seeing I have a Lē'vite to my priest.

#### CHAPTER 18.

<sup>1</sup> The Danites send five men to seek out an inheritance. <sup>2</sup> At the house of Micah they consult with Jonathan. <sup>3</sup> They search Laish, and bring back news of good hope. <sup>4</sup> Six hundred men go to surprise it. <sup>5</sup> They win Laish, and call it Dan. <sup>6</sup> They set up idolatry.

IN <sup>a</sup>those days there was no king in Iſ'ra-el: and in those days <sup>b</sup>the tribe of the Dān'ites sought them an inheritance to dwell in; for unto that day all their inheritance had not fallen unto them among the tribes of Iſ'ra-el.

2 And the children of Dān sent of their family five men from their coasts, <sup>8</sup>men of valour, from <sup>c</sup>Zō'-rah, and from Esh'tā-ōl, <sup>d</sup>to spy out the land, and to search it; and they said unto them, Go, search the land:

who when they came to mount E'phra'im, to the <sup>e</sup>house of Mi'cah, they lodged there.

3 When they were by the house of Mi'cah, they knew the voice of the young man the Le'vite: and they turned in thither, and said unto him, Who brought thee hither? and what makest thou in this place? and what hast thou here?

4 And he said unto them, Thus and thus dealeth Mi'cah with me, and hath <sup>f</sup>hired me, and I am his priest.

5 And they said unto him, <sup>g</sup>Ask counsel, we pray thee, <sup>h</sup>of God, that we may know whether our way which we go shall be prosperous.

6 And the priest said unto them, <sup>i</sup>Go in peace: before the LORD is your way wherein ye go.

7 ¶ Then the five men departed, and came to <sup>k</sup>Lā'ish, and saw the people that were therein, <sup>l</sup>how they dwelt careless, after the manner of the Zi-dō'nī-an, quiet and secure; and there was no <sup>m</sup>magistrate in the land, that might put them to shame in any thing; and they were far from the Zi-dō'nī-an, and had no business with any man.

8 And they came unto their brethren to <sup>n</sup>Zō'rah and Esh'tā-ōl: and their brethren said unto them, What say ye?

9 And they said, <sup>o</sup>Arise, that we may go up against them: for we have seen the land, and behold, it is very good: and are ye <sup>p</sup>still? be not slothful to go, and to enter to possess the land.

10 When ye go, ye shall come unto a people <sup>q</sup>secure, and to a large land: for God hath given it into your hands; <sup>r</sup>a place where there is no want of any thing that is in the earth.

11 ¶ And there went from thence of the family of the Dān'ites, out of Zō'rah and out of Esh'tā-ōl, six hundred men <sup>s</sup>appointed with weapons of war.

12 And they went up, and pitched in <sup>t</sup>Kīr'jath-jē'a-rim, in Jū'dah: wherefore they called that place <sup>u</sup>Mā'hā-nēh-dān unto this day: behold, it is behind Kīr'jath-jē'a-rim.

13 And they passed thence unto

B. C. 1408.

e ch. 17. 1.

f ch. 17. 10.  
g 1 Kin. 22. 5.  
Is. 30. 1.  
Hos. 4. 12.  
h See ch. 17. 5.  
ver. 14.

i 1 Kin. 22. 5.

k Josh. 19.  
47, called,  
Leshem.  
l ver. 27, 28.

2 Heb. possessor, or, heir of restraint.

m ver. 2.

n Num. 13. 30.  
Josh. 2. 23,  
24.

o 1 Kin. 22. 3.

p ver. 7, 27.  
q Deut. 8. 9.  
r Heb. girded.  
s Josh. 15. 60.  
t ch. 13. 25.  
u ver. 2.  
v 1 Sam. 14. 28.  
x ch. 17. 5.  
y Heb. asked him of peace.  
z Gen. 43. 27.  
1 Sam. 17. 22.  
y ver. 11.  
z ver. 2, 14.  
a ch. 17. 4, 5.  
b Job 21. 5.  
29. 9; 40. 4.  
Prov. 30. 32.  
c Mic. 7. 16.  
d ch. 17. 10.  
e Heb. that thou art gathered together?

mount E'phra'im, and came unto <sup>e</sup>the house of Mi'cah.

14 ¶ Then answered the five men that went to spy out the country of Lā'ish, and said unto their brethren, Do ye know that <sup>z</sup>there is in these houses an ephod, and teraphim, and a graven image, and a molten image? now therefore consider what ye have to do.

15 And they turned thitherward, and came to the house of the young man the Le'vite, even unto the house of Mi'cah, and <sup>a</sup>saluted him.

16 And the <sup>b</sup>six hundred men appointed with their weapons of war, which were of the children of Dān, stood by the entering of the gate.

17 And <sup>c</sup>the five men that went to spy out the land went up, and came in thither, and took <sup>d</sup>the graven image, and the ephod, and the teraphim, and the molten image: and the priest stood in the entering of the gate with the six hundred men that were appointed with weapons of war.

18 And these went into Mi'cah's house, and fetched the carved image, the ephod, and the teraphim, and the molten image. Then said the priest unto them, What do ye?

19 And they said unto him, Hold thy peace, <sup>e</sup>lay thine hand upon thy mouth, and go with us, <sup>f</sup>and be to us a father and a priest: is it better for thee to be a priest unto the house of one man, or that thou be a priest unto a tribe and a family in Is'ra-el?

20 And the priest's heart was glad, and he took the ephod, and the teraphim, and the graven image, and went in the midst of the people. 21 So they turned and departed, and put the little ones and the cattle and the carriage before them.

22 ¶ And when they were a good way from the house of Mi'cah, the men that were in the houses near to Mi'cah's house were gathered together, and overtook the children of Dān.

23 And they cried unto the children of Dān. And they turned their faces, and said unto Mi'cah, What aileth thee, <sup>g</sup>that thou comest with such a company?

24 And he said, Ye have taken away my gods which I made, and the priest, and ye are gone away: and what have I more? and what is this that ye say unto me, What aileth thee?

25 And the children of Dān said unto him, Let not thy voice be heard among us, lest <sup>2</sup>angry fellows run upon thee, and thou lose thy life, with the lives of thy household.

26 And the children of Dān went their way: and when Mī'cah saw that they were too strong for him, he turned and went back unto his house.

27 And they took *the things* which Mī'cah had made, and the priest which he had, and <sup>a</sup>came unto Lā'ish, unto a people that were at quiet and secure: <sup>e</sup>and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and burnt the city with fire.

28 And there was no deliverer, because it was <sup>f</sup>far from Zī'dōn, and they had no business with any man; and it was in the valley that lieth <sup>g</sup>by Bēth-rē'hōb. And they built a city, and dwelt therein.

29 And <sup>h</sup>they called the name of the city <sup>i</sup>Dān, after the name of Dān their father, who was born unto Iṣ'ra-el: howbeit the name of the city was Lā'ish at the first.

30 ¶ And the children of Dān set up the graven image: and Jōn'gathan, the son of Gēr'shōm, the son of Mā-nās'seh, he and his sons were priests to the tribe of Dān <sup>k</sup>until the day of the captivity of the land.

31 And they set them up Mī'cah's graven image, which he made, <sup>l</sup>all the time that the house of God was in Shī'lōh.

#### CHAPTER 19.

1 <sup>A</sup>Levite goeth to Beth-lehem to fetch home his wife. 16 An old man entertaineth him at Gibeah. 22 The Gibeonites abuse his concubine to death. 29 He divideth her into twelve pieces, to send them to the twelve tribes.

AND it came to pass in those days, <sup>a</sup>when there was no king in Iṣ'ra-el, that there was a certain Lēvite sojourning on the side of mount E'phra'im, who took to him <sup>3</sup>a concubine out of <sup>b</sup>Bēth'-lē-hēm-jū'dah.

2 And his concubine played the whore against him, and went away

B. C. 1406.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. bitter of soul.  
<sup>2</sup> Sam. 17. 8.

<sup>d</sup> ver. 7, 10.  
Deut. 33. 22.

<sup>e</sup> Josh. 19. 47.

<sup>f</sup> ver. 7.

<sup>g</sup> Num. 13. 21.  
<sup>2</sup> Sam. 10. 6.  
<sup>h</sup> Josh. 19. 47.  
<sup>i</sup> Gen. 14. 14.  
ch. 20. 1.  
<sup>1</sup> Kin. 12. 29.  
30; 15. 20.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 13. 1.  
<sup>1</sup> Sam. 4. 2.  
3. 10, 11.  
<sup>l</sup> Ps. 78. 60, 61.  
<sup>1</sup> Josh. 18. 1.  
ch. 19. 18;  
21. 12.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 17. 6;  
18. 1; 21. 25.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. a woman a concubine, or, a wife a concubine.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 17. 7.

<sup>4</sup> Or, a year and four months.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. days four months.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. to her heart.

Gen. 34. 3.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. Strengthen.

<sup>c</sup> Gen. 18. 5.

<sup>8</sup> Heb. till the day declined.

cir. 1406.]

<sup>9</sup> Heb. is weak.

<sup>10</sup> Heb. it is the pitching time of the day.

<sup>11</sup> Heb. to thy tent.

<sup>12</sup> Heb. to over against.

<sup>d</sup> Josh. 18. 28.

from him unto her father's house to Bēth'-lē-hēm-jū'dah, and was there <sup>4</sup>5 four whole months.

3 And her husband arose, and went after her, to speak <sup>6</sup>friendly unto her, and to bring her again, having his servant with him, and a couple of asses: and she brought him into her father's house: and when the father of the damsel saw him, he rejoiced to meet him.

4 And his father in law, the damsel's father, retained him; and he abode with him three days: so they did eat and drink, and lodged there.

5 ¶ And it came to pass on the fourth day, when they arose early in the morning, that he rose up to depart: and the damsel's father said unto his son in law, <sup>7</sup>c Comfort thine heart with a morsel of bread, and afterward go your way.

6 And they sat down, and did eat and drink both of them together: for the damsel's father had said unto the man, Be content, I pray thee, and tarry all night, and let thine heart be merry.

7 And when the man rose up to depart, his father in law urged him: therefore he lodged there again.

8 And he arose early in the morning on the fifth day to depart: and the damsel's father said, Comfort thine heart, I pray thee. And they tarried <sup>8</sup>until afternoon, and they did eat both of them.

9 And when the man rose up to depart, he, and his concubine, and his servant, his father in law, the damsel's father, said unto him, Behold, now the day <sup>9</sup>draweth toward evening, I pray you tarry all night: behold, <sup>10</sup>the day groweth to an end, lodge here, that thine heart may be merry; and to morrow get you early on your way, that thou mayest go <sup>11</sup>home.

10 But the man would not tarry that night, but he rose up and departed, and came <sup>12</sup>over against <sup>d</sup>Jē'bus, which is Jē-rū-sā-lēm; and there were with him two asses saddled, his concubine also was with him.

11 And when they were by Jē'bus, the day was far spent; and the servant said unto his master, Come, I



pray thee, and let us turn in into this city<sup>e</sup> of the Jēb'u-sites, and lodge in it.

12 And his master said unto him, We will not turn aside hither into the city of a stranger, that is not of the children of Iṣ'ra-el; we will pass over <sup>f</sup>to Gīb'e-ah.

13 And he said unto his servant, Come, and let us draw near to one of these places to lodge all night, in Gīb'e-ah, or in <sup>g</sup>Rā'mah.

14 And they passed on and went their way; and the sun went down upon them *when they were* by Gīb'e-ah, which *belongeth* to Bēn'jā-min.

15 And they turned aside thither, to go in and to lodge in Gīb'e-ah: and when he went in, he sat him down in a street of the city: for *there was* no man that <sup>h</sup>took them into his house to lodging.

16 ¶ And, behold, there came an old man from <sup>i</sup>his work out of the field at even, which was also of mount E'phrā'im; and he sojourned in Gīb'e-ah: but the men of the place *were* Bēn'jā-mites.

17 And when he had lifted up his eyes, he saw a wayfaring man in the street of the city: and the old man said, Whither goest thou? and whence comest thou?

18 And he said unto him, We are passing from Bēth'-lē-hēm-jū'dah toward the side of mount E'phrā'im; from thence *am* I: and I went to Bēth'-lē-hēm-jū'dah, but I *am now* going to <sup>k</sup>the house of the LORD; and there *is* no man that <sup>l</sup>receiveth me to house.

19 Yet there is both straw and provender for our asses; and there is bread and wine also for me, and for thy handmaid, and for the young man *which is* with thy servants: *there is* no want of any thing.

20 And the old man said, <sup>m</sup>Peace be with thee; howsoever *let* all thy wants *lie* upon me; <sup>n</sup>only lodge not in the street.

21 <sup>o</sup>So he brought him into his house, and gave provender unto the asses: <sup>p</sup>and they washed their feet, and did eat and drink.

22 ¶ Now as they were making their hearts merry, behold, <sup>q</sup>the men of the city, certain <sup>r</sup>sons of Bē'li-al, be-

R. C. 1408.

<sup>e</sup> Josh. 15. 8, 63.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 1. 21.  
<sup>g</sup> Sam. 5. 6.

<sup>f</sup> Josh. 15. 28.

<sup>g</sup> Josh. 15. 25.

<sup>h</sup> Matt. 25. 43.  
Heb. 13. 2.

<sup>i</sup> Ps. 104. 23.

<sup>k</sup> Josh. 19. 1.  
ch. 19. 31;  
20. 18.  
<sup>l</sup> 1 Sam. 1. 3, 7.  
<sup>m</sup> 2 Heb. *gathereth*,  
ver. 15.

<sup>n</sup> Gen. 43. 23.

<sup>o</sup> Gen. 19. 2.

<sup>p</sup> Gen. 24. 32;

43. 24.

<sup>q</sup> Gen. 18. 4.

<sup>r</sup> John 13. 5.

<sup>s</sup> Gen. 19. 4.

ch. 20. 5.

Hos. 9. 9;

10. 9.

<sup>t</sup> Deut. 13. 13.

<sup>u</sup> Gen. 19. 5.

Rom. 1. 24, 27.

<sup>v</sup> Gen. 19. 6, 7.

<sup>w</sup> 2 Sam. 13. 12.

<sup>x</sup> Gen. 19. 8.

<sup>y</sup> Gen. 34. 2.

<sup>z</sup> Deut. 21. 14.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. *the matter of this folly*.

<sup>4</sup> Gen. 4. 1.

<sup>5</sup> ch. 20. 5.

<sup>6</sup> ch. 20. 7.

<sup>7</sup> Prov. 13. 10.

set the house round about, *and* beat at the door, and spake to the master of the house, the old man, saying, <sup>7</sup>Bring forth the man that came into thine house, that we may know him.

23 And <sup>8</sup>the man, the master of the house, went out unto them, and said unto them, Nay, my brethren, *nay*, I pray you, do not <sup>9</sup>so wickedly; seeing that this man is come into mine house, <sup>10</sup>do not this folly.

24 <sup>11</sup>Behold, *here is* my daughter a maiden, and his concubine; them I will bring out now, and <sup>12</sup>humble ye them, and do with them what seemeth good unto you: but unto this man do not <sup>13</sup>so vile a thing.

25 But the men would not hearken to him: so the man took his concubine, and brought her forth unto them; and they <sup>14</sup>knew her, and abused her all the night until the morning: and when the day began to spring, they let her go.

26 Then came the woman in the dawning of the day, and fell down at the door of the man's house where her lord *was*, till it was light.

27 And her lord rose up in the morning, and opened the doors of the house, and went out to go his way: and, behold, the woman his concubine was fallen down at the door of the house, and her hands *were* upon the threshold.

28 And he said unto her, Up, and let us be going. But <sup>15</sup>none answered. Then the man took her *up* upon an ass, and the man rose up, and gat him unto his place.

29 ¶ And when he was come into his house, he took a knife, and laid hold on his concubine, and <sup>16</sup>divided her, *together* with her bones, into twelve pieces, and sent her into all the coasts of Iṣ'ra-el.

30 And it was so, that all that saw it said, There was no such deed done nor seen from the day that the children of Iṣ'ra-el came up out of the land of E'gypt unto this day: consider of it, <sup>17</sup>take advice, and speak *your minds*.

## CHAPTER 20.

<sup>1</sup> The Levite in general assembly declareth his wrong. <sup>2</sup> The decree of the assembly. <sup>3</sup> The Benjamites make head against the Israelites. <sup>4</sup> The Israelites in two battles lose forty thousand. <sup>5</sup> They destroy all the Benjamites, except six hundred.

**T**HEN <sup>a</sup> all the children of Ís'ra-el went out, and the congregation was gathered together as one man, from <sup>b</sup> Dán even to B'é-er-shé'ba, with the land of Gí'l'e-ád, unto the LORD <sup>c</sup> in Miz'peh.

2 And the chief of all the people, even of all the tribes of Ís'ra-el, presented themselves in the assembly of the people of God, four hundred thousand footmen <sup>d</sup> that drew sword.

3 (Now the children of Bën'ja-min heard that the children of Ís'ra-el were gone up to Miz'peh.) Then said the children of Ís'ra-el, Tell us, how was this wickedness?

4 And <sup>2</sup> the L'é'vite, the husband of the woman that was slain, answered and said, <sup>e</sup> I came into Gí'b'e-ah that *belongeth* to Bën'ja-min, I and my concubine, to lodge.

5 <sup>f</sup> And the men of Gí'b'e-ah rose against me, and beset the house round about upon me by night, and thought to have slain me: <sup>g</sup> and my concubine have they <sup>3</sup> forced, that she is dead.

6 And <sup>h</sup> I took my concubine, and cut her in pieces, and sent her throughout all the country of the inheritance of Ís'ra-el: for they <sup>i</sup> have committed lewdness and folly in Ís'ra-el.

7 Behold, ye *are* all children of Ís'ra-el; <sup>k</sup> give here your advice and counsel.

8 ¶ And all the people arose as one man, saying, We will not any of us go to his tent, neither will we any of us turn into his house.

9 But now this *shall* be the thing which we will do to Gí'b'e-ah; *we will go up by lot* against it;

10 And we will take ten men of an hundred throughout all the tribes of Ís'ra-el, and an hundred of a thousand, and a thousand out of ten thousand, to fetch victual for the people, that they may do, when they come to Gí'b'e-ah of Bën'ja-min, according to all the folly that they have wrought in Ís'ra-el.

11 So all the men of Ís'ra-el were gathered against the city, <sup>4</sup> knit together as one man.

12 ¶ And the tribes of Ís'ra-el sent men through all the tribe of Bën'ja-

B. C. 1408.

<sup>a</sup> Deut. 13. 12.  
Josh. 22. 12.  
ch. 21. 5.  
<sup>b</sup> 1 Sam. 11. 7.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 13. 29.  
<sup>d</sup> 1 Sam. 3. 20.  
<sup>e</sup> 2 Sam. 3. 10.  
<sup>f</sup> 24. 2.  
<sup>g</sup> Judg. 10. 17;  
11. 11.  
<sup>h</sup> 1 Sam. 7. 5;  
10. 17.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 8. 10.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. *the man the Levite.*  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 19. 15.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 19. 22.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 19. 25,  
26.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. *Humiliated.*

<sup>h</sup> ch. 19. 29.<sup>i</sup> Josh. 7. 15.<sup>k</sup> ch. 19. 30.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. *separated.*  
<sup>i</sup> Deut. 13. 14.  
Josh. 22. 13,  
16.  
<sup>m</sup> Deut. 13.  
13.  
ch. 19. 22.

<sup>n</sup> Deut. 17. 12.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 3. 15.  
<sup>p</sup> 1 Chr. 12. 2.  
<sup>q</sup> ver. 23, 26.  
<sup>r</sup> Num. 27. 21.  
ch. 1. 1.  
<sup>s</sup> Gen. 49. 27.  
<sup>t</sup> ver. 26, 27.

min, saying, What wickedness is this that is done among you?

13 Now therefore deliver us the men, <sup>m</sup> the children of B'é'l'al, which *are* in Gí'b'e-ah, that we may put them to death, and <sup>n</sup> put away evil from Ís'ra-el. But the children of Bën'ja-min would not hearken to the voice of their brethren the children of Ís'ra-el:

14 But the children of Bën'ja-min gathered themselves together out of the cities unto Gí'b'e-ah, to go out to battle against the children of Ís'ra-el.

15 And the children of Bën'ja-min were numbered at that time out of the cities twenty and six thousand men that drew sword, beside the inhabitants of Gí'b'e-ah, which were numbered seven hundred chosen men.

16 Among all this people *there were* seven hundred chosen men <sup>o</sup> left-handed; every one could sling stones at an hair breadth, and not miss.

17 And the men of Ís'ra-el, beside Bën'ja-min, were numbered four hundred thousand men that drew sword: all these *were* men of war.

18 ¶ And the children of Ís'ra-el arose, and <sup>p</sup> went up to the house of God, and <sup>q</sup> asked counsel of God, and said, Which of us shall go up first to the battle against the children of Bën'ja-min? And the LORD said, Jú'dah *shall go up* first.

19 And the children of Ís'ra-el rose up in the morning, and encamped against Gí'b'e-ah.

20 And the men of Ís'ra-el went out to battle against Bën'ja-min; and the men of Ís'ra-el put themselves in array to fight against them at Gí'b'e-ah.

21 And <sup>r</sup> the children of Bën'ja-min came forth out of Gí'b'e-ah, and destroyed down to the ground of the Ís'ra-el-ites that day twenty and two thousand men.

22 And the people the men of Ís'ra-el encouraged themselves, and set their battle again in array in the place where they put themselves in array the first day.

23 (<sup>s</sup> And the children of Ís'ra-el went up and wept before the LORD

until even, and asked counsel of the LORD, saying, Shall I go up again to battle against the children of Bēn'jā-min my brother? And the LORD said, Go up against him.)

24 And the children of Iṣ'ra-el came near against the children of Bēn'jā-min the second day.

25 And Bēn'jā-min went forth against them out of Gīb'e-ah the second day, and destroyed down to the ground of the children of Iṣ'ra-el again eighteen thousand men; all these drew the sword.

26 ¶ Then all the children of Iṣ'ra-el, and all the people, <sup>u</sup>went up, and came unto the house of God, and wept, and sat there before the LORD, and fasted that day until even, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings before the LORD.

27 And the children of Iṣ'ra-el enquired of the LORD, (for <sup>x</sup>the ark of the covenant of God was there in those days,

28 <sup>y</sup>And Phin'ē-has, the son of Ē-le-āzar, the son of Aār'qn, <sup>z</sup>stood before it in those days,) saying, Shall I yet again go out to battle against the children of Bēn'jā-min my brother, or shall I cease? And the LORD said, Go up; for to-morrow I will deliver them into thine hand.

29 And Iṣ'ra-el <sup>a</sup>set liers in wait round about Gīb'e-ah.

30 And the children of Iṣ'ra-el went up against the children of Bēn'jā-min on the third day, and put themselves in array against Gīb'e-ah, as at other times.

31 And the children of Bēn'jā-min went out against the people, and were drawn away from the city; and they began <sup>2</sup>to smite of the people, and kill, as at other times, in the highways, of which one goeth up to <sup>3</sup>the house of God, and the other to Gīb'e-ah in the field, about thirty men of Iṣ'ra-el.

32 And the children of Bēn'jā-min said, They are smitten down before us, as at the first. But the children of Iṣ'ra-el said, Let us flee, and draw them from the city unto the highways.

33 And all the men of Iṣ'ra-el rose up out of their place, and put them-

B. C. 1406.

f ver. 21.

u ver. 18.

z Josh. 18. 1.  
1 Sam. 4. 3, 4.

y Josh. 24. 33.

x Deut. 10. 8;  
18. 5.

a So Josh. 8. 4.

2 Heb. to smite of the people wounded as at; &c.

3 Or, Beth-el.

b Josh. 8. 14.

1a. 47. 11.

c Josh. 8. 15.

d Josh. 8. 19.

4 Or, made a long sound with the trumpet.

5 Or, time.

6 Heb. with.

7 Heb. elevation.

8 Heb. to smite the wounded.

9 Josh. 8. 20.

10 Heb. the whole consumption.

11 Heb. touched them.

12 Or, from Menuchah, &c.

13 Heb. unto over against.

elves in array at Bā'al-tā'mār: and the liers in wait of Iṣ'ra-el came forth out of their places, even out of the meadows of Gīb'e-ah.

34 And there came against Gīb'e-ah ten thousand chosen men out of all Iṣ'ra-el, and the battle was sore: <sup>b</sup>but they knew not that evil was near them.

35 And the LORD smote Bēn'jā-min before Iṣ'ra-el: and the children of Iṣ'ra-el destroyed of the Bēn'jā-mites that day twenty and five thousand and an hundred men: all these drew the sword.

36 So the children of Bēn'jā-min saw that they were smitten: <sup>c</sup>for the men of Iṣ'ra-el gave place to the Bēn'jā-mites, because they trusted unto the liers in wait which they had set beside Gīb'e-ah.

37 <sup>d</sup>And the liers in wait hasted, and rushed upon Gīb'e-ah; and the liers in wait <sup>e</sup>drew themselves along, and smote all the city with the edge of the sword.

38 Now there was an appointed <sup>5</sup>sign between the men of Iṣ'ra-el <sup>6</sup>and the liers in wait, that they should make a great <sup>7</sup>flame with smoke rise up out of the city.

39 And when the men of Iṣ'ra-el retired in the battle, Bēn'jā-min began <sup>8</sup>to smite and kill of the men of Iṣ'ra-el about thirty persons: for they said, Surely they are smitten down before us, as in the first battle.

40 But when the flame began to arise up out of the city with a pillar of smoke, the Bēn'jā-mites <sup>e</sup>looked behind them, and behold, <sup>9</sup>the flame of the city ascended up to heaven.

41 And when the men of Iṣ'ra-el turned again, the men of Bēn'jā-min were amazed: for they saw that evil <sup>10</sup>was come upon them.

42 Therefore they turned *their backs* before the men of Iṣ'ra-el unto the way of the wilderness; but the battle overtook them; and them which came out of the cities they destroyed in the midst of them.

43 Thus they inclosed the Bēn'jā-mites round about, and chased them, and trode them down <sup>11</sup>with ease <sup>12</sup>over against Gīb'e-ah toward the sunrising.

44 And there fell of Bēn'ja-min eighteen thousand men; all these were men of valour.

45 And they turned and fled toward the wilderness unto the rock of Rīm'mōn; and they gleaned of them in the highways five thousand men; and pursued hard after them unto Gī'dom, and slew two thousand men of them.

46 So that all which fell that day of Bēn'ja-min were twenty and five thousand men that drew the sword; all these were men of valour.

47 <sup>9</sup> But six hundred men turned and fled to the wilderness unto the rock Rīm'mōn, and abode in the rock Rīm'mōn four months.

48 And the men of Iṣ'ra-el turned again upon the children of Bēn'ja-min, and smote them with the edge of the sword, as well the men of every city, as the beast, and all that <sup>2</sup> came to hand: also they set on fire all the cities that <sup>3</sup> they came to.

#### CHAPTER 21.

<sup>1</sup> The people bewail the desolation of Benjamin. <sup>8</sup> By the destruction of Jabesh-gilead they provide them four hundred wives. <sup>16</sup> They surprise the virgins that danced at Shiloh.

NOW <sup>a</sup> the men of Iṣ'ra-el had sworn in Miz'peh, saying, There shall not any of us give his daughter unto Bēn'ja-min to wife.

2 And the people came <sup>b</sup> to the house of God, and abode there till even before God, and lifted up their voices, and wept sore;

3 And said, O LORD God of Iṣ'ra-el, why is this come to pass in Iṣ'ra-el, that there should be to day one tribe lacking in Iṣ'ra-el?

4 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people rose early, and <sup>c</sup> built there an altar, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings.

5 And the children of Iṣ'ra-el said, Who is *there* among all the tribes of Iṣ'ra-el that came not up with the congregation unto the LORD? <sup>d</sup> For they had made a great oath concerning him that came not up to the LORD to Miz'peh, saying, He shall surely be put to death.

6 And the children of Iṣ'ra-el repented them for Bēn'ja-min their brother, and said, There is one tribe cut off from Iṣ'ra-el this day.

B. C. 1406.

<sup>f</sup> Josh. 15. 32.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 21. 13.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. was found.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. were found.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 20. 1.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 20. 18, 25.

<sup>c</sup> 2 Sam. 24. 25.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 5. 23.

<sup>e</sup> 1 Sam. 11. 1;

<sup>f</sup> 31. 11.

<sup>g</sup> ver. 5.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 5. 23.

<sup>i</sup> 1 Sam. 11. 7.

<sup>j</sup> Num. 31. 17.

<sup>k</sup> Heb. knoweth the lying

with man.

<sup>l</sup> Heb. young women vir-

gins.

<sup>m</sup> Josh. 18. 1.

<sup>n</sup> Heb. and spoke and

called.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 20. 47.

<sup>p</sup> Or, pro-

claim peace.

<sup>q</sup> Deut. 20. 10.

<sup>r</sup> ver. 6.

<sup>s</sup> ver. 1.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 11. 35.

7 How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing we have sworn by the LORD that we will not give them of our daughters to wives?

8 ¶ And they said, What one is *there* of the tribes of Iṣ'ra-el that came not up to Miz'peh to the LORD? And, behold, there came none to the camp from <sup>e</sup> Jā'besh-gīl'e-ād to the assembly.

9 For the people were numbered, and, behold, *there* were none of the inhabitants of Jā'besh-gīl'e-ād there.

10 And the congregation sent thither twelve thousand men of the valiantest, and commanded them, saying, <sup>f</sup> Go and smite the inhabitants of Jā'besh-gīl'e-ād with the edge of the sword, with the women and the children.

11 And this is the thing that ye shall do, <sup>g</sup> Ye shall utterly destroy every male, and every woman that <sup>h</sup> hath lain by man.

12 And they found among the inhabitants of Jā'besh-gīl'e-ād four hundred <sup>i</sup> young virgins, that had known no man by lying with any male: and they brought them unto the camp to <sup>j</sup> Shī'lōh, which is in the land of Cā'nāan.

13 And the whole congregation sent *some* <sup>k</sup> to speak to the children of Bēn'ja-min <sup>l</sup> that were in the rock Rīm'mōn, and to <sup>m</sup> call peaceably unto them.

14 And Bēn'ja-min came again at that time; and they gave them wives which they had saved alive of the women of Jā'besh-gīl'e-ād: and yet so they sufficed them not.

15 And the people <sup>n</sup> repented them for Bēn'ja-min, because that the LORD had made a breach in the tribes of Iṣ'ra-el.

16 ¶ Then the elders of the congregation said, How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing the women are destroyed out of Bēn'ja-min?

17 And they said, *There must be* an inheritance for them that be escaped of Bēn'ja-min, that a tribe be not destroyed out of Iṣ'ra-el.

18 Howbeit we may not give them wives of our daughters: <sup>o</sup> for the children of Iṣ'ra-el have sworn, say-

ing, Cursed be he that giveth a wife to Bēn'ja-min.

19 Then they said, Behold, *there is* a feast of the LORD in Shī'lōh <sup>2</sup>yearly in a place which *is* on the north side of Bēth'-el, <sup>3</sup>on the east side <sup>4</sup>of the highway that goeth up from Rūth'-el to Shē'chem, and on the south of Lē-bō'nah.

20 Therefore they commanded the children of Bēn'ja-min, saying, Go and lie in wait in the vineyards;

21 And see, and, behold, if the daughters of Shī'lōh come out <sup>m</sup>to dance in dances, then come ye out of the vineyards, and catch ye every man his wife of the daughters of Shī'lōh, and go to the land of Bēn'ja-min.

22 And it shall be, when their fathers or their brethren come unto us

B. C. 1406.

2 Heb. from year to year.

3 Or, toward the sunrise.

4 Or, on.

m. See Ex. 15. 20.

ch. 11. 34.

1 Sam. 18. 6.

Jer. 31. 13.

5 Or, Gratify us in them.

n. See ch. 20. 48.

o ch. 17. 6;

18. 1; 19. 1.

p Deut. 12. 8.

ch. 17. 6.

to complain, that we will say unto them, <sup>5</sup>Be favourable unto them for our sakes: because we reserved not to each man his wife in the war: for ye did not give unto them at this time, *that ye should be guilty.*

23 And the children of Bēn'ja-min did so, and took *them* wives, according to their number, of them that danced, whom they caught: and they went and returned unto their inheritance, and <sup>n</sup>repaired the cities, and dwelt in them.

24 And the children of Iś'ra-el departed thence at that time, every man to his tribe and to his family, and they went out from thence every man to his inheritance.

25 <sup>o</sup>In those days *there was* no king in Iś'ra-el: <sup>p</sup>every man did *that which was* right in his own eyes.

## THE

# BOOK OF RUTH.

## CHAPTER 1.

1 *Elimelech driven by famine into Moab, dieth there. 4 Mahlon and Chilion, having married wives of Moab, die also. 6 Naomi returning homeward, 8 dissuadeth her two daughters in law from going with her. 14 Orpah leaveth her, but Ruth accompanieth her. 15 They two come to Beth-lehem.*

**N**OW it came to pass in the days when <sup>a</sup>the judges <sup>b</sup>ruled, that there was <sup>b</sup>a famine in the land. And certain men of <sup>c</sup>Bēth'-lē-hēm-jū'dah went to sojourn in the country of Mō'ab, he, and his wife, and his two sons.

2 And the name of the man was E-līm'ē-lech, and the name of his wife Nā-ō'mī, and the name of his two sons Mā'h'lon and Chī'l'-on, <sup>a</sup>Eph'rāth-ites of Bēth'-lē-hēm-jū'dah. And they came <sup>e</sup>into the country of Mō'ab, and <sup>f</sup>continued there.

3 And E-līm'ē-lech Nā-ō'mī's husband died; and she was left, and her two sons.

4 And they took them wives of the women of Mō'ab; the name of the one was Ōr'pah, and the name of the other Rūth: and they dwelled there about ten years.

5 And Mā'h'lon and Chī'l'-on died also both of them; and the woman

B. C. 1322.

[cir. 1312.

a Judg. 2. 16.

6 Heb. judged.

b See Gen. 12. 10. 26. 1.

2 Jhn. 8. 1.

c Judg. 17. 8.

d See Gen.

35. 19.

e Judg. 3. 30.

f Heb. were.

g Ex. 4. 31.

h Luke 1. 68.

i Ps. 132. 15.

j Matt. 6. 11.

k See Josh. 24. 15.

l 2 Tim. 1. 16.

17. 18.

m ver. 5.

n ch. 2. 20.

o ch. 3. 1.

was left of her two sons and her husband.

6 ¶ Then she arose with her daughters in law, that she might return from the country of Mō'ab: for she had heard in the country of Mō'ab how that the LORD had <sup>j</sup>visited his people in <sup>k</sup>giving them bread.

7 Wherefore she went forth out of the place where she was, and her two daughters in law with her; and they went on the way to return unto the land of Jū'dah.

8 And Nā-ō'mī said unto her two daughters in law, <sup>h</sup>Go, return each to her mother's house: <sup>i</sup>the LORD deal kindly with you, as ye have dealt with <sup>k</sup>the dead, and with me.

9 The LORD grant you that ye may find <sup>l</sup>rest, each of you in the house of her husband. Then she kissed them; and they lifted up their voice, and wept.

10 And they said unto her, Surely we will return with thee unto thy people.

11 And Nā-ō'mī said, Turn again, my daughters: why will ye go with me? *are there yet any more sons in*

my womb, <sup>m</sup> that they may be your husbands?

12 Turn again, my daughters, go *your way*; for I am too old to have an husband. If I should say, I have hope, <sup>2</sup> if I should have an husband also to night, and should also bear sons;

13 Would ye <sup>3</sup> tarry for them till they were grown? would ye stay for them from having husbands? nay, my daughters; for <sup>4</sup> it grieveth me much for your sakes that <sup>n</sup> the hand of the LORD is gone out against me.

14 And they lifted up their voice, and wept again: and Or<sup>p</sup>ah kissed her mother in law; but Ruth <sup>o</sup> clave unto her.

15 And she said, Behold, thy sister in law is gone back unto her people, and unto <sup>p</sup> her gods: <sup>q</sup> return thou after thy sister in law.

16 And Ruth said, <sup>5r</sup> Intreat me not to leave thee, or to return from following after thee: for whither thou goest, I will go; and where thou lodgest, I will lodge: <sup>s</sup> thy people shall be my people, and thy God my God:

17 Where thou diest, will I die, and there will I be buried: <sup>t</sup> the LORD do so to me, and more also, if *ought* but death part thee and me.

18 <sup>u</sup> When she saw that she <sup>6</sup> was stedfastly minded to go with her, then she left speaking unto her.

19 ¶ So they two went until they came to Beth'-lē-hēm. And it came to pass, when they were come to Beth'-lē-hēm, that <sup>x</sup> all the city was moved about them, and they said, <sup>y</sup> Is this Nā-ō'mī?

20 And she said unto them, Call me not <sup>7</sup> Nā-ō'mī, call me <sup>8</sup> Mā'rā: for the Almighty hath dealt very bitterly with me.

21 I went out full, <sup>z</sup> and the LORD hath brought me home again empty: why then call ye me Nā-ō'mī, seeing the LORD hath testified against me, and the Almighty hath afflicted me?

22 So Nā-ō'mī returned, and Ruth the Mō'ab-it-ess, her daughter in law, with her, which returned out of the country of Mō'ab: and they came to Beth'-lē-hēm <sup>a</sup> in the beginning of barley harvest.

B. C. 1812.

<sup>m</sup> Gen. 38. 11.  
<sup>n</sup> Deut. 25. 5.

<sup>2</sup> Or, if I were with an husband.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. hope.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. I have much bitterness.

<sup>n</sup> Judg. 2. 15.  
<sup>j</sup> Job 19. 21.  
<sup>p</sup> Ps. 32. 4;  
<sup>o</sup> 38. 2; 39. 9,  
10.  
<sup>o</sup> Prov. 17. 17;  
18. 24.

<sup>p</sup> Judg. 11. 24.

<sup>q</sup> See Josh. 24. 15, 19.  
<sup>2</sup> Kin. 2. 2.  
<sup>l</sup> Luke 24. 28.  
<sup>5</sup> Or, Be not against me.  
<sup>r</sup> Kin. 2. 2, 4, 6.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 2. 11 12.

<sup>t</sup> 1 Sam. 3. 17;  
25. 22.  
<sup>u</sup> 2 Sam. 19. 13.  
<sup>2</sup> Kin. 6. 31.  
<sup>u</sup> Acts 21. 14.  
<sup>6</sup> Heb. strengthened herself.

<sup>z</sup> Matt. 7. 10.  
<sup>y</sup> See Isa. 23. 7.  
<sup>7</sup> Job 1. 21.  
<sup>7</sup> That is, Pleasant.  
<sup>8</sup> That is, Bitter.  
<sup>2</sup> Job 1. 21.  
<sup>a</sup> Ex. 9. 31, 32.  
<sup>ch. 2. 23.</sup>  
<sup>2</sup> Sam. 21. 9.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 3. 2. 12.  
<sup>2</sup> ch. 4. 21.  
<sup>o</sup> Called, Root.  
<sup>1</sup> Matt. 1. 5.  
<sup>c</sup> Lev. 19. 9.  
<sup>d</sup> Deut. 24. 19.  
<sup>19</sup> Heb. hap happened.  
<sup>d</sup> Ps. 129. 7, 8.  
<sup>1</sup> Luke 1. 28.  
<sup>2</sup> Thess. 3. 16.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 1. 22.  
<sup>f</sup> 1 Sam. 22. 23.

## CHAPTER 2.

<sup>1</sup> Ruth gleaneth in the fields of Boaz. <sup>4</sup> Boaz talking knowledge of her, <sup>8</sup> sheweth her great favour.

AND Nā-ō'mī had a <sup>a</sup> kinsman of her husband's, a mighty man of wealth, of the family of E-lim'-lēch; and his name was <sup>b</sup> Bō'áz.

2 And Ruth the Mō'ab-it-ess said unto Nā-ō'mī, Let me now go to the field, and <sup>c</sup> glean ears of corn after him in whose sight I shall find grace. And she said unto her, Go, my daughter.

3 And she went, and came, and gleaned in the field after the reapers: and her <sup>10</sup> hap was to light on a part of the field belonging unto Bō'áz, who was of the kindred of E-lim'-lēch.

4 ¶ And, behold, Bō'áz came from Beth'-lē-hēm, and said unto the reapers, <sup>d</sup> The LORD be with you. And they answered him, The LORD bless thee.

5 Then said Bō'áz unto his servant that was set over the reapers, Whose damsel is this?

6 And the servant that was set over the reapers answered and said, It is the Mō'ab-it-ish damsel <sup>e</sup> that came back with Nā-ō'mī out of the country of Mō'ab:

7 And she said, I pray you, let me glean and gather after the reapers among the sheaves: so she came, and hath continued even from the morning until now, that she tarried a little in the house.

8 Then said Bō'áz unto Ruth, Hear-est thou not, my daughter? Go not to glean in another field, neither go from hence, but abide here fast by my maidens:

9 Let thine eyes be on the field that they do reap, and go thou after them: have I not charged the young men that they shall not touch thee? and when thou art athirst, go unto the vessels, and drink of that which the young men have drawn.

10 Then she <sup>f</sup> fell on her face, and bowed herself to the ground, and said unto him, Why have I found grace in thine eyes, that thou should-est take knowledge of me, seeing I am a stranger?

11 And Bō'áz answered and said unto her, It hath fully been shewed

me, <sup>9</sup> all that thou hast done unto thy mother in law since the death of thine husband: and *how* thou hast left thy father and thy mother, and the land of thy nativity, and art come unto a people which thou knewest not heretofore.

12 <sup>h</sup> The LORD recompense thy work, and a full reward be given thee of the LORD God of Is<sup>r</sup>ael, <sup>i</sup> under whose wings thou art come to trust.

13 Then she said, <sup>2k</sup> Let me find favour in thy sight, my lord; for that thou hast comforted me, and for that thou hast spoken <sup>3</sup> friendly unto thine handmaid, <sup>l</sup> though I be not like unto one of thine handmaidens.

14 And Bô'áz said unto her, At mealtime come thou hither, and eat of the bread, and dip thy morsel in the vinegar. And she sat beside the reapers: and he reached her parched corn, and she did eat, and <sup>m</sup> was sufficed, and left.

15 And when she was risen up to glean, Bô'áz commanded his young men, saying, Let her glean even among the sheaves, and <sup>4</sup> reproach her not:

16 And let fall also *some* of the handfuls of purpose for her, and leave them, that she may glean *them*, and rebuke her not.

17 So she gleaned in the field until oven, and beat out that she had gleaned: and it was about an ephah of barley.

18 ¶ And she took *it* up, and went into the city: and her mother in law saw what she had gleaned: and she brought forth, and gave to her <sup>n</sup> that she had reserved after she was sufficed.

19 And her mother in law said unto her, Where hast thou gleaned to day? and where wroughtest thou? blessed be he that did <sup>o</sup> take knowledge of thee. And she shewed her mother in law with whom she had wrought, and said, The man's name with whom I wrought to day is Bô'áz.

20 And Nâ-ô'mi said unto her daughter in law, <sup>p</sup> Blessed be he of the LORD, who <sup>q</sup> hath not left off his kindness to the living and to the dead. And Nâ-ô'mi said unto her,

B. C. 1312.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 1. 14, 15, 17.

<sup>h</sup> 1 Sam. 24. 19.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 1. 16. Ps. 17. 8; 36. 7; 57. 1; 63. 7.

<sup>2</sup> Or, I find favour.

<sup>k</sup> Gen. 33. 15. 1 Sam. 1. 18.

<sup>l</sup> Heb. to the heart.

<sup>m</sup> Gen. 34. 3. Judg. 19. 3.

<sup>n</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 41.

<sup>m</sup> ver. 19.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. shame her not.

<sup>n</sup> ver. 14. <sup>o</sup> ver. 10.

<sup>p</sup> Ps. 41. 1. <sup>q</sup> ch. 3. 10.

<sup>2</sup> Sam. 2. 5. Job 29. 13.

<sup>r</sup> Prov. 17. 17. <sup>s</sup> ch. 3. 9;

<sup>4</sup> 6.

<sup>5</sup> Or, one that hath right to redeem:

See Lev. 25. 25.

<sup>6</sup> Or, fall upon thee.

<sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 7. 36. 1 Tim. 5. 8.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 1. 9. <sup>c</sup> ch. 2. 8.

<sup>d</sup> 2 Sam. 14. 2. <sup>e</sup> Or, lift up the clothes that are on his feet.

<sup>f</sup> Judg. 19. 6. <sup>g</sup> 22.

<sup>h</sup> 2 Sam. 13. 28. <sup>i</sup> Esther 1. 10.

<sup>j</sup> Or, took hold on.

<sup>k</sup> Ezek. 16. 8.

The man is near of kin unto us, <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> one of our next kinsmen.

21 And Rûth the Mō'ab-it-ess said, He said unto me also, Thou shalt keep fast by my young men, until they have ended all my harvest.

22 And Nâ-ô'mi said unto Rûth her daughter in law, *It is good*, my daughter, that thou go out with his maidens, that they <sup>t</sup> meet thee not in any other field.

23 So she kept fast by the maidens of Bô'áz to glean unto the end of barley harvest and of wheat harvest; and dwelt with her mother in law.

## CHAPTER 3.

1 By Naomi's instruction, 5 Ruth lieth at Boaz' feet, 8 Boaz acknowledgeth the right of a kinsman, 14 He sendeth her away with six measures of barley.

THEN Nâ-ô'mi her mother in law said unto her, My daughter, <sup>a</sup> shall I not seek <sup>b</sup> rest for thee, that it may be well with thee?

2 And now is not Bô'áz of our kindred, <sup>c</sup> with whose maidens thou wast? Behold, he winnoweth barley to night in the threshingfloor.

3 Wash thyself therefore, <sup>d</sup> and anoint thee, and put thy raiment upon thee, and get thee down to the floor: *but* make not thyself known unto the man, until he shall have done eating and drinking.

4 And it shall be, when he lieth down, that thou shalt mark the place where he shall lie, and thou shalt go in, and <sup>e</sup> uncover his feet, and lay thee down; and he will tell thee what thou shalt do.

5 And she said unto her, All that thou sayest unto me I will do.

6 ¶ And she went down unto the floor, and did according to all that her mother in law bade her.

7 And when Bô'áz had eaten and drunk, and <sup>f</sup> his heart was merry, he went to lie down at the end of the heap of corn: and she came softly, and uncovered his feet, and laid her down.

8 ¶ And it came to pass at midnight, that the man was afraid, and <sup>g</sup> turned himself: and, behold, a woman lay at his feet.

9 And he said, Who *art* thou? And she answered, I am Rûth thine handmaid: <sup>h</sup> spread therefore thy skirt

over thine handmaid; for thou art <sup>2</sup> a near kinsman.

10 And he said, <sup>h</sup> Blessed be thou of the LORD, my daughter: for thou hast shewed more kindness in the latter end than <sup>i</sup> at the beginning, inasmuch as thou followedst not young men, whether poor or rich.

11 And now, my daughter, fear not; I will do to thee all that thou requir- est: for all the <sup>3</sup> city of my people doth know that thou art <sup>k</sup> a virtuous woman.

12 And now it is true that I am thy <sup>j</sup> near kinsman: howbeit <sup>m</sup> there is a kinsman nearer than I.

13 Tarry this night, and it shall be in the morning, that if he will <sup>n</sup> per- form unto thee the part of a kinsman, well; let him do the kinsman's part: but if he will not do the part of a kinsman to thee, then will I do the part of a kinsman to thee, <sup>o</sup> as the LORD liveth: lie down until the morning.

14 ¶ And she lay at his feet until the morning: and she rose up before one could know another. And he said, <sup>p</sup> Let it not be known that a woman came into the floor.

15 Also he said, Bring the <sup>4</sup> vail that thou hast upon thee, and hold it. And when she held it, he measured six measures of barley, and laid it on her: and she went into the city.

16 And when she came to her mother in law, she said, Who art thou, my daughter? And she told her all that the man had done to her.

17 And she said, These six measures of barley gave he me; for he said to me, Go not empty unto thy mother in law.

18 Then said she, <sup>q</sup> Sit still, my daughter, until thou know how the matter will fall: for the man will not be in rest, until he have finished the thing this day.

#### CHAPTER 4.

1 Boaz calleth into judgment the next kinsman. 6 He refuseth the redemption. 9 Boaz buyeth the inheritance. 11 He marryeth Ruth. 13 She beareth Obed the grandfather of David. 18 The generation of Pharez.

THEN went Bō'áz up to the gate, and sat him down there: and, behold, <sup>a</sup> the kinsman of whom Bō'áz spake came by; unto whom he said, Ho, such a one! turn aside, sit

B. C. 1312.

2 Or, one that hath right to redeem.  
g ver. 12.  
ch. 2. 20.  
h ch. 1. 8.

3 Heb. gate.  
k Prov. 12. 4.

l ver. 9.  
m ch. 4. 1.

n Deut. 25. 5.  
ch. 4. 5.  
Matt. 22. 24.

o Judg. 5. 19.  
Jer. 4. 2.

p Rom. 12.  
11; 14. 16.  
1 Cor. 10. 32.  
2 Cor. 8. 21.  
1 Thess. 5.  
22.  
q Or, sheet, or, apron.

q Ps. 37. 3, 5.

a ch. 3. 12.  
b 1 Kin. 21. 8.  
Prov. 31. 23.  
5 Heb. I said I will reveal in thine ear.  
c Jer. 32. 7, 8.  
d Gen. 25. 18.  
e Lev. 25. 25.  
f Gen. 38. 8.  
Deut. 25. 5, 6.  
ch. 3. 13.  
Matt. 22. 24.  
g ch. 3. 12, 13.  
h Deut. 25. 7, 9.  
i Deut. 25. 6.  
k Ps. 127. 3.

down here. And he turned aside, and sat down.

2 And he took ten men of <sup>b</sup> the elders of the city, and said, Sit ye down here. And they sat down.

3 And he said unto the kinsman, Nā-ō'mi, that is come again out of the country of Mō'ab, selleth a parcel of land, which was our brother E-lim'ē-lech's:

4 And <sup>5</sup> I thought to advertise thee, saying, <sup>c</sup> Buy it <sup>d</sup> before the inhabitants, and before the elders of my people. If thou wilt redeem it, redeem it: but if thou wilt not redeem it, then tell me, that I may know: <sup>e</sup> for there is none to redeem it beside thee; and I am after thee. And he said, I will redeem it.

5 Then said Bō'áz, What day thou buyest the field of the hand of Nā-ō'mi, thou must buy it also of Ruth the Mō'ab-it-ess, the wife of the dead, <sup>f</sup> to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance.

6 ¶ <sup>g</sup> And the kinsman said, I cannot redeem it for myself, lest I mar mine own inheritance: redeem thou my right to thyself; for I cannot redeem it.

7 <sup>h</sup> Now this was the manner in former time in Is'ra-el concerning redeeming and concerning changing, for to confirm all things; a man plucked off his shoe, and gave it to his neighbour: and this was a testimony in Is'ra-el.

8 Therefore the kinsman said unto Bō'áz, Buy it for thee. So he drew off his shoe.

9 ¶ And Bō'áz said unto the elders, and unto all the people, Ye are witnesses this day, that I have bought all that was E-lim'ē-lech's, and all that was Ch'il'i-ōn's and Māh'-lon's, of the hand of Nā-ō'mi.

10 Moreover Ruth the Mō'ab-it-ess, the wife of Māh'lon, have I purchased to be my wife, to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance, <sup>i</sup> that the name of the dead be not cut off from among his brethren, and from the gate of his place: ye are witnesses this day.

11 And all the people that were in the gate, and the elders, said, We are witnesses. <sup>k</sup> The LORD make thee



woman that is come into thine house like Rā'chel and like Lē'ah, which two did <sup>1</sup> build the house of Iſ'ra-el: and <sup>2</sup> do thou worthily in <sup>m</sup> Eph'ra-tah, and <sup>3</sup> be famous in Bēth'-lē-hēm:

12 And let thy house be like the house of Phā'rēz, <sup>n</sup> whom Tā'mar bare unto Jū'dah, of <sup>o</sup> the seed which the LORD shall give thee of this young woman.

13 ¶ So Bō'áz <sup>p</sup> took Rūth, and she was his wife: and when he went in unto her, <sup>q</sup> the LORD gave her conception, and she bare a son.

14 And <sup>r</sup> the women said unto Nā-ō'mi, Blessed be the LORD, which hath not <sup>4</sup> left thee this day without a <sup>6</sup> kinsman, that his name may be famous in Iſ'ra-el.

15 And he shall be unto thee a restorer of <sup>thy</sup> life, and <sup>6</sup> a nourisher of <sup>7</sup> thine old age: for thy daughter in law, which loveth thee, which

B. C. 1812.

<sup>1</sup> Deut. 25. 9. <sup>2</sup> Or, get thee riches, or, power.

<sup>m</sup> Gen. 35. 16, 19.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. proclaim thy name.

<sup>n</sup> Gen. 38. 29.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 20.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 3. 11.

<sup>q</sup> Gen. 29. 31; 33. 5.

<sup>r</sup> Luke 1. 58.

<sup>s</sup> Rom. 12. 15.

<sup>t</sup> Heb. caused to cease unto thee.

<sup>5</sup> Or, redeemer.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. to nourish.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. thy gray hairs.

<sup>8</sup> 1 Sam. 1. 8.

<sup>9</sup> Luke 1. 58.

<sup>10</sup> u 1 Chr. 2. 4.

<sup>11</sup> &c. Matt. 1. 1.

<sup>12</sup> 1 Chr. 2. 15.

is <sup>5</sup> better to thee than seven sons, hath born him.

16 And Nā-ō'mi took the child, and laid it in her bosom, and became nurse unto it.

17 <sup>t</sup> And the women her neighbours gave it a name, saying, There is a son born to Nā-ō'mi; and they called his name Ō'bed: he is the father of Jēs'se, the father of Dā'vid.

18 ¶ Now these are the generations of Phā'rēz: <sup>u</sup> Phā'rēz begat Hēz'rōn,

19 And Hēz'rōn begat Rām, and Rām begat Ām-min'a-dab,

20 And Ām-min'a-dab begat <sup>v</sup> Nāh'-shōn, and Nāh'-shōn begat <sup>w</sup> Sāl'-mōn,

21 And Sāl'mōn begat Bō'áz, and Bō'áz begat Ō'bed,

22 And Ō'bed begat Jēs'se, and Jēs'se begat <sup>x</sup> Dā'vid.

<sup>z</sup> 1 Chr. 2. 15. <sup>1</sup> z Num. 1. 7. <sup>y</sup> Matt. 1. 4, &c. <sup>8</sup> Or, Salmāh. Matt. 1. 6.

## THE

## FIRST BOOK OF SAMUEL,

OTHERWISE CALLED,

## THE FIRST BOOK OF THE KINGS.

## CHAPTER 1.

1 <sup>a</sup> Elkanah a Levite worshippeth yearly at Shiloh. <sup>4</sup> He cherisheth Hannah, though barren. <sup>9</sup> Hannah prayeth for a child. <sup>12</sup> Eli first rebuking her, afterwards blessing her. <sup>19</sup> Hannah having born Samuel, <sup>24</sup> presenteth him, according to her vow, to the LORD.

NOW there was a certain man of Rā-math-ā'im-zō'phim, of mount Eph'ra-im, and his name was <sup>a</sup> Ēl'kā-nah, the son of Jēr'q-hām, the son of E-li'hū, the son of Tō'hū, the son of Zūph, <sup>b</sup> an Eph'rāth-ite:

2 And he had two wives; the name of the one was Hān'nah, and the name of the other Pē-nin'nah: and Pē-nin'nah had children, but Hān'nah had no children.

3 And this man went up out of his city <sup>c</sup> yearly <sup>d</sup> to worship and to sacrifice unto the LORD of hosts in <sup>e</sup> Shil'oh. And the two sons of Ē'li, Hōph'nī and Phīn'g-has, the priests of the LORD, were there.

4 ¶ And when the time was that Ēl'kā-nah <sup>f</sup> offered, he gave to Pē-nin'nah his wife, and to all her sons and her daughters, portions:

B. C. 1171.

<sup>a</sup> 1 Chr. 6.

<sup>b</sup> Ruth 1. 2.

<sup>c</sup> Ex. 23. 14.

<sup>d</sup> Deut. 16. 16.

<sup>e</sup> Luke 2. 41.

<sup>f</sup> Heb. from year to year.

<sup>1</sup> Deut. 12. 5.

<sup>2</sup> Josh. 18. 1.

<sup>3</sup> Deut. 12. 17.

<sup>4</sup> 16. 11.

<sup>5</sup> Or, a double portion.

<sup>6</sup> Gen. 30. 2.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. angered her.

<sup>8</sup> Job 24. 21.

<sup>9</sup> Or, from the time that she, &c.

<sup>10</sup> Heb. from her going up.

<sup>11</sup> Ruth 4. 15.

<sup>12</sup> ch. 3. 3.

<sup>13</sup> Job 7. 11;

<sup>14</sup> 10.

<sup>15</sup> Heb. bitter of soul.

<sup>16</sup> Sam. 17. 6.

<sup>17</sup> Gen. 28. 20.

<sup>18</sup> Num. 30. 3.

<sup>19</sup> Judg. 11. 34.

5 But unto Hān'nah he gave <sup>10</sup> a worthy portion; for he loved Hān'nah: <sup>9</sup> but the LORD had shut up her womb.

6 And her adversary also <sup>11</sup> h provoked her sore, for to make her fret, because the LORD had shut up her womb.

7 And as he did so year by year, <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> when she went up to the house of the LORD, so she provoked her; therefore she wept, and did not eat.

8 Then said Ēl'kā-nah her husband to her, Hān'nah, why weepest thou? and why eatest thou not? and why is thy heart grieved? am not I <sup>1</sup> better to thee than ten sons?

9 ¶ So Hān'nah rose up after they had eaten in Shil'oh, and after they had drunk. Now Ē'li the priest sat upon a seat by a post of <sup>k</sup> the temple of the LORD.

10 <sup>l</sup> And she was <sup>14</sup> in bitterness of soul, and prayed unto the LORD, and wept sore.

11 And she <sup>m</sup> vowed a vow, and

said, O LORD of hosts, if thou wilt indeed <sup>n</sup>look on the affliction of thine handmaid, and <sup>o</sup>remember me, and not forget thine handmaid <sup>2</sup>a man child, then I will give him unto the LORD all the days of his life, and <sup>p</sup>there shall no razor come upon his head.

12 And it came to pass, as she <sup>3</sup>continued praying before the LORD, that E'li marked her mouth.

13 Now Hān'nah, she spake in her heart; only her lips moved, but her voice was not heard: therefore E'li thought she had been drunken.

14 And E'li said unto her, How long wilt thou be drunken? put away thy wine from thee.

15 And Hān'nah answered and said, No, my lord, I *am* a woman <sup>4</sup>of a sorrowful spirit: I have drunk neither wine nor strong drink, but have <sup>q</sup>poured out my soul before the LORD.

16 Count not thine handmaid for a daughter of <sup>r</sup>Bē'li-al: for out of the abundance of my <sup>s</sup>complaint and grief have I spoken hitherto.

17 Then E'li answered and said, <sup>t</sup>Go in peace: and <sup>u</sup>'the God of Ig'ra-el grant thee thy petition that thou hast asked of him.

18 And she said, <sup>v</sup>Let thine handmaid find grace in thy sight. So the woman <sup>w</sup>went her way, and did eat, and her countenance was no more *sad*.

19 ¶ And they rose up in the morning early, and worshipped before the LORD, and returned, and came to their house to Rā'mah: and E'l-kā-nah <sup>y</sup>knew Hān'nah his wife; and <sup>z</sup>the LORD remembered her.

20 Wherefore it came to pass, <sup>a</sup>when the time was come about after Hān'nah had conceived, that she bare a son, and called his name <sup>b</sup>Sām'u-el, *saying*, Because I have asked him of the LORD.

21 And the man E'l-kā-nah, and all his house, <sup>c</sup>went up to offer unto the LORD the yearly sacrifice, and his vow.

22 But Hān'nah went not up; for she said unto her husband, *I will not go up until the child be weaned, and*

B. C. 1171.

<sup>n</sup> Gen. 29. 22.  
<sup>o</sup> Ex. 4. 31.  
<sup>p</sup> Sam. 16. 12.  
<sup>q</sup> Ps. 25. 18.  
<sup>r</sup> [cir. 1185.  
<sup>s</sup> Gen. 8. 1;  
<sup>t</sup> 30. 22.  
<sup>u</sup> Heb. seed of men.  
<sup>v</sup> Num. 6. 5.  
<sup>w</sup> Judg. 13. 5.  
<sup>x</sup> Heb. multiplied to pray.  
<sup>y</sup> Heb. hard of spirit.  
<sup>z</sup> Ps. 62. 8;  
<sup>a</sup> 102. 2.  
<sup>b</sup> Deut. 13. 13.  
<sup>c</sup> Or. meditation.  
<sup>d</sup> Judg. 18. 6.  
<sup>e</sup> Mark 3. 34.  
<sup>f</sup> Luke 7. 50;  
<sup>g</sup> 8. 48.  
<sup>h</sup> Ps. 20. 4, 5.  
<sup>i</sup> Gen. 33. 15.  
<sup>j</sup> Ruth 2. 13.  
<sup>k</sup> Eccles. 9. 7.  
<sup>l</sup> Gen. 4. 1.  
<sup>m</sup> Gen. 30. 22.  
<sup>n</sup> Heb. in revolution of days.  
<sup>o</sup> That is, Asked of God.  
<sup>p</sup> ver. 3.  
<sup>q</sup> Luke 2. 22.  
<sup>r</sup> ver. 11, 28.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 2. 11, 19;  
<sup>t</sup> 3. 1.  
<sup>u</sup> Ex. 21. 6.  
<sup>v</sup> Num. 30. 7.  
<sup>w</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 25.  
<sup>x</sup> Deut. 12. 5.  
<sup>y</sup> 6. 11.  
<sup>z</sup> Josh. 18. 1.  
<sup>a</sup> Luke 2. 22.  
<sup>b</sup> Gen. 42. 15.  
<sup>c</sup> 2 Kin. 2. 2;  
<sup>d</sup> 4. 6.  
<sup>e</sup> Matt. 7. 7.  
<sup>f</sup> ver. 11, 22.  
<sup>g</sup> Or. returned him, whom I have obtained by petition, to the LORD.  
<sup>h</sup> Or. he whom I have obtained by petition shall be returned.  
<sup>i</sup> Gen. 24. 26, 32.  
<sup>j</sup> Phil. 4. 6.  
<sup>k</sup> See Luke 1. 46, &c.  
<sup>l</sup> Ps. 92. 10;  
<sup>m</sup> 112. 9.  
<sup>n</sup> Ps. 9. 14; 13. 5, 20, 5; 35. 3.  
<sup>o</sup> Ex. 15. 11.  
<sup>p</sup> Deut. 3. 24;  
<sup>q</sup> 32. 4.  
<sup>r</sup> Ps. 86. 8; 89. 6, 8.  
<sup>s</sup> Deut. 4. 35.  
<sup>t</sup> 2 Sam. 22. 32.  
<sup>u</sup> Ps. 94. 4.  
<sup>v</sup> Mal. 3. 13.  
<sup>w</sup> Jude 15.  
<sup>x</sup> Heb. hard.  
<sup>y</sup> Ps. 37. 15;  
<sup>z</sup> 17. 76. 3.  
<sup>a</sup> Ps. 34. 10.  
<sup>b</sup> Luke 1. 53.  
<sup>c</sup> Ps. 112. 9.  
<sup>d</sup> Is. 54. 1.  
<sup>e</sup> Jer. 15. 9.

then I will <sup>b</sup>bring him, that he may appear before the LORD, and there <sup>c</sup>abide <sup>d</sup>for ever.

23 And <sup>e</sup>E'l-kā-nah her husband said unto her, Do what seemeth thee good; tarry until thou have weaned him; <sup>f</sup>only the LORD establish his word. So the woman abode, and gave her son suck until she weaned him.

24 ¶ And when she had weaned him, she <sup>g</sup>took him up with her, with three bullocks, and one ephah of flour, and a bottle of wine, and brought him unto <sup>h</sup>the house of the LORD in Shiloh: and the child was young.

25 And they slew a bullock, and <sup>i</sup>brought the child to E'li.

26 And she said, Oh my lord, <sup>k</sup>as thy soul liveth, my lord, I *am* the woman that stood by thee here, praying unto the LORD.

27 <sup>l</sup>For this child I prayed; and the LORD hath given me my petition which I asked of him:

28 <sup>m</sup>Therefore also I have <sup>n</sup>lent him to the LORD; as long as he liveth <sup>o</sup>he shall be lent to the LORD. And he <sup>p</sup>worshipped the LORD there.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 *Hannah's song in thankfulness.* 12 *The sin of Eli's sons.* 13 *Samuel's ministry.* 22 *Eli reproverth his sons.* 27 *A prophecy against Eli's house.*

AND Hān'nah <sup>a</sup>prayed, and said, <sup>b</sup>My heart rejoiceth in the LORD, <sup>c</sup>mine horn is exalted in the LORD: <sup>d</sup>my mouth is enlarged over mine enemies; because I <sup>e</sup>rejoice in thy salvation.

2 <sup>f</sup>There is none holy as the LORD: for there is <sup>g</sup>none beside thee: neither is there any rock like our God.

3 Talk no more so exceeding proudly; <sup>h</sup>let not <sup>i</sup>arrogancy come out of thy mouth: for the LORD is a God of knowledge, and by him actions are weighed.

4 <sup>j</sup>The bows of the mighty men are broken, and they that stumbled are girded with strength.

5 <sup>k</sup>They that were full have hired out themselves for bread; and they, that were hungry ceased: so that, <sup>l</sup>the barren hath born seven; and <sup>m</sup>she that hath many children is waxed feeble.

6 <sup>m</sup> The LORD killeth, and maketh alive: he bringeth down to the grave, and bringeth up.

7 The LORD <sup>n</sup> maketh poor, and maketh rich: <sup>o</sup> he bringeth low, and lifteth up.

8 <sup>p</sup> He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, and lifteth up the beggar from the dunghill, <sup>q</sup> to set them among princes, and to make them inherit the throne of glory: for <sup>r</sup> the pillars of the earth are the LORD's, and he hath set the world upon them.

9 <sup>s</sup> He will keep the feet of his saints, and the wicked shall be silent in darkness; for by strength shall no man prevail.

10 The adversaries of the LORD shall be broken to pieces; <sup>t</sup> out of heaven shall he thunder upon them: <sup>u</sup> the LORD shall judge the ends of the earth; and he shall give strength unto his king, and <sup>v</sup> exalt the horn of his anointed. ★

11 And Ēl'kā-nah went to Rā'mah to his house. <sup>z</sup> And the child did minister unto the LORD before Ē'li the priest.

12 ¶ Now the sons of Ē'li were <sup>a</sup> sons of Bē'l'al; <sup>b</sup> they knew not the LORD.

13 And the priest's custom with the people was, *that*, when any man offered sacrifice, the priest's servant came, while the flesh was in seething, with a fleshhook of three teeth in his hand;

14 And he struck *it* into the pan, or kettle, or caldron, or pot; all that the fleshhook brought up the priest took for himself. So they did in Bē'l'loh unto all the Is'ra-el-ites that came thither.

15 Also before they <sup>c</sup> burnt the fat, the priest's servant came, and said <sup>d</sup> to the man that sacrificed, Give flesh <sup>e</sup> to roast for the priest; for he will not have sodden flesh of thee, but <sup>f</sup> aw.

16 And *if* any man said unto him, <sup>g</sup> *ot* them not fail to burn the fat presently, and *then* take as much as <sup>h</sup> thy soul desireth; then he would answer him, *Nay*; but thou shalt <sup>i</sup> give it me now: and if not, I will <sup>j</sup> make it by force.

B. C. 1165.

<sup>m</sup> Deut. 32. 39.  
<sup>n</sup> Job 5. 18.  
<sup>o</sup> Hos. 6. 1.  
<sup>p</sup> Job 1. 21.  
<sup>q</sup> Ps. 75. 7.

<sup>r</sup> Ps. 113. 7, 8.  
<sup>s</sup> Dan. 4. 17.  
<sup>t</sup> Luke 1. 52.  
<sup>u</sup> Job 36. 7.

<sup>v</sup> Job 38. 4, 5, 6.  
<sup>w</sup> Ps. 24. 2; 102. 25; 104. 5.  
<sup>x</sup> Heb. 1. 3.

<sup>y</sup> Ps. 91. 11; 121. 3.

<sup>z</sup> Ps. 2. 9.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 7. 10.  
<sup>b</sup> Ps. 18. 13.

<sup>c</sup> Ps. 96. 13; 98. 9.

<sup>d</sup> Ps. 89. 24.  
<sup>e</sup> ver. 18.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 3. 1.

<sup>g</sup> Deut. 13. 13.  
<sup>h</sup> Judg. 2. 10.  
<sup>i</sup> Jer. 22. 16.

<sup>j</sup> Rom. 1. 23.  
<sup>k</sup> Lev. 3. 3, 4, 5, 16.

<sup>l</sup> Heb. as on the day.  
<sup>m</sup> Gen. 6. 11.  
<sup>n</sup> Mal. 2. 8.

<sup>o</sup> ver. 11.  
<sup>p</sup> Ex. 28. 4.  
<sup>q</sup> Sam. 6. 14.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 1. 3.  
<sup>s</sup> Gen. 14. 19.  
<sup>t</sup> Or, petition which she asked, &c.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 1. 28.  
<sup>v</sup> Gen. 21. 1.  
<sup>w</sup> ver. 26.

<sup>x</sup> Judg. 13. 24.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 1. 19.  
<sup>z</sup> Luke 1. 80; 2. 40.

<sup>a</sup> See Ex. 38. 8.  
<sup>b</sup> Heb. assembled by troops.

<sup>c</sup> Or, I hear evil words of you.  
<sup>d</sup> Or, to cry out.

<sup>e</sup> Num. 15. 30.  
<sup>f</sup> Josh. 11. 20.  
<sup>g</sup> Prov. 15. 10.

<sup>h</sup> ver. 21.  
<sup>i</sup> Prov. 3. 4.  
<sup>j</sup> Luke 2. 52.

<sup>k</sup> Acts 2. 47.  
<sup>l</sup> Rom. 14. 13.  
<sup>m</sup> 1 Kin. 13. 1.

<sup>n</sup> Ex. 4. 14, 27.  
<sup>o</sup> Ex. 28. 1, 4.  
<sup>p</sup> Num. 15. 5; 18. 1, 7.

<sup>q</sup> Lev. 2. 3, 10; 6. 16; 7. 7, 8, 34, 35; 10. 14, 15.  
<sup>r</sup> Num. 5. 9, 10; 18. 8-19.  
<sup>s</sup> Deut. 32. 15.

17 Wherefore the sin of the young men was very great <sup>a</sup> before the LORD: for men <sup>b</sup> abhorred the offering of the LORD.

18 ¶ But Sām'u-el ministered before the LORD, *being* a child, <sup>c</sup> girded with a linen ephod.

19 Moreover his mother made him a little coat, and brought *it* to him from year to year, when she <sup>d</sup> came up with her husband to offer the yearly sacrifice.

20 ¶ And Ē'li <sup>e</sup> blessed Ēl'kā-nah and his wife, and said, The LORD give thee seed of this woman for the <sup>f</sup> loan which is <sup>g</sup> lent to the LORD. And they went unto their own home.

21 And the LORD <sup>h</sup> visited Hān'nah, so that she conceived, and bare three sons and two daughters. And the child Sām'u-el <sup>i</sup> grew before the LORD.

22 ¶ Now Ē'li was very old, and heard all that his sons did unto all Is'ra-el; and how they lay with <sup>j</sup> the women that <sup>k</sup> assembled at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

23 And he said unto them, Why do ye such things? for <sup>l</sup> I hear of your evil dealings by all this people.

24 Nay, my sons; for *it* is no good report that I hear: ye make the LORD's people <sup>m</sup> to transgress.

25 If one man sin against another, the judge shall judge him: but if a man <sup>n</sup> sin against the LORD, who shall intreat for him? Notwithstanding they hearkened not unto the voice of their father, <sup>o</sup> because the LORD would slay them.

26 And the child Sām'u-el <sup>p</sup> grew on, and was <sup>q</sup> in favour both with the LORD, and also with men.

27 ¶ <sup>r</sup> And there came a man of God unto Ē'li, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, <sup>s</sup> Did I plainly appear unto the house of thy father, when they were in Ē'gypt in Phā'raoh's house?

28 And did I <sup>t</sup> choose him out of all the tribes of Is'ra-el to be my priest, to offer upon mine altar, to burn incense, to wear an ephod before me? and <sup>u</sup> did I give unto the house of thy father all the offerings made by fire of the children of Is'ra-el?

29 Wherefore <sup>v</sup> kick ye at my sac-

rice and at mine offering, which I have commanded in <sup>my</sup> habitation; and honour thy sons above me, to make yourselves fat with the chiefest of all the offerings of <sup>Is'ra-el</sup> my people?

30 Wherefore the LORD God of <sup>Is'ra-el</sup> saith, <sup>a</sup> I said indeed that thy house, and the house of thy father, should walk before me for ever: but now the LORD saith, <sup>b</sup> Be it far from me; for them that honour me <sup>c</sup> I will honour, and <sup>d</sup> they that despise me shall be lightly esteemed.

31 Behold, <sup>e</sup> the days come, that I will cut off thine arm, and the arm of thy father's house, that there shall not be an old man in thine house.

32 And thou shalt see <sup>2</sup> an enemy in <sup>my</sup> habitation, in all the wealth which God shall give <sup>Is'ra-el</sup>: and there shall not be <sup>f</sup> an old man in thine house for ever.

33 And the man of thine, whom I shall not cut off from mine altar, shall be to consume thine eyes, and to grieve thine heart: and all the increase of thine house shall die <sup>3</sup> in the flower of their age.

34 And this shall be <sup>g</sup> a sign unto thee, that shall come upon thy two sons, on Hophni and Phinehas; <sup>h</sup> in one day they shall die both of them.

35 And <sup>i</sup> I will raise me up a faithful priest, that shall do according to that which is in mine heart and in my mind: and <sup>k</sup> I will build him a sure house; and he shall walk before <sup>l</sup> mine anointed for ever. ★

36 <sup>m</sup> And it shall come to pass, that every one that is left in thine house shall come and crouch to him for a piece of silver and a morsel of bread, and shall say, <sup>n</sup> Put me, I pray thee, into <sup>o</sup> one of the priests' offices, that I may eat a piece of bread.

### CHAPTER 3.

<sup>1</sup> How the word of the Lord was first revealed to Samuel. <sup>11</sup> God telleth Samuel the destruction of Eli's house. <sup>15</sup> Samuel telleth Eli the vision. <sup>19</sup> Samuel groweth in credit.

AND <sup>a</sup> the child Sām'u-el ministered unto the LORD before E'li. And <sup>b</sup> the word of the LORD was precious in those days; there was no open vision.

2 And it came to pass at that time,

B. C. 1165.

<sup>z</sup> Deut. 12. 5. 6.

<sup>a</sup> Ex. 29. 9.

<sup>b</sup> Jer. 18. 3. 10.

<sup>c</sup> Ps. 15. 20;

<sup>d</sup> Mal. 2. 9.

<sup>e</sup> 1 Kin. 2. 27.

<sup>f</sup> Ezek. 44. 10.

<sup>g</sup> See ch. 11.

<sup>h</sup> 18. 20; 14. 3;

<sup>i</sup> 22. 18, &c.

<sup>j</sup> Or, the

<sup>k</sup> affliction of

<sup>l</sup> the tabernacle,

<sup>m</sup> for all

<sup>n</sup> the wealth

<sup>o</sup> which God

<sup>p</sup> would have

<sup>q</sup> given Jerach.

<sup>r</sup> See Zech.

<sup>s</sup> 8. 4.

<sup>t</sup> 3 Heb. men.

<sup>u</sup> 1 Kin. 13. 3.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 4. 11.

<sup>w</sup> 1 Kin. 2. 35.

<sup>x</sup> 1 Chr. 29. 22.

<sup>y</sup> Ezek. 44. 15.

<sup>z</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 11,

<sup>a</sup> 27.

<sup>b</sup> 1 Kin. 11. 38.

<sup>c</sup> Pa. 2. 2; 18.

<sup>d</sup> 50.

<sup>e</sup> m 1 Kin. 2. 27.

<sup>f</sup> 4 Heb. Join.

<sup>g</sup> Or, some

<sup>h</sup> what about

<sup>i</sup> the priest-

<sup>j</sup> hood.

<sup>k</sup> a ch. 2. 11.

<sup>l</sup> Pa. 74. 9.

<sup>m</sup> Amos 8. 11.

<sup>n</sup> See ver. 21.

<sup>o</sup> c Gen. 27. 1;

<sup>p</sup> 48. 10.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 2. 22; 4.

<sup>r</sup> 15.

<sup>s</sup> d Ex. 27. 21.

<sup>t</sup> Jer. 13. 3.

<sup>u</sup> 2 Chr. 14. 11.

<sup>v</sup> e ch. 1. 9.

<sup>w</sup> 6 Or, Thus

<sup>x</sup> did Samuel

<sup>y</sup> before he

<sup>z</sup> knew the

<sup>a</sup> LORD, and

<sup>b</sup> before the

<sup>c</sup> word of the

<sup>d</sup> LORD was

<sup>e</sup> revealed

<sup>f</sup> unto him.

<sup>g</sup> f See Acts

<sup>h</sup> 19. 2.

<sup>i</sup> g 2 Kin. 21. 12.

<sup>j</sup> Jer. 13. 3.

<sup>k</sup> A ch. 2. 30-36.

<sup>l</sup> 7 Heb. begin-

<sup>m</sup> ning and

<sup>n</sup> ending.

<sup>o</sup> 8 Or, And I

<sup>p</sup> will tell him,

<sup>q</sup> &c.

<sup>r</sup> i ch. 2. 29, 30,

<sup>s</sup> 31, &c.

<sup>t</sup> k Ezek. 7. 3;

<sup>u</sup> 18. 30.

<sup>v</sup> i ch. 2. 12, 17,

<sup>w</sup> 22.

<sup>x</sup> 9 Or,

<sup>y</sup> accursed.

<sup>z</sup> 10 Heb.

<sup>a</sup> frowned not

<sup>b</sup> upon them.

<sup>c</sup> m ch. 2. 23,

<sup>d</sup> 25.

<sup>e</sup> n Num. 15.

<sup>f</sup> 30, 31.

<sup>g</sup> la. 22. 14.

when E'li was laid down in his place, <sup>c</sup> and his eyes began to wax dim, <sup>d</sup> that he could not see;

3 And ere <sup>d</sup> the lamp of God went out <sup>e</sup> in the temple of the LORD, where the ark of God was, and Sām'u-el was laid down to sleep;

4 That the LORD called Sām'u-el: and he answered, Here am I.

5 And he ran unto E'li, and said, Here am I; for thou calledst me. And he said, I called not; lie down again. And he went and lay down.

6 And the LORD called yet again. Sām'u-el. And Sām'u-el arose and went to E'li, and said, Here am I; for thou didst call me. And he answered, I called not, my son; lie down again.

7 <sup>6</sup> Now Sām'u-el <sup>f</sup> did not yet know the LORD, neither was the word of the LORD yet revealed unto him.

8 And the LORD called Sām'u-el again the third time. And he arose and went to E'li, and said, Here am I; for thou didst call me. And E'li perceived that the LORD had called the child.

9 Therefore E'li said unto Sām'u-el, Go, lie down: and it shall be, if he call thee, that thou shalt say, Speak, LORD; for thy servant heareth. So Sām'u-el went and lay down in his place.

10 And the LORD came, and stood, and called as at other times, Sām'u-el, Sām'u-el. Then Sām'u-el answered, Speak; for thy servant heareth.

11 ¶ And the LORD said to Sām'u-el, Behold, I will do a thing in <sup>Is'ra-el</sup>, <sup>g</sup> at which both the ears of every one that heareth it shall tingle.

12 In that day I will perform against E'li <sup>h</sup> all things which I have spoken concerning his house: <sup>i</sup> when I begin, I will also make an end.

13 <sup>i</sup> For I have told him that I will <sup>j</sup> judge his house for ever for the iniquity which he knoweth; because <sup>k</sup> his sons made themselves <sup>l</sup> vile, and he <sup>m</sup> restrained them not.

14 And therefore I have sworn unto the house of E'li, that the iniquity of E'li's house <sup>n</sup> shall not be purged with sacrifice nor offering for ever.

15 ¶ And Sām'u-el lay until the morning, and opened the doors of

the house of the LORD. And Sām'u-el feared to shew Ê'li the vision.

16 Then Ê'li called Sām'u-el, and said, Sām'u-el, my son. And he answered, Here am I.

17 And he said, What is the thing that the LORD hath said unto thee? I pray thee hide it not from me: for God do so to thee, and <sup>2</sup> more also, if thou hide any <sup>3</sup> thing from me of all the things that he said unto thee.

18 And Sām'u-el told him <sup>4</sup> every whit, and hid nothing from him. And he said, <sup>5</sup> It is the LORD: let him do what seemeth him good.

19 ¶ And Sām'u-el <sup>6</sup> grew, and <sup>7</sup> the LORD was with him, <sup>8</sup> and did let none of his words fall to the ground.

20 And all Is'ra-el <sup>9</sup> from Dān even to Bē'er-shē'bā knew that Sām'u-el was <sup>10</sup> established to be a prophet of the LORD.

21 And the LORD appeared again in Shī'lōh: for the LORD revealed himself to Sām'u-el in Shī'lōh by <sup>11</sup> the word of the LORD.

#### CHAPTER 4.

1 The Israelites are overcome by the Philistines at Eben-ezer. 3 They fetch the ark unto the terror of the Philistines. 10 They are smitten again, the ark taken, Hophni and Phinehas are slain. 12 Eli falling backward, breaketh his neck. 19 Phinehas wife dieth.

AND the word of Sām'u-el <sup>1</sup> came to all Is'ra-el. Now Is'ra-el went out against the Phil-istines to battle, and pitched beside <sup>2</sup> Ēb'en-ē-zēr: and the Phil-istines pitched in Ā'phek.

2 And the Phil-istines put themselves in array against Is'ra-el: and when <sup>3</sup> they joined battle, Is'ra-el was smitten before the Phil-istines: and they slew of <sup>4</sup> the army in the field about four thousand men.

3 ¶ And when the people were come into the camp, the elders of Is'ra-el said, Wherefore hath the LORD smitten us to day before the Phil-istines? Let us <sup>5</sup> fetch the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of Shī'lōh unto us, that, when it cometh among us, it may save us out of the hand of our enemies.

4 So the people sent to Shī'lōh, that they might bring from thence the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts, <sup>6</sup> which dwelleth between <sup>7</sup> the

B. C. 1165.

<sup>9</sup> Ruth 1. 17.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb. so  
said.  
<sup>3</sup> Or, word.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. all  
the things,  
or, words.  
<sup>5</sup> Job 1. 21:  
2. 10.  
Ps. 39. 9.  
Is. 39. 8.  
<sup>6</sup> ch. 2. 21.  
<sup>7</sup> Gen. 39. 2,  
21, 23.  
<sup>8</sup> ch. 9. 6.

<sup>9</sup> Judg. 20. 1.

cir. 1141.]

<sup>5</sup> Or,  
faithful.

cir. 1141.]

u ver. 1. 4.

<sup>6</sup> Or, came  
to pass.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. was.  
a ch. 5. 1; 7.

<sup>8</sup> Heb. the  
battle was  
spread.

<sup>9</sup> Heb. the  
array.

<sup>10</sup> Heb. take  
unto us.

<sup>11</sup> Sam. 6. 2.  
Ps. 80. 1;  
99. 1.

<sup>12</sup> Ex. 25. 18,  
22.

<sup>13</sup> Num. 7. 89.

<sup>14</sup> Heb. yes-  
terday, or,  
the third  
day.

<sup>15</sup> 1 Cor. 16.  
13.

<sup>16</sup> Judg. 13. 1.

<sup>17</sup> Heb. be  
men.

<sup>18</sup> ver. 2.

<sup>19</sup> Lev. 26. 17.  
Deut. 28. 25.

<sup>20</sup> Ps. 78. 3, 62.  
g ch. 2. 32.

<sup>21</sup> Ps. 78. 61.  
h ch. 2. 34.

<sup>22</sup> Ps. 78. 64.

<sup>23</sup> Heb. died.

<sup>24</sup> Sam. 1. 2.  
k Josh. 7. 6.  
2 Sam. 13.  
19; 15. 32.  
Neh. 8. 1.  
Job 2. 12.  
l ch. 1. 8.

m ch. 3. 2.  
14 Heb. stood.

cherubims: and the two sons of Ê'li, Hōph'ni and Phīn'g-has, were there with the ark of the covenant of God.

5 And when the ark of the covenant of the LORD came into the camp, all Is'ra-el shouted with a great shout, so that the earth rang again.

6 And when the Phil-istines heard the noise of the shout, they said, What meaneth the noise of this great shout in the camp of the Hē'brews? And they understood that the ark of the LORD was come into the camp.

7 And the Phil-istines were afraid, for they said, God is come into the camp. And they said, Woe unto us! for there hath not been such a thing <sup>1</sup> heretofore.

8 Woe unto us! who shall deliver us out of the hand of these mighty Gods? these are the Gods that smote the E-gyp'tjans with all the plagues in the wilderness.

9 <sup>2</sup> Be strong, and quit yourselves like men, O ye Phil-istines, that ye be not servants unto the Hē'brews, <sup>3</sup> as they have been to you: <sup>4</sup> quit yourselves like men, and fight.

10 ¶ And the Phil-istines fought, and <sup>5</sup> Is'ra-el was smitten, and they fled every man into his tent: and there was a very great slaughter; for there fell of Is'ra-el thirty thousand footmen.

11 And <sup>6</sup> the ark of God was taken; and <sup>7</sup> the two sons of Ê'li, Hōph'ni and Phīn'g-has, <sup>8</sup> were slain.

12 ¶ And there ran a man of Bēn'-jā-min out of the army, and <sup>9</sup> came to Shī'lōh the same day with his clothes rent, and <sup>10</sup> with earth upon his head.

13 And when he came, lo, Ê'li sat upon <sup>11</sup> a seat by the wayside watching: for his heart trembled for the ark of God. And when the man came into the city, and told it, all the city cried out.

14 And when Ê'li heard the noise of the crying, he said, What meaneth the noise of this tumult? And the man came in hastily, and told Ê'li.

15 Now Ê'li was ninety and eight years old; and <sup>12</sup> his eyes <sup>13</sup> were dim, that he could not see.

16 And the man said unto Ê'li, I am

he that came out of the army, and I fled to day out of the army. And he said, "What <sup>2</sup>is there done, my son?

17 And the messenger answered and said, *İs'ra-el* is fled before the *Phi-lis'tines*, and there hath been also a great slaughter among the people, and thy two sons also, *Hoph-ni* and *Phin'g-has*, are dead, and the ark of God is taken.

18 And it came to pass, when he made mention of the ark of God, that he fell from off the seat backward by the side of the gate, and his neck brake, and he died: for he was an old man, and heavy. <sup>3</sup>And he had judged *İs'ra-el* forty years.

19 ¶ And his daughter in law, *Phin'g-has'* wife, was with child, *near* <sup>4</sup>to be delivered: and when she heard the tidings that the ark of God was taken, and that her father in law and her husband were dead, she bowed herself and travailed; for her pains <sup>5</sup>came upon her.

20 And about the time of her death <sup>6</sup>the women that stood by her said unto her, Fear not; for thou hast born a son. But she answered not, <sup>6</sup>neither did she regard it.

21 And she named the child <sup>7</sup>*P İ-chā-bōd*, saying, <sup>8</sup>The glory is departed from *İs'ra-el*: because the ark of God was taken, and because of her father in law and her husband.

22 And she said, The glory is departed from *İs'ra-el*: for the ark of God is taken.

## CHAPTER 5.

1 The Philistines set the ark in the house of Dagon. 3 Dagon is smitten down and cut in pieces, and they of Ashdod smitten with emerods. 8 So God dealt with them of Gath: 10 and so with them of Ekron.

AND the *Phi-lis'tines* took the ark of God, and brought it <sup>a</sup>from *Eb'en-ē-zēr* unto *Ash'dōd*.

2 When the *Phi-lis'tines* took the ark of God, they brought it into the house of <sup>b</sup>*Dā'gōn*, and set it by *Dā'gōn*.

3 ¶ And when they of *Ash'dōd* arose early on the morrow, behold, *Dā'gōn* was <sup>c</sup>fallen upon his face to the earth before the ark of the LORD. And they took *Dā'gōn*, and <sup>d</sup>set him in his place again.

4 And when they arose early on the morrow morning, behold, *Dā'gōn* was fallen upon his face to the

B. C. 1141.

n 2 Sam. 1. 4.  
2 Heb. is the thing.

3 He seems to have been a judge to do justice only, and that in South west Israel.  
4 Or, to cry out.

5 Heb. were turned.

6 Gen. 35. 17.

6 Heb. set not her in part.

7 That is, Where is the glory? or, There is no glory.

p ch. 14. 3.  
q Ps. 26. 8;  
78. 61.

a ch. 4. 1; 7. 12.

b Judg. 16. 23.  
c Is. 19. 1; 46. 1, 2.

d Is. 46. 7.  
e Jer. 50. 2.  
f Ezek. 6. 4, 6.

g Mic. 1. 7.  
h Or, the fishy part.

i See Zeph. 1. 9.  
j ver. 7. 11.

k Ex. 9. 3.  
l Ps. 32. 4.  
m Acts 13. 11.

n ch. 6. 5.  
o Deut. 28. 27.  
p Ps. 78. 66.

q Deut. 2. 15.  
ch. 7. 13; 12. 15.

r ver. 11.  
s ver. 6.  
t Ps. 78. 66.

u Heb. me, to slay me and my.

v Heb. me not, and my.  
w ver. 6. 9.

ground before the ark of the LORD; and <sup>e</sup>the head of *Dā'gōn* and both the palms of his hands were cut off upon the threshold; only <sup>f</sup>the stump of *Dā'gōn* was left to him.

5 Therefore neither the priests of *Dā'gōn*, nor any that come into *Dā'gōn's* house, <sup>f</sup>tread on the threshold of *Dā'gōn* in *Ash'dōd* unto this day.

6 But <sup>g</sup>the hand of the LORD was heavy upon them of *Ash'dōd*, and he <sup>h</sup>destroyed them, and smote them with <sup>i</sup>emerods, even *Ash'dōd* and the coasts thereof.

7 And when the men of *Ash'dōd* saw that it was so, they said, The ark of the God of *İs'ra-el* shall not abide with us: for his hand is sore upon us, and upon *Dā'gōn* our god.

8 They sent therefore and gathered all the lords of the *Phi-lis'tines* unto them, and said, What shall we do with the ark of the God of *İs'ra-el*? And they answered, Let the ark of the God of *İs'ra-el* be carried about unto *Gāth*. And they carried the ark of the God of *İs'ra-el* about *thither*.

9 And it was so, that, after they had carried it about, <sup>k</sup>the hand of the LORD was against the city <sup>l</sup>with a very great destruction: and <sup>m</sup>he smote the men of the city, both small and great, and they had emerods in their secret parts.

10 ¶ Therefore they sent the ark of the God to *Ēk'rōn*. And it came to pass, as the ark of God came to *Ēk'rōn*, that the *Ēk'rōn-ites* cried out, saying, They have brought about the ark of the God of *İs'ra-el* to <sup>9</sup>us, to slay us and our people.

11 So they sent and gathered together all the lords of the *Phi-lis'tines*, and said, Send away the ark of the God of *İs'ra-el*, and let it go again to his own place, that it slay <sup>10</sup>us not, and our people: for there was a deadly destruction throughout all the city; <sup>n</sup>the hand of God was very heavy there.

12 And the men that died not were smitten with the emerods: and the cry of the city went up to heaven.

## CHAPTER 6.

1 The Philistines take counsel how to send back the ark. 10 They bring it on a new cart unto Beth-shemesh. 19 The people are smitten for looking into the ark.

**A**ND the ark of the LORD was in the country of the Philistines seven months.

2 And the Philistines <sup>a</sup> called for the priests and the diviners, saying, What shall we do to the ark of the LORD? tell us wherewith we shall send it to his place.

3 And they said, If ye send away the ark of the God of *Īṣ-rā-el*, send it not <sup>b</sup> empty; but in any wise return him <sup>c</sup> a trespass offering: then ye shall be healed, and it shall <sup>d</sup> be known to you why his hand is not removed from you.

4 Then said they, What shall be the trespass offering which we shall return to him? They answered, Five golden emerods, and five golden mice, <sup>e</sup> according to the number of the lords of the Philistines: for one plague was on <sup>2</sup> you all, and on your lords.

5 Wherefore ye shall make images of your emerods, and images of your mice that <sup>f</sup> mar the land; and ye shall <sup>g</sup> give glory unto the God of *Īṣ-rā-el*: peradventure he will <sup>h</sup> lighten his hand from off you, and from off <sup>i</sup> your gods, and from off your land.

6 Wherefore then do ye harden your hearts, <sup>k</sup> as the *Ē-gyp'tjān*s and *Phā'raōh* hardened their hearts? when he had wrought <sup>l</sup> wonderfully among them, <sup>m</sup> did they not let <sup>n</sup> the people go, and they departed?

7 Now therefore make <sup>o</sup> a new cart, and take two milch kine, <sup>p</sup> on which there hath come no yoke, and tie the kine to the cart, and bring their calves home from them:

8 And take the ark of the LORD, and lay it upon the cart; and put <sup>q</sup> the jewels of gold, which ye return him for a trespass offering, in a coffer by the side thereof; and send it away, that it may go.

9 And see, if it goeth up by the way of his own coast to <sup>r</sup> Bēth-shē'mēsh, then <sup>s</sup> he hath done us this great evil: but if not, then <sup>t</sup> we shall know that it is not his hand that smote us; it was a chance that happened to us.

10 ¶ And the men did so; and took two milch kine, and tied them to the cart, and shut up their calves at home:

B. C. 1140.

<sup>a</sup> Gen. 41. 8.  
<sup>b</sup> Ex. 7. 11.  
<sup>c</sup> Dan. 2. 2;  
<sup>d</sup> 5. 7.  
<sup>e</sup> Matt. 2. 4.

<sup>b</sup> Ex. 23. 15.  
<sup>c</sup> Deut. 16. 15.  
<sup>d</sup> Lev. 5. 13,  
16.  
<sup>e</sup> ver. 9.

<sup>e</sup> See ver. 17.  
<sup>f</sup> Josh. 13. 3.  
<sup>g</sup> Judg. 3. 3.  
<sup>h</sup> 2 Heb. them.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 5. 6.  
<sup>g</sup> Josh. 7. 19.  
<sup>h</sup> Is. 42. 12.  
<sup>i</sup> Mal. 2. 2.  
<sup>j</sup> John 9. 24.  
<sup>k</sup> 1 See ch. 5.  
6. 11.  
<sup>l</sup> Ps. 39. 10.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 5. 3, 4, 7.

<sup>k</sup> Ex. 7. 13;  
8. 15; 14. 17.

<sup>o</sup> Or, reproachfully.  
<sup>p</sup> Ex. 12. 31.  
<sup>q</sup> Heb. them.

<sup>m</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 3.  
<sup>n</sup> Num. 19. 2.

<sup>o</sup> ver. 4, 5.

<sup>p</sup> Josh. 15. 10.

<sup>q</sup> Or, u.

<sup>r</sup> ver. 3.

<sup>r</sup> Josh. 15. 3.  
<sup>s</sup> ver. 4.  
<sup>t</sup> Or, great stone.  
<sup>u</sup> See Ex. 19. 21.  
<sup>v</sup> Num. 4. 5,  
15, 20.  
<sup>w</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 7.

11 And they laid the ark of the LORD upon the cart, and the coffer with the mice of gold and the images of their emerods.

12 And the kine took the straight way to the way of Bēth-shē'mēsh, and went along the highway, lowing as they went, and turned not aside to the right hand or to the left; and the lords of the Philistines went after them unto the border of Bēth-shē'mēsh.

13 And they of Bēth-shē'mēsh were reaping their wheat harvest in the valley: and they lifted up their eyes, and saw the ark, and rejoiced to see it.

14 And the cart came into the field of Jōsh'u-a, a Bēth-shē'mite, and stood there, where there was a great stone: and they clave the wood of the cart, and offered the kine a burnt offering unto the LORD.

15 And the *Lē'vites* took down the ark of the LORD, and the coffer that was with it, wherein the jewels of gold were, and put them on the great stone: and the men of Bēth-shē'mēsh offered burnt offerings and sacrificed sacrifices the same day unto the LORD.

16 And when <sup>v</sup> the five lords of the Philistines had seen it, they returned to *Ēk'rōn* the same day.

17 <sup>w</sup> And these are the golden emerods which the Philistines returned for a trespass offering unto the LORD; for *Āsh'dōd* one, for *Gā'zā* one, for *Ās'kē-lōn* one, for *Gāth* one, for *Ēk'rōn* one;

18 And the golden mice, according to the number of all the cities of the Philistines belonging to the five lords, both of fenced cities, and of country villages, even unto the <sup>x</sup> great stone of *Ā'bēl*, whereon they set down the ark of the LORD: which stone remaineth unto this day in the field of Jōsh'u-a, the Bēth-shē'mite.

19 ¶ And <sup>y</sup> he smote the men of Bēth-shē'mēsh, because they had looked into the ark of the LORD, even he smote of the people fifty thousand and threescore and ten men: and the people lamented, because the LORD had smitten many of the people with a great slaughter.

20 And the men of Bēth-shē'mōsh said, "Who is able to stand before this holy LORD God? and to whom shall he go up from us?"

21 ¶ And they sent messengers to the inhabitants of "Kir'jath-jē'g-rim, saying, The Phil-lis'tines have brought again the ark of the LORD; come ye down, and fetch it up to you.

## CHAPTER 7.

1 They of Kirjath-jearim bring the ark into the house of Abinadab. 2 After twenty years 3 the Israelites solemnly repent at Mizpeh. 4 The Lord discomfith the Philistines by thunder at Eben-ezer. 5 Samuel peaceably and religiously judgeth Israel.

AND the men of "Kir'jath-jē'g-rim came, and fetched up the ark of the LORD, and brought it into the house of <sup>b</sup> Abin'adab in the hill, and sanctified E-le-ā'zar his son to keep the ark of the LORD.

2 And it came to pass, while the ark abode in Kir'jath-jē'g-rim, that the time was long; for it was twenty years: and all the house of Iṣ'ra-el lamented after the LORD.

3 ¶ And Sām'u-el spoke unto all the house of Iṣ'ra-el, saying, If ye do <sup>c</sup> return unto the LORD with all your hearts, then <sup>d</sup> put away the strange gods and <sup>e</sup> Ash'ta-rōth from among you, and <sup>f</sup> prepare your hearts unto the LORD, and <sup>g</sup> serve him only: and he will deliver you out of the hand of the Phil-lis'tines.

4 Then the children of Iṣ'ra-el did put away <sup>h</sup> Bā'al-im and Ash'ta-rōth, and served the LORD only.

5 And Sām'u-el said, 'Gather all Iṣ'ra-el to Miz'peh, and I will pray for you unto the LORD.

6 And they gathered together to Miz'peh, <sup>k</sup> and drew water, and poured it out before the LORD, and <sup>l</sup> fasted on that day, and said there, "We have sinned against the LORD. And Sām'u-el judged the children of Iṣ'ra-el in Miz'peh.

7 And when the Phil-lis'tines heard that the children of Iṣ'ra-el were gathered together to Miz'peh, the lords of the Phil-lis'tines went up against Iṣ'ra-el. And when the children of Iṣ'ra-el heard it, they were afraid of the Phil-lis'tines.

8 And the children of Iṣ'ra-el said to Sām'u-el, "Cease not to cry unto the LORD our God for us, that

B. C. 1140.

u 2 Sam. 6. 9.  
Mal. 3. 2.z Josh. 18. 14.  
Judg. 18. 12.  
1 Chr. 13. 5, 6.a ch. 6. 21.  
Ps. 102. 6.  
b 2 Sam. 6. 4.  
c Deut. 30. 2.1 Kin. 8. 48.  
Is. 55. 7.  
Hos. 6. 1.  
Joel 2. 12.  
d Gen. 35. 2.  
e Josh. 24. 14, 23.f Judg. 2. 13.  
g 2 Chr. 30. 19.

h Job 11. 13, 14.

i Deut. 6. 13;  
10. 20; 13. 4.  
Matt. 4. 10.j Luke 4. 8.  
k Judg. 2. 11.  
l Judg. 20. 1.  
m 2 Kin. 25. 23.  
n 2 Sam. 14. 14.o Neh. 9. 1, 2.  
Dan. 9. 3, 4, 5.  
Joel 2. 12.  
cir. 1120.]

p Judg. 10. 10.

q 1 Kin. 9. 47.  
Ps. 106. 6.

r Heb. Be not silent from us from crying.

s Is. 37. 4.  
q Ps. 99. 6.  
Jer. 15. 1.

t Or, answered.

u See Josh. 10. 10.  
Judg. 4. 15;  
5. 20.v ch. 2. 10.  
2 Sam. 22. 14, 15.w Gen. 28. 19;  
31. 45; 35. 14.  
Josh. 4. 9;  
24. 26.

x That is, The stone of help.

y ch. 4. 1.  
r Judg. 13. 1.  
s ch. 13. 5.t ver. 6.  
ch. 12. 11.  
Judg. 2. 16.

u Heb. and he circled.

v ch. 6. 4.  
z Judg. 21. 4.a Deut. 16. 18.  
2 Chr. 19. 5.  
[cir. 1112.]

b See Judg. 6. 4; 12. 14, compared with Judg. 5. 10.

c Jer. 1. 1.  
1 Chr. 6. 28.

he will save us out of the hand of the Phil-lis'tines.

9 ¶ And Sām'u-el took a sucking lamb, and offered it for a burnt offering wholly unto the LORD: and <sup>o</sup> Sām'u-el cried unto the LORD for Iṣ'ra-el; and the LORD <sup>a</sup> heard him.

10 And as Sām'u-el was offering up the burnt offering, the Phil-lis'tines drew near to battle against Iṣ'ra-el: <sup>p</sup> but the LORD thundered with a great thunder on that day upon the Phil-lis'tines, and discomfited them; and they were smitten before Iṣ'ra-el.

11 And the men of Iṣ'ra-el went out of Miz'peh, and pursued the Phil-lis'tines, and smote them, until they came under Bēth-'cār.

12 Then Sām'u-el <sup>q</sup> took a stone, and set it between Miz'peh and Shēn, and called the name of it <sup>r</sup> 'Eb'en-ē'zēr, saying, Hitherto hath the LORD helped us.

13 ¶ So the Phil-lis'tines were subdued, and they <sup>s</sup> came no more into the coast of Iṣ'ra-el: and the hand of the LORD was against the Phil-lis'tines all the days of Sām'u-el.

14 And the cities which the Phil-lis'tines had taken from Iṣ'ra-el were restored to Iṣ'ra-el, from Ek'rōn even unto Gāth; and the coasts thereof did Iṣ'ra-el deliver out of the hands of the Phil-lis'tines. And there was peace between Iṣ'ra-el and the Am'ōr-ites.

15 And Sām'u-el <sup>t</sup> judged Iṣ'ra-el all the days of his life.

16 And he went from year to year: in circuit to Bēth-'el, and Gil'gal, and Miz'peh, and judged Iṣ'ra-el in all those places.

17 And <sup>u</sup> his return was to Rā'mah; for there was his house; and there he judged Iṣ'ra-el; and there he <sup>v</sup> built an altar unto the LORD.

## CHAPTER 8.

1 By occasion of the ill government of Samuel's sons, the Israelites ask a king. 6 Samuel praying, is comforted by God: 10 He telleth the manner of a king. 19 God willeth Samuel to yield unto the importunity of the people.

AND it came to pass, when Sām'u-el was old, that he <sup>a</sup> made his <sup>b</sup> sons judges over Iṣ'ra-el.

2 Now the name of his firstborn was <sup>c</sup> Jō'el; and the name of his second,



À-bí'ah: they were judges in Bè'er-sabé'ba.

3 And his sons <sup>o</sup>walked not in his ways, but turned aside <sup>d</sup>after lucre, and <sup>e</sup>took bribes, and perverted judgment.

4 Then all the elders of Ís'ra-el gathered themselves together, and came to Sám'u-el unto Rá'mah,

5 And said unto him, Behold, thou art old, and thy sons walk not in thy ways: now <sup>f</sup>make us a king to judge us like all the nations.

6 ¶ But the thing <sup>2</sup>displeased Sám'u-el, when they said, Give us a king to judge us. And Sám'u-el prayed unto the LORD.

7 And the LORD said unto Sám'u-el, Harken unto the voice of the people in all that they say unto thee: for <sup>g</sup>they have not rejected thee, but <sup>h</sup>they have rejected me, that I should not reign over them.

8 According to all the works which they have done since the day that I brought them up out of Ê'gypt even unto this day, wherewith they have forsaken me, and served other gods, so do they also unto thee.

9 Now therefore <sup>8</sup>harken unto their voice: <sup>4</sup>howbeit yet protest solemnly unto them, and <sup>i</sup>shew them the manner of the king that shall reign over them.

10 ¶ And Sám'u-el told all the words of the LORD unto the people that asked of him a king.

11 And he said, <sup>k</sup>This will be the manner of the king that shall reign over you: <sup>1</sup>He will take your sons, and appoint them for himself, for his chariots, and to be his horsemen; and some shall run before his chariots.

12 And he will appoint him captains over thousands, and captains over fifties; and will set them to ear his ground, and to reap his harvest, and to make his instruments of war, and instruments of his chariots.

13 And he will take your daughters to be confectionaries, and to be cooks, and to be bakers.

14 And <sup>m</sup>he will take your fields, and your vineyards, and your oliveyards, even the best of them, and give them to his servants.

B. C. 1112.

<sup>c</sup> Jer. 22. 15, 16, 17.  
<sup>d</sup> Ex. 18. 21.  
<sup>e</sup> 1 Tim. 3. 3;  
<sup>f</sup> Deut. 16. 19.  
<sup>g</sup> Ps. 15. 5.  
<sup>h</sup> 1095.]

<sup>i</sup> ver. 13, 20.  
<sup>j</sup> Deut. 17. 14.  
<sup>k</sup> Hos. 13. 10.  
<sup>l</sup> Acts 13. 21.  
<sup>m</sup> 2 Heb. was evil in the eyes of Samuel.

<sup>n</sup> See Ex. 15. 8.  
<sup>o</sup> 1 Ch. 10. 19;  
<sup>p</sup> 12. 17, 19,  
<sup>q</sup> Hos. 13. 10, 11.

<sup>r</sup> Or, obey.  
<sup>s</sup> Or, not-withstand-ing when thou hast solemnly protested against them, then thou shalt shew, &c.  
<sup>t</sup> ver. 11.

<sup>u</sup> See Deut. 17. 16, &c.  
<sup>v</sup> ch. 10. 25.  
<sup>w</sup> 1 Ch. 14. 52.

<sup>x</sup> 1 Kin. 21. 7.  
<sup>y</sup> See Ezek. 46. 18.  
<sup>z</sup> 5 Heb. eunuchs.  
<sup>aa</sup> Gen. 37. 36.  
<sup>ab</sup> 1 Prov. 1. 25,  
<sup>ac</sup> 26, 27, 28.  
<sup>ad</sup> 1a. 1. 15.  
<sup>ae</sup> Mic. 3. 4.  
<sup>af</sup> o Jer. 44. 16.  
<sup>ag</sup> p ver. 5.  
<sup>ah</sup> q ver. 7.  
<sup>ai</sup> Hos. 13. 11.

<sup>aj</sup> a ch. 14. 51.  
<sup>ak</sup> 1 Chr. 8. 33;  
<sup>al</sup> 9. 39.  
<sup>am</sup> 6 Or, the son of a man of Jemini.  
<sup>an</sup> 7 Or, sub-stance.  
<sup>ao</sup> b ch. 10. 23.  
<sup>ap</sup> o 2 Kin. 4. 42.

15 And he will take the tenth of your seed, and of your vineyards, and give to his <sup>5</sup>officers, and to his servants.

16 And he will take your menseservants, and your maidservants, and your goodliest young men, and your asses, and put them to his work.

17 He will take the tenth of your sheep: and ye shall be his servants.

18 And ye shall cry out in that day because of your king which ye shall have chosen you; and the LORD <sup>n</sup>will not hear you in that day.

19 ¶ Nevertheless the people <sup>o</sup>refused to obey the voice of Sám'u-el; and they said, Nay; but we will have a king over us;

20 That we also may be <sup>p</sup>like all the nations; and that our king may judge us, and go out before us, and fight our battles.

21 And Sám'u-el heard all the words of the people, and he rehearsed them in the ears of the LORD.

22 And the LORD said to Sám'u-el, <sup>q</sup>Hearken unto their voice, and make them a king. And Sám'u-el said unto the men of Ís'ra-el, Go ye every man unto his city.

## CHAPTER 9.

1 Saul despairing to find his father's asses, 15 according to God's revelation, 18 cometh to Samuel. 19 Samuel entertaineth Saul at the feast. 25 Samuel bringeth Saul on his way.

NOW there was a man of Bè'n'ja-min, whose name was <sup>a</sup>Klsh, the son of À-bí'el, the son of Zé'ròr, the son of Bè-chó'ràth, the son of À-phí'ah, <sup>6</sup>a Bè'n'ja-mite, a mighty man of <sup>7</sup>power.

2 And he had a son, whose name was Sàul, a choice young man, and a goodly: and *there was not among the children of Ís'ra-el a goodlier person than he*: <sup>b</sup>from his shoulders and upward *he was higher than any of the people.*

3 And the asses of Klsh Sàul's father were lost. And Klsh said to Sàul his son, Take now one of the servants with thee, and arise, go seek the asses.

4 And he passed through mount Ê-phrà'im, and passed through the land of <sup>c</sup>Shál'i-sha, but they found them not: then they passed through

the land of Shā'lim, and *there they were not*: and he passed through the land of the Bēn'jā-mites, but they found *them not*.

5 And when they were come to the land of Zūph, Sāul said to his servant that was with him, Come, and let us return; lest my father leave *caring for the asses*, and take thought for us.

6 And he said unto him, Behold now, *there is in this city* <sup>a</sup> a man of God, and *he is an honourable man*; <sup>a</sup> all that he saith cometh surely to pass: now let us go thither; peradventure he can shew us our way that we should go.

7 Then said Sāul to his servant, But, behold, *if we go*, <sup>f</sup> what shall we bring the man? for the bread <sup>2</sup> is spent in our vessels, and *there is not a present to bring to the man of God*: what <sup>3</sup> have we?

8 And the servant answered Sāul again, and said, Behold, <sup>4</sup> I have here at hand the fourth part of a shekel of silver: *that will I give to the man of God, to tell us our way*.

9 (Beforetime in Iš'ra-el, when a man <sup>9</sup> went to enquire of God, thus he spake, Come, and let us go to the seer: for *he that is now called a Prophet* was beforetime called <sup>b</sup> a Seer.)

10 Then said Sāul to his servant, <sup>6</sup> Well said; come, let us go. So they went unto the city where the man of God was.

11 ¶ And as they went up <sup>6</sup> the hill to the city, <sup>7</sup> they found young maidens going out to draw water, and said unto them, Is the seer here?

12 And they answered them, and said, He is; behold, *he is before you*: make haste now, for he came to day to the city; for <sup>8</sup> *there is a sacrifice of the people to day* <sup>1</sup> in the high place:

13 As soon as ye be come into the city, ye shall straightway find him, before he go up to the high place to eat: for the people will not eat until he come, because he doth bless the sacrifice; and afterwards they eat that be bidden. Now therefore get you up; for about <sup>8</sup> this time ye shall find him.

14 And they went up into the city:

B. C. 1095.

d Deut. 33. 1.  
1 Kin. 13. 1.

e ch. 3. 19.

f See Judg. 6. 19; 13. 17.  
1 Kin. 14. 3.  
2 Kin. 4. 42;  
8. 8.

2 Heb. is gone out of, &c.  
3 Heb. is with us.

4 Heb. there is found in my hand.

9 Gen. 25. 22.  
2 Sam. 24. 11.

2 Kin. 17. 13.  
1 Chr. 26. 28;  
29. 29.

2 Chr. 16. 7.  
10.

Is. 30. 10.  
Amos 7. 12.

5 Heb. Thy word is good.

6 Heb. in the ascent of the city.

1 Gen. 24. 11.  
4 Gen. 31. 54.

ch. 16. 2.  
7 Or, feast.

11 Kin. 3. 2.  
8 Heb. to day.

m ch. 15. 1.  
Acts 13. 21.

9 Heb. revealed the ear of Samuel.

ch. 20. 2.  
n ch. 10. 1.

o Ex. 2. 25; 3. 7, 9.

p ch. 16. 12.  
Hos. 13. 11.

10 Heb. restrain in.

9 ver. 3.  
11 Heb. to day three days.

r ch. 8. 5, 19;  
12. 13.

s ch. 15. 17.  
Judg. 20. 46.

47. 48.  
Ps. 68. 27.

u See Judg. 6. 15.

12 Heb. according to this word?

z Lev. 7. 32, 33.  
Ezek. 24. 4.

13 Or, reserved.

and when they were come into the city, behold, Sām'u-el came out against them, for to go up to the high place.

15 ¶ Now the LORD had <sup>9</sup> told Sām'u-el in his ear a day before Sāul came, saying,

16 To morrow about this time I will send thee a man out of the land of Bēn'jā-min, <sup>7</sup> and thou shalt anoint him to be captain over my people Iš'ra-el, that he may save my people out of the hand of the Philistines: for I have <sup>9</sup> looked upon my people, because their cry is come unto me.

17 And when Sām'u-el saw Sāul, the LORD said unto him, <sup>2</sup> Behold the man whom I spake to thee of: this same shall <sup>10</sup> reign over my people.

18 Then Sāul drew near to Sām'u-el in the gate, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, where the seer's house is.

19 And Sām'u-el answered Sāul, and said, I am the seer: go up before me unto the high place; for ye shall eat with me to day, and to morrow I will let thee go, and will tell thee all that is in thine heart.

20 And as for <sup>7</sup> thine asses that were lost <sup>11</sup> three days ago, set not thy mind on them; for they are found. And on whom <sup>7</sup> is all the desire of Iš'ra-el? Is it not on thee, and on all thy father's house?

21 And Sāul answered and said, <sup>8</sup> Am not I a Bēn'jā-mite, of the <sup>1</sup> smallest of the tribes of Iš'ra-el? and <sup>4</sup> my family the least of all the families of the tribe of Bēn'jā-min? wherefore then speakest thou <sup>12</sup> so to me?

22 And Sām'u-el took Sāul and his servant, and brought them into the parlour, and made them sit in the chiefest place among them that were bidden, which were about thirty persons.

23 And Sām'u-el said unto the cook, Bring the portion which I gave thee, of which I said unto thee, See it by thee.

24 And the cook took up <sup>2</sup> the shoulder, and that which was upon it, and set it before Sāul. And Sām'u-el said, Behold that which is <sup>13</sup> left.

set it before thee, and eat: for unto this time hath it been kept for thee since I said, I have invited the people. So Saul did eat with Sām'u-el that day.

25 ¶ And when they were come down from the high place into the city, Sām'u-el communed with Saul upon <sup>u</sup> the top of the house.

26 And they arose early: and it came to pass about the spring of the day, that Sām'u-el called Saul to the top of the house, saying, Up, that I may send thee away. And Saul arose, and they went out both of them, he and Sām'u-el, abroad.

27 And as they were going down to the end of the city, Sām'u-el said to Saul, Bid the servant pass on before us, (and he passed on,) but stand thou still <sup>2</sup> a while, that I may shew thee the word of God.

# CHAPTER 10.

1 Samuel anointeth Saul. 2 He confirmeth him by prediction of three signs. 9 Saul's heart is changed, and he prophesieth. 17 Saul is chosen at Mizpeh by lot.

WHEN <sup>a</sup> Sām'u-el took a vial of oil, and poured it upon his head, <sup>b</sup> and kissed him, and said, Is it not because <sup>c</sup> the LORD hath anointed thee to be captain over <sup>d</sup> his inheritance?

2 When thou art departed from me to day, then thou shalt find two men by <sup>e</sup> Rā'chel's sepulchre in the border of Bēn'ja-min <sup>f</sup> at Zēl'zah; and they will say unto thee, The asses which thou wentest to seek are found: and, lo, thy father hath left <sup>g</sup> the care of the asses, and sorroweth for you, saying, What shall I do for my son?

3 Then shalt thou go on forward from thence, and thou shalt come to the plain of Tā'bōr, and there shall meet thee three men going up <sup>h</sup> to God to Bēth'-el, one carrying three kids, and another carrying three loaves of bread, and another carrying a bottle of wine:

4 And they will <sup>i</sup> salute thee, and give thee two loaves of bread; which thou shalt receive of their hands.

5 After that thou shalt come to <sup>j</sup> the hill of God, <sup>k</sup> where is the garri-son of the Philis'tines: and it shall come to pass, when thou art come

B. C. 1095.

<sup>1</sup> Deut. 22. 8.  
<sup>2</sup> Sam. 11. 2.  
Acts 10. 9.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. to day.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 9. 16; 16. 13.  
<sup>b</sup> Kin. 9. 3, 6.  
<sup>c</sup> Pa. 2. 12.  
<sup>d</sup> Acts 13. 21.  
<sup>e</sup> Deut. 22. 9.  
<sup>f</sup> Pa. 78. 71.  
<sup>g</sup> Gen. 35. 19, 20.  
<sup>h</sup> Josh. 18. 28.  
<sup>i</sup> Heb. the business.

<sup>j</sup> Gen. 28. 22; 35. 1, 3, 7.  
<sup>k</sup> Heb. ask thee of peace: as Judg. 18. 15.  
<sup>l</sup> ver. 10.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 13. 3.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 9. 12.  
<sup>o</sup> Ex. 15. 20, 21.  
<sup>p</sup> Kin. 3. 15.  
<sup>q</sup> Cor. 14. 1.  
<sup>r</sup> Num. 11. 25.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 16. 13.  
<sup>t</sup> ver. 10.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 19. 23, 24.  
<sup>v</sup> Heb. if shall come to pass, that when these signs, &c.

<sup>w</sup> Ex. 4. 8.  
<sup>x</sup> Luke 2. 12.  
<sup>y</sup> Heb. do for thee as thine hand shall find.  
<sup>z</sup> Judg. 9. 33.  
<sup>aa</sup> Judg. 6. 12.  
<sup>ab</sup> ch. 11. 14, 15; 13. 4.  
<sup>ac</sup> ch. 13. 8.  
<sup>ad</sup> Heb. shoulder.

<sup>ae</sup> Heb. turned.  
<sup>af</sup> ver. 5.  
<sup>ag</sup> ch. 19. 20.  
<sup>ah</sup> ver. 6.  
<sup>ai</sup> Heb. a man to his neighbour.  
<sup>aj</sup> ch. 19. 24.  
<sup>ak</sup> Matt. 13. 54, 55.  
<sup>al</sup> John 7. 16.  
<sup>am</sup> Acts 4. 13.  
<sup>an</sup> Heb. from thence.  
<sup>ao</sup> 1a. 54. 13.  
<sup>ap</sup> John 6. 45; 7. 16.

thither to the city, that thou shalt meet a company of prophets coming down <sup>k</sup> from the high place with a psaltery, and a tabret, and a pipe, and a harp, before them; <sup>l</sup> and they shall prophesy:

6 And <sup>m</sup> the Spirit of the LORD will come upon thee, and <sup>n</sup> thou shalt prophesy with them, and shalt be turned into another man.

7 And <sup>o</sup> let it be, when these <sup>p</sup> signs are come unto thee, <sup>q</sup> that thou do as occasion serve thee; for <sup>r</sup> God is with thee.

8 And thou shalt go down before me <sup>s</sup> to Gil'gal; and, behold, I will come down unto thee, to offer burnt offerings, and to sacrifice sacrifices of peace offerings: <sup>t</sup> seven days shalt thou tarry, till I come to thee, and shew thee what thou shalt do.

9 ¶ And it was so, that when he had turned his <sup>u</sup> back to go from Sām'u-el, God <sup>v</sup> gave him another heart: and all those signs came to pass that day.

10 And <sup>w</sup> when they came thither to the hill, behold, <sup>x</sup> a company of prophets met him; and <sup>y</sup> the Spirit of God came upon him, and he prophesied among them.

11 And it came to pass, when all that knew him beforetime saw that, behold, he prophesied among the prophets, then the people said <sup>z</sup> one to another, What is this that is come unto the son of Kish? <sup>aa</sup> Is Saul also among the prophets?

12 And one <sup>ab</sup> of the same place answered and said, But <sup>ac</sup> who is their father? Therefore it became a proverb, Is Saul also among the prophets?

13 And when he had made an end of prophesying, he came to the high place.

14 ¶ And Saul's uncle said unto him and to his servant, Whither went ye? And he said, To seek the asses: and when we saw that they were no where, we came to Sām'u-el.

15 And Saul's uncle said, Tell me, I pray thee, what Sām'u-el said unto you.

16 And Saul said unto his uncle, He told us plainly that the asses were found. But of the matter

of the kingdom, whereof Sām'u-el spake, he told him not.

17 ¶ And Sām'u-el called the people together <sup>2</sup> unto the LORD <sup>a</sup> to Miz'peh;

18 And said unto the children of Is'ra-el, <sup>b</sup> Thus saith the LORD God of Is'ra-el, I brought up Is'ra-el out of E'gypt, and delivered you out of the hand of the E-gyp'tians, and out of the hand of all kingdoms, and of them that oppressed you:

19 <sup>c</sup> And ye have this day rejected your God, who himself saved you out of all your adversities and your tribulations; and ye have said unto him, *Nay*, but set a king over us. Now therefore present yourselves before the LORD by your tribes, and by your thousands.

20 And when Sām'u-el had <sup>d</sup> caused all the tribes of Is'ra-el to come near, the tribe of Bēn'ja-min was taken.

21 When he had caused the tribe of Bēn'ja-min to come near by their families, the family of Mā'ri was taken, and Saul the son of Kish was taken: and when they sought him, he could not be found.

22 Therefore they <sup>e</sup> enquired of the LORD further, if the man should yet come thither. And the LORD answered, Behold, he hath hid himself among the stuff.

23 And they ran and fetched him thence: and when he stood among the people, <sup>f</sup> he was higher than any of the people from his shoulders and upward.

24 And Sām'u-el said to all the people, See ye him <sup>g</sup> whom the LORD hath chosen, that *there* is none like him among all the people? And all the people shouted, and said, <sup>h</sup> God save the king.

25 Then Sām'u-el told the people <sup>i</sup> the manner of the kingdom, and wrote it in a book, and laid it up before the LORD. And Sām'u-el sent all the people away, every man to his house.

26 ¶ And Saul also went home <sup>k</sup> to Gib'e-ah; and there went with him a band of men, whose hearts God had touched.

27 <sup>l</sup> But the <sup>m</sup> children of Bē'lai-

said, How shall this man save us? And they despised him, <sup>n</sup> and brought him no presents. But <sup>o</sup> he held his peace.

## CHAPTER 11.

<sup>1</sup> Nahash offereth them of Jabesh-gilead a reproachful condition. <sup>4</sup> They send messengers, and are delivered by Saul. <sup>12</sup> Saul thereby is confirmed: and his kingdom renewed.

**T**HEN <sup>a</sup> Nā'hāsh the Ām'mōn-ite came up, and encamped against <sup>b</sup> Jā'besh-gil'e-ād: and all the men of Jā'besh said unto Nā'hāsh, <sup>c</sup> Make a covenant with us, and we will serve thee.

2 And Nā'hāsh the Ām'mōn-ite answered them, On this condition will I make a covenant with you, that I may thrust out all your right eyes: and lay it for <sup>d</sup> a reproach upon all Is'ra-el.

3 And the elders of Jā'besh said unto him, <sup>e</sup> Give us seven days' respite, that we may send messengers unto all the coasts of Is'ra-el: and then, if *there* be no man to save us, we will come out to thee.

4 ¶ Then came the messengers <sup>f</sup> to Gib'e-ah of Saul, and told the tidings in the ears of the people: and <sup>g</sup> all the people lifted up their voices, and wept.

5 And, behold, Saul came after they heard out of the field; and Saul said, What *aileth* the people that they weep? And they told him the tidings of the men of Jā'besh.

6 <sup>g</sup> And the Spirit of God came upon Saul when he heard those tidings, and his anger was kindled greatly.

7 And he took a yoke of oxen, and hewed them in pieces, and sent them throughout all the coasts of Is'ra-el by the hands of messengers, saying,

<sup>i</sup> Whosoever cometh not forth after Saul and after Sām'u-el, so shall it be done unto his oxen. And the fear of the LORD fell on the people, and they came out <sup>h</sup> with one consent.

8 And when he numbered them in <sup>k</sup> Bē'zek, the children <sup>l</sup> of Is'ra-el were three hundred thousand, and the men of Jū'dah thirty thousand.

9 And they said unto the messengers that came, Thus shall ye say unto the men of Jā'besh-gil'e-ād, Tomorrow, by *that* time the sun be hot ye shall have <sup>m</sup> help. And the men

B. C. 1095.

Judg. 11. 11; 20. 1. ch. 11. 15. a ch. 7. 5, 6.

b Judg. 6. 8, 9.

c ch. 8. 7, 19; 12. 12.

d Josh. 7. 14, 16, 17. Acta 1. 24, 26.

e ch. 23. 2, 4, 10, 11.

f ch. 9. 2.

g 2 Sam. 21. 6.

h 1 Kin. 1. 25, 39.

i 2 Kin. 11. 12.

j See Deut. 17. 14, &amp;c.

k Judg. 20. 14.

l ch. 11. 4.

m Deut. 13. 13.

n 2 Sam. 8. 2.

o 1 Kin. 4. 21; 10. 25.

p Chr. 17. 5.

q Ps. 72. 10.

r Matt. 2. 11.

s Or, he was as though he had been deaf.

a ch. 12. 12.

b Judg. 21. 8.

c Gen. 26. 28.

d Ex. 23. 32.

e 1 Kin. 20. 34.

f Job. 41. 4.

g Ezek. 17. 13.

h Gen. 34. 14.

i ch. 17. 26.

j Heb. Forbear us.

k ch. 10. 26; 15. 34.

l 2 Sam. 21. 6.

m Judg. 2. 4; 21. 2.

n Judg. 3. 10; 6. 34; 11. 29; 13. 25; 14. 6.

o ch. 10. 10; 16. 13.

p Judg. 19. 29.

q Judg. 21. 5, 8, 10.

r Heb. as one man.

s Judg. 20. 1.

t Judg. 1. 5.

u 2 Sam. 24. 9.

v Or, deliverance.

sengers came and shewed it to the men of Jā'besh; and they were glad.

10 Therefore the men of Jā'besh said, To morrow <sup>m</sup> we will come out unto you, and ye shall do with us all that seemeth good unto you.

11 And it was so on the morrow, that <sup>n</sup> Sāul put the people <sup>o</sup> in three companies; and they came into the midst of the host in the morning watch, and slew the Ām'mōn-ites until the heat of the day: and it came to pass, that they which remained were scattered, so that two of them were not left together.

12 ¶ And the people said unto Sām'-u-el, <sup>p</sup> Who is he that said, Shall Sāul reign over us? <sup>q</sup> bring the men, that we may put them to death.

13 And Sāul said, 'There shall not a man be put to death this day: for to day <sup>r</sup> the LORD hath wrought salvation in Iṣ'ra-el.

14 Then said Sām'-u-el to the people, Come, and let us go <sup>s</sup> to Gil'gāl, and renew the kingdom there.

15 And all the people went to Gil'gāl; and there they made Sāul king <sup>t</sup> before the LORD in Gil'gāl; and <sup>u</sup> there they sacrificed sacrifices of peace offerings before the LORD; and there Sāul and all the men of Iṣ'ra-el rejoiced greatly.

### CHAPTER 12.

1 Samuel testifieth his integrity. 6 He reproveth the people of ingratitude. 16 He terrifieth them with thunder in harvest time. 20 He comforteth them in God's mercy.

AND Sām'-u-el said unto all Iṣ'ra-el, Behold, I have hearkened unto <sup>a</sup> your voice in all that ye said unto me, and <sup>b</sup> have made a king over you.

2 And now, behold, the king <sup>c</sup> walketh before you: <sup>d</sup> and I am old and grayheaded; and, behold, my sons are with you: and I have walked before you from my childhood unto this day.

3 Behold, here I am: witness against me before the LORD, and before <sup>e</sup> his anointed: <sup>f</sup> whose ox have I taken? or whose ass have I taken? or whom have I defrauded? whom have I oppressed? or of whose hand have I received any <sup>g</sup> bribe <sup>h</sup> to <sup>i</sup> blind mine eyes therewith? and I will restore it you.

B. C. 1095.

<sup>m</sup> ver. 3.

<sup>n</sup> See ch. 31. 11.  
<sup>o</sup> Judg. 7. 16.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 10. 27.  
<sup>q</sup> See Luke 19. 27.  
<sup>r</sup> 2 Sam. 19. 22.  
<sup>s</sup> Ex. 14. 13, 30.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 19. 5.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 10. 17.  
<sup>v</sup> ch. 10. 8.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 8. 5, 19, 20.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 10. 24; 11. 14, 15.  
<sup>c</sup> Num. 27. 17.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 8. 20.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 8. 1, 5. 1095.]

<sup>f</sup> ver. 5.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 10. 1; 24. 6.  
<sup>h</sup> 2 Sam. 1. 14, 16.  
<sup>i</sup> Num. 16. 15.  
<sup>j</sup> Acts 20. 33.

<sup>k</sup> 1 Thess. 2. 5.  
<sup>l</sup> Heb. ransom.

<sup>m</sup> Or, that I should hide mine eyes at him.

<sup>n</sup> Deut. 16. 19.  
<sup>o</sup> John 18. 38.

<sup>p</sup> Acts 23. 9; 24. 16, 20.  
<sup>q</sup> Ex. 22. 4.  
<sup>r</sup> Mic. 6. 4.

<sup>s</sup> Or, made.

<sup>t</sup> Is. 1. 18; 5. 3, 4.

<sup>u</sup> Mic. 6. 2, 3.  
<sup>v</sup> Heb. righteousnesses, or, benefits.

<sup>w</sup> Judg. 5. 11.  
<sup>x</sup> Heb. with.

<sup>y</sup> Gen. 46. 5, 6.  
<sup>z</sup> Ex. 2. 23.

<sup>a</sup> Ex. 3. 10; 4. 16.

<sup>b</sup> Judg. 3. 7.  
<sup>c</sup> Judg. 4. 2.

<sup>d</sup> Judg. 10. 7; 13. 1.

<sup>e</sup> Judg. 3. 12.  
<sup>f</sup> Judg. 10. 10.

<sup>g</sup> Judg. 2. 13.  
<sup>h</sup> Judg. 10. 15, 16.

<sup>i</sup> Judg. 6. 14, 32.  
<sup>j</sup> Judg. 11. 1.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 7. 13.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 11. 1.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 8. 5, 19.

<sup>n</sup> Judg. 8. 23.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 8. 7; 10. 19.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 10. 24.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 8. 5; 9. 20.

<sup>r</sup> Hos. 13. 11.

<sup>s</sup> Josh. 24. 14.

<sup>t</sup> Ps. 81. 13, 14.

<sup>u</sup> Heb. mouth.

4 And they said, Thou hast not defrauded us, nor oppressed us, neither hast thou taken ought of any man's hand.

5 And he said unto them, The LORD is witness against you, and his anointed is witness this day, <sup>a</sup> that ye have not found ought <sup>b</sup> in my hand. And they answered, He is witness.

6 ¶ And Sām'-u-el said unto the people, <sup>c</sup> It is the LORD that <sup>d</sup> advanced Mō'ses and Aār'ōn, and that brought your fathers up out of the land of E'gypt.

7 Now therefore stand still, that I may <sup>e</sup> reason with you before the LORD of all the <sup>f</sup> righteous acts of the LORD, which he did <sup>g</sup> to you and to your fathers.

8 <sup>m</sup> When Jā'qob was come into E'gypt, and your fathers <sup>n</sup> cried unto the LORD, then the LORD <sup>o</sup> sent Mō'ses and Aār'ōn, which brought forth your fathers out of E'gypt, and made them dwell in this place.

9 And when they <sup>p</sup> forgot the LORD their God, <sup>q</sup> he sold them into the hand of Sis'e-ra, captain of the host of Hā'zōr, and into the hand of <sup>r</sup> the Philistines, and into the hand of the king <sup>s</sup> of Mō'ab, and they fought against them.

10 And they cried unto the LORD, and said, <sup>t</sup> We have sinned, because we have forsaken the LORD, <sup>u</sup> and have served Bā'al-im and Ash'ta-rōth: but now <sup>x</sup> deliver us out of the hand of our enemies, and we will serve thee.

11 And the LORD sent <sup>y</sup> Jē-rūb'ba-āl, and Bē'dān, and <sup>z</sup> Jēph'thah, and <sup>a</sup> Sām'-u-el, and delivered you out of the hand of your enemies on every side, and ye dwelled safe.

12 And when ye saw that <sup>b</sup> Nā'hāsh the king of the children of Ām'mōn came against you, <sup>c</sup> ye said unto me, Nay; but a king shall reign over us: when <sup>d</sup> the LORD your God was your king.

13 Now therefore <sup>e</sup> behold the king <sup>f</sup> whom ye have chosen, and whom ye have desired! and, behold, <sup>g</sup> the LORD hath set a king over you.

14 If ye will <sup>h</sup> fear the LORD, and serve him, and obey his voice, and not rebel against the <sup>i</sup> commandment

of the LORD, then shall both ye and also the king that reigneth over you<sup>1</sup> continue following the LORD your God:

15 But if ye will<sup>1</sup> not obey the voice of the LORD, but rebel against the commandment of the LORD, then shall the hand of the LORD be against you,<sup>2</sup> as it was against your fathers.

16 ¶ Now therefore<sup>1</sup> stand and see this great thing, which the LORD will do before your eyes.

17 Is it not<sup>m</sup> wheat harvest to day? ¶ I will call unto the LORD, and he shall send thunder and rain; that ye may perceive and see that<sup>o</sup> your wickedness is great, which ye have done in the sight of the LORD, in asking you a king.

18 So Sām'u-el called unto the LORD; and the LORD sent thunder and rain that day: and<sup>p</sup> all the people greatly feared the LORD and Sām'u-el.

19 And all the people said unto Sām'u-el, ¶ Pray for thy servants unto the LORD thy God, that we die not: for we have added unto all our sins this evil, to ask us a king.

20 ¶ And Sām'u-el said unto the people, Fear not: ye have done all this wickedness: yet turn not aside from following the LORD, but serve the LORD with all your heart;

21 And<sup>r</sup> turn ye not aside: <sup>a</sup>for then should ye go after vain things, which cannot profit nor deliver; for they are vain.

22 For<sup>s</sup> the LORD will not forsake his people<sup>t</sup> for his great name's sake: because<sup>u</sup> it hath pleased the LORD to work you his people.

23 Moreover as for me, God forbid that I should sin against the LORD<sup>v</sup> in ceasing to pray for you: but<sup>w</sup> I will teach you the<sup>a</sup> good and the right way:

24<sup>b</sup> Only fear the LORD, and serve him in truth with all your heart: for<sup>c</sup> consider<sup>d</sup> how<sup>e</sup> great things he hath done for you.

25 But if ye shall still do wickedly, <sup>e</sup>ye shall be consumed,<sup>f</sup> both ye and your king.

### CHAPTER 13.

1 Saul's selected band. 3 He collecteth the Hebrews to Gath against the Philistines. 6 The distress of the Israelites. 8 Saul, weary of slaying for Samuel, sacrificeth. 11 Samuel reprooveth him.

B. C. 1095.

2 Heb. be after.

[1093.

1 Lev. 26. 14,

15, &c.

Deut. 28. 15,

&c.

Josh. 24. 20.

\* ver. 9.

† Ex. 14. 13, 31.

m Prov. 26. 1.

n Josh. 10. 12.

o ch. 7. 9, 10.

p James 5. 16,

17, 18.

q ch. 8. 7.

r Ex. 14. 31.

s See Ezra

10. 9.

t Ex. 9. 28;

10. 17.

u James 5. 15.

v 1 John 5. 16.

w Deut. 11. 13.

x Jer. 16. 19.

y Hab. 2. 18.

z 1 Cor. 8. 4.

1 Kin. 6. 13.

2 Ps. 94. 14.

3 Josh. 7. 9.

4 Ps. 106. 8.

5 Jer. 14. 21.

6 Ezek. 20. 9,

14.

7 Deut. 7. 7,

8, 12.

8 Mal. 1. 2.

9 Heb. from ceasing.

10 Acta 12. 5.

11 Rom. 1. 9.

12 Col. 1. 3.

13 Ps. 34. 11.

14 Prov. 4. 11.

15 1 Kin. 8. 36.

16 2 Chr. 6. 27.

17 Jer. 6. 16.

18 Eccles. 12.

19 13.

20 Is. 5. 12.

21 Or, what a great thing,

&c.

22 Deut. 10. 21.

23 Ps. 126. 2, 3.

24 Josh. 24. 20.

25 Deut. 28. 36.

5 Heb. the son of one year in his

reigning.

a ch. 10. 26.

b ch. 10. 5.

6 Or, The

hill.

7 Heb. did sink.

8 Gen. 34. 30.

9 Ex. 5. 21.

10 Judg. 6. 2.

11 Heb. trembled after him.

12 ch. 10. 8.

13 Heb. bless him.

SAUL<sup>b</sup> reigned one year; and when he had reigned two years over Is'ra-el,

2 Sāul chose him three thousand men of Is'ra-el; whereof two thousand were with Sāul in Mich'mash and in mount Bēth'-el, and a thousand were with Jōn'a-than in<sup>a</sup> Gīb'-e-ah of Bēn'jā-min: and the rest of the people he sent every man to his tent.

3 And Jōn'a-than smote<sup>b</sup> the garrison of the Philis'tines that was in Gē'bā, and the Philis'tines heard of it. And Sāul blew the trumpet throughout all the land, saying, Let the He'brews hear.

4 And all Is'ra-el heard say that Sāul had smitten a garrison of the Philis'tines, and that Is'ra-el also<sup>c</sup> was had in abomination with the Philis'tines. And the people were called together after Sāul to Gil'gāl.

5 ¶ And the Philis'tines gathered themselves together to fight with Is'ra-el, thirty thousand chariots, and six thousand horsemen, and people as the sand which is on the sea shore in multitude: and they came up, and pitched in Mich'mash, eastward from Bēth-ā'ven.

6 When the men of Is'ra-el saw that they were in a strait, (for the people were distressed,) then the people<sup>d</sup> did hide themselves in caves, and in thickets, and in rocks, and in high places, and in pits.

7 And some of the He'brews went over Jōr'dān to the land of Gād and Gil'e-ād. As for Sāul, he was yet in Gil'gāl, and all the people<sup>e</sup> followed him trembling.

8 ¶<sup>f</sup> And he tarried seven days, according to the set time that Sām'u-el had appointed: but Sām'u-el came not to Gil'gāl; and the people were scattered from him.

9 And Sāul said, Bring hither a burnt offering to me, and peace offerings. And he offered the burnt offering.

10 And it came to pass, that as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt offering, behold, Sām'u-el came; and Sāul went out to meet him, that he might<sup>g</sup> salute him.

11 ¶ And Sām'u-el said, What has

thou done? And Saul said, Because I saw that the people were scattered from me, and *that* thou camest not within the days appointed, and *that* the Philistines gathered themselves together at Mich'mash;

12 Therefore said I, The Philistines will come down now upon me to Gil'gal, and I have not <sup>2</sup> made supplication unto the LORD: I forced myself therefore, and offered a burnt offering.

13 And Sám'u-el said to Saul, <sup>e</sup>Thou hast done foolishly: <sup>f</sup>thou hast not kept the commandment of the LORD thy God, which he commanded thee: for now would the LORD have established thy kingdom upon Is'rā-el for ever.

14 <sup>g</sup>But now thy kingdom shall not continue: <sup>h</sup>the LORD hath sought him a man after his own heart, and the LORD hath commanded him *to be* captain over his people, because thou hast not kept *that* which the LORD commanded thee.

15 And Sám'u-el arose, and gat him up from Gil'gal unto Gibeon of Ben'ja-min. And Saul numbered the people *that were* <sup>3</sup>present with him, <sup>a</sup>about six hundred men.

16 And Saul, and Jón'a-than his son, and the people *that were* present with them, abode in <sup>4</sup>Gibeon of Ben'ja-min: but the Philistines encamped in Mich'mash.

17 ¶ And the spoilers came out of the camp of the Philistines in three companies: one company turned unto the way *that leadeth to* <sup>k</sup>Óphrah, unto the land of Shū'al:

18 And another company turned the way to Bēth-hō'rōn: and another company turned to the way of the border that looketh to the valley of <sup>m</sup>Ze-bō'im toward the wilderness.

19 ¶ Now <sup>n</sup>there was no smith found throughout all the land of Is'rā-el: for the Philistines said, Lest the Hēbrews make *them* swords or spears:

20 But all the Is'rā-el-ites went down to the Philistines, to sharpen every man his share, and his coulter, and his ax, and his mattock.

21 Yet they had <sup>5</sup>a file for the mattocks, and for the coulters, and for

B. C. 1083.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. *in-treated the face.*

<sup>e</sup> 2 Chr. 16. 9.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 15. 11.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 15. 28.

<sup>h</sup> Ps. 89. 20.

<sup>i</sup> Acts 13. 22.

<sup>j</sup> Heb. *found.*

<sup>k</sup> ch. 14. 2.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. *Geba,*

*ver. 3.*

<sup>k</sup> Josh. 18. 23.

<sup>l</sup> Josh. 16. 3;

18. 13, 14.

<sup>m</sup> Neh. 11. 34.

<sup>n</sup> See 2 Kin.

24. 14.

<sup>o</sup> Jer. 24. 1.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. *a file*

*with mouths.*

<sup>6</sup> Heb. *to set.*

[cir. 1087.

<sup>o</sup> So Judg.

5. 8.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 14. 1, 4.

<sup>7</sup> Or, *standing camp.*

<sup>8</sup> Or, *there*

*was a day.*

<sup>a</sup> ch. 13. 15.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 22. 9, 11,

<sup>20</sup> called

*Chimelch.*

<sup>c</sup> ch. 4. 21.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 2. 28.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 13. 23.

<sup>9</sup> Heb. *tooth.*

<sup>f</sup> Judg. 7. 4, 7.

<sup>2</sup> Chr. 14. 11.

the forks, and for the axes, and <sup>6</sup>to sharpen the goads.

22 So it came to pass in the day of battle, that <sup>o</sup>there was neither sword nor spear found in the hand of any of the people that *were* with Saul and Jón'a-than: but with Saul and with Jón'a-than his son was there found.

23 <sup>p</sup>And the <sup>6</sup>garrison of the Philistines went out to the passage of Mich'mash.

## CHAPTER 14.

<sup>1</sup> Jonathan goeth and miraculously smiteth the Philistines' garrison. <sup>17</sup> Saul setteth on them. <sup>21</sup> The captivated Hebrews, and the hidden Israelites, join against them. <sup>24</sup> Saul's undivided adjuration hindereth the victory. <sup>47</sup> Saul's strength and family.

**N**OW <sup>8</sup>it came to pass upon a day, that Jón'a-than the son of Saul said unto the young man that bare his armour, Come, and let us go over to the Philistines' garrison, that is on the other side. But he told not his father.

2 And Saul tarried in the uttermost part of Gibeon under a pomegranate tree which is in Mig'rōn: and the people that *were* with him *were* <sup>a</sup>about six hundred men;

3 And <sup>b</sup>Ā-hi'ah, the son of Ā-hi'tub, <sup>c</sup>Ī-chā-bōd's brother, the son of Phln'e-has, the son of É'li, the LORD's priest in Shilōh, <sup>d</sup>wearing an ephod. And the people knew not that Jón'a-than was gone.

4 ¶ And between the passages, by which Jón'a-than sought to go over <sup>e</sup>unto the Philistines' garrison, *there was* a sharp rock on the one side, and a sharp rock on the other side: and the name of the one was Bō'zēz, and the name of the other Sē'neh.

5 The <sup>9</sup>forefront of the one *was* situate northward over against Mich'mash, and the other southward over against Gibeon.

6 And Jón'a-than said to the young man that bare his armour, Come, and let us go over unto the garrison of these uncircumcised: it may be that the LORD will work for us: for *there is* no restraint to the LORD <sup>f</sup>to save by many or by few.

7 And his armourbearer said unto him, Do all that *is* in thine heart: turn thee; behold, I *am* with thee according to thy heart.

8 Then said Jón'a-than, Behold, we

will pass over unto these men, and we will discover ourselves unto them.

9 If they say thus unto us, <sup>2</sup> Tarry until we come to you; then we will stand still in our place, and will not go up unto them.

10 But if they say thus, Come up unto us; then we will go up: for the LORD hath delivered them into our hand: and <sup>9</sup> this shall be a sign unto us.

11 And both of them discovered themselves unto the garrison of the Philistines: and the Philistines said, Behold, the Hēbrews come forth out of the holes where they had hid themselves.

12 And the men of the garrison answered Jōn'g-than and his armourbearer, and said, Come up to us, and we will shew you a thing. And Jōn'g-than said unto his armourbearer, Come up after me: for the LORD hath delivered them into the hand of Iṣ'ra-el.

13 And Jōn'g-than climbed up upon his hands and upon his feet, and his armourbearer after him: and they fell before Jōn'g-than; and his armourbearer slew after him.

14 And that first slaughter, which Jōn'g-than and his armourbearer made, was about twenty men, within as it were <sup>3</sup>an half acre of land, which a yoke of oxen might plow.

15 And <sup>4</sup>there was trembling in the host, in the field, and among all the people: the garrison, and <sup>5</sup>the spoilers, they also trembled, and the earth quaked: so it was <sup>4k</sup>a very great trembling.

16 And the watchmen of Saul in Gīb'e-ah of Bēn'jā-min looked; and, behold, the multitude melted away, and they <sup>6</sup>went on beating down one another.

17 Then said Saul unto the people that were with him, Number now, and see who is gone from us. And when they had numbered, behold, Jōn'g-than and his armourbearer were not there.

18 And Saul said unto Ā-hī'ah, Bring hither the ark of God. For the ark of God was at that time with the children of Iṣ'ra-el.

19 ¶ And it came to pass, while

B. C. 1087.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. Be still.

<sup>9</sup> See Gen. 24. 14. Judg. 7. 11.

<sup>3</sup> Or, half a furrow of an acre of land, Judg. 7. 21. <sup>4</sup> 2 Kin. 7. 7. Job 18. 11.

<sup>5</sup> ch. 13. 17.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. a trembling of God. <sup>k</sup> Gen. 35. 5.

<sup>l</sup> ver. 20.

<sup>m</sup> Num. 27. 21. <sup>5</sup> Or, tumult. <sup>6</sup> Heb. were cried together.

<sup>n</sup> Judg. 7. 22. <sup>2</sup> Chr. 20. 23. <sup>o</sup> ch. 13. 6. <sup>p</sup> Ex. 14. 30. <sup>q</sup> ch. 13. 5. <sup>r</sup> Josh. 6. 26. <sup>s</sup> Deut. 9. 28. <sup>t</sup> Matt. 3. 5. <sup>u</sup> Ex. 3. 8. <sup>v</sup> Num. 13. 27. <sup>w</sup> Matt. 3. 4. <sup>7</sup> Or, weary.

Saul <sup>m</sup> talked unto the priest, that the <sup>6</sup> noise that was in the host of the Philistines went on and increased: and Saul said unto the priest, Withdraw thine hand.

20 And Saul and all the people that were with him <sup>6</sup> assembled themselves, and they came to the battle: and, behold, <sup>n</sup> every man's sword was against his fellow, and there was a very great discomfiture.

21 Moreover the Hēbrews that were with the Philistines before that time, which went up with them into the camp from the country round about, even they also turned to be with the Iṣ'ra-el-ites that were with Saul and Jōn'g-than.

22 Likewise all the men of Iṣ'ra-el which <sup>9</sup> had hid themselves in mount E'phra'im, when they heard that the Philistines fled, even they also followed hard after them in the battle.

23 <sup>p</sup> So the LORD saved Iṣ'ra-el that day: and the battle passed over <sup>9</sup> unto Bēth-a'ven.

24 ¶ And the men of Iṣ'ra-el were distressed that day: for Saul had <sup>r</sup> adjured the people, saying, Cursed be the man that eateth any food until evening, that I may be avenged on mine enemies. So none of the people tasted any food.

25 <sup>s</sup> And all they of the land came to a wood; and there was <sup>1</sup> honey upon the ground.

26 And when the people were come into the wood, behold, the honey dropped; but no man put his hand to his mouth: for the people feared the oath.

27 But Jōn'g-than heard not when his father charged the people with the oath: wherefore he put forth the end of the rod that was in his hand, and dipped it in a honeycomb, and put his hand to his mouth; and his eyes were enlightened.

28 Then answered one of the people, and said, Thy father straitly charged the people with an oath, saying, Cursed be the man that eateth any food this day. And the people were <sup>7</sup> faint.

29 Then said Jōn'g-than, My father hath troubled the land: see, I pray you, how mine eyes have been en-



lightened, because I tasted a little of this honey.

30 How much more, if haply the people had eaten freely to day of the spoil of their enemies which they found? for had there not been now a much greater slaughter among the Philis'tines?

31 And they smote the Philis'tines that day from Mich'mash to Ajj'alōn: and the people were very faint.

32 And the people flew upon the spoil, and took sheep, and oxen, and calves, and slew them on the ground: and the people did eat them <sup>u</sup> with the blood.

33 ¶ Then they told Saul, saying, Behold, the people sin against the LORD, in that they eat with the blood. And he said, Ye have <sup>2</sup> transgressed: roll a great stone unto me this day.

34 And Saul said, Disperse yourselves among the people, and say unto them, Bring me hither every man his ox, and every man his sheep, and slay them here, and eat; and sin not against the LORD in eating with the blood. And all the people brought every man his ox <sup>3</sup> with him that night, and slew them there.

35 And Saul <sup>2</sup> built an altar unto the LORD: <sup>4</sup> the same was the first altar that he built unto the LORD.

36 ¶ And Saul said, Let us go down after the Philis'tines by night, and spoil them until the morning light, and let us not leave a man of them. And they said, Do whatsoever seemeth good unto thee. Then said the priest, Let us draw near hither unto God.

37 And Saul asked counsel of God, Shall I go down after the Philis'tines? wilt thou deliver them into the hand of Is'ra-el? But <sup>y</sup> he answered him not that day.

38 And Saul said, <sup>z</sup> Draw ye near hither, all the <sup>5</sup> chief of the people: and know and see wherein this sin hath been this day.

39 For, <sup>a</sup> as the LORD liveth, which saveth Is'ra-el, though it be in Jōn'-gathan my son, he shall surely die. But there was not a man among all the people that answered him.

40 Then said he unto all Is'ra-el, Be

B. C. 1087.

ye on one side, and I and Jōn'-gathan my son will be on the other side. And the people said unto Saul, Do what seemeth good unto thee.

41 Therefore Saul said unto the LORD God of Is'ra-el, <sup>6</sup> Give a perfect lot. <sup>c</sup> And Saul and Jōn'-gathan were taken: but the people <sup>7</sup> escaped.

42 And Saul said, Cast lots between me and Jōn'-gathan my son. And Jōn'-gathan was taken.

43 Then Saul said to Jōn'-gathan, <sup>d</sup> Tell me what thou hast done. And Jōn'-gathan told him, and said, <sup>e</sup> I did but taste a little honey with the end of the rod that was in mine hand, and, lo, I must die.

44 And Saul answered, <sup>f</sup> God do so and more also: <sup>g</sup> for thou shalt surely die, Jōn'-gathan.

45 And the people said unto Saul, Shall Jōn'-gathan die, who hath wrought this great salvation in Is'ra-el? God forbid: <sup>h</sup> as the LORD liveth, there shall not one hair of his head fall to the ground; for he hath wrought with God this day. So the people rescued Jōn'-gathan, that he died not.

46 Then Saul went up from following the Philis'tines: and the Philis'tines went to their own place.

47 ¶ So Saul took the kingdom over Is'ra-el, and fought against all his enemies on every side, against Mō'-ab, and against the children of <sup>i</sup> Am'mōn, and against E'dom, and against the kings of <sup>k</sup> Zō'-bah, and against the Philis'tines: and whithersoever he turned himself, he vexed them.

48 And he <sup>8</sup> gathered an host, and <sup>l</sup> smote the Am'-g-lēk-ites, and delivered Is'ra-el out of the hands of them that spoiled them.

49 Now <sup>m</sup> the sons of Saul were Jōn'-gathan, and Ish'-u-i, and Mēl'-chishu'-a: and the names of his two daughters were these; the name of the firstborn Mē'-rab, and the name of the younger Mī'-chal:

50 And the name of Saul's wife was Ā-hin'-q-am, the daughter of Ā-him'-g-āz: and the name of the captain of his host was <sup>9</sup> Ab'nēr, the son of Nēr, Saul's uncle.

51 <sup>n</sup> And Kīsh was the father of

<sup>u</sup> Lev. 3. 17; 7. 26; 17. 10; 19. 26. Deut. 12. 16, 23, 24.

<sup>2</sup> Or, dealt treacherously.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. in his hand.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 7. 17.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. that altar he began to build unto the LORD.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 28. 6. <sup>z</sup> Josh. 7. 14. ch. 10. 19. <sup>5</sup> Heb. corners.

Judg. 20. 2. <sup>6</sup> 2 Sam. 12. 6. <sup>6</sup> Or, Shew the innocent.

<sup>7</sup> Prov. 16. 33. Acts 1. 24.

<sup>c</sup> Josh. 7. 16. ch. 10. 20, 21. <sup>7</sup> Heb. went forth.

<sup>d</sup> Josh. 7. 19. <sup>e</sup> ver. 27. <sup>f</sup> Ruth 1. 17. <sup>g</sup> ver. 39.

<sup>h</sup> 2 Sam. 14. 11. 1 Kin. 1. 32. Luke 21. 16.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 11. 11. <sup>k</sup> 2 Sam. 10. 6. <sup>8</sup> Or, wrought mightily.

<sup>9</sup> ch. 15. 7. <sup>m</sup> ch. 31. 2. 1 Chr. 8. 33.

<sup>9</sup> Heb. Abiner. <sup>n</sup> ch. 9. 1.

Saul; and Nēr the father of Āb'nēr was the son of Ā-bi'el.

52 And there was sore war against the Philistines all the days of Saul: and when Saul saw any strong man, or any valiant man, he took him unto him.

#### CHAPTER 15.

1 Samuel sendeth Saul to destroy Amalek. 8 He spareth Agag and the best of the spoil. 10 Samuel denounceth unto Saul God's rejection of him for his disobedience. 24 Saul's humiliation. 32 Samuel killeth Agag. 34 Samuel and Saul part.

SAMUEL also said unto Saul, "The LORD sent me to anoint thee to be king over his people, over Is'ra-el: now therefore hearken thou unto the voice of the words of the LORD.

2 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I remember that which Ām'a-lēk did to Is'ra-el, how he laid wait for him in the way, when he came up from Egypt.

3 Now go and smite Ām'a-lēk, and utterly destroy all that they have, and spare them not; but slay both man and woman, infant and suckling, ox and sheep, camel and ass.

4 And Saul gathered the people together, and numbered them in Tel'a-im, two hundred thousand footmen, and ten thousand men of Jū'dah.

5 And Saul came to a city of Ām'a-lēk, and laid wait in the valley.

6 ¶ And Saul said unto the Kēn'ites, "Go, depart, get you down from among the Ām'a-lēk-ites, lest I destroy you with them: for I shewed kindness to all the children of Is'ra-el, when they came up out of Egypt. So the Kēn'ites departed from among the Ām'a-lēk-ites.

7 ¶ And Saul smote the Ām'a-lēk-ites from Hāv'i-lah until thou comest to Shūr, that is over against Egypt.

8 And he took Ā'gāg the king of the Ām'a-lēk-ites alive, and utterly destroyed all the people with the edge of the sword.

9 But Saul and the people spared Ā'gāg, and the best of the sheep, and of the oxen, and of the fatlings, and the lambs, and all that was good, and would not utterly destroy them: but every thing that was vile and refuse, that they destroyed utterly.

B. C. 1087.

o ch. 8. 11.

cir. 1079.]

a ch. 9. 16.

b Ex. 17. 8, 14.  
Num. 24. 20.  
Deut. 25. 17, 18, 19.

c Lev. 27. 28, 29.  
Josh. 6. 17, 21.

2 Or, fought.  
d Num. 24. 21.  
Judg. 1. 16;  
4. 11.  
e Gen. 18. 25;  
19. 12, 14.  
Rev. 18. 4.  
f Ex. 18. 10, 19.  
Num. 10. 29, 32.

g ch. 14. 48.  
h Gen. 2. 11;  
25. 18.  
i Gen. 16. 7.  
k See 1 Kin.  
20. 34, 35, &c.  
l See ch. 30. 1.  
m ver. 3. 15.

3 Or, of the second sort.  
n ver. 35.  
Gen. 6. 6, 7.  
2 Sam. 24. 16.  
o Josh. 22. 16.  
1 Kin. 9. 6.

p ver. 3. 9.  
ch. 13. 13.  
q ver. 35.  
ch. 16. 1.  
r Josh. 15. 55.  
s Gen. 14. 19.

Judg. 17. 2.  
Ruth 3. 10.  
t ver. 9. 21.  
Gen. 3. 12.  
Prov. 28. 13.  
u ch. 9. 21.

4 Heb. they consume them.  
v ver. 13.  
y ver. 15.

10 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Sām'u-el, saying,

11 "It repenteth me that I have set up Saul to be king: for he is turned back from following me, and hath not performed my commandments. And it grieved Sām'u-el; and he cried unto the LORD all night.

12 And when Sām'u-el rose early to meet Saul in the morning, it was told Sām'u-el, saying, Saul came to Cār'mel, and, behold, he set him up a place, and is gone about, and passed on, and gone down to Gil-gāl.

13 And Sām'u-el came to Saul: and Saul said unto him, "Blessed be thou of the LORD: I have performed the commandment of the LORD.

14 And Sām'u-el said, What meaneth then this bleating of the sheep in mine ears, and the lowing of the oxen which I hear?

15 And Saul said, They have brought them from the Ām'a-lēk-ites: for the people spared the best of the sheep and of the oxen, to sacrifice unto the LORD thy God; and the rest we have utterly destroyed.

16 Then Sām'u-el said unto Saul, Stay, and I will tell thee what the LORD hath said to me this night. And he said unto him, Say on.

17 And Sām'u-el said, "When thou wast little in thine own sight, wast thou not made the head of the tribes of Is'ra-el, and the LORD anointed thee king over Is'ra-el?

18 And the LORD sent thee on a journey, and said, Go and utterly destroy the sinners the Ām'a-lēk-ites, and fight against them until they be consumed.

19 Wherefore then didst thou not obey the voice of the LORD, but didst fly upon the spoil, and didst evil in the sight of the LORD?

20 And Saul said unto Sām'u-el, Yea, I have obeyed the voice of the LORD, and have gone the way which the LORD sent me, and have brought Ā'gāg the king of Ām'a-lēk, and have utterly destroyed the Ām'a-lēk-ites.

21 ¶ But the people took of the spoil, sheep and oxen, the chief of the things which should have been

utterly destroyed, to sacrifice unto the LORD thy God in Gil'gāl.

22 And Sām'u-el said, <sup>a</sup> Hath the LORD *as great* delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices, as in obeying the voice of the LORD? Behold, <sup>a</sup> to obey *is* better than sacrifice, *and* to hearken than the fat of rams.

23 For rebellion *is* as the sin of <sup>a</sup> witchcraft, and stubbornness *is* as iniquity and idolatry. Because thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, <sup>b</sup> he hath also rejected thee from being king.

24 ¶ And Sāul said unto Sām'u-el, I have sinned: for I have transgressed the commandment of the LORD, and thy words: because I <sup>a</sup> feared the people, and obeyed their voice.

25 Now therefore, I pray thee, pardon my sin, and turn again with me, that I may worship the LORD.

26 And Sām'u-el said unto Sāul, I will not return with thee: <sup>c</sup> for thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, and the LORD hath rejected thee from being king over Is'ra-el.

27 And as Sām'u-el turned about to go away, <sup>f</sup> he laid hold upon the skirt of his mantle, and it rent.

28 And Sām'u-el said unto him, <sup>g</sup> The LORD hath rent the kingdom of Is'ra-el from thee this day, and hath given it to a neighbour of thine, *that is* better than thou.

29 And also the <sup>h</sup> Strength of Is'ra-el <sup>h</sup> will not lie nor repent: for he *is* not a man, that he should repent.

30 Then he said, I have sinned: yet <sup>i</sup> honour me now, I pray thee, before the elders of my people, and before Is'ra-el, and turn again with me, that I may worship the LORD thy God.

31 So Sām'u-el turned again for Sāul; and Sāul worshipped the LORD.

32 ¶ Then said Sām'u-el, Bring ye hither to me Ā'gāg the king of the Ām'a-lēk-ites. And Ā'gāg came unto him delicately. And Ā'gāg said, Surely the bitterness of death is past.

33 And Sām'u-el said, <sup>k</sup> As thy sword hath made women childless, so shall thy mother be childless among women. And Sām'u-el hewed Ā'gāg in pieces before the LORD in Gil'gāl.

B. C. 1079.

z Pa. 50. 8, 9.  
Prov. 21. 3.  
Is. 1. 11, 12, 13, 16, 17.  
Jer. 7. 22, 23.  
Mic. 6. 6, 7, 8.  
Heb. 10. 6, 7, 8.  
Eccles. 5. 1.  
Hos. 6. 6, 7.  
Matt. 5. 24;  
9. 13; 12. 7.  
Mark 12. 33.  
2 Heb. divination.  
Deut. 18. 10.  
b ch. 13. 14.  
[cir. 1063.]

c See 2 Sam. 12. 13.

d Ex. 22. 2.  
Prov. 23. 25.  
Is. 51. 12, 13.  
e See ch. 2. 30.  
f See 1 Kin. 11. 30.  
g ch. 20. 17, 18.  
1 Kin. 11. 31.  
3 Or, Eternity, or, Victory.  
h Num. 23. 19.  
Ezek. 24. 14.  
2 Tim. 2. 13.  
Titus 1. 2.  
i John 5. 44;  
12. 43.  
j ch. 17. 11.  
Num. 14. 45.  
See Judg.

1. 7.  
l ch. 11. 4.  
m See ch. 19.  
n ver. 11.  
ch. 16. 1.  
o ver. 11.

a ch. 15. 35.  
b ch. 15. 23.  
c ch. 9. 16.  
2 Kin. 9. 1.  
d Pa. 78. 70;  
89. 19, 20.  
Acts 13. 22.  
4 Heb. in thine hand.  
e ch. 9. 12;  
20. 28.  
f Ex. 4. 15.  
g ch. 9. 16.  
h ch. 21. 1.  
5 Heb. meeting.

i 1 Kin. 2. 13.  
2 Kin. 9. 22.  
k Ex. 19. 10, 14.  
l ch. 17. 13.  
called Elthū.

1 Chr. 27. 18.  
m 1 Kin. 12. 26.  
n Pa. 147. 10.  
o Is. 55. 8.  
p 2 Cor. 10. 7.  
6 Heb. eyes.  
q 1 Kin. 8. 39.  
1 Chr. 28. 9.  
r Ps. 7. 9.  
Jer. 1. 20;  
17. 10; 20. 12.  
Acts 1. 24.  
s ch. 17. 13.

34 ¶ Then Sām'u-el went to Rā'mah; and Sāul went up to his house to 'Gib'e-ah of Saut.

35 And <sup>m</sup> Sām'u-el came no more to see Sāul until the day of his death: nevertheless Sām'u-el <sup>n</sup> mourned for Sāul: and the LORD <sup>o</sup> repented that he had made Sāul king over Is'ra-el.

## CHAPTER 16.

1 Samuel sent by God cometh to Beth-lehem. 6 His human judgment reproved. 11 He anointed David. 15 Saul sendeth for David to quiet his evil spirit.

AND the LORD said unto Sām'u-el, <sup>a</sup> How long wilt thou mourn for Sāul, seeing <sup>b</sup> I have rejected him from reigning over Is'ra-el? <sup>c</sup> All thine horn with oil, and go, I will send thee to Jēs'sē the Bēth'-lē-hēm-ite: for <sup>d</sup> I have provided me a king among his sons.

2 And Sām'u-el said, How can I go? if Sāul hear <sup>e</sup> it, he will kill me. And the LORD said, Take an heifer <sup>f</sup> with thee, and say, <sup>g</sup> I am come to sacrifice to the LORD.

3 And call Jēs'sē to the sacrifice, and <sup>h</sup> I will shew thee what thou shalt do: and <sup>i</sup> thou shalt anoint unto me <sup>j</sup> him whom I name unto thee.

4 And Sām'u-el did that which the LORD spake, and came to Bēth'-lē-hēm. And the elders of the town <sup>k</sup> trembled at his <sup>l</sup> coming, and said, <sup>m</sup> Comest thou peaceably?

5 And he said, Peaceably: I am come to sacrifice unto the LORD: <sup>n</sup> <sup>k</sup> sanctify yourselves, and come with me to the sacrifice. And he sanctified Jēs'sē and his sons, and called them to the sacrifice.

6 ¶ And it came to pass, when they were come, that he looked on <sup>o</sup> 'E-lī-ab, and <sup>p</sup> said, Surely the LORD's anointed <sup>q</sup> is before him.

7 But the LORD said unto Sām'u-el, Look not on <sup>r</sup> his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have refused him: <sup>s</sup> for the LORD <sup>t</sup> seeth not as man seeth; for man <sup>u</sup> looketh on the <sup>v</sup> outward appearance, but the LORD looketh on the <sup>w</sup> heart.

8 Then Jēs'sē called <sup>x</sup> 'Ā-bīn'a-dāb, and made him pass before Sām'u-el. And he said, Neither hath the LORD chosen this.

9 Then Jēs'sē made <sup>a</sup>2 Shām'mah to pass by. And he said, Neither hath the LORD chosen this.

10 Again, Jēs'sē made seven of his sons to pass before Sām'u-el. And Sām'u-el said unto Jēs'sē, The LORD hath not chosen these.

11 And Sām'u-el said unto Jēs'sē, Are here all thy children? And he said, There remaineth yet the youngest, and, behold, he keepeth the sheep. And Sām'u-el said unto Jēs'sē, Send and fetch him: for we will not sit <sup>a</sup>down till he come hither.

12 And he sent, and brought him in. Now he was <sup>a</sup>ruddy, and withal <sup>a</sup>of a beautiful countenance, and goodly to look to. <sup>a</sup>And the LORD said, Arise, anoint him: for this is he.

13 Then Sām'u-el took the horn of oil, and <sup>a</sup>anointed him in the midst of his brethren: and <sup>a</sup>the Spirit of the LORD came upon Dā'vid from that day forward. So Sām'u-el rose up, and went to Rā'mah.

14 ¶ But the Spirit of the LORD departed from Sāul, and <sup>a</sup>an evil spirit from the LORD <sup>b</sup>troubled him.

15 And Sāul's servants said unto him, Behold now, an evil spirit from God troubleth thee.

16 Let our lord now command thy servants, which are <sup>a</sup>before thee, to seek out a man, who is a cunning player on an harp: and it shall come to pass, when the evil spirit from God is upon thee, that he shall <sup>a</sup>play with his hand, and thou shalt be well.

17 And Sāul said unto his servants, Provide me now a man that can play well, and bring him to me.

18 Then answered one of the servants, and said, Behold, I have seen a son of Jēs'sē the Bēth'-lē-hēm-ite, that is cunning in playing, and <sup>a</sup>a mighty valiant man, and a man of war, and prudent in <sup>a</sup>matters, and a comely person, and <sup>a</sup>the LORD is with him.

19 ¶ Wherefore Sāul sent messengers unto Jēs'sē, and said, Send me Dā'vid thy son, <sup>a</sup>which is with the sheep.

20 And Jēs'sē <sup>a</sup>took an ass laden

B. C. 1063.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 17. 13.  
<sup>b</sup> Shimeah.  
<sup>c</sup> 2 Sam. 13. 3.  
<sup>d</sup> Shamma.  
<sup>e</sup> 1 Chr. 2. 13.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 17. 12.

<sup>u</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 8.  
<sup>v</sup> Ps. 78. 70.  
<sup>w</sup> Heb. round.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 17. 42.  
<sup>y</sup> Cant. 5. 10.  
<sup>z</sup> Heb. fair of eyes.  
<sup>aa</sup> So ch. 9. 17.

<sup>ab</sup> cir. 1065.]  
<sup>ac</sup> ch. 10. 1.  
<sup>ad</sup> Ps. 89. 20.  
<sup>ae</sup> See Num. 27. 18.  
<sup>af</sup> Judg. 11. 29;  
<sup>ag</sup> 12. 25; 14. 6;  
<sup>ah</sup> ch. 10. 6, 10.  
<sup>ai</sup> cir. 1063.]  
<sup>aj</sup> b Judg. 16.

<sup>ak</sup> 20.  
<sup>al</sup> ch. 11. 6; 18.  
<sup>am</sup> 12. 28. 15.  
<sup>an</sup> Ps. 51. 11.  
<sup>ao</sup> c Judg. 9. 23.  
<sup>ap</sup> ch. 18. 10;  
<sup>aq</sup> 19. 9.  
<sup>ar</sup> Or, terrified.

<sup>as</sup> d ver. 21, 22.  
<sup>at</sup> Gen. 41. 46.  
<sup>au</sup> 1 Kin. 10. 8.  
<sup>av</sup> e ver. 22.  
<sup>aw</sup> 2 Kin. 3. 15.  
<sup>ax</sup> f ch. 17. 32.  
<sup>ay</sup> 34, 35, 36.

<sup>az</sup> g Or, speech.  
<sup>ba</sup> g ch. 5. 19;  
<sup>bb</sup> 8. 12, 14.  
<sup>bc</sup> A ver. 11.

<sup>bd</sup> ch. 17. 15,  
<sup>be</sup> 34.  
<sup>bf</sup> c See ch. 10.  
<sup>bg</sup> 27. 17, 18.  
<sup>bh</sup> Gen. 43. 11.  
<sup>bi</sup> Prov. 18. 16.

<sup>bj</sup> k Gen. 41. 46.  
<sup>bk</sup> l Kin. 10. 8.  
<sup>bl</sup> Prov. 22. 29.  
<sup>bm</sup> i ver. 14, 16.

<sup>bn</sup> a ch. 13. 5.  
<sup>bo</sup> b Josh. 15. 35.  
<sup>bp</sup> 2 Chr. 28. 18.  
<sup>bq</sup> 7 Or, The coat of Dan-minim, called Pas-dammini.

<sup>br</sup> 1 Chr. 11. 13.  
<sup>bs</sup> 8 Heb. ranged the battle.  
<sup>bt</sup> c 2 Sam. 21. 19.  
<sup>bu</sup> d Josh. 11. 22.  
<sup>bv</sup> 9 Heb. clothed.  
<sup>bw</sup> 10 Or, gorged.  
<sup>bx</sup> e 2 Sam. 21. 19.

with bread, and a bottle of wine, and a kid, and sent them by Dā'vid his son unto Sāul.

21 And Dā'vid came to Sāul, and <sup>a</sup>stood before him: and he loved him greatly; and he became his armourbearer.

22 And Sāul sent to Jēs'sē, saying, Let Dā'vid, I pray thee, stand before me; for he hath found favour in my sight.

23 And it came to pass, when <sup>a</sup>the evil spirit from God was upon Sāul, that Dā'vid took an harp, and played with his hand: so Sāul was refreshed, and was well, and the evil spirit departed from him.

## CHAPTER 17.

1 The armies of the Israelites and Philistines being ready to battle, a Goliath cometh forth to challenge a combat. 12 David taketh the challenge. 30 He is brought to Sāul. 38 Without armour he slayeth the giant. 55 Sāul taketh notice of David.

NOW the Phil-lis'tines <sup>a</sup>gathered together their armies to battle, and were gathered together at <sup>b</sup>Shō'choh, which belongeth to Jū'dah, and pitched between Shō'choh and Ā-zē'kah, in <sup>c</sup>Ē'pheš-dam'min.

2 And Sāul and the men of Iś'rā-el were gathered together, and pitched by the valley of Ē'lah, and <sup>a</sup>set the battle in array against the Phil-lis'tines.

3 And the Phil-lis'tines stood on a mountain on the one side, and Iś'rā-el stood on a mountain on the other side: and there was a valley between them.

4 ¶ And there went out a champion out of the camp of the Phil-lis'tines, named <sup>a</sup>Gō-li'ath, of <sup>a</sup>Gāth, whose height was six cubits and a span.

5 And he had an helmet of brass upon his head, and he was <sup>a</sup>armed with a coat of mail; and the weight of the coat was five thousand shekels of brass.

6 And he had greaves of brass upon his legs, and a <sup>a</sup>target of brass between his shoulders.

7 And the <sup>a</sup>staff of his spear was like a weaver's beam; and his spear's head weighed six hundred shekels of iron: and one bearing a shield went before him.

8 And he stood and cried unto the armies of Iś'rā-el, and said unto them, Why are ye come out to set

your battle in array? am not I a Phil-lis'tine, and ye servants to Saul? choose you a man for you, and let him come down to me.

9 If he be able to fight with me, and to kill me, then will we be your servants: but if I prevail against him, and kill him, then shall ye be our servants, and serve us.

10 And the Phil-lis'tine said, I <sup>h</sup> defy the armies of Is'ra-el this day; give me a man, that we may fight together.

11 When Saul and all Is'ra-el heard those words of the Phil-lis'tine, they were dismayed, and greatly afraid.

12 ¶ Now Dā'vid was <sup>i</sup> the son of that <sup>k</sup> Eph'rāth-ite of Bēth'-lē-hēm-jā'dah, whose name was Jēs'sē; and he had <sup>l</sup> eight sons: and the man went among men for an old man in the days of Saul.

13 And the three eldest sons of Jēs'sē went and followed Saul to the battle: and the <sup>m</sup> names of his three sons that went to the battle were E-lī'ab the firstborn, and next unto him A-bīn'g-dāb, and the third Shām mah.

14 And Dā'vid was the youngest: and the three eldest followed Saul.

15 But Dā'vid went and returned from Saul <sup>n</sup> to feed his father's sheep at Bēth'-lē-hēm.

16 And the Phil-lis'tine drew near morning and evening, and presented himself forty days.

17 And Jēs'sē said unto Dā'vid his son, Take now for thy brethren an ephah of this parched corn, and these ten loaves, and run to the camp to thy brethren;

18 And carry these ten <sup>2</sup> cheeses unto the <sup>3</sup> captain of their thousand, and <sup>o</sup> look how thy brethren fare, and take their pledge.

19 Now Saul, and they, and all the men of Is'ra-el, were in the valley of E'lah, fighting with the Phil-lis'tine.

20 ¶ And Dā'vid rose up early in the morning, and left the sheep with a keeper, and took, and went, as Jēs'sē had commanded him; and he came to the <sup>4</sup> trench, as the host was going forth to the <sup>5</sup> fight, and shouted for the battle.

B. C. 1083.

f ch. 8. 17.

g ch. 11. 1.

h ver. 26.

i Sam. 21.

21.

i ver. 58.

Ruth 4. 22.

ch. 16. 1. 13.

k Gen. 33. 19.

l ch. 16. 10, 11.

See 1 Chr. 2.

13, 14, 15.

m ch. 16. 6.

8, 9.

i Chr. 2. 13.

n ch. 16. 18.

2 Heb. cheeses of milk.

3 Heb. captain of a thousand.

o Gen. 37. 14.

4 Or, place of the carriage.

ch. 26. 5.

5 Or, battle array, or, place of fight.

6 Heb. the vessels from upon him.

7 Heb. asked his brethren of peace, as

Judg. 18. 15.

p ver. 8.

8 Heb. from his face.

q Josh. 15. 16.

r ch. 11. 2.

s ch. 14. 6.

t ver. 10.

u Deut. 5. 26.

x ver. 25.

y Gen. 37. 4.

8, 11.

Matt. 10. 36.

z ver. 17.

a ver. 26, 27.

9 Heb. word.

10 Heb. took him.

21 For Is'ra-el and the Phil-lis'tine had put the battle in array, army against army.

22 And Dā'vid left <sup>6</sup> his carriage in the hand of the keeper of the carriage, and ran into the army, and came and <sup>7</sup> saluted his brethren.

23 And as he talked with them, behold, there came up the champion, the Phil-lis'tine of Gāth, Gō-li'ath by name, out of the armies of the Phil-lis'tine, and spake <sup>2</sup> according to the same words: and Dā'vid heard them.

24 And all the men of Is'ra-el, when they saw the man, fled <sup>8</sup> from him, and were sore afraid.

25 And the men of Is'ra-el said, Have ye seen this man that is come up? surely to defy Is'ra-el is he come up: and it shall be, that the man who killeth him, the king will enrich him with great riches, and <sup>9</sup> will give him his daughter, and make his father's house free in Is'ra-el.

26 And Dā'vid spake to the men that stood by him, saying, What shall be done to the man that killeth this Phil-lis'tine, and taketh away <sup>7</sup> the reproach from Is'ra-el? for who is this <sup>9</sup> uncircumcised Phil-lis'tine, that he should <sup>1</sup> defy the armies of <sup>u</sup> the living God?

27 And the people answered him after this manner, saying, <sup>20</sup> So shall it be done to the man that killeth him.

28 ¶ And E-lī'ab his eldest brother heard when he spake unto the men; and E-lī'ab's <sup>9</sup> anger was kindled against Dā'vid, and he said, Why camest thou down hither? and with whom hast thou left those few sheep in the wilderness? I know thy pride, and the naughtiness of thine heart; for thou art come down that thou mightest see the battle.

29 And Dā'vid said, What have I now done? <sup>2</sup> Is there not a cause?

30 ¶ And he turned from him toward another, and <sup>a</sup> spake after the same <sup>9</sup> manner: and the people answered him again after the former manner.

31 And when the words were heard which Dā'vid spake, they rehearsed them before Saul: and he <sup>10</sup> sent for him.

32 ¶ And Dā'vid said to Sāul, <sup>b</sup>Let no man's heart fail because of him; <sup>c</sup>thy servant will go and fight with this Phil-ls'tine.

33 And Sāul said to Dā'vid, <sup>d</sup>Thou art not able to go against this Phil-ls'tine to fight with him: for thou art but a youth, and he a man of war from his youth.

34 And Dā'vid said unto Sāul, Thy servant kept his father's sheep, and there came a lion, and a bear, and took a <sup>2</sup>lamb out of the flock:

35 And I went out after him, and smote him, and delivered it out of his mouth: and when he arose against me, I caught him by his beard, and smote him, and slew him.

36 Thy servant slew both the lion and the bear: and this uncircumcised Phil-ls'tine shall be as one of them, seeing he hath defied the armies of the living God.

37 Dā'vid said moreover, <sup>e</sup>The LORD that delivered me out of the paw of the lion, and out of the paw of the bear, he will deliver me out of the hand of this Phil-ls'tine. And Sāul said unto Dā'vid, Go, and <sup>f</sup>the LORD be with thee.

38 ¶ And Sāul <sup>g</sup>armed Dā'vid with his armour, and he put an helmet of brass upon his head; also he armed him with a coat of mail.

39 And Dā'vid girded his sword upon his armour, and he assayed to go; for he had not proved it. And Dā'vid said unto Sāul, I cannot go with these; for I have not proved them. And Dā'vid put them off him.

40 And he took his staff in his hand, and chose him five smooth stones out of the <sup>4</sup>brook, and put them in a shepherd's <sup>5</sup>bag which he had, even in a scrip; and his sling was in his hand: and he drew near to the Phil-ls'tine.

41 And the Phil-ls'tine came on and drew near unto Dā'vid; and the man that bare the shield went before him.

42 And when the Phil-ls'tine looked about, and saw Dā'vid, he <sup>g</sup>disdained him: for he was but a youth, and <sup>h</sup>ruddy, and of a fair countenance.

43 And the Phil-ls'tine said unto Dā'vid, <sup>i</sup>Am I a dog, that thou com-

B. C. 1063.

<sup>b</sup> Deut. 20.<sup>c</sup> 1, 3.<sup>d</sup> e ch. 16. 19.<sup>e</sup> See Num.<sup>f</sup> 13. 31.<sup>g</sup> Deut. 9. 2.<sup>2</sup> Or, *hid*.<sup>e</sup> Ps. 18. 16, 17.<sup>f</sup> 63. 7; 77. 11.<sup>g</sup> 2 Cor. 1. 10.<sup>h</sup> 2 Tim. 4. 17.<sup>i</sup> 18.<sup>j</sup> ch. 20. 13.<sup>k</sup> 1 Chr. 22. 11.<sup>l</sup> 16.<sup>m</sup> Heb. clothed Da-<sup>n</sup> vid with his<sup>o</sup> clothes.<sup>4</sup> Or, valley.<sup>5</sup> Heb. vessel.<sup>6</sup> Ps. 123. 3, 4.<sup>7</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 27, 28.<sup>8</sup> h ch. 16. 12.<sup>9</sup> i ch. 24. 14.<sup>10</sup> 2 Sam. 3. 8;<sup>11</sup> 9. 8; 15. 9.<sup>12</sup> 2 Kin. 8. 13.<sup>13</sup> 1 Kin. 20. 10.<sup>14</sup> 11.<sup>15</sup> 2 Sam. 22.<sup>16</sup> 30, 35.<sup>17</sup> Ps. 124. 8;<sup>18</sup> 125. 1.<sup>19</sup> 2 Cor. 10. 4.<sup>20</sup> Heb. 11. 33.<sup>21</sup> 34.<sup>22</sup> m ver. 10.<sup>23</sup> 6 Heb. shut<sup>24</sup> thee up.<sup>25</sup> n Deut. 23. 28.<sup>26</sup> o Josh. 4. 24.<sup>27</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 43;<sup>28</sup> 18. 36.<sup>29</sup> 2 Kin. 19. 19.<sup>30</sup> 18. 52; 10.<sup>31</sup> p Ps. 44. 6, 7.<sup>32</sup> Hos. 1. 7.<sup>33</sup> Zech. 4. 6.<sup>34</sup> q 2 Chr. 20. 15.<sup>35</sup> r ch. 21. 9.<sup>36</sup> See Judg. 3.<sup>37</sup> 31. 15, 16.<sup>38</sup> 2 Sam. 23. 21.<sup>39</sup> s Heb. 11. 34.

est to me with staves? And the Phil-ls'tine cursed Dā'vid by his gods.

44 And the Phil-ls'tine <sup>k</sup>said to Dā'vid, Come to me, and I will give thy flesh unto the fowls of the air, and to the beasts of the field.

45 Then said Dā'vid to the Phil-ls'tine, Thou comest to me with a sword, and with a spear, and with a shield: <sup>l</sup>but I come to thee in the name of the LORD of hosts, the God of the armies of Is'ra-el, whom thou hast <sup>m</sup>defied.

46 This day will the LORD <sup>6</sup>deliver thee into mine hand; and I will smite thee, and take thine head from thee; and I will give <sup>n</sup>the carcasses of the host of the Phil-ls'tines this day unto the fowls of the air, and to the wild beasts of the earth; <sup>o</sup>that all the earth may know that there is a God in Is'ra-el.

47 And all this assembly shall know that the LORD <sup>p</sup>saveth not with sword and spear: for <sup>q</sup>the battle is the LORD's, and he will give you into our hands.

48 And it came to pass, when the Phil-ls'tine arose, and came and drew nigh to meet Dā'vid, that Dā'vid hasted, and ran toward the army to meet the Phil-ls'tine.

49 And Dā'vid put his hand in his bag, and took thence a stone, and slang it, and smote the Phil-ls'tine in his forehead, that the stone sunk into his forehead; and he fell upon his face to the earth.

50 So <sup>r</sup>Dā'vid prevailed over the Phil-ls'tine with a sling and with a stone, and smote the Phil-ls'tine, and slew him; but *there was* no sword in the hand of Dā'vid.

51 Therefore Dā'vid ran, and stood upon the Phil-ls'tine, and took his sword, and drew it out of the sheath thereof, and slew him, and cut off his head therewith. And when the Phil-ls'tines saw their champion was dead, <sup>s</sup>they fled.

52 And the men of Is'ra-el and of Jū'dah arose, and shouted, and pursued the Phil-ls'tines, until thou came to the valley, and to the gates of Ek'rōn. And the wounded of the Phil-ls'tines fell down by the way

to 'Shā-g-rā'im, even unto Gāth, and unto Ēk'rōn.

53 And the children of Iṣ-rā-el returned from chasing after the Philistines, and they spoiled their tents.

54 And Dā'vid took the head of the Philistine, and brought it to Jē-ry-sā-lēm; but he put his armour in his tent.

55 ¶ And when Saul saw Dā'vid go forth against the Philistines, he said unto Āb'nēr, the captain of the host, Āb'nēr, "whose son is this youth? And Āb'nēr said, As thy soul liveth, O king, I cannot tell.

56 And the king said, Enquire thou whose son the stripling is.

57 And as Dā'vid returned from the slaughter of the Philistines, Āb'nēr took him, and brought him before Saul with the head of the Philistine in his hand.

58 And Saul said to him, Whose son art thou, thou young man? And Dā'vid answered, "I am the son of thy servant Jēs'sē the Bēth'-lē-hēm-ite.

#### CHAPTER 18.

1 Jonathan loveth David. 5 Saul envieth his praise, 10 seeketh to kill him in his fury, 15 foretells of his good success, 17 offereth him his daughters for a mare. 21 David giveth two hundred foreskins of the Philistines for Michal's dowry.

AND it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking unto Saul, that "the soul of Jōn-g-than was knit with the soul of Dā'vid, and Jōn-g-than loved him as his own soul.

2 And Saul took him that day, and would let him go no more home to his father's house.

3 Then Jōn-g-than and Dā'vid made a covenant, because he loved him as his own soul.

4 And Jōn-g-than stripped himself of the robe that was upon him, and gave it to Dā'vid, and his garments, even to his sword, and to his bow, and to his girdle.

5 ¶ And Dā'vid went out whithersoever Saul sent him, and behaved himself wisely: and Saul set him over the men of war, and he was accepted in the sight of all the people, and also in the sight of Saul's servants.

6 And it came to pass as they came, when Dā'vid was returned from the slaughter of the Philistines, that

B. C. 1063.

(Josh. 15. 36.

u See ch. 16. 21, 22.

z ver. 54.

y ver. 12.

a Gen. 44. 30.

b ch. 19. 2;

20. 17.

c Sam. 1. 26.

d Deut. 13. 6.

e ch. 17. 15.

f Or, prospered.

g ver. 14, 15, 30.

h Or, Philistines.

i Ex. 15. 20.

j Judg. 11. 34.

k Heb. three-stringed instruments.

l Ex. 15. 21.

m ch. 21. 11;

28. 5.

n Heb. was evil in his eyes.

o Eccles. 4. 4.

p ch. 15. 28.

q ch. 16. 14.

r ch. 19. 24.

s 1 Kin. 18. 29.

t Acts 16. 16.

u ch. 19. 9.

v ch. 19. 10;

20. 33.

w Prov. 27. 4.

x ver. 15, 29.

y ch. 16. 13, 16.

z ch. 16. 14;

28. 15.

a ver. 16.

b Num. 27. 17.

c Sam. 5. 2.

d Or, prospered.

e ver. 5.

f Gen. 39. 2,

3, 23.

g Jesh. 6. 27.

h ver. 5.

i ch. 17. 25.

j Heb. a son of valour.

k Num. 32. 20,

27, 29.

l ch. 25. 28.

m ver. 21, 25.

n Sam. 12. 9.

o See ver. 23.

p ch. 9. 21.

q Sam. 7. 18.

d the women came out of all cities of Iṣ-rā-el, singing and dancing, to meet king Saul, with tabrets, with joy, and with instruments of music.

7 And the women answered one another as they played, and said, "Saul hath slain his thousands, and Dā'vid his ten thousands.

8 And Saul was very wroth, and the saying <sup>5</sup>g displeased him; and he said, They have ascribed unto Dā'vid ten thousands, and to me they have ascribed but thousands: and what can he have more but <sup>h</sup> the kingdom?

9 And Saul eyed Dā'vid from that day and forward.

10 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that <sup>i</sup> the evil spirit from God came upon Saul, <sup>k</sup> and he prophesied in the midst of the house: and Dā'vid played with his hand, as at other times: <sup>l</sup> and there was a javelin in Saul's hand.

11 And Saul <sup>m</sup> cast the javelin; for he said, I will smite Dā'vid even to the wall with it. And Dā'vid avoided out of his presence twice.

12 ¶ And Saul was <sup>n</sup> afraid of Dā'vid, because <sup>o</sup> the LORD was with him, and was <sup>p</sup> departed from Saul.

13 Therefore Saul removed him from him, and made him his captain over a thousand; and <sup>q</sup> he went out and came in before the people.

14 And Dā'vid <sup>r</sup> behaved himself wisely in all his ways; and <sup>s</sup> the LORD was with him.

15 Wherefore when Saul saw that he behaved himself very wisely, he was afraid of him.

16 But <sup>t</sup> all Iṣ-rā-el and Jū'dah loved Dā'vid, because he went out and came in before them.

17 ¶ And Saul said to Dā'vid, Behold my elder daughter Mē'rāb, <sup>u</sup> her will I give thee to wife: only be thou <sup>v</sup> valiant for me, and fight <sup>w</sup> the LORD's battles. For Saul said, <sup>x</sup> Let not mine hand be upon him, but let the hand of the Philistines be upon him.

18 And Dā'vid said unto Saul, <sup>y</sup> Who am I? and what is my life, or my father's family in Iṣ-rā-el, that I should be son in law to the king?

19 But it came to pass at the time

when Mē-rāb Sāul's daughter should have been given to Dā'vid, that she was given unto <sup>2</sup> A'dri-el the <sup>a</sup> Mē-hōl'ath-ite to wife.

20 <sup>b</sup> And Mī'chal Sāul's daughter loved Dā'vid: and they told Sāul, and the thing <sup>2</sup> pleased him.

21 And Sāul said, I will give him her, that she may be <sup>c</sup> a snare to him, and that <sup>d</sup> the hand of the Phī-lis-tīnē may be against him. Wherefore Sāul said to Dā'vid, Thou shalt <sup>e</sup> this day be my son in law in the one of the twain.

22 ¶ And Sāul commanded his servants, saying, Commune with Dā'vid secretly, and say, Behold, the king hath delight in thee, and all his servants love thee: now therefore be the king's son in law.

23 And Sāul's servants spake those words in the ears of Dā'vid. And Dā'vid said, Seemeth it to you a light thing to be a king's son in law, seeing that I am a poor man, and lightly esteemed?

24 And the servants of Sāul told him, saying, <sup>3</sup> On this manner spake Dā'vid.

25 And Sāul said, Thus shall ye say to Dā'vid, The king desireth not any <sup>f</sup> dowry, but an hundred foreskins of the Phī-lis-tīnē, to be <sup>g</sup> avenged of the king's enemies. But Sāul <sup>h</sup> thought to make Dā'vid fall by the hand of the Phī-lis-tīnē.

26 And when his servants told Dā'vid these words, it pleased Dā'vid well to be the king's son in law: and <sup>i</sup> the days were not <sup>j</sup> expired.

27 Wherefore Dā'vid arose and went, he and <sup>k</sup> his men, and slew of the Phī-lis-tīnē two hundred men; and <sup>l</sup> Dā'vid brought their foreskins, and they gave them in full tale to the king, that he might be the king's son in law. And Sāul gave him Mī'chal his daughter to wife.

28 ¶ And Sāul saw and knew that the LORD was with Dā'vid, and that Mī'chal Sāul's daughter loved him.

29 And Sāul was yet the more afraid of Dā'vid; and Sāul became Dā'vid's enemy continually.

30 Then the princes of the Phī-lis-tīnē <sup>m</sup> went forth: and it came to pass, after they went forth, that Dā-

B. C. 1063.

<sup>2</sup> 2 Sam. 21. 8.  
<sup>a</sup> Judg. 7. 22.

<sup>b</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. was  
right in his  
eyes.

<sup>c</sup> Ex. 10. 7.<sup>d</sup> ver. 17.<sup>e</sup> See ver. 26.<sup>f</sup> Gen. 34. 12.<sup>g</sup> Ex. 22. 17.<sup>h</sup> ver. 17.<sup>i</sup> See ver. 21.<sup>j</sup> Heb. fulfilled.<sup>k</sup> ver. 13.<sup>l</sup> 2 Sam. 3. 14.<sup>m</sup> 2 Sam. 11. 1.<sup>n</sup> ver. 5.<sup>o</sup> Heb. pre-<sup>p</sup> cious.<sup>q</sup> ch. 26. 21.<sup>r</sup> Kin. 1. 13.<sup>s</sup> Ps. 116. 15.<sup>t</sup> ch. 18. 1.<sup>u</sup> Prov. 31.<sup>v</sup> 8.<sup>w</sup> Gen. 42. 22.<sup>x</sup> Ps. 35. 12.<sup>y</sup> 109. 5.<sup>z</sup> Prov. 17. 13.<sup>aa</sup> Jer. 15. 20.<sup>ab</sup> Judg. 9.<sup>ac</sup> 17. 12. 3.<sup>ad</sup> ch. 23. 21.<sup>ae</sup> Ps. 119. 109.<sup>af</sup> [cir. 1062.<sup>ag</sup> e ch. 17. 49.<sup>ah</sup> 50.<sup>ai</sup> 1 Sam. 11.<sup>aj</sup> 13.<sup>ak</sup> 1 Chr. 11. 14.<sup>al</sup> g ch. 20. 32.<sup>am</sup> h Matt. 27. 4.<sup>an</sup> i ch. 15. 21.<sup>ao</sup> 18. 2. 13.<sup>ap</sup> 6 Heb. yes-<sup>aq</sup> terday third<sup>ar</sup> day.<sup>as</sup> 7 Heb. his<sup>at</sup> face.<sup>au</sup> k ch. 16. 14.<sup>av</sup> 18. 10. 11.<sup>aw</sup> 18. 10. 11.<sup>ax</sup> 18. 10. 11.<sup>ay</sup> 18. 10. 11.<sup>az</sup> 18. 10. 11.<sup>ba</sup> 18. 10. 11.<sup>bb</sup> 18. 10. 11.<sup>bc</sup> 18. 10. 11.<sup>bd</sup> 18. 10. 11.<sup>be</sup> 18. 10. 11.

vid <sup>n</sup> behaved himself more wisely than all the servants of Sāul; so that his name was much <sup>5</sup> set by.

## CHAPTER 19.

1 Jonathan discloseth his father's purpose to kill David. 4 He persuadeth his father to reconciliation. 8 By reason of David's good success in a new war, Saul's malicious rage breaketh out against him. 20 Saul's messengers sent to take David, 22 and Saul himself, prophesy.

AND Sāul spake to Jōn'a-than his son, and to all his servants, that they should kill Dā'vid.

2 But Jōn'a-than Sāul's son <sup>a</sup> delighted much in Dā'vid: and Jōn'a-than told Dā'vid, saying, Sāul my father seeketh to kill thee: now therefore, I pray thee, take heed to thyself until the morning, and abide in a secret place, and hide thyself:

3 And I will go out and stand beside my father in the field where thou art, and I will commune with my father of thee; and what I see, that I will tell thee.

4 ¶ And Jōn'a-than <sup>b</sup> spake good of Dā'vid unto Sāul his father, and said unto him, Let not the king <sup>c</sup> sin against his servant, against Dā'vid; because he hath not sinned against thee, and because his works have been to thee-ward very good:

5 For he did put his <sup>d</sup> life in his hand, and <sup>e</sup> slew the Phī-lis-tīnē, and <sup>f</sup> the LORD wrought a great salvation for all Iṣ-ra-el: thou sawest it, and didst rejoice: <sup>g</sup> wherefore then wilt thou <sup>h</sup> sin against innocent blood, to slay Dā'vid without a cause?

6 And Sāul hearkened unto the voice of Jōn'a-than: and Sāulswore, As the LORD liveth, he shall not be slain.

7 And Jōn'a-than called Dā'vid, and Jōn'a-than shewed him all those things. And Jōn'a-than brought Dā'vid to Sāul, and he was in his presence, <sup>2</sup> as <sup>6</sup> in times past.

8 ¶ And there was war again: and Dā'vid went out, and fought with the Phī-lis-tīnē, and slew them with a great slaughter; and they fled from <sup>7</sup> him.

9 And <sup>k</sup> the evil spirit from the LORD was upon Sāul, as he sat in his house with his javelin in his hand: and Dā'vid played with his hand.

10 And Sāul sought to smite Dā'vid even to the wall with the javelin;



but he slipped away out of Saul's presence, and he smote the javelin into the wall: and Dā'vid fled, and escaped that night.

11 <sup>1</sup> Saul also sent messengers unto Dā'vid's house, to watch him, and to slay him in the morning: and Mi'chal Dā'vid's wife told him, saying, If thou save not thy life to night, to morrow thou shalt be slain.

12 <sup>1</sup> So Mi'chal <sup>m</sup> let Dā'vid down through a window: and he went, and fled, and escaped.

13 And Mi'chal took an <sup>2</sup> image, and laid it in the bed, and put a pillow of goats' hair for his bolster, and covered it with a cloth.

14 And when Saul sent messengers to take Dā'vid, she said, He is sick.

15 And Saul sent the messengers again to see Dā'vid, saying, Bring him up to me in the bed, that I may slay him.

16 And when the messengers were come in, behold, there was an image in the bed, with a pillow of goats' hair for his bolster.

17 And Saul said unto Mi'chal, Why hast thou deceived me so, and sent away mine enemy, that he is escaped? And Mi'chal answered Saul, He said unto me, Let me go; <sup>3</sup> why should I kill thee?

18 <sup>1</sup> So Dā'vid fled, and escaped, and came to Sām'u-el to Rā'mah, and told him all that Saul had done to him. And he and Sām'u-el went and dwelt in Nā'joth.

19 And it was told Saul, saying, Behold, Dā'vid is at Nā'joth in Rā'mah.

20 And <sup>o</sup> Saul sent messengers to take Dā'vid: <sup>p</sup> and when they saw the company of the prophets prophesying, and Sām'u-el standing as appointed over them, the Spirit of God was upon the messengers of Saul, and they also <sup>q</sup> prophesied.

21 And when it was told Saul, he sent other messengers, and they prophesied likewise. And Saul sent messengers again the third time, and they prophesied also.

22 Then went he also to Rā'mah, and came to a great well that is in Sē'chu: and he asked and said, Where are Sām'u-el and Dā'vid?

B. C. 1062.

<sup>1</sup> Pa. 59, title.

<sup>m</sup> So Josh. 2. 15.  
Acts 9. 24, 25.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. *teraphim*, Gen. 31. 19.  
Judg. 17. 5.

<sup>n</sup> 2 Sam. 2. 22.  
<sup>o</sup> See John 7. 32, 45, &c.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 10. 5, 6.  
<sup>1</sup> Cor. 14. 3, 24, 25.  
<sup>q</sup> Num. 11. 25.

<sup>r</sup> Joel 2. 28.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 10. 10.  
<sup>t</sup> Is. 20. 2.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. *fell*, Num. 24. 4.

<sup>4</sup> Mic. 1. 6.  
See 2 Sam. 6. 14, 20.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 10. 11.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. *uncover mine ear*, ver. 12.  
ch. 9. 15.

<sup>5</sup> Or. *Say what is thy mind, and I will do*, &c.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. *speake*, *eth*, or *thinketh*.

<sup>a</sup> Num. 10. 10: 28. 11.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 19. 2.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 16. 4.

<sup>d</sup> Or. *feast*, ch. 12.  
<sup>e</sup> See Deut. 1. 20.  
2 Sam. 17. 4.

<sup>f</sup> Esther 7. 7.  
<sup>g</sup> Josh. 2. 14.  
<sup>g</sup> ver. 16.  
ch. 18. 3; 23. 14.

And one said, Behold, they be at Nā'joth in Rā'mah.

23 And he went thither to Nā'joth in Rā'mah: and <sup>r</sup> the Spirit of God was upon him also, and he went on, and prophesied, until he came to Nā'joth in Rā'mah.

24 <sup>s</sup> And he stripped off his clothes also, and prophesied before Sām'u-el in like manner, and <sup>t</sup> lay down <sup>u</sup> naked all that day and all that night. Wherefore they say, <sup>u</sup> Is Saul also among the prophets?

## CHAPTER 20.

<sup>1</sup> David consulteth with Jonathan for his safety. <sup>11</sup> Jonathan and David renew their covenant by oath. <sup>15</sup> Jonathan's token to David. <sup>24</sup> Saul, missing David, seeketh to kill Jonathan. <sup>35</sup> Jonathan lovingly taketh his leave of David.

AND Dā'vid fled from Nā'joth in Rā'mah, and came and said before Jōn'g-than, What have I done? what is mine iniquity? and what is my sin before thy father, that he seeketh my life?

2 And he said unto him, God forbid; thou shalt not die: behold, my father will do nothing either great or small, but that he will <sup>4</sup> shew it me: and why should my father hide this thing from me? it is not so.

3 And Dā'vid swore moreover, and said, Thy father certainly knoweth that I have found grace in thine eyes; and he saith, Let not Jōn'g-than know this, lest he be grieved: but truly as the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, there is but a step between me and death.

4 Then said Jōn'g-than unto Dā'vid, <sup>5</sup> Whatsoever thy soul <sup>6</sup> desireth, I will even do it for thee.

5 And Dā'vid said unto Jōn'g-than, Behold, to morrow is the <sup>a</sup> new moon, and I should not fail to sit with the king at meat: but let me go, that I may <sup>b</sup> hide myself in the field unto the third day at even.

6 If thy father at all miss me, then say, Dā'vid earnestly asked leave of me that he might run <sup>c</sup> to Bēth-lē-hēm his city: for there is a yearly <sup>7</sup> sacrifice there for all the family.

7 <sup>d</sup> If he say thus, It is well; thy servant shall have peace: but if he be very wroth, then be sure that <sup>e</sup> evil is determined by him.

8 Therefore thou shalt <sup>f</sup> deal kindly with thy servant; for <sup>g</sup> thou hast

brought thy servant into a covenant of the LORD with thee: notwithstanding, <sup>h</sup> if there be in me iniquity, slay me thyself; for why shouldest thou bring me to thy father?

9 And Jōn'a-than said, Far be it from thee: for if I knew certainly that evil were determined by my father to come upon thee, then would not I tell it thee?

10 Then said Dā'vid to Jōn'a-than, Who shall tell me? or what if thy father answer thee roughly?

11 ¶ And Jōn'a-than said unto Dā'vid, Come, and let us go out into the field. And they went out both of them into the field.

12 And Jōn'a-than said unto Dā'vid, O LORD God of Is'ra-el, when I have <sup>2</sup> sounded my father about to-morrow any time, or the third day, and, behold, if there be good toward Dā'vid, and I then send not unto thee, and <sup>3</sup> shew it thee;

13 <sup>4</sup> The LORD do so and much more to Jōn'a-than: but if it please my father to do thee evil, then I will shew it thee, and send thee away, that thou mayest go in peace: and <sup>k</sup> the LORD be with thee, as he hath been with my father.

14 And thou shalt not only while yet I live shew me the kindness of the LORD, that I die not:

15 But also <sup>l</sup> thou shalt not cut off thy kindness from my house for ever: no, not when the LORD hath cut off the enemies of Dā'vid every one from the face of the earth.

16 So Jōn'a-than <sup>4</sup> made a covenant with the house of Dā'vid, saying, <sup>m</sup> Let the LORD even require it at the hand of Dā'vid's enemies.

17 And Jōn'a-than caused Dā'vid to swear again, <sup>5</sup> because he loved him: <sup>n</sup> for he loved him as he loved his own soul.

18 Then Jōn'a-than said to Dā'vid, <sup>o</sup> To-morrow is the new moon: and thou shalt be missed, because thy seat will be <sup>6</sup> empty.

19 And when thou hast stayed three days, then thou shalt go down <sup>7</sup> quickly, and come to <sup>p</sup> the place where thou didst hide thyself <sup>8</sup> where the business was in hand, and shalt remain by the stone <sup>10</sup> E'zēl.

B. C. 1062.

<sup>h</sup> 2 Sam. 14. 32.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. searched.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. uncover thine ear, ver. 2. <sup>k</sup> Ruth 1. 17.

<sup>k</sup> Josh. 1. 5. ch. 17. 37. <sup>l</sup> Chr. 22. 11, 16.

<sup>l</sup> 2 Sam. 9. 1, 3, 7; 21. 7.

<sup>m</sup> Heb. cut. <sup>n</sup> ch. 23. 22. See ch. 31. 2.

<sup>o</sup> 2 Sam. 4. 7; 21. 8.

<sup>p</sup> 5 Or, by his love toward him.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 19. 1. <sup>r</sup> ver. 5.

<sup>s</sup> 6 Heb. missed.

<sup>t</sup> 7 Or, diligently.

<sup>u</sup> 8 Heb. greatly.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 19. 2.

<sup>w</sup> 9 Heb. in the day of the business.

<sup>x</sup> 10 Or, that sheweth the way.

<sup>y</sup> 11 Heb. not any thing.

<sup>z</sup> Jer. 4. 2. <sup>aa</sup> ver. 14, 15.

<sup>ab</sup> See ver. 42. <sup>ac</sup> Lev. 7. 21; 15. 5, &c.

<sup>ad</sup> ver. 6. <sup>ae</sup> 12 Or, Thou perveras rebel.

<sup>af</sup> 13 Heb. Son of perverse rebellion.

20 And I will shoot three arrows on the side thereof, as though I shot at a mark.

21 And, behold, I will send a lad, saying, Go, find out the arrows. If I expressly say unto the lad, Behold, the arrows are on this side of thee, take them; then come thou: for there is peace to thee, and <sup>11</sup> no hurt; <sup>9</sup> as the LORD liveth.

22 But if I say thus unto the young man, Behold, the arrows are beyond thee; go thy way: for the LORD hath sent thee away.

23 And as touching <sup>r</sup> the matter which thou and I have spoken of, behold, the LORD be between thee and me for ever.

24 ¶ So Dā'vid hid himself in the field: and when the new moon was come, the king sat him down to eat meat.

25 And the king sat upon his seat, as at other times, even upon a seat by the wall: and Jōn'a-than arose, and Ab'nér sat by Saul's side, and Dā'vid's place was empty.

26 Nevertheless Saul spake not any thing that day: for he thought, Something hath befallen him, he is <sup>s</sup> not clean; surely he is not clean.

27 And it came to pass on the morrow, which was the second day of the month, that Dā'vid's place was empty: and Saul said unto Jōn'a-than his son, Wherefore cometh not the son of Jēs'se to meat, neither yesterday, nor to day?

28 And Jōn'a-than <sup>t</sup> answered Saul, Dā'vid earnestly asked leave of me to go to Bēth'lē-hēm:

29 And he said, Let me go, I pray thee; for our family hath a sacrifice in the city; and my brother, he hath commanded me to be there: and now, if I have found favour in thine eyes, let me get away, I pray thee, and see my brethren. Therefore he cometh not unto the king's table.

30 Then Saul's anger was kindled against Jōn'a-than, and he said unto him, <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> Thou son of the perverse rebellious woman, do not I know that thou hast chosen the son of Jēs'se to thine own confusion, and unto the confusion of thy mother's nakedness?

31 For as long as the son of Jēs'se liveth upon the ground, thou shalt not be established, nor thy kingdom. Wherefore now send and fetch him unto me, for he <sup>2</sup> shall surely die.

32 And Jōn'g-than answered Saul his father, and said unto him, "Wherefore shall he be slain? what hath he done?"

33 And Saul <sup>x</sup> cast a javelin at him to smite him: <sup>y</sup> whereby Jōn'g-than knew that it was determined of his father to slay Dā'vid.

34 So Jōn'g-than arose from the table in fierce anger, and did eat no meat the second day of the month: for he was grieved for Dā'vid, because his father had done him shame.

35 ¶ And it came to pass in the morning, that Jōn'g-than went out into the field at the time appointed with Dā'vid, and a little lad with him.

36 And he said unto his lad, Run, find out now the arrows which I shoot. And as the lad ran, he shot an arrow <sup>3</sup> beyond him.

37 And when the lad was come to the place of the arrow which Jōn'g-than had shot, Jōn'g-than cried after the lad, and said, Is not the arrow beyond thee?

38 And Jōn'g-than cried after the lad, Make speed, haste, stay not. And Jōn'g-than's lad gathered up the arrows, and came to his master.

39 But the lad knew not any thing: only Jōn'g-than and Dā'vid knew the matter.

40 And Jōn'g-than gave his <sup>4</sup> artillery unto <sup>5</sup> his lad, and said unto him, Go, carry them to the city.

41 ¶ And as soon as the lad was gone, Dā'vid arose out of a place toward the south, and fell on his face to the ground, and bowed himself three times: and they kissed one another, and wept one with another, until Dā'vid exceeded.

42 And Jōn'g-than said to Dā'vid, "Go in peace, <sup>6</sup> forasmuch as we have sworn both of us in the name of the LORD, saying, The LORD be between me and thee, and between my seed and thy seed for ever. And he arose and departed: and Jōn'g-than went into the city.

B. C. 1062.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. is the son of death.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 19. 5.  
<sup>y</sup> Matt. 27. 23.  
Luke 23. 22.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 18. 11.  
<sup>y</sup> ver. 7.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. to pass over him.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. instruments.  
<sup>5</sup> Heb. that was his.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 1. 17.  
<sup>6</sup> Or, the LORD be witness of that which, &c.  
See ver. 23.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 14. 3, called Ahiah.  
Called also Abiah.  
Mark 2. 26.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 16. 4.  
<sup>7</sup> Heb. found.  
<sup>c</sup> Ex. 25. 30.  
<sup>d</sup> Lev. 24. 5.  
<sup>e</sup> Matt. 12. 4.  
<sup>f</sup> Ex. 19. 15.  
Zech. 7. 3.  
<sup>e</sup> 1 Thess. 4. 4.  
<sup>8</sup> Or, especially when this day there is other sanctified in the vessel.  
<sup>f</sup> Lev. 8. 26.  
<sup>g</sup> Matt. 12. 3, 4.  
Mark 2. 25, 26.  
Luke 6. 3, 4.  
<sup>h</sup> Lev. 24. 8, 9.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 22. 9.  
<sup>k</sup> Ps. 52. title.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 17. 2, 50.

## CHAPTER 21.

1 David at Nob obtaineth of Ahimelech hallowed bread. 7 Doeg was present. 8 David taketh Goliath's sword. 10 David at Gath feigneth himself mad.

**T**HEN came Dā'vid to Nōb to <sup>a</sup> Ā-hīm'ē-lech the priest: and Ā-hīm'ē-lech was <sup>b</sup> afraid at the meeting of Dā'vid, and said unto him, Why art thou alone, and no man with thee?

2 And Dā'vid said unto Ā-hīm'ē-lech the priest, The king hath commanded me a business, and hath said unto me, Let no man know any thing of the business whereabout I send thee, and what I have commanded thee: and I have appointed my servants to such and such a place.

3 Now therefore what is under thine hand? give me five loaves of bread in mine hand, or what there is <sup>7</sup> present.

4 And the priest answered Dā'vid, and said, There is no common bread under mine hand, but there is <sup>c</sup> hallowed bread; <sup>d</sup> if the young men have kept themselves at least from women.

5 And Dā'vid answered the priest, and said unto him, Of a truth women have been kept from us about these three days, since I came out, and the <sup>e</sup> vessels of the young men are holy, and the bread is in a manner common, <sup>8</sup> yea, though it were sanctified this day <sup>f</sup> in the vessel.

6 So the priest <sup>9</sup> gave him hallowed bread: for there was no bread there but the shewbread, <sup>h</sup> that was taken from before the LORD, to put hot bread in the day when it was taken away.

7 Now a certain man of the servants of Saul was there that day, detained before the LORD; and his name was <sup>i</sup> Dō'eg, an E'dom-ite, the chiefest of the herdmen that belonged to Saul.

8 ¶ And Dā'vid said unto Ā-hīm'ē-lech, And is there not here under thine hand spear or sword? for I have neither brought my sword nor my weapons with me, because the king's business required haste.

9 And the priest said, The sword of Gō-li'ath the Philis'tine, whom thou slewest in <sup>k</sup> the valley of E'lah,

<sup>1</sup>behold, it *is here* wrapped in a cloth behind the ephod: if thou wilt take that, take it: for *there is* no other save that here. And Dā'vid said, *There is* none like that; give it me.

10 ¶ And Dā'vid arose, and fled that day for fear of Saul, and went to <sup>2</sup>Ā'chish the king of Gāth.

11 And <sup>m</sup>the servants of Ā'chish said unto him, *Is not this* Dā'vid the king of the land? did they not sing one to another of him in dances, saying, <sup>n</sup>Saul hath slain his thousands, and Dā'vid his ten thousands?

12 And Dā'vid <sup>o</sup>laid up these words in his heart, and was sore afraid of Ā'chish the king of Gāth.

13 And <sup>p</sup>he changed his behaviour before them, and feigned himself mad in their hands, and <sup>q</sup>scrabbled on the doors of the gate, and let his spittle fall down upon his beard.

14 Then said Ā'chish unto his servants, Lo, ye see the man <sup>r</sup>is mad: wherefore *then* have ye brought him to me?

15 Have I need of mad men, that ye have brought this *fellow* to play the mad man in my presence? shall this *fellow* come into my house?

## CHAPTER 22.

<sup>1</sup> Companies resort unto David at Adullam. <sup>5</sup> Admonished by Gad, he cometh to Hareth. <sup>6</sup> Saul, going to pursue him, complaineth of his servants' unfaithfulness. <sup>11</sup> Saul commandeth to kill the priests. <sup>17</sup> The footmen refusing, Doeg executeth it.

**D**ĀVID therefore departed thence, and <sup>a</sup>escaped <sup>b</sup>to the cave Ā-dūl'lām: and when his brethren and all his father's house heard it, they went down thither to him.

2 <sup>c</sup>And every one *that was* in distress, and every one *that was* <sup>d</sup>in debt, and every one *that was* <sup>e</sup>discontented, gathered themselves unto him; and he became a captain over them: and there were with him about four hundred men.

3 ¶ And Dā'vid went thence to Mizpeh of Mō'ab: and he said unto the king of Mō'ab, Let my father and my mother, I pray thee, come forth, and be with you, till I know what God will do for me.

4 And he brought them before the king of Mō'ab: and they dwelt with him all the while that Dā'vid was in the hold.

B. C. 1062.

<sup>1</sup> See ch. 31. 10.

<sup>2</sup> Or, Ahimelech, Pa. 34, title. m. s. 56, title.

n. ch. 18. 7: 29. 5.

o Luke 2. 19.

p Ps. 34, title.

q Or, made marks.

r Or, playeth the mad man.

a Ps. 57, title; 142, title.

b 2 Sam. 23. 13.

c Judg. 11. 3.

d Heb. had a creditor.

e Heb. bitter of soul.

f 2 Sam. 24. 11.

g Chr. 21. 9.

h Chr. 29. 25.

i Or, grove in a high place.

j ch. 8. 14.

k Heb. uncovereth mine ear.

l ch. 20. 2.

m ch. 18. 3;

n ch. 20. 30.

o ch. 21. 7.

p ch. 21. 2, 3.

q ch. 21. 1.

r ch. 14. 3.

s Num. 27. 21.

t ch. 21. 9.

u Heb. Be-hold me.

5 ¶ And the prophet <sup>a</sup>Gād said unto Dā'vid, Abide not in the hold; depart, and get thee into the land of Jū'dah. Then Dā'vid departed, and came into the forest of Hā'reth.

6 ¶ When Saul heard that Dā'vid was discovered, and the men that were with him, (now Saul abode in Gīb'e-ah under a <sup>b</sup>tree in Rā'mah, having his spear in his hand, and all his servants were standing about him;)

7 Then Saul said unto his servants that stood about him, Hear now, ye Bēn'ja-mites; will the son of Jēs'se <sup>c</sup>give every one of you fields and vineyards, and make you all captains of thousands, and captains of hundreds;

8 That all of you have conspired against me, and *there is* none that <sup>d</sup>sheweth me that <sup>e</sup>my son hath made a league with the son of Jēs'se, and *there is* none of you that is sorry for me, or sheweth unto me that my son hath stirred up my servant against me, to lie in wait, as at this day?

9 ¶ Then answered <sup>f</sup>Dō'eg the E'dom-ite, which was set over the servants of Saul, and said, I saw the son of Jēs'se coming to Nōb, to <sup>g</sup>Ā-him'e-lech the son of <sup>h</sup>Ā-hi'tub.

10 <sup>i</sup>And he enquired of the LORD for him, and <sup>j</sup>gave him victuals, and gave him the sword of Gō-li'ath the Philistine.

11 Then the king sent to call Ā-him'e-lech the priest, the son of Ā-hi'tub, and all his father's house, the priests that were in Nōb: and they came all of them to the king.

12 And Saul said, Hear now, thou son of Ā-hi'tub. And he answered, <sup>k</sup>Here I am, my lord.

13 And Saul said unto him, Why have ye conspired against me, thou and the son of Jēs'se, in that thou hast given him bread, and a sword, and hast enquired of God for him, that he should rise against me, to lie in wait, as at this day?

14 Then Ā-him'e-lech answered the king, and said, And who *is* so faithful among all thy servants as Dā'vid, which is the king's son in law, and

goeth at thy bidding, and is honourable in thine house?

15 Did I then begin to enquire of God for him? be it far from me: let not the king impute *any* thing unto his servant, *nor* to all the house of my father: for thy servant knew nothing of all this, <sup>2</sup>less or more.

16 And the king said, Thou shalt surely die, Ā-hlm'g-lech, thou, and all thy father's house.

17 ¶ And the king said unto the <sup>34</sup>footmen that stood about him, Turn, and slay the priests of the LORD; because their hand also is with Dā'vid, and because they knew when he fled, and did not shew it to me. But the servants of the king <sup>m</sup>would not put forth their hand to fall upon the priests of the LORD.

18 And the king said to Dō'eg, Turn thou, and fall upon the priests. And Dō'eg the E'dom-ite turned, and he fell upon the priests, and <sup>n</sup>slew on that day fourscore and five persons that did wear a linen ephod.

19 <sup>o</sup> And Nōb, the city of the priests, smote he with the edge of the sword, both men and women, children and sucklings, and oxen, and asses, and sheep, with the edge of the sword.

20 ¶ <sup>p</sup> And one of the sons of Ā-hlm'g-lech the son of Ā-hi'tub, named Ā-bi'g-thār, <sup>q</sup>escaped, and fled after Dā'vid.

21 And Ā-bi'g-thār shewed Dā'vid that Saul had slain the LORD's priests.

22 And Dā'vid said unto Ā-bi'g-thār, I knew it that day, when Dō'eg the E'dom-ite was there, that he would surely tell Saul: I have occasioned the death of all the persons of thy father's house.

23 Abide thou with me, fear not: <sup>r</sup> for he that seeketh my life seeketh thy life: but with me thou shalt be in safeguard.

#### CHAPTER 23.

1 David rescueth Keilah. 14 In Ziph Jonathan cometh and comforteth him. 19 The Ziphites discover him to Saul. 25 At Maon he is rescued from Saul by the invasion of the Philistines. 23 He dwelleth at En-gedi.

**T**HEN they told Dā'vid, saying, Behold, the Phil-istines fight against <sup>a</sup> Kēi'lah, and they rob the threshingfloors.

2 Therefore Dā'vid <sup>b</sup>enquired of

B. C. 1062.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. *little or great.*

<sup>3</sup> Or, *guard.*  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. *runners.*

<sup>m</sup> See Ex. 1. 17.

<sup>n</sup> See ch. 2. 31.

[cir. 1061.  
<sup>o</sup> ver. 9, 11.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 23. 6.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 2. 33.

<sup>r</sup> 1 Kin. 2. 26.

<sup>a</sup> Josh. 15. 44.  
<sup>b</sup> ver. 4, 6, 9.  
ch. 30. 6.  
<sup>2</sup> Sam. 5. 19, 23.  
c ch. 22. 20.  
d Num. 27. 21.  
ch. 30. 7.  
e ch. 22. 19.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. *shut up.*  
f ch. 22. 2; 25. 13.

the LORD, saying, Shall I go and smite these Phil-istines? And the LORD said unto Dā'vid, Go, and smite the Phil-istines, and save Kēi'lah.

3 And Dā'vid's men said unto him, Behold, we be afraid here in Jū'dah: how much more then if we come to Kēi'lah against the armies of the Phil-istines?

4 Then Dā'vid enquired of the LORD yet again. And the LORD answered him and said, Arise, go down to Kēi'lah; for I will deliver the Phil-istines into thine hand.

5 So Dā'vid and his men went to Kēi'lah, and fought with the Phil-istines, and brought away their cattle, and smote them with a great slaughter. So Dā'vid saved the inhabitants of Kēi'lah.

6 And it came to pass, when Ā-bi'g-thār the son of Ā-hlm'g-lech <sup>c</sup>fled to Dā'vid to Kēi'lah, that he came down *with* an ephod in his hand.

7 ¶ And it was told Saul that Dā'vid was come to Kēi'lah. And Saul said, God hath delivered him into mine hand; for he is shut in, by entering into a town that hath gates and bars.

8 And Saul called all the people together to war, to go down to Kēi'lah, to besiege Dā'vid and his men.

9 ¶ And Dā'vid knew that Saul secretly practised mischief against him; and <sup>d</sup>he said to Ā-bi'g-thār the priest, Bring hither the ephod.

10 Then said Dā'vid, O LORD God of Īs'ra-el, thy servant hath certainly heard that Saul seeketh to come to Kēi'lah, <sup>e</sup>to destroy the city for my sake.

11 Will the men of Kēi'lah deliver me up into his hand? will Saul come down, as thy servant hath heard? O LORD God of Īs'ra-el, I beseech thee, tell thy servant. And the LORD said, He will come down.

12 Then said Dā'vid, Will the men of Kēi'lah <sup>f</sup>deliver me and my men into the hand of Saul? And the LORD said, They will deliver thee up.

13 ¶ Then Dā'vid and his men, <sup>g</sup>which were about six hundred, arose and departed out of Kēi'lah, and went whithersoever they could go.

And it was told Saul that Dā'vid was escaped from Kēi'lah; and he forbore to go forth.

14 And Dā'vid abode in the wilderness in strong holds, and remained in <sup>a</sup> a mountain in the wilderness of <sup>b</sup> Ziph. And Saul <sup>c</sup> sought him every day, but God delivered him not into his hand.

15 And Dā'vid saw that Saul was come out to seek his life: and Dā'vid was in the wilderness of Ziph in a wood.

16 ¶ And Jōn'g-than Saul's son arose, and went to Dā'vid into the wood, and strengthened his hand in God.

17 And he said unto him, Fear not: for the hand of Saul my father shall not find thee; and thou shalt be king over Iſ'ra-el, and I shall be next unto thee; and <sup>k</sup> that also Saul my father knoweth.

18 And they two <sup>l</sup> made a covenant before the LORD: and Dā'vid abode in the wood, and Jōn'g-than went to his house.

19 ¶ Then <sup>m</sup> came up the Ziph'ites to Saul to Gīb'e-ah, saying, Doth not Dā'vid hide himself with us in strong holds in the wood, in the hill of Hāch'i-lah, which is <sup>2</sup> on the south of <sup>3</sup> Jēsh'i-mōn?

20 Now therefore, O king, come down according to all the desire of thy soul to come down; and <sup>n</sup> our part shall be to deliver him into the king's hand.

21 And Saul said, Blessed be ye of the LORD; for ye have compassion on me.

22 Go, I pray you, prepare yet, and know and see his place where his <sup>4</sup> haunt is, and who hath seen him there: for it is told me that he deal-eth very subtilly.

23 See therefore, and take knowledge of all the lurking places where he hideth himself, and come ye again to me with the certainty, and I will go with you: and it shall come to pass, if he be in the land, that I will search him out throughout all the thousands of Jū'dah.

24 And they arose, and went to Ziph before Saul: but Dā'vid and his men were in the wilderness <sup>o</sup> of

B. C. 1061. Mā'on, in the plain on the south of Jēsh'i-mōn.

25 Saul also and his men went to seek him. And they told Dā'vid: wherefore he came down <sup>5</sup> into a rock, and abode in the wilderness of Mā'on. And when Saul heard that, he pursued after Dā'vid in the wilderness of Mā'on.

26 And Saul went on this side of the mountain, and Dā'vid and his men on that side of the mountain: <sup>6</sup> and Dā'vid made haste to get away for fear of Saul; for Saul and his men <sup>7</sup> compassed Dā'vid and his men round about to take them.

27 ¶ But there came a messenger unto Saul, saying, Haste thee, and come; for the Philistines have <sup>8</sup> invaded the land.

28 Wherefore Saul returned from pursuing after Dā'vid, and went against the Philistines: therefore they called that place <sup>9</sup> Sē'la-hām-mah-lē'koth.

29 ¶ And Dā'vid went up from thence, and dwelt in strong holds at <sup>10</sup> Ēn-gē'di.

#### CHAPTER 24.

<sup>1</sup> David in a cave at En-gedi, having cut off Saul's skirt, spareth his life. <sup>8</sup> He sheweth thereby his innocence. <sup>16</sup> Saul taketh an oath of David, and departeth.

And it came to pass, <sup>a</sup> when Saul was returned from <sup>b</sup> following the Philistines, that it was told him, saying, Behold, Dā'vid is in the wilderness of Ēn-gē'di.

2 Then Saul took three thousand chosen men out of all Iſ'ra-el, and <sup>c</sup> went to seek Dā'vid and his men upon the rocks of the wild goats.

3 And he came to the sheepcotes by the way, where <sup>d</sup> was a cave; and <sup>e</sup> Saul went in to <sup>f</sup> cover his feet: and <sup>g</sup> Dā'vid and his men remained in the sides of the cave.

4 ¶ And the men of Dā'vid said unto him, Behold the day of which the LORD said unto thee, Behold, I will deliver thine enemy into thine hand, that thou mayest do to him as it shall seem good unto thee. Then Dā'vid arose, and cut off the skirt of <sup>h</sup> Saul's robe privily.

5 And it came to pass afterward, that <sup>i</sup> Dā'vid's heart smote him, because he had cut off Saul's skirt.

<sup>q</sup> Ps. 11. 1.

<sup>h</sup> Josh. 15. 55.  
<sup>i</sup> Ps. 54. 3, 4.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 24. 20.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 18. 3; 20.  
<sup>16</sup>, 42.  
<sup>2</sup> Sam. 21. 7.

<sup>m</sup> See ch.  
26. 1.  
<sup>Ps.</sup> 54, title.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. on the right hand.  
<sup>3</sup> Or, The wilderness?

<sup>n</sup> Ps. 54. 3.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. foot shall be.

<sup>o</sup> Josh. 15. 55.  
ch. 25. 2.

<sup>5</sup> Or, from the rock.  
<sup>p</sup> Ps. 31. 22.

<sup>q</sup> Ps. 17. 9.  
<sup>r</sup> See 2 Kin.

19. 9.  
<sup>6</sup> Heb. spread themselves upon, &c.

<sup>7</sup> That is, The rock of divisions.

<sup>s</sup> 2 Chr. 20. 2.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 23. 28.  
<sup>8</sup> Heb. after.

<sup>b</sup> Ps. 38. 12.  
<sup>c</sup> Ps. 141. 6.

<sup>d</sup> Judg. 3. 24.  
<sup>e</sup> Ps. 57, title;

142, title.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 26. 8.

<sup>9</sup> Heb. the robe which was Saul's.

<sup>g</sup> 2 Sam. 24. 10.

6 And he said unto his men, <sup>h</sup> The LORD forbid that I should do this thing unto my master, the LORD's anointed, to stretch forth mine hand against him, seeing he is the anointed of the LORD.

7 So Dā'vid <sup>21</sup> stayed his servants with these words, and suffered them not to rise against Saul. But Saul rose up out of the cave, and went on his way.

8 Dā'vid also arose afterward, and went out of the cave, and cried after Saul, saying, My lord the king. And when Saul looked behind him, Dā'vid stooped with his face to the earth, and bowed himself.

9 ¶ And Dā'vid said to Saul, <sup>k</sup> Wherefore hearest thou men's words, saying, Behold, Dā'vid seeketh thy hurt?

10 Behold, this day thine eyes have seen how that the LORD had delivered thee to day into mine hand in the cave: and some bade me kill thee: but mine eye spared thee; and I said, I will not put forth mine hand against my lord; for he is the LORD's anointed.

11 Moreover, my father, see, yea, see the skirt of thy robe in my hand: for in that I cut off the skirt of thy robe, and killed thee not, know thou and see that there is <sup>l</sup> neither evil nor transgression in mine hand, and I have not sinned against thee; yet thou <sup>m</sup> hunttest my soul to take it.

12 <sup>n</sup> The LORD judge between me and thee, and the LORD avenge me of thee: but mine hand shall not be upon thee.

13 As saith the proverb of the ancients, Wickedness proceedeth from the wicked: but mine hand shall not be upon thee.

14 After whom is the king of Iſ'-ra'-el come out? after whom dost thou pursue? <sup>o</sup> after a dead dog, after <sup>p</sup> a flea.

15 <sup>q</sup> The LORD therefore be judge, and judge between me and thee, and <sup>r</sup> see, and <sup>s</sup> plead my cause, and <sup>t</sup> deliver me out of thine hand.

16 ¶ And it came to pass, when Dā'vid had made an end of speaking these words unto Saul, that Saul said, <sup>u</sup> Is this thy voice, my son Dā'-

B. C. 1061.

h ch. 26. 11.

2 Heb. cut off.

1 Pa. 7. 4.  
Matt. 5. 44.  
Rom. 12. 17.  
19.k Ps. 141. 6.  
Prov. 16. 26;  
17. 9.l Ps. 7. 3; 35. 7.  
m ch. 36. 20.  
n Gen. 18. 5.Judg. 11. 27.  
ch. 26. 10.  
Job 5. 8.o ch. 17. 43.  
2 Sam. 9. 8.  
p ch. 26. 20.q ver. 12.  
r 2 Chr. 24. 22.  
s Ps. 35. 1; 43.t 1. 119. 154.  
Mic. 7. 9.  
J Heb. judge.f ch. 26. 17.  
u ch. 26. 21.  
v Gen. 38. 26.y Matt. 5. 44.  
z ch. 26. 23.  
4 Heb. shut up.ch. 23. 12;  
26. 8.  
a ch. 23. 17.b Gen. 21. 23.  
c 2 Sam. 21. 6, 8.  
d ch. 23. 29.[cir. 1060.  
a ch. 28. 3.b Num. 20. 29.  
Deut. 34. 8.c Gen. 21. 21.  
Ps. 120. 5.  
d ch. 23. 24.e Or, business.  
f Josh. 15. 55.f Gen. 38. 13.  
2 Sam. 13. 23.

vid? And Saul lifted up his voice, and wept.

17 <sup>u</sup> And he said to Dā'vid, Thou art <sup>v</sup> more righteous than I: for <sup>w</sup> thou hast rewarded me good, whereas I have rewarded thee evil.

18 And thou hast shewed this day how that thou hast dealt well with me: forasmuch as when <sup>x</sup> the LORD had <sup>y</sup> delivered me into thine hand, thou killedst me not.

19 For if a man find his enemy, will he let him go well away? wherefore the LORD reward thee good for that thou hast done unto me this day.

20 And now, behold, <sup>a</sup> I know well that thou shalt surely be king, and that the kingdom of Iſ'-ra'-el shall be established in thine hand.

21 <sup>b</sup> Swear now therefore unto me by the LORD, <sup>c</sup> that thou wilt not cut off my seed after me, and that thou wilt not destroy my name out of my father's house.

22 And Dā'vid sware unto Saul. And Saul went home; but Dā'vid and his men gat them up unto <sup>d</sup> the hold.

## CHAPTER 25.

1 Samuel dieth. 2 David sendeth to Nabal. 10 Provoked by Nabal's churlishness, he mindeth to destroy him. 14 Abigail understanding thereof, 18 taketh a present, 23 and by her wisdom 32 pacifieth David. 36 Nabal hearing thereof dieth. 39 David taketh Abigail and Ahinoam to be his wives.

AND <sup>a</sup> Sām'-u-el died; and all the Iſ'-ra'-el-ites were gathered together, and <sup>b</sup> lamented him, and buried him in his house at Rā'mah. And Dā'vid arose, and went down <sup>c</sup> to the wilderness of Pā'ran.

2 And there was a man <sup>d</sup> in Mā'on, whose <sup>e</sup> possessions were in <sup>f</sup> Cār'mel; and the man was very great, and he had three thousand sheep, and a thousand goats: and he was shearing his sheep in Cār'mel.

3 Now the name of the man was Nā'bal; and the name of his wife Ab'ī-gail: and she was a woman of good understanding, and of a beautiful countenance: but the man was churlish and evil in his doings; and he was of the house of Cā'leb.

4 ¶ And Dā'vid heard in the wilderness that Nā'bal did <sup>g</sup> shear his sheep.

5 And Dā'vid sent out ten young men, and Dā'vid said unto the young

men, Get you up to Oâr'mel, and go to Nâ'bal, and <sup>2</sup> greet him in my name:

6 And thus shall ye say to him that liveth *in prosperity*, <sup>9</sup> Peace be both to thee, and peace be to thine house, and peace be unto all that thou hast.

7 And now I have heard that thou hast shearers: now thy shepherds which were with us, we <sup>3</sup> hurt them not, <sup>h</sup> neither was there ought missing unto them, all the while they were in Câr'mel.

8 Ask thy young men, and they will shew thee. Wherefore let the young men find favour in thine eyes: for we come in <sup>4</sup> a good day: give, I pray thee, whatsoever cometh to thine hand unto thy servants, and to thy son Dâ'vid.

9 And when Dâ'vid's young men came, they spake to Nâ'bal according to all those words in the name of Dâ'vid, and <sup>4</sup> ceased.

10 ¶ And Nâ'bal answered Dâ'vid's servants, and said, <sup>k</sup> Who is Dâ'vid? and who is the son of Jês'seq? there be many servants now a days that break away every man from his master.

11 <sup>l</sup> Shall I then take my bread, and my water, and my <sup>5</sup> flesh that I have killed for my shearers, and give it unto men, whom I know not whence they be?

12 So Dâ'vid's young men turned their way, and went again, and came and told him all those sayings.

13 And Dâ'vid said unto his men, Gird ye on every man his sword. And they girded on every man his sword; and Dâ'vid also girded on his sword: and there went up after Dâ'vid about four hundred men; and two hundred <sup>m</sup> abode by the stuff.

14 ¶ But one of the young men told Âb'i-gâil, Nâ'bal's wife, saying, Behold, Dâ'vid sent messengers out of the wilderness to salute our master; and he <sup>6</sup> railed on them.

15 But the men were very good unto us, and <sup>n</sup> we were not <sup>7</sup> hurt, neither missed we any thing, as long as we were conversant with them, when we were in the fields:

16 They were <sup>o</sup> a wall unto us both

B. C. 1060.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. ask him in my name of peace, ch. 17. 22.  
<sup>g</sup> 1 Chr. 12. 18.  
<sup>h</sup> Ps. 122. 7.  
<sup>k</sup> Luke 10. 5.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. shamed.  
<sup>h</sup> ver. 15, 21.

<sup>4</sup> Neh. 6. 10.  
<sup>l</sup> Esther 9. 19.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. rested.

<sup>k</sup> Judg. 9. 28.  
<sup>l</sup> Ps. 73. 7, 8;  
123. 3, 4.

<sup>l</sup> Judg. 8. 6.  
<sup>5</sup> Heb. slaughter.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 30. 24.  
<sup>6</sup> Heb. flew upon them.  
<sup>n</sup> ver. 7.  
<sup>7</sup> Heb. shamed.

<sup>o</sup> Ex. 14. 22.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 20. 7.  
<sup>q</sup> Deut. 13. 13.  
<sup>r</sup> Judg. 19. 22.  
<sup>s</sup> Gen. 32. 13.  
<sup>t</sup> Prov. 18. 18;  
21. 14.  
<sup>u</sup> Or, lumps.  
<sup>v</sup> Gen. 32. 16,  
20.

<sup>1</sup> Ps. 109. 5.  
<sup>2</sup> Prov. 17. 13.  
<sup>3</sup> Ruth 1. 17.  
<sup>4</sup> ch. 3. 17; 20. 13, 16.  
<sup>5</sup> ver. 34.  
<sup>6</sup> 1 Kin. 14. 10; 21. 21.  
<sup>7</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 8.  
<sup>8</sup> Josh. 15. 19.  
<sup>9</sup> Judg. 1. 14.  
<sup>10</sup> Heb. ears.  
<sup>11</sup> Heb. lay it to his heart.  
<sup>12</sup> That is, food.

<sup>13</sup> 2 Kin. 2. 2.  
<sup>14</sup> ver. 33.  
<sup>15</sup> Gen. 20. 6.  
<sup>16</sup> Heb. any in thyself.  
<sup>17</sup> Rom. 12. 19.

by night and day, all the while we were with them keeping the sheep.

17 Now therefore know and consider what thou wilt do; for <sup>p</sup> evils determined against our master, and against all his household: for he is such a son of <sup>q</sup> Bê'l'al, that a man cannot speak to him.

18 ¶ Then Âb'i-gâil made haste, and <sup>r</sup> took two hundred loaves, and two bottles of wine, and five sheep ready dressed, and five measures of parched corn, and an hundred <sup>s</sup> clusters of raisins, and two hundred cakes of figs, and laid them on asses.

19 And she said unto her servants, <sup>t</sup> Go on before me; behold, I come after you. But she told not her husband Nâ'bal.

20 And it was so, as she rode on the ass, that she came down by the covert of the hill, and, behold, Dâ'vid and his men came down against her; and she met them.

21 Now Dâ'vid had said, Surely in vain have I kept all that this fellow hath in the wilderness, so that nothing was missed of all that pertained unto him: and he hath <sup>u</sup> required me evil for good.

22 <sup>v</sup> So and more also do God unto the enemies of Dâ'vid, if I <sup>w</sup> leave of all that pertain to him by the morning light <sup>y</sup> any that pisseth against the wall.

23 And when Âb'i-gâil saw Dâ'vid, she hastened, and <sup>z</sup> lighted off the ass, and fell before Dâ'vid on her face, and bowed herself to the ground.

24 And fell at his feet, and said, Upon me, my lord, upon me let this iniquity be: and let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak in thine <sup>a</sup> audience, and hear the words of thine handmaid.

25 Let not my lord, I pray thee, regard this man of Bê'l'al, even Nâ'bal: for as his name is, so is he; <sup>11</sup> Nâ'bal is his name, and folly is with him: but I thine handmaid saw not the young men of my lord, whom thou didst send.

26 Now therefore, my lord, <sup>a</sup> as the LORD liveth, and <sup>b</sup> as thy soul liveth, seeing the LORD hath <sup>b</sup> withholden thee from coming to shed blood, and from <sup>12</sup> avenging thyself with thine



own hand, now <sup>d</sup> let thine enemies, and they that seek evil to my lord, be as Nā'bal.

27 And now <sup>e</sup> this <sup>2</sup> blessing which thine handmaid hath brought unto my lord, let it even be given unto the young men that <sup>3</sup> follow my lord.

28 I pray thee, forgive the trespass of thine handmaid: for <sup>f</sup> the LORD will certainly make my lord a sure house; because my lord <sup>g</sup> fighteth the battles of the LORD, and <sup>h</sup> evil hath not been found in thee *all* thy days.

29 Yet a man is risen to pursue thee, and to seek thy soul: but the soul of my lord shall be bound in the bundle of life with the LORD thy God; and the souls of thine enemies, them shall he <sup>i</sup> sling out, <sup>4</sup> as out of the middle of a sling.

30 And it shall come to pass, when the LORD shall have done to my lord according to all the good that he hath spoken concerning thee, and shall have appointed thee ruler over Iṣ'ra-el;

31 That this shall be <sup>5</sup> no grief unto thee, nor offence of heart unto my lord, either that thou hast shed blood causeless, or that my lord hath avenged himself: but when the LORD shall have dealt well with my lord, then remember thine handmaid.

32 ¶ And Dā'vid said to Ab'ī-gāil, <sup>k</sup> Blessed be the LORD God of Iṣ'ra-el, which sent thee this day to meet me:

33 And blessed be thy advice, and blessed be thou, which hast <sup>l</sup> kept me this day from coming to shed blood, and from avenging myself with mine own hand.

34 For in very deed, as the LORD God of Iṣ'ra-el liveth, which hath <sup>m</sup> kept me back from hurting thee, except thou hadst hastened and come to meet me, surely there had <sup>n</sup> not been left unto Nā'bal by the morning light any that pisseth against the wall.

35 So Dā'vid received of her hand that which she had brought him, and said unto her, <sup>o</sup> Go up in peace to thine house; see, I have hearkened to thy voice, and have <sup>p</sup> accepted thy person.

36 ¶ And Ab'ī-gāil came to Nā'bal;

B. C. 1060.

d 28 Sam. 18. 32.

e Gen. 33. 11. ch. 30. 26. 2 Kin. 5. 15. 2 Or. present.

3 Heb. walk at the feet of, &c. ver. 42. Judg. 4. 10. f 2 Sam. 7. 11, 27. 1 Kin. 9. 5. 1 Chr. 17. 10, 25. g ch. 19. 17. h ch. 24. 11.

i Jer. 10. 18. 4 Heb. in the midst of the drought of a sling.

5 Heb. no staggering, or, stumbling.

k Gen. 24. 27. Ex. 18. 10. Ps. 41. 13; 72. 13.

l Luke 1. 68. i ver. 26. m ver. 26. n ver. 22.

o ch. 20. 42. 2 Sam. 15. 9. 2 Kin. 5. 19. Luke 7. 50; 8. 48.

p Gen. 19. 21. q 2 Sam. 13. 23. r ver. 32.

s Prov. 22. 23. t ver. 26, 34. u 1 Kin. 2. 44. Ps. 7. 16.

v Ruth 2. 10, 13. Prov. 15. 32. 6 Hob. at her feet.

ver. 27. y Josh. 15. 56. z ch. 27. 9; 30. 5.

a 2 Sam. 3. 14. 7 Phaltiel. 2 Sam. 3. 15. b Is. 10. 30.

a ch. 23. 19. Ps. 54. title.

and, behold, <sup>q</sup> he held a feast in his house, like the feast of a king; and Nā'bal's heart was merry within him, for he was very drunken: wherefore she told him nothing, less or more, until the morning light.

37 But it came to pass in the morning, when the wine was gone out of Nā'bal, and his wife had told him these things, that his heart died within him, and he became as a stone.

38 And it came to pass about ten days after, that the LORD smote Nā'bal, that he died.

39 ¶ And when Dā'vid heard that Nā'bal was dead, he said, <sup>r</sup> Blessed be the LORD, that hath <sup>s</sup> pleaded the cause of my reproach from the hand of Nā'bal, and hath <sup>t</sup> kept his servant from evil: for the LORD hath <sup>u</sup> returned the wickedness of Nā'bal upon his own head. And Dā'vid sent and communed with Ab'ī-gāil, to take her to him to wife.

40 And when the servants of Dā'vid were come to Ab'ī-gāil to Cār'mel, they spake unto her, saying, Dā'vid sent us unto thee, to take thee to him to wife.

41 And she arose, and bowed herself on her face to the earth, and said, Behold, <sup>v</sup> let <sup>w</sup> thine handmaid be a servant to wash the feet of the servants of my lord.

42 And Ab'ī-gāil hastened, and arose, and rode upon an ass, with five damsels of her's that went <sup>x</sup> after her; and she went after the messengers of Dā'vid, and became his wife.

43 Dā'vid also took A-hin'q-am <sup>y</sup> of Jēz'rā-el; <sup>z</sup> and they were also both of them his wives.

44 ¶ But Saul had given <sup>a</sup> Mī'chal his daughter, Dā'vid's wife, to <sup>b</sup> Phāl'ti the son of Lā'ish, which was of <sup>c</sup> Gāl'ilim.

## CHAPTER 26.

1 Saul cometh to Hachilah against David. 5 David stayeth Abishai from killing Saul, but taketh his spear and cruse. 13 David reprovereth Abner, 18 and exhorteth Saul. 21 Saul acknowledgeth his sin.

AND the Ziph'ites came unto Saul to Gīb'e-ah, saying, <sup>a</sup> Doth not Dā'vid hide himself in the hill of Hach'ī-lah, which is before Jēsh'ī-mōn?

2 Then Saul arose, and went down

to the wilderness of Ziph, having three thousand chosen men of *İş-rg-el* with him, to seek Dā'vid in the wilderness of Ziph.

3 And Saul pitched in the hill of Hāch'i-lah, which is before Jēsh'i-mōn, by the way. But Dā'vid abode in the wilderness, and he saw that Saul came after him into the wilderness.

4 Dā'vid therefore sent out spies, and understood that Saul was come in very deed.

5 ¶ And Dā'vid arose, and came to the place where Saul had pitched: and Dā'vid beheld the place where Saul lay, and <sup>b</sup>Ab'nēr the son of Nēr, the captain of his host: and Saul lay in the trench, and the people pitched round about him.

6 Then answered Dā'vid and said to *Ā-hīm'ē-lech* the Hīt'tite, and to *Ā-bīsh'ā-i* <sup>c</sup>the son of Zēr-ū-i'ah, brother to Jō'ab, saying, Who will <sup>d</sup>go down with me to Saul to the camp? And *Ā-bīsh'ā-i* said, I will go down with thee.

7 So Dā'vid and *Ā-bīsh'ā-i* came to the people by night: and, behold, Saul lay sleeping within the trench, and his spear stuck in the ground at his bolster: but *Ā-b'nēr* and the people lay round about him.

8 Then said *Ā-bīsh'ā-i* to Dā'vid, God hath <sup>3</sup>delivered thine enemy into thine hand this day: now therefore let me smite him, I pray thee, with the spear even to the earth at once, and I will not *smite* him the second time.

9 And Dā'vid said to *Ā-bīsh'ā-i*, Destroy him not: <sup>e</sup>for who can stretch forth his hand against the LORD's anointed, and be guiltless?

10 Dā'vid said furthermore, As the LORD liveth, <sup>f</sup>the LORD shall smite him; or <sup>g</sup>his day shall come to die; or he shall <sup>h</sup>descend into battle, and perish.

11 <sup>i</sup>The LORD forbid that I should stretch forth mine hand against the LORD's anointed: but, I pray thee, take thou now the spear that is at his bolster, and the cruse of water, and let us go.

12 So Dā'vid took the spear and the cruse of water from Saul's bolster;

B. C. 1060.

and they gat them away, and no man saw it, nor knew it, neither awaked: for they were all asleep; because <sup>k</sup>a deep sleep from the LORD was fallen upon them.

13 ¶ Then Dā'vid went over to the other side, and stood on the top of an hill afar off; a great space being between them:

14 And Dā'vid cried to the people, and to *Ā-b'nēr* the son of Nēr, saying, Answerest thou not, *Ā-b'nēr*? Then *Ā-b'nēr* answered and said, Who art thou that criest to the king?

15 And Dā'vid said to *Ā-b'nēr*, Art not thou a *valiant* man? and who is like to thee in *İş-rg-el*? wherefore then hast thou not kept thy lord the king? for there came one of the people in to destroy the king thy lord.

16 This thing is not good that thou hast done. As the LORD liveth, ye are <sup>4</sup>worthy to die, because ye have not kept your master, the LORD's anointed. And now see where the king's spear is, and the cruse of water that was at his bolster.

17 And Saul knew Dā'vid's voice, and said, <sup>l</sup>Is this thy voice, my son Dā'vid? And Dā'vid said, It is my voice, my lord, O king.

18 And he said, <sup>m</sup>Wherefore doth my lord thus pursue after his servant? for what have I done? or what evil is in mine hand?

19 Now therefore, I pray thee, let my lord the king hear the words of his servant. If the LORD have <sup>n</sup>stirred thee up against me, let him <sup>5</sup>accept an offering; but if *they be* the children of men, cursed be they before the LORD; <sup>o</sup>for they have driven me out this day from <sup>6</sup>abiding in the <sup>p</sup>inheritance of the LORD, saying, Go, serve other gods.

20 Now therefore, let not my blood fall to the earth before the face of the LORD: for the king of *İş-rg-el* is come out to seek <sup>q</sup>a flea, as when one doth hunt a partridge in the mountains.

21 ¶ Then said Saul, <sup>r</sup>I have sinned: return, my son Dā'vid: for I will no more do thee harm, because my soul was <sup>s</sup>precious in thine eyes this day: behold, I have played the fool, and have erred exceedingly.

b ch. 14. 50 ;  
17. 55.

2 Or, midst  
of his car-  
riages,  
ch. 17. 20.

c 1 Chr. 2. 16.

d Judg. 7. 10,  
11.

3 Heb. shut  
up,  
ch. 24. 19.  
e ch. 24. 6, 7.  
2 Sam. 1. 16.  
f ch. 25. 38.  
Ps. 94. 1, 2,  
23.  
Luke 18. 7.  
Rom. 12. 19.  
g See Gen. 47.

Deut. 31. 14.  
Job 7. 1: 14, 5.  
Ps. 37. 13.  
h ch. 31. 6.  
i ch. 24. 6, 12.  
k Gen. 2. 21;  
15. 12.

4 Heb. the  
sons of  
death,  
2 Sam. 12. 5.  
l ch. 24. 16.  
m ch. 24. 9,  
11.

n 2 Sam. 16.  
11: 24. 1.

5 Heb. smell,  
Gen. 8. 21.  
Lev. 26. 31.

o Deut. 4. 28.  
Ps. 120. 5.

6 Heb. cleav-  
ing,  
p 2 Sam. 14.

16: 20. 19.  
q ch. 24. 14.

r ch. 15. 24;  
24. 17.

s ch. 18. 30.

22 And Dā'vid answered and said, Behold the king's spear! and let one of the young men come over and fetch it.

23 The LORD render to every man his righteousness and his faithfulness: for the LORD delivered thee into my hand to day, but I would not stretch forth mine hand against the LORD's anointed.

24 And, behold, as thy life was much set by this day in mine eyes, so let my life be much set by in the eyes of the LORD, and let him deliver me out of all tribulation.

25 Then Sāul said to Dā'vid, Blessed be thou, my son Dā'vid: thou shalt both do great things, and also shalt still prevail. So Dā'vid went on his way, and Sāul returned to his place.

### CHAPTER 27.

*1 Saul hearing David to be in Gath, seeketh no more for him. 5 David beggett Ziklag of Achish. 8 He, invading other countries, persuadeth Achish he fought against Judah.*

AND Dā'vid said in his heart, I shall now <sup>2</sup>perish one day by the hand of Sāul: *there is nothing better for me than that I should speedily escape into the land of the Philistines*; and Sāul shall despair of me, to seek me any more in any coast of Iṣṣa-el: so shall I escape out of his hand.

2 And Dā'vid arose, <sup>a</sup>and he passed over with the six hundred men that were with him <sup>b</sup>unto Āchish, the son of Mā'och, king of Gāth.

3 And Dā'vid dwelt with Āchish at Gāth, he and his men, every man with his household, *even Dā'vid* <sup>c</sup>with his two wives, Ā-hīn'q-am the Jēz'rē-el-it-ess, and Āb'ī-gāl the Cār-mel-it-ess, Nā'bal's wife.

4 And it was told Sāul that Dā'vid was fled to Gāth: and he sought no more again for him.

5 ¶ And Dā'vid said unto Āchish, If I have now found grace in thine eyes, let them give me a place in some town in the country, that I may dwell there: for why should thy servant dwell in the royal city with thee?

6 Then Āchish gave him Zik'lāg that day: wherefore <sup>a</sup>Zik'lāg pertaineth unto the kings of Jū'dah unto this day.

B. C. 1080.

*1 Ps. 7. 8; 18. 20.*

*u Gen. 32. 28.*

*cir. 1058.]*

*2 Heb. be consumed.*

*a ch. 25. 13. b ch. 21. 10. c ch. 25. 43. d See Josh. 15. 31; 19. 5. e Heb. the number of days.*

*[cir. 1058.]*

*4 Heb. a year of days: See ch. 29. 3, till 1056.*

*e Josh. 13. 2. f Josh. 16. 10. Judg. 1. 23.*

*5 Or, Gerzites. g Ex. 17. 16. See ch. 15. 7, 8.*

*h Gen. 25. 18. i Or, Did you not make a road, &c.*

*j See 1 Chr. 2. 9, 25.*

*k Judg. 1. 16. l Heb. to stink.*

*a ch. 29. 1. b ch. 25. 1. c ver. 3.*

*d Ex. 22. 18. Lev. 19. 31; 20. 27.*

*e Deut. 18. 10, 11.*

7 And <sup>8</sup>the time that Dā'vid dwelt in the country of the Philistines was <sup>a</sup>a full year and four months.

8 ¶ And Dā'vid and his men went up, and invaded <sup>e</sup>the Gēsh'u-rites, <sup>f</sup>and the <sup>g</sup>Gēz'rites, and the <sup>h</sup>Ām'z-lēk-ites: for those nations were of old the inhabitants of the land, <sup>h</sup>as thou goest to Shūr, even unto the land of E'gypt.

9 And Dā'vid smote the land, and left neither man nor woman alive, and took away the sheep, and the oxen, and the asses, and the camels, and the apparel, and returned, and came to Āchish.

10 And Āchish said, <sup>6</sup>Whither have ye made a road to day? And Dā'vid said, Against the south of Jū'dah, and against the south of <sup>i</sup>the Jē-rāh'mē-el-ites, and against the south of <sup>k</sup>the Kēn'ites.

11 And Dā'vid saved neither man nor woman alive, to bring tidings to Gāth, saying, Lest they should tell on us, saying, So did Dā'vid, and so will be his manner all the while he dwelleth in the country of the Philistines.

12 And Āchish believed Dā'vid, saying, He hath made his people Iṣṣa-el utterly to abhor him; therefore he shall be my servant for ever.

### CHAPTER 28.

*1 Achish putteth confidence in David. 3 Saul, having destroyed the witches, 4 and now in his fear forsaken of God, 5 seeketh to a witch. 9 The witch raiseth up Samuel. 15 Saul, hearing his ruin, fainteth. 21 The woman with his servants refresh him with meat.*

AND <sup>a</sup>it came to pass in those <sup>a</sup>days, that the Philistines gathered their armies together for warfare, to fight with Iṣṣa-el. And Āchish said unto Dā'vid, Know thou assuredly, that thou shalt go out with me to battle, thou and thy men.

2 And Dā'vid said to Āchish, Surely thou shalt know what thy servant can do. And Āchish said to Dā'vid, Therefore will I make thee keeper of mine head for ever.

3 ¶ Now <sup>b</sup>Sām'u-el was dead, and all Iṣṣa-el had lamented him, and buried him in Rā'mah, even in his own city. And Sāul had put away <sup>c</sup>those that had familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land.

4 And the Philistines gathered

themselves together, and came and pitched in <sup>d</sup> Shu'nem: and Saul gathered all Is'ra-el together, and they pitched in <sup>e</sup> Gil-bō'a.

5 And when Saul saw the host of the Phil-ls'tines, he was <sup>f</sup> afraid, and his heart greatly trembled.

6 And when Saul enquired of the LORD, <sup>g</sup> the LORD answered him not, neither by <sup>h</sup> dreams, nor <sup>i</sup> by Ūrim, nor by prophets.

7 ¶ Then said Saul unto his servants, Seek me a woman that hath a familiar spirit, that I may go to her, and enquire of her. And his servants said to him, Behold, *there is* a woman that hath a familiar spirit at En'-dōr.

8 And Saul disguised himself, and put on other raiment, and he went, and two men with him, and they came to the woman by night: and <sup>k</sup> he said, I pray thee, divine unto me by the familiar spirit, and bring me *him* up, whom I shall name unto thee.

9 And the woman said unto him, Behold, thou knowest what Saul hath done, how he hath <sup>l</sup> cut off those that have familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land: wherefore then layest thou a snare for my life, to cause me to die?

10 And Saul sware to her by the LORD, saying, As the LORD liveth, there shall no punishment happen to thee for this thing.

11 Then said the woman, Whom shall I bring up unto thee? And he said, Bring me up Sām'-u-el.

12 And when the woman saw Sām'-u-el, she cried with a loud voice: and the woman spake to Saul, saying, Why hast thou deceived me? for thou art Saul.

13 And the king said unto her, Be not afraid: for what sawest thou? And the woman said unto Saul, I saw <sup>m</sup> gods ascending out of the earth.

14 And he said unto her, <sup>n</sup> What form is he of? And she said, An old man cometh up; and he is covered with <sup>o</sup> a mantle. And Saul perceived that it was Sām'-u-el, and he stooped with *his* face to the ground, and bowed himself.

15 ¶ And Sām'-u-el said to Saul,

B. C. 1056.

<sup>d</sup> Josh. 19. 18.  
<sup>e</sup> 2 Kin. 4. 8.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 31. 1.

<sup>g</sup> Job 18. 11.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 14. 37.  
<sup>h</sup> Prov. 1. 28.  
<sup>i</sup> Lam. 2. 9.  
<sup>j</sup> Num. 12. 6.  
<sup>k</sup> Ex. 28. 30.  
<sup>l</sup> Num. 27. 21.  
<sup>m</sup> Deut. 33. 8.

<sup>k</sup> Deut. 18. 11.  
<sup>l</sup> 1 Chr. 10. 13.  
<sup>m</sup> 1s. 8. 19.

<sup>n</sup> ver. 9.

<sup>m</sup> Ex. 22. 28.  
<sup>n</sup> Heb. *What is his form?*  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 15. 27.  
<sup>p</sup> Kin. 2. 8.

<sup>q</sup> Prov. 5. 11.  
<sup>r</sup> 12. 13; 14. 14.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 18. 12.

<sup>t</sup> ver. 6.  
<sup>u</sup> Heb. *by the hand of prophets.*

<sup>v</sup> Or, *for himself.*  
<sup>w</sup> Prov. 16. 4.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 15. 28.

<sup>y</sup> Heb. *mine hand.*  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 15. 9.

<sup>aa</sup> Kin. 20. 42.  
<sup>ab</sup> 1 Chr. 10. 13.  
<sup>ac</sup> Jer. 48. 10.

<sup>ad</sup> Heb. *made haste, and fell with the fulness of his stature.*  
<sup>ae</sup> Judg. 12. 3.

<sup>af</sup> ch. 15. 5.  
<sup>ag</sup> Job 13. 14.

Why hast thou disquieted me, to bring me up? And Saul answered, <sup>o</sup> I am sore distressed; for the Phil-ls'tines make war against me, and <sup>p</sup> God is departed from me, and <sup>q</sup> answereth me no more, neither <sup>r</sup> by prophets, nor by dreams: therefore I have called thee, that thou mayest make known unto me what I shall do.

16 Then said Sām'-u-el, Wherefore then dost thou ask of me, seeing the LORD is departed from thee, and is become thine enemy?

17 And the LORD hath done <sup>t</sup> to him, <sup>u</sup> as he spake by <sup>v</sup> me: for the LORD hath rent the kingdom out of thine hand, and given it to thy neighbour, even to Dā'vid:

18 <sup>w</sup> Because thou obeyedst not the voice of the LORD, nor executedst his fierce wrath upon Am'a-lēk, therefore hath the LORD done this thing unto thee this day.

19 Moreover the LORD will also deliver Is'ra-el with thee into the hand of the Phil-ls'tines: and to-morrow shalt thou and thy sons be with me: the LORD also shall deliver the host of Is'ra-el into the hand of the Phil-ls'tines.

20 Then Saul <sup>x</sup> fell straightway all along on the earth, and was sore afraid, because of the words of Sām'-u-el: and there was no strength in him; for he had eaten no bread all the day, nor all the night.

21 ¶ And the woman came unto Saul, and saw that he was sore troubled, and said unto him, Behold, thine handmaid hath obeyed thy voice, and I have <sup>y</sup> put my life in my hand, and have hearkened unto thy words which thou spakest unto me.

22 Now therefore, I pray thee, hearken thou also unto the voice of thine handmaid, and let me set a morsel of bread before thee; and eat, that thou mayest have strength, when thou goest on thy way.

23 But he refused, and said, I will not eat. But his servants, together with the woman, compelled him; and he hearkened unto their voice. So he arose from the earth, and sat upon the bed.

24 And the woman had a fat calf in the house; and she hasted, and

killed it, and took flour, and kneaded it, and did bake unleavened bread thereof:

25 And she brought it before Saul, and before his servants; and they did eat. Then they rose up, and went away that night.

## CHAPTER 29.

1 David marching with the Philistines, is disallowed by their princes. 6 Achish dismisseth him, with commendations of his fidelity.

NOW <sup>a</sup> the Phil-lis'tineſ gathered together all their armies <sup>b</sup> to A'phek: and the Iſ'ra-el-ites pitched by a fountain which is in Jéz'rə-el.

2 And the lords of the Phil-lis'tineſ passed on by hundreds, and by thousands: but Dá'vid and his men passed on in the rereward <sup>c</sup> with Á'chish.

3 Then said the princes of the Phil-lis'tineſ, What do these Hē'brewſ here? And Á'chish said unto the princes of the Phil-lis'tineſ, Is not this Dá'vid, the servant of Saul the king of Iſ'ra-el, which hath been with me <sup>d</sup> these days, or these years, and I have <sup>e</sup> found no fault in him since he fell unto me unto this day?

4 And the princes of the Phil-lis'tineſ were wroth with him; and the princes of the Phil-lis'tineſ said unto him, <sup>f</sup> Make this fellow return, that he may go again to his place which thou hast appointed him, and let him not go down with us to battle, lest <sup>g</sup> in the battle he be an adversary to us: for wherewith should he reconcile himself unto his master? should it not be with the heads of these men?

5 Is not this Dá'vid, of whom they sang one to another in dances, saying, <sup>h</sup> Saul slew his thousands, and Dá'vid his ten thousands?

6 ¶ Then Á'chish called Dá'vid, and said unto him, Surely, as the LORD liveth, thou hast been upright, and <sup>i</sup> thy going out and thy coming in with me in the host is good in my sight: for <sup>k</sup> I have not found evil in thee since the day of thy coming unto me unto this day: nevertheless <sup>l</sup> the lords favour thee not.

7 Wherefore now return, and go in peace, that thou <sup>m</sup> displease not the lords of the Phil-lis'tineſ.

8 ¶ And Dá'vid said unto Á'chish, But what have I done? and what

B. C. 1056.

a ch. 28. 1.

b ch. 4. 1.

c ch. 28. 1, 2.

d See ch.

27. 7.

e Dan. 6. 5.

f 1 Chr. 12.

19.

g As ch. 14.

21.

h ch. 18. 7;

21. 11.

i 2 Sam. 3. 25.

2 Kin. 18. 27.

k ver. 3.

l Heb. thou

art not good

in the eyes

of the lords.

m Heb. do not

evil in the

eyes of the

lords.

n Heb. before

thee.

o 2 Sam. 14.

17. 20; 19.

p ver. 4.

q 2 Sam. 4. 4.

a See ch. 15.

b ch. 27. 8.

c ch. 25. 42.

d 2 Sam. 2. 2.

e Ex. 17. 4.

f Heb. bitter.

g Judg. 16. 26.

h 1. 10.

i 2 Sam. 17. 8.

j 2 Kin. 4. 27.

k Ps. 42. 5;

56. 3, 4, 11.

l Hab. 3. 17.

m 18.

n ch. 23. 6, 9.

hast thou found in thy servant so long as I have been <sup>a</sup> with thee unto this day, that I may not go fight against the enemies of my lord the king?

9 And Á'chish answered and said to Dá'vid, I know that thou art good in my sight, <sup>b</sup> as an angel of God: notwithstanding <sup>c</sup> the princes of the Phil-lis'tineſ have said, He shall not go up with us to the battle.

10 Wherefore now rise up early in the morning with thy master's servants that are come with thee: and as soon as ye be up early in the morning, and have light, depart.

11 So Dá'vid and his men rose up early to depart in the morning, to return into the land of the Phil-lis'tineſ. <sup>d</sup> And the Phil-lis'tineſ went up to Jéz'rə-el.

## CHAPTER 30.

1 The Amalekites spoil Ziklag. 4 David is encouraged by God to pursue them. 11 He recovereth all the spoil. 22 David's law to divide the spoil equally between them that fight and them that keep the stuff. 26 He sendeth presents to his friends.

AND it came to pass, when Dá'vid and his men were come to Zik'lāg on the third day, that the <sup>a</sup> Ám'a-lēk-ites had invaded the south, and Zik'lāg, and smitten Zik'lāg, and burned it with fire;

2 And had taken the women captives, that were therein: they slew not any, either great or small, but carried them away, and went on their way.

3 ¶ So Dá'vid and his men came to the city, and, behold, it was burned with fire; and their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, were taken captives.

4 Then Dá'vid and the people that were with him lifted up their voice and wept, until they had no more power to weep.

5 And Dá'vid's <sup>b</sup> two wives were taken captives, Á-hin'q-am the Jéz'rə-el-ite, and Áb'ī-gail the wife of Nā'bal the Cár'mel-ite.

6 And Dá'vid was greatly distressed; <sup>c</sup> for the people spake of stoning him, because the soul of all the people was <sup>d</sup> grieved, every man for his sons and for his daughters: <sup>e</sup> but Dá'vid encouraged himself in the LORD his God.

7 <sup>f</sup> And Dá'vid said to Á-bī'g-thār

the priest, Ā-him'ē-lech'sson, I pray thee, bring me hither the ephod. And Ā-bī'g-thār brought thither the ephod to Dā'vid.

8 ¶ And Dā'vid enquired at the LORD, saying, Shall I pursue after this troop? shall I overtake them? And he answered him, Pursue: for thou shalt surely overtake them, and without fail recover all.

9 So Dā'vid went, he and the six hundred men that were with him, and came to the brook Bē'sôr, where those that were left behind stayed.

10 But Dā'vid pursued, he and four hundred men: <sup>9</sup> for two hundred abode behind, which were so faint that they could not go over the brook Bē'sôr.

11 ¶ And they found an Ē-gýp'tjan in the field, and brought him to Dā'vid, and gave him bread, and he did eat; and they made him drink water;

12 And they gave him a piece of a cake of figs, and two clusters of raisins: and <sup>h</sup> when he had eaten, his spirit came again to him: for he had eaten no bread, nor drunk any water, three days and three nights.

13 And Dā'vid said unto him, To whom *belongest* thou? and whence *art* thou? And he said, I am a young man of Ē-gýpt, servant to an Ām'ā-lēk-ite; and my master left me, because three days ago I fell sick.

14 We made an invasion upon the south of <sup>i</sup> the Chēr'eth-ites, and upon the coast which *belongeth* to Jū'dah, and upon the south of <sup>k</sup> Cā'leb; and we burned Zik'lāg with fire.

15 And Dā'vid said to him, Canst thou bring me down to this company? And he said, Swear unto me by God, that thou wilt neither kill me, nor deliver me into the hands of my master, and I will bring thee down to this company.

16 ¶ And when he had brought him down, behold, *they were* spread abroad upon all the earth, <sup>i</sup> eating and drinking, and dancing, because of all the great spoil that they had taken out of the land of the Phī-lis'tines, and out of the land of Jū'dah.

17 And Dā'vid smote them from the twilight even unto the evening of <sup>2</sup> the next day: and there escaped not

B. C. 1056.

f ch. 23. 2, 4.

g ver. 21.

h So Judg. 15. 19. ch. 14. 27.

i ver. 16. 2 Sam. 8. 13. 1 Kin. 1. 33, 44. Ezek. 25. 16. Zeph. 2. 5. k Josh. 14. 13; 15. 13.

l 1 Thess. 5. 3. 2 Heb. *their* *morrow*. m ver. 8. n ver. 10. 3 Or, *asked* *them how* *they did*. Judg. 18. 15. o Deut. 13. 13. Judg. 19. 22. 4 Heb. *men*. p See Num. 31. 27. Josh. 22. 8. 5 Heb. *and* *forward*. 6 Heb. *blessing*. Gen. 33. 11. ch. 25. 27. q Josu. 19. 8.

a man of them, save four hundred young men, which rode upon camels, and fled.

18 And Dā'vid recovered all that the Ām'ā-lēk-ites had carried away: and Dā'vid rescued his two wives.

19 And there was nothing lacking to them, neither small nor great, neither sons nor daughters, neither spoil, nor any *thing* that they had taken to them: <sup>m</sup> Dā'vid recovered all.

20 And Dā'vid took all the flocks and the herds, *which* they drove before those *other* cattle, and said, This *is* Dā'vid's spoil.

21 ¶ And Dā'vid came to the <sup>n</sup> two hundred men, which were so faint that they could not follow Dā'vid, whom they had made also to abide at the brook Bē'sôr: and they went forth to meet Dā'vid, and to meet the people that were with him: and when Dā'vid came near to the people, he <sup>3</sup> saluted them.

22 Then answered all the wicked men and *men* <sup>o</sup> of Bē'l'al, of <sup>4</sup> those that went with Dā'vid, and said, Because they went not with us, we will not give them *ought* of the spoil that we have recovered, save to every man his wife and his children, that they may lead *them* away, and depart.

23 Then said Dā'vid, Ye shall not do so, my brethren, with that which the LORD hath given us, who hath preserved us, and delivered the company that came against us into our hand.

24 For who will hearken unto you in this matter? but <sup>p</sup> as his part *is* that goeth down to the battle, so *shall* his part be that *tarryeth* by the stuff: they shall part alike.

25 And it was so from that day <sup>5</sup> forward, that he made it a statute and an ordinance for Īs'rā-el unto this day.

26 ¶ And when Dā'vid came to Zik'lāg, he sent of the spoil unto the elders of Jū'dah, *even* to his friends, saying, Behold a <sup>6</sup> present for you of the spoil of the enemies of the LORD;

27 To *them* which were in Bēth'-el, and to *them* which were in <sup>q</sup> south

Rā'moth, and to them which were in 'Jāt'tir,

28 And to them which were in 'Ār'-ō-ēr, and to them which were in Siph'moth, and to them which were in 'Ēsh-tē-mō'a,

29 And to them which were in Rā'-chāl, and to them which were in the cities of "the Jē-rāh'mē-el-ites, and to them which were in the cities of the "Kēn'ites,

30 And to them which were in 'Hōr'-mah, and to them which were in Chōr-ā'shan, and to them which were in Ā'thāch,

31 And to them which were in "Hē'-bron, and to all the places where Dā'vid himself and his men were wont to haunt.

## CHAPTER 31.

1 Saul and his armourbearer kill themselves. 7 The Philistines possess the forsaken towns of the Israelites. 8 They triumph over the dead carcasses. 11 They of Jabesh-gilead, recovering the bodies by night, burn them at Jabesh, and mournfully bury their bones.

NOW <sup>a</sup> the Philis'tines fought against Is'rā-el: and the men of Is'rā-el fled from before the Philis'tines, and fell down <sup>2</sup> slain in mount <sup>b</sup> Gil-bō'a.

2 And the Philis'tines followed hard upon Saul and upon his sons; and the Philis'tines slew <sup>c</sup> Jōn'a-than, and Ā-bin'a-dab, and Mō'el-chi-shū'a, Saul's sons.

3 And <sup>d</sup> the battle went sore against Saul, and the <sup>3</sup> archers <sup>4</sup> hit him; and he was sore wounded of the archers.

4 <sup>e</sup> Then said Saul unto his armourbearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith; lest <sup>f</sup> these uncircumcised come and thrust me through, and <sup>5</sup> abuse me. But his armourbearer would not; <sup>g</sup> for he

B. C. 1056.

r Josh. 15. 48.  
s Josh. 13. 16.

4 Josh. 15. 50.

u ch. 27. 10.

z Judg. 1. 16.

y Judg. 1. 17.

z Josh. 14. 13.  
2 Sam. 2. 1.

a 1 Chr. 10. 1-12.

2 Or, wounded.

b ch. 28. 4.

c ch. 14. 49.

1 Chr. 8. 33.

d See 2 Sam. 1. 6, &c.

3 Heb. shooters, men.

with bows.

4 Heb. found him.

e So Judg. 9. 54.

f ch. 14. 6;

17. 26.

5 Or, mock me.

g 2 Sam. 1. 14.

h 2 Sam. 1. 10.

i 2 Sam. 1. 20.

k ch. 21. 5.

l Judg. 2. 13.

m 2 Sam. 21. 12.

n Josh. 17. 11.

o ch. 11. 3, 9, 11.

6 Or, concerning him.

p See ch. 11. 1-11.

2 Sam. 2. 4-7.

q 2 Chr. 16. 14.

Jer. 34. 5.

r Amos 6. 10.

s 2 Sam. 2. 4, 5.

t 21. 12, 13, 14.

u Gen. 50. 10.

was sore afraid. Therefore Saul took a sword, and <sup>h</sup> fell upon it.

5 And when his armourbearer saw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise upon his sword, and died with him.

6 So Saul died, and his three sons, and his armourbearer, and all his men, that same day together.

7 ¶ And when the men of Is'rā-el that were on the other side of the valley, and they that were on the other side Jōr'dān, saw that the men of Is'rā-el fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, they forsook the cities, and fled; and the Philis'tines came and dwelt in them.

8 And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Philis'tines came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his three sons fallen in mount Gil-bō'a.

9 And they cut off his head, and stripped off his armour, and sent into the land of the Philis'tines round about, to <sup>i</sup> publish it in the house of their idols, and among the people.

10 <sup>k</sup> And they put his armour in the house of 'Āsh'tā-rōth: and <sup>m</sup> they fastened his body to the wall of "Bēth'-shān.

11 ¶ And when the inhabitants of Jā'besh-gil'gād heard <sup>6</sup> of that which the Philis'tines had done to Saul;

12 <sup>p</sup> All the valiant men arose, and went all night, and took the body of Saul and the bodies of his sons from the wall of Bēth'-shān, and came to Jā'besh, and <sup>q</sup> burnt them there.

13 And they took their bones, and <sup>r</sup> buried them under a tree at Jā'besh, <sup>s</sup> and fasted seven days.

## THE

## SECOND BOOK OF SAMUEL,

OTHERWISE CALLED,

## THE SECOND BOOK OF THE KINGS.

## CHAPTER 1.

1 The Amalekite, who brought tidings of the overthrow, and accused himself of Saul's death, is slain. 17 David lamenteth Saul and Jonathan.

NOW it came to pass after the death of Saul, when Dā'vid was returned from <sup>a</sup> the slaughter

B. C. 1056.

a 1 Sam. 30. 17, 26.

b ch. 4. 10.

c 1 Sam. 4. 12.

of the Ām'g-lēk-ites, and Dā'vid had abode two days in Zik'lāg;

2 It came even to pass on the third day, that, behold, <sup>b</sup> a man came out of the camp from Saul <sup>c</sup> with his clothes rent, and earth upon his head: and

so it was, when he came to Dā'vid, that he fell to the earth, and did obeisance.

3 And Dā'vid said unto him, From whence comest thou? And he said unto him, Out of the camp of Iṣ'ra-el am I escaped.

4 And Dā'vid said unto him, <sup>2</sup> How went the matter? I pray thee, tell me. And he answered, That the people are fled from the battle, and many of the people also are fallen and dead; and Saul and Jōn'a-than his son are dead also.

5 And Dā'vid said unto the young man that told him, How knowest thou that Saul and Jōn'a-than his son be dead?

6 And the young man that told him said, As I happened by chance upon <sup>a</sup> mount Gil-bō'a, behold, <sup>e</sup> Saul leaned upon his spear; and, lo, the chariots and horsemen followed hard after him.

7 And when he looked behind him, he saw me, and called unto me. And I answered, <sup>3</sup> Here am I.

8 And he said unto me, Who art thou? And I answered him, I am an Ām'a-lēk-ite.

9 He said unto me again, Stand, I pray thee, upon me, and slay me: for <sup>4</sup> anguish is come upon me, because my life is yet whole in me.

10 So I stood upon him, and <sup>f</sup> slew him, because I was sure that he could not live after that he was fallen: and I took the crown that was upon his head, and the bracelet that was on his arm, and have brought them hither unto my lord.

11 Then Dā'vid took hold on his clothes, and <sup>g</sup> rent them; and likewise all the men that were with him:

12 And they mourned, and wept, and fasted until even, for Saul, and for Jōn'a-than his son, and for the people of the LORD, and for the house of Iṣ'ra-el; because they were fallen by the sword.

13 ¶ And Dā'vid said unto the young man that told him, Whence art thou? And he answered, I am the son of a stranger, an Ām'a-lēk-ite.

14 And Dā'vid said unto him, <sup>h</sup> How wast thou not <sup>i</sup> afraid to <sup>k</sup> stretch

B. C. 1058.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. What war, &c.  
<sup>1</sup> Sam. 4. 16.

<sup>d</sup> 1 Sam. 31. 1.  
<sup>e</sup> See 1 Sam. 31. 2, 3, 4.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. Behold me.

<sup>4</sup> Or, my coat of mail, or, my embroidered red coat hindereth me, that my, &c.

<sup>f</sup> Judg. 9. 54.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 3. 31; 13. 31.

<sup>h</sup> Num. 12. 8.  
<sup>i</sup> 1 Sam. 31. 4.  
<sup>k</sup> 1 Sam. 24. 6;

<sup>25. 9.</sup>  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 4. 10, 12.  
<sup>m</sup> 1 Sam. 26. 9.

<sup>1</sup> Kjn. 2. 32, 33, 37.  
<sup>n</sup> ver. 10.

<sup>o</sup> Luke 19. 22.  
<sup>p</sup> 1 Sam. 31. 3.

<sup>q</sup> Josh. 10. 13.  
<sup>5</sup> Or, of the upright.

<sup>r</sup> ver. 27.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 Sam. 31. 9.

<sup>t</sup> Mic. 1. 10.  
<sup>u</sup> See Judg. 16. 23.

<sup>v</sup> See Ex. 15. 20.  
<sup>w</sup> Judg. 11. 34.

<sup>x</sup> 1 Sam. 18. 6.  
<sup>y</sup> 1 Sam. 31. 4.

<sup>z</sup> 1 Sam. 31. 1.  
<sup>z</sup> So Judg. 5. 23.

<sup>6</sup> Or, sweet.  
<sup>a</sup> Judg. 14. 18.

<sup>b</sup> 1 Sam. 18. 1, 3; 19. 2; 20. 17, 41; 23. 16.

forth thine hand to destroy the LORD's anointed?

15 And <sup>1</sup> Dā'vid called one of the young men, and said, Go near, and fall upon him. And he smote him that he died.

16 And Dā'vid said unto him, <sup>m</sup> Thy blood be upon thy head; for <sup>n</sup> thy mouth hath testified against thee, saying, I have slain the LORD's anointed.

17 ¶ And Dā'vid lamented with this lamentation over Saul and over Jōn'a-than his son:

18 (<sup>o</sup> Also he bade them teach the children of Jūdāh the use of the bow: behold, it is written <sup>p</sup> in the book <sup>5</sup> of Jā'shēr.)

19 The beauty of Iṣ'ra-el is slain upon thy high places: <sup>q</sup> how are the mighty fallen!

20 <sup>r</sup> Tell it not in Gāth, publish it not in the streets of Ās'ke-lōn; lest <sup>s</sup> the daughters of the Philistines rejoice, lest the daughters of <sup>t</sup> the uncircumcised triumph.

21 Ye <sup>u</sup> mountains of Gil-bō'a, <sup>v</sup> let there be no dew, neither let there be rain, upon you, nor fields of offerings: for there the shield of the mighty is vilely cast away, the shield of Saul, as though he had not been <sup>y</sup> anointed with oil.

22 From the blood of the slain, from the fat of the mighty, <sup>z</sup> the bow of Jōn'a-than turned not back, and the sword of Saul returned not empty.

23 Saul and Jōn'a-than were lovely and <sup>6</sup> pleasant in their lives, and in their death they were not divided: they were swifter than eagles, they were <sup>a</sup> stronger than lions.

24 Ye daughters of Iṣ'ra-el, weep over Saul, who clothed you in scarlet, with other delights, who put on ornaments of gold upon your apparel.

25 How are the mighty fallen in the midst of the battle! O Jōn'a-than, thou wast slain in thine high places.

26 I am distressed for thee, my brother Jōn'a-than: very pleasant hast thou been unto me: <sup>b</sup> thy love to me was wonderful, passing the love of women.



27 °How are the mighty fallen, and the weapons of war perished!

## CHAPTER 2.

1 David goeth up to Hebron, where he is made king of Judah. 8 Abner maketh Ish-bosheth king of Israel. 12 A mortal skirmish between twelve of Abner's and twelve of Saul's men. 18 Asahel is slain. 25 At Abner's motion Joab soundeth a retreat.

AND it came to pass after this, that Dā'vid <sup>a</sup>enquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go up into any of the cities of Jū'dah? And the LORD said unto him, Go up. And Dā'vid said, Whither shall I go up? And he said, Unto <sup>b</sup>Hē'bron.

2 So Dā'vid went up thither, and his <sup>c</sup>two wives also, Ā-hin'q-am the Jēz'rē-el-ite, and Āb'ī-gāil Nā-bāl's wife the Cār-melite.

3 And <sup>d</sup>his men that were with him did Dā'vid bring up, every man with his household: and they dwelt in the cities of Hē'bron.

4 °And the men of Jū'dah came, and there they anointed Dā'vid king over the house of Jū'dah. And they told Dā'vid, saying, That <sup>f</sup>the men of Jā'besh-gīl'ē-ād were they that buried Saul.

5 ¶ And Dā'vid sent messengers unto the men of Jā'besh-gīl'ē-ād, and said unto them, °Blessed be ye of the LORD, that ye have shewed this kindness unto your lord, even unto Saul, and have buried him.

6 And now <sup>h</sup>the LORD shew kindness and truth unto you: and I also will requite you this kindness, because ye have done this thing.

7 Therefore now let your hands be strengthened, and <sup>b</sup>be ye valiant: for your master Saul is dead, and also the house of Jū'dah have anointed me king over them.

8 ¶ But <sup>i</sup>Āb'nēr the son of Nēr, captain of <sup>j</sup>Saul's host, took <sup>k</sup>Ish-bō'sheth the son of Saul, and brought him over to Mā-hā-nā'im;

9 And made him king over Gīl'ē-ād, and over the Āsh'ūr-ites, and over Jēz'rē-el, and over Ē'phrā'im, and over Bēn'jā-min, and over all Īs'rā-el.

10 Ish-bō'sheth Saul's son was forty years old when he began to reign over Īs'rā-el, and reigned two years. But the house of Jū'dah followed Dā'vid.

11 And <sup>k</sup>the <sup>l</sup>time that Dā'vid was

B. C. 1056.

o ver. 19.

a Judg. 1. 1.  
1 Sam. 23. 2.  
4, 9; 30. 7, 8.  
[cir. 1053.]

b ver. 11.  
1 Sam. 30. 31.  
ch. 5. 1, 3.  
1 Kin. 2. 11.  
c 1 Sam. 30. 5.

d 1 Sam. 27. 2.  
3; 30. 1.  
1 Chr. 12. 1.

cir. 1055.]  
e ver. 11.  
ch. 5. 5.

f 1 Sam. 31.  
11, 13.

g Ruth 2. 20;  
3. 10.  
Ps. 115. 15.

h 2 Tim. 1. 16.  
18.

i 2 Heb. be ye the sons of valour.

j 1 Sam. 14. 50.  
3 Heb. the host which was Saul's.

k 4 Or, Esh-banai.

l 1 Chr. 8. 33;  
9. 39.  
k ch. 5. 5.

m 1 Kin. 2. 11.  
6 Heb. number of days.

n 1 Josh. 18. 25.  
6 Heb. them together.

o Jer. 41. 12.  
7 That is, The field of strong men.

p 1 Chr. 2. 16.  
o 1 Chr. 12. 8.  
8 Heb. of his feet.

q 9 Heb. as one of the roses that is in the field.

r 1055.]  
p Ps. 18. 33.  
Cant. 2. 17;  
8. 14.

s 10 Heb. from after Abner.  
t Or, spoil.  
Judg. 14. 19.

king in Hē'bron over the house of Jū'dah was seven years and six months.

12 ¶ And Āb'nēr the son of Nēr, and the servants of Ish-bō'sheth the son of Saul, went out from Mā-hā-nā'im to Gīb'ē-on.

13 And Jō'āb the son of Zēr-u-ī'ah, and the servants of Dā'vid, went out, and met <sup>m</sup>together by the pool of Gīb'ē-on: and they sat down, the one on the one side of the pool, and the other on the other side of the pool.

14 And Āb'nēr said to Jō'āb, Let the young men now arise, and play before us. And Jō'āb said, Let them arise.

15 Then there arose and went over by number twelve of Bēn'jā-min, which pertained to Ish-bō'sheth the son of Saul, and twelve of the servants of Dā'vid.

16 And they caught every one his fellow by the head, and thrust his sword in his fellow's side; so they fell down together: wherefore that place was called <sup>n</sup>Hēl'kāth-haz'zurim, which is in Gīb'ē-on.

17 And there was a very sore battle that day; and Āb'nēr was beaten, and the men of Īs'rā-el, before the servants of Dā'vid.

18 ¶ And there were <sup>n</sup>three sons of Zēr-u-ī'ah there, Jō'āb, and Ā-bīsh-ā-i, and Ā'sā-hēl: and Ā'sā-hēl was <sup>o</sup>as light <sup>p</sup>of foot <sup>q</sup>as a wild roe.

19 And Ā'sā-hēl pursued after Āb'nēr; and in going he turned not to the right hand nor to the left <sup>r</sup>from following Āb'nēr.

20 Then Āb'nēr looked behind him, and said, Art thou Ā'sā-hēl? And he answered, I am.

21 And Āb'nēr said to him, Turn thee aside to thy right hand or to thy left, and lay thee hold on one of the young men, and take thee his <sup>s</sup>armour. But Ā'sā-hēl would not turn aside from following of him.

22 And Āb'nēr said again to Ā'sā-hēl, Turn thee aside from following me: wherefore should I smite thee to the ground? how then should I hold up my face to Jō'āb thy brother?

23 Howbeit he refused to turn aside: wherefore Āb'nēr with the

hinder end of the spear smote him <sup>2</sup> under the fifth rib, that the spear came out behind him; and he fell down there, and died in the same place: and it came to pass, that as many as came to the place where A'sa-hél fell down and died stood still.

24 Jô'ab also and A-bîsh'a-i pursued after Ab'nér: and the sun went down when they were come to the hill of Am'mah, that lieth before G'ah by the way of the wilderness of Gîb'e-on.

25 ¶ And the children of Bën'jamin gathered themselves together after Ab'nér, and became one troop, and stood on the top of an hill.

26 Then Ab'nér called to Jô'ab, and said, Shall the sword devour for ever? knowest thou not that it will be bitterness in the latter end? how long shall it be then, ere thou bid the people return from following their brethren?

27 And Jô'ab said, As God liveth, unless <sup>1</sup> thou hadst spoken, surely then <sup>2</sup> in the morning the people had <sup>3</sup> gone up every one from following his brother.

28 So Jô'ab blew a trumpet, and all the people stood still, and pursued after I's'ra-el no more, neither fought they any more.

29 And Ab'nér and his men walked all that night through the plain, and passed over Jôr'dan, and went through all Bîth'rôn, and they came to Mâ-hâ-nâ'im.

30 And Jô'ab returned from following Ab'nér: and when he had gathered all the people together, there lacked of Dâ'vid's servants nineteen men and A'sa-hél.

31 But the servants of Dâ'vid had smitten of Bën'jamin, and of Ab'nér's men, so that three hundred and threescore men died.

32 ¶ And they took up A'sa-hél, and buried him in the sepulchre of his father, which was in Bêth'lê-hém. And Jô'ab and his men went all night, and they came to Hê'bron at break of day.

### CHAPTER 3.

1 David still waxeth stronger. 2 Six sons were born to him in Hebron. 12 Abner reveleth to David. 22 Joab killeth Abner. 31 David mourneth for Abner.

B. C. 1053.

q ch. 3. 77; 4. 6; 20. 10.

NOW there was long war between the house of Saul and the house of Dâ'vid: but Dâ'vid waxed stronger and stronger, and the house of Saul waxed weaker and weaker.

2 ¶ And <sup>a</sup> unto Dâ'vid were sons born in Hê'bron: and his firstborn was Am'nôn, <sup>b</sup> of A-bîn'q-am the Jéz'ra-el-ites;

3 And his second, <sup>c</sup> Chîl'ê-ab, of Ab'l-gail the wife of Nâ'bal the Câr'mel-ite; and the third, Ab'salôm the son of Mâ'g-cah the daughter of Tâl'mai king <sup>d</sup> of Gê'shûr;

4 And the fourth, <sup>e</sup> Ad-ô-nî'jah the son of Hâg'gith; and the fifth, Shêph-â-tî'ah the son of Ab'i-tal;

5 And the sixth, Ith're-âm, by Eg-lah Dâ'vid's wife. These were born to Dâ'vid in Hê'bron.

6 ¶ And it came to pass, while there was war between the house of Saul and the house of Dâ'vid, that Ab'nér made himself strong for the house of Saul.

7 And Saul had a concubine, whose name was <sup>e</sup> Riz'pah, the daughter of A-i'ah: and I'h-bô'sheth said to Ab'nér, Wherefore hast thou <sup>f</sup> gone in unto my father's concubine?

8 Then was Ab'nér very wroth for the words of I'h-bô'sheth, and said, Am I <sup>g</sup> a dog's head, which against Jû'dah do shew kindness this day unto the house of Saul thy father, to his brethren, and to his friends, and have not delivered thee into the hand of Dâ'vid, that thou chargest me to day with a fault concerning this woman?

9 <sup>h</sup> So do God to Ab'nér, and more also, except, <sup>i</sup> as the LORD hath sworn to Dâ'vid, even so I do to him;

10 To translate the kingdom from the house of Saul, and to set up the throne of Dâ'vid over I's'ra-el and over Jû'dah, <sup>k</sup> from Dâ'n even to Bê'er-shê'bâ.

11 And he could not answer Ab'nér a word again, because he feared him.

[1048.

12 ¶ And Ab'nér sent messengers to Dâ'vid on his behalf, saying, Whose is the land? saying also, Make thy league with me, and, behold, my

r ver. 14.  
Prov. 17. 14.  
2 Heb. from the morning.  
3 Or, gone away.

a 1 Chr. 3. 1-4.  
b 1 Sam. 25. 43.  
c Or, Daniel.  
1 Chr. 3. 1.  
c 1 Sam. 27. 8.  
ch. 13. 37.  
d 1 Kin. 1. 5.  
e ch. 21. 8, 10.  
f ch. 16. 21.  
g Deut. 23. 18.  
1 Sam. 24. 14.  
ch. 9. 8; 16. 9.  
h Ruth 1. 17.  
1 Kin. 19. 2.  
i 1 Sam. 15.  
28. 16. 1, 12;  
28. 17.  
1 Chr. 12. 23.  
k Judg. 20. 1.  
ch. 17. 11.  
1 Kin. 4. 25.

hand shall be with thee, to bring about all *İs'ra-el* unto thee.

13 ¶ And he said, Well; I will make a league with thee: but one thing I require of thee, <sup>2</sup> that is, <sup>1</sup> Thou shalt not see my face, except thou first bring <sup>m</sup> Mi'chal Saul's daughter, when thou comest to see my face.

14 And Dā'vid sent messengers to *İsh-bō'sheth* Saul's son, saying, Deliver me my wife Mi'chal, which I espoused to me <sup>m</sup> for an hundred foreskins of the Philistines.

15 And *İsh-bō'sheth* sent, and took her from her husband, even from <sup>o</sup> Phāl'ti-el the son of Lā'ish.

16 And her husband went with her <sup>s</sup> along weeping behind her to <sup>p</sup> Bā-hū'rim. Then said *Āb'nēr* unto him, Go, return. And he returned.

17 ¶ And *Āb'nēr* had communication with the elders of *İs'ra-el*, saying, Ye sought for Dā'vid <sup>4</sup> in times past to be king over you:

18 Now then do it: <sup>q</sup> for the LORD hath spoken of Dā'vid, saying, By the hand of my servant Dā'vid I will save my people *İs'ra-el* out of the hand of the Philistines, and out of the hand of all their enemies.

19 And *Āb'nēr* also spake in the ears of <sup>r</sup> Bēn'ja-min: and *Āb'nēr* went also to speak in the ears of Dā'vid in Hē'bron all that seemed good to *İs'ra-el*, and that seemed good to the whole house of Bēn'ja-min.

20 So *Āb'nēr* came to Dā'vid to Hē'bron, and twenty men with him. And Dā'vid made *Āb'nēr* and the men that were with him a feast.

21 And *Āb'nēr* said unto Dā'vid, I will arise and go, and <sup>s</sup> will gather all *İs'ra-el* unto my lord the king, that they may make a league with thee, and that thou mayest <sup>r</sup> reign over all that thine heart desireth. And Dā'vid sent *Āb'nēr* away; and he went in peace.

22 ¶ And, behold, the servants of Dā'vid and Jō'āb came from pursuing a troop, and brought in a great spoil with them: but *Āb'nēr* was not with Dā'vid in Hē'bron; for he had sent him away, and he was gone in peace.

23 When Jō'āb and all the host that was with him were come, they told

B. C. 1095.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. saying.  
<sup>1</sup> So Gen. 43. 3.  
<sup>m</sup> 1 Sam. 18. 26.

<sup>n</sup> 1 Sam. 18. 23, 27.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 44.  
*Phaltt.*

<sup>3</sup> Heb. going and weeping.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 19. 16.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. both yesterday and the third day.  
<sup>q</sup> ver. 9.

<sup>r</sup> 1 Chr. 12. 29.

<sup>s</sup> ver. 10, 12.  
<sup>t</sup> 1 Kin. 11. 37.  
<sup>u</sup> 1 Sam. 29. 6.  
<sup>v</sup> 1 Kin. 2. 5.  
<sup>w</sup> So ch. 20. 9, 10.  
<sup>x</sup> Or, peaceably.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 4. 6.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 2. 23.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. bloods.

<sup>4</sup> cir. 1048.]  
<sup>a</sup> 1 Kin. 2. 32, 33.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. be cut off.

<sup>6</sup> Lev. 15. 2.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 2. 23.  
<sup>d</sup> Josh. 7. 6.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 1. 2, 11.  
<sup>f</sup> Gen. 37. 34.

<sup>g</sup> Heb. bed.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 13. 12, 13.

<sup>i</sup> Heb. children of iniquity.

Jō'āb, saying, *Āb'nēr* the son of Nēr came to the king, and he hath sent him away, and he is gone in peace.

24 Then Jō'āb came to the king, and said, What hast thou done? behold, *Āb'nēr* came unto thee; why *is* it that thou hast sent him away, and he is quite gone?

25 Thou knowest *Āb'nēr* the son of Nēr, that he came to deceive thee, and to know <sup>q</sup> thy going out and thy coming in, and to know all that thou doest.

26 And when Jō'āb was come out from Dā'vid, he sent messengers after *Āb'nēr*, which brought him again from the well of Si'rah: but Dā'vid knew it not.

27 And when *Āb'nēr* was returned to Hē'bron, Jō'āb <sup>z</sup> took him aside in the gate to speak with him <sup>5</sup> quietly, and smote him there <sup>y</sup> under the fifth rib, that he died, for the blood of <sup>z</sup> *Ā'sā-hēl* his brother.

28 ¶ And afterward when Dā'vid heard it, he said, I and my kingdom are guiltless before the LORD for ever from the <sup>6</sup> blood of *Āb'nēr* the son of Nēr:

29 <sup>a</sup> Let it rest on the head of Jō'āb, and on all his father's house; and let there not <sup>7</sup> fail from the house of Jō'āb one <sup>b</sup> that hath an issue, or that is a leper, or that leaneth on a staff, or that falleth on the sword, or that lacketh bread.

30 So Jō'āb and *Ā-bīsh'a-I* his brother slew *Āb'nēr*, because he had slain their brother <sup>c</sup> *Ā'sā-hēl* at Gīb'g-on in the battle.

31 ¶ And Dā'vid said to Jō'āb, and to all the people that were with him, <sup>d</sup> Rend your clothes, and <sup>e</sup> gird you with sackcloth, and mourn before *Āb'nēr*. And king Dā'vid *himself* followed the <sup>8</sup> bier.

32 And they buried *Āb'nēr* in Hē'bron: and the king lifted up his voice, and wept at the grave of *Āb'nēr*; and all the people wept.

33 And the king lamented over *Āb'nēr*, and said, Died *Āb'nēr* as a fool dieth?

34 Thy hands were not bound, nor thy feet put into fetters: as a man falleth before <sup>9</sup> wicked men, so fell-

est thou. And all the people wept again over him.

35 And when all the people came to cause Dā'vid to eat meat while it was yet day, Dā'vid aware, saying, <sup>h</sup>So do God to me, and more also, if I taste bread, or ought else, <sup>i</sup>till the sun be down.

36 And all the people took notice of it, and it <sup>2</sup>pleased them: as whatsoever the king did pleased all the people.

37 For all the people and all Iṣ'ra-el understood that day that it was not of the king to slay Āb'nēr the son of Nēr.

38 And the king said unto his servants, Know ye not that there is a prince and a great man fallen this day in Iṣ'ra-el?

39 And I am this day <sup>3</sup>weak, though anointed king; and these men the sons of Zēr-ū-i'ah <sup>k</sup>be too hard for me: <sup>l</sup>the LORD shall reward the doer of evil according to his wickedness.

#### CHAPTER 4.

1 *The Israelites being troubled at the death of Abner, 2 Baanah and Rechab slay Ish-bosheth, and bring his head to Hebron.*

AND when Saul's son heard that Āb'nēr was dead in Hē'bron, <sup>a</sup>his hands were feeble, and all the Iṣ'ra-el-ites were <sup>b</sup>troubled.

2 And Saul's son had two men that were captains of bands: the name of the one was Bā'g-nah, and the name of the <sup>4</sup>other Rē'chāb, the sons of Rīm'mōn a Bē-ē'rōth-ite, of the children of Bēn'jā-min: (for <sup>c</sup>Bē-ē'rōth also was reckoned to Bēn'jā-min.

3 And the Bē-ē'rōth-ites fled to <sup>d</sup>Gīt'tā-im, and were sojourners there until this day.)

4 And <sup>e</sup>Jōn'g-than, Saul's son, had a son that was lame of his feet. He was five years old when the tidings came of Saul and Jōn'g-than <sup>f</sup>out of Jēz'rē-el, and his nurse took him up, and fled: and it came to pass, as she made haste to flee, that he fell, and became lame. And his name was <sup>g</sup>Mē-phib'q-sheth.

5 And the sons of Rīm'mōn the Bē-ē'rōth-ite, Rē'chāb and Bā'g-nah, went, and came about the heat of the day to the house of Iṣh-bō'sheth, who lay on a bed at noon.

B. C. 1048.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 12. 17.  
<sup>Jer.</sup> 16. 7.

<sup>h</sup> Ruth 1. 17.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 1. 12.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. was good in their eyes.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. tender.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 19. 7.  
<sup>l</sup> See ch. 19. 13.  
<sup>1</sup> Kin. 2. 5.  
<sup>6.</sup> 35, 34.  
<sup>Pa.</sup> 28. 4; 62. 12.  
<sup>2</sup> Tim. 4. 14.

<sup>a</sup> Ezra 4. 4.  
<sup>Is.</sup> 13. 7.  
<sup>b</sup> Matt. 2. 3.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. second.  
<sup>c</sup> Josh. 18. 25.  
<sup>d</sup> Neh. 11. 33.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 9. 3.  
<sup>f</sup> 1 Sam. 29. 1, 11.  
<sup>5</sup> Or, Merib-baal.  
<sup>1</sup> Chr. 8. 34;  
<sup>9.</sup> 40.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 2. 23.  
<sup>h</sup> 1 Sam. 19. 2, 10, 11; 23. 15; 25. 29.  
<sup>i</sup> Gen. 48. 16.  
<sup>1</sup> Kin. 1. 29.  
<sup>Pa.</sup> 31. 7.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 1. 2, 4, 15.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. he was in his own eyes as a bringer, &c.  
<sup>7</sup> Or, which was the reward I gave him for his tidings.  
<sup>1</sup> Gen. 9. 5, 6.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 1. 15.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 3. 32.

<sup>a</sup> 1 Chr. 11. 1; 12. 23.  
<sup>b</sup> Gen. 29. 14.  
<sup>c</sup> 1 Sam. 18. 13.

6 And they came thither into the midst of the house, as though they would have fetched wheat; and they smote him <sup>9</sup>under the fifth rib: and Rē'chāb and Bā'g-nah his brother escaped.

7 For when they came into the house, he lay on his bed in his bed-chamber, and they smote him, and slew him, and beheaded him, and took his head, and gat them away through the plain all night.

8 And they brought the head of Iṣh-bō'sheth unto Dā'vid to Hē'bron, and said to the king, Behold the head of Iṣh-bō'sheth the son of Saul thine enemy, <sup>h</sup>which sought thy life; and the LORD hath avenged my lord the king this day of Saul, and of his seed.

9 ¶ And Dā'vid answered Rē'chāb and Bā'g-nah his brother, the sons of Rīm'mōn the Bē-ē'rōth-ite, and said unto them, As the LORD liveth, <sup>i</sup>who hath redeemed my soul out of all adversity,

10 When <sup>k</sup>one told me, saying, Behold, Saul is dead, <sup>l</sup>thinking to have brought good tidings, I took hold of him, and slew him in Zik'lāg, <sup>l</sup>who thought that I would have given him a reward for his tidings:

11 How much more, when wicked men have slain a righteous person in his own house upon his bed? shall I not therefore now <sup>l</sup>require his blood of your hand, and take you away from the earth?

12 And Dā'vid <sup>m</sup>commanded his young men, and they slew them, and cut off their hands and their feet, and hanged them up over the pool in Hē'bron. But they took the head of Iṣh-bō'sheth, and buried it in the <sup>n</sup>sepulchre of Āb'nēr in Hē'bron.

#### CHAPTER 5.

1 *The tribes come to Hebron to anoint David over Israel. 4 David's age. 6 He taking Zion from the Jebusites dwelleth in it. 13 Eleven sons are born to him in Jerusalem. 17 David smiteth the Philistines at Baal-perazim, 22 and again at the mulberry trees.*

THEN <sup>a</sup>came all the tribes of Iṣ'ra-el to Dā'vid unto Hē'bron, and spake, saying, Behold, <sup>b</sup>we are thy bone and thy flesh.

2 Also in time past, when Saul was king over us, <sup>c</sup>thou wast he that leddest out and broughtest in Iṣ'ra-

el: and the LORD said to thee, <sup>d</sup>Thou shalt feed my people Iſ'ra-el, and thou shalt be a captain over Iſ'ra-el.

<sup>3</sup> So all the elders of Iſ'ra-el came to the king to Hē'bron; and king Dā'vid made a league with them in Hē'bron <sup>e</sup>before the LORD: and they anointed Dā'vid king over Iſ'ra-el.

<sup>4</sup> ¶ Dā'vid was thirty years old when he began to reign, <sup>h</sup>and he reigned forty years.

<sup>5</sup> In Hē'bron he reigned over Jū'dah <sup>i</sup>seven years and six months: and in Jē-ru'sā-lēm he reigned thirty and three years over all Iſ'ra-el and Jū'dah.

<sup>6</sup> ¶ And the king and his men went <sup>k</sup>to Jē-ru'sā-lēm unto <sup>l</sup>the Jēb'u-sites, the inhabitants of the land: which spake unto Dā'vid, saying, Except thou take away the blind and the lame, thou shalt not come in hither: <sup>m</sup>thinking, Dā'vid cannot come in hither.

<sup>7</sup> Nevertheless Dā'vid took the strong hold of Zi'ōn: <sup>n</sup>the same is the city of Dā'vid.

<sup>8</sup> And Dā'vid said on that day, Whosoever getteth up to the gutter, and smiteth the Jēb'u-sites, and the lame and the blind, <sup>o</sup>that are hated of Dā'vid's soul, <sup>p</sup>he shall be chief and captain. <sup>3</sup> Wherefore they said, The blind and the lame shall not come into the house.

<sup>9</sup> So Dā'vid dwelt in the fort, and called it <sup>q</sup>the city of Dā'vid. And Dā'vid built round about from Mil'lō and inward.

<sup>10</sup> And Dā'vid <sup>r</sup>went on, and grew great, and the LORD God of hosts was with him.

<sup>11</sup> ¶ And <sup>s</sup>Hī'ram king of Tyre sent messengers to Dā'vid, and cedar trees, and carpenters, and <sup>t</sup>masons: and they built Dā'vid an house.

<sup>12</sup> And Dā'vid perceived that the LORD had established him king over Iſ'ra-el, and that he had exalted his kingdom for his people Iſ'ra-el's sake.

<sup>13</sup> ¶ And <sup>u</sup>Dā'vid took <sup>v</sup>him more concubines and wives out of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, after he was come from Hē'bron: and there were yet sons and daughters born to Dā'vid.

B. C. 1048.

<sup>d</sup> 1 Sam. 16. 12.  
<sup>e</sup> Ps. 78. 71.  
<sup>f</sup> See ch. 7. 7.  
<sup>g</sup> 1 Chr. 11. 3.  
<sup>h</sup> 2 Kin. 11. 17.

<sup>i</sup> Judg. 11. 11.  
<sup>j</sup> 1 Sam. 23. 13.  
[1047.]

<sup>k</sup> 1 Chr. 26. 31; 29. 27.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 2. 11.  
<sup>m</sup> 1 Chr. 3. 4.  
<sup>n</sup> Judg. 1. 21.  
<sup>o</sup> 1 Josh. 15. 53.  
<sup>p</sup> Judg. 1. 8; 19. 11, 12.

<sup>q</sup> Or, saying, David shall not, &c.  
<sup>r</sup> ver. 9.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 2. 10: 8. 1.

<sup>t</sup> 1 Chr. 11. 6-9.

<sup>u</sup> Or, Because they had said, even the blind and the lame, he shall not come into the house.  
<sup>v</sup> ver. 7.

<sup>w</sup> Heb. went going and growing.  
<sup>x</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 2.  
<sup>y</sup> 1 Chr. 14. 1.  
<sup>z</sup> Heb. hewers of the stone of the wall.  
<sup>aa</sup> Deut. 17. 17.

<sup>ab</sup> 1 Chr. 3. 9; 14. 3.

<sup>ac</sup> 1 Chr. 3. 6; 14. 4.

<sup>ad</sup> Or, Shimea.  
<sup>ae</sup> 1 Chr. 3. 5.

<sup>af</sup> Or, Elishama.  
<sup>ag</sup> 1 Chr. 3. 6.

<sup>ah</sup> Or, Beeliada.  
<sup>ai</sup> 1 Chr. 14. 7.

<sup>aj</sup> 1 Chr. 11. 16; 14. 8.

<sup>ak</sup> ch. 23. 14.  
<sup>al</sup> cir. 1043.]

<sup>am</sup> Josh. 15. 5.  
<sup>an</sup> Is. 47. 5.

<sup>ao</sup> 1 Sam. 23. 2, 4; 30. 8.  
<sup>ap</sup> ch. 2. 1.

<sup>aq</sup> Is. 28. 21.  
<sup>ar</sup> Psal. 124.

<sup>as</sup> The plain of breaches.  
<sup>at</sup> Deut. 7. 6, 26.

<sup>au</sup> 1 Chr. 14. 12.  
<sup>av</sup> Or, took them away.  
<sup>aw</sup> 1 Chr. 14. 13.

<sup>ax</sup> ver. 19.

<sup>ay</sup> Or 2 Kin. 7. 8.

<sup>az</sup> Judg. 4. 14.

<sup>ba</sup> 1 Chr. 14. 16.

<sup>bb</sup> Gibeon.

<sup>bc</sup> 1 Josh. 16. 10.

<sup>14</sup> And <sup>r</sup>these be the names of those that were born unto him in Jē-ru'sā-lēm; <sup>s</sup>Shām-mū'ah, and Shō'bāb, and Nā'than, and Sō'l'o-mon,

<sup>15</sup> Ib'hār also, and <sup>t</sup>El-i-shū'a, and Nē'pheg, and Jā-phi'a,

<sup>16</sup> And E-līsh-g-mā, and <sup>u</sup>E-lī-g-dā, and E-līph-g-lēt.

<sup>17</sup> ¶ But when the Philis'tines heard that they had anointed Dā'vid king over Iſ'ra-el, all the Philis'tines came up to seek Dā'vid; and Dā'vid heard of it, <sup>v</sup>and went down to the hold.

<sup>18</sup> The Philis'tines also came and spread themselves in <sup>w</sup>the valley of Reph'a-im.

<sup>19</sup> And Dā'vid <sup>x</sup>enquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go up to the Philis'tines? wilt thou deliver them into mine hand? And the LORD said unto Dā'vid, Go up: for I will doubtless deliver the Philis'tines into thine hand.

<sup>20</sup> And Dā'vid came to <sup>y</sup>Bā'al-per'a-zim, and Dā'vid smote them there, and said, The LORD hath broken forth upon mine enemies before me, as the breach of waters. Therefore he called the name of that place <sup>z</sup>Bā'al-per'a-zim.

<sup>21</sup> And there they left their images, and Dā'vid and his men <sup>aa</sup>burned them.

<sup>22</sup> ¶ And the Philis'tines came up yet again, and spread themselves in the valley of Reph'a-im.

<sup>23</sup> And when <sup>b</sup>Dā'vid enquired of the LORD, he said, Thou shalt not go up; <sup>c</sup>but fetch a compass behind them, and come upon them over against the mulberry trees.

<sup>24</sup> And let it be, when thou <sup>d</sup>hearest the sound of a going in the tops of the mulberry trees, that then thou shalt bestir thyself: for then <sup>e</sup>shall the LORD go out before thee, to smite the host of the Philis'tines.

<sup>25</sup> And Dā'vid did so, as the LORD had commanded him; and smote the Philis'tines from <sup>f</sup>Gē'bā until thou come to <sup>g</sup>Gā'zēr.

## CHAPTER 8.

<sup>1</sup> David fetcheth the ark from Kirjath-jearim on a new cart. <sup>2</sup> Uzzah is smitten at Perez-uzzah. <sup>3</sup> David, bringing the ark into Zion with sacrifices, danceth before it. <sup>4</sup> He placeth it in a tabernacle with great joy and feasting. <sup>5</sup> Michal reproving David for his religious joy is childless to her death.

**A** GAIN, Dā'vid gathered together all the chosen men of Iṣ'ra-el, thirty thousand.

2 And <sup>a</sup> Dā'vid arose, and went with all the people that were with him from <sup>2</sup> Bā'ā-lē of Jū'dah, to bring up from thence the ark of God, <sup>3</sup> whose name is called by the name of the LORD of hosts <sup>b</sup> that dwelleth between the cherubims.

3 And they <sup>4</sup> set the ark of God <sup>c</sup> upon a new cart, and brought it out of the house of Ā-bin'g-dāb that was in <sup>5</sup> Gīb'g-ah : and Ūz'zah and Ā-hi'ō, the sons of Ā-bin'g-dāb, drave the new cart.

4 And they brought it out of <sup>d</sup> the house of Ā-bin'g-dāb which was at Gīb'g-ah, <sup>e</sup> accompanying the ark of God : and Ā-hi'ō went before the ark.

5 And Dā'vid and all the house of Iṣ'ra-el played before the LORD on all manner of instruments made of fir wood, even on harps, and on psalteries, and on timbrels, and on cornets, and on cymbals.

6 ¶ And when they came to <sup>f</sup> Nā-chōn's threshing floor, Ūz'zah <sup>g</sup> put forth his hand to the ark of God, and took hold of it ; for the oxen <sup>h</sup> shook <sup>h</sup>.

7 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Ūz'zah ; and <sup>i</sup> God smote him there for his <sup>j</sup> error ; and there he died by the ark of God.

8 And Dā'vid was displeased, because the LORD had <sup>k</sup> made a breach upon Ūz'zah : and he called the name of the place <sup>l</sup> Pē'rez-ūz'zah to this day.

9 And <sup>m</sup> Dā'vid was afraid of the LORD that day, and said, How shall the ark of the LORD come to me ?

10 So Dā'vid would not remove the ark of the LORD unto him into the city of Dā'vid : but Dā'vid carried it aside into the house of Ō'bed-ē-dom <sup>n</sup> the Gīt'tite.

11 <sup>o</sup> And the ark of the LORD continued in the house of Ō'bed-ē-dom the Gīt'tite three months : and the LORD <sup>p</sup> blessed Ō'bed-ē-dom, and all his household.

12 ¶ And it was told king Dā'vid, saying, The LORD hath blessed the house of Ō'bed-ē-dom, and all that pertaineth unto him, because of the

B. C. 1042.

a 1 Chr. 13. 5, 6.

2 Or, Baalah, that is Kirjath-jearim. Josh. 15. 9, 60.

3 Or, at which the name, even the name of the LORD of hosts, was called upon. b 1 Sam. 4. 4. Ps. 80. 1.

4 Heb. made to ride. c See Num. 7. 9.

5 Or, The hill. d 1 Sam. 7. 1.

6 Heb. with. e 1 Chr. 13. 9, he is called Chidon. f See Num. 4. 15.

7 Or, stumbled. g 1 Sam. 6. 19.

8 Or, rashness. 9 Heb. broken.

10 That is, The breach of Uzzah. h Ps. 119. 120. See Luke 5. 8, 9.

i 1 Chr. 13. 13.

k 1 Chr. 13. 14.

l Gen. 30. 27 ; 38. 5.

m 1 Chr. 15. 25.

n Num. 4. 15. Josh. 3. 3.

o 1 Chr. 15. 2, 15.

p [Cf. 1042. o See 1 Kin. 8. 5.]

1 Chr. 15. 26. p See Ex. 15. 20.

q 1 Sam. 2. 18. 1 Chr. 15. 27.

r 1 Chr. 15. 28.

s 1 Chr. 15. 29. t 1 Chr. 16. 1.

u 1 Chr. 15. 1. Ps. 122. 8.

v Heb. stretched. z 1 Kin. 8. 5, 62, 63.

y 1 Kin. 8. 55. z 1 Chr. 16. 3.

a Ps. 30. title. b ver. 14, 16.

c 1 Sam. 19. 24. d Judg. 9. 4.

e 12 Or, openly. f 1 Sam. 13. 14 ; 15. 28.

ark of God. <sup>m</sup> So Dā'vid went and brought up the ark of God from the house of Ō'bed-ē-dom into the city of Dā'vid with gladness.

13 And it was so, that when <sup>n</sup> they that bare the ark of the LORD had gone six paces, he sacrificed <sup>o</sup> oxen and fatlings.

14 And Dā'vid <sup>p</sup> danced before the LORD with all his might ; and Dā'vid was girded <sup>q</sup> with a linen ephod.

15 <sup>r</sup> So Dā'vid and all the house of Iṣ'ra-el brought up the ark of the LORD with shouting, and with the sound of the trumpet.

16 And <sup>s</sup> as the ark of the LORD came into the city of Dā'vid, Mī'chal Sāul's daughter looked through a window, and saw king Dā'vid leaping and dancing before the LORD ; and she despised him in her heart.

17 ¶ And <sup>t</sup> they brought in the ark of the LORD, and set it in <sup>u</sup> his place, in the midst of the tabernacle that Dā'vid had <sup>v</sup> pitched for it : and Dā'vid <sup>w</sup> offered burnt offerings and peace offerings before the LORD.

18 And as soon as Dā'vid had made an end of offering burnt offerings and peace offerings, <sup>y</sup> he blessed the people in the name of the LORD of hosts.

19 <sup>z</sup> And he dealt among all the people, even among the whole multitude of Iṣ'ra-el, as well to the women as men, to every one a cake of bread, and a good piece of flesh, and a flagon of wine. So all the people departed every one to his house.

20 ¶ <sup>a</sup> Then Dā'vid returned to bless his household. And Mī'chal the daughter of Sāul came out to meet Dā'vid, and said, How glorious was the king of Iṣ'ra-el to day, who <sup>b</sup> uncovered himself to day in the eyes of the handmaids of his servants, as one of the <sup>c</sup> vain fellows <sup>d</sup> shamelessly uncovereth himself !

21 And Dā'vid said unto Mī'chal, It was before the LORD, <sup>e</sup> which chose me before thy father, and before all his house, to appoint me ruler over the people of the LORD, over Iṣ'ra-el : therefore will I play before the LORD.

22 And I will yet be more vile than thus, and will be base in mine own

sight: and <sup>2</sup> of the maidservants which thou hast spoken of, of them shall I be had in honour.

23 Therefore Mi'chal the daughter of Saul had no child <sup>e</sup> unto the day of her death.

### CHAPTER 7.

1 *Nathan first approving the purpose of David to build God an house, & after by the word of God forbidding him. 12 He promiseth him benefits and blessings in his seed. 18 David's prayer and thanksgiving.*

AND it came to pass, <sup>a</sup> when the king sat in his house, and the LORD had given him rest round about from all his enemies;

2 That the king said unto Nāthan the prophet, See now, I dwell in <sup>b</sup> an house of cedar, <sup>c</sup> but the ark of God dwelleth within <sup>d</sup> curtains.

3 And Nāthan said to the king, Go, do all that is <sup>e</sup> in thine heart; for the LORD is with thee.

4 ¶ And it came to pass that night, that the word of the LORD came unto Nāthan, saying,

5 Go and tell <sup>3</sup> my servant Dāvid, Thus saith the LORD, <sup>f</sup> Shalt thou build me an house for me to dwell in?

6 Whereas I have not dwelt in any house <sup>g</sup> since the time that I brought up the children of Is'ra-el out of E'gypt, even to this day, but have walked in <sup>h</sup> a tent and in a tabernacle.

7 In all the places wherein I have <sup>i</sup> walked with all the children of Is'ra-el spake I a word with <sup>j</sup> any of the tribes of Is'ra-el, whom I commanded <sup>k</sup> to feed my people Is'ra-el, saying, Why build ye not me an house of cedar?

8 Now therefore so shalt thou say unto my servant Dāvid, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, <sup>l</sup> I took thee from the sheepcote, <sup>m</sup> from following the sheep, to be ruler over my people, over Is'ra-el:

9 And <sup>n</sup> I was with thee whithersoever thou wentest, <sup>o</sup> and have cut off all thine enemies <sup>p</sup> out of thy sight, and have made thee <sup>q</sup> a great name, like unto the name of the great men that are in the earth.

10 Moreover I will appoint a place for my people Is'ra-el, and will <sup>r</sup> plant them, that they may dwell in a place of their own, and move no

B. C. 1042.

2 Or, of the handmaids of my servants.  
e See 1 Sam. 15. 35.  
f Gen. 22. 14.  
Matt. 1. 25.

a 1 Chr. 17. 1, &c.  
b ch. 5. 11.  
c See Acts 7. 46.  
1042.]

d Ex. 26. 1; 40. 21.  
e 1 Kin. 8. 17, 18.

f 1 Chr. 22. 7; 28. 2.

g Heb. to my servant, to David.

h See 1 Kin. 5. 3; 8. 19.

i 1 Chr. 22. 8; 28. 3.

j 1 Kin. 8. 16. h Ex. 40. 19, 15, 34.

k Lev. 26. 11, 12.

l Deut. 23. 14. 4 any of the judges.

m 1 Chr. 17. 6. k ch. 5. 2.

n Ps. 78. 71, 72. Matt. 2. 6.

o Acts 20. 28. 1 Sam. 16. 11, 12.

p Ps. 78. 70. 5 Heb. from after.

q 1 Sam. 18. 14. ch. 5. 10; 8. 6, 14.

r 1 Sam. 31. 6. Ps. 89. 23.

s Heb. from thy face.

t Gen. 12. 2. p Ps. 44. 2; 80. 8.

u Jer. 24. 6. Amos 9. 15.

v Ps. 89. 22. r Judg. 2. 14, 15.

w 1 Sam. 12. 9, 11.

x Ps. 106. 42. s ver. 1.

y ver. 27. Ex. 1. 21.

z 1 Kin. 2. 11, 38. u 1 Kin. 2. 1.

a Deut. 31. 16. 1 Kin. 1. 21.

b Acts 13. 36. c 1 Kin. 8. 20.

d Ps. 122. 11. z 1 Kin. 5. 5; 6. 12; 8. 19.

e 1 Chr. 22. 10; 28. 6.

more; <sup>f</sup> neither shall the children of wickedness afflict them any more, as beforetime,

11 And as <sup>g</sup> since the time that I commanded judges to be over my people Is'ra-el, and have <sup>h</sup> caused thee to rest from all thine enemies. Also the LORD telleth thee <sup>i</sup> that he will make thee an house.

12 ¶ And <sup>j</sup> when thy days be fulfilled, and thou <sup>k</sup> shalt sleep with thy fathers, <sup>l</sup> I will set up thy seed after thee, which shall proceed out of thy bowels, and I will establish his kingdom.

13 <sup>m</sup> He shall build an house for my name, and I will <sup>n</sup> establish the throne of his kingdom for ever. ★

14 <sup>o</sup> I will be his father, and he shall be my son. <sup>p</sup> If he commit iniquity, I will chasten him with the rod of men, and with the stripes of the children of men:

15 But my mercy shall not depart away from him, <sup>q</sup> as I took it from Saul, whom I put away before thee.

16 And <sup>r</sup> thine house and thy kingdom shall be established for ever before thee: thy throne shall be established for ever. ★

17 According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did Nāthan speak unto Dāvid.

18 ¶ Then went king Dāvid in, and sat before the LORD, and he said, <sup>s</sup> Who am I, O Lord God? and what is my house, that thou hast brought me hitherto?

19 And this was yet a small thing in thy sight, O Lord God; <sup>t</sup> but thou hast spoken also of thy servant's house for a great while to come. <sup>u</sup> And is this the <sup>v</sup> manner of man, O Lord God?

20 And what can Dāvid say more unto thee? for thou, Lord God, <sup>w</sup> knowest thy servant.

21 For thy word's sake, and according to thine own heart, hast thou done all these great things, to make thy servant know them.

22 Wherefore <sup>x</sup> thou art great, O Lord God: for <sup>y</sup> there is none like thee, neither is there any God beside thee, <sup>z</sup> as I have said.

1 Chr. 17. 12, 13. f Gen. 32. 10. g ver. 12, 13. h 1 Kin. 2. 1. i 1 Chr. 16. 26. j 2 Chr. 2. 6. k Ps. 48. 1; 86. 10; 96. 4; 135. 5; 145. 3. l Jer. 10. 6. m Deut. 3. 24; 4. 35; 32. 39. n 1 Sam. 2. 2. o Ps. 88. 8; 89. 6, 8. p Is. 45. 5, 15, 22.

thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears.

23 And <sup>m</sup> what one nation in the earth is like thy people, *even* like İř-ra-el, whom God went to redeem for a people to himself, and to make him a name, and to do for you great things and terrible, for thy land, before <sup>n</sup> thy people, which thou reedemest to thee from E'gypt, from the nations and their gods?

24 For <sup>o</sup> thou hast confirmed to thyself thy people İř-ra-el to be a people unto thee for ever: <sup>p</sup> and thou, LORD, art become their God.

25 And now, O LORD God, the word that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant, and concerning his house, establish *it* for ever, and do as thou hast said.

26 And let thy name be magnified for ever, saying, The LORD of hosts is the God over İř-ra-el: and let the house of thy servant Dā'vid be established before thee.

27 For thou, O LORD of hosts, God of İř-ra-el, hast <sup>2</sup> revealed to thy servant, saying, I will build thee an house: therefore hath thy servant found in his heart to pray this prayer unto thee.

28 And now, O Lord God, thou *art* that God, and <sup>q</sup> thy words be true, and thou hast promised this goodness unto thy servant:

29 Therefore now <sup>3</sup> let it please thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may continue for ever before thee: for thou, O Lord God, hast spoken *it*: and with thy blessing let the house of thy servant be blessed <sup>r</sup> for ever.

#### CHAPTER 8.

1 David subdueth the Philistines and the Moabites. 3 He smiteth Hadadezer, and the Syrians. 9 Toi sendeth Joram with presents to bless him.

**A**ND <sup>a</sup> after this it came to pass, that Dā'vid smote the Phi-lis-tines, and subdued them: and Dā'vid took <sup>b</sup> Mō'theg-ām'mah out of the hand of the Phi-lis-tines.

2 And <sup>b</sup> he smote Mō'ab, and measured them with a line, casting them down to the ground; even with two lines measured he to put to death, and with one full line to keep alive. And so the Mō'ab-ites <sup>c</sup> became Dā'vid's servants, and <sup>d</sup> brought gifts.

B. C. 1042.

<sup>m</sup> Deut. 4. 7, 32, 34; 33. 29. Ps. 147. 20.

<sup>n</sup> Deut. 9. 26. Neh. 1. 10.

<sup>o</sup> Deut. 26. 18.

<sup>p</sup> Ps. 48. 14.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. opened the ear, Ruth 4. 4. 1 Sam. 9. 15. q John 17. 17. 3 Heb. be thou pleased and bless. r ch. 22. 51.

<sup>a</sup> 1 Chr. 18. 1, &c.

<sup>4</sup> Or, The bride of Ammah.

<sup>b</sup> Num. 24. 17. c ver. 6. 14. d Ps. 72. 10. See 1 Sam. 10. 27.

<sup>5</sup> Or, Hadadezer.

1 Chr. 18. 3. e ch. 10. 6. Ps. 60, title. f See Gen. 15. 18.

<sup>6</sup> Or, of his. 7 As 1 Chr. 18. 4.

g Josh. 11. 6, 9. h 1 Kin. 11. 23, 24, 25.

<sup>i</sup> ver. 2. k ver. 14. ch. 7. 9.

<sup>l</sup> See 1 Kin. 10. 16.

<sup>8</sup> Or, Tibhath. 9 Or, Churn.

1 Chr. 18. 8. 10 Toi.

1 Chr. 18. 9. m 1 Chr. 18. 13.

10, Hadadram.

11 Heb. ask him of peace. cir. 1040.]

12 Heb. was a man of wars with.

13 Heb. in his hand were. n 1 Kin. 7. 51. 1 Chr. 18. 11; 26. 26.

14 Heb. his smiting. o 2 Kin. 14. 7. p See 1 Chr. 18. 12.

Ps. 60, title. 15 Or, slaying. q Gen. 27. 29. r 40. Num. 24. 18. r ver. 6.

3 ¶ Dā'vid smote also <sup>5</sup> Hād-ād-ē-zēr, the son of Rē'hōb, king of <sup>6</sup> Zō-bah, as he went to recover <sup>7</sup> his border at the river Eū-phrā'tēg.

4 And Dā'vid took <sup>6</sup> from him a thousand <sup>7</sup> chariots, and seven hundred horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: and Dā'vid <sup>9</sup> houghed all the chariot horses, but reserved of them for an hundred chariots.

5 <sup>h</sup> And when the Syr'i-anſ of Dā-mās'cus came to succour Hād-ād-ē-zēr king of Zō'bah, Dā'vid slew of the Syr'i-anſ two and twenty thousand men.

6 Then Dā'vid put garrisons in Syr'i-a of Dā-mās'cus: and the Syr'i-anſ <sup>i</sup> became servants to Dā'vid, and brought gifts. <sup>k</sup> And the LORD preserved Dā'vid whithersoever he went.

7 And Dā'vid took <sup>l</sup> the shields of gold that were on the servants of Hād-ād-ē-zēr, and brought them to Jē-rū-sā-lēm.

8 And from <sup>8</sup> Bē'tah, and from <sup>9</sup> Bēr'q-thāi, cities of Hād-ād-ē-zēr, king Dā'vid took exceeding much brass.

9 ¶ When <sup>10</sup> Tō'ī king of Hā'math heard that Dā'vid had smitten all the host of Hād-ād-ē-zēr,

10 Then Tō'ī sent <sup>m</sup> Jō'ram his son unto king Dā'vid, to <sup>11</sup> salute him, and to bless him, because he had fought against Hād-ād-ē-zēr, and smitten him: for Hād-ād-ē-zēr <sup>12</sup> had wars with Tō'ī. And Jō'ram <sup>13</sup> brought with him vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and vessels of brass:

11 Which also king Dā'vid <sup>n</sup> did dedicate unto the LORD, with the silver and gold that he had dedicated of all nations which he subdued;

12 Of Syr'i-a, and of Mō'ab, and of the children of Am'mōn, and of the Phi-lis-tines, and of Am-ā-lēk, and of the spoil of Hād-ād-ē-zēr, son of Rē'hōb, king of Zō'bah.

13 And Dā'vid gat <sup>him</sup> a name when he returned from <sup>14</sup> smiting of the Syr'i-anſ <sup>o</sup> the valley of salt, <sup>p</sup> <sup>15</sup> being eighteen thousand men.

14 ¶ And he put garrisons in E'dom; throughout all E'dom put he garrisons, and <sup>q</sup> all they of E'dom became Dā'vid's servants. <sup>r</sup> And the LORD



preserved Dā'vid whithersoever he went.

15 And Dā'vid reigned over all Iṣ'ra-el; and Dā'vid executed judgment and justice unto all his people.

16 <sup>a</sup> And Jō'āb the son of Zēr-ū-i'ah was over the host; and <sup>b</sup> Jē-hōsh'q-phāt the son of Ā-hi'lud was <sup>2</sup> recorder;

17 And <sup>a</sup> Zā'dōk the son of Ā-hi'-tub, and Ā-him'ē-lech the son of Ā-bi'g-thār, were the priests; and Sēr-g-i'ah was the <sup>3</sup> scribe;

18 <sup>a</sup> And Bē-nā'jah the son of Jē-hoi'a-dā was over both the <sup>4</sup> Cherethites and the Pelethites; and Dā'vid's sons were <sup>4</sup> chief rulers.

### CHAPTER 9.

1 David by Ziba sendeth for Mephibosheth. 7 For Jonathan's sake he entereth him at his table, and restoreth him all that was Saul's. 9 He maketh Ziba his farmer.

AND Dā'vid said, Is there yet any that is left of the house of Saul, that I may <sup>a</sup> shew him kindness for Jōn'g-than's sake?

2 And there was of the house of Saul a servant whose name was <sup>b</sup> Zī'bā. And when they had called him unto Dā'vid, the king said unto him, Art thou Zī'bā? And he said, Thy servant is he.

3 And the king said, Is there not yet any of the house of Saul, that I may shew <sup>c</sup> the kindness of God unto him? And Zī'bā said unto the king, Jōn'g-than hath yet a son, which is <sup>a</sup> lame on his feet.

4 And the king said unto him, Where is he? And Zī'bā said unto the king, Behold, he is in the house of Mā'chir, the son of Ām'mi-el, in Lō-dē-bār.

5 ¶ Then king Dā'vid sent, and fetched him out of the house of Mā'chir, the son of Ām'mi-el, from Lō-dē-bār.

6 Now when <sup>5</sup> Mē-phib'q-shēth, the son of Jōn'g-than, the son of Saul, was come unto Dā'vid, he fell on his face, and did reverence. And Dā'vid said, Mē-phib'q-shēth. And he answered, Behold thy servant!

7 ¶ And Dā'vid said unto him, Fear not: <sup>f</sup> for I will surely shew thee kindness for Jōn'g-than thy father's sake, and will restore thee all the

B. C. 1040.

land of Saul thy father; and thou shalt eat bread at my table continually.

8 And he bowed himself, and said, What is thy servant, that thou shouldest look upon such <sup>g</sup> a dead dog as I am?

9 ¶ Then the king called to Zī'bā, Saul's servant, and said unto him, <sup>h</sup> I have given unto thy master's son all that pertained to Saul and to all his house.

10 Thou therefore, and thy sons, and thy servants, shall till the land for him, and thou shalt bring in the fruits, that thy master's son may have food to eat: but Mē-phib'q-shēth thy master's son <sup>i</sup> shall eat bread always at my table. Now Zī'bā had <sup>k</sup> fifteen sons and twenty servants.

11 Then said Zī'bā unto the king, According to all that my lord the king hath commanded his servant, so shall thy servant do. As for Mē-phib'q-shēth, said the king, he shall eat at my table, as one of the king's sons.

12 And Mē-phib'q-shēth had a young son, <sup>l</sup> whose name was Mī'chā. And all that dwelt in the house of Zī'bā were servants unto Mē-phib'q-shēth.

13 So Mē-phib'q-shēth dwelt in Jē-rū'sā-lēm: <sup>m</sup> for he did eat continually at the king's table; and <sup>n</sup> was lame on both his feet.

### CHAPTER 10.

1 David's messengers, sent to comfort Hanun the son of Nahash, are villainously entreated. 6 The Ammonites are overcome by Joab and Abishai. 15 Shobach is slain by David.

AND it came to pass after this, that the <sup>a</sup> king of the children of Ām'mōn died, and Hā'nūn his son reigned in his stead.

2 Then said Dā'vid, I will shew kindness unto Hā'nūn the son of Nā'hāsh, as his father shewed kindness unto me. And Dā'vid sent to comfort him by the hand of his servants for his father. And Dā'vid's servants came into the land of the children of Ām'mōn.

3 And the princes of the children of Ām'mōn said unto Hā'nūn their lord, <sup>b</sup> Thinkest thou that Dā'vid doth honour thy father, that he hath

<sup>a</sup> ch. 19. 13; 20. 23.  
<sup>b</sup> 1 Chr. 11. 6;  
<sup>c</sup> 19. 15.  
<sup>d</sup> 1 Kin. 4. 3.  
<sup>e</sup> 2 Or, remembrancer, or, writer of chronicles.  
<sup>f</sup> 1 Chr. 24. 3.

<sup>g</sup> Or, secretary.  
<sup>h</sup> 1 Chr. 18. 17.  
<sup>i</sup> 1 Sam. 30. 14.

<sup>j</sup> Or, princes, ch. 20. 26.

<sup>k</sup> 1 Sam. 18. 3; 20. 14, 15, 16, 17, 42.  
<sup>l</sup> Prov. 27. 10.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 16. 1; 19. 17, 29.

<sup>n</sup> 1 Sam. 20. 14.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 4. 4.

[cir. 1037.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 17. 27.

<sup>q</sup> Called Mē-phib'q-shēth.  
<sup>r</sup> 1 Chr. 8. 34.  
<sup>s</sup> ver. 1, 3.  
<sup>t</sup> 1 Sam. 24. 14.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 16. 9.  
<sup>v</sup> See ch. 16. 4; 19. 29.  
<sup>w</sup> ver. 7, 11, 12.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 19. 28.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 15. 17.  
<sup>z</sup> 1 Chr. 8. 34.  
<sup>aa</sup> ver. 7, 10.  
<sup>ab</sup> ver. 3.

<sup>ac</sup> 1 Chr. 19. 1, &c.  
<sup>ad</sup> Heb. In thine eyes doth David.

sent comforters unto thee? hath not Dā'vid rather sent his servants unto thee, to search the city, and to spy it out, and to overthrow it?

4 Wherefore Hā'nūn took Dā'vid's servants, and shaved off the one half of their beards, and cut off their garments in the middle, <sup>b</sup>even to their buttocks, and sent them away.

5 When they told it unto Dā'vid, he sent to meet them, because the men were greatly ashamed: and the king said, Tarry at Jēr'l-chō until your beards be grown, and then return.

6 ¶ And when the children of Ām'mōn saw that they <sup>c</sup>stank before Dā'vid, the children of Ām'mōn sent and hired <sup>d</sup>the Sŷr'l-anṣ of Bēth-rē'hōb, and the Sŷr'l-anṣ of Zō'ba, twenty thousand footmen, and of king Mā'a-cah a thousand men, and of <sup>2</sup>Ish'-tōb twelve thousand men.

7 And when Dā'vid heard of it, he sent Jō'āb, and all the host of <sup>e</sup>the mighty men.

8 And the children of Ām'mōn came out, and put the battle in array at the entering in of the gate: and <sup>f</sup>the Sŷr'l-anṣ of Zō'ba, and of Rē'hōb, and Ish'-tōb, and Mā'a-cah, were by themselves in the field.

9 When Jō'āb saw that the front of the battle was against him before and behind, he chose of all the choice men of Iṣ'ra-el, and put them in array against the Sŷr'l-anṣ:

10 And the rest of the people he delivered into the hand of Ā-bīsh'-ḥ-i his brother, that he might put them in array against the children of Ām'mōn.

11 And he said, If the Sŷr'l-anṣ be too strong for me, then thou shalt help me: but if the children of Ām'mōn be too strong for thee, then I will come and help thee.

12 <sup>g</sup>Be of good courage, and let us <sup>h</sup>play the men for our people, and for the cities of our God: and <sup>i</sup>the LORD do that which seemeth him good.

13 And Jō'āb drew nigh, and the people that were with him, unto the battle against the Sŷr'l-anṣ: and they fled before him.

B. C. 1037.

[cir. 1036.

b 1s. 20. 4; 47. 2.

c Gen. 34. 30.

Ex. 5. 21.

1 Sam. 13. 4.

d ch. 8. 3. 5.

2 Or, The

men of Tob.

See Judg.

11. 3. 5.

e ch. 23. 8.

f ver. 6.

[cir. 1035.

g Deut. 31. 6.

h 1 Sam. 4. 9.

1 Cor. 16. 13.

i 1 Sam. 3. 18.

j That is,

Euphrates.

k Or, Sho-

phach,

1 Chr. 19. 16.

l 1 Chr. 19.

18,

footmen.

m ch. 8. 6.

n Heb. at the

return of

the year,

1 Kin. 20. 22,

26.

o 2 Chr. 36. 10.

p 1 Chr. 20. 1.

q Deut. 22. 5.

r Gen. 34. 2.

s Job 31. 1.

Matt. 5. 28.

14 And when the children of Ām'mōn saw that the Sŷr'l-anṣ were fled, then fled they also before Ā-bīsh'-ḥ-i, and entered into the city. So Jō'āb returned from the children of Ām'mōn, and came to Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

15 ¶ And when the Sŷr'l-anṣ saw that they were smitten before Iṣ'ra-el, they gathered themselves together.

16 And Hād-ār-ē-zēr sent, and brought out the Sŷr'l-anṣ that were beyond <sup>3</sup>the river: and they came to Hē'lam; and <sup>4</sup>Shō'bāch the captain of the host of Hād-ār-ē-zēr went before them.

17 And when it was told Dā'vid, he gathered all Iṣ'ra-el together, and passed over Jōr'dān, and came to Hē'lam. And the Sŷr'l-anṣ set themselves in array against Dā'vid, and fought with him.

18 And the Sŷr'l-anṣ fled before Iṣ'ra-el; and Dā'vid slew the men of seven hundred chariots of the Sŷr'l-anṣ, and forty thousand <sup>k</sup>horsemen, and smote Shō'bāch the captain of their host, who died there.

19 And when all the kings that were servants to Hād-ār-ē-zēr saw that they were smitten before Iṣ'ra-el, they made peace with Iṣ'ra-el, and <sup>l</sup>served them. So the Sŷr'l-anṣ feared to help the children of Ām'mōn any more.

## CHAPTER 11.

1 While Joab besieged Rabbah, David committeth adultery with Bath-sheba. 6 Uriah, sent for by David to cover the adultery, would not go home. 14 He carrieth to Joab the letter of his death. 15 Joab sendeth the news thereof to David. 26 David taketh Bath-sheba to wife.

AND it came to pass, <sup>5</sup>after the year was expired, at the time when kings go forth to battle, that <sup>a</sup>Dā'vid sent Jō'āb, and his servants with him, and all Iṣ'ra-el; and they destroyed the children of Ām'mōn, and besieged Rāb'bah. But Dā'vid tarried still at Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

2 ¶ And it came to pass in an eveningtide, that Dā'vid arose from off his bed, <sup>b</sup>and walked upon the roof of the king's house: and from the roof he <sup>c</sup>saw a woman washing herself; and the woman was very beautiful to look upon.

3 And Dā'vid sent and enquired after the woman. And one said, Is

not this <sup>2</sup> Bath'-shē-bā, the daughter of <sup>3</sup> E-li'ām, the wife <sup>4</sup> of U-ri'ah the Hit'tite?

4 And Dā'vid sent messengers, and took her; and she came in unto him, and <sup>6</sup> he lay with her; <sup>4</sup> for she was <sup>7</sup> purified from her uncleanness: and she returned unto her house.

5 And the woman conceived, and sent and told Dā'vid, and said, I am with child.

6 ¶ And Dā'vid sent to Jō'āb, saying, Send me U-ri'ah the Hit'tite. And Jō'āb sent U-ri'ah to Dā'vid.

7 And when U-ri'ah was come unto him, Dā'vid demanded of him <sup>6</sup> how Jō'āb did, and how the people did, and how the war prospered.

8 And Dā'vid said to U-ri'ah, Go down to thy house, and <sup>9</sup> wash thy feet. And U-ri'ah departed out of the king's house, and there <sup>2</sup> followed him a mess of meat from the king.

9 But U-ri'ah slept at the door of the king's house, with all the servants of his lord, and went not down to his house.

10 And when they had told Dā'vid, saying, U-ri'ah went not down unto his house, Dā'vid said unto U-ri'ah, Camest thou not from thy journey? why then didst thou not go down unto thine house?

11 And U-ri'ah said unto Dā'vid, <sup>1</sup> The ark, and Iş-rā-el, and Jū'dah, abide in tents; and <sup>4</sup> my lord Jō'āb, and the servants of my lord, are encamped in the open fields; shall I then go into mine house, to eat and to drink, and to lie with my wife? as thou livest, and as thy soul liveth, I will not do this thing.

12 And Dā'vid said to U-ri'ah, Tarry here to day also, and to morrow I will let thee depart. So U-ri'ah abode in Jē-rū'sā-lēm that day, and the morrow.

13 And when Dā'vid had called him, he did eat and drink before him; and he made him <sup>1</sup> drunk: and at even he went out to lie on his bed <sup>1</sup> with the servants of his lord, but went not down to his house.

14 ¶ And it came to pass in the morning, that Dā'vid <sup>m</sup> wrote a letter to Jō'āb, and sent it by the hand of U-ri'ah.

B. C. 1035.

2 Or, Bath-shuah.  
1 Chr. 3. 5.  
3 Or, Ammiel.  
d. ch. 23. 39.  
e. Ps. 51. title.  
Jam. 1. 14.

4 Or, and when she had purified herself, &c. she returned.  
f. Lev. 15. 19, 28; 18. 19.

5 Heb. of the peace of, &c.

g. Gen. 18. 4; 19. 2.

6 Heb. went out after him.

h. ch. 7. 2, 6.  
i. ch. 20. 6.

k. Gen. 19. 33, 35.  
l. ver. 9.  
m. See i. Kin. 21. 8, 9.

7 Heb. strong.  
8 Heb. from after him.  
n. ch. 12. 9.  
o. Judg. 9. 53.  
p. Judg. 6. 32, Jerubbabai.  
9 Heb. be evil in thine eyes.  
10 Heb. so and such.

15 And he wrote in the letter, saying, Set ye U-ri'ah in the forefront of the <sup>7</sup> hottest battle, and retire ye <sup>8</sup> from him, that he may <sup>n</sup> be smitten, and die.

16 And it came to pass, when Jō'āb observed the city, that he assigned U-ri'ah unto a place where he knew that valiant men were.

17 And the men of the city went out, and fought with Jō'āb: and there fell some of the people of the servants of Dā'vid; and U-ri'ah the Hit'tite died also.

18 ¶ Then Jō'āb sent and told Dā'vid all the things concerning the war;

19 And charged the messenger, saying, When thou hast made an end of telling the matters of the war unto the king,

20 And if so be that the king's wrath arise, and he say unto thee, Wherefore approachedst thou so nigh unto the city when ye did fight? knew ye not that they would shoot from the wall?

21 Who smote <sup>o</sup> Ā-bim'e-lech the son of <sup>p</sup> Jē-rūb'-be-shēth? did not a woman cast a piece of a millstone upon him from the wall, that he died in Thē'bez? why went ye nigh the wall? then say thou, Thy servant U-ri'ah the Hit'tite is dead also.

22 ¶ So the messenger went, and came and shewed Dā'vid all that Jō'āb had sent him for.

23 And the messenger said unto Dā'vid, Surely the men prevailed against us, and came out unto us into the field, and we were upon them even unto the entering of the gate.

24 And the shooters shot from off the wall upon thy servants; and some of the king's servants be dead, and thy servant U-ri'ah the Hit'tite is dead also.

25 Then Dā'vid said unto the messenger, Thus shalt thou say unto Jō'āb, Let not this thing <sup>9</sup> displease thee, for the sword devoureth <sup>10</sup> one as well as another: make thy battle more strong against the city, and overthrow it: and encourage thou him.

26 ¶ And when the wife of U-ri'ah heard that U-ri'ah her husband was dead, she mourned for her husband.

27 And when the mourning was past, Dā'vid sent and fetched her to his house, and she <sup>2</sup> became his wife, and bare him a son. But the thing that Dā'vid had done <sup>2</sup> displeased the Lord.

## CHAPTER 12.

1 Nathan's parable of the ewe lamb. 7 David confesseth his sin, and is pardoned. 15 David mourneth and prayeth for the child, while it lived. 24 Solomon is born, and named Jedidiah. 26 David taketh Bathsheba.

AND the LORD sent Nā'than unto Dā'vid. And <sup>a</sup> he came unto him, and <sup>b</sup> said unto him, There were two men in one city; the one rich, and the other poor.

2 The rich man had exceeding many flocks and herds:

3 But the poor man had nothing, save one little ewe lamb, which he had bought and nourished up: and it grew up together with him, and with his children; it did eat of his own <sup>3</sup> meat, and drank of his own cup, and lay in his bosom, and was unto him as a daughter.

4 And there came a traveller unto the rich man, and he spared to take of his own flock and of his own herd, to dress for the wayfaring man that was come unto him; but took the poor man's lamb, and dressed it for the man that was come to him.

5 And Dā'vid's anger was greatly kindled against the man; and he said to Nā'than, As the LORD liveth, the man that hath done this thing <sup>4</sup> shall surely die:

6 And he shall restore the lamb <sup>6</sup> fourfold, because he did this thing, and because he had no pity.

7 ¶ And Nā'than said to Dā'vid, Thou art the man. Thus saith the LORD God of Is'ra-el, I <sup>a</sup> anointed thee king over Is'ra-el, and I delivered thee out of the hand of Sāul;

8 And I gave thee thy master's house, and thy master's wives into thy bosom, and gave thee the house of Is'ra-el and of Jū'dah; and if that had been too little, I would moreover have given unto thee such and such things.

9 <sup>e</sup> Wherefore hast thou <sup>f</sup> despised the commandment of the LORD, to do evil in his sight? <sup>g</sup> thou hast killed U-r'ah the Hittite with the sword, and hast taken his wife to be thy wife,

B. C. 1035.

q ch. 12. 9.

2 Heb. was evil in the eyes of.

cir. 1034.]

a Pa. 51, title.

b See ch. 14.

5, &amp;c.

1 Kin. 20.

35-41.

Is. 5. 3.

3 Heb. morsel.

4 Or, is worthy to die, or, is a son of death.

1 Sam. 26. 16.

c Ex. 22. 1.

Luke 19. 8.

d 1 Sam. 16. 13.

e See 1 Sam. 15. 19.

f Num. 15. 31.

g ch. 11. 15.

16, 17, 27.

h Amos 7. 9.

i Deut. 28. 30.

ch. 16. 22.

k ch. 16. 22.

l See 1 Sam. 15. 24.

m ch. 24. 10.

Job 7. 20.

n ch. 24. 10.

Job 7. 21.

Mic. 7. 18.

Zech. 3. 4.

o Is. 52. 5.

Ezek. 36. 20.

p Rom. 2. 24.

5 Heb. fasted a fast.

q ch. 13. 31.

6 Heb. do hurt.

q Ruth 3. 3.

and hast slain him with the sword of the children of Am'mōn.

10 Now therefore <sup>h</sup> the sword shall never depart from thine house; because thou hast despised me, and hast taken the wife of U-r'ah the Hittite to be thy wife.

11 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will raise up evil against thee out of thine own house, and I will <sup>i</sup> take thy wives before thine eyes, and give them unto thy neighbour, and he shall lie with thy wives in the sight of this sun.

12 For thou didst it secretly: <sup>k</sup> but I will do this thing before all Is'ra-el, and before the sun.

13 <sup>i</sup> And Dā'vid said unto Nā'than, <sup>m</sup> I have sinned against the LORD. And Nā'than said unto Dā'vid, The LORD also hath <sup>n</sup> put away thy sin; thou shalt not die.

14 Howbeit, because by this deed thou hast given great occasion to the enemies of the LORD <sup>o</sup> to blaspheme, the child also that is born unto thee shall surely die.

15 ¶ And Nā'than departed unto his house. And the LORD struck the child that U-r'ah's wife bare unto Dā'vid, and it was very sick.

16 Dā'vid therefore besought God for the child; and Dā'vid <sup>p</sup> fasted, and went in, and <sup>q</sup> lay all night upon the earth.

17 And the elders of his house arose, and went to him, to raise him up from the earth: but he would not, neither did he eat bread with them.

18 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that the child died. And the servants of Dā'vid feared to tell him that the child was dead: for they said, Behold, while the child was yet alive, we spake unto him, and he would not hearken unto our voice: how will he then <sup>r</sup> vex himself, if we tell him that the child is dead?

19 But when Dā'vid saw that his servants whispered, Dā'vid perceived that the child was dead: therefore Dā'vid said unto his servants, Is the child dead? And they said, He is dead.

20 Then Dā'vid arose from the earth, and washed, and <sup>s</sup> anointed himself, and changed his apparel, and

came into the house of the LORD, and worshipped: then he came to his own house; and when he required, they set bread before him, and he did eat.

21 Then said his servants unto him, What thing is this that thou hast done? thou didst fast and weep for the child, while it was alive; but when the child was dead, thou didst rise and eat bread.

22 And he said, While the child was yet alive, I fasted and wept: <sup>a</sup> for I said, Who can tell whether GOD will be gracious to me, that the child may live?

23 But now he is dead, wherefore should I fast? can I bring him back again? I shall go to him, but <sup>b</sup> he shall not return to me.

24 ¶ And Dā'vid comforted Bāth'-shē-bā his wife, and went in unto her, and lay with her: and <sup>c</sup> she bare a son, and <sup>d</sup> he called his name Sōl'omon: and the LORD loved him.

25 And he sent by the hand of Nā'-than the prophet; and he called his name <sup>e</sup> Jēd-i-dī'ah, because of the LORD.

26 ¶ And <sup>f</sup> Jō'āb fought against <sup>g</sup> Rāb'bah of the children of Ām'nōn, and took the royal city.

27 And Jō'āb sent messengers to Dā'vid, and said, I have fought against Rāb'bah, and have taken the city of waters.

28 Now therefore gather the rest of the people together, and encamp against the city, and take it: lest I take the city, and <sup>h</sup> it be called after my name.

29 And Dā'vid gathered all the people together, and went to Rāb'bah, and fought against it, and took it.

30 <sup>a</sup> And he took their king's crown from off his head, the weight whereof was a talent of gold with the precious stones: and it was set on Dā'vid's head. And he brought forth the spoil of the city <sup>b</sup> in great abundance.

31 And he brought forth the people that were therein, and put them under saws, and under harrows of iron, and under axes of iron, and made them pass through the brickkiln: and thus did he unto all the cities of the children of Ām'nōn. So Dā'vid and all

B. C. 1034.

r Job 1. 20.

[cir. 1032.]

s See Is. 38.

1, 5.

Jonah 3. 9.

t Job 7. 6, 9,

10.

1033.]

u Matt. 1. 6.

z 1 Chr. 22. 9.

2 That is Beloved of the LORD.

y 1 Chr. 20. 1.

z Deut. 3. 11.

3 Heb. my name be called upon it.

a 1 Chr. 20. 2.

4 Heb. very great.

a ch. 3. 2, 3.

b 1 Chr. 3. 9.

5 Heb. it was marvellous, or, hidden in the eyes of Amnon.

c See 1 Sam. 16. 9.

6 Heb. thin.

7 Heb. morn-ing by morn-ing.

d Gen. 18. 6.

e Or, paste.

f Gen. 45. 1.

the people returned unto Jē-rū'sā-lēm.

## CHAPTER 13.

1 Amnon loving Tamar, feigning himself sick, ravisheth her. 16 He hateh her. 19 Absalom enter-taineth her. 23 At a sheepshearing he killeth Amnon. 30 David grieving is comforted by Jonadab. 37 Absalom fieth to Talmai at Geshur.

AND it came to pass after this, <sup>a</sup> that Āb'sā-lōm the son of Dā'vid had a fair sister, whose name was <sup>b</sup> Tā'mar; and Ām'nōn the son of Dā'vid loved her.

2 And Ām'nōn was so vexed, that he fell sick for his sister Tā'mar; for she was a virgin; and <sup>c</sup> Ām'nōn thought it hard for him to do any thing to her.

3 But Ām'nōn had a friend, whose name was Jōn'ā-dāb, <sup>d</sup> the son of Shīm'ē-ah Dā'vid's brother: and Jōn'ā-dāb was a very subtil man.

4 And he said unto him, Why art thou, being the king's son, <sup>e</sup> lean <sup>f</sup> from day to day? wilt thou not tell me? And Ām'nōn said unto him, I love Tā'mar, my brother Āb'sā-lōm's sister.

5 And Jōn'ā-dāb said unto him, Lay thee down on thy bed, and make thyself sick: and when thy father cometh to see thee, say unto him, I pray thee, let my sister Tā'mar come, and give me meat, and dress the meat in my sight, that I may see it, and eat it at her hand.

6 ¶ So Ām'nōn lay down, and made himself sick: and when the king was come to see him, Ām'nōn said unto the king, I pray thee, let Tā'mar my sister come, and <sup>g</sup> make me a couple of cakes in my sight, that I may eat at her hand.

7 Then Dā'vid sent home to Tā'mar, saying, Go now to thy brother Ām'nōn's house, and dress him meat.

8 So Tā'mar went to her brother Ām'nōn's house; and he was laid down. And she took <sup>h</sup> flour, and kneaded it, and made cakes in his sight, and did bake the cakes.

9 And she took a pan, and poured them out before him; but he refused to eat. And Ām'nōn said, <sup>i</sup> Have out all men from me. And they went out every man from him.

10 And Ām'nōn said unto Tā'mar, Bring the meat into the chamber, that I may eat of thine hand. And

Tā'mar took the cakes which she had made, and brought *them* into the chamber to Ām'nōn her brother.

11 And when she had brought *them* unto him to eat, he <sup>s</sup> took hold of her, and said unto her, Come lie with me, my sister.

12 And she answered him, Nay, my brother, do not <sup>2</sup> force me; for <sup>3</sup> no such thing ought to be done in Īṣ-rā-el: do not thou this <sup>4</sup> folly.

13 And I, whither shall I cause my shame to go? and as for thee, thou shalt be as one of the fools in Īṣ-rā-el. Now therefore, I pray thee, speak unto the king; <sup>1</sup> for he will not withhold me from thee.

14 Howbeit he would not hearken unto her voice: but, being stronger than she, <sup>k</sup> forced her, and lay with her.

15 ¶ Then Ām'nōn hated her <sup>4</sup> exceedingly; so that the hatred wherewith he hated her *was* greater than the love wherewith he had loved her. And Ām'nōn said unto her, Arise, be gone.

16 And she said unto him, *There is* no cause: this evil in sending me away is greater than the other that thou didst unto me. But he would not hearken unto her.

17 Then he called his servant that ministered unto him, and said, Put now this *woman* out from me, and bolt the door after her.

18 And she had <sup>1</sup> a garment of divers colours upon her: for with such robes were the king's daughters that *were* virgins apparelled. Then his servant brought her out, and bolted the door after her.

19 ¶ And Tā'mar put <sup>m</sup> ashes on her head, and rent her garment of divers colours that *was* on her, and <sup>n</sup> laid her hand on her head, and went on crying.

20 And Āb'sā-lōm her brother said unto her, Hath <sup>5</sup> Ām'nōn thy brother been with thee? but hold now thy peace, my sister: he is thy brother; <sup>6</sup> regard not this thing. So Tā'mar remained <sup>7</sup> desolate in her brother Āb'sā-lōm's house.

21 ¶ But when king Dā'vid heard of all these things, he was very wroth.

B. C. 1032.

f Gen. 39. 12.  
[1030.]

2 Heb. *humble me*.  
Gen. 34. 2.  
g Lev. 18. 9, 11; 20. 17.  
3 Heb. *if ought not so to be done*.  
h Gen. 34. 7.  
Judg. 19. 23; 20. 6.

i See Lev. 18. 9, 11.

k Deut. 22. 25.  
See ch. 12. 11.

4 Heb. *with great hatred greatly*.

l Gen. 37. 3.  
Judg. 5. 30.  
Ps. 45. 14.  
m Josh. 7. 6.  
ch. 1. 2.  
Job 2. 12.  
n Jer. 2. 37.  
5 Heb. *Amnon*.

6 Heb. *set not thine heart*.  
7 Heb. *and desolate*.  
o Gen. 24. 50;  
31. 24.  
p Lev. 19. 17, 18.

q See Gen. 39. 12, 13.  
1 Sam. 25. 4, 36.

r Judg. 19. 6, 9, 22.  
Ruth 3. 7.  
1 Sam. 25. 36.

s Father 1. 10.  
Ps. 104. 15.  
8 Or, *will you not, since I have commanded you?*

Josh. 1. 9.  
9 Heb. *sons of valour*.  
10 Heb. *rode*.  
s ch. 1. 11.  
t ch. 12. 16.

u ver. 3.  
11 Heb. *with*.  
12 Or, *settled*.

22 And Āb'sā-lōm spake unto his brother Ām'nōn <sup>o</sup> neither good nor bad: for Āb'sā-lōm <sup>p</sup> hated Ām'nōn, because he had forced his sister Tā'mar.

23 ¶ And it came to pass after two full years, that Āb'sā-lōm <sup>q</sup> had sheepshearers in Bā'al-hā'zōr, which is beside Ē'phrā'im: and Āb'sā-lōm invited all the king's sons.

24 And Āb'sā-lōm came to the king, and said, Behold now, thy servant hath sheepshearers; let the king, I beseech thee, and his servants go with thy servant.

25 And the king said to Āb'sā-lōm, Nay, my son, let us not all now go, lest we be chargeable unto thee. And he pressed him: howbeit he would not go, but blessed him.

26 Then said Āb'sā-lōm, If not, I pray thee, let my brother Ām'nōn go with us. And the king said unto him, Why should he go with thee?

27 But Āb'sā-lōm pressed him, that he let Ām'nōn and all the king's sons go with him.

28 ¶ Now Āb'sā-lōm had commanded his servants, saying, Mark ye now when Ām'nōn's <sup>7</sup> heart is merry with wine, and when I say unto you, Smite Ām'nōn; then kill him, fear not: <sup>8</sup> have not I commanded you? be courageous, and be <sup>9</sup> valiant.

29 And the servants of Āb'sā-lōm did unto Ām'nōn as Āb'sā-lōm had commanded. Then all the king's sons arose, and every man <sup>10</sup> gat him up upon his mule, and fled.

30 ¶ And it came to pass, while they were in the way, that tidings came to Dā'vid, saying, Āb'sā-lōm hath slain all the king's sons, and there is not one of them left.

31 Then the king arose, and <sup>11</sup> tare his garments, and <sup>12</sup> lay on the earth; and all his servants stood by with their clothes rent.

32 And "Jōn'g-dāb, the son of Shīm'ē-ah Dā'vid's brother, answered and said, Let not my lord suppose that they have slain all the young men the king's sons; for Ām'nōn only is dead: for by the <sup>11</sup> appointment of Āb'sā-lōm this hath been <sup>12</sup> determined from the day that he forced his sister Tā'mar.

83 Now therefore <sup>a</sup> let not my lord the king take the thing to his heart, to think that all the king's sons are dead: for Am'nōn only is dead.

34 <sup>b</sup> But Ab'sā-lōm fled. And the young man that kept the watch lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came much people by the way of the hill side behind him.

35 And Jōn'g-dāb said unto the king, Behold, the king's sons come: <sup>2</sup> as thy servant said, so it is.

36 And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an end of speaking, that, behold, the king's sons came, and lifted up their voice and wept: and the king also and all his servants wept <sup>3</sup> very sore.

37 <sup>4</sup> But Ab'sā-lōm fled, and went to <sup>5</sup> Tāl'māi, the son of <sup>6</sup> Am-mi-hū, king of Gē'shūr. And Dā'vid mourned for his son every day.

38 So Ab'sā-lōm fled, and went to <sup>7</sup> Gē'shūr, and was there three years.

39 And the soul of king Dā'vid <sup>8</sup> longed to go forth unto Ab'sā-lōm: for he was <sup>9</sup> comforted concerning Am'nōn, seeing he was dead.

## CHAPTER 14.

<sup>1</sup> Joab, suborning a widow of Tekoah to incline the king's heart to fetch home Absalom, bringeth him to Jerusalem. <sup>25</sup> Absalom's beauty. <sup>28</sup> After two years, Absalom by Joab is brought into the king's presence.

**N**OW Jō'ab the son of Zēr-u'ī'ah perceived that the king's heart was <sup>a</sup> toward Ab'sā-lōm.

2 And Jō'ab sent to <sup>b</sup> Te-kō'ah, and fetched thence a wise woman, and said unto her, I pray thee, feign thyself to be a mourner, <sup>c</sup> and put on now mourning apparel, and anoint not thyself with oil, but be as a woman that had a long time mourned for the dead:

3 And come to the king, and speak on this manner unto him. So Jō'ab <sup>d</sup> put the words in her mouth.

4 <sup>e</sup> And when the woman of Te-kō'ah spake to the king, she <sup>f</sup> fell on her face to the ground, and did obeisance, and said, <sup>g</sup> Help, O king.

5 And the king said unto her, What aileth thee? And she answered, <sup>h</sup> I am indeed a widow woman, and mine husband is dead.

6 And thy handmaid had two sons, and they two strove together in the

B. C. 1030.

x ch. 19. 19.

y ver. 28.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. according to the word of thy servant.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. with a great weeping greatly. 1030.]

z ch. 3. 3. 4 Or, Ammihur.

a ch. 14. 23. 32: 15. 8.

5 Or, was consumed, Ps. 84. 2.

b Gen. 38. 12.

a ch. 13. 39. b 2 Chr. 11. 6.

c See Ruth 3. 3. d ver. 19.

Ex. 4. 15. e 1 Sam. 20. 41. ch. 1. 2.

1027.] f Heb. Save. f See 2 Kin. 6. 26, 28.

g See ch. 12. 1. h Heb. no deliverer between them.

i Num. 35. 19. Deut. 19. 12.

j Heb. upon the face of the earth.

k Gen. 27. 13. l Sam. 25. 24. Matt. 27. 25.

m ch. 3. 28, 29. n 1 Kin. 2. 33.

o Heb. that the revenger of blood do not multiply to destroy.

p Num. 35. 19. m 1 Sam. 14. 45.

q Acts 27. 34. r Judg. 20. 2. s ch. 13. 37, 38.

t Job 34. 15. Heb. 9. 27. 100r, because God hath not taken away his life, he hath also devised means, &c.

u Num. 35. 15. 28. 28.

field, and *there was* <sup>7</sup> none to part them, but the one smote the other, and slew him.

7 And, behold, <sup>h</sup> the whole family is risen against thine handmaid, and they said, Deliver him that smote his brother, that we may kill him, for the life of his brother whom he slew; and we will destroy the heir also: and so they shall quench my coal which is left, and shall not leave to my husband *neither* name nor remainder <sup>8</sup> upon the earth.

8 And the king said unto the woman, Go to thine house, and I will give charge concerning thee.

9 And the woman of Te-kō'ah said unto the king, My lord, O king, <sup>i</sup> the iniquity be on me, and on my father's house: <sup>k</sup> and the king and his throne be guiltless.

10 And the king said, Whosoever saith *ought* unto thee, bring him to me, and he shall not touch thee any more.

11 Then said she, I pray thee, let the king remember the LORD thy God, <sup>9</sup> that thou wouldest not suffer <sup>l</sup> the revengers of blood to destroy any more, lest they destroy my son. And he said, <sup>m</sup> As the LORD liveth, there shall not one hair of thy son fall to the earth.

12 Then the woman said, Let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak *one* word unto my lord the king. And he said, Say on.

13 And the woman said, Wherefore then hast thou thought such a thing against <sup>n</sup> the people of God? for the king doth speak this thing as one which is faulty, in that the king doth not fetch home again <sup>o</sup> his banished.

14 For we <sup>p</sup> must needs die, and are as water spilt on the ground, which cannot be gathered up again; <sup>10</sup> neither doth God respect *any* person: yet doth he <sup>q</sup> devise means, that his banished be not expelled from him.

15 Now therefore that I am come to speak of this thing unto my lord the king, *it is* because the people have made me afraid: and thy handmaid said, I will now speak unto the king; it may be that the king will perform the request of his handmaid.

16 For the king will hear, to deliver his handmaid out of the hand of the man that would destroy me and my son together out of the inheritance of God.

17 Then thine handmaid said, The word of my lord the king shall now be <sup>2</sup> comfortable: for <sup>r</sup> as an angel of God, so is my lord the king <sup>3</sup> to discern good and bad: therefore the LORD thy God will be with thee.

18 Then the king answered and said unto the woman, Hide not from me, I pray thee, the thing that I shall ask thee. And the woman said, Let my lord the king now speak.

19 And the king said, *Is not the hand of Jō'āb with thee in all this?* And the woman answered and said, As thy soul liveth, my lord the king, none can turn to the right hand or to the left from ought that my lord the king hath spoken: for thy servant Jō'āb, he bade me, and <sup>2</sup> he put all these words in the mouth of thine handmaid:

20 To fetch about this form of speech hath thy servant Jō'āb done this thing: and my lord is wise, <sup>t</sup> according to the wisdom of an angel of God, to know all things that are in the earth.

21 ¶ And the king said unto Jō'āb, Behold now, I have done this thing: go therefore, bring the young man Ab'sā-lōm again.

22 And Jō'āb fell to the ground on his face, and bowed himself, and <sup>4</sup> thanked the king: and Jō'āb said, To day thy servant knoweth that I have found grace in thy sight, my lord, O king, in that the king hath fulfilled the request of <sup>5</sup> his servant.

23 So Jō'āb arose <sup>u</sup> and went to Gē-shūr, and brought Ab'sā-lōm to Jē-rū'sā-lēm.

24 And the king said, Let him turn to his own house, and let him <sup>2</sup> not see my face. So Ab'sā-lōm returned to his own house, and saw not the king's face.

25 ¶ But in all Iṣ-rā-el there was none to be so much praised as Ab'sā-lōm for his beauty: <sup>2</sup> from the sole of his foot even to the crown of his head there was no blemish in him.

26 And when he polled his head,

B. C. 1027.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. for rest.  
<sup>r</sup> ver. 20.  
<sup>3</sup> ch. 19. 27.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. to hear.

<sup>5</sup> ver. 3.

<sup>t</sup> ver. 17.  
ch. 19. 27.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. blessed.

<sup>5</sup> Or, thy.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 13. 37.  
<sup>2</sup> Gen. 43. 3.  
ch. 3. 18.  
<sup>6</sup> Heb. And as Absalom there was not a beautiful man in all Israel to praise greatly.

[1024.  
<sup>y</sup> Is. 1. 6.  
<sup>2</sup> See ch. 18. 18.  
<sup>a</sup> ver. 24.  
<sup>7</sup> Heb. near my place.  
<sup>b</sup> Gen. 33. 4;  
45. 15.  
Luke 15. 20.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 12. 11.  
<sup>b</sup> 1 Kin. 1. 5.  
<sup>8</sup> Heb. to come.

(for it was at every year's end that he polled it: because the hair was heavy on him, therefore he polled it:) he weighed the hair of his head at two hundred shekels after the king's weight.

27 And <sup>2</sup> unto Ab'sā-lōm there were born three sons, and one daughter, whose name was Tā'mar: she was a woman of a fair countenance.

28 ¶ So Ab'sā-lōm dwelt two full years in Jē-rū'sā-lēm, <sup>a</sup> and saw not the king's face.

[1025. 29 Therefore Ab'sā-lōm sent for Jō'āb, to have sent him to the king; but he would not come to him: and when he sent again the second time, he would not come.

30 Therefore he said unto his servants, See, Jō'āb's field is <sup>7</sup> near mine, and he hath barley there; go and set it on fire. And Ab'sā-lōm's servants set the field on fire.

31 Then Jō'āb arose, and came to Ab'sā-lōm unto his house, and said unto him, Wherefore have thy servants set my field on fire?

32 And Ab'sā-lōm answered Jō'āb, Behold, I sent unto thee, saying, Come hither, that I may send thee to the king, to say, Wherefore am I come from Gē-shūr? *it had been good for me to have been there still:* now therefore let me see the king's face; and if there be *any* iniquity in me, let him kill me.

33 So Jō'āb came to the king, and told him: and when he had called for Ab'sā-lōm, he came to the king, and bowed himself on his face to the ground before the king: and the king <sup>b</sup> kissed Ab'sā-lōm.

#### CHAPTER 15.

1 Absalom stealeth the hearts of Israel. 7 He obtaineth leave to go to Hebron. 10 He maketh there a great conspiracy. 13 David fleeth from Jerusalem. 24 Zadok and Abiathar are sent back with the ark. 31 David curseth Ahithophel's counsel. 32 Hushai is sent back with instructions.

AND <sup>a</sup> it came to pass after this, that Ab'sā-lōm <sup>b</sup> prepared him chariots and horses, and fifty men to run before him.

2 And Ab'sā-lōm rose up early, and stood beside the way of the gate: and it was so, that when any man that had a controversy <sup>8</sup> came to the king for judgment, then Ab'sā-lōm called unto him, and said, Of what



city art thou? And he said, Thy servant is of one of the tribes of Ís'ra-el.

3 And Áb'sá-lôm said unto him, See, thy matters are good and right; but <sup>2</sup>there is no man deputed of the king to hear thee.

4 Áb'sá-lôm said moreover, °Oh that I were made judge in the land, that every man which hath any suit or cause might come unto me, and I would do him justice!

5 And it was so, that when any man came nigh to him to do him obeisance, he put forth his hand, and took him, and kissed him.

6 And on this manner did Áb'sá-lôm to all Ís'ra-el that came to the king for judgment: <sup>a</sup>so Áb'sá-lôm stole the hearts of the men of Ís'ra-el.

7 ¶ And it came to pass <sup>c</sup>after forty years, that Áb'sá-lôm said unto the king, I pray thee, let me go and pay my vow, which I have vowed unto the LORD, in Hē'bron.

8 <sup>f</sup>For thy servant <sup>g</sup>vowed a vow <sup>h</sup>while I abode at Ġē'shūr in Sýr-lá, saying, If the LORD shall bring me again indeed to Jē-ru'sá-lôm, then I will serve the LORD.

9 And the king said unto him, Go in peace. So he arose, and went to Hē'bron.

10 ¶ But Áb'sá-lôm sent spies throughout all the tribes of Ís'ra-el, saying, As soon as ye hear the sound of the trumpet, then ye shall say, Áb'sá-lôm reigneth in Hē'bron.

11 And with Áb'sá-lôm went two hundred men out of Jē-ru'sá-lôm, that were <sup>i</sup>called; and they went <sup>k</sup>in their simplicity, and they knew not any thing.

12 And Áb'sá-lôm sent for Ā-híth-q'phel the Ġi'lo-níte, <sup>l</sup>Dā'vid's counsellor, from his city, even from <sup>m</sup>Ġi'loh, while he offered sacrifices. And the conspiracy was strong; for the people <sup>n</sup>increased continually with Áb'sá-lôm.

13 ¶ And there came a messenger to Dā'vid, saying, °The hearts of the men of Ís'ra-el are after Áb'sá-lôm.

14 And Dā'vid said unto all his servants that were with him at Jē-

B. C. 1024.

<sup>2</sup> Or, none will hear thee from the king downward.  
<sup>c</sup> Judg. 9. 29.

<sup>d</sup> Rom. 18. 18.

<sup>e</sup> 1 Sam. 16. 1. 1023.]

<sup>f</sup> 1 Sam. 16. 2.  
<sup>g</sup> Gen. 28. 20, 21.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 13. 38.

<sup>i</sup> 1 Sam. 9. 13; 16. 3, 5.  
<sup>k</sup> Gen. 20. 5.  
<sup>l</sup> Ps. 41. 9;  
55. 12, 13, 14.  
<sup>m</sup> Josh. 15. 51.

<sup>n</sup> Ps. 3. 1.  
<sup>o</sup> ver. 6.  
<sup>p</sup> Judg. 9. 3.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 13. 9.  
<sup>r</sup> Ps. 3, title.  
<sup>s</sup> Heb. thrust.

<sup>t</sup> Heb. choose.  
<sup>u</sup> Ps. 3, title.  
<sup>v</sup> Heb. at his feet.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 16. 21, 22.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 8. 18.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 18. 2.  
<sup>z</sup> Heb. make thee wander in going.  
<sup>aa</sup> 1 Sam. 23. 13.

<sup>ab</sup> Ruth 1. 16, 17.  
<sup>ac</sup> Prov. 17. 17;  
18. 24.  
<sup>ad</sup> Called, John 18. 1, Cedron.  
<sup>ae</sup> ch. 16. 2.  
<sup>af</sup> Num. 4. 15.

ru'sá-lôm, Arise, and let us <sup>p</sup>flee; for we shall not <sup>q</sup>else escape from Áb'sá-lôm: make speed to depart, lest he overtake us suddenly, and <sup>r</sup>bring evil upon us, and smite the city with the edge of the sword.

15 And the king's servants said unto the king, Behold, thy servants are ready to do whatsoever my lord the king shall <sup>s</sup>appoint.

16 And <sup>t</sup>the king went forth, and all his household <sup>u</sup>after him. And the king left <sup>v</sup>ten women, which were concubines, to keep the house.

17 And the king went forth, and all the people after him, and tarried in a place that was far off.

18 And all his servants passed on beside him; <sup>w</sup>and all the Chēr'eth-ites, and all the Pē'leth-ites, and all the Ġit'tites, six hundred men which came after him from Gāth, passed on before the king.

19 ¶ Then said the king to 'Ít'ta-i the Ġit'tite, Wherefore goest thou also with us? return to thy place, and abide with the king: for thou art a stranger, and also an exile.

20 Whereas thou camest <sup>y</sup>but yesterday, should I this day <sup>z</sup>make thee go up and down with us? seeing I go <sup>aa</sup>whither I may, return thou, and take back thy brethren: mercy and truth be with thee.

21 And 'Ít'ta-i answered the king, and said, <sup>ab</sup>As the LORD liveth, and as my lord the king liveth, surely in what place my lord the king shall be, whether in death or life, even there also will thy servant be.

22 And Dā'vid said to 'Ít'ta-i, Go and pass over. And 'Ít'ta-i the Ġit'tite passed over, and all his men, and all the little ones that were with him.

23 And all the country wept with a loud voice, and all the people passed over: the king also himself passed over the brook <sup>ac</sup>Kid'ron, and all the people passed over, toward the way of the <sup>ad</sup>wilderness.

24 ¶ And lo Zā'dōk also, and all the Lē'vites were with him, <sup>ae</sup>bearing the ark of the covenant of God: and they set down the ark of God; and Á-bi-g-thar went up, until all the people had done passing out of the city.

25 And the king said unto Zā'dōk, Carry back the ark of God into the city: if I shall find favour in the eyes of the LORD, he <sup>a</sup> will bring me again, and shew me both it, and his habitation:

26 But if he thus say, I have no <sup>b</sup> delight in thee; behold, *here am I*, <sup>c</sup> let him do to me as seemeth good unto him.

27 The king said also unto Zā'dōk the priest, *Art not thou a <sup>d</sup> seer?* return into the city in peace, and <sup>e</sup> your two sons with you, Ā-him'q-āz thy son, and Jōn'q-than the son of Ā-bi'q-thār.

28 See, <sup>f</sup> I will tarry in the plain of the wilderness, until there come word from you to certify me.

29 Zā'dōk therefore and Ā-bi'q-thār carried the ark of God again to Jē-rū'sā-lēm: and they tarried there.

30 ¶ And Dā'vid went up by the ascent of mount Ōl'i-vēt, <sup>2</sup> and wept as he went up, and <sup>g</sup> had his head covered, and he went <sup>h</sup> barefoot: and all the people that *was* with him <sup>i</sup> covered every man his head, and they went up, <sup>k</sup> weeping as they went up.

31 ¶ And one told Dā'vid, saying, <sup>l</sup> Ā-hith'q-phel is among the conspirators with Ā-bi'q-thār. And Dā'vid said, O LORD, I pray thee, <sup>m</sup> turn the counsel of Ā-hith'q-phel into foolishness.

32 ¶ And it came to pass, that *when* Dā'vid was come to the top of the mount, where he worshipped God, behold, Hū'shāi the <sup>n</sup> Ār'chite came to meet him <sup>o</sup> with his coat rent, and earth upon his head:

33 Unto whom Dā'vid said, If thou passest on with me, then thou shalt be <sup>p</sup> a burden unto me:

34 But if thou return to the city, and say unto Ā-bi'q-thār, <sup>q</sup> I will be thy servant, O king; as I *have been* thy father's servant hitherto, so will I now also be thy servant: then mayest thou for me defeat the counsel of Ā-hith'q-phel.

35 And *hast thou* not there with thee Zā'dōk and Ā-bi'q-thār the priests? therefore it shall be, that what thing soever thou shalt hear out of the king's house, <sup>r</sup> thou shalt tell it to Zā'dōk and Ā-bi'q-thār the priests.

B. C. 1023.

a Pa. 43. 3.

b Num. 14. 8.

ch. 22. 20.

1 Kin. 10. 9.

2 Chr. 9. 8.

Is. 62. 4.

c 1 Sam. 3. 13.

d 1 Sam. 9. 9.

e See ch. 17. 17.

f ch. 17. 16.

g Heb. going up, and weeping, q ch. 19. 4.

h Esther 6. 12.

i Is. 20. 2, 4.

j Jer. 14. 3, 4.

k Pa. 126. 6.

l Pa. 3. 1, 2; 55. 12, &amp;c.

m ch. 16. 23; 17. 14, 23.

n Joah. 16. 2.

o ch. 1. 2.

p ch. 19. 35.

q ch. 16. 19.

r ch. 17. 15.

s ver. 27.

t ch. 16. 16.

u Chr. 27. 33.

v ch. 16. 15.

a ch. 15. 30.

b ch. 9. 2.

c ch. 15. 28; 17. 29.

d ch. 19. 27.

e Prov. 16. 13.

f Heb. I do obeisance.

g ch. 19. 16.

h Kin. 2. 8.

i Or, he still came forth and cursed.

j Heb. man of blood.

k Deut. 13. 13.

36 Behold, *they have* there <sup>a</sup> with them their two sons, Ā-him'q-āz Zā'dōk's son, and Jōn'q-than Ā-bi'q-thār's son; and by them ye shall send unto me every thing that ye can hear.

37 So Hū'shāi <sup>b</sup> Dā'vid's friend came into the city, <sup>c</sup> and Ā-bi'q-thār came into Jē-rū'sā-lēm.

## CHAPTER 16.

1 Ziba obtaineth his master's inheritance. 5 Shimei curseth David. 9 David with patience abstaineth from revenge. 15 Hushai insinuateth himself into Absalom's counsel. 20 Ahithophel's counsel.

AND <sup>a</sup> when Dā'vid was a little past the top of the hill, behold, <sup>b</sup> Zi'ba the servant of Mē-phib'q-shēth met him, with a couple of asses saddled, and upon them two hundred loaves of bread, and an hundred bunches of raisins, and an hundred of summer fruits, and a bottle of wine.

2 And the king said unto Zi'ba, What meanest thou by these? And Zi'ba said, The asses *be* for the king's household to ride on; and the bread and summer fruit for the young men to eat; and the wine, <sup>c</sup> that such as *be* faint in the wilderness may drink.

3 And the king said, And where is thy master's son? <sup>d</sup> And Zi'ba said unto the king, Behold, he abideth at Jē-rū'sā-lēm: for he said, To day shall the house of Is'rā-el restore me the kingdom of my father.

4 <sup>e</sup> Then said the king to Zi'ba, Behold, thine *are* all that *pertained* unto Mē-phib'q-shēth. And Zi'ba said, <sup>f</sup> I humbly beseech thee that I may find grace in thy sight, my lord, O king.

5 ¶ And when king Dā'vid came to Bā-hū-rim, behold, thence came out a man of the family of the house of Sāul, whose name *was* <sup>g</sup> Shīm'e-i, the son of Gērā: <sup>h</sup> he came forth, and cursed still as he came.

6 And he cast stones at Dā'vid, and at all the servants of king Dā'vid: and all the people and all the mighty men *were* on his right hand and on his left.

7 And thus said Shīm'e-i when he cursed, Come out, come out, thou <sup>i</sup> bloody man, and thou <sup>j</sup> man of Bē'-lial:

8 The LORD hath <sup>h</sup> returned upon thee all 'the blood of the house of Saul, in whose stead thou hast reigned; and the LORD hath delivered the kingdom into the hand of Ab'sa-lôm thy son: and, <sup>2</sup> behold, thou art taken in thy mischief, because thou art a bloody man.

9 ¶ Then said Â-bîsh'â-i the son of Zêr-u'âh unto the king, Why should this <sup>k</sup> dead dog <sup>l</sup> curse my lord the king? let me go over, I pray thee, and take off his head.

10 And the king said, <sup>m</sup> What have I to do with you, ye sons of Zêr-u'âh? so let him curse, because <sup>n</sup> the LORD hath said unto him, Curse Dâ-vid. <sup>o</sup> Who shall then say, Wherefore hast thou done so?

11 And Dâ-vid said to Â-bîsh'â-i, and to all his servants, Behold, <sup>p</sup> my son, which <sup>q</sup> came forth of my bowels, seeketh my life: how much more now may this Bën'jg-mite do it? let him alone, and let him curse; for the LORD hath bidden him.

12 It may be that the LORD will look on mine <sup>34</sup> affliction, and that the LORD will <sup>r</sup> requite me good for his cursing this day.

13 And as Dâ-vid and his men went by the way, Shim'ê-i went along on the hill's side over against him, and cursed as he went, and threw stones at him, and <sup>5</sup> cast dust.

14 And the king, and all the people that were with him, came weary, and refreshed themselves there.

15 ¶ And <sup>a</sup> Ab'sa-lôm, and all the people the men of Îs'ra-el, came to Jê-rû'sa-lêm, and Â-hîth'q-phel with him.

16 And it came to pass, when Hû-shâi the Âr'chite, <sup>d</sup> Dâ-vid's friend, was come unto Ab'sa-lôm, that Hû-shâi said unto Ab'sa-lôm, <sup>6</sup> God save the king, God save the king.

17 And Ab'sa-lôm said to Hû-shâi, Is this thy kindness to thy friend? <sup>7</sup> why wentest thou not with thy friend?

18 And Hû-shâi said unto Ab'sa-lôm, Nay; but whom the LORD, and this people, and all the men of Îs'ra-el, choose, his will I be, and with him will I abide.

19 And again, <sup>8</sup> whom should I

B. C. 1023.

<sup>a</sup> Judg. 9. 24, 56, 57.  
<sup>1</sup> Kin. 2. 32, 33.  
<sup>2</sup> See ch. 1. 16; 3. 28, 29; 4. 11, 12.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb. behold thee in thy evil.

<sup>k</sup> 1 Sam. 24. 14. ch. 9. 8.  
<sup>l</sup> Ex. 22. 28.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 19. 22.  
<sup>1</sup> Pet. 2. 23.

<sup>n</sup> See 2 Kin. 18. 25.  
<sup>o</sup> Lam. 3. 38.  
<sup>o</sup> Rom. 9. 20.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 12. 11.  
<sup>q</sup> Gen. 15. 4.

<sup>3</sup> Or, tears.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. eye.  
<sup>5</sup> Gen. 29. 32.  
<sup>1</sup> Sam. 1. 11.  
<sup>6</sup> Ps. 25. 18.  
<sup>7</sup> Rom. 8. 28.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. dusted him with dust.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 15. 37.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 15. 37.  
<sup>6</sup> Heb. Let the king live.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 19. 25.  
<sup>v</sup> Prov. 17. 17.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 15. 34.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 15. 16; 20. 3.  
<sup>z</sup> Gen. 34. 30.  
<sup>1</sup> Sam. 13. 4.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 2. 7.  
<sup>3</sup> Zech. 8. 13.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 12. 11, 12.  
<sup>7</sup> Heb. word.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 15. 12.

<sup>a</sup> See Deut. 25. 18.  
<sup>ch</sup> 16. 14.  
<sup>b</sup> Zech. 13. 7.  
<sup>8</sup> Heb. was right in the eyes of, &c.  
<sup>1</sup> Sam. 18. 20.  
<sup>9</sup> Heb. what is in his mouth.  
<sup>10</sup> Heb. word.  
<sup>11</sup> Heb. counselled.

serve? *should I not serve in the presence of his son? as I have served in thy father's presence, so will I be in thy presence.*

20 ¶ Then said Ab'sa-lôm to Â-hîth'q-phel, Give counsel among you what we shall do.

21 And Â-hîth'q-phel said unto Ab'sa-lôm, Go in unto thy father's <sup>v</sup> concubines, which he hath left to keep the house; and all Îs'ra-el shall hear that thou <sup>z</sup> art abhorred of thy father: then shall <sup>a</sup> the hands of all that are with thee be strong.

22 So they spread Ab'sa-lôm a tent upon the top of the house; and Ab'sa-lôm went in unto his father's concubines <sup>b</sup> in the sight of all Îs'ra-el.

23 And the counsel of Â-hîth'q-phel, which he counselled in those days, was as if a man had enquired at the <sup>7</sup> oracle of God: so was all the counsel of Â-hîth'q-phel <sup>c</sup> both with Dâ-vid and with Ab'sa-lôm.

#### CHAPTER 17.

<sup>1</sup> Ahithophel's counsel is overthrown by Hushai's. <sup>15</sup> Secret intelligence is sent unto David. <sup>23</sup> Ahithophel hangeth himself. <sup>25</sup> Amasa is made captain. <sup>27</sup> David at Mahanaim is furnished with provision.

MOREOVER Â-hîth'q-phel said <sup>d</sup> unto Ab'sa-lôm, Let me now choose out twelve thousand men, and I will arise and pursue after Dâ-vid this night:

2 And I will come upon him while he is <sup>a</sup> weary and weak handed, and will make him afraid: and all the people that are with him shall flee; and I will <sup>b</sup> smite the king only:

3 And I will bring back all the people unto thee: the man whom thou seekest is as if all returned: so all the people shall be in peace.

4 And the saying <sup>8</sup> pleased Ab'sa-lôm well, and all the elders of Îs'ra-el.

5 Then said Ab'sa-lôm, Call now Hû-shâi the Âr'chite also, and let us hear likewise <sup>9</sup> what he saith.

6 And when Hû-shâi was come to Ab'sa-lôm, Ab'sa-lôm spake unto him, saying, Â-hîth'q-phel hath spoken after this manner: shall we do after his <sup>10</sup> saying? if not; speak thou.

7 And Hû-shâi said unto Ab'sa-lôm, The counsel that Â-hîth'q-phel hath <sup>11</sup> given is not good at this time.

8 For, said Hû-shâi, thou knowest thy father and his men, that they be

mighty men, and they be <sup>2</sup> chafed in their minds, as <sup>c</sup> a bear robbed of her whelps in the field: and thy father is a man of war, and will not lodge with the people.

9 Behold, he is hid now in some pit, or in some other place: and it will come to pass, when some of them be <sup>3</sup> overthrown at the first, that whosoever heareth it will say, There is a slaughter among the people that follow Ab'sa-lōm.

10 And he also that is valiant, whose heart is as the heart of a lion, shall utterly <sup>d</sup> melt: for all Iḡ-rā-el knoweth that thy father is a mighty man, and they which be with him are valiant men.

11 Therefore I counsel that all Iḡ-rā-el be generally gathered unto thee, <sup>e</sup> from Dān even to Bē'er-shē'bā, <sup>f</sup> as the sand that is by the sea for multitude; and <sup>g</sup> that thou go to battle in thine own person.

12 So shall we come upon him in some place where he shall be found, and we will light upon him as the dew falleth on the ground: and of him and of all the men that are with him there shall not be left so much as one.

13 Moreover, if he be gotten into a city, then shall all Iḡ-rā-el bring ropes to that city, and we will draw it into the river, until there be not one small stone found there.

14 And Ab'sa-lōm and all the men of Iḡ-rā-el said, The counsel of Hū-shāi the Ar'chite is better than the counsel of Ā-hith'q-phel. For <sup>h</sup> the LORD had <sup>i</sup> appointed to defeat the good counsel of Ā-hith'q-phel, to the intent that the LORD might bring evil upon Ab'sa-lōm.

15 ¶ Then said Hū-shāi unto Zā-dōk and to Ā-bī'q-thār the priests, Thus and thus did Ā-hith'q-phel counsel Ab'sa-lōm and the elders of Iḡ-rā-el; and thus and thus have I counselled.

16 Now therefore send quickly, and tell Dā'vid, saying, Lodge not this night <sup>j</sup> in the plains of the wilderness, but speedily pass over; lest the king be swallowed up, and all the people that are with him.

17 ¶ Now Jōn'a-than and Ā-him'q-

B. C. 1023.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. bitter of soul.  
<sup>3</sup> Judg. 18. 25.  
<sup>c</sup> Hos. 13. 8.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. fallen.

<sup>d</sup> Josh. 2. 11.

<sup>e</sup> Judg. 20. 1.

<sup>f</sup> Gen. 22. 17.  
<sup>g</sup> Heb. that thy face, or, presence go, &c.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 15. 31, 34.  
<sup>h</sup> Heb. commanded.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 15. 35.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 15. 28.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 15. 27, 36.

<sup>l</sup> Josh. 2. 4, &c.

<sup>m</sup> Josh. 15. 7; 13. 16.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 16. 5.

<sup>o</sup> See Josh. 2. 6.

<sup>p</sup> See Ex. 1. 19.

<sup>q</sup> Josh. 2. 4, 5.

<sup>r</sup> ver. 15, 16.

<sup>s</sup> Heb. done.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 15. 12.

<sup>u</sup> Heb. gave charge concerning his house.

<sup>v</sup> Kin. 20. 1.

<sup>w</sup> Matt. 27. 5.

<sup>x</sup> Gen. 32. 2.

<sup>y</sup> Josh. 13. 26. ch. 2. 8.

<sup>z</sup> Or, Jether an Ishmaelite.

<sup>aa</sup> 1 Chr. 2. 16, 17.

<sup>ab</sup> Heb. Abigail.

<sup>ac</sup> Or, Jesse: See 1 Chr. 2. 13, 16.

āz <sup>1</sup> stayed by <sup>m</sup> Ēn-rō'gēl; for they might not be seen to come into the city: and a wench went and told them; and they went and told king Dā'vid.

18 Nevertheless a lad saw them, and told Ab'sa-lōm: but they went both of them away quickly, and came to a man's house <sup>n</sup> in Bā-hū-rim, which had a well in his court; whither they went down.

19 And <sup>o</sup> the woman took and spread a covering over the well's mouth, and spread ground corn thereon; and the thing was not known.

20 And when Ab'sa-lōm's servants came to the woman to the house, they said, Where is Ā-him'q-āz and Jōn'a-than? And <sup>p</sup> the woman said unto them, They be gone over the brook of water. And when they had sought and could not find them, they returned to Jē-rū'sā-lēm.

21 And it came to pass, after they were departed, that they came up out of the well, and went and told king Dā'vid, and said unto Dā'vid, <sup>q</sup> Arise, and pass quickly over the water: for thus hath Ā-hith'q-phel counselled against you.

22 Then Dā'vid arose, and all the people that were with him, and they passed over Jōr'dān: by the morning light there lacked not one of them that was not gone over Jōr'dān.

23 ¶ And when Ā-hith'q-phel saw that his counsel was not <sup>r</sup> followed, he saddled his ass, and arose, and gat him home to his house, to <sup>s</sup> his city, and <sup>t</sup> put his household in order, and <sup>u</sup> hanged himself, and died, and was buried in the sepulchre of his father.

24 Then Dā'vid came to <sup>v</sup> Mā-hā-nā'im. And Ab'sa-lōm passed over Jōr'dān, he and all the men of Iḡ-rā-el with him.

25 ¶ And Ab'sa-lōm made Ām'a-sā captain of the host instead of Jō'āb: which Ām'a-sā was a man's son, whose name was <sup>w</sup> Ith'rā an Iḡ-rā-elite, that went in to <sup>x</sup> Ab'ī-gail the daughter of <sup>y</sup> Nā'hāsh, sister to Zēr-u-ī'ah Jō'āb's mother.

26 So Iḡ-rā-el and Ab'sa-lōm pitched in the land of Gīl'eād.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, when Dā'vid was come to Mā-hā-nā'im,

that <sup>a</sup>Shō'bi the son of Nā'hāsh of Rāb'bah of the children of Ām'mōn, and <sup>b</sup>Mā'chir the son of Ām'mēl of Lō-dē'bār, and <sup>c</sup>Bār-zil'āi the Gīl'gād-ite of Rō-gē'lim,

28 Brought beds, and <sup>2</sup>basons, and earthen vessels, and wheat, and barley, and flour, and parched corn, and beans, and lentiles, and parched pulse,

29 And honey, and butter, and sheep, and cheese of kine, for Dā'vid, and for the people that were with him, to eat: for they said, The people is hungry, and weary, and thirsty, <sup>a</sup>in the wilderness.

## CHAPTER 18.

1 David viewing the armies in their march giveth them charge of Absalom. 2 The Israelites are sore smitten in the wood of Ephraim. 3 Absalom, hanging in an oak, is slain by Joab. 4 Ahimeaz and Cushi bring tidings to David. 5 David mourneth for Absalom.

AND Dā'vid numbered the people that were with him, and set captains of thousands and captains of hundreds over them.

2 And Dā'vid sent forth a third part of the people under the hand of Jō'āb, and a third part under the hand of Ā-bīsh'ā-i the son of Zēr-ū'ah, Jō'āb's brother, <sup>a</sup>and a third part under the hand of It'tā-i the Gīt'tite. And the king said unto the people, I will surely go forth with you myself also.

3 <sup>b</sup>But the people answered, Thou shalt not go forth: for if we flee away, they will not <sup>3</sup>care for us; neither if half of us die, will they care for us: but now thou art <sup>4</sup>worth ten thousand of us: therefore now it is better that thou <sup>5</sup>succour us out of the city.

4 And the king said unto them, What seemeth you best I will do. And the king stood by the gate side, and all the people came out by hundreds and by thousands.

5 And the king commanded Jō'āb and Ā-bīsh'ā-i and It'tā-i, saying, Deal gently for my sake with the young man, even with Āb'sā-lōm. <sup>6</sup>And all the people heard when the king gave all the captains charge concerning Āb'sā-lōm.

6 <sup>7</sup>So the people went out into the field against Īs'ra-el: and the battle was in the <sup>a</sup>wood of E'phrā-im;

B. C. 1023.

<sup>a</sup> See ch. 10. 1:12, 23.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 9. 4.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 19. 31, 32.  
1 Kin. 2. 7.

2 Or, cups.

a ch. 16. 2.

a ch. 15. 19.

b ch. 21. 17.

3 Heb. set their heart on us.

4 Heb. as ten thousand of us.

5 Heb. be to succour.

c ver. 12.  
d Josh. 17. 15, 18.

6 Heb. multiplied to devour.

7 Heb. weigh upon mine hand.

e ver. 5.  
8 Heb. Be-ware whosoever ye be of, &c.

9 Heb. before thee.

10 Heb. heart.  
f Josh. 7. 26.

7 Where the people of Īs'ra-el were slain before the servants of Dā'vid, and there was there a great slaughter that day of twenty thousand men.

8 For the battle was there scattered over the face of all the country: and the wood <sup>6</sup>devoured more people that day than the sword devoured.

9 <sup>7</sup>And Āb'sā-lōm met the servants of Dā'vid. And Āb'sā-lōm rode upon a mule, and the mule went under the thick boughs of a great oak, and his head caught hold of the oak, and he was taken up between the heaven and the earth; and the mule that was under him went away.

10 And a certain man saw it, and told Jō'āb, and said, Behold, I saw Āb'sā-lōm hanged in an oak.

11 And Jō'āb said unto the man that told him, And, behold, thou sawest him, and why didst thou not smite him there to the ground? and I would have given thee ten shekels of silver, and a girdle.

12 And the man said unto Jō'āb, Though I should <sup>7</sup>receive a thousand shekels of silver in mine hand, yet would I not put forth mine hand against the king's son: <sup>8</sup>for in our hearing the king charged thee and Ā-bīsh'ā-i and It'tā-i, saying, <sup>9</sup>Be-ware that none touch the young man Āb'sā-lōm.

13 Otherwise I should have wrought falsehood against mine own life: for there is no matter hid from the king, and thou thyself wouldst have set thyself against me.

14 Then said Jō'āb, I may not tarry thus <sup>9</sup>with thee. And he took three darts in his hand, and thrust them through the heart of Āb'sā-lōm, while he was yet alive in the <sup>10</sup>midst of the oak.

15 And ten young men that bare Jō'āb's armour compassed about and smote Āb'sā-lōm, and slew him.

16 And Jō'āb blew the trumpet, and the people returned from pursuing after Īs'ra-el: for Jō'āb held back the people.

17 And they took Āb'sā-lōm, and cast him into a great pit in the wood, and <sup>11</sup>laid a very great heap of stones upon him: and all Īs'ra-el fled every one to his tent.

18 ¶ Now Ab'sa-lōm in his lifetime had taken and reared up for himself a pillar, which is in <sup>9</sup> the king's dale: for he said, <sup>h</sup> I have no son to keep my name in remembrance: and he called the pillar after his own name: and it is called unto this day, Ab'sa-lōm's place.

19 ¶ Then said A-him'a-az the son of Zā'dōk, Let me now run, and bear the king tidings, how that the LORD hath <sup>2</sup> avenged him of his enemies.

20 And Jō'ab said unto him, Thou shalt not <sup>3</sup> bear tidings this day, but thou shalt bear tidings another day: but this day thou shalt bear no tidings, because the king's son is dead.

21 Then said Jō'ab to Cū'shi, Go tell the king what thou hast seen. And Cū'shi bowed himself unto Jō'ab, and ran.

22 Then said A-him'a-az the son of Zā'dōk yet again to Jō'ab, But <sup>4</sup> howsoever, let me, I pray thee, also run after Cū'shi. And Jō'ab said, Wherefore wilt thou run, my son, seeing that thou hast no tidings <sup>5</sup> ready?

23 But howsoever, *said he*, let me run. And he said unto him, Run. Then A-him'a-az ran by the way of the plain, and overran Cū'shi.

24 And Dā'vid sat between the two gates: and <sup>6</sup> the watchman went up to the roof over the gate unto the wall, and lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold a man running alone.

25 And the watchman cried, and told the king. And the king said, If he be alone, *there is tidings in his mouth*. And he came apace, and drew near.

26 And the watchman saw another man running: and the watchman called unto the porter, and said, Behold another man running alone. And the king said, He also bringeth tidings.

27 And the watchman said, <sup>6</sup> Me thinketh the running of the foremost is like the running of A-him'a-az the son of Zā'dōk. And the king said, He is a good man, and cometh with good tidings.

28 And A-him'a-az called, and said unto the king, <sup>7</sup> All is well. And he fell down to the earth upon his face before the king, and said, Blessed be

B. C. 1023.

<sup>9</sup> Gen. 14. 17.<sup>h</sup> See ch. 14. 27.<sup>2</sup> Heb. judged him from the hand, &c. <sup>3</sup> Heb. be a man of tidings.<sup>4</sup> Heb. be what may.<sup>5</sup> Or, convenient.<sup>6</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 17.<sup>6</sup> Heb. I see the running.<sup>7</sup> Or, Peace be to thee.<sup>8</sup> Heb. Peace.<sup>9</sup> Heb. shut up.<sup>10</sup> Heb. Is there peace?<sup>11</sup> Heb. Tidings I brought.<sup>12</sup> Heb. salvation, or, deliverance.<sup>13</sup> A ver. 32.<sup>14</sup> b ch. 15. 30.<sup>15</sup> c ch. 18. 33.

the LORD thy God, which hath <sup>8</sup> delivered up the men that lifted up their hand against my lord the king.

29 And the king said, <sup>10</sup> Is the young man Ab'sa-lōm safe? And A-him'a-az answered, When Jō'ab sent the king's servant, and me thy servant, I saw a great tumult, but I knew not what it was.

30 And the king said unto him, Turn aside, and stand here. And he turned aside, and stood still.

31 And, behold, Cū'shi came; and Cū'shi said, <sup>11</sup> Tidings, my lord the king: for the LORD hath avenged thee this day of all them that rose up against thee.

32 And the king said unto Cū'shi, Is the young man Ab'sa-lōm safe? And Cū'shi answered, The enemies of my lord the king, and all that rise against thee to do thee hurt, be as that young man is.

33 ¶ And the king was much moved, and went up to the chamber over the gate, and wept: and as he went, thus he said, <sup>12</sup> O my son Ab'sa-lōm, my son, my son Ab'sa-lōm! would God I had died for thee, O Ab'sa-lōm, my son, my son!

## CHAPTER 19.

<sup>1</sup> *Joab causeth the king to cease his mourning. 9 The Israelites are earnest to bring the king back. 18 Shimei is pardoned. 24 Mephibosheth excused. 32 Barzillai dismissed. Chimham his son is taken into the king's family.*

AND it was told Jō'ab, Behold, the king weepeth and mourneth for Ab'sa-lōm.

2 And the <sup>12</sup> victory that day was turned into mourning unto all the people: for the people heard say that day how the king was grieved for his son.

3 And the people gat them by stealth that day <sup>13</sup> into the city, as people being ashamed steal away when they flee in battle.

4 But the king <sup>14</sup> covered his face, and the king cried with a loud voice, <sup>15</sup> O my son Ab'sa-lōm, O Ab'sa-lōm, my son, my son!

5 And Jō'ab came into the house to the king, and said, Thou hast shamed this day the faces of all thy servants, which this day have saved thy life, and the lives of thy sons and of thy daughters, and the lives of thy wives, and the lives of thy concubines;

6 <sup>2</sup> In that thou lovest thine enemies, and hatest thy friends. For thou hast declared this day, <sup>3</sup> that thou regardest neither princes nor servants: for this day I perceive, that if Ab'sa-lom had lived, and all we had died this day, then it had pleased thee well.

7 Now therefore arise, go forth, and speak <sup>4</sup> comfortably unto thy servants: for I swear by the LORD, if thou go not forth, there will not tarry one with thee this night: and that will be worse unto thee than all the evil that befell thee from thy youth until now.

8 Then the king arose, and sat in the gate. And they told unto all the people, saying, Behold, the king doth sit in the gate. And all the people came before the king: for Is'ra-el had fled every man to his tent.

9 ¶ And all the people were at strife throughout all the tribes of Is'ra-el, saying, The king saved us out of the hand of our enemies, and he delivered us out of the hand of the Philistines; and now he is <sup>a</sup> fled out of the land for Ab'sa-lom.

10 And Ab'sa-lom, whom we anointed over us, is dead in battle. Now therefore why <sup>b</sup> speak ye not a word of bringing the king back?

11 ¶ And king Dā'vid sent to Zā-dōk and to Ā-bi'q-thār the priests, saying, Speak unto the elders of Jū-dah, saying, Why are ye the last to bring the king back to his house? seeing the speech of all Is'ra-el is come to the king, *even to his house.*

12 Ye are my brethren, ye are <sup>c</sup> my bones and my flesh: wherefore then are ye the last to bring back the king?

13 And say ye to Ām'a-sa, *Art thou not of my bone, and of my flesh?* <sup>d</sup> God do so to me, and more also, if thou be not captain of the host before me continually in the room of Jō'ab.

14 And he bowed the heart of all the men of Jū-dah, <sup>e</sup> even as the heart of one man; so that they sent *this word* unto the king, Return thou, and all thy servants.

15 So the king returned, and came to Jōr'dan. And Jū-dah came to

B. C. 1023.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. By loving, &c.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. that princes or servants are not to thee.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. to the heart of thy servants,  
Gen. 34. 3.

d ch. 15. 14.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. are ye silent?

e ch. 5. 1.

f ch. 17. 25.  
g Ruth 1. 17.  
h Judg. 20. 1.  
i Josh. 5. 9.  
k ch. 16. 5.  
l 1 Kin. 2. 8.  
m ch. 9. 2, 10;  
16. 1, 2.  
n Heb. the good in his eyes.  
o 1 Sam. 22. 15.  
p ch. 16. 5, 6, &c.  
q ch. 13. 33.  
r See ch. 16. 5.  
s Ex. 22. 28.  
t ch. 16. 10.  
u 1 Sam. 11. 13.  
v 1 Kin. 2. 8.  
w ch. 9. 6.  
x ch. 16. 17.

<sup>1</sup> Gū'gāl, to go to meet the king, to conduct the king over Jōr'dan.

16 ¶ And <sup>a</sup> Shīm'ē-i the son of Gē'rā, a Bēn'jā-mite, which was of Bā-hū-rim, hasted and came down with the men of Jū-dah to meet king Dā'vid.

17 And there were a thousand men of Bēn'jā-min with him, and <sup>b</sup> Zī'bā the servant of the house of Sāul, and his fifteen sons and his twenty servants with him; and they went over Jōr'dan before the king.

18 And there went over a ferry boat to carry over the king's household, and to do <sup>c</sup> what he thought good. And Shīm'ē-i the son of Gē'rā fell down before the king, as he was come over Jōr'dan;

19 And said unto the king, <sup>m</sup> Let not my lord impute iniquity unto me, neither do thou remember <sup>n</sup> that which thy servant did perversely the day that my lord the king went out of Jē-rū'sā-lēm, that the king should <sup>o</sup> take it to his heart.

20 For thy servant doth know that I have sinned: therefore, behold, I am come the first this day of all <sup>p</sup> the house of Jō'seph to go down to meet my lord the king.

21 But Ā-bi'sh'ā-i the son of Zēr-ū-i'ah answered and said, Shall not Shīm'ē-i be put to death for this, because he <sup>q</sup> cursed the LORD's anointed?

22 And Dā'vid said, <sup>r</sup> What have I to do with you, ye sons of Zēr-ū-i'ah, that ye should this day be adversaries unto me? <sup>s</sup> shall there any man be put to death this day in Is'ra-el? for do not I know that I am this day king over Is'ra-el?

23 Therefore <sup>t</sup> the king said unto Shīm'ē-i, Thou shalt not die. And the king sware unto him.

24 ¶ And <sup>u</sup> Mē-phib'q-shēth the son of Sāul came down to meet the king, and had neither dressed his feet, nor trimmed his beard, nor washed his clothes, from the day the king departed until the day he came again in peace.

25 And it came to pass, when he was come to Jē-rū'sā-lēm to meet the king, that the king said unto him, <sup>v</sup> Wherefore wentest not thou with me, Mē-phib'q-shēth?

28 And he answered, My lord, O king, my servant deceived me: for thy servant said, I will saddle me an ass, that I may ride thereon, and go to the king; because thy servant is lame.

27 And <sup>1</sup>he hath slandered thy servant unto my lord the king; <sup>2</sup>but my lord the king is as an angel of God: do therefore *what is good* in thine eyes.

28 For all of my father's house were but <sup>2</sup>dead men before my lord the king: <sup>3</sup>yet didst thou set thy servant among them that did eat at thine own table. What right therefore have I yet to cry any more unto the king?

29 And the king said unto him, Why speakest thou any more of thy matters? I have said, Thou and Ziba divide the land.

30 And Mephibosheth said unto the king, Yea, let him take all, forasmuch as my lord the king is come again in peace unto his own house.

31 ¶ And <sup>1</sup>Bär-zil'la-i the Gileadite came down from Rogelim, and went over Jor'dan with the king, to conduct him over Jor'dan.

32 Now Bär-zil'la-i was a very aged man, *even* fourscore years old: and <sup>2</sup>he had provided the king of sustenance while he lay at Mahanaim; for he was a very great man.

33 And the king said unto Bär-zil'la-i, Come thou over with me, and I will feed thee with me in Jerusalelm.

34 And Bär-zil'la-i said unto the king, <sup>3</sup>How long have I to live, that I should go up with the king unto Jerusalelm?

35 I am this day <sup>4</sup>fourscore years old: and can I discern between good and evil? can thy servant taste what I eat or what I drink? can I hear any more the voice of singing men and singing women? wherefore then should thy servant be yet a burden unto my lord the king?

36 Thy servant will go a little way over Jor'dan with the king: and why should the king recompense it me with such a reward?

37 Let thy servant, I pray thee, turn back again, that I may die in mine own city, and be buried by the grave

B. C. 1023.

y ch. 16. 3.

z ch. 14. 17, 20.

2 Heb. men of death, 1 Sam. 26. 16.

a ch. 9. 7, 10, 13.

b 1 Km. 2. 7.

c ch. 17. 27.

3 Heb. How many days are the years of my life, d Ps. 90. 10, e 1 Km. 2. 7, Jer. 41. 17.

4 Heb. choose, f Gen. 31. 55.

5 Heb. Chimehan, g ver. 15.

6 Heb. set us at light, i See Judg. 8. 1; 12. 1.

[ctr. 1022.

a ch. 19. 43.

b 1 Km. 12. 16.

c 2 Chr. 10. 16.

of my father and of my mother. But behold thy servant <sup>1</sup>Chim'ham; let him go over with my lord the king; and do to him what shall seem good unto thee.

38 And the king answered, Chim'ham shall go over with me, and I will do to him that which shall seem good unto thee: and whatsoever thou shalt <sup>4</sup>require of me, that will I do for thee.

39 And all the people went over Jor'dan. And when the king was come over, the king <sup>5</sup>kissed Bär-zil'la-i, and blessed him; and he returned unto his own place.

40 Then the king went on to Gilead, and <sup>6</sup>Chim'ham went on with him: and all the people of Judah conducted the king, and also half the people of Israhel.

41 ¶ And, behold, all the men of Israhel came to the king, and said unto the king, Why have our brethren the men of Judah stolen thee away, and <sup>7</sup>have brought the king, and his household, and all David's men with him, over Jor'dan?

42 And all the men of Judah answered the men of Israhel, Because the king is <sup>8</sup>near of kin to us: wherefore then be ye angry for this matter? have we eaten at all of the king's cost? or hath he given us any gift?

43 And the men of Israhel answered the men of Judah, and said, We have ten parts in the king, and we have also more *right* in David than ye: why then did ye <sup>6</sup>despise us, that our advice should not be first had in bringing back our king? And <sup>7</sup>the words of the men of Judah were fiercer than the words of the men of Israhel.

## CHAPTER 20.

1 Sheba maketh a party in Israel. 3 David's ten concubines are shut up in perpetual prison. 4 Amasa is slain by Joab. 14 Joab pursueth Sheba unto Abel. 16 A wise woman saveth the city by Sheba's head.

AND there happened to be there a man of Be'er-sheva, whose name was Sheba, the son of Bichri, a Benjamite: and he blew a trumpet, and said, <sup>a</sup>We have no part in David, neither have we inheritance in the son of Jesse: <sup>b</sup>every man to his tents, O Israhel.

2 So every man of Israhel went up



from after Dā'vid, and followed Shē'ba the son of Bich'ri: but the men of Jū'dah clave unto their king, from Jōr'dan even to Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

3 ¶ And Dā'vid came to his house at Jē-ru'sā-lēm; and the king took the ten women <sup>his</sup> concubines, whom he had left to keep the house, and put them in <sup>ward</sup>, and fed them, but went not in unto them. So they were <sup>shut up</sup> unto the day of their death, <sup>living in widowhood</sup>.

4 ¶ Then said the king to Ām'g-sā,

<sup>5</sup> Assemble me the men of Jū'dah within three days, and be thou here present.

5 So Ām'g-sā went to assemble the men of Jū'dah: but he tarried longer than the set time which he had appointed him.

6 And Dā'vid said to Ā-bish'ā-i, Now shall Shē'ba the son of Bich'ri do us more harm than *did* Āb'sā-lēm: take thou <sup>thy</sup> lord's servants, and pursue after him, lest he get him fenced cities, and <sup>escape</sup> us.

7 And there went out after him Jō'āb's men, and the <sup>Chēr'eth-ites</sup>, and the Pē'leth-ites, and all the mighty men: and they went out of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, to pursue after Shē'ba the son of Bich'ri.

8 When they *were* at the great stone which is in Gīb'g-on, Ām'g-sā went before them. And Jō'āb's garment that he had put on was girded unto him, and upon it a girdle *with* a sword fastened upon his loins in the sheath thereof; and as he went forth it fell out.

9 And Jō'āb said to Ām'g-sā, Art thou in health, my brother? <sup>9</sup> And Jō'āb took Ām'g-sā by the beard with the right hand to kiss him.

10 But Ām'g-sā took no heed to the sword that was in Jō'āb's hand: so <sup>he</sup> smote him therewith <sup>in the fifth rib</sup>, and shed out his bowels to the ground, and <sup>struck</sup> him not again; and he died. So Jō'āb and Ā-bish'ā-i his brother pursued after Shē'ba the son of Bich'ri.

11 And one of Jō'āb's men stood by him, and said, He that favoureth Jō'āb, and he that *is* for Dā'vid, let him go after Jō'āb.

12 And Ām'g-sā wallowed in blood

B. C. 1022.

c ch. 15. 16; 16. 21, 22.

2 Heb. *an house of ward*.

3 Heb. *bound*.

4 Heb. *in widowhood of life*.

d ch. 19. 13.

5 Heb. *Call*.

e ch. 11. 11.

1 Kin. 1. 33.

6 Heb. *deliver himself from our eyes*.

f ch. 9. 18.

1 Kin. 1. 33.

g Matt. 23. 49.

h Luke 22. 47.

i 1 Kin. 2. 5.

j ch. 2. 23.

k Heb. *doubled not his stroke*.

l 2 Kin. 15. 29.

m 2 Chr. 16. 4.

n 2 Kin. 19. 32.

o Or, *it stood against the outmost wall*.

p Heb. *married to throw down*.

q Or, *They plainly spoke in the beginning, saying, Surely they will ask of Abi, and so make an end*.

r See Deut. 20. 11.

s 1 Sam. 26. 19.

t ch. 21. 3.

u Heb. *by his name*.

v Eccles. 9. 14, 15.

in the midst of the highway. And when the man saw that all the people stood still, he removed Ām'g-sā out of the highway into the field, and cast a cloth upon him, when he saw that every one that came by him stood still.

13 When he was removed out of the highway, all the people went on after Jō'āb, to pursue after Shē'ba the son of Bich'ri.

14 ¶ And he went through all the tribes of Īs'ra-el unto <sup>k</sup> Ā'bēl, and to Bēth-mā'g-chah, and all the Bē'rites: and they were gathered together, and went also after him.

15 And they came and besieged him in Ā'bēl of Bēth-mā'g-chah, and they <sup>cast up</sup> a bank against the city, and <sup>it stood in the trench</sup>: and all the people that *were* with Jō'āb <sup>battered</sup> the wall, to throw it down.

16 ¶ Then cried a wise woman out of the city, Hear, hear; say, I pray you, unto Jō'āb, Come near hither, that I may speak with thee.

17 And when he was come near unto her, the woman said, Art thou Jō'āb? And he answered, I am he. Then she said unto him, Hear the words of thine handmaid. And he answered, I do hear.

18 Then she spake, saying, <sup>10</sup> They were wont to speak in old time, saying, They shall surely ask counsel at Ā'bēl: and so they ended the matter.

19 I am one of them that are peaceable and faithful in Īs'ra-el: thou seekest to destroy a city and a mother in Īs'ra-el: why wilt thou swallow up <sup>m</sup> the inheritance of the LORD?

20 And Jō'āb answered and said, Far be it, far be it from me, that I should swallow up or destroy.

21 The matter is not so: but a man of mount E'phrā'im, Shē'ba the son of Bich'ri <sup>11</sup> by name, hath lifted up his hand against the king, even against Dā'vid: deliver him only, and I will depart from the city. And the woman said unto Jō'āb, Behold, his head shall be thrown to thee over the wall.

22 Then the woman went unto all the people <sup>n</sup> in her wisdom. And they cut off the head of Shē'ba the son of Bich'ri, and cast it out to Jō'āb.

And he blew a trumpet, and they<sup>2</sup> retired from the city, every man to his tent. And Jō'āb returned to Jē-rū-sā-lēm unto the king.

23 ¶ Now<sup>o</sup> Jō'āb was over all the host of Iṣ-rā-el; and Bē-nā'jah the son of Jē-hoi'a-dā was over the Chēr'-eth-ites and over the Pē'leth-ites:

24 And Ā-dō-rām was<sup>p</sup> over the tribute; and Jē-hōshā'phāt the son of Ā-hi'lud was<sup>q</sup> recorder:

25 And Shē'vā was scribe: and Zā'-dōk and Ā-bī'q-thār were the priests:

26<sup>s</sup> And Ī-rā also the Jā'ir-ite was<sup>a</sup> a chief ruler about Dā'vid.

### CHAPTER 21.

1 The three years' famine for the Gibeonites ceased, by hanging seven of Saul's sons. 10 Rizpah's kindness unto the dead. 12 David burieth the bones of Saul and Jonathan in his father's sepulchre.

WHEN there was a famine in the days of Dā'vid three years, year after year; and Dā'vid<sup>b</sup> enquired of the LORD. And the LORD answered, It is for Saul, and for his bloody house, because he slew the Gīb'e-on-ites.

2 And the king called the Gīb'e-on-ites, and said unto them; (now the Gīb'e-on-ites were not of the children of Iṣ-rā-el, but<sup>a</sup> of the remnant of the Ām'ōr-ites; and the children of Iṣ-rā-el had sworn unto them: and Saul sought to slay them in his zeal to the children of Iṣ-rā-el and Jū'-dah.)

3 Wherefore Dā'vid said unto the Gīb'e-on-ites, What shall I do for you? and wherewith shall I make the atonement, that ye may bless<sup>b</sup> the inheritance of the LORD?

4 And the Gīb'e-on-ites said unto him,<sup>6</sup> We will have no silver nor gold of Saul, nor of his house; neither for us shalt thou kill any man in Iṣ-rā-el. And he said, What ye shall say, that will I do for you.

5 And they answered the king, The man that consumed us, and that<sup>7</sup> devised against us that we should be destroyed from remaining in any of the coasts of Iṣ-rā-el,

6 Let seven men of his sons be delivered unto us, and we will hang them up unto the LORD<sup>o</sup> in Gīb'e-ah of Saul,<sup>d</sup> whom the LORD did choose. And the king said, I will give them.

7 But the king spared Mē-phib'q-

B. C. 1022.

2 Heb. were scattered.

o ch. 8. 16, 18.

p 1 Kin. 4. 6.

q ch. 8. 16.

1 Kin. 4. 3.

3 Or, remembrancer.

r ch. 8. 17.

1 Kin. 4. 4.

s ch. 23. 38.

[1019.

4 Or, a prince.

Gen. 41. 45.

Ex. 2. 16.

ch. 8. 18.

cir. 1021.]

5 Heb. sought the face, &c. See Num. 27. 21.

a Josh. 9. 3.

15, 16, 17.

b ch. 20. 19.

6 Or, It is not silver nor gold that we have to do with Saul or his house, neither pertains it to us to kill, &c.

7 Or, cut us off.

c 1 Sam. 10.

26; 11. 4.

d 1 Sam. 10.

24.

8 Or, chosen of the LORD.

e 1 Sam. 18.

3; 20. 8, 13,

42; 23. 18.

f ch. 3. 7.

9 Or, Michal's sister.

10 Heb. bare to Adriel.

1 Sam. 13.

19.

q ch. 6. 17.

r ver. 8.

ch. 3. 7.

t See Deut.

21. 23.

[cir. 1018.

k 1 Sam. 31.

11, 12, 13.

l 1 Sam. 31.

10.

m Josh. 18.

28.

n So Josh. 7.

26.

ch. 24. 25.

shēth, the son of Jōn'a-than the son of Saul, because of<sup>e</sup> the LORD's oath that was between them, between Dā'vid and Jōn'a-than the son of Saul.

8 But the king took the two sons of<sup>f</sup> Riz'pah the daughter of Ā-i'ah, whom she bare unto Saul, Ār-mō'ni and Mē-phib'q-shēth; and the five sons of<sup>g</sup> Mi'ch'al the daughter of Saul, whom she<sup>h</sup> brought up for Ā'driel the son of Bār-zil'lā-i the Mē-hōl'ath-ite:

9 And he delivered them into the hands of the Gīb'e-on-ites, and they hanged them in the hill<sup>i</sup> before the LORD: and they fell all seven together, and were put to death in the days of harvest, in the first days, in the beginning of barley harvest.

10 ¶ And<sup>j</sup> Riz'pah the daughter of Ā-i'ah took sackcloth, and spread it for her upon the rock,<sup>k</sup> from the beginning of harvest until water dropped upon them out of heaven, and suffered neither the birds of the air to rest on them by day, nor the beasts of the field by night.

11 And it was told Dā'vid what Riz'pah the daughter of Ā-i'ah, the concubine of Saul, had done.

12 ¶ And Dā'vid went and took the bones of Saul and the bones of Jōn'a-than his son from the men of<sup>k</sup> Jā'besh-gīl'ē-ād, which had stolen them from the street of Bēth'-shān, where the<sup>l</sup> Phil-lis'tineṣ had hanged them, when the Phil-lis'tineṣ had slain Saul in Gīl-bō'ā:

13 And he brought up from thence the bones of Saul and the bones of Jōn'a-than his son; and they gathered the bones of them that were hanged.

14 And the bones of Saul and Jōn'a-than his son buried they in the country of Bēn'ja-min in<sup>m</sup> Zē'lah, in the sepulchre of Kīsh his father: and they performed all that the king commanded. And after that<sup>n</sup> God was intreated for the land.

15 ¶ Moreover the Phil-lis'tineṣ had yet war again with Iṣ-rā-el; and Dā'vid went down, and his servants with him, and fought against the Phil-lis'tineṣ: and Dā'vid waxed faint.

16 And Ish-bi-bē-nōb, which was of the sons of <sup>2</sup> the giant, the weight of whose <sup>3</sup> spear weighed three hundred shekels of brass in weight, he being girded with a new sword, thought to have slain Dā'vid.

17 But A-bish-ā-i the son of Zēr-u-ī'ah succoured him, and smote the Phil-istīne, and killed him. Then the men of Dā'vid swore unto him, saying, <sup>o</sup>Thou shalt go no more out with us to battle, that thou quench not the <sup>2</sup> light of Iṣ-rā-el.

18 <sup>2</sup> And it came to pass after this, that there was again a battle with the Phil-istīneṣ at Gōb: then <sup>7</sup> Sib-bē-chāi the Hū-shath-ite slew <sup>5</sup> Sāph, which was of the sons of <sup>6</sup> the giant.

19 And there was again a battle in Gōb with the Phil-istīneṣ, where El-hā-nan the son of <sup>7</sup> Jā-ār-ē-ōr-e-ḡim, a Bēth-lē-hēm-ite, slew <sup>8</sup> the brother of Gō-lī'ath the Gīt'tite, the staff of whose spear was like a weaver's beam.

20 And <sup>4</sup> there was yet a battle in Gāth, where was a man of great stature, that had on every hand six fingers, and on every foot six toes, four and twenty in number; and he also was born to <sup>6</sup> the giant.

21 And when he <sup>9</sup> defied Iṣ-rā-el, Jōn-ā-than the son of <sup>10</sup> Shīm-ḡ-ah the brother of Dā'vid slew him.

22 <sup>x</sup> These four were born to the giant in Gāth, and fell by the hand of Dā'vid, and by the hand of his servants.

### CHAPTER 22.

*A psalm of thanksgiving for God's powerful deliverance, and manifold blessings.*

AND Dā'vid <sup>a</sup> spake unto the LORD the words of this song in the day that the LORD had <sup>b</sup> delivered him out of the hand of all his enemies, and out of the hand of Sāul:

2 And he said, <sup>c</sup> The LORD is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer;

3 The God of my rock; <sup>d</sup> in him will I trust: he is my <sup>e</sup> shield, and the <sup>f</sup> horn of my salvation, my high <sup>g</sup> tower, and my <sup>h</sup> refuge, my saviour; thou savest me from violence.

4 I will call on the LORD, who is worthy to be praised: so shall I be saved from mine enemies.

B. C. 1018.

2 Or, *Rapha*.  
3 Heb. the staff, or the head.  
o ch. 18. 3.  
p 1 Kin. 11. 36; 15. 4.  
Pa. 132. 17.  
4 Heb. candle, or lamp.  
q 1 Chr. 20. 4.  
5 1 Chr. 11. 29.  
5 Or, *Sippai*.  
6 Or, *Rapha*.  
7 Or, *Jair*.  
8 See 1 Chr. 20. 5.  
9 1 Chr. 20. 6.  
8 Or, *Rapha*.  
9 Or, *reproached*.  
1 Sam. 17. 16, 26.  
u 1 Sam. 16. 9.  
Shammah.  
z 1 Chr. 20. 8.

a Ex. 15. 1.  
Judg. 5. 1.  
b Pa. 18. title; 34. 19.  
c Deut. 32. 4.  
Pa. 18. 2 &c.  
31. 3; 71. 3;  
91. 2; 144. 2.  
d Heb. 2. 13.  
e Gen. 15. 1.  
f Luke 1. 69.  
g Prov. 18. 10.  
h Pa. 9. 9; 14. 6: 59. 16; 71. 7.  
Jer. 16. 19.  
10 Or, *pangs*.  
11 Heb. *betial*.  
12 Or, *cords*.  
i Pa. 116. 3.  
k Pa. 116. 4; 120. 1.  
l Job 2. 2.  
m Ex. 3. 7.  
Pa. 34. 6, 15, 17.  
n Judg. 5. 4.  
Pa. 77. 18;  
97. 4.  
o Job 26. 11.  
13 Heb. *by*.  
p Pa. 97. 3.  
Hab. 3. 5.  
Heb. 12. 29.  
q Pa. 144. 5.  
Is. 64. 1.  
1018.]

q Ex. 20. 21.  
1 Kin. 8. 12.  
Pa. 97. 2.  
r Pa. 104. 3.  
s ver. 10.  
Pa. 97. 2.  
14 Heb. *binding of waters*.  
t ver. 9.  
u Judg. 5. 20.  
1 Sam. 2. 10; 7. 10.  
Pa. 29. 3.  
Is. 30. 30.  
z Deut. 32. 23.  
Pa. 7. 13; 77. 17; 144. 6.  
Hab. 3. 11.  
o 1 Is. 5. 8.  
Pa. 106. 9.  
Nah. 1. 4.  
Matt. 8. 26.  
15 Or, *anger*.  
Pa. 74. 1.  
Pa. 144. 7. 16 Or, *great*. a ver. 1. b Pa. 31. 8; 118. 5. c ch. 15. 26. Pa. 22. 8. d ver. 25. 1 Sam. 26. 23. 1 Kin. 8. 22. Pa. 7. 8.

5 When the <sup>10</sup> waves of death compassed me, the floods of <sup>11</sup> ungodly men made me afraid;

6 The <sup>12</sup> sorrows of hell compassed me about; the snares of death prevented me;

7 In my distress <sup>k</sup> I called upon the LORD, and cried to my God: and he did <sup>l</sup> hear my voice out of his temple, and my cry *did enter* into his ears.

8 Then <sup>m</sup> the earth shook and trembled; <sup>n</sup> the foundations of heaven moved and shook, because he was wroth.

9 There went up a smoke <sup>13</sup> out of his nostrils, and <sup>o</sup> fire out of his mouth devoured: coals were kindled by it.

10 He <sup>p</sup> bowed the heavens also, and came down; and <sup>q</sup> darkness was under his feet.

11 And he rode upon a cherub, and did fly: and he was seen <sup>r</sup> upon the wings of the wind.

12 And he made <sup>s</sup> darkness pavilions round about him, <sup>14</sup> dark waters, and thick clouds of the skies.

13 Through the brightness before him were <sup>t</sup> coals of fire kindled.

14 The LORD <sup>u</sup> thundered from heaven, and the most High uttered his voice.

15 And he sent out <sup>v</sup> arrows, and scattered them; lightning, and discomfited them.

16 And the channels of the sea appeared, the foundations of the world were discovered, at the <sup>y</sup> rebuking of the LORD, at the blast of the breath of his <sup>15</sup> nostrils.

17 <sup>z</sup> He sent from above, he took me; he drew me out of <sup>16</sup> many waters;

18 <sup>a</sup> He delivered me from my strong enemy, and from them that hated me: for they were too strong for me.

19 They prevented me in the day of my calamity: but the LORD was my stay.

20 <sup>b</sup> He brought me forth also into a large place: he delivered me, because he <sup>c</sup> delighted in me.

21 <sup>d</sup> The LORD rewarded me according to my righteousness: ac-



Jēs'sq said, <sup>a</sup> and the man *who was* raised up on high, <sup>b</sup> the anointed of the God of Jā'qob, and the sweet psalmist of Iſ'ra-el, said,

2 <sup>c</sup> The Spirit of the LORD spake by me, and his word was in my tongue.

3 The God of Iſ'ra-el said, <sup>d</sup> the Rock of Iſ'ra-el spake to me, <sup>e</sup> He that ruleth over men *must* be just, ruling <sup>f</sup> in the fear of God. ★

4 And <sup>g</sup> he shall be as the light of the morning, when the sun riseth, even a morning without clouds; as the tender grass springing out of the earth by clear shining after rain. ★

5 Although my house be not so with God; <sup>h</sup> yet he hath made with me an everlasting covenant, ordered in all things, and sure: for *this* is all my salvation, and all my desire, although he make it not to grow.

6 ¶ But the sons of Bē'li-al shall be all of them as thorns thrust away, because they cannot be taken with hands:

7 But the man *that* shall touch them must be <sup>i</sup> fenced with iron and the staff of a spear; and they shall be utterly burned with fire in the same place.

8 ¶ These be the names of the mighty men whom Dā'vid had: <sup>j</sup> The Tāch-mq-nite that sat in the seat, chief among the captains; the same was Ad'ī-nō the Ēz'nite: <sup>k</sup> he lift up his spear against eight hundred, <sup>l</sup> whom he slew at one time.

9 And after him was <sup>m</sup> Ē-le-ā'zar the son of Dō'dō the Ā-hō'hite, one of the three mighty men with Dā'vid, when they defied the Phil-lis'tines that were there gathered together to battle, and the men of Iſ'ra-el were gone away:

10 He arose, and smote the Phil-lis'tines until his hand was weary, and his hand clave unto the sword: and the LORD wrought a great victory that day; and the people returned after him only to spoil.

11 And after him was <sup>n</sup> Šhām'mah the son of Āg'ē-ē the Hā'ra-rite. <sup>o</sup> And the Phil-lis'tines were gathered together <sup>p</sup> into a troop, where was a piece of ground full of lentiles: and the people fled from the Phil-lis'tines.

B. C. 1018.

a ch. 7. 8, 9.  
b Ps. 78. 70.  
c 1 Sam. 16. 12, 13.  
d Ps. 89. 20.  
e 2 Pet. 1. 21.  
f Deut. 32. 4, 31.  
g ch. 22. 2, 32.  
h Or, Be thou ruler, &c.  
i Ps. 110. 2.  
j Ex. 18. 21.  
k 2 Chr. 19. 7, 9.  
l Judg. 5. 31.  
m Ps. 89. 36.  
n Prov. 4. 18.  
o Hos. 6. 5.  
p See Ps. 110. 3.

q ch. 7. 15, 16.  
r Ps. 89. 29.  
s Is. 55. 3.

t Heb. Almed.

u Or, Joshebbasabeb the Tachmonite, head of the three.  
v See 1 Chr. 11. 11; 27. 2.  
w Heb. slain.

x 1 Chr. 11. 12; 27. 4.  
y 1 Chr. 11. 27.  
z See 1 Chr. 11. 13, 14.  
aa Or, for carrying.

ab 1 Chr. 11. 15.  
ac Or, the three captains over the thirty.

ad 1 Sam. 22. 1.  
ae ch. 5. 18.  
af 1 Sam. 22. 4, 5.  
ag Lev. 17. 10.  
ah 1 Chr. 11. 20.  
ai Heb. slain.

aj 1 Chr. 11. 21.  
ak Heb. great of acts.  
al Ex. 15. 15.  
am 1 Chr. 11. 22.  
an Heb. lions of God.  
ao Heb. a man of countenance, or, sight.  
ap called.  
aq 1 Chr. 11. 23.  
ar a man of great stature.

12 But he stood in the midst of the ground, and defended it, and slew the Phil-lis'tines: and the LORD wrought a great victory.

13 And <sup>ab</sup> three of the thirty chief went down, and came to Dā'vid in the harvest time unto <sup>ac</sup> the cave of Ā-dū'lām: and the troop of the Phil-lis'tines pitched in <sup>ad</sup> the valley of Rēph'a-im.

14 And Dā'vid was then in <sup>ae</sup> an hold, and the garrison of the Phil-lis'tines was then in Bēth'-lē-hēm.

15 And Dā'vid longed, and said, Oh that one would give me drink of the water of the well of Bēth'-lē-hēm, which is by the gate!

16 And the three mighty men brake through the host of the Phil-lis'tines, and drew water out of the well of Bēth'-lē-hēm, that was by the gate, and took it, and brought it to Dā'vid: nevertheless he would not drink thereof, but poured it out unto the LORD.

17 And he said, Be it far from me, O LORD, that I should do this: <sup>af</sup> is not this <sup>ag</sup> the blood of the men that went in jeopardy of their lives? therefore he would not drink it. These things did these three mighty men.

18 And <sup>ah</sup> Ā-bish'ā-i, the brother of Jō'āb, the son of Zēr-ū-i'ah, was chief among three. And he lifted up his spear against three hundred, <sup>ai</sup> and slew them, and had the name among three.

19 Was he not most honourable of three? therefore he was their captain: howbeit he attained not unto the first three.

20 And Bē-nā'jah the son of Jē-hoi'a-dā, the son of a valiant man, of <sup>aj</sup> Kāb'zē-el, <sup>ak</sup> who had done many acts, <sup>al</sup> he slew two <sup>am</sup> lionlike men of Mō'ab: he went down also and slew a lion in the midst of a pit in time of snow:

21 And he slew an Ē-gyp'tjan, <sup>an</sup> a goodly man: and the Ē-gyp'tjan had a spear in his hand; but he went down to him with a staff, and plucked the spear out of the Ē-gyp'tjan's hand, and slew him with his own spear.

22 These things did Bē-nā'jah the

son of Jê-hoi-a-dâ, and had the name among three mighty men.

23 He was <sup>2</sup>more honourable than the thirty, but he attained not to the first three. And Dâ'vid set him <sup>3</sup>over his <sup>34</sup>guard.

24 <sup>a</sup>Ā'sâ-hêl the brother of Jô'âb was one of the thirty; Êl-hâ'nân the son of Dô'dô of Bêth'-lê-hêm,

25 <sup>2</sup>Shâm'mah the Hâ'rod-ite, Êl'-ka the Hâ'rod-ite,

26 Hê'lez the Pâl'tite, I'ra the son of Ik'keah the Tê-kô'ite,

27 Ā-bi-ê-zêr the Ān'ê-thôth-ite, Mê-bun'nai the Hû'shath-ite,

28 Zâl'môn the Ā-hô'hite, Mâ-hâr'-g-i the Nê-tôph'a-thite,

29 Hê'leb the son of Bâ'a-nah, a Nê-tôph'a-thite, It'ta-i the son of Rî'bâi out of Gîb'gah of the chil-

dren of Bën'ja-min,

30 Bê'najah the Pir'a-thon-ite, Hid'da-i of the <sup>5</sup>brooks of <sup>2</sup>Gâ'âsh,

31 Ā-bi-âl'bôn the Ār'bâth-ite, Āz'-ma-veth the Bâr-hû'mite,

32 Ê-li'ah-bâ the Shâ'al'bo-nite, of the sons of Jâ'shen, Jôn'a-than,

33 Shâm'mah the Hâ'ra-rite, Ā-hi'-am the son of Shâ'râr the Hâ'ra-rite,

34 Ê-liph'e-lêl the son of Ā-hâs'-ba-i, the son of the Mâ-âch'a-thite,

Ê-li'am the son of Ā-hith'q-pheh the Gî'lo-nite,

35 Hêz'ra-i the Câr'mel-ite, Pâ'g-rai the Ār'bite,

36 Ī'gâl the son of Nâ'than of Zô'-bah, Bâ'ni the Gâd'ite,

37 Zê'lek the Ām'môn-ite, Nâ'hâ-ri the Bê-ê-rôth-ite, armourbearer to Jô'âb the son of Zêr-û-i'ah,

38 <sup>2</sup>I'ra an Ith'rite, Gâ'rêb an Ith'-rite,

39 <sup>a</sup>U-rî'ah the Hit'tite: thirty and seven in all.

#### CHAPTER 24.

<sup>1</sup> David, tempted by Satan, foretold Joab to number the people. <sup>15</sup> After the death of threescore and ten thousand, David by repentance prevented the destruction of Jerusalem. <sup>18</sup> David, by God's direction, purchased Araunah's threshing-floor; where having sacrificed, the plague stayed.

AND <sup>a</sup>again the anger of the LORD was kindled against Iş'ra-el, and <sup>b</sup>he moved Dâ'vid against them to say, <sup>b</sup>Go, number Iş'ra-el and Jû'dah.

2 For the king said to Jô'âb the captain of the host, which was with him, <sup>7</sup>Go now through all the tribes

B. C. 1018.

<sup>2</sup> Or, honourable among the thirty.

<sup>1</sup> ch. 6. 18; 20. 23.

<sup>3</sup> Or, council.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. at his command.

<sup>1</sup> Sam. 22. 14.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 2. 18.

<sup>z</sup> See 1 Chr. 11. 27.

<sup>5</sup> Or, valleys.

Deut. 1. 24.

<sup>y</sup> Judg. 2. 5.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 20. 26.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 11. 3, 6.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 20. 1.

<sup>6</sup> Satan.

See 1 Chr. 21. 1.

James 1. 13.

14.

<sup>b</sup> 1 Chr. 27. 23.

24.

<sup>7</sup> Or, Com-

pans.

<sup>c</sup> Judg. 20. 1.

<sup>d</sup> Jer. 17. 5.

<sup>e</sup> Deut. 2. 36.

Josh. 13. 9, 18.

<sup>6</sup> Or, valley.

<sup>f</sup> Num. 22. 1, 2.

<sup>g</sup> Or, neither

land newly

inhabited.

<sup>g</sup> Josh. 19. 47.

1017.]

<sup>h</sup> Judg. 18. 29.

<sup>i</sup> Josh. 19. 28.

<sup>j</sup> Judg. 18. 23.

<sup>k</sup> See 1 Chr. 21. 5.

<sup>l</sup> 1 Sam. 24. 5.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 12. 13.

<sup>n</sup> 1 Sam. 13. 13.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Sam. 22. 5.

<sup>p</sup> 1 Sam. 9. 9.

<sup>q</sup> 1 Chr. 29. 29.

of Iş'ra-el, <sup>o</sup>from Dân even to Bê'-er-shê'bâ, and number ye the people, that <sup>d</sup>I may know the number of the people.

3 And Jô'âb said unto the king, Now the LORD thy God add unto the people, how many soever they be, an hundredfold, and that the eyes of my lord the king may see it: but why doth my lord the king delight in this thing?

4 Notwithstanding the king's word prevailed against Jô'âb, and against the captains of the host. And Jô'âb and the captains of the host went out from the presence of the king, to number the people of Iş'ra-el.

5 ¶ And they passed over Jôr'dân, and pitched in <sup>e</sup>Ār'ô-êr, on the right side of the city that lieth in the midst of the <sup>8</sup>river of Gâd, and toward <sup>f</sup>Jâ'zêr:

6 Then they came to Gîl'g-âd, and to the <sup>9</sup>land of Tâh'tim-hôd'shî; and they came to <sup>9</sup>Dân-jâ'an, and about to <sup>h</sup>Zi'dôn,

7 And came to the strong hold of Tyre, and to all the cities of the Hî'-vites, and of the Câr'nân-ites: and they went out to the south of Jû'-dah, even to Bê'-er-shê'bâ.

8 So when they had gone through all the land, they came to Jê-rû'sâ-lêm at the end of nine months and twenty days.

9 And Jô'âb gave up the sum of the number of the people unto the king: <sup>i</sup>and there were in Iş'ra-el eight hundred thousand valiant men that drew the sword; and the men of Jû'dah were five hundred thousand men.

10 ¶ And <sup>k</sup>Dâ'vid's heart smote him after that he had numbered the people. And Dâ'vid said unto the LORD, <sup>i</sup>I have sinned greatly in that I have done: and now, I beseech thee, O LORD, take away the iniquity of thy servant; for I have <sup>m</sup>done very foolishly.

11 For when Dâ'vid was up in the morning, the word of the LORD came unto the prophet <sup>n</sup>Gâd, Dâ'vid's <sup>o</sup>seer, saying,

12 Go and say unto Dâ'vid, Thus saith the LORD, I offer thee three things; choose thee one of them, that I may do it unto thee.

13 So Gād came to Dā'vid, and told him, and said unto him, Shall <sup>p</sup> seven years of famine come unto thee in thy land? or wilt thou flee three months before thine enemies, while they pursue thee? or that there be three days' pestilence in thy land? now advise, and see what answer I shall return to him that sent me.

14 And Dā'vid said unto Gād, I am in a great strait: let us fall now into the hand of the LORD; <sup>q</sup> for his mercies are <sup>2</sup> great: and <sup>r</sup> let me not fall into the hand of man.

15 ¶ So <sup>s</sup> the LORD sent a pestilence upon Iṣ'ra-el from the morning even to the time appointed: and there died of the people from Dān even to Bē'er-shē'ba seventy thousand men.

16 <sup>t</sup> And when the angel stretched out his hand upon Jē-rū' sâ-lēm to destroy it, <sup>u</sup> the LORD repented him of the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed the people, It is enough: stay now thine hand. And the angel of the LORD was by the threshing-place of <sup>v</sup> Ā-rau'nah the Jēb'u-site.

17 And Dā'vid spake unto the LORD when he saw the angel that smote the people, and said, Lo, <sup>y</sup> I have sinned, and I have done wickedly: but these sheep, what have they done? let thine hand, I pray thee, be against me, and against my father's house.

18 ¶ And Gād came that day to Dā'vid, and said unto him, <sup>z</sup> Go up, rear an altar unto the LORD in the threshing-floor of <sup>8</sup> Ā-rau'nah the Jēb'u-site.

B. C. 1017.

<sup>p</sup> See 1 Chr. 21. 12.

<sup>q</sup> Ps. 103. 8, 13, 14; 119. 136.

<sup>r</sup> Or, many.

<sup>s</sup> See Isa. 47. 6. Zech. 1. 15. 1 Chr. 21. 14; 27. 24.

<sup>t</sup> Ex. 12. 23. 1 Chr. 21. 15.

<sup>u</sup> Gen. 6. 6. 1 Sam. 15. 11. Joel 2. 13, 14.

<sup>v</sup> 1 Chr. 21. 15.

<sup>w</sup> Or, an.

<sup>x</sup> See ver. 18.

<sup>y</sup> 1 Chr. 21. 17.

<sup>z</sup> 1 Chr. 21. 18, &c.

<sup>8</sup> Heb.

<sup>9</sup> Aramiah.

<sup>a</sup> See Gen. 23.

<sup>b</sup> 16.

<sup>c</sup> Num. 16. 48, 50.

<sup>d</sup> 1 Kin. 19. 21.

<sup>e</sup> Ezek. 20. 40, 41.

<sup>f</sup> See 1 Chr. 21. 24, 25.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 21. 14.

<sup>h</sup> ver. 21.

19 And Dā'vid, according to the saying of Gād, went up as the LORD commanded.

20 And Ā-rau'nah looked, and saw the king and his servants coming on toward him: and Ā-rau'nah went out, and bowed himself before the king on his face upon the ground.

21 And Ā-rau'nah said, Wherefore is my lord the king come to his servant? <sup>a</sup> And Dā'vid said, To buy the threshing-floor of thee, to build an altar unto the LORD, that <sup>b</sup> the plague may be stayed from the people.

22 And Ā-rau'nah said unto Dā'vid, Let my lord the king take and offer up what seemeth good unto him: <sup>c</sup> behold, here be oxen for burnt sacrifice, and threshing instruments and other instruments of the oxen for wood.

23 All these things did Ā-rau'nah, as a king, give unto the king. And Ā-rau'nah said unto the king, The LORD thy God <sup>d</sup> accept thee.

24 And the king said unto Ā-rau'nah, Nay; but I will surely buy it of thee at a price: neither will I offer burnt offerings unto the LORD my God of that which doth cost me nothing. So <sup>e</sup> Dā'vid bought the threshing-floor and the oxen for fifty shekels of silver.

25 And Dā'vid built there an altar unto the LORD, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings. <sup>f</sup> So the LORD was intreated for the land, and <sup>g</sup> the plague was stayed from Iṣ'ra-el.

## THE

## FIRST BOOK OF THE KINGS,

COMMONLY CALLED,

## THE THIRD BOOK OF THE KINGS.

## CHAPTER 1.

<sup>1</sup> Abishag cherisheth David in his extreme age. <sup>5</sup> Adonijah usurpeth the kingdom. <sup>28</sup> David reneweth his oath to Bath-sheba. <sup>32</sup> Solomon being anointed king by Zadok and Nathan, the people triumph. <sup>50</sup> Adonijah, flying to the horns of the altar, is dismissed by Solomon.

**N**OW king Dā'vid was old and <sup>4</sup> stricken in years; and they covered him with clothes, but he gat no heat.

2 Wherefore his servants said unto him, <sup>5</sup> Let there be sought for

B. C. 1015.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. entered into days.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. Let them seek.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. a damsel, a virgin.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. be a cherisher unto him.

<sup>8</sup> Josh. 19. 18.

my lord the king <sup>6</sup> a young virgin: and let her stand before the king, and let her <sup>7</sup> cherish him, and let her lie in thy bosom, that my lord the king may get heat.

3 So they sought for a fair damsel throughout all the coasts of Iṣ'ra-el, and found Ab'l-shag a <sup>a</sup> Shūnam-mite, and brought her to the king.

4 And the damsel was very fair, and cherished the king, and min-

istered to him: but the king knew her not.

5 ¶ Then <sup>b</sup>Ād-ō-nī'jah the son of Hāg'gith exalted himself, saying, I will <sup>2</sup>be king: and <sup>c</sup>he prepared him chariots and horsemen, and fifty men to run before him.

6 And his father had not displeased him <sup>3</sup>at any time in saying, Why hast thou done so? and he also was <sup>a</sup>a very goodly man; <sup>d</sup>and his mother bare him after Āb'sā-lōm.

7 And <sup>e</sup>he conferred with Jō'āb the son of Zēr-u-ī'ah, and with <sup>f</sup>Ā-bī'q-thār the priest: and <sup>g</sup>they <sup>5</sup>following Ād-ō-nī'jah helped him.

8 But Zā'dōk the priest, and Bē-nā'jah the son of Jē-hoi'a-dā, and Nā'than the prophet, and <sup>h</sup>Shīm'g-i, and Rē'ī, and <sup>i</sup>the mighty men which <sup>j</sup>belonged to Dā'vid, were not with Ād-ō-nī'jah.

9 And Ād-ō-nī'jah slew sheep and oxen and fat cattle by the stone of Zō'hē-lēth, which is by <sup>k</sup>Ēn-rō'gēl, and called all his brethren the king's sons, and all the men of Jū'dah the king's servants:

10 But Nā'than the prophet, and Bē-nā'jah, and the mighty men, and Sōl'o-mon his brother, he called not.

11 ¶ Wherefore Nā'than spake unto Bāth'-shē-ba the mother of Sōl'o-mon, saying, Hast thou not heard that Ād-ō-nī'jah the son of <sup>l</sup>Hāg'gith doth reign, and Dā'vid our lord knoweth it not?

12 Now therefore come, let me, I pray thee, give thee counsel, that thou mayest save thine own life, and the life of thy son Sōl'o-mon.

13 Go and get thee in unto king Dā'vid, and say unto him, Didst not thou, my lord, O king, swear unto thine handmaid, saying, <sup>m</sup>Assuredly Sōl'o-mon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne? why then doth Ād-ō-nī'jah reign?

14 Behold, while thou yet talkest there with the king, I also will come in after thee, and <sup>n</sup>confirm thy words.

15 ¶ And Bāth'-shē-ba went in unto the king into the chamber: and the king was very old; and Āb'-i-shag the Shū'nam-mīte ministered unto the king.

B. C. 1015.

b 2 Sam. 3. 4.

2 Heb. reign.  
c 2 Sam. 15. 1.

3 Heb. from his days.

d 2 Sam. 3.

3, 4.

1 Chr. 3. 2.

4 Heb. his words were

with Joab.

e 2 Sam. 20.

25.

f ch. 2. 22, 28.

3 Heb. helped

after Adonijah.

g ch. 4. 18.

h 2 Sam. 23. 8.

6 Or, The well Rogel.

2 Sam. 17. 17.

i 2 Sam. 3. 4.

k 1 Chr. 22. 9.

7 Heb. All up.

8 Heb. What

to thee?

l ver. 13, 30.

m ver. 7, 8, 9.

25.

n Deut. 31. 16.

ch. 2. 10.

9 Heb. sin-

ners.

o ver. 19.

p 1 Sam. 10.

24.

10 Heb. Let

king Adonijah live.

16 And Bāth'-shē-ba bowed, and did obeisance unto the king. And the king said, <sup>q</sup>What wouldest thou?

17 And she said unto him, My lord, <sup>r</sup>thou swarest by the LORD thy God unto thine handmaid, saying, Assuredly Sōl'o-mon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne.

18 And now, behold, Ād-ō-nī'jah reigneth; and now, my lord the king, thou knowest it not:

19 <sup>m</sup>And he hath slain oxen and fat cattle and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the sons of the king, and Ā-bī'q-thār the priest, and Jō'āb the captain of the host: but Sōl'o-mon thy servant hath he not called.

20 And thou, my lord, O king, the eyes of all <sup>s</sup>Is'ra-el are upon thee, that thou shouldest tell them who shall sit on the throne of my lord the king after him.

21 Otherwise it shall come to pass, when my lord the king shall <sup>t</sup>sleep with his fathers, that I and my son Sōl'o-mon shall be counted <sup>u</sup>offenders.

22 ¶ And, lo, while she yet talked with the king, Nā'than the prophet also came in.

23 And they told the king, saying, Behold Nā'than the prophet. And when he was come in before the king, he bowed himself before the king with his face to the ground.

24 And Nā'than said, My lord, O king, hast thou said, Ād-ō-nī'jah shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne?

25 <sup>v</sup>For he is gone down this day, and hath slain oxen and fat cattle and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the king's sons, and the captains of the host, and Ā-bī'q-thār the priest; and, behold, they eat and drink before him, and say, <sup>w</sup><sup>10</sup>God save king Ād-ō-nī'jah.

26 But me, even me thy servant, and Zā'dōk the priest, and Bē-nā'jah the son of Jē-hoi'a-dā, and thy servant Sōl'o-mon, hath he not called.

27 Is this thing done by my lord the king, and thou hast not shewed it unto thy servant, who should sit on the throne of my lord the king after him?



28 ¶ Then king Dā'vid answered and said, Call me Bāth'-shē-bā. And she came <sup>2</sup> into the king's presence, and stood before the king.

29 And the king sware, and said, <sup>2</sup> As the LORD liveth, that hath redeemed my soul out of all distress,

30 <sup>2</sup> Even as I sware unto thee by the LORD God of Iṣ'ra-el, saying, Assuredly Sōl'o-mon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne in my stead; even so will I certainly do this day.

31 Then Bāth'-shē-bā bowed with her face to the earth, and did reverence to the king, and said, <sup>2</sup> Let my lord king Dā'vid live for ever.

32 ¶ And king Dā'vid said, Call me Zā'dōk the priest, and Nā'than the prophet, and Bē-nā'jah the son of Jē-hoi'a-dā. And they came before the king.

33 The king also said unto them, 'Take with you the servants of your lord, and cause Sōl'o-mon my son to ride upon <sup>3</sup> mine own mule, and bring him down to "Gī'hon":

34 And let Zā'dōk the priest and Nā'than the prophet <sup>2</sup> anoint him there king over Iṣ'ra-el: and <sup>2</sup> blow ye with the trumpet, and say, God save king Sōl'o-mon.

35 Then ye shall come up after him, that he may come and sit upon my throne; for he shall be king in my stead: and I have appointed him to be ruler over Iṣ'ra-el and over Jū-dah.

36 And Bē-nā'jah the son of Jē-hoi'a-dā answered the king, and said, Amen: the LORD God of my lord the king say so too.

37 <sup>2</sup> As the LORD hath been with my lord the king, even so be he with Sōl'o-mon, and <sup>2</sup> make his throne greater than the throne of my lord king Dā'vid.

38 So Zā'dōk the priest, and Nā'than the prophet, <sup>2</sup> and Bē-nā'jah the son of Jē-hoi'a-dā, and the Chēr'-eth-ites, and the Pē'leth-ites, went down, and caused Sōl'o-mon to ride upon king Dā'vid's mule, and brought him to Gī'hon.

39 And Zā'dōk the priest took an horn of <sup>2</sup> oil out of the tabernacle, and <sup>2</sup> anointed Sōl'o-mon. And they

B. C. 1015.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. before the king.

q 2 Sam. 4. 9.

r ver. 17.

<sup>2</sup> Neh. 2. 3.  
Dan. 2. 4.

r 2 Sam. 20. 8.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. which belongeth to me: See Esther 6. 8.

<sup>2</sup> 4 Chr. 32. 30.  
z 1 Sam. 10.

1. 16. 3. 12.  
2 Sam. 2. 4;

5. 3.  
ch. 19. 16.

2 Kin. 9. 3;  
11. 12.

y 2 Sam. 15. 10.  
2 Kin. 9. 13;

11. 14.

z Josh. 1. 5.  
17.  
1 Sam. 20. 13.

a ver. 47.

b 2 Sam. 8. 18;  
23. 20-23.

c Ex. 30. 23,  
25, 32.

Ps. 89. 20.  
d 1 Chr. 29. 22.

e 1 Sam. 10. 24.  
f 2 Sam. 19. 27.

g 1 Chr. 29. 23.  
h ver. 37.  
i Gen. 47. 31.  
k ch. 3. 6.

Ps. 132. 11, 12.

blew the trumpet; <sup>2</sup> and all the people said, God save king Sōl'o-mon.

40 And all the people came up after him, and the people piped with <sup>4</sup> pipes, and rejoiced with great joy, so that the earth rent with the sound of them.

41 ¶ And Ad-ō-nī'jah and all the guests that were with him heard it as they had made an end of eating. And when Jō'ab heard the sound of the trumpet, he said, Wherefore is this noise of the city being in an uproar?

42 And while he yet spake, behold, Jō'n'a-than the son of Ā-bī'a-thār the priest came: and Ad-ō-nī'jah said unto him, Come in; for <sup>2</sup> thou art a valiant man, and bringest good tidings.

43 And Jō'n'a-than answered and said to Ad-ō-nī'jah, Verily our lord king Dā'vid hath made Sōl'o-mon king.

44 And the king hath sent with him Zā'dōk the priest, and Nā'than the prophet, and Bē-nā'jah the son of Jē-hoi'a-dā, and the Chēr'-eth-ites, and the Pē'leth-ites, and they have caused him to ride upon the king's mule:

45 And Zā'dōk the priest and Nā'than the prophet have anointed him king in Gī'hon: and they are come up from thence rejoicing, so that the city rang again. This is the noise that ye have heard.

46 And also Sōl'o-mon <sup>2</sup> sitteth on the throne of the kingdom.

47 And moreover the king's servants came to bless our lord king Dā'vid, saying, <sup>2</sup> God make the name of Sōl'o-mon better than thy name, and make his throne greater than thy throne. <sup>2</sup> And the king bowed himself upon the bed.

48 And also thus said the king, Blessed be the LORD God of Iṣ'ra-el, which hath <sup>2</sup> given one to sit on my throne this day, mine eyes even seeing it.

49 And all the guests that were with Ad-ō-nī'jah were afraid, and rose up, and went every man his way.

50 ¶ And Ad-ō-nī'jah feared because of Sōl'o-mon, and arose, and

went, and <sup>1</sup> caught hold on the horns of the altar.

51 And it was told Sôl'o-mon, saying, Behold, Ad-ô-ni'jah feareth king Sôl'o-mon: for, lo, he hath caught hold on the horns of the altar, saying, Let king Sôl'o-mon swear unto me to day that he will not slay his servant with the sword.

52 And Sôl'o-mon said, If he will shew himself a worthy man, <sup>m</sup> there shall not an hair of him fall to the earth: but if wickedness shall be found in him, he shall die.

53 So king Sôl'o-mon sent, and they brought him down from the altar. And he came and bowed himself to king Sôl'o-mon: and Sôl'o-mon said unto him, Go to thine house.

### CHAPTER 2.

1 David, having given a charge to Solomon, 3 of religiosity, 5 of Job, 7 of Barzillai, 8 of Shimei, 10 dieth. 13 Adonijah is put to death. 26 Abiathar is deprived of the priesthood. 28 Joab fleeing to the horns of the altar is there slain. 36 Shimei is put to death.

NOW <sup>a</sup> the days of Dâ'vid drew nigh that he should die; and he charged Sôl'o-mon his son, saying,

2 <sup>b</sup> I go the way of all the earth: <sup>c</sup> be thou strong therefore, and shew thyself a man;

3 And keep the charge of the LORD thy God, to walk in his ways, to keep his statutes, and his commandments, and his judgments, and his testimonies, as it is written in the law of Mō'ses, that thou mayest <sup>d</sup> prosper in all that thou doest, and whithersoever thou turnest thyself:

4 That the LORD may <sup>e</sup> continue his word which he spake concerning me, saying, <sup>f</sup> If thy children take heed to their way, to <sup>g</sup> walk before me in truth with all their heart and with all their soul, <sup>h</sup> there shall not <sup>i</sup> fail thee (said he) a man on the throne of Iſ'ra-él.

5 Moreover thou knowest also what Jô'ab the son of Zêr-u-i'ah <sup>j</sup> did to me, and what he did to the two captains of the hosts of Iſ'ra-él, unto <sup>k</sup> Ab'nêr the son of Nêr, and unto <sup>l</sup> Am'g-sâ the son of Jê'thêr, whom he slew, and <sup>m</sup> shed the blood of war in peace, and put the blood of war upon his girdle that was about his loins, and in his shoes that were on his feet.

B. C. 1015.

1 ch. 2. 28.

m 1 Sam. 14.

45.

2 Sam. 14. 11.

Acts 27. 34.

a Gen. 47. 29.

Deut. 31. 14.

b Josh. 23. 14.

c Deut. 17. 19.

20.

d Deut. 29. 9.

Josh. 1. 7.

1 Chr. 22. 12.

13.

2 Or. do wisely.

1 Sam. 18. 5.

14. 30.

2 Sam. 7. 25.

f Ps. 132. 12.

g 2 Kin. 20. 3.

h 2 Sam. 7. 12.

13.

i ch. 8. 25.

3 Heb. be cut off from thee from the throne.

i 2 Sam. 3. 39.

18. 5. 12. 14.

j 1 Sam. 5. 6. 7.

k 2 Sam. 3. 27.

l 2 Sam. 20. 10.

4 Heb. put.

m ver. 9.

Prov. 20. 26.

n 2 Sam. 19. 31. 38.

o 2 Sam. 9. 7.

10. 19. 28.

[1014.]

p 2 Sam. 17. 21.

q 2 Sam. 16. 5.

r 2 Sam. 19. 18.

s 2 Sam. 19. 23.

t Ex. 20. 7.

u Job 5. 28.

v Gen. 42. 38.

44. 31.

x ch. 1. 21.

Acts 2. 29.

13. 36.

y 2 Sam. 5. 7.

z 2 Sam. 5. 4.

1 Chr. 29. 26.

27.

1 Chr. 29. 23.

2 Chr. 1. 1.

6 1 Sam. 16.

4. 5.

c ch. 1. 5.

d 1 Chr. 22. 9.

10. 28. 5. 6. 7.

Prov. 21. 30.

Dan. 2. 21.

6 Heb. turn not away my face.

Ps. 132. 10.

6 Do therefore <sup>m</sup> according to thy wisdom, and let not his hoar head go down to the grave in peace.

7 But shew kindness unto the sons of <sup>n</sup> Bâr-zil'q-i the Gîl'e-âd-ite, and let them be of those that <sup>o</sup> eat at thy table: for so <sup>p</sup> they came to me when I fled because of Ab'sa-lôm thy brother.

8 And, behold, thou hast with thee <sup>q</sup> Shim'e-i the son of Gê'ra, a Bê'n-jâ-mite of Bâ-hû'rim, which cursed me with a <sup>r</sup> grievous curse in the day when I went to Mâ-hâ-nâ'im: but <sup>s</sup> he came down to meet me at Jôr'dân, and <sup>t</sup> I swore to him by the LORD, saying, I will not put thee to death with the sword.

9 Now therefore <sup>u</sup> hold him not guiltless: for thou art a wise man, and knowest what thou oughtest to do unto him; but his hoar head <sup>v</sup> bring thou down to the grave with blood.

10 So <sup>w</sup> Dâ'vid slept with his fathers, and was buried in <sup>x</sup> the city of Dâ'vid.

11 And the days that Dâ'vid <sup>y</sup> reigned over Iſ'ra-él were forty years: seven years reigned he in Hê'bron, and thirty and three years reigned he in Jêr-u'sâ-lêm.

12 ¶ <sup>z</sup> Then sat Sôl'o-mon upon the throne of Dâ'vid his father; and his kingdom was established greatly.

13 ¶ And Ad-ô-ni'jah the son of Hâg'gith came to Bâth'-shê-bâ the mother of Sôl'o-mon. And she said, <sup>a</sup> Comest thou peaceably? And he said, Peaceably.

14 He said moreover, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And she said, Say on.

15 And he said, Thou knowest that the kingdom was <sup>b</sup> mine, and that all Iſ'ra-él set their faces on me, that I should reign: howbeit the kingdom is turned about, and is become my brother's: for <sup>c</sup> it was his from the LORD.

16 And now I ask one petition of thee, <sup>d</sup> deny me not. And she said unto him, Say on.

17 And he said, Speak, I pray thee, unto Sôl'o-mon the king, (for he will not say thee nay,) that he give me

\*Ab'ī-shag the Shū'nam-mite to wife.

18 And Bāth'-shē-bā said, Well; I will speak for thee unto the king.

19 ¶ Bāth'-shē-bā therefore went unto king Sōl'o-mon, to speak unto him for Ād-ō-nī'jah. And the king rose up to meet her, and <sup>f</sup>bowed himself unto her, and sat down on his throne, and caused a seat to be set for the king's mother; <sup>g</sup>and she sat on his right hand.

20 Then she said, I desire one small petition of thee; I pray thee, say me not nay. And the king said unto her, Ask on, my mother: for I will not say thee nay.

21 And she said, Let Ab'ī-shag the Shū'nam-mite be given to Ād-ō-nī'jah thy brother to wife.

22 And king Sōl'o-mon answered and said unto his mother, And why dost thou ask Ab'ī-shag the Shū'nam-mite for Ād-ō-nī'jah? ask for him the kingdom also; for he is mine elder brother; even for him, and for <sup>h</sup>Ā-bī'g-thār the priest, and for Jō'āb the son of Zēr-ū-i'ah.

23 Then king Sōl'o-mon sware by the LORD, saying, <sup>i</sup>God do so to me, and more also, if Ād-ō-nī'jah have not spoken this word against his own life.

24 Now therefore, as the LORD liveth, which hath established me, and set me on the throne of Dā'vid my father, and who hath made me an house, as he <sup>k</sup>promised, Ād-ō-nī'jah shall be put to death this day.

25 And king Sōl'o-mon sent by the hand of Bē-nā'jah the son of Jē-hoi'-a-dā; and he fell upon him that he died.

26 ¶ And unto Ā-bī'g-thār the priest said the king, Get thee to <sup>l</sup>An'a-thoth, unto thine own fields; for thou art <sup>m</sup>worthy of death: but I will not at this time put thee to death, <sup>n</sup>because thou barest the ark of the Lord God before Dā'vid my father, and because <sup>n</sup>thou hast been afflicted in all wherein my father was afflicted.

27 So Sōl'o-mon thrust out Ā-bī'g-thār from being priest unto the LORD; that he might <sup>o</sup>fulfil the word of the LORD, which he spake con-

B. C. 1014.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 1. 3, 4.

<sup>f</sup> Ex. 20. 12.

<sup>g</sup> See Ps. 45. 9.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 1. 7.

<sup>i</sup> Ruth 1. 17.

<sup>k</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 11, 13.

<sup>l</sup> Chr. 22. 10, 11.

<sup>m</sup> 1 Sam. 23. 6.

<sup>n</sup> 2 Sam. 15. 24, 29.

<sup>o</sup> 1014.]

<sup>p</sup> 1 Sam. 22. 20, 23.

<sup>q</sup> 2 Sam. 15. 24.

<sup>r</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 31-35.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 1. 7.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 1. 50.

[1014.]

<sup>u</sup> Ex. 21. 14.

<sup>v</sup> Num. 35. 33.

<sup>w</sup> Deut. 19. 13; 21. 8, 9.

<sup>x</sup> Judg. 9. 24.

<sup>y</sup> Ps. 7. 16.

<sup>z</sup> 2 Chr. 21. 13.

<sup>aa</sup> 2 Sam. 3. 27.

<sup>ab</sup> 2 Sam. 20. 10.

<sup>ac</sup> 2 Sam. 3. 29.

<sup>ad</sup> Prov. 25. 5.

<sup>ae</sup> Num. 25. 11, 12, 13.

<sup>af</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 35.

<sup>ag</sup> See 1 Chr. 8. 53; 24. 3.

<sup>ah</sup> c ver. 27.

<sup>ai</sup> d ver. 6.

<sup>aj</sup> 2 Sam. 16. 5.

cerning the house of E'li in Shī'lōh.

28 ¶ Then tidings came to Jō'āb: for Jō'āb <sup>p</sup>had turned after Ād-ō-nī'jah, though he turned not after Āb'sā-lēm. And Jō'āb fled unto the tabernacle of the LORD, and <sup>q</sup>caught hold on the horns of the altar.

29 And it was told king Sōl'o-mon that Jō'āb was fled unto the tabernacle of the LORD; and, behold, <sup>r</sup>he is by the altar. Then Sōl'o-mon sent Bē-nā'jah the son of Jē-hoi'-a-dā, saying, Go, fall upon him.

30 And Bē-nā'jah came to the tabernacle of the LORD, and said unto him, Thus saith the king, Come forth. And he said, Nay; but I will die here. And Bē-nā'jah brought the king word again, saying, Thus said Jō'āb, and thus he answered me.

31 And the king said unto him, <sup>s</sup>Do as he hath said, and fall upon him, and bury him; <sup>t</sup>that thou mayest take away the innocent blood, which Jō'āb shed, from me, and from the house of my father.

32 And the LORD <sup>u</sup>shall return his blood upon his own head, who fell upon two men more righteous <sup>v</sup>and better than he, and slew them with the sword, my father Dā'vid not knowing thereof, to wit, <sup>w</sup>Āb'nēr the son of Nēr, captain of the host of Īs'ra-el, and <sup>x</sup>Ām'a-sā the son of Jē'thēr, captain of the host of Jūdāh.

33 Their blood shall therefore return upon the head of Jō'āb, and <sup>y</sup>upon the head of his seed for ever: <sup>z</sup>but upon Dā'vid, and upon his seed, and upon his house, and upon his throne, shall there be peace for ever from the LORD.

34 So Bē-nā'jah the son of Jē-hoi'-a-dā went up, and fell upon him, and slew him: and he was buried in his own house in the wilderness.

35 ¶ And the king put Bē-nā'jah the son of Jē-hoi'-a-dā in his room over the host: and <sup>aa</sup>Zā'dōk the priest did the king put in the room of <sup>ab</sup>Ā-bī'g-thār.

36 ¶ And the king sent and called for <sup>ac</sup>Shīm'e-i, and said unto him, Build thee an house in Jē-ry'sā-lēm, and dwell there, and go not forth thence any whither.

37 For it shall be, *that on the day* thou goest out, and passest over <sup>a</sup>the brook Kid'ron, thou shalt know for certain that thou shalt surely die: <sup>f</sup>thy blood shall be upon thine own head.

38 And Shl'm'e-i said unto the king, The saying is good: as my lord the king hath said, so will thy servant do. And Shl'm'e-i dwelt in Jê-rû'sâ-lêm many days.

39 And it came to pass at the end of three years, that two of the servants of Shl'm'e-i ran away unto <sup>c</sup>Â'chish son of Mâ'â-chah king of Gâth. And they told Shl'm'e-i, saying, Behold, thy servants be in Gâth.

40 And Shl'm'e-i arose, and saddled his ass, and went to Gâth to <sup>c</sup>Â'chish to seek his servants: and Shl'm'e-i went, and brought his servants from Gâth.

41 And it was told Sôl'o-mon that Shl'm'e-i had gone from Jê-rû'sâ-lêm to Gâth, and was come again.

42 And the king sent and called for Shl'm'e-i, and said unto him, Did I not make thee to swear by the LORD, and protested unto thee, saying, Know for a certain, on the day thou goest out, and walkest abroad any whither, that thou shalt surely die? and thou saidst unto me, The word *that I have heard is good.*

43 Why then hast thou not kept the oath of the LORD, and the commandment that I have charged thee with?

44 The king said moreover to Shl'm'e-i, Thou knowest <sup>h</sup>all the wickedness which thine heart is privy to, that thou didst to Dâ'vid my father: therefore the LORD shall <sup>i</sup>return thy wickedness upon thine own head;

45 And king Sôl'o-mon shall be blessed, and <sup>k</sup>the throne of Dâ'vid shall be established before the LORD for ever.

46 So the king commanded Bê-nâ-jah the son of Jê-hoi'a-dâ; which went out, and fell upon him, that he died. And the <sup>l</sup>kingdom was established in the hand of Sôl'o-mon.

### CHAPTER 3.

<sup>1</sup> Solomon married Pharaoh's daughter. <sup>2</sup> Solomon sacrificeth at Gibeon. <sup>3</sup> Solomon, in the choice which God gave him, obtaineth wisdom, riches, and honour.

**A**ND <sup>a</sup>Sôl'o-mon made affinity with Phâ'raôh king of E'gypt,

B. C. 1014.

<sup>e2</sup> Sam. 13. 23.

<sup>f</sup> Lev. 20. 9.  
<sup>g</sup> Josh. 2. 19.  
<sup>h</sup> 2 Sam. 1. 16.

1011.]

<sup>g</sup> 18 Sam. 27. 2.

<sup>h</sup> 2 Sam. 16. 5.  
<sup>i</sup> Ps. 7. 16.  
<sup>j</sup> Ezek. 17. 19.  
<sup>k</sup> 1 Prov. 25. 5.  
<sup>l</sup> 1 ver. 12.  
<sup>m</sup> 2 Chr. 1. 1.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 7. 8; 9.  
<sup>24</sup>  
<sup>b</sup> 2 Sam. 5. 7.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 7. 1.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 6.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 9. 15, 19.  
<sup>f</sup> Lev. 17. 3.  
<sup>4</sup>  
<sup>5</sup>  
<sup>6</sup> Deut. 12. 2.  
<sup>7</sup>  
<sup>8</sup> ch. 22. 43.  
<sup>9</sup> Deut. 6. 5;  
<sup>10</sup> 16. 20.  
<sup>11</sup> Ps. 31. 23.  
<sup>12</sup> Rom. 8. 28.  
<sup>13</sup> 1 Cor. 8. 3.  
<sup>14</sup> h ver. 6, 14.  
<sup>15</sup> 2 Chr. 1. 3.  
<sup>16</sup> 1 Chr. 16. 39.  
<sup>17</sup> 2 Chr. 1. 3.  
<sup>18</sup> 1 ch. 9. 2.  
<sup>19</sup> 2 Chr. 1. 7.  
<sup>20</sup> Num. 12. 6.  
<sup>21</sup> Matt. 1. 20;  
<sup>22</sup> 13. 19.  
<sup>23</sup> n 2 Chr. 1. 8.  
<sup>24</sup> Ac.  
<sup>25</sup> 2 Or. bounty.  
<sup>26</sup> ch. 2. 4; 9. 4.  
<sup>27</sup> 2 Kin. 20. 3.  
<sup>28</sup> Ps. 15. 2.  
<sup>29</sup> p ch. 1. 48.  
<sup>30</sup> q 1 Chr. 29. 1.  
<sup>31</sup> r Num. 27. 17.  
<sup>32</sup> s Deut. 7. 6.  
<sup>33</sup> t Gen. 13. 16;  
<sup>34</sup> 15. 5.  
<sup>35</sup> u 2 Chr. 1. 10.  
<sup>36</sup> Prov. 2. 3-9.  
<sup>37</sup> James 1. 5.  
<sup>38</sup> 3 Heb. hearing.  
<sup>39</sup> z Ps. 72. 1, 2.  
<sup>40</sup> y Heb. 5. 14.  
<sup>41</sup> z James 4. 3.  
<sup>42</sup> 4 Heb. many days.  
<sup>43</sup> 5 Heb. to hear.  
<sup>44</sup> 1014.]  
<sup>45</sup> a 1 John 5. 14.  
<sup>46</sup> 15.

and took Phâ'raôh's daughter, and brought her into the <sup>b</sup>city of Dâ'vid, until he had made an end of building his <sup>c</sup>own house, and <sup>d</sup>the house of the LORD, and <sup>e</sup>the wall of Jê-rû'sâ-lêm round about.

<sup>2</sup> Only the people sacrificed in high places, because there was no house built unto the name of the LORD, until those days.

3 And Sôl'o-mon <sup>g</sup>loved the LORD, <sup>h</sup>walking in the statutes of Dâ'vid his father: only he sacrificed and burnt incense in high places.

4 And <sup>i</sup>the king went to Gîb'e-on to sacrifice there; <sup>k</sup>for that was the great high place: a thousand burnt offerings did Sôl'o-mon offer upon that altar.

5 ¶ <sup>l</sup>In Gîb'e-on the LORD appeared to Sôl'o-mon <sup>m</sup>in a dream by night: and God said, Ask what I shall give thee.

6 <sup>n</sup>And Sôl'o-mon said, Thou hast shewed unto thy servant Dâ'vid my father great <sup>2</sup>mercy, according as he <sup>o</sup>walked before thee in truth, and in righteousness, and in uprightness of heart with thee; and thou hast kept for him this great kindness, that thou <sup>p</sup>hast given him a son to sit on his throne, as it is this day.

7 And now, O LORD my God, thou hast made thy servant king instead of Dâ'vid my father: <sup>q</sup>and I am but a little child: I know not *how* <sup>r</sup>to go out or come in.

8 And thy servant is in the midst of thy people which thou <sup>s</sup>hast chosen, a great people, <sup>t</sup>that cannot be numbered nor counted for multitude.

9 <sup>u</sup>Give therefore thy servant an <sup>3</sup>understanding heart <sup>2</sup>to judge thy people, that I may <sup>v</sup>discern between good and bad: for who is able to judge this thy so great a people?

10 And the speech pleased the LORD, that Sôl'o-mon had asked this thing.

11 And God said unto him, Because thou hast asked this thing, and hast <sup>w</sup>not asked for thyself <sup>4</sup>long life; neither hast asked riches for thyself, nor hast asked the life of thine enemies; but hast asked for thyself understanding <sup>b</sup>to discern judgment;

12 <sup>a</sup>Behold, I have done according

to thy words: <sup>b</sup>lo, I have given thee a wise and an understanding heart; so that there was none like thee before thee, neither after thee shall any arise like unto thee.

13 And I have also <sup>c</sup>given thee that which thou hast not asked, both <sup>d</sup>riches, and honour: so that there <sup>2</sup>shall not be any among the kings like unto thee all thy days.

14 And if thou wilt walk in my ways, to keep my statutes and my commandments, <sup>e</sup>as thy father Dā-vid did walk, then I will <sup>f</sup>lengthen thy days.

15 And Sōl'o-mon <sup>g</sup>awoke; and, behold, <sup>h</sup>it was a dream. And he came to Jē-rū'sā-lēm, and stood before the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and offered up burnt offerings, and offered peace offerings, and <sup>h</sup>made a feast to all his servants.

16 ¶ Then came there two women, <sup>i</sup>that were harlots, unto the king, and <sup>j</sup>stood before him.

17 And the one woman said, O my lord, I and this woman dwell in one house; and I was delivered of a child with her in the house.

18 And it came to pass the third day after that I was delivered, that this woman was delivered also: and we were together; <sup>k</sup>there was no stranger with us in the house, save we two in the house.

19 And this woman's child died in the night; because she overlaid it.

20 And she arose at midnight, and took my son from beside me, while thine handmaid slept, and laid it in her bosom, and laid her dead child in my bosom.

21 And when I rose in the morning to give my child suck, behold, it was dead: but when I had considered it in the morning, behold, it was not my son, which I did bear.

22 And the other woman said, Nay; but the living <sup>l</sup>is my son, and the dead <sup>m</sup>is thy son. And this said, No; but the dead <sup>n</sup>is thy son, and the living <sup>o</sup>is my son. Thus they spake before the king.

23 Then said the king, The one saith, This <sup>p</sup>is my son that liveth, and thy son <sup>q</sup>is the dead: and the other

B. C. 1014.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 4. 29, 30,  
31; 5. 12; 10.  
24.  
<sup>c</sup> Eccles. 1. 16.

<sup>d</sup> Matt. 6. 33.  
Eph. 3. 20.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 4. 21, 24;  
10. 23, 25, &c.  
Prov. 3. 16.  
<sup>2</sup> Or, <sup>hath</sup>  
not been.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 15. 5.  
<sup>g</sup> Ps. 91. 16.

Prov. 3. 2.  
<sup>h</sup> So Gen.

41. 7.  
<sup>i</sup> So Gen. 40.

20.  
ch. 8. 65.

Esther 1. 3.  
Dan. 5. 1.

Mark 6. 21.  
<sup>k</sup> Num. 27. 2.

<sup>l</sup> Gen. 43. 30.  
Is. 49. 15.

Jer. 31. 20.  
Hos. 11. 8.

<sup>m</sup> Heb. <sup>were</sup>  
hot.

<sup>n</sup> ver. 9, 11, 12.  
<sup>o</sup> Heb. <sup>in the</sup>  
midst of  
him.

<sup>p</sup> ver. 9, 11, 12.  
<sup>q</sup> Heb. <sup>in the</sup>  
midst of  
him.

<sup>r</sup> ver. 9, 11, 12.  
<sup>s</sup> Heb. <sup>in the</sup>  
midst of  
him.

<sup>t</sup> ver. 9, 11, 12.  
<sup>u</sup> Heb. <sup>in the</sup>  
midst of  
him.

<sup>v</sup> ver. 9, 11, 12.  
<sup>w</sup> Heb. <sup>in the</sup>  
midst of  
him.

<sup>x</sup> ver. 9, 11, 12.  
<sup>y</sup> Heb. <sup>in the</sup>  
midst of  
him.

<sup>z</sup> ver. 9, 11, 12.  
<sup>aa</sup> Heb. <sup>in the</sup>  
midst of  
him.

<sup>ab</sup> ver. 9, 11, 12.  
<sup>ac</sup> Heb. <sup>in the</sup>  
midst of  
him.

<sup>ad</sup> ver. 9, 11, 12.  
<sup>ae</sup> Heb. <sup>in the</sup>  
midst of  
him.

<sup>af</sup> ver. 9, 11, 12.  
<sup>ag</sup> Heb. <sup>in the</sup>  
midst of  
him.

<sup>ah</sup> ver. 9, 11, 12.  
<sup>ai</sup> Heb. <sup>in the</sup>  
midst of  
him.

<sup>aj</sup> ver. 9, 11, 12.  
<sup>ak</sup> Heb. <sup>in the</sup>  
midst of  
him.

<sup>al</sup> ver. 9, 11, 12.  
<sup>am</sup> Heb. <sup>in the</sup>  
midst of  
him.

<sup>an</sup> ver. 9, 11, 12.  
<sup>ao</sup> Heb. <sup>in the</sup>  
midst of  
him.

<sup>ap</sup> ver. 9, 11, 12.  
<sup>aq</sup> Heb. <sup>in the</sup>  
midst of  
him.

<sup>ar</sup> ver. 9, 11, 12.  
<sup>as</sup> Heb. <sup>in the</sup>  
midst of  
him.

<sup>at</sup> ver. 9, 11, 12.  
<sup>au</sup> Heb. <sup>in the</sup>  
midst of  
him.

<sup>av</sup> ver. 9, 11, 12.  
<sup>aw</sup> Heb. <sup>in the</sup>  
midst of  
him.

<sup>ax</sup> ver. 9, 11, 12.  
<sup>ay</sup> Heb. <sup>in the</sup>  
midst of  
him.

<sup>az</sup> ver. 9, 11, 12.  
<sup>ba</sup> Heb. <sup>in the</sup>  
midst of  
him.

<sup>bb</sup> ver. 9, 11, 12.  
<sup>bc</sup> Heb. <sup>in the</sup>  
midst of  
him.

<sup>bd</sup> ver. 9, 11, 12.  
<sup>be</sup> Heb. <sup>in the</sup>  
midst of  
him.

<sup>bf</sup> ver. 9, 11, 12.  
<sup>bg</sup> Heb. <sup>in the</sup>  
midst of  
him.

<sup>bh</sup> ver. 9, 11, 12.  
<sup>bi</sup> Heb. <sup>in the</sup>  
midst of  
him.

<sup>bj</sup> ver. 9, 11, 12.  
<sup>bk</sup> Heb. <sup>in the</sup>  
midst of  
him.

saith, Nay; but thy son <sup>is</sup> the dead, and my son <sup>is</sup> the living.

24 And the king said, Bring me a sword. And they brought a sword before the king.

25 And the king said, Divide the living child in two, and give half to the one, and half to the other.

26 Then spake the woman whose the living child <sup>was</sup> unto the king, for <sup>k</sup>her bowels <sup>3</sup>yearned upon her son, and she said, O my lord, give her the living child, and in no wise slay it. But the other said, Let it be neither mine nor thine, <sup>but</sup> divide it.

27 Then the king answered and said, Give her the living child, and in no wise slay it: she <sup>is</sup> the mother thereof.

28 And all Is'ra-el heard of the judgment which the king had judged; and they feared the king: for they saw that the <sup>l</sup>wisdom of God was <sup>4</sup>in him, to do judgment.

## CHAPTER 4.

1 Solomon's princes. 7 His twelve officers for provision. 22 His daily provision. 26 His stables. 29 His wisdom.

SO king Sōl'o-mon was king over all Is'ra-el.

2 And these <sup>were</sup> the princes which he had; Äz-a-rí'ah the son of Zā'dök <sup>5</sup>the priest,

3 Èl-i-hō'reph and Ä-hí'ah, the sons of Shí'shā, <sup>6</sup>scribes; <sup>a</sup>Jé-hōsh'a-phāt the son of Ä-hí'lud, the <sup>7</sup>recorder.

4 And <sup>b</sup>Bé-nā'jah the son of Jé-hoi'a-dā <sup>was</sup> over the host: and Zā'dök and <sup>c</sup>Ä-bí'g-thar <sup>were</sup> the priests:

5 And Äz-a-rí'ah the son of Nā'than <sup>was</sup> over <sup>d</sup>the officers: and Zā'bud the son of Nā'than <sup>was</sup> <sup>e</sup>principal officer, and <sup>f</sup>the king's friend:

6 And Ä-hí'shār <sup>was</sup> over the household: and <sup>g</sup>Äd-b-ní'ram the son of Äb'dā <sup>was</sup> over the <sup>8</sup>tribute.

7 ¶ And Sōl'o-mon had twelve officers over all Is'ra-el, which provided victuals for the king and his household: each man his month in a year made provision.

8 And these <sup>are</sup> their names: <sup>9</sup>The son of Hür, in mount È-phrā'im:

9 <sup>10</sup>The son of Dē'kār, in Mā'káz, and in Shā-äl'bim, and Bēth-shē-mēsh, and È-lon-bēth-hā'nān:

10 <sup>11</sup>The son of Hē'sed, in Är'g-

bēth; to him pertained Sō'choh, and all the land of Hē'phēr:

11<sup>2</sup> The son of Ā-bin'a-dāb, in all the region of Dōr; which had Tā-phath the daughter of Sōl'o-mon to wife:

12 Bā'a-nā the son of Ā-hī'lud; to him pertained Tā'a-nāch and Mē-gīd'dō, and all Bēth-shē'an, which is by Zār'ta-nah beneath Jēz're-el, from Bēth-shē'an to Ā'bēl-mē-hō-lah, even unto the place that is beyond Jōk-ne-ām:

13<sup>3</sup> The son of Gē'bēr, in Rā'moth-gīl'e-ād; to him pertained<sup>h</sup> the towns of Jā'ir the son of Mā-nās'seh, which are in Gīl'e-ād; to him also pertained<sup>i</sup> the region of Ār'gōb, which is in Bā'shān, threescore great cities with walls and brassen bars:

14 Ā-hin'a-dāb the son of I'd'dō had<sup>4</sup> Mā-hā-nām:

15 Ā-him'a-az was in Nāph'ta-li; he also took Bās'māth the daughter of Sōl'o-mon to wife:

16 Bā'a-nah the son of Hū'shāi was in Āsh'ēr and in Ā'lōth:

17 Jē-hōsh'a-phāt the son of Pār'p-ah, in Is'sa-char:

18 Shīm'e-i the son of Ē'lah, in Bēn'ja-min:

19 Gē'bēr the son of Ū'ri was in the country of Gīl'e-ād, in<sup>k</sup> the country of Sī'hōn king of the Ām'ōr-ites, and of Ōg king of Bā'shān; and he was the only officer which was in the land.

20 ¶ Jū'dah and Is'ra-el were many, 'as the sand which is by the sea in multitude,<sup>m</sup> eating and drinking, and making merry.

21 And<sup>n</sup> Sōl'o-mon reigned over all kingdoms from<sup>o</sup> the river unto the land of the Phī-lis'tīnē, and unto the border of Ē'gypt: <sup>p</sup>they brought presents, and served Sōl'o-mon all the days of his life.

22 ¶ And Sōl'o-mon's<sup>5</sup> provision for one day was thirty<sup>6</sup> measures of fine flour, and threescore measures of meal,

23 Ten fat oxen, and twenty oxen out of the pastures, and an hundred sheep, beside harts, and roebucks, and fallowdeer, and fatted fowl.

24 For he had dominion over all the region on this side the river, from

B. C. 1014.

3 Or, Ben-abinadab.

3 Or, Ben-gēr.  
4 Num. 32. 41.

i Deut. 3. 4.  
4 Or, to Mahanaim.

k Deut. 3. 8.  
l Gen. 22. 17.

m Ps. 72. 3, 7.  
n Mic. 4. 4.

o 2 Chr. 9. 26.  
p Ps. 72. 8.

q Gen. 15. 18.  
r Josh. 1. 4.

s Ps. 68. 29;  
t 72. 10, 11.

u Heb. bread.  
v Ps. 72. 11.

w 1 Chr. 22. 9.  
x See Jer. 23. 6.

y Heb. confidently.  
z Mic. 4. 4.

a Zech. 3. 10.  
b u Judge. 20. 1.

c z ch. 10. 26.  
d 2 Chr. 1. 14.

e 9. 25.  
f See Deut. 17. 16.

g ver. 7.  
h Or, mules, or, swift beasts.

i Esther 8. 14.  
j Mic. 1. 13.

k a ch. 3. 12.  
l b Gen. 25. 6.

m See Acts 7. 22.  
n d ch. 3. 12.

o 1 Chr. 15. 19.  
p Ps. 89. title.

q See 1 Chr. 2. 6; 6. 33;  
r 15. 19.

s Ps. 88. title.  
t Prov. 1. 1.

u Eccles. 12. 9.  
v Cant. 1. 1.

w i ch. 10. 1.  
x 2 Chr. 9. 1.

y 23.

Tiph'sah even to Āz'zah, over<sup>9</sup> all the kings on this side the river: and<sup>r</sup> he had peace on all sides round about him.

25 And Jū'dah and Is'ra-el<sup>s</sup> dwelt<sup>7</sup> safely, 'every man under his vine and under his fig tree, "from Dān even to Bē'er-shē'bā, all the days of Sōl'o-mon.

26 ¶ And<sup>2</sup> Sōl'o-mon had forty thousand stalls of<sup>y</sup> horses for his chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen.

27 And<sup>2</sup> those officers provided victual for king Sōl'o-mon, and for all that came unto king Sōl'o-mon's table, every man in his month: they lacked nothing.

28 Barley also and straw for the horses and<sup>8</sup> dromedaries brought they unto the place where the officers were, every man according to his charge.

29 ¶ And<sup>a</sup> God gave Sōl'o-mon wisdom and understanding exceeding much, and largeness of heart, even as the sand that is on the sea shore.

30 And Sōl'o-mon's wisdom excelled the wisdom of all the children<sup>b</sup> of the east country, and all<sup>c</sup> the wisdom of Ē'gypt.

31 For he was<sup>d</sup> wiser than all men; 'than Ē'than the Ez'ra-hite, <sup>f</sup>and Hē'man, and Chāl'cōl, and Dār'da, the sons of Mā'hol: and his fame was in all nations round about.

32 And<sup>9</sup> he spake three thousand proverbs: and his<sup>h</sup> songs were u thousand and five.

33 And he spake of trees, from the cedar tree that is in Lēb'a-non even unto the hyssop that springeth out of the wall: he spake also of beasts, and of fowl, and of creeping things, and of fishes.

34 And<sup>i</sup> there came of all people to hear the wisdom of Sōl'o-mon, from all kings of the earth, which had heard of his wisdom.

#### CHAPTER 5.

1 Hiram, sending to congratulate Solomon, is certified of his purpose to build the temple, and desired to furnish him with timber thereto. 7 Hiram furnisheth him with trees. 13 The number of Solomon's workmen and labourers.

AND<sup>1</sup> Hīram king of Tyre sent his servants unto Sōl'o-mon; for he had heard that they had

a ver. 10, 18.  
2 Chr. 2. 3.  
Hiram.

anointed him king in the room of his father: <sup>b</sup> for Hiram was ever a lover of Dā'vid.

2 And <sup>c</sup> Sōl'o-mon sent to Hiram, saying,

3 Thou knowest how that Dā'vid my father could not build an house unto the name of the LORD his God <sup>d</sup> for the wars which were about him on every side, until the LORD put them under the soles of his feet.

4 But now the LORD my God hath given me <sup>e</sup> rest on every side, so that there is neither adversary nor evil occurrent.

5 <sup>f</sup> And, behold, I <sup>2</sup> purpose to build an house unto the name of the LORD my God, <sup>g</sup> as the LORD spake unto Dā'vid my father, saying, Thy son, whom I will set upon thy throne in thy room, he shall build an house unto my name.

6 Now therefore command thou that they hew me <sup>h</sup> cedar trees out of Lēb'g-non; and my servants shall be with thy servants: and unto thee will I give hire for thy servants according to all that thou shalt <sup>3</sup> appoint: for thou knowest that there is not among us any that can skill to hew timber like unto the Si-dō'nians.

7 <sup>¶</sup> And it came to pass, when Hiram heard the words of Sōl'o-mon, that he rejoiced greatly, and said, Blessed be the LORD this day, which hath given unto Dā'vid a wise son over this great people.

8 And Hiram sent to Sōl'o-mon, saying, I have <sup>4</sup> considered the things which thou sentest to me for: and I will do all thy desire concerning timber of cedar, and concerning timber of fir.

9 My servants shall bring them down from Lēb'g-non unto the sea: <sup>5</sup> and I will convey them by sea in floats unto the place that thou shalt <sup>6</sup> appoint me, and will cause them to be discharged there, and thou shalt receive them: and thou shalt accomplish my desire, <sup>7</sup> in giving food for my household.

10 So Hiram gave Sōl'o-mon cedar trees and fir trees according to all his desire.

11 <sup>8</sup> And Sōl'o-mon gave Hiram

B. C. 1014.

<sup>b</sup> 2 Sam. 5. 11.  
<sup>1</sup> Chr. 14. 1.  
<sup>Amos</sup> 1. 9.  
<sup>c</sup> 2 Chr. 2. 3.

<sup>d</sup> 1 Chr. 22. 8;  
28. 3.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 4. 24.  
<sup>1</sup> Chr. 22. 9.

<sup>f</sup> 2 Chr. 2. 4.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb. say.

<sup>g</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 13.  
<sup>1</sup> Chr. 17. 12;  
22. 10.

<sup>h</sup> 2 Chr. 2. 8,  
10.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. say.

[1012.]

<sup>4</sup> Heb. heard.  
<sup>2</sup> Chr. 2. 16.  
<sup>5</sup> Heb. send.  
<sup>k</sup> See Ezra 3. 7.  
<sup>Ezek.</sup> 27. 17.  
<sup>Acts</sup> 12. 20.  
<sup>1</sup> See 2 Chr. 2. 10.  
<sup>6</sup> Heb. cors.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 3. 12.  
<sup>7</sup> Heb. tribute of men.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 4. 6.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 9. 21.  
<sup>2</sup> Chr. 2. 17, 18.  
<sup>p</sup> 1 Chr. 22. 2.  
<sup>8</sup> Or. Gib-ties: as  
<sup>Ezek.</sup> 27. 9.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Chr. 3. 1, 2.  
<sup>b</sup> Acts 7. 47.  
<sup>9</sup> Heb. built.  
<sup>c</sup> See Ezek. 41. 1, &c.

twenty thousand <sup>6</sup> measures of wheat for food to his household, and twenty measures of pure oil: thus gave Sōl'o-mon to Hiram year by year.

12 And the LORD gave Sōl'o-mon wisdom, <sup>m</sup> as he promised him: and there was peace between Hiram and Sōl'o-mon; and they two made a league together.

13 <sup>¶</sup> And king Sōl'o-mon raised a <sup>7</sup> levy out of all Is'ra-el; and the levy was thirty thousand men.

14 And he sent them to Lēb'g-non, ten thousand a month by courses: a month they were in Lēb'g-non, and two months at home: and <sup>n</sup> Ad-ō-ni-ram was over the levy.

15 <sup>o</sup> And Sōl'o-mon had threescore and ten thousand that bare burdens, and fourscore thousand hewers in the mountains;

16 Beside the chief of Sōl'o-mon's officers which were over the work, three thousand and three hundred, which ruled over the people that wrought in the work.

17 And the king commanded, and they brought great stones, costly stones, and <sup>p</sup> hewed stones, to lay the foundation of the house.

18 And Sōl'o-mon's builders and Hiram's builders did hew them, and the <sup>8</sup> stonesquarers: so they prepared timber and stones to build the house.

## CHAPTER 6.

<sup>1</sup> The building of Solomon's temple. <sup>5</sup> The chambers thereof. <sup>15</sup> The cieling and adorning of it. <sup>23</sup> The cherubims. <sup>31</sup> The doors. <sup>36</sup> The court. <sup>37</sup> The time of building it.

AND <sup>a</sup> it came to pass in the four hundred and eightieth year after the children of Is'ra-el were come out of the land of E'gypt, in the fourth year of Sōl'o-mon's reign over Is'ra-el, in the month Zif, which is the second month, that <sup>b</sup> he <sup>3</sup> began to build the house of the LORD.

2 And <sup>c</sup> the house which king Sōl'o-mon built for the LORD, the length thereof was threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubits, and the height thereof thirty cubits.

3 And the porch before the temple of the house, twenty cubits was the length thereof, according to the breadth of the house; and ten cubits was the breadth thereof before the house.

4 And for the house he made <sup>d 2</sup> windows of narrow lights.

5 ¶ And <sup>e 4</sup>against the wall of the house he built <sup>e 4</sup>chambers round about, *against* the walls of the house round about, *both* of the temple <sup>f</sup> and of the oracle: and he made <sup>e 5</sup>chambers round about:

6 The nethermost chamber *was* five cubits broad, and the middle *was* six cubits broad, and the third *was* seven cubits broad: for without *in the wall* of the house he made <sup>e 6</sup>narrowed rests round about, that the beams should not be fastened in the walls of the house.

7 And <sup>g</sup>the house, when it was in building, was built of stone made ready before it was brought thither: so that there was neither hammer nor ax *nor* any tool of iron heard in the house, while it was in building.

8 The door for the middle chamber *was* in the right <sup>7</sup>side of the house: and they went up with winding stairs into the middle chamber, and out of the middle into the third.

9 <sup>h</sup>So he built the house, and finished it; and covered the house <sup>8</sup>with beams and boards of cedar.

10 And *then* he built chambers against all the house, five cubits high: and they rested on the house with timber of cedar.

11 ¶ And the word of the LORD came to Söl'o-mon, saying,

12 *Concerning* this house which thou art in building, <sup>i</sup>if thou wilt walk in my statutes, and execute my judgments, and keep all my commandments to walk in them; then will I perform my word with thee, <sup>k</sup>which I spake unto Dä'vid thy father:

13 And <sup>l</sup>I will dwell among the children of İs'ra-el, and will not <sup>m</sup>forsake my people İs'ra-el.

14 <sup>n</sup>So Söl'o-mon built the house, and finished it.

15 And he built the walls of the house within with boards of cedar, <sup>o</sup>both the floor of the house, and the walls of the ceiling: and he covered *them* on the inside with wood, and covered the floor of the house with planks of fir.

16 And he built twenty cubits on

B. C. 1012.

d See Ezek. 40. 16; 41. 16.

2 Or, windows broad within, and narrow without: or, skewed and closed.

3 Or, upon, or, joining to.

e See Ezek. 41. 6.

4 Heb. floors.

f ver. 16, 19, 20, 24, 31.

5 Heb. ribs.

6 Heb. narrowings, or, rebatements.

g See Deut. 27. 3, 6.

h ch. 3. 18.

i See Deut. 27. 3, 6.

j ch. 3. 18.

k 2 Sam. 7. 13.

l 1 Chr. 22. 10.

m Ex. 25. 8.

n Lev. 26. 11.

o 2 Cor. 6. 16.

p Rev. 21. 3.

q m Deut. 31. 6.

r n ver. 33.

s Or, from the floor of the house unto the walls, &c., and so ver. 16.

t a Ex. 26. 33.

u Lev. 16. 2.

v ch. 8. 6.

w 2 Chr. 3. 8.

x Ezek. 45. 3.

y Heb. 9. 3.

z 10 Or, pours.

aa 11 Heb. openings of flowers.

ab 12 Heb. shut up.

ac p Ex. 30. 1.

ad q Ex. 37. 7.

ae 8, 9.

af 2 Chr. 3. 10.

ag 11, 12.

ah Or, oil.

ai 14 Heb. trees of oil.

aj r Ex. 25. 20:

ak 27. 9.

al 2 Chr. 5. 8.

am 15 Or, the cherubims stretched forth their wings.

the sides of the house, both the floor and the walls with boards of cedar: he even built *them* for it within, *even* for the oracle, *even* for the <sup>o</sup>most holy place.

17 And the house, that *is*, the temple before it, was forty cubits long.

18 And the cedar of the house within was carved with <sup>10</sup>knops and <sup>11</sup>open flowers: all was cedar; there was no stone seen.

19 And the oracle he prepared in the house within, to set there the ark of the covenant of the LORD.

20 And the oracle in the forefront was twenty cubits in length, and twenty cubits in breadth, and twenty cubits in the height thereof: and he overlaid it with <sup>12</sup>pure gold; and so covered the altar *which was* of cedar.

21 So Söl'o-mon overlaid the house within with pure gold: and he made a partition by the chains of gold before the oracle; and he overlaid it with gold.

22 And the whole house he overlaid with gold, until he had finished all the house: also <sup>p</sup>the whole altar that *was* by the oracle he overlaid with gold.

23 ¶ And within the oracle <sup>q</sup>he made two cherubims of <sup>13 14</sup>olive tree, *each* ten cubits high.

24 And five cubits *was* the one wing of the cherub, and five cubits the other wing of the cherub: from the uttermost part of the one wing unto the uttermost part of the other *were* ten cubits.

25 And the other cherub *was* ten cubits: both the cherubims *were* of one measure and one size.

26 The height of the one cherub *was* ten cubits, and so *was* it of the other cherub.

27 And he set the cherubims within the inner house: and <sup>r 15</sup>they stretched forth the wings of the cherubims, so that the wing of the one touched the one wall, and the wing of the other cherub touched the other wall; and their wings touched one another in the midst of the house.

28 And he overlaid the cherubims with gold.



29 And he carved all the walls of the house round about with carved figures of cherubims and palm trees and <sup>2</sup> open flowers, within and without.

30 And the floor of the house he overlaid with gold, within and without.

31 ¶ And for the entering of the oracle he made doors of olive tree: the lintel and side posts were <sup>3</sup> a fifth part of the wall.

32 The <sup>4</sup> two doors also were of olive tree; and he carved upon them carvings of cherubims and palm trees and <sup>5</sup> open flowers, and overlaid them with gold, and spread gold upon the cherubims, and upon the palm trees.

33 So also made he for the door of the temple posts of olive tree, <sup>6</sup> a fourth part of the wall.

34 And the two doors were of fir tree: the <sup>7</sup> two leaves of the one door were folding, and the two leaves of the other door were folding.

35 And he carved thereon cherubims and palm trees and open flowers: and covered them with gold fitted upon the carved work.

36 ¶ And he built the inner court with three rows of hewed stone, and a row of cedar beams.

37 ¶ In the fourth year was the foundation of the house of the LORD laid, in the month Zif:

38 And in the eleventh year, in the month Bül, which is the eighth month, was the house finished <sup>7</sup> throughout all the parts thereof, and according to all the fashion of it. So was he <sup>8</sup> seven years in building it.

## CHAPTER 7.

1 The building of Solomon's house. 2 Of the house of Lebanon. 6 Of the porch of pillars. 7 Of the porch of judgment. 8 Of the house for Pharaoh's daughter. 13 Hiram's work of the two pillars. 23 Of the molten sea. 27 Of the ten bases. 38 Of the ten lavers, 40 and all the vessels.

**B**UT Söl'o-mon was building his own house <sup>a</sup> thirteen years, and he finished all his house.

2 ¶ He built also the house of the forest of Lëb'g-non; the length thereof was an hundred cubits, and the breadth thereof fifty cubits, and the height thereof thirty cubits, upon four rows of cedar pillars, with cedar beams upon the pillars.

B. C. 1005.

2 Heb. openings of flowers.

3 Or, five-square.

4 Or, leaves of the doors.

5 Heb. openings of flowers.

6 Or, four-square.

7 Ezek. 41. 23, 24, 25.

1 ver. 1.  
7 Or, with all the appendances thereof, and with all the ordinances thereof.  
u Compare ver. 1.

a ch. 9. 10, 2 Chr. 8. 1. 1005.]

8 Heb. ribs.

9 Heb. sight against sight.

10 Or, spaces and pillars were square in prospect.

11 Or, according to them.

12 Or, according to them.

13 Heb. from floor to floor.

b ch. 3. 1.

2 Chr. 8. 11.

c John 10. 23.

Acts 3. 11.

1005-992.]

d 2 Chr. 4. 11.

Hiram.

See ver. 40.

e 2 Chr. 2. 14.

14 Heb. the son of a widow woman.

f 2 Chr. 4. 16.

g Ex. 31. 3;

36. 1.

15 Heb. fashioned.

h 2 Kin. 23.

17.

2 Chr. 3. 15;

4. 12.

Jer. 52. 21.

3 And it was covered with cedar above upon the <sup>8</sup> beams, that lay on forty five pillars, fifteen in a row.

4 And there were windows in three rows, and <sup>9</sup> light was against light in three ranks.

5 And all the <sup>10</sup> doors and posts were square, with the windows: and light was against light in three ranks.

6 ¶ And he made a porch of pillars; the length thereof was fifty cubits, and the breadth thereof thirty cubits: and the porch was <sup>11</sup> before them: and the other pillars and the thick beam were <sup>12</sup> before them.

7 ¶ Then he made a porch for the throne where he might judge, even the porch of judgment: and it was covered with cedar <sup>13</sup> from one side of the floor to the other.

8 ¶ And his house where he dwelt had another court within the porch, which was of the like work. Söl'o-mon made also an house for Phä'raöth's daughter, <sup>b</sup> whom he had taken to wife, like unto this porch.

9 All these were of costly stones, according to the measures of hewed stones, sawed with saws, within and without, even from the foundation unto the coping, and so on the outside toward the great court.

10 And the foundation was of costly stones, even great stones, stones of ten cubits, and stones of eight cubits.

11 And above were costly stones, after the measures of hewed stones, and cedars.

12 And the great court round about was with three rows of hewed stones, and a row of cedar beams, both for the inner court of the house of the LORD, <sup>c</sup> and for the porch of the house.

13 ¶ And king Söl'o-mon sent and fetched <sup>d</sup> Hiram out of Tyre.

14 <sup>e</sup> He was <sup>14</sup> a widow's son of the tribe of Nāph'ta-li, and <sup>f</sup> his father was a man of Tyre, a worker in brass: and <sup>g</sup> he was filled with wisdom, and understanding, and cunning to work all works in brass. And he came to king Söl'o-mon, and wrought all his work.

15 For he <sup>15</sup> cast <sup>h</sup> two pillars of brass, of eighteen cubits high apiece:

and a line of twelve cubits did compass either of them about.

16 And he made two chapters of molten brass, to set upon the tops of the pillars: the height of the one chapter *was* five cubits, and the height of the other chapter *was* five cubits:

17 And nets of checker work, and wreaths of chain work, for the chapters which *were* upon the top of the pillars; seven for the one chapter, and seven for the other chapter.

18 And he made the pillars, and two rows round about upon the one network, to cover the chapters that *were* upon the top, with pomegranates: and so did he for the other chapter.

19 And the chapters that *were* upon the top of the pillars *were* of lily work in the porch, four cubits.

20 And the chapters upon the two pillars *had* pomegranates also above, over against the belly which *was* by the network: and the pomegranates *were* <sup>i</sup>two hundred in rows round about upon the other chapter.

21 <sup>k</sup> And he set up the pillars in <sup>i</sup>the porch of the temple: and he set up the right pillar, and called the name thereof <sup>2</sup>Jā'chin: and he set up the left pillar, and called the name thereof <sup>3</sup>Bō'āz.

22 And upon the top of the pillars *was* lily work: so *was* the work of the pillars finished.

23 ¶ And he made <sup>m</sup>a molten sea, ten cubits <sup>4</sup>from the one brim to the other: *it was* round all about, and his height *was* five cubits: and a line of thirty cubits did compass it round about.

24 And under the brim of it round about *there were* knobs compassing it, ten in a cubit, <sup>n</sup>compassing the sea round about: the knobs *were* cast in two rows, when it *was* cast.

25 It stood upon <sup>o</sup>twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east: and the sea *was* set above upon them, and all their hinder parts *were* inward.

26 And *it was* an hand breadth thick, and the brim thereof *was*

B. C.  
1005-992.

wrought like the brim of a cup, with flowers of lilies: it contained <sup>p</sup>two thousand baths.

27 ¶ And he made ten bases of brass; four cubits *was* the length of one base, and four cubits the breadth thereof, and three cubits the height of it.

28 And the work of the bases *was* on this manner: they had borders, and the borders *were* between the ledges:

29 And on the borders that *were* between the ledges *were* lions, oxen, and cherubims: and upon the ledges *there was* a base above: and beneath the lions and oxen *were* certain additions made of thin work.

30 And every base had four brassen wheels, and plates of brass: and the four corners thereof had undersetters: under the laver *were* undersetters molten, at the side of every addition.

31 And the mouth of it within the chapter and above *was* a cubit: but the mouth thereof *was* round after the work of the base, a cubit and an half: and also upon the mouth of it *were* gravings with their borders, foursquare, not round.

32 And under the borders *were* four wheels; and the axletrees of the wheels *were* <sup>5</sup>joined to the base: and the height of a wheel *was* a cubit and half a cubit.

33 And the work of the wheels *was* like the work of a chariot wheel: their axletrees, and their naves, and their felloes, and their spokes, *were* all molten.

34 And *there were* four undersetters to the four corners of one base: and the undersetters *were* of the very base itself.

35 And in the top of the base *was* there a round compass of half a cubit high: and on the top of the base the ledges thereof and the borders thereof *were* of the same.

36 For on the plates of the ledges thereof, and on the borders thereof, he graved cherubims, lions, and palm trees, according to the <sup>6</sup>proportion of every one, and additions round about.

37 After this manner he made the

<sup>i</sup> See 2 Chr. 5. 16; 4. 13. Jer. 52. 23.

<sup>k</sup> 2 Chr. 3. 17.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 6. 3.

<sup>2</sup> That is, *He shall establish.*

<sup>3</sup> That is, *In it is strength.*

<sup>4</sup> Heb. *from his brim to his brim.*

<sup>m</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 13.

<sup>n</sup> 2 Chr. 4. 2. Jer. 52. 17.

<sup>o</sup> Heb. *from his brim to his brim.*

<sup>p</sup> 2 Chr. 4. 4, 5. Jer. 52. 20.

<sup>q</sup> See 2 Chr. 4. 5.

<sup>r</sup> Heb. *in the base.*

<sup>s</sup> Heb. *na-kedness.*

ten bases: all of them had one casting, one measure, and one size.

38 ¶ Then <sup>2</sup>made he ten lavers of brass: one laver contained forty baths: and every laver was four cubits: and upon every one of the ten bases one laver.

39 And he put five bases on the right <sup>2</sup>side of the house, and five on the left side of the house: and he set the sea on the right side of the house eastward over against the south.

40 ¶ And <sup>3</sup>Hi'ram made the lavers, and the shovels, and the basons. So Hi'ram made an end of doing all the work that he made king Sôl'o-mon for the house of the LORD:

41 The two pillars, and the two bowls of the chapters that were on the top of the two pillars; and the two <sup>2</sup>networks, to cover the two bowls of the chapters which were upon the top of the pillars;

42 And four hundred pomegranates for the two networks, even two rows of pomegranates for one network, to cover the two bowls of the chapters that were <sup>4</sup>upon the pillars;

43 And the ten bases, and ten lavers on the bases;

44 And one sea, and twelve oxen under the sea;

45 <sup>4</sup>And the pots, and the shovels, and the basons: and all these vessels, which Hi'ram made to king Sôl'o-mon for the house of the LORD, were of <sup>6</sup>bright brass.

46 <sup>4</sup>In the plain of Jôr'dan did the king cast them, <sup>6</sup>in the clay ground between <sup>4</sup>Sûc'coth and <sup>2</sup>Zâr'than.

47 And Sôl'o-mon left all the vessels *unweighed*, <sup>7</sup>because they were exceeding many: neither was the weight of the brass <sup>8</sup>found out.

48 And Sôl'o-mon made all the vessels that pertained unto the house of the LORD: <sup>9</sup>the altar of gold, and <sup>2</sup>the table of gold, whereupon <sup>4</sup>the shewbread was,

49 And the candlesticks of pure gold, five on the right *side*, and five on the left, before the oracle, with the flowers, and the lamps, and the tongs of gold,

50 And the bowls, and the snuffers, and the basons, and the spoons, and the <sup>9</sup>censers of pure gold; and the

B. C.  
1006-992.

q 2 Chr. 4. 6.

2 Heb.  
shoulder.

3 Heb. Hi-  
ron:  
See ver. 13.

[1004.]

r ver. 17, 18.  
4 Heb. upon  
the face of  
the pillars.  
5 Ex. 27. 3.  
2 Chr. 4. 18.  
6 Heb. made  
bright, or,  
scoured.  
7 2 Chr. 4. 17.

[1004.]  
6 Heb. in the  
thickness of  
the ground.  
7 Gen. 33. 17.  
z Josh. 3. 16.  
7 Heb. for the  
exceeding  
multitude.  
8 Heb.  
sounded.  
1 Chr. 22. 14.  
y Ex. 37. 25.  
&c.  
z Ex. 37. 10.  
&c.  
a Ex. 25. 30.  
Lev. 24. 5-8.  
9 Heb. ash  
pots.  
10 Heb. holy  
things of  
David.  
b 2 Sam. 8. 11.  
2 Chr. 6. 1.

a 2 Chr. 5. 2,  
&c.  
11 Heb.  
pieces.  
b 2 Sam. 6. 17.  
c 2 Sam. 5. 7.  
9: 6. 12, 16.  
d Lev. 23. 34.  
2 Chr. 7. 8.  
e Num. 4. 15.  
Deut. 31. 9.  
Josh. 3. 3, 6.  
1 Chr. 15. 14,  
15.  
f ch. 3. 4.  
2 Chr. 1. 3.  
g 2 Sam. 6. 13.  
h 2 Sam. 6. 17.  
i Ex. 26. 33, 34.  
ch. 6. 19.  
k ch. 6. 27.  
l Ex. 25. 14, 15.  
12 Heb.  
heads.  
13 Or, ark: as  
2 Chr. 5. 9.

hinges of gold, both for the doors of the inner house, the most holy place, and for the doors of the house, to wit, of the temple.

51 So was ended all the work that king Sôl'o-mon made for the house of the LORD. And Sôl'o-mon brought in the <sup>10</sup>things <sup>b</sup>which Dâ'vid his father had dedicated; even the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, did he put among the treasures of the house of the LORD.

### CHAPTER 8.

1 The feast of the dedication of the temple. 12, 14 Solomon's blessing. 62 His sacrifice of peace offerings.

THEN <sup>a</sup>Sôl'o-mon assembled the elders of Iş'ra-el, and all the heads of the tribes, the <sup>11</sup>chief of the fathers of the children of Iş'ra-el, unto king Sôl'o-mon in Jê-ru'sa-lêm, <sup>b</sup>that they might bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD <sup>c</sup>out of the city of Dâ'vid, which is Zi'ôn.

2 And all the men of Iş'ra-el assembled themselves unto king Sôl'o-mon at the <sup>d</sup>feast in the month Êth'a-nim, which is the seventh month.

3 And all the elders of Iş'ra-el came, <sup>e</sup>and the priests took up the ark.

4 And they brought up the ark of the LORD, <sup>f</sup>and the tabernacle of the congregation, and all the holy vessels that were in the tabernacle, even those did the priests and the Lê'vites bring up.

5 And king Sôl'o-mon, and all the congregation of Iş'ra-el, that were assembled unto him, were with him before the ark, <sup>g</sup>sacrificing sheep and oxen, that could not be told nor numbered for multitude.

6 And the priests <sup>h</sup>brought in the ark of the covenant of the LORD unto <sup>i</sup>his place, into the oracle of the house, to the most holy place, even <sup>k</sup>under the wings of the cherubims.

7 For the cherubims spread forth their two wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubims covered the ark and the staves thereof above.

8 And they <sup>l</sup>drew out the staves, that the <sup>12</sup>ends of the staves were seen out in the <sup>13</sup>holy place before the oracle, and they were not seen without: and there they are unto this day.

9 <sup>m</sup> There was nothing in the ark <sup>m</sup> save the two tables of stone, which <sup>m</sup> Mō'se<sup>s</sup> <sup>o</sup> put there at Hō'reb, <sup>2p</sup> when the LORD made a covenant with the children of Iſ'ra-el, when they came out of the land of E'gypt.

10 And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy place, that the cloud <sup>q</sup> filled the house of the LORD,

11 So that the priests could not stand to minister because of the cloud: for the glory of the LORD had filled the house of the LORD.

12 ¶ Then spake Sōl'o-mon, The LORD said that he would dwell <sup>s</sup> in the thick darkness.

13 'I have surely built thee an house to dwell in, <sup>u</sup> a settled place for thee to abide in for ever.

14 And the king turned his face about, and <sup>u</sup> blessed all the congregation of Iſ'ra-el: (and all the congregation of Iſ'ra-el stood;)

15 And he said, <sup>v</sup> Blessed be the LORD God of Iſ'ra-el, which <sup>z</sup> spake with his mouth unto Dā'vid my father, and hath with his hand fulfilled it, saying,

16 <sup>a</sup> Since the day that I brought forth my people Iſ'ra-el out of E'gypt, I chose no city out of all the tribes of Iſ'ra-el to build an house, that <sup>b</sup> my name might be therein; but I chose <sup>c</sup> Dā'vid to be over my people Iſ'ra-el.

17 And <sup>d</sup> it was in the heart of Dā'vid my father to build an house for the name of the LORD God of Iſ'ra-el.

18 <sup>e</sup> And the LORD said unto Dā'vid my father, Whereas it was in thine heart to build an house unto my name, thou didst well that it was in thine heart.

19 Nevertheless <sup>f</sup> thou shalt not build the house; but thy son that shall come forth out of thy loins, he shall build the house unto my name.

20 And the LORD hath performed his word that he spake, and I am risen up in the room of Dā'vid my father, and sit on the throne of Iſ'ra-el, <sup>g</sup> as the LORD promised, and have built an house for the name of the LORD God of Iſ'ra-el.

21 And I have set there a place for the ark, wherein is <sup>h</sup> the covenant of

B. C. 1004.

<sup>m</sup> Ex. 25. 21.  
<sup>n</sup> Deut. 10. 2.  
<sup>o</sup> Deut. 10. 5.  
<sup>p</sup> Heb. 9. 4.  
<sup>q</sup> Ex. 40. 20.  
<sup>r</sup> Or, where.  
<sup>s</sup> Ex. 21. 2.  
<sup>t</sup> Ex. 34. 27, 28.  
<sup>u</sup> Deut. 4. 13.

<sup>v</sup> Ex. 40. 34, 35.  
<sup>w</sup> 2 Chr. 5. 13, 14; 7. 2.

<sup>x</sup> 2 Chr. 6. 1, &c.  
<sup>y</sup> 1 Lev. 16. 2.  
<sup>z</sup> Ps. 18. 11;  
<sup>a</sup> 97. 2.  
<sup>b</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 13.  
<sup>c</sup> u Ps. 132. 14.

<sup>d</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 18.  
<sup>e</sup> Luke 1. 68.  
<sup>f</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 5, 25.  
<sup>g</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 6.  
<sup>h</sup> 2 Chr. 6. 5, &c.

<sup>i</sup> ver. 29.  
<sup>j</sup> Deut. 12. 11.  
<sup>k</sup> 1 Sam. 16. 1.  
<sup>l</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 8.  
<sup>m</sup> 1 Chr. 28. 4.  
<sup>n</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 12.  
<sup>o</sup> 1 Chr. 17. 1.  
<sup>p</sup> 2 Chr. 6. 8, 9.

<sup>q</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 5, 12, 13.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 5. 3, 5.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 Chr. 28. 5, 6.  
<sup>t</sup> ver. 9.  
<sup>u</sup> Deut. 31. 26.  
<sup>v</sup> 2 Chr. 6. 12, &c.

<sup>w</sup> Ex. 9. 33.  
<sup>x</sup> Ezra 9. 5.  
<sup>y</sup> Is. 1. 15.  
<sup>z</sup> Ex. 13. 11.  
<sup>a</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 22.

<sup>b</sup> Deut. 7. 9.  
<sup>c</sup> Neh. 1. 5.  
<sup>d</sup> Dan. 9. 4.  
<sup>e</sup> Gen. 17. 1.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 3. 6.  
<sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 20. 3.  
<sup>h</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 12, 16.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 4.  
<sup>j</sup> Heb. There shall not be cut off unto thee a man from my sight.  
<sup>k</sup> Heb. only if.

<sup>l</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 25.  
<sup>m</sup> 2 Chr. 2. 6.  
<sup>n</sup> Is. 66. 1.  
<sup>o</sup> Jer. 22. 24.  
<sup>p</sup> Acts 7. 49;  
<sup>q</sup> 17. 24.

<sup>r</sup> 2 Cor. 12. 2.  
<sup>s</sup> Deut. 12. 11.  
<sup>t</sup> Dan. 6. 10.  
<sup>u</sup> Or, in this place.  
<sup>v</sup> 2 Chr. 20. 9.

<sup>w</sup> Neh. 1. 6.  
<sup>x</sup> Or, in this place.

<sup>y</sup> 2 Chr. 20. 9.  
<sup>z</sup> Neh. 1. 6.  
<sup>a</sup> Or, in this place.

<sup>b</sup> 2 Chr. 20. 9.  
<sup>c</sup> Neh. 1. 6.  
<sup>d</sup> Or, in this place.

<sup>e</sup> 2 Chr. 20. 9.  
<sup>f</sup> Neh. 1. 6.  
<sup>g</sup> Or, in this place.

<sup>h</sup> 2 Chr. 20. 9.  
<sup>i</sup> Neh. 1. 6.  
<sup>j</sup> Or, in this place.

<sup>k</sup> 2 Chr. 20. 9.  
<sup>l</sup> Neh. 1. 6.  
<sup>m</sup> Or, in this place.

the LORD, which he made with our fathers, when he brought them out of the land of E'gypt.

22 ¶ And Sōl'o-mon stood before the altar of the LORD in the presence of all the congregation of Iſ'ra-el, and <sup>k</sup> spread forth his hands toward heaven:

23 And he said, LORD God of Iſ'ra-el, <sup>l</sup> there is no God like thee, in heaven above, or on earth beneath, <sup>m</sup> who keepest covenant and mercy with thy servants that <sup>n</sup> walk before thee with all their heart:

24 Who hast kept with thy servant Dā'vid my father that thou promisedst him: thou spakest also with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled it with thine hand, as it is this day.

25 Therefore now, LORD God of Iſ'ra-el, keep with thy servant Dā'vid my father that thou promisedst him, saying, <sup>o</sup> There shall not fail thee a man in my sight to sit on the throne of Iſ'ra-el; <sup>p</sup> so that thy children take heed to their way, that they walk before me as thou hast walked before me.

26 <sup>q</sup> And now, O God of Iſ'ra-el, let thy word, I pray thee, be verified, which thou spakest unto thy servant Dā'vid my father.

27 But <sup>r</sup> will God indeed dwell on the earth? behold, the heaven and <sup>r</sup> heaven of heavens cannot contain thee; how much less this house that I have builded?

28 Yet have thou respect unto the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O LORD my God, to hearken unto the cry and to the prayer, which thy servant prayeth before thee to day:

29 That thine eyes may be open toward this house night and day, even toward the place of which thou hast said, <sup>s</sup> My name shall be there: that thou mayest hearken unto the prayer which thy servant shall make <sup>t</sup> toward this place.

30 <sup>u</sup> And hearken thou to the supplication of thy servant, and of thy people Iſ'ra-el, when they shall pray <sup>v</sup> toward this place: and hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place: and when thou hearest, forgive.

31 ¶ If any man trespass against

his neighbour, <sup>2</sup> and <sup>a</sup> an oath be laid upon him to cause him to swear, and the oath come before thine altar in this house:

32 Then hear thou in heaven, and do, and judge thy servants, <sup>v</sup> condemning the wicked, to bring his way upon his head; and justifying the righteous, to give him according to his righteousness.

33 ¶ <sup>2</sup> When thy people *İs'ra-el* be smitten down before the enemy, because they have sinned against thee, and <sup>a</sup> shall turn again to thee, and confess thy name, and pray, and make supplication unto thee <sup>3</sup> in this house:

34 Then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy people *İs'ra-el*, and bring them again unto the land which thou gavest unto their fathers.

35 ¶ <sup>b</sup> When heaven is shut up, and there is no rain, because they have sinned against thee; if they pray toward this place, and confess thy name, and turn from their sin, when thou afflictest them:

36 Then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people *İs'ra-el*, that thou <sup>c</sup> teach them <sup>d</sup> the good way wherein they should walk, and give rain upon thy land, which thou hast given to thy people for an inheritance.

37 ¶ <sup>e</sup> If there be in the land famine, if there be pestilence, blasting, mildew, locust, or if there be caterpillar; if their enemy besiege them in the land of their <sup>f</sup> cities; whatsoever plague, whatsoever sickness there be;

38 What prayer and supplication soever be made by any man, or by all thy people *İs'ra-el*, which shall know every man the plague of his own heart, and spread forth his hands toward this house:

39 Then hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and do, and give to every man according to his ways, whose heart thou knowest; (for thou, even thou only, <sup>g</sup> knowest the hearts of all the children of men;)

40 ¶ That they may fear thee all the days that they live in the land which thou gavest unto our fathers.

B. C. 1004.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. and he require an oath of him.  
Lev. 5. 1.  
<sup>3</sup> Ex. 22. 11.  
<sup>4</sup> Deut. 25. 1.

<sup>2</sup> Lev. 26. 17.  
Deut. 28. 25.

<sup>a</sup> Lev. 26. 39.  
<sup>40</sup> Neh. 1. 9.

<sup>3</sup> Or, toward.

<sup>b</sup> Lev. 26. 19.  
Deut. 28. 23.

<sup>c</sup> Ps. 25. 4;  
27. 11; 94. 12;  
143. 8.  
<sup>d</sup> 1 Sam. 12. 23.

<sup>e</sup> Lev. 26. 16, 25, 26.  
Deut. 28. 21, 22, 27, 38, 42, 52.

<sup>2</sup> Chr. 20. 9.  
<sup>4</sup> Or, jurisdiction.

<sup>f</sup> 1 Sam. 16. 7.  
1 Chr. 28. 9.

<sup>g</sup> Ps. 11. 4.  
Jer. 17. 10.

Acts 1. 24.  
<sup>g</sup> Ps. 130. 4.

<sup>h</sup> Deut. 3. 24.  
<sup>i</sup> 1 Sam. 17. 46.

<sup>2</sup> Kin. 19. 19.  
Ps. 67. 2.

<sup>k</sup> Ps. 102. 15.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. thy name is

called upon this house.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. the way of the city.

<sup>7</sup> Or, right.

<sup>2</sup> Chr. 6. 36.  
Prov. 20. 9.

Eccles. 7. 20.  
James 3. 2.

<sup>1</sup> John 1. 8, 10.

<sup>m</sup> Lev. 26. 34, 44.

Deut. 28. 36, 64.

<sup>n</sup> Lev. 26. 40.  
<sup>8</sup> Heb. bring back to their heart.

<sup>o</sup> Neh. 1. 6.  
Ps. 106. 6.

<sup>p</sup> Dan. 9. 5.  
<sup>q</sup> Jer. 29. 12, 13, 14.

<sup>g</sup> Dan. 6. 10.  
<sup>9</sup> Or, right.

41 Moreover concerning a stranger, that is not of thy people *İs'ra-el*, but cometh out of a far country for thy name's sake;

42 (For they shall hear of thy great name, and of thy <sup>h</sup> strong hand, and of thy stretched out arm:) when he shall come and pray toward this house;

43 Hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for: <sup>i</sup> that all people of the earth may know thy name, to <sup>k</sup> fear thee, as do thy people *İs'ra-el*; and that they may know that <sup>5</sup> this house, which I have builded, is called by thy name.

44 ¶ If thy people go out to battle against their enemy, whithersoever thou shalt send them, and shall pray unto the LORD <sup>6</sup> toward the city which thou hast chosen, and toward the house that I have built for thy name:

45 Then hear thou in heaven their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their <sup>7</sup> cause.

46 If they sin against thee, (<sup>l</sup> for there is no man that sinneth not,) and thou be angry with them, and deliver them to the enemy, so that they carry them away captives <sup>m</sup> unto the land of the enemy, far or near;

47 ¶ Yet if they shall <sup>8</sup> bethink themselves in the land whither they were carried captives, and repent, and make supplication unto thee in the land of them that carried them captives, <sup>o</sup> saying, We have sinned, and have done perversely, we have committed wickedness;

48 And so <sup>p</sup> return unto thee with all their heart, and with all their soul, in the land of their enemies, which led them away captive, and <sup>q</sup> pray unto thee toward their land, which thou gavest unto their fathers, the city which thou hast chosen, and the house which I have built for thy name:

49 Then hear thou their prayer and their supplication in heaven thy dwelling place, and maintain their <sup>9</sup> cause,

50 And forgive thy people that

have sinned against thee, and all their transgressions wherein they have transgressed against thee, and give them compassion before them who carried them captive, that they may have compassion on them:

51 For <sup>a</sup>they be thy people, and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest forth out of <sup>b</sup>Egypt, from the midst of the furnace of iron:

52 That thine eyes may be open unto the supplication of thy servant, and unto the supplication of thy people <sup>c</sup>Israhel, to hearken unto them in all that they call for unto thee.

53 For thou didst separate them from among all the people of the earth, to be thine inheritance, <sup>d</sup>as thou spakest by the hand of <sup>e</sup>Moses thy servant, when thou broughtest our fathers out of <sup>f</sup>Egypt, O Lord God.

54 And it was so, that when <sup>g</sup>Solomon had made an end of praying all this prayer and supplication unto the LORD, he arose from before the altar of the LORD, from kneeling on his knees with his hands spread up to heaven.

55 And he stood, <sup>h</sup>and blessed all the congregation of <sup>i</sup>Israhel with a loud voice, saying,

56 Blessed be the LORD, that hath given rest unto his people <sup>j</sup>Israhel, according to all that he promised: <sup>k</sup>there hath not <sup>l</sup>failed one word of all his good promise, which he promised by the hand of <sup>m</sup>Moses his servant.

57 The LORD our God be with us, as he was with our fathers: <sup>n</sup>let him not leave us, nor forsake us:

58 That he may <sup>o</sup>incline our hearts unto him, to walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and his statutes, and his judgments, which he commanded our fathers.

59 And let these my words, where-with I have made supplication before the LORD, be nigh unto the LORD our God day and night, that he maintain the cause of his servant, and the cause of his people <sup>p</sup>Israhel <sup>q</sup>at all times, as the matter shall require:

60 <sup>r</sup>That all the people of the earth

B. C. 1004.

<sup>s</sup> Ezra 7. 6.  
<sup>t</sup> Ps. 106. 46.

<sup>u</sup> Deut. 9. 29.  
<sup>v</sup> Neh. 1. 10.

<sup>w</sup> Deut. 4. 20.  
<sup>x</sup> Jer. 11. 4.

<sup>y</sup> Ex. 19. 5.  
<sup>z</sup> Deut. 9. 26,  
29; 14. 2.  
<sup>aa</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 18.

<sup>ab</sup> Deut. 12. 10.  
<sup>ac</sup> Josh. 21. 45;  
23. 14.  
<sup>ad</sup> 2 Heb. fallen.

<sup>ae</sup> Deut. 31. 6.  
<sup>af</sup> Josh. 1. 5.  
<sup>ag</sup> 1 Pa. 119. 36.

<sup>ah</sup> 3 Heb. the thing of a day in his day.

<sup>ai</sup> Josh. 4. 24.  
<sup>aj</sup> 1 Sam. 17. 46.  
<sup>ak</sup> 2 Kin. 19. 19.

<sup>al</sup> Deut. 4. 33, 39.  
<sup>am</sup> d ch. 11. 4;  
15. 3, 14.

<sup>an</sup> 2 Kin. 20. 3.  
<sup>ao</sup> e 2 Chr. 7. 4, &c.

<sup>ap</sup> f 2 Chr. 7. 7.  
<sup>aq</sup> g 2 Chr. 4. 1.  
<sup>ar</sup> h ver. 2.

<sup>as</sup> Lev. 23. 34.  
<sup>at</sup> i Num. 34. 8.  
<sup>au</sup> Josh. 13. 5.

<sup>av</sup> Judg. 3. 3.  
<sup>aw</sup> 2 Kin. 14. 25.  
<sup>ax</sup> k Gen. 15. 18.

<sup>ay</sup> Num. 34. 5.  
<sup>az</sup> l 2 Chr. 7. 8.  
<sup>ba</sup> m 2 Chr. 7. 9, 10.

<sup>bb</sup> 4 Or. thanked.

<sup>bc</sup> a 2 Chr. 7. 11, &c.  
[cir. 992.]

<sup>bd</sup> b ch. 7. 1.  
<sup>be</sup> c 2 Chr. 8. 6.

<sup>bf</sup> d ch. 3. 5.

<sup>bg</sup> e 2 Kin. 20. 5.  
<sup>bh</sup> f Ps. 10. 17.

<sup>bi</sup> f ch. 8. 29.  
<sup>bj</sup> g 1 Deut. 11. 12.

may know that <sup>c</sup>the LORD is God, and that there is none else.

61 Let your <sup>d</sup>heart therefore be perfect with the LORD our God, to walk in his statutes, and to keep his commandments, as at this day.

62 ¶ And <sup>e</sup>the king, and all <sup>f</sup>Israhel with him, offered sacrifice before the LORD.

63 And <sup>g</sup>Solomon offered a sacrifice of peace offerings, which he offered unto the LORD, two and twenty thousand oxen, and an hundred and twenty thousand sheep. So the king and all the children of <sup>h</sup>Israhel dedicated the house of the LORD.

64 <sup>i</sup>The same day did the king hallow the middle of the court that was before the house of the LORD: for there he offered burnt offerings, and meat offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings: because <sup>j</sup>the brasen altar that was before the LORD was too little to receive the burnt offerings, and meat offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings.

65 And at that time <sup>k</sup>Solomon held <sup>l</sup>a feast, and all <sup>m</sup>Israhel with him, a great congregation, from <sup>n</sup>the entering in of <sup>o</sup>Hamath unto <sup>p</sup>the river of <sup>q</sup>Egypt, before the LORD our God, <sup>r</sup>seven days and seven days, even fourteen days.

66 <sup>s</sup>On the eighth day he sent the people away: and they <sup>t</sup>blessed the king, and went unto their tents joyful and glad of heart for all the goodness that the LORD had done for <sup>u</sup>David his servant, and for <sup>v</sup>Israhel his people.

## CHAPTER 9.

1 God's covenant in a vision with Solomon. 10 The mutual presents of Solomon and Hiram. 24 Pharaoh's daughter removeth to her house.

AND <sup>a</sup>it came to pass, when <sup>b</sup>Solomon had finished the building of the house of the LORD, <sup>c</sup>and the king's house, and <sup>d</sup>all <sup>e</sup>Solomon's desire which he was pleased to do,

2 That the LORD appeared to <sup>f</sup>Solomon the second time, <sup>g</sup>as he had appeared unto him at <sup>h</sup>Gib-eon.

3 And the LORD said unto him, <sup>i</sup>I have heard thy prayer and thy supplication, that thou hast made before me: I have hallowed this house, which thou hast built, <sup>j</sup>to put my name there for ever; <sup>k</sup>and mine

eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually.

4 And if thou wilt <sup>h</sup> walk before me, <sup>i</sup> as Dā'vid thy father walked, in integrity of heart, and in uprightness, to do according to all that I have commanded thee, and wilt keep my statutes and my judgments :

5 Then I will establish the throne of thy kingdom upon Iṣ'ra-el for ever, <sup>k</sup> as I promised to Dā'vid thy father, saying, There shall not fail thee a man upon the throne of Iṣ'ra-el.

6 <sup>l</sup> But if ye shall at all turn from following me, ye or your children, and will not keep my commandments and my statutes which I have set before you, but go and serve other gods, and worship them :

7 <sup>m</sup> Then will I cut off Iṣ'ra-el out of the land which I have given them ; and this house, which I have hallowed <sup>n</sup> for my name, will I cast out of my sight ; <sup>o</sup> and Iṣ'ra-el shall be a proverb and a byword among all people :

8 And <sup>p</sup> at this house, which is high, every one that passeth by it shall be astonished, and shall hiss ; and they shall say, <sup>q</sup> Why hath the LORD done thus unto this land, and to this house ?

9 And they shall answer, Because they forsook the LORD their God, who brought forth their fathers out of the land of E'gypt, and have taken hold upon other gods, and have worshipped them, and served them : therefore hath the LORD brought upon them all this evil.

10 ¶ And <sup>r</sup> it came to pass at the end of twenty years, when Sōl'o-mon had built the two houses, the house of the LORD, and the king's house,

11 <sup>s</sup> (Now Hī'ram the king of Tyre had furnished Sōl'o-mon with cedar trees and fir trees, and with gold, according to all his desire,) that then king Sōl'o-mon gave Hī'ram twenty cities in the land of Gāl'il-ēe.

12 And Hī'ram came out from Tyre to see the cities which Sōl'o-mon had given him ; and they <sup>t</sup> pleased him not.

13 And he said, What cities are these which thou hast given me, my brother ? <sup>u</sup> And he called them the land of <sup>v</sup> Cā'būl unto this day.

B. C. 992.

<sup>h</sup> Gen. 17. 1.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 11. 4, 6,  
38 ; 14. 8 ;  
15. 5.

<sup>k</sup> 2 Sam. 7.  
12, 15.  
ch. 2. 4 ; 6.  
12.  
1 Chr. 22. 10.  
Ps. 132. 12.  
[cir. 992.]  
12 Sam. 7. 14.  
2 Chr. 7. 19,  
20.  
Ps. 89. 30.  
&c.

[cir. 1014.]  
<sup>m</sup> Deut. 4.  
26.  
2 Kin. 17. 23 ;  
25, 21.  
<sup>n</sup> Jer. 7. 14.  
<sup>o</sup> Deut. 28.  
37.

<sup>p</sup> 2 Chr. 7. 21.  
<sup>q</sup> Deut. 29.  
24, 25, 26.  
Jer. 22. 8, 9.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 6. 37,  
38 ; 7. 1.  
2 Chr. 8. 1.  
<sup>s</sup> 2 Chr. 8. 2.  
2 Heb. were  
not right in  
his eyes.

<sup>t</sup> That is,  
Displeasing,  
or, Dirty.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 5. 13.  
<sup>v</sup> ver. 24.  
2 Sam. 5. 9.  
<sup>w</sup> Josh. 19. 36.  
<sup>x</sup> Josh. 17. 11.  
<sup>y</sup> Josh. 16. 10.  
<sup>z</sup> Josh. 16. 10.  
21. 22.  
2 Chr. 8. 5.  
<sup>a</sup> Josh. 19.

<sup>b</sup> 2 Chr. 8. 4.  
6, &c.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 4. 26.  
4 Heb. the  
desire of  
Solomon  
which he  
desired.

<sup>d</sup> ver. 1.  
<sup>e</sup> 2 Chr. 8. 7,  
&c.  
[cir. 992.]  
<sup>f</sup> Judg. 1. 21.  
27. 21 ; 3. 1.  
<sup>g</sup> Josh. 15.  
63 ; 17. 12.  
<sup>h</sup> Judg. 1. 28.  
[See Gen. 9.  
25, 26.]  
Ezra 2. 55,  
58.  
Neh. 7. 57 ;  
11. 3.

<sup>i</sup> Lev. 25. 39.  
<sup>j</sup> See 2 Chr.  
8. 10.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 3. 1.  
2 Chr. 8. 11.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 7. 8.  
2 Sam. 5. 9.  
ch. 11. 27.  
2 Chr. 32. 5.  
<sup>m</sup> 2 Chr. 8. 12,  
13, 16.

<sup>n</sup> Heb. upon  
it.

14 And Hī'ram sent to the king six-score talents of gold.

15 ¶ And this is the reason of <sup>o</sup> the levy which king Sōl'o-mon raised ; for to build the house of the LORD, and his own house, and <sup>p</sup> Mil'lō, and the wall of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and <sup>q</sup> Hā'-zōr, and <sup>r</sup> Mē-gid'dō, and <sup>s</sup> Gē-zēr.

16 For Phā'raoh king of E'gypt had gone up, and taken Gē-zēr, and burnt it with fire, <sup>t</sup> and slain the Cā'nāan-ites that dwelt in the city, and given it for a present unto his daughter, Sōl'o-mon's wife.

17 And Sōl'o-mon built Gē-zēr, and <sup>u</sup> Bēth-hō'rōn the nether,

18 And <sup>v</sup> Bā'al-ath, and Tād'mōr in the wilderness, in the land,

19 And all the cities of store that Sōl'o-mon had, and cities for <sup>w</sup> his chariots, and cities for his horsemen, and <sup>x</sup> that which Sōl'o-mon <sup>y</sup> desired to build in Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and in Lēb'-gā-non, and in all the land of his dominion.

20 ¶ And all the people that were left of the Am'ōr-ites, Hī'tites, Pēr'iz-zites, Hī'vites, and Jēb'u-sites, which were not of the children of Iṣ'ra-el,

21 Their children <sup>h</sup> that were left after them in the land, <sup>i</sup> whom the children of Iṣ'ra-el also were not able utterly to destroy, <sup>k</sup> upon those did Sōl'o-mon levy a tribute of <sup>l</sup> bondservice unto this day.

22 But of the children of Iṣ'ra-el did Sōl'o-mon <sup>m</sup> make no bondmen : but they were men of war, and his servants, and his princes, and his captains, and rulers of his chariots, and his horsemen.

23 These were the chief of the officers that were over Sōl'o-mon's work, <sup>n</sup> five hundred and fifty, which bare rule over the people that wrought in the work.

24 ¶ But <sup>o</sup> Phā'raoh's daughter came up out of the city of Dā'vid unto <sup>p</sup> her house which Sōl'o-mon had built for her : <sup>q</sup> then did he build Mil'lō.

25 ¶ And three times in a year did Sōl'o-mon offer burnt offerings and peace offerings upon the altar which he built unto the LORD, and he burnt incense <sup>r</sup> upon the altar

that was before the LORD. So he finished the house.

26 ¶ And <sup>a</sup>king Sôl'o-mon made a navy of ships in <sup>b</sup>Ê'zî-on-ê'ê'bêr, which is beside Ê'lôth, on the <sup>c</sup>shore of the Red sea, in the land of Ê'dom.

27 <sup>a</sup>And Hî'ram sent in the navy his servants, shipmen that had knowledge of the sea, with the servants of Sôl'o-mon.

28 And they came to <sup>a</sup>Ô'phîr, and fetched from thence gold, four hundred and twenty talents, and brought it to king Sôl'o-mon.

#### CHAPTER 10.

<sup>1</sup> The queen of Sheba admireth the wisdom of Solomon. <sup>14</sup> Solomon's gold. <sup>16</sup> His targets. <sup>18</sup> The throne of ivory. <sup>21</sup> His vessels. <sup>24</sup> His presents.

AND when the <sup>a</sup>queen of Shê'ba heard of the fame of Sôl'o-mon concerning the name of the LORD, she came <sup>b</sup>to prove him with hard questions.

2 And she came to Jê-ru'sâ-lêm with a very great train, with camels that bare spices, and very much gold, and precious stones: and when she was come to Sôl'o-mon, she communed with him of all that was in her heart.

3 And Sôl'o-mon told her all her <sup>3</sup>questions: there was not *any* thing hid from the king, which he told her not.

4 And when the queen of Shê'ba had seen all Sôl'o-mon's wisdom, and the house that he had built,

5 And the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the <sup>4</sup>attendance of his ministers, and their apparel, and his <sup>5</sup>cupbearers, <sup>c</sup>and his ascent by which he went up unto the house of the LORD; there was no more spirit in her.

6 And she said to the king, It was a true <sup>6</sup>report that I heard in mine own land of thy <sup>7</sup>acts and of thy wisdom.

7 Howbeit I believed not the words, until I came, and mine eyes had seen it: and, behold, the half was not told me: <sup>8</sup>thy wisdom and prosperity exceedeth the fame which I heard.

8 <sup>a</sup>Happy are thy men, happy are these thy servants, which stand continually before thee, and that hear thy wisdom.

B. C. 992.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Chr. 8. 17.

<sup>b</sup> Num. 33. 35.

<sup>c</sup> Deut. 2. 8.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 22. 48.

<sup>e</sup> 2 Heb. tip.

<sup>f</sup> u ch. 10. 11.

<sup>g</sup> z Job 22. 24.

<sup>h</sup> a 2 Chr. 9. 1.

<sup>i</sup> &c. Matt. 12. 42.

<sup>j</sup> Luke 11. 31.

<sup>k</sup> b See Judg. 14. 12.

<sup>l</sup> Prov. 1. 6.

<sup>m</sup> 3 Heb. words.

<sup>n</sup> 4 Heb. standing.

<sup>o</sup> 5 Or. butlers.

<sup>p</sup> c 1 Chr. 28. 16.

<sup>q</sup> 6 Heb. word.

<sup>r</sup> 7 Or. sayings.

<sup>s</sup> 8 Heb. thou hast added wisdom and goodness to the fame.

<sup>t</sup> d Prov. 8. 34.

<sup>u</sup> e ch. 5. 7.

<sup>v</sup> f 2 Sam. 8. 15.

<sup>w</sup> Ps. 72. 2.

<sup>x</sup> Prov. 8. 15.

<sup>y</sup> g Ps. 72. 10.

<sup>z</sup> h ch. 9. 27.

<sup>aa</sup> 9algun trees.

<sup>ab</sup> 2 Chr. 2. 8;

<sup>ac</sup> 9. 10, 11.

<sup>ad</sup> e 2 Chr. 9. 11.

<sup>ae</sup> 10 Or. rails.

<sup>af</sup> 11 Heb. a prop.

<sup>ag</sup> k 2 Chr. 9. 10.

<sup>ah</sup> l Ps. 72. 10.

<sup>ai</sup> 13 Or. captains.

<sup>aj</sup> m ch. 14. 26.

<sup>ak</sup> n ch. 7. 2.

<sup>al</sup> o 2 Chr. 9. 17.

<sup>am</sup> &c.

<sup>an</sup> 14 Heb. on the hinder part thereof.

<sup>ao</sup> 15 Heb. hands.

9 <sup>a</sup>Blessed be the LORD thy God, which delighted in thee, to set thee on the throne of Iſ'ra-el: because the LORD loved Iſ'ra-el for ever, therefore made he thee king, <sup>b</sup>to do judgment and justice.

10 And she <sup>c</sup>gave the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of spices very great store, and precious stones: there came no more such abundance of spices as these which the queen of Shê'ba gave to king Sôl'o-mon.

11 <sup>d</sup>And the navy also of Hî'ram, that brought gold from Ô'phîr, brought in from Ô'phîr great plenty of <sup>e</sup>almug trees, and precious stones.

12 <sup>f</sup>And the king made of the al-mug trees <sup>g</sup>pillars for the house of the LORD, and for the king's house, harps also and psalteries for singers: there came no such <sup>h</sup>almug trees, nor were seen unto this day.

13 And king Sôl'o-mon gave unto the queen of Shê'ba all her desire, whatsoever she asked, beside that which Sôl'o-mon gave her <sup>i</sup>of his royal bounty. So she turned and went to her own country, she and her servants.

14 ¶ Now the weight of gold that came to Sôl'o-mon in one year was six hundred threescore and six talents of gold,

15 Beside that he had of the merchantmen, and of the traffick of the spice merchants, and <sup>j</sup>of all the kings of Â-râ'bi-â, and of the <sup>k</sup>governors of the country.

16 ¶ And king Sôl'o-mon made two hundred targets of beaten gold: six hundred shekels of gold went to one target.

17 And he made <sup>l</sup>three hundred shields of beaten gold; three pound of gold went to one shield: and the king put them in the <sup>m</sup>house of the forest of Lêb'â-non.

18 ¶ Moreover the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with the best gold.

19 The throne had six steps, and the top of the throne was round <sup>n</sup>behind: and there were <sup>o</sup>stays on either side on the place of the seat, and two lions stood beside the stays.



20 And twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon the six steps: there was not <sup>2</sup> the like made in any kingdom.

21 ¶ And all king Sôl'o-mon's drinking vessels were of gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forest of Lëb'a-non were of pure gold; <sup>3</sup> none were of silver: it was nothing accounted of in the days of Sôl'o-mon.

22 For the king had at sea a navy of <sup>4</sup> Thâr'shish with the navy of Hî-ram: once in three years came the navy of Thâr'shish, bringing gold, and silver, <sup>4</sup> ivory, and apes, and peacocks.

23 So <sup>7</sup> king Sôl'o-mon exceeded all the kings of the earth for riches and for wisdom.

24 ¶ And all the earth <sup>5</sup> sought to Sôl'o-mon, to hear his wisdom, which God had put in his heart.

25 And they brought every man his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and garments, and armour, and spices, horses, and mules, a rate year by year.

26 ¶ And Sôl'o-mon <sup>6</sup> gathered together chariots and horsemen: and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, whom he bestowed in the cities for chariots, and with the king at Jê-ru'sâ-lêm.

27 ¶ And the king <sup>6</sup> made silver to be in Jê-ru'sâ-lêm as stones, and cedars made he to be as the sycomore trees that are in the vale, for abundance.

28 ¶ <sup>27</sup> And Sôl'o-mon had horses brought out of E'g'yp't, and <sup>3</sup> linen yarn: the king's merchants received the linen yarn at a price.

29 And a chariot came up and went out of E'g'yp't for six hundred shekels of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty: <sup>2</sup> and so for all the kings of the Hî'tîtes, and for the kings of Syr'i-a, did they bring them out <sup>8</sup> by their means.

#### CHAPTER 11.

<sup>1</sup> Solomon's wives and concubines. <sup>4</sup> In his old age they drew him to idolatry. <sup>14</sup> Solomon's adversaries were Hadad, who was entertained in Egypt. <sup>23</sup> Rezon, who reigned in Damascus, <sup>26</sup> and Jeroboam, to whom Ahijah prophesied.

**B**UT <sup>a</sup> king Sôl'o-mon loved <sup>b</sup> many strange women, <sup>c</sup> together with

B. C. 992.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. so.

<sup>2</sup> Chr. 9. 20, &c.

<sup>3</sup> Or, there was no silver in them.

<sup>4</sup> Gen. 10. 4. <sup>2</sup> Chr. 20. 36.

[cir. 984.

<sup>4</sup> Or, elephants' teeth.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 3. 12, 13; 4. 30.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. sought the face of.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 4. 26. <sup>2</sup> Chr. 1. 14; 9. 25.

<sup>t</sup> Deut. 17. 16. <sup>u</sup> 2 Chr. 1. 15-17.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. gave. <sup>2</sup> Deut. 17. 16. <sup>2</sup> Chr. 1. 16; 9. 28.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. And the going forth of the horses which was Solomon's.

<sup>y</sup> Ezek. 27. 7. <sup>z</sup> Josh. 1. 4. <sup>2</sup> Kin. 7. 6.

<sup>8</sup> Heb. by their hand.

<sup>a</sup> Neh. 13. 26. <sup>b</sup> Deut. 17. 17. <sup>9</sup> Or, beside.

<sup>c</sup> Ex. 34. 16. <sup>d</sup> Deut. 7. 3, 4. <sup>d</sup> Deut. 17. 17.

<sup>e</sup> Neh. 13. 26. <sup>f</sup> ch. 8. 61. <sup>f</sup> ch. 9. 4.

<sup>g</sup> ver. 33. <sup>Judg.</sup> 2. 13. <sup>2</sup> Kin. 23. 13.

<sup>10</sup> Called, Molech, ver. 7.

<sup>11</sup> Heb. fulfilled not after.

<sup>Num.</sup> 14. 24. <sup>h</sup> Num. 33. 52.

<sup>i</sup> Num. 21. 20. <sup>Judg.</sup> 11. 24.

<sup>k</sup> 2 Kin. 23. 13. <sup>l</sup> ver. 2, 3.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 3. 5; 9. 2.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 6. 12; 9. 6.

<sup>12</sup> Heb. is with thee.

<sup>o</sup> ver. 31. <sup>ch.</sup> 12. 15, 16.

[cir. 992.]

the daughter of Phâ'raôh, women of the Mô'ab-ites, Âm'môn-ites, E'dom-ites, Zi-dô'nî-an, and Hî'tîtes;

<sup>2</sup> Of the nations concerning which the LORD said unto the children of Îs'ra-el, <sup>c</sup> Ye shall not go in to them, neither shall they come in unto you: for surely they will turn away your heart after their gods: Sôl'o-mon clave unto these in love.

<sup>3</sup> And he had seven hundred wives, princesses, and three hundred concubines: and his wives turned away his heart.

<sup>4</sup> For it came to pass, when Sôl'o-mon was old, <sup>d</sup> that his wives turned away his heart after other gods: and his <sup>e</sup> heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, <sup>f</sup> as was the heart of Dâ'vid his father.

<sup>5</sup> For Sôl'o-mon went after <sup>g</sup> Âsh'tô-rêth the goddess of the Zi-dô'nî-an, and after <sup>10</sup> Mil'com the abomination of the Âm'môn-ites.

<sup>6</sup> And Sôl'o-mon did evil in the sight of the LORD, and <sup>11</sup> went not fully after the LORD, as did Dâ'vid his father.

<sup>7</sup> <sup>h</sup> Then did Sôl'o-mon build an high place for <sup>i</sup> Chê'môsh, the abomination of Mô'ab, in <sup>k</sup> the hill that is before Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, and for Mô'-lech, the abomination of the children of Âm'môn.

<sup>8</sup> And likewise did he for all his strange wives, which burnt incense and sacrificed unto their gods.

<sup>9</sup> ¶ And the LORD was angry with Sôl'o-mon, because <sup>l</sup> his heart was turned from the LORD God of Îs'ra-el, <sup>m</sup> which had appeared unto him twice,

<sup>10</sup> And <sup>n</sup> had commanded him concerning this thing, that he should not go after other gods: but he kept not that which the LORD commanded.

<sup>11</sup> Wherefore the LORD said unto Sôl'o-mon, Forasmuch as this <sup>12</sup> is done of thee, and thou hast not kept my covenant and my statutes, which I have commanded thee, <sup>o</sup> I will surely rend the kingdom from thee, and will give it to thy servant.

<sup>12</sup> Notwithstanding in thy days I will not do it for Dâ'vid thy father's sake: but I will rend it out of the hand of thy son.

13 <sup>2</sup>Howbeit I will not rend away all the kingdom; but will give <sup>1</sup>one tribe to thy son for Dā'vid my servant's sake, and for Jē-rū'sā-lēm's sake <sup>2</sup>which I have chosen.

14 ¶ And the LORD <sup>5</sup>stirred up an adversary unto Sōl'o-mon, Hā'dād the E'dom-ite: he was of the king's seed in E'dom.

15 <sup>1</sup>For it came to pass, when Dā'vid was in E'dom, and Jō'ab the captain of the host was gone up to bury the slain, <sup>2</sup>after he had smitten every male in E'dom:

16 (For six months did Jō'ab remain there with all Is'ra-el, until he had cut off every male in E'dom:)

17 That Hā'dād fled, he and certain E'dom-ites of his father's servants with him, to go into E'gypt; Hā'dād being yet a little child.

18 And they arose out of Mid'an, and came to Pā'ran: and they took men with them out of Pā'ran, and they came to E'gypt, unto Phā'raōh king of E'gypt; which gave him an house, and appointed him victuals, and gave him land.

19 And Hā'dād found great favour in the sight of Phā'raōh, so that he gave him to wife the sister of his own wife, the sister of Tāh'pen-ēs the queen.

20 And the sister of Tāh'pen-ēs bare him Gē-nū'bāth his son, whom Tāh'pen-ēs weaned in Phā'raōh's house: and Gē-nū'bāth was in Phā'raōh's household among the sons of Phā'raōh.

21 <sup>2</sup>And when Hā'dād heard in E'gypt that Dā'vid slept with his fathers, and that Jō'ab the captain of the host was dead, Hā'dād said to Phā'raōh, <sup>2</sup>Let me depart, that I may go to mine own country.

22 Then Phā'raōh said unto him, But what hast thou lacked with me, that, behold, thou seekest to go to thine own country? And he answered, <sup>3</sup>Nothing: howbeit let me go in any wise.

23 ¶ And God stirred him up another adversary, Rē'zon the son of E-lī'ā-dah, which fled from his lord <sup>4</sup>Hā'dād-ē-zēr king of Zō'bah:

24 And he gathered men unto him, and became captain over a band,

B. C. 984.

p 3 Sam. 7. 15.  
Ps. 83. 33.  
9 ch. 12. 20.

r Deut. 12. 11.

1 Chr. 5. 26.

12 Sam. 8. 14.  
1 Chr. 18. 12.  
13.u Num. 24. 13.  
Deut. 20. 11.

[cir. 980.]

r ch. 2. 10, 34.

2 Heb. Send  
me away.3 Heb. Yet.  
5 2 Sam. 8. 4.  
6 2 Sam. 8. 3.  
10. 8. 15.9 ch. 12. 2.  
10 Chr. 12. 8.  
11 2 Sam. 20. 21.c ch. 9. 34.  
4 Heb. closed.  
5 Heb. did  
knot.6 Heb. bur-  
den.d ch. 14. 2.  
e See 1 Sam.  
15. 27: 24. 3.f ver. 11. 12.  
g ver. 8. & 11.

<sup>1</sup>when Dā'vid slew them of Zō'bah: and they went to Dā-mās'cus, and dwelt therein, and reigned in Dā-mās'cus.

25 And he was an adversary to Is'ra-el all the days of Sōl'o-mon, beside the mischief that Hā'dād did: and he abhorred Is'ra-el, and reigned over Sŷr'a.

26 ¶ And <sup>1</sup>Jēr-q-bō'am the son of Nē'bāt, an Eph'rāth-ite of Zēr'e-da, Sōl'o-mon's servant, whose mother's name was Zē-rū'ah, a widow woman, even he <sup>2</sup>lifted up his hand against the king.

27 And this was the cause that he lifted up his hand against the king: <sup>3</sup>Sōl'o-mon built Mil'ō, and <sup>4</sup>repaired the breaches of the city of Dā'vid his father.

28 And the man Jēr-q-bō'am was a mighty man of valour: and Sōl'o-mon seeing the young man that he <sup>5</sup>was industrious, he made him ruler over all the <sup>6</sup>charge of the house of Jō'seph.

29 And it came to pass at that time when Jēr-q-bō'am went out of Jē-rū'sā-lēm, that the prophet <sup>1</sup>Ā-hī'jah the Shī'lō-nite found him in the way; and he had clad himself with a new garment; and they two were alone in the field:

30 And Ā-hī'jah caught the new garment that was on him, and <sup>2</sup>rent it in twelve pieces:

31 And he said to Jēr-q-bō'am, Take thee ten pieces: for <sup>3</sup>thus saith the LORD, the God of Is'ra-el, Behold, I will rend the kingdom out of the hand of Sōl'o-mon, and will give ten tribes to thee:

32 (But he shall have one tribe for my servant Dā'vid's sake, and for Jē-rū'sā-lēm's sake, the city which I have chosen out of all the tribes of Is'ra-el:)

33 <sup>4</sup>Because that they have forsaken me, and have worshipped Ash'tō-rēth the goddess of the Zi-dō-ni-ans, Chē'mōsh the god of the Mō'-ab-ites, and Mil'com the god of the children of Am'mōn, and have not walked in my ways, to do that which is right in mine eyes, and to keep my statutes and my judgments, as did Dā'vid his father.

34 Howbeit I will not take the whole kingdom out of his hand: but I will make him prince all the days of his life for Dā'vid my servant's sake, whom I chose, because he kept my commandments and my statutes:

35 But <sup>h</sup>I will take the kingdom out of his son's hand, and will give it unto thee, *even* ten tribes.

36 And unto his son will I give one tribe, that <sup>i</sup>Dā'vid my servant may have a <sup>2</sup>light *always* before me in Jē-rū'sā-lēm, the city which I have chosen me to put my name there.

37 And I will take thee, and thou shalt reign according to all that thy soul desireth, and shalt be king over Iṣ'ra-el.

38 And it shall be, if thou wilt hearken unto all that I command thee, and wilt walk in my ways, and do *that is* right in my sight, to keep my statutes and my commandments, as Dā'vid my servant did; that <sup>k</sup>I will be with thee, and <sup>l</sup>build thee a sure house, as I built for Dā'vid, and will give Iṣ'ra-el unto thee.

39 And I will for this afflict the seed of Dā'vid, but not for ever.

40 Sōl'o-mon sought therefore to kill Jēr-q-bō'am. And Jēr-q-bō'am arose, and fled into E'gypt, unto Shī'shāk king of E'gypt, and was in E'gypt until the death of Sōl'o-mon.

41 ¶ And <sup>m</sup>the rest of the <sup>3</sup>acts of Sōl'o-mon, and all that he did, and his wisdom, *are* they not written in the book of the acts of Sōl'o-mon?

42 <sup>n</sup>And the <sup>4</sup>time that Sōl'o-mon reigned in Jē-rū'sā-lēm over all Iṣ'ra-el *was* forty years.

43 <sup>o</sup>And Sōl'o-mon slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of Dā'vid his father: and <sup>p</sup>Rē-hq-bō'am his son reigned in his stead.

#### CHAPTER 12.

<sup>1</sup> The Israelites, assembled at Shechem to crown Rehoboam, make a suit of relaxation unto him. <sup>6</sup> Rehoboam answereth them roughly. <sup>16</sup> Ten tribes, revolting, kill Adoram, and make Rehoboam to flee. <sup>21</sup> Rehoboam, raising an army, is forbidden by Shemaiah.

AND <sup>a</sup>Rē-hq-bō'am went to Shēchem: for all Iṣ'ra-el were come to Shē'ohem to make him king.

2 And it came to pass, when <sup>b</sup>Jēr-q-bō'am the son of Nē'bāt, who was yet in <sup>c</sup>E'gypt, heard of it, (for he

B. C. 980.

[975.

h ch. 12. 16, 17.

i ch. 15. 4.  
2 Kin. 8. 19.  
Ps. 132. 17.  
2 Heb. lamp,  
or, candle.

k Josh. 1. 5.  
l 2 Sam. 7. 11, 21.

cir. 980.]

m 2 Chr. 9. 29.  
3 Or, words,  
or, things.

n 2 Chr. 9. 30.  
4 Heb. days.  
cir. 975.]

o 2 Chr. 9. 31.

p Matt. 1. 7.  
called Robo-  
am.

a 2 Chr. 10. 1,  
&c.

b ch. 11. 28.  
c ch. 11. 40.  
d 1 Sam. 8.  
11-18.  
ch. 4. 7.  
e 2 Chr. 10. 7.  
Prov. 15. 1.  
3 Heb. hardly.

was fled from the presence of king Sōl'o-mon, and Jēr-q-bō'am dwelt in E'gypt;)

3 That they sent and called him. And Jēr-q-bō'am and all the congregation of Iṣ'ra-el came, and spake unto Rē-hq-bō'am, saying,

4 Thy father made our <sup>d</sup>yoke grievous: now therefore make thou the grievous service of thy father, and his heavy yoke which he put upon us, lighter, and we will serve thee.

5 And he said unto them, Depart yet for three days, then come again to me. And the people departed.

6 ¶ And king Rē-hq-bō'am consulted with the old men, that stood before Sōl'o-mon his father while he yet lived, and said, How do ye advise that I may answer this people?

7 And they spake unto him, saying, <sup>e</sup>If thou wilt be a servant unto this people this day, and wilt serve them, and answer them, and speak good words to them, then they will be thy servants for ever.

8 But he forsook the counsel of the old men, which they had given him, and consulted with the young men that were grown up with him, and which stood before him:

9 And he said unto them, What counsel give ye that we may answer this people, who have spoken to me, saying, Make the yoke which thy father did put upon us lighter?

10 And the young men that were grown up with him spake unto him, saying, Thus shalt thou speak unto this people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make thou it lighter unto us; thus shalt thou say unto them, My little finger shall be thicker than my father's loins.

11 And now whereas my father did lade you with a heavy yoke, I will add to your yoke: my father hath chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

12 ¶ So Jēr-q-bō'am and all the people came to Rē-hq-bō'am the third day, as the king had appointed, saying, Come to me again the third day.

13 And the king answered the people <sup>f</sup>roughly, and forsook the old men's counsel that they gave him;

14 And spake to them after the counsel of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, and I will add to your yoke: my father also chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

15 Wherefore the king hearkened not unto the people; for <sup>s</sup>the cause was from the LORD, that he might perform his saying, which the LORD <sup>v</sup>spake by Ā-hī'jah the Shī'lō-nite unto Jēr-q-bō'am the son of Nē'bāt.

16 ¶ So when all Iṣ'ra-el saw that the king hearkened not unto them, the people answered the king, saying, <sup>h</sup>What portion have we in Dā'vid? neither *have we* inheritance in the son of Jēs'sē: to your tents, O Iṣ'ra-el: now see to thine own house, Dā'vid. So Iṣ'ra-el departed unto their tents.

17 But <sup>as</sup> for the children of Iṣ'ra-el which dwelt in the cities of Jū'dah, Rē-hq-bō'am reigned over them.

18 Then king Rē-hq-bō'am <sup>h</sup>sent Ā-dō'rām, who *was* over the tribute; and all Iṣ'ra-el stoned him with stones, that he died. Therefore king Rē-hq-bō'am <sup>m</sup>made speed to get him up to his chariot, to flee to Jē-rū'sā-lēm.

19 So <sup>l</sup>Iṣ'ra-el <sup>s</sup>rebelled against the house of Dā'vid unto this day.

20 And it came to pass, when all Iṣ'ra-el heard that Jēr-q-bō'am was come again, that they sent and called him unto the congregation, and made him king over all Iṣ'ra-el: there was none that followed the house of Dā'vid, but the tribe of Jū'dah <sup>m</sup>only.

21 ¶ And when <sup>n</sup>Rē-hq-bō'am was come to Jē-rū'sā-lēm, he assembled all the house of Jū'dah, with the tribe of Bēn'jā-min, an hundred and fourscore thousand chosen men, which were warriors, to fight against the house of Iṣ'ra-el, to bring the kingdom again to Rē-hq-bō'am the son of Sōl'o-mon.

22 But <sup>o</sup>the word of God came unto Shēm-g-i'ah the man of God, saying,

23 Speak unto Rē-hq-bō'am, the son of Sōl'o-mon, king of Jū'dah, and unto all the house of Jū'dah and

B. C. 975.

<sup>f</sup> ver. 24.  
Judg. 14. 4.  
2 Chr. 10. 15;  
22. 7; 25. 20.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 11. 11,  
31.

<sup>h</sup> 2 Sam. 20. 1.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 11. 13, 35.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 4. 6; 5. 14.

<sup>2</sup> Heb.  
*strengthened himself.*  
<sup>l</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 21.  
<sup>3</sup> Or, *fell away.*  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 11. 13,  
32.

<sup>n</sup> 2 Chr. 11. 1.  
<sup>o</sup> 2 Chr. 11. 2.  
<sup>p</sup> ver. 15.  
<sup>q</sup> See Judg. 8. 45.

<sup>r</sup> Judg. 8. 17.  
<sup>s</sup> Deut. 12. 5, 6.  
<sup>t</sup> 2 Kin. 10.  
<sup>u</sup> 29; 17. 16.  
<sup>v</sup> Ex. 32. 4, 8.  
<sup>w</sup> Gen. 28. 19.  
<sup>x</sup> Hos. 4. 15.  
<sup>y</sup> Judg. 18. 29.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 13. 34.  
<sup>2</sup> Kin. 17. 21.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 13. 32.  
<sup>b</sup> Num. 3. 10.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 13. 33.  
<sup>d</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 32.  
<sup>e</sup> 2 Chr. 11. 14, 15.

<sup>f</sup> Ezek. 44. 7, 8.  
<sup>g</sup> Lev. 23. 33, 34.  
<sup>h</sup> Num. 29. 12.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 8. 2, 5.

<sup>j</sup> Or, *went up to the altar, &c.*  
<sup>k</sup> Or, *to sacrifice.*

<sup>l</sup> Amos 7. 13.  
<sup>m</sup> Or, *went up to the altar, &c.*  
<sup>n</sup> Num. 15. 39.  
<sup>o</sup> Heb. *to burn incense.*  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 13. 1.

Bēn'jā-min, and to the remnant of the people, saying,

24 Thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren the children of Iṣ'ra-el: return every man to his house; <sup>p</sup>for this thing is from me. They hearkened therefore to the word of the LORD, and returned to depart, according to the word of the LORD.

25 ¶ Then Jēr-q-bō'am <sup>q</sup>built Shē'-chem in mount Ē'phrā-īm, and dwelt therein; and went out from thence, and built <sup>r</sup>Pē-nū'el.

26 And Jēr-q-bō'am said in his heart, Now shall the kingdom return to the house of Dā'vid:

27 If this people <sup>s</sup>go up to do sacrifice in the house of the LORD at Jē-rū'sā-lēm, then shall the heart of this people turn again unto their lord, even unto Rē-hq-bō'am king of Jū'dah, and they shall kill me, and go again to Rē-hq-bō'am king of Jū'dah.

28 Whereupon the king took counsel, and <sup>t</sup>made two calves of gold, and said unto them, It is too much for you to go up to Jē-rū'sā-lēm: <sup>u</sup>behold thy gods, O Iṣ'ra-el, which brought thee up out of the land of Ē'gypt.

29 And he set the one in <sup>v</sup>Bēth'-el, and the other put he in <sup>w</sup>Dān.

30 And this thing became <sup>x</sup>a sin: for the people went to *worship* before the one, even unto Dān.

31 And he made an <sup>y</sup>house of high places, <sup>z</sup>and made priests of the lowest of the people, which were not of the sons of Lē'vi.

32 And Jēr-q-bō'am ordained <sup>a</sup>a feast in the eighth month, on the fifteenth day of the month, like unto <sup>b</sup>the feast that is in Jū'dah, and he <sup>c</sup>offered upon the altar. So did he in Bēth'-el, <sup>d</sup>sacrificing unto the calves that he had made: <sup>e</sup>and he placed in Bēth'-el the priests of the high places which he had made.

33 So he <sup>f</sup>offered upon the altar which he had made in Bēth'-el the fifteenth day of the eighth month, even in the month which he had <sup>g</sup>devised of his own heart; and ordained a feast unto the children of Iṣ'ra-el: and he offered upon the altar, <sup>h</sup>and <sup>i</sup>burnt incense.

## CHAPTER 13.

**1** Jeroboam's hand withereth, **6** and at the prayer of the prophet is restored, **7** The prophet departing from Beth-el. **11** An old prophet, seducing him, bringeth him back. **20** He is reproved by God, **23** slain by a lion, **26** buried by the old prophet, **31** who confirmeth his prophecy.

**A**ND, behold, there <sup>a</sup> came a man of God out of Jū'dah by the word of the LORD unto Bēth'-el: <sup>b</sup> and Jēr-q-bō'am stood by the altar <sup>2</sup> to burn incense.

**2** And he cried against the altar in the word of the LORD, and said, O altar, altar, thus saith the LORD; Behold, a child shall be born unto the house of Dā'vid, <sup>c</sup> Jō-si'ah by name; and upon thee shall he offer the priests of the high places that burn incense upon thee, and men's bones shall be burnt upon thee.

**3** And he gave <sup>d</sup> a sign the same day, saying, This is the sign which the LORD hath spoken; Behold, the altar shall be rent, and the ashes that are upon it shall be poured out.

**4** And it came to pass, when king Jēr-q-bō'am heard the saying of the man of God, which had cried against the altar in Bēth'-el, that he put forth his hand from the altar, saying, Lay hold on him. And his hand, which he put forth against him, dried up, so that he could not pull it in again to him.

**5** The altar also was rent, and the ashes poured out from the altar, according to the sign which the man of God had given by the word of the LORD.

**6** And the king answered and said unto the man of God, <sup>e</sup> Intreat now the face of the LORD thy God, and pray for me, that my hand may be restored me again. And the man of God besought <sup>3</sup> the LORD, and the king's hand was restored him again, and became as it was before.

**7** And the king said unto the man of God, Come home with me, and refresh thyself, and <sup>f</sup> I will give thee a reward.

**8** And the man of God said unto the king, <sup>g</sup> If thou wilt give me half thine house, I will not go in with thee, neither will I eat bread nor drink water in this place:

**9** For so was it charged me by the word of the LORD, saying, <sup>h</sup> Eat no

B. C. 975.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Kin. 23.17.<sup>b</sup> ch. 12. 32, 33.  
<sup>2</sup> Or, to offer.<sup>c</sup> 2 Kin. 23. 15, 16.<sup>d</sup> Is. 7. 14.  
John 2. 18.  
1 Cor. 1. 22.<sup>e</sup> Ex. 8. 8; 9. 28; 10. 17.  
Num. 21. 7.  
Acts 8. 24.  
James 5. 16.<sup>3</sup> Heb. the face of the LORD.<sup>f</sup> 1 Sam. 9. 7.  
<sup>2</sup> Kin. 5. 15.<sup>g</sup> So Num. 22. 18; 24. 13.  
<sup>h</sup> 1 Cor. 5. 11.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. son.  
<sup>i</sup> ver. 8, 9.  
<sup>5</sup> Heb. a word was.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 20. 35.  
<sup>1</sup> Thess. 4. 15.

bread, nor drink water, nor turn again by the same way that thou camest.

**10** So he went another way, and returned not by the way that he came to Bēth'-el.

**11** ¶ Now there dwelt an old prophet in Bēth'-el; and his <sup>4</sup> sons came and told him all the works that the man of God had done that day in Bēth'-el: the words which he had spoken unto the king, them they told also to their father.

**12** And their father said unto them, What way went he? For his sons had seen what way the man of God went, which came from Jū'dah.

**13** And he said unto his sons, Saddle me the ass. So they saddled him the ass: and he rode thereon,

**14** And went after the man of God, and found him sitting under an oak: and he said unto him, *Art thou the man of God that camest from Jū'dah?* And he said, *I am.*

**15** Then he said unto him, Come home with me, and eat bread.

**16** And he said, <sup>i</sup> I may not return with thee, nor go in with thee: neither will I eat bread nor drink water with thee in this place:

**17** For <sup>5</sup> it was said to me <sup>k</sup> by the word of the LORD, Thou shalt eat no bread nor drink water there, nor turn again to go by the way that thou camest.

**18** He said unto him, *I am a prophet also as thou art*; and an angelspake unto me by the word of the LORD, saying, Bring him back with thee into thine house, that he may eat bread and drink water. *But* he lied unto him.

**19** So he went back with him, and did eat bread in his house, and drank water.

**20** ¶ And it came to pass, as they sat at the table, that the word of the LORD came unto the prophet that brought him back:

**21** And he cried unto the man of God that came from Jū'dah, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Forasmuch as thou hast disobeyed the mouth of the LORD, and hast not kept the commandment which the LORD thy God commanded thee,

22 But camest back, and hast eaten bread and drunk water in the place, of the which the LORD did say to thee, Eat no bread, and drink no water; thy carcase shall not come unto the sepulchre of thy fathers.

23 ¶ And it came to pass, after he had eaten bread, and after he had drunk, that he saddled for him the ass, to wit, for the prophet whom he had brought back.

24 And when he was gone, <sup>m</sup>a lion met him by the way, and slew him: and his carcase was cast in the way, and the ass stood by it, the lion also stood by the carcase.

25 And, behold, men passed by, and saw the carcase cast in the way, and the lion standing by the carcase: and they came and told it in the city where the old prophet dwelt.

26 And when the prophet that brought him back from the way heard thereof, he said, It is the man of God, who was disobedient unto the word of the LORD: therefore the LORD hath delivered him unto the lion, which hath <sup>2</sup>torn him, and slain him, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake unto him.

27 And he spake to his sons, saying, Saddle me the ass. And they saddled him.

28 And he went and found his carcase cast in the way, and the ass and the lion standing by the carcase: the lion had not eaten the carcase, nor <sup>8</sup>torn the ass.

29 And the prophet took up the carcase of the man of God, and laid it upon the ass, and brought it back: and the old prophet came to the city, to mourn and to bury him.

30 And he laid his carcase in his own grave; and they mourned over him, saying, <sup>n</sup>Alas, my brother!

31 And it came to pass, after he had buried him, that he spake to his sons, saying, When I am dead, then bury me in the sepulchre wherein the man of God is buried; <sup>o</sup>lay my bones beside his bones:

32 <sup>p</sup>For the saying which he cried by the word of the LORD against the altar in Beth-el, and against all the houses of the high places which are

B. C. 975.

<sup>1</sup> ver. 9.  
[cir. 974.]

m ch. 20. 35.

[956.]

<sup>2</sup> Heb.  
broken.

<sup>3</sup> Heb.  
broken.  
<sup>n</sup> Jer. 22. 18.  
<sup>o</sup> 2 Kin. 23. 17, 18.  
<sup>p</sup> ver. 2.  
<sup>2</sup> Kin. 23. 16, 19.  
<sup>q</sup> See ch. 16. 24.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 12. 31, 32.  
<sup>2</sup> Chr. 11. 15;  
10. 9.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. returned and made.  
<sup>5</sup> Heb. filled his hand.  
Judg. 17. 12.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 12. 30.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 14. 10.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 11. 31.  
<sup>b</sup> See 1 Sam. 9. 7, 8.  
<sup>6</sup> Heb. in thine hand.  
<sup>7</sup> Or, cakes.  
<sup>8</sup> Or, bottle.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 11. 29.  
<sup>9</sup> Heb. stood for his hoariness.  
<sup>10</sup> Heb. hard.  
<sup>d</sup> See 2 Sam. 12. 7, 8.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 11. 31.

in the cities of <sup>9</sup>Sā-mā'ri-a, shall surely come to pass.

33 ¶ After this thing Jēr-q-bō'am returned not from his evil way, but <sup>4</sup>made again of the lowest of the people priests of the high places: who-soever would, he <sup>5</sup>consecrated him, and he became one of the priests of the high places.

34 <sup>6</sup>And this thing became sin unto the house of Jēr-q-bō'am, even <sup>6</sup>to cut it off, and to destroy it from off the face of the earth.

## CHAPTER 14.

<sup>1</sup> Jeroboam sendeth his wife to the prophet Ahijah at Shiloh. <sup>5</sup> Ahijah denounceth God's judgment. <sup>17</sup> Ahijah dieth, and is buried. <sup>19</sup> Nadab succeedeth Jeroboam. <sup>21</sup> Rehoboam's wicked reign.

AT that time Ā-hi'jah the son of A Jēr-q-bō'am fell sick.

2 And Jēr-q-bō'am said to his wife, Arise, I pray thee, and disguise thyself, that thou be not known to be the wife of Jēr-q-bō'am; and get thee to Shiloh: behold, there is Ā-hi'jah the prophet, which told me that <sup>a</sup>I should be king over this people.

3 <sup>b</sup>And take <sup>6</sup>with thee ten loaves, and <sup>7</sup>cracknels, and a <sup>8</sup>cruse of honey, and go to him: he shall tell thee what shall become of the child.

4 And Jēr-q-bō'am's wife did so, and arose, <sup>c</sup>and went to Shiloh, and came to the house of Ā-hi'jah. But Ā-hi'jah could not see; for his eyes <sup>9</sup>were set by reason of his age.

5 ¶ And the LORD said unto Ā-hi'jah, Behold, the wife of Jēr-q-bō'am cometh to ask a thing of thee for her son; for he is sick: thus and thus shalt thou say unto her: for it shall be, when she cometh in, that she shall feign herself to be another woman.

6 And it was so, when Ā-hi'jah heard the sound of her feet, as she came in at the door, that he said, Come in, thou wife of Jēr-q-bō'am; why feignest thou thyself to be another? for I am sent to thee with <sup>10</sup>heavy tidings.

7 Go, tell Jēr-q-bō'am, Thus saith the LORD God of Is'ra-el, <sup>d</sup>Forasmuch as I exalted thee from among the people, and made thee prince over my people Is'ra-el,

8 And <sup>e</sup>rent the kingdom away from the house of Dā'vid, and gave it

thee: and yet thou hast not been as my servant Dā'vid, <sup>f</sup> who kept my commandments, and who followed me with all his heart, to do that only which was right in mine eyes;

9 But hast done evil above all that were before thee: <sup>g</sup> for thou hast gone and made thee other gods, and molten images, to provoke me to anger, and <sup>h</sup> hast cast me behind thy back:

10 Therefore, behold, <sup>i</sup> I will bring evil upon the house of Jēr-q-bō'am, and <sup>k</sup> will cut off from Jēr-q-bō'am him that pisseth against the wall, <sup>l</sup> and him that is shut up and left in Iṣ'ra-el, and will take away the remnant of the house of Jēr-q-bō'am, as a man taketh away dung, till it be all gone.

11 <sup>m</sup> Him that dieth of Jēr-q-bō'am in the city shall the dogs eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the air eat: for the LORD hath spoken it.

12 Arise thou therefore, get thee to thine own house: and <sup>n</sup> when thy feet enter into the city, the child shall die.

13 And all Iṣ'ra-el shall mourn for him, and bury him: for he only of Jēr-q-bō'am shall come to the grave, because in him <sup>o</sup> there is found some good thing toward the LORD God of Iṣ'ra-el in the house of Jēr-q-bō'am.

14 <sup>p</sup> Moreover the LORD shall raise him up a king over Iṣ'ra-el, who shall cut off the house of Jēr-q-bō'am that day: but what? even now.

15 For the LORD shall smite Iṣ'ra-el, as a reed is shaken in the water, and he shall <sup>q</sup> root up Iṣ'ra-el out of this <sup>r</sup> good land, which he gave to their fathers, and shall scatter them <sup>s</sup> beyond the river, <sup>t</sup> because they have made their groves, provoking the LORD to anger.

16 And he shall give Iṣ'ra-el up because of the sins of Jēr-q-bō'am, <sup>u</sup> who did sin, and who made Iṣ'ra-el to sin.

17 ¶ And Jēr-q-bō'am's wife arose, and departed, and came to <sup>v</sup> Tir zah; and <sup>w</sup> when she came to the threshold of the door, the child died;

18 And they buried him; and all Iṣ'ra-el mourned for him, <sup>x</sup> according

B. C. 956.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 11. 33.  
36; 15. 5.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 12. 28.  
<sup>2</sup> Chr. 11. 15.

<sup>h</sup> Neh. 9. 26.  
Ps. 50. 17.  
Ezek. 23. 35.  
cir. 956.]  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 15. 29.  
[954.]

<sup>k</sup> ch. 21. 21.  
<sup>2</sup> Kin. 9. 8.

<sup>l</sup> Deut. 32. 36.  
<sup>2</sup> Kin. 14. 26.  
[976.]

<sup>m</sup> ch. 16. 4;  
21. 24.

[972.]

<sup>n</sup> ver. 17.  
<sup>o</sup> 2 Chr. 12. 12;  
13. 3.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 15. 27.  
28. 29.

<sup>q</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 6.  
Ps. 52. 5.

<sup>r</sup> Josh. 23. 15.  
16.

<sup>s</sup> Kin. 15. 29.  
<sup>t</sup> Ex. 34. 13.

<sup>u</sup> Deut. 12. 34.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 12. 30;

13. 34; 15. 30,  
34; 16. 2.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 16. 6, 8,  
15. 23.

<sup>w</sup> Cant. 6. 4.  
<sup>y</sup> ver. 12.

<sup>z</sup> ver. 13.  
<sup>a</sup> 2 Chr. 13. 2,

<sup>2</sup> Heb. lay  
down.

<sup>b</sup> 2 Chr. 12. 13.  
[971.]

<sup>c</sup> ch. 11. 36.  
<sup>d</sup> ver. 31.

<sup>e</sup> 2 Chr. 12. 1.  
<sup>f</sup> Deut. 32. 21.

<sup>g</sup> Ps. 78. 58.  
<sup>h</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 22.

<sup>i</sup> Deut. 12. 2.  
Ezek. 16. 24,

25.  
<sup>j</sup> Or, stand-  
ing images,  
or, statues.

<sup>k</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 9,  
10.

<sup>l</sup> Is. 57. 5.  
<sup>m</sup> Deut. 23. 17.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 15. 12;  
22. 46.

<sup>o</sup> Kin. 23. 7.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 11. 40.

<sup>q</sup> 2 Chr. 12. 2.  
<sup>r</sup> 2 Chr. 12.

9, 10, 11.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 10. 17.

<sup>t</sup> Heb. run-  
ners.

<sup>u</sup> 2 Chr. 12. 15.

to the word of the LORD, which he spoke by the hand of his servant A-hi'jah the prophet.

19 And the rest of the acts of Jēr-q-bō'am, how he <sup>a</sup> warred, and how he reigned, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Iṣ'ra-el.

20 And the days which Jēr-q-bō'am reigned were two and twenty years: and he <sup>b</sup> slept with his fathers, and Nā'dāb his son reigned in his stead.

21 ¶ And Rē-hq-bō'am the son of Sōl'o-mon reigned in Jū'dah. <sup>c</sup> Rē-hq-bō'am was forty and one years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Jē-rū'sā-lēm, the city <sup>d</sup> which the LORD did choose out of all the tribes of Iṣ'ra-el, to put his name there. <sup>e</sup> And his mother's name was Nā'a-mah an Am'mōn-it-ess.

22 <sup>f</sup> And Jū'dah did evil in the sight of the LORD, and they <sup>g</sup> provoked him to jealousy with their sins which they had committed, above all that their fathers had done.

23 For they also built them <sup>h</sup> high places, and <sup>i</sup> images, <sup>j</sup> and groves, on every high hill, and <sup>k</sup> under every green tree.

24 <sup>l</sup> And there were also sodomites in the land: and they did according to all the abominations of the nations which the LORD cast out before the children of Iṣ'ra-el.

25 ¶ <sup>m</sup> And it came to pass in the fifth year of king Rē-hq-bō'am, that Shī'shāk king of E'gypt came up against Jē-rū'sā-lēm:

26 <sup>n</sup> And he took away the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house; he even took away all: and he took away all the shields of gold <sup>o</sup> which Sōl'o-mon had made.

27 And king Rē-hq-bō'am made in their stead brassen shields, and committed them unto the hands of the chief of the <sup>p</sup> guard, which kept the door of the king's house.

28 And it was so, when the king went into the house of the LORD, that the guard bare them, and brought them back into the guard chamber.

29 ¶ <sup>q</sup> Now the rest of the acts of

Rē-hq-bō'am, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

30 And there was <sup>p</sup>war between Rē-hq-bō'am and Jēr-q-bō'am all *their* days.

31 <sup>q</sup>And Rē-hq-bō'am slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of Dā'vid. <sup>r</sup>And his mother's name was Nā'a-mah an Ām'mōn-it-ess. And <sup>s</sup>Ā-bi'jam his son reigned in his stead.

## CHAPTER 15.

1 *Abijam's wicked reign.* 7 *Asa succeedeth him.* 9 *Asa's good reign.* 23 *Jehoshaphat succeedeth Asa.* 25 *Nadab's wicked reign.* 27 *Baasha executeth Ahijah's prophecy.* 31 *Nadab's acts and death.*

**N**OW <sup>a</sup>in the eighteenth year of king Jēr-q-bō'am the son of Nē'bāt reigned Ā-bi'jam over Jū'dah.

2 Three years reigned he in Jē-ru'-sā-lēm. <sup>b</sup>And his mother's name was <sup>c</sup>Mā'a-chah, the daughter of <sup>d</sup>Ā-bīsh'a-lēm.

3 And he walked in all the sins of his father, which he had done before him: and <sup>e</sup>his heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, as the heart of Dā'vid his father.

4 Nevertheless <sup>f</sup>for Dā'vid's sake did the LORD his God give him a <sup>g</sup>lamp in Jē-ru'-sā-lēm, to set up his son after him, and to establish Jē-ru'-sā-lēm:

5 Because Dā'vid <sup>h</sup>did *that which* was right in the eyes of the LORD, and turned not aside from any *thing* that he commanded him all the days of his life, <sup>i</sup>save only in the matter of U-ri'ah the Hittite.

6 <sup>j</sup>And there was war between Rē-hq-bō'am and Jēr-q-bō'am all the days of his life.

7 <sup>k</sup>Now the rest of the acts of Ā-bi'jam, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah? And there was war between Ā-bi'jam and Jēr-q-bō'am.

8 <sup>l</sup>And Ā-bi'jam slept with his fathers; and they buried him in the city of Dā'vid: and Ā'sā his son reigned in his stead.

9 <sup>m</sup>And in the twentieth year of Jēr-q-bō'am king of Iṣ'ra-el reigned Ā'sā over Jū'dah.

10 And forty and one years reigned

B. C. 971.]

<sup>p</sup> ch. 12. 24;  
15. 6.  
2 Chr. 12. 15.

958.]

[cir. 951.  
2 Chr. 12. 16.

r ver. 21.

2 Chr. 12. 16,  
*Abijah.*  
Matt. 1. 7,  
*Abia.*

958.]

<sup>a</sup> 2 Chr. 13.  
1, 2.

b 2 Chr. 11.  
20, 21, 22.  
c 2 Chr. 13. 2,  
*Michaiah*  
*the daughter*  
*of Uriel.*  
d 2 Chr. 11.  
21  
e *Abisalom.*  
e ch. 11. 4.  
Ps. 119. 80.

f ch. 11. 32, 36.  
2 Chr. 21. 7.

2 Or, *candle*,  
ch. 11. 36.  
g ch. 14. 8.  
h 2 Sam. 11.  
4, 15; 12. 9.  
i ch. 14. 30.  
k 2 Chr. 13.  
2, 3, 22.

l 2 Chr. 14. 1.  
3 That is,  
*grand-*  
*mother's*,  
ver. 2.  
m 2 Chr. 14. 2.  
n ch. 14. 24;  
22. 46.  
o 2 Chr. 15.  
16.

p Heb. *cutoff*.  
q So Ex. 32.  
20.

q ch. 22. 43.  
2 Chr. 15. 17,  
18.

r See ver. 3.  
s Heb. *holy*.  
s 2 Chr. 16. 1,  
&c.

t Josh. 18. 25.  
u See ch. 12.  
27.

955.]

x 2 Chr. 16. 2.  
y ch. 11. 23,  
24.

z Heb. *go up*.  
s 2 Kin. 15.  
23.

a Judg. 18.  
23.

b 2 Sam. 20.  
14.

he in Jē-ru'-sā-lēm. And his <sup>a</sup>mother's name was Mā'a-chah, the daughter of Ā-bīsh'a-lēm.

11 <sup>m</sup>And Ā'sā did *that which* was right in the eyes of the LORD, as did Dā'vid his father.

12 <sup>n</sup>And he took away the sodomites out of the land, and removed all the idols that his fathers had made.

13 And also <sup>o</sup>Mā'a-chah his mother, even her he removed from being queen, because she had made an idol in a grove; and Ā'sā <sup>p</sup>destroyed her idol, and <sup>q</sup>burnt it by the brook Kidron.

14 <sup>r</sup>But the high places were not removed: nevertheless Ā'sā's <sup>s</sup>heart was perfect with the LORD all his days.

15 And he brought in the <sup>t</sup>things which his father had dedicated, and the things which himself had dedicated, into the house of the LORD, silver, and gold, and vessels.

16 <sup>u</sup>And there was war between Ā'sā and Bā'a-shā king of Iṣ'ra-el all their days.

17 And <sup>v</sup>Bā'a-shā king of Iṣ'ra-el went up against Jū'dah, and built <sup>w</sup>Rā'mah, <sup>x</sup>that he might not suffer any to go out or come in to Ā'sā king of Jū'dah.

18 Then Ā'sā took all the silver and the gold *that were* left in the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house, and delivered them into the hand of his servants: and king Ā'sā sent them to <sup>y</sup>Bēn-hā'dād, the son of Tāb'ri-mōn, the son of Hē'zi-on, king of Sŷ'r'i-lā, that dwelt at <sup>z</sup>Dā-mās'cus, saying,

19 *There is* a league between me and thee, and between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent unto thee a present of silver and gold; come and break thy league with Bā'a-shā king of Iṣ'ra-el, that he may <sup>a</sup>depart from me.

20 So Bēn-hā'dād hearkened unto king Ā'sā, and sent the captains of the hosts which he had against the cities of Iṣ'ra-el, and smote <sup>b</sup>I'jon, and <sup>c</sup>Dān, and <sup>d</sup>Bēl-bēth-mā'a-chah, and all Cīn'ne-rōth, with all the land of Nāph'tā-li.

21 And it came to pass, when Bā'a-shā heard *thereof*, that he left off



building of Rā'mah, and dwelt in Tir'zah.

22 ° Then king Ā'sā made a proclamation throughout all Jū'dah; none was <sup>2</sup>exempted: and they took away the stones of Rā'mah, and the timber thereof, wherewith Bā'q-shā had builded; and king Ā'sā built with them Ḡō'bā of Bēn'jā-min, and Miz'pah.

23 The rest of all the acts of Ā'sā, and all his might, and all that he did, and the cities which he built, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah? Nevertheless <sup>f</sup>in the time of his old age he was diseased in his feet.

24 And Ā'sā slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of Dā'vid his father: <sup>g</sup>and <sup>h</sup>Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt his son reigned in his stead.

25 ¶ And Nā'dāb the son of Jēr-q-bō'am <sup>3</sup>began to reign over Iṣ'ra-el in the second year of Ā'sā king of Jū'dah, and reigned over Iṣ'ra-el two years.

26 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the way of his father, and in <sup>i</sup>his sin wherewith he made Iṣ'ra-el to sin.

27 ¶ <sup>k</sup>And Bā'q-shā the son of Ā-hī'jah, of the house of Iṣ'sa-char, conspired against him; and Bā'q-shā smote him at Ḡīb'be-thon, which belonged to the Philis'tines; for Nā'dāb and all Iṣ'ra-el laid siege to Ḡīb'be-thon.

28 Even in the third year of Ā'sā king of Jū'dah did Bā'q-shā slay him, and reigned in his stead.

29 And it came to pass, when he reigned, <sup>that</sup> he smote all the house of Jēr-q-bō'am; he left not to Jēr-q-bō'am any that breathed, until he had destroyed him, according unto <sup>m</sup>the saying of the LORD, which he spake by his servant Ā-hī'jah the Shi'lō-nite:

30 ° Because of the sins of Jēr-q-bō'am which he sinned, and which he made Iṣ'ra-el sin, by his provocation wherewith he provoked the LORD God of Iṣ'ra-el to anger.

31 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Nā'dāb, and all that he did, are they

B. C. 951.

c 2 Chr. 16. 6.

2 Heb. free.

[953.]

d Josh. 21. 17.

e Josh. 18. 26.

f 2 Chr. 16.

12.

914.]

[cir. 930.

g 2 Chr. 17. 1.

h Matt. 1. 8, called Josaphat. 954.]

3 Heb. reigned.

i ch. 12. 30; 14. 16.

k ch. 14. 14.

l Josh. 19. 44; 21. 23. ch. 16. 15.

m ch. 14. 10, 14.

n ch. 14. 9, 16.

o ver. 16.

p ch. 12. 28, 29; 13. 33; 14. 16.

q ver. 7.

2 Chr. 19. 2; 20. 34.

b ch. 14. 7.

c ch. 15. 34.

d ver. 11.

e ch. 14. 10; 15. 29.

f ch. 14. 11.

g 2 Chr. 16. 1.

h ch. 14. 17; 15. 21.

i ver. 1.

k ch. 15. 27, 29.

See Hos. 1. 4.

[930.

not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Iṣ'ra-el?

32 ° And there was war between Ā'sā and Bā'q-shā king of Iṣ'ra-el all their days.

33 In the third year of Ā'sā king of Jū'dah began Bā'q-shā the son of Ā-hī'jah to reign over all Iṣ'ra-el in Tir'zah, twenty and four years.

34 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and walked in <sup>p</sup>the way of Jēr-q-bō'am, and in his sin wherewith he made Iṣ'ra-el to sin.

## CHAPTER 16.

1. 1 Jehu's prophecy against Baasha. 6 Elah succeedeth him. 8 Zimri conspiring against Elah succeedeth him. 15 Omri foreteth Zimri desperately to burn himself. 21 Omri prevaileth against Tibni. 23 Omri buildeth Samaria. 27 Ahab succeedeth him. 29 Ahab's most wicked reign.

**T**HEN the word of the LORD came to <sup>a</sup>Jē'hū the son of Hā-nā'ni against Bā'q-shā, saying,

2 ° Forasmuch as I exalted thee out of the dust, and made thee prince over my people Iṣ'ra-el; and <sup>c</sup>thou hast walked in the way of Jēr-q-bō'am, and hast made my people Iṣ'ra-el to sin, to provoke me to anger with their sins;

3 Behold, I will <sup>d</sup>take away the posterity of Bā'q-shā, and the posterity of his house; and will make thy house like <sup>e</sup>the house of Jēr-q-bō'am the son of Nē'bāt.

4 <sup>f</sup>Him that dieth of Bā'q-shā in the city shall the dogs eat; and him that dieth of his in the fields shall the fowls of the air eat.

5 Now the rest of the acts of Bā'q-shā, and what he did, and his might, <sup>g</sup>are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Iṣ'ra-el?

6 So Bā'q-shā slept with his fathers, and was buried in <sup>h</sup>Tir'zah: and E'lah his son reigned in his stead.

7 And also by the hand of the prophet <sup>i</sup>Jē'hū the son of Hā-nā'ni came the word of the LORD against Bā'q-shā, and against his house, even for all the evil that he did in the sight of the LORD, in provoking him to anger with the work of his hands, in being like the house of Jēr-q-bō'am; and because <sup>k</sup>he killed him.

8 ¶ In the twenty and sixth year of Ā'sā king of Jū'dah began E'lah the

son of Bā'g-shā to reign over Iṣ'ra-el in Tīr'zah, two years.

9 And his servant Zim'ri, captain of half his chariots, conspired against him, as he was in Tīr'zah, drinking himself drunk in the house of Ā'za steward of his house in Tīr'zah.

10 And Zim'ri went in and smote him, and killed him, in the twenty and seventh year of Ā'sa king of Jū'dah, and reigned in his stead.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, when he began to reign, as soon as he sat on his throne, that he slew all the house of Bā'g-shā: he left him <sup>m</sup> not one that pisseth against a wall, <sup>n</sup> neither of his kinsfolke, nor of his friends.

12 Thus did Zim'ri destroy all the house of Bā'g-shā, <sup>n</sup> according to the word of the LORD, which he spake against Bā'g-shā <sup>40</sup> by Jē'hū the prophet,

13 For all the sins of Bā'g-shā, and the sins of Ē'lah his son, by which they sinned, and by which they made Iṣ'ra-el to sin, in provoking the LORD God of Iṣ'ra-el to anger <sup>p</sup> with their vanities.

14 Now the rest of the acts of Ē'lah, and all that he did, *are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Iṣ'ra-el?*

15 ¶ In the twenty and seventh year of Ā'sa king of Jū'dah did Zim'ri reign seven days in Tīr'zah. And the people *were* encamped <sup>q</sup> against Ġib'be-thon, which belonged to the Phi-lis'tines.

16 And the people that *were* encamped heard say, Zim'ri hath conspired, and hath also slain the king: wherefore all Iṣ'ra-el made Ōm'ri, the captain of the host, king over Iṣ'ra-el that day in the camp.

17 And Ōm'ri went up from Ġib'be-thon, and all Iṣ'ra-el with him, and they besieged Tīr'zah.

18 And it came to pass, when Zim'ri saw that the city was taken, that he went into the palace of the king's house, and burnt the king's house over him with fire, and died,

19 For his sins which he sinned in doing evil in the sight of the LORD, <sup>r</sup> in walking in the way of Jēr-q-bō'am, and in his sin which he did, to make Iṣ'ra-el to sin.

B. C. 930.

2 Kin. 9. 31.

2 Heb. which was over. 929.]

m 1 Sam. 25. 22.

3 Or, both his kinsmen and his friends.

n ver. 3.

4 Heb. by the hand of. 0 ver. 1.

p Deut. 32. 21.

1 Sam. 12. 21. Is. 41. 29. Jonah 2. 8. 1 Cor. 8. 4; 10. 19.

929.]

q ch. 15. 27.

[918.

r ch. 12. 28; 15. 26, 34.

5 Heb. Shomeron. 929.]

s See ch. 13. 32.

2 Kin. 17. 24. John 4. 4.

6 Heb. 6. 16. u ver. 19.

x ver. 13.

6 Heb. was it a light thing, &c.

y Deut. 7. 3. z Judg. 18. 7.

a ch. 21. 25, 26. 2 Kin. 10. 18; 17. 16.

20 Now the rest of the acts of Zim'ri, and his treason that he wrought, *are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Iṣ'ra-el?*

21 ¶ Then were the people of Iṣ'ra-el divided into two parts: half of the people followed Tīb'nī the son of Ġir'nath, to make him king; and half followed Ōm'ri.

22 But the people that followed Ōm'ri prevailed against the people that followed Tīb'nī the son of Ġir'nath: so Tīb'nī died, and Ōm'ri reigned.

23 ¶ In the thirty and first year of Ā'sa king of Jū'dah began Ōm'ri to reign over Iṣ'ra-el, twelve years: six years reigned he in Tīr'zah.

24 And he bought the hill Sā-mā'ri-a of Shē'mēr for two talents of silver, and built on the hill, and called the name of the city which he built, after the name of Shē'mēr, owner of the hill, <sup>s</sup> Sā-mā'ri-a.

25 ¶ But Ōm'ri wrought evil in the eyes of the LORD, and did worse than all that *were* before him.

26 For he <sup>t</sup> walked in all the way of Jēr-q-bō'am the son of Nē'bāt, and in his sin wherewith he made Iṣ'ra-el to sin, to provoke the LORD God of Iṣ'ra-el to anger with their <sup>x</sup> vanities.

27 Now the rest of the acts of Ōm'ri which he did, and his might that he shewed, *are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Iṣ'ra-el?*

28 So Ōm'ri slept with his fathers, and was buried in Sā-mā'ri-a: and Ā'hāb his son reigned in his stead.

29 ¶ And in the thirty and eighth year of Ā'sa king of Jū'dah began Ā'hāb the son of Ōm'ri to reign over Iṣ'ra-el: and Ā'hāb the son of Ōm'ri reigned over Iṣ'ra-el in Sā-mā'ri-a twenty and two years.

30 And Ā'hāb the son of Ōm'ri did evil in the sight of the LORD above all that *were* before him.

31 And it came to pass, <sup>u</sup> as if it had been a light thing for him to walk in the sins of Jēr-q-bō'am the son of Nē'bāt, <sup>v</sup> that he took to wife Jēz'e-bēl the daughter of Ēth'bāl king of the <sup>w</sup> Zi-dō-ni-an, <sup>x</sup> and went and served Bā'al, and worshipped him.

32 And he reared up an altar for Bā'al in <sup>o</sup> the house of Bā'al, which he had built in Sā-mā'ri-a.

33 <sup>a</sup> And Ā'hāb made a grove; and Ā'hāb <sup>d</sup> did more to provoke the LORD God of Iṣ'ra-el to anger than all the kings of Iṣ'ra-el that were before him.

34 ¶ In his days did Hī'el the Bēth'-el-ite build Jēr'ī-chō: he laid the foundation thereof in Ā-bī'rām his firstborn, and set up the gates thereof in his youngest son Sē'gub, <sup>e</sup> according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by Jōsh'u-a the son of Nūn.

## CHAPTER 17.

1 *Elijah, having prophesied against Ahab, is sent to Cherith, where the ravens feed him. 8 He is sent to the widow of Zarephath. 17 He raiseth the widow's son.*

AND <sup>2</sup> E-li'jah the Tish'bīte, who was of the inhabitants of Gīl'-gād, said unto Ā'hāb, <sup>a</sup> As the LORD God of Iṣ'ra-el liveth, <sup>b</sup> before whom I stand, <sup>c</sup> there shall not be dew nor rain <sup>d</sup> these years, but according to my word.

2 And the word of the LORD came unto him, saying,

3 Get thee hence, and turn thee eastward, and hide thyself by the brook Chē'rīth, that is before Jōr'dān.

4 And it shall be, that thou shalt drink of the brook; and I have commanded the ravens to feed thee there.

5 So he went and did according unto the word of the LORD: for he went and dwelt by the brook Chē'rīth, that is before Jōr'dān.

6 And the ravens brought him bread and flesh in the morning, and bread and flesh in the evening; and he drank of the brook.

7 And it came to pass <sup>3</sup> after a while, that the brook dried up, because there had been no rain in the land.

8 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto him, saying,

9 Arise, get thee to <sup>e</sup> Zār'ē-phāth, which belongeth to Zī'dōn, and dwell there: behold, I have commanded a widow woman there to sustain thee.

10 So he arose and went to Zār'ē-phāth. And when he came to the gate of the city, behold, the widow woman was there gathering of sticks: and he called to her, and said, Fetch

B. C. 918.

b 2 Kin. 10.  
21, 26, 27.  
c 2 Kin. 13.  
6: 17, 10;  
21. 3.  
Jer. 17. 2.  
d ver. 30.  
ch. 21. 25.

e Josh. 6. 26.

cir. 910.]  
2 Heb.  
Eliyah,  
Luke 1. 17:  
4. 25, he is  
called Elias.  
a 2 Kin. 3. 14.  
b Dent. 10. 9.  
c James 5. 17.  
d Luke 4. 25.

3 Heb. at the  
end of days.

e Obad. 20.  
Luke 4. 26,  
called  
Sarepta.  
4 Heb.  
giveth.  
5 Or, a full  
year.  
6 Heb. by the  
hand of.  
f See Luke  
5. 8.  
g 2 Kin. 4. 34,  
35.  
7 Heb.  
measured.  
8 Heb. into  
his inward  
parts.

me, I pray thee, a little water in a vessel, that I may drink.

11 And as she was going to fetch it, he called to her, and said, Bring me, I pray thee, a morsel of bread in thine hand.

12 And she said, As the LORD thy God liveth, I have not a cake, but an handful of meal in a barrel, and a little oil in a cruse: and, behold, I am gathering two sticks, that I may go in and dress it for me and my son, that we may eat it, and die.

13 And E-li'jah said unto her, Fear not; go and do as thou hast said: but make me thereof a little cake first, and bring it unto me, and after make for thee and for thy son.

14 For thus saith the LORD God of Iṣ'ra-el, The barrel of meal shall not waste, neither shall the cruse of oil fail, until the day that the LORD <sup>4</sup> sendeth rain upon the earth.

15 And she went and did according to the saying of E-li'jah: and she, and he, and her house, did eat <sup>5</sup> many days.

16 And the barrel of meal wasted not, neither did the cruse of oil fail, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake <sup>6</sup> by E-li'jah.

17 ¶ And it came to pass after these things, that the son of the woman, the mistress of the house, fell sick; and his sickness was so sore, that there was no breath left in him.

18 And she said unto E-li'jah, What have I to do with thee, O thou man of God? art thou come unto me to call my sin to remembrance, and to slay my son?

19 And he said unto her, Give me thy son. And he took him out of her bosom, and carried him up into a loft, where he abode, and laid him upon his own bed.

20 And he cried unto the LORD, and said, O LORD my God, hast thou also brought evil upon the widow with whom I sojourn, by slaying her son?

21 ¶ And he <sup>7</sup> stretched himself upon the child three times, and cried unto the LORD, and said, O LORD my God, I pray thee, let this child's soul come <sup>8</sup> into him again.

22 And the LORD heard the voice

of E-l'jah; and the soul of the child came into him again, and he <sup>h</sup> revived.

23 And E-l'jah took the child, and brought him down out of the chamber into the house, and delivered him unto his mother: and E-l'jah said, See, thy son liveth.

24 ¶ And the woman said to E-l'jah, Now by this <sup>i</sup> I know that thou art a man of God, and that the word of the LORD in thy mouth is truth.

## CHAPTER 18.

1 *Elijah, sent to Ahab, meeteth good Obadiah. 9 Obadiah bringeth Ahab to Elijah. 17 Elijah by fire from heaven convinceth Baal's prophets. 41 Elijah, by prayer obtaining rain, followeth Ahab to Jezreel.*

AND it came to pass after <sup>a</sup> many days, that the word of the LORD came to E-l'jah in the third year, saying, Go, shew thyself unto A'hāb; and <sup>b</sup> I will send rain upon the earth.

2 And E-l'jah went to shew himself unto A'hāb. And there was a sore famine in Sā-mā-ri-ā.

3 And A'hāb called <sup>2</sup> Ō-ba-di'ah, which was <sup>3</sup> the governor of his house. (Now Ō-ba-di'ah feared the LORD greatly:

4 For it was so, when <sup>4</sup> Jēz'ē-bēl cut off the prophets of the LORD, that Ō-ba-di'ah took an hundred prophets, and hid them by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water.)

5 And A'hāb said unto Ō-ba-di'ah, Go into the land, unto all fountains of water, and unto all brooks: peradventure we may find grass to save the horses and mules alive, <sup>5</sup> that we lose not all the beasts.

6 So they divided the land between them to pass throughout it: A'hāb went one way by himself, and Ō-ba-di'ah went another way by himself.

7 ¶ And as Ō-ba-di'ah was in the way, behold, E-l'jah met him: and he knew him, and fell on his face, and said, Art thou that my lord E-l'jah?

8 And he answered him, I am: go, tell thy lord, Behold, E-l'jah is here.

9 And he said, What have I sinned, that thou wouldest deliver thy servant into the hand of A'hāb, to slay me?

10 As the LORD thy God liveth, there is no nation or kingdom, whi-

B. C. 910.

A Heb. 11. 35.

i John 3. 2: 16. 30.

cir. 906.]  
a Luke 4. 25.  
James 5. 17.

b Deut. 28. 12.

2 Heb. Obadiah.  
3 Heb. over his house.

4 Heb. Izebel.

5 Heb. that we cut not off ourselves from the beasts.

c 2 Kin. 2. 16.  
Ezek. 3. 12, 14.  
Matt. 4. 1.  
Acts 8. 39.  
d ch. 21. 20.  
e Josh. 7. 25.  
Acts 16. 20.  
f 2 Chr. 15. 2.  
g Josh. 13. 26.  
h ch. 16. 33.  
i ch. 22. 6.k 2 Kin. 17. 41.  
Matt. 6. 24.  
6 Or.  
thoughts  
i See Josh. 24. 15.

ther my lord hath not sent to seek thee: and when they said, He is not there; he took an oath of the kingdom and nation, that they found thee not.

11 And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, E-l'jah is here.

12 And it shall come to pass, as soon as I am gone from thee, that <sup>e</sup> the Spirit of the LORD shall carry thee whither I know not; and so when I come and tell A'hāb, and he cannot find thee, he shall slay me: but I thy servant fear the LORD from my youth.

13 Was it not told my lord what I did when Jēz'ē-bēl slew the prophets of the LORD, how I hid an hundred men of the LORD's prophets by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water?

14 And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, E-l'jah is here: and he shall slay me.

15 And E-l'jah said, As the LORD of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, I will surely shew myself unto him to day.

16 So Ō-ba-di'ah went to meet A'hāb, and told him: and A'hāb went to meet E-l'jah.

17 ¶ And it came to pass, when A'hāb saw E-l'jah, that A'hāb said unto him, <sup>d</sup> Art thou he that <sup>e</sup> troubleth Iſ'ra-el?

18 And he answered, I have not troubled Iſ'ra-el; but thou, and thy father's house, <sup>f</sup> in that ye have forsaken the commandments of the LORD, and thou hast followed Bā'al-im.

19 Now therefore send, and gather to me all Iſ'ra-el unto mount <sup>g</sup> Cār-mel, and the prophets of Bā'al four hundred and fifty, <sup>h</sup> and the prophets of the groves four hundred, which eat at Jēz'ē-bēl's table.

20 So A'hāb sent unto all the children of Iſ'ra-el, and <sup>i</sup> gathered the prophets together unto mount Cār-mel.

21 And E-l'jah came unto all the people, and said, <sup>k</sup> How long halt ye between two <sup>e</sup> opinions? if the LORD be God, follow him: but if Bā'al, <sup>l</sup> then follow him. And the people answered him not a word.

22 Then said E-li'jah unto the people, <sup>m</sup> I, even I only, remain a prophet of the LORD; <sup>n</sup> but Ba'al's prophets are four hundred and fifty men.

23 Let them therefore give us two bullocks; and let them choose one bullock for themselves, and cut it in pieces, and lay it on wood, and put no fire under: and I will dress the other bullock, and lay it on wood, and put no fire under:

24 And call ye on the name of your gods, and I will call on the name of the LORD: and the God that <sup>o</sup> answereth by fire, let him be God. And all the people answered and said, <sup>2</sup> It is well spoken.

25 And E-li'jah said unto the prophets of Ba'al, Choose you one bullock for yourselves, and dress it first; for ye are many; and call on the name of your gods, but put no fire under.

26 And they took the bullock which was given them, and they dressed it, and called on the name of Ba'al from morning even until noon, saying, O Ba'al, <sup>3</sup> hear us. But there was <sup>p</sup> no voice, nor any that <sup>4</sup> answered. And they <sup>b</sup> leaped upon the altar which was made.

27 And it came to pass at noon, that E-li'jah mocked them, and said, Cry aloud: for he is a god; either <sup>7</sup> he is talking, or he <sup>8</sup> is pursuing, or he is in a journey, or peradventure he sleepeth, and must be awaked.

28 And they cried aloud, and <sup>9</sup> cut themselves after their manner with knives and lancets, till <sup>9</sup> the blood gushed out upon them.

29 And it came to pass, when mid-day was past, <sup>r</sup> and they prophesied until the time of the <sup>10</sup> offering of the evening sacrifice, that there was <sup>s</sup> neither voice, nor any to answer, nor any <sup>11</sup> that regarded.

30 And E-li'jah said unto all the people, Come near unto me. And all the people came near unto him. <sup>t</sup> And he repaired the altar of the LORD that was broken down.

31 And E-li'jah took twelve stones, according to the number of the tribes of the sons of Ja'cob, unto whom the word of the LORD came, saying, <sup>u</sup> Iſ'ra-el shall be thy name:

B. C. 908.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 19. 10.  
<sup>14</sup>  
<sup>n</sup> ver. 19.

<sup>o</sup> ver. 38.  
<sup>1</sup> Chr. 21. 26.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. The word is good.

<sup>3</sup> Or, answer.  
<sup>p</sup> Ps. 115. 5.  
<sup>Jer.</sup> 10. 5.  
<sup>1</sup> Cor. 8. 4;  
<sup>12</sup>

<sup>4</sup> Or, heard.  
<sup>5</sup> Or, leaped up and down at the altar.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. with a great voice.

<sup>7</sup> Or, he meditated.

<sup>8</sup> Heb. hath a pursuit.

<sup>9</sup> Lev. 19. 28.  
<sup>Deut.</sup> 14. 1.

<sup>9</sup> Heb. poured out blood upon them.

<sup>r</sup> 1 Cor. 11. 4, 5.  
<sup>10</sup> Heb. ascending.

<sup>s</sup> ver. 26.

<sup>11</sup> Heb. attention.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 19. 10.

<sup>u</sup> Gen. 32. 28;  
<sup>35</sup> 10.

<sup>2</sup> Kin. 17. 34.

<sup>x</sup> Col. 3. 17.

<sup>y</sup> Lev. 1. 6, 7, 8.

<sup>z</sup> See Judg. 6. 20.

<sup>12</sup> Heb. went.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 32, 38.

<sup>b</sup> Ex. 3. 6.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 8. 43.

<sup>2</sup> Kin. 19. 19.

<sup>d</sup> Num. 16. 28.

<sup>e</sup> Lev. 9. 24.

<sup>f</sup> Judg. 6. 21.

<sup>1</sup> Chr. 21. 26.

<sup>2</sup> Chr. 7. 1.

<sup>3</sup> ver. 24.

<sup>13</sup> Or, Apprehend.

<sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 25.

<sup>h</sup> Deut. 13. 5;

<sup>i</sup> 18. 20.

<sup>14</sup> Or, sound of a noise of rain.

<sup>j</sup> James 5. 17.

<sup>15</sup>

32 And with the stones he built an altar <sup>2</sup> in the name of the LORD: and he made a trench about the altar, as great as would contain two measures of seed.

33 And he <sup>3</sup> put the wood in order, and cut the bullock in pieces, and laid him on the wood, and said, Fill four barrels with water, and <sup>4</sup> pour it on the burnt sacrifice, and on the wood.

34 And he said, Do it the second time. And they did it the second time. And he said, Do it the third time. And they did it the third time.

35 And the water <sup>12</sup> ran round about the altar; and he filled <sup>4</sup> the trench also with water.

36 And it came to pass at the time of the offering of the evening sacrifice, that E-li'jah the prophet came near, and said, LORD <sup>b</sup> God of A'bra'hām, Iſ'ac, and of Iſ'ra-el, <sup>c</sup> let it be known this day that thou art God in Iſ'ra-el, and that I am thy servant, and that <sup>d</sup> I have done all these things at thy word.

37 Hear me, O LORD, hear me, that this people may know that thou art the LORD God, and that thou hast turned their heart back again.

38 Then <sup>e</sup> the fire of the LORD fell, and consumed the burnt sacrifice, and the wood, and the stones, and the dust, and licked up the water that was in the trench.

39 And when all the people saw it, they fell on their faces: and they said, <sup>f</sup> The LORD, he is the God; the LORD, he is the God.

40 And E-li'jah said unto them,

<sup>13</sup> <sup>g</sup> Take the prophets of Ba'al; let not one of them escape. And they took them: and E-li'jah brought them down to the brook Ki'shōn, and <sup>h</sup> slew them there.

41 ¶ And E-li'jah said unto A'hāb, Get thee up, eat and drink; for there is <sup>14</sup> a sound of abundance of rain.

42 So A'hāb went up to eat and to drink. And E-li'jah went up to the top of Cār'mel; <sup>i</sup> and he cast himself down upon the earth, and put his face between his knees,

43 And said to his servant, Go up now, look toward the sea. And he went up, and looked, and said, There

is nothing. And he said, Go again seven times.

44 And it came to pass at the seventh time, that he said, Behold, there ariseth a little cloud out of the sea, like a man's hand. And he said, Go up, say unto Ā'hāb, <sup>2</sup>Prepare thy chariot, and get thee down, that the rain stop thee not.

45 And it came to pass in the mean while, that the heaven was black with clouds and wind, and there was a great rain. And Ā'hāb rode, and went to Jēz'rq-el.

46 And the hand of the LORD was on E-li'jah; and he <sup>k</sup>girded up his loins, and ran before Ā'hāb <sup>3</sup>to the entrance of Jēz'rq-el.

#### CHAPTER 19.

1 *Elijah, threatened by Jezebel, fleeth to Beer-sheba. 4 In the wilderness he is comforted by an angel. 9 At Horeb God appeareth unto him, sending him to anoint Hazael, Jehu, and Elisha. 19 Elisha followeth Elijah.*

AND Ā'hāb told Jēz'q-bēl all that E-li'jah had done, and withal how he had <sup>a</sup>slain all the prophets with the sword.

2 Then Jēz'q-bēl sent a messenger unto E-li'jah, saying, <sup>b</sup>So let the gods do to me, and more also, if I make not thy life as the life of one of them by to morrow about this time.

3 And when he saw that, he arose, and went for his life, and came to Bē'er-shē'ba, which *belongeth* to Jū'dah, and left his servant there.

4 ¶ But he himself went a day's journey into the wilderness, and came and sat down under a juniper tree: and he <sup>c</sup>requested <sup>4</sup>for himself that he might die; and said, It is enough; now, O LORD, take away my life; for I am not better than my fathers.

5 And as he lay and slept under a juniper tree, behold, then an angel touched him, and said unto him, Arise and eat.

6 And he looked, and, behold, there was a cake baken on the coals, and a cruse of water at his <sup>d</sup>head. And he did eat and drink, and laid him down again.

7 And the angel of the LORD came again the second time, and touched him, and said, Arise and eat; because the journey is too great for thee.

B. C. 908.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. Tie, or, Bind.

<sup>k</sup> 2 Kin. 4. 29;

<sup>9. 1.</sup>

<sup>3</sup> Heb. till thou come to Jezreel.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 18. 40.

<sup>b</sup> Ruth 1. 17.

ch. 20. 10.

<sup>2</sup> Kin. 6. 31.

<sup>c</sup> Num. 11. 15.

Jonah 4. 3, 8.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. for

his life.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. bol-

ster.

<sup>d</sup> So Ex. 34.

28.

Deut. 9. 9, 18.

Matt. 4. 2.

<sup>e</sup> Ex. 3. 1.

<sup>f</sup> Rom. 11. 3.

<sup>g</sup> Num. 25. 11,

13.

Ps. 69. 9.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 18. 4.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 18. 22.

Rom. 11. 3.

<sup>k</sup> Ex. 24. 12.

<sup>l</sup> Ezek. 1. 4;

37. 7.

<sup>m</sup> So Ex. 3. 6.

16. 6. 2.

<sup>n</sup> ver. 9.

<sup>o</sup> ver. 10.

<sup>p</sup> 2 Kin. 8. 12.

13.

<sup>q</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 1-3.

<sup>r</sup> Luke 4. 27,

called E-li-

seus.

<sup>s</sup> 2 Kin. 8. 12;

9. 14, &c.; 10.

6, &c.; 13. 3.

8 And he arose, and did eat and drink, and went in the strength of that meat <sup>a</sup>forty days and forty nights unto <sup>e</sup>Hō'reb the mount of God.

9 ¶ And he came thither unto a cave, and lodged there; and, behold, the word of the LORD came to him, and he said unto him, What doest thou here, E-li'jah?

10 And he said, <sup>f</sup>I have been very <sup>g</sup>jealous for the LORD God of hosts: for the children of Is'ra-el have forsaken thy covenant, thrown down thine altars, and <sup>h</sup>slain thy prophets with the sword; and <sup>i</sup>I, even I only, am left; and they seek my life, to take it away.

11 And he said, Go forth, and stand <sup>k</sup>upon the mount before the LORD. And, behold, the LORD passed by, and <sup>l</sup>a great and strong wind rent the mountains, and brake in pieces the rocks before the LORD; but the LORD was not in the wind: and after the wind an earthquake; but the LORD was not in the earthquake:

12 And after the earthquake a fire; but the LORD was not in the fire: and after the fire a still small voice.

13 And it was so, when E-li'jah heard it, that <sup>m</sup>he wrapped his face in his mantle, and went out, and stood in the entering in of the cave. <sup>n</sup>And, behold, there came a voice unto him, and said, What doest thou here, E-li'jah?

14 <sup>o</sup>And he said, I have been very jealous for the LORD God of hosts: because the children of Is'ra-el have forsaken thy covenant, thrown down thine altars, and slain thy prophets with the sword; and I, even I only, am left; and they seek my life, to take it away.

15 And the LORD said unto him, Go, return on thy way to the wilderness of Dā-mās'cus: <sup>p</sup>and when thou comest, anoint Hāz'a-el to be king over Sŷr'i-a:

16 And <sup>q</sup>Jē'hū the son of Nim'shi shalt thou anoint to be king over Is'ra-el: and <sup>r</sup>E-li'sha the son of Shā'phat of Ā'bēl-mē-hō'lah shalt thou anoint to be prophet in thy room.

17 And <sup>s</sup>it shall come to pass, that him that escapeth the sword of Hāz'-

a-el shall Jē'hū slay: and him that escapeth from the sword of Jē'hū shall E-lī'shā slay.

18 <sup>u</sup> Yet <sup>2</sup> I have left me seven thousand in Iṣ-ṣa-el, all the knees which have not bowed unto Bā'al, <sup>a</sup> and every mouth which hath not kissed him.

19 ¶ So he departed thence, and round E-lī'shā the son of Shā'phat, who was plowing with twelve yoke of oxen before him, and he with the twelfth: and E-lī'jah passed by him, and cast his mantle upon him.

20 And he left the oxen, and ran after E-lī'jah, and said, <sup>v</sup> Let me, I pray thee, kiss my father and my mother, and then I will follow thee. And he said unto him, <sup>3</sup> Go back again: for what have I done to thee?

21 And he returned back from him, and took a yoke of oxen, and slew them, and <sup>2</sup> boiled their flesh with the instruments of the oxen, and gave unto the people, and they did eat. Then he arose, and went after E-lī'jah, and ministered unto him.

## CHAPTER 20.

1 Ben-hadad besiegeth Samaria. 13 By the direction of a prophet, the Syrians are slain. 22 As the prophet forewarned Ahab, the Syrians come against him in Aphek. 28 The Syrians are smitten again. 31 The Syrians submitting themselves, Ahab sendeth Ben-hadad away with a covenant. 35 The prophet denounceth God's judgment against him.

AND Bēn-hā'dād the king of Syr'i-a gathered all his host together: and there were thirty and two kings with him, and horses, and chariots: and he went up and besieged Sā-mā'r-i-a, and warred against it.

2 And he sent messengers to Ā'hāb king of Iṣ-ṣa-el into the city, and said unto him, Thus saith Bēn-hā'dād,

3 Thy silver and thy gold is mine; thy wives also and thy children, even the goodliest, are mine.

4 And the king of Iṣ-ṣa-el answered and said, My lord, O king, according to thy saying, I am thine, and all that I have.

5 And the messengers came again, and said, Thus speaketh Bēn-hā'dād, saying, Although I have sent unto thee, saying, Thou shalt deliver me thy silver, and thy gold, and thy wives, and thy children;

6 Yet I will send my servants unto

B. C. 906.

1 See Hos. 6.5.

u Rom. 11. 4. Or, I will leave.

2 See Hos. 13. 2.

v Matt. 9. 21.

22 Luke 9. 61, 62.

3 Heb. Go return.

22 Sam. 24. 22.

901.]

4 Heb. desirable.

5 Heb. I kept not back

from him.

a ch. 19. 2.

6 Heb. are at my feet.

So Ex. 11. 8.

Judg. 4. 10.

7 Heb. word.

b ver. 16.

8 Or, tents.

9 Or, Place the engines:

And they placed engines.

10 Heb. approached.

c ver. 28.

11 Or, servants.

12 Heb. bind, or, tie.

thee to morrow about this time, and they shall search thine house, and the houses of thy servants; and it shall be, that whatsoever is <sup>4</sup> pleasant in thine eyes, they shall put it in their hand, and take it away.

7 Then the king of Iṣ-ṣa-el called all the elders of the land, and said, Mark, I pray you, and see how this man seeketh mischief: for he sent unto me for my wives, and for my children, and for my silver, and for my gold; and <sup>5</sup> I denied him not.

8 And all the elders and all the people said unto him, Hearken not unto him, nor consent.

9 Wherefore he said unto the messengers of Bēn-hā'dād, Tell my lord the king, All that thou didst send for to thy servant at the first I will do: but this thing I may not do. And the messengers departed, and brought him word again.

10 And Bēn-hā'dād sent unto him, and said, <sup>a</sup> The gods do so unto me, and more also, if the dust of Sā-mā'r-i-a shall suffice for handfuls for all the people that <sup>6</sup> follow me.

11 And the king of Iṣ-ṣa-el answered and said, Tell him, Let not him that girdeth on his harness boast himself as he that putteth it off.

12 And it came to pass, when Bēn-hā'dād heard this <sup>7</sup> message, as he was <sup>b</sup> drinking, he and the kings in the <sup>8</sup> pavilions, that he said unto his servants, <sup>9</sup> Set yourselves in array. And they set themselves in array against the city.

13 ¶ And, behold, there <sup>10</sup> came a prophet unto Ā'hāb king of Iṣ-ṣa-el, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Hast thou seen all this great multitude? behold, <sup>11</sup> I will deliver it into thine hand this day; and thou shalt know that I am the LORD.

14 And Ā'hāb said, By whom? And he said, Thus saith the LORD, Even by the <sup>11</sup> young men of the princes of the provinces. Then he said, Who shall <sup>12</sup> order the battle? And he answered, Thou.

15 Then he numbered the young men of the princes of the provinces, and they were two hundred and thirty two: and after them he numbered all the people, even all the

children of ʾĪṣṣā-el, *being seven thousand.*

16 And they went out at noon. But Bēn-hā'dād *was* <sup>d</sup>drinking himself drunk in the pavilions, he and the kings, the thirty and two kings that helped him.

17 And the young men of the princes of the provinces went out first; and Bēn-hā'dād sent out, and they told him, saying, There are men come out of Sā-mā'ri-a.

18 And he said, Whether they be come out for peace, take them alive; or whether they be come out for war, take them alive.

19 So these young men of the princes of the provinces came out of the city, and the army which followed them.

20 And they slew every one his man: and the Sŷr'i-anš fled; and ʾĪṣṣā-el pursued them: and Bēn-hā'dād the king of Sŷr'i-a escaped on an horse with the horsemen.

21 And the king of ʾĪṣṣā-el went out, and smote the horses and chariots, and slew the Sŷr'i-anš with a great slaughter.

22 ¶ And the prophet came to the king of ʾĪṣṣā-el, and said unto him, Go, strengthen thyself, and mark, and see what thou doest: <sup>e</sup>for at the return of the year the king of Sŷr'i-a will come up against thee.

23 And the servants of the king of Sŷr'i-a said unto him, Their gods are gods of the hills; therefore they were stronger than we; but let us fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they.

24 And do this thing, Take the kings away, every man out of his place, and put captains in their rooms:

25 And number thee an army, like the army <sup>2</sup>that thou hast lost, horse for horse, and chariot for chariot: and we will fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they. And he hearkened unto their voice, and did so.

26 And it came to pass at the return of the year, that Bēn-hā'dād numbered the Sŷr'i-anš, and went up to ʾĀ'phek, <sup>3</sup>to fight against ʾĪṣṣā-el.

27 And the children of ʾĪṣṣā-el were numbered, and <sup>4</sup>were all present,

B. C. 901.

<sup>d</sup> ver. 12.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 16. 9.

<sup>e</sup> 2 Sam. 11. 1.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. *that was fallen.*  
<sup>3</sup> Josh. 13. 4.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. *to the war with Israel.*  
<sup>4</sup> Or, *were victualled.*  
<sup>g</sup> ver. 13.  
900.]  
<sup>5</sup> Or, *from chamber to chamber.*  
<sup>6</sup> Heb. *into a chamber within a chamber.*  
<sup>ch.</sup> 22. 25.  
<sup>h</sup> Gen. 37. 34.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 15. 20.

and went against them: and the children of ʾĪṣṣā-el pitched before them, like two little flocks of kids; but the Sŷr'i-anš filled the country.

28 ¶ And there came a man of God, and spake unto the king of ʾĪṣṣā-el, and said, Thus saith the LORD, Because the Sŷr'i-anš have said, The LORD is God of the hills, but he is not God of the valleys, therefore <sup>9</sup>will I deliver all this great multitude into thine hand, and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

29 And they pitched one over against the other seven days. And so it was, that in the seventh day the battle was joined: and the children of ʾĪṣṣā-el slew of the Sŷr'i-anš an hundred thousand footmen in one day.

30 But the rest fled to ʾĀ'phek, into the city; and *there* a wall fell upon twenty and seven thousand of the men *that were* left. And Bēn-hā'dād fled, and came into the city, <sup>5</sup>into an inner chamber.

31 ¶ And his servants said unto him, Behold now, we have heard that the kings of the house of ʾĪṣṣā-el are merciful kings: let us, I pray thee, <sup>h</sup>put sackcloth on our loins, and ropes upon our heads, and go out to the king of ʾĪṣṣā-el: peradventure he will save thy life.

32 So they girded sackcloth on their loins, and *put* ropes on their heads, and came to the king of ʾĪṣṣā-el, and said, Thy servant Bēn-hā'dād saith, I pray thee, let me live. And he said, *Is he yet alive? he is my brother.*

33 Now the men did diligently observe whether *any thing would* come from him, and did hastily catch it: and they said, Thy brother Bēn-hā'dād. Then he said, Go ye, bring him. Then Bēn-hā'dād came forth to him; and he caused him to come up into the chariot.

34 And Bēn-hā'dād said unto him, <sup>i</sup>The cities, which my father took from thy father, I will restore; and thou shalt make streets for thee in Dā-mās'cus, as my father made in Sā-mā'ri-a. Then said ʾĀ'hāb, I will send thee away with this covenant. So he made a covenant with him, and sent him away.



85 ¶ And a certain man of <sup>k</sup> the sons of the prophets said unto his neighbour <sup>l</sup> in the word of the LORD, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man refused to smite him.

36 Then said he unto him, Because thou hast not obeyed the voice of the LORD, behold, as soon as thou art departed from me, a lion shall slay thee. And as soon as he was departed from him, <sup>m</sup> a lion found him, and slew him.

37 Then he found another man, and said, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man smote him, <sup>2</sup> so that in smiting he wounded him.

38 So the prophet departed, and waited for the king by the way, and disguised himself with ashes upon his face.

39 And <sup>n</sup> as the king passed by, he cried unto the king: and he said, Thy servant went out into the midst of the battle; and, behold, a man turned aside, and brought a man unto me, and said, Keep this man: if by any means he be missing, then <sup>o</sup> shall thy life be for his life, or else thou shalt <sup>3</sup> pay a talent of silver.

40 And as thy servant was busy here and there, <sup>4</sup> he was gone. And the king of Is<sup>5</sup>ra-el said unto him, So shall thy judgment be; thyself hast decided it.

41 And he hasted, and took the ashes away from his face; and the king of Is<sup>5</sup>ra-el discerned him that he was of the prophets.

42 And he said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, <sup>p</sup> Because thou hast let go out of thy hand a man whom I appointed to utter destruction, therefore thy life shall go for his life, and thy people for his people.

43 And the king of Is<sup>5</sup>ra-el <sup>q</sup> went to his house heavy and displeased, and came to Sa-mā'ri-a.

## CHAPTER 21.

1 Ahab coveteth Naboth's vineyard. 5 Jezebel writing letters against Naboth, he is condemned of blasphemy. 15 Ahab taketh possession of the vineyard. 17 Elijah denounceth judgments against Ahab and Jezebel. 25 Ahab repenting, God deferreth the judgment.

AND it came to pass after these things, that Nā'bōth the Jēz-rē-el-ite had a vineyard, which was in Jēz-rē-el, hard by the palace of A'hāb king of Sa-mā'ri-a.

B. C. 900.

[899.

k 2 Kin. 2, 3, 5, 7, 15, 1 ch. 13, 17, 18.

m ch. 13. 24.

2 Heb. smiting and wounding.

n See 2 Sam. 12. 1, &amp;c.

o 2 Kin. 10. 24.

3 Heb. weigh.

4 Heb. he was not.

p ch. 23. 31-37.

q ch. 21. 4.

a 1 Sam. 8. 14.

5 Heb. be good in thine eyes.

b Lev. 25. 23.

Num. 36. 7.

c Ezek. 46. 18.

d Heb. in the top of the people.

e Ex. 22. 28.

f Lev. 24. 15, 16.

g Acts 8. 11.

h Lev. 24. 14.

2 And A'hāb spake unto Nā'bōth, saying, Give me thy <sup>a</sup> vineyard, that I may have it for a garden of herbs, because it is near unto my house: and I will give thee for it a better vineyard than it; or, if it <sup>b</sup> seem good to thee, I will give thee the worth of it in money.

3 And Nā'bōth said to A'hāb, The LORD forbid it me, <sup>c</sup> that I should give the inheritance of my fathers unto thee.

4 And A'hāb came into his house heavy and displeased because of the word which Nā'bōth the Jēz-rē-el-ite had spoken to him: for he had said, I will not give thee the inheritance of my fathers. And he laid him down upon his bed, and turned away his face, and would eat no bread.

5 ¶ But Jēz'ē-bēl his wife came to him, and said unto him, Why is thy spirit so sad, that thou eatest no bread?

6 And he said unto her, Because I spake unto Nā'bōth the Jēz-rē-el-ite, and said unto him, Give me thy vineyard for money; or else, if it please thee, I will give thee another vineyard for it: and he answered, I will not give thee my vineyard.

7 And Jēz'ē-bēl his wife said unto him, Dost thou now govern the kingdom of Is<sup>5</sup>ra-el? arise, and eat bread, and let thine heart be merry: I will give thee the vineyard of Nā'bōth the Jēz-rē-el-ite.

8 So she wrote letters in A'hāb's name, and sealed them with his seal, and sent the letters unto the elders and to the nobles that were in his city, dwelling with Nā'bōth.

9 And she wrote in the letters, saying, Proclaim a fast, and set Nā'bōth <sup>d</sup> on high among the people:

10 And set two men, sons of Bē'l-lal, before him, to bear witness against him, saying, Thou didst <sup>e</sup> blaspheme God and the king. And then carry him out, and <sup>f</sup> stone him, that he may die.

11 And the men of his city, even the elders and the nobles who were the inhabitants in his city, did as Jēz'ē-bēl had sent unto them, and as it was written in the letters which she had sent unto them.

12 <sup>6</sup>They proclaimed a fast, and set Nā'bōth on high among the people.

13 And there came in two men, children of Bē'il-al, and sat before him: and the men of Bē'il-al witnessed against him, *even* against Nā'bōth, in the presence of the people, saying, Nā'bōth did blaspheme God and the king. <sup>7</sup>Then they carried him forth out of the city, and stoned him with stones, that he died.

14 Then they sent to Jēz'ē-bēl, saying, Nā'bōth is stoned, and is dead.

15 ¶ And it came to pass, when Jēz'ē-bēl heard that Nā'bōth was stoned, and was dead, that Jēz'ē-bēl said to Ā'hāb, Arise, take possession of the vineyard of Nā'bōth the Jēz'rē-el-ite, which he refused to give thee for money: for Nā'bōth is not alive, but dead.

16 And it came to pass, when Ā'hāb heard that Nā'bōth was dead, that Ā'hāb rose up to go down to the vineyard of Nā'bōth the Jēz'rē-el-ite, to take possession of it.

17 ¶ And the word of the LORD came to Ē-lī'jah the Tish'bīte, saying,

18 Arise, go down to meet Ā'hāb king of Is'ra-el, <sup>h</sup>which is in Sā-mā'rī-a: behold, *he is* in the vineyard of Nā'bōth, whither he is gone down to possess it.

19 And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Hast thou killed, and also taken possession? And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the LORD, <sup>i</sup>In the place where dogs licked the blood of Nā'bōth shall dogs lick thy blood, even thine.

20 And Ā'hāb said to Ē-lī'jah, <sup>k</sup>Hast thou found me, O mine enemy? And he answered, I have found thee: because <sup>l</sup>thou hast sold thyself to work evil in the sight of the LORD.

21 Behold, <sup>m</sup>I will bring evil upon thee, and will take away thy posterity, and will cut off from Ā'hāb <sup>n</sup>him that pisseth against the wall, and <sup>o</sup>him that is shut up and left in Is'ra-el,

22 And will make thine house like the house of <sup>p</sup>Jēr-q-bō'am the son of Nē'bāt, and like the house of <sup>q</sup>Bā'ā-

B. C. 899.

e Is. 58. 4.

/ See 2 Kin. 9. 26.

899.]

q Ps. 9. 12.  
h ch. 13. 32.  
2 Chr. 22. 9.  
i ch. 22. 38.  
k ch. 16. 17.  
l 2 Kin. 17. 17.  
Rom. 7. 14.  
m ch. 14. 10.  
2 Kin. 9. 8.  
n 1 Sam. 25. 22.  
o ch. 14. 10.  
p ch. 15. 29.  
q ch. 16. 3.  
11.  
r 2 Kin. 9. 36.  
2 Or. ditch.  
s ch. 14. 11;  
16. 4.  
t ch. 16. 30.  
&c.  
u ch. 16. 31.  
3 Or. incited.  
z Gen. 15. 16.  
2 Kin. 21. 11.  
y Gen. 37. 34.  
z 2 Kin. 9. 25.

a 2 Chr. 18. 2, &amp;c.

b Deut. 4. 43.

4 Heb. silent from taking it.

c 2 Kin. 3. 7.

shā the son of Ā-hī'jah, for the provocation wherewith thou hast provoked *me* to anger, and made Is'ra-el to sin.

23 And <sup>r</sup>of Jēz'ē-bēl also spake the LORD, saying, The dogs shall eat Jēz'ē-bēl by the <sup>2</sup>wall of Jēz'rē-el.

24 <sup>6</sup>Him that dieth of Ā'hāb in the city the dogs shall eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the air eat.

25 ¶ But <sup>7</sup>there was none like unto Ā'hāb, which did sell himself to work wickedness in the sight of the LORD, <sup>8</sup>whom Jēz'ē-bēl his wife <sup>3</sup>stirred up.

26 And he did very abominably in following idols, according to all *things* <sup>2</sup>as did the Ām'ōr-ites, whom the LORD cast out before the children of Is'ra-el.

27 And it came to pass, when Ā'hāb heard those words, that he rent his clothes, and <sup>3</sup>put sackcloth upon his flesh, and fasted, and lay in sackcloth, and went softly.

28 And the word of the LORD came to Ē-lī'jah the Tish'bīte, saying,

29 Seest thou how Ā'hāb humbleth himself before me? because he humbleth himself before me, I will not bring the evil in his days: *but* <sup>2</sup>in his son's days will I bring the evil upon his house.

## CHAPTER 22.

1 *Ahab is slain at Ramoth-gilead. 37 The dogs lick up his blood, and Ahaziah succeedeth him. 41 Jer-hoshaphat's good reign. 50 Jehoram succeedeth him. 51 Ahaziah's evil reign.*

[897.] **A**ND they continued three years without war between Sūr'ī-a and Is'ra-el.

2 And it came to pass in the third year, that <sup>a</sup>Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt the king of Jū'dah came down to the king of Is'ra-el.

3 And the king of Is'ra-el said unto his servants, Know ye that <sup>b</sup>Rā'moth in Gīl'ē-ad is our's, and we <sup>4</sup>be still, and take it not out of the hand of the king of Sūr'ī-a?

4 And he said unto Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt, Wilt thou go with me to battle to Rā'moth-gīl'ē-ad? And Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt said to the king of Is'ra-el, <sup>c</sup>I am as thou art, my people as thy people, my horses as thy horses.

5 And Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt said unto the

king of Is'ra-el, Enquire, I pray thee, at the word of the LORD to day.

6 Then the king of Is'ra-el<sup>d</sup> gathered the prophets together, about four hundred men, and said unto them, Shall I go against Rā'moth-gil'gād to battle, or shall I forbear? And they said, Go up; for the Lord shall deliver it into the hand of the king.

7 And <sup>e</sup>Jē-hōsh'g-phāt said, Is there not here a prophet of the LORD besides, that we might enquire of him?

8 And the king of Is'ra-el said unto Jē-hōsh'g-phāt, There is yet one man, Mi-cā'jah the son of Im'lah, by whom we may enquire of the LORD: but I hate him; for he doth not prophesy good concerning me, but evil. And Jē-hōsh'g-phāt said, Let not the king say so.

9 Then the king of Is'ra-el called an <sup>2</sup>officer, and said, Hasten hither Mi-cā'jah the son of Im'lah.

10 And the king of Is'ra-el and Jē-hōsh'g-phāt the king of Jū'dah sat each on his throne, having put on their robes, in a <sup>3</sup>void place in the entrance of the gate of Sā-mā'ri-ā; and all the prophets prophesied before them.

11 And Zēd-q-kī'ah the son of Chē-nā'ā-nah made him horns of iron: and he said, Thus saith the LORD, With these shalt thou push the Sŷr'-l-anš, until thou have consumed them.

12 And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, Go up to Rā'moth-gil'gād, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliver it into the king's hand.

13 And the messenger that was gone to call Mi-cā'jah spake unto him, saying, Behold now, the words of the prophets declare good unto the king with one mouth: let thy word, I pray thee, be like the word of one of them, and speak that which is good.

14 And Mi-cā'jah said, As the LORD liveth, <sup>f</sup>what the LORD saith unto me, that will I speak.

15 ¶ So he came to the king. And the king said unto him, Mi-cā'jah, shall we go against Rā'moth-gil'gād to battle, or shall we forbear? And he answered him, Go, and prosper:

B. C. 897.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 18. 19.

<sup>e</sup> 2 Kin. 3. 11.

<sup>2</sup> Or, eunuch.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. floor.

<sup>f</sup> Num. 22.

<sup>g</sup> Matt. 9. 36.

<sup>h</sup> Is. 6. 1.

<sup>i</sup> Dan. 7. 9.

<sup>j</sup> Job 1. 6;

<sup>k</sup> Ps. 103. 20,

<sup>l</sup> Dan. 7. 10.

<sup>m</sup> Zech. 1. 10.

<sup>n</sup> Matt. 18. 10.

<sup>o</sup> Heb. 1. 7, 14.

<sup>p</sup> Or, deceive.

<sup>q</sup> Judg. 9.

<sup>r</sup> Job 12. 16.

<sup>s</sup> Ezek. 14. 9.

<sup>t</sup> Thess. 2.

<sup>u</sup> 11.

<sup>v</sup> Ezek. 14. 9.

<sup>w</sup> m 2 Chr. 18.

<sup>x</sup> 25.

<sup>y</sup> Or, from

<sup>z</sup> chamber to

<sup>aa</sup> chamber.

<sup>ab</sup> Heb. a

<sup>ac</sup> chamber in

<sup>ad</sup> a chamber,

<sup>ae</sup> ch. 20. 36.

for the LORD shall deliver it into the hand of the king.

16 And the king said unto him, How many times shall I adjure thee that thou tell me nothing but that which is true in the name of the LORD?

17 And he said, I saw all Is'ra-el<sup>9</sup> scattered upon the hills, as sheep that have not a shepherd: and the LORD said, These have no master: let them return every man to his house in peace.

18 And the king of Is'ra-el said unto Jē-hōsh'g-phāt, Did I not tell thee that he would prophesy no good concerning me, but evil?

19 And he said, Hear thou therefore the word of the LORD: <sup>h</sup>I saw the LORD sitting on his throne, <sup>i</sup>and all the host of heaven standing by him on his right hand and on his left.

20 And the LORD said, Who shall <sup>4</sup>persuade Ā'hāb, that he may go up and fall at Rā'moth-gil'gād? And one said on that manner, and another said on that manner.

21 And there came forth a spirit, and stood before the LORD, and said, I will persuade him.

22 And the LORD said unto him, Wherewith? And he said, I will go forth, and I will be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And he said, <sup>k</sup>Thou shalt persuade him, and prevail also: go forth, and do so.

23 <sup>4</sup>Now therefore, behold, the LORD hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of all these thy prophets, and the LORD hath spoken evil concerning thee.

24 But Zēd-q-kī'ah the son of Chē-nā'ā-nah went near, and smote Mi-cā'jah on the cheek, and said, <sup>m</sup>Which way went the Spirit of the LORD from me to speak unto thee?

25 And Mi-cā'jah said, Behold, thou shalt see in that day, when thou shalt go <sup>5</sup>into <sup>6</sup>an inner chamber to hide thyself.

26 And the king of Is'ra-el said, Take Mi-cā'jah, and carry him back unto Ā'mon the governor of the city, and to Jō'āsh the king's son;

27 And say, Thus saith the king, Put this fellow in the prison, and

feed him with bread of affliction and with water of affliction, until I come in peace.

28 And Mī-cā'jah said, If thou return at all in peace, <sup>28</sup>the LORD hath not spoken by me. And he said, Hearken, O people, every one of you.

29 So the king of Īs'ra-el and Jē-hōsh'g-phāt the king of Jū'dah went up to Rā'moth-gīl'gād.

30 And the king of Īs'ra-el said unto Jē-hōsh'g-phāt, <sup>30</sup>I will disguise myself, and enter into the battle; but put thou on thy robes. And the king of Īs'ra-el <sup>30</sup>disguised himself, and went into the battle.

31 But the king of Sŷr'ī-a commanded his thirty and two captains that had rule over his chariots, saying, Fight neither with small nor great, save only with the king of Īs'ra-el.

32 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Jē-hōsh'g-phāt, that they said, Surely it is the king of Īs'ra-el. And they turned aside to fight against him: and Jē-hōsh'g-phāt <sup>32</sup>cried out.

33 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots perceived that it was not the king of Īs'ra-el, that they turned back from pursuing him.

34 And a certain man drew a bow <sup>34</sup>at a venture, and smote the king of Īs'ra-el between the <sup>34</sup>joints of the harness: wherefore he said unto the driver of his chariot, Turn thine hand, and carry me out of the host; for I am <sup>34</sup>wounded.

35 And the battle <sup>35</sup>increased that day: and the king was stayed up in his chariot against the Sŷr'ī-ans, and died at even: and the blood ran out of the wound into the <sup>35</sup>midst of the chariot.

36 And there went a proclamation throughout the host about the going down of the sun, saying, Every man to his city, and every man to his own country.

37 ¶ So the king died, and <sup>37</sup>was brought to Sā-mā'ri-a; and they buried the king in Sā-mā'ri-a.

38 And one washed the chariot in the pool of Sā-mā'ri-a; and the dogs licked up his blood; and they wash-

B. C. 897.

<sup>28</sup> Num. 16.  
<sup>29</sup> Deut. 18. 20.  
<sup>30</sup> 21. 22.

[897.

[914.  
Began to reign alone, ver. 51.  
<sup>2</sup> Or, when he was to disguise himself, and enter into the battle.  
<sup>2</sup> Chr. 35. 22.

<sup>32</sup> 2 Chr. 18. 31.  
Prov. 13. 20.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. in his simplicity.  
<sup>2</sup> Sam. 15. 11.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. joints and the breastplate.  
<sup>5</sup> Heb. made sick.  
<sup>6</sup> Heb. as-combed.  
<sup>7</sup> Heb. basin.  
<sup>8</sup> Heb. came.

[913.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 21. 19.  
<sup>r</sup> Amos 3. 15.  
<sup>s</sup> 2 Chr. 20. 31.  
<sup>t</sup> 2 Chr. 17. 3.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 14. 23;  
<sup>1</sup> Kin. 12. 3.  
<sup>2</sup> Kin. 19. 2.  
<sup>2</sup> Cor. 6. 14.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 14. 24;  
<sup>15</sup> 12.  
<sup>2</sup> Gen. 25. 23.  
<sup>2</sup> Sam. 8. 14.  
<sup>2</sup> Kin. 3. 9;  
<sup>6</sup> 20.  
<sup>a</sup> 2 Chr. 20. 35, &c.  
<sup>9</sup> Or, had ten ships.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 10. 22.  
<sup>c</sup> 2 Chr. 20. 37.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 9. 26.  
<sup>e</sup> 2 Chr. 21. 1.

[889.

ed his armour; according <sup>9</sup>unto the word of the LORD which he spake.

39 Now the rest of the acts of Ā'hāb, and all that he did, and <sup>39</sup>the ivory house which he made, and all the cities that he built, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Īs'ra-el?

40 So Ā'hāb slept with his fathers; and Ā-hā-zī'ah his son reigned in his stead.

41 ¶ And <sup>41</sup>Jē-hōsh'g-phāt the son of Ā'sā began to reign over Jū'dah in the fourth year of Ā'hāb king of Īs'ra-el.

42 Jē-hōsh'g-phāt was thirty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and five years in Jē-ru'sā-lēm. And his mother's name was Ā-zū'bah the daughter of Shīl'hī.

43 And <sup>43</sup>he walked in all the ways of Ā'sā his father; he turned not aside from it, doing <sup>43</sup>that which was right in the eyes of the LORD: nevertheless <sup>43</sup>the high places were not taken away; for the people offered and burnt incense yet in the high places.

44 And <sup>44</sup>Jē-hōsh'g-phāt made peace with the king of Īs'ra-el.

45 Now the rest of the acts of Jē-hōsh'g-phāt, and his might that he shewed, and how he warred, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

46 <sup>46</sup>And the remnant of the sodomites, which remained in the days of his father Ā'sā, he took out of the land.

47 <sup>47</sup>There was then no king in Ē'dom: a deputy was king.

48 <sup>48</sup>Jē-hōsh'g-phāt <sup>48</sup>made ships of Thār'shish to go to Ō'phīr for gold: <sup>48</sup>but they went not; for the ships were broken at <sup>48</sup>Ē'zī-on-gē-bēr.

49 Then said Ā-hā-zī'ah the son of Ā'hāb unto Jē-hōsh'g-phāt, Let my servants go with thy servants in the ships. But Jē-hōsh'g-phāt would not.

50 ¶ And <sup>50</sup>Jē-hōsh'g-phāt slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of Dā'vid his father: and Jō-hō'ram his son reigned in his stead.

51 ¶ *Ā-ha-zī'ah* the son of *Ā'hāb* began to reign over *İs'ra-el* in *Sā-mā'ri-ā* the seventeenth year of *Jē-hōsh'g-phāt* king of *Jū'dah*, and reigned two years over *İs'ra-el*.

52 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and *g* walked in the way of his father, and in the way of his

B. C. 898.

*f* ver. 40.  
Now he begins to reign alone.

*g* ch. 15. 26.  
*h* Judg. 2. 11.  
ch. 16. 31.

mother, and in the way of *Jēr-q-bō'am* the son of *Nē'bāt*, who made *İs'ra-el* to sin:

53 For *h* he served *Bā'al*, and worshipped him, and provoked to anger the LORD God of *İs'ra-el*, according to all that his father had done.

## THE SECOND BOOK OF THE KINGS,

COMMONLY CALLED,

### THE FOURTH BOOK OF THE KINGS.

#### CHAPTER 1.

1 *Moab* rebelleth. 5 *Elijah* twice bringeth fire from heaven upon them whom *Ahasiah* sent to apprehend him. 19 He telleth the king of his death. 21 *Jehoram* succedeth *Ahasiah*.

**T**HEN *Mō'ab* *a* rebelled against *İs'ra-el* *b* after the death of *Ā'hāb*.

2 And *Ā-ha-zī'ah* fell down through a lattice in his upper chamber that was in *Sā-mā'ri-ā*, and was sick: and he sent messengers, and said unto them, Go, enquire of *Bā'al-zē'būb* the god of *Ēk'rōn* whether I shall recover of this disease.

3 But the angel of the LORD said to *Ē-li'jah* the *Tish'bite*, Arise, go up to meet the messengers of the king of *Sā-mā'ri-ā*, and say unto them, *Is it* not because *there is* not a God in *İs'ra-el*, *that ye* go to enquire of *Bā'al-zē'būb* the god of *Ēk'rōn*?

4 Now therefore thus saith the LORD, *2* Thou shalt not come down from that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die. And *Ē-li'jah* departed.

5 ¶ And when the messengers turned back unto him, he said unto them, Why are ye now turned back?

6 And they said unto him, There came a man up to meet us, and said unto us, Go, turn again unto the king that sent you, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, *Is it* not because *there is* not a God in *İs'ra-el*, *that thou* sendest to enquire of *Bā'al-zē'būb* the god of *Ēk'rōn*? therefore thou shalt not come down from that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die.

B. C. 896.

*a* 2 Sam. 8. 2.  
*b* ch. 3. 5.

*c* 1 Sam. 5. 10.

*2* Heb. *The bed whither thou art gone up, thou shalt not come down from it.*

*3* Heb. *What was the manner of the man?* *d* See *Zech. 13. 4.* *e* *Luke 9. 54.*

*4* Heb. *bowed.*

*f* 1 Sam. 26. 21.  
*g* Ps. 72. 14.

7 And he said unto them, *3* What manner of man *was he* which came up to meet you, and told you these words?

8 And they answered him, *He was* *d* an hairy man, and girt with a girdle of leather about his loins. And he said, It is *Ē-li'jah* the *Tish'bite*.

9 Then the king sent unto him a captain of fifty with his fifty. And he went up to him: and, behold, he sat on the top of an hill. And he spake unto him, Thou man of God, the king hath said, Come down.

10 And *Ē-li'jah* answered and said to the captain of fifty, If I be a man of God, then *e* let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And there came down fire from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty.

11 Again also he sent unto him another captain of fifty with his fifty. And he answered and said unto him, O man of God, thus hath the king said, Come down quickly.

12 And *Ē-li'jah* answered and said unto them, If I be a man of God, let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And the fire of God came down from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty.

13 ¶ And he sent again a captain of the third fifty with his fifty. And the third captain of fifty went up, and came and *4* fell on his knees before *Ē-li'jah*, and besought him, and said unto him, O man of God, I pray thee, let my life, and the life of these fifty thy servants, *f* be precious in thy sight.

14 Behold, there came fire down from heaven, and burnt up the two captains of the former fifties with their fifties: therefore let my life now be precious in thy sight.

15 And the angel of the LORD said unto E-li'jah, Go down with him: be not afraid of him. And he arose, and went down with him unto the king.

16 And he said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Forasmuch as thou hast sent messengers to enquire of Bā'al-zē'būb the god of Ēk'rōn, is it not because there is no God in Iṣ'ra-el to enquire of his word? therefore thou shalt not come down off that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die.

17 ¶ So he died according to the word of the LORD which E-li'jah had spoken. And <sup>2</sup>Jē-hō'ram reigned in his stead in the second year of Jē-hō'ram the son of Jē-hōsh'a-phāt king of Jū'dah; because he had no son.

18 Now the rest of the acts of Ā-hā-zī'ah which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Iṣ'ra-el?

#### CHAPTER 2.

<sup>1</sup> *Elijah with his mantle divideth Jordan, and is taken up by a fiery chariot into heaven.* <sup>12</sup> *Elisa is acknowledged his successor.* <sup>19</sup> *Elisha with salt healeth the unwholesome waters.* <sup>23</sup> *Bears destroy the children that mocked Eliza.*

AND it came to pass, when the LORD would <sup>a</sup>take up E-li'jah into heaven by a whirlwind, that E-li'jah went with <sup>b</sup>E-li'shā from Gīl'gāl.

2 And E-li'jah said unto E-li'shā, <sup>c</sup>Tarry here, I pray thee; for the LORD hath sent me to Bēth'-el. And E-li'shā said unto him, As the LORD liveth, and <sup>d</sup>as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. So they went down to Bēth'-el.

3 And <sup>e</sup>the sons of the prophets that were at Bēth'-el came forth to E-li'shā, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the LORD will take away thy master from thy head to day? And he said, Yea, I know it; hold ye your peace.

4 And E-li'jah said unto him, E-li'shā, tarry here, I pray thee; for the LORD hath sent me to Jēr'l-chō. And he said, As the LORD liveth,

B. C. 896.

<sup>2</sup> The second year that Jechoram was Prorex, and the eighteenth of Jehoshaphat, ch. 3. 1.

<sup>a</sup> Gen. 5. 24.

<sup>b</sup> 1 Kin. 19. 21.

<sup>c</sup> See Ruth 1. 15, 16.

<sup>d</sup> ver. 4. 6. <sup>1</sup> Sam. 1. 26. ch. 4. 30.

<sup>e</sup> ver. 5. 7. 15. <sup>1</sup> Kin. 20. 35. ch. 4. 1, 38; 9. 1.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. in sight, or, over against. <sup>f</sup> ver. 14.

<sup>4</sup> So Ex. 14. 21. Josh. 3. 16.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. Thou hast done hard in asking.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 6. 17. Ps. 104. 4.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 13. 14. <sup>5</sup> Heb. tip. <sup>1</sup> ver. 8.

and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. So they came to Jēr'l-chō.

5 And the sons of the prophets that were at Jēr'l-chō came to E-li'shā, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the LORD will take away thy master from thy head to day? And he answered, Yea, I know it; hold ye your peace.

6 And E-li'jah said unto him, Tarry, I pray thee, here; for the LORD hath sent me to Jōr'dān. And he said, As the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And they two went on.

7 And fifty men of the sons of the prophets went, and stood <sup>3</sup>to view afar off: and they two stood by Jōr'dān.

8 And E-li'jah took his mantle, and wrapped it together, and smote the waters, and <sup>f</sup>they were divided hither and thither, so that they two went over on dry ground.

9 ¶ And it came to pass, when they were gone over, that E-li'jah said unto E-li'shā, Ask what I shall do for thee, before I be taken away from thee. And E-li'shā said, I pray thee, let a double portion of thy spirit be upon me.

10 And he said, <sup>4</sup>Thou hast asked a hard thing: nevertheless, if thou see me when I am taken from thee, it shall be so unto thee; but if not, it shall not be so.

11 And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, behold, there appeared <sup>g</sup>a chariot of fire, and horses of fire, and parted them both asunder; and E-li'jah went up by a whirlwind into heaven.

12 ¶ And E-li'shā saw it, and he cried, <sup>h</sup>My father, my father, the chariot of Iṣ'ra-el, and the horsemen thereof. And he saw him no more: and he took hold of his own clothes, and rent them in two pieces.

13 He took up also the mantle of E-li'jah that fell from him, and went back and stood by the <sup>5</sup>bank of Jōr'dān;

14 And he took the mantle of E-li'jah that fell from him, and smote the waters, and said, Where is the LORD God of E-li'jah? and when he also had smitten the waters, <sup>i</sup>they

parted hither and thither : and E-li-sha went over.

15 And when the sons of the prophets which were <sup>k</sup> to view at Jër'1-chô saw him, they said, The spirit of E-li-jah doth rest on E-li-sha. And they came to meet him, and bowed themselves to the ground before him.

16 ¶ And they said unto him, Behold now, there be with thy servants fifty <sup>2</sup> strong men; let them go, we pray thee, and seek thy master : lest peradventure the Spirit of the LORD hath taken him up, and cast him upon <sup>3</sup> some mountain, or into some valley. And he said, Ye shall not send.

17 And when they urged him till he was ashamed, he said, Send. They sent therefore fifty men; and they sought three days, but found him not.

18 And when they came again to him, (for he tarried at Jër'1-chô,) he said unto them, Did I not say unto you, Go not?

19 ¶ And the men of the city said unto E-li-sha, Behold, I pray thee, the situation of this city is pleasant, as my lord seeth : but the water is naught, and the ground <sup>4</sup> barren.

20 And he said, Bring me a new cruse, and put salt therein. And they brought it to him.

21 And he went forth unto the spring of the waters, and <sup>m</sup> cast the salt in there, and said, Thus saith the LORD, I have healed these waters; there shall not be from thence any more death or barren land.

22 So the waters were healed unto this day, according to the saying of E-li-sha which he spake.

23 ¶ And he went up from thence unto Bèth-el : and as he was going up by the way, there came forth little children out of the city, and mocked him, and said unto him, Go up, thou bald head; go up, thou bald head.

24 And he turned back, and looked on them, and cursed them in the name of the LORD. And there came forth two she bears out of the wood, and tare forty and two children of them.

25 And he went from thence to

B. C. 898.

<sup>k</sup> ver. 7.

[896.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. sons of strength.

<sup>1</sup> See 1 Kin. 18. 12. Ezek. 8. 3. Acts 8. 39. <sup>3</sup> Heb. one of the mountains.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. causing to mis-carry. [896.

<sup>m</sup> See Ex. 15. 25. ch. 4. 41; 6. 6. John 9. 6.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 1. 17. <sup>5</sup> Heb. statue. <sup>b</sup> 1 Kin. 16. 31, 32. <sup>c</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 28, 31, 32. <sup>d</sup> See Is. 16. 1. <sup>e</sup> ch. 1. 1. <sup>f</sup> 1 Kin. 22. 4.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. at their feet. See Ex. 11. 8.

<sup>g</sup> 1 Kin. 22. 7.

mount Oâr'mel, and from thence he returned to Sâ-mâ'ri-a.

# CHAPTER 3.

<sup>1</sup> Jehoram's reign. <sup>6</sup> Jehoram, with Jehoshaphat, and the king of Edom, by Elisha obtaineth water, and promise of victory. <sup>21</sup> The Moabites, coming to spoil, are overcome. <sup>26</sup> The king of Moab raiseth the siege.

NOW Jê-hô'ram the son of Â'hâb began to reign over Îs'ra-el in Sâ-mâ'ri-a the eighteenth year of Jê-hôsh'â-phât king of Jû'dah, and reigned twelve years.

2 And he wrought evil in the sight of the LORD; but not like his father, and like his mother: for he put away the <sup>5</sup> image of Bâ'al <sup>b</sup> that his father had made.

3 Nevertheless he cleaved unto <sup>c</sup> the sins of Jër-q-bô'am the son of Nê'bât, which made Îs'ra-el to sin; he departed not therefrom.

4 ¶ And Mê'shâ king of Mô'ab was a sheepmaster, and rendered unto the king of Îs'ra-el an hundred thousand <sup>d</sup> lambs, and an hundred thousand rams, with the wool.

5 But it came to pass, when <sup>e</sup> Â'hâb was dead, that the king of Mô'ab rebelled against the king of Îs'ra-el.

6 ¶ And king Jê-hô'ram went out of Sâ-mâ'ri-a the same time, and numbered all Îs'ra-el.

7 And he went and sent to Jê-hôsh'â-phât the king of Jû'dah, saying, The king of Mô'ab hath rebelled against me: wilt thou go with me against Mô'ab to battle? And he said, I will go up: <sup>f</sup> I am as thou art, my people as thy people, and my horses as thy horses.

8 And he said, Which way shall we go up? And he answered, The way through the wilderness of E'dom.

9 So the king of Îs'ra-el went, and the king of Jû'dah, and the king of E'dom: and they fetched a compass of seven days' journey: and there was no water for the host, and for the cattle <sup>g</sup> that followed them.

10 And the king of Îs'ra-el said, Alas! that the LORD hath called these three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Mô'ab!

11 But <sup>g</sup> Jê-hôsh'â-phât said, Is there not here a prophet of the LORD, that we may enquire of the LORD by him? And one of the king of Îs'ra-el's servants answered and said,

Here is E-li'sha the son of Shá'phat, which poured water on the hands of E-li'jah.

12 And Jê-hôsh'g-phât said, The word of the LORD is with him. So the king of Is'ra-el and Jê-hôsh'g-phât and the king of E'dom<sup>h</sup> went down to him.

13 And E-li'sha said unto the king of Is'ra-el, <sup>i</sup>What have I to do with thee? <sup>k</sup>get thee to <sup>l</sup>the prophets of thy father, and to the prophets of thy mother. And the king of Is'ra-el said unto him, Nay: for the LORD hath called these three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Mô'ab.

14 And E-li'sha said, <sup>m</sup>As the LORD of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, surely, live it not that I regard the presence of Jê-hôsh'g-phât the king of Jû'dah, I would not look toward thee, nor see thee.

15 But now bring me <sup>n</sup>a minstrel. And it came to pass, when the minstrel played, that <sup>o</sup>the hand of the LORD came upon him.

16 And he said, Thus saith the LORD, <sup>p</sup>Make this valley full of ditches.

17 For thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not see wind, neither shall ye see rain; yet that valley shall be filled with water, that ye may drink, both ye, and your cattle, and your beasts.

18 And this is <sup>q</sup>but a light thing in the sight of the LORD: he will deliver the Mô'ab-ites also into your hand.

19 And ye shall smite every fenced city, and every choice city, and shall fell every good tree, and stop all wells of water, and <sup>r</sup>mar every good piece of land with stones.

20 And it came to pass in the morning, when <sup>s</sup>the meat offering was offered, that, behold, there came water by the way of E'dom, and the country was filled with water.

21 ¶ And when all the Mô'ab-ites heard that the kings were come up to fight against them, they <sup>t</sup>gathered all that were able to <sup>u</sup>put on armour, and upward, and stood in the border.

22 And they rose up early in the

B. C. 895.

A ch. 2. 25.

i Ezek. 14. 3.

k So Judg.

10. 14.

l Ruth. 1. 15.

m 1 Kin. 18.

13.

n 1 Kin.

17. 1.

o See 1 Sam.

10. 5.

p Ezek. 1. 3.

q 3. 14, 22.

r 8. 1.

s ch. 4. 3.

t Heb. grieve.

u Ex. 23. 39.

v 40.

w Heb. were

x cried

y together.

z Heb. gird

aa himself

ab with a gir-

ac dle.

ad 5 Heb. de-

ae stroyed.

af Or, they

ag smote in it

ah even

ai smiting.

aj Heb. until

ak he left the

al stones

am thereof in

an Kir-har-

ao aseth.

ap r. 1a. 16. 7. 11.

aq s Amos 2. 1.

ar t ch. 8. 20.

a1 Kin. 20. 35.

b See Lev.

25. 39.

c Matt. 18. 25.

c See ch. 3.

16.

d Or, scant

not.

morning, and the sun shone upon the water, and the Mô'ab-ites saw the water on the other side as red as blood:

23 And they said, This <sup>is</sup> blood: the kings are surely <sup>e</sup>slain, and they have smitten one another: now therefore, Mô'ab, to the spoil.

24 And when they came to the camp of Is'ra-el, the Is'ra-el-ites rose up and smote the Mô'ab-ites, so that they fled before them: but <sup>f</sup>they went forward smiting the Mô'ab-ites, even in <sup>g</sup>their country.

25 And they beat down the cities, and on every good piece of land cast every man his stone, and filled it; and they stopped all the wells of water, and felled all the good trees: <sup>h</sup>only in <sup>i</sup>Kir-hâr'a-sêth left they the stones thereof; howbeit the slingers went about it, and smote it.

26 ¶ And when the king of Mô'ab saw that the battle was too sore for him, he took with him seven hundred men that drew swords, to break through <sup>j</sup>even unto the king of E'dom: but they could not.

27 Then <sup>k</sup>he took his eldest son that should have reigned in his stead, and offered him for a burnt offering upon the wall. And there was great indignation against Is'ra-el: <sup>l</sup>and they departed from him, and returned to <sup>m</sup>their own land.

#### CHAPTER 4.

1 Elisha multiplieth the widow's oil. 8 He giveth a son to the good Shunammite. 18 He raiseth again her dead son. 42 He satisfieth an hundred men with twenty loaves.

NOW there cried a certain woman of the wives of <sup>a</sup>the sons of the prophets unto E-li'sha, saying, Thy servant my husband is dead; and thou knowest that thy servant did fear the LORD: and the creditor is come <sup>b</sup>to take unto him my two sons to be bondmen.

2 And E-li'sha said unto her, What shall I do for thee? tell me, what hast thou in the house? And she said, Thine handmaid hath not any thing in the house, save a pot of oil.

3 Then he said, Go, borrow thee vessels abroad of all thy neighbours, even empty vessels; <sup>c</sup>borrow not a few.



4 And when thou art come in, thou shalt shut the door upon thee and upon thy sons, and shalt pour out into all those vessels, and thou shalt set aside that which is full.

5 So she went from him, and shut the door upon her and upon her sons, who brought *the vessels* to her; and she poured out.

6 And it came to pass, when the vessels were full, that she said unto her son, Bring me yet a vessel. And he said unto her, *There is not a vessel more.* And the oil stayed.

7 Then she came and told the man of God. And he said, Go, sell the oil, and pay thy <sup>2</sup> debt, and live thou and thy children of the rest.

8 ¶ And <sup>3</sup> it fell on a day, that Ê-li'shâ passed to <sup>a</sup> Shu'nam, where was a great woman; and she <sup>4</sup> constrained him to eat bread. And so it was, that as oft as he passed by, he turned in thither to eat bread.

9 And she said unto her husband, Behold now, I perceive that this is an holy man of God, which passeth by us continually.

10 Let us make a little chamber, I pray thee, on the wall; and let us set for him there a bed, and a table, and a stool, and a candlestick: and it shall be, when he cometh to us, that he shall turn in thither.

11 And it fell on a day, that he came thither, and he turned into the chamber, and lay there.

12 And he said to Ê-hâ-zî his servant, Call this Shu'nam-mite. And when he had called her, she stood before him.

13 And he said unto him, Say now unto her, Behold, thou hast been careful for us with all this care; what is to be done for thee? wouldst thou be spoken for to the king, or to the captain of the host? And she answered, I dwell among mine own people.

14 And he said, What then is to be done for her? And Ê-hâ-zî answered, Verily she hath no child, and her husband is old.

15 And he said, Call her. And when he had called her, she stood in the door.

16 And he said, <sup>e</sup> About this <sup>5</sup> sea-

B. C. 895.

2 Or, creditor.

3 Heb. there was a day; *J. Josh. 19. 18.*

4 Heb. laid hold on him.

e Gen. 18. 10.

14. 5 Heb. set time. f ver. 28. 6 Heb. peace.

7 Heb. restrain not for me to ride.

g ch. 2. 25.

8 Heb. by his feet. *Matt. 23. 9.*

9 Heb. bitter, 1 Sam. 1. 10.

A ver. 18.

son, according to the time of life, thou shalt embrace a son. And she said, Nay, my lord, *thou man of God, I do not lie unto thine handmaid.*

17 And the woman conceived, and bare a son at that season that Ê-li'shâ had said unto her, according to the time of life.

18 ¶ And when the child was grown, it fell on a day, that he went out to his father to the reapers.

19 And he said unto his father, My head, my head. And he said to a lad, Carry him to his mother.

20 And when he had taken him, and brought him to his mother, he sat on her knees till noon, and then died.

21 And she went up, and laid him on the bed of the man of God, and shut the door upon him, and went out.

22 And she called unto her husband, and said, Send me, I pray thee, one of the young men, and one of the asses, that I may run to the man of God, and come again.

23 And he said, Wherefore wilt thou go to him to day? *it is* neither new moon, nor sabbath. And she said, *It shall be* <sup>6</sup> well.

24 Then she saddled an ass, and said to her servant, Drive, and go forward; <sup>7</sup> slack not thy riding for me, except I bid thee.

25 So she went and came unto the man of God <sup>9</sup> to mount Câr'mel. And it came to pass, when the man of God saw her afar off, that he said to Ê-hâ-zî his servant, Behold, *yon-*der is that Shu'nam-mite:

26 Run now, I pray thee, to meet her, and say unto her, *Is it well with thee? is it well with thy husband? is it well with the child?* And she answered, *It is well.*

27 And when she came to the man of God to the hill, she caught <sup>8</sup> him by the feet: but Ê-hâ-zî came near to thrust her away. And the man of God said, Let her alone; for her soul is <sup>9</sup> vexed within her: and the LORD hath hid it from me, and hath not told me.

28 Then she said, Did I desire a son of my lord? <sup>b</sup> did I not say, Do not deceive me?

29 Then he said to Ġê-hā'zî, <sup>4</sup> Gird up thy loins, and take my staff in thine hand, and go thy way: if thou meet any man, <sup>k</sup> salute him not; and if any salute thee, answer him not again: and <sup>l</sup> lay my staff upon the face of the child.

30 And the mother of the child said, <sup>m</sup> As the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And he arose, and followed her.

31 And Ġê-hā'zî passed on before them, and laid the staff upon the face of the child; but *there was* neither voice, nor <sup>2</sup> hearing. Wherefore he went again to meet him, and told him, saying, The child is <sup>n</sup> not awaked.

32 And when Ê-lî'shâ was come into the house, behold, the child was dead, and laid upon his bed.

33 He <sup>o</sup> went in therefore, and shut the door upon them twain, <sup>p</sup> and prayed unto the LORD.

34 And he went up, and lay upon the child, and put his mouth upon his mouth, and his eyes upon his eyes, and his hands upon his hands: and <sup>q</sup> he stretched himself upon the child; and the flesh of the child waxed warm.

35 Then he returned, and walked in the house <sup>3</sup> to and fro; and went up, <sup>r</sup> and stretched himself upon him: and <sup>s</sup> the child sneezed seven times, and the child opened his eyes.

36 And he called Ġê-hā'zî, and said, Call this Shū'nam-mite. So he called her. And when she was come in unto him, he said, Take up thy son.

37 Then she went in, and fell at his feet, and bowed herself to the ground, and <sup>t</sup> took up her son, and went out.

38 ¶ And Ê-lî'shâ came again to <sup>u</sup> Ġil'gāl: and *there was* a <sup>x</sup> dearth in the land; and the sons of the prophets *were* <sup>y</sup> sitting before him: and he said unto his servant, Set on the great pot, and seethe pottage for the sons of the prophets.

39 And one went out into the field to gather herbs, and found a wild vine, and gathered thereof wild gourds his lap full, and came and *shred them* into the pot of pottage: for they knew *them* not.

B. C. 895.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Kin. 18. 46.  
<sup>2</sup> ch. 9. 1.  
<sup>3</sup> Luke 10. 4.

<sup>4</sup> See Ex. 7. 19; 14. 16.  
<sup>5</sup> ch. 2. 8, 14.  
<sup>6</sup> Acts 19. 12.

<sup>7</sup> m ch. 2. 2.  
<sup>8</sup> Heb. *attention*.

<sup>9</sup> John 11. 11.  
<sup>10</sup> ver. 4.  
<sup>11</sup> Matt. 6. 6.

<sup>12</sup> 1 Kin. 17. 20.  
<sup>13</sup> 1 Kin. 17. 21.  
<sup>14</sup> Acts 20. 10.

<sup>15</sup> Heb. *once hither, and once thither*.

<sup>16</sup> 1 Kin. 17. 21.  
<sup>17</sup> s ch. 8. 1, 5.  
<sup>18</sup> 1 Kin. 17. 23.

<sup>19</sup> Heb. 11. 35.  
<sup>20</sup> u ch. 2. 1.  
<sup>21</sup> z ch. 8. 1.

<sup>22</sup> y ch. 2. 3.  
<sup>23</sup> Luke 10. 39.  
<sup>24</sup> Acts 22. 3.

<sup>25</sup> z Ex. 10. 17.  
<sup>26</sup> a See Ex. 15. 25.

<sup>27</sup> ch. 2. 21; 5. 10.  
<sup>28</sup> John 9. 6.

<sup>29</sup> Heb. *evil thing*.

<sup>30</sup> b Sam. 9. 4.  
<sup>31</sup> c Sam. 9. 7.  
<sup>32</sup> 1 Cor. 9. 11.

<sup>33</sup> Gal. 6. 6.  
<sup>34</sup> Or, *in his scrip, or, garment*.

<sup>35</sup> d Luke 9. 13.  
<sup>36</sup> John 6. 9.

<sup>37</sup> e Luke 9. 17.  
<sup>38</sup> John 6. 11.

<sup>39</sup> f Matt. 14. 20.  
<sup>40</sup> 15. 37.  
<sup>41</sup> John 6. 13.

<sup>42</sup> a Luke 4. 27.  
<sup>43</sup> b Ex. 11. 3.

<sup>44</sup> 6 Heb. *before*.

<sup>45</sup> 7 Or, *graciously*.

<sup>46</sup> 8 Heb. *lifted up, or, accepted in countenance*.

<sup>47</sup> 9 Or, *victory*.

<sup>48</sup> 10 Heb. *was before*.

<sup>49</sup> 11 Heb. *before*.

<sup>50</sup> cir. 891.]

<sup>51</sup> 12 Heb. *gather in*.

<sup>52</sup> c 1 Sam. 9. 8.

<sup>53</sup> ch. 8. 8, 9.

<sup>54</sup> 13 Heb. *in his hand*.

40 So they poured out for the men to eat. And it came to pass, as they were eating of the pottage that they cried out, and said, O *thou* man of God, *there is* <sup>z</sup> death in the pot. And they could not eat thereof.

41 But he said, Then bring meal. And <sup>a</sup> he cast *it* into the pot; and he said, Pour out for the people, that they may eat. And there was no <sup>4</sup> harm in the pot.

42 ¶ And there came a man from <sup>b</sup> Bā'al-shal'ti-shā, <sup>c</sup> and brought the man of God bread of the firstfruits, twenty loaves of barley, and full ears of corn <sup>5</sup> in the husk thereof. And he said, Give unto the people, that they may eat.

43 And his servitor said, <sup>d</sup> What, should I set this before an hundred men? He said again, Give the people, that they may eat: for thus saith the LORD, <sup>e</sup> They shall eat, and shall leave thereof.

44 So he set *it* before them, and they did eat, <sup>f</sup> and left thereof, according to the word of the LORD.

## CHAPTER 5.

<sup>1</sup> Naaman is sent to Samaria to be cured of his leprosy. <sup>2</sup> Elisha, sending him to Jordan, cureth him. <sup>3</sup> Gehazi is smitten with leprosy.

NOW <sup>a</sup> Nā'a-man, captain of the host of the king of Sŷr'-a, was <sup>b</sup> a great man <sup>6</sup> with his master, and <sup>7</sup> honourable, because by him the LORD had given <sup>9</sup> deliverance unto Sŷr'-a: he was also a mighty man in valour, *but he was* a leper.

2 And the Sŷr'-ans had gone out by companies, and had brought away captive out of the land of Iŷ'ra-el a little maid; and she <sup>10</sup> waited on Nā'a-man's wife.

3 And she said unto her mistress, Would God my lord *were* <sup>11</sup> with the prophet that is in Sā-mā'ri-a! for he would <sup>12</sup> recover him of his leprosy.

4 And *one* went in, and told his lord, saying, Thus and thus said the maid that *is* of the land of Iŷ'ra-el.

5 And the king of Sŷr'-a said, Go to, go, and I will send a letter unto the king of Iŷ'ra-el. And he departed, and <sup>c</sup> took <sup>13</sup> with him ten talents of silver, and six thousand *pieces* of gold, and ten changes of raiment.

6 And he brought the letter to the king of Iŷ'ra-el, saying, Now when

this letter is come unto thee, behold, I have *therewith* sent Nā'g-man my servant to thee, that thou mayest recover him of his leprosy.

7 And it came to pass, when the king of Īs'ra-el had read the letter, that he rent his clothes, and said, Am I <sup>d</sup> God, to kill and to make alive, that this man doth send unto me to recover a man of his leprosy? wherefore consider, I pray you, and see how he seeketh a quarrel against me.

8 ¶ And it was so, when Ê-lī'shā the man of God had heard that the king of Īs'ra-el had rent his clothes, that he sent to the king, saying, Wherefore hast thou rent thy clothes? let him come now to me, and he shall know that there is a prophet in Īs'ra-el.

9 So Nā'g-man came with his horses and with his chariot, and stood at the door of the house of Ê-lī'shā.

10 And Ê-lī'shā sent a messenger unto him, saying, Go and <sup>e</sup> wash in Jōr'dan seven times, and thy flesh shall come again to thee, and thou shalt be clean.

11 But Nā'g-man was wroth, and went away, and said, Behold, <sup>23</sup> I thought, He will surely come out to me, and stand, and call on the name of the LORD his God, and <sup>4</sup> strike his hand over the place, and recover the leper.

12 Are not <sup>5</sup> Āb'ā-nā and Phār'par, rivers of Dā-mās'cus, better than all the waters of Īs'ra-el? may I not wash in them, and be clean? So he turned and went away in a rage.

13 And his servants came near, and spake unto him, and said, My father, if the prophet had bid thee do some great thing, wouldest thou not have done it? how much rather then, when he saith to thee, Wash, and be clean?

14 Then went he down, and dipped himself seven times in Jōr'dan, according to the saying of the man of God: and <sup>f</sup> his flesh came again like unto the flesh of a little child, and <sup>9</sup> he was clean.

15 ¶ And he returned to the man of God, he and all his company, and came, and stood before him: and he

B. C. 894.

d Gen. 30. 2.  
Deut. 32. 39.  
1 Sam. 2. 6.

e See ch. 4.  
41.  
John 9. 7.

2 Heb. I said.  
3 Or, said  
with myself,  
He will  
surely come  
out, &c.  
4 Heb. move  
up and  
down.

5 Or, Amana.

f Job 33. 25.  
g Luke 4. 27.  
h Dan. 2. 47.  
i Gen. 3. 29; 6. 26,  
27.  
j Gen. 33. 11.  
k ch. 3. 14.  
l Gen. 14. 23.  
See Matt.  
10. 8.  
Acts 8. 18,  
20.  
m ch. 7. 2. 17.  
n Heb. a little  
piece of  
ground,  
o Gen. 35. 16.  
p Heb. Is  
there peace?  
q Or, secret  
place.

said, Behold, now I know that *there* is <sup>h</sup> no God in all the earth, but in Īs'ra-el: now therefore, I pray thee, take <sup>i</sup> a blessing of thy servant.

16 But he said, <sup>k</sup> As the LORD liveth, before whom I stand, <sup>l</sup> I will receive none. And he urged him to take it; but he refused.

17 And Nā'g-man said, Shall there not then, I pray thee, be given to thy servant two mules' burden of earth? for thy servant will henceforth offer neither burnt offering nor sacrifice unto other gods, but unto the LORD.

18 In this thing the LORD pardon thy servant, that when my master goeth into the house of Rim'mōn to worship there, and <sup>m</sup> he leaneth on my hand, and I bow myself in the house of Rim'mōn: when I bow down myself in the house of Rim'mōn, the LORD pardon thy servant in this thing.

19 And he said unto him, Go in peace. So he departed from him <sup>6</sup> a little way.

20 ¶ But Ġē-hā'zī, the servant of Ê-lī'shā the man of God, said, Behold, my master hath spared Nā'g-man this Sŷr'l-an, in not receiving at his hands that which he brought: but, as the LORD liveth, I will run after him, and take somewhat of him.

21 So Ġē-hā'zī followed after Nā'g-man. And when Nā'g-man saw him running after him, he lighted down from the chariot to meet him, and said, <sup>7</sup> Is all well?

22 And he said, All is well. My master hath sent me, saying, Behold, even now there be come to me from mount Ê-phrā'īm two young men of the sons of the prophets: give them, I pray thee, a talent of silver, and two changes of garments.

23 And Nā'g-man said, Be content, take two talents. And he urged him, and bound two talents of silver in two bags, with two changes of garments, and laid them upon two of his servants; and they bare them before him.

24 And when he came to the <sup>8</sup> tower, he took them from their hand, and bestowed them in the house: and he let the men go, and they departed.

25 But he went in, and stood before his master. And E-li'shā said unto him, Whence comest thou, Gē-hā'zī? And he said, Thy servant went <sup>2</sup> no whither.

26 And he said unto him, Went not mine heart with thee, when the man turned again from his chariot to meet thee? Is it a time to receive money, and to receive garments, and olive-yards, and vineyards, and sheep, and oxen, and menservants, and maid-servants?

27 The leprosy therefore of Nā'a-man <sup>n</sup> shall cleave unto thee, and unto thy seed forever. And he went out from his presence <sup>o</sup> a leper as white as snow.

## CHAPTER 6.

1 Elisha causeth iron to swim. 8 He discloseth the king of Syria's counsel. 13 The army sent to apprehend Elisha is smitten with blindness. 24 The famine in Samaria. 30 The king sendeth to slay Elisha.

AND <sup>a</sup> the sons of the prophets said unto E-li'shā, Behold now, the place where we dwell with thee is too strait for us.

2 Let us go, we pray thee, unto Jōr'dān, and take thence every man a beam, and let us make us a place there, where we may dwell. And he answered, Go ye.

3 And one said, Be content, I pray thee, and go with thy servants. And he answered, I will go.

4 So he went with them. And when they came to Jōr'dān, they cut down wood.

5 But as one was felling a beam, the <sup>8</sup> ax head fell into the water: and he cried, and said, Alas, master! for it was borrowed.

6 And the man of God said, Where fell it? And he shewed him the place. And <sup>b</sup> he cut down a stick, and cast it in thither; and the iron did swim.

7 Therefore said he, Take it up to thee. And he put out his hand, and took it.

8 ¶ Then the king of Sūr'ī-a warred against Iṣ'ra-el, and took counsel with his servants, saying, In such and such a place shall be my <sup>4</sup> camp.

9 And the man of God sent unto the king of Iṣ'ra-el, saying, Beware that thou pass not such a place; for thither the Sūr'ī-anṣ are come down.

10 And the king of Iṣ'ra-el sent to

B. C. 894.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. not hither or thither.

<sup>n</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 10.

<sup>o</sup> Ex. 4. 6. Num. 12. 10. ch. 15. 5.

cir. 893.]  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 4. 38.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. iron.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 2. 21.

<sup>4</sup> Or, encamping.  
<sup>5</sup> Heb. No.  
<sup>6</sup> Gen. 37. 17.  
<sup>7</sup> Or, minister.  
<sup>8</sup> 2 Chr. 32. 7.  
Ps. 55. 18.  
Rom. 8. 31.  
ech. 2. 11.  
Pe. 34. 7; 68. 17.  
Zech. 1. 8;  
6. 1-7.  
Gen. 19. 11.  
<sup>9</sup> Heb. come ye after me.

the place which the man of God told him and warned him of, and saved himself there, not once nor twice.

11 Therefore the heart of the king of Sūr'ī-a was sore troubled for this thing; and he called his servants, and said unto them, Will ye not shew me which of us is for the king of Iṣ'ra-el?

12 And one of his servants said, <sup>5</sup> None, my lord, O king: but E-li'shā, the prophet that is in Iṣ'ra-el, telleth the king of Iṣ'ra-el the words that thou speakest in thy bedchamber.

13 ¶ And he said, Go and spy where he is, that I may send and fetch him. And it was told him, saying, Behold, he is in <sup>c</sup> Dō'than.

14 Therefore sent he thither horses, and chariots, and a <sup>6</sup> great host: and they came by night, and compassed the city about.

15 And when the <sup>7</sup> servant of the man of God was risen early, and gone forth, behold, an host compassed the city both with horses and chariots. And his servant said unto him, Alas, my master! how shall we do?

16 And he answered, Fear not: for <sup>d</sup> they that be with us are more than they that be with them.

17 And E-li'shā prayed, and said, LORD, I pray thee, open his eyes, that he may see. And the LORD opened the eyes of the young man; and he saw: and, behold, the mountain was full of <sup>e</sup> horses and chariots of fire: round about E-li'shā.

18 And when they came down to him, E-li'shā prayed unto the LORD, and said, Smite this people, I pray thee, with blindness. And <sup>e</sup> he smote them with blindness according to the word of E-li'shā.

19 ¶ And E-li'shā said unto them, This is not the way, neither is this the city: <sup>8</sup> follow me, and I will bring you to the man whom ye seek. But he led them to Sā-mā'rī-a.

20 And it came to pass, when they were come into Sā-mā'rī-a, that E-li'shā said, LORD, open the eyes off these men, that they may see. And the LORD opened their eyes, and they saw; and, behold, they were in the midst of Sā-mā'rī-a.

21 And the king of Is<sup>r</sup>ra-el said unto E<sup>l</sup>-l<sup>i</sup>'sha, when he saw them, My father, shall I smite them? shall I smite them?

22 And he answered, Thou shalt not smite them: wouldest thou smite those whom thou hast taken captive with thy sword and with thy bow? <sup>9</sup>set bread and water before them, that they may eat and drink, and go to their master.

23 And he prepared great provision for them: and when they had eaten and drunk, he sent them away, and they went to their master. So <sup>h</sup>the bands of Syr<sup>i</sup>-a came no more into the land of Is<sup>r</sup>ra-el.

24 ¶ And it came to pass after this, that Ben-ha<sup>d</sup>ad king of Syr<sup>i</sup>-a gathered all his host, and went up, and besieged Sa<sup>m</sup>-a<sup>r</sup>-i-a.

25 And there was a great famine in Sa<sup>m</sup>-a<sup>r</sup>-i-a: and, behold, they besieged it, until an ass's head was sold for fourscore pieces of silver, and the fourth part of a cab of dove's dung for five pieces of silver.

26 And as the king of Is<sup>r</sup>ra-el was passing by upon the wall, there cried a woman unto him, saying, Help, my lord, O king.

27 And he said, <sup>2</sup>If the LORD do not help thee, whence shall I help thee? out of the barnfloor, or out of the winepress?

28 And the king said unto her, What aileth thee? And she answered, This woman said unto me, Give thy son, that we may eat him to-day, and we will eat my son to-morrow.

29 So <sup>1</sup>we boiled my son, and did eat him: and I said unto her on the <sup>3</sup>next day, Give thy son, that we may eat him: and she hath hid her son.

30 ¶ And it came to pass, when the king heard the words of the woman, that he <sup>h</sup>rent his clothes; and he passed by upon the wall, and the people looked, and, behold, he had sackcloth within upon his flesh.

31 Then he said, <sup>1</sup>God do so and more also to me, if the head of E<sup>l</sup>-l<sup>i</sup>'sha the son of Sha<sup>p</sup>hat shall stand on him this day.

32 But E<sup>l</sup>-l<sup>i</sup>'sha sat in his house, and <sup>m</sup>the elders sat with him; and the

B. C. 893.

9 Rom. 12. 20.

h ver. 8, 9.  
ch. 5. 2.

cir. 892.]

[cir. 892.]

2 Or, Let not  
the LORD  
save thee.i Lev. 28. 29.  
Deut. 28. 53,  
51.3 Heb. other.  
k 1 Kin. 21. 27.l Ruth 1. 17.  
1 Kin. 19. 2.m Ezek. 8. 1;  
20. 1.n Luke 13. 32.  
o 1 Kin. 18. 4.

p Job 2. 9.

a ver. 18, 19.  
b ver. 17, 19,  
20.4 Heb. a lord  
which be-  
longed to the  
king leaning  
upon his  
hand.ch. 5. 18.  
c Mai. 3. 10.

d Lev. 13. 46.

e 2 Sam. 5. 24.  
ch. 19. 7.

Job 13. 21.

king sent a man from before him; but ere the messenger came to him, he said to the elders, <sup>n</sup>See ye how this son of <sup>o</sup>a murderer hath sent to take away mine head? look, when the messenger cometh, shut the door, and hold him fast at the door: is not the sound of his master's feet behind him?

33 And while he yet talked with them, behold, the messenger came down unto him: and he said, Behold, this evil is of the LORD; <sup>p</sup>what should I wait for the LORD any longer?

## CHAPTER 7.

1 Elisha prophesieth incredible plenty in Samaria. 3 Four lepers, venturing on the host of the Syrians, bring tidings of their flight. 12 The king spoileth the tents of the Syrians. 17 The lord who would not believe the prophecy of plenty is trodden to death in the press.

THEN E<sup>l</sup>-l<sup>i</sup>'sha said, Hear ye the word of the LORD; Thus saith the LORD, <sup>a</sup>To-morrow about this time shall a measure of fine flour be sold for a shekel, and two measures of barley for a shekel, in the gate of Sa<sup>m</sup>-a<sup>r</sup>-i-a.

2 <sup>b</sup>Then <sup>a</sup>a lord on whose hand the king leaned answered the man of God, and said, Behold, <sup>c</sup>if the LORD would make windows in heaven, might this thing be? And he said, Behold, thou shalt see it with thine eyes, but shalt not eat thereof.

3 ¶ And there were four leprous men <sup>d</sup>at the entering in of the gate: and they said one to another, Why sit we here until we die?

4 If we say, We will enter into the city, then the famine is in the city, and we shall die there: and if we sit still here, we die also. Now therefore come, and let us fall unto the host of the Syr<sup>i</sup>-ans: if they save us alive, we shall live; and if they kill us, we shall but die.

5 And they rose up in the twilight, to go unto the camp of the Syr<sup>i</sup>-ans: and when they were come to the uttermost part of the camp of Syr<sup>i</sup>-a, behold, there was no man there.

6 For the Lord had made the host of the Syr<sup>i</sup>-ans <sup>e</sup>to hear a noise of chariots, and a noise of horses, even the noise of a great host: and they said one to another, Lo, the

king of Is'ra-el hath hired against us the kings of the Hittites, and the kings of the E-gyp'tians, to come upon us.

7 Wherefore they arose and fled in the twilight, and left their tents, and their horses, and their asses, even the camp as it was, and fled for their life.

8 And when these lepers came to the uttermost part of the camp, they went into one tent, and did eat and drink, and carried thence silver, and gold, and raiment, and went and hid it; and came again, and entered into another tent, and carried thence also, and went and hid it.

9 Then they said one to another, We do not well: this day is a day of good tidings, and we hold our peace: if we tarry till the morning light, some mischief will come upon us: now therefore come, that we may go and tell the king's household.

10 So they came and called unto the porter of the city: and they told them, saying, We came to the camp of the Syr'ians, and, behold, there was no man there, neither voice of man, but horses tied, and asses tied, and the tents as they were.

11 And he called the porters; and they told it to the king's house within.

12 ¶ And the king arose in the night, and said unto his servants, I will now shew you what the Syr'ians have done to us. They know that we be hungry; therefore are they gone out of the camp to hide themselves in the field, saying, When they come out of the city, we shall catch them alive, and get into the city.

13 And one of his servants answered and said, Let some take, I pray thee, five of the horses that remain, which are left in the city, (behold, they are as all the multitude of Is'ra-el that are left in it: behold, I say, they are even as all the multitude of the Is'ra-el-ites that are consumed:) and let us send and see.

14 They took therefore two chariot horses; and the king sent after the host of the Syr'ians, saying, Go and see.

15 And they went after them unto

B. C. 892.

1 Kin. 10. 29.

2 Pa. 48. 4, 5, 6.  
Prov. 22. 1.

2 Heb. *see*  
*shall find*  
*punishment.*

3 Heb. *in it.*  
4 ver. 1.  
5 ver. 2.  
ch. 6. 32.  
4 ver. 1.

[cir. 891.  
a ch. 4. 35.]

b Pa. 105. 16.  
Hag. 1. 11.

[cir. 885.]

Jôr'dan: and, lo, all the way was full of garments and vessels, which the Syr'ians had cast away in their haste. And the messengers returned, and told the king.

16 And the people went out, and spoiled the tents of the Syr'ians. So a measure of fine flour was sold for a shekel, and two measures of barley for a shekel, according to the word of the LORD.

17 ¶ And the king appointed the lord on whose hand he leaned to have the charge of the gate: and the people trode upon him in the gate, and he died, as the man of God had said, who spake when the king came down to him.

18 And it came to pass as the man of God had spoken to the king, saying, Two measures of barley for a shekel, and a measure of fine flour for a shekel, shall be to-morrow about this time in the gate of Sâ-mâ'ri-a:

19 And that lord answered the man of God, and said, Now, behold, if the LORD should make windows in heaven, might such a thing be? And he said, Behold, thou shalt see it with thine eyes, but shalt not eat thereof.

20 And so it fell out unto him: for the people trode upon him in the gate, and he died.

## CHAPTER 8.

1 The Shunammite hath her land restored by the king. 7 Hazael, being sent with a present by Ben-hadad to Elisha at Damascus, killeth his master, and succeedeth him. 16 Jehoram's wicked reign in Judah. 23 Ahaziah succeedeth Jehoram. 25 Ahaziah's wicked reign.

THEN spake E-li'sha unto the woman, whose son he had restored to life, saying, Arise, and go thou and thine household, and sojourn wheresoever thou canst sojourn: for the LORD hath called for a famine; and it shall also come upon the land seven years.

2 And the woman arose, and did after the saying of the man of God: and she went with her household, and sojourned in the land of the Philis'tines seven years.

3 And it came to pass at the seven years' end, that the woman returned out of the land of the Philis'tines: and she went forth to cry unto the king for her house and for her land.

4 And the king talked with <sup>o</sup>Gē-hā'zī the servant of the man of God, saying, Tell me, I pray thee, all the great things that Ê-li'shā hath done.

5 And it came to pass, as he was telling the king how he had <sup>d</sup>restored a dead body to life, that, behold, the woman, whose son he had restored to life, cried to the king for her house and for her land. And Gē-hā'zī said, My lord, O king, this <sup>is</sup> the woman, and this <sup>is</sup> her son, whom Ê-li'shā restored to life.

6 And when the king asked the woman, she told him. So the king appointed unto her a certain <sup>2</sup>officer, saying, Restore all that <sup>was</sup> her's, and all the fruits of the field since the day that she left the land, even until now.

7 ¶ And Ê-li'shā came to Dā-mās'-cus; and Bēn-hā'dād the king of Sŷr'ī-a was sick; and it was told him, saying, The man of God is come hither.

8 And the king said unto <sup>e</sup>Hāz'a-el, ¶ Take a present in thine hand, and go, meet the man of God, and <sup>g</sup>enquire of the LORD by him, saying, Shall I recover of this disease?

9 So Hāz'a-el went to meet him, and took a present <sup>3</sup>with him, even of every good thing of Dā-mās'-cus, forty camels' burden, and came and stood before him, and said, Thy son Bēn-hā'dād king of Sŷr'ī-a hath sent me to thee, saying, Shall I recover of this disease?

10 And Ê-li'shā said unto him, Go, say unto him, Thou mayest certainly recover: howbeit the LORD hath shewed me that <sup>h</sup>he shall surely die.

11 And he settled his countenance <sup>4</sup>steadfastly, until he was ashamed: and the man of God <sup>i</sup>wept.

12 And Hāz'a-el said, Why weepeth my lord? And he answered, Because I know <sup>k</sup>the evil that thou wilt do unto the children of Iṣ'ra-el: their strong holds wilt thou set on fire, and their young men wilt thou slay with the sword, and <sup>l</sup>wilt dash their children, and rip up their women with child.

13 And Hāz'a-el said, But what, <sup>m</sup>is thy servant a dog, that he should do this great thing? And Ê-li'shā

B. C. 885.

c ch. 5. 27.

d ch. 4. 35.

[892.]

2 Or, eunuch.

885.]

e1 Kin. 19. 15.  
f1 Sam. 9. 7.  
1 Kin. 14. 3.  
ch. 5. 5.g ch. 1. 2.  
3 Heb. in his hand.h ver. 15.  
4 Heb. and set it.i Luke 19. 41.  
k ch. 10. 32;  
12. 17; 13. 3, 7.l Amos 1. 3.  
1 ch. 15. 16.  
Hos. 13. 16.m 1 Sam. 17. 43.  
n 1 Kin. 19. 15.

o 2 Chr. 21. 3, 4.

p 2 Chr. 21. 5. &amp;c.

q ver. 26.  
r 2 Sam. 7. 13.s 1 Kin. 11. 36;  
15. 4.

t 2 Chr. 21. 7. 6 Heb. candle, or lamp.

u Gen. 27. 40.  
ch. 9. 27.

v 2 Chr. 21. 8, 9, 10.

[885.]

w 1 Kin. 22. 47.  
x And so fulfilled.y Gen. 27. 40.  
z 2 Chr. 21. 10.

1 Kin. 22. 1. 8 Called, Asarhaddon.

2 Chr. 22. 6. and Jehoahaz.

2 Chr. 21. 17; 25. 24.

answered, <sup>n</sup>The LORD hath shewed me that thou *shalt be king over Sŷr'ī-a.*

14 So he departed from Ê-li'shā, and came to his master; who said to him, What said Ê-li'shā to thee? And he answered, He told me *that thou shouldst surely recover.*

15 And it came to pass on the morrow, that he took a thick cloth, and dipped *it* in water, and spread *it* on his face, so that he died: and Hāz'a-el reigned in his stead.

16 ¶ And in the fifth year of Jō'ram the son of Ā'hāb king of Iṣ'ra-el, Jē-hōsh'a-phāt *being* then king of Jū'dah, <sup>o</sup>Jē-hō'ram the son of Jē-hōsh'a-phāt king of Jū'dah <sup>5</sup>began to reign.

17 <sup>p</sup>Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned eight years in Jē-ru'sa-lēm.

18 And he walked in the way of the kings of Iṣ'ra-el, as did the house of Ā'hāb: for <sup>q</sup>the daughter of Ā'hāb was his wife: and he did evil in the sight of the LORD.

19 Yet the LORD would not destroy Jū'dah for Dā'vid his servant's sake, <sup>r</sup>as he promised him to give him *always* a <sup>6</sup>light, *and* to his children.

20 ¶ In his days <sup>s</sup>Ē'dom revolted from under the hand of Jū'dah, <sup>t</sup>and made a king over themselves.

21 So Jō'ram went over to Zā'ir, and all the chariots with him: and he rose by night, and smote the Ē'domites which compassed him about, and the captains of the chariots: and the people fled into their tents.

22 <sup>u</sup>Yet Ē'dom revolted from under the hand of Jū'dah unto this day.

<sup>v</sup>Then Lib'nah revolted at the same time.

23 And the rest of the acts of Jō'ram, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

24 And Jō'ram slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of Dā'vid: and <sup>x</sup>Ā-hā-zī'ah his son reigned in his stead.

25 ¶ In the twelfth year of Jō'ram the son of Ā'hāb king of Iṣ'ra-el did Ā-hā-zī'ah the son of Jē-hō'ram king of Jū'dah begin to reign.

26 <sup>u</sup>Two and twenty years old was *Ā-ha-zī'ah* when he began to reign; and he reigned one year in *Jē-rū'sā-lēm*. And his mother's name was *Ā-th-a-lī'ah*, the <sup>2</sup>daughter of *Om'ri* king of *İs'ra-el*.

27 <sup>2</sup>And he walked in the way of the house of *Ā'hāb*, and did evil in the sight of the LORD, as *did* the house of *Ā'hāb*: for he was the son in law of the house of *Ā'hāb*.

28 ¶ And he went <sup>a</sup>with *Jō'ram* the son of *Ā'hāb* to the war against *Hāz'a-el* king of *Syr'ī-a* in *Rā'moth-gīl'ē-ād*; and the *Syr'ī-an*s wounded *Jō'ram*.

29 And <sup>b</sup>king *Jō'ram* went back to be healed in *Jēz're-el* of the wounds <sup>3</sup>which the *Syr'ī-an*s had given him at <sup>4</sup>*Rā'mah*, when he fought against *Hāz'a-el* king of *Syr'ī-a*. <sup>c</sup>And *Ā-ha-zī'ah* the son of *Jē-hō'ram* king of *Jū'dah* went down to see *Jō'ram* the son of *Ā'hāb* in *Jēz're-el*, because he was <sup>5</sup>sick.

### CHAPTER 9.

1 *Elisha* sendeth a young prophet to anoint *Jehu* at *Ramoth-gilead*. 11 *Jehu* killeth *Joram* in the field of *Naboth*. 27 *Ahaziah* is slain at *Gur*, and buried at *Jerusalem*. 30 *Proud Jezebel* is thrown down out of a window, and eaten by dogs.

AND *Ē-lī'sha* the prophet called <sup>a</sup>one of <sup>a</sup>the children of the prophets, and said unto him, <sup>b</sup>Gird up thy loins, and take this box of oil in thine hand, <sup>c</sup>and go to *Rā'moth-gīl'ē-ād*:

2 And when thou comest thither, look out there *Jē'hū* the son of *Jē-hōsh'a-phāt* the son of *Nim'shī*, and go in, and make him arise up from among <sup>d</sup>his brethren, and carry him to an <sup>e</sup>inner chamber;

3 Then <sup>e</sup>take the box of oil, and pour it on his head, and say, Thus saith the LORD, I have anointed thee king over *İs'ra-el*. Then open the door, and flee, and tarry not.

4 ¶ So the young man, *even* the young man the prophet, went to *Rā'moth-gīl'ē-ād*.

5 And when he came, behold, the captains of the host were sitting; and he said, I have an errand to thee, O captain. And *Jē'hū* said, Unto which of all us? And he said, To thee, O captain.

6 And he arose, and went into the house; and he poured the oil on his

B. C. 885.

<sup>y</sup> See 2 Chr. 22. 2.

2 Or, grand-daughter: See ver. 18. <sup>2</sup> 2 Chr. 22. 3, 4.

884 J <sup>a</sup> 2 Chr. 22. 5.

b ch. 9. 15.

3 Heb. where-with the Syrians had wounded. 4 Called, Ramoth, ver. 28. c ch. 9. 16. 2 Chr. 22. 6, 7. 5 Heb. wounded.

884 J <sup>a</sup> 1 Kin. 20. 35.

b ch. 4. 29. Jer. 1. 17.

c ch. 8. 28, 29.

d ver. 5. 11. 6 Heb. chamber in a chamber. e 1 Kin. 19. 16. f 1 Kin. 19. 16. 2 Chr. 22. 7. g 1 Kin. 18. 4; 21. 15. h 1 Kin. 14. 10; 21. 21. i 1 Sam. 25. 22. k Deut. 32. 36. l 1 Kin. 14. 10; 15. 29; 21. 22. m 1 Kin. 16. 3, 11. n ver. 35, 36. 1 Kin. 21. 23. o Jer. 29. 26. John 10. 20. Acts 26. 24. 1 Cor. 4. 10. p Matt. 21. 7. 7 Heb. reigneth. q ch. 8. 29. 8 Heb. Jehoram. 9 Heb. smote. 10 Heb. let no escaper go. d.e. r ch. 8. 29.

head, and said unto him, <sup>f</sup>Thus saith the LORD God of *İs'ra-el*, I have anointed thee king over the people of the LORD, *even* over *İs'ra-el*.

7 And thou shalt smite the house of *Ā'hāb* thy master, that I may avenge the blood of my servants the prophets, and the blood of all the servants of the LORD, <sup>g</sup>at the hand of *Jēz're-bēl*.

8 For the whole house of *Ā'hāb* shall perish: and <sup>h</sup>I will cut off from *Ā'hāb* <sup>i</sup>him that pisseth against the wall, and <sup>k</sup>him that is shut up and left in *İs'ra-el*:

9 And I will make the house of *Ā'hāb* like the house of <sup>l</sup>*Jēr-q-bō'am* the son of *Nē'bāt*, and like the house of <sup>m</sup>*Bā'a-shā* the son of *Ā-hī'jah*:

10 <sup>n</sup>And the dogs shall eat *Jēz're-bēl* in the portion of *Jēz're-el*, and there shall be none to bury her. And he opened the door, and fled.

11 ¶ Then *Jē'hū* came forth to the servants of his lord: and one said unto him, *Is* all well? wherefore came <sup>o</sup>this mad fellow to thee? And he said unto them, Ye know the man, and his communication.

12 And they said, *It is false*; tell us now. And he said, Thus and thus spake he to me, saying, Thus saith the LORD, I have anointed thee king over *İs'ra-el*.

13 Then they hasted, and <sup>p</sup>took every man his garment, and put it under him on the top of the stairs, and blew with trumpets, saying, *Jē'hū* <sup>7</sup>is king.

14 So *Jē'hū* the son of *Jē-hōsh'a-phāt* the son of *Nim'shī* conspired against *Jō'ram*. (Now *Jō'ram* had kept *Rā'moth-gīl'ē-ād*, he and all *İs'ra-el*, because of *Hāz'a-el* king of *Syr'ī-a*.)

15 But <sup>8</sup>king *Jō'ram* was returned to be healed in *Jēz're-el* of the wounds which the *Syr'ī-an*s <sup>9</sup>had given him, when he fought with *Hāz'a-el* king of *Syr'ī-a*.) And *Jē'hū* said, If it be your minds, then <sup>10</sup>let none go forth *nor* escape out of the city to go to tell it in *Jēz're-el*.

16 So *Jē'hū* rode in a chariot, and went to *Jēz're-el*; for *Jō'ram* lay there. <sup>r</sup>And *Ā-ha-zī'ah* king of *Jū'dah* was come down to see *Jō'ram*.



17 And there stood a watchman on the tower in Jēz'rē-el, and he spied the company of Jē'hū as he came, and said, I see a company. And Jō'ram said, Take an horseman, and send to meet them, and let him say, *Is it peace?*

18 So there went one on horseback to meet him, and said, Thus saith the king, *Is it peace?* And Jē'hū said, What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behind me. And the watchman told, saying, The messenger came to them, but he cometh not again.

19 Then he sent out a second on horseback, which came to them, and said, Thus saith the king, *Is it peace?* And Jē'hū answered, What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behind me.

20 And the watchman told, saying, He came even unto them, and cometh not again: and the <sup>2</sup>driving is like the driving of Jē'hū the son of Nīm'shī; for he driveth <sup>3</sup>furiously.

21 And Jō'ram said, <sup>4</sup>Make ready. And his chariot was made ready. And <sup>5</sup>Jō'ram king of Iṣ'rā'el and Ā-hā-zī'ah king of Jū'dah went out, each in his chariot, and they went out against Jē'hū, and <sup>6</sup>met him in the portion of Nā'bōth the Jēz'rē-elite.

22 And it came to pass, when Jō'ram saw Jē'hū, that he said, *Is it peace, Jē'hū?* And he answered, What peace, so long as the whoredoms of thy mother Jēz'ē-bēl and her witchcrafts are so many?

23 And Jō'ram turned his hands, and fled, and said to Ā-hā-zī'ah, *There is treachery, O Ā-hā-zī'ah.*

24 And Jē'hū <sup>6</sup>drew a bow with his full strength, and smote Jē-hō'ram between his arms, and the arrow went out at his heart, and he <sup>7</sup>sunk down in his chariot.

25 Then said Jē'hū to Bīd'kār his captain, Take up, and cast him in the portion of the field of Nā'bōth the Jēz'rē-elite: for remember how that, when I and thou rode together after Ā'hāb his father, <sup>8</sup>the LORD laid this burden upon him;

26 Surely I have seen yesterday the <sup>9</sup>blood of Nā'bōth, and the blood of

B. C. 884.

[cir. 886.

2 Or, marching.

[cir. 884.

3 Heb. in

madness.

4 Heb. Bind.

5 2 Chr. 22. 7.

5 Heb.

found.

6 Heb. filled

his hand

with a bow.

7 Heb.

bowed.

8 1 Kin. 21.

23.

9 Heb.

bloods.

10 1 Kin. 21.

19.

9 Or, por-

tion.

11 In the

kingdom of

Samaria,

2 Chr. 22. 9.

12 Then he be-

gan to reign

as viceroy

to his father

in his sick-

ness,

2 Chr. 21. 18,

19.

But in Jo-

ram's 12th

year he be-

gan to reign

alone,

ch. 8. 25.

9 Ezek. 23.

40.

11 Heb. put

her eyes in

painting.

12 1 Kin. 16.

9-20.

12 Or, cham-

berlains.

13 1 Kin. 16.

31.

13 Heb. by the

hand of.

14 1 Kin. 21.

25.

15 Fe. 83. 10.

his sons, saith the LORD; and <sup>11</sup>I will requite thee in this <sup>12</sup>plat, saith the LORD. Now therefore take and cast him into the plat of ground, according to the word of the LORD.

27 ¶ But when Ā-hā-zī'ah the king of Jū'dah saw *this*, he fled by the way of the garden house. And Jē'hū followed after him, and said, Smite him also in the chariot. *And they did so* at the going up to Gūr, which is by Iḥ'lē-ām. And he fled to <sup>2</sup>Mē-ḡīd'ō, and died there.

28 And his servants carried him in a chariot to Jē-rū'sā-lēm, and buried him in his sepulchre with his fathers in the city of Dā'vid.

29 And in the eleventh year of Jō'ram the son of Ā'hāb began Ā-hā-zī'ah to reign <sup>10</sup>over Jū'dah.

30 ¶ And when Jē'hū was come to Jēz'rē-el, Jēz'ē-bēl heard of it; <sup>11</sup>and she <sup>12</sup>painted her face, and tired her head, and looked out at a window.

31 And as Jē'hū entered in at the gate, she said, <sup>13</sup>Had Zīm'rī peace, who slew his master?

32 And he lifted up his face to the window, and said, Who is on my side? who? And there looked out to him two or three <sup>12</sup>eunuchs.

33 And he said, Throw her down. So they threw her down: and some of her blood was sprinkled on the wall, and on the horses: and he trode her under foot.

34 And when he was come in, he did eat and drink, and said, Go, see now this cursed woman, and bury her: for <sup>14</sup>she is a king's daughter.

35 And they went to bury her: but they found no more of her than the skull, and the feet, and the palms of her hands.

36 Wherefore they came again, and told him. And he said, *This is the word of the LORD, which he spake <sup>15</sup>by his servant Ē-lī'jah the Tish'bīte, saying, <sup>16</sup>In the portion of Jēz'rē-el shall dogs eat the flesh of Jēz'ē-bēl:*

37 And the carcase of Jēz'ē-bēl shall be <sup>17</sup>as dung upon the face of the field in the portion of Jēz'rē-el; so that they shall not say, *This is Jēz'ē-bēl.*

## CHAPTER 10.

1 Jehu causeth seventy of Ahab's children to be beheaded. 12 At the shearing house he slayeth two and forty of Ahaziah's brethren. 18 By subtilty he destroyeth all the worshippers of Baal. 23 Jehu followeth Jeroboam's sins. 31 Jehonahs succeedeth Jehu.

AND A'hāb had seventy sons in Sā-mā'ri-a. And Jē'hū wrote letters, and sent to Sā-mā'ri-a, unto the rulers of Jēz'rē-el, to the elders, and to <sup>2</sup>them that brought up A'hāb's children, saying,

2 Now as soon as this letter cometh to you, seeing your master's sons are with you, and there are with you chariots and horses, a fenced city also, and armour;

3 Look even out the best and meetest of your master's sons, and set him on his father's throne, and fight for your master's house.

4 But they were exceedingly afraid, and said, Behold, two kings stood not before him: how then shall we stand?

5 And he that was over the house, and he that was over the city, the elders also, and the bringers up of the children, sent to Jē'hū, saying, We are thy servants, and will do all that thou shalt bid us; we will not make any king: do thou that which is good in thine eyes.

6 Then he wrote a letter the second time to them, saying, If ye be <sup>3</sup>mine, and if ye will hearken unto my voice, take ye the heads of the men your master's sons, and come to me to Jēz'rē-el by to morrow this time. Now the king's sons, being seventy persons, were with the great men of the city, which brought them up.

7 And it came to pass, when the letter came to them, that they took the king's sons, and <sup>a</sup>slew seventy persons, and put their heads in baskets, and sent him them to Jēz'rē-el.

8 ¶ And there came a messenger, and told him, saying, They have brought the heads of the king's sons. And he said, Lay ye them in two heaps at the entering in of the gate until the morning.

9 And it came to pass in the morning, that he went out, and stood, and said to all the people, Ye be righteous: behold, <sup>b</sup>I conspired against

B. C. 884.

2 Heb. nourishers.

3 Heb. for me.  
a 1 Kin. 21. 21.  
b ch. 9. 14. 24.  
c 1 Sam. 3. 19.  
d 1 Kin. 21. 19, 21, 29.  
4 Heb. by the hand of.  
5 Or, acquaintance.  
6 Heb. house of shepherds bounding sheep.  
e ch. 8. 29.  
f Chr. 22. 8.  
7 Heb. found.  
8 Heb. to the peace of, &c.  
9 Heb. found.  
10 Jer. 35. 6, &c.  
11 1 Chr. 2. 55.  
12 Heb. blessed.  
13 Ezra 10. 19.  
14 1 Kin. 19. 10.  
15 ch. 9. 8.  
16 1 Kin. 22. 8.  
17 1 Kin. 21. 21.  
18 1 Kin. 16. 31, 32.  
19 1 Kin. 22. 6.

my master, and slew him: but who slew all these?

10 Know now that there shall <sup>c</sup>fall unto the earth nothing of the word of the LORD, which the LORD spake concerning the house of A'hāb: for the LORD hath done that which he spake <sup>d</sup>by his servant E-l'jah.

11 So Jē'hū slew all that remained of the house of A'hāb in Jēz'rē-el, and all his great men, and his <sup>5</sup>kinsfolks, and his priests, until he left him none remaining.

12 ¶ And he arose and departed, and came to Sā-mā'ri-a. And as he was at the <sup>6</sup>shearing house in the way,

13 <sup>e</sup>Jē'hū <sup>7</sup>met with the brethren of A-hā-zī'ah king of Jū'dah, and said, Who are ye? And they answered, We are the brethren of A-hā-zī'ah; and we go down <sup>8</sup>to salute the children of the king and the children of the queen.

14 And he said, Take them alive. And they took them alive, and slew them at the pit of the shearing house, even two and forty men; neither left he any of them.

15 ¶ And when he was departed thence, he <sup>9</sup>lighted on Jē'hōn'a-dāb the son of <sup>9</sup>Rē'chāb coming to meet him: and he <sup>10</sup>saluted him, and said to him, Is thine heart right, as my heart is with thy heart? And Jē'hōn'a-dāb answered, It is. If it be, <sup>h</sup>give me thine hand. And he gave him his hand; and he took him up to him into the chariot.

16 And he said, Come with me, and see my <sup>i</sup>zeal for the LORD. So they made him ride in his chariot.

17 And when he came to Sā-mā'ri-a, <sup>k</sup>he slew all that remained unto A'hāb in Sā-mā'ri-a, till he had destroyed him, according to the saying of the LORD, <sup>l</sup>which he spake to E-l'jah.

18 ¶ And Jē'hū gathered all the people together, and said unto them, <sup>m</sup>A'hāb served Bā'al a little; but Jē'hū shall serve him much.

19 Now therefore call unto me all the <sup>n</sup>prophets of Bā'al, all his servants, and all his priests; let none be wanting: for I have a great sacrifice to do to Bā'al; whosoever shall

be wanting, he shall not live. But Jē'hū did *it* in subtilty, to the intent that he might destroy the worshippers of Bā'al.

20 And Jē'hū said, <sup>2</sup>Proclaim a solemn assembly for Bā'al. And they proclaimed *it*.

21 And Jē'hū sent through all Iṣ-rā-el: and all the worshippers of Bā'al came, so that there was not a man left that came not. And they came into the ° house of Bā'al; and the house of Bā'al was <sup>3</sup> full from one end to another.

22 And he said unto him that *was* over the vestry, Bring forth vestments for all the worshippers of Bā'al. And he brought them forth vestments.

23 And Jē'hū went, and Jē-hōn'-a-dāb the son of Rē'chāb, into the house of Bā'al, and said unto the worshippers of Bā'al, Search, and look that there be here with you none of the servants of the LORD, but the worshippers of Bā'al only.

24 And when they went in to offer sacrifices and burnt offerings, Jē'hū appointed fourscore men without, and said, *If any of the men whom I have brought into your hands escape, he that letteth him go, <sup>p</sup> his life shall be for the life of him.*

25 And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt offering, that Jē'hū said to the guard and to the captains, Go in, and slay them; let none come forth. And they smote them with <sup>4</sup> the edge of the sword; and the guard and the captains cast *them* out, and went to the city of the house of Bā'al.

26 And they brought forth the <sup>5a</sup> images out of the house of Bā'al, and burned them.

27 And they brake down the image of Bā'al, and brake down the house of Bā'al, and made it a draught house unto this day.

28 Thus Jē'hū destroyed Bā'al out of Iṣ-rā-el.

29 ¶ Howbeit *from* the sins of Jēr-q-bō'am the son of Nē'bāt, who made Iṣ-rā-el to sin, Jē'hū departed not from after them, *to wit*, ° the golden calves that were in Bēth'-el, and that were in Dān.

B. C. 884.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. Sanctify.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Kin. 16. 32.

<sup>3</sup> Or, so full, that they stood mouth to mouth.

<sup>p</sup> 1 Kin. 20. 39.

[cir. 860.]

<sup>4</sup> Heb. the mouth.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. statues.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Kin. 14. 23.

<sup>r</sup> Ezra 6. 11. Dan. 2. 5; 3. 23.

<sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 29, 30.

<sup>t</sup> See ver. 35. ch. 13. 1, 10; 14. 23; 15. 8, 12.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. observed not.

<sup>u</sup> 1 Kin. 14. 16.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. to cut off the ends.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 8. 12.

<sup>8</sup> Heb. toward the rising of the sun.

<sup>9</sup> Or, even to Gilad and Bashan.

<sup>y</sup> Amos 1. 3.

<sup>10</sup> Heb. the days were.

[884.]

<sup>a</sup> 2 Chr. 22. 10.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 8. 26.

<sup>11</sup> Heb. seed of the kingdom.

<sup>12</sup> Jehoshabeath.

<sup>13</sup> Or, Jehoiada.

<sup>14</sup> Or, Jehoiada.

[878.]

<sup>c</sup> 2 Chr. 23. 1. &c.

30 And the LORD said unto Jē'hū, Because thou hast done well in executing *that which is right* in mine eyes, and hast done unto the house of Ā'hāb according to all that *was* in mine heart, ° thy children of the fourth generation shall sit on the throne of Iṣ-rā-el.

31 But Jē'hū <sup>8</sup> took no heed to walk in the law of the LORD God of Iṣ-rā-el with all his heart: for he departed not from ° the sins of Jēr-q-bō'am, which made Iṣ-rā-el to sin.

32 ¶ In those days the LORD began <sup>7</sup> to cut Iṣ-rā-el short: and ° Hāz'a-el smote them in all the coasts of Iṣ-rā-el;

33 From Jōr'dan <sup>8</sup> eastward, all the land of Gīl'ē-ād, the Gād'ites, and the Reu'ben-ites, and the Mā-nās'sites, from Ār'ō-ēr, which is by the river Ār'nōn, ° even ° Gīl'ē-ād and Bā'shān.

34 Now the rest of the acts of Jē'hū, and all that he did, and all his might, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Iṣ-rā-el?

35 And Jē'hū slept with his fathers: and they buried him in Sā-mā'rī-a. And Jē-hō'a-hāz his son reigned in his stead.

36 And <sup>10</sup> the time that Jē'hū reigned over Iṣ-rā-el in Sā-mā'rī-a *was* twenty and eight years.

### CHAPTER 11.

<sup>1</sup> Jehoash, being saved from Athaliah's massacre, *he* hid six years in the house of God. <sup>4</sup> Jehoinda, in the seventh year, anointed him king. <sup>13</sup> Athaliah is slain. <sup>17</sup> Jehoinda restoreth the worship of God.

AND when <sup>a</sup> Āth-a-li'ah <sup>b</sup> the mother of Ā-hā-zī'ah saw that her son was dead, she arose and destroyed all the <sup>11</sup> seed royal.

2 But <sup>12</sup> Jē-hōsh'e-bā, the daughter of king Jō'ram, sister of Ā-hā-zī'ah, took <sup>13</sup> Jō'āsh the son of Ā-hā-zī'ah, and stole him from among the king's sons *which were slain*; and they hid him, *even* him and his nurse, in the bedchamber from Āth-a-li'ah, so that he was not slain.

3 And he was with her hid in the house of the LORD six years. And Āth-a-li'ah did reign over the land.

4 ¶ And ° the seventh year Jē-hoi'-a-dā sent and fetched the rulers over hundreds, with the captains and the guard, and brought them to him into the house of the LORD, and made a

covenant with them, and took an oath of them in the house of the LORD, and shewed them the king's son.

5 And he commanded them, saying, This is the thing that ye shall do, A third part of you that enter in <sup>a</sup> on the sabbath shall even be keepers of the watch of the king's house;

6 And a third part shall be at the gate of Sûr; and a third part at the gate behind the guard: so shall ye keep the watch of the house, <sup>2</sup> that it be not broken down.

7 And two <sup>3,4</sup> parts of all you that go forth on the sabbath, even they shall keep the watch of the house of the LORD about the king.

8 And ye shall compass the king round about, every man with his weapons in his hand: and he that cometh within the ranges, let him be slain: and be ye with the king as he goeth out and as he cometh in.

9 <sup>e</sup> And the captains over the hundreds did according to all things that Jê-hoi'a-dâ the priest commanded: and they took every man his men that were to come in on the sabbath, with them that should go out on the sabbath, and came to Jê-hoi'a-dâ the priest.

10 And to the captains over hundreds did the priest give king Dâ-vid's spears and shields, that were in the temple of the LORD.

11 And the guard stood, every man with his weapons in his hand, round about the king, from the right <sup>5</sup> corner of the temple to the left corner of the temple, along by the altar and the temple.

12 And he brought forth the king's son, and put the crown upon him, and gave him the testimony; and they made him king, and anointed him; and they clapped their hands, and said, <sup>6,7</sup> God save the king.

13 <sup>¶</sup> And when Âth-g-li'ah heard the noise of the guard and of the people, she came to the people into the temple of the LORD.

14 And when she looked, behold, the king stood by <sup>h</sup> a pillar, as the manner was, and the princes and the trumpeters by the king, and all the people of the land rejoiced, and blew

B. C. 878.

d 1 Chr. 9. 25.

2 Or, from breaking up.

3 Or, companies.

4 Heb. hands.

e 2 Chr. 23. 5.

b Heb. shoulder.  
c Heb. Let the king live.

f 1 Sam. 10. 24.

g 2 Chr. 23. 12, &c.

h ch. 23. 3.

i 2 Chr. 34. 31.

j 2 Chr. 23. 16.

k 2 Sam. 5. 3.

l ch. 10. 26.

m Deut. 12. 3.

n 2 Chr. 23. 17.

o Heb. offices.

p 2 Chr. 24. 1.

a 2 Chr. 24. 1.

b 1 Kin. 15. 14; 22. 43.

c ch. 14. 4.

with trumpets: and Âth-g-li'ah rent her clothes, and cried, Treason, Treason.

15 But Jê-hoi'a-dâ the priest commanded the captains of the hundreds, the officers of the host, and said unto them, Have her forth without the ranges: and him that followeth her kill with the sword. For the priest had said, Let her not be slain in the house of the LORD.

16 And they laid hands on her; and she went by the way by the which the horses came into the king's house: and there was she slain.

17 <sup>¶</sup> And Jê-hoi'a-dâ made a covenant between the LORD and the king and the people, that they should be the LORD's people; <sup>k</sup> between the king also and the people.

18 And all the people of the land went into the <sup>l</sup> house of Bâ'al, and brake it down; his altars and his images <sup>m</sup> brake they in pieces thoroughly, and slew Mât'tan the priest of Bâ'al before the altars. And <sup>n</sup> the priest appointed <sup>o</sup> officers over the house of the LORD.

19 And he took the rulers over hundreds, and the captains, and the guard, and all the people of the land; and they brought down the king from the house of the LORD, and came by the way of the gate of the guard to the king's house. And he sat on the throne of the kings.

20 And all the people of the land rejoiced, and the city was in quietness, and they slew Âth-g-li'ah with the sword <sup>beside</sup> the king's house.

21 <sup>°</sup> Seven years old was Jê-hô'ash when he began to reign.

#### CHAPTER 12.

1 Jehoash reigneth well all the days of Jehoiaha. 11 Hazael is diverted from Jerusalem by a present. 13 Jehoash being slain, Amaziah succeedeth him.

IN the seventh year of Jê-hu <sup>a</sup> Jê-hô'ash began to reign; and forty years reigned he in Jê-ru-sâ-lê-m. And his mother's name was Zib'i-ah of Bê'er-shé'bâ.

2 And Jê-hô'ash did that which was right in the sight of the LORD all his days wherein Jê-hoi'a-dâ the priest instructed him.

3 But <sup>b</sup> the high places were not taken away: the people still sacrifi-

ficed and burnt incense in the high places.

4 ¶ And Jê-hô'ash said to the priests, °All the money of the <sup>23</sup>dedicated things that is brought into the house of the LORD, even <sup>d</sup>the money of every one that passeth the account, <sup>4</sup>the money that every man is set at, and all the money that <sup>5e</sup>cometh into any man's heart to bring into the house of the LORD,

5 Let the priests take it to them, every man of his acquaintance: and let them repair the breaches of the house, wheresoever any breach shall be found.

6 But it was so, that <sup>6</sup>in the three and twentieth year of king Jê-hô'ash <sup>f</sup>the priests had not repaired the breaches of the house.

7 ¶ Then king Jê-hô'ash called for Jê-hoi'a-dâ the priest, and the other priests, and said unto them, Why repair ye not the breaches of the house? now therefore receive no more money of your acquaintance, but deliver it for the breaches of the house.

8 And the priests consented to receive no more money of the people, neither to repair the breaches of the house.

9 But Jê-hoi'a-dâ the priest took <sup>h</sup>a chest, and bored a hole in the lid of it, and set it beside the altar, on the right side as one cometh into the house of the LORD: and the priests that kept the <sup>7</sup>door put therein all the money that was brought into the house of the LORD.

10 And it was so, when they saw that there was much money in the chest, that the king's <sup>8</sup>scribe and the high priest came up, and they <sup>9</sup>put up in bags, and told the money that was found in the house of the LORD.

11 And they gave the money, being told, into the hands of them that did the work, that had the oversight of the house of the LORD: and they <sup>10</sup>laid it out to the carpenters and builders, that wrought upon the house of the LORD,

12 And to masons, and hewers of stone, and to buy timber and hewed stone to repair the breaches of the

B. C. 878.

c ch. 22. 4.

2 Or, holy

things.

3 Heb. holinesses.

d Ex. 30. 13.

4 Heb. the

money of the

souls of his

estimation,

Lev. 27. 2.

5 Heb. ascendeth

upon the

heart of a

man.

e Ex. 35. 5.

f 1 Chr. 29. 9.

6 Heb. in the

twentieth

year and

third year.

856.]

f 2 Chr. 24. 5.

g 2 Chr. 24. 6.

[cir. 840.

h 2 Chr. 24.

8. &c.

7 Heb.

threshold.

8 Or, secretary.

9 Heb.

bound up.

10 Heb.

brought it

forth.

11 Heb. went

forth.

i See 2 Chr.

24. 14.

k ch. 22. 7.

l Lev. 5. 15, 18.

m Lev. 7. 7.

Num. 18. 9.

n ch. 8. 12.

o See 2 Chr.

24. 23.

[839.

p 1 Kin. 15. 18.

ch. 18. 15, 16.

12 Heb. went

up.

q ch. 14. 5.

2 Chr. 24. 25.

13 Or, Beth-

millo.

r 2 Chr. 24. 26.

Zabad.

14 Or, Shim-

rith.

s 2 Chr. 24. 27.

[839.

15 Heb. the

twentieth

year and

third year.

856.]

house of the LORD, and for all that <sup>11</sup>was laid out for the house to repair it.

13 Howbeit <sup>i</sup>there were not made for the house of the LORD bowls of silver, snuffers, basons, trumpets, any vessels of gold, or vessels of silver, of the money that was brought into the house of the LORD:

14 But they gave that to the workmen, and repaired therewith the house of the LORD.

15 Moreover <sup>k</sup>they reckoned not with the men, into whose hand they delivered the money to be bestowed on workmen: for they dealt faithfully.

16 <sup>i</sup>The trespass money and sin money was not brought into the house of the LORD: <sup>m</sup>it was the priests'.

17 ¶ Then <sup>n</sup>Hâz'a-el king of Sÿr'-l-a went up, and fought against Gâth, and took it: and <sup>o</sup>Hâz'a-el set his face to go up to Jê-rû'sâ-lêm.

18 And Jê-hô'ash king of Jû'dah <sup>p</sup>took all the hallowed things that Jê-hôsh'a-phât, and Jê-hô'ram, and Â-hâ-zî'ah, his fathers, kings of Jû'dah, had dedicated, and his own hallowed things, and all the gold that was found in the treasures of the house of the LORD, and in the king's house, and sent it to Hâz'a-el king of Sÿr'-l-a: and he <sup>12</sup>went away from Jê-rû'sâ-lêm.

19 ¶ And the rest of the acts of Jô'ash, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jû'dah?

20 And <sup>q</sup>his servants arose, and made a conspiracy, and slew Jô'ash in <sup>13</sup>the house of Mil'lô, which goeth down to Sil'lâ.

21 For <sup>r</sup>Jôz'a-châr the son of Shîm'-e-âth, and Jê-hôz'a-bâd the son of <sup>14</sup>Shô'mer, his servants, smote him, and he died; and they buried him with his fathers in the city of Dâ'-vid: and <sup>s</sup>Â-m-g-zî'ah his son reigned in his stead.

## CHAPTER 13.

1 Jehonhas's wicked reign. 8 Joash succeedeth him. 14 Elisha dying prophesieth to Joash three victories over the Syrians. 20 Elisha's bones raise up a dead man. 22 Hazael dying, Joash getteth three victories over Ben-hadad.

I<sup>N</sup> <sup>15</sup>the three and twentieth year of Jô'ash the son of Â-hâ-zî'ah

king of Jū'dah Jē-hō'a-hāz the son of Jē'hū began to reign over Iṣ'ra-el in Sā-mā'ri-ā, and reigned seven-teen years.

2 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, and <sup>2</sup> followed the sins of Jēr-q-bō'am the son of Nē'bāt, which made Iṣ'ra-el to sin; he departed not therefrom.

3 ¶ And <sup>a</sup> the anger of the LORD was kindled against Iṣ'ra-el, and he delivered them into the hand of <sup>b</sup> Hāz'a-el king of Sŷr'l-ā, and into the hand of Bēn-hā'dād the son of Hāz'a-el, all their days.

4 And Jē-hō'a-hāz <sup>c</sup> besought the LORD, and the LORD hearkened unto him: for <sup>d</sup> he saw the oppression of Iṣ'ra-el, because the king of Sŷr'l-ā oppressed them.

5 (<sup>e</sup> And the LORD gave Iṣ'ra-el a saviour, so that they went out from under the hand of the Sŷr'l-anṣ; and the children of Iṣ'ra-el dwelt in their tents, <sup>3</sup> as beforetime.

6 Nevertheless they departed not from the sins of the house of Jēr-q-bō'am, who made Iṣ'ra-el sin, but <sup>4</sup> walked therein: and there <sup>5</sup> remained the grove also in Sā-mā'ri-ā.)

7 Neither did he leave of the people to Jē-hō'a-hāz but fifty horsemen, and ten chariots, and ten thousand footmen; for the king of Sŷr'l-ā had destroyed them, <sup>g</sup> and had made them like the dust by threshing.

8 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jē-hō'a-hāz, and all that he did, and his might, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Iṣ'ra-el?

9 And Jē-hō'a-hāz slept with his fathers; and they buried him in Sā-mā'ri-ā: and <sup>6</sup> Jō'ash his son reigned in his stead.

10 ¶ In the thirty and seventh year of Jō'ash king of Jū'dah began <sup>8</sup> Jē-hō'ash the son of Jē-hō'a-hāz to reign over Iṣ'ra-el in Sā-mā'ri-ā, and reigned sixteen years.

11 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD; he departed not from all the sins of Jēr-q-bō'am the son of Nē'bāt, who made Iṣ'ra-el sin: but he walked therein.

B. C. 866.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. walked after. [825.]

<sup>a</sup> Judg. 2. 14. Cir. 849. [cir. 839.]

<sup>b</sup> ch. 8. 12.

<sup>c</sup> Heb. 842. [c. Ps. 78. 34.]

<sup>d</sup> Ex. 3. 7. ch. 14. 26.

<sup>e</sup> See ver. 25. ch. 14. 25, 27.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. as yesterday, and third day.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. he walked. [1 Kin. 16. 33. 5 Heb. stood.]

<sup>g</sup> Amos 1. 3.

<sup>6</sup> ver. 10. Jehosh. 7 Alone. 8 In consort with his father, ch. 14. 1. 839.]

[cir. 838.]

841.]

<sup>8</sup> ch. 14. 15. <sup>i</sup> See ver. 14. 25. <sup>k</sup> ch. 14. 9, &c. <sup>2</sup> Chr. 25. 17, &c. <sup>l</sup> ch. 2. 12. <sup>9</sup> Heb. Make thine hand to ride. <sup>m</sup> 1 Kin. 20. 26. <sup>n</sup> ver. 25. <sup>10</sup> Heb. went down.

12 <sup>h</sup> And the rest of the acts of Jō'ash, and <sup>i</sup> all that he did, and <sup>k</sup> his might wherewith he fought against Am-q-zī'ah king of Jū'dah, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Iṣ'ra-el?

13 And Jō'ash slept with his fathers; and Jēr-q-bō'am sat upon his throne: and Jō'ash was buried in Sā-mā'ri-ā with the kings of Iṣ'ra-el.

14 ¶ Now E-li'shā was fallen sick of his sickness whereof he died. And Jō'ash the king of Iṣ'ra-el came down unto him, and wept over his face, and said, O my father, my father, <sup>l</sup> the chariot of Iṣ'ra-el, and the horsemen thereof.

15 And E-li'shā said unto him, Take bow and arrows. And he took unto him bow and arrows.

16 And he said to the king of Iṣ'ra-el, <sup>o</sup> Put thine hand upon the bow. And he put his hand upon it: and E-li'shā put his hands upon the king's hands.

17 And he said, Open the window eastward. And he opened it. Then E-li'shā said, Shoot. And he shot. And he said, The arrow of the LORD's deliverance, and the arrow of deliverance from Sŷr'l-ā: for thou shalt smite the Sŷr'l-anṣ in <sup>m</sup> A'phek, till thou have consumed them.

18 And he said, Take the arrows. And he took them. And he said unto the king of Iṣ'ra-el, Smite upon the ground. And he smote thrice, and stayed.

19 And the man of God was wroth with him, and said, Thou shouldst have smitten five or six times; then hadst thou smitten Sŷr'l-ā till thou hadst consumed it: <sup>n</sup> whereas now thou shalt smite Sŷr'l-ā but thrice.

20 ¶ And E-li'shā died, and they buried him. And the bands of the Mō'ab-ites invaded the land at the coming in of the year.

21 And it came to pass, as they were burying a man, that, behold, they spied a band of men; and they cast the man into the sepulchre of E-li'shā: and when the man <sup>10</sup> was let down, and touched the bones of E-li'shā, he revived, and stood up on his feet.

22 ¶ But °Hāz'a-el king of Sŷr'ī-a oppressed İŷ'ra-el all the days of Jē-hō'a-hāz.

23 ¶ And the LORD was gracious unto them, and had compassion on them, and °had respect unto them, °because of his covenant with Ā-brā-hām, İŷ'āc, and Jā'qob, and would not destroy them, neither cast he them from his °presence as yet.

24 So Hāz'a-el king of Sŷr'ī-a died; and Bēn-hā'dād his son reigned in his stead.

25 And Jē-hō'ash the son of Jē-hō'-a-hāz °took again out of the hand of Bēn-hā'dād the son of Hāz'a-el the cities, which he had taken out of the hand of Jē-hō'a-hāz his father by war. °Three times did Jō'ash beat him, and recovered the cities of İŷ'ra-el.

#### CHAPTER 14.

1 Amaziah's good reign. 7 His victory over Edom. 13 Jeroboam succedeth Jehoash. 17 Amaziah slain by a conspiracy. 21 Azariah succedeth him. 23 Jeroboam's wicked reign. 28 Zachariah succedeth him.

IN a the second year of Jō'ash son of Jē-hō'a-hāz king of İŷ'ra-el reigned °Ām-a-zī'ah the son of Jō'-ash king of Jū'dah.

2 He was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and reigned twenty and nine years in Jē-ru'sā-lēm. And his mother's name was Jē-hō-ād'dan of Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

3 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, yet not like Dā'vid his father: he did according to all things as Jō'ash his father did.

4 °Howbeit the high places were not taken away: as yet the people did sacrifice and burnt incense on the high places.

5 ¶ And it came to pass, as soon as the kingdom was confirmed in his hand, that he slew his servants °which had slain the king his father.

6 But the children of the murderers he slew not: according unto that which is written in the book of the law of Mō'ses, wherein the LORD commanded, saying, °The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, nor the children be put to death for the fathers; but every

B. C. 838.

o ch. 8. 12.  
[cir. 827.  
p ch. 14. 27.

q Ex. 2. 24, 25.

[cir. 826.  
Joseph.  
Ant. IX.  
r Ex. 32. 13.

2 Heb. face.

cir. 839.]

cir. 836.]

3 Heb. returned and took.

s ver. 18, 19.

839.]  
a ch. 13. 10.

b 2 Chr. 25. 1.

c ch. 12. 3.  
d ch. 12. 20.  
e Deut. 24. 16.  
f Ezek. 18. 4.  
20.  
g 2 Chr. 25. 11.  
h 2 Sam. 8. 13.  
i Ps. 60. title.

4 Or, The rock.  
A. Josh. 15. 38.  
2 Chr. 25. 17.  
18, &c.  
k See Judg.

9. 8.  
l 1 Kin. 4. 33.  
m Deut. 8. 14.  
2 Chr. 32. 25.  
Ezek. 28. 2.  
5. 17.  
Hab. 2. 4.

[cir. 825.  
5 Heb. at thy house.

n Josh. 19. 38.  
21. 16.  
6 Heb. was smitten.  
o Neh. 8. 16;  
12. 39.  
p Jer. 31. 38.  
Zech. 14. 10.  
q 1 Kin. 7. 51.  
r ch. 13. 12.

man shall be put to death for his own sin.

7 ¶ He slew of E'dom in °the valley of salt ten thousand, and took °Sē-lah by war, °and called the name of it Jōk-thē-el unto this day.

8 ¶ °Then Ām-a-zī'ah sent messengers to Jē-hō'ash, the son of Jē-hō'-a-hāz son of Jē'hū, king of İŷ'ra-el, saying, Come, let us look one another in the face.

9 And Jē-hō'ash the king of İŷ'ra-el sent to Ām-a-zī'ah king of Jū'dah, saying, °The thistle that was in Lēb'a-non sent to the °cedar that was in Lēb'a-non, saying, Give thy daughter to my son to wife: and there passed by a wild beast that was in Lēb'a-non, and trode down the thistle.

10 Thou hast indeed smitten E'dom, and °thine heart hath lifted thee up: glory of this, and tarry °at home: for why shouldst thou meddle to thy hurt, that thou shouldst fall, even thou, and Jū'dah with thee?

11 But Ām-a-zī'ah would not hear. Therefore Jē-hō'ash king of İŷ'ra-el went up; and he and Ām-a-zī'ah king of Jū'dah looked one another in the face at °Bēth-shē'mēsh, which belongeth to Jū'dah.

12 And Jū'dah °was put to the worse before İŷ'ra-el; and they fled every man to their tents.

13 And Jē-hō'ash king of İŷ'ra-el took Ām-a-zī'ah king of Jū'dah, the son of Jē-hō'ash the son of Ā-hā-zī'ah, at Bēth-shē'mēsh, and came to Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and brake down the wall of Jē-ru'sā-lēm from °the gate of E'phrā'im unto °the corner gate, four hundred cubits.

14 And he took all °the gold and silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house, and hostages, and returned to Sā-mā'ri-a.

15 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jē-hō'ash which he did, and his might, and how he fought with Ām-a-zī'ah king of Jū'dah, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of İŷ'ra-el?

16 And Jē-hō'ash slept with his fathers, and was buried in Sā-mā'-

ri-a with the kings of Iſ'ra-el; and Jêr-q-bô'am his son reigned in his stead.

17 ¶ And Â-m-a-zî'ah the son of Jô'ash king of Jû'dah lived after the death of Jê-hô'ash son of Jê-hô'-a-hâz king of Iſ'ra-el fifteen years.

18 And the rest of the acts of Â-m-a-zî'ah, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jû'dah?

19 Now they made a conspiracy against him in Jê-ru'sâ-lêm: and he fled to Lâ'chish; but they sent after him to Lâ'chish, and slew him there.

20 And they brought him on horses: and he was buried at Jê-ru'sâ-lêm with his fathers in the city of Dâ'vid.

21 ¶ And all the people of Jû'dah took Â-z-a-rî'ah, which was sixteen years old, and made him king instead of his father Â-m-a-zî'ah.

22 He built E'lâth, and restored it to Jû'dah, after that the king slept with his fathers.

23 ¶ In the 15th year of Â-m-a-zî'ah the son of Jô'ash king of Jû'dah Jêr-q-bô'am the son of Jô'ash king of Iſ'ra-el began to reign in Sâ-mâ'-ri-a, and reigned forty and one years.

24 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from all the sins of Jêr-q-bô'am the son of Nê'bât, who made Iſ'ra-el to sin.

25 He restored the coast of Iſ'ra-el from the entering of Hâ'math unto the sea of the plain, according to the word of the LORD God of Iſ'ra-el, which he spake by the hand of his servant Jô'nâh, the son of Â-mî't-â-i, the prophet, which was of Gâth-hê-phêr.

26 For the LORD saw the affliction of Iſ'ra-el, that it was very bitter: for there was not any shut up, nor any left, nor any helper for Iſ'ra-el.

27 And the LORD said not that he would blot out the name of Iſ'ra-el from under heaven: but he saved them by the hand of Jêr-q-bô'am the son of Jô'ash.

28 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jêr-q-bô'am, and all that he did, and his might, how he warred, and how he recovered Dâ-mâ'scus, and Hâ'-

B. C. 825.

s 2 Chr. 25.  
25, &c.  
t 2 Chr. 25. 27.  
u Josh. 10. 31.  
z ch. 13. 13;  
2 Chr. 26. 1.  
he is called  
Uzziah.  
[784.

y ch. 16. 6.  
2 Chr. 26. 2.  
2 Now he be-  
gins to reign  
alone.

810.]

z Num. 13.  
21; 34. 8.  
[cir. 810.

a Deut. 3. 17.

cir. 810.]  
b Jonah 1. 1.  
Matt. 12.

39, 40,  
called Jonas.  
c Josh. 10. 13.  
d ch. 13. 4.  
e Deut. 32. 36.  
f ch. 13. 5.  
g 2 Sam. 8. 5.  
1 Kin. 11. 24.  
2 Chr. 9. 3.

825.]

h After an in-  
terregnum  
of 11 years,  
ch. 15. 8.

i This is the  
27th year of  
Jeroboam's  
partnership  
in the king-  
dom with  
his father,  
who made  
him consort  
at his going  
to the Syrian  
wars. It is  
the 16th  
year of Jero-  
boam's mou-  
archy.

[cir. 765.

a ch. 14. 21.  
2 Chr. 26. 1,  
3, 4.  
[cir. 758.

b Called  
Uzziah,  
ver. 13, 30,  
&c.

[cir. 773.  
2 Chr. 26. 1.  
822.]

c ver. 35.  
ch. 12. 3;  
14. 4.

d 2 Chr. 26.  
19-21.

e Lev. 13. 46.  
f 2 Chr. 26. 22.

g There hav-  
ing been an  
interregnum  
for 11 years.  
[cir. 772.

math, which belonged to Jû'dah, for Iſ'ra-el, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Iſ'ra-el?

29 And Jêr-q-bô'am slept with his fathers, even with the kings of Iſ'ra-el; and h Zâch-a-rî'ah his son reigned in his stead.

## CHAPTER 15.

1 Azariah's good reign. 5 Jotham succeedeth him. 8 Zachariah, reigning ill, is slain by Shallum, 13 who is slain by Menahem. 16 Menahem strengtheneth himself by Pul. 21 Pekah succeedeth him. 23 and is slain by Pekah. 27 Pekah is oppressed by Tiglath-pileser, and slain by Hoshea. 32 Jotham's good reign. 36 Ahaz succeedeth him.

IN the 20th year of Jêr-q-bô'am king of Iſ'ra-el a began Â-z-a-rî'ah son of Â-m-a-zî'ah king of Jû'dah to reign.

2 Sixteen years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned two and fifty years in Jê-ru'sâ-lêm. And his mother's name was Jêch-q-li'ah of Jê-ru'sâ-lêm.

3 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Â-m-a-zî'ah had done;

4 Save that the high places were not removed: the people sacrificed and burnt incense still on the high places.

5 ¶ And the LORD smote the king, so that he was a leper unto the day of his death, and dwelt in a several house. And Jô'tham the king's son was over the house, judging the people of the land.

6 And the rest of the acts of Â-z-a-rî'ah, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jû'dah?

7 So Â-z-a-rî'ah slept with his fathers; and they buried him with his fathers in the city of Dâ'vid: and Jô'tham his son reigned in his stead.

8 ¶ In the 30th year of Â-z-a-rî'ah king of Jû'dah did Zâch-a-rî'ah the son of Jêr-q-bô'am reign over Iſ'ra-el in Sâ-mâ'-ri-a six months.

9 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, as his fathers had done: he departed not from the sins of Jêr-q-bô'am the son of Nê'bât, who made Iſ'ra-el to sin.

10 And Shâl'um the son of Jâ'besh



conspired against him, and <sup>9</sup> smote him before the people, and slew him, and reigned in his stead.

11 And the rest of the acts of Zāch-g-rī'ah, behold, they *are* written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Iṣ'ra-el.

12 This *was* <sup>h</sup> the word of the LORD which he spake unto Jē'hū, saying, Thy sons shall sit on the throne of Iṣ'ra-el unto the fourth *generation*. And so it came to pass.

13 ¶ Shāl'lum the son of Jā'besh began to reign in the nine and thirtieth year of <sup>i</sup> Ūz-zī'ah king of Jū'dah; and he reigned <sup>2</sup> a full month in Sā-mā'rī-ā.

14 For Mēn'a-hēm the son of Gā'di went up from <sup>k</sup> Tir'zah, and came to Sā-mā'rī-ā, and smote Shāl'lum the son of Jā'besh in Sā-mā'rī-ā, and slew him, and reigned in his stead.

15 And the rest of the acts of Shāl'lum, and his conspiracy which he made, behold, they *are* written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Iṣ'ra-el.

16 ¶ Then Mēn'a-hēm smote <sup>i</sup> Tiph'sah, and all that *were* therein, and the coasts thereof from Tir'zah: because they opened not to him, therefore he smote *it*; and all <sup>m</sup> the women therein that were with child he ripped up.

17 In the nine and thirtieth year of Āz-g-rī'ah king of Jū'dah began Mēn'a-hēm the son of Gā'di to reign over Iṣ'ra-el, and *reigned* ten years in Sā-mā'rī-ā.

18 And he did that *which* was evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not all his days from the sins of Jēr-q-bō'am the son of Nē'bāt, who made Iṣ'ra-el to sin.

19 And <sup>n</sup> Pūl the king of Ās-syr'ī-ā came against the land: and Mēn'a-hēm gave Pūl a thousand talents of silver, that his hand might be with him to <sup>o</sup> confirm the kingdom in his hand.

20 And Mēn'a-hēm <sup>8</sup> exacted the money of Iṣ'ra-el, *even* of all the mighty men of wealth, of each man fifty shekels of silver, to give to the king of Ās-syr'ī-ā. So the king of Ās-syr'ī-ā turned back, and stayed not there in the land.

B. C. 772.]

<sup>p</sup> As prophesied, Amos 7. 9.

A ch. 10. 30. [761.]

cir. 772.]

<sup>i</sup> Matt. 1. 8, 9, called Ozias, and ver. 1, Azariah. [759.]

<sup>2</sup> Heb. a month of days. 1 Kin. 14. 17.

1 Kin. 4. 24. [759.]

m ch. 8. 12.

772.]

[740.]

<sup>n</sup> 1 Chr. 5. 26. Is. 9. 1. Hos. 8. 9. ch. 14. 5. 3 Heb. caused to come forth. p Is. 7. 1. [771.]

1 Chr. 5. 26. Is. 9. 1. [739.]

<sup>r</sup> 1 Kin. 15. 20. <sup>s</sup> After an anarchy for some years, ch. 17. 1. Hos. 10. 3, 7, 15. <sup>t</sup> In the fourth year of Ahaz, in the twentieth year after Jotham had begun to reign: Usher.

21 ¶ And the rest of the acts of Mēn'a-hēm, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Iṣ'ra-el?

22 And Mēn'a-hēm slept with his fathers; and Pēk-g-hī'ah his son reigned in his stead.

23 ¶ In the fiftieth year of Āz-g-rī'ah king of Jū'dah Pēk-g-hī'ah the son of Mēn'a-hēm began to reign over Iṣ'ra-el in Sā-mā'rī-ā, and *reigned* two years.

24 And he did that *which* was evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from the sins of Jēr-q-bō'am the son of Nē'bāt, who made Iṣ'ra-el to sin.

25 But Pē'kah the son of Rēm-g-lī'ah, a captain of his, conspired against him, and smote him in Sā-mā'rī-ā, in the palace of the king's house, with Ār'gōb and Ā-rī'eh, and with him fifty men of the Gil'g-ād-ites: and he killed him, and reigned in his room.

26 And the rest of the acts of Pēk-g-hī'ah, and all that he did, behold, they *are* written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Iṣ'ra-el.

27 ¶ In the two and fiftieth year of Āz-g-rī'ah king of Jū'dah <sup>p</sup> Pē'kah the son of Rēm-g-lī'ah began to reign over Iṣ'ra-el in Sā-mā'rī-ā, and *reigned* twenty years.

28 And he did that *which* was evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from the sins of Jēr-q-bō'am the son of Nē'bāt, who made Iṣ'ra-el to sin.

29 In the days of Pē'kah king of Iṣ'ra-el <sup>q</sup> came Tig'lath-pī-lē'ser king of Ās-syr'ī-ā, and took <sup>r</sup> I'jon, and Ā'bēl-bēth-mā'g-chah, and Jā-nō'-ah, and Kē'desh, and Hā'zōr, and Gil'g-ād, and Gāl'ī-lēe, all the land of Nāph'ta-lī, and carried them captive to Ās-syr'ī-ā.

30 And Hō-shē'a the son of Ê'lah made a conspiracy against Pē'kah the son of Rēm-g-lī'ah, and smote him, and slew him, and <sup>9</sup> reigned in his stead, <sup>t</sup> in the twentieth year of Jō'tham the son of Ūz-zī'ah.

31 And the rest of the acts of Pē'kah, and all that he did, behold, they *are* written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Iṣ'ra-el.

32 ¶ In the second year of Pē'kah

the son of Rēm-g-lī'ah king of Iṣ-  
rā-el began <sup>a</sup>Jō'tham the son of  
Ūz-zī'ah king of Jū'dah to reign.

33 Five and twenty years old was  
he when he began to reign, and he  
reigned sixteen years in Jē-ru'sā-  
lēm. And his mother's name was  
Jē-ru'shā, the daughter of Zā'dōk.

34 And he did *that which was right*  
in the sight of the LORD: he did  
<sup>a</sup>according to all that his father Ūz-  
zī'ah had done.

35 ¶ Howbeit the high places were  
not removed: the people sacrificed  
and burned incense still in the high  
places. <sup>2</sup>He built the higher gate  
of the house of the LORD.

36 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jō-  
tham, and all that he did, *are* they  
not written in the book of the chron-  
icles of the kings of Jū'dah?

37 In <sup>2</sup>those days the LORD began to  
send against Jū'dah <sup>a</sup>Rē'zin the king  
of Sūr'ī-a, and <sup>b</sup>Pē'kah the son of  
Rēm-g-lī'ah.

38 And Jō'tham slept with his  
fathers, and was buried with his  
fathers in the city of Dā'vid his fa-  
ther: and Ā'hāz his son reigned in  
his stead.

#### CHAPTER 16.

<sup>1</sup> *Ahaz's wicked reign.* <sup>10</sup> *He diverteth the brassen  
altar to his own devotion.* <sup>17</sup> *He spoileth the tem-  
ple.* <sup>19</sup> *Hezekiah succedeth him.*

**I**N the seventeenth year of Pē'kah  
the son of Rēm-g-lī'ah <sup>a</sup>Ā'hāz  
the son of Jō'tham king of Jū'dah  
began to reign.

2 Twenty years old was Ā'hāz when  
he began to reign, and reigned six-  
teen years in Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and did  
not *that which was right* in the sight  
of the LORD his God, like Dā'vid his  
father.

3 But he walked in the way of the  
kings of Iṣ-rā-el, yea, <sup>b</sup>and made his  
son to pass through the fire, accord-  
ing to the <sup>c</sup>abominations of the hea-  
then, whom the LORD cast out from  
before the children of Iṣ-rā-el.

4 And he sacrificed and burnt in-  
cense in the high places, and <sup>a</sup>on the  
hills, and under every green tree.

5 ¶ <sup>e</sup>Then Rē'zin king of Sūr'ī-a and  
Pē'kah son of Rēm-g-lī'ah king of  
Iṣ-rā-el came up to Jē-ru'sā-lēm to  
war: and they besieged Ā'hāz, but  
could not overcome him.

B. C. 739.

u 2 Chr. 27. 1.

758.]

z ver. 3.  
y ver. 4.

[740.

z 2 Chr. 27. 3.  
&c.

2 At the end  
of Jotham's  
reign.  
cir. 742.]

a ch. 16. 5.  
Is. 7. 1.  
b ver. 27.

742.]

cir. 742.]

a 2 Chr. 28.  
1, &c.

b Lev. 18. 21.  
2 Chr. 28. 3.  
Ps. 106. 37,  
38.

c Deut. 12. 31.

d Deut. 12. 2.

1 Kin. 14. 23.

e Is. 7. 1, 4,  
&c.

f ch. 14. 22.

3 Heb. *Eloth.*

g ch. 15. 29.

4 Heb. *Til-  
gath-pileser.*

1 Chr. 5. 26:

2 Chr. 28. 20.

*Tilgath-  
pileser.*

h ch. 12. 18.

See 2 Chr.

24. 21.

5 Heb. *Dam-  
meselek.*

i Foretold,  
Amos 1. 5.

742.]

k 2 Chr. 26.

16. 19.

6 Heb. *which  
were his.*

l 2 Chr. 4. 1.

m Ex. 29. 39,  
40, 41.

6 At that time Rē'zin king of Sūr'-  
ī-a <sup>1</sup>recovered E'lath to Sūr'ī-a, and  
drove the Jews from <sup>3</sup>E'lath: and  
the Sūr'ī-an<sup>2</sup> came to E'lath, and  
dwelt there unto this day.

7 So Ā'hāz sent messengers <sup>9</sup>to  
<sup>4</sup>Tig'lath-pi-lē'ser king of Ās-sūr'-  
ī-a, saying, I am thy servant and thy  
son: come up, and save me out of  
the hand of the king of Sūr'ī-a, and  
out of the hand of the king of Iṣ-  
rā-el, which rise up against me.

8 And Ā'hāz <sup>h</sup>took the silver and  
gold that was found in the house of  
the LORD, and in the treasures of the  
king's house, and sent it *for* a pre-  
sent to the king of Ās-sūr'ī-a.

9 And the king of Ās-sūr'ī-a hear-  
kened unto him: for the king of Ās-  
sūr'ī-a went up against <sup>5</sup>Dā-mās'cus,  
and <sup>i</sup>took it, and carried *the people*  
of it captive to Kīr, and slew Rē'zin.

10 ¶ And king Ā'hāz went to Dā-  
mās'cus to meet Tig'lath-pi-lē'ser  
king of Ās-sūr'ī-a, and saw an altar  
that was at Dā-mās'cus: and king  
Ā'hāz sent to U-rī'jah the priest the  
fashion of the altar, and the pattern  
of it, according to all the workman-  
ship thereof.

11 And U-rī'jah the priest built  
an altar according to all that king  
Ā'hāz had sent from Dā-mās'cus: so  
U-rī'jah the priest made it against  
king Ā'hāz came from Dā-mās'cus.

12 And when the king was come  
from Dā-mās'cus, the king saw the  
altar: and <sup>k</sup>the king approached to  
the altar, and offered thereon.

13 And he burnt his burnt offering  
and his meat offering, and poured  
his drink offering, and sprinkled the  
blood of <sup>6</sup>his peace offerings, upon  
the altar.

14 And he brought also <sup>l</sup>the brassen  
altar, which was before the LORD,  
from the forefront of the house,  
from between the altar and the  
house of the LORD, and put it on  
the north side of the altar.

15 And king Ā'hāz commanded  
U-rī'jah the priest, saying, Upon the  
great altar burn <sup>m</sup>the morning burnt  
offering, and the evening meat offer-  
ing, and the king's burnt sacrifice,  
and his meat offering, with the burnt  
offering of all the people of the land,

and their meat offering, and their drink offerings; and sprinkle upon it all the blood of the burnt offering, and all the blood of the sacrifice: and the brasen altar shall be for me to enquire by.

16 Thus did U-rî'jah the priest, according to all that king Ā'hāz commanded.

17 ¶ And king Ā'hāz cut off ° the borders of the bases, and removed the laver from off them; and took down ° the sea from off the brasen oxen that were under it, and put it upon a pavement of stones.

18 And the covert for the sabbath that they had built in the house, and the king's entry without, turned he from the house of the LORD for the king of Ās-sūr'î-ā.

19 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Ā'hāz which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

20 And Ā'hāz slept with his fathers, and ° was buried with his fathers in the city of Dā'vid: and Hēz-e-kî'ah his son reigned in his stead.

#### CHAPTER 17.

1 *Hoshea's wicked reign. 3 He conspireth against Sargon king of Assyria. 4 Samaria is taken. 24 The strange nations, which were transplanted in Samaria, make a mixture of religions.*

IN the twelfth year of Ā'hāz king of Jū'dah began ° Hō-shē'ā the son of Ē'lah to reign in Sā-mā'ri-ā over Īs'ra-ēl nine years.

2 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, but not as the kings of Īs'ra-ēl that were before him.

3 ¶ Against him came up ° Shāl-mān-ē'ger king of Ās-sūr'î-ā; and Hō-shē'ā became his servant, and ° gave him ° presents.

4 And the king of Ās-sūr'î-ā found conspiracy in Hō-shē'ā: for he had sent messengers to Sō king of Ē'gypt, and brought no present to the king of Ās-sūr'î-ā, as he had done year by year: therefore the king of Ās-sūr'î-ā shut him up, and bound him in prison.

5 ¶ Then ° the king of Ās-sūr'î-ā came up throughout all the land, and went up to Sā-mā'ri-ā, and besieged it three years.

6 ¶ In the ninth year of Hō-shē'ā

B. C. 740.

n 2 Chr. 28.

24.

o 1 Kin. 7.

27, 28.

739.]

p 1 Kin. 7.

23, 25.

q 2 Chr. 28.

27.

r After an

interreg-

num,

ch. 15. 30.

b ch. 18. 9.

2 Heb. ren-

dered,

2 Sam. 8. 2.

3 Or. tribute.

c ch. 18. 9.

726.]

d ch. 18. 10.

11.

Hos. 13. 16.

foretold.

e Lev. 26. 32.

33.

Dent. 28. 36.

64; 29. 27, 28.

f 1 Chr. 5. 26.

g Lev. 18. 3.

Dent. 18. 9.

ch. 16. 3.

730.]

h ch. 18. 8.

i 1 Kin. 14. 23.

Is. 57. 5.

4 Heb.

statues.

k Ex. 34. 13.

Dent. 16. 21.

Mic. 5. 14.

l Dent. 12. 2.

ch. 16. 4.

m Ex. 20.

3. 4.

n Lev. 26. 1.

Dent. 5. 7, 8.

o Dent. 4. 19.

p Heb. by the

hand of all.

q 1 Sam. 9. 9.

r Jer. 18. 11;

25. 5; 35. 15.

s Dent. 31.

27.

t Prov. 29. 1.

u Dent. 29. 25.

s Dent. 32.

21.

1 Kin. 16. 13.

1 Cor. 8. 4.

725.]

723.]

t Ps. 115. 8.

Rom. 1. 21.

u Dent. 12.

30, 31.

721.]

the king of Ās-sūr'î-ā took Sā-mā'ri-ā, and ° carried Īs'ra-ēl away into Ās-sūr'î-ā, ° and placed them in Hā'lah and in Hā'bôr by the river of Gō'zan, and in the cities of the Mēdēs.

7 For so it was, that the children of Īs'ra-ēl had sinned against the LORD their God, which had brought them up out of the land of Ē'gypt, from under the hand of Phā'raōh king of Ē'gypt, and had feared other gods,

8 And ° walked in the statutes of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out from before the children of Īs'ra-ēl, and of the kings of Īs'ra-ēl, which they had made.

9 And the children of Īs'ra-ēl did secretly those things that were not right against the LORD their God, and they built them high places in all their cities, ° from the tower of the watchmen to the fenced city.

10 ° And they set them up ° images and ° groves ° in every high hill, and under every green tree:

11 And there they burnt incense in all the high places, as did the heathen whom the LORD carried away before them; and wrought wicked things to provoke the LORD to anger:

12 For they served idols, ° whereof the LORD had said unto them, ° Ye shall not do this thing.

13 Yet the LORD testified against Īs'ra-ēl, and against Jū'dah, ° by all the prophets, and by all ° the seers, saying, ° Turn ye from your evil ways, and keep my commandments and my statutes, according to all the law which I commanded your fathers, and which I sent to you by my servants the prophets.

14 Notwithstanding they would not hear, but ° hardened their necks, like to the neck of their fathers, that did not believe in the LORD their God.

15 And they rejected his statutes, ° and his covenant that he made with their fathers, and his testimonies which he testified against them; and they followed ° vanity, and ° became vain, and went after the heathen that were round about them, concerning whom the LORD had charged them, that they should ° not do like them.

16 And they left all the commandments of the LORD their God, and <sup>a</sup>made them molten images, *even* two calves, <sup>b</sup>and made a grove, and worshipped all the host of heaven, <sup>c</sup>and served Bā'al.

17 <sup>a</sup>And they caused their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire, and <sup>b</sup>used divination and enchantments, and <sup>c</sup>sold themselves to do evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger.

18 Therefore the LORD was very angry with Iš'ra-el, and removed them out of his sight: there was none left <sup>a</sup>but the tribe of Jū'dah only.

19 Also <sup>e</sup>Jū'dah kept not the commandments of the LORD their God, but walked in the statutes of Iš'ra-el which they made.

20 And the LORD rejected all the seed of Iš'ra-el, and afflicted them, and <sup>f</sup>delivered them into the hand of spoilers, until he had cast them out of his sight.

21 For <sup>g</sup>he rent Iš'ra-el from the house of Dā'vid; and <sup>h</sup>they made Jēr-q-bō'am the son of Nē'bāt king: and Jēr-q-bō'am drave Iš'ra-el from following the LORD, and made them sin a great sin.

22 For the children of Iš'ra-el walked in all the sins of Jēr-q-bō'am which he did; they departed not from them;

23 Until the LORD removed Iš'ra-el out of his sight, <sup>i</sup>as he had said by all his servants the prophets. <sup>k</sup>So was Iš'ra-el carried away out of their own land to Ās-sūr'ī-ā unto this day.

24 <sup>l</sup>And the king of Ās-sūr'ī-ā brought *men* <sup>m</sup>from Bāb'ŷ-lon, and from Cū'thah, and from <sup>n</sup>Ā'vā, and from Hā'math, and from Sēph-ar-vā'im, and placed *them* in the cities of Sā-mā'rī-ā instead of the children of Iš'ra-el: and they possessed Sā-mā'rī-ā, and dwelt in the cities thereof.

25 And so it was at the beginning of their dwelling there, *that* they feared not the LORD: therefore the LORD sent lions among them, which slew some of them.

26 Wherefore they spake to the

B. C. 721.

<sup>a</sup> Ex. 32. 8.  
<sup>1</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 28.  
<sup>2</sup> 1 Kin. 13. 15, 23; 15. 13;  
16. 33.  
<sup>3</sup> 1 Kin. 16. 31; 22. 53.  
ch. 11. 18.  
<sup>4</sup> Lev. 18. 21.  
ch. 16. 3.  
Ezek. 23. 37.  
<sup>5</sup> Deut. 18. 10.  
<sup>6</sup> 1 Kin. 21. 20.

<sup>d</sup> 1 Kin. 11. 13, 32.

<sup>e</sup> Jer. 3. 8.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 13. 3;  
15. 29.

<sup>g</sup> 1 Kin. 11. 11, 31.  
<sup>h</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 20, 28.

<sup>i</sup> 1 Kin. 14. 16.  
<sup>k</sup> ver. 6.

<sup>l</sup> Ezra 4. 2, 10.  
cir. 678.]  
<sup>m</sup> See ver. 30.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 18. 34.  
Ivah.

<sup>o</sup> ver. 24.  
<sup>p</sup> Ezra 4. 9.  
<sup>q</sup> Lev. 18. 21.  
Deut. 12. 31.  
<sup>r</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 31.

<sup>s</sup> Zeph. 1. 5.  
<sup>2</sup> Or, who carried them away from thence.  
<sup>t</sup> Gen. 32. 28;  
35. 10.  
<sup>1</sup> Kin. 18. 31.  
<sup>u</sup> Judg. 6. 10.  
<sup>z</sup> Ex. 20. 5.

king of Ās-sūr'ī-ā, saying, The nations which thou hast removed, and placed in the cities of Sā-mā'rī-ā, know not the manner of the God of the land: therefore he hath sent lions among them, and, behold, they slay them, because they know not the manner of the God of the land.

27 Then the king of Ās-sūr'ī-ā commanded, saying, Carry thither one of the priests whom ye brought from thence; and let them go and dwell there, and let him teach them the manner of the God of the land.

28 Then one of the priests whom they had carried away from Sā-mā'rī-ā came and dwelt in Beth'-el, and taught them how they should fear the LORD.

29 Howbeit every nation made gods of their own, and put *them* in the houses of the high places which the Sā-mār'ī-tang had made, every nation in their cities wherein they dwelt.

30 And the men of <sup>e</sup>Bāb'ŷ-lon made Sūc'coth-bē'noth, and the men of Cūth made Nēr'gal, and the men of Hā'math made Āsh'ī-mā,

31 <sup>a</sup>And the Ā'vites made Nīb'hāz and Tār'tāk, and the Sēph-ar-vītes <sup>b</sup>burnt their children in fire to Ā-drām'mē-lech and Ā-nām'mē-lech, the gods of Sēph-ar-vā'im.

32 So they feared the LORD, <sup>c</sup>and made unto themselves of the lowest of them priests of the high places, which sacrificed for them in the houses of the high places.

33 <sup>d</sup>They feared the LORD, and served their own gods, after the manner of the nations <sup>e</sup>whom they carried away from thence.

34 Unto this day they do after the former manners: they fear not the LORD, neither do they after their statutes, or after their ordinances, or after the law and commandment which the LORD commanded the children of Jā'qob, <sup>f</sup>whom he named Iš'ra-el;

35 With whom the LORD had made a covenant, and charged them, saying, <sup>g</sup>Ye shall not fear other gods, nor <sup>h</sup>bow yourselves to them, nor serve them, nor sacrifice to them:

36 But the LORD, who brought you

up out of the land of E'gypt with great power and <sup>1</sup> stretched out arm, <sup>2</sup> him shall ye fear, and him shall ye worship, and to him shall ye do sacrifice.

37 And the statutes, and the ordinances, and the law, and the commandment, which he wrote for you, <sup>1</sup> ye shall observe to do for evermore; and ye shall not fear other gods.

38 And the covenant that I have made with you <sup>1</sup> ye shall not forget; neither shall ye fear other gods.

39 But the LORD your God ye shall fear; and he shall deliver you out of the hand of all your enemies.

40 Howbeit they did not hearken, but they did after their former manner.

41 <sup>o</sup> So these nations feared the LORD, and served their graven images, both their children, and their children's children: as did their fathers, so do they unto this day.

# CHAPTER 18.

<sup>1</sup> Hezekiah's good reign. <sup>4</sup> He destroyeth idolatry, and prospereth. <sup>13</sup> Sennacherib invading Judah is pacified by a tribute.

**N**OW it came to pass in the third year of Hô-shê<sup>a</sup>'a son of Ê<sup>a</sup>'lah king of Î<sup>a</sup>'râ-el, that Hêz-e-kî<sup>a</sup>'ah the son of Â<sup>a</sup>'hâz king of Jû<sup>a</sup>'dah began to reign.

2 Twenty and five years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jê<sup>a</sup>'ru<sup>a</sup>'sâ-lêm. His mother's name also was <sup>b</sup> Â<sup>a</sup>'bî, the daughter of Zâch<sup>a</sup>'ârî<sup>a</sup>'ah.

3 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that Dâ<sup>a</sup>'vid his father did.

4 ¶ <sup>o</sup> He removed the high places, and brake the <sup>2</sup> images, and cut down the groves, and brake in pieces the <sup>a</sup> brasen serpent that Mō<sup>a</sup>'şes had made: for unto those days the children of Î<sup>a</sup>'râ-el did burn incense to it: and he called it <sup>3</sup> Nê<sup>a</sup>'hûsh<sup>a</sup>'tan.

5 He <sup>a</sup> trusted in the LORD God of Î<sup>a</sup>'râ-el; <sup>1</sup> so that after him was none like him among all the kings of Jû<sup>a</sup>'dah, nor any that were before him.

6 For he <sup>1</sup> clave to the LORD, and departed not <sup>4</sup> from following him, but kept his commandments, which the LORD commanded Mō<sup>a</sup>'şes.

B. C. 678.

<sup>y</sup> Ex. 6. 6.  
<sup>z</sup> Deut. 10. 20.  
[cir. 725.]

<sup>a</sup> Deut. 5. 32.  
[cir. 723.]

<sup>b</sup> Deut. 4. 23.

[cir. 721.]

<sup>o</sup> ver. 32, 33.

[cir. 726.]  
<sup>a</sup> 2 Chr. 29.  
<sup>27</sup>; 29. 1.  
He is called  
Ezekias,  
Matt. 1. 9.  
[713.]

<sup>b</sup> 2 Chr. 29. 1.  
<sup>Abijah</sup>.  
<sup>c</sup> 2 Chr. 31. 1.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb.  
statues.

<sup>d</sup> Nuru. 21. 9.  
<sup>3</sup> That is,  
A piece of  
brass.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 19. 10.  
Job 13. 15.  
Pa. 13. 5.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 23. 25.  
<sup>g</sup> Deut. 10. 20.  
Josh. 23. 8.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. from  
after him.

<sup>h</sup> 2 Chr. 15. 2.  
<sup>i</sup> 1 Sam. 18. 5.  
14.  
<sup>j</sup> Ps. 60. 12.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 18. 7.  
<sup>1</sup> 1 Chr. 4. 41.  
Is. 14. 29.  
<sup>5</sup> Heb.

<sup>2</sup> Azah.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 17. 9.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 17. 3.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 17. 6.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 17. 6.  
<sup>q</sup> 1 Chr. 5. 26.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 17. 7.  
<sup>s</sup> Dan. 9. 6, 10.  
<sup>t</sup> 2 Chr. 32. 1.  
<sup>u</sup> Is. 36. 1, &c.  
<sup>6</sup> Heb. Sannacherib.  
<sup>v</sup> ch. 18. 8.  
<sup>7</sup> Heb. them.  
[cir. 710.]

7 And the LORD <sup>h</sup> was with him; and he <sup>1</sup> prospered whithersoever he went forth: and he <sup>2</sup> rebelled against the king of Âs-sÿr<sup>a</sup>'-â, and served him not.

8 <sup>1</sup> He smote the Phî<sup>a</sup>'lis<sup>a</sup>'tînes, even unto <sup>o</sup> Gâ<sup>a</sup>'zâ, and the borders thereof, <sup>m</sup> from the tower of the watchmen to the fenced city.

9 ¶ And <sup>n</sup> it came to pass in the fourth year of king Hêz-e-kî<sup>a</sup>'ah, which was the seventh year of Hô-shê<sup>a</sup>'a son of Ê<sup>a</sup>'lah king of Î<sup>a</sup>'râ-el, that Shâl<sup>a</sup>'mân<sup>a</sup>'ê<sup>a</sup>'şer king of Âs-sÿr<sup>a</sup>'-â came up against Sâ<sup>a</sup>'mâ<sup>a</sup>'rî<sup>a</sup>'â, and besieged it.

10 And at the end of three years they took it: even in the sixth year of Hêz-e-kî<sup>a</sup>'ah, that is <sup>o</sup> the ninth year of Hô-shê<sup>a</sup>'a king of Î<sup>a</sup>'râ-el, Sâ<sup>a</sup>'mâ<sup>a</sup>'rî<sup>a</sup>'â was taken.

11 <sup>p</sup> And the king of Âs-sÿr<sup>a</sup>'-â did carry away Î<sup>a</sup>'râ-el unto Âs-sÿr<sup>a</sup>'-â, and put them <sup>q</sup> in Hâ<sup>a</sup>'lah and in Hâ<sup>a</sup>'bôr by the river of Gô<sup>a</sup>'zan, and in the cities of the Mèdeş:

12 <sup>r</sup> Because they obeyed not the voice of the LORD their God, but transgressed his covenant, and all that Mō<sup>a</sup>'şes the servant of the LORD commanded, and would not hear them, nor do them.

13 ¶ Now <sup>s</sup> in the fourteenth year of king Hêz-e-kî<sup>a</sup>'ah did <sup>6</sup> Sên<sup>a</sup>'nâch<sup>a</sup>'ê<sup>a</sup>'rîb king of Âs-sÿr<sup>a</sup>'-â come up against all the fenced cities of Jû<sup>a</sup>'dah, and took them.

14 And Hêz-e-kî<sup>a</sup>'ah king of Jû<sup>a</sup>'dah sent to the king of Âs-sÿr<sup>a</sup>'-â to Lâ<sup>a</sup>'chish, saying, I have offended; return from me: that which thou puttest on me will I bear. And the king of Âs-sÿr<sup>a</sup>'-â appointed unto Hêz-e-kî<sup>a</sup>'ah king of Jû<sup>a</sup>'dah three hundred talents of silver and thirty talents of gold.

15 And Hêz-e-kî<sup>a</sup>'ah <sup>1</sup> gave him all the silver that was found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house.

16 At that time did Hêz-e-kî<sup>a</sup>'ah cut off the gold from the doors of the temple of the LORD, and from the pillars which Hêz-e-kî<sup>a</sup>'ah king of Jû<sup>a</sup>'dah had overlaid, and gave <sup>7</sup> it to the king of Âs-sÿr<sup>a</sup>'-â.

17 ¶ And the king of Âs-sÿr<sup>a</sup>'-â sent

Tār'tan and Rāb'sā-ris and Rāb'-sha-keh from Lā'chish to king Hēz-e-kī'ah with a <sup>2</sup>great host against Jē-rū'sā-lēm. And they went up and came to Jē-rū'sā-lēm. And when they were come up, they came and stood by the conduit of the upper pool, <sup>u</sup>which is in the highway of the fuller's field.

18 And when they had called to the king, there came out to them E-li'a-kim the son of Hīl-kī'ah, which was over the household, and Shēb'nā the <sup>8</sup>scribe, and Jō'ah the son of Ā'saph the recorder.

19 And Rāb'-sha-keh said unto them, Speak ye now to Hēz-e-kī'ah, Thus saith the great king, the king of Ās-sūr'l-a, <sup>2</sup>What confidence is this wherein thou trustest?

20 Thou <sup>4</sup>sayest, (but they are but <sup>5</sup>vain words,) <sup>6</sup>I have counsel and strength for the war. Now on whom dost thou trust, that thou rebellest against me?

21 <sup>7</sup>Now, behold, thou <sup>7</sup>trustest upon the staff of this bruised reed, even upon E'gypt, on which if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it: so is Phā'raōh king of E'gypt unto all that trust on him.

22 But if ye say unto me, We trust in the LORD our God: is not that he, <sup>2</sup>whose high places and whose altars Hēz-e-kī'ah hath taken away, and hath said to Jūdāh and Jē-rū'sā-lēm, Ye shall worship before this altar in Jē-rū'sā-lēm?

23 Now therefore, I pray thee, give <sup>8</sup>pledges to my lord the king of Ās-sūr'l-a, and I will deliver thee two thousand horses, if thou be able on thy part to set riders upon them.

24 How then wilt thou turn away the face of one captain of the least of my master's servants, and put thy trust on E'gypt for chariots and for horsemen?

25 Am I now come up without the LORD against this place to destroy it? The LORD said to me, Go up against this land, and destroy it.

26 Then said E-li'a-kim the son of Hīl-kī'ah, and Shēb'nā, and Jō'ah, unto Rāb'-sha-keh, Speak, I pray thee, to thy servants in the Sūr'l-an language; for we understand it: and

B. C. 710.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. heavy.<sup>u</sup> Ia. 7. 3.<sup>3</sup> Or, secretary.<sup>2</sup> 2 Chr. 32. 10, &c.<sup>4</sup> Or, talkest.<sup>5</sup> Heb. word of the lips.<sup>6</sup> Or, but counsel and strength are for the war.<sup>7</sup> Ezek. 29. 6, 7.<sup>7</sup> Heb. trustest thee.<sup>2</sup> ver. 4. 2 Chr. 32. 11, 32. 12.<sup>8</sup> Or, hostages.<sup>9</sup> Heb. the water of their feet.<sup>2</sup> Chr. 32. 15.<sup>10</sup> Or, Seek my favour.<sup>11</sup> Heb. Make with me a blessing.

Gen. 32. 20; 33. 11.

Prov. 18. 16.

<sup>12</sup> Or, pit.<sup>13</sup> Deut. 8. 7, 8.<sup>14</sup> Or, de-

ceiveth.

<sup>2</sup> Chr. 32. 12.

Is. 10. 19, 11.

<sup>15</sup> d ch. 19. 13.<sup>16</sup> e ch. 17. 24.

Ava f

Dan. 3. 15.

talk not with us in the Jews' language in the ears of the people that are on the wall.

27 But Rāb'-sha-keh said unto them, Hath my master sent me to thy master, and to thee, to speak these words? *hath he not sent me to the men which sit on the wall, that they may eat their own dung, and drink <sup>9</sup>their own piss with you?*

28 Then Rāb'-sha-keh stood and cried with a loud voice in the Jews' language, and spake, saying, Hear the word of the great king, the king of Ās-sūr'l-a:

29 Thus saith the king, <sup>a</sup>Let not Hēz-e-kī'ah deceive you: for he shall not be able to deliver you out of his hand:

30 Neither let Hēz-e-kī'ah make you trust in the LORD, saying, The LORD will surely deliver us, and this city shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Ās-sūr'l-a.

31 Harken not to Hēz-e-kī'ah: for thus saith the king of Ās-sūr'l-a, <sup>10</sup>11 Make an agreement with me by a present, and come out to me, and then eat ye every man of his own vine, and every one of his fig tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his <sup>12</sup>cistern:

32 Until I come and take you away to a land like your own land, <sup>b</sup>a land of corn and wine, a land of bread and vineyards, a land of oil olive and of honey, that ye may live, and not die: and hearken not unto Hēz-e-kī'ah, when he <sup>13</sup>persuadeth you, saying, The LORD will deliver us.

33 <sup>c</sup>Hath any of the gods of the nations delivered at all his land out of the hand of the king of Ās-sūr'l-a?

34 <sup>d</sup>Where are the gods of Hā'math, and of Ār'pad? where are the gods of Sēph-ar-vā'im, Hē'nā, and <sup>e</sup>I'vah? have they delivered Sā-mā-ri-a out of mine hand?

35 Who are they among all the gods of the countries, that have delivered their country out of mine hand, <sup>f</sup>that the LORD should deliver Jē-rū'sā-lēm out of mine hand?

36 But the people held their peace, and answered him not a word: for the king's commandment was, saying, Answer him not.

37 Then came Ê-li'-a-kim the son of Hîl-ki'ah, which was over the household, and Shêb'nâ the scribe, and Jô'ah the son of Â'saph the recorder, to Hêz-e-ki'ah <sup>g</sup> with their clothes rent, and told him the words of Râb'-sha-keh.

CHAPTER 19.

<sup>1</sup> Hezekiah sendeth to Isaiah to pray for them. <sup>6</sup> Isaiah comforteth them. <sup>8</sup> Sennacherib sendeth a blasphemous letter to Hezekiah. <sup>14</sup> Hezekiah's prayer. <sup>20</sup> Isaiah's prophecy of the destruction of Sennacherib. <sup>35</sup> An angel slayeth the Assyrians. <sup>36</sup> Sennacherib is slain at Nineveh by his own sons.

AND <sup>a</sup> it came to pass, when king Hêz-e-ki'ah heard it, that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with sackcloth, and went into the house of the LORD.

2 And he sent Ê-li'-a-kim, which was over the household, and Shêb'nâ the scribe, and the elders of the priests, covered with sackcloth, to b Î-şâ-jah the prophet the son of Â'moz.

3 And they said unto him, Thus saith Hêz-e-ki'ah, This day is a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and <sup>2</sup> blasphemy: for the children are come to the birth, and there is not strength to bring forth.

4 <sup>c</sup> It may be the LORD thy God will hear all the words of Râb'-sha-keh, <sup>d</sup> whom the king of Âs-sÿr'-â his master hath sent to reproach the living God; and will <sup>e</sup> reprove the words which the LORD thy God hath heard: wherefore lift up thy prayer for the remnant that are <sup>3</sup> left.

5 So the servants of king Hêz-e-ki'ah came to Î-şâ-jah.

6 ¶ <sup>f</sup> And Î-şâ-jah said unto them, Thus shall ye say to your master, Thus saith the LORD, Be not afraid of the words which thou hast heard, with which the <sup>g</sup> servants of the king of Âs-sÿr'-â have blasphemed me.

7 Behold, I will send <sup>h</sup> a blast upon him, and he shall hear a rumour, and shall return to his own land; and I will cause him to fall by the sword in his own land.

8 ¶ So Râb'-sha-keh returned, and found the king of Âs-sÿr'-â warring against Lib'nah: for he had heard that he was departed <sup>i</sup> from Lâ'chish.

9 And <sup>k</sup> when he heard say of Tir'-hâ-kah king of Ê-thi-ô'pi-â, Behold, he is come out to fight against thee:

B. C. 710.

g Is. 32. 7.

a Is. 37. 1, &c.

b Luke 3. 4, called Esaias.

2 Or, provocation.

c 2 Sam. 16. 12.

d ch. 18. 35.

e Ps. 50. 21.

3 Heb. found.

f Is. 37. 6, &c.

g ch. 18. 17, h ver. 35, 36, 37.

i Jer. 51. 1, f ch. 18. 14, k See 1 Sam. 23. 27.

l ch. 18. 5, m ch. 18. 33, n Ezek. 27. 23.

o ch. 18. 34, p Is. 37. 14, &c.

q 1 Sam. 4. 4, Ps. 80. 1, r 1 Kin. 18. 39.

s Is. 44. 6, Jer. 10. 10, 11, 12.

t Ps. 31. 2, u ver. 4, v 2 Chr. 6. 40.

w Heb. given, x Ps. 115. 4, Jer. 10. 3, 710.]

y Ps. 83. 18, z Is. 37. 21, &c., a Ps. 65. 2.

he sent messengers again unto Hêz-e-ki'ah, saying,

10 Thus shall ye speak to Hêz-e-ki'ah king of Jû'dah, saying, Let not thy God <sup>i</sup> in whom thou trustest deceive thee, saying, Jê-rû'sâ-lêm shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Âs-sÿr'-â.

11 Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Âs-sÿr'-â have done to all lands, by destroying them utterly: and shalt thou be delivered?

12 <sup>m</sup> Have the gods of the nations delivered them which my fathers have destroyed; as Gô'zan, and Hâ'ran, and Rê'zeph, and the children of <sup>n</sup> Ê'dên which were in Thê-lâ'sar?

13 <sup>o</sup> Where is the king of Hâ'math, and the king of Âr'pad, and the king of the city of Sêph-ar-vâ'im, of Hê'nâ, and Î'vah?

14 ¶ <sup>p</sup> And Hêz-e-ki'ah received the letter of the hand of the messengers, and read it: and Hêz-e-ki'ah went up into the house of the LORD, and spread it before the LORD.

15 And Hêz-e-ki'ah prayed before the LORD, and said, O LORD God of Îş'q-el, <sup>q</sup> which dwellest between the cherubims, <sup>r</sup> thou art the God, even thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth; thou hast made heaven and earth.

16 LORD, <sup>s</sup> bow down thine ear, and hear: <sup>t</sup> open, LORD, thine eyes, and see: and hear the words of Sên-nâch'ê-rib, <sup>u</sup> which hath sent him to reproach the living God.

17 Of a truth, LORD, the kings of Âs-sÿr'-â have destroyed the nations and their lands,

18 And have <sup>v</sup> cast their gods into the fire: for they were no gods, but <sup>w</sup> the work of men's hands, wood and stone: therefore they have destroyed them.

19 Now therefore, O LORD our God, I beseech thee, save thou us out of his hand, <sup>x</sup> that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that thou art the LORD God, even thou only.

20 ¶ Then Î-şâ-jah the son of Â'moz sent to Hêz-e-ki'ah, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of Îş'q-el, <sup>y</sup> That which thou hast prayed to me against Sên-nâch'ê-rib king of Âs-sÿr'-â <sup>a</sup> I have heard.

21 This is the word that the LORD hath spoken concerning him; The virgin <sup>b</sup> the daughter of Zi'ôn hath despised thee, and laughed thee to scorn; the daughter of Jê-ru'sâ-lêm <sup>c</sup> hath shaken her head at thee.

22 Whom hast thou reproached and blasphemed? and against whom hast thou exalted thy voice, and lifted up thine eyes on high? even against <sup>d</sup> the Holy One of Is'ra-el.

23 <sup>e</sup> By thy messengers thou hast reproached the Lord, and hast said, <sup>f</sup> With the multitude of my chariots I am come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lëb'a-non, and will cut down <sup>g</sup> the tall cedar trees thereof, and the choice fir trees thereof: and I will enter into the lodgings of his borders, and into <sup>h</sup> the forest of his Câr-mel.

24 I have digged and drunk strange waters, and with the sole of my feet have I dried up all the rivers of <sup>i</sup> besieged places.

25 <sup>j</sup> Hast thou not heard long ago how <sup>k</sup> I have done it, and of ancient times that I have formed it? now have I brought it to pass, that <sup>l</sup> thou shouldst be to lay waste fenced cities into ruinous heaps.

26 Therefore their inhabitants were <sup>m</sup> of small power, they were dismayed and confounded; they were as the grass of the field, and as the green herb, as <sup>n</sup> the grass on the house tops, and as corn blasted before it be grown up.

27 But <sup>o</sup> I know thy <sup>p</sup> abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy rage against me.

28 Because thy rage against me and thy tumult is come up into mine ears, therefore <sup>q</sup> I will put my hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back <sup>r</sup> by the way by which thou camest.

29 And this <sup>s</sup> shall be <sup>t</sup> a sign unto thee, Ye shall eat this year such things as grow of themselves, and in the second year that which springeth of the same; and in the third year sow ye, and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the fruits thereof.

30 <sup>u</sup> And <sup>v</sup> the remnant that is escaped of the house of Jû'dah shall

B. C. 710.

<sup>b</sup> Lam. 2. 13.  
<sup>c</sup> Job 16. 4.  
<sup>d</sup> Ps. 22. 7, 8.  
<sup>e</sup> Lam. 2. 15.  
<sup>f</sup> Ps. 11. 22.  
<sup>g</sup> Is. 5. 24.  
<sup>h</sup> Jer. 51. 5.

<sup>i</sup> Heb. *by the hand of*  
<sup>j</sup> e ch. 18. 17.  
<sup>k</sup> Ps. 20. 7.  
<sup>l</sup> Heb. *the tallness, &c.*  
<sup>m</sup> Or, *the forest and his fruitful field.*

<sup>n</sup> Is. 10. 18.  
<sup>o</sup> Or, *speed.*  
<sup>p</sup> Or, *that thou not heard how I have made it long ago, and formed it of ancient times?*

<sup>q</sup> Or, *that thou not heard how I have made it long ago, and formed it of ancient times?*  
<sup>r</sup> Or, *that thou not heard how I have made it long ago, and formed it of ancient times?*

<sup>s</sup> Or, *that thou not heard how I have made it long ago, and formed it of ancient times?*  
<sup>t</sup> Or, *that thou not heard how I have made it long ago, and formed it of ancient times?*

<sup>u</sup> Or, *that thou not heard how I have made it long ago, and formed it of ancient times?*  
<sup>v</sup> Or, *that thou not heard how I have made it long ago, and formed it of ancient times?*

<sup>w</sup> Or, *that thou not heard how I have made it long ago, and formed it of ancient times?*  
<sup>x</sup> Or, *that thou not heard how I have made it long ago, and formed it of ancient times?*

<sup>y</sup> Or, *that thou not heard how I have made it long ago, and formed it of ancient times?*  
<sup>z</sup> Or, *that thou not heard how I have made it long ago, and formed it of ancient times?*

<sup>aa</sup> Or, *that thou not heard how I have made it long ago, and formed it of ancient times?*  
<sup>ab</sup> Or, *that thou not heard how I have made it long ago, and formed it of ancient times?*

<sup>ac</sup> Or, *that thou not heard how I have made it long ago, and formed it of ancient times?*  
<sup>ad</sup> Or, *that thou not heard how I have made it long ago, and formed it of ancient times?*

<sup>ae</sup> Or, *that thou not heard how I have made it long ago, and formed it of ancient times?*  
<sup>af</sup> Or, *that thou not heard how I have made it long ago, and formed it of ancient times?*

<sup>ag</sup> Or, *that thou not heard how I have made it long ago, and formed it of ancient times?*  
<sup>ah</sup> Or, *that thou not heard how I have made it long ago, and formed it of ancient times?*

<sup>ai</sup> Or, *that thou not heard how I have made it long ago, and formed it of ancient times?*  
<sup>aj</sup> Or, *that thou not heard how I have made it long ago, and formed it of ancient times?*

yet again take root downward, and bear fruit upward.

31 For out of Jê-ru'sâ-lêm shall go forth a remnant, and <sup>10</sup> they that escape out of mount Zi'ôn: <sup>p</sup> the zeal of the LORD of hosts shall do this.

32 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the king of Âs-sÿr'î-a, He shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come before it with shield, nor cast a bank against it.

33 By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and shall not come into this city, saith the LORD.

34 For <sup>q</sup> I will defend this city, to save it, for mine own sake, and <sup>r</sup> for my servant Dâ'vid's sake.

35 <sup>s</sup> ¶ And <sup>t</sup> it came to pass that night, that the angel of the LORD went out, and smote in the camp of the Âs-sÿr'î-an<sup>s</sup> an hundred fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they were all dead corpses.

36 So Sën-nâch'ê-rib king of Âs-sÿr'î-a departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at <sup>u</sup> Nin'ê-veh.

37 And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of Nis'rôch his god, that <sup>v</sup> Â-drâm'mê-lech and Shâ-rê'zer his sons <sup>w</sup> smote him with the sword: and they escaped into the land of <sup>x</sup> Âr-mê'ni-a. And <sup>y</sup> Ê'sar-hâd'don his son reigned in his stead.

#### CHAPTER 20.

<sup>1</sup> Hezekiah, having received a message of death, by prayer hath his life lengthened. <sup>2</sup> The sun goeth ten degrees backward for a sign of that promise. <sup>3</sup> Isaiah foretelleth the Babylonian captivity. <sup>4</sup> Manasseh succeedeth Hezekiah.

<sup>1</sup> IN <sup>a</sup> those days was Hëz-e-ki'ah sick unto death. And the prophet Î-sâ'jah the son of Â'moz came to him, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, <sup>12</sup> Set thine house in order; for thou shalt die, and not live.

<sup>2</sup> Then he turned his face to the wall, and prayed unto the LORD, saying,

<sup>3</sup> I beseech thee, O LORD, <sup>b</sup> remember now how I have <sup>c</sup> walked before thee in truth and with a perfect heart, and have done that which is good in thy sight. And Hëz-e-ki'ah wept <sup>13</sup> sore.

<sup>4</sup> And it came to pass, afore Î-sâ'jah was gone out into the middle <sup>14</sup> court,



that the word of the LORD came to him, saying,

5 Turn again, and tell Hêz-e-ki'ah <sup>a</sup>the captain of my people, Thus saith the LORD, the God of Dā'vid thy father, <sup>b</sup>I have heard thy prayer, I have seen <sup>c</sup>thy tears: behold, I will heal thee: on the third day thou shalt go up unto the house of the LORD.

6 And I will add unto thy days fifteen years; and I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Ās-sy'ri-a; and <sup>d</sup>I will defend this city for mine own sake, and for my servant Dā'vid's sake.

7 And <sup>e</sup>hî-šā'jah said, Take a lump of figs. And they took and laid it on the boil, and he recovered.

8 ¶ And Hêz-e-ki'ah said unto hî-šā'jah, <sup>f</sup>What shall be the sign that the LORD will heal me, and that I shall go up into the house of the LORD the third day?

9 And hî-šā'jah said, <sup>g</sup>This sign shalt thou have of the LORD, that the LORD will do the thing that he hath spoken: shall the shadow go forward ten degrees, or go back ten degrees?

10 And Hêz-e-ki'ah answered, It is a light thing for the shadow to go down ten degrees: nay, but let the shadow return backward ten degrees.

11 And hî-šā'jah the prophet cried unto the LORD: and <sup>h</sup>he brought the shadow ten degrees backward, by which it had gone down in the <sup>i</sup>2 dial of Ā'hāz.

12 ¶ <sup>j</sup>At that time <sup>k</sup>Bê-rō'dāch-bāl'q-dān, the son of Bāl'q-dān, king of Bāb'ŷ-lon, sent letters and a present unto Hêz-e-ki'ah: for he had heard that Hêz-e-ki'ah had been sick.

13 And <sup>l</sup>he Hêz-e-ki'ah hearkened unto them, and shewed them all the house of his <sup>m</sup>precious things, the silver, and the gold, and the spices, and the precious ointment, and all the house of his <sup>n</sup>66 armour, and all that was found in his treasures: there was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hêz-e-ki'ah shewed them not.

14 ¶ Then came hî-šā'jah the prophet unto king Hêz-e-ki'ah, and said unto him, What said these men? and from

B. C. 713.

d 1 Sam. 9. 16; 10. 1.

e ch. 19. 20. Ps. 65. 2. f Pa. 39. 12; 56. 8.

g ch. 19. 34.

h Is. 38. 21.

i See Judg. 6. 17, 37, 39. Is. 7. 11, 14; 38. 22.

k See Is. 38. 7, 8.

[cir. 710.

l See Joah. 10.

m Is. 38. 8.

n Heb. de-grees.

o Is. 39. 1, &c.

p Or, Mero-dach.

q Is. 39. 1, &c.

r 2 Chr. 32. 27, 31.

s [cir. 698.

t Or, spicery.

u Or, jewels.

v Heb. vessels.

w ver. 13.

x 712.]

y ch. 24. 13;

z 25. 13.

aa Jer. 27. 21,

ab 22; 32. 17.

ac [cir. 698.

ad q ch. 24. 12.

ae 2 Chr. 33. 11.

af 7 Fulfilled,

ag Dan. 1. 3.

ah 1 Sam. 3. 18.

ai Job 1. 21.

aj Ps. 39. 9.

ak Or, Shall

al there not be

am peace and

an truth, &c.

ao 2 Chr. 32. 32.

ap Neh. 3. 16.

aq 2 Chr. 32. 30.

ar 2 Chr. 32. 33.

as a 2 Chr. 33. 1.

at &c.

au b ch. 18. 3.

av c ch. 18. 4.

aw d 1 Kin. 16.

ax 32, 33

whence came they unto thee? And Hêz-e-ki'ah said, They are come from a far country, even from Bāb'ŷ-lon.

15 And he said, What have they seen in thine house? And Hêz-e-ki'ah answered, <sup>a</sup>All the things that are in mine house have they seen: there is nothing among my treasures that I have not shewed them.

16 And hî-šā'jah said unto Hêz-e-ki'ah, Hear the word of the LORD.

17 Behold, the days come, that all that is in thine house, and that which thy fathers have laid up in store unto this day, <sup>b</sup>shall be carried into Bāb'ŷ-lon: nothing shall be left, saith the LORD.

18 And of thy sons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, <sup>c</sup>shall they take away; <sup>d</sup>and they shall be eunuchs in the palace of the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon.

19 Then said Hêz-e-ki'ah unto hî-šā'jah, <sup>e</sup>Good is the word of the LORD which thou hast spoken. And he said, <sup>f</sup>Is it not good, if peace and truth be in my days?

20 ¶ <sup>g</sup>And the rest of the acts of Hêz-e-ki'ah, and all his might, and how he <sup>h</sup>made a pool, and a conduit, and <sup>i</sup>brought water into the city, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

21 And <sup>j</sup>Hêz-e-ki'ah slept with his fathers: and Mā-nās'seh his son reigned in his stead.

## CHAPTER 21.

1 *Manasseh's reign. 10 His wickedness causeth prophecies against Judah. 17 Amos succeedeth him. 23 He being slain by his servants, Josiah is made king.*

**M**Ā-NĀS'SEH <sup>a</sup>was twelve years old when he began to reign, and reigned fifty and five years in Jê-rū'sā-lēm. And his mother's name was Hêph'zî-bah.

2 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, <sup>b</sup>after the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out before the children of Iŷ'ra-el.

3 For he built up again the high places <sup>c</sup>which Hêz-e-ki'ah his father had destroyed; and he reared up altars for Bā'al, and made a grove, <sup>d</sup>as did Ā'hāb king of Iŷ'ra-el; and

\* worshipped all the host of heaven, and served them.

4 And <sup>f</sup>he built altars in the house of the LORD, of which the LORD said, <sup>g</sup>In Jê-ru<sup>s</sup> 'sâ-lem will I put my name.

5 And he built altars for all the host of heaven in the two courts of the house of the LORD.

6 <sup>h</sup>And he made his son pass through the fire, and observed <sup>i</sup>times, and used enchantments, and dealt with familiar spirits and wizards: he wrought much wickedness in the sight of the LORD, to provoke <sup>j</sup>him to anger.

7 And he set a graven image of the grove that he had made in the house, of which the LORD said to Dâ'vid, and to Sôl'o-mon his son, <sup>k</sup>In this house, and in Jê-ru<sup>s</sup> 'sâ-lem, which I have chosen out of all tribes of Is<sup>r</sup> 'râ-el, will I put my name for ever:

8 <sup>l</sup>Neither will I make the feet of Is<sup>r</sup> 'râ-el move any more out of the land which I gave their fathers; only if they will observe to do according to all that I have commanded them, and according to all the law that my servant Mô<sup>o</sup> 'şes<sup>s</sup> commanded them.

9 But they hearkened not: and Mâ-nâs<sup>s</sup> 'seh <sup>m</sup>seduced them to do more evil than did the nations whom the LORD destroyed before the children of Is<sup>r</sup> 'râ-el.

10 ¶ And the LORD spake by his servants the prophets, saying,

11 <sup>n</sup>Because Mâ-nâs<sup>s</sup> 'seh king of Jû'dah hath done these abominations, <sup>o</sup>and hath done wickedly above all that the Âm'ôr-ites did, which <sup>p</sup>were before him, and <sup>q</sup>hath made Jû'dah also to sin with his idols:

12 Therefore thus saith the LORD God of Is<sup>r</sup> 'râ-el, Behold, I <sup>r</sup>am bringing such evil upon Jê-ru<sup>s</sup> 'sâ-lem and Jû'dah, that whosoever heareth of it, both <sup>s</sup>his ears shall tingle.

13 And I will stretch over Jê-ru<sup>s</sup> 'sâ-lem <sup>t</sup>the line of Sâ-mâ'rî-a, and the plummet of the house of Â'hâb: and I will wipe Jê-ru<sup>s</sup> 'sâ-lem as a <sup>u</sup>man wipeth a dish, <sup>v</sup>wiping it, and turning it upside down.

14 And I will forsake the remnant

B. C. 698.

<sup>e</sup> Deut. 4. 19; 17. 3.  
<sup>f</sup> Jer. 32. 34.  
<sup>g</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 13.  
<sup>h</sup> Kin. 8. 29; 9. 3.

<sup>i</sup> Lev. 18. 21; 20. 2.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 16. 3; 17. 17.  
<sup>k</sup> Lev. 19. 26, 31.  
<sup>l</sup> Deut. 18. 10.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 17. 17.

<sup>n</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 13.  
<sup>o</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 29; 9. 3.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 23. 27.  
<sup>q</sup> Is. 132. 13, 14.  
<sup>r</sup> Jer. 32. 34.  
<sup>s</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 10.

<sup>m</sup> Prov. 29. 12.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 22. 26, 27; 24. 3, 4.  
<sup>o</sup> Jer. 15. 4.  
<sup>p</sup> 1 Kin. 21. 26.  
<sup>q</sup> ver. 9.  
<sup>r</sup> 1 Sam. 3. 11.  
<sup>s</sup> Jer. 19. 3.  
<sup>t</sup> See Is. 34. 11.  
<sup>u</sup> Lam. 2. 8.  
<sup>v</sup> Amos 7. 7, 8.

[641.]

<sup>2</sup> Heb. *he wipeth and turneth it upon the face thereof.*  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. *from mouth to mouth.*  
<sup>4</sup> 2 Chr. 33. 11-19.  
<sup>5</sup> 2 Chr. 33. 20.  
<sup>6</sup> 2 Chr. 33. 21-23.  
<sup>7</sup> ver. 2, &c.  
<sup>8</sup> 1 Kin. 11. 33.  
<sup>9</sup> 2 Chr. 33. 24, 25.  
<sup>10</sup> Matt. 1. 10, called *Jorias.*

of mine inheritance, and deliver them into the hand of their enemies; and they shall become a prey and a spoil to all their enemies;

15 Because they have done <sup>that</sup> which <sup>was</sup> evil in my sight, and have provoked me to anger, since the day their fathers came forth out of E<sup>g</sup> 'ypt, even unto this day.

16 <sup>8</sup> Moreover Mâ-nâs<sup>s</sup> 'seh shed innocent blood very much, till he had filled Jê-ru<sup>s</sup> 'sâ-lem <sup>3</sup> from one end to another; beside his sin wherewith he made Jû'dah to sin, in doing <sup>that</sup> which <sup>was</sup> evil in the sight of the LORD.

17 ¶ Now <sup>t</sup>the rest of the acts of Mâ-nâs<sup>s</sup> 'seh, and all that he did, and his sin that he sinned, <sup>are</sup> they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jû'dah?

18 And <sup>u</sup>Mâ-nâs<sup>s</sup> 'seh slept with his fathers, and was buried in the garden of his own house, in the garden of Ūz'zâ: and Â'mon his son reigned in his stead.

[643.] 19 ¶ <sup>2</sup> Â'mon was twenty and two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned two years in Jê-ru<sup>s</sup> 'sâ-lem. And his mother's name <sup>was</sup> Mē-shūl'le-mēth, the daughter of Hâ'ruz of Jôt'bah.

20 And he did <sup>that</sup> which <sup>was</sup> evil in the sight of the LORD, <sup>3</sup>as his father Mâ-nâs<sup>s</sup> 'seh did.

21 And he walked in all the way that his father walked in, and served the idols that his father served, and worshipped them:

22 And he <sup>z</sup>forsook the LORD God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the LORD.

23 ¶ And the servants of Â'mon conspired against him, and slew the king in his own house.

24 And the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Â'mon; and the people of the land made Jô-si'ah his son king in his stead.

25 Now the rest of the acts of Â'mon which he did, <sup>are</sup> they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jû'dah?

26 And he was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Ūz'zâ: and <sup>3</sup>Jô-si'ah his son reigned in his stead.

## CHAPTER 22.

1 *Josiah's good reign.* 8 *Hilkiah having found a book of the law, Josiah sendeth to Huldah to enquire of the Lord.* 13 *Huldah prophesieth the destruction of Jerusalem, but respite thereof in Josiah's time.*

**J**O-SI'AH <sup>a</sup> was eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned thirty and one years in Jê-ru-sâ-lêm. And his mother's name was Jê-di'dah, the daughter of Ad-gî'ah of <sup>b</sup> Bôse'cath.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, and walked in all the way of Dâ'vid his father, and <sup>c</sup> turned not aside to the right hand or to the left.

3 ¶ <sup>d</sup> And it came to pass in the eighteenth year of king Jô-si'ah, that the king sent Shâ'phan the son of Az-gâ-li'ah, the son of Mê-shûl'lam, the scribe, to the house of the LORD, saying,

4 Go up to Hil-ki'ah the high priest, that he may sum the silver which is <sup>e</sup> brought into the house of the LORD, which <sup>f</sup> the keepers of the <sup>2</sup> door have gathered of the people:

5 And let them <sup>g</sup> deliver it into the hand of the doers of the work, that have the oversight of the house of the LORD: and let them give it to the doers of the work which is in the house of the LORD, to repair the breaches of the house,

6 Unto carpenters, and builders, and masons, and to buy timber and hewn stone to repair the house.

7 Howbeit <sup>h</sup> there was no reckoning made with them of the money that was delivered into their hand, because they dealt faithfully.

8 ¶ And Hil-ki'ah the high priest said unto Shâ'phan the scribe, <sup>i</sup> I have found the book of the law in the house of the LORD. And Hil-ki'ah gave the book to Shâ'phan, and he read it.

9 And Shâ'phan the scribe came to the king, and brought the king word again, and said, Thy servants have <sup>j</sup> gathered the money that was found in the house, and have delivered it into the hand of them that do the work, that have the oversight of the house of the LORD.

10 And Shâ'phan the scribe shewed the king, saying, Hil-ki'ah the priest

B. C. 641.

a 2 Chr. 34. 1

b Josh. 15. 39.

c Deut. 5. 32.

d 2 Chr. 34.

e, &amp;c.

sir. 624.]

e ch. 12. 4.

f ch. 12. 9.

Ps. 84. 10.

2 Heb.

threshold.

g ch. 13. 11, 12.

14.

h ch. 12. 15.

i Deut. 31. 24.

e, &amp;c.

2 Chr. 34. 14.

e, &amp;c.

3 Heb.

melled.

k Abdon,

2 Chr. 34. 20.

4 Or. Micaiah,

1 Deut. 29. 27.

m Tikvah,

2 Chr. 34. 22.

5 Or. Hasrah.

6 Heb.

garments.

7 Or, in

the second

part.

n Deut. 29. 27.

Dan. 9. 11,

12, 13, 14.

o Deut. 29. 25,

26, 27.

p 2 Chr. 34.

26, &amp;c.

q Ps. 51. 17.

Isa. 57. 15.

r 1 Kin. 21.

29.

s Lev. 25. 31.

32.

hath delivered me a book. And Shâ'phan read it before the king.

11 And it came to pass, when the king had heard the words of the book of the law, that he rent his clothes.

12 And the king commanded Hil-ki'ah the priest, and Â-hi'kam the son of Shâ'phan, and <sup>k</sup> Ach'bôr the son of <sup>l</sup> Mi-châ'jah, and Shâ'phan the scribe, and Â-sa-hi'ah a servant of the king's, saying,

13 Go ye, enquire of the LORD for me, and for the people, and for all Jû'dah, concerning the words of this book that is found: for great is <sup>m</sup> the wrath of the LORD that is kindled against us, because our fathers have not hearkened unto the words of this book, to do according unto all that which is written concerning us.

14 So Hil-ki'ah the priest, and Â-hi'kam, and Ach'bôr, and Shâ'phan, and Â-sa-hi'ah, went unto Hîl'dah the prophetess, the wife of Shâl'lum the son of <sup>n</sup> Tik'vah, the son of <sup>o</sup> Hâr'has, keeper of the <sup>6</sup> wardrobe; (now she dwelt in Jê-ru'sâ-lêm <sup>7</sup> in the college;) and they communed with her.

15 ¶ And she said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Îs'ra-el, Tell the man that sent you to me,

16 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, <sup>p</sup> I will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, even all the words of the book which the king of Jû'dah hath read:

17 <sup>q</sup> Because they have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, that they might provoke me to anger with all the works of their hands; therefore my wrath shall be kindled against this place, and shall not be quenched.

18 But to <sup>r</sup> the king of Jû'dah which sent you to enquire of the LORD, thus shall ye say to him, Thus saith the LORD God of Îs'ra-el, As touching the words which thou hast heard;

19 Because thine <sup>s</sup> heart was tender, and thou hast <sup>t</sup> humbled thyself before the LORD, when thou hearest what I spake against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, that they should become <sup>u</sup> a desola-

tion and <sup>a</sup>a curse, and hast rent thy clothes, and wept before me; I also have heard thee, saith the LORD.

20 Behold therefore, I will gather thee unto thy fathers, and thou shalt be gathered into thy grave in peace; and thine eyes shall not see all the evil which I will bring upon this place. And they brought the king word again.

### CHAPTER 23.

1 *Josiah causeth the book to be read in a solemn assembly. 3 He reneweth the covenant of the Lord. 4 He destroyeth idolatry. 21 He kept a most solemn passover. 24 He put away witches and all abomination. 29 Josiah is slain at Megiddo.*

AND <sup>a</sup>the king sent, and they gathered unto him all the elders of Jū'dah and of Jē-rū'sā-lēm.

2 And the king went up into the house of the LORD, and all the men of Jū'dah and all the inhabitants of Jē-rū'sā-lēm with him, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the people, <sup>2</sup>both small and great: and he read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant <sup>b</sup>which was found in the house of the LORD.

3 ¶ And the king <sup>c</sup>stood by a pillar, and made a covenant before the LORD, to walk after the LORD, and to keep his commandments and his testimonies and his statutes with all their heart and all their soul, to perform the words of this covenant that were written in this book. And all the people stood to the covenant.

4 And the king commanded Hilkiah the high priest, and the priests of the second order, and the keepers of the door, to bring forth out of the temple of the LORD all the vessels that were made for Bā'al, and for <sup>d</sup>the grove, and for all the host of heaven: and he burned them without Jē-rū'sā-lēm in the fields of Kid'ron, and carried the ashes of them unto Bēth'-el.

5 And he <sup>3</sup>put down the <sup>4</sup>idolatrous priests, whom the kings of Jū'dah had ordained to burn incense in the high places in the cities of Jū'dah, and in the places round about Jē-rū'sā-lēm; them also that burned incense unto Bā'al, to the sun, and to the moon, and to the <sup>5</sup>planets, and to <sup>e</sup>all the host of heaven.

6 And he brought out the <sup>f</sup>grove

B. C. 624.

<sup>1</sup> Jer. 26. 6;  
<sup>44</sup> 22.

<sup>2</sup> Ps. 37. 37.  
<sup>15</sup> 57. 1, 2.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Chr. 34.  
<sup>29</sup> 30, &c.

<sup>2</sup> Heb.  
from small  
even unto  
great.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 22. 8.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 11. 14, 17.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 21. 3, 7.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. caused  
to cease.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. Chemarim.  
Hos. 10. 5.  
Foretold.  
Zeph. 1. 4.  
<sup>5</sup> Or, twelve  
signs, or constellations.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 21. 3.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 21. 7.  
<sup>g</sup> 2 Chr. 34. 4.  
<sup>h</sup> 1 Kin. 14. 24; 15. 12.  
<sup>i</sup> Ezek. 16. 16.  
<sup>6</sup> Heb. houses.  
<sup>7</sup> 1 Kin. 15. 22.  
<sup>l</sup> See Ezek. 44. 10-14.  
<sup>m</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 36.  
<sup>n</sup> 1s. 30. 33.  
Jer. 1. 31;  
19. 6, 11, 12, 13.  
<sup>o</sup> Josh. 15. 8.  
<sup>p</sup> Lev. 18. 21.  
Deut. 18. 10.  
Ezek. 23. 37, 39.

[624.]

<sup>7</sup> Or, eunuch,  
or, officer.  
<sup>q</sup> See Jer. 19. 13.  
Zeph. 1. 5.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 21. 5.  
<sup>8</sup> Or, ran  
from thence.  
<sup>9</sup> That is, the  
mount of  
Olives.  
<sup>1</sup> 1 Kin. 11. 7.

from the house of the LORD, without Jē-rū'sā-lēm, unto the brook Kid'ron, and burned it at the brook Kid'ron, and stamped it small to powder, and cast the powder thereof upon the <sup>9</sup>graves of the children of the people.

7 And he brake down the houses <sup>h</sup>of the sodomites, that were by the house of the LORD, <sup>i</sup>where the women wove <sup>6</sup>hangings for the grove.

8 And he brought all the priests out of the cities of Jū'dah, and defiled the high places where the priests had burned incense, from <sup>k</sup>Gē'bā to Bē'er-shē'bā, and brake down the high places of the gates that were in the entering in of the gate of Jōsh'u'a the governor of the city, which were on a man's left hand at the gate of the city.

9 <sup>1</sup>Nevertheless the priests of the high places came not up to the altar of the LORD in Jē-rū'sā-lēm, <sup>m</sup>but they did eat of the unleavened bread among their brethren.

10 And he defiled <sup>n</sup>Tō'pheth, which is in <sup>o</sup>the valley of the children of Hln'nom, <sup>p</sup>that no man might make his son or his daughter to pass through the fire to Mō'lech.

11 And he took away the horses that the kings of Jū'dah had given to the sun, at the entering in of the house of the LORD, by the chamber of Nā'than-mē'lech the <sup>7</sup>chamberlain, which was in the suburbs, and burned the chariots of the sun with fire.

12 And the altars that were <sup>9</sup>on the top of the upper chamber of Ā'haz, which the kings of Jū'dah had made, and the altars which <sup>r</sup>Mā-nās'sēh had made in the two courts of the house of the LORD, did the king beat down, and <sup>8</sup>brake them down from thence, and cast the dust of them into the brook Kid'ron.

13 And the high places that were before Jē-rū'sā-lēm, which were on the right hand of <sup>9</sup>the mount of corruption, which <sup>s</sup>Sō'l-o-mon the king of Is'ra-el had builded for Āsh'-tō'rēth the abomination of the Zī-dō'nī-ans, and for Chēmōsh the abomination of the Mō'ab-ites, and for Mil'com the abomination of the

children of Am'môn, did the king defile.

14 And he <sup>1</sup> brake in pieces the <sup>2</sup> images, and cut down the groves, and filled their places with the bones of men.

15 ¶ Moreover the altar that was at Beth'-el, and the high place <sup>u</sup> which Jêr-q-bô'am the son of Nê'bât, who made Iş-râ-el to sin, had made, both that altar and the high place he brake down, and burned the high place, and stamped it small to powder, and burned the grove.

16 And as Jô-si'ah turned himself, he spied the sepulchres that were there in the mount, and sent, and took the bones out of the sepulchres, and burned them upon the altar, and polluted it, according to the <sup>x</sup> word of the LORD which the man of God proclaimed, who proclaimed these words.

17 Then he said, What title is that that I see? And the men of the city told him, It is <sup>y</sup> the sepulchre of the man of God, which came from Jû'dah, and proclaimed these things that thou hast done against the altar of Beth'-el.

18 And he said, Let him alone; let no man move his bones. So they let his bones <sup>z</sup> alone, with the bones of <sup>a</sup> the prophet that came out of Sâ-mâ'ri-â.

19 And all the houses also of the high places that were <sup>a</sup> in the cities of Sâ-mâ'ri-â, which the kings of Iş-râ-el had made to provoke the LORD to anger, Jô-si'ah took away, and did to them according to all the acts that he had done in Beth'-el.

20 And <sup>b</sup> he <sup>c</sup> slew all the priests of the high places that were there upon the altars, and <sup>d</sup> burned men's bones upon them, and returned to Jêr-ru'sâ-lêm.

21 ¶ And the king commanded all the people, saying, <sup>e</sup> Keep the passover unto the LORD your God, <sup>f</sup> as it is written in the book of this covenant.

22 Surely <sup>g</sup> there was not holden such a passover from the days of the judges that judged Iş-râ-el, nor in all the days of the kings of Iş-râ-el, nor of the kings of Jû'dah;

B. C. 624.

[cir. 623.  
Ex. 23. 24.  
Deut. 7. 5, 25.  
Heb. *Natues*.

<sup>u</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 26, 33.

<sup>x</sup> 1 Kin. 13. 2.

<sup>y</sup> 1 Kin. 13. 1, 30.

<sup>z</sup> 1 Kin. 13. 31.

<sup>a</sup> See 2 Chr.

<sup>b</sup> 1 Kin. 13. 2.

<sup>c</sup> Or, sacrificed.

<sup>d</sup> Ex. 22. 20.

<sup>e</sup> 1 Kin. 18. 40.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 11. 18.

<sup>g</sup> 2 Chr. 34. 5.

<sup>h</sup> 2 Chr. 35. 1.

<sup>i</sup> Ex. 12. 3.

<sup>j</sup> Lev. 26. 5.

<sup>k</sup> Num. 9. 2.

<sup>l</sup> Deut. 16. 2.

<sup>m</sup> 2 Chr. 35. 18, 19.

[610.]

<sup>n</sup> His 18th

<sup>o</sup> year ending.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 21. 6.

<sup>q</sup> Or, *teraphim*.

<sup>r</sup> Gen. 31. 19.

<sup>s</sup> Lev. 19. 31.

<sup>t</sup> 20. 27.

<sup>u</sup> Deut. 18. 11.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 19. 5.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 21. 11, 12;

<sup>x</sup> 24. 3, 4.

<sup>y</sup> Jer. 15. 4.

<sup>z</sup> Heb. *angere*.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 17. 18.

<sup>b</sup> 20; 18. 11; 21.

<sup>c</sup> 13.

<sup>d</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 29;

<sup>e</sup> 9. 3.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 21. 4, 7.

<sup>g</sup> 2 Chr. 35. 20.

<sup>h</sup> Zech. 12. 11.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 14. 8.

<sup>j</sup> 2 Chr. 35. 24.

<sup>k</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 1.

<sup>l</sup> Called *Shaltum*.

<sup>m</sup> 1 Chr. 3. 15.

<sup>n</sup> Jer. 22. 11.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 24. 18.

23 But in the <sup>6</sup> eighteenth year of king Jô-si'ah, wherein this passover was holden to the LORD in Jêr-ru'sâ-lêm.

24 ¶ Moreover, <sup>h</sup> the workers with familiar spirits, and the wizards, and the <sup>i</sup> images, and the idols, and all the abominations that were spied in the land of Jû'dah and in Jêr-ru'sâ-lêm, did Jô-si'ah put away, that he might perform the words of <sup>i</sup> the law which were written in the book that Hil-ki'ah the priest found in the house of the LORD.

25 <sup>k</sup> And like unto him was there no king before him, that turned to the LORD with all his heart, and with all his soul, and with all his might, according to all the law of Mô'ses; neither after him arose there any like him.

26 ¶ Notwithstanding the LORD turned not from the fierceness of his great wrath, wherewith his anger was kindled against Jû'dah, <sup>l</sup> because of all the <sup>m</sup> provocations that Mâ-nâs'seh had provoked him withal.

27 And the LORD said, I will remove Jû'dah also out of my sight, as <sup>n</sup> I have removed Iş-râ-el, and will cast off this city Jêr-ru'sâ-lêm which I have chosen, and the house of which I said, <sup>o</sup> My name shall be there.

28 Now the rest of the acts of Jô-si'ah, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jû'dah?

29 ¶ In his days Phâ'raôh-nê'choh king of Ê'gypt went up against the king of Âs-syr'i-â to the river Eû-phrà'tes; and king Jô-si'ah went against him; and he slew him at <sup>p</sup> Mè-gîd'dô, when he <sup>q</sup> had seen him.

30 <sup>r</sup> And his servants carried him in a chariot dead from Mè-gîd'dô, and brought him to Jêr-ru'sâ-lêm, and buried him in his own sepulchre. And <sup>s</sup> the people of the land took Jê-hô'a-hâz the son of Jô-si'ah, and anointed him, and made him king in his father's stead.

31 ¶ Jê-hô'a-hâz was twenty and three years old when he began to reign; and he reigned three months in Jêr-ru'sâ-lêm. And his mother's name was <sup>t</sup> Hâ-mû'tal, the daughter of Jêr-q-mi'ah of Lib'nah.

32 And he did *that which was evil* in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his fathers had done.

33 And Phā'raōh-nē'choh put him in bands <sup>u</sup>at Rib'lāh in the land of Hā'math, <sup>2</sup>that he might not reign in Jē-ru'sā-lēm; and <sup>3</sup>put the land to a tribute of an hundred talents of silver, and a talent of gold.

34 And <sup>2</sup>Phā'raōh-nē'choh made E-li'a-kim the son of Jō-si'ah king in the room of Jō-si'ah his father, and <sup>3</sup>turned his name to <sup>2</sup>Jē-hoi'a-kim, and took Jē-hō'a-hāz away: <sup>4</sup>and he came to E'gypt, and died there.

35 And Jē-hoi'a-kim gave <sup>b</sup>the silver and the gold to Phā'raōh; but he taxed the land to give the money according to the commandment of Phā'raōh: he exacted the silver and the gold of the people of the land, of every one according to his taxation, to give it unto Phā'raōh-nē'choh.

36 ¶ <sup>1</sup>Jē-hoi'a-kim was twenty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned eleven years in Jē-ru'sā-lēm. And his mother's name was Ze-bū'dah, the daughter of Pē-dā'jah of Ru'mah.

37 And he did *that which was evil* in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his fathers had done.

#### CHAPTER 24.

<sup>1</sup> *Jehoiakim, first subdued by Nebuchadnezzar, then rebelling against him, procureth his own ruin. 5 Jehoiachin succeedeth him. 10 Jerusalem is taken and carried captive into Babylon. 17 Zedekiah is made king, and reigneth ill unto the utter destruction of Judah.*

**I**N <sup>a</sup>his days Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar king of Bāb'ŷ-lon came up, and Jē-hoi'a-kim became his servant three years: then he turned and rebelled against him.

<sup>2</sup> And the LORD sent against him bands of the Chāl'dees, and bands of the Sŷr'l-ans, and bands of the Mō'ab-ites, and bands of the children of Am'mōn, and sent them against Jū'dah to destroy it, <sup>c</sup>according to the word of the LORD, which he spake <sup>d</sup>by his servants the prophets.

3 Surely at the commandment of the LORD came *this* upon Jū'dah, to remove *them* out of his sight, <sup>e</sup>for the sins of Mā-nās'seh, according to all that he did;

B. C. 610.

u ch. 25. 6.

Jer. 52. 27.

2 Or, because

he reigned.

3 Heb. set a

mule upon

the land.

2 Chr. 36. 3.

[599.]

z 2 Chr. 36. 4.

y See ch. 24.

17.

Dan. 1. 7.

z Matt. 1. 11.

called Ja

kim.

a Jer. 22. 11.

12.

Ezek. 19. 3, 4.

b ver. 33.

c 2 Chr. 36. 5.

a 2 Chr. 36. 6.

Jer. 25. 1, 9.

Dan. 1. 1.

b Jer. 25. 9;

32. 28.

Ezek. 19. 8.

c ch. 20. 17;

21. 12, 13, 14;

23. 27.

4 Heb. by the

hand of.

d ch. 21. 2, 11;

23. 28.

e ch. 21. 16.

610.]

[599.]

f See 2 Chr.

36. 6, 8.

Jer. 22. 18, 19;

36. 30.

g See Jer. 37.

5, 7.

h Jer. 46. 2.

5 Called Je-

coniah.

1 Chr. 3. 16.

Jer. 24. 1.

and Coniah,

Jer. 22. 24, 28.

i 2 Chr. 36. 9.

k Dan. 1. 1.

6 Heb. came

into siege.

j Jer. 24. 1;

23. 1, 2.

Ezek. 17. 12.

7 Or, eunuchs.

607.]

606.]

603.]

600.]

m Nebuchad-

nezzar's

eighth year,

Jer. 25. 1.

n See ch. 25.

27.

o See Jer. 52.

23.

p ch. 20. 17.

18. 38, 6.

q See Dan. 5.

2, 3.

r Jer. 20. 5.

s Jer. 24. 1.

t See Jer. 52.

28.

u So 1 Sam.

13. 19, 22.

x ch. 25. 12.

Jer. 40. 7.

y 2 Chr. 36.

10.

z Eather 2. 6.

Jer. 22. 24.

&c.

4 <sup>e</sup> And also for the innocent blood <sup>1</sup>that he shed: for he filled Jē-ru'sā-lēm with innocent blood; which the LORD would not pardon.

5 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jē-hoi'a-kim, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

6 <sup>f</sup> So Jē-hoi'a-kim slept with his fathers: and Jē-hoi'a-chin his son reigned in his stead.

7 And <sup>g</sup>the king of E'gypt came not again any more out of his land: for <sup>h</sup>the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon had taken from the river of E'gypt unto the river Eū-phrā'tēs all that pertained to the king of E'gypt.

8 ¶ <sup>51</sup>Jē-hoi'a-chin was eighteen years old when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jē-ru'sā-lēm three months. And his mother's name was Nē-hūsh'tā, the daughter of Eī'na-than of Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

9 And he did *that which was evil* in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father had done.

10 ¶ <sup>k</sup>At that time the servants of Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar king of Bāb'ŷ-lon came up against Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and the city <sup>6</sup>was besieged.

11 And Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar king of Bāb'ŷ-lon came against the city, and his servants did besiege it.

12 <sup>i</sup> And Jē-hoi'a-chin the king of Jū'dah went out to the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon, he, and his mother, and his servants, and his princes, and his <sup>7</sup>officers: <sup>m</sup>and the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon <sup>n</sup>took him <sup>o</sup>in the eighth year of his reign.

13 <sup>p</sup> And he carried out thence all the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house, and <sup>q</sup>cut in pieces all the vessels of gold which Sōl'o-mon king of Iŷ'ra-el had made in the temple of the LORD, <sup>r</sup>as the LORD had said.

14 And <sup>s</sup>he carried away all Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and all the princes, and all the mighty men of valour, <sup>t</sup>even ten thousand captives, and <sup>u</sup>all the craftsmen and smiths: none remained, save <sup>x</sup>the poorest sort of the people of the land.

15 And <sup>y</sup>he carried away Jē-hoi'a-chin to Bāb'ŷ-lon, and the king's mother, and the king's wives, and

his <sup>2</sup> officers, and the mighty of the land, *those* carried he into captivity from Jê-rû'sâ-lêm to Bâb'ÿ-lon.

16 And <sup>2</sup> all the men of might, *even* seven thousand, and craftsmen and smiths a thousand, all *that were* strong and apt for war, even them the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon brought captive to Bâb'ÿ-lon.

17 ¶ And <sup>a</sup> the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon made Mât-ta-ni'ah <sup>b</sup> his father's brother king in his stead, and <sup>c</sup> changed his name to Zêd-ê-kî'ah.

18 <sup>d</sup> Zêd-ê-kî'ah was twenty and one years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jê-rû'sâ-lêm. And his mother's name was <sup>e</sup> Hâ-mû'tal, the daughter of Jêr-ê-mi'ah of Lib'nah.

19 <sup>f</sup> And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that Jê-hoi'a-kim had done.

20 For through the anger of the LORD it came to pass in Jê-rû'sâ-lêm and Jû'dah, until he had cast them out from his presence, <sup>g</sup> that Zêd-ê-kî'ah rebelled against the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon.

### CHAPTER 25.

1 Jerusalem is besieged. 4 Zedekiah taken, his sons slain, his eyes put out. 8 Nebuzar-adan defaceth the city, carrieth the remnant into captivity, 13 spoileth and carrieth away the treasures. 18 The nobles are slain at Riblah. 22 Gedaliah being slain, the rest flee into Egypt.

AND it came to pass <sup>a</sup> in the ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, that Nêb-u-châd-nêz'zar king of Bâb'ÿ-lon came, he, and all his host, against Jê-rû'sâ-lêm, and pitched against it; and they built forts against it round about.

2 And the city was besieged unto the eleventh year of king Zêd-ê-kî'ah.

3 And on the ninth day of the <sup>b</sup> fourth month the famine prevailed in the city, and there was no bread for the people of the land.

4 ¶ And <sup>c</sup> the city was broken up, and all the men of war fled by night by the way of the gate between two walls, which *is* by the king's garden; (now the Châl'dêes were against the city round about;) and <sup>d</sup> the king went the way toward the plain.

5 And the army of the Châl'dêes pursued after the king, and over-

B. C. 599.

2 Or, eunuchs.  
2 See Jer. 52. 28.

a Jer. 37. 1. 599.]

b 1 Chr. 3. 15.  
2 Chr. 36. 10.  
c So ch. 23. 34.  
2 Chr. 36. 4.  
d 2 Chr. 36. 11.  
Jer. 37. 1;  
52. 1.

e ch. 23. 31.  
f 2 Chr. 36. 12.  
g 2 Chr. 36. 13.  
Ezek. 17. 15.  
593.]

a 2 Chr. 36. 17.  
Jer. 34. 2;  
39. 1; 52. 4, 5.  
Ezek. 24. 1.  
b Jer. 39. 2;  
52. 6.  
c Jer. 39. 2;  
52. 7, &c.  
d Jer. 39.  
4-7; 52. 7.  
Ezek. 12. 12.  
e ch. 23. 33.  
Jer. 52. 9.  
3 Heb. *sake* judgment with him.  
4 Heb. *made blind*.  
f Jer. 39. 7.  
Ezek. 12. 13.  
590.]

g See Jer. 52. 12-14.  
h ver. 27.  
i See ch. 24. 12.  
j Jer. 39. 9.  
k Or, *chief marshal*.  
l 2 Chr. 36. 19.  
Ps. 79. 1.  
m Jer. 39. 8.  
n Neh. 1. 3.  
Jer. 52. 14.  
o Jer. 39. 9;  
52. 15.

[ 588.  
6 Heb. *fallen away*.

o ch. 24. 14.  
Jer. 39. 10;  
40. 7; 52. 16.  
p ch. 20. 17.  
Jer. 27. 19,  
22; 52. 17, &c.  
q 1 Kin. 7. 15.  
71 Kin. 7. 27.  
s 1 Kin. 7. 23.  
t Ex. 27. 3.  
1 Kin. 7. 45.  
u Heb. *the one sea*.  
v 1 Kin. 7. 47.  
x 1 Kin. 7. 15.  
Jer. 52. 21.

took him in the plains of Jêr'î-chô: and all his army were scattered from him.

6 So they took the king, and brought him up to the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon <sup>e</sup> to Rib'lah; and they <sup>g</sup> gave judgment upon him.

7 And they slew the sons of Zêd-ê-kî'ah before his eyes, and <sup>4</sup> put out the eyes of Zêd-ê-kî'ah, and bound him with fetters of brass, and carried him to Bâb'ÿ-lon.

8 ¶ And in the fifth month, <sup>g</sup> on the seventh day of the month, which *is* <sup>h</sup> the nineteenth year of king Nêb-u-châd-nêz'zar king of Bâb'ÿ-lon, <sup>i</sup> came Nêb'u-zâr-â'dan, <sup>5</sup> captain of the guard, a servant of the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon, unto Jê-rû'sâ-lêm:

9 <sup>k</sup> And he burnt the house of the LORD, <sup>1</sup> and the king's house, and all the houses of Jê-rû'sâ-lêm, and every great *man's* house burnt he with fire.

10 And all the army of the Châl'dêes, that were *with* the captain of the guard, <sup>m</sup> brake down the walls of Jê-rû'sâ-lêm round about.

11 <sup>n</sup> Now the rest of the people that were left in the city, and the <sup>6</sup> fugitives that fell away to the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon, with the remnant of the multitude, did Nêb'u-zâr-â'dan the captain of the guard carry away.

12 But the captain of the guard <sup>o</sup> left of the poor of the land to be vinedressers and husbandmen.

13 And <sup>p</sup> the <sup>q</sup> pillars of brass that were in the house of the LORD, and <sup>r</sup> the bases, and <sup>s</sup> the brasen sea that was in the house of the LORD, did the Châl'dêes break in pieces, and carried the brass of them to Bâb'ÿ-lon.

14 And <sup>t</sup> the pots, and the shovels and the snuffers, and the spoons, and all the vessels of brass wherewith they ministered, took they away.

15 And the firepans, and the bowls, and such things as were of gold, in gold, and of silver, in silver, the captain of the guard took away.

16 The two pillars, <sup>7</sup> one sea, and the bases which Sôl'o-mon had made for the house of the LORD; <sup>u</sup> the brass of all these vessels was without weight.

17 <sup>v</sup> The height of the one pillar

was eighteen cubits, and the chapter upon it was brass: and the height of the chapter three cubits; and the wreathen work, and pomegranates upon the chapter round about, all of brass: and like unto these had the second pillar with wreathen work.

18 ¶ And the captain of the guard took <sup>2</sup>Sēr-g-ī'ah the chief priest, and <sup>a</sup>Zēph-g-nī'ah the second priest, and the three keepers of the <sup>2</sup>door:

19 And out of the city he took an <sup>3</sup>officer that was set over the men of war, and <sup>b</sup>five men of them that <sup>4</sup>were in the king's presence, which were found in the city, and the <sup>5</sup>principal scribe of the host, which mustered the people of the land, and threescore men of the people of the land that were found in the city:

20 And Nēb'u-zār-ā'dan captain of the guard took these, and brought them to the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon to Rib'lāh:

21 And the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon smote them, and slew them at Rib'lāh in the land of Hā'math. <sup>c</sup>So Jū'dah was carried away out of their land.

22 ¶ And as for the people that remained in the land of Jū'dah, whom Nēb-u-chāḏ-nēz'zar king of Bāb'ŷ-lon had left, even over them he made Ġēd-g-li'ah the son of Ā-hī'kam, the son of Shā'phan, ruler.

23 And when all the <sup>c</sup>captains of the armies, they and their men, heard that the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon had made Ġēd-g-li'ah governor, there came to Ġēd-g-li'ah to Miz'pah, even Ish'mā-el the son of Nēth-g-nī'ah, and Jō-hā'nan the son of Cā-rē'ah, and Sēr-g-ī'ah the son of Tan'hu-mēth the

B. C. 588.

y Jer. 52. 24. &amp;c.

[588.

z 1 Chr. 6. 14.

Ezra 7. 1.

a Jer. 21. 1;

29. 25.

2 Heb.

threshold.

3 Or, eunuch.

b See Jer. 52.

25.

c Heb. saw

the king's

face.

Ezra 1. 14.

5 Or, scribe

of the cap-

tain of the

host.

[562.

c Lev. 26. 33.

Deut. 28. 36.

64.

ch. 23. 27.

d Jer. 40. 5.

e Jer. 40. 7.

8. 9.

f Jer. 41. 1. 2.

6 Heb. of the

kingdom.

g Jer. 43. 4. 7.

h Jer. 52. 31.

&amp;c.

i See Gen.

40. 13. 20.

7 Heb. goot

things with

him.

k 2 Sam. 9. 7.

Nē-tōph'a-thite, and Jā-āz-g-nī'ah the son of a Mā-āch'a-thite, they and their men.

24 And Ġēd-g-li'ah sware to them, and to their men, and said unto them, Fear not to be the servants of the Chāl'dēes: dwell in the land, and serve the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon; and it shall be well with you.

25 But <sup>f</sup>it came to pass in the seventh month, that Ish'mā-el the son of Nēth-g-nī'ah, the son of E-lish'g-mā, of the seed <sup>6</sup>royal, came, and ten men with him, and smote Ġēd-g-li'ah, that he died, and the Jews and the Chāl'dēes that were with him at Miz'pah.

26 And all the people, both small and great, and the captains of the armies, arose, <sup>g</sup>and came to Ē'gypt: for they were afraid of the Chāl'dēes.

27 ¶ <sup>h</sup>And it came to pass in the seven and thirtieth year of the captivity of Jē-hoi'a-chin king of Jū'dah, in the twelfth month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, that Ē'vil-mē-rō'dach king of Bāb'ŷ-lon in the year that he began to reign <sup>i</sup>did lift up the head of Jē-hoi'a-chin king of Jū'dah out of prison;

28 And he spake <sup>7</sup>kindly to him, and set his throne above the throne of the kings that were with him in Bāb'ŷ-lon;

29 And changed his prison garments: and he did <sup>k</sup>eat bread continually before him all the days of his life.

30 And his allowance was a continual allowance given him of the king, a daily rate for every day, all the days of his life.

## THE

## FIRST BOOK OF THE CHRONICLES.

## CHAPTER 1.

1 Adam's line to Noah. 5 The sons of Japheth. 8 The sons of Ham. 11 The sons of Shem. 24 Shem's line to Abraham. 34 Posterity of Abraham by Esau.

AD'AM, <sup>a</sup>Shēth, Ē'nosh,  
rēd,

3 Hē'noch, Mē-thū'sē-lah, Lā'mech,  
4 Nō'ah, Shēm, Hām, and Jā'pheth.

B. C. 4004.

a Gen. 4. 25.

26; 5. 3. 9.

b Gen. 10. 2.

&amp;c.

8 Or, Di-

phath, as it

is in some

copies.

5 ¶ <sup>b</sup>The sons of Jā'pheth; Gō'mer, and Mā'gōg, and Mād'a-i, and Jā'vān, and Tū'bal, and Mē'shech, and Tī'ras.

6 And the sons of Gō'mer; Āsh'chē-naz, and <sup>8</sup>Rī'phāth, and Tō-gār-mah.

7 And the sons of Jā'vān; Ē-li'



shah, and Tār'shish, Kit'tim, and<sup>2</sup> Dōd'g-nim.

8 ¶ The sons of Hām; Cūsh, and Miz'ra'im, Pūt, and Cā'nāan.

9 And the sons of Cūsh; Sē'ba, and Hāv'l-lah, and Sāb'ta, and Rā'g-mah, and Sāb'te-chā. And the sons of Rā'g-mah; Shē'ba, and Dē'dan.

10 And Cūsh<sup>d</sup> begat Nim'rōd: he began to be mighty upon the earth.

11 And Miz'ra'im begat Lu'dim, and Ān'g-mim, and Lē'hā-blīm, and Nāph'tu-hīm,

12 And Pāth-ru'sim, and Cās'lu-hīm, (of whom came the Philis-tines,) and Cāph'thō-rlīm.

13 And Cā'nāan begat Zi'dōn his firstborn, and Hēth,

14 The Jēb'u-site also, and the Ām'ōr-ite, and the Gīr'ga-shite,

15 And the Hī'vite, and the Ārk'ite, and the Sīn'ite,

16 And the Ār'vad-ite, and the Zēm'g-rite, and the Hā'math-ite.

17 ¶ The sons of<sup>g</sup> Shēm; Ē'lām, and Ās'shur, and Ār-phax'ād, and Lūḏ, and Ā'ram, and Ūz, and Hūl, and Gē'thēr, and<sup>h</sup> Mē'shech.

18 And Ār-phax'ād begat Shē'lah, and Shē'lah begat Ē'bēr.

19 And unto Ē'bēr were born two sons: the name of the one was<sup>i</sup> Pē'leg; because in his days the earth was divided: and his brother's name was Jōk'tan.

20 And<sup>k</sup> Jōk'tan begat Āl-mō'dād, and Shē'leph, and Hā'zar-mā'veth, and Jē'rah,

21 Hā-dō'ram also, and Ūzal, and Dik'lah,

22 And Ē'bal, and Ā-blīm'ā-el, and Shē'ba,

23 And Ō'phīr, and Hāv'l-lah, and Jō'bāb. All these were the sons of Jōk'tan.

24 ¶<sup>l</sup> Shēm, Ār-phax'ād, Shē'lah, 25<sup>k</sup> Ē'bēr, Pē'leg, Rē'u,

26 Sē'rug, Nā'hōr, Tē'rah, 27<sup>m</sup> Ā'brām; the same is Ā'brā'hām.

28 The sons of Ā'brā'hām; <sup>n</sup> Ī'sāac, and <sup>o</sup> Ish'mā-el.

29 ¶ These are their generations: The<sup>p</sup> firstborn of Ish'mā-el, Nē-bā-joth; then Kē'dār, and Ād'bē-el, and Mīb'sam,

30 Mīsh'mā, and Dū'mah, Mās'sā, <sup>q</sup> Hā'dād, and Tē'mā,

B. C. 4004.

[cir. 1853.  
2 Or, Rodan-  
nim, accord-  
ing to some  
copies.  
c Gen. 10. 6,  
&c.]

d Gen. 10. 8,  
13, &c.]

e Deut. 2. 23.  
f Gen. 10. 15,  
&c.]

g Gen. 10. 22;  
11. 10.]

h Or, Mash,  
Gen. 10. 23.]

i That is,  
Division,  
Gen. 10. 25.  
j Gen. 10. 26.  
k Gen. 11. 10,  
&c.  
Luke 3. 34,  
&c.]

l Gen. 11. 15.  
m Gen. 17. 5.  
n Gen. 21. 2,  
3.  
o Gen. 16.  
11. 15.  
p Gen. 25. 13-  
16.]

q Or, Hadar,  
Gen. 25. 15.]

[cir. 1676.]

p Gen. 25. 1,  
2.]

q Gen. 21.  
2, 3.]

r Gen. 25. 25,  
26.  
s Gen. 36. 9,  
10.]

t Or, Zephō,  
Gen. 36. 11,  
12.]

u Or, Heman,  
Gen. 36. 22,  
23.]

v Or, Alvan,  
Gen. 36. 23,  
24.]

w Or, Shepho,  
Gen. 36. 25,  
26.]

x Or, Hēman,  
Gen. 36. 26,  
27.]

y Or, Akam,  
Gen. 36. 27,  
28.]

31 Jē'tūr, Nā'phish, and Kēd'g-mah. These are the sons of Ish'mā-el.

32 ¶ Now<sup>r</sup> the sons of Kē-tū'rah, Ā'brā'hām's concubine: she bare Zīm'rān, and Jōk'shan, and Mō'dan, and Mīd'l-an, and Ish'bāk, and Shū'ah. And the sons of Jōk'shan; Shē'bā, and Dē'dan.

33 And the sons of Mīd'l-an; Ē'phah, and Ē'phēr, and Hē'noch, and Ā-bī'dā, and Ēl'dā-ah. All these are the sons of Kē-tū'rah.

34 And<sup>s</sup> Ā'brā'hām begat Ī'sāac. ¶ The sons of Ī'sāac; Ē'sāu and Īq'ra-el.

35 ¶ The sons of<sup>t</sup> Ē'sāu; Ēl'y-phāz, Reu'el, and Jē'ush, and Jā'ā-lam, and Kō'rah.

36 The sons of Ēl'y-phāz; Tē'man, and Ō'mar, <sup>u</sup> Zē'phī, and Gā'tam, Kē'nāz, and Tīm'nā, and Ām'g-lōk.

37 The sons of Reu'el; Nā'hāth, Zē'rah, Shām'mah, and Mīz'zah.

38 And<sup>v</sup> the sons of Sē'ir; Lō'tan, and Shō'bal, and Zīb'g-on, and Ā'nah, and Dī'shon, and Ē'zār, and Dī'shan.

39 And the sons of Lō'tan; Hō'rī, and<sup>w</sup> Hō'mam: and Tīm'nā was Lō'tan's sister.

40 The sons of Shō'bal; <sup>x</sup> Ā-lī'an, and Mān'g-hāth, and Ē'bal, <sup>y</sup> Shē'phī, and Ō'mar. And the sons of Zīb'g-on; Ā-l'ah, and Ā'nah.

41 The sons of Ā'nah; <sup>z</sup> Dī'shon. And the sons of Dī'shon; <sup>aa</sup> Ām'rām, and Ēsh'bān, and Īth'ran, and Chē'ran.

42 The sons of Ē'zār; Bīl'hān, and Zā'van, and<sup>ab</sup> Jā'kan. The sons of Dī'shan; Ūz, and Ā'rān.

43 ¶ Now these are the<sup>ac</sup> kings that reigned in the land of Ē'dom before any king reigned over the children of Īq'ra-el; Bē'lā the son of Bē'or: and the name of his city was Dīn'hā-bah. 44 And when Bē'lā was dead, Jō'bāb the son of Zē'rah of Bōz'rah reigned in his stead.

45 And when Jō'bāb was dead, Hū'sham of the land of the Tē'man-ites reigned in his stead.

46 And when Hū'sham was dead, Hā'dād the son of Bē'dād, which smote Mīd'l-an in the field of Mō'ab, reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Ā'vīth.

47 And when Hā'dād was dead, Sām'lāh of Mās'rē-kah reigned in his stead.

48 And when Sām'lāh was dead, Shā'ul of Rē-hō' both by the river reigned in his stead.

49 And when Shā'ul was dead, Bā'al-hā'nān the son of Āch'bōr reigned in his stead.

50 And when Bā'al-hā'nān was dead, Hā'dād reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Pā'i; and his wife's name was Mē-hēt-g-bel, the daughter of Mā'tred, the daughter of Mēz'a-hāb.

51 Hā'dād died also. And the dukes of Ē'dom were; duke Tīm'nah, duke Ā-lī'ah, duke Jē'thēth,

52 Duke Ā-hō-lib'ā-mah, duke Ē'lāh, duke Pī'non,

53 Duke Kē'nāz, duke Tē'man, duke Mīb'zar,

54 Duke Mag'di-el, duke Īram. These are the dukes of Ē'dom.

#### CHAPTER 2.

1 The sons of Israel. 3 The posterity of Judah by Tamar. 13 The children of Jesse. 19 The posterity of Caleb the son of Hezron. 21 Hezron's posterity by the daughter of Machir. 25 Jerahmeel's posterity. 34 Sheshan's posterity. 50 The posterity of Caleb the son of Hur.

THESE are the sons of <sup>5</sup>Īs'ra-el; <sup>a</sup>Reu'ben, Sīm'g-on, Lē'vi, and Jū'dah, <sup>1</sup>Is'sa-char, and Zēb'u-lun, 2 Dān, Jō'seph, and Bēn'jā-min, Nāph'tā-li, Gād, and Ash'ēr.

3 The sons of <sup>b</sup>Jū'dah; Er, and Ō'nān, and Shē'lāh: which three were born unto him of the daughter of <sup>c</sup>Shū'a the Cā'nāan-it-ess. And <sup>d</sup>Er, the firstborn of Jū'dah, was evil in the sight of the Lord; and he slew him.

4 And <sup>e</sup>Tā'mar his daughter in law bare him Phā'rēz and Zē'rah. All the sons of Jū'dah were five.

5 The sons of <sup>f</sup>Phā'rēz; Hēz'rōn, and Hā'mūl.

6 And the sons of Zē'rah; <sup>g</sup>Zīm'rī, <sup>h</sup>and Ē'than, and Hē'man, and Cāl'cōl, and <sup>i</sup>Dā'ra: five of them in all.

7 And the sons of <sup>j</sup>Ā'char, the troubler of Īs'ra-el, who transgressed in the thing <sup>k</sup>accursed.

8 And the sons of Ē'than; Āz-g-rī'ah.

9 The sons also of Hēz'rōn, that

B. C. 1878.

y Gen. 36. 37.

[cir. 1471.

2 Or, Hadar, Gen. 36. 39. 3 Or, Pau, Gen. 36. 39.

[cir. 1090.

cir. 1490.]

z Gen. 36. 40.

4 Or, Aluah.

5 Or, Jacob. a Gen. 29. 32; 30. 5, &c.; 35. 18, 22; 46. 8, &c. b Gen. 38. 3; 46. 12.

Num. 26. 19.

[cir. 1471.

c Gen. 38. 2. d Gen. 38. 7. e Gen. 38. 29.

f Matt. 1. 3.

g Gen. 46. 12.

Ruth 4. 18.

1752, &c.]

6 Or, Zabdi, Josh. 7. 1. g 1 Kin. 4. 31.

7 Or, Darda. h See ch. 4. 1.

8 Or, Acham.

i Josh. 6. 18;

7. 1.

9 Or, Aram.

Matt. 1. 3, 4.

10 Or, Caleb.

ver. 18, 42.

k Ruth 4. 19, 20.

Matt. 1. 4.

l Num. 1. 7;

2. 3.

11 Or,

Salmon.

Ruth 4. 21.

Matt. 1. 4.

m 1 Sam. 16. 6.

12 Or,

Shammah,

1 Sam. 16. 9.

[cir. 1471.

n 2 Sam. 2.

18.

o 2 Sam. 17.

25.

13 *Ithra an Israelite,*

2 Sam. 17. 25.

p ver. 50.

q Ex. 31. 2.

r Num. 27. 1.

14 Heb. took.

s Num. 32. 41.

t Deut. 3. 14.

u Josh. 13. 30.

f ch. 4. 3.

[cir. 1600.]

were born unto him; Jē-rāh'mē-el, and <sup>9</sup>Rām, and <sup>10</sup>Chē-lū'bāi.

10 And Rām <sup>a</sup>begat Ām-mīn'ā-dab; and Ām-mīn'ā-dab begat Nāh'shōn,

<sup>1</sup>prince of the children of Jū'dah; 11 And Nāh'shōn begat <sup>11</sup>Sāl'mā,

and Sāl'mā begat Bō'āz, 12 And Bō'āz begat Ō'bed, and Ō'bed begat Jēs'sē,

13 <sup>13</sup>And Jēs'sē begat his first-born Ē-lī'ab, and Ā-blīn'ā-dāb the second, and <sup>12</sup>Shīm'mā the third,

14 Nē-thān'ē-el the fourth, Rād'dāi the fifth,

15 Ō'zem the sixth, Dā'vid the seventh:

16 Whose sisters were Zēr-u-i'ah, and Āb'l-gāil. <sup>17</sup>And the sons of Zēr-u-i'ah; Ā-bīsh'ā-i, and Jō'āb, and Ā'sā'hēl, three.

17 And <sup>18</sup>Āb'l-gāil bare Ām'ā-sā: and the father of Ām'ā-sā was <sup>13</sup>Jē'thēr the Īsh'mē-el-ite.

18 <sup>19</sup>And Cā'leb the son of Hēz'rōn begat children of Ā-zū'bah his wife, and of Jē'rī-ōth: her sons are these; Jē'shēr, and Shō'bāb, and Ār'dōn.

19 And when Ā-zū'bah was dead, Cā'leb took unto him <sup>20</sup>Ēph'rāth, which bare him Hūr.

20 And Hūr begat Ū'rī, and Ū'rī begat <sup>21</sup>Bē-zal'ē-el.

21 <sup>22</sup>And afterward Hēz'rōn went in to the daughter of <sup>23</sup>Mā'chir the father of Gīl'ē-ād, whom he <sup>24</sup>married when he was threescore years old; and she bare him Sē'gub.

22 And Sē'gub begat Jā'ir, who had three and twenty cities in the land of Gīl'ē-ād.

23 <sup>25</sup>And he took Gē'shūr, and Ā'ram, with the towns of Jā'ir, from them, with Kē'nath, and the towns thereof, even threescore cities. All these belonged to the sons of Mā'chir the father of Gīl'ē-ād.

24 And after that Hēz'rōn was dead in Cā'leb-ēph'rā-tah, then Ā-bī'ah Hēz'rōn's wife bare him <sup>26</sup>Āsh'ūr the father of Te-kō'ā.

25 <sup>27</sup>And the sons of Jē-rāh'mē-el the firstborn of Hēz'rōn were, Rām the firstborn, and Bū'nah, and Ō'reu, and Ō'zem, and Ā-hī'jah.

26 Jē-rāh'mē-el had also another wife, whose name was Āt'g-rah; she was the mother of Ō'nām.

27 And the sons of Rām the first-born of Jē-rāh-mē-el were, Mā'āz, and Jā'min, and Ē'kēr.

28 And the sons of Ō'nam were, Shām-mā-i, and Jā'dā. And the sons of Shām-mā-i; Nā'dāb and Āb'ī-shur.

29 And the name of the wife of Āb'ī-shur was Āb-i-hā'il, and she bare him Āh'bān, and Mō'lid.

30 And the sons of Nā'dāb; Sē'led, and Āp-pā-im: but Sē'led died without children.

31 And the sons of Āp-pā-im; Īsh'ī. And the sons of Īsh'ī; Shē'shan. And "the children of Shē'shan; Āh'lāi.

32 And the sons of Jā'dā the brother of Shām-mā-i; Jē'thēr, and Jōn'athan: and Jē'thēr died without children.

33 And the sons of Jōn'athan; Pē'leth, and Zā'zā. These were the sons of Jē-rāh-mē-el.

34 ¶ Now Shē'shan had no sons, but daughters. And Shē'shan had a servant, an Ē-gyp'tian, whose name was Jār'hā.

35 And Shē'shan gave his daughter to Jār'hā his servant to wife; and she bare him Āt'tāi.

36 And Āt'tāi begat Nā'than, and Nā'than begat Zā'bād,

37 And Zā'bād begat Ēph'lāl, and Ēph'lāl begat Ō'bed,

38 And Ō'bed begat Jē'hū, and Jē'hū begat Āz-q-rī'ah,

39 And Āz-q-rī'ah begat Hē'lez, and Hē'lez begat Ē-lē'q-sah,

40 And Ē-lē'q-sah begat Si-sām'a-i, and Si-sām'a-i begat Shāl'lum,

41 And Shāl'lum begat Jēk-q-mī'ah, and Jēk-q-mī'ah begat Ē-līsh-q-mā.

42 ¶ Now the sons of Cā'leb the brother of Jē-rāh-mē-el were, Mō'shā his firstborn, which was the father of Zīph; and the sons of Mā-rē'shah the father of Hē'bron.

43 And the sons of Hē'bron; Kō'rah, and Tāp-pu-ah, and Rē'kem, and Shē'mā.

44 And Shē'mā begat Rā'hām, the father of Jōr'kō-ām: and Rē'kem begat Shām-mā-i.

45 And the son of Shām-mā-i was Mā'on: and Mā'on was the father of Bēth'-zūr.

46 And Ē'phah, Cā'leb's concubine,

B. C. 1471. bare Hā'ran, and Mō'zā, and Gā'zēz: and Hā'ran begat Gā'zēz.

47 And the sons of Jāh'dā-i; Rē'gem, and Jō'tham, and Gē'shām, and Pē'let, and Ē'phah, and Shā'aph.

48 Mā'q-chah, Cā'leb's concubine, bare Shē'ber, and Tīr'hā-nah.

49 She bare also Shā'aph the father of Mād-mān'nah, Shē'va the father of Māch'bē-nah, and the father of Gīb'e-a: and the daughter of Cā'leb was <sup>v</sup> Āch'sa.

50 ¶ These were the sons of Cā'leb the son of Hūr, the firstborn of <sup>2</sup> Ēph'ra-tah; Shō'bal the father of Kir'jath-jē'q-rīm,

51 Sāl'mā the father of Bēth'-lē'hēm, Hā'reph the father of Bēth-gā'dēr.

52 And Shō'bal the father of Kir'jath-jē'q-rīm had sons; <sup>3</sup> Hār'ō-eh, and <sup>4</sup> half of the Mā-nā'heth-ites.

53 And the families of Kir'jath-jē'q-rīm; the Īth'rites, and the Pū'hites, and the Shū'math-ites, and the Mish'ra-ites; of them came the Zā're-ath-ites, and the Ēsh'tā-ul-ites.

54 The sons of Sāl'mā; Bēth'-lē'hēm, and the Nē-tōph'q-thites, <sup>5</sup> Āt'q-rōth, the house of Jō'ab, and half of the Mā-nā'heth-ites, the Zō'rites.

55 And the families of the scribes which dwell at Jā'bēz; the Tī'rath-ites, the Shīm'q-ath-ites, and Sū'chath-ites. These are the <sup>2</sup> Kēn'ites that came of Hē'māth, the father of the house of <sup>a</sup> Rē'chāb.

### CHAPTER 3.

1 The sons of David. 10 His line to Zedekiah. 17 The successors of Jehoniah.

NOW these were the sons of Dā'vid, which were born unto him in Hē'bron; the firstborn <sup>a</sup> Ām'nōn, of Ā-hin'q-am the <sup>b</sup> Jēz're-el-it-ess; the second <sup>c</sup> Dān'jēl, of Āb'l-gāil the Cār'mel-it-ess:

2 The third, Āb'sā-lōm the son of Mā'q-chah the daughter of Tāl'māl king of Gē'shūr: the fourth, Ād-ō-ni'jah the son of Hāg'gith:

3 The fifth, Shēph'q-ti'ah of Āb'l-tāl: the sixth, Īth're-ām by <sup>c</sup> Ēg'lah his wife.

4 These six were born unto him in Hē'bron; and <sup>d</sup> there he reigned seven years and six months: and <sup>e</sup> in

u See ver. 34, 35.

z ch. 11. 41. y Josh. 15. 17.

2 Or, Ephraim.

3 Or, Reuben.

4 Or, half of the Me-nuchites.

5 Or, Haisi-hammenuchoth.

6 Or, Atarites.

7 Or, crowns of the house of David.

8 Or, Judah.

9 Or, Judah.

10 Or, Judah.

11 Or, Judah.

12 Or, Judah.

13 Or, Judah.

14 Or, Judah.

15 Or, Judah.

16 Or, Judah.

17 Or, Judah.

18 Or, Judah.

19 Or, Judah.

20 Or, Judah.

21 Or, Judah.

22 Or, Judah.

23 Or, Judah.

24 Or, Judah.

25 Or, Judah.

26 Or, Judah.

Jé-rú'sá-lēm he reigned thirty and three years.

5 And these were born unto him in Jé-rú'sá-lēm; <sup>2</sup>Shim'ē-a, and Shō-bāb, and Nā'than, and <sup>9</sup>Sōl'o-mon, four, of <sup>3</sup>Bāth-shū-a the daughter of <sup>4</sup>Ām'mi-el:

6 Ib'hār also, and <sup>5</sup>Ē-līsh'ā-mā, and Ē-līph'ē-lēt,

7 And Nō'gah, and Nē'pheg, and Jā-phī'a,

8 And Ē-līsh'ā-mā, and <sup>6</sup>Ē-lī'ā-dā, and Ē-līph'ē-lēt, <sup>h</sup>nine.

9 These were all the sons of Dā'vid, beside the sons of the concubines, and <sup>i</sup>Tā'mar their sister.

10 ¶ And Sōl'o-mon's son was <sup>k</sup>Rē-hō-bō'am, <sup>7</sup>Ā-bī'a his son, Ā'sā his son, Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt his son,

11 Jō'ram his son, <sup>8</sup>Ā-hā-zī'ah his son, Jō'ash his son,

12 Ām-g-zī'ah his son, <sup>9</sup>Āz-g-rī'ah his son, Jō'tham his son,

13 Ā'hāz his son, Hēz-e-ki'ah his son, Mā-nās'seh his son,

14 Ā'mon his son, Jō-sī'ah his son.

15 And the sons of Jō-sī'ah were, the firstborn <sup>10</sup>Jō-hā'nān, the second <sup>11</sup>Jē-hoi'a-kim, the third <sup>12</sup>Zēd-ē-ki'ah, the fourth Shāl'lum.

16 And the sons of <sup>i</sup>Jē-hoi'a-kim: <sup>13</sup>Jēc-q-nī'ah his son, Zēd-ē-ki'ah <sup>m</sup>his son.

17 ¶ And the sons of Jēc-q-nī'ah; Ās'sir, <sup>14</sup>Sā-lā'thī-el <sup>n</sup>his son,

18 Māl-chī'ram also, and Pē-dā'jah, and Shē-nā'zar, Jēc-g-mī'ah, Hōsh-g-mā, and Nēd-g-bī'ah.

19 And the sons of Pē-dā'jah were, Ze-rūb'ba-bēl, and Shim'ē-i; and the sons of Ze-rūb'ba-bēl; Mē-shūl'lam, and Hān-g-nī'ah, and Shēl'q-mīth their sister:

20 And Hā-shū'bah, and Ō'hel, and Bēr-ē-chī'ah, and Hās-g-dī'ah, Jū-shāb-hē'sēd, five.

21 And the sons of Hān-g-nī'ah; Pēl-a-tī'ah, and Jē-sā'jah: the sons of Rēph-g-l'ah, the sons of Ār'nān, the sons of Ō-ba-dī'ah, the sons of Shēch-g-nī'ah.

22 And the sons of Shēch-g-nī'ah; Shēm-g-l'ah: and the sons of Shēm-g-l'ah; <sup>o</sup>Hāt'tūsh, and Īg'ē-āl, and Bā-rī'ah, and Nē-g-rī'ah, and Shā'phat, six.

23 And the sons of Nē-g-rī'ah; Ēl-

B. C. 1053.

<sup>f2</sup> Sam. 5. 14. ch. 14. 4.

<sup>2</sup> Or, Sham-mua.

<sup>2</sup> Sam. 5. 14. <sup>g</sup> 2 Sam. 12. 24.

<sup>3</sup> Or, Bath-sheba.

<sup>2</sup> Sam. 11. 3. <sup>4</sup> Or, Eliam.

<sup>2</sup> Sam. 11. 3. <sup>5</sup> Or, Elishua.

<sup>2</sup> Sam. 5. 13.

[1300, &c. <sup>6</sup> Or, Beeli-ada.

ch. 14. 7. <sup>A</sup> See <sup>2</sup> Sam. 5. 14, 15, 16.

<sup>i</sup> 2 Sam. 13. 1. <sup>k</sup> 1 Kin. 11. 43; 15. 6.

<sup>7</sup> Or, Abijam, 1 Kin. 15. 1.

<sup>8</sup> Or, Azariah, 2 Chr. 22. 6.

or, Jehohanan, 2 Chr. 21. 17.

<sup>9</sup> Or, Uziah, 2 Kin. 15. 30.

<sup>10</sup> Or, Jehoahaz, 2 Kin. 23. 30.

<sup>11</sup> Or, Eliakim, 2 Kin. 23. 34.

<sup>12</sup> Or, Mattaniah, 2 Kin. 24. 17.

<sup>13</sup> Or, Jehoia-chim, 2 Kin. 24. 6.

or, Coniah, Jer. 22. 24.

<sup>14</sup> Heb. She-altiel, n Matt. 1. 12.

<sup>o</sup> Ezra 8. 2. <sup>15</sup> Heb. Hiskijahu.

<sup>a</sup> Gen. 38. 29; 46. 12.

<sup>16</sup> Or, Che-lubai, ch. 2. 9.

or, Caleb, ch. 2. 18.

<sup>17</sup> Or, Haroeh, ch. 2. 52.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 2. 50. <sup>c</sup> ch. 2. 24.

<sup>d</sup> Gen. 34. 19. <sup>18</sup> That is, Sorrouful.

<sup>19</sup> Heb. If thou wilt, &c. <sup>20</sup> Heb. do me.

<sup>21</sup> Or, the city of Nahash.

i-ō-ē-nā-i, and <sup>16</sup>Hēz-e-ki'ah, and Āz-rī-kam, three.

24 And the sons of Ēl-i-ō-ē-nā-i were, Hōd-g-l'ah, and Ē-lī'a-shib, and Pēl-g-l'ah, and Āk'kūb, and Jō-hā'nān, and Dāl-g-l'ah, and Ān-ā-nī, seven.

## CHAPTER 4.

1. 11 The posterity of Judah by Caleb the son of Hur. 5 Of Ashur the posthumous son of Hezron. 9 Of Jabez, and his prayer. 21 The posterity of Shelah.

THE sons of Jū'dah; <sup>a</sup>Phā'rēz, Hēz'rōn, and <sup>16</sup>Cār'mī, and Hūr, and Shō'bal.

2 And <sup>17</sup>Rē-g-l'ah the son of Shō-bal begat Jā'hāth; and Jā'hāth begat Ā-hū'mā-i, and Lā'hād. These are the families of the Zō'rath-ites.

3 And these were of the father of Ē'tam; Jēz're-el, and Īsh'mā, and Īd'bāsh: and the name of their sister was Hāz-e-lēl-pō'nī:

4 And Pē-nū'el the father of Ġē-dōr, and Ē'zēr the father of Hū'shah. These are the sons of <sup>b</sup>Hūr, the firstborn of Ēph'ra-tah, the father of Bēth'-lē-hēm.

5 ¶ And <sup>c</sup>Āsh'ūr the father of Tekō'a had two wives, Hē'lah and Nā'a-rah.

6 And Nā'a-rah bare him Ā-hū'zam, and Hē'phēr, and Tēm'ē-nī, and Hā-a-hāsh'ta-ri. These were the sons of Nā'a-rah.

7 And the sons of Hē'lah were, Zē'reth, and Jēz'q-ar, and Ēth'nan.

8 And Cōz begat Ā'nub, and Zō-bē'bah, and the families of Ā-hār'hel the son of Hā'rūm.

9 ¶ And Jā'bēz was <sup>d</sup>more honourable than his brethren: and his mother called his name <sup>18</sup>Jā'bēz, saying, Because I bare him with sorrow.

10 And Jā'bēz called on the God of Īs'ra-el, saying, <sup>19</sup>Oh that thou wouldest bless me indeed, and enlarge my coast, and that thine hand might be with me, and that thou wouldest <sup>20</sup>keep me from evil, that it may not grieve me! And God granted him that which he requested.

11 ¶ And Chē'lūb the brother of Shū'ah begat Mē'hīr, which was the father of Ēsh'ton.

12 And Ēsh'ton begat Bēth-rā'phā, and Pā-sē'ah, and Tē-hī'nāh the father of <sup>21</sup>Īr-nā'hāsh. These are the men of Rē'hah.

13 And the sons of Kē'nāz; <sup>o</sup> Ōth-ni-el, and Sēr-q-i'ah: and the sons of Ōth-ni-el; <sup>2</sup> Hā'thāth.

14 And Mē-on-o-thai begat Ōph-rah: and Sēr-q-i'ah begat Jō'āb, the father of <sup>3</sup> the <sup>4</sup> valley of <sup>4</sup> Chār-q-shim; for they were craftsmen.

15 And the sons of Cāleb the son of Jē-phun'neh; I'ru, E'lah, and Nā'am: and the sons of E'lah, <sup>5</sup> even Kē'nāz.

16 And the sons of Jē-hā-lē'lē-el; Zīph, and Zī'phah, Tir'i-ā, and Ā-sā-rē-el.

17 And the sons of Ēz'rā were, Jē-thēr, and Mē'rēd, and E'phēr, and Jā'lon: and she bare Mir'i-am, and Shām-mā-i, and Ish'bah the father of Esh-tē-mō'ā.

18 And his wife <sup>6</sup> Jē-hū-dī'jah bare Jē'rēd the father of Gē'dōr, and Hē-bēr the father of Sō'chō, and Jē-kū-thi-el the father of Za-nō'ah. And these are the sons of Bith'i-ah the daughter of Phā'raōh, which Mē'rēd took.

19 And the sons of his wife <sup>7</sup> Hō-dī'ah the sister of Nā'ham, the father of Kēi'lah the Gār'mite, and Esh-tē-mō'ā the Mā-ach-g-thite.

20 And the sons of Shī'mon were, Ām'nōn, and Rin'nah, Bēn-hā'nān, and Tī'lon. And the sons of Ish'i were, Zō'heth, and Bēn-zō'heth.

21 ¶ The sons of Shē'lah <sup>8</sup> the son of Jū'dah were, Ēr the father of Lē'cah, and Lā'g-dah the father of Mā-rē-shah, and the families of the house of them that wrought fine linen, of the house of Āsh-bē'ā,

22 And Jō'kim, and the men of Chō-zē-bā, and Jō'āsh, and Sā'rāph, who had the dominion in Mō'ab, and Jāsh'u-bi-lē'hēm. And these are ancient things.

23 These were the potters, and those that dwelt among plants and hedges: there they dwelt with the king for his work.

24 ¶ The sons of Sim'ē-on were, <sup>9</sup> Nē-mū'el, and Jā'min, <sup>10</sup> Jā'rib, Zē-rah, and Shā'ul:

25 Shāl'lum his son, Mib'sam his son, Mish'mā his son.

26 And the sons of Mish'mā; Hā-mū'el his son, Zā'chur his son, Shīm'ē-i his son.

B. C. 1300.

<sup>1</sup> Josh. 15. 17.  
<sup>2</sup> Or, Hā-thāth, and Meothai, who begat, &c.

<sup>3</sup> Neh. 11. 35.  
<sup>4</sup> Or, inhabitants of the valley.  
<sup>5</sup> That is, Craftsmen.

<sup>6</sup> Or, Uknas.

<sup>6</sup> Or, the Jewess.

<sup>7</sup> Or, Jehudi-jah, mentioned before.

<sup>8</sup> Gen. 38.1.5;  
<sup>9</sup> 46. 12.

[Chr. 715.

<sup>9</sup> Or, Jemuel, Gen. 46. 10.  
<sup>10</sup> Ex. 6. 15.  
Num. 26. 12.  
<sup>11</sup> Or, Jachin,

<sup>12</sup> Or, Zor.

<sup>13</sup> Heb. unto.  
<sup>14</sup> Josh. 19. 2.  
<sup>15</sup> Or, Balah,

<sup>16</sup> Josh. 19. 3.  
<sup>17</sup> Or, Elto-lad,

<sup>18</sup> Josh. 19. 4.  
<sup>19</sup> Or, Hazar-susah,

<sup>20</sup> Josh. 19. 5.  
<sup>21</sup> Or, Ether,

<sup>22</sup> Josh. 13. 7.  
<sup>23</sup> Or, Baalath-beer,

<sup>24</sup> Josh. 19. 8.  
<sup>25</sup> Or, as they divided themselves by nations among them.  
<sup>26</sup> Heb. com-

<sup>27</sup> 12 Kin. 18. a.

27 And Shīm'ē-i had sixteen sons and six daughters; but his brethren had not many children, neither did all their family multiply, <sup>10</sup> like to the children of Jū'dah.

28 And they dwelt at <sup>11</sup> Bē'er-shē-bā, and Mōi'g-dah, and Hā'zar-shū'al, and at <sup>12</sup> Bil'hah, and at E'zēm, and at <sup>13</sup> Tō'lād,

30 And at Bēth-ū'el, and at Hōr-mah, and at Zik'lāg,

31 And at Bēth-mār'cā-bōth, and <sup>14</sup> Hā'zar-sū'im, and at Bēth-bir-ē-i, and at Shā-g-rā'im. These were their cities unto the reign of Dā'vid.

32 And their villages were, <sup>15</sup> E'tam, and Ā'in, Rim'mōn, and Tō'chen, and Ā'shan, five cities:

33 And all their villages that were round about the same cities, unto <sup>16</sup> Bā'al. These were their habitations, and <sup>17</sup> their genealogy.

34 And Mē-shō'bāb, and Jām'lech, and Jō'shah the son of Ām-g-zī'ah,

35 And Jō'el, and Jē'hū the son of Jōs-i-bī'ah, the son of Sēr-q-i'ah, the son of Ā'si-el,

36 And Ēi-i-ō-sē-nā-i, and Jā-ak'ō-bah, and Jēsh-ō-ha-i'ah, and Ā-g-i'ah, and Ā-dī'el, and Jē-sim'i-el, and Bē-nā'jah,

37 And Zī'zā the son of Shī'phī, the son of Ā'l'ōn, the son of Jē-dā'jah, the son of Shim'ri, the son of Shēm-g-i'ah;

38 These <sup>17</sup> mentioned by their names were princes in their families: and the house of their fathers increased greatly.

39 ¶ And they went to the entrance of Gē'dōr, even unto the east side of the valley, to seek pasture for their flocks.

40 And they found fat pasture and good, and the land was wide, and quiet, and peaceable; for they of Hām had dwelt there of old.

41 And these written by name came in the days of Hēz-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah, and smote their tents, and the habitations that were found there, and destroyed them utterly unto this day, and dwelt in their rooms: because there was pasture there for their flocks.

42 And some of them, even of the sons of Sim'ē-on, five hundred men,

went to mount Sē'ir, having for their captains Pēl-g-tī'ah, and Nē-g-rī'ah, and Rēph-g-i'ah, and Ūz-zī-el, the sons of Iśh'ī.

43 And they smote <sup>k</sup> the rest of the Ām-g-lēk-ites that were escaped, and dwelt there unto this day.

### CHAPTER 5.

1 *The line of Reuben unto the captivity. 11 The chief men and habitations of Gad. 18 The number and conquest of Reuben, Gad, and the half of Manasseh.*

**N**OW the sons of Reu'ben the first-born of Iś'ra-el, (for <sup>a</sup> he was the firstborn; but, forasmuch as he <sup>b</sup> defiled his father's bed, <sup>c</sup> his birthright was given unto the sons of Jō'seph the son of Iś'ra-el: and the genealogy is not to be reckoned after the birthright.

2 For <sup>d</sup> Jū'dah prevailed above his brethren, and of him came the <sup>e</sup> chief <sup>2</sup> ruler; but the birthright was Jō'seph's:)

3 The sons, *I say*, of <sup>f</sup> Reu'ben the firstborn of Iś'ra-el were, Hā'noch, and Pāl'lu, Hēz'rōn, and Cār'mī.

4 The sons of Jō'el; Shēm-g-i'ah his son, Gōg his son, Shīm'ē-i his son,

5 Mī'cah his son, Rē-g-i'ā his son, Bā'al his son,

6 Bē-ē'rah his son, whom <sup>3</sup> Tīl-gath-pīl-nē'šer king of Ās-sūr'ā carried away captive: he was prince of the Reu'ben-ites.

7 And his brethren by their families, <sup>9</sup> when the genealogy of their generations was reckoned, were the chief, Jē-i'el, and Zēch-g-rī'ah,

8 And Bā'la the son of Ā'zaz, the son of <sup>4</sup> Shē'mā, the son of Jō'el, who dwelt in <sup>h</sup> Ār'ō-ēr, even unto Nē'bō and Bā'al-mē'ō:

9 And eastward he inhabited unto the entering in of the wilderness from the river Eū-phrā'tēs: because their cattle were multiplied <sup>i</sup> in the land of Gīl'ē-ād.

10 And in the days of Sāul they made war <sup>k</sup> with the Hā'gar-ites, who fell by their hand: and they dwelt in their tents <sup>5</sup> throughout all the east land of Gīl'ē-ād.

11 ¶ And the children of Gād dwelt over against them, in the land of <sup>6</sup> Bā'shān unto Sāl'cah:

12 Jō'el the chief, and Shā'pham the

B. C. 715.

<sup>k</sup> See 1 Sam. 15. 8; 30. 17. 2 Sam. 8. 12.

1300 &c.]

<sup>a</sup> Gen. 29. 32;

<sup>b</sup> Gen. 35. 22;

<sup>c</sup> Gen. 48. 15,

22.

<sup>d</sup> Gen. 49. 8,

10.

<sup>e</sup> Ps. 60. 7;

108. 8.

<sup>f</sup> Mic. 5. 2.

<sup>g</sup> Matt. 2. 6.

<sup>h</sup> Or, prince.

<sup>i</sup> Gen. 48. 9.

<sup>j</sup> Ex. 6. 14.

Num. 26. 5.

<sup>k</sup> Or, Tig-

lath-pileser,

2 Kin. 15.

29; 16. 7.

<sup>l</sup> See ver. 17.

<sup>m</sup> Or, Shema-

iah,

ver. 4.

<sup>n</sup> Josh. 13.

15, 16.

<sup>o</sup> Josh. 22. 9.

<sup>p</sup> Gen. 25. 12.

<sup>q</sup> Heb. upon

all the face

of the east.

<sup>r</sup> Josh. 13. 11,

24.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 27. 29.

<sup>t</sup> Heb. their

goings

forth.

<sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 15.

5, 32.

<sup>v</sup> 2 Kin. 14.

16, 28.

<sup>w</sup> Heb. sons

of valour.

<sup>x</sup> Gen. 25. 15.

ch. 1. 31.

<sup>y</sup> See ver. 22.

<sup>z</sup> Ps. 22. 4, 5.

<sup>aa</sup> Heb. led

captive.

<sup>ab</sup> Heb. souls

of men: as

Num. 31. 35.

<sup>ac</sup> 2 Kin. 15.

29; 17. 6.

next, and Jā'a'nāi, and Shā'phat in Bā'shān.

13 And their brethren of the house of their fathers were, Mī'cha'el, and Mē-shūl'am, and Shē'bā, and Jō'rā-i, and Jā'chan, and Zī'ā, and Hē'bēr, seven.

14 These are the children of Āb-i-hā'il the son of Hū'ri, the son of Jā-rō'ah, the son of Gīl'ē-ād, the son of Mī'cha'el, the son of Jē-shīsh'a-i, the son of Jāh'dō, the son of Būz;

15 Ā'hī the son of Āb'dī-ēl, the son of Gū'nī, chief of the house of their fathers.

16 And they dwelt in Gīl'ē-ād in Bā'shān, and in her towns, and in all the suburbs of <sup>m</sup> Shār'on, upon <sup>n</sup> their borders.

17 All these were reckoned by genealogies in the days of <sup>o</sup> Jō'tham king of Jū'dah, and in the days of <sup>p</sup> Jēr-q-bō'am king of Iś'ra-el.

18 ¶ The sons of Reu'ben, and the Gād'ites, and half the tribe of Mā-nās'seh, <sup>q</sup> of valiant men, men able to bear buckler and sword, and to shoot with bow, and skilful in war, were four and forty thousand seven hundred and threescore, that went out to the war.

19 And they made war with the Hā'gar-ites, with <sup>r</sup> Jē'tūr, and Nē'phish, and Nō'dāb.

20 And <sup>s</sup> they were helped against them, and the Hā'gar-ites were delivered into their hand, and all that were with them: for they cried to God in the battle, and he was intreated of them; because they <sup>t</sup> put their trust in him.

21 And they <sup>u</sup> took away their cattle; of their camels fifty thousand, and of sheep two hundred and fifty thousand, and of asses two thousand, and of <sup>v</sup> men an hundred thousand.

22 For there fell down many slain, because the war was of God. And they dwelt in their steads until <sup>w</sup> the captivity.

23 ¶ And the children of the half tribe of Mā-nās'seh dwelt in the land: they increased from Bā'shān unto Bā'al-hēr'mōn and Sē'nīr, and unto mount Hēr'mōn.

24 And these were the heads of the house of their fathers, even Ē'phēr,

and Ish'i, and E-li'el, and Az-ri-el, and Jer-q-mi'ah, and Hød-q-vi'ah, and Jäh-di-el, mighty men of valour, <sup>2</sup> famous men, and heads of the house of their fathers.

25 ¶ And they transgressed against the God of their fathers, and went a whoring after the gods of the people of the land, whom God destroyed before them.

26 And the God of Iş-rä-el stirred up the spirit of Pül king of Äs-syr'-l-a, and the spirit of Täl-gath-pil-nē şer king of Äs-syr'-l-a, and he carried them away, even the Reubenites, and the Gad'ites, and the half tribe of Mä-näs'seh, and brought them unto Hā'lah, and Hā'bör, and Hā'ra, and to the river Gö'zan, unto this day.

## CHAPTER 6.

1 The sons of Levi. 4 The line of the priests unto the captivity. 16 The families of Gershom, Merari, and Kohath. 49 The office of Aaron.

THE sons of Lé'vi; <sup>a</sup> 3 Gër'shön, Kō'hath, and Më-rä'ri.

2 And the sons of Kō'hath; Äm'-räm, <sup>b</sup> İz'har, and Hë'bron, and Üz'-zi-el.

3 And the children of Äm'räm; Äär'qn, and Mö'ses, and Mir'l-am. The sons also of Äär'qn; <sup>c</sup> Nä'däb, and Ä-bi'hü, E-le-ä'zar, and İth'a-mär.

4 ¶ E-le-ä'zar begat Phin'g-has, Phin'g-has begat Ä-bish'u-ä,

5 And Ä-bish'u-ä begat Bük'ki, and Bük'ki begat Üz'zi,

6 And Üz'zi begat Zër-q-hi'ah, and Zër-q-hi'ah begat Më-rä'joth,

7 Më-rä'joth begat Äz-q-ri'ah, and Äz-q-ri'ah begat Ä-hi'tub,

8 And Ä-hi'tub begat Zä'dök, and Zä'dök begat Ä-him'ä-äz,

9 And Ä-him'ä-äz begat Äz-q-ri'ah, and Äz-q-ri'ah begat Jö-hä'nän,

10 And Jö-hä'nän begat Äz-q-ri'ah, (he it is <sup>d</sup> that executed the priest's office <sup>e</sup> in the <sup>f</sup> temple that Söl'o-mon built in Jë-rü'sä-lëm:)

11 And Äz-q-ri'ah begat Äm-q-ri'ah, and Äm-q-ri'ah begat Ä-hi'tub,

12 And Ä-hi'tub begat Zä'dök, and Zä'dök begat <sup>g</sup> Shäl'lum,

13 And Shäl'lum begat Hil-ki'ah, and Hil-ki'ah begat Äz-q-ri'ah,

14 And Äz-q-ri'ah begat <sup>h</sup> Sër-q-i'

B. C. 1300.

2 Heb. men of names.

12 Kin. 17. 7.

cir. 771.]

u2 Kin. 15. 19.

z2 Kin. 15. 29.

cir. 740.]

y 2 Kin. 17. 6; 18. 11.

a Gen. 46. 11.

Ex. 6. 16.

Num. 26. 57.

ch. 23. 6.

3 Or, Gershom,

ver. 16.

b See ver. 22.

cir. 1300,

&amp;c.]

c Lev. 10. 1.

d 2 Sam. 8.

17.

e 2 Sam. 15.

f See 2 Chr.

26. 17, 18.

g Heb. in the house.

h 1 Kin. 6.

2 Chr. 3.

i See Ezra

7. 3.

j Or, Mes-

shullam,

ch. 8. 11.

k 1 Sam. 11. 11.

l 2 Kin. 25.

18.

m Ex. 6. 16.

n Or, Gers-

hom,

ver. 1.

o ver. 42.

p Or, Ethan,

ver. 42.

q Or, Aitaiah,

ver. 41.

r Or, Ethni,

ver. 41.

s Or, Izhar,

ver. 2, 13.

[cir. 1280,

&amp;c.]

t Or, Zephaniah,

Azeriah,

Joel,

ver. 36.

u See ver. 35,

n.

v Or, Zuph,

ver. 35.

w 1 Sam. 1. 1.

x ver. 34.

Toah.

p ver. 34.

Ethel.

q Called also

Joel.

ver. 33.

r 1 Sam. 8. 2.

s ch. 16. 1.

t Heb. stood.

ah, and Sër-q-i'ah begat Jë-höz'a-däk,

15 And Jë-höz'a-däk went into captivity, <sup>k</sup> when the LORD carried away Jü'dah and Jë-rü'sä-lëm by the hand of Nëb-u-chäd-nëz'zar.

16 ¶ The sons of Lé'vi; <sup>l</sup> 8 Gër'shöm, Kō'hath, and Më-rä'ri.

17 And these be the names of the sons of Gër'shöm; Lib'ni, and Shlm'-g-i.

18 And the sons of Kō'hath were, Äm'räm, and İz'har, and Hë'bron, and Üz'zi-el.

19 The sons of Më-rä'ri; Mäh'li, and Mü'shi. And these are the families of the Lë'vites according to their fathers.

20 Of Gër'shöm; Lib'ni his son, Jäh'hath his son, <sup>m</sup> Zim'mah his son,

21 <sup>n</sup> Jö'ah his son, <sup>o</sup> İd'dö his son, Zë'rah his son, <sup>p</sup> Jë-at'e-räi his son.

22 The sons of Kō'hath; <sup>q</sup> Äm-min'-g-dab his son, Kō'rah his son, Äs'sir his son,

23 Èl'kä-nah his son, and È-bi'g-säph his son, and Äs'sir his son,

24 Täh'hath his son, <sup>r</sup> Ü'ri-el his son, Üz'zi'ah his son, and Shä'ul his son.

25 And the sons of Èl'kä-nah; <sup>s</sup> Ä-mäs'a-i, and Ä-hi'möth.

26 As for Èl'kä-nah: the sons of Èl'kä-nah; <sup>t</sup> Zö'phai his son, and <sup>u</sup> Nä'hath his son,

27 <sup>v</sup> È-li'ab his son, Jër-q-häm his son, Èl'kä-nah his son.

28 And the sons of Säm'u-el; the firstborn <sup>w</sup> Väh'ni, and Ä-bi'ah.

29 The sons of Më-rä'ri; Mäh'li, Lib'ni his son, Shlm'-g-i his son, Üz'za his son,

30 Shlm'-g-a his son, Hag-gi'ah his son, Ä-sä-i'ah his son.

31 And these are they whom Dä'vid set over the service of song in the house of the LORD, after that the <sup>x</sup> ark had rest.

32 And they ministered before the dwelling place of the tabernacle of the congregation with singing, until Söl'o-mon had built the house of the LORD in Jë-rü'sä-lëm: and then they waited on their office according to their order.

33 And these are they that <sup>y</sup> waited with their children. Of the sons of

the Kō'hath-ites: Hē'man a singer, the son of Jō'el, the son of Shē-mū'el,

34 The son of Ēl'kā-nah, the son of Jēr'q-hām, the son of Ē-li'el, the son of Tō'ah,

35 The son of Zūph, the son of Ēl'kā-nah, the son of Mā'hath, the son of Ā-mās'ā-i,

36 The son of Ēl'kā-nah, the son of Jō'el, the son of Āz-q-rī'ah, the son of Zēph-q-nī'ah,

37 The son of Tā'hāth, the son of Ās'sir, the son of 'E-bī'q-sāph, the son of Kō'rah,

38 The son of İz'har, the son of Kō'hath, the son of Lē'vi, the son of İq'ra-el.

39 And his brother Ā'saph, who stood on his right hand, *even* Ā'saph the son of Bēr-q-chī'ah, the son of Shīm'ē-ā,

40 The son of Mī'chaēl, the son of Bā-q-sē'jah, the son of Māl-chī'ah,

41 The son of 'Eth'ni, the son of Zē'rah, the son of Ā-d-ā'iah,

42 The son of Ē'than, the son of Zīm'mah, the son of Shīm'ē-i,

43 The son of Jā'hāth, the son of Ġēr'shōm, the son of Lē'vi.

44 And their brethren the sons of Mē-rā'ri stood on the left hand:

45 The son of Āb'dī, the son of Māl'luch,

46 The son of Hash-q-bī'ah, the son of Ām-q-zī'ah, the son of Hīl-kī'ah,

47 The son of Ām'zī, the son of Bā'nī, the son of Shā'mer,

48 The son of Māh'lī, the son of Mū'shi, the son of Mē-rā'ri, the son of Lē'vi.

49 And their brethren also the Lē'vites were appointed unto all manner of service of the tabernacle of the house of God.

50 ¶ But Aār'qn and his sons offered upon the altar of the burnt offering, and upon the altar of incense, and were appointed for all the work of the place most holy, and to make an atonement for İq'ra-el, according to all that Mō'ses the servant of God had commanded.

51 And these are the sons of Aār'qn; Ē-le-ā'zar his son, Phl'n'ē-has his son, Ā-bish'u-ā his son,

B. C. 1280.

2 ver. 26,  
Nahath.  
3 Or, Zophai.

4 ver. 24,  
Shaul,  
Uzziah,  
Uriel.

5 Ex. 6. 24.

6 See ver. 21.

5 Called  
Jeduthan,  
ch. 9. 16; 25.  
1, 3, 6.  
6 Or, Kusha-  
tah,  
ch. 15. 17.

7 Lev. 1. 9.  
8 Ex. 30. 7.  
9 Josh. 21.  
1-4-4, &c.]

10 Josh. 21.  
11, 12.  
13 Josh. 14.  
13; 15. 13.  
14 Josh. 21.  
15

15 Or, Holon.  
16 Josh. 21. 15.  
17 Or, Ain.  
18 Josh. 21. 16.  
19 Or, Aimon.  
20 Josh. 21. 18.  
21 ver. 66.  
22 Josh. 21. 5.  
23 Josh. 21. 7.  
24

51 Būk'ki his son, Ūz'zī his son, Zēr-q-hī'ah his son,

52 Mē-rā'jōth his son, Ām-q-rī'ah his son, Ā-hī'tub his son,

53 Zā'dōk his son, Ā-him'q-āz his son.

54 ¶ Now these are their dwelling places throughout their castles in their coasts, of the sons of Aār'qn, of the families of the Kō'hath-ites: for their's was the lot.

55 And they gave them Hē'bron in the land of Jū'dah, and the suburbs thereof round about it.

56 But the fields of the city, and the villages thereof, they gave to Cā'leb the son of Jē-phūn'neh.

57 And to the sons of Aār'qn they gave the cities of Jū'dah, *namely*, Hē'bron, the city of refuge, and Lib'nah with her suburbs, and Jāt'tir, and Ēsh-tē-mō'ā, with their suburbs,

58 And Hī'len with her suburbs, Dē'bīr with her suburbs,

59 And Ā'shan with her suburbs, and Bēth-shē'mēsh with her suburbs:

60 And out of the tribe of Bēn'jamin; Gē'ba with her suburbs, and Āl'q-mēth with her suburbs, and Ān'q-thoth with her suburbs. All their cities throughout their families were thirteen cities.

61 And unto the sons of Kō'hath, *which were left of the family of that tribe, were cities given out of the half tribe, namely, out of the half tribe of Mā-nās'seh, by lot, ten cities.*

62 And to the sons of Ġēr'shōm throughout their families out of the tribe of İsq'char, and out of the tribe of Āsh'ēr, and out of the tribe of Nāph'tā-lī, and out of the tribe of Mā-nās'seh in Bā'shān, thirteen cities.

63 Unto the sons of Mē-rā'ri were given by lot, throughout their families, out of the tribe of Reu'ben, and out of the tribe of Gād, and out of the tribe of Zēb'u-lun, twelve cities.

64 And the children of İq'ra-el gave to the Lē'vites these cities with their suburbs.

65 And they gave by lot out of the tribe of the children of Jū'dah,



and out of the tribe of the children of Sīm'q-on, and out of the tribe of the children of Bēn'jā-min, these cities, which are called by *their* names.

66 And <sup>e</sup>the residue of the families of the sons of Kō'hath had cities of their coasts out of the tribe of E'phrā'im.

67 <sup>f</sup>And they gave unto them, of the cities of refuge, Shē'chem in mount E'phrā'im with her suburbs; they gave also Gē'zēr with her suburbs,

68 And <sup>g</sup>Jōk'mē-ām with her suburbs, and Bēth-hō'rōn with her suburbs.

69 And Āij'g-lōn with her suburbs, and Gāth-rīm'mon with her suburbs:

70 And out of the half tribe of Mā-nās'seh; Ā'nēr with her suburbs, and Bil'ē-ām with her suburbs, for the family of the remnant of the sons of Kō'hath.

71 Unto the sons of Ġēr'shōm were given out of the family of the half tribe of Mā-nās'seh, Gō'lan in Bā'shān with her suburbs, and Āsh'tg-rōth with her suburbs:

72 And out of the tribe of Is'sa-char; Kē'desh with her suburbs, Dāb'e-rāth with her suburbs,

73 And Rā'moth with her suburbs, and Ā'nem with her suburbs:

74 And out of the tribe of Āsh'ēr; Mā'shal with her suburbs, and Āb'dōn with her suburbs,

75 And Hū'kōk with her suburbs, and Rē'hōb with her suburbs:

76 And out of the tribe of Nāph'tg-li; Kē'desh in Gāl'i-lēe with her suburbs, and Hām'mōn with her suburbs, and Kīr-jath-ā'im with her suburbs.

77 Unto the rest of the children of Mē-rā'ri were given out of the tribe of Zēb'u-lun, Rīm'mōn with her suburbs, Tā'bōr with her suburbs:

78 And on the other side Jōr'dan by Jēr'i-chō, on the eastside of Jōr'dan, were given them out of the tribe of Rōy'ben, Bē'zēr in the wilderness with her suburbs, and Jāh'zah with her suburbs,

79 Kēd'g-mōth also with her suburbs, and Mēph'g-āth with her suburbs:

B. C. 1444.

e ver. 61.

f Josh. 21. 21.

[1400, &c.

g See Josh. 21. 22-35, where many of these cities have other names.

a Gen. 46. 13. Num. 26. 23. 2 Phuvah, Job. b 2 Sam. 24. 1, 2. ch. 27. 1.

c Gen. 46. 21. Num. 26. 38. ch. 8. 1, &c.

80 And out of the tribe of Gād; Rā'moth in Gāl'i-ād with her suburbs, and Mā-hā-nā'im with her suburbs,

81 And Hēsh'bōn with her suburbs, and Jā'zēr with her suburbs.

### CHAPTER 7.

1 The sons of Issachar, 6 of Benjamin, 13 of Naphtali, 14 of Manasseh, 20, 24 and of Ephraim. 21 The calamity of Ephraim by the men of Gath.

NOW the sons of Is'sa-char were, <sup>a</sup>Tō'lā, and <sup>2</sup>Pū'ah, Jāsh'ūb, and Shīm'rōm, four.

2 And the sons of Tō'lā; Ūz'zī, and Rēph'a-i'ah, and Jē'rī-el, and Jāh'ma-i, and Jīb'sam, and Shē-mū'el, heads of their father's house, to wit, of Tō'lā: they were valiant men of might in their generations; <sup>b</sup>whose number was in the days of Dā'vid two and twenty thousand and six hundred.

3 And the sons of Ūz'zī; Iz'ra-hī'ah: and the sons of Iz'ra-hī'ah; Mī'chaēl, and Ō-ba-di'ah, and Jō'el, Ish-i'ah, five: all of them chief men.

4 And with them, by their generations, after the house of their fathers, were bands of soldiers for war, six and thirty thousand men: for they had many wives and sons.

5 And their brethren among all the families of Is'sa-char were valiant men of might, reckoned in all by their genealogies fourscore and seven thousand.

6 ¶ The sons of <sup>e</sup>Bēn'jā-min; Bē'lā, and Bē'chēr, and Jē-dī'a-el, three.

7 And the sons of Bē'lā; Ēz'bōn, and Ūz'zī, and Ūz'zī-el, and Jēr'i-mōth, and Īrī, five; heads of the house of their fathers, mighty men of valour; and were reckoned by their genealogies twenty and two thousand and thirty and four.

8 And the sons of Bē'chēr; Ze-mī'rā, and Jō'ash, and Ē-li-ē'zēr, and Ē-i-ō-ē'nā-i, and Ōm'ri, and Jēr'i-mōth, and Ā-bī'ah, and Ān'g-toth, and Āl'g-mōth. All these are the sons of Bē'chēr.

9 And the number of them, after their genealogy by their generations, heads of the house of their fathers, mighty men of valour, was twenty thousand and two hundred.

10 The sons also of Jē-dī'a-el; Bil'hān: and the sons of Bil'hān; Jē'

ûsh, and Bën'jā-min, and Ê'hûd, and Chē-nā'ā-nah, and Zē'than, and Thār'shish, and Ā-hish'ā-hār.

11 All these the sons of Jē-di'a-el, by the heads of their fathers, mighty men of valour, were seventeen thousand and two hundred soldiers, fit to go out for war and battle.

12 <sup>d</sup> Shūp'im also, and Hūp'im, the children of <sup>2</sup> Ir, and Hū'shim, the sons of <sup>3</sup> Ā'hēr.

13 ¶ The sons of Nāph'tā-lī; Jāh'zī-el, and Gū'nī, and Jē'zēr, and <sup>e</sup> Shāl'lum, the sons of Bil'hah.

14 ¶ The sons of Mā-nās'seh; Āsh'ri-el, whom she bare: (but his combine the Ā'ram-it-ees bare Mā'chir the father of Gīl'ē-ād:

15 And Mā'chir took to wife the sister of Hūp'im and Shūp'im, whose sister's name was Mā'ā-chah;) and the name of the second was Zē-lō'phē-hād: and Zē-lō'phē-hād had daughters.

16 And Mā'ā-chah the wife of Mā'chir bare a son, and she called his name Pē'resh; and the name of his brother was Shē'resh; and his sons were Ūlam and Rāk'em.

17 And the sons of Ūlam; <sup>f</sup> Bē'dān. These were the sons of Gīl'ē-ād, the son of Mā'chir, the son of Mā-nās'seh.

18 And his sister Hām-mōl'e-kēth bare Īshod, and <sup>g</sup> Ā-bi-ē'zēr, and Mā'hālāh.

19 And the sons of Shē-mī'dah were, Ā-hī'an, and Shē'chem, and Līk'hī, and Ā'nī-am.

20 ¶ And <sup>h</sup> the sons of Ê'phrā'im; Shū'thē-lah, and Bē're'd his son, and Tā'hāth his son, and Ēl'ā-dah his son, and Tā'hāth his son,

21 ¶ And Zā'bād his son, and Shū'thē-lah his son, and Ê'zēr, and Ê'lē-ād, whom the men of Gāth that were born in that land slew, because they came down to take away their cattle.

22 And Ê'phrā'im their father mourned many days, and his brethren came to comfort him.

23 ¶ And when he went in to his wife, she conceived, and bare a son, and he called his name Bē-rī'ah, because it went evil with his house.

24 (And his daughter was Shē'rah, who built Bēth-hō'rōn the nether, and the upper, and Ū'zen-shē'rah.)

B. C. 1400.

<sup>d</sup> Num. 26. 35, Shupham, and Hupham. <sup>2</sup> Or, Iri, ver. 7.

<sup>e</sup> Or, Ahiram. Num. 26. 38. <sup>f</sup> Gen. 46. 24, Shillem.

<sup>f</sup> 1 Sam. 12. 11.

<sup>g</sup> Num. 26. 30, Jeczer.

<sup>h</sup> Num. 26. 35.

<sup>i</sup> Or, Nun. Num. 13. 8, 16.

<sup>j</sup> Josh. 16. 7, Nairath.

<sup>k</sup> Josh. 17. 7, daughters.

<sup>l</sup> Josh. 17. 11, Num. 26. 44.

<sup>m</sup> ver. 34, Shamer.

<sup>n</sup> ver. 32, Shomer.

25 And Rē'phah was his son, also Rē'sheph, and Tē'lah his son, and Tā'hān his son,

26 Lā'ā-dān his son, Ām-mī'hūd his son, E-lsh'ā-mā his son,

27 <sup>n</sup> Nōn his son, Jē-hōsh'u-ah his son.

28 ¶ And their possessions and habitations were, Bēth'-el and the towns thereof, and eastward <sup>o</sup> Nā'a-rān, and westward Gē'zēr, with the <sup>5</sup> towns thereof; Shē'chem also and the towns thereof, unto Gā'zā and the towns thereof:

29 And by the borders of the children of <sup>k</sup> Mā-nās'seh, Bēth-shē'an and her towns, Tā'a-nāch and her towns, <sup>l</sup> Mē-gīd'dō and her towns, Dōr and her towns. In these dwelt the children of Jō'seph the son of Īq'rā-el.

30 ¶ <sup>m</sup> The sons of Āsh'ēr; Īm'nah, and Īs'u-ah, and Īsh'u-ai, and Bē-rī'ah, and Sē'rah their sister.

31 And the sons of Bē-rī'ah; Hē'bēr, and Māl'chī-el, who is the father of Bīr'zā-vīth.

32 And Hē'bēr begat Jāph'let, and <sup>n</sup> Shō'mer, and Hō'tham, and Shū'ā, their sister.

33 And the sons of Jāph'let; Pā'sach, and Bīm'hāl, and Āsh'vath. These are the children of Jāph'let.

34 And the sons of <sup>o</sup> Shā'mer; Ā'hī, and Rōh'gah, Jē-hūb'bah, and Ā'ram.

35 And the sons of his brother Hē'lem; Zō'phah, and Īm'nā, and Shē'lesh, and Ā'māl.

36 The sons of Zō'phah; Sū'ah, and Īhār'ne-phēr, and Shū'al, and Bē'rī, and Īm'rah,

37 Bē'zēr, and Hōd, and Shām'mā, and Shīl'shah, and Īth'ran, and Bē'ērā.

38 And the sons of Jē'thēr; Jē-phūn'neh, and Pīs'pah, and Ā'ra.

39 And the sons of Ū'lā; Ā'rah, and Īhān'ī-el, and Rē-zī'ā.

40 All these were the children of Āsh'ēr, heads of their father's house, choice and mighty men of valour, chief of the princes. And the number throughout the genealogy of them that were apt to the war and to battle was twenty and six thousand men.

## CHAPTER 8.

1 The sons and chief men of Benjamin. 33 The stock of Saul and Jonathan.

NOW Bēn'jā-min begat <sup>a</sup>Bē'lā his firstborn, Āsh'bel the second, and Ā-hār'ah the third,

2 Nō'hah the fourth, and Rā'phā the fifth.

3 And the sons of Bē'lā were, <sup>2</sup>Ād-dār, and Gē'rā, and Ā-bī'hūd,

4 And Ā-bish'u-a, and Nā'g-man, and Ā-hō'ah,

5 And Gē'rā, and <sup>3</sup>Shē-phū'phan, and Hū'ram.

6 And these are the sons of Ē'hūd: these are the heads of the fathers of the inhabitants of Gē'bā, and they removed them to <sup>b</sup>Mān'a-hāth:

7 And Nā'g-man, and Ā-hī'ah, and Gē'rā, he removed them, and begat Ūz'zā, and Ā-hī'hūd.

8 And Shā-bā-rā'im begat children in the country of Mō'ab, after he had sent them away; Hū'shim and Bā'g-rā were his wives.

9 And he begat of Hō'desh his wife, Jō'bāb, and Zīb'ī-a, and Mē'shā, and Māl'cham,

10 And Jē'ūz, and Shāch'ī'a, and Mī'r'mā. These were his sons, heads of the fathers.

11 And of Hū'shim he begat Āb'ī-tūb, and Ēl'pā'al.

12 The sons of Ēl'pā'al; Ē'bēr, and Mī'sham, and Shā'med, who built Ō'nō, and Lōd, with the towns thereof:

13 Bē-rī'ah also, and <sup>c</sup>Shē'mā, who were heads of the fathers of the inhabitants of Āij'g-lōn, who drove away the inhabitants of Gāth:

14 And Ā-hī'ō, Shā'shak, and Jēr-q-mōth,

15 And Zēb-g-dī'ah, and Ā'rād, and Ā'der,

16 And Mī'chaāl, and Īs'pah, and Jō'hā, the sons of Bē-rī'ah;

17 And Zēb-g-dī'ah, and Mē-shū'l-lam, and Hēz'e-ki, and Hē'bēr,

18 Īsh'mē-rāi also, and Jēz-lī'ah, and Jō'bāb, the sons of Ēl'pā'al;

19 And Jā'kim, and Zīch'ri, and Zab'di,

20 And Ē-lī-ē'na-l, and Zīl'thāi, and Ē-lī'el,

21 And Ād-g-ī'ah, and Bēr-g-ī'ah, and Shīm'rath, the sons of <sup>4</sup>Shīm'hi;

B. C. 1400.

<sup>a</sup> Gen. 45. 21. Num. 26. 38. ch. 7. 6.

<sup>2</sup> Or, 4rd, Gen. 46. 21.

<sup>3</sup> Or, Shupham, Num. 26. 39. See ch. 7. 12.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 2. 52.

<sup>c</sup> ver. 21.

<sup>4</sup> Or, Shema, ver. 13.

<sup>5</sup> Called Jehiel, ch. 9. 35.

<sup>6</sup> Or, Zech-ariah, ch. 9. 37.

<sup>7</sup> Or, Shimeam, ch. 9. 38.

<sup>8</sup> 1 Sam. 14. 51.

<sup>9</sup> 1 Sam. 14. 51.

<sup>10</sup> Or, Ish-bosheth, 2 Sam. 2. 8.

<sup>11</sup> Or, Mephibosheth, 2 Sam. 4. 4.

<sup>12</sup> 2 Sam. 9. 12.

<sup>13</sup> Or, Tahrea, ch. 9. 41.

<sup>14</sup> Or, Jarah, ch. 9. 42.

<sup>15</sup> ch. 9. 43.

<sup>16</sup> Or, Rephaiah.

22 And Īsh'pān, and Hē'bēr, and Ē-lī'el,

23 And Āb'dōn, and Zīch'ri, and Hā'nān,

24 And Hān-g-nī'ah, and Ē'lām, and An-tq-thī'jah,

25 And Īph-q-dē'jah, and Pē-nū'el, the sons of Shā'shak;

26 And Shām-shē-rā'l, and Shē-hg-rī'ah, and Āth-g-lī'ah,

27 And Jār-ē-sī'ah, and Ē-lī'ah, and Zīch'ri, the sons of Jēr-q-hām.

28 These were heads of the fathers, by their generations, chief men. These dwelt in Jē-rū'sā-lēm.

29 And at Ġīb'q-on dwelt the <sup>5</sup>father of Ġīb'q-on; whose <sup>d</sup>wife's name was Mā'g-chah:

30 And his firstborn son Āb'dōn, and Zūr, and Kīsh, and Bā'al, and Nā'dāb,

31 And Gē'dōr, and Ā-hī'ō, and <sup>6</sup>Zā'cher.

32 And Mīk'loth begat <sup>7</sup>Shīm'q-ah. And these also dwelt with their brethren in Jē-rū'sā-lēm, over against them.

33 ¶ And <sup>e</sup>Nēr begat Kīsh, and Kīsh begat Sāul, and Sāul begat Jōn'g-than, and Māl-chī-shū'a, and <sup>f</sup>Ā-bin'g-dāb, and <sup>8</sup>Ēsh-bā'al.

34 And the son of Jōn'g-than was <sup>9</sup>Mēr'ib-bā'al; and Mēr'ib-bā'al begat <sup>9</sup>Mī'cah.

35 And the sons of Mī'cah were, Pī'thon, and Mē'lech, and <sup>10</sup>Tā'rē-a, and Ā'hāz.

36 And Ā'hāz begat <sup>h</sup>Jē-hō'a-dah; and Jē-hō'a-dah begat Āl'q-mēth, and Āz'ma-veth, and Zīm'ri; and Zīm'ri begat Mō'zā,

37 And Mō'zā begat Bin'q-ā: <sup>i</sup>Rā'phā was his son, Ē-lē'q-sah his son, Ā'zel his son:

38 And Ā'zel had six sons, whose names are these, Āz'ri-kam, Bōch'e-ru, and Īsh'ma-el, and Shē-g-rī'ah, and Ō-ba-dī'ah, and Hā'nān. All these were the sons of Ā'zel.

39 And the sons of Ē'shōk his brother were, Ū'lām his firstborn, Jē'hūsh the second, and Ē-līph'q-lēt the third.

40 And the sons of Ū'lām were mighty men of valour, archers, and had many sons, and sons' sons, an hundred and fifty. All these are of the sons of Bēn'jā-min.

## CHAPTER 9.

1 The original of Israel's and Judah's genealogies.  
2 The Israelites, 10 the priests, 14 and the Levites, with Nethinims, which dwell in Jerusalem.

SO <sup>a</sup> all Iſ'ra-el were reckoned by genealogies; and, behold, they were written in the book of the kings of Iſ'ra-el and Jū'dah, who were carried away to Bāb'ŷ-lon for their transgression.

2 ¶ <sup>b</sup> Now the first inhabitants that dwell in their possessions in their cities were, the Iſ'ra-el-ites, the priests, Lē'vites, and <sup>c</sup> the Nēth'i-nim.

3 And in <sup>d</sup> Jē-ru'sā-lēm dwelt of the children of Jū'dah, and of the children of Bēn'jā-min, and of the children of Ē'phrā'im, and Mā-nās'seh;

4 U'thā-i the son of Ām-mī'hū, the son of Ōm'ri, the son of Im'ri, the son of Bā'ni, of the children of Phā'rēz the son of Jū'dah.

5 And of the Shi'lo-nites; Ā-sā-i'ah the firstborn, and his sons.

6 And of the sons of Zē'rah; Jē-ū'-el, and their brethren, six hundred and ninety.

7 And of the sons of Bēn'jā-min; Sāl'u the son of Mē-shū'l'am, the son of Hōd-ā-vī'ah, the son of Hās-g-nū'ah,

8 And Ib-nē'jah the son of Jēr'q-hām, and Ē'lah the son of Ūz'zī, the son of Mich'ri, and Mē-shū'l'am the son of Shēph-ā-thī'ah, the son of Rē-ū'-el, the son of Ib-nī'jah;

9 And their brethren, according to their generations, nine hundred and fifty and six. All these men were chief of the fathers in the house of their fathers.

10 ¶ <sup>e</sup> And of the priests; Jē-dā'jah, and Jē-hoi'a-rib, and Jā'chin,

11 And <sup>2</sup> Āz-ā-rī'ah the son of Hil-ki'ah, the son of Mē-shū'l'am, the son of Zā'dōk, the son of Mē-rā'jōth, the son of Ā-hī'tub, the ruler of the house of God;

12 And Ād-ā-i'ah the son of Jēr'q-hām, the son of Pāsh'ūr, the son of Māl-chī'jah, and Mā-ās'i-āi the son of Ā-di'-el, the son of Jāh'zē-rah, the son of Mē-shū'l'am, the son of Mē-shū'l'g-mith, the son of Im'mēr;

13 And their brethren, heads of the house of their fathers, a thousand and seven hundred and threescore;

B. C. 1200.

a Ezra 2. 69.

b Ezra 2. 70.  
Neh. 7. 72.  
cir. 536.]c Josh. 9. 27.  
Ezra 2. 43;  
8. 20.  
d Neh. 11. 1.e Neh. 11. 10.  
&c.2 Neh. 11. 11.  
Seraiah.3 Heb. mighty  
men of  
valour.4 Heb.  
thresholds.f Num. 31. 6.  
g ch. 26. 1, 2.h 1 Sam. 9. 9.  
i Heb.  
founded.6 Or, trust.  
7 2 Kin. 11. 5.

<sup>8</sup> very able men for the work of the service of the house of God.

14 And of the Lē'vites; Shēm-ā-rī'ah the son of Hās'shub, the son of Āz-rī-kam, the son of Hash-ā-bī'ah, of the sons of Mē-rā'ri;

15 And Bāk-bāk'kar, Hē'resh, and Gāl'lāl, and Māt-tā-nī'ah the son of Mī'cah, the son of Zich'ri, the son of Ā'saph;

16 And Ō-ba-dī'ah the son of Shēm-ā-rī'ah, the son of Gāl'lāl, the son of Jēd'u-thūn, and Bēr-ē-chī'ah the son of Ā'sā, the son of Ēl'kā-nah, that dwell in the villages of the Nē-tōph'-g-thites.

17 And the porters were, Shāl'lum, and Āk'kūb, and Tāl'mon, and Ā-hī'mān, and their brethren: Shāl'lum was the chief;

18 Who hitherto waited in the king's gate eastward: they were porters in the companies of the children of Lē'vi.

19 And Shāl'lum the son of Kō'rē, the son of Ē-bī'ā-sāph, the son of Kō'rah, and his brethren, of the house of his father, the Kō'rah-ites, were over the work of the service, keepers of the <sup>4</sup> gates of the tabernacle: and their fathers, being over the host of the LORD, were keepers of the entry.

20 And <sup>5</sup> Phīn'ē has the son of Ē-le-ā'zar was the ruler over them in time past, and the LORD was with him.

21 And Zēch-ā-rī'ah the son of Mē-shēl'g-mī'ah was porter of the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

22 All these which were chosen to be porters in the gates were two hundred and twelve. These were reckoned by their genealogy in their villages, whom <sup>9</sup> Dā'vid and Sām'u-el <sup>h</sup> the seer <sup>5</sup> did ordain in their <sup>6</sup> set office.

23 So they and their children had the oversight of the gates of the house of the LORD, namely, the house of the tabernacle, by wards.

24 In four quarters were the porters, toward the east, west, north, and south.

25 And their brethren, which were in their villages, were to come <sup>4</sup> after

seven days from time to time with them.

26 For these Lē'vites, the four chief porters, were in *their*<sup>2</sup> set office, and were over the <sup>3</sup>chambers and treasures of the house of God.

27 ¶ And they lodged round about the house of God, because the charge was upon them, and the opening thereof every morning pertained to them.

28 And *certain* of them had the charge of the ministering vessels, that they should <sup>4</sup>bring them in and out by tale.

29 Some of them also were appointed to oversee the vessels, and all the <sup>5</sup>instruments of the sanctuary, and the fine flour, and the wine, and the oil, and the frankincense, and the spices.

30 And *some* of the sons of the priests made <sup>6</sup>the ointment of the spices.

31 And Māt-ti-thī'ah, one of the Lē'vites, who was the firstborn of Shāl'lum the Kō'rah-ite, had the <sup>6</sup>set office <sup>7</sup>over the things that were made <sup>7</sup>in the pans.

32 And *other* of their brethren, of the sons of the Kō'hath-ites, <sup>8</sup>were over the <sup>8</sup>shewbread, to prepare it every sabbath.

33 And these are <sup>9</sup>the singers, chief of the fathers of the Lē'vites, who remaining in the chambers were free: for <sup>9</sup>they were employed in that work day and night.

34 These chief fathers of the Lē'vites were chief throughout their generations; these dwelt at Jē-ry'-sā-lēm.

35 ¶ And in Gīb'e-on dwelt the father of Gīb'e-on, Jē-hi'el, whose wife's name was ° Mā'g-chah:

36 And his firstborn son Ab'dōn, then Zūr, and Kīsh, and Bā'al, and Nēr, and Nā'dāb,

37 And Gē'dōr, and Ā-hi'ō, and Zēch-g-rī'ah, and Mīk'loth.

38 And Mīk'loth begat Shīm'e-ām. And they also dwelt with their brethren at Jē-ry'-sā-lēm, over against their brethren.

39 ¶ And Nēr begat Kīsh; and Kīsh begat Saul; and Saul begat Jōn'g-than, and Māl-chi-shū'a, and Ā-bīn'-g-dāb, and Esh-bā'al.

B. C. 1200.

2 Or, trust.

3 Or, store-houses.

4 Heb. bring them in by tale, and carry them out by tale.

5 Or, vessels.

6 Ex. 30. 23. [1056.]

6 Or, trust. 1 Lev. 2. 5; 6. 21.

7 Or, on flat plates, or, slices. in Lev. 24. 8. 8 Heb. bread of ordering.

n ch. 6. 31; 25. 1.

9 Heb. upon them.

o ch. 8. 29.

p ch. 8. 33. q ch. 8. 35.

a 1 Sam. 31. 1, 2. 10 Or, wounded.

11 Or, Ishui, 1 Sam. 14. 49.

12 Heb. shooters with bows.

13 Heb. found him.

14 Or, mock me.

40 And the son of Jōn'g-than was Mēr'ib-bā'al: and Mēr'ib-bā'al begat Mī'cah.

41 And the sons of Mī'cah were, Pī'thon, and Mē'lech, and Tāh-rē'a, and Ā'haz.

42 And Ā'hāz begat Jā'rah; and Jā'rah begat Āl'e-mēth, and Āz'mā-veth, and Zīm'ri; and Zīm'ri begat Mō'zā;

43 And Mō'zā begat Bīn'e-a; and Rēph-g-rī'ah his son, Ē-lē'g-sah his son, Ā'zel his son.

44 And Ā'zel had six sons, whose names are these, Āz'ri-kam, Bōch'eru, and Īsh'mā-el, and Shē-g-rī'ah, and Ō-ba-dī'ah, and Hā'nān: these were the sons of Ā'zel.

## CHAPTER 10.

1 Saul's overthrow and death. 8 The Philistines triumph over Saul. 13 Saul's sin, for which the kingdom was translated from him to David.

NOW <sup>a</sup>the Philis'tineš fought against Īs'rā-el; and the men of Īs'rā-el fled from before the Philis'tineš, and fell down <sup>10</sup>slain in mount Gil-bō'a.

2 And the Philis'tineš followed hard after Saul, and after his sons; and the Philis'tineš slew Jōn'g-than, and <sup>11</sup>Ā-bīn'-g-dāb, and Māl-chi-shū'a, the sons of Saul.

3 And the battle went sore against Saul, and the <sup>12</sup>archers <sup>13</sup>hit him, and he was wounded of the archers.

4 Then said Saul to his armourbearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith; lest these uncircumcised come and <sup>14</sup>abuse me. But his armourbearer would not; for he was sore afraid. So Saul took a sword, and fell upon it.

5 And when his armourbearer saw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise on the sword, and died.

6 So Saul died, and his three sons, and all his house died together.

7 And when all the men of Īs'rā-el that were in the valley saw that they fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, then they forsook their cities, and fled: and the Philis'tineš came and dwelt in them.

8 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Philis'tineš came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his sons fallen in mount Gil-bō'a.

9 And when they had stripped him,

they took his head, and his armour, and sent into the land of the Philistines round about, to carry tidings unto their idols, and to the people.

10<sup>b</sup> And they put his armour in the house of their gods, and fastened his head in the temple of Dā'gōn.

11 ¶ And when all Jā'besh-gil'gād heard all that the Philistines had done to Saul,

12 They arose, all the valiant men, and took away the body of Saul, and the bodies of his sons, and brought them to Jā'besh, and buried their bones under the oak in Jā'besh, and fasted seven days.

13 ¶ So Saul died for his transgression which he committed against the LORD, even against the word of the LORD, which he kept not, and also for asking counsel of one that had a familiar spirit, to enquire of it;

14 And enquired not of the LORD: therefore he slew him, and turned the kingdom unto Dā'vid the son of Jē'sēg.

#### CHAPTER 11.

1 *David is made king at Hebron. 4 He winneth the castle of Zion from the Jebusites by Joab's valour. 10 A catalogue of David's mighty men.*

THEN<sup>a</sup> all Is'ra-el gathered themselves to Dā'vid unto Hē'bron. saying, Behold, we are thy bone and thy flesh.

2 And moreover<sup>4</sup> in time past, even when Saul was king, thou wast he that leddest out and broughtest in Is'ra-el: and the LORD thy God said unto thee, Thou shalt<sup>5b</sup> feed my people Is'ra-el, and thou shalt be ruler over my people Is'ra-el.

3 Therefore came all the elders of Is'ra-el to the king to Hē'bron; and Dā'vid made a covenant with them in Hē'bron before the LORD; and he anointed Dā'vid king over Is'ra-el, according to the word of the LORD<sup>6</sup> by<sup>a</sup> Sām'u-el.

4 ¶ And Dā'vid and all Is'ra-el went to Jē-rū'sā-lēm, which is Jē'bus; where the Jēb'u-sites were, the inhabitants of the land.

5 And the inhabitants of Jē'bus said to Dā'vid, Thou shalt not come hither. Nevertheless Dā'vid took the castle of Zi'on, which is the city of Dā'vid.

B. C. 1056.

b 1 Sam. 31. 10.

2 Heb. transgressed.  
c 1 Sam. 13. 13; 15. 23.

d 1 Sam. 28. 7.

e 1 Sam. 15. 28.  
2 Sam. 3. 9, 10; 5. 3.  
3 Heb. Isai.

a 2 Sam. 5. 1.

1048.]  
4 Heb. both yesterday and the third day.  
[ 1047.

5 Or, rule.  
b Ps. 78. 71.  
c 2 Sam. 5. 3.  
6 Heb. by the hand of.  
d 1 Sam. 16. 1, 12, 13.

e 2 Sam. 5. 6.  
f Judg. 1. 21; 19. 10.  
7 Heb. head.  
8 That is, Zion.

2 Sam. 5. 7.  
9 Heb. revived.  
10 Heb. went in going and increasing.  
11 Or, held strongly with him.

h 1 Sam. 16. 1, 12.  
12 Or, son of Hachmoni.

13 Or, Ephedaimim.  
1 Sam. 17. 1.  
14 Or, stood.  
15 Or, salvation.

16 Or, three captains over the thirty.  
i 2 Sam. 23. 13.  
k ch. 14. 9.

6 And Dā'vid said, Whosoever smiteth the Jēb'u-sites first shall be chief and captain. So Jō'ab the son of Zēr-u'ah went first up, and was chief.

7 And Dā'vid dwelt in the castle; therefore they called<sup>8</sup> it the city of Dā'vid.

8 And he built the city round about, even from Mil'lō round about: and Jō'ab<sup>9</sup> repaired the rest of the city.

9 So Dā'vid<sup>10</sup> waxed greater and greater: for the LORD of hosts was with him.

10 ¶ These also are the chief of the mighty men whom Dā'vid had, who<sup>11</sup> strengthened themselves with him in his kingdom, and with all Is'ra-el, to make him king, according to<sup>h</sup> the word of the LORD concerning Is'ra-el.

11 And this is the number of the mighty men whom Dā'vid had; Jā'shō'bē-ām,<sup>12</sup> an Hāch'mō-nite, the chief of the captains: he lifted up his spear against three hundred slain by him at one time.

12 And after him was Ē-le-ā'zar the son of Dō'dō, the Ā-hō'hite, who was one of the three mighties.

13 He was with Dā'vid at<sup>13</sup> Pāsdām'mim, and there the Philistines were gathered together to battle, where was a parcel of ground full of barley; and the people fled from before the Philistines.

14 And they<sup>14</sup> set themselves in the midst of that parcel, and delivered it, and slew the Philistines; and the LORD saved them by a great<sup>15</sup> deliverance.

15 ¶ Now<sup>16</sup> three of the thirty captains<sup>i</sup> went down to the rock to Dā'vid, into the cave of Ā-dū'lām; and the host of the Philistines encamped<sup>k</sup> in the valley of Rēph'ā-īm.

16 And Dā'vid was then in the hold, and the Philistines' garrison was then at Bēth'-lē-hēm.

17 And Dā'vid longed, and said, Oh that one would give me drink of the water of the well of Bēth'-lē-hēm, that is at the gate!

18 And the three brake through the host of the Philistines, and drew water out of the well of Bēth'.

lê-hêm, that *was* by the gate, and took it, and brought it to Dâ'vid: but Dâ'vid would not drink of it, but poured it out to the LORD,

19 And said, My God forbid it me, that I should do this thing: shall I drink the blood of these men <sup>2</sup> that have put their lives in jeopardy? for with the jeopardy of their lives they brought it. Therefore he would not drink it. These things did these three mightiest.

20 ¶ And Â-bîsh'â-i the brother of Jô'âb, he was chief of the three: for lifting up his spear against three hundred, he slew them, and had a name among the three.

21 <sup>m</sup> Of the three, he was more honourable than the two; for he was their captain: howbeit he attained not to the first three.

22 Bê-nâ'jah the son of Jê-hoi'-adâ, the son of a valiant man of Kâb'zê-el, <sup>3</sup> who had done many acts; <sup>n</sup> he slew two lionlike men of Mô'ab: also he went down and slew a lion in a pit in a snowy day.

23 And he slew an Ê-gÿp'tjan, <sup>4</sup> a man of great stature, five cubits high; and in the Ê-gÿp'tjan's hand was a spear like a weaver's beam; and he went down to him with a staff, and plucked the spear out of the Ê-gÿp'tjan's hand, and slew him with his own spear.

24 These things did Bê-nâ'jah the son of Jê-hoi'-adâ, and had the name among the three mighties.

25 Behold, he was honourable among the thirty, but attained not to the first three: and Dâ'vid set him over his guard.

26 ¶ Also the valiant men of the armies were, <sup>o</sup> Â'sa-hêl the brother of Jô'âb, Êl-hâ-nan the son of Dô'dô of Bêth'-lê-hêm,

27 <sup>5</sup> Shâm'moth the <sup>6</sup> Hâ'ro-rite, Hê'lez the <sup>7</sup> Pêl'q-nite,

28 I'ra the son of Îk'kêsh the Tê-kô'ite, Â-bî-ê-zêr the Ân'toth-ite,

29 <sup>8</sup> Sib'hê-câi the Hû'shath-ite, <sup>9</sup> I'lai the Â-hô'hite,

30 Mâ-hâr'â-i the Nê-tôph'â-thite, <sup>10</sup> Hê'led the son of Bâ'â-nah the Nê-tôph'â-thite,

31 Îth'â-i the son of Rî'bâi of Gîb'-ê-ah, that pertained to the children

B. C. 1047.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. with their lives?

<sup>1</sup> 2 Sam. 23. 18.

<sup>m</sup> 2 Sam. 23. 19.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. great of deeds.  
<sup>n</sup> 2 Sam. 23. 20.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. a man of measure.

<sup>o</sup> 2 Sam. 32.

<sup>5</sup> Or, Sham-nah.

<sup>6</sup> Or, Harodite.

<sup>7</sup> Or, Palitite.

<sup>8</sup> Or, Mebun-nai.

<sup>9</sup> Or, Zal-mon.

<sup>10</sup> Or, Heleb.

<sup>11</sup> Or, Hîd-dai.

<sup>12</sup> Or, Abi-albon.

<sup>13</sup> Or, Jashen.

<sup>14</sup> Or, Sha-rar.

[cir. 1058.

<sup>15</sup> Or, Eli-phelet.

<sup>16</sup> Or, Ahas-bai.

<sup>17</sup> Or, Hezrai.

<sup>18</sup> Or, Paarai the Arbite.

<sup>19</sup> Or, the Haggerite.

<sup>20</sup> Or, Shim-rite.

<sup>a</sup> 1 Sam. 27. 2.

<sup>b</sup> 1 Sam. 27. 2.

<sup>11</sup> Heb. being yet shut up.

<sup>c</sup> Judg. 20. 16.

<sup>22</sup> Or, Has-moah.

of Bên'jâ-min, Bê-nâ'jah the Pîr'â-thon-ite,

32 <sup>11</sup> Hû'râi of the brooks of Gâ'-âsh, <sup>12</sup> Â-bî'el the Âr'bâth-ite,

33 Âz'mâ-veth the Bâ-hâ-rûm-ite, E-lî'ah-bâ the Shâ-âl'bo-nite,

34 The sons of <sup>13</sup> Hâ'shem the Gî'-zô-nite, Jôn'â-than the son of Shâ'-gê the Hâ'ra-rite,

35 Â-hî'am the son of <sup>14</sup> Sâ'car the Hâ'ra-rite, <sup>15</sup> Êl'î-phal the son of <sup>16</sup> Ūr,

36 Hâ'phêr the Mêch'â-rath-ite, Â-hî'jah the Pêl'q-nite,

37 <sup>17</sup> Hêz'rô the Câr'mel-ite, <sup>18</sup> Nâ'-a-râi the son of Êz'bâ-i,

38 Jô'el the brother of Nâ'than, Mîb'har <sup>19</sup> the son of Hag-gê'ri,

39 Zê'lek the Âm'môn-ite, Nâ-hâr'â-i the Bê'rôth-ite, the armour-bearer of Jô'âb the son of Zêr-u'-ah,

40 I'ra the Îth'rite, Gâ'rêb the Îth'rite,

41 U-rî'ah the Hî'tîte, Zâ'bâd the son of Ah'lâi,

42 Âd'î-nâ the son of Shî'zâ the Reu'ben-ite, a captain of the Reu'ben-ites, and thirty with him,

43 Hâ'nan the son of Mâ'â-chah, and Jôsh'â-phât the Mîth'nite,

44 Ūz-zî'â the Ash'tê-râth-ite, Shâ'mâ and Jê-hî'el the sons of Hô'than the Âr'ô-êr-ite,

45 Jê-di'-a-el the <sup>20</sup> son of Shîm'ri, and Jô'hâ his brother, the Tî'zite,

46 Ê-lî'el the Mâ'hâ-vite, and Jêr'-i-bâi, and Jôsh'â-vî'ah, the sons of Êl'na-âm, and Îth'mah the Mô'ab-ite,

47 Ê-lî'el, and Ô'bed, and Jâ's'el the Mês'q-bâ-ite.

## CHAPTER 12.

<sup>1</sup> The companies that came to David at Ziklag. <sup>22</sup> The armies that came to him at Hebron.

**N**OW <sup>a</sup> these are they that came to Dâ'vid to <sup>b</sup> Zîk'lâg, <sup>21</sup> while he yet kept himself close because of Saul the son of Kîsh: and they were among the mighty men, helpers of the war.

<sup>2</sup> They were armed with bows, and could use both the right hand and <sup>c</sup> the left in hurling stones and shooting arrows out of a bow, even of Saul's brethren of Bên'jâ-min.

<sup>3</sup> The chief was Â-hî-ê-zêr, then Jô'âsh, the sons of <sup>22</sup> Shê-mâ'ah the Gîb'â-ath-ite; and Jê'zî-el, and Pê'-

let, the sons of Āz-mā-veh; and Bēr-ā-chah, and Jē-hū the Ān'tothite,

4 And Īs-mā-ī'ah the Gīb-ē-on-ite, a mighty man among the thirty, and over the thirty; and Jēr-ē-mī-ah, and Jā-hā-zī-el, and Jō-hā-nan, and Jōs-ā-bād the Gēd-ē-rāth-ite,

5 E-lū-za-ī, and Jēr-i-mōth, and Bē-ā-lī'ah, and Shēm-ā-rī'ah, and Shēph-ā-tī'ah the Hār-ū-phite,

6 Ēl-kā-nah, and Jē-sī'ah, and Ā-zār-ē-el, and Jō-ē-zēr, and Jā-shō-bē-ām, the Kōr'hites,

7 And Jō-ē-lah, and Zēb-ā-dī'ah, the sons of Jēr-q-hām of Gēdōr.

8 And of the Gād'ites there separated themselves unto Dā'vid into the hold to the wilderness men of might, and men <sup>2</sup> of war fit for the battle, that could handle shield and buckler, whose faces were like the faces of lions, and were <sup>3</sup> as swift as the roes upon the mountains;

9 Ēzēr the first, Ō-ba-dī'ah the second, E-lī'ab the third,

10 Mish-mān'nah the fourth, Jēr-q-mī'ah the fifth,

11 Āt'tai the sixth, E-lī'el the seventh,

12 Jō-hā-nan the eighth, Ēl-zā-bād the ninth,

13 Jēr-q-mī'ah the tenth, Māch-bē-nāi the eleventh.

14 These were of the sons of Gād, captains of the host: <sup>4</sup> one of the least was over an hundred, and the greatest over a thousand.

15 These are they that went over Jōr-dān in the first month, when it had <sup>5</sup> overflowed all his <sup>6</sup> banks; and they put to flight all <sup>7</sup> them of the valleys, both toward the east, and toward the west.

16 And there came of the children of Bēn'jā-min and Jū'dah to the hold unto Dā'vid.

17 And Dā'vid went out <sup>8</sup> to meet them, and answered and said unto them, If ye be come peaceably unto me to help me, mine heart shall <sup>7</sup> be knit unto you: but if ye be come to betray me to mine enemies, seeing there is no <sup>8</sup> wrong in mine hands, the God of our fathers look thereon, and rebuke it.

18 Then <sup>9</sup> the spirit came upon

B. C. 1058.

[cir. 1056.

2 Heb. of the host.  
d 2 Sam. 2.

3 Heb. as the roes upon the mountains to make haste.

4 Or, one that was least could resist an hundred, and the greatest a thousand.

5 Heb. filled over.

6 Josh. 3. 15.

7 Heb. before them.

[1048.

7 Heb. be over.

8 Or, violence.

9 Heb. the spirit clothed Amasai: So Judg. 6.

34.  
f 2 Sam. 17.

25.  
g 1 Sam. 29. 2.

h 1 Sam. 29. 4.

10 Heb. on our heads.

11 Or, with a band.

12 1 Sam. 30. 1.

9, 10.

12 Or, captains, or, men.

13 Heb. heads.

k 2 Sam. 2.

3, 4; 5. 1. ch. 11. 1.

l ch. 10. 14. m 1 Sam. 16. 1, 3.

14 Or, prepared.

n 2 Sam. 8.

15 Heb. brethren.

Gen. 31. 23.

16 Heb. a multitude of them.

o 2 Sam. 2.

8, 9.

1 Ā-mās-ā-ī, who was chief of the captains, and he said, Thine are we, Dā'vid, and on thy side, thou son of Jēs-ē: peace, peace be unto thee, and peace be to thine helpers; for thy God helpeth thee. Then Dā'vid received them, and made them captains of the band.

19 And there fell some of Mā-nās-seh to Dā'vid, <sup>9</sup> when he came with the Phī-lis'tines against Sāul to battle: but they helped them not: for the lords of the Phī-lis'tines upon advisement sent him away, saying, <sup>h</sup> He will fall to his master Sāul <sup>10</sup> to the jeopardy of our heads.

20 As he went to Zik'lāg, there fell to him of Mā-nās-seh, Ād-nah, and Jōz-ā-bād, and Jē-dī-a-el, and Mī-chā-el, and Jōz-ā-bād, and E-lī'hū, and Zil'thāi, captains of the thousands that were of Mā-nās-seh.

21 And they helped Dā'vid <sup>11</sup> against <sup>i</sup> the band of the rovers: for they were all mighty men of valour, and were captains in the host.

22 For at that time day by day there came to Dā'vid to help him, until it was a great host, like the host of God.

23 ¶ And these are the numbers of the <sup>12</sup> bands that were ready armed to the war, and <sup>k</sup> came to Dā'vid to Hē-bron, to <sup>l</sup> turn the kingdom of Sāul to him, <sup>m</sup> according to the word of the LORD.

24 The children of Jū'dah that bare shield and spear were six thousand and eight hundred, ready <sup>14</sup> armed to the war.

25 Of the children of Sīm-ē-on, mighty men of valour for the war, seven thousand and one hundred.

26 Of the children of Lē-vi four thousand and six hundred.

27 And Jē-hoi-ā-dā was the leader of the Aār-qn-ites, and with him were three thousand and seven hundred; 28 And <sup>n</sup> Zā'dōk, a young man mighty of valour, and of his father's house twenty and two captains.

29 And of the children of Bēn'jā-min, the <sup>15</sup> kindred of Sāul, three thousand: for hitherto <sup>16</sup> o the greatest part of them had kept the ward of the house of Sāul.

30 And of the children of Ē-phrā-īm



twenty thousand and eight hundred, mighty men of valour, <sup>2</sup>famous throughout the house of their fathers.

31 And of the half tribe of Mā-nās'-seh eighteen thousand, which were expressed by name, to come and make Dā'vid king.

32 And of the children of Is'sa-char, <sup>P</sup>which were men that had understanding of the times, to know what Is'ra-el ought to do; the heads of them were two hundred; and all their brethren were at their commandment.

33 Of Zēb'u-lun, such as went forth to battle, <sup>3</sup>expert in war, with all instruments of war, fifty thousand, which could <sup>4</sup>keep rank: they were <sup>5</sup>not of double heart.

34 And of Nāph'ta-li a thousand captains, and with them with shield and spear thirty and seven thousand.

35 And of the Dān'ites expert in war twenty and eight thousand and six hundred.

36 And of Āsh'ēr, such as went forth to battle, <sup>6</sup>expert in war, forty thousand.

37 And on the other side of Jōr'dān, of the Re'y-ben-ites, and the Gād'ites, and of the half tribe of Mā-nās'-seh, with all manner of instruments of war for the battle, an hundred and twenty thousand.

38 All these men of war, that could keep rank, came with a perfect heart to Hē'bron, to make Dā'vid king over all Is'ra-el: and all the rest also of Is'ra-el were of one heart to make Dā'vid king.

39 And there they were with Dā'vid three days, eating and drinking: for their brethren had prepared for them.

40 Moreover they that were nigh them, even unto Is'sa-char and Zēb'u-lun and Nāph'ta-li, brought bread on asses, and on camels, and on mules, and on oxen, and <sup>7</sup>meat, meal, cakes of figs, and bunches of raisins, and wine, and oil, and oxen, and sheep abundantly: for there was joy in Is'ra-el.

#### CHAPTER 13.

1 David fetcheth the ark with great solemnity from Kirjath-jearim. 9 Uzza being smitten, the ark is left at the house of Obad-edom.

B. C. 1048.

[1046.  
2 Heb. men  
of names.

P. Esther 1.  
13.

3 Or, rangers  
of battle, or,  
ranged in  
battle.

4 Or, set the  
battle in  
array.

5 Heb. with-  
out a heart,  
and a heart,  
Ps. 12. 2.

6 Or, keep-  
ing their  
rank.  
7 Or, victual  
of meat.

8 Heb. let us  
break forth  
and send.

9 1 Sam. 31. 1.  
Is. 37. 4.

9 Heb. in the  
cities of  
their sub-  
urbs.

10 Heb. bring  
about.

b 1 Sam. 7.  
1, 2.

c 1 Sam. 7. 5.  
2 Sam. 6. 1.

d Josh. 12. 3.  
e 1 Sam. 6.

21; 7. 1.  
f Josh. 15. 9,  
60.

g 1 Sam. 4. 4.  
2 Sam. 6. 2.

11 Heb. made  
the ark to  
ride.

h See Num.  
4. 15.

ch. 15. 2, 13.  
i 1 Sam. 7. 1.

k 2 Sam. 6. 5.  
12 Heb. songs.

13 Called  
Nachon.

2 Sam. 6. 6.  
14 Heb. shook  
it.

l Num. 4. 15.  
ch. 15. 13, 15.

m Lev. 10. 2.  
15 That is,  
The breach  
of Uzza.

16 Heb. re-  
moved.

AND Dā'vid consulted with the captains of thousands and hundreds, and with every leader.

2 And Dā'vid said unto all the congregation of Is'ra-el, If it seem good unto you, and that it be of the LORD our God, <sup>8</sup>let us send abroad unto our brethren every where, that are <sup>a</sup>left in all the land of Is'ra-el, and with them also to the priests and Lē'vites which are <sup>9</sup>in their cities and suburbs, that they may gather themselves unto us:

3 And let us <sup>10</sup>bring again the ark of our God to us: <sup>b</sup>for we enquired not at it in the days of Saul.

4 And all the congregation said that they would do so: for the thing was right in the eyes of all the people.

5 So <sup>c</sup>Dā'vid gathered all Is'ra-el together, from <sup>d</sup>Shi'hôr of É'gypt even unto the entering of Hē'māth, to bring the ark of God <sup>e</sup>from Kir'-jath-jē'g-rim.

6 And Dā'vid went up, and all Is'ra-el, to <sup>f</sup>Bā'al-ah, that is, to Kir'-jath-jē'g-rim, which belonged to Jū'dah, to bring up thence the ark of God the LORD, <sup>g</sup>that dwelleth between the cherubims, whose name is called on it.

7 And they <sup>11</sup>carried the ark of God <sup>h</sup>in a new cart <sup>i</sup>out of the house of Ā-blū'g-dāb: and Ūz'zā and Ā-hi'ô drave the cart.

8 <sup>k</sup>And Dā'vid and all Is'ra-el played before God with all their might, and with <sup>12</sup>singing, and with harps, and with psalteries, and with timbrels, and with cymbals, and with trumpets.

9 ¶ And when they came unto the threshingfloor of <sup>13</sup>Chī'don, Ūz'zā put forth his hand to hold the ark; for the oxen <sup>14</sup>stumbled.

10 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Ūz'zā, and he smote him, <sup>l</sup>because he put his hand to the ark: and there he <sup>m</sup>died before God.

11 And Dā'vid was displeased, because the LORD had made a breach upon Ūz'zā: wherefore that place is called <sup>15</sup>Pē'rez-ūz'zā to this day.

12 And Dā'vid was afraid of God that day, saying, How shall I bring the ark of God home to me?

13 So Dā'vid <sup>16</sup>brought not the ark home to himself to the city of Dā'-

vid, but carried it aside into the house of O'bed-ē-dom the Gīt'tite.

14 <sup>a</sup> And the ark of God remained with the family of O'bed-ē-dom in his house three months. And the LORD blessed <sup>o</sup> the house of O'bed-ē-dom, and all that he had.

### CHAPTER 14.

1 *Hiram's kindness to David. 2 David's felicity in people, wives, and children. 8 His two victories against the Philistines.*

NOW <sup>a</sup> Hiram king of Tyre sent messengers to Dā'vid, and timber of cedars, with masons and carpenters, to build him an house.

2 And Dā'vid perceived that the LORD had confirmed him king over Iṣ'ra-el, for his kingdom was lifted up on high, because of his people Iṣ'ra-el.

3 ¶ And Dā'vid took <sup>2</sup> more wives at Jē-ru'sā-lēm: and Dā'vid begat more sons and daughters.

4 Now <sup>b</sup> these are the names of his children which he had in Jē-ru'sā-lēm; Shām-mū'ā, and Shō'bāb, Nā'than, and Sō'l'o-mon,

5 And Ib'hār, and Ēl-i-shū'ā, and Ēl-pa'let,

6 And Nō'gah, and Nē'pheg, and Jā'phī'ā,

7 And Ē-lshā-q-mā, and <sup>3</sup> Bē-ēl-i'ā-dā, and Ē-lphā-q-lēt.

8 ¶ And when the Phil-lis'tīneṣ heard that <sup>c</sup> Dā'vid was anointed king over all Iṣ'ra-el, all the Phil-lis'tīneṣ went up to seek Dā'vid. And Dā'vid heard of it, and went out against them.

9 And the Phil-lis'tīneṣ came and spread themselves <sup>d</sup> in the valley of Rēphā'im.

10 And Dā'vid enquired of God, saying, Shall I go up against the Phil-lis'tīneṣ? And wilt thou deliver them into mine hand? And the LORD said unto him, Go up; for I will deliver them into thine hand.

11 So they came up to Bā'al-pēr'q-zīm; and Dā'vid smote them there. Then Dā'vid said, God hath broken in upon mine enemies by mine hand like the breaking forth of waters: therefore they called the name of that place <sup>e</sup> Bā'al-pēr'q-zīm.

12 And when they had left their gods there, Dā'vid gave a commandment, and they were burned with fire.

B. C. 1045.

n2 Sam. 6. 11.

o As Gen. 30. 27. ch. 26. 5.

a 2 Sam. 5. 11. &c.

2 Heb. yet.

b ch. 3. 5.

cir. 1043.]

3 Or. Eliada.

2 Sam. 5. 16.

c2 Sam. 5. 17.

d ch. 11. 15.

e That is, a

place of

breaches.

e2 Sam. 5. 22.

f 2 Sam. 5. 23.

g 2 Sam. 5. 25.

Geba.

h Josh. 6. 27.

2 Chr. 26. 8.

i Dent. 2. 25;

11. 25.

[cir. 1042.

a ch. 16. 1.

5 Heb. It is

not to carry

the ark of

God, but for

the Levites.

b Num. 4. 2, 15.

Deut. 10. 8;

31. 9.

c 1 Kin. 8. 1.

ch. 13. 5.

[cir. 1042.

1047.]

5 Or. kings-

men.

d Ex. 6. 22.

e Ex. 6. 18.

13 <sup>c</sup> And the Phil-lis'tīneṣ yet again spread themselves abroad in the valley.

14 Therefore Dā'vid enquired again of God; and God said unto him, Go not up after them; turn away from them, <sup>f</sup> and come upon them over against the mulberry trees.

15 And it shall be, when thou shalt hear a sound of going in the tops of the mulberry trees, that then thou shalt go out to battle: for God is gone forth before thee to smite the host of the Phil-lis'tīneṣ.

16 Dā'vid therefore did as God commanded him: and they smote the host of the Phil-lis'tīneṣ from <sup>g</sup> Ġib'g-on even to Gā'zer.

17 And <sup>h</sup> the fame of Dā'vid went out into all lands; and the LORD <sup>i</sup> brought the fear of him upon all nations.

### CHAPTER 15.

1 *David, having prepared a place for the ark, ordereth it to be brought from Obed-edom. 25 The solemnity thereof performed with great joy.*

AND Dā'vid made him houses in the city of Dā'vid, and prepared a place for the ark of God, <sup>a</sup> and pitched for it a tent.

2 Then Dā'vid said, <sup>b</sup> None ought to carry the <sup>b</sup> ark of God but the Lē'vites: for them hath the LORD chosen to carry the ark of God, and to minister unto him for ever.

3 And Dā'vid <sup>c</sup> gathered all Iṣ'ra-el together to Jē-ru'sā-lēm, to bring up the ark of the LORD unto his place, which he had prepared for it.

4 And Dā'vid assembled the children of Aār'qon, and the Lē'vites:

5 Of the sons of Kō'hath; Ū'ri-el the chief, and his <sup>b</sup> brethren an hundred and twenty:

6 Of the sons of Mē-rā'rī; Ā-sa-i'ah the chief, and his brethren two hundred and twenty:

7 Of the sons of Ġēr'shōm; Jō'el the chief, and his brethren an hundred and thirty:

8 Of the sons of <sup>d</sup> Ē-liz'q-phān; Shēm-q-i'ah the chief, and his brethren two hundred:

9 Of the sons of <sup>e</sup> Hā'bron; Ē-l'el the chief, and his brethren fourscore:

10 Of the sons of Ū'z'zi-el; Ām-mīn'q-dāb the chief, and his brethren an hundred and twelve.

11 And Dā'vid called for Zā'dōk and Ā-bī'g-thār the priests, and for the Lē'vites, for Ū'ri-el, Ā-sā'iah, and Jō'el, Shēm-g-ī'ah, and Ē-lī'el, and Ām-mīn'g-dāb,

12 And said unto them, Ye are the chief of the fathers of the Lē'vites: sanctify yourselves, both ye and your brethren, that ye may bring up the ark of the LORD God of Īs'ra-el unto the place that I have prepared for it.

13 For <sup>f</sup>because ye did it not at the first, <sup>g</sup>the LORD our God made a breach upon us, for that we sought him not after the due order.

14 So the priests and the Lē'vites sanctified themselves to bring up the ark of the LORD God of Īs'ra-el.

15 And the children of the Lē'vites bare the ark of God upon their shoulders with the staves thereon, as <sup>h</sup>Mō'egē commanded according to the word of the LORD.

16 And Dā'vid spake to the chief of the Lē'vites to appoint their brethren to be the singers with instruments of musick, psalteries and harps and cymbals, sounding, by lifting up the voice with joy.

17 So the Lē'vites appointed <sup>i</sup>Hē-man the son of Jō'el; and of his brethren, <sup>k</sup>Ā'saph the son of Bēr-g-chī'ah; and of the sons of Mē-rā'ri their brethren, <sup>l</sup>Ē'than the son of Kūsh-ā'jah;

18 And with them their brethren of the second degree, Zēch-g-rī'ah, Bēn, and Jā-ā'zī-el, and Shē-mīr'g-mōth, and Jē-hī'el, and Ū'nī, Ē-lī'ab, and Bē-nā'jah, and Mā-g-sē'jah, and Māt-tī-thī'ah, and Ē-līph'g-leh, and Mīk-nē'jah, and Ō'bed-ē'dom, and Jē'ī'el, the porters.

19 So the singers, Hē-man, Ā'saph, and Ē'than, were appointed to sound with cymbals of brass;

20 And Zēch-g-rī'ah, and <sup>2</sup>Ā'zī-el, and Shē-mīr'g-mōth, and Jē-hī'el, and Ū'nī, and Ē-lī'ab, and Mā-g-sē'jah, and Bē-nā'jah, with psalteries <sup>m</sup>on Āl'g-mōth;

21 And Māt-tī-thī'ah, and Ē-līph'g-leh, and Mīk-nē'jah, and Ō'bed-ē'dom, and Jē'ī'el, and Āz-g-zī'ah, with harps <sup>n</sup>on the Shēm'ī-nīth to excel.

22 And Chēn-g-nī'ah, chief of the

B. C. 1042.

Lē'vites, <sup>4</sup>was for <sup>5</sup>song: he instructed about the song, because he was skilful.

23 And Bēr-ē-chī'ah and Ē'l'kā-nah were doorkeepers for the ark.

24 And Shēb-g-nī'ah, and Jē-hōsh'g-phāt, and Nē-thān'g-el, and Ā-mās'g-ī, and Zēch-g-rī'ah, and Bē-nā'jah, and Ē-lī-ē-zēr, the priests, <sup>2</sup>did blow with the trumpets before the ark of God: and Ō'bed-ē'dom and Jē-hī'ah were doorkeepers for the ark.

25 ¶ So <sup>3</sup>Dā'vid, and the elders of Īs'ra-el, and the captains over thousands, went to bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of the house of Ō'bed-ē'dom with joy.

26 And it came to pass, when God helped the Lē'vites that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, that they offered seven bullocks and seven rams.

27 And Dā'vid was clothed with a robe of fine linen, and all the Lē'vites that bare the ark, and the singers, and Chēn-g-nī'ah the master of the <sup>6</sup>song with the singers: Dā'vid also had upon him an ephod of linen.

28 <sup>7</sup>Thus all Īs'ra-el brought up the ark of the covenant of the LORD with shouting, and with sound of the cornet, and with trumpets, and with cymbals, making a noise with psalteries and harps.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, <sup>8</sup>as the ark of the covenant of the LORD came to the city of Dā'vid, that Mī'chal the daughter of Sāul looking out at a window saw king Dā'vid dancing and playing: and she despised him in her heart.

## CHAPTER 16.

1 David's festival sacrifice. 4 He ordereth a choir to sing thanksgiving. 7 The psalm of thanksgiving.

a 2 Sam. 6. 17-19.

SO <sup>a</sup>they brought the ark of God, and set it in the midst of the tent that Dā'vid had pitched for it: and they offered burnt sacrifices and peace offerings before God.

2 And when Dā'vid had made an end of offering the burnt offerings and the peace offerings, he blessed the people in the name of the LORD.

3 And he dealt to every one of Īs'ra-el, both man and woman, to every

f 2 Sam. 6. 3. ch. 13. 7. g ch. 13. 10, 11.

h Ex. 25. 14. Num. 4. 15; 7. 9.

i ch. 6. 33. k ch. 6. 39. l ch. 6. 44. 2 ver. 19. Jaaziel. m Ps. 46, title. n Or, on the eighth to oversee. Ps. 6, title. o Or, was for the carriage: he instructed about the carriage. p Heb. lifting up. q Num. 10. 8. Pe. 81. 3. o 2 Sam. 6. 12, 13. 3c. 1 Kin. 8. 1. 6 Or, carriage. p ch. 13. 8. q 2 Sam. 6. 16.

one a loaf of bread, and a good piece of flesh, and a flagon of wine.

4 ¶ And he appointed certain of the Lêvites to minister before the ark of the LORD, and to <sup>b</sup>record, and to thank and praise the LORD God of Îš'ra-el:

5 Â'saph the chief, and next to him Zêch-g-rî'ah, Jê-i'el, and Shê-mîr'g-môth, and Jê-hî'el, and Mât-tî-thî'ah, and E-li'ab, and Bê-nâ'jah, and Ô'bed-ê-dom: and Jê-i'el <sup>2</sup> with psalteries and with harps; but Â'saph made a sound with cymbals;

6 Bê-nâ'jah also and Jâ-hâ'zî-el the priests with trumpets continually before the ark of the covenant of God.

7 ¶ Then on that day Dâ'vid delivered <sup>c</sup> first *this psalm* to thank the LORD into the hand of Â'saph and his brethren.

8 <sup>d</sup> Give thanks unto the LORD, call upon his name, make known his deeds among the people.

9 Sing unto him, sing psalms unto him, talk ye of all his wondrous works.

10 Glory ye in his holy name: let the heart of them rejoice that seek the LORD.

11 Seek the LORD and his strength, seek his face continually.

12 Remember his marvellous works that he hath done, his wonders, and the judgments of his mouth;

13 O ye seed of Îš'ra-el his servant, ye children of Jâ'qob, his chosen ones.

14 He *is* the LORD our God; his judgments *are* in all the earth.

15 Be ye mindful always of his covenant; the word *which* he commanded to a thousand generations;

16 *Even of the <sup>e</sup> covenant* which he made with Â'brâ'hâm, and of his oath unto Îš'ac;

17 And hath confirmed the same to Jâ'qob for a law, and to Îš'ra-el for an everlasting covenant,

18 Saying, Unto thee will I give the land of Că'nân, <sup>3</sup> the lot of your inheritance;

19 When ye were but <sup>4</sup> few, <sup>f</sup> even a few, and strangers in it.

20 And *when* they went from nation to nation, and from *one* kingdom to another people;

B. C. 1042.

<sup>b</sup> Pa. 38; 70, title.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. with instruments of psalteries and harps.

<sup>c</sup> See 2 Sam. 23. 1.

<sup>d</sup> Pa. 106. 1-15.

<sup>e</sup> Gen. 17. 2; 26. 3; 28. 13; 35. 11.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. the cord.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. men of number.

<sup>f</sup> Gen. 34. 30.

<sup>g</sup> Gen. 12. 17; 20. 3.

<sup>h</sup> Ex. 7. 15-18.

<sup>i</sup> Ps. 105. 15.

<sup>j</sup> Ps. 96. 1, &c.

<sup>k</sup> Lev. 19. 4.

<sup>l</sup> Ps. 106. 1; 107. 1; 118. 1; 136. 1.

<sup>m</sup> Ps. 106. 47, 48.

<sup>n</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 15.

<sup>o</sup> Deut. 27. 15.

21 He suffered no man to do them wrong: yea, he <sup>g</sup> reproved kings for their sakes,

22 *Saying,* <sup>h</sup> Touch not mine anointed, and do my prophets no harm.

23 <sup>i</sup> Sing unto the LORD, all the earth; shew forth from day to day his salvation.

24 Declare his glory among the heathen; his marvellous works among all nations.

25 For great *is* the LORD, and greatly to be praised: he also *is* to be feared above all gods.

26 For all the gods <sup>k</sup> of the people are idols: but the LORD made the heavens.

27 Glory and honour *are* in his presence; strength and gladness *are* in his place.

28 Give unto the LORD, ye kindreds of the people, give unto the LORD glory and strength.

29 Give unto the LORD the glory *due* unto his name: bring an offering, and come before him: worship the LORD in the beauty of holiness.

30 Fear before him, all the earth: the world also shall be stable, that it be not moved.

31 Let the heavens be glad, and let the earth rejoice: and let *men* say among the nations, The LORD reigneth.

32 Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof: let the fields rejoice, and all that *is* therein.

33 Then shall the trees of the wood sing out at the presence of the LORD, because he cometh to judge the earth.

34 <sup>l</sup> O give thanks unto the LORD; for *he is* good; for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

35 <sup>m</sup> And say ye, Save us, O God of our salvation, and gather us together, and deliver us from the heathen, that we may give thanks to thy holy name, and glory in thy praise.

36 <sup>n</sup> Blessed be the LORD God of Îš'ra-el for ever and ever. And all <sup>o</sup> the people said, Amen, and praised the LORD.

37 ¶ So he left there before the ark of the covenant of the LORD Â'saph and his brethren, to minister before the ark continually, as every day's work required:

38 And O'bed-ē-dom with their brethren, threescore and eight; O'bed-ē-dom also the son of Jēd'ū-thūn and Hō'sah to be porters:

39 And Zā'dōk the priest, and his brethren the priests, <sup>2</sup> before the tabernacle of the LORD <sup>3</sup> in the high place that was at Gīb'g-on,

40 To offer burnt offerings unto the LORD upon the altar of the burnt offering continually <sup>2</sup> morning and evening, and to do according to all that is written in the law of the LORD, which he commanded Iṣ'ra-el;

41 And with them Hē'man and Jēd'ū-thūn, and the rest that were chosen, who were expressed by name, to give thanks to the LORD, <sup>4</sup> because his mercy endureth for ever;

42 And with them Hē'man and Jēd'ū-thūn with trumpets and cymbals for those that should make a sound, and with musical instruments of God. And the sons of Jēd'ū-thūn were <sup>3</sup> porters.

43 <sup>1</sup> And all the people departed every man to his house: and Dā'vid returned to bless his house.

#### CHAPTER 17.

<sup>1</sup> Nathan first approving the purpose of David, to build God an house, <sup>3</sup> after by the word of God forebiddeth him. <sup>11</sup> He promiseth him blessings and benefits in his seed.

**N**OW <sup>a</sup> it came to pass, as Dā'vid sat in his house, that Dā'vid said to Nā'than the prophet, Lo, I dwell in an house of cedars, but the ark of the covenant of the LORD remaineth under curtains.

2 Then Nā'than said unto Dā'vid, Do all that is in thine heart; for God <sup>is</sup> with thee.

3 ¶ And it came to pass the same night, that the word of God came to Nā'than, saying,

4 Go and tell Dā'vid my servant, Thus saith the LORD, Thou shalt not build me an house to dwell in:

5 For I have not dwelt in an house since the day that I brought up Iṣ'ra-el unto this day; but <sup>4</sup> have gone from tent to tent, and from one tabernacle to another.

6 Whersoever I have walked with all Iṣ'ra-el, spake I a word to any of the judges of Iṣ'ra-el, whom I commanded to feed my people, saying,

B. C. 1042.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 21. 29.  
<sup>2</sup> Chr. 1. 3.  
<sup>q</sup> 1 Kin. 3. 4.

<sup>r</sup> Ex. 29. 38.  
<sup>Num.</sup> 28. 3.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb. in the morning, and in the evening.

<sup>s</sup> ver. 34.  
<sup>2</sup> Chr. 5. 13;  
<sup>7.</sup> 3.  
<sup>Ezra</sup> 3. 11.  
<sup>Jer.</sup> 33. 11.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. for the gate.  
<sup>t</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 19, 20.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 1, &c.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. have been.  
<sup>5</sup> Heb. from after.  
<sup>b</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 14, 15.  
<sup>c</sup> Luke 1. 32.  
<sup>d</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 18.

Why have ye not built me an house of cedars?

7 Now therefore thus shalt thou say unto my servant Dā'vid, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I took thee from the sheepcote, <sup>even</sup> <sup>5</sup> from following the sheep, that thou shouldst be ruler over my people Iṣ'ra-el:

8 And I have been with thee whithersoever thou hast walked, and have cut off all thine enemies from before thee, and have made thee a name like the name of the great men that are in the earth.

9 Also I will ordain a place for my people Iṣ'ra-el, and will plant them, and they shall dwell in their place, and shall be moved no more; neither shall the children of wickedness waste them any more, as at the beginning,

10 And since the time that I commanded judges to be over my people Iṣ'ra-el. Moreover I will subdue all thine enemies. Furthermore I tell thee that the LORD will build thee an house.

11 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when thy days be expired that thou must go to be with thy fathers, that I will raise up thy seed after thee, which shall be of thy sons; and I will establish his kingdom.

12 He shall build me an house, and I will stablish his throne for ever. ★

13 <sup>b</sup> I will be his father, and he shall be my son: and I will not take my mercy away from him, as I took it from him that was before thee:

14 But <sup>c</sup> I will settle him in mine house and in my kingdom for ever: and his throne shall be established for evermore. ★

15 According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did Nā'than speak unto Dā'vid.

16 ¶ <sup>d</sup> And Dā'vid the king came and sat before the LORD, and said, Who am I, O LORD God, and what is mine house, that thou hast brought me hitherto?

17 And yet this was a small thing in thine eyes, O God; for thou hast also spoken of thy servant's house for a great while to come, and hast regarded me according to the estate of a man of high degree, O LORD God.

18 What can Dā'vid *speake* more to thee for the honour of thy servant? for thou knowest thy servant.

19 O LORD, for thy servant's sake, and according to thine own heart, hast thou done all this greatness, in making knownall *these*<sup>2</sup> great things.

20 O LORD, *there is* none like thee, neither *is there any* God beside thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears.

21 And what one nation in the earth is like thy people Iṣṣ'ra-el, whom God went to redeem to be his own people, to make thee a name of greatness and terribleness, by driving out nations from before thy people, whom thou hast redeemed out of Ē'gypt?

22 For thy people Iṣṣ'ra-el didst thou make thine own people for ever; and thou, LORD, becamest their God.

23 Therefore now, LORD, let the thing that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant and concerning his house be established for ever, and do as thou hast said.

24 Let it even be established, that thy name may be magnified for ever, saying, The LORD of hosts *is* the God of Iṣṣ'ra-el, even a God to Iṣṣ'ra-el; and let the house of Dā'vid thy servant be established before thee.

25 For thou, O my God,<sup>3</sup> hast told thy servant that thou wilt build him an house: therefore thy servant hath found in his heart to pray before thee.

26 And now, LORD, thou art God, and hast promised this goodness unto thy servant:

27 Now therefore<sup>4</sup> let it please thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may be before thee for ever: for thou blessest, O LORD, and *it shall be* blessed for ever.

#### CHAPTER 18.

1 David subdueth the Philistines and the Moabites. 3 He smiteth Hadad-ezer and the Syrians. 13 He putteth garrisons in Edom.

NOW after this<sup>a</sup> it came to pass, that Dā'vid smote the Philistines, and subdued them, and took Gāth and her towns out of the hand of the Philistines.

2 And he smote Mō'ab; and the Mō'ab-ites became Dā'vid's servants, and brought gifts.

3 ¶ And Dā'vid smote<sup>5</sup> Hād-ār-ē-

B. C. 1042.

2 Heb. great-  
nesses.

3 Heb. hast  
revealed the  
ear of thy  
servant.

4 Or. it hath  
pleased thee.

a 2 Sam. 8. 1,  
&c.

b Or. Hadad-  
ezer.

2 Sam. 8. 3.

b 2 Sam. 8. 4,  
seven hun-  
dred.

6 Heb. Dar-  
mesek.

7 Called in  
the book of  
Samuel, Be-  
thah, and  
Berthah.

c 1 Kin. 7. 15,  
23.

2 Chr. 4. 12,  
15, 16.

8 Or. Toi.

2 Sam. 8. 9.

9 Or. Joram,  
2 Sam. 8. 10.

cir. 1040.]

10 Or. to sa-  
lute.

11 Heb. to  
bless.

12 Heb. was  
the man of  
war.

13 Heb. Ab-  
shai.

d 2 Sam. 8. 13,  
e 2 Sam. 8. 14,  
&c.

zēr king of Zō'bah unto Hā'math, as he went to stablish his dominion by the river Eū-phrā'tēs.

4 And Dā'vid took from him a thousand chariots, and<sup>6</sup> seven thousand horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: Dā'vid also houghed all the chariot horses, but reserved of them an hundred chariots.

5 And when the Syr'i-an<sup>7</sup> of<sup>8</sup> Dā-mās'cus came to help Hād-ār-ē'zēr king of Zō'bah, Dā'vid slew of the Syr'i-an<sup>9</sup> two and twenty thousand men.

6 Then Dā'vid put garrisons in Syr'i-l-a-dā-mās'cus; and the Syr'i-an<sup>9</sup> became Dā'vid's servants, and brought gifts. Thus the LORD preserved Dā'vid whithersoever he went.

7 And Dā'vid took the shields of gold that were on the servants of Hād-ār-ē'zēr, and brought them to Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

8 Likewise from<sup>7</sup> Tīb'hath, and from Chūn, cities of Hād-ār-ē'zēr, brought Dā'vid very much brass, wherewith<sup>8</sup> Sōl'o-mon made the brassen sea, and the pillars, and the vessels of brass.

9 ¶ Now when<sup>8</sup> Tō'u king of Hā-math heard how Dā'vid had smitten all the host of Hād-ār-ē'zēr king of Zō'bah;

10 He sent<sup>9</sup> Hā-dō'ram his son to king Dā'vid,<sup>10</sup> to enquire of his welfare, and<sup>11</sup> to congratulate him, because he had fought against Hād-ār-ē'zēr, and smitten him; (for Hād-ār-ē'zēr<sup>12</sup> had war with Tō'u;) and with him all manner of vessels of gold and silver and brass.

11 ¶ Them also king Dā'vid dedicated unto the LORD, with the silver and the gold that he brought from all these nations; from Ē'dom, and from Mō'ab, and from the children of Ām'mōn, and from the Philistines, and from Ām'ā-lēk.

12 Moreover<sup>13</sup> Ā-bish'ā-i the son of Zēr-u-i'ah slew of the Ē'dom-ites in the valley of salt<sup>a</sup> eighteen thousand.

13 ¶ And he put garrisons in Ē'dom; and all the Ē'dom-ites became Dā'vid's servants. Thus the LORD preserved Dā'vid whithersoever he went.

14 ¶ So Dā'vid reigned over all Iṣ'ra-el, and executed judgment and justice among all his people.

15 And Jō'āb the son of Zēr-ū'ī'ah was over the host; and Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt the son of Ā-hī'lud, <sup>2</sup> recorder.

16 And Zā'dōk the son of Ā-hī'tub, and <sup>3</sup> Ā-blm'ō-lech the son of Ā-bī'g-thār, were the priests; and <sup>4</sup> Shāv-shā was scribe;

17 <sup>5</sup> And Bē-nā'jah the son of Jē-hoi'a-dā was over the Chēr'eth-ites and the Pē'leth-ites; and the sons of Dā'vid were chief <sup>6</sup> about the king.

## CHAPTER 19.

<sup>1</sup> David's messengers, sent to comfort Hanun the son of Nahash, are villainously treated. <sup>6</sup> The Ammonites are overcome by Joab and Abisai. <sup>16</sup> Shophach is slain by David.

NOW <sup>a</sup> it came to pass after this, that Nā'hāsh the king of the children of Ām'mōn died, and his son reigned in his stead.

2 And Dā'vid said, I will shew kindness unto Hā'nūn the son of Nā'hāsh, because his father shewed kindness to me. And Dā'vid sent messengers to comfort him concerning his father. So the servants of Dā'vid came into the land of the children of Ām'mōn to Hā'nūn, to comfort him.

3 But the princes of the children of Ām'mōn said to Hā'nūn, <sup>6</sup> Thinkest thou that Dā'vid doth honour thy father, that he hath sent comforters unto thee? are not his servants come unto thee for to search, and to overthrow, and to spy out the land?

4 Wherefore Hā'nūn took Dā'vid's servants, and shaved them, and cut off their garments in the midst hard by their buttocks, and sent them away.

5 Then there went *certain*, and told Dā'vid how the men were served. And he sent to meet them: for the men were greatly ashamed. And the king said, Tarry at Jēr'ī-chō until your beards be grown, and then return.

6 ¶ And when the children of Ām'mōn saw that they had made themselves <sup>7</sup> odious to Dā'vid, Hā'nūn and the children of Ām'mōn sent a thousand talents of silver to hire them chariots and horsemen out of

B. C. 1040.

<sup>2</sup> Or, remembrancer.

<sup>3</sup> Called, Ahimelech.

<sup>2</sup> Sam. 8. 17.

<sup>4</sup> Called, Se-riach.

<sup>2</sup> Sam. 8. 17.

and Shishai.

<sup>1</sup> Kin. 4. 3.

<sup>2</sup> Sam. 8. 18.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. at the hand of the king.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. in thine eyes.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. doth David, &c.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Sam. 10. 1, &c.

cir. 1037.]

<sup>6</sup> Heb. In thine eyes.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. doth David, &c.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Sam. 10. 1, &c.

cir. 1037.]

<sup>6</sup> Heb. In thine eyes.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. doth David, &c.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Sam. 10. 1, &c.

cir. 1037.]

<sup>6</sup> Heb. In thine eyes.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. doth David, &c.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Sam. 10. 1, &c.

cir. 1037.]

<sup>6</sup> Heb. In thine eyes.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. doth David, &c.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Sam. 10. 1, &c.

cir. 1037.]

<sup>6</sup> Heb. In thine eyes.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. doth David, &c.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Sam. 10. 1, &c.

cir. 1037.]

<sup>6</sup> Heb. In thine eyes.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. doth David, &c.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Sam. 10. 1, &c.

cir. 1037.]

<sup>6</sup> Heb. In thine eyes.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. doth David, &c.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Sam. 10. 1, &c.

cir. 1037.]

<sup>6</sup> Heb. In thine eyes.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. doth David, &c.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Sam. 10. 1, &c.

cir. 1037.]

<sup>6</sup> Heb. In thine eyes.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. doth David, &c.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Sam. 10. 1, &c.

cir. 1037.]

<sup>6</sup> Heb. In thine eyes.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. doth David, &c.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Sam. 10. 1, &c.

cir. 1037.]

<sup>6</sup> Heb. In thine eyes.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. doth David, &c.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Sam. 10. 1, &c.

cir. 1037.]

<sup>6</sup> Heb. In thine eyes.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. doth David, &c.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Sam. 10. 1, &c.

cir. 1037.]

<sup>6</sup> Heb. In thine eyes.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. doth David, &c.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Sam. 10. 1, &c.

cir. 1037.]

<sup>6</sup> Heb. In thine eyes.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. doth David, &c.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Sam. 10. 1, &c.

cir. 1037.]

<sup>6</sup> Heb. In thine eyes.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. doth David, &c.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Sam. 10. 1, &c.

cir. 1037.]

<sup>6</sup> Heb. In thine eyes.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. doth David, &c.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Sam. 10. 1, &c.

cir. 1037.]

Mēs'q-pō-tā'mī-ā, and out of Sŷr'-l-ā-mā'g-chah, <sup>b</sup> and out of Zō'bah.

7 So they hired thirty and two thousand chariots, and the king of Mā'g-chah and his people; who came and pitched before Mēd'e-bā. And the children of Ām'mōn gathered themselves together from their cities, and came to battle.

8 And when Dā'vid heard of it, he sent Jō'āb, and all the host of the mighty men.

9 And the children of Ām'mōn came out, and put the battle in array before the gate of the city: and the kings that were come were by themselves in the field.

10 Now when Jō'āb saw that <sup>8</sup> the battle was set against him before and behind, he chose out of all the <sup>9</sup> choice of Iṣ'ra-el, and put them in array against the Sŷr'-l-anṣ.

11 And the rest of the people he delivered unto the hand of <sup>10</sup> Ā-bīsh-ā-i his brother, and they set themselves in array against the children of Ām'mōn.

12 And he said, If the Sŷr'-l-anṣ be too strong for me, then thou shalt help me: but if the children of Ām'mōn be too strong for thee, then I will help thee.

13 Be of good courage, and let us behave ourselves valiantly for our people, and for the cities of our God: and let the Lord do that which is good in his sight.

14 So Jō'āb and the people that were with him drew nigh before the Sŷr'-l-anṣ unto the battle; and they fled before him.

15 And when the children of Ām'mōn saw that the Sŷr'-l-anṣ were fled, they likewise fled before Ā-bīsh-ā-i his brother, and entered into the city. Then Jō'āb came to Jē-rū'sā-lēm.

16 ¶ And when the Sŷr'-l-anṣ saw that they were put to the worse before Iṣ'ra-el, they sent messengers, and drew forth the Sŷr'-l-anṣ that were beyond the <sup>11</sup> river: and <sup>12</sup> Shō-phāch the captain of the host of Hād-ār-ē-zēr went before them.

17 And it was told Dā'vid; and he gathered all Iṣ'ra-el, and passed over Jōr'dān, and came upon them, and set the battle in array against them.

So when Dā'vid had put the battle in array against the Sŷr'i-anŷ, they fought with him.

18 But the Sŷr'i-anŷ fled before Iŷ'-ra-el; and Dā'vid slew of the Sŷr'i-anŷ seven thousand *men which fought in chariots, and forty thousand footmen, and killed Shō'phāch the captain of the host.*

19 And when the servants of Hād-ār-ē-zēr saw that they were put to the worse before Iŷ'-ra-el, they made peace with Dā'vid, and became his servants: neither would the Sŷr'i-anŷ help the children of Ām'mōn any more.

## CHAPTER 20.

1 *Rabbah is besieged by Joab, spoiled by David, and the people thereof tortured. 4 Three giants are slain in three several overthrowings of the Philistines.*

AND <sup>a</sup> it came to pass, that <sup>2</sup> after the year was expired, at the time that kings go out to battle, Jō'āb led forth the power of the army, and wasted the country of the children of Ām'mōn, and came and besieged Rāb'bah. But Dā'vid tarried at Jē-rū'sā-lēm. And <sup>b</sup> Jō'āb smote Rāb'bah, and destroyed it.

2 And Dā'vid <sup>c</sup> took the crown of their king from off his head, and found it <sup>d</sup> to weigh a talent of gold, and there were precious stones in it; and it was set upon Dā'vid's head: and he brought also exceeding much spoil out of the city.

3 And he brought out the people that were in it, and cut them with saws, and with harrows of iron, and with axes. Even so dealt Dā'vid with all the cities of the children of Ām'mōn. And Dā'vid and all the people returned to Jē-rū'sā-lēm.

4 ¶ And it came to pass after this, <sup>e</sup> that there <sup>f</sup> arose war at <sup>g</sup> Gē-zēr with the Phil-lis'tines; at which time <sup>h</sup> Sib'be-chāi the Hū'shath-ite slew <sup>i</sup> Sip'pāi, that was of the children of <sup>j</sup> the giant: and they were subdued.

5 And there was war again with the Phil-lis'tines; and Ēl-hā-nan the son of <sup>k</sup> Jā'ir slew Lāh'mi the brother of Gō-l'ath the Gīt'tite, whose spear staff was like a weaver's beam.

6 And yet again <sup>l</sup> there was war at Gāth, where was <sup>m</sup> a man of great stature, whose fingers and toes were four and twenty, six on each hand,

B. C. 1036.

and six on each foot: and he also was

11 the son of the giant.

7 But when he <sup>n</sup> defied Iŷ'-ra-el, Jō'n'a-than the son of <sup>o</sup> 13 Shim'ō-a Dā'vid's brother slew him.

8 These were born unto the giant in Gāth; and they fell by the hand of Dā'vid, and by the hand of his servants.

## CHAPTER 21.

1 *David forceth Joab to number the people. 9 David having three plagues propounded by Gad chooseth the pestilence. 14 After the death of seventy thousand, David by repentance preventeth the destruction of Jerusalem. 18 David purchaseth Ornan's threshingfloor: where, having built an altar, God giveth a sign of his favour by fire, and stayeth the plague.*

[1017.]

AND <sup>a</sup> Sā'tan stood up against Iŷ'-ra-el, and provoked Dā'vid to number Iŷ'-ra-el.

2 And Dā'vid said to Jō'āb and to the rulers of the people, Go, number Iŷ'-ra-el from Bē'er-shē'bā even to Dān; <sup>b</sup> and bring the number of them to me, that I may know it.

3 And Jō'āb answered, The LORD make his people an hundred times so many more as they be: but, my lord the king, are they not all my lord's servants? why then doth my lord require this thing? why will he be a cause of trespass to Iŷ'-ra-el?

4 Nevertheless the king's word prevailed against Jō'āb. Wherefore Jō'āb departed, and went throughout all Iŷ'-ra-el, and came to Jē-rū'sā-lēm.

5 ¶ And Jō'āb gave the sum of the number of the people unto Dā'vid. And all they of Iŷ'-ra-el were a thousand and an hundred thousand men that drew sword: and Jū'dah was four hundred threescore and ten thousand men that drew sword.

6 ¶ But Lē'vi and Bēn'jā-min counted he not among them: for the king's word was abominable to Jō'āb.

7 <sup>14</sup> And God was displeased with this thing; therefore he smote Iŷ'-ra-el.

8 And Dā'vid said unto God, <sup>d</sup> I have sinned greatly, because I have done this thing: <sup>e</sup> but now, I beseech thee, do away the iniquity of thy servant; for I have done very foolishly.

9 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Gād, Dā'vid's <sup>f</sup> seer, saying,

10 Go and tell Dā'vid, saying, Thus

cir. 1035.]

a 2 Sam. 11. 1.

b 2 Heb. at the return of the year.

b 2 Sam. 12.

c 2 Sam. 12.

30, 31.

cir. 1033.]

3 Heb. the weight of.

d 2 Sam. 21.

14.

4 Or, continued.

5 Heb. stood.

6 Or, Gōb.

7 ch. 11. 23.

7 Or, Saph.

2 Sam. 21. 19.

8 Or, Rapha.

9 Called also Jaare-oregim.

2 Sam. 21. 19.

f 2 Sam. 21. 20.

10 Heb. a man of measure.

11 Heb. born to the giant,

or, Rapha.

cir. 1018.]

12 Or, reproached.

13 Called Shammah.

1 Sam. 16. 9.

a 2 Sam. 24.

1. &amp;c.

b ch. 27. 23.

c ch. 27. 24.

14 Heb. And it was evil in the eyes of the LORD concerning this thing.

d 2 Sam. 24.

10.

e 2 Sam. 12.

13.

f See 1 Sam.

9. 9.



saith the LORD, I <sup>2</sup> offer thee three things: choose thee one of them, that I may do it unto thee.

11 So Gād came to Dā'vid, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, <sup>3</sup> Choose thee

12 <sup>4</sup> Either three years' famine; or three months to be destroyed before thy foes, while that the sword of thine enemies overtaketh thee; or else three days the sword of the LORD, even the pestilence, in the land, and the angel of the LORD destroying throughout all the coasts of Iṣ'ra-el. Now therefore advise thyself what word I shall bring again to him that sent me.

13 And Dā'vid said unto Gād, I am in a great strait: let me fall now into the hand of the LORD; for very <sup>4</sup> great are his mercies: but let me not fall into the hand of man.

14 ¶ So the LORD sent pestilence upon Iṣ'ra-el: and there fell of Iṣ'ra-el seventy thousand men.

15 And God sent an <sup>h</sup> angel unto Jē-rū'sā-lēm to destroy it: and as he was destroying, the LORD beheld, and <sup>4</sup> he repented him of the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed, It is enough, stay now thine hand. And the angel of the LORD stood by the threshingfloor of <sup>5</sup> Ōr'nan the Jēb'u-site.

16 And Dā'vid lifted up his eyes, and <sup>h</sup> saw the angel of the LORD stand between the earth and the heaven, having a drawn sword in his hand stretched out over Jē-rū'sā-lēm. Then Dā'vid and the elders of Iṣ'ra-el, who were clothed in sackcloth, fell upon their faces.

17 And Dā'vid said unto God, Is it not I that commanded the people to be numbered? even I it is that have sinned and done evil indeed; but as for these sheep, what have they done? let thine hand, I pray thee, O LORD my God, be on me, and on my father's house; but not on thy people, that they should be plagued.

18 ¶ Then the <sup>4</sup> angel of the LORD commanded Gād to say to Dā'vid, that Dā'vid should go up, and set up an altar unto the LORD in the threshingfloor of Ōr'nan the Jēb'u-site.

B. C. 1017.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. stretch out.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. Take to thee, q 2 Sam. 24. 13.

<sup>4</sup> Or, many.

<sup>h</sup> 2 Sam. 24. 16.

i See Gen. 6. 6.

<sup>5</sup> Or, Araunah, 2 Sam. 24. 18.

<sup>k</sup> 2 Chr. 3. 1.

<sup>2</sup> Chr. 3. 1. 6 Or, When Ōrnan turned back and saw the angel, then he and his four sons with him hid themselves. 7 Heb. Give. m 2 Sam. 24. 24. n Lev. 9. 24. 2 Chr. 3. 1; 7. 1. o ch. 16. 39. p 1 Kin. 3. 4. ch. 16. 39. 2 Chr. 1. 3.

19 And Dā'vid went up at the saying of Gād, which he spake in the name of the LORD.

20 <sup>6</sup> And Ōr'nan turned back, and saw the angel; and his four sons with him hid themselves. Now Ōr'nan was threshing wheat.

21 And as Dā'vid came to Ōr'nan, Ōr'nan looked and saw Dā'vid, and went out of the threshingfloor, and bowed himself to Dā'vid with his face to the ground.

22 Then Dā'vid said to Ōr'nan, <sup>7</sup> Grant me the place of this threshingfloor, that I may build an altar therein unto the LORD: thou shalt grant it me for the full price: that the plague may be stayed from the people.

23 And Ōr'nan said unto Dā'vid, Take it to thee, and let my lord the king do that which is good in his eyes: lo, I give thee the oxen also for burnt offerings, and the threshing instruments for wood, and the wheat for the meat offering; I give it all.

24 And king Dā'vid said to Ōr'nan, Nay; but I will verily buy it for the full price: for I will not take that which is thine for the LORD, nor offer burnt offerings without cost.

25 So <sup>m</sup> Dā'vid gave to Ōr'nan for the place six hundred shekels of gold by weight.

26 And Dā'vid built there an altar unto the LORD, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings, and called upon the LORD; and <sup>n</sup> he answered him from heaven by fire upon the altar of burnt offering.

27 And the LORD commanded the angel; and he put up his sword again into the sheath thereof.

28 ¶ At that time when Dā'vid saw that the LORD had answered him in the threshingfloor of Ōr'nan the Jēb'u-site, then he sacrificed there.

29 <sup>o</sup> For the tabernacle of the LORD, which Mō'seṣ made in the wilderness, and the altar of the burnt offering, were at that season in the high place at <sup>p</sup> Gīb'ḡ-on.

30 But Dā'vid could not go before it to enquire of God: for he was afraid because of the sword of the angel of the LORD.

## CHAPTER 22.

1 David, foreknowing the place of the temple, prepared abundance for the building of it. <sup>6</sup> He instructeth Solomon in God's promises, and his duty in building the temple.

THEN Dā'vid said, <sup>a</sup> This is the house of the LORD God, and this is the altar of the burnt offering for Iṣ'ra-el.

2 And Dā'vid commanded to gather together <sup>b</sup> the strangers that were in the land of Iṣ'ra-el; and he set masons to hew wrought stones to build the house of God.

3 And Dā'vid prepared iron in abundance for the nails for the doors of the gates, and for the joinings; and brass in abundance <sup>c</sup> without weight;

4 Also cedar trees in abundance: for the <sup>d</sup> Zi-dō-ni-ans and they of Tyre brought much cedar wood to Dā'vid.

5 And Dā'vid said, <sup>e</sup> Sōl'o-mon my son is young and tender, and the house that is to be build for the LORD must be exceeding magnifical, of fame and of glory throughout all countries: I will therefore now make preparation for it. So Dā'vid prepared abundantly before his death.

6 ¶ Then he called for Sōl'o-mon his son, and charged him to build an house for the LORD God of Iṣ'ra-el.

7 And Dā'vid said to Sōl'o-mon, My son, as for me, <sup>f</sup> it was in my mind to build an house <sup>g</sup> unto the name of the LORD my God:

8 But the word of the LORD came to me, saying, <sup>h</sup> Thou hast shed blood abundantly, and hast made great wars: thou shalt not build an house unto my name, because thou hast shed much blood upon the earth in my sight.

9 <sup>i</sup> Behold, a son shall be born to thee, who shall be a man of rest; and I will give him <sup>k</sup> rest from all his enemies round about: for his name shall be <sup>l</sup> Sōl'o-mon, and I will give peace and quietness unto Iṣ'ra-el in his days.

10 <sup>m</sup> He shall build an house for my name; and <sup>n</sup> he shall be my son, and I will be his father; and I will establish the throne of his kingdom over Iṣ'ra-el for ever.

11 Now, my son, <sup>n</sup> the LORD be with

B. C. 1017.

<sup>a</sup> Deut. 12. 5.  
<sup>2</sup> Sam. 24. 18.  
ch. 21. 18, 19,  
26, 28.  
<sup>2</sup> Chr. 3. 1.

b 1 Kin. 9. 21.

<sup>c</sup> ver. 14.  
1 Kin. 7. 47.

d 1 Kin. 5. 6.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 29. 1.  
<sup>f</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 2.  
1 Kin. 3. 17.  
ch. 17. 1;  
28. 2.  
<sup>g</sup> Deut. 12. 5,  
11.  
<sup>h</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 3.  
ch. 28. 3.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 28. 5.  
<sup>k</sup> 1 Kin. 4. 25;  
5. 4.  
<sup>l</sup> That is,  
Peaceable.  
<sup>m</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 13.  
1 Kin. 5. 5.  
ch. 17. 12, 13;  
28. 6.  
<sup>n</sup> Heb. 1. 5.  
<sup>o</sup> 1 Kin. 3. 9,  
12.  
Pa. 72. 1.  
<sup>p</sup> Josh. 1. 7, 8.  
ch. 28. 7.  
<sup>q</sup> Deut. 31.  
7, 8.  
Josh. 1. 6, 7, 9.  
ch. 28. 20.  
<sup>r</sup> Or, in my  
poverty.  
<sup>s</sup> As ver. 3.  
<sup>t</sup> That is, ma-  
sons and  
carpenters.  
sver. 11.  
<sup>u</sup> Deut. 12. 10.  
Josh. 22. 4.  
<sup>v</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 1.  
ch. 23. 25.  
<sup>w</sup> 2 Chr. 20. 3.  
<sup>x</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 6,  
21.  
<sup>y</sup> 2 Chr. 5. 7;  
6. 11.  
<sup>z</sup> ver. 7.  
1 Kin. 5. 3.

<sup>a</sup> 1 Kin. 1.  
33-39.  
ch. 28. 5.  
[1015.

thee; and prosper thou, and build the house of the LORD thy God, as he hath said of thee.

12 Only the LORD <sup>o</sup> give thee wisdom and understanding, and give thee charge concerning Iṣ'ra-el, that thou mayest keep the law of the LORD thy God.

13 <sup>p</sup> Then shalt thou prosper, if thou takest heed to fulfil the statutes and judgments which the LORD charged Mō'se with concerning Iṣ'ra-el: <sup>q</sup> be strong, and of good courage; dread not, nor be dismayed.

14 Now, behold, <sup>r</sup> in my trouble I have prepared for the house of the LORD an hundred thousand talents of gold, and a thousand thousand talents of silver; and of brass and iron <sup>s</sup> without weight; for it is in abundance: timber also and stone have I prepared; and thou mayest add thereto.

15 Moreover there are workmen with thee in abundance, hewers and <sup>t</sup> workers of stone and timber, and all manner of cunning men for every manner of work.

16 Of the gold, the silver, and the brass, and the iron, there is no number. Arise therefore, and be doing, and <sup>u</sup> the LORD be with thee.

17 ¶ Dā'vid also commanded all the princes of Iṣ'ra-el to help Sōl'o-mon his son, saying,

18 Is not the LORD your God with you? <sup>v</sup> and hath he not given you rest on every side? for he hath given the inhabitants of the land into mine hand; and the land is subdued before the LORD, and before his people.

19 Now <sup>w</sup> set your heart and your soul to seek the LORD your God; arise therefore, and build ye the sanctuary of the LORD God, to <sup>x</sup> bring the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and the holy vessels of God, into the house that is to be built <sup>y</sup> to the name of the LORD.

## CHAPTER 23.

1 David maketh Solomon king. 2 The number and distribution of the Levites. 3 The families of the Gershonites. 4 The sons of Kohath. 5 The sons of Merari. 6 The office of the Levites.

SO when Dā'vid was old and full of days, he made <sup>a</sup> Sōl'o-mon his son king over Iṣ'ra-el.

2 ¶ And he gathered together all the princes of Iſ'ra-el, with the priests and the Lē'vites.

3 Now the Lē'vites were numbered from the age of <sup>b</sup>thirty years and upward: and their number by their polls, man by man, was thirty and eight thousand.

4 Of which, twenty and four thousand were <sup>2</sup>to set forward the work of the house of the LORD; and six thousand were <sup>o</sup>officers and judges:

5 Moreover four thousand were porters; and four thousand praised the LORD with the instruments <sup>d</sup>which I made, said Dā'vid, to praise therewith.

6 And <sup>e</sup>Dā'vid divided them into <sup>o</sup>courses among the sons of Lē'vi, namely, Gēr'shōn, Kō'hath, and Mē-rā'ri.

7 ¶ Of the <sup>f</sup>Gēr'shōn-ites were, Lā'g-dān, and Shīm'ē-i.

8 The sons of Lā'g-dān; the chief was Jē-hi'el, and Zē'tham, and Jō-el, three.

9 The sons of Shīm'ē-i; Shēl'q-mith, and Hā'zi-el, and Hā'ran, three. These were the chief of the fathers of Lā'g-dān.

10 And the sons of Shīm'ē-i were, Jā'hāth, <sup>h</sup>Zi'nā, and Jē'ūsh, and Bē-ri'ah. These four were the sons of Shīm'ē-i.

11 And Jā'hāth was the chief, and Zi'zah the second: but Jē'ūsh and Bē-ri'ah <sup>h</sup>had not many sons; therefore they were in one reckoning, according to their father's house.

12 ¶ <sup>g</sup>The sons of Kō'hath; Ām-rām, Iſ'har, Hē'bron, and Ū'zī-el, four.

13 The sons of <sup>h</sup>Ām-rām; Āār'qon and Mō'seš; and <sup>i</sup>Āār'qon was separated, that he should sanctify the most holy things, he and his sons for ever, <sup>k</sup>to burn incense before the LORD, <sup>l</sup>to minister unto him, and <sup>m</sup>to bless in his name for ever.

14 Now concerning Mō'seš the man of God, <sup>n</sup>his sons were named of the tribe of Lē'vi.

15 <sup>o</sup>The sons of Mō'seš were, Gēr'shōm, and Ē-li-ē-zēr.

16 Of the sons of Gēr'shōm, <sup>p</sup>Shēb'-u-el was the chief.

17 And the sons of Ē-li-ē-zēr were,

B. C. 1015.]

clir. 1045.]

b Num. 4. 3,

47.

2 Or, to over-

see.

c Deut. 16. 18.

ch. 26. 29.

2 Chr. 19. 8.

d See 2 Chr.

29. 25, 26.

e Amos 6. 5.

f Ex. 4. 16.

Num. 26. 57.

ch. 6. 1, &c.

2 Chr. 4. 14;

29. 25.

g Heb. divi-

sions.

f ch. 26. 21.

4 Or, Libni,

ch. 6. 17.

5 Or, Zizah,

ver. 11.

6 Heb. did

not multiply

sons.

g Ex. 6. 18.

h Ex. 6. 20.

i Ex. 28. 1.

Heb. 5. 4.

k Ex. 30. 7.

Num. 16. 40.

l Sam. 2. 28.

m Deut. 21. 5.

n Num. 6. 23.

o See ch. 26.

23, 24, 25.

p Ex. 2. 22;

18. 3, 4.

q ch. 26. 24.

r Shubael,

ch. 24. 20.

s ch. 26. 25.

t Or, the first.

9 Heb. were

highly multi-

plied.

10 Shelo-

moth,

ch. 24. 22.

r ch. 24. 23.

s ch. 24. 26.

t ch. 24. 29.

u ch. 24. 28.

11 Or, kins-

men.

2 See Num.

36. 6, 8.

[cir. 1015.

y ch. 24. 30.

z Num. 10. 17,

21.

a ver. 27.

See Num. 1.

3. 4; 3. 8, 24.

b Ezra 3. 6.

c ch. 22. 18.

12 Or, and he

dwelleth in

Jerusalem,

&c.

d Num. 4. 5.

e Num. 4. 5.

f Heb. num-

ber.

g Heb. their

stition was

at the hand

of the sons

of Aaron,

Neh. 11. 24.

d Ex. 25. 30.

e Lev. 6. 20.

ch. 9. 29, &c.

f Lev. 2.

g Lev. 2. 5, 7.

15 Or, flat

plate.

h Lev. 19. 35.

<sup>q</sup>Rē-hā-bī'ah <sup>h</sup>the chief. And Ē-li-ē-zēr had none other sons; but the sons of Rē-hā-bī'ah <sup>o</sup>were very many.

18 Of the sons of Iſ'har; <sup>10</sup>Shēl'q-mith the chief.

19 <sup>o</sup>Of the sons of Hē'bron; Jē-rī'ah the first, Ām-g-rī'ah the second, Jā'hā'zi-el the third, and Jēk-g-mē'am the fourth.

20 Of the sons of Ū'zī-el; Mī'oah the first, and Jē-sī'ah the second.

21 ¶ The sons of Mē-rā'ri; Māh'li, and Mū'shi. The sons of Māh'li; Ē-le-ā'zar, and <sup>t</sup>Kish.

22 And Ē-le-ā'zar died, and <sup>u</sup>had no sons, but daughters; and their <sup>11</sup>brethren the sons of Kish <sup>u</sup>took them.

23 <sup>v</sup>The sons of Mū'shi; Māh'li, and Ē'dēr, and Jēr'ē-mōth, three.

24 ¶ These were the sons of <sup>z</sup>Lē'vi after the house of their fathers; even the chief of the fathers, as they were counted by number of names by their polls, that did the work for the service of the house of the LORD, from the age of <sup>a</sup>twenty years and upward.

25 For Dā'vid said, The LORD God of Iſ'ra-el <sup>b</sup>hath given rest unto his people, <sup>12</sup>that they may dwell in Jē-ru'sā-lēm for ever:

26 And also unto the Lē'vites; they shall no more <sup>c</sup>carry the tabernacle, nor any vessels of it for the service thereof.

27 For by the last <sup>13</sup>words of Dā'vid the Lē'vites were <sup>13</sup>numbered from twenty years old and above:

28 Because <sup>14</sup>their office was to wait on the sons of Āār'qon for the service of the house of the LORD, in the courts, and in the chambers, and in the purifying of all holy things, and the work of the service of the house of God;

29 Both for <sup>a</sup>the shewbread, and for <sup>e</sup>the fine flour for meat offering, and for <sup>f</sup>the unleavened cakes, and for <sup>g</sup>that which is baked in the <sup>15</sup>pan, and for that which is fried, and for all manner of <sup>h</sup>measure and size;

30 And to stand every morning to thank and praise the LORD, and likewise at even;

31 And to offer all burnt sacrifices unto the LORD <sup>i</sup> in the sabbaths, in the new moons, and on the <sup>k</sup> set feasts, by number, according to the order commanded unto them, continually before the LORD:

32 And that they should <sup>i</sup> keep the charge of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the charge of the holy place, and <sup>m</sup> the charge of the sons of Aār'ōn their brethren, in the service of the house of the LORD.

#### CHAPTER 24.

1 The divisions of the sons of Aaron by lot into four and twenty orders. 20 The Kohathites, 21 and the Merarites divided by lot.

NOW these are the divisions of the sons of Aār'ōn. <sup>a</sup> The sons of Aār'ōn; Nā'dāb, and Ā-bī'hū, Ē-le-ā'zar, and Īth'g-mār.

2 But <sup>b</sup> Nā'dāb and Ā-bī'hū died before their father, and had no children: therefore Ē-le-ā'zar and Īth'g-mār executed the priest's office.

3 And Dā'vid distributed them, both Zā'dōk of the sons of Ē-le-ā'zar, and Ā-hīm'ē-lech of the sons of Īth'g-mār, according to their offices in their service.

4 And there were more chief men found of the sons of Ē-le-ā'zar than of the sons of Īth'g-mār; and thus were they divided. Among the sons of Ē-le-ā'zar there were sixteen chief men of the house of their fathers, and eight among the sons of Īth'g-mār according to the house of their fathers.

5 Thus were they divided by lot, one sort with another; for the governors of the sanctuary, and governors of the house of God, were of the sons of Ē-le-ā'zar, and of the sons of Īth'g-mār.

6 And Shēm-gī'ah the son of Nē-thān'ē-el the scribe, one of the Lē-vites, wrote them before the king, and the princes, and Zā'dōk the priest, and Ā-hīm'ē-lech the son of Ā-bī'g-thār, and before the chief of the fathers of the priests and Lē-vites: one <sup>2</sup> principal household being taken for Ē-le-ā'zar, and one taken for Īth'g-mār.

7 Now the first lot came forth to Jē-hoi'a-rīb, the second to Jē-dā-jah,

B. C. 1015.

<sup>i</sup> Num. 10. 10.  
<sup>k</sup> Lev. 23. 4.

<sup>i</sup> Num. 1. 53.

<sup>m</sup> Num. 3. 6-9.

1015.]

<sup>a</sup> Lev. 10. 1, 6.  
Num. 26. 60.

<sup>b</sup> Num. 3. 4;  
26. 61.

2 Heb. house of the father.  
c Neh. 12. 4, 17.

Luke 1. 5.  
d ch. 9. 25.  
e ch. 23. 16.  
Shebuel.  
f ch. 23. 17.  
g ch. 23. 18.  
Shelomith.  
h ch. 23. 19;  
26. 31.

<sup>i</sup> Ex. 6. 19.  
ch. 23. 21.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 23. 22.

8 The third to Hā'rim, the fourth to Se'ō rim,

9 The fifth to Māl-chī'jah, the sixth to Mij'g-mīn,

10 The seventh to Hāk'kōz, the eighth to <sup>c</sup> Ā-bī'jah,

11 The ninth to Jēsh'u-ah, the tenth to Shech-g-nī'ah,

12 The eleventh to Ē-lī'a-shib, the twelfth to Jā'kim,

13 The thirteenth to Hūp'pah, the fourteenth to Jē-shēb'e-āb,

14 The fifteenth to Bil'gah, the sixteenth to Īm'mēr,

15 The seventeenth to Hē'zir, the eighteenth to Aph'sēs,

16 The nineteenth to Pēth-g-hī'ah, the twentieth to Jē-hēz'g-kēl,

17 The one and twentieth to Jā'chīn, the two and twentieth to Gā'mūl,

18 The three and twentieth to Del-gī'ah, the four and twentieth to Mā-g-zī'ah.

19 These were the orderings of them in their service <sup>a</sup> to come into the house of the LORD, according to their manner, under Aār'ōn their father, as the LORD God of Īs'ra-el had commanded him.

20 ¶ And the rest of the sons of Lē'vī were these: Of the sons of Ām'rām; <sup>c</sup> Shū'ba-el: of the sons of Shū'ba-el; Jeh-dē'jah.

21 Concerning <sup>f</sup> Rē-hā-bī'ah: of the sons of Rē-hā-bī'ah, the first was Īs'shī-ah.

22 Of the Īz'har-ites; <sup>g</sup> Shēl'q-mōth: of the sons of Shēl'q-mōth; Jā'hāth.

23 And the sons of <sup>h</sup> Hē'bron; Jē-rī'ah the first, Ām-g-rī'ah the second, Jā-hā'zī-el the third, Jēk-g-mē'am the fourth.

24 Of the sons of Ūz'zī-el; Mī'chah: of the sons of Mī'chah; Shā'mīr.

25 The brother of Mī'chah was Īs'shī-ah: of the sons of Īs'shī-ah; Zēch-g-rī'ah.

26 <sup>i</sup> The sons of Mē-rā'ri were Māh'li and Mū'shī: the sons of Jā-g-zī'ah; Bē'nō.

27 ¶ The sons of Mē-rā'ri by Jā-g-zī'ah; Bē'nō, and Shō'hām, and Zāc'cur, and Ib'ri.

28 Of Māh'li came Ē-le-ā'zar, <sup>k</sup> who had no sons.

29 Concerning Kīsh: the son of Kīsh was Jē-rāh'mē-el.

80<sup>1</sup> The sons also of Mā'shī; Māh'ī, and Ê'dēr, and Jēr'ī-mōth. These were the sons of the Lē'vites after the house of their fathers.

31 These likewise cast lots over against their brethren the sons of Aār'qn in the presence of Dā'vid the king, and Zā'dōk, and Ā-hīm'ē-lech, and the chief of the fathers of the priests and Lē'vites, even the principal fathers over against their younger brethren.

# CHAPTER 25.

1 The number and offices of the singers. 8 Their division by lot into four and twenty orders.

**M**OREOVER Dā'vid and the captains of the host separated to the service of the sons of <sup>a</sup> Ā'saph, and of Hē'man, and of Jēd'ū-thūn, who should prophesy with harps, with psalteries, and with cymbals: and the number of the workmen according to their service was:

2 Of the sons of Ā'saph; Zāc'cur, and Jō'seph, and Nēth-g-nī'ah, and <sup>2</sup> Ās-ā-rē-lah, the sons of Ā'saph under the hands of Ā'saph, which prophesied <sup>3</sup> according to the order of the king.

3 Of Jēd'ū-thūn: the sons of Jēd'ū-thūn; Gēd-g-lī'ah, and <sup>4</sup> Zē'ri, and Jē-shā'jah, Hash-g-bī'ah, and Māt-tī-thī'ah, <sup>5</sup> six, under the hands of their father Jēd'ū-thūn, who prophesied with a harp, to give thanks and to praise the LORD.

4 Of Hē'man: the sons of Hē'man; Būk-kī'ah, Māt-tā-nī'ah, <sup>6</sup> Ūz'zī-el, <sup>7</sup> Shēb'ū-el, and Jēr'ī-mōth, Hān-g-nī'ah, Hā-nā'nī, Ê-lī'a-thah, Gīd-dāl'ti, and Rō-mām'tī-ē-zēr, Jōsh-bēk'ā-shah, Māl'lō-thī, Hō'thir, and Mā-hā'zī-ōth:

5 All these were the sons of Hē'man the king's seer in the <sup>8</sup> words of God, to lift up the horn. And God gave to Hē'man fourteen sons and three daughters.

6 All these were under the hands of their father for song in the house of the LORD, with cymbals, psalteries, and harps, for the service of the house of God, <sup>b</sup> according to the king's order to Ā'saph, Jēd'ū-thūn, and Hē'man.

7 So the number of them, with their brethren that were instructed in the

B. C. 1015.

1 ch. 23. 23.

cir. 1015.]

a ch. 6. 33, 39, 44.

2 Otherwise called Je-sharelah,

ver. 14.

3 Heb. by the hands of the king:

So ver. 6.

4 Or, Izri, ver. 11.

5 With Shimeel mentioned, ver. 17.

6 Or, Azareel, ver. 18.

7 Or, Shubael, ver. 20.

8 Or, matters.

b ver. 2.  
9 Heb. by the hands of the king.  
c 2 Chr. 23. 13.

songs of the LORD, even all that were cunning, was two hundred fourscore and eight.

8 ¶ And they cast lots, ward against ward, as well the small as the great, <sup>c</sup> the teacher as the scholar.

9 Now the first lot came forth for Ā'saph to Jō'seph: the second to Gēd-g-lī'ah, who with his brethren and sons were twelve:

10 The third to Zāc'cur, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

11 The fourth to İz'ri, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

12 The fifth to Nēth-g-nī'ah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

13 The sixth to Būk-kī'ah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

14 The seventh to Jē-shār'e-lah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

15 The eighth to Jē-shā'jah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

16 The ninth to Māt-tā-nī'ah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

17 The tenth to Shīm'ē-l, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

18 The eleventh to Ā-zār'ē-el, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

19 The twelfth to Hash-g-bī'ah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

20 The thirteenth to Shū'ba-el, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

21 The fourteenth to Māt-tī-thī'ah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

22 The fifteenth to Jēr'ē-mōth, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

23 The sixteenth to Hān-g-nī'ah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

24 The seventeenth to Jōsh-bēk'ā-shah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

25 The eighteenth to Hā-nā'nī, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

26 The nineteenth to Māl'lō-thī, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

27 The twentieth to Ê-lī'a-thah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

28 The one and twentieth to Hô'thir, *he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:*

29 The two and twentieth to Gîd-dal'ti, *he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:*

30 The three and twentieth to Mâ-hâ'zi-ôth, *he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:*

31 The four and twentieth to Rô-mâm'ti-ê-zêr, *he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve.*

#### CHAPTER 26.

1 *The divisions of the porters.* 13 *The gates assigned by lot.* 20 *The Levites that had charge of the treasures.*

**C**ONCERNING the divisions of the porters: Of the Kôr'hites was <sup>2</sup>Mê-shêl-q-mî'ah the son of Kô'rê, of the sons of <sup>3</sup>Â'saph.

2 And the sons of Mê-shêl-q-mî'ah were, Zêch-q-rî'ah the firstborn, Jê-dî'a-el the second, Zêb-q-dî'ah the third, Jâth'nî-el the fourth,

3 Ê'lâm the fifth, Jê-hô-hâ'nân the sixth, Êl-i-ô-ê'nâ-i the seventh.

4 Moreover the sons of Ô'bed-ê-dom were, Shêm-q-i'ah the firstborn, Jê-hô'z'a-bâd the second, Jô'ah the third, and Sâ'car the fourth, and Nê-thân-q-el the fifth,

5 Â'm'mî-el the sixth, Is'sa-char the seventh, Pê-ûl'thâi the eighth: for God blessed <sup>4</sup>him.

6 Also unto Shêm-q-i'ah his son were sons born, that ruled throughout the house of their father: for they were mighty men of valour.

7 The sons of Shêm-q-i'ah; Ôth'nî, and Rê'pha-el, and Ô'bed, Êl'za-bâd, whose brethren were strong men, Êl'i'hû, and Sêm-q-chî'ah.

8 All these of the sons of Ô'bed-ê-dom: they and their sons and their brethren, able men for strength for the service, were threescore and two of Ô'bed-ê-dom.

9 And Mê-shêl-q-mî'ah had sons and brethren, strong men, eighteen.

10 Also <sup>a</sup>Hô'sah, of the children of Mê-râ'ri, had sons; Sîm'ri the chief, (for though he was not the firstborn, yet his father made him the chief;)

11 Hîl-kî'ah the second, Têb-g-li'ah the third, Zêch-q-rî'ah the fourth: all the sons and brethren of Hô'sah were thirteen.

12 Among these were the divisions

B. C. 1015.

of the porters, *even among the chief men, having wards one against another, to minister in the house of the LORD.*

13 ¶ And they cast lots, <sup>5</sup>as well the small as the great, according to the house of their fathers, for every gate.

14 And the lot eastward fell to <sup>6</sup>Shêl-q-mî'ah. Then for Zêch-q-rî'ah his son, a wise counsellor, they cast lots; and his lot came out northward.

15 To Ô'bed-ê-dom southward; and to his sons the house of <sup>7</sup>Â-sûp'pim.

16 To Shûp'pim and Hô'sah the lot came forth westward, with the gate Shâl'le-chêth, by the causeway of the going <sup>8</sup>up, ward against ward.

17 Eastward were six Lê'vites, northward four a day, southward four a day, and toward Â-sûp'pim two and two.

18 At Pâr'bar westward, four at the causeway, and two at Pâr'bar.

19 These are the divisions of the porters among the sons of Kô'rê, and among the sons of Mê-râ'ri.

20 ¶ And of the Lê'vites, Â-hî'jah was <sup>b</sup>over the treasures of the house of God, and over the treasures of the <sup>9</sup>dedicated things.

21 *As concerning the sons of* <sup>10</sup>Lâ'-q-dân; the sons of the Gêr'shon-ite Lâ'-q-dân, chief fathers, *even of* Lâ'-q-dân the Gêr'shon-ite, were <sup>11</sup>Jê-hî'-e-li.

22 The sons of Jê-hî'-e-li; Zê'tham, and Jô'el his brother, *which were over the treasures of the house of the LORD.*

23 Of the Â'm'râm-ites, and the Îz'-har-ites, the Hê'bron-ites, and the Ūz'zî-el-ites:

24 And <sup>c</sup>Shêb'u-el the son of Gêr'shôm, the son of Mô'şeq, was ruler of the treasures.

25 And his brethren by Ê-li-ê-zêr; Rê-hq-bî'ah his son, and Jê-shâ'jah his son, and Jô'ram his son, and Zîch'ri his son, and <sup>d</sup>Shêl'q-mîth his son.

26 Which Shêl'q-mîth and his brethren were over all the treasures of the dedicated things, which Dâ'vid the king, and the chief fathers, the captains over thousands and hundreds, and the captains of the host, had dedicated.

2 Or, *Shele-miah*, ver. 14.

3 Or, *Elia-saph*, ch. 6. 37; 9. 15.

4 That is, Obed-edom, as ch. 13. 14.

a ch. 18. 39.  
5 Or, *as well for the small as for the great.*

6 Called *Me-shel-miah*, ver. 1.

7 Heb. *Gatherings*.

8 See 1 Kin. 10. 5.

2 Chr. 9. 4.  
b ch. 28. 12.

Mal. 3. 10.  
9 Heb. *holy things*.

10 Or, *Libni*, ch. 6. 17.

11 Or, *Sehtel*, ch. 23. 8;  
25. 2.

c ch. 23. 18.  
d ch. 23. 18.

27 <sup>2</sup> Out of the spoils won in battles did they dedicate to maintain the house of the LORD.

28 And all that Sām'u-el <sup>e</sup> the seer, and Saul the son of Kish, and Ab'nēr the son of Nēr, and Jō'ab the son of Zēr-u-i'ah, had dedicated; and whosoever had dedicated *any thing*, it was under the hand of Shēl'q-mith, and of his brethren.

29 ¶ Of the İz'har-ites, Chēn'-g-ni'ah and his sons were for the outward business over İz'ra-el, for <sup>f</sup> officers and judges.

30 And of the Hē'bron-ites, Hash-g-bi'ah and his brethren, men of valour, a thousand and seven hundred, were <sup>3</sup> officers among them of İz'ra-el on this side Jōr'dan westward in all the business of the LORD, and in the service of the king.

31 Among the Hē'bron-ites was <sup>g</sup> Jē-ri'jah the chief, even among the Hē'bron-ites, according to the generations of his fathers. In the fortieth year of the reign of Dā'vid they were sought for, and there were found among them mighty men of valour <sup>h</sup> at Jā'zēr of Gīl'e-ād.

32 And his brethren, men of valour, were two thousand and seven hundred chief fathers, whom king Dā'vid made rulers over the Reu'bēn-ites, the Gād'ites, and the half tribe of Mā-nās'seh, for every matter pertaining to God, and <sup>i</sup> affairs of the king.

## CHAPTER 27.

1 The twelve captains for every several month. 16 The princes of the twelve tribes. 23 The numbering of the people is hindered.

NOW the children of İz'ra-el after their number, to wit, the chief fathers and captains of thousands and hundreds, and their officers that served the king in any matter of the courses, which came in and went out month by month throughout all the months of the year, of every course were twenty and four thousand.

2 Over the first course for the first month was <sup>a</sup> Jā-shō'bē-ām the son of Zāb'di-el: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

3 Of the children of Pē'rez was the chief of all the captains of the host for the first month.

4 And over the course of the second

B. C. 1015.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. Out of the battles and spoils. <sup>e</sup> 1 Sam. 9.3.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 23. 4.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. over the charge.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 23. 19.

<sup>h</sup> See Josh. 21. 39.

<sup>i</sup> Heb. thing. <sup>2</sup> 2 Chr. 19. 11.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Sam. 23. 8. ch. 11. 11.

<sup>5</sup> Or. Dodo. 2 Sam. 23. 9.

<sup>6</sup> Or. principal officer. 1 Kin. 4. 5.

<sup>b</sup> 2 Sam. 23. 20, 22, 23.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 11. 22, &c.

<sup>d</sup> 2 Sam. 23. 24.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 11. 26. <sup>d</sup> ch. 11. 28.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 11. 27. <sup>2</sup> 2 Sam. 21. 18.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 11. 29. <sup>7</sup> ch. 11. 28.

<sup>h</sup> 2 Sam. 23. 28.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 11. 30. <sup>1</sup> Or. Heled.

ch. 11. 30.

month was <sup>b</sup> Dōd'-g-i an Ā-hō'hite, and of his course was Mīk'loth also the ruler: in his course likewise were twenty and four thousand.

5 The third captain of the host for the third month was Bē-nā'jah the son of Jē-hoi'a-dā, <sup>a</sup> chief priest: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

6 This is that Bē-nā'jah, who was <sup>b</sup> mighty among the thirty, and above the thirty: and in his course was Ām-mīz'-g-bad his son.

7 The fourth captain for the fourth month was <sup>c</sup> Ā'sā-hēl the brother of Jō'ab, and Zēb'-g-dī'ah his son after him: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

8 The fifth captain for the fifth month was Shām'huth the İz'ra-hite: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

9 The sixth captain for the sixth month was <sup>d</sup> I'ra the son of Ik'kēsh the Tē-kō'ite: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

10 The seventh captain for the seventh month was <sup>e</sup> Hē'lez the Pēl'q-nite, of the children of Ē'phrā'im: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

11 The eighth captain for the eighth month was <sup>f</sup> Sib'bē-cāi the Hū'shath-ite, of the Zār'hites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

12 The ninth captain for the ninth month was <sup>g</sup> Ā-bi-ō-zēr the Ā-ne-toth'ite, of the Bēn'ja-mites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

13 The tenth captain for the tenth month was <sup>h</sup> Mā-hār'-g-i the Nē-tōph'-g-thite, of the Zār'hites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

14 The eleventh captain for the eleventh month was <sup>i</sup> Bē-nā'jah the Pīr'-g-thon-ite, of the children of Ē'phrā'im: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

15 The twelfth captain for the twelfth month was <sup>j</sup> Hēl'd'-g-i the Nē-tōph'-g-thite, of Ōth'nī-el: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

16 ¶ Furthermore over the tribes

of *İş-raq-el*: the ruler of the Reubenites was *E-li-s'zer* the son of *Zich'ri*: of the *Sim'g-on-ites*, *Shēph-g-ti'ah* the son of *Mā'g-chah*:

17 Of the *Lē'vites*, *k Hash-g-bi'ah* the son of *Kē-mū'el*: of the *Aār'qn-ites*, *Zā'dōk*:

18 Of *Jū'dah*, *Ē-lī'hū*, one of the brethren of *Dā'vid*: of *İs-sa-char*, *Om'ri* the son of *Mī'chaēl*:

19 Of *Zēb'u-lun*, *İsh-mā-i'ah* the son of *Ō-ba-dī'ah*: of *Nāph'ta-lī*, *Jēr'i-mōth* the son of *Āz'ri-el*:

20 Of the children of *Ē'phrā-īm*, *Hō-shē'a* the son of *Āz-g-zī'ah*: of the half tribe of *Mā-nās'seh*, *Jō'el* the son of *Pē-dā'jah*:

21 Of the half tribe of *Mā-nās'seh* in *Gil'g-ād*, *İd'dō* the son of *Zēch-g-rī'ah*: of *Bēn'ja-min*, *Jā-ā-s'el* the son of *Āb'nēr*:

22 Of *Dān*, *Ā-zār'g-el* the son of *Jēr'q-hām*. These were the princes of the tribes of *İş-raq-el*.

23 ¶ But *Dā'vid* took not the number of them from twenty years old and under: because <sup>m</sup> the LORD had said he would increase *İş-raq-el* like to the stars of the heavens.

24 *Jō'āb* the son of *Zēr-u-i'ah* began to number, but he finished not, because <sup>n</sup> there fell wrath for it against *İş-raq-el*; neither <sup>o</sup> was the number put in the account of the chronicles of king *Dā'vid*.

25 ¶ And over the king's treasures was *Āz-mā-veth* the son of *Ā-dī'el*: and over the storehouses in the fields, in the cities, and in the villages, and in the castles, was *Jē-hōn-g-than* the son of *Ūz-zī'ah*:

26 And over them that did the work of the field for tillage of the ground was *Ez'ri* the son of *Chē'lūb*:

27 And over the vineyards was *Shīm'g-i* the *Rā'math-ite*: <sup>3</sup> over the increase of the vineyards for the wine cellars was *Zāb'di* the *Shiph'mite*:

28 And over the olive trees and the sycomore trees that were in the low plains was *Bā'al-hā-nan* the *Ĝēd'ē-rite*: and over the cellars of oil was *Jō'āsh*:

29 And over the herds that fed in *Shār'on* was *Shī'r-ī* the *Shār'ite*: and over the herds that were in

B. C. 1015.

k ch. 26. 30.

l 1 Sam. 16. 6. Eliab.

cir. 1017.]

m Gen. 15. 5. n 2 Sam. 24. 15.

o ch. 21. 7. 2 Heb. ascended.

3 Heb. over that which was of the vineyards.

4 Or, secretary.

5 Or, Hachmonite.

o 2 Sam. 15. 12.

cir. 1015.] p 2 Sam. 15. 31. 16. 16.

q 1 Kin. 1. 7. r ch. 11. 6.

a ch. 27. 16. b ch. 27. 1. 2.

c ch. 27. 25. 6 Or, cattle.

7 Or, and his sons.

8 Or, eunuchs.

d ch. 11. 10. e 2 Sam. 7. 2.

f Ps. 132. 3, 4, 5.

g Ps. 99. 5; 132. 7.

h 2 Sam. 7. 5, 13.

i 1 Kin. 5. 3. ch. 17. 4; 22. 8.

j Heb. bloods. k 1 Sam. 16. 7-13.

l Gen. 49. 8. ch. 3. 2. Ps. 60. 7; 78. 68.

k 1 Sam. 16. 1. l 1 Sam. 16. 12, 13.

the valleys was *Shā'phat* the son of *Ād'lā-i*:

30 Over the camels also was *Ō'bil* the *İsh-mā-el-ite*: and over the asses was *Jeh-dē'jah* the *Mē-rōn'q-thite*:

31 And over the flocks was *Jā'ziz* the *Hā'ger-ite*. All these were the rulers of the substance which was king *Dā'vid's*.

32 Also *Jōn'g-than* *Dā'vid's* uncle was a counsellor, a wise man, and a <sup>4</sup>scribe: and *Jē-hi'el* the <sup>5</sup>son of *Jāh-mō-ni* was with the king's sons:

33 And <sup>o</sup> *Ā-hith'q-phel* was the king's counsellor: and <sup>p</sup> *Hū'shāi* the *Ār'chite* was the king's companion:

34 And after *Ā-hith'q-phel* was *Jē-hoi'a-dā* the son of *Bē-nā'jah*, and <sup>q</sup> *Ā-bi'g-thār*: and the general of the king's army was <sup>r</sup> *Jō'āb*.

## CHAPTER 28.

1 David in a solemn assembly having declared God's favour to him, and promise to his son Solomon, exhorteth them to fear God. 9, 20 He encourageth Solomon to build the temple. 11 He giveth him patterns for the form, and gold and silver for the materials.

AND *Dā'vid* assembled all the princes of *İş-raq-el*, <sup>a</sup> the princes of the tribes, and <sup>b</sup> the captains of the companies that ministered to the king by course, and the captains over the thousands, and captains over the hundreds, and <sup>c</sup> the stewards over all the substance and <sup>d</sup> possession of the king, <sup>e</sup> and of his sons, with the <sup>f</sup> officers, and with <sup>g</sup> the mighty men, and with all the valiant men, unto *Jē-ry'-sā-lēm*.

2 Then *Dā'vid* the king stood up upon his feet, and said, Hear me, my brethren, and my people: As for me, <sup>h</sup> I had in mine heart to build an house of rest for the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and for <sup>i</sup> the footstool of our God, and had made ready for the building:

3 But God said unto me, <sup>j</sup> Thou shalt not build an house for my name, because thou hast been a man of war, and hast shed <sup>k</sup> blood.

4 Howbeit the LORD God of *İş-raq-el* <sup>h</sup> chose me before all the house of my father to be king over *İş-raq-el* for ever: for he hath chosen <sup>i</sup> *Jū'dah* to be the ruler; and of the house of *Jū'dah*, <sup>k</sup> the house of my father; and <sup>l</sup> among the sons of my father



he liked me to make me king over all Is'ra-el:

5 <sup>m</sup> And of all my sons, (for the LORD hath given me many sons,) <sup>n</sup> he hath chosen Sôl'o-mon my son to sit upon the throne of the kingdom of the LORD over Is'ra-el.

6 And he said unto me, <sup>o</sup> Sôl'o-mon thy son, he shall build my house and my courts: for I have chosen him to be my son, and I will be his father.

7 Moreover I will establish his kingdom for ever, <sup>p</sup> if he be <sup>2</sup> constant to do my commandments and my judgments, as at this day.

8 Now therefore in the sight of all Is'ra-el the congregation of the LORD, and in the audience of our God, keep and seek for all the commandments of the LORD your God: that ye may possess this good land, and leave it for an inheritance for your children after you for ever.

9 ¶ And thou, Sôl'o-mon my son, <sup>q</sup> know thou the God of thy father, and serve him <sup>r</sup> with a perfect heart and with a willing mind: for <sup>s</sup> the LORD searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts: <sup>t</sup> if thou seek him, he will be found of thee; but if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off for ever.

10 Take heed now; <sup>u</sup> for the LORD hath chosen thee to build an house for the sanctuary: be strong, and do it.

11 ¶ Then Dâ'vid gave to Sôl'o-mon his son <sup>x</sup> the pattern of the porch, and of the houses thereof, and of the treasures thereof, and of the upper chambers thereof, and of the inner parlours thereof, and of the place of the mercy seat,

12 And the pattern <sup>y</sup> of all that he had by the spirit, of the courts of the house of the LORD, and of all the chambers round about, <sup>z</sup> of the treasures of the house of God, and of the treasures of the dedicated things:

13 Also for the courses of the priests and the Lêvites, and for all the work of the service of the house of the LORD, and for all the vessels of service in the house of the LORD.

B. C. 1015.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 3. 1.  
<sup>&c.</sup>; 23. 1.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 22. 9.

<sup>o</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 13, 14.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 22. 9, 10.  
<sup>2</sup> Chr. 1. 9.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 22. 13.  
<sup>strong.</sup>

<sup>q</sup> Jer. 9. 24.  
<sup>h</sup>os. 4. 1.  
John 17. 3.  
<sup>r</sup> 2 Kin. 20. 3.  
Ps. 101. 2.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 Sam. 16. 7.  
1 Kin. 8. 39.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 29. 17.  
Ps. 7. 9;  
139. 2;  
Prov. 17. 3.  
Jer. 11. 20;  
17. 10; 20. 12.  
<sup>Rev.</sup> 2. 23.  
<sup>t</sup> 2 Chr. 15. 2.  
<sup>u</sup> ver. 6.

<sup>x</sup> ver. 19.  
See Ex. 25. 40.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. of all that was with him.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 26. 20.  
<sup>z</sup> Ex. 25. 18-22.  
1 Sam. 4. 4.  
1 Kin. 6. 23, &c.  
<sup>a</sup> ver. 11, 12.  
See Ex. 25. 40.  
<sup>b</sup> Deut. 31. 7, 8.  
Josh. 1. 6, 7, 9.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 22. 1.  
<sup>c</sup> Josh. 1. 5.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 24; 25;  
26.  
<sup>e</sup> Ex. 35. 25.  
26; 36. 1, 2.

14 He gave of gold by weight for things of gold, for all instruments of all manner of service; *silver also* for all instruments of silver by weight, for all instruments of every kind of service:

15 Even the weight for the candlesticks of gold, and for their lamps of gold, by weight for every candlestick, and for the lamps thereof: and for the candlesticks of silver by weight, both for the candlestick, and also for the lamps thereof, according to the use of every candlestick.

16 And by weight he gave gold for the tables of shewbread, for every table; and likewise silver for the tables of silver:

17 Also pure gold for the flesh-hooks, and the bowls, and the cups: and for the golden basons he gave gold by weight for every bason; and likewise silver by weight for every bason of silver:

18 And for the altar of incense refined gold by weight; and gold for the pattern of the chariot of the <sup>z</sup> cherubims, that spread out *their wings*, and covered the ark of the covenant of the LORD.

19 All this, said Dâ'vid, <sup>a</sup> the LORD made me understand in writing by his hand upon me, *even* all the works of this pattern.

20 And Dâ'vid said to Sôl'o-mon his son, <sup>b</sup> Be strong and of good courage, and do it: fear not, nor be dismayed: for the LORD God, *even* my God, *will be with thee*; <sup>c</sup> he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee, until thou hast finished all the work for the service of the house of the LORD.

21 And, behold, <sup>d</sup> the courses of the priests and the Lêvites, *even they shall be with thee* for all the service of the house of God: and *there shall be with thee* for all manner of workmanship <sup>e</sup> every willing skilful man, for any manner of service: also the princes and all the people *will be wholly* at thy commandment.

#### CHAPTER 29.

1 David causeth the princes and people to offer willingly. 20 The people make Solomon king. 26 David's reign and death.

**F**URTHERMORE Dâ'vid the king said unto all the congregation, Sôl'o-mon my son, whom alone God

hath chosen, *is yet* <sup>a</sup> young and tender, and the work *is* great: for the palace *is* not for man, but for the LORD God.

2 Now I have prepared with all my might for the house of my God the gold for *things to be made of* gold, and the silver for *things of* silver, and the brass for *things of* brass, the iron for *things of* iron, and wood for *things of* wood; <sup>b</sup> onyx stones, and stones to be set, glistening stones, and of divers colours, and all manner of precious stones, and marble stones in abundance.

3 Moreover, because I have set my affection to the house of my God, I have of mine own proper good, of gold and silver, *which* I have given to the house of my God, over and above all that I have prepared for the holy house,

4 *Even* three thousand talents of gold, of the gold of <sup>c</sup> Ōphīr, and seven thousand talents of refined silver, to overlay the walls of the houses *withal*:

5 The gold for *things of* gold, and the silver for *things of* silver, and for all manner of work *to be made* by the hands of artificers. And who *then* *is* willing <sup>2</sup> to consecrate his service this day unto the LORD?

6 ¶ Then <sup>a</sup> the chief of the fathers and princes of the tribes of Iſ'ra-el, and the captains of thousands and of hundreds, with <sup>e</sup> the rulers of the king's work, offered willingly,

7 And gave for the service of the house of God of gold five thousand talents and ten thousand drams, and of silver ten thousand talents, and of brass eighteen thousand talents, and one hundred thousand talents of iron.

8 And they with whom *precious* stones were found gave *them* to the treasure of the house of the LORD, by the hand of <sup>f</sup> Jē-hī'el the Ġēr'-shon-ite.

9 Then the people rejoiced, for that they offered willingly, because with perfect heart they <sup>g</sup> offered willingly to the LORD: and Dā'vid the king also rejoiced with great joy.

10 ¶ Wherefore Dā'vid blessed the LORD before all the congregation:

B. C. 1015.

<sup>a</sup> 1 Kin. 3. 7.  
ch. 22. 5.  
Prov. 4. 3.

<sup>b</sup> See Is. 54.  
11. 12.  
Rev. 21. 18,  
&c.

<sup>c</sup> 1 Kin. 9. 28.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. to  
fill his hand.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 27. 1.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 27. 25,  
&c.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 26. 21.  
<sup>g</sup> 2 Cor. 9. 7.  
<sup>h</sup> Matt. 6. 13.  
1 Tim. 1. 17.  
Rev. 5. 13.  
<sup>i</sup> Rom. 11. 36.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. re-  
tain, or,  
obtain  
strength.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. of  
thine hand.  
<sup>k</sup> Ps. 39. 12.  
<sup>h</sup> Ps. 11. 13.  
<sup>1</sup> Pet. 2. 11.  
<sup>i</sup> Job 14. 2.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. re-  
spectation.  
<sup>m</sup> 1 Sam. 16. 7.  
ch. 28. 9.  
<sup>n</sup> Prov. 11. 20.  
<sup>6</sup> Or, found.

<sup>7</sup> Or, establish.  
Ps. 10. 17.  
<sup>o</sup> Ps. 72. 1.  
<sup>p</sup> ver. 2.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 22. 14.

and Dā'vid said, Blessed be thou, LORD God of Iſ'ra-el our father, for ever and ever.

11 <sup>h</sup> Thine, O LORD, *is* the greatness, and the power, and the glory, and the victory, and the majesty: for all *that is* in the heaven and in the earth *is* thine; thine *is* the kingdom, O LORD, and thou art exalted as head above all.

12 <sup>i</sup> Both riches and honour *come* of thee, and thou reignest over all; and in thine hand *is* power and might; and in thine hand *it is* to make great, and to give strength unto all.

13 Now therefore, our God, we thank thee, and praise thy glorious name.

14 But who *am* I, and what *is* my people, that we should <sup>2</sup> be able to offer so willingly after this sort? for all things *come* of thee, and <sup>4</sup> of thine own have we given thee.

15 For <sup>k</sup> we are strangers before thee, and sojourners, as *were* all our fathers: <sup>l</sup> our days on the earth are as a shadow, and *there is* none <sup>5</sup> abiding.

16 O LORD our God, all this store that we have prepared to build thee an house for thine holy name *cometh* of thine hand, and *is* all thine own.

17 I know also, my God, that thou <sup>m</sup> triest the heart, and <sup>n</sup> hast pleasure in uprightness. As for me, in the uprightness of mine heart I have willingly offered all these things: and now have I seen with joy thy people, which are <sup>6</sup> present here, to offer willingly unto thee.

18 O LORD God of Ā'brā'hām, Ī'śaac, and of Iſ'ra-el, our fathers, keep this for ever in the imagination of the thoughts of the heart of thy people, and <sup>7</sup> prepare their heart unto thee:

19 And <sup>o</sup> give unto Sōl'o-mon my son a perfect heart, to keep thy commandments, thy testimonies, and thy statutes, and to do all *these things*, and to build the palace, for the which <sup>p</sup> I have made provision.

20 ¶ And Dā'vid said to all the congregation, Now bless the LORD your God. And all the congregation blessed the LORD God of their fathers, and bowed down their heads,

and worshipped the LORD, and the king.

21 And they sacrificed sacrifices unto the LORD, and offered burnt offerings unto the LORD, on the morrow after that day, *even* a thousand bullocks, a thousand rams, and a thousand lambs, with their drink offerings, and sacrifices in abundance for all Īṣṣa-el:

22 And did eat and drink before the LORD on that day with great gladness. And they made Sōl'o-mon the son of Dā'vid king the second time, and <sup>2</sup>anointed him unto the LORD to be the chief governor, and Zādōk to be priest.

23 Then Sōl'o-mon sat on the throne of the LORD as king instead of Dā'vid his father, and prospered; and all Īṣṣa-el obeyed him.

24 And all the princes, and the mighty men, and all the sons likewise of king Dā'vid, <sup>2</sup>submitted themselves unto Sōl'o-mon the king.

25 And the LORD magnified Sōl'o-

B. C. 1015.

g 1 Kin. I. 35.  
33.  
r Eccles. 8. 2.  
2 Heb. gave the hand under Solomon.  
See Gen. 24. 2: 47. 29.  
2 Chr. 30. 8.  
Ezek. 17. 18.  
s 1 Kin. 3. 13.  
2 Chr. 1. 12.  
Eccles. 2. 9.  
t 2 Sam. 5. 4.  
1 Kin. 2. 11.  
u 2 Sam. 5. 5.  
z Gen. 25. 8.  
y Ch. 29. 1.  
3 Or, history.  
4 Heb. words.  
z Dau. 2. 21.

mon exceedingly in the sight of all Īṣṣa-el, and <sup>2</sup>bestowed upon him such royal majesty as had not been on any king before him in Īṣṣa-el.

26 ¶ Thus Dā'vid the son of Jēs'se reigned over all Īṣṣa-el.

27 <sup>1</sup>And the time that he reigned over Īṣṣa-el was forty years; <sup>2</sup>seven years reigned he in Hē'bron, and thirty and three years reigned he in Jē-rū'sā-lēm.

28 And he <sup>2</sup>died in a good old age, <sup>3</sup>full of days, riches, and honour: and Sōl'o-mon his son reigned in his stead.

29 Now the acts of Dā'vid the king, first and last, behold, they are written in the <sup>3</sup>4 book of Sām'u-el the seer, and in the book of Nā'than the prophet, and in the book of Gād the seer,

30 With all his reign and his might, <sup>2</sup>and the times that went over him, and over Īṣṣa-el, and over all the kingdoms of the countries.

## THE

# SECOND BOOK OF THE CHRONICLES.

## CHAPTER 1.

1 The offering of Solomon at Gibeon. 7 Solomon's choice of wisdom is blessed by God. 13 Solomon's strength and wealth.

AND <sup>a</sup>Sōl'o-mon the son of Dā'vid was strengthened in his kingdom, and <sup>b</sup>the LORD his God was with him, and <sup>c</sup>magnified him exceedingly.

2 Then Sōl'o-mon spake unto all Īṣṣa-el, to <sup>a</sup>the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and to the judges, and to every governor in all Īṣṣa-el, the chief of the fathers.

3 So Sōl'o-mon, and all the congregation with him, went to the high place that was at Gīb'e-on; for there was the tabernacle of the congregation of God, which Mō'geš the servant of the LORD had made in the wilderness.

4 <sup>f</sup>But the ark of God had Dā'vid brought up from Kīr'jath-jē'g-rim to the place which Dā'vid had prepared for it: for he had pitched a tent for it at Jē-rū'sā-lēm.

B. C. 1015.

a 1 Kin. 2. 46.  
b Gen. 39. 2.  
[1015.]  
c 1 Chr. 29. 25.  
d 1 Chr. 27. 1.  
e 1 Kin. 3. 4.  
1 Chr. 16.  
39: 21. 29.  
f 2 Sam. 6. 2.  
17.  
1 Chr. 15. 1.  
g Ex. 27. 1, 2.  
38. 1, 2.  
h Ex. 31. 2.  
i Or, was there.  
j 1 Kin. 2. 4.  
k 1 Kin. 3. 5, 6.  
l 1 Chr. 28. 5.  
m 1 Kin. 3. 7, 8.  
1045.]

6 Heb. much as the dust of the earth.  
n 1 Kin. 3. 9.  
o Num. 27. 17.  
Deut. 31. 2.

5 Moreover <sup>g</sup>the brasen altar, that h Bē-zal'ē-el the son of Ū'ri, the son of Hūr had made, <sup>b</sup>he put before the tabernacle of the LORD: and Sōl'o-mon and the congregation sought unto it.

6 And Sōl'o-mon went up thither to the brasen altar before the LORD, which was at the tabernacle of the congregation, and <sup>c</sup>offered a thousand burnt offerings upon it.

7 ¶ <sup>k</sup>In that night did God appear unto Sōl'o-mon, and said unto him, Ask what I shall give thee.

8 And Sōl'o-mon said unto God, Thou hast shewed great mercy unto Dā'vid my father, and hast made me <sup>l</sup>to reign in his stead.

9 Now, O LORD God, let thy promise unto Dā'vid my father be established: <sup>m</sup>for thou hast made me king over a people <sup>b</sup>like the dust of the earth in multitude.

10 <sup>n</sup>Give me now wisdom and knowledge, that I may <sup>o</sup>go out and

come in before this people: for who can judge this thy people, *that is so great?*

11 <sup>p</sup> And God said to Sôl'o-mon, Because this was in thine heart, and thou hast not asked riches, wealth, or honour, nor the life of thine enemies, neither yet hast asked long life; but hast asked wisdom and knowledge for thyself, that thou mayest judge my people, over whom I have made thee king:

12 Wisdom and knowledge is granted unto thee; and I will give thee riches, and wealth, and honour, such as <sup>q</sup> none of the kings have had that have been before thee, neither shall there any after thee have the like.

13 ¶ Then Sôl'o-mon came from his journey to the high place that was at Gîb'e-on to Jê-rû'sâ-lêm, from before the tabernacle of the congregation, and reigned over Iſ'ra-el.

14 <sup>r</sup> And Sôl'o-mon gathered chariots and horsemen: and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, which he placed in the chariot cities, and with the king at Jê-rû'sâ-lêm.

15 <sup>s</sup> And the king <sup>2</sup> made silver and gold at Jê-rû'sâ-lêm as *plenteous* as stones, and cedar trees made he as the sycamore trees that are in the vale for abundance.

16 <sup>t</sup> And <sup>3</sup> Sôl'o-mon had horses brought out of E'gypt, and linen yarn: the king's merchants received the linen yarn at a price.

17 And they fetched up, and brought forth out of E'gypt a chariot for six hundred *shekels* of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty: and so brought they out horses for all the kings of the Hî'tîtes, and for the kings of Sÿr'i-â, <sup>4</sup> by their means.

#### CHAPTER 2.

1, 17 Solomon's labourers for the building of the temple. 3 His embassy to Hiram for workmen and provision of stuff.

AND Sôl'o-mon <sup>a</sup> determined to build an house for the name of the LORD, and an house for his kingdom.

2 And <sup>b</sup> Sôl'o-mon told out three-score and ten thousand men to bear burdens, and fourscore thousand to hew in the mountain, and three thou-

B. C. 1015.

<sup>p</sup> 1 Kin. 3. 11, 12, 13.

<sup>q</sup> 1 Chr. 29. 25. ch. 9. 22. Eccles. 2. 9.

<sup>r</sup> 1 Kin. 4. 26; 10. 26, &c. ch. 9. 25. <sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 10. 27.

<sup>t</sup> 1 Kin. 10. 28, 29. ch. 9. 23. <sup>u</sup> 1 Kin. 10. 28, 29.

<sup>v</sup> 1 Kin. 10. 28, 29. ch. 9. 23. <sup>w</sup> 1 Kin. 10. 28, 29. ch. 9. 23. <sup>x</sup> 1 Kin. 10. 28, 29. ch. 9. 23.

<sup>y</sup> 1 Kin. 10. 28, 29. ch. 9. 23. <sup>z</sup> 1 Kin. 10. 28, 29. ch. 9. 23.

<sup>a</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 5. <sup>b</sup> ver. 18. <sup>c</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 15.

<sup>d</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 17. <sup>e</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 17. <sup>f</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 17.

<sup>g</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 17. <sup>h</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 17. <sup>i</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 17.

<sup>j</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 17. <sup>k</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 17. <sup>l</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 17.

<sup>m</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 17. <sup>n</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 17. <sup>o</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 17.

<sup>p</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 17. <sup>q</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 17. <sup>r</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 17.

<sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 17. <sup>t</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 17. <sup>u</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 17.

<sup>v</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 17. <sup>w</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 17. <sup>x</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 17.

<sup>y</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 17. <sup>z</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 17. <sup>a</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 17.

<sup>b</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 17. <sup>c</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 17. <sup>d</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 17.

<sup>e</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 17. <sup>f</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 17. <sup>g</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 17.

<sup>h</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 17. <sup>i</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 17. <sup>j</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 17.

sand and six hundred to oversee them.

3 ¶ And Sôl'o-mon sent to <sup>5</sup> Hû'ram the king of Tÿre, saying, <sup>c</sup> As thou didst deal with Dâ'vid my father, and didst send him cedars to build him an house to dwell therein, *even so deal with me.*

4 Behold, <sup>d</sup> I build an house to the name of the LORD my God, to dedicate it to him, and <sup>e</sup> to burn before him <sup>6</sup> sweet incense, and for <sup>f</sup> the continual shewbread, and for <sup>g</sup> the burnt offerings morning and evening, on the sabbaths, and on the new moons, and on the solemn feasts of the LORD our God. This is an ordinance for ever to Iſ'ra-el.

5 And the house which I build is great: for <sup>h</sup> great is our God above all gods.

6 <sup>i</sup> But who <sup>7</sup> is able to build him an house, seeing the heaven and heaven of heavens cannot contain him? who am I then, that I should build him an house, save only to burn sacrifice before him?

7 Send me now therefore a man cunning to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, and in iron, and in purple, and in crimson, and blue, and that can skill <sup>8</sup> to grave with the cunning men that are with me in Jû'dah and in Jê-rû'sâ-lêm, <sup>k</sup> whom Dâ'vid my father did provide.

8 <sup>l</sup> Send me also cedar trees, fir trees, and <sup>9</sup> algar trees, out of Lëb'-q-non: for I know that thy servants can skill to cut timber in Lëb'-q-non; and, behold, my servants shall be with thy servants,

9 Even to prepare me timber in abundance: for the house which I am about to build shall be <sup>10</sup> wonderful great.

10 <sup>m</sup> And, behold, I will give to thy servants, the hewers that cut timber, twenty thousand measures of beaten wheat, and twenty thousand measures of barley, and twenty thousand baths of wine, and twenty thousand baths of oil.

11 ¶ Then Hû'ram the king of Tÿre answered in writing, which he sent to Sôl'o-mon, <sup>n</sup> Because the LORD hath loved his people, he hath made thee king over them.

12 Hū'ram said moreover, <sup>o</sup>Blessed be the LORD God of Iṣ'ra-el, <sup>p</sup>that made heaven and earth, who hath given to Dā'vid the king a wise son, <sup>2</sup>endued with prudence and understanding, that might build an house for the LORD, and an house for his kingdom.

13 And now I have sent a cunning man, endued with understanding, of Hū'ram my father's,

14 <sup>q</sup>The son of a woman of the daughters of Dān, and his father was a man of Tyre, skilful to work in gold, and in silver, in brass, in iron, in stone, and in timber, in purple, in blue, and in fine linen, and in crimson; also to grave any manner of graving, and to find out every device which shall be put to him, with thy cunning men, and with the cunning men of my lord Dā'vid thy father.

15 Now therefore the wheat, and the barley, the oil, and the wine, which <sup>r</sup>my lord hath spoken of, let him send unto his servants:

16 <sup>s</sup>And we will cut wood out of Lēb'ā-non, <sup>3</sup>as much as thou shalt need: and we will bring it to thee in flotes by sea to <sup>4</sup>Jōp'pā; and thou shalt carry it up to Jē-rū'sā-lēm.

17 <sup>t</sup>And Sōl'o-mon numbered all <sup>6</sup>the strangers that were in the land of Iṣ'ra-el, after the numbering wherewith <sup>u</sup>Dā'vid his father had numbered them; and they were found an hundred and fifty thousand and three thousand and six hundred.

18 And he set <sup>x</sup>threescore and ten thousand of them to be bearers of burdens, and fourscore thousand to be hewers in the mountain, and three thousand and six hundred overseers to set the people a work.

#### CHAPTER 3.

1 <sup>1</sup>The place, and time of building the temple. <sup>3</sup>The measure and ornaments of the house. <sup>14</sup>The vail and pillars.

**T**HEN <sup>a</sup>Sōl'o-mon began to build the house of the LORD at <sup>b</sup>Jē-rū'sā-lēm in mount Mō-ri'ah, <sup>6</sup>where the LORD appeared unto Dā'vid his father, in the place that Dā'vid had prepared in the threshingfloor of <sup>c</sup>Or'nān the Jēb'u-site.

2 And he began to build in the

B. C. 1015.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 7.  
<sup>p</sup> Gen. 1. 2.  
<sup>q</sup> Ps. 33. 6.  
<sup>r</sup> 102. 25; 124. 8; 136. 5, 6.  
<sup>s</sup> Acts 4. 24;  
<sup>t</sup> 14. 15.  
<sup>u</sup> Rev. 10. 6.  
<sup>v</sup> 2 Heb. knowing prudence and understanding.

<sup>q</sup> 1 Kin. 7. 13, 14.

<sup>r</sup> ver. 10.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 8, 9.

<sup>t</sup> 3 Heb. according to all thy need.  
<sup>u</sup> 4 Heb. Japho.

<sup>v</sup> Josh. 19. 46.  
<sup>w</sup> Acts 9. 36.  
<sup>x</sup> As ver. 2.

<sup>y</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 13, 15, 16; 8. 20, 21.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 8. 7, 8.  
<sup>aa</sup> 5 Heb. the men the strangers.  
<sup>ab</sup> 1 Chr. 22. 2.  
<sup>ac</sup> As it is ver. 2.

<sup>ad</sup> 1 Kin. 6. 1, &c.

<sup>ae</sup> Gen. 22. 2, 14.

<sup>af</sup> Or, which was seen of David his father.

<sup>ag</sup> 1 Chr. 21. 18, 22. 1.

<sup>ah</sup> Or, Araunah.

<sup>ai</sup> Sam. 24. 18.  
<sup>aj</sup> 1 Kin. 6. 2.

<sup>ak</sup> Heb. founded.

<sup>al</sup> 1 Kin. 6. 3.

<sup>am</sup> 1 Kin. 6. 17.

<sup>an</sup> Heb. covered.

1012.]

<sup>ao</sup> 1 Kin. 6. 23, &c.

<sup>ap</sup> Or (as some think), of moveable work.

<sup>aq</sup> Or, toward the house.

<sup>ar</sup> Ex. 26. 31.  
<sup>as</sup> Matt. 27. 51.  
<sup>at</sup> Heb. 9. 3.

second day of the second month, in the fourth year of his reign.

3 ¶ Now these are the things <sup>d</sup>wherein Sōl'o-mon was <sup>e</sup>instructed for the building of the house of God. The length by cubits after the first measure was threescore cubits, and the breadth twenty cubits.

4 And the <sup>e</sup>porch that was in the front of the house, the length of it was according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the height was an hundred and twenty: and he overlaid it within with pure gold.

5 And <sup>f</sup>the greater house he cieled with fir tree, which he overlaid with fine gold, and set thereon palm trees and chains.

6 And he <sup>g</sup>garnished the house with precious stones for beauty: and the gold was gold of Pār-vā'im.

7 He overlaid also the house, the beams, the posts, and the walls thereof, and the doors thereof, with gold; and graved cherubims on the walls.

8 And he made the most holy house, the length whereof was according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubits: and he overlaid it with fine gold, amounting to six hundred talents.

9 And the weight of the nails was fifty shekels of gold. And he overlaid the upper chambers with gold.

10 <sup>h</sup>And in the most holy house he made two cherubims <sup>i</sup>of image work, and overlaid them with gold.

11 ¶ And the wings of the cherubims were twenty cubits long: one wing of the one cherub was five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house: and the other wing was likewise five cubits, reaching to the wing of the other cherub.

12 And one wing of the other cherub was five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house: and the other wing was five cubits also, joining to the wing of the other cherub.

13 The wings of these cherubims spread themselves forth twenty cubits: and they stood on their feet, and their faces were <sup>j</sup>inward.

14 ¶ And he made the <sup>k</sup>vail of

blue, and purple, and crimson, and fine linen, and <sup>2</sup> wrought cherubims thereon.

15 Also he made before the house <sup>4</sup> two pillars of thirty and five cubits <sup>3</sup> high, and the chapter that was on the top of each of them was five cubits.

16 And he made chains, as in the oracle, and put *them* on the heads of the pillars; and made <sup>k</sup> an hundred pomegranates, and put *them* on the chains.

17 And he <sup>l</sup> reared up the pillars before the temple, one on the right hand, and the other on the left; and called the name of that on the right hand <sup>4</sup> Jā'chīn, and the name of that on the left <sup>5</sup> Bō'āz.

#### CHAPTER 4.

1 The altar of brass. 2 The molten sea upon twelve oxen. 3 The courts, and the instruments of brass. 19 The instruments of gold.

**M**OREOVER he made <sup>a</sup> an altar of brass, twenty cubits the length thereof, and twenty cubits the breadth thereof, and ten cubits the height thereof.

2 ¶ <sup>b</sup> Also he made a molten sea of ten cubits <sup>6</sup> from brim to brim, round in compass, and five cubits the height thereof; and a line of thirty cubits did compass it round about.

3 <sup>c</sup> And under it was the similitude of oxen, which did compass it round about: ten in a cubit, compassing the sea round about. Two rows of oxen were cast, when it was cast.

4 It stood upon twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east: and the sea was set above upon them, and all their hinder parts were inward.

5 And the thickness of it was an handbreadth, and the brim of it like the work of the brim of a cup, <sup>7</sup> with flowers of lilies; and it received and held <sup>d</sup> three thousand baths.

6 ¶ He made also <sup>e</sup> ten lavers, and put five on the right hand, and five on the left, to wash in them: <sup>8</sup> such things as they offered for the burnt offering they washed in them; but the sea was for the priests to wash in.

7 ¶ And he made ten candlesticks of gold <sup>9</sup> according to their form,

B. C. 1012.

2 Heb. caused to ascend.

4 1 Kin. 7. 15-21.  
Jer. 52. 21.  
3 Heb. long.

k 1 Kin. 7. 20.

l 1 Kin. 7. 21.

4 That is, He shall establish.  
5 That is, In it is strength.

a Ex. 27. 1, 2.  
2 Kin. 16. 14.  
Ezek. 43. 13, 16.

b 1 Kin. 7. 23.  
6 Heb. from his brim to his brim.

c 1 Kin. 7. 24, 25, 26.  
7 Or, like a lilyflower.

d See 1 Kin. 7. 26.  
e 1 Kin. 7. 38.

6 Heb. the work of burnt offering.

f 1 Kin. 7. 49.  
g Ex. 25. 31, 40.

1 Chr. 28. 12, 19.  
h 1 Kin. 7. 49.

i Or, bowls.  
1 1 Kin. 7. 36.  
l 1 Kin. 7. 39.

l See 1 Kin. 7. 40.  
10 Or, bowls.

11 Heb. finished to make.

m 1 Kin. 7. 41.  
n See 1 Kin. 7. 20.

12 Heb. upon the face.

o 1 Kin. 7. 27, 43.  
13 Or, caldrons.

p 1 Kin. 7. 14, 45.  
14 Heb. made bright, or, scooped.

q 1 Kin. 7. 46.  
15 Heb. thick-  
nesses of the ground.

r 1 Kin. 7. 47.  
s 1 Kin. 7. 48, 49, 50.

t Ex. 25. 30.  
u Ex. 27. 20, 21.

and set *them* in the temple, five on the right hand, and five on the left. 8 <sup>h</sup> He made also ten tables, and placed *them* in the temple, five on the right side, and five on the left. And he made an hundred <sup>9</sup> basons of gold.

9 ¶ Furthermore <sup>i</sup> he made the court of the priests, and the great court, and doors for the court, and overlaid the doors of them with brass.

10 And <sup>k</sup> he set the sea on the right side of the east end, over against the south.

11 And <sup>l</sup> Hū'ram made the pots, and the shovels, and the <sup>10</sup> basons. And Hū'ram <sup>11</sup> finished the work that he was to make for king Sōl'o-mon for the house of God;

12 To wit, the two pillars, and <sup>m</sup> the pommels, and the chapters which were on the top of the two pillars, and the two wreaths to cover the two pommels of the chapters which were on the top of the pillars;

13 And <sup>n</sup> four hundred pomegranates on the two wreaths; two rows of pomegranates on each wreath, to cover the two pommels of the chapters which were <sup>12</sup> upon the pillars.

14 He made also <sup>o</sup> bases, and <sup>13</sup> lavers made he upon the bases;

15 One sea, and twelve oxen under it.

16 The pots also, and the shovels, and the fleshhooks, and all their instruments, did <sup>p</sup> Hū'ram his father make to king Sōl'o-mon for the house of the LORD of <sup>14</sup> bright brass.

17 ¶ In the plain of Jōr'dān did the king cast them, in the <sup>15</sup> clay ground between Sūc'oth and Zē-rēd'ā-thah.

18 ¶ Thus Sōl'o-mon made all these vessels in great abundance: for the weight of the brass could not be found out.

19 ¶ And <sup>q</sup> Sōl'o-mon made all the vessels that were for the house of God, the golden altar also, and the tables whereon <sup>r</sup> the shewbread was set;

20 Moreover the candlesticks with their lamps, that they should burn <sup>u</sup> after the manner before the oracle, of pure gold;

21 And <sup>2</sup>the flowers, and the lamps, and the tongs, *made he of gold, and that* <sup>2</sup>perfect gold;

22 And the snuffers, and the <sup>3</sup>basons, and the spoons, and the censers, of pure gold: and the entry of the house, the inner doors thereof for the most holy *place*, and the doors of the house of the temple, *were of gold.*

## CHAPTER 5.

1 *The dedicated treasures.* 2 *The solemn induction of the ark into the oracle.* 11 *God giveth a visible sign of his favour.*

**T**HUS <sup>a</sup>all the work that Sôl'o-mon made for the house of the LORD was finished: and Sôl'o-mon brought in *all* the things that Dâ'vid his father had dedicated; and the silver, and the gold, and all the instruments, put he among the treasures of the house of God.

2 ¶ <sup>b</sup>Then Sôl'o-mon assembled the elders of Îs'ra-el, and all the heads of the tribes, the chief of the fathers of the children of Îs'ra-el, unto Jê-ru'sa-lêm, to bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD <sup>c</sup>out of the city of Dâ'vid, which is Zi'ôn.

3 <sup>d</sup>Wherefore all the men of Îs'ra-el assembled themselves unto the king <sup>e</sup>in the feast which *was* in the seventh month.

4 And all the elders of Îs'ra-el came; and the Lê'vites took up the ark.

5 And they brought up the ark, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and all the holy vessels that *were* in the tabernacle, these did the priests and the Lê'vites bring up.

6 Also king Sôl'o-mon, and all the congregation of Îs'ra-el that were assembled unto him before the ark, sacrificed sheep and oxen, which could not be told nor numbered for multitude.

7 And the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the LORD unto his place, to the oracle of the house, into the most holy *place*, *even* under the wings of the cherubims:

8 For the cherubims spread forth *their* wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubims covered the ark and the staves thereof above.

9 And they drew out the staves of *the ark*, that the ends of the staves

B. C. 1012.

x Ex. 25. 31, &c.  
2 Heb. perfections of gold.  
3 Or, bowls.

1005.]  
a 1 Kin. 7. 51.

b 1 Kin. 8. 1, &c.  
1004.]

c 2 Sam. 6. 12.

d 1 Kin. 8. 2.

e See ch. 7.

8, 9, 10.

4 Or, they

are there, as

1 Kin. 8. 8.

7 Deut. 10.

2, 5.

ch. 6. 11.

5 Or, where.

6 Heb.

found.

7 1 Chr. 25. 1.

8 1 Chr. 15.

24.

9 Ps. 136.

See 1 Chr.

18. 34, 41.

8 Ex. 49. 35.

ch. 7. 2.

a 1 Kin. 8. 12, &c.

b Lev. 16. 2.

were seen from the ark before the oracle; but they were not seen without. And <sup>4</sup>there it is unto this day.

10 *There was* nothing in the ark save the two tables which Mô'ses put therein at Hô'reb, <sup>5</sup>when the LORD made a covenant with the children of Îs'ra-el, when they came out of Ê'gypt.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy *place*: (for all the priests that *were* <sup>6</sup>present were sanctified, and did not then wait by course:

12 <sup>7</sup>Also the Lê'vites which *were* the singers, all of them of Á'saph, of Hê'man, of Jêd'u-thin, with their sons and their brethren, being arrayed in white linen, having cymbals and psalteries and harps, stood at the east end of the altar, <sup>8</sup>and with them an hundred and twenty priests sounding with trumpets:)

13 It came even to pass, as the trumpeters and singers *were* as one, to make one sound to be heard in praising and thanking the LORD; and when they lifted up *their* voice with the trumpets and cymbals and instruments of musick, and praised the LORD, *saying*, <sup>9</sup>For he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever: that *then* the house was filled with a cloud, *even* the house of the LORD;

14 So that the priests could not stand to minister by reason of the cloud: <sup>10</sup>for the glory of the LORD had filled the house of God.

## CHAPTER 6.

1 *Solomon blesseth God.* 12 *Solomon's prayer in the consecration of the temple, upon the brazen scaffold.*

**T**HEN <sup>a</sup>said Sôl'o-mon, The LORD hath said that he would dwell in the <sup>b</sup>thick darkness.

2 But I have built an house of habitation for thee, and a place for thy dwelling for ever.

3 And the king turned his face, and blessed the whole congregation of Îs'ra-el: and all the congregation of Îs'ra-el stood.

4 And he said, Blessed be the LORD God of Îs'ra-el, who hath with his hands fulfilled *that* which he spake with his mouth to my father Dâ'vid, *saying*,

5 Since the day that I brought forth

my people out of the land of E'gypt I chose no city among all the tribes of Iſ'ra-el to build an house in, that my name might be there; neither chose I any man to be a ruler over my people Iſ'ra-el:

6 <sup>c</sup> But I have chosen Jè-rù' sâ-lëm, that my name might be there; and <sup>d</sup> have chosen Dâ'vid to be over my people Iſ'ra-el.

7 Now <sup>e</sup> it was in the heart of Dâ'vid my father to build an house for the name of the LORD God of Iſ'ra-el.

8 But the LORD said to Dâ'vid my father, Forasmuch as it was in thine heart to build an house for my name, thou didst well in that it was in thine heart:

9 Notwithstanding thou shalt not build the house; but thy son which shall come forth out of thy loins, he shall build the house for my name.

10 The LORD therefore hath performed his word that he hath spoken: for I am risen up in the room of Dâ'vid my father, and am set on the throne of Iſ'ra-el, as the LORD promised, and have built the house for the name of the LORD God of Iſ'ra-el.

11 And in it have I put the ark, <sup>f</sup> wherein is the covenant of the LORD, that he made with the children of Iſ'ra-el.

12 ¶ <sup>g</sup> And he stood before the altar of the LORD in the presence of all the congregation of Iſ'ra-el, and spread forth his hands:

13 For Sôl'o-mon had made a brasen scaffold, of five cubits <sup>2</sup> long, and five cubits broad, and three cubits high, and had set it in the midst of the court: and upon it he stood, and kneeled down upon his knees before all the congregation of Iſ'ra-el, and spread forth his hands toward heaven,

14 And said, O LORD God of Iſ'ra-el, <sup>h</sup> there is no God like thee in the heaven, nor in the earth; which keepest covenant, and shewest mercy unto thy servants, that walk before thee with all their hearts:

15 'Thou which hast kept with thy servant Dâ'vid my father that which thou hast promised him; and spakest with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled it with thine hand, as it is this day.

B. C. 1004.

e ch. 12. 13.

d 1 Chr. 23. 4.

e 2 Sam. 7. 2.  
1 Chr. 17. 1;  
23. 2.

f ch. 5. 10.

g 1 Kin. 8. 22.

2 Heb. the length thereof, &amp;c.

h Ex. 15. 11.  
Deut. 4. 39;  
7. 9.i 1 Chr. 22. 9.  
k 2 Sam. 7. 12, 16.1 Kin. 2. 4;  
6. 12;  
ch. 7. 18.

3 Heb. There shall not a man be cut off.

l Ps. 132. 12.  
m ch. 2. 6.n Is. 66. 1.  
Acts 7. 49.

4 Or, in this place.

5 Heb. pray.

6 Heb. and he require an oath of him.  
7 Or, he smitten.  
8 Or, toward.

16 Now therefore, O LORD God of Iſ'ra-el, keep with thy servant Dâ'vid my father that which thou hast promised him, saying, <sup>k</sup> There shall not fail thee a man in my sight to sit upon the throne of Iſ'ra-el; <sup>l</sup> yet so that thy children take heed to their way to walk in my law, as thou hast walked before me.

17 Now then, O LORD God of Iſ'ra-el, let thy word be verified, which thou hast spoken unto thy servant Dâ'vid.

18 But will God in very deed dwell with men on the earth? <sup>m</sup> behold, heaven and the heaven of heavens cannot contain thee; how much less this house which I have built!

19 Have respect therefore to the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O LORD my God, to hearken unto the cry and the prayer which thy servant prayeth before thee:

20 That thine eyes may be open upon this house day and night, upon the place whereof thou hast said that thou wouldest put thy name there; to hearken unto the prayer which thy servant prayeth <sup>1</sup> toward this place.

21 Hearken therefore unto the supplications of thy servant, and of thy people Iſ'ra-el, which they shall <sup>5</sup> make toward this place: hear thou from thy dwelling place, even from heaven; and when thou hearest, forgive.

22 ¶ If a man sin against his neighbour, <sup>6</sup> and an oath be laid upon him to make him swear, and the oath come before thine altar in this house;

23 Then hear thou from heaven, and do, and judge thy servants, by requiting the wicked, by recompensing his way upon his own head; and by justifying the righteous, by giving him according to his righteousness.

24 ¶ And if thy people Iſ'ra-el <sup>7</sup> be put to the worse before the enemy, because they have sinned against thee; and shall return and confess thy name, and pray and make supplication before thee <sup>8</sup> in this house;

25 Then hear thou from the heavens, and forgive the sin of thy people Iſ'ra-el, and bring them again



unto the land which thou gavest to them and to their fathers.

26 ¶ When the <sup>n</sup>heaven is shut up, and there is no rain, because they have sinned against thee; yet if they pray toward this place, and confess thy name, and turn from their sin, when thou dost afflict them;

27 Then hear thou from heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people <sup>Is</sup>rg-el, when thou hast taught them the good way, wherein they should walk; and send rain upon thy land, which thou hast given unto thy people for an inheritance.

28 ¶ If there <sup>o</sup>be dearth in the land, if there be pestilence, if there be blasting, or mildew, locusts, or caterpillars; if their enemies besiege them <sup>2</sup>in the cities of their land; whatsoever sore or whatsoever sickness there be:

29 Then what prayer or what supplication soever shall be made of any man, or of all thy people <sup>Is</sup>rg-el, when every one shall know his own sore and his own grief, and shall spread forth his hands <sup>3</sup>in this house:

30 Then hear thou from heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and render unto every man according unto all his ways, whose heart thou knowest; (for thou only <sup>p</sup>knowest the hearts of the children of men:)

31 That they may fear thee, to walk in thy ways, <sup>4</sup>so long as they live <sup>5</sup>in the land which thou gavest unto our fathers.

32 ¶ Moreover concerning the stranger, <sup>q</sup>which is not of thy people <sup>Is</sup>rg-el, but is come from a far country for thy great name's sake, and thy mighty hand, and thy stretched out arm; if they come and pray in this house;

33 Then hear thou from the heavens, even from thy dwelling place, and do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for; that all people of the earth may know thy name, and fear thee, as doth thy people <sup>Is</sup>rg-el, and may know that <sup>6</sup>this house which I have built is called by thy name.

34 If thy people go out to war against their enemies by the way that thou shalt send them, and they

B. C. 1004.

1 Kin. 17. 1.

o ch. 20. 9.

2 Heb. in the land of their gates.

3 Or, toward this house.

p 1 Chr. 28. 9.

4 Heb. all the days which.

5 Heb. upon the face of the land.

q John 12. 20.

r Acts 8. 27.

6 Heb. thy name is called upon this house.

7 Or, right.

8 Prov. 20. 9.

9 Eccles. 7. 20.

10 James 3. 2.

11 John 1. 8.

12 Heb. they that take them captives carry them away.

9 Heb. bring back to their heart.

10 Or, right.

11 Heb. to the prayer of this place.

s Ps. 132. 8, 9.

10. 16.

t 1 Chr. 28. 2.

u Neh. 9. 25.

x Ps. 132. 1.

Is. 55. 3.

a 1 Kin. 8. 64.

b Lev. 9. 24.

Judg. 6. 21.

1 Kin. 18. 38.

1 Chr. 21. 26.

c 1 Kin. 8. 10.

11.

ch. 5. 13, 14.

Ezek. 10. 3, 4.

pray unto thee toward this city which thou hast chosen, and the house which I have built for thy name;

35 Then hear thou from the heavens their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their <sup>7</sup>cause.

36 If they sin against thee, (for there is <sup>r</sup>no man which sinneth not,) and thou be angry with them, and deliver them over before their enemies, and <sup>8</sup>they carry them away captives unto a land far off or near;

37 Yet if they <sup>9</sup>bethink themselves in the land whither they are carried captive, and turn and pray unto thee in the land of their captivity, saying, We have sinned, we have done amiss, and have dealt wickedly;

38 If they return to thee with all their heart and with all their soul in the land of their captivity, whither they have carried them captives, and pray toward their land, which thou gavest unto their fathers, and toward the city which thou hast chosen, and toward the house which I have built for thy name:

39 Then hear thou from the heavens, even from thy dwelling place, their prayer and their supplications, and maintain their <sup>10</sup>cause, and forgive thy people which have sinned against thee.

40 Now, my God, let, I beseech thee, thine eyes be open, and let thine ears be attent <sup>11</sup>unto the prayer that is made in this place.

41 Now <sup>s</sup>therefore arise, O LORD God, into thy <sup>t</sup>resting place, thou, and the ark of thy strength: let thy priests, O LORD God, be clothed with salvation, and let thy saints <sup>u</sup>rejoice in goodness.

42 O LORD God, turn not away the face of thine anointed: <sup>x</sup>remember the mercies of Da'vid thy servant.

## CHAPTER 7.

1 God having given testimony to Solomon's prayer by fire from heaven, and glory in the temple, the people worship him.

2 Solomon's solemn sacrifice.

3 God appearing to Solomon giveth him promises.

NOW <sup>a</sup>when Sol'o-mon had made an end of praying, the <sup>b</sup>fire came down from heaven, and consumed the burnt offering and the sacrifices; and <sup>c</sup>the glory of the LORD filled the house.

2<sup>d</sup> And the priests could not enter into the house of the LORD, because the glory of the LORD had filled the LORD's house.

3 And when all the children of Ís'ra-el saw how the fire came down, and the glory of the LORD upon the house, they bowed themselves with their faces to the ground upon the pavement, and worshipped, and praised the LORD, <sup>e</sup>saying, For he is good; <sup>f</sup>for his mercy endureth for ever.

4 ¶ <sup>g</sup>Then the king and all the people offered sacrifices before the LORD.

5 And king Sôl'o-mon offered a sacrifice of twenty and two thousand oxen, and an hundred and twenty thousand sheep: so the king and all the people dedicated the house of God.

6<sup>h</sup> And the priests waited on their offices: the Lê'vites also with instruments of musick of the LORD, which Dâ'vid the king had made to praise the LORD, because his mercy endureth for ever, when Dâ'vid praised <sup>2</sup>by their ministry; and <sup>4</sup>the priests sounded trumpets before them, and all Ís'ra-el stood.

7 Moreover <sup>k</sup>Sôl'o-mon hallowed the middle of the court that was before the house of the LORD: for there he offered burnt offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings, because the brasen altar which Sôl'o-mon had made was not able to receive the burnt offerings, and the meat offerings, and the fat.

8 ¶ <sup>l</sup>Also at the same time Sôl'o-mon kept the feast seven days, and all Ís'ra-el with him, a very great congregation, from the entering in of Hâ'math unto <sup>m</sup>the river of Ê'gypt.

9 And in the eighth day they made <sup>a</sup>a solemn assembly: for they kept the dedication of the altar seven days, and the feast seven days.

10 And <sup>n</sup>on the three and twentieth day of the seventh month he sent the people away into their tents, glad and merry in heart for the goodness that the LORD had shewed unto Dâ'vid, and to Sôl'o-mon, and to Ís'ra-el his people.

B. C. 1004.

d ch. 5. 14.

e ch. 5. 13.

Ps. 136. 1.

f 1 Chr. 16. 41.

ch. 20. 21.

g 1 Kin. 8. 62,

63.

h 1 Chr. 15. 16.

2 Heb. by

their hand.

3 ch. 5. 12.

k 1 Kin. 8. 64.

l 1 Kin. 8. 65.

m Josh. 13. 3.

3 Heb. a re-

strait.

n 1 Kin. 8. 66.

o 1 Kin. 9. 1,

&amp;c.

p Deut. 12. 5.

q ch. 6. 26, 28.

4 Heb. upon

whom my

name is

called.

r James 4. 10.

s ch. 6. 27, 30.

t ch. 6. 40.

5 Heb. to the

prayer of

this place.

u 1 Kin. 9. 3.

ch. 6. 6.

z 1 Kin. 9. 4,

&amp;c.

y ch. 6. 16.

6 Heb. There

shall not be

cut off to

thee.

z Lev. 26. 14,

33.

Deut. 28. 15,

36, 37.

a Deut. 29. 24.

Jer. 22. 8, 9.

11 Thus <sup>o</sup>Sôl'o-mon finished the house of the LORD, and the king's house: and all that came into Sôl'o-mon's heart to make in the house of the LORD, and in his own house, he prosperously effected.

12 ¶ And the LORD appeared to Sôl'o-mon by night, and said unto him, I have heard thy prayer, <sup>p</sup>and have chosen this place to myself for an house of sacrifice.

13 ¶ If I shut up heaven that there be no rain, or if I command the locusts to devour the land, or if I send pestilence among my people;

14 If my people, <sup>q</sup>which are called by my name, shall <sup>r</sup>humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; <sup>s</sup>then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land.

15 Now <sup>t</sup>mine eyes shall be open, and mine ears attent <sup>u</sup>unto the prayer that is made in this place.

16 For now have <sup>v</sup>I chosen and sanctified this house, that my name may be there for ever: and mine eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually.

17 <sup>x</sup>And as for thee, if thou wilt walk before me, as Dâ'vid thy father walked, and do according to all that I have commanded thee, and shalt observe my statutes and my judgments;

18 Then will I stablish the throne of thy kingdom, according as I have covenanted with Dâ'vid thy father, saying, <sup>y</sup><sup>z</sup>There shall not fail thee a man to be ruler in Ís'ra-el.

19 <sup>a</sup>But if ye turn away, and forsake my statutes and my commandments, which I have set before you, and shall go and serve other gods, and worship them;

20 Then will I pluck them up by the roots out of my land which I have given them; and this house, which I have sanctified for my name, will I cast out of my sight, and will make it to be a proverb and a byword among all nations.

21 And this house, which is high, shall be an astonishment to every one that passeth by it; so that he shall say, <sup>a</sup>Why hath the LORD done

thus unto this land, and unto this house?

22 And it shall be answered, Because they forsook the LORD God of their fathers, which brought them forth out of the land of E'gypt, and laid hold on other gods, and worshipped them, and served them: therefore hath he brought all this evil upon them.

### CHAPTER 8.

1 *Solomon's buildings. 11 Pharaoh's daughter re-moveth to her house. 12 Solomon's yearly solemn sacrifices. 17 The navy fetcheth gold from Ophir.*

AND <sup>a</sup> it came to pass at the end of twenty years, wherein Sôl'o-mon had built the house of the LORD, and his own house,

2 That the cities which Hû'ram had restored to Sôl'o-mon, Sôl'o-mon built them, and caused the children of Is'ra-el to dwell there.

3 And Sôl'o-mon went to Hâ'math-zô'bah, and prevailed against it.

4 <sup>b</sup> And he built Tâd'môr in the wilderness, and all the store cities, which he built in Hâ'math.

5 Also he built Bêth-hô'rôn the upper, and Bêth-hô'rôn the nether, fenced cities, with walls, gates, and bars;

6 And Bâ'al-ath, and all the store cities that Sôl'o-mon had, and all the chariot cities, and the cities of the horsemen, and <sup>2</sup> all that Sôl'o-mon desired to build in Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, and in Lëb'â-non, and throughout all the land of his dominion.

7 <sup>c</sup> As for all the people that were left of the Hî'tîtes, and the Â'm'ôrîtes, and the Për'îz-zites, and the Hî'tîtes, and the Jêb'u-sites, which were not of Is'ra-el,

8 But of their children, who were left after them in the land, whom the children of Is'ra-el consumed not, them did Sôl'o-mon make to pay tribute until this day.

9 But of the children of Is'ra-el did Sôl'o-mon make no servants for his work; but they were men of war, and chief of his captains, and captains of his chariots and horsemen.

10 And these were the chief of king Sôl'o-mon's officers, even <sup>a</sup> two hundred and fifty, that bare rule over the people.

11 ¶ And Sôl'o-mon <sup>e</sup> brought up

B. C. 1004.

a 1 Kin. 9. 10, &c. 992.]

b 1 Kin. 9. 17, &c.

2 Heb. all the desire of Solomon which he desired to build.

c 1 Kin. 9. 20, &c. d See 1 Kin. 9. 23.

e 1 Kin. 3. 1; 7. 8; 9. 24.

3 Heb. holiness.

f Ex. 29. 38. Num. 28. 3, 9. 11, 26; 29. 1, &c.

g Ex. 23. 14. Deut. 16. 16.

h 1 Chr. 24. 1. i 1 Chr. 25. 1. k 1 Chr. 9. 17; 26. 1.

4 Heb. so was the commandment of David the man of God.

l 1 Kin. 9. 26. o Or, Elath.

p Deut. 2. 8. q 2 Kin. 14. 22. m 1 Kin. 9. 27.

ch. 9. 10, 13.

the daughter of Phā'rāth out of the city of Dā'vid unto the house that he had built for her: for he said, My wife shall not dwell in the house of Dā'vid king of Is'ra-el, because the places are <sup>3</sup> holy, whereunto the ark of the LORD hath come.

12 ¶ Then Sôl'o-mon offered burnt offerings unto the LORD on the altar of the LORD, which he had built before the porch,

13 Even after a certain rate <sup>f</sup> every day, offering according to the commandment of Mō'se, on the sabbaths, and on the new moons, and on the solemn feasts, <sup>g</sup> three times in the year, even in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles.

14 ¶ And he appointed, according to the order of Dā'vid his father, the <sup>h</sup> courses of the priests to their service, and <sup>i</sup> the Lë'vites to their charges, to praise and minister before the priests, as the duty of every day required: the <sup>k</sup> porters also by their courses at every gate: for <sup>4</sup> so had Dā'vid the man of God commanded.

15 And they departed not from the commandment of the king unto the priests and Lë'vites concerning any matter, or concerning the treasures.

16 Now all the work of Sôl'o-mon was prepared unto the day of the foundation of the house of the LORD, and until it was finished. So the house of the LORD was perfected.

17 ¶ Then went Sôl'o-mon to <sup>l</sup> E'zi-on-ğë'bër, and to <sup>5</sup> E'lôth, at the sea side in the land of E'dom.

18 <sup>m</sup> And Hû'ram sent him by the hands of his servants ships, and servants that had knowledge of the sea; and they went with the servants of Sôl'o-mon to Ô'phîr, and took thence four hundred and fifty talents of gold, and brought them to king Sôl'o-mon.

### CHAPTER 9.

1 *The queen of Sheba admireth the wisdom of Solomon. 13 Solomon's gold. 15 His targets. 17 The throne of ivory. 20 His vessels. 23 His presents. 25 His chariots and horse. 29 His reign and death.*

AND <sup>a</sup> when the queen of Shë'bâ heard of the fame of Sôl'o-mon, she came to prove Sôl'o-mon with hard questions at Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, with

a 1 Kin. 10. 1, &c. Matt. 12. 42. Luke 11. 31.

a very great company, and camels that bare spices, and gold in abundance, and precious stones: and when she was come to Sôl'o-mon, she communed with him of all that was in her heart.

2 And Sôl'o-mon told her all her questions: and there was nothing hid from Sôl'o-mon which he told her not.

3 And when the queen of Shê'bâ had seen the wisdom of Sôl'o-mon, and the house that he had built,

4 And the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the attendance of his ministers, and their apparel; his <sup>2</sup>cupbearers also, and their apparel; and his ascent by which he went up into the house of the LORD; there was no more spirit in her.

5 And she said to the king, *It was a true* <sup>3</sup>report which I heard in mine own land of thine <sup>4</sup>acts, and of thy wisdom:

6 Howbeit I believed not thy words, until I came, and mine eyes had seen *it*: and, behold, the one half of the greatness of thy wisdom was not told me: for thou exceedest the fame that I heard.

7 Happy *are* thy men, and happy *are* these thy servants, which stand continually before thee, and hear thy wisdom.

8 Blessed be the LORD thy God, which delighted in thee to set thee on his throne, *to be* king for the LORD thy God: because thy God loved Îs'-râ-el, to establish them for ever, therefore made he thee king over them, to do judgment and justice.

9 And she gave the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of spices great abundance, and precious stones: neither was there any such spice as the queen of Shê'bâ gave king Sôl'o-mon.

10 And the servants also of Hû'-ram, and the servants of Sôl'o-mon, <sup>b</sup>which brought gold from Ô'phîr, brought <sup>c</sup>algum trees and precious stones.

11 And the king made of the algum trees <sup>5</sup>terraces to the house of the LORD, and to the king's palace, and harps and psalteries for singers: and

B. C. 992.

there were none such seen before in the land of Jû'dah.

12 And king Sôl'o-mon gave to the queen of Shê'bâ all her desire, whatsoever she asked, beside *that* which she had brought unto the king. So she turned, and went away to her own land, she and her servants.

13 ¶ Now the weight of gold that came to Sôl'o-mon in one year was six hundred and threescore and six talents of gold;

14 Beside *that* which chapmen and merchants brought. And all the kings of Â-râ'bî-a and <sup>7</sup>governors of the country brought gold and silver to Sôl'o-mon.

15 ¶ And king Sôl'o-mon made two hundred targets of beaten gold: six hundred *shekels* of beaten gold went to one-target.

16 And three hundred shields *made* *he* of beaten gold: three hundred *shekels* of gold went to one shield. And the king put them in the house of the forest of Lëb'a-non.

17 Moreover the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with pure gold.

18 And *there were* six steps to the throne, with a footstool of gold, *which were* fastened to the throne, and <sup>8</sup>stays on each side of the sitting place, and two lions standing by the stays:

19 And twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon the six steps. There was not the like made in any kingdom.

20 ¶ And all the drinking vessels of king Sôl'o-mon *were* of gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forest of Lëb'a-non *were* of <sup>9</sup>pure gold: <sup>10</sup>none *were* of silver; it was not any thing accounted of in the days of Sôl'o-mon.

21 For the king's ships went to Târ'-shish with the servants of Hû'-ram: every three years once came the ships of Târ'-shish bringing gold, and silver, <sup>11</sup>ivory, and apes, and peacocks.

22 And king Sôl'o-mon passed all the kings of the earth in riches and wisdom.

23 ¶ And all the kings of the earth sought the presence of Sôl'o-mon,

2 Or, *bullers*.

3 Heb. *word*.

4 Or, *sayings*.

b ch. 8. 18.  
c 1 Kin. 10.

11. *almug trees*.

5 Or, *stairs*.

6 Heb. *highways*.

7 Or, *captains*.

8 Heb. *hounds*.

9 Heb. *shut up*.

10 Or, *there was no silver in them*.

11 Or, *elephants' teeth*.

to hear his wisdom, that God had put in his heart.

24 And they brought every man his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and raiment, harness, and spices, horses, and mules, a rate year by year.

25 ¶ And Sôl'o-mon <sup>d</sup> had four thousand stalls for horses and chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen; whom he bestowed in the chariot cities, and with the king at Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm.

26 ¶ <sup>e</sup> And he reigned over all the kings <sup>f</sup> from the <sup>g</sup> river even unto the land of the Philis'tines, and to the border of E'gypt.

27 <sup>g</sup> And the king <sup>h</sup> made silver in Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm as stones, and cedar trees made he as the sycamore trees that are in the low plains in abundance.

28 <sup>h</sup> And they brought unto Sôl'o-mon horses out of E'gypt, and out of all lands.

29 ¶ <sup>i</sup> Now the rest of the acts of Sôl'o-mon, first and last, are they not written in the <sup>j</sup> book of Nâ'than the prophet, and in the prophecy of <sup>k</sup> Â-hi'jah the Shi'lo-nite, and in the visions of <sup>l</sup> Id'dô the seer against Jêr-q-bô'am the son of Nê'bât?

30 <sup>m</sup> And Sôl'o-mon reigned in Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm over all Is'ra-el forty years.

31 And Sôl'o-mon slept with his fathers, and he was buried in the city of Dâ'vid his father: and Rê-hq-bô'am his son reigned in his stead.

#### CHAPTER 10.

1 <sup>n</sup> The Israelites, assembled at Shechem to crown Rehoboam, by Rehoboam make a suit of relaxation unto him. 2 Rehoboam answereth them roughly. 3 Ten tribes revolting kill Hadoram and make Rehoboam to flee.

AND <sup>a</sup> Rê-hq-bô'am went to Shê'-chem: for to Shê'-chem were all Is'ra-el come to make him king.

2 And it came to pass, when Jêr-q-bô'am the son of Nê'bât, who was in E'gypt, <sup>b</sup> whither he had fled from the presence of Sôl'o-mon the king, heard it, that Jêr-q-bô'am returned out of E'gypt.

3 And they sent and called him. So Jêr-q-bô'am and all Is'ra-el came and spake to Rê-hq-bô'am, saying,

4 Thy father made our yoke grievous: now therefore ease thou some-

B. C. 992.

d 1 Kin. 4. 26; 10. 26. ch. 1. 14.

e 1 Kin. 4. 21.

f Gen. 15. 18.

g Ps. 72. 8.

h That is, Euphrates.

i 1 Kin. 10. 27.

j ch. 1. 15.

k Heb. gave.

l 1 Kin. 10. 29.

m ch. 1. 16.

n 1 Kin. 11. 41.

o Heb. words.

p 1 Kin. 11. 29.

q ch. 12. 13;

r 13. 22.

s 1 Kin. 11. 42, 43.

975.]

a 1 Kin. 12. 1.

b &c.

c 1 Kin. 11. 40.

d Heb. laded.

e 1 Sam. 2. 25.

f 1 Kin. 12. 15.

g 24.

what the grievous servitude of thy father, and his heavy yoke that he put upon us, and we will serve thee.

5 And he said unto them, Come again unto me after three days. And the people departed.

6 ¶ And king Rê-hq-bô'am took counsel with the old men that had stood before Sôl'o-mon his father while he yet lived, saying, What counsel give ye me to return answer to this people?

7 And they spake unto him, saying, If thou be kind to this people, and please them, and speak good words to them, they will be thy servants for ever.

8 But he forsook the counsel which the old men gave him, and took counsel with the young men that were brought up with him, that stood before him.

9 And he said unto them, What advice give ye that we may return answer to this people, which have spoken to me, saying, Ease somewhat the yoke that thy father did put upon us?

10 And the young men that were brought up with him spake unto him, saying, Thus shalt thou answer the people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make thou it somewhat lighter for us; thus shalt thou say unto them, My little finger shall be thicker than my father's loins.

11 For whereas my father <sup>h</sup> put a heavy yoke upon you, I will put more to your yoke: my father chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

12 So Jêr-q-bô'am and all the people came to Rê-hq-bô'am on the third day, as the king bade, saying, Come again to me on the third day.

13 And the king answered them roughly; and king Rê-hq-bô'am forsook the counsel of the old men,

14 And answered them after the advice of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, but I will add thereto: my father chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

15 So the king hearkened not unto the people: <sup>i</sup> for the cause was of

God, that the LORD might perform his word, which he spake by the <sup>a</sup>hand of Ā-hi'jah the Shī'q-nite to Jēr-q-bō'am the son of Nē'bāt.

16 ¶ And when all Īs'ra-el <sup>saw</sup> that the king would not hearken unto them, the people answered the king, saying, What portion have we in Dā'vid? and we have none inheritance in the son of Jēs'sē: every man to your tents, O Īs'ra-el: and now, Dā'vid, see to thine own house. So all Īs'ra-el went to their tents.

17 But <sup>as for</sup> the children of Īs'ra-el that dwelt in the cities of Jū'dah, Rē-hq-bō'am reigned over them.

18 Then king Rē-hq-bō'am sent Hā-dō'ram that was over the tribute; and the children of Īs'ra-el stoned him with stones, that he died. But king Rē-hq-bō'am <sup>made</sup> speed to get him up to his chariot, to flee to Jē-rū'sā-lēm.

19 <sup>e</sup>And Īs'ra-el rebelled against the house of Dā'vid unto this day.

#### CHAPTER 11.

1 *Rehoboam, raising an army to subdue Israel, is forbidden by Shemariah. 13 The priests and Levites strengthen the kingdom of Judah. 18 The wives and children of Rehoboam.*

AND <sup>a</sup>when Rē-hq-bō'am was come to Jē-rū'sā-lēm, he gathered of the house of Jū'dah and Bēn'ja-min an hundred and fourscore thousand chosen men, which were warriors, to fight against Īs'ra-el, that he might bring the kingdom again to Rē-hq-bō'am.

2 But the word of the LORD came <sup>b</sup>to Shēm-a-i'ah the man of God, saying,

3 Speak unto Rē-hq-bō'am the son of Sō'l'o-mon, king of Jū'dah, and to all Īs'ra-el in Jū'dah and Bēn'ja-min, saying,

4 Thus saith the LORD, Yeshall not go up, nor fight against your brethren: return every man to his house: for this thing is done of me. And they obeyed the words of the LORD, and returned from going against Jēr-q-bō'am.

5 ¶ And Rē-hq-bō'am dwelt in Jē-rū'sā-lēm, and built cities for defence in Jū'dah.

6 He built even Bēth'-lē-hēm, and Ē'tam, and Tē-kō'a,

B. C. 975.

d1 Kin. 11. 29.

2 Heb. strengthened himself.

e1 Kin. 12. 19.

a 1 Kin. 12. 21, &c.

b ch. 12. 15. 3 Heb. presented themselves to him.

c Num. 35. 2. d ch. 13. 9.

e1 Kin. 12. 31; 13. 33; 14. 9. How. 13. 2.

f Lev. 17. 7. 1 Cor. 10. 20. g 1 Kin. 12. 28.

h See ch. 15. 9; 30. 11, 15. i ch. 12. 1.

k1 Kin. 15. 2. She is called Michaiiah the daughter of Uriel, ch. 13. 2.

7 And Bēth'-zūr, and Shō'cō, and Ā-dū'lām,

8 And Gāth, and Mā-rē'shah, and Ziph,

9 And Ād-ō-rā'im, and Lā'chish, and Ā-zē'kah,

10 And Zō'rah, and Āij'ā-lōn, and Hē'bron, which <sup>are</sup> in Jū'dah and in Bēn'ja-min fenced cities.

11 And he fortified the strong holds, and put captains in them, and store of victual, and of oil and wine.

12 And in every several city he put shields and spears, and made them exceeding strong, having Jū'dah and Bēn'ja-min on his side.

[974.

13 ¶ And the priests and the Lē'-vites that <sup>were</sup> in all Īs'ra-el <sup>re-</sup>sorted to him out of all their coasts.

14 For the Lē'vites left <sup>c</sup>their suburbs and their possession, and came to Jū'dah and Jē-rū'sā-lēm: for <sup>d</sup>Jēr-q-bō'am and his sons had cast them off from executing the priest's office unto the LORD:

15 <sup>e</sup>And he ordained him priests for the high places, and for <sup>f</sup>the devils, and for <sup>g</sup>the calves which he had made.

16 <sup>h</sup>And after them out of all the tribes of Īs'ra-el such as set their hearts to seek the LORD God of Īs'ra-el came to Jē-rū'sā-lēm, to sacrifice unto the LORD God of their fathers.

17 So they <sup>i</sup>strengthened the kingdom of Jū'dah, and made Rē-hq-bō'am the son of Sō'l'o-mon strong, three years: for three years they walked in the way of Dā'vid and Sō'l'o-mon.

18 ¶ And Rē-hq-bō'am took him Mā'ha-lath the daughter of Jēr'i-mōth the son of Dā'vid to wife, and Āb-i-hā'il the daughter of E-lī'ab the son of Jēs'sē;

19 Which bare him children; Jē'ūsh, and Shām-a-rī'ah, and Zā'hām.

20 And after her he took <sup>k</sup>Mā'achah the daughter of Āb'sā-lōm, which bare him Ā-bī'jah, and Āt'tai, and Zī'zā, and Shēl'q-mith.

21 And Rē-hq-bō'am loved Mā'achah the daughter of Āb'sā-lōm above all his wives and his concubines: (for he took eighteen wives, and threescore concubines; and be-

gat twenty and eight sons, and threescore daughters.)

22 And Rê-hq-bô'am <sup>1</sup>made Â-bî-jah the son of Mâ-g-chah the chief, to be ruler among his brethren: for he thought to make him king.

23 And he dealt wisely, and dispersed of all his children throughout all the countries of Jûdah and Bën-jâ-min, unto every fenced city: and he gave them victual in abundance. And he desired <sup>2</sup>many wives.

# CHAPTER 12.

<sup>1</sup> Rehoboam, forsaking the Lord, is punished by Shishak. <sup>5</sup> He and the princes, repenting, are delivered from destruction, but not from spoil. <sup>13</sup> The reign and death of Rehoboam.

AND <sup>a</sup>it came to pass, when Rê-hq-bô'am had established the kingdom, and had strengthened himself, <sup>b</sup>he forsook the law of the LORD, and all Îq-râ-el with him.

2 <sup>c</sup>And it came to pass, that in the fifth year of king Rê-hq-bô'am Shî-shâk king of Ê-gypt came up against Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, because they had transgressed against the LORD.

3 With twelve hundred chariots, and threescore thousand horsemen: and the people were without number that came with him out of Ê-gypt; <sup>d</sup>the Lû'bîm, the Sûk'klîm, and the Ê-thî-ô-pl'ans.

4 And he took the fenced cities which pertained to Jûdah, and came to Jê-ru'sâ-lêm.

5 ¶ Then came <sup>e</sup>Shêm-g-î'ah the prophet to Rê-hq-bô'am, and to the princes of Jûdah, that were gathered together to Jê-ru'sâ-lêm because of Shî-shâk, and said unto them, Thus saith the LORD, <sup>f</sup>Ye have forsaken me, and therefore have I also left you in the hand of Shî-shâk.

6 Whereupon the princes of Îq-râ-el and the king <sup>g</sup>humbled themselves; and they said, <sup>h</sup>The LORD is righteous.

7 And when the LORD saw that they humbled themselves, <sup>i</sup>the word of the LORD came to Shêm-g-î'ah, saying, They have humbled themselves; therefore I will not destroy them, but I will grant them <sup>j</sup>some deliverance; and my wrath shall not be poured out upon Jê-ru'sâ-lêm by the hand of Shî-shâk.

8 Nevertheless <sup>k</sup>they shall be his

B. C. 974.

<sup>1</sup> See Deut. 21. 15, 16, 17.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. a multitude of wives.

972.]  
a ch. 11. 17.

b 1 Kin. 14. 22, 23, 24.  
c 1 Kin. 14. 24, 25.  
971.]

d ch. 16. 6.  
e ch. 11. 2.  
f ch. 15. 2.  
g James 4. 10.  
h Ex. 9. 27.  
i 1 Kin. 21. 29, 29.  
j Or, a little while.  
k See Is. 26. 13.  
l Deut. 28. 47, 48.  
m 1 Kin. 14. 25, 26.  
n 1 Kin. 10. 16, 17.  
o ch. 9. 15, 16.  
p 2 Sam. 8. 18.

q Or, and yet in Judah there were good things: See Gen. 19. 24.  
r 1 Kin. 14. 13.  
s ch. 19. 3.  
t 1 Kin. 14. 21.  
u ch. 6. 6.  
v Or, fixed.  
w Heb. words.  
x ch. 9. 29;  
y 12. 22.  
z 1 Kin. 14. 30.  
aa 1 Kin. 14. 31.  
Abûam.

[958.

a 1 Kin. 15. 1, &c.

b See ch. 11. 20.

servants; that they may know <sup>1</sup>my service, and the service of the kingdoms of the countries.

9 <sup>m</sup>So Shî-shâk king of Ê-gypt came up against Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, and took away the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house; he took all: he carried away also the shields of gold which Sôl'o-mon had <sup>n</sup>made.

10 Instead of which king Rê-hq-bô'am made shields of brass, and committed them <sup>o</sup>to the hands of the chief of the guard, that kept the entrance of the king's house.

11 And when the king entered into the house of the LORD, the guard came and fetched them, and brought them again into the guard chamber.

12 And when he humbled himself, the wrath of the LORD turned from him, that he would not destroy him altogether: <sup>4</sup>and also in Jûdah things went well.

13 ¶ So king Rê-hq-bô'am strengthened himself in Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, and reigned: for <sup>p</sup>Rê-hq-bô'am was one and forty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, <sup>q</sup>the city which the LORD had chosen out of all the tribes of Îq-râ-el, to put his name there. And his mother's name was Nâ-g-mah an Â-môn-it-ess.

14 And he did evil, because he <sup>r</sup>prepared not his heart to seek the LORD.

15 Now the acts of Rê-hq-bô'am, first and last, are they not written in the <sup>s</sup>book of Shêm-g-î'ah the prophet, <sup>t</sup>and of Ildô the seer concerning genealogies? <sup>u</sup>And there were wars between Rê-hq-bô'am and Jêr-q-bô'am continually.

16 And Rê-hq-bô'am slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of Dâ'vid: and <sup>v</sup>Â-bî-jah his son reigned in his stead.

# CHAPTER 13.

<sup>1</sup> Abijah succeeding maketh war against Jeroboam. <sup>13</sup> Trusting in God, he overcometh Jeroboam. <sup>21</sup> The wives and children of Abijah.

NOW <sup>a</sup>in the eighteenth year of king Jêr-q-bô'am began Â-bî-jah to reign over Jûdah.

2 He reigned three years in Jê-ru'sâ-lêm. His mother's name also was <sup>b</sup>Mî-châ-jah the daughter of Û-rî-el

of Gīb'g-ah. And there was war between Ā-bī'jah and Jēr-q-bō'am.

3 And Ā-bī'jah <sup>2</sup>set the battle in array with an army of valiant men of war, *even* four hundred thousand chosen men: Jēr-q-bō'am also set the battle in array against him with eight hundred thousand chosen men, *being* mighty men of valour.

4 ¶ And Ā-bī'jah stood up upon mount <sup>c</sup>Zēm-g-rā'im, which *is* in mount Ē-phrā'im, and said, Hear me, thou Jēr-q-bō'am, and all Iṣ'ra-el;

5 Ought ye not to know that the LORD God of Iṣ'ra-el <sup>d</sup>gave the kingdom over Iṣ'ra-el to Dā'vid for ever, *even* to him and to his sons <sup>e</sup>by a covenant of salt?

6 Yet Jēr-q-bō'am the son of Nē-bāt, the servant of Sōl'o-mon the son of Dā'vid, is risen up, and hath <sup>f</sup>rebelled against his lord.

7 And there are gathered unto him <sup>g</sup>vain men, the children of Bē'l'al, and have strengthened themselves against Rē-hq-bō'am the son of Sōl'o-mon, when Rē-hq-bō'am was young and tenderhearted, and could not withstand them.

8 And now ye think to withstand the kingdom of the LORD in the hand of the sons of Dā'vid; and ye be a great multitude, and *there are* with you golden calves, which Jēr-q-bō'am <sup>h</sup>made you for gods.

9 <sup>i</sup>Have ye not cast out the priests of the LORD, the sons of Aār'qn, and the Lē'vites, and have made you priests after the manner of the nations of other lands? <sup>k</sup>so that whosoever cometh <sup>l</sup>to consecrate himself with a young bullock and seven rams, *the same* may be a priest of them *that are* no gods.

10 But as for us, the LORD *is* our God, and we have not forsaken him; and the priests, which minister unto the LORD, *are* the sons of Aār'qn, and the Lē'vites *wait* upon their business:

11 <sup>m</sup>And they burn unto the LORD every morning and every evening burnt sacrifices and sweet incense: the <sup>n</sup>shewbread also *set they in order* upon the pure table; and the candlestick of gold with the lamps thereof, <sup>o</sup>to burn every evening: for we keep

B. C. 957.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. bound together.

<sup>c</sup> Josh. 18. 22.

<sup>d</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 12, 13, 16.

<sup>e</sup> Num. 18. 19.

<sup>f</sup> 1 Kin. 11. 26; 12. 20.

<sup>g</sup> Judg. 9. 4.

<sup>h</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 28; 14. 9. Hos. 5. 6. <sup>i</sup> ch. 11. 14, 15.

<sup>k</sup> Ex. 29. 35.

<sup>l</sup> Heb. to fill his hand: See Ex. 29. 1. Lev. 8. 2.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 2. 4. <sup>n</sup> Lev. 24. 6. <sup>o</sup> Ex. 27. 20, 21.

<sup>p</sup> Lev. 24. 2, 3. <sup>q</sup> Num. 10. 8. <sup>r</sup> Acts 5. 38. <sup>s</sup> ch. 14. 12. <sup>t</sup> 1 Chr. 5. 20. <sup>u</sup> Ps. 22. 5. <sup>v</sup> Josh. 15. 9. <sup>w</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 33. <sup>x</sup> 1 Kin. 14. 20. <sup>y</sup> 4 Or. commentary. <sup>z</sup> ch. 12. 15.

the charge of the LORD our God; but ye have forsaken him.

12 And, behold, God himself *is* with us for our captain, <sup>o</sup>and his priests with sounding trumpets to cry alarm against you. O children of Iṣ'ra-el, <sup>p</sup>fight ye not against the LORD God of your fathers; for ye shall not prosper.

13 ¶ But Jēr-q-bō'am caused an ambushment to come about behind them: so they were before Jū'dah, and the ambushment *was* behind them.

14 And when Jū'dah looked back, behold, the battle *was* before and behind: and they cried unto the LORD, and the priests sounded with the trumpets.

15 Then the men of Jū'dah gave a shout: and as the men of Jū'dah shouted, it came to pass, that God <sup>q</sup>smote Jēr-q-bō'am and all Iṣ'ra-el before Ā-bī'jah and Jū'dah.

16 And the children of Iṣ'ra-el fled before Jū'dah: and God delivered them into their hand.

17 And Ā-bī'jah and his people slew them with a great slaughter: so there fell down slain of Iṣ'ra-el five hundred thousand chosen men.

18 Thus the children of Iṣ'ra-el were brought under at that time, and the children of Jū'dah prevailed, <sup>r</sup>because they relied upon the LORD God of their fathers.

19 And Ā-bī'jah pursued after Jēr-q-bō'am, and took cities from him, Bēth-el with the towns thereof, and Jēsh'g-nah with the towns thereof, and <sup>s</sup>Ē-phrā'im with the towns thereof.

20 Neither did Jēr-q-bō'am recover strength again in the days of Ā-bī'jah: and the LORD <sup>t</sup>struck him, and <sup>u</sup>he died.

21 ¶ But Ā-bī'jah waxed mighty, and married fourteen wives, and begat twenty and two sons, and sixteen daughters.

22 And the rest of the acts of Ā-bī'jah, and his ways, and his sayings, <sup>v</sup>are written in the <sup>w</sup>story of the prophet <sup>x</sup>Id'dō.

#### CHAPTER 14.

<sup>1</sup> Asa succeeding destroyeth idolatry. <sup>9</sup> Calling on God, he overthroweth Zerah, and spoileth the Ethiopians.



SO Ā-br'jah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of Dā'vid : and <sup>a</sup> Ā'sā hisson reigned in his stead. In his days the land was quiet ten years.

2 And Ā'sā did that which was good and right in the eyes of the LORD his God :

3 For he took away the altars of the strange gods, and <sup>b</sup> the high places, and <sup>c</sup> brake down the <sup>2</sup> images, and cut down the groves :

4 And commanded Jū'dah to seek the LORD God of their fathers, and to do the law and the commandment.

5 Also he took away out of all the cities of Jū'dah the high places and the <sup>3</sup> images : and the kingdom was quiet before him.

6 ¶ And he built fenced cities in Jū'dah : for the land had rest, and he had no war in those years ; because the LORD had given him rest.

7 Therefore he said unto Jū'dah, Let us build these cities, and make about them walls, and towers, gates, and bars, while the land is yet before us ; because we have sought the LORD our God, we have sought him, and he hath given us rest on every side. So they built and prospered.

8 And Ā'sā had an army of men that bare targets and spears, out of Jū'dah three hundred thousand ; and out of Bēn'jā-min, that bare shields and drew bows, two hundred and fourscore thousand : all these were mighty men of valour.

9 ¶ And there came out against them Zē'rah the E-thi-ō'pī-an with an host of a thousand thousand, and three hundred chariots ; and came unto Mā-rē'shah.

10 Then Ā'sā went out against him, and they set the battle in array in the valley of Zeph'g-thah at Mā-rē'shah.

11 And Ā'sā <sup>9</sup> cried unto the LORD his God, and said, LORD, it is <sup>h</sup> nothing with thee to help, whether with many, or with them that have no power : help us, O LORD our God ; for we rest on thee, and <sup>i</sup> in thy name we go against this multitude. O LORD, thou art our God ; let not <sup>4</sup> man prevail against thee.

12 So the LORD <sup>k</sup> smote the E-thi-

B. C. 955.

a 1 Kin. 15. 8, &c.

cir. 951.]

b See 1 Kin.

15. 14.

ch. 15. 17.

c Ex. 34. 13.

d 2 Heb.

statues.

d 1 Kin. 11. 7.

3 Heb. sun images.

e ch. 16. 8.

f Josh. 15. 44.

g Ex. 14. 10.

ch. 13. 14.

Ps. 22. 5.

h 1 Sam. 14. 6.

i 1 Sam. 17. 45.

Prov. 18. 10.

k Or, mortal

man.

l ch. 13. 15.

941.]

m Gen. 10. 19 ;

20. 1.

5 Heb.

broken.

n Gen. 35. 5.

ch. 17. 10.

o Num. 24. 2.

Judg. 3. 10.

ch. 20. 14 ; 24.

20.

6 Heb. be-

fore Asa.

6 James 4. 8.

c ver. 4. 15.

1 Chr. 28. 9.

ch. 33. 12, 13.

Jer. 29. 13.

Matt. 7. 7.

d ch. 24. 20.

e Hos. 3. 4.

f Lev. 10. 11.

g Deut. 4. 29.

h Judg. 5. 6.

i Matt. 24. 7.

7 Heb. beaten

in pieces.

8 Heb. abom-

inations.

k ch. 13. 19.

ō'pī-anš before Ā'sā, and before Jū'dah ; and the E-thi-ō'pī-anš fled.

13 And Ā'sā and the people that were with him pursued them unto <sup>l</sup> Gērār : and the E-thi-ō'pī-anš were overthrown, that they could not recover themselves ; for they were <sup>5</sup> destroyed before the LORD, and before his host ; and they carried away very much spoil.

14 And they smote all the cities round about Gērār ; for <sup>m</sup> the fear of the LORD came upon them : and they spoiled all the cities ; for there was exceeding much spoil in them.

15 They smote also the tents of cattle, and carried away sheep and camels in abundance, and returned to Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

### CHAPTER 15.

1 Asa with Judah and many of Israel make a solemn covenant with God. 16 He pulleth down Maachah his mother for her idolatry.

AND <sup>a</sup> the Spirit of God came upon Āz-ā-rī'ah the son of Ō'ded :

2 And he went out <sup>6</sup> to meet Ā'sā, and said unto him, Hear ye me, Ā'sā, and all Jū'dah and Bēn'jā-min ; <sup>b</sup> The LORD is with you, while ye be with him ; and <sup>c</sup> if ye seek him, he will be found of you ; but <sup>d</sup> if ye forsake him, he will forsake you.

3 Now <sup>e</sup> for a long season Iṣ-ṣā-el hath been without the true God, and without <sup>f</sup> a teaching priest, and without law.

4 But <sup>g</sup> when they in their trouble did turn unto the LORD God of Iṣ-ṣā-el, and sought him, he was found of them.

5 And <sup>h</sup> in those times there was no peace to him that went out, nor to him that came in, but great vexations were upon all the inhabitants of the countries.

6 <sup>i</sup> And nation was <sup>7</sup> destroyed of nation, and city of city : for God did vex them with all adversity.

7 Be ye strong therefore, and let not your hands be weak : for your work shall be rewarded.

8 And when Ā'sā heard these words, and the prophecy of Ō'ded the prophet, he took courage, and put away the <sup>8</sup> abominable idols out of all the land of Jū'dah and Bēn'jā-min, and out of the cities <sup>k</sup> which he had taken from mount E'phrā'im,

and renewed the altar of the LORD, that *was* before the porch of the LORD.

9 And he gathered all Jū'dah and Bēn'jā-min, and <sup>1</sup>the strangers with them out of Ē'phrā'im and Mā'nā'sēh, and out of Sim'g-on: for they fell to him out of Iṣ'ra-el in abundance, when they saw that the LORD his God was with him.

10 So they gathered themselves together at Jē-ry'sā-lēm in the third month, in the fifteenth year of the reign of Ā'sā.

11 <sup>m</sup>And they offered unto the LORD <sup>2</sup>the same time, of <sup>n</sup>the spoil which they had brought, seven hundred oxen and seven thousand sheep.

12 And they <sup>o</sup>entered into a covenant to seek the LORD God of their fathers with all their heart and with all their soul;

13 <sup>p</sup>That whosoever would not seek the LORD God of Iṣ'ra-el <sup>q</sup>should be put to death, whether small or great, whether man or woman.

14 And they swore unto the LORD with a loud voice, and with shouting, and with trumpets, and with cornets.

15 And all Jū'dah rejoiced at the oath: for they had sworn with all their heart, and <sup>r</sup>sought him with their whole desire; and he was found of them: and the LORD gave them rest round about.

16 ¶ And also concerning <sup>s</sup>Mā'achah the <sup>3</sup>mother of Ā'sā the king, he removed her from *being* queen, because she had made an <sup>4</sup>idol in a grove: and Ā'sā cut down her idol, and stamped it, and burnt it at the brook Kid'ron.

17 But <sup>t</sup>the high places were not taken away out of Iṣ'ra-el: nevertheless the heart of Ā'sā was perfect all his days.

18 ¶ And he brought into the house of God the things that his father had dedicated, and that he himself had dedicated, silver, and gold, and vessels.

19 And there was no more war unto the five and thirtieth year of the reign of Ā'sā.

B. C. 941.

1 ch. 11. 16.

[940, viz. From the rending of the ten tribes from Judah, over which Asa was now king.]

m ch. 14. 15.

2 Heb. in that day.

n ch. 14. 13.

o 2 Kin. 23. 3. ch. 34. 31. Neh. 10. 29.

p Ex. 22. 20.

q Deut. 12. 5, 9, 15.

r ver. 2.

s Kin. 15. 13. 17. &c.

3 That is, grand-mother.

1 Kin. 15. 2.

10.

4 Heb. horror.

e ch. 14. 3, 5.

1 Kin. 15. 14.

&amp;c.

[941.]

q 1 Kin. 15.

17. &amp;c.

b ch. 15. 9.

5 Heb. Darmesch.

6 Heb. which were his.

c 1 Kin. 15. 1.

ch. 19. 2.

d Is. 31. 1.

Jer. 17. 5.

e ch. 14. 9.

f ch. 12. 3.

7 Heb. in abundance.

g Job 34. 21.

Prov. 5. 21.

15. 3.

Jer. 16. 17.

32. 19.

Zech. 4. 10.

8 Or, strongly to hold with them, &amp;c.

h 1 Sam. 13.

13.

i 1 Kin. 15. 32.

## CHAPTER 16.

1 Asa, by the aid of the Syrians, diverteth Baasha from building of Ramah. 7 Being reproved thereof by Hanani, he putteth him in prison. 13 His death and burial.

IN the six and thirtieth year of the reign of Ā'sā <sup>a</sup>Bā'ā-shā king of Iṣ'ra-el came up against Jū'dah, and built Rā'mah, <sup>b</sup>to the intent that he might let none go out or come in to Ā'sā king of Jū'dah.

2 Then Ā'sā brought out silver and gold out of the treasures of the house of the LORD and of the king's house, and sent to Bēn-hā'dād king of Sŷr'ī-a, that dwelt at <sup>c</sup>Dā-mās'cus, saying,

3 There is a league between me and thee, as *there was* between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent thee silver and gold; go, break thy league with Bā'ā-shā king of Iṣ'ra-el, that he may depart from me.

4 And Bēn-hā'dād hearkened unto king Ā'sā, and sent the captains of <sup>d</sup>his armies against the cities of Iṣ'ra-el; and they smote I'jon, and Dān, and Ā'bēl-mā'im, and all the store cities of Nāph'ta-li.

5 And it came to pass, when Bā'ā-shā heard it, that he left off building of Rā'mah, and let his work cease.

6 Then Ā'sā the king took all Jū'dah; and they carried away the stones of Rā'mah, and the timber thereof, wherewith Bā'ā-shā was building; and he built therewith Gē'ba and Miz'pah.

7 ¶ And at that time <sup>e</sup>Hā-nā'nī the seer came to Ā'sā king of Jū'dah, and said unto him, <sup>f</sup>Because thou hast relied on the king of Sŷr'ī-a, and not relied on the LORD thy God, therefore is the host of the king of Sŷr'ī-a escaped out of thine hand.

8 Were not <sup>g</sup>the Ē-thī'ō-pi-an's and <sup>h</sup>the Lu'b'im's <sup>i</sup>a huge host, with very many chariots and horsemen? yet, because thou didst rely on the LORD, he delivered them into thine hand.

9 ¶ For the eyes of the LORD run to and fro throughout the whole earth, <sup>j</sup>to shew himself strong in the behalf of them whose heart is perfect toward him. Herein <sup>k</sup>thou hast done foolishly: therefore from henceforth <sup>l</sup>thou shalt have wars.

10 Then Aśa was wroth with the seer, and <sup>k</sup> put him in a prison house; for he was in a rage with him because of *this thing*. And Aśa <sup>2</sup> oppressed some of the people the same time.

11 ¶ And, behold, the acts of Aśa, first and last, lo, they are written in the book of the kings of Jū'dah and Iṣ'ra-el.

12 And Aśa in the thirty and ninth year of his reign was diseased in his feet, until his disease was exceeding great: yet in his disease he <sup>m</sup> sought not to the LORD, but to the physicians.

13 ¶ And Aśa slept with his fathers, and died in the one and fortieth year of his reign.

14 And they buried him in his own sepulchres, which he had <sup>3</sup> made for himself in the city of Dā'vid, and laid him in the bed which was filled <sup>o</sup> with sweet odours and divers kinds of spices prepared by the apothecaries' art: and they made <sup>p</sup> a very great burning for him.

#### CHAPTER 17.

1 *Jehoshaphat, succeeding Aśa, reigneth well, and prospereth. <sup>1</sup> He sendeth Levites with the princes to teach Judah. <sup>2</sup> His greatness, captains, and armies.*

AND <sup>a</sup> Jē-hōsh'a-phāt his son reigned in his stead, and strengthened himself against Iṣ'ra-el.

2 And he placed forces in all the fenced cities of Jū'dah, and set garrisons in the land of Jū'dah, and in the cities of E'phra'im, <sup>b</sup> which Aśa his father had taken.

3 And the LORD was with Jē-hōsh'a-phāt, because he walked in the first ways <sup>d</sup> of his father Dā'vid, and sought not unto Bā'al-im;

4 But sought to the LORD God of his father, and walked in his commandments, and not after <sup>c</sup> the doings of Iṣ'ra-el.

5 Therefore the LORD stablished the kingdom in his hand; and all Jū'dah <sup>d</sup> brought to Jē-hōsh'a-phāt presents; <sup>e</sup> and he had riches and honour in abundance.

6 And his heart <sup>f</sup> was lifted up in the ways of the LORD: moreover <sup>g</sup> he took away the high places and groves out of Jū'dah.

7 ¶ Also in the third year of his reign

B. C. 941.

k ch. 18. 26.  
Jer. 20. 2.  
Matt. 14. 3.  
2 Heb.  
crushed.

[912.  
11 Kin. 15. 23.]

m Jer. 17. 5.

n 1 Kin. 15. 24.  
[914.]

o Gen. 50. 2.

Mark 16. 1.  
John 19. 39.  
40.

p ch. 21. 19.  
Jer. 34. 5.

3 Heb.  
dugged.

o Gen. 50. 2.  
Mark 16. 1.  
John 19. 39.  
40.

p ch. 21. 19.  
Jer. 34. 5.

3 Heb.  
dugged.

o Gen. 50. 2.  
Mark 16. 1.  
John 19. 39.  
40.

p ch. 21. 19.  
Jer. 34. 5.

3 Heb.  
dugged.

o Gen. 50. 2.  
Mark 16. 1.  
John 19. 39.  
40.

p ch. 21. 19.  
Jer. 34. 5.

3 Heb.  
dugged.

o Gen. 50. 2.  
Mark 16. 1.  
John 19. 39.  
40.

p ch. 21. 19.  
Jer. 34. 5.

3 Heb.  
dugged.

o Gen. 50. 2.  
Mark 16. 1.  
John 19. 39.  
40.

p ch. 21. 19.  
Jer. 34. 5.

3 Heb.  
dugged.

o Gen. 50. 2.  
Mark 16. 1.  
John 19. 39.  
40.

p ch. 21. 19.  
Jer. 34. 5.

3 Heb.  
dugged.

o Gen. 50. 2.  
Mark 16. 1.  
John 19. 39.  
40.

p ch. 21. 19.  
Jer. 34. 5.

3 Heb.  
dugged.

o Gen. 50. 2.  
Mark 16. 1.  
John 19. 39.  
40.

p ch. 21. 19.  
Jer. 34. 5.

3 Heb.  
dugged.

he sent to his princes, *even* to Bēn-hā'il, and to Ō-bā-dī'ah, and to Zēch-g-rī'ah, and to Nē-thān'ē-el, and to Mī-chā'jah, <sup>g</sup> to teach in the cities of Jū'dah.

8 And with them *he sent* Lē'vites, *even* Shēm-g-rī'ah, and Nēth-g-nī'ah, and Zēb-g-dī'ah, and Aśa-hēl, and Shē-mīr'g-mōth, and Jē-hōn'g-than, and Ād-g-nī'jah, and Tō-bī'jah, and Tōb-ād-g-nī'jah, Lē'vites; and with them E-līsh'g-mā and Jē-hō'ram, priests.

9 <sup>h</sup> And they taught in Jū'dah, and *had* the book of the law of the LORD with them, and went about throughout all the cities of Jū'dah, and taught the people.

10 ¶ And <sup>i</sup> the fear of the LORD <sup>j</sup> fell upon all the kingdoms of the lands that *were* round about Jū'dah, so that they made no war against Jē-hōsh'a-phāt.

11 Also some of the Philis'tīnēs <sup>k</sup> brought Jē-hōsh'a-phāt presents, and tribute silver; and the Ā-rā'bī-ānḡ brought him flocks, seven thousand and seven hundred rams, and seven thousand and seven hundred he goats.

12 ¶ And Jē-hōsh'a-phāt waxed great exceedingly; and he built in Jū'dah <sup>l</sup> castles, and cities of store.

13 And he had much business in the cities of Jū'dah: and the men of war, mighty men of valour, *were* in Jē-rū'sā-lēm.

14 And *these* are the numbers of them according to the house of their fathers: Of Jū'dah, the captains of thousands; Ād'nah the chief, and with him mighty men of valour three hundred thousand.

15 And <sup>n</sup> next to him was Jē-hō-hā'-nan the captain, and with him two hundred and fourscore thousand.

16 And next him was Ām-g-sī'ah the son of Zīch'rī, <sup>o</sup> who willingly offered himself unto the LORD; and with him two hundred thousand mighty men of valour.

17 And of Bēn'ja-min; E-lī'g-dā a mighty man of valour, and with him armed men with bow and shield two hundred thousand.

18 And next him was Jē-hōz'a-bād, and with him an hundred and four-

score thousand ready prepared for the war.

10 These waited on the king, beside <sup>m</sup> those whom the king put in the fenced cities throughout all Jū'dah.

# CHAPTER 18.

1 Jehoshaphat, joined in affinity with Ahab, is persuaded to go with him against Ramoth-gilead. 33 Ahab is slain there.

**N**OW Jē-hōsh'g-phāt <sup>a</sup> had riches and honour in abundance, and <sup>b</sup> joined affinity with Ā'hāb.

2 <sup>c</sup> And <sup>2</sup> after certain years he went down to Ā'hāb to Sū-mā-rī-a. And Ā'hāb killed sheep and oxen for him in abundance, and for the people that he had with him, and persuaded him to go up with him to Rā'moth-gil'g-ād.

3 And Ā'hāb king of Is'rg-el said unto Jē-hōsh'g-phāt king of Jū'dah, Wilt thou go with me to Rā'moth-gil'g-ād? And he answered him, I am as thou art, and my people as thy people; and we will be with thee in the war.

4 ¶ And Jē-hōsh'g-phāt said unto the king of Is'rg-el, <sup>d</sup> Enquire, I pray thee, at the word of the LORD to day.

5 Therefore the king of Is'rg-el gathered together of prophets four hundred men, and said unto them, Shall we go to Rā'moth-gil'g-ād to battle, or shall I forbear? And they said, Go up; for God will deliver it into the king's hand.

6 But Jē-hōsh'g-phāt said, Is there not here a prophet of the LORD <sup>e</sup> besides, that we might enquire of him?

7 And the king of Is'rg-el said unto Jē-hōsh'g-phāt, There is yet one man, by whom we may enquire of the LORD: but I hate him; for he never prophesied good unto me, but always evil: the same is Mī-cā'jah the son of Im'la. And Jē-hōsh'g-phāt said, Let not the king say so.

8 And the king of Is'rg-el called for one of his <sup>f</sup> officers, and said, <sup>g</sup> Fetch quickly Mī-cā'jah the son of Im'la.

9 And the king of Is'rg-el and Jē-hōsh'g-phāt king of Jū'dah sat either of them on his throne, clothed in their robes, and they sat in a <sup>h</sup> void place at the entering in of the gate of Sū-mā-rī-a; and all the prophets prophesied before them.

10 And Zēd-g-kī'ah the son of Ohē-

11. O. 912.

m ver. 2.

a ch. 17. 6.  
807.]

b 2 Kin. 8. 18.

c 1 Kin. 22.

2. 86.

2 Heb. at the

end of years.

d 1 Sam. 23.

2. 4. 9.

2 Sam. 2. 1.

3 Heb. yet,  
or, more.

4 Or, eunuchs.

5 Heb. Hasten.

6 Or, floor.

7 Heb. thou

consume

them.

8 Heb. with

one mouth.

9 Num. 22. 18.

20. 35; 33. 17.

26. 24. 13.

1 Kin. 22. 14.

9 Or, but for

evil?

7 Job 1. 6.

nā'ā-nah had made him horns of iron, and said, Thus saith the LORD, With these thou shalt push Syr'ī-a until <sup>7</sup> they be consumed.

11 And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, Go up to Rā'moth-gil'g-ād, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliver it into the hand of the king.

12 And the messenger that went to call Mī-cā'jah spake to him, saying, Behold, the words of the prophets declare good to the king <sup>8</sup> with one assent; let thy word therefore, I pray thee, be like one of theirs, and speak thou good.

13 And Mī-cā'jah said, As the LORD liveth, <sup>e</sup> even what my God saith, that will I speak.

14 And when he was come to the king, the king said unto him, Mī-cā'jah, shall we go to Rā'moth-gil'g-ād to battle, or shall I forbear? And he said, Go ye up, and prosper, and they shall be delivered into your hand.

15 And the king said to him, How many times shall I adjure thee that thou say nothing but the truth to me in the name of the LORD?

16 Then he said, I did see all Is'rg-el scattered upon the mountains, as sheep that have no shepherd: and the LORD said, These have no master; let them return therefore every man to his house in peace.

17 And the king of Is'rg-el said to Jē-hōsh'g-phāt, Did I not tell thee that he would not prophesy good unto me, <sup>9</sup> but evil?

18 Again he said, Therefore hear the word of the LORD; I saw the LORD sitting upon his throne, and all the host of heaven standing on his right hand and on his left.

19 And the LORD said, Who shall entice Ā'hāb king of Is'rg-el, that he may go up and fall at Rā'moth-gil'g-ād? And one spake saying after this manner, and another saying after that manner.

20 Then there came out a <sup>f</sup> spirit, and stood before the LORD, and said, I will entice him. And the LORD said unto him, Wherewith?

21 And he said, I will go out, and be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And the LORD said,

Thou shalt entice *him*, and thou shalt also prevail: go out, and do *even* so.

22 Now therefore, behold, <sup>g</sup> the LORD hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of these thy prophets, and the LORD hath spoken evil against thee.

23 Then Zéd-é-ki'ah the son of Chén-á-nah came near, and <sup>h</sup> smote Mi-cá-jah upon the cheek, and said, Which way went the Spirit of the LORD from me to speak unto thee?

24 And Mi-cá-jah said, Behold, thou shalt see on that day when thou shalt go <sup>2</sup> into <sup>3</sup> an inner chamber to hide thyself.

25 Then the king of Ís-rá-el said, Take ye Mi-cá-jah, and carry him back to Á-mon the governor of the city, and to Jô'ash the king's son;

26 And say, Thus saith the king, 'Put this fellow in the prison, and feed him with bread of affliction and with water of affliction, until I return in peace.

27 And Mi-cá-jah said, If thou certainly return in peace, then hath not the LORD spoken by me. And he said, Hearken, all ye people.

28 So the king of Ís-rá-el and Jê-hôsh'g-phât the king of Jû'dah went up to Râ-moth-gil'e-ad.

29 And the king of Ís-rá-el said unto Jê-hôsh'g-phât, I will disguise myself, and will go to the battle; but put thou on thy robes. So the king of Ís-rá-el disguised himself; and they went to the battle.

30 Now the king of Syr'a-a had commanded the captains of the chariots that were with him, saying, Fight ye not with small or great, save only with the king of Ís-rá-el.

31 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Jê-hôsh'g-phât, that they said, It is the king of Ís-rá-el. Therefore they compassed about him to fight: but Jê-hôsh'g-phât cried out, and the LORD helped him; and God moved them to depart from him.

32 For it came to pass, that, when the captains of the chariots perceived that it was not the king of Ís-rá-el, they turned back again <sup>4</sup> from pursuing him.

33 And a certain man drew a bow

B. C. 897.

<sup>g</sup> Job 12. 16.  
<sup>h</sup> Is. 19. 14.  
<sup>i</sup> Ezek. 14. 9.

<sup>h</sup> Jer. 20. 2.  
<sup>i</sup> Mark 14. 65.  
<sup>j</sup> Acts 23. 2.

<sup>2</sup> Or, from chamber to chamber.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. a chamber in a chamber.

[896.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 16. 10.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. from after him.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. in his simplicity.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. between the joints and between the breastplate.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. made sick.

<sup>a</sup> 1 Sam. 9. 9.

<sup>b</sup> Ps. 139. 21.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 32. 25.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 17. 4, 6.

<sup>e</sup> See ch. 12. 12.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 30. 19.

<sup>g</sup> Ezra 7. 10.

<sup>h</sup> Heb. he returned and went out.

<sup>i</sup> Deut. 1. 17.

<sup>j</sup> Ps. 82. 1.

<sup>k</sup> Deut. 10. 17.

<sup>l</sup> Job 34. 19.

<sup>m</sup> Acts 10. 34.

<sup>n</sup> Rom. 2. 11.

<sup>o</sup> Gal. 2. 6.

<sup>p</sup> Eph. 6. 8.

<sup>q</sup> Col. 3. 25.

<sup>r</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 17.

<sup>s</sup> Deut. 16. 18.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 17. 8.

<sup>u</sup> 2 Sam. 23. 3.

<sup>b</sup> at a venture, and smote the king of Ís-rá-el <sup>c</sup> between the joints of the harness: therefore he said to his chariot man, Turn thine hand, that thou mayest carry me out of the host; for I am <sup>d</sup> wounded.

34 And the battle increased that day: howbeit the king of Ís-rá-el stayed *himself* up in his chariot against the Syr'a-a until the even: and about the time of the sun going down he died.

## CHAPTER 19.

1 *Jehoshaphat, reproved by Jehu, visiteth his kingdom. 5 His instructions to the judges, 8 to the priests and Levites.*

**A**ND Jê-hôsh'g-phât the king of Jû'dah returned to his house in peace to Jê-ru'sa-lém.

2 And Jê'hû the son of Hâ-nâ-ni <sup>a</sup> the seer went out to meet him, and said to king Jê-hôsh'g-phât, Shouldst thou help the ungodly, and <sup>b</sup> love them that hate the LORD? therefore is <sup>c</sup> wrath upon thee from before the LORD.

3 Nevertheless there are <sup>d</sup> good things found in thee, in that thou hast taken away the groves out of the land, and hast <sup>e</sup> prepared thine heart to seek God.

4 And Jê-hôsh'g-phât dwelt at Jê-ru'sa-lém: and <sup>f</sup> he went out again through the people from Bê'er-shê-bâ to mount E'phra'im, and brought them back unto the LORD God of their fathers.

5 ¶ And he set judges in the land throughout all the fenced cities of Jû'dah, city by city,

6 And said to the judges, Take heed what ye do: for <sup>g</sup> ye judge not for man, but for the LORD, <sup>h</sup> who is with you <sup>i</sup> in the judgment.

7 Wherefore now let the fear of the LORD be upon you; take heed and do it: for <sup>j</sup> there is no iniquity with the LORD our God, nor <sup>k</sup> respect of persons, nor taking of gifts.

8 ¶ Moreover in Jê-ru'sa-lém did Jê-hôsh'g-phât <sup>l</sup> set of the Lê'vites, and of the priests, and of the chief of the fathers of Ís-rá-el, for the judgment of the LORD, and for controversies, when they returned to Jê-ru'sa-lém.

9 And he charged them, saying, Thus shall ye do <sup>m</sup> in the fear of the

LORD, faithfully, and with a perfect heart.

10 <sup>m</sup> And what cause soever shall come to you of your brethren that dwell in their cities, between blood and blood, between law and commandment, statutes and judgments, ye shall even warn them that they trespass not against the LORD, and so <sup>w</sup> wrath come upon <sup>o</sup> you, and upon your brethren: this do, and ye shall not trespass.

11 And, behold, Am-ri'ah the chief priest is over you <sup>p</sup> in all matters of the LORD; and Zeb-di'ah the son of Ish-ma-el, the ruler of the house of Jū'dah, for all the king's matters: also the Lē'vites shall be officers before you. <sup>2</sup> Deal courageously, and the LORD shall be <sup>q</sup> with the good.

### CHAPTER 20.

1 *Jehoshaphat proclaimeth a fast. 5 His prayer. 14 The prophecy of Jahaziel. 22 The great overthrow of the enemies. 31 Jehoshaphat's reign. 35 His convey of ships unhappily perished.*

IT came to pass after this also, that the children of Mō'ab, and the children of Am'mōn, and with them other beside the Am'mōn-ites, came against Jē-hōsh'a-phāt to battle.

2 Then there came some that told Jē-hōsh'a-phāt, saying, There cometh a great multitude against thee from beyond the sea on this side Sŷr'-ā; and, behold, they be <sup>a</sup> in Hāz'a-zōn-tā'mar, which is <sup>b</sup> Engē'di.

3 And Jē-hōsh'a-phāt feared, and set <sup>3</sup> himself to <sup>c</sup> seek the LORD, and <sup>d</sup> proclaimed a fast throughout all Jū'dah.

4 And Jū'dah gathered themselves together, to ask *help* of the LORD: even out of all the cities of Jū'dah they came to seek the LORD.

5 ¶ And Jē-hōsh'a-phāt stood in the congregation of Jū'dah and Jē-ru'-sā-lēm, in the house of the LORD, before the new court,

6 And said, O LORD God of our fathers, *art* not thou <sup>e</sup> God in heaven? and <sup>f</sup> rulest not thou over all the kingdoms of the heathen? and <sup>g</sup> in thine hand is there not power and might, so that none is able to withstand thee?

7 *Art* not thou <sup>h</sup> our God, <sup>4</sup> who

B. C. 898.

<sup>m</sup> Deut. 17. 8, &c.

<sup>n</sup> Num. 16. 46. <sup>o</sup> Ezek. 3. 18.

<sup>p</sup> 1 Chr. 26. 30.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. Take courage and do. <sup>q</sup> ch. 15. 2.

<sup>a</sup> Gen. 14. 7. <sup>b</sup> Josh. 15. 62.

<sup>c</sup> Heb. his force.

<sup>d</sup> Ezra 8. 21. Jer. 38. 9.

<sup>e</sup> Deut. 4. 39. Josh. 2. 11.

<sup>f</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 23. Matt. 6. 9.

<sup>g</sup> Ps. 47. 2, 8. Dan. 4. 17.

<sup>h</sup> 1 Chr. 29. 12.

<sup>i</sup> Ps. 62. 11. Matt. 6. 13.

<sup>j</sup> Gen. 17. 7. Ex. 8. 7.

<sup>k</sup> Heb. thou. i. Ps. 44. 2.

<sup>l</sup> Is. 41. 6. James 2. 23.

<sup>m</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 33, 37.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 6. 28, 29, 30.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 6. 20. n Deut. 2. 4.

<sup>p</sup> 19. n Num. 20. 21.

<sup>q</sup> Ps. 83. 12. 1 Sam. 3. 13.

<sup>r</sup> Ps. 25. 15; 121. 1, 2;

<sup>s</sup> 123. 1, 2; 141. 8.

<sup>t</sup> s Num. 11. 25, 26; 24. 2.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 15. 1; 24. 20.

<sup>v</sup> Ex. 14. 13, 14. Deut. 1. 29,

<sup>w</sup> 30; 31. 6, 8. ch. 32. 7.

<sup>x</sup> Heb. ascent. 6 Or, valley.

<sup>y</sup> Ex. 14. 13, 14.

<sup>z</sup> didst drive out the inhabitants of this land before thy people Is'ra-el, and gavest it to the seed of Ā'brā'hām <sup>2</sup> thy friend for ever?

8 And they dwelt therein, and have built thee a sanctuary therein for thy name, saying,

9 <sup>1</sup> If, when evil cometh upon us, as the sword, judgment, or pestilence, or famine, we stand before this house, and in thy presence, (for thy <sup>m</sup> name is in this house,) and cry unto thee in our affliction, then thou wilt hear and help.

10 And now, behold, the children of Am'mōn and Mō'ab and mount Sē'ir, whom thou <sup>n</sup> wouldest not let Is'ra-el invade, when they came out of the land of Ē'gypt, but <sup>o</sup> they turned from them, and destroyed them not;

11 Behold, I say, how they reward us, <sup>p</sup> to come to cast us out of thy possession, which thou hast given us to inherit.

12 O our God, wilt thou not <sup>q</sup> judge them? for we have no might against this great company that cometh against us; neither know we what to do: but <sup>r</sup> our eyes are upon thee.

13 And all Jū'dah stood before the LORD, with their little ones, their wives, and their children.

14 ¶ Then upon Jā-hā'zī-el the son of Zēch-a-rī'ah, the son of Bē-nā'jah, the son of Jē-i'el, the son of Māt-tā-nī'ah, a Lē'vite of the sons of Ā'saph, <sup>s</sup> came the Spirit of the LORD in the midst of the congregation;

15 And he said, Harken ye, all Jū'dah, and ye inhabitants of Jē-ru'-sā-lēm, and thou king Jē-hōsh'a-phāt, Thus saith the LORD unto you, <sup>t</sup> Be not afraid nor dismayed by reason of this great multitude; for the battle is not your's, but God's.

16 To-morrow go ye down against them: behold, they come up by the <sup>u</sup> cliff of Ziz; and ye shall find them at the end of the <sup>v</sup> brook, before the wilderness of Jēr'u-el.

17 <sup>w</sup> Ye shall not need to fight in this battle: set yourselves, stand ye still, and see the salvation of the LORD with you, O Jū'dah and Jē-ru'-sā-lēm: fear not, nor be dismayed;

to morrow go out against them: \* for the LORD will be with you.

18 And Jê-hôsh'â-phât<sup>1</sup> bowed his head with his face to the ground: and all Jû'dah and the inhabitants of Jê-ru'sâ-lêm fell before the LORD, worshipping the LORD.

19 And the Lē'vites, of the children of the Kô'hath-ites, and of the children of the Kôr'hites, stood up to praise the LORD God of Îg'ra-el with a loud voice on high.

20 ¶ And they rose early in the morning, and went forth into the wilderness of Te-kô'a: and as they went forth, Jê-hôsh'â-phât stood and said, Hear me, O Jû'dah, and ye inhabitants of Jê-ru'sâ-lêm; \* Believe in the LORD your God, so shall ye be established; believe his prophets, so shall ye prosper.

21 And when he had consulted with the people, he appointed singers unto the LORD, <sup>a</sup> and <sup>2</sup> that should praise the beauty of holiness, as they went out before the army, and to say, <sup>b</sup> Praise the LORD; <sup>c</sup> for his mercy endureth for ever.

22 ¶ <sup>3</sup> And when they began <sup>4</sup> to sing and to praise, <sup>d</sup> the LORD set ambushments against the children of Â-m'môn, Mô'ab, and mount Sê'ir, which were come against Jû'dah; and <sup>e</sup> they were smitten.

23 For the children of Â-m'môn and Mô'ab stood up against the inhabitants of mount Sê'ir, utterly to slay and destroy them: and when they had made an end of the inhabitants of Sê'ir, every one helped <sup>f</sup> to destroy another.

24 And when Jû'dah came toward the watch tower in the wilderness, they looked unto the multitude, and, behold, they were dead bodies fallen to the earth, and <sup>g</sup> none escaped.

25 And when Jê-hôsh'â-phât and his people came to take away the spoil of them, they found among them in abundance both riches with the dead bodies, and precious jewels, which they stripped off for themselves, more than they could carry away: and they were three days in gathering of the spoil, it was so much.

26 ¶ And on the fourth day they

B. C. 896.

<sup>1</sup> Num. 14. 9.  
<sup>2</sup> ch. 15. 2;  
<sup>3</sup> 32.  
<sup>4</sup> Ex. 4. 31.

<sup>5</sup> Is. 7. 9.

<sup>a</sup> 1 Chr. 16. 29.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb. praises.

<sup>b</sup> 1 Chr. 16. 34.

<sup>c</sup> Ps. 136. 1.  
<sup>d</sup> 1 Chr. 16. 41.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 5. 13; 7.

<sup>f</sup> Heb. And in the time that they, &c.

<sup>g</sup> Heb. in sinning and praise.

<sup>h</sup> Judg. 7. 22.

<sup>i</sup> 1 Sam. 14. 20.

<sup>j</sup> Or, they smote one another.

<sup>k</sup> Heb. for the destruction.

<sup>l</sup> Heb. there was not an exclaiming.

<sup>m</sup> That is, Blessing.

<sup>n</sup> Heb. head.

<sup>o</sup> Neh. 12. 43.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 17. 10.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 15. 15.

<sup>r</sup> Job 34. 29.

<sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 22. 41, &c.

<sup>t</sup> See ch. 17. 6.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 12. 14;

<sup>v</sup> 19. 3.

<sup>w</sup> Heb. words.

[896.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Kin. 16. 1, 7.

<sup>2</sup> 11 Heb. was made to ascend.

<sup>3</sup> m 1 Kin. 22. 48, 49.

<sup>4</sup> 12 At first Jehoshaphat was unwilling.

<sup>5</sup> 1 Kin. 22. 49.

<sup>6</sup> n 1 Kin. 22. 48.

assembled themselves in the valley of <sup>8</sup> Bêr'â-chah; for there they blessed the LORD: therefore the name of the same place was called, The valley of Bêr'â-chah, unto this day.

27 Then they returned, every man of Jû'dah and Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, and Jê-hôsh'â-phât in the <sup>9</sup> forefront of them, to go again to Jê-ru'sâ-lêm with joy; for the LORD had <sup>e</sup> made them to rejoice over their enemies.

28 And they came to Jê-ru'sâ-lêm with psalteries and harps and trumpets unto the house of the LORD.

29 And <sup>f</sup> the fear of God was on all the kingdoms of those countries, when they had heard that the LORD fought against the enemies of Îg'ra-el.

30 So the realm of Jê-hôsh'â-phât was quiet: for his <sup>g</sup> God gave him rest round about.

31 ¶ <sup>h</sup> And Jê-hôsh'â-phât reigned over Jû'dah: he was thirty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and five years in Jê-ru'sâ-lêm. And his mother's name was Â-zû'bah the daughter of Shîl'hî.

32 And he walked in the way of Â'sâ his father, and departed not from it, doing that which was right in the sight of the LORD.

33 Howbeit <sup>i</sup> the high places were not taken away: for as yet the people had not <sup>k</sup> prepared their hearts unto the God of their fathers.

34 Now the rest of the acts of Jê-hôsh'â-phât, first and last, behold, they are written in the <sup>10</sup> book of Jê'hû the son of Hâ-nâ'ni, <sup>l</sup> who <sup>11</sup> is mentioned in the book of the kings of Îg'ra-el.

35 ¶ And after this <sup>m</sup> did Jê-hôsh'â-phât king of Jû'dah join himself with Â-ha-zî'ah king of Îg'ra-el, who did very wickedly:

36 <sup>12</sup> And he joined himself with him to make ships to go to Tîr'shish: and they made the ships in Ê-zî-on-gā'bêr.

37 Then Ê-li-ê-zêr the son of Dôd'â-vah of Mâ-rê'shah prophesied against Jê-hôsh'â-phât, saying, Because thou hast joined thyself with Â-ha-zî'ah, the LORD hath broken thy works. <sup>n</sup> And the ships were

broken, that they were not able to go <sup>o</sup> to Tir'shish.

B. C. 886.

c ch. 5. 21.

## CHAPTER 21.

1 Jehoram, succeeding Jehoshaphat, slayeth his brethren. 12 The prophecy of Eliah against him, & warning of the incurable disease, & mortal death, and burial.

NOW <sup>a</sup> Jé-hôsh'g-phât slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of Dâ'vid. And Jé-hô'ram his son <sup>b</sup> reigned in his stead.

2 And he had brethren the sons of Jé-hôsh'g-phât, Az-g-rî'ah, and Jé-hî'el, and Zech-g-rî'ah, and Az-g-rî'ah, and Mî'chael, and Shêph-g-tî'ah: all these were the sons of Jé-hôsh'g-phât king of Is'ra-el.

3 And their father gave them great gifts of silver, and of gold, and of precious things, with fenced cities in Jû'dah: but the kingdom gave he to <sup>c</sup> Jé-hô'ram; because he was the firstborn.

4 Now when Jé-hô'ram was risen up to the kingdom of his father, he strengthened himself, and slew all his brethren with the sword, and <sup>d</sup> diners also of the princes of Is'ra-el.

5 <sup>e</sup> Jé-hô'ram was thirty and two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eight years in Jé-ru'sa-lém.

6 And he walked in the way of the kings of Is'ra-el, like as did the house of A'hâb: for he had the daughter of A'hâb to wife: and he wrought that which was evil in the eyes of the LORD.

7 Howbeit the LORD would not destroy the house of Dâ'vid, because of the covenant that he had made with Dâ'vid, and as he promised to give a <sup>f</sup> light to him and to his <sup>g</sup> sons for ever.

8 <sup>h</sup> In his days the E'dom-ites revolted from under the <sup>i</sup> dominion of Jû'dah, and made themselves a king.

9 Then Jé-hô'ram went forth with his princes, and all his chariots with him: and he rose up by night, and smote the E'dom-ites which compassed him in, and the captains of the chariots.

10 So the E'dom-ites revolted from under the hand of Jâ'dah unto this day. The same time also did Lîb'nah revolt from under his hand; because

he had forsaken the LORD God of his fathers.

11 Moreover he made high places in the mountains of Jû'dah, and caused the inhabitants of Jé-ru'sa-lém to <sup>j</sup> commit fornication, and compelled Jû'dah thereto.

12 <sup>k</sup> And there came a <sup>l</sup> writing to him from E-lî'jah the prophet, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of Dâ'vid thy father, Because thou hast not walked in the ways of Jé-hôsh'g-phât thy father, nor in the ways of A'sa king of Jû'dah.

13 But hast walked in the way of the kings of Is'ra-el, and hast <sup>m</sup> made Jû'dah and the inhabitants of Jé-ru'sa-lém to <sup>n</sup> go a whoring, like as the <sup>o</sup> whoresoms of the house of A'hâb, and also hast <sup>p</sup> slain thy brethren of thy father's house, which were better than thyself:

14 Behold, with <sup>q</sup> a great plague will the LORD smite thy people, and thy children, and thy wives, and all thy goods:

15 And thou shalt have great sickness by <sup>r</sup> disease of thy bowels, and thy bowels fall out by reason of the sickness day by day.

16 <sup>s</sup> Moreover the LORD <sup>t</sup> smited up against Jé-hô'ram the spirit of the Philistines, and of the A-si-bians, that were near the E-mî'i-philans:

17 And they came up into Jû'dah, and brake into it, and <sup>u</sup> carried away all the substance that was found in the king's house, and <sup>v</sup> his sons also, and his wives: so that there was never a son left him, save <sup>w</sup> Jé-hî'ahaz, the youngest of his sons.

18 <sup>x</sup> And after all this the LORD smote him <sup>y</sup> in his bowels with an incurable disease.

19 And it came to pass, that in process of time, after the end of two years, his bowels fell out by reason of his sickness: so he died of sore diseases. And his people made no burning for him, like <sup>z</sup> the burning of his fathers.

20 Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jé-ru'sa-lém eight years, and departed <sup>aa</sup> without being desired. Howbeit they buried him in

1 Jehoram made partner of the kingdom with his father.  
c Kn. 5. 16  
d 11. 1. 1. 1.  
e Kn. 5. 1.  
f 11. 1. 1. 1.  
g 11. 1. 1. 1.  
h 11. 1. 1. 1.  
i 11. 1. 1. 1.  
j 11. 1. 1. 1.  
k 11. 1. 1. 1.  
l 11. 1. 1. 1.  
m 11. 1. 1. 1.  
n 11. 1. 1. 1.  
o 11. 1. 1. 1.  
p 11. 1. 1. 1.  
q 11. 1. 1. 1.  
r 11. 1. 1. 1.  
s 11. 1. 1. 1.  
t 11. 1. 1. 1.  
u 11. 1. 1. 1.  
v 11. 1. 1. 1.  
w 11. 1. 1. 1.  
x 11. 1. 1. 1.  
y 11. 1. 1. 1.  
z 11. 1. 1. 1.  
aa 11. 1. 1. 1.

d 11. 1. 1. 1.  
e 11. 1. 1. 1.  
f 11. 1. 1. 1.  
g 11. 1. 1. 1.  
h 11. 1. 1. 1.  
i 11. 1. 1. 1.  
j 11. 1. 1. 1.  
k 11. 1. 1. 1.  
l 11. 1. 1. 1.  
m 11. 1. 1. 1.  
n 11. 1. 1. 1.  
o 11. 1. 1. 1.  
p 11. 1. 1. 1.  
q 11. 1. 1. 1.  
r 11. 1. 1. 1.  
s 11. 1. 1. 1.  
t 11. 1. 1. 1.  
u 11. 1. 1. 1.  
v 11. 1. 1. 1.  
w 11. 1. 1. 1.  
x 11. 1. 1. 1.  
y 11. 1. 1. 1.  
z 11. 1. 1. 1.  
aa 11. 1. 1. 1.

ver. 11.  
1. 1. 1. 1.  
2. 1. 1. 1.  
3. 1. 1. 1.  
4. 1. 1. 1.  
5. 1. 1. 1.  
6. 1. 1. 1.  
7. 1. 1. 1.  
8. 1. 1. 1.  
9. 1. 1. 1.  
10. 1. 1. 1.  
11. 1. 1. 1.  
12. 1. 1. 1.  
13. 1. 1. 1.  
14. 1. 1. 1.  
15. 1. 1. 1.  
16. 1. 1. 1.  
17. 1. 1. 1.  
18. 1. 1. 1.  
19. 1. 1. 1.  
20. 1. 1. 1.  
21. 1. 1. 1.  
22. 1. 1. 1.  
23. 1. 1. 1.  
24. 1. 1. 1.  
25. 1. 1. 1.  
26. 1. 1. 1.  
27. 1. 1. 1.  
28. 1. 1. 1.  
29. 1. 1. 1.  
30. 1. 1. 1.  
31. 1. 1. 1.  
32. 1. 1. 1.  
33. 1. 1. 1.  
34. 1. 1. 1.  
35. 1. 1. 1.  
36. 1. 1. 1.  
37. 1. 1. 1.  
38. 1. 1. 1.  
39. 1. 1. 1.  
40. 1. 1. 1.  
41. 1. 1. 1.  
42. 1. 1. 1.  
43. 1. 1. 1.  
44. 1. 1. 1.  
45. 1. 1. 1.  
46. 1. 1. 1.  
47. 1. 1. 1.  
48. 1. 1. 1.  
49. 1. 1. 1.  
50. 1. 1. 1.

11. 1. 1. 1.  
12. 1. 1. 1.  
13. 1. 1. 1.  
14. 1. 1. 1.  
15. 1. 1. 1.  
16. 1. 1. 1.  
17. 1. 1. 1.  
18. 1. 1. 1.  
19. 1. 1. 1.  
20. 1. 1. 1.  
21. 1. 1. 1.  
22. 1. 1. 1.  
23. 1. 1. 1.  
24. 1. 1. 1.  
25. 1. 1. 1.  
26. 1. 1. 1.  
27. 1. 1. 1.  
28. 1. 1. 1.  
29. 1. 1. 1.  
30. 1. 1. 1.  
31. 1. 1. 1.  
32. 1. 1. 1.  
33. 1. 1. 1.  
34. 1. 1. 1.  
35. 1. 1. 1.  
36. 1. 1. 1.  
37. 1. 1. 1.  
38. 1. 1. 1.  
39. 1. 1. 1.  
40. 1. 1. 1.  
41. 1. 1. 1.  
42. 1. 1. 1.  
43. 1. 1. 1.  
44. 1. 1. 1.  
45. 1. 1. 1.  
46. 1. 1. 1.  
47. 1. 1. 1.  
48. 1. 1. 1.  
49. 1. 1. 1.  
50. 1. 1. 1.

11. 1. 1. 1.  
12. 1. 1. 1.  
13. 1. 1. 1.  
14. 1. 1. 1.  
15. 1. 1. 1.  
16. 1. 1. 1.  
17. 1. 1. 1.  
18. 1. 1. 1.  
19. 1. 1. 1.  
20. 1. 1. 1.  
21. 1. 1. 1.  
22. 1. 1. 1.  
23. 1. 1. 1.  
24. 1. 1. 1.  
25. 1. 1. 1.  
26. 1. 1. 1.  
27. 1. 1. 1.  
28. 1. 1. 1.  
29. 1. 1. 1.  
30. 1. 1. 1.  
31. 1. 1. 1.  
32. 1. 1. 1.  
33. 1. 1. 1.  
34. 1. 1. 1.  
35. 1. 1. 1.  
36. 1. 1. 1.  
37. 1. 1. 1.  
38. 1. 1. 1.  
39. 1. 1. 1.  
40. 1. 1. 1.  
41. 1. 1. 1.  
42. 1. 1. 1.  
43. 1. 1. 1.  
44. 1. 1. 1.  
45. 1. 1. 1.  
46. 1. 1. 1.  
47. 1. 1. 1.  
48. 1. 1. 1.  
49. 1. 1. 1.  
50. 1. 1. 1.

11. 1. 1. 1.  
12. 1. 1. 1.  
13. 1. 1. 1.  
14. 1. 1. 1.  
15. 1. 1. 1.  
16. 1. 1. 1.  
17. 1. 1. 1.  
18. 1. 1. 1.  
19. 1. 1. 1.  
20. 1. 1. 1.  
21. 1. 1. 1.  
22. 1. 1. 1.  
23. 1. 1. 1.  
24. 1. 1. 1.  
25. 1. 1. 1.  
26. 1. 1. 1.  
27. 1. 1. 1.  
28. 1. 1. 1.  
29. 1. 1. 1.  
30. 1. 1. 1.  
31. 1. 1. 1.  
32. 1. 1. 1.  
33. 1. 1. 1.  
34. 1. 1. 1.  
35. 1. 1. 1.  
36. 1. 1. 1.  
37. 1. 1. 1.  
38. 1. 1. 1.  
39. 1. 1. 1.  
40. 1. 1. 1.  
41. 1. 1. 1.  
42. 1. 1. 1.  
43. 1. 1. 1.  
44. 1. 1. 1.  
45. 1. 1. 1.  
46. 1. 1. 1.  
47. 1. 1. 1.  
48. 1. 1. 1.  
49. 1. 1. 1.  
50. 1. 1. 1.



the city of Dā'vid, but not in the sepulchres of the kings.

CHAPTER 23.

1 *Ahaziah succeeding reimeah wickedly, 5 He is slain by Jehu. 10 Athaliah, destroying all the seed royal, save Joash, usurpeth the kingdom.*

AND the inhabitants of Jê-ru'-sā-lēm made <sup>a</sup> Ā-ha-zī'ah his youngest son king in his stead: for the band of men that came with the Ā-rā-bi-an to the camp had slain all the <sup>b</sup> eldest. So Ā-ha-zī'ah the son of Jê-hō'ram king of Jū'dah reigned.

2 <sup>c</sup> Forty and two years old was Ā-ha-zī'ah when he began to reign, and he reigned one year in Jê-ru'-sā-lēm. His mother's name also was <sup>d</sup> Āth-a-lī'ah the daughter of Ōm'ri.

3 He also walked in the ways of the house of Ā'hāb: for his mother was his counsellor to do wickedly.

4 Wherefore he did evil in the sight of the LORD like the house of Ā'hāb: for they were his counsellors after the death of his father to his destruction.

5 ¶ He walked also after their counsel, and <sup>e</sup> went with Jê-hō'ram the son of Ā'hāb king of Iṣ-rā-el to war against Hāz'a-el king of Sūr'i-a at Rā'moth-gīl'e-ād: and the Sūr'i-an smote Jō'ram.

6 <sup>f</sup> And he returned to be healed in Jēz-rē-el because of the wounds <sup>g</sup> which were given him at Rā'mah, when he fought with Hāz'a-el king of Sūr'i-a. And <sup>h</sup> Āz-a-rī'ah the son of Jê-hō'ram king of Jū'dah went down to see Jê-hō'ram the son of Ā'hāb at Jēz-rē-el, because he was sick.

7 And the <sup>i</sup> destruction of Ā-ha-zī'ah <sup>j</sup> was of God by coming to Jō'ram: for when he was come, he <sup>k</sup> went out with Jê-hō'ram against Jê'hū the son of Nīm'shī, <sup>l</sup> whom the LORD had anointed to cut off the house of Ā'hāb.

8 And it came to pass, that, when Jê'hū was <sup>m</sup> executing judgment upon the house of Ā'hāb, and <sup>n</sup> found the princes of Jū'dah, and the sons of the brethren of Ā-ha-zī'ah, that ministered to Ā-ha-zī'ah, he slew them.

9 <sup>o</sup> And he sought Ā-ha-zī'ah: and they caught him, (for he was hid in Bā-mā'rī-a,) and brought him to Jê-

B. C. 885.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 6.  
<sup>2</sup> Kin. 8. 24.  
<sup>3</sup> c. 21. 17.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 21. 17.

<sup>c</sup> See 2 Kin. 8. 26.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 21. 6.

884.]

<sup>e</sup> 2 Kin. 8. 28.  
<sup>2</sup> c.

[878.

<sup>f</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 15.  
<sup>g</sup> Heb. wherewith they wounded him.  
<sup>h</sup> Otherwise called Athaliah.  
<sup>i</sup> ver. 1.  
<sup>j</sup> and Jehoahaz.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 21. 17.  
<sup>l</sup> Heb. treading down.  
<sup>m</sup> Judg. 14. 4.  
<sup>n</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 15.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 10. 15.  
<sup>p</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 21.  
<sup>q</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 6, 7.  
<sup>r</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 10, 11.  
<sup>s</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 13, 14.  
<sup>t</sup> m. 2 Kin. 9. 27. at Megiddo in the kingdom of Samaria.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 17. 4.  
<sup>v</sup> 2 Kin. 11. 1.  
<sup>w</sup> &c.  
<sup>x</sup> 2 Kin. 11. 2. Jehosheba.

<sup>y</sup> 2 Kin. 11. 4.  
<sup>z</sup> &c.  
<sup>aa</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 12.  
<sup>ab</sup> 1 Kin. 2. 4.  
<sup>ac</sup> 9. 5.  
<sup>ad</sup> ch. 6. 16; 7. 18; 21. 7.  
<sup>ae</sup> 1 Chr. 9. 25.  
<sup>af</sup> Heb. thresholds.

hū: and when they had slain him, they buried him: Because, said they, he is the son of Jê-hōsh'ā-phāt, who <sup>a</sup> sought the LORD with all his heart. So the house of Ā-ha-zī'ah had no power to keep still the kingdom.

10 ¶ But when Āth-a-lī'ah the mother of Ā-ha-zī'ah saw that her son was dead, she arose and destroyed all the seed royal of the house of Jū'dah.

11 But <sup>b</sup> Jê-hō-shāb'e-āth, the daughter of the king, took Jō'ash the son of Ā-ha-zī'ah, and stole him from among the king's sons that were slain, and put him and his nurse in a bedchamber. So Jê-hō-shāb'e-āth, the daughter of king Jê-hō'ram, the wife of Jê-hoi'a-dā the priest, (for she was the sister of Ā-ha-zī'ah,) hid him from Āth-a-lī'ah, so that she slew him not.

12 And he was with them hid in the house of God six years: and Āth-a-lī'ah reigned over the land.

CHAPTER 23.

1 *Jehoiada, having set things in order, maketh Joash king. 12 Athaliah is slain. 16 Jehoiada restoreth the worship of God.*

AND <sup>a</sup> in the seventh year Jê-hoi'a-dā strengthened himself, and took the captains of hundreds, Āz-a-rī'ah the son of Jêr'q-hām, and Iṣh-mā-el the son of Jê-hō-hā'nān, and Āz-a-rī'ah the son of Ō'bed, and Mā-g-sē'jah the son of Ād-a-yāh, and E-lāsh-g-phāt the son of Zīch'rī, into covenant with him.

2 And they went about in Jū'dah, and gathered the Lē'vites out of all the cities of Jū'dah, and the chief of the fathers of Iṣ-rā-el, and they came to Jê-ru'-sā-lēm.

3 And all the congregation made a covenant with the king in the house of God. And he said unto them, Behold, the king's son shall reign, as the LORD hath <sup>b</sup> said of the sons of Dā'vid.

4 This is the thing that ye shall do; A third part of you <sup>c</sup> entering on the sabbath, of the priests and of the Lē'vites, shall be porters of the <sup>d</sup> doors;

5 And a third part shall be at the king's house; and a third part at the gate of the foundation: and all

the people shall be in the courts of the house of the LORD.

6 But let none come into the house of the LORD, save the priests, and <sup>a</sup> they that minister of the Lē'vites; they shall go in, for they are holy: but all the people shall keep the watch of the LORD.

7 And the Lē'vites shall compass the king round about, every man with his weapons in his hand; and whosoever *else* cometh into the house, he shall be put to death: but be ye with the king when he cometh in, and when he goeth out.

8 So the Lē'vites and all Jē-hoi'-a-dā the priest had commanded, and took every man his men that were to come in on the sabbath, with them that were to go out on the sabbath: for Jē-hoi'-a-dā the priest dismissed not <sup>e</sup> the courses.

9 Moreover Jē-hoi'-a-dā the priest delivered to the captains of hundreds spears, and bucklers, and shields, that *had been* king Dā'vid's, which *were* in the house of God.

10 And he set all the people, every man having his weapon in his hand, from the right <sup>2</sup> side of the <sup>3</sup> temple to the left side of the temple, along by the altar and the temple, by the king round about.

11 Then they brought out the king's son, and put upon him the crown, and <sup>f</sup> gave him the testimony, and made him king. And Jē-hoi'-a-dā and his sons anointed him, and said, <sup>4</sup> God save the king.

12 ¶ Now when Āth-a-lī'ah heard the noise of the people running and praising the king, she came to the people into the house of the LORD:

13 And she looked, and, behold, the king stood at his pillar at the entering in, and the princes and the trumpets by the king: and all the people of the land rejoiced, and sounded with trumpets, also the singers with instruments of musick, and <sup>9</sup> such as taught to sing praise. Then Āth-a-lī'ah rent her clothes, and said, <sup>5</sup> Treason, Treason.

14 Then Jē-hoi'-a-dā the priest brought out the captains of hundreds that were set over the host,

B. C. 878.

d 1 Chr. 23. 26, 29.

e See 1 Chr. 24; 25.

2 Heb. should-der.  
3 Heb. house.

f Deut. 17. 18.  
4 Heb. Let the king live.  
g 1 Chr. 23. 8.  
5 Heb. Conspiracy.  
h Neh. 3. 28.  
i Deut. 13. 9.  
k 1 Chr. 23. 6, 30, 31; 24. 1.  
l Num. 28. 2.  
6 Heb. by the hands of David.  
1 Chr. 25. 2, 6.  
m 1 Chr. 26. 1, &c.  
n 2 Kin. 11. 19.

a 2 Kin. 11. 21; 12. 1, &c.  
[cir. 878.]

b See ch. 26. 5.

and said unto them, Have her forth of the ranges: and whose followeth her, let him beslain with the sword. For the priest said, Slay her not in the house of the LORD.

15 So they laid hands on her; and when she was come to the entering <sup>h</sup> of the horse gate by the king's house, they slew her there.

16 ¶ And Jē-hoi'-a-dā made a covenant between him, and between all the people, and between the king, that they should be the LORD's people.

17 Then all the people went to the house of Bā'al, and brake it down, and brake his altars and his images in pieces, and <sup>i</sup> slew Māt'tan the priest of Bā'al before the altars.

18 Also Jē-hoi'-a-dā appointed the offices of the house of the LORD by the hand of the priests the Lē'vites, whom Dā'vid had <sup>k</sup> distributed in the house of the LORD, to offer the burnt offerings of the LORD, as <sup>it is</sup> written in the <sup>l</sup> law of Mō'ses, with rejoicing and with singing, as <sup>it was ordained</sup> <sup>6</sup> by Dā'vid.

19 And he set the <sup>m</sup> porters at the gates of the house of the LORD, that none *which* was unclean in any thing should enter in.

20 ¶ And he took the captains of hundreds, and the nobles, and the governors of the people, and all the people of the land, and brought down the king from the house of the LORD: and they came through the high gate into the king's house, and set the king upon the throne of the kingdom.

21 And all the people of the land rejoiced: and the city was quiet, after that they had slain Āth-a-lī'ah with the sword.

#### CHAPTER 24.

1 Joash reigneth well all the days of Jehoia-<sup>4</sup> He giveth order for the repair of the temple. 15 Jehoinda's death. 27 Joash slayeth Zechariah the son of Jehoinda. 33 Joash is spoiled by the Syrians, and slain. 21 Amaziah succeedeth him.

JŌ'ASH <sup>a</sup> was seven years old: when he began to reign, and he reigned forty years in Jē-ru'sā-lēm. His mother's name also was Zib'ī-ah of Bē'er-shē'bā.

2 And Jō'ash <sup>b</sup> did that *which* was right in the sight of the LORD all the days of Jē-hoi'-a-dā the priest.

8 And Jê-hoi'a-dâ took for him two wives; and he begat sons and daughters.

4 ¶ And it came to pass after this, that Jô'ash was minded <sup>2</sup> to repair the house of the LORD.

5 And he gathered together the priests and the Lē'vites, and said to them, Go out unto the cities of Jû'dah, and <sup>o</sup> gather of all İř'ra-el money to repair the house of your God from year to year, and see that ye hasten the matter. Howbeit the Lē'vites hastened it not.

6 <sup>d</sup> And the king called for Jê-hoi'a-dâ the chief, and said unto him, Why hast thou not required of the Lē'vites to bring in out of Jû'dah and out of Jê-ru'sâ-lêm the collection, according to the commandment of <sup>e</sup> Mō'ses the servant of the LORD, and of the congregation of İř'ra-el, for the <sup>f</sup> tabernacle of witness?

7 For <sup>g</sup> the sons of Âth-a-lî'ah, that wicked woman, had broken up the house of God; and also all the <sup>h</sup> dedicated things of the house of the LORD did they bestow upon Bâ'al'im.

8 And at the king's commandment <sup>i</sup> they made a chest, and set it without at the gate of the house of the LORD.

9 And they made <sup>8</sup> a proclamation through Jû'dah and Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, to bring in to the LORD <sup>k</sup> the collection that Mō'ses the servant of God laid upon İř'ra-el in the wilderness.

10 And all the princes and all the people rejoiced, and brought in, and cast into the chest, until they had made an end.

11 Now it came to pass, that at what time the chest was brought unto the king's office by the hand of the Lē'vites, and <sup>l</sup> when they saw that there was much money, the king's scribe and the high priest's officer came and emptied the chest, and took it, and carried it to his place again. Thus they did day by day, and gathered money in abundance.

12 And the king and Jê-hoi'a-dâ gave it to such as did the work of the service of the house of the LORD, and hired masons and carpenters to repair the house of the LORD, and also

B. C. 878.

2 Heb. to renew.

856.]

2 Kin. 12. 4.

2 Kin. 12. 7.

[cir. 850.

2 Ex. 30. 12, 13, 14, 16.

1 Num. 1. 50. Acts 7. 44.

g ch. 21. 17.

[cir. 840.

2 Kin. 12. 4.

2 Kin. 12. 9.

3 Heb. a voice.

k ver. 8.

12 Kin. 12. 10.

4 Heb. the healing went up upon the work.

m See 2 Kin. 12. 13.

5 Or, pests.

n 1 Kin. 14. 23.

o Judg. 6. 8. ch. 13. 2. 28.

13: 29. 8; 32. 25.

p ch. 36. 15. Jer. 7. 25, 26; 28. 4.

q ch. 15. 1; 20. 14.

6 Heb. clothed, as

Judg. 6. 34.

r Num. 14. 41. s ch. 15. 2.

t Matt. 23. 35. Acts 7. 58, 59.

7 Heb. in the revolution of the year.

[840.]

such as wrought iron and brass to mend the house of the LORD.

13 So the workmen wrought, and <sup>4</sup> the work was perfected by them, and they set the house of God in his state, and strengthened it.

14 And when they had finished it, they brought the rest of the money before the king and Jê-hoi'a-dâ, <sup>m</sup> whereof were made vessels for the house of the LORD, even vessels to minister, and <sup>5</sup> to offer *withal*, and spoons, and vessels of gold and silver. And they offered burnt offerings in the house of the LORD continually all the days of Jê-hoi'a-dâ.

15 ¶ But Jê-hoi'a-dâ waxed old, and was full of days when he died; an hundred and thirty years old *was* he when he died.

16 And they buried him in the city of Dâ'vid among the kings, because he had done good in İř'ra-el, both toward God, and toward his house.

17 Now after the death of Jê-hoi'a-dâ came the princes of Jû'dah, and made obeisance to the king. Then the king hearkened unto them.

18 And they left the house of the LORD God of their fathers, and served <sup>n</sup> groves and idols: and <sup>o</sup> wrath came upon Jû'dah and Jê-ru'sâ-lêm for this their trespass.

19 Yet he <sup>p</sup> sent prophets to them, to bring them again unto the LORD; and they testified against them: but they would not give ear.

20 And <sup>q</sup> the Spirit of God <sup>6</sup> came upon Zêch-a-rî'ah the son of Jê-hoi'a-dâ the priest, which stood above the people, and said unto them, Thus saith God, <sup>r</sup> Why transgress ye the commandments of the LORD, that ye cannot prosper? <sup>s</sup> because ye have forsaken the LORD, he hath also forsaken you.

21 And they conspired against him, and <sup>t</sup> stoned him with stones at the commandment of the king in the court of the house of the LORD.

22 Thus Jô'ash the king remembered not the kindness which Jê-hoi'a-dâ his father had done to him, but slew his son. And when he died, he said, The LORD look upon it, and require it.

23 ¶ And it came to pass <sup>7</sup> at the

end of the year, that <sup>u</sup> the host of Sŷr'ā came up against him: and they came to Jū'dah and Jē-rū'sā-lēm, and destroyed all the princes of the people from among the people, and sent all the spoil of them unto the king of <sup>2</sup> Dā-mās'cus.

24 For the army of the Sŷr'ānā <sup>a</sup> came with a small company of men, and the LORD <sup>u</sup> delivered a very great host into their hand, because they had forsaken the LORD God of their fathers. So they <sup>2</sup> executed judgment against Jō'āsh.

25 And when they were departed from him, (for they left him in great diseases,) <sup>a</sup> his own servants conspired against him for the blood of the <sup>b</sup> sons of Jē-hoi'a-dā the priest, and slew him on his bed, and he died: and they buried him in the city of Dā'vid, but they buried him not in the sepulchres of the kings.

26 And these are they that conspired against him; <sup>3</sup> Zā'bad the son of Shīm'ē-āth an Ām'mōn-it-ess, and Jē-hōz'a-bad the son of <sup>4</sup> Shīm'rith a Mō'ab-it-ess.

27 ¶ Now concerning his sons, and the greatness of <sup>c</sup> the burdens laid upon him, and the <sup>b</sup> repairing of the house of God, behold, they are written in the <sup>6</sup> story of the book of the kings. <sup>d</sup> And Ām-g-zī'ah his son reigned in his stead.

#### CHAPTER 25.

1 Amaziah beginneth to reign well. 11 He overthroweth the Edomites. 14 Amaziah, proud of his victory, serveth the gods of Edom. 17 He provoketh Joash to his overthrow. 25 His reign. 27 He is slain by conspiracy.

**A**M-A-ZI'AH <sup>a</sup> was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jē-rū'sā-lēm. And his mother's name was Jē-hō-ād'dan of Jē-rū'sā-lēm.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, <sup>b</sup> but not with a perfect heart.

3 ¶ Now it came to pass, when the kingdom was <sup>7</sup> established to him, that he slew his servants that had killed the king his father.

4 But he slew not their children, but did as it is written in the law in the book of Mō'sēs, where the LORD commanded, saying, <sup>d</sup> The fathers shall not die for the children, neither shall

B. C. 839.

u 2 Kin. 12. 17.

2 Heb. Dar-mesek.

z Lev. 26. 8. Deut. 32. 30. Is. 30. 17. y Lev. 26. 25. Deut. 28. 25.

z ch. 22. 8. Is. 10. 5.

a 2 Kin. 12. 20.

b ver. 21.

3 Or, Josachar, 2 Kin. 12. 21.

4 Or, Shomer.

839.]

c 2 Kin. 12. 18.

5 Heb. founding.

6 Or, commentary. d 2 Kin. 12. 21.

a 2 Kin. 14. 1, &c.

[cir. 827.

b ver. 14. See 2 Kin. 14. 4. c 2 Kin. 14. 5, &c.

7 Heb. confirmed upon him.

d Deut. 24. 16. 2 Kin. 14. 6.

Jer. 31. 30. Ezek. 18. 20.

e Num. 1. 3. f ch. 20. 6.

8 Heb. band.

9 Prov. 10. 22. 9 Heb. to their place.

10 Heb. in heat of anger.

A 2 Kin. 14. 7. 11 Heb. the sons of the band.

the children die for the fathers, but every man shall die for his own sin.

5 ¶ Moreover Ām-g-zī'ah gathered Jū'dah together, and made them captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, according to the houses of their fathers, throughout all Jū'dah and Bēn'jā-min: and he numbered them <sup>c</sup> from twenty years old and above, and found them three hundred thousand choice men, able to go forth to war, that could handle spear and shield.

6 He hired also an hundred thousand mighty men of valour out of Is'ra-el for an hundred talents of silver.

7 But there came a man of God to him, saying, O king, let not the army of Is'ra-el go with thee; for the LORD is not with Is'ra-el, to wit, with all the children of E'phrā-im.

8 But if thou wilt go, do it, be strong for the battle: God shall make thee fall before the enemy: for God hath <sup>f</sup> power to help, and to cast down.

9 And Ām-g-zī'ah said to the man of God, But what shall we do for the hundred talents which I have given to the <sup>8</sup> army of Is'ra-el? And the man of God answered, <sup>9</sup> The LORD is able to give thee much more than this.

10 Then Ām-g-zī'ah separated them, to wit, the army that was come to him out of E'phrā-im, to go <sup>9</sup> home again: wherefore their anger was greatly kindled against Jū'dah, and they returned home <sup>10</sup> in great anger.

11 ¶ And Ām-g-zī'ah strengthened himself, and led forth his people, and went to <sup>h</sup> the valley of salt, and smote of the children of Sē'ir ten thousand.

12 And other ten thousand left alive did the children of Jū'dah carry away captive, and brought them unto the top of the rock, and cast them down from the top of the rock, that they all were broken in pieces.

13 ¶ But <sup>11</sup> the soldiers of the army which Ām-g-zī'ah sent back, that they should not go with him to battle, fell upon the cities of Jū'dah,

from Sâ-mâ'ri-a even unto Bêth-hô'rôn, and smote three thousand of them, and took much spoil.

14 ¶ Now it came to pass, after that Â-m-a-zî'ah was come from the slaughter of the Ê-dom-ites, that he brought the gods of the children of Sê'ir, and set them up to be <sup>k</sup> his gods, and bowed down himself before them, and burned incense unto them.

15 Wherefore the anger of the LORD was kindled against Â-m-a-zî'ah, and he sent unto him a prophet, which said unto him, Why hast thou sought after <sup>l</sup> the gods of the people, which <sup>m</sup> could not deliver their own people out of thine hand?

16 And it came to pass, as he talked with him, that the king said unto him, Art thou made of the king's counsel? forbear; why shouldst thou be smitten? Then the prophet forbore, and said, I know that God hath <sup>2n</sup> determined to destroy thee, because thou hast done this, and hast not hearkened unto my counsel.

17 ¶ Then <sup>o</sup> Â-m-a-zî'ah king of Jû'dah took advice, and sent to Jô'âsh, the son of Jê-hô'a-hâz, the son of Jê'hû, king of Îs'ra-el, saying, Come, let us see one another in the face.

18 And Jô'âsh king of Îs'ra-el sent to Â-m-a-zî'ah king of Jû'dah, saying, The <sup>3</sup> thistle that was in Lëb'a-non sent to the cedar that was in Lëb'a-non, saying, Give thy daughter to my son to wife: and there passed by <sup>4</sup> a wild beast that was in Lëb'a-non, and trode down the thistle.

19 Thou sayest, Lo, thou hast smitten the Ê-dom-ites; and thine heart lifteth thee up to boast: abide now at home; why shouldst thou meddle to thine hurt, that thou shouldst fall, even thou, and Jû'dah with thee?

20 But Â-m-a-zî'ah would not hear; for <sup>p</sup> it came of God, that he might deliver them into the hand of their enemies, because they <sup>q</sup> sought after the gods of Ê'dom.

21 So Jô'âsh the king of Îs'ra-el went up; and they saw one another in the face, both he and Â-m-a-zî'ah

B. C. 827.

<sup>4</sup> See ch. 28. 23.

<sup>k</sup> Ex. 20. 3, 5.

<sup>l</sup> Ps. 96. 5.  
<sup>m</sup> var. 11.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. counselled.  
<sup>n</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 25.  
<sup>o</sup> 2 Kin. 14. 8, 9, &c.

[810. 826.]

<sup>3</sup> Or, furze bush, or, thorn.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. a beast of the field.  
<sup>p</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 15.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 22. 7.  
<sup>q</sup> ver. 14.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. smitten.  
<sup>r</sup> See ch. 21. 17; 22. 1, 6.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. the gate of it that looketh.  
<sup>s</sup> 2 Kin. 14. 17.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. from after.

<sup>8</sup> Heb. conspired a conspiracy.

<sup>9</sup> That is, The city of David, as it is.

<sup>2</sup> Kin. 14. 20.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Kin. 14. 21, 22; 15. 1, &c.

<sup>10</sup> Or, Asa-rah.

king of Jû'dah, at Bêth-shê'mêah, which *belongeth* to Jû'dah.

22 And Jû'dah was <sup>5</sup> put to the worse before Îs'ra-el, and they fled every man to his tent.

23 And Jô'âsh the king of Îs'ra-el took Â-m-a-zî'ah king of Jû'dah, the son of Jô'âsh, the son of <sup>r</sup> Jê-hô'a-hâz, at Bêth-shê'mêah, and brought him to Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, and brake down the wall of Jê-ru'sâ-lêm from the gate of Ê-phrâ'im to <sup>6</sup> the corner gate, four hundred cubits.

24 And he took all the gold and the silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of God with Ô-bed-ê'dom, and the treasures of the king's house, the hostages also, and returned to Sâ-mâ'ri-a.

25 ¶ And Â-m-a-zî'ah the son of Jô'âsh king of Jû'dah lived after the death of Jô'âsh son of Jê-hô'a-hâz king of Îs'ra-el fifteen years.

26 Now the rest of the acts of Â-m-a-zî'ah, first and last, behold, are they not written in the book of the kings of Jû'dah and Îs'ra-el?

27 ¶ Now after the time that Â-m-a-zî'ah did turn away <sup>7</sup> from following the LORD they <sup>8</sup> made a conspiracy against him in Jê-ru'sâ-lêm; and he fled to Lâ'chish: but they sent to Lâ'chish after him, and slew him there.

28 And they brought him upon horses, and buried him with his fathers in the city of <sup>9</sup> Jû'dah.

## CHAPTER 26.

<sup>1</sup> Uzziah, reigning well in the days of Zechariah, prospereth. <sup>16</sup> He smiteth the priest's office, and is smitten with leprosy. <sup>22</sup> He dieth, and Jotham succeedeth him.

**T**HEN all the people of Jû'dah took a <sup>10</sup> Ûz-zî'ah, who was sixteen years old, and made him king in the room of his father Â-m-a-zî'ah.

2 He built Ê'lôth, and restored it to Jû'dah, after that the king slept with his fathers.

3 Sixteen years old was Ûz-zî'ah when he began to reign, and he reigned fifty and two years in Jê-ru'sâ-lêm. His mother's name also was Jêc-q-li'ah of Jê-ru'sâ-lêm.

4 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Â-m-a-zî'ah did.

5 And <sup>b</sup>he sought God in the days of Zēch-g-rī'ah, who <sup>c</sup>had understanding <sup>d</sup>in the visions of God: and as long as he sought the LORD, God made him to prosper.

6 And he went forth and <sup>d</sup>warred against the Phl-ls'tines, and brake down the wall of Gāth, and the wall of Jāb'neh, and the wall of Ash'dōd, and built cities <sup>3</sup>about Ash'dōd, and among the Phl-ls'tines.

7 And God helped him against <sup>e</sup>the Phl-ls'tines, and against the Ā-rā'bi-anē that dwelt in Gūr-bā'al, and the Mē-hū'nims.

8 And the Ām'mōn-ites <sup>f</sup>gave gifts to Ūz-zī'ah: and his name <sup>4</sup>spread abroad *even* to the entering in of Ē-gypt; for he strengthened himself exceedingly.

9 Moreover Ūz-zī'ah built towers in Jē-ru'sā-lēm at the <sup>g</sup>corner gate, and at the valley gate, and at the turning of the wall, and <sup>5</sup>fortified them.

10 Also he built towers in the desert, and <sup>6</sup>digged many wells: for he had much cattle, both in the low country, and in the plains: husbandmen also, and vine dressers in the mountains, and in <sup>7</sup>Cār'mel: for he loved <sup>8</sup>husbandry.

11 Moreover Ūz-zī'ah had an host of fighting men, that went out to war by bands, according to the number of their account by the hand of Jē-i'el the scribe and Mā-g-sē'jah the ruler, under the hand of Hān-ā-nī'ah, one of the king's captains.

12 The whole number of the chief of the fathers of the mighty men of valour were two thousand and six hundred.

13 And under their hand was <sup>9</sup>an army, three hundred thousand and seven thousand and five hundred, that made war with mighty power, to help the king against the enemy.

14 And Ūz-zī'ah prepared for them throughout all the host shields, and spears, and helmets, and habergeons, and bows, and <sup>10</sup>slings to cast stones.

15 And he made in Jē-ru'sā-lēm engines, invented by cunning men, to be on the towers and upon the

B. C. 810.

<sup>b</sup> See ch. 24. 2.

[cir. 765.

<sup>c</sup> Gen. 41. 15.

Dan. 1. 17.

2. 19; 10. 1.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. in the

seeing of

God.

<sup>d</sup> Is. 14. 29.<sup>3</sup> Or, in the

country of

Ashdod.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 21. 16.<sup>f</sup> 2 Sam. 8. 2.

ch. 17. 11.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. went.<sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 14.

13.

Neh. 3. 13.

19, 32.

Zech. 14. 10.

<sup>5</sup> Or, re-

paired.

<sup>6</sup> Or, cut out

many cis-

terns.

<sup>7</sup> Or, Fruit-

ful fields.

<sup>8</sup> Heb.

ground.

<sup>9</sup> Heb. the

power of an

army.

<sup>10</sup> Heb.

stones of

slings.

<sup>11</sup> Heb. went

forth.

<sup>12</sup> Deut. 32.

15.

<sup>13</sup> Deut. 8. 14.

ch. 25. 19.

<sup>14</sup> So 2 Kin.

16. 12. 13.

<sup>15</sup> Chr. 6. 10.

m. Num. 16.

40; 18. 7.

<sup>16</sup> Ex. 30. 7.<sup>17</sup> Num. 12. 10.<sup>18</sup> Kin. 5. 27.<sup>19</sup> As Esther

6. 12.

<sup>20</sup> 2 Kin. 15. 5.<sup>21</sup> Lev. 15. 46.

Num. 5. 2.

<sup>22</sup> Heb. free.<sup>23</sup> Is. 1. 1.<sup>24</sup> 2 Kin. 15. 7.

Is. 6. 1.

bulwarks, to shoot arrows and great stones withal. And his name <sup>11</sup>spread far abroad; for he was marvellously helped, till he was strong.

16 ¶ But <sup>h</sup>when he was strong, his heart was <sup>i</sup>lifted up to his destruction: for he transgressed against the LORD his God, and <sup>k</sup>went into the temple of the LORD to burn incense upon the altar of incense.

17 And <sup>l</sup>Āz-g-rī'ah the priest went in after him, and with him fourscore priests of the LORD, that were valiant men:

18 And they withstood Ūz-zī'ah the king, and said unto him, *It <sup>m</sup>appertaineth not unto thee, Ūz-zī'ah, to burn incense unto the LORD, but to the <sup>n</sup>priests the sons of Aār'ōn, that are consecrated to burn incense: go out of the sanctuary; for thou hast trespassed; neither shall it be for thine honour from the LORD God.*

19 Then Ūz-zī'ah was wroth, and had a censor in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with the priests, <sup>o</sup>the leprosy even rose up in his forehead before the priests in the house of the LORD, from beside the incense altar.

20 And Āz-g-rī'ah the chief priest, and all the priests, looked upon him, and, behold, he was leprous in his forehead, and they thrust him out from thence; yea, himself <sup>p</sup>hasted also to go out, because the LORD had smitten him.

21 <sup>q</sup>And Ūz-zī'ah the king was a leper unto the day of his death, and dwelt in a <sup>r</sup><sup>12</sup>several house, being a leper; for he was cut off from the house of the LORD: and Jō'tham his son was over the king's house, judging the people of the land.

22 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Ūz-zī'ah, first and last, did <sup>s</sup>Ī-šā'jah the prophet, the son of Ā'moz, write.

23 <sup>t</sup>So Ūz-zī'ah slept with his fathers, and they buried him with his fathers in the field of the burial which belonged to the kings; for they said, He is a leper: and Jō'tham his son reigned in his stead.

## CHAPTER 27.

1 Jotham reigning well prospereth. 3 He subverteth the Ammonites. 7 His reign. 9 Ahas succeedeth him.

**J**OTHAM <sup>a</sup>was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jê-rû'sâ-lêm. His mother's name also was Jê-rû'shah, the daughter of Zâ'dôk.

2 And he did *that which was right* in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Ūz-zî'ah did: howbeit he entered not into the temple of the LORD. And <sup>b</sup>the people did yet corruptly.

3 He built the high gate of the house of the LORD, and on the wall of <sup>2</sup>Ō'phel he built much.

4 Moreover he built cities in the mountains of Jû'dah, and in the forests he built castles and towers.

5 ¶ He fought also with the king of the Ām'môn-ites, and prevailed against them. And the children of Ām'môn gave him the same year an hundred talents of silver, and ten thousand measures of wheat, and ten thousand of barley. <sup>3</sup>So much did the children of Ām'môn pay unto him, both the second year, and the third.

6 So Jô'tham became mighty, because he <sup>4</sup>prepared his ways before the LORD his God.

7 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jô'tham, and all his wars, and his ways, lo, they are written in the book of the kings of Īs'ra-el and Jû'dah.

8 He was five and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned sixteen years in Jê-rû'sâ-lêm.

9 ¶ <sup>c</sup>And Jô'tham slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of Dâ'vid: and Ā'hâz his son reigned in his stead.

#### CHAPTER 28.

<sup>1</sup> Ahaz reigning wickedly is greatly afflicted by the Syrians. <sup>15</sup> Sending for aid to Assyria he is not helped thereby. <sup>22</sup> In his distress he groweth more idolatrous. <sup>26</sup> He dying, Hezekiah succeedeth him.

**A**HĀZ <sup>a</sup>was twenty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jê-rû'sâ-lêm: but he did not *that which was right* in the sight of the LORD, like Dâ'vid his father:

2 For he walked in the ways of the kings of Īs'ra-el, and made also <sup>b</sup>molten images for <sup>c</sup>Bâ'al-im.

3 Moreover he <sup>d</sup>burnt incense in <sup>d</sup>the valley of the son of Hin'nom,

B. C. 758.

a 2 Kin. 15. 32, &c.  
b 2 Kin. 15. 35.

2 Or, The tower, ch. 33. 14.  
Neh. 3. 26.  
3 Heb. This.

[cir. 741.]

4 Or, established.  
c 2 Kin. 15. 38.

a 2 Kin. 16. 2.  
b Ec. 34. 17.

Lev. 19. 4.

c Judg. 2. 11.

5 Or, offered sacrifice.

d 2 Kin. 23. 10.

e Lev. 18. 21.

2 Kin. 16. 3.

ch. 33. 6.

f Is. 7. 1.

g 2 Kin. 16. 5, 6.

6 Heb. Dar-meach.

h 2 Kin. 15. 21.

i Heb. sons of valour.

8 Heb. the second to the king.

i ch. 11. 4.

k Ps. 69. 26.

Is. 10. 5; 47. 6.

Ezek. 25. 12.

15; 26. 2.

Obad. 10.

&c.

Zech. 1. 15.

clr. 742.]

i Ezra 9. 6.

Rev. 18. 5.

m Lev. 25. 39.

42, 43, 46.

741.]

n James 2. 13.

and burnt <sup>e</sup>his children in the fire, after the abominations of the heathen whom the LORD had cast out before the children of Īs'ra-el.

4 He sacrificed also and burnt incense in the high places, and on the hills, and under every green tree.

5 Wherefore <sup>f</sup>the LORD his God delivered him into the hand of the king of Syr'ā; and they <sup>g</sup>smote him, and carried away a great multitude of them captives, and brought them to <sup>6</sup>Dâ-mās'cus. And he was also delivered into the hand of the king of Īs'ra-el, who smote him with a great slaughter.

6 ¶ For <sup>h</sup>Pē'kah the son of Rēm-g-lī'ah slew in Jû'dah an hundred and twenty thousand in one day, *which were all* <sup>i</sup>valiant men; because they had forsaken the LORD God of their fathers.

7 And Zīch'rī, a mighty man of Ē'phrā-im, slew Mā-g-sē'jah the king's son, and Āz'rī-kam the governor of the house, and Ēl'kā-nah *that was* <sup>j</sup>next to the king.

8 And the children of Īs'ra-el carried away captive of their <sup>k</sup>brethren two hundred thousand, women, sons, and daughters, and took also away much spoil from them, and brought the spoil to Sā-mā'rī-ā.

9 But a prophet of the LORD was there, whose name was Ō'ded: and he went out before the host that came to Sā-mā'rī-ā, and said unto them, Behold, <sup>k</sup>because the LORD God of your fathers was wroth with Jû'dah, he hath delivered them into your hand, and ye have slain them in a rage *that* <sup>l</sup>reacheth up unto heaven.

10 And now ye purpose to keep under the children of Jû'dah and Jê-rû'sâ-lêm for <sup>m</sup>bondmen and bondwomen unto you: *but are there* not with you, even with you, sins against the LORD your God?

11 Now hear me therefore, and deliver the captives again, which ye have taken captive of your brethren: <sup>n</sup>for the fierce wrath of the LORD *is* upon you.

12 Then certain of the heads of the children of Ē'phrā-im, Āz-g-rī'ah the son of Jô-hā'nan, Bēr-g-chī'ah the

son of Mē-shil'le-mōth, and Jē-hiz-ki'ah the son of Shāl'lum, and Ām-ā-sā the son of Hād'lā-i, stood up against them that came from the war,

13 And said unto them, Ye shall not bring in the captives hither: for whereas we have offended against the LORD *already*, ye intend to add *more* to our sins and to our trespass: for our trespass is great, and *there is* fierce wrath against Iṣ-ṣā-el.

14 So the armed men left the captives and the spoil before the princes and all the congregation.

15 And the men <sup>o</sup> which were expressed by name rose up, and took the captives, and with the spoil clothed all that were naked among them, and arrayed them, and shod them, and <sup>p</sup> gave them to eat and to drink, and anointed them, and carried all the feeble of them upon asses, and brought them to Jēr'ī-chō, <sup>q</sup> the city of palm trees, to their brethren: then they returned to Sā-mā'ri-ā.

16 ¶ At that time did king Ā'hāz send unto the kings of Ās-sūr'ī-ā to help him.

17 For again the Ē-dom-ites had come and smitten Jū'dah, and carried away <sup>2</sup> captives.

18 <sup>a</sup> The Phil-istines also had invaded the cities of the low country, and of the south of Jū'dah, and had taken Bēth-shē-mēsh, and Āj-ā-lōn, and Gē-dē-rōth, and Shō'chō with the villages thereof, and Tīm'nah with the villages thereof, Gīm'zō also and the villages thereof: and they dwelt there.

19 For the LORD brought Jū'dah low because of Ā'hāz king of 'Iṣ-ṣā-el; for he <sup>u</sup> made Jū'dah naked, and transgressed sore against the LORD.

20 And <sup>z</sup> Tīl'gath-pīl-nē'ser king of Ās-sūr'ī-ā came unto him, and distressed him, but strengthened him not.

21 For Ā'hāz took away a portion out of the house of the LORD, and out of the house of the king, and of the princes, and gave it unto the king of Ās-sūr'ī-ā: but he helped him not.

22 ¶ And in the time of his distress did he trespass yet more against the LORD: this is that king Ā'hāz.

B. C. 741.

o ver. 12.

p 2 Kin. 6. 22.  
Prov. 25. 21,  
22.  
Lūke 6. 27.  
Rom. 12. 20.  
[726.]  
q Deut. 34. 3.  
Judg. 1. 16.

r 2 Kin. 16. 7.

cir. 741.]

2 Heb. a captivity.

s Ezek. 16.  
27, 37.

t ch. 21. 2.  
[726.]  
u Ex. 32. 25.  
z 2 Kin. 15.  
29; 16. 7, 8, 9.  
y See ch. 25.  
14.  
3 Heb. Dar-mesek.

740.]  
z Jer. 44. 17,  
18.  
a See ch. 29.  
36.  
4 Or. to offer.  
b 2 Kin. 16.  
19, 20.

α 2 Kin. 18. 1.  
b ch. 26. 5.  
c ver. 7.  
See ch. 28.  
24.  
d 1 Chr. 15.  
12.  
ch. 35. 6.  
e Jer. 2. 27.  
Ezek. 8. 16.

23 For <sup>v</sup> he sacrificed unto the gods: of <sup>3</sup> Dā-mās'cus, which smote him: and he said, Because the gods of the kings of Sūr'ī-ā help them, *therefore* will I sacrifice to them, that <sup>z</sup> they may help me. But they were the ruin of him, and of all Iṣ-ṣā-el.

24 And Ā'hāz gathered together the vessels of the house of God, and cut in pieces the vessels of the house of God, <sup>a</sup> and shut up the doors of the house of the LORD, and he made him altars in every corner of Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

25 And in every several city of Jū'dah he made high places <sup>4</sup> to burn incense unto other gods, and provoked <sup>5</sup> to anger the LORD God of his fathers.

26 ¶ Now the rest of his acts and of all his ways, first and last, behold, they *are* written in the book of the kings of Jū'dah and Iṣ-ṣā-el.

27 And Ā'hāz slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city, even in Jē-ru'sā-lēm: but they brought him not into the sepulchres of the kings of Iṣ-ṣā-el: and Hēz-ē-kī'ah his son reigned in his stead.

## CHAPTER 29.

1 *Hesekiah's good reign. 3 He restoreth religion. 5 He rebuketh the Levites. 12 They sanctify themselves, and cleanse the house of God.*

HĒZ-Ē-KĪ'AH <sup>a</sup> began to reign: <sup>b</sup> when he was five and twenty years old, and he reigned nine and twenty years in Jē-ru'sā-lēm. And his mother's name was Ā-bī'jah, the daughter <sup>c</sup> of Zēch-ā-rī'ah.

2 And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that Dā'vid his father had done.

3 ¶ He in the first year of his reign, in the first month, <sup>d</sup> opened the doors of the house of the LORD, and repaired them.

4 And he brought in the priests and the Lē'vites, and gathered them together into the east street,

5 And said unto them, Hear me, ye Lē'vites, <sup>e</sup> sanctify now yourselves, and sanctify the house of the LORD God of your fathers, and carry forth the filthiness out of the holy place.

6 For our fathers have trespassed, and done *that which was* evil in the eyes of the LORD our God, and have forsaken him, and have <sup>f</sup> turned



away their faces from the habitation of the LORD, and <sup>2</sup>turned their backs.

7<sup>1</sup> Also they have shut up the doors of the porch, and put out the lamps, and have not burned incense nor offered burnt offerings in the holy place unto the God of Iſ'ra-el.

8 Wherefore the <sup>9</sup>wrath of the LORD was upon Jū'dah and Jē-ru'-sa-lēm, and he hath delivered them to <sup>3</sup>trouble, to astonishment, and to <sup>4</sup>hissing, as ye see with your eyes.

9 For, lo, <sup>4</sup>our fathers have fallen by the sword, and our sons and our daughters and our wives are in captivity for this.

10 Now it is in mine heart to make <sup>k</sup>a covenant with the LORD God of Iſ'ra-el, that his fierce wrath may turn away from us.

11 My sons, <sup>4</sup>be not now negligent: for the LORD hath <sup>1</sup>chosen you to stand before him, to serve him, and that ye should minister unto him, and <sup>6</sup>burn incense.

12 ¶ Then the Lē'vites arose, Mā'-hath the son of Ā-mās-ā-i, and Jō'el the son of Āz-ā-rī'ah, of the sons of the Kō'hath-ites: and of the sons of Mē-rā'ri, Kīsh the son of Āb'di, and Āz-ā-rī'ah the son of Jē-hal'q-ēl: and of the Gēr'shon-ites; Jō'ah the son of Zīm'mah, and E'dēn the son of Jō'ah:

13 And of the sons of Ēl'zā-phān; Shīm'ri, and Jē-i'el: and of the sons of Ā'saph; Zēch-ā-rī'ah, and Māt-tā-ni'ah:

14 And of the sons of Hē'man; Jē-hi'el, and Shīm'ē-i: and of the sons of Jēd'u-thūn; Shēm-ā-i'ah, and Ūz-zī'el.

15 And they gathered their brethren, and came, according to the commandment of the king, <sup>6</sup>by the words of the LORD, <sup>n</sup>to cleanse the house of the LORD.

16 And the priests went into the inner part of the house of the LORD, to cleanse it, and brought out all the uncleanness that they found in the temple of the LORD into the court of the house of the LORD. And the Lē'vites took it, to carry it out abroad into the brook Kid'ron.

17 Now they began on the first day

B. C. 728.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. given the neck.  
<sup>3</sup> ch. 28. 24.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 24. 18.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. commotion.  
Deut. 2a. 25.  
<sup>4</sup> 1 Kin. 9. 8.  
Jer. 18. 16;  
19. 8; 25. 9,  
18; 29. 18.  
<sup>5</sup> ch. 28. 5, 6,  
8, 17.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 15. 12.

<sup>4</sup> Or, be not now deceived.  
<sup>1</sup> Num. 3. 6;  
8. 14; 19. 2, 6.  
<sup>5</sup> Or, offer sacrifice.

<sup>m</sup> ver. 5.  
<sup>6</sup> Or, in the business of the LORD,  
ch. 30. 12.  
<sup>n</sup> 1 Chr. 23. 28.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 28. 24.  
<sup>p</sup> Lev. 4. 3, 14.  
<sup>q</sup> Lev. 9. 14,  
15, 19, 21.  
Heb. 9. 21.  
<sup>r</sup> Heb. near.  
<sup>s</sup> Lev. 4. 15,  
24.  
<sup>t</sup> Lev. 14. 20.  
<sup>u</sup> 1 Chr. 16.  
4; 25. 6.  
<sup>v</sup> 1 Chr. 23.  
5; 25. 1.  
ch. 8. 14.  
<sup>w</sup> 2 Sam. 24. 11.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 30. 12.  
<sup>y</sup> Heb. by the hand of the LORD.  
<sup>z</sup> Heb. by the hand of.  
726.]

of the first month to sanctify, and on the eighth day of the month came they to the porch of the LORD: so they sanctified the house of the LORD in eight days; and in the sixteenth day of the first month they made an end.

18 Then they went in to Hēz-ē-kī'ah the king, and said, We have cleansed all the house of the LORD, and the altar of burnt offering, with all the vessels thereof, and the shewbread table, with all the vessels thereof.

19 Moreover all the vessels, which king Ā'hāz in his reign did <sup>o</sup>cast away in his transgression, have we prepared and sanctified, and, behold, they are before the altar of the LORD.

20 ¶ Then Hēz-ē-kī'ah the king rose early, and gathered the rulers of the city, and went up to the house of the LORD.

21 And they brought seven bullocks, and seven rams, and seven lambs, and seven he goats, for a <sup>p</sup>sin offering for the kingdom, and for the sanctuary, and for Jū'dah. And he commanded the priests the sons of Aār'qn to offer <sup>q</sup>them on the altar of the LORD.

22 So they killed the bullocks, and the priests received the blood, and <sup>r</sup>sprinkled it on the altar: likewise, when they had killed the rams, they sprinkled the blood upon the altar: they killed also the lambs, and they sprinkled the blood upon the altar.

23 And they brought <sup>r</sup>forth the he goats for the sin offering before the king and the congregation; and they laid their <sup>s</sup>hands upon them:

24 And the priests killed them, and they made reconciliation with their blood upon the altar, <sup>t</sup>to make an atonement for all Iſ'ra-el: for the king commanded that the burnt offering and the sin offering should be made for all Iſ'ra-el.

25 'And he set the Lē'vites in the house of the LORD with cymbals, with psalteries, and with harps, <sup>u</sup>according to the commandment of Dā'vid, and of <sup>v</sup>Gād the king's seer, and Nā'than the prophet: <sup>w</sup>for so was the commandment <sup>x</sup>of the LORD <sup>y</sup>by his prophets.

26 And the Lē'vites stood with

the instruments <sup>2</sup>of Dā'vid, and the priests with <sup>a</sup>the trumpets.

27 And Hēz-ē-ki'ah commanded to offer the burnt offering upon the altar. And <sup>2</sup>when the burnt offering began, <sup>b</sup>the song of the LORD began also with the trumpets, and with the <sup>3</sup>instruments ordained by Dā'vid king of Iṣ'ra-el.

28 And all the congregation worshipped, and the <sup>4</sup>singers sang, and the trumpeters sounded: and all this continued until the burnt offering was finished.

29 And when they had made an end of offering, <sup>c</sup>the king and all that were <sup>b</sup>present with him bowed themselves, and worshipped.

30 Moreover Hēz-ē-ki'ah the king and the princes commanded the Lē'vites to sing praise unto the LORD with the words of Dā'vid, and of Ā'saph the seer. And they sang praises with gladness, and they bowed their heads and worshipped.

31 Then Hēz-ē-ki'ah answered and said, Now ye have <sup>6</sup>consecrated yourselves unto the LORD, come near and bring sacrifices and <sup>a</sup>thank offerings into the house of the LORD. And the congregation brought in sacrifices and thank offerings; and as many as were of a free heart burnt offerings.

32 And the number of the burnt offerings, which the congregation brought, was threescore and ten bullocks, an hundred rams, and two hundred lambs: all these were for a burnt offering to the LORD.

33 And the consecrated things were six hundred oxen and three thousand sheep.

34 But the priests were too few, so that they could not flay all the burnt offerings: wherefore <sup>c</sup>their brethren the Lē'vites <sup>7</sup>did help them, till the work was ended, and until the other priests had sanctified themselves: <sup>7</sup>for the Lē'vites were more <sup>9</sup>upright in heart to sanctify themselves than the priests.

35 And also the burnt offerings were in abundance, with <sup>h</sup>the fat of the peace offerings, and <sup>i</sup>the drink offerings for every burnt offering. So the service of the house of the LORD was set in order.

B. C. 728.

<sup>2</sup> 1 Chr. 23. 5.

<sup>a</sup> Lev. 5. 5.

<sup>a</sup> Num. 10. 8.

<sup>10</sup> 1 Chr. 15.

<sup>24</sup> 16. 6.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. in the

time.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 23. 18.

<sup>3</sup> Heb.

hands of in-

struments.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. song.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. song.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 20. 18.

<sup>5</sup> Heb.

found.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 20. 18.

<sup>5</sup> Heb.

found.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 20. 18.

<sup>5</sup> Heb.

found.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 20. 18.

<sup>5</sup> Heb.

found.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 20. 18.

<sup>5</sup> Heb.

found.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 20. 18.

<sup>5</sup> Heb.

found.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 20. 18.

<sup>5</sup> Heb.

found.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 20. 18.

<sup>5</sup> Heb.

found.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 20. 18.

<sup>5</sup> Heb.

found.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 20. 18.

<sup>5</sup> Heb.

found.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 20. 18.

<sup>5</sup> Heb.

found.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 20. 18.

<sup>5</sup> Heb.

found.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 20. 18.

<sup>5</sup> Heb.

found.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 20. 18.

<sup>5</sup> Heb.

found.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 20. 18.

<sup>5</sup> Heb.

found.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 20. 18.

<sup>5</sup> Heb.

found.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 20. 18.

<sup>5</sup> Heb.

found.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 20. 18.

<sup>5</sup> Heb.

found.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 20. 18.

<sup>5</sup> Heb.

found.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 20. 18.

<sup>5</sup> Heb.

found.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 20. 18.

<sup>5</sup> Heb.

found.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 20. 18.

<sup>5</sup> Heb.

found.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 20. 18.

36 And Hēz-ē-ki'ah rejoiced, and all the people, that God had prepared the people: for the thing was done suddenly.

## CHAPTER 30.

1 *Hezekiah proclaimeth a solemn passover on the second month for Judah and Israel. 13 The assembly, having destroyed the altars of idolatry, keep the feast fourteen days.*

AND Hēz-ē-ki'ah sent to all Iṣ'ra-el and Jū'dah, and wrote letters also to Ē'phra'im and Mā'nās'seh, that they should come to the house of the LORD at Jē-ru'sa-lēm, to keep the passover unto the LORD God of Iṣ'ra-el.

2 For the king had taken counsel, and his princes, and all the congregation in Jē-ru'sa-lēm, to keep the passover in the second <sup>a</sup>month.

3 For they could not keep it <sup>b</sup>at that time, <sup>c</sup>because the priests had not sanctified themselves sufficiently, neither had the people gathered themselves together to Jē-ru'sa-lēm.

4 And the thing <sup>8</sup>pleased the king and all the congregation.

5 So they established a decree to make proclamation throughout all Iṣ'ra-el, from Bē'er-shē'bā even to Dān, that they should come to keep the passover unto the LORD God of Iṣ'ra-el at Jē-ru'sa-lēm: for they had not done it of a long time in such sort as it was written.

6 So the posts went with the letters <sup>9</sup>from the king and his princes: throughout all Iṣ'ra-el and Jū'dah, and according to the commandment of the king, saying, Ye children of Iṣ'ra-el, <sup>a</sup>turn again unto the LORD God of Ā'brā'hām, Ī'saac, and Iṣ'ra-el, and he will return to the remnant of you, that are escaped out of the hand of <sup>b</sup>the kings of Ās-sūr'-ā.

7 And be not ye <sup>j</sup>like your fathers, and like your brethren, which trespassed against the LORD God of their fathers, who therefore <sup>9</sup>gave them up to desolation, as ye see.

8 Now <sup>10</sup>be ye not <sup>k</sup>stiffnecked, as your fathers were, but <sup>11</sup>yield yourselves unto the LORD, and enter into his sanctuary, which he hath sanctified for ever: and serve the LORD your God, <sup>i</sup>that the fierceness of his wrath may turn away from you.

9 For if ye turn again unto the LORD, your brethren and your children shall find <sup>k</sup> compassion before them that lead them captive, so that they shall come again into this land: for the LORD your God is <sup>l</sup> gracious and merciful, and will not turn away his face from you, if ye <sup>m</sup> return unto him.

10 So the posts passed from city to city through the country of Ê'phrā-îm and Mā-nās'seh even unto Zēb'u-lun: but <sup>n</sup> they laughed them to scorn, and mocked them.

11 Nevertheless <sup>o</sup> divers of Āsh'ēr and Mā-nās'seh and of Zēb'u-lun humbled themselves, and came to Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

12 Also in Jū'dah <sup>p</sup> the hand of God was to give them one heart to do the commandment of the king and of the princes, <sup>q</sup> by the word of the LORD.

13 ¶ And there assembled at Jē-ru'sā-lēm much people to keep the feast of unleavened bread in the second month, a very great congregation.

14 And they arose and took away the <sup>r</sup> altars that were in Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and all the altars for incense took they away, and cast them into the brook Kīd'rōn.

15 Then they killed the passover on the fourteenth day of the second month: and the priests and the Lē'-vites were <sup>s</sup> ashamed, and sanctified themselves, and brought in the burnt offerings into the house of the LORD.

16 And they stood in <sup>t</sup> their place after their manner, according to the law of Mō'sēs the man of God: the priests sprinkled the blood, which they received of the hand of the Lē'-vites.

17 For there were many in the congregation that were not sanctified: therefore the Lē'-vites had the charge of the killing of the passovers for every one that was not clean, to sanctify them unto the LORD.

18 For a multitude of the people, even <sup>u</sup> many of Ê'phrā-îm, and Mā-nās'seh, Īs'sā-char, and Zēb'u-lun, had not cleansed themselves, <sup>v</sup> yet did they eat the passover otherwise than it was written. But Hēz-ē-ki'ah prayed for them, saying, The good LORD pardon every one

B. C. 726.

k Ps. 106. 46.

l Ex. 34. 6.

m Is. 55. 7.

n ch. 36. 16.

o ver. 18. 21.  
So ch. 11. 16.

p Phil. 2. 13.

q ch. 29. 25.

r ch. 28. 24.  
s ch. 29. 34.  
t Heb. their standing.  
u ver. 11.  
v Ex. 12. 43, &c.  
y ch. 19. 3.  
z Heb. found.  
a Ex. 12. 15; 13. 6.  
b Heb. instruments of strength.  
c Heb. to the heart of all, &c.  
d Deut. 33. 10. ch. 17. 9; 35. 3.  
e Ezra 10. 11.  
f See 1 Kin. 8. 55.  
g Heb. lifted up, or, offered.  
h ch. 35. 7, 8.  
i ch. 29. 34.  
j ver. 11, 18.  
k Num. 6. 20.  
l Heb. the habitation of his holiness.  
m Ps. 68. 5.

19 That <sup>y</sup> prepareth his heart to seek God, the LORD God of his fathers, though he be not cleansed according to the purification of the sanctuary. 20 And the LORD hearkened to Hēz-ē-ki'ah, and healed the people. 21 And the children of Īs'ra-el that were <sup>z</sup> present at Jē-ru'sā-lēm, kept <sup>a</sup> the feast of unleavened bread seven days with great gladness: and the Lē'-vites and the priests praised the LORD day by day, singing with <sup>b</sup> loud instruments unto the LORD. 22 And Hēz-ē-ki'ah spake <sup>c</sup> comfortably unto all the Lē'-vites <sup>d</sup> that taught the good knowledge of the LORD: and they did eat throughout the feast seven days, offering peace offerings, and <sup>e</sup> making confession to the LORD God of their fathers. 23 And the whole assembly took counsel to keep <sup>f</sup> other seven days: and they kept <sup>g</sup> other seven days with gladness. 24 For Hēz-ē-ki'ah king of Jū'dah <sup>h</sup> did give to the congregation a thousand bullocks and seven thousand sheep; and the princes gave to the congregation a thousand bullocks and ten thousand sheep: and a great number of priests <sup>i</sup> sanctified themselves. 25 And all the congregation of Jū'dah, with the priests and the Lē'-vites, and all the congregation <sup>j</sup> that came out of Īs'ra-el, and the strangers that came out of the land of Īs'ra-el, and that dwelt in Jū'dah, rejoiced. 26 So there was great joy in Jē-ru'sā-lēm: for since the time of Sōl'-o-mon the son of Dā'vid king of Īs'ra-el there was not the like in Jē-ru'sā-lēm. 27 ¶ Then the priests the Lē'-vites arose and <sup>k</sup> blessed the people: and their voice was heard, and their prayer came up to <sup>l</sup> his holy dwelling place, even unto heaven.

## CHAPTER 31.

1 The people is forward in destroying idolatry. 2 Hezekiah ordereth the courses of the priests and Levites. 3 The people's forwardness in offerings and tithes. 4 The sincerity of Hezekiah.

NOW when all this was finished, all Īs'ra-el that were <sup>m</sup> present went out to the cities of Jū'dah, and <sup>n</sup> brake the <sup>o</sup> images in pieces, and

8 Heb. found.  
a 2 Kin. 18. 4.  
b Heb. statues, ch. 30. 14.

out down the groves, and threw down the high places and the altars out of all Jū'dah and Bēn'ja-min, in Ē-phrā-im also and Mā-nās'seh, <sup>2</sup>until they had utterly destroyed them all. Then all the children of Īs'ra-el returned, every man to his possession, into their own cities.

<sup>2</sup> ¶ And Hēz-ē-ki'ah appointed <sup>b</sup>the courses of the priests and the Lē'-vites after their courses, every man according to his service, the priests and Lē'-vites <sup>c</sup>for burnt offerings and for peace offerings, to minister, and to give thanks, and to praise in the gates of the tents of the LORD.

<sup>3</sup> He appointed also the king's portion of his substance for the burnt offerings, to wit, for the morning and evening burnt offerings, and the burnt offerings for the sabbaths, and for the new moons, and for the set feasts, as it is written in the <sup>d</sup>law of the LORD.

<sup>4</sup> Moreover he commanded the people that dwelt in Jē-ru'sā-lēm to give the <sup>e</sup>portion of the priests and the Lē'-vites, that they might be encouraged in <sup>f</sup>the law of the LORD.

<sup>5</sup> ¶ And as soon as the commandment <sup>3</sup>came abroad, the children of Īs'ra-el brought in abundance <sup>g</sup>the firstfruits of corn, wine, and oil, and <sup>h</sup>honey, and of all the increase of the field; and the tithe of all things brought they in abundantly.

<sup>6</sup> And concerning the children of Īs'ra-el and Jū'dah, that dwelt in the cities of Jū'dah, they also brought in the tithe of oxen and sheep, and the <sup>h</sup>tithe of holy things which were consecrated unto the LORD their God, and laid them <sup>b</sup>by heaps.

<sup>7</sup> In the third month they began to lay the foundation of the heaps, and finished them in the seventh month.

<sup>8</sup> And when Hēz-ē-ki'ah and the princes came and saw the heaps, they blessed the LORD, and his people Īs'ra-el.

<sup>9</sup> Then Hēz-ē-ki'ah questioned with the priests and the Lē'-vites concerning the heaps.

<sup>10</sup> And Āz-a-ri'ah the chief priest of the house of Zā'dōk answered him, and said, <sup>i</sup>Since the people began to bring the offerings into the house of

B. C. 728.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. *until to make an end.*<sup>b</sup> 1 Chr. 23. 5; 24. 1.<sup>c</sup> 1 Chr. 23. 30, 31.<sup>d</sup> Num. 28; 29.<sup>e</sup> Num. 18. 8, &c. Neh. 13. 10. <sup>f</sup> Mal. 2. 7.<sup>g</sup> Heb. *bring forth.* Ex. 22. 29. Neh. 13. 12.<sup>h</sup> Or, *dates.*<sup>h</sup> Lev. 27. 30. Deut. 14. 28.<sup>5</sup> Heb. *heaps, heaps.*<sup>i</sup> Mal. 3. 10. <sup>6</sup> Or, *store-houses.* <sup>k</sup> Neh. 13. 12. <sup>7</sup> Heb. *at the hand.* <sup>8</sup> Heb. *at his hand.*<sup>1</sup> Josh. 21. 9. <sup>9</sup> Or, *trust.* <sup>1</sup> Chr. 9. 22. <sup>m</sup> 1 Chr. 23. 24, 27. <sup>10</sup> Or, *trust.* <sup>n</sup> Lev. 25. 34. Num. 35. 2. <sup>o</sup> ver. 12, 13, 14, 15.

the LORD, we have had enough to eat, and have left plenty: for the LORD hath blessed his people; and that which is left is this great store.

<sup>11</sup> ¶ Then Hēz-ē-ki'ah commanded to prepare <sup>6</sup>chambers in the house of the LORD; and they prepared them,

<sup>12</sup> And brought in the offerings and the tithes and the dedicated things faithfully: <sup>k</sup>over which Cōn-ō-ni'ah the Lē'-vite was ruler, and Shīm'ē-i his brother was the next.

<sup>13</sup> And Jē-hi'el, and Āz-a-zī'ah, and Nā'hāth, and Ā'sa-hēl, and Jēr'i-mōth, and Jōz'ā-bād, and Ē-lī'el, and Īs-mā-chi'ah, and Mā'hath, and Bē-nā'jah, were overseers <sup>7</sup>under the hand of Cōn-ō-ni'ah and Shīm'ē-i his brother, at the commandment of Hēz-ē-ki'ah the king, and Āz-a-ri'ah the ruler of the house of God.

<sup>14</sup> And Kō'rē the son of Īm'nah the Lē'-vite, the porter toward the east, was over the freewill offerings of God, to distribute the oblations of the LORD, and the most holy things.

<sup>15</sup> And <sup>8</sup>next him were Ē'den, and Mī-ni'a-min, and Jēsh'u-a, and Shēm-ā-i'ah, Ām-a-ri'ah, and Shēc-a-ni'ah, in <sup>l</sup>the cities of the priests, in their <sup>9</sup>set office, to give to their brethren by courses, as well to the great as to the small:

<sup>16</sup> Beside their genealogy of males, from three years old and upward, even unto every one that entereth into the house of the LORD, his daily portion for their service in their charges according to their courses;

<sup>17</sup> Both to the genealogy of the priests by the house of their fathers, and the Lē'-vites <sup>m</sup>from twenty years old and upward, in their charges by their courses;

<sup>18</sup> And to the genealogy of all their little ones, their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, through all the congregation: for in their <sup>10</sup>set office they sanctified themselves in holiness:

<sup>19</sup> Also of the sons of Aār'ōn the priests, which were in <sup>n</sup>the fields of the suburbs of their cities, in every several city, the men that were <sup>o</sup>expressed by name, to give portions to all the males among the priests, and

to all that were reckoned by genealogies among the Lévites.

20 ¶ And thus did Hēz-ē-kī'ah throughout all Jū'dah, and <sup>p</sup> wrought that which was good and right and truth before the LORD his God.

21 And in every work that he began in the service of the house of God, and in the law, and in the commandments, to seek his God, he did it with all his heart, and prospered.

#### CHAPTER 32.

1 Sennacherib invading Judah, Hezekiah fortifieth himself, and encourageth his people. 21 An angel destroyeth the host of the Assyrians, to the glory of Hezekiah. 27 His wealth and works. 32 He dying, Manasseh succedeth him.

**A**FTER <sup>a</sup> these things, and the establishment thereof, Sēn-nāch'-ē-rib king of Ās-sūr'-ā came, and entered into Jū'dah, and encamped against the fenced cities, and thought <sup>2</sup> to win them for himself.

2 And when Hēz-ē-kī'ah saw that Sēn-nāch'-ē-rib was come, and that <sup>3</sup> he was purposed to fight against Jē-ru'sā-lēm,

3 He took counsel with his princes and his mighty men to stop the waters of the fountains which were without the city: and they did help him.

4 So there was gathered much people together, who stopped all the fountains, and the brook that <sup>4</sup> ran through the midst of the land, saying, Why should the kings of Ās-sūr'-ā come, and find much water?

5 Also <sup>5</sup> he strengthened himself, and built up all the wall that was broken, and raised it up to the towers, and another wall without, and repaired <sup>a</sup> Mil'lō in the city of Dā-vid, and made <sup>5</sup> darts and shields in abundance.

6 And he set captains of war over the people, and gathered them together to him in the street of the gate of the city, and <sup>6</sup> spake comfortably to them, saying,

7 <sup>c</sup> Be strong and courageous, <sup>f</sup> be not afraid nor dismayed for the king of Ās-sūr'-ā, nor for all the multitude that is with him: for <sup>7</sup> there be more with us than with him:

8 With him is an <sup>h</sup> arm of flesh; but <sup>i</sup> with us is the LORD our God to help us, and to fight our battles. And the people <sup>7</sup> rested themselves

B. C. 726.

[710.  
p 2 Kin. 20.3.]

a 2 Kin. 18.  
13, &c.  
Is. 36. 1, &c.  
713.]

2 Heb. break them up.

3 Heb. his face was to war.

4 Heb. overflowed.

b Is. 22. 9, 10.  
c ch. 25. 23.  
d 2 Sam. 5. 9.  
1 Kin. 9. 24.  
5 Or, swords, or weapons.  
6 Heb. spake to their heart.  
ch. 30. 22.  
Is. 40. 2.  
e Deut. 31. 6.  
f ch. 20. 15.  
g 2 Kin. 6. 16.  
h Jer. 17. 5.  
i John 4. 4.  
f ch. 13. 12.  
Rom. 8. 31.  
1 Heb.  
lenned.  
k 2 Kin. 18. 17.  
8 Heb. domination.  
l 2 Kin. 18. 19.  
9 Or, in the strong hold.  
m 2 Kin. 18. 30.  
n 2 Kin. 18. 22.  
o 2 Kin. 18. 33, 34, 35.  
p 2 Kin. 18. 29.  
q 2 Kin. 19. 9.  
r 2 Kin. 19. 12.

upon the words of Hēz-ē-kī'ah king of Jū'dah.

9 ¶ After this did Sēn-nāch'-ē-rib king of Ās-sūr'-ā send his servants to Jē-ru'sā-lēm, (but he himself laid siege against Lā'chish, and all his <sup>8</sup> power with him,) unto Hēz-ē-kī'ah king of Jū'dah, and unto all Jū'dah that were at Jē-ru'sā-lēm, saying,

10 <sup>i</sup> Thus saith Sēn-nāch'-ē-rib king of Ās-sūr'-ā, Whereon do ye trust, that ye abide <sup>9</sup> in the siege in Jē-ru'sā-lēm?

11 Doth not Hēz-ē-kī'ah persuade you to give over yourselves to die by famine and by thirst, saying, <sup>m</sup> The LORD our God shall deliver us out of the hand of the king of Ās-sūr'-ā?

12 <sup>n</sup> Hath not the same Hēz-ē-kī'ah taken away his high places and his altars, and commanded Jū'dah and Jē-ru'sā-lēm, saying, Ye shall worship before one altar, and burn incense upon it?

13 Know ye not what I and my fathers have done unto all the people of other lands? <sup>o</sup> were the gods of the nations of those lands any ways able to deliver their lands out of mine hand?

14 Who was there among all the gods of those nations that my fathers utterly destroyed, that could deliver his people out of mine hand, that your God should be able to deliver you out of mine hand?

15 Now therefore <sup>p</sup> let not Hēz-ē-kī'ah deceive you, nor persuade you on this manner, neither yet believe him: for no god of any nation or kingdom was able to deliver his people out of mine hand, and out of the hand of my fathers: how much less shall your God deliver you out of mine hand?

16 And his servants spake yet more against the LORD God, and against his servant Hēz-ē-kī'ah.

17 <sup>q</sup> He wrote also letters to rail on the LORD God of Iṣ-rā-ēl, and to speak against him, saying, <sup>r</sup> As the gods of the nations of other lands have not delivered their people out of mine hand, so shall not the God of Hēz-ē-kī'ah deliver his people out of mine hand.

18 <sup>a</sup> Then they cried with a loud voice in the Jew<sup>s</sup> speech unto the people of Jê-ru'sâ-lêm <sup>b</sup> that were on the wall, to affright them, and to trouble them; that they might take the city.

19 And they spake against the God of Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, as against the gods of the people of the earth, which were <sup>c</sup> the work of the hands of man.

20 <sup>d</sup> And for this cause Hêz-ê-ki'ah the king, and <sup>e</sup> the prophet Î-šâ'jah the son of Â'moz, prayed and cried to heaven.

21 ¶ And the LORD sent an angel, which cut off all the mighty men of valour, and the leaders and captains in the camp of the king of Âs-sÿr'l-a. So he returned with shame of face to his own land. And when he was come into the house of his god, they that came forth of his own bowels <sup>f</sup> slew him there with the sword.

22 Thus the LORD saved Hêz-ê-ki'ah and the inhabitants of Jê-ru'sâ-lêm from the hand of Sên-nâch'-ê-rib the king of Âs-sÿr'l-a, and from the hand of all other, and guided them on every side.

23 And many brought gifts unto the LORD to Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, and <sup>g</sup> presents to Hêz-ê-ki'ah king of Jû'dah: so that he was <sup>h</sup> magnified in the sight of all nations from thenceforth.

24 ¶ In those days Hêz-ê-ki'ah was sick to the death, and prayed unto the LORD: and he spake unto him, and he <sup>i</sup> gave him a sign.

25 But Hêz-ê-ki'ah <sup>j</sup> rendered not again according to the benefit done unto him; for <sup>k</sup> his heart was lifted up: <sup>l</sup> therefore there was wrath upon him, and upon Jû'dah and Jê-ru'sâ-lêm.

26 <sup>m</sup> Notwithstanding Hêz-ê-ki'ah humbled himself for <sup>n</sup> the pride of his heart, both he and the inhabitants of Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, so that the wrath of the LORD came not upon them <sup>o</sup> in the days of Hêz-ê-ki'ah.

27 ¶ And Hêz-ê-ki'ah had exceeded much riches and honour: and he made himself treasuries for silver, and for gold, and for precious stones, and for spices, and for shields,

B. C. 710.

<sup>1</sup> 2 Kin. 18.  
<sup>2</sup> 2 Kin. 18.  
<sup>3</sup> 26, 27, 28.

<sup>4</sup> 2 Kin. 19.  
<sup>5</sup> 18.

<sup>6</sup> 2 Kin. 19.  
<sup>7</sup> 15.  
<sup>8</sup> 2 Kin. 19.  
<sup>9</sup> 2, 4.

<sup>10</sup> 2 Kin. 19.  
<sup>11</sup> 35, &c.  
<sup>12</sup> cir. 710.]

[712.]

<sup>13</sup> 2 Heb. made him fall.

<sup>14</sup> 3 Heb. precious things.

<sup>15</sup> a ch. 17, 5.  
<sup>16</sup> b ch. 1. 1.

<sup>17</sup> c 2 Kin. 20. 1.  
<sup>18</sup> Is. 38. 1.

<sup>19</sup> 4 Or, wrought a miracle for him.

<sup>20</sup> d Ps. 116. 12.  
<sup>21</sup> e ch. 26. 16.

<sup>22</sup> f Heb. 2. 4.  
<sup>23</sup> f ch. 24. 18.

<sup>24</sup> g Jer. 26. 18.  
<sup>25</sup> h Heb. the lifting up.

<sup>26</sup> i 2 Kin. 20.  
<sup>27</sup> 19.

[698.]

<sup>28</sup> 6 Heb. instruments of desire.

<sup>29</sup> j 1 Chr. 28. 12.  
<sup>30</sup> k Is. 22. 9, 11.

<sup>31</sup> l Heb. inter-prefers.

<sup>32</sup> m 2 Kin. 20. 12.  
<sup>33</sup> Is. 38. 1.

<sup>34</sup> n Deut. 8. 2.  
<sup>35</sup> o Heb. kindnesses.

<sup>36</sup> p Is. 36; 37;  
<sup>37</sup> 33; 39.

<sup>38</sup> q 2 Kin. 18;  
<sup>39</sup> 19; 20.

<sup>40</sup> r 2 Kin. 20. 21.  
<sup>41</sup> s Or, highest.

<sup>42</sup> t Prov. 10. 7.

<sup>43</sup> a 2 Kin. 21. 1, &c.  
<sup>44</sup> b Deut. 18. 9.  
<sup>45</sup> c 2 Chr. 28. 3.

<sup>46</sup> 10 Heb. here-returned and built.

<sup>47</sup> c 2 Kin. 18. 4.  
<sup>48</sup> ch. 30. 14; 31.  
<sup>49</sup> 1; 32. 12.  
<sup>50</sup> d Deut. 16. 21.  
<sup>51</sup> e Deut. 17. 3.

and for all manner of <sup>a</sup> pleasant jewels;

28 Storehouses also for the increase of corn, and wine, and oil; and stalls for all manner of beasts, and cotes for flocks.

29 Moreover he provided him cities, and possessions of flocks and herds in abundance: for <sup>b</sup> God had given him substance very much.

30 <sup>c</sup> This same Hêz-ê-ki'ah also stopped the upper watercourse of Gî'hon, and brought it straight down to the west side of the city of Dâ'vid. And Hêz-ê-ki'ah prospered in all his works.

31 ¶ Howbeit in the business of the <sup>d</sup> ambassadors of the princes of Bâb'-ÿ-lon, who <sup>e</sup> sent unto him to enquire of the wonder that was done in the land, God left him, to <sup>f</sup> try him, that he might know all that <sup>g</sup> was in his heart.

32 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Hêz-ê-ki'ah, and his <sup>h</sup> goodness, behold, they are written in <sup>i</sup> the vision of Î-šâ'jah the prophet, the son of Â'moz, and in the <sup>j</sup> book of the kings of Jû'dah and Îš'ra-el.

33 <sup>k</sup> And Hêz-ê-ki'ah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the <sup>l</sup> chiefest of the sepulchres off the sons of Dâ'vid: and all Jû'dah and the inhabitants of Jê-ru'sâ-lêm did him <sup>m</sup> honour at his death. And Mâ-nâs'seh his son reigned in his stead.

## CHAPTER 33.

1 Manasseh's wicked reign. 11 He is carried into Babylon. 12 Upon his prayer to God he is released, and putteth down idolatry. 20 He dying, Amos succeedeth him. 21 Amos is slain by his servants. 25 Josiah succeedeth him.

MÂ-NÂS'SEH <sup>a</sup> was twelve years old when he began to reign, and he reigned fifty and five years in Jê-ru'sâ-lêm:

2 But did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, like unto the <sup>b</sup> abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD had cast out before the children of Îš'ra-el.

3 ¶ For <sup>c</sup> he built again the high places which Hêz-ê-ki'ah his father had <sup>d</sup> broken down, and he reared up altars for Bâ'al-Im, and <sup>e</sup> made groves, and worshipped <sup>f</sup> all the host of heaven, and served them.

4 Also he built altars in the house

of the LORD, whereof the LORD had said, <sup>f</sup>In Jê-ry'sâ-lêm shall my name be for ever.

5 And he built altars for all the host of heaven <sup>g</sup>in the two courts of the house of the LORD.

6 <sup>h</sup>And he caused his children to pass through the fire in the valley of the son of Hîn'nom: <sup>i</sup>also he observed times, and used enchantments, and used witchcraft, and <sup>k</sup>dealt with a familiar spirit, and with wizards: he wrought much evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger.

7 And <sup>l</sup>he set a carved image, the idol which he had made, in the house of God, of which God had said to Dâ'vid and to Sôl'o-mon his son, In <sup>m</sup>this house, and in Jê-ry'sâ-lêm, which I have chosen before all the tribes of Îs'ra-el, will I put my name for ever:

8 <sup>n</sup>Neither will I any more remove the foot of Îs'ra-el from out of the land which I have appointed for your fathers; so that they will take heed to do all that I have commanded them, according to the whole law and the statutes and the ordinances by the hand of Mô'ses.

9 So Mâ-nâs'sêh made Jû'dah and the inhabitants of Jê-ry'sâ-lêm to err, and to do worse than the heathen, whom the LORD had destroyed before the children of Îs'ra-el.

10 And the LORD spake to Mâ-nâs'sêh, and to his people: but they would not hearken.

11 ¶ <sup>o</sup>Wherefore the LORD brought upon them the captains of the host <sup>p</sup>of the king of Âs-sûr'î-a, which took Mâ-nâs'sêh among the thorns, and <sup>q</sup>bound him with <sup>r</sup>fetters, and carried him to Bâb'y-lon.

12 And when he was in affliction, he besought the LORD his God, and <sup>s</sup>humbled himself greatly before the God of his fathers,

13 And prayed unto him: and he was <sup>t</sup>intreated of him, and heard his supplication, and brought him again to Jê-ry'sâ-lêm into his kingdom. Then Mâ-nâs'sêh <sup>u</sup>knew that the LORD he was God.

14 Now after this he built a wall without the city of Dâ'vid, on the

B. C. 698.

<sup>f</sup> Deut. 12. 11.  
<sup>g</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 29;  
<sup>h</sup> 9. 3.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 6. 6; 7. 16.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 4. 9.

<sup>k</sup> Lev. 18. 21.  
<sup>l</sup> Deut. 18. 10.  
<sup>m</sup> 2 Kin. 23. 10.  
<sup>n</sup> 29. 3.  
<sup>o</sup> Ezek. 23. 37,  
<sup>p</sup> 39.  
<sup>q</sup> Deut. 18. 10,  
<sup>r</sup> 11.

<sup>s</sup> 2 Kin. 21. 6.

<sup>t</sup> 2 Kin. 21. 7.

<sup>u</sup> Ps. 132. 14.

<sup>v</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 10.

<sup>o</sup> Deut. 28. 36.  
<sup>p</sup> Heb. *which were the king's.*  
677.]

<sup>q</sup> Job 36. 8.  
<sup>r</sup> Ps. 107. 10, 11.

<sup>s</sup> Or, *chains.*  
<sup>t</sup> 1 Pet. 5. 6.

<sup>u</sup> 1 Chr. 5. 20.  
<sup>v</sup> Ezra 8. 23.

<sup>w</sup> Ps. 9. 16.  
<sup>x</sup> Dan. 4. 25.

<sup>y</sup> 1 Kin. 1. 33.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 27. 3.

<sup>aa</sup> Or, *The tower.*  
<sup>ab</sup> ver. 3, 5, 7.

<sup>ac</sup> Lev. 7. 12.  
<sup>ad</sup> ch. 32. 12.

<sup>ae</sup> 1 Sam. 9. 9.  
<sup>af</sup> Or, *about.*

<sup>ag</sup> 2 Kin. 21. 18.  
<sup>ah</sup> 2 Kin. 21. 19,  
<sup>ai</sup> &c.

<sup>aj</sup> ver. 12.  
<sup>ak</sup> Heb. *multiplied trespass.*

<sup>al</sup> 2 Kin. 21. 23,  
<sup>am</sup> 24.

[641.]

west side of 'Gî'hon, in the valley, even to the entering in at the fish gate, and compassed <sup>a</sup>about 'Ô'phel, and raised it up a very great height, and put captains of war in all the fenced cities of Jû'dah.

15 And he took away <sup>b</sup>the strange gods, and the idol out of the house of the LORD, and all the altars that he had built in the mount of the house of the LORD, and in Jê-ry'sâ-lêm, and cast <sup>c</sup>them out of the city.

16 And he repaired the altar of the LORD, and sacrificed thereon peace offerings and <sup>d</sup>thank offerings, and commanded Jû'dah to serve the LORD God of Îs'ra-el.

17 <sup>e</sup>Nevertheless the people did sacrifice still in the high places, yet unto the LORD their God only.

18 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Mâ-nâs'sêh, and his prayer unto his God, and the words of <sup>f</sup>the seers that spake to him in the name of the LORD God of Îs'ra-el, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Îs'ra-el.

19 His prayer also, and how God was intreated of him, and all his sins, and his trespass, and the places wherein he built high places, and set up groves and graven images, before he was humbled: behold, they are written among the sayings of <sup>g</sup>the seers.

20 ¶ <sup>h</sup>So Mâ-nâs'sêh slept with his fathers, and they buried him in his own house: and Â'mon his son reigned in his stead.

21 ¶ <sup>i</sup>Â'mon was two and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned two years in Jê-ry'sâ-lêm.

22 But he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, as did Mâ-nâs'sêh his father: for Â'mon sacrificed unto all the carved images which Mâ-nâs'sêh his father had made, and served them;

23 And humbled not himself before the LORD, <sup>j</sup>as Mâ-nâs'sêh his father had humbled himself; but Â'mon <sup>k</sup>trespassed more and more.

24 <sup>l</sup>And his servants conspired against him, and slew him in his own house.

25 ¶ But the people of the land slew

all them that had conspired against king A'mon; and the people of the land made Jō-si'ah his son king in his stead.

## CHAPTER 34.

1 Josiah's good reign. 3 He destroyeth idolatry. 14 Hilki'ah having found a book of the law, Josiah sendeth to Huldah to enquire of the Lord. 23 Huldah prophesieth the destruction of Jerusalem, but respite thereof in Josiah's time.

JŌ-SI'AH <sup>a</sup>was eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jē-ru'sā-lēm one and thirty years.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the ways of Dā'vid his father, and declined neither to the right hand, nor to the left.

3 ¶ For in the eighth year of his reign, while he was yet young, he began to <sup>b</sup>seek after the God of Dā'vid his father: and in the twelfth year he began <sup>c</sup>to purge Jū'dah and Jē-ru'sā-lēm <sup>d</sup>from the high places, and the groves, and the carved images, and the molten images.

4 <sup>e</sup>And they brake down the altars of Bā'al-īm in his presence; and the <sup>f</sup>images, that were on high above them, he cut down; and the groves, and the carved images, and the molten images, he brake in pieces, and made dust of them, <sup>g</sup>and strowed it upon the <sup>h</sup>graves of them that had sacrificed unto them.

5 And he <sup>i</sup>burnt the bones of the priests upon their altars, and cleansed Jū'dah and Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

6 And so did he in the cities of Mā-nās'seh, and Ē-phrā-īm, and Sīm'ē-on, even unto Nāph'tā-li, with their <sup>j</sup>mattocks round about.

7 And when he had broken down the altars and the groves, and had <sup>k</sup>beaten the graven images <sup>l</sup>into powder, and cut down all the idols throughout all the land of Iṣ'ra-el, he returned to Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

8 ¶ Now <sup>m</sup>in the eighteenth year of his reign, when he had purged the land, and the house, he sent Shā'-phan the son of Āz-g-i'ah, and Mā-g-sē'jah the governor of the city, and Jō'ah the son of Jō'a-hāz the recorder, to repair the house of the LORD his God.

9 And when they came to Hil-ki'ah the high priest, they delivered <sup>n</sup>the

B. C. 641.

a 2 Kin. 22. 1, &amp;c.

634.]

b ch. 13. 2.

630.]

c 1 Kin. 13. 2. d ch. 33. 17, 22.

e Lev. 26. 30. 2 Kin. 23. 4.

2 Or, sun images.

f 2 Kin. 23. 6.

3 Heb. face of the graves.

g 1 Kin. 13. 2.

4 Or, mauls.

h Deut. 9. 21. 5 Heb. to make powder.

i 2 Kin. 22. 3. 624.]

k See 2 Kin. 12. 4, &amp;c. 6 Or, to rafter.

l 1 Chr. 23. 4, 5. m 2 Kin. 22. 8, &amp;c.

n Heb. by the hand of.

8 Heb. to the hand of. 9 Heb. poured out, or, melted. 10 Heb. in it.

money that was brought into the house of God, which the Lē'vites that kept the doors had gathered of the hand of Mā-nās'seh and Ē-phrā-īm, and of all the remnant of Iṣ'ra-el, and of all Jū'dah and Bēn'ja'min; and they returned to Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

10 And they put it in the hand of the workmen that had the oversight of the house of the LORD, and they gave it to the workmen that wrought in the house of the LORD, to repair and amend the house:

11 Even to the artificers and builders gave they it, to buy hewn stone, and timber for couplings, and <sup>o</sup>to floor the houses which the kings of Jū'dah had destroyed.

12 And the men did the work faithfully: and the overseers of them were Jā'hāth and Ō-bā-di'ah, the Lē'vites, of the sons of Mē-rā'ri; and Zēch-g-rī'ah and Mē-shū'l'am, of the sons of the Kō'hath-ites, to set it forward; and other of the Lē'vites, all that could skill of instruments of musick.

13 Also they were over the bearers of burdens, and were overseers of all that wrought the work in any manner of service: <sup>p</sup>and of the Lē'vites there were scribes, and officers, and porters.

14 ¶ And when they brought out the money that was brought into the house of the LORD, Hil-ki'ah the priest <sup>q</sup>found a book of the law of the LORD given <sup>r</sup>by Mō'sēs.

15 And Hil-ki'ah answered and said to Shā'phan the scribe, I have found the book of the law in the house of the LORD. And Hil-ki'ah delivered the book to Shā'phan.

16 And Shā'phan carried the book to the king, and brought the king word back again, saying, All that was committed <sup>s</sup>to thy servants, they do it.

17 And they have <sup>t</sup>gathered together the money that was found in the house of the LORD, and have delivered it into the hand of the overseers, and to the hand of the workmen.

18 Then Shā'phan the scribe told the king, saying, Hil-ki'ah the priest hath given me a book. And Shā'-phan read <sup>u</sup>it before the king.



19 And it came to pass, when the king had heard the words of the law, that he rent his clothes.

20 And the king commanded Hilkiah, and Ahikam the son of Shaphan, and Abdon the son of Michah, and Shaphan the scribe, and Asaiah a servant of the king's, saying,

21 Go, enquire of the LORD for me, and for them that are left in Israel and in Judah, concerning the words of the book that is found: for great is the wrath of the LORD that is poured out upon us, because our fathers have not kept the word of the LORD, to do after all that is written in this book.

22 And Hilkiah, and they that the king had appointed, went to Huldah the prophetess, the wife of Shallum the son of Tikvath, the son of Hasrah, keeper of the wardrobe; (now she dwelt in Jerusalem in the college:) and they spake to her to that effect.

23 ¶ And she answered them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Tell ye the man that sent you to me,

24 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, even all the curses that are written in the book which they have read before the king of Judah:

25 Because they have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, that they might provoke me to anger with all the works of their hands; therefore my wrath shall be poured out upon this place, and shall not be quenched.

26 And as for the king of Judah, who sent you to enquire of the LORD, so shall ye say unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel concerning the words which thou hast heard;

27 Because thine heart was tender, and thou didst humble thyself before God, when thou heardest his words against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, and humbledst thyself before me, and didst rend thy clothes, and weep before me; I have even heard thee also, saith the LORD.

B. C. 624.

2 Or, Achbor.  
2 Kin. 22. 12.

n 2 Kin. 22. 14.

3 Or, Harhas.

4 Heb. garments.

5 Or, in the school, or, in the second part.

6 2 Kin. 23. 1.

6 Heb. from great even to small.

p 2 Kin. 11.

14; 23. 3.

ch. 6. 13.

7 Heb. found.

q 1 Kin. 11. 5.

r Jer. 3. 10.

8 Heb. from after.

[cfir. 623.

a 2 Kin. 23.

71, 22.

b Ex. 12. 6.

Esra 6. 19.

c ch. 23. 18.

Esra 6. 18.

d ch. 29. 5, 11.

e Deut. 33. 10.

ch. 30. 22.

Mal. 2. 7.

28 Behold, I will gather thee to thy fathers, and thou shalt be gathered to thy grave in peace, neither shall thine eyes see all the evil that I will bring upon this place, and upon the inhabitants of the same. So they brought the king word again.

29 ¶ Then the king sent and gathered together all the elders of Judah and Jerusalem.

30 And the king went up into the house of the LORD, and all the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and the priests, and the Levites, and all the people, great and small: and he read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant that was found in the house of the LORD.

31 And the king stood in his place, and made a covenant before the LORD, to walk after the LORD, and to keep his commandments, and his testimonies, and his statutes, with all his heart, and with all his soul, to perform the words of the covenant which are written in this book.

32 And he caused all that were present in Jerusalem and Benjamin to stand to it. And the inhabitants of Jerusalem did according to the covenant of God, the God of their fathers.

33 And Josiah took away all the abominations out of all the countries that pertained to the children of Israel, and made all that were present in Israel to serve, even to serve the LORD their God. And all his days they departed not from following the LORD, the God of their fathers.

## CHAPTER 35.

1 Josiah keepeth a most solemn passover. 20 He, provoking Pharaoh-necho, is slain at Megiddo. 25 Lamentations for Josiah.

**M**OREOVER Josiah kept a passover unto the LORD in Jerusalem: and they killed the passover on the fourteenth day of the first month.

2 And he set the priests in their charges, and encouraged them to the service of the house of the LORD,

3 And said unto the Levites that



against thee this day, but against <sup>2</sup>the house wherewith I have war: for God commanded me to make haste: forbear thee from *meddling* with God, who *is* with me, that he destroy thee not.

22 Nevertheless Jô-si'ah would not turn his face from him, but <sup>o</sup>disguised himself, that he might fight with him, and hearkened not unto the words of Nê'chô from the mouth of God, and came to fight in the valley of Mê-gîd'dô.

23 And the archers shot at king Jô-si'ah; and the king said to his servants, Have me away; for I am sore <sup>3</sup>wounded.

24 <sup>d</sup>His servants therefore took him out of that chariot, and put him in the second chariot that he had; and they brought him to Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, and he died, and was buried <sup>4</sup>in one of the sepulchres of his fathers. And <sup>e</sup>all Jû'dah and Jê-ru'sâ-lêm mourned for Jô-si'ah.

25 ¶ And Jêr-ê-mi'ah <sup>f</sup>lamented for Jô-si'ah: and <sup>g</sup>all the singing men and the singing women spake of Jô-si'ah in their lamentations to this day, <sup>h</sup>and made them an ordinance in Iş-râ-el: and, behold, they are written in the lamentations.

26 Now the rest of the acts of Jô-si'ah, and his <sup>6</sup>goodness, according to *that which was written in the law of the LORD*,

27 And his deeds, first and last, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Iş-râ-el and Jû'dah.

#### CHAPTER 36.

1 Jehoaahz is deposed by Pharaoh, and carried into Egypt. 5 Jehoiakim and 9 Jehoiachin are brought into Babylon. 14 Jerusalem is wholly destroyed.

**T**HEN <sup>a</sup>the people of the land took Jê-hô'a-hâz the son of Jô-si'ah, and made him king in his father's stead in Jê-ru'sâ-lêm.

2 Jê-hô'a-hâz was twenty and three years old when he began to reign, and he reigned three months in Jê-ru'sâ-lêm.

3 And the king of Ê'gypt <sup>e</sup>put him down at Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, and <sup>7</sup>condemned the land in an hundred talents of silver and a talent of gold.

4 And the king of Ê'gypt made Ê-li'a-kim his brother king over Jû'dah and Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, and turned his

B. C. 610.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. the house of my war.

<sup>c</sup> So 1 Kin. 22. 30.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. made sick.

<sup>1</sup> Kin. 22. 34.

[607.]

<sup>d</sup> 2 Kin. 23. 30.

<sup>4</sup> Or, among the sepulchres.

[606.]

<sup>e</sup> Zech. 12. 11.

<sup>f</sup> Lam. 4. 20.

<sup>g</sup> See Matt. 9. 23.

<sup>h</sup> Jer. 22. 20.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. kindnesses.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Kin. 23. 30, &c.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. removed him.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. mulcted.

[599.]

<sup>b</sup> 2 Kin. 23. 36, 37.

<sup>c</sup> 2 Kin. 24. 1.

Foretold, Hab. 1. 6.

<sup>8</sup> Or, chains.

<sup>d</sup> See 2 Kin. 24. 6.

Jer. 22. 18.

<sup>9</sup> 19. 36. 30.

<sup>e</sup> 2 Kin. 24. 13.

Dan. 1. 1, 2;

5. 2.

<sup>9</sup> Or, Jecooniah,

1 Chr. 3. 18,

or, Coniah,

Jer. 22. 24.

[599.]

<sup>f</sup> 2 Kin. 24. 8.

<sup>10</sup> Heb. at the return of the year.

<sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 24. 10-17.

[610.]

<sup>h</sup> Dan. 1. 1,

2; 5. 2.

[593.]

<sup>11</sup> Heb. vessels of desire.

<sup>12</sup> Or, Mattaniah, his father's brother.

2 Kin. 24. 17.

<sup>i</sup> Jer. 37. 1.

<sup>k</sup> 2 Kin. 24. 19.

Jer. 52. 1,

&c.

<sup>j</sup> Jer. 52. 3.

Ezek. 17. 15,

18.

<sup>m</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 14.

name to Jê-hoi'a-kim. And Nê'chô took Jê-hô'a-hâz his brother, and carried him to Ê'gypt.

5 ¶ <sup>b</sup>Jê-hoi'a-kim was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jê-ru'sâ-lêm: and he did *that which was evil in the sight of the LORD* his God.

6 <sup>c</sup>Against him came up Nêb-u-chăd-nêz'zar king of Băb'ÿ-lon, and bound him in <sup>8</sup>fetters, to <sup>d</sup>carry him to Băb'ÿ-lon.

7 <sup>e</sup>Nêb-u-chăd-nêz'zar also carried of the vessels of the house of the LORD to Băb'ÿ-lon, and put them in his temple at Băb'ÿ-lon.

8 Now the rest of the acts of Jê-hoi'a-kim, and his abominations which he did, and that which was found in him, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Iş-râ-el and Jû'dah: and <sup>9</sup>Jê-hoi'a-chin his son reigned in his stead.

9 ¶ <sup>f</sup>Jê-hoi'a-chin was eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned three months and ten days in Jê-ru'sâ-lêm: and he did *that which was evil in the sight of the LORD*.

10 And <sup>10</sup>when the year was expired, <sup>g</sup>king Nêb-u-chăd-nêz'zar sent, and brought him to Băb'ÿ-lon, <sup>h</sup>with the <sup>11</sup>goodly vessels of the house of the LORD, and made <sup>12</sup><sup>i</sup>Jêd-ê-kî'ah his brother king over Jû'dah and Jê-ru'sâ-lêm.

11 ¶ <sup>k</sup>Jêd-ê-kî'ah was one and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned eleven years in Jê-ru'sâ-lêm.

12 And he did *that which was evil in the sight of the LORD* his God, and humbled not himself before Jêr-ê-mi'ah the prophet *speaking from the mouth of the LORD*.

13 And <sup>l</sup>he also rebelled against king Nêb-u-chăd-nêz'zar, who had made him swear by God: but he <sup>m</sup>stiffened his neck, and hardened his heart from turning unto the LORD God of Iş-râ-el.

14 ¶ Moreover all the chief of the priests, and the people, transgressed very much after all the abominations of the heathen; and polluted the house of the LORD which he *had* hallowed in Jê-ru'sâ-lêm.

15 <sup>a</sup>And the LORD God of their fathers sent to them <sup>2</sup>by his messengers, rising up <sup>3</sup>betimes, and sending; because he had compassion on his people, and on his dwelling place:

16 But <sup>4</sup>they mocked the messengers of God, and <sup>5</sup>despised his words, and <sup>6</sup>misused his prophets, until the <sup>7</sup>wrath of the LORD arose against his people, till *there was* no <sup>8</sup>remedy.

17 <sup>9</sup>Therefore he brought upon them the king of the Chaldees, who <sup>10</sup>slew their young men with the sword in the house of their sanctuary, and had no compassion upon young man or maiden, old man, or him that stooped for age; he gave *them* all into his hand.

18 <sup>11</sup>And all the vessels of the house of God, great and small, and the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king, and of his princes; *all these* he brought to Bāb'ŷ-lon.

19 <sup>12</sup>And they burnt the house of God, and brake down the wall of Jê-ru'sā-lēm, and burnt all the palaces thereof with fire, and destroyed all the goodly vessels thereof.

B. C. 533.

<sup>a</sup> Jer. 25. 3, 4;  
<sup>35</sup> 15; 44. 4.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb. *by the hand of his messengers.*  
<sup>3</sup> That is,

*continually and carefully.*  
<sup>4</sup> Jer. 5. 12, 13.  
<sup>5</sup> Prov. 1. 25.  
<sup>6</sup> Jer. 32. 3.  
<sup>7</sup> Matt. 23. 34.  
<sup>8</sup> Ps. 74. 1.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. *healing.*

<sup>9</sup> Deut. 28. 49.  
<sup>2</sup> Kin. 25. 1.  
Ezra 9. 7.  
<sup>10</sup> Ps. 74. 20;  
<sup>78</sup> 2. 3.  
<sup>11</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 13.  
<sup>12</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 9.  
Pa. 74. 6, 7;  
<sup>79</sup> 1. 7.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. *the remainder from the sword.*  
590.]

<sup>13</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 11.  
<sup>14</sup> Jer. 27. 7.  
<sup>15</sup> 2 Jer. 25. 11.  
<sup>16</sup> 12; 26. 6, 7.  
588.]

<sup>17</sup> Lev. 26. 34.  
<sup>35</sup> 43.  
Dan. 9. 2.  
<sup>18</sup> 1 Jer. 25. 4, 5.  
<sup>19</sup> 2 Ezra 1. 1.  
<sup>20</sup> Jer. 25. 12.  
<sup>21</sup> 13; 29. 10.  
<sup>22</sup> Jer. 44. 28.  
<sup>23</sup> 2 Ezra 1. 2, 3.  
585.]

<sup>24</sup> Dan. 9. 2.  
<sup>25</sup> 1 Jer. 25. 4, 5.  
<sup>26</sup> 2 Ezra 1. 1.  
<sup>27</sup> Jer. 25. 12.  
<sup>28</sup> 13; 29. 10.  
<sup>29</sup> Jer. 44. 28.  
<sup>30</sup> 2 Ezra 1. 2, 3.  
585.]

<sup>31</sup> Dan. 9. 2.  
<sup>32</sup> 1 Jer. 25. 4, 5.  
<sup>33</sup> 2 Ezra 1. 1.  
<sup>34</sup> Jer. 25. 12.  
<sup>35</sup> 13; 29. 10.  
<sup>36</sup> Jer. 44. 28.  
<sup>37</sup> 2 Ezra 1. 2, 3.  
585.]

<sup>38</sup> Dan. 9. 2.  
<sup>39</sup> 1 Jer. 25. 4, 5.  
<sup>40</sup> 2 Ezra 1. 1.  
<sup>41</sup> Jer. 25. 12.  
<sup>42</sup> 13; 29. 10.  
<sup>43</sup> Jer. 44. 28.  
<sup>44</sup> 2 Ezra 1. 2, 3.  
585.]

<sup>45</sup> Dan. 9. 2.  
<sup>46</sup> 1 Jer. 25. 4, 5.  
<sup>47</sup> 2 Ezra 1. 1.  
<sup>48</sup> Jer. 25. 12.  
<sup>49</sup> 13; 29. 10.  
<sup>50</sup> Jer. 44. 28.  
<sup>51</sup> 2 Ezra 1. 2, 3.  
585.]

<sup>52</sup> Dan. 9. 2.  
<sup>53</sup> 1 Jer. 25. 4, 5.  
<sup>54</sup> 2 Ezra 1. 1.  
<sup>55</sup> Jer. 25. 12.  
<sup>56</sup> 13; 29. 10.  
<sup>57</sup> Jer. 44. 28.  
<sup>58</sup> 2 Ezra 1. 2, 3.  
585.]

<sup>59</sup> Dan. 9. 2.  
<sup>60</sup> 1 Jer. 25. 4, 5.  
<sup>61</sup> 2 Ezra 1. 1.  
<sup>62</sup> Jer. 25. 12.  
<sup>63</sup> 13; 29. 10.  
<sup>64</sup> Jer. 44. 28.  
<sup>65</sup> 2 Ezra 1. 2, 3.  
585.]

<sup>66</sup> Dan. 9. 2.  
<sup>67</sup> 1 Jer. 25. 4, 5.  
<sup>68</sup> 2 Ezra 1. 1.  
<sup>69</sup> Jer. 25. 12.  
<sup>70</sup> 13; 29. 10.  
<sup>71</sup> Jer. 44. 28.  
<sup>72</sup> 2 Ezra 1. 2, 3.  
585.]

<sup>73</sup> Dan. 9. 2.  
<sup>74</sup> 1 Jer. 25. 4, 5.  
<sup>75</sup> 2 Ezra 1. 1.  
<sup>76</sup> Jer. 25. 12.  
<sup>77</sup> 13; 29. 10.  
<sup>78</sup> Jer. 44. 28.  
<sup>79</sup> 2 Ezra 1. 2, 3.  
585.]

## EZRA.

## CHAPTER 1.

1 <sup>a</sup>The proclamation of Cyrus for the building of the temple. <sup>b</sup>Cyrus restoreth the vessels of the temple to Sheshbazzar.

**N**OW in the first year of Cŷ'rus king of Pēr'sjā, that the word of the LORD <sup>a</sup>by the mouth of Jêr-ē-mi'ah might be fulfilled, the LORD stirred up the spirit of Cŷ'rus king of Pēr'sjā, <sup>b</sup>that he <sup>c</sup>made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and *put it* also in writing, saying,

2 Thus saith Cŷ'rus king of Pēr'sjā, The LORD God of heaven hath given me all the kingdoms of the earth; and he hath <sup>c</sup>charged me to build him an house at Jê-ru'sā-lēm, which *is* in Jū'dah.

3 Who *is there* among you of all his people? his God be with him, and let him go up to Jê-ru'sā-lēm, which *is* in Jū'dah, and build the house of the LORD God of Iŷ'ra-el, (<sup>d</sup>he *is* the God,) which *is* in Jê-ru'sā-lēm.

4 And whosoever remaineth in any

B. C. 536.]

<sup>a</sup> 2 Chr. 36.  
<sup>22</sup> 23.  
Jer. 25. 12;  
<sup>29</sup> 10.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 5. 13, 14.  
<sup>6</sup> Heb. *caused a voice to pass.*

<sup>c</sup> Is. 44. 28;  
<sup>45</sup> 1, 13.

<sup>d</sup> Dan. 6. 25.  
<sup>7</sup> Heb. *lift him up.*  
<sup>e</sup> Phil. 2. 13.  
<sup>8</sup> That is,

*helped them.*  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 5. 14;  
<sup>6</sup> 5.  
<sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 24.  
<sup>18</sup> 13.  
2 Chr. 36. 7.

<sup>h</sup> Dan. 6. 25.  
<sup>7</sup> Heb. *lift him up.*  
<sup>e</sup> Phil. 2. 13.  
<sup>8</sup> That is,

*helped them.*  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 5. 14;  
<sup>6</sup> 5.  
<sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 24.  
<sup>18</sup> 13.  
2 Chr. 36. 7.

<sup>h</sup> Dan. 6. 25.  
<sup>7</sup> Heb. *lift him up.*  
<sup>e</sup> Phil. 2. 13.  
<sup>8</sup> That is,

*helped them.*  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 5. 14;  
<sup>6</sup> 5.  
<sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 24.  
<sup>18</sup> 13.  
2 Chr. 36. 7.

<sup>h</sup> Dan. 6. 25.  
<sup>7</sup> Heb. *lift him up.*  
<sup>e</sup> Phil. 2. 13.  
<sup>8</sup> That is,

*helped them.*  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 5. 14;  
<sup>6</sup> 5.  
<sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 24.  
<sup>18</sup> 13.  
2 Chr. 36. 7.

<sup>h</sup> Dan. 6. 25.  
<sup>7</sup> Heb. *lift him up.*  
<sup>e</sup> Phil. 2. 13.  
<sup>8</sup> That is,

*helped them.*  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 5. 14;  
<sup>6</sup> 5.  
<sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 24.  
<sup>18</sup> 13.  
2 Chr. 36. 7.

20 And <sup>b</sup>them that had escaped from the sword carried he away to Bāb'ŷ-lon; <sup>c</sup>where they were servants to him and his sons until the reign of the kingdom of Pēr'sjā:

21 To fulfil the word of the LORD by the mouth of <sup>a</sup>Jêr-ē-mi'ah, until the land <sup>b</sup>had enjoyed her sabbaths: *for* as long as she lay desolate <sup>c</sup>she kept sabbath, to fulfil three-score and ten years.

22 ¶ <sup>d</sup>Now in the first year of Cŷ'rus king of Pēr'sjā, that the word of the LORD *spoken* by the mouth of <sup>e</sup>Jêr-ē-mi'ah might be accomplished, the LORD stirred up the spirit of <sup>f</sup>Cŷ'rus king of Pēr'sjā, that he made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and *put it* also in writing, saying,

23 <sup>g</sup>Thus saith Cŷ'rus king of Pēr'sjā, All the kingdoms of the earth hath the LORD God of heaven given me; and he hath charged me to build him an house in Jê-ru'sā-lēm, which *is* in Jū'dah. Who *is there* among you of all his people? The LORD his God *be* with him, and let him go up.

place where he sojourneth, let the men of his place <sup>7</sup>help him with silver, and with gold, and with goods, and with beasts, beside the freewill offering for the house of God that *is* in Jê-ru'sā-lēm.

5 ¶ Then rose up the chief of the fathers of Jū'dah and Bēn'jā-min, and the priests, and the Lē'vites, with all *them* whose spirit <sup>e</sup>God had raised, to go up to build the house of the LORD which *is* in Jê-ru'sā-lēm.

6 And all they that *were* about them <sup>8</sup>strengthened their hands with vessels of silver, with gold, with goods, and with beasts, and with precious things, beside all *that* was willingly offered.

7 ¶ <sup>f</sup>Also Cŷ'rus the king brought forth the vessels of the house of the LORD, <sup>g</sup>which Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar had brought forth out of Jê-ru'sā-lēm, and had put them in the house of his gods;

8 Even those did Qyrus king of Për'sia bring forth by the hand of Mith-rē-dāth the treasurer, and numbered them unto <sup>h</sup>Shēsh-bāz'-zar, the prince of Jū'dah.

9 And this is the number of them: thirty chargers of gold, a thousand chargers of silver, nine and twenty knives,

10 Thirty basons of gold, silver basons of a second sort four hundred and ten, and other vessels a thousand.

11 All the vessels of gold and of silver were five thousand and four hundred. All these did Shēsh-bāz'-zar bring up with them of <sup>2</sup>the captivity that were brought up from Bāb'ŷ-lon unto Jē-rū'sā-lēm.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 The number that return, of the people, 36 of the priests, 40 of the Levites, 43 of the Nehinims, 55 of Solomon's servants, 62 of the priests which could not shew their pedigree.

NOW <sup>a</sup>these are the children of the province that went up out of the captivity, of those which had been carried away, <sup>b</sup>whom Nēb-uchād-nēz'-zar the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon had carried away unto Bāb'ŷ-lon, and came again unto Jē-rū'sā-lēm and Jū'dah, every one unto his city;

2 Which came with Zē-rūb'ba-bēl: Jēsh'u-ā, Nē-he-mi'ah, <sup>3</sup>Sēr-g-i'ah, <sup>4</sup>Rē-el-ā-jah, Mōr-dē-cāi, Bī'shān, <sup>5</sup>Mīz'par, Bīg'vā-i, <sup>6</sup>Rē'hūm, Bā'-g-nah. The number of the men of the people of Iṣ'ra-el:

3 The children of Pārōsh, two thousand an hundred seventy and two.

4 The children of Shēph-g-ti'ah, three hundred seventy and two.

5 The children of Ā'rah, <sup>c</sup>seven hundred seventy and five.

6 The children of <sup>d</sup>Pā'hath-mō'ab, of the children of Jēsh'u-ā and Jō'āb, two thousand eight hundred and twelve.

7 The children of Ē'lām, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

8 The children of Zāt'tu, nine hundred forty and five.

9 The children of Zāc'cā-i, seven hundred and threescore.

10 The children of <sup>7</sup>Bā'nī, six hundred forty and two.

11 The children of Bēb'ā-i, six hundred twenty and three.

B. C. 538.

<sup>h</sup> See ch. 5. 14.<sup>2</sup> Heb. the transportation.cir. 538.1  
<sup>a</sup> Neh. 7. 6, &c.<sup>b</sup> 2 Kin. 24. 14, 15, 16; 25. 11.  
<sup>2</sup> Chr. 36. 20.<sup>3</sup> Or, Azarjah, Neh. 7. 7.  
<sup>4</sup> Or, Kad-miah.  
<sup>5</sup> Or, Mispere-th.  
<sup>6</sup> Or, Nehum.<sup>c</sup> See Neh. 7. 10.<sup>d</sup> Neh. 7. 11.<sup>7</sup> Or, Binnui, Neh. 7. 15.  
<sup>8</sup> Or, Hariph, Neh. 7. 24.  
<sup>9</sup> Or, Gibeon, Neh. 7. 25.  
<sup>10</sup> Or, Beth-azmaveth, Neh. 7. 28.  
<sup>e</sup> See ver. 7. 11 Or, Harid, as it is in some copies.  
<sup>f</sup> 1 Chr. 24. 7.  
<sup>g</sup> 1 Chr. 24. 14.  
<sup>h</sup> 1 Chr. 9. 12.

12 The children of Āz'gad, a thousand two hundred twenty and two.

13 The children of Ā-dōn'ī-kām, six hundred sixty and six.

14 The children of Bīg'vā-i, two thousand fifty and six.

15 The children of Ā'din, four hundred fifty and four.

16 The children of Ā'tēr of Hēz-g-ki'ah, ninety and eight.

17 The children of Bē'zāi, three hundred twenty and three.

18 The children of <sup>8</sup>Jō'rah, an hundred and twelve.

19 The children of Hā'shum, two hundred twenty and three.

20 The children of <sup>9</sup>Gīb'bar, ninety and five.

21 The children of Bēth'-lē-hēm, an hundred twenty and three.

22 The men of Nē-tō'phah, fifty and six.

23 The men of Ān'a-thoth, an hundred twenty and eight.

24 The children of <sup>10</sup>Āz'mā-veth, forty and two.

25 The children of Kīr'jath-ā'rim, Chē-phī'rah, and Bē-ē'rōth, seven hundred and forty and three.

26 The children of Rā'mah and Gā'ba, six hundred twenty and one.

27 The men of Mīch'mas, an hundred twenty and two.

28 The men of Bēth'-el and Ā'ī, two hundred twenty and three.

29 The children of Nē'bō, fifty and two.

30 The children of Māg'bish, an hundred fifty and six.

31 The children of the other <sup>e</sup>Ē'lām, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

32 The children of Hā'rim, three hundred and twenty.

33 The children of Lōd, <sup>11</sup>Hā'did, and Ō'nō, seven hundred twenty and five.

34 The children of Jēr'ī-chō, three hundred forty and five.

35 The children of Sē-nā'ah, three thousand and six hundred and thirty.

36 ¶ The priests: the children of <sup>f</sup>Jē-dā'jah, of the house of Jēsh'u-ā, nine hundred seventy and three.

37 The children of <sup>g</sup>Im'mēr, a thousand fifty and two.

38 The children of <sup>h</sup>Pāsh'ūr, a

thousand two hundred forty and seven.

39 The children of <sup>1</sup>Hā'rim, a thousand and seventeen.

40 ¶ The Lē'vites: the children of Jēsh'u-a and Kād'm-el, of the children of <sup>2</sup>Hōd-g-vi'ah, seventy and four.

41 ¶ The singers: the children of Ā'saph, an hundred twenty and eight.

42 ¶ The children of the porters: the children of Shāl'lum, the children of Ā'tēr, the children of Tāl'mon, the children of Āk'kūb, the children of Hāt'l-tā, the children of Shō'ba-i, in all an hundred thirty and nine.

43 ¶ <sup>3</sup>The Nēth'i-nims: the children of Zī'hā, the children of Hā-sū'phā, the children of Tāb'ba-ōth,

44 The children of Kē'ros, the children of <sup>3</sup>Si'g-hā, the children of Pā'don,

45 The children of Lēb'g-nah, the children of Hag'g-bah, the children of Āk'kūb,

46 The children of Hā'gāb, the children of <sup>4</sup>Shāl'ma-i, the children of Hā'nan,

47 The children of Gīd'del, the children of Gā'hār, the children of Rē-g-i'ah,

48 The children of Rē'zin, the children of Nē-kō'dā, the children of Gāz'zam,

49 The children of Ūz'zā, the children of Pā-sē'ah, the children of Bē'sāi,

50 The children of Ās'nah, the children of Mē-hū'nim, the children of <sup>5</sup>Nē-phū'sim,

51 The children of Bāk'būk, the children of Hā-kū'phā, the children of Hār'hūr,

52 The children of <sup>6</sup>Bāz'lūth, the children of Mē-hi'dā, the children of Hār'shā,

53 The children of Bār'kōs, the children of Sīs'e-rā, the children of Thā'mah,

54 The children of Nē-zī'ah, the children of Hāt'l-phā.

55 ¶ The children of <sup>1</sup>Sōl'o-mon's servants: the children of Sō'ta-i, the children of Sōph'g-rēth, the children of <sup>7</sup>Pē-ru'dā,

B. C. 538.

¶ 1 Chr. 24. 8.

2 Or, *Judah*, ch. 3. 9, called also *Hodevah*, Neh. 7. 43.

¶ 1 Chr. 9. 2.

3 Or, *Sia*.

4 Or, *Shamlat*.

5 Or, *Ne-phusim*. 6 Or, *Baz-lith*, Neh. 7. 54.

7 Or, *Perida*, Neh. 1. 37.

8 Or, *Amom*, Neh. 7. 59.

9 Or, *Addon*, Neh. 7. 61.

10 Or, *pedigree*, 1 Sam. 17. 21.

11 Heb. *they were polluted from the priesthood*. 12 Or, *governor*. See Neh. 8. 9.

¶ 1 Chr. 24. 2, 10, 15, 16.

¶ Ex. 28. 30.

¶ Num. 27. 21.

¶ Neh. 7. 66, 8c.

¶ Neh. 7. 70.

56 The children of Jā-ā'lah, the children of Dār'kon, the children of Gīd'del,

57 The children of Shēph-g-ti'ah, the children of Hāt'til, the children of Pōch'g-rēth of Zē-bā'im, the children of <sup>8</sup>Ā'mi.

58 All the <sup>m</sup>Nēth'i-nims, and the children of <sup>n</sup>Sōl'o-mon's servants, were three hundred ninety and two.

59 And these were they which went up from Tēl-mē'lah, Tēl-hār'sa, Chē'rub, <sup>9</sup>Ād'dān, and Im'mēr: but they could not shew their father's house, and their <sup>10</sup>seed, whether they were of Is'ra-el:

60 The children of Del-g-i'ah, the children of Tō-bi'ah, the children of Nē-kō'dā, six hundred fifty and two.

61 ¶ And of the children of the priests: the children of Hā-bā'jah, the children of Kōz, the children of Bār-zil'la-i; which took a wife of the daughters of <sup>o</sup>Bār-zil'la-i the Gīl'g-ād-ite, and was called after their name:

62 These sought their register among those that were reckoned by genealogy, but they were not found: <sup>p</sup>therefore <sup>11</sup>were they, as polluted, put from the priesthood.

63 And the <sup>12</sup>Tir'shā-thā said unto them, that they <sup>q</sup>should not eat of the most holy things, till there stood up a priest with <sup>r</sup>Ūrim and with Thūm'mim.

64 ¶ <sup>s</sup>The whole congregation together was forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore,

65 Beside their servants and their maids, of whom there were seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and there were among them two hundred singing men and singing women.

66 Their horses were seven hundred thirty and six; their mules, two hundred forty and five;

67 Their camels, four hundred thirty and five; their asses, six thousand seven hundred and twenty.

68 ¶ <sup>t</sup>And some of the chief of the fathers, when they came to the house of the LORD which is at Jē-ru'sā-lēm, offered freely for the house of God to set it up in his place:

69 They gave after their ability

unto the "treasure of the work threescore and one thousand drams of gold, and five thousand pound of silver, and one hundred priests' garments.

70 <sup>2</sup> So the priests, and the Lē'vites, and some of the people, and the singers, and the porters, and the Nēth'imim, dwelt in their cities, and all Iṣ'ra-el in their cities.

## CHAPTER 3.

1 The altar is set up. 4 Offerings frequented. 7 Workmen prepared. 8 The foundations of the temple are laid in great joy and mourning.

AND when the seventh month was come, and the children of Iṣ'ra-el were in the cities, the people gathered themselves together as one man to Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

2 Then stood up <sup>2</sup> Jēsh'u-ā the son of Jōz'g-dāk, and his brethren the priests, and <sup>3</sup> Zē-rūb'gā-bēl the son of <sup>a</sup> Shē-āl'ti-el, and his brethren, and builded the altar of the God of Iṣ'ra-el, to offer burnt offerings thereon, as it is <sup>b</sup> written in the law of Mō'ses the man of God.

3 And they set the altar upon his bases; for fear was upon them because of the people of those countries: and they offered burnt offerings thereon unto the LORD, even <sup>c</sup> burnt offerings morning and evening.

4 <sup>d</sup> They kept also the feast of tabernacles, <sup>e</sup> as it is written, and <sup>f</sup> offered the daily burnt offerings by number, according to the custom, <sup>g</sup> as the duty of every day required;

5 And afterward offered the <sup>g</sup> continual burnt offering, both of the new moons, and of all the set feasts of the LORD that were consecrated, and of every one that willingly offered a freewill offering unto the LORD.

6 From the first day of the seventh month began they to offer burnt offerings unto the LORD. But <sup>h</sup> the foundation of the temple of the LORD was not yet laid.

7 They gave money also unto the masons, and to the <sup>i</sup> carpenters; and <sup>h</sup> meat, and drink, and oil, unto them of Zī'dōn, and to them of Tyre, to bring cedar trees from Lēb'g-non to the sea of <sup>i</sup> Jōp'pā, <sup>k</sup> according to

B. C. 536.

[535.  
20. 1 Chr. 26.2 ch. 6. 16, 17.  
Neh. 7. 73.2 Or, Joshua.  
Hag. 1. 1;

2. 2.

Zech. 3. 1.

3 Called

Zorobabel,

Matt. 1. 12.

Luke 3. 27.

a Matt. 1. 12.

Luke 3. 27,

called

Salathiel.

b Deut. 12. 5.

c Num. 28.

3. 4.

d Neh. 8. 14,

17.

Zech. 14. 16,

17.

e Ex. 23. 16.

f Num. 28.

12, &amp;c.

g Heb. the

matter of

the day in

his day.

h Ex. 29. 38.

Num. 28. 3,

11, 19, 26;

33, 28, 13.

i Heb. the

temple of

the LORD

was not yet

founded.

j Or, work-

men.

k 1 Kin. 5.

6, 9.

2 Chr. 2. 10.

Acts 12. 20.

l 2 Chr. 2. 16.

Acts 9. 36.

m ch. 6. 3.

n 1 Chr. 23.

24, 27.

o ch. 2. 40.

p Or, Hoda-

viah.

ch. 2. 40.

q Heb. as

one.

r 1 Chr. 16. 5,

6, 42.

s 1 Chr. 6. 31;

16. 4; 25. 1.

t Ex. 15. 21.

u 2 Chr. 7. 3.

v Neh. 12. 24.

w 1 Chr. 16.

34.

x Ps. 136. 1.

y 1 Chr. 16.

47.

z Jer. 33. 11.

s Hag.

2. 3.

a See ver. 7.

b, 9.

c Heb. the

sons of the

transporta-

tion.

the grant that they had of Qy'rus king of Pēr'shā.

8 ¶ Now in the second year of their coming unto the house of God at Jē-ru'sā-lēm, in the second month, began Zē-rūb'gā-bēl the son of Shē-āl'ti-el, and Jēsh'u-ā the son of Jōz'g-dāk, and the remnant of their brethren the priests and the Lē'vites, and all they that were come out of the captivity unto Jē-ru'sā-lēm; and appointed the Lē'vites, from twenty years old and upward, to set forward the work of the house of the LORD.

9 Then stood <sup>m</sup> Jēsh'u-ā with his sons and his brethren, Kād'mi-el and his sons, the sons of <sup>7</sup> Jū'dah, <sup>8</sup> together, to set forward the workmen in the house of God: the sons of Hēn'g-dād, with their sons and their brethren the Lē'vites.

10 And when the builders laid the foundation of the temple of the LORD, <sup>n</sup> they set the priests in their apparel with trumpets, and the Lē'vites the sons of Ā'saph with cymbals, to praise the LORD, after the ordinance of Dā'vid king of Iṣ'ra-el.

11 ¶ And they sang together by course in praising and giving thanks unto the LORD; <sup>q</sup> because he is good, <sup>r</sup> for his mercy endureth for ever toward Iṣ'ra-el. And all the people shouted with a great shout, when they praised the LORD, because the foundation of the house of the LORD was laid.

12 <sup>s</sup> But many of the priests and Lē'vites and chief of the fathers, who were ancient men, that had seen the first house, when the foundation of this house was laid before their eyes, wept with a loud voice; and many shouted aloud for joy:

13 So that the people could not discern the noise of the shout of joy from the noise of the weeping of the people: for the people shouted with a loud shout, and the noise was heard afar off.

## CHAPTER 4.

1 The adversaries, being not accepted in the building of the temple, endeavour to hinder it. 7 Their letter to Artaxerxes. 11 The decree of Artaxerxes.

NOW when <sup>a</sup> the adversaries of Jū'dah and Bēn'jā-min heard that <sup>b</sup> the children of the captivity

builded the temple unto the LORD God of Iš'ra-el;

2 Then they came to Zē-rūb'ba-bēl, and to the chief of the fathers, and said unto them, Let us build with you: for we seek your God, as ye do; and we do sacrifice unto him <sup>b</sup>since the days of E'sar-hād'don king of Ās'sur, which brought us up hither.

3 But Zē-rūb'ba-bēl, and Jēsh'u-a, and the rest of the chief of the fathers of Iš'ra-el, said unto them, <sup>c</sup>Ye have nothing to do with us to build an house unto our God; but we ourselves together will build unto the LORD God of Iš'ra-el, as <sup>d</sup>king Cŷ'rus the king of Pēr'sja hath commanded us.

4 Then <sup>e</sup>the people of the land weakened the hands of the people of Jū'dah, and troubled them in building,

5 And hired counsellors against them, to frustrate their purpose, all the days of Cŷ'rus king of Pēr'sja, even until the reign of Dā-rī'us king of Pēr'sja.

6 And in the reign of <sup>2</sup>Ā-hāš-ū-ē-rūs, in the beginning of his reign, wrote they unto him an accusation against the inhabitants of Jū'dah and Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

7 ¶ And in the days of Ār-tāḫ-ēr-x'eš wrote <sup>3</sup>Bish'lām, Mith'rē-dāth, Tā'bē-el, and the rest of their <sup>4</sup>companions, unto Ār-tāḫ-ēr-x'eš king of Pēr'sja; and the writing of the letter was written in the Sŷr'-i-an tongue, and interpreted in the Sŷr'-i-an tongue.

8 Rē'hūm the chancellor and Shīm'-shai the scribe wrote a letter against Jē-ru'sā-lēm to Ār-tāḫ-ēr-x'eš the king in this sort:

9 Then wrote Rē'hūm the chancellor, and Shīm'shai the scribe, and the rest of their <sup>6</sup>companions; <sup>7</sup>the Dī'nā-ites, the Ā-phār'sath-chites, the Tār'pēl-ites, the Ā-phār'sites, the Ār'chē-vites, the Bāb-ŷ-lō'n-anā, the Sū'san-chites, the Dē-hā-vites, and the Ē'lām-ites,

10 <sup>9</sup>And the rest of the nations whom the great and noble Ās-nāp-pēr brought over, and set in the cities of Sā-mā'ri-ā, and the rest

B. C. 535.

[522.]

<sup>b</sup> ver. 10.  
<sup>2</sup> Kin. 17. 24.  
32, 33; 19. 37.  
cir. 678.]

535.]

<sup>c</sup> Neh. 2. 20.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 1. 1, 2, 3.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 3. 3.

534.]

<sup>2</sup> Heb. Ahashve-  
rosh.  
<sup>3</sup> Or, in  
peace.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. socie-  
ties.  
529.]

<sup>5</sup> Or, secre-  
tary.  
<sup>6</sup> Chald. so-  
cieties.  
<sup>7</sup> 2 Kin. 17.  
30, 31.  
<sup>g</sup> ver. 1.  
522.]

<sup>h</sup> So ver. 11.  
15; ch. 7. 12.

<sup>7</sup> Chald.  
<sup>8</sup> Cheeneth.  
<sup>9</sup> Or, fin-  
ished.

<sup>9</sup> Chald.  
<sup>10</sup> Chald.  
<sup>11</sup> Or, strength.

<sup>12</sup> Chald. we  
are salted  
with the salt  
of the pal-  
ace.

<sup>13</sup> Chald.  
<sup>14</sup> Chald. in  
the midst  
thereof.

<sup>15</sup> Chald. so-  
cieties.  
<sup>16</sup> Chald. by  
me a decrees  
is set.

<sup>17</sup> Chald.  
lifted up it-  
self.

cir. 678.]

<sup>18</sup> Kin. 4. 21.  
Ez. 72. 8.  
<sup>19</sup> Gen. 15. 18.  
Josh. 1. 4.

that are on this side the river, <sup>h</sup>and <sup>7</sup>at such a time.

11 ¶ This is the copy of the letter that they sent unto him, even unto Ār-tāḫ-ēr-x'eš the king; Thy servants the men on this side the river, and at such a time.

12 Be it known unto the king, that the Jews which came up from thee to us are come unto Jē-ru'sā-lēm, building the rebellious and the bad city, and have <sup>8</sup>set up the walls thereof, and <sup>9</sup>joined the foundations.

13 Be it known now unto the king, that, if this city be builded, and the walls set up again, then will they not <sup>10</sup>pay <sup>i</sup>toll, tribute, and custom, and so thou shalt endamage the <sup>11</sup>revenue of the kings.

14 Now because <sup>12</sup>we have maintenance from the king's palace, and it was not meet for us to see the king's dishonour, therefore have we sent and certified the king;

15 That search may be made in the book of the records of thy fathers: so shalt thou find in the book of the records, and know that this city is a rebellious city, and hurtful unto kings and provinces, and that they have <sup>13</sup>moved sedition <sup>14</sup>within the same of old time: for which cause was this city destroyed.

16 We certify the king that, if this city be builded again, and the walls thereof set up, by this means thou shalt have no portion on this side the river.

17 ¶ Then sent the king an answer unto Rē'hūm the chancellor, and to Shīm'shai the scribe, and to the rest of their <sup>15</sup>companions that dwell in Sā-mā'ri-ā, and unto the rest beyond the river, Peace, and at such a time.

18 The letter which ye sent unto us hath been plainly read before me.

19 And <sup>16</sup>I commanded, and search hath been made, and it is found that this city of old time hath <sup>17</sup>made insurrection against kings, and that rebellion and sedition have been made therein.

20 There have been mighty kings also over Jē-ru'sā-lēm, which have <sup>k</sup>ruled over all countries <sup>1</sup>beyond the river; and toll, tribute, and cus-  
tom, was paid unto them.



21 <sup>2</sup> Give ye now commandment to cause these men to cease, and that this city be not builded, until another commandment shall be given from me.

22 Take heed now that ye fail not to do this: why should damage grow to the hurt of the kings?

23 ¶ Now when the copy of king *Ār-tāx-ēr-x'eš'* letter was read before *Rē'hūm*, and *Shīm'shāi* the scribe, and their companions, they went up in haste to *Jē-rū'sā-lēm* unto the Jews, and made them to cease <sup>3</sup> by force and power.

24 Then ceased the work of the house of God which is at *Jē-rū'sā-lēm*. So it ceased unto the second year of the reign of *Dā-rī'us* king of *Pēr'sja*.

## CHAPTER 5.

*Zerubbabel and Jeshua, incited by Haggai and Zechariah, set forward the building of the temple.*

THEN the prophets, <sup>a</sup> *Hāg'gā-i* the prophet, and <sup>b</sup> *Zēch-ā-rī'ah* the son of *Id'dō*, prophesied unto the Jews that were in *Jū'dah* and *Jē-rū'sā-lēm* in the name of the God of *Is'ra-el*, even unto them.

2 Then rose up <sup>c</sup> *Zē-rūb'gā-bēl* the son of *Shē'al'ti-el*, and *Jēsh'u-a* the son of *Jōz'ā-dāk*, and began to build the house of God which is at *Jē-rū'sā-lēm*: and with them were the prophets of God helping them.

3 ¶ At the same time came to them <sup>d</sup> *Tāt'nā-i*, governor on this side the river, and *Shē'thār-bōz'nā-i*, and their companions, and said thus unto them, <sup>e</sup> Who hath commanded you to build this house, and to make up this wall?

4 <sup>f</sup> Then said we unto them after this manner, What are the names of the men <sup>g</sup> that make this building?

5 But <sup>h</sup> the eye of their God was upon the elders of the Jews, that they could not cause them to cease, till the matter came to *Dā-rī'us*: and then they returned <sup>i</sup> answer by letter concerning this matter.

6 ¶ The copy of the letter that *Tāt'nā-i*, governor on this side the river, and *Shē'thār-bōz'nā-i*, and his companions the *Ā-phār'sāch-ites*, which were on this side the river, sent unto *Dā-rī'us* the king:

B. C. 522.

<sup>2</sup> Chald.  
Make a decree.

<sup>3</sup> Chald. by  
arm and  
power.  
520.]

<sup>a</sup> Hag. 1. 1.  
520.]

<sup>b</sup> Zech. 1. 1.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 3. 2.

[536.]

<sup>d</sup> ver. 6.  
ch. 5. 8.  
<sup>e</sup> ver. 9.  
<sup>f</sup> ver. 10.  
<sup>g</sup> Chald.  
that build  
this build-  
ing.  
<sup>h</sup> See ch. 7.  
6, 28.  
Ps. 33. 18.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 5. 6.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 4. 9.  
<sup>k</sup> Chald. in  
the midst  
whereof.  
<sup>l</sup> Chald.  
stones of  
rolling.  
<sup>m</sup> ver. 3, 4.  
<sup>n</sup> 1 Kin. 6. 1.  
<sup>o</sup> 2 Chr. 36.  
16, 17.  
<sup>p</sup> 2 Kin. 24.  
2; 25. 8, 9, 11.  
519.]

<sup>o</sup> ch. 1. 1.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 1. 7, 8;  
6, 3.  
<sup>q</sup> Hag. 1. 14;  
2. 2, 31.  
<sup>r</sup> Or, deputy.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 3. 8, 10.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 6. 15.

7 They sent a letter unto him, <sup>u</sup> wherein was written thus; Unto *Dā-rī'us* the king, all peace.

8 Be it known unto the king, that we went into the province of *Jū-dē'a*, to the house of the great God, which is builded with <sup>v</sup> great stones, and timber is laid in the walls, and this work goeth fast on, and prospereth in their hands.

9 Then asked we those elders, and said unto them thus, <sup>w</sup> Who commanded you to build this house, and to make up these walls?

10 We asked their names also, to certify thee, that we might write the names of the men that were the chief of them.

11 And thus they returned us answer, saying, We are the servants of the God of heaven and earth, and build the house that was builded these many years ago, which a great king of *Is'ra-el* builded <sup>x</sup> and set up.

12 But <sup>y</sup> after that our fathers had provoked the God of heaven unto wrath, he gave them into the hand of <sup>z</sup> *Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar* the king of *Bāb'yl-on*, the *Chāl-dē'an*, who destroyed this house, and carried the people away into *Bāb'yl-on*.

13 But in the first year of <sup>aa</sup> *Cy'rus* the king of *Bāb'yl-on* the same king *Cy'rus* made a decree to build this house of God.

14 And <sup>ab</sup> the vessels also of gold and silver of the house of God, which *Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar* took out of the temple that was in *Jē-rū'sā-lēm*, and brought them into the temple of *Bāb'yl-on*, those did *Cy'rus* the king take out of the temple of *Bāb'yl-on*, and they were delivered unto <sup>ac</sup> one, <sup>ad</sup> whose name was *Shēsh-bāz'zar*, whom he had made <sup>ae</sup> governor;

15 And said unto him, Take these vessels, go, carry them into the temple that is in *Jē-rū'sā-lēm*, and let the house of God be builded in his place.

16 Then came the same *Shēsh-bāz'zar*, and <sup>af</sup> laid the foundation of the house of God which is in *Jē-rū'sā-lēm*: and since that time even until now hath it been in building, and <sup>ag</sup> yet it is not finished.

17 Now therefore, if it seem good to the king, let there be search made in the king's treasure house, which is there at Bāb-ŷ-lon, whether it be so, that a decree was made of Cŷrus the king to build this house of God at Jê-ru'sā-lēm, and let the king send his pleasure to us concerning this matter.

## CHAPTER 6.

1 Darius, finding the decree of Cyrus, maketh a new decree for the advancement of the building. 13 The temple is finished. 16 The feast of the dedication is kept, 19 and the passover.

THEN Dā-rī-us the king made a decree, <sup>a</sup> and search was made in the house of the <sup>2</sup>rolls, where the treasures were <sup>3</sup>laid up in Bāb-ŷ-lon.

2 And there was found at <sup>4</sup>Āch-me-thā, in the palace that is in the province of the Mēdes, a roll, and therein was a record thus written:

3 In the first year of Cŷrus the king the same Cŷrus the king made a decree concerning the house of God at Jê-ru'sā-lēm, Let the house be builded, the place where they offered sacrifices, and let the foundations thereof be strongly laid; the height thereof threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof threescore cubits;

<sup>4</sup> With three rows of great stones, and a row of new timber: and let the expences be given out of the king's house:

5 And also let <sup>c</sup>the golden and silver vessels of the house of God, which Nēb-u-chād-nēz-zar took forth out of the temple which is at Jê-ru'sā-lēm, and brought unto Bāb-ŷ-lon, be restored, and <sup>6</sup>brought again unto the temple which is at Jê-ru'sā-lēm, every one to his place, and place them in the house of God.

6 <sup>a</sup>Now therefore, Tāt-na-i, governor beyond the river, Shē-thār-bōz-na-i, and <sup>6</sup>your companions the Ā-phār'sach-ites, which are beyond the river, be ye far from thence:

7 Let the work of this house of God alone; let the governor of the Jews and the elders of the Jews build this house of God in his place.

8 Moreover <sup>7</sup>I make a decree what ye shall do to the elders of these Jews for the building of this house

B. C. 536.

[ch. 6. 1, 2.

519.]

a ch. 5. 17.

2 Chald.

books.

3 Chald.

made to

descend.

4 Or. Ecba-

tana, or, in a

coffer.

b 1 Kin. 6. 36.

c ch. 1. 7, 8;

5. 14.

5 Chald. go.

d ch. 5. 3.

6 Chald.

their socie-

ties.

7 Chald. by

me a decree

is made.

8 Chald.

made to

cease.

e ch. 7. 23.

Jer. 29. 7.

9 Chald. of

red.

f 1 Tim. 2.

1. 2.

10 Chald. let

him be de-

stroyed.

[515.

g Dan. 2. 5;

3. 29.

h 1 Kin. 9. 3.

i ch. 5. 1, 2.

11 Chald.

decree.

k ver. 3.

ch. 1. 1; 5.

13.

l ch. 4. 24.

m ch. 7. 1.

12 Chald. the

sons of the

transporta-

tion.

n 1 Kin. 8. 63.

o Chr. 1. 5.

o ch. 8. 35.

of God: that of the king's goods, even of the tribute beyond the river, forthwith expences be given unto these men, that they be not <sup>8</sup>hindered.

9 And that which they have need of, both young bullocks, and rams, and lambs, for the burnt offerings of the God of heaven, wheat, salt, wine, and oil, according to the appointment of the priests which are at Jê-ru'sā-lēm, let it be given them day by day without fail:

10 <sup>e</sup> That they may offer sacrifices <sup>9</sup> of sweet savours unto the God of heaven, and <sup>f</sup> pray for the life of the king, and of his sons.

11 Also I have made a decree, that whosoever shall alter this word, let him be pulled down from his house, and being set up, <sup>10</sup> let him be hanged thereon; <sup>9</sup> and let his house be made a dunghill for this.

12 And the God that hath caused his <sup>a</sup> name to dwell there destroy all kings and people, that shall put to their hand to alter and to destroy this house of God which is at Jê-ru'sā-lēm. I Dā-rī-us have made a decree; let it be done with speed.

13 ¶ Then Tāt-na-i, governor on this side the river, Shē-thār-bōz-na-i, and their companions, according to that which Dā-rī-us the king had sent, so they did speedily.

14 <sup>b</sup> And the elders of the Jews builded, and they prospered through the prophesying of Hāg-gā-i the prophet and Zēch-ā-ri-ah the son of Iddō. And they builded, and finished it, according to the commandment of the God of Iŷ-ra-el, and according to the <sup>11</sup> commandment of <sup>k</sup> Cŷrus, and <sup>l</sup> Dā-rī-us, and <sup>m</sup> Ār-tāx-ēr-x'es king of Pēr'sja.

15 And this house was finished on the third day of the month Ā-dār, which was in the sixth year of the reign of Dā-rī-us the king.

16 ¶ And the children of Iŷ-ra-el, the priests, and the Lēvites, and the rest of <sup>12</sup> the children of the captivity, kept <sup>n</sup> the dedication of this house of God with joy,

17 And <sup>o</sup> offered at the dedication of this house of God an hundred bullocks, two hundred rams, four

hundred lambs; and for a sin offering for all İř-řa-el, twelve he goats, according to the number of the tribes of İř-řa-el.

18 And they set the priests in their <sup>2</sup> divisions, and the Lē'vites in their <sup>3</sup> courses, for the service of God, which is at Jē-řu'sā-lēm; <sup>2r</sup> as it is written in the book of Mō'şes.

19 And the children of the captivity kept the passover <sup>a</sup> upon the fourteenth day of the first month.

20 For the priests and the Lē'vites were <sup>i</sup> purified together, all of them were pure, and <sup>u</sup> killed the passover for all the children of the captivity, and for their brethren the priests, and for themselves.

21 And the children of İř-řa-el, which were come again out of captivity, and all such as had separated themselves unto them from the <sup>u</sup> filthiness of the heathen of the land, to seek the LORD God of İř-řa-el, did eat,

22 And kept the <sup>v</sup> feast of unleavened bread seven days with joy: for the LORD had made them joyful, and <sup>u</sup> turned the heart <sup>a</sup> of the king of Ās-sūr'ī-a unto them, to strengthen their hands in the work of the house of God, the God of İř-řa-el.

## CHAPTER 7.

1 *Ezra goeth up to Jerusalem. 11 The gracious commission of Artaxerxes to Ezra. 21 Ezra blesseth God for his favour.*

**N**OW after these things, in the reign of <sup>a</sup> Ār-tāx-ēr-x'eş king of Pēr'şja, Ēz'rā <sup>b</sup> the son of Sēr-g-ī'ah, the son of Āz-g-ri'ah, the son of Hil-ki'ah,

2 The son of Shāl'lum, the son of Zā'dōk, the son of Ā-hi'tub,

3 The son of Ām-g-ri'ah, the son of Āz-g-ri'ah, the son of Mē-rā'joth,

4 The son of Zēr-g-hi'ah, the son of Ūz'zī, the son of Būk'ki,

5 The son of Ā-bish'u-a, the son of Phin'g-has, the son of E-le-ā-zar, the son of Aār'on the chief priest:

6 This Ēz'rā went up from Bāb'ŷ-lon; and he was <sup>a</sup> a ready scribe in the law of Mō'şes, which the LORD God of İř-řa-el had given: and the king granted him all his request, <sup>d</sup> according to the hand of the LORD his God upon him.

7 <sup>e</sup> And there went up some of the

B. C. 515.

p 1 Chr. 24. 1.

[457.]

q 1 Chr. 23. 6.

2 Chald. ac-

cording to

the writing.

[cir. 457.]

r Num. 3. 6;

8. 9.

s Ex. 12. 6.

t 2 Chr. 30. 15.

u 2 Chr. 35.

11.

z ch. 9. 11.

y Ex. 12. 15;

13. 6.

2 Chr. 30.

21: 35. 17.

z Prov. 21. 1.

a 2 Kin. 23.

29.

2 Chr. 35. 11.

ch. 1. 1.

ver. 6, &amp;c.

a Neh. 2. 1.

b 1 Chr. 6. 14.

c ver. 11, 12,

21.

d ver. 9.

ch. 8. 22, 31.

e ch. 8. 1.

f See ch. 8.

15, &amp;c.

g ch. 2. 43;

8. 20.

[457.]

h Heb. was

the founda-

tion of the

going up.

i ver. 6.

Neh. 2. 8, 18.

k Ps. 119. 45.

l ver. 8, 25.

Deut. 33. 10.

Neh. 8. 1-8.

m Mal. 2. 7.

n Ezek. 28. 7.

o Dan. 2. 37.

p Or, to Ezra

the priest, a

perfect

scribe of the

law of the

God of hea-

ven, peace,

&amp;c.

q mch. 4. 10.

r Chald.

from before

children of İř-řa-el, and of the priests, and <sup>j</sup> the Lē'vites, and the singers, and the porters, and <sup>q</sup> the Nēth'i-nīmş, unto Jē-řu'sā-lēm, in the seventh year of Ār-tāx-ēr-x'eş the king.

8 And he came to Jē-řu'sā-lēm in the fifth month, which was in the seventh year of the king.

9 For upon the first day of the first month <sup>3</sup> began he to go up from Bāb'ŷ-lon, and on the first day of the fifth month came he to Jē-řu'sā-lēm, <sup>h</sup> according to the good hand of his God upon him.

10 For Ēz'rā had prepared his heart to <sup>i</sup> seek the law of the LORD, and to do <sup>u</sup> it, and to <sup>k</sup> teach in İř-řa-el statutes and judgments.

11 ¶ Now this is the copy of the letter that the king Ār-tāx-ēr-x'eş gave unto Ēz'rā the priest, the scribe, <sup>u</sup> even a scribe of the words of the commandments of the LORD, and of his statutes to İř-řa-el.

12 Ār-tāx-ēr-x'eş, <sup>i</sup> king of kings, <sup>u</sup> unto Ēz'rā the priest, a scribe of the law of the God of heaven, perfect peace, <sup>m</sup> and at such a time.

13 I make a decree, that all they of the people of İř-řa-el, and of his priests and Lē'vites, in my realm, which are minded of their own free-will to go up to Jē-řu'sā-lēm, go with thee.

14 Forasmuch as thou art sent <sup>5</sup> of the king, and of his <sup>n</sup> seven counsellors, to enquire concerning Jū'dah and Jē-řu'sā-lēm, according to the law of thy God which is in thine hand;

15 And to carry the silver and gold, which the king and his counsellors have freely offered unto the God of İř-řa-el, <sup>o</sup> whose habitation is in Jē-řu'sā-lēm,

16 <sup>p</sup> And all the silver and gold that thou canst find in all the province of Bāb'ŷ-lon, with the freewill offering of the people, and of the priests, <sup>q</sup> offering willingly for the house of their God which is in Jē-řu'sā-lēm:

17 That thou mayest buy speedily with this money bullocks, rams, lambs, with their <sup>r</sup> meat offerings and their drink offerings, and <sup>u</sup> offer them upon the altar of the house of your God which is in Jē-řu'sā-lēm.

r Deut. 12. 6, 11.

18 And whatsoever shall seem good to thee, and to thy brethren, to do with the rest of the silver and the gold, that do after the will of your God.

19 The vessels also that are given thee for the service of the house of thy God, *those* deliver thou before the God of Jê-rû'sâ-lêm.

20 And whatsoever more shall be needful for the house of thy God, which thou shalt have occasion to bestow, bestow it out of the king's treasure house.

21 And I, *even* I Ār-tāx-ēr-x'es the king, do make a decree to all the treasurers which *are* beyond the river, that whatsoever Ēz'ra the priest, the scribe of the law of the God of heaven, shall require of you, it be done speedily,

22 Unto an hundred talents of silver, and to an hundred <sup>2</sup>measures of wheat, and to an hundred baths of wine, and to an hundred baths of oil, and salt without prescribing *how much*.

23 <sup>3</sup>Whatsoever is commanded by the God of heaven, let it be diligently done for the house of the God of heaven: for why should there be wrath against the realm of the king and his sons?

24 Also we certify you, that touching any of the priests and Lé'vites, singers, porters, Nêth'i-nims, or ministers of this house of God, it shall not be lawful to impose toll, tribute, or custom, upon them.

25 And thou, Ēz'ra, after the wisdom of thy God, that is in thine hand, <sup>4</sup>set magistrates and judges, which may judge all the people that *are* beyond the river, all such as know the laws of thy God; and <sup>4</sup>teach ye them that know them not.

26 And whosoever will not do the law of thy God, and the law of the king, let judgment be executed speedily upon him, whether *it* be unto death, or <sup>4</sup>to banishment, or to confiscation of goods, or to imprisonment.

27 ¶ <sup>2</sup>Blessed be the LORD God of our fathers, <sup>2</sup>which hath put *such a thing* as this in the king's heart, to beautify the house of the LORD which *is* in Jê-rû'sâ-lêm:

B. C. 457.

28 And <sup>2</sup>hath extended mercy unto me before the king, and his counselors, and before all the king's mighty princes. And I was strengthened as <sup>2</sup>the hand of the LORD my God *was* upon me, and I gathered together out of Īr-q-el chief men to go up with me.

## CHAPTER 8.

1 *The companions of Ezra, who returned from Babylon. 24 He committeth the treasures to the custody of the priests. 33 The treasure is weighed in the temple.*

[457.] **T**HESE *are* now the chief of their fathers, and *this* is the genealogy of them that went up with me from Bāb'ŷ-lon, in the reign of Ār-tāx-ēr-x'es the king.

2 Of the sons of Phîn'ē-has; Ġēr-shōm: of the sons of Īth'a-mār; Dān'jel: of the sons of Dā'vid; <sup>a</sup>Hāt'tūsh.

3 Of the sons of Shēch-a-ni'ah, of the sons of <sup>b</sup>Phā'rōsh; Zēch-a-rī'ah: and with him were reckoned by genealogy of the males an hundred and fifty.

4 Of the sons of Pā'hath-mō'ab; Ēl-i-hō-ē-nā-i the son of Zēr-a-hi'ah, and with him two hundred males.

5 Of the sons of Shēch-a-ni'ah; the son of Jā-hā'zī-el, and with him three hundred males.

6 Of the sons also of Ā'dīn; Ē'bed the son of Jōn'a-than, and with him fifty males.

7 And of the sons of Ē'lām; Jē-shā'iah the son of Āth-a-li'ah, and with him seventy males.

8 And of the sons of Shēph-a-ti'ah; Zēb-a-dī'ah the son of Mī'chaël, and with him fourscore males.

9 Of the sons of Jō'ab; Ō-ba-dī'ah the son of Jē-hi'el, and with him two hundred and eighteen males.

10 And of the sons of Shēl'q-mith; the son of Jōs-i-phī'ah, and with him an hundred and threescore males.

11 And of the sons of Bēb'ā-i; Zēch-a-rī'ah the son of Bēb'ā-i, and with him twenty and eight males.

12 And of the sons of Āz'gad; Jō-hā'nan <sup>b</sup>the son of Hāk'ka-tān, and with him an hundred and ten males.

13 And of the last sons of Ā-dōn'ī-kām, whose names *are* these, Ē-lph'ē-lē, Jē-i'el, and Shēm-a-i'ah, and with them threescore males.

2 Chald. corr.

3 Heb. Whatsoever is of the decree.

Ex. 18. 21. 22. Deut. 16. 18.

u ver. 10. 2 Chr. 17. 7. Mal. 2. 7. Matt. 23. 2, 3.

4 Chald. to rooting out. x 1 Chr. 29. 10. y ch. 6. 22. z ch. 9. 9. a ver. 6, 9. See ch. 5. 5; 8. 18.

a 1 Chr. 3. 22. b ch. 2. 3. c Or, the youngest son.

14 Of the sons also of Big'vā-ī; Ū'thā-ī, and <sup>2</sup>Zāb'bud, and with them seventy males.

15 ¶ And I gathered them together to the river that runneth to Ā-hā'vā; and there <sup>3</sup>abode we in tents three days: and I viewed the people, and the priests, and found there none of the <sup>4</sup>sons of Lē'vī.

16 Then sent I for Ē-li-ē-zēr, for Ā-ri-el, for Shēm-g-bī'ah, and for Ēl'na-thān, and for Jā-rib, and for Ēl'na-thān, and for Nā-thān, and for Zēch-g-rī'ah, and for Mē-shūl'lām, chief men; also for Joi'ā-rib, and for Ēl'na-thān, men of understanding.

17 And I sent them with commandment unto Iḏ'dō the chief at the place Cā-sph'ī-ā, and <sup>4</sup>I told them what they should say unto Iḏ'dō, and to his brethren the Nēth'i-nīm, at the place Cā-sph'ī-ā, that they should bring unto us ministers for the house of our God.

18 And by the good hand of our God upon us they <sup>d</sup>brought us a man of understanding, of the sons of Māh'li, the son of Lē'vī, the son of Iṣ'rā-el; and Shēr-g-bī'ah, with his sons and his brethren, eighteen;

19 And Hash-g-bī'ah, and with him Jē-shā'jah of the sons of Mē-rā'ri, his brethren and their sons, twenty;

20 <sup>e</sup>Also of the Nēth'i-nīm, whom Dā'vid and the princes had appointed for the service of the Lē'vites, two hundred and twenty Nēth'i-nīm: all of them were expressed by name.

21 ¶ Then I <sup>f</sup>proclaimed a fast there, at the river of Ā-hā'vā, that we might <sup>g</sup>afflict ourselves before our God, to seek of him a <sup>h</sup>right way for us, and for our little ones, and for all our substance.

22 For <sup>i</sup>I was ashamed to require of the king a band of soldiers and horsemen to help us against the enemy in the way: because we had spoken unto the king, saying, <sup>k</sup>The hand of our God is upon all them for <sup>l</sup>good that seek him; but his power and his wrath is <sup>m</sup>against all them that <sup>n</sup>forsake him.

23 So we fasted and besought our God for this: and he was <sup>o</sup>intreated of us.

24 ¶ Then I separated twelve of the

B. C. 457.

2 Or, Zaccur, as some read.

3 Or, pitched.

c See ch. 7. 7.

4 Heb. I put words in their mouth: See 2 Sam. 14. 3, 19.

d Neh. 8. 7; 9. 4, 5.

e See ch. 2. 43.

f 2 Chr. 20. 3. g Lev. 16. 29; 23. 29.

h Ps. 58. 3, 5. i Ps. 5. 8.

j So 1 Cor. 9. 15.

k ch. 7. 6, 9, 28. l Ps. 33. 18.

m Ps. 34. 16. n 2 Chr. 15. 2.

o 1 Chr. 5. 20. 2 Chr. 13. 13.

p ch. 7. 15, 16. q Heb. yellow, or, shining brass.

r Lev. 21. 6. s Lev. 22. 2, 3.

t Num. 4. 4, 15, 19, 20.

u ch. 7. 6, 9, 28. v Neh. 2. 11.

w ver. 26, 30. z So ch. 6. 17.

chief of the priests, Shēr-g-bī'ah, Hash-g-bī'ah, and ten of their brethren with them,

25 And weighed unto them <sup>2</sup>the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, <sup>even</sup>the offering of the house of our God, which the king, and his counsellors, and his lords, and all Iṣ'rā-el <sup>there</sup>present, had offered:

26 I even weighed unto their hand six hundred and fifty talents of silver, and silver vessels an hundred talents, and of gold an hundred talents;

27 Also twenty basons of gold, of a thousand drams; and two vessels of <sup>5</sup>fine copper, <sup>6</sup>precious as gold.

28 And I said unto them, Ye <sup>are</sup>holy unto the LORD; the vessels <sup>are</sup>holy also; and the silver and the gold <sup>are</sup>a freewill offering unto the LORD God of your fathers.

29 Watch ye, and keep <sup>them</sup>, until ye weigh <sup>them</sup> before the chief of the priests and the Lē'vites, and chief of the fathers of Iṣ'rā-el, at Jē-ru'sā-lēm, in the chambers of the house of the LORD.

30 So took the priests and the Lē'vites the weight of the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, to bring <sup>them</sup> to Jē-ru'sā-lēm unto the house of our God.

31 ¶ Then we departed from the river of Ā-hā'vā on the twelfth <sup>day</sup> of the first month, to go unto Jē-ru'sā-lēm: and <sup>a</sup>the hand of our God was upon us, and he delivered us from the hand of the enemy, and of such as lay in wait by the way.

32 And we <sup>c</sup>came to Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and abode there three days.

33 ¶ Now on the fourth day was the silver and the gold and the vessels <sup>u</sup>weighed in the house of our God by the hand of Mēr'e-mōth the son of U-rī'ah the priest; and with him was Ē-le-ā-zar the son of Phīn'ē-has; and with them was Jōz'g-bād the son of Jēsh'u-ā, and Nō-g-di'ah the son of Bin'ny-i, Lē'vites;

34 By number <sup>and</sup> by weight of every one: and all the weight was written at that time.

35 <sup>Also</sup> the children of those that had been carried away, which were come out of the captivity, <sup>w</sup>offered

burnt offerings unto the God of Iſ'ra-el, twelve bullocks for all Iſ'ra-el, ninety and six rams, seventy and seven lambs, twelve he goats for a sin offering: all this was a burnt offering unto the LORD.

36 ¶ And they delivered the king's commissions unto the king's lieutenants, and to the governors on this side the river: and they furthered the people, and the house of God.

## CHAPTER 9.

1 *Ezra mourneth for the affinity of the people with strangers. 5 He prayeth unto God with confession of sins.*

NOW when these things were done, the princes came to me, saying, The people of Iſ'ra-el, and the priests, and the Lêvites, have not <sup>a</sup> separated themselves from the people of the lands, <sup>b</sup> doing according to their abominations, even of the Câ'nân-ites, the Hî'tîtes, the Pê'rîz-zites, the Jêb u-sites, the Âm mōn-ites, the Mō'ab-ites, the Ê-gÿp'tjans, and the Âm'ôr-ites.

2 For they have <sup>c</sup> taken of their daughters for themselves, and for their sons: so that the <sup>d</sup> holy seed have <sup>e</sup> mingled themselves with the people of those lands: yea, the hand of the princes and rulers hath been chief in this trespass.

3 And when I heard this thing, <sup>f</sup> I rent my garment and my mantle, and plucked off the hair of my head and of my beard, and sat down <sup>g</sup> astonished.

4 Then were assembled unto me every one that <sup>h</sup> trembled at the words of the God of Iſ'ra-el, because of the transgression of those that had been carried away; and I sat astonished until the <sup>i</sup> evening sacrifice.

5 ¶ And at the evening sacrifice I arose up from my <sup>j</sup> heaviness; and having rent my garment and my mantle, I fell upon my knees, and <sup>k</sup> spread out my hands unto the LORD my God,

6 And said, O my God, I am <sup>l</sup> ashamed and blush to lift up my face to thee, my God: for <sup>m</sup> our iniquities are increased over our head, and our <sup>n</sup> trespass is <sup>o</sup> grown up unto the heavens.

7 Since the days of our fathers have <sup>p</sup> we been in a great trespass unto this day; and for our iniquities <sup>q</sup> have

B. C. 457.

y ch. 7. 21.

a ch. 6. 21.  
Neh. 9. 2.  
b Deut. 12. 30, 31.  
c 457.  
d Ex. 34. 16.  
e Deut. 7. 3.  
Neh. 13. 23.  
f Ex. 19. 6;  
22. 31.  
Deut. 7. 6;  
14. 2.  
g 2 Cor. 6. 14.  
f Job 1. 20.  
h Ps. 143. 4.  
i ch. 10. 3.  
j Ex. 29. 39.  
k 2 Or, affliction.  
l Ex. 9. 29, 33.  
m Dan. 9. 7, 8.  
n Ps. 38. 4.  
o Or, guiltiness.  
p 2 Chr. 28. 9.  
q Rev. 18. 5.  
r Ps. 106. 6.  
s Dan. 9. 5, 6, 8.  
t Deut. 28. 36, 64.  
u Neh. 9. 30.  
v Dan. 9. 7, 8.  
w 4 Heb. moment.  
x Or, a pin: that is, a constant and sure abode.  
y So Is. 22. 23.  
z Ps. 13. 3;  
34. 5.  
a Neh. 9. 36.  
b Ps. 136. 23.  
c ch. 7. 23.  
d Heb. to set up.  
e Is. 5. 2.  
f Heb. by the hand of thy servants.  
g ch. 6. 21.  
h Heb. from mouth to mouth: as  
2 Kin. 21. 16.  
i Ex. 23. 32;  
34. 16.  
j Deut. 7. 3.  
k Deut. 23. 6.  
l Prov. 13. 22;  
20. 7.  
m Ps. 103. 10.  
n Heb. hast withheld beneath our iniquities.  
o John 5. 14.  
p 2 Pet. 2. 20, 21.  
q ver. 2.  
r Neh. 13. 23, 27.  
s Deut. 9. 8.  
t Neh. 9. 33.  
u Dan. 9. 14.  
v Rom. 3. 19.  
w 1 Cor. 15. 17.

we, our kings, and our priests, been delivered into the hand of the kings of the lands, to the sword, to captivity, and to a spoil, and to <sup>q</sup> confusion of face, as it is this day.

8 And now for a <sup>r</sup> little space grace hath been shewed from the LORD our God, to leave us a remnant to escape, and to give us <sup>s</sup> a nail in his holy place, that our God may <sup>t</sup> lighten our eyes, and give us a little reviving in our bondage.

9 <sup>u</sup> For we were bondmen; yet our God hath not forsaken us in our bondage, but <sup>v</sup> hath extended mercy unto us in the sight of the kings of Pê'r'sjā, to give us a reviving, to set up the house of our God, and <sup>w</sup> to repair the desolations thereof, and to give us <sup>x</sup> a wall in Jū'dah and in Jê'rū'sā-lēm.

10 And now, O our God, what shall we say after this? for we have forsaken thy commandments,

11 Which thou hast commanded <sup>y</sup> by thy servants the prophets, saying, The land, unto which ye go to possess it, is an unclean land with the <sup>z</sup> filthiness of the people of the lands, with their abominations, which have filled it <sup>a</sup> from one end to another with their uncleanness.

12 Now therefore <sup>b</sup> give not your daughters unto their sons, neither take their daughters unto your sons, <sup>c</sup> nor seek their peace or their wealth for ever: that ye may be strong, and eat the good of the land, and <sup>d</sup> leave it for an inheritance to your children for ever.

13 And after all that is come upon us for our evil deeds, and for our great trespass, seeing that thou our God <sup>e</sup> hast punished us less than our iniquities deserve, and hast given us such deliverance as this;

14 Should we <sup>f</sup> again break thy commandments, and <sup>g</sup> join in affinity with the people of these abominations? wouldest not thou be <sup>h</sup> angry with us till thou hadst consumed us, so that there should be no remnant nor escaping?

15 O LORD God of Iſ'ra-el, <sup>i</sup> thou art righteous: for we remain yet escaped, as it is this day: behold, we are <sup>j</sup> before thee <sup>k</sup> in our trespasses:

for we cannot <sup>a</sup>stand before thee because of this.

## CHAPTER 10.

1 *Shechaniah encourageth Ezra to reform the strange marriages. 9 The people, at the exhortation of Ezra, repent, and promise amendment. 19 The names of them which had married strange wives.*

**N**OW <sup>a</sup>when Ez'ra had prayed, and when he had confessed, weeping and casting himself down <sup>b</sup>before the house of God, there assembled unto him out of Iſ'ra-el a very great congregation of men and women and children: for the people <sup>2</sup>wept very sore.

2 And Shēch-g-ni'ah the son of Jē-hi'el, one of the sons of Ē'lām, answered and said unto Ez'ra, We have <sup>c</sup>trespassed against our God, and have taken strange wives of the people of the land: yet now there is hope in Iſ'ra-el concerning this thing.

3 Now therefore let us make <sup>d</sup>a covenant with our God <sup>3</sup>to put away all the wives, and such as are born of them, according to the commandment of my lord, and of those that <sup>e</sup>tremble at the commandment of our God; and let it be done according to the law.

4 Arise; for this matter *belongeth* unto thee: we also *will* be with thee: <sup>g</sup>be of good courage, and do it.

5 Then arose Ez'ra, and made the chief priests, the Lē'vites, and all Iſ'ra-el, <sup>h</sup>to swear that they should do according to this word. And they sware.

6 ¶ Then Ez'ra rose up from before the house of God, and went into the chamber of Jō-hā-nan the son of Ē-li'a-shib: and when he came thither, he <sup>i</sup>did eat no bread, nor drink water: for he mourned because of the transgression of them that had been carried away.

7 And they made proclamation throughout Jū'dah and Jē-ru'sā-lēm unto all the children of the captivity, that they should gather themselves together unto Jē-ru'sā-lēm;

8 And that whosoever would not come within three days, according to the counsel of the princes and the elders, all his substance should be <sup>j</sup>forfeited, and himself separated from the congregation of those that had been carried away.

B. C. 457.

k Pa. 130. 3.

a Dan. 9. 20.

b 2 Chr. 20. 9.

2 Heb. wept a great weeping.

c Neh. 13. 27.

d 2 Chr. 34. 31.

3 Heb. to bring forth.

e ch. 9. 4.

f Deut. 7. 2, 3.

g 1 Chr. 23. 10.

h Neh. 5. 12.

i Deut. 9. 18.

4 Heb. devoted.

k See 1 Sam. 12. 18.

5 Heb. the showers. 6 Heb. have caused to dwell, or, have brought back.

l Josh. 7. 19. Prov. 28. 13. m ver. 3.

7 Or, we have greatly offended in this thing. n 2 Chr. 30. 8.

[456.]

8 Or, till this matter be dispatched.

9 Heb. stood.

9 ¶ Then all the men of Jū'dah and Bēn'ja-min gathered themselves together unto Jē-ru'sā-lēm within three days. It was the ninth month, on the twentieth day of the month; and <sup>k</sup>all the people sat in the street of the house of God, trembling because of this matter, and for <sup>l</sup>the great rain.

10 And Ez'ra the priest stood up, and said unto them, Ye have transgressed, and <sup>m</sup>have taken strange wives, to increase the trespass of Iſ'ra-el.

11 Now therefore <sup>n</sup>make confession unto the LORD God of your fathers, and do his pleasure: and <sup>o</sup>separate yourselves from the people of the land, and from the strange wives.

12 Then all the congregation answered and said with a loud voice, As thou hast said, so must we do.

13 But the people *are* many, and it is a time of much rain, and we are not able to stand without, neither is this a work of one day or two: for <sup>p</sup>we are many that have transgressed in this thing.

14 Let now our rulers of all the congregation stand, and let all them which have taken strange wives in our cities come at appointed times, and with them the elders of every city, and the judges thereof, until <sup>q</sup>the fierce wrath of our God <sup>r</sup>for this matter be turned from us.

15 ¶ Only Jōn'g-than the son of Ā'sg-hēl and Jā-hā-zī'ah the son of Tik'vah <sup>s</sup>were employed about this matter: and Mē-shūl'am and Shab-bēth'g-i the Lē'vite helped them.

16 And the children of the captivity did so. And Ez'ra the priest, with certain chief of the fathers, after the house of their fathers, and all of them by *their* names, were separated, and sat down in the first day of the tenth month to examine the matter.

17 And they made an end with all the men that had taken strange wives by the first day of the first month.

18 ¶ And among the sons of the priests there were found that had taken strange wives: *namely*, of the sons of Jēsh'u-a the son of Jōz'g-

dāk, and his brethren; Mā-g-sē'jah, and E-li-ē-zēr, and Jā'rib, and Gēd-g-li'ah.

19 And they <sup>o</sup> gave their hands that they would put away their wives; and *being* <sup>p</sup> guilty, they offered a ram of the flock for their trespass.

20 And of the sons of Im'mēr; Hā-nā'ni, and Zēb-g-dī'ah.

21 And of the sons of Hā'rim; Mā-g-sē'jah, and E-li'jah, and Shēm-g-ī'ah, and Jē-hi'el, and Ū-zī'ah.

22 And of the sons of Pāsh'ūr; Ē-li-ō-ē-nā-i, Mā-g-sē'jah, Ish'mā-el, Nē-thān'ē-el, Jōz-g-bād, and Ēl-g-sah.

23 Also of the Lē'vites; Jōz-g-bād, and Shīm'ē-i, and Kē-lā'jah, (the same is Kēl'ī-tā,) Pēth-g-hi'ah, Jū-dah, and E-li-ē-zēr.

24 Of the singers also; Ē-li'a-shib; and of the porters; Shāl'lum, and Tē'lem, and Ū'ri.

25 Moreover of Is'ra-el: of the sons of Pārōsh; Rā-mī'ah, and Jē-zī'ah, and Māl-chi'ah, and Mī'a-min, and Ē-le-ā-zar, and Māl-chi'jah, and Bē-nā'jah.

26 And of the sons of Ē'lām; Māt-tā-ni'ah, Zēch-g-rī'ah, and Jē-hi'el, and Āb'di, and Jēr'ē-mōth, and E-li'ah.

27 And of the sons of Zāt'tu; Ēli-ō-ē-nā-i, E-li'a-shib, Māt-tā-ni'ah, and Jēr'ē-mōth, and Zā'bād, and Ā-zī'za.

28 Of the sons also of Bēb'ā-i; Jē-hō-hā'nan, Hān-g-ni'ah, Zāb'bāi, and Āth'lāi.

29 And of the sons of Bā'ni; Mē-

B. C. 456.

o 2 Kin. 10.

15

1 Chr. 23. 4.

2 Chr. 30. 8.

p Lev. 6. 4, 6.

shū'l'am, Māl'luch, and Ād-g-i'ah, Jāsh'ūb, and Shē'al, and Rā'moth.

30 And of the sons of Pā'hath-mō'ab; Ād'nā, and Chē'lāl, Bē-nā-jah, Mā-g-sē'jah, Māt-tā-ni'ah, Bē-zāl'ē-el, and Bin'nū-i, and Mā-nās'-seh.

31 And of the sons of Hā'rim; Ē-li-ē-zēr, Ish-i'jah, Māl-chi'ah, Shēm-g-i'ah, Shīm'ē-on,

32 Bēn'ja-min, Māl'luch, and Shēm-g-rī'ah.

33 Of the sons of Hā'shum; Māt-tē-nā'i, Māt'ta-thah, Zā'bād, Ē-liph'ē-lēt, Jēr'ē-māi, Mā-nās'seh, and Shīm'ē-i.

34 Of the sons of Bā'ni; Mā-ād'ai, Ām'rām, and Ū'el,

35 Bē-nā'jah, Bē-dē'jah, Chē'l'uh, 36 Vā-ni'ah, Mēr'ē-mōth, E-li'a-shib,

37 Māt-tā-ni'ah, Māt-tē-nā'i, and Jā'a-sau,

38 And Bā'ni, and Bin'nū-i, Shīm'ē-i,

39 And Shēl'ē-mi'ah, and Nā'than, and Ād-g-i'ah,

40 <sup>2</sup> Māch-nā-dē'bāi, Shāsh'g-i, Shār'g-i,

41 Ā-zār'ē-el, and Shēl'ē-mi'ah, Shēm-g-rī'ah,

42 Shāl'lum, Ām-g-rī'ah, and Jō'seph.

43 Of the sons of Nē'bō; Jē-i'el, Māt-ti-thi'ah, Zā'bād, Ze-bi'na, Jā-dā'p, and Jō'el, Bē-nā'jah.

44 All these had taken strange wives: and some of them had wives by whom they had children.

2 Or. Mab-nadebat, according to some copies.

## THE

## BOOK OF NEHEMIAH.

## CHAPTER 1.

<sup>1</sup> Nehemiah, understanding by Hanani the misery of Jerusalem, mourneth, fasteth, and prayeth. 5 His prayer.

**T**HE words of <sup>a</sup> Nē-hē-mi'ah the son of Hāch-g-li'ah. And it came to pass in the month Chis'leu, in the twentieth year, as I was in Shū'shan the palace,

2 That Hā-nā'ni, one of my brethren, came, he and certain men of Jū'dah; and I asked them concerning the Jews that had escaped,

B. C. 446.

a ch. 10. 1.

b ch. 2. 17.

c 2 Kin. 25. 10.

which were left of the captivity, and concerning Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

3 And they said unto me, The remnant that are left of the captivity there in the province are in great affliction and reproach: <sup>b</sup> the wall of Jē-ru'sā-lēm also <sup>c</sup> is broken down, and the gates thereof are burned with fire.

4 ¶ And it came to pass, when I heard these words, that I sat down and wept, and mourned certain days,



and fasted, and prayed before the God of heaven,

5 And said, I beseech thee, <sup>d</sup>O LORD God of heaven, the great and terrible God, <sup>e</sup>that keepeth covenant and mercy for them that love him and observe his commandments:

6 Let thine ear now be attentive, and <sup>f</sup>thine eyes open, that thou mayest hear the prayer of thy servant, which I pray before thee now, day and night, for the children of Is<sup>g</sup>ra-el thy servants, and <sup>g</sup>confess the sins of the children of Is<sup>g</sup>ra-el, which we have sinned against thee: both I and my father's house have sinned.

7 <sup>h</sup>We have dealt very corruptly against thee, and have <sup>i</sup>not kept the commandments, nor the statutes, nor the judgments, which thou commandedst thy servant Mō'ses.

8 Remember, I beseech thee, the word that thou commandedst thy servant Mō'ses, saying, <sup>k</sup>If ye transgress, I will scatter you abroad among the nations:

9 <sup>l</sup>But if ye turn unto me, and keep my commandments, and do them; <sup>m</sup>though there were of you cast out unto the uttermost part of the heaven, yet will I gather them from thence, and will bring them unto the place that I have chosen to set my name there.

10 <sup>n</sup>Now these are thy servants and thy people, whom thou hast redeemed by thy great power, and by thy strong hand.

11 O Lord, I beseech thee, <sup>o</sup>let now thine ear be attentive to the prayer of thy servant, and to the prayer of thy servants, who <sup>p</sup>desire to fear thy name: and prosper, I pray thee, thy servant this day, and grant him mercy in the sight of this man. For I was the king's <sup>q</sup>cupbearer.

#### CHAPTER 2.

1 <sup>r</sup>Artaxerxes sendeth Nehemiah with letters and commission to Jerusalem. 9 Nehemiah cometh to Jerusalem. 12 He vieweth secretly the ruins of the walls. 17 He inciteth the Jews to build.

AND it came to pass in the month Nī'san, in the twentieth year of <sup>s</sup>Ār-tāx-ēr's the king, that wine was before him: and <sup>t</sup>I took up the wine, and gave it unto the king. Now I had not been beforetime sad in his presence.

B. C. 448.

<sup>d</sup> Dan. 9. 4.

<sup>e</sup> Ez. 20. 6.

<sup>f</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 28, 29.  
<sup>g</sup> Chr. 6. 40.  
Dan. 9. 17, 18.

<sup>g</sup> Dan. 9. 20.

<sup>h</sup> Ps. 106. 6.  
Dan. 9. 5.  
<sup>i</sup> Deut. 28. 15.

<sup>k</sup> Lev. 26. 33.  
Deut. 4. 25, 26, 27; 28. 64.

<sup>l</sup> Lev. 26. 39, &c.  
Deut. 4. 29, 30, 31; 30. 2.  
<sup>m</sup> Deut. 30. 4.

<sup>n</sup> Deut. 9. 29.  
Dan. 9. 15.

<sup>o</sup> ver. 6.

[445.  
<sup>p</sup> Is. 26. 8.  
Heb. 13. 18.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 2. 1.

<sup>r</sup> Ezra 7. 1.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 1. 11.  
<sup>t</sup> Prov. 15. 13.  
cir. 445.]

<sup>d</sup> 1 Kin. 1. 31.  
Dan. 2. 4; 5. 10; 6. 6, 21.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 1. 3.  
<sup>f</sup> Heb. wife.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 3. 7.  
<sup>h</sup> ver. 18.

<sup>i</sup> Ezra 5. 6; 7. 6, 9, 28.

<sup>j</sup> Ezra 8. 32.

2 Wherefore the king said unto me, Why is thy countenance sad, seeing thou art not sick? this is nothing else but <sup>c</sup>sorrow of heart. Then I was very sore afraid,

3 And said unto the king, <sup>d</sup>Let the king live for ever: why should not my countenance be sad, when <sup>e</sup>the city, the place of my fathers' sepulchres, <sup>f</sup>lieth waste, and the gates thereof are consumed with fire?

4 Then the king said unto me, For what dost thou make request? So I prayed to the God of heaven.

5 And I said unto the king, If it please the king, and if thy servant have found favour in thy sight, that thou wouldest send me unto Jū'dah, unto the city of my fathers' sepulchres, that I may build it.

6 And the king said unto me, (the <sup>2</sup>queen also sitting by him,) For how long shall thy journey be? and when wilt thou return? So it pleased the king to send me; and I set him <sup>f</sup>a time.

7 Moreover I said unto the king, If it please the king, let letters be given me to the governors beyond the river, that they may convey me over till I come into Jū'dah;

8 And a letter unto Ā'saph the keeper of the king's forest, that he may give me timber to make beams for the gates of the palace which <sup>g</sup>appertaineth to the house, and for the wall of the city, and for the house that I shall enter into. And the king granted me, <sup>h</sup>according to the good hand of my God upon me.

9 ¶ Then I came to the governors beyond the river, and gave them the king's letters. Now the king had sent captains of the army and horsemen with me.

10 When Sān-bāl'lat the Hōr'q-nite, and Tō-bī'ah the servant, the Ām'mōn-ite, heard of it, it grieved them exceedingly that there was come a man to seek the welfare of the children of Is<sup>g</sup>ra-el.

11 So I <sup>i</sup>came to Jē-rū'sā-lēm, and was there three days.

12 ¶ And I arose in the night, I and some few men with me; neither told I any man what my God had put in my heart to do at Jē-rū'sā-

lēm: neither was there any beast with me, save the beast that I rode upon.

13 And I went out by night <sup>k</sup> by the gate of the valley, even before the dragon well, and to the dung port, and viewed the walls of Jê-rû-sâ-lēm, which were <sup>l</sup>broken down, and the gates thereof were consumed with fire.

14 Then I went on to the <sup>m</sup>gate of the fountain, and to the king's pool: but there was no place for the beast that was under me to pass.

15 Then went I up in the night by the <sup>n</sup>brook, and viewed the wall, and turned back, and entered by the gate of the valley, and so returned.

16 And the rulers knew not whither I went, or what I did; neither had I as yet told it to the Jews, nor to the priests, nor to the nobles, nor to the rulers, nor to the rest that did the work.

17 ¶ Then said I unto them, Ye see the distress that we are in, how Jê-rû-sâ-lēm lieth waste, and the gates thereof are burned with fire: come, and let us build up the wall of Jê-rû-sâ-lēm, that we be no more <sup>o</sup>a reproach.

18 Then I told them of <sup>p</sup>the hand of my God which was good upon me; as also the king's words that he had spoken unto me. And they said, Let us rise up and build. So they <sup>q</sup>strengthened their hands for this good work.

19 But when Sān-bāl'lat the Hôr-q-nite, and Tô-bi'ah the servant, the Ām'mōn-ite, and Gô'shem the Ā-rā-bi-an, heard it, they <sup>r</sup>laughed us to scorn, and despised us, and said, What is this thing that ye do? <sup>s</sup>will ye rebel against the king?

20 Then answered I them, and said unto them, The God of heaven, he will prosper us; therefore we his servants will arise and build: <sup>t</sup>but ye have no portion, nor right, nor memorial, in Jê-rû-sâ-lēm.

#### CHAPTER 3.

The names and order of them that builded the wall.

THEN <sup>a</sup>E-li'a-shib the high priest rose up with his brethren the priests, <sup>b</sup>and they builded the sheep gate; they sanctified it, and set up

B. C. 445.

k 2 Chr. 26. 9.  
ch. 3. 13.

l ver. 17.  
ch. 1. 3.

m ch. 3. 15.

n 2 Sam. 15.  
23.  
Jer. 31. 40.

o ch. 1. 3.  
Pa. 44. 13;  
79. 4;  
Jer. 24. 9.  
Ezek. 5. 14.  
15; 22. 4.  
p ver. 8.

q 2 Sam. 2. 7.

r Pa. 44. 13;  
79. 4; 80. 6.  
s ch. 6. 6.  
t Ezra 4. 3.

a ch. 12. 10.  
b John 5. 2.  
c ch. 12. 39.  
d Jer. 31. 38.  
Zech. 14. 10.

2 Heb. at his hand.

e Ezra 2. 34.  
f 2 Chr. 33. 14.

ch. 12. 39.  
Zeph. 1. 10.

g See ch. 6. 1; 7. 1.

h Judg. 5. 23.  
i ch. 12. 39.  
k ch. 2. 8.

l Or, left Jerusalem unto the broad wall.

m ch. 12. 38.

4 Heb. second measure.  
m ch. 12. 38.

the doors of it; <sup>o</sup>even unto the tower of Mē'ah they sanctified it, unto the tower of <sup>a</sup>Hā-nān'e-el.

2 And <sup>2</sup>next unto him builded <sup>e</sup>the men of Jêr'l-chō. And next to them builded Zāc'cur the son of Im'ri.

3 <sup>f</sup>But the fish gate did the sons of Hās-sē-nā'ah build, who also laid the beams thereof, and <sup>g</sup>set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

4 And next unto them repaired Mēr'g-mōth the son of U-rī'jah, the son of Kōz. And next unto them repaired Mē-shū'l'am the son of Bēr'g-chi'ah, the son of Mē-shēz'ā-be-el. And next unto them repaired Zā'dōk the son of Bā'ā-nā.

5 And next unto them the Tē-kō-ites repaired; but their nobles put not their necks to <sup>h</sup>the work of their Lord.

6 Moreover <sup>i</sup>the old gate repaired Jē-hoi'a-dā the son of Pā-sē'ah, and Mē-shū'l'am the son of Bēs-ō-dē'jah; they laid the beams thereof, and set up the doors thereof, and the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

7 And next unto them repaired Mēl'a-ti'ah the Gīb'g-on-ite, and Jā'don the Mē-rōn'q-thite, the men of Gīb'g-on, and of Mīz'pah, unto the <sup>k</sup>throne of the governor on this side the river.

8 Next unto him repaired Ūz'zi-el the son of Hār-hā-i'ah, of the goldsmiths. Next unto him also repaired Hān-g-ni'ah the son of one of the apothecaries, and they <sup>l</sup>fortified Jê-rû-sâ-lēm unto the <sup>l</sup>broad wall.

9 And next unto them repaired Rūph-g-i'ah the son of Hār, the ruler of the half part of Jê-rû-sâ-lēm.

10 And next unto them repaired Jē-dā'jah the son of Hār-rū'maph, even over against his house. And next unto him repaired Hāt'tush the son of Hash-ab-ni'ah.

11 Māl-chi'jah the son of Hār'im, and Hā'shub the son of Pā'hath-mō'ab, repaired the <sup>4</sup>other piece, <sup>m</sup>and the tower of the furnaces.

12 And next unto him repaired Shāl'lum the son of Hā-lō'hesh, the ruler of the half part of Jê-rû-sâ-lēm, he and his daughters.

13 <sup>a</sup>The valley gate repaired Hā'-nūn, and the inhabitants of Za-nō'-ah; they built it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and a thousand cubits on the wall unto <sup>a</sup>the dung gate.

14 But the dung gate repaired Māl-chī'ah the son of Rē'chāb, the ruler of part of Bēth-hāc'gē-rēm; he built it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

15 But <sup>p</sup>the gate of the fountain repaired Shāl'lun the son of Cōl-hō'zeh, the ruler of part of Miz'pah; he built it, and covered it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and the wall of the pool of <sup>q</sup>Si-lō'ah by the king's garden, and unto the stairs that go down from the city of Dā'vid.

16 After him repaired Nē-hq-mī'ah the son of Āz'būk, the ruler of the half part of Bēth'-zūr, unto the place over against the sepulchres of Dā'vid, and to the <sup>r</sup>pool that was made, and unto the house of the mighty.

17 After him repaired the Lē'vites, Rē'hūm the son of Bā'ni. Next unto him repaired Hash-q-bī'ah, the ruler of the half part of Kēi'lah, in his part.

18 After him repaired their brethren, Bāv'ā-i the son of Hēn'ā-dād, the ruler of the half part of Kēi'lah.

19 And next to him repaired E'zēr the son of Jēsh'u-ā, the ruler of Miz'pah, another piece over against the going up to the armoury at the <sup>a</sup>turning of the wall.

20 After him Bā'ruch the son of <sup>2</sup>Zāb'bāi earnestly repaired the other piece, from the turning of the wall unto the door of the house of E-li'a-shib the high priest.

21 After him repaired Mēr'g-mōth the son of U-rī'jah the son of Kōz another piece, from the door of the house of E-li'a-shib even to the end of the house of E-li'a-shib.

22 And after him repaired the priests, the men of the plain.

23 After him repaired Bēn'ja-min and Hā'shub over against their house. After him repaired Āz-q-rī'ah the son of Mā-q-sē'jah the son of Ān-q-nī'ah by his house.

B. C. 445.

n ch. 2. 13.

o ch. 2. 13.

p ch. 2. 14.

q John 9. 7.

r<sup>2</sup> Kin. 20. 20.  
Is. 22. 11.s<sup>2</sup> Chr. 26. 9.

2 Or, Zaccai.

1 ver. 18.

u Jer. 32. 2;

33. 1; 37. 21.

z Ezra 2. 43.

ch. 11. 21.

3 Or, which

dwelt in

Ophel, re-

paired unto.

y<sup>2</sup> Chr. 27. 3.

4 Or, The

tower.

z ch. 8. 1, 3;

12. 37.

a<sup>2</sup> Kin. 11.

16.

2 Chr. 23. 15.

Jer. 31. 40.

5 Or, corner

chamber.

a ch. 2. 10, 13.

6 Heb. leave

to them-

selves.

24 After him repaired Bīn'nū-i the son of Hēn'ā-dād another piece, from the house of Āz-q-rī'ah unto <sup>a</sup>the turning of the wall, even unto the corner.

25 Pā'lal the son of Ū'zā-i, over against the turning of the wall, and the tower which lieth out from the king's high house, that was by the <sup>a</sup>court of the prison. After him Pē-dā'jah the son of Pā'rōsh.

26 Moreover <sup>a</sup>the Nēth'i-nīm<sup>3</sup> dwelt in <sup>a</sup>Ō'phel, unto the place over against <sup>a</sup>the water gate toward the east, and the tower that lieth out.

27 After them the Tē-kō'ites repaired another piece, over against the great tower that lieth out, even unto the wall of Ō'phel.

28 From above the <sup>a</sup>horse gate repaired the priests, every one over against his house.

29 After them repaired Zā'dōk the son of Im'mērover against his house. After him repaired also Shēm-q-i'ah the son of Shēch-q-nī'ah, the keeper of the east gate.

30 After him repaired Hān-q-nī'ah the son of Shēl-q-mī'ah, and Hā'nūn the sixth son of Zā'laph, another piece. After him repaired Mē-shūl-lam the son of Bēr-q-chī'ah over against his chamber.

31 After him repaired Māl-chī'ah the goldsmith's son unto the place of the Nēth'i-nīm<sup>3</sup>, and of the merchants, over against the gate Miph'-kād, and to the <sup>b</sup>going up of the corner.

32 And between the going up of the corner unto the sheep gate repaired the goldsmiths and the merchants.

## CHAPTER 4.

1 While the enemies scoff Nehemiah prayeth and continueth the work. 7 He setteth a watch. 13 He armeth the labourers, 15 and giveth military precepts.

**B**UT it came to pass, <sup>a</sup>that when Sān-bāl'at heard that we build-  
ed the wall, he was wroth, and took great indignation, and mocked the Jews.

2 And he spake before his brethren and the army of Sā-mā'ri-ā, and said, What do these feeble Jews? will they <sup>a</sup>fortify themselves? will they sacrifice? will they make an end in a day? will they revive the stones

out of the heaps of the rubbish which are burned?

3 Now <sup>b</sup>Tô-bi'ah the Ām'môn-ite was by him, and he said, Even that which they build, if a fox go up, he shall even break down their stone wall.

4 <sup>c</sup>Hear, O our God; for we are <sup>d</sup>despised: and <sup>e</sup>turn their reproach upon their own head, and give them for a prey in the land of captivity:

5 And <sup>f</sup>cover not their iniquity, and let not their sin be blotted out from before thee: for they have provoked thee to anger before the builders.

6 So built we the wall; and all the wall was joined together unto the half thereof: for the people had a mind to work.

7 ¶ But it came to pass, that <sup>g</sup>when Šān-bāl'lat, and Tô-bi'ah, and the Ā-rā'bi-ans, and the Ām'môn-ites, and the Āsh'dōd-ites, heard that the walls of Jē-ru'sā-lēm <sup>h</sup>were made up, and that the breaches began to be stopped, then they were very wroth,

8 And <sup>i</sup>conspired all of them together to come and to fight against Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and <sup>j</sup>to hinder it.

9 Nevertheless <sup>k</sup>we made our prayer unto our God, and set a watch against them day and night, because of them.

10 And Jū'dah said, The strength of the bearers of burdens is decayed, and there is much rubbish; so that we are not able to build the wall.

11 And our adversaries said, They shall not know, neither see, till we come in the midst among them, and slay them, and cause the work to cease.

12 And it came to pass, that when the Jews which dwelt by them came, they said unto us ten times, <sup>l</sup>From all places whence ye shall return unto us *they will be upon you*.

13 ¶ Therefore set I <sup>m</sup>in the lower places behind the wall, and on the higher places, I even set the people after their families with their swords, their spears, and their bows.

14 And I looked, and rose up, and said unto the nobles, and to the rulers, and to the rest of the people, <sup>n</sup>Be not ye afraid of them: remember the Lord, which is <sup>o</sup>great and terrible,

B. C. 445.

b ch. 2. 10, 19.

c Ps. 123. 3, 4.  
2 Heb. despite.

d Ps. 79. 12.  
e Prov. 3. 34.

f Ps. 69. 27.  
g 109. 14, 15.  
h Jer. 18. 23.

i ver. 1.

j Heb. ascended.

k Ps. 63. 3, 4, 5.

l Heb. to make an error to it.  
m Ps. 50. 15.

n Or, That from all places we must return to us.

o Heb. from the tower parts of the place, &c.

p Num. 14. 9.  
q Deut. 1. 29.

r Deut. 10. 17.  
s 2 Sam. 10. 12.

t Job 5. 12.  
u Heb. on his loins.

v Ex. 14. 14, 25.

w Deut. 1. 30;  
x 3. 22; 20. 4.

y Josh. 23. 10.

z Or, every one went with his weapon for war.

aa See Judg. 5. 11.

ab Is. 5. 7.  
ac Lev. 25. 35, 36, 37.

ad Deut. 18. 7.

and <sup>a</sup>fight for your brethren, your sons, and your daughters, your wives, and your houses.

15 And it came to pass, when our enemies heard that it was known unto us, <sup>b</sup>and God had brought their counsel to nought, that we returned all of us to the wall, every one unto his work.

16 And it came to pass from that time forth, that the half of my servants wrought in the work, and the other half of them held both the spears, the shields, and the bows, and the habergeons; and the rulers were behind all the house of Jū'dah.

17 They which builded on the wall, and they that bare burdens, with those that laded, <sup>c</sup>every one with one of his hands wrought in the work, and with the other hand held a weapon.

18 For the builders, every one had his sword girded <sup>d</sup>by his side, and so builded. And he that sounded the trumpet was by me.

19 ¶ And I said unto the nobles, and to the rulers, and to the rest of the people, The work is great and large, and we are separated upon the wall, one far from another.

20 In what place <sup>e</sup>therefore ye hear the sound of the trumpet, resort ye thither unto us: <sup>f</sup>our God shall fight for us.

21 So we laboured in the work: and half of them held the spears from the rising of the morning till the stars appeared.

22 Likewise at the same time said I unto the people, Let every one with his servant lodge within Jē-ru'sā-lēm, that in the night they may be a guard to us, and labour on the day.

23 So neither I, nor my brethren, nor my servants, nor the men of the guard which followed me, none of us put off our clothes, <sup>g</sup>saving that every one put them off for washing.

## CHAPTER 5.

1 The Jews complain of their debt, mortgage, and bondage. 6 Nehemiah rebuketh the usurers. 14 He forbearth his own allowance, and keepeth hospitality.

AND there was a great <sup>a</sup>cry of the people and of their wives against their <sup>b</sup>brethren the Jews.

2 For there were that said, We, our

sons, and our daughters, *are many*: therefore we take up corn *for them*, that we may eat, and live.

3 Some also there were that said, We have mortgaged our lands, vineyards, and houses, that we might buy corn, because of the dearth.

4 There were also that said, We have borrowed money for the king's tribute, and *that upon* our lands and vineyards.

5 Yet now <sup>c</sup>our flesh *is* as the flesh of our brethren, our children as their children: and, lo, we <sup>d</sup>bring into bondage our sons and our daughters to be servants, and *some* of our daughters are brought unto bondage *already*: neither *is it* in our power to *redeem them*; for other men have our lands and vineyards.

6 ¶ And I was very angry when I heard their cry and these words.

7 Then <sup>2</sup>I consulted with myself, and I rebuked the nobles, and the rulers, and said unto them, <sup>e</sup>Ye exact usury, every one of his brother. And I set a great assembly against them.

8 And I said unto them, We after our ability have <sup>f</sup>redeemed our brethren the Jew, which were sold unto the heathen; and will ye even sell your brethren? or shall they be sold unto us? Then held they their peace, and found nothing to answer.

9 Also I said, It is not good that ye do: ought ye not to walk <sup>g</sup>in the fear of our God <sup>h</sup>because of the reproach of the heathen our enemies?

10 I likewise, and my brethren, and my servants, might exact of them money and corn: I pray you, let us leave off this usury.

11 Restore, I pray you, to them, even this day, their lands, their vineyards, their oliveyards, and their houses, also the hundredth part of the money, and of the corn, the wine, and the oil, that ye exact of them.

12 Then said they, We will restore *them*, and will require nothing of them; so will we do as thou sayest. Then I called the priests, <sup>i</sup>and took an oath of them, that they should do according to this promise.

13 Also <sup>k</sup>I shook my lap, and said, So God shake out every man from

B. C. 445.

c Is. 58. 7.

d Ex. 21. 7.  
Lev. 25. 39.2 Heb. my heart consulted in me.  
e Ex. 22. 25.  
Lev. 25. 36.  
Ezek. 22. 12.f Lev. 25. 48.  
g Lev. 25. 36.  
h 2 Sam. 12. 14.Rom. 2. 24.  
1 Pet. 2. 12.  
i Ezra 10. 5.  
Jer. 34. 8, 9.  
k Matt. 10. 14.Acts 13. 51;  
18. 6.  
3 Heb. empty, or, void.12 Kin. 23. 3.  
m ch. 13. 6.  
n 1 Cor. 9. 4.15.  
o 2 Cor. 11. 9; 12. 13.  
p ver. 9.q 2 Sam. 9. 7.  
1 Kin. 18. 19.  
r 1 Kin. 4. 22.s ver. 14. 15.  
t ch. 13. 22.a ch. 2. 10.  
19; 4. 1, 7.  
4 Or. Gushmu, ver. 6.

b ch. 3. 1, 3.

c Prov. 26. 24, 25.

his house, and from his labour, that performeth not this promise, even thus be heshaken out, and <sup>3</sup>emptied. And all the congregation said, Amen, and praised the LORD. <sup>4</sup>And the people did according to this promise.

14 ¶ Moreover from the time that I was appointed to be their governor in the land of Jū'dah, from the twentieth year <sup>m</sup>even unto the two and thirtieth year of Ār-tāx-ēr-x'eš the king, *that is*, twelve years, I and my brethren have not <sup>n</sup>eaten the bread of the governor.

15 But the former governors that *had been* before me were chargeable unto the people, and had taken of them bread and wine, beside forty shekels of silver; yea, even their servants bare rule over the people: but <sup>o</sup>so did not I, because of the <sup>p</sup>fear of God.

16 Yea, also I continued in the work of this wall, neither bought we any land: and all my servants *were* gathered thither unto the work.

17 Moreover *there were* <sup>q</sup>at my table an hundred and fifty of the Jews and rulers, beside those that came unto us from among the heathen that *are* about us.

18 Now *that* <sup>r</sup>which was prepared for me daily was one ox and six choice sheep; also fowls were prepared for me, and once in ten days store of all sorts of wine: yet for all this <sup>s</sup>required not I the bread of the governor, because the bondage was heavy upon this people.

19 ¶ Think upon me, my God, for good, *according* to all that I have done for this people.

## CHAPTER 6.

1 Sanballat practiseth by craft, by rumours, by hired prophecies, to terrify Nehemiah. 15 The work is finished. 17 Secret intelligence passeth between the enemies and the nobles of Judah.

NOW it came to pass, <sup>a</sup>when Sān-bāl'lat, and Tō-bi'ah, and <sup>4</sup>Ĝē-shem the Ā-rā'bi-an, and the rest of our enemies, heard that I had builded the wall, and *that* there was no breach left therein; (<sup>b</sup>though at that time I had not set up the doors upon the gates;)

2 That Sān-bāl'lat and Ĝē-shem <sup>c</sup>sent unto me, saying, Come, let us meet together in *some one* of the vil-

lages in the plain of <sup>a</sup>Ô'nô. But they <sup>e</sup>thought to do me mischief.

3 And I sent messengers unto them, saying, I *am* doing a great work, so that I cannot come down: why should the work cease, whilst I leave it, and come down to you?

4 Yet they sent unto me four times after this sort; and I answered them after the same manner.

5 Then sent Săn-băl'lat his servant unto me in like manner the fifth time with an open letter in his hand;

6 Wherein *was* written, It is reported among the heathen, and <sup>2</sup>Găsh-mû saith it, <sup>f</sup>that thou and the Jewš think to rebel: for which cause thou buildest the wall, that thou mayest be their king, according to these words.

7 And thou hast also appointed prophets to preach of thee at Jê-ru'să-lêm, saying, *There is* a king in Jû-dah: and now shall it be reported to the king according to these words. Come now therefore, and let us take counsel together.

8 Then I sent unto him, saying, There are no such things done as thou sayest, but thou feignest them out of thine own heart.

9 For they all made us afraid, saying, Their hands shall be weakened from the work, that it be not done. Now therefore, O God, strengthen my hands.

10 Afterward I came unto the house of Shêm-g-i'ah the son of Del-g-i'ah the son of Mê-hêt-g-beel, who *was* shut up; and he said, Let us meet together in the house of God, within the temple, and let us shut the doors of the temple: for they will come to slay thee; yea, in the night will they come to slay thee.

11 And I said, Should such a man as I flee? and who *is there*, that, *being as I am*, would go into the temple to save his life? I will not go in.

12 And, lo, I perceived that God had not sent him; but that <sup>g</sup>he pronounced this prophecy against me: for Tô-bi'ah and Săn-băl'lat had hired him.

13 Therefore *was* he hired, that I should be afraid, and do so, and sin, and that they might have matter for

B. C. 445.

d 1 Chr. 8. 12.  
e 11. 35.  
f Ps. 47. 12.  
32.

[cir. 445.]

2 Or, *Geshem*,  
ver. 1.  
f ch. 2. 19.

g Ezek. 13. 22.  
h ch. 13. 29.  
i Ezek. 13. 17.  
k ch. 2. 10; 4.  
1. 7; 6. 1.  
l Pa. 126. 2.  
m Heb. multi-  
plied their  
letters pass-  
ing to To-  
bîah.  
4 Or, *matters*.

a ch. 6. 1.

b ch. 2. 8.

c Ez. 13. 21.

5 Heb.  
broad in  
spaces.

an evil report, that they might reproach me.

14 My God, think thou upon Tô-bi'ah and Săn-băl'lat according to these their works, and on the <sup>1</sup>prophetess Nô-g-di'ah, and the rest of the prophets, that would have put me in fear.

15 ¶ So the wall was finished in the twenty and fifth day of the month Ê'lûl, in fifty and two days.

16 And it came to pass, that <sup>k</sup>when all our enemies heard thereof, and all the heathen that *were* about us saw these things, they were much cast down in their own eyes: for <sup>l</sup>they perceived that this work was wrought of our God.

17 ¶ Moreover in those days the nobles of Jû'dah <sup>3</sup>sent many letters unto Tô-bi'ah, and the letters of Tô-bi'ah came unto them.

18 For *there were* many in Jû'dah sworn unto him, because he *was* the son in law of Shêch-g-ni'ah the son of Â'rah; and his son Jô-hă'nan had taken the daughter of Mê-shûl'lam the son of Bêr-g-chi'ah.

19 Also they reported his good deeds before me, and uttered my <sup>4</sup>words to him. And Tô-bi'ah sent letters to put me in fear.

## CHAPTER 7.

1 Nehemiah committeth the charge of Jerusalem to Hanani and Hananiah. 5 A register of the genealogy of them which came out of Babylon, 9 of the people, 39 of the priests, 43 of the Levites, 46 of the Nehemims, 57 of Solomon's servants, 63 and of the priests which could not find their pedigree.

NOW it came to pass, when the wall was built, and I had <sup>a</sup>set up the doors, and the porters and the singers and the Lêvites were appointed,

2 That I gave my brother Hă-nă'nî, and Hăn-g-ni'ah the ruler <sup>b</sup>of the palace, charge over Jê-ru'să-lêm: for he *was* a faithful man, and <sup>c</sup>fear-ed God above many.

3 And I said unto them, Let not the gates of Jê-ru'să-lêm be opened until the sun be hot; and while they stand by, let them shut the doors, and bar them: and appoint watches of the inhabitants of Jê-ru'să-lêm, every one in his watch, and every one to be over against his house.

4 Now the city *was* <sup>5</sup>large and great: but the people *were* few

therein, and the houses were not builded.

5 ¶ And my God put into mine heart to gather together the nobles, and the rulers, and the people, that they might be reckoned by genealogy. And I found a register of the genealogy of them which came up at the first, and found written therein,

6 <sup>d</sup> These are the children of the province, that went up out of the captivity, of those that had been carried away, whom Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon had carried away, and came again to Jē-rū'sā-lēm and to Jū'dah, every one unto his city;

7 Who came with Zē-rūb'ba-bēl, Jēsh'u-ā, Nē-hē-mī'ah, <sup>2</sup> Āz-g-rī'ah, Rā-g-mī'ah, Na-hām'g-nī, Mōr'dē-cāi, Bil'shān, Mīs'pē-rēth, Big'vā-i, Nē-hum, Bā'g-nah. The number, I say, of the men of the people of Iṣ-rā-ēl was this;

8 The children of Pā'rōsh, two thousand an hundred seventy and two.

9 The children of Shēph-g-tī'ah, three hundred seventy and two.

10 The children of Ā'rah, six hundred fifty and two.

11 The children of Pā'hath-mō'ab, of the children of Jēsh'u-ā and Jō'āb, two thousand and eight hundred and eighteen.

12 The children of Ē'lām, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

13 The children of Zāt'tu, eight hundred forty and five.

14 The children of Zāc'cā-i, seven hundred and threescore.

15 The children of <sup>3</sup> Bīn-nū-i, six hundred forty and eight.

16 The children of Bēb'ā-i, six hundred twenty and eight.

17 The children of Āz'gad, two thousand three hundred twenty and two.

18 The children of Ā-dōn'ī-kām, six hundred threescore and seven.

19 The children of Big'vā-i, two thousand threescore and seven.

20 The children of Ā'din, six hundred fifty and five.

21 The children of Ā'tēr of Hēz-g-kī'ah, ninety and eight.

B. C. 445.

<sup>d</sup> Ezra 2, 1.  
&c.  
cir. 536.]

<sup>2</sup> Or, Serai'ah:  
See Ezra 2, 2.

<sup>3</sup> Or, Bani.  
<sup>4</sup> Or, Jora.  
<sup>5</sup> Or, Gibbar.

<sup>6</sup> Or, Azmar.  
<sup>7</sup> Or, Kir-jath-arim.

<sup>8</sup> See ver. 12.  
<sup>9</sup> 1 Chr. 24, 7.  
<sup>10</sup> 1 Chr. 24, 14.

<sup>11</sup> See 1 Chr. 9, 12; 24, 9.  
<sup>12</sup> 1 Chr. 24, 8.

<sup>13</sup> Or, Hodavah.  
Ezra 2, 40,  
or, Judah,  
Ezra 3, 9.

22 The children of Hā'shum, three hundred twenty and eight.

23 The children of Bē'zāi, three hundred twenty and four.

24 The children of <sup>4</sup> Hā'riph, an hundred and twelve.

25 The children of <sup>5</sup> Gīb'g-on, ninety and five.

26 The men of Bēth'-lē-hēm and Nē-tō'phah, an hundred fourscore and eight.

27 The men of Ān'g-thoth, an hundred twenty and eight.

28 The men of <sup>6</sup> Bēth-āz'mā-veth, forty and two.

29 The men of <sup>7</sup> Kir'jath-jē'g-rīm, Chē-phī'rah, and Bē-ē'rōth, seven hundred forty and three.

30 The men of Rā'mah and Gā bā, six hundred twenty and one.

31 The men of Mīch'mas, an hundred and twenty and two.

32 The men of Bēth'-el and Ā'ī, an hundred twenty and three.

33 The men of the other Nē'bō, fifty and two.

34 The children of the other <sup>8</sup> Ē'lām, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

35 The children of Hā'rim, three hundred and twenty.

36 The children of Jēr'ī-chō, three hundred forty and five.

37 The children of Lōd, Hā'did, and Ō'nō, seven hundred twenty and one.

38 The children of Sē-nā'ah, three thousand nine hundred and thirty.

39 ¶ The priests: the children of <sup>9</sup> Jē-dā'jah, of the house of Jēsh'u-ā, nine hundred seventy and three.

40 The children of <sup>10</sup> Im'mēr, a thousand fifty and two.

41 The children of <sup>11</sup> Pāsh'ūr, a thousand two hundred forty and seven.

42 The children of <sup>12</sup> Hā'rim, a thousand and seventeen.

43 ¶ The Lē'vites: the children of Jēsh'u-ā, of Kād'mī-el, and of the children of <sup>13</sup> Hō-dē'vah, seventy and four.

44 ¶ The singers: the children of Ā'saph, an hundred forty and eight.

45 ¶ The porters: the children of Shāl'lum, the children of Ā'tēr, the children of Tāl'mon, the children of Āk'kūb, the children of Hāt'ī-tā, the

children of Shō'bg-i, an hundred thirty and eight.

46 ¶ The Nēth'i-nīmš: the children of Zī'hā, the children of Hā-sū'phā, the children of Tāb'bg-ōth,

47 The children of Kē'ros, the children of <sup>2</sup>Si'a, the children of Pā'don,

48 The children of Lēb'g-nā, the children of Hāg'g-bā, the children of <sup>3</sup>Shā'ma-i,

49 The children of Hā'nān, the children of Gīd'del, the children of Gā'hār,

50 The children of Rē-g-i'ah, the children of Rē'zin, the children of Nē-kō'dā,

51 The children of Gāz'am, the children of Ūz'zā, the children of Phā-sē'ah,

52 The children of Bē'sāi, the children of Mē-ū'nim, the children of <sup>4</sup>Nē-phīsh'g-sim,

53 The children of Bāk'būk, the children of Hā-kū'phā, the children of Hār'hūr,

54 The children of <sup>5</sup>Bāz'lith, the children of Mē-hī'dā, the children of Hār'shā,

55 The children of Bār'kōs, the children of Sīs'e-rā, the children of Tā'mah,

56 The children of Nē-zī'ah, the children of Hāt'i-phā.

57 ¶ The children of Sōl'o-mon's servants: the children of Sō'ta-i, the children of Sōph'g-rēth, the children of <sup>6</sup>Pē-rī'dā,

58 The children of Jā-ā'lā, the children of Dār'kon, the children of Gīd'del,

59 The children of Shēph'g-tī'ah, the children of Hāt'til, the children of Pōch'g-rēth of Zē-bā'im, the children of <sup>7</sup>Ā'mon.

60 All the Nēth'i-nīmš, and the children of Sōl'o-mon's servants, were three hundred ninety and two.

61 <sup>k</sup> And these were they which went up also from Tēl-mē'lah, Tēl-hā-rē'shā, Ohē'rub, <sup>8</sup>Ād'dōn, and Im'mēr: but they could not shew their father's house, nor their <sup>9</sup>seed, whether they were of Iṣ'rg-el.

62 The children of Del-g-i'ah, the children of Tō-bī'ah, the children of Nē-kō'dā, six hundred forty and two.

63 ¶ And of the priests: the chil-

B. C. 536.

2 Or, *Siāha*.

3 Or, *Sham-lai*.

4 Or, *Nephusim*.

5 Or, *Bas-luth*.

6 Or, *Peruda*.

7 Or, *Ami*.

k Ezra 2. 59.  
8 Or, *Addan*.  
9 Or, *pedigree*.  
10 Or, *the governor*, ch. 8. 9.  
11 Heb. part.  
l ch. 8. 9.  
m So Ezra 2. 68.  
n Ezra 3. 1.

g Ezra 3. 1.  
[cir. 445.]

dren of Hā-bā'jah, the children of Kōz, the children of Bār-zī'lā-i, which took one of the daughters of Bār-zī'lā-i the Gū'g-ad-ite to wife, and was called after their name.

64 These sought their register among those that were reckoned by genealogy, but it was not found: therefore were they, as polluted, put from the priesthood.

65 And <sup>10</sup> the Tir'shā-thā said unto them, that they should not eat of the most holy things, till there stood up a priest with Ū'rim and Thūm'mim.

66 ¶ The whole congregation together was forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore,

67 Beside their manservants and their maidservants, of whom there were seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and they had two hundred forty and five singing men and singing women.

68 Their horses, seven hundred thirty and six: their mules, two hundred forty and five:

69 Their camels, four hundred thirty and five: six thousand seven hundred and twenty asses.

70 ¶ And <sup>11</sup> some of the chief of the fathers gave unto the work. <sup>1</sup> The Tir'shā-thā gave to the treasure a thousand drams of gold, fifty basons, five hundred and thirty priests' garments.

71 And some of the chief of the fathers gave to the treasure of the work <sup>m</sup> twenty thousand drams of gold, and two thousand and two hundred pound of silver.

72 And that which the rest of the people gave was twenty thousand drams of gold, and two thousand pound of silver, and threescore and seven priests' garments.

73 So the priests, and the Lē'vites, and the porters, and the singers, and some of the people, and the Nēth'i-nīmš, and all Iṣ'rg-el, dwell in their cities; <sup>n</sup> and when the seventh month came, the children of Iṣ'rg-el were in their cities.

#### CHAPTER 8.

1 The religious manner of reading and hearing the law: 13 The forwardness of them to hear and be instructed. 16 They keep the feast of tabernacles.

AND all <sup>a</sup> the people gathered themselves together as one



man into the street that *was* <sup>b</sup>before the water gate; and they spake unto Ez'ra the <sup>c</sup>scribe to bring the book of the law of Mō'ges, which the LORD had commanded to Iṣ'ra-el.

2 And Ez'ra the priest brought <sup>d</sup>the law before the congregation both of men and women, and all <sup>e</sup>that could hear with understanding, <sup>f</sup>upon the first day of the seventh month.

3 And he read therein before the street that *was* before the water gate <sup>g</sup>from the morning until midday, before the men and the women, and those that could understand; and the ears of all the people *were* attentive unto the book of the law.

4 And Ez'ra the scribe stood upon a <sup>h</sup>pulpit of wood, which they had made for the purpose; and beside him stood Māt-ti-thī'ah, and Shē'ma, and An-g-i'ah, and U-rī'jah, and Hilkī'ah, and Mā-g-sē'jah, on his right hand; and on his left hand, Pē-dā'jah, and Mish'a-el, and Māl-chī'ah, and Hā'shum, and Hāsh-bād'g-nā, Zēch-g-i'ah, and Mē-shūl'am.

5 And Ez'ra opened the book in the <sup>i</sup>sight of all the people; (for he was above all the people;) and when he opened it, all the people <sup>j</sup>stood up:

6 And Ez'ra blessed the LORD, the great God. And all the people <sup>k</sup>answered, Amen, Amen, with <sup>l</sup>lifting up their hands: and they <sup>m</sup>bowed their heads, and worshipped the LORD with *their* faces to the ground.

7 Also Jēsh'u-a, and Bā'nī, and Shēr-g-bī'ah, Jā'min, Ak'kūb, Shab-bēth'g-i, Hō-dī'jah, Mā-g-sē'jah, Kēlī'tā, Az-g-rī'ah, Jōz-g-bād, Hā'nān, Pēl-g-i'ah, and the Lē'vites, <sup>n</sup>caused the people to understand the law: and the people *stood* in their place.

8 So they read in the book in the law of God distinctly, and gave the sense, and caused *them* to understand the reading.

9 ¶ And Nē-hē-mī'ah, which is <sup>o</sup>the Tīr-shā-thā, and Ez'ra the priest the scribe, <sup>p</sup>and the Lē'vites that taught the people, said unto all the people, <sup>q</sup>"This day is holy unto the LORD your God; <sup>r</sup>°mourn not, nor weep. For all the people wept, when they heard the words of the law.

10 Then he said unto them, Go

B. C. 445.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 3. 24.  
<sup>c</sup> Ezra 7. 6.

<sup>d</sup> Deut. 31. 11, 12.

<sup>e</sup> Heb. *that understood in hearing.*  
<sup>f</sup> Lev. 23. 24.

<sup>g</sup> Heb. *from the light.*

<sup>h</sup> Heb. *tower of wood.*

<sup>i</sup> Heb. *eyes.*  
<sup>j</sup> Judg. 3. 20.  
<sup>k</sup> 1 Cor. 14. 16.

<sup>l</sup> Lam. 3. 41.  
<sup>m</sup> 1 Tim. 2. 8.  
<sup>n</sup> Ex. 4. 31;  
12. 27.

<sup>o</sup> 2 Chr. 20. 18.  
<sup>p</sup> Lev. 10. 11.  
<sup>q</sup> Deut. 33. 10.  
<sup>r</sup> 2 Chr. 17. 7, 8, 9.

<sup>s</sup> Mal. 2. 7.  
<sup>t</sup> Ezra 2. 63.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 7. 65; 10. 1.  
<sup>v</sup> Or, *the governor.*  
<sup>w</sup> ver. 8.

<sup>x</sup> 2 Chr. 35. 3.  
<sup>y</sup> Lev. 23. 24.  
<sup>z</sup> Num. 29. 1.

<sup>a</sup> Deut. 16. 14, 15.  
<sup>b</sup> Eccles. 3. 4.

<sup>c</sup> p. Esther 9. 19, 22.

<sup>d</sup> Rev. 11. 10.  
<sup>e</sup> ver. 10.  
<sup>f</sup> ver. 7, 8.

<sup>g</sup> Or, *that they might instruct in the words of the law.*

<sup>h</sup> Heb. *by the hand of.*  
<sup>i</sup> Lev. 23. 34, 42.

<sup>j</sup> Deut. 16. 13.  
<sup>k</sup> Lev. 23. 4.

<sup>l</sup> Deut. 16. 16.  
<sup>m</sup> Lev. 23. 40.  
<sup>n</sup> Deut. 22. 6.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 12. 37.  
<sup>p</sup> 2 Kin. 14. 13, 15.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 12. 39.  
<sup>r</sup> 2 Chr. 30. 21.

<sup>s</sup> Deut. 31. 10.  
<sup>t</sup> Heb. *a restraint.*  
<sup>u</sup> Lev. 23. 36.

<sup>v</sup> Num. 29. 35.

your way, eat the fat, and drink the sweet, <sup>w</sup>and send portions unto them for whom nothing is prepared: for *this* day is holy unto our Lord: neither be ye sorry; for the joy of the LORD is your strength.

11 So the Lē'vites stilled all the people, saying, Hold your peace, for the day is holy; neither be ye grieved.

12 And all the people went their way to eat, and to drink, and to <sup>x</sup>send portions, and to make great mirth, because they had <sup>y</sup>understood the words that were declared unto them.

13 ¶ And on the second day were gathered together the chief of the fathers of all the people, the priests, and the Lē'vites, unto Ez'ra the scribe, even <sup>z</sup>to understand the words of the law.

14 And they found written in the law which the LORD had commanded <sup>a</sup>by Mō'ges, that the children of Iṣ'ra-el should dwell in <sup>b</sup>booths in the feast of the seventh month:

15 And <sup>c</sup>that they should publish and proclaim in all their cities, and <sup>d</sup>in Jē-rū-sā-lēm, saying, Go forth unto the mount, and <sup>e</sup>fetch olive branches, and pine branches, and myrtle branches, and palm branches, and branches of thick trees, to make booths, as *it is* written.

16 ¶ So the people went forth, and brought *them*, and made themselves booths, every one upon the <sup>f</sup>roof of his house, and in their courts, and in the courts of the house of God, and in the street of the <sup>g</sup>water gate, <sup>h</sup>and in the street of the gate of E'phrā-im.

17 And all the congregation of them that were come again out of the captivity made booths, and sat under the booths: for since the days of Jēsh'u-a the son of Nūn unto that day had not the children of Iṣ'ra-el done so. And there was very <sup>i</sup>great gladness.

18 Also <sup>j</sup>°day by day, from the first day unto the last day, he read in the book of the law of God. And they kept the feast seven days; and on the eighth day *was* <sup>k</sup>a solemn assembly, <sup>l</sup>according unto the manner.

## CHAPTER 9.

1 *A solemn fast, and repentance of the people. 4 The Levites make a religious confession of God's goodness, and their wickedness.*

NOW in the twenty and fourth day of <sup>a</sup>this month the children of Is<sup>r</sup>ra<sup>l</sup>-el were assembled with fasting, and with sackclothes, <sup>b</sup>and earth upon them.

2 And <sup>c</sup>the seed of Is<sup>r</sup>ra<sup>l</sup>-el separated themselves from all <sup>2</sup>strangers, and stood and confessed their sins, and the iniquities of their fathers.

3 And they stood up in their place, and <sup>d</sup>read in the book of the law of the LORD their God *one fourth part of the day*; and *another fourth part* they confessed, and worshipped the LORD their God.

4 ¶ Then stood up upon the <sup>3</sup>stairs, of the Lé'vites, Jesh'u-a, and Bá'ni, Kád'mi-el, Shēb-g-ní'ah, Būn'ni, Shēr-e-bí'ah, Bá'ni, and Chēn-g-ni, and cried with a loud voice unto the LORD their God.

5 Then the Lé'vites, Jesh'u-a, and Kád'mi-el, Bá'ni, Hash-ab-ní'ah, Shēr-e-bí'ah, Hō-di'jah, Shēb-g-ní'ah, and Pēth-g-hí'ah, said, Stand up and bless the LORD your God for ever and ever: and blessed be <sup>e</sup>thy glorious name, which is exalted above all blessing and praise.

6 ¶ Thou, *even* thou, art LORD alone; <sup>f</sup>thou hast made heaven, <sup>h</sup>the heaven of heavens, with <sup>i</sup>all their host, the earth, and all *things* that are therein, the seas, and all that is therein, and thou <sup>k</sup>preservest them all; and the host of heaven worshippeth thee.

7 Thou art the LORD the God, who didst choose <sup>l</sup>Ábrám, and broughtest him forth out of Úr of the Chál-dees, and gavest him the name of <sup>m</sup>Ábrá'hám;

8 And foundest his heart <sup>n</sup>faithful before thee, and madest a <sup>o</sup>covenant with him to give the land of the Cá-náan-ites, the Hít'tites, the Ám'or-ites, and the Pēr'iz-zites, and the Jēb'u-sites, and the Gír'ga-shites, to give it, *I say*, to his seed, and <sup>p</sup>hast performed thy words; for thou art righteous:

9 ¶ And didst see the affliction of our fathers in E'gy'pt, and <sup>r</sup>heardest their cry by the Red sea;

## B. C. 445.

a ch. 8. 2.  
b Josh. 7. 6.  
1 Sam. 4. 12.  
2 Sam. 1. 2.  
Job 2. 12.  
c Ezra 10. 11.  
ch. 13. 3, 30.  
2 Heb. *strange children*.  
d ch. 8. 7, 8.  
3 Or. *scattered*.  
e 1 Chr. 29. 13.  
f 2 Kin. 19. 15, 19.  
Ps. 86. 10.  
Is. 37. 16, 20.  
g Gen. 1. 1.  
Ex. 20. 11.  
Rev. 14. 7.  
h Deut. 10. 14.  
i 1 Kin. 8. 27.  
j Gen. 2. 1.  
k Ps. 36. 6.  
l Gen. 11. 31.  
12. 1.  
m Gen. 17. 5.  
n Gen. 15. 8.  
o Gen. 12. 7.  
15. 18; 17. 7, 8.  
p Josh. 23. 14.  
q Ex. 2. 23.  
3. 7.  
r Ex. 14. 10.  
s Ex. 7. 8, 9, 10, 12, & 14, chapters.  
t Ex. 18. 11.  
u Ex. 9. 16.  
Is. 63. 12, 14.  
Jer. 32. 20.  
Dan. 9. 15.  
x Ex. 14. 21.  
22, 27, 28.  
Ps. 78. 13.  
y Ex. 15. 5, 10.  
z Ex. 13. 21.  
a Ex. 19. 20;  
20. 1.  
b Ps. 19. 8, 9.  
Rom. 7. 12.  
4 Heb. *laws of truth*.  
c Gen. 2. 3.  
Ex. 20. 8, 11.  
d Ex. 16. 14, 15.  
John 6. 31.  
e Ex. 17. 6.  
Num. 20. 9, &c.  
f Deut. 1. 8.  
5 Heb. *which thou hastest lift up thine hand to give them*.  
Num. 14. 30.  
g ver. 29.  
h 108. 6.  
i Deut. 31. 27.  
2 Kin. 17. 14.  
2 Chr. 30. 8.  
Jer. 19. 15.  
Is. 73. 11, 42, 43.  
k Num. 14. 4.  
l Heb. *a God of pardons*.  
1 Chr. 34. 6.  
m Num. 14. 18.  
Ps. 86. 5, 15.  
Joel 2. 13.  
n Ex. 32. 4.  
m ver. 27.  
Ps. 106. 45.  
o Ex. 13. 21, 22.  
Num. 14. 14.  
1 Cor. 10. 1.

10 And <sup>s</sup>shewedst signs and wonders upon Phá'raoh, and on all his servants, and on all the people of his land: for thou knewest that they <sup>t</sup>dealt proudly against them. So didst thou <sup>u</sup>get thee a name, as *it is* this day.

11 ¶ And thou didst divide the sea before them, so that they went through the midst of the sea on the dry land; and their persecutors thou threwest into the deeps, <sup>v</sup>as a stone into the mighty waters.

12 Moreover thou <sup>z</sup>leddest them in the day by a cloudy pillar; and in the night by a pillar of fire, to give them light in the way wherein they should go.

13 ¶ Thou camest down also upon mount Si'nai, and spakest with them from heaven, and gavest them <sup>b</sup>right judgments, and <sup>4</sup>true laws, good statutes and commandments:

14 And madest known unto them thy <sup>c</sup>holy sabbath, and commandedst them precepts, statutes, and laws, by the hand of Mó'ses thy servant:

15 And <sup>d</sup>gavest them bread from heaven for their hunger, and <sup>e</sup>broughtest forth water for them out of the rock for their thirst, and promisedst them that they should <sup>f</sup>go in to possess the land <sup>5</sup>which thou hadst sworn to give them.

16 ¶ But they and our fathers dealt proudly, and <sup>h</sup>hardened their necks, and hearkened not to thy commandments,

17 And refused to obey, <sup>i</sup>neither were mindful of thy wonders that thou didst among them; but hardened their necks, and in their rebellion appointed <sup>k</sup>a captain to return to their bondage: but thou art <sup>6</sup>a God ready to pardon, <sup>l</sup>gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and forsookest them not.

18 Yea, <sup>m</sup>when they had made them a molten calf, and said, This is thy God that brought thee up out of E'gy'pt, and had wrought great provocations;

19 Yet thou in thy <sup>n</sup>manifold mercies forsookest them not in the wilderness: the <sup>o</sup>pillar of the cloud

departed not from them by day, to lead them in the way; neither the pillar of fire by night, to shew them light, and the way wherein they should go.

20 Thou gavest also thy <sup>p</sup>good spirit to instruct them, and withheldest not thy <sup>q</sup>manna from their mouth, and gavest them <sup>r</sup>water for their thirst.

21 Yea, <sup>s</sup>forty years didst thou sustain them in the wilderness, so that they lacked nothing; their <sup>t</sup>clothes waxed not old, and their feet swelled not.

22 Moreover thou gavest them kingdoms and nations, and didst divide them into corners: so they possessed the land of <sup>u</sup>Si'hōn, and the land of the king of Hēsh'bōn, and the land of Ōg king of Bā'shān.

23 <sup>v</sup>Their children also multiplied thou as the stars of heaven, and broughtest them into the land, concerning which thou hadst promised to their fathers, that they should go in to possess it.

24 So <sup>w</sup>the children went in and possessed the land, and <sup>x</sup>thou subduedst before them the inhabitants of the land, the Cā'nān-ites, and gavest them into their hands, with their kings, and the people of the land, that they might do with them <sup>y</sup>as they would.

25 And they took strong cities, and a <sup>z</sup>fat land, and possessed <sup>a</sup>houses full of all goods, <sup>b</sup>wells digged, vineyards, and oliveyards, and <sup>c</sup>fruit trees in abundance: so they did eat, and were filled, and <sup>d</sup>became fat, and delighted themselves in thy great <sup>e</sup>goodness.

26 Nevertheless they <sup>f</sup>were disobedient, and rebelled against thee, and <sup>g</sup>cast thy law behind their backs, and slew thy <sup>h</sup>prophets which testified against them to turn them to thee, and they wrought great provocations.

27 <sup>i</sup>Therefore thou deliveredst them into the hand of their enemies, who vexed them: and in the time of their trouble, when they cried unto thee, thou <sup>j</sup>heardest them from heaven; and according to thy manifold mercies <sup>k</sup>thou gavest them

B. C. 445.

<sup>p</sup> Num. 11. 17.  
<sup>q</sup> Ex. 16. 15.  
<sup>r</sup> Ex. 17. 6.  
<sup>s</sup> Deut. 2. 7.  
<sup>t</sup> Deut. 8. 4;  
<sup>u</sup> Num. 21. 21.  
<sup>v</sup> Gen. 22. 17.  
<sup>w</sup> Josh. 1. 2.  
<sup>x</sup> Ps. 44. 2, 3.  
<sup>y</sup> Heb. according to their will.  
<sup>z</sup> ver. 35.  
<sup>a</sup> Num. 13. 27.  
<sup>b</sup> Deut. 8. 7, 8.  
<sup>c</sup> Ezek. 20. 6.  
<sup>d</sup> Deut. 6. 11.  
<sup>e</sup> Or, cisterns.  
<sup>f</sup> Heb. tree of food.  
<sup>g</sup> Deut. 32. 15.  
<sup>h</sup> Hos. 3. 5.  
<sup>i</sup> Judg. 2. 11, 12.  
<sup>j</sup> Ezek. 20. 21.  
<sup>k</sup> 1 Kin. 14. 9.  
<sup>l</sup> Ps. 50. 17.  
<sup>m</sup> 1 Kin. 18. 4.  
<sup>n</sup> 19. 10.  
<sup>o</sup> Chr. 24. 20.  
<sup>p</sup> Matt. 23. 37.  
<sup>q</sup> Acts 7. 52.  
<sup>r</sup> Judg. 2. 14; 9. 8, &c.  
<sup>s</sup> Ps. 106. 4, 42.  
<sup>t</sup> Ps. 106. 44.  
<sup>u</sup> Judg. 2. 18; 3. 9.  
<sup>v</sup> Heb. they returned to do evil.  
<sup>w</sup> So Judg. 3. 11, 12, 30; 4. 1; 5. 31; 6. 1.  
<sup>x</sup> Ps. 106. 43.  
<sup>y</sup> ver. 16.  
<sup>z</sup> Lev. 18. 5.  
<sup>a</sup> Ezek. 20. 11.  
<sup>b</sup> Rom. 10. 5.  
<sup>c</sup> Gal. 3. 12.  
<sup>d</sup> Heb. they gave a withdrawing shoulder.  
<sup>e</sup> Zech. 7. 11.  
<sup>f</sup> Heb. protract over them.  
<sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 13.  
<sup>h</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 15.  
<sup>i</sup> Jer. 7. 25; 25. 4.  
<sup>j</sup> Heb. in the hand of thy prophets.  
<sup>k</sup> See Acts 7. 51.  
<sup>l</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 11.  
<sup>m</sup> 2 Pet. 1. 21.  
<sup>n</sup> 1 Sa. 5. 5; 42. 24.  
<sup>o</sup> Jer. 4. 27; 5. 10, 18.  
<sup>p</sup> ver. 17.  
<sup>q</sup> Ex. 34. 6, 7.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 1. 5.  
<sup>s</sup> Heb. weariness.  
<sup>t</sup> Heb. that hath found us.  
<sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 3.  
<sup>v</sup> Ps. 119. 137.  
<sup>w</sup> Dan. 9. 14.  
<sup>x</sup> Ps. 106. 6.  
<sup>y</sup> Dan. 9. 5, 8, 9.  
<sup>z</sup> Deut. 28. 47.  
<sup>a</sup> ver. 25.  
<sup>b</sup> ver. 25.

saviours, who saved them out of the hand of their enemies.

28 But after they had rest, <sup>c</sup>they did evil again before thee: therefore leftest thou them in the hand of their enemies, so that they had the dominion over them: yet when they returned, and cried unto thee, thou hearest them from heaven; and <sup>m</sup>many times didst thou deliver them according to thy mercies;

29 And testifiedst against them, that thou mightest bring them again unto thy law: yet they <sup>n</sup>dealt proudly, and hearkened not unto thy commandments, but sinned against thy judgments, (<sup>o</sup>which if a man do, he shall live in them;) and <sup>p</sup>withdrew the shoulder, and hardened their neck, and would not hear.

30 Yet many years didst thou <sup>q</sup>forbear them, and testifiedst <sup>r</sup>against them by thy spirit <sup>s</sup>in thy prophets: yet would they not give ear: <sup>t</sup>therefore gavest thou them into the hand of the people of the lands.

31 Nevertheless for thy great mercies' sake <sup>u</sup>thou didst not utterly consume them, nor forsake them; for thou <sup>v</sup>art <sup>w</sup>a gracious and merciful God.

32 Now therefore, our God, the great, the <sup>x</sup>mighty, and the terrible God, who keepest covenant and mercy, let not all the <sup>y</sup>trouble seem little before thee, <sup>z</sup>that hath come upon us, on our kings, on our princes, and on our priests, and on our prophets, and on our fathers, and on all thy people, <sup>a</sup>since the time of the kings of Ās-syr'1-a unto this day.

33 Howbeit <sup>b</sup>thou <sup>c</sup>art just in all that is brought upon us; for thou hast done right, but <sup>d</sup>we have done wickedly:

34 Neither have our kings, our princes, our priests, nor our fathers, kept thy law, nor hearkened unto thy commandments and thy testimonies, wherewith thou didst testify against them.

35 For they have <sup>e</sup>not served thee in their kingdom, and in <sup>f</sup>thy great goodness that thou gavest them, and in the large and <sup>g</sup>fat land which thou

gavest before them, neither turned they from their wicked works.

36 Behold, <sup>a</sup> we are servants this day, and for the land that thou gavest unto our fathers to eat the fruit thereof and the good thereof, behold, we are servants in it:

37 And <sup>e</sup> it yieldeth much increase unto the kings whom thou hast set over us because of our sins: also they have<sup>d</sup> dominion over our bodies, and over our cattle, at their pleasure, and we are in great distress.

38 And because of all this we <sup>g</sup> make a sure covenant, and write it; and our princes, Lē'vites, and priests, <sup>h</sup> seal unto it.

### CHAPTER 10.

1 The names of them that sealed the covenant. 29  
The points of the covenant.

NOW <sup>3</sup> those that sealed were, <sup>a</sup> Nē-hē-mi'ah, <sup>4</sup> the Tīr-shā-thā, <sup>b</sup> the son of Hāch-gā-lī'ah, and Zīd-kī'jah,

2 <sup>c</sup> Sēr-gā'iah, Āz-gā-rī'ah, Jēr-gē-mī'ah,

3 Pāsh'ūr, Ām-gā-rī'ah, Māl-chī'jah,

4 Hāt'tūsh, Shēb-gā-nī'ah, Māl'luch,

5 Hā'rim, Mēr'ē-mōth, Ō-bā-dī'ah,

6 Dān'jēl, Gīn'nē-thon, Bā'ruch,

7 Mē-shūl'lam, Ā-bī'jah, Mīj-gā-min,

8 Mā-gā-zī'ah, Bīl'gā-i, Shēm-gā'iah: these were the priests.

9 And the Lē'vites: both Jēsh-u'ā the son of Āz-gā-nī'ah, Bīn'nu-i of the sons of Hēn'gā-dād, Kād'mēl;

10 And their brethren, Shēb-gā-nī'ah, Hō-dī'jah, Kēl'ī-tā, Pēl-gā'iah, Hā'nan,

11 Mī'chā, Rē'hōb, Hash-gā-bī'ah,

12 Zāc'cur, Shēr'ē-bī'ah, Shēb-gā-nī'ah,

13 Hō-dī'jah, Bā'nī, Bēn'ī-nū.

14 The chief of the people; <sup>a</sup> Pā'rōsh, Pā'hath-mō'ab, Ē'lām, Zāt'thu, Bā'nī,

15 Būn'ni, Āz'gad, Bēb'ā-i,

16 Ād-ō-nī'jah, Bīg'vā-i, Ā'dīn,

17 Ā'tēr, Hīz-kī'jah, Āz'zur,

18 Hō-dī'jah, Hā'shum, Bē'zāi,

19 Hā'rīph, Ān-gā-thōth, Nēb'gā-i,

20 Māg-pī-āsh, Mē-shūl'lam, Hē'zir,

21 Mē-shēz'gā-be-el, Zā'dōk, Jad-dū'ā,

22 Pēl-gā-tī'ah, Hā'nan, Ān-gā'iah,

23 Hō-shē'ā, Hān-gā-nī'ah, Hā'shub,

24 Hāl-lō'hesh, Pīl'ē-hā, Shō'bek,

B. C. 445.

d Deut. 28. 48.  
Ezra 9. 9.

e Deut. 28. 33, 51.

f Deut. 28. 48.

g 2 Kin. 23. 3.  
2 Chr. 29. 10; 34. 31.  
Ezra 10. 3.  
ch. 10. 29.  
2 Heb. are at the sealing, or, sealed.  
h ch. 10. 1.

3 Heb. at the sealings, ch. 9. 38.  
a ch. 8. 9.  
4 Or, the governor.  
b ch. 1. 1.  
c See ch. 12. 1-21.

d See Ezra 2. 4. 3.  
e ch. 7. 8, &c.  
f Ezra 2. 36-43.

f Ezra 9. 1; 10. 11, 12, 19.  
ch. 13. 3.  
g Deut. 29. 12, 14.

ch. 5. 12, 13.  
Ps. 119. 106.  
h 2 Kin. 23. 3.  
2 Chr. 34. 31.  
5 Heb. by the hand of.

i Ex. 34. 16.  
Deut. 7. 3.  
Ezra 9. 12, 14.

k Ex. 20. 10.  
Lev. 23. 3.  
Deut. 5. 12.  
ch. 13. 15.  
l ch. 13. 15.

m Lev. 23. 4.  
n Deut. 15. 1, 2.  
ch. 5. 12.

6 Heb. every hand.  
n Lev. 24. 5, &c.  
o 2 Chr. 2. 4.  
p See Num. 26; 29.

q ch. 13. 31.  
1a. 40. 15.  
r Lev. 6. 12.  
s Ex. 23. 19; 34. 26.

t Lev. 19. 23.  
Num. 18. 12.  
Deut. 26. 2.

25 Rē'hūm, Hā-shāb'nah, Mā-gā-sē'jah,

26 And Ā-bī'jah, Hā'nan, Ā'nan,

27 Māl'luch, Hā'rim, Bā'gā-nah.

28 <sup>¶</sup> And the rest of the people, the priests, the Lē'vites, the porters, the singers, the Nēth'i-nīm, <sup>¶</sup> and all they that had separated themselves from the people of the lands unto the law of God, their wives, their sons, and their daughters, every one having knowledge, and having understanding;

29 They gave to their brethren, their nobles, <sup>g</sup> and entered into a curse, and into an oath, <sup>h</sup> to walk in God's law, which was given <sup>b</sup> by Mō'sēs the servant of God, and to observe and do all the commandments of the LORD our Lord, and his judgments and his statutes;

30 And that we would not give <sup>i</sup> our daughters unto the people of the land, nor take their daughters for our sons:

31 <sup>k</sup> And if the people of the land bring ware or any victuals on the sabbath day to sell, <sup>l</sup> that we would not buy it of them on the sabbath, or on the holy day: and <sup>l</sup> that we would leave the <sup>i</sup> seventh year, and the <sup>m</sup> exaction of <sup>e</sup> every debt.

32 Also we made ordinances for us, to charge ourselves yearly with the third part of a shekel for the service of the house of our God;

33 For <sup>n</sup> the shewbread, and for the <sup>o</sup> continual meat offering, and for the continual burnt offering, of the sabbaths, of the new moons, for the set feasts, and for the holy things, and for the sin offerings to make an atonement for Iṣ'ra-ēl, and for all the work of the house of our God.

34 And we cast the lots among the priests, the Lē'vites, and the people, <sup>p</sup> for the wood offering, to bring it into the house of our God, after the houses of our fathers, at times appointed year by year, to burn upon the altar of the LORD our God, <sup>q</sup> as it is written in the law:

35 And <sup>r</sup> to bring the firstfruits of our ground, and the firstfruits of all fruit of all trees, year by year, unto the house of the LORD:

36 Also the firstborn of our sons,

and of our cattle, as *it is written* <sup>a</sup> in the law, and the firstlings of our herds and of our flocks, to bring to the house of our God, unto the priests that minister in the house of our God:

37 <sup>a</sup> And *that* we should bring the firstfruits of our dough, and our offerings, and the fruit of all manner of trees, of wine and of oil, unto the priests, to the chambers of the house of our God; and <sup>u</sup> the tithes of our ground unto the Lē'vites, that the same Lē'vites might have the tithes in all the cities of our tillage.

38 And the priest the son of Aār'qon shall be with the Lē'vites, <sup>x</sup> when the Lē'vites take tithes: and the Lē'vites shall bring up the tithe of the tithes unto the house of our God, to <sup>y</sup> the chambers, into the treasure house.

39 For the children of Iṣ'ra-el and the children of Lē'vi <sup>z</sup> shall bring the offering of the corn, of the new wine, and the oil, unto the chambers, where are the vessels of the sanctuary, and the priests that minister, and the porters, and the singers: <sup>a</sup> and we will not forsake the house of our God.

#### CHAPTER 11.

<sup>1</sup> The rulers, voluntary men, and the tenth man chosen by lot, dwell at Jerusalem. <sup>3</sup> A catalogue of their names.

**A**ND the rulers of the people dwelt <sup>a</sup> at Jē-rū'sā-lēm: the rest of the people also cast lots, to bring one of ten to dwell in Jē-rū'sā-lēm <sup>a</sup> the holy city, and nine parts to dwell in other cities.

2 And the people blessed all the men, that <sup>b</sup> willingly offered themselves to dwell at Jē-rū'sā-lēm.

3 <sup>c</sup> ¶ Now these are the chief of the province that dwelt in Jē-rū'sā-lēm: but in the cities of Jū'dah dwelt every one in his possession in their cities, to wit, Iṣ'ra-el, the priests, and the Lē'vites, and <sup>a</sup> the Nēth'i-nīmṣ, and <sup>e</sup> the children of Sōl'o-mon's servants.

4 And <sup>f</sup> at Jē-rū'sā-lēm dwelt certain of the children of Jū'dah, and of the children of Bēn'jā-min. Of the children of Jū'dah; Ḍāh-g-rāh the son of Ūz-zī'ah, the son of Zēch-g-rī'ah, the son of Ḍā-m-g-rī'ah, the son

B. C. 445.

<sup>a</sup> Ex. 13. 2, 10, 13.  
<sup>u</sup> Lev. 27. 26, 27.  
<sup>x</sup> Num. 18. 15, 16.

<sup>y</sup> Lev. 23. 17, Num. 15. 19; 19. 12, &c.  
<sup>z</sup> Deut. 18. 4; 26. 2.

<sup>u</sup> Lev. 27. 30. Num. 18. 21, &c.

<sup>x</sup> Num. 18. 26.

<sup>y</sup> 1 Chr. 9. 26. 2 Chr. 31. 11.

<sup>z</sup> Deut. 12. 6, 11.  
<sup>a</sup> 2 Chr. 31. 12. ch. 13. 12.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 13. 10, 11.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 18. Matt. 4. 5; 27. 53.

<sup>b</sup> Judg. 5. 9.

<sup>c</sup> 1 Chr. 9. 2, 3.

<sup>d</sup> Ezra 2. 42. <sup>e</sup> Ezra 2. 55. <sup>f</sup> 1 Chr. 9. 3, &c.

<sup>g</sup> Gen. 38. 29. <sup>h</sup> 1 Chr. 9. 10, &c.  
<sup>i</sup> 2 Chr. the son of Haggadolim.  
<sup>j</sup> Heb. were over.  
<sup>k</sup> 1 Chr. 26. 29.

of Shēph-g-rī'ah, the son of Mā-hā-lā-lē-el, of the children of <sup>u</sup> Pē'rez;

5 And Mā-g-sē'jah the son of Bāruch, the son of Cōl-hō'zeh, the son of Hā-zā'jah, the son of Ḍā-g-rī'ah, the son of Jōi'g-rīb, the son of Zēch-g-rī'ah, the son of Shī-lō'nī.

6 All the sons of Pē'rez that dwelt at Jē-rū'sā-lēm were four hundred threescore and eight valiant men.

7 And these are the sons of Bēn'jā-min; Sāl'lū the son of Mē-shūl'lām, the son of Jō'ed, the son of Pē-dā'jah, the son of Kōl-g-rī'ah, the son of Mā-g-sē'jah, the son of Ith'l-el, the son of Jē-sā'jah.

8 And after him Gāb'ba-i, Sāl'lā-i, nine hundred twenty and eight.

9 And Jō'el the son of Zīch'rī was their overseer: and Jū'dah the son of Sē-nū'ah was second over the city.

10 <sup>h</sup> Of the priests: Jē-dā'jah the son of Jōi'g-rīb, Jā'chīn.

11 Sēr-g-rī'ah the son of Hīl-kī'ah, the son of Mē-shūl'lām, the son of Zā'dōk, the son of Mē-rā'jōth, the son of Ḍā-hī'tub, was the ruler of the house of God.

12 And their brethren that did the work of the house were eight hundred twenty and two: and Ḍā-g-rī'ah the son of Jēr'q-hām, the son of Pēl-g-rī'ah, the son of Ḍā-m'zī, the son of Zēch-g-rī'ah, the son of Pāsh'ūr, the son of Māl-chī'ah,

13 And his brethren, chief of the fathers, two hundred forty and two: and Ḍā-māsh-g-rī'ah the son of Ḍā-zār'q-el, the son of Ḍā-hās'z-i, the son of Mē-shīl'lē-mōth, the son of Im'mēr,

14 And their brethren, mighty men of valour, an hundred twenty and eight: and their overseer was Zāb'dī-el, <sup>2</sup> the son of one of the great men.

15 Also of the Lē'vites: Shēm-g-rī'ah the son of Hā'shub, the son of Ḍā-rī-kam, the son of Hash-g-bī'ah, the son of Būn'nī;

16 And Shab-bēth-g-rī'ah and Jōz'g-bād, of the chief of the Lē'vites, <sup>3</sup> had the oversight of <sup>a</sup> the outward business of the house of God.

17 And Māt-tā-nī'ah the son of Mī'chā, the son of Zāb'dī, the son of Ḍā'saph, was the principal to begin the thanksgiving in prayer: and Bāk-būk-rī'ah the second among his

brethren, and Ab'da the son of Shām-mū'a, the son of Gālāl, the son of Jēd'u-thūn.

18 All the Lē'vites in <sup>k</sup> the holy city were two hundred fourscore and four.

19 Moreover the porters, Ak'kūb, Tāl'mon, and their brethren that kept <sup>2</sup> the gates, were an hundred seventy and two.

20 ¶ And the residue of Iş'rg-el, of the priests, and the Lē'vites, were in all the cities of Jū'dah, every one in his inheritance.

21 <sup>1</sup> But the Nēth'i-nīm dwelt in <sup>2</sup> O'phel: and Zi'hā and Gīs'pā were over the Nēth'i-nīm.

22 The overseer also of the Lē'vites at Jē-ry'sā-lēm was Ūz'zī the son of Bā'nī, the son of Hash-a-bī'ah, the son of Māt-tā-nī'ah, the son of Mī'chā. Of the sons of Ā'saph, the singers were over the business of the house of God.

23 For <sup>m</sup> it was the king's commandment concerning them, that <sup>4</sup> a certain portion should be for the singers, due for every day.

24 And Pēth-a-hī'ah the son of Mē-shēz'a-be-el, of the children of <sup>n</sup> Zē'rah the son of Jū'dah, was <sup>o</sup> at the king's hand in all matters concerning the people.

25 And for the villages, with their fields, some of the children of Jū'dah dwelt at <sup>p</sup> Kir'jath-ār'bā, and in the villages thereof, and at Dī'bōn, and in the villages thereof, and at Jē-kāb'zē-el, and in the villages thereof.

26 And at Jēsh'u-a, and at Mōl'a-dah, and at Bēth-phē'let,

27 And at Hā'zar-shū'al, and at Bē'er-shē'bā, and in the villages thereof,

28 And at Zik'lāg, and at Mēk'q-nah, and in the villages thereof,

29 And at Ēn-rīm'mon, and at Zā'rgah, and at Jār'mūth,

30 Za-nō'ah, Ā-dū'lām, and in their villages, at Lā'chish, and the fields thereof, at Ā-zē'kah, and in the villages thereof. And they dwelt from Bē'er-shē'bā unto the valley of Hī'n-nom.

31 The children also of Bēn'jā-min <sup>6</sup> from Gē'bā dwelt <sup>6</sup> at Mīch'mash, and Ā-i'jā, and Bēth'-el, and in their villages,

B. C. 445.

<sup>k</sup> ver. 1.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. at the gates.

[cir. 536.

<sup>1</sup> See ch. 3. <sup>26</sup>  
<sup>3</sup> Or. The tower.

<sup>m</sup> See Ezra. 6. 8, 9; 7. 20, &c.  
<sup>4</sup> Or, a sure ordinance.

<sup>n</sup> Gen. 38. 30, Zarah.  
<sup>o</sup> 1 Chr. 18. 17; 23. 28.

<sup>p</sup> Josh. 14. 15.  
<sup>5</sup> Or. of Geba.  
<sup>6</sup> Or. to Mīch-mash.  
<sup>q</sup> 1 Chr. 4. 14.

<sup>a</sup> Ezra 2. 1, 2  
<sup>b</sup> See ch. 10. 2-8.  
<sup>7</sup> Or. Melicu, ver. 14.  
<sup>8</sup> Or. Shebaniah, ver. 14.  
<sup>9</sup> Or. Harim, ver. 15.  
<sup>10</sup> Or. Merai-oth, ver. 15.  
<sup>11</sup> Or. Ginnethon, ver. 16.  
<sup>c</sup> Luke 1. 5.  
<sup>12</sup> Or. Miniamin, ver. 17.  
<sup>13</sup> Or. Moadiah, ver. 17.  
<sup>14</sup> Or. Sallai, ver. 20.  
<sup>d</sup> Ezra 3. 2.  
<sup>e</sup> Hag. 1. 1.  
<sup>f</sup> Zech. 3. 1.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 11. 17.  
<sup>15</sup> That is, the points of darkness.

32 And at Ān'a-thoth, Nōb, Ān-g-nī'ah,

33 Hā'zōr, Rā'mah, Gīt'ta-im,

34 Hā'did, Ze-bō'im, Nē-bāl'lat,

35 Lōd, and O'nō, <sup>2</sup> the valley of craftsmen.

36 And of the Lē'vites were divisions in Jū'dah, and in Bēn'jā-min.

## CHAPTER 12.

<sup>1</sup> The priests, and the Levites, which came up with Zerubbabel. <sup>10</sup> The succession of high priests. <sup>22</sup> Certain chief Levites. <sup>27</sup> The solemnity of the dedication of the walls.

NOW these are the <sup>a</sup> priests and the Lē'vites that went up with Zē-rūb'gā-bēl the son of Shē'al'ti-el, and Jēsh'u-a: <sup>b</sup> Sēr-g-i'ah, Jēr-q-mī'ah, Ez'rā,

<sup>2</sup> Ām-g-rī'ah, <sup>7</sup> Māl'luch, Hāt'tūsh,

<sup>3</sup> Shēch-g-nī'ah, <sup>9</sup> Rē'hūm, <sup>10</sup> Mēr-q-mōth,

<sup>4</sup> Id'dō, <sup>11</sup> Gīn'nē-thō, <sup>c</sup> Ā-bī'jah,

<sup>5</sup> <sup>12</sup> Mī'a-mīn, <sup>13</sup> Mā-g-dī'ah, Bīl'gah,

<sup>6</sup> Shēm-g-i'ah, and Joi'g-rīb, Jē-dā'jah,

<sup>7</sup> <sup>14</sup> Sāl'lu, Ā'mok, Hīl-kī'ah, Jē-dā'jah. These were the chief of the priests and of their brethren in the days of <sup>d</sup> Jēsh'u-a.

<sup>8</sup> Moreover the Lē'vites: Jēsh'u-a, Bīn'nū-i, Kād'mī-el, Shēr-q-bī'ah, Jū'dah, and Māt-tā-nī'ah, <sup>e</sup> which was over <sup>15</sup> the thanksgiving, he and his brethren.

<sup>9</sup> Also Bāk-būk-i'ah and Ūn'ni, their brethren, were over against them in the watches.

<sup>10</sup> ¶ And Jēsh'u-a begat Joi'g-kīm, Joi'g-kīm also begat E-lī'a-shib, and E-lī'a-shib begat Joi'g-dā,

<sup>11</sup> And Joi'g-dā begat Jōn'a-than, and Jōn'a-than begat Jad-dū'ā.

<sup>12</sup> And in the days of Joi'g-kīm were priests, the chief of the fathers: of Sēr-g-i'ah, Mēr-g-i'ah; of Jēr-q-mī'ah, Hān-g-nī'ah;

<sup>13</sup> Of Ez'rā, Mē-shūl'lam; of Ām-g-rī'ah, Jē-hō-hānan;

<sup>14</sup> Of Mēl'i-cū, Jōn'a-than; of Shēb-g-nī'ah, Jō'gēph;

<sup>15</sup> Of Hā'rim, Ād'nā; of Mē-rā'jōth, Hēl'kai;

<sup>16</sup> Of Id'dō, Zēch-g-rī'ah; of Gīn'nē-thon, Mē-shūl'lam;

<sup>17</sup> Of Ā-bī'jah, Zīch'rī; of Mī-nī'a-min, of Mō-g-dī'ah, Pīl'tāi;

<sup>18</sup> Of Bīl'gah, Shām-mū'a; of Shēm-g-i'ah, Jē-hōn'a-than;

19 And of Joi'g-rîb, Mât-tə-nā'i; of Jê-dā'jah, Ūz'zî;

20 Of Sāl'lā-i, Kāl'lā-i; of Ā'mok, Ē'bēr;

21 Of Hîl-kî'ah, Hash-g-bî'ah; of Jê-dā'jah, Nê-thān'g-el.

22 ¶ The Lē'vites in the days of Ē-lî'a-shîb, Joi'g-dā, and Jê-hā'nān, and Jad-dū'a, were recorded chief of the fathers: also the priests, to the reign of Dā-rî'us the Pēr'sjan.

23 The sons of Lē'vî, the chief of the fathers, were written in the book of the <sup>1</sup>chronicles, even until the days of Jê-hā'nān the son of Ē-lî'a-shîb.

24 And the chief of the Lē'vites: Hash-g-bî'ah, Shēr-g-bî'ah, and Jêsh-u'a the son of Kād'mî-el, with their brethren over against them, to praise and to give thanks, <sup>9</sup> according to the commandment of Dā'vid the man of God, <sup>h</sup> ward over against ward.

25 Mât-tə-nî'ah, and Bāk-būk-i'ah, Ō-bā-dî'ah, Mē-shūl'lam, Tāl'mon, Āk'kūb, were porters keeping the ward at the <sup>2</sup>thresholds of the gates.

26 These were in the days of Joi'g-kîm the son of Jêsh-u'a, the son of Jōz'g-dāk, and in the days of Nê-he-mî'ah <sup>4</sup>the governor, and of Ēz'rā the priest, <sup>k</sup>the scribe.

27 ¶ And at <sup>1</sup>the dedication of the wall of Jê-rū'sā-lēm they sought the Lē'vites out of all their places, to bring them to Jê-rū'sā-lēm, to keep the dedication with gladness, <sup>m</sup> both with thanksgivings, and with singing, with cymbals, psalteries, and with harps.

28 And the sons of the singers gathered themselves together, both out of the plain country round about Jê-rū'sā-lēm, and from the villages of Nê-tôph'g-thî;

29 Also from the house of Ġîl'gāl, and out of the fields of Ġē'bā and Āz'mā-veth: for the singers had builded them villages round about Jê-rū'sā-lēm.

30 And the priests and the Lē'vites purified themselves, and purified the people, and the gates, and the wall.

31 Then I brought up the princes of Jū'dah upon the wall, and appointed

B. C. 536.

two great companies of them that gave thanks, whereof <sup>n</sup>one went on the right hand upon the wall <sup>o</sup>toward the dung gate:

32 And after them went Hōsh-g-i'ah, and half of the princes of Jū'dah,

33 And Āz-g-rî'ah, Ēz'rā, and Mē-shūl'lam,

34 Jū'dah, and Bēn'jā-min, and Shēm-g-i'ah, and Jēr-g-mî'ah,

35 And certain of the priests' sons <sup>p</sup>with trumpets; namely, Zēch-g-rî'ah the son of Jōn'g-than, the son of Shēm-g-i'ah, the son of Mât-tə-nî'ah, the son of Mî-chā'jah, the son of Zāc'cur, the son of Ā'saph:

36 And his brethren, Shēm-g-i'ah, and Ā-zār'g-el, Mîl-g-lā'i, Ġîl'g-lāi, Mā-ā'i, Nê-thān'g-el, and Jū'dah, Hā-nā'nî, with <sup>q</sup>the musical instruments of Dā'vid the man of God, and Ēz'rā the scribe before them.

37 <sup>r</sup>And at the fountain gate, which was over against them, they went up by <sup>s</sup>the stairs of the city of Dā'vid, at the going up of the wall, above the house of Dā'vid, even unto <sup>t</sup>the water gate eastward.

38 <sup>u</sup>And the other company of them that gave thanks went over against them, and I after them, and the half of the people upon the wall, from beyond <sup>v</sup>the tower of the furnaces even unto <sup>w</sup>the broad wall;

39 <sup>x</sup>And from above the gate of Ē'phrā'im, and above <sup>y</sup>the old gate, and above <sup>z</sup>the fish gate, <sup>a</sup>and the tower of Hā-nān'g-el, and the tower of Mē'ah, even unto <sup>b</sup>the sheep gate: and they stood still in <sup>c</sup>the prison gate.

40 So stood the two companies of them that gave thanks in the house of God, and I, and the half of the rulers with me:

41 And the priests; Ē-lî'a-kîm, Mā-g-sē'jah, Mî-nî'a-min, Mî-chā'jah, Ē-lî-ō-ē-nā-i, Zēch-g-rî'ah, and Hān-g-nî'ah, with trumpets;

42 And Mā-g-sē'jah, and Shēm-g-i'ah, and Ē-le-ā-zar, and Ūz'zî, and Jê-hō-hā'nān, and Māl-chî'jah, and Ē'lām, and Ē'zēr. And the singers <sup>d</sup>sang loud, with Jēz-rā-hî'ah their overseer.

43 Also that day they offered great

f 1 Chr. 9. 14, &c.

g 1 Chr. 23: 25; 26.

h Ezra 3. 11.

2 Or, treasures of assemblies.

i ch. 8. 9.  
k Ezra 7. 8, 11.  
l Deut. 20. 5.  
m Pa. 30, title.  
445.]

m 1 Chr. 25. 6.  
n 2 Chr. 5. 13;  
7. 6.  
o See ver. 38.

p ch. 2. 13; 3. 13.

q Num. 10. 2, 8.

r 1 Chr. 23. 5.  
s ch. 2. 14; 3. 15.

t ch. 3. 15.  
u ch. 3. 26; 8. 1, 3, 16.

v See ver. 31.  
w ch. 3. 11.

y ch. 3. 8.  
z 2 Kin. 14. 13.

a ch. 8. 16.  
b ch. 3. 8.

c ch. 3. 3.  
d ch. 3. 1.

e Jer. 32. 2.  
f Heb. made their voice to be heard.

sacrifices, and rejoiced: for God had made them rejoice with great joy: the wives also and the children rejoiced: so that the joy of Jê-ru-sâ-lêm was heard even afar off.

44 ¶ And at that time were some appointed over the chambers for the treasures, for the offerings, for the firstfruits, and for the tithes, to gather into them out of the fields of the cities the portions <sup>2</sup> of the law for the priests and Lê'vites: <sup>3</sup> for Jû'dah rejoiced for the priests and for the Lê'vites <sup>4</sup> that waited.

45 And both the singers and the porters kept the ward of their God, and the ward of the purification, <sup>5</sup> according to the commandment of Dâ'vid, and of Sôl'o-mon his son.

46 For in the days of Dâ'vid <sup>h</sup> and Â'saph of old *there were* chief of the singers, and songs of praise and thanksgiving unto God.

47 And all Îş-râ-el in the days of Zê-rûb'ba-bêl, and in the days of Nê-hê-mi'ah, gave the portions of the singers and the porters, every day his portion: <sup>i</sup> and they <sup>5</sup> sanctified *holy things* unto the Lê'vites; <sup>k</sup> and the Lê'vites sanctified *them* unto the children of Aâr'qn.

#### CHAPTER 13.

<sup>1</sup> Upon the reading of the law separation is made from the mixed multitude. <sup>15</sup> The violation of the sabbath, and the marriages with strange wives.

ON that day <sup>a</sup> they read in the book of Mô'ses in the <sup>7</sup> audience of the people; and therein was found written, <sup>b</sup> that the Âm'môn-ite and the Mô'ab-ite should not come into the congregation of God for ever;

2 Because they met not the children of Îş-râ-el with bread and with water, but <sup>c</sup> hired Bâ'lgam against them, that he should curse them: <sup>d</sup> howbeit our God turned the curse into a blessing.

3 Now it came to pass, when they had heard the law, <sup>e</sup> that they separated from Îş-râ-el all the mixed multitude.

4 ¶ And before this, E-lî'a-shib the priest, <sup>f</sup> having the oversight of the chamber of the house of our God, was allied unto Tô-bî'ah:

5 And he had prepared for him a great chamber, <sup>g</sup> where aforetime

B. C. 445.

<sup>1</sup> 2 Chr. 31. 11, 12. ch. 13. 5, 12, 13.  
<sup>2</sup> That is, appointed by the law.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. for the joy of Judah.

[cir. 434.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. that stood.  
<sup>5</sup> 1 Chr. 25: 26.  
<sup>6</sup> 1 Chr. 25. 1, 2.  
<sup>7</sup> 2 Chr. 29. 30.  
<sup>8</sup> Num. 18. 21, 24.  
<sup>9</sup> That is, set apart.  
<sup>10</sup> Num. 18. 26.

<sup>a</sup> Deut. 31. 11, 12.  
<sup>b</sup> Kin. 23. 2. ch. 8. 3, 6; 9. 3.  
<sup>c</sup> Is. 34. 16.  
<sup>d</sup> Heb. there was read.  
<sup>e</sup> Heb. ears.  
<sup>f</sup> Deut. 23. 3, 4.  
<sup>g</sup> Num. 22. 5. Josh. 24. 9, 10.  
<sup>h</sup> Num. 23. 11: 24, 10.  
<sup>i</sup> Deut. 23. 5. e ch. 9. 2; 10. 26.  
<sup>j</sup> Heb. being set over.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 12. 44.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 12. 44.  
<sup>m</sup> Heb. the commandment of the Levites.  
<sup>n</sup> Num. 18. 21, 24.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 5. 14.  
<sup>p</sup> Heb. at the end of days.  
<sup>q</sup> Or, I earnestly requested.  
<sup>r</sup> ver. 1. 5.  
<sup>s</sup> 2 Chr. 29. 5, 15, 16, 18.  
<sup>t</sup> Mal. 3. 8.  
<sup>u</sup> Num. 25. 2.  
<sup>v</sup> ver. 17. 25.  
<sup>w</sup> Prov. 25. 4.  
<sup>x</sup> o ch. 10. 39.  
<sup>y</sup> Heb. standing.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 10. 38, 39: 12. 44.  
<sup>aa</sup> Or, store-houses.  
<sup>ab</sup> 2 Chr. 31. 12. ch. 12. 44.  
<sup>ac</sup> Heb. at their hand.  
<sup>ad</sup> ch. 7. 2.  
<sup>ae</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 2.  
<sup>af</sup> Heb. it was upon them.  
<sup>ag</sup> ver. 22. 31. ch. 5. 19.  
<sup>ah</sup> Heb. kindnesses.  
<sup>ai</sup> Or, observations.  
<sup>aj</sup> Ex. 20. 10.

they laid the meat offerings, the frankincense, and the vessels, and the tithes of the corn, the new wine, and the oil, <sup>9</sup> which was commanded to be given to the Lê'vites, and the singers, and the porters; and the offerings of the priests.

6 But in all this time was not I at Jê-ru-sâ-lêm: <sup>h</sup> for in the two and thirtieth year of Âr-tâx-êr-x'êš king of Bâb'ÿ-lon came I unto the king, and <sup>i</sup> after certain days <sup>11</sup> obtained I leave of the king:

7 And I came to Jê-ru-sâ-lêm, and understood of the evil that E-lî'a-shib did for Tô-bî'ah, in <sup>i</sup> preparing him a chamber in the courts of the house of God.

8 And it grieved me sore: therefore I cast forth all the household stuff of Tô-bî'ah out of the chamber.

9 Then I commanded, and they <sup>k</sup> cleansed the chambers: and thither brought I again the vessels of the house of God, with the meat offering and the frankincense.

10 ¶ And I perceived that the portions of the Lê'vites had <sup>l</sup> not been given *them*: for the Lê'vites and the singers, that did the work, were fled every one to <sup>m</sup> his field.

11 Then <sup>n</sup> contended I with the rulers, and said, <sup>o</sup> Why is the house of God forsaken? And I gathered them together, and set them in their <sup>12</sup> place.

12 <sup>p</sup> Then brought all Jû'dah the tithe of the corn and the new wine and the oil unto the <sup>13</sup> treasures.

13 <sup>q</sup> And I made treasurers over the treasures, Shêl-ê-mî'ah the priest, and Zâ'dôk the scribe, and of the Lê'vites, Pê-dâ'jah: and <sup>14</sup> next to them was Hân'an the son of Zâc'-cur, the son of Mât-tâ-nî'ah: for they were counted <sup>r</sup> faithful, and <sup>15</sup> their office was to distribute unto their brethren.

14 <sup>s</sup> Remember me, O my God, concerning this, and wipe not out my <sup>16</sup> good deeds that I have done for the house of my God, and for the <sup>17</sup> offices thereof.

15 ¶ In those days saw I in Jû'dah some treading wine presses <sup>t</sup> on the sabbath, and bringing in sheaves, and lading asses; as also wine, grapes,



and figs, and all manner of burdens, <sup>u</sup> which they brought into Jê-rû'sâ-lêm on the sabbath day: and I testified *against them* in the day wherein they sold victuals.

18 There dwelt men of Tÿre also therein, which brought fish, and all manner of ware, and sold on the sabbath unto the children of Jû'dah, and in Jê-rû'sâ-lêm.

17 <sup>z</sup> Then I contended with the nobles of Jû'dah, and said unto them, What evil thing is this that ye do, and profane the sabbath day?

18 <sup>y</sup> Did not your fathers thus, and did not our God bring all this evil upon us, and upon this city? yet ye bring more wrath upon Îs'ra-el by profaning the sabbath.

19 And it came to pass, that when the gates of Jê-rû'sâ-lêm <sup>z</sup> began to be dark before the sabbath, I commanded that the gates should be shut, and charged that they should not be opened till after the sabbath: <sup>a</sup> and some of my servants set I at the gates, <sup>b</sup> that there should no burden be brought in on the sabbath day.

20 So the merchants and sellers of all kind of ware lodged without Jê-rû'sâ-lêm once or twice.

21 Then I testified against them, and said unto them, Why lodge ye <sup>2</sup> about the wall? if ye do so again, I will lay hands on you. From that time forth came they no more on the sabbath.

22 And I commanded the Lê'vites that <sup>b</sup> they should cleanse themselves, and <sup>c</sup> that they should come and keep the gates, to sanctify the sabbath day. <sup>c</sup> Remember me, O my God, <sup>d</sup> concerning this also, and spare me according to the <sup>3</sup> greatness of thy mercy.

B. C. 434.

u ch. 10. 31.  
Jer. 17. 21, 22.

z ver. 11.

y Jer. 17. 21.  
22, 23.z Lev. 23. 32.  
a Jer. 17. 21,  
22.2 Heb. before  
the wall  
b ch. 12. 30.  
c ver. 14, 31.

3 Or, multitude.

4 Heb. had  
made to  
dwell with  
them.

d Ezra 9. 2.

5 Heb. they  
discerned  
not to speak.6 Heb. of  
people and  
people.

e ver. 11.

Prov. 28. 4.  
f Or, reviled  
them.f Ezra 10. 5.  
ch. 10. 23, 30.g 1 Kin. 11. 1,  
&c.h 1 Kin. 3. 13.  
2 Chr. 1. 12.i 2 Sam. 12. 24.  
k 1 Kin. 11. 4,  
&c.l Ezra 10. 2.  
m ch. 12. 10,  
22.

n cb. 6. 14.

8 Heb. for  
the deflings.o Mal. 2. 4,  
11, 12.p ch. 10. 30.  
q ch. 12. 1,  
&c.r ch. 10. 34.  
s ver. 14, 22.

23 ¶ In those days also saw I Jews <sup>4</sup> that <sup>d</sup> had married wives of Âsh'dôd, of Âm'môn, and of Mô'ab:

24 And their children spake half in the speech of Âsh'dôd, and <sup>5</sup> could not speak in the Jews' language, but according to the language <sup>6</sup> of each people.

25 And I <sup>e</sup> contended with them, and <sup>7</sup> cursed them, and smote certain of them, and plucked off their hair, and made them <sup>f</sup> swear by God, saying, Ye shall not give your daughters unto their sons, nor take their daughters unto your sons, or for yourselves.

26 <sup>g</sup> Did not Sôl'o-mon king of Îs'ra-el sin by these things? yet <sup>h</sup> among many nations was there no king like him, <sup>i</sup> who was beloved of his God, and God made him king over all Îs'ra-el: <sup>k</sup> nevertheless even him did outlandish women cause to sin.

27 Shall we then hearken unto you to do all this great evil, to <sup>l</sup> transgress against our God in marrying strange wives?

28 And one of the sons <sup>m</sup> of Joi'â-da, the son of Ê-lî'a-shib the high priest, was son in law to Sîn-bâl'lat the Hôr'q-nite: therefore I chased him from me.

29 <sup>n</sup> Remember them, O my God, <sup>8</sup> because they have defiled the priesthood, and <sup>o</sup> the covenant of the priesthood, and of the Lê'vites.

30 <sup>p</sup> Thus cleansed I them from all strangers, and <sup>q</sup> appointed the wards of the priests and the Lê'vites, every one in his business;

31 And for <sup>r</sup> the wood offering, at times appointed, and for the first-fruits. <sup>s</sup> Remember me, O my God, for good.

## THE

## BOOK OF ESTHER.

## CHAPTER 1.

1 Ahasuerus maketh royal feasts. 10 Vashti, sent for, refuseth to come. 13 Ahasuerus maketh the decree of men's sovereignty.

NOW it came to pass in the days of <sup>a</sup> Â-hâs-û-ê-rûs, (this is Â-hâs-û-ê-rûs which reigned, <sup>b</sup> from Ind'ja even unto Ê-thl-ô'pî-a, <sup>c</sup> over

B. C. 521.

a Ezra 4. 6.  
Dan. 9. 1.b ch. 8. 9.  
c Dan. 6. 1.d 1 Kin. 1. 46.  
e Neh. 1. 1.

f [cfr. 519.]

an hundred and seven and twenty provinces:)

2 That in those days, when the king Â-hâs-û-ê-rûs <sup>d</sup> sat on the throne of his kingdom, which was in <sup>e</sup> Shû'shan the palace,

3 In the third year of his reign, he

<sup>1</sup>made a feast unto all his princes and his servants; the power of Për-sjā and Mē'di-a, the nobles and princes of the provinces, *being* before him:

4 When he shewed the riches of his glorious kingdom and the honour of his excellent majesty many days, *even* an hundred and fourscore days.

5 And when these days were expired, the king made a feast unto all the people that were <sup>2</sup>present in Shū'shan the palace, both unto great and small, seven days, in the court of the garden of the king's palace;

6 *Where were* white, green, and <sup>3</sup>blue, *hangings*, fastened with cords of fine linen and purple to silver rings and pillars of marble: <sup>4</sup>the beds *were* of gold and silver, upon a pavement <sup>5</sup>of red, and blue, and white, and black, marble.

7 And they gave *them* drink in vessels of gold, (the vessels being diverse one from another,) and <sup>6</sup>royal wine in abundance, <sup>7</sup>according to the state of the king.

8 And the drinking *was* according to the law; none did compel: for so the king had appointed to all the officers of his house, that they should do according to every man's pleasure.

9 Also Vāsh'ti the queen made a feast for the women in the royal house which *belonged* to king Ā-hāš-ū-ē-rūs.

10 ¶ On the seventh day, when <sup>8</sup>the heart of the king was merry with wine, he commanded Mē-hū-man, Bīz'thā, <sup>9</sup>Hār-bō'nā, Bīg'thā, and Ā-bāg'thā, Zē'thār, and Cār'sā, the seven <sup>10</sup>chamberlains that served in the presence of Ā-hāš-ū-ē-rūs the king,

11 To bring Vāsh'ti the queen before the king with the crown royal, to shew the people and the princes her beauty: for she *was* <sup>11</sup>fair to look on.

12 But the queen Vāsh'ti refused to come at the king's commandment <sup>12</sup>by his chamberlains: therefore was the king very wroth, and his anger burned in him.

13 ¶ Then the king said to the <sup>13</sup>wise men, <sup>14</sup>which knew the times, (for so

B. C. 519.

<sup>1</sup> Gen. 40. 20.  
ch. 2. 18.  
Mark 6. 21.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. found.

<sup>3</sup> Or, violet.

<sup>4</sup> See ch. 7. 8.  
Ezek. 23. 41.  
Amos 2. 8;  
6. 4.

<sup>5</sup> Or, of porphyre, and marble, and alabaster, and stone of blue colour.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. wine of the kingdom.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. according to the hand of the king.

<sup>8</sup> 2 Sam. 13.

<sup>9</sup> 1 ch. 7. 9.

<sup>10</sup> Or, eunuchs.

<sup>11</sup> Heb. good of countenance.

<sup>12</sup> Heb. which was by the hand of his eunuchs.

<sup>13</sup> Jer. 10. 7.  
Dan. 2. 12.  
Matt. 2. 1.

<sup>14</sup> 1 Chr. 12. 32.  
m Ezra 7. 14.  
n 2 Kin. 23. 13.

<sup>15</sup> Heb. What to do.

<sup>16</sup> Eph. 5. 33.  
<sup>17</sup> Heb. If it be good with the king.

<sup>18</sup> Heb. from before him.

<sup>19</sup> Heb. that it pass not away.

ch. 8. 8.  
Dan. 6. 8, 12, 16.

<sup>20</sup> Heb. unto her compunction.

<sup>21</sup> Eph. 5. 33.  
Col. 3. 18.

<sup>22</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 1.  
<sup>23</sup> Heb. was good in the eyes of the king.

q ch. 8. 9.

*was* the king's manner toward all that knew law and judgment:

14 And the next unto him *was* Cār-shē'nā, Shē'thār, Ād'mā-thā, Tār-shish, Mē'rēs, Mār'se-nā, and Mē-mū'can, the <sup>15</sup>seven princes of Për-sjā and Mē'di-a, <sup>16</sup>which saw the king's face, and which sat the first in the kingdom;

15 <sup>17</sup>What shall we do unto the queen Vāsh'ti according to law, because she hath not performed the commandment of the king Ā-hāš-ū-ē-rūs by the chamberlains?

16 And Mē-mū'can answered before the king and the princes, Vāsh'ti the queen hath not done wrong to the king only, but also to all the princes, and to all the people that are in all the provinces of the king Ā-hāš-ū-ē-rūs.

17 For *this* deed of the queen shall come abroad unto all women, so that they shall <sup>18</sup>despise their husbands in their eyes, when it shall be reported, The king Ā-hāš-ū-ē-rūs commanded Vāsh'ti the queen to be brought in before him, but she came not.

18 *Likewise* shall the ladies of Për-sjā and Mē'di-a say this day unto all the king's princes, which have heard of the deed of the queen. Thus shall there arise too much contempt and wrath.

19 <sup>19</sup>If it please the king, let there go a royal commandment <sup>20</sup>from him, and let it be written among the laws of the Për'sjāns and the Mēdes, <sup>21</sup>that it be not altered, That Vāsh'ti come no more before king Ā-hāš-ū-ē-rūs; and let the king give her royal estate <sup>22</sup>unto another that is better than she.

20 And when the king's decree which he shall make shall be published throughout all his empire, (for it is great,) all the wives shall <sup>23</sup>give to their husbands honour, both to great and small.

21 And the saying <sup>24</sup>pleased the king and the princes; and the king did according to the word of Mē-mū'can:

22 For he sent letters into all the king's provinces, <sup>25</sup>into every province according to the writing thereof, and to every people after their language, that every man should

<sup>7</sup> bear rule in his own house, and  
<sup>2</sup> that it should be published according  
to the language of every people.

## CHAPTER 2.

<sup>1</sup> *A queen is to be chosen. 5 Mordecai the nursing  
father of Esther. 8 Esther is preferred before the  
rest. 15 Esther, best pleasing the king, is made  
queen. 21 Mordecai, discovering a treason, is re-  
corded in the chronicles.*

**A**FTER these things, when the  
wrath of king Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs  
was appeased, he remembered  
Vāsh'ti, and what she had done,  
and <sup>a</sup> what was decreed against her.

<sup>2</sup> Then said the king's servants that  
ministered unto him, Let there be  
fair young virgins sought for the  
king:

<sup>3</sup> And let the king appoint officers  
in all the provinces of his kingdom,  
that they may gather together all  
the fair young virgins unto Shū-  
shan the palace, to the house of the  
women, <sup>3</sup> unto the custody of <sup>4</sup> Hā-  
gē the king's chamberlain, keeper  
of the women; and let their things  
for purification be given them:

<sup>4</sup> And let the maiden which pleas-  
eth the king be queen instead of  
Vāsh'ti. And the thing pleased the  
king; and he did so.

<sup>5</sup> ¶ Now in Shūshan the palace  
there was a certain Jew, whose  
name was Mōr'dē-cāi, the son of  
Jā'ir, the son of Shīm'ē-i, the son of  
Kish, a Bēn'ja-mite;

<sup>6</sup> <sup>b</sup> Who had been carried away  
from Jē-rū sā-lēm with the captivity  
which had been carried away with  
<sup>5</sup> Jēc-q-ni'ah king of Jū'dah, whom  
Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar the king of  
Bāb'ylon had carried away.

<sup>7</sup> And he <sup>8</sup> brought up Hā-dās'sah,  
that is, Ēs'thēr, <sup>c</sup> his uncle's daugh-  
ter: for she had neither father nor  
mother, and the maid was <sup>7</sup> fair and  
beautiful; whom Mōr'dē-cāi, when  
her father and mother were dead,  
took for his own daughter.

<sup>8</sup> ¶ So it came to pass, when the  
king's commandment and his decree  
was heard, and when many maidens  
were <sup>d</sup> gathered together unto Shū-  
shan the palace, to the custody of  
Hēg'ā-i, that Ēs'thēr was brought  
also unto the king's house, to the  
custody of Hēg'ā-i, keeper of the  
women.

<sup>9</sup> And the maiden pleased him, and

B. C. 519.

<sup>r</sup> Eph. 5. 22,  
23, 24.  
<sup>1</sup> Tim. 2. 12.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb. that  
one should  
publish it  
according to  
the language  
of his peo-  
ple.

518.]

α ch. 1. 19, 20.

[cir. 515.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. unto  
the hand.  
<sup>4</sup> Or, Hegai,  
ver. 8.

<sup>b</sup> 2 Kin. 24.  
14. 15.  
<sup>2</sup> Chr. 36. 10,  
20.  
Jer. 24. 1.

<sup>5</sup> Or, Jehoia-  
chin.  
<sup>2</sup> Kin. 24. 6.  
<sup>6</sup> Heb. nour-  
ished,  
Eph. 6. 4.

[cir. 515.  
c ver. 15.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. fair of  
form, and  
good of coun-  
tenance.

<sup>d</sup> ver. 3.  
<sup>e</sup> ver. 3, 12.  
<sup>8</sup> Heb. her  
portions.  
<sup>9</sup> Heb. he  
changed her.  
<sup>f</sup> ver. 20.  
<sup>10</sup> Heb. to  
know the  
pence,  
<sup>g</sup> ver. 7.

she obtained kindness of him; and  
he speedily gave her <sup>e</sup> things  
for purification, with <sup>8</sup> such things  
as belonged to her, and seven maid-  
ens, which were meet to be given  
her, out of the king's house: and  
<sup>9</sup> he preferred her and her maids  
unto the best place of the house of  
the women.

<sup>10</sup> ¶ Ēs'thēr had not shewed her  
people nor her kindred: for Mōr'-  
dē-cāi had charged her that she  
should not shew it.

<sup>11</sup> And Mōr'dē-cāi walked every  
day before the court of the women's  
house, <sup>10</sup> to know how Ēs'thēr did,  
and what should become of her.

<sup>12</sup> ¶ Now when every maid's turn  
was come to go in to king Ā-hās-ū-  
ē-rūs, after that she had been twelve  
months, according to the manner  
of the women, (for so were the days  
of their purifications accomplished,  
to wit, six months with oil of myrrh,  
and six months with sweet odours,  
and with other things for the purify-  
ing of the women;)

<sup>13</sup> Then thus came every maiden  
unto the king; whatsoever she de-  
sired was given her to go with her  
out of the house of the women unto  
the king's house.

<sup>14</sup> In the evening she went, and  
on the morrow she returned into  
the second house of the women,  
to the custody of Shā-āsh'gāz, the  
king's chamberlain, which kept the  
concubines: she came in unto the  
king no more, except the king de-  
lighted in her, and that she were  
called by name.

<sup>15</sup> ¶ Now when the turn of Ēs'thēr,  
<sup>9</sup> the daughter of Āb-i-hā'il the uncle  
of Mōr'dē-cāi, who had taken her  
for his daughter, was come to go in  
unto the king, she required nothing  
but what Hēg'ā-i the king's cham-  
berlain, the keeper of the women,  
appointed. And Ēs'thēr obtained  
favour in the sight of all them that  
looked upon her.

<sup>16</sup> So Ēs'thēr was taken unto king  
Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs into his house royal  
in the tenth month, which is the  
month Tē'beth, in the seventh year  
of his reign.

<sup>17</sup> And the king loved Ēs'thēr

above all the women, and she obtained grace and <sup>2</sup> favour <sup>3</sup> in his sight more than all the virgins; so that he set the royal crown upon her head, and made her queen instead of Vāsh'ti.

18 Then the king <sup>h</sup> made a great feast unto all his princes and his servants, even Eš'ther's feast; and he made a <sup>4</sup> release to the provinces, and gave gifts, according to the state of the king.

19 And when the virgins were gathered together the second time, then Mōr'de-cāi sat <sup>i</sup> in the king's gate.

20 <sup>k</sup> Eš'ther had not yet shewed her kindred nor her people; as Mōr'de-cāi had charged her: for Eš'ther did the commandment of Mōr'de-cāi, like as when she was brought up with him.

21 ¶ In those days, while Mōr'de-cāi sat in the king's gate, two of the king's chamberlains, <sup>5</sup> Big'tān and Tē'resh, of those which kept <sup>6</sup> the door, were wroth, and sought to lay hand on the king Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs.

22 And the thing was known to Mōr'de-cāi, <sup>i</sup> who told it unto Eš'ther the queen; and Eš'ther certified the king thereof in Mōr'de-cāi's name.

23 And when inquisition was made of the matter, it was found out; therefore they were both hanged on a tree: and it was written in <sup>m</sup> the book of the chronicles before the king.

### CHAPTER 3.

1 Haman, despised by Mordecai, seeketh revenge upon all the Jews. 8 He obtoineth by calumny a decree of the king to put the Jews to death.

**A**FTER these things did king Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs promote Hā'man the son of Hām-mēd'a-thā the <sup>a</sup> Ā'gāg-ite, and advanced him, and set his seat above all the princes that were with him.

2 And all the king's servants, that were <sup>b</sup> in the king's gate, bowed, and revered Hā'man: for the king had so commanded concerning him. But Mōr'de-cāi <sup>c</sup> bowed not, nor did him reverence.

3 Then the king's servants, which were in the king's gate, said unto Mōr'de-cāi, Why transgresseth thou the <sup>d</sup> king's commandment?

B. C. 515.

2 Or, kindness.  
3 Heb. before him.

A ch. 1. 3.  
cir. 514.]

4 Heb. rest.

i ver. 21.  
ch. 3. 2.

k ver. 10.

[510.]

5 Or, Bigthana,  
ch. 6. 2.

6 Heb. the threshold.

i ch. 6. 2.

m ch. 6. 1.

a Num. 24. 7.  
1 Sam. 15. 8.  
b ch. 2. 19.

cir. 510.]

c ver. 5.  
Ps. 15. 4.  
d ver. 2.

e ver. 2.  
ch. 5. 9.  
f Dan. 3. 19.

g Ps. 83. 4.  
h ch. 9. 24.  
i Ezra 4. 13.

Acts 16. 20.  
7 Heb. meet,  
or, equal.

8 Heb. to destroy them.  
9 Heb. weigh.

k Gen. 41. 42.  
l ch. 8. 2. 8.

10 Or, oppressor.  
ch. 7. 6.

m ch. 8. 9.  
11 Or, secretaries.  
n ch. 1. 22;  
8. 9.

4 Now it came to pass, when they spake daily unto him, and he hearkened not unto them, that they told Hā'man, to see whether Mōr'de-cāi's matters would stand: for he had told them that he was a Jew.

5 And when Hā'man saw that Mōr'de-cāi <sup>e</sup> bowed not, nor did him reverence, then was Hā'man <sup>f</sup> full of wrath.

6 And he thought scorn to lay hands on Mōr'de-cāi alone; for they had shewed him the people of Mōr'de-cāi: wherefore Hā'man <sup>g</sup> sought to destroy all the Jews that were throughout the whole kingdom of Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs, even the people of Mōr'de-cāi.

7 ¶ In the first month, that is, the month Nī'san, in the twelfth year of king Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs, <sup>h</sup> they cast Pūr, that is, the lot, before Hā'man from day to day, and from month to month, to the twelfth month, that is, the month Ā'dār.

8 ¶ And Hā'man said unto king Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs, There is a certain people scattered abroad and dispersed among the people in all the provinces of thy kingdom; and <sup>i</sup> their laws are diverse from all people; neither keep they the king's laws: therefore it is not <sup>j</sup> for the king's profit to suffer them.

9 If it please the king, let it be written <sup>k</sup> that they may be destroyed: and I will <sup>l</sup> pay ten thousand talents of silver to the hands of those that have the charge of the business, to bring it into the king's treasuries.

10 And the king <sup>k</sup> took <sup>i</sup> his ring from his hand, and gave it unto Hā'man the son of Hām-mēd'a-thā the Ā'gāg-ite, the Jews' <sup>10</sup> enemy.

11 And the king said unto Hā'man, The silver is given to thee, the people also, to do with them as it seemeth good to thee.

12 <sup>m</sup> Then were the king's <sup>11</sup> scribes called on the thirteenth day of the first month, and there was written according to all that Hā'man had commanded unto the king's lieutenants, and to the governors that were over every province, and to the rulers of every people of every province <sup>n</sup> according to the writing

thereof, and to every people after their language; <sup>o</sup> in the name of king Ā-hāg-ū-ē-rūs was it written, and sealed with the king's ring.

13 And the letters were <sup>p</sup> sent by posts into all the king's provinces, to destroy, to kill, and to cause to perish, all Jews, both young and old, little children and women, <sup>q</sup> in one day, even upon the thirteenth day of the twelfth month, which is the month Ā'dār, and <sup>r</sup> to take the spoil of them for a prey.

14 <sup>s</sup> The copy of the writing for a commandment to be given in every province was published unto all people, that they should be ready against that day.

15 The posts went out, being hastened by the king's commandment, and the decree was given in Shū'shan the palace. And the king and Hā'man sat down to drink; but <sup>t</sup> the city Shū'shan was perplexed.

#### CHAPTER 4.

1 *The great mourning of Mordecai and the Jews. 4 Esther sendeth to Mordecai, who sheweth the cause, and adviseth her to undertake the suit. 15 She appointing a fast undertaketh the suit.*

**W**HEN Mōr-dē-cāi perceived all that was done, Mōr-dē-cāi <sup>a</sup> rent his clothes, and put on sackcloth <sup>b</sup> with ashes, and went out into the midst of the city, and <sup>c</sup> cried with a loud and a bitter cry;

2 And came even before the king's gate: for none *might* enter into the king's gate clothed with sackcloth.

3 And in every province, whithersoever the king's commandment and his decree came, *there was* great mourning among the Jews, and fasting, and weeping, and wailing; and <sup>2</sup> many lay in sackcloth and ashes.

4 ¶ So Ēs'thēr's maids and her <sup>3</sup> chamberlains came and told *it* her. Then was the queen exceedingly grieved; and she sent raiment to clothe Mōr-dē-cāi, and to take away his sackcloth from him: but he received *it* not.

5 Then called Ēs'thēr for Hā'tāch, one of the king's chamberlains, <sup>4</sup> whom he had appointed to attend upon her, and gave him a commandment to Mōr-dē-cāi, to know what *it was*, and why *it was*.

6 So Hā'tāch went forth to Mōr-

B. C. 510.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Kin. 21. 8.  
ch. 8. 8, 10.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 8. 10.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 8. 12,  
&c.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 8. 11.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 8. 13, 14.

<sup>t</sup> See ch. 8. 15.  
Prov. 23. 2.

cir. 510.]

<sup>a</sup> 2 Sam. 1. 11.

<sup>b</sup> Josh. 7. 6.  
Ezek. 27. 30.  
<sup>c</sup> Gen. 27. 34.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. sackcloth and ashes were laid under many.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. Dan. 9. 3.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. eunuchs.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. whom he had set before her.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. d. ch. 3. 9.

<sup>7</sup> e. ch. 3. 14.

<sup>8</sup> 15.

<sup>9</sup> f. ch. 5. 1.

<sup>10</sup> g. Dan. 2. 9.

<sup>11</sup> h. ch. 5. 2;

<sup>12</sup> 8. 4.

<sup>13</sup> 5 Heb. respiration.

<sup>14</sup> Job 9. 18.

<sup>15</sup> 6 Heb. found.

<sup>16</sup> 7 See ch. 5. 1.

<sup>17</sup> k. See Gen.

<sup>18</sup> 43. 14.

<sup>19</sup> 7 Heb. passed.

dē-cāi unto the street of the city, which was before the king's gate.

7 And Mōr-dē-cāi told him of all that had happened unto him, and of <sup>a</sup> the sum of the money that Hā'man had promised to pay to the king's treasures for the Jews, to destroy them.

8 Also he gave him <sup>c</sup> the copy of the writing of the decree that was given at Shū'shan to destroy them, to shew *it* unto Ēs'thēr, and to declare *it* unto her, and to charge her that she should go in unto the king, to make supplication unto him, and to make request before him for her people.

9 And Hā'tāch came and told Ēs'thēr the words of Mōr-dē-cāi.

10 ¶ Again Ēs'thēr spake unto Hā'tāch, and gave him commandment unto Mōr-dē-cāi;

11 All the king's servants, and the people of the king's provinces, do know, that whosoever, whether man or woman, shall come unto the king into <sup>f</sup> the inner court, who is not called, <sup>g</sup> *there is* one law of his to put *him* to death, except such <sup>h</sup> to whom the king shall hold out the golden sceptre, that he may live: but I have not been called to come in unto the king these thirty days.

12 And they told to Mōr-dē-cāi Ēs'thēr's words.

13 Then Mōr-dē-cāi commanded to answer Ēs'thēr, Think not with thyself that thou shalt escape in the king's house, more than all the Jews.

14 For if thou altogether holdest thy peace at this time, *then* shall *there* <sup>5</sup> enlargement and deliverance arise to the Jews from another place; but thou and thy father's house shall be destroyed: and who knoweth whether thou art come to the kingdom for *such* a time as this?

15 ¶ Then Ēs'thēr bade *them* return Mōr-dē-cāi *this* answer,

16 Go, gather together all the Jews that are <sup>6</sup> present in Shū'shan, and fast ye for me, and neither eat nor drink <sup>i</sup> three days, night or day: I also and my maidens will fast likewise; and so will I go in unto the king, which *is* not according to the law: <sup>k</sup> and if I perish, I perish.

17 So Mōr-dē-cāi <sup>7</sup> went his way,

and did according to all that Ês'thêr had commanded him.

## CHAPTER 5.

1 *Esther obtaineth the grace of the golden sceptre, and inviteth the king and Haman to a banquet. 6 She inviteth them to another banquet the next day. 9 Haman repenteth at the contempt of Mordecai. 14 By the counsel of Zeresh he buildeth for him a pair of gallows.*

NOW it came to pass <sup>a</sup> on the third day, that Ês'thêr put on her royal apparel, and stood in <sup>b</sup> the inner court of the king's house, over against the king's house: and the king sat upon his royal throne in the royal house, over against the gate of the house.

2 And it was so, when the king saw Ês'thêr the queen standing in the court, that <sup>c</sup> she obtained favour in his sight: and <sup>d</sup> the king held out to Ês'thêr the golden sceptre that was in his hand. So Ês'thêr drew near, and touched the top of the sceptre.

3 Then said the king unto her, What wilt thou, queen Ês'thêr? and what is thy request? <sup>e</sup> it shall be even given thee to the half of the kingdom.

4 And Ês'thêr answered, If it seem good unto the king, let the king and Hâ'man come this day unto the banquet that I have prepared for him.

5 Then the king said, Cause Hâ'man to make haste, that he may do as Ês'thêr hath said. So the king and Hâ'man came to the banquet that Ês'thêr had prepared.

6 ¶ And the king said unto Ês'thêr at the banquet of wine, <sup>g</sup> What is thy petition? and it shall be granted thee: and what is thy request? even to the half of the kingdom it shall be performed.

7 Then answered Ês'thêr, and said, My petition and my request is;

8 If I have found favour in the sight of the king, and if it please the king to grant my petition, and <sup>2</sup> to perform my request, let the king and Hâ'man come to the banquet that I shall prepare for them, and I will do to morrow as the king hath said.

9 ¶ Then went Hâ'man forth that day joyful and with a glad heart: but when Hâ'man saw Môr'dê-câi in the king's gate, <sup>h</sup> that he stood not up, nor moved for him, he was full of indignation against Môr'dê-câi.

B. C. 510.

a See ch. 4. 16.

b See ch. 4. 11; 6. 4.

c Prov. 21. 1.

d ch. 4. 11; 8. 4.

e So Mark 6. 23.

f ch. 7. 2.

g ch. 9. 12.

2 Heb. to do.

h ch. 3. 5.

i So 2 Sam. 13. 22.

3 Heb. caused

to come.

k ch. 9. 7, &amp;c.

l ch. 3. 1.

4 Heb. free.

m ch. 7. 9.

n ch. 6. 4.

o ch. 7. 10.

5 Heb. the

king's sleep

fled away.

a ch. 2. 23.

6 Or, Big-

than.

ch. 2. 21.

7 Heb. thresh-

old.

8 See ch. 5. 1.

c ch. 5. 14.

10 Nevertheless Hâ'man <sup>1</sup>refrained himself: and when he came home, he sent and <sup>2</sup>called for his friends, and Zê'resh his wife.

11 And Hâ'man told them of the glory of his riches, and <sup>3</sup>the multitude of his children, and all the things wherein the king had promoted him, and how he had <sup>4</sup>advanced him above the princes and servants of the king.

12 Hâ'man said moreover, Yea, Ês'thêr the queen did let no man come in with the king unto the banquet that she had prepared but myself; and to morrow am I invited unto her also with the king.

13 Yet all this availeth me nothing, so long as I see Môr'dê-câi the Jew sitting at the king's gate.

14 ¶ Then said Zê'resh his wife and all his friends unto him, Let a <sup>4</sup>m gallows be made of fifty cubits high, and to morrow <sup>5</sup>speak thou unto the king that Môr'dê-câi may be hanged thereon: then go thou in merrily with the king unto the banquet. And the thing pleased Hâ'man; and he caused <sup>6</sup>the gallows to be made.

## CHAPTER 6.

1 *Ahasuerus, reading in the chronicles of the good service done by Mordecai, taketh care for his reward. 4 Haman, coming to see that Mordecai might be hanged, unawares giveth counsel that he might do him honour.*

ON that night <sup>5</sup>could not the king sleep, and he commanded to bring <sup>a</sup> the book of records of the chronicles; and they were read before the king.

2 And it was found written, that Môr'dê-câi had told of <sup>6</sup>Big'tha-nâ and Tê'resh, two of the king's chamberlains, the keepers of the <sup>7</sup>door, who sought to lay hand on the king Â-hâs-û-ê-rûs.

3 And the king said, What honour and dignity hath been done to Môr'dê-câi for this? Then said the king's servants that ministered unto him, There is nothing done for him.

4 ¶ And the king said, Who is in the court? Now Hâ'man was come into <sup>b</sup> the outward court of the king's house, <sup>c</sup> to speak unto the king to hang Môr'dê-câi on the gallows that he had prepared for him.

5 And the king's servants said unto him, Behold, Hâ'man standeth in

the court. And the king said, Let him come in.

6 So Hā'man came in. And the king said unto him, What shall be done unto the man <sup>2</sup>whom the king delighteth to honour? Now Hā'man thought in his heart, To whom would the king delight to do honour more than to myself?

7 And Hā'man answered the king, For the man <sup>3</sup>whom the king delighteth to honour,

8 <sup>4</sup>Let the royal apparel be brought <sup>5</sup>which the king useth to wear, and <sup>6</sup>the horse that the king rideth upon, and the crown royal which is set upon his head:

9 And let this apparel and horse be delivered to the hand of one of the king's most noble princes, that they may array the man *withal* whom the king delighteth to honour, and <sup>6</sup>bring him on horseback through the street of the city, <sup>7</sup>and proclaim before him, Thus shall it be done to the man whom the king delighteth to honour.

10 Then the king said to Hā'man, Make haste, and take the apparel and the horse, as thou hast said, and do even so to Mōr'dē-cāi the Jew, that sitteth at the king's gate: <sup>7</sup>let nothing fail of all that thou hast spoken.

11 Then took Hā'man the apparel and the horse, and arrayed Mōr'dē-cāi, and brought him on horseback through the street of the city, and proclaimed before him, Thus shall it be done unto the man whom the king delighteth to honour.

12 ¶ And Mōr'dē-cāi came again to the king's gate. But Hā'man <sup>7</sup>hasted to his house mourning, <sup>8</sup>and having his head covered.

13 And Hā'man told Zē'resh his wife and all his friends every thing that had befallen him. Then said his wise men and Zē'resh his wife unto him, If Mōr'dē-cāi be of the seed of the Jews, before whom thou hast begun to fall, thou shalt not prevail against him, but shalt surely fall before him.

14 And while they were yet talking with him, came the king's chamberlains, and hasted to bring Hā'man

B. C. 510.

2 Heb. in whose honour the king delighteth.

3 Heb. in whose honour the king delighteth.

4 Heb. Let them bring the royal apparel.

5 Heb. where-with the king clotheth himself.

d1 Km. 1. 33.

6 Heb. cause him to ride.

e Gen. 41. 43.

7 Heb. suffer not a whit to fail.

f 2 Chr. 26.

20.

g 2 Sam. 15.

30.

Jer. 14. 3, 4.

h ch. 5. 8.

8 Heb. to drink.

a ch. 5. 6.

b ch. 3. 9;

4. 7.

9 Heb.

that they should destroy, and kill, and cause to perish.

10 Heb. whose heart hath filled him.

11 Heb. The man adversary.

12 Or, at the presence of.

c ch. 1. 6.

13 Heb. with me.

d Job 9. 24.

e ch. 1. 10.

f ch. 5. 14.

Ps. 7. 16.

Prov. 11. 5, 6.

14 Heb. tree.

unto <sup>h</sup>the banquet that Ès'thēr had prepared.

## CHAPTER 7.

1 *Esther, entertaining the king and Haman, maketh suit for her own life and her people's.* 5 *She accuseth Haman.* 7 *The king in his anger, understanding of the gallows which Haman had made for Mordecai, causeth him to be hanged thereon.*

SO the king and Hā'man came <sup>6</sup>to banquet with Ès'thēr the queen.

2 And the king said again unto Ès'thēr on the second day <sup>a</sup>at the banquet of wine, What is thy petition, queen Ès'thēr? and it shall be granted thee: and what is thy request? and it shall be performed, even to the half of the kingdom.

3 Then Ès'thēr the queen answered and said, If I have found favour in thy sight, O king, and if it please the king, let my life be given me at my petition, and my people at my request:

4 For we are <sup>b</sup>sold, I and my people, <sup>9</sup>to be destroyed, to be slain, and to perish. But if we had been sold for bondmen and bondwomen, I had held my tongue, although the enemy could not countervail the king's damage.

5 ¶ Then the king Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs answered and said unto Ès'thēr the queen, Who is he, and where is he, <sup>10</sup>that durst presume in his heart to do so?

6 And Ès'thēr said, <sup>11</sup>The adversary and enemy *is* this wicked Hā'man. Then Hā'man was afraid <sup>12</sup>before the king and the queen.

7 ¶ And the king arising from the banquet of wine in his wrath *went* into the palace garden: and Hā'man stood up to make request for his life to Ès'thēr the queen; for he saw that there was evil determined against him by the king.

8 Then the king returned out of the palace garden into the place of the banquet of wine; and Hā'man was fallen upon <sup>c</sup>the bed whereon Ès'thēr was. Then said the king, Will he force the queen also <sup>13</sup>before me in the house? As the word went out of the king's mouth, they <sup>d</sup>covered Hā'man's face.

9 And <sup>e</sup>Hār-bō'nah, one of the chamberlains, said before the king, Behold also, <sup>f</sup>the <sup>14</sup>gallows fifty cubits high, which Hā'man had made

for Môr'de-câi, who had spoken good for the king, standeth in the house of Hâ'man. Then the king said, Hang him thereon.

10 So <sup>9</sup> they hanged Hâ'man on the gallows that he had prepared for Môr'de-câi. Then was the king's wrath pacified.

## CHAPTER 8.

1 *Mordecai is advanced.* <sup>2</sup> *Esther maketh suit to reverse Haman's letters.* <sup>3</sup> *Ahasuerus granteth to the Jews to defend themselves.*

ON that day did the king Ā-hăṣ-ū-ē-rūs give the house of Hâ'man the Jew's enemy unto Ēs'thēr the queen. And Môr'de-câi came before the king; for Ēs'thēr had told <sup>a</sup> what he was unto her.

2 And the king took off <sup>b</sup> his ring, which he had taken from Hâ'man, and gave it unto Môr'de-câi. And Ēs'thēr set Môr'de-câi over the house of Hâ'man.

3 ¶ And Ēs'thēr spake yet again before the king, and fell down at his feet, <sup>2</sup> and besought him with tears to put away the mischief of Hâ'man the Ā-găg-ite, and his device that he had devised against the Jew.

4 Then <sup>c</sup> the king held out the golden sceptre toward Ēs'thēr. So Ēs'thēr arose, and stood before the king,

5 And said, If it please the king, and if I have found favour in his sight, and the thing seem right before the king, and I be pleasing in his eyes, let it be written to reverse <sup>3</sup> the letters devised by Hâ'man the son of Hām-mēd'a-thā the Ā-găg-ite, <sup>4</sup> which he wrote to destroy the Jews which are in all the king's provinces:

6 For how can I <sup>5</sup> endure to see <sup>d</sup> the evil that shall come unto my people? or how can I endure to see the destruction of my kindred?

7 ¶ Then the king Ā-hăṣ-ū-ē-rūs said unto Ēs'thēr the queen and to Môr'de-câi the Jew, Behold, <sup>e</sup> I have given Ēs'thēr the house of Hâ'man, and him they have hanged upon the gallows, because he laid his hand upon the Jew's.

8 Write ye also for the Jew's, as it liketh you, in the king's name, and seal it with the king's ring: for the writing which is written in the king's name, and sealed with the king's ring, <sup>f</sup> may no man reverse.

B. C. 510.

<sup>9</sup> Pa. 37. 35,  
<sup>36</sup>  
Dan. 6. 24.

a ch. 2. 7.

b ch. 3. 10.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. and  
she wept,  
and besought  
him.

c ch. 4. 11:  
5. 2.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. the  
device.

<sup>4</sup> Or, who  
wrote.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. be  
able that I  
may see.  
<sup>d</sup> Neh. 2. 3.  
ch. 7. 4.  
e ver. 1.

Prov. 13. 22.  
f See ch. 1.

19.  
Dan. 6. 8, 12,  
15.

g ch. 3. 12.  
h ch. 1. 1.

i ch. 1. 22; 3.  
12.

k 1 Kin. 21. 8.  
ch. 3. 12, 13.

l See ch. 9.  
10, 15, 16.

m ch. 3. 13,  
&c.: 9. 1.

n ch. 3. 14, 15.  
6 Heb. re-  
vealed.

7 Or, violet.  
o See ch. 3. 15.  
Prov. 23. 2.

p Ps. 87. 11.

9 <sup>9</sup> Then were the king's scribes called at that time in the third month, that is, the month Si'van, on the three and twentieth day thereof; and it was written according to all that Môr'de-câi commanded unto the Jew's, and to the lieutenants, and the deputies and rulers of the provinces which are <sup>h</sup> from Ind'ja unto Ē-thi-ô-pl-a, an hundred twenty and seven provinces, unto every province <sup>i</sup> according to the writing thereof, and unto every people after their language, and to the Jew's according to their writing, and according to their language.

10 <sup>k</sup> And he wrote in the king Ā-hăṣ-ū-ē-rūs' name, and sealed it with the king's ring, and sent letters by posts on horseback, and riders on mules, camels, and young dromedaries:

11 Wherein the king granted the Jew's which were in every city to gather themselves together, and to stand for their life, to destroy, to slay, and to cause to perish, all the power of the people and province that would assault them, both little ones and women, and <sup>l</sup> to take the spoil of them for a prey,

12 <sup>m</sup> Upon one day in all the provinces of king Ā-hăṣ-ū-ē-rūs, namely, upon the thirteenth day of the twelfth month, which is the month Ā'dār.

13 <sup>n</sup> The copy of the writing for <sup>o</sup> commandment to be given in every province was <sup>6</sup> published unto all people, and that the Jew's should be ready against that day to avenge themselves on their enemies.

14 So the posts that rode upon mules and camels went out, being hastened and pressed on by the king's commandment. And the decree was given at Shu'shan the palace.

15 ¶ And Môr'de-câi went out from the presence of the king in royal apparel of <sup>7</sup> blue and white, and with great crown of gold, and with a garment of fine linen and purple: and <sup>o</sup> the city of Shu'shan rejoiced and was glad.

16 The Jew's had <sup>p</sup> light, and gladness, and joy, and honour.

17 And in every province, and in every city, whithersoever the king's



commandment and his decree came, the Jews had joy and gladness, a feast <sup>a</sup> and a good day. And many of the people of the land <sup>r</sup> became Jews; for <sup>s</sup> the fear of the Jews fell upon them.

## CHAPTER 9.

1 The Jews slay their enemies, with the ten sons of Haman. 12 *Ahasuerus granteth another day of slaughter, and Haman's sons to be hanged.*

NOW <sup>a</sup> in the twelfth month, that is, the month Ā'dār, on the thirteenth day of the same, <sup>b</sup> when the king's commandment and his decree drew near to be put in execution, in the day that the enemies of the Jews hoped to have power over them, (though it was turned to the contrary, that the Jews <sup>c</sup> had rule over them that hated them;)

2 The Jews <sup>d</sup> gathered themselves together in their cities throughout all the provinces of the king Ā-hāš-ū-ē-rūs, to lay hand on such as <sup>e</sup> sought their hurt: and no man could withstand them; for <sup>f</sup> the fear of them fell upon all people.

3 And all the rulers of the provinces, and the lieutenants, and the deputies, and <sup>g</sup> officers of the king, helped the Jews; because the fear of Mōr'de-cai fell upon them.

4 For Mōr'de-cai was great in the king's house, and his fame went out throughout all the provinces: for this man Mōr'de-cai <sup>h</sup> waxed greater and greater.

5 Thus the Jews smote all their enemies with the stroke of the sword, and slaughter, and destruction, and did <sup>i</sup> what they would unto those that hated them.

6 And in Shū'shan the palace the Jews slew and destroyed five hundred men.

7 And Pār-shān'da-thā, and Dāl'-phon, and Ās'pā-thā,

8 And Pōr'a-thā, and Ād-g-lī'a, and Ā-rīd'g-thā,

9 And Pār-māsh'tā, and Ā-ris'g-i, and Ā-rīd'g-i, and Va-jēz'g-thā,

10 <sup>h</sup> The ten sons of Hā'man the son of Hām-mēd'a-thā, the enemy of the Jews, slew they; <sup>i</sup> but on the spoil laid they not their hand.

11 On that day the number of those that were slain in Shū'shan the palace <sup>j</sup> was brought before the king.

B. C. 510.

q1 Sam. 25. 8.  
ch. 9. 19, 22.  
r Ps. 13. 43.  
s Gen. 35. 5.  
Ex. 15. 16.  
Deut. 2. 25;  
11. 25.  
ch. 9. 2.

a ch. 8. 12.  
cir. 509.]

b ch. 3. 13.

c 2 Sam. 22. 41.

d ver. 16.  
ch. 8. 11.

e Ps. 71. 13.  
24.  
f ch. 8. 17.

2 Heb. those which did the business that belonged to the king.  
[509.]

g 2 Sam. 3. 1.  
1 Chr. 11. 9.  
Prov. 4. 18.

3 Heb. according to their will.

4 ch. 5. 11.  
Job 18. 19;  
27. 13, 14, 15.  
Ps. 21. 10.  
i See ch. 8. 11.  
4 Heb. came.  
e ch. 5. 6;  
7, 2.  
j ch. 8. 11.  
5 Heb. let men hang.  
m 2 Sam. 21. 6, 9.

n ver. 2.  
ch. 8. 11.  
o ver. 10.  
p ver. 2.  
oh. 8. 11.  
q See ch. 8. 11.  
r ver. 11, 15.  
s Deut. 16. 11, 14.  
t ch. 8. 17.  
u ver. 22.  
Neb. 5. 10, 12.

12 ¶ And the king said unto Ēs'thēr the queen, The Jews have slain and destroyed five hundred men in Shū'shan the palace, and the ten sons of Hā'man; what have they done in the rest of the king's provinces? now <sup>k</sup> what is thy petition? and it shall be granted thee: or what is thy request further? and it shall be done.

13 Then said Ēs'thēr, If it please the king, let it be granted to the Jews which are in Shū'shan to do to morrow also <sup>l</sup> according unto this day's decree, and <sup>m</sup> let Hā'man's ten sons be hanged upon the gallows.

14 And the king commanded it so to be done: and the decree was given at Shū'shan; and they hanged Hā'man's ten sons.

15 For the Jews that were in Shū'shan <sup>n</sup> gathered themselves together on the fourteenth day also of the month Ā'dār, and slew three hundred men at Shū'shan; <sup>o</sup> but on the prey they laid not their hand.

16 But the other Jews that were in the king's provinces <sup>p</sup> gathered themselves together, and stood for their lives, and had rest from their enemies, and slew of their foes seventy and five thousand, <sup>q</sup> but they laid not their hands on the prey,

17 On the thirteenth day of the month Ā'dār; and on the fourteenth day <sup>r</sup> of the same rested they, and made it a day of feasting and gladness.

18 But the Jews that were at Shū'shan assembled together <sup>s</sup> on the thirteenth day thereof, and on the fourteenth day thereof; and on the fifteenth day of the same they rested, and made it a day of feasting and gladness.

19 Therefore the Jews of the villages, that dwelt in the unwall'd towns, made the fourteenth day of the month Ā'dār <sup>t</sup> a day of gladness and feasting, <sup>u</sup> and a good day, and of sending portions one to another.

20 ¶ And Mōr'de-cai wrote these things, and sent letters unto all the Jews that were in all the provinces of the king Ā-hāš-ū-ē-rūs, both nigh and far,

21 To establish this among them, that they should keep the fourteenth

day of the month Ā'dār, and the fifteenth day of the same, yearly,

22 As the days wherein the Jews rested from their enemies, and the month which was<sup>a</sup> turned unto them from sorrow to joy, and from mourning into a good day: that they should make them days of feasting and joy, and of<sup>b</sup> sending portions one to another, and gifts to the poor.

23 And the Jews undertook to do as they had begun, and as Mōr'dē-cāi had written unto them;

24 Because Hā'man the son of Hām-mēd'a-thā, the Ā'gāg-ite, the enemy of all the Jews,<sup>c</sup> had devised against the Jews to destroy them, and had cast Pūr, that is, the lot, to<sup>d</sup> consume them, and to destroy them;

25 But<sup>e</sup> when Es'ther came before the king, he commanded by letters that his wicked device, which he devised against the Jews, should<sup>f</sup> return upon his own head, and that he and his sons should be hanged on the gallows.

26 Wherefore they called these days Pūr'im after the name of<sup>g</sup> Pūr. Therefore for all the words of<sup>h</sup> this letter, and of<sup>i</sup> that which they had seen concerning this matter, and which had come unto them,

27 The Jews ordained, and took upon them, and upon their seed, and upon all such as<sup>j</sup> joined themselves unto them, so as it should not<sup>k</sup> fail, that they would keep these two days according to their writing, and according to their appointed time every year;

28 And that these days should be remembered and kept throughout every generation, every family,

B. C. 509.

z Pa. 30. 11.

y ver. 19.  
Neh. 8. 11.

cir. 509.]

z ch. 3. 6, 7.

2 Heb. crush.

3 Heb. when she came.  
a ver. 13, 14.  
ch. 7. 3. &c.:  
8. 3. &c.  
b ch. 7. 10.  
Ps. 7. 16.  
4 That is, Lot.c ver. 20.  
d ch. 8. 17.  
Is. 56. 3. 6.  
Zech. 2. 11.  
5 Heb. pass.[cir. 495.  
6 Heb. pass.  
7 Heb. be ended.  
e ch. 2. 15.  
8 Heb. all strength.  
f See ch. 8.ver. 20.  
g ch. 1. 1.  
9 Heb. for their souls.  
h ch. 4. 3, 16.a Gen. 10. 5.  
Ps. 72. 10.  
Is. 24. 15.  
b ch. 8. 15;  
9. 4.  
10 Heb. made him great.  
c Gen. 41. 40.  
2 Chr. 29. 7.  
d Neh. 2. 10.  
Ps. 122. 8, 9.

every province, and every city; and that these days of Pūr'im should not<sup>l</sup> fail from among the Jews, nor the memorial of them<sup>m</sup> perish from their seed.

29 Then Es'ther the queen, the daughter of Āb-i-hā'il, and Mōr'dē-cāi the Jew, wrote with<sup>n</sup> all authority, to confirm this<sup>o</sup> second letter of Pūr'im.

30 And he sent the letters unto all the Jews, to<sup>p</sup> the hundred twenty and seven provinces of the kingdom of Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs, with words of peace and truth,

31 To confirm these days of Pūr'im in their times appointed, according as Mōr'dē-cāi the Jew and Es'ther the queen had enjoined them, and as they had decreed<sup>q</sup> for themselves and for their seed, the matters of<sup>r</sup> the fastings and their cry.

32 And the decree of Es'ther confirmed these matters of Pūr'im; and it was written in the book.

## CHAPTER 10.

1 Ahasuerus' greatness. 3 Mordecai's advancement.

AND the king Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs laid a tribute upon the land, and upon<sup>s</sup> the isles of the sea.

2 And all the acts of his power and of his might, and the declaration of the greatness of Mōr'dē-cāi,<sup>t</sup> whereunto the king<sup>u</sup> advanced him, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Mē'di-a and Pēr'siā?

3 For Mōr'dē-cāi the Jew was<sup>v</sup> next unto king Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs, and great among the Jews, and accepted of the multitude of his brethren,<sup>w</sup> seeking the wealth of his people, and speaking peace to all his seed.

## THE

## BOOK OF JOB.

## CHAPTER 1.

1 The holiness, riches, and religious care of Job for his children. 6 Satan, appearing before God, by calumny obtaineth leave to tempt Job. 13 Understanding of the loss of his goods and children, in his mourning he blesseth God.

THERE was a man<sup>a</sup> in the land of Ūz, whose name was<sup>b</sup> Jōb; and that man was<sup>c</sup> perfect and upright, and one that<sup>d</sup> feared God, and eschewed evil.

B. C. 1620.

a Gen. 22. 20,  
21.  
b Ezek. 14. 14.  
James 5. 11.  
c Gen. 6. 9.  
ch. 2. 3.  
d Prov. 8. 13.  
11 Or, cattle.  
12 Or, husbandry.  
13 Heb. sons of the east.

2 And there were born unto him seven sons and three daughters.

3 His<sup>e</sup> substance also was seven thousand sheep, and three thousand camels, and five hundred yoke of oxen, and five hundred she asses, and a very great<sup>f</sup> household; so that this man was the greatest of all the<sup>g</sup> men of the east.

4 And his sons went and feasted *in* their houses, every one his day; and sent and called for their three sisters to eat and to drink with them.

5 And it was so, when the days of their feasting were gone about, that Jōb sent and sanctified them, and rose up early in the morning, <sup>e</sup>and offered burnt offerings according to the number of them all: for Jōb said, It may be that my sons have sinned, and <sup>f</sup>curled God in their hearts. Thus did Jōb <sup>2</sup>continually.

6 ¶ Now <sup>g</sup>there was a day <sup>h</sup>when the sons of God came to present themselves before the LORD, and <sup>8</sup>Sā'tan came also <sup>4</sup>among them.

7 And the LORD said unto Sā'tan, Whence comest thou? Then Sā'tan answered the LORD, and said, From <sup>i</sup>going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it.

8 And the LORD said unto Sā'tan, <sup>5k</sup>Hast thou considered my servant Jōb, that *there is* none like him in the earth, <sup>i</sup>a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and escheweth evil?

9 Then Sā'tan answered the LORD, and said, Doth Jōb fear God for nought?

10 <sup>m</sup>Hast not thou made an hedge about him, and about his house, and about all that he hath on every side? <sup>n</sup>thou hast blessed the work of his hands, and his <sup>6</sup>substance is increased in the land.

11 <sup>o</sup>But put forth thine hand now, and touch all that he hath, <sup>7</sup>and he will <sup>p</sup>curse thee to thy face.

12 And the LORD said unto Sā'tan, Behold, all that he hath *is* in thy <sup>8</sup>power; only upon himself put not forth thine hand. So Sā'tan went forth from the presence of the LORD.

13 ¶ And there was a day <sup>4</sup>when his sons and his daughters *were* eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother's house:

14 And there came a messenger unto Jōb, and said, The oxen were plowing, and the asses feeding beside them:

15 And the Sā-bē'anš fell upon them, and took them away; yea, they have slain the servants with the

B. C. 1520.

<sup>e</sup> Gen. 8. 20.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 42. 8.

<sup>f</sup> 1 Kin. 21.  
<sup>10. 13.</sup>

<sup>2</sup> Heb. all the days.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 2. 1.

<sup>h</sup> 1 Kin. 22.  
<sup>19.</sup>

<sup>ch.</sup> 38. 7.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. the adversary.  
<sup>1</sup> Chr. 21. 1.

<sup>Rev.</sup> 12. 9.  
<sup>10.</sup>

<sup>4</sup> Heb. in the midst of them.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 2.

<sup>Matt.</sup> 12. 43.  
<sup>1</sup> Pet. 5. 8.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. Hast thou set thy heart on?  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 2. 3.

<sup>l</sup> ver. 1.

<sup>m</sup> Ps. 34. 7.  
<sup>Is.</sup> 5. 2.

<sup>n</sup> Ps. 129. 1, 2.  
<sup>Prov.</sup> 10. 22.

<sup>6</sup> Or, cattle.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 2. 5; 19.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. if he curse thee not to thy face.  
<sup>p</sup> Is. 8. 21.

<sup>q</sup> Mal. 3. 13.  
<sup>14.</sup>

<sup>8</sup> Heb. hand.  
<sup>Gen.</sup> 16. 6.

<sup>9</sup> Eccles. 9.  
<sup>12.</sup>

<sup>9</sup> Or, A great fire.  
<sup>10</sup> Heb. rushed.

<sup>r</sup> ver. 4. 13.  
<sup>11</sup> Heb. from aside, &c.

<sup>s</sup> Gen. 37. 29.  
<sup>Ezra</sup> 9. 3.

<sup>12</sup> Or, robe.  
<sup>t</sup> 1 Pet. 5. 6.

<sup>u</sup> Ps. 49. 17.  
<sup>Eccles.</sup> 5. 15.

<sup>1</sup> Tim. 6. 7.  
<sup>z</sup> Eccles. 5.

<sup>19.</sup>  
<sup>James</sup> 1. 17.

<sup>y</sup> Matt. 20.  
<sup>15.</sup>

<sup>z</sup> Eph. 5. 20.  
<sup>1</sup> Thess. 5. 13.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 2. 10.  
<sup>13</sup> Or, attributed folly to God.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 1. 6.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 1. 7.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 1. 1, 8.

edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

16 While he *was* yet speaking, there came also another, and said, <sup>9</sup>The fire of God is fallen from heaven, and hath burned up the sheep, and the servants, and consumed them; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

17 While he *was* yet speaking, there came also another, and said, The Chāl-dē'anš made out three bands, and <sup>10</sup>fell upon the camels, and have carried them away, yea, and slain the servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

18 While he *was* yet speaking, there came also another, and said, <sup>r</sup>Thy sons and thy daughters *were* eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother's house:

19 And, behold, there came a great wind <sup>11</sup>from the wilderness, and smote the four corners of the house, and it fell upon the young men, and they are dead; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

20 Then Jōb arose, <sup>s</sup>and rent his <sup>12</sup>mantle, and shaved his head, and <sup>t</sup>fell down upon the ground, and worshipped,

21 And said, <sup>u</sup>Naked came I out of my mother's womb, and naked shall I return thither: the LORD <sup>x</sup>gave, and the LORD hath <sup>y</sup>taken away; <sup>z</sup>blessed be the name of the LORD.

22 <sup>a</sup>In all this Jōb sinned not, nor <sup>13</sup>charged God foolishly.

## CHAPTER 2.

<sup>1</sup> Satan obtaineth further leave to tempt Job. <sup>7</sup> He smiteth him with sore boils. <sup>9</sup> Job reproveth his wife, moving him to curse God.

**A**GAIN <sup>a</sup>there was a day when the sons of God came to present themselves before the LORD, and Sā'tan came also among them to present himself before the LORD.

2 And the LORD said unto Sā'tan, From whence comest thou? And <sup>b</sup>Sā'tan answered the LORD, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it.

3 And the LORD said unto Sā'tan, Hast thou considered my servant Jōb, that *there is* none like him in the earth, <sup>c</sup>a perfect and an upright

man, one that feareth God, and escheweth evil? and still he <sup>d</sup>holdeth fast his integrity, although thou movedst me against him, <sup>2e</sup> to destroy him without cause.

4 And Sā'tan answered the LORD, and said, Skin for skin, yea, all that a man hath will he give for his life.

5 <sup>f</sup>But put forth thine hand now, and touch his <sup>g</sup>bone and his flesh, and he will curse thee to thy face.

6 <sup>h</sup>And the LORD said unto Sā'tan, Behold, he <sup>is</sup> in thine hand; <sup>3</sup>but save his life.

7 ¶ So went Sā'tan forth from the presence of the LORD, and smote Jōb with sore boils <sup>i</sup>from the sole of his foot unto his crown.

8 And he took him a potsherd to scrape himself withal; <sup>k</sup>and he sat down among the ashes.

9 ¶ Then said his wife unto him, <sup>l</sup>Dost thou still <sup>m</sup>retain thine integrity? curse God, and die.

10 But he said unto her, Thou speakest as one of the foolish women speaketh. What? <sup>n</sup>shall we receive good at the hand of God, and shall we not receive evil? <sup>o</sup>In all this did not Jōb <sup>p</sup>sin with his lips.

11 ¶ Now when Jōb's three <sup>q</sup>friends heard of all this evil that was come upon him, they came every one from his own place; El'ī-phāz the <sup>r</sup>Tē'man-ite, and Bil'dād the <sup>s</sup>Shū'hīte, and Zō'phar the Nā'a-māth-ite: for they had made an appointment together to come <sup>t</sup>to mourn with him and to comfort him.

12 And when they lifted up their eyes afar off, and knew him not, they lifted up their voice, and wept; and they rent every one his mantle, and <sup>u</sup>sprinkled dust upon their heads toward heaven.

13 So they sat down with him upon the ground <sup>v</sup>seven days and seven nights, and none spake a word unto him: for they saw that his grief was very great.

### CHAPTER 3.

1 Job curseth the day and services of his birth. 13 The ease of death. 20 He complaineth of life, because of his anguish.

**A**FTER this opened Jōb his mouth, and cursed his day.

2 And Jōb <sup>a</sup>spake, and said,

3 <sup>b</sup>Let the day perish wherein I was

B. C. 1520.

d ch. 27. 5, 6.

2 Heb. to swallow him up.  
e ch. 9. 17.

f ch. 1. 11.

g ch. 19. 20.

h ch. 1. 12.  
3 Or, only.  
i Is. 1. 6.  
k 2 Sam. 13. 13.

l ch. 42. 6.  
Ezek. 27. 30.  
Matt. 11. 21.  
m ch. 21. 15.  
n ver. 3.  
o ch. 1. 21.  
p Rom. 12. 12.  
James 5. 10.

q ch. 1. 22.  
r Ps. 39. 17.  
s Prov. 17. 17.  
t Gen. 36. 11.  
Jer. 49. 7.  
u Gen. 25. 2.  
v ch. 42. 11.  
w Rom. 12. 15.  
x Neh. 9. 1.  
y Lam. 2. 10.  
z Ezek. 27. 30.  
a Gen. 50. 10.

4 Heb. answered.  
a ch. 10. 18.  
b Jer. 15. 10;  
c ch. 10. 21.  
d 22. 16. 16;  
e 28. 3.  
f Ps. 23. 4; 44. 19; 107. 10, 14.  
g Jer. 13. 16.  
h Amos 5. 8.

i Or, challenge it.  
j Or, let them terrify it, as those who have a bitter day.  
k Amos 6. 10.  
l Or, let it not rejoice among the days.  
m Jer. 9. 17, 18.  
n Or, a levitation.

9 Heb. the eyelids of the morning, ch. 41. 18.  
d ch. 10. 18.  
e Gen. 30. 3.  
f Is. 66. 12.  
g ch. 15. 29.  
h Ps. 58. 8.  
i Heb. wearied in strength.  
j ch. 39. 7.  
k Jer. 20. 18.  
l 1 Sam. 1. 10.  
m Kin. 4. 27.  
n Prov. 31. 6.

11 Heb. wait.  
l Rev. 9. 6.  
m Prov. 2. 4.

born, and the night in which it was said, There is a man child conceived.

4 Let that day be darkness; let not God regard it from above, neither let the light shine upon it.

5 Let darkness and <sup>b</sup>the shadow of death <sup>c</sup>stain it; let a cloud dwell upon it; <sup>d</sup>let the blackness of the day terrify it.

6 As for that night, let darkness seize upon it; <sup>e</sup>let it not be joined unto the days of the year, let it not come into the number of the months.

7 Lo, let that night be solitary, let no joyful voice come therein.

8 Let them curse it that curse the day, <sup>f</sup>who are ready to raise up <sup>g</sup>their mourning.

9 Let the stars of the twilight thereof be dark; let it look for light, but have none; neither let it see <sup>h</sup>the dawning of the day:

10 Because it shut not up the doors of my mother's womb, nor hid sorrow from mine eyes.

11 <sup>i</sup>Why died I not from the womb? why did I not give up the ghost when I came out of the belly?

12 <sup>j</sup>Why did the knees prevent me? or why the breasts that I should suck?

13 For now should I have lain still and been quiet, I should have slept: then had I been at rest,

14 With kings and counsellors of the earth, which <sup>k</sup>built desolate places for themselves;

15 Or with princes that had gold, who filled their houses with silver:

16 Or <sup>l</sup>as an hidden untimely birth I had not been; as infants which never saw light.

17 There the wicked cease from troubling; and there the <sup>m</sup>weary be at rest.

18 There the prisoners rest together; <sup>n</sup>they hear not the voice of the oppressor.

19 The small and great are there; and the servant <sup>o</sup>is free from his master.

20 <sup>p</sup>Wherefore is light given to him that is in misery, and life unto them <sup>q</sup>bitter in soul;

21 Which <sup>r</sup>long for death, but it is withheld not; and dig for it more than <sup>s</sup>gold for hid treasures;

22 Which rejoice exceedingly, and are glad, when they can find the grave?

23 Why is light given to a man whose way is hid, and whom God hath hedged in?

24 For my sighing cometh before I eat, and my roarings are poured out like the waters.

25 For the thing which I greatly feared is come upon me, and that which I was afraid of is come unto me.

26 I was not in safety, neither had I rest, neither was I quiet; yet trouble came.

### CHAPTER 4.

1 Eliphaz reproveth Job for want of religion. 7 He teacheth God's judgments to be not for the righteous, but for the wicked.

THEN Eliphaz the Temanite answered and said,

2 If we assay to commune with thee, wilt thou be grieved? but who can withhold himself from speaking?

3 Behold, thou hast instructed many, and thou hast strengthened the weak hands.

4 Thy words have upholden him that was falling, and thou hast strengthened the feeble knees.

5 But now it is come upon thee, and thou faintest; it toucheth thee, and thou art troubled.

6 Is not this thy fear, thy confidence, thy hope, and the uprightness of thy ways?

7 Remember, I pray thee, who ever perished, being innocent? or where were the righteous cut off?

8 Even as I have seen, they that plow iniquity, and sow wickedness, reap the same.

9 By the blast of God they perish, and by the breath of his nostrils are they consumed.

10 The roaring of the lion, and the voice of the fierce lion, and the teeth of the young lions, are broken.

11 The old lion perisheth for lack of prey, and the stout lion's whelps are scattered abroad.

12 Now a thing was secretly brought to me, and mine ear received a little thereof.

13 In thoughts from the visions of the night, when deep sleep falleth on men,

B. C. 1520.

n ch. 19. 8.  
Lam. 3. 7.  
2 Heb. before my meat.  
3 Heb. I feared a fear, and it came upon me.

4 Heb. a word.  
5 Heb. who can refrain from words?  
a Is. 35. 3.  
b Is. 35. 3.  
6 Heb. the bowing knees.  
7 Heb. 12. 12.  
c ch. 1. 1.  
d Prov. 3. 26.  
e Ps. 37. 25.  
f Ps. 7. 14.  
g Prov. 22. 8.  
h Job. 10. 13.  
i Gal. 6. 7. 8.  
7 That is, by his anger:  
as Is. 30. 33.  
See Ex. 15. 8.  
ch. 1. 19; 15. 30.  
Is. 11. 4.  
2 Thess. 2. 8.  
g Ps. 58. 6.  
h Ps. 34. 10.  
8 Heb. by stealth.  
i ch. 33. 15.  
9 Heb. met me.  
k Job. 3. 18.  
10 Heb. the multitude of my bones.  
11 Or, I heard a still voice.  
l ch. 3. 2.  
m ch. 15. 16; 25. 5.  
2 Pet. 2. 4.  
12 Or, nor in his angels, in whom he put light.  
n ch. 15. 16.  
o 2 Cor. 4. 7;  
5. 1.  
p Ps. 90. 5, 6.  
13 Heb. beaten in pieces.  
q Ps. 39. 11;  
49. 14.  
r ch. 26. 12.

14 Or, look! 15 Or, indignation.  
a Ps. 37. 35, 36.  
Jer. 12. 2, 3.  
b Ps. 119. 155; 127. 5.  
c Ps. 109. 12.  
d ch. 18. 9.  
16 Or, iniquity.  
e Gen. 3. 17, 18, 19.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
17 Or, labour.  
18 Heb. the sons of the burning coal lift up to fly.  
f ch. 9. 10;  
37. 6.  
Ps. 40. 5; 72. 18; 145. 3.  
Rom. 11. 33.  
19 Heb. and there is no search.  
20 Heb. till there be no number.  
g ch. 28. 26.  
Ps. 65. 9, 10; 147. 8.  
Jer. 5. 24; 10. 13; 51. 16.  
Acts 14. 17.

14 Fear came upon me, and trembling, which made all my bones to shake.

15 Then a spirit passed before my face; the hair of my flesh stood up:

16 It stood still, but I could not discern the form thereof: an image was before mine eyes, there was silence, and I heard a voice, saying,

17 Shall mortal man be more just than God? shall a man be more pure than his maker?

18 Behold, he put no trust in his servants; and his angels he charged with folly:

19 How much less in them that dwell in houses of clay, whose foundation is in the dust, which are crushed before the moth?

20 They are destroyed from morning to evening: they perish for ever without any regarding it.

21 Doth not their excellency which is in them go away? they die, even without wisdom.

### CHAPTER 5.

1 The harm of inconsideration. 6 God is to be regarded in affliction. 17 The happy end of God's correction.

CALL now, if there be any that will answer thee; and to which of the saints wilt thou turn?

2 For wrath killeth the foolish man, and envy slayeth the silly one.

3 I have seen the foolish taking root: but suddenly I cursed his habitation.

4 His children are far from safety, and they are crushed in the gate, neither is there any to deliver them.

5 Whose harvest the hungry eateth up, and taketh it even out of the thorns, and the robber swalloweth up their substance.

6 Although affliction cometh not forth of the dust, neither doth trouble spring out of the ground;

7 Yet man is born unto trouble, as the sparks fly upward.

8 I would seek unto God, and unto God would I commit my cause:

9 Which doeth great things and unsearchable; marvellous things without number:

10 Who giveth rain upon the

earth, and sendeth waters upon the <sup>2</sup> fields:

11 <sup>h</sup> To set up on high those that be low; that those which mourn may be exalted to safety.

12 <sup>i</sup> He disappointeth the devices of the crafty, so that their hands <sup>3</sup> cannot perform *their* enterprise.

13 <sup>k</sup> He taketh the wise in their own craftiness: and the counsel of the froward is carried headlong.

14 <sup>l</sup> They <sup>4</sup> meet with darkness in the daytime, and grope in the noonday as in the night.

15 But <sup>m</sup> he saveth the poor from the sword, from their mouth, and from the hand of the mighty.

16 <sup>n</sup> So the poor hath hope, and iniquity stoppeth her mouth.

17 <sup>o</sup> Behold, happy is the man whom God correcteth: therefore despise not thou the chastening of the Almighty:

18 <sup>p</sup> For he maketh sore, and bindeth up: he woundeth, and his hands make whole.

19 <sup>q</sup> He shall deliver thee in six troubles: yea, in seven <sup>r</sup> there shall no evil touch thee.

20 <sup>s</sup> In famine he shall redeem thee from death: and in war <sup>5</sup> from the power of the sword.

21 <sup>t</sup> Thou shalt be hid <sup>6</sup> from the scourge of the tongue: neither shalt thou be afraid of destruction when it cometh.

22 At destruction and famine thou shalt laugh: <sup>u</sup> neither shalt thou be afraid of the beasts of the earth.

23 <sup>v</sup> For thou shalt be in league with the stones of the field: and the beasts of the field shall be at peace with thee.

24 And thou shalt know <sup>7</sup> that thy tabernacle *shall be* in peace; and thou shalt visit thy habitation, and shalt not <sup>8</sup> sin.

25 Thou shalt know also that <sup>w</sup> thy seed *shall be* <sup>9</sup> great, and thine offspring <sup>z</sup> as the grass of the earth.

26 <sup>a</sup> Thou shalt come to *thy* grave in a full age, like as a shock of corn <sup>10</sup> cometh in in his season.

27 Lo this, we have <sup>b</sup> searched it, so it is; hear it, and know thou it <sup>11</sup> for thy good.

B. C. 1520.

2 Heb. out-places.  
h 1 Sam. 2. 7.  
Ps. 113. 7.  
i Neh. 4. 15.  
Ps. 33. 10.  
Is. 5. 10.

3 Or, cannot perform many things.  
k Ps. 9. 15.  
1 Cor. 3. 19.  
Deut. 28. 23.  
Is. 59. 10.

4 Amos 8. 9.  
Or, run into.  
m Ps. 35. 10.  
n 1 Sam. 2. 9.  
Ps. 107. 42.  
o Ps. 94. 12.

Prov. 3. 11, 12.  
Heb. 12. 5.  
James 1. 12.  
Rev. 3. 19.  
p Deut. 32. 39.

1 Sam. 2. 6.  
Is. 30. 26.  
Hos. 6. 1.  
q Ps. 34. 19.  
Prov. 24. 16.

1 Cor. 10. 13.  
r Ps. 91. 10.  
s Ps. 33. 19.  
5 Heb. from the hands.

t Ps. 31. 20.  
6 Or, when the tongue scourgeth.  
u Is. 11. 9; 35. 9; 65. 25.

Ezek. 34. 25.  
z Ps. 91. 12.  
Hos. 2. 15.  
7 Or, that peace is thy tabernacle.

8 Or, err.  
y Ps. 112. 2.  
9 Or, much.  
z Ps. 72. 16.

a Prov. 9. 11.  
10 Heb. ascendeth.  
b Ps. 111. 2.  
11 Heb. for thyself.

Prov. 9. 12.  
12 Heb. lifted up.  
a Prov. 27. 3.

13 That is, I want words to express my grief.  
Ps. 77. 4.  
b Ps. 33. 2.  
c Ps. 68. 15, 16.

14 Heb. at grass.  
15 Heb. my expectation.  
d 1 Kin. 19. 4.  
e Acts 20. 20.

f Lev. 19. 2.  
Is. 57. 15.  
Hos. 11. 9.  
16 Heb. broken.

17 Heb. To him that melleth.  
g Prov. 17. 17.  
h Ps. 38. 11;  
i Jer. 15. 18.

18 Heb. they are cut off.  
19 Heb. in the heat thereof.  
20 Heb. extinguished.

## CHAPTER 6.

1 Job sheweth that his complaints are not causeless. 8 He wisheth for death, wherein he is assured of comfort. 14 He reproveth his friends of unkindness.

**B**UT Jōb answered and said, 2 Oh that my grief were thoroughly weighed, and my calamity <sup>12</sup> laid in the balances together!

3 For now it would be heavier <sup>a</sup> than the sand of the sea: therefore <sup>13</sup> my words are swallowed up.

4 <sup>b</sup> For the arrows of the Almighty are within me, the poison whereof drinketh up my spirit: <sup>c</sup> the terrors of God do set themselves in array against me.

5 Doth the wild ass bray <sup>14</sup> when he hath grass? or loweth the ox over his fodder?

6 Can that which is unsavoury be eaten without salt? or is there any taste in the white of an egg?

7 The things that my soul refused to touch are as my sorrowful meat.

8 Oh that I might have my request; and that God would grant me <sup>15</sup> the thing that I long for!

9 Even <sup>d</sup> that it would please God to destroy me; that he would let loose his hand, and cut me off!

10 Then should I yet have comfort; yea, I would harden myself in sorrow: let him not spare; for <sup>e</sup> I have not concealed the words of <sup>f</sup> the Holy One.

11 What is my strength, that I should hope? and what is mine end, that I should prolong my life?

12 Is my strength the strength of stones? or is my flesh <sup>16</sup> of brass?

13 Is not my help in me? and is wisdom driven quite from me?

14 <sup>17</sup> To him that is afflicted pity *should be shewed* from his friend; but he forsaketh the fear of the Almighty.

15 <sup>h</sup> My brethren have dealt deceitfully as a brook, and <sup>i</sup> as the stream of brooks they pass away;

16 Which are blackish by reason of the ice, and wherein the snow is hid:

17 What time they wax warm, <sup>18</sup> they vanish: <sup>19</sup> when it is hot, they are <sup>20</sup> consumed out of their place.

18 The paths of their way are turned aside; they go to nothing, and perish.

19 The troops of <sup>h</sup>Té'má looked, the companies of <sup>i</sup>Shé'ba waited for them.

20 They were <sup>m</sup>confounded because they had hoped; they came thither, and were ashamed.

21 <sup>2</sup>For now <sup>n</sup>ye are <sup>3</sup>nothing; ye see my casting down, and <sup>o</sup>are afraid.

22 Did I say, Bring unto me? or, Give a reward for me of your substance?

23 Or, Deliver me from the enemy's hand? or, Redeem me from the hand of the mighty?

24 Teach me, and I will hold my tongue: and cause me to understand wherein I have erred.

25 How forcible are right words! but what doth your arguing reprove?

26 Do ye imagine to reprove words, and the speeches of one that is desperate, which are as wind?

27 Yea, <sup>4</sup>ye overwhelm the fatherless, and ye <sup>p</sup>dig a pit for your friend.

28 Now therefore be content, look upon me; for it is <sup>5</sup>evident unto you if I lie.

29 <sup>q</sup>Return, I pray you, let it not be iniquity; yea, return again, my righteousness is <sup>6</sup>in it.

30 Is there iniquity in my tongue? cannot <sup>7</sup>my taste discern perverse things?

## CHAPTER 7.

<sup>1</sup> Job excuseth his desire of death. <sup>12</sup> He complaineth of his own restlessness, <sup>17</sup> and God's watchfulness.

**I**S there not <sup>8a</sup>an appointed time to man upon earth? are not his days also like the days of an hireling?

2 As a servant <sup>9</sup>earnestly desireth the shadow, and as an hireling looketh for the reward of his work:

3 So am I made to possess <sup>b</sup>months of vanity, and wearisome nights are appointed to me.

4 <sup>c</sup>When I lie down, I say, When shall I arise, and <sup>10</sup>the night be gone? and I am full of tossings to and fro unto the dawning of the day.

5 My flesh is <sup>d</sup>clothed with worms and clods of dust; my skin is broken, and become loathsome.

B. C. 1620.

<sup>k</sup> Gen. 25. 15.  
<sup>l</sup> 1 Kin. 10. 1.  
<sup>m</sup> Ps. 72. 10.  
<sup>n</sup> Ezek. 27. 22, 23.  
<sup>o</sup> Jer. 14. 3.

<sup>2</sup> Or, For now ye are like to them.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. to it.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 13. 4.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. not.  
<sup>o</sup> Ps. 38. 11.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. ye cause to fall upon.  
<sup>p</sup> Ps. 57. 6.  
<sup>5</sup> Heb. before your face.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 17. 10.  
<sup>6</sup> That is, in this matter.  
<sup>7</sup> Heb. my palate.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 12. 11; 34. 3.

<sup>8</sup> Or, a warfare.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 14. 5, 13, 14.  
<sup>9</sup> Heb. gapeth after.

<sup>b</sup> See ch. 29. 2.  
<sup>c</sup> Deut. 28. 67.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 17. 12.  
<sup>10</sup> Heb. the evening be measured?  
<sup>d</sup> Is. 14. 11.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 9. 25;  
<sup>16</sup> 22; 17. 11.  
<sup>Ps.</sup> 90. 6;  
<sup>102.</sup> 11; 103. 13; 144. 4.  
<sup>Is.</sup> 38. 12;  
<sup>40.</sup> 6.  
<sup>James</sup> 4. 14.  
<sup>f</sup> Ps. 78. 39;  
<sup>89.</sup> 47.

<sup>11</sup> Heb. shall not return.  
<sup>12</sup> To see, that is, to enjoy.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 20. 9.  
<sup>13</sup> That is, I can live no longer.  
<sup>h</sup> 2 Sam. 12. 23.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 8. 18; 20. 9.  
<sup>Ps.</sup> 103. 16.  
<sup>k</sup> Ps. 39. 1, 9;  
<sup>40.</sup> 9.  
<sup>11</sup> Sam. 1. 10.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 10. 1.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 9. 27.  
<sup>14</sup> Heb. than my bones.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 10. 1.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 10. 20;  
<sup>14.</sup> 6.  
<sup>Ps.</sup> 39. 13.  
<sup>p</sup> Ps. 62. 9.  
<sup>q</sup> Ps. 8. 4;  
<sup>144.</sup> 3.  
<sup>Heb.</sup> 2. 6.  
<sup>r</sup> Ps. 36. 6.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 16. 12.  
<sup>Ps.</sup> 21. 12.  
<sup>Lam.</sup> 3. 12.

6 <sup>e</sup>My days are swifter than a weaver's shuttle, and are spent without hope.

7 O remember that <sup>f</sup>my life is wind: mine eye <sup>11</sup>shall no more <sup>12</sup>see good.

8 <sup>g</sup>The eye of him that hath seen me shall see me no more: thine eyes are upon me, and <sup>13</sup>I am not.

9 As the cloud is consumed and vanisheth away: so <sup>h</sup>he that goeth down to the grave shall come up no more.

10 He shall return no more to his house, <sup>i</sup>neither shall his place know him any more.

11 Therefore I will <sup>k</sup>not refrain my mouth; I will speak in the anguish of my spirit; I will <sup>l</sup>complain in the bitterness of my soul.

12 Am I a sea, or a whale, that thou settest a watch over me?

13 <sup>m</sup>When I say, My bed shall comfort me, my couch shall ease my complaint;

14 Then thou scarest me with dreams, and terrifiest me through visions:

15 So that my soul chooseth strangling, and death rather <sup>14</sup>than my life.

16 <sup>n</sup>I loathe it; I would not live always: <sup>o</sup>let me alone; for <sup>p</sup>my days are vanity.

17 <sup>q</sup>What is man, that thou shouldstest magnify him? and that thou shouldst set thine heart upon him?

18 And that thou shouldst visit him every morning, and try him every moment?

19 How long wilt thou not depart from me, nor let me alone till I swallow down my spittle?

20 I have sinned; what shall I do unto thee, <sup>r</sup>O thou preserver of men? why <sup>s</sup>hast thou set me as a mark against thee, so that I am a burden to myself?

21 And why dost thou not pardon my transgression, and take away mine iniquity? for now shall I sleep in the dust; and thou shalt seek me in the morning, but I shall not be.

## CHAPTER 8.

<sup>1</sup> Bildad sheweth God's justice in dealing with men according to their works. <sup>20</sup> He applyeth God's just dealing to Job.

**THEN** answered Bil'dad the Shu'-hite, and said,

2 How long wilt thou speak these things? and how long shall the words of thy mouth be like a strong wind?

3 <sup>a</sup> Doth God pervert judgment? or doth the Almighty pervert justice?

4 If <sup>b</sup> thy children have sinned against him, and he have cast them away <sup>2</sup> for their transgression;

5 <sup>c</sup> If thou wouldest seek unto God betimes, and make thy supplication to the Almighty;

6 If thou wert pure and upright; surely now he would awake for thee, and make the habitation of thy righteousness prosperous.

7 Though thy beginning was small, yet thy latter end should greatly increase.

8 <sup>d</sup> For enquire, I pray thee, of the former age, and prepare thyself to the search of their fathers:

9 (For <sup>e</sup> we are but of yesterday, and know <sup>3</sup> nothing, because our days upon earth are a shadow:)

10 Shall not they teach thee, and tell thee, and utter words out of their heart?

11 Can the rush grow up without mire? can the flag grow without water?

12 <sup>f</sup> Whilst it is yet in his greenness, and not cut down, it withereth before any other herb.

13 So are the paths of all that forget God; and the <sup>g</sup> hypocrite's hope shall perish:

14 Whose hope shall be cut off, and whose trust shall be <sup>4</sup> a spider's web.

15 <sup>h</sup> He shall lean upon his house, but it shall not stand: he shall hold it fast, but it shall not endure.

16 He is green before the sun, and his branch shooteth forth in his garden.

17 His roots are wrapped about the heap, and seeth the place of stones.

18 <sup>i</sup> If he destroy him from his place, then it shall deny him, saying, I have not seen thee.

19 Behold, this is the joy of his way, and <sup>k</sup> out of the earth shall others grow.

20 Behold, God will not cast away

B. C. 1520.

a Gen. 18. 25.  
Deut. 32. 4.  
2 Chr. 19. 7.  
ch. 34. 12, 17.  
Dan. 9. 14.  
Rom. 3. 5.  
b ch. 1. 5, 18.

2 Heb. in the hand of their transgression.  
c ch. 5. 8; 11. 13; 22. 23, &c.

d Deut. 4. 32; 32. 7.  
ch. 15. 18.  
e Gen. 47. 9.  
1 Chr. 29. 15.  
ch. 7. 6.  
Ps. 39. 5; 102. 11; 144. 4.

3 Heb. not.  
f Ps. 129. 6.  
Jer. 17. 6.  
g ch. 11. 20; 18. 14; 27. 8.  
Ps. 112. 10.  
Prov. 10. 28.

4 Heb. a spider's house.  
Is. 58. 5, 6.  
h ch. 27. 18.  
i ch. 7. 10; 20. 9.  
Ps. 37. 36.  
k Ps. 113. 7.

5 Heb. take the ungodly by the hand.  
6 Heb. shout in for joy.  
l Ps. 35. 26; 109. 28.  
7 Heb. shall not be.

a Ps. 143. 2.  
Rom. 3. 20.  
8 Or, before God.  
b ch. 26. 5.  
c Is. 2. 19, 21.  
Hag. 2. 6, 21.  
Heb. 12. 26.  
d ch. 26. 11.

e Gen. 1. 6.  
f Gen. 104. 2, 3.  
9 Heb. heights.  
f Gen. 1. 16.  
ch. 38. 31, &c.

10 Heb. Ash, Cinnah, g ch. 5. 9.  
Ps. 71. 15.  
h ch. 23. 8, 9; 35. 14.

i Is. 45. 9.  
Jer. 18. 6.  
Rom. 9. 20.  
11 Heb. who can turn him away?  
ch. 11. 10.  
k ch. 26. 12.  
Is. 30. 7.

12 Heb. helpers of pride, or, strength.  
ch. 10. 15.

a perfect man, neither will he <sup>6</sup> help the evildoers:

21 Till he fill thy mouth with laughing, and thy lips with <sup>6</sup> rejoicing.

22 They that hate thee shall be <sup>1</sup> clothed with shame; and the dwelling place of the wicked <sup>7</sup> shall come to nought.

## CHAPTER 9.

1 Job, acknowledging God's justice, sheweth there to be no contending with him. 22 Man's innocency is not to be condemned by afflictions.

**THEN** Job answered and said,

2 I know it is so of a truth: but how should <sup>a</sup> man be just <sup>8</sup> with God?

3 If he will contend with him, he cannot answer him one of a thousand.

4 <sup>b</sup> He is wise in heart, and mighty in strength: who hath hardened himself against him, and hath prospered?

5 Which removeth the mountains, and they know not: which overturneth them in his anger.

6 Which <sup>c</sup> shaketh the earth out of her place, and <sup>d</sup> the pillars thereof tremble.

7 Which commandeth the sun, and it riseth not; and sealeth up the stars.

8 <sup>e</sup> Which alone spreadeth out the heavens, and treadeth upon the <sup>9</sup> waves of the sea.

9 <sup>f</sup> Which maketh <sup>10</sup> Ārc-tū-rus, Ō-ri'on, and Plē'ja-dēs, and the chambers of the south.

10 <sup>g</sup> Which doeth great things past finding out; yea, and wonders without number.

11 <sup>h</sup> Lo, he goeth by me, and I see him: not he passeth on also, but I perceive him not.

12 <sup>i</sup> Behold, he taketh away, <sup>11</sup> who can hinder him? who will say unto him, What doest thou?

13 If God will not withdraw his anger, <sup>k</sup> the <sup>12</sup> proud helpers do stoop under him.

14 How much less shall I answer him, and choose out my words to reason with him?

15 <sup>l</sup> Whom, though I were righteous, yet would I not answer, but I would make supplication to my judge.

16 If I had called, and he had an-



s<sup>1</sup>wered me; yet would I not believe that he had hearkened unto my voice.

17 For he breaketh me with a tempest, and multiplieth my wounds<sup>m</sup> without cause.

18 He will not suffer me to take my breath, but filleth me with bitterness.

19 If I speak of strength, lo, he is strong: and if of judgment, who shall set me a time to plead?

20 If I justify myself, mine own mouth shall condemn me: if I say, I am perfect, it shall also prove me perverse.

21 Though I were perfect, yet would I not know my soul: I would despise my life.

22 This is one thing, therefore I said it, <sup>2</sup>He destroyeth the perfect and the wicked.

23 If the scourge slay suddenly, he will laugh at the trial of the innocent.

24 The earth is given into the hand of the wicked: <sup>o</sup>he covereth the faces of the judges thereof; if not, where, and who is he?

25 Now <sup>p</sup>my days are swifter than a post: they flee away, they see no good.

26 They are passed away as the <sup>2</sup>swift ships: <sup>q</sup>as the eagle that hasteth to the prey.

27 <sup>r</sup>If I say, I will forget my complaint, I will leave off my heaviness, and comfort myself:

28 <sup>s</sup>I am afraid of all my sorrows, I know that thou <sup>t</sup>wilt not hold me innocent.

29 If I be wicked, why then labour I in vain?

30 <sup>u</sup>If I wash myself with snow water, and make my hands never so clean;

31 Yet shalt thou plunge me in the ditch, and mine own clothes shall <sup>v</sup>abhor me.

32 For <sup>w</sup>he is not a man, as I am, that I should answer him, and we should come together in judgment.

33 <sup>x</sup>Neither is there <sup>y</sup>any <sup>z</sup>days-man betwixt us, that might lay his hand upon us both.

34 <sup>a</sup>Let him take his rod away from me, and let not his fear terrify me:

B. C. 1520.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 2. 3;  
<sup>34. 6.</sup>

<sup>n</sup> Eccles. 9.  
<sup>2. 3.</sup>  
<sup>z</sup> Ezek. 21. 3.  
<sup>o</sup> 2 Sam. 15.  
<sup>30; 19. 4.</sup>  
<sup>Jer. 14. 4.</sup>  
<sup>p</sup> Job. 7. 6, 7.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb. ships of desire.  
<sup>3</sup> Or, ships of Ebech.  
<sup>q</sup> Hab. 1. 8.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 7. 13.  
<sup>s</sup> Ps. 119. 120.  
<sup>t</sup> Ex. 20. 7.  
<sup>u</sup> Jer. 2. 22.  
<sup>4</sup> Or, make me to be abhorred.  
<sup>z</sup> Eccles. 6.  
<sup>10.</sup>  
<sup>is. 45. 9.</sup>  
<sup>Jer. 49. 19.</sup>  
<sup>Rom. 9. 20.</sup>  
<sup>y</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>1</sup> Sam. 2. 25.  
<sup>5</sup> Heb. one that should argue.  
<sup>6</sup> Or, umpire.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 13. 20.  
<sup>2</sup> 22. 35. 7.  
<sup>Ps. 29. 10.</sup>  
<sup>7</sup> Heb. but I am not so with myself.

<sup>a</sup> 1 Kin. 19. 4.  
<sup>ch. 7. 15.</sup>  
<sup>Jonah 4. 3, 8.</sup>  
<sup>8</sup> Or, cut off while I live.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 7. 11.  
<sup>9</sup> Heb. the labour of thine hands.  
<sup>Ps. 138. 8.</sup>  
<sup>is. 64. 8.</sup>  
<sup>c</sup> 1 Sam. 16. 7.  
<sup>10</sup> Heb. it is upon thy knowledge.  
<sup>d</sup> Ps. 139. 1, 2.  
<sup>e</sup> Ps. 119. 73.  
<sup>11</sup> Heb. took pains about me.  
<sup>f</sup> Gen. 2. 7; 3. 19.  
<sup>is. 64. 8.</sup>  
<sup>g</sup> Ps. 139. 14.  
<sup>15. 16.</sup>  
<sup>12</sup> Heb. heated.  
<sup>h</sup> Ps. 138. 1.  
<sup>i</sup> Is. 3. 11.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 9. 12, 15.  
<sup>20. 21.</sup>  
<sup>l</sup> Ps. 25. 18.  
<sup>m</sup> is. 38. 13.  
<sup>Lam. 3. 10.</sup>  
<sup>13</sup> That is, thy plagues.  
<sup>Ruth 1. 21.</sup>

35 Then would I speak, and not fear him; <sup>7</sup>but it is not so with me.

## CHAPTER 10.

<sup>1</sup> Job, taking liberty of complaint, expostulateth with God about his afflictions. 18 He complaineth of life, and craveth a little ease before death.

<sup>M</sup>Y <sup>a</sup>soul is <sup>8</sup>weary of my life; I will leave my complaint upon myself; <sup>b</sup>I will speak in the bitterness of my soul.

2 I will say unto God, Do not condemn me; shew me wherefore thou contendest with me.

3 Is it good unto thee that thou shouldst oppress, that thou shouldst despise <sup>6</sup>the work of thine hands, and shine upon the counsel of the wicked?

4 Hast thou eyes of flesh? or <sup>c</sup>seest thou as man seeth?

5 Are thy days as the days of man? are thy years as man's days,

6 That thou enquirest after mine iniquity, and searchest after my sin?

7 <sup>10 d</sup>Thou knowest that I am not wicked; and there is none that can deliver out of thine hand.

8 <sup>e</sup>Thine hands <sup>11</sup>have made me and fashioned me together round about; yet thou dost destroy me.

9 Remember, I beseech thee, that <sup>f</sup>thou hast made me as the clay; and wilt thou bring me into dust again?

10 <sup>g</sup>Hast thou not poured me out as milk, and curdled me like cheese?

11 Thou hast clothed me with skin and flesh, and hast <sup>12</sup>fenced me with bones and sinews.

12 Thou hast granted me life and favour, and thy visitation hath preserved my spirit.

13 And these things hast thou hid in thine heart: I know that this is with thee.

14 If I sin, then <sup>h</sup>thou markest me, and thou wilt not acquit me from mine iniquity.

15 If I be wicked, <sup>i</sup>woe unto me; <sup>k</sup>and if I be righteous, yet will I not lift up my head. I am full of confusion; therefore <sup>l</sup>see thou mine affliction;

16 For it increaseth. <sup>m</sup>Thou huntest me as a fierce lion: and again thou shewest thyself marvellous upon me.

17 Thou renewest <sup>13</sup>thy witnesses against me, and increasest thine in-

dignation upon me; changes and war are against me.

18 "Wherefore then hast thou brought me forth out of the womb? Oh that I had given up the ghost, and no eye had seen me!

19 I should have been as though I had not been; I should have been carried from the womb to the grave.

20 "Are not my days few? <sup>P</sup> cease then, and <sup>Q</sup> let me alone, that I may take comfort a little,

21 Before I go whence I shall not return, <sup>r</sup> even to the land of darkness <sup>s</sup> and the shadow of death;

22 A land of darkness, as darkness itself; and of the shadow of death, without any order, and where the light is as darkness.

### CHAPTER 11.

1 Zophar reproveth Job for justifying himself. 5 God's wisdom is unsearchable. 13 The assured blessing of repentance.

**W**HEN answered Zô'phar the Nâ'-amath-ite, and said,

2 Should not the multitude of words be answered? and should <sup>2</sup> a man full of talk be justified?

3 Should thy <sup>3</sup> lies make men hold their peace? and when thou mockest, shall no man make thee ashamed?

4 For <sup>a</sup> thou hast said, My doctrine is pure, and I am clean in thine eyes.

5 But oh that God would speak, and open his lips against thee;

6 And that he would shew thee the secrets of wisdom, that they are double to that which is! Know therefore that <sup>b</sup> God exacteth of thee less than thine iniquity *deserveth*.

7 <sup>c</sup> Canst thou by searching find out God? canst thou find out the Almighty unto perfection?

8 It is <sup>4</sup> as high as heaven; what canst thou do? deeper than hell; what canst thou know?

9 The measure thereof is longer than the earth, and broader than the sea.

10 <sup>d</sup> If he <sup>5</sup> cut off, and shut up, or gather together, then <sup>e</sup> who can hinder him?

11 For <sup>e</sup> he knoweth vain men: he seeth wickedness also; will he not then consider it?

12 For <sup>f</sup> vain man would be wise, though man be born like a wild ass's colt.

13 <sup>g</sup> If thou <sup>h</sup> prepare thine heart,

B. C. 1520.

n ch. 3. 11.

o See ch. 7. 6, 16; 8. 9. Ps. 33. 5. p Ps. 39. 13. q ch. 7. 15, 19. r Ps. 88. 12. s Ps. 23. 4.

2 Heb. a man of lips.

3 Or, devices. a ch. 6. 10; 10. 7.

b Ezra 9. 12. c Eccles. 3. 11. Rom. 11. 33.

4 Heb. the heights of heaven.

d ch. 9. 12; 12. 14.

e Rev. 3. 7. f Or, make a change.

6 Heb. who can turn him away?

ch. 9. 12; e Ps. 10. 11. 14; 35. 22; 94. 11.

7 Heb. empty.

f Ps. 19. 22; 92. 6.

g Eccles. 3. 18. Rom. 1. 22.

h ch. 5. 8; 22. 21.

i 1 Sam. 7. 3. Ps. 78. 8.

j Ps. 88. 9; 143. 6.

k Ps. 101. 3. l See Gen. 4. 5, 6.

m ch. 22. 26. Ps. 119. 6.

n 1 John 3. 21. m Ps. 65. 16.

8 Heb. shall arise above the noon-day.

o Ps. 37. 6; 112. 4.

p Is. 58. 8, 10. q Lev. 26. 5, 6.

r Ps. 3. 5; 4. 8. s Prov. 3. 24.

9 Heb. in-treat thy face.

Ps. 45. 12. p Lev. 26. 16.

10 Heb. Right shall perish from them.

q ch. 8. 14; 18. 14.

r Prov. 11. 7.

s Or, a puff of breath.

a ch. 13. 2.

12 Heb. an heart.

13 Heb. I fall not lower than you.

14 Heb. with whom are not such as these?

b ch. 16. 10; 20. 1, 6; 21. 3; 30. 1.

c Ps. 91. 15.

d Jer. 12. 1.

and <sup>t</sup> stretch out thine hands toward him;

14 If iniquity be in thine hand, put it far away, and <sup>k</sup> let not wickedness dwell in thy tabernacles.

15 <sup>t</sup> For then shalt thou lift up thy face without spot; yea, thou shalt be stedfast, and shalt not fear:

16 Because thou shalt <sup>m</sup> forget thy misery, and remember it as waters that pass away:

17 And *thine* age <sup>8</sup> shall be clearer than the noonday; thou shalt shine forth, thou shalt be as the morning.

18 And thou shalt be secure, because there is hope; yea, thou shalt dig about thee, and <sup>o</sup> thou shalt take thy rest in safety.

19 Also thou shalt lie down, and none shall make thee afraid; yea, many shall <sup>9</sup> make suit unto thee.

20 But <sup>p</sup> the eyes of the wicked shall fail, and <sup>10</sup> they shall not escape, and <sup>q</sup> their hope shall be as <sup>11</sup> the giving up of the ghost.

### CHAPTER 12.

1 Job maintaineth himself against his friends that reprove him. 7 He acknowledgeth God's omnipotency.

**A**ND Jôb answered and said, 2 No doubt but ye are the people, and wisdom shall die with you.

3 But <sup>a</sup> I have <sup>12</sup> understanding as well as you; <sup>13</sup> I am not inferior to you: yea, <sup>14</sup> who knoweth not such things as these?

4 <sup>b</sup> I am as one mocked of his neighbour, who <sup>c</sup> calleth upon God, and he answereth him: the just upright man is laughed to scorn.

5 <sup>d</sup> He that is ready to slip with his feet is as a lamp despised in the thought of him that is at ease.

6 <sup>e</sup> The tabernacles of robbers prosper, and they that provoke God are secure; into whose hand God bringeth abundantly.

7 But ask now the beasts, and they shall teach thee; and the fowls of the air, and they shall tell thee:

8 Or speak to the earth, and it shall teach thee: and the fishes of the sea shall declare unto thee.

9 Who knoweth not in all these that the hand of the LORD hath wrought this?

d Prov. 14. 2. e ch. 21. 7. Ps. 37. 1, 35; 73. 11, 12; 92. Mal. 3. 15.

10 <sup>f</sup>In whose hand is the <sup>2</sup>soul of every living thing, and the breath of <sup>3</sup>all mankind.

11 <sup>g</sup>Doth not the ear try words? and the <sup>4</sup>mouth taste his meat?

12 <sup>h</sup>With the ancient is wisdom; and in length of days understanding.

13 <sup>5i</sup>With him is wisdom and strength, he hath counsel and understanding.

14 Behold, <sup>k</sup>he breaketh down, and it cannot be built again: he <sup>l</sup>shutteth up a man, and there can be no opening.

15 Behold, he <sup>m</sup>withholdeth the waters, and they dry up: also he <sup>n</sup>sendeth them out, and they overturn the earth.

16 <sup>o</sup>With him is strength and wisdom: the deceived and the deceiver are his.

17 He leadeth counsellors away spoiled, and <sup>p</sup>maketh the judges fools.

18 He looseth the bond of kings, and girdeth their loins with a girdle.

19 He leadeth princes away spoiled, and overthroweth the mighty.

20 <sup>q</sup>He removeth away <sup>r</sup>the speech of the trusty, and taketh away the understanding of the aged.

21 <sup>s</sup>He poureth contempt upon princes, and <sup>t</sup>weakeneth the strength of the mighty.

22 <sup>u</sup>He discovereth deep things out of darkness, and bringeth out to light the shadow of death.

23 <sup>v</sup>He increaseth the nations, and destroyeth them: he enlargeth the nations, and <sup>w</sup>straiteneth them again.

24 He taketh away the heart of the chief of the people of the earth, and <sup>x</sup>causeth them to wander in a wilderness where there is no way.

25 <sup>y</sup>They grope in the dark without light, and he maketh them to <sup>z</sup>stagger like a drunken man.

### CHAPTER 13.

1 *Job reproveth his friends of partiality. 14 He professeth his confidence in God: 20 and intreateth to know his sins, and God's purpose in afflicting him.*

**L**O, mine eye hath seen all this, mine ear hath heard and understood it.

2 <sup>a</sup>What ye know, the same do I know also: I am not inferior unto you.

3 <sup>b</sup>Surely I would speak to the Al-

B. C. 1520.

<sup>f</sup> Num. 16. 22.  
Dan. 5. 23.  
Acts 17. 28.  
2 Or. <sup>g</sup> *life*.  
3 Heb. *all flesh of man*.  
g ch. 34. 3.  
4 Heb. *palate*.  
ch. 6. 30.  
h ch. 32. 7.  
5 That is, *With God*.  
i ch. 9. 4;  
k ch. 11. 10.  
l Is. 22. 22.  
Kev. 3. 7.  
6 Heb. *upon*.

m 1 Kin. 8. 35; 17. 1.  
n Gen. 7. 11, &c.  
o ver. 13.  
p 2 Sam. 15. 31; 17. 14, 22.  
Is. 19. 12; 29. 14.  
1 Cor. 1. 19.  
q ch. 32. 9.  
Is. 3. 1, 2, 3.  
7 Heb. *the tip of the faithful*.  
r Ps. 107. 40.  
Dan. 2. 21.  
8 Or. *looseth the girdle of the strong*.  
s Dan. 2. 22.  
Matt. 10. 26.  
1 Cor. 4. 5.  
t Ps. 107. 39.  
Is. 9. 3; 28. 15.  
9 Heb. *leadeth in*.  
u Ps. 107. 4.  
40.  
x Deut. 28. 29.  
ch. 5. 14.  
10 Heb. *wander*.  
y Ps. 107. 27.

a ch. 12. 3.  
b ch. 28. 3;  
31, 35.  
c ch. 6. 21;  
16. 2.  
d Prov. 17. 28.  
e ch. 17. 5;  
32. 21; 36. 4.  
11 Heb. *Be silent from me*.  
f ch. 18. 4.  
g 1 Sam. 28. 21.  
Ps. 119. 109.  
h Ps. 23. 4.  
Prov. 14. 32.  
i ch. 27. 5.  
12 Heb. *prove, or, argue*.  
k ch. 33. 6.  
Is. 50. 8.  
l ch. 9. 34;  
33. 7.  
m Ps. 39. 10.  
n Deut. 32. 20.  
Ps. 13. 1; 44. 24; 88. 14.  
Is. 6. 17.  
o Deut. 32. 42.  
Ruth. 1. 21.  
ch. 18. 9; 19. 11; 33. 10.  
Lam. 2. 5.

mighty, and I desire to reason with God.

4 But ye are forgers of lies, <sup>o</sup>ye are all physicians of no value.

5 O that ye would altogether hold your peace! and <sup>a</sup>it should be your wisdom.

6 Hear now my reasoning, and hearken to the pleadings of my lips.

7 <sup>e</sup>Will ye speak wickedly for God? and talk deceitfully for him?

8 Will ye accept his person? will ye contend for God?

9 Is it good that he should search you out? or as one man mocketh another, do ye so mock him?

10 He will surely reprove you, if ye do secretly accept persons.

11 Shall not his excellency make you afraid? and his dread fall upon you?

12 Your remembrances are like unto ashes, your bodies to bodies of clay.

13 <sup>11</sup>Hold your peace, let me alone, that I may speak, and let come on me what will.

14 Wherefore <sup>j</sup>do I take my flesh in my teeth, and <sup>g</sup>put my life in mine hand?

15 <sup>h</sup>Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: <sup>i</sup>but I will <sup>12</sup>maintain mine own ways before him.

16 He also *shall be* my salvation: for an hypocrite shall not come before him.

17 Hear diligently my speech, and my declaration with your ears.

18 Behold now, I have ordered *my* cause; I know that I shall be justified.

19 <sup>k</sup>Who is he *that* will plead with me? for now, if I hold my tongue, I shall give up the ghost.

20 <sup>l</sup>Only do not two *things* unto me: then will I not hide myself from thee.

21 <sup>m</sup>Withdraw thine hand far from me: and let not thy dread make me afraid.

22 Then call thou, and I will answer: or let me speak, and answer thou me.

23 How many *are* mine iniquities and sins? make me to know my transgression and my sin.

24 <sup>n</sup>Wherefore hidest thou thy face, and <sup>o</sup>holdest me for thine enemy?

25 <sup>p</sup> Wilt thou break a leaf driven to and fro? and wilt thou pursue the dry stubble?

26 For thou writest bitter things against me, and <sup>q</sup> makest me to possess the iniquities of my youth.

27 <sup>r</sup> Thou puttest my feet also in the stocks, and <sup>2</sup> lookest narrowly unto all my paths; thou settest a print upon the <sup>3</sup> heels of my feet.

28 And he, as a rotten thing, consumeth, as a garment that is moth eaten.

## CHAPTER 14.

1 *Job intreateth God for favour, by the shortness of life, and certainty of death. 7 Though life once lost be irrecoverable, yet he waiteth for his change. 16 By sin the creature is subject to corruption.*

**M**AN that is born of a woman is <sup>4</sup> of few days, and <sup>a</sup> full of trouble.

2 <sup>b</sup> He cometh forth like a flower, and is cut down: he fleeth also as a shadow, and continueth not.

3 And <sup>c</sup> dost thou open thine eyes upon such an one, and <sup>d</sup> bringest me into judgment with thee?

4 <sup>e</sup> Who <sup>e</sup> can bring a clean thing out of an unclean? not one.

5 <sup>f</sup> Seeing his days are determined, the number of his months are with thee, thou hast appointed his bounds that he cannot pass;

6 <sup>g</sup> Turn from him, that he may <sup>h</sup> rest, till he shall accomplish, <sup>h</sup> as an hireling, his day.

7 For there is hope of a tree, if it be cut down, <sup>i</sup> that it will sprout again, and that the tender branch thereof will not cease.

8 Though the root thereof wax old in the earth, and the stock thereof die in the ground;

9 Yet through the scent of water it will bud, and bring forth boughs like a plant.

10 But man dieth, and <sup>j</sup> wasteth away: yea, man giveth up the ghost, and where is he?

11 As the waters fail from the sea, and the flood decayeth and drieth up:

12 So man lieth down, and riseth not: <sup>k</sup> till the heavens be no more, they shall not awake, nor be raised out of their sleep.

13 O that thou wouldest hide me in the grave, that thou wouldest keep me secret, until thy wrath be past,

B. C. 1520.

p Is. 42. 3.

q ch. 20. 11.

Ps. 25. 7.

r ch. 33. 11.

2 Heb.

obscurest.

3 Heb. roots.

4 Heb. short of days.

a ch. 5. 7.

b ch. 8. 9.

Ps. 90. 5, 6.

9; 102. 11.

103. 15; 144. 4.

Is. 40. 6.

James 1. 10.

11; 4. 14.

1 Pet. 1. 24.

c Ps. 144. 3.

d Ps. 143. 2.

5 Heb. Who will give.

e Gen. 5. 3.

Ps. 51. 5.

John 8. 6.

Rom. 5. 12.

Eph. 2. 3.

f ch. 7. 1.

g ch. 7. 16.

19; 10. 20.

Ps. 39. 13.

6 Heb. cease.

h ch. 7. 1.

i ver. 14.

7 Heb. is weakened.

or, cut off.

k Ps. 102. 28.

Is. 51. 6; 65.

17; 66. 22.

Acts 3. 21.

Rom. 8. 20.

2 Pet. 3. 7.

10, 11.

Rev. 20. 11;

21. 1.

l ch. 13. 15.

m ver. 7.

n ch. 13. 22.

o ch. 10. 6, 14;

13. 27; 31. 4;

34. 21.

Ps. 36. 8; 139.

1. 2, 3.

Prov. 5. 21.

Jer. 32. 19.

p Deut. 32. 34.

q Eccl. 13. 12.

8 Heb. faded.

9 Heb. overflourished.

r Eccl. 9. 5.

Is. 63. 16.

10 Heb. knowledge of wind.

11 Heb. thou makest void.

12 Q. speech.

13 Heb. trencheth.

a Luke 19. 22.

b Ps. 90. 2.

c Prov. 8. 25.

d Rom. 11. 34.

1 Cor. 2. 11.

that thou wouldest appoint me a set time, and remember me!

14 If a man die, shall he live again? all the days of my appointed time <sup>i</sup> will I wait, <sup>m</sup> till my change come.

15 <sup>n</sup> Thou shalt call, and I will answer thee: thou wilt have a desire to the work of thine hands.

16 <sup>o</sup> For now thou numberest my steps: dost thou not watch over my sin?

17 <sup>p</sup> My transgression is sealed up in a bag, and thou sewest up mine iniquity.

18 And surely the mountain falling <sup>q</sup> cometh to nought, and the rock is removed out of his place.

19 The waters wear the stones: thou <sup>r</sup> wastest away the things which grow out of the dust of the earth; and thou destroyest the hope of man.

20 Thou prevailest for ever against him, and he passeth: thou changest his countenance, and sendest him away.

21 His sons come to honour, and <sup>s</sup> he knoweth it not; and they are brought low, but he perceiveth it not of them.

22 But his flesh upon him shall have pain, and his soul within him shall mourn.

## CHAPTER 15.

1 *Eliphaz reproveth Job of impiety in justifying himself. 11 He proveth by tradition the unquickness of wicked men.*

**T**HEN answered Eliphaz the Temanite, and said,

2 Should a wise man utter <sup>10</sup> vain knowledge, and fill his belly with the east wind?

3 Should he reason with unprofitable talk? or with speeches wherewith he can do no good?

4 Yea, <sup>11</sup> thou castest off fear, and restrainest <sup>12</sup> prayer before God.

5 For thy mouth <sup>13</sup> uttereth thine iniquity, and thou choosest the tongue of the crafty.

6 <sup>a</sup> Thine own mouth condemneth thee, and not I: yea, thine own lips testify against thee.

7 Art thou the first man that was born? <sup>b</sup> or wast thou made before the hills?

8 Hast thou heard the secret of God? and dost thou restrain wisdom to thyself?

9 <sup>d</sup> What knowest thou, that we know not? *what* understandest thou, which is not in us?

10 <sup>e</sup> With us are both the gray-headed and very aged men, much elder than thy father.

11 Are the consolations of God small with thee? is there any secret thing with thee?

12 Why doth thine heart carry thee away? and what do thy eyes wink at,

13 That thou turnest thy spirit against God, and lettest *such* words go out of thy mouth?

14 <sup>f</sup> What is man, that he should be clean? and *he which* is born of a woman, that he should be righteous?

15 <sup>g</sup> Behold, he putteth no trust in his saints; yea, the heavens are not clean in his sight.

16 <sup>h</sup> How much more abominable and filthy is man, <sup>i</sup> which drinketh iniquity like water?

17 I will shew thee, hear me; and that *which* I have seen I will declare;

18 Which wise men have told <sup>k</sup> from their fathers, and have not hid it:

19 Unto whom alone the earth was given, and <sup>l</sup> no stranger passed among them.

20 The wicked man travaileth with pain all *his* days, <sup>m</sup> and the number of years is hidden to the oppressor.

21 <sup>n</sup> A dreadful sound is in his ears: <sup>o</sup> in prosperity the destroyer shall come upon him.

22 He believeth not that he shall return out of darkness, and he is waited for of the sword.

23 He <sup>p</sup> wandereth abroad for bread, *saying*, Where is it? he knoweth that <sup>q</sup> the day of darkness is ready at his hand.

24 Trouble and anguish shall make him afraid; they shall prevail against him, as a king ready to the battle.

25 For he stretcheth out his hand against God, and strengtheneth himself against the Almighty.

26 He runneth upon him, *even* on his neck, upon the thick bosses of his bucklers:

27 <sup>r</sup> Because he covereth his face with his fatness, and maketh collops of fat on his flanks.

28 And he dwelleth in desolate cit-

B. C. 1520.

d ch. 13. 2.

e ch. 32. 6, 7.

f 1 Kin. 8. 46.

g ch. 14. 3.

h ch. 14. 3.

i ch. 14. 3.

j ch. 14. 3.

k ch. 14. 3.

l ch. 14. 3.

m ch. 14. 3.

n ch. 14. 3.

o ch. 14. 3.

p ch. 14. 3.

q ch. 14. 3.

r ch. 14. 3.

s ch. 14. 3.

t ch. 14. 3.

u ch. 14. 3.

v ch. 14. 3.

w ch. 14. 3.

x ch. 14. 3.

y ch. 14. 3.

z ch. 14. 3.

aa ch. 14. 3.

ab ch. 14. 3.

ac ch. 14. 3.

ad ch. 14. 3.

ae ch. 14. 3.

af ch. 14. 3.

ag ch. 14. 3.

ah ch. 14. 3.

ai ch. 14. 3.

aj ch. 14. 3.

ak ch. 14. 3.

al ch. 14. 3.

am ch. 14. 3.

an ch. 14. 3.

ao ch. 14. 3.

ap ch. 14. 3.

ies, and in houses which no man inhabiteth, which are ready to become heaps.

29 He shall not be rich, neither shall his substance continue, neither shall he prolong the perfection thereof upon the earth.

30 He shall not depart out of darkness; the flame shall dry up his branches, and <sup>r</sup> by the breath of his mouth shall he go away.

31 Let not him that is deceived <sup>s</sup> trust in vanity: for vanity shall be his recompense.

32 It shall be <sup>t</sup> accomplished <sup>u</sup> before his time, and his branch shall not be green.

33 He shall shake off his unripe grape as the vine, and shall cast off his flower as the olive.

34 For the congregation of hypocrites shall be desolate, and fire shall consume the tabernacles of bribery.

35 <sup>v</sup> They conceive mischief, and bring forth <sup>w</sup> vanity, and their belly prepareth deceit.

## CHAPTER 16.

1 Job reproveth his friends of unmercifulness. 7 He sheweth the pitifulness of his case.

THEN Job answered and said, 2 I have heard many such things: <sup>a</sup> miserable comforters are ye all.

3 Shall <sup>b</sup> vain words have an end? or what emboldeneth thee that thou answerest?

4 I also could speak as ye do: if your soul were in my soul's stead, I could heap up words against you, and <sup>c</sup> shake mine head at you.

5 But I would strengthen you with my mouth, and the moving of my lips should assuage your grief.

6 Though I speak, my grief is not assuaged: and though I forbear, <sup>d</sup> what am I eased?

7 But now he hath made me weary: thou hast made desolate all my company.

8 And thou hast filled me with wrinkles, *which* is a witness against me: and my leanness rising up in me beareth witness to my face.

9 He teareth me in his wrath, who hateth me: he gnasheth upon me with his teeth; <sup>e</sup> mine enemy sharpeneth his eyes upon me.

10 They have <sup>e</sup>gaped upon me with their mouth; they <sup>f</sup>have smitten me upon the cheek reproachfully; they have <sup>g</sup>gathered themselves together against me.

11 God <sup>h</sup>hath delivered me to the ungodly, and turned me over into the hands of the wicked.

12 I was at ease, but he hath broken me asunder: he hath also taken me by my neck, and shaken me to pieces, and <sup>i</sup>set me up for his mark.

13 His archers compass me round about, he cleaveth my reins asunder, and doth not spare; he poureth out my gall upon the ground.

14 He breaketh me with breach upon breach, he runneth upon me like a giant.

15 I have sewed sackcloth upon my skin, and <sup>k</sup>defiled my horn in the dust.

16 My face is foul with weeping, and on my eyelids <sup>l</sup>is the shadow of death;

17 Not for *any* injustice in mine hands: also my prayer *is* pure.

18 O earth, cover not thou my blood, and <sup>m</sup>let my cry have no place.

19 Also now, behold, <sup>n</sup>my witness *is* in heaven, and my record *is* <sup>o</sup>on high.

20 My friends <sup>p</sup>scorn me: but mine eye poureth out tears unto God.

21 <sup>q</sup>O that one might plead for a man with God, as a man pleadeth for his <sup>r</sup>neighbour!

22 When <sup>s</sup>a few years are come, then I shall <sup>t</sup>go the way whence I shall not return.

#### CHAPTER 17.

1 Job appealeth from men to God. 6 The unmerciful dealing of men with the afflicted may astonish, but not discourage the righteous. 11 His hope is not in life, but in death.

**M**<sup>y</sup> <sup>u</sup>breath is corrupt, my days are extinct, <sup>v</sup>the graves are ready for me.

2 Are there not mockers with me? and doth not mine eye <sup>w</sup>continue in their <sup>x</sup>provocation?

3 Lay down now, put me in a surety with thee; who *is* he that <sup>y</sup>will strike hands with me?

4 For thou hast hid their heart from understanding: therefore shalt thou not exalt them.

5 He that speaketh flattery to his

B. C. 1520.

e Ps. 22. 13.  
f Lam. 3. 30.  
Mic. 5. 1.  
g Ps. 35. 15.

h ch. 1. 15, 17.  
2 Heb. hath shut me up.

i ch. 7. 20.

k ch. 30. 19.  
Pa. 7. 5.

l ch. 27. 9.  
Ps. 66. 18, 19.  
m Rom. 1. 9.  
3 Heb. in the high places.  
4 Heb. are my scorn.  
n ch. 31. 35.  
Eccles. 6. 10.  
Is. 45. 9.  
Rom. 9. 20.  
5 Or, friend.  
6 Heb. years of number.  
o Eccles. 12. 5.

7 Or, spirit is spent.

a Ps. 88. 3. 4.  
8 Heb. lodge.  
b 1 Sam. 1. 6, 7.  
c Prov. 6. 1.  
17. 19. 22. 26.  
d ch. 30. 9.  
9 Or, before them.  
e Ps. 6. 7;  
31. 9.

10 Or, my thoughts.  
f Ps. 4. 4.  
11 Heb. shall add strength.  
g ch. 6. 29.  
h ch. 7. 6; 9. 25.  
12 Heb. the possessions.  
13 Heb. near.  
14 Heb. cried, or, called.  
i ch. 19. 13.  
k ch. 3. 17, 18, 19.

a Ps. 73. 22.  
b ch. 13. 14.  
15 Heb. his soul.  
c Prov. 13. 9;  
20. 20; 24. 20.  
d ch. 21. 17.  
e Ps. 18. 28.  
6 Or, lamp.

friends, even the eyes of his children shall fail.

6 He hath made me also <sup>d</sup>a byword of the people; and <sup>e</sup>aforetime I was as a tabret.

7 <sup>f</sup>Mine eye also is dim by reason of sorrow, and all <sup>g</sup>my members are as a shadow.

8 Upright *men* shall be astonished at this, and the innocent shall stir up himself against the hypocrite.

9 The righteous also shall hold on his way, and he that hath <sup>h</sup>clean hands <sup>i</sup>shall be stronger and stronger.

10 But as for you all, <sup>j</sup>do ye return, and come now: for I cannot find *one* wise *man* among you.

11 <sup>k</sup>My days are past, my purposes are broken off, *even* <sup>l</sup>the thoughts of my heart.

12 They change the night into day: the light *is* <sup>m</sup>short because of darkness.

13 If I wait, the grave *is* mine house: I have made my bed in the darkness.

14 I have <sup>n</sup>said to corruption, Thou art my father: to the worm, Thou art my mother, and my sister.

15 And where *is* now my hope? as for my hope, who shall see it?

16 They shall go down <sup>o</sup>to the bars of the pit, when *our* <sup>p</sup>rest together *is* in the dust.

#### CHAPTER 18.

1 Bildad reproveth Job of presumption and impatience. 5 The calamities of the wicked.

**T**HEN answered Bil'dad the Shu'hite, and said,

2 How long will it be ere ye make an end of words? mark, and afterwards we will speak.

3 Wherefore are we counted <sup>q</sup>as beasts, and reputed vile in your sight?

4 <sup>r</sup>He teareth <sup>s</sup>himself in his anger: shall the earth be forsaken for thee? and shall the rock be removed out of his place?

5 Yea, <sup>t</sup>the light of the wicked shall be put out, and the spark of his fire shall not shine.

6 The light shall be dark in his tabernacle, <sup>u</sup>and his <sup>v</sup>candle shall be put out with him.

7 The steps of his strength shall be

straitened, and <sup>o</sup> his own counsel shall cast him down.

8 For <sup>f</sup> he is cast into a net by his own feet, and he walketh upon a snare.

9 The gin shall take him by the heel, and <sup>g</sup> the robber shall prevail against him.

10 The snare is <sup>2</sup> laid for him in the ground, and a trap for him in the way.

11 <sup>h</sup> Terrors shall make him afraid on every side, and shall <sup>3</sup> drive him to his feet.

12 His strength shall be hungerbitton, and <sup>4</sup> destruction shall be ready at his side.

13 It shall devour the <sup>4</sup> strength of his skin: even the firstborn of death shall devour his strength.

14 <sup>k</sup> His confidence shall be rooted out of his tabernacle, and it shall bring him to the king of terrors.

15 It shall dwell in his tabernacle, because it is none of his: brimstone shall be scattered upon his habitation.

16 <sup>i</sup> His roots shall be dried up beneath, and above shall his branch be cut off.

17 <sup>m</sup> His remembrance shall perish from the earth, and he shall have no name in the street.

18 <sup>5</sup> He shall be driven from light into darkness, and chased out of the world.

19 <sup>n</sup> He shall neither have son nor nephew among his people, nor any remaining in his dwellings.

20 They that come after him shall be astonished at <sup>o</sup> his day, as they that <sup>6</sup> went before <sup>7</sup> were affrighted.

21 Surely such are the dwellings of the wicked, and this is the place of him that <sup>p</sup> knoweth not God.

#### CHAPTER 19.

1 Job, complaining of his friends' cruelty, sheweth there is misery enough in him to feed their cruelty.

2 How long will ye vex my soul, and break me in pieces with words?

3 These <sup>a</sup> ten times have ye reproached me: ye are not ashamed that ye <sup>8</sup> make yourselves strange to me.

4 And be it indeed that I have

B. C. 1520.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 5. 13.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 22. 10.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 8. 15;  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 35. 8.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 5. 5.

2 Heb. hidden.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 15. 21;  
20. 25.  
Jer. 6. 25;  
20. 3; 46. 5;  
49. 29.

3 Heb. scatter him.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 15. 23.

4 Heb. bars.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 8. 14;  
11. 20.  
Ps. 112. 10.  
Prov. 10. 25.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 29. 19.  
Is. 5. 24.  
Amos 2. 9.  
Mal. 4. 1.  
m Ps. 34. 16;  
109. 13.  
Prov. 2. 22;  
10. 7.  
5 Heb. They shall drive him.

<sup>n</sup> Is. 14. 22.  
Jer. 23. 30.  
o Ps. 37. 13.  
6 Or, lived with him.

7 Heb. laid hold on horror.  
p Jer. 9. 3;  
10. 25.

1 Thessa. 4. 5.  
2 Thessa. 1. 8.  
Tit. 1. 16.

a Gen. 31. 7.  
Lev. 26. 26.  
8 Or, harden yourselves against me.

b Ps. 38. 16.  
9 Or, violence.  
c ch. 3. 23.

Ps. 88. 8.  
d Ps. 89. 44.  
e ch. 13. 24.  
Lam. 2. 5.  
f ch. 30. 12.

g Ps. 31. 11;  
38. 11; 89. 8;  
88. 4, 16.  
10 Heb. my belly.

11 Or, the witch.  
A2 Kin. 2. 23.  
i Ps. 41. 9;  
55. 13, 14, 20.

12 Heb. the men of my secret.  
k ch. 30. 30.  
Ps. 102. 5.  
Lam. 4. 8.

13 Or, as.  
l ch. 1. 11.  
Ps. 38. 2.  
m Ps. 69. 26.  
14 Heb. Who will give, &c.

erred, mine error remaineth with myself.

5 If indeed ye will <sup>b</sup> magnify yourselves against me, and plead against me my reproach:

6 Know now that God hath overthrown me, and hath compassed me with his net.

7 Behold, I cry out of <sup>9</sup> wrong, but I am not heard: I cry aloud, but there is no judgment.

8 <sup>c</sup> He hath fenced up my way that I cannot pass, and he hath set darkness in my paths.

9 <sup>d</sup> He hath stripped me of my glory, and taken the crown from my head.

10 He hath destroyed me on every side, and I am gone: and mine hope hath he removed like a tree.

11 He hath also kindled his wrath against me, and <sup>e</sup> he counteth me unto him as one of his enemies.

12 His troops come together, and <sup>f</sup> raise up their way against me, and encamp round about my tabernacle.

13 <sup>g</sup> He hath put my brethren far from me, and mine acquaintance are verily estranged from me.

14 My kinsfolk have failed, and my familiar friends have forgotten me.

15 They that dwell in mine house, and my maids, count me for a stranger: I am an alien in their sight.

16 I called my servant, and he gave me no answer; I intreated him with my mouth.

17 My breath is strange to my wife, though I intreated for the children's sake of <sup>10</sup> mine own body.

18 Yea, <sup>11</sup> <sup>h</sup> young children despised me; I arose, and they spake against me.

19 <sup>i</sup> All <sup>12</sup> my inward friends abhorred me: and they whom I loved are turned against me.

20 <sup>k</sup> My bone cleaveth to my skin <sup>13</sup> and to my flesh, and I am escaped with the skin of my teeth.

21 Have pity upon me, have pity upon me, O ye my friends; <sup>14</sup> for the hand of God hath touched me.

22 Why do ye <sup>m</sup> persecute me as God, and are not satisfied with my flesh?

23 <sup>14</sup> Oh that my words were now

written! oh that they were printed in a book!

24 That they were graven with an iron pen and lead in the rock for ever!

25 For I know that my redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth:

26 <sup>2</sup> And though after my skin worms destroy this body, yet <sup>3</sup> in my flesh shall I see God:

27 Whom I shall see for myself, and mine eyes shall behold, and not <sup>8</sup> another; <sup>4</sup> though my reins be consumed <sup>5</sup> within me.

28 But ye should say, <sup>6</sup> Why persecute we him, <sup>6</sup> seeing the root of the matter is found in me?

29 Be ye afraid of the sword: for wrath bringeth the punishments of the sword, <sup>7</sup> that ye may know there is a judgment.

## CHAPTER 20.

*Zophar sheweth the state and portion of the wicked.*

**T**HEN answered Zóphar the Nã-  
a-math-ite, and said,

2 Therefore do my thoughts cause me to answer, and for this <sup>7</sup> I make haste.

3 I have heard the check of my reproach, and the spirit of my understanding causeth me to answer.

4 Knowest thou not this of old, since man was placed upon earth,

5 <sup>a</sup> That the triumphing of the wicked is <sup>8</sup> short, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a moment?

6 <sup>b</sup> Though his excellency mount up to the heavens, and his head reach unto the <sup>c</sup> clouds;

7 Yet he shall perish for ever <sup>d</sup> like his own dung: they which have seen him shall say, Where is he?

8 He shall fly away <sup>e</sup> as a dream, and shall not be found: yea, he shall be chased away as a vision of the night.

9 <sup>f</sup> The eye also which saw him shall see him no more; neither shall his place any more behold him.

10 <sup>10</sup> His children shall seek to please the poor, and his hands <sup>1</sup> shall restore their goods.

11 His bones are full of <sup>2</sup> the sin of his youth, <sup>3</sup> which shall lie down with him in the dust.

B. C. 1520.

2 Or, After I shall awake, though this body be destroyed, yet out of my flesh shall I see God.

n Ps. 17. 15. 1 Cor. 13. 12. 1 John 3. 2. 3 Heb. a stranger.

4 Or, my reins within me are consumed with earnest desire [for that day.]

5 Heb. in my bosom.

6 Or, and what root of matter is found in me?

7 Ps. 58. 10. 11.

7 Heb. my haste is in me.

a Ps. 37. 35. 36.

8 Heb. from near.

b Is. 14. 12, 14. Obad. 3, 4.

9 Heb. cloud. c Ps. 83. 10.

d Ps. 73. 20; 90. 5.

e ch. 7. 8, 10; 8. 18.

f Ps. 37. 36; 103. 16.

10 Or, The poor shall oppress his children.

f ver. 18. g ch. 13. 26.

11 Heb. in the midst of his iniquity.

i Ps. 36. 9. Jer. 17. 6.

12 Or, streaming brooks. k ver. 10, 15.

13 Heb. according to the substance of his exchange.

14 Heb. crushed. l Eccles. 5. 13, 14.

15 Heb. know. 16 Or, There shall be none left for his meat.

17 Or, trouble some. m Num. 11. 33.

n Ps. 78. 30, 31. n La. 24. 18.

18 Jer. 48. 43. Amos 5. 13.

o ch. 16. 13. p ch. 19. 11.

q Ps. 21. 9. r ch. 27. 13;

31. 2. 3.

12 Though wickedness be sweet in his mouth, though he hide it under his tongue;

13 Though he spare it, and forsake it not; but keep it still <sup>11</sup> within his mouth:

14 Yet his meat in his bowels is turned, it is the gall of asps within him.

15 He hath swallowed down riches, and he shall vomit them up again: God shall cast them out of his belly.

16 He shall suck the poison of asps: the viper's tongue shall slay him.

17 He shall not see <sup>t</sup> the rivers, <sup>12</sup> the floods, the brooks of honey and butter.

18 That which he laboured for <sup>13</sup> shall he restore, and shall not swallow it down: <sup>13</sup> according to his substance shall the restitution be, and he shall not rejoice therein.

19 Because he hath <sup>14</sup> oppressed and hath forsaken the poor; because he hath violently taken away an house which he builded not;

20 <sup>15</sup> Surely he shall not <sup>15</sup> feel quietness in his belly, he shall not save of that which he desired.

21 <sup>16</sup> There shall none of his meat be left; therefore shall no man look for his goods.

22 In the fulness of his sufficiency he shall be in straits: every hand of the <sup>17</sup> wicked shall come upon him.

23 When he is about to fill his belly, God shall cast the fury of his wrath upon him, and shall rain it upon him <sup>m</sup> while he is eating.

24 <sup>n</sup> He shall flee from the iron weapon, and the bow of steel shall strike him through.

25 It is drawn, and cometh out of the body; yea, <sup>o</sup> the glittering sword cometh out of his gall: <sup>p</sup> terrors are upon him.

26 All darkness shall be hid in his secret places: <sup>q</sup> a fire not blown shall consume him; it shall go ill with him that is left in his tabernacle.

27 The heaven shall reveal his iniquity; and the earth shall rise up against him.

28 The increase of his house shall depart, and his goods shall flow away in the day of his wrath.

29 <sup>r</sup> This is the portion of a wicked



man from God, and the heritage  
<sup>2</sup>appointed unto him by God.

## CHAPTER 21.

<sup>1</sup> Job sheweth that even in the judgment of man he hath reason to be grieved. <sup>7</sup> Sometimes the wicked do so prosper, as they despise God. <sup>21</sup> The judgment of the wicked is in another world.

**B**UT Jōb answered and said,  
 2 Hear diligently my speech,  
 and let this be your consolations.

3 Suffer me that I may speak; and  
 after that I have spoken, <sup>a</sup> mock on.

4 As for me, is my complaint to  
 man? and if it were so, why should  
 not my spirit be <sup>b</sup>troubled?

5 <sup>a</sup>Mark me, and be astonished,  
 and lay your hand upon your mouth.

6 Even when I remember I am  
 afraid, and trembling taketh hold  
 on my flesh.

7 <sup>c</sup>Wherefore do the wicked live,  
 become old, yea, are mighty in power?

8 Their seed is established in their  
 sight with them, and their offspring  
 before their eyes.

9 Their houses <sup>b</sup>are safe from fear,  
<sup>d</sup>neither is the rod of God upon  
 them.

10 Their bull gendereth, and faileth  
 not; their cow calveth, and <sup>c</sup>casteth  
 not her calf.

11 They send forth their little ones  
 like a flock, and their children dance.

12 They take the timbrel and harp,  
 and rejoice at the sound of the organ.

13 They <sup>f</sup>spend their days <sup>6</sup>in  
 wealth, and in a moment go down  
 to the grave.

14 <sup>g</sup>Therefore they say unto God,  
 Depart from us; for we desire not  
 the knowledge of thy ways.

15 <sup>h</sup>What is the Almighty, that we  
 should serve him? and <sup>i</sup>what profit  
 should we have, if we pray unto  
 him?

16 Lo, their good is not in their  
 hand: <sup>k</sup>the counsel of the wicked  
 is far from me.

17 <sup>l</sup>How oft is the <sup>7</sup>candle of the  
 wicked put out! and how oft cometh  
 their destruction upon them! God  
<sup>m</sup>distributeth sorrows in his anger.

18 <sup>n</sup>They are as stubble before the  
 wind, and as chaff that the storm  
<sup>e</sup>carrieth away.

19 God layeth up <sup>o</sup>his iniquity <sup>o</sup>for

B. C. 1520.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. of his  
 decree from  
 God.

a ch. 16. 10.  
 3 Heb. shortened?

4 Heb. Look  
 unto me.

6 Judg. 18. 19.  
 ch. 29. 9.

Ps. 39. 9.  
 c ch. 12. 6.

Ps. 17. 10, 14;  
 73. 9, 12.

Jer. 12. 1.  
 Feb. 1. 16.

5 Heb. are  
 peace from  
 fear.

d Ps. 73. 5.  
 e Ex. 23. 26.

f ch. 36. 11.  
 6 Or, in  
 mirth.

g ch. 22. 17.  
 h Ex. 5. 2.

i ch. 34. 9.  
 j ch. 35. 3.

Mal. 3. 14.  
 k ch. 22. 18.

Ps. 1. 1.  
 Prov. 1. 10.

l ch. 19. 6.  
 7 Or, lamp.

m Luke 12. 46.  
 n Ps. 1. 4.

Is. 17. 13.  
 Hos. 13. 3.

8 Heb. steal-  
 eth away.

9 That is, the  
 punishment  
 of his in-  
 iquity.

10 Ex. 20. 5.  
 p Ps. 75. 8.

Is. 51. 17.  
 Jer. 25. 15.

Rev. 14. 10.  
 q Is. 40. 13.

Rom. 11. 34.  
 1 Cor. 2. 16.

10 Heb. in his  
 very perfec-  
 tion, or, in  
 the strength  
 of his per-  
 fection.

11 Or, milk  
 pails.

r ch. 20. 11.  
 Eccles. 9. 2.

s ch. 20. 7.  
 12 Heb. the  
 tent of the  
 tabernacles  
 of the  
 wicked.

2 Prov. 16. 4.  
 2 Pet. 2. 9.

13 Heb. the  
 day of  
 wrath.

v Gal. 2. 11.  
 14 Heb.  
 graves.

15 Heb. watch  
 in the heap.  
 2 Heb. 9. 21.  
 16 Heb. trans-  
 gression?

a ch. 35. 7.  
 Ps. 16. 2.

Luke 17. 10.  
 17 Or, if he  
 may be pro-  
 fitable, both  
 his good suc-  
 cess depend  
 thereon?

his children: he rewardeth him, and  
 he shall know it.

20 His eyes shall see his destruc-  
 tion, and <sup>p</sup>he shall drink of the  
 wrath of the Almighty.

21 For what pleasure hath he in his  
 house after him, when the number  
 of his months is cut off in the midst?

22 <sup>q</sup>Shall any teach God know-  
 ledge? seeing he judgeth those that  
 are high.

23 One dieth <sup>10</sup>in his full strength,  
 being wholly at ease and quiet.

24 His <sup>11</sup>breasts are full of milk,  
 and his bones are moistened with  
 marrow.

25 And another dieth in the bitter-  
 ness of his soul, and never eateth  
 with pleasure.

26 They shall <sup>r</sup>lie down alike in  
 the dust, and the worms shall cover  
 them.

27 Behold, I know your thoughts,  
 and the devices which ye wrongfully  
 imagine against me.

28 For ye say, <sup>s</sup>Where is the house  
 of the prince? and where are <sup>12</sup>the  
 dwelling places of the wicked?

29 Have ye not asked them that  
 go by the way? and do ye not know  
 their tokens,

30 <sup>t</sup>That the wicked is reserved to  
 the day of destruction? they shall  
 be brought forth to <sup>13</sup>the day of  
 wrath.

31 Who shall declare his way <sup>u</sup>to  
 his face? and who shall repay him  
 what he hath done?

32 Yet shall he be brought to the  
<sup>14</sup>grave, and shall <sup>15</sup>remain in the  
 tomb.

33 The clods of the valley shall be  
 sweet unto him, and <sup>x</sup>every man  
 shall draw after him, as there are in-  
 numerable before him.

34 How then comfort ye me in  
 vain, seeing in your answers there  
 remaineth <sup>16</sup>falsehood?

## CHAPTER 22.

<sup>1</sup> Eliphaz sheweth that man's goodness profiteth not  
 God. <sup>5</sup> He accuseth Job of divers sins. <sup>21</sup> He ex-  
 horteth him to repentance, with promises of mercy.

**T**HEN EL'iphāz the Tō'man-ite  
 answered and said,

2 <sup>a</sup>Can a man be profitable unto  
 God, <sup>17</sup>as he that is wise may be  
 profitable unto himself?

3 *Is it any pleasure to the Almighty, that thou art righteous? or is it gain to him, that thou makest thy ways perfect?*

4 Will he reprove thee for fear of thee? will he enter with thee into judgment?

5 *Is not thy wickedness great? and thine iniquities infinite?*

6 For thou hast <sup>b</sup>taken a pledge from thy brother for nought, and <sup>2</sup>stripped the naked of their clothing.

7 Thou hast not given water to the weary to drink, and thou <sup>c</sup>hast withholden bread from the hungry.

8 But *as for* <sup>3</sup>the mighty man, he had the earth; and the <sup>4</sup>honourable man dwelt in it.

9 Thou hast sent widows away empty, and the arms of <sup>d</sup>the fatherless have been broken.

10 Therefore <sup>e</sup>snarers are round about thee, and sudden fear troubleth thee;

11 Or darkness, *that* thou canst not see; and abundance of <sup>f</sup>waters cover thee.

12 *Is not God in the height of heaven? and behold* <sup>5</sup>the height of the stars, how high they are!

13 And thou sayest, <sup>6g</sup>How doth God know? can he judge through the dark cloud?

14 <sup>h</sup>Thick clouds *are* a covering to him, that he seeth not; and he walketh in the circuit of heaven.

15 Hast thou marked the old way which wicked men have trodden?

16 Which <sup>i</sup>were cut down out of time, <sup>7</sup>whose foundation was overflown with a flood:

17 <sup>k</sup>Which said unto God, Depart from us: and <sup>l</sup>what can the Almighty do <sup>8</sup>for them?

18 Yet he filled their houses with good things: but <sup>m</sup>the counsel of the wicked is far from me.

19 <sup>n</sup>The righteous see it, and are glad: and the innocent laugh them to scorn.

20 Whereas our <sup>9</sup>substance is not cut down, but <sup>10</sup>the remnant of them the fire consumeth.

21 Acquaint now thyself <sup>11</sup>with him, and <sup>o</sup>be at peace: thereby good shall come unto thee.

B. C. 1620.

b Ex. 22. 26, 27.  
Deut. 24. 10.  
ch. 24. 3, 9.  
Ezek. 18. 12.  
2 Heb.  
stripped the  
clothes of the  
naked.  
c See ch. 31.  
17.  
Deut. 15. 7.  
Is. 58. 7.  
Ezek. 18. 7, 16.  
Mat. 25. 42.  
3 Heb.  
man of arm.  
4 Heb. emi-  
nent, or, ac-  
cepted for  
counte-  
nance.  
d ch. 31. 21.  
Is. 10. 2.  
Ezek. 22. 7.  
e ch. 15. 9, 10.  
19: 6.  
f Ps. 69. 1, 2;  
124. 4.  
Lam. 3. 54.  
5 Heb. the  
head of the  
stars.  
6 Or, What.  
g Ps. 10. 11;  
58. 7; 73. 11.  
h Ps. 139. 11,  
12.  
i ch. 15. 22.  
Ps. 55. 23;  
102. 24.  
Eccles. 7. 17.  
7 Heb. a  
flood was  
poured  
upon their  
foundation.  
Gen. 7. 11.  
2 Pet. 2. 5.  
k ch. 21. 14.  
l Ps. 4. 6.  
8 Or, to  
them?  
m ch. 21. 16.  
n Ps. 59. 10.  
9 Or, estate.  
10 Or, their  
excellency.  
11 That is,  
with God.  
o Is. 27. 5.  
p Ps. 119. 11.  
q ch. 3. 5, 6;  
11. 13, 14.  
r 2 Chr. 1. 15.  
12 Or, on the  
dust.  
13 Or, gold.  
14 Heb. silver  
of strength.  
s ch. 27. 10.  
Is. 58. 14.  
t ch. 11. 15.  
u Ps. 50. 14, 15.  
Is. 58. 9.  
x Prov. 29. 23.  
James 4. 6.  
1 Pet. 5. 5.  
15 Heb. him  
that hath  
low eyes.  
16 Or, The in-  
nocent shall  
deliver the  
island.  
Gen. 18. 26.

17 Heb. my  
hand.  
a ch. 13. 3;  
16. 21.  
b Is. 27. 4, 8;  
37. 16.  
c ch. 9. 11.

22 Receive, I pray thee, the law from his mouth, and <sup>2</sup>play up his words in thine heart.

23 <sup>q</sup>If thou return to the Almighty, thou shalt be built up, thou shalt put away iniquity far from thy tabernacles.

24 Then shalt thou <sup>r</sup>lay up gold <sup>12</sup>as dust, and the gold of Ophir as the stones of the brooks.

25 Yea, the Almighty shall be thy defence, and thou shalt have <sup>14</sup>plenty of silver.

26 For then shalt thou have thy <sup>s</sup>delight in the Almighty, and <sup>t</sup>shalt lift up thy face unto God.

27 <sup>u</sup>Thou shalt make thy prayer unto him, and he shall hear thee, and thou shalt pay thy vows.

28 Thou shalt also decree a thing, and it shall be established unto thee: and the light shall shine upon thy ways.

29 When *men* are cast down, then thou shalt say, *There is* lifting up; and <sup>x</sup>he shall save <sup>15</sup>the humble person.

30 <sup>16</sup>He shall deliver the island of the innocent: and it is delivered by the pureness of thine hands.

## CHAPTER 23.

1 *Job longeth to appear before God, 6 in confidence of his mercy. 8 God, who is invisible, observeth our ways. 11 Job's innocence.*

**T**HEN Jōb answered and said, 2 Even to day is my complaint bitter: <sup>17</sup>my stroke is heavier than my groaning.

3 <sup>a</sup>Oh that I knew where I might find him! *that* I might come *even* to his seat!

4 I would order *my* cause before him, and fill my mouth with arguments.

5 I would know the words *which* he would answer me, and understand what he would say unto me.

6 <sup>b</sup>Will he plead against me with his great power? No; but he would put *strength* in me.

7 There the righteous might dispute with him; so should I be delivered for ever from my judge.

8 <sup>c</sup>Behold, I go forward, but he *is* not *there*; and backward, but I cannot perceive him:

9 On the left hand, where he doth

work, but I cannot behold him: he hideth himself on the right hand, that I cannot see him:

10 But he <sup>a</sup> knoweth <sup>2</sup> the way that I take: when <sup>e</sup> he hath tried me, I shall come forth as gold.

11 <sup>f</sup> My foot hath held his steps, his way have I kept, and not declined.

12 Neither have I gone back from the commandment of his lips; <sup>g</sup> I have esteemed the words of his mouth more than <sup>4</sup> my necessary food.

13 But he is in one mind, and <sup>h</sup> who can turn him? and what <sup>i</sup> his soul desireth, even that he doeth.

14 For he performeth the thing that is <sup>k</sup> appointed for me: and many such things are with him.

15 Therefore am I troubled at his presence: when I consider, I am afraid of him.

16 For God <sup>l</sup> maketh my heart soft, and the Almighty troubleth me:

17 Because I was not cut off before the darkness, neither hath he covered the darkness from my face.

#### CHAPTER 24.

1 Wickedness goeth often unpunished. 17 There is a secret judgment for the wicked.

**W**HY, seeing <sup>a</sup> times are not hidden from the Almighty, do they that know him not see his days?

2 Some remove the <sup>b</sup> landmarks; they violently take away flocks, and <sup>5</sup> feed thereof.

3 They drive away the ass of the fatherless, they <sup>c</sup> take the widow's ox for a pledge.

4 They turn the needy out of the way: <sup>d</sup> the poor of the earth hide themselves together.

5 Behold, as wild asses in the desert, go they forth to their work; rising betimes for a prey: the wilderness yieldeth food for them and for their children.

6 They reap every one his <sup>e</sup> corn in the field: and <sup>7</sup> they gather the vintage of the wicked.

7 They <sup>f</sup> cause the naked to lodge without clothing, that they have no covering in the cold.

8 They are wet with the showers of the mountains, and <sup>g</sup> embrace the rock for want of a shelter.

B. C. 1520.

d Ps. 139. 1.

2 Heb. the way that is with me.

e Ps. 17. 3;

68. 10.

James 1. 12.

f Ps. 44. 18.

g Heb. I have hid, or, laid up.

h John 4. 32.

34.

i Or, my appointed portion.

k Ch. 9. 12.

13; 12. 14.

Rom. 9. 19.

i Ps. 115. 3.

k 1 Thess. 3. 3.

l Ps. 22. 14.

a Acts 1. 7.

b Deut. 19.

14; 27. 17.

Prov. 22. 28;

22. 10.

Hos. 5. 10.

5 Or, feed them.

c Deut. 24. 6.

10, 12, 17.

ch. 22. 6.

d Prov. 28. 28.

6 Heb. mingled corn, or, dredge.

e Ex. 22. 26,

27.

f Deut. 24. 12,

13.

ch. 22. 6.

g Lam. 4. 5.

h Ps. 10. 8.

i Prov. 7. 9.

j Ps. 10. 11.

8 Heb. setteth his face in secret.

k John 3. 20.

9 Heb. violently take.

l Prov. 10. 7.

10 Or, he trusteth not his own life.

m Ps. 11. 4.

n Prov. 15. 3.

11 Heb. are not.

12 Heb. closed up.

9 They pluck the fatherless from the breast, and take a pledge of the poor.

10 They cause him to go naked without clothing, and they take away the sheaf from the hungry;

11 Which make oil within their walls, and tread their winepresses, and suffer thirst.

12 Men groan from out of the city, and the soul of the wounded crieth out: yet God layeth not folly to them.

13 They are of those that rebel against the light; they know not the ways thereof, nor abide in the paths thereof.

14 <sup>g</sup> The murderer rising with the light killeth the poor and needy, and in the night is as a thief.

15 <sup>h</sup> The eye also of the adulterer waiteth for the twilight, <sup>i</sup> saying, No eye shall see me: and <sup>8</sup> disguiseth his face.

16 In the dark they dig through houses, which they had marked for themselves in the daytime: <sup>k</sup> they know not the light.

17 For the morning is to them even as the shadow of death: if one know them, they are in the terrors of the shadow of death.

18 He is swift as the waters; their portion is cursed in the earth: he beholdeth not the way of the vineyards.

19 Drought and heat <sup>9</sup> consume the snow waters: so doth the grave those which have sinned.

20 The womb shall forget him; the worm shall feed sweetly on him; <sup>l</sup> he shall be no more remembered; and wickedness shall be broken as a tree.

21 He evil entreateth the barren that beareth not: and doeth not good to the widow.

22 He draweth also the mighty with his power: he riseth up, <sup>10</sup> and no man is sure of life.

23 Though it be given him to be in safety, whereon he resteth; yet <sup>m</sup> his eyes are upon their ways.

24 They are exalted for a little while, but <sup>11</sup> are gone and brought low; they are <sup>12</sup> taken out of the way as all other, and cut off as the tops of the ears of corn.

25 And if it be not so now, who will make me a liar, and make my speech nothing worth?

## CHAPTER 25.

*Bildad sheweth that man cannot be justified before God.*

THEN answered Bil'dad the Shu'hite, and said,

2 Dominion and fear are with him, he maketh peace in his high places.

3 Is there any number of his armies? and upon whom doth not his light arise?

4 How then can man be justified with God? or how can he be clean that is born of a woman?

5 Behold even to the moon, and it shineth not; yea, the stars are not pure in his sight.

6 How much less man, that is a worm? and the son of man, which is a worm?

## CHAPTER 26.

*1 Job, reproving the uncharitable spirit of Bildad, 5 acknowledgeth the power of God to be unsearchable.*

BUT Jöb answered and said,  
2 How hast thou helped him that is without power? how savest thou the arm that hath no strength?

3 How hast thou counselled him that hath no wisdom? and how hast thou plentifully declared the thing as it is?

4 To whom hast thou uttered words? and whose spirit came from thee?

5 Dead things are formed from under the waters, and the inhabitants thereof.

6 Hell is naked before him, and destruction hath no covering.

7 He stretcheth out the north over the empty place, and hangeth the earth upon nothing.

8 He bindeth up the waters in his thick clouds; and the cloud is not rent under them.

9 He holdeth back the face of his throne, and spreadeth his cloud upon it.

10 He hath compassed the waters with bounds, until the day and night come to an end.

11 The pillars of heaven tremble and are astonished at his reproof.

12 He divideth the sea with his power, and by his understanding he smiteth through the proud.

B. C. 1520.

a James 1. 17.  
b ch. 4. 17.  
&c.; 15. 14.  
&c.  
Ps. 130. 3;  
143. 2.  
c Ps. 22. 6.

2 Or, with the inhabitants.  
a Ps. 139. 8, 11.

Prov. 15. 11.  
Heb. 4. 13.  
b ch. 9. 6.  
Ps. 24. 2;  
104. 2, &c.  
c Prov. 30. 4.  
d ch. 38. 8.  
Ps. 34. 7;  
104. 9.

Prov. 8. 29.  
Jer. 5. 22.  
3 Heb. until the end of light with darkness.

e Ex. 14. 21.  
Ps. 74. 13.  
Is. 51. 15.  
Jer. 31. 35.

4 Heb. pride.  
f Ps. 33. 6.  
g Is. 27. 1.

5 Heb. added to take up.  
a ch. 34. 5.  
6 Heb. made my soul bitter.

Ruth 1. 20.  
2 Kin. 4. 27.  
7 That is, the breath which God gave him.

Gen. 2. 7.  
b ch. 2. 9; 13. 15.  
c ch. 2. 3.

d Acts 24. 16.  
8 Heb. from my days.  
e Matt. 16. 26.

Luke 12. 20.  
f ch. 35. 12.  
Ps. 18. 41;  
109. 7.

Prov. 1. 29;  
28. 9.  
Is. 1. 15.

Jer. 14. 12.  
Ezek. 8. 18.  
Mic. 3. 4.  
John 3. 31.

James 4. 3.  
g See ch. 22. 30, 27.  
8 Or, being in the hand, &c.

A ch. 20. 29.  
i Deut. 28. 41.  
Esther 9. 10.  
Rom. 9. 13.  
k Ps. 78. 64.

13 By his spirit he hath garnished the heavens; his hand hath formed the crooked serpent.

14 Lo, these are parts of his ways: but how little a portion is heard of him? but the thunder of his power who can understand?

## CHAPTER 27.

*1 Job protesteth his sincerity, 8 The hypocrite is without hope. 11 The blessings which the wicked have are turned into curses.*

MOREOVER Jöb continued his parable, and said,

2 As God liveth, who hath taken away my judgment; and the Almighty, who hath vexed my soul;

3 All the while my breath is in me, and the spirit of God is in my nostrils;

4 My lips shall not speak wickedness, nor my tongue utter deceit.

5 God forbid that I should justify you: till I die I will not remove mine integrity from me.

6 My righteousness I hold fast, and will not let it go: my heart shall not reproach me so long as I live.

7 Let mine enemy be as the wicked, and he that riseth up against me as the unrighteous.

8 For what is the hope of the hypocrite, though he hath gained, when God taketh away his soul?

9 Will God hear his cry when trouble cometh upon him?

10 Will he delight himself in the Almighty? will he always call upon God?

11 I will teach you by the hand of God: that which is with the Almighty will I not conceal.

12 Behold, all ye yourselves have seen it; why then are ye thus altogether vain?

13 This is the portion of a wicked man with God, and the heritage of oppressors, which they shall receive of the Almighty.

14 If his children be multiplied, it is for the sword: and his offspring shall not be satisfied with bread.

15 Those that remain of him shall be buried in death: and his widows shall not weep.

16 Though he heap up silver as the dust, and prepare raiment as the clay;

17 He may prepare it, but <sup>1</sup>the just shall put it on, and the innocent shall divide the silver.

18 He buildeth his house as a moth, and <sup>m</sup>as a booth that the keeper maketh.

19 The rich man shall lie down, but he shall not be gathered: he openeth his eyes, and he is not.

20 <sup>n</sup>Terrors take hold on him as waters, a tempest stealeth him away in the night.

21 The east wind carrieth him away, and he departeth: and as a storm hurleth him out of his place.

22 For God shall cast upon him, and not spare: <sup>2</sup>he would fain flee out of his hand.

23 Men shall clap their hands at him, and shall hiss him out of his place.

### CHAPTER 28.

1 There is a knowledge of natural things. 12 But wisdom is an excellent gift of God.

**S**URELY there is <sup>3</sup>a vein for the silver, and a place for gold where they fine it.

2 Iron is taken out of the <sup>4</sup>earth, and brass is molten out of the stone.

3 He setteth an end to darkness, and searcheth out all perfection: the stones of darkness, and the shadow of death.

4 The flood breaketh out from the inhabitant; even the waters forgotten of the foot: they are dried up, they are gone away from men.

5 As for the earth, out of it cometh bread: and under it is turned up as it were fire.

6 The stones of it are the place of sapphires: and it hath <sup>5</sup>dust of gold.

7 There is a path which no fowl knoweth, and which the vulture's eye hath not seen:

8 The lion's whelps have not trodden it, nor the fierce lion passed by it.

9 He putteth forth his hand upon the <sup>6</sup>rock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots.

10 He cutteth out rivers among the rocks; and his eye seeth every precious thing.

11 He bindeth the floods <sup>7</sup>from overflowing; and the thing that is hid bringeth he forth to light.

12 <sup>a</sup>But where shall wisdom be

B. C. 1520.

<sup>1</sup> Prov. 28. 8.  
Eccles. 2. 26.

<sup>m</sup> Isa. 1. 8.  
Lam. 2. 6.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 18. 11.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. in fleeing he would flee.

<sup>3</sup> Or, a mine.

<sup>4</sup> Or, dust.

<sup>5</sup> Or, gold ore.  
<sup>6</sup> Or, flint.  
<sup>7</sup> Heb. from weeping.  
a ver. 20.

Eccles. 1. 24.  
<sup>b</sup> Prov. 3. 15.  
<sup>c</sup> ver. 22.  
Rom. 11. 33, 34.

<sup>8</sup> Heb. Fine gold shall not be given for it.  
<sup>d</sup> Prov. 3. 13, 14, 15; 8. 10, 11, 12; 16. 16.

<sup>9</sup> Or, vessel of fine gold.  
<sup>10</sup> Or, Ramoth.  
e ver. 12.

<sup>11</sup> Or, heaven.  
<sup>f</sup> ver. 14.  
<sup>g</sup> Prov. 15. 3.  
<sup>h</sup> Ps. 135. 7.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 38. 25.

<sup>12</sup> Or, number it.  
<sup>k</sup> Deut. 4. 6.  
Ps. 111. 10.  
Prov. 1. 7;  
9. 10.  
Eccles. 12. 13.

<sup>13</sup> Heb. added to take up.

<sup>a</sup> See ch. 7. 3.

found? and where is the place of understanding?

13 Man knoweth not the <sup>b</sup>price thereof; neither is it found in the land of the living.

14 <sup>c</sup>The depth saith, It is not in me: and the sea saith, It is not with me.

15 <sup>8</sup> It <sup>d</sup>cannot be gotten for gold, neither shall silver be weighed for the price thereof.

16 It cannot be valued with the gold of Ophir, with the precious onyx, or the sapphire.

17 The gold and the crystal cannot equal it: and the exchange of it shall not be for <sup>9</sup>jewels of fine gold.

18 No mention shall be made of <sup>10</sup>coral, or of pearls: for the price of wisdom is above rubies.

19 The topaz of E-thi-ô'p-i-a shall not equal it, neither shall it be valued with pure gold.

20 <sup>e</sup> Whence then cometh wisdom? and where is the place of understanding?

21 Seeing it is hid from the eyes of all living, and kept close from the fowls of the <sup>11</sup>air.

22 <sup>f</sup> Destruction and death say, We have heard the fame thereof with our ears.

23 God understandeth the way thereof, and he knoweth the place thereof.

24 For he looketh to the ends of the earth, and <sup>g</sup> seeth under the whole heaven;

25 <sup>h</sup> To make the weight for the winds; and he weigheth the waters by measure.

26 When he <sup>i</sup> made a decree for the rain, and a way for the lightning of the thunder:

27 Then did he see it, and <sup>12</sup> declare it; he prepared it, yea, and searched it out.

28 And unto man he said, Behold, <sup>k</sup> the fear of the Lord, that is wisdom; and to depart from evil is understanding.

### CHAPTER 29.

Job bemoaneth his former prosperity and honour.

**M**OREOVER Job <sup>13</sup> continued his parable, and said,

2 Oh that I were <sup>a</sup> as in months past, as in the days when God preserved me;

3 <sup>b</sup> When his <sup>2</sup> candle shined upon my head, and when by his light I walked through darkness;

4 As I was in the days of my youth, when <sup>c</sup> the secret of God was upon my tabernacle;

5 When the Almighty was yet with me, when my children were about me;

6 When <sup>a</sup> I washed my steps with butter, and <sup>e</sup> the rock poured <sup>3</sup> me out rivers of oil;

7 When I went out to the gate through the city, when I prepared my seat in the street!

8 The young men saw me, and hid themselves: and the aged arose, and stood up.

9 The princes refrained talking, and <sup>f</sup> laid their hand on their mouth.

10 <sup>4</sup> The nobles held their peace, and their <sup>g</sup> tongue cleaved to the roof of their mouth.

11 When the ear heard me, then it blessed me; and when the eye saw me, it gave witness to me:

12 Because <sup>h</sup> I delivered the poor that cried, and the fatherless, and him that had none to help him.

13 The blessing of him that was ready to perish came upon me: and I caused the widow's heart to sing for joy.

14 <sup>i</sup> I put on righteousness, and it clothed me: my judgment was as a robe and a diadem.

15 I was <sup>k</sup> eyes to the blind, and feet was I to the lame.

16 I was a father to the poor: and <sup>l</sup> the cause which I knew not I searched out.

17 And I brake <sup>m</sup> the jaws of the wicked, and <sup>6</sup> plucked the spoil out of his teeth.

18 Then I said, <sup>n</sup> I shall die in my nest, and I shall multiply my days as the sand.

19 <sup>o</sup> My root was <sup>7</sup> spread out <sup>p</sup> by the waters, and the dew lay all night upon my branch.

20 My glory was <sup>8</sup> fresh in me, and <sup>q</sup> my bow was <sup>9</sup> renewed in my hand.

21 Unto me men gave ear, and waited, and kept silence at my counsel.

22 After my words they spake not again; and my speech dropped upon them.

23 And they waited for me as for

B. C. 1520.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 18. 6.  
<sup>2</sup> Or, lamp.  
<sup>c</sup> Ps. 18. 28.  
<sup>c</sup> Ps. 25. 14.

<sup>d</sup> Gen. 49. 11.  
<sup>e</sup> Deut. 32. 13;  
33. 24.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 20. 17.  
<sup>g</sup> Ps. 61. 18.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. with me.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 21. 5.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. The voice of the nobles was hid.  
<sup>g</sup> Ps. 137. 6.  
<sup>h</sup> Ps. 72. 12.  
<sup>i</sup> Prov. 21. 13;  
24. 11.  
<sup>j</sup> Deut. 24. 13.  
<sup>k</sup> Ps. 132. 9.  
<sup>l</sup> Is. 59. 17;  
61. 10.  
<sup>m</sup> Eph. 6. 14.  
<sup>n</sup> &c.  
<sup>1</sup> Thess. 5. 8.  
<sup>k</sup> Num. 10. 31.  
<sup>i</sup> Prov. 29. 7.  
<sup>m</sup> Ps. 58. 6.  
<sup>p</sup> Prov. 30. 14.  
<sup>5</sup> Heb. the jawteeth, or, the grinders.  
<sup>6</sup> Heb. cast.  
<sup>n</sup> Ps. 36. 6.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 18. 16.  
<sup>7</sup> Heb. opened.  
<sup>p</sup> Ps. 1. 3.  
<sup>q</sup> Jer. 17. 8.  
<sup>8</sup> Heb. new.  
<sup>9</sup> Gen. 49. 24.  
<sup>9</sup> Heb. changed.  
<sup>r</sup> Zech. 10. 1.

<sup>10</sup> Heb. of fewer days than I.  
<sup>11</sup> Or, dark as the night.  
<sup>12</sup> Heb. vester night.  
<sup>13</sup> Heb. holes.  
<sup>14</sup> Heb. men of no name.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 17. 6.  
<sup>15</sup> Ps. 35. 15;  
69. 12.  
<sup>16</sup> Lam. 3. 14.  
<sup>15</sup> Heb. and withhold not spittle from my face.  
<sup>b</sup> Num. 12. 14.  
<sup>17</sup> Deut. 25. 9.  
<sup>18</sup> Is. 50. 6.  
<sup>19</sup> Matt. 26. 67;  
27. 30.  
<sup>c</sup> See ch. 12. 18.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 19. 12.  
<sup>16</sup> Heb. my principal one.

the rain; and they opened their mouth wide as for <sup>r</sup> the latter rain.

24 <sup>1</sup> If I laughed on them, they believed it not; and the light of my countenance they cast not down.

25 I chose out their way, and sat chief, and dwelt as a king in the army, as one that comforteth the mourners.

## CHAPTER 30.

1 Job's honour is turned into extreme contempt. 15 His prosperity into calamity.

**B**UT now they that are <sup>10</sup> younger than I have me in derision, whose fathers I would have disdained to have set with the dogs of my flock.

2 Yea, whereto might the strength of their hands profit me, in whom old age was perished?

3 For want and famine they were

<sup>11</sup> solitary; fleeing into the wilderness <sup>12</sup> in former time desolate and waste.

4 Who cut up mallows by the bushes, and juniper roots for their meat.

5 They were driven forth from among men, (they cried after them as after a thief;)

6 To dwell in the cliffs of the valleys, in <sup>13</sup> caves of the earth, and in the rocks.

7 Among the bushes they brayed; under the nettles they were gathered together.

8 They were children of fools, yea, children of <sup>14</sup> base men: they were viler than the earth.

9 <sup>a</sup> And now am I their song, yea, I am their byword.

10 They abhor me, they flee far from me, <sup>15</sup> and spare not <sup>6</sup> to spit in my face.

11 Because he <sup>c</sup> hath loosed my cord, and afflicted me, they have also let loose the bridle before me.

12 Upon my right hand rise the youth; they push away my feet, and <sup>d</sup> they raise up against me the ways of their destruction.

13 They mar my path, they set forward my calamity, they have no helper.

14 They came upon me as a wide breaking in of waters: in the desolation they rolled themselves upon me.

15 Terrors are turned upon me: they pursue <sup>16</sup> my soul as the wind:

and my welfare passeth away as a cloud.

16 <sup>e</sup> And now my soul is poured out upon me; the days of affliction have taken hold upon me.

17 My bones are pierced in me in the night season: and my sinews take no rest.

18 By the great force of my disease is my garment changed: it bindeth me about as the collar of my coat.

19 He hath cast me into the mire, and I am become like dust and ashes.

20 I cry unto thee, and thou dost not hear me: I stand up, and thou regardest me not.

21 Thou art <sup>2</sup> become cruel to me: with <sup>3</sup> thy strong hand thou opposest thyself against me.

22 Thou liftest me up to the wind; thou causest me to ride upon it, and dissolvest my <sup>4</sup> substance.

23 For I know that thou wilt bring me to death, and to the house <sup>f</sup> appointed for all living.

24 Howbeit he will not stretch out his hand to the <sup>5</sup> grave, though they cry in his destruction.

25 <sup>g</sup> Did not I weep <sup>6</sup> for him that was in trouble? was not my soul grieved for the poor?

26 <sup>h</sup> When I looked for good, then evil came unto me: and when I waited for light, there came darkness.

27 My bowels boiled, and rested not: the days of affliction prevented me.

28 <sup>i</sup> Went mourning without the sun: I stood up, and I cried in the congregation.

29 <sup>k</sup> I am a brother to dragons, and a companion to <sup>7</sup> owls.

30 <sup>l</sup> My skin is black upon me, and <sup>m</sup> my bones are burned with heat.

31 My harp also is turned to mourning, and my organ into the voice of them that weep.

#### CHAPTER 31.

Job maketh a solemn protestation of his integrity in several duties.

**I** MADE a covenant with mine <sup>a</sup> eyes; why then should I think upon a maid?

2 For what <sup>b</sup> portion of God is there from above? and what inheritance of the Almighty from on high?

3 Is not destruction to the wicked?

B. C. 1520.

<sup>c</sup> Ps. 42. 4.

<sup>d</sup> Heb. turned to be cruel.

<sup>e</sup> Heb. the strength of thy hand.

<sup>f</sup> Or, wisdom.

<sup>g</sup> Heb. 9. 27.

<sup>h</sup> Heb. heap.

<sup>i</sup> Ps. 35. 13.

<sup>j</sup> Rom. 12. 15.

<sup>k</sup> Heb. for him that was hard of day.

<sup>l</sup> Jer. 8. 15.

<sup>m</sup> Ps. 39. 6.

<sup>n</sup> Jer. 42. 2.

<sup>o</sup> Ps. 102. 6.

<sup>p</sup> Mic. 1. 8.

<sup>q</sup> Or, ostriches.

<sup>r</sup> Ps. 119. 83.

<sup>s</sup> Lam. 4. 8.

<sup>t</sup> 5. 10.

<sup>u</sup> Ps. 102. 3.

<sup>v</sup> Matt. 5. 28.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 20. 29.

<sup>x</sup> 27. 13.

<sup>y</sup> 2 Chr. 16. 9.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 34. 21.

<sup>aa</sup> Prov. 5. 21.

<sup>ab</sup> 15. 3.

<sup>ac</sup> Jer. 32. 19.

<sup>ad</sup> Heb. Let him weigh me in balances of justice.

<sup>ae</sup> See Num. 15. 39.

<sup>af</sup> Eccles. 11. 9.

<sup>ag</sup> Ezek. 6. 9.

<sup>ah</sup> Matt. 5. 29.

<sup>ai</sup> Lev. 26. 16.

<sup>aj</sup> Deut. 28. 30.

<sup>ak</sup> 33. &c.

<sup>al</sup> 1. 2 Sam. 12.

<sup>am</sup> 11.

<sup>an</sup> Jer. 8. 10.

<sup>ao</sup> Gen. 38. 24.

<sup>ap</sup> Lev. 20. 10.

<sup>aq</sup> Deut. 22. 22.

<sup>ar</sup> See ver. 28.

<sup>as</sup> Ps. 44. 21.

<sup>at</sup> i. ch. 34. 19.

<sup>au</sup> Prov. 14. 31.

<sup>av</sup> 22. 2.

<sup>aw</sup> Mal. 2. 10.

<sup>ax</sup> 9. Or, did he not fashion us in one womb?

<sup>ay</sup> 10 That is, the widow.

<sup>az</sup> See Deut. 24. 13.

<sup>ba</sup> ch. 2. 9.

and a strange punishment to the workers of iniquity?

4 <sup>c</sup> Doth not he see my ways, and count all my steps?

5 If I have walked with vanity, or if my foot hath hastened to deceit;

6 <sup>d</sup> Let me be weighed in an even balance, that God may know mine integrity.

7 If my step hath turned out of the way, and <sup>e</sup> mine heart walked after mine eyes, and if any blot hath cleaved to mine hands;

8 <sup>f</sup> Then let me sow, and let another eat; yea, let my offspring be rooted out.

9 If mine heart have been deceived by a woman, or if I have laid wait at my neighbour's door;

10 <sup>g</sup> Then let my wife grind unto <sup>h</sup> another, and let others bow down upon her.

11 For this is an heinous crime; yea, <sup>i</sup> it is an iniquity to be punished by the judges.

12 For it is a fire that consumeth to destruction, and would root out all mine increase.

13 If I did despise the cause of my manservant or of my maidservant, when they contended with me;

14 What then shall I do when <sup>j</sup> God riseth up? and when he visiteth, what shall I answer him?

15 <sup>k</sup> Did not he that made me in the womb make him? and <sup>l</sup> did not one fashion us in the womb?

16 If I have withheld the poor from their desire, or have caused the eyes of the widow to fail;

17 Or have eaten my morsel myself alone, and the fatherless hath not eaten thereof;

18 (For from my youth he was brought up with me, as with a father, and I have guided <sup>m</sup> her from my mother's womb;)

19 If I have seen any perish for want of clothing, or any poor without covering;

20 If his loins have not <sup>n</sup> blessed me, and if he were not warmed with the fleece of my sheep;

21 If I have lifted up my hand against the fatherless, when I saw my help in the gate:

22 <sup>o</sup> Then let mine arm fall from my

shoulder blade, and mine arm be broken from <sup>11</sup> the bone.

23 For <sup>m</sup> destruction from God was a terror to me, and by reason of his highness I could not endure.

24 <sup>n</sup> If I have made gold my hope, or have said to the fine gold, *Thou art my confidence;*

25 <sup>o</sup> If I rejoiced because my wealth was great, and because mine hand had <sup>2</sup> gotten much;

26 <sup>p</sup> If I beheld <sup>3</sup> the sun when it shined, or the moon walking <sup>4</sup> in brightness;

27 And my heart hath been secretly enticed, or <sup>5</sup> my mouth hath kissed my hand:

28 This also were <sup>q</sup> an iniquity to be punished by the judge: for I should have denied the God that is above.

29 <sup>r</sup> If I rejoiced at the destruction of him that hated me, or lifted up myself when evil found him:

30 <sup>s</sup> Neither have I suffered <sup>6</sup> my mouth to sin by wishing a curse to his soul.

31 If the men of my tabernacle said not, Oh that we had of his flesh! we cannot be satisfied.

32 <sup>t</sup> The stranger did not lodge in the street: but I opened my doors <sup>7</sup> to the traveller.

33 If I covered my transgressions <sup>u</sup> as Ad'ām, by hiding mine iniquity in my bosom:

34 Did I fear a great <sup>x</sup> multitude, or did the contempt of families terrify me, that I kept silence, and went not out of the door?

35 <sup>v</sup> Oh that one would hear me! <sup>y</sup> behold, my desire is, <sup>z</sup> that the Almighty would answer me, and that mine adversary had written a book.

36 Surely I would take it upon my shoulder, and bind it as a crown to me.

37 I would declare unto him the number of my steps; as a prince would I go near unto him.

38 If my land cry against me, or that the furrows likewise thereof <sup>10</sup> complain;

39 If <sup>a</sup> I have eaten <sup>11</sup> the fruits thereof without money, or <sup>b</sup> have <sup>12</sup> caused the owners thereof to lose their life:

40 Let <sup>c</sup> thistles grow instead of

B. C. 1520.

<sup>11</sup> Or, the chanel bone.

<sup>m</sup> Is. 13. 6.

<sup>n</sup> Job. 1. 15.

<sup>o</sup> Mark 10. 24.

<sup>1</sup> Tim. 6. 17.

<sup>p</sup> Ps. 62. 10.

<sup>q</sup> Prov. 11. 28.

<sup>2</sup> Heb.

<sup>r</sup> found much.

<sup>s</sup> Deut. 4. 19;

<sup>t</sup> 11. 16; 17. 3.

<sup>u</sup> Ezek. 8. 16.

<sup>v</sup> Heb. the light.

<sup>w</sup> Heb.

<sup>x</sup> bright.

<sup>y</sup> Heb. my hand hath

<sup>z</sup> kissed my mouth.

<sup>1</sup> q ver. 11.

<sup>2</sup> r Prov. 17. 5.

<sup>3</sup> s Matt. 5. 44.

<sup>4</sup> Rom. 12. 14.

<sup>5</sup> 6 Heb. my palate.

<sup>6</sup> Gen. 19.

<sup>7</sup> 2. 3.

<sup>8</sup> Judg. 19. 20,

<sup>9</sup> 21.

<sup>10</sup> Rom. 12. 13.

<sup>11</sup> Heb. 13. 2.

<sup>12</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 9.

<sup>13</sup> 7 Or, to the work.

<sup>14</sup> Or, after the manner of men.

<sup>15</sup> u Gen. 3. 8,

<sup>16</sup> 12.

<sup>17</sup> Prov. 28. 13.

<sup>18</sup> Hos. 6. 7.

<sup>19</sup> z Ex. 23. 2.

<sup>20</sup> y ch. 33. 6.

<sup>21</sup> 9 Or, behold,

<sup>22</sup> my sins are

<sup>23</sup> that the Al-

<sup>24</sup> mighty will

<sup>25</sup> answer me.

<sup>26</sup> z ch. 13. 22.

<sup>27</sup> 10 Heb. weep.

<sup>28</sup> a James 5. 4.

<sup>29</sup> 11 Heb. the

<sup>30</sup> strength

<sup>31</sup> thereof.

<sup>32</sup> b 1 Kin. 21. 19.

<sup>33</sup> 12 Heb. caus-

<sup>34</sup> ed the soul of

<sup>35</sup> the owners

<sup>36</sup> thereof to ex-

<sup>37</sup> pire, or,

<sup>38</sup> breathe out.

<sup>39</sup> c Gen. 3. 18.

<sup>40</sup> 13 Or, noi-

<sup>41</sup> some weeds.

<sup>42</sup> 14 Heb. from

<sup>43</sup> answering.

<sup>44</sup> a ch. 33. 9.

<sup>45</sup> b Gen. 22. 21.

<sup>46</sup> 15 Heb. his

<sup>47</sup> soul.

<sup>48</sup> 16 Heb. ex-

<sup>49</sup> pected Job in

<sup>50</sup> words.

<sup>51</sup> 17 Heb. elder

<sup>52</sup> for days.

<sup>53</sup> 18 Heb. few

<sup>54</sup> of days.

<sup>55</sup> c ch. 15. 10.

<sup>56</sup> 19 Heb.

<sup>57</sup> feared.

<sup>58</sup> d 1 Kin. 3. 12;

<sup>59</sup> 4. 29.

<sup>60</sup> ch. 35. 11;

<sup>61</sup> 38. 36.

<sup>62</sup> Prov. 2. 6.

<sup>63</sup> Eccles. 2. 26.

<sup>64</sup> Dan. 1. 17;

<sup>65</sup> 2. 21.

<sup>66</sup> Matt. 11. 25.

<sup>67</sup> James 1. 5.

<sup>68</sup> e 1 Cor. 1. 26.

<sup>69</sup> 20 Heb. understand-

<sup>70</sup> ings.

<sup>71</sup> 21 Heb. words.

<sup>72</sup> f Jer. 9. 23.

<sup>73</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 29.

<sup>74</sup> 22 Or, ordered his

<sup>75</sup> words.

wheat, and <sup>13</sup> cockle instead of barley. The words of Job are ended.

### CHAPTER 32.

<sup>1</sup> Elihu is angry with Job and his three friends. <sup>11</sup> He reproveth them for not satisfying of Job. <sup>18</sup> His zeal to speak.

<sup>S</sup>O these three men ceased <sup>14</sup> to answer Job, because he was <sup>a</sup> righteous in his own eyes.

2 Then was kindled the wrath of E-li'hū the son of Bār'ā-chel <sup>b</sup> the Bū'zite, of the kindred of Rām: against Job was his wrath kindled, because he justified <sup>15</sup> himself rather than God.

3 Also against his three friends was his wrath kindled, because they had found no answer, and yet had condemned Job.

4 Now E-li'hū had <sup>16</sup> waited till Job had spoken, because they were <sup>17</sup> elder than he.

5 When E-li'hū saw that there was no answer in the mouth of these three men, then his wrath was kindled.

6 And E-li'hū the son of Bār'ā-chel the Bū'zite answered and said, I am <sup>18</sup> young, <sup>c</sup> and ye are very old; wherefore I was afraid, and <sup>19</sup> durst not shew you mine opinion.

7 I said, Days should speak, and multitude of years should teach wisdom.

8 But there is a spirit in man: and <sup>d</sup> the inspiration of the Almighty giveth them understanding.

9 <sup>e</sup> Great men are not always wise: neither do the aged understand judgment.

10 Therefore I said, Harken to me; I also will shew mine opinion.

11 Behold, I waited for your words; I gave ear to your <sup>20</sup> reasons, whilst ye searched out <sup>21</sup> what to say.

12 Yea, I attended unto you, and, behold, there was none of you that convinced Job, or that answered his words:

13 <sup>f</sup> Lest ye should say, We have found out wisdom: God thrusteth him down, not man.

14 Now he hath not <sup>22</sup> directed his words against me: neither will I answer him with your speeches.

15 They were amazed, they an-

<sup>23</sup> swered him.

<sup>24</sup> 21 Heb. words.

<sup>25</sup> f Jer. 9. 23.

<sup>26</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 29.

<sup>27</sup> 22 Or, ordered his

<sup>28</sup> words.



answered no more: <sup>2</sup>they left off speaking.

16 When I had waited, (for they spake not, but stood still, and answered no more;)

17 I said, I will answer also my part, I also will shew mine opinion.

18 For I am full of <sup>3</sup>matter, <sup>4</sup>the spirit within me constraineth me.

19 Behold, my belly is as wine which <sup>5</sup>hath no vent; it is ready to burst like new bottles.

20 I will speak, <sup>6</sup>that I may be refreshed: I will open my lips and answer.

21 Let me not, I pray you, <sup>7</sup>accept any man's person, neither let me give flattering titles unto man.

22 For I know not to give flattering titles; in so doing my maker would soon take me away.

### CHAPTER 33.

1 *Elihu offereth to reason with Job. 8 He exhorteth God from giving man an account of his ways, by his greatness. 14 God calleth man to repentance by visions, 19 by afflictions, 23 and by his ministry.*

WHEREFORE, Jöb, I pray thee, hear my speeches, and hearken to all my words.

2 Behold, now I have opened my mouth, my tongue hath spoken <sup>7</sup>in my mouth.

3 My words shall be of the uprightness of my heart: and my lips shall utter knowledge clearly.

4 <sup>a</sup>The spirit of God hath made me, and the breath of the Almighty hath given me life.

5 If thou canst answer me, set thy words in order before me, stand up.

6 <sup>b</sup>Behold, I am <sup>8</sup>according to thy wish in God's stead: I also am <sup>9</sup>formed out of the clay.

7 <sup>c</sup>Behold, my terror shall not make thee afraid, neither shall my hand be heavy upon thee.

8 Surely thou hast spoken <sup>10</sup>in mine hearing, and I have heard the voice of thy words, saying,

9 <sup>d</sup>I am clean without transgression, I am innocent; neither is there iniquity in me.

10 Behold, he findeth occasions against me, <sup>e</sup>he counteth me for his enemy,

11 <sup>f</sup>He putteth my feet in the stocks, he marketh all my paths.

12 Behold, in this thou art not just:

B. C. 1620.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. they removed speeches from themselves.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. words.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. the spirit of my belly.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. is not opened.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. that I may breathe.

<sup>7</sup> Lev. 19. 15. Deut. 1. 17; 16. 19. Prov. 24. 23. Matt. 22. 16.

<sup>8</sup> Heb. in my palate.

<sup>9</sup> Gen. 2. 7. c ch. 9. 34. 35. 13. 20; 21. 31. 35.

<sup>10</sup> Heb. according to thy mouth.

<sup>11</sup> Heb. cut out of the clay.

<sup>12</sup> c ch. 9. 34; 13. 21.

<sup>13</sup> Heb. in mine ears.

<sup>14</sup> d ch. 9. 17; 10. 7; 11. 4; 16. 17; 23. 10. 11; 27. 5; 29. 14; 31. 1.

<sup>15</sup> e ch. 13. 24; 16. 9; 19. 11. f ch. 13. 27; 14. 16; 31. 4. g Is. 45. 9.

<sup>16</sup> Heb. he answereth not.

<sup>17</sup> h ch. 40. 5. Ps. 62. 11.

<sup>18</sup> i Num. 12. 6. ch. 4. 13.

<sup>19</sup> k ch. 36. 10. 15. 12 Heb. he revealeth, or, uncovereth.

<sup>20</sup> l Heb. work. 14 Heb. from passing by the sword.

<sup>21</sup> m Ps. 107. 18. 15 Heb. meat of desire.

<sup>22</sup> n Or, an atonement.

<sup>23</sup> o Heb. than childhood.

<sup>24</sup> p Or, He shall look upon men, and say, I have sinned, &c. m 2 Sam. 12. 13.

I will answer thee, that God is greater than man.

13 Why dost thou <sup>9</sup>strive against him? for <sup>11</sup>he giveth not account of any of his matters.

14 <sup>h</sup>For God speaketh once, yea twice, yet man perceiveth it not.

15 <sup>i</sup>In a dream, in a vision of the night, when deep sleep falleth upon men, in slumberings upon the bed;

16 <sup>k</sup>Then <sup>12</sup>he openeth the ears of men, and sealeth their instruction,

17 That he may withdraw man from his <sup>13</sup>purpose, and hide pride from man.

18 He keepeth back his soul from the pit, and his life <sup>14</sup>from perishing by the sword.

19 He is chastened also with pain upon his bed, and the multitude of his bones with strong pain:

20 <sup>l</sup>So that his life abhorreth bread, and his soul <sup>15</sup>dainty meat.

21 His flesh is consumed away, that it cannot be seen; and his bones that were not seen stick out.

22 Yea, his soul draweth near unto the grave, and his life to the destroyers.

23 If there be a messenger with him, an interpreter, one among a thousand, to shew unto man his uprightness: ★

24 Then he is gracious unto him, and saith, Deliver him from going down to the pit: I have found <sup>16</sup>a ransom. ★

25 His flesh shall be fresher <sup>17</sup>than a child's: he shall return to the days of his youth:

26 He shall pray unto God, and he will be favourable unto him: and he shall see his face with joy: for he will render unto man his righteousness.

27 <sup>18</sup>He looketh upon men, and if any <sup>m</sup>say, I have sinned, and perverted that which was right, and it <sup>n</sup>profited me not;

28 <sup>19</sup>He will <sup>o</sup>deliver his soul from going into the pit, and his life shall see the light.

29 Lo, all these things worketh God <sup>20</sup>oftentimes with man,

30 <sup>p</sup>To bring back his soul from the pit, to be enlightened with the light of the living.

31 Mark well, O Jôb, hearken unto me: hold thy peace, and I will speak.

32 If thou hast any thing to say, answer me: speak, for I desire to justify thee.

33 If not, <sup>q</sup> hearken unto me: hold thy peace, and I shall teach thee wisdom.

## CHAPTER 34.

1 *Elihu accuseth Job for charging God with injustice. 10 God omnipotent cannot be unjust. 31 Man must humble himself unto God.*

**F**URTHERMORE E-li-hû answered and said,

2 Hear my words, O ye wise men; and give ear unto me, ye that have knowledge.

3 <sup>a</sup> For the ear trieth words, as the <sup>2</sup> mouth tasteth meat.

4 Let us choose to us judgment: let us know among ourselves what is good.

5 For Jôb hath said, <sup>b</sup> I am righteous: and <sup>c</sup> God hath taken away my judgment.

6 <sup>d</sup> Should I lie against my right? <sup>e</sup> my wound is incurable without transgression.

7 What man is like Jôb, <sup>e</sup> who drinketh up scorning like water?

8 Which goeth in company with the workers of iniquity, and walketh with wicked men.

9 For <sup>f</sup> he hath said, It profiteth a man nothing that he should delight himself with God.

10 Therefore hearken unto me, ye <sup>4</sup> men of understanding: <sup>g</sup> far be it from God, that he should do wickedness; and from the Almighty, that he should commit iniquity.

11 <sup>h</sup> For the work of a man shall he render unto him, and cause every man to find according to his ways.

12 Yea, surely God will not do wickedly, neither will the Almighty <sup>i</sup> pervert judgment.

13 Who hath given him a charge over the earth? or who hath disposed <sup>5</sup> the whole world?

14 If he set his heart <sup>6</sup> upon man, if he <sup>k</sup> gather unto himself his spirit and his breath;

15 <sup>l</sup> All flesh shall perish together, and man shall turn again unto dust.

16 If now thou hast understanding, hear this: hearken to the voice of my words.

B. C. 1620.

q Ps. 34. 11.  
a ch. 6. 30.  
2 Heb. palate.  
b ch. 33. 9.  
c ch. 27. 2.  
d ch. 9. 17.  
3 Heb. mine arrow.  
ch. 6.4; 16.13.  
e ch. 15. 16.  
f ch. 9. 22, 23.  
g ch. 35. 3.  
h Mal. 3. 14.  
4 Heb. men of heart.  
g Gen. 18. 25.  
Deut. 32. 4.  
2 Chr. 19. 7.  
ch. 8.3; 36.23.  
Ps. 92. 15.  
Rom. 9. 14.  
h Ps. 62. 12.  
Prov. 24. 12.  
Jer. 32. 19.  
Ezek. 33. 20.  
Matt. 16. 27.  
Rom. 2. 6.  
2 Cor. 5. 10.  
1 Pet. 1. 17.  
Rev. 22. 12.  
i ch. 8. 3.  
5 Heb. all of it.  
6 Heb. upon him.  
k Ps. 104. 29.  
l Gen. 3. 19.  
Eccles. 12. 7.  
m Gen. 18. 25.  
2 Sam. 23. 3.  
7 Heb. bind.  
n Ex. 22. 28.  
o Deut. 10. 17.  
Acts 19. 7.  
Acts 10. 34.  
Rom. 2. 11.  
Gal. 2. 6.  
Eph. 6. 9.  
1 Pet. 3. 25.  
1 Pet. 1. 17.  
p ch. 31. 15.  
q Ex. 12. 29, 30.  
8 Heb. they shall take away the mighty.  
r 2 Chr. 16. 9.  
ch. 31. 4.  
Ps. 34. 15.  
Prov. 5. 21;  
15. 3.  
Jer. 16. 17;  
32. 19.  
s Ps. 139. 12.  
Amos 9. 2, 3.  
Heb. 4. 13.  
9 Heb. go.  
t Dan. 2. 21.  
10 Heb. without searching out.  
11 Heb. crushed.  
12 Heb. in the place of beholders.  
u 1 Sam. 15. 11.  
13 Heb. from after him.  
z Ps. 28. 5.  
Isa. 5. 12.  
y ch. 35. 9.  
James 5. 4.  
z Ex. 22. 23.  
a 1 Kin. 12. 28, 30.  
b Dan. 21. 9.  
b Dan. 9.7-14.  
14 Heb. Should it be from thee?

17 <sup>m</sup> Shall even he that hateth right govern? and wilt thou condemn him that is most just?

18 <sup>n</sup> Is it fit to say to a king, Thou art wicked? and to princes, Ye are ungodly?

19 How much less to him that <sup>o</sup> accepteth not the persons of princes, nor regardeth the rich more than the poor? for <sup>p</sup> they all are the work of his hands.

20 In a moment shall they die, and the people shall be troubled <sup>q</sup> at midnight, and pass away: and <sup>8</sup> the mighty shall be taken away without hand.

21 <sup>r</sup> For his eyes are upon the ways of man, and he seeth all his goings.

22 <sup>s</sup> There is no darkness, nor shadow of death, where the workers of iniquity may hide themselves.

23 For he will not lay upon man more than right; that he should <sup>9</sup> enter into judgment with God.

24 <sup>t</sup> He shall break in pieces mighty men <sup>10</sup> without number, and set others in their stead.

25 Therefore he knoweth their works, and he overturneth them in the night, so that they are <sup>11</sup> destroyed.

26 He striketh them as wicked men <sup>12</sup> in the open sight of others;

27 Because they <sup>u</sup> turned back <sup>13</sup> from him, and <sup>v</sup> would not consider any of his ways:

28 So that they <sup>w</sup> cause the cry of the poor to come unto him, and he <sup>z</sup> heareth the cry of the afflicted.

29 When he giveth quietness, who then can make trouble? and when he hideth his face, who then can behold him? whether it be done against a nation, or against a man only:

30 That the hypocrite reign not, lest <sup>a</sup> the people be ensnared.

31 Surely it is meet to be said unto God, <sup>b</sup> I have borne chastisement, I will not offend any more:

32 That which I see not teach thou me: if I have done iniquity, I will do no more.

33 <sup>14</sup> Should it be according to thy mind? he will recompense it, whether thou refuse, or whether thou choose; and not I: therefore speak what thou knowest.

34 Let men <sup>2</sup> of understanding tell me, and let a wise man hearken unto me.

35 <sup>3</sup> Jōb hath spoken without knowledge, and his words were without wisdom.

36 <sup>3</sup> My desire is that Jōb may be tried unto the end because of his answers for wicked men.

37 For he addeth rebellion unto his sin, he clappeth his hands against God, and multiplieth his words against God.

## CHAPTER 35.

1 Comparison is not to be made with God, because our good or evil cannot extend unto him. 9 Many cry in their afflictions, but are not heard for want of faith.

E-LI'HU spake moreover, and said,

2 Thinkest thou this to be right, that thou saidst, My righteousness is more than God's?

3 For <sup>4</sup> thou saidst, What advantage will it be unto thee? and, What profit shall I have, <sup>4</sup> if I be cleansed from my sin?

4 <sup>5</sup> I will answer thee, and <sup>6</sup> thy companions with thee.

5 <sup>6</sup> Look unto the heavens, and see; and behold the clouds which are higher than thou.

6 If thou sinnest, what doest thou <sup>7</sup> against him? or if thy transgressions be multiplied, what doest thou unto him?

7 <sup>8</sup> If thou be righteous, what givest thou him? or what receiveth he of thine hand?

8 Thy wickedness may hurt a man as thou art; and thy righteousness may profit the son of man.

9 <sup>9</sup> By reason of the multitude of oppressions they make the oppressed to cry: they cry out by reason of the arm of the mighty.

10 But none saith, <sup>9</sup> Where is God my maker, <sup>10</sup> who giveth songs in the night;

11 Who <sup>11</sup> teacheth us more than the beasts of the earth, and maketh us wiser than the fowls of heaven?

12 <sup>12</sup> There they cry, but none giveth answer, because of the pride of evil men.

13 <sup>13</sup> Surely God will not hear vanity, neither will the Almighty regard it.

14 <sup>14</sup> Although thou sayest thou

B. C. 1520.

2 Heb. of heart.  
c ch. 35. 16.

3 Or, My father, let Job be tried.

a ch. 21. 15;  
34. 9.

4 Or, by it more than by my sin?

5 Heb. I will return to thee words.

b ch. 34. 8.  
c ch. 22. 12.

d Prov. 6. 36.  
Jer. 7. 19.

e ch. 22. 2, 3.  
Ps. 16. 2.  
Prov. 9. 12.

f Ex. 2. 25.  
ch. 34. 28.

g Is. 51. 13.  
h Ps. 42. 8;

i Ps. 149. 5.  
Acts 16. 25.

j Ps. 94. 12.  
k Prov. 1. 28.

l ch. 27. 9.  
Prov. 15. 29.

m Is. 1. 15.  
Jer. 12. 11.

n ch. 9. 11.  
o Ps. 37. 5, 6.

p That is, God.  
q Ps. 89. 32.

r That is, Job.  
p ch. 34. 35,  
37; 38. 2.

s Heb. that there are yet words for God.

a ch. 9. 4; 12. 13, 16; 37. 23.

b Ps. 99. 4.  
c Heb. heart.

d Or, afflicted.

e Ps. 33. 18; 34. 15.

f Ps. 113. 8.  
g Ps. 107. 10.

h ch. 33. 16, 23.

i ch. 21. 13.  
Is. 1. 19, 20.

j Heb. they shall pass away by the sword.  
k Rom. 2. 5.

l ch. 15. 32; 22. 16.  
m Ps. 55. 23.

n Heb. Their soul dieth.

o Or, sodomites.

p Deut. 23. 17.

q Or, afflicted.

r Ps. 18. 19;

s Is. 8; 118. 5.

shalt not see him, yet judgment is before him; therefore <sup>2</sup> trust thou in him.

15 But now, because it is not so, <sup>6</sup> he hath <sup>6</sup> visited in his anger; yet <sup>7</sup> he knoweth it not in great extremity:

16 <sup>2</sup> Therefore doth Jōb open his mouth in vain; he multiplieth words without knowledge.

## CHAPTER 36.

1 Elihu sheweth how God is just in his ways. 16 How Job's sins hinder God's blessings. 24 God's works are to be magnified.

E-LI'HU also proceeded, and said, 2 Suffer me a little, and I will shew thee <sup>8</sup> that I have yet to speak on God's behalf.

3 I will fetch my knowledge from afar, and will ascribe righteousness to my Maker.

4 For truly my words shall not be false: he that is perfect in knowledge is with thee.

5 Behold, God is mighty, and despiseth not any: <sup>a</sup> he is mighty in strength and <sup>9</sup> wisdom.

6 He preserveth not the life of the wicked: but giveth right to the <sup>10</sup> poor.

7 <sup>6</sup> He withdraweth not his eyes from the righteous: but <sup>c</sup> with kings are they on the throne; yea, he doth establish them for ever, and they are exalted.

8 And <sup>4</sup> if they be bound in fetters, and be holden in cords of affliction;

9 Then he sheweth them their work, and their transgressions that they have exceeded.

10 <sup>e</sup> He openeth also their ear to discipline, and commandeth that they return from iniquity.

11 If they obey and serve him, they shall spend their days in prosperity, and their years in pleasures.

12 But if they obey not, <sup>11</sup> they shall perish by the sword, and they shall die without knowledge.

13 But the hypocrites in heart <sup>9</sup> heap up wrath: they cry not when he bindeth them.

14 <sup>h</sup> <sup>12</sup> They die in youth, and their life is among the <sup>13</sup> unclean.

15 He delivereth the <sup>14</sup> poor in his affliction, and openeth their ears in oppression.

16 Even so would he have removed thee out of the strait <sup>i</sup> into a broad

place, where *there is* no straitness; and <sup>2</sup> *that* which should be set on thy table *should be full of* <sup>1</sup> *fatness.*

17 But thou hast fulfilled the judgment of the wicked: <sup>3</sup> *judgment and justice take hold on thee.*

18 Because *there is* wrath, *beware* lest he take thee away with his stroke: then <sup>m</sup> *a great ransom can not* <sup>4</sup> *deliver thee.*

19 <sup>n</sup> *Will he esteem thy riches? no,* not gold, nor all the forces of strength.

20 Desire not the night, when people are cut off in their place.

21 Take heed, <sup>o</sup> *regard not iniquity:* for <sup>p</sup> *this hast thou chosen rather than affliction.*

22 Behold, God exalteth by his power: <sup>q</sup> *who teacheth like him?*

23 <sup>r</sup> *Who hath enjoined him his way?* or <sup>s</sup> *who can say, Thou hast wrought iniquity?*

24 Remember that thou <sup>t</sup> *magnify his work, which men behold.*

25 Every man may see it; man may behold it afar off.

26 Behold, God <sup>u</sup> *is great, and we know him not,* <sup>v</sup> *neither can the number of his years be searched out.*

27 For he <sup>w</sup> *maketh small the drops of water: they pour down rain according to the vapour thereof:*

28 <sup>x</sup> *Which the clouds do drop and distil upon man abundantly.*

29 Also can *any* understand the spreadings of the clouds, or the noise of his tabernacle?

30 Behold, he <sup>y</sup> *spreadeth his light upon it, and covereth* <sup>z</sup> *the bottom of the sea.*

31 For <sup>a</sup> *by them judgeth he the people;* he <sup>b</sup> *giveth meat in abundance.*

32 <sup>c</sup> *With clouds he covereth the light; and commandeth it not to shine by the cloud that cometh betwixt.*

33 <sup>d</sup> *The noise thereof sheweth concerning it, the cattle also concerning* <sup>e</sup> *the vapour.*

### CHAPTER 37.

1 *God is to be feared because of his great works. 15 His wisdom is unsearchable in them.*

**A**T this also my heart trembleth, and is moved out of his place.

2 <sup>1</sup> *Hear attentively the noise of his voice, and the sound that goeth out of his mouth.*

B. C. 1520.

2 Heb. *the rest of thy table.*  
k Ps. 23. 5.  
l Ps. 36. 8.  
3 Or, *judgment and justice should uphold thee.*

m Ps. 49. 7.  
4 Heb. *turn thee aside.*  
n Prov. 11. 4.  
o Ps. 66. 18.  
p See Heb. 11. 25.

q Is. 40. 13, 14.  
Rom. 11. 34.  
1 Cor. 2. 16.  
r ch. 34. 13.  
s ch. 34. 10.  
Ps. 92. 5.  
Rev. 15. 3.

u 1 Cor. 13. 12.  
x Ps. 90. 2.  
102. 24, 27.  
y Ps. 147. 6.  
z Prov. 3. 20.  
a ch. 37. 3.  
5 Heb. *the roots.*

b ch. 37. 13.  
28. 23.  
c Ps. 136. 25.  
Acts 14. 17.  
d Ps. 147. 8.  
e 1 Kin. 18. 41.

5 Heb. *that which goeth up.*

7 Heb. *Hear in hearing.*  
8 Heb. *light.*  
9 Heb. *wings of the earth.*  
a Ps. 29. 3.  
68. 33.

b ch. 5. 9; 9. 10; 36. 26.  
Rev. 15. 3.  
c Ps. 147. 16, 17.

10 Heb. *and to the shower of rain; and to the showers of rain of his strength.*  
d Ps. 109. 27.  
e Ps. 104. 22.

11 Heb. *Out of the chamber.*  
12 Heb. *scattering winds.*  
f ch. 38. 29, 30.  
Ps. 147. 17, 18.

13 Heb. *the cloud of his light.*  
g Ps. 148. 8.  
h Ex. 9. 13, 23.  
1 Sam. 12. 18, 19.

i Ezra 10. 9.  
ch. 36. 31.  
14 Heb. *a rod.*  
i ch. 38. 26, 27.  
k 2 Sam. 21. 10.

l Kin. 18. 45.  
i Ps. 111. 2.  
m ch. 36. 29.  
n ch. 36. 4.  
o Gen. 1. 6.  
Is. 44. 24.

3 He directeth it under the whole heaven, and his <sup>8</sup> *lightning* unto the <sup>9</sup> *ends of the earth.*

4 After it <sup>a</sup> *a voice* roareth: he thundereth with the voice of his excellency; and he will not stay them when his voice is heard.

5 God thundereth marvellously with his voice; <sup>b</sup> *great things* doeth he, which we cannot comprehend.

6 For <sup>c</sup> *he saith to the snow, Be thou on the earth;* <sup>10</sup> *likewise to the small rain, and to the great rain of his strength.*

7 He sealeth up the hand of every man; <sup>d</sup> *that all men may know his work.*

8 Then the beasts <sup>e</sup> *go into dens, and remain in their places.*

9 <sup>11</sup> *Out of the south cometh the whirlwind: and cold out of the* <sup>12</sup> *north.*

10 <sup>f</sup> *By the breath of God frost is given: and the breadth of the waters is straitened.*

11 Also by watering he wearieth the thick cloud: he scattereth <sup>13</sup> *his bright cloud:*

12 And it is turned round about by his counsels: that they may <sup>9</sup> *do whatsoever he commandeth them upon the face of the world in the earth.*

13 <sup>h</sup> *He causeth it to come, whether for* <sup>14</sup> *correction, or* <sup>i</sup> *for his land, or* <sup>k</sup> *for mercy.*

14 Hearken unto this, O Jōb: stand still, and <sup>l</sup> *consider the wondrous works of God.*

15 Dost thou know when God disposed them, and caused the light of his cloud to shine?

16 <sup>m</sup> *Dost thou know the balancings of the clouds, the wondrous works of* <sup>n</sup> *him which is perfect in knowledge?*

17 How thy garments are warm, when he quieteth the earth by the south *wind?*

18 Hast thou with him <sup>o</sup> *spread out the sky, which is strong, and as a molten looking glass?*

19 Teach us what we shall say unto him; for we cannot order our speech by reason of darkness.

20 Shall it be told him that I speak? if a man speak, surely he shall be swallowed up.

21 And now men see not the bright light which is in the clouds: but the wind passeth, and cleanseth them.

22 Fair weather cometh out of the north: with God is terrible majesty.

23 Touching the Almighty, we cannot find him out: he is excellent in power, and in judgment, and in plenty of justice: he will not afflict.

24 Men do therefore fear him: he respecteth not any that are wise of heart.

### CHAPTER 38.

1 God challengeth Job to answer. 4 God, by his mighty works, convinceth Job of ignorance, 31 and of imbecility.

THEN the LORD answered Job out of the whirlwind, and said,

2 Who is this that darkeneth counsel by words without knowledge?

3 Gird up now thy loins like a man; for I will demand of thee, and answer thou me.

4 Where wast thou when I laid the foundations of the earth? declare, if thou hast understanding.

5 Who hath laid the measures thereof, if thou knowest? or who hath stretched the line upon it?

6 Whereupon are the foundations thereof fastened? or who laid the corner stone thereof;

7 When the morning stars sang together, and all the sons of God shouted for joy?

8 Or who shut up the sea with doors, when it brake forth, as if it had issued out of the womb?

9 When I made the cloud the garment thereof, and thick darkness a swaddlingband for it,

10 And who brake up for it my decreed place, and set bars and doors,

11 And said, Hitherto shalt thou come, but no further: and here shall thy proud waves be stayed?

12 Hast thou commanded the mornings since thy days; and caused the dayspring to know his place;

13 That it might take hold of the ends of the earth, that the wicked might be shaken out of it?

14 It is turned as clay to the seal; and they stand as a garment.

15 And from the wicked their light is withholden, and the high arm shall be broken.

B. C. 1520.

2 Heb. Gold.

p 1 Tim. 6. 16.  
q ch. 36. 5.

r Matt. 10. 28.

s Matt. 11. 25.  
1 Cor. 1. 28.

a So Ex. 19. 16, 18.

1 Kin. 19. 11.  
Ezek. 1. 4.

Nah. 1. 3.  
b ch. 34. 35;

42. 2.  
c 1 Tim. 1. 7.

d ch. 40. 7.  
3 Heb. make me know.

e Ps. 104. 5.  
Prov. 8. 29;

30. 4.  
4 Heb. if thou knowest understanding.

5 Heb. sockets.  
6 Heb. made to sink.

f ch. 1. 6.  
g Gen. 1. 9.

Ps. 33. 7;  
104. 9.

Prov. 8. 29.  
Jer. 5. 22.

7 Or, established my decree upon it.

h ch. 26. 10.  
8 Heb. the pride of thy waves.

i Ps. 89. 9;  
93. 4.

k Ps. 74. 16;  
148. 5.

9 Heb. wings.  
l Ps. 104. 35.

m ch. 18. 5.  
n Ps. 10. 15.

o Ps. 77. 19.  
p Ps. 9. 13.

10 Or, at.  
q Ps. 135. 7.

r Ex. 9. 18.  
Josh. 10. 11.

Is. 30. 30.  
Ezek. 13. 11.

15.  
Rev. 16. 21.

s ch. 28. 26.  
t Ps. 107. 35.

u Ps. 147. 8.  
Jer. 14. 22.

v Ps. 147. 16.  
11 Heb. is taken.

y ch. 37. 10.  
z ch. 9. 9.

Amos 5. 8.  
12 Or, The seven stars.

13 Heb. Cimah.  
14 Heb. Cast.

15 Or, The twelve signs.  
16 Heb. guide them.

a Jer. 31. 35.

16 Hast thou entered into the springs of the sea? or hast thou walked in the search of the depth? 17 Have the gates of death been opened unto thee? or hast thou seen the doors of the shadow of death?

18 Hast thou perceived the breadth of the earth? declare if thou knowest it all.

19 Where is the way where light dwelleth? and as for darkness, where is the place thereof,

20 That thou shouldest take it to the bound thereof, and that thou shouldest know the paths to the house thereof?

21 Knowest thou it, because thou wast then born? or because the number of thy days is great?

22 Hast thou entered into the treasures of the snow? or hast thou seen the treasures of the hail,

23 Which I have reserved against the time of trouble, against the day of battle and war?

24 By what way is the light parted, which scattereth the east wind upon the earth?

25 Who hath divided a watercourse for the overflowing of waters, or a way for the lightning of thunder;

26 To cause it to rain on the earth, where no man is; on the wilderness, wherein there is no man;

27 To satisfy the desolate and waste ground; and to cause the bud of the tender herb to spring forth?

28 Hath the rain a father? or who hath begotten the drops of dew?

29 Out of whose womb came the ice? and the hoary frost of heaven, who hath gendered it?

30 The waters are hid as with a stone, and the face of the deep is frozen.

31 Canst thou bind the sweet influences of the Pleiades, or loose the bands of Orion?

32 Canst thou bring forth the guide Arcturus with his sons?

33 Knowest thou the ordinances of heaven? canst thou set the dominion thereof in the earth?

34 Canst thou lift up thy voice to the clouds, that abundance of waters may cover thee?

35 Canst thou send lightnings, that they may go, and say unto thee, <sup>2</sup>Here we are?

36 <sup>b</sup>Who hath put wisdom in the inward parts? or who hath given understanding to the heart?

37 Who can number the clouds in wisdom? or <sup>a</sup>who can stay the bottles of heaven,

38 <sup>4</sup>When the dust <sup>5</sup>groweth into hardness, and the clods cleave fast together?

39 <sup>c</sup>Wilt thou hunt the prey for the lion? or fill <sup>6</sup>the appetite of the young lions,

40 When they couch in *their dens*, and abide in the covert to lie in wait?

41 <sup>d</sup>Who provideth for the raven his food? when his young ones cry unto God, they wander for lack of meat.

### CHAPTER 39.

<sup>1</sup> Of the wild goats and hinds. <sup>5</sup> Of the wild ass. <sup>9</sup> The unicorn. <sup>13</sup> The peacock, stork, and ostrich. <sup>19</sup> The horse. <sup>25</sup> The hawk. <sup>31</sup> The eagle.

**K**NOWEST thou the time when the wild goats of the rock bring forth? or canst thou mark when <sup>a</sup>the hinds do calve?

2 Canst thou number the months that they fulfil? or knowest thou the time when they bring forth?

3 They bow themselves, they bring forth their young ones, they cast out their sorrows.

4 Their young ones are in good liking, they grow up with corn; they go forth, and return not unto them.

5 Who hath sent out the wild ass free? or who hath loosed the bands of the wild ass?

6 <sup>b</sup>Whose house I have made the wilderness, and the <sup>7</sup>barren land his dwellings.

7 He scorneth the multitude of the city, neither regardeth he the crying <sup>8</sup>of the driver.

8 The range of the mountains is his pasture, and he searcheth after every green thing.

9 Will the <sup>c</sup>unicorn be willing to serve thee, or abide by thy crib?

10 Canst thou bind the unicorn

B. C. 1520.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. *Be-hold us?*  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 32. 8.  
<sup>c</sup> Ps. 51. 6.  
<sup>d</sup> Eccles. 2. 26.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. *who can cause to lie down.*

<sup>4</sup> Or, *When the dust is turned into mire.*

<sup>5</sup> Heb. *is poured.*  
<sup>c</sup> Ps. 104. 21:  
145. 15.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. *the life.*

<sup>d</sup> Ps. 147. 9.  
Matt. 6. 26.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 29. 9.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 24. 5.  
Jer. 2. 24.  
Hos. 8. 9.  
<sup>7</sup> Heb. *salt places.*

<sup>8</sup> Heb. *of the exactor.*  
ch. 3. 18.

<sup>c</sup> Num. 23. 22.  
Deut. 33. 17.

<sup>9</sup> Or, *the feathers of the stork and ostrich.*

<sup>d</sup> Lam. 4. 3.  
ch. 35. 11.

<sup>10</sup> Heb. *terror.*

<sup>11</sup> Or, *His feet dig.*  
Jer. 6. 6.

<sup>12</sup> Heb. *the armour.*  
<sup>13</sup> Heb. *by thy mouth.*  
g Jer. 49. 16.

Obad. 4.

with his band in the furrow? or will he harrow the valleys after thee?

11 Wilt thou trust him, because his strength is great? or wilt thou leave thy labour to him?

12 Wilt thou believe him, that he will bring home thy seed, and gather it into thy barn?

13 Gavest thou the goodly wings unto the peacocks? or <sup>9</sup>wings and feathers unto the ostrich?

14 Which leaveth her eggs in the earth, and warmeth them in dust.

15 And forgetteth that the foot may crush them, or that the wild beast may break them.

16 She is <sup>d</sup>hardened against her young ones, as though *they were* not her's: her labour is in vain without fear;

17 Because God hath deprived her of wisdom, neither hath he <sup>e</sup>imparted to her understanding.

18 What time she lifteth up herself on high, she scorneth the horse and his rider.

19 Hast thou given the horse strength? hast thou clothed his neck with thunder?

20 Canst thou make him afraid as a grasshopper? the glory of his nostrils is <sup>10</sup>terrible.

21 <sup>11</sup>He paweth in the valley, and rejoiceth in *his strength*: <sup>f</sup>he goeth on to meet <sup>12</sup>the armed men.

22 He mocketh at fear, and is not affrighted; neither turneth he back from the sword.

23 The quiver rattleth against him, the glittering spear and the shield.

24 He swalloweth the ground with fierceness and rage: neither believeth he that *it is* the sound of the trumpet.

25 He saith among the trumpets, Ha, ha; and he smelleth the battle afar off, the thunder of the captains, and the shouting.

26 Doth the hawk fly by thy wisdom, and stretch her wings toward the south?

27 Doth the eagle mount up <sup>13</sup>at thy command, and <sup>9</sup>make her nest on high?

28 She dwelleth and abideth on the rock, upon the crag of the rock, and the strong place.

29 From thence she seeketh the prey, and her eyes behold afar off.

30 Her young ones also suck up blood: and <sup>h</sup> where the slain are, there is she.

## CHAPTER 40.

*Job humbleth himself to God. & God stirreth him up to shew his righteousness, power, and wisdom.*

**M**OREOVER the LORD answered Jöb, and said,

2 Shall he that <sup>a</sup> contendeth with the Almighty instruct him? he that reproveth God, let him answer it.

3 ¶ Then Jöb answered the LORD, and said,

4 <sup>b</sup> Behold, I am vile; what shall I answer thee? <sup>c</sup> I will lay mine hand upon my mouth.

5 Once have I spoken; but I will not answer: yea, twice; but I will proceed no further.

6 ¶ <sup>d</sup> Then answered the LORD unto Jöb out of the whirlwind, and said,

7 <sup>e</sup> Gird up thy loins now like a man: <sup>f</sup> I will demand of thee, and declare thou unto me.

8 <sup>g</sup> Wilt thou also disannul my judgment? wilt thou condemn me, that thou mayest be righteous?

9 Hast thou an arm like God? or canst thou thunder with <sup>h</sup> a voice like him?

10 <sup>i</sup> Deck thyself now with majesty and excellency; and array thyself with glory and beauty.

11 Cast abroad the rage of thy wrath: and behold every one *that is* proud, and abase him.

12 Look on every one *that is* <sup>k</sup> proud, and bring him low; and tread down the wicked in their place.

13 Hide them in the dust together; and bind their faces in secret.

14 Then will I also confess unto thee that thine own right hand can save thee.

15 ¶ Behold now <sup>l</sup> behemoth, which I made with thee; he eateth grass as an ox.

16 Lo now, his strength *is* in his loins, and his force *is* in the navel of his belly.

17 <sup>m</sup> He moveth his tail like a cedar: the sinews of his stones are wrapped together.

18 His bones *are* as strong pieces of brass; his bones *are* like bars of iron.

B. C. 1520.

<sup>a</sup> Matt. 24. 28.  
<sup>b</sup> Luke 17. 37.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 32. 13.  
<sup>d</sup> Ezra 9. 6.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 42. 6.  
<sup>f</sup> Ps. 51. 4.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 29. 9.  
<sup>h</sup> Ps. 38. 1.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 38. 3.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 42. 4.  
<sup>k</sup> Ps. 51. 4.  
<sup>l</sup> Rom. 3. 4.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 37. 4.  
<sup>n</sup> Ps. 29. 3. 4.  
<sup>o</sup> Ps. 93. 1; 104. 1.  
<sup>p</sup> Is. 2. 12.  
<sup>q</sup> Dan. 4. 37.

2 Or, the elephant, as some think.

3 Or, He setteth up.

4 Ps. 104. 14.

5 Heb. he oppresseth.

6 Or, Will any take him in his sight, or bore his nose with a gin?

ch. 41. 1, 2.

6 That is, a whale, or, a whirlpool.

7 Ps. 104. 26.

8 Heb. which thou drownest?

Is. 27. 1.

9 Is. 31. 28.

10 Rom. 11. 35.

11 Ex. 19. 5.

12 Deut. 10. 14.

13 Ps. 24. 1; 59. 12.

14 1 Cor. 10. 28.

28.

15 Or, within.

16 Or, within.

17 Or, within.

18 Or, within.

19 He *is* the chief of the ways of God: he that made him can make his sword to approach unto him.

20 Surely the mountains <sup>1</sup> bring him forth food, where all the beasts of the field play.

21 He lieth under the shady trees, in the covert of the reed, and fens.

22 The shady trees cover him with their shadow; the willows of the brook compass him about.

23 Behold, <sup>2</sup> he drinketh up a river, and hasteth not: he trusteth that he can draw up Jör'dan into his mouth.

24 <sup>3</sup> He taketh it with his eyes: his nose pierceth through snares.

## CHAPTER 41.

*Of God's great power in the leviathan.*

**C**ANST thou draw out <sup>4</sup> a leviathan with an hook? or his tongue with a cord <sup>5</sup> which thou letest down?

2 Canst thou <sup>6</sup> put an hook into his nose? or bore his jaw through with a thorn?

3 Will he make many supplications unto thee? will he speak soft words unto thee?

4 Will he make a covenant with thee? wilt thou take him for a servant for ever?

5 Wilt thou play with him as with a bird? or wilt thou bind him for thy maidens?

6 Shall the companions make a banquet of him? shall they part him among the merchants?

7 Canst thou fill his skin with barbed irons? or his head with fish spears?

8 Lay thine hand upon him, remember the battle, do no more.

9 Behold, the hope of him is in vain: shall not *one* be cast down even at the sight of him?

10 None *is* so fierce that dare stir him up: who then is able to stand before me?

11 <sup>7</sup> Who hath prevented me, that I should repay him? <sup>8</sup> *whatsoever is* under the whole heaven is mine.

12 I will not conceal his parts, nor his power, nor his comely proportion.

13 Who can discover the face of his garment? or who can come to him with his double bridle?

14 Who can open the doors of his

face? his teeth *are* terrible round about.

15 His <sup>2</sup> scales *are* his pride, shut up together *as with* a close seal.

16 One is so near to another, that no air can come between them.

17 They are joined one to another, they stick together, that they cannot be sundered.

18 By his neesings a light doth shine, and his eyes *are* like the eyelids of the morning.

19 Out of his mouth go burning lamps, and sparks of fire leap out.

20 Out of his nostrils goeth smoke, as out of a seething pot or caldron.

21 His breath kindleth coals, and a flame goeth out of his mouth.

22 In his neck remaineth strength, and <sup>3</sup> sorrow is turned into joy before him.

23 <sup>4</sup> The flakes of his flesh are joined together: they are firm in themselves; they cannot be moved.

24 His heart is as firm as a stone; yea, as hard as a piece of the nether millstone.

25 When he raiseth up himself, the mighty are afraid: by reason of breakings they purify themselves.

26 The sword of him that layeth at him cannot hold: the spear, the dart, nor the <sup>5</sup> habergeon.

27 He esteemeth iron as straw, and brass as rotten wood.

28 The arrow cannot make him flee: slingstones are turned with him into stubble.

29 Darts are counted as stubble: he laugheth at the shaking of a spear.

30 <sup>6</sup> Sharp stones *are* under him: he spreadeth sharp pointed things upon the mire.

31 He maketh the deep to boil like a pot: he maketh the sea like a pot of ointment.

32 He maketh a path to shine after him; one would think the deep to be hoary.

33 Upon earth there is not his like, <sup>7</sup> who is made without fear.

34 He beholdeth all high things: he is a king over all the children of pride.

## CHAPTER 42.

1 Job submitteth himself unto God. 7 God, preferring Job's cause, maketh his friends submit themselves, and accepteth him. 16 Job's age and death.

B. C. 1520.

2 Heb. strong pieces of shields.

3 Heb. sorrow rejoiceth.

4 Heb. The fallings.

5 Or, breast-plate.

6 Heb. Sharp pieces of potsherd. 7 Or, who behave themselves without fear.

a Gen. 18. 14. Matt. 19. 26. Mark 10. 27; 14. 36. Luke 18. 27.

8 Or, no thought of thing can be hindered.

b ch. 38. 2. c Ps. 40. 5; 138. 1; 139. 6. d ch. 38. 3; 40. 7.

e Ezra 9. 6. ch. 40. 4.

f Num. 23. 1. g Matt. 5. 24.

h Gen. 20. 17. James 5. 15, 16.

i John 5. 16. 9 Heb. his face, or, person.

1 Sam. 25. 35.

Mal. 1. 8. 10 Heb. the face of Job.

1 Ps. 14. 7; 126. 1.

11 Heb. added all that had been to Job unto the double.

k Is. 40. 2. l See ch. 19. 13.

m ch. 8. 7. James 5. 11.

n See ch. 1. 3.

THEN Job answered the LORD, and said,

2 I know that thou <sup>a</sup> canst do every thing, and that <sup>8</sup> no thought can be withholden from thee.

3 <sup>b</sup> Who is he that hideth counsel without knowledge? therefore have I uttered that I understood not <sup>c</sup> things too wonderful for me, which I knew not.

4 Hear, I beseech thee, and I will speak: <sup>d</sup> I will demand of thee, and declare thou unto me.

5 I have heard of thee by the hearing of the ear: but now mine eyes seeth thee.

6 Wherefore I <sup>e</sup> abhor myself, and repent in dust and ashes.

7 ¶ And it was so, that after the LORD had spoken these words unto Job, the LORD said to El'iphaz the Tē'man-ite, My wrath is kindled against thee, and against thy two friends: for ye have not spoken of me the thing that is right, as my servant Job hath.

8 Therefore take unto you now seven bullocks and seven rams, and go to my servant Job, and offer up for yourselves a burnt offering; and my servant Job shall <sup>h</sup> pray for you: for <sup>9</sup> him will I accept: lest I deal with you after your folly, in that ye have not spoken of me the thing which is right, like my servant Job.

9 So El'iphaz the Tē'man-ite and Bil'dad the Shū'hite and Zō'phar the Nā'a-math-ite went, and did according as the LORD commanded them: the LORD also accepted <sup>10</sup> Job.

10 <sup>i</sup> And the LORD turned the captivity of Job, when he prayed for his friends: also the LORD <sup>11</sup> gave Job <sup>k</sup> twice as much as he had before.

11 Then came there unto him <sup>l</sup> all his brethren, and all his sisters, and all they that had been of his acquaintance before, and did eat bread with him in his house: and they bemoaned him, and comforted him over all the evil that the LORD had brought upon him: every man also gave him a piece of money, and every one an earring of gold.

12 So the LORD blessed <sup>m</sup> the latter end of Job more than his beginning: for he had <sup>n</sup> fourteen thousand sheep,



and six thousand camels, and a thousand yoke of oxen, and a thousand she asses.

13 ° He had also seven sons and three daughters.

14 And he called the name of the first, Jê-mi'mâ; and the name of the second, Kê-zî'â; and the name of the third, Kêr'en-hap'puch.

15 And in all the land were no

B. C. 1520.

o ch. 1. 2.

p ch. 5. 26.

Prov. 3. 16.

q Gen. 25. 6.

women found so fair as the daughters of Jôb: and their father gave them inheritance among their brethren.

16 After this <sup>p</sup> lived Jôb an hundred and forty years, and saw his sons, and his sons' sons, even four generations.

17 So Jôb died, being old and <sup>q</sup> full of days.

## THE

## BOOK OF PSALMS.

## PSALM 1.

1 The happiness of the godly. 4 The unhappiness of the ungodly.

**B**LESSED <sup>a</sup> is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the <sup>2</sup> ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, <sup>b</sup> nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.

2 But <sup>c</sup> his delight is in the law of the LORD; <sup>d</sup> and in his law doth he meditate day and night.

3 And he shall be like a tree <sup>e</sup> planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not <sup>f</sup> wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall <sup>g</sup> prosper.

4 The ungodly <sup>are</sup> not so: but <sup>are</sup> like the chaff which the wind driveth away.

5 Therefore the ungodly shall not stand in the judgment, nor sinners in the congregation of the righteous.

6 For <sup>h</sup> the LORD knoweth the way of the righteous: but the way of the ungodly shall perish.

## PSALM 2.

1 The kingdom of Christ. 10 Kings are exhorted to accept it.

**W**HY <sup>a</sup> do the heathen <sup>4</sup> rage, and the people <sup>5</sup> imagine a vain thing? ★

2 The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the LORD, and against his <sup>b</sup> anointed, saying, ★

3 ° Let us break their bands asunder, and cast away their cords from us. ★

4 <sup>d</sup> He that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh: the LORD shall have them in derision. ★

5 Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath, and <sup>e</sup> vex them in his sore displeasure. ★

a Prov. 4. 14.

15.

2 Or, wicked.

b Ps. 26. 4.

Jer. 15. 17.

c Ps. 119. 53.

47. 92.

d Josh. 1. 8.

e Ps. 119. 1. 97.

f Jer. 17. 8.

g Ezek. 47. 12.

h Heb. fade.

i Gen. 39. 3.

23.

Ps. 129. 2.

Is. 3. 10.

j Job 21. 18.

k Ps. 35. 5.

l Is. 17. 13;

29. 5.

m Hos. 13. 3.

n Ps. 37. 18.

o Nah. 1. 7.

p John 10. 14.

q Tim. 2. 19.

a Ps. 46. 6.

Acts 4. 25.

26.

4 Or, tumultuously assemble.

5 Heb. meditate.

b Ps. 45. 7.

John 1. 41.

c Jer. 5. 3.

d Luke 19. 14.

e Ps. 11. 4.

f Ps. 37. 13;

59. 8.

g Prov. 1. 26.

h Or, trouble.

i Heb. upon Zion, the hill of my holiness.

j 2 Sam. 3. 9.

k Or, for a decree.

l Acts 13. 33.

m Heb. 1. 5;

5. 5.

n Ps. 22. 27;

72. 8;

89. 27.

Dan. 7. 13.

14. See

John 17. 4;

5. 19.

15. 4.

Ps. 89. 23.

Rev. 2. 27;

12. 5.

k Heb. 12. 28.

l Phil. 2. 12.

m Gen. 41. 40.

1 Sam. 10. 1.

John 5. 23.

n Rev. 6. 16.

17. o Ps. 34. 8;

84. 12.

Prov. 16. 20.

Is. 30. 18.

Jer. 17. 7.

Rom. 9. 33;

10. 11.

1 Pet. 2. 6.

6 Yet have I <sup>7</sup> set my king <sup>8</sup> upon my holy hill of Zi'on. ★

7 I will declare <sup>9</sup> the decree: the LORD hath said unto me, <sup>9</sup> Thou art my Son; this day have I begotten thee. ★

8 <sup>h</sup> Ask of me, and I shall give thee the heathen for thine inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession. ★

9 <sup>i</sup> Thou shalt break them with a rod of iron; thou shalt dash them in pieces like a potter's vessel. ★

10 Be wise now therefore, O ye kings: be instructed, ye judges of the earth. ★

11 <sup>k</sup> Serve the LORD with fear, and rejoice <sup>l</sup> with trembling. ★

12 <sup>m</sup> Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and ye perish from the way, when <sup>n</sup> his wrath is kindled but a little.

° Blessed are all they that put their trust in him. ★

## PSALM 3.

The security of God's protection.

A Psalm of Dā'vid, ° when he fled from Ab'sa-lōm his son.

**L**ORD, <sup>a</sup> how are they increased that trouble me! many are they that rise up against me.

2 Many <sup>there</sup> be which say of my soul, <sup>b</sup> There is no help for him in God. Sē'lah.

3 But thou, O LORD, art <sup>c</sup> a shield for me; my glory, and <sup>d</sup> the lifter up of mine head.

4 I cried unto the LORD with my

\* 2 Sam. 15;

16; 17. 18.

[1023.

a 2 Sam. 15.

12; 16. 15.

b 2 Sam. 16. 8.

Ps. 71. 11.

c Gen. 15. 1.

Ps. 28. 7; 119.

114.

10 Or, about.

d Ps. 27. 6.

voice, and <sup>o</sup>he heard me out of his <sup>h</sup>holy hill. Sé'lah.

5 <sup>o</sup>I laid me down and slept; I awaked; for the LORD sustained me.

6 <sup>h</sup>I will not be afraid of ten thousands of people, that have set themselves against me round about.

7 Arise, O LORD; save me, O my God: <sup>i</sup>for thou hast smitten all mine enemies upon the cheek bone; thou hast broken the teeth of the ungodly.

8 <sup>k</sup>Salvation belongeth unto the LORD: thy blessing is upon thy people. Sé'lah.

## PSALM 4.

1 David prayeth for audience. 6 Man's happiness is in God's favour.

To the chief Musician upon Nēg'Y-nōth, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

**H**EAR me when I call, O God of my righteousness: thou hast enlarged me when I was in distress; <sup>s</sup>have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer.

2 O ye sons of men, how long will ye turn my glory into shame? how long will ye love vanity, and seek after leasing? Sé'lah.

3 But know that <sup>a</sup>the LORD hath set apart him that is godly for himself: the LORD will hear when I call unto him.

4 <sup>b</sup>Stand in awe, and sin not: <sup>c</sup>commune with your own heart upon your bed, and be still. Sé'lah.

5 Offer <sup>d</sup>the sacrifices of righteousness, and <sup>e</sup>put your trust in the LORD.

6 There be many that say, Who will shew us any good? <sup>f</sup>LORD, lift thou up the light of thy countenance upon us.

7 Thou hast put <sup>g</sup>gladness in my heart, more than in the time that their corn and their wine increased.

8 <sup>h</sup>I will both lay me down in peace, and sleep: <sup>i</sup>for thou, LORD, only makest me dwell in safety.

## PSALM 5.

1 David prayeth, and professeth his study in prayer. He prayeth unto God to guide him, to destroy his enemies, 11 and to preserve the godly.

To the chief Musician upon Nēh'Y-lōth, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

**G**IVE ear to my words, O LORD, consider my meditation.

2 Harken unto the <sup>a</sup>voice of my cry, my King, and my God: for <sup>b</sup>unto thee will I pray.

3 <sup>c</sup>My voice shalt thou hear in the

<sup>e</sup> Ps. 34. 4.

<sup>f</sup> Ps. 2. 6;  
43. 3; 99. 3.  
<sup>g</sup> Lev. 26. 6.  
<sup>h</sup> Ps. 4. 8.  
<sup>i</sup> Prov. 3. 24.  
<sup>k</sup> Ps. 27. 3.

<sup>j</sup> Job. 16. 10;  
29. 17.  
<sup>k</sup> Ps. 58. 6.  
<sup>l</sup> Lam. 3. 30.  
<sup>m</sup> Prov. 21. 31.  
<sup>n</sup> Is. 43. 11.  
<sup>o</sup> Jer. 3. 23.  
<sup>p</sup> Hos. 13. 4.  
<sup>q</sup> Jonah 2. 9.  
<sup>r</sup> Rev. 7. 10;  
19. 1.

2 Or, over-  
teer.  
Hab. 3. 19.  
3 Or, be  
gracious  
unto me.  
4 2 Tim. 2. 19.  
2 Pet. 2. 9.  
b Eph. 4. 26.  
c Ps. 77. 6.  
2 Cor. 13. 5.  
d Deut. 33. 19.  
Ps. 50. 14;  
51. 19.  
2 Sam. 15. 12.  
e Ps. 37. 3;  
62. 8.

f Num. 6. 26.  
Ps. 80. 3. 7.  
19; 119. 135.  
g Is. 9. 3.  
h Job 11. 18.  
19.  
Ps. 3. 5.  
i Lev. 25. 18.  
19; 26. 5.  
Deut. 10. 10.

a Ps. 3. 4.  
b Ps. 65. 2.  
c Ps. 30. 5;  
88. 13; 130. 6.  
d Hab. 1. 13.  
4 Heb. before  
thine eyes.  
e Rev. 21. 3.  
f Ps. 55. 23.  
5 Heb. the  
man of  
bloods and  
deceit.  
g 1 Kin. 8. 29, 30, 35, 38. Ps. 23. 2; 132. 7; 133. 2. 6 Heb. the temple  
of thy holiness. h Ps. 25. 5. 7 Heb. those which observe me. f Ps.  
27. 11. i Ps. 25. 4; 27. 11. 8 Or, steadfastness. 9 Heb. in his mouth,  
that is, in the mouth of any of them. 10 Heb. wickednesses. k Luke  
11. 44. Rom. 3. 13. l Ps. 62. 4. 11 Or, Make them guilty. m 2 Sam.  
15. 31; 17. 14, 23. 12 Or, from their counsel. n Is. 65. 13. 13 Heb.  
thou coverest over, or, protectest them. o Ps. 115. 13. 14 Heb. crown  
him.

15 Or, upon  
the cloth:  
See 1 Chr.  
15. 21.  
\* Ps. 12. title.  
a Ps. 38. 1.  
Jer. 10. 24;  
46. 28.  
b Ps. 41. 4.  
c Hos. 6. 1.

d Ps. 90. 13.

morning, O LORD; in the morning will I direct my prayer unto thee, and will look up.

4 For thou art not a God that hath pleasure in wickedness: neither shall evil dwell with thee.

5 <sup>a</sup>The foolish shall not stand <sup>i</sup>in thy sight: thou hatest all workers of iniquity.

6 <sup>e</sup>Thou shalt destroy them that speak leasing: <sup>f</sup>the LORD will abhor <sup>g</sup>the bloody and deceitful man.

7 But as for me, I will come into thy house in the multitude of thy mercy: and in thy fear will I worship <sup>h</sup>toward <sup>i</sup>thy holy temple.

8 <sup>h</sup>Lead me, O LORD, in thy righteousness because of <sup>i</sup>mine enemies; <sup>j</sup>make thy way straight before my face.

9 For there is no <sup>k</sup>faithfulness <sup>l</sup>in their mouth; their inward part is <sup>m</sup>very wickedness; <sup>n</sup>their throat is an open sepulchre; <sup>o</sup>they flatter with their tongue.

10 <sup>p</sup>Destroy thou them, O God; <sup>q</sup>let them fall <sup>r</sup>by their own counsels; cast them out in the multitude of their transgressions; for they have rebelled against thee.

11 But let all those that put their trust in thee <sup>s</sup>rejoice: let them ever shout for joy, because <sup>t</sup>thou defendest them: let them also that love thy name be joyful in thee.

12 For thou, LORD, <sup>u</sup>wilt bless the righteous; with favour wilt thou <sup>v</sup>compass him as with a shield.

13 David's complaint in his sickness. 8 By faith he triumpheth over his enemies.

To the chief Musician upon Nēg'Y-nōth 15 \* upon Shēm'-i-nōth, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

**O** LORD, rebuke me not in thine anger, neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure.

2 <sup>b</sup>Have mercy upon me, O LORD; for I am weak: O LORD, <sup>c</sup>heal me; for my bones are vexed.

3 My soul is also sore vexed: but thou, O LORD, <sup>d</sup>how long?

4 Return, O LORD, deliver my soul: oh save me for thy mercies' sake.

5 <sup>e</sup> For in death *there is* no remembrance of thee: in the grave who shall give thee thanks?

6 I am weary with my groaning; <sup>2</sup> all the night make I my bed to swim; I water my couch with my tears.

7 <sup>f</sup> Mine eye is consumed because of grief; it waxeth old because of all mine enemies.

8 <sup>g</sup> Depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity; for the LORD hath <sup>h</sup> heard the voice of my weeping.

9 The LORD hath heard my supplication; the LORD will receive my prayer.

10 Let all mine enemies be ashamed and sore vexed: let them return and be ashamed suddenly.

## PSALM 7.

1 David prayeth against the malice of his enemies. <sup>10</sup> By faith he seeth his defence, and the destruction of his enemies.

\* Shy-g-<sup>10</sup>ion of Dā'vid, which he sang unto the LORD, <sup>†</sup> concerning the <sup>9</sup> words of Cūh the Bēn-j-g-mito.

**O** LORD my God, in thee do I put my trust: <sup>a</sup> save me from all them that persecute me, and deliver me:

2 <sup>b</sup> Lest he tear my soul like a lion, <sup>c</sup> rending it in pieces, while there is <sup>d</sup> none to deliver.

3 O LORD my God, <sup>d</sup> if I have done this; if there be <sup>e</sup> iniquity in my hands;

4 If I have rewarded evil unto him that was at peace with me; (yea, <sup>f</sup> I have delivered him that without cause is mine enemy:)

5 Let the enemy persecute my soul, and take it; yea, let him tread down my life upon the earth, and lay mine honour in the dust. Sē'lah.

6 Arise, O LORD, in thine anger, <sup>g</sup> lift up thyself because of the rage of mine enemies: and <sup>h</sup> awake for me to the judgment that thou hast commanded.

7 So shall the congregation of the people compass thee about: for their sakes therefore return thou on high.

8 The LORD shall judge the people: judge me, O LORD, <sup>i</sup> according to my righteousness, and according to mine integrity that is in me.

9 Oh let the wickedness of the wicked come to an end; but establish the

e Ps. 30. 9;  
88. 11; 115.  
17; 116. 17.  
Is. 38. 15.  
2 Or, every  
night.  
f Job 17. 7.  
Ps. 31. 9; 38.  
10; 88. 9.  
Lam. 3. 17.  
g Ps. 119. 115.  
Matt. 7. 23;  
25. 41.  
Luke 13. 27.  
h Ps. 3. 4.

\* Hab. 3. 1.  
† 2 Sam. 16.  
g Or, business.  
a Ps. 31. 15.  
b Is. 38. 13.  
c Ps. 50. 22.  
d Heb. not a deliverer.  
e 2 Sam. 16.  
7, 8.  
f 1 Sam. 24.  
11.  
g 1 Sam. 24.  
7; 26. 9.  
h Ps. 94. 2.  
i Ps. 44. 23.  
j Ps. 18. 20;  
35. 24.  
k 1 Sam. 16. 7.  
l Chr. 28. 9.  
m Ps. 139. 1.  
n Jer. 11. 20;  
17. 10; 20. 12.  
o Rev. 2. 23.  
p cir. 1006.]

5 Heb. My  
buckler is  
upon God.  
l Ps. 125. 4.  
m Or, God is  
a righteous  
judge.  
n Deut. 32.  
41.  
o Deut. 32.  
23. 42.  
p Ps. 67. 7.  
q Job 15. 35.  
Is. 33. 11;  
59. 4.  
r James 1. 15.  
s Heb. He  
hath digged  
a pit.

p Esther 7.  
10.  
q Job 4. 8.  
r Ps. 9. 15;  
10. 2; 35. 8;  
94. 23; 141.  
10.  
s Prov. 5. 22;  
26. 27.  
t Eccles. 10. 8.  
u 1 Kin. 2. 32.  
v Esther 9. 25.

\* Ps. 81; 84.  
title.  
a Ps. 148. 13.  
b Ps. 113. 4.  
c See Matt.  
11. 25; 21. 16.  
d Cor. 1. 27.  
e Heb.  
founded.  
g Ps. 44. 16.  
h Ps. 111. 2.  
i Job 7. 17.  
j Ps. 144. 3.  
k Heb. 2. 6.  
l Gen. 1. 28.  
28.  
m 1 Cor. 15.  
27.  
n Heb. 2. 8.  
o Heb. Flocks  
and oxen  
all of them.

just; <sup>k</sup> for the righteous God trieth the hearts and reins.

10 <sup>m</sup> My defence is of God, which saveth the <sup>n</sup> upright in heart.

11 <sup>o</sup> God judgeth the righteous, and God is angry with the wicked every day.

12 If he turn not, he will <sup>p</sup> whet his sword; he hath bent his bow, and made it ready.

13 He hath also prepared for him the instruments of death; <sup>q</sup> he ordaineth his arrows against the persecutors.

14 <sup>r</sup> Behold, he travaileth with iniquity, and hath conceived mischief, and brought forth falsehood.

15 <sup>s</sup> He made a pit, and digged it, <sup>t</sup> and is fallen into the ditch which he made.

16 <sup>u</sup> His mischief shall return upon his own head, and his violent dealing shall come down upon his own pate.

17 I will praise the LORD according to his righteousness: and will sing praise to the name of the LORD most high.

## PSALM 8.

God's glory is magnified by his works, and by his love to man.

To the chief Musician <sup>u</sup> upon Gī't, with a Psalm of Dā'vid.

**O** LORD our Lord, how <sup>a</sup> excellent is thy name in all the earth! who <sup>b</sup> hast set thy glory above the heavens.

2 <sup>c</sup> Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings hast thou <sup>d</sup> ordained strength because of thine enemies, that thou mightest still <sup>e</sup> the enemy and the avenger.

3 When I <sup>f</sup> consider thy heavens, the work of thy fingers, the moon and the stars, which thou hast ordained;

4 <sup>g</sup> What is man, that thou art mindful of him? and the son of man, that thou visitest him?

5 For thou hast made him a little lower than the angels, and hast crowned him with glory and honour.

6 <sup>h</sup> Thou madest him to have dominion over the works of thy hands; <sup>i</sup> thou hast put all things under his feet:

7 <sup>j</sup> All sheep and oxen, yea, and the beasts of the field;

8 The fowl of the air, and the fish

of the sea, and whatsoever passeth through the paths of the seas.

9 O LORD our Lord, how excellent is thy name in all the earth!

## PSALM 9.

1 David praiseth God for executing of judgment. 11 He inciteth others to praise him.

To the chief Musician upon Mith-lab'ben, A Psalm of Dāvid.

I WILL praise thee, O LORD, with my whole heart; I will shew forth all thy marvellous works.

2 I will be glad and <sup>a</sup>rejoice in thee: I will sing praise to thy name, O <sup>b</sup>thou most High.

3 When mine enemies are turned back, they shall fall and perish at thy presence.

4 For <sup>2</sup>thou hast maintained my right and my cause; thou satest in the throne judging <sup>3</sup>right.

5 Thou hast rebuked the heathen, thou hast destroyed the wicked, thou hast <sup>c</sup>put out their name for ever and ever.

6 O thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetual end: and thou hast destroyed cities; their memorial is perished with them.

7 <sup>d</sup>But the LORD shall endure for ever: he hath prepared his throne for judgment.

8 And <sup>e</sup>he shall judge the world in righteousness, he shall minister judgment to the people in uprightness.

9 <sup>f</sup>The LORD also will be <sup>5</sup>a refuge for the oppressed, a refuge in times of trouble.

10 And they that <sup>g</sup>know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, LORD, hast not forsaken them that seek thee.

11 Sing praises to the LORD, which dwelleth in Zi'ōn: <sup>h</sup>declare among the people his doings.

12 <sup>i</sup>When he maketh inquisition for blood, he remembereth them: he forgetteth not the cry of the <sup>6</sup>humble.

13 Have mercy upon me, O LORD; consider my trouble which I suffer of them that hate me, thou that liftest me up from the gates of death:

14 That I may shew forth all thy praise in the gates of the daughter of Zi'ōn: I will <sup>k</sup>rejoice in thy salvation.

15 <sup>l</sup>The heathen are sunk down in

i ver. 1.

a Ps. 5. 11.  
b Ps. 56. 2;  
82. 13.  
2 Heb. thou hast made my judgment.  
3 Heb. in righteousness.  
1018.]

c Deut. 9. 14.  
Prov. 10. 7.  
4 Or, The destructions of the enemy are come to a perpetual end: and their cities hast thou destroyed, &c.  
d Ps. 102. 12, 26.  
Heb. 1. 11.  
e Ps. 96. 13;  
98. 9.  
f Ps. 32. 7;  
37. 39; 46. 1;  
22. 1 Gen. 9. 5. 6 Or, afflicted. k Ps. 13. 5; 20. 5; 35. 9. l Ps. 7. 16; 35. 8; 57. 6; 94. 22. Prov. 5. 22. 8; 26. 27. m Ex. 7. 5; 14. 10, 31. n That is, Meditation. n Ps. 19. 14; 92. 3. o Job 8. 13. Ps. 50. 22. p ver. 12. Ps. 12. 5. q Prov. 23. 13; 24. 14.

Ps. 50. 22. p ver. 12. Ps. 12. 5. q Prov. 23. 13; 24. 14.

## PSALM 10.

1 David complaineth to God of the outrage of the wicked. 12 He prayeth for remedy.

WHY standest thou afar off, O LORD? why hidest thou thyself in times of trouble?

2 <sup>a</sup>The wicked in his pride doth persecute the poor: <sup>a</sup>let them be taken in the devices that they have imagined.

3 For the wicked <sup>b</sup>boasteth of his heart's desire, and <sup>c</sup>blesseth the covetous, whom the LORD abhorreth.

4 The wicked, through the pride of his countenance, <sup>d</sup>will not seek after God: <sup>11</sup>God is not in all his <sup>e</sup>thoughts.

5 His ways are always grievous; <sup>f</sup>thy judgments are far above out of his sight: <sup>as</sup> for all his enemies, <sup>g</sup>he puffeth at them.

6 <sup>h</sup>He hath said in his heart, I shall not be moved: <sup>i</sup>for I shall <sup>12</sup>never be in adversity.

7 <sup>k</sup>His mouth is full of cursing and <sup>13</sup>deceit and fraud: <sup>l</sup>under his tongue is mischief <sup>m</sup>and <sup>14</sup>vanity.

8 He sitteth in the lurking places of the villages: <sup>n</sup>in the secret places doth he murder the innocent: <sup>o</sup>his eyes <sup>10</sup>are privily set against the poor.

9 <sup>p</sup>He lieth in wait <sup>16</sup>secretly as a lion in his den: he lieth in wait to catch the poor: he doth catch the

8 Heb. In the pride of the wicked he doth persecute.

a Ps. 7. 16; 9. 15, 16.  
b Ps. 94. 4.  
c Heb. soul's.  
d Prov. 28. 4.  
e Rom. 1. 32.  
f Or, the covetous.

g He abhorreth himself, he abhorreth the LORD.  
h Ps. 14. 2.  
i Or, all his thoughts are, There is no God.

j Ps. 14. 1;  
33. 1.  
k Prov. 24. 7.  
l Is. 26. 11.  
m Ps. 12. 5.  
n Ps. 30. 6.  
o Eccles. 8. 11.

p Is. 56. 12.  
q Rev. 18. 7.  
r Heb. unto generation and generation.  
s Rom. 3. 14.

t Heb. de-cits.  
u Job 20. 12.  
v Ps. 12. 2.  
w Or, iniquity.

x Hab. 3. 14.  
y Ps. 17. 11.  
z Heb. hide themselves.  
aa Ps. 17. 12.  
ab Mic. 7. 2.  
ac Heb. in the secret places.

poor, when he draweth him into his net.

10 <sup>2</sup> He croucheth, and humbleth himself, that the poor may fall <sup>3</sup> by his strong ones.

11 He hath said in his heart, God hath forgotten: <sup>2</sup> he hideth his face; he will never see it.

12 Arise, O LORD; O God, <sup>7</sup> lift up thine hand: forget not the <sup>8</sup> humble.

13 Wherefore doth the wicked condemn God? he hath said in his heart, Thou wilt not require it.

14 Thou hast seen it; for thou beholdest mischief and spite, to requite it with thy hand: the poor <sup>5</sup> committeth himself unto thee; <sup>6</sup> thou art the helper of the fatherless.

15 <sup>u</sup> Break thou the arm of the wicked and the evil man: seek out his wickedness till thou find none.

16 <sup>2</sup> The LORD is King for ever and ever: the heathen are perished out of his land.

17 LORD, thou hast heard the desire of the humble: thou wilt <sup>6</sup> prepare their heart, thou wilt cause thine ear to hear:

18 To <sup>3</sup> judge the fatherless and the oppressed, that the man of the earth may no more <sup>1</sup> oppress.

## PSALM 11.

1 David encourageth himself against his enemies.

4 The providence and justice of God.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

<sup>a</sup> I <sup>u</sup> the LORD put I my trust: <sup>b</sup> how say ye to my soul, Flee as a bird to thy mountain?

2 For, lo, <sup>c</sup> the wicked bend their bow, <sup>d</sup> they make ready their arrow upon the string, that they may <sup>e</sup> privily shoot at the upright in heart.

3 If the foundations be destroyed, what can the righteous do?

4 <sup>f</sup> The LORD is in his holy temple, the LORD's <sup>g</sup> throne is in heaven: <sup>h</sup> his eyes behold, his eyelids try, the children of men.

5 The LORD <sup>i</sup> trieth the righteous: but the wicked and him that loveth violence his soul hateth.

6 <sup>k</sup> Upon the wicked he shall rain <sup>l</sup> snares, fire and brimstone, and <sup>m</sup> an horrible tempest: <sup>n</sup> this shall be the portion of their cup.

7 For the righteous LORD <sup>o</sup> loveth righteousness; <sup>p</sup> his countenance doth behold the upright.

2 Heb. He breaketh himself.

3 Or, into his strong parts.

4 Job 22. 13.

5 Pa. 73. 11;

6 94. 7.

7 Ezek. 8. 12.

8 Mic. 5. 9.

9 Or, afflicted.

10 Heb. leaveth.

11 2 Tim. 1. 12.

12 1 Pet. 4. 19.

13 Ps. 68. 5.

14 Heb. 14. 3.

15 Ps. 37. 17.

16 Ps. 23. 10;

17 145. 13; 145. 10.

18 Jer. 10. 10.

19 Lam. 5. 19.

20 Dan. 4. 34;

21 6. 25.

22 1 Tim. 1. 17.

23 Or, establish.

24 2 Chr. 23. 18.

25 Ps. 82. 3.

26 Is. 11. 4.

27 Or, terrify.

28 a Pa. 56. 11.

29 b See 1 Sam. 26. 19, 20.

30 c Pa. 64. 3, 4.

31 d Pa. 27. 12.

32 e Heb. in darkness.

33 f Pa. 82. 5.

34 g Hab. 2. 20.

35 h Pa. 2. 4.

36 i Is. 55. 1.

37 Matt. 5. 34.

38 Acts 7. 49.

39 Rev. 4. 2.

40 a Pa. 33. 13;

41 34. 15, 16.

42 b Gen. 22. 1.

43 James 1. 12.

44 k Gen. 19. 24.

45 Ezek. 38. 22.

46 Or, quick burning coals.

47 10 Or, a burning tempest.

48 cir. 1060.]

49 l See Gen. 43. 34.

50 1 Sam. 1. 4;

51 9. 23.

52 Pa. 75. 8.

53 m Pa. 45. 7;

54 146. 8.

55 n Job 36. 7.

56 Pa. 33. 18;

57 34. 15.

58 1 Pet. 3. 12.

59 11 Or, upon the eyelids.

60 \* Pa. 6, title.

61 12 Or, Save.

62 a Is. 57. 1.

63 Mic. 7. 2.

64 b Pa. 10. 7.

65 c Pa. 28. 3; 62. 4.

66 Jer. 9. 8.

67 Rom. 16. 18.

68 13 Heb. an heart and an heart.

69 1 Chr. 12. 33.

70 d 1 Sam. 2. 3.

71 Dan. 7. 10.

72 e Ex. 3. 4.

73 f Is. 33. 10.

74 g Or, would ensnare him.

75 h Pa. 10. 5.

76 i 2 Sam. 22. 30.

77 j Pa. 18. 30; 19. 8; 119. 140.

78 k Prov. 30. 5.

79 l Heb. him: that is, every one of them.

80 m Heb. the vilest of the sons of men are exalted.

81 19 Or, overseer.

82 a Deut. 31. 17.

83 b Job 13. 24.

84 c Pa. 44. 24;

85 d 88. 14;

86 e 88. 46.

87 f Is. 59. 2.

88 g Ezra 9. 8.

89 h Job 31. 39.

90 i Ps. 25. 2;

91 j 35. 19;

92 k 38. 18.

93 l Ps. 33. 21.

94 m Ps. 118. 7;

95 n 119. 17.

## PSALM 12.

1 David, destitute of human comfort, craveth help of God. 3 He comforteth himself with God's judgments, and confidence in God's tried promises.

To the chief Musician <sup>11</sup> upon Shēmā'ā-nāth, A Psalm of David.

<sup>12</sup> **H** <sup>1</sup> **HELP**, LORD; for <sup>a</sup> the godly man ceaseth; for the faithful fail from among the children of men.

2 <sup>b</sup> They speak vanity every one with his neighbour: <sup>c</sup> with flattering lips and with <sup>13</sup> a double heart do they speak.

3 The LORD shall cut off all flattering lips, and the tongue that speaketh <sup>d</sup> proud things:

4 Who have said, With our tongue will we prevail; our lips <sup>e</sup> are our own: who is lord over us?

5 For the oppression of the poor, for the sighing of the needy, <sup>f</sup> now will I arise, saith the LORD; I will set I in safety from him that <sup>16</sup> puffeth at him.

6 The words of the LORD <sup>g</sup> are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times.

7 Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve <sup>17</sup> them from this generation for ever.

8 The wicked walk on every side, when <sup>18</sup> the vilest men are exalted.

## PSALM 13.

1 David complaineth of delay in help. 3 He prayeth for preventing grace.

To the <sup>19</sup> chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

**H** <sup>2</sup> **OW** long wilt thou forget me, O LORD? for ever? <sup>a</sup> how long wilt thou hide thy face from me?

2 How long shall I take counsel in my soul, having sorrow in my heart daily? how long shall mine enemy be exalted over me?

3 Consider and hear me, O LORD my God: <sup>b</sup> lighten mine eyes, lest I sleep the sleep of death;

4 <sup>c</sup> Lest mine enemy say, I have prevailed against him; and those that trouble me rejoice when I am moved.

5 But I have <sup>d</sup> trusted in thy mercy; my heart shall rejoice in thy salvation.

6 I will sing unto the LORD, because he hath <sup>e</sup> dealt bountifully with me.

14 Heb. great things. 15 Heb. are with us. e Ex. 3. 4. f Is. 33. 10. g Or, would ensnare him. h Pa. 10. 5. i 2 Sam. 22. 30. j Pa. 18. 30; 19. 8; 119. 140. k Prov. 30. 5. l Heb. him: that is, every one of them. m Heb. the vilest of the sons of men are exalted.

19 Or, overseer. a Deut. 31. 17. b Job 13. 24. c Pa. 44. 24; 88. 14; 88. 46. d Is. 59. 2. e Ezra 9. 8. f Job 31. 39. g Ps. 25. 2; 35. 19; 38. 18. h Ps. 33. 21. i Ps. 118. 7; 119. 17.

## PSALM 14.

1 *David describeth the corruption of a natural man.*  
 1 *He glorifieth in the salvation of God.*

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

**T**HE <sup>a</sup>fool hath said in his heart,  
 There is no God. <sup>b</sup>They are corrupt, they have done abominable works, there is none that doeth good.

2 <sup>c</sup>The LORD looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did understand, and seek God.

3 <sup>d</sup>They are all gone aside, they are all together become <sup>e</sup>filthy: there is none that doeth good, no, not one.

4 Have all the workers of iniquity no knowledge? who <sup>f</sup>eat up my people as they eat bread, and <sup>g</sup>call not upon the LORD.

5 There <sup>h</sup>were they in great fear: for God is in the generation of the righteous.

6 Ye have shamed the counsel of the poor, because the LORD is his <sup>i</sup>refuge.

7 <sup>j</sup>Oh that the salvation of Iſ'ra-el were come out of Zi'on! <sup>k</sup>when the LORD bringeth back the captivity of his people, Ja'cob shall rejoice, and Iſ'ra-el shall be glad.

## PSALM 15.

*David describeth a citizen of Zion.*

A Psalm of Dā'vid.

**L**ORD, <sup>a</sup>who shall <sup>b</sup>abide in thy tabernacle? who shall dwell in <sup>c</sup>thy holy hill?

2 <sup>d</sup>He that walketh uprightly, and worketh righteousness, and <sup>e</sup>speaketh the truth in his heart.

3 <sup>f</sup>He that backbiteth not with his tongue, nor doeth evil to his neighbour, <sup>g</sup>nor <sup>h</sup>taketh up a reproach against his neighbour.

4 <sup>i</sup>In whose eyes a vile person is contemned; but he honoureth them that fear the LORD. He that <sup>j</sup>swareth to his own hurt, and changeth not.

5 <sup>k</sup>He that putteth not out his money to usury, <sup>l</sup>nor taketh reward against the innocent. He that doeth these things <sup>m</sup>shall never be moved.

## PSALM 16.

1 *David fleeth to God for preservation.* 5 *He sheweth the hope of his calling, and of life everlasting.*

1 \* Mich'tam of Dā'vid.

**P**RESERVE me, O God: <sup>a</sup>for in thee do I put my trust.

2 O my soul, thou hast said unto the

a Ps. 10. 4;

53. 1, &c.

b Gen. 6. 11,

12.

Rom. 3. 10,

&c.

c Ps. 33. 13;

102. 19.

d Rom. 3. 10,

11, 12.

e Heb. stink-

ing.

f Jer. 10. 25.

Amos 8. 4.

g Mic. 3. 3.

h Ps. 79. 6.

i Jer. 64. 7.

j Heb. they

feared a

fear.

k Ps. 53. 5.

l Ps. 9. 9;

142. 5.

m Heb. Who

will give,

&c.

n See Rom. 11.

o A Ps. 53. 6.

p Job 42. 10.

q Ps. 126. 1.

r a Ps. 24. 3,

&c.

s Heb. so-

urn.

t Ps. 2. 6; 3. 4.

u Is. 33. 15.

v Zech. 8. 16.

w Eph. 4. 25.

x Lev. 19. 16.

y Ps. 34. 13.

z J. Ex. 23. 1.

aa Or, re-

ceive, or,

endureth.

ab Esther 3. 2.

ac Judg. 11.

ad 35.

ae Ex. 22. 25.

af Lev. 25. 36.

ag Deut. 23. 19.

ah Ezek. 18. 8;

ai 22. 12.

aj Ex. 23. 8.

ak Deut. 16. 19.

al Ps. 16. 8.

am 2 Pet. 1. 10.

an 7 Or, A gold-

en Psalm of

David.

ao So Ps. 56;

57; 58; 59;

60.

ap Ps. 25. 20.

aq Job 22. 2, 3;

35. 7, 8.

ar Ps. 50. 9.

as Rom. 11. 35.

at 8 Or, give

gifts to an-

other.

au Ex. 23. 13.

av Josh. 23. 7.

aw Hos. 2. 16, 17.

ax Deut. 32. 9.

ay Ps. 73. 26;

119. 57; 142.

az 5.

ba Jer. 10. 16.

bb Lam. 3. 24.

bc Heb. of

my part.

bd Ps. 11. 6.

be Ps. 17. 3.

bf Acts 2. 25.

bg Ps. 73. 23;

110. 5; 121. 5.

bh Ps. 15. 5.

bi Ps. 30. 12;

57. 8. 10 Heb. dwell

confidently.

bj Ps. 49. 15.

bk Acts 2. 27, 31;

13. 35. m Lev. 19. 28.

bl Num. 6. 6. n Matt. 7. 14.

bm Ps. 17. 15; 21. 6.

bn Matt. 5. 8. 1 Cor. 13.

bo 12. 1 John 3. 2. p. Ps. 36. 8.

bp 11 Heb. justice.

bq 12 Heb. without lips of deceit.

br a Ps. 16. 7. b Job 23.

bs 10. Ps. 26. 2; 66. 10; 139. 2.

bt Zech. 13. 9.

bu Mal. 3. 2, 3.

bv 1 Pet. 1. 7.

bw c Ps. 119. 133.

bx 13 Heb. do not moved.

LORD, Thou art my Lord: <sup>b</sup>my goodness extendeth not to thee;

3 But to the saints that are in the earth, and to the excellent, in whom is all my delight.

4 Their sorrows shall be multiplied: that <sup>c</sup>hasten after another god: they drink offerings of blood will I not offer, <sup>d</sup>nor take up their names into my lips.

5 <sup>e</sup>The LORD is the portion <sup>f</sup>of mine inheritance and <sup>g</sup>of my cup: thou maintainest my lot.

6 The lines are fallen unto me in pleasant places; yea, I have a goodly heritage.

7 I will bless the LORD, who hath given me counsel: <sup>h</sup>my reins also instruct me in the night seasons.

8 <sup>i</sup>I have set the LORD always before me: because <sup>j</sup>he is at my right hand, <sup>k</sup>I shall not be moved. ★

9 Therefore my heart is glad, <sup>l</sup>and my glory rejoiceth: my flesh also shall <sup>m</sup>rest in hope. ★

10 <sup>n</sup>For thou wilt not leave <sup>o</sup>my soul in hell; neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption. ★

11 Thou wilt shew me the <sup>p</sup>path of life: <sup>q</sup>in thy presence is fulness of joy; <sup>r</sup>at thy right hand there are pleasures for evermore.

## PSALM 17.

1 *David craveth defence of God against his enemies.*  
 10 *He sheweth their pride, craft, and eagerness.*

A Prayer of Dā'vid.

**H**EAR <sup>a</sup>the right, O LORD, attend unto my cry, give ear unto my prayer, that goeth <sup>b</sup>not out of feigned lips.

2 Let my sentence come forth from thy presence; let thine eyes behold the things that are equal.

3 Thou hast proved mine heart; <sup>c</sup>thou hast visited me in the night; <sup>d</sup>thou hast tried me, and shalt find nothing; I am purposed that my mouth shall not transgress.

4 Concerning the works of men, by the word of thy lips I have kept me from the paths of the destroyer.

5 <sup>e</sup>Hold up my goings in thy paths, that my footsteps <sup>f</sup>slip not.

6 <sup>g</sup>As for mine enemies, they shall be confounded: <sup>h</sup>they shall be brought down and overthrown: <sup>i</sup>there shall be no man to raise them up.

7 <sup>j</sup>For thou, O LORD, hast heard my prayer, and hast inclined thine ear unto my voice.

8 <sup>k</sup>For thou, O LORD, hast said, I will not move him: neither will I shake him.

9 <sup>l</sup>For thou, O LORD, hast said, I will not move him: neither will I shake him.

6<sup>d</sup> I have called upon thee, for thou wilt hear me, O God: incline thine ear unto me, and hear my speech.

7<sup>e</sup> Shew thy marvellous loving-kindness, O thou<sup>2</sup> that savest by thy right hand them which put their trust in thee from those that rise up against them.

8<sup>f</sup> Keep me as the apple of the eye, and hide me under the shadow of thy wings,

9 From the wicked<sup>3</sup> that oppress me, from<sup>4</sup> my deadly enemies, who compass me about.

10<sup>h</sup> They are inclosed in their own fat: with their mouth they<sup>1</sup> speak proudly.

11 They have now<sup>k</sup> compassed us in our steps: they have set their eyes bowing down to the earth;

12<sup>l</sup> Like as a lion that is greedy of his prey, and as it were a young lion<sup>6</sup> lurking in secret places.

13 Arise, O LORD,<sup>7</sup> disappoint him, cast him down: deliver my soul from the wicked,<sup>m</sup> which is thy sword:

14<sup>9</sup> From men which are thy hand, O LORD, from men of the world,<sup>n</sup> which have their portion in this life, and whose belly thou fillest with thy hid treasure: they are full of children, and leave the rest of their substance to their babes.

15 As for me, O LORD, I will behold thy face in righteousness: I shall be satisfied, when I awake, with thy likeness.

### PSALM 18.

David praiseth God for his manifold and marvelous blessings.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David, the servant of the LORD, who spake unto the LORD the words of this song in the day that the LORD delivered him from the hand of all his enemies, and from the hand of Saul: And he said,

**I**<sup>a</sup> WILL love thee, O LORD, my strength.

2 The LORD is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God,<sup>11</sup> my strength, in whom I will trust; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower.

3 I will call upon the LORD, who is worthy to be praised: so shall I be saved from mine enemies.

4<sup>d</sup> The sorrows of death compassed me, and the floods of<sup>12</sup> ungodly men made me afraid.

5 The<sup>13</sup> sorrows of hell compassed

d Ps. 116. 2

e Ps. 31. 21.

2 Or, that

saved them

which trust

in thee from

those that

rise up

against thy

right hand.

f Deut. 32. 10.

Zech. 2. 8.

g Ruth 2. 12.

Ps. 36. 7; 57.

1: 61. 4; 63.

7; 91. 1, 4.

Matt. 23. 37.

3 Heb. that

waste me.

4 Heb. my

enemies

against the

soul.

h Deut. 32. 15.

Job 15. 27.

Ps. 73. 7;

119. 70.

i 1 Sam. 2. 3.

Ps. 31. 18.

j 1 Sam. 23. 26.

k Ps. 10. 8, 9.

10

5 Heb. The

likeness of

him (that is,

of every one

of them) is

as a lion that

desireth to

ravin.

6 Heb. sit-

ting.

7 Heb. pre-

vent his face.

m Is. 10. 5.

8 Or, by thy

sword.

9 Or, From

men by

thine hand.

n Ps. 73. 12.

Luke 16. 25.

James 5. 5.

10 Or, their

children are

full.

o 1 John 3. 2.

p Ps. 4. 6, 7;

16. 11; 63. 4.

\*

Ps. 36, title.

+ 2 Sam. 22.

a Ps. 144. 1.

11 Heb. my

rock.

b Heb. 2. 13.

c Ps. 76. 4.

d Ps. 116. 3.

12 Heb.

helel.

13 Or, cords.

e Acts 4. 31.

14 Heb. by

his.

f Ps. 144. 5.

g Ps. 99. 1.

h Ps. 104. 3.

i Ps. 97. 2.

k Ps. 97. 3.

l Ps. 29. 3.

m Josh. 10. 10.

n Ps. 144. 6.

o Ps. 30. 30.

p Ex. 15. 8.

q Ps. 106. 9.

r Ps. 144. 7.

s Or, great

waters.

p Ps. 31. 8;

118. 5.

q 1 Sam. 24.

19.

me about: the snares of death prevented me.

6 In my distress I called upon the LORD, and cried unto my God: he heard my voice out of his temple, and my cry came before him, even into his ears.

7<sup>e</sup> Then the earth shook and trembled; the foundations also of the hills moved and were shaken, because he was wroth.

8 There went up a smoke<sup>14</sup> out of his nostrils, and fire out of his mouth devoured: coals were kindled by it.

9<sup>f</sup> He bowed the heavens also, and came down: and darkness was under his feet.

10<sup>g</sup> And he rode upon a cherub, and did fly: yea, he did fly upon the wings of the wind.

11 He made darkness his secret place; his pavilion round about him were dark waters and thick clouds of the skies.

12<sup>k</sup> At the brightness that was before him his thick clouds passed, hail stones and coals of fire.

13 The LORD also thundered in the heavens, and the Highest gave<sup>1</sup> his voice; hail stones and coals of fire.

14<sup>m</sup> Yea, he sent out his arrows, and scattered them; and he shot out lightnings, and discomfited them.

15<sup>n</sup> Then the channels of waters were seen, and the foundations of the world were discovered at thy rebuke, O LORD, at the blast of the breath of thy nostrils.

16<sup>o</sup> He sent from above, he took me, he drew me out of<sup>16</sup> many waters.

17 He delivered me from my strong enemy, and from them which hated me: for they were too strong for me.

18 They prevented me in the day of my calamity: but the LORD was my stay.

19<sup>p</sup> He brought me forth also into a large place; he delivered me, because he delighted in me.

20<sup>q</sup> The LORD rewarded me according to my righteousness; according to the cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me.

21 For I have kept the ways of the LORD, and have not wickedly departed from my God.

22 For all his judgments were before





6 His going forth *is* from the end of the heaven, and his circuit unto the ends of it: and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.

7 <sup>d</sup>The <sup>2</sup>law of the LORD *is* perfect, <sup>a</sup>converting the soul: the testimony of the LORD *is* sure, making wise the simple.

8 The statutes of the LORD *are* right, rejoicing the heart: <sup>e</sup>the commandment of the LORD *is* pure, <sup>f</sup>enlightening the eyes.

9 The fear of the LORD *is* clean, enduring for ever: the judgments of the LORD *are* <sup>4</sup>true and righteous altogether.

10 More to be desired *are* they than gold, <sup>9</sup>yea, than much fine gold: <sup>h</sup>sweeter also than honey and <sup>b</sup>the honeycomb.

11 Moreover by them *is* thy servant warned: and <sup>i</sup>in keeping of them *there is* great reward.

12 <sup>k</sup>Who can understand *his* errors? <sup>j</sup>cleanse thou me from <sup>m</sup>secret faults.

13 <sup>l</sup>Keep back thy servant also from presumptuous *sins*; <sup>o</sup>let them not have dominion over me: then shall I be upright, and I shall be innocent from <sup>b</sup>the great transgression.

14 <sup>p</sup>Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart, be acceptable in thy sight, O LORD, <sup>7</sup>my strength, and my <sup>q</sup>redeemer.

## PSALM 20.

1 *The church blesteth the king in his exploits. 7 Her confidence in God's succour.*

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of D<sup>W</sup>vid.

**T**HE LORD hear thee in the day of trouble; <sup>a</sup>the name of the God of Jā'qob <sup>b</sup>defend thee;

2 Send <sup>c</sup>thee help from <sup>b</sup>the sanctuary, and <sup>10</sup>strengthen thee out of Zī'ōn;

3 Remember all thy offerings, and <sup>11</sup>accept thy burnt sacrifice; Sē'lah.

4 <sup>d</sup>Grant thee according to thine own heart, and fulfil all thy counsel.

5 We will <sup>e</sup>rejoice in thy salvation, and <sup>f</sup>in the name of our God we will set up *our* banners: the LORD fulfil all thy petitions.

6 Now know I that the LORD saveth <sup>7</sup>his anointed; he will hear him <sup>12</sup>from his holy heaven <sup>13</sup>with the saving strength of his right hand.

d Ps. 111. 7.  
2 Or, doctrine.  
3 Or, restoring.  
e Ps. 12. 6.  
f Ps. 13. 3.  
4 Heb. truth.  
g Ps. 119. 72, 127.  
Prov. 8. 10, 11, 19.  
h Ps. 119. 103.  
i Heb. the dropping of honeycombs.  
j Prov. 25. 18.  
k Ps. 40. 12.  
l Lev. 4. 2, &c.  
m Ps. 90. 8.  
n Gen. 20. 6.  
o 1 Sam. 25. 32, 33, 34, 39.  
p Ps. 119. 133.  
Rom. 6. 12, 14.  
q Or, much.  
r Ps. 51. 13.  
s Heb. my rock.  
t Ps. 18. 1.  
u Is. 43. 14;  
44. 4; 47. 4.  
v 1 Thess. 1. 10.

d Ps. 111. 7.  
2 Or, doctrine.  
3 Or, restoring.  
e Ps. 12. 6.  
f Ps. 13. 3.  
4 Heb. truth.  
g Ps. 119. 72, 127.  
Prov. 8. 10, 11, 19.  
h Ps. 119. 103.  
i Heb. the dropping of honeycombs.  
j Prov. 25. 18.  
k Ps. 40. 12.  
l Lev. 4. 2, &c.  
m Ps. 90. 8.  
n Gen. 20. 6.  
o 1 Sam. 25. 32, 33, 34, 39.  
p Ps. 119. 133.  
Rom. 6. 12, 14.  
q Or, much.  
r Ps. 51. 13.  
s Heb. my rock.  
t Ps. 18. 1.  
u Is. 43. 14;  
44. 4; 47. 4.  
v 1 Thess. 1. 10.

d Ps. 111. 7.  
2 Or, doctrine.  
3 Or, restoring.  
e Ps. 12. 6.  
f Ps. 13. 3.  
4 Heb. truth.  
g Ps. 119. 72, 127.  
Prov. 8. 10, 11, 19.  
h Ps. 119. 103.  
i Heb. the dropping of honeycombs.  
j Prov. 25. 18.  
k Ps. 40. 12.  
l Lev. 4. 2, &c.  
m Ps. 90. 8.  
n Gen. 20. 6.  
o 1 Sam. 25. 32, 33, 34, 39.  
p Ps. 119. 133.  
Rom. 6. 12, 14.  
q Or, much.  
r Ps. 51. 13.  
s Heb. my rock.  
t Ps. 18. 1.  
u Is. 43. 14;  
44. 4; 47. 4.  
v 1 Thess. 1. 10.

d Ps. 111. 7.  
2 Or, doctrine.  
3 Or, restoring.  
e Ps. 12. 6.  
f Ps. 13. 3.  
4 Heb. truth.  
g Ps. 119. 72, 127.  
Prov. 8. 10, 11, 19.  
h Ps. 119. 103.  
i Heb. the dropping of honeycombs.  
j Prov. 25. 18.  
k Ps. 40. 12.  
l Lev. 4. 2, &c.  
m Ps. 90. 8.  
n Gen. 20. 6.  
o 1 Sam. 25. 32, 33, 34, 39.  
p Ps. 119. 133.  
Rom. 6. 12, 14.  
q Or, much.  
r Ps. 51. 13.  
s Heb. my rock.  
t Ps. 18. 1.  
u Is. 43. 14;  
44. 4; 47. 4.  
v 1 Thess. 1. 10.

d Ps. 111. 7.  
2 Or, doctrine.  
3 Or, restoring.  
e Ps. 12. 6.  
f Ps. 13. 3.  
4 Heb. truth.  
g Ps. 119. 72, 127.  
Prov. 8. 10, 11, 19.  
h Ps. 119. 103.  
i Heb. the dropping of honeycombs.  
j Prov. 25. 18.  
k Ps. 40. 12.  
l Lev. 4. 2, &c.  
m Ps. 90. 8.  
n Gen. 20. 6.  
o 1 Sam. 25. 32, 33, 34, 39.  
p Ps. 119. 133.  
Rom. 6. 12, 14.  
q Or, much.  
r Ps. 51. 13.  
s Heb. my rock.  
t Ps. 18. 1.  
u Is. 43. 14;  
44. 4; 47. 4.  
v 1 Thess. 1. 10.

d Ps. 111. 7.  
2 Or, doctrine.  
3 Or, restoring.  
e Ps. 12. 6.  
f Ps. 13. 3.  
4 Heb. truth.  
g Ps. 119. 72, 127.  
Prov. 8. 10, 11, 19.  
h Ps. 119. 103.  
i Heb. the dropping of honeycombs.  
j Prov. 25. 18.  
k Ps. 40. 12.  
l Lev. 4. 2, &c.  
m Ps. 90. 8.  
n Gen. 20. 6.  
o 1 Sam. 25. 32, 33, 34, 39.  
p Ps. 119. 133.  
Rom. 6. 12, 14.  
q Or, much.  
r Ps. 51. 13.  
s Heb. my rock.  
t Ps. 18. 1.  
u Is. 43. 14;  
44. 4; 47. 4.  
v 1 Thess. 1. 10.

d Ps. 111. 7.  
2 Or, doctrine.  
3 Or, restoring.  
e Ps. 12. 6.  
f Ps. 13. 3.  
4 Heb. truth.  
g Ps. 119. 72, 127.  
Prov. 8. 10, 11, 19.  
h Ps. 119. 103.  
i Heb. the dropping of honeycombs.  
j Prov. 25. 18.  
k Ps. 40. 12.  
l Lev. 4. 2, &c.  
m Ps. 90. 8.  
n Gen. 20. 6.  
o 1 Sam. 25. 32, 33, 34, 39.  
p Ps. 119. 133.  
Rom. 6. 12, 14.  
q Or, much.  
r Ps. 51. 13.  
s Heb. my rock.  
t Ps. 18. 1.  
u Is. 43. 14;  
44. 4; 47. 4.  
v 1 Thess. 1. 10.

d Ps. 111. 7.  
2 Or, doctrine.  
3 Or, restoring.  
e Ps. 12. 6.  
f Ps. 13. 3.  
4 Heb. truth.  
g Ps. 119. 72, 127.  
Prov. 8. 10, 11, 19.  
h Ps. 119. 103.  
i Heb. the dropping of honeycombs.  
j Prov. 25. 18.  
k Ps. 40. 12.  
l Lev. 4. 2, &c.  
m Ps. 90. 8.  
n Gen. 20. 6.  
o 1 Sam. 25. 32, 33, 34, 39.  
p Ps. 119. 133.  
Rom. 6. 12, 14.  
q Or, much.  
r Ps. 51. 13.  
s Heb. my rock.  
t Ps. 18. 1.  
u Is. 43. 14;  
44. 4; 47. 4.  
v 1 Thess. 1. 10.

d Ps. 111. 7.  
2 Or, doctrine.  
3 Or, restoring.  
e Ps. 12. 6.  
f Ps. 13. 3.  
4 Heb. truth.  
g Ps. 119. 72, 127.  
Prov. 8. 10, 11, 19.  
h Ps. 119. 103.  
i Heb. the dropping of honeycombs.  
j Prov. 25. 18.  
k Ps. 40. 12.  
l Lev. 4. 2, &c.  
m Ps. 90. 8.  
n Gen. 20. 6.  
o 1 Sam. 25. 32, 33, 34, 39.  
p Ps. 119. 133.  
Rom. 6. 12, 14.  
q Or, much.  
r Ps. 51. 13.  
s Heb. my rock.  
t Ps. 18. 1.  
u Is. 43. 14;  
44. 4; 47. 4.  
v 1 Thess. 1. 10.

d Ps. 111. 7.  
2 Or, doctrine.  
3 Or, restoring.  
e Ps. 12. 6.  
f Ps. 13. 3.  
4 Heb. truth.  
g Ps. 119. 72, 127.  
Prov. 8. 10, 11, 19.  
h Ps. 119. 103.  
i Heb. the dropping of honeycombs.  
j Prov. 25. 18.  
k Ps. 40. 12.  
l Lev. 4. 2, &c.  
m Ps. 90. 8.  
n Gen. 20. 6.  
o 1 Sam. 25. 32, 33, 34, 39.  
p Ps. 119. 133.  
Rom. 6. 12, 14.  
q Or, much.  
r Ps. 51. 13.  
s Heb. my rock.  
t Ps. 18. 1.  
u Is. 43. 14;  
44. 4; 47. 4.  
v 1 Thess. 1. 10.

d Ps. 111. 7.  
2 Or, doctrine.  
3 Or, restoring.  
e Ps. 12. 6.  
f Ps. 13. 3.  
4 Heb. truth.  
g Ps. 119. 72, 127.  
Prov. 8. 10, 11, 19.  
h Ps. 119. 103.  
i Heb. the dropping of honeycombs.  
j Prov. 25. 18.  
k Ps. 40. 12.  
l Lev. 4. 2, &c.  
m Ps. 90. 8.  
n Gen. 20. 6.  
o 1 Sam. 25. 32, 33, 34, 39.  
p Ps. 119. 133.  
Rom. 6. 12, 14.  
q Or, much.  
r Ps. 51. 13.  
s Heb. my rock.  
t Ps. 18. 1.  
u Is. 43. 14;  
44. 4; 47. 4.  
v 1 Thess. 1. 10.

d Ps. 111. 7.  
2 Or, doctrine.  
3 Or, restoring.  
e Ps. 12. 6.  
f Ps. 13. 3.  
4 Heb. truth.  
g Ps. 119. 72, 127.  
Prov. 8. 10, 11, 19.  
h Ps. 119. 103.  
i Heb. the dropping of honeycombs.  
j Prov. 25. 18.  
k Ps. 40. 12.  
l Lev. 4. 2, &c.  
m Ps. 90. 8.  
n Gen. 20. 6.  
o 1 Sam. 25. 32, 33, 34, 39.  
p Ps. 119. 133.  
Rom. 6. 12, 14.  
q Or, much.  
r Ps. 51. 13.  
s Heb. my rock.  
t Ps. 18. 1.  
u Is. 43. 14;  
44. 4; 47. 4.  
v 1 Thess. 1. 10.

d Ps. 111. 7.  
2 Or, doctrine.  
3 Or, restoring.  
e Ps. 12. 6.  
f Ps. 13. 3.  
4 Heb. truth.  
g Ps. 119. 72, 127.  
Prov. 8. 10, 11, 19.  
h Ps. 119. 103.  
i Heb. the dropping of honeycombs.  
j Prov. 25. 18.  
k Ps. 40. 12.  
l Lev. 4. 2, &c.  
m Ps. 90. 8.  
n Gen. 20. 6.  
o 1 Sam. 25. 32, 33, 34, 39.  
p Ps. 119. 133.  
Rom. 6. 12, 14.  
q Or, much.  
r Ps. 51. 13.  
s Heb. my rock.  
t Ps. 18. 1.  
u Is. 43. 14;  
44. 4; 47. 4.  
v 1 Thess. 1. 10.

d Ps. 111. 7.  
2 Or, doctrine.  
3 Or, restoring.  
e Ps. 12. 6.  
f Ps. 13. 3.  
4 Heb. truth.  
g Ps. 119. 72, 127.  
Prov. 8. 10, 11, 19.  
h Ps. 119. 103.  
i Heb. the dropping of honeycombs.  
j Prov. 25. 18.  
k Ps. 40. 12.  
l Lev. 4. 2, &c.  
m Ps. 90. 8.  
n Gen. 20. 6.  
o 1 Sam. 25. 32, 33, 34, 39.  
p Ps. 119. 133.  
Rom. 6. 12, 14.  
q Or, much.  
r Ps. 51. 13.  
s Heb. my rock.  
t Ps. 18. 1.  
u Is. 43. 14;  
44. 4; 47. 4.  
v 1 Thess. 1. 10.

d Ps. 111. 7.  
2 Or, doctrine.  
3 Or, restoring.  
e Ps. 12. 6.  
f Ps. 13. 3.  
4 Heb. truth.  
g Ps. 119. 72, 127.  
Prov. 8. 10, 11, 19.  
h Ps. 119. 103.  
i Heb. the dropping of honeycombs.  
j Prov. 25. 18.  
k Ps. 40. 12.  
l Lev. 4. 2, &c.  
m Ps. 90. 8.  
n Gen. 20. 6.  
o 1 Sam. 25. 32, 33, 34, 39.  
p Ps. 119. 133.  
Rom. 6. 12, 14.  
q Or, much.  
r Ps. 51. 13.  
s Heb. my rock.  
t Ps. 18. 1.  
u Is. 43. 14;  
44. 4; 47. 4.  
v 1 Thess. 1. 10.

7 <sup>9</sup>Some *trust* in chariots, and some in horses: <sup>h</sup>but we will remember the name of the LORD our God.

8 They are brought down and fallen: but we are risen, and stand upright.

9 Save, LORD: let the king hear us when we call.

## PSALM 21.

1 *A thanksgiving for victory. 7 Confidence of fur-*

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of D<sup>W</sup>vid.

**T**HE king shall joy in thy strength, O LORD; and <sup>a</sup>in thy salvation how greatly shall he rejoice!

2 <sup>b</sup>Thou hast given him his heart's desire, and hast not withholden the request of his lips. Sē'lah.

3 For thou preventest him with the blessings of goodness: thou <sup>c</sup>settest a crown of pure gold on his head.

4 <sup>d</sup>He asked life of thee, and thou gavest it him, <sup>e</sup>even length of days for ever and ever.

5 His glory *is* great in thy salvation: honour and majesty hast thou laid upon him.

6 For thou hast <sup>14</sup>made him most blessed for ever: <sup>f</sup>thou hast <sup>15</sup>made him exceeding glad with thy countenance.

7 For the king trusteth in the LORD, and through the mercy of the most High he <sup>g</sup>shall not be moved.

8 Thine hand shall <sup>h</sup>find out all thine enemies: thy right hand shall find out those that hate thee.

9 <sup>i</sup>Thou shalt make them as a fiery oven in the time of thine anger: the LORD shall <sup>k</sup>swallow them up in his wrath, <sup>l</sup>and the fire shall devour them.

10 <sup>m</sup>Thy fruit shalt thou destroy from the earth, and their seed from among the children of men.

11 For they intended evil against thee: they <sup>n</sup>imagined a mischievous device, *which* they are not able to perform.

12 Therefore <sup>16</sup>shalt thou make them turn their <sup>17</sup>back, *when* thou shalt make ready *thine* arrows upon thy strings against the face of them.

13 Be thou exalted, LORD, in thine

own strength: so will we sing and praise thy power.

## PSALM 22.

1 David complaineth in discouragement. 9 He prayeth in distress. 23 He praiseth God. To the chief Musician upon <sup>2</sup> Aijig-lēth Shā'hār, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

**M**Y God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? why art thou so far from helping me, and from the words of my roaring? ★

2 O my God, I cry in the daytime, but thou hearest not; and in the night season, and am not silent.

3 But thou art holy, O thou that inhabitest the praises of Is'ra-el.

4 Our fathers trusted in thee: they trusted, and thou didst deliver them.

5 They cried unto thee, and were delivered: they trusted in thee, and were not confounded.

6 But I am a worm, and no man; a reproach of men, and despised of the people. ★

7 All they that see me laugh me to scorn: they shoot out the lip, they shake the head, saying, ★

8 He trusted on the LORD that he would deliver him: let him deliver him, seeing he delighted in him. ★

9 But thou art he that took me out of the womb: thou didst make me hope when I was upon my mother's breasts.

10 I was cast upon thee from the womb: thou art my God from my mother's belly.

11 Be not far from me; for trouble is near; for there is none to help.

12 Many bulls have compassed me: strong bulls of Bā'shān have beset me round.

13 They gaped upon me with their mouths, as a ravening and a roaring lion. ★

14 I am poured out like water, and all my bones are out of joint: my heart is like wax; it is melted in the midst of my bowels.

15 My strength is dried up like a potsherd; and my tongue cleaveth to my jaws; and thou hast brought me into the dust of death.

16 For dogs have compassed me: the assembly of the wicked have inclosed me: they pierced my hands and my feet. ★

2 Or, the hind of the morning. a Matt. 27. 46.

Mark 15. 34. b Heb. from my salvation.

c Heb. 5. 7. d Heb. there is no silence to me.

e Deut. 10. 21. f Ps. 25. 2, 3; 31. 1; 71. 1.

g Rom. 9. 33. h Job 25. 6.

i Is. 41. 14. j Is. 53. 3. k Matt. 27. 39.

l Mark 15. 29. m Luke 23. 35.

n Heb. open. o Job 16. 4.

p Ps. 109. 25. q Matt. 27. 43.

r Heb. He rolled himself on the Lord.

s Ps. 91. 14. t Or, if he delight in him.

u Ps. 71. 6. v Or, keptest me in safety.

w Is. 46. 3; 49. 1.

x Heb. not a helper.

y Deut. 32. 14.

z Ps. 68. 30. a Ezek. 39. 18.

b Amos 4. 1.

c Job 16. 10.

d Ps. 35. 21.

e Lam. 2. 16; 3. 46.

f Heb. opened their mouths against me.

g Dan. 5. 6.

h Or, sundred.

i Josh. 7. 5.

j Job 23. 16.

k Prov. 17. 22.

l Job 23. 10.

m Lam. 4. 4.

n John 19. 28.

o Rev. 22. 15.

p Matt. 27. 35.

q Mark 15. 24.

r Luke 23. 33.

s John 19. 23.

t 37; 20. 25.

u Luke 23. 27.

v Luke 23. 35.

w John 19. 23.

x 24.

y var. 11.

z Ps. 10. 1.

a Ps. 35. 17.

b Heb. my only one.

c Ps. 137. 6.

d ver. 16.

e 2 Tim. 4. 17.

f Is. 34. 7.

g Acts 4. 27.

h Ps. 40. 9.

i Heb. 2. 12.

j John 20. 17.

k Ps. 139. 20.

l Heb. 5. 7.

m Ps. 35. 19; 40. 9, 10;

n 111. 1.

o Ps. 66. 13; 116. 14.

p Eccles. 5. 4.

q Lev. 7. 11, 12, 15, 16.

r Ps. 69. 32.

s Is. 65. 13.

t m John 6. 51.

u n Ps. 2. 8; 72. 11; 86. 9; 98. 3.

v Is. 49. 6.

w Ps. 98. 7.

x Ps. 47. 8.

y Zech. 14. 9.

z Matt. 6. 13.

a q Ps. 45. 12.

b r Is. 26. 19.

c Phil. 2. 10.

d s Ps. 37. 6.

e f Ps. 78. 6; 86. 9; 102. 16.

f Is. 60. 3.

g See Rom. 3. 21, 22.

17 I may tell all my bones: they look and stare upon me. ★

18 They part my garments among them, and cast lots upon my vesture. ★

19 But be not thou far from me, O LORD: O my strength, haste thee to help me.

20 Deliver my soul from the sword; a my darling from the power of the dog.

21 Save me from the lion's mouth: d for thou hast heard me from the horns of the unicorns.

22 I will declare thy name unto my brethren: in the midst of the congregation will I praise thee. ★

23 Ye that fear the LORD, praise him; all ye the seed of Jā'qōb, glorify him; and fear him, all ye the seed of Is'ra-el.

24 For he hath not despised nor abhorred the affliction of the afflicted; neither hath he hid his face from him; but when he cried unto him, he heard.

25 My praise shall be of thee in the great congregation: k I will pay my vows before them that fear him.

26 The meek shall eat and be satisfied: they shall praise the LORD that seek him: your heart m shall live for ever.

27 All the ends of the world shall remember and turn unto the LORD: o and all the kindreds of the nations shall worship before thee.

28 For the kingdom is the LORD's: and he is the governor among the nations.

29 All they that be fat upon earth shall eat and worship: f all they that go down to the dust shall bow before him: and none can keep alive his own soul.

30 A seed shall serve him; g it shall be accounted to the Lord for a generation.

31 They shall come, and shall declare his righteousness unto a people that shall be born, that he hath done this. ★

d Is. 34. 7. e Acts 4. 27. f Ps. 40. 9. Heb. 2. 12. g John 20. 17. h Ps. 139. 20. i Heb. 5. 7. j Ps. 35. 19; 40. 9, 10; 111. 1. k Ps. 66. 13; 116. 14. Eccles. 5. 4. l Lev. 7. 11, 12, 15, 16. m Ps. 69. 32. n Is. 65. 13. o m John 6. 51. p n Ps. 2. 8; 72. 11; 86. 9; 98. 3. q Is. 49. 6. r Ps. 98. 7. s Ps. 47. 8. t Zech. 14. 9. u Matt. 6. 13. v q Ps. 45. 12. w r Is. 26. 19. x Phil. 2. 10. y s Ps. 37. 6. z f Ps. 78. 6; 86. 9; 102. 16. Is. 60. 3. See Rom. 3. 21, 22.

## PSALM 23.

David's confidence in God's grace.

A Psalm of Dā'vid.

**T**HE LORD is <sup>a</sup> my shepherd; <sup>b</sup> I shall not want.

<sup>2</sup> He maketh me to lie down in <sup>2</sup> green pastures: <sup>d</sup> he leadeth me beside the <sup>3</sup> still waters.

<sup>3</sup> He restoreth my soul: <sup>e</sup> he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake.

<sup>4</sup> Yea, though I walk through the valley of <sup>f</sup> the shadow of death, <sup>g</sup> I will fear no evil: <sup>h</sup> for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me.

<sup>5</sup> Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies: thou <sup>k</sup> anointest my head with oil; my cup runneth over.

<sup>6</sup> Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the LORD <sup>5</sup> for ever.

## PSALM 24.

1 God's lordship in the world. 3 The citizens of his spiritual kingdom. 7 An exhortation to receive him.

A Psalm of Dā'vid.

**T**HE <sup>a</sup> earth is the LORD's, and the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein.

<sup>2</sup> For he hath founded it upon the seas, and established it upon the floods.

<sup>3</sup> Who shall ascend into the hill of the LORD? or who shall stand in his holy place?

<sup>4</sup> <sup>d</sup> He that hath <sup>e</sup> clean hands, and <sup>f</sup> a pure heart; who hath not lifted up his soul unto vanity, nor <sup>g</sup> sworn deceitfully.

<sup>5</sup> He shall receive the blessing from the LORD, and righteousness from the God of his salvation.

<sup>6</sup> This is the generation of them that seek him, that <sup>h</sup> seek thy face, <sup>7</sup> O Jā'cob. Sē'lah.

<sup>7</sup> Lift up your heads, O ye gates; and be ye lift up, ye everlasting doors; <sup>k</sup> and the King of glory shall come in.

<sup>8</sup> Who is this King of glory? The LORD strong and mighty, the LORD mighty in battle.

<sup>9</sup> Lift up your heads, O ye gates; even lift them up, ye everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in.

a Is. 40. 11.  
Jer. 23. 4.  
Ezek. 34. 11.  
Job 41. 11.  
1 Pet. 2. 25.  
Rev. 7. 17.

b Phil. 4. 19.  
c Ezek. 34. 14.  
d Is. 40. 3.  
e Rev. 7. 17.  
f Heb. waters of quietness.  
g Ps. 6. 5;  
31. 3.

h Prov. 8. 20.  
i Job 3. 5;  
10. 21, 22;  
19. 17.  
j Ps. 14. 19.  
k Ps. 3. 6;  
27. 1; 118. 6.

l Is. 43. 2.  
m Ps. 104. 15.  
n Heb. maketh fat.  
o Ps. 32. 10.  
p Heb. to length of days.

q Ex. 9. 29;  
19. 5.  
r Deut. 10. 14.  
s Job 41. 11.  
t Ps. 50. 12.  
u 1 Cor. 10. 26, 28.

v Gen. 1. 9.  
w Job 39. 6.  
x Ps. 104. 5;  
138. 6.  
y 2 Pet. 3. 5.

1017.]  
c Ps. 15. 1.  
d Is. 33. 15, 16.  
e Heb. The clean of hands.  
f Job 17. 9.  
g 1 Tim. 2. 8.  
h Matt. 5. 8.  
i Ps. 15. 4.  
j Ps. 27. 8;  
105. 4.

k Or, O God of Jacob.  
l Is. 26. 2.  
m Ps. 97. 6.  
n Mal. 3. 1.  
o 1 Cor. 2. 8.

a Ps. 86. 4;  
145. 8.  
b Lam. 3. 41.  
c Ps. 22. 5;  
31. 1; 34. 8.  
d Is. 26. 16; 49. 23.

e Rom. 10. 11.  
f Ps. 13. 4.  
g Ex. 33. 13.  
h Ps. 5. 8; 27. 11; 86. 11;  
119. 147; 148. 8, 10.

i Ps. 103. 17;  
106. 1; 107. 1.  
j Is. 63. 15.  
k Jer. 33. 11.  
l Heb. thy bowels.  
m Job. 13. 26;  
20. 11.

n Jer. 3. 25.  
o Ps. 81. 1.  
p Ps. 31. 3;  
79. 9; 109. 21; 143. 11.

q See Rom. 5. 20. & Ps. 37. 23. i Prov. 19. 23. r Heb. shall lodge in goodness. m Ps. 37. 11, 22, 29. n Prov. 3. 32. o See John 7. 17; 15. 15. 10 Or, and his covenant to make them know it. p Ps. 141. 8. 11 Heb. bring forth. p Ps. 69. 16; 84. 16.

10 Who is this King of glory? The LORD of hosts, he is the King of glory. Sē'lah.

## PSALM 25.

1 David's confidence in prayer. 7 He prayeth for remission of sins, 16 and for help in affliction.

A Psalm of Dā'vid.

**U**NTO <sup>a</sup> thee, O LORD, do I lift up my soul.

<sup>2</sup> O my God, I <sup>b</sup> trust in thee: let me not be ashamed, <sup>c</sup> let not mine enemies triumph over me.

<sup>3</sup> Yea, let none that wait on thee be ashamed: let them be ashamed which transgress without cause.

<sup>4</sup> Shew me thy ways, O LORD; teach me thy paths.

<sup>5</sup> Lead me in thy truth, and teach me: for thou art the God of my salvation; on thee do I wait all the day.

<sup>6</sup> Remember, O LORD, <sup>e</sup> thy tender mercies and thy lovingkindnesses; for they have been ever of old.

<sup>7</sup> Remember not <sup>f</sup> the sins of my youth, nor my transgressions: <sup>g</sup> according to thy mercy remember thou me for thy goodness' sake, O LORD.

<sup>8</sup> Good and upright is the LORD: therefore will he teach sinners in the way.

<sup>9</sup> The meek will he guide in judgment: and the meek will he teach his way.

<sup>10</sup> All the paths of the LORD are mercy and truth unto such as keep his covenant and his testimonies.

<sup>11</sup> For thy name's sake, O LORD, pardon mine iniquity; <sup>i</sup> for it is great.

<sup>12</sup> What man is he that feareth the LORD? <sup>k</sup> him shall he teach in the way that he shall choose.

<sup>13</sup> His soul <sup>l</sup> shall dwell at ease; and <sup>m</sup> his seed shall inherit the earth.

<sup>14</sup> The secret of the LORD is with them that fear him; <sup>n</sup> and he will shew them his covenant.

<sup>15</sup> Mine eyes are ever toward the LORD; for he shall <sup>o</sup> pluck my feet out of the net.

<sup>16</sup> Turn thee unto me, and have mercy upon me; for I am desolate and afflicted.

17 The troubles of my heart are enlarged: O bring thou me out of my distresses.

18 <sup>1</sup>Look upon mine affliction and my pain; and forgive all my sins.

19 Consider mine enemies; for they are many; and they hate me with <sup>2</sup>cruel hatred.

20 O keep my soul, and deliver me: <sup>1</sup>let me not be ashamed; for I put my trust in thee.

21 Let integrity and uprightness preserve me; for I wait on thee.

22 <sup>2</sup>Redeem <sup>1</sup>Is<sup>1</sup>ra<sup>2</sup>el, O God, out of all his troubles.

## PSALM 26.

David resorteth unto God in confidence of his integrity.  
A Psalm of David.

**J**UDGE <sup>a</sup>me, O LORD; for I have <sup>b</sup>walked in mine integrity: <sup>c</sup>I have trusted also in the LORD; therefore I shall not slide.

2<sup>d</sup> Examine me, O LORD, and prove me; try my reins and my heart.

3 For thy lovingkindness <sup>is</sup> before mine eyes: and <sup>e</sup>I have walked in thy truth.

4<sup>f</sup> I have not sat with vain persons, neither will I go in with dissemblers.

5 I have <sup>g</sup>hated the congregation of evildoers; <sup>h</sup>and will not sit with the wicked.

6 <sup>i</sup>I will wash mine hands in innocency: so will I compass thine altar, O LORD:

7 That I may publish with the voice of thanksgiving, and tell of all thy wondrous works.

8 LORD, <sup>k</sup>I have loved the habitation of thy house, and the place <sup>l</sup>where thine honour dwelleth.

9 <sup>m</sup>Gather not my soul with sinners, nor my life with <sup>n</sup>bloody men:

10 In whose hands <sup>is</sup> mischief, and their right hand <sup>is</sup> full of <sup>o</sup>brides.

11 But as for me, I will <sup>p</sup>walk in mine integrity: redeem me, and be merciful unto me.

12 <sup>q</sup>My foot standeth in an <sup>r</sup>even place: <sup>s</sup>in the congregations will I bless the LORD.

## PSALM 27.

David sustaineth his faith by the power of God,  
4 by his love to the service of God, 9 by prayer.  
A Psalm of David.

**T**HE LORD <sup>is</sup> my light and <sup>b</sup>my salvation; whom shall I fear?

q 2 Sam. 16.  
12.  
2 Heb. hatred of violence.  
r ver. 2.  
s Ps. 130. 8.

a Ps. 7. 8.  
b ver. 11.  
2 Kin. 20. 3.  
Prov. 20. 7.  
c Ps. 28. 7; 31. 14.

Prov. 29. 25.  
d Ps. 7. 9; 17. 3; 66. 10; 139. 24.

Zech. 13. 9.  
e 2 Kin. 20. 3.  
f Ps. 1. 1.  
Jer. 15. 17.  
g Ps. 31. 6; 139. 21, 22.

h Ps. 1. 1.  
i See Ex. 30. 19, 20.  
j Ps. 13. 13.  
k 1 Kin. 2. 8.

l Ps. 27. 4.  
3 Heb. of the tabernacle of thy honour.  
m Or, Take not away.

n See 1 Sam. 25. 29.  
o Ps. 28. 3.  
s Heb. men of blood.

6 Heb. filled with.  
m Ex. 23. 8.  
Deut. 16. 19.  
1 Sam. 8. 3.  
Is. 33. 15.

n ver. 1.  
o Ps. 40. 2.  
p Ps. 27. 11.  
q Ps. 22. 22; 107. 32; 111. 1.

a Ps. 84. 11.  
Is. 60. 13, 20.  
Mic. 7. 8.  
b Ex. 15. 2.  
c Ps. 62. 2, 6; 118. 14, 21.

Is. 12. 2.  
7 Heb. approached against me.  
d Ps. 14. 4.  
e Ps. 3. 6.

f Ps. 26. 8.  
g Ps. 65. 4.  
Luke 2. 37.  
8 Or, the delight.

h Ps. 90. 17.  
i Ps. 31. 20; 83. 3; 91. 1.  
Is. 4. 6.  
k Ps. 40. 2.

l Ps. 3. 3.  
9 Heb. of shouting.  
10 Or, My heart said unto thee, Let my face seek thy face, &c.

m Ps. 24. 6; 105. 4.  
n Ps. 69. 17; 143. 7.  
o Is. 49. 15.

11 Heb. will gather me, Is. 40. 11.  
p Ps. 23. 4; 86. 11; 119. 23. 12 Heb. a way of plainness, Ps. 26. 12.

c the LORD <sup>is</sup> the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid?

2 When the wicked, even mine enemies and my foes, <sup>2</sup>came upon me to <sup>d</sup>eat up my flesh, they stumbled and fell.

3 <sup>e</sup>Though an host should encamp against me, my heart shall not fear: though war should rise against me, in this will I be confident.

4 <sup>f</sup>One thing have I desired of the LORD, that will I seek after; that I may <sup>g</sup>dwell in the house of the LORD all the days of my life, to behold <sup>h</sup>the beauty of the LORD, and to enquire in his temple.

5 For <sup>i</sup>in the time of trouble he shall hide me in his pavilion: in the secret of his tabernacle shall he hide me; he shall <sup>k</sup>set me up upon a rock.

6 And now shall <sup>l</sup>mine head be lifted up above mine enemies round about me: therefore will I offer in his tabernacle sacrifices <sup>o</sup>of joy; I will sing, yea, I will sing praises unto the LORD.

7 Hear, O LORD, when I cry with my voice: have mercy also upon me, and answer me.

8 <sup>10</sup> When thou saidst, <sup>m</sup>Seek ye my face; my heart said unto thee, Thy face, LORD, will I seek.

9 <sup>n</sup>Hide not thy face far from me; put not thy servant away in anger: thou hast been my help; leave me not, neither forsake me, O God of my salvation.

10 <sup>o</sup>When my father and my mother forsake me, then the LORD <sup>11</sup>will take me up.

11 <sup>p</sup>Teach me thy way, O LORD, and lead me in <sup>12</sup>a plain path, because of <sup>13</sup>mine enemies.

12 <sup>q</sup>Deliver me not over unto the will of mine enemies: for <sup>r</sup>false witnesses are risen up against me, and such as <sup>s</sup>breathe out cruelty.

13 <sup>t</sup>I had fainted, unless I had believed to see the goodness of the LORD <sup>u</sup>in the land of the living.

14 <sup>v</sup>Wait on the LORD: be of good courage, and he shall strengthen thine heart: wait, I say, on the LORD.

15 119. 23. 12 Heb. a way of plainness, Ps. 26. 12. 13 Heb. those which observe me, Ps. 5. 8; 54. 5. q Ps. 35. 25. r 1 Sam. 22. 9. 2 Sam. 16. 7, 8. Ps. 35. 11. s Acts 9. 1. t Ps. 56. 13; 116. 9; 142. 5. Jer. 11. 19. Reek. 26. 20. u Ps. 31. 44; 62. 1, 5; 130. 5. Is. 25. 9. Hab. 2. 3.

## PSALM 28.

1 David prayeth earnestly against his enemies. 6 He bleisseth God. 3 He prayeth for the people. A Psalm of David.

UNTIL thee will I cry, O LORD my rock; <sup>a</sup> be not silent <sup>2</sup> to me: <sup>b</sup> lest, if thou be silent to me, I become like them that go down into the pit.

2 Hear the voice of my supplications, when I cry unto thee, <sup>c</sup> when I lift up my hands <sup>3</sup> <sup>d</sup> toward thy holy oracle.

3 <sup>e</sup> Draw me not away with the wicked, and with the workers of iniquity, <sup>f</sup> which speak peace to their neighbours, but mischief is in their hearts.

4 <sup>g</sup> Give them according to their deeds, and according to the wickedness of their endeavours: give them after the work of their hands; render to them their desert.

5 Because <sup>h</sup> they regard not the works of the LORD, nor the operation of his hands, he shall destroy them, and not build them up.

6 Blessed be the LORD, because he hath heard the voice of my supplications.

7 The LORD is <sup>i</sup> my strength and my shield; my heart <sup>k</sup> trusted in him, and I am helped: therefore my heart greatly rejoiceth; and with my song will I praise him.

8 The LORD is <sup>l</sup> their strength, and he is the <sup>m</sup> saving strength of his anointed.

9 Save thy people, and bless <sup>n</sup> thine inheritance: <sup>o</sup> feed them also, <sup>p</sup> and lift them up for ever.

## PSALM 29.

1 David exhorteth princes to give glory to God. 3 by reason of his power, 11 and protection of his people. A Psalm of David.

<sup>a</sup> GIVE unto the LORD, O <sup>7</sup> ye ye mighty, give unto the LORD glory and strength.

2 Give unto the LORD <sup>8</sup> the glory due unto his name; worship the LORD <sup>9</sup> in <sup>b</sup> the beauty of holiness.

3 The voice of the LORD is upon the waters: <sup>c</sup> the God of glory thundereth: the LORD is upon <sup>10</sup> many waters.

4 The voice of the LORD is <sup>11</sup> powerful; the voice of the LORD is <sup>12</sup> full of majesty.

a Ps. 83. 1.  
2 Heb. from me.  
b Ps. 88. 4;  
143. 7.  
c 1 Kin. 6. 22.  
23; 8. 28, 29.  
Ps. 5. 7.  
3 Or, toward the oracle of thy sanctuary.  
d Ps. 138. 2.  
e Ps. 26. 9.  
f Ps. 12. 2; 55. 2;  
137. 3, 4.  
g 2 Tim. 4. 14.  
h Rev. 18. 6.  
i Job 34. 27.  
j Is. 5. 12.  
k Ps. 133. 2.  
l Ps. 133. 5;  
22. 4.  
m Or, his strength.  
n Heb. strength of salvation.  
o Ps. 20. 6.  
p Deut. 9. 29.  
q 1 Kin. 8. 51.  
r Or, rule.  
s Ps. 78. 71.  
t Ezra 1. 4.

a 1 Chr. 16. 28, 29.  
b Ps. 96. 7, 8, 9.  
c Heb. ye sons of the mighty.  
[1042.  
d Heb. the honour of his name.  
e Or, in his glorious sanctuary.  
f 2 Chr. 20. 21.  
g Job 37. 4, 5.  
h Or, great waters.  
i Heb. in power.  
j Heb. in majesty.  
k Is. 2. 13.  
l Ps. 114. 4.  
m Deut. 3. 9.  
n Heb. cutteth out.  
o Num. 13. 26.  
p Job 39. 1, 2, 3.  
q Or, to be in pain.  
r Or, every whit of it uttereth, &c.  
s Gen. 6. 17.  
t Job 38. 8, 25.  
u Ps. 10. 16.  
v Ps. 28. 6.

a 1 Chr. 16. 28, 29.  
b Ps. 96. 7, 8, 9.  
c Heb. ye sons of the mighty.  
[1042.  
d Heb. the honour of his name.  
e Or, in his glorious sanctuary.  
f 2 Chr. 20. 21.  
g Job 37. 4, 5.  
h Or, great waters.  
i Heb. in power.  
j Heb. in majesty.  
k Is. 2. 13.  
l Ps. 114. 4.  
m Deut. 3. 9.  
n Heb. cutteth out.  
o Num. 13. 26.  
p Job 39. 1, 2, 3.  
q Or, to be in pain.  
r Or, every whit of it uttereth, &c.  
s Gen. 6. 17.  
t Job 38. 8, 25.  
u Ps. 10. 16.  
v Ps. 28. 6.

\* Deut. 20. 5.  
2 Sam. 5. 11.  
g Ps. 28. 9.  
h Ps. 25. 2; 35. 19, 24.  
i Ps. 6. 2;  
103. 3.  
j Ps. 86. 13.  
k Ps. 28. 1.  
l 1 Chr. 16. 4.  
m Ps. 97. 12.  
n Or, to the memorial.  
o Ps. 103. 9.  
p Is. 26. 20; 54. 7, 8.  
q 2 Cor. 4. 17.  
r Heb. there is but a moment in his anger.  
s Ps. 63. 3.  
t Heb. in the evening.  
u Ps. 126. 5.  
v 19 Heb. singing.  
w Job 29. 18.  
x Heb. settled strength for my mountain.  
y Ps. 104. 2.  
z Ps. 6. 6; 88. 11; 116. 17; 118. 17. Is. 38. 18.

5 The voice of the LORD breaketh the cedars; yea, the LORD breaketh the cedars of Lib'q-non.

6 <sup>e</sup> He maketh them also to skip like a calf; Lib'q-non and <sup>f</sup> Sir'i-on like a young unicorn.

7 The voice of the LORD <sup>13</sup> divideth the flames of fire.

8 The voice of the LORD shaketh the wilderness; the LORD shaketh the wilderness of <sup>g</sup> Ka'desh.

9 The voice of the LORD maketh <sup>h</sup> the hinds <sup>14</sup> to calve, and discovereth the forests: and in his temple <sup>15</sup> doth every one speak of his glory.

10 The LORD <sup>i</sup> sitteth upon the flood; yea, <sup>k</sup> the LORD sitteth King for ever.

11 <sup>l</sup> The LORD will give strength unto his people; the LORD will bless his people with peace.

## PSALM 30.

1 David praiseth God for his deliverance. 4 He exhorteth others to praise him by example of God's dealing with him. A Psalm and Song \* at the dedication of the house of David.

I WILL extol thee, O LORD; for thou hast <sup>a</sup> lifted me up, and hast not made my foes to <sup>b</sup> rejoice over me.

2 O LORD my God, I cried unto thee, and thou hast <sup>c</sup> healed me.

3 O LORD, <sup>d</sup> thou hast brought up my soul from the grave: thou hast kept me alive, that I should not <sup>e</sup> go down to the pit.

4 <sup>f</sup> Sing unto the LORD, O ye saints of his, and give thanks <sup>16</sup> at the remembrance of his holiness.

5 For <sup>g</sup> <sup>17</sup> his anger endureth but a moment; <sup>h</sup> in his favour is life: weeping may endure <sup>18</sup> for a night, <sup>i</sup> but <sup>19</sup> joy cometh in the morning.

6 And <sup>k</sup> in my prosperity I said, I shall never be moved.

7 LORD, by thy favour thou hast <sup>20</sup> made my mountain to stand strong: <sup>l</sup> thou didst hide thy face, and I was troubled.

8 I cried to thee, O LORD; and unto the LORD I made supplication.

9 What profit is there in my blood, when I go down to the pit? <sup>m</sup> Shall the dust praise thee? shall it declare thy truth?

10 <sup>n</sup> Hear, O LORD, my voice; for thine anger is kindled against me, and thou hast exalted thy face against me, and hast despised my prayer.

10 Hear, O LORD, and have mercy upon me: LORD, be thou my helper.

11 <sup>a</sup>Thou hast turned for me my mourning into dancing: thou hast put off my sackcloth, and girded me with gladness;

12 To the end that <sup>2</sup>my glory may sing praise to thee, and not be silent. O LORD my God, I will give thanks unto thee for ever.

## PSALM 31.

1 David shewing his confidence in God prayeth his help. <sup>9</sup> He prayeth in his calamity. 19 He praiseth God for his goodness.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

**I**N <sup>a</sup>thee, O LORD, do I put my trust; let me never be ashamed: <sup>b</sup>deliver me in thy righteousness.

2 <sup>c</sup>Bow down thine ear to me; deliver me speedily: be thou <sup>3</sup>my strong rock, for an house of defence to save me.

3 <sup>d</sup>For thou art my rock and my fortress; therefore <sup>e</sup>for thy name's sake lead me, and guide me.

4 Pull me out of the net that they have laid privily for me: for thou art my strength.

5 <sup>f</sup>Into thine hand I commit my spirit: thou hast redeemed me, O LORD God of truth.

6 I have hated them <sup>g</sup>that regard lying vanities: but I trust in the LORD.

7 I will be glad and rejoice in thy mercy: for thou hast considered my trouble; thou hast <sup>h</sup>known my soul in adversities;

8 And hast not <sup>i</sup>shut me up into the hand of the enemy: <sup>k</sup>thou hast set my feet in a large room.

9 Have mercy upon me, O LORD, for I am in trouble: <sup>l</sup>mine eye is consumed with grief, yea, my soul and my belly.

10 For my life is spent with grief, and my years with sighing: my strength faileth because of mine iniquity, and <sup>m</sup>my bones are consumed.

11 <sup>n</sup>I was a reproach among all mine enemies, but <sup>o</sup>especially among my neighbours, and a fear to mine acquaintance: <sup>p</sup>they that did see me without fled from me.

12 <sup>q</sup>I am forgotten as a dead man out of mind: I am like <sup>r</sup>a broken vessel.

13 <sup>s</sup>For I have heard the slander

<sup>a</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 14.  
<sup>b</sup> 18. 61. 3.  
<sup>c</sup> Jer. 31. 4.  
<sup>d</sup> 2 That is, my tongue, or, my soul.  
<sup>e</sup> See Gen. 49. 6.  
<sup>f</sup> Ps. 16. 9;  
<sup>g</sup> 57. 8.

<sup>h</sup> Ps. 22. 5; 25. 2; 71. 1.  
<sup>i</sup> Is. 49. 23.  
<sup>j</sup> Ps. 143. 1.  
<sup>k</sup> Ps. 71. 2.  
<sup>l</sup> Heb. to me for a rock of strength.

<sup>m</sup> Ps. 18. 2.  
<sup>n</sup> Ps. 23. 3; 25. 11.  
<sup>o</sup> Luke 23. 46.  
<sup>p</sup> Acts 7. 59.  
<sup>q</sup> Jonah 2. 9.  
<sup>r</sup> John 10. 27.  
<sup>s</sup> Deut. 32. 30.  
<sup>t</sup> 1 Sam. 17. 46; 24. 18.  
<sup>u</sup> Ps. 4. 1; 18. 19.

<sup>v</sup> Ps. 6. 7.  
<sup>w</sup> Ps. 32. 3; 102. 3.  
<sup>x</sup> Ps. 41. 8.  
<sup>y</sup> Is. 53. 4.  
<sup>z</sup> Job 19. 13.  
<sup>aa</sup> Ps. 38. 11; 88. 8, 18.

<sup>ab</sup> Ps. 64. 8.  
<sup>ac</sup> Ps. 88. 4, 5.  
<sup>ad</sup> Heb. a vessel that perisheth.  
<sup>ae</sup> Jer. 20. 10.  
<sup>af</sup> Jer. 6. 25;  
<sup>ag</sup> 20. 3.

<sup>ah</sup> Lam. 2. 22.  
<sup>ai</sup> Matt. 27. 1.  
<sup>aj</sup> Num. 6. 25, 26.  
<sup>ak</sup> Ps. 4. 6; 67. 1.  
<sup>al</sup> Ps. 25. 2.  
<sup>am</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 9.

<sup>an</sup> Ps. 115. 17.  
<sup>ao</sup> Or, let them be cut off for the grave.  
<sup>ap</sup> Ps. 12. 3.  
<sup>aq</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 3.  
<sup>ar</sup> Ps. 94. 4.

<sup>as</sup> Jude 15.  
<sup>at</sup> Heb. a hard thing.  
<sup>au</sup> Is. 64. 4.  
<sup>av</sup> 1 Cor. 2. 9.  
<sup>aw</sup> Ps. 27. 5;  
<sup>ax</sup> 25. 7.

<sup>ay</sup> Job 5. 21.  
<sup>az</sup> Ps. 17. 7.  
<sup>ba</sup> 1 Sam. 23. 7.  
<sup>bb</sup> Or, fenced city.  
<sup>bc</sup> 1 Sam. 23. 25.  
<sup>bd</sup> Ps. 116. 11.  
<sup>be</sup> Is. 38. 11; 72.

<sup>bf</sup> Lam. 3. 54.  
<sup>bg</sup> Jonah 2. 4.  
<sup>bh</sup> Ps. 34. 9.  
<sup>bi</sup> Ps. 27. 14.

<sup>bj</sup> Or, A Psalm of David giving instruction.  
<sup>bk</sup> Ps. 85. 2.  
<sup>bl</sup> Rom. 4. 6, 7, 8.  
<sup>bm</sup> 2 Cor. 5. 19.  
<sup>bn</sup> John 1. 47.

of many: <sup>a</sup>fear was on every side while they <sup>b</sup>took counsel together against me, they devised to take away my life.

14 But I trusted in thee, O LORD: I said, Thou art my God.

15 My times are in thy hand: deliver me from the hand of mine enemies, and from them that persecute me.

16 <sup>c</sup>Make thy face to shine upon thy servant: save me for thy mercies' sake.

17 <sup>d</sup>Let me not be ashamed, O LORD; for I have called upon thee: let the wicked be ashamed, and <sup>e</sup>let them be silent in the grave.

18 <sup>f</sup>Let the lying lips be put to silence; which <sup>g</sup>speak <sup>h</sup>grievous things proudly and contemptuously against the righteous.

19 <sup>i</sup>Oh how great is thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee; which thou hast wrought for them that trust in thee before the sons of men!

20 <sup>j</sup>Thou shalt hide them in the secret of thy presence from the pride of man: <sup>k</sup>thou shalt keep them secretly in a pavilion from the strife of tongues.

21 Blessed be the LORD: for <sup>l</sup>he hath shewed me his marvellous kindness <sup>m</sup>in a <sup>n</sup>strong city.

22 For <sup>o</sup>I said in my haste, <sup>p</sup>I am cut off from before thine eyes: nevertheless thou heardest the voice of my supplications when I cried unto thee.

23 <sup>q</sup>O love the LORD, all ye his saints: for the LORD preserveth the faithful, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer.

24 <sup>r</sup>Be of good courage, and he shall strengthen your heart, all ye that hope in the LORD.

## PSALM 32.

1 Blessedness consisteth in remission of sins. 3 Confession of sins giveth ease to the conscience.

<sup>a</sup> A Psalm of Dā'vid, Mā'schil.

**B**LESSED is he whose <sup>a</sup>transgression is forgiven, whose sin is covered.

2 Blessed is the man unto whom the LORD <sup>b</sup>imputeth not iniquity, and <sup>c</sup>in whose spirit there is no guile.

3 When I kept silence, my bones

waxed old through my roaring all the day long.

4 For day and night thy <sup>d</sup> hand was heavy upon me: my moisture is turned into the drought of summer. Sē'lah.

5 I acknowledged my sin unto thee, and mine iniquity have I not hid. <sup>e</sup> I said, I will confess my transgressions unto the LORD; and thou forgavest the iniquity of my sin. Sē'lah.

6 <sup>f</sup> For this shall every one that is godly <sup>g</sup> pray unto thee <sup>2</sup> in a time when thou mayest be found: surely in the floods of great waters they shall not come nigh unto him.

7 <sup>h</sup> Thou art my hiding place; thou shalt preserve me from trouble; thou shalt compass me about with <sup>i</sup> songs of deliverance. Sē'lah.

8 I will instruct thee and teach thee in the way which thou shalt go; <sup>3</sup> I will guide thee with mine eye.

9 <sup>k</sup> Be ye not as the horse, or as the mule, which have <sup>l</sup> no understanding: whose mouth must be held in with bit and bridle, lest they come near unto thee.

10 <sup>m</sup> Many sorrows shall be to the wicked: but <sup>n</sup> he that trusteth in the LORD, mercy shall compass him about.

11 <sup>o</sup> Be glad in the LORD, and rejoice, ye righteous: and shout for joy, all ye that are upright in heart.

### PSALM 33.

1 God is to be praised for his goodness, 12 and for his providence. 20 Confidence is to be placed in God.

**R**EJOICE <sup>a</sup> in the LORD, O ye righteous: for <sup>b</sup> praise is comely for the upright.

2 Praise the LORD with harp: sing unto him with the psaltery <sup>c</sup> and an instrument of ten strings.

3 <sup>d</sup> Sing unto him a new song; play skilfully with a loud noise.

4 For the word of the LORD is right; and all his works are done in truth.

5 <sup>e</sup> He loveth righteousness and judgment: <sup>f</sup> the earth is full of the <sup>g</sup> goodness of the LORD.

6 <sup>h</sup> By the word of the LORD were the heavens made; and <sup>i</sup> all the host of them <sup>j</sup> by the breath of his mouth.

7 <sup>k</sup> He gathereth the waters of the sea together as an heap: he layeth up the depth in storehouses.

d 1 Sam. 5. 6.

11 Job 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 2.

e Prov. 28. 13.

Is. 65. 24.

Luke 15. 18,

21. &c.

1 John 1. 9.

f 1 Tim. 1. 16.

g Is. 55. 6.

John 7. 34.

h Heb. 2. 2

i time of finding.

k Ps. 9. 9; 27.

5; 31. 20; 119.

114.

l Ps. 15. 1.

Judg. 5. 1.

2 Sam. 22. 1.

3 Heb. I will

counsel thee,

mine eye

shall be

upon thee.

k Prov. 26. 3.

James 3. 3.

l Job 35. 11.

m Prov. 13. 21.

n Rom. 2. 8.

o Ps. 34. 8;

84. 12.

Prov. 16. 20.

p Jer. 17. 7.

q Ps. 64. 10;

68. 3.

a Ps. 32. 11;

97. 12.

b Ps. 147. 1.

c Ps. 92. 3;

144. 9.

d Ps. 96. 1; 98.

1. 14; 9;

149. 1.

Is. 42. 10.

Rev. 5. 9.

e Ps. 11. 7;

45. 7.

f Ps. 119. 64.

g Or, mercy.

h Gen. 1. 6, 7.

Heb. 11. 3.

i 2 Pet. 3. 5.

j Gen. 2. 1.

k Job 26. 13.

l Gen. 1. 9.

Job 26. 10;

33. 8.

m Gen. 1. 3.

n Ps. 148. 5.

o Is. 8. 10;

19. 3.

p Heb. mak-

eth frustrate.

q Job 29. 13.

r Prov. 19. 21.

Is. 46. 10.

s Heb. to generation and generation.

o Ps. 65. 4; 144. 15.

p Ex. 19. 5.

Deut. 7.

6. q 2 Chr. 16. 9.

Job 28. 24.

Ps. 11. 4; 14. 2.

Prov. 15. 3.

r Job

34. 21.

Jer. 32. 19.

s Ps. 44. 6.

t Ps. 20. 7; 147. 10.

Prov. 21. 31.

u Job 36. 7.

Ps. 34. 15.

1 Pet. 3. 12.

z Ps. 147. 11.

v Job 8. 20.

Ps. 37. 19.

z Ps. 62. 1, 5; 130. 6.

a Ps. 115. 9, 10, 11.

b Ps. 13. 5.

Zech. 10. 7.

John 16. 22.

8 Let all the earth fear the LORD: let all the inhabitants of the world stand in awe of him.

9 For <sup>1</sup> he spake, and it was done; he commanded, and it stood fast.

10 <sup>m</sup> The LORD <sup>6</sup> bringeth the counsel of the heathen to nought: he maketh the devices of the people of none effect.

11 <sup>n</sup> The counsel of the LORD standeth for ever, the thoughts of his heart <sup>6</sup> to all generations.

12 <sup>o</sup> Blessed is the nation whose God is the LORD; and the people whom he hath <sup>p</sup> chosen for his own inheritance.

13 <sup>q</sup> The LORD looketh from heaven; he beholdeth all the sons of men.

14 From the place of his habitation he looketh upon all the inhabitants of the earth.

15 He fashioneth their hearts alike; <sup>r</sup> he considereth all their works.

16 <sup>s</sup> There is no king saved by the multitude of an host: a mighty man is not delivered by much strength.

17 <sup>t</sup> An horse is a vain thing for safety: neither shall he deliver any by his great strength.

18 <sup>u</sup> Behold, the eye of the LORD is <sup>x</sup> upon them that fear him, upon them that hope in his mercy;

19 To deliver their soul from death, and <sup>v</sup> to keep them alive in famine.

20 <sup>z</sup> Our soul waiteth for the LORD: <sup>a</sup> he is our help and our shield.

21 For our <sup>b</sup> heart shall rejoice in him, because we have trusted in his holy name.

22 Let thy mercy, O LORD, be upon us, according as we hope in thee.

### PSALM 34.

1 David praiseth God, and exhorteth others thereto by his experience. 15 The privileges of the righteous.

A Psalm of Dāvid, when he changed his behaviour before <sup>1</sup> Ā-blīm/ē-lāch; who drove him away, and he departed.

**I** WILL <sup>a</sup> bless the LORD at all times: his praise shall continually be in my mouth.

2 My soul shall make her <sup>b</sup> boast in the LORD: <sup>c</sup> the humble shall hear thereof, and be glad.

3 O<sup>d</sup> magnify the LORD with me, and let us exalt his name together.

4 I<sup>e</sup> sought the LORD, and he heard me, and delivered me from all my fears.

5<sup>2</sup> They looked unto him, and were lightened: and their faces were not ashamed.

6<sup>f</sup> This poor man cried, and the LORD heard him, and<sup>g</sup> saved him out of all his troubles.

7<sup>h</sup> The angel of the LORD<sup>i</sup> encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them.

8 O<sup>k</sup> taste and see that the LORD<sup>j</sup> is good: <sup>l</sup>blessed is the man that trusteth in him.

9<sup>m</sup> O fear the LORD, ye his saints: for there is no want to them that fear him.

10<sup>n</sup> The young lions do lack, and suffer hunger: <sup>o</sup> but they that seek the LORD shall not want any good thing.

11 Come, ye children, hearken unto me: <sup>p</sup>I will teach you the fear of the LORD.

12<sup>q</sup> What man is he that desireth life, and loveth many days, that he may see good?

13 Keep thy tongue from evil, and thy lips from<sup>r</sup> speaking guile.

14<sup>s</sup> Depart from evil, and do good; <sup>t</sup>seek peace, and pursue it.

15<sup>u</sup> The eyes of the LORD are upon the righteous, and his ears are open unto their<sup>v</sup> cry.

16<sup>w</sup> The face of the LORD is against them that do evil, <sup>z</sup>to cut off the remembrance of them from the earth.

17 The righteous cry, and<sup>a</sup> the LORD heareth, and delivereth them out of all their troubles.

18<sup>b</sup> The LORD is high<sup>c3</sup> unto them that are of a broken heart; and saveth such as be<sup>d</sup> of a contrite spirit.

19<sup>d</sup> Many are the afflictions of the righteous: <sup>e</sup>but the LORD delivereth him out of them all.

20 He keepeth all his bones: <sup>f</sup>not one of them is broken. ★

21<sup>g</sup> Evil shall slay the wicked: and they that hate the righteous<sup>h</sup> shall be desolate.

22 The LORD<sup>h</sup> redeemeth the soul of his servants: and none of them that trust in him shall be desolate.

d Ps. 69. 30.

Luke 1. 46.

e Matt. 7. 7.

Luke 11. 9.

2 Or, they

flowed unto

him.

f Ps. 3. 4.

g ver. 17, 19.

2 Sam. 22. 1.

a Dan. 6. 22.

Heb. 1. 14.

i Gen. 32. 1. 2.

2 Kin. 6. 17.

Zechar. 9. 8.

k 1 Pet. 2. 3.

l Ps. 12. 2.

m Ps. 31. 23.

n Job 4. 10, 11.

o Ps. 84. 11.

p Ps. 32. 8.

q 1 Pet. 3. 10, 11.

r 1 Pet. 2. 22.

s Ps. 37. 27.

Is. 1. 16, 17.

t Rom. 12. 18.

Heb. 12. 14.

u Job 36. 7.

Ps. 33. 18.

1 Pet. 3. 12.

z ver. 6, 17.

y Lev. 17. 10.

Jer. 44. 11.

Amos 9. 4.

z Prov. 10. 7.

ver. 4, 15, 19.

Ps. 135. 19, 20.

b Ps. 145. 18.

c Ps. 51. 17.

Is. 57. 15; 61.

1. 66, 2.

3 Heb. to the

broken of

heart.

4 h-b. con-

trite of

spirit.

d Prov. 24. 15.

2 Tim. 3. 11, 12.

e ver. 6, 17.

f John 19. 36.

g Ps. 44. 23.

3 Or, shall be

guilty.

h 2 Sam. 4. 9.

1 Kin. 1. 29.

Ps. 71. 23;

163. 4.

Lam. 3. 58.

a Ps. 43. 1;

119. 154.

Lam. 3. 58.

b Ex. 14. 25.

c Is. 42. 13.

d ver. 26.

Ps. 40. 14, 15;

70. 2, 3.

e Ps. 129. 5.

f Job 21. 18.

Ps. 1. 4; 83. 13.

Is. 29. 5.

Hos. 13. 3.

6 Heb. dark-

ness and slip-

periness.

g Ps. 73. 18.

Jer. 23. 12.

h Ps. 9. 15.

i 1 Thess. 5. 3.

7 Heb. which

he knoweth

not of.

k Ps. 7. 15, 16;

57. 6; 141. 9, 10.

Prov. 5. 22.

l Ps. 13. 5.

m See Ps. 51. 8.

n Ex. 15. 11.

Ps. 71. 19.

8 Heb. Wif-

nesses of

wrong.

o Ps. 71. 12.

9 Heb. they asked me.

p Ps. 39. 20; 109. 3, 4, 5.

Jer. 18. 20.

John 10. 32.

10 Heb. depriving.

q Job 30. 25.

Ps. 69. 10, 11.

11 Or, afflicted.

r Matt. 10. 13.

Luke 10. 6.

12 Heb. walked.

13 Heb.

as a friend,

as a brother to me.

14 Heb. halting.

Ps. 35. 17.

## PSALM 35.

1 David prayeth for his own safety, and his enemies' confusion. 11 He complaineth of their wrong dealing. A Psalm of David.

PLEAD<sup>a</sup> my cause, O LORD, with them that strive with me: <sup>b</sup>fight against them that fight against me.

2<sup>c</sup> Take hold of shield and buckler, and stand up for mine help.

3 Draw out also the spear, and stop the way against them that persecute me: say unto my soul, I am thy sal-

vation.

4<sup>d</sup> Let them be confounded and put to shame that seek after my soul: let them be<sup>e</sup> turned back and brought to confusion that devise my hurt.

5<sup>f</sup> Let them be as chaff before the wind: and let the angel of the LORD chase them.

6 Let their way be<sup>g</sup> dark and slippery: and let the angel of the LORD persecute them.

7 For without cause have they<sup>h</sup> hid for me their net in a pit, which without cause they have digged for my soul.

8 Let<sup>i</sup> destruction come upon him<sup>j</sup> at unawares; and<sup>k</sup> let his net that he hath hid catch himself: into that very destruction let him fall.

9 And my soul shall be joyful in the LORD: <sup>l</sup>it shall rejoice in his salvation.

10<sup>m</sup> All my bones shall say, LORD, <sup>n</sup>who is like unto thee, which deliverest the poor from him that is too strong for him, yea, the poor and the needy from him that spoileth him?

11<sup>o</sup> False witnesses did rise up; <sup>p</sup>they laid to my charge things that I knew not.

12<sup>q</sup> They rewarded me evil for good to the<sup>10</sup> spoiling of my soul.

13 But as for me, <sup>q</sup>when they were sick, my clothing was sackcloth: I

<sup>11</sup> humbled my soul with fasting; <sup>r</sup>and my prayer returned into mine own bosom.

14 I<sup>12</sup> behaved myself<sup>13</sup> as though he had been my friend or brother: I bowed down heavily, as one that mourneth for his mother.

15 But in mine<sup>14</sup> adversity they rejoiced, and gathered themselves to-

gether, as a friend, as a brother to me. 14 Heb. halting, Ps. 35. 17.



gether: yea, <sup>a</sup>the abjects gathered themselves together against me, and I knew it not; they did <sup>a</sup>tear me, and ceased not:

16 With hypocritical mockers in feasts, <sup>a</sup>they gnashed upon me with their teeth.

17 Lord, how long wilt thou <sup>a</sup>look on? rescue my soul from their destructions, <sup>2</sup>my darling from the lions.

18 <sup>a</sup>I will give thee thanks in the great congregation: I will praise thee among <sup>3</sup>much people.

19 <sup>a</sup>Let not them that are mine enemies <sup>a</sup>wrongfully rejoice over me: <sup>neither</sup> let them wink with the eye <sup>a</sup>that hate me without a cause.

20 For they speak not peace: but they devise deceitful matters against them that are quiet in the land.

21 Yea, they <sup>a</sup>opened their mouth wide against me, and said, <sup>a</sup>Aha, aha, our eye hath seen it.

22 This thou hast <sup>a</sup>seen, O LORD: <sup>a</sup>keep not silence: O LORD, be not <sup>a</sup>far from me.

23 <sup>a</sup>Stir up thyself, and awake to my judgment, even unto my cause, my God and my Lord.

24 <sup>a</sup>Judge me, O LORD my God, <sup>a</sup>according to thy righteousness; and <sup>m</sup>let them not rejoice over me.

25 <sup>a</sup>Let them not say in their hearts, <sup>a</sup>Ah, so would we have it: let them not say, <sup>a</sup>We have swallowed him up.

26 <sup>a</sup>Let them be ashamed and brought to confusion together that rejoice at mine hurt: let them be <sup>a</sup>clothed with shame and dishonour that <sup>a</sup>magnify themselves against me.

27 <sup>a</sup>Let them shout for joy, and be glad, that favour <sup>a</sup>my righteous cause: yea, let them <sup>a</sup>say continually, Let the LORD be magnified, <sup>a</sup>which hath pleasure in the prosperity of his servant.

28 <sup>a</sup>And my tongue shall speak of thy righteousness and of thy praise all the day long.

## PSALM 36.

1 The grievous estate of the wicked, 10 David prayeth for favour to God's children.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David the servant of the LORD.

THE transgression of the wicked saith within my heart, that

<sup>a</sup> Job 30. 1, 8, 12.

<sup>a</sup> Job 16. 9.

<sup>a</sup> Job 16. 9.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 37. 12.

<sup>a</sup> Lam. 2. 16.

<sup>a</sup> Hab. 1. 13.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. my only one.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 22. 20.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 22. 25.

<sup>a</sup> 31. 40. 9, 10; 111. 1.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. strong.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 13. 4; 22. 38. 16.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. falsely.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 33. 19.

<sup>a</sup> Job 15. 12.

<sup>a</sup> Prov. 6. 13; 10. 10.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 69. 4; 109. 3. 119. 161.

<sup>a</sup> Lam. 3. 32.

<sup>a</sup> John 13. 25.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 22. 13.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 40. 15; 54. 7; 70. 3.

<sup>a</sup> Ex. 3. 7.

<sup>a</sup> Acts 7. 34.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 23. 1; 33. 1.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 10. 1; 22. 11, 19; 38. 21; 71. 12.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 44. 23; 80. 2.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Thess. 1. 6.

<sup>a</sup> m ver. 19.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 27. 12; 70. 3; 140. 8.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. Aha, aha, our soul.

<sup>a</sup> Lam. 2. 16.

<sup>a</sup> m ver. 4.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 40. 14.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 109. 29; 132. 18.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 38. 16.

<sup>a</sup> Rom. 12. 15.

<sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 12. 26.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. my righteousness.

<sup>a</sup> Prov. 8. 18.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 70. 4.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 149. 4.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 50. 15; 51. 14; 71. 24.

<sup>a</sup> Rom. 3. 18.

<sup>a</sup> Deut. 29. 19.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 10. 3; 49. 18.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. to find his iniquity to hate.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 12. 2. d Jer. 4. 22. e Prov. 4. 16. Mic. 3. 8.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. the mountains of God. h Job 11. 8. Ps. 57. 10; 108. 4.

<sup>a</sup> Job 7. 20. Ps. 145. 9. 1 Tim. 4. 10. e Ps. 31. 19. 10 Heb. precious.

<sup>a</sup> Ruth 2. 12. Ps. 17. 8; 91. 4. m Ps. 65. 4. 11 Heb. watered. n Job 20. 17. Rev. 22. 1. o Ps. 16. 11. p Jer. 2. 13. John 4. 10, 14.

<sup>a</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 9. 12 Heb. draw out at length. r Jer. 22. 16. s Ps. 7. 10; 94. 15; 97. 11. t Ps. 1. 5.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 7.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 73. 3.

<sup>a</sup> Prov. 23. 17; 24. 1, 19.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 90. 5, 6.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. in truth, or, stability.

<sup>a</sup> Is. 58. 14.

<sup>a</sup> there is no fear of God before his eyes.

2 For <sup>b</sup>he flattereth himself in his own eyes, <sup>7</sup>until his iniquity be found to be hateful.

3 The words of his mouth are iniquity and <sup>c</sup>deceit: <sup>a</sup>he hath left off to be wise, and to do good.

4 <sup>a</sup>He deviseth <sup>b</sup>mischief upon his bed; he setteth himself <sup>j</sup>in a way that is not good; he abhorreth not evil.

5 <sup>9</sup>Thy mercy, O LORD, is in the heavens; and thy faithfulness reacheth unto the clouds.

6 Thy righteousness is like <sup>9</sup>the great mountains; <sup>a</sup>thy judgments are a great deep: O LORD, <sup>i</sup>thou preservest man and beast.

7 <sup>k</sup>How <sup>10</sup>excellent is thy lovingkindness, O God! therefore the children of men <sup>i</sup>put their trust under the shadow of thy wings.

8 <sup>m</sup>They shall be <sup>11</sup>abundantly satisfied with the fatness of thy house; and thou shalt make them drink of <sup>n</sup>the river <sup>o</sup>of thy pleasures.

9 <sup>p</sup>For with thee is the fountain of life: <sup>q</sup>in thy light shall we see light.

10 <sup>12</sup>continue thy lovingkindness <sup>r</sup>unto them that know thee; and thy righteousness to the <sup>s</sup>upright in heart.

11 Let not the foot of pride come against me, and let not the hand of the wicked remove me.

12 There are the workers of iniquity fallen: they are cast down, <sup>t</sup>and shall not be able to rise.

David persuadeth to patience and confidence in God, by the different estate of the godly and the wicked. A Psalm of David.

## PSALM 37.

David persuadeth to patience and confidence in God, by the different estate of the godly and the wicked. A Psalm of David.

FRET <sup>a</sup>not thyself because of evildoers, neither be thou envious against the workers of iniquity.

2 For they shall soon be cut down <sup>b</sup>like the grass, and wither as the green herb.

3 Trust in the LORD, and do good; so shalt thou dwell in the land, and <sup>13</sup>verily thou shalt be fed.

4 <sup>o</sup>Delight thyself also in the

**LORD**; and he shall give thee the desires of thine heart.

5 <sup>2</sup> **Commit** thy way unto the **LORD**; trust also in him; and he shall bring *it* to pass.

6 <sup>6</sup> **And** he shall bring forth thy righteousness as the light, and thy judgment as the noonday.

7 <sup>3</sup> **Rest** in the **LORD**, <sup>9</sup> and wait patiently for him: <sup>h</sup> fret not thyself because of him who prospereth in his way, because of the man who bringeth wicked devices to pass.

8 **Cease** from anger, and forsake wrath: <sup>i</sup> fret not thyself in any wise to do evil.

9 <sup>k</sup> **For** evildoers shall be cut off: but those that wait upon the **LORD**, they shall <sup>l</sup> inherit the earth.

10 **For** <sup>m</sup> yet a little while, and the wicked shall not be: yea, <sup>n</sup> thou shalt diligently consider his place, and it shall not be.

11 <sup>o</sup> **But** the meek shall inherit the earth; and shall delight themselves in the abundance of peace.

12 The wicked <sup>p</sup> plotteth against the just, <sup>p</sup> and gnasheth upon him with his teeth.

13 <sup>q</sup> **The Lord** shall laugh at him: for he seeth that <sup>r</sup> his day is coming.

14 The wicked have drawn out the sword, and have bent their bow, to cast down the poor and needy, and to slay <sup>s</sup> such as be of upright conversation.

15 <sup>t</sup> Their sword shall enter into their own heart, and their bows shall be broken.

16 <sup>u</sup> **A little** that a righteous man hath *is* better than the riches of many wicked.

17 **For** <sup>v</sup> the arms of the wicked shall be broken: but the **LORD** upholdeth the righteous.

18 **The LORD** <sup>w</sup> knoweth the days of the upright: and their inheritance shall be <sup>x</sup> for ever.

19 They shall not be ashamed in the evil time: and <sup>y</sup> in the days of famine they shall be satisfied.

20 **But** the wicked shall perish, and the enemies of the **LORD** shall be as <sup>z</sup> the fat of lambs: they shall consume; <sup>a</sup> into smoke shall they consume away.

21 **The wicked** borroweth, and pay-

eth not again: but <sup>b</sup> the righteous sheweth mercy, and giveth.

22 <sup>c</sup> **For** *such as be* blessed of him shall inherit the earth; and *they that be* cursed of him <sup>d</sup> shall be cut off.

23 <sup>e</sup> **The steps of a good man** are <sup>f</sup> ordered by the **LORD**: and he delighteth in his way.

24 <sup>g</sup> **Though** he fall, he shall not be utterly cast down: for the **LORD** upholdeth *him* with his hand.

25 **I** have been young, and *now* am old; yet have I not seen the righteous forsaken, nor his seed <sup>h</sup> begging bread.

26 <sup>i</sup> **He is** <sup>8</sup> ever merciful, and lendeth; and his seed *is* blessed.

27 <sup>j</sup> **Depart** from evil, and do good; and dwell for evermore.

28 **For** the **LORD** <sup>k</sup> loveth judgment, and forsaketh not his saints; they are preserved for ever: <sup>l</sup> but the seed of the wicked shall be cut off.

29 <sup>m</sup> **The righteous** shall inherit the land, and dwell therein for ever.

30 <sup>n</sup> **The mouth of the righteous** speaketh wisdom, and his tongue talketh of judgment.

31 <sup>o</sup> **The law of his God** *is* in his heart; none of his <sup>p</sup> steps shall slide.

32 **The wicked** <sup>q</sup> watcheth the righteous, and seeketh to slay him.

33 **The LORD** <sup>r</sup> will not leave him in his hand, nor <sup>s</sup> condemn him when he is judged.

34 <sup>t</sup> **Wait** on the **LORD**, and keep his way, and he shall exalt thee to inherit the land: <sup>u</sup> when the wicked are cut off, thou shalt see *it*.

35 <sup>v</sup> **I** have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like <sup>w</sup> a green bay tree.

36 **Yet** he <sup>x</sup> passed away, and, lo, he *was* not: yea, I sought him, but he could not be found.

37 **Mark** the perfect man, and behold the upright: for <sup>y</sup> the end of *that* man *is* peace.

38 <sup>z</sup> **But** the transgressors shall be destroyed together: the end of the wicked shall be cut off.

39 **But** <sup>a</sup> the salvation of the righteous *is* of the **LORD**: *he is* their strength <sup>b</sup> in the time of trouble.

40 **And** <sup>c</sup> the **LORD** shall help them, <sup>d</sup> *as a green tree that groweth in his own soil*. <sup>e</sup> *Job 5. 3. 10 Or, a green tree that groweth in his own soil. z Ps. 1. 4; 32. 5. a Ps. 3. 8. b Job 20. 5. &c. y Ps. 32. 17; 57. 2.*

2 Heb. Roll thy way upon the LORD.  
3 Ps. 35. 22.  
4 Prov. 16. 3.  
5 Matt. 6. 25.  
6 Luke 12. 22.  
7 1 Pet. 5. 7.  
8 Job 11. 17.  
9 Mic. 7. 9.  
10 Ps. 62. 1.  
11 Heb. Be silent to the LORD.  
12 Is. 30. 15.  
13 Lam. 3. 26.  
14 Jer. 12. 1.  
15 Is. 73. 3.  
16 Eph. 4. 26.  
17 Job 27. 13.  
18 1 ver. 11, 22, 23.  
19 Is. 57. 13.  
20 Heb. 10. 36.  
21 Job 7. 10.  
22 20. 9.  
23 Matt. 5. 5.  
24 Or, practicing.  
25 Ps. 35. 16.  
26 Ps. 2. 4.  
27 1 Sam. 26. 10.  
28 Heb. the upright of way.  
29 Mic. 5. 6.  
30 Prov. 15. 16;  
16. 8.  
31 1 Tim. 6. 6.  
32 Job 38. 15.  
33 Ps. 10. 15.  
34 Ezek. 30. 21, &c.  
35 Ps. 1. 6.  
36 Is. 60. 21.  
37 Job 5. 20.  
38 Ps. 33. 19.  
39 Heb. the preciousness of lambs.  
40 Ps. 102. 3.  
41 Ps. 112. 5, 9.  
42 Prov. 3. 33.  
43 ver. 9.  
44 1 Sam. 2. 9.  
45 Prov. 16. 9.  
46 Or, established.  
47 Ps. 34. 19.  
48 20; 40. 2;  
91. 12.  
49 Prov. 24. 16.  
50 Mic. 7. 8.  
51 2 Cor. 4. 9.  
52 Job 15. 23.  
53 Ps. 59. 15;  
108. 10.  
54 Deut. 15. 8.  
55 10.  
56 Ps. 112. 5, 9.  
57 Heb. all the day.  
58 Ps. 34. 14.  
59 Is. 1. 16, 17.  
60 Ps. 11. 7.  
61 Ps. 21. 10.  
62 Prov. 2. 22.  
63 Is. 14. 20.  
64 m Prov. 2. 21.  
65 n Matt. 12. 35.  
66 Deut. 6. 5.  
67 Ps. 40. 8;  
119. 98.  
68 Is. 51. 7.  
69 Or, goings.  
70 Ps. 10. 5.  
71 2 Pet. 2. 9.  
72 Ps. 109. 31.  
73 s ver. 9. Ps. 27. 14. Prov. 20. 22. t Ps. 52. 5, 6; 91. 8. u Job 5. 3. 10 Or, a green tree that groweth in his own soil. z Job 20. 5. &c. y Ps. 32. 17; 57. 2.

and deliver them: he shall deliver them from the wicked, and save them, <sup>a</sup> because they trust in him.

## PSALM 38.

David moveth God to take compassion of his pitiful case.

A Psalm of Dāvid, \* to bring to remembrance.

**O** <sup>a</sup> LORD, rebuke me not in thy wrath: neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure.

2 For <sup>b</sup> thine arrows stick fast in me, and <sup>c</sup> thy hand presseth me sore.

3 There is no soundness in my flesh because of thine anger; <sup>a</sup> neither is there any <sup>2</sup> rest in my bones because of my sin.

4 For <sup>c</sup> mine iniquities are gone over mine head: as an heavy burden they are too <sup>f</sup> heavy for me.

5 My wounds stink and are corrupt because of my foolishness.

6 I am <sup>3</sup> troubled; <sup>g</sup> I am bowed down greatly; <sup>h</sup> I go mourning all the day long.

7 For my loins are filled with a <sup>i</sup> loathsome disease: and there is <sup>k</sup> no soundness in my flesh.

8 I am feeble and sore broken: <sup>l</sup> I have roared by reason of the disquietness of my heart.

9 Lord, all my desire is before thee; and my groaning is not hid from thee.

10 My heart panteth, my strength faileth me: as for <sup>m</sup> the light of mine eyes, it also <sup>4</sup> is gone from me.

11 <sup>n</sup> My lovers and my friends <sup>o</sup> stand aloof from my <sup>5</sup> sore; and <sup>p</sup> my kinsmen <sup>2</sup> stand afar off.

12 They also that seek after my life <sup>q</sup> lay snares for me: and they that seek my hurt <sup>r</sup> speak mischievous things, and <sup>s</sup> imagine deceits all the day long.

13 But <sup>t</sup> I, as a deaf man, heard not; and <sup>u</sup> I was as a dumb man that openeth not his mouth.

14 Thus I was as a man that heareth not, and in whose mouth are no reproofs.

15 For <sup>v</sup> in thee, O LORD, <sup>x</sup> do I hope: thou wilt <sup>6</sup> hear, O Lord my God.

16 For I said, Hear me, <sup>y</sup> lest otherwise they should rejoice over me: when my <sup>7</sup> foot slippeth, they <sup>a</sup> magnify themselves against me.

17 For I am ready <sup>9</sup> to halt, and my sorrow is continually before me.

d 1 Chr. 5. 20.  
Dan. 3. 17,  
28; 6. 23.

\* Pa. 70, title.

a Pa. 6. 1.

b Job 6. 4.

c Pa. 32. 4.

d Pa. 6. 2.

e Heb. peace,

or, health.

f Ezra 9. 6.

g Pa. 40. 12.

h Matt. 11. 28.

i Heb. wound.

j Pa. 35. 14.

k Job 30. 28.

l Ps. 42. 9;

m Job 7. 5.

n ver. 3. l Job 3. 24.

o Pa. 31. 11.

p Luke 10. 31.

q 2 Sam. 17. 1, 2, 3.

r 2 Sam. 16. 7.

s Pa. 35. 20.

t See 2 Sam. 16. 10.

u Pa. 39. 2, 9.

v Or, thee do I

wait for. z 2 Sam. 16. 12.

x Pa. 39. 7.

y Pa. 13. 4.

z Deut. 32. 35.

a Heb. for halting.

b Pa. 32. 5.

c Cor. 7. 9, 10.

d Pa. 35. 19.

e Pa. 35. 12.

f See 1 Pet. 3. 13.

g 1 John 3. 12.

h Pa. 35. 22.

i Heb. for my help.

j Pa. 27. 1;

k 2. 6.

l Is. 12. 2.

m Pa. 6. 7;

n 88. 9.

o 4 Heb.

stroke. 6 Or,

my neighbours.

p Luke 23. 49.

q 2 Sam. 17. 1, 2, 3.

r 2 Sam. 16. 7.

s Pa. 35. 20.

t See 2 Sam. 16. 10.

u Pa. 39. 2, 9.

v Or, thee do I

wait for. z 2 Sam. 16. 12.

x Pa. 39. 7.

y Pa. 13. 4.

z Deut. 32. 35.

a Heb. for halting.

b Pa. 32. 5.

c Cor. 7. 9, 10.

d Pa. 35. 19.

e Pa. 35. 12.

f See 1 Pet. 3. 13.

g 1 John 3. 12.

h Pa. 35. 22.

i Heb. for my help.

j Pa. 27. 1;

k 2. 6.

l Is. 12. 2.

m Pa. 6. 7;

n 88. 9.

o 4 Heb.

18 For I will <sup>b</sup> declare mine iniquity; I will be <sup>c</sup> sorry for my sin.

19 But mine enemies <sup>10</sup> are lively, and they are strong: and they that <sup>d</sup> hate me wrongfully are multiplied.

20 They also <sup>e</sup> that render evil for good are mine adversaries; <sup>f</sup> because I follow *the thing that good is*.

21 Forsake me not, O LORD: O my God, <sup>g</sup> be not far from me.

22 Make haste <sup>11</sup> to help me, O Lord <sup>h</sup> my salvation.

1 David's care of his thoughts. 7 The reverence of God's judgments, 10 and prayer. To the chief Musician, even to Jēdūy-thūn, A Psalm of Dāvid.

## PSALM 39.

1 David's care of his thoughts. 7 The reverence of God's judgments, 10 and prayer. To the chief Musician, even to Jēdūy-thūn, A Psalm of Dāvid.

**I** SAID, I will <sup>a</sup> take heed to my ways, that I sin not with my tongue: I will keep <sup>12</sup> <sup>b</sup> my mouth with a bridle, <sup>c</sup> while the wicked is before me.

2 <sup>d</sup> I was dumb with silence, I held my peace, *even from good*; and my sorrow was <sup>13</sup> stirred.

3 My heart was hot within me; while I was musing <sup>e</sup> the fire burned: then spake I with my tongue,

4 LORD, <sup>f</sup> make me to know mine end, and the measure of my days, what it is; that I may know <sup>14</sup> how frail I am.

5 Behold, thou hast made my days as an handbreadth; and <sup>g</sup> mine age is as nothing before thee: <sup>h</sup> verily every man <sup>15</sup> at his best state is altogether vanity. Sēlah.

6 Surely every man walketh in <sup>16</sup> <sup>i</sup> a vain shew: surely they are disquieted in vain: <sup>k</sup> he heapeth up riches, and knoweth not who shall gather them.

7 And now, Lord, what wait I for? <sup>l</sup> my hope is in thee.

8 Deliver me from all my transgressions: make me not <sup>m</sup> the reproach of the foolish.

9 <sup>n</sup> I was dumb, I opened not my mouth; because <sup>o</sup> thou didst it.

10 <sup>p</sup> Remove thy stroke away from me: I am consumed by the <sup>17</sup> blow of thine hand.

11 When thou with rebukes dost correct man for iniquity, thou mak-

\* 1 Chr. 16.

41; 25. 1.

Pa. 62; 77.

title.

a 1 Kin. 2. 4.

2 Kin. 10. 31.

12 Heb. a

bridle, or,

muzzle for

my mouth.

b Pa. 141. 3.

c Col. 4. 5.

d Pa. 38. 13.

13 Heb. trou-

bled.

e Jer. 20. 9.

f Pa. 90. 12;

119. 84.

14 Or, what

time I have

here.

g Pa. 90. 4.

h ver. 11.

Pa. 62. 9;

144. 4.

15 Heb. set-

led.

16 Heb. an

image.

i 1 Cor. 7. 31.

James 4. 14.

k Job 27. 17.

l Eccles. 2. 18.

21. 26;

5. 14.

m Luke 12. 20.

n 21.

l Pa. 38. 15.

m Pa. 44. 13;

79. 4.

n Lev. 10. 3.

Job 40. 4. 5.

Pa. 38. 13.

o 2 Sam. 16. 10.

Job 2. 10.

p Job 9. 34;

13. 21.

17 Heb. con-

stict.

est <sup>2</sup> his beauty <sup>3</sup> to consume away like a moth: <sup>4</sup> surely every man is vanity. Sélah.

12 Hear my prayer, O LORD, and give ear unto my cry; hold not thy peace at my tears: <sup>5</sup> for I am a stranger with thee, and a sojourner, <sup>6</sup> as all my fathers were.

13 <sup>7</sup> O spare me, that I may recover strength, before I go hence, and <sup>8</sup> be no more.

## PSALM 40.

1 *The benefit of confidence in God.* 11 *The sense of David's evils inflameth his prayer.*  
To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

I <sup>3a</sup> WAITED patiently for the LORD; and he inclined unto me, and heard my cry.

2 He brought me up also out of <sup>4</sup> an horrible pit, out of <sup>b</sup> the miry clay, and <sup>c</sup> set my feet upon a rock, and <sup>d</sup> established my goings.

3 <sup>e</sup> And he hath put a new song in my mouth, even praise unto our God: <sup>f</sup> many shall see it, and fear, and shall trust in the LORD.

4 <sup>g</sup> Blessed is that man that maketh the LORD his trust, and <sup>h</sup> respecteth not the proud, nor such as <sup>i</sup> turn aside to lies.

5 <sup>k</sup> Many, O LORD my God, are thy wonderful works which thou hast done, <sup>l</sup> and thy thoughts which are to us-ward: <sup>m</sup> they cannot be reckoned up in order unto thee: if I would declare and speak of them, they are more than can be numbered.

6 <sup>n</sup> Sacrifice and offering thou didst not desire; mine ears hast thou <sup>o</sup> opened: burnt offering and sin offering hast thou not required. ★

7 Then said I, Lo, I come: in the volume of the book it is <sup>p</sup> written of me, ★

8 <sup>q</sup> O I delight to do thy will, O my God: yea, thy law is <sup>r</sup> within my heart. ★

9 <sup>s</sup> I have preached righteousness in the great congregation: lo, <sup>t</sup> I have not refrained my lips, O LORD, <sup>u</sup> thou knowest.

10 <sup>v</sup> I have not hid thy righteousness within my heart; I have declared thy faithfulness and thy salvation: I have not concealed thy lovingkindness and thy truth from the great congregation.

11 Withhold not thou thy tender

<sup>2</sup> Heb. *that which is to be desired in him to melt away.*  
<sup>3</sup> Job 4. 19;  
13. 28.  
Isa. 50. 9.  
Hos. 5. 12.  
<sup>4</sup> ver. 6.  
<sup>5</sup> Lev. 25. 23.  
1 Chr. 29. 15.  
Ps. 119. 19.  
2 Cor. 5. 6.  
Heb. 11. 13.  
1 Pet. 1. 17;  
2. 11.  
<sup>6</sup> Gen. 47. 9.  
u Job 10. 20.  
21. 14. 5. 6.  
s Job 14. 10,  
11, 12.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. *In waiting I waited.*  
a Ps. 27. 14;  
2. 7.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. *a pit of noise.*  
b Ps. 69. 2, 14.  
c Ps. 27. 5.  
d Ps. 37. 23.  
e Ps. 33. 3.  
f Ps. 52. 6.  
g Ps. 34. 8.  
Jer. 17. 7.  
h Ps. 101. 3, 7.  
i Ps. 125. 5.  
k Ex. 15. 11.  
Job 5. 9; 9. 10.  
Ps. 71. 15; 92. 5; 138. 6, 17.  
l Isa. 55. 6.  
m Or, *none can order them unto thee.* m 1 Sam. 15. 22. Ps. 50. 8. Isa. 1. 11; 66. 3. Hos. 6. 6. Matt. 9. 13; 12. 7. Heb. 10. 5. 6 Heb. *digged.* Ex. 21. 6. n Luke 24. 44. o Ps. 119. 16, 24, 47, 92. John 4. 34. Rom. 7. 22. 7 Heb. *in the midst of my bowels.* p Ps. 57. 31. Jer. 31. 33. 2 Cor. 3. 3. q Ps. 22. 25; 35. 18. r Ps. 119. 13. s Ps. 139. 2. t Acts 20. 27. u Ps. 43. 3; 57. 3; 61. 7. z Ps. 38. 4. y Ps. 73. 26. 8 Heb. *forsooketh.* z Ps. 70. 1, &c. a Ps. 35. 4, 26; 70. 2, 3; 71. 13. b Ps. 70. 3. c Ps. 73. 19. d Ps. 70. 4. e Ps. 35. 27. f Ps. 70. 5. g 1 Pet. 5. 7.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. *In waiting I waited.*  
a Ps. 27. 14;  
2. 7.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. *a pit of noise.*  
b Ps. 69. 2, 14.  
c Ps. 27. 5.  
d Ps. 37. 23.  
e Ps. 33. 3.  
f Ps. 52. 6.  
g Ps. 34. 8.  
Jer. 17. 7.  
h Ps. 101. 3, 7.  
i Ps. 125. 5.  
k Ex. 15. 11.  
Job 5. 9; 9. 10.  
Ps. 71. 15; 92. 5; 138. 6, 17.  
l Isa. 55. 6.  
m Or, *none can order them unto thee.* m 1 Sam. 15. 22. Ps. 50. 8. Isa. 1. 11; 66. 3. Hos. 6. 6. Matt. 9. 13; 12. 7. Heb. 10. 5. 6 Heb. *digged.* Ex. 21. 6. n Luke 24. 44. o Ps. 119. 16, 24, 47, 92. John 4. 34. Rom. 7. 22. 7 Heb. *in the midst of my bowels.* p Ps. 57. 31. Jer. 31. 33. 2 Cor. 3. 3. q Ps. 22. 25; 35. 18. r Ps. 119. 13. s Ps. 139. 2. t Acts 20. 27. u Ps. 43. 3; 57. 3; 61. 7. z Ps. 38. 4. y Ps. 73. 26. 8 Heb. *forsooketh.* z Ps. 70. 1, &c. a Ps. 35. 4, 26; 70. 2, 3; 71. 13. b Ps. 70. 3. c Ps. 73. 19. d Ps. 70. 4. e Ps. 35. 27. f Ps. 70. 5. g 1 Pet. 5. 7.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. *In waiting I waited.*  
a Ps. 27. 14;  
2. 7.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. *a pit of noise.*  
b Ps. 69. 2, 14.  
c Ps. 27. 5.  
d Ps. 37. 23.  
e Ps. 33. 3.  
f Ps. 52. 6.  
g Ps. 34. 8.  
Jer. 17. 7.  
h Ps. 101. 3, 7.  
i Ps. 125. 5.  
k Ex. 15. 11.  
Job 5. 9; 9. 10.  
Ps. 71. 15; 92. 5; 138. 6, 17.  
l Isa. 55. 6.  
m Or, *none can order them unto thee.* m 1 Sam. 15. 22. Ps. 50. 8. Isa. 1. 11; 66. 3. Hos. 6. 6. Matt. 9. 13; 12. 7. Heb. 10. 5. 6 Heb. *digged.* Ex. 21. 6. n Luke 24. 44. o Ps. 119. 16, 24, 47, 92. John 4. 34. Rom. 7. 22. 7 Heb. *in the midst of my bowels.* p Ps. 57. 31. Jer. 31. 33. 2 Cor. 3. 3. q Ps. 22. 25; 35. 18. r Ps. 119. 13. s Ps. 139. 2. t Acts 20. 27. u Ps. 43. 3; 57. 3; 61. 7. z Ps. 38. 4. y Ps. 73. 26. 8 Heb. *forsooketh.* z Ps. 70. 1, &c. a Ps. 35. 4, 26; 70. 2, 3; 71. 13. b Ps. 70. 3. c Ps. 73. 19. d Ps. 70. 4. e Ps. 35. 27. f Ps. 70. 5. g 1 Pet. 5. 7.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. *In waiting I waited.*  
a Ps. 27. 14;  
2. 7.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. *a pit of noise.*  
b Ps. 69. 2, 14.  
c Ps. 27. 5.  
d Ps. 37. 23.  
e Ps. 33. 3.  
f Ps. 52. 6.  
g Ps. 34. 8.  
Jer. 17. 7.  
h Ps. 101. 3, 7.  
i Ps. 125. 5.  
k Ex. 15. 11.  
Job 5. 9; 9. 10.  
Ps. 71. 15; 92. 5; 138. 6, 17.  
l Isa. 55. 6.  
m Or, *none can order them unto thee.* m 1 Sam. 15. 22. Ps. 50. 8. Isa. 1. 11; 66. 3. Hos. 6. 6. Matt. 9. 13; 12. 7. Heb. 10. 5. 6 Heb. *digged.* Ex. 21. 6. n Luke 24. 44. o Ps. 119. 16, 24, 47, 92. John 4. 34. Rom. 7. 22. 7 Heb. *in the midst of my bowels.* p Ps. 57. 31. Jer. 31. 33. 2 Cor. 3. 3. q Ps. 22. 25; 35. 18. r Ps. 119. 13. s Ps. 139. 2. t Acts 20. 27. u Ps. 43. 3; 57. 3; 61. 7. z Ps. 38. 4. y Ps. 73. 26. 8 Heb. *forsooketh.* z Ps. 70. 1, &c. a Ps. 35. 4, 26; 70. 2, 3; 71. 13. b Ps. 70. 3. c Ps. 73. 19. d Ps. 70. 4. e Ps. 35. 27. f Ps. 70. 5. g 1 Pet. 5. 7.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. *In waiting I waited.*  
a Ps. 27. 14;  
2. 7.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. *a pit of noise.*  
b Ps. 69. 2, 14.  
c Ps. 27. 5.  
d Ps. 37. 23.  
e Ps. 33. 3.  
f Ps. 52. 6.  
g Ps. 34. 8.  
Jer. 17. 7.  
h Ps. 101. 3, 7.  
i Ps. 125. 5.  
k Ex. 15. 11.  
Job 5. 9; 9. 10.  
Ps. 71. 15; 92. 5; 138. 6, 17.  
l Isa. 55. 6.  
m Or, *none can order them unto thee.* m 1 Sam. 15. 22. Ps. 50. 8. Isa. 1. 11; 66. 3. Hos. 6. 6. Matt. 9. 13; 12. 7. Heb. 10. 5. 6 Heb. *digged.* Ex. 21. 6. n Luke 24. 44. o Ps. 119. 16, 24, 47, 92. John 4. 34. Rom. 7. 22. 7 Heb. *in the midst of my bowels.* p Ps. 57. 31. Jer. 31. 33. 2 Cor. 3. 3. q Ps. 22. 25; 35. 18. r Ps. 119. 13. s Ps. 139. 2. t Acts 20. 27. u Ps. 43. 3; 57. 3; 61. 7. z Ps. 38. 4. y Ps. 73. 26. 8 Heb. *forsooketh.* z Ps. 70. 1, &c. a Ps. 35. 4, 26; 70. 2, 3; 71. 13. b Ps. 70. 3. c Ps. 73. 19. d Ps. 70. 4. e Ps. 35. 27. f Ps. 70. 5. g 1 Pet. 5. 7.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. *In waiting I waited.*  
a Ps. 27. 14;  
2. 7.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. *a pit of noise.*  
b Ps. 69. 2, 14.  
c Ps. 27. 5.  
d Ps. 37. 23.  
e Ps. 33. 3.  
f Ps. 52. 6.  
g Ps. 34. 8.  
Jer. 17. 7.  
h Ps. 101. 3, 7.  
i Ps. 125. 5.  
k Ex. 15. 11.  
Job 5. 9; 9. 10.  
Ps. 71. 15; 92. 5; 138. 6, 17.  
l Isa. 55. 6.  
m Or, *none can order them unto thee.* m 1 Sam. 15. 22. Ps. 50. 8. Isa. 1. 11; 66. 3. Hos. 6. 6. Matt. 9. 13; 12. 7. Heb. 10. 5. 6 Heb. *digged.* Ex. 21. 6. n Luke 24. 44. o Ps. 119. 16, 24, 47, 92. John 4. 34. Rom. 7. 22. 7 Heb. *in the midst of my bowels.* p Ps. 57. 31. Jer. 31. 33. 2 Cor. 3. 3. q Ps. 22. 25; 35. 18. r Ps. 119. 13. s Ps. 139. 2. t Acts 20. 27. u Ps. 43. 3; 57. 3; 61. 7. z Ps. 38. 4. y Ps. 73. 26. 8 Heb. *forsooketh.* z Ps. 70. 1, &c. a Ps. 35. 4, 26; 70. 2, 3; 71. 13. b Ps. 70. 3. c Ps. 73. 19. d Ps. 70. 4. e Ps. 35. 27. f Ps. 70. 5. g 1 Pet. 5. 7.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. *In waiting I waited.*  
a Ps. 27. 14;  
2. 7.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. *a pit of noise.*  
b Ps. 69. 2, 14.  
c Ps. 27. 5.  
d Ps. 37. 23.  
e Ps. 33. 3.  
f Ps. 52. 6.  
g Ps. 34. 8.  
Jer. 17. 7.  
h Ps. 101. 3, 7.  
i Ps. 125. 5.  
k Ex. 15. 11.  
Job 5. 9; 9. 10.  
Ps. 71. 15; 92. 5; 138. 6, 17.  
l Isa. 55. 6.  
m Or, *none can order them unto thee.* m 1 Sam. 15. 22. Ps. 50. 8. Isa. 1. 11; 66. 3. Hos. 6. 6. Matt. 9. 13; 12. 7. Heb. 10. 5. 6 Heb. *digged.* Ex. 21. 6. n Luke 24. 44. o Ps. 119. 16, 24, 47, 92. John 4. 34. Rom. 7. 22. 7 Heb. *in the midst of my bowels.* p Ps. 57. 31. Jer. 31. 33. 2 Cor. 3. 3. q Ps. 22. 25; 35. 18. r Ps. 119. 13. s Ps. 139. 2. t Acts 20. 27. u Ps. 43. 3; 57. 3; 61. 7. z Ps. 38. 4. y Ps. 73. 26. 8 Heb. *forsooketh.* z Ps. 70. 1, &c. a Ps. 35. 4, 26; 70. 2, 3; 71. 13. b Ps. 70. 3. c Ps. 73. 19. d Ps. 70. 4. e Ps. 35. 27. f Ps. 70. 5. g 1 Pet. 5. 7.

mercies from me, O LORD: <sup>4</sup> let thy lovingkindness and thy truth continually preserve me.

12 For innumerable evils have compassed me about: <sup>5</sup> mine iniquities have taken hold upon me, so that I am not able to look up; they are more than the hairs of mine head: therefore <sup>6</sup> my heart <sup>8</sup> faileth me.

13 <sup>7</sup> Be pleased, O LORD, to deliver me: O LORD, make haste to help me.

14 <sup>8</sup> Let them be ashamed and confounded together that seek after my soul to destroy it; let them be driven backward and put to shame that wish me evil.

15 <sup>9</sup> Let them be <sup>c</sup> desolate for a reward of their shame that say unto me, Aha, aha.

16 <sup>d</sup> Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: let such as love thy salvation <sup>e</sup> say continually, The LORD be magnified.

17 <sup>f</sup> But I am poor and needy; yet <sup>g</sup> the Lord thinketh upon me: thou art my help and my deliverer; make no tarrying, O my God.

## PSALM 41.

1 *God's care of the poor.* 4 *David complaineth of his enemies' treachery.* 10 *He fleeth to God for succour.*  
To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

BLESSED <sup>a</sup> is he that considereth <sup>b</sup> the poor: the LORD will deliver him <sup>10</sup> in time of trouble.

2 The LORD will preserve him, and keep him alive; and he shall be blessed upon the earth: <sup>c</sup> and <sup>11</sup> thou wilt not deliver him unto the will of his enemies.

3 The LORD will strengthen him upon the bed of languishing: thou wilt <sup>12</sup> make all his bed in his sickness.

4 I said, LORD, be merciful unto me: <sup>c</sup> heal my soul; for I have sinned against thee.

5 Mine enemies speak evil of me, When shall he die, and his name perish?

6 And if he come to see me, he <sup>d</sup> speaketh vanity: his heart gathereth iniquity to itself; when he goeth abroad, he telleth it.

7 All that hate me whisper together

against me: against me do they devise <sup>2</sup> my hurt.

<sup>3</sup> An evil disease, say they, cleaveth fast unto him: and now that he lieth he shall rise up no more.

<sup>9</sup> Yea, <sup>4</sup> mine own familiar friend, in whom I trusted, <sup>5</sup> which did eat of my bread, hath <sup>6</sup> lifted up his heel against me.

10 But thou, O LORD, be merciful unto me, and raise me up, that I may requite them.

11 By this I know that thou favour-est me, because mine enemy doth not triumph over me.

12 And as for me, thou upholdest me in mine integrity, and <sup>9</sup> settest me before thy face for ever.

13 <sup>h</sup> Blessed be the LORD God of Is-  
ra-<sup>l</sup> from everlasting, and to ever-  
lasting. Amen, and Amen.

## PSALM 42.

1 David's zeal to serve God in the temple. <sup>5</sup> He en-  
courageth his soul to trust in God.

To the chief Musician, <sup>8</sup> Mās'chil, for the sons of  
Kō'rah.

**A**s the hart <sup>7</sup> panteth after the  
water brooks, so panteth my  
soul after thee, O God.

<sup>2</sup> <sup>a</sup> My soul thirsteth for God, for  
<sup>b</sup> the living God: when shall I come  
and appear before God?

<sup>3</sup> <sup>c</sup> My tears have been my meat  
day and night, while <sup>d</sup> they continu-  
ally say unto me, Where <sup>e</sup> is thy God?

<sup>4</sup> When I remember these things,  
<sup>e</sup> I pour out my soul in me: for I had  
gone with the multitude, <sup>f</sup> I went  
with them to the house of God,  
with the voice of joy and praise,  
with a multitude that kept holyday.

<sup>5</sup> <sup>g</sup> Why art thou <sup>h</sup> cast down, O my  
soul? and why art thou disquieted in  
me? <sup>i</sup> hope thou in God: for I shall  
yet <sup>j</sup> praise him <sup>k</sup> for the help of his  
countenance.

<sup>6</sup> O my God, my soul is cast down  
within me: therefore will I remem-  
ber thee from the land of Jōr'dān,  
and of the Hēr-mon-ites, from <sup>11</sup> the  
hill Mī'zar.

<sup>7</sup> <sup>l</sup> Deep calleth unto deep at the  
noise of thy waterspouts: <sup>k</sup> all thy  
waves and thy billows are gone over  
me.

<sup>8</sup> Yet the LORD will <sup>l</sup> command his  
lovingkindness in the daytime, and  
<sup>m</sup> in the night his song shall be with

<sup>2</sup> Heb. evil  
to me.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. A  
thing of  
Belial.

<sup>e2</sup> Sam. 15. 12.

<sup>f</sup> Job 19. 19.

<sup>g</sup> Ps. 55. 12, 13.

<sup>h</sup> Jer. 20. 10.

<sup>i</sup> Heb. the  
man of my  
peace.

<sup>j</sup> Obad. 7.

<sup>k</sup> John 13. 18.

<sup>l</sup> Heb. mag-  
nified.

<sup>m</sup> Job 36. 7.

<sup>n</sup> Ps. 34. 15.

<sup>o</sup> Ps. 106. 48.

<sup>6</sup> Or, A  
Psalm giv-  
ing instruc-  
tion of the  
sons, &c.

<sup>7</sup> See 1 Chr. 6.

<sup>8</sup> Jer. 37. 25. 5.

<sup>9</sup> Heb. bray-  
eth.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 63. 1.

<sup>b</sup> John 7. 37.

[1023.]

<sup>b1</sup> Thess. 1. 9.

<sup>c</sup> Ps. 80. 5.

<sup>d</sup> ver. 10.

<sup>e</sup> Ps. 79. 10.

<sup>f</sup> Job 30. 16.

<sup>g</sup> Ps. 62. 8.

<sup>h</sup> Is. 30. 29.

<sup>i</sup> ver. 11.

<sup>j</sup> Ps. 43. 5.

[1023.]

<sup>8</sup> Heb. bowed  
down.

<sup>a</sup> Lam. 3. 24.

<sup>9</sup> Or, give  
thanks.

<sup>10</sup> Or, his  
presence is  
salvation.

<sup>11</sup> Or, the lit-  
tle hill.

<sup>12</sup> Ps. 133. 3.

<sup>13</sup> Jer. 4. 20.

<sup>14</sup> Ezech. 7. 26.

<sup>15</sup> Ps. 86. 7.

<sup>16</sup> Jonah 2. 3.

<sup>17</sup> Lev. 25. 21.

<sup>18</sup> Deut. 28. 8.

<sup>19</sup> Ps. 133. 3.

<sup>20</sup> Job 35. 10.

<sup>21</sup> Ps. 32. 7.

<sup>22</sup> Ps. 39. 6.

<sup>23</sup> Or, killing.

<sup>24</sup> ver. 3.

<sup>25</sup> Job 2. 17.

<sup>26</sup> Mic. 7. 10.

<sup>27</sup> ver. 5.

<sup>28</sup> Ps. 43. 5.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 26. 1.

<sup>b</sup> Ps. 35. 1.

<sup>13</sup> Or, unmer-  
ciful.

<sup>14</sup> Heb. from  
a man of de-  
ceit and  
iniquity.

<sup>c</sup> Ps. 28. 7.

<sup>d</sup> Ps. 42. 9.

<sup>e</sup> Ps. 40. 11.

<sup>f</sup> Ps. 3. 4.

<sup>15</sup> Heb. the  
gladness of  
my joy.

<sup>g</sup> Ps. 42. 5, 11.

<sup>a</sup> Ex. 12. 28.

<sup>b</sup> Ps. 78. 3.

<sup>c</sup> Ex. 15. 17.

<sup>d</sup> Deut. 7. 1.

<sup>e</sup> Ps. 78. 5.

<sup>f</sup> Deut. 8. 17.

<sup>g</sup> Josh. 24. 12.

<sup>h</sup> Deut. 4. 37;

7, 8.

me, and my prayer unto the God of  
my life.

<sup>9</sup> I will say unto God my rock, Why  
hast thou forgotten me? <sup>a</sup> why go I  
mourning because of the oppression  
of the enemy?

<sup>10</sup> As with a <sup>12</sup> sword in my bones,  
mine enemies reproach me; <sup>o</sup> while  
they say daily unto me, Where is thy  
God?

<sup>11</sup> <sup>p</sup> Why art thou cast down, O my  
soul? and why art thou disquieted  
within me? hope thou in God: for I  
shall yet praise him, who is the health  
of my countenance, and my God.

## PSALM 43.

1 David promiseth to serve God joyfully. <sup>5</sup> He en-  
courageth his soul to trust in God.

**J**UDGE me, O God, and <sup>b</sup> plead  
my cause against an <sup>13</sup> ungodly  
nation: O deliver me <sup>14</sup> from the de-  
ceitful and unjust man.

<sup>2</sup> For thou art the God of <sup>c</sup> my  
strength: why dost thou cast me off?  
<sup>d</sup> why go I mourning because of the  
oppression of the enemy?

<sup>3</sup> <sup>e</sup> O send out thy light and thy  
truth: let them lead me; let them  
bring me unto <sup>f</sup> thy holy hill, and to  
thy tabernacles.

<sup>4</sup> Then will I go unto the altar of  
God, unto God <sup>15</sup> my exceeding joy:  
yea, upon the harp will I praise thee,  
O God my God.

<sup>5</sup> <sup>g</sup> Why art thou cast down, O my  
soul? and why art thou disquieted  
within me? hope in God: for I shall  
yet praise him, who is the health of  
my countenance, and my God.

## PSALM 44.

1 The church, in memory of former favours, i com-  
plaineth of their present evils. 17 Professing in-  
tegrity, 23 she prayeth for succour.

To the chief Musician for the sons of Kō'rah,  
Mās'chil.

**W**E have heard with our ears, O  
God, <sup>a</sup> our fathers have told  
us, what work thou didst in their  
days, in the times of old.

<sup>2</sup> How <sup>b</sup> thou didst drive out the  
heathen with thy hand, and plant-  
edst them; how thou didst afflict the  
people, and cast them out.

<sup>3</sup> For <sup>c</sup> they got not the land in pos-  
session by their own sword, neither  
did their own arm save them: but  
thy right hand, and thine arm, and  
the light of thy countenance, <sup>d</sup> be-  
cause thou hadst a favour unto them.

4 <sup>e</sup>Thou art my King, O God: command deliverances for Já'cob.

5 Through thee<sup>f</sup> will we push down our enemies: through thy name will we tread them under that rise up against us.

6 For<sup>g</sup> I will not trust in my bow, neither shall my sword save me.

7 But thou hast saved us from our enemies, and hast<sup>h</sup> put them to shame that hated us.

8 <sup>i</sup>In God we boast all the day long, and praise thy name for ever. Sé-lah.

9 But<sup>k</sup> thou hast cast off, and put us to shame; and goest not forth with our armies.

10 Thou makest us to<sup>l</sup> turn back from the enemy: and they which hate us spoil for themselves.

11 <sup>m</sup>Thou hast given us<sup>2</sup> like sheep appointed for meat; and hast<sup>n</sup> scattered us among the heathen.

12 <sup>o</sup>Thou sellest thy people<sup>3</sup> for nought, and dost not increase thy<sup>4</sup> wealth by their price.

13 <sup>p</sup>Thou makest us a reproach to our neighbours, a scorn and a derision to them that are round about us.

14 <sup>q</sup>Thou makest us a byword among the heathen, <sup>r</sup>a shaking of the head among the people.

15 My confusion is continually before me, and the shame of my face hath covered me,

16 For the voice of him that reproacheth and blasphemeth; <sup>s</sup>by reason of the enemy and avenger.

17 <sup>t</sup>All this is come upon us; yet have we not forgotten thee, neither have we dealt falsely in thy covenant.

18 Our heart is not turned back, <sup>u</sup>neither have our<sup>4</sup> steps declined from thy way;

19 Though thou hast sore broken us in<sup>v</sup> the place of dragons, and covered us<sup>w</sup> with the shadow of death.

20 If we have forgotten the name of our God, or<sup>x</sup> stretched out our hands to a strange god;

21 <sup>y</sup>Shall not God search this out? for he knoweth the secrets of the heart.

22 <sup>z</sup>Yea, for thy sake are we killed all the day long; we are counted as sheep for the slaughter.

<sup>e</sup> Pa. 74. 12.  
<sup>f</sup> Dan. 8. 4.

<sup>g</sup> Pa. 33. 16.  
<sup>h</sup> Hos. 1. 7.  
<sup>i</sup> Pa. 40. 14.  
<sup>j</sup> Ps. 34. 2.  
<sup>k</sup> Jer. 9. 24.  
<sup>l</sup> Rom. 2. 17.  
<sup>m</sup> Ps. 60. 1. 10.  
<sup>n</sup> 74. 1; 88. 14;  
<sup>o</sup> 89. 38; 108. 11.  
<sup>p</sup> Lev. 26. 17.  
<sup>q</sup> Deut. 28. 25.  
<sup>r</sup> Josh. 7. 5, 12.  
<sup>s</sup> m Rom. 8. 36.  
<sup>t</sup> Heb. as sheep of meat.  
<sup>u</sup> Deut. 4. 27;  
28. 64.  
<sup>v</sup> Ps. 60. 1.  
<sup>w</sup> Is. 52. 3, 4.  
<sup>x</sup> Jer. 13. 13.  
<sup>y</sup> Heb. without riches.  
<sup>z</sup> Deut. 28. 37.  
<sup>a</sup> Pa. 79. 4;  
80. 6.  
<sup>b</sup> Jer. 24. 9.  
<sup>c</sup> 2 Kin. 19. 21.  
<sup>d</sup> Job 16. 4.  
<sup>e</sup> Pa. 22. 7.  
<sup>f</sup> s Pa. 8. 2.  
<sup>g</sup> Dan. 9. 13.  
<sup>h</sup> u Job 23. 11.  
<sup>i</sup> Pa. 119. 51, 157.  
<sup>j</sup> Or, goings.  
<sup>k</sup> Is. 34. 13;  
35. 7.  
<sup>l</sup> y Pa. 23. 4.  
<sup>m</sup> z Job 11. 13.  
<sup>n</sup> Ps. 68. 31.  
<sup>o</sup> a Job 31. 14.  
<sup>p</sup> Ps. 139. 1.  
<sup>q</sup> Jer. 17. 10.  
<sup>r</sup> b Rom. 8. 36.  
<sup>s</sup> c Pa. 7. 6; 35. 23; 59. 4, 5;  
78. 65.  
<sup>t</sup> d ver. 9.  
<sup>u</sup> e Job 13. 24.  
<sup>v</sup> Ps. 13. 1; 88. 14.  
<sup>w</sup> f Pa. 119. 25.  
<sup>x</sup> Heb. a help for us.

<sup>y</sup> a Pa. 69; 80, title.  
<sup>z</sup> Or, of instruction.  
<sup>a</sup> Heb. boiled, or, bubbled up.  
<sup>b</sup> Luke 4. 22.  
<sup>c</sup> b Is. 49. 2.  
<sup>d</sup> Heb. 4. 12.  
<sup>e</sup> Rev. 1. 16;  
19. 15.  
<sup>f</sup> c Is. 9. 6.  
<sup>g</sup> d Rev. 6. 2.  
<sup>h</sup> Heb. prosper thou.  
<sup>i</sup> ride thou.  
<sup>j</sup> e Pa. 93. 2.  
<sup>k</sup> Heb. 1. 8.  
<sup>l</sup> f Pa. 33. 5.  
<sup>m</sup> g Or, O God.  
<sup>n</sup> Is. 61. 1.  
<sup>o</sup> i Kin. 1. 39, 40.  
<sup>p</sup> j Pa. 21. 6.  
<sup>q</sup> k Cant. 1. 3.  
<sup>r</sup> l Cant. 6. 8.  
<sup>s</sup> m See 1 Kin. 2. 19.  
<sup>t</sup> n See Deut. 21. 13.  
<sup>u</sup> o Pa. 95. 6.  
<sup>v</sup> Is. 54. 5.

23 <sup>a</sup>Awake, why sleepest thou, O Lord? arise, <sup>b</sup>cast us not off for ever.

24 <sup>c</sup>Wherefore hidest thou thy face, and forgettest our affliction and our oppression?

25 For<sup>d</sup> our soul is bowed down to the dust: our belly cleaveth unto the earth.

26 Arise<sup>e</sup> for our help, and redeem us for thy mercies' sake.

# PSALM 45.

1 *The majesty and grace of Christ's kingdom. 10 The duty of the church, and the benefits thereof. To the chief Musician \* upon Shô-shân-nim, for the sons of Kô'rah, \* M's/chil, A Song of loves.*

**M**Y heart<sup>f</sup> is inditing a good matter: I speak of the things which I have made touching the king: my tongue is the pen of a ready writer.

2 Thou art fairer than the children of men: <sup>g</sup>grace is poured into thy lips: therefore God hath blessed thee for ever. ★

3 Gird thy<sup>h</sup> sword upon thy thigh, <sup>i</sup>O most mighty, with thy glory and thy majesty.

4 <sup>j</sup>And in thy majesty<sup>k</sup> ride prosperously because of truth and meekness and righteousness; and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things.

5 Thine arrows are sharp in the heart of the king's enemies; <sup>l</sup>whereby the people fall under thee.

6 <sup>m</sup>Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: the sceptre of thy kingdom is a right sceptre. ★

7 <sup>n</sup>Thou lovest righteousness, and hatest iniquity: therefore<sup>o</sup> God, thy God, <sup>p</sup>hath anointed thee with the oil<sup>q</sup> of gladness above thy fellows. ★

8 <sup>r</sup>All thy garments<sup>s</sup> smell of myrrh, and aloes, and cassia, out of the ivory palaces, whereby they have made thee glad.

9 <sup>t</sup>Kings' daughters<sup>u</sup> were among thy honourable women: <sup>v</sup>upon thy right hand did stand the queen in gold of O'phir.

10 Hearken, O daughter, and consider, and incline thine ear; <sup>w</sup>forget also thine own people, and thy father's house;

11 So shall the king greatly desire thy beauty: <sup>x</sup>for he is thy Lord; and worship thou him.

12 And the daughter of Tyre shall be there with a gift; <sup>even</sup> <sup>P</sup> the rich among the people shall intreat <sup>2</sup> thy favour.

13 <sup>q</sup> The king's daughter is all glorious within: her clothing is of wrought gold.

14 <sup>r</sup> She shall be brought unto the king in raiment of needlework: the virgins her companions that follow her shall be brought unto thee.

15 With gladness and rejoicing shall they be brought: they shall enter into the king's palace.

16 Instead of thy fathers shall be thy children, <sup>8</sup> whom thou mayest make princes in all the earth.

17 <sup>t</sup> I will make thy name to be remembered in all generations: therefore shall the people praise thee for ever and ever. ★

## PSALM 46.

1 The confidence which the church hath in God. <sup>8</sup> An exhortation to behold it.

To the chief Musician <sup>3</sup> for the sons of Kō'rah, \* A Song upon <sup>4</sup> <sup>Δ</sup> Vg-mōth.

**G**OD is our <sup>a</sup> refuge and strength, <sup>b</sup> a very present help in trouble.

2 Therefore will not we fear, though the earth be removed, and though the mountains be carried into <sup>4</sup> the midst of the sea;

3 <sup>c</sup> Though the waters thereof roar and be troubled, though the mountains shake with the swelling thereof. Sē'lah.

4 There is <sup>d</sup> a river, the streams whereof shall make glad <sup>e</sup> the city of God, the holy place of the tabernacles of the most High.

5 God is <sup>f</sup> in the midst of her; she shall not be moved: God shall help her, <sup>5</sup> and that right early.

6 <sup>g</sup> The heathen raged, the kingdoms were moved: he uttered his voice, <sup>h</sup> the earth melted.

7 <sup>i</sup> The LORD of hosts is with us; the God of Jā'qōb is <sup>6</sup> our refuge. Sē'lah.

8 <sup>k</sup> Come, behold the works of the LORD, what desolations he hath made in the earth.

9 <sup>l</sup> He maketh wars to cease unto the end of the earth; <sup>m</sup> he breaketh the bow, and cutteth the spear in sunder; <sup>n</sup> he burneth the chariot in the fire.

10 Be still, and know that I am God:

<sup>p</sup> Ps. 22. 29;  
72. 10.  
<sup>q</sup> Is. 49. 23; 60. 3.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb. thy face.  
<sup>r</sup> Rev. 19. 7, 8.  
<sup>3</sup> Cant. 1. 4.  
<sup>4</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 9.  
<sup>5</sup> Rev. 1. 6; 5. 10; 20. 6;  
<sup>6</sup> Mal. 1. 11.

3 Or. of.  
\* Ps. 48; 66.  
+ 1 Chr. 15. 20.  
a Ps. 62. 7, 8;  
91. 2; 142. 5.  
b Deut. 4. 7.  
Ps. 145. 18.  
c Heb. the heart of the seas.  
d Ps. 93. 3, 4.  
Jer. 5. 22.  
Matt. 7. 25.  
e See Is. 8. 7.  
f Ps. 48. 1, 8.  
Is. 60. 14.  
g Deut. 23. 14.  
Is. 12. 6.  
Ezek. 43. 7, 9.  
Hos. 11. 9.  
Joel 2. 27.  
Zeph. 3. 15.  
Zech. 2. 5.  
10. 11; 8. 3.  
h Heb. when the morning appeareth:  
See Ex. 14. 24, 27.  
i 2 Chr. 20. 20.  
Ps. 30. 5;  
143. 8.  
j Ps. 2. 1.  
k Josh. 2. 9, 24.  
l Num. 11.  
m Num. 14. 9.  
n 2 Chr. 13. 12.  
o Heb. an high place for us.  
p Ps. 9. 9.  
q Ps. 66. 5.  
r Is. 2. 4.  
s Ps. 76. 3.  
t Ezek. 39. 9.  
u Is. 2. 11, 17.  
v ver. 7.

7 Or. of.  
Is. 55. 12.  
b Deut. 7. 21.  
c Neh. 1. 5.  
d Ps. 76. 12.  
e Mal. 1. 14.  
f Ps. 18. 47.  
g 1 Pet. 1. 4.  
h Ps. 68. 24, 25.  
i Zech. 14. 9.  
j 1 Cor. 14. 15, 16.  
k 8 Or.  
every one that hath understanding.  
l 1 Chr. 16. 31.  
m Ps. 93. 1; 96. 10; 97. 1; 99. 1.  
n Rev. 19. 6.  
o 9 Or. The voluntary of the people are gathered unto the people of the God of Abraham.  
p Rom. 4. 11, 12.  
q Ps. 69. 18.

10 Or. of.

a Ps. 46. 4;  
87. 3.  
b Is. 2. 2, 3.  
Mic. 4. 1.  
c Zech. 8. 3.  
d Ps. 50. 2.  
e Jer. 3. 19.  
f Lam. 2. 15.  
g Dan. 8. 9; 11. 16.  
h Ezek. 20. 6.  
i Is. 14. 13.  
j Matt. 3. 35.

g 2 Sam. 10. 6, 14, 16, 18, 19.

<sup>o</sup> I will be exalted among the heathen, I will be exalted in the earth.  
11 <sup>P</sup> The LORD of hosts is with us; the God of Jā'qōb is our refuge. Sē'lah.

## PSALM 47.

The nations are exhorted cheerfully to entertain the kingdom of Christ.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm <sup>1</sup> for the sons of Kō'rah.

**O** <sup>a</sup> CLAP your hands, all ye people; shout unto God with the voice of triumph.

2 For the LORD most high is <sup>b</sup> terrible; <sup>c</sup> he is a great King over all the earth.

3 <sup>d</sup> He shall subdue the people under us, and the nations under our feet.

4 He shall choose our <sup>e</sup> inheritance for us, the excellency of Jā'qōb whom he loved. Sē'lah.

5 <sup>f</sup> God is gone up with a shout, the LORD with the sound of a trumpet.

6 Sing praises to God, sing praises: sing praises unto our King, sing praises.

7 <sup>g</sup> For God is the King of all the earth: <sup>h</sup> sing ye praises <sup>8</sup> with understanding.

8 <sup>i</sup> God reigneth over the heathen: God sitteth upon the throne of his holiness.

9 <sup>j</sup> The princes of the people are gathered together, <sup>k</sup> even the people of the God of Ā'brā'hām: <sup>l</sup> for the shields of the earth belong unto God: he is greatly exalted.

## PSALM 48.

The ornaments and privileges of the church.

A Song and Psalm <sup>10</sup> for the sons of Kō'rah.

**G**REAT is the LORD, and greatly to be praised <sup>a</sup> in the city of our God, in the <sup>b</sup> mountain of his holiness.

2 <sup>c</sup> Beautiful for situation, <sup>d</sup> the joy of the whole earth, is mount Zi'ōn, <sup>e</sup> on the sides of the north, <sup>f</sup> the city of the great King.

3 God is known in her palaces for a refuge.

4 For, lo, <sup>g</sup> the kings were assembled, they passed by together.

5 They saw it, and so they mar-

velled; they were troubled, and hasted away.

6 Fear <sup>h</sup> took hold upon them there, and pain, as of a woman in travail.

7 Thou <sup>k</sup> breakest the ships of Tar<sup>h</sup>shish <sup>l</sup> with an east wind.

8 As we have heard, so have we seen in <sup>m</sup> the city of the LORD of hosts, in the city of our God: God will <sup>n</sup> establish it for ever. Sélah.

9 We have thought of <sup>o</sup> thy loving-kindness, O God, in the midst of thy temple.

10 According to <sup>p</sup> thy name, O God, so is thy praise unto the ends of the earth: thy right hand is full of righteousness.

11 Let mount Zi<sup>o</sup>n rejoice, let the daughters of Jū<sup>h</sup>dah be glad, because of thy judgments.

12 Walk about Zi<sup>o</sup>n, and go round about her: tell the towers thereof.

13 <sup>2</sup> Mark ye well her bulwarks, <sup>3</sup> consider her palaces; that ye may tell it to the generation following.

14 For this God is our God for ever and ever: he will <sup>q</sup> be our guide *even* unto death.

## PSALM 49.

*An earnest persuasion to build the faith of resurrection, not on worldly power, but on God.*

To the chief Musician, A Psalm <sup>a</sup> for the sons of Kō<sup>h</sup>rah.

**H**EAR this, all ye people; give ear, all ye inhabitants of the world:

2 Both <sup>a</sup> low and high, rich and poor, together.

3 My mouth shall speak of wisdom; and the meditation of my heart shall be of understanding.

4 <sup>b</sup> I will incline mine ear to a parable: I will open my dark saying upon the harp.

5 Wherefore should I fear in the days of evil, when <sup>c</sup> the iniquity of my heels shall compass me about?

6 They that <sup>d</sup> trust in their wealth, and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches;

7 None of them can by any means redeem his brother, nor <sup>e</sup> give to God a ransom for him:

8 (For <sup>f</sup> the redemption of their soul is precious, and it ceaseth for ever:)

9 That he should still live for ever, and <sup>g</sup> not see corruption.

10 For he seeth that <sup>h</sup> wise men die, likewise the fool and the brutish per-

<sup>h</sup> Ex. 15. 15.  
<sup>i</sup> Hos. 13. 13.  
<sup>k</sup> Ezek. 27. 26.

<sup>l</sup> Jer. 18. 17.  
<sup>m</sup> ver. 1. 2.  
<sup>n</sup> Is. 2. 2.

<sup>o</sup> Mic. 4. 1.  
<sup>p</sup> Ps. 26. 3;  
40. 10.

<sup>q</sup> Deut. 28. 58.  
Josh. 7. 9.  
Ps. 113. 3.

<sup>r</sup> Mal. 1. 11, 14.  
<sup>s</sup> Heb. *Set your heart to her bulwarks.*

<sup>t</sup> Or, *rise up.*  
<sup>u</sup> Is. 38. 11.

<sup>v</sup> Or, *of.*  
<sup>w</sup> Ps. 62. 9.  
<sup>x</sup> Ps. 78. 2.

<sup>y</sup> Matt. 13. 35.  
<sup>z</sup> Ps. 38. 4.  
<sup>a</sup> Job 31. 24.

<sup>b</sup> Ps. 52. 7; 62. 10.  
Mark 10. 24.

<sup>c</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 17.  
<sup>d</sup> Matt. 16. 26.

<sup>e</sup> Job 36. 18.  
<sup>f</sup> Ps. 89. 48.  
<sup>g</sup> Eccles. 2. 16.

<sup>h</sup> Prov. 11. 4.  
<sup>i</sup> Eccles. 2. 18, 21.

<sup>j</sup> Heb. *to generation and generation.*  
<sup>k</sup> Gen. 4. 17.

<sup>l</sup> ver. 20.  
<sup>m</sup> Ps. 39. 5; 82. 7.

<sup>n</sup> Luke 12. 20.  
<sup>o</sup> Job 21. 26.

<sup>p</sup> Heb. *de-light in their mouth.*  
<sup>q</sup> Ps. 47. 3.

<sup>r</sup> Dan. 7. 22.  
<sup>s</sup> Mal. 4. 3.  
<sup>t</sup> Luke 22. 30.

<sup>u</sup> 1 Cor. 6. 2.  
<sup>v</sup> Rev. 2. 26;  
20. 4.

<sup>w</sup> Job 4. 21.  
<sup>x</sup> Ps. 39. 11.

<sup>y</sup> Or, *strength.*  
<sup>z</sup> Or, *the grave being an habitation to every one of them.*

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 56. 13.  
<sup>b</sup> Hos. 13. 14.  
<sup>c</sup> Heb. *from the hand of the grave.*

<sup>d</sup> Or, *hell.*  
<sup>e</sup> Job 27. 19.  
<sup>f</sup> Heb. *The soul shall go.*

<sup>g</sup> Gen. 15. 15.  
<sup>h</sup> Job 33. 30.  
<sup>i</sup> Ps. 56. 13.

<sup>j</sup> ver. 12.  
<sup>k</sup> Eccles. 3. 19.

<sup>l</sup> Or, *for Asaph.*  
See 1 Chr. 15. 17; 25. 2.

<sup>m</sup> 2 Chr. 29. 30.  
<sup>n</sup> Neh. 9. 32.  
<sup>o</sup> Is. 9. 6.

<sup>p</sup> Jer. 32. 18.  
<sup>q</sup> Ps. 48. 2.

<sup>r</sup> Deut. 32. 2.  
<sup>s</sup> Ps. 50. 1.

<sup>t</sup> Lev. 10. 2.  
<sup>u</sup> Num. 16. 35.  
<sup>v</sup> Ps. 97. 3.

<sup>w</sup> Dan. 7. 10.  
<sup>x</sup> Deut. 4. 26;  
31. 28; 32. 1.

<sup>y</sup> Is. 1. 2.  
<sup>z</sup> Mic. 6. 1. 2.  
<sup>a</sup> Deut. 33. 3.  
<sup>b</sup> Is. 13. 3.

son perish, and leave their wealth to others.

11 Their inward thought is, that their houses shall continue for ever, and their dwelling places <sup>b</sup> to all generations; they <sup>c</sup> call their lands after their own names.

12 Nevertheless <sup>d</sup> man being in honour abideth not: he is like the beasts that perish.

13 This their way is their <sup>e</sup> folly: yet their posterity <sup>f</sup> approve their sayings. Sélah.

14 Like sheep they are laid in the grave; death shall feed on them; and <sup>g</sup> the upright shall have dominion over them in the morning; <sup>h</sup> and their <sup>i</sup> beauty shall consume <sup>j</sup> in the grave from their dwelling.

15 But God <sup>k</sup> will redeem my soul <sup>l</sup> from the power of <sup>m</sup> the grave: for he shall receive me. Sélah.

16 Be not thou afraid when one is made rich, when the glory of his house is increased;

17 <sup>n</sup> For when he dieth he shall carry nothing away: his glory shall not descend after him.

18 Though <sup>o</sup> while he lived <sup>p</sup> he blessed his soul: and men will praise thee, when thou doest well to thyself.

19 <sup>q</sup> Heshall <sup>r</sup> go to the generation of his fathers; they shall never see <sup>s</sup> light.

20 <sup>t</sup> Man that is in honour, and understandeth not, <sup>u</sup> is like the beasts that perish.

<sup>v</sup> Ps. 39. 11. <sup>w</sup> Or, *strength.* <sup>x</sup> Or, *the grave being an habitation to every one of them.* <sup>y</sup> Ps. 56. 13. <sup>z</sup> Hos. 13. 14. <sup>a</sup> Heb. *from the hand of the grave.* <sup>b</sup> Or, *hell.* <sup>c</sup> Job 27. 19. <sup>d</sup> Heb. *The soul shall go.* <sup>e</sup> Gen. 15. 15. <sup>f</sup> Job 33. 30. <sup>g</sup> Ps. 56. 13. <sup>h</sup> ver. 12. <sup>i</sup> Eccles. 3. 19.

## PSALM 50.

*1 The majesty of God in the church. 7 The pleasure of God is not in ceremonies, 14 but in obedience.*

A Psalm <sup>a</sup> of Asaph.

**T**HE <sup>a</sup> mighty God, *even* the LORD, hath spoken, and called the earth from the rising of the sun unto the going down thereof.

2 Out of Zi<sup>o</sup>n, <sup>b</sup> the perfection of beauty, <sup>c</sup> God hath shined.

3 Our God shall come, and shall not keep silence: <sup>d</sup> a fire shall devour before him, and it shall be very tempestuous round about him.

4 <sup>e</sup> He shall call to the heavens from above, and to the earth, that he may judge his people.

5 Gather <sup>f</sup> my saints together unto



me; <sup>9</sup> those that have made a covenant with me by sacrifice.

6 And <sup>h</sup> the heavens shall declare his righteousness: for <sup>i</sup> God is judge himself. Selah.

7 <sup>k</sup> Hear, O my people, and I will speak; O <sup>l</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>l</sup>, and I will testify against thee: <sup>i</sup> I am God, <sup>even</sup> thy God.

8 <sup>m</sup> I will not reprove thee <sup>n</sup> for thy sacrifices or thy burnt offerings, to have been continually before me.

9 <sup>o</sup> I will take no bullock out of thy house, nor he goats out of thy folds.

10 For every beast of the forest is mine, and the cattle upon a thousand hills.

11 I know all the fowls of the mountains: and the wild beasts of the field are <sup>2</sup> mine.

12 If I were hungry, I would not tell thee: <sup>p</sup> for the world is mine, and the fulness thereof.

13 Will I eat the flesh of bulls, or drink the blood of goats?

14 <sup>q</sup> Offer unto God thanksgiving; and <sup>r</sup> pay thy vows unto the most High:

15 And <sup>s</sup> call upon me in the day of trouble: I will deliver thee, and thou shalt <sup>t</sup> glorify me.

16 But unto the wicked God saith, What hast thou to do to declare my statutes, or that thou shouldst take my covenant in thy mouth?

17 <sup>u</sup> Seeing thou hatest instruction, and <sup>v</sup> castest my words behind thee.

18 When thou sawest a thief, then thou <sup>w</sup> consentedst with him, and <sup>x</sup> hast been <sup>y</sup> partaker with adulterers.

19 <sup>z</sup> Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and <sup>a</sup> thy tongue frameth deceit.

20 Thou sittest and speakest against thy brother; thou slanderest thine own mother's son.

21 These things hast thou done, <sup>b</sup> and I kept silence; <sup>c</sup> thou thoughtest that I was altogether such an one as thyself: but <sup>d</sup> I will reprove thee, and set them in order before thine eyes.

22 Now consider this, ye that <sup>e</sup> forget God, lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver.

23 <sup>f</sup> Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and <sup>g</sup> to him <sup>h</sup> that ordereth his conversation aright will I shew the salvation of God.

<sup>g</sup> Ex. 24. 7.

<sup>h</sup> Ps. 97. 6.

<sup>i</sup> Ps. 75. 7.

<sup>j</sup> Ps. 81. 9.

<sup>k</sup> Ex. 20. 2.

<sup>l</sup> Is. 1. 11.

<sup>m</sup> Jer. 7. 22.

<sup>n</sup> Hos. 6. 6.

<sup>o</sup> Mic. 6. 6.

<sup>p</sup> Acts 17. 25.

<sup>q</sup> Cir. 1034.

<sup>r</sup> Heb. with me.

<sup>s</sup> Ex. 19. 5.

<sup>t</sup> Deut. 10. 14.

<sup>u</sup> Job 41. 11.

<sup>v</sup> Ps. 24. 1.

<sup>w</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 26.

<sup>x</sup> Hos. 14. 2.

<sup>y</sup> Heb. 13. 15.

<sup>z</sup> Deut. 23. 21.

<sup>a</sup> Job 22. 27.

<sup>b</sup> Ps. 76. 11.

<sup>c</sup> Eccles. 5. 4, 5.

<sup>d</sup> Job 22. 27.

<sup>e</sup> Ps. 91. 15.

<sup>f</sup> Job 6. 15.

<sup>g</sup> Zech. 13. 9.

<sup>h</sup> ver. 23.

<sup>i</sup> Ps. 22. 23.

<sup>j</sup> u Rom. 2. 21.

<sup>k</sup> z Neh. 9. 26.

<sup>l</sup> y Rom. 1. 32.

<sup>m</sup> Heb. thy portion was with adulterers.

<sup>n</sup> 1 Tim. 5. 22.

<sup>o</sup> Heb. Thou sendest.

<sup>p</sup> a Ps. 52. 2.

<sup>q</sup> b Eccles. 8. 11, 12.

<sup>r</sup> Is. 26. 10.

<sup>s</sup> 57. 11.

<sup>t</sup> c See Rom. 2. 4.

<sup>u</sup> d Ps. 90. 8.

<sup>v</sup> e Job 8. 13.

<sup>w</sup> Ps. 9. 17.

<sup>x</sup> Is. 51. 13.

<sup>y</sup> f Ps. 27. 6.

<sup>z</sup> Rom. 12. 1.

<sup>a</sup> g Gal. 6. 16.

<sup>b</sup> Heb. that disposeth his way.

<sup>c</sup> \* 2 Sam. 12. 1; 11. 2, 4.

<sup>d</sup> a ver. 9.

<sup>e</sup> Is. 43. 25; 44. 22.

<sup>f</sup> Col. 2. 14.

<sup>g</sup> b Heb. 9. 14.

<sup>h</sup> 1 John 1. 7, 9.

<sup>i</sup> Rev. 1. 5.

<sup>j</sup> c Ps. 32. 9.

<sup>k</sup> 38. 18.

<sup>l</sup> d Gen. 20. 6; 39. 9.

<sup>m</sup> Lev. 5. 19; 6. 2.

<sup>n</sup> 2 Sam. 12. 13.

<sup>o</sup> e Luke 15. 21.

<sup>p</sup> f Rom. 3. 4.

<sup>q</sup> g Job 14. 4.

<sup>r</sup> Ps. 58. 3.

<sup>s</sup> John 8. 6.

<sup>t</sup> Rom. 5. 12.

<sup>u</sup> Eph. 2. 3.

<sup>v</sup> h Job 14. 4.

<sup>w</sup> 6 Heb. warm me.

<sup>x</sup> i Job 38. 36.

<sup>y</sup> k Lev. 14. 4.

<sup>z</sup> 6. 49.

<sup>a</sup> Num. 19. 18.

<sup>b</sup> Heb. 9. 19.

<sup>c</sup> 1 Is. 1. 18.

<sup>d</sup> m Matt. 5. 4.

<sup>e</sup> n Jer. 16. 17.

<sup>f</sup> o ver. 1. p Acts 15. 9.

<sup>g</sup> Eph. 2. 10.

<sup>h</sup> 7 Or, a constant spirit. q Gen. 4. 14.

<sup>i</sup> 2 Kin. 13. 23.

<sup>j</sup> r Rom. 8. 9.

<sup>k</sup> Eph. 4. 30.

<sup>l</sup> s 2 Cor. 3. 17.

<sup>m</sup> 8 Heb. bloods.

<sup>n</sup> t 2 Sam. 11. 17; 12. 9.

<sup>o</sup> u Ps. 35. 28.

<sup>p</sup> z Num. 15. 27, 30.

<sup>q</sup> Ps. 40. 6; 50. 8.

<sup>r</sup> Is. 1. 11.

<sup>s</sup> Jer. 7. 22.

<sup>t</sup> Hos. 6. 6.

## PSALM 51.

1 David prayeth for remission of sins, 6 and for sanctification.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dāvid, \* when Nāthan the prophet came unto him, after he had gone in to Bath-sheba.

HAVE mercy upon me, O God, according to thy lovingkindness: according unto the multitude of thy tender mercies <sup>a</sup> blot out my transgressions.

2 <sup>b</sup> Wash me thoroughly from mine iniquity, and cleanse me from my sin.

3 For <sup>c</sup> I acknowledge my transgressions: and my sin is ever before me.

4 <sup>d</sup> Against thee, thee only, have I sinned, and done <sup>e</sup> this evil <sup>f</sup> in thy sight: <sup>g</sup> that thou mightest be justified when thou speakest, and be clear when thou judgest.

5 <sup>h</sup> Behold, I was shapen in iniquity; <sup>i</sup> and in sin did my mother <sup>j</sup> conceive me.

6 Behold, thou desirest truth <sup>k</sup> in the inward parts: and in the hidden part thou shalt make me to know wisdom.

7 <sup>l</sup> Purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean: wash me, and I shall be <sup>m</sup> whiter than snow.

8 Make me to hear joy and gladness; <sup>n</sup> that the bones <sup>o</sup> which thou hast broken <sup>p</sup> may rejoice.

9 <sup>q</sup> Hide thy face from my sins, and <sup>r</sup> blot out all mine iniquities.

10 <sup>s</sup> Create in me a clean heart, O God; and renew <sup>t</sup> a right spirit within me.

11 Cast me not away <sup>u</sup> from thy presence; and take not thy <sup>v</sup> holy spirit from me.

12 Restore unto me the joy of thy salvation; and uphold me <sup>w</sup> with thy <sup>x</sup> free spirit.

13 Then will I teach transgressors thy ways; and sinners shall be converted unto thee.

14 Deliver me from <sup>y</sup> bloodguiltiness, O God, thou God of my salvation: and <sup>z</sup> my tongue shall sing aloud of thy righteousness.

15 O Lord, open thou my lips; and my mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

16 For <sup>a</sup> thou desirest not sacrifice;

n Jer. 16. 17. o ver. 1. p Acts 15. 9. Eph. 2. 10.

q Gen. 4. 14. r 2 Kin. 13. 23. s Rom. 8. 9.

t 2 Cor. 3. 17. u Ps. 35. 28.

z Num. 15. 27, 30. Ps. 40. 6; 50. 8. Is. 1. 11. Jer. 7. 22.

Hos. 6. 6.

<sup>2</sup> else would I give it: thou delightest not in burnt offering.

17 <sup>1</sup> The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit: a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise.

18 Do good in thy good pleasure unto Zi'ón: build thou the walls of Jê-rû-sâ-lêm.

19 Then shalt thou be pleased with <sup>a</sup> the sacrifices of righteousness, with burnt offering and whole burnt offering: then shall they offer bullocks upon thine altar.

## PSALM 52.

*David prophesieth the destruction of Doeg.*

To the chief Musician, Mâ'schil, A Psalm of Dâ'vid, <sup>a</sup> when Dô'eg the E'dom-ite came and told Saul, and said unto him, Dâ'vid is come to the house of A-hîm-g-lêch.

**W**HY boastest thou thyself in mischief, O <sup>a</sup> mighty man? the goodness of God endureth continually.

2 <sup>b</sup> Thy tongue deviseth mischiefs; <sup>c</sup> like a sharp razor, working deceitfully.

3 Thou lovest evil more than good; and <sup>d</sup> lying rather than to speak righteousness. Sê'lah.

4 Thou lovest all devouring words, <sup>e</sup> O thou deceitful tongue.

5 God shall likewise <sup>f</sup> destroy thee for ever, he shall take thee away, and pluck thee out of thy dwelling place, and <sup>g</sup> root thee out of the land of the living. Sê'lah.

6 <sup>h</sup> The righteous also shall see, and fear, <sup>i</sup> and shall laugh at him:

7 Lo, <sup>j</sup> this is the man that made not God his strength; but <sup>k</sup> trusted in the abundance of his riches, and strengthened himself in his <sup>l</sup> wickedness.

8 But I am <sup>m</sup> like a green olive tree in the house of God: I trust in the mercy of God for ever and ever.

9 I will praise thee for ever, because thou hast done it: and I will wait on thy name; <sup>n</sup> for it is good before thy saints.

## PSALM 53.

*1 David describeth the corruption of a natural man, 4 convinceth the wicked by the light of their conscience. To the chief Musician upon Mâ'g-lath, Mâ'schil, A Psalm of Dâ'vid.*

**T**HE <sup>a</sup> fool hath said in his heart, <sup>b</sup> There is no God. Corrupt are they, and have done abominable iniquity: <sup>c</sup> there is none that doeth good.

<sup>2</sup> Or, that I should give it.  
y Ps. 34. 18.  
Is. 57. 15;  
66. 2.  
z Ps. 4. 5.  
Mal. 3. 3.

\* 1 Sam. 22. 9.  
† Ezek. 22. 9.  
a 1 Sam. 21. 7.  
b Ps. 50. 19.  
c Ps. 57. 4;  
59. 7; 64. 3.  
d Jer. 9. 4, 5.  
e Or, and the deceitful tongue.

4 Heb. beat thee down.  
e Prov. 2. 22.  
f Job 22. 19.  
g Ps. 37. 34;  
40. 3; 64. 9.  
Mal. 1. 5.  
h Ps. 58. 10.  
i Ps. 49. 6.  
j Or, substance.  
k Jer. 11. 16.  
Hos. 14. 6.  
l Ps. 54. 6.

a Ps. 10. 4;  
14. 1, &c.  
b Rom. 3. 10.  
c Ps. 35. 13.  
d 2 Chr. 15. 2; 19. 3.  
e Jer. 4. 22.  
f Lev. 26. 17, 36.

6 Heb. they feared a fear.  
g Ps. 14. 5.  
h Ezek. 6. 5.  
i Ps. 14. 7.  
j Heb. Who will give salvations, &c.

\* 1 Sam. 23. 19; 26. 1.  
a Ps. 86. 14.  
b Ps. 119. 7.  
c Heb. those that observe me.  
Ps. 5. 8.

c Ps. 89. 49.

d Ps. 52. 9.

e Ps. 59. 10;  
92. 11.

2 God <sup>c</sup> looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did understand, that did <sup>d</sup> seek God.

3 Every one of them is gone back: they are altogether become filthy; there is none that doeth good, no, not one.

4 Have the workers of iniquity <sup>e</sup> no knowledge? who eat up my people as they eat bread: they have not called upon God.

5 <sup>f</sup> There <sup>g</sup> were they in great fear, where no fear was: for God hath <sup>h</sup> scattered the bones of him that encampeth against thee: thou hast put them to shame, because God hath despised them.

6 <sup>i</sup> Oh that the salvation of Is'ra-el were come out of Zi'ón! When God bringeth back the captivity of his people, Jâ'qob shall rejoice, and Is'ra-el shall be glad.

## PSALM 54.

*David prayeth for salvation.*

To the chief Musician on Nêg'î-nôth, Mâ'schil, A Psalm of Dâ'vid, <sup>a</sup> when the Ziphites came and said to Saul, Doth not Dâ'vid hide himself with us?

**S**AVE me, O God, by thy name, and judge me by thy strength.

2 Hear my prayer, O God; give ear to the words of my mouth.

3 For <sup>b</sup> strangers are risen up against me, and oppressors seek after my soul: they have not set God before them. Sê'lah.

4 Behold, God is mine helper: <sup>c</sup> the Lord is with them that uphold my soul.

5 He shall reward evil unto <sup>d</sup> mine enemies: cut them off <sup>e</sup> in thy truth.

6 I will freely sacrifice unto thee: I will praise thy name, O LORD; <sup>f</sup> for it is good.

7 For he hath delivered me out of all trouble: <sup>g</sup> and mine eye hath seen his desire upon mine enemies.

## PSALM 55.

*1 David complaineth of his fearful case.*

To the chief Musician on Nêg'î-nôth, Mâ'schil, A Psalm of Dâ'vid.

**G**IVE ear to my prayer, O God; and hide not thyself from my supplication.

2 Attend unto me, and hear me: I <sup>a</sup> mourn in my complaint, and make a noise;

3 Because of the voice of the enemy, because of the oppression of the

wicked: <sup>b</sup> for they cast iniquity upon me, and in wrath they hate me.

4 <sup>c</sup> My heart is sore pained within me: and the terrors of death are fallen upon me.

5 Fearfulness and trembling are come upon me, and horror hath <sup>2</sup> overwhelmed me.

6 And I said, Oh that I had wings like a dove! for then would I fly away, and be at rest.

7 Lo, then would I wander far off, and remain in the wilderness. Sé'lah.

8 I would hasten my escape from the windy storm and tempest.

9 Destroy, O Lord, and divide their tongues: for I have seen <sup>a</sup> violence and strife in the city

10 Day and night they go about it upon the walls thereof: mischief also and sorrow are in the midst of it.

11 Wickedness is in the midst thereof: deceit and guile depart not from her streets.

12 <sup>e</sup> For it was not an enemy that reproached me; then I could have borne it: neither was it he that hated me that did <sup>f</sup> magnify himself against me; then I would have hid myself from him:

13 But it was thou, <sup>8</sup> a man mine equal, <sup>9</sup> my guide, and mine acquaintance.

14 <sup>4</sup> We took sweet counsel together, and <sup>h</sup> walked unto the house of God in company.

15 Let death seize upon them, and let them <sup>i</sup> go down quick into <sup>5</sup> hell: for wickedness is in their dwellings, and among them.

16 As for me, I will call upon God; and the LORD shall save me.

17 <sup>k</sup> Evening, and morning, and at noon, will I pray, and cry aloud: and he shall hear my voice.

18 He hath delivered my soul in peace from the battle that was against me: for <sup>7</sup> there were many with me.

19 God shall hear, and afflict them, <sup>m</sup> even he that abideth of old. Sé'lah. <sup>6</sup> Because they have no changes, therefore they fear not God.

20 He hath <sup>n</sup> put forth his hands against such as <sup>o</sup> be at peace with him: <sup>7</sup> he hath broken his covenant.

21 <sup>p</sup> The words of his mouth were smoother than butter, but war was

b 2 Sam. 16.  
7, 8; 19. 19.  
c Ps. 116. 3.  
2 Heb. covered me.  
d Jer. 6. 7.  
e Ps. 41. 9.  
f Ps. 35. 26;  
38. 16.  
g Heb. a man according to my rank.  
h 2 Sam. 15.  
12; 16. 23.  
i Ps. 41. 9.  
Jer. 9. 4.  
k Heb. Who sweetened counsel.  
l Ps. 42. 4.  
m Num. 16. 30.  
n Or, the grave.  
o Dan. 6. 10.  
Luke 18. 1.  
Acts 3. 1;  
10. 3, 9, 30.  
p Thess. 5. 17.  
q 2 Chr. 32.  
7, 8.  
r Deut. 33.  
27.  
s Or, With whom also there be no changes, yet they fear not God.  
t Acts 12. 1.  
u Ps. 7. 4.  
v Heb. he hath profaned.  
w Ps. 28. 3;  
37. 4; 62. 4;  
64. 3, 4.  
x Prov. 5. 3, 4;  
12. 18.  
y Ps. 37. 5.  
Matt. 6. 25.  
Luke 12. 22.  
1 Pet. 5. 7.  
z Or, gift.  
a Ps. 37. 24.  
b Ps. 5. 6.  
c Heb. men of bloods and deceit.  
d Heb. shall not half their days.  
e Job 15. 32.  
f Prov. 10. 27.  
g Eccles. 7. 17.

11 Or, A golden Psalm of David.  
So Ps. 16.  
\* 1 Sam. 21. 11.  
a Ps. 57. 1.  
2 Heb. Mine oppressors.  
b Ps. 5. 7.  
c Ps. 57. 3.  
d ver. 10, 11.  
e Ps. 118. 6.  
f Ps. 31. 3.  
g Heb. 13. 6.  
h Ps. 59. 3;  
140. 2.  
i Ps. 71. 10.  
j Mal. 3. 16.  
k Rom. 8. 31.  
l ver. 4.  
m Ps. 116. 8.  
n Job 33. 30.

13 Or, Destroy not, A golden Psalm.  
\* 1 Sam. 22. 1;  
24. 3.  
Ps. 142, title.

in his heart: his words were softer than oil, yet were they drawn swords.  
22 <sup>9</sup> Cast thy <sup>8</sup> burden upon the LORD, and he shall sustain thee: <sup>7</sup> he shall never suffer the righteous to be moved.

23 But thou, O God, shalt bring them down into the pit of destruction: <sup>9</sup> bloody and deceitful men <sup>10</sup> shall not live out half their days; but I will trust in thee.

24 Mine enemies would daily <sup>b</sup> swallow me up: for they be many that fight against me, O thou most High.

25 What time I am afraid, I will trust in thee.

26 In God I will praise his word, in God I have put my trust; <sup>d</sup> I will not fear what flesh can do unto me.

27 Every day they wrest my words: all their thoughts are against me for evil.

28 They gather themselves together, they hide themselves, they mark my steps, <sup>f</sup> when they wait for my soul.

29 Shall they escape by iniquity? in thine anger cast down the people, O God.

30 Thou tellest my wanderings: put thou my tears into thy bottle: <sup>9</sup> are they not in thy book?

31 When I cry unto thee, then shall mine enemies turn back: this I know; for <sup>h</sup> God is for me.

32 In God will I praise his word: in the LORD will I praise his word.

33 In God have I put my trust: I will not be afraid what man can do unto me.

34 Thy vows are upon me, O God: I will render praises unto thee.  
35 For <sup>k</sup> thou hast delivered my soul from death: wilt not thou deliver my feet from falling, that I may walk before God in <sup>l</sup> the light of the living?

## PSALM 56.

David complaineth of his enemies.

To the chief Musician upon Jō'nath-ā'lem-rā-chē-kim, <sup>11</sup> Mīch'tam of Dā'vid, when the <sup>b</sup> Phī-lis-tines took him in Gāth.

**B**E <sup>a</sup>merciful unto me, O God: for a man would swallow me up; he fighting daily oppresseth me.

2 <sup>12</sup> Mine enemies would daily <sup>b</sup> swallow me up: for they be many that fight against me, O thou most High.

3 What time I am afraid, I will trust in thee.

4 <sup>c</sup> In God I will praise his word, in God I have put my trust; <sup>d</sup> I will not fear what flesh can do unto me.

5 Every day they wrest my words: all their thoughts are against me for evil.

6 <sup>e</sup> They gather themselves together, they hide themselves, they mark my steps, <sup>f</sup> when they wait for my soul.

7 Shall they escape by iniquity? in thine anger cast down the people, O God.

8 Thou tellest my wanderings: put thou my tears into thy bottle: <sup>9</sup> are they not in thy book?

9 When I cry unto thee, then shall mine enemies turn back: this I know; for <sup>h</sup> God is for me.

10 <sup>i</sup> In God will I praise his word: in the LORD will I praise his word.

11 In God have I put my trust: I will not be afraid what man can do unto me.

12 Thy vows are upon me, O God: I will render praises unto thee.

13 For <sup>k</sup> thou hast delivered my soul from death: wilt not thou deliver my feet from falling, that I may walk before God in <sup>l</sup> the light of the living?

## PSALM 57.

David complaineth of his dangerous case.

To the chief Musician, <sup>13</sup> Al-tā's-chith, Mīch'tam of Dā'vid, <sup>m</sup> when he fled from Sāul in the cave.

**B**E<sup>a</sup> merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me: for my soul trusteth in thee: <sup>b</sup>yea, in the shadow of thy wings will I make my refuge, <sup>c</sup>until these calamities be overpast. 2 I will cry unto God most high; unto God <sup>d</sup>that performeth all things for me.

3 <sup>e</sup>He shall send from heaven, and save me <sup>f</sup>from the reproach of him that would <sup>g</sup>swallow me up. Sé'lah. God <sup>h</sup>shall send forth his mercy and his truth.

4 My soul <sup>i</sup>is among lions: and I lie even among them that are set on fire, even the sons of men, <sup>k</sup>whose teeth are spears and arrows, and <sup>l</sup>their tongue a sharp sword.

5 <sup>m</sup>Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens; let thy glory be above all the earth.

6 <sup>n</sup>They have prepared a net for my steps; my soul is bowed down: they have digged a pit before me, into the midst whereof they are fallen themselves. Sé'lah.

7 <sup>o</sup>My heart is <sup>p</sup>fixed, O God, my heart is fixed: I will sing and give praise.

8 Awake up, <sup>q</sup>my glory; awake, psaltery and harp: I myself will awake early.

9 <sup>r</sup>O I will praise thee, O Lord, among the people: I will sing unto thee among the nations.

10 <sup>s</sup>For thy mercy is great unto the heavens, and thy truth unto the clouds.

11 <sup>t</sup>Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: let thy glory be above all the earth.

## PSALM 58.

1 David reproveth wicked judges. 2 He describeth the nature of the wicked. To the chief Musician, <sup>a</sup>\* Al-tas'chith, Mith'tam of Dā'vid.

**D**O ye indeed speak righteousness, O congregation? do ye judge uprightly, O ye sons of men?

2 Yea, in heart ye work wickedness; <sup>a</sup>ye weigh the violence of your hands in the earth.

3 <sup>b</sup>The wicked are estranged from the womb: they go astray <sup>c</sup>as soon as they be born, speaking lies.

4 <sup>d</sup>Their poison is <sup>e</sup>like the poison of a serpent: they are like <sup>f</sup>the deaf <sup>g</sup>adder that stoppeth her ear;

a Ps. 56. 1.  
b Ps. 17. 8;  
63. 7.  
c Is. 26. 20.  
d Ps. 133. 8.  
e Ps. 145. 5, 7.  
f Or, he reproacheth him that would swallow me up.  
g Ps. 56. 1.  
h Ps. 40. 11;  
43. 3; 61. 7.  
i Prov. 30. 14.  
j Ps. 55. 21;  
64. 3.  
k ver. 11.  
l Ps. 108. 5.  
m Ps. 7. 15, 16;  
9. 15.  
n Ps. 108. 1, &c.  
o Or, prepared.  
p Ps. 16. 9; 30. 12; 108. 1, 2.  
q Ps. 108. 3.  
r Ps. 36. 5;  
71. 19; 103. 11.  
s ver. 5.

4 Or, Destroy not, A golden Psalm of David.  
\* Ps. 57, title.  
a Ps. 94. 20.  
b Is. 10. 1.  
c Ps. 51. 5.  
d Is. 48. 8.  
e Heb. from the belly.  
f Ps. 140. 3.  
g Eccles. 10. 11.  
h Heb. according to the likeness.  
i Jer. 8. 17.  
j Or, asp.  
k Or, be the charmer never so cunning.  
l Job 4. 10.  
m Ps. 3. 7.  
n Josh. 7. 5.  
o Ps. 112. 10.  
p Job 3. 18.  
q Eccles. 6. 3.  
r Prov. 10. 25.  
s Heb. as living as verath.  
t Ps. 52. 6;  
64. 10; 107. 42.  
u Ps. 68. 23.  
v Ps. 92. 15.  
w Heb. fruit of the fig, &c.  
x Is. 3. 10.  
y Ps. 67. 4;  
96. 13; 98. 9.

11 Or, Destroy not, A golden Psalm of David.  
\* Ps. 57, title.  
† 1 Sam. 19. 11.  
a Ps. 18. 48.  
b Heb. set me on high.  
c Ps. 56. 6.  
d 1 Sam. 24. 11.  
e Ps. 35. 23.  
f Heb. to meet me.  
g ver. 14.  
h Ps. 57. 4.  
i Prov. 12. 18.  
j Ps. 10. 11.  
k Ps. 64. 5; 73. 13.  
l Is. 94. 7.  
m 1 Sam. 19. 16.  
n Ps. 2. 4.

5 Which will not hearken to the voice of charmers, <sup>a</sup>charming never so wisely.

6 <sup>b</sup>Break their teeth, O God, in their mouth: break out the great teeth of the young lions, O LORD.

7 <sup>c</sup>Let them melt away as waters which run continually: when he bendeth his bow to shoot his arrows, let them be as cut in pieces.

8 As a snail which melteth, let every one of them pass away: <sup>d</sup>like the untimely birth of a woman, that they may not see the sun.

9 Before your pots can feel the thorns, he shall take them away <sup>e</sup>as with a whirlwind, <sup>f</sup>both living, and in his wrath.

10 <sup>g</sup>The righteous shall rejoice when he seeth the vengeance: <sup>h</sup>he shall wash his feet in the blood of the wicked.

11 <sup>i</sup>So that a man shall say, Verily there is <sup>j</sup>a reward for the righteous: verily he is a God that <sup>k</sup>judgeth in the earth.

## PSALM 59.

David prayeth to be delivered from his enemies. To the chief Musician, <sup>a</sup>\* Al-tas'chith, Mith'tam of Dā'vid; <sup>b</sup>† when Saul sent, and they watched the house to kill him.

**D**ELIVER <sup>a</sup>me from mine enemies, O my God: <sup>b</sup>defend me from them that rise up against me.

2 Deliver me from the workers of iniquity, and save me from bloody men.

3 For, lo, they lie in wait for my soul: <sup>c</sup>the mighty are gathered against me; <sup>d</sup>not for my transgression, nor for my sin, O LORD.

4 They run and prepare themselves without my fault: <sup>e</sup>awake <sup>f</sup>to help me, and behold.

5 Thou therefore, O LORD God of hosts, the God of Is'ra-el, awake to visit all the heathen: be not merciful to any wicked transgressors. Sé'lah.

6 <sup>g</sup>They return at evening: they make a noise like a dog, and go round about the city.

7 Behold, they belch out with their mouth: <sup>h</sup>swords are in their lips: for <sup>i</sup>who, say they, doth hear?

8 But <sup>j</sup>thou, O LORD, shalt laugh at them; thou shalt have all the heathen in derision.

9 Because of his strength will I

wait upon thee: <sup>4</sup>for God is <sup>2</sup>my defence.

10 The God of my mercy shall <sup>k</sup>prevent me: God shall let <sup>1</sup>me see my desire upon <sup>3</sup>mine enemies.

11 <sup>m</sup>Slay them not, lest my people forget: scatter them by thy power; and bring them down, O Lord our shield.

12 <sup>n</sup>For the sin of their mouth and the words of their lips let them even be taken in their pride: and for cursing and lying which they speak.

13 <sup>o</sup>Consume them in wrath, consume them, that they may not be: and <sup>p</sup>let them know that God ruleth in Jā'qob unto the ends of the earth. Sē'lah.

14 And <sup>q</sup>at evening let them return; and let them make a noise like a dog, and go round about the city.

15 Let them <sup>r</sup>wander up and down <sup>4</sup>for meat, <sup>5</sup>and grudge if they be not satisfied.

16 But I will sing of thy power; yea, I will sing aloud of thy mercy in the morning: for thou hast been my defence and refuge in the day of my trouble.

17 Unto thee, <sup>o</sup>O my strength, will I sing: <sup>6</sup>for God is my defence, and the God of my mercy.

## PSALM 60.

1 David, complaining to God of former judgment, <sup>4</sup>now, upon better hope, prayeth for deliverance.

To the chief Musician <sup>a</sup>upon Shē'shan-ē'duth, <sup>5</sup>Mitch'eam of Dā'vid, to teach: <sup>1</sup>when he strove with A'ram-nū-hg-rā'im and with A'ram-zō'bāh, when Jō'ab returned, and smote of E'dom in the valley of salt twelve thousand.

**O** GOD, <sup>a</sup>thou hast cast us off, thou hast <sup>7</sup>scattered us, thou hast been displeased; O turn thyself to us again.

2 Thou hast made the earth to tremble; thou hast broken it: <sup>b</sup>heal the breaches thereof; for it shaketh.

3 <sup>c</sup>Thou hast shewed thy people hard things: <sup>d</sup>thou hast made us to drink the wine of astonishment.

4 <sup>e</sup>Thou hast given a banner to them that fear thee, that it may be displayed because of the truth. Sē'lah.

5 <sup>f</sup>That thy beloved may be delivered; save with thy right hand, and hear me.

6 God hath <sup>g</sup>spoken in his holiness; I will rejoice, I will <sup>h</sup>divide

i ver. 17.  
Pa. 62. 2.  
2 Heb. my high place.  
k Pa. 24. 3.  
l Pa. 54. 7;  
92. 11; 112. 8.  
3 Heb. mine observers.  
m Pa. 56. 2.  
n Ps Gen. 4. 12-15.  
o Prov. 12. 13.  
p Pa. 7. 9.  
q Pa. 83. 18.  
r Job 15. 29.  
s Pa. 109. 10.  
4 Heb. to eat.  
5 Or, if they be not satisfied, then they will stay all night.  
s Pa. 18. 1.  
t ver. 9, 10.

\* Pa. 80.  
6 Or, A golden Psalm.  
+ 2 Sam. 8. 3.  
1 Chr. 18. 3.  
a Pa. 44. 9.  
7 Heb. broken.  
b 2 Chr. 7. 14.  
c Pa. 71. 20.  
d Is. 51. 17, 22.  
Jer. 25. 15.  
e Pa. 20. 5.  
f Pa. 108. 6.  
g Pa. 89. 35.  
h Josh. 1. 6.  
i Gen. 12. 6.  
j Josh. 13. 27.  
k Deut. 35. 17.  
m Gen. 49. 10.  
n 2 Sam. 8. 2.  
o 2 Sam. 8. 14.  
p Pa. 108. 9.  
q 2 Sam. 8. 1.  
r Or, triumph thou over me: (by an irony:)  
See Pa. 108. 9.  
9 Heb. city of strength.  
2 Sam. 11. 1.  
q ver. 1.  
Pa. 44. 9.  
r Josh. 7. 12.  
s Pa. 113. 6.  
t Heb. salvation.  
cir. 1040.]  
u Num. 24. 18.  
1 Chr. 19. 13.  
u Is. 63. 3.

a Prov. 18. 10.  
b Pa. 27. 4.  
c Pa. 17. 8;  
57. 1; 91. 4.  
11 Or, make my refuge.  
d Pa. 21. 4.  
12 Heb. Thou shalt add days to the days of thy life.  
13 Heb. as generation and generation.  
e Pa. 40. 11.  
Prov. 20. 28.

\* 1 Chr. 25. 1. 3.  
14 Or, Only.  
a Pa. 39. 20.  
[1048.  
15 Heb. is silent.  
Pa. 65. 1.

<sup>1</sup>Shē'chem, and mete out <sup>k</sup>the valley of Sūc'coth.

7 Gīl'ē-ad is mine, and Mā-nās'seh is mine; <sup>1</sup>E'phrā'im also is the strength of mine head; <sup>m</sup>Jū'dah is my lawgiver;

8 <sup>n</sup>Mō'ab is my washpot; <sup>o</sup>over E'dom will I cast out my shoe: <sup>p</sup>Phī-lis'tjā, <sup>8</sup>triumph thou because of me.

9 Who will bring me into the <sup>9</sup>strong city? who will lead me into E'dom?

10 Will not thou, O God, which <sup>q</sup>hast cast us off? and thou, O God, which didst <sup>r</sup>not go out with our armies?

11 Give us help from trouble: for <sup>s</sup>vain is the <sup>10</sup>help of man.

12 Through God <sup>t</sup>we shall do valiantly: for he it is that shall <sup>u</sup>tread down our enemies.

## PSALM 61.

1 David fleeth to God upon his former experience. <sup>4</sup>He voweth perpetual service.

To the chief Musician upon Nēg'I-nah, <sup>4</sup>A Psalm of Dā'vid.

**H**EAR my cry, O God; attend unto my prayer.

2 From the end of the earth will I cry unto thee, when my heart is overwhelmed: lead me to the rock that is higher than I.

3 For thou hast been a shelter for me, and <sup>a</sup>a strong tower from the enemy.

4 <sup>b</sup>I will abide in thy tabernacle for ever: <sup>c</sup>I will <sup>11</sup>trust in the covert of thy wings. Sē'lah.

5 For thou, O God, hast heard my vows: thou hast given me the heritage of those that fear thy name.

6 <sup>d</sup><sup>12</sup>Thou wilt prolong the king's life: and his years <sup>13</sup>as many generations.

7 He shall abide before God for ever: O prepare mercy <sup>e</sup>and truth, which may preserve him.

8 So will I sing praise unto thy name for ever, that I may daily perform my vows.

## PSALM 62.

1 David professing his confidence in God discourageth his enemies. <sup>5</sup>He encourageth the godly.

To the chief Musician, to <sup>6</sup>Jēd'y-thūn, <sup>4</sup>A Psalm of Dā'vid.

**T**RULY <sup>a</sup>my soul <sup>15</sup>waiteth upon God: from him cometh my salvation.

2<sup>b</sup> He only *is* my rock and my salvation; *he is* my <sup>2</sup>defence; <sup>c</sup>I shall not be greatly moved.

3 How long will ye imagine mischief against a man? ye shall be slain all of you: <sup>d</sup>as a bowing wall shall ye be, and as a tottering fence.

4 They only consult to cast him down from his excellency: they delight in lies: <sup>e</sup>they bless with their mouth, but they curse <sup>3</sup>inwardly. Sé'lah.

5 <sup>f</sup>My soul, wait thou only upon God; for my expectation *is* from him.

6 He only *is* my rock and my salvation: *he is* my defence; I shall not be moved.

7 <sup>g</sup>In God *is* my salvation and my glory: the rock of my strength, and my refuge, *is* in God.

8 Trust in him at all times; ye people, <sup>h</sup>pour out your heart before him: God *is* <sup>i</sup>a refuge for us. Sé'lah.

9 <sup>k</sup>Surely men of low degree are vanity, and men of high degree are a lie: to be laid in the balance, they are <sup>4</sup>altogether lighter than vanity.

10 Trust not in oppression, and become not vain in robbery: <sup>5</sup>if riches increase, set not your heart upon them.

11 God hath spoken <sup>m</sup>once; twice have I heard this; that <sup>n</sup>power be-  
longeth unto God.

12 Also unto thee, O Lord, *belongeth* <sup>o</sup>mercy: for <sup>p</sup>thou renderest to every man according to his work.

## PSALM 63.

1 David's thirst for God. 9 His confidence of his enemies' destruction.

A Psalm of Dā'vid, <sup>q</sup>when he was in the wilderness of Jū'dah.

**O** GOD, thou art my God; early will I seek thee: <sup>a</sup>my soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh longeth for thee in a dry and <sup>6</sup>thirsty land, <sup>7</sup>where no water is;

2 To see <sup>b</sup>thy power and thy glory, so as I have seen thee in the sanctuary.

3 <sup>c</sup>Because thy lovingkindness is better than life, my lips shall praise thee.

4 Thus will I bless thee <sup>d</sup>while I live: I will lift up my hands in thy name.

b ver. 6.  
2 Heb. high place.  
Pa. 59. 9, 17.  
c Ps. 37. 24.  
d Is. 30. 15.  
e Ps. 28. 3.  
3 Heb. in their inward parts.

f ver. 1, 2.  
g Jer. 3. 23.  
h 1 Sam. 1. 15.  
Pa. 42. 4.  
i Ps. 13. 19.  
j Ps. 15. 2.  
k Ps. 39. 5, 11.  
Is. 40. 15, 17.  
Rom. 3. 4.  
l Or, alike.

m Or, strength.  
n Ps. 52. 7.  
Luke 12. 15.  
1 Tim. 6. 17.  
m Job 33. 14.  
n Rev. 19. 1.  
o Or, strength.  
c Ps. 86. 15; 103. 8.  
Dan. 9. 9.

p Job 34. 11.  
Prov. 24. 12.  
Jer. 32. 19.  
Ezek. 7. 27; 33. 20.  
Matt. 16. 27.  
Rom. 2. 6.  
1 Cor. 3. 8.  
2 Cor. 5. 10.  
Eph. 6. 8.  
Col. 3. 25.  
1 Pet. 1. 17.  
Rev. 22. 12.

\* 1 Sam. 22. 5; 23. 14, 15, 16.  
2 Sam. 1. 22; 64. 2; 143. 6.  
6 Heb. weary.  
7 Heb. without water.  
b See 1 Sam. 4. 21.

1 Chr. 16. 11.  
Ps. 27. 4; 78. 61.  
c Ps. 30. 5.  
d Ps. 104. 33; 146. 2.  
e Ps. 36. 8.  
8 Heb. fatness.

f Ps. 42. 8; 119. 55; 149. 5.  
g Ps. 61. 4.  
9 Heb. They shall make him run out like water by the hands of the sword.  
h Ezek. 35. 5.  
i Deut. 6. 13.  
Is. 45. 23; 65. 16.  
Zeph. 1. 5.

a Ps. 11. 2; 57. 4.  
b Ps. 58. 7.  
Jer. 9. 3.  
c See Prov. 1. 11.  
10 Or, speech.

11 Heb. to hide snares.  
d Ps. 10. 11; 59. 7.  
12 Or, we are consumed by that which they have thoroughly searched.  
13 Heb. a search searched.  
e Ps. 7. 12, 13. 14 Heb. their wound shall be.  
f Prov. 12. 13; 18. 7.  
g Ps. 31. 11; 32. 6. h Ps. 40. 2.  
i Jer. 50. 28; 51. 10. j Ps. 22. 11; 56. 10; 68. 3.

5 My soul shall be <sup>e</sup>satisfied as with <sup>8</sup>marrow and fatness; and my mouth shall praise thee with joyful lips:

6 When <sup>f</sup>I remember thee upon my bed, and meditate on thee in the night watches.

7 Because thou hast been my help, therefore <sup>g</sup>in the shadow of thy wings will I rejoice.

8 My soul followeth hard after thee: thy right hand upholdeth me.

9 But those that seek my soul, to destroy it, shall go into the lower parts of the earth.

10 <sup>h</sup>They shall fall by the sword: they shall be a portion for foxes.

11 But the king shall rejoice in God; <sup>i</sup>every one that sweareth by him shall glory: but the mouth of them that speak lies shall be stopped.

## PSALM 64.

David prayeth for deliverance, complaining of his enemies.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

**H**EAR my voice, O God, in my prayer: preserve my life from fear of the enemy.

2 Hide me from the secret counsel of the wicked; from the insurrection of the workers of iniquity:

3 <sup>a</sup>Who whet their tongue like a sword, <sup>b</sup>and bend their bows to shoot their arrows, even bitter words:

4 That they may shoot in secret at the perfect: suddenly do they shoot at him, and fear not.

5 <sup>c</sup>They encourage themselves in an evil <sup>10</sup>matter: they commune of <sup>11</sup>laying snares privily; <sup>a</sup>they say, Who shall see them?

6 They search out iniquities; <sup>12</sup>they accomplish <sup>13</sup>a diligent search: both the inward thought of every one of them, and the heart, is deep.

7 <sup>e</sup>But God shall shoot at them with an arrow; suddenly <sup>14</sup>shall they be wounded.

8 So they shall make <sup>f</sup>their own tongue to fall upon themselves: <sup>g</sup>all that see them shall flee away.

9 <sup>h</sup>And all men shall fear, and shall <sup>i</sup>declare the work of God; for they shall wisely consider of his doing.

10 <sup>k</sup>The righteous shall be glad in the LORD, and shall trust in him;

and all the upright in heart shall glory.

## PSALM 65.

1 David praiseeth God for his grace. 4 The blessedness of God's chosen by reason of benefits.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm and Song of Dā'vid.

**PRAISE** waiteth for thee, O God, in Si'ōn: and unto thee shall the vow be performed:

2 O thou that hearest prayer, <sup>a</sup> unto thee shall all flesh come.

3 <sup>b</sup> Iniquities prevail against me: as for our transgressions, thou shalt <sup>c</sup> purge them away.

4 <sup>d</sup> Blessed is the man whom thou <sup>e</sup> chooseth, and causeth to approach unto thee, that he may dwell in thy courts: <sup>f</sup> we shall be satisfied with the goodness of thy house, even of thy holy temple.

5 By terrible things in righteousness wilt thou answer us, O God of our salvation; <sup>g</sup> who art the confidence of <sup>h</sup> all the ends of the earth, and of them that are afar off upon the sea:

6 Which by his strength setteth fast the mountains; <sup>i</sup> being girded with power:

7 <sup>j</sup> Which stilleth the noise of the seas, the noise of their waves, <sup>k</sup> and the tumult of the people.

8 They also that dwell in the uttermost parts are afraid at thy tokens: thou makest the outgoings of the morning and evening <sup>l</sup> to rejoice.

9 Thou <sup>m</sup> visitest the earth, and <sup>n</sup> waterest it: thou greatly enrichest it <sup>o</sup> with the river of God, which is full of water: thou preparest them corn, when thou hast so provided for it.

10 Thou waterest the ridges thereof abundantly: <sup>p</sup> thou settlest the furrows thereof: <sup>q</sup> thou makest it soft with showers: thou blessest the springing thereof.

11 Thou crownest <sup>r</sup> the year with thy goodness; and thy paths drop fatness.

12 They drop upon the pastures of the wilderness: and the little hills <sup>s</sup> rejoice on every side.

13 The pastures are clothed with flocks; <sup>t</sup> the valleys also are covered over with corn; they shout for joy, they also sing.

2 Heb. <sup>u</sup> silent.

Ps. 62. 1.

1 Ps. 66. 23.

2 Ps. 38. 4;

40. 12.

3 Heb. Words,

or, Matters

of iniquities.

c Ps. 51. 2;

79. 9.

Is. 6. 7.

Heb. 9. 14.

1 John 1. 7, 9.

d Ps. 33. 12;

84. 4.

e Ps. 4. 3.

f Ps. 36. 8.

g Ps. 22. 27.

h Ps. 93. 1.

i Ps. 89. 9;

107. 29.

Matt. 8. 26.

k Ps. 76. 10.

Is. 17. 12, 13.

l Or to sing.

m Deut. 11. 12.

n Or after

thou hast

made it to

desire rain.

o Ps. 68. 9.

10; 104. 13.

p Jer. 5. 24.

q Ps. 46. 4.

r Or, thou

causeth rain

to descend

into the fur-

rows thereof.

s Heb. thou

dissolvest it.

t Heb. the

year of thy

goodness.

u Heb. are

girded with

joy.

v Is. 55. 12.

a Ps. 100. 1.

10 Heb. all

the earth.

b Ps. 65. 5.

c Ps. 18. 44.

d Or, yield

feigned

obedience.

e Ps. 18. 44;

81. 5.

f Heb. lie,

d Ps. 22. 27;

67. 3; 117. 1.

g Ps. 96. 1, 2.

h Ps. 46. 8.

i Ex. 14. 21.

j Josh. 3. 14,

16.

k Ps. 11. 4.

l Heb.

switeth.

m Ps. 121. 3.

n Ps. 17. 3.

o Is. 48. 10.

p Zech. 13. 9.

q Pet. 1. 6, 7.

r Lam. 1. 13.

s Is. 51. 23.

t Is. 43. 2.

u Heb. moist.

v Ps. 100. 4;

116. 14, 17,

119. 19.

w Eccles. 5. 4.

x Heb.

opened.

y Heb. mar-

row.

z Ps. 34. 11.

## PSALM 66.

1 David exhorteth to praise God, 5 to observe his great works, 8 to bless him for his gracious benefits.

To the chief Musician, A Song or Psalm.

**MAKE** a joyful noise unto God, <sup>10</sup> all ye lands:

2 Sing forth the honour of his name: make his praise glorious.

3 Say unto God, How <sup>b</sup> terrible art thou in thy works! <sup>c</sup> through the greatness of thy power shall thine enemies <sup>11 12</sup> submit themselves unto thee.

4 <sup>d</sup> All the earth shall worship thee, and <sup>e</sup> shall sing unto thee; they shall sing to thy name. Se'lah.

5 <sup>f</sup> Come and see the works of God: he is terrible in his doing to ward the children of men.

6 <sup>g</sup> He turned the sea into dry land: <sup>h</sup> they went through the flood on foot: there did we rejoice in him.

7 He ruleth by his power for ever; <sup>i</sup> his eyes behold the nations: let not the rebellious exalt themselves. Se'lah.

8 O bless our God, ye people, and make the voice of his praise to be heard:

9 Which <sup>13</sup> holdeth our soul in life, and <sup>k</sup> suffereth not our feet to be moved.

10 For <sup>l</sup> thou, O God, hast proved us: <sup>m</sup> thou hast tried us, as silver is tried.

11 <sup>n</sup> Thou broughtest us into the net; thou laidst affliction upon our loins.

12 <sup>o</sup> Thou hast caused men to ride over our heads; <sup>p</sup> we went through fire and through water: but thou broughtest us out into a <sup>14</sup> wealthy place.

13 <sup>q</sup> I will go into thy house with burnt offerings: <sup>r</sup> I will pay thee my vows,

14 Which my lips have <sup>15</sup> uttered, and my mouth hath spoken, when I was in trouble.

15 I will offer unto thee burnt sacrifices of <sup>16</sup> fatlings, with the incense of rams; I will offer bullocks with goats. Se'lah.

16 <sup>s</sup> Come and hear, all ye that fear God, and I will declare what he hath done for my soul.

17 I cried unto him with my mouth, and he was extolled with my tongue.

18 'If I regard iniquity in my heart, the Lord will not hear me:

19 But verily God "hath heard me; he hath attended to the voice of my prayer.

20 Blessed be God, which hath not turned away my prayer, nor his mercy from me.

## PSALM 67.

*A prayer for the enlargement of God's kingdom.*

To the chief Musician on Nēg' I-nōth, A Psalm or Song.

**G**OD be merciful unto us, and bless us; and <sup>a</sup> cause his face to shine <sup>2</sup> upon us; Sē'lah.

2 That <sup>b</sup> thy way may be known upon earth, <sup>c</sup> thy saving health among all nations.

3 <sup>d</sup> Let the people praise thee, O God; let all the people praise thee.

4 O let the nations be glad and sing for joy: for <sup>e</sup> thou shalt judge the people righteously, and <sup>3</sup> govern the nations upon earth. Sē'lah.

5 Let the people praise thee, O God; let all the people praise thee.

6 <sup>f</sup> Then shall the earth yield her increase; and God, even our own God, shall bless us.

7 God shall bless us; and <sup>g</sup> all the ends of the earth shall fear him.

## PSALM 68.

*A prayer at the removing of the ark.*

To the chief Musician, A Psalm or Song of Dā'vid.

**L**ET <sup>a</sup> God arise, let his enemies be scattered: let them also that hate him flee <sup>4</sup> before him.

2 <sup>b</sup> As smoke is driven away, so drive them away: <sup>c</sup> as wax melteth before the fire, so let the wicked perish at the presence of God.

3 But <sup>d</sup> let the righteous be glad; let them rejoice before God: yea, let them <sup>5</sup> exceedingly rejoice.

4 <sup>e</sup> Sing unto God, sing praises to his name: <sup>f</sup> extol him that rideth upon the heavens <sup>g</sup> by his name JAH, and rejoice before him.

5 <sup>h</sup> A father of the fatherless, and a judge of the widows, <sup>i</sup> is God in his holy habitation.

6 <sup>j</sup> God setteth the solitary <sup>k</sup> in families; <sup>l</sup> he bringeth out those which are bound with chains: but <sup>m</sup> the rebellious dwell in a dry land.

7 O God, <sup>n</sup> when thou wentest forth before thy people, when thou didst march through the wilderness; Sē'lah:

Job 27. 9.  
Prov. 15. 29:  
28. 9.  
Is. 1. 31.  
John 8. 31.  
James 4. 3.  
u Pa. 116. 1, 2.

a Num. 6. 25.  
Ps. 4. 6:  
31. 16; 80. 3, 7.  
19; 119. 135.  
2 Heb. with us.

b Acts 13. 25.  
c Luke 2. 30, 31.  
Titus 2. 11.  
d Ps. 66. 4.

e Ps. 97. 5.  
13; 98. 9.  
3 Heb. lead.  
f Lev. 26. 4.  
Ps. 85. 12.

g Ezek. 34. 27.  
h Ps. 22. 27.

i Num. 10. 35.  
Is. 32. 3.  
4 Heb. from his face.

b Is. 9. 18.  
Hos. 13. 3.  
c Ps. 97. 5.  
Mic. 1. 4.

d Ps. 32. 11.  
58. 10; 64. 10.  
5 Heb. re-joice with gladness.

e Ps. 66. 4.  
f ver. 33.  
Deut. 33. 26.

g Ex. 6. 3.  
h Ps. 10. 14.  
18; 146. 9.

i 1 Sam. 2. 5.  
Ps. 113. 9.  
6 Heb. in a house.

k Ps. 107. 10.  
14; 146. 7.  
Acts 12. 6.

l Ps. 107. 34.  
40.  
m Ex. 13. 21.

n Judg. 4. 14.  
Hab. 3. 13.  
o Ex. 19. 16, 18.

p Judg. 5. 4.  
Is. 64. 1. 3.

q Deut. 11. 11, 12.  
Ezek. 34. 26.

r 7 Heb. shake out.  
8 Heb. confirm it.

s Deut. 26. 5, 9.  
Ps. 74. 19.

t Heb. army.  
q Num. 31. 8, 9, 34.  
Josh. 10. 16; 12. 8.

u Heb. did flee, did flee.  
r Ps. 51. 6.  
s Ps. 105. 37.

t Num. 21. 3.  
Josh. 10. 10; 12. 1, &c.

u Or, for her, she was.  
v Ps. 114. 4, 6.  
x Deut. 12. 5, 11.

1 Kin. 9. 3.  
Ps. 87. 1, 2;  
Heb. 12. 22.

8 "The earth shook, the heavens also dropped at the presence of God: even Si'nai itself was moved at the presence of God, the God of Is'ra-el.

9 "Thou, O God, didst <sup>7</sup> send a plentiful rain, whereby thou didst <sup>8</sup> confirm thine inheritance, when it was weary.

10 Thy congregation hath dwelt therein: <sup>9</sup> thou, O God, hast prepared of thy goodness for the poor.

11 The Lord gave the word: great was the <sup>9</sup> company of those that published it.

12 <sup>9</sup> Kings of armies <sup>10</sup> did flee apace: and she that tarried at home divided the spoil.

13 "Though ye have lien among the pots, <sup>y</sup> yet shall ye be as the wings of a dove covered with silver, and her feathers with yellow gold.

14 "When the Almighty scattered kings <sup>11</sup> in it, it was white as snow in Sal'mōn.

15 The hill of God is as the hill of Bā'shān; an high hill as the hill of Bā'shān.

16 "Why leap ye, ye high hills? <sup>z</sup> this is the hill which God desireth to dwell in; yea, the LORD will dwell in it for ever.

17 "The chariots of God are twenty thousand, <sup>12</sup> even thousands of angels: the Lord is among them, as in Si'nai, in the holy place.

18 "Thou hast ascended on high, <sup>a</sup> thou hast led captivity captive: <sup>b</sup> thou hast received gifts <sup>13</sup> for men; yea, for <sup>c</sup> the rebellious also, <sup>d</sup> that the Lord God might dwell among them. ★

19 Blessed be the LORD, who daily loadeth us with benefits, even the God of our salvation. Sē'lah.

20 He that is our God is the God of salvation; and <sup>e</sup> unto God the Lord belong the issues from death.

21 But <sup>f</sup> God shall wound the head of his enemies, <sup>g</sup> and the hairy scalp of such an one as goeth on still in his trespasses.

22 The Lord said, I will bring <sup>h</sup> again from Bā'shān, I will bring my people again <sup>i</sup> from the depths of the sea:

12. 13, 14. y Deut. 33. 2. z Kin. 6. 16, 17. Dan. 7. 10. Rev. 9. 16. 12 Or, even many thousands. z Acts 1. 9. Eph. 4. 8. a Judg. 5. 12. b Acts 2. 4, 33. 13 Heb. in the man. c 1 Tim. 1. 13. d Ps. 78. 60. e Deut. 32. 39. Prov. 4. 23. Rev. 1. 18; 20.

1. f Ps. 110. 6. Hab. 3. 13. g Ps. 55. 23. h Num. 23. 33. i Ex. 14. 22.



23 <sup>k</sup> That thy foot may be <sup>2</sup> dipped in the blood of *thine* enemies, <sup>1</sup> and the tongue of thy dogs in the same.

24 They have seen thy goings, O God; *even* the goings of my God, my King, in the sanctuary.

25 <sup>m</sup> The singers went before, the players on instruments *followed* after; among them were the damsels playing with timbrels.

26 Bless ye God in the congregations, *even* the Lord, <sup>3</sup> from <sup>n</sup> the fountain of Is'ra-el.

27 There *is* <sup>o</sup> little Bën'jā-min with their ruler, the princes of Jū'dah <sup>4</sup> and their council, the princes of Zēb'u-lun, and the princes of Nāph-tā-li.

28 Thy God hath <sup>p</sup> commanded thy strength: strengthen, O God, that which thou hast wrought for us.

29 Because of thy temple at Jē-rū-sā-lēm <sup>q</sup> shall kings bring presents unto thee.

30 Rebuke <sup>5</sup> the company of spearmen, <sup>r</sup> the multitude of the bulls, with the calves of the people, *till every one* <sup>s</sup> submit himself with pieces of silver: <sup>6</sup> scatter thou the people that delight in war.

31 <sup>t</sup> Princes shall come out of Ē-gypt; <sup>u</sup> E-thi-ō-pi-a shall soon <sup>v</sup> stretch out her hands unto God.

32 Sing unto God, ye kingdoms of the earth; O sing praises unto the Lord; Sē'lah:

33 To him <sup>w</sup> that rideth upon the heavens of heavens, *which were* of old; lo, <sup>x</sup> he doth <sup>7</sup> send out his voice, and that a mighty voice.

34 <sup>y</sup> Ascribe ye strength unto God: his excellency *is* over Is'ra-el, and his strength *is* in the <sup>z</sup> clouds.

35 O God, <sup>b</sup> thou art terrible out of thy holy places: the God of Is'ra-el *is* he that giveth strength and power unto his people. Blessed be God.

## PSALM 69.

David complaineth of his affliction.

To the chief Musician <sup>a</sup> upon Shō-shān-nim, *A Psalm* of Dā'vid.

**S**AVE me, O God; for <sup>a</sup> the waters are come in unto my soul. <sup>2</sup> <sup>b</sup> I sink in <sup>c</sup> deep mire, where there *is* no standing: I am come into <sup>10</sup> deep waters, where the floods overflow me.

<sup>k</sup> Ps. 58. 10.  
<sup>2</sup> Or, red.  
<sup>1</sup> Kings 21.  
<sup>19</sup>.

<sup>m</sup> 1 Chr. 13.  
<sup>8</sup> 15. 15.  
<sup>Pa.</sup> 47. 5.

<sup>3</sup> Or, ye that are of the fountain of Israel.

<sup>n</sup> Deut. 33. 28.  
<sup>Is.</sup> 48. 1.  
<sup>o</sup> 1 Sam. 9. 21.

<sup>4</sup> Or, with their company.

<sup>p</sup> 80 Ps. 42. 8.  
<sup>q</sup> 1 Kin. 10.  
<sup>10</sup>, 24, 25.

<sup>2</sup> Chr. 32. 23.  
<sup>Pa.</sup> 72. 10;  
<sup>78</sup>. 11.

<sup>5</sup> Or, the beasts of the reeds.

<sup>r</sup> Jer. 51. 32, 33.  
<sup>s</sup> Ps. 22. 12.  
<sup>52</sup> Sam. 8. 2, 6.

<sup>6</sup> Or, he scattereth.

<sup>t</sup> Is. 19. 19, 21.  
<sup>u</sup> Ps. 72. 9.  
<sup>Is.</sup> 45. 14.

<sup>v</sup> Zeph. 3. 10.  
<sup>Acts</sup> 8. 27.  
<sup>z</sup> Ps. 44. 20.

<sup>y</sup> ver. 4.  
<sup>Pa.</sup> 18. 10;  
<sup>104</sup>. 3.

<sup>z</sup> Ps. 29. 3, &c.  
<sup>7</sup> Heb. give.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 29. 1.  
<sup>8</sup> Or, heavens.

<sup>b</sup> Ps. 45. 4; 65.  
<sup>5</sup>; 66. 5; 76. 12.

<sup>c</sup> Ps. 45. title.  
<sup>a</sup> ver. 2, 14, 15.

<sup>d</sup> Ps. 40. 2.  
<sup>9</sup> Heb. the mire of death.

<sup>10</sup> Heb. depth of waters.

<sup>c</sup> Ps. 6. 6.  
<sup>d</sup> Ps. 119. 82, 123.

<sup>Is.</sup> 38. 14.

<sup>e</sup> Ps. 35. 19.

<sup>f</sup> Job 14. 25.

<sup>11</sup> Heb. guiltiness.

<sup>f</sup> Ps. 31. 11.

<sup>Is.</sup> 53. 3.

<sup>John</sup> 1. 11;

<sup>7</sup>. 5.

<sup>g</sup> Ps. 119. 139.

<sup>John</sup> 2. 17.

<sup>h</sup> See Ps. 89.

<sup>50</sup>. 51.

<sup>Rom.</sup> 15. 3.

<sup>i</sup> Ps. 35. 13, 14.

<sup>k</sup> 1 Kin. 9. 7.

<sup>Jer.</sup> 24. 9.

<sup>Job</sup> 30. 9.

<sup>Ps.</sup> 35. 15, 16.

<sup>12</sup> Heb. drinkers of strong drink.

<sup>m</sup> Is. 49. 8;

<sup>55</sup>. 6.

<sup>2</sup> Cor. 6. 2.

<sup>Ps.</sup> 144. 7.

<sup>o</sup> ver. 1, 2, 15.

<sup>p</sup> Num. 16. 33.

<sup>q</sup> Ps. 63. 3.

<sup>r</sup> Ps. 25. 16;

<sup>86</sup>. 18.

<sup>s</sup> Ps. 27. 9;

<sup>102</sup>. 2.

<sup>13</sup> Heb. make haste to hear me.

3 <sup>o</sup> I am weary of my crying: my throat is dried: <sup>a</sup> mine eyes fail while I wait for my God.

4 They that <sup>e</sup> hate me without a cause are more than the hairs of mine head: they that would destroy me, *being* mine enemies wrongfully, are mighty: then I restored *that* which I took not away.

5 O God, thou knowest my foolishness; and my <sup>11</sup> sins are not hid from thee.

6 Let not them that wait on thee, O Lord God of hosts, be ashamed for my sake: let not those that seek thee be confounded for my sake, O God of Is'ra-el.

7 Because for thy sake I have borne reproach; shame hath covered my face.

8 <sup>f</sup> I am become a stranger unto my brethren, and an alien unto my mother's children.

9 <sup>g</sup> For the zeal of thine house hath eaten me up; <sup>h</sup> and the reproaches of them that reproached thee are fallen upon me. ★

10 <sup>i</sup> When I wept, *and chastened* my soul with fasting, that was to my reproach.

11 I made sackcloth also my garment; <sup>k</sup> and I became a proverb to them.

12 They that sit in the gate speak against me; and <sup>l</sup> I *was* the song of the <sup>12</sup> drunkards.

13 But as for me, my prayer *is* unto thee, O LORD, <sup>m</sup> in an acceptable time: O God, in the multitude of thy mercy hear me, in the truth of thy salvation.

14 Deliver me out of the mire, and let me not sink: <sup>n</sup> let me be delivered from them that hate me, and out of <sup>o</sup> the deep waters.

15 Let not the waterflood overflow me, neither let the deep swallow me up, and let not the pit <sup>p</sup> shut her mouth upon me.

16 Hear me, O LORD; <sup>q</sup> for thy lovingkindness *is* good: <sup>r</sup> turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies.

17 And <sup>s</sup> hide not thy face from thy servant; for I am in trouble: <sup>13</sup> hear me speedily.

18 Draw nigh unto my soul, *and re-*

deem it: deliver me because of mine enemies.

19 Thou hast known <sup>1</sup>my reproach, and my shame, and my dishonour: mine adversaries are all before thee.

20 Reproach hath broken my heart; and I am full of heaviness: and <sup>1</sup>I looked for some <sup>2</sup>to take pity, but there was none; and for <sup>3</sup>comforters, but I found none.

21 They gave me also gall for my meat; <sup>4</sup>and in my thirst they gave me vinegar to drink. ★

22 <sup>2</sup>Let their table become a snare before them: and that which should have been for their welfare, let it become a trap.

23 <sup>1</sup>Let their eyes be darkened, that they see not; and make their loins continually to shake.

24 <sup>1</sup>Pour out thine indignation upon them, and let thy wrathful anger take hold of them.

25 <sup>1</sup>Let <sup>3</sup>their habitation be desolate; and <sup>4</sup>let none dwell in their tents.

26 For <sup>d</sup>they persecute <sup>e</sup>him whom thou hast smitten; and they talk to the grief of <sup>5</sup>those whom thou hast wounded.

27 <sup>f</sup>Add <sup>6</sup>iniquity unto their iniquity: <sup>g</sup>and let them not come into thy righteousness.

28 Let them <sup>h</sup>be blotted out of the book of the living, <sup>i</sup>and not be written with the righteous.

29 But I am poor and sorrowful: let thy salvation, O God, set me up on high.

30 <sup>k</sup>I will praise the name of God with a song, and will magnify him with thanksgiving.

31 <sup>l</sup>This also shall please the LORD better than an ox or bullock that hath horns and hoofs.

32 <sup>m</sup>The <sup>7</sup>humble shall see this, and be glad: and <sup>n</sup>your heart shall live that seek God.

33 For the LORD heareth the poor, and despiseth not <sup>o</sup>his prisoners.

34 <sup>p</sup>Let the heaven and earth praise him, the seas, <sup>q</sup>and every thing that <sup>r</sup>moveth therein.

35 <sup>r</sup>For God will save Zi'ōn, and will build the cities of Ju'dah: that they may dwell there, and have it in possession.

<sup>1</sup> Ps. 22, 6, 7.

<sup>2</sup> Is. 53, 3.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. 12, 2.

<sup>4</sup> u Ps. 142, 4.

<sup>5</sup> Is. 58, 5.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. *to lament*

<sup>7</sup> with me.

<sup>8</sup> z Job 16, 2.

<sup>9</sup> Matt. 27, 34.

<sup>10</sup> Mark 15, 23.

<sup>11</sup> John 19, 29.

<sup>12</sup> Rom. 11, 9.

<sup>13</sup> Is. 6, 9, 10.

<sup>14</sup> John 12, 39.

<sup>15</sup> Rom. 11, 10.

<sup>16</sup> 2 Cor. 3, 14.

<sup>17</sup> b 1 Thess. 2, 16.

<sup>18</sup> c Matt. 23, 35.

<sup>19</sup> Acts 1, 20.

<sup>20</sup> d Heb. *their palace*.

<sup>21</sup> e Heb. *let there not be a dueller*.

<sup>22</sup> f See 2 Chr. 28, 9.

<sup>23</sup> g Zech. 1, 15.

<sup>24</sup> h Is. 53, 4.

<sup>25</sup> i Heb. *they wounded*.

<sup>26</sup> j Rom. 1, 28.

<sup>27</sup> k Or, *punishment of iniquity*.

<sup>28</sup> l Is. 26, 10.

<sup>29</sup> m Rom. 9, 31.

<sup>30</sup> n Ex. 32, 32.

<sup>31</sup> o Ps. 4, 3.

<sup>32</sup> p Rev. 3, 5.

<sup>33</sup> q Is. 9.

<sup>34</sup> r Ezek. 13, 9.

<sup>35</sup> Luke 10, 20.

<sup>36</sup> Heb. 12, 23.

[1023.]

<sup>1</sup> k Ps. 28, 7.

<sup>2</sup> l Ps. 50, 13.

<sup>3</sup> m Ps. 34, 2.

<sup>4</sup> n Or, *rock*.

<sup>5</sup> o Ps. 22, 26.

<sup>6</sup> p Eph. 3, 1.

<sup>7</sup> q Ps. 96, 11.

<sup>8</sup> r Is. 1, 143.

<sup>9</sup> s Is. 44, 23.

<sup>10</sup> t Is. 49, 13.

<sup>11</sup> u Is. 55, 12.

<sup>12</sup> v Heb. *creepeth*.

<sup>13</sup> w Ps. 51, 18.

<sup>14</sup> x Is. 44, 25.

<sup>15</sup> y Is. 102, 28.

<sup>16</sup> z Ps. 38, title.

<sup>17</sup> a Ps. 40, 13.

<sup>18</sup> b Ps. 71, 12.

<sup>19</sup> c Heb. *to my help*.

<sup>20</sup> d Ps. 35, 4, 26;

<sup>21</sup> 71, 13.

<sup>22</sup> e Ps. 40, 15.

<sup>23</sup> f Ps. 40, 17.

<sup>24</sup> g Ps. 141, 1.

<sup>25</sup> h Ps. 25, 2, 3;

<sup>26</sup> 31, 1.

<sup>27</sup> i Ps. 31, 1.

<sup>28</sup> j Ps. 37, 6.

<sup>29</sup> k Ps. 31, 2, 3.

<sup>30</sup> l Heb. *Be thou to me*

<sup>31</sup> for a rock of habitation.

<sup>32</sup> m Ps. 44, 4.

<sup>33</sup> n Ps. 140, 1, 4.

<sup>34</sup> o Jer. 17, 17.

<sup>35</sup> p Ps. 22, 9, 10.

<sup>36</sup> q Is. 46, 3.

<sup>37</sup> r Is. 8, 18.

<sup>38</sup> s Zech. 3, 8.

<sup>39</sup> t 1 Cor. 4, 9.

<sup>40</sup> u Ps. 35, 28.

<sup>41</sup> v ver. 18.

38 <sup>1</sup>The seed also of his servants shall inherit it: and they that love his name shall dwell therein.

# PSALM 70.

*David solliciteth God to the speedy destruction of the wicked, and preservation of the godly.*

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David, \*to bring to remembrance.

**MAKE** haste, <sup>a</sup>O God, to deliver me; make haste <sup>b</sup>to help me, O LORD.

<sup>2</sup> Let them be ashamed and confounded that seek after my soul: let them be turned backward, and put to confusion, that desire my hurt.

<sup>3</sup> Let them be turned back for a reward of their shame that say, Aha, aha.

<sup>4</sup> Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: and let such as love thy salvation say continually, Let God be magnified.

<sup>5</sup> But I am poor and needy: <sup>c</sup>make haste unto me, O God: thou art my help and my deliverer; O LORD, make no tarrying.

# PSALM 71.

*David prayeth both for himself and against the enemies of his soul, and for perseverance.*

**I**n <sup>a</sup>thee, O LORD, do I put my trust: let me never be put to confusion.

<sup>2</sup> Deliver me in thy righteousness, and cause me to escape: <sup>b</sup>incline thine ear unto me, and save me.

<sup>3</sup> <sup>10</sup> Be thou my strong habitation, whereunto I may continually resort: thou hast given <sup>c</sup>commandment to save me; for thou art my rock and my fortress.

<sup>4</sup> Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the wicked, out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man.

<sup>5</sup> For thou art <sup>d</sup>my hope, O LORD God: thou art my trust from my youth.

<sup>6</sup> By thee have I been holden up from the womb: thou art he that took me out of my mother's bowels: my praise shall be continually of thee.

<sup>7</sup> I am as a wonder unto many; but thou art my strong refuge.

<sup>8</sup> Let <sup>e</sup>my mouth be filled with thy praise and with thy honour all the day.

<sup>9</sup> Cast me not off in the time of old age; forsake me not when my strength faileth.

<sup>10</sup> For mine enemies speak against

me; and they that <sup>3</sup>lay wait for my soul <sup>m</sup>take counsel together,

11 Saying, God hath forsaken him: persecute and take him; for *there is none to deliver him.*

12 <sup>o</sup>O God, be not far from me: <sup>o</sup>my God, <sup>o</sup>make haste for my help.

13 <sup>p</sup>Let them be confounded *and* consumed that are adversaries to my soul; let them be covered with reproach and dishonour that seek my hurt.

14 But I will hope continually, and will yet praise thee more and more.

15 <sup>q</sup>My mouth shall shew forth thy righteousness and thy salvation all the day; for <sup>r</sup>I know not the numbers thereof.

16 I will go in the strength of the Lord God: I will make mention of thy righteousness, *even* of thine only.

17 O God, thou hast taught me from my youth: and hitherto have I declared thy wondrous works.

18 <sup>s</sup>Now also <sup>3</sup>when I am old and greyheaded, O God, forsake me not; until I have shewed <sup>t</sup>thy strength unto *this* generation, *and* thy power to every one *that is to come.*

19 <sup>t</sup>Thy righteousness also, O God, is very high, who hast done great things: <sup>u</sup>O God, who *is* like unto thee!

20 <sup>v</sup>*Thou*, which hast shewed me great and sore troubles, <sup>w</sup>shalt quicken me again, and shalt bring me up again from the depths of the earth.

21 Thou shalt increase my greatness, and comfort me on every side.

22 I will also praise thee <sup>x</sup>with the psaltery, *even* thy truth, O my God: unto thee will I sing with the harp, O thou <sup>y</sup>Holy One of Is'ra-el.

23 My lips shall greatly rejoice when I sing unto thee; and <sup>z</sup>my soul, which thou hast redeemed.

24 <sup>a</sup>My tongue also shall talk of thy righteousness all the day long: for <sup>b</sup>they are confounded, for they are brought unto shame, that seek my hurt.

## PSALM 72.

David, praying for Solomon, sheweth the goodness and glory of his, in type of Christ's kingdom.

A Psalm \* for SSV's song.

**G**IVE the king thy judgments, O God, and thy righteousness unto the king's son. ★

2 Heb. watch, or, observe.  
m 2 Sam. 17. 1.  
Matt. 27. 1.  
n Ps. 22. 11.  
19: 35. 22; 38, 21, 22;  
o Ps. 70. 1.  
p ver. 24.  
q Ps. 35. 4, 26;  
40. 14; 70. 2.  
r ver. 8, 24.  
s Ps. 35. 28.  
t Ps. 40. 5;  
139. 17, 18.  
u ver. 9.  
v Heb. unto old age and grey hairs.  
w Heb. thine arm.  
x Ps. 57. 10.  
y Ps. 35. 10;  
86. 8; 89. 6, 8.  
z Ps. 60. 3.  
a Hos. 6. 1, 2.  
b Heb. with the instrument of psaltery.  
c Ps. 92. 1, 2;  
150. 3.  
d 2 Kin. 19. 22.  
e Job. 69. 3.  
f Ps. 103. 4.  
g ver. 8, 15.  
h ver. 13.

6 Or, of.  
\* Ps. 127. title.  
a Is. 11. 2, 3, 4;  
b Ps. 85. 10.  
c Is. 32. 17;  
32. 7.  
d Is. 11. 4.  
e ver. 7, 17.  
f Ps. 89. 36, 37.  
g 2 Sam. 23. 4.  
h Hos. 6. 3.  
i Is. 2. 4.  
j Dan. 2. 44.  
k Luke 1. 33.  
l Heb. till there be no moon.  
m See Ex. 23. 31.  
n 1 Kin. 4. 21.  
o Ps. 2. 8; 60. 11; 89. 25.  
p Zech. 9. 10.  
q Ps. 74. 14.  
r Is. 49. 23.  
s Ps. 7. 17.  
t 2 Chr. 9. 21.  
u Ps. 45. 12;  
68. 29.  
v Is. 49. 7; 60. 1.  
w 1 Is. 49. 22, 23.  
x Job 29. 12.  
y Ps. 116. 15.  
z Heb. one shall give.  
a 1 Kin. 4. 20.  
b Ps. 89. 26.  
c Heb. shall be.  
d Heb. shall be as a son to continue his father's name for ever.  
e Gen. 12. 3;  
27. 18.  
f Jer. 4. 2.  
g Luke 1. 48.

2 <sup>a</sup>He shall judge thy people with righteousness, and thy poor with judgment. ★  
3 <sup>b</sup>The mountains shall bring peace to the people, and the little hills, by righteousness. ★  
4 <sup>c</sup>He shall judge the poor of the people, he shall save the children of the needy, and shall break in pieces the oppressor. ★  
5 They shall fear thee <sup>d</sup>as long as the sun and moon endure, throughout all generations. ★  
6 <sup>e</sup>He shall come down like rain upon the mown grass: as showers that water the earth. ★  
7 In his days shall the righteous flourish; <sup>f</sup>and abundance of peace <sup>g</sup>so long as the moon endureth. ★  
8 <sup>h</sup>He shall have dominion also from sea to sea, and from the river unto the ends of the earth. ★  
9 <sup>i</sup>They that dwell in the wilderness shall bow before him; <sup>j</sup>and his enemies shall lick the dust. ★  
10 <sup>k</sup>The kings of Tār'shish and of the isles shall bring presents: the kings of Shē'bā and Sē'bā shall offer gifts. ★  
11 <sup>l</sup>Yea, all kings shall fall down before him: all nations shall serve him.  
12 For he <sup>m</sup>shall deliver the needy when he crieth; the poor also, and him that hath no helper. ★  
13 He shall spare the poor and needy, and shall save the souls of the needy. ★  
14 He shall redeem their soul from deceit and violence: and <sup>n</sup>precious shall their blood be in his sight. ★  
15 And he shall live, and to him <sup>o</sup>shall be given of the gold of Shē'bā: prayer also shall be made for him continually; *and* daily shall he be praised. ★  
16 There shall be an handful of corn in the earth upon the top of the mountains; the fruit thereof shall shake like Lēb'a-non: <sup>p</sup>and they of the city shall flourish like grass of the earth. ★  
17 <sup>q</sup>His name <sup>r</sup>shall endure for ever: <sup>s</sup>his name shall be continued as long as the sun: and <sup>t</sup>men shall be blessed in him: <sup>u</sup>all nations shall call him blessed. ★  
18 <sup>v</sup>Blessed be the LORD God, the

1015.]  
\* 1 Chr. 29. 10.  
Ps. 41. 13;  
105. 45.

God of Is'ra-el, 'who only doeth wondrous things.

19 And "blessed be his glorious name for ever: "and let the whole earth be filled with his glory; Amen, and Amen.

20 The prayers of Dā'vid the son of Jēs'se are ended.

### PSALM 73.

1 *The prophet, prevailing in a temptation, 2 sheweth the occasion thereof, the prosperity of the wicked.*

2 *A Psalm of A'saph.*

3 **T**RULY God is good to Is'ra-el, even to such as are <sup>4</sup>of a clean heart.

2 But as for me, my feet were almost gone; my steps had well nigh slipped.

3 <sup>a</sup>For I was envious at the foolish, when I saw the prosperity of the wicked.

4 For there are no bands in their death: but their strength is <sup>5</sup>firm.

5 <sup>b</sup>They are not <sup>6</sup>in trouble as other men; neither are they plagued <sup>7</sup>like other men.

6 Therefore pride compasseth them about as a chain; violence covereth them <sup>c</sup>as a garment.

7 <sup>d</sup>Their eyes stand out with fatness: <sup>e</sup>they have more than heart could wish.

8 <sup>f</sup>They are corrupt, and <sup>g</sup>they speak wickedly concerning oppression: they <sup>h</sup>they speak loftily.

9 They set their mouth <sup>i</sup>against the heavens, and their tongue walketh through the earth.

10 Therefore his people return hither: <sup>j</sup>and waters of a full cup are wrung out to them.

11 And they say, <sup>k</sup>How doth God know? and is there knowledge in the most High?

12 Behold, these are the ungodly, who <sup>l</sup>prosper in the world; they increase in riches.

13 <sup>m</sup>Verily I have cleansed my heart in vain, and <sup>n</sup>washed my hands in innocency.

14 For all the day long have I been plagued, and <sup>o</sup>chastened every morning.

15 If I say, I will speak thus; behold, I should offend against the generation of thy children.

16 <sup>p</sup>When I thought to know this, <sup>q</sup>it was too painful for me;

<sup>1</sup> Ex. 15. 11.  
<sup>2</sup> Ps. 77. 14;  
<sup>3</sup> 136. 4.  
<sup>4</sup> u Neh. 9. 5.  
<sup>5</sup> z Num. 14. 21.  
<sup>6</sup> Zech. 14. 9.

2 Or, *A Psalm for Asaph.*

<sup>3</sup> Pa. 50, title.  
<sup>4</sup> Or, *Fel.*  
<sup>5</sup> Heb. *clean of heart.*

<sup>6</sup> Job 21. 7.  
<sup>7</sup> Ps. 37. 1.  
<sup>8</sup> Jer. 12. 1.

<sup>9</sup> Heb. *sat.*  
<sup>10</sup> Job 21. 9.  
<sup>11</sup> Heb. *in the trouble of men.*

<sup>12</sup> Heb. *with.*  
<sup>13</sup> So Pa. 109. 18.  
<sup>14</sup> Job 13. 27.

<sup>15</sup> Ps. 17. 10.  
<sup>16</sup> Jer. 5. 28.  
<sup>17</sup> Heb. *they pass the thoughts of the heart.*

<sup>18</sup> Ps. 53. 1.  
<sup>19</sup> Hos. 7. 16.  
<sup>20</sup> Pet. 2. 18.

<sup>21</sup> Jude 16.  
<sup>22</sup> Rev. 13. 6.  
<sup>23</sup> i Ps. 75. 8.

<sup>24</sup> Job 22. 13.  
<sup>25</sup> Ps. 10. 11;  
<sup>26</sup> 94. 7.

<sup>27</sup> i ver. 3.  
<sup>28</sup> m Job 21. 15;  
<sup>29</sup> 34. 9; 35. 3.

<sup>30</sup> Mal. 3. 14.  
<sup>31</sup> Ps. 25. 6.  
<sup>32</sup> Heb. *my chastisement was.*

<sup>33</sup> Eccles. 8. 17.  
<sup>34</sup> Heb. *it was labour to mine eyes.*

<sup>35</sup> Ps. 77. 13.  
<sup>36</sup> q Ps. 37. 38.  
<sup>37</sup> Ps. 35. 6.

<sup>38</sup> Job 10. 8.  
<sup>39</sup> Ps. 90. 5.  
<sup>40</sup> Is. 29. 7, 8.

<sup>41</sup> t Ps. 78. 65.  
<sup>42</sup> u ver. 3.  
<sup>43</sup> z Ps. 32. 8.

<sup>44</sup> Prov. 30. 2.  
<sup>45</sup> 11 Heb. *I knew not.*

<sup>46</sup> 12 Heb. *with thee.*  
<sup>47</sup> y Ps. 32. 8.

<sup>48</sup> Is. 58. 8.  
<sup>49</sup> z Phil. 3. 8.

<sup>50</sup> a Ps. 84. 2.  
<sup>51</sup> 13 Heb. *rock.*  
<sup>52</sup> b Ps. 16. 5;

<sup>53</sup> 119. 57.  
<sup>54</sup> c Ps. 119. 155.  
<sup>55</sup> d Ex. 34. 15.

<sup>56</sup> Num. 15. 39.  
<sup>57</sup> e Heb. 4. 4.  
<sup>58</sup> f Heb. 10. 22.

<sup>59</sup> f Ps. 107. 22;  
<sup>60</sup> 118. 17.

14 Or *A Psalm for Asaph to give instruction.*

<sup>1</sup> a Ps. 44. 9.  
<sup>2</sup> 23; 60. 1, 10.  
<sup>3</sup> Jer. 31. 37.

<sup>4</sup> b Deut. 29. 20.  
<sup>5</sup> c Ps. 95. 7.  
<sup>6</sup> d Ex. 15. 16.

<sup>7</sup> e Deut. 8. 23.  
<sup>8</sup> 15 Or, *tribe.*  
<sup>9</sup> f Deut. 32. 9.

<sup>10</sup> Jer. 10. 16.  
<sup>11</sup> f Lam. 2. 7.  
<sup>12</sup> g Dan. 6. 27.

17 Until <sup>p</sup>I went into the sanctuary of God; then understood I <sup>q</sup>their end.

18 Surely <sup>r</sup>thou didst set them in slippery places: thou castedst them down into destruction.

19 How are they brought into desolation, as in a moment! they are utterly consumed with terrors.

20 <sup>s</sup>As a dream when one awaketh; so, O Lord, 'when thou awakest, thou shalt despise their image.

21 Thus my heart was <sup>t</sup>grieved, and I was pricked in my reins.

22 <sup>u</sup>So foolish was I, and <sup>v</sup>ignorant: I was as a beast <sup>w</sup>before thee.

23 Nevertheless I am continually with thee: thou hast holden me by my right hand.

24 <sup>x</sup>Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel, and afterward receive me to glory.

25 <sup>y</sup>Whom have I in heaven but thee? and there is none upon earth that I desire beside thee.

26 <sup>z</sup>My flesh and my heart faileth: but God is the <sup>aa</sup>strength of my heart, and <sup>ab</sup>my portion for ever.

27 For, lo, <sup>ac</sup>they that are far from thee shall perish: thou hast destroyed all them that <sup>ad</sup>go a whoring from thee.

28 But it is good for me to <sup>ae</sup>draw near to God: I have put my trust in the Lord God, that I may <sup>af</sup>declare all thy works.

### PSALM 74.

1 *The prophet complaineth of the desolation of the sanctuary. 10 He moveth God to help in consideration of his power.*

10 *Mās'chil of A'saph.*

**O** GOD, why hast thou <sup>a</sup>cast us off for ever? why doth thine anger <sup>b</sup>smoke against <sup>c</sup>the sheep of thy pasture?

2 Remember thy congregation, <sup>d</sup>which thou hast purchased of old; the <sup>e</sup>rod of thine inheritance, which thou hast redeemed; this mount Zi'on, wherein thou hast dwelt.

3 Lift up thy feet unto the perpetual desolations; even all that the enemy hath done wickedly in the sanctuary.

4 <sup>f</sup>Thine enemies roar in the midst of thy congregations; <sup>g</sup>they set up their ensigns for signs.

5 <sup>h</sup>A man was famous according as

he had lifted up axes upon the thick trees.

3 But now they break down <sup>h</sup> the carved work thereof at once with axes and hammers.

7 <sup>12</sup> They have cast fire into thy sanctuary, they have defiled <sup>k</sup> by casting down the dwelling place of thy name to the ground.

8 <sup>1</sup> They said in their hearts, Let us <sup>8</sup> destroy them together: they have burned up all the synagogues of God in the land.

9 We see not our signs: <sup>m</sup> there is no more any prophet: neither is there among us any that knoweth how long.

10 O God, how long shall the adversary reproach? shall the enemy blaspheme thy name for ever?

11 <sup>n</sup> Why withdrawest thou thy hand, even thy right hand? pluck it out of thy bosom.

12 For <sup>o</sup> God is my King of old, working salvation in the midst of the earth.

13 <sup>p</sup> Thou didst <sup>4</sup> divide the sea by thy strength: <sup>q</sup> thou brakest the heads of the <sup>5</sup> dragons in the waters.

14 Thou brakest the heads of leviathan in pieces, and gavest him <sup>r</sup> to be meat <sup>s</sup> to the people inhabiting the wilderness.

15 <sup>t</sup> Thou didst cleave the fountain and the flood: <sup>u</sup> thou driedst up <sup>6</sup> mighty rivers.

16 The day is thine, the night also is thine: <sup>v</sup> thou hast prepared the light and the sun.

17 Thou hast <sup>w</sup> set all the borders of the earth: <sup>x</sup> thou hast <sup>7</sup> made summer and winter.

18 <sup>a</sup> Remember this, that the enemy hath reproached, O LORD, and that <sup>b</sup> the foolish people have blasphemed thy name.

19 O deliver not the soul <sup>c</sup> of thy turtledove unto the multitude of the wicked: <sup>d</sup> forget not the congregation of thy poor for ever.

20 <sup>e</sup> I have respect unto the covenant: for the dark places of the earth are full of the habitations of cruelty.

21 O let not the oppressed return ashamed: let the poor and needy praise thy name.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Kin. 6. 18, 29, 32, 35.

<sup>2</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 9.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. *They have sent thy sanctuary into the fire.*  
<sup>k</sup> Ps. 89. 39.

<sup>1</sup> Ps. 83. 4.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. *break.*  
<sup>m</sup> 1 Sam. 3. 1.  
Amos 8. 11.  
<sup>o</sup> Lam. 2. 3.

<sup>p</sup> Ex. 14. 21.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. *break.*  
<sup>q</sup> Is. 51. 9, 10.  
Ezek. 29. 3;  
32. 2.

<sup>5</sup> Or, *whales.*  
<sup>r</sup> Num. 14. 9.  
<sup>s</sup> Ps. 72. 9.  
<sup>t</sup> Ex. 17. 5, 6.  
Num. 20. 11.

<sup>u</sup> Ps. 105. 41.  
Is. 48. 21.  
<sup>v</sup> Josh. 3. 13, &c.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. *rivers of strength.*  
<sup>w</sup> Gen. 1. 14, &c.  
<sup>x</sup> Acts 17. 26.  
<sup>y</sup> Gen. 8. 22.

<sup>z</sup> Heb. *made them.*  
<sup>a</sup> ver. 22.  
Rev. 16. 19.

<sup>b</sup> Ps. 39. 8.  
<sup>c</sup> Cant. 2. 14.  
<sup>d</sup> Ps. 63. 10.  
<sup>e</sup> Gen. 17. 7, 8.  
Lev. 26. 44, 45.

<sup>f</sup> Ps. 106. 45.  
Jer. 33. 21.  
<sup>g</sup> ver. 18.  
<sup>h</sup> Ps. 89. 51.

<sup>i</sup> Heb. *ascendeth.*  
Jonah 1. 2.

<sup>9</sup> Or, *Destroy not.*  
<sup>j</sup> Ps. 57. title.  
<sup>10</sup> Or, *for Asaph.*

<sup>11</sup> Or, *When I shall take a set time.*  
<sup>k</sup> Zech. 1. 21.  
<sup>12</sup> Heb. *desert.*

<sup>l</sup> Ps. 50. 6;  
58. 11.  
<sup>m</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 7.  
Dan. 2. 21.  
Job 21. 20.

<sup>n</sup> Ps. 60. 3.  
Jer. 25. 15.  
Rev. 14. 10;  
16. 19.  
<sup>o</sup> Prov. 23. 30.

<sup>p</sup> Ps. 73. 10.  
<sup>q</sup> Ps. 101. 3.  
<sup>r</sup> Jer. 48. 25.  
<sup>s</sup> Ps. 89. 17;  
149. 14.

<sup>13</sup> Or, *for Asaph.*  
<sup>t</sup> Ps. 48. 1, &c.  
<sup>u</sup> Ps. 46. 9.  
Ezek. 39. 9.  
<sup>v</sup> Ezek. 39. 12,  
13; 39. 4.  
<sup>w</sup> Is. 46. 12.  
<sup>x</sup> Ps. 13. 3.  
Jer. 51. 39.

22 Arise, O God, plead thine own cause: <sup>y</sup> remember how the foolish man reproacheth thee daily.

23 Forget not the voice of thine enemies: the tumult of those that rise up against thee <sup>8</sup> increaseth continually.

### PSALM 75.

1 *The prophet praiseth God.* 2 *He promiseth to judge uprightly.*  
To the chief Musician, <sup>9</sup> \* *Al-ta'chith, A Psalm or Song* <sup>10</sup> of A'saph.

UNTIL thee, O God, do we give thanks, *unto thee* do we give thanks: for *that* thy name is near thy wondrous works declare.

2 <sup>11</sup> When I shall receive the congregation I will judge uprightly.

3 The earth and all the inhabitants thereof are dissolved: I bear up the pillars of it. *Sē'lah.*

4 I said unto the fools, Deal not foolishly: and to the wicked, <sup>a</sup> Lift not up the horn:

5 Lift not up your horn on high: speak *not with* a stiff neck.

6 For promotion *cometh* neither from the east, nor from the west, nor from the <sup>12</sup> south.

7 But <sup>b</sup> God is the judge: <sup>c</sup> he putteth down one, and setteth up another.

8 For <sup>d</sup> in the hand of the LORD *there* is a cup, and the wine is red; it is <sup>e</sup> full of mixture; and he poureth out of the same: <sup>f</sup> but the dregs thereof, all the wicked of the earth shall wring them out, and drink them.

9 But I will declare for ever; I will sing praises to the God of Jā'e'qob.

10 <sup>g</sup> All the horns of the wicked also will I cut off; but <sup>h</sup> the horns of the righteous shall be exalted.

### PSALM 76.

*A declaration of God's majesty in the church.*  
To the chief Musician on Nēg'1-nōth, A Psalm or Song <sup>13</sup> of A'saph.

IN <sup>a</sup> Jū'dah is God known: his name is great in Is'ra-el.

2 In Sā'lem also is his tabernacle, and his dwelling place in Zī'ōn.

3 <sup>b</sup> There brake he the arrows of the bow, the shield, and the sword, and the battle. *Sē'lah.*

4 Thou *art* more glorious and excellent <sup>c</sup> than the mountains of prey.

5 <sup>d</sup> The stouthearted are spoiled, <sup>e</sup> they have slept their sleep: and none of the men of might have found their hands.

6 <sup>f</sup>At thy rebuke, O God of Jā'qob, both the chariot and horse are cast into a dead sleep.

7 Thou, *even* thou, art to be feared: and <sup>g</sup>who may stand in thy sight when once thou art angry?

8 <sup>h</sup>Thou didst cause judgment to be heard from heaven; <sup>i</sup>the earth feared, and was still,

9 When God <sup>k</sup>arose to judgment, to save all the meek of the earth. Sē'lah.

10 <sup>l</sup>Surely the wrath of man shall praise thee: the remainder of wrath shalt thou restrain.

11 <sup>m</sup>Vow, and pay unto the LORD your God: <sup>n</sup>let all that be round about him bring presents <sup>o</sup>unto him that ought to be feared.

12 He shall cut off the spirit of princes: <sup>p</sup>he is terrible to the kings of the earth.

## PSALM 77.

*The psalmist sheweth what fierce combat he had with diffidence.*

To the chief Musician, <sup>q</sup>to Jēlū-y-thūn, A Psalm <sup>r</sup>of A'saph.

<sup>a</sup>I CRIED unto God with my voice, *even* unto God with my voice; and he gave ear unto me.

2 <sup>b</sup>In the day of my trouble I <sup>c</sup>sought the Lord: <sup>d</sup>my sore ran in the night, and ceased not: my soul refused to be comforted.

3 I remembered God, and was troubled: I complained, and <sup>e</sup>my spirit was overwhelmed. Sē'lah.

4 Thou holdest mine eyes waking: I am so troubled that I cannot speak.

5 <sup>f</sup>I have considered the days of old, the years of ancient times.

6 I call to remembrance <sup>g</sup>my song in the night: <sup>h</sup>I commune with mine own heart: and my spirit made diligent search.

7 <sup>i</sup>Will the Lord cast off for ever? and will he <sup>j</sup>be favourable no more?

8 Is his mercy clean gone for ever? doth <sup>k</sup>his promise fail <sup>l</sup>for evermore?

9 Hath God <sup>m</sup>forgotten to be gracious? hath he in anger shut up his tender mercies? Sē'lah.

10 And I said, This is <sup>n</sup>my infirmity: *but I will remember the years of the right hand of the most High.*

11 <sup>o</sup>I will remember the works of the LORD: surely I will remember thy wonders of old.

<sup>q</sup>Ex. 15. 1. 21.  
<sup>r</sup>Ezek. 39. 20.  
<sup>s</sup>Nah. 2. 13.  
<sup>t</sup>Zech. 12. 4.

<sup>u</sup>Nah. 1. 6.  
<sup>v</sup>Ezek. 38. 20.  
<sup>w</sup>2 Chr. 20. 29, 30.  
<sup>x</sup>Ps. 9. 7, 8.  
<sup>y</sup>Ps. 72. 4.  
<sup>z</sup>See Ex. 9. 16; 13. 11.  
<sup>aa</sup>Ps. 63. 7.  
<sup>ab</sup>Eccles. 5. 4, 5, 6.  
<sup>ac</sup>2 Chr. 32. 22, 23.  
<sup>ad</sup>Ps. 68. 29; 69. 7.  
<sup>ae</sup>2 Heb. to fear.  
<sup>af</sup>o Ps. 68. 35.

<sup>ag</sup>Ps. 39; 62, title.  
<sup>ah</sup>Or, for Asaph.  
<sup>ai</sup>a Ps. 3. 4.  
<sup>aj</sup>b Ps. 50. 15.  
<sup>ak</sup>c Is. 28. 9, 16.  
<sup>al</sup>d Heb. my hand.  
<sup>am</sup>e Ps. 142. 3; 143. 4.  
<sup>an</sup>f Deut. 32. 7.  
<sup>ao</sup>g Ps. 143. 5.  
<sup>ap</sup>h Is. 51. 9.  
<sup>aq</sup>i Ps. 42. 8.  
<sup>ar</sup>j Ps. 4. 4.  
<sup>as</sup>k Ps. 74. 1.  
<sup>at</sup>l Ps. 85. 1.  
<sup>au</sup>m Rom. 9. 6.  
<sup>av</sup>n Heb. to generation and generation.  
<sup>aw</sup>o Is. 49. 15.  
<sup>ax</sup>p Ps. 31. 22.  
<sup>ay</sup>q Ps. 143. 5.  
<sup>az</sup>r Ps. 73. 17.  
<sup>ba</sup>s Ps. 145. 11.  
<sup>bb</sup>t Ex. 6. 6.  
<sup>bc</sup>u Deut. 9. 29.  
<sup>bd</sup>v Ex. 14. 21.  
<sup>be</sup>w Josh. 3. 15, 16.  
<sup>bf</sup>x Ps. 114. 3.  
<sup>bg</sup>y Hab. 3. 3, 5.  
<sup>bh</sup>z Hab. 3. 3, 5.  
<sup>bi</sup>aa Heb. the clouds were poured forth with water.  
<sup>bj</sup>ab 2 Sam. 22. 15.  
<sup>bk</sup>ac Hab. 3. 11.  
<sup>bl</sup>ad Ps. 97. 4.  
<sup>bm</sup>ae 2 Sam. 22. 8.  
<sup>bn</sup>af Hab. 3. 15.  
<sup>bo</sup>ag Ex. 14. 28.  
<sup>bp</sup>ah Ex. 13. 21; 14. 19.  
<sup>bq</sup>ai Ps. 78. 32; 80. 1.  
<sup>br</sup>aj Is. 63. 11, 12.  
<sup>bs</sup>ak Hos. 12. 13.

<sup>bt</sup>a Ps. 74, title.  
<sup>bu</sup>Or, A Psalm for Asaph to give instruction.  
<sup>bv</sup>c Is. 51. 4.  
<sup>bw</sup>d Ps. 49. 4.  
<sup>bx</sup>e Matt. 13. 35.  
<sup>by</sup>f Ps. 44. 1.  
<sup>bz</sup>g Deut. 4. 9; 6. 7.  
<sup>ca</sup>h Joel 1. 3.  
<sup>cb</sup>i Ex. 12. 26; 27; 13. 8, 14.  
<sup>cc</sup>j Josh. 4. 6, 7.  
<sup>cd</sup>k Ps. 147. 19.  
<sup>ce</sup>l Deut. 4. 9; 6. 7; 11. 19.  
<sup>cf</sup>m Ps. 102. 18.  
<sup>cg</sup>n 2 Kin. 17. 14.  
<sup>ch</sup>o Ezek. 20. 18.

12 I will meditate also of all thy work, and talk of thy doings.

13 <sup>o</sup>Thy way, O God, is in the sanctuary: <sup>p</sup>who is so great a God as our God?

14 Thou art the God that doest wonders: thou hast declared thy strength among the people.

15 <sup>q</sup>Thou hast with thine arm redeemed thy people, the sons of Jā'qob and Jō'seph. Sē'lah.

16 <sup>r</sup>The waters saw thee, O God, the waters saw thee; they were afraid: the depths also were troubled.

17 <sup>s</sup>The clouds poured out water: the skies sent out a sound: <sup>t</sup>thine arrows also went abroad.

18 The voice of thy thunder was in the heaven: <sup>u</sup>the lightnings lightened the world: <sup>v</sup>the earth trembled and shook.

19 <sup>w</sup>Thy way is in the sea, and thy path in the great waters, <sup>x</sup>and thy footsteps are not known.

20 <sup>y</sup>Thou leddest thy people like a flock by the hand of Mō'se and Aār'qn.

## PSALM 78.

*An exhortation to learn and preach the law of God.*

<sup>a</sup>1 Mō'se and Aār'qn.

<sup>a</sup>GIVE ear, O my people, to my law: incline your ears to the words of my mouth.

2 <sup>b</sup>I will open my mouth in a parable: I will utter dark sayings of old:

3 <sup>c</sup>Which we have heard and known, and our fathers have told us.

4 <sup>d</sup>We will not hide them from their children, <sup>e</sup>shewing to the generation to come the praises of the LORD, and his strength, and his wonderful works that he hath done.

5 For <sup>f</sup>he established a testimony in Jā'qob, and appointed a law in Is'ra-el, which he commanded our fathers, <sup>g</sup>that they should make them known to their children:

6 <sup>h</sup>That the generation to come might know them, *even* the children which should be born; who should arise and declare them to their children:

7 That they might set their hope in God, and not forget the works of God, but keep his commandments:

8 And <sup>i</sup>might not be as their fa-

thers, <sup>k</sup> a stubborn and rebellious generation; a generation <sup>21</sup> that set not their heart aright, and whose spirit was not stedfast with God.

9 The children of E'phra'im, being armed, and <sup>3</sup> carrying bows, turned back in the day of battle.

10 <sup>m</sup> They kept not the covenant of God, and refused to walk in his law;

11 And <sup>n</sup> forgot his works, and his wonders that he had shewed them.

12 <sup>o</sup> Marvellous things did he in the sight of their fathers, in the land of E'gypt, <sup>p</sup> in the field of Zō'an.

13 <sup>q</sup> He divided the sea, and caused them to pass through; and <sup>r</sup> he made the waters to stand as a heap.

14 <sup>s</sup> In the daytime also he led them with a cloud, and all the night with a light of fire.

15 <sup>t</sup> He clave the rocks in the wilderness, and gave them drink as out of the great depths.

16 He brought <sup>u</sup> streams also out of the rock, and caused waters to run down like rivers.

17 And they sinned yet more against him by <sup>v</sup> provoking the most High in the wilderness.

18 And <sup>w</sup> they tempted God in their heart by asking meat for their lust.

19 <sup>x</sup> Yea, they spake against God; they said, Can God <sup>y</sup> furnish a table in the wilderness?

20 <sup>z</sup> Behold, he smote the rock, that the waters gushed out, and the streams overflowed; can he give bread also? can he provide flesh for his people?

21 Therefore the LORD heard this, and <sup>b</sup> was wroth: so a fire was kindled against Jā'qob, and anger also came up against Iṣ'ra-el;

22 Because they <sup>c</sup> believed not in God, and trusted not in his salvation:

23 Though he had commanded the clouds from above, <sup>d</sup> and opened the doors of heaven,

24 <sup>e</sup> And had rained down manna upon them to eat, and had given them of the corn of heaven.

25 <sup>f</sup> Man did eat angels' food: he sent them meat to the full.

26 <sup>g</sup> He caused an east wind <sup>h</sup> to blow in the heaven: and by his power he brought in the south wind.

k Ex. 32. 9;

33. 3; 34. 9.

Deut. 9. 6, 13;

31. 27.

Ps. 68. 6.

2 Heb. that

prepared

not their

heart.

1 ver. 37.

2 2 Chr. 29. 33.

3 Heb. throw-

ing forth.

m 2 Kin. 17. 15.

n Ps. 106. 13.

o Ex. 7. 8; 9;

10; 11; 12.

p ver. 42.

q Gen. 32. 3.

r Num. 13. 22.

s Is. 19. 11, 13.

t Ezek. 30. 14.

u Ex. 14. 21.

v Ex. 15. 8.

Ps. 33. 7.

s Ex. 13. 21;

14. 24.

t Ps. 105. 39.

u Ex. 17. 6.

v Num. 20. 11.

Ps. 105. 41.

w Deut. 8. 22.

Ps. 35. 8.

x Heb. 3. 16.

y Ex. 16. 2.

z Num. 11. 4.

a Heb. order.

b Ex. 17. 6.

c Num. 20. 11.

d Num. 11. 1.

10.

e Heb. 3. 18.

f Job. 5. 3.

g Gen. 7. 11.

h Mal. 3. 10.

i Ex. 16. 4.

14.

j Ps. 105. 40.

k Job. 5. 31.

l 1 Cor. 10. 3.

m Or, Every

one did eat

the bread of

the mighty.

Ps. 102. 20.

n Num. 11. 31.

o Heb. to go.

p Heb. fowl

of wing.

q Num. 11. 20.

r Num. 11. 33.

s Heb. made

to bow.

t Or, young

men.

u Num. 14:

16; 17.

v ver. 22.

w Num. 14. 29.

x 26. 64, 65.

y See Hos. 5.

15.

z Deut. 32. 4.

15, 31.

a Ex. 15. 13.

b Deut. 7. 8.

c Is. 41. 14;

44. 5; 63. 9.

d Ezek. 33. 31.

e ver. 8.

f Num. 14. 18.

20.

g Is. 48. 9.

h 1 Kin. 21. 29.

i Ps. 103. 14.

16.

j Gen. 6. 3.

k Job. 3. 6.

l Job. 7. 7, 16.

m James. 4. 14.

n Or, rebel

against him.

o ver. 17.

p Ps. 95. 9, 10.

q Is. 7. 13; 63. 10.

r Eph. 4. 30.

s Heb. 3. 16, 17.

t Num. 14. 22.

u Deut. 6. 10.

v ver. 20.

w 11 Or, from afflic-

tion.

x c ver. 12.

y Ps. 105. 27, &c.

z 12 Heb. set.

a Ex. 7. 20.

b Ps. 105. 29.

27 He rained flesh also upon them as dust, and <sup>7</sup> feathered fowls like as the sand of the sea:

28 And he let it fall in the midst of their camp, round about their habitations.

29 <sup>g</sup> So they did eat, and were well filled: for he gave them their own desire;

30 They were not estranged from their lust. But <sup>h</sup> while their meat was yet in their mouths,

31 The wrath of God came upon them, and slew the fattest of them, and <sup>i</sup> smote down the <sup>j</sup> chosen men of Iṣ'ra-el.

32 For all this <sup>k</sup> they sinned still, and <sup>l</sup> believed not for his wondrous works.

33 <sup>m</sup> Therefore their days did he consume in vanity, and their years in trouble.

34 <sup>n</sup> When he slew them, then they sought him: and they returned and enquired early after God.

35 And they remembered that <sup>o</sup> God was their rock, and the high God <sup>p</sup> their redeemer.

36 Nevertheless they did <sup>q</sup> flatter him with their mouth, and they lied unto him with their tongues.

37 For <sup>r</sup> their heart was not right with him, neither were they stedfast in his covenant.

38 <sup>s</sup> But he, being full of compassion, forgave their iniquity, and destroyed them not: yea, many a time <sup>t</sup> turned he his anger away, <sup>u</sup> and did not stir up all his wrath.

39 For <sup>v</sup> he remembered <sup>w</sup> that they were but flesh; <sup>x</sup> a wind that passeth away, and cometh not again.

40 How oft did they <sup>y</sup> provoke him in the wilderness, and grieve him in the desert!

41 Yea, <sup>z</sup> they turned back and tempted God, and <sup>a</sup> limited the Holy One of Iṣ'ra-el.

42 They remembered not his hand, nor the day when he delivered them <sup>b</sup> from the enemy.

43 How <sup>c</sup> he had <sup>d</sup> wrought his signs in E'gypt, and his wonders in the field of Zō'an:

44 <sup>e</sup> And had turned their rivers

z ver. 17. Ps. 95. 9, 10. Is. 7. 13; 63. 10. Eph. 4. 30. Heb. 3. 16, 17. a Num. 14. 22. Deut. 6. 10. b ver. 20. 11 Or, from affliction. c ver. 12. Ps. 105. 27, &c. 12 Heb. set. d Ex. 7. 20. Ps. 105. 29.

into blood; and their floods, that they could not drink.

45 <sup>e</sup> He sent divers sorts of flies among them, which devoured them; and <sup>f</sup>frogs, which destroyed them.

46 <sup>g</sup> He gave also their increase unto the caterpillar, and their labour unto the locust.

47 <sup>h</sup> He <sup>2</sup> destroyed their vines with hail, and their sycamore trees with <sup>3</sup> frost.

48 <sup>i</sup> He gave up their cattle also to the hail, and their flocks to <sup>5</sup> hot thunderbolts.

49 He cast upon them the fierceness of his anger, wrath, and indignation, and trouble, by sending evil angels among them.

50 <sup>6</sup> He made a way to his anger; he spared not their soul from death, but gave <sup>7</sup> their life over to the pestilence;

51 <sup>k</sup> And smote all the firstborn in <sup>l</sup> Egypt; the chief of *their* strength in <sup>l</sup> the tabernacles of Hām:

52 But <sup>m</sup> made his own people to go forth like sheep, and guided them in the wilderness like a flock.

53 And he <sup>n</sup> led them on safely, so that they feared not: but the sea <sup>o</sup> overwhelmed their enemies.

54 And he brought them to the border of his <sup>p</sup> sanctuary, even to this mountain, <sup>q</sup> which his right hand had purchased.

55 <sup>r</sup> He cast out the heathen also before them, and <sup>s</sup> divided them an inheritance by line, and made the tribes of <sup>t</sup> Is'ra-el to dwell in their tents.

56 <sup>u</sup> Yet they tempted and provoked the most high God, and kept not his testimonies:

57 But <sup>v</sup> turned back, and dealt unfaithfully like their fathers: they were turned aside <sup>w</sup> like a deceitful bow.

58 <sup>x</sup> For they provoked him to anger with their <sup>y</sup> high places, and moved him to jealousy with their graven images.

59 When God heard *this*, he was wroth, and greatly abhorred <sup>z</sup> Is'ra-el:

60 <sup>a</sup> So that he forsook the tabernacle of Shi'lōh, the tent *which* he placed among men;

61 <sup>b</sup> And delivered his strength into

<sup>c</sup> Ex. 8. 24.  
<sup>d</sup> Ps. 105. 31.  
<sup>e</sup> Ex. 8. 6.  
<sup>f</sup> Ps. 105. 30.  
<sup>g</sup> Ex. 10. 13, 15.  
<sup>h</sup> Ps. 105. 34, 35.  
<sup>i</sup> Ex. 9. 23, 25.  
<sup>j</sup> Ps. 105. 33.  
<sup>k</sup> Heb. *killed*.  
<sup>l</sup> Or, *great hailstones*.  
<sup>m</sup> Ex. 9. 23, 34, 25.  
<sup>n</sup> Ps. 105. 32.  
<sup>o</sup> Heb. *He shut up*.  
<sup>p</sup> Or, *lightnings*.  
<sup>q</sup> Heb. *He weighed a path*.  
<sup>r</sup> Or, *their beads to the murrain*.  
<sup>s</sup> Ex. 9. 3, 6.  
<sup>t</sup> Ex. 12. 29.  
<sup>u</sup> Ps. 105. 36; 136. 10.  
<sup>v</sup> Ps. 106. 22.  
<sup>w</sup> Ps. 77. 20.  
<sup>x</sup> Ex. 14. 19, 20.  
<sup>y</sup> Ex. 14. 27, 28; 15. 10.  
<sup>z</sup> Heb. *covered*.  
<sup>a</sup> Ex. 15. 17.  
<sup>b</sup> Ps. 44. 3.  
<sup>c</sup> Ps. 44. 2.  
<sup>d</sup> Josh. 13. 7; 19. 51.  
<sup>e</sup> Ps. 136. 21, 22.  
<sup>f</sup> Judg. 2. 11, 12.  
<sup>g</sup> ver. 41.  
<sup>h</sup> Ezek. 20. 27, 28.  
<sup>i</sup> Hos. 7. 16.  
<sup>j</sup> Deut. 32. 18, 21.  
<sup>k</sup> Judg. 2. 12, 20.  
<sup>l</sup> Ezek. 20. 28.  
<sup>m</sup> Deut. 12. 2, 4.  
<sup>n</sup> 1 Kin. 11. 7; 12. 31.  
<sup>o</sup> 1 Sam. 4. 11.  
<sup>p</sup> Jer. 7. 12, 14; 26. 6, 9.  
<sup>q</sup> Judg. 18. 30.  
<sup>r</sup> 1 Sam. 4. 10.  
<sup>s</sup> Jer. 7. 34; 16. 9; 25. 10.  
<sup>t</sup> Heb. *praised*.  
<sup>u</sup> 1 Sam. 4. 11; 22. 15.  
<sup>v</sup> Job 27. 13.  
<sup>w</sup> Ezek. 24. 23.  
<sup>x</sup> Ps. 44. 23.  
<sup>y</sup> 1 Sam. 5. 6, 12; 6. 4.  
<sup>z</sup> Ps. 67. 2.  
<sup>a</sup> 1 Kin. 6. 10.  
<sup>b</sup> Heb. *founded*.  
<sup>c</sup> 1 Sam. 16. 11.  
<sup>d</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 8, 11.  
<sup>e</sup> Heb. *From after*.  
<sup>f</sup> Gen. 33. 13.  
<sup>g</sup> Is. 40. 11.  
<sup>h</sup> 2 Sam. 5. 2.  
<sup>i</sup> Chr. 11. 2.  
<sup>j</sup> 1 Kin. 9. 4.

12 Or, for Asaph.

<sup>a</sup> Ex. 15. 17.  
<sup>b</sup> Ps. 74. 2.  
<sup>c</sup> Ps. 74. 7.  
<sup>d</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 9, 10.  
<sup>e</sup> Chr. 36. 19.  
<sup>f</sup> Mic. 3. 12.  
<sup>g</sup> Jer. 7. 33; 16. 4; 34. 20.

<sup>e</sup> Ps. 141. 7.  
<sup>f</sup> Jer. 14. 16; 16. 4.  
<sup>g</sup> Rev. 11. 9.  
<sup>h</sup> Ps. 44. 13; 60. 6.

captivity, and his glory into the enemy's hand.

62 <sup>c</sup> He gave his people over also unto the sword; and was wroth with his inheritance.

63 The fire consumed their young men; and <sup>d</sup> their maidens were not <sup>e</sup> given to marriage.

64 <sup>f</sup> Their priests fell by the sword; and <sup>g</sup> their widows made no lamentation.

65 Then the Lord <sup>h</sup> awaked as one out of sleep, and <sup>i</sup> like a mighty man that shouteth by reason of wine.

66 And <sup>j</sup> he smote his enemies in the hinder parts: he put them to a perpetual reproach.

67 Moreover he refused the tabernacle of Jō'seph, and chose not the tribe of E'phra'im:

68 But chose the tribe of Jūdah, the mount Zi'ōn <sup>k</sup> which he loved.

69 And he <sup>l</sup> built his sanctuary like high palaces, like the earth which he hath <sup>10</sup> established for ever.

70 <sup>m</sup> He chose Dā'vid also his servant, and took him from the sheep-folds:

71 <sup>n</sup> From following <sup>n</sup> the ewes great with young he brought him <sup>o</sup> to feed Jā'qob his people, and <sup>p</sup> Is'ra-el his inheritance.

72 So he fed them according to the <sup>q</sup> integrity of his heart; and guided them by the skilfulness of his hands.

## PSALM 79.

*The psalmist complaineth of the desolation of Jerusalem.*

A Psalm <sup>12</sup> of A'saph.

**O** GOD, the heathen are come into <sup>a</sup> thine inheritance; <sup>b</sup> thy holy temple have they defiled; <sup>c</sup> they have laid Jê-rû'sâ-lēm on heaps.

2 <sup>d</sup> The dead bodies of thy servants have they given to be meat unto the fowls of the heaven, the flesh of thy saints unto the beasts of the earth.

3 Their blood have they shed like water round about Jê-rû'sâ-lēm; <sup>e</sup> and *there was none to bury them.*

4 <sup>f</sup> We are become a reproach to our neighbours, a scorn and derision to them that are round about us.



5 <sup>g</sup> How long, LORD? wilt thou be angry for ever? shall thy <sup>h</sup> jealousy burn like fire?

6 <sup>h</sup> Pour out thy wrath upon the heathen that have <sup>k</sup> not known thee, and upon the kingdoms that have <sup>l</sup> not called upon thy name.

7 For they have devoured Jā'qob, and laid waste his dwelling place.

8 <sup>m</sup> O remember not against us <sup>2</sup> former iniquities: let thy tender mercies speedily prevent us: for we are <sup>n</sup> brought very low.

9 <sup>o</sup> Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy name: and deliver us, and purge away our sins, <sup>p</sup> for thy name's sake.

10 <sup>q</sup> Wherefore should the heathen say, Where is their God? let him be known among the heathen in our sight <sup>r</sup> by the <sup>3</sup> revenging of the blood of thy servants <sup>s</sup> which is shed.

11 Let <sup>t</sup> the sighing of the prisoner come before thee; according to the greatness of <sup>u</sup> thy power <sup>v</sup> preserve thou those that are appointed to die;

12 And render unto our neighbours <sup>w</sup> sevenfold into their bosom <sup>x</sup> their reproach, wherewith they have reproached thee, O Lord.

13 So <sup>y</sup> we thy people and sheep of thy pasture will give thee thanks for ever: <sup>z</sup> we will shew forth thy praise <sup>aa</sup> to all generations.

## PSALM 80.

1 The psalmist complaineth of the miseries of the church. 8 God's former favours are turned into judgments.

To the chief Musician \* upon Shō-shān'nim-E'duth, A Psalm <sup>1</sup> of A'saph.

**G**IVE ear, O Shepherd of Iſ'ra-el, thou that leadest Jō'seph <sup>a</sup> like a flock; <sup>b</sup> thou that dwellest between the cherubims, <sup>c</sup> shine forth.

2 <sup>d</sup> Before E'phrā'im and Bēn'jāmin and Mā-nās'seh stir up thy strength, and <sup>e</sup> come and save us.

3 <sup>f</sup> Turn us again, O God, <sup>g</sup> and cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved.

4 O LORD God of hosts, how long <sup>h</sup> wilt thou be angry against the prayer of thy people?

5 <sup>i</sup> Thou feedest them with the bread of tears; and givest them tears to drink in great measure.

6 <sup>j</sup> Thou makest us a strife unto

<sup>g</sup> Ps. 74. 1, 3, 10; 85. 5; 89. 46.  
<sup>h</sup> Zeph. 1. 18; 3. 8.

<sup>i</sup> Jer. 10. 25.  
<sup>j</sup> Rev. 16. 1.  
<sup>k</sup> Is. 45. 4, 5.  
<sup>l</sup> Thess. 1. 8.

<sup>m</sup> Ps. 53. 4.  
<sup>n</sup> Is. 64. 9.  
<sup>o</sup> Or, the iniquities of them that were before us.

<sup>p</sup> Deut. 28. 43.  
<sup>q</sup> Ps. 142. 6.  
<sup>r</sup> 2 Chr. 14. 11.

<sup>s</sup> Jer. 14. 7, 21.  
<sup>t</sup> Ps. 42. 10; 115. 2.

<sup>u</sup> Heb. vengeance.  
<sup>v</sup> Ps. 102. 20.  
<sup>w</sup> Heb. thine arm.

<sup>x</sup> Heb. restore the children of death.

<sup>y</sup> Gen. 4. 15.  
<sup>z</sup> Is. 65. 6, 7.  
<sup>aa</sup> Jer. 32. 19.

<sup>a</sup> Luke 6. 38.  
<sup>b</sup> Ps. 74. 18, 22.

<sup>c</sup> Ps. 74. 1; 95. 7; 100. 3.  
<sup>d</sup> Is. 1. 21.  
<sup>e</sup> Heb. to generation and generation.

<sup>f</sup> Ps. 45; 69, title.  
<sup>g</sup> Or, for Asaph.

<sup>h</sup> Ps. 77. 20.  
<sup>i</sup> Ex. 25. 20, 22.

<sup>j</sup> Sam. 4. 4.  
<sup>k</sup> Sam. 6. 2.  
<sup>l</sup> Ps. 99. 1.

<sup>m</sup> Deut. 33. 2.  
<sup>n</sup> Ps. 50. 2; 94. 1.

<sup>o</sup> Num. 2. 18-23.  
<sup>p</sup> Heb. come for salvation to us.

<sup>q</sup> ver. 7, 19.  
<sup>r</sup> Lam. 5. 21.  
<sup>s</sup> Num. 6. 25.  
<sup>t</sup> Ps. 4. 6; 67. 1.

<sup>u</sup> Heb. will thou smoke,  
<sup>v</sup> Ps. 74. 1. <sup>g</sup> Ps. 42. 3; 102. 9. <sup>Is.</sup> 30. 20. <sup>A</sup> Ps. 44. 13; 79. 4. <sup>i</sup> ver. 3, 19. <sup>k</sup> Is. 5. 1, 7. <sup>j</sup> Jer. 2. 21. <sup>Ezek.</sup> 15. 6; 17. 6; 19. 10. <sup>l</sup> Ps. 44. 2; 78. 55. <sup>m</sup> Ex. 23. 28. <sup>Josh.</sup> 24. 12. <sup>10</sup> Heb. the cedars of God. <sup>n</sup> Ps. 72. 8. <sup>o</sup> Ps. 89. 40, 41. <sup>Is.</sup> 5. 5. <sup>Nah.</sup> 2. 2. <sup>p</sup> Is. 63. 15. <sup>q</sup> Is. 49. 5. <sup>r</sup> Ps. 39. 11; 76. 7. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 89. 21. <sup>t</sup> ver. 3, 7.

our neighbours: and our enemies laugh among themselves.

7 <sup>u</sup> Turn us again, O God of hosts, and cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved.

8 Thou hast brought <sup>k</sup> a vine out of E'gypt: <sup>l</sup> thou hast cast out the heathen, and planted it.

9 Thou <sup>m</sup> preparedst room before it, and didst cause it to take deep root, and it filled the land.

10 The hills were covered with the shadow of it, and the boughs thereof were like <sup>10</sup> the goodly cedars.

11 She sent out her boughs unto the sea, and her branches <sup>n</sup> unto the river.

12 Why hast thou then <sup>o</sup> broken down her hedges, so that all they which pass by the way do pluck her?

13 The boar out of the wood doth waste it, and the wild beast of the field doth devour it.

14 Return, we beseech thee, O God of hosts: <sup>p</sup> look down from heaven, and behold, and visit this vine;

15 And the vineyard which thy right hand hath planted, and the branch that thou madest strong <sup>q</sup> for thyself.

16 *It is burned with fire, it is cut down:* <sup>r</sup> they perish at the rebuke of thy countenance.

17 <sup>s</sup> Let thy hand be upon the man of thy right hand, upon the son of man <sup>t</sup> whom thou madest strong for thyself.

18 So will not we go back from thee: quicken us, and we will call upon thy name.

19 <sup>u</sup> Turn us again, O LORD God of hosts, cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved.

## PSALM 81.

An exhortation to a solemn praising of God.

To the chief Musician \* upon Gī'tith, A Psalm <sup>11</sup> of A'saph.

**S**ING aloud unto God our strength: make a joyful noise unto the God of Jā'qob.

2 Take a psalm, and bring hither the timbrel, the pleasant harp with the psaltery.

3 Blow up the trumpet in the new moon, in the time appointed, on our solemn feast day.

\* Ps. 8, title.  
<sup>11</sup> Or, for Asaph.

4 For <sup>a</sup>this was a statute for <sup>1</sup>Is'ra-el, and a law of the God of Jā'qob.

5 This he ordained in Jō'seph for a testimony, when he went out <sup>2</sup>through the land of E'gypt: <sup>b</sup>where I heard a language that I understood not.

6 <sup>c</sup>I removed his shoulder from the burden: his hands <sup>3</sup>were delivered from <sup>d</sup>the pots.

7 <sup>e</sup>Thou calledst in trouble, and I delivered thee; <sup>f</sup>I answered thee in the secret place of thunder: I <sup>g</sup>proved thee at the waters of 'Mēr'-y-bah. Sē'lah.

8 <sup>h</sup>Hear, O my people, and I will testify unto thee: O Is'ra-el, if thou wilt hearken unto me;

9 <sup>i</sup>There shall no <sup>k</sup>strange god be in thee; neither shalt thou worship any strange god.

10 <sup>l</sup>I am the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of E'gypt: <sup>m</sup>open thy mouth wide, and I will fill it.

11 But my people would not hearken to my voice; and Is'ra-el would <sup>n</sup>none of me.

12 <sup>o</sup>So I gave them up <sup>5</sup>unto their own hearts' lust: and they walked in their own counsels.

13 <sup>p</sup>Oh that my people had hearkened unto me, and Is'ra-el had walked in my ways!

14 I should soon have subdued their enemies, and turned my hand against their adversaries.

15 <sup>q</sup>The haters of the LORD should have <sup>6</sup>submitted themselves unto him: but their time should have endured for ever.

16 He should <sup>r</sup>have fed them also <sup>8</sup>with the finest of the wheat: and with honey <sup>s</sup>out of the rock should I have satisfied thee.

## PSALM 82.

1 <sup>t</sup>The psalmist, having exhorted the judges, 5 and reproved their negligence, 8 prayeth God to judge.

<sup>a</sup> Psalm <sup>o</sup> of A'saph.

GOD <sup>a</sup>standeth in the congregation of the mighty; he judgeth among <sup>b</sup>the gods.

2 How long will ye judge unjustly, and <sup>c</sup>accept the persons of the wicked? Sē'lah.

3 <sup>d</sup>Defend the poor and fatherless: <sup>e</sup>do justice to the afflicted and needy.

<sup>a</sup> Lev. 23. 24. Num. 10. 10. <sup>2</sup> Or, against. <sup>b</sup> Ps. 114. 1. <sup>c</sup> Is. 9. 4. <sup>d</sup> 10. 27. <sup>3</sup> Heb. passed away. <sup>e</sup> Ex. 1. 14. <sup>f</sup> Ex. 2. 23. <sup>g</sup> 14. 10. <sup>h</sup> Ps. 50. 15. <sup>i</sup> Ex. 19. 19. <sup>j</sup> Ex. 17. 6, 7. <sup>k</sup> Num. 20. 13. <sup>l</sup> 4. 10. <sup>m</sup> Ps. 50. 1. <sup>n</sup> Ex. 20. 3, 5. <sup>o</sup> Deut. 32. 12. <sup>p</sup> Is. 43. 12. <sup>q</sup> Ex. 20. 2. <sup>r</sup> Ps. 37. 3, 4. <sup>s</sup> John 15. 7. <sup>t</sup> Eph. 3. 20. <sup>u</sup> Ex. 32. 1. <sup>v</sup> Deut. 32. 15. <sup>w</sup> 18. 1. <sup>x</sup> Acts 7. 42. <sup>y</sup> 14. 16. <sup>z</sup> Rom. 1. 24. <sup>aa</sup> 26. <sup>ab</sup> Or, to the hardness of their hearts, or, imaginations. <sup>ac</sup> Deut. 5. 29. <sup>ad</sup> 10. 12, 13. <sup>ae</sup> 32. 29. <sup>af</sup> Is. 48. 18. <sup>ag</sup> Ps. 19. 45. <sup>ah</sup> Rom. 1. 30. <sup>ai</sup> Or, yielded obedience. <sup>aj</sup> Ps. 18. 44. <sup>ak</sup> 66. 3. <sup>al</sup> Heb. lied. <sup>am</sup> Deut. 32. 13, 14. <sup>an</sup> Ps. 147. 14. <sup>ao</sup> Heb. with the fat of wheat. <sup>ap</sup> Job 29. 6.

<sup>9</sup> Or, for Asaph. <sup>a</sup> 2 Chr. 19. 6. <sup>b</sup> Eccles. 5. 8. <sup>c</sup> Ex. 21. 6. <sup>d</sup> 22. 28. <sup>e</sup> Deut. 1. 17. <sup>f</sup> 2 Chr. 19. 7. <sup>g</sup> Prov. 18. 5. <sup>h</sup> 10. Heb. judged. <sup>i</sup> Jer. 22. 3. <sup>j</sup> Job 29. 12. <sup>k</sup> Prov. 24. 11. <sup>l</sup> Mic. 3. 1. <sup>m</sup> Ps. 11. 3. <sup>n</sup> 75. 3. <sup>o</sup> Heb. moved. <sup>p</sup> ver. 1. <sup>q</sup> Ex. 22. 9, 28. <sup>r</sup> John 10. 34. <sup>s</sup> Job 21. 32. <sup>t</sup> Ps. 49. 12. <sup>u</sup> Ezek. 31. 14. <sup>v</sup> Mic. 7. 2, 7. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 2. 6. <sup>x</sup> Rev. 11. 15.

<sup>12</sup> Or, for Asaph. <sup>a</sup> Ps. 28. 1. <sup>b</sup> 35. 22; 109. 1. <sup>c</sup> Ps. 2. 1. <sup>d</sup> Acts 4. 25. <sup>e</sup> Ps. 81. 15. <sup>f</sup> d Ps. 27. 5; 31. 20. <sup>g</sup> See Esther 3. 6, 9. <sup>h</sup> Jer. 11. 19; 31. 36. <sup>i</sup> Heb. heart. <sup>j</sup> See 2 Chr. 1. 10, 11. <sup>k</sup> Heb. they have been on arm to the children of Lot. <sup>l</sup> g Num. 31. 7. <sup>m</sup> Judg. 1. 24. <sup>n</sup> Judg. 4. 15, 24; 5. 21. <sup>o</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 37. <sup>p</sup> Zeph. 1. 17. <sup>q</sup> Judg. 7. 25. <sup>r</sup> Judg. 6. 12, 21. <sup>s</sup> m Is. 17. 13, 14. <sup>t</sup> n Ps. 35. 8.

4 <sup>e</sup>Deliver the poor and needy: rid them out of the hand of the wicked.

5 They <sup>f</sup>know not, neither will they understand; they walk on in darkness: <sup>g</sup>all the foundations of the earth are <sup>h</sup>out of course.

6 <sup>i</sup>I have said, Ye are gods; and all of you are children of the most High.

7 But <sup>j</sup>ye shall die like men, and fall like one of the princes.

8 <sup>k</sup>Arise, O God, judge the earth: <sup>l</sup>for thou shalt inherit all nations.

## PSALM 83.

<sup>a</sup> A prayer against them that oppress the church.

<sup>b</sup> A Song or Psalm <sup>12</sup> of A'saph.

KEEP <sup>a</sup>not thou silence, O God: hold not thy peace, and be not still, O God.

2 For, lo, <sup>b</sup>thine enemies make a tumult: and they that <sup>c</sup>hate thee have lifted up the head.

3 They have taken crafty counsel against thy people, and consulted <sup>d</sup>against thy hidden ones.

4 They have said, Come, and <sup>e</sup>let us cut them off from being a nation; that the name of Is'ra-el may be no more in remembrance.

5 For they have consulted together with one <sup>f</sup>consent: they are confederate against thee:

6 <sup>g</sup>The tabernacles of E'dom, and the Ish'ma-el-ites; of Mō'ab, and the Hā'gar-ēnes;

7 Gē'bal, and Am'mōn, and Am'g-lēk; the Phil-ist'ines with the inhabitants of Tyre;

8 As'sur also is joined with them: <sup>h</sup>they have holpen the children of Lōt. Sē'lah.

9 Do unto them as unto the <sup>i</sup>Mid'i-an-ites; as to <sup>j</sup>Sis'e-rā, as to Jā'bin, at the brook of Kī'son:

10 <sup>k</sup>Which perished at En'-dōr: <sup>l</sup>they became as dung for the earth.

11 Make their nobles like <sup>m</sup>K'ōreb, and like Zē'eb: yea, all their princes: as <sup>n</sup>Zē'bah, and as Zal-mūn'nā:

12 <sup>o</sup>Who said, Let us take to ourselves the houses of God in possession.

13 <sup>p</sup>O my God, make them like a wheel; <sup>q</sup>as the stubble before the wind.

14 As the fire burneth a wood, and as the flame ° setteth the mountains on fire;

15 So persecute them <sup>p</sup> with thy tempest, and make them afraid with thy storm.

16 <sup>r</sup> Fill their faces with shame; that they may seek thy name, O LORD.

17 Let them be confounded and troubled for ever; yea, let them be put to shame, and perish:

18 <sup>r</sup> That men may know that thou, whose <sup>r</sup> name alone is JE-HO'VAH, art <sup>r</sup> the most high over all the earth.

## PSALM 84.

*The prophet longeth for communion of the sanctuary. To the chief Musician <sup>r</sup> upon Giv'th, A Psalm <sup>r</sup> for the sons of Kōrah.*

**H**OW <sup>a</sup> amiable are thy tabernacles, O LORD of hosts!

2 <sup>b</sup> My soul longeth, yea, even fainteth for the courts of the LORD: my heart and my flesh crieth out for the living God.

3 Yea, the sparrow hath found an house, and the swallow a nest for herself, where she may lay her young, even thine altars, O LORD of hosts, my King, and my God.

4 <sup>c</sup> Blessed are they that dwell in thy house: they will be still praising thee. Sē'lah.

5 Blessed is the man whose strength is in thee; in whose heart are the ways of them.

6 Who passing through the valley <sup>d</sup> of Bā'cā make it a well; the rain also <sup>d</sup> filleth the pools.

7 They go <sup>e</sup> from strength to strength, every one of them in Jē'ōn <sup>f</sup> appeareth before God.

8 O LORD God of hosts, hear my prayer: give ear, O God of Jā'cōb. Sē'lah.

9 Behold, <sup>g</sup> O God our shield, and look upon the face of thine anointed.

10 For a day in thy courts is better than a thousand. <sup>h</sup> I had rather be a doorkeeper in the house of my God, than to dwell in the tents of wickedness.

11 For the LORD God is <sup>h</sup> a sun and <sup>i</sup> shield: the LORD will give grace and glory: <sup>h</sup> no good thing will he withhold from them that walk uprightly.

12 O LORD of hosts, <sup>i</sup> blessed is the man that trusteth in thee.

*o Deut. 32. 22.  
p Job 9. 17.  
q Ps. 35. 4, 26.  
r Ps. 59. 13.  
s Ex. 6. 3.  
t Ps. 92. 8.*

*\* Ps. 8, title.  
2 Or, of.  
a Ps. 27. 4.  
b Ps. 42. 1, 2;  
63. 1; 73. 26;  
119. 20.  
c Ps. 65. 4.  
3 Or, of mulberry trees make him a well, &c.  
d 2 Sam. 5. 22, 23.  
e Heb. cover-eth.  
f Or, from company to company.  
g Prov. 4. 18.  
h 2 Cor. 3. 18.  
i Zech. 16. 16.  
1023.]*

*g Jer. 11.  
Gen. 15. 1.  
6 Heb. I would choose rather to sit at the threshold.  
h Is. 60. 19.  
i ver. 9.  
Gen. 15. 1.  
Ps. 115. 9, 10.  
j 115. 11.  
Prov. 2. 17.  
k Ps. 34. 9, 10.  
l Ps. 2. 12.*

*\* Ps. 42, title.  
7 Or, of.  
8 Or, well pleased.  
a Ps. 77. 4.  
b Ezra 1. 11.  
Ps. 14. 7.  
Jer. 30. 18.  
Ezek. 39. 25.  
Joel 3. 1.  
Ps. 32. 1.  
9 Or, thou hast turned thine anger from wailing hot.  
Deut. 13. 17.  
c Ps. 80. 7.  
d Ps. 74. 1;  
79. 5; 80. 4.  
e Hab. 3. 2.  
f Hab. 2. 1.  
g Zech. 9. 10.  
h 2 Pot. 2. 20, 21.  
i Is. 46. 13.  
k Zech. 2. 5.  
John 1. 14.  
l Ps. 72. 3.  
Is. 32. 17.  
Luke 2. 14.  
m Ps. 45. 8.  
n Ps. 84. 11.  
James 1. 17.  
o Ps. 67. 6.  
p Ps. 89. 14.*

*10 Or, A Prayer, being a Psalm of David.  
11 Or, one whom thou favour-est.  
a Is. 26. 3.  
b Ps. 56. 1.  
12 Or, all the day.  
c Ps. 25. 1;  
143. 8.*

## PSALM 85.

*The psalmist prayeth for former mercies.*

*To the chief Musician, A Psalm <sup>r</sup> for the sons of Kōrah.*

**L**ORD, thou hast been <sup>8</sup> favourable unto thy land: thou hast <sup>a</sup> brought back the captivity of Jā'cōb.

2 <sup>b</sup> Thou hast forgiven the iniquity of thy people, thou hast covered all their sin. Sē'lah.

3 Thou hast taken away all thy wrath: <sup>9</sup> thou hast turned thyself from the fierceness of thine anger.

4 <sup>c</sup> Turn us, O God of our salvation, and cause thine anger toward us to cease.

5 <sup>d</sup> Wilt thou be angry with us for ever? wilt thou draw out thine anger to all generations?

6 Wilt thou not <sup>e</sup> revive us again: that thy people may rejoice in thee?

7 Shew us thy mercy, O LORD, and grant us thy salvation.

8 <sup>f</sup> I will hear what God the LORD will speak: for <sup>g</sup> he will speak peace unto his people, and to his saints: but let them not <sup>h</sup> turn again to folly.

9 Surely <sup>i</sup> his salvation is nigh them that fear him; <sup>k</sup> that glory may dwell in our land.

10 Mercy and truth are met together; <sup>l</sup> righteousness and peace have kissed each other.

11 <sup>m</sup> Truth shall spring out of the earth; and righteousness shall look down from heaven.

12 <sup>n</sup> Yea, the LORD shall give that which is good; and <sup>o</sup> our land shall yield her increase.

13 <sup>p</sup> Righteousness shall go before him; and shall set us in the way of his steps.

## PSALM 86.

*1 David relieth upon God's mercy.*

*10 A Prayer of Dā'vid.*

**B**OW down thine ear, O LORD, hear me: for I am poor and needy.

2 Preserve my soul; for I am <sup>11</sup> holy: O thou my God, save thy servant <sup>a</sup> that trusteth in thee.

3 <sup>b</sup> Be merciful unto me, O Lord: for I cry unto thee <sup>12</sup> daily.

4 Rejoice the soul of thy servant: <sup>c</sup> for unto thee, O Lord, do I lift up my soul.



13 But unto thee have I cried, O LORD; and <sup>q</sup> in the morning shall my prayer prevent thee.

14 LORD, <sup>r</sup> why castest thou off my soul? <sup>s</sup> why <sup>t</sup> hidest thou thy face from me?

15 I am afflicted and ready to die from my youth up: while <sup>u</sup> I suffer thy terrors I am distracted.

16 Thy fierce wrath goeth over me; thy terrors have cut me off.

17 They came round about me <sup>v</sup> daily like water; they <sup>w</sup> compassed me about together.

18 <sup>x</sup> Lover and friend hast thou put far from me, and mine acquaintance into darkness.

## PSALM 89.

1 The psalmist praiseth God for his covenant, 19 for his favour to the kingdom of David.

<sup>3</sup> Mā's-chīl of <sup>4</sup> E'than the E'z-rā-hite.

<sup>5</sup> I will sing of the mercies of the LORD for ever: with my mouth will I make known thy faithfulness <sup>6</sup> to all generations.

2 For I have said, Mercy shall be built up for ever: <sup>7</sup> thy faithfulness shalt thou establish in the very heavens.

3 <sup>8</sup> I have made a covenant with my chosen, I have <sup>9</sup> sworn unto Dā'vid my servant,

4 <sup>10</sup> Thy seed will I establish for ever, and build up thy throne <sup>11</sup> to all generations. Sē'lah. ★

5 And <sup>12</sup> the heavens shall praise thy wonders, O LORD: thy faithfulness also in the congregation <sup>13</sup> of the saints.

6 For <sup>14</sup> who in the heaven can be compared unto the LORD? <sup>15</sup> who among the sons of the mighty can be likened unto the LORD?

7 <sup>16</sup> God is greatly to be feared in the assembly of the saints, and to be had in reverence of all them that are about him.

8 O LORD God of hosts, who is a strong LORD <sup>17</sup> like unto thee? or to thy faithfulness round about thee?

9 <sup>18</sup> Thou rulest the raging of the sea: when the waves thereof arise, thou stillest them.

10 <sup>19</sup> Thou hast broken <sup>20</sup> Rā'hāb in pieces, as one that is slain: thou hast scattered thine enemies <sup>21</sup> with thy strong arm.

11 <sup>22</sup> The heavens are thine, the earth

<sup>q</sup> Pa. 5. 3; 119. 147.  
<sup>r</sup> Pa. 43. 2.  
<sup>s</sup> Job 13. 24.  
<sup>t</sup> Pa. 13. 1.  
<sup>u</sup> Job 6. 4.  
<sup>v</sup> Or, all the day.  
<sup>w</sup> Pa. 22. 16.  
<sup>x</sup> Job 19. 13.  
<sup>y</sup> Pa. 31. 11;  
38. 11.

<sup>3</sup> Or, A Psalm for Ethan the Ezrahite, to give instruction.  
<sup>4</sup> 1 Kin. 4. 31.  
<sup>5</sup> 1 Chr. 2. 6.  
<sup>6</sup> a Pa. 101. 1.  
<sup>7</sup> Heb. to generation and generation:  
So ver. 4.  
<sup>8</sup> Pa. 119. 90.  
<sup>9</sup> b Pa. 119. 89.  
<sup>10</sup> c 1 Kin. 8. 16.  
<sup>11</sup> Ja. 42. 1.  
<sup>12</sup> d 2 Sam. 7. 11, &c.  
<sup>13</sup> 1 Chr. 17. 10, &c.  
<sup>14</sup> See Jer. 30. 9.  
<sup>15</sup> Ezek. 34. 23.  
<sup>16</sup> Hos. 3. 5.  
<sup>17</sup> e ver. 29, 36.  
<sup>18</sup> f See ver. 1.  
<sup>19</sup> Luke 1. 32, 33.  
<sup>20</sup> g Pa. 19. 1;  
97. 6.  
<sup>21</sup> Rev. 7. 10, 11, 12.  
<sup>22</sup> h ver. 7.  
<sup>23</sup> i Pa. 40. 5;  
71. 19; 86. 6;  
113. 5.  
<sup>24</sup> k Pa. 76. 7, 11.  
<sup>25</sup> l Ex. 15. 11.  
<sup>26</sup> m 1 Sam. 2. 2.  
<sup>27</sup> Pa. 35. 10;  
71. 19.  
<sup>28</sup> n Pa. 65. 7;  
93. 3, 4; 107. 23.  
<sup>29</sup> o Ex. 14. 26.  
27, 28.  
<sup>30</sup> Pa. 87. 4.  
<sup>31</sup> Is. 30. 7;  
51. 9.  
<sup>32</sup> Or, Egypt.  
<sup>33</sup> Heb. with the arm of thy strength.  
<sup>34</sup> o Gen. 1. 1.  
<sup>35</sup> 1 Chr. 29. 11.  
<sup>36</sup> p Pa. 24. 1;  
50. 12.  
<sup>37</sup> q Job 26. 7.  
<sup>38</sup> r Josh. 19. 22.  
<sup>39</sup> s Job. 12. 1.  
<sup>40</sup> t Heb. an arm with might.  
<sup>41</sup> u Pa. 97. 2.  
<sup>42</sup> Or, establishment.  
<sup>43</sup> v Pa. 85. 13.  
<sup>44</sup> w Num. 10. 10; 23. 21.  
<sup>45</sup> Pa. 96. 6;  
z Pa. 4. 6;  
44. 3.  
<sup>46</sup> y ver. 24.  
<sup>47</sup> Pa. 75. 10;  
92. 10; 132. 17.  
<sup>48</sup> z Or, our shield is of the LORD, and our king is of the Holy One of Israel, Pa. 47. 9.  
<sup>49</sup> a ver. 3. 1 Kin. 11. 34. q 1 Sam. 16. 1, 12. b Pa. 60. 17. c 2 Sam. 7. 13. d 2 Sam. 7. 9. e Pa. 61. 7. f ver. 17. g Pa. 72. 8; 80. 11. A 2 Sam. 7. 14. i Chr. 22. 10. j 2 Sam. 22. 47. k Pa. 2. 7. Col. 1. 16, 18. l Num. 24. 7. m Is. 66. 3.

also is thine: as for the world and the fulness thereof, thou hast founded them.

12 <sup>2</sup> The north and the south thou hast created them: <sup>3</sup> Tā'bōr and <sup>4</sup> Hēr'mōn shall rejoice in thy name. 13 Thou hast <sup>5</sup> a mighty arm: strong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand.

14 <sup>6</sup> Justice and judgment are the <sup>7</sup> habitation of thy throne: <sup>8</sup> mercy and truth shall go before thy face.

15 Blessed is the people that know the <sup>9</sup> joyful sound: they shall walk, O LORD, in the <sup>10</sup> light of thy countenance.

16 In thy name shall they rejoice all the day: and in thy righteousness shall they be exalted.

17 For thou art the glory of their strength: <sup>18</sup> and in thy favour our horn shall be exalted.

18 For <sup>19</sup> the LORD is our defence; and the Holy One of Is'ra-el is our king.

19 Then thou spakest in vision to thy holy one, and saidst, I have laid help upon one that is mighty; I have exalted one <sup>20</sup> chosen out of the people. ★

20 <sup>21</sup> I have found Dā'vid my servant; with my holy oil have I anointed him:

21 <sup>22</sup> With whom my hand shall be established: mine arm also shall strengthen him.

22 <sup>23</sup> The enemy shall not exact upon him; nor the son of wickedness afflict him.

23 <sup>24</sup> And I will beat down his foes before his face, and plague them that hate him.

24 But <sup>25</sup> my faithfulness and my mercy shall be with him: and <sup>26</sup> in my name shall his horn be exalted.

25 <sup>27</sup> I will set his hand also in the sea, and his right hand in the rivers.

26 He shall cry unto me, Thou art <sup>28</sup> my father, my God, and <sup>29</sup> the rock of my salvation.

27 Also I will make him <sup>30</sup> my first-born, <sup>31</sup> higher than the kings of the earth. ★

28 <sup>32</sup> My mercy will I keep for him the LORD, and our king is of the Holy One of Israel, Pa. 47. 9.  
<sup>33</sup> a ver. 3. 1 Kin. 11. 34. q 1 Sam. 16. 1, 12. b Pa. 60. 17. c 2 Sam. 7. 13. d 2 Sam. 7. 9. e Pa. 61. 7. f ver. 17. g Pa. 72. 8; 80. 11. A 2 Sam. 7. 14. i Chr. 22. 10. j 2 Sam. 22. 47. k Pa. 2. 7. Col. 1. 16, 18. l Num. 24. 7. m Is. 66. 3.

for evermore, and <sup>a</sup>my covenant shall stand fast with him.

29 <sup>a</sup>His seed also will I make to endure for ever, <sup>b</sup>and his throne <sup>c</sup>as the days of heaven. ★

30 <sup>a</sup>If his children <sup>b</sup>forsake my law, and walk not in my judgments;

31 If they <sup>b</sup>break my statutes, and keep not my commandments;

32 Then <sup>a</sup>will I visit their transgression with the rod, and their iniquity with stripes.

33 <sup>a</sup>Nevertheless my lovingkindness <sup>b</sup>will I not utterly take from him, nor suffer my faithfulness <sup>c</sup>to fail.

34 My covenant will I not break, nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips.

35 Once have I sworn <sup>a</sup>by my holiness <sup>b</sup>that I will not lie unto Dā'vid.

36 <sup>a</sup>His seed shall endure for ever, and his throne <sup>b</sup>as the sun before me. ★

37 It shall be established for ever as the moon, and as a faithful witness in heaven. Sē'lah. ★

38 But thou hast <sup>a</sup>cast off and <sup>b</sup>abhorred, thou hast been wroth with thine anointed.

39 Thou hast made void the covenant of thy servant: <sup>c</sup>thou hast profaned his crown by casting it to the ground.

40 <sup>a</sup>Thou hast broken down all his hedges; thou hast brought his strong holds to ruin.

41 All that pass by the way spoil him: he is <sup>c</sup>a reproach to his neighbours.

42 Thou hast set up the right hand of his adversaries; thou hast made all his enemies to rejoice.

43 Thou hast also turned the edge of his sword, and hast not made him to stand in the battle.

44 Thou hast made his <sup>c</sup>glory to cease, and <sup>d</sup>cast his throne down to the ground.

45 The days of his youth thou hast shortened: thou hast covered him with shame. Sē'lah.

46 <sup>a</sup>How long, LORD? wilt thou hide thyself for ever? <sup>b</sup>shall thy wrath burn like fire?

47 <sup>a</sup>Remember how short my time is: wherefore hast thou made all men in vain?

n ver. 34.  
o ver. 4, 36.  
p ver. 4.  
q ver. 37.  
r Deut. 11, 21.  
s 2 Sam. 7, 14.  
t Ps. 119, 53.  
u Jer. 9, 13.  
v Heb. *pro-  
fane my  
statutes.*  
w 2 Sam. 7, 14.  
x 1 Kin. 11, 31.  
y 2 Sam. 7, 11.  
z Heb. *I will  
not make  
void from  
him.*  
a Heb. *to lie.*  
b Heb. *if I  
lie.*  
c ver. 4, 29.  
d 2 Sam. 7, 16.  
e Luke 1, 33.  
f John 12, 34.  
g Ps. 72, 5, 17.  
h Jer. 33, 20.  
i 1 Chr. 28, 9.  
j Ps. 44, 9; 60, 1, 10.  
k Deut. 32, 19.  
l Ps. 78, 59.  
m Ps. 74, 7.  
n Amos 5, 16.  
o Ps. 80, 12.  
p Ps. 44, 13;  
79, 4.  
q Heb. *bright-  
ness.*  
r ver. 39.  
s Ps. 79, 5.  
t Ps. 78, 63.  
u Job 7, 7;  
10, 9; 14, 1.  
v Ps. 29, 5;  
119, 84.  
w Ps. 49, 9.  
x Heb. 11, 5.  
y 2 Sam. 7, 15.  
z 1 Es. 3.  
a Ps. 54, 5.  
b Ps. 69, 9, 19.  
c Ps. 74, 22.  
d Ps. 41, 13.

7 Or, *A  
Prayer,*  
being a  
Psalm of  
Moses.  
\* Deut. 32, 1.  
a Deut. 33, 27.  
b Ezek. 11, 16.  
c Heb. *in generation  
and generation.*  
d Prov. 8, 25, 26.  
e Gen. 3, 19.  
f Eccles. 12, 7.  
g 2 Pet. 6, 8.  
h Or, *when  
he hath  
passed  
them.*  
i Ps. 73, 20.  
j Ps. 103, 15.  
k Is. 40, 6.  
l Or, *is  
changed.*  
m Job 14, 2.  
n Ps. 92, 7.  
o Ps. 50, 21.  
p Jer. 16, 17.  
q Ps. 19, 12.  
r Heb. *turned  
away.*  
s Or, *as a  
meditation.*  
t Heb. *As  
for the days  
of my years,  
in them are  
seventy  
years.*

48 <sup>k</sup>What man is he that liveth, and shall not <sup>l</sup>see death? shall he deliver his soul from the hand of the grave? Sē'lah.

49 Lord, where are thy former lovingkindnesses, which thou <sup>m</sup>swarest unto Dā'vid <sup>n</sup>in thy truth?

50 Remember, Lord, the reproach of thy servants; <sup>o</sup>how I do bear in my bosom the reproach of all the mighty people;

51 <sup>p</sup>Wherewith thine enemies have reproached, O LORD; wherewith they have reproached the footsteps of thine anointed.

52 <sup>q</sup>Blessed be the LORD for evermore. Amen, and Amen.

### PSALM 90.

*Moses prayeth for the knowledge and sensible experience of God's good providence.*

<sup>a</sup> A Prayer <sup>a</sup>of Mōses the man of God.

**L**ORD, <sup>a</sup>thou hast been our dwelling place <sup>b</sup>in all generations.

2 <sup>b</sup>Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever thou hadst formed the earth and the world, even from everlasting to everlasting, thou art God.

3 Thou turnest man to destruction; and sayest, <sup>c</sup>Return, ye children of men.

4 <sup>d</sup>For a thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday <sup>e</sup>when it is past, and as a watch in the night.

5 Thou carriest them away as with a flood; <sup>f</sup>they are as a sleep: in the morning <sup>g</sup>they are like grass which <sup>h</sup>groweth up.

6 <sup>i</sup>In the morning it flourisheth, and groweth up; in the evening it is cut down, and withereth.

7 For we are consumed by thine anger, and by thy wrath are we troubled.

8 <sup>j</sup>Thou hast set our iniquities before thee, our <sup>k</sup>secret sins in the light of thy countenance.

9 For all our days are <sup>l</sup>passed away in thy wrath: we spend our years <sup>m</sup>as a tale that is told.

10 <sup>n</sup>The days of our years are threescore years and ten; and if by reason of strength <sup>o</sup>they be fourscore years, yet is their strength labour and sorrow; for it is soon cut off, and we fly away.

11 Who knoweth the power of

thine anger? even according to thy fear, so is thy wrath.

12 <sup>k</sup> So teach us to number our days, that we may <sup>2</sup> apply our hearts unto wisdom.

13 Return, O LORD, how long? and let it <sup>1</sup> repent thee concerning thy servants.

14 O satisfy us early with thy mercy; <sup>m</sup> that we may rejoice and be glad all our days.

15 Make us glad according to the days wherein thou hast afflicted us, and the years wherein we have seen evil.

16 Let <sup>n</sup> thy work appear unto thy servants, and thy glory unto their children.

17 <sup>o</sup> And let the beauty of the LORD our God be upon us: and <sup>p</sup> establish thou the work of our hands upon us; yea, the work of our hands establish thou it.

## PSALM 91.

The happy state of the godly.

**H**<sup>e</sup> <sup>a</sup> that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High shall <sup>b</sup> abide <sup>c</sup> under the shadow of the Almighty.

2 <sup>c</sup> I will say of the LORD, *He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust.*

3 Surely <sup>d</sup> he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome pestilence.

4 <sup>e</sup> He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth shall be thy shield and buckler.

5 <sup>f</sup> Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night; nor for the arrow that flieth by day;

6 Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; nor for the destruction that wasteth at noonday.

7 A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; but it shall not come nigh thee.

8 Only <sup>g</sup> with thine eyes shalt thou behold and see the reward of the wicked.

9 Because thou hast made the LORD, which is <sup>h</sup> my refuge, even the most High, <sup>i</sup> thy habitation;

10 <sup>k</sup> There shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.

<sup>k</sup> Ps. 39. 4.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. cause to come.

<sup>1</sup> Deut. 32. 36. Ps. 135. 14.

<sup>m</sup> Ps. 85. 6;

149. 2.  
<sup>n</sup> Hab. 3. 2.  
<sup>o</sup> Ps. 27. 4.  
<sup>p</sup> Is. 26. 12.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 27. 5;  
31. 20; 32. 7.  
<sup>b</sup> 3 Heb. lodge.  
<sup>c</sup> Ps. 17. 8.  
<sup>d</sup> Ps. 142. 5.  
<sup>e</sup> Ps. 124. 7.  
<sup>f</sup> Ps. 17. 8;  
57. 1; 61. 4.  
<sup>g</sup> Job 5. 19,  
&c.  
<sup>h</sup> Ps. 112. 7;  
121. 6.  
<sup>i</sup> Prov. 3. 23,  
24.  
<sup>j</sup> Is. 43. 2.  
<sup>k</sup> Ps. 37. 34.  
<sup>l</sup> Mal. 1. 5.  
<sup>m</sup> ver. 2.  
<sup>n</sup> Ps. 71. 3;  
90. 1.  
<sup>o</sup> Prov. 12. 21.  
<sup>p</sup> Ps. 34. 7; 71. 3.  
<sup>q</sup> Matt. 4. 6.  
<sup>r</sup> Luke 4. 10,  
11.  
<sup>s</sup> Heb. 1. 14.  
<sup>t</sup> Job 5. 23.  
<sup>u</sup> Ps. 37. 24.  
<sup>v</sup> Or, upon  
<sup>w</sup> Ps. 9. 10.  
<sup>x</sup> Ps. 50. 15.  
<sup>y</sup> Is. 43. 2.  
<sup>z</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 30.  
<sup>aa</sup> Heb. length  
of days.  
<sup>ab</sup> Prov. 3. 2.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 147. 1.  
<sup>b</sup> Ps. 89. 1.  
<sup>c</sup> Heb. in the  
nights.  
<sup>d</sup> 1 Chr. 23. 5.  
<sup>e</sup> Ps. 33. 2.  
<sup>f</sup> Or, upon  
the solemn  
sound with  
the harp.  
<sup>g</sup> Heb. Hig-  
gation.  
<sup>h</sup> Ps. 9. 16.  
<sup>i</sup> Ps. 40. 5;  
139. 17.  
<sup>j</sup> Is. 28. 29.  
<sup>k</sup> Rom. 11. 33,  
34.  
<sup>l</sup> Ps. 73. 22;  
94. 6.  
<sup>m</sup> Job 12. 6;  
21. 7.  
<sup>n</sup> Ps. 37. 1, 2,  
35, 38.  
<sup>o</sup> Jer. 12. 1, 2.  
<sup>p</sup> Mal. 3. 15.  
<sup>q</sup> Ps. 56. 2;  
83. 18.  
<sup>r</sup> Ps. 68. 1;  
89. 10.  
<sup>s</sup> Ps. 89. 17,  
24.  
<sup>t</sup> Ps. 23. 5.  
<sup>u</sup> Ps. 34. 7;  
59. 10; 112. 8.

11 <sup>1</sup> For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways.

12 They shall bear thee up in their hands, <sup>m</sup> lest thou dash thy foot against a stone.

13 Thou shalt tread upon the lion and <sup>4</sup> adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet.

14 Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: I will set him on high, because he hath <sup>n</sup> known my name.

15 <sup>o</sup> He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: <sup>p</sup> I will be with him in trouble; I will deliver him, and <sup>q</sup> honour him.

16 With <sup>5</sup> long life will I satisfy him, and shew him my salvation.

## PSALM 92.

The prophet exhorteth to praise God.

A Psalm or Song for the sabbath day.

**I**<sup>t</sup> is <sup>a</sup> good thing to give thanks unto the LORD, and to sing praises unto thy name, O most High: 2 To <sup>b</sup> shew forth thy lovingkindness in the morning, and thy faithfulness <sup>c</sup> every night,

3 <sup>c</sup> Upon an instrument of ten strings, and upon the psaltery; <sup>d</sup> upon the harp with <sup>e</sup> a solemn sound.

4 For thou, LORD, hast made me glad through thy work: I will triumph in the works of thy hands.

5 <sup>a</sup> O LORD, how great are thy works! and <sup>e</sup> thy thoughts are very deep.

6 <sup>f</sup> A brutish man knoweth not; neither doth a fool understand this.

7 When <sup>g</sup> the wicked spring as the grass, and when all the workers of iniquity do flourish; <sup>h</sup> it is that they shall be destroyed for ever:

8 <sup>h</sup> But thou, LORD, art most high for evermore.

9 For, lo, thine enemies, O LORD, for, lo, thine enemies shall perish; all the workers of iniquity shall <sup>i</sup> be scattered.

10 But <sup>k</sup> my horn shalt thou exalt like the horn of an unicorn: I shall be <sup>l</sup> anointed with fresh oil.

11 <sup>m</sup> Mine eye also shall see my desire on mine enemies, and mine ears shall hear my desire of the wicked that rise up against me.

12 <sup>a</sup>The righteous shall flourish like the palm tree: he shall grow like a cedar in Lēb<sup>a</sup>-non.

13 Those that be planted in the house of the LORD shall flourish <sup>o</sup> in the courts of our God.

14 They shall still bring forth fruit in old age; they shall be fat and <sup>2</sup>flourishing;

15 To shew that the LORD is upright: <sup>p</sup>he is my rock, and <sup>q</sup>there is no unrighteousness in him.

## PSALM 93.

*The majesty, power, and holiness of Christ's kingdom.*

**T**HE <sup>a</sup>LORD reigneth, <sup>b</sup>he is clothed with majesty; the LORD is clothed with strength, <sup>c</sup>wherewith he hath girded himself: <sup>d</sup>the world also is established, that it cannot be moved.

2 <sup>e</sup>Thy throne is established <sup>3</sup>of old: thou art from everlasting.

3 The floods have lifted up, O LORD, the floods have lifted up their voice; the floods lift up their waves.

4 <sup>f</sup>The LORD on high is mightier than the noise of many waters, yea, than the mighty waves of the sea.

5 Thy testimonies are very sure: holiness becometh thine house, O LORD, <sup>4</sup>for ever.

## PSALM 94.

*The prophet, calling for justice, complaineth of tyranny and impiety.*

**O** LORD <sup>5</sup>God, <sup>a</sup>to whom vengeance belongeth; O God, to whom vengeance belongeth, <sup>6</sup>shew thyself.

2 <sup>b</sup>Lift up thyself, thou <sup>c</sup>judge of the earth: render a reward to the proud.

3 LORD, <sup>d</sup>how long shall the wicked, how long shall the wicked triumph?

4 <sup>e</sup>How long shall they <sup>f</sup>utter and speak hard things? and all the workers of iniquity boast themselves?

5 They break in pieces thy people, O LORD, and afflict thine heritage.

6 They slay the widow and the stranger, and murder the fatherless.

7 <sup>f</sup>Yet they say, The LORD shall not see, neither shall the God of Jā'cqb regard it.

8 <sup>g</sup>Understand, ye brutish among the people: and ye fools, when will ye be wise?

9 <sup>h</sup>He that planted the ear, shall

n Ps. 52. 8.  
Is. 65. 22.  
Hos. 14. 5, 6.

o Ps. 100. 4;  
135. 2.

2 Heb. green.

p Deut. 32. 4.  
q Rom. 9. 14.

a Ps. 96. 10;  
97. 1; 99. 1.  
Is. 52. 7.  
Rev. 19. 6.  
b Ps. 104. 1.  
c Ps. 65. 6.  
d Ps. 96. 10.  
e Ps. 45. 6.  
Prov. 8. 22,  
&c.

3 Heb. from then.  
f Ps. 65. 7;  
89. 9.  
4 Heb. to length of days.

5 Heb. God of revenges.  
a Deut. 32. 35.  
Nah. 1. 2.  
b Heb. shine forth.  
Ps. 60. 1.  
b Ps. 7. 6.  
c Gen. 19. 25.  
d Job 20. 5.  
e Ps. 31. 13.  
Jude 15.

f Ps. 10. 11,  
13; 59. 7.  
g Ps. 73. 22;  
92. 6.  
h Ex. 4. 11.  
i Prov. 20. 12.  
j Job 35. 11.  
Is. 28. 26.  
k 1 Cor. 3. 20.  
l Job 5. 17.  
Prov. 3. 11.  
1 Cor. 11. 32.  
Heb. 12. 3.  
m 1 Sam. 12. 22.  
Rom. 11. 1, 2.  
7 Heb. shall be after it.  
n Ps. 124. 1, 2.  
8 Or, quickly.  
o Ps. 38. 18.  
p Amos 6. 3.  
q Ps. 58. 2.  
Is. 10. 1.  
r Matt. 27. 1.  
s Ex. 23. 7.  
Prov. 17. 15.  
t Ps. 59. 9;  
62. 2, 6.  
u Ps. 7. 16.  
Prov. 2. 22;  
5. 22.

a Ps. 100. 1.  
b Deut. 32. 15.  
c Sam. 22. 47.  
d Heb. present his face.  
e Ps. 96. 4; 97. 9; 135. 6.

he not hear? he that formed the eye, shall he not see?

10 He that chastiseth the heathen, shall not be correct? he that <sup>1</sup>teacheth man knowledge, shall not he know?

11 <sup>2</sup>The LORD knoweth the thoughts of man, that they are vanity.

12 <sup>3</sup>Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest, O LORD, and teachest him out of thy law;

13 That thou mayest give him rest from the days of adversity, until the pit be digged for the wicked.

14 <sup>4</sup>For the LORD will not cast off his people, neither will he forsake his inheritance.

15 But judgment shall return unto righteousness: and all the upright in heart <sup>7</sup>shall follow it.

16 Who will rise up for me against the evildoers? or who will stand up for me against the workers of iniquity?

17 <sup>5</sup>Unless the LORD had been my help, my soul had <sup>8</sup>almost dwelt in silence.

18 When I said, <sup>9</sup>My foot slippeth; thy mercy, O LORD, held me up.

19 In the multitude of my thoughts within me thy comforts delight my soul.

20 Shall <sup>2</sup>the throne of iniquity have fellowship with thee, which <sup>9</sup>frameth mischief by a law?

21 <sup>7</sup>They gather themselves together against the soul of the righteous, and <sup>8</sup>condemn the innocent blood.

22 But the LORD is <sup>1</sup>my defence; and my God is the rock of my refuge.

23 And <sup>4</sup>he shall bring upon them their own iniquity, and shall cut them off in their own wickedness; yea, the LORD our God shall cut them off.

## PSALM 95.

*1 An exhortation to praise God, and not to tempt him.*

**O** COME, let us sing unto the LORD: <sup>a</sup>let us make a joyful noise to <sup>b</sup>the rock of our salvation.

2 Let us <sup>9</sup>come before his presence with thanksgiving, and make a joyful noise unto him with psalms.

3 For <sup>c</sup>the LORD is a great God, and a great King above all gods.



4 <sup>2</sup> In his hand *are* the deep places of the earth: <sup>3</sup> the strength of the hills *is* his also.

5 <sup>4</sup> The sea *is* his, and he made it: and his hands formed the dry land.

6 O come, let us worship and bow down: let <sup>e</sup> us kneel before the LORD our maker.

7 For he *is* our God; and <sup>f</sup> we *are* the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hand. <sup>g</sup> To day if ye will hear his voice,

8 Harden not your heart, <sup>h</sup> as in the <sup>5</sup> provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness:

9 When <sup>i</sup> your fathers tempted me, proved me, and <sup>k</sup> saw my work.

10 <sup>l</sup> Forty years long was I grieved with *this* generation, and said, It *is* a people that do err in their heart, and they have not known my ways:

11 Unto whom <sup>m</sup> I swore in my wrath <sup>n</sup> that they should not enter into my rest.

## PSALM 96.

An exhortation to praise God for his judgment.

**O** <sup>a</sup> SING unto the LORD a new song: sing unto the LORD, all the earth.

2 Sing unto the LORD, bless his name; shew forth his salvation from day to day.

3 Declare his glory among the heathen, his wonders among all people.

4 For <sup>b</sup> the LORD *is* great, and <sup>c</sup> greatly to be praised: <sup>d</sup> he *is* to be feared above all gods.

5 For <sup>e</sup> all the gods of the nations *are* idols: <sup>f</sup> but the LORD made the heavens.

6 Honour and majesty *are* before him: strength and <sup>g</sup> beauty *are* in his sanctuary.

7 <sup>h</sup> Give unto the LORD, O ye kindreds of the people, give unto the LORD glory and strength.

8 Give unto the LORD the glory <sup>i</sup> due unto his name: bring an offering, and come into his courts.

9 O worship the LORD <sup>j</sup> in the beauty of holiness: fear before him, all the earth.

10 Say among the heathen that <sup>k</sup> the LORD reigneth: the world shall be established that it shall not be moved: <sup>l</sup> he shall judge the people righteously.

2 Heb. In whose

3 Or, the heights of the hills

are his

4 Heb. Whose the sea is.

d Gen. 1. 9, 10.

e 1 Cor. 6. 20.

f Ps. 79. 13.

g 80. 1; 100. 3.

h Heb. 3. 7, 15; 4. 7.

i Ex. 17. 2, 7.

Num. 14. 22.

Num. 13. 17.

Deut. 6. 16.

5 Heb. contention.

i Ps. 78. 18, 40, 56.

1 Cor. 10. 9.

k Num. 14. 22.

l Heb. 3. 10, 17.

m Num. 14. 22, 28, 30.

Heb. 3. 11.

n 4. 3, 5.

6 Heb. if they enter into my rest.

a 1 Chr. 16. 23-33.

Ps. 33. 3.

b Ps. 145. 3.

c Ps. 18. 3.

d Ps. 95. 3.

e See Jer. 10. 11, 12.

f Ps. 115. 15.

1e 42. 5.

g Ps. 29. 2.

h Ps. 29. 1, 2.

i Heb. of his name.

j Ps. 29. 2;

110. 3.

8 Or, in the glorious sanctuary.

k Ps. 93. 1.

97. 1.

Rev. 11. 15;

19. 6.

l ver. 13.

Ps. 67. 4;

93. 9.

m Ps. 69. 34.

n Ps. 98. 7.

&c.

o Ps. 67. 4.

Rev. 19. 11.

a Ps. 96. 10.

9 Heb. many, or, great

idea.

b Is. 60. 9.

c 1 Kin. 8. 12.

Ps. 18. 11.

d Ps. 89. 14.

10 Or, establishment.

e Ps. 18. 8;

50. 3.

Dan. 7. 10.

h Hab. 3. 5.

j Ex. 19. 18.

Ps. 77. 18.

104. 32. g Judg. 5. 5.

Mic. 1. 4.

Nah. 1. 5. h Ps. 19. 1;

50. 6. i Ex. 20. 4.

Lev. 26. 1.

Deut. 5. 6; 27. 15. k Heb. 1. 6.

l Ps. 83. 18. m Ex. 18. 11.

Ps. 95. 3; 96. 4. n Ps. 34. 14; 37. 27; 101. 3.

Amos 5. 15. Rom. 12. 9. o Ps. 31. 23; 37. 28; 145. 20. Prov. 2. 8.

p Ps. 37. 39, 40. Dan. 3. 28; 6. 22, 27. q Job 22. 28. Ps. 112. 4. Prov. 4. 18. r Ps. 33. 1. s Ps. 30. 4. 11 Or, to the memorial.

11 <sup>m</sup> Let the heavens rejoice, and let the earth be glad; <sup>n</sup> let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof.

12 Let the field be joyful, and all that *is* therein: then shall all the trees of the wood rejoice

13 Before the LORD: for he cometh, for he cometh to judge the earth: <sup>o</sup> he shall judge the world with righteousness, and the people with his truth.

## PSALM 97.

1 The majesty of God's kingdom. 7 The church rejoiceth at God's judgments upon idolaters.

**T**HE <sup>a</sup> LORD reigneth; let the earth rejoice; let the <sup>9</sup> multitude of <sup>b</sup> isles be glad thereof.

2 <sup>c</sup> Clouds and darkness *are* round about him: <sup>d</sup> righteousness and judgment *are* the <sup>10</sup> habitation of his throne.

3 <sup>e</sup> A fire goeth before him, and burneth up his enemies round about.

4 <sup>f</sup> His lightning enlightened the world: the earth saw, and trembled.

5 <sup>g</sup> The hills melted like wax at the presence of the LORD, at the presence of the Lord of the whole earth.

6 <sup>h</sup> The heavens declare his righteousness, and all the people see his glory.

7 <sup>i</sup> Confounded be all they that serve graven images, that boast themselves of idols: <sup>k</sup> worship him, all ye gods.

8 Zidon heard, and was glad; and the daughters of Judah rejoiced because of thy judgments, O LORD.

9 For thou, LORD, art <sup>l</sup> high above all the earth: <sup>m</sup> thou art exalted far above all gods.

10 Ye that love the LORD, <sup>n</sup> hate evil: <sup>o</sup> he preserveth the souls of his saints; <sup>p</sup> he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked.

11 <sup>q</sup> Light is sown for the righteous, and gladness for the upright in heart.

12 <sup>r</sup> Rejoice in the LORD, ye righteous; <sup>s</sup> and give thanks <sup>11</sup> at the remembrance of his holiness.

## PSALM 98.

The psalmist exhorteth all creatures to praise God.

A Psalm.

**O** <sup>a</sup> SING unto the LORD a new song; for <sup>b</sup> he hath done mar-

a Ps. 33. 3;

96. 1.

Is. 42. 10.

b Ex. 16. 11.

Ps. 77. 14;

96. 10; 105. 5;

136. 4; 139. 14.

vellous things: <sup>a</sup>his right hand, and his holy arm, hath gotten him the victory.

2 <sup>d</sup>The LORD hath made known his salvation: <sup>e</sup>his righteousness hath he <sup>2</sup>openly shewed in the sight of the heathen.

3 He hath <sup>f</sup>remembered his mercy and his truth toward the house of Is'ra-el: <sup>g</sup>all the ends of the earth have seen the salvation of our God.

4 <sup>h</sup>Make a joyful noise unto the LORD, all the earth: make a loud noise, and rejoice, and sing praise.

5 Sing unto the LORD with the harp; with the harp, and the voice of a psalm.

6 <sup>i</sup>With trumpets and sound of cornet make a joyful noise before the LORD, the King.

7 <sup>k</sup>Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein.

8 Let the floods <sup>l</sup>clap their hands: let the hills be joyful together

9 Before the LORD; <sup>m</sup>for he cometh to judge the earth: with righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity.

## PSALM 99.

*The prophet exhorteth all, by the example of forefathers, to worship God at his holy hill.*

**T**HE <sup>a</sup>LORD reigneth; let the people tremble: <sup>b</sup>he sitteth between the cherubims; let the earth <sup>c</sup>be moved.

2 The LORD is great in Zi'ón; and he is <sup>e</sup>high above all the people.

3 Let them praise <sup>d</sup>thy great and terrible name; for it is holy.

4 <sup>e</sup>The king's strength also loveth judgment; thou dost establish equity, thou executest judgment and righteousness in Jā'qob.

5 <sup>f</sup>Exalt ye the LORD our God, and worship at <sup>g</sup>his footstool; for <sup>h</sup>he is holy.

6 <sup>i</sup>Mō'ses and Aār'qn among his priests, and Sām'u-el among them that call upon his name; they <sup>k</sup>called upon the LORD, and he answered them.

7 <sup>l</sup>He spake unto them in the cloudy pillar: they kept his testimonies, and the ordinance that he gave them.

8 Thou answeredst them, O LORD our God: <sup>m</sup>thou wast a God that for-

c Ex. 15. 6.  
Is. 59. 16;  
63. 5.  
d Is. 32. 10.  
Luke 2. 30,  
31.  
e Is. 62. 2.  
Rom. 3. 25,  
26.

2 Or, re-  
sented.  
f Luke 1. 54,  
55, 72.

g Is. 49. 6;  
52. 10.  
h Luke 2. 30,  
31; 3. 6.  
Acts 13. 47;  
28. 28.

i Ps. 95. 1;  
100. 1.

j Num. 10. 10.  
1 Chr. 15. 23.  
2 Chr. 29. 27.

k Ps. 96. 11,  
&c.  
l Is. 55. 12.  
m Ps. 96. 10.

a Ps. 93. 1.  
b Ex. 25. 22.  
c Ps. 18. 10;  
80. 1.

3 Heb. stag-  
ger.  
d Deut. 28.  
58.

Rev. 15. 4.  
e Job 36. 5-7.  
f ver. 9.

g 1 Chr. 28. 2.  
Ps. 132. 7.

4 Or, it is  
holy.

h Lev. 19. 2.  
i Jer. 15. 1.  
k Ex. 14. 13;  
15. 25.

l Sam. 7. 9;  
12. 18.

i Ex. 33. 9.  
m Num. 14. 20.  
Jer. 46. 28.

Zeph. 3. 7.  
n See Ex. 32.  
2, &c.

Num. 20. 12,  
24.

Deut. 9. 20.  
o ver. 5.  
Ex. 15. 2.

Ps. 34. 3;  
118. 28.

\* Ps. 145.  
titles.

5 Or, thanks-  
giving.

a Ps. 95. 1;  
98. 4.

6 Heb. all  
the earth.

b Ps. 119. 73;  
139. 13, &c.;  
149. 2.

Eph. 2. 10.  
7 Or, and his  
treasures.

c Ps. 95. 7.  
Ezek. 34. 30,  
31.

d Ps. 66. 13;  
116. 17-19.

e Ps. 136. 1,  
&c.  
8 Heb. to  
generation  
and genera-  
tion.

Ps. 89. 1.

gavest them, though <sup>n</sup>thou tookest vengeance of their inventions.

9 <sup>o</sup>Exalt the LORD our God, and worship at his holy hill; for the LORD our God is holy.

## PSALM 100.

*An exhortation to praise God cheerfully.*

\* A Psalm of praise.

**M**AKE <sup>a</sup>a joyful noise unto the LORD, <sup>b</sup>all ye lands.

2 Serve the LORD with gladness: come before his presence with singing.

3 Know ye that the LORD he is God: <sup>c</sup>it is he that hath made us,

<sup>d</sup>and not we ourselves; <sup>e</sup>we are his people, and the sheep of his pasture.

4 <sup>f</sup>Enter into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise: be thankful unto him, and bless his name.

5 For the LORD is good; <sup>g</sup>his mercy is everlasting; and his truth endureth <sup>h</sup>to all generations.

## PSALM 101.

*David maketh a vow and profession of godliness.*

A Psalm of David.

**I** WILL sing of mercy and judgment: unto thee, O LORD, will I sing.

2 I will <sup>b</sup>behave myself wisely in a perfect way. O when wilt thou come unto me? I will <sup>c</sup>walk within my house with a perfect heart.

3 I will set no <sup>d</sup>wicked thing before mine eyes: <sup>e</sup>I hate the work of them <sup>f</sup>that turn aside; <sup>g</sup>it shall not cleave to me.

4 A froward heart shall depart from me: I will not <sup>h</sup>know a wicked person.

5 Whoso privily slandereth his neighbour, him will I cut off: <sup>i</sup>him that hath an high look and a proud heart will not I suffer.

6 Mine eyes shall be upon the faithful of the land, that they may dwell with me: he that walketh <sup>j</sup>in a perfect way, he shall serve me.

7 He that worketh deceit shall not dwell within my house: he that telleth lies <sup>k</sup>shall not tarry in my sight.

8 I will <sup>l</sup>early destroy all the wicked of the land; that I may cut off

a Ps. 89. 1. b 1 Sam. 18. 14. c 1 Kin. 9. 4; 11. 4. 9 Heb. thing of Belial. d Ps. 97. 10. e Josh. 23. 6. 1 Sam. 12. 20, 21. Ps. 40. 4; 123. 5. f Matt. 7. 23. g Tim. 2. 19. h Ps. 18. 27. i Prov. 8. 17. 10 Or, perfect in the way. Ps. 119. 1. 11 Heb. shall not be established

h Ps. 16. 10. Jer. 21. 12.

all wicked doers <sup>4</sup>from the city of the LORD.

## PSALM 102.

1 *The prophet maketh a grievous complaint. 18 The mercies of God are to be recorded.*

A Prayer <sup>2</sup>of the afflicted, <sup>3</sup>when he is overwhelmed, and poureth out his complaint before the LORD.

**H**EAR my prayer, O LORD, and let my cry <sup>a</sup>come unto thee. <sup>2</sup>Hide not thy face from me in the day when I am in trouble; <sup>c</sup>incline thine ear unto me: in the day when I call answer me speedily.

<sup>3</sup>For my days are consumed <sup>3</sup>like smoke, and <sup>e</sup>my bones are burned as an hearth.

<sup>4</sup>My heart is smitten, and <sup>f</sup>withered like grass; so that I forget to eat my bread.

<sup>5</sup>By reason of the voice of my groaning <sup>g</sup>my bones cleave to my <sup>h</sup>skin.

<sup>6</sup>I am like <sup>i</sup>a pelican of the wilderness: I am like an owl of the desert.

<sup>7</sup>I <sup>k</sup>watch, and am as a sparrow <sup>l</sup>alone upon the house top.

<sup>8</sup>Nine enemies reproach me all the day; and they that are <sup>m</sup>mad against me are <sup>n</sup>sworn against me.

<sup>9</sup>For I have eaten ashes like bread, and <sup>o</sup>mingled my drink with weeping,

<sup>10</sup>Because of thine indignation and thy wrath: for <sup>p</sup>thou hast lifted me up, and cast me down.

<sup>11</sup><sup>q</sup>My days are like a shadow that declineth; and <sup>r</sup>I am withered like grass.

<sup>12</sup>But <sup>s</sup>thou, O LORD, shalt endure for ever; and <sup>t</sup>thy remembrance unto all generations.

<sup>13</sup>Thou shalt arise, and <sup>u</sup>have mercy upon Zi'ōn: for the time to favour her, yea, the <sup>v</sup>set time, is come.

<sup>14</sup>For thy servants take pleasure in <sup>w</sup>her stones, and favour the dust thereof.

<sup>15</sup>So the heathen shall <sup>x</sup>fear the name of the LORD, and all the kings of the earth thy glory.

<sup>16</sup>When the LORD shall build up Zi'ōn, <sup>y</sup>he shall appear in his glory.

<sup>17</sup><sup>z</sup>He will regard the prayer of the destitute, and not despise their prayer.

<sup>1</sup>Ps. 48. 2. 8.

<sup>2</sup>Or, for. <sup>a</sup>Ps. 61. 2; 142. 2, 3.

<sup>3</sup>Ex. 2. 23.

<sup>4</sup>Sam. 9. 16.

<sup>5</sup>Ps. 18. 6.

<sup>6</sup>Ps. 27. 9; 69. 17.

<sup>7</sup>Ps. 71. 2; 88. 2.

<sup>8</sup>Ps. 119. 83.

<sup>9</sup>James 4. 14.

<sup>10</sup>Or, (as some read) into smoke.

<sup>11</sup>Job 30. 30.

<sup>12</sup>Ps. 110. 1.

<sup>13</sup>Lam. 1. 13.

<sup>14</sup>Jer. 11.

<sup>15</sup>Ps. 37. 2.

<sup>16</sup>Job 19. 20.

<sup>17</sup>Lam. 4. 5.

<sup>18</sup>Or, flesh.

<sup>19</sup>Job 30. 29.

<sup>20</sup>Is. 34. 11.

<sup>21</sup>Zeph. 2. 14.

<sup>22</sup>Ps. 77. 4.

<sup>23</sup>Ps. 38. 11.

<sup>24</sup>Acts 25. 11.

<sup>25</sup>Acts 23. 12.

<sup>26</sup>Ps. 42. 3; 80. 5.

<sup>27</sup>Ps. 30. 7.

<sup>28</sup>Job 14. 2.

<sup>29</sup>Ps. 109. 23; 144. 4.

<sup>30</sup>Eccles. 6. 12.

<sup>31</sup>Jer. 4.

<sup>32</sup>Is. 40. 6, 7, 8.

<sup>33</sup>James 1. 10.

<sup>34</sup>s ver. 26.

<sup>35</sup>Ps. 9. 7.

<sup>36</sup>Lam. 5. 19.

<sup>37</sup>Ps. 135. 13.

<sup>38</sup>Is. 60. 10.

<sup>39</sup>Zech. 1. 12.

<sup>40</sup>Is. 40. 2.

<sup>41</sup>Ps. 79. 1.

<sup>42</sup>2 Kin. 6. 43.

<sup>43</sup>Ps. 138. 4.

<sup>44</sup>Is. 60. 3.

<sup>45</sup>Is. 60. 1, 2.

<sup>46</sup>Neh. 1. 6.

<sup>47</sup>11; 2. 8.

<sup>48</sup>Rom. 15. 4.

<sup>49</sup>1 Cor. 10. 11.

<sup>50</sup>d Ps. 22. 31.

<sup>51</sup>Is. 43. 21.

<sup>52</sup>d Deut. 26. 15.

<sup>53</sup>Ps. 14. 2; 33. 13, 14.

<sup>54</sup>f Ps. 79. 11.

<sup>55</sup>5 Heb. the children of death.

<sup>56</sup>g Ps. 22. 22.

<sup>57</sup>6 Heb. afflicted.

<sup>58</sup>h Job 21. 21.

<sup>59</sup>i Is. 38. 10.

<sup>60</sup>k Ps. 90. 2.

<sup>61</sup>h Hab. 1. 12.

<sup>62</sup>l Gen. 1. 1; 2. 1.

<sup>63</sup>Heb. 1. 10.

<sup>64</sup>m Is. 34. 4; 51. 6; 65. 17; 66. 22.

<sup>65</sup>Rom. 8. 20.

<sup>66</sup>2 Pet. 3. 7, 10, 11, 12.

<sup>67</sup>n ver. 12.

<sup>68</sup>7 Heb. stand.

<sup>69</sup>o Mal. 3. 6.

<sup>70</sup>Heb. 13. 8.

<sup>71</sup>James 1. 17.

<sup>72</sup>p Ps. 69. 36.

18 This shall be <sup>a</sup>written for the generation to come: and <sup>d</sup>the people which shall be created shall praise the LORD.

19 For he hath <sup>e</sup>looked down from the height of his sanctuary; from heaven did the LORD behold the earth;

20 <sup>f</sup>To hear the groaning of the prisoner; to loose <sup>g</sup>those that are appointed to death;

21 To <sup>h</sup>declare the name of the LORD in Zi'ōn, and his praise in Jê-rû-sâ-lêm;

22 When the people are gathered together, and the kingdoms, to serve the LORD.

23 He <sup>i</sup>weakened my strength in the way; he <sup>j</sup>shortened my days.

24 <sup>k</sup>I said, O my God, take me not away in the midst of my days: <sup>l</sup>thy years are throughout all generations.

25 <sup>m</sup>Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands. ★

26 <sup>n</sup>Thy shall perish, but <sup>o</sup>thou shalt <sup>p</sup>endure: yea, all of them shall wax old like a garment; as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed: ★

27 But <sup>q</sup>thou art the same, and thy years shall have no end. ★

28 <sup>r</sup>The children of thy servants shall continue, and their seed shall be established before thee.

## PSALM 103.

An exhortation to bless God for his mercy.

A Psalm of Dā'vid.

**B**LESS <sup>a</sup>the LORD, O my soul: and all that is within me, <sup>b</sup>bless his holy name.

2 Bless the LORD, O my soul, and forget not all his benefits:

3 <sup>c</sup>Who forgiveth all thine iniquities; who <sup>d</sup>healeth all thy diseases;

4 Who <sup>e</sup>redeemeth thy life from destruction; <sup>f</sup>who crowneth thee with lovingkindness and tender mercies;

5 Who satisfieth thy mouth with good things; so that <sup>g</sup>thy youth is renewed like the eagle's.

6 <sup>h</sup>The LORD executeth righteous-

<sup>1</sup>a ver. 22.

<sup>2</sup>Ps. 104. 1; 146. 1.

<sup>3</sup>b Ps. 130. 8.

<sup>4</sup>Is. 33. 24.

<sup>5</sup>Matt. 9. 2, 6.

<sup>6</sup>Mark 2. 5.

<sup>7</sup>10. 11.

<sup>8</sup>Luke 7. 47.

<sup>9</sup>c Ex. 15. 26.

<sup>10</sup>Ps. 147. 3.

<sup>11</sup>Jer. 17. 14.

<sup>12</sup>d Ps. 34. 22;

<sup>13</sup>56. 13.

<sup>14</sup>e Ps. 5. 12.

<sup>15</sup>f Is. 40. 31.

<sup>16</sup>g Ps. 146. 7.

ness and judgment for all that are oppressed.

7 <sup>h</sup> He made known his ways unto Mo'ses, his acts unto the children of Is'ra-el.

8 <sup>i</sup> The LORD is merciful and gracious, slow to anger, and <sup>2</sup>plenteous in mercy.

9 <sup>k</sup> He will not always chide: neither will he keep his anger for ever.

10 <sup>l</sup> He hath not dealt with us after our sins; nor rewarded us according to our iniquities.

11 <sup>m</sup> For <sup>3</sup>as the heaven is high above the earth, so great is his mercy toward them that fear him.

12 As far as the east is from the west, so far hath he <sup>n</sup>removed our transgressions from us.

13 <sup>o</sup> Like as a father pitieth his children, so the LORD pitieth them that fear him.

14 For he knoweth our frame; <sup>p</sup>he remembereth that we are <sup>q</sup>dust.

15 As for man, <sup>r</sup>his days are as grass: <sup>s</sup>as a flower of the field, so he flourisheth.

16 For the wind passeth over it, and <sup>t</sup>it is gone; and <sup>u</sup>the place thereof shall know it no more.

17 But the mercy of the LORD is from everlasting to everlasting upon them that fear him, and his righteousness <sup>v</sup>unto children's children;

18 <sup>w</sup>To such as keep his covenant, and to those that remember his commandments to do them.

19 The LORD hath prepared his <sup>x</sup>throne in the heavens; and <sup>y</sup>his kingdom ruleth over all.

20 <sup>z</sup> Bless the LORD, ye his angels, <sup>6</sup>that excel in strength, that <sup>b</sup>do his commandments, hearkening unto the voice of his word.

21 Bless ye the LORD, all ye <sup>c</sup>his hosts; <sup>a</sup>ye ministers of his, that do his pleasure.

22 <sup>e</sup> Bless the LORD, all his works in all places of his dominion: <sup>f</sup>bless the LORD, O my soul.

#### PSALM 104.

1 <sup>A</sup> meditation upon the wonderful providence of God. 33 The prophet voweth perpetually to praise God.

BLESS <sup>a</sup> the LORD, O my soul. O LORD my God, thou art very great; <sup>b</sup> thou art clothed with honour and majesty.

A Ps. 147. 19.  
i Ex. 34. 6, 7.  
Num. 14. 18.  
Deut. 5. 10.  
Neh. 9. 17.  
Ps. 86. 15.  
Jer. 32. 18.

2 Heb. great of mercy.  
k Ps. 30. 5.  
Is. 57. 16.  
Jer. 3. 5.

l Ezra 9. 13.  
m Ps. 37. 10.  
Eph. 3. 13.

3 Heb. according to the height of the heaven.  
n Is. 43. 25.  
Mic. 7. 18.

o Mal. 3. 17.  
p Ps. 73. 39.  
q Gen. 3. 19.  
Eccles. 12. 7.

r Ps. 90. 5, 6.  
1 Pet. 1. 24.  
s Job 14. 1, 2.  
James 1. 10.

t Heb. it is not.  
u Job 7. 10;  
20. 9.

v Ex. 20. 6.  
z Deut. 7. 9.  
y Ps. 11. 4.  
z Ps. 47. 2.

aa Dan. 4. 25.  
34. 35.  
a Ps. 148. 2.

5 Heb. mightily in strength.  
See Ps. 78. 25.

b Matt. 6. 10.  
Heb. 1. 14.  
c Gen. 32. 2.  
Josh. 5. 14.

d Dan. 7. 9.  
10.  
Heb. 1. 14.  
e Ps. 145. 10.

f ver. 1.  
a ver. 35.  
Ps. 103. 1.

b Ps. 93. 1.  
c Dan. 7. 9.  
d Is. 40. 22;  
45. 12.

e Amos 9. 6.  
f Is. 19. 1.  
g Ps. 18. 10.  
h Heb. 1. 7.

i 2 Kin. 2. 11;  
6. 17.  
6 Heb. He hath founded the earth upon her bases.

k Job 26. 7;  
38. 4, 6.  
Ps. 24. 2;  
136. 6.

l Eccles. 1. 4.  
m Gen. 7. 19.  
n Gen. 8. 1.  
7 Or, The mountains ascend, the valleys descend.

o Gen. 8. 5.  
q Job 33. 10, 11.  
p Job 26. 10.  
Ps. 33. 7.

2 <sup>c</sup> Who coverest thyself with light as with a garment: <sup>d</sup> who stretchest out the heavens like a curtain:

3 <sup>e</sup> Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters: <sup>f</sup> who maketh the clouds his chariot: <sup>g</sup> who walketh upon the wings of the wind:

4 <sup>h</sup> Who maketh his angels spirits; <sup>i</sup> his ministers a flaming fire:

5 <sup>6k</sup> Who laid the foundations of the earth, that it should not be removed for ever.

6 <sup>l</sup> Thou coveredst it with the deep as with a garment: the waters stood above the mountains.

7 <sup>m</sup> At thy rebuke they fled; at the voice of thy thunder they hasted away.

8 <sup>7n</sup> They go up by the mountains; they go down by the valleys unto <sup>o</sup> the place which thou hast founded for them.

9 <sup>p</sup> Thou hast set a bound that they may not pass over; <sup>q</sup> that they turn not again to cover the earth.

10 <sup>8</sup> He sendeth the springs into the valleys, which <sup>9</sup> run among the hills.

11 They give drink to every beast of the field: the wild asses <sup>10</sup> quench their thirst.

12 By them shall the fowls of the heaven have their habitation, which <sup>11</sup> sing among the branches.

13 <sup>r</sup> He watereth the hills from his chambers: <sup>s</sup> the earth is satisfied with <sup>t</sup> the fruit of thy works.

14 <sup>u</sup> He causeth the grass to grow for the cattle, and herb for the service of man: that he may bring forth <sup>x</sup> food out of the earth;

15 And <sup>y</sup> wine that maketh glad the heart of man, and <sup>12</sup> oil to make his face to shine, and bread which strengtheneth man's heart.

16 The trees of the LORD are full of sap; the cedars of Leb'non, <sup>z</sup> which he hath planted;

17 Where the birds make their nests: <sup>a</sup> as for the stork, the fir trees are her house.

18 The high hills are a refuge for the wild goats; and the rocks for <sup>a</sup> the conies.

q Gen. 9. 11, 15. 8 Heb. Who sendeth. 9 Heb. walk. 10 Heb. break. 11 Heb. give a voice. r Ps. 147. 8. s Ps. 65. 9, 10. t Job 10. 13; 14. 22. u Gen. 1. 29, 30; 3. 18; 9. 3. v Ps. 147. 8. x Job 29. 3. y Ps. 136. 25; 147. 9. y Judg. 9. 13. z Ps. 23. 5. 12 Heb. to make his face shine with oil, or, more than oil. s Num. 24. 6. a Prov. 30. 26.

19<sup>b</sup> He appointed the moon for seasons: the sun <sup>c</sup>knoweth his going down.

20 <sup>d</sup>Thou makest darkness, and it is night: wherein <sup>2</sup>all the beasts of the forest do creep forth.

21 <sup>e</sup>The young lions roar after their prey, and seek their meat from God.

22 The sun ariseth, they gather themselves together, and lay them down in their dens.

23 Man goeth forth unto <sup>f</sup>his work and to his labour until the evening.

24 <sup>g</sup>O LORD, how manifold are thy works! in wisdom hast thou made them all: the earth is full of thy riches.

25 So is this great and wide sea, wherein are things creeping innumerable, both small and great beasts.

26 There go the ships: *there is that* <sup>h</sup>leviathan, whom thou hast <sup>3</sup>made to play therein.

27 <sup>i</sup>These wait all upon thee; that thou mayest give *them* their meat in due season.

28 That thou givest them they gather: thou openest thine hand, they are filled with good.

29 Thou hidest thy face, they are troubled: <sup>k</sup>thou takest away their breath, they die, and return to their dust.

30 <sup>l</sup>Thou sendest forth thy spirit, they are created: and thou renewest the face of the earth.

31 The glory of the LORD <sup>4</sup>shall endure for ever: the LORD <sup>m</sup>shall rejoice in his works.

32 He looketh on the earth, and it <sup>n</sup>trembleth: <sup>o</sup>he toucheth the hills, and they smoke.

33 <sup>p</sup>I will sing unto the LORD as long as I live: I will sing praise to my God while I have my being.

34 My meditation of him shall be sweet: I will be glad in the LORD.

35 Let <sup>q</sup>the sinners be consumed out of the earth, and let the wicked be no more. <sup>r</sup>Bless thou the LORD, O my soul. Praise ye the LORD.

## PSALM 105.

<sup>1</sup> An exhortation to praise God. <sup>1</sup> God's providence over Abraham, 18 over Joseph, 23 over Jacob in Egypt, 26 over Moses delivering the Israelites.

**O** <sup>a</sup>GIVE thanks unto the LORD; call upon his name: <sup>b</sup>make known his deeds among the people.

<sup>b</sup> Gen. 1. 14.  
<sup>c</sup> Job 38. 12.

<sup>d</sup> Is. 45. 7.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb. *all the beasts thereof do trample on the forest.*  
<sup>e</sup> Job 38. 39.  
<sup>f</sup> Joel 1. 20.

<sup>f</sup> Gen. 3. 19.

<sup>g</sup> Prov. 3. 19.

<sup>h</sup> Job 41. 1.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. *formed.*  
<sup>i</sup> Ps. 136. 25;  
145. 15; 147. 9.  
<sup>j</sup> Job 34. 14, 15.  
<sup>k</sup> Ps. 146. 6.  
<sup>l</sup> Eccles. 12. 7.  
<sup>m</sup> Is. 32. 15.  
<sup>n</sup> Ezek. 37. 9.  
<sup>o</sup> Heb. *shall be*  
<sup>p</sup> Gen. 1. 31.  
<sup>q</sup> Hab. 3. 10.  
<sup>r</sup> Ps. 144. 5.  
<sup>s</sup> Ps. 63. 4;  
146. 2.  
<sup>t</sup> Ps. 37. 36.  
<sup>u</sup> Prov. 2. 22.  
<sup>v</sup> ver. 1.

<sup>a</sup> 1 Chr. 16. 8-22.  
<sup>b</sup> Is. 12. 4.  
<sup>c</sup> Ps. 145. 4.  
<sup>d</sup> Ps. 111. 1.  
<sup>e</sup> Ps. 77. 12;  
119. 27.  
<sup>f</sup> Ps. 27. 8.  
<sup>g</sup> Ps. 77. 11.  
<sup>h</sup> Is. 26. 9.  
<sup>i</sup> Luke 1. 72.  
<sup>j</sup> Gen. 17. 2;  
22. 16, &c.;  
26. 3; 28. 13;  
35. 11.  
<sup>k</sup> Heb. 1. 73.  
<sup>l</sup> Luke 6. 17.  
<sup>m</sup> Gen. 13. 15;  
15. 19.  
<sup>n</sup> Heb. *the cord.*  
<sup>o</sup> Gen. 34. 30.  
<sup>p</sup> Job. 7. 7;  
26. 5.  
<sup>q</sup> Heb. 11. 9.  
<sup>r</sup> Gen. 35. 5.  
<sup>s</sup> Gen. 12. 17;  
20. 3, 7.  
<sup>t</sup> Gen. 41. 54.  
<sup>u</sup> Lev. 26. 26.  
<sup>v</sup> Is. 3. 1.  
<sup>w</sup> Ezek. 4. 16.  
<sup>x</sup> Gen. 45. 5;  
50. 20.  
<sup>y</sup> Gen. 37. 28, 36.  
<sup>z</sup> Gen. 39. 20;  
40. 15.

<sup>1</sup> Heb. *his soul came into iron.*  
<sup>2</sup> Gen. 41. 25.  
<sup>3</sup> Gen. 41. 14.  
<sup>4</sup> Gen. 41. 40.  
<sup>5</sup> Heb. *possession.*

2 Sing unto him, sing psalms unto him: <sup>c</sup>talk ye of all his wondrous works.

3 Glory ye in his holy name: let the heart of them rejoice that seek the LORD.

4 Seek the LORD, and his strength: <sup>d</sup>seek his face evermore.

5 <sup>e</sup>Remember his marvellous works that he hath done; his wonders, and the judgments of his mouth;

6 O ye seed of Á'brā-hām his servant, ye children of Já'qob his chosen.

7 He is the LORD our God: <sup>f</sup>his judgments are in all the earth.

8 He hath <sup>g</sup>remembered his covenant for ever, the word *which* he commanded to a thousand generations.

9 <sup>h</sup>Which covenant he made with Á'brā-hām, and his oath unto Í'saac;

10 And confirmed the same unto Já'qob for a law, and to Í's'ra-el for an everlasting covenant:

11 Saying, <sup>i</sup>Unto thee will I give the land of Cā'nāan, <sup>5</sup>the lot of your inheritance:

12 <sup>k</sup>When they were *but* a few men in number; yea, very few, <sup>l</sup>and strangers in it.

13 When they went from one nation to another, from one kingdom to another people;

14 <sup>m</sup>He suffered no man to do them wrong: yea, <sup>n</sup>he reproveth kings for their sakes;

15 *Saying*, Touch not mine anointed, and do my prophets no harm.

16 Moreover <sup>o</sup>he called for a famine upon the land: he brake the whole <sup>p</sup>staff of bread.

17 <sup>q</sup>He sent a man before them, even Jō'seph, who <sup>r</sup>was sold for a servant:

18 <sup>s</sup>Whose feet they hurt with fetters: <sup>6</sup>he was laid in iron:

19 Until the time that his word came: <sup>t</sup>the word of the LORD tried him.

20 <sup>u</sup>The king sent and loosed him; *even* the ruler of the people, and let him go free.

21 <sup>v</sup>He made him lord of his house, and ruler of all his <sup>7</sup>substance:

22 To bind his princes at his pleasure; and teach his senators wisdom.

23 <sup>1</sup> *Īs-rā-el* also came into *Ē-gypt*; and *Jā-qōb* sojourned <sup>2</sup> in the land of *Hām*.

24 And <sup>a</sup> he increased his people greatly; and made them stronger than their enemies.

25 <sup>b</sup> He turned their heart to hate his people, to deal subtilly with his servants.

26 <sup>c</sup> He sent *Mō-seš* his servant; and *Aār-qōn* <sup>d</sup> whom he had chosen.

27 <sup>e</sup> They shewed <sup>2</sup> his signs among them, <sup>f</sup> and wonders in the land of *Hām*.

28 <sup>g</sup> He sent darkness, and made it dark; and <sup>h</sup> they rebelled not against his word.

29 <sup>i</sup> He turned their waters into blood, and slew their fish.

30 <sup>k</sup> Their land brought forth frogs in abundance, in the chambers of their kings.

31 <sup>l</sup> He spake, and there came divers sorts of flies, and lice in all their coasts.

32 <sup>m</sup> He gave them hail for rain, and flaming fire in their land.

33 <sup>n</sup> He smote their vines also and their fig trees; and brake the trees of their coasts.

34 <sup>o</sup> He spake, and the locusts came, and caterpillars, and that without number,

35 And did eat up all the herbs in their land, and devoured the fruit of their ground.

36 <sup>p</sup> He smote also all the firstborn in their land, <sup>q</sup> the chief of all their strength.

37 <sup>r</sup> He brought them forth also with silver and gold: and there was not one feeble person among their tribes.

38 <sup>s</sup> *Ē-gypt* was glad when they departed: for the fear of them fell upon them.

39 <sup>t</sup> He spread a cloud for a covering; and fire to give light in the night.

40 <sup>u</sup> The people asked, and he brought quails, and <sup>v</sup> satisfied them with the bread of heaven.

41 <sup>w</sup> He opened the rock, and the waters gushed out; they ran in the dry places like a river.

42 For he remembered <sup>x</sup> his holy promise, and *Ā-brā-hām* his servant.

43 And he brought forth his people

*y* Gen. 48. 6.  
*z* Ps. 78. 51.  
106. 22.  
*a* Ex. 1. 7.  
*b* Ex. 1. 8. &c.  
*c* Ex. 3. 10; 4.  
12. 14.  
*d* Num. 16. 5.  
*e* Ex. 7. 8; 9;  
10; 11; 12.  
*f* Ps. 78. 43. &c.  
*g* 2 Heb. *words of his signs*.  
*h* Ps. 106. 22.  
*i* Ex. 10. 22.  
*j* Ps. 99. 7.  
*k* Ex. 7. 20.  
*l* Ps. 78. 44.  
*m* Ex. 8. 6.  
*n* Ps. 78. 45.  
*o* Ex. 8. 17, 24.  
*p* Ps. 78. 47.  
*q* Ex. 9. 23, 25.  
*r* Ps. 78. 43.  
*s* 3 Heb. *He gave their rain hail*.  
*t* Ps. 78. 47.  
*u* Ex. 10. 4.  
13. 14.  
*v* Ps. 78. 46.  
*w* Ex. 12. 29.  
*x* Ps. 78. 51.  
*y* Gen. 49. 3.  
*z* Ex. 12. 35.  
*a* Ex. 12. 33.  
*b* Ex. 13. 21.  
*c* Neh. 9. 12.  
*d* Ex. 16. 12, &c.  
*e* Ps. 78. 15, 27.  
*f* Ps. 78. 24, 25.  
*g* Ex. 17. 6.  
*h* Num. 20. 11.  
*i* Ps. 78. 15, 16.  
*j* 1 Cor. 10. 4.  
*k* Gen. 15. 14.  
*l* 4 Heb. *singing*.  
*m* Deut. 6. 10, 11.  
*n* Josh. 13. 7, &c.  
*o* Ps. 78. 55.  
*p* Deut. 4. 1, 40; 6. 21-25.  
*q* 5 Heb. *Hallelujah*.  
*r* 6 Heb. *Hallelujah*.  
*s* 1 Chr. 16. 34.  
*t* Ps. 107. 1; 118. 1; 136. 1.  
*u* Ex. 49. 5.  
*v* Ps. 15. 2.  
*w* Acts 24. 16.  
*x* Gal. 6. 9.  
*y* Ps. 119. 122.  
*z* Lev. 26. 40.  
*a* 1 Kin. 8. 47.  
*b* Dan. 9. 5.  
*c* Ex. 14. 11, 12.  
*d* Ezek. 20. 14.  
*e* Ex. 9. 16.  
*f* Ex. 14. 21.  
*g* Ps. 18. 15.  
*h* Nah. 1. 4.  
*i* Isa. 63. 11, 12, 13, 14.  
*j* Ps. 14. 30.  
*k* Ex. 14. 27.  
*l* 23. 15. 5.  
*m* Ex. 14. 31; 15. 1.  
*n* Ex. 15. 24; 16. 2; 17. 2.  
*o* Ps. 78. 11.  
*p* 7 Heb. *They made haste, they forgot*.  
*q* Num. 11. 4, 33.  
*r* Ps. 78. 18.  
*s* 1 Cor. 10. 6.  
*t* 8 Heb. *lusted a lust*.

with joy, and his chosen with <sup>4</sup> gladness:

44 <sup>a</sup> And gave them the lands of the heathen: and they inherited the labour of the people;

45 <sup>b</sup> That they might observe his statutes, and keep his laws. <sup>c</sup> Praise ye the LORD.

# PSALM 106.

*The story of the people's rebellion, and God's mercy.*

<sup>6</sup> PRAISE ye the LORD. <sup>a</sup> O <sup>b</sup> give thanks unto the LORD; for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever.

<sup>2</sup> Who can utter the mighty acts of the LORD? who can shew forth all his praise?

<sup>3</sup> Blessed are they that keep judgment, and he that <sup>d</sup> doeth righteousness at <sup>e</sup> all times.

<sup>4</sup> Remember me, O LORD, with the favour that thou bearest unto thy people: O visit me with thy salvation;

<sup>5</sup> That I may see the good of thy chosen, that I may rejoice in the gladness of thy nation, that I may glory with thine inheritance.

<sup>6</sup> We have sinned with our fathers, we have committed iniquity, we have done wickedly.

<sup>7</sup> Our fathers understood not thy wonders in *Ē-gypt*; they remembered not the multitude of thy mercies; <sup>h</sup> but provoked him at the sea, even at the Red sea.

<sup>8</sup> Nevertheless he saved them <sup>i</sup> for his name's sake, <sup>k</sup> that he might make his mighty power to be known.

<sup>9</sup> He rebuked the Red sea also, and it was dried up: so <sup>m</sup> he led them through the depths, as through the wilderness.

<sup>10</sup> And he <sup>n</sup> saved them from the hand of him that hated them, and redeemed them from the hand of the enemy.

<sup>11</sup> And the waters covered their enemies: there was not one of them left.

<sup>12</sup> Then believed they his words; they sang his praise.

<sup>13</sup> They soon forgot his works; they waited not for his counsel:

<sup>14</sup> But <sup>l</sup> lusted exceedingly in the wilderness, and tempted God in the desert.

15 <sup>a</sup>And he gave them their request; but <sup>a</sup>sent leanness into their soul.

16 <sup>a</sup>They envied Mō'şes also in the camp, and Aār'qn the saint of the LORD.

17 <sup>a</sup>The earth opened and swallowed up Dā'than, and covered the company of Ā-bī'rām.

18 <sup>a</sup>And a fire was kindled in their company; the flame burned up the wicked.

19 <sup>a</sup>They made a calf in Hō'reb, and worshipped the molten image.

20 Thus <sup>a</sup>they changed their glory into the similitude of an ox that eateth grass.

21 They <sup>b</sup>forgot God their saviour, which had done great things in Ē'gypt;

22 Wondrous works in <sup>c</sup>the land of Hām, and terrible things by the Red sea.

23 <sup>d</sup>Therefore he said that he would destroy them, had not Mō'şes his chosen <sup>e</sup>stood before him in the breach, to turn away his wrath, lest he should destroy them.

24 Yea, they despised <sup>f</sup>the pleasant land, they <sup>g</sup>believed not his word:

25 <sup>h</sup>But murmured in their tents, and hearkened not unto the voice of the LORD.

26 <sup>i</sup>Therefore he <sup>k</sup>lifted up his hand against them, to overthrow them in the wilderness:

27 <sup>l</sup>To overthrow their seed also among the nations, and to scatter them in the lands.

28 <sup>m</sup>They joined themselves also unto Bā'al-pē'or, and ate the sacrifices of the dead.

29 Thus they provoked him to anger with their inventions: and the plague brake in upon them.

30 <sup>n</sup>Then stood up Phīn'e-has, and executed judgment: and so the plague was stayed.

31 And that was counted unto him <sup>o</sup>for righteousness unto all generations for evermore.

32 <sup>p</sup>They angered him also at the waters of strife, <sup>q</sup>so that it went ill with Mō'şes for their sakes:

33 <sup>r</sup>Because they provoked his spirit, so that he spake unadvisedly with his lips.

34 <sup>s</sup>They did not destroy the na-

<sup>a</sup> Num. 11. 31.  
<sup>b</sup> Ps. 78. 29.  
<sup>c</sup> 1 Sa. 19. 18.  
<sup>d</sup> Num. 16. 1.  
&c.

<sup>e</sup> Num. 16. 31.  
32.  
<sup>f</sup> Deut. 11. 6.  
<sup>g</sup> Num. 16. 33.  
36.

<sup>h</sup> Jer. 32. 4.  
<sup>i</sup> Jer. 2. 11.  
<sup>j</sup> Rom. 1. 23.

<sup>k</sup> Ps. 78. 11, 12.  
<sup>l</sup> c Ps. 78. 51;  
105. 23, 27.  
<sup>m</sup> Ex. 32. 10,  
11, 32.

<sup>n</sup> Deut. 9. 19,  
25; 10. 10.  
<sup>o</sup> Ezek. 20. 13.  
<sup>p</sup> Ezek. 13. 5;  
22. 30.

<sup>q</sup> Deut. 8. 7.  
<sup>r</sup> Jer. 3. 19.  
<sup>s</sup> Ezek. 20. 6.

<sup>t</sup> Heb. *a land of desire*.

<sup>u</sup> Heb. 3. 18.  
<sup>v</sup> Num. 14. 2,  
27.

<sup>w</sup> Num. 14. 29,  
&c.

<sup>x</sup> Ps. 95. 11.  
<sup>y</sup> Ezek. 20. 15.  
<sup>z</sup> Heb. 3. 11, 18.  
<sup>aa</sup> Ex. 6. 8.

<sup>ab</sup> Deut. 32. 40.  
<sup>ac</sup> Heb. *To make them fall*.

<sup>ad</sup> Lev. 26. 33.  
<sup>ae</sup> Ps. 44. 11.  
<sup>af</sup> Ezek. 20. 23.

<sup>ag</sup> Num. 25. 2,  
31. 16.  
<sup>ah</sup> Deut. 4. 3;  
32. 17.

<sup>ai</sup> Hos. 9. 10.  
<sup>aj</sup> Rev. 2. 14.  
<sup>ak</sup> Num. 25.  
7, 8.

<sup>al</sup> Num. 25. 11,  
12, 13.  
<sup>am</sup> Num. 20. 3,  
15.

<sup>an</sup> Ps. 81. 7.  
<sup>ao</sup> Num. 20. 12.  
<sup>ap</sup> Deut. 1. 37;  
3. 26.

<sup>aq</sup> Num. 20. 10.  
<sup>ar</sup> Judg. 1. 21,  
27, 28, 23, &c.

<sup>as</sup> Deut. 7. 2, 16.  
<sup>at</sup> Judg. 2. 2.  
<sup>au</sup> Judg. 2. 2;  
3. 5, 6.

<sup>av</sup> Is. 2. 6.  
<sup>aw</sup> 1 Cor. 5. 6.  
<sup>ax</sup> Judg. 2. 12,  
13, 17, 19; 3.  
6, 7.

<sup>ay</sup> Ex. 23. 33.  
<sup>az</sup> Deut. 7. 16.  
<sup>ba</sup> Judg. 2. 3,  
14, 15.

<sup>bb</sup> 2 Kin. 16. 3.  
<sup>bc</sup> Is. 57. 5.

<sup>bd</sup> Ezek. 16. 20;  
20. 26. <sup>c</sup> Lev. 17. 7. Deut. 32. 17. 2 Chr. 11. 15.

<sup>be</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 20. <sup>c</sup> Ezek. 20. 33. <sup>d</sup> Lev. 17. 7.

<sup>bf</sup> Num. 15. 33. <sup>e</sup> Ezek. 20. 30. <sup>e</sup> Judg. 2. 14. &c. Ps. 78. 57, 62.

<sup>bg</sup> Deut. 9. 29. <sup>f</sup> Judg. 2. 14. Neh. 9. 27, &c. <sup>h</sup> Judg. 2. 16. Neh. 9. 27, &c. 4 Or, impoverished, or, weakened. <sup>i</sup> Judg. 3. 9; 4. 3; 6. 7; 10. 10.

<sup>bh</sup> Neh. 9. 27, &c. <sup>k</sup> Lev. 26. 41, 42. <sup>i</sup> Judg. 2. 18. <sup>m</sup> Ps. 51. 1; 69. 16. <sup>l</sup> Is. 63. 7. <sup>n</sup> Ezra 9. 9. <sup>j</sup> Jer. 42. 12. <sup>o</sup> 1 Chr. 16. 35, 36. <sup>p</sup> Ps. 41. 13. <sup>s</sup> Heb. *Hallelujah*.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 106. 1;  
118. 1; 136. 1.  
<sup>b</sup> Ps. 119. 68.  
<sup>c</sup> Matt. 19. 17.

tions, <sup>t</sup>concerning whom the LORD commanded them:

35 <sup>u</sup>But were mingled among the heathen, and learned their works.

36 And <sup>x</sup>they served their idols: <sup>y</sup>which were a snare unto them.

37 Yea, <sup>z</sup>they sacrificed their sons and their daughters unto <sup>a</sup>devils,

38 And shed innocent blood, *even* the blood of their sons and of their daughters, whom they sacrificed unto the idols of Cā'nāan: and <sup>b</sup>the land was polluted with blood.

39 Thus were they <sup>c</sup>defiled with their own works, and <sup>d</sup>went a whoring with their own inventions.

40 Therefore <sup>e</sup>was the wrath of the LORD kindled against his people, inasmuch that he abhorred <sup>f</sup>his own inheritance.

41 And <sup>g</sup>he gave them into the hand of the heathen; and they that hated them ruled over them.

42 Their enemies also oppressed them, and they were brought into subjection under their hand.

43 <sup>h</sup>Many times did he deliver them; but they provoked him with their counsel, and were <sup>i</sup>brought low for their iniquity.

44 Nevertheless he regarded their affliction, when <sup>j</sup>he heard their cry:

45 <sup>k</sup>And he remembered for them his covenant, and <sup>l</sup>repented <sup>m</sup>according to the multitude of his mercies.

46 <sup>n</sup>He made them also to be pitied of all those that carried them captives.

47 <sup>o</sup>Save us, O LORD our God, and gather us from among the heathen, to give thanks unto thy holy name, and to triumph in thy praise.

48 <sup>p</sup>Blessed be the LORD God of Is'ra-el from everlasting to everlasting: and let all the people say, Amen. <sup>q</sup>Praise ye the LORD.

## PSALM 107.

The psalmist exhorteth the redeemed, in praising God, to observe his manifold providence.

**O** <sup>a</sup>GIVE thanks unto the LORD, for <sup>b</sup>he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Let the redeemed of the LORD say so, ° whom he hath redeemed from the hand of the enemy;

3 And <sup>d</sup>gathered them out of the lands, from the east, and from the west, from the north, and <sup>2</sup>from the south.

4 They <sup>e</sup>wandered in <sup>f</sup>the wilderness in a solitary way; they found no city to dwell in.

5 Hungry and thirsty, their soul fainted in them.

6 <sup>9</sup>Then they cried unto the LORD in their trouble, and he delivered them out of their distresses.

7 And he led them forth by the <sup>h</sup>right way, that they might go to a city of habitation.

8 <sup>4</sup>Oh that *men* would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men!

9 For <sup>k</sup>he satisfieth the longing soul, and filleth the hungry soul with goodness.

10 Such as <sup>s</sup>it in darkness and in the shadow of death, *being* <sup>m</sup>bound in affliction and iron;

11 Because they <sup>n</sup>rebelled against the words of God, and condemned °the counsel of the most High:

12 Therefore he brought down their heart with labour; they fell down, and *there was* <sup>p</sup>none to help.

13 <sup>2</sup>Then they cried unto the LORD in their trouble, and he saved them out of their distresses.

14 <sup>7</sup>He brought them out of darkness and the shadow of death, and brake their bands in sunder.

15 <sup>5</sup>Oh that *men* would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men!

16 For he hath <sup>t</sup>broken the gates of brass, and cut the bars of iron in sunder.

17 Fools <sup>u</sup>because of their transgression, and because of their iniquities, are afflicted.

18 <sup>2</sup>Their soul abhorreth all manner of meat; and they <sup>v</sup>draw near unto the gates of death.

19 <sup>2</sup>Then they cry unto the LORD in their trouble, and he saveth them out of their distresses.

20 <sup>a</sup>He sent his word, and <sup>b</sup>healed

c Ps. 106. 10.

d Ps. 106. 47.

Is. 43. 5, 6.

Jer. 29. 14;

31. 8, 10.

Ezek. 39. 27,

24.

2 Heb. from

the sea.

e ver. 40.

f Deut. 32. 10.

g ver. 13, 19,

29.

h Ps. 50. 15.

Hos. 5. 15.

i Ezra 8. 21.

j ver. 15, 21,

31.

k Ps. 34. 10.

Luke 1. 53.

l Luke 1. 79.

m Job 36. 8.

n Lam. 3. 42.

o Ps. 73. 24;

119. 24.

p Luke 7. 30.

q Acts 20. 27.

r Ps. 22. 11.

s Is. 63. 5.

t ver. 6, 19,

28.

u Ps. 68. 6;

146. 7.

v Acts 12. 7,

&c.; 16. 26,

&c.

w ver. 8, 21, 31.

x Is. 45. 2.

y Lam. 3. 39.

z Job 33. 20.

aa Job 33. 22;

Ps. 9. 13;

68. 3.

ab ver. 6, 13, 23.

ac 2 Kin. 20.

ad Ps. 147. 15,

18.

ae Matt. 8. 8.

af Ps. 30. 2;

103. 3.

ag c Job 33. 28,

30.

ah Ps. 30. 3; 49.

ai 15; 56. 13;

107. 4.

aj d ver. 8, 15, 31.

ak e Lev. 7. 12.

al Ps. 50. 14;

116. 17.

am Heb. 13. 15.

an Ps. 9. 11;

73. 28; 148.

ao 17.

ap 3 Heb. sing-

ing.

aq 4 Heb. mak-

eth to stand.

ar g Jonah 1. 4.

as h Ps. 22. 14;

119. 28.

at Nah. 2. 10.

au 5 Heb. all

their wisdom

is swallowed

up.

av i ver. 6, 13,

19.

aw k Ps. 89. 9.

ax Matt. 8. 26.

ay l ver. 8, 15, 21.

az m Ps. 22. 22,

25; 111. 1.

ba n 1 Kin. 17.

bb 1. 7.

bc o Gen. 13. 10;

14. 3; 19. 25.

bd 6 Heb. sail-

ness.

be p Ps. 114. 8.

bf Is. 41. 18.

bg q Gen. 12. 2;

17. 16, 20.

bh r Ex. 1. 7.

them, and ° delivered them from their destructions.

21 <sup>d</sup>Oh that *men* would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men!

22 And <sup>e</sup>let them sacrifice the sacrifices of thanksgiving, and <sup>f</sup>declare his works with <sup>g</sup>rejoicing.

23 They that go down to the sea in ships, that do business in great waters;

24 These see the works of the LORD, and his wonders in the deep.

25 For he commandeth, and <sup>g</sup>raiseth the stormy wind, which lifteth up the waves thereof.

26 They mount up to the heaven, they go down again to the depths: <sup>h</sup>their soul is melted because of trouble.

27 They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man, and <sup>i</sup>are at their wit's end.

28 <sup>t</sup>Then they cry unto the LORD in their trouble, and he bringeth them out of their distresses.

29 <sup>k</sup>He maketh the storm a calm, so that the waves thereof are still.

30 Then are they glad because they be quiet; so he bringeth them unto their desired haven.

31 <sup>4</sup>Oh that *men* would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men!

32 Let them exalt him also <sup>m</sup>in the congregation of the people, and praise him in the assembly of the elders.

33 He <sup>n</sup>turneth rivers into a wilderness, and the watersprings into dry ground;

34 A ° fruitful land into <sup>6</sup>barrenness, for the wickedness of them that dwell therein.

35 <sup>p</sup>He turneth the wilderness into a standing water, and dry ground into watersprings.

36 And there he maketh the hungry to dwell, that they may prepare a city for habitation;

37 And sow the fields, and plant vineyards, which may yield fruits of increase.

38 <sup>4</sup>He blesseth them also, so that they <sup>r</sup>are multiplied greatly; and



suffereth not their cattle to decrease.

39 Again, they are <sup>a</sup>minished and brought low through oppression, affliction, and sorrow.

40 <sup>1</sup>He poureth contempt upon princes, and causeth them to wander in the <sup>2</sup>wilderness, where there is no way.

41 <sup>a</sup>Yet setteth he the poor on high <sup>8</sup>from affliction, and <sup>a</sup>maketh him families like a flock.

42 <sup>3</sup>The righteous shall see it, and rejoice: and all <sup>2</sup>iniquity shall stop her mouth.

43 <sup>a</sup>Whoso is wise, and will observe these things, even they shall understand the lovingkindness of the LORD.

## PSALM 108.

David prayeth for God's assistance according to his promise.

A Song or Psalm of Dā'vid.

**O** <sup>a</sup>GOD, my heart is fixed; I will sing and give praise, even with my glory.

2 <sup>b</sup>Awake, psaltery and harp: I myself will awake early.

3 I will praise thee, O LORD, among the people: and I will sing praises unto thee among the nations.

4 For thy mercy is great above the heavens: and thy truth reacheth unto the <sup>4</sup>clouds.

5 <sup>c</sup>Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: and thy glory above all the earth;

6 <sup>d</sup>That thy beloved may be delivered: save with thy right hand, and answer me.

7 God hath spoken in his holiness; I will rejoice, I will divide Shē'chem, and mete out the valley of Sūc'coth.

8 Gīl'gād is mine; Mā-nās'seh is mine; E'phrā'im also is the strength of mine head; <sup>e</sup>Jū'dah is my law-giver;

9 Mō'ab is my washpot; over E'dom will I cast out my shoe; over Phil's'tia will I triumph.

10 <sup>f</sup>Who will bring me into the strong city? who will lead me into E'dom?

11 Willt not thou, O God, who hast cast us off? and wilt not thou, O God, go forth with our hosts?

12 Give us help from trouble: for vain is the help of man.

<sup>a</sup>2 Kīa. 10. 32.

<sup>1</sup> Job 12. 21, 24.

<sup>2</sup> Or, void place.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 8. Ps. 113. 7, 8. 3 Or, after. z Ps. 78. 52.

<sup>2</sup> Job 22. 19. Ps. 52. 6; 58. 10.

<sup>3</sup> Job 5. 16. Ps. 63. 11. Rom. 3. 19. a Ps. 64. 9. Jer. 9. 12. Hos. 14. 9.

a Ps. 57. 7.

b Ps. 57. 6-11.

4 Or, skies. c Ps. 57. 5, 11. d Ps. 60. 5, &c. e Gen. 49. 10. f Ps. 60. 9. g Ps. 60. 12.

a Ps. 63. 1. 5 Heb. mouth of deceit. 6 Heb. have opened themselves. b Ps. 35. 7; 69. 4.

John 15. 25. c Ps. 35. 7, 12; 39. 20.

d Zach. 3. 1. 7 Or, an adversary.

8 Heb. go out guilty, or, wicked. e Prov. 28. 9.

f Acts 1. 20. 9 Or, charge.

g Ex. 22. 24. h Job 5. 5; 18. 9.

i Job 18. 19. 1 Ps. 37. 28.

k Prov. 10. 7. l Ex. 20. 5.

m Neh. 4. 5. Jer. 18. 23.

n Job 18. 17. Ps. 34. 16.

o Ps. 34. 18. p Prov. 14. 14. Ezek. 35. 6.

13 <sup>9</sup>Through God we shall do valiantly: for he it is that shall tread down our enemies.

## PSALM 109.

David, complaining of his slanderous enemies, under the person of Judas devoteeth them.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

**H**OLD <sup>a</sup>not thy peace, O God of my praise;

2 For the mouth of the wicked and the <sup>b</sup>mouth of the deceitful <sup>c</sup>are opened against me: they have spoken against me with a lying tongue.

3 They compassed me about also with words of hatred; and fought against me <sup>b</sup>without a cause.

4 For my love they are my adversaries: but I give myself unto prayer.

5 And <sup>c</sup>they have rewarded me evil for good, and hatred for my love.

6 Set thou a wicked man over him: and let <sup>d</sup>a Sā'tan stand at his right hand.

7 When he shall be judged, let him <sup>e</sup>be condemned: and <sup>e</sup>let his prayer become sin.

8 Let his days be few; and <sup>f</sup>let another take his <sup>9</sup>office.

9 <sup>9</sup>Let his children be fatherless, and his wife a widow.

10 Let his children be continually vagabonds, and beg: let them seek their bread also out of their desolate places.

11 <sup>h</sup>Let the extortioner catch all that he hath; and let the strangers spoil his labour.

12 Let there be none to extend mercy unto him: neither let there be any to favour his fatherless children.

13 <sup>i</sup>Let his posterity be cut off; and in the generation following let their <sup>k</sup>name be blotted out.

14 <sup>l</sup>Let the iniquity of his fathers be remembered with the LORD; and let not the sin of his mother <sup>m</sup>be blotted out.

15 Let them be before the LORD continually, that he may <sup>n</sup>cut off the memory of them from the earth.

16 Because that he remembered not to shew mercy, but persecuted the poor and needy man, that he might even slay the <sup>o</sup>broken in heart.

17 <sup>p</sup>As he loved cursing, so let it come unto him: as he delighted not in blessing, so let it be far from him.

18 As he clothed himself with cursing like as with his garment, so let it come <sup>2</sup> into his bowels like water, and like oil into his bones.

19 Let it be unto him as the garment which covereth him, and for a girdle wherewith he is girded continually.

20 Let this be the reward of mine adversaries from the LORD, and of them that speak evil against my soul.

21 But do thou for me, O God the Lord, for thy name's sake : because thy mercy is good, deliver thou me.

22 For I am poor and needy, and my heart is wounded within me.

23 I am gone <sup>2</sup> like the shadow when it declineth : I am tossed up and down as the locust.

24 My <sup>3</sup> knees are weak through fasting ; and my flesh faileth of fatness.

25 I became also <sup>4</sup> a reproach unto them : when they looked upon me <sup>5</sup> they shaked their heads.

26 Help me, O LORD my God : O save me according to thy mercy :

27 <sup>a</sup> That they may know that this is thy hand ; that thou, LORD, hast done it.

28 <sup>b</sup> Let them curse, but bless thou : when they arise, let them be ashamed ; but let <sup>c</sup> thy servant rejoice.

29 <sup>a</sup> Let mine adversaries be clothed with shame, and let them cover themselves with their own confusion, as with a mantle.

30 I will greatly praise the LORD with my mouth ; yea, <sup>b</sup> I will praise him among the multitude.

31 For <sup>c</sup> he shall stand at the right hand of the poor, to save him <sup>3</sup> from those that condemn his soul.

#### PSALM 110.

1 The kingdom, 4 the priesthood, 5 the conquest, 7 and the passion of Christ.  
A Psalm of David.

**T**HE <sup>a</sup> LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool. ★

2 The LORD shall send the rod of thy strength out of Zi'on : rule thou in the midst of thine enemies. ★

3 <sup>b</sup> Thy people shall be willing in the day of thy power, <sup>c</sup> in the beauties of holiness <sup>d</sup> from the womb of the morning : thou hast the dew of thy youth. ★

4 The LORD hath sworn, and <sup>d</sup> will

q Num. 5. 22.  
2 Heb. within him.  
r Ps. 102. 11 ; 144. 4.  
s Heb. 12. 12.  
t Ps. 22. 6, 7.  
u Matt. 27. 39.  
x Job 37. 7.  
y 2 Sam. 16. 11, 12.  
z Is. 65. 14.  
a Ps. 35. 26 ; 132. 18.  
b Ps. 35. 18.  
c Ps. 10. 8.  
d 73. 23 ; 110. 5.  
3 Heb. from the judges of his soul.

a Matt. 22. 44.  
b Mark 12. 36.  
c Luke 20. 42.  
d Acts 2. 34.  
1 Cor. 15. 25.  
Heb. 1. 13.  
2 Pet. 3. 12.  
Ps. 45. 6, 7.  
b Judg. 5. 2.  
c Ps. 96. 9.  
4 Or, more than the womb of the morning, thou shalt have, &c.  
d Num. 23. 19.  
e Heb. 5. 6 ; 6. 20 ; 7. 17, 21.  
See Zech. 6. 13.  
f Ps. 16. 8.  
g Ps. 2. 5, 12.  
Rom. 2. 5.  
Rev. 11. 19.  
h Ps. 68. 21.  
Hab. 3. 13.  
5 Or, great.  
i Judg. 7. 5, 6.  
k Is. 53. 12.

6 Heb. Halle-  
lujah.  
a Ps. 35. 18 ; 89. 5 ; 107. 32.  
b Job 38 ; 39 ; 40 ; 41.  
Ps. 92. 5.  
Rev. 15. 3.  
c Ps. 143. 5.  
d Ps. 145. 4.  
e Ps. 86. 5 ; 103. 8.  
7 Heb. prey.  
f Matt. 6. 26.  
g Rev. 15. 3.  
h Ps. 119. 7.  
i Is. 40. 8.  
Matt. 5. 18.  
8 Heb. are established.  
k Ps. 14. 9.  
Rev. 15. 3.  
l Matt. 1. 21.  
Luke 1. 68.  
m Luke 1. 49.  
n Deut. 4. 6.  
Job 23. 28.  
Prov. 1. 7.  
Eccles. 12. 13.  
9 Or, good success.  
Prov. 3. 4.  
10 Heb. that do them.

11 Heb. Hal-  
lelujah.  
a Ps. 128. 1.  
b Ps. 119. 16.  
35, 47, 70, 143.  
c Ps. 25. 13 ; 37. 26 ; 102. 28.

not repent, <sup>a</sup> Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchizedek. ★

5 The Lord <sup>f</sup> at thy right hand shall strike through kings <sup>g</sup> in the day of his wrath. ★

6 He shall judge among the heathen, he shall fill the places with the dead bodies ; <sup>h</sup> he shall wound the heads over <sup>3</sup> many countries. ★

7 <sup>i</sup> He shall drink of the brook in the way : <sup>k</sup> therefore shall he lift up the head. ★

#### PSALM 111.

The psalmist by his example inciteth others to praise God.

**P**RAISE ye the LORD. <sup>a</sup> I will praise the LORD with my whole heart, in the assembly of the upright, and in the congregation.

2 <sup>b</sup> The works of the LORD are great, <sup>c</sup> sought out of all them that have pleasure therein.

3 His work is <sup>d</sup> honourable and glorious : and his righteousness endureth for ever.

4 He hath made his wonderful works to be remembered : <sup>e</sup> the LORD is gracious and full of compassion.

5 He hath given <sup>f</sup> meat unto them that fear him : he will ever be mindful of his covenant.

6 He hath shewed his people the power of his works, that he may give them the heritage of the heathen.

7 The works of his hands are <sup>g</sup> verity and judgment ; <sup>h</sup> all his commandments are sure.

8 <sup>i</sup> They <sup>3</sup> stand fast for ever and ever, and are <sup>k</sup> done in truth and uprightness.

9 <sup>l</sup> He sent redemption unto his people : he hath commanded his covenant for ever : <sup>m</sup> holy and reverend is his name.

10 <sup>n</sup> The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom : <sup>9</sup> a good understanding have all they <sup>10</sup> that do his commandments : his praise endureth for ever.

#### PSALM 112.

1 Godliness hath the promises of this life, 4 and of the life to come.

**P**RAISE ye the LORD. <sup>a</sup> Blessed is the man that feareth the LORD, that <sup>b</sup> delighteth greatly in his commandments.

2 <sup>c</sup> His seed shall be mighty upon

earth: the generation of the upright shall be blessed.

3 <sup>d</sup> Wealth and riches *shall be in his house*: and his righteousness endureth for ever.

4 <sup>e</sup> Unto the upright there ariseth light in the darkness: *he is gracious, and full of compassion, and righteous.*

5 <sup>f</sup> A good man sheweth favour, and lendeth: he will guide his affairs <sup>g</sup> with <sup>2</sup> discretion.

6 Surely <sup>h</sup> he shall not be moved for ever: <sup>i</sup> the righteous shall be in everlasting remembrance.

7 <sup>k</sup> He shall not be afraid of evil tidings: his <sup>l</sup> heart is fixed, <sup>m</sup> trusting in the LORD.

8 His heart *is established*, <sup>n</sup> he shall not be afraid, until he <sup>o</sup> see *his desire* upon his enemies.

9 <sup>p</sup> He hath dispersed, he hath given to the poor; <sup>q</sup> his righteousness endureth for ever; <sup>r</sup> his horn shall be exalted with honour.

10 <sup>s</sup> The wicked shall see it, and be grieved; <sup>t</sup> he shall gnash with his teeth, and <sup>u</sup> melt away: <sup>v</sup> the desire of the wicked shall perish.

## PSALM 113.

*An exhortation to praise God for his excellency.*

<sup>8</sup> PRAISE ye the LORD. <sup>a</sup> Praise, O ye servants of the LORD, praise the name of the LORD.

2 <sup>b</sup> Blessed be the name of the LORD from this time forth and for evermore.

3 <sup>c</sup> From the rising of the sun unto the going down of the same the LORD's name is to be praised.

4 The LORD *is* <sup>d</sup> high above all nations, and <sup>e</sup> his glory above the heavens.

5 <sup>f</sup> Who *is* like unto the LORD our God, who <sup>g</sup> dwelleth on high,

6 <sup>h</sup> Who humbleth himself to behold the things that are in heaven, and in the earth!

7 <sup>i</sup> He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, and lifeth the needy out of the dunghill;

8 That he may <sup>j</sup> set him with princes, even with the princes of his people.

9 <sup>k</sup> He maketh the barren woman <sup>l</sup> to keep house, and to be a joyful mother of children. Praise ye the LORD.

d Matt. 6. 33.

e Job 11. 17.

f Ps. 97. 11.

g Ps. 37. 26.

h Luke 6. 35.

i Eph. 5. 15.

j Col. 4. 5.

k 2 Heb. judgment.

l Ps. 15. 5.

m Prov. 10. 7.

n Prov. 1. 33.

o Ps. 59. 10.

p 118. 7.

q 2 Cor. 9. 9.

r Ver. 3.

s Deut. 24. 13.

t Ps. 75. 10.

u See Luke 13. 28.

v Ps. 37. 12.

w Ps. 58. 7, 8.

x Prov. 10. 26.

11. 7.

3 Heb. Halle-

lujah.

a Ps. 135. 1.

b Dan. 2. 20.

c Is. 59. 19.

d Mal. 1. 11.

e Ps. 97. 9.

f 99. 2.

g Ps. 8. 1.

h Ps. 89. 6.

i Heb. exalteth himself

to dwell.

j Ps. 11. 4.

k 138. 6.

l Is. 37. 15.

m 1 Sam. 2. 8.

n Ps. 107. 41.

o Job 36. 7.

p 1 Sam. 2. 5.

q Ps. 68. 6.

r Is. 54. 1.

s Gal. 4. 27.

t Heb. to dwell in an

house.

a Ex. 13. 3.

b Ps. 81. 5.

c Ex. 6. 7, 19.

d Ex. 25. 8; 29.

e 45. 46.

f Deut. 27. 9.

g Ex. 14. 21.

h Ps. 77. 16.

i Josh. 3. 13.

j 16.

k Ps. 29. 6;

68. 16.

l Hab. 3. 6.

m Hab. 3. 8.

n Ex. 17. 6.

o Num. 20. 11.

p Ps. 107. 35.

q See Is. 48.

11.

r Ezek. 36. 62.

s Ps. 42. 3, 10;

79. 10.

t Joel 2. 17.

u 1 Chr. 16. 26.

v Ps. 135. 6.

w Dan. 4. 35.

x Deut. 4. 28.

y Ps. 135. 15.

16, 17.

z Jer. 10. 3, &c.

a Ps. 135. 18.

b Is. 44. 9-11.

c Jonah 2. 8.

d Hab. 2. 18, 19.

e See Ps. 118.

f 2. 3, 4; 135.

g Ps. 33. 20.

h Prov. 30. 5.

## PSALM 114.

*An exhortation to fear God in his church.*

WHEN <sup>a</sup> Is'ra-el went out of E'gypt, the house of Ja'cob from a people of strange language; <sup>b</sup> 2 <sup>c</sup> Ju'dah was his sanctuary, and Is'ra-el his dominion.

3 <sup>d</sup> The sea saw it, and fled: <sup>e</sup> Jo'r-dan was driven back.

4 <sup>f</sup> The mountains skipped like rams, and the little hills like lambs.

5 <sup>g</sup> What ailed thee, O thou sea, that thou fleddest? thou Jo'r-dan, that thou wast driven back?

6 Ye mountains, that ye skipped like rams; and ye little hills, like lambs?

7 Tremble, thou earth, at the presence of the Lord, at the presence of the God of Ja'cob;

8 <sup>h</sup> Which turned the rock into a standing water, the flint into a fountain of waters.

## PSALM 115.

1 *Because God is truly glorious, and idols are vanity, 9 he exhorteth to confidence in God.*

NOT <sup>a</sup> unto us, O LORD, not unto us, but unto thy name give glory, for thy mercy, and for thy truth's sake.

2 Wherefore should the heathen say, <sup>b</sup> Where is now their God?

3 <sup>c</sup> But our God is in the heavens: he hath done whatsoever he hath pleased.

4 <sup>d</sup> Their idols are silver and gold, the work of men's hands.

5 They have mouths, but they speak not: eyes have they, but they see not:

6 They have ears, but they hear not: noses have they, but they smell not:

7 They have hands, but they handle not: feet have they, but they walk not: neither speak they through their throat.

8 <sup>e</sup> They that make them are like unto them; so is every one that trusteth in them.

9 <sup>f</sup> O Is'ra-el, trust thou in the LORD: <sup>g</sup> he is their help and their shield.

10 O house of Aar'on, trust in the LORD: he is their help and their shield.

11 Ye that fear the LORD, trust in the LORD: he is their help and their shield.

12 The LORD hath been mindful of us: he will bless us; he will bless the house of Ig'ra-el; he will bless the house of Aar'qn.

13 <sup>h</sup>He will bless them that fear the LORD, both small <sup>2</sup> and great.

14 The LORD shall increase you more and more, you and your children.

15 Ye are <sup>4</sup> blessed of the LORD <sup>k</sup> which made heaven and earth.

16 The heaven, even the heavens, are the LORD's: but the earth hath he given to the children of men.

17 <sup>1</sup>The dead praise not the LORD, neither any that go down into silence.

18 <sup>m</sup>But we will bless the LORD from this time forth and for evermore. Praise the LORD.

### PSALM 116.

<sup>1</sup> The psalmist professeth his love and duty to God for his deliverance. <sup>12</sup> He studieth to be thankful.

**I** <sup>a</sup>LOVE the LORD, because he hath heard my voice and my supplications.

2 Because he hath inclined his ear unto me, therefore will I call upon him <sup>3</sup> as long as I live.

3 <sup>b</sup>The sorrows of death compassed me, and the pains of hell <sup>4</sup> gat hold upon me: I found trouble and sorrow.

4 Then called I upon the name of the LORD; O LORD, I beseech thee, deliver my soul.

5 <sup>c</sup>Gracious is the LORD, and <sup>d</sup>righteous; yea, our God is merciful.

6 The LORD preserveth the simple: I was brought low, and he helped me.

7 Return unto thy <sup>e</sup>rest, O my soul; for <sup>f</sup>the LORD hath dealt bountifully with thee.

8 <sup>g</sup>For thou hast delivered my soul from death, mine eyes from tears, and my feet from falling.

9 I will walk before the LORD <sup>h</sup> in the land of the living.

10 <sup>i</sup>I believed, therefore have I spoken: I was greatly afflicted:

11 <sup>k</sup>I said in my haste, 'All men are liars.

12 What shall I render unto the LORD for all his benefits toward me?

13 I will take the cup of salvation, and call upon the name of the LORD.

14 <sup>m</sup>I will pay my vows unto the

<sup>1</sup> Pa. 128. 1. 4

<sup>2</sup> Heb. with.

<sup>1</sup> Gen. 14. 19.

<sup>k</sup> Gen. 1. 1.

<sup>1</sup> Ps. 96. 5.

<sup>1</sup> Ps. 6. 5; 68.

10, 11, 12.

Is. 33. 18.

<sup>m</sup> Ps. 113. 2.

Dan. 2. 20.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 18. 1.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. in my

days.

<sup>b</sup> Ps. 18. 4.

5, 6.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. found

me.

<sup>c</sup> Ps. 103. 8.

<sup>d</sup> Ezra 9. 15.

Neh. 9. 8.

<sup>1</sup> Ps. 119. 137;

145. 17.

<sup>e</sup> Jer. 6. 16.

Matt. 11. 29.

<sup>f</sup> Ps. 13. 6;

119. 17.

<sup>g</sup> Ps. 56. 13.

<sup>h</sup> Ps. 27. 13.

<sup>i</sup> 2 Cor. 4. 13.

<sup>k</sup> Ps. 31. 12.

<sup>1</sup> Rom. 3. 4.

<sup>m</sup> ver. 18.

<sup>n</sup> Ps. 22. 25.

Jonah 2. 9.

<sup>o</sup> Ps. 72. 14.

<sup>p</sup> Ps. 119. 125;

143. 12.

<sup>q</sup> Ps. 86. 16.

<sup>r</sup> Lev. 7. 12.

<sup>s</sup> Ps. 30. 14;

107. 22.

<sup>t</sup> ver. 14.

<sup>u</sup> Ps. 96. 8;

100. 4; 135. 2.

<sup>a</sup> Rom. 15. 11.

<sup>b</sup> Ps. 100. 5.

<sup>a</sup> 1 Chr. 16.

8. 34.

<sup>b</sup> Ps. 106. 1;

107. 1; 136. 1.

<sup>c</sup> See Ps. 115.

9. &c.

<sup>d</sup> Ps. 120. 1.

<sup>e</sup> Heb. out

of distress.

<sup>f</sup> Ps. 18. 19.

<sup>g</sup> Ps. 27. 1; 56.

4. 11; 146. 5.

<sup>h</sup> Is. 51. 12.

<sup>i</sup> Heb. 13. 6.

<sup>j</sup> Heb. for

me.

<sup>k</sup> Ps. 54. 4.

<sup>l</sup> Ps. 59. 10.

<sup>m</sup> Ps. 40. 4;

62. 8, 9.

<sup>n</sup> Jer. 17. 5, 7.

<sup>o</sup> Ps. 146. 3.

<sup>p</sup> Heb. cut

them off.

<sup>q</sup> Ps. 68. 17.

<sup>r</sup> Deut. 1. 44.

LORD now in the presence of all his people.

15 <sup>n</sup>Precious in the sight of the LORD is the death of his saints.

16 O LORD, truly <sup>o</sup>I am thy servant; I am thy servant, and <sup>p</sup>the son of thine handmaid: thou hast loosed my bonds.

17 I will offer to thee <sup>q</sup>the sacrifice of thanksgiving, and will call upon the name of the LORD.

18 <sup>r</sup>I will pay my vows unto the LORD now in the presence of all his people,

19 In the <sup>s</sup>courts of the LORD's house, in the midst of thee, O Jé-ry'-sá-lém. Praise ye the LORD.

### PSALM 117.

An exhortation to praise God for his mercy and truth.

**O** <sup>a</sup>PRAISE the LORD, all ye nations: praise him, all ye people.

2 For his merciful kindness is great toward us: and <sup>b</sup>the truth of the LORD endureth for ever. Praise ye the LORD.

### PSALM 118.

1 An exhortation to praise God for his mercy. 5 This psalmist sheweth how good it is to trust in God.

**O** <sup>a</sup>GIVE thanks unto the LORD; for he is good: because his mercy endureth for ever.

2 <sup>b</sup>Let Ig'ra-el now say, that his mercy endureth for ever.

3 Let the house of Aar'qn now say, that his mercy endureth for ever.

4 Let them now that fear the LORD say, that his mercy endureth for ever.

5 <sup>c</sup>I called upon the LORD <sup>d</sup>in distress: the LORD answered me, and <sup>e</sup>set me in a large place.

6 <sup>f</sup>The LORD is <sup>g</sup>on my side; I will not fear: what can man do unto me?

7 <sup>h</sup>The LORD taketh my part with them that help me: therefore shall <sup>i</sup>I see my desire upon them that hate me.

8 <sup>j</sup>It is better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in man.

9 <sup>k</sup>It is better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in princes.

10 All nations compassed me about: but in the name of the LORD will I <sup>l</sup>destroy them.

11 They <sup>m</sup>compassed me about, yea, they compassed me about: but in the name of the LORD I will destroy them.

12 They compassed me about <sup>n</sup>like

bees; they are quenched <sup>m</sup> as the fire of thorns: for in the name of the LORD I will <sup>2</sup> destroy them.

13 Thou hast thrust sore at me that I might fall: but the LORD helped me.

14 <sup>n</sup> The LORD is my strength and song, and is become my salvation.

15 The voice of rejoicing and salvation is in the tabernacles of the righteous: the right hand of the LORD doeth valiantly.

16 <sup>o</sup> The right hand of the LORD is exalted: the right hand of the LORD doeth valiantly.

17 <sup>p</sup> I shall not die, but live, and <sup>q</sup> declare the works of the LORD.

18 The LORD hath <sup>r</sup> chastened me sore: but he hath not given me over unto death.

19 <sup>s</sup> Open to me the gates of righteousness: I will go into them, and I will praise the LORD:

20 <sup>t</sup> This gate of the LORD, <sup>u</sup> into which the righteous shall enter.

21 I will praise thee: for thou hast <sup>v</sup> heard me, and <sup>w</sup> art become my salvation.

22 <sup>x</sup> The stone which the builders refused is become the head stone of the corner. ★

23 <sup>y</sup> This is the LORD's doing; it is marvellous in our eyes.

24 This <sup>z</sup> is the day which the LORD hath made; we will rejoice and be glad in it.

25 Save now, I beseech thee, O LORD: O LORD, I beseech thee, send now prosperity.

26 <sup>a</sup> Blessed be he that cometh in the name of the LORD: we have blessed you out of the house of the LORD. ★

27 God <sup>b</sup> is the LORD, which hath shewed us <sup>c</sup> light: bind the sacrifice with cords, *even* unto the horns of the altar.

28 Thou art my God, and I will praise thee: <sup>d</sup> thou art my God, I will exalt thee.

29 <sup>e</sup> O give thanks unto the LORD; for he <sup>f</sup> is good: for his mercy endureth for ever.

## PSALM 119.

*This psalm containeth sundry prayers, praises, and professions of obedience.*

## ALEPH.

**B**LESSED are the <sup>g</sup> undefiled in the way, <sup>h</sup> who walk in the law of the LORD.

<sup>m</sup> Eccles. 7. 6.  
Nah. 1. 10.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. cut down.

<sup>n</sup> Ex. 15. 2.  
Is. 12. 2.

<sup>o</sup> Ex. 15. 6.

<sup>p</sup> Ps. 6. 5.

<sup>q</sup> Hab. 1. 12.  
Is. 73. 28.

<sup>r</sup> 2 Cor. 6. 9.

<sup>s</sup> Is. 26. 2.

<sup>t</sup> Ps. 24. 7.

<sup>u</sup> Is. 35. 8.

<sup>v</sup> Rev. 21. 27;  
22. 14, 15.

<sup>w</sup> Ps. 116. 1.

<sup>x</sup> y ver. 14.

<sup>z</sup> Matt. 21. 42.

<sup>a</sup> Mark 12. 10.

<sup>b</sup> Luke 20. 17.

<sup>c</sup> Acts 4. 11.

<sup>d</sup> Eph. 2. 20.

<sup>e</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 4, 7.

<sup>f</sup> 3 Heb. *This is from the LORD.*

<sup>g</sup> Matt. 21. 9;

<sup>h</sup> 23. 39.

<sup>i</sup> Mark 11. 9.

<sup>j</sup> Luke 19. 38.

<sup>k</sup> See Zech. 4. 7.

<sup>l</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 9.

<sup>m</sup> c Ex. 15. 2.

<sup>n</sup> Is. 25. 1.

<sup>o</sup> d ver. 1.

2 Blessed are they that keep his testimonies, and that seek him with the whole heart.

3 <sup>b</sup> They also do no iniquity: they walk in his ways.

4 Thou hast commanded us to keep thy precepts diligently.

5 O that my ways were directed to keep thy statutes!

6 <sup>c</sup> Then shall I not be ashamed, when I have respect unto all thy commandments.

7 <sup>d</sup> I will praise thee with uprightness of heart, when I shall have learned <sup>e</sup> thy righteous judgments.

8 I will keep thy statutes: O forsake me not utterly.

## BETH.

9 Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way? by taking heed thereto according to thy word.

10 With my whole heart have I <sup>f</sup> sought thee: O let me not <sup>g</sup> wander from thy commandments.

11 <sup>h</sup> Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee.

12 Blessed art thou, O LORD: <sup>i</sup> teach me thy statutes.

13 With my lips have I <sup>j</sup> declared all the judgments of thy mouth.

14 I have rejoiced in the way of thy testimonies, as much as in all riches.

15 I will <sup>k</sup> meditate in thy precepts, and have respect unto thy ways.

16 I will <sup>l</sup> delight myself in thy statutes: I will not forget thy word.

## GIMEL.

17 <sup>m</sup> Deal bountifully with thy servant, that I may live, and keep thy word.

18 <sup>n</sup> Open thou mine eyes, that I may behold wondrous things out of thy law.

19 <sup>o</sup> I am a stranger in the earth: hide not thy commandments from me.

20 <sup>p</sup> My soul breaketh for the longing that it hath unto thy judgments at all times.

21 Thou hast rebuked the proud that are cursed, which do <sup>q</sup> err from thy commandments.

22 <sup>r</sup> Remove from me reproach and contempt; for I have kept thy testimonies.

23 Princes also did sit and speak

against me: but thy servant did  
meditate in thy statutes.

24 <sup>s</sup> Thy testimonies also are my  
delight and <sup>2</sup> my counsellors.

DALETH.

25 <sup>t</sup> My soul cleaveth unto the dust:  
quicken thou me according to thy  
word.

26 I have declared my ways, and  
thou heardest me: <sup>2</sup> teach me thy  
statutes.

27 Make me to understand the way  
of thy precepts: so <sup>3</sup> shall I talk of  
thy wondrous works.

28 <sup>2</sup> My soul <sup>3</sup> melteth for heaviness:  
strengthen thou me according  
unto thy word.

29 Remove from me the way of lying:  
and grant me thy law graciously.

30 I have chosen the way of truth:  
thy judgments have I laid before me.

31 I have stuck unto thy testimonies:  
O LORD, put me not to shame.

32 I will run the way of thy commandments,  
when thou shalt <sup>a</sup> enlarge my heart.

HE.

33 <sup>b</sup> Teach me, O LORD, the way of  
thy statutes; and I shall keep it  
unto the end.

34 <sup>d</sup> Give me understanding, and I  
shall keep thy law; yea, I shall observe  
it with my whole heart.

35 Make me to go in the path of  
thy commandments; for therein do  
I <sup>e</sup> delight.

36 Incline my heart unto thy testimonies,  
and not to <sup>f</sup> covetousness.

37 <sup>g</sup> Turn away mine eyes from  
beholding vanity; and <sup>2</sup> quicken  
thou me in thy way.

38 <sup>k</sup> Stablish thy word unto thy  
servant, who is devoted to thy fear.

39 Turn away my reproach which I  
fear: for thy judgments are good.

40 Behold, I have <sup>l</sup> longed after thy  
precepts: <sup>m</sup> quicken me in thy righteousness.

VAU.

41 <sup>n</sup> Let thy mercies come also unto  
me, O LORD, even thy salvation, according  
to thy word.

42 <sup>o</sup> So shall I have wherewith to  
answer him that reproacheth me:  
for I trust in thy word.

43 And take not the word of truth  
utterly out of my mouth; for I have  
hoped in thy judgments.

<sup>r</sup> ver. 15.

<sup>s</sup> ver. 77, 32.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. men of my counsel.

<sup>t</sup> Ps. 44, 25.

<sup>u</sup> ver. 40.

<sup>v</sup> Ps. 143, 11.

<sup>z</sup> ver. 12.

<sup>3</sup> Ps. 25, 4; 27, 11; 86, 11.

<sup>4</sup> ver. 73.

<sup>5</sup> Ps. 145, 5, 6.

<sup>6</sup> Ps. 107, 26.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. drop-peth.

<sup>8</sup> I Kin. 4, 29.

<sup>9</sup> Is. 60, 5.

<sup>10</sup> Cor. 6, 11.

<sup>11</sup> ver. 112.

<sup>12</sup> Matt. 10, 22.

<sup>13</sup> Rev. 2, 26.

<sup>14</sup> Prov. 2, 6.

<sup>15</sup> James 1, 5.

<sup>16</sup> ver. 16.

<sup>17</sup> Ezek. 33, 31.

<sup>18</sup> Mark 7, 21.

<sup>19</sup> Luke 12, 15.

<sup>20</sup> 1 Tim. 6, 10.

<sup>21</sup> Heb. 13, 5.

<sup>22</sup> Is. 33, 15.

<sup>23</sup> Heb. Make to pass.

<sup>24</sup> Prov. 23, 5.

<sup>25</sup> ver. 40.

<sup>26</sup> 2 Sam. 7, 25.

<sup>27</sup> ver. 20.

<sup>28</sup> m ver. 25, 37, 88, 107, 149, 156, 159.

<sup>29</sup> ver. 77.

<sup>30</sup> Ps. 106, 4.

<sup>31</sup> Or, So shall I answer him that reproacheth me in a thing.

<sup>32</sup> Heb. at large.

<sup>33</sup> Ps. 138, 1.

<sup>34</sup> Matt. 10, 18, 19.

<sup>35</sup> Acts 26, 1, 2.

<sup>36</sup> ver. 16.

<sup>37</sup> ver. 15.

<sup>38</sup> ver. 74, 81, 147.

<sup>39</sup> Rom. 15, 4.

<sup>40</sup> Jer. 20, 7.

<sup>41</sup> ver. 157.

<sup>42</sup> Job 23, 11.

<sup>43</sup> Ps. 44, 18.

<sup>44</sup> Ezra 9, 3.

<sup>45</sup> Ps. 63, 6.

<sup>46</sup> Ps. 16, 5.

<sup>47</sup> Jer. 10, 16.

<sup>48</sup> Lam. 3, 24.

<sup>49</sup> Heb. face.

<sup>50</sup> Job 11, 19.

<sup>51</sup> ver. 41.

<sup>52</sup> Luke 15, 17, 18.

<sup>53</sup> Or, companion.

<sup>54</sup> Acts 16, 25.

44 So shall I keep thy law continually for ever and ever.

45 And I will walk <sup>6</sup> at liberty: for  
I seek thy precepts.

46 <sup>o</sup> I will speak of thy testimonies  
also before kings, and will not be  
ashamed.

47 And I will <sup>p</sup> delight myself in  
thy commandments, which I have  
loved.

48 My hands also will I lift up unto  
thy commandments, which I have  
loved; and I will <sup>q</sup> meditate in thy  
statutes.

ZAIN.

49 Remember the word unto thy  
servant, upon which thou hast  
caused me to <sup>r</sup> hope.

50 This is my <sup>s</sup> comfort in my affliction:  
for thy word hath quickened  
me.

51 The proud have had me greatly  
in derision: yet have I not <sup>t</sup> declined  
from thy law.

52 I remembered thy judgments of  
old, O LORD; and have comforted  
myself.

53 <sup>u</sup> Horror hath taken hold upon me  
because of the wicked that forsake  
thy law.

54 Thy statutes have been my  
songs in the house of my pilgrimage.

55 <sup>v</sup> I have remembered thy name,  
O LORD, in the night, and have kept  
thy law.

56 This I had, because I kept thy  
precepts.

CHETH.

57 <sup>z</sup> Thou art my portion, O LORD:  
I have said that I would keep thy  
words.

58 I intreated thy <sup>7</sup> favour with my  
whole heart: be merciful unto me  
<sup>a</sup> according to thy word.

59 I <sup>b</sup> thought on my ways, and  
turned my feet unto thy testimonies.

60 I made haste, and delayed not  
to keep thy commandments.

61 The <sup>8</sup> bands of the wicked have  
robbed me: but I have not forgotten  
thy law.

62 <sup>c</sup> At midnight I will rise to give  
thanks unto thee because of thy  
righteous judgments.

63 I am a companion of all them  
that fear thee, and of them that  
keep thy precepts.

64 <sup>d</sup> The earth, O LORD, is full of thy mercy: <sup>e</sup> teach me thy statutes.

TETH.

65 Thou hast dealt well with thy servant, O LORD, according unto thy word.

66 Teach me good judgment and knowledge: for I have believed thy commandments.

67 <sup>f</sup> Before I was afflicted I went astray: but now have I kept thy word.

68 Thou art <sup>g</sup> good, and doest good; <sup>h</sup> teach me thy statutes.

69 The proud have <sup>i</sup> forged a lie against me: but I will keep thy precepts with my whole heart.

70 <sup>k</sup> Their heart is as fat as grease; but I <sup>l</sup> delight in thy law.

71 <sup>m</sup> It is good for me that I have been afflicted; that I might learn thy statutes.

72 <sup>n</sup> The law of thy mouth is better unto me than thousands of gold and silver.

JOD.

73 <sup>o</sup> Thy hands have made me and fashioned me: <sup>p</sup> give me understanding, that I may learn thy commandments.

74 <sup>q</sup> They that fear thee will be glad when they see me; because <sup>r</sup> I have hoped in thy word.

75 I know, O LORD, that thy judgments are <sup>s</sup> right, and <sup>t</sup> that thou in faithfulness hast afflicted me.

76 Let, I pray thee, thy merciful kindness be <sup>u</sup> for my comfort, according to thy word unto thy servant.

77 <sup>v</sup> Let thy tender mercies come unto me, that I may live: for <sup>w</sup> thy law is my delight.

78 Let the proud <sup>x</sup> be ashamed; <sup>y</sup> for they dealt perversely with me without a cause: but I will <sup>z</sup> meditate in thy precepts.

79 Let those that fear thee turn unto me, and those that have known thy testimonies.

80 Let my heart be sound in thy statutes; that I be not ashamed.

CAPH.

81 <sup>a</sup> My soul fainteth for thy salvation: but <sup>b</sup> I hope in thy word.

82 <sup>c</sup> Mine eyes fail for thy word, saying, When wilt thou comfort me?

83 For <sup>d</sup> I am become like a bottle

<sup>d</sup> Ps. 33. 5.  
<sup>e</sup> ver. 12, 26.

<sup>f</sup> ver. 71.  
Jer. 31. 18, 19.  
Heb. 12. 11.

<sup>g</sup> Ps. 106. 1;  
107. 1.  
Matt. 19. 17.  
<sup>h</sup> ver. 12, 26.  
<sup>i</sup> Job 13. 4.  
Ps. 109. 2.

<sup>k</sup> Ps. 17. 10.  
Isa. 6. 10.  
Acts 28. 27.  
<sup>l</sup> ver. 35.  
<sup>m</sup> ver. 67.  
Heb. 12. 10, 11.  
<sup>n</sup> ver. 127.  
Ps. 19. 10.  
Prov. 8. 10, 11, 19.  
<sup>o</sup> Job 10. 8.  
Ps. 100. 3;  
138. 8; 139. 14.  
<sup>p</sup> ver. 34, 144.  
<sup>q</sup> Ps. 34. 2.  
<sup>r</sup> ver. 49, 147.  
2 Heb. right-eousness.  
<sup>s</sup> Heb. 12. 10.  
<sup>t</sup> Heb. to comfort me.  
<sup>u</sup> ver. 41.  
<sup>v</sup> ver. 24, 47, 174.  
<sup>w</sup> Ps. 25. 3.  
<sup>x</sup> ver. 86.  
<sup>y</sup> ver. 23.  
<sup>z</sup> Ps. 73. 26;  
84. 2.  
<sup>a</sup> ver. 74, 114.  
<sup>b</sup> ver. 123.  
<sup>c</sup> Ps. 69. 3.  
<sup>d</sup> Job 30. 20.  
<sup>e</sup> Ps. 39. 4.  
<sup>f</sup> Rev. 6. 10.  
<sup>g</sup> Ps. 35. 7.  
<sup>h</sup> Prov. 16. 27.  
4 Heb. faithfulness.  
<sup>i</sup> ver. 78.  
<sup>j</sup> Ps. 35. 19;  
38. 19.  
<sup>k</sup> ver. 40.  
<sup>l</sup> Ps. 89. 2.  
Matt. 24. 34, 35.  
<sup>m</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 25.  
<sup>n</sup> Heb. to generation and generation.  
Ps. 89. 1.  
<sup>o</sup> Heb. standeth.  
<sup>p</sup> Jer. 33. 25.  
<sup>q</sup> ver. 24.  
<sup>r</sup> Matt. 5. 18;  
24. 35.  
<sup>s</sup> Ps. 1. 2.  
<sup>t</sup> Deut. 4. 6, 8.  
<sup>u</sup> Heb. it is ever with me.  
<sup>v</sup> 2 Tim. 3. 15.  
<sup>w</sup> Job 32. 7, 8, 9.  
<sup>x</sup> Prov. 1. 15.

in the smoke; yet do I not forget thy statutes.

84 <sup>e</sup> How many are the days of thy servant? <sup>f</sup> when wilt thou execute judgment on them that persecute me?

85 <sup>g</sup> The proud have digged pits for me, which are not after thy law.

86 All thy commandments are <sup>h</sup> faithful: <sup>i</sup> they persecute me <sup>j</sup> wrongfully; help thou me.

87 They had almost consumed me upon earth; but I forsook not thy precepts.

88 <sup>k</sup> Quicken me after thy loving-kindness; so shall I keep the testimony of thy mouth.

LAMED.

89 <sup>l</sup> For ever, O LORD, thy word is settled in heaven.

90 Thy faithfulness is <sup>m</sup> unto all generations: thou hast established the earth, and it <sup>n</sup> abideth.

91 They continue this day according to <sup>o</sup> thine ordinances: for all are thy servants.

92 Unless <sup>p</sup> thy law had been my delights, I should then have perished in mine affliction.

93 I will never forget thy precepts: for with them thou hast quickened me.

94 I am thine, save me; for I have sought thy precepts.

95 The wicked have waited for me to destroy me: but I will consider thy testimonies.

96 <sup>o</sup> I have seen an end of all perfection: but thy commandment is exceeding broad.

MEM.

97 O how love I thy law! <sup>p</sup> it is my meditation all the day.

98 Thou through thy commandments hast made me <sup>q</sup> wiser than mine enemies: for <sup>r</sup> they are ever with me.

99 I have more understanding than all my teachers: <sup>s</sup> for thy testimonies are my meditation.

100 <sup>t</sup> I understand more than the ancients, because I keep thy precepts.

101 I have <sup>u</sup> refrained my feet from every evil way, that I might keep thy word.

102 I have not departed from thy

judgments: for thou hast taught me.

103 <sup>u</sup>How sweet are thy words unto my <sup>2</sup>taste! *yea, sweeter* than honey to my mouth!

104 Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore <sup>2</sup>I hate every false way.

NUN.

105 <sup>u</sup>Thy word is a <sup>3</sup>lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path.

106 <sup>2</sup>I have sworn, and I will perform it, that I will keep thy righteous judgments.

107 I am afflicted very much: quicken me, O LORD, according unto thy word.

108 Accept, I beseech thee, <sup>b</sup>the freewill offerings of my mouth, O LORD, and <sup>c</sup>teach me thy judgments.

109 <sup>d</sup>My soul is continually in my hand: yet do I not forget thy law.

110 <sup>e</sup>The wicked have laid a snare for me: yet I <sup>f</sup>erred not from thy precepts.

111 <sup>g</sup>Thy testimonies have I taken as an heritage for ever: for <sup>h</sup>they are the rejoicing of my heart.

112 I have inclined mine heart <sup>4</sup>to perform thy statutes alway, <sup>i</sup>even unto the end.

SAMECH.

113 I hate *vain* thoughts: but thy law do I love.

114 <sup>k</sup>Thou *art* my hiding place and my shield: <sup>l</sup>I hope in thy word.

115 <sup>m</sup>Depart from me, ye evil-doers: for I will keep the commandments of my God.

116 Uphold me according unto thy word, that I may live: and let me not <sup>n</sup>be ashamed of my hope.

117 Hold thou me up, and I shall be safe: and I will have respect unto thy statutes continually.

118 Thou hast trodden down all them that <sup>o</sup>err from thy statutes: for their deceit is falsehood.

119 Thou <sup>p</sup>puttest away all the wicked of the earth <sup>q</sup>like dross: therefore I love thy testimonies.

120 <sup>r</sup>My flesh trembleth for fear of thee; and I am afraid of thy judgments.

AIN.

121 I have done judgment and justice: leave me not to mine oppressors.

<sup>u</sup> Ps. 19. 10.  
Prov. 8. 11.  
2 Heb. *palate*.

<sup>z</sup> ver. 128.

<sup>y</sup> Prov. 6. 23.  
3 Or, *candle*.

<sup>z</sup> Neh. 10. 29.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 88.  
<sup>b</sup> Hos. 14. 2.  
Heb. 13. 15.  
<sup>c</sup> ver. 12, 26.  
<sup>d</sup> Job 13. 14.  
<sup>e</sup> Ps. 140. 5;  
141. 9.

<sup>f</sup> ver. 10, 21.  
<sup>g</sup> Deut. 33. 4.  
<sup>h</sup> ver. 77, 92,  
174.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. *do do*.  
<sup>i</sup> ver. 33.  
<sup>k</sup> Ps. 32. 7;  
91. 1.

<sup>l</sup> ver. 81.  
<sup>m</sup> Ps. 6. 8;  
139. 19.

<sup>n</sup> Matt. 7. 23.  
<sup>o</sup> Ps. 25. 2.  
Rom. 5. 5; 9.  
33; 10. 11.

<sup>p</sup> ver. 21.  
<sup>5</sup> Heb. *caused*.  
<sup>q</sup> Ezek. 22. 18.

<sup>r</sup> Hab. 3. 16.  
<sup>7</sup> Heb. 7. 22.  
<sup>s</sup> ver. 81, 82.

<sup>t</sup> ver. 12.  
<sup>u</sup> Ps. 116. 16.  
<sup>z</sup> ver. 72.

<sup>8</sup> Ps. 19. 10.  
Prov. 8. 11.  
<sup>y</sup> ver. 104.

<sup>9</sup> Ps. 19. 7.  
Prov. 1. 4.  
<sup>a</sup> ver. 20.

<sup>b</sup> Ps. 106. 4.  
<sup>c</sup> 2 Thess. 1.  
6, 7.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. *according to the custom towards those, &c.*

<sup>d</sup> Ps. 17. 5.  
<sup>e</sup> Ps. 19. 13.  
Rom. 6. 12.

<sup>f</sup> Luke 1. 74.  
<sup>g</sup> Ps. 4. 6.  
<sup>h</sup> ver. 12, 26.

<sup>i</sup> Jer. 9. 1;  
14. 17.  
See Ezek. 9. 4.

<sup>k</sup> Ezra 9. 15.  
Neh. 9. 33.  
Jer. 12. 1.

<sup>l</sup> Dan. 9. 7.  
<sup>m</sup> Ps. 19. 7.  
8, 9.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. *righteousness*.  
<sup>8</sup> Heb. *faithfulness*.

<sup>m</sup> Ps. 69. 9.  
John 2. 17.  
<sup>9</sup> Heb. *cut me off*.

<sup>n</sup> Ps. 12. 6;  
18. 30; 19. 8.  
Prov. 30. 5.  
<sup>10</sup> Heb. *tried, or, refined*.

122 Be <sup>r</sup>surety for thy servant for good: let not the proud oppress me.

123 <sup>s</sup>Mine eyes fail for thy salvation, and for the word of thy righteousness.

124 Deal with thy servant according unto thy mercy, and <sup>t</sup>teach me thy statutes.

125 <sup>u</sup>I am thy servant; give me understanding, that I may know thy testimonies.

126 *It is time for thee, LORD, to work: for they have made void thy law.*

127 <sup>v</sup>Therefore I love thy commandments above gold; yea, above fine gold.

128 Therefore I esteem all *thy precepts concerning all things to be right; and I* <sup>w</sup>hate every false way.

PE.

129 Thy testimonies are wonderful: therefore doth my soul keep them.

130 The entrance of thy words giveth light; <sup>x</sup>it giveth understanding unto the simple.

131 I opened my mouth, and panted: for I <sup>y</sup>longed for thy commandments.

132 <sup>z</sup>Look thou upon me, and be merciful unto me, <sup>6</sup>as thou usest to do unto those that love thy name.

133 <sup>a</sup>Order my steps in thy word: and <sup>e</sup>let not any iniquity have dominion over me.

134 <sup>f</sup>Deliver me from the oppression of man: so will I keep thy precepts.

135 <sup>g</sup>Make thy face to shine upon thy servant; and <sup>h</sup>teach me thy statutes.

136 <sup>i</sup>Rivers of waters run down mine eyes, because they keep not thy law.

TZADDI.

137 <sup>k</sup>Righteous *art* thou, O LORD, and upright are thy judgments.

138 <sup>l</sup>Thy testimonies *that* thou hast commanded are <sup>r</sup>righteous and very <sup>8</sup>faithful.

139 <sup>m</sup>My zeal hath <sup>9</sup>consumed me, because mine enemies have forgotten thy words.

140 <sup>n</sup>Thy word is very <sup>10</sup>pure: therefore thy servant loveth it.

141 I am small and despised: *yet* do not I forget thy precepts.

142 Thy righteousness is an ever-



lasting righteousness, and thy law is <sup>o</sup> the truth.

143 Trouble and anguish have <sup>2</sup> taken hold on me: yet thy commandments are <sup>p</sup> my delights.

144 The righteousness of thy testimonies is everlasting: <sup>q</sup> give me understanding, and I shall live.

KOPH.

145 I cried with my whole heart; hear me, O LORD: I will keep thy statutes.

146 I cried unto thee; save me, <sup>8</sup> and I shall keep thy testimonies.

147 <sup>r</sup> I prevented the dawning of the morning, and cried: <sup>a</sup> I hoped in thy word.

148 <sup>t</sup> Mine eyes prevent the night watches, that I might meditate in thy word.

149 Hear my voice according unto thy lovingkindness: O LORD, <sup>u</sup> quicken me according to thy judgment.

150 They draw nigh that follow after mischief: they are far from thy law.

151 Thou art <sup>x</sup> near, O LORD; <sup>y</sup> and all thy commandments are truth.

152 Concerning thy testimonies, I have known of old that thou hast founded them <sup>z</sup> for ever.

RESH.

153 <sup>a</sup> Consider mine affliction, and deliver me: for I do not forget thy law.

154 <sup>b</sup> Plead my cause, and deliver me: <sup>c</sup> quicken me according to thy word.

155 <sup>d</sup> Salvation is far from the wicked: for they seek not thy statutes.

156 <sup>e</sup> Great are thy tender mercies, O LORD: <sup>f</sup> quicken me according to thy judgments.

157 Many are my persecutors and mine enemies; yet do I not <sup>g</sup> decline from thy testimonies.

158 I beheld the transgressors, and <sup>h</sup> was grieved; because they kept not thy word.

159 Consider how I love thy precepts: <sup>i</sup> quicken me, O LORD, according to thy lovingkindness.

160 <sup>j</sup> Thy word is true from the beginning: and every one of thy righteous judgments endureth for ever.

SCHIN.

161 <sup>k</sup> Princes have persecuted me

<sup>o</sup> ver. 151.  
<sup>p</sup> Ps. 19. 8.  
<sup>q</sup> Job 17. 17.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb. found me.  
<sup>r</sup> ver. 77.

<sup>q</sup> ver. 34, 73.  
<sup>169.</sup>

<sup>3</sup> Or, that I may keep.

<sup>r</sup> Ps. 5. 3; 88. 13; 130. 6.  
<sup>s</sup> ver. 74.

<sup>t</sup> Ps. 63. 1, 6.  
<sup>u</sup> ver. 40, 154.  
<sup>x</sup> Ps. 145. 18.  
<sup>y</sup> ver. 142.

<sup>z</sup> Luke 21. 33.  
<sup>a</sup> Lam. 5. 1.  
<sup>b</sup> 1 Sam. 24. 15.

<sup>c</sup> Ps. 35. 1.  
<sup>d</sup> Eccl. 7. 9.  
<sup>e</sup> ver. 40.

<sup>f</sup> Job 5. 4.  
<sup>4</sup> Or, Many.  
<sup>g</sup> ver. 149.

<sup>h</sup> ver. 51.  
<sup>i</sup> Ps. 44. 19.  
<sup>j</sup> ver. 136.

<sup>k</sup> Ezek. 9. 4.  
<sup>5</sup> Heb. The beginning of thy word is true.

<sup>l</sup> ver. 23.  
<sup>1</sup> 1 Sam. 24. 11, 14; 28. 18.

<sup>2</sup> Prov. 3. 2.  
<sup>3</sup> Is. 32. 17.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. they shall have no stumblingblock.

<sup>5</sup> ver. 174.  
<sup>6</sup> Gen. 49. 18.

<sup>7</sup> m Prov. 5. 21.  
<sup>8</sup> n ver. 144.

<sup>9</sup> ver. 7.  
<sup>10</sup> Josh. 24. 22.

<sup>11</sup> Prov. 1. 23.  
<sup>12</sup> Luke 10. 42.

<sup>13</sup> ver. 168.  
<sup>14</sup> ver. 16, 24.  
<sup>15</sup> 47, 77, 111.

<sup>16</sup> Is. 51. 6.  
<sup>17</sup> Luke 15. 4.  
&c.

<sup>18</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 25.

<sup>19</sup> a Ps. 118. 5.  
<sup>20</sup> Jonah 2. 2.

<sup>21</sup> [cir. 1058].  
<sup>22</sup> Or, What shall the deceitful tongue give unto thee?

<sup>23</sup> or, What shall it profit thee?  
<sup>24</sup> Heb. added.

<sup>25</sup> Or, it is as the sharp arrows of the mighty man, with coals of juniper.

without a cause: but my heart standeth in awe of thy word.

162 I rejoice at thy word, as one that findeth great spoil.

163 I hate and abhor lying: but thy law do I love.

164 Seven times a day do I praise thee because of thy righteous judgments.

165 <sup>k</sup> Great peace have they which love thy law: and <sup>6</sup> nothing shall offend them.

166 <sup>l</sup> LORD, I have hoped for thy salvation, and done thy commandments.

167 My soul hath kept thy testimonies; and I love them exceedingly.

168 I have kept thy precepts and thy testimonies: <sup>m</sup> for all my ways are before thee.

TAU.

169 Let my cry come near before thee, O LORD: <sup>n</sup> give me understanding according to thy word.

170 Let my supplication come before thee: deliver me according to thy word.

171 <sup>o</sup> My lips shall utter praise, when thou hast taught me thy statutes.

172 My tongue shall speak of thy word: for all thy commandments are righteousness.

173 Let thine hand help me; for <sup>p</sup> I have chosen thy precepts.

174 <sup>q</sup> I have longed for thy salvation, O LORD; and <sup>r</sup> thy law is my delight.

175 Let my soul live, and it shall praise thee; and let thy judgments help me.

176 <sup>s</sup> I have gone astray like a lost sheep; seek thy servant; for I do not forget thy commandments.

PSALM 120.

<sup>1</sup> David prayeth against Doeg, <sup>3</sup> reproveth his tongue, <sup>5</sup> complaineth of his necessary conversation with the wicked.

A Song of degrees.

**I**N <sup>a</sup> my distress I cried unto the LORD, and he heard me.

<sup>2</sup> Deliver my soul, O LORD, from lying lips, and from a deceitful tongue.

<sup>3</sup> What shall be given unto thee? or what shall be <sup>8</sup> done unto thee, thou false tongue?

<sup>4</sup> Sharp arrows of the mighty, with coals of juniper.

5 Woe is me, that I sojourn in  
<sup>b</sup> Mē'sech, <sup>c</sup> that I dwell in the tents  
 of Kē'dār!

6 My soul hath long dwelt with him  
 that hateth peace.

7 I am <sup>2</sup> for peace: but when I  
 speak, they are for war.

## PSALM 121.

*The safety of the godly, who trust in God's protection.*  
 A Song of degrees.

**I** WILL lift up mine eyes unto  
 the hills, from whence cometh  
 my help.

2 <sup>a</sup> My help cometh from the LORD,  
 which made heaven and earth.

3 <sup>b</sup> He will not suffer thy foot to  
 be moved: <sup>c</sup> he that keepeth thee  
 will not slumber.

4 Behold, he that keepeth Iṣ'ra-  
 el shall neither slumber nor sleep.

5 The LORD is thy keeper: the  
 LORD is <sup>a</sup> thy shade <sup>e</sup> upon thy right  
 hand.

6 <sup>f</sup> The sun shall not smite thee by  
 day, nor the moon by night.

7 The LORD shall preserve thee  
 from all evil: he shall <sup>g</sup> preserve thy  
 soul.

8 The LORD shall <sup>h</sup> preserve thy go-  
 ing out and thy coming in from this  
 time forth, and even for evermore.

## PSALM 122.

*David professeth his joy for the church.*  
 A Song of degrees of Dā'vid.

**I** WAS glad when they said unto  
 me, <sup>a</sup> Let us go into the house  
 of the LORD.

2 Our feet shall stand within thy  
 gates, O Jê-ru'sā-lēm.

3 Jê-ru'sā-lēm is builded as a city  
 that is <sup>b</sup> compact together:

4 <sup>c</sup> Whither the tribes go up, the  
 tribes of the LORD, unto <sup>d</sup> the testi-  
 mony of Iṣ'ra-el, to give thanks unto  
 the name of the LORD.

5 <sup>e</sup> For there <sup>f</sup> are set thrones of  
 judgment, the thrones of the house  
 of Dā'vid.

6 <sup>f</sup> Pray for the peace of Jê-ru'sā-  
 lēm: they shall prosper that love  
 thee.

7 Peace be within thy walls, and  
 prosperity within thy palaces.

8 For my brethren and compan-  
 ions' sakes, I will now say, Peace  
 be within thee.

9 Because of the house of the LORD  
 our God I will <sup>g</sup> seek thy good.

<sup>b</sup> Gen. 10. 2.  
<sup>c</sup> Ezek. 27. 13.  
<sup>d</sup> Gen. 25. 13.  
<sup>e</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 1.  
<sup>f</sup> Jer. 49. 28,  
 29.

2 Or, a man  
 of peace.

3 Or, Shall I  
 lift up mine  
 eyes to the  
 hills?  
 whence  
 should my  
 help come?  
 See Jer. 3.  
 23.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 124. 8.  
<sup>b</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 9.  
<sup>c</sup> Prov. 3. 23,  
 26.  
<sup>d</sup> Ps. 127. 1.  
<sup>e</sup> Is. 27. 3.

<sup>d</sup> Is. 25. 4.  
<sup>e</sup> Ps. 15. 8;  
 109. 31.

<sup>f</sup> Ps. 91. 5.  
<sup>g</sup> Is. 49. 10.  
 Rev. 7. 15.

<sup>g</sup> Ps. 41. 2;  
 97. 10; 145.  
 20.

<sup>h</sup> Deut. 28. 6.  
 Prov. 2. 8;  
 5. 6.

<sup>a</sup> Is. 2. 3.  
 Zech. 8. 21.

<sup>b</sup> See 2 Sam.  
 5. 9.  
<sup>c</sup> Ex. 23. 17.  
<sup>d</sup> Deut. 16. 16.  
<sup>e</sup> Ex. 16. 34.  
<sup>f</sup> Deut. 17. 8.  
<sup>g</sup> 2 Chr. 19. 8.  
<sup>h</sup> Heb. de sid.  
<sup>i</sup> Ps. 51. 18.  
<sup>j</sup> Neh. 2. 10.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 121. 1;  
 141. 8.  
<sup>b</sup> Ps. 2. 4;  
 11. 4; 115. 3.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 129. 1.  
<sup>b</sup> Ps. 56. 1, 2;  
 57. 3.  
<sup>c</sup> Prov. 1. 12.  
<sup>d</sup> Ps. 91. 3.  
<sup>e</sup> Prov. 6. 5.  
<sup>f</sup> Ps. 121. 2.  
<sup>g</sup> Gen. 1. 1.  
 Ps. 134. 3.

<sup>a</sup> Prov. 22. 8.  
 Is. 14. 5.  
<sup>b</sup> Heb. wick-  
 edness.

## PSALM 123.

*The godly profess their confidence in God.*  
 A Song of degrees.

**U**NTO thee <sup>a</sup> lift I up mine eyes,  
 O thou <sup>b</sup> that dwellest in the  
 heavens.

2 Behold, as the eyes of servants  
 look unto the hand of their masters,  
 and as the eyes of a maiden unto  
 the hand of her mistress; so our eyes  
 wait upon the LORD our God, until  
 that he have mercy upon us.

3 Have mercy upon us, O LORD,  
 have mercy upon us: for we are ex-  
 ceedingly filled with contempt.

4 Our soul is exceedingly filled  
 with the scorning of those that are  
 at ease, and with the contempt of  
 the proud.

## PSALM 124.

*The godly bless God for a miraculous deliverance.*  
 A Song of degrees of Dā'vid.

**I**F it had not been the LORD who  
 was on our side, <sup>a</sup> now may Iṣ'-  
 ra-el say;

2 If it had not been the LORD who  
 was on our side, when men rose up  
 against us:

3 Then they had <sup>b</sup> swallowed us  
 up quick, when their wrath was  
 kindled against us:

4 Then the waters had overwhelm-  
 ed us, the stream had gone over  
 our soul:

5 Then the proud waters had gone  
 over our soul.

6 Blessed be the LORD, who hath  
 not given us as a prey to their teeth.

7 Our soul is escaped <sup>c</sup> as a bird  
 out of the snare of the fowlers: the  
 snare is broken, and we are escaped.

8 <sup>a</sup> Our help is in the name of the  
 LORD, <sup>e</sup> who made heaven and earth.

## PSALM 125.

*1 The safety of such as trust in God. 4 A prayer for  
 the godly, and against the wicked.*  
 A Song of degrees.

**T**HEY that trust in the LORD shall  
 be as mount Zī'ōn, which cannot  
 be removed, but abideth for ever.

2 As the mountains are round about  
 Jê-ru'sā-lēm, so the LORD is round  
 about his people from henceforth  
 even for ever.

3 For <sup>a</sup> the rod of <sup>b</sup> the wicked shall  
 not rest upon the lot of the right-  
 eous; lest the righteous put forth  
 their hands unto iniquity.

4 Do good, O LORD, unto those that

be good, and to them that are upright in their hearts.

5 As for such as turn aside unto their <sup>b</sup>crooked ways, the LORD shall lead them forth with the workers of iniquity: *but* <sup>c</sup>peace shall be upon <sup>Is</sup>ra-el.

## PSALM 126.

1 The church, celebrating her return out of captivity, 4 prayeth for, and propheth the success thereof.

A Song of degrees.

WHEN the LORD <sup>2</sup>turned again the captivity of Zi'on, <sup>a</sup>we were like them that dream.

2 Then <sup>b</sup>was our mouth filled with laughter, and our tongue with singing: then said they among the heathen, The LORD <sup>3</sup>hath done great things for them.

3 The LORD hath done great things for us; *whereof* we are glad.

4 Turn again our captivity, O LORD, as the streams in the south.

5 <sup>c</sup>They that sow in tears shall reap in <sup>d</sup>joy.

6 He that goeth forth and weepeth, bearing <sup>e</sup>precious seed, shall doubtless come again with rejoicing, bringing his sheaves *with him*.

## PSALM 127.

1 The virtue of God's blessing. 3 Good children are his gift.

A Song of degrees <sup>a</sup>for BSV'o-mon.

EXCEPT the LORD build the house, they labour in vain <sup>7</sup>that build it: except <sup>a</sup>the LORD keep the city, the watchman waketh *but* in vain.

2 It is vain for you to rise up early, to sit up late, to <sup>b</sup>eat the bread of sorrows: *for* so he giveth his beloved sleep.

3 Lo, <sup>c</sup>children are an heritage of the LORD: *and* <sup>d</sup>the fruit of the womb *is* his reward.

4 As arrows are in the hand of a mighty man; so are children of the youth.

5 Happy *is* the man that <sup>8</sup>hath his quiver full of them: <sup>c</sup>they shall not be ashamed, but they <sup>9</sup>shall speak with the enemies in the gate.

## PSALM 128.

The sundry blessings which follow them that fear God.

A Song of degrees.

BLESSED <sup>a</sup>is every one that feareth the LORD; that walketh in his ways.

2 <sup>b</sup>For thou shalt eat the labour

<sup>b</sup> Prov. 2. 15.

c Ps. 128. 6.  
Gal. 6. 16.

2 Heb. returned the returning of Zion.  
Ps. 53. 6;  
83. 1.  
Hos. 6. 11.  
Joel 3. 1.  
a Acts 12. 9.  
b Job 8. 21.  
3 Heb. hath magnified to do with them.  
c See Jer. 31. 9, &c.  
4 Or, singing.  
5 Or, seed basket.

6 Or, of Solomon.  
Ps. 72. title.  
7 Heb. that are builders of it in it.  
a Ps. 121. 3.  
4. 5.  
b Gen. 3. 17.  
19.  
c Gen. 33. 5;  
45. 4.  
Joah. 24. 3, 4.  
d Deut. 28. 4.  
8 Heb. hath filled his quiver with them.  
e See Job 5. 4.  
Prov. 27. 11.  
9 Or, shall subdue, as Ps. 18. 47, or, destroy.

a Ps. 112. 1;  
115. 13; 119. 1.  
b Is. 3. 10.  
c Ezek. 19. 10.  
d Ps. 52. 8;  
144. 12.  
e Ps. 134. 3.  
f Gen. 50. 23.  
Job 42. 16.  
g Ps. 125. 5.

10 Or, Much.  
a See Ezek. 23. 3.  
Hos. 2. 15;  
11. 1.  
b Ps. 124. 1.  
c Ps. 37. 2.  
d Ruth 2. 4.  
Ps. 118. 26.

a Lam. 3. 55.  
Jonah 2. 2.  
b Ps. 143. 2.  
Rom. 3. 20,  
24.  
c Ex. 34. 7.  
d 1 Km. 8. 40.  
Ps. 2. 11.  
Jer. 35. 8, 9.  
e Ps. 27. 14;  
33. 20; 40. 1.  
Is. 8. 17; 26. 6;  
30. 18.  
f Ps. 119. 81.  
g Ps. 63. 6;  
119. 147.

of thine hands: happy shalt thou be, and it shall be well with thee.

3 Thy wife shall be <sup>c</sup>as a fruitful vine by the sides of thine house: thy children <sup>d</sup>like olive plants round about thy table.

4 Behold, that thus shall the man be blessed that feareth the LORD.

5 <sup>e</sup>The LORD shall bless thee out of Zi'on: and thou shalt see the good of Jê-rû'sâ-lêm all the days of thy life.

6 Yea, thou shalt <sup>f</sup>see thy children's children, and <sup>g</sup>peace upon <sup>Is</sup>ra-el.

## PSALM 129.

An exhortation to praise God for saving Israel in their great afflictions.

A Song of degrees.

10 MANY a time have they afflicted me from <sup>a</sup>my youth, <sup>b</sup>may <sup>Is</sup>ra-el now say:

2 Many a time have they afflicted me from my youth: yet they have not prevailed against me.

3 The plowers plowed upon my back: they made long their furrows.

4 The LORD is righteous: he hath cut asunder the cords of the wicked.

5 Let them all be confounded and turned back that hate Zi'on.

6 Let them be as <sup>c</sup>the grass upon the house tops, which withereth afore it groweth up:

7 Wherewith the mower filleth not his hand; nor he that bindeth sheaves his bosom.

8 Neither do they which go by say, <sup>d</sup>The blessing of the LORD be upon you: we bless you in the name of the LORD.

## PSALM 130.

1 The psalmist professeth his hope in prayer, and his patience in hope.

A Song of degrees.

OUT <sup>a</sup>of the depths have I cried unto thee, O LORD.

2 Lord, hear my voice: let thine ears be attentive to the voice of my supplications.

3 <sup>b</sup>If thou, LORD, shouldest mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand?

4 But *there is* <sup>c</sup>forgiveness with thee, that <sup>d</sup>thou mayest be feared.

5 <sup>e</sup>I wait for the LORD, my soul doth wait, and <sup>f</sup>in his word do I hope.

6 <sup>g</sup>My soul waiteth for the Lord more than they that watch for the

morning: <sup>2</sup>I say, more than they that watch for the morning.

<sup>7</sup> <sup>h</sup>Let <sup>İ</sup>ṣ-ṣa-el hope in the LORD: for <sup>i</sup>with the LORD there is mercy, and with him is plenteous redemption.

<sup>8</sup> And <sup>k</sup>he shall redeem <sup>İ</sup>ṣ-ṣa-el from all his iniquities.

## PSALM 131.

<sup>1</sup> David, professing his humility, <sup>3</sup> exhorteth Israel to hope in God.

A Song of degrees of Dā'vid.

**L**ORD, my heart is not haughty, nor mine eyes lofty: <sup>a</sup> neither do I <sup>3</sup> exercise myself in great matters, or in things too <sup>4</sup> high for me.

<sup>2</sup> Surely I have behaved and quieted <sup>5</sup> myself, <sup>b</sup> as a child that is weaned of his mother: my soul is even as a weaned child.

<sup>3</sup> <sup>c</sup>Let <sup>İ</sup>ṣ-ṣa-el hope in the LORD <sup>d</sup> from henceforth and for ever.

## PSALM 132.

<sup>1</sup> David commendeth unto God the religious care he had for the ark. <sup>8</sup> His prayer at its removing.

A Song of degrees.

**L**ORD, remember Dā'vid, and all his afflictions:

<sup>2</sup> How he swore unto the LORD, <sup>a</sup> and vowed unto <sup>b</sup> the mighty God of Jā'qob;

<sup>3</sup> Surely I will not come into the tabernacle of my house, nor go up into my bed;

<sup>4</sup> I will <sup>c</sup> not give sleep to mine eyes, or slumber to mine eyelids,

<sup>5</sup> Until I <sup>d</sup> find out a place for the LORD, <sup>e</sup> an habitation for the mighty God of Jā'qob.

<sup>6</sup> Lo, we heard of it <sup>f</sup> at Eph'ra-tah: <sup>g</sup> we found it <sup>g</sup> in the fields of the wood.

<sup>7</sup> We will go into his tabernacles: <sup>h</sup> we will worship at his footstool.

<sup>8</sup> <sup>i</sup> Arise, O LORD, into thy rest; thou, and <sup>k</sup> the ark of thy strength.

<sup>9</sup> Let thy priests <sup>l</sup> be clothed with righteousness; and let thy saints shout for joy.

<sup>10</sup> For thy servant Dā'vid's sake turn not away the face of thine anointed.

<sup>11</sup> <sup>m</sup> The LORD hath sworn in truth unto Dā'vid; he will not turn from it; <sup>n</sup> Of the fruit of <sup>8</sup> thy body will I set upon thy throne.

<sup>12</sup> If thy children will keep my covenant and my testimony that I

<sup>2</sup> Or, which watch unto the morning.  
<sup>4</sup> Ps. 131. 3.  
<sup>5</sup> Ps. 66. 5, 15.  
<sup>6</sup> Is. 56. 7.  
<sup>7</sup> Ps. 103. 3, 4.  
<sup>8</sup> Matt. 1. 21.

<sup>a</sup> Rom. 12. 16.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. walk.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. wonderful.  
<sup>5</sup> Job 42. 3.  
<sup>6</sup> Ps. 139. 6.  
<sup>7</sup> Heb. my soul.  
<sup>8</sup> Matt. 18. 3.  
<sup>9</sup> 1 Cor. 14. 20.  
<sup>c</sup> Ps. 130. 7.  
<sup>6</sup> Heb. from now.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 65. 1.  
<sup>3</sup> Gen. 49. 24.  
<sup>4</sup> Prov. 6. 4.  
<sup>5</sup> Acts 7. 46.  
<sup>7</sup> Heb. habitations.  
<sup>8</sup> 1 Sam. 17. 12.  
<sup>9</sup> 1 Sam. 7. 1.  
<sup>10</sup> 1 Chr. 13. 5.  
<sup>11</sup> Ps. 5. 7;  
<sup>12</sup> 93. 5.  
<sup>13</sup> Num. 10. 35.  
<sup>14</sup> 2 Chr. 6. 41, 42.  
<sup>15</sup> Ps. 79. 61.  
<sup>16</sup> 1 ver. 16.  
<sup>17</sup> Job 23. 14.  
<sup>18</sup> Is. 61. 10.  
<sup>19</sup> cir. 1004.]

<sup>m</sup> Ps. 89. 3, 4, 33, &c.  
<sup>n</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 12.  
<sup>1</sup> Kin. 8. 25.  
<sup>2</sup> 2 Chr. 6. 16.  
<sup>3</sup> Luke 1. 69.  
<sup>4</sup> Acts 2. 38.  
<sup>5</sup> Heb. thy belly.  
<sup>6</sup> Ps. 43. 1, 2.  
<sup>7</sup> Ps. 68. 16.  
<sup>8</sup> Ps. 147. 14.  
<sup>9</sup> Or, surely.  
<sup>10</sup> ver. 9.  
<sup>11</sup> 2 Chr. 6. 41.  
<sup>12</sup> Ps. 149. 4.  
<sup>13</sup> Hos. 11. 12.  
<sup>14</sup> Ezek. 25. 21.  
<sup>15</sup> Luke 1. 69.  
<sup>16</sup> See 1 Kin. 11. 36; 15. 4.  
<sup>17</sup> 2 Chr. 21. 7.  
<sup>18</sup> Or, candle.  
<sup>19</sup> Ps. 35. 26;  
109. 29.

<sup>a</sup> Gen. 13. 8.  
<sup>b</sup> Heb. 13. 1.  
<sup>11</sup> Heb. even together.  
<sup>b</sup> Ex. 30. 25, 30.  
<sup>c</sup> Deut. 4. 48.  
<sup>d</sup> Lev. 25. 21.  
<sup>e</sup> Deut. 28. 8.  
<sup>f</sup> Ps. 42. 8.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 135. 1, 2.  
<sup>6</sup> 1 Chr. 9. 33.  
<sup>7</sup> 1 Tim. 2. 8.  
<sup>12</sup> Or, in holiness.  
<sup>d</sup> Ps. 124. 8.  
<sup>e</sup> Ps. 128. 5;  
135. 21.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 113. 1;  
134. 1.  
<sup>b</sup> Luke 2. 37.  
<sup>c</sup> Ps. 9. 27;  
96. 8; 116. 19;  
<sup>d</sup> Ps. 119. 66.

shall teach them, their children shall also sit upon thy throne for evermore.

<sup>13</sup> <sup>c</sup>For the LORD hath chosen Zi'ōn; he hath desired it for his habitation.

<sup>14</sup> <sup>p</sup> This is my rest for ever: here will I dwell; for I have desired it.

<sup>15</sup> <sup>q</sup> I will <sup>a</sup> abundantly bless her provision: I will satisfy her poor with bread.

<sup>16</sup> <sup>r</sup> I will also clothe her priests with salvation: <sup>s</sup> and her saints shall shout aloud for joy.

<sup>17</sup> <sup>t</sup> There will I make the horn of Dā'vid to bud: <sup>u</sup> I have ordained a <sup>10</sup> lamp for mine anointed.

<sup>18</sup> His enemies will I <sup>x</sup> clothe with shame: but upon himself shall his crown flourish.

## PSALM 133.

The benefit of the communion of saints.

A Song of degrees of Dā'vid.

**B**EHOLD, how good and how pleasant it is for <sup>a</sup> brethren to dwell <sup>11</sup> together in unity!

<sup>2</sup> It is like <sup>b</sup> the precious ointment upon the head, that ran down upon the beard, even Aār'ōn's beard: that went down to the skirts of his garments;

<sup>3</sup> As the dew of <sup>c</sup> Hēr'mōn, and as the dew that descended upon the mountains of Zi'ōn: for <sup>d</sup> there the LORD commanded the blessing, even life for evermore.

## PSALM 134.

An exhortation to bless God.

A Song of degrees.

**B**EHOLD, bless ye the LORD, <sup>a</sup> all ye servants of the LORD, <sup>b</sup> which by night stand in the house of the LORD.

<sup>2</sup> <sup>c</sup> Lift up your hands <sup>12</sup> in the sanctuary, and bless the LORD.

<sup>3</sup> <sup>d</sup> The LORD that made heaven and earth <sup>e</sup> bless thee out of Zi'ōn.

## PSALM 135.

<sup>1</sup> An exhortation to praise God for his mercy, <sup>5</sup> for his power, <sup>8</sup> for his judgments. <sup>15</sup> The vanity of idols. <sup>19</sup> An exhortation to bless God.

**P**RAISE ye the LORD. Praise ye the name of the LORD; <sup>a</sup> praise him, O ye servants of the LORD.

<sup>2</sup> <sup>b</sup> Ye that stand in the house of the LORD, in <sup>c</sup> the courts of the house of our God,

<sup>3</sup> Praise the LORD; for <sup>d</sup> the LORD

is good: sing praises unto his name;  
<sup>a</sup> for it is pleasant.

4 For <sup>f</sup> the LORD hath chosen Jā'qob unto himself, and Iṣ'ra-el for his peculiar treasure.

5 For I know that <sup>g</sup> the LORD is great, and that our Lord is above all gods.

6 <sup>h</sup> Whatsoever the LORD pleased, that did he in heaven, and in earth, in the seas, and all deep places.

7 <sup>i</sup> He causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth; <sup>k</sup> he maketh lightnings for the rain; he bringeth the wind out of his <sup>l</sup> treasures.

8 <sup>m</sup> Who smote the firstborn of Ē'gypt, <sup>n</sup> both of man and beast.

9 <sup>o</sup> Who sent tokens and wonders into the midst of thee, O Ē'gypt, <sup>p</sup> upon Phā'raōh, and upon all his servants.

10 <sup>q</sup> Who smote great nations, and slew mighty kings;

11 Si'hōn king of the Ām'ōr-ites, and Ōg king of Bā'shān, and <sup>r</sup> all the kingdoms of Cā'nāan:

12 <sup>s</sup> And gave their land for an heritage, an heritage unto Iṣ'ra-el his people.

13 <sup>t</sup> Thy name, O LORD, endureth for ever; and thy memorial, O LORD, <sup>u</sup> throughout all generations.

14 <sup>v</sup> For the LORD will judge his people, and he will repent himself concerning his servants.

15 <sup>w</sup> The idols of the heathen are silver and gold, the work of men's hands.

16 They have mouths, but they speak not; eyes have they, but they see not;

17 They have ears, but they hear not; neither is there any breath in their mouths.

18 They that make them are like unto them: so is every one that trusteth in them.

19 <sup>x</sup> Bless the LORD, O house of Iṣ'ra-el: bless the LORD, O house of Aār'ōn:

20 Bless the LORD, O house of Lē'vī: ye that fear the LORD, bless the LORD.

21 Blessed be the LORD <sup>y</sup> out of Zī'ōn, which dwelleth at Jē-ru'sā-lēm. Praise ye the LORD.

e Ps. 147. 1.

f Ex. 19. 5;  
Deut. 7. 6, 7;  
10. 15.

g Ps. 95. 3;  
97. 9.

h Ps. 115. 3.

i Jer. 18. 13;  
51. 16.

k Job 28. 25,  
26; 38. 24,  
&c.

l Zech. 10. 1.  
Job 38. 22,  
m Ex. 12. 12,  
29.

n Ps. 78. 51;  
136. 10.

o Heb. from  
man unto  
beast.

p Ex. 7. 8;  
9. 10, 14.

q Ps. 136. 15.  
Num. 21. 24,  
25, 26, 34, 35.  
Ps. 136. 17,  
&c.

r Josh. 12. 7.  
Ps. 78. 55;  
136. 21, 22.

s Ex. 3. 15.  
Ps. 102. 12.

t Heb. to  
generation  
and genera-  
tion.

u Deut. 32. 36.  
Ps. 115. 4,  
5, 6, 7, 8.

v Ps. 115. 9,  
&c.

w Ps. 134. 3.

x Ps. 106. 1;  
107. 1; 118. 1.

y 1 Chr. 16.  
34, 41.

z Chr. 20. 21.  
Deut. 10. 17.

a Ps. 72. 13.

b Gen. 1. 1.  
Prov. 3. 19.

c Jer. 51. 15.  
Ps. 1. 9.

d Ps. 24. 2.  
Jer. 10. 12.

e Gen. 1. 14.  
h Gen. 1. 16.

f Heb. for  
the rulings  
by day.

g Ex. 12. 29.  
Ps. 135. 8,  
&c.

h Ex. 12. 51;  
13. 3, 17.

i Ex. 6. 6.  
Ex. 14. 21,  
22.

j Ps. 78. 13.  
n Ex. 14. 27.

k Ps. 135. 9.

l Heb. shaken  
off.

m Ex. 13. 18;  
15. 22.

n Deut. 8. 15.  
Ps. 135. 10,  
11.

o Deut. 29. 7.  
Num. 21. 21,  
22.

p Num. 21. 33.  
Josh. 12. 1,  
&c.

q Ps. 135. 12.

## PSALM 136.

Exhortation to thank God for particular mercies.

O <sup>a</sup> GIVE thanks unto the LORD; for he is good: <sup>b</sup> for his mercy endureth for ever.

2 O give thanks unto <sup>c</sup> the God of gods: for his mercy endureth for ever.

3 O give thanks to the Lord of lords: for his mercy endureth for ever.

4 To him <sup>d</sup> who alone doeth great wonders: for his mercy endureth for ever.

5 <sup>e</sup> To him that by wisdom made the heavens: for his mercy endureth for ever.

6 <sup>f</sup> To him that stretched out the earth above the waters: for his mercy endureth for ever.

7 <sup>g</sup> To him that made great lights: for his mercy endureth for ever:

8 <sup>h</sup> The sun <sup>i</sup> to rule by day: for his mercy endureth for ever:

9 The moon and stars to rule by night: for his mercy endureth for ever.

10 <sup>j</sup> To him that smote Ē'gypt in their firstborn: for his mercy endureth for ever:

11 <sup>k</sup> And brought out Iṣ'ra-el from among them: for his mercy endureth for ever:

12 <sup>l</sup> With a strong hand, and with a stretched out arm: for his mercy endureth for ever.

13 <sup>m</sup> To him which divided the Red sea into parts: for his mercy endureth for ever:

14 And made Iṣ'ra-el to pass through the midst of it: for his mercy endureth for ever:

15 <sup>n</sup> But <sup>o</sup> overthrew Phā'raōh and his host in the Red sea: for his mercy endureth for ever.

16 <sup>p</sup> To him which led his people through the wilderness: for his mercy endureth for ever.

17 <sup>q</sup> To him which smote great kings: for his mercy endureth for ever:

18 <sup>r</sup> And slew famous kings: for his mercy endureth for ever:

19 <sup>s</sup> Si'hōn king of the Ām'ōr-ites: for his mercy endureth for ever:

20 <sup>t</sup> And Ōg the king of Bā'shān: for his mercy endureth for ever:

21 <sup>u</sup> And gave their land for an her-

itage: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

22 *Even* an heritage unto Is<sup>r</sup>ra-el his servant: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

23 Who<sup>u</sup> remembered us in our low estate: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

24 And hath redeemed us from our enemies: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

25 <sup>2</sup>Who giveth food to all flesh: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

26 O give thanks unto the God of heaven: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

## PSALM 137.

*The constancy of the Jews in captivity.*

**B**Y the rivers of Bāb<sup>y</sup>-lon, there we sat down, yea, we wept, when we remembered Zī<sup>o</sup>n.

2 We hanged our harps upon the willows in the midst thereof.

3 For there they that carried us away captive required of us<sup>2</sup> a song; and they that<sup>3a</sup> wasted us required of us mirth, saying, Sing us one of the songs of Zī<sup>o</sup>n.

4 How shall we sing the LORD's song in a<sup>4</sup> strange land?

5 If I forget thee, O Jē-ru<sup>s</sup>-sā-lēm, let my right hand forget her cunning.

6 If I do not remember thee, let my<sup>b</sup> tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth; if I prefer not Jē-ru<sup>s</sup>-sā-lēm above<sup>5</sup> my chief joy.

7 Remember, O LORD, <sup>c</sup>the children of E<sup>d</sup>dom in the day of Jē-ru<sup>s</sup>-sā-lēm; who said, <sup>6</sup>Rase it, rase it, even to the foundation thereof.

8 O daughter of Bāb<sup>y</sup>-lon, <sup>d</sup>who art to be<sup>7</sup> destroyed; happy shall he be, <sup>8e</sup>that rewardeth thee as thou hast served us.

9 Happy shall he be, that taketh and<sup>f</sup> dasheth thy little ones against<sup>9</sup> the stones.

## PSALM 138.

*David praiseth God for the truth of his word.*

*A Psalm of Dāvid.*

**I** WILL praise thee with my whole heart: <sup>a</sup>before the gods will I sing praise unto thee.

2 <sup>b</sup>I will worship<sup>c</sup> toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth: for thou hast<sup>d</sup> magnified thy word above all thy name.

<sup>u</sup> Gen. 8. 1.  
Deut. 32. 36.  
Ps. 113. 7.  
Ps. 104. 27;  
146. 13;  
147. 9.

2 Heb. *the word of a song.*  
3 Heb. *laid us on heaps.*  
a Ps. 79. 1.

4 Heb. *land of a stranger.*  
b Ezek. 3. 26.  
5 Heb. *the head of my joy.*  
c Jer. 49. 7.

&c.  
Lam. 4. 22.  
Ezek. 25. 12.  
Obad. 10. &c.  
cir. 570.]

6 Heb. *Make bare.*  
d Is. 13. 1. 6.  
&c.; 47. 1.  
Jer. 25. 12;  
50. 2.

7 Heb. *wasted.*  
8 Heb. *that recompenseth unto thee thy deed which thou didst to us.*  
e Jer. 50. 19.  
29.

Rev. 18. 6.  
f Is. 13. 16.  
9 Heb. *the rock.*

a Ps. 119. 46.  
b Ps. 28. 2.  
c 1 Kin. 8. 29.  
30.  
Ps. 5. 7.  
d Is. 42. 21.  
e Ps. 102. 15.  
22.

f Ps. 113. 5, 6.  
Is. 57. 15.  
g Prov. 3. 34.  
James 4. 6.

1 Pet. 5. 5.  
h Ps. 23. 3, 4.  
i Ps. 57. 2.  
Phil. 1. 6.  
k See Job 10. 3, 8; 14. 15.

a Ps. 17. 3.  
Jer. 12. 3.  
b 2 Kin. 19. 27.  
c Matt. 9. 4.  
John 2. 24.  
23.

d Job 31. 4.  
10 Or, *winnowest.*  
e Heb. 4. 13.  
f Job 42. 3.  
Ps. 40. 5;  
131. 1.

g Jer. 23. 24.  
Jonah 1. 3.  
h Amos 9. 2.  
3, 4.  
i Job 26. 6.

Prov. 15. 11.  
k Job 26. 6;  
34. 22.  
Dan. 2. 22.  
Heb. 4. 13.  
11 Heb. *darkeneth not.*

3 In the day when I cried thou answeredst me, and strengthenedst me<sup>u</sup> with strength in my soul.

4 <sup>e</sup>All the kings of the earth shall praise thee, O LORD, when they hear the words of thy mouth.

5 Yea, they shall sing in the ways of the LORD: for great is the glory of the LORD.

6 <sup>f</sup>Though the LORD be high, yet<sup>g</sup> hath he respect unto the lowly: but the proud he knoweth afar off.

7 <sup>h</sup>Though I walk in the midst of trouble, thou wilt revive me: thou shalt stretch forth thine hand against the wrath of mine enemies, and thy right hand shall save me.

8 <sup>i</sup>The LORD will perfect that which concerneth me: thy mercy, O LORD, *endureth* for ever: <sup>k</sup>forsake not the works of thine own hands.

## PSALM 139.

1 *David praiseth God for his allseeing providence.*  
19 *He despeth the wicked.*

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dāvid.

**O** LORD, <sup>a</sup>thou hast searched me,

and known me.

2 <sup>b</sup>Thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising, thou<sup>c</sup> understandest my thought afar off.

3 <sup>d</sup>Thou<sup>10</sup> compassed my path and my lying down, and art acquainted with all my ways.

4 For there is not a word in my tongue, but, lo, O LORD, <sup>e</sup>thou knowest it altogether.

5 Thou hast beset me behind and before, and laid thine hand upon me.

6 <sup>f</sup>Such knowledge is too wonderful for me; it is high, I cannot attain unto it.

7 <sup>g</sup>Whither shall I go from thy spirit? or whither shall I flee from thy presence?

8 <sup>h</sup>If I ascend up into heaven, thou art there: <sup>i</sup>if I make my bed in hell, behold, thou art there.

9 <sup>j</sup>If I take the wings of the morning, and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea;

10 Even there shall thy hand lead me, and thy right hand shall hold me.

11 If I say, Surely the darkness shall cover me; even the night shall be light about me;

12 Yea, <sup>k</sup>the darkness<sup>11</sup> hideth not from thee; but the night shineth as

the day: <sup>2</sup> the darkness and the light are both alike to thee.

13 For thou hast possessed my reins: thou hast covered me in my mother's womb.

14 I will praise thee; for I am fearfully and wonderfully made: marvellous are thy works; and that my soul knoweth <sup>3</sup> right well.

15 <sup>4</sup> My substance was not hid from thee, when I was made in secret, and curiously wrought in the lowest parts of the earth.

16 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being imperfect; and in thy book <sup>5</sup> all my members were written, <sup>6</sup> which in continuance were fashioned, when as yet there was none of them.

17 <sup>7</sup> How precious also are thy thoughts unto me, O God! how great is the sum of them!

18 If I should count them, they are more in number than the sand: when I awake, I am still with thee.

19 Surely thou wilt <sup>8</sup> slay the wicked, O God: <sup>9</sup> depart from me therefore, ye bloody men.

20 For they <sup>10</sup> speak against thee wickedly, and thine enemies take thy name in vain.

21 <sup>11</sup> Do not I hate them, O LORD, that hate thee? and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee?

22 I hate them with perfect hatred: I count them mine enemies.

23 <sup>12</sup> Search me, O God, and know my heart: try me, and know my thoughts:

24 And see if there be any <sup>13</sup> wicked way in me, and <sup>14</sup> lead me in the way everlasting.

#### PSALM 140.

1 David prayeth to be delivered from Saul and Doeg.

12 He comforteth himself by confidence in God.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

**D**ELIVER me, O LORD, from the evil man: <sup>1</sup> preserve me from the <sup>2</sup> violent man;

2 Which imagine mischiefs in their heart; <sup>3</sup> continually are they gathered together for war.

3 They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent; <sup>4</sup> adders' poison is under their lips. Sē'lah.

4 <sup>5</sup> Keep me, O LORD, from the hands of the wicked; <sup>6</sup> preserve me from the violent man; who have purposed to overthrow my goings.

2 Heb. as is the darkness, so is the light.  
3 Heb. greatly.

4 Job 10. 8, 9.  
Eccles. 11. 5.  
4 Or, strength, or, body.  
5 Heb. all of them.

6 Or, what days they should be fashioned.  
m Ps. 140. 5.

n Ps. 119. 115.  
p Jude 15.  
q 2 Chr. 19. 2.  
r Ps. 119. 158.

s Job 31. 6.  
t Ps. 26. 2.  
7 Heb. way of pain, or, grief.  
8 Ps. 5. 8; 140. 10.

a ver. 4.  
b Heb. man of enmities.  
c Ps. 56. 6.  
d Ps. 58. 4.

Rom. 3. 13.  
d Ps. 71. 4.  
e Rev. 1. 1.  
f Ps. 35. 7; 57. 6; 119. 110; 141. 9.

Jer. 18. 22.  
g Or, let them not be exalted.  
h Deut. 32. 27.

i Ps. 7. 16; 94. 23.  
j Prov. 12. 13; 18. 7.

k Ps. 11. 6.  
10 Heb. a man of tongue.  
11 Or, an evil speaker, a wicked man of violence, and established in the earth: let him be hunted to his overthrow.

l 1 Kin. 8. 45.  
Pa. 9. 4.

a Ps. 70. 5.  
b Rev. 5. 8; 8. 3. 4.

12 Heb. directed.  
c Rev. 8. 3.  
d Ps. 134. 2.

1 Tim. 2. 8.  
e Ex. 29. 39.  
f Prov. 23. 6.

g Prov. 9. 8; 19. 25; 25. 12.  
Gal. 6. 1.

13 Or, Let the righteous smite me kindly, and reprove me: let not their precious oil break my head, &c.

h 2 Cor. 1. 9.

5 <sup>1</sup> The proud have hid a snare for me, and cords; they have spread a net by the wayside; they have set gins for me. Sē'lah.

6 I said unto the LORD, Thou art my God: hear the voice of my supplications, O LORD.

7 O God the Lord, the strength of my salvation, thou hast covered my head in the day of battle.

8 Grant not, O LORD, the desires of the wicked: further not his wicked device; <sup>9</sup> lest they exalt themselves. Sē'lah.

9 As for the head of those that compass me about, <sup>10</sup> let the mischief of their own lips cover them.

10 <sup>11</sup> Let burning coals fall upon them: let them be cast into the fire; into deep pits, that they rise not up again.

11 Let not <sup>12</sup> an evil speaker be established in the earth: evil shall hunt the violent man to overthrow him.

12 I know that the LORD will <sup>13</sup> maintain the cause of the afflicted, and the right of the poor.

13 Surely the righteous shall give thanks unto thy name: the upright shall dwell in thy presence.

#### PSALM 141.

1 David prayeth that his suit may be acceptable, 3 his conscience sincere, 7 and his life safe from snares.

A Psalm of David.

**L**ORD, I cry unto thee: <sup>1</sup> make haste unto me; give ear unto my voice, when I cry unto thee.

2 Let <sup>2</sup> my prayer be <sup>3</sup> set forth before thee <sup>4</sup> as incense; and <sup>5</sup> the lifting up of my hands as <sup>6</sup> the evening sacrifice.

3 Set a watch, O LORD, before my mouth; keep the door of my lips.

4 Incline not my heart to any evil thing, to practise wicked works with men that work iniquity: <sup>5</sup> and let me not eat of their dainties.

5 <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> Let the righteous smite me; it shall be a kindness: and let him reprove me; it shall be an excellent oil, which shall not break my head: for yet my prayer also shall be in their calamities.

6 When their judges are overthrown in stony places, they shall hear my words; for they are sweet.

7 Our bones are scattered <sup>8</sup> at the

grave's mouth, as when one cutteth and cleaveth wood upon the earth.

8 But <sup>a</sup>mine eyes are unto thee, O LORD the Lord: in thee is my trust; <sup>b</sup>leave not my soul destitute.

9 Keep me from <sup>c</sup>the snares which they have laid for me, and the gins of the workers of iniquity.

10 <sup>d</sup>Let the wicked fall into their own nets, whilst that I withal <sup>e</sup>escape.

## PSALM 142.

*David sheweth that in his trouble all his comfort was in prayer unto God.*

•• <sup>a</sup>MSs/chll of D<sup>a</sup>vid; A Prayer † when he was in the cave.

**I** CRIED unto the LORD with my voice; with my voice unto the LORD did I make my supplication.

2 <sup>a</sup>I poured out my complaint before him; I shewed before him my trouble.

3 <sup>b</sup>When my spirit was overwhelmed within me, then thou knewest my path. <sup>c</sup>In the way wherein I walked have they privily laid a snare for me.

4 <sup>d</sup><sup>e</sup>I looked on my right hand, and beheld, but <sup>f</sup>there was no man that would know me: refuge <sup>g</sup>failed me; <sup>h</sup>no man cared for my soul.

5 I cried unto thee, O LORD: I said, <sup>i</sup>Thou art my refuge and <sup>j</sup>my portion <sup>k</sup>in the land of the living.

6 Attend unto my cry; for I am <sup>l</sup>brought very low: deliver me from my persecutors; for they are stronger than I.

7 Bring my soul out of prison, that I may praise thy name: <sup>m</sup>the righteous shall compass me about; <sup>n</sup>for thou shalt deal bountifully with me.

## PSALM 143.

*1 David prayeth for favour in judgment. 5 He strengtheneth his faith by meditation and prayer.*

A Psalm of D<sup>a</sup>vid.

**H**EAR my prayer, O LORD, give <sup>a</sup>ear to my supplications: <sup>b</sup>in thy faithfulness answer me, and in thy righteousness.

2 And <sup>c</sup>enter not into judgment with thy servant: for <sup>d</sup>in thy sight shall no man living be justified.

3 For the enemy hath persecuted my soul; he hath smitten my life down to the ground; he hath made me to dwell in darkness, as those that have been long dead.

4 <sup>e</sup>Therefore is my spirit overwhelmed within me; my heart within me is desolate.

42 Chr. 20. 12.  
Ps. 25. 15;  
123. 1, 2.  
2 Heb. make not my soul bare.  
k Ps. 119. 110;  
140. 5; 142. 3.  
l Ps. 35. 8.  
m Heb. pass over.

\* Ps. 57. title.  
† Or, A Psalm of David, giving instruction.  
† 1 Sam. 22. 1;  
24. 3.

a Ps. 102, title.  
Is. 26. 16.  
b Ps. 143. 4.  
c Ps. 140. 5.  
d Ps. 69. 20.  
5 Or, Look on the right hand, and see.

e Ps. 31. 11;  
85. 8, 18.  
6 Heb. perished from me.

7 Heb. no man sought after my soul.

f Ps. 46. 1;  
91. 2.

g Ps. 16. 5;  
73. 26; 119. 57.

h Ps. 34. 24.  
i Ps. 27. 13.

j Ps. 116. 6.  
k Ps. 34. 2.

l Ps. 13. 6;  
119. 17.

a Ps. 31. 1.  
b Job 14. 3.

c Ex. 34. 7.  
Job 4. 17; 9.

d 2. 15. 14;  
25. 4.

e Ps. 130. 3.  
Eccles. 7. 20.

f Rom. 3. 20.  
Gal. 2. 16.

g Ps. 77. 3;  
142. 3.

h Ps. 77. 5, 10, 11.

i Ps. 89. 9.  
j Ps. 63. 1.

k Ps. 28. 1.  
8 Or, for I am become like, &c.

l Ps. 88. 4.

m See Ps. 46. 5.  
k Ps. 5. 8.

n Ps. 25. 1.  
9 Heb. hide me with thee.

o Ps. 25. 4, 5;  
139. 24.

p Neh. 9. 20.  
o Is. 26. 10.

q Ps. 119. 25,  
37, 40, &c.

r Ps. 54. 5.  
r Ps. 116. 16.

10 Heb. my rock,  
Ps. 19. 2, 31.

a 2 Sam. 22. 35.  
11 Heb. 34.

12 Heb. to the war, &c.  
b 2 Sam. 22. 3, 40, 48.

c Job 7. 17.  
d Job 2. 6.

e Job 4. 19; 14. 2.  
f Ps. 39. 5; 62. 9.

g Ps. 18. 9.  
h Ps. 18. 9, 1a. 64. 1.

5 <sup>a</sup>I remember the days of old; I meditate on all thy works; I muse on the work of thy hands.

6 <sup>b</sup>I stretch forth my hands unto thee: <sup>c</sup>my soul thirsteth after thee, as a thirsty land. Se'lah.

7 Hear me speedily, O LORD: my spirit faileth: hide not thy face from me, <sup>d</sup>lest I be like unto them that go down into the pit.

8 Cause me to hear thy lovingkindness <sup>e</sup>in the morning; for in thee do I trust: <sup>f</sup>cause me to know the way wherein I should walk; for <sup>g</sup>I lift up my soul unto thee.

9 Deliver me, O LORD, from mine enemies: I <sup>h</sup>flee unto thee to hide me.

10 <sup>i</sup>Teach me to do thy will; for thou art my God: <sup>j</sup>thy spirit is good; lead me into <sup>k</sup>the land of uprightness.

11 <sup>l</sup>Quicken me, O LORD, for thy name's sake: for thy righteousness' sake bring my soul out of trouble.

12 And of thy mercy <sup>m</sup>cut off mine enemies, and destroy all them that afflict my soul: for <sup>n</sup>I am thy servant.

## PSALM 144.

*1 David blesseth God for his mercy both to him and to man. 9 He promiseteth to praise God.*

A Psalm of D<sup>a</sup>vid.

**B**LESSED be the LORD <sup>a</sup>my strength, <sup>b</sup>which teacheth my hands <sup>c</sup>to war, and my fingers to fight:

2 <sup>d</sup>My goodness, and my fortress; my high tower, and my deliverer; my shield, and he in whom I trust; who subdueth my people under me.

3 <sup>e</sup>LORD, what is man, that thou takest knowledge of him! or the son of man, that thou makest account of him!

4 <sup>f</sup>Man is like to vanity: <sup>g</sup>his days are as a shadow that passeth away.

5 <sup>h</sup>Bow thy heavens, O LORD, and come down: <sup>i</sup>touch the mountains, and they shall smoke.

6 <sup>j</sup>Cast forth lightning, and scatter them: shoot out thine arrows, and destroy them.

7 <sup>k</sup>Send thine <sup>l</sup>hand from above; <sup>m</sup>rid me, and deliver me out of great waters, from the hand of <sup>n</sup>strange children;

8 <sup>o</sup>to the war, &c. b 2 Sam. 22. 3, 40, 48. 12 Or, My mercy.

c Job 7. 17. Ps. 8. 4. Heb. 2. 6. d Job 4. 19; 14. 2. Ps. 39. 5; 62. 9.

e Ps. 102. 11. f Ps. 18. 9. 1a. 64. 1. g Ps. 104. 32. h Ps. 18. 13, 14.

i Ps. 18. 16. j Heb. hands. k ver. 11. Ps. 69. 1, 2, 14. l Ps. 54. 3.

m Mal. 2. 11.



8 Whose mouth <sup>m</sup> speaketh vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of falsehood.

9 I will <sup>n</sup> sing a new song unto thee, O God: upon a psaltery and an instrument of ten strings will I sing praises unto thee.

10 <sup>o</sup> It is he that giveth <sup>2</sup> salvation unto kings: who delivereth Dā'vid his servant from the hurtful sword.

11 <sup>p</sup> Rid me, and deliver me from the hand of strange children, whose mouth speaketh vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of falsehood:

12 That our sons may be <sup>q</sup> as plants grown up in their youth; that our daughters may be as corner stones, <sup>r</sup> polished after the similitude of a palace:

13 That our garners may be full, affording <sup>4</sup> all manner of store: that our sheep may bring forth thousands and ten thousands in our streets:

14 That our oxen may be <sup>5</sup> strong to labour; that there be no breaking in, nor going out; that there be no complaining in our streets.

15 <sup>7</sup> Happy is that people, that is in such a case: yea, happy is that people, whose God is the LORD.

### PSALM 145.

1 David praiseth God for his goodness, 17 and for his saving mercy.

Dā'vid's <sup>a</sup> Psalm of praise.

**I** WILL extol thee, my God, O king; and I will bless thy name for ever and ever.

2 Every day will I bless thee; and I will praise thy name for ever and ever.

3 <sup>b</sup> Great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised; <sup>6</sup> and <sup>c</sup> his greatness is unsearchable.

4 <sup>d</sup> One generation shall praise thy works to another, and shall declare thy mighty acts.

5 I will speak of the glorious honour of thy majesty, and of thy wondrous <sup>7</sup> works.

6 And men shall speak of the might of thy terrible acts: and I will <sup>8</sup> declare thy greatness.

7 They shall abundantly utter the memory of thy great goodness, and shall sing of thy righteousness.

8 <sup>e</sup> The LORD is gracious, and full

<sup>m</sup> Ps. 12. 2.

<sup>n</sup> Ps. 33. 2, 3; 46. 3.

<sup>o</sup> Ps. 18. 50. 2 Or, victory.

<sup>p</sup> ver. 7, 8.

<sup>q</sup> Ps. 128. 3. 3 Heb. cut. 4 Heb. from kind to kind. 5 Heb. able to bear burdens, or, laden with flesh. 6 Deut. 33. 21. Ps. 33. 12; 65. 4; 146. 5.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 100, title. <sup>b</sup> Ps. 96. 4; 147. 5. 6 Heb. and of his greatness there is no search. 7 Job 5. 9; 9. 10. Rom. 11. 33. 8 Is. 35. 19. 9 Heb. things, or, words. 10 Heb. declare it. 11 Ex. 34. 6, 7. Num. 14. 18. Ps. 96. 5, 19; 103. 8. 12 Heb. great in mercy. 13 Ps. 100. 5. Nah. 1. 7. 14 Ps. 139. 1. 15 Ps. 146. 10. 16 Tim. 1. 17. 17 Heb. a kingdom of all ages. 18 Ps. 146. 8. 19 Ps. 104. 27. 20 Or, look unto thee. 21 Ps. 136. 25. 22 Ps. 104. 21. 23 147. 9. 24 Or, merciful, or, bountiful. 25 Deut. 4. 7. 26 John 4. 24. 27 Ps. 31. 23; 97. 10.

13 Heb. Hallelujah. 14 Ps. 103. 1. 15 Ps. 104. 33. 16 Ps. 118. 8, 9. 17 Is. 2. 22. 18 Or, salvation. 19 Ps. 104. 29. Eccles. 12. 7. Is. 2. 22. 20 See 1 Cor. 2. 6. 21 Ps. 144. 15. Jer. 17. 7. 22 Gen. 1. 1. Rev. 14. 7.

of compassion; slow to anger, and <sup>9</sup> of great mercy.

9 <sup>f</sup> The LORD is good to all: and his tender mercies are over all his works.

10 <sup>g</sup> All thy works shall praise thee, O LORD; and thy saints shall bless thee.

11 They shall speak of the glory of thy kingdom, and talk of thy power; 12 To make known to the sons of men his mighty acts, and the glorious majesty of his kingdom.

13 <sup>h</sup> Thy kingdom is <sup>10</sup> an everlasting kingdom, and thy dominion endureth throughout all generations.

14 The LORD upholdeth all that fall, and <sup>i</sup> raiseth up all those that be bowed down.

15 <sup>k</sup> The eyes of all <sup>11</sup> wait upon thee; and <sup>l</sup> thou givest them their meat in due season.

16 Thou openest thine hand, <sup>m</sup> and satisfiest the desire of every living thing.

17 The LORD is righteous in all his ways, and <sup>12</sup> holy in all his works.

18 <sup>n</sup> The LORD is high unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him <sup>o</sup> in truth.

19 He will fulfil the desire of them that fear him: he also will hear their cry, and will save them.

20 <sup>p</sup> The LORD preserveth all them that love him: but all the wicked will he destroy.

21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the LORD: and let all flesh bless his holy name for ever and ever.

### PSALM 146.

1 The psalmist loveth perpetual praises to God. 5 God is only worthy to be trusted.

**P**RAISE ye the LORD. <sup>a</sup> Praise the LORD, O my soul.

2 <sup>b</sup> While I live will I praise the LORD: I will sing praises unto my God while I have any being.

3 <sup>c</sup> Put not your trust in princes, nor in the son of man, in whom there is no <sup>14</sup> help.

4 <sup>d</sup> His breath goeth forth, he returneth to his earth; in that very day <sup>e</sup> his thoughts perish.

5 <sup>f</sup> Happy is he that hath the God of Jā'qob for his help, whose hope is in the LORD his God:

6 <sup>g</sup> Which made heaven, and earth,

the sea, and all that therein is: which keepeth truth for ever:

7 <sup>a</sup>Which executeth judgment for the oppressed: <sup>b</sup>which giveth food to the hungry. <sup>c</sup>The LORD looseth the prisoners:

8 <sup>a</sup>The LORD openeth the eyes of the blind: <sup>m</sup>the LORD raiseth them that are bowed down: the LORD loveth the righteous:

9 <sup>a</sup>The LORD preserveth the strangers; he relieveth the fatherless and widow: <sup>b</sup>but the way of the wicked he turneth upside down.

10 <sup>p</sup>The LORD shall reign for ever, even thy God, O Zi'ron, unto all generations. Praise ye the LORD.

## PSALM 147.

*The prophet exhorteth to praise God for his care of the church.*

**P**RAISE ye the LORD: for <sup>a</sup>it is good to sing praises unto our God; <sup>b</sup>for it is pleasant; and <sup>c</sup>praise is comely.

2 The LORD doth <sup>d</sup>build up Jê-ru'-sâ-lêm: <sup>e</sup>he gathereth together the outcasts of <sup>f</sup>Is'ra-el.

3 <sup>f</sup>He healeth the broken in heart, and bindeth up their <sup>2</sup>wounds.

4 <sup>g</sup>He telleth the number of the stars; he calleth them all by their names.

5 <sup>h</sup>Great is our Lord, and of <sup>i</sup>great power: <sup>5k</sup>his understanding is infinite.

6 <sup>l</sup>The Lord lifteth up the meek: he casteth the wicked down to the ground.

7 Sing unto the LORD with thanksgiving; sing praise upon the harp unto our God:

8 <sup>m</sup>Who covereth the heaven with clouds, who prepareth rain for the earth, who maketh grass to grow upon the mountains.

9 <sup>n</sup>He giveth to the beast his food, and <sup>o</sup>to the young ravens which cry.

10 <sup>p</sup>He delighteth not in the strength of the horse: he taketh not pleasure in the legs of a man.

11 The LORD taketh pleasure in them that fear him, in those that hope in his mercy.

12 Praise the LORD, O Jê-ru'-sâ-lêm; praise thy God, O Zi'ron.

13 For he hath strengthened the

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 103. 6.  
<sup>b</sup> Ps. 107. 9.  
<sup>c</sup> Ps. 68. 6;  
107. 10, 14.  
<sup>d</sup> Matt. 3. 30.  
<sup>e</sup> John 9. 7-32.  
<sup>f</sup> Ps. 145. 14.  
<sup>g</sup> Luke 13. 13.  
<sup>h</sup> Deut. 10. 18.  
<sup>i</sup> Ps. 68. 5.  
<sup>j</sup> Ps. 147. 6.  
<sup>k</sup> Ex. 15. 18.  
<sup>l</sup> Ps. 10. 16;  
145. 13.  
<sup>m</sup> Rev. 11. 15.

<sup>n</sup> Ps. 92. 1.  
<sup>o</sup> Ps. 135. 3.  
<sup>p</sup> Ps. 33. 1.  
<sup>q</sup> Ps. 102. 16.  
<sup>r</sup> Deut. 30. 3.  
<sup>s</sup> Ps. 51. 17.  
<sup>t</sup> Is. 57. 15.  
<sup>u</sup> Luke 4. 18.  
<sup>v</sup> Heb. griefs.  
<sup>w</sup> See Gen. 15. 5.  
<sup>x</sup> Is. 40. 26.  
<sup>y</sup> 1 Chr. 16. 25.  
<sup>z</sup> Ps. 48. 1; 96. 4; 145. 3.  
<sup>aa</sup> Nah. 1. 3.  
<sup>ab</sup> Heb. of his understanding there is no number.  
<sup>ac</sup> Is. 40. 28.  
<sup>ad</sup> Ps. 145. 8, 9.  
<sup>ae</sup> Job 38. 26, 27.

<sup>af</sup> Ps. 104. 13, 14.  
<sup>ag</sup> Job 38. 41.  
<sup>ah</sup> Ps. 104. 27.  
<sup>ai</sup> 28; 136. 25.  
<sup>aj</sup> Job 38. 41.  
<sup>ak</sup> Matt. 6. 28.  
<sup>al</sup> Ps. 33. 16, 17, 18.  
<sup>am</sup> Hos. 1. 7.  
<sup>an</sup> Heb. Who maketh thy border peace.  
<sup>ao</sup> Is. 60. 17, 18.  
<sup>ap</sup> Ps. 132. 15.  
<sup>aq</sup> Heb. fat of wheat.  
<sup>ar</sup> Deut. 32. 14.  
<sup>as</sup> Ps. 81. 15.  
<sup>at</sup> Job 37. 12.  
<sup>au</sup> Ps. 107. 20.  
<sup>av</sup> Job 37. 6.  
<sup>aw</sup> ver. 15.  
<sup>ax</sup> Job 37. 10.  
<sup>ay</sup> Deut. 33. 2.

<sup>az</sup> 3, 4.  
<sup>ba</sup> Ps. 78. 1; 78. 5; 103. 7.  
<sup>bb</sup> Heb. his words.  
<sup>bc</sup> Mal. 4. 4.  
<sup>bd</sup> See Deut. 4. 32, 33, 34.  
<sup>be</sup> Rom. 3. 1, 2.  
<sup>bf</sup> Heb. Halle-lujah.  
<sup>bg</sup> Ps. 103. 20, 21.  
<sup>bh</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 27.  
<sup>bi</sup> 2 Cor. 12. 2.  
<sup>bj</sup> Gen. 1. 7.  
<sup>bk</sup> Gen. 1. 1, 6, 7.  
<sup>bl</sup> Ps. 33. 6, 9.  
<sup>bm</sup> Is. 39. 57;  
119. 90, 91.  
<sup>bn</sup> Jer. 31. 35, 36.  
<sup>bo</sup> Is. 43. 20.  
<sup>bp</sup> Ps. 147. 15-18.  
<sup>bq</sup> Is. 44. 23;  
49. 13; 55. 12.  
<sup>br</sup> Heb. birds of wing.  
<sup>bs</sup> Ps. 8. 1.  
<sup>bt</sup> Is. 12. 4.

bars of thy gates; he hath blessed thy children within thee.

14 <sup>4g</sup>He maketh peace in thy borders, and <sup>7</sup>filleth thee with the <sup>5</sup>finest of the wheat.

15 <sup>a</sup>He sendeth forth his commandment upon earth: his word runneth very swiftly.

16 <sup>a</sup>He giveth snow like wool: he scattereth the hoarfrost like ashes.

17 He casteth forth his ice like morsels: who can stand before his cold?

18 <sup>a</sup>He sendeth out his word, and melteth them: he causeth his wind to blow, and the waters flow.

19 <sup>a</sup>He sheweth <sup>6</sup>his word unto Jâ'qob, <sup>y</sup>his statutes and his judgments unto Is'ra-el.

20 <sup>a</sup>He hath not dealt so with any nation: and as for his judgments, they have not known them. Praise ye the LORD.

## PSALM 148.

*1 The psalmist exhorteth the celestial, 7 the terrestrial, 11 and the rational creatures to praise God.*

**P**RAISE ye the LORD. Praise ye the LORD from the heavens: praise him in the heights.

2 <sup>a</sup>Praise ye him, all his angels: praise ye him, all his hosts.

3 Praise ye him, sun and moon: praise him, all ye stars of light.

4 Praise him, <sup>b</sup>ye heavens of heavens, and <sup>c</sup>ye waters that be above the heavens.

5 Let them praise the name of the LORD: for <sup>d</sup>he commanded, and they were created.

6 <sup>e</sup>He hath also established them for ever and ever: he hath made a decree which shall not pass.

7 Praise the LORD from the earth, <sup>f</sup>ye dragons, and all deeps:

8 Fire, and hail; snow, and vapours; stormy wind <sup>g</sup>fulfilling his word:

9 <sup>h</sup>Mountains, and all hills; fruitful trees, and all cedars:

10 Beasts, and all cattle; creeping things, and <sup>i</sup>flying fowl:

11 Kings of the earth, and all people; princes, and all judges of the earth:

12 Both young men, and maidens: old men, and children:

13 Let them praise the name of the LORD: for <sup>j</sup>his name alone is

<sup>2</sup> excellent; <sup>k</sup> his glory is above the earth and heaven.

14 <sup>1</sup> He also exalteth the horn of his people, <sup>m</sup> the praise of all his saints; even of the children of *Isrā-el*, <sup>n</sup> a people near unto him. Praise ye the LORD.

## PSALM 149.

*The prophet exhorteth to praise God for his love to the church.*

<sup>8</sup> PRAISE ye the LORD. <sup>a</sup> Sing unto the LORD a new song, and his praise in the congregation of saints.

2 Let *Isrā-el* rejoice in <sup>b</sup> him that made him: let the children of *Zi'on* be joyful in their <sup>c</sup> King.

3 <sup>d</sup> Let them praise his name <sup>e</sup> in the dance: let them sing praises unto him with the timbrel and harp.

4 For <sup>e</sup> the LORD taketh pleasure in his people: <sup>f</sup> he will beautify the meek with salvation.

5 Let the saints be joyful in glory: let them <sup>g</sup> sing aloud upon their beds.

6 Let the high praises of God be <sup>h</sup> in their mouth, and <sup>i</sup> a twoedged sword in their hand;

<sup>2</sup> Heb. *exalted*.  
<sup>k</sup> Ps. 113. 4.  
<sup>m</sup> Ps. 75. 10.  
<sup>n</sup> Ps. 149. 9.  
<sup>n</sup> Eph. 2. 17.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. *Hallelujah*.  
<sup>a</sup> Ps. 33. 3.  
<sup>b</sup> Is. 42. 10.  
<sup>c</sup> See Job 35. 10.  
<sup>d</sup> Ps. 100. 3.  
<sup>e</sup> Is. 54. 5.  
<sup>f</sup> Zech. 9. 9.  
<sup>g</sup> Matt. 21. 5.  
<sup>h</sup> Ps. 81. 2.  
<sup>i</sup> 150. 4.

<sup>4</sup> Or, *with the*.  
<sup>e</sup> Ps. 35. 27.  
<sup>f</sup> Ps. 132. 16.  
<sup>g</sup> Job 35. 10.  
<sup>h</sup> Heb. *in their throat*.  
<sup>i</sup> Heb. 4. 12.  
<sup>j</sup> Rev. 1. 16.  
<sup>k</sup> Deut. 7. 1, 2.  
<sup>l</sup> Ps. 148. 14.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. *Hallelujah*.  
<sup>a</sup> Ps. 145. 5, 6.  
<sup>b</sup> Deut. 3. 24.  
<sup>c</sup> Or, *cornet*.  
<sup>d</sup> Ps. 38. 6.  
<sup>e</sup> Ps. 81. 2.  
<sup>f</sup> Ex. 15. 20.  
<sup>g</sup> Or, *pipe*.  
<sup>h</sup> Ps. 149. 3.  
<sup>i</sup> Ps. 35. 2.  
<sup>j</sup> 22. 3; 144. 9.  
<sup>k</sup> Is. 38. 20.  
<sup>l</sup> 1 Chr. 15. 16, 19, 28.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. *Hallelujah*.  
<sup>a</sup> Ps. 145. 5, 6.  
<sup>b</sup> Deut. 3. 24.  
<sup>c</sup> Or, *cornet*.  
<sup>d</sup> Ps. 38. 6.  
<sup>e</sup> Ps. 81. 2.  
<sup>f</sup> Ex. 15. 20.  
<sup>g</sup> Or, *pipe*.  
<sup>h</sup> Ps. 149. 3.  
<sup>i</sup> Ps. 35. 2.  
<sup>j</sup> 22. 3; 144. 9.  
<sup>k</sup> Is. 38. 20.  
<sup>l</sup> 1 Chr. 15. 16, 19, 28.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. *Hallelujah*.  
<sup>a</sup> Ps. 145. 5, 6.  
<sup>b</sup> Deut. 3. 24.  
<sup>c</sup> Or, *cornet*.  
<sup>d</sup> Ps. 38. 6.  
<sup>e</sup> Ps. 81. 2.  
<sup>f</sup> Ex. 15. 20.  
<sup>g</sup> Or, *pipe*.  
<sup>h</sup> Ps. 149. 3.  
<sup>i</sup> Ps. 35. 2.  
<sup>j</sup> 22. 3; 144. 9.  
<sup>k</sup> Is. 38. 20.  
<sup>l</sup> 1 Chr. 15. 16, 19, 28.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. *Hallelujah*.  
<sup>a</sup> Ps. 145. 5, 6.  
<sup>b</sup> Deut. 3. 24.  
<sup>c</sup> Or, *cornet*.  
<sup>d</sup> Ps. 38. 6.  
<sup>e</sup> Ps. 81. 2.  
<sup>f</sup> Ex. 15. 20.  
<sup>g</sup> Or, *pipe*.  
<sup>h</sup> Ps. 149. 3.  
<sup>i</sup> Ps. 35. 2.  
<sup>j</sup> 22. 3; 144. 9.  
<sup>k</sup> Is. 38. 20.  
<sup>l</sup> 1 Chr. 15. 16, 19, 28.

7 To execute vengeance upon the heathen, and punishments upon the people;

8 To bind their kings with chains, and their nobles with fetters of iron;

9 <sup>1</sup> To execute upon them the judgment written: <sup>k</sup> this honour have all his saints. Praise ye the LORD.

## PSALM 150.

*An exhortation to praise God.*

<sup>6</sup> PRAISE ye the LORD. Praise God in his sanctuary: praise him in the firmament of his power.

2 <sup>a</sup> Praise him for his mighty acts: praise him according to his excellent greatness.

3 Praise him with the sound of the trumpet: <sup>c</sup> praise him with the psaltery and harp.

4 Praise him <sup>d</sup> with the timbrel and dance: praise him with <sup>e</sup> stringed instruments and organs.

5 Praise him upon the loud <sup>f</sup> cymbals: praise him upon the high sounding cymbals.

6 Let every thing that hath breath praise the LORD. Praise ye the LORD.

## THE PROVERBS.

## CHAPTER 1.

1 *The use of the proverbs.* 7 *An exhortation to fear God, and believe his word.* 10 *To avoid the enticings of sinners.*

THE <sup>a</sup> proverbs of *Sol'o-mon* the son of *Dā'vid*, king of *Isrā-el*;

2 To know wisdom and instruction; to perceive the words of understanding;

3 To <sup>b</sup> receive the instruction of wisdom, justice, and judgment, and <sup>c</sup> equity;

4 To give subtilty to the <sup>e</sup> simple, to the young man knowledge and <sup>f</sup> discretion.

5 <sup>d</sup> A wise man will hear, and will increase learning; and a man of understanding shall attain unto wise counsels:

6 To understand a proverb, and <sup>h</sup> the interpretation; the words of the wise, and their <sup>i</sup> dark sayings.

7 <sup>j</sup> The fear of the LORD is <sup>k</sup> the beginning of knowledge: but fools despise wisdom and instruction.

8 <sup>l</sup> My son, hear the instruction of

B. C. 1000.

<sup>a</sup> 1 Kin. 4. 32.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 10. 1.  
<sup>c</sup> Eccles. 12. 9.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 2. 1, 9.  
<sup>e</sup> Heb. *equities*.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 9. 4.  
<sup>g</sup> Or, *advisement*.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 9. 9.

<sup>i</sup> Or, *an eloquent speech*.  
<sup>j</sup> Ps. 78. 2.  
<sup>k</sup> Job 28. 28.  
<sup>l</sup> Ps. 111. 10.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 9. 10.  
<sup>n</sup> Eccles. 12. 13.

<sup>o</sup> Or, *the principal part*.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 4. 1; 6. 20.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 3. 22.  
<sup>r</sup> 13 Heb. *an adding*.

<sup>s</sup> Gen. 39. 7.  
<sup>t</sup> Ps. 1. 1.  
<sup>u</sup> Eph. 5. 11.  
<sup>v</sup> Jer. 5. 26.  
<sup>w</sup> Ps. 28. 1.

<sup>x</sup> Ps. 1. 1.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 4. 14.  
<sup>z</sup> Ps. 119. 101.  
<sup>aa</sup> Is. 59. 7.  
<sup>ab</sup> Rom. 3. 15.

<sup>ac</sup> Heb. *in the eyes of every thing that hath a wing*.

thy father, and forsake not the law of thy mother:

9 For <sup>h</sup> they shall be <sup>i</sup> an ornament of grace unto thy head, and chains about thy neck.

10 ¶ My son, if sinners entice thee, <sup>j</sup> consent thou not.

11 If they say, Come with us, let us <sup>k</sup> lay wait for blood, let us lurk privily for the innocent without cause:

12 Let us swallow them up alive as the grave; and whole, <sup>l</sup> as those that go down into the pit:

13 We shall find all precious substance, we shall fill our houses with spoil:

14 Cast in thy lot among us; let us all have one purse:

15 My son, <sup>m</sup> walk not thou in the way with them; <sup>n</sup> refrain thy foot from their path:

16 <sup>o</sup> For their feet run to evil, and make haste to shed blood.

17 Surely in vain the net is spread <sup>p</sup> in the sight of any bird.

18 And they lay wait for their own blood; they lurk privily for their own lives.

19 <sup>p</sup> So are the ways of every one that is greedy of gain; *which* taketh away the life of the owners thereof.

20 <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> Wisdom crieth without; she uttereth her voice in the streets:

21 She crieth in the chief place of concourse, in the openings of the gates: in the city she uttereth her words, *saying*,

22 How long, ye simple ones, will ye love simplicity? and the scorers delight in their scorning, and fools hate knowledge?

23 Turn you at my reproof: behold, I will pour out my spirit unto you, I will make known my words unto you.

24 <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> Because I have called, and ye refused; I have stretched out my hand, and no man regarded;

25 But ye <sup>u</sup> have set at nought all my counsel, and would none of my reproof:

26 <sup>v</sup> I also will laugh at your calamity; I will mock when your fear cometh;

27 When <sup>w</sup> your fear cometh as desolation, and your destruction cometh as a whirlwind; when distress and anguish cometh upon you.

28 <sup>x</sup> Then shall they call upon me, but I will not answer; they shall seek me early, but they shall not find me:

29 For that they <sup>y</sup> hated knowledge, and did not <sup>z</sup> choose the fear of the LORD:

30 <sup>a</sup> They would none of my counsel: they despised all my reproof.

31 Therefore <sup>b</sup> shall they eat of the fruit of their own way, and be filled with their own devices.

32 For the <sup>c</sup> turning away of the simple shall slay them, and the prosperity of fools shall destroy them.

33 But <sup>d</sup> whoso hearkeneth unto me shall dwell safely, and <sup>e</sup> shall be quiet from fear of evil.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 *Wisdom promiseth godliness to her children, 10 and safety from evil company.*

**M**Y son, if thou wilt receive my words, and <sup>a</sup> hide my commandments with thee;

B. C. 1000.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 15. 27.  
<sup>1</sup> Tim. 6. 10.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. *Wisdoms*, that is, *Excellent wisdom*.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 8. 1.  
<sup>r</sup> &c. : 9. 3.  
John 7. 37.

<sup>r</sup> Joel 2. 28.

<sup>s</sup> Is. 65. 12;  
66. 4.  
Jer. 7. 13.  
Zech. 7. 11.

<sup>t</sup> ver. 30.

<sup>u</sup> Ps. 107. 11.  
Luke 7. 30.  
<sup>u</sup> Ps. 2. 4.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 10. 24.  
<sup>v</sup> Job 27. 9;  
35. 12.

<sup>w</sup> Is. 1. 15.  
Jer. 11. 11;  
14. 12.

<sup>x</sup> Ezek. 8. 18.  
Mic. 3. 4.  
Zech. 7. 13.

<sup>y</sup> James 4. 3.  
<sup>y</sup> ver. 22.  
Job 21. 14.

<sup>z</sup> Ps. 119. 173.  
<sup>z</sup> ver. 25.  
Ps. 81. 11.

<sup>a</sup> Job 4. 8.  
ch. 14. 14;  
22. 8.  
Is. 3. 11.

<sup>b</sup> Jer. 6. 19.  
<sup>b</sup> Or, *ease of the simple*.  
<sup>c</sup> Ps. 25. 12, 13.

<sup>c</sup> Ps. 112. 7.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 4. 21;  
7. 1.  
<sup>d</sup> Heb. *gives thee thy voice*.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 3. 14.  
Matt. 13. 44.  
<sup>e</sup> 1 Kin. 3. 9, 12.

<sup>f</sup> James 1. 5.  
<sup>f</sup> Ps. 84. 11.  
ch. 30. 5.

<sup>g</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 9.  
Ps. 66. 9.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 6. 22.

<sup>h</sup> John 3. 19, 20.  
A ch. 10. 23.

<sup>i</sup> Jer. 11. 15.  
<sup>i</sup> Rom. 1. 32.  
<sup>i</sup> Ps. 123. 5.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 5. 20.  
<sup>j</sup> m ch. 5. 3; 6. 24; 7. 5.  
<sup>j</sup> See Mal. 2. 14, 15.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 7. 27.  
<sup>k</sup> Ps. 37. 28.

2 So that thou incline thine ear unto wisdom, *and* apply thine heart to understanding;

3 Yea, if thou criest after knowledge, *and* <sup>a</sup> liftest up thy voice for understanding;

4 <sup>b</sup> If thou seekest her as silver, and searchest for her as for hid treasures;

5 Then shalt thou understand the fear of the LORD, and find the knowledge of God.

6 <sup>c</sup> For the LORD giveth wisdom: out of his mouth cometh knowledge and understanding.

7 He layeth up sound wisdom for the righteous: <sup>d</sup> *he* is a buckler to them that walk uprightly.

8 He keepeth the paths of judgment, and <sup>e</sup> preserveth the way of his saints.

9 Then shalt thou understand righteousness, and judgment, and equity; yea, every good path.

10 <sup>f</sup> When wisdom entereth into thine heart, and knowledge is pleasant unto thy soul;

11 Discretion shall preserve thee, <sup>g</sup> understanding shall keep thee:

12 To deliver thee from the way of the evil *man*, from the man that speaketh froward things;

13 Who leave the paths of uprightness, to <sup>h</sup> walk in the ways of darkness;

14 Who <sup>i</sup> rejoice to do evil, *and* <sup>j</sup> delight in the frowardness of the wicked;

15 <sup>k</sup> Whose ways are crooked, and they froward in their paths:

16 To deliver thee from <sup>l</sup> the strange woman, <sup>m</sup> *even* from the stranger *which* flattereth with her words;

17 <sup>n</sup> Which forsaketh the guide of her youth, and forgetteth the covenant of her God.

18 For <sup>o</sup> her house inclineth unto death, and her paths unto the dead.

19 None that go unto her return again, neither take they hold of the paths of life.

20 That thou mayest walk in the way of good *men*, and keep the paths of the righteous.

21 <sup>p</sup> For the upright shall dwell in the land, and the perfect shall remain in it.

22 <sup>a</sup> But the wicked shall be cut off from the earth, and the transgressors shall be <sup>2</sup> rooted out of it.

## CHAPTER 3.

1 *An exhortation to obedience, 5 to faith, 1 to mortification, 9 to devotion, 11 to patience. 13 The happy gain of wisdom. 21 An exhortation to charity, 30 peaceableness, 31 and contentedness.*

**M**Y son, forget not my law; <sup>a</sup> but let thine heart keep my commandments:

2 For length of days, and <sup>3</sup> long life, and <sup>b</sup> peace, shall they add to thee.

3 Let not mercy and truth forsake thee: <sup>c</sup> bind them about thy neck; <sup>d</sup> write them upon the table of thine heart:

4 <sup>e</sup> So shalt thou find favour and <sup>f</sup> good understanding in the sight of God and man.

5 <sup>g</sup> Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; <sup>h</sup> and lean not unto thine own understanding.

6 <sup>i</sup> In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall <sup>j</sup> direct thy paths.

7 <sup>k</sup> Be not wise in thine own eyes: <sup>l</sup> fear the LORD, and depart from evil.

8 It shall be <sup>m</sup> health to thy navel, and <sup>n</sup> marrow to thy bones.

9 <sup>o</sup> Honour the LORD with thy substance, and with the firstfruits of all thine increase:

10 <sup>p</sup> So shall thy barns be filled with plenty, and thy presses shall burst out with new wine.

11 <sup>q</sup> My son, despise not the chastening of the LORD; neither be weary of his correction:

12 For whom the LORD loveth he correcteth; <sup>r</sup> even as a father the son in whom he delighteth.

13 <sup>s</sup> Happy is the man that findeth wisdom, and <sup>t</sup> the man that getteth understanding.

14 <sup>u</sup> For the merchandise of it is better than the merchandise of silver, and the gain thereof than fine gold.

15 She is more precious than rubies: and <sup>v</sup> all the things thou canst desire are not to be compared unto her.

16 <sup>w</sup> Length of days is in her right hand; and in her left hand riches and honour.

17 <sup>x</sup> Her ways are ways of pleasantness, and all her paths are peace.

18 She is <sup>y</sup> a tree of life to them that lay hold upon her: and happy is every one that retaineth her.

B. C. 1000.

*q* Job 18. 17.  
*r* Ps. 37. 28;  
104. 35.  
*s* Or, plucked up.

*a* Deut. 8. 1;  
30. 16, 20.  
*b* Heb. years of life.

*c* Ex. 13. 9.  
Deut. 6. 8.  
ch. 6. 21. 7. 3.  
*d* Jer. 17. 1.  
*e* Cor. 3. 3.  
*f* Ps. 111. 10.  
See 1 Sam. 2. 26.

*g* Luke 2. 52.  
Acts 2. 47.  
Rom. 14. 18.  
*h* Or, good success.

*i* Ps. 37. 3, 5.  
*j* Jer. 9. 23.  
*k* Jer. 29. 9.  
*l* Jer. 10. 20.  
*m* Rom. 12. 16.  
*n* Job 1. 1.  
ch. 16. 6.

*o* Heb. medicine.  
*p* Heb. watering, or, moistening.

*q* Job 21. 24.  
*r* Ex. 22. 29;  
23. 19; 34. 26.  
Deut. 26. 2.  
Mal. 3. 10.

*s* Luke 14. 13.  
*t* Deut. 28. 8.  
*u* Job 5. 17.  
*v* Ps. 34. 12.  
Heb. 12. 5, 6.  
Rev. 3. 19.

*w* Deut. 8. 5.  
*x* ch. 8. 34, 35.  
*y* Heb. the man that draweth out understanding.

*z* Job 29. 13.  
Ps. 19. 10.  
ch. 2. 4; 8. 11, 19.

*a* Matt. 13. 44.  
*b* ch. 8. 18.  
*c* 1 Tim. 4. 8.  
*d* Matt. 11. 29, 30.

*e* Gen. 2. 9.  
*f* Ps. 104. 24.  
ch. 8. 27.  
Jer. 10. 12;  
51. 15.

*g* Or, prepared.  
*h* Gen. 1. 9.  
*i* Deut. 33. 26.  
Job 36. 26.  
*j* ch. 1. 9.

*k* Ps. 37. 24;  
91. 11, 12.  
ch. 10. 9.

*l* Lev. 26. 6.  
*m* Heb. the overture thereof.  
*n* Lev. 19. 13.  
Deut. 24. 15, 16.  
Or, Practise no evil.

*o* Rom. 12. 18. *p* Ps. 37. 1; 73. 3. *q* ch. 24. 1. *r* Heb. a man of violence. *s* Ps. 25. 14. *t* m Lev. 26. 14. *u* Ps. 37. 22. *v* Zech. 5. 4. *w* Mal. 2. 2. *x* n Ps. 1. 3. *y* o James 4. 6. *z* 1 Pet. 5. 5. *a* 12 Heb. exalteth the fools.

19 <sup>a</sup> The LORD by wisdom hath founded the earth; by understanding hath he <sup>b</sup> established the heavens.

20 <sup>c</sup> By his knowledge the depths are broken up, and <sup>d</sup> the clouds drop down the dew.

21 <sup>e</sup> My son, let not them depart from thine eyes: keep sound wisdom and discretion:

22 So shall they be life unto thy soul, and <sup>f</sup> grace to thy neck.

23 <sup>g</sup> Then shalt thou walk in thy way safely, and thy foot shall not stumble.

24 <sup>h</sup> When thou liest down, thou shalt not be afraid: yea, thou shalt lie down, and thy sleep shall be sweet.

25 <sup>i</sup> Be not afraid of sudden fear, neither of the desolation of the wicked, when it cometh.

26 For the LORD shall be thy confidence, and shall keep thy foot from being taken.

27 <sup>j</sup> Withhold not good from <sup>k</sup> them to whom it is due, when it is in the power of thine hand to do it.

28 <sup>l</sup> Say not unto thy neighbour, Go, and come again, and to morrow I will give; when thou hast it by thee.

29 <sup>m</sup> Devise not evil against thy neighbour, seeing he dwelleth securely by thee.

30 <sup>n</sup> Strive not with a man without cause, if he have done thee no harm.

31 <sup>o</sup> Envy thou not <sup>p</sup> the oppressor, and choose none of his ways.

32 For the froward is abomination to the LORD: <sup>q</sup> but his secret is with the righteous.

33 <sup>r</sup> The curse of the LORD is in the house of the wicked: but <sup>s</sup> he blesseth the habitation of the just.

34 <sup>t</sup> Surely he scorneth the scornors: but he giveth grace unto the lowly.

35 The wise shall inherit glory: but shame <sup>u</sup> shall be the promotion of fools.

*q* Rom. 13. 7. *Gal.* 6. 7. *1* Heb. the overture thereof. *2* Lev. 19. 13. *Deut.* 24. 15, 16. *Or,* Practise no evil. *3* Rom. 12. 18. *k* Ps. 37. 1; 73. 3. *ch.* 24. 1. *l* Heb. a man of violence. *l* Ps. 25. 14. *m* Lev. 26. 14. *u* Ps. 37. 22. *z*ech. 5. 4. *w* Mal. 2. 2. *x* n Ps. 1. 3. *y* o James 4. 6. *z* 1 Pet. 5. 5. *a* 12 Heb. exalteth the fools.

## CHAPTER 4.

1 *Solomon, to persuade obedience, 3 sheweth what instruction he had of his parents, 5 to study wisdom, 14 and to shun the path of the wicked.*

**H**EAR, <sup>a</sup> ye children, the instruction of a father, and attend to know understanding.

*q* Ps. 34. 11.  
ch. 1. 8.

2 For I give you good doctrine, for-  
sake ye not my law.

3 For I was my father's son, <sup>b</sup>tender  
and only beloved in the sight of  
my mother.

4 <sup>c</sup>He taught me also, and said  
unto me, Let thine heart retain my  
words: <sup>d</sup>keep my commandments,  
and live.

5 <sup>e</sup>Get wisdom, get understanding:  
forget it not; neither decline from  
the words of my mouth.

6 Forsake her not, and she shall  
preserve thee: <sup>f</sup>love her, and she  
shall keep thee.

7 <sup>g</sup>Wisdom is the principal thing;  
therefore get wisdom: and with all  
thy getting get understanding.

8 <sup>h</sup>Exalt her, and she shall promote  
thee: she shall bring thee to honour,  
when thou dost embrace her.

9 She shall give to thine head <sup>i</sup>an  
ornament of grace: <sup>2</sup>a crown of  
glory shall she deliver to thee.

10 Hear, O my son, and receive my  
sayings; <sup>k</sup>and the years of thy life  
shall be many.

11 I have taught thee in the way  
of wisdom; I have led thee in right  
paths.

12 When thou goest, <sup>l</sup>thy steps  
shall not be straitened; <sup>m</sup>and when  
thou runnest, thou shalt not stumble.

13 Take fast hold of instruction;  
let her not go: keep her; for she is  
thy life.

14 <sup>n</sup>Enter not into the path of  
the wicked, and go not in the way of  
evil men.

15 Avoid it, pass not by it, turn  
from it, and pass away.

16 <sup>o</sup>For they sleep not, except they  
have done mischief; and their sleep  
is taken away, unless they cause  
some to fall.

17 For they eat the bread of wicked-  
ness, and drink the wine of violence.

18 <sup>p</sup>But the path of the just <sup>q</sup>is as  
the shining light, that shineth more  
and more unto the perfect day.

19 <sup>r</sup>The way of the wicked is as  
darkness: they know not at what  
they stumble.

20 <sup>s</sup>My son, attend to my words;  
incline thine ear unto my sayings.

B. C. 1000.

b1 Chr. 29. 1.

c1 Chr. 28. 9.  
Eph. 6. 4.

d ch. 7. 2.

e ch. 2. 2, 3.

f2 Thess. 2.  
16.

gMatt. 13. 44.  
Luke 10. 42.

h1 Sam. 2. 30.

i ch. 1. 9; 3.  
22.

2 Or, she  
shall compass thee  
with a crown  
of glory.

k ch. 3. 2.  
1 Ps. 18. 36.

m Ps. 91. 11,  
12.

n Ps. 1. 1.  
ch. 1. 10, 15.

o Ps. 36. 4.  
Is. 37. 20.

p Matt. 5. 14,  
45.

q Phil. 2. 15.  
q2 Sam. 23. 4.

r1 Sam. 2. 9.  
Job 19. 5, 6.

s Is. 59. 9, 10.  
Jer. 23. 12.

t John 12. 35.  
s ch. 3. 3, 21.

u ch. 2. 1.  
u ch. 3. 8; 12.  
18.

3 Heb. medi-  
cine.

4 Heb. above  
all keeping.

5 Heb. fro-  
wardness of  
month, and  
perverseness  
of lips.

6 Or, all thy  
ways shall  
be ordered  
aright.

z Deut. 5.  
32; 23. 14.

Josh. 1. 7.  
y Is. 1. 16.

Rom. 12. 9.

a Mal. 2. 7.  
b ch. 2. 16; 6.  
24.

7 Heb. pal-  
ate.

c Ps. 55. 21.  
d Eccles. 7.  
26.

e Heb. 4. 12.  
f ch. 7. 27.

8 Heb. thy  
strength.  
g ch. 1. 29.  
h ch. 1. 25;  
12. 1.

21 <sup>a</sup>Let them not depart from thine  
eyes; <sup>b</sup>keep them in the midst of  
thine heart.

22 For they are life unto those that  
find them, and <sup>c</sup>health to all their  
flesh.

23 <sup>d</sup>Keep thy heart <sup>e</sup>with all dili-  
gence; for out of it are the issues of  
life.

24 Put away from thee <sup>f</sup>a froward  
mouth, and perverse lips put far  
from thee.

25 Let thine eyes look right on,  
and let thine eyelids look straight  
before thee.

26 Ponder the path of thy feet, and  
<sup>g</sup>let all thy ways be established.

27 <sup>h</sup>Turn not to the right hand nor  
to the left: <sup>i</sup>remove thy foot from  
evil.

## CHAPTER 5.

1 Solomon exhorteth to the study of wisdom. 15 He  
exhorteth to contentedness, liberality, and chastity.

**M**Y son, attend unto my wisdom,  
and bow thine ear to my un-  
derstanding:

2 That thou mayest regard discre-  
tion, and that thy lips may <sup>a</sup>keep  
knowledge.

3 <sup>b</sup>For the lips of a strange wo-  
man drop as an honeycomb, and her  
<sup>c</sup>mouth is <sup>d</sup>smoother than oil:

4 But her end is <sup>e</sup>bitter as worm-  
wood, <sup>f</sup>sharp as a twoedged sword.

5 <sup>g</sup>Her feet go down to death; her  
steps take hold on hell.

6 Lest thou shouldest ponder the  
path of life, her ways are moveable,  
that thou canst not know them.

7 Hear me now therefore, O ye  
children, and depart not from the  
words of my mouth.

8 Remove thy way far from her,  
and come not nigh the door of her  
house:

9 Lest thou give thine honour unto  
others, and thy years unto the cruel:

10 Lest strangers be filled with <sup>h</sup>thy  
wealth; and thy labours be in the  
house of a stranger;

11 And thou mourn at the last,  
when thy flesh and thy body are con-  
sumed,

12 And say, How have I <sup>i</sup>hated in-  
struction, and my heart <sup>j</sup>despised  
reproof;

13 And have not obeyed the voice

of my teachers, nor inclined mine ear to them that instructed me!

14 I was almost in all evil in the midst of the congregation and assembly.

15 ¶ Drink waters out of thine own cistern, and running waters out of thine own well.

16 Let thy fountains be dispersed abroad, and rivers of waters in the streets.

17 Let them be only thine own, and not strangers' with thee.

18 Let thy fountain be blessed: and rejoice with the wife of thy youth.

19 <sup>k</sup> Let her be as the loving hind and pleasant roe; let her breasts <sup>2</sup> satisfy thee at all times; and <sup>3</sup> be thou ravished always with her love.

20 And why wilt thou, my son, be ravished with <sup>1</sup> a strange woman, and embrace the bosom of a stranger?

21 <sup>m</sup> For the ways of man are before the eyes of the LORD, and he pondereth all his goings.

22 ¶ <sup>n</sup> His own iniquities shall take the wicked himself, and he shall be holden with the cords of his <sup>4</sup> sins.

23 <sup>o</sup> He shall die without instruction; and in the greatness of his folly he shall go astray.

#### CHAPTER 6.

1 Against suretiship, 6 idleness, 12 and mischiefousness. 16 Seven things hateful to God. 20 The blessings of obedience.

**M**Y son, <sup>a</sup> if thou be surety for thy friend, if thou hast stricken thy hand with a stranger,

2 Thou art snared with the words of thy mouth, thou art taken with the words of thy mouth.

3 Do this now, my son, and deliver thyself, when thou art come into the hand of thy friend; go, humble thyself, <sup>b</sup> and make sure thy friend.

4 <sup>b</sup> Give not sleep to thine eyes, nor slumber to thine eyelids.

5 Deliver thyself as a roe from the hand of the hunter, and as a bird from the hand of the fowler.

6 ¶ <sup>c</sup> Go to the ant, thou sluggard; consider her ways, and be wise:

7 Which having no guide, overseer, or ruler,

8 Provideth her meat in the summer, and gathereth her food in the harvest.

9 <sup>d</sup> How long wilt thou sleep, O

B. C. 1000.

<sup>1</sup> Mal. 2. 14.

<sup>k</sup> See Cant. 2. 9; 4. 5;

7. 3.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. water thee.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. err thou always in her love.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 2. 16;

7. 5.

<sup>m</sup> 2 Chr. 16. 9.

Job 31. 4; 34. 21.

ch. 15. 3.

Jer. 16. 17;

32. 19.

Hos. 7. 2.

Heb. 4. 13.

<sup>n</sup> Ps. 9. 15.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. sin.

<sup>o</sup> Job 4. 21;

36. 12.

a ch. 11. 15;

17. 18; 20. 16;

22. 26; 27. 18.

<sup>5</sup> Or, so shalt thou prevail with thy friend.

<sup>6</sup> Ps. 132. 4.

<sup>c</sup> Job 12. 7.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 24. 33, 34.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 10. 4;

13. 4; 20. 4.

<sup>f</sup> Job 15. 12.

<sup>g</sup> Ps. 35. 19.

ch. 10. 10.

<sup>h</sup> Mic. 2. 1.

<sup>i</sup> ver. 19.

<sup>j</sup> Heb. casteth forth.

<sup>k</sup> Jer. 19. 11.

<sup>l</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 16.

<sup>m</sup> Heb. of his soul.

<sup>n</sup> Ps. 18. 27;

105. 5.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. Haughty eyes.

<sup>m</sup> Ps. 120. 2, 3.

<sup>o</sup> Ps. 1. 15.

<sup>p</sup> Gen. 6. 5.

<sup>q</sup> Is. 59. 7.

<sup>r</sup> Rom. 3. 15.

<sup>s</sup> Ps. 27. 12.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 19. 5, 9.

<sup>u</sup> ver. 14.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 1. 8.

<sup>w</sup> Eph. 6. 1.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 3. 3;

7. 3.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 23. 24.

<sup>z</sup> Ps. 2. 11.

<sup>1</sup> Ps. 19. 8;

119. 105.

<sup>2</sup> Or, candle.

<sup>3</sup> ch. 2. 16;

5. 3, 7, 9.

<sup>4</sup> Or, of the strange tongue.

<sup>5</sup> Matt. 5. 28.

<sup>6</sup> ch. 23. 3.

<sup>7</sup> Gen. 35. 14.

<sup>8</sup> Heb. the woman of a man, or, a man's wife.

<sup>9</sup> Ezek. 13. 18.

sluggard? when wilt thou arise out of thy sleep?

10 Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep:

11 <sup>a</sup> So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth, and thy want as an armed man.

12 ¶ A naughty person, a wicked man, walketh with a froward mouth.

13 <sup>b</sup> He winketh with his eyes, he speaketh with his feet, he teacheth with his fingers;

14 Frowardness is in his heart, <sup>c</sup> he deviseth mischief continually; <sup>d</sup> he soweth discord.

15 Therefore shall his calamity come suddenly; suddenly shall he <sup>e</sup> be broken <sup>f</sup> without remedy.

16 ¶ These six things doth the LORD hate: yea, seven are an abomination <sup>7</sup> unto him:

17 <sup>8</sup> A proud look, <sup>9</sup> a lying tongue, and <sup>10</sup> hands that shed innocent blood,

18 <sup>11</sup> An heart that deviseth wicked imaginations, <sup>12</sup> feet that be swift in running to mischief,

19 <sup>13</sup> A false witness that speaketh lies, and he <sup>14</sup> that soweth discord among brethren.

20 ¶ <sup>15</sup> My son, keep thy father's commandment, and forsake not the law of thy mother:

21 <sup>16</sup> Bind them continually upon thine heart, and tie them about thy neck.

22 <sup>17</sup> When thou goest, it shall lead thee; when thou sleepest, <sup>18</sup> it shall keep thee; and when thou awakest, it shall talk with thee.

23 <sup>19</sup> For the commandment is <sup>20</sup> a lamp; and the law is light; and reproofs of instruction are the way of life:

24 <sup>21</sup> To keep thee from the evil woman, from the flattery <sup>22</sup> of the tongue of a strange woman.

25 <sup>23</sup> Lust not after her beauty in thine heart; neither let her take thee with her eyelids.

26 For <sup>24</sup> by means of a whorish woman a man is brought to a piece of bread: <sup>25</sup> and <sup>26</sup> the adulteress will <sup>27</sup> hunt for the precious life.

27 Can a man take fire in his bosom, and his clothes not be burned?

28 Can one go upon hot coals, and his feet not be burned?

29 So he that goeth in to his neighbour's wife; whosoever toucheth her shall not be innocent.

30 Men do not despise a thief, if he steal to satisfy his soul when he is hungry;

31 But if he be found, <sup>e</sup>he shall restore sevenfold; he shall give all the substance of his house.

32 But whoso committeth adultery with a woman <sup>f</sup>lacketh <sup>2</sup>understanding: he that doeth it destroyeth his own soul.

33 A wound and dishonour shall he get; and his reproach shall not be wiped away.

34 For jealousy is the rage of a man: therefore he will not spare in the day of vengeance.

35 <sup>3</sup>He will not regard any ransom; neither will he rest content, though thou givest many gifts.

#### CHAPTER 7.

1 Solomon persuadeth to a sincere and kind familiarity with wisdom. <sup>6</sup>In an example of his own experience, he sheweth <sup>10</sup>the cunning of an whore, <sup>22</sup>and the desperate simplicity of a young wanton.

**M**Y son, keep my words, and <sup>a</sup>lay up my commandments with thee.

2 <sup>b</sup>Keep my commandments, and live; <sup>c</sup>and my law as the apple of thine eye.

3 <sup>d</sup>Bind them upon thy fingers, write them upon the table of thine heart.

4 Say unto wisdom, Thou art my sister; and call understanding thy kinswoman:

5 <sup>e</sup>That they may keep thee from the strange woman, from the stranger which flattereth with her words.

6 <sup>f</sup>¶ For at the window of my house I looked through my casement,

7 And beheld among the simple ones, I discerned among <sup>4</sup>the youths, a young man <sup>f</sup>void of understanding,

8 Passing through the street near her corner; and he went the way to her house,

9 <sup>g</sup>In the twilight, <sup>5</sup>in the evening, in the black and dark night:

10 And, behold, there met him a woman with the attire of an harlot, and subtil of heart.

11 <sup>h</sup>She is loud and stubborn; <sup>4</sup>her feet abide not in her house:

B. C. 1000.

<sup>e</sup>Ex. 22. 1, 4.

<sup>f</sup>ch. 7. 7.  
<sup>2</sup>Heb. heart.

<sup>3</sup>Heb. He will not accept the face of any ransom.

<sup>a</sup>ch. 2. 1.

<sup>b</sup>Lev. 18. 5.  
<sup>c</sup>ch. 4. 4.  
<sup>18</sup>55. 3.  
<sup>c</sup>Deut. 32. 10.

<sup>d</sup>Deut. 6. 8;  
<sup>11</sup>18.  
<sup>ch. 3. 3;</sup>6. 21.

<sup>e</sup>ch. 2. 16; 5. 3;  
<sup>6</sup>24.  
<sup>4</sup>Heb. the sons.

<sup>f</sup>ch. 6. 32; 9. 4, 16.  
<sup>9</sup>Job 24. 15.  
<sup>5</sup>Heb. in the evening of the day.  
<sup>h</sup>ch. 9. 13.  
<sup>i</sup>1 Tim. 5. 13.  
<sup>Titus 2. 5.</sup>

<sup>6</sup>Heb. she strengthened her face, and said.

<sup>7</sup>Heb. Peace offerings are upon me.  
<sup>k</sup>Is. 19. 9.  
<sup>8</sup>Heb. in his hand.

<sup>9</sup>Or, the new moon.  
<sup>l</sup>ch. 5. 3.  
<sup>m</sup>Ps. 12. 2.

<sup>10</sup>Heb. suddenly.  
<sup>n</sup>Eccles. 9. 12.  
<sup>o</sup>Heb. 12. 26.  
<sup>p</sup>ch. 2. 18; 5. 5; 9. 18.

<sup>a</sup>ch. 1. 20;  
<sup>q</sup>3.

12 Now is she without, now in the streets, and lieth in wait at every corner.)

13 So she caught him, and kissed him, and <sup>6</sup>with an impudent face said unto him,

14 <sup>7</sup>I have peace offerings with me; this day have I payed my vows.

15 Therefore came I forth to meet thee, diligently to seek thy face, and I have found thee.

16 I have decked my bed with coverings of tapestry, with carved works, with <sup>k</sup>fine linen of <sup>8</sup>Egypt.

17 I have perfumed my bed with myrrh, aloes, and cinnamon.

18 Come, let us take our fill of love until the morning: let us solace ourselves with loves.

19 For the Goodman is not at home, he is gone a long journey:

20 He hath taken a bag of money <sup>8</sup>with him, and will come home at <sup>9</sup>the day appointed.

21 With <sup>1</sup>her much fair speech she caused him to yield, <sup>m</sup>with the flattering of her lips she forced him.

22 He goeth after her <sup>10</sup>straightway, as an ox goeth to the slaughter, or as a fool to the correction of the stocks;

23 Till a dart strike through his liver; <sup>n</sup>as a bird hasteth to the snare, and knoweth not that it is for his life.

24 <sup>¶</sup>Hearken unto me now therefore, O ye children, and attend to the words of my mouth.

25 Let not thine heart decline to her ways, go not astray in her paths.

26 For she hath cast down many wounded: yea, <sup>o</sup>many strong men have been slain by her.

27 <sup>p</sup>Her house is the way to hell, going down to the chambers of death.

#### CHAPTER 8.

1 The fame, 6 and evidency of wisdom. 10 The excellency, 12 the nature, 15 the power, 18 the riches, 22 and the eternity of wisdom.

**D**Oth not <sup>a</sup>wisdom cry? and understanding put forth her voice?

2 She standeth in the top of high places, by the way in the places of the paths.

3 She crieth at the gates, at the entry of the city, at the coming in at the doors.



4 Unto you, O men, I call; and my voice is to the sons of man.

5 O ye simple, understand wisdom: and, ye fools, be ye of an understanding heart.

6 Hear; for I will speak of <sup>b</sup> excellent things; and the opening of my lips shall be right things.

7 For my mouth shall speak truth; and wickedness is <sup>2</sup> an abomination to my lips.

8 All the words of my mouth are in righteousness; *there* is nothing <sup>3</sup> froward or perverse in them.

9 They are all plain to him that understandeth, and right to them that find knowledge.

10 Receive my instruction, and not silver; and knowledge rather than choice gold.

11 <sup>c</sup>For wisdom is better than rubies; and all the things that may be desired are not to be compared to it.

12 I wisdom dwell with <sup>d</sup> prudence, and find out knowledge of witty inventions.

13 <sup>d</sup>The fear of the LORD is to hate evil: <sup>e</sup> pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and <sup>f</sup> the froward mouth, do I hate.

14 Counsel is mine, and sound wisdom: I am understanding; <sup>g</sup> I have strength.

15 <sup>h</sup>By me kings reign, and princes decree justice.

16 By me princes rule, and nobles, even all the judges of the earth.

17 <sup>i</sup>I love them that love me; and <sup>k</sup> those that seek me early shall find me.

18 <sup>l</sup>Riches and honour are with me; yea, <sup>m</sup> durableriches and righteousness.

19 <sup>m</sup>My fruit is better than gold, yea, than fine gold; and my revenue than choice silver.

20 I <sup>n</sup> lead in the way of righteousness, in the midst of the paths of judgment:

21 That I may cause those that love me to inherit substance; and I will fill their treasures.

22 <sup>n</sup>The LORD possessed me in the beginning of his way, before his works of old.

23 <sup>o</sup>I was set up from everlasting, from the beginning, or ever the earth was.

B. C. 1000.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 22. 20.<sup>2</sup> Heb. the abomination of my lips.<sup>3</sup> Heb. wreathed.<sup>c</sup> Job 28. 15, &c.<sup>d</sup> Ps. 19. 10; 119. 127.<sup>e</sup> ch. 3. 14, 15; 4. 5, 7; 16. 16.<sup>f</sup> Or, subtilty. <sup>d</sup> ch. 16. 5.<sup>g</sup> ch. 6. 17. <sup>f</sup> ch. 4. 24.<sup>h</sup> Eccles. 7. 19. <sup>g</sup> Dan. 2. 21.<sup>i</sup> Rom. 13. 1. <sup>j</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 30.<sup>k</sup> Ps. 91. 14. <sup>j</sup> John 14. 21.<sup>l</sup> James 1. 5. <sup>k</sup> ch. 3. 16.<sup>m</sup> Matt. 6. 33. <sup>m</sup> ver. 10.<sup>n</sup> ch. 3. 14. <sup>o</sup> Or, walk.<sup>p</sup> ch. 3. 19. <sup>p</sup> John 1. 1.<sup>q</sup> Ps. 2. 6. <sup>q</sup> Job 15. 7, 8.<sup>r</sup> Or, open places. <sup>r</sup> Or, the chief part.<sup>s</sup> Or, a circle. <sup>s</sup> Gen. 1. 9, 10.<sup>t</sup> Job 38. 10, 11. <sup>t</sup> Ps. 33. 7;<sup>u</sup> 104. 9. <sup>u</sup> Jer. 5. 22.<sup>v</sup> Job 38. 4. <sup>v</sup> John 1. 1.<sup>w</sup> 2. 18. <sup>w</sup> Matt. 3. 17.<sup>x</sup> Col. 1. 13. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 16. 3.<sup>y</sup> Ps. 119. 1, 2; 128. 1, 2.<sup>z</sup> Luke 11. 28. <sup>z</sup> ch. 3. 13, 18.<sup>aa</sup> Heb. bring forth. <sup>aa</sup> ch. 12. 2.<sup>ab</sup> ch. 20. 2.<sup>ac</sup> Matt. 16. 18. <sup>ac</sup> Eph. 2. 20.<sup>ad</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 5. <sup>ad</sup> Matt. 22. 3.<sup>ae</sup> &c. <sup>ae</sup> Heb. her killing.<sup>af</sup> ver. 5. <sup>af</sup> ch. 23. 30.<sup>ag</sup> Rom. 10. 15. <sup>ag</sup> ch. 8. 1, 2.<sup>ah</sup> ver. 14. <sup>ah</sup> ver. 16.<sup>ai</sup> ch. 8. 32. <sup>ai</sup> Matt. 11. 25.<sup>aj</sup> ver. 2. <sup>aj</sup> Cant. 5. 1.<sup>ak</sup> Is. 55. 1. <sup>ak</sup> John 6. 27.

24 When *there were* no depths, I was brought forth; when *there were* no fountains abounding with water.

25 <sup>2</sup> Before the mountains were settled, before the hills was I brought forth:

26 While as yet he had not made the earth, nor the <sup>6</sup> fields, nor <sup>7</sup> the highest part of the dust of the world.

27 When he prepared the heavens, I was there: when he set <sup>8</sup> a compass upon the face of the depth:

28 When he established the clouds above: when he strengthened the fountains of the deep:

29 <sup>9</sup> When he gave to the sea his decree, that the waters should not pass his commandment: when <sup>7</sup> he appointed the foundations of the earth:

30 <sup>8</sup> Then I was by him, as one brought up *with him*: <sup>4</sup> and I was daily his delight, rejoicing always before him;

31 Rejoicing in the habitable part of his earth; and <sup>u</sup> my delights were with the sons of men.

32 Now therefore hearken unto me, O ye children: for <sup>x</sup> blessed are they that keep my ways.

33 Hear instruction, and be wise, and refuse it not.

34 <sup>y</sup> Blessed is the man that heareth me, watching daily at my gates, waiting at the posts of my doors.

35 For whoso findeth me findeth life, and shall <sup>9z</sup> obtain favour of the LORD.

36 But he that sinneth against me <sup>a</sup> wrongeth his own soul: all they that hate me love death.

## CHAPTER 9.

1 *The discipline, and doctrine of wisdom. 13 The custom, and error of folly.*

WISDOM hath <sup>a</sup> builded her house, she hath hewn out her seven pillars:

2 <sup>b</sup> She hath killed <sup>10</sup> her beasts; <sup>c</sup> she hath mingled her wine; she hath also furnished her table.

3 She hath <sup>d</sup> sent forth her maidens: <sup>e</sup> she crieth <sup>f</sup> upon the highest places of the city,

4 <sup>g</sup> Whoso is simple, let him turn in hither: *as for him that wanteth understanding, she saith to him,*

5 <sup>h</sup> Come, eat of my bread, and drink of the wine *which I have mingled.*

6 Forsake the foolish, and live; and go in the way of understanding.

7 He that reproveth a scorner getteth to himself shame: and he that rebuketh a wicked man getteth himself a blot.

8 <sup>1</sup>Reprove not a scorner, lest he hate thee: <sup>k</sup>rebuke a wise man, and he will love thee.

9 Give instruction to a wise man, and he will be yet wiser: teach a just man, and he will increase in learning.

10 <sup>m</sup>The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: and the knowledge of the holy is understanding.

11 <sup>n</sup>For by me thy days shall be multiplied, and the years of thy life shall be increased.

12 <sup>o</sup>If thou be wise, thou shalt be wise for thyself: but if thou scornest, thou alone shalt bear it.

13 <sup>PA</sup>A foolish woman is clamorous: she is simple, and knoweth nothing.

14 For she sitteth at the door of her house, on a seat <sup>q</sup>in the high places of the city,

15 To call passengers who go right on their ways:

16 <sup>r</sup>Whoso is simple, let him turn in hither: and as for him that wanteth understanding, she saith to him,

17 <sup>s</sup>Stolen waters are sweet, and bread <sup>2</sup>eaten in secret is pleasant.

18 But he knoweth not that <sup>t</sup>the dead are there; and that her guests are in the depths of hell.

# CHAPTER 10.

From this chapter to the five and twentieth are sundry observations of moral virtues, and their contrary vices.

**T**HE proverbs of Sôl'o-mon. <sup>a</sup>A wise son maketh a glad father: but a foolish son is the heaviness of his mother.

2 <sup>b</sup>Treasures of wickedness profit nothing: <sup>c</sup>but righteousness delivereth from death.

3 <sup>d</sup>The LORD will not suffer the soul of the righteous to famish: but he casteth away <sup>3</sup>the substance of the wicked.

4 <sup>e</sup>He becometh poor that dealeth with a slack hand: but <sup>f</sup>the hand of the diligent maketh rich.

5 He that gathereth in summer is a wise son: but he that sleepeth in harvest is <sup>g</sup>a son that causeth shame.

6 Blessings are upon the head of

B. C. 1000.

i Matt. 7. 6.  
k Ps. 141. 5.  
l Matt. 13. 12.  
m Job 28. 28.  
n Ps. 111. 10.  
o ch. 1. 7.  
p ch. 3. 2. 16;  
q Job 35. 6, 7.  
r ch. 16. 26.  
s ch. 7. 11.  
t ver. 9.  
u ver. 4.  
v ch. 20. 17.  
2 Heb. of secretaries.  
f ch. 2. 18; 7. 27.

a ch. 15. 20;  
b 17. 21, 25; 19. 17; 29. 3, 15.  
c Ps. 49. 6.  
d &c.  
e ch. 11. 4.  
f Luke 12. 19.  
g Dan. 4. 27.  
h Ps. 10. 14;  
i 34. 9, 10; 37. 23.  
j Or, the wicked for their wickedness.  
k ch. 12. 24;  
l 13. 15.  
m ch. 13. 4;  
n 21. 5.  
o ch. 12. 4;  
p 17. 2; 19. 26.  
q ver. 11.  
r Esther 1. 8.  
s Ps. 9. 5, 6;  
t 112. 6.  
u Eccles. 8. 10.  
v ver. 10.  
w Heb. a fool of lips.  
x Or, shall be beaten.  
y Ps. 23. 4.  
z ch. 28. 18.  
aa Is. 33. 15, 16.  
ab ch. 6. 13.  
ac n ver. 8.  
ad Or, shall be beaten.  
ae Ps. 37. 30.  
af ch. 13. 14;  
ag 18. 4.  
ah ver. 6.  
ai Ps. 107. 42.  
aj ch. 17. 9.  
ak 1 Cor. 13. 4.  
al 1 Pet. 4. 8.  
am ch. 26. 3.  
an Heb. heart.  
ao ch. 18. 7;  
ap 21. 22.  
aq Job 31. 24.  
ar Ps. 52. 7.  
as ch. 18. 11.  
at 1 Tim. 6. 17.  
au Or, causeth to err.  
av Ps. 15. 3.  
aw Eccles. 5. 3.  
ax James 3. 2.  
ay Heb. of heart.  
az Gen. 24. 35;  
ba 26. 12.  
bb Ps. 37. 22.  
bc ch. 14. 9;  
bd 15. 21.  
be Job 15. 21.  
bf Ps. 145. 19.  
bg Matt. 5. 6.  
bh 1 John 5. 14, 15.  
bi Ps. 37. 9, 10.

the just: but <sup>a</sup>violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.

7 <sup>1</sup>The memory of the just is blessed: but the name of the wicked shall rot.

8 The wise in heart will receive commandments: <sup>k</sup>but <sup>4</sup>a prating fool <sup>5</sup>shall fall.

9 <sup>1</sup>He that walketh uprightly walketh surely: but he that perverteth his ways shall be known.

10 <sup>m</sup>He that winketh with the eye causeth sorrow: <sup>n</sup>but a prating fool <sup>6</sup>shall fall.

11 <sup>o</sup>The mouth of a righteous man is a well of life: but <sup>p</sup>violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.

12 Hatred stirreth up strifes: but <sup>q</sup>love covereth all sins.

13 In the lips of him that hath understanding wisdom is found: but <sup>r</sup>a rod is for the back of him that is void of <sup>7</sup>understanding.

14 Wise men lay up knowledge: but <sup>s</sup>the mouth of the foolish is near destruction.

15 <sup>t</sup>The rich man's wealth is his strong city: the destruction of the poor is their poverty.

16 The labour of the righteous tendeth to life: the fruit of the wicked to sin.

17 He is in the way of life that keepeth instruction: but he that refuseth reproof <sup>8</sup>ereth.

18 He that hideth hatred with lying lips, and <sup>u</sup>he that uttereth a slander, is a fool.

19 <sup>v</sup>In the multitude of words there wanteth not sin: but <sup>w</sup>he that refraineth his lips is wise.

20 The tongue of the just is as choice silver: the heart of the wicked is little worth.

21 The lips of the righteous feed many: but fools die for want <sup>9</sup>of wisdom.

22 <sup>x</sup>The blessing of the LORD, it maketh rich, and he addeth no sorrow with it.

23 <sup>y</sup>It is as sport to a fool to do mischief: but a man of understanding hath wisdom.

24 <sup>z</sup>The fear of the wicked, it shall come upon him: but <sup>a</sup>the desire of the righteous shall be granted.

25 As the whirlwind passeth, <sup>a</sup>so is

the wicked no more : but <sup>e</sup> the righteous is an everlasting foundation.

26 As vinegar to the teeth, and as smoke to the eyes, so is the sluggard to them that send him.

27 <sup>f</sup> The fear of the LORD <sup>2</sup> prolongeth days : but <sup>g</sup> the years of the wicked shall be shortened.

28 The hope of the righteous shall be gladness : but the <sup>h</sup> expectation of the wicked shall perish.

29 The way of the LORD is strength to the upright : <sup>i</sup> but destruction shall be to the workers of iniquity.

30 <sup>k</sup> The righteous shall never be removed : but the wicked shall not inhabit the earth.

31 <sup>l</sup> The mouth of the just bringeth forth wisdom : but the froward tongue shall be cut out.

32 The lips of the righteous know what is acceptable : but the mouth of the wicked *speake*th <sup>3</sup> frowardness.

#### CHAPTER 11.

**A** <sup>a</sup> FALSE balance is abomination to the LORD : but <sup>b</sup> a just weight is his delight.

2 <sup>b</sup> When pride cometh, then cometh shame : but with the lowly is wisdom.

3 <sup>c</sup> The integrity of the upright shall guide them : but the perverseness of transgressors shall destroy them.

4 <sup>d</sup> Riches profit not in the day of wrath : but <sup>e</sup> righteousness delivereth from death.

5 The righteousness of the perfect shall <sup>f</sup> direct his way : but the wicked shall fall by his own wickedness.

6 The righteousness of the upright shall deliver them : but <sup>g</sup> transgressors shall be taken in *their own* naughtiness.

7 <sup>h</sup> When a wicked man dieth, his expectation shall perish : and the hope of unjust men perisheth.

8 <sup>i</sup> The righteous is delivered out of trouble, and the wicked cometh in his stead.

9 An <sup>j</sup> hypocrite with his mouth destroyeth his neighbour : but through knowledge shall the just be delivered.

10 <sup>k</sup> When it goeth well with the righteous, the city rejoiceth : and when the wicked perish, *there is* shouting.

B. C. 1000.

e ver. 30.

Pa. 15. 5.

23. 16. 18.

f ch. 9. 11.

2 Heb.

aideth.

g Job 15. 32.

31. 22. 16.

Ps. 55. 23.

Eccles. 7. 17.

h Job 8. 13;

11. 20.

ch. 11. 10.

i Pa. 1. 6; 37.

20.

k ver. 25.

l Ps. 37. 22, 29;

125. 1.

m Ps. 37. 30.

3 Heb. frowardnesses.

a Lev. 19. 35.

36.

Deut. 25. 13-16.

ch. 16. 11;

20. 10, 23.

4 Heb. Balances of deceit.

5 Heb. a perfect stone.

6 ch. 15. 33;

16. 18; 18. 12.

Dan. 4. 30, 31.

c ch. 13. 6.

d ch. 10. 2.

Ezek. 7. 13.

Zeph. 1. 13.

e Gen. 7. 1.

6 Heb. rectify.

f ch. 5. 22.

Eccles. 10. 8.

g ch. 10. 23.

h ch. 21. 18.

i Job 8. 13.

k Esther 8. 15.

ch. 23. 12, 28.

l ch. 29. 8.

7 Heb. destitute of heart.

m Lev. 19. 16.

ch. 20. 19.

9 Heb. He

being a talebearer.

n 1 Kin. 12. 1.

&c.

ch. 15. 22;

24. 6.

o ch. 6. 1.

9 Heb. shall be sore broken.

10 Heb. those that strike hands.

p ch. 31. 30.

q Matt. 5. 7;

23. 34, &c.

r Hos. 10. 12.

Gal. 6. 8; 9.

James 3. 18.

s ch. 16. 5.

t Ps. 112. 2.

11 Heb. departeth from.

u Rom. 2. 8, 9.

x Pa. 112. 9.

y 2 Cor. 9. 6,

7. 8, 9, 10.

12 Heb. The soul of blessing.

z Matt. 5. 7.

a Amos 8. 5, 6.

b Job 29. 13.

c Esther 7. 10.

Pa. 7. 15, 16; 9. 15, 16;

10. 2; 57. 6.

d Job 31. 24.

Pa. 62. 7.

Mark 10. 24.

11 <sup>l</sup> By the blessing of the upright the city is exalted : but it is overthrown by the mouth of the wicked.

12 He that is <sup>7</sup> void of wisdom despiseth his neighbour : but a man of understanding holdeth his peace.

13 <sup>m</sup> A talebearer revealeth secrets : but he that is of a faithful spirit concealeth the matter.

14 <sup>n</sup> Where no counsel is, the people fall : but in the multitude of counsellors *there is* safety.

15 <sup>o</sup> He that is surety for a stranger <sup>9</sup> shall smart for it : and he that hateth <sup>10</sup> suretyship is sure.

16 <sup>p</sup> A gracious woman retaineth honour : and strong men retain riches.

17 <sup>q</sup> The merciful man doeth good to his own soul : but *he that is* cruel troubleth his own flesh.

18 The wicked worketh a deceitful work : but <sup>r</sup> to him that soweth righteousness *shall be* a sure reward.

19 As righteousness *tendeth* to life : so he that pursueth evil *pursueth it* to his own death.

20 They that are of a froward heart are abomination to the LORD : but *such as* are upright in *their way* are his delight.

21 <sup>s</sup> Though hand join in hand, the wicked shall not be unpunished : but <sup>t</sup> the seed of the righteous shall be delivered.

22 As a jewel of gold in a swine's snout, so *is* a fair woman which <sup>11</sup> is without discretion.

23 The desire of the righteous is only good : but the expectation of the wicked <sup>u</sup> is wrath.

24 There is that <sup>x</sup> scattereth, and yet increaseth ; and *there is* that withholdeth more than is meet, but *it tendeth* to poverty.

25 <sup>y</sup> The liberal soul shall be made fat : <sup>z</sup> and he that watereth shall be watered also himself.

26 <sup>a</sup> He that withholdeth corn, the people shall curse him : but <sup>b</sup> blessing *shall be* upon the head of him that selleth it.

27 He that diligently seeketh good procureth favour : <sup>c</sup> but he that seeketh mischief, it shall come unto him.

28 <sup>d</sup> He that trusteth in his riches <sup>e</sup> Amos 8. 5, 6. <sup>f</sup> Job 29. 13. <sup>g</sup> Esther 7. 10. <sup>h</sup> Pa. 7. 15, 16; 9. 15, 16; 10. 2; 57. 6. <sup>i</sup> Job 31. 24. <sup>j</sup> Pa. 62. 7. <sup>k</sup> Mark 10. 24. <sup>l</sup> Tim. 6. 17.

shall fall: but <sup>a</sup>the righteous shall flourish as a branch.

29 He that troubleth his own house <sup>f</sup>shall inherit the wind: and the fool shall be servant to the wise of heart.

30 The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and <sup>g</sup>he that <sup>2</sup>winneth souls is wise.

31 <sup>h</sup>Behold, the righteous shall be recompensed in the earth: much more the wicked and the sinner.

## CHAPTER 12.

**W**HOSO loveth instruction loveth knowledge: but he that hateth reproof is brutish.

2 <sup>a</sup>A good man obtaineth favour of the LORD: but a man of wicked devices will he condemn.

3 A man shall not be established by wickedness: but the <sup>b</sup>root of the righteous shall not be moved.

4 <sup>c</sup>A virtuous woman is a crown to her husband: but she that maketh ashamed is <sup>d</sup>as rottenness in his bones.

5 The thoughts of the righteous are right: but the counsels of the wicked are deceit.

6 <sup>e</sup>The words of the wicked are to lie in wait for blood: <sup>f</sup>but the mouth of the upright shall deliver him.

7 <sup>g</sup>The wicked are overthrown, and are not: but the house of the righteous shall stand.

8 A man shall be commended according to his wisdom: <sup>h</sup>but he that is <sup>3</sup>of a perverse heart shall be despised.

9 <sup>i</sup>He that is despised, and hath a servant, is better than he that honoureth himself, and lacketh bread.

10 <sup>k</sup>A righteous man regardeth the life of his beast: but the <sup>4</sup>tender mercies of the wicked are cruel.

11 <sup>l</sup>He that tilleth his land shall be satisfied with bread: but he that followeth vain persons <sup>m</sup>is void of understanding.

12 The wicked desireth <sup>5</sup>the net of evil men: but the root of the righteous yieldeth fruit.

13 <sup>n</sup>The wicked is snared by the transgression of his lips: <sup>o</sup>but the just shall come out of trouble.

14 <sup>p</sup>A man shall be satisfied with good by the fruit of his mouth: <sup>q</sup>and

B. C. 1000.

<sup>e</sup> Ps. 1. 3; 52. 6; 92. 12, &c.  
<sup>f</sup> Jer. 17. 8.  
<sup>g</sup> Eccles. 5. 16.  
<sup>h</sup> Dan. 12. 3.  
<sup>i</sup> 1 Cor. 9. 19, &c.  
<sup>j</sup> James 5. 20.  
<sup>k</sup> Heb. taketh.

<sup>h</sup> Jer. 25. 29.  
<sup>l</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 17, 18.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 8. 35.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 10. 25.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 31. 23.  
<sup>d</sup> 1 Cor. 11. 7.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 14. 30.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 1. 11, 18.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 14. 3.  
<sup>h</sup> Ps. 37. 36, 37.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 11. 21.  
<sup>j</sup> Matt. 7. 24, 25, 26, 27.  
<sup>k</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 17.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. per-verse of heart.  
<sup>4</sup> ch. 13. 7.  
<sup>5</sup> Deut. 25. 4.  
<sup>6</sup> Or, bowels.  
<sup>7</sup> Gen. 3. 19.  
<sup>8</sup> ch. 28. 19.  
<sup>9</sup> ch. 6. 32.  
<sup>10</sup> Or, the for-ress.

<sup>11</sup> Heb. The snare of the wicked is in the trans-gression of lips.  
<sup>12</sup> ch. 18. 7.  
<sup>13</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 9.  
<sup>14</sup> p ch. 13. 2; 18. 20.  
<sup>15</sup> q Is. 3. 10, 11.  
<sup>16</sup> r ch. 3. 7.  
<sup>17</sup> Luke 18. 11.  
<sup>18</sup> s ch. 20. 11.  
<sup>19</sup> Heb. in that day.  
<sup>20</sup> ch. 14. 5.  
<sup>21</sup> Ps. 57. 4; 59. 7; 64. 3.  
<sup>22</sup> Ps. 52. 5.  
<sup>23</sup> ch. 19. 9.  
<sup>24</sup> y ch. 6. 17; 11. 20.

<sup>25</sup> Rev. 22. 15.  
<sup>26</sup> z ch. 13. 18; 15. 2.  
<sup>27</sup> a ch. 10. 4.  
<sup>28</sup> Or, deceit-ful.  
<sup>29</sup> b ch. 15. 13.  
<sup>30</sup> c Is. 50. 4.  
<sup>31</sup> Or, abundant.

<sup>32</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 25.  
<sup>33</sup> b ch. 12. 14.  
<sup>34</sup> c Ps. 39. 1.  
<sup>35</sup> ch. 21. 23.  
<sup>36</sup> James 3. 2.

the recompence of a man's hands shall be rendered unto him.

15 <sup>r</sup>The way of a fool is right in his own eyes: but he that hearkeneth unto counsel is wise.

16 <sup>s</sup>A fool's wrath is <sup>7</sup>presently known: but a prudent man covereth shame.

17 <sup>t</sup>He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit.

18 <sup>u</sup>There is that speaketh like the piercings of a sword: but the tongue of the wise is health.

19 The lip of truth shall be established for ever: <sup>v</sup>but a lying tongue is but for a moment.

20 Deceit is in the heart of them that imagine evil: but to the counsellors of peace is joy.

21 There shall no evil happen to the just: but the wicked shall be filled with mischief.

22 <sup>y</sup>Lying lips are abomination to the LORD: but they that deal truly are his delight.

23 <sup>z</sup>A prudent man concealeth knowledge: but the heart of fools proclaimeth foolishness.

24 <sup>a</sup>The hand of the diligent shall bear rule: but the <sup>8</sup>slothful shall be under tribute.

25 <sup>b</sup>Heaviness in the heart of man maketh it stoop: but <sup>c</sup>a good word maketh it glad.

26 The righteous is more <sup>9</sup>excellent than his neighbour: but the way of the wicked seduceth them.

27 The slothful man roasteth not that which he took in hunting: but the substance of a diligent man is precious.

28 In the way of righteousness is life; and in the pathway thereof there is no death.

## CHAPTER 13.

**A** WISE son heareth his father's instruction: <sup>a</sup>but a scorner heareth not rebuke.

2 <sup>b</sup>A man shall eat good by the fruit of his mouth: but the soul of the transgressors shall eat violence.

3 <sup>c</sup>He that keepeth his mouth keepeth his life: but he that openeth wide his lips shall have destruction.

4 <sup>d</sup> The soul of the sluggard desireth, and *hath* nothing: but the soul of the diligent shall be made fat.

5 A righteous *man* hateth lying: but a wicked *man* is loathsome, and cometh to shame.

6 <sup>e</sup> Righteousness keepeth *him* that is upright in the way: but wickedness overthroweth <sup>2</sup> the sinner.

7 <sup>f</sup> There is that maketh himself rich, yet *hath* nothing: *there is* that maketh himself poor, yet *hath* great riches.

8 The ransom of a man's life are his riches: but the poor heareth not rebuke.

9 The light of the righteous rejoiceth: <sup>g</sup> but the <sup>3</sup> lamp of the wicked shall be put out.

10 Only by pride cometh contention: but with the well advised is wisdom.

11 <sup>h</sup> Wealth gotten by vanity shall be diminished: but he that gathereth <sup>4</sup> by labour shall increase.

12 Hope deferred maketh the heart sick: but <sup>5</sup> when the desire cometh, *it is* a tree of life.

13 Whoso <sup>k</sup> despiseth the word shall be destroyed: but he that feareth the commandment <sup>6</sup> shall be rewarded.

14 <sup>l</sup> The law of the wise is a fountain of life, to depart from <sup>m</sup> the snares of death.

15 Good understanding giveth favour: but the way of transgressors is hard.

16 <sup>n</sup> Every prudent *man* dealeth with knowledge: but a fool <sup>6</sup> layeth open his folly.

17 A wicked messenger falleth into mischief: but <sup>o</sup> a faithful ambassador is health.

18 Poverty and shame *shall be* to him that refuseth instruction: but <sup>p</sup> he that regardeth reproof shall be honoured.

19 <sup>q</sup> The desire accomplished is sweet to the soul: but *it is* abomination to fools to depart from evil.

20 He that walketh with wise *men* shall be wise: but a companion of fools <sup>8</sup> shall be destroyed.

21 <sup>r</sup> Evil pursueth sinners: but to the righteous good shall be repayed.

22 A good *man* leaveth an inherit-

B. C. 1000.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 10. 4.

ech. 11. 3, 5, 6.

2 Heb. sin.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 12. 9.<sup>g</sup> Job 18. 5, 6;

21. 17.

ch. 24. 20.

<sup>3</sup> Or. candle.<sup>h</sup> ch. 10. 2;

20. 21.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. with

the hand.

<sup>i</sup> ver. 19.<sup>k2</sup> Chr. 36. 16.<sup>5</sup> Or. shall be

in peace.

Ich. 10. 11; 14.

27; 16. 22.

<sup>m2</sup> Sam. 22. 6.<sup>n</sup> ch. 12. 23;

15. 2.

<sup>6</sup> Heb.

spreadeth.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 25. 13.<sup>7</sup> Heb. an am-

bassador of

faithfulness.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 15. 5, 31.<sup>q</sup> ver. 12.<sup>8</sup> Heb. shall

be broken.

<sup>r</sup> Ps. 32. 10.<sup>s</sup> Job 27. 16,

17.

ch. 28. 8.

Eccles. 2. 26.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 12. 11.<sup>u</sup> ch. 19. 18;

22. 15; 23. 13;

29. 15, 17.

<sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 10;

37. 3.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 24. 3.<sup>b</sup> Ruth. 4. 11.<sup>c</sup> Job 12. 4.<sup>d</sup> ch. 12. 6.<sup>e</sup> ver. 25.<sup>f</sup> Ex. 20. 16;

23. 1.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 6. 19; 12.

17.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 8. 9; 17.

24.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 10. 23.<sup>j</sup> Heb. the

bitterness of

his soul.

<sup>k</sup> Job 8. 15.<sup>l</sup> ch. 16. 25.<sup>m</sup> Rom. 6. 21.<sup>n</sup> ch. 5. 4.<sup>o</sup> Eccles. 2. 2.<sup>p</sup> ch. 1. 31;

12. 14.

ance to his children's children: and <sup>a</sup> the wealth of the sinner is laid up for the just.

23 <sup>b</sup> Much food is in the tillage of the poor: but there is *that is* destroyed for want of judgment.

24 <sup>c</sup> He that spareth his rod hateth his son: but he that loveth him chasteneth him betimes.

25 <sup>d</sup> The righteous eateth to the satisfying of his soul: but the belly of the wicked shall want.

## CHAPTER 14.

**E**VERY <sup>a</sup> wise woman <sup>b</sup> buildeth her house: but the foolish plucketh it down with her hands.

2 He that walketh in his uprightness feareth the LORD: <sup>c</sup> but *he that is* perverse in his ways despiseth him.

3 In the mouth of the foolish is a rod of pride: <sup>d</sup> but the lips of the wise shall preserve them.

4 Where no oxen are, the crib is clean: but much increase is by the strength of the ox.

5 <sup>e</sup> A faithful witness will not lie: but a false witness will utter lies.

6 A scorner seeketh wisdom, and findeth it not: but <sup>f</sup> knowledge is easy unto him that understandeth.

7 Go from the presence of a foolish man, when thou perceivest not in him the lips of knowledge.

8 The wisdom of the prudent is to understand his way: but the folly of fools is deceit.

9 <sup>g</sup> Fools make a mock at sin: but among the righteous there is favour.

10 The heart knoweth <sup>h</sup> his own bitterness; and a stranger doth not intermeddle with his joy.

11 <sup>i</sup> The house of the wicked shall be overthrown: but the tabernacle of the upright shall flourish.

12 <sup>j</sup> There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but <sup>k</sup> the end thereof are the ways of death.

13 Even in laughter the heart is sorrowful; and <sup>l</sup> the end of that mirth is heaviness.

14 The backslider in heart shall be <sup>m</sup> filled with his own ways: and a good man shall be satisfied from himself.

15 The simple believeth every

word: but the prudent *man* looketh well to his going.

16 <sup>a</sup> A wise *man* feareth, and departeth from evil: but the fool rageth, and is confident.

17 *He that is soon angry* dealeth foolishly: and a man of wicked devices is hated.

18 The simple inherit folly: but the prudent are crowned with knowledge.

19 The evil bow before the good; and the wicked at the gates of the righteous.

20 <sup>o</sup> The poor is hated even of his own neighbour: but <sup>2</sup> the rich *hath* many friends.

21 He that despiseth his neighbour sinneth: <sup>p</sup> but he that hath mercy on the poor, happy is he.

22 Do they not err that devise evil? but mercy and truth *shall be* to them that devise good.

23 In all labour there is profit: but the talk of the lips *tendeth* only to penury.

24 The crown of the wise *is* their riches: *but* the foolishness of fools *is* folly.

25 <sup>q</sup> A true witness delivereth souls: but a deceitful *witness* speaketh lies.

26 In the fear of the LORD *is* strong confidence: and his children *shall* have a place of refuge.

27 <sup>r</sup> The fear of the LORD *is* a fountain of life, to depart from the snares of death.

28 In the multitude of people *is* the king's honour: but in the want of people *is* the destruction of the prince.

29 <sup>s</sup> *He that is slow to wrath is of great understanding: but he that is* hasty of spirit exaleth folly.

30 A sound heart *is* the life of the flesh: but <sup>t</sup> envy *is* the rottenness of the bones.

31 <sup>u</sup> He that oppresseth the poor reproacheth <sup>v</sup> his Maker: but he that honoureth him hath mercy on the poor.

32 The wicked is driven away in his wickedness: but <sup>z</sup> the righteous hath hope in his death.

33 Wisdom resteth in the heart of him that hath understanding: but <sup>a</sup> *that which is* in the midst of fools *is* made known.

B. C. 1000.

n ch. 22. 3.

o ch. 19. 7.

2 Heb. many

are the lovers

of the rich.

p Pa. 41. 1;

112. 9.

q ver. 5.

r ch. 13. 14.

s ch. 16. 32.

James 1. 19.

3 Heb. short

of spirit.

t Pa. 112. 10.

u ch. 12. 4.

z ch. 17. 5.

Matt. 25. 40.

y See Job 31.

15, 16.

ch. 22. 2.

z Job 13. 15;

19. 26.

23. 4; 37.

37.

2 Cor. 1. 9;

5. 8.

2 Tim. 4. 18.

a ch. 12. 16;

29. 11.

4 Heb. to

nations.

b Matt. 24.

45, 47.

a Judg. 8. 1.

2. 3.

ch. 25. 15.

b 1 Sam. 25.

10, &amp;c.

1 Kin. 12. 13.

14, 16.

c ver. 28.

ch. 12. 23;

13. 16.

5 Heb. belch-

eth, or, bub-

bleth.

d Job 34. 21.

ch. 5. 21.

Jer. 16. 17;

32. 19.

Heb. 4. 13.

6 Heb. The

healing of

the tongue.

e ch. 10. 1.

f ver. 31, 32.

ch. 13. 18.

g ch. 21. 27;

29. 9.

Is. 1. 11; 61.

8; 66. 3.

Jer. 6. 20; 7.

22.

Amos 5. 22.

h ch. 21. 21.

1 Tim. 6. 11.

7 Or, in-

struction.

i 1 Kin. 22. 8.

k ch. 5. 12;

10. 17.

l Job 26. 6.

Ps. 139. 8.

m 2 Chr. 6. 30.

Ps. 7. 9; 44.

21.

John 2. 24.

25; 21. 17.

Acts 1. 24.

n Amos 5. 10.

2 Tim. 4. 3.

o ch. 17. 22.

p ch. 12. 25.

q ch. 17. 22.

r Ps. 37. 16.

ch. 16. 8.

1 Tim. 6. 6.

34 Righteousness exalteth a nation: but *sin* is a reproach <sup>4</sup> to any people.

35 <sup>b</sup> The king's favour *is* toward a wise servant: but his wrath *is* against him that causeth shame.

## CHAPTER 15.

**A** <sup>a</sup>SOFT answer turneth away <sup>b</sup> wrath: but <sup>c</sup> grievous words stir up anger.

2 The tongue of the wise useth knowledge aright: <sup>o</sup> but the mouth of fools <sup>p</sup> poureth out foolishness.

3 <sup>d</sup> The eyes of the LORD *are* in every place, beholding the evil and the good.

4 <sup>e</sup> A wholesome tongue *is* a tree of life: but perverseness therein *is* a breach in the spirit.

5 <sup>f</sup> A fool despiseth his father's instruction: <sup>g</sup> but he that regardeth reproof is prudent.

6 In the house of the righteous *is* much treasure: but in the revenues of the wicked *is* trouble.

7 The lips of the wise disperse knowledge: but the heart of the foolish *doeth* not so.

8 <sup>h</sup> The sacrifice of the wicked *is* an abomination to the LORD: but the prayer of the upright *is* his delight.

9 The way of the wicked *is* an abomination unto the LORD: but he loveth him that <sup>h</sup> followeth after righteousness.

10 <sup>i</sup> Correction *is* <sup>j</sup> grievous unto him that forsaketh the way: and <sup>k</sup> he that hateth reproof *shall* die.

11 <sup>l</sup> Hell and destruction *are* before the LORD: how much more then <sup>m</sup> the hearts of the children of men?

12 <sup>n</sup> A scorner loveth not one that reproveth him: neither will he go unto the wise.

13 <sup>o</sup> A merry heart maketh a cheerful countenance: but <sup>p</sup> by sorrow of the heart the spirit *is* broken.

14 The heart of him that hath understanding seeketh knowledge: but the mouth of fools feedeth on foolishness.

15 All the days of the afflicted *are* evil: <sup>q</sup> but he that *is* of a merry heart *hath* a continual feast.

16 <sup>r</sup> Better *is* little with the fear of the LORD than great treasure and trouble therewith.

17 <sup>a</sup> Better is a dinner of herbs where love is, than a stalled ox and hatred therewith.

18 <sup>a</sup> A wrathful man stirreth up strife: but he that is slow to anger appeaseth strife.

19 <sup>a</sup> The way of the slothful man is as an hedge of thorns: but the way of the righteous <sup>2</sup> is made plain.

20 <sup>a</sup> A wise son maketh a glad father: but a foolish man despiseth his mother.

21 <sup>v</sup> Folly is joy to him that is <sup>3</sup> destitute of wisdom: <sup>2</sup> but a man of understanding walketh uprightly.

22 <sup>a</sup> Without counsel purposes are disappointed: but in the multitude of counsellors they are established.

23 A man hath joy by the answer of his mouth: and <sup>b</sup> a word spoken <sup>4</sup> in due season, how good is it!

24 <sup>a</sup> The way of life is above to the wise, that he may depart from hell beneath.

25 <sup>d</sup> The LORD will destroy the house of the proud: but <sup>e</sup> he will establish the border of the widow.

26 <sup>f</sup> The thoughts of the wicked are an abomination to the LORD: <sup>g</sup> but the words of the pure are <sup>5</sup> pleasant words.

27 <sup>h</sup> He that is greedy of gain troubleth his own house; but he that hateth gifts shall live.

28 The heart of the righteous <sup>i</sup> studieth to answer: but the mouth of the wicked poureth out evil things.

29 <sup>k</sup> The LORD is far from the wicked: but <sup>l</sup> he heareth the prayer of the righteous.

30 The light of the eyes rejoiceth the heart: and a good report maketh the bones fat.

31 <sup>m</sup> The ear that heareth the reproof of life abideth among the wise.

32 He that refuseth <sup>n</sup> instruction despiseth his own soul: but he that <sup>o</sup> heareth reproof <sup>8</sup> getteth understanding.

33 <sup>p</sup> The fear of the LORD is the instruction of wisdom; and <sup>q</sup> before honour is humility.

## CHAPTER 16.

**T**HE <sup>a</sup> preparations of the heart in man, <sup>b</sup> and the answer of the tongue, is from the LORD.

B. C. 1000.

s ch. 17. 1.  
f ch. 26. 21;  
28. 22.  
u ch. 22. 5.  
2 Heb. is raised up as a cause.  
z ch. 10. 1;  
29. 3.  
y ch. 10. 23.  
3 Heb. void of heart.  
z Eph. 5. 15.  
a ch. 11. 11; 14;  
20. 18.  
b ch. 25. 11.  
4 Heb. in his season.  
Phil. 3. 20.  
Col. 3. 1. 2.  
d ch. 12. 7;  
14. 11.  
e Ps. 68. 5, 6;  
146. 9.  
f Job. 6. 16, 18.  
g Ps. 37. 30.  
5 Heb. words of pleasantness.  
h ch. 11. 19.  
i s. 5. 8.  
Jer. 17. 11.  
i 1 Pet. 3. 15.  
k Ps. 10. 1;  
34. 16.  
l Ps. 145. 18.  
13.  
m ver. 5.  
6 Or, correction.  
7 Or, obeyeth.  
8 Heb. pisseth an heart.  
n ch. 1. 7.  
o ch. 18. 12.

a ver. 9.  
ch. 19. 21;  
20. 24.  
Jer. 10. 23.  
9 Or, dispositions.  
b Matt. 10. 19, 20.  
c ch. 21. 2.  
d 1 Sam. 16. 7.  
e Ps. 37. 5;  
55. 22.  
Matt. 6. 25.  
Luke 12. 22.  
Phil. 4. 6.  
1 Pet. 5. 7.  
10 Heb. Roll.  
f s. 43. 7.  
Rom. 11. 36.  
g Job 21. 30.  
Rom. 9. 22.  
h ch. 6. 17;  
8. 13.  
i ch. 11. 21.  
11 Heb. held innocent.  
k Dan. 4. 27.  
Luke 11. 41.  
l ch. 14. 16.  
m Ps. 37. 16.  
ch. 15. 16.  
n ver. 1.  
ch. 19. 21.  
o Ps. 37. 23.  
Prov. 20. 24.  
Jer. 10. 22.  
12 Heb. Divination.  
p Lev. 19. 36.  
ch. 11. 1.  
13 Heb. all the stones.  
q ch. 25. 8; 28. 14.  
r Job 29. 22.  
z ch. 8. 11, 19.  
y ch. 11. 2; 17. 19.  
18. 12. 14 Or, He that understandeth a matter.

2 <sup>a</sup> All the ways of a man are clean in his own eyes; but <sup>d</sup> the LORD weigheth the spirits.

3 <sup>e</sup> <sup>10</sup> Commit thy works unto the LORD, and thy thoughts shall be established.

4 <sup>f</sup> The LORD hath made all things for himself: <sup>g</sup> yea, even the wicked for the day of evil.

5 <sup>h</sup> Every one that is proud in heart is an abomination to the LORD: <sup>i</sup> though hand join in hand, he shall not be <sup>11</sup> unpunished.

6 <sup>k</sup> By mercy and truth iniquity is purged: and <sup>l</sup> by the fear of the LORD men depart from evil.

7 When a man's ways please the LORD, he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him.

8 <sup>m</sup> Better is a little with righteousness than great revenues without right.

9 <sup>n</sup> A man's heart deviseth his way: <sup>o</sup> but the LORD directeth his steps.

10 <sup>12</sup> A divine sentence is in the lips of the king: his mouth transgresseth not in judgment.

11 <sup>p</sup> A just weight and balance are the LORD's: <sup>13</sup> all the weights of the bag are his work.

12 It is an abomination to kings to commit wickedness: for <sup>q</sup> the throne is established by righteousness.

13 <sup>r</sup> Righteous lips are the delight of kings; and they love him that speaketh right.

14 <sup>s</sup> The wrath of a king is as messengers of death: but a wise man will pacify it.

15 In the light of the king's countenance is life; and <sup>t</sup> his favour is <sup>u</sup> as a cloud of the latter rain.

16 <sup>v</sup> How much better is it to get wisdom than gold! and to get understanding rather to be chosen than silver!

17 The highway of the upright is to depart from evil: he that keepeth his way preserveth his soul.

18 <sup>y</sup> Pride goeth before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall.

19 Better it is to be of an humble spirit with the lowly, than to divide the spoil with the proud.

20 <sup>14</sup> He that handleth a matter wisely, <sup>14</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>32</sup> <sup>33</sup> <sup>34</sup> <sup>35</sup> <sup>36</sup> <sup>37</sup> <sup>38</sup> <sup>39</sup> <sup>40</sup> <sup>41</sup> <sup>42</sup> <sup>43</sup> <sup>44</sup> <sup>45</sup> <sup>46</sup> <sup>47</sup> <sup>48</sup> <sup>49</sup> <sup>50</sup> <sup>51</sup> <sup>52</sup> <sup>53</sup> <sup>54</sup> <sup>55</sup> <sup>56</sup> <sup>57</sup> <sup>58</sup> <sup>59</sup> <sup>60</sup> <sup>61</sup> <sup>62</sup> <sup>63</sup> <sup>64</sup> <sup>65</sup> <sup>66</sup> <sup>67</sup> <sup>68</sup> <sup>69</sup> <sup>70</sup> <sup>71</sup> <sup>72</sup> <sup>73</sup> <sup>74</sup> <sup>75</sup> <sup>76</sup> <sup>77</sup> <sup>78</sup> <sup>79</sup> <sup>80</sup> <sup>81</sup> <sup>82</sup> <sup>83</sup> <sup>84</sup> <sup>85</sup> <sup>86</sup> <sup>87</sup> <sup>88</sup> <sup>89</sup> <sup>90</sup> <sup>91</sup> <sup>92</sup> <sup>93</sup> <sup>94</sup> <sup>95</sup> <sup>96</sup> <sup>97</sup> <sup>98</sup> <sup>99</sup> <sup>100</sup> <sup>101</sup> <sup>102</sup> <sup>103</sup> <sup>104</sup> <sup>105</sup> <sup>106</sup> <sup>107</sup> <sup>108</sup> <sup>109</sup> <sup>110</sup> <sup>111</sup> <sup>112</sup> <sup>113</sup> <sup>114</sup> <sup>115</sup> <sup>116</sup> <sup>117</sup> <sup>118</sup> <sup>119</sup> <sup>120</sup> <sup>121</sup> <sup>122</sup> <sup>123</sup> <sup>124</sup> <sup>125</sup> <sup>126</sup> <sup>127</sup> <sup>128</sup> <sup>129</sup> <sup>130</sup> <sup>131</sup> <sup>132</sup> <sup>133</sup> <sup>134</sup> <sup>135</sup> <sup>136</sup> <sup>137</sup> <sup>138</sup> <sup>139</sup> <sup>140</sup> <sup>141</sup> <sup>142</sup> <sup>143</sup> <sup>144</sup> <sup>145</sup> <sup>146</sup> <sup>147</sup> <sup>148</sup> <sup>149</sup> <sup>150</sup> <sup>151</sup> <sup>152</sup> <sup>153</sup> <sup>154</sup> <sup>155</sup> <sup>156</sup> <sup>157</sup> <sup>158</sup> <sup>159</sup> <sup>160</sup> <sup>161</sup> <sup>162</sup> <sup>163</sup> <sup>164</sup> <sup>165</sup> <sup>166</sup> <sup>167</sup> <sup>168</sup> <sup>169</sup> <sup>170</sup> <sup>171</sup> <sup>172</sup> <sup>173</sup> <sup>174</sup> <sup>175</sup> <sup>176</sup> <sup>177</sup> <sup>178</sup> <sup>179</sup> <sup>180</sup> <sup>181</sup> <sup>182</sup> <sup>183</sup> <sup>184</sup> <sup>185</sup> <sup>186</sup> <sup>187</sup> <sup>188</sup> <sup>189</sup> <sup>190</sup> <sup>191</sup> <sup>192</sup> <sup>193</sup> <sup>194</sup> <sup>195</sup> <sup>196</sup> <sup>197</sup> <sup>198</sup> <sup>199</sup> <sup>200</sup> <sup>201</sup> <sup>202</sup> <sup>203</sup> <sup>204</sup> <sup>205</sup> <sup>206</sup> <sup>207</sup> <sup>208</sup> <sup>209</sup> <sup>210</sup> <sup>211</sup> <sup>212</sup> <sup>213</sup> <sup>214</sup> <sup>215</sup> <sup>216</sup> <sup>217</sup> <sup>218</sup> <sup>219</sup> <sup>220</sup> <sup>221</sup> <sup>222</sup> <sup>223</sup> <sup>224</sup> <sup>225</sup> <sup>226</sup> <sup>227</sup> <sup>228</sup> <sup>229</sup> <sup>230</sup> <sup>231</sup> <sup>232</sup> <sup>233</sup> <sup>234</sup> <sup>235</sup> <sup>236</sup> <sup>237</sup> <sup>238</sup> <sup>239</sup> <sup>240</sup> <sup>241</sup> <sup>242</sup> <sup>243</sup> <sup>244</sup> <sup>245</sup> <sup>246</sup> <sup>247</sup> <sup>248</sup> <sup>249</sup> <sup>250</sup> <sup>251</sup> <sup>252</sup> <sup>253</sup> <sup>254</sup> <sup>255</sup> <sup>256</sup> <sup>257</sup> <sup>258</sup> <sup>259</sup> <sup>260</sup> <sup>261</sup> <sup>262</sup> <sup>263</sup> <sup>264</sup> <sup>265</sup> <sup>266</sup> <sup>267</sup> <sup>268</sup> <sup>269</sup> <sup>270</sup> <sup>271</sup> <sup>272</sup> <sup>273</sup> <sup>274</sup> <sup>275</sup> <sup>276</sup> <sup>277</sup> <sup>278</sup> <sup>279</sup> <sup>280</sup> <sup>281</sup> <sup>282</sup> <sup>283</sup> <sup>284</sup> <sup>285</sup> <sup>286</sup> <sup>287</sup> <sup>288</sup> <sup>289</sup> <sup>290</sup> <sup>291</sup> <sup>292</sup> <sup>293</sup> <sup>294</sup> <sup>295</sup> <sup>296</sup> <sup>297</sup> <sup>298</sup> <sup>299</sup> <sup>300</sup> <sup>301</sup> <sup>302</sup> <sup>303</sup> <sup>304</sup> <sup>305</sup> <sup>306</sup> <sup>307</sup> <sup>308</sup> <sup>309</sup> <sup>310</sup> <sup>311</sup> <sup>312</sup> <sup>313</sup> <sup>314</sup> <sup>315</sup> <sup>316</sup> <sup>317</sup> <sup>318</sup> <sup>319</sup> <sup>320</sup> <sup>321</sup> <sup>322</sup> <sup>323</sup> <sup>324</sup> <sup>325</sup> <sup>326</sup> <sup>327</sup> <sup>328</sup> <sup>329</sup> <sup>330</sup> <sup>331</sup> <sup>332</sup> <sup>333</sup> <sup>334</sup> <sup>335</sup> <sup>336</sup> <sup>337</sup> <sup>338</sup> <sup>339</sup> <sup>340</sup> <sup>341</sup> <sup>342</sup> <sup>343</sup> <sup>344</sup> <sup>345</sup> <sup>346</sup> <sup>347</sup> <sup>348</sup> <sup>349</sup> <sup>350</sup> <sup>351</sup> <sup>352</sup> <sup>353</sup> <sup>354</sup> <sup>355</sup> <sup>356</sup> <sup>357</sup> <sup>358</sup> <sup>359</sup> <sup>360</sup> <sup>361</sup> <sup>362</sup> <sup>363</sup> <sup>364</sup> <sup>365</sup> <sup>366</sup> <sup>367</sup> <sup>368</sup> <sup>369</sup> <sup>370</sup> <sup>371</sup> <sup>372</sup> <sup>373</sup> <sup>374</sup> <sup>375</sup> <sup>376</sup> <sup>377</sup> <sup>378</sup> <sup>379</sup> <sup>380</sup> <sup>381</sup> <sup>382</sup> <sup>383</sup> <sup>384</sup> <sup>385</sup> <sup>386</sup> <sup>387</sup> <sup>388</sup> <sup>389</sup> <sup>390</sup> <sup>391</sup> <sup>392</sup> <sup>393</sup> <sup>394</sup> <sup>395</sup> <sup>396</sup> <sup>397</sup> <sup>398</sup> <sup>399</sup> <sup>400</sup> <sup>401</sup> <sup>402</sup> <sup>403</sup> <sup>404</sup> <sup>405</sup> <sup>406</sup> <sup>407</sup> <sup>408</sup> <sup>409</sup> <sup>410</sup> <sup>411</sup> <sup>412</sup> <sup>413</sup> <sup>414</sup> <sup>415</sup> <sup>416</sup> <sup>417</sup> <sup>418</sup> <sup>419</sup> <sup>420</sup> <sup>421</sup> <sup>422</sup> <sup>423</sup> <sup>424</sup> <sup>425</sup> <sup>426</sup> <sup>427</sup> <sup>428</sup> <sup>429</sup> <sup>430</sup> <sup>431</sup> <sup>432</sup> <sup>433</sup> <sup>434</sup> <sup>435</sup> <sup>436</sup> <sup>437</sup> <sup>438</sup> <sup>439</sup> <sup>440</sup> <sup>441</sup> <sup>442</sup> <sup>443</sup> <sup>444</sup> <sup>445</sup> <sup>446</sup> <sup>447</sup> <sup>448</sup> <sup>449</sup> <sup>450</sup> <sup>451</sup> <sup>452</sup> <sup>453</sup> <sup>454</sup> <sup>455</sup> <sup>456</sup> <sup>457</sup> <sup>458</sup> <sup>459</sup> <sup>460</sup> <sup>461</sup> <sup>462</sup> <sup>463</sup> <sup>464</sup> <sup>465</sup> <sup>466</sup> <sup>467</sup> <sup>468</sup> <sup>469</sup> <sup>470</sup> <sup>471</sup> <sup>472</sup> <sup>473</sup> <sup>474</sup> <sup>475</sup> <sup>476</sup> <sup>477</sup> <sup>478</sup> <sup>479</sup> <sup>480</sup> <sup>481</sup> <sup>482</sup> <sup>483</sup> <sup>484</sup> <sup>485</sup> <sup>486</sup> <sup>487</sup> <sup>488</sup> <sup>489</sup> <sup>490</sup> <sup>491</sup> <sup>492</sup> <sup>493</sup> <sup>494</sup> <sup>495</sup> <sup>496</sup> <sup>497</sup> <sup>498</sup> <sup>499</sup> <sup>500</sup> <sup>501</sup> <sup>502</sup> <sup>503</sup> <sup>504</sup> <sup>505</sup> <sup>506</sup> <sup>507</sup> <sup>508</sup> <sup>509</sup> <sup>510</sup> <sup>511</sup> <sup>512</sup> <sup>513</sup> <sup>514</sup> <sup>515</sup> <sup>516</sup> <sup>517</sup> <sup>518</sup> <sup>519</sup> <sup>520</sup> <sup>521</sup> <sup>522</sup> <sup>523</sup> <sup>524</sup> <sup>525</sup> <sup>526</sup> <sup>527</sup> <sup>528</sup> <sup>529</sup> <sup>530</sup> <sup>531</sup> <sup>532</sup> <sup>533</sup> <sup>534</sup> <sup>535</sup> <sup>536</sup> <sup>537</sup> <sup>538</sup> <sup>539</sup> <sup>540</sup> <sup>541</sup> <sup>542</sup> <sup>543</sup> <sup>544</sup> <sup>545</sup> <sup>546</sup> <sup>547</sup> <sup>548</sup> <sup>549</sup> <sup>550</sup> <sup>551</sup> <sup>552</sup> <sup>553</sup> <sup>554</sup> <sup>555</sup> <sup>556</sup> <sup>557</sup> <sup>558</sup> <sup>559</sup> <sup>560</sup> <sup>561</sup> <sup>562</sup> <sup>563</sup> <sup>564</sup> <sup>565</sup> <sup>566</sup> <sup>567</sup> <sup>568</sup> <sup>569</sup> <sup>570</sup> <sup>571</sup> <sup>572</sup> <sup>573</sup> <sup>574</sup> <sup>575</sup> <sup>576</sup> <sup>577</sup> <sup>578</sup> <sup>579</sup> <sup>580</sup> <sup>581</sup> <sup>582</sup> <sup>583</sup> <sup>584</sup> <sup>585</sup> <sup>586</sup> <sup>587</sup> <sup>588</sup> <sup>589</sup> <sup>590</sup> <sup>591</sup> <sup>592</sup> <sup>593</sup> <sup>594</sup> <sup>595</sup> <sup>596</sup> <sup>597</sup> <sup>598</sup> <sup>599</sup> <sup>600</sup> <sup>601</sup> <sup>602</sup> <sup>603</sup> <sup>604</sup> <sup>605</sup> <sup>606</sup> <sup>607</sup> <sup>608</sup> <sup>609</sup> <sup>610</sup> <sup>611</sup> <sup>612</sup> <sup>613</sup> <sup>614</sup> <sup>615</sup> <sup>616</sup> <sup>617</sup> <sup>618</sup> <sup>619</sup> <sup>620</sup> <sup>621</sup> <sup>622</sup> <sup>623</sup> <sup>624</sup> <sup>625</sup> <sup>626</sup> <sup>627</sup> <sup>628</sup> <sup>629</sup> <sup>630</sup> <sup>631</sup> <sup>632</sup> <sup>633</sup> <sup>634</sup> <sup>635</sup> <sup>636</sup> <sup>637</sup> <sup>638</sup> <sup>639</sup> <sup>640</sup> <sup>641</sup> <sup>642</sup> <sup>643</sup> <sup>644</sup> <sup>645</sup> <sup>646</sup> <sup>647</sup> <sup>648</sup> <sup>649</sup> <sup>650</sup> <sup>651</sup> <sup>652</sup> <sup>653</sup> <sup>654</sup> <sup>655</sup> <sup>656</sup> <sup>657</sup> <sup>658</sup> <sup>659</sup> <sup>660</sup> <sup>661</sup> <sup>662</sup> <sup>663</sup> <sup>664</sup> <sup>665</sup> <sup>666</sup> <sup>667</sup> <sup>668</sup> <sup>669</sup> <sup>670</sup> <sup>671</sup> <sup>672</sup> <sup>673</sup> <sup>674</sup> <sup>675</sup> <sup>676</sup> <sup>677</sup> <sup>678</sup> <sup>679</sup> <sup>680</sup> <sup>681</sup> <sup>682</sup> <sup>683</sup> <sup>684</sup> <sup>685</sup> <sup>686</sup> <sup>687</sup> <sup>688</sup> <sup>689</sup> <sup>690</sup> <sup>691</sup> <sup>692</sup> <sup>693</sup> <sup>694</sup> <sup>695</sup> <sup>696</sup> <sup>697</sup> <sup>698</sup> <sup>699</sup> <sup>700</sup> <sup>701</sup> <sup>702</sup> <sup>703</sup> <sup>704</sup> <sup>705</sup> <sup>706</sup> <sup>707</sup> <sup>708</sup> <sup>709</sup> <sup>710</sup> <sup>711</sup> <sup>712</sup> <sup>713</sup> <sup>714</sup> <sup>715</sup> <sup>716</sup> <sup>717</sup> <sup>718</sup> <sup>719</sup> <sup>720</sup> <sup>721</sup> <sup>722</sup> <sup>723</sup> <sup>724</sup> <sup>725</sup> <sup>726</sup> <sup>727</sup> <sup>728</sup> <sup>729</sup> <sup>730</sup> <sup>731</sup> <sup>732</sup> <sup>733</sup> <sup>734</sup> <sup>735</sup> <sup>736</sup> <sup>737</sup> <sup>738</sup> <sup>739</sup> <sup>740</sup> <sup>741</sup> <sup>742</sup> <sup>743</sup> <sup>744</sup> <sup>745</sup> <sup>746</sup> <sup>747</sup> <sup>748</sup> <sup>749</sup> <sup>750</sup> <sup>751</sup> <sup>752</sup> <sup>753</sup> <sup>754</sup> <sup>755</sup> <sup>756</sup> <sup>757</sup> <sup>758</sup> <sup>759</sup> <sup>760</sup> <sup>761</sup> <sup>762</sup> <sup>763</sup> <sup>764</sup> <sup>765</sup> <sup>766</sup> <sup>767</sup> <sup>768</sup> <sup>769</sup> <sup>770</sup> <sup>771</sup> <sup>772</sup> <sup>773</sup> <sup>774</sup> <sup>775</sup> <sup>776</sup> <sup>777</sup> <sup>778</sup> <sup>779</sup> <sup>780</sup> <sup>781</sup> <sup>782</sup> <sup>783</sup> <sup>784</sup> <sup>785</sup> <sup>786</sup> <sup>787</sup> <sup>788</sup> <sup>789</sup> <sup>790</sup> <sup>791</sup> <sup>792</sup> <sup>793</sup> <sup>794</sup> <sup>795</sup> <sup>796</sup> <sup>797</sup> <sup>798</sup> <sup>799</sup> <sup>800</sup> <sup>801</sup> <sup>802</sup> <sup>803</sup> <sup>804</sup> <sup>805</sup> <sup>806</sup> <sup>807</sup> <sup>808</sup> <sup>809</sup> <sup>810</sup> <sup>811</sup> <sup>812</sup> <sup>813</sup> <sup>814</sup> <sup>815</sup> <sup>816</sup> <sup>817</sup> <sup>818</sup> <sup>819</sup> <sup>820</sup> <sup>821</sup> <sup>822</sup> <sup>823</sup> <sup>824</sup> <sup>825</sup> <sup>826</sup> <sup>827</sup> <sup>828</sup> <sup>829</sup> <sup>830</sup> <sup>831</sup> <sup>832</sup> <sup>833</sup> <sup>834</sup> <sup>835</sup> <sup>836</sup> <sup>837</sup> <sup>838</sup> <sup>839</sup> <sup>840</sup> <sup>841</sup> <sup>842</sup> <sup>843</sup> <sup>844</sup> <sup>845</sup> <sup>846</sup> <sup>847</sup> <sup>848</sup> <sup>849</sup> <sup>850</sup> <sup>851</sup> <sup>852</sup> <sup>853</sup> <sup>854</sup> <sup>855</sup> <sup>856</sup> <sup>857</sup> <sup>858</sup> <sup>859</sup> <sup>860</sup> <sup>861</sup> <sup>862</sup> <sup>863</sup> <sup>864</sup> <sup>865</sup> <sup>866</sup> <sup>867</sup> <sup>868</sup> <sup>869</sup> <sup>870</sup> <sup>871</sup> <sup>872</sup> <sup>873</sup> <sup>874</sup> <sup>875</sup> <sup>876</sup> <sup>877</sup> <sup>878</sup> <sup>879</sup> <sup>880</sup> <sup>881</sup> <sup>882</sup> <sup>883</sup> <sup>884</sup> <sup>885</sup> <sup>886</sup> <sup>887</sup> <sup>888</sup> <sup>889</sup> <sup>890</sup> <sup>891</sup> <sup>892</sup> <sup>893</sup> <sup>894</sup> <sup>895</sup> <sup>896</sup> <sup>897</sup> <sup>898</sup> <sup>899</sup> <sup>900</sup> <sup>901</sup> <sup>902</sup> <sup>903</sup> <sup>904</sup> <sup>905</sup> <sup>906</sup> <sup>907</sup> <sup>908</sup> <sup>909</sup> <sup>910</sup> <sup>911</sup> <sup>912</sup> <sup>913</sup> <sup>914</sup> <sup>915</sup> <sup>916</sup> <sup>917</sup> <sup>918</sup> <sup>919</sup> <sup>920</sup> <sup>921</sup> <sup>922</sup> <sup>923</sup> <sup>924</sup> <sup>925</sup> <sup>926</sup> <sup>927</sup> <sup>928</sup> <sup>929</sup> <sup>930</sup> <sup>931</sup> <sup>932</sup> <sup>933</sup> <sup>934</sup> <sup>935</sup> <sup>936</sup> <sup>937</sup> <sup>938</sup> <sup>939</sup> <sup>940</sup> <sup>941</sup> <sup>942</sup> <sup>943</sup> <sup>944</sup> <sup>945</sup> <sup>946</sup> <sup>947</sup> <sup>948</sup> <sup>949</sup> <sup>950</sup> <sup>951</sup> <sup>952</sup> <sup>953</sup> <sup>954</sup> <sup>955</sup> <sup>956</sup> <sup>957</sup> <sup>958</sup> <sup>959</sup> <sup>960</sup> <sup>961</sup> <sup>962</sup> <sup>963</sup> <sup>964</sup> <sup>965</sup> <sup>966</sup> <sup>967</sup> <sup>968</sup> <sup>969</sup> <sup>970</sup> <sup>971</sup> <sup>972</sup> <sup>973</sup> <sup>974</sup> <sup>975</sup> <sup>976</sup> <sup>977</sup> <sup>978</sup> <sup>979</sup> <sup>980</sup> <sup>981</sup> <sup>982</sup> <sup>983</sup> <sup>984</sup> <sup>985</sup> <sup>986</sup> <sup>987</sup> <sup>988</sup> <sup>989</sup> <sup>990</sup> <sup>991</sup> <sup>992</sup> <sup>9</sup>

ly shall find good: and whoso<sup>2</sup> trusteth in the LORD, happy is he.

21 The wise in heart shall be called prudent: and the sweetness of the lips increaseth learning.

22 <sup>a</sup> Understanding is a wellspring of life unto him that hath it: but the instruction of fools is folly.

23 <sup>b</sup> The heart of the wise<sup>2</sup> teacheth his mouth, and addeth learning to his lips.

24 Pleasant words are as an honeycomb, sweet to the soul, and health to the bones.

25 <sup>c</sup> There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.

26 <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> He that laboureth laboureth for himself; for his mouth<sup>4</sup> craveth it of him.

27 <sup>f</sup> An ungodly man diggeth up evil: and in his lips there is as a burning fire.

28 <sup>g</sup> A froward man<sup>6</sup> soweth strife: and <sup>h</sup> a whisperer separateth chief friends.

29 A violent man<sup>9</sup> enticeth his neighbour, and leadeth him into the way that is not good.

30 He shutteth his eyes to devise froward things: moving his lips he bringeth evil to pass.

31 <sup>i</sup> The hoary head is a crown of glory, if it be found in the way of righteousness.

32 <sup>j</sup> He that is slow to anger is better than the mighty; and he that ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a city.

33 The lot is cast into the lap; but the whole disposing thereof is of the LORD.

#### CHAPTER 17.

**B**BETTER is <sup>a</sup> a dry morsel, and quietness therewith, than an house full of <sup>b</sup> sacrifices with strife.

2 A wise servant shall have rule over <sup>c</sup> a son that causeth shame, and shall have part of the inheritance among the brethren.

3 <sup>d</sup> The firing pot is for silver, and the furnace for gold: but the LORD trieth the hearts.

4 A wicked doer giveth heed to false lips; and a liar giveth ear to a naughty tongue.

5 <sup>e</sup> Whoso mocketh the poor re-

B. C. 1000.

z Pa. 2. 12;  
34. 6; 125. 1.  
Is. 30. 19.  
Jer. 17. 7.  
a ch. 13. 14;  
14. 27.  
b Pa. 37. 30.  
Matt. 12. 34.  
2 Heb. mak-  
eth wise.  
c ch. 14. 12.  
d See ch. 9. 12.  
e Eccl. 6. 7.  
3 Heb. The  
soul of him  
that labour-  
eth.  
4 Heb. loveth  
unto him.  
5 Heb. A man  
of Belial.  
e ch. 6. 14, 19;  
15. 18; 26. 21;  
29. 22.  
6 Heb. send-  
eth forth.  
f ch. 17. 9.  
g ch. 1. 10.  
&c.  
h ch. 20. 29.  
i ch. 19. 11.

a ch. 15. 17.  
7 Or, good  
cheer.  
b ch. 10. 5;  
13. 26.  
c Ps. 25. 2.  
ch. 27. 21.  
Jer. 17. 10.  
Mal. 3. 3.  
d ch. 14. 31.  
e Job. 31. 29.  
Obad. 12.  
8 Heb. held  
innocent.  
f Pa. 127. 3;  
128. 3.  
9 Heb. A lip  
of excel-  
lency.  
10 Heb. a lip  
of lying.  
g ch. 18. 16;  
19. 6.  
11 Heb. a  
stone of  
grace.  
h ch. 10. 12.  
12 Or, pro-  
cureth.  
i ch. 16. 28.  
13 Or, A re-  
proof teach  
more a wise  
man, than to  
strike a fool  
an hundred  
times.  
k Hos. 13. 8.  
l Ps. 109. 4, 5.  
Jer. 19. 20.  
See Rom. 12.  
17.  
1 Thess. 5. 15.  
1 Pet. 3. 9.  
m ch. 20. 3.  
1 Thess. 4. 11.  
n Ex. 23. 7.  
o ch. 24. 21.  
Is. 5. 23.  
p Ruth 1. 16.  
q ch. 18. 24.  
r ch. 6. 1; 11.  
15.  
14 Heb.  
heart.  
r ch. 16. 18. 13.  
ch. 10. 1; 19.  
13. u ch. 12. 25; 15. 13, 15. 16 Or, to a medicine.  
z Ps. 22. 15.

proacheth his Maker: and <sup>e</sup> he that is glad at calamities shall not be<sup>8</sup> unpunished.

6<sup>f</sup> Children's children are the crown of old men; and the glory of children are their fathers.

7<sup>g</sup> Excellent speech becometh not a fool: much less do<sup>10</sup> lying lips a prince.

8<sup>g</sup> A gift is as<sup>11</sup> a precious stone in the eyes of him that hath it: whithersoever it turneth, it prospereth.

9<sup>h</sup> He that covereth a transgression seeketh love; but<sup>i</sup> he that repeateth a matter separateth very friends.

10<sup>13</sup> A reproof entereth more into a wise man than an hundred stripes into a fool.

11 An evil man seeketh only rebellion: therefore a cruel messenger shall be sent against him.

12 Let<sup>k</sup> a bear robbed of her whelps meet a man, rather than a fool in his folly.

13 Whoso<sup>l</sup> rewardeth evil for good, evil shall not depart from his house.

14 The beginning of strife is as when one letteth out water: therefore<sup>m</sup> leave off contention, before it be meddled with.

15<sup>n</sup> He that justifieth the wicked, and he that condemneth the just, even they both are abomination to the LORD.

16 Wherefore is there a price in the hand of a fool to get wisdom, <sup>o</sup> seeing he hath no heart to it?

17<sup>p</sup> A friend loveth at all times, and a brother is born for adversity.

18<sup>q</sup> A man void of<sup>14</sup> understanding striketh hands, and becometh surety in the presence of his friend.

19 He loveth transgression that loveth strife: and<sup>r</sup> he that exalteth his gate seeketh destruction.

20<sup>15</sup> He that hath a froward heart findeth no good: and he that hath<sup>s</sup> a perverse tongue falleth into mischief.

21<sup>t</sup> He that begetteth a fool doeth<sup>16</sup> it to his sorrow: and the father of a fool hath no joy.

22<sup>u</sup> A merry heart doeth good<sup>17</sup> like a medicine: <sup>v</sup> but a broken spirit drieth the bones.

Heb. The froward of heart. s James 3. 8. t ver. 25. ch. 10. 1; 19. 13. u ch. 12. 25; 15. 13, 15. 16 Or, to a medicine. z Ps. 22. 15.



23 A wicked man taketh a gift out of the bosom <sup>v</sup> to pervert the ways of judgment.

24 <sup>w</sup> Wisdom is before him that hath understanding; but the eyes of a fool are in the ends of the earth.

25 <sup>a</sup> A foolish son is a grief to his father, and bitterness to her that bare him.

26 Also <sup>b</sup> to punish the just is not good, nor to strike princes for equity.

27 <sup>c</sup> He that hath knowledge spareth his words: and a man of understanding is of <sup>2</sup> an excellent spirit.

28 <sup>d</sup> Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise: and he that shutteth his lips is esteemed a man of understanding.

### CHAPTER 18.

**T**HROUGH <sup>3</sup> desire a man, having separated himself, seeketh and intermeddleth with all wisdom.

2 A fool hath no delight in understanding, but that his heart may discover itself.

3 When the wicked cometh, then cometh also contempt, and with ignominy reproach.

4 <sup>a</sup> The words of a man's mouth are as deep waters, <sup>b</sup> and the wellspring of wisdom as a flowing brook.

5 <sup>c</sup> It is not good to accept the person of the wicked, to overthrow the righteous in judgment.

6 A fool's lips enter into contention, and his mouth calleth for strokes.

7 <sup>d</sup> A fool's mouth is his destruction, and his lips are the snare of his soul.

8 <sup>e</sup> The words of a <sup>4</sup> talebearer are as wounds, and they go down into the <sup>6</sup> innermost parts of the belly.

9 He also that is slothful in his work is <sup>f</sup> brother to him that is a great waster.

10 <sup>g</sup> The name of the LORD is a strong tower: the righteous runneth into it, and <sup>i</sup> is safe.

11 <sup>h</sup> The rich man's wealth is his strong city, and as an high wall in his own conceit.

12 <sup>i</sup> Before destruction the heart of man is haughty, and before honour is humility.

13 He that <sup>j</sup> answereth a matter <sup>k</sup> before he heareth it, it is folly and shame unto him.

B. C. 1000.

y Ex. 23. 8.  
z ch. 14. 6.  
Eccles. 2. 14;  
8. 1.  
a ver. 21.  
ch. 10. 1; 15.  
20; 19. 13.  
b ver. 15.  
ch. 18. 5.  
c James 1. 19.  
2 Or, a cool spirit.  
d Job 13. 5.

3 Or, He that separateth himself seeketh according to his desire, and intermeddleth in every business.  
See Jude 19.  
e ch. 10. 11;  
20. 5.  
f Ps. 78. 2.  
c Lev. 19. 15.  
Deut. 1. 17;  
16. 19.  
ch. 24. 23;  
28. 21.  
d ch. 10. 14;  
12. 13; 13. 3.  
Eccles. 10. 12.  
e ch. 12. 18;  
26. 22.  
4 Or, whisperer.  
5 Or, like as when men are wounded.  
6 Heb. chambers.

f ch. 28. 24.  
g 2 Sam. 22. 3.  
Ps. 19. 2;  
27. 1; 61.  
3. 4; 91. 2;  
144. 2.  
7 Heb. is set aloft.  
h ch. 10. 15.  
i ch. 11. 2; 15. 33; 16. 18.  
8 Heb. returneth a word.

k John 7. 51.  
l Gen. 32. 20.  
1 Sam. 25. 27.  
ch. 17. 8; 21. 14.  
m ch. 12. 14;  
13. 2.  
n See Matt. 12. 37.  
o ch. 19. 14;  
31. 10.  
p James 2. 3.  
q ch. 17. 17.

q ch. 28. 6.  
b Ps. 37. 7.  
c ch. 14. 20.  
d ver. 9.  
Ex. 23. 1.  
Deut. 19. 16,  
19.  
ch. 6. 19; 21. 23.  
9 Heb. held innocent.  
e ch. 29. 26.  
f ch. 17. 8;  
18. 16; 21. 14.  
10 Heb. aman of gifts.  
g ch. 14. 20.

14 The spirit of a man will sustain his infirmity; but a wounded spirit who can bear?

15 The heart of the prudent getteth knowledge; and the ear of the wise seeketh knowledge.

16 <sup>a</sup> A man's gift maketh room for him, and bringeth him before great men.

17 <sup>b</sup> He that is first in his own cause seemeth just; but his neighbour cometh and searcheth him.

18 The lot causeth contentions to cease, and parteth between the mighty.

19 A brother offended is harder to be won than a strong city: and their contentions are like the bars of a castle.

20 <sup>m</sup> A man's belly shall be satisfied with the fruit of his mouth; and with the increase of his lips shall he be filled.

21 <sup>n</sup> Death and life are in the power of the tongue: and they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof.

22 <sup>o</sup> Whoso findeth a wife findeth a good thing, and obtaineth favour of the LORD.

23 The poor useth intreaties; but the rich answereth <sup>p</sup> roughly.

24 A man that hath friends must shew himself friendly: <sup>q</sup> and there is a friend that sticketh closer than a brother.

### CHAPTER 19.

**B**BETTER <sup>a</sup> is the poor that walketh in his integrity, than <sup>b</sup> he that is perverse in his lips, and is a fool.

2 Also, <sup>c</sup> that the soul be without knowledge, it is not good; and he that hasteth with <sup>d</sup> his feet sinneth.

3 The foolishness of man perverteth his way: <sup>e</sup> and his heart fretteth against the LORD.

4 <sup>f</sup> Wealth maketh many friends; but the poor is separated from his neighbour.

5 <sup>g</sup> A false witness shall not be <sup>h</sup> unpunished, and <sup>i</sup> he that speaketh lies shall not escape.

6 <sup>j</sup> Many will intreat the favour of the prince: and <sup>k</sup> every man is a friend to <sup>l</sup> him that giveth gifts.

7 <sup>m</sup> All the brethren of the poor do hate him: how much more do his

friends go <sup>h</sup> far from him? he pursueth *them* with words, yet they are wanting to *him*.

8 He that getteth <sup>2</sup> wisdom loveth his own soul: he that keepeth understanding <sup>1</sup> shall find good.

9 <sup>k</sup> A false witness shall not be unpunished, and *he that speaketh lies shall perish*.

10 Delight is not seemly for a fool; much less <sup>1</sup> for a servant to have rule over princes.

11 <sup>m</sup> The <sup>3</sup> discretion of a man deferreth his anger; <sup>n</sup> and it is his glory to pass over a transgression.

12 <sup>o</sup> The king's wrath is as the roaring of a lion; but his favour is <sup>p</sup> as dew upon the grass.

13 <sup>q</sup> A foolish son is the calamity of his father: <sup>r</sup> and the contentions of a wife are a continual dropping.

14 <sup>s</sup> House and riches are the inheritance of fathers: and <sup>t</sup> a prudent wife is from the LORD.

15 <sup>u</sup> Slothfulness casteth into a deep sleep; and an idle soul shall <sup>v</sup> suffer hunger.

16 <sup>w</sup> He that keepeth the commandment keepeth his own soul; but *he that despiseth his ways shall die*.

17 <sup>x</sup> He that hath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the LORD; and <sup>y</sup> that which he hath given will he pay him again.

18 <sup>z</sup> Chasten thy son while there is hope, and let not thy soul spare <sup>a</sup> for his crying.

19 A man of great wrath shall suffer punishment: for if thou deliver *him*, yet thou must <sup>b</sup> do it again.

20 Hear counsel, and receive instruction, that thou mayest be wise <sup>b</sup> in thy latter end.

21 <sup>c</sup> There are many devices in a man's heart; nevertheless the counsel of the LORD, that shall stand.

22 The desire of a man is his kindness: and a poor man is better than a liar.

23 <sup>d</sup> The fear of the LORD *tendeth* to life: and *he that hath it* shall abide satisfied; he shall not be visited with evil.

24 <sup>e</sup> A slothful man hideth his hand in *his* bosom, and will not so much as bring it to his mouth again.

25 <sup>f</sup> Smite a scorner, and the simple

B. C. 1000.

A Ps. 38. 11.

2 Heb. an

heart.

f ch. 16. 20.

k ver. 5.

l ch. 30. 22.

Eccles. 10.

6, 7.

m ch. 14. 29.

James 1. 19.

3 Or, prudence.

n ch. 16. 32.

o ch. 16. 14.

15; 20. 2; 25.

p Hos. 14. 5.

q ch. 10. 1;

15. 20; 17. 21.

r ch. 21. 9, 19;

27. 15.

s 2 Cor. 12. 14.

t ch. 18. 22.

u ch. 9. 9.

v ch. 10. 4; 20. 13; 23. 21.

w Luke 10. 28; 11. 28.

x Eccles. 11. 1.

y Matt. 10. 42; 2 Cor. 9. 7, 8.

z Heb. 10.

4 Or, his deed.

a ch. 13. 24; 23. 13; 29. 17.

5 Or, to his destruction; or,

to cause him to die.

b Heb. add.

c Ps. 37. 37.

d Job 23. 16.

e Ps. 37.

f ch. 16. 1, 9.

g ch. 15. 19; 24. 13.

h ch. 15. 19; 24. 13.

i Tim. 4. 8.

j Deut. 13. 11.

k Job 15. 16; 20. 12; 34. 7.

l ch. 10. 13; 26. 3.

m ver. 26.

n 1 Kin. 9. 46.

o Chr. 6. 36.

p Job 14. 4.

q Ps. 51. 5.

r Eccles. 7. 20.

s 1 Cor. 4. 4.

t 1 John 1. 9.

u ver. 23.

v Deut. 25. 13.

w Eccl. 11. 1; 16.

x Mic. 6. 10, 11.

y 1 Heb. A

stone and a

stone.

z Heb. an

ephah and

an ephah.

a Matt. 7. 16.

b Ex. 4. 11.

c Ps. 34. 9.

<sup>7</sup> will beware: and <sup>h</sup> reprove one, that hath understanding, and he will understand knowledge.

26 He that wasteth his father, and chaseth away his mother, is <sup>i</sup> a son that causeth shame, and bringeth reproach.

27 Cease, my son, to hear the instruction that causeth to err from the words of knowledge.

28 <sup>j</sup> An ungodly witness scorneth judgment: and <sup>k</sup> the mouth of the wicked devoureth iniquity.

29 Judgments are prepared for scorners, <sup>l</sup> and stripes for the back of fools.

## CHAPTER 20.

**W**INE is a mocker, strong drink is raging: and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise.

2 <sup>b</sup> The fear of a king is as the roaring of a lion: *whoso* provoketh him, to anger <sup>c</sup> sinneth against his own soul.

3 <sup>d</sup> It is an honour for a man to cease from strife: but every fool will be meddling.

4 <sup>e</sup> The sluggard will not plow by reason of the <sup>f</sup> cold; <sup>g</sup> therefore shall he beg in harvest, and have nothing.

5 <sup>h</sup> Counsel in the heart of man is like deep water; but a man of understanding will draw it out.

6 <sup>i</sup> Most men will proclaim every one his own <sup>j</sup> goodness: but <sup>k</sup> a faithful man who can find?

7 <sup>k</sup> The just man walketh in his integrity: <sup>l</sup> his children are blessed after him.

8 <sup>m</sup> A king that sitteth in the throne of judgment scattereth away all evil with his eyes.

9 <sup>n</sup> Who can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin?

10 <sup>o</sup> Divers weights, and <sup>p</sup> divers measures, both of them are alike abomination to the LORD.

11 Even a child is <sup>q</sup> known by his doings, whether his work be pure, and whether it be right.

12 <sup>r</sup> The hearing ear, and the see-

ing eye, the LORD hath made even both of them.

13 <sup>r</sup> Love not sleep, lest thou come to poverty; open thine eyes, and thou shalt be satisfied with bread.

14 *It is naught, it is naught, saith the buyer: but when he is gone his way, then he boasteth.*

15 There is gold, and a multitude of rubies: but <sup>s</sup> the lips of knowledge are a precious jewel.

16 <sup>t</sup> Take his garment that is surety for a stranger: and take a pledge of him for a strange woman.

17 <sup>u</sup> Bread of deceit is sweet to a man; but afterwards his mouth shall be filled with gravel.

18 <sup>x</sup> Every purpose is established by counsel: <sup>y</sup> and with good advice make war.

19 <sup>z</sup> He that goeth about as a tale-bearer revealeth secrets: therefore meddle not with him <sup>a</sup> that <sup>b</sup> flattereth with his lips.

20 <sup>b</sup> Whoso curseth his father or his mother, <sup>c</sup> his <sup>d</sup> lamp shall be put out in obscure darkness.

21 <sup>d</sup> An inheritance may be gotten hastily at the beginning; <sup>e</sup> but the end thereof shall not be blessed.

22 <sup>f</sup> Say not thou, I will recompense evil; but <sup>g</sup> wait on the LORD, and he shall save thee.

23 <sup>h</sup> Divers weights are an abomination unto the LORD; and <sup>i</sup> a false balance is not good.

24 <sup>i</sup> Man's goings are of the LORD; how can a man then understand his own way?

25 *It is a snare to the man who devoureth that which is holy, and <sup>k</sup> after vows to make enquiry.*

26 <sup>l</sup> A wise king scattereth the wicked, and bringeth the wheel over them.

27 <sup>m</sup> The spirit of man is the <sup>n</sup> candle of the LORD, searching all the inward parts of the belly.

28 <sup>n</sup> Mercy and truth preserve the king: and his throne is upholden by mercy.

29 The glory of young men is their strength: and <sup>o</sup> the beauty of old men is the grey head.

30 The blueness of a wound <sup>p</sup> cleanseth away evil: so do stripes of the inward parts of the belly.

B. C. 1000.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 6. 9; 12. 11; 19. 15.  
<sup>s</sup> Job 28. 12.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 17. 18, 19.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 3. 15; 8. 11.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 22. 26.  
<sup>w</sup> 27. 13.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 9. 17.  
<sup>y</sup> 2 Heb. Bread of lying, or, falsehood.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 15. 22;

<sup>a</sup> Luke 14. 31.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 11. 13.  
<sup>c</sup> Rom. 16. 19.  
<sup>d</sup> Or, enticeth.  
<sup>e</sup> Ex. 21. 17.  
<sup>f</sup> Lev. 20. 9.

<sup>g</sup> Matt. 15. 4.  
<sup>h</sup> Job 18. 5, 6.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 24. 20.  
<sup>j</sup> Or, candle.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 28. 20.  
<sup>l</sup> Hab. 2. 6.

<sup>m</sup> Deut. 32. 35.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 17. 13;  
<sup>o</sup> 24. 29.  
<sup>p</sup> Rom. 12. 17, 19.

<sup>q</sup> 1 Thess. 5. 15.  
<sup>r</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 9.  
<sup>s</sup> 2 Sam. 16. 12.  
<sup>t</sup> 1 ver. 10.  
<sup>u</sup> 2 Heb. bal-  
ances of  
deceit.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 16. 9.  
<sup>w</sup> Jer. 10. 23.  
<sup>x</sup> Eccles. 5. 4, 5.  
<sup>y</sup> 1 ver. 8.  
<sup>z</sup> Ps. 101. 5, &c.  
<sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 2. 11.

<sup>b</sup> Or, lamp.  
<sup>c</sup> Ps. 101. 1.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 29. 14.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 16. 31.  
<sup>f</sup> Heb. is a  
purging  
medicine  
against evil.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 16. 2.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 24. 12.  
<sup>i</sup> Luke 16. 15.  
<sup>j</sup> 1 Sam. 15. 22.  
<sup>k</sup> Ps. 50. 8.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 15. 8.

<sup>m</sup> Is. 1. 11, &c.  
<sup>n</sup> Hos. 6. 7.  
<sup>o</sup> Mic. 6. 7, 8.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 6. 17.  
<sup>q</sup> 8 Heb.

<sup>r</sup> Haughtiness  
of eyes.  
<sup>s</sup> Or, the  
light of  
the wicked.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 10. 4;  
<sup>u</sup> 13. 4.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 10. 2;  
<sup>w</sup> 13. 11; 20. 21.  
<sup>x</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 3.  
<sup>y</sup> 10 Heb. saw  
them, or,  
dwelt with  
them.

<sup>z</sup> 1 ver. 19.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 19. 13;  
<sup>b</sup> 25. 24; 27. 15.  
<sup>c</sup> 11 Heb. a  
woman of  
contentions.  
<sup>d</sup> 12 Heb. an  
house of  
society.

<sup>e</sup> James 4. 5. 13 Heb. is not favoured.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 19. 25. <sup>g</sup> Matt. 7. 2. 18. 30. &c. James 2. 15. <sup>h</sup> ch. 17. 8, 23; 18. 16. <sup>i</sup> ch. 10. 23.  
<sup>j</sup> Or, sword.

## CHAPTER 21.

**T**HE king's heart is in the hand of the LORD, as the rivers of water: he turneth it whithersoever he will.

2 <sup>a</sup> Every way of a man is right in his own eyes: <sup>b</sup> but the LORD pondereth the hearts.

3 <sup>c</sup> To do justice and judgment is more acceptable to the LORD than sacrifice.

4 <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> An high look, and a proud heart, and <sup>f</sup> the plowing of the wicked, is sin.

5 <sup>g</sup> The thoughts of the diligent tend only to plenteousness; but of every one that is hasty only to want.

6 <sup>h</sup> The getting of treasures by a lying tongue is a vanity tossed to and fro of them that seek death.

7 The robbery of the wicked shall <sup>i</sup> destroy them; because they refuse to do judgment.

8 The way of man is froward and strange: but <sup>j</sup> as for the pure, his work is right.

9 <sup>k</sup> It is better to dwell in a corner of the house top, than with <sup>l</sup> a brawling woman in <sup>m</sup> a wide house.

10 <sup>n</sup> The soul of the wicked desireth evil: his neighbour <sup>o</sup> findeth no favour in his eyes.

11 <sup>p</sup> When the scorner is punished, the simple is made wise: and when the wise is instructed, he receiveth knowledge.

12 The righteous man wisely considereth the house of the wicked: but God overthroweth the wicked for their wickedness.

13 <sup>q</sup> Whoso stoppeth his ears at the cry of the poor, he also shall cry himself, but shall not be heard.

14 <sup>r</sup> A gift in secret pacifieth anger: and a reward in the bosom strong wrath.

15 <sup>s</sup> It is joy to the just to do judgment: <sup>t</sup> but destruction shall be to the workers of iniquity.

16 The man that wandereth out of the way of understanding shall remain in the congregation of the dead.

17 He that loveth <sup>u</sup> pleasure shall be a poor man: he that loveth wine and oil shall not be rich.

18 <sup>v</sup> The wicked shall be a ransom society. <sup>w</sup> James 4. 5. 13 Heb. is not favoured. <sup>x</sup> ch. 19. 25. <sup>y</sup> Matt. 7. 2. 18. 30. &c. James 2. 15. <sup>z</sup> ch. 17. 8, 23; 18. 16. <sup>a</sup> ch. 10. 23.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 11. 8. 18. 42. & 4.

for the righteous, and the transgressor for the upright.

19 <sup>o</sup> It is better to dwell <sup>2</sup> in the wilderness, than with a contentious and an angry woman.

20 <sup>p</sup> There is treasure to be desired and oil in the dwelling of the wise; but a foolish man spendeth it up.

21 <sup>q</sup> He that followeth after righteousness and mercy findeth life, righteousness, and honour.

22 <sup>r</sup> A wise man scaleth the city of the mighty, and casteth down the strength of the confidence thereof.

23 <sup>s</sup> Whoso keepeth his mouth and his tongue keepeth his soul from troubles.

24 Proud and haughty scorner is his name, who dealeth <sup>3</sup> in proud wrath.

25 <sup>t</sup> The desire of the slothful killeth him; for his hands refuse to labour.

26 He coveteth greedily all the day long: but the <sup>u</sup> righteous giveth and spareth not.

27 <sup>v</sup> The sacrifice of the wicked is abomination: how much more, when he bringeth it <sup>4</sup> with a wicked mind?

28 <sup>w</sup> A false witness shall perish: but the man that heareth speaketh constantly.

29 A wicked man hardeneth his face: but <sup>as</sup> for the upright, he <sup>6</sup> directeth his way.

30 <sup>z</sup> There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the LORD.

31 <sup>a</sup> The horse is prepared against the day of battle: but <sup>b</sup> safety is of the LORD.

## CHAPTER 22.

**A** <sup>a</sup> GOOD name is rather to be chosen than great riches, and <sup>b</sup> loving favour rather than silver and gold.

2 <sup>b</sup> The rich and poor meet together: <sup>c</sup> the LORD is the maker of them all.

3 <sup>d</sup> A prudent man foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself: but the simple pass on, and are punished.

4 <sup>e</sup> By humility and the fear of the LORD are riches, and honour, and life.

5 <sup>f</sup> Thorns and snares are in the way of the froward: <sup>g</sup> he that doth keep his soul shall be far from them.

B. C. 1000.

a ver. 9.  
2 Heb. in the land of the desert.  
p Ps. 112. 3.  
Matt. 23. 3, 4.  
q ch. 15. 9.  
r Eccles. 5. 6.  
s ch. 12. 13; 13. 3; 18. 21.  
James 3. 2.  
3 Heb. in the wrath of pride.  
t ch. 13. 4.  
u Ps. 37. 26; 112. 9.  
v Ps. 50. 9.  
ch. 15. 8.  
Jer. 66. 3.  
Is. 6. 20.  
Amos 5. 22.  
4 Heb. in wickedness.  
y ch. 19. 5, 9.  
5 Heb. A witness of lies.  
6 Or, considereth.  
z Is. 8. 9, 10.  
Jer. 9. 23.  
Acts 5. 39.  
a Ps. 20. 7.  
33. 17.  
Is. 31. 1.  
b Ps. 3. 8.  
7 Or, victory.

a Eccles. 7. 1.  
b Or, favour is better than, &c.  
c ch. 29. 13.  
1 Cor. 12. 21.  
d Job 31. 15.  
ch. 14. 31.  
d ch. 14. 16;  
27. 12.  
e Ps. 112. 3.  
Matt. 6. 33.  
9 Or, The reward of humility, &c.  
f ch. 15. 19.  
g 1 John 5. 18.  
h Eph. 6. 4.  
2 Tim. 3. 15.  
10 Or, Catechise.  
11 Heb. in his way.  
i James 2. 6.  
12 Heb. to the man that leaveth.  
k Job 4. 8.  
Hos. 10. 13.  
13 Or, and with the rod of his anger he shall be consumed.  
12 Cor. 9. 6.  
14 Heb. Good of eye.  
m Gen. 21. 9.  
10.  
Ps. 101. 5.  
n Ps. 101. 6.  
ch. 16. 13.  
15 Or, and hath grace in his lips.  
16 Or, the matters.

o ch. 26. 13.  
p ch. 2. 16; 5. 3; 7. 5; 23. 27.  
q Eccles. 7. 26.  
r ch. 13. 24; 19. 18; 23. 13.  
14; 29. 15, 17.  
17 Heb. in thy belly.  
18 Or, trust thou also.  
s ch. 8. 6.  
t Luke 1. 3, 4.  
u 1 Pet. 3. 15.  
19 Or, to those that send thee.  
f z Ex. 23. 6.  
Job 31. 16, 21.  
y Zech. 7. 10.  
Mal. 3. 5.  
z 1 Sam. 24. 12; 25. 39.  
Ps. 12. 5; 35. 1, 10; 66. 5; 140. 12.  
ch. 23. 11.  
Jer. 51. 34.

6 <sup>h</sup> <sup>10</sup> Train up a child <sup>11</sup> in the way: he should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it.

7 <sup>i</sup> The rich ruleth over the poor, and the borrower is servant <sup>12</sup> to the lender.

8 <sup>k</sup> He that soweth iniquity shall reap vanity: <sup>13</sup> and the rod of his anger shall fail.

9 <sup>l</sup> He that hath a bountiful eye shall be blessed; for he giveth of his bread to the poor.

10 <sup>m</sup> Cast out the scorner, and contention shall go out; yea, strife and reproach shall cease.

11 <sup>n</sup> He that loveth pureness of heart, <sup>15</sup> for the grace of his lips the king shall be his friend.

12 The eyes of the LORD preserve knowledge, and he overthroweth <sup>16</sup> the words of the transgressor.

13 <sup>o</sup> The slothful man saith, There is a lion without, I shall be slain in the streets.

14 <sup>p</sup> The mouth of strange women is a deep pit: <sup>q</sup> he that is abhorred of the LORD shall fall therein.

15 Foolishness is bound in the heart of a child; but <sup>r</sup> the rod of correction shall drive it far from him.

16 He that oppresseth the poor to increase his riches, and he that giveth to the rich, shall surely come to want.

17 Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge.

18 For it is a pleasant thing if thou keep them <sup>17</sup> within thee; they shall withal be fitted in thy lips.

19 That thy trust may be in the LORD, I have made known to thee this day, <sup>18</sup> even to thee.

20 Have not I written to thee <sup>s</sup> excellent things in counsels and knowledge,

21 <sup>t</sup> That I might make thee know the certainty of the words of truth: <sup>u</sup> that thou mightest answer the words of truth <sup>19</sup> to them that send unto thee?

22 <sup>v</sup> Rob not the poor, because he is poor: <sup>y</sup> neither oppress the afflicted in the gate:

23 <sup>z</sup> For the LORD will plead their cause.

24 <sup>a</sup> For the LORD will plead their cause.

cause, and spoil the soul of those that spoiled them.

24 Make no friendship with an angry man; and with a furious man thou shalt not go:

25 Lest thou learn his ways, and get a snare to thy soul.

26 <sup>a</sup> Be not thou one of them that strike hands, or of them that are sureties for debts.

27 If thou hast nothing to pay, why should he <sup>b</sup> take away thy bed from under thee?

28 <sup>c</sup> Remove not the ancient <sup>2</sup> landmark, which thy fathers have set.

29 Seest thou a man diligent in his business? he shall stand before kings; he shall not stand before <sup>3</sup> mean men.

## CHAPTER 23.

**W**HEN thou sittest to eat with a ruler, consider diligently what is before thee:

2 And put a knife to thy throat, if thou be a man given to appetite.

3 Be not desirous of his dainties: for they are deceitful meat.

4 <sup>a</sup> Labour not to be rich: <sup>b</sup> cease from thine own wisdom.

5 <sup>4</sup> Wilt thou set thine eyes upon that which is not? for riches certainly make themselves wings; they fly away as an eagle toward heaven.

6 <sup>c</sup> Eat thou not the bread of him that hath <sup>d</sup> an evil eye, neither desire thou his dainty meats:

7 For as he thinketh in his heart, so is he: Eat and drink, <sup>e</sup> saith he to thee; but his heart is not with thee.

8 The morsel which thou hast eaten shalt thou vomit up, and lose thy sweet words.

9 <sup>f</sup> Speak not in the ears of a fool: for he will despise the wisdom of thy words.

10 <sup>g</sup> Remove not the old <sup>5</sup> landmark; and enter not into the fields of the fatherless:

11 <sup>h</sup> For their redeemer is mighty; he shall plead their cause with thee.

12 Apply thine heart unto instruction, and thine ears to the words of knowledge.

13 <sup>i</sup> Withhold not correction from the child: for if thou beatest him with the rod, he shall not die.

14 Thou shalt beat him with the

B. C. 1000.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 6. 1; 11. 15.<sup>b</sup> ch. 20. 16.<sup>c</sup> Deut. 19. 14; 27. 17. <sup>d</sup> ch. 23. 10. <sup>e</sup> Or, bound.<sup>3</sup> Heb. obscure men.<sup>a</sup> ch. 28. 20. <sup>1</sup> Tim. 6. 9, 10. <sup>b</sup> ch. 3. 5. <sup>c</sup> Rom. 12. 16. <sup>d</sup> Heb. Wilt thou cause thine eyes to fly upon.<sup>e</sup> Deut. 15. 9. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 12. 2. <sup>g</sup> ch. 9. 8. <sup>h</sup> Matt. 7. 6. <sup>i</sup> Deut. 19. 14; 27. 17.<sup>j</sup> ch. 22. 28. <sup>k</sup> Or, bound. <sup>l</sup> Job 31. 21. <sup>m</sup> ch. 22. 23. <sup>n</sup> ch. 13. 24; 19. 18; 22. 15; 23. 15, 17. <sup>o</sup> 1 Cor. 5. 5. <sup>p</sup> ver. 24, 25. <sup>q</sup> ch. 23. 3. <sup>r</sup> Or, even I will rejoice.<sup>s</sup> Ps. 37. 1; 73. 3. <sup>t</sup> ch. 31; 24. 1. <sup>u</sup> ch. 28. 14. <sup>v</sup> Ps. 37. 37. <sup>w</sup> ch. 21. 14. <sup>x</sup> Luke 16. 25. <sup>y</sup> Or, reward.<sup>z</sup> ch. 4. 23. <sup>aa</sup> Matt. 24. 49. <sup>ab</sup> Luke 21. 34. <sup>ac</sup> Rom. 13. 13. <sup>ad</sup> Eph. 5. 18. <sup>ae</sup> Heb. of their flesh.<sup>af</sup> ch. 19. 15. <sup>ag</sup> ch. 1. 8; 30. 17. <sup>ah</sup> Eph. 6. 1, 2. <sup>ai</sup> ch. 4. 5, 7. <sup>aj</sup> Matt. 13. 44. <sup>ak</sup> ver. 15. <sup>al</sup> ch. 10. 1; 15. 20.<sup>am</sup> ch. 22. 14. <sup>an</sup> ch. 7. 12. <sup>ao</sup> Eccles. 7. 26. <sup>ap</sup> Or, as a robber. <sup>aq</sup> Is. 5. 11, 22. <sup>ar</sup> Gen. 49. 12. <sup>as</sup> ch. 20. 1. <sup>at</sup> Eph. 5. 18. <sup>au</sup> Ps. 75. 8. <sup>av</sup> ch. 9. 2. <sup>aw</sup> Or, a cook-atrice.

rod, and <sup>k</sup> shalt deliver his soul from hell.

15 My son, <sup>l</sup> if thine heart be wise, my heart shall rejoice, <sup>m</sup> even mine.

16 Yea, my reins shall rejoice, when thy lips speak right things.

17 <sup>n</sup> Let not thine heart envy sinners: but <sup>o</sup> be thou in the fear of the LORD all the day long.

18 <sup>p</sup> For surely there is an <sup>7</sup> end; and thine expectation shall not be cut off.

19 Hear thou, my son, and be wise, and <sup>q</sup> guide thine heart in the way.

20 <sup>r</sup> Be not among winebibbers; among riotous eaters <sup>s</sup> of flesh:

21 For the drunkard and the glutton shall come to poverty: and <sup>t</sup> rousiness shall clothe a man with rags.

22 <sup>u</sup> Harken unto thy father that begat thee, and despise not thy mother when she is old.

23 <sup>v</sup> Buy the truth, and sell it not; also wisdom, and instruction, and understanding.

24 <sup>w</sup> The father of the righteous shall greatly rejoice: and he that begetteth a wise child shall have joy of him.

25 Thy father and thy mother shall be glad, and she that bare thee shall rejoice.

26 My son, give me thine heart, and let thine eyes observe my ways.

27 <sup>x</sup> For a whore is a deep ditch; and a strange woman is a narrow pit.

28 <sup>y</sup> She also lieth in wait <sup>z</sup> as for a prey, and increaseth the transgressors among men.

29 <sup>aa</sup> Who hath woe? who hath sorrow? who hath contentions? who hath babbling? who hath wounds without cause? who <sup>ab</sup> hath redness of eyes?

30 <sup>ac</sup> They that tarry long at the wine; they that go to seek <sup>ad</sup> mixed wine.

31 Look not thou upon the wine when it is red, when it giveth his colour in the cup, when it moveth itself aright.

32 At the last it biteth like a serpent, and stingeth like <sup>ae</sup> an adder.

33 Thine eyes shall behold strange women, and thine heart shall utter perverse things.

34 Yea, thou shalt be as he that lieth down <sup>2</sup> in the midst of the sea, or as he that lieth upon the top of a mast.

35 <sup>d</sup> They have stricken me, *shalt thou say, and I was not sick; they have beaten me, and <sup>3e</sup> I felt it not; <sup>f</sup> when shall I awake? I will seek it yet again.*

## CHAPTER 24.

**B**E not thou <sup>a</sup> envious against evil men, <sup>b</sup> neither desire to be with them.

2 <sup>c</sup> For their heart studieth destruction, and their lips talk of mischief.

3 Through wisdom is an house builded; and by understanding it is established:

4 And by knowledge shall the chambers be filled with all precious and pleasant riches.

5 <sup>a</sup> A wise man <sup>4</sup> is strong; yea, a man of knowledge <sup>5</sup> increaseth strength.

6 <sup>f</sup> For by wise counsel thou shalt make thy war: and in multitude of counsellors *there is safety.*

7 <sup>f</sup> Wisdom is too high for a fool: he openeth not his mouth in the gate.

8 He that <sup>g</sup> deviseth to do evil shall be called a mischievous person.

9 The thought of foolishness is sin: and the scorner is an abomination to men.

10 *If thou faint in the day of adversity, thy strength is <sup>6</sup> small.*

11 <sup>h</sup> If thou forbear to deliver *them that are drawn unto death, and those that are drawn to be slain;*

12 If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not <sup>i</sup> he that pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall not he render to every man <sup>k</sup> according to his works?

13 My son, <sup>l</sup> eat thou honey, because *it is good; and the honeycomb, which is sweet <sup>7</sup> to thy taste:*

14 <sup>m</sup> So shall the knowledge of wisdom be unto thy soul: when thou hast found it, <sup>n</sup> then there shall be a reward, and thy expectation shall not be cut off.

15 <sup>o</sup> Lay not wait, O wicked man, against the dwelling of the righteous; spoil not his resting place:

16 <sup>p</sup> For a just man falleth seven

B. C. 1000.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. in the heart of the sea. d ch. 71. 22. Jer. 5. 3. <sup>3</sup> Heb. I knew it not. e Eph. 4. 19. f See Deut. 29. 19. Ia. 56. 12.

a ver. 19. Pa. 37. 1, &c.: 73. 3. ch. 3. 31; 23. 17. b ch. 1. 15. c Pa. 10. 7. d ch. 21. 22. Eccles. 9. 16. e Heb. is in strength. f Heb. strengthen might. g ch. 11. 14; 15. 22; 20. 18. Luke 14. 31. f Pa. 10. 5. ch. 14. 6. g Rom. 1. 30. h Heb. narrow. i Pa. 82. 4. Is. 58. 6, 7. j John 3. 16. k ch. 21. 2. l Job 34. 11. Ps. 62. 12. Jer. 32. 19. Rom. 2. 6. Rev. 2. 23; 22. 12. i Cant. 5. 1. j Heb. upon thy palate. m Pa. 19. 10; 119. 103. n ch. 23. 18. o Pa. 10. 9, 10. p Job 5. 19. Ps. 34. 19; 37. 24. Mic. 7. 8. q Esther 7. 10. Amos 5. 2; 6. 14. Rev. 18. 21. Job 31. 29. Ps. 35. 15, 19. ch. 17. 5. Obad. 12. h Heb. if he evil in his eyes. s ver. 1. Pa. 37. 1; 73. 3. ch. 22. 17. 9 Or, Keep not company with the wicked. t Pa. 11. 6. u Job 18. 5, 6; 21. 17. ch. 13. 9; 20. 20. 10 Or, lamp. z Rom. 13. 7. 11 Pet. 2. 17. 11 Heb. changers. y Lev. 19. 15. Deut. 1. 17; 16. 19. ch. 18. 5; 28. 21.

John 7. 24. z ch. 17. 15. Ia. 5. 22. 12 Heb. a blessing of goods. 13 Heb. that answereth right words. a 1 Kin. 5. 17, 18. Luke 4. 28. b Eph. 4. 25. c ch. 20. 22. Matt. 5. 39, 44. Rom. 12. 17, 19. d Gen. 3. 18. 14 Heb. set my heart. e ch. 6. 9, &c.

times, and riseth up again: <sup>2</sup> but the wicked shall fall into mischief.

17 <sup>l</sup> Rejoice not when thine enemy falleth, and let not thine heart be glad when he stumbleth:

18 Lest the LORD see it, and <sup>8</sup> it displease him, and he turn away his wrath from him.

19 <sup>9</sup> Fret not thyself because of evil men, neither be thou envious at the wicked;

20 For <sup>l</sup> there shall be no reward to the evil man; <sup>u</sup> the <sup>10</sup> candle of the wicked shall be put out.

21 My son, <sup>z</sup> fear thou the LORD, and the king: *and meddle not with <sup>11</sup> them that are given to change:*

22 For their calamity shall rise suddenly; and who knoweth the ruin of them both?

23 These things also belong to the wise. <sup>v</sup> It is not good to have respect of persons in judgment.

24 <sup>z</sup> He that saith unto the wicked, Thou art righteous; him shall the people curse, nations shall abhor him:

25 But to them that rebuke him, shall be delight, and <sup>12</sup> a good blessing shall come upon them.

26 Every man shall kiss his lips, <sup>13</sup> that giveth a right answer.

27 <sup>a</sup> Prepare thy work without, and make it fit for thyself in the field; and afterwards build thine house.

28 <sup>b</sup> Be not a witness against thy neighbour without cause; and deceive not with thy lips.

29 <sup>c</sup> Say not, I will do so to him as he hath done to me: I will render to the man according to his work.

30 I went by the field of the slothful, and by the vineyard of the man void of understanding;

31 And, lo, <sup>d</sup> it was all grown over with thorns, and nettles had covered the face thereof, and the stone wall thereof was broken down.

32 Then I saw, and <sup>14</sup> considered it well: I looked upon it, and received instruction.

33 <sup>e</sup> Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep:

34 So shall thy poverty come as one

that travellet; and thy want as  
an armed man.

## CHAPTER 25.

1 Observations about kings, 8 and about avoiding  
causes of quarrels, and sundry causes thereof.

**T**HESE are also proverbs of Sôl-  
o-mon, which the men of Hêz-  
ê-ki'ah king of Jû'dah copied out.

2<sup>b</sup> *It is the glory of God to conceal  
a thing: but the honour of kings is  
to search out a matter.*

3 The heaven for height, and the  
earth for depth, and the heart of  
kings <sup>3</sup>is unsearchable.

4<sup>d</sup> Take away the dross from the  
silver, and there shall come forth a  
vessel for the finer.

5<sup>e</sup> Take away the wicked from be-  
fore the king, and <sup>f</sup>his throne shall  
be established in righteousness.

6<sup>4</sup> Put not forth thyself in the pre-  
sence of the king, and stand not in  
the place of great men:

7<sup>g</sup> For better *it is* that it be said  
unto thee, Come up hither; than  
that thou shouldst be put lower in  
the presence of the prince whom  
thine eyes have seen.

8<sup>h</sup> Go not forth hastily to strive,  
lest thou know not what to do in the  
end thereof, when thy neighbour  
hath put thee to shame.

9<sup>i</sup> Debate thy cause with thy  
neighbour himself; and <sup>5</sup>discover  
not a secret to another:

10 Lest he that heareth *it* put thee  
to shame, and thine infamy turn not  
away.

11<sup>k</sup> A word <sup>6</sup>fitly spoken *is like*  
apples of gold in pictures of silver.

12 As an earring of gold, and an  
ornament of fine gold, so *is* a wise  
reprover upon an obedient ear.

13<sup>l</sup> As the cold of snow in the time  
of harvest, so *is* a faithful messenger  
to them that send him: for he re-  
fresheth the soul of his masters.

14<sup>m</sup> Whoso boasteth himself <sup>7</sup>of  
a false gift *is like* <sup>n</sup>clouds and wind  
without rain.

15<sup>o</sup> By long forbearing *is* a prince  
persuaded, and a soft tongue break-  
eth the bone.

16<sup>p</sup> Hast thou found honey? eat  
so much as is sufficient for thee, lest  
thou be filled therewith, and vomit it.

17<sup>q</sup> Withdraw thy foot from thy

B. C. 1000.

2 Heb. a man  
of shield.

a 1 Kin. 4. 32.

cir. 700.]

b Deut. 29. 29.

Rom. 11. 33.

c Job 29. 16.

d Heb. there

is no search-

ing.

e 2 Tim. 2. 21.

f ch. 20. 8.

g ch. 16. 12;

29. 14.

h Heb. Set

not out thy

glory.

i Luke 14. 8.

j ch. 17. 14.

k Matt. 5. 25.

l Matt. 5. 25;

18. 15.

m Or, dis-

cover not

the secret of

another.

n ch. 15. 22.

o Is. 50. 4.

p Heb. spoken

upon his

wheels.

q ch. 13. 17.

r ch. 20. 6.

s Heb. in a

gift of

folishood.

t Jude. 12.

u Gen. 32. 4.

v &c.

w Sam. 25. 24.

x ch. 15. 1; 16.

y 14.

z p ver. 27.

a Or, Let thy

foot be sel-

dom in thy

neighbour's

house.

b Heb. full

of thee.

c Pa. 57. 4;

d ch. 3. 4.

e ch. 12. 18.

f Dan. 6. 18.

g Rom. 12. 15.

h Ex. 23. 4, 5.

i Matt. 5. 44.

j Rom. 12. 20.

k Jude. 15, 12.

l Job 37. 22.

m Or, The

north wind

bringeth

south rain:

so doth a

backbiting

tongue an

angry

countenance.

x Pa. 101. 5.

y ch. 18. 13;

z 21. 9, 19.

a ver. 16.

b ch. 27. 2.

c ch. 16. 32.

d 1 Sam. 12. 17.

e Num. 23. 5.

f Deut. 23. 5.

g Pa. 32. 9.

h ch. 10. 13.

i Matt. 16.

j 1. 21, 24-27.

k Heb. his

own eyes.

l Or, vio-

lence.

m Heb. are

lifted up.

neighbour's house; lest he be <sup>9</sup>weary  
of thee, and so hate thee.

18<sup>q</sup> A man that beareth false wit-  
ness against his neighbour *is* a maul,  
and a sword, and a sharp arrow.

19 Confidence in an unfaithful man  
in time of trouble *is like* a broken  
tooth, and a foot out of joint.

20 As he that taketh away a gar-  
ment in cold weather, and as vinegar  
upon nitre, so *is* he that <sup>r</sup>singeth  
songs to an heavy heart.

21<sup>s</sup> If thine enemy be hungry,  
give him bread to eat; and if he be  
thirsty, give him water to drink:

22 For thou shalt heap coals of fire  
upon his head, and the LORD shall  
reward thee.

23<sup>t</sup> The north wind driveth away  
rain: so doth an angry countenance  
<sup>u</sup>a backbiting tongue.

24<sup>v</sup> *It is* better to dwell in the cor-  
ner of the house top, than with a  
brawling woman and in a wide house.

25 As cold waters to a thirsty soul,  
so *is* good news from a far country.

26 A righteous man falling down  
before the wicked *is as* a troubled  
fountain, and a corrupt spring.

27<sup>z</sup> *It is* not good to eat much  
honey: so for men <sup>a</sup>to search their  
own glory *is* not glory.

28<sup>b</sup> He that hath no rule over his  
own spirit *is like* a city that *is* bro-  
ken down, and without walls.

## CHAPTER 26.

1 Observations about fools, 13 about sluggards, 17  
and about contentious busybodies.

**A**S snow in summer, <sup>a</sup>and as rain  
in harvest, so honour *is* not  
seemly for a fool.

2 As the bird by wandering, as the  
swallow by flying, so <sup>b</sup>the curse  
causeless shall not come.

3<sup>c</sup> A whip for the horse, a bridle for  
the ass, and a rod for the fool's back.

4 Answer not a fool according to his  
folly, lest thou also be like unto him.

5<sup>d</sup> Answer a fool according to his  
folly, lest he be wise in <sup>e</sup>his own  
conceit.

6 He that sendeth a message by the  
hand of a fool cutoffh off the feet,  
and drinketh <sup>f</sup>damage.

7 The legs of the lame <sup>g</sup>are not  
equal: so *is* a parable in the mouth  
of fools.

8 <sup>2</sup> As he that bindeth a stone in a sling, so is he that giveth honour to a fool.

9 As a thorn goeth up into the hand of a drunkard, so is a parable in the mouth of fools.

10 <sup>3</sup> The great God that formed all things both rewardeth the fool, and rewardeth transgressors.

11 <sup>4</sup> As a dog returneth to his vomit, so a fool <sup>4</sup> returneth to his folly.

12 <sup>5</sup> Seest thou a man wise in his own conceit? there is more hope of a fool than of him.

13 <sup>6</sup> The slothful man saith, There is a lion in the way; a lion is in the streets.

14 As the door turneth upon his hinges, so doth the slothful upon his bed.

15 <sup>7</sup> The slothful hideth his hand in his bosom; <sup>8</sup> it grieveth him to bring it again to his mouth.

16 The sluggard is wiser in his own conceit than seven men that can render a reason.

17 He that passeth by, and <sup>9</sup> meddleth with strife belonging not to him, is like one that taketh a dog by the ears.

18 As a mad man who casteth <sup>7</sup> firebrands, arrows, and death,

19 So is the man that deceiveth his neighbour, and saith, <sup>8</sup> Am not I in sport?

20 <sup>8</sup> Where no wood is, there the fire goeth out: so <sup>1</sup> where there is no talebearer, the strife <sup>10</sup> ceaseth.

21 <sup>9</sup> As coals are to burning coals, and wood to fire; so is a contentious man to kindle strife.

22 <sup>10</sup> The words of a talebearer are as wounds, and they go down into the <sup>11</sup> innermost parts of the belly.

23 Burning lips and a wicked heart are like a potsherd covered with silver dross.

24 He that hateth <sup>12</sup> dissembleth with his lips, and layeth up deceit within him;

25 <sup>11</sup> When he <sup>13</sup> speaketh fair, believe him not: for there are seven abominations in his heart.

26 Whose <sup>14</sup> hatred is covered by deceit, his wickedness shall be shewed before the whole congregation.

27 <sup>12</sup> Whoso diggeth a pit shall fall

B. C. 700.

2 Or, As he that putteth a precious stone in a heap of stones.

3 Or, A

grieveth man, and he hireth the fool, he hireth also transgressors.

c 2 Pet. 2. 22.

f Ex. 8. 15.

4 Heb. uttereth his folly.

g ch. 29. 20.

Luke 11. 11.

Rom. 12. 16.

h ch. 22. 13.

i ch. 19. 24.

6 Or, he is

wary.

6 Or, is en-

gaged.

7 Heb.

flames, or,

sparks.

k Eph. 5. 4.

8 Heb. With-

out wood.

l ch. 22. 10.

9 Or, whip-

perer.

10 Heb. is

silent.

m ch. 15. 18.

n ch. 18. 8.

11 Heb.

chambers.

12 Or, is

known.

o Jer. 28. 3.

p Jer. 9. 8.

13 Heb. mak-

eth his voice

gracious.

14 Or, hatred

is covered in

secret.

p Ps. 7. 15, 16;

9. 15; 10. 2.

q ch. 28. 10.

r Eccles. 10. 8.

a Luke 12. 19.

James 4. 13.

15 Heb. to

morrow day.

b ch. 25. 27.

16 Heb. heav-

iness.

17 Heb.

Wrath is

therein: and he that rolleth a stone, it will return upon him.

28 A lying tongue hateth those that are afflicted by it; and a flattering mouth worketh ruin.

## CHAPTER 27.

1 Observations of selflove, 5 of true love, 11 of care to avoid offences, 23 and of the household care.

**BOAST** <sup>a</sup> not thyself of <sup>15</sup> to morrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth.

2 <sup>b</sup> Let another man praise thee, and not thine own mouth; a stranger, and not thine own lips.

3 A stone is <sup>16</sup> heavy, and the sand weighty; but a fool's wrath is heavier than them both.

4 <sup>c</sup> Wrath is cruel, and anger is outrageous; but <sup>c</sup> who is able to stand before <sup>18</sup> envy?

5 <sup>d</sup> Open rebuke is better than secret love.

6 <sup>e</sup> Faithful are the wounds of a friend; but the kisses of an enemy are <sup>19</sup> deceitful.

7 The full soul <sup>20</sup> loatheth a honeycomb; but <sup>f</sup> to the hungry soul every bitter thing is sweet.

8 As a bird that wandereth from her nest, so is a man that wandereth from his place.

9 Ointment and perfume rejoice the heart: so doth the sweetness of a man's friend <sup>21</sup> by hearty counsel.

10 Thine own friend, and thy father's friend, forsake not; neither go into thy brother's house in the day of thy calamity: for <sup>9</sup> better is a neighbour that is near than a brother far off.

11 <sup>h</sup> My son, be wise, and make my heart glad, <sup>i</sup> that I may answer him that reproacheth me.

12 <sup>k</sup> A prudent man foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself; but the simple pass on, and are punished.

13 <sup>l</sup> Take his garment that is surety for a stranger, and take a pledge of him for a strange woman.

14 He that blesseth his friend with a loud voice, rising early in the morning, it shall be counted a curse to him.

15 <sup>m</sup> A continual dropping in a very rainy day and a contentious woman are alike.

16 Whosoever hideth her hideth the



wind, and the ointment of his right hand, which bewrayeth itself.

17 Iron sharpeneth iron; so a man sharpeneth the countenance of his friend.

18 Whoso keepeth the fig tree shall eat the fruit thereof: so he that waiteth on his master shall be honoured.

19 As in water face answereth to face, so the heart of man to man.

20 Hell and destruction are never full; so the eyes of man are never satisfied.

21 As the fining pot for silver, and the furnace for gold; so is a man to his praise.

22 Though thou shouldest bray a fool in a mortar among wheat with a pestle, yet will not his foolishness depart from him.

23 Be thou diligent to know the state of thy flocks, and look well to thy herds.

24 For riches are not for ever: and doth the crown endure to every generation?

25 The hay appeareth, and the tender grass sheweth itself, and herbs of the mountains are gathered.

26 The lambs are for thy clothing, and the goats are the price of the field.

27 And thou shalt have goats' milk enough for thy food, for the food of thy household, and for the maintenance for thy maidens.

## CHAPTER 28.

General observations of impiety and religious integrity.

**T**HE wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the righteous are bold as a lion.

2 For the transgression of a land many are the princes thereof: but by a man of understanding and knowledge the state thereof shall be prolonged.

3 A poor man that oppresseth the poor is like a sweeping rain which leaveth no food.

4 They that forsake the law praise the wicked: but such as keep the law contend with them.

5 Evil men understand not judgment: but they that seek the LORD understand all things.

B. C. 700.

n 1 Cor. 9. 7.  
13.  
o ch. 30. 16.  
Hab. 2. 6.  
2 Heb. not.  
p Eccles. 1. 8.  
q ch. 17. 3.  
r ch. 23. 35.  
Is. 1. 6.  
Jer. 5. 3.  
3 Heb. set thy heart.  
4 Heb. strength.  
5 Heb. to generation and generation.  
s Ps. 104. 14.  
6 Heb. life.

a Lev. 26. 17.  
Ps. 53. 5.  
7 Or, by men of understanding and wisdom shall they likewise be prolonged.  
8 Matt. 18. 28.  
9 Heb. without food.  
c Ps. 10. 3.  
Rom. 1. 18.  
d 1 Kin. 18. 19, 21.  
Matt. 3. 7.  
Eph. 5. 11.  
e Ps. 92. 6.  
f John 7. 17.  
1 Cor. 2. 15.  
1 John 2. 20.  
g ver. 18.  
ch. 19. 1.  
h ch. 23. 3.  
9 Or, feedeth gluttons.  
i Job 27. 16, 17.  
ch. 13. 22.  
Eccles. 2. 28.  
10 Heb. by increase.  
k Zech. 7. 11.  
l Ps. 66. 18.  
ch. 15. 8.  
m ch. 26. 27.  
n Matt. 6. 33.  
11 Heb. in his eyes.  
o ver. 28.  
ch. 11. 10.  
Eccles. 10. 6.  
12 Or, sought for.  
p Ps. 32. 3, 6.  
1 John 1. 8.  
9, 10.  
q Ps. 16. 8.  
ch. 23. 17.  
r Rom. 2. 5.  
s 1 Pet. 5. 8.  
t Ex. 1. 14, 16.  
22.  
Matt. 2. 16.  
u Gen. 9. 6.  
Ex. 21. 14.  
x ch. 10. 9, 25.  
y ver. 6.  
z ch. 12. 11.  
13 Or, sought for.  
ch. 13. 11.  
20, 21; 23. 4.  
1 Tim. 6. 9.  
13 Or unpunished.  
b ch. 18. 5.  
c Ezek. 13. 19.  
14 Or, He that hath an evil eye hasteth to be rich.  
d ver. 20.

6 Better is the poor that walketh in his uprightness, than he that is perverse in his ways, though he be rich.

7 Whoso keepeth the law is a wise son: but he that is a companion of riotous men shameth his father.

8 He that by usury and unjust gain increaseth his substance, he shall gather it for him that will pity the poor.

9 He that turneth away his ear from hearing the law, even his prayer shall be abomination.

10 Whoso causeth the righteous to go astray in an evil way, he shall fall himself into his own pit: but the upright shall have good things in possession.

11 The rich man is wise in his own conceit; but the poor that hath understanding searcheth him out.

12 When righteous men do rejoice, there is great glory: but when the wicked rise, a man is hidden.

13 He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy.

14 Happy is the man that feareth always: but he that hardeneth his heart shall fall into mischief.

15 As a roaring lion, and a ranging bear; so is a wicked ruler over the poor people.

16 The prince that wanteth understanding is also a great oppressor: but he that hateth covetousness shall prolong his days.

17 A man that doeth violence to the blood of any person shall flee to the pit; let no man stay him.

18 Whoso walketh uprightly shall be saved: but he that is perverse in his ways shall fall at once.

19 He that tilleth his land shall have plenty of bread: but he that followeth after vain persons shall have poverty enough.

20 A faithful man shall abound with blessings: but he that maketh haste to be rich shall not be innocent.

21 To have respect of persons is not good: for a piece of bread that man will transgress.

22 He that hasteth to be rich hath an evil eye, and considereth

not that poverty shall come upon him.

23 <sup>e</sup> He that rebuketh a man afterwards shall find more favour than he that flattereth with the tongue.

24 Whoso robbeth his father or his mother, and saith, *It is no transgression*; the same <sup>f</sup> is the companion of <sup>2</sup> a destroyer.

25 <sup>g</sup> He that is of a proud heart stirreth up strife: <sup>h</sup> but he that putteth his trust in the LORD shall be made fat.

26 He that trusteth in his own heart is a fool: but whoso walketh wisely, he shall be delivered.

27 <sup>i</sup> He that giveth unto the poor shall not lack: but he that hideth his eyes shall have many a curse.

28 <sup>k</sup> When the wicked rise, <sup>l</sup> men hide themselves: but when they perish, the righteous increase.

#### CHAPTER 29.

1 *Observations of publick government, 15 and of private. 22 Of anger, pride, thievary, cowardice, and corruption.*

29 <sup>a</sup> **H**ardeneth his neck, shall suddenly be destroyed, and that without remedy.

2 <sup>b</sup> When the righteous are <sup>4</sup> in authority, the people rejoice: but when the wicked beareth rule, <sup>c</sup> the people mourn.

3 <sup>d</sup> Whoso loveth wisdom rejoiceth his father: <sup>e</sup> but he that keepeth company with harlots spendeth his substance.

4 The king by judgment establisheth the land: but <sup>5</sup> he that receiveth gifts overthroweth it.

5 A man that flattereth his neighbour spreadeth a net for his feet.

6 In the transgression of an evil man *there is a snare*: but the righteous doth sing and rejoice.

7 <sup>f</sup> The righteous considereth the cause of the poor: but the wicked regardeth not to know it.

8 <sup>g</sup> Scornful men <sup>6</sup> bring a city into a snare: but wise men <sup>h</sup> turn away wrath.

9 If a wise man contendeth with a foolish man, <sup>i</sup> whether he rage or laugh, *there is no rest.*

10 <sup>j</sup> The bloodthirsty hate the upright: but the just seek his soul.

11 A <sup>k</sup> fool uttereth all his mind:

B. C. 700.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 27. 5, 6.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 18. 9.  
<sup>g</sup> Heb. *a man destroying*.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 13. 10.  
<sup>i</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 6.  
<sup>j</sup> Deut. 15. 7.  
<sup>k</sup> &c.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 19. 17;  
<sup>m</sup> 22. 9.  
<sup>n</sup> *ver. 12.*  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 29. 2.  
<sup>p</sup> Job 24. 4.

<sup>q</sup> Heb. *A man of reproach*.  
<sup>r</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 25.  
<sup>s</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 16.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 1. 24-27.  
<sup>u</sup> Esther 8. 15.  
<sup>v</sup> ch. 11. 10; 29. 12, 28.  
<sup>w</sup> Or, *increased*.  
<sup>x</sup> Esther 3. 15.  
<sup>y</sup> d. ch. 10. 1;  
15. 20; 27. 11.  
<sup>z</sup> e. ch. 5. 9, 10;  
6. 26; 28. 7.  
<sup>aa</sup> Luke 15. 13, 30.

<sup>ab</sup> Heb. *a man of oblation*.  
<sup>ac</sup> Job 29. 16;  
31. 13.

<sup>ad</sup> Ps. 41. 1.  
<sup>ae</sup> g. ch. 11. 11.  
<sup>af</sup> Or, *as a city on fire*.  
<sup>ag</sup> Ezek. 22. 30.  
<sup>ah</sup> Matt. 11. 17.  
<sup>ai</sup> Heb. *Men of blood*.  
<sup>aj</sup> Gen. 4. 5, 8.  
<sup>ak</sup> 1 John 3. 12.  
<sup>al</sup> Judg. 16. 17.  
<sup>am</sup> ch. 12. 16;  
14. 33.  
<sup>an</sup> Or, *the usurer*.  
<sup>ao</sup> m. ch. 22. 2.  
<sup>ap</sup> n. Matt. 5. 45.  
<sup>aq</sup> o. ch. 20. 28;  
25. 6.  
<sup>ar</sup> p. Ps. 72. 2, 4,  
13, 14.

<sup>as</sup> q. ver. 17.  
<sup>at</sup> r. ch. 10. 1;  
17. 21, 25.

<sup>au</sup> s. Ps. 67. 36;  
58. 10; 91. 8;  
92. 11.  
<sup>av</sup> t. ver. 15.  
<sup>aw</sup> ch. 13. 24;  
19. 15; 22. 15;  
23. 13, 14.

<sup>ax</sup> u. 1 Sam. 3. 1.  
<sup>ay</sup> Amos 8. 11, 12.  
<sup>az</sup> Or, *is made naked*.  
<sup>ba</sup> z. John 13. 17.  
<sup>bb</sup> James 1. 25.  
<sup>bc</sup> Or, *in his matters*.  
<sup>bd</sup> y. ch. 26. 12.  
<sup>be</sup> z. ch. 15. 18;  
26. 21.

<sup>bf</sup> a. Job 22. 29.  
<sup>bg</sup> ch. 15. 33;  
18. 12.

<sup>bh</sup> Is. 66. 2. Dan. 4. 30. 71. &c. Matt. 23. 12. Luke 14. 11; 18. 14. Acts 12. 23. James 4. 6, 10. 1 Pet. 5. 5. b. Lev. 5. 1. c. Gen. 12. 12; 20. 2, 11. 11 Heb. *shall be set on high*. d. See Ps. 20. 9. ch. 19. 6. 12 Heb. *the face of a ruler*.

but a wise man keepeth it in till afterwards.

12 If a ruler hearken to lies, all his servants are wicked.

13 The poor and <sup>8</sup> the deceitful man <sup>m</sup> meet together: <sup>n</sup> the LORD lighteneth both their eyes.

14 <sup>o</sup> The king that <sup>p</sup> faithfully judgeth the poor, his throne shall be established for ever.

15 <sup>q</sup> The rod and reproof give wisdom: but <sup>r</sup> a child left to himself bringeth his mother to shame.

16 When the wicked are multiplied, transgression increaseth: <sup>s</sup> but the righteous shall see their fall.

17 <sup>t</sup> Correct thy son, and he shall give thee rest; yea, he shall give delight unto thy soul.

18 <sup>u</sup> Where *there is* no vision, the people <sup>v</sup> perish: but <sup>w</sup> he that keepeth the law, happy *is* he.

19 A servant will not be corrected by words: for though he understand he will not answer.

20 Seest thou a man that is hasty <sup>y</sup> in his words? <sup>z</sup> *there is* more hope of a fool than of him.

21 He that delicately bringeth up his servant from a child shall have him become his son at the length.

22 <sup>a</sup> An angry man stirreth up strife, and a furious man aboundeth in transgression.

23 <sup>b</sup> A man's pride shall bring him low: but honour shall uphold the humble in spirit.

24 Whoso is partner with a thief hateth his own soul: <sup>c</sup> he heareth cursing, and bewrayeth it not.

25 <sup>d</sup> The fear of a man bringeth a snare: but whoso putteth his trust in the LORD <sup>e</sup> shall be safe.

26 <sup>f</sup> Many seek <sup>g</sup> the ruler's favour; but every man's judgment cometh from the LORD.

27 An unjust man is an abomination to the just: and *he that is* upright in the way is abomination to the wicked.

#### CHAPTER 30.

1 *Agur's confession of his faith. 7 The two points of his prayer. 11 Four wicked generations. 15 Four things insatiable. 18 Four things hard to be known. 21 Four things intolerable.*

**T**HE words of A gûr the son of Jâ'keh, even <sup>a</sup> the prophecy: the

man spake unto Ith'el, even unto Ith'el and U'cal,

2 <sup>b</sup> Surely I am more brutish than any man, and have not the understanding of a man.

3 I neither learned wisdom, nor <sup>2</sup> have the knowledge of the holy.

4 <sup>c</sup> Who hath ascended up into heaven, or descended? <sup>d</sup> who hath gathered the wind in his fists? who hath bound the waters in a garment? who hath established all the ends of the earth? what is his name, and what is his son's name, if thou canst tell?

5 <sup>e</sup> Every word of God is <sup>3</sup> pure: <sup>f</sup> he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.

6 <sup>g</sup> Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.

7 Two things have I required of thee; <sup>4</sup> deny me them not before I die:

8 Remove far from me vanity and lies: give me neither poverty nor riches; <sup>h</sup> feed me with food <sup>5</sup> convenient for me:

9 <sup>i</sup> Lest I be full, and <sup>6</sup> deny thee, and say, Who is the LORD? or lest I be poor, and steal, and take the name of my God in vain.

10 <sup>j</sup> Accuse not a servant unto his master, lest he curse thee, and thou be found guilty.

11 There is a generation that curseth their father, and doth not bless their mother.

12 There is a generation <sup>k</sup> that are pure in their own eyes, and yet is not washed from their filthiness.

13 There is a generation, O how <sup>l</sup> lofty are their eyes! and their eyelids are lifted up.

14 <sup>m</sup> There is a generation, whose teeth are as swords, and their jaw teeth as knives, <sup>n</sup> to devour the poor from off the earth, and the needy from among men.

15 The horseleach hath two daughters, crying, Give, give. There are three things that are never satisfied, yea, four things say not, <sup>o</sup> It is enough:

16 <sup>p</sup> The grave; and the barren womb; the earth that is not filled with water; and the fire that saith not, It is enough.

17 <sup>q</sup> The eye that mocketh at his

B. C. 700.

<sup>b</sup> Ps. 73. 22.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. know.

<sup>c</sup> John 3. 13.

<sup>d</sup> Job 38. 4, &c.  
<sup>e</sup> Ps. 104. 3, &c.  
<sup>f</sup> Isa. 40. 12, &c.

<sup>g</sup> Ps. 12. 6;  
18. 30; 19. 8;  
119. 140.

<sup>h</sup> Heb. puri-

<sup>i</sup> Heb. fed.

<sup>j</sup> Ps. 18. 30;

84. 11; 115. 9,

10. 11.

<sup>k</sup> Deut. 4. 2;

12. 32.

<sup>l</sup> Rev. 22. 18, 19.

<sup>m</sup> Heb. withhold not

from me.

<sup>n</sup> Matt. 5. 11.

<sup>o</sup> Heb. of my allowance.

<sup>p</sup> Deut. 8. 12,

14. 17; 31.

20; 32. 15.

<sup>q</sup> Neh. 9. 25,

26.

<sup>r</sup> Job 31. 24,

25. 28.

<sup>s</sup> Hos. 13. 6.

<sup>t</sup> Heb. belie thee.

<sup>u</sup> Heb. Hurst not with thy tongue.

<sup>v</sup> Luke 18. 11

<sup>w</sup> Ps. 131. 1.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 6. 17.

<sup>y</sup> m Job 29. 17.

<sup>z</sup> Ps. 52. 2;

57. 4.

<sup>aa</sup> ch. 12. 18.

<sup>ab</sup> Ps. 14. 4.

<sup>ac</sup> Amos 8. 4.

<sup>ad</sup> Heb.

<sup>ae</sup> Wealth.

<sup>af</sup> o ch. 27. 20.

<sup>ag</sup> Heb. 2. 5.

<sup>ah</sup> p Gen. 9. 22.

<sup>ai</sup> Lev. 20. 9.

<sup>aj</sup> ch. 20. 20;

23. 22.

<sup>ak</sup> Or, the brook.

<sup>al</sup> Heb. heart.

<sup>am</sup> q ch. 19. 10.

<sup>an</sup> Eccles. 10. 7.

<sup>ao</sup> 11 Heb. wise,

<sup>ap</sup> made wise.

<sup>aq</sup> r ch. 6. 6, &c.

<sup>ar</sup> s Ps. 104. 18.

<sup>as</sup> 12 Heb.

<sup>at</sup> gathered together.

<sup>au</sup> 13 Or, horse.

<sup>av</sup> 14 Heb. girt in the loins.

<sup>aw</sup> t Job 21. 5;

<sup>ax</sup> 4th. 4.

<sup>ay</sup> Eccles. 8. 3.

<sup>az</sup> Mic. 7. 16.

father, and despiseth to obey his mother, the ravens of <sup>8</sup> the valley shall pick it out, and the young eagles shall eat it.

18 There be three things which are too wonderful for me, yea, four which I know not:

19 The way of an eagle in the air; the way of a serpent upon a rock; the way of a ship in the <sup>10</sup> midst of the sea; and the way of a man with a maid.

20 Such is the way of an adulterous woman; she eateth, and wipeth her mouth, and saith, I have done no wickedness.

21 For three things the earth is disquieted, and for four which it cannot bear:

22 <sup>a</sup> For a servant when he reigneth; and a fool when he is filled with meat;

23 For an odious woman when she is married; and an handmaid that is heir to her mistress.

24 There be four things which are little upon the earth, but they are <sup>11</sup> exceeding wise:

25 <sup>b</sup> The ants are a people not strong, yet they prepare their meat in the summer;

26 <sup>c</sup> The conies are but a feeble folk, yet make they their houses in the rocks;

27 The locusts have no king, yet go they forth all of them <sup>12</sup> by bands;

28 The spider taketh hold with her hands, and is in kings' palaces.

29 There be three things which go well, yea, four are comely in going:

30 A lion which is strongest among beasts, and turneth not away for any;

31 A <sup>13</sup> greyhound; an he goat also; and a king, against whom there is no rising up.

32 If thou hast done foolishly in lifting up thyself, or if thou hast thought evil, <sup>14</sup> lay thine hand upon thy mouth.

33 Surely the churning of milk bringeth forth butter, and the wringing of the nose bringeth forth blood: so the forcing of wrath bringeth forth strife.

## CHAPTER 31.

1 Lemuel's lesson of chastity and temperance. 10 The praise and properties of a good wife.

**T**HE words of king Lēm'u-el, <sup>a</sup> the prophecy that his mother taught him.

2 What, my son? and what, <sup>b</sup> the son of my womb? and what, the son of my vows?

3 <sup>c</sup> Give not thy strength unto women, nor thy ways <sup>d</sup> to that which destroyeth kings.

4 <sup>e</sup> It is not for kings, O Lēm'u-el, it is not for kings to drink wine; nor for princes strong drink:

5 <sup>f</sup> Lest they drink, and forget the law, and <sup>g</sup> pervert the judgment <sup>h</sup> of any of the afflicted.

6 <sup>i</sup> Give strong drink unto him that is ready to perish, and wine unto those that be <sup>j</sup> of heavy hearts.

7 Let him drink, and forget his poverty, and remember his misery no more.

8 <sup>k</sup> Open thy mouth for the dumb <sup>l</sup> in the cause of all <sup>m</sup> such as are appointed to destruction.

9 Open thy mouth, <sup>n</sup> judge righteously, and <sup>o</sup> plead the cause of the poor and needy.

10 ¶ <sup>p</sup> Who can find a virtuous woman? for her price is far above rubies.

11 The heart of her husband doth safely trust in her, so that he shall have no need of spoil.

12 She will do him good and not evil all the days of her life.

13 She seeketh wool, and flax, and worketh willingly with her hands.

14 She is like the merchants' ships; she bringeth her food from afar.

15 <sup>q</sup> She riseth also while it is yet night, and <sup>r</sup> giveth meat to her household, and a portion to her maidens.

16 She considereth a field, and <sup>s</sup> buyeth it: with the fruit of her hands she planteth a vineyard.

B. C. 1015.

a ch. 30. 1.

b Isa. 49. 15.

c ch. 5. 9.

d Deut. 17. 17.

Neh. 13. 26.

ch. 7. 26.

Hos. 4. 11.

e Eccles. 10. 17.

f Hos. 4. 11.

2 Heb. alter.

3 Heb. of all

the sons of

affliction.

g Ps. 104. 15.

4 Heb. bitter

of soul.

1 Sam. 1. 10.

A See Job 29.

15. 16.

i 1 Sam. 19. 4.

Esther 4. 16.

5 Heb. the

sons of de-

struction.

k Lev. 19. 15.

Deut. 1. 16.

l Job 29. 12.

Isa. 1. 17.

Jer. 22. 16.

m ch. 12. 4;

13. 22; 19. 14.

n Rom. 12. 11.

o Luke 12. 42.

6 Heb. tak-

eth.

7 Heb. She

tasteth.

8 Heb. She

spreadeth.

p Eph. 4. 29.

Heb. 13. 18.

9 Or. double

garments.

q ch. 12. 4.

d ch. 2. 22.

e Ps. 104. 5.

17 She girdeth her loins with strength, and strengtheneth her arms.

18 <sup>r</sup> She perceiveth that her merchandise is good: her candle goeth not out by night.

19 She layeth her hands to the spindle, and her hands hold the distaff.

20 <sup>s</sup> She stretcheth out her hand to the poor; yea, she reacheth forth her hands to the needy.

21 She is not afraid of the snow for her household: for all her household are clothed with <sup>t</sup> scarlet.

22 She maketh herself coverings of tapestry; her clothing is silk and purple.

23 <sup>u</sup> Her husband is known in the gates, when he sitteth among the elders of the land.

24 She maketh fine linen, and sell-eth it; and delivereth girdles unto the merchant.

25 Strength and honour are her clothing; and she shall rejoice in time to come.

26 She openeth her mouth with wisdom; and in her tongue is the law of kindness.

27 She looketh well to the ways of her household, and eateth not the bread of idleness.

28 Her children arise up, and call her blessed; her husband also, and he praiseth her.

29 Many daughters <sup>v</sup> have done virtuously, but thou excellest them all.

30 Favour is deceitful, and beauty is vain: but a woman that feareth the LORD, she shall be praised.

31 Give her of the fruit of her hands; and let her own works praise her in the gates.

## ECCLESIASTES;

OR, THE PREACHER.

### CHAPTER 1.

1 <sup>a</sup> The preacher sheweth that all human courses are vain: 4 because the creatures are restless in their courses, 9 they bring forth nothing new.

**T**HE words <sup>a</sup> of the Preacher, the son of Dā'vid, king in Jê-ru-sā-lēm.

2 <sup>b</sup> Vanity of vanities, saith the

B. C. 977.

a ver. 12.

ch. 7. 27; 12.

8. 9. 10.

b Ps. 39. 5. 6;

62. 9; 144. 4.

ch. 12. 8.

c Rom. 8. 20.

d ch. 2. 22.

e Ps. 104. 5.

Preacher, vanity of vanities; <sup>c</sup> all is vanity.

3 <sup>d</sup> What profit hath a man of all his labour which he taketh under the sun?

4 <sup>e</sup> One generation passeth away, and another generation cometh:

<sup>f</sup> but the earth abideth for ever.

5 <sup>f</sup>The sun also ariseth, and the sun goeth down, and <sup>2</sup>hasteth to his place where he arose.

6 <sup>g</sup>The wind goeth toward the south, and turneth about unto the north; it whirleth about continually, and the wind returneth again according to his circuits.

7 <sup>h</sup>All the rivers run into the sea; yet the sea is not full; unto the place from whence the rivers come, thither they <sup>3</sup>return again.

8 All things are full of labour; man cannot utter it: <sup>4</sup>the eye is not satisfied with seeing, nor the ear filled with hearing.

9 <sup>k</sup>The thing that hath been, it is that which shall be; and that which is done is that which shall be done: and there is no new thing under the sun.

10 Is there any thing whereof it may be said, See, this is new? it hath been already of old time, which was before us.

11 There is no remembrance of former things; neither shall there be any remembrance of things that are to come with those that shall come after.

12 <sup>†</sup>I the Preacher was king over Jê-ru'sâ-lêm.

13 And I gave my heart to seek and search out by wisdom concerning all things that are done under heaven: <sup>m</sup>this sore travail hath God given to the sons of man <sup>4</sup>to be exercised therewith.

14 I have seen all the works that are done under the sun; and, behold, all is vanity and vexation of spirit.

15 <sup>n</sup>That which is crooked cannot be made straight: and <sup>5</sup>that which is wanting cannot be numbered.

16 I communed with mine own heart, saying, Lo, I am come to great estate, and have gotten <sup>o</sup>more wisdom than all they that have been before me in Jê-ru'sâ-lêm: yea, my heart <sup>6</sup>had great experience of wisdom and knowledge.

17 <sup>p</sup>And I gave my heart to know wisdom, and to know madness and folly: I perceived that this also is vexation of spirit.

18 For <sup>q</sup>in much wisdom is much

B. C. 977.

<sup>f</sup> Pa. 19. 5. 6.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb. *pani-  
eh.*  
<sup>g</sup> John 3. 8.

<sup>h</sup> Job 38. 10.  
Pa. 104. 5, 9.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. *return  
to go.*

<sup>i</sup> Prov. 27. 20.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 3. 15.

<sup>l</sup> ver. 1.  
<sup>m</sup> Gen. 3. 19.  
ch. 3. 10.  
<sup>4</sup> Or, *to afflict  
them.*

<sup>n</sup> ch. 7. 13.  
<sup>5</sup> Heb. *defect.*  
<sup>o</sup> 1 Kin. 4. 12.  
13; 4. 30; 10.  
7. 23.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 2. 9.  
<sup>6</sup> Heb. *had  
seen much.*

<sup>q</sup> ch. 2. 3, 12;  
7. 23, 25.

<sup>1</sup> Thees. 5. 21.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 12. 12.

<sup>a</sup> Luke 12. 19.  
<sup>b</sup> Is. 50. 11.

<sup>c</sup> Prov. 14. 13.  
ch. 7. 6.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 1. 17.  
<sup>7</sup> Heb. *to  
draw my  
flesh with  
wine.*

<sup>8</sup> Heb. *the  
number of  
the days of  
their life.*

<sup>9</sup> Heb. *sons  
of my house.*

<sup>e</sup> 1 Kin. 9. 28;  
10. 10, 14,  
21, &c.

<sup>10</sup> Heb. *musi-  
cal instru-  
ment and  
instruments.*

<sup>f</sup> ch. 1. 16.  
<sup>9</sup> ch. 3. 22; 5.  
18; 9. 9.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 1. 3, 14.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 1. 17; 7.  
25.

grief: and he that increaseth knowledge increaseth sorrow.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 The vanity of human courses in the works of pleasure. 12 Though the wise be better than the fool, yet both have one event. 24 Nothing better than joy in our labour.

<sup>a</sup> I SAID in mine heart, Go to now, I will prove thee with mirth, therefore enjoy pleasure: and, behold, <sup>b</sup>this also is vanity.

2 <sup>c</sup>I said of laughter, It is mad: and of mirth, What doeth it?

3 <sup>d</sup>I sought in mine heart <sup>7</sup>to give myself unto wine, yet acquainting mine heart with wisdom; and to lay hold on folly, till I might see what was that good for the sons of men, which they should do under the heaven <sup>8</sup>all the days of their life.

4 I made me great works; I builded me houses; I planted me vineyards:

5 I made me gardens and orchards, and I planted trees in them of all kind of fruits:

6 I made me pools of water, to water therewith the wood that bringeth forth trees:

7 I got me servants and maidens, and had <sup>9</sup>servants born in my house; also I had great possessions of great and small cattle above all that were in Jê-ru'sâ-lêm before me:

8 <sup>e</sup>I gathered me also silver and gold, and the peculiar treasure of kings and of the provinces: I gat me men singers and women singers, and the delights of the sons of men, as <sup>10</sup>musical instruments, and that of all sorts.

9 So <sup>f</sup>I was great, and increased more than all that were before me in Jê-ru'sâ-lêm: also my wisdom remained with me.

10 And whatsoever mine eyes desired I kept not from them, I withheld not my heart from any joy; for my heart rejoiced in all my labour: and <sup>g</sup>this was my portion of all my labour.

11 Then I looked on all the works that my hands had wrought, and on the labour that I had laboured to do: and, behold, all was <sup>h</sup>vanity and vexation of spirit, and there was no profit under the sun.

12 <sup>†</sup>And I turned myself to behold wisdom, <sup>i</sup>and madness, and folly:

for what can the man do that cometh after the king? <sup>2</sup> even that which hath been already done.

13 Then I saw <sup>3</sup> that wisdom excelleth folly, as far as light excelleth darkness.

14 <sup>4</sup> The wise man's eyes are in his head; but the fool walketh in darkness: and I myself perceived also that <sup>5</sup> one event happeneth to them all.

15 Then said I in my heart, As it happeneth to the fool, so it <sup>6</sup> happeneth even to me; and why was I then more wise? Then I said in my heart, that this also is vanity.

16 For there is no remembrance of the wise more than of the fool for ever; seeing that which now is in the days to come shall all be forgotten. And how dieth the wise man? as the fool.

17 Therefore I hated life; because the work that is wrought under the sun is grievous unto me: for all is vanity and vexation of spirit.

18 ¶ Yea, I hated all my labour which I had <sup>7</sup> taken under the sun: because <sup>8</sup> I should leave it unto the man that shall be after me.

19 And who knoweth whether he shall be a wise man or a fool? yet shall he have rule over all my labour wherein I have laboured, and wherein I have shewed myself wise under the sun. This is also vanity.

20 Therefore I went about to cause my heart to despair of all the labour which I took under the sun.

21 For there is a man whose labour is in wisdom, and in knowledge, and in equity; yet to a man that hath not laboured therein shall he <sup>9</sup> leave it for his portion. This also is vanity and a great evil.

22 <sup>10</sup> For what hath man of all his labour, and of the vexation of his heart, wherein he hath laboured under the sun?

23 For all his days are <sup>11</sup> sorrows, and his travail grief; yea, his heart taketh not rest in the night. This is also vanity.

24 ¶ <sup>12</sup> There is nothing better for a man, than that he should eat and drink, and that he <sup>13</sup> should make his soul enjoy good in his labour. This

B. C. 977.

2 Or, in those things which have been already done.

3 Heb. that there is an excellency in wisdom more than in folly, &c.   
 k Prov. 17. 24.   
 ch. 8. 1.   
 l Ps. 49. 10.   
 ch. 9. 2, 3, 11.

4 Heb. happeneth to me, even to me.

5 Heb. laboured, m Ps. 49. 10.

6 Heb. give, n ch. 1. 3;   
 j. 9.   
 o Job 5. 7;   
 14. 1.   
 p ch. 3. 12, 13.   
 22; 5. 18; 8. 15.

7 Or, delight his senses.   
 8 Heb. before him,   
 Gen. 7. 1.   
 Luke 1. 8.   
 q Job 27. 16, 17.   
 Prov. 28. 8.

a ver. 17.   
 ch. 8. 6.   
 8 Heb. to bear.   
 b Heb. 9. 27.   
 c Joel 2. 16.   
 1 Cor. 7. 5.   
 10 Heb. to be far from.   
 11 Or, seek.   
 d Amos 9. 13.   
 e Luke 14. 26.   
 f ch. 1. 3.   
 g ch. 1. 13.   
 h ch. 8. 17.   
 Rom. 11. 33.   
 4 ver. 22.   
 k ch. 2. 24.

also I saw, that it was from the hand of God.

25 For who can eat, or who else can hasten *hereunto*, more than I?

26 For God giveth to a man that is good <sup>14</sup> in his sight wisdom, and knowledge, and joy: but to the sinner he giveth travail, to gather and to heap up, that <sup>15</sup> he may give to him that is good before God. This also is vanity and vexation of spirit.

### CHAPTER 3.

1 By the necessary change of times, vanity is added to human travail. 11 There is an excellency in God's works. 16 As for man, God shall judge his works.

**T**O every thing there is a season, and a <sup>16</sup> time to every purpose under the heaven:

2 A time <sup>17</sup> to be born, and <sup>18</sup> a time to die; a time to plant, and a time to pluck up that which is planted;

3 A time to kill, and a time to heal; a time to break down, and a time to build up;

4 A time to weep, and a time to laugh; a time to mourn, and a time to dance;

5 A time to cast away stones, and a time to gather stones together; a time to embrace, and <sup>19</sup> a time <sup>20</sup> to refrain from embracing;

6 A time to <sup>21</sup> get, and a time to lose; a time to keep, and a time to cast away;

7 A time to rend, and a time to sew; <sup>22</sup> a time to keep silence, and a time to speak;

8 A time to love, and a time to hate; a time of war, and a time of peace.

9 <sup>23</sup> What profit hath he that worketh in that wherein he laboureth?

10 <sup>24</sup> I have seen the travail, which God hath given to the sons of men to be exercised in it.

11 He hath made every thing beautiful in his time: also he hath set the world in their heart, so that <sup>25</sup> no man can find out the work that God maketh from the beginning to the end.

12 <sup>26</sup> I know that there is no good in them, but for a man to rejoice, and to do good in his life.

13 And also <sup>27</sup> that every man should eat and drink, and enjoy the good of all his labour, it is the gift of God.

14 I know that, whatsoever God doeth, it shall be for ever: <sup>1</sup> nothing can be put to it, nor any thing taken from it: and God doeth it, that men should fear before him.

15 <sup>m</sup> That which hath been is now; and that which is to be hath already been; and God requireth <sup>2</sup> that which is past.

16 ¶ And moreover <sup>n</sup> I saw under the sun the place of judgment, that wickedness was there; and the place of righteousness, that iniquity was there.

17 I said in mine heart, <sup>o</sup> God shall judge the righteous and the wicked: for there is <sup>p</sup> a time there for every purpose and for every work.

18 I said in mine heart concerning the estate of the sons of men, <sup>3</sup> that God might manifest them, and that they might see that they themselves are beasts.

19 ¶ For that which befalleth the sons of men befalleth beasts; even one thing befalleth them: as the one dieth, so dieth the other; yea, they have all one breath; so that a man hath no preeminence above a beast: for all is vanity.

20 All go unto one place; <sup>r</sup> all are of the dust, and all turn to dust again.

21 <sup>s</sup> Who knoweth the spirit <sup>4</sup> of man that <sup>5</sup> goeth upward, and the spirit of the beast that goeth downward to the earth?

22 <sup>t</sup> Wherefore I perceive that there is nothing better, than that a man should rejoice in his own works; for <sup>u</sup> that is his portion: <sup>x</sup> for who shall bring him to see what shall be after him?

#### CHAPTER 4.

1 Vanity is increased unto men by oppression, 4 by envy, 5 by idleness, 7 by covetousness, 9 by solitariness, 13 by wifelessness.

SO I returned, and considered all the <sup>a</sup> oppressions that are done under the sun: and behold the tears of such as were oppressed, and they had no comforter; and on the <sup>b</sup> side of their oppressors there was power; but they had no comforter.

2 <sup>b</sup> Wherefore I praised the dead which are already dead more than the living which are yet alive.

3 <sup>c</sup> Yea, better is he than both they, which hath not yet been, who hath

B. C. 977.

James 1. 17.

m ch. 1. 9.

2 Heb. that which is driven away.  
n ch. 5. 8.

o Rom. 2. 6.  
7. 8.  
2 Cor. 5. 10.  
2 Thess. 1. 6, 7.  
p ver. 1.

3 Or, that they might clear God, and see, &c.

q Ps. 49. 12, 20; 73. 22.  
ch. 2. 16.

r Gen. 3. 19.  
s ch. 12. 7.  
4 Heb. of the sons of man.  
5 Heb. is ascending.  
t ver. 12.  
ch. 2. 24; 5. 18; 11. 9.  
u ch. 2. 10.  
x ch. 6. 12;  
8. 7; 10. 14.

a ch. 3. 16;  
5. 8.  
b Heb. hand.  
c Job 3. 17, &c.

c Job 3. 11, 16, 21.  
ch. 6. 3.

7 Heb. all the rightness of work.  
8 Heb. this is the envy of a man from his neighbour.

d Prov. 6. 10; 24. 33.  
e Prov. 15. 16, 17; 16. 9.

f Prov. 27. 20.  
1 John 2. 18.  
g Ps. 39. 6.

9 Heb. who knoweth not to be admonished.

a See Ex. 3. 5.  
14. 1, 12, &c.  
b 1 Sam. 15. 22.  
Ps. 50. 8.  
Prov. 15. 8;  
21. 27.  
Eos. 4. a.

not seen the evil work that is done under the sun.

4 ¶ Again, I considered all travail, and <sup>7</sup> every right work, that <sup>8</sup> for this a man is envied of his neighbour. This is also vanity and vexation of spirit.

5 <sup>d</sup> The fool foldeth his hands together, and eateth his own flesh.

6 <sup>e</sup> Better is an handful with quietness, than both the hands full with travail and vexation of spirit.

7 ¶ Then I returned, and I saw vanity under the sun.

8 There is one alone, and there is not a second; yea, he hath neither child nor brother: yet is there no end of all his labour; neither is his <sup>f</sup> eye satisfied with riches; <sup>g</sup> neither saith he, For whom do I labour, and be-leave my soul of good? This is also vanity, yea, it is a sore travail.

9 ¶ Two are better than one; because they have a good reward for their labour.

10 For if they fall, the one will lift up his fellow: but woe to him that is alone when he falleth; for he hath not another to help him up.

11 Again, if two lie together, then they have heat: but how can one be warm alone?

12 And if one prevail against him, two shall withstand him; and a three-fold cord is not quickly broken.

13 ¶ Better is a poor and a wise child than an old and foolish king, <sup>9</sup> who will no more be admonished.

14 For out of prison he cometh to reign; whereas also he that is born in his kingdom becometh poor.

15 I considered all the living which walk under the sun, with the second child that shall stand up in his stead.

16 There is no end of all the people, even of all that have been before them: they also that come after shall not rejoice in him. Surely this also is vanity and vexation of spirit.

#### CHAPTER 5.

1 Vanities in divine service, 8 in murmuring against oppression, 9 and in riches. 18 Joy in riches is the gift of God.

KEEP <sup>a</sup> thy foot when thou goest to the house of God, and be more ready to hear, <sup>b</sup> than to give the sacrifice of fools: for they consider not that they do evil.

2 Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter any <sup>3</sup> thing before God: for God is in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore let thy words <sup>4</sup> be few.

3 For a dream cometh through the multitude of business; and <sup>4</sup> a fool's voice is known by multitude of words.

4 <sup>5</sup> When thou vowest a vow unto God, defer not to pay it; for he hath no pleasure in fools: <sup>6</sup> pay that which thou hast vowed.

5 <sup>7</sup> Better is it that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest vow and not pay.

6 Suffer not thy mouth to cause thy flesh to sin; <sup>7</sup> neither say thou before the angel, that it was an error: wherefore should God be angry at thy voice, and destroy the work of thine hands?

7 For in the multitude of dreams and many words <sup>8</sup> there are also divers vanities: but <sup>9</sup> fear thou God.

8 <sup>10</sup> If thou <sup>11</sup> seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not <sup>12</sup> at the matter: for <sup>13</sup> he that is higher than the highest regardeth; and <sup>14</sup> there be higher than they.

9 <sup>15</sup> Moreover the profit of the earth is for all: the king <sup>16</sup> himself is served by the field.

10 He that loveth silver shall not be satisfied with silver; nor he that loveth abundance with increase: this is also vanity.

11 When goods increase, they are increased that eat them: and what good is <sup>12</sup> there to the owners thereof, saving the beholding of <sup>13</sup> them with their eyes?

12 The sleep of a labouring man is sweet, whether he eat little or much: but the abundance of the rich will not suffer him to sleep.

13 <sup>14</sup> There is a sore evil <sup>15</sup> which I have seen under the sun, <sup>16</sup> namely, riches kept for the owners thereof to their hurt.

14 But those riches perish by evil travail: and he begetteth a son, and <sup>17</sup> there is nothing in his hand.

15 <sup>18</sup> As he came forth of his mother's womb, naked shall he return to go as he came, and shall take

B. C. 977.

Or, word.

Prov. 10. 19.

Matt. 6. 7.

Prov. 10. 19.

Num. 20. 2.

Deut. 22. 21.

22. 22.

Ps. 50. 14.

76. 11.

Pa. 66. 13.

Prov. 20. 25.

Acts 5. 4.

1 Cor. 11. 10.

ch. 12. 12.

ch. 3. 16.

Heb. at the will, or, purpose.

Pa. 12. 5.

53. 11; 52. 1.

ch. 6. 1.

Job 1. 21.

Pa. 49. 17.

1 Tim. 6. 7.

o ch. 1. 3.

Prov. 11. 23.

r ch. 2. 24; 3.

12, 13, 22; 3.

7. 11. 8.

1 Tim. 6. 17.

4 Heb. there is a good which is comely, &amp;c.

5 Heb. the number of the days.

s ch. 2. 10; 3.

22.

r ch. 2. 24; 3.

13. 6. 2.

Or, though he give not much, yet he remembereth, &amp;c.

ch. 3. 12.

Job 21. 10.

Eccl. 17. 14.

23. 7.

c Luke 12. 30.

25. 25.

12. 14. 18. 20.

Jer. 22. 12.

c Job 3. 16.

Pa. 52. 8.

ch. 4. 2.

Prov. 13. 21.

nothing of his labour, which he may carry away in his hand.

16 And this also is a sore evil, that in all points as he came, so shall he go: and <sup>17</sup> what profit hath he <sup>18</sup> that hath laboured for the wind?

17 All his days also <sup>19</sup> he eateth in darkness, and <sup>20</sup> he hath much sorrow and wrath with his sickness.

18 <sup>21</sup> Behold that which I have seen: <sup>22</sup> it is good and comely for one to eat and to drink, and to enjoy the good of all his labour that he taketh under the sun <sup>23</sup> all the days of his life, which God giveth him: <sup>24</sup> for it is his portion.

19 <sup>25</sup> Every man also to whom God hath given riches and wealth, and hath given him power to eat thereof, and to take his portion, and to rejoice in his labour; this is the gift of God.

20 <sup>26</sup> For he shall not much remember the days of his life; because God answereth <sup>27</sup> him in the joy of his heart.

## CHAPTER 6.

1 *The vanity of riches without use.* 3 *Of children, & old age without riches.* 11 *The conclusion of vanity.*

<sup>2</sup> THERE is an evil which I have seen under the sun, and it is common among men:

3 A man to whom God hath given riches, wealth, and honour, <sup>4</sup> so that he wanteth nothing for his soul of all that he desireth, <sup>5</sup> yet God giveth him not power to eat thereof, but a stranger eateth it: this is vanity, and it is an evil disease.

3 <sup>6</sup> If a man beget an hundred children, and live many years, so that the days of his years be many, and his soul be not filled with good, and <sup>7</sup> also that he have no burial; I say, that <sup>8</sup> an untimely birth is better than he.

4 For he cometh in with vanity, and departeth in darkness, and his name shall be covered with darkness.

5 Moreover he hath not seen the sun, nor known any thing: this hath more rest than the other.

6 <sup>9</sup> Yea, though he live a thousand years twice told, yet hath he seen no good: do not all go to one place?

7 <sup>10</sup> All the labour of man is for his



mouth, and yet the <sup>2</sup> appetite is not filled.

8 For what hath the wise more than the fool? what hath the poor, that knoweth to walk before the living?

9 ¶ Better is the sight of the eyes <sup>3</sup> than the wandering of the desire: this is also vanity and vexation of spirit.

10 That which hath been is named already, and it is known that it is man: <sup>4</sup> neither may he contend with him that is mightier than he.

11 ¶ Seeing there be many things that increase vanity, what is man the better?

12 For who knoweth what is good for man in this life, <sup>5</sup> all the days of his vain life which he spendeth as <sup>6</sup> a shadow? for <sup>7</sup> who can tell a man what shall be after him under the sun?

## CHAPTER 7.

1 Remedies against vanity are, a good name, 2 mortification, 3 patience, 11 wisdom.

A GOOD name is better than a precious ointment; and the day of death than the day of one's birth.

2 ¶ It is better to go to the house of mourning, than to go to the house of feasting: for that is the end of all men; and the living will lay it to his heart.

3 <sup>5</sup> Sorrow is better than laughter: <sup>6</sup> for by the sadness of the countenance the heart is made better.

4 The heart of the wise is in the house of mourning; but the heart of fools is in the house of mirth.

5 <sup>8</sup> It is better to hear the rebuke of the wise, than for a man to hear the song of fools.

6 <sup>9</sup> For as the <sup>10</sup> crackling of thorns under a pot, so is the laughter of the fool: this also is vanity.

7 ¶ Surely oppression maketh a wise man mad; <sup>11</sup> and a gift destroyeth the heart.

8 Better is the end of a thing than the beginning thereof: and <sup>12</sup> the patient in spirit is better than the proud in spirit.

9 <sup>13</sup> Be not hasty in thy spirit to be angry: for anger resteth in the bosom of fools.

10 Say not thou, What is the cause that the former days were better

B. C. 977.

2 Heb. soul.

3 Heb. than the walking of the soul.

4 Job 9. 32.

5 Eccl. 1. 2.

6 Jer. 49. 19.

7 Heb. the number of the days of his vanity.

8 Ps. 102. 11.

9 109. 23; 144. 4.

10 James 4. 14.

11 Ps. 39. 6.

12 ch. 8. 7.

13 Prov. 15. 30;

22. 1.

14 Anger.

15 2 Cor. 7. 10.

16 See Ps. 141.

17 Prov. 13. 10;

15. 31. 32.

18 d. Ps. 118. 12.

19 ch. 2. 2.

20 Heb. sound.

21 Eccl. 23. 8.

22 Deut. 18. 19.

23 Prov. 14. 29.

24 Prov. 14. 17;

15. 32.

25 James 1. 19.

26 Heb. out of wisdom.

27 Or, as good as an inheritance, yea, better too.

28 ch. 11. 7.

29 Heb. shadow.

30 See Job 12.

31 ch. 1. 15.

32 Is. 14. 27.

33 Deut. 28. 47.

34 ch. 3. 4.

35 Heb. made.

36 ch. 8. 14.

37 m. Prov. 25.

38 16.

39 Rom. 12. 3.

40 11 Heb. be desolate.

41 o Job 15. 32.

42 Ps. 55. 23.

43 Prov. 10. 27.

44 12 Heb. not in thy time.

45 p Prov. 21. 22;

24. 5.

46 q. 9. 16. 18.

47 r. 1 Kin. 8. 46.

48 Chr. 6. 36.

49 Prov. 20. 9.

50 Rom. 3. 23.

51 1 John 1. 8.

52 Heb. give not thine heart.

53 r Rom. 1. 22.

54 s Job 28. 12.

55 20.

56 t Tim. 6. 16.

57 u Rom. 11. 33.

58 14 Heb. I and my heart compassed.

59 u ch. 1. 17; 2.

than these? for thou dost not enquire <sup>7</sup> wisely concerning this.

11 ¶ Wisdom is <sup>8</sup> good with an inheritance: and *by it there is profit* <sup>9</sup> to them that see the sun.

12 For wisdom is a <sup>10</sup> defence, and money is a defence: but the excellency of knowledge is, that wisdom giveth life to them that have it.

13 Consider the work of God: for <sup>11</sup> who can make that straight, which he hath made crooked?

14 <sup>12</sup> In the day of prosperity be joyful, but in the day of adversity consider: God also hath <sup>13</sup> set the one over against the other, to the end that man should find nothing after him.

15 All things have I seen in the days of my vanity: <sup>14</sup> there is a just man that perisheth in his righteousness, and there is a wicked man that longeth *his life* in his wickedness.

16 <sup>15</sup> Be not righteous over much; <sup>16</sup> neither make thyself over wise: why shouldest thou <sup>17</sup> destroy thyself?

17 Be not over much wicked, neither be thou foolish: <sup>18</sup> why shouldest thou die <sup>19</sup> before thy time?

18 It is good that thou shouldest take hold of this; yea, also from this withdraw not thine hand: for he that feareth God shall come forth of them all.

19 <sup>20</sup> Wisdom strengtheneth the wise more than ten mighty men which are in the city.

20 ¶ For *there is* not a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not.

21 Also <sup>21</sup> take no heed unto all words that are spoken; lest thou hear thy servant curse thee:

22 For oftentimes also thine own heart knoweth that thou thyself likewise hast cursed others.

23 ¶ All this have I proved by wisdom: <sup>24</sup> I said, I will be wise; but it was far from me.

24 ¶ That which is far off, and <sup>25</sup> exceeding deep, who can find it out?

25 <sup>26</sup> I applied mine heart to know, and to search, and to seek out wisdom, and the reason of things, and to know the wickedness of folly, even of foolishness and madness:

26 <sup>a</sup> And I find more bitter than death the woman, whose heart is snares and nets, and her hands as bands: <sup>2</sup> whose pleaseth God shall escape from her; but the sinner shall be taken by her.

27 Behold, this have I found, saith <sup>v</sup> the preacher, <sup>3</sup> counting one by one, to find out the account:

28 Which yet my soul seeketh, but I find not: <sup>2</sup> one man among a thousand have I found; but a woman among all those have I not found.

29 Lo, this only have I found, <sup>a</sup> that God hath made man upright; but <sup>b</sup> they have sought out many inventions.

## CHAPTER 8.

1 *Kings are greatly to be respected.* 12 *It is better with the godly in adversity, than with the wicked in prosperity.*

**W**HO is as the wise man? and who knoweth the interpretation of a thing? <sup>a</sup> a man's wisdom maketh his face to shine, and <sup>b</sup> the boldness of his face shall be changed.

2 I counsel thee to keep the king's commandment, <sup>c</sup> and that in regard of the oath of God.

3 <sup>d</sup> Be not hasty to go out of his sight: stand not in an evil thing; for he doeth whatsoever pleaseth him.

4 Where the word of a king is, there is power: and <sup>e</sup> who may say unto him, What doest thou?

5 Whoso keepeth the commandment <sup>f</sup> shall feel no evil thing: and a wise man's heart discerneth both time and judgment.

6 ¶ Because <sup>g</sup> to every purpose there is time and judgment, therefore the misery of man is great upon him.

7 <sup>h</sup> For he knoweth not that which shall be: for who can tell him <sup>i</sup> when it shall be?

8 <sup>h</sup> There is no man that hath power <sup>j</sup> over the spirit to retain the spirit; neither hath he power in the day of death: and there is no <sup>k</sup> discharge in that war; neither shall wickedness deliver those that are given to it.

9 All this have I seen, and applied my heart unto every work that is done under the sun: there is a time wherein one man ruleth over another to his own hurt.

B. C. 977.

<sup>z</sup> Prov. 5. 3.  
<sup>4</sup> 22. 14.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb. he that is good before God.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 1. 1, 2.  
<sup>3</sup> Or, weighing nothing after another, to find out the reason.  
<sup>z</sup> Job 33. 23.  
<sup>4</sup> Ps. 12. 1.

<sup>a</sup> Gen. 1. 27.<sup>b</sup> Gen. 3. 6, 7.

<sup>a</sup> Prov. 4. 8.  
<sup>9</sup> 17. 24.  
<sup>2</sup> See Acts 6. 15.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. the strength.  
<sup>b</sup> Deut. 28. 50.  
<sup>c</sup> 1 Chr. 29. 24.  
<sup>2</sup> Ezek. 17. 18.  
<sup>3</sup> Rom. 13. 5.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 10. 4.

<sup>e</sup> Job 34. 18.  
<sup>5</sup> Heb. shall know.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 3. 1.  
<sup>g</sup> Prov. 24. 22.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 6. 12; 9. 12; 10. 14.  
<sup>6</sup> Or, how it shall be.  
<sup>h</sup> Ps. 49. 6, 7.  
<sup>i</sup> Job 14. 5.  
<sup>7</sup> Or, casting off weapons.

<sup>k</sup> Ps. 10. 6; 50. 21.  
<sup>1</sup> Is. 26. 10.  
<sup>2</sup> Is. 65. 20.  
<sup>3</sup> Rom. 2. 5.  
<sup>m</sup> Ps. 37. 11.  
<sup>18</sup> 19.

<sup>n</sup> Prov. 1. 32, 33.  
<sup>1</sup> Is. 3. 10, 11.  
<sup>2</sup> Matt. 25. 34, 41.

<sup>o</sup> Ps. 73. 14.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 2. 14; 7. 15; 9. 1, 2, 3.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 2. 24; 3. 12, 22; 5. 18; 9. 7.  
<sup>q</sup> Job 5. 9.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 3. 11.  
<sup>2</sup> Rom. 11. 33.  
<sup>7</sup> Ps. 73. 16.

<sup>8</sup> Heb. I gave, or, set to my heart.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 8. 14.  
<sup>b</sup> Job 21. 7, &c.  
<sup>2</sup> Ps. 73. 3, 12, 13.  
<sup>3</sup> Mal. 3. 15.

10 And so I saw the wicked buried: who had come and gone from the place of the holy, and they were forgotten in the city where they had so done: this is also vanity.

11 <sup>k</sup> Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do evil.

12 ¶ Though a sinner do evil an hundred times, and his days be prolonged, yet surely I know that <sup>m</sup> it shall be well with them that fear God, which fear before him:

13 But it shall not be well with the wicked, neither shall he prolong his days, which are as a shadow; because he feareth not before God.

14 There is a vanity which is done upon the earth; that there be just men, unto whom it <sup>n</sup> happeneth according to the work of the wicked; again, there be wicked men, to whom it happeneth according to the work of the righteous: I said that this also is vanity.

15 <sup>o</sup> Then I commended mirth, because a man hath no better thing under the sun, than to eat, and to drink, and to be merry: for that shall abide with him of his labour the days of his life, which God giveth him under the sun.

16 ¶ When I applied mine heart to know wisdom, and to see the business that is done upon the earth: (for also there is that neither day nor night seeth sleep with his eyes:)

17 Then I beheld all the work of God, that <sup>p</sup> a man cannot find out the work that is done under the sun: because though a man labour to seek it out, yet he shall not find it; yea farther; though a wise man think to know it, <sup>q</sup> yet shall he not be able to find it.

## CHAPTER 9.

1 *Like things happen to good and bad.* 4 *There is a necessity of death unto men.* 11 *God's providence ruleth over all.* 15 *Wisdom is better than strength.*

**F**OR all this <sup>a</sup> I considered in my heart even to declare all this, <sup>a</sup> that the righteous, and the wise, and their works, are in the hand of God: no man knoweth either love or hatred by all that is before them.

2 <sup>b</sup> All things come alike to all: there is one event to the righteous,

and to the wicked; to the good and to the clean, and to the unclean; to him that sacrificeth, and to him that sacrificeth not: as is the good, so is the sinner; and he that sweareth, as he that feareth an oath.

3 This is an evil among all things that are done under the sun, that there is one event unto all: yea, also the heart of the sons of men is full of evil, and madness is in their heart while they live, and after that they go to the dead.

4 ¶ For to him that is joined to all the living; there is hope: for a living dog is better than a dead lion.

5 For the living know that they shall die: but <sup>c</sup>the dead know not any thing, neither have they any more a reward; for <sup>d</sup>the memory of them is forgotten.

6 Also their love, and their hatred, and their envy, is now perished; neither have they any more a portion for ever in any thing that is done under the sun.

7 ¶ Go thy way, <sup>e</sup>eat thy bread with joy, and drink thy wine with a merry heart; for God now accepteth thy works.

8 Let thy garments be always white; and let thy head lack no ointment.

9 <sup>2</sup>Live joyfully with the wife whom thou lovest all the days of the life of thy vanity, which he hath given thee under the sun, all the days of thy vanity: <sup>f</sup>for that is thy portion in this life, and in thy labour which thou takest under the sun.

10 Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might; for there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither thou goest.

11 ¶ I returned, <sup>g</sup>and saw under the sun, that the race is not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong, neither yet bread to the wise, nor yet riches to men of understanding, nor yet favour to men of skill; but time and chance happeneth to them all.

12 For <sup>h</sup>man also knoweth not his time: as the fishes that are taken in an evil net, and as the birds that are caught in the snare; so are the sons of men <sup>i</sup>snared in an evil time, when it falleth suddenly upon them.

B. C. 977.

<sup>c</sup> Job 14. 21.  
<sup>1a</sup> 63. 16.

<sup>d</sup> Job 7. 8, 9,  
<sup>10</sup>  
<sup>1a</sup> 26. 14.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 8. 15.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. See, or, Enjoy life.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 2. 10, 24;  
<sup>3</sup> 13, 22; 5.  
<sup>18</sup>  
<sup>g</sup> Amos 2. 14, 15.  
<sup>Jer.</sup> 9. 23.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 8. 7.  
<sup>i</sup> Prov. 29. 6.  
<sup>Luke</sup> 12. 20, 39; 17. 26, &c.  
<sup>1</sup> Thess. 5. 3.  
<sup>2</sup> See 2 Sam. 20. 16-22.  
<sup>1</sup> ver. 18.  
<sup>Prov.</sup> 21. 22;  
<sup>24</sup> 5.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 7. 19.  
<sup>m</sup> Mark 6. 2, 3.  
<sup>n</sup> ver. 16.  
<sup>o</sup> Josh. 7. 1, 11, 12.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. Flies of death.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. his heart.  
<sup>a</sup> Prov. 13. 18;  
<sup>13</sup> 2.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 8. 3.  
<sup>c</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 24, 30.  
<sup>Prov.</sup> 25. 15.  
<sup>5</sup> Heb. from before.  
<sup>d</sup> Esther 3. 1.  
<sup>6</sup> Heb. in great heights.  
<sup>e</sup> Prov. 19. 10;  
<sup>36</sup> 22.  
<sup>f</sup> Ps. 7. 15.  
<sup>Prov.</sup> 26. 27.

13 ¶ This wisdom have I seen also under the sun, and it seemed great unto me:

14 <sup>k</sup>There was a little city, and few men within it; and there came a great king against it, and besieged it, and built great bulwarks against it:

15 Now there was found in it a poor wise man, and he by his wisdom delivered the city; yet no man remembered that same poor man.

16 <sup>l</sup>Then said I, Wisdom is better than strength: nevertheless <sup>m</sup>the poor man's wisdom is despised, and his words are not heard.

17 The words of wise men are heard in quiet more than the cry of him that ruleth among fools.

18 <sup>n</sup>Wisdom is better than weapons of war: but <sup>o</sup>one sinner destroyeth much good.

## CHAPTER 10.

<sup>1</sup> Observations of wisdom and folly: 16 of riot, 15 slothfulness, 19 and money. <sup>20</sup> Men's thoughts of kings ought to be reverent.

DEAD <sup>3</sup>flies cause the ointment of the apothecary to send forth a stinking savour: so doth a little folly him that is in reputation for wisdom and honour.

2 A wise man's heart is at his right hand; but a fool's heart at his left.

3 Yea also, when he that is a fool walketh by the way, <sup>4</sup>his wisdom faileth him, <sup>a</sup>and he saith to every one that he is a fool.

4 If the spirit of the ruler rise up against thee, <sup>b</sup>leave not thy place; for <sup>c</sup>yielding pacifieth great offences.

5 There is an evil which I have seen under the sun, as an error which proceedeth <sup>5</sup>from the ruler:

6 <sup>d</sup>Folly is set <sup>e</sup>in great dignity, and the rich sit in low place.

7 I have seen servants <sup>e</sup>upon horses, and princes walking as servants upon the earth.

8 <sup>f</sup>He that diggeth a pit shall fall into it; and whoso breaketh an hedge, a serpent shall bite him.

9 Whoso removeth stones shall be hurt therewith; and he that cleaveth wood shall be endangered thereby.

10 If the iron be blunt, and he do not whet the edge, then must he put to more strength: but wisdom is profitable to direct.

11 Surely the serpent will bite <sup>9</sup> without enchantment; and <sup>2</sup> a babler is no better.

12 <sup>h</sup> The words of a wise man's mouth are <sup>3</sup> gracious; but <sup>4</sup> the lips of a fool will swallow up himself.

13 The beginning of the words of his mouth is foolishness: and the end of <sup>4</sup> his talk is mischievous madness.

14 <sup>k</sup> A fool also <sup>5</sup> is full of words: a man cannot tell what shall be; and <sup>6</sup> what shall be after him, who can tell him?

15 The labour of the foolish wearieth every one of them, because he knoweth not how to go to the city.

16 <sup>m</sup> Woe to thee, O land, when thy king is a child, and thy princes eat in the morning!

17 Blessed art thou, O land, when thy king is the son of nobles, and <sup>n</sup> thy princes eat in due season, for strength, and not for drunkenness!

18 <sup>o</sup> By much slothfulness the building decayeth; and through idleness of the hands the house droppeth through.

19 <sup>p</sup> A feast is made for laughter, and <sup>q</sup> wine <sup>r</sup> maketh merry: but money answereth all things.

20 <sup>s</sup> Curse not the king, nor not in thy <sup>t</sup> thought; and curse not the rich in thy bedchamber: for a bird of the air shall carry the voice, and that which hath wings shall tell the matter.

### CHAPTER 11.

1 *Directions for charity. 7 Death in life, 9 and the day of judgment in the days of youth, are to be thought on.*

**C**AST thy bread <sup>a</sup> upon the waters: <sup>b</sup> for thou shalt find it after many days.

2 <sup>c</sup> Give a portion <sup>d</sup> to seven, and also to eight; <sup>e</sup> for thou knowest not what evil shall be upon the earth.

3 If the clouds be full of rain, they empty *themselves* upon the earth: and if the tree fall toward the south, or toward the north, in the place where the tree falleth, there it shall be.

4 He that observeth the wind shall not sow; and he that regardeth the clouds shall not reap.

5 As <sup>f</sup> thou knowest not what is the way of the spirit, <sup>g</sup> nor how the bones do grow in the womb of her that is

B. C. 977.

<sup>g</sup> Ps. 58. 4, 5.  
<sup>Jer.</sup> 8. 17.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb. *the master of the tongue.*  
<sup>h</sup> Prov. 10. 32;  
12. 13.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. *grace.*  
<sup>i</sup> Prov. 10. 14;  
18. 7.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. *his mouth.*

<sup>k</sup> Prov. 15. 2.  
<sup>5</sup> Heb. *multiplied words.*  
<sup>l</sup> 1 Ch. 3. 22; 6. 12; 8. 7.

<sup>m</sup> Is. 3. 4, 5.  
12; 5. 11.

<sup>n</sup> Prov. 31. 4.

<sup>o</sup> Ps. 104. 15.  
<sup>6</sup> Heb. *maketh glad the life.*  
<sup>p</sup> Eccl. 22. 28.  
Acts 23. 5.  
<sup>7</sup> Or. *conscience, figure like.*  
Luke 19. 40.

<sup>a</sup> See Is. 32. 20.

<sup>8</sup> Heb. *upon the face of the waters.*

<sup>b</sup> Deut. 15. 10.

Prov. 19. 17.

Matt. 10. 42.

2 Cor. 9. 8.

Gal. 6. 9, 10.

Heb. 6. 10.

Ps. 112. 9.

Luke 6. 30.

1 Tim. 6. 18, 19.

<sup>d</sup> Mic. 5. 5.

<sup>e</sup> Eph. 5. 16.

<sup>f</sup> Job 3. 8.

<sup>g</sup> Ps. 138. 14, 15.

<sup>9</sup> Heb. *shall be right.*

<sup>h</sup> ch. 7. 11.

<sup>i</sup> Num. 15. 39.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 12. 14.

Rom. 2. 6-11.

<sup>10</sup> Or. *anger.*

<sup>11</sup> 2 Cor. 7. 1.

<sup>12</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 22.

<sup>13</sup> m Ps. 39. 5.

<sup>a</sup> Prov. 22. 6.

Lam. 3. 27.

<sup>b</sup> See 2 Sam. 19. 35.

<sup>11</sup> Or. *the grinders fail, because they grind little.*

<sup>12</sup> 2 Sam. 19. 35.

<sup>d</sup> Job 17. 13.

<sup>e</sup> Jer. 9. 17.

with child: even so thou knowest not the works of God who maketh all. 6 In the morning sow thy seed, and in the evening withhold not thine hand: for thou knowest not whether <sup>9</sup> shall prosper, either this or that: or whether they both shall be alike good.

7 <sup>†</sup> Truly the light is sweet, and pleasant *thing it is* for the eyes <sup>h</sup> to behold the sun:

8 But if a man live many years, and rejoice in them all; yet let him remember the days of darkness; for they shall be many. All that cometh is vanity.

9 <sup>†</sup> Rejoice, O young man, in thy youth; and let thy heart cheer thee in the days of thy youth, <sup>4</sup> and walk in the ways of thine heart, and in the sight of thine eyes: but know thou that for all these things <sup>k</sup> God will bring thee into judgment.

10 Therefore remove <sup>10</sup> sorrow from thy heart, and <sup>1</sup> put away evil from thy flesh: <sup>m</sup> for childhood and youth are vanity.

### CHAPTER 12.

1 *The Creator is to be remembered in due time. 1: The fear of God is the chief antidote of vanity.*

**R**EMEMBER <sup>a</sup> now thy Creator in the days of thy youth, while the evil days come not, nor the years draw nigh, <sup>b</sup> when thou shalt say, I have no pleasure in them;

2 While the sun, or the light, or the moon, or the stars, be not darkened, nor the clouds return after the rain:

3 In the day when the keepers of the house shall tremble, and the strong men shall bow themselves, and <sup>11</sup> the grinders cease because they are few, and those that look out of the windows be darkened,

4 And the doors shall be shut in the streets, when the sound of the grinding is low, and he shall rise up at the voice of the bird, and all <sup>c</sup> the daughters of musick shall be brought low;

5 Also when they shall be afraid of that which is high, and fears shall be in the way, and the almond tree shall flourish, and the grasshoppers shall be a burden, and desire shall fail: because man goeth to <sup>d</sup> his long home, and <sup>e</sup> the mourners go about the streets:

8 Or ever the silver cord be loosed, or the golden bowl be broken, or the pitcher be broken at the fountain, or the wheel broken at the cistern.

7 Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was: and the spirit shall return unto God who gave it.

8 Vanity of vanities, saith the preacher; all is vanity.

9 And moreover, because the preacher was wise, he still taught the people knowledge; yea, he gave good heed, and sought out, and set in order many proverbs.

10 The preacher sought to find out acceptable words: and that which was written was upright, even words of truth.

B. C. 977.

1 Gen. 3. 19.  
Job 34. 15.  
Ps. 90. 3.  
9 ch. 3. 21.  
Num. 16. 22;  
27. 16.  
Job 34. 14.  
Is. 37. 15.  
Zech. 12. 1.  
Pa. 62. 9.  
ch. 1. 2.  
2 Or, the more wise the preacher was, &c.  
k 1 Kin. 4. 32.  
3 Heb. words of delight.  
l ch. 1. 18.  
4 Or, reading.  
5 Or, The end of the matter, even all that hath been heard, is.  
m Deut. 6. 2; 10. 12. n ch. 11. 9. Matt. 12. 34. Acts 17. 30, 31. Rom. 2. 16; 14. 10, 12. 1 Cor. 4. 5.  
2 Cor. 5. 10.

11 The words of the wise are as goads, and as nails fastened by the masters of assemblies, which are given from one shepherd.

12 And further, by these, my son, be admonished: of making many books there is no end; and much study is a weariness of the flesh.

13 Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man.

14 For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.

## THE

## SONG OF SOLOMON.

## CHAPTER 1.

1 The church's love unto Christ. 5 She confesseth her deformity, 7 and prayeth to be directed to his flock. 8 Christ directeth her to the shepherds' tents: 11 and giveth her gracious promises.

THE <sup>a</sup>song of songs, which is Sol<sup>o</sup>-mon's.

2 Let him kiss me with the kisses of his mouth: <sup>b</sup> for thy love is better than wine.

3 Because of the savour of thy good ointments thy name is as ointment poured forth, therefore do the virgins love thee.

4 Draw me, <sup>d</sup> we will run after thee: the king <sup>e</sup> hath brought me into his chambers: we will be glad and rejoice in thee, we will remember thy love more than wine: <sup>f</sup> the upright love thee.

5 I am black, but comely, O ye daughters of Je-ru-sa-lēm, as the tents of Kē'dār, as the curtains of Sol<sup>o</sup>-mon.

6 Look not upon me, because I am black, because the sun hath looked upon me: my mother's children were angry with me; they made me the keeper of the vineyards; but mine own vineyard have I not kept.

7 Tell me, O thou whom my soul loveth, where thou feedest, where thou makest thy flock to rest at noon: for why should I be <sup>g</sup> as one that turneth aside by the flocks of thy companions?

B. C. 1014.

a 1 Kin. 4. 32.

b ch. 4. 10.  
c Heb. thy loves.

c Hos. 11. 4.  
John 6. 44;  
12. 32.  
d Phil. 3. 12.  
13. 14.  
e Pa. 45. 14.  
15.  
John 14. 2.  
Eph. 2. 6.  
f Or, they love thee uprightly.

g Or, as one that is veiled.  
f ch. 5. 9;  
6. 1.  
g ch. 2. 2, 10.  
13; 4. 1, 7;  
5. 2; 6. 4.  
John 15. 14.  
15.  
h 2 Chr. 1. 16.  
17.  
i Ezek. 16. 11, 12, 13.  
9 Or, cypress.  
ch. 4. 13.  
k ch. 4. 1; 5. 12.  
10 Or, my companion.  
11 Or, gal-leries.

8 If thou know not, <sup>j</sup> O thou fairest among women, go thy way forth by the footsteps of the flock, and feed thy kids beside the shepherds' tents.

9 I have compared thee, <sup>o</sup> O my love, <sup>h</sup> to a company of horses in Phā-raōh's chariots.

10 Thy cheeks are comely with rows of jewels, thy neck with chains of gold.

11 We will make thee borders of gold with studs of silver.

12 While the king sitteth at his table, my spikenard sendeth forth the smell thereof.

13 A bundle of myrrh is my well-beloved unto me; he shall lie all night betwixt my breasts.

14 My beloved is unto me as a cluster of <sup>i</sup> camphire in the vineyards of En-gē-di.

15 Behold, thou art fair, <sup>10</sup> my love; behold, thou art fair; thou hast doves' eyes.

16 Behold, thou art fair, my beloved, yea, pleasant: also our bed is green.

17 The beams of our house are cedar, and our <sup>11</sup> rafters of fir.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 The mutual love of Christ and his church. 16 The profession of the church, her faith and hope.

I AM the rose of Shār'on, and the lily of the valleys.

2 As the lily among thorns, so is my love among the daughters.

3 As the apple tree among the trees of the wood, so is my beloved among the sons. <sup>2</sup>I sat down under his shadow with great delight, <sup>a</sup>and his fruit was sweet to my <sup>3</sup>taste.

4 He brought me to the <sup>4</sup>banqueting house, and his banner over me was love.

5 Stay me with flagons, <sup>5</sup>comfort me with apples: for I am sick of love.

6 <sup>b</sup>His left hand is under my head, and his right hand doth embrace me.

7 <sup>c</sup>I charge you, O ye daughters of Jê-rû'sâ-lêm, by the roes, and by the hinds of the field, that ye stir not up, nor awake my love, till he please.

8 ¶ The voice of my beloved! behold, he cometh leaping upon the mountains, skipping upon the hills.

9 <sup>d</sup>My beloved is like a roe or a young hart: behold, he standeth behind our wall, he looketh forth at the windows, <sup>7</sup>shewing himself through the lattice.

10 My beloved spake, and said unto me, <sup>e</sup>Rise up, my love, my fair one, and come away.

11 For, lo, the winter is past, the rain is over and gone;

12 The flowers appear on the earth; the time of the singing of birds is come, and the voice of the turtle is heard in our land;

13 The fig tree putteth forth her green figs, and the vines with the tender grape give a good smell.

<sup>f</sup>Arise, my love, my fair one, and come away.

14 ¶ O my dove, that art in the clefts of the rock, in the secret places of the stairs, let me see thy countenance, <sup>9</sup>let me hear thy voice; for sweet is thy voice, and thy countenance is comely.

15 Take us <sup>h</sup>the foxes, the little foxes, that spoil the vines: for our vines have tender grapes.

16 ¶ <sup>i</sup>My beloved is mine, and I am his: he feedeth among the lilies.

17 <sup>k</sup>Until the day break, and the shadows flee away, turn, my beloved, and be thou <sup>l</sup>like a roe or a young hart upon the mountains <sup>o</sup>of Bê'thêr.

B. C. 1014.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. I de-lighted and sat down, &c.  
<sup>a</sup> Rev. 22. 1, 2.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. palate.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. house of wine.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. straw me with apples.

b ch. 8. 3.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. I ad-jure you.  
c ch. 3. 5;  
8. 4.

<sup>d</sup> ver. 17.  
<sup>7</sup> Heb. flourishing.

e ver. 13.

f ver. 10.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 8. 13.  
<sup>h</sup> Ps. 80. 13.  
Ezek. 13. 4.  
Luke 13. 32.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 6. 3; 7.  
10.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 4. 6.  
<sup>l</sup> ver. 9.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 8. 14.  
<sup>n</sup> Or, of division.

<sup>o</sup> Is. 26. 9.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 5. 7.  
c ch. 2. 7;  
8. 4.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 8. 5.  
<sup>r</sup> Or, a bed.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 1. 15; 5. 12.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 6. 5.  
<sup>u</sup> Or, that eat of, &c.

## CHAPTER 3.

1 The church's fight and victory in temptation.

6 The church glorieth in Christ.

**BY** <sup>a</sup>night on my bed I sought him whom my soul loveth: I sought him, but I found him not.

2 I will rise now, and go about the city in the streets, and in the broad ways I will seek him whom my soul loveth: I sought him, but I found him not.

3 <sup>b</sup>The watchmen that go about the city found me: to whom I said, Saw ye him whom my soul loveth?

4 It was but a little that I passed from them, but I found him whom my soul loveth: I held him, and would not let him go, until I had brought him into my mother's house, and into the chamber of her that conceived me.

5 <sup>c</sup>I charge you, O ye daughters of Jê-rû'sâ-lêm, by the roes, and by the hinds of the field, that ye stir not up, nor awake my love, till he please.

6 ¶ Who is this that cometh out of the wilderness like pillars of smoke, perfumed with myrrh and frankincense, with all powders of the merchant?

7 Behold his bed, which is Sôl'o-mon's; threescore valiant men are about it, of the valiant of Is'ra-el.

8 They all hold swords, being expert in war: every man hath his sword upon his thigh because of fear in the night.

9 King Sôl'o-mon made himself <sup>a</sup>a chariot of the wood of Lëb'a-non.

10 He made the pillars thereof of silver, the bottom thereof of gold, the covering of it of purple, the midst thereof being paved with love, for the daughters of Jê-rû'sâ-lêm.

11 Go forth, O ye daughters of Zi'ôn, and behold king Sôl'o-mon with the crown wherewith his mother crowned him in the day of his espousals, and in the day of the gladness of his heart.

## CHAPTER 4.

1 Christ setteth forth the graces of the church. 16 The church prayeth to be made fit for his presence.

**BEHOLD**, <sup>a</sup>thou art fair, my love; behold, thou art fair; thou hast doves' eyes within thy locks: thy hair is as a <sup>b</sup>flock of goats, <sup>c</sup>that appear from mount Gû'g-âd.

2 <sup>o</sup>Thy teeth are like a flock of sheep that are even shorn, which came up from the washing; whereof every one bear twins, and none is barren among them.

3 Thy lips are like a thread of scarlet, and thy speech is comely: <sup>d</sup>thy temples are like a piece of a pomegranate within thy locks.

4 <sup>e</sup>Thy neck is like the tower of Da'vid builded <sup>f</sup>for an armoury, whereon there hang a thousand bucklers, all shields of mighty men.

5 <sup>g</sup>Thy two breasts are like two young roes that are twins, which feed among the lilies.

6 <sup>h</sup>Until the day <sup>2</sup>break, and the shadows flee away, I will get me to the mountain of myrrh, and to the hill of frankincense.

7 <sup>i</sup>Thou art all fair, my love; there is no spot in thee.

8 <sup>j</sup>Come with me from Lëb'a-non, my spouse, with me from Lëb'a-non: look from the top of Äm'a-nä, from the top of Shë'nir <sup>k</sup>and Hër'môn, from the lions' dens, from the mountains of the leopards.

9 Thou hast <sup>3</sup>ravished my heart, my sister, my spouse; thou hast ravished my heart with one of thine eyes, with one chain of thy neck.

10 How fair is thy love, my sister, my spouse! how much better is thy love than wine! and the smell of thine ointments than all spices!

11 Thy lips, O my spouse, drop as the honeycomb: <sup>m</sup>honey and milk are under thy tongue; and the smell of thy garments is <sup>n</sup>like the smell of Lëb'a-non.

12 A garden <sup>4</sup>inclosed is my sister, my spouse; a springshut up, a fountain sealed.

13 Thy plants are an orchard of pomegranates, with pleasant fruits; <sup>o</sup>camphire, with spikenard,

14 Spikenard and saffron; calamus and cinnamon, with all trees of frankincense; myrrh and aloes, with all the chief spices:

15 A fountain of gardens, a well of <sup>o</sup>living waters, and streams from Lëb'a-non.

16 <sup>p</sup>Awake, O north wind; and come, thou south; blow upon my garden, that the spices thereof may

B. C. 1014.

c ch. 6. 6.

d ch. 6. 7.

e ch. 7. 4.

f Neh. 3. 19.

g See Prov.

5. 19.

ch. 7. 3.

h ch. 2. 17.

2 Heb.

breathe.

i Eph. 5. 27.

k Deut. 3. 9.

3 Or, taken

away my

heart.

l ch. 1. 2.

m Prov. 24.

13, 14.

ch. 5. 1.

n Gen. 27. 27.

Hos. 14. 6, 7.

4 Heb.

buried.

5 Or, cypress,

ch. 1. 14.

6 John 4. 10;

7. 33.

p ch. 5. 1.

a ch. 4. 16.

b ch. 4. 11.

c Luke 15. 7.

10.

John 3. 29;

15. 14.

6 Or, and be

drunken

with loves.

d Rev. 3. 20.

7 Or, (as

some read)

in me.

8 Heb. pass-

ing, or, run-

ning about.

e ch. 3. 1.

f ch. 3. 3.

9 Heb. what.

g ch. 1. 8.

10 Heb. a

standard-

bearer.

11 Or, curled.

d ch. 1. 15;

12 Heb. sit-

ting in ful-

ness, that is,

fily placed,

and set as a

precious

stone in the

foil of a

ring.

flow out. <sup>2</sup>Let my beloved come into his garden, and eat his pleasant fruits.

## CHAPTER 5.

1 *Christ awaketh the church with his calling. 2 The church having a taste of Christ's love is sick of love.*

I <sup>a</sup>AM come into my garden, my sister, my spouse: I have gathered my myrrh with my spice; <sup>b</sup>I have eaten my honeycomb with my honey; I have drunk my wine with my milk: eat, O <sup>c</sup>friends; drink, <sup>6</sup>yea, drink abundantly, O beloved.

2 <sup>j</sup>I sleep, but my heart waketh: it is the voice of my beloved <sup>d</sup>that knocketh, saying, Open to me, my sister, my love, my dove, my undefiled: for my head is filled with dew, and my locks with the drops of the night.

3 I have put off my coat; how shall I put it on? I have washed my feet; how shall I defile them?

4 My beloved put in his hand by the hole of the door, and my bowels were moved <sup>7</sup>for him.

5 I rose up to open to my beloved; and my hands dropped with myrrh, and my fingers with <sup>8</sup>sweet smelling myrrh, upon the handles of the lock.

6 I opened to my beloved; but my beloved had withdrawn himself, and was gone: my soul failed when he spake: <sup>e</sup>I sought him, but I could not find him; I called him, but he gave me no answer.

7 <sup>f</sup>The watchmen that went about the city found me, they smote me, they wounded me; the keepers of the walls took away my mail from me.

8 I charge you, O daughters of Jë-rù'sä-lëm, if ye find my beloved, <sup>9</sup>that ye tell him, that I am sick of love.

9 <sup>j</sup>What is thy beloved more than another beloved, <sup>9</sup>O thou fairest among women? what is thy beloved more than another beloved, that thou dost so charge us?

10 My beloved is white and ruddy, <sup>10</sup>the chiefest among ten thousand.

11 His head is as the most fine gold, his locks are <sup>11</sup>bushy, and black as a raven.

12 <sup>h</sup>His eyes are as the eyes of doves by the rivers of waters, washed with milk, and <sup>12</sup>fitly set.

13 His cheeks are as a bed of spices, as <sup>2</sup> sweet flowers: his lips like lilies, dropping sweet smelling myrrh.

14 His hands are as gold rings set with the beryl: his belly is as bright ivory overlaid with sapphires.

15 His legs are as pillars of marble, set upon sockets of fine gold: his countenance is as Léb'q-non, excellent as the cedars.

16 <sup>3</sup> His mouth is most sweet: yea, he is altogether lovely. This is my beloved, and this is my friend, O daughters of Jê-rû'sâ-lêm.

## CHAPTER 6.

<sup>1</sup> The church professeth her faith in Christ. <sup>4</sup> Christ sheweth the graces of the church, <sup>10</sup> and his love towards her.

W<sup>H</sup>ITHER is thy beloved gone, <sup>a</sup> O thou fairest among women? whither is thy beloved turned aside? that we may seek him with thee.

2 My beloved is gone down into his garden, to the beds of spices, to feed in the gardens, and to gather lilies.

3 <sup>b</sup> I am my beloved's, and my beloved is mine: he feedeth among the lilies.

4 ¶ Thou art beautiful, O my love, as Tir'zah, comely as Jê-rû'sâ-lêm, <sup>c</sup> terrible as an army with banners.

5 Turn away thine eyes from me, for <sup>d</sup> they have overcome me: thy hair is <sup>d</sup> as a flock of goats that appear from Gil'e-âd.

6 <sup>e</sup> Thy teeth are as a flock of sheep which go up from the washing, whereof every one beareth twins, and there is not one barren among them.

7 <sup>f</sup> As a piece of a pomegranate are thy temples within thy locks.

8 There are threescore queens, and fourscore concubines, and virgins without number.

9 My dove, my undefiled is but one; she is the only one of her mother, she is the choice one of her that bare her. The daughters saw her, and blessed her; yea, the queens and the concubines, and they praised her.

10 ¶ Who is she that looketh forth as the morning, fair as the moon, clear as the sun, <sup>g</sup> and terrible as an army with banners?

11 I went down into the garden of nuts to see the fruits of the valley,

B. C. 1014.

2 Or, lovers of perfumes.

3 Heb. His palate.

a ch. 1. 8.

b ch. 2. 16; 7. 10.

c ver. 10.

d Or, they have puffed me up. d ch. 4. 1.

e ch. 4. 2.

f ch. 4. 3. g ver. 4. h ch. 7. 12. 5 Heb. I knew not. 6 Or, set me on the chariots of my willing people. 7 Or, of Mahanaim, Gen. 32. 2.

a Ps. 45. 13. 8 Heb. miztarec. b ch. 4. 5. c ch. 4. 4. 9 Or, crimson. 10 Heb. bound. 11 Heb. straightly. 12 Or, of the ancient. d ch. 2. 16; 6. 3. e Ps. 45. 11. f ch. 6. 11. 13 Heb. open.

and <sup>h</sup> to see whether the vine flourished, and the pomegranates budded.

12 <sup>5</sup> Or ever I was aware, my soul <sup>6</sup> made me like the chariots of Am-mi'-nâ-dib.

13 Return, return, O Shu'lam-ite; return, return, that we may look upon thee. What will ye see in the Shu'lam-ite? As it were the company <sup>7</sup> of two armies.

## CHAPTER 7.

1 <sup>4</sup> Further description of the church's graces. <sup>10</sup> The church professeth her faith and desire.

H<sup>O</sup>W beautiful are thy feet with shoes, <sup>a</sup> O prince's daughter! the joints of thy thighs are like jewels, the work of the hands of a cunning workman.

2 Thy navel is like a round goblet, which wanteth not <sup>8</sup> liquor: thy belly is like an heap of wheat set about with lilies.

3 <sup>b</sup> Thy two breasts are like two young roes that are twins.

4 <sup>c</sup> Thy neck is as a tower of ivory; thine eyes like the fishpools in Hêsh'-bôn, by the gate of Bâth-râb'bim: thy nose is as the tower of Léb'q-non which looketh toward Dâ-mâs'cus.

5 Thine head upon thee is like <sup>9</sup> Câr'mel, and the hair of thine head like purple; the king is <sup>10</sup> held in the galleries.

6 How fair and how pleasant art thou, O love, for delights!

7 This thy stature is like to a palm tree, and thy breasts to clusters of grapes.

8 I said, I will go up to the palm tree, I will take hold of the bough thereof: now also thy breasts shall be as clusters of the vine, and the smell of thy nose like apples;

9 And the roof of thy mouth like the best wine for my beloved, that goeth down <sup>11</sup> sweetly, causing the lip <sup>12</sup> of those that are asleep to speak

10 ¶ <sup>d</sup> I am my beloved's, and <sup>e</sup> his desire is toward me.

11 Come, my beloved, let us go forth into the field; let us lodge in the villages.

12 Let us get up early to the vine yards; let us <sup>f</sup> see if the vine flourish, whether the tender grape <sup>13</sup> appear, and the pomegranates bud forth: there will I give thee my loves



13 The <sup>g</sup> mandrakes give a smell, and at our gates <sup>h</sup> are all manner of pleasant fruits, new and old, which I have laid up for thee, O my beloved.

## CHAPTER 8.

1 The love of the church to Christ. 6 The vehemency of love. 8 The calling of the Gentiles.

THAT thou wert as my brother, that sucked the breasts of my mother! when I should find thee without, I would kiss thee; yea, <sup>2</sup> I should not be despised.

<sup>2</sup> I would lead thee, and bring thee into my mother's house, who would instruct me: I would cause thee to drink of <sup>a</sup> spiced wine of the juice of my pomegranate.

<sup>3</sup> His left hand should be under my head, and his right hand should embrace me.

<sup>4</sup> I charge you, O daughters of Jê-rû'sâ-lêm, <sup>3</sup> that ye stir not up, nor awake my love, until he please.

<sup>5</sup> Who is this that cometh up from the wilderness, leaning upon her beloved? I raised thee up under the apple tree: there thy mother brought thee forth: there she brought thee forth that bare thee.

<sup>6</sup> ¶ Set me as a seal upon thine heart, as a seal upon thine arm: for love is strong as death; jealousy is <sup>4</sup> cruel as the grave: the coals there-

B. C. 1014.

<sup>g</sup> Gen. 30. 14.  
<sup>h</sup> Matt. 13. 52.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. they should not despise me.

a Prov. 9. 2.

b ch. 2. 6.

c ch. 2. 7;  
3. 5.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. why should ye stir up, or, why, &c.

d ch. 3. 6.  
e Is. 49. 16.

f Jer. 22. 24.  
Hag. 2. 23.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. hard.  
f Prov. 6. 35.

g Ezek. 23. 33.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. peace.  
h Matt. 21. 33.

i ch. 2. 14.  
k See Rev. 22. 17, 20.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. Flee away.  
l ch. 2. 17.

of are coals of fire, which hath a most vehement flame.

<sup>7</sup> Many waters cannot quench love, neither can the floods drown it: if a man would give all the substance of his house for love, it would utterly be contemned.

<sup>8</sup> ¶ We have a little sister, and she hath no breasts: what shall we do for our sister in the day when she shall be spoken for?

<sup>9</sup> If she be a wall, we will build upon her a palace of silver: and if she be a door, we will inclose her with boards of cedar.

<sup>10</sup> I am a wall, and my breasts like towers: then was I in his eyes as one that found <sup>5</sup> favour.

<sup>11</sup> Sôl'o-mon had a vineyard at Bâ'al-hâ'mon; <sup>h</sup> he let out the vineyard unto keepers; every one for the fruit thereof was to bring a thousand pieces of silver.

<sup>12</sup> My vineyard, which is mine, is before me: thou, O Sôl'o-mon, must have a thousand, and those that keep the fruit thereof two hundred.

<sup>13</sup> Thou that dwellest in the gardens, the companions hearken to thy voice: <sup>4</sup> cause me to hear it.

<sup>14</sup> ¶ <sup>k</sup> Make haste, my beloved, and <sup>i</sup> be thou like to a roe or to a young hart upon the mountains of spices.

## THE BOOK OF THE

## PROPHET ISAIAH.

## CHAPTER 1.

1 Isaiah complaineth of Judah for her rebellion. 5 He lamenteth her judgments. 16 He exhorteth to repentance. 21 He denounceth God's judgments. 25 He promiseth grace, 23 and threatneth destruction to the wicked.

THE <sup>a</sup> vision of I-sâ'jah the son of A'moz, which he saw concerning Jû'dah and Jê-rû'sâ-lêm in the days of Ūz-zî'ah, Jô'tham, A'hâz, and Hêz-q-ki'ah, kings of Jû'dah.

<sup>2</sup> Hear, O heavens, and give ear, O earth: for the LORD hath spoken, <sup>o</sup> I have nourished and brought up children, and they have rebelled against me.

<sup>3</sup> The ox knoweth his owner, and the ass his master's crib: but Iŝ-râ-el <sup>o</sup> doth not know, my people <sup>o</sup> doth not consider.

<sup>4</sup> Ah sinful nation, a people laden

B. C. 760.

a Num. 12. 6.  
b Deut. 32. 1.

c Jer. 2. 12; 6. 19; 22. 29.

d Ezek. 36. 4.  
e Mic. 1. 2; 6. 1, 2.

f ch. 5. 1, 2.  
g Jer. 8. 1.

h Jer. 9. 3, 6.  
i ch. 5. 12.

j Heb. of heaviness.  
k ch. 57. 3, 4.

l Matt. 9. 7.  
m Heb. alienated, or, separated.

n Ps. 58. 3.  
o ch. 9. 13.

p Jer. 2. 30;  
5. 3.

q Heb. in-cense-revolt.  
r Jer. 8. 22.

s Jer. 10. 24.  
t Deut. 28. 51, 52.

with iniquity, <sup>g</sup> a seed of evildoers, children that are corrupters: they have forsaken the LORD, they have provoked the Holy One of Iŝ-râ-el unto anger, they are <sup>8</sup> gone away backward.

<sup>5</sup> ¶ Why should ye be stricken any more? ye will <sup>9</sup> revolt more and more: the whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint.

<sup>6</sup> From the sole of the foot even unto the head there is no soundness in it; but wounds, and bruises, and putrifying sores: <sup>4</sup> they have not been closed, neither bound up, neither mollified with <sup>10</sup> ointment.

<sup>7</sup> Your country is desolate, your cities are burned with fire: your land, strangers devour it in your

presence, and it is desolate, <sup>2</sup>as overthrown by strangers.

8 And the daughter of Zi'ôn is left <sup>1</sup>as a cottage in a vineyard, as a lodge in a garden of cucumbers, <sup>m</sup>as a besieged city.

9 <sup>n</sup>Except the LORD of hosts had left unto us a very small remnant, we should have been as <sup>o</sup>Sôd'om, and we should have been like unto Gô-môr'rah.

10 <sup>¶</sup>Hear the word of the LORD, ye rulers <sup>p</sup>of Sôd'om; give ear unto the law of our God, ye people of Gô-môr'rah.

11 To what purpose is the multitude of your <sup>q</sup>sacrifices unto me? saith the LORD: I am full of the burnt offerings of rams, and the fat of fed beasts; and I delight not in the blood of bullocks, or of lambs, or of <sup>3</sup>he goats.

12 When ye come <sup>4</sup>to appear before me, who hath required this at your hand, to tread my courts?

13 Bring no more <sup>a</sup>vain oblations; incense is an abomination unto me; the new moons and sabbaths, <sup>t</sup>the calling of assemblies, I cannot away with; it is <sup>5</sup>iniquity, even the solemn meeting.

14 Your <sup>u</sup>new moons and your <sup>v</sup>appointed feasts my soul hateth: they are a trouble unto me; <sup>v</sup>I am weary to bear them.

15 And <sup>2</sup>when ye spread forth your hands, I will hide mine eyes from you: <sup>a</sup>yea, when ye <sup>6</sup>make many prayers, I will not hear: your hands are full of <sup>b</sup>blood.

16 <sup>¶</sup>Wash you, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes; <sup>d</sup>cease to do evil;

17 Learn to do well; <sup>e</sup>seek judgment, <sup>8</sup>relieve the oppressed, judge the fatherless, plead for the widow.

18 Come now, and <sup>f</sup>let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, <sup>9</sup>they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool.

19 If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land:

20 But if ye refuse and rebel, ye shall be devoured with the sword:

B. C. 780.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. as the overthrow of strangers.  
<sup>3</sup> Job 21. 18.  
<sup>4</sup> Lam. 2. 6.  
<sup>5</sup> m Jer. 4. 17.  
<sup>6</sup> n Lam. 3. 22.  
<sup>7</sup> Rom. 9. 29.

<sup>8</sup> o Gen. 19. 24.  
<sup>9</sup> p Deut. 32. 32.  
<sup>10</sup> Ezek. 16. 46.  
<sup>11</sup> q 1 Sam. 15. 22.

<sup>12</sup> Pa. 50. 8, 9;  
<sup>13</sup> 51. 16.  
<sup>14</sup> Prov. 15. 8;  
<sup>15</sup> 21. 27.  
<sup>16</sup> ch. 66. 3.  
<sup>17</sup> Jer. 6. 20; 7. 21.

<sup>18</sup> Amos 5. 21, 22.  
<sup>19</sup> Mic. 6. 7.  
<sup>20</sup> 3 Heb. great he goats.  
<sup>21</sup> 4 Heb. to be seen.

<sup>22</sup> r Ex. 23. 17;  
<sup>23</sup> 34. 25.  
<sup>24</sup> s Matt. 15. 9.  
<sup>25</sup> t Joel 1. 14;  
<sup>26</sup> 2. 15.

<sup>27</sup> 5 Or. grief.  
<sup>28</sup> u Num. 28. 11.  
<sup>29</sup> z Lev. 23. 2, &c.  
<sup>30</sup> Lam. 2. 6.

<sup>31</sup> y ch. 43. 24.  
<sup>32</sup> z Job 27. 9.  
<sup>33</sup> Ps. 134. 2.  
<sup>34</sup> Prov. 1. 28.  
<sup>35</sup> ch. 59. 2.

<sup>36</sup> Jer. 14. 12.  
<sup>37</sup> Mic. 3. 4.  
<sup>38</sup> a Ps. 66. 18.  
<sup>39</sup> 1 Tim. 2. 8.  
<sup>40</sup> 6 Heb. multiply prayer.

<sup>41</sup> b ch. 39. 3.  
<sup>42</sup> 7 Heb. bloods.  
<sup>43</sup> c Jer. 4. 14.  
<sup>44</sup> d Ps. 34. 14;  
<sup>45</sup> 37. 27.

<sup>46</sup> e Amos 5. 15.  
<sup>47</sup> Rom. 12. 9.  
<sup>48</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 11.  
<sup>49</sup> f Jer. 22. 3, 16.  
<sup>50</sup> Mic. 6. 8.

<sup>51</sup> g Zech. 7. 9;  
<sup>52</sup> 8. 16.  
<sup>53</sup> 8 Or. righten.  
<sup>54</sup> h ch. 43. 26.  
<sup>55</sup> Mic. 6. 2.

<sup>56</sup> i Pa. 51. 7.  
<sup>57</sup> Rev. 7. 14.  
<sup>58</sup> A Num. 23. 19.  
<sup>59</sup> Titus 1. 2.

<sup>60</sup> j Jer. 2. 20, 21.  
<sup>61</sup> k Jer. 6. 28, 30.  
<sup>62</sup> Ezek. 22. 16, 19.  
<sup>63</sup> l Hos. 9. 15.

<sup>64</sup> m Prov. 22. 24.  
<sup>65</sup> n Jer. 22. 17.  
<sup>66</sup> o Deut. 28. 63.  
<sup>67</sup> p Ezek. 5. 13, 9 Heb. according to purity.

<sup>68</sup> q Jer. 6. 29; 9. 7. Mal. 3. 3. r Jer. 33. 7. s Zech. 8. 3. 10 Or. thy the return of her.  
<sup>69</sup> t Job 31. 3. Pa. 1. 6; 5. 6; 73. 27; 92. 9; 104. 35. 11 Heb. breaking. u ch. 57. 5. z ch. 65. 3; 66. 17. y Ezek. 32. 21. z ch. 43. 17. 12 Or. and his work.

<sup>h</sup> for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it.

21 <sup>¶</sup>How is the faithful city become an harlot! it was full of judgment; righteousness lodged in it; but now murderers.

22 <sup>k</sup>Thy silver is become dross, thy wine mixed with water:

23 <sup>l</sup>Thy princes are rebellious, and <sup>m</sup>companions of thieves: <sup>n</sup>every one loveth gifts, and followeth after rewards: they <sup>o</sup>judge not the fatherless, neither doth the cause of the widow come unto them.

24 Therefore saith the LORD, the LORD of hosts, the mighty One of Is'ra-el, Ah, <sup>p</sup>I will ease me of mine adversaries, and avenge me of mine enemies:

25 <sup>¶</sup>And I will turn my hand upon thee, and <sup>q</sup>purely purge away thy dross, and take away all thy tin:

26 And I will restore thy judges <sup>r</sup>as at the first, and thy counsellors as at the beginning: afterward <sup>s</sup>thou shalt be called, The city of righteousness, the faithful city.

27 Zi'ôn shall be redeemed with judgment, and <sup>t</sup>her converts with righteousness.

28 <sup>¶</sup>And the <sup>u</sup>destruction of the transgressors and of the sinners shall be together, and they that forsake the LORD shall be consumed.

29 For they shall be ashamed of <sup>v</sup>the oaks which ye have desired: <sup>w</sup>and ye shall be confounded for the gardens that ye have chosen.

30 For ye shall be as an oak whose leaf fadeth, and as a garden that hath no water.

31 <sup>v</sup>And the strong shall be <sup>a</sup>as tow, <sup>12</sup>and the maker of it as a spark and they shall both burn together and none shall quench them.

Ezek. 22. 12. Hos. 4. 13. Mic. 3. 11; 7. 3. o Jer. 5. 28. Deut. 28. 63. Ezek. 5. 13, 9 Heb. according to purity. q Jer. 6. 29; 9. 7. Mal. 3. 3. r Jer. 33. 7. s Zech. 8. 3. 10 Or. thy the return of her. t Job 31. 3. Pa. 1. 6; 5. 6; 73. 27; 92. 9; 104. 35. 11 Heb. breaking. u ch. 57. 5. z ch. 65. 3; 66. 17. y Ezek. 32. 21. z ch. 43. 17. 12 Or. and his work.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 Isaiah prophesieth the coming of Christ's kingdom  
10 He exhorteth to fear, because of the powerful effects of God's majesty.

THE word that I-sā'jah the sor of A-moz saw concerning Jū'-dah and Jé-rū-sā-lēm.

2 And <sup>a</sup>it shall come to pass <sup>b</sup>in the last days, <sup>c</sup>that the mountain

of the LORD's house shall be <sup>2</sup>established in the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hills; <sup>3</sup>and all nations shall flow unto it. ★

3 And many people shall go and say, <sup>4</sup>Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, to the house of the God of Jā'qob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: <sup>5</sup>for out of Zi'ōn shall go forth the law, and the word of the LORD from Jē-rū'sā-lēm. ★

4 And he shall judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people: and <sup>6</sup>they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into <sup>7</sup>pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up sword against nation, <sup>8</sup>neither shall they learn war any more. ★

5 O house of Jā'qob, come ye, and let us <sup>9</sup>walk in the light of the LORD.

6 ¶ Therefore thou hast forsaken thy people the house of Jā'qob, because they be replenished <sup>10</sup>from the east, and <sup>11</sup>are soothsayers like the Philis'tines, <sup>12</sup>and they <sup>13</sup>please themselves in the children of strangers.

7 <sup>14</sup>Their land also is full of silver and gold, neither <sup>15</sup>is there any end of their treasures; their land is also full of horses, neither <sup>16</sup>is there any end of their chariots:

8 <sup>17</sup>Their land also is full of idols; they worship the work of their own hands, that which their own fingers have made:

9 And the mean man boweth down, and the great man humbleth himself: therefore forgive them not.

10 ¶ Enter into the rock, and hide thee in the dust, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty.

11 The <sup>18</sup>lofty looks of man shall be humbled, and the haughtiness of men shall be bowed down, and the LORD alone shall be exalted <sup>19</sup>in that day.

12 For the day of the LORD of hosts shall be upon every one that is proud and lofty, and upon every one that is lifted up; and he shall be brought low:

13 And upon all <sup>20</sup>the cedars of

B. C. 760.

2 Or, prepared.

d Ps. 72. 8.

ch. 27. 13.

e Jer. 31. 6;

50. 5.

Zechar. 8. 21,

23.

f Luke 24. 47.

g Ps. 46. 9.

Hos. 2. 18.

Zechar. 9. 10.

3 Or, scythes.

h Ps. 72. 3, 7.

i Eph. 5. 8.

4 Or, more

than the east.

k Num. 23. 7.

l Deut. 18. 14.

m Ps. 106. 35.

Jer. 10. 2.

5 Or, abound

with the

children, &c.

n Deut. 17.

16. 17.

o Jer. 2. 28.

p ver. 19, 21.

Rev. 6. 15.

q ver. 17.

ch. 5. 15, 16;

13. 11.

r ch. 4. 1; 11.

10, 11; 12. 1,

4; 24. 21; 25.

9; 26. 1; 27.

1, 2, 12, 13;

28. 5; 29. 18;

30. 23; 52. 6.

Jer. 30. 7, 8.

Ezek. 38. 14,

19; 39. 11, 22.

Hos. 2. 16,

18, 21.

Joel 3. 18.

Amos 9. 11.

Obad. 8.

Mic. 4. 6; 5.

10; 7. 11, 12.

Zeph. 3. 11,

16.

Zechar. 9. 16.

s ch. 14. 8; 37.

24.

t Ezek. 31. 3.

Zechar. 11. 1, 2.

u ch. 30. 25.

v 1 Kin. 10.

22.

6 Heb. pic-

tures of desire.

x ver. 11. y ver. 11.

7 Or, the idols shall utterly pass

away. z ver. 10. Luke 21. 30. Rev. 5. 8. 5. 10.

the dust. a 2 Thess. 1. 5. b ch. 30. 32. Hag. 2. 6, 21. Heb. 12. 28. c ch.

30. 22; 31. 7. 9 Heb. the idols of his silver, &c. 10 Or, which they made

for him. d ver. 19. e ver. 10, 19. f Ps. 146. 3. Jer. 17. 5. g Job 27. 3.

Lēb'a-non, that are high and lifted up, and upon all the oaks of Bā'shān, 14 And <sup>21</sup>upon all the high mountains, and upon all the hills that are lifted up,

15 And upon every high tower, and upon every fenced wall,

16 <sup>22</sup>And upon all the ships of Tār'shish, and upon all <sup>23</sup>pleasant pictures.

17 <sup>24</sup>And the loftiness of man shall be bowed down, and the haughtiness of men shall be made low: and the LORD alone shall be exalted <sup>25</sup>in that day.

18 And <sup>26</sup>the idols he shall utterly abolish.

19 And they shall go into the <sup>27</sup>holes of the rocks, and into the caves of <sup>28</sup>the earth, <sup>29</sup>for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth <sup>30</sup>to shake terribly the earth.

20 <sup>31</sup>In that day a man shall cast <sup>32</sup>his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, <sup>33</sup>which they made each one for himself to worship, to the moles and to the bats;

21 <sup>34</sup>To go into the clefts of the rocks, and into the tops of the ragged rocks, <sup>35</sup>for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth.

22 <sup>36</sup>Cease ye from man, whose <sup>37</sup>breath is in his nostrils: for wherein is he to be accounted of?

CHAPTER 3.

1 The great confusion which cometh by sin. 9 The impudency of the people. 16 The judgments which shall be for the pride of the women.

**F**OR, behold, the Lord, the LORD of hosts, <sup>2</sup>doth take away from Jē-rū'sā-lēm and from Jū'dah <sup>3</sup>the stay and the staff, the whole stay of bread, and the whole stay of water,

2 <sup>4</sup>The mighty man, and the man of war, the judge, and the prophet, and the prudent, and the ancient,

3 The captain of fifty, and <sup>5</sup>the honourable man, and the counsellor, and the cunning artificer, and the <sup>6</sup>eloquent orator.

4 And I will give <sup>7</sup>children to be

a Jer. 37. 21;

35. 9.

b Lev. 26. 26.

c See 2 Kin.

24. 14.

11 Heb. a man

eminent in

counte-

nance.

12 Or, skilful

of speech.

d Eccles. 10.

16.

their princes, and babes shall rule over them.

5 And the people shall be oppressed, every one by another, and every one by his neighbour: the child shall behave himself proudly against the ancient, and the base against the honourable.

6 When a man shall take hold of his brother of the house of his father, saying, Thou hast clothing, be thou our ruler, and let this ruin be under thy hand:

7 In that day shall he <sup>2</sup>swear, saying, I will not be an <sup>3</sup>healer; for in my house is neither bread nor clothing: make me not a ruler of the people.

8 For <sup>4</sup>Jê-ru'sâ-lêm is ruined, and Jû'dah is fallen: because their tongue and their doings are against the LORD, to provoke the eyes of his glory.

9 ¶ The shew of their countenance doth witness against them; and they declare their sin as <sup>5</sup>Sôd'om, they hide it not. Woe unto their soul! for they have rewarded evil unto themselves.

10 Say ye to the righteous, <sup>6</sup>that it shall be well with him: <sup>7</sup>for they shall eat the fruit of their doings.

11 Woe unto the wicked! <sup>8</sup>it shall be ill with him: for the reward of his hands shall be <sup>9</sup>given him.

12 ¶ As for my people, <sup>10</sup>children are their oppressors, and women rule over them. O my people, <sup>11</sup>they which lead thee cause thee to err, and <sup>12</sup>destroy the way of thy paths.

13 The LORD standeth up <sup>13</sup>to plead, and standeth to judge the people.

14 The LORD will enter into judgment with the ancients of his people, and the princes thereof: for ye have <sup>14</sup>eaten up <sup>15</sup>the vineyard; the spoil of the poor is in your houses.

15 What mean ye that ye <sup>16</sup>beat my people to pieces, and grind the faces of the poor? saith the Lord God of hosts.

16 ¶ Moreover the LORD saith, Because the daughters of Zi'ôn are haughty, and walk with stretched forth necks, and <sup>17</sup>wanton eyes, walking and <sup>18</sup>mincing as they go, and making a tinkling with their feet:

B. C. 760.

2 Heb. *lift up* the hand.

3 Heb. *binder up*.

4 Mic. 3. 12.

5 Gen. 13. 13;

6 Eccles. 8. 13.

7 Eccles. 8. 13.

8 Eccles. 8. 13.

9 Eccles. 8. 13.

10 Eccles. 8. 13.

11 Eccles. 8. 13.

12 Eccles. 8. 13.

13 Eccles. 8. 13.

14 Eccles. 8. 13.

15 Eccles. 8. 13.

16 Eccles. 8. 13.

17 Eccles. 8. 13.

18 Eccles. 8. 13.

19 Eccles. 8. 13.

20 Eccles. 8. 13.

21 Eccles. 8. 13.

22 Eccles. 8. 13.

23 Eccles. 8. 13.

24 Eccles. 8. 13.

25 Eccles. 8. 13.

26 Eccles. 8. 13.

27 Eccles. 8. 13.

28 Eccles. 8. 13.

29 Eccles. 8. 13.

30 Eccles. 8. 13.

31 Eccles. 8. 13.

32 Eccles. 8. 13.

33 Eccles. 8. 13.

34 Eccles. 8. 13.

35 Eccles. 8. 13.

36 Eccles. 8. 13.

17 Therefore the Lord will smite with <sup>1</sup>a scab the crown of the head of the daughters of Zi'ôn, and the LORD will <sup>2</sup>discover their secret parts.

18 In that day the Lord will take away the bravery of their tinkling ornaments about their feet, and their <sup>3</sup>cauls, and their <sup>4</sup>round tires like the moon.

19 The <sup>5</sup>chains, and the bracelets, and the <sup>6</sup>mufflers,

20 The bonnets, and the ornaments of the legs, and the headbands, and the <sup>7</sup>tablets, and the earrings,

21 The rings, and nose jewels,

22 The changeable suits of apparel, and the mantles, and the wimples,

and the crisping pins,

23 The glasses, and the fine linen, and the hoods, and the vails.

24 And it shall come to pass, that instead of sweet smell there shall be stink; and instead of a girdle a rent; and instead of well set hair <sup>8</sup>balddness; and instead of a stomacher a girding of sackcloth; and burning instead of beauty.

25 Thy men shall fall by the sword, and thy <sup>9</sup>mighty in the war.

26 And her gates shall lament and mourn; and she being <sup>10</sup>desolate shall sit upon the ground.

#### CHAPTER 4.

*Christ's kingdom shall be a sanctuary.*

AND <sup>1</sup>a in that day seven women shall take hold of one man, saying, We will <sup>2</sup>eat our own bread, and wear our own apparel: only <sup>3</sup>let us be called by thy name, <sup>4</sup>to take away <sup>5</sup>our reproach.

2 In that day shall <sup>6</sup>d the branch of the LORD be <sup>7</sup>beautiful and glorious, and the fruit of the earth shall be excellent and comely <sup>8</sup>for them that are escaped of Iş'râ-el.

3 And it shall come to pass, that he that is left in Zi'ôn, and he that remaineth in Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, <sup>9</sup>shall be called holy, even every one that is <sup>10</sup>written <sup>11</sup>among the living in Jê-ru'sâ-lêm:

4 When <sup>12</sup>the Lord shall have washed away the filth of the daughters of Zi'ôn, and shall have purged the blood of Jê-ru'sâ-lêm from the midst thereof by the spirit of judgment, and by the spirit of burning.

5 And the LORD will create upon every dwelling place of mount Zi'ron, and upon her assemblies, <sup>h</sup> a cloud, and smoke by day, and <sup>i</sup> the shining of a flaming fire by night: for <sup>2</sup> upon all the glory shall be <sup>3</sup> a defence.

6 And there shall be a tabernacle for a shadow in the daytime from the heat, and <sup>k</sup> for a place of refuge, and for a covert from storm and from rain.

## CHAPTER 5.

God's judgments upon various sins.

NOW will I sing to you my wellbeloved a song of my beloved touching <sup>a</sup> his vineyard. My wellbeloved hath a vineyard in <sup>4</sup> a very fruitful hill:

2 And he <sup>b</sup> fenced it, and gathered out the stones thereof, and planted it with the choicest vine, and built a tower in the midst of it, and also <sup>c</sup> made a winepress therein: <sup>b</sup> and he looked that it should bring forth grapes, and it brought forth wild grapes.

3 And now, O inhabitants of Jê-rusa-lêm, and men of Jû'dah, <sup>e</sup> judge, I pray you, betwixt me and my vineyard.

4 What could have been done more to my vineyard, that I have not done in it? wherefore, when I looked that it should bring forth grapes, brought it forth wild grapes?

5 And now go to; I will tell you what I will do to my vineyard: <sup>d</sup> I will take away the hedge thereof, and it shall be eaten up; and break down the wall thereof, and it shall be <sup>f</sup> trodden down:

6 And I will lay it waste: it shall not be pruned, nor digged; but there shall come up briers and thorns: I will also command the clouds that they rain no rain upon it.

7 For the vineyard of the LORD of hosts is the house of Is'ra-el, and the men of Jû'dah <sup>g</sup> his pleasant plant: and he looked for judgment, but behold <sup>h</sup> oppression; for righteousness, but behold a cry.

8 ¶ Woe unto them that join <sup>i</sup> house to house, that lay field to field, till there be no place, that <sup>10</sup> they may be placed alone in the midst of the earth!

B. C. 760.

<sup>h</sup> Ex. 13. 21.

<sup>i</sup> Zech. 2. 5.

<sup>2</sup> Or, above.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. a covering, ch. 5. 14.

<sup>k</sup> oh. 25. 4.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 80. 8.

<sup>b</sup> Cant. 8. 12.

<sup>c</sup> Jer. 2. 21.

<sup>d</sup> Matt. 21. 33.

<sup>e</sup> Mark 12. 1.

<sup>f</sup> Luke 20. 9.

<sup>g</sup> Heb. the horn of the son of oil.

<sup>h</sup> Or, made a wall about it.

<sup>i</sup> Heb. heaved.

<sup>j</sup> Deut. 32. 6.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 1. 2, 3.

<sup>l</sup> c. Rom. 3. 4.

<sup>m</sup> Ps. 80. 12.

<sup>n</sup> Heb. for a treading.

<sup>o</sup> Heb. plant of his pleasures.

<sup>p</sup> Heb. a scab.

<sup>q</sup> Mic. 2. 2.

<sup>r</sup> Heb. ye.

<sup>s</sup> c. ch. 2. 14.

<sup>t</sup> Or, This is in mine ears,

<sup>u</sup> saith the LORD, &c.

<sup>v</sup> Heb. If

<sup>w</sup> I had &c.

<sup>x</sup> See Ezek.

<sup>y</sup> 45. 11.

<sup>z</sup> h ver. 22.

<sup>aa</sup> Prov. 23. 29,

<sup>ab</sup> Eccles. 10.

<sup>ac</sup> 16.

<sup>ad</sup> Or, pursue them.

<sup>ae</sup> Amos 6. 5, 6.

<sup>af</sup> Job 34. 21.

<sup>ag</sup> Ps. 28. 5.

<sup>ah</sup> Hos. 4. 6.

<sup>ai</sup> m ch. 1. 3.

<sup>aj</sup> Luke 19. 44.

<sup>ak</sup> Heb. their glory are

<sup>al</sup> men of

<sup>am</sup> famine.

<sup>an</sup> n ch. 2. 9, 11.

<sup>ao</sup> 17.

<sup>ap</sup> Or, the holy God.

<sup>aq</sup> Heb. the God the holy.

<sup>ar</sup> o ch. 10. 16.

<sup>as</sup> p ch. 66. 5.

<sup>at</sup> Jer. 17. 15.

<sup>au</sup> Amos 5. 12.

<sup>av</sup> 2 Pet. 3. 3, 4.

<sup>aw</sup> Heb. that say concerning

<sup>ax</sup> evil, It

<sup>ay</sup> is good, &c.

<sup>az</sup> g Prov. 3. 7.

<sup>ba</sup> Rom. 1. 22;

<sup>bb</sup> 12. 16.

<sup>bc</sup> Heb. before their face.

<sup>bd</sup> v ver. 11.

<sup>be</sup> s Prov. 17. 15;

<sup>bf</sup> 24. 24.

9 <sup>f</sup> <sup>11</sup> In mine ears said the LORD of hosts, <sup>12</sup> Of a truth many houses shall be desolate, even great and fair, without inhabitant.

10 Yea, ten acres of vineyard shall yield one <sup>g</sup> bath, and the seed of an homer shall yield an ephah.

11 ¶ <sup>h</sup> Woe unto them that rise up early in the morning, that they may follow strong drink; that continue until night, till wine <sup>13</sup> inflame them!

12 And <sup>i</sup> the harp, and the viol, the tabret, and pipe, and wine, are in their feasts: but <sup>k</sup> they regard not the work of the LORD, neither consider the operation of his hands.

13 ¶ <sup>l</sup> Therefore my people are gone into captivity, <sup>m</sup> because they have no knowledge: and <sup>14</sup> their honourable men are famished, and their multitude dried up with thirst.

14 Therefore hell hath enlarged herself, and opened her mouth without measure: and their glory, and their multitude, and their pomp, and he that rejoiceth, shall descend into it.

15 And <sup>n</sup> the mean man shall be brought down, and the mighty man shall be humbled, and the eyes of the lofty shall be humbled:

16 But the LORD of hosts shall be exalted in judgment, and <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> God that is holy shall be sanctified in righteousness.

17 Then shall the lambs feed after their manner, and the waste places of <sup>o</sup> the fat ones shall strangers eat.

18 Woe unto them that draw iniquity with cords of vanity, and sin as it were with a cart rope:

19 ¶ That say, Let him make speed, and hasten his work, that we may see it: and let the counsel of the Holy One of Is'ra-el draw nigh and come, that we may know it!

20 ¶ Woe unto them <sup>17</sup> that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter!

21 Woe unto them that are <sup>q</sup> wise in their own eyes, and prudent <sup>18</sup> in their own sight!

22 ¶ Woe unto them that are mighty to drink wine, and men of strength to mingle strong drink:

23 Which <sup>r</sup> justify the wicked for

reward, and take away the righteousness of the righteous from him!

24 Therefore <sup>a</sup>as <sup>b</sup>the fire devoureth the stubble, and the flame consumeth the chaff, so <sup>c</sup>their root shall be as rottenness, and their blossom shall go up as dust: because they have cast away the law of the LORD of hosts, and despised the word of the Holy One of Is<sup>r</sup>ael.

25 <sup>a</sup>Therefore is the anger of the LORD kindled against his people, and he hath stretched forth his hand against them, and hath smitten them: and <sup>b</sup>the hills did tremble, and their carcases were <sup>c</sup>torn in the midst of the streets. <sup>d</sup>For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

26 <sup>a</sup>And he will lift up an ensign to the nations from far, and will <sup>b</sup>hiss unto them from <sup>c</sup>the end of the earth: and, behold, <sup>d</sup>they shall come with speed swiftly:

27 None shall be weary nor stumble among them; none shall slumber nor sleep; neither <sup>e</sup>shall the girdle of their loins be loosed, nor the latchet of their shoes be broken:

28 <sup>f</sup>Whose arrows are sharp, and all their bows bent, their horses' hoofs shall be counted like flint, and their wheels like a whirlwind:

29 Their roaring shall be like a lion, they shall roar like young lions: yea, they shall roar, and lay hold of the prey, and shall carry it away safe, and none shall deliver it.

30 And in that day they shall roar against them like the roaring of the sea: and if one <sup>g</sup>look unto the land, behold darkness and <sup>h</sup>sorrow, <sup>i</sup>and the light is darkened in the heavens thereof.

### CHAPTER 6.

1 *Isaiah, in a vision of the Lord in his glory, being terrified, is confirmed for his message. 9 He sheweth the obstinacy of the people unto their desolation.*

**I**N the year that <sup>a</sup>king Ūz-zī'ah died I <sup>b</sup>saw also the Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and <sup>c</sup>his train filled the temple.

2 Above it stood the seraphims: each one had six wings; with twain he covered his face, and <sup>c</sup>with twain he covered his feet, and with twain he did fly.

3 And <sup>d</sup>one cried unto another, and

B. C. 760.

<sup>1</sup> Ex. 15. 7.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb. the tongue of fire.  
<sup>3</sup> Job 18. 16.  
<sup>4</sup> Hos. 9. 16.  
<sup>5</sup> Amos 2. 9.  
<sup>6</sup> 2 Kin. 22. 13, 17.  
<sup>7</sup> Jer. 4. 24.  
<sup>8</sup> Or, as dung.  
<sup>9</sup> Lev. 26. 14, &c.  
<sup>10</sup> ch. 9. 12, 17.  
<sup>11</sup> ch. 11. 12.  
<sup>12</sup> ch. 7. 18.  
<sup>13</sup> Deut. 28. 49.  
<sup>14</sup> Ps. 72.  
<sup>15</sup> Mal. 1. 11.  
<sup>16</sup> Joel 2. 7.  
<sup>17</sup> Dan. 5. 6.  
<sup>18</sup> Jer. 5. 16.  
<sup>19</sup> ch. 8. 22.  
<sup>20</sup> Jer. 4. 23.  
<sup>21</sup> Lam. 3. 2.  
<sup>22</sup> Ezek. 32. 7, 8.  
<sup>23</sup> Or, distress.  
<sup>24</sup> Or, when it is light, it shall be dark in the destructions thereof.

<sup>25</sup> 2 Kin. 15. 7.  
<sup>26</sup> 1 Kin. 22. 19.  
<sup>27</sup> John 12. 41.  
<sup>28</sup> Rev. 4. 2.  
<sup>29</sup> Or, the skirts thereof.  
<sup>30</sup> Ezek. 1. 11.  
<sup>31</sup> Heb. this is a cry to this.  
<sup>32</sup> Rev. 4. 8.  
<sup>33</sup> Heb. his glory is the fullness of the whole earth.  
<sup>34</sup> Pa. 72. 19.  
<sup>35</sup> Heb. thresholds.  
<sup>36</sup> Jer. 40. 34.  
<sup>37</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 10.  
<sup>38</sup> Ex. 4. 10.  
<sup>39</sup> Judg. 6. 22.  
<sup>40</sup> Jer. 1. 6.  
<sup>41</sup> Heb. cut off.  
<sup>42</sup> Heb. and in his hand a live coal.  
<sup>43</sup> Rev. 8. 3.  
<sup>44</sup> Heb. caused it to touch.  
<sup>45</sup> See Jer. 1. 9.  
<sup>46</sup> Dan. 10. 16.  
<sup>47</sup> Gen. 1. 26.  
<sup>48</sup> 3. 22; 11. 7.  
<sup>49</sup> Heb. Be-hold me.  
<sup>50</sup> 1 Ch. 43. 8.  
<sup>51</sup> Mat. 13. 14.  
<sup>52</sup> Mark 4. 12.  
<sup>53</sup> Luke 8. 10.  
<sup>54</sup> John 12. 40.  
<sup>55</sup> Acts 28. 28.  
<sup>56</sup> Rom. 11. 8.  
<sup>57</sup> 14 Or, without ceasing, &c.  
<sup>58</sup> 15 Heb. hear ye in hearing, &c.  
<sup>59</sup> 16 Heb. in seeing.  
<sup>60</sup> m Pa. 119. 70. ch. 63. 17.  
<sup>61</sup> n Jer. 5. 21. o Mic. 3. 12.  
<sup>62</sup> 17 Heb. desolate with desolation.  
<sup>63</sup> p 2 Kin. 25. 21.  
<sup>64</sup> 18 Or, when it is returned, and hath been broused.  
<sup>65</sup> 19 Or, stock, or, stem.  
<sup>66</sup> q Ezra 9. 2. Mal. 2. 15. Rom. 11. 5.

<sup>67</sup> 1 Ch. 43. 8.  
<sup>68</sup> Mat. 13. 14.  
<sup>69</sup> Mark 4. 12.  
<sup>70</sup> Luke 8. 10.  
<sup>71</sup> John 12. 40.  
<sup>72</sup> Acts 28. 28.  
<sup>73</sup> Rom. 11. 8.  
<sup>74</sup> 14 Or, without ceasing, &c.  
<sup>75</sup> 15 Heb. hear ye in hearing, &c.  
<sup>76</sup> 16 Heb. in seeing.  
<sup>77</sup> m Pa. 119. 70. ch. 63. 17.  
<sup>78</sup> n Jer. 5. 21. o Mic. 3. 12.  
<sup>79</sup> 17 Heb. desolate with desolation.  
<sup>80</sup> p 2 Kin. 25. 21.  
<sup>81</sup> 18 Or, when it is returned, and hath been broused.  
<sup>82</sup> 19 Or, stock, or, stem.  
<sup>83</sup> q Ezra 9. 2. Mal. 2. 15. Rom. 11. 5.

<sup>84</sup> 1 Ch. 43. 8.  
<sup>85</sup> Mat. 13. 14.  
<sup>86</sup> Mark 4. 12.  
<sup>87</sup> Luke 8. 10.  
<sup>88</sup> John 12. 40.  
<sup>89</sup> Acts 28. 28.  
<sup>90</sup> Rom. 11. 8.  
<sup>91</sup> 14 Or, without ceasing, &c.  
<sup>92</sup> 15 Heb. hear ye in hearing, &c.  
<sup>93</sup> 16 Heb. in seeing.  
<sup>94</sup> m Pa. 119. 70. ch. 63. 17.  
<sup>95</sup> n Jer. 5. 21. o Mic. 3. 12.  
<sup>96</sup> 17 Heb. desolate with desolation.  
<sup>97</sup> p 2 Kin. 25. 21.  
<sup>98</sup> 18 Or, when it is returned, and hath been broused.  
<sup>99</sup> 19 Or, stock, or, stem.  
<sup>100</sup> q Ezra 9. 2. Mal. 2. 15. Rom. 11. 5.

[cir. 742.  
a<sup>2</sup> Kin. 16. 5.  
2 Chr. 28. 5, 6.

said, <sup>a</sup>Holy, holy, holy, is the LORD of hosts: <sup>b</sup>the whole earth is full of his glory.

4 And the posts of the <sup>c</sup>door moved at the voice of him that cried, and <sup>d</sup>the house was filled with smoke.

5 <sup>e</sup>Then said I, Woe is me! for I am <sup>f</sup>undone; because I am a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips: for mine eyes have seen the King, the LORD of hosts.

6 Then flew one of the seraphims unto me, <sup>g</sup>having a live coal in his hand, which he had taken with the tongs from off <sup>h</sup>the altar:

7 And he <sup>i</sup>laid it upon my mouth, and said, Lo, this hath touched thy lips; and thine iniquity is taken away, and thy sin purged.

8 Also I heard the voice of the LORD, saying, Whom shall I send, and who will go for <sup>k</sup>us? Then said I, <sup>l</sup>Here am I; send me.

9 <sup>m</sup>Then he said, Go, and tell this people, <sup>n</sup>Hear ye <sup>o</sup>indeed, but understand not; and see ye <sup>p</sup>indeed, but perceive not.

10 Make <sup>q</sup>the heart of this people fat, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes; <sup>r</sup>lest they see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and convert, and be healed.

11 Then said I, Lord, how long? And he answered, <sup>s</sup>Until the cities be wasted without inhabitant, and the houses without man, and the land be <sup>t</sup>utterly desolate,

12 <sup>u</sup>And the LORD have removed men far away, and there be a great forsaking in the midst of the land.

13 <sup>v</sup>But yet in it shall be a tenth, <sup>w</sup>and it shall return, and shall be eaten: as a teil tree, and as an oak, whose <sup>x</sup>substance is in them, when they cast their leaves: so <sup>y</sup>the holy seed shall be the substance thereof.

14 <sup>z</sup>And he said, <sup>aa</sup>Woe is them, when they cast their leaves: so <sup>ab</sup>the holy seed shall be the substance thereof.

### CHAPTER 7.

1 *Ahaz, being troubled with fear, is comforted by Isaiah. 10 Ahaz, having liberty to choose a sign, and refusing it, hath for a sign, Christ promised.*

**A**ND it came to pass in the days of <sup>a</sup>Ā'hāz the son of Jō'tham,

the son of Ūz-zī'ah, king of Jū'dah, that Rē'zin the king of Syr'ī-a, and Pē'kah the son of Rēm-g-l'ah, king of lē'ra-el, went up toward Jē-rū-sā-lēm to war against it, but could not prevail against it.

2 And it was told the house of Dā'vid, saying, Syr'ī-a <sup>2</sup> is confederate with E'phrā-īm. And his heart was moved, and the heart of his people, as the trees of the wood are moved with the wind.

3 Then said the LORD unto I-sā'jah, Go forth now to meet Ā'hāz, thou, <sup>b</sup> and <sup>3</sup> Shē'ār-jā-shūb thy son, at the end of the <sup>c</sup> conduit of the upper pool in the <sup>d</sup> highway of the fuller's field;

4 And say unto him, Take heed, and be quiet; fear not, <sup>e</sup> neither be fainthearted for the two tails of these smoking firebrands, for the fierce anger of Rē'zin with Syr'ī-a, and of the son of Rēm-g-l'ah.

5 Because Syr'ī-a, E'phrā-īm, and the son of Rēm-g-l'ah, have taken evil counsel against thee, saying,

6 Let us go up against Jū'dah, and <sup>f</sup> vex it, and let us make a breach therein for us, and set a king in the midst of it, even the son of Tā'bē-al.

7 Thus saith the Lord God, <sup>g</sup> It shall not stand, neither shall it come to pass.

8 <sup>h</sup> For the head of Syr'ī-a is Dā-mās'cus, and the head of Dā-mās'cus is Rē'zin; and within threescore and five years shall E'phrā-īm be broken, <sup>i</sup> that it be not a people.

9 And the head of E'phrā-īm is Sā-mā'rī-a, and the head of Sā-mā'rī-a is Rēm-g-l'ah's son. <sup>j</sup> If ye will not believe, surely ye shall not be established.

10 <sup>k</sup> Moreover the LORD spake again unto Ā'hāz, saying,

11 <sup>l</sup> Ask thee a sign of the LORD thy God; <sup>m</sup> ask it either in the depth, or in the height above.

12 But Ā'hāz said, I will not ask, neither will I tempt the LORD.

13 And he said, Hear ye now, O house of Dā'vid; <sup>n</sup> Is it a small thing for you to weary men, but will ye weary my God also?

14 Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; <sup>o</sup> Behold, a virgin

B. C. 742.

2 Heb. rest-eth on Ephraim.

b ch. 10. 21.  
3 That is, The remnant shall return.  
See ch. 6. 13;  
10. 21.  
c 2 Kin. 18. 17.  
ch. 36. 2.  
4 Or, cause-way.

5 Heb. let not thy heart be tender.  
6 Or, waken.  
d Prov. 21. 30.  
ch. 8. 10.  
e 2 Sam. 9. 6.  
f Heb. from a people.

g See 2 Chr. 20. 20.  
8 Or, Do ye not believe? it is because ye are not stable.  
9 Heb. And the LORD added to speak.  
h Judg. 6. 36, &c.  
i Matt. 12. 38.

10 Or, make thy petition deep.  
h Matt. 1. 23.  
Luke 1. 31, 34.  
i ch. 9. 6.  
11 Or, thou, O virgin, shall call:  
See Gen. 4. 1, 25; 16. 11;  
29. 32; 30. 6, 8.  
12 Sam. 4. 21.  
k ch. 8. 8.  
l See ch. 8. 4.  
m 2 Kin. 15. 30; 16. 9.  
n 2 Chr. 28. 19.

o 1 Kin. 12. 16.  
p ch. 5. 26.  
q ch. 2. 19.  
Jer. 16. 16.  
12 Or, commendable trees.

r 2 Kin. 16. 7, 8.  
2 Chr. 28. 20, 21.  
See Ezek. 5. 1.  
13 Heb. in the midst of the land.

s ch. 5. 6.

shall conceive, and bear <sup>a</sup> a son, and <sup>b</sup> shall call his name <sup>c</sup> Im-mān'ū-el.★

15 Butter and honey shall he eat, that he may know to refuse the evil, and choose the good.

16 <sup>d</sup> For before the child shall know to refuse the evil, and choose the good, the land that thou abhorrest shall be forsaken of <sup>e</sup> both her kings.

17 <sup>f</sup> ¶ The LORD shall bring upon thee, and upon thy people, and upon thy father's house, days that have not come, from the day that <sup>g</sup> E'phrā-īm departed from Jū'dah; even the king of Ās-syr'ī-a.

18 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the LORD <sup>h</sup> shall hiss for the fly that is in the uttermost part of the rivers of E'gypt, and for the bee that is in the land of Ās-syr'ī-a.

19 And they shall come, and shall rest all of them in the desolate valleys, and in <sup>i</sup> the holes of the rocks, and upon all thorns, and upon all <sup>j</sup> bushes.

20 In the same day shall the Lord shave with a <sup>k</sup> razor that is hired, namely, by them beyond the river, by the king of Ās-syr'ī-a, the head, and the hair of the feet: and it shall also consume the beard.

21 And it shall come to pass in that day, that a man shall nourish a young cow, and two sheep;

22 And it shall come to pass, for the abundance of milk that they shall give he shall eat butter: for butter and honey shall every one eat that is left <sup>l</sup> in the land.

23 And it shall come to pass in that day, that every place shall be, where there were a thousand vines at a thousand silverlings, <sup>m</sup> it shall even be for briers and thorns.

24 With arrows and with bows shall men come thither; because all the land shall become briers and thorns.

25 And on all hills that shall be digged with the mattock, there shall not come thither the fear of briers and thorns: but it shall be for the sending forth of oxen, and for the treading of lesser cattle.

## CHAPTER 8.

1 In Maher-shalal-hash-baz, he prophesieth that Syria and Israel shall be subdued by Assyria. 5 Judah likewise for their iniquity. 11 Comfort shall be to them that fear God.

**M**OREOVER the LORD said unto me, Take thee a great roll, and <sup>a</sup> write in it with a man's pen concerning <sup>2</sup> Mā'hēr-shāl'al-hāsh'-bāz.

<sup>2</sup> And I took unto me faithful witnesses to record, <sup>b</sup> U-rī'ah the priest, and Zēch-ā-rī'ah the son of Jē-bēr-ē-chī'ah.

<sup>3</sup> And I<sup>3</sup> went unto the prophetess; and she conceived, and bare a son. Then said the LORD to me, Call his name Mā'hēr-shāl'al-hāsh'-bāz.

<sup>4</sup> For before the child shall have knowledge to cry, My father, and my mother, <sup>4d</sup> the riches of Dāmās'cus and the spoil of Sā-mā-rī'a shall be taken away before the king of Ās-sūr'ī'a.

<sup>5</sup> ¶ The LORD spake also unto me again, saying,

<sup>6</sup> Forasmuch as this people refuseth the waters of <sup>e</sup> Shī-lō'ah that go softly, and rejoice <sup>f</sup> in Rē'zin and Rēm-ā-lī'ah's son;

<sup>7</sup> Now therefore, behold, the Lord bringeth up upon them the waters of the river, strong and many, <sup>even</sup> <sup>g</sup> the king of Ās-sūr'ī'a, and all his glory: and he shall come up over all his channels, and go over all his banks:

<sup>8</sup> And he shall pass through Jū'dah; he shall overflow and go over, <sup>h</sup> he shall reach <sup>even</sup> to the neck; and <sup>i</sup> the stretching out of his wings shall fill the breadth of thy land, O <sup>i</sup> Im-mān'ū-el.

<sup>9</sup> ¶ <sup>k</sup> Associate yourselves, O ye people, <sup>and</sup> ye shall be broken in pieces; and give ear, all ye of far countries: gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces; gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces.

<sup>10</sup> ¶ Take counsel together, and it shall come to nought; speak the word, <sup>m</sup> and it shall not stand: <sup>n</sup> for God is with us.

<sup>11</sup> ¶ For the LORD spake thus to me <sup>7</sup> with a strong hand, and instructed me that I should not walk in the way of this people, saying,

<sup>12</sup> Say ye not, A confederacy, to all them to whom <sup>o</sup> this people shall say, A confederacy; <sup>p</sup> neither fear ye their fear, nor be afraid.

<sup>13</sup> ¶ Sanctify the LORD of hosts him-

B. C. 742.

a ch. 30. 8.  
b Heb. 2. 2.  
c Heb. 2. 2.  
d Heb. 2. 2.  
e Heb. 2. 2.  
f Heb. 2. 2.  
g Heb. 2. 2.  
h Heb. 2. 2.  
i Heb. 2. 2.  
j Heb. 2. 2.  
k Heb. 2. 2.  
l Heb. 2. 2.  
m Heb. 2. 2.  
n Heb. 2. 2.  
o Heb. 2. 2.  
p Heb. 2. 2.  
q Heb. 2. 2.  
r Heb. 2. 2.  
s Heb. 2. 2.  
t Heb. 2. 2.  
u Heb. 2. 2.  
v Heb. 2. 2.  
w Heb. 2. 2.  
x Heb. 2. 2.  
y Heb. 2. 2.  
z Heb. 2. 2.

[cir. 741.  
i ch. 7. 14.  
k Joel 3. 9, 11.  
l Job 5. 12.  
m ch. 7. 7.  
n ch. 7. 14.  
o Acts 5. 38, 39.  
p Rom. 8. 31.  
q Heb. 2. 2.  
r Pet. 3. 14.  
s Num. 20. 12.  
t Ps. 76. 7.  
u Luke 12. 5.  
v Ezek. 11. 16.  
w Luke 23. 16.  
x Luke 2. 34.  
y Rom. 9. 33.  
z 1 Pet. 2. 8.  
a Matt. 21. 44.  
b Luke 20. 18.  
c Rom. 9. 32.  
d z ch. 54. 8.  
e Heb. 2. 3.  
f Luke 22. 35.  
g Heb. 2. 13.  
h Ps. 71. 7.  
i Zech. 3. 8.  
j 1 Sam. 28. 8.  
k ch. 13. 3.  
l ch. 28. 4.  
m [cir. 740.  
d Ps. 106. 28.  
e Luke 16. 29.  
f Mic. 3. 6.  
g Heb. 2. 2.  
h Rev. 16. 11.  
i ch. 5. 30.  
j [cir. 771.  
i ch. 9. 1.  
a ch. 8. 22.  
b 2 Kin. 15. 29.  
c 2 Chr. 16. 4.  
d Lev. 26. 24.  
e 2 Kin. 17. 5, 6.  
f 1 Chr. 5. 25.  
g Or, popu-  
lous.  
h Matt. 4. 16.  
i Eph. 5. 8, 14.

self; and <sup>r</sup> let him be your fear, and let him be your dread.

<sup>14</sup> And <sup>s</sup> he shall be for a sanctuary; but for <sup>t</sup> a stone of stumbling and for a rock of offence to both the houses of Iṣ'ra-el, for a gin and for a snare to the inhabitants of Jē-rū'sā-lēm.★

<sup>15</sup> And many among them shall <sup>u</sup> stumble, and fall, and be broken, and be snared, and be taken.

<sup>16</sup> Bind up the testimony, seal the law among my disciples.

<sup>17</sup> And I will wait upon the LORD, that <sup>v</sup> hideth his face from the house of Jā'qob, and I <sup>w</sup> will look for him.

<sup>18</sup> Behold, I and the children whom the LORD hath given me <sup>x</sup> are for signs and for wonders in Iṣ'ra-el from the LORD of hosts, which dwelleth in mount Zī'ōn.

<sup>19</sup> ¶ And when they shall say unto you, <sup>y</sup> Seek unto them that have familiar spirits, and unto wizards <sup>z</sup> that peep, and that mutter: should not a people seek unto their God? for the living <sup>a</sup> to the dead?

<sup>20</sup> ¶ To the law and to the testimony: if they speak not according to this word, it is because <sup>b</sup> there is <sup>c</sup> no light in them.

<sup>21</sup> And they shall pass through it, hardly bestead and hungry: and it shall come to pass, that when they shall be hungry, they shall fret themselves, and <sup>d</sup> curse their king and their God, and look upward.

<sup>22</sup> And <sup>e</sup> they shall look unto the earth; and behold trouble and darkness, <sup>f</sup> dimness of anguish; and they shall be driven to darkness.

## CHAPTER 9.

<sup>1</sup> What joy shall be in the midst of afflictions, by the kingdom and birth of Christ. <sup>2</sup> The judgments upon Israel for their pride, is and for their impenitency.

**N**EVERTHELESS <sup>a</sup> the dimness shall not be such as was in her vexation, when at the <sup>b</sup> first he lightly afflicted the land of Zēb'u-lun and the land of Nāph'tā-li, and <sup>c</sup> afterward did more grievously afflict her by the way of the sea, beyond Jōr'dān, in Gāl'il-lee <sup>d</sup> of the nations.

<sup>2</sup> ¶ The people that walked in darkness have seen a great light: they that dwell in the land of the shadow of death, upon them hath the light shined. ★



3 Thou hast multiplied the nation, and <sup>2</sup>not increased the joy: they joy before thee according to the joy in harvest, and as men rejoice <sup>c</sup>when they divide the spoil.

4 <sup>3</sup>For thou hast broken the yoke of his burden, and <sup>f</sup>the staff of his shoulder, the rod of his oppressor, as in the day of <sup>g</sup>Mid'-an.

5 <sup>4</sup>For every battle of the warrior <sup>is</sup> with confused noise, and garments rolled in blood; <sup>h</sup>but this shall be with burning and <sup>6</sup>fuel of fire.

6 <sup>5</sup>For unto us a child is born, unto us a <sup>k</sup>son is given: and <sup>i</sup>the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called <sup>m</sup>Wonderful, Counsellor, <sup>n</sup>The mighty God, The everlasting Father, <sup>o</sup>The Prince of Peace.

7 Of the increase of his government and peace <sup>2</sup>there shall be no end, upon the throne of Dá'vid, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even for ever. The <sup>q</sup>zeal of the LORD of hosts will perform this.

8 ¶ The LORD sent a word into Jā'-cqb, and it hath lighted upon Ís'ra-el.

9 And all the people shall know, even Ê-phrá'im and the inhabitant of Sā-mā'ri-ā, that say in the pride and stoutness of heart,

10 The bricks are fallen down, but we will build with hewn stones: the sycamores are cut down, but we will change them into cedars.

11 Therefore the LORD shall set up the adversaries of Rē'zin against him, and <sup>j</sup>join his enemies together;

12 The Sýr'i-an, before, and the Phl-is'tine, behind; and they shall devour Ís'ra-el <sup>8</sup>with open mouth. <sup>r</sup>For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand <sup>is</sup> stretched out still.

13 ¶ For <sup>a</sup>the people turneth not unto him that smiteth them, neither do they seek the LORD of hosts.

14 Therefore the LORD will cut off from Ís'ra-el head and tail, branch and rush, <sup>i</sup>in one day.

15 The ancient and honourable, he <sup>is</sup> the head; and the prophet that teacheth lies, he <sup>is</sup> the tail.

16 For <sup>u</sup>the leaders of this people

B. C. 771.

2 Or, to him.

c Judg. 5. 30.

3 Or, When thou brakest.

f ch. 10. 5;

14. 5.

g Judg. 7. 22.

Ps. 82. 9.

ch. 10. 26.

4 Or, When the whole

batle of the

warrior

was, &c.

h ch. 66. 15,

16.

5 Or, and it

was, &c.

6 Heb. meat.

i ch. 7. 14.

Luke 2. 11.

k John 3. 16.

l Matt. 28. 18.

1 Cor. 15. 25.

m Judg. 13. 18.

n Titus 2. 13.

o Eph. 2. 14.

p Dan. 2. 44.

q Luke 1. 32, 33.

r 2 Sam. 19. 31.

ch. 37. 32.

7 Heb. mingle.

8 Heb. with

whole

mouth.

r ch. 5. 25;

10. 4.

Jer. 4. 8.

s Jer. 5. 3.

Hos. 7. 10.

ch. 10. 17.

Rev. 18. 8.

u ch. 3. 12.

9 Or, they

that call

themselves.

10 Or, they

that are

called

blessed of

them.

11 Heb. swallowed up.

[cir. 713.

z Ps. 147. 10,

11.

y Mic. 7. 2.

12 Or, villany.

z ver. 12, 21.

ch. 5. 25; 10. 4.

a ch. 10. 17.

Mal. 4. 1.

cir. 738.]

b ch. 8. 22.

13 Heb. meat.

c Mic. 7. 2, 6.

14 Heb. cut.

d Lev. 26. 26.

e ch. 48. 26.

Jer. 18. 9.

f ver. 12, 17.

ch. 5. 25; 10. 4.

a Ps. 58. 2;

94. 20.

15 Or, to the

writers

that write

grievous-

ness.

b Job 31. 14.

c Luke 9. 7.

d Hos. 19. 44.

e ch. 5. 25; 9.

12, 17, 21.

16 Or, Woe

to the

Assyrian.

17 Heb.

Asshur.

e Jer. 51. 20.

18 Or, though

cause them to err; and <sup>10</sup>they that are led of them are <sup>11</sup>destroyed.

17 Therefore the LORD <sup>x</sup>shall have no joy in their young men, neither shall have mercy on their fatherless and widows: <sup>y</sup>for every one is an hypocrite and an evildoer, and every mouth speaketh <sup>12</sup>folly. <sup>z</sup>For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand <sup>is</sup> stretched out still.

18 ¶ For wickedness <sup>a</sup>burneth as the fire: it shall devour the briers and thorns, and shall kindle in the thickets of the forest, and they shall mount up <sup>like</sup> the lifting up of smoke.

19 Through the wrath of the LORD of hosts is <sup>b</sup>the land darkened, and the people shall be as the <sup>13</sup>fuel of the fire: <sup>c</sup>no man shall spare his brother.

20 And he shall <sup>14</sup>snatch on the right hand, and be hungry; and he shall eat on the left hand, <sup>d</sup>and they shall not be satisfied: <sup>e</sup>they shall eat every man the flesh of his own arm:

21 Mā-nās'seh, Ê-phrá'im; and Ê-phrá'im, Mā-nās'seh: and they together shall be against Jūd'ah. <sup>f</sup>For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand <sup>is</sup> stretched out still.

## CHAPTER 10.

1 The woe of tyrants. 5 Assyria shall be broken. 20 A remnant of Israel shall be saved. 24 Israel is comforted with promise of deliverance.

WOE unto them that <sup>a</sup>decree unrighteous decrees, and <sup>15</sup>that write grievousness which they have prescribed;

2 To turn aside the needy from judgment, and to take away the right from the poor of my people, that widows may be their prey, and that they may rob the fatherless!

3 And <sup>b</sup>what will ye do in <sup>c</sup>the day of visitation, and in the desolation which shall come from far? to whom will ye flee for help? and where will ye leave your glory?

4 Without me they shall bow down under the prisoners, and they shall fall under the slain. <sup>d</sup>For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand <sup>is</sup> stretched out still.

5 ¶ <sup>16</sup>O <sup>17</sup>Ás-sýr'-an, <sup>e</sup>the rod of mine anger, <sup>18</sup>and the staff in their hand is mine indignation.

6 I will send him against <sup>f</sup>an hypocritical nation, and against the people of my wrath will I <sup>g</sup>give him a charge, to take the spoil, and to take the prey, and <sup>2</sup>to tread them down like the mire of the streets.

7 <sup>h</sup>Howbeit he meaneth not so, neither doth his heart think so; but <sup>i</sup>it is in his heart to destroy and cut off nations not a few.

8 <sup>j</sup>For he saith, Are not my princes altogether kings?

9 Is not <sup>k</sup>Cal' nō <sup>l</sup>as Cār'chē-mish? is not Hā'math as Ār'pad? is not Sā-mā'ri-ā <sup>m</sup>as Dā-mās'cus?

10 As my hand hath found the kingdoms of the idols, and whose graven images did excel them of Jē-ru'sā-lēm and of Sā-mā'ri-ā;

11 Shall I not, as I have done unto Sā-mā'ri-ā and her idols, so do to Jē-ru'sā-lēm and her idols?

12 Wherefore it shall come to pass, that when the Lord hath performed his whole work <sup>n</sup>upon mounted Zi'ōn and on Jē-ru'sā-lēm, <sup>o</sup>I will <sup>3</sup>punish the fruit <sup>4</sup>of the stout heart of the king of Ās-sūr'ī-ā, and the glory of his high looks.

13 <sup>p</sup>For he saith, By the strength of my hand I have done <sup>q</sup>it, and by my wisdom; for I am prudent: and I have removed the bounds of the people, and have robbed their treasures, and I have put down the inhabitants <sup>r</sup>like a valiant man:

14 And <sup>s</sup>my hand hath found as a nest the riches of the people: and as one gathereth eggs that are left, have I gathered all the earth; and there was none that moved the wing, or opened the mouth, or peeped.

15 Shall <sup>t</sup>the ax boast itself against him that heweth therewith? or shall the saw magnify itself against him that shaketh it? <sup>u</sup>as if the rod should shake <sup>v</sup>itself against them that lift it up, or as if the staff should lift up <sup>w</sup>itself, as if it were no wood.

16 Therefore shall the Lord, the Lord of hosts, send among his <sup>x</sup>fat ones leanness; and under his glory he shall kindle a burning like the burning of a fire.

17 And the light of Īs'rā-el shall be for a fire, and his Holy One for a

B. C. 713.

f ch. 9. 17.  
g Jer. 34. 22.2 Heb. to lay them a treading.  
h Gen. 56. 20.  
Mic. 4. 12.i 2 Kin. 18. 24, 34, &c.; 19. 10, &c.  
k Amos 6. 2.  
l 2 Chr. 35. 20.

m 2 Kin. 16. 9.

n 2 Kin. 19. 31.  
o Jer. 50. 18.

3 Heb. visit upon.

4 Heb. of the greatness of the heart.

p Isa. 37. 24.

Ezek. 28. 4, &amp;c.

q Dan. 4. 30.

5 Or, like many people.

r Job 31. 25.

s Jer. 51. 20.

6 Or, as if a rod should shake them.

7 Or, that which is not wood.

t ch. 9. 18; 27. 4.

u 2 Kin. 19. 31.

8 Heb. from the soul, and even to the flesh.

9 Heb. number.

z See 2 Kin. 16. 7.

2 Chr. 28. 20.

y ch. 7. 3.

z Ekm. 9. 27.

a ch. 6. 13.

10 Heb. in, or among.

b ch. 28. 22.

11 Or, in.

c ch. 28. 22.

Dan. 9. 27.

Rom. 9. 28.

d ch. 37. 6.

12 Or, but he shall lift up his staff for thee.

e Ex. 14.

f ch. 54. 7.

g Dan. 11. 36.

h 2 Kin. 19. 35.

i Judg. 7. 25.

k Ex. 14. 25, 27.

l ch. 14. 25.

m Ps. 105. 15.

n Dan. 9. 24.

1 John 2. 20.

o 1 Sam. 13. 23.

p 1 Sam. 11. 4.

flame: <sup>6</sup>and it shall burn and devour his thorns and his briars in one day;

18 And shall consume the glory of his forest, and of <sup>w</sup>his fruitful field, <sup>8</sup>both soul and body: and they shall be as when a standardbearer fainteth.

19 And the rest of the trees of his forest shall be <sup>9</sup>few, that a child may write them.

20 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that the remnant of Īs'rā-el, and such as are escaped of the house of Jā'qōb, <sup>10</sup>shall no more again stay upon him that smote them; but shall stay upon the Lord, the Holy One of Īs'rā-el, in truth.

21 <sup>v</sup>The remnant shall return, even the remnant of Jā'qōb, unto the mighty God.

22 <sup>z</sup>For though thy people Īs'rā-el be as the sand of the sea, <sup>a</sup>yet a remnant <sup>10</sup>of them shall return: <sup>6</sup>the consumption decreed shall overflow <sup>11</sup>with righteousness.

23 <sup>c</sup>For the Lord God of hosts shall make a consumption, even determined, in the midst of all the land.

24 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord God of hosts, O my people that dwellest in Zi'ōn, <sup>d</sup>be not afraid of the Ās-sūr'ī-an: he shall smite thee with a rod, <sup>12</sup>and shall lift up his staff against thee, after the manner of <sup>e</sup>E'gypt.

25 <sup>f</sup>For yet a very little while, <sup>g</sup>and the indignation shall cease, and mine anger in their destruction.

26 And the LORD of hosts shall stir up <sup>h</sup>a scourge for him according to the slaughter of <sup>i</sup>Mid'ī-an at the rock of Ō'reb: and <sup>k</sup>as his rod was upon the sea, so shall he lift it up after the manner of E'gypt.

27 And it shall come to pass in that day, that <sup>l</sup>his burden <sup>13</sup>shall be taken away from off thy shoulder, and his yoke from off thy neck, and the yoke shall be destroyed because of <sup>m</sup>the anointing.

28 He is come to Ā-rāth, he is passed to Mig'rōn; at Mich'mash he hath laid up his carriages:

29 They are gone over <sup>n</sup>the passage: they have taken up their lodging at Gē'ba; Rā'mah is afraid; <sup>o</sup>Gīb'ē-ah of Sāul is fled.

80 <sup>2</sup>Lift up thy voice, O daughter of Gāl'lim: cause it to be heard unto <sup>3</sup>Lā'ish, <sup>4</sup>O poor Ān-g-thoth.

31 <sup>1</sup>Mād-mē'nah is removed; and the inhabitants of Gē'bim gather themselves to flee.

32 As yet shall he remain <sup>1</sup>at Nōb that day: he shall <sup>2</sup>shake his hand against the mount of <sup>3</sup>the daughter of Zi'ōn, the hill of Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

33 Behold, the Lord, the LORD of hosts, shall lop the bough with terror: and <sup>2</sup>the high ones of stature shall be hewn down, and the haughty shall be humbled.

34 And he shall cut down the thickets of the forest with iron, and Lēb'g-non shall fall <sup>3</sup>by a mighty one.

## CHAPTER 11.

1 *The peaceable kingdom of the Branch out of the root of Jesse.* 10 *The victorious restoration of Israel, and vocation of the Gentiles.*

AND <sup>a</sup>there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of <sup>b</sup>Jēs'sē, and <sup>c</sup>a Branch shall grow out of his roots: ★

2 <sup>d</sup>And the spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD; ★

3 And shall make him of <sup>4</sup>quick understanding in the fear of the LORD: and he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after the hearing of his ears: ★

4 But <sup>e</sup>with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and <sup>f</sup>reprove with equity for the meek of the earth: and he shall <sup>g</sup>smite the earth with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked. ★

5 And <sup>h</sup>righteousness shall be the girdle of his loins, and faithfulness the girdle of his reins. ★

6 <sup>i</sup>The wolf also shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid; and the calf and the young lion and the fatling together; and a little child shall lead them.

7 And the cow and the bear shall feed; their young ones shall lie down together: and the lion shall eat straw like the ox.

B. C. 713.

2 Heb. Cry shrill with thy voice.  
p 1 Sam. 25. 44.

g Judg. 18. 7.  
r Josh. 21. 19.  
s Josh. 15. 31.  
t 1 Sam. 21. 1; 22. 19.  
Neb. 11. 32.  
u ch. 13. 2.  
z ch. 37. 22.  
y See Amos 2 Or. mighty.

a ch. 53. 2.  
Zech. 6. 12.  
Rev. 5. 5.  
b ver. 10.  
c ch. 18. 23.  
d ch. 4. 2.  
Jer. 23. 5.  
e ch. 61. 1.  
Matt. 3. 16.  
John 1. 32.  
32. 3. 34.

4 Heb. scent, or, smell.  
e Ps. 72. 2, 4.  
Rev. 19. 11.  
f Or, argue.  
g Job 4. 9.  
Mal. 4. 6.  
2 Thess. 2. 8.  
Rev. 1. 16;  
2. 16; 19. 15.  
h See Eph. 6. 14.

i ch. 65. 25.  
Ezek. 34. 25.  
Hos. 2. 18.  
6 Or, adder's.  
j Job 6. 23.  
ch. 2. 4;  
35. 9.  
k Hab. 2. 14.  
l ch. 2. 11.  
m ver. 1.  
Rom. 15. 12.  
n Rom. 15. 10.

o Heb. 4. 1, &c.  
p Heb. glory.  
q ch. 2. 11.  
r Zech. 10. 10.  
s John 7. 35.  
James 1. 1.  
8 Heb. wings.  
t Jer. 4. 18.  
Ezek. 37. 16, 17, 22.  
Hos. 1. 11.  
9 Heb. the children of the east.

10 Dan. 11. 41.  
11 Heb. Edom and Moab shall be the laying on of their hand.  
12 Heb. the children of Ammon (their obedience).

u ch. 60. 14.  
z Zech. 10. 11.  
y Rev. 16. 12.  
12 Heb. in shoes.  
z ch. 19. 23.  
a Ex. 14. 29.  
ch. 51. 10;  
63. 12, 13.

a ch. 2. 11.

8 And the sucking child shall play on the hole of the asp, and the weaned child shall put his hand on the <sup>6</sup>cockatrice' den.

9 <sup>1</sup>They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain: for <sup>2</sup>the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea.

10 <sup>3</sup>And in that day <sup>m</sup>there shall be a root of Jēs'sē, which shall stand for an ensign of the people; to it shall the <sup>n</sup>Gēn'tiles seek: and <sup>o</sup>his rest shall be <sup>7</sup>glorious. ★

11 And it shall come to pass <sup>p</sup>in that day, that the LORD shall set his hand again the second time to recover the remnant of his people, which shall be left, <sup>q</sup>from Ās-sūr'ī-a, and from E'gypt, and from Pāth'ros, and from Cush, and from E'lām, and from Shī'nār, and from Hā'math, and from the islands of the sea.

12 And he shall set up an ensign for the nations, and shall assemble the outcasts of Iṣ'ra-el, and gather together <sup>r</sup>the dispersed of Jū'dah from the four <sup>s</sup>corners of the earth.

13 <sup>t</sup>The envy also of E'phrā'im shall depart, and the adversaries of Jū'dah shall be cut off: E'phrā'im shall not envy Jū'dah, and Jū'dah shall not vex E'phrā'im.

14 But they shall fly upon the shoulders of the Phī-lis'tīnes toward the west; they shall spoil <sup>u</sup>them of the east together: <sup>v</sup>they shall lay their hand upon E'dom and Mō'ab; <sup>w</sup>and the children of Ām'mōn <sup>x</sup>shall obey them.

15 And the LORD <sup>y</sup>shall utterly destroy the tongue of the E-gyp'tian sea; and with his mighty wind shall he shake his hand over the river, and shall smite it in the seven streams, <sup>z</sup>and make men go over <sup>12</sup>dryshod.

16 And <sup>2</sup>there shall be an highway for the remnant of his people, which shall be left, from Ās-sūr'ī-a; <sup>a</sup>like as it was to Iṣ'ra-el in the day that he came up out of the land of E'gypt.

## CHAPTER 12.

*A joyful thanksgiving of the faithful for the mercies of God.*

AND <sup>a</sup>in that day thou shalt say, O LORD, I will praise thee: though thou wast angry with me,

thine anger is turned away, and thou comfortedst me.

2 Behold, God is my salvation; I will trust, and not be afraid: for the LORD<sup>b</sup> JE-HO'VAH is my<sup>c</sup> strength and my song; he also is become my salvation.

3 Therefore with joy shall ye draw<sup>d</sup> water out of the wells of salvation.

4 And in that day shall ye say, <sup>e</sup>Praise the LORD, <sup>f</sup>call upon his name, <sup>g</sup>declare his doings among the people, make mention that his<sup>g</sup> name is exalted.

5 <sup>h</sup>Sing unto the LORD; for he hath done excellent things: this is known in all the earth.

6 <sup>i</sup>Cry out and shout, thou<sup>3</sup> inhabitant of Zi'on: for great is<sup>k</sup> the Holy One of Ig'ra-el in the midst of thee.

### CHAPTER 13.

<sup>1</sup> God mustereth the armies of his wrath. <sup>6</sup> He threateneth to destroy Babylon by the Medes.

**T**HE<sup>a</sup> burden of Bāb'y-lon, which I-šā'jah the son of A'moz did see.

2 <sup>b</sup>Lift ye up a banner<sup>c</sup> upon the high mountain, exalt the voice unto them, <sup>d</sup>shake the hand, that they may go into the gates of the nobles.

3 I have commanded my sanctified ones, I have also called<sup>e</sup> my mighty ones for mine anger, even them that<sup>f</sup> rejoice in my highness.

4 The noise of a multitude in the mountains, <sup>g</sup>like as of a great people; a tumultuous noise of the kingdoms of nations gathered together: the LORD of hosts mustereth the host of the battle.

5 They come from a far country, from the end of heaven, even the LORD, and the weapons of his indignation, to destroy the whole land.

6 ¶ Howl ye; <sup>g</sup>for the day of the LORD is at hand; <sup>h</sup>it shall come as a destruction from the Almighty.

7 Therefore shall all hands<sup>b</sup> be faint, and every man's heart shall melt:

8 And they shall be afraid: <sup>c</sup>pangs and sorrows shall take hold of them; they shall be in pain as a woman that travaileth: they shall<sup>d</sup> be amazed<sup>e</sup> one at another; their faces shall be as<sup>f</sup> flames.

9 Behold, <sup>g</sup>the day of the LORD cometh, cruel both with wrath and fierce anger, to lay the land deso-

B. C. 713.

b Pa. 83. 18.  
c Ex. 15. 2.  
d Job 4. 10.  
e 1 Chr. 16. 8.  
f Ps. 105. 1.  
g Or, proclaim his name.

f Pa. 145. 4.  
g Ps. 34. 3.  
h Ex. 15. 1, 21.  
i Ps. 68. 32.  
j 98. 1.  
k ch. 54. 1.  
l Zeph. 3. 14.  
m Heb. in-  
habitress.  
n Pa. 71. 22.  
o 89. 18.  
p ch. 41. 14, 16.

a ch. 21. 1;  
b 41. 1.  
c Jer. 50; 51.  
d ch. 5. 26;  
e 18. 3.  
f Jer. 50. 2.  
g ch. 51. 25.  
h ch. 10. 32.  
i Joel 3. 11.  
j Pa. 149. 2.  
k 5. 6.

l cir. 712.]  
m Heb. the  
likeness of.  
n Zeph. 1. 7.  
o Rev. 6. 17.  
p Job 31. 23.  
q Joel 1. 15.  
r Or, fall  
down.  
s Pa. 45. 6.  
t ch. 21. 3.  
u Heb. won-  
der.

v Heb. every  
man at his  
neighbour.  
w Heb. faces  
of flames.  
x Mal. 4. 1.  
y Pa. 104. 35.  
z Prov. 2. 22.  
aa ch. 24. 21.  
ab 23.

ac Ezek. 32. 7.  
ad Joel 2. 31.  
ae Matt. 24. 29.  
af Mark 13. 24.  
ag Luke 21. 25.  
ah n ch. 2. 17.  
ai o Hag. 2. 6.  
aj p Ps. 110. 5.  
ak Lam. 1. 12.  
al q Jer. 50. 16;  
am 51. 9.

an r Ps. 137. 9.  
ao Nah. 3. 10.  
ap Zecl. 14. 2.  
aq s ch. 21. 2.  
ar Jer. 51. 11, 23.  
as Dan. 5. 29,  
31.  
at t ch. 14. 4. 22.  
au 9 Heb. as the  
overthrow-  
ing.

av u Gen. 19. 24,  
25.  
aw Deut. 29. 23.  
ax Jer. 49. 16;  
ay 50. 40.  
az s Jer. 50. 3.  
ba 39; 51. 29, 62.  
bb v ch. 34. 11-15.  
bc Rev. 18. 2.  
bd 10 Heb.  
be 2 Tim.  
bf 11 Heb.  
bg Ochim.

late: and he shall destroy<sup>i</sup> the sinners thereof out of it.

10 For the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light: the sun shall be<sup>m</sup> darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine.

11 And I will punish the world for their evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; <sup>n</sup>and I will cause the arrogance of the proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtiness of the terrible.

12 I will make a man more precious than fine gold; even a man than the golden wedge of O'phir.

13 <sup>o</sup>Therefore I will shake the heavens, and the earth shall remove out of her place, in the wrath of the LORD of hosts, and in<sup>p</sup> the day of his fierce anger.

14 And it shall be as the chased roe, and as a sheep that no man taketh up: <sup>q</sup>they shall every man turn to his own people, and flee every one into his own land.

15 Every one that is found shall be thrust through; and every one that is joined unto them shall fall by the sword.

16 Their children also shall be<sup>r</sup> dashed to pieces before their eyes: their houses shall be spoiled, and their wives ravished.

17 <sup>s</sup>Behold, I will stir up the Mèdes against them, which shall not regard silver; and as for gold, they shall not delight in it.

18 Their bows also shall dash the young men to pieces; and they shall have no pity on the fruit of the womb; their eye shall not spare children.

19 ¶ And Bāb'y-lon, the glory of kingdoms, the beauty of the Chāl'dees' excellency, shall be<sup>t</sup> as when God overthrew<sup>u</sup> Sōd'om and Gōmōr'ah.

20 <sup>v</sup>It shall never be inhabited, neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation: neither shall the Ā-rā'bi-an pitch tent there; neither shall the shepherds make their folk there.

21 <sup>w</sup>But<sup>x</sup> wild beasts of the desert shall lie there; and their houses shall be full of<sup>y</sup> doleful creatures; and

<sup>13</sup> Owls shall dwell there, and satyrs shall dance there.

22 And <sup>4</sup> the wild beasts of the islands shall cry in their <sup>5</sup> desolate houses, and dragons in their pleasant palaces: <sup>2</sup> and her time is near to come, and her days shall not be prolonged.

## CHAPTER 14.

1 God's merciful restoration of Israel. 4 Their triumphant insultation over Babel. 24 God's purpose against Assyria.

**F**OR the LORD <sup>a</sup> will have mercy on Jā'qob, and <sup>b</sup> will yet choose Iq'ra-el, and set them in their own land: <sup>c</sup> and the strangers shall be joined with them, and they shall cleave to the house of Jā'qob.

2 And the people shall take them, <sup>d</sup> and bring them to their place: and the house of Iq'ra-el shall possess them in the land of the LORD for servants and handmaids: and they shall take them captives, <sup>e</sup> whose captives they were; <sup>f</sup> and they shall rule over their oppressors.

3 And it shall come to pass in the day that the LORD shall give thee rest from thy sorrow, and from thy fear, and from the hard bondage wherein thou wast made to serve,

4 ¶ That thou <sup>g</sup> shalt take up this <sup>7</sup> proverb against the king of Bāb'y-lon, and say, How hath the oppressor ceased! the <sup>8</sup> golden city ceased!

5 The LORD hath broken <sup>h</sup> the staff of the wicked, and the sceptre of the rulers.

6 He who smote the people in wrath with <sup>i</sup> a continual stroke, he that ruled the nations in anger, is persecuted, and none hindereth.

7 The whole earth is at rest, and is quiet: they break forth into singing.

8 <sup>j</sup> Yea, the fir trees rejoice at thee, and the cedars of Lēb'q-non, saying, Since thou art laid down, no feller is come up against us.

9 <sup>k</sup> <sup>10</sup> Hell from beneath is moved for thee to meet thee at thy coming: it stirreth up the dead for thee, *even* all the <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> chief ones of the earth; it hath raised up from their thrones all the kings of the nations.

10 All they shall speak and say unto thee, Art thou also become weak as we? art thou become like unto us?

11 Thy pomp is brought down to the

B. C. 712.

2 Or, ostriches.  
3 Heb, daughters of the out.  
4 Heb. ism.  
5 Or, palaces.  
6 Jer. 51. 33.

a Ps. 102. 13.

b Zech. L 17; 2. 12.

c ch. 60. 4, 5, 10.  
Eph. 2. 12, 13, &c.

d ch. 49. 22; 60. 9; 66. 20.

e Heb. that had taken them captives.  
f ch. 60. 14.

g ch. 13. 19.

h Hab. 2. 6.

i Or, taunting speech.

j Or, ex-

actress of gold.

k Rev. 18. 16.

l Ps. 125. 3.

m Heb. a stroke without removing.

n ch. 55. 12.

o Ezek. 31. 16.

p Ezek. 32. 21.

q Or, The grave.

r Heb. leaders.

s Or, great goats.

t ch. 34. 4.

u Or, O day star.

v Matt. 11. 23.

w Dan. 8. 10.

x Ps. 48. 2.

y ch. 47. 8.

z Thess. 2. 4.

a Matt. 11. 23.

b Or, did not let his prisoners loose.

c Heb. home-wards?

d Job 18. 19.

e Ps. 21. 10; 37. 28; 109. 14.

f Ex. 20. 5.

g Matt. 23. 35.

h Prov. 10. 7.

i Jer. 51. 62.

j Kin. 14. 10.

k Job 18. 19.

l ch. 34. 11.

m Zeph. 2. 14.

grave, and the noise of thy viols: the worm is spread under thee, and the worms cover thee.

12 <sup>1</sup> How art thou fallen from heaven, <sup>13</sup> O Lū'qī-fēr, son of the morning! how art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations!

13 For thou hast said in thine heart, <sup>m</sup> I will ascend into heaven, <sup>n</sup> I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, <sup>o</sup> in the sides of the north:

14 I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; <sup>p</sup> I will be like the most High.

15 Yet thou <sup>q</sup> shalt be brought down to hell, to the sides of the pit.

16 They that see thee shall narrowly look upon thee, and consider thee, saying, Is this the man that made the earth to tremble, that did shake kingdoms;

17 That made the world as a wilderness, and destroyed the cities thereof; that <sup>14</sup> opened not the house of his prisoners?

18 All the kings of the nations, *even* all of them, lie in glory, every one in his own house.

19 But thou art cast out of thy grave like an abominable branch, and as the raiment of those that are slain, thrust through with a sword, that go down to the stones of the pit; as a carcase trodden under feet.

20 Thou shalt not be joined with them in burial, because thou hast destroyed thy land, and slain thy people: <sup>r</sup> the seed of evildoers shall never be renowned.

21 Prepare slaughter for his children <sup>s</sup> for the iniquity of their fathers; that they do not rise, nor possess the land, nor fill the face of the world with cities.

22 For I will rise up against them, saith the LORD of hosts, and cut off from Bāb'y-lon <sup>t</sup> the name, and <sup>u</sup> remnant, <sup>v</sup> and son, and nephew, saith the LORD.

23 <sup>y</sup> I will also make it a possession for the bittern, and pools of water: and I will sweep it with the besom of destruction, saith the LORD of hosts.

24 ¶ The LORD of hosts hath sworn,

saying, Surely as I have thought, so shall it come to pass; and as I have purposed, so shall it stand:

25 That I will break the *Ās-syr'-i-an* in my land, and upon my mountains tread him under foot: then shall <sup>2</sup> his yoke depart from off them, and his burden depart from off their shoulders.

26 This is the purpose that is purposed upon the whole earth: and this is the hand that is stretched out upon all the nations.

27 For the LORD of hosts hath <sup>a</sup> purposed, and who shall disannul it? and his hand is stretched out, and who shall turn it back?

28 In the year that <sup>b</sup> king *Ā'hāz* died was this burden.

29 ¶ Rejoice not thou, whole *Pāl-es-ti'nā*, <sup>c</sup> because the rod of him that smote thee is broken: for out of the serpent's root shall come forth a <sup>2</sup> cockatrice, <sup>d</sup> and his fruit shall be a fiery flying serpent.

30 And the firstborn of the poor shall feed, and the needy shall lie down in safety: and I will kill thy root with famine, and he shall slay thy remnant.

31 Howl, O gate; cry, O city; thou, whole *Pāl-es-ti'nā*, art dissolved: for there shall come from the north a smoke, and <sup>3</sup> none shall be alone in his <sup>4</sup> appointed times.

32 What shall one then answer the messengers of the nation? That <sup>e</sup> the LORD hath founded *Zi'ōn*, and <sup>f</sup> the poor of his people shall <sup>g</sup> trust in it.

#### CHAPTER 15.

The lamentable state of Moab.

**T**HE <sup>a</sup> burden of *Mō'ab*. Because in the night <sup>b</sup> *Ār* of *Mō'ab* is laid waste, and <sup>c</sup> brought to silence; because in the night *Kir* of *Mō'ab* is laid waste, and brought to silence; <sup>2</sup> <sup>c</sup> He is gone up to *Bā'jith*, and to *Dī'bōn*, the high places, to weep: *Mō'ab* shall howl over *Nē'bō*, and over *Mēd'e-bā*: <sup>d</sup> on all their heads shall be baldness, and every beard cut off.

3 In their streets they shall gird themselves with sackcloth: <sup>e</sup> on the tops of their houses, and in their streets, every one shall howl, <sup>f</sup> weeping abundantly.

B. C. 712.

z ch. 10. 27.  
a 2 Chr. 20. 6.  
Job. 9. 12.  
Ps. 33. 11.  
Prov. 19. 21.  
ch. 43. 13.  
Dan. 4. 31. 35.  
b 2 Kin. 15. 20.  
c 2 Chr. 26. 6.  
2 Or, *adder*.  
d 2 Kin. 18. 8.  
3 Or, he shall not be done.  
4 Or, *assemblies*.  
e Ps. 87. 1. 5.  
f Zeph. 3. 12.  
g Jer. 11. 11.  
5 Or, *betake themselves unto it*.

a Jer. 48. 1. &c.  
Ezek. 25. 8-11.  
Amos 2. 1.  
b Num. 21. 28.  
6 Or, *cut off*.  
c ch. 16. 12.  
726-1.  
d See Lev. 21. 5.  
ch. 3. 24; 22. 12.  
Jer. 47. 5; 48. 1, 37, 38.  
Ezek. 7. 18.  
e Jer. 48. 38.  
7 Heb. *descending into weeping, or, coming down with weeping*.  
f ch. 16. 9.  
g ch. 16. 11.  
Jer. 48. 31.  
8 Or, *to the borders thereof, even to Zoar, as an heifer*.  
h ch. 16. 14.  
Jer. 48. 34.  
i Jer. 48. 5.  
9 Heb. *breaking*.  
k Num. 32. 36.  
10 Heb. *desolations*.  
11 Or, *valley of the Arabians*.  
12 Heb. *addition*.  
cfr. 726-1.  
12 Kin. 17. 25.

a 2 Kin. 3. 4.  
b 2 Kin. 14. 7.  
13 Or, *Petra*.  
Heb. *A rock*.  
14 Or, *a nest forsaken*.  
c Num. 21. 13.  
15 Heb. *Bring*.  
16 Heb. *wringer*.  
17 Heb. *the treaders down*.  
d Dan. 7. 14.  
Mic. 4. 3.  
Luke 1. 27.  
18 Or, *prepared*.  
e Ps. 72. 2; 96. 13; 98. 9.  
f Jer. 48. 29.  
Zeph. 2. 10.

4 And *Hēsh'bōn* shall cry, <sup>f</sup> and *E-lā'ā'leh*: their voice shall be heard even unto *Jā'hāz*: therefore the armed soldiers of *Mō'ab* shall cry out; his life shall be grievous unto him.

5 <sup>g</sup> My heart shall cry out for *Mō'ab*; <sup>h</sup> his fugitives shall flee unto *Zō'ar*, an <sup>h</sup> heifer of three years old: for <sup>i</sup> by the mounting up of *Lū'hith* with weeping shall they go it up; for in the way of *Hōr-q-nā'im* they shall raise up a cry of <sup>j</sup> destruction.

6 For the waters <sup>k</sup> of *Nim'rim* shall be <sup>10</sup> desolate: for the hay is withered away, the grass faileth, there is no green thing.

7 Therefore the abundance they have gotten, and that which they have laid up, shall they carry away to the <sup>11</sup> brook of the willows.

8 For the cry is gone round about the borders of *Mō'ab*; the howling thereof unto *Ēg'lā'im*, and the howling thereof unto *Bē'er-ē'lim*.

9 For the waters of *Dī'mon* shall be full of blood: for I will bring <sup>12</sup> more upon *Dī'mon*, <sup>l</sup> lions upon him that escapeth of *Mō'ab*, and upon the remnant of the land.

#### CHAPTER 16.

1 *Moab is exhorted to yield obedience to Christ's kingdom.* 6 *Moab is threatened for her pride.* 12 *The judgment of Moab.*

**S**END ye the lamb to the ruler of the land <sup>b</sup> from <sup>13</sup> *Sē'lā* to the wilderness, unto the mount of the daughter of *Zi'ōn*.

2 For it shall be, *that*, as a wandering bird <sup>14</sup> cast out of the nest, so the daughters of *Mō'ab* shall be at the fords of <sup>c</sup> *Ār'nōn*.

3 <sup>15</sup> Take counsel, execute judgment; make thy shadow as the night in the midst of the noonday; hide the outcasts; bewray not him that wandereth.

4 Let mine outcasts dwell with thee, *Mō'ab*; be thou a covert to them from the face of the spoiler: for the <sup>16</sup> extortioner is at an end, the spoiler ceaseth, <sup>17</sup> the oppressors are consumed out of the land.

5 And in mercy <sup>d</sup> shall the throne be <sup>18</sup> established: and he shall sit upon it in truth in the tabernacle of *Dā'vid*, <sup>e</sup> judging, and seeking judgment, and hasting righteousness.

6 ¶ We have heard of the <sup>f</sup> pride of

Mô'ab; he is very proud: even of his haughtiness, and his pride, and his wrath: <sup>9</sup> but his lies shall not be so.

7 Therefore shall Mô'ab <sup>h</sup> howl for Mô'ab, every one shall howl: for the foundations <sup>i</sup> of Kîr-hâr'ê-sêth shall <sup>j</sup> mourn; surely they are stricken.

8 For <sup>k</sup> the fields of Hêsh'bôn languish, and <sup>l</sup> the vine of Sîb'mah: the lords of the heathen have broken down the principal plants thereof, they are come even unto Jâ'zêr, they wandered through the wilderness: her branches are <sup>m</sup> stretched out, they are gone over the sea.

9 ¶ Therefore <sup>n</sup> I will bewail with the weeping of Jâ'zêr the vine of Sîb'mah: I will water thee with my tears, <sup>o</sup> O Hêsh'bôn, and E-lê-â'leh: for <sup>p</sup> the shouting for thy summer fruits and for thy harvest is fallen.

10 And <sup>q</sup> gladness is taken away, and joy out of the plentiful field; and in the vineyards there shall be no singing, neither shall there be shouting: the treaders shall tread out no wine in their presses; I have made their vintage shouting to cease.

11 Wherefore <sup>r</sup> my bowels shall sound like an harp for Mô'ab, and mine inward parts for Kîr-hâ'resh.

12 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when it is seen that Mô'ab is weary on <sup>s</sup> the high place, that he shall come <sup>t</sup> to his sanctuary to pray; but he shall not prevail.

13 This <sup>u</sup> is the word that the LORD hath spoken concerning Mô'ab since that time.

14 But now the LORD hath spoken, saying, Within three years, <sup>v</sup> as the years of an hireling, and the glory of Mô'ab shall be contemned, with all that great multitude; and the remnant shall be very small and <sup>w</sup> feeble.

#### CHAPTER 17.

<sup>x</sup> Syria and Israel are threatened. <sup>y</sup> A remnant shall forsake idolatry. <sup>z</sup> The rest shall be plagued for their impiety.

¶ THE <sup>a</sup> burden of Dâ-mâs'cus. Behold, Dâ-mâs'cus is taken away <sup>b</sup> from being a city, and it shall be a ruinous heap.

2 The cities of Âr'ô-êr are forsaken: they shall be for flocks, which shall lie down, and <sup>c</sup> none shall make them afraid.

3 ¶ The fortress also shall cease

B. C. 726.

g ch. 28. 15.

h Jer. 48. 20.

i 2 Kin. 3. 25.

2 Or, mutter.

k ch. 24. 7.

l ver. 9.

m Jer. 48. 32.

n ch. 15. 4.

o Or, the

fallen is

fallen upon,

âc.

o ch. 24. 8.

Jer. 48. 23.

p ch. 15. 5;

63. 15.

Jer. 48. 26.

q ch. 15. 2.

r ch. 21. 16.

5 Or, not

many.

a Jer. 49. 23.

Amos 1. 3.

Zech. 9. 1.

fulfilled, 740.

2 Kin. 16. 9.

b Jer. 7. 33.

c ch. 7. 16;

8. 4.

d ch. 10. 16.

e Jer. 51. 33.

f ch. 24. 13.

g Mic. 7. 7.

6 Or, sun

images.

h Ps. 68. 19.

Jer. 74. 1.]

Or, removed

in the day of

inheritance,

and there

shall be

deadly sor-

row.

8 Or, noise.

i Jer. 6. 23.

9 Or, many.

k Ps. 9. 5.

l Ps. 83. 13.

m Isa. 13. 3.

10 Or, thistle-

down.

from Ê'phrâ'im, and the kingdom from Dâ-mâs'cus, and the remnant of Sÿr'î-a: they shall be as the glory of the children of Îs'ra-el, saith the LORD of hosts.

4 And in that day it shall come to pass, that the glory of Jâ'qob shall be made thin, and <sup>d</sup> the fatness of his flesh shall wax lean.

5 ¶ And it shall be as when the harvestman gathereth the corn, and reapeth the ears with his arm; and it shall be as he that gathereth ears in the valley of Rêph'â-im.

6 ¶ Yet gleanings grapes shall be left in it, as the shaking of an olive tree, two or three berries in the top of the uppermost bough, four or five in the outmost fruitful branches thereof, saith the LORD God of Îs'ra-el.

7 At that day shall a man <sup>g</sup> look to his Maker, and his eyes shall have respect to the Holy One of Îs'ra-el.

8 And he shall not look to the altars, the work of his hands, neither shall respect that which his fingers have made, either the groves, or the <sup>h</sup> images.

9 ¶ In that day shall his strong cities be as a forsaken bough, and an uppermost branch, which they left because of the children of Îs'ra-el: and there shall be desolation.

10 Because thou hast forgotten <sup>i</sup> the God of thy salvation, and hast not been mindful of the rock of thy strength, therefore shalt thou plant pleasant plants, and shalt set it with strange slips:

11 In the day shalt thou make thy plant to grow, and in the morning shalt thou make thy seed to flourish: but the harvest shall be <sup>j</sup> a heap in the day of grief and of desperate sorrow.

12 ¶ Woe to the <sup>k</sup> multitude of many people, which make a noise <sup>l</sup> like the noise of the seas; and to the rushing of nations, that make a rushing like the rushing of <sup>m</sup> mighty waters!

13 The nations shall rush like the rushing of many waters: but God shall <sup>n</sup> rebuke them, and they shall flee far off, and <sup>o</sup> shall be chased as the chaff of the mountains before the wind, and like <sup>p</sup> a rolling thing before the whirlwind.

14 And behold at eveningtide trouble; and before the morning he is not. This is the portion of them that spoil us, and the lot of them that rob us.

## CHAPTER 18.

1 *God in care of his people will destroy the Ethiopians. 1 An access thereby shall grow unto the church.*

**W**OE <sup>a</sup> to the land shadowing with wings, which is beyond the rivers of E-thi-ō'pī-a:

2 That sendeth ambassadors by the sea, even in vessels of bulrushes upon the waters, saying, Go, ye swift messengers, to <sup>b</sup>a nation scattered and peeled, to a people terrible from their beginning hitherto; <sup>3</sup>a nation meted out and trodden down, <sup>5</sup>whose land the rivers have spoiled!

3 All ye inhabitants of the world, and dwellers on the earth, see ye, <sup>c</sup>when he lifteth up an ensign on the mountains; and when he bloweth a trumpet, hear ye.

4 For so the LORD said unto me, I will take my rest, and I will <sup>6</sup>consider in my dwelling place like a clear heat <sup>7</sup>upon herbs, and like a cloud of dew in the heat of harvest.

5 For afore the harvest, when the bud is perfect, and the sour grape is ripening in the flower, he shall both cut off the sprigs with pruning hooks, and take away and cut down the branches.

6 They shall be left together unto the fowls of the mountains, and to the beasts of the earth: and the fowls shall summer upon them, and all the beasts of the earth shall winter upon them.

7 ¶ In that time <sup>d</sup>shall the present be brought unto the LORD of hosts of a people <sup>e</sup>scattered and peeled, and from a people terrible from their beginning hitherto; a nation meted out and trodden under foot, whose land the rivers have spoiled, to the place of the name of the LORD of hosts, the mount Zī'ōn.

## CHAPTER 19.

1 *The confusion of Egypt. 18 The calling of Egypt to the church. 23 The covenant of Egypt, Assyria, and Israel.*

**T**HE <sup>a</sup>burden of E'gypt. Behold, the LORD <sup>b</sup>rideth upon a swift cloud, and shall come into E'gypt: and <sup>c</sup>the idols of E'gypt shall be moved at his presence, and the heart of E'gypt shall melt in the midst of it.

B. C. 741.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 20. 4, 5.  
<sup>b</sup> Ezek. 30. 4,  
5, 9.  
<sup>c</sup> Zeph. 2. 12;  
3. 10.  
<sup>d</sup> ver. 7.

cir. 714.]

<sup>2</sup> Or, outspread and polished.

<sup>3</sup> Or, a nation that melteth out, and treadeth down.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. a nation of line, line, and treading under foot.

<sup>5</sup> Or, whose land the rivers despise.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 5. 26.

<sup>6</sup> Or, regard my set dwelling.

<sup>7</sup> Or, after rain.

<sup>d</sup> See Ps. 68. 31; 72. 10.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 16. 1.  
<sup>f</sup> Zeph. 3. 10.  
<sup>g</sup> Mal. 1. 11.

<sup>8</sup> Or, outspread and polished:  
See ver. 2.

<sup>a</sup> Jer. 46. 13.  
<sup>b</sup> Ezek. 29; 30.

<sup>c</sup> Ps. 18. 10;  
104. 3.

<sup>d</sup> Ex. 12. 12.  
<sup>e</sup> Jer. 43. 12.

<sup>f</sup> Heb. mingle.  
<sup>g</sup> Judg. 7. 22.

<sup>h</sup> 1 Sam. 14. 16, 20.

<sup>i</sup> 2 Chr. 20. 23.  
<sup>j</sup> 10 Heb. shall be emptied.

<sup>k</sup> 11 Heb. swallow up.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 8. 19;

<sup>m</sup> 12 Or, shut up.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 20. 4.

<sup>o</sup> Jer. 46. 26.  
<sup>p</sup> Ezek. 29. 19.

<sup>q</sup> Jer. 51. 36.  
<sup>r</sup> Ezek. 30. 12.

<sup>s</sup> A 2 Kin. 19. 24.

<sup>t</sup> 13 Heb. and shall not be.

<sup>u</sup> 1 Kin. 10. 28.  
<sup>v</sup> Prov. 7. 16.

<sup>w</sup> 14 Or, while works.

<sup>x</sup> 15 Heb. foundations.

<sup>y</sup> 16 Heb. of living things.

<sup>z</sup> Num. 13. 22.

<sup>aa</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 20.  
<sup>ab</sup> m Jer. 2. 16.

<sup>ac</sup> 17 Or, governors.  
<sup>ad</sup> 18 Heb. corners.

<sup>ae</sup> 19 Heb. a spirit of perverseness.  
<sup>af</sup> 1 Kin. 22. 22.

<sup>ag</sup> ch. 29. 10.

2 And I will <sup>ad</sup> set the E-gyp'tjans against the E-gyp'tjans: and they shall fight every one against his brother, and every one against his neighbour; city against city, and kingdom against kingdom.

3 And the spirit of E'gypt <sup>10</sup>shall fail in the midst thereof; and I will <sup>11</sup>destroy the counsel thereof: and they shall <sup>e</sup>seek to the idols, and to the charmers, and to them that have familiar spirits, and to the wizards.

4 And the E-gyp'tjans will I <sup>12</sup>give over <sup>f</sup>into the hand of a cruel lord; and a fierce king shall rule over them, saith the LORD, the LORD of hosts.

5 <sup>g</sup>And the waters shall fail from the sea, and the river shall be wasted and dried up.

6 And they shall turn the rivers far away; and the brooks <sup>h</sup>of defence shall be emptied and dried up: the reeds and flags shall wither.

7 The paper reeds by the brooks, by the mouth of the brooks, and every thing sown by the brooks shall wither, be driven away, <sup>13</sup>and be no more.

8 The fishers also shall mourn, and all they that cast angle into the brooks shall lament, and they that spread nets upon the waters shall languish.

9 Moreover they that work in <sup>i</sup>flax, and they that weave <sup>14</sup>net works, shall be confounded.

10 And they shall be broken in the <sup>15</sup>purposes thereof, all that make sluices and ponds <sup>16</sup>for fish.

11 ¶ Surely the princes of <sup>k</sup>Zō'a: are fools, the counsel of the wis counsellors of Phā'raōh is become brutish: how say ye unto Phā'raōh I am the son of the wise, the son of ancient kings?

12 <sup>l</sup>Where are they? where are thy wise men? and let them tell thee now, and let them know what the LORD of hosts hath purpose upon E'gypt.

13 The princes of Zō'an are become fools, <sup>m</sup>the princes of Nōph are deceived; they have also seduce E'gypt, even <sup>17</sup><sup>18</sup>they that are the stay of the tribes thereof.

14 The LORD hath mingled <sup>19</sup>a perverse spirit in the midst thereof: and



they have caused E'gypt to err in every work thereof, as a drunken man staggereth in his vomit.

15 Neither shall there be any work for E'gypt, which ° the head or tail, branch or rush, may do.

16 In that day shall E'gypt <sup>P</sup> be like unto women: and it shall be afraid and fear because of the shaking of the hand of the LORD of hosts, <sup>q</sup> which he shaketh over it.

17 And the land of Jū'dah shall be a terror unto E'gypt, every one that maketh mention thereof shall be afraid in himself, because of the counsel of the LORD of hosts, which he hath determined against it.

18 ¶ In that day shall five cities in the land of E'gypt <sup>r</sup> speak <sup>2</sup> the language of Cā'nāan, and swear to the LORD of hosts; one shall be called, The city <sup>3</sup> of destruction.

19 In that day <sup>s</sup> shall there be an altar to the LORD in the midst of the land of E'gypt, and a pillar at the border thereof to the LORD.

20 And <sup>t</sup> it shall be for a sign and for a witness unto the LORD of hosts in the land of E'gypt: for they shall cry unto the LORD because of the oppressors, and he shall send them a saviour, and a great one, and he shall deliver them.

21 And the LORD shall be known to E'gypt, and the E-gyp'tians shall know the LORD in that day, and <sup>u</sup> shall do sacrifice and oblation; yea, they shall vow a vow unto the LORD, and perform it.

22 And the LORD shall smite E'gypt: he shall smite and heal <sup>v</sup>: and they shall return even to the LORD, and he shall be intreated of them, and shall heal them.

23 ¶ In that day <sup>w</sup> shall there be a highway out of E'gypt to As-syr'-i-a, and the As-syr'-i-an shall come into E'gypt, and the E-gyp'tian into As-syr'-i-a, and the E-gyp'tians shall serve with the As-syr'-i-ans.

24 In that day shall Is'ra-el be the third with E'gypt and with As-syr'-i-a, even a blessing in the midst of the land:

25 Whom the LORD of hosts shall bless, saying, Blessed be E'gypt my people, and As-syr'-i-a <sup>x</sup> the work of

B. C. 714.

o ch. 9. 14.

p Jer. 51. 30.  
Nah. 3. 13.

q ch. 11. 15.

r Zeph. 3. 9.  
2 Heb. the lip.s Or, of Heres, or, of the sun.  
Gen. 28. 18.  
Ex. 24. 4.  
Josh. 22. 10, 26, 27.

t See Josh. 4. 20; 22. 27.

u Mal. 1. 11.  
x ch. 11. 1.  
y Ps. 100. 3.  
ch. 29. 23.  
Hos. 2. 23.  
Eph. 2. 10.

a 2 Kin. 18. 17.

4 Heb. by the hand of Isaiah.

b Zech. 13. 4.

c 1 Sam. 19. 24.

d Mic. 1. 6, 11.

e ch. 8. 15.

5 Heb. the captivity of Egypt.

f 2 Sam. 10. 4.

g ch. 3. 17.

h Jer. 13. 22, 26.

i Mic. 1. 11.

6 Heb. nakedness.

j 2 Kin. 18. 21.

k ch. 30. 3, 5, 7; 36. 6.

l Or, country, Jer. 47. 4.

a Zech. 9. 14.

8 Heb. hard.

b ch. 33. 1.

c ch. 13. 17.

d Jer. 49. 34.

e ch. 15. 5; 16. 11.

f ch. 13. 8.

g Or, My mind wandered.

h Deut. 28. 67.

i 10 Heb. put.

j Dan. 5. 5.

my hands, and Is'ra-el mine inheritance.

## CHAPTER 20.

A type prefiguring the shameful captivity of Egypt and Ethiopia.

IN the year that <sup>a</sup> Tar'tan came unto Ash'dōd, (when Sar'gon the king of As-syr'-i-a sent him,) and fought against Ash'dōd, and took it; <sup>2</sup> At the same time spake the LORD <sup>4</sup> by I-sā'jah the son of A'moz, saying, Go and loose <sup>b</sup> the sackcloth from off thy loins, and put off thy shoe from thy foot. And he did so, <sup>c</sup> walking naked and barefoot.

<sup>3</sup> And the LORD said, Like as my servant I-sā'jah hath walked naked and barefoot three years <sup>d</sup> for a sign and wonder upon E'gypt and upon E-thi-ō'p-i-a;

<sup>4</sup> So shall the king of As-syr'-i-a lead away <sup>5</sup> the E-gyp'tians prisoners, and the E-thi-ō'p-i-ans captives, young and old, naked and barefoot, <sup>e</sup> even with their buttocks uncovered, to the <sup>6</sup> shame of E'gypt.

<sup>5</sup> And they shall be afraid and ashamed of E-thi-ō'p-i-a their expectation, and of E'gypt their glory.

<sup>6</sup> And the inhabitant of this <sup>7</sup> isle shall say in that day, Behold, such <sup>8</sup> is our expectation, whither we flee for help to be delivered from the king of As-syr'-i-a: and how shall we escape?

## CHAPTER 21.

1 The prophet seeth in a vision the fall of Babylon by the Medes and Persians. 11 Edom, scorned by the prophet, is moved to repentance.

THE burden of the desert of the sea. As <sup>a</sup> whirlwinds in the south pass through; so it cometh from the desert, from a terrible land.

<sup>2</sup> A <sup>8</sup> grievous vision is declared unto me; <sup>b</sup> the treacherous dealer dealeth treacherously, and the spoiler spoileth. <sup>c</sup> Go up, O E'lām: besiege, O Mē'di-a; all the sighing thereof have I made to cease.

<sup>3</sup> Therefore <sup>d</sup> are my loins filled with pain: <sup>e</sup> pangs have taken hold upon me, as the pangs of a woman that travaileth: I was bowed down at the hearing of it; I was dismayed at the seeing of it.

<sup>4</sup> <sup>9</sup> My heart panted, fearfulness affrighted me: <sup>f</sup> the night of my pleasure hath he <sup>10</sup> turned into fear unto me.

<sup>5</sup> Prepare the table, watch in the

watchtower, eat, drink: arise, ye princes, and anoint the shield.

6 For thus hath the Lord said unto me, Go, set a watchman, let him declare what he seeth.

7 <sup>h</sup> And he saw a chariot *with* a couple of horsemen, a chariot of asses, *and* a chariot of camels; and he hearkened diligently with much heed:

8 And <sup>2</sup> he cried, A lion: My lord, I stand continually upon the <sup>4</sup> watchtower in the daytime, and I am set in my ward <sup>3</sup> whole nights:

9 And, behold, here cometh a chariot of men, *with* a couple of horsemen. And he answered and said, <sup>k</sup> Bāb'y-lon is fallen, is fallen; and <sup>l</sup> all the graven images of her gods he hath broken unto the ground.

10 <sup>m</sup> O my threshing, and the <sup>4</sup> corn of my floor: that which I have heard of the LORD of hosts, the God of Is'ra-el, have I declared unto you.

11 ¶ <sup>n</sup> The burden of Dū'mah. He calleth to me out of Sē'ir, Watchman, what of the night? Watchman, what of the night?

12 The watchman said, The morning cometh, and also the night: if ye will enquire, enquire ye: return, come.

13 ¶ <sup>o</sup> The burden upon Ā-rā'bi-a. In the forest in Ā-rā'bi-a shall ye lodge, O ye travelling companies <sup>p</sup> of Ded'a-nim.

14 The inhabitants of the land of Tē'mā <sup>5</sup> brought water to him that was thirsty, they prevented with their bread him that fled.

15 For they fled <sup>6</sup> from the swords, from the drawn sword, and from the bent bow, and from the grievousness of war.

16 For thus hath the Lord said unto me, Within a year, <sup>q</sup> according to the years of an hireling, and all the glory of <sup>r</sup> Kē'dār shall fail:

17 And the residue of the number of <sup>s</sup> archers, the mighty men of the children of Kē'dār, shall be diminished: for the LORD God of Is'ra-el hath spoken it.

## CHAPTER 22.

<sup>1</sup> The prophet lamenteth the invasion of Jewry by the Persians, <sup>2</sup> the prophesied Shebna's deprivation, <sup>3</sup> and Etanaim, prefiguring the kingdom of Christ, his substitution.

B. C. 714.

[cfr. 712.]

<sup>h</sup> ver. 9.

<sup>2</sup> Or, *cried as a lion.*  
<sup>4</sup> Hab. 2. 1.

<sup>3</sup> Or, *every night.*

<sup>k</sup> Jer. 51. 8.  
Rev. 14. 8;  
18. 2.  
<sup>l</sup> Eccl. 46. 1.  
Jer. 50. 2;  
51. 44.  
<sup>m</sup> Jer. 51. 33.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. *son.*

<sup>n</sup> 1 Chr. 1. 30.  
Jer. 49. 7, 8.  
Ezek. 35. 2.  
Obad. 1.

<sup>o</sup> Jer. 49. 28.  
<sup>p</sup> 1 Chr. 1. 9, 32.

<sup>5</sup> Or, *bring ye.*

<sup>6</sup> Or, *for fear.*  
<sup>7</sup> Heb. *from the face.*

<sup>q</sup> ch. 16. 14.  
<sup>r</sup> Ps. 120. 5.  
cl. 60. 7.  
<sup>8</sup> Heb. *bow.*

<sup>a</sup> ch. 22. 13.  
<sup>9</sup> Heb. *of the bow.*

<sup>b</sup> Jer. 4. 19;  
9. 1.

<sup>10</sup> Heb. *I will be bitter in weeping.*

<sup>c</sup> ch. 37. 3.  
<sup>d</sup> Lam. 1. 5;  
2. 2.

<sup>e</sup> Jer. 49. 35.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 15. 1.  
<sup>11</sup> Heb. *made naked.*

<sup>12</sup> Heb. *the choice of thy valleys.*

<sup>13</sup> Or, *toward.*  
<sup>g</sup> 1 Kin. 7. 2;  
10. 17.

<sup>h</sup> 2 Kin. 20. 20.  
<sup>2</sup> Chr. 32. 4.  
5. 30.

<sup>i</sup> Neh. 3. 16.  
<sup>k</sup> See ch. 37. 26.

<sup>j</sup> Joel 1. 13.  
<sup>m</sup> See Ezra 9. 3.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 15. 2.  
Mic. 1. 16.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 56. 12.  
<sup>1</sup> Cor. 15. 32.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 5. 9.

**T**HE burden of the valley of vision.

What aileth thee now, that thou art wholly gone up to the house tops?

2 Thou that art full of stirs, a tumultuous city, <sup>a</sup> a joyous city: thy slain men are not slain with the sword, nor dead in battle.

3 All thy rulers are fled together, they are bound <sup>9</sup> by the archers: all that are found in thee are bound together, *which* have fled from far.

4 Therefore said I, Look away from me; <sup>b</sup> <sup>10</sup> I will weep bitterly, labour not to comfort me, because of the spoiling of the daughter of my people.

5 <sup>c</sup> For it is a day of trouble, and of treading down, and of perplexity <sup>d</sup> by the Lord God of hosts in the valley of vision, breaking down the walls, and of crying to the mountains.

6 <sup>e</sup> And Ē'lām bare the quiver with chariots of men *and* horsemen, and <sup>f</sup> Kir <sup>11</sup> uncovered the shield.

7 And it shall come to pass, that <sup>12</sup> thy choicest valleys shall be full of chariots, and the horsemen shall set themselves in array <sup>13</sup> at the gate.

8 ¶ And he discovered the covering of Jū'dah, and thou didst look in that day to the armour <sup>9</sup> of the house of the forest.

9 <sup>h</sup> Ye have seen also the breaches of the city of Dā'vid, that they are many: and ye gathered together the waters of the lower pool.

10 And ye have numbered the houses of Jē-rū'sā-lēm, and the houses have ye broken down to fortify the wall.

11 <sup>i</sup> Ye made also a ditch between the two walls for the water of the old pool: but ye have not looked unto <sup>k</sup> the maker thereof, neither had respect unto him that fashioned it long ago.

12 And in that day did the Lord God of hosts <sup>l</sup> call to weeping, and to mourning, and <sup>m</sup> to baldness, and to girding with sackcloth:

13 And behold joy and gladness, slaying oxen, and killing sheep, eating flesh, and drinking wine: <sup>n</sup> let us eat and drink; for to morrow we shall die.

14 <sup>o</sup> And it was revealed in mine ears by the LORD of hosts, Surely,

this iniquity <sup>2</sup>shall not be purged from you till ye die, saith the Lord God of hosts.

15 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God of hosts. Go, get thee unto this treasurer, *even* unto <sup>2</sup>Shēb'nā, <sup>3</sup>which is over the house, *and* say,

16 What hast thou here? and whom hast thou here, that thou hast hewed thee out a sepulchre here, <sup>2</sup>as he <sup>3</sup>that heweth him out a sepulchre on high, *and* that graveth an habitation for himself in a rock?

17 Behold, <sup>2</sup>the LORD will carry thee away with <sup>4</sup>a mighty captivity, <sup>5</sup>and will surely cover thee.

18 He will surely violently turn and toss thee *like* a ball into a <sup>5</sup>large country: there shalt thou die, and there the chariots of thy glory shall be the shame of thy lord's house.

19 And I will drive thee from thy station, and from thy state shall he pull thee down.

20 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will call my servant <sup>2</sup>Ē-lī'a-kim the son of Hīl-kī'ah:

21 And I will clothe him with thy robe, and strengthen him with thy girdle, and I will commit thy government into his hand: and he shall be a father to the inhabitants of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and to the house of Jū'dah.

22 And the key of the house of Dā'vid will I lay upon his shoulder; so he shall <sup>2</sup>open, and none shall shut; and he shall shut, and none shall open. ★

23 And I will fasten him as <sup>2</sup>a nail in a sure place; and he shall be for a glorious throne to his father's house.

24 And they shall hang upon him all the glory of his father's house, the offspring and the issue, all vessels of small quantity, from the vessels of cups, even to all the <sup>6</sup>vessels of flagons.

25 In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, shall the nail that is fastened in the sure place be removed, and be cut down, and fall; and the burden that was upon it shall be cut off: for the LORD hath spoken it.

## CHAPTER 23.

1 The miserable overthrow of Tyre. 17 Their unhappy return.

B. C. 712.

p1 Sam. 3. 14.  
Ezek. 24. 13.  
[cir. 715.

q2 Kin. 18. 37.  
r1 Kin. 4. 6.

2 Or, O he.  
s See 2 Sam. 18. 15.  
Matt. 27. 60.

3 Or, the LORD who covered thee with an excellent covering, and clothed thee gorgeously, shall surely, &c.  
ver. 18.

4 Heb. the captivity of a man.  
5 Esther 7. 8.  
6 Heb. large of spaces.

u 2 Kin. 18. 18.

z Job 12. 14.  
Rev. 3. 7.  
y Ezra 9. 8.  
6 Or, instruments of viols.

a Jer. 25. 22; 41. 4.  
Ezek. 26; 27; 28.

Amos 1. 9.  
Zech. 9. 2, 4.  
b ver. 12.

1 Heb. silent.  
c Ezek. 27. 3.  
d ch. 19. 16.

e ch. 22. 2.  
8 Heb. from afar off.

f See Ezek. 28. 2, 12.  
9 Heb. to pollute.

10 Heb. girdle.  
11 Or, concerning a merchant-man.

12 Heb. Canaan.  
13 Or, strengths.

q Rev. 18. 22.  
h ver. 1.  
i Ps. 72. 9.

THE <sup>a</sup>burden of Tyre. Howl, ye ships of Tār'shish; for it is laid waste, so that there is no house, no entering in: <sup>b</sup>from the land of Chīt'tim it is revealed to them.

2 Be <sup>7</sup>still, ye inhabitants of the isle; thou whom the merchants of Zī'dōn, that pass over the sea, have replenished.

3 And by great waters the seed of Sī'hōr, the harvest of the river, is her revenue; and <sup>c</sup>she is a mart of nations.

4 Be thou ashamed, O Zī'dōn: for the sea hath spoken, *even* the strength of the sea, saying, I travail not, nor bring forth children, neither do I nourish up young men, *nor* bring up virgins.

5 <sup>a</sup>As at the report concerning Ē'gypt, so shall they be sorely pained at the report of Tyre.

6 Pass ye over to Tār'shish; howl, ye inhabitants of the isle.

7 Is this your <sup>e</sup>joyous city, whose antiquity is of ancient days? her own feet shall carry her <sup>8</sup>afar off to sojourn.

8 Who hath taken this counsel against Tyre, <sup>f</sup>the crowning city, whose merchants are princes, whose traffickers are the honourable of the earth?

9 The LORD of hosts hath purposed it, <sup>9</sup>to stain the pride of all glory, and to bring into contempt all the honourable of the earth.

10 Pass through thy land as a river, O daughter of Tār'shish: *there is no* <sup>10</sup>more strength.

11 He stretched out his hand over the sea, he shook the kingdoms: the LORD hath given a commandment <sup>11</sup>against <sup>12</sup>the merchant city, to destroy the <sup>13</sup>strong holds thereof.

12 And he said, <sup>9</sup>Thou shalt no more rejoice, O thou oppressed virgin, daughter of Zī'dōn: arise, <sup>h</sup>pass over to Chīt'tim; there also shalt thou have no rest.

13 Behold the land of the Chāl-dē'anā; this people was not, *till* the Ās-sūr'i-an founded it for <sup>i</sup>them that dwell in the wilderness: they set up the towers thereof, they raised up the palaces thereof; *and* he brought it to ruin.

14 <sup>k</sup> Howl, ye ships of Tār'shish: for your strength is laid waste.

15 And it shall come to pass in that day, that Tyre shall be forgotten seventy years, according to the days of one king: after the end of seventy years <sup>2</sup> shall Tyre sing as an harlot.

16 Take an harp, go about the city, thou harlot that hast been forgotten; make sweet melody, sing many songs, that thou mayest be remembered.

17 ¶ And it shall come to pass after the end of seventy years, that the LORD will visit Tyre, and she shall turn to her hire, and <sup>1</sup> shall commit fornication with all the kingdoms of the world upon the face of the earth.

18 And her merchandise and her hire <sup>m</sup> shall be holiness to the LORD: it shall not be treasured nor laid up; for her merchandise shall be for them that dwell before the LORD, to eat sufficiently, and for <sup>3</sup> durable clothing.

#### CHAPTER 24.

1 The doleful judgments of God upon the land. 13 A remnant shall joyfully praise him. 16 God in his judgments shall advance his kingdom.

**B**EHOOLD, the LORD maketh the earth empty, and maketh it waste, and <sup>4</sup> turneth it upside down, and scattereth abroad the inhabitants thereof.

2 And it shall be, as with the people, so with the <sup>5a</sup> priest; as with the servant, so with his master; as with the maid, so with her mistress; <sup>b</sup> as with the buyer, so with the seller; as with the lender, so with the borrower; as with the taker of usury, so with the giver of usury to him.

3 The land shall be utterly emptied, and utterly spoiled: for the LORD hath spoken this word.

4 The earth mourneth and fadeth away, the world languisheth and fadeth away, <sup>6</sup> the haughty people of the earth do languish.

5 <sup>c</sup> The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants thereof; because they have transgressed the laws, changed the ordinance, broken the everlasting covenant.

6 Therefore hath <sup>d</sup> the curse devoured the earth, and they that dwell therein are desolate: therefore the

B. C. 715.

<sup>k</sup> ver. 1.  
Ezek. 27. 25, 30.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. it shall be unto Tyre as the song of an harlot.

<sup>1</sup> Rev. 17. 2.

<sup>m</sup> Zech. 14. 20, 21.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. old.

cir. 712.]

<sup>4</sup> Heb. perverteth the face thereof.

<sup>5</sup> Or, prince.  
<sup>a</sup> Hos. 4. 8.

<sup>b</sup> Ezek. 7. 12, 13.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. the height of the people.

<sup>c</sup> Gen. 3. 17.  
Num. 25. 33.

<sup>d</sup> Mal. 4. 6.  
e ch. 16. 8, 9.

<sup>f</sup> Joel 1. 10, 12.  
Jer. 7. 34.

<sup>g</sup> Or, valleys.  
h Mal. 1. 11.

<sup>i</sup> Heb. wing.  
j Heb. Leanness to me.

<sup>k</sup> Or, My secret to me.

<sup>l</sup> Jer. 5. 11.  
k See 1 Kin.

15. 17.  
Jer. 49. 43, 44.

<sup>m</sup> Amos 5. 19.  
l Gen. 7. 11.

<sup>n</sup> Ps. 18. 7.  
o Jer. 4. 23.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 13. 14.

inhabitants of the earth are burned, and few men left.

7 <sup>e</sup> The new wine mourneth, the vine languisheth, all the merry-hearted do sigh.

8 The mirth <sup>f</sup> of tabrets ceaseth, the noise of them that rejoice endeth, the joy of the harp ceaseth.

9 They shall not drink wine with a song; strong drink shall be bitter to them that drink it.

10 The city of confusion is broken down: every house is shut up, that no man may come in.

11 There is a crying for wine in the streets; all joy is darkened, the mirth of the land is gone.

12 In the city is left desolation, and the gate is smitten with destruction.

13 ¶ When thus it shall be in the midst of the land among the people, <sup>g</sup> there shall be as the shaking of an olive tree, and as the gleaning grapes when the vintage is done.

14 They shall lift up their voice, they shall sing for the majesty of the LORD, they shall cry aloud from the sea.

15 Wherefore glorify ye the LORD in the <sup>7</sup> fires, even <sup>h</sup> the name of the LORD God of Īṣṣā-el in the isles of the sea.

16 ¶ From the <sup>8</sup> uttermost part of the earth have we heard songs, even glory to the righteous. But I said, <sup>9</sup> My leanness, my leanness, woe unto me! <sup>i</sup> the treacherous dealers have dealt treacherously; yea, the treacherous dealers have dealt very treacherously.

17 <sup>k</sup> Fear, and the pit, and the snare, are upon thee, O inhabitant of the earth.

18 And it shall come to pass, that he who fleeth from the noise of the fear shall fall into the pit; and he that cometh up out of the midst of the pit shall be taken in the snare: for <sup>l</sup> the windows from on high are open, and <sup>m</sup> the foundations of the earth do shake.

19 <sup>n</sup> The earth is utterly broken down, the earth is clean dissolved, the earth is moved exceedingly.

20 The earth shall <sup>o</sup> reel to and fro like a drunkard, and shall be removed like a cottage; and the transgres-

sion thereof shall be heavy upon it; and it shall fall, and not rise again.

21 And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* the LORD shall <sup>2</sup> punish the host of the high ones *that are* on high, <sup>3</sup> and the kings of the earth upon the earth.

22 And they shall be gathered together, <sup>4</sup> as prisoners are gathered in the <sup>5</sup> pit, and shall be shut up in the prison, and after many days shall they be <sup>6</sup> visited.

23 Then the <sup>7</sup> moon shall be confounded, and the sun ashamed, when the LORD of hosts shall <sup>8</sup> reign in <sup>9</sup> mount Zi'ôn, and in Jê-ru'sa-lêm, and <sup>10</sup> before his ancients gloriously.

## CHAPTER 25.

1 *The prophet praiseth God, for his judgments, and for his victorious salvation.*

**O** LORD, thou art my God; <sup>a</sup> I will exalt thee, I will praise thy name; <sup>b</sup> for thou hast done wonderful things; <sup>c</sup> thy counsels of old are faithfulness and truth.

2 For thou hast made <sup>d</sup> of a city an heap; <sup>e</sup> of a defenced city a ruin: a palace of strangers to be no city; it shall never be built.

3 Therefore shall the strong people <sup>f</sup> glorify thee, the city of the terrible nations shall fear thee.

4 For thou hast been a strength to the poor, a strength to the needy in his distress, <sup>g</sup> a refuge from the storm, a shadow from the heat, when the blast of the terrible ones <sup>h</sup> is as a storm against the wall.

5 Thou shalt bring down the noise of strangers, as the heat in a dry place; *even* the heat with the shadow of a cloud: the branch of the terrible ones shall be brought low.

6 ¶ And in <sup>i</sup> this mountain shall <sup>j</sup> the LORD of hosts make unto <sup>k</sup> all people a feast of fat things, a feast of wines on the lees, of fat things full of marrow, of wines on the lees well refined.

7 And he will <sup>l</sup> destroy in this mountain the face of the covering <sup>m</sup> cast over all people, and <sup>n</sup> the veil that is spread over all nations.

8 He will <sup>o</sup> swallow up death in victory; and the Lord God will <sup>p</sup> wipe away tears from off all faces; and the rebuke of his people shall he

B. C. 712.]

2 Heb. visit upon.

p Ps. 76. 12.

3 Heb. with the gathering of prisoners.

4 Or, dun-

geon.

5 Or, found

wanting.

q ch. 13. 10;

60. 19.

Ezek. 32. 7.

Joel 2. 31; 3.

15.

r Rev. 19. 4, 6.

s Heb. 12. 22.

6 Or, there

shall be

glory before

his ancients.

cir. 712.]

a Ex. 15. 2.

Pa. 118. 28.

b Ps. 98. 1.

c Num. 23. 19.

d ch. 21. 9;

29. 13.

Jer. 51. 37.

e Rev. 11. 13.

f ch. 4. 6.

[cir. 712.]

g ch. 2. 2, 3.

h Prov. 9. 2.

Matt. 22. 4.

i Dan. 7. 14.

Matt. 8. 11.

7 Heb. swallow up.

8 Heb. covered.

k 2 Cor. 3. 15.

Eph. 4. 18.

l Hos. 13. 14.

1 Cor. 15. 54.

Rev. 20. 14;

21. 4.

m Rev. 7. 17;

21. 4.

n Gen. 49. 18.

Titus 2. 13.

o Ps. 20. 5.

9 Or,

tished.

10 Or,

threshed in

Madmenah.

p ch. 26. 5.

a ch. 2. 11.

b ch. 60. 18.

c Pa. 118. 19.

20.

11 Heb.

truths.

12 Heb.

peace, peace,

ch. 57. 19.

13 Or,

thought,

or, imagination.

d ch. 45. 17.

14 Heb.

root of ages,

Deut. 32. 4.

e ch. 26. 12.

32. 19.

f Ps. 37. 23.

g Ps. 64. 5.

h Ps. 68. 6.

i Cant. 3. 1.

take away from off all the earth: for the LORD hath spoken it.

9 ¶ And it shall be said in that day, Lo, this is our God; <sup>a</sup> we have waited for him, and he will save us: this is the LORD; we have waited for him, <sup>b</sup> we will be glad and rejoice in his salvation.

10 For in this mountain shall the hand of the LORD rest, and Mō'ab shall be <sup>c</sup> trodden down under him, even as straw is <sup>d</sup> trodden down for the dunghill.

11 And he shall spread forth his hands in the midst of them, as he that swimmeth spreadeth forth his hands to swim: and he shall bring down their pride together with the spoils of their hands.

12 And the <sup>e</sup> fortress of the high fort of thy walls shall he bring down, lay low, and bring to the ground, even to the dust.

## CHAPTER 26.

1 *A song inciting to confidence in God, 12 for his favour to his people. 20 An exhortation to wait on God.*

**I**N <sup>a</sup> that day shall this song be sung in the land of Jū'dah; We have a strong city; <sup>b</sup> salvation will God appoint for walls and bulwarks.

2 <sup>c</sup> Open ye the gates, that the righteous nation which keepeth the <sup>d</sup> truth may enter in.

3 Thou wilt keep him in <sup>e</sup> perfect peace, whose <sup>f</sup> mind is stayed on thee: because he trusteth in thee.

4 Trust ye in the LORD for ever: <sup>g</sup> for in the LORD JĒ-HŌ'VAH is <sup>h</sup> everlasting strength:

5 ¶ For he bringeth down them that dwell on high; <sup>i</sup> the lofty city, he layeth it low; he layeth it low, even to the ground; he bringeth it even to the dust.

6 The foot shall tread it down, *even* the feet of the poor, and the steps of the needy.

7 The way of the just is uprightness: <sup>j</sup> thou, most upright, dost weigh the path of the just.

8 Yea, <sup>k</sup> in the way of thy judgments, O LORD, have we waited for thee; the desire of <sup>l</sup> our soul is to thy name, and to the remembrance of thee.

9 <sup>m</sup> With my soul have I desired thee in the night; yea, with my spirit

within me will I seek thee early: for when thy judgments are in the earth, the inhabitants of the world will learn righteousness.

10 'Let favour be shewed to the wicked, yet will he not learn righteousness; in <sup>k</sup> the land of uprightness will he deal unjustly, and will not behold the majesty of the LORD.

11 LORD, when thy hand is lifted up, <sup>i</sup> they will not see: but they shall see, and be ashamed for their envy <sup>2</sup> at the people; yea, the fire of thine enemies shall devour them.

12 ¶ LORD, thou wilt ordain peace for us: for thou also hast wrought all our works <sup>3</sup> in us.

13 O LORD our God, <sup>m</sup> other lords beside thee have had dominion over us: but by thee only will we make mention of thy name.

14 They are dead, they shall not live; they are deceased, they shall not rise: therefore hast thou visited and destroyed them, and made all their memory to perish.

15 Thou hast increased the nation, O LORD, thou hast increased the nation: thou art glorified: thou hadst removed it far unto all the ends of the earth.

16 LORD, <sup>n</sup> in trouble have they visited thee, they poured out a <sup>4</sup> prayer when thy chastening was upon them.

17 Like as <sup>o</sup> a woman with child, that draweth near the time of her delivery, is in pain, and crieth out in her pangs; so have we been in thy sight, O LORD.

18 We have been with child, we have been in pain, we have as it were brought forth wind; we have not wrought any deliverance in the earth; neither have <sup>p</sup> the inhabitants of the world fallen.

19 <sup>q</sup> Thy dead men shall live, together with my dead body shall they arise. <sup>r</sup> Awake and sing, ye that dwell in dust: for thy dew <sup>s</sup> is as the dew of herbs, and the earth shall cast out the dead.

20 ¶ Come, my people, <sup>t</sup> enter thou into thy chambers, and shut thy doors about thee: hide thyself as it were <sup>u</sup> for a little moment, until the indignation be overpast.

B. C. 712.

<sup>i</sup> Eccles. 8. 12.  
Rom. 2. 4.<sup>k</sup> Ps. 143. 10.<sup>i</sup> Job 34. 27.  
Ps. 28. 5.  
ch. 5. 12.<sup>2</sup> Or, toward  
thy people.<sup>3</sup> Or, for us.  
<sup>m</sup> 2 Chr. 12. 8.<sup>n</sup> Hos. 5. 15.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. secret  
speech.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 13. 8.  
John 16. 21.  
<sup>p</sup> Ps. 17. 14.  
<sup>q</sup> Ezek. 37. 1,  
&c.  
<sup>r</sup> Dan. 12. 2.  
<sup>s</sup> Ex. 12. 22,  
23.<sup>t</sup> Ps. 30. 5.  
ch. 34. 7, 8.  
<sup>2</sup> Cor. 4. 17.  
<sup>u</sup> Mic. 1. 3.  
Jude 14.  
<sup>v</sup> Heb. bloods.<sup>6</sup> Or, crossing  
like a bar.  
<sup>a</sup> Ps. 74. 13, 14.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 51. 9.  
Ezek. 29. 2;  
32. 2.<sup>c</sup> ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>d</sup> Ps. 80. 9.  
<sup>e</sup> Ps. 2. 21.  
<sup>f</sup> Ps. 121. 4, 5.  
<sup>g</sup> 2 Sam. 23. 6.  
ch. 9. 18.<sup>1</sup> Or, march  
against.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 25. 4.  
<sup>h</sup> Job 22. 21.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 37. 31.  
Hos. 14. 5, 6.<sup>8</sup> Heb. ac-  
cording to  
the stroke  
of those.  
<sup>k</sup> Job 23. 6.  
Ps. 6. 1.<sup>j</sup> Jer. 10. 24;  
30. 11; 46. 28.  
<sup>1</sup> Cor. 10. 13.  
<sup>9</sup> Or, when  
thou sendest  
it forth.<sup>10</sup> Or, when  
he removeth  
it.  
<sup>i</sup> Ps. 78. 38.  
<sup>11</sup> Or, run  
images.<sup>m</sup> See ch. 17.  
2. 32. 14.  
<sup>n</sup> Deut. 32. 28.  
ch. 1. 8.  
Jer. 8. 7.

21 For, behold, the LORD <sup>u</sup> cometh out of his place to punish the inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity: the earth also shall disclose her <sup>5</sup> blood, and shall no more cover her slain.

## CHAPTER 27.

1 The care of God over his vineyard. 7 His chastisements differ from judgments. 12 The church of Jews and Gentiles.

**I**N that day the LORD with his sore and great and strong sword shall punish leviathan the <sup>6</sup> piercing serpent, <sup>a</sup> even leviathan that crooked serpent; and he shall slay <sup>b</sup> the dragon that is in the sea.

2 In that day <sup>c</sup> sing ye unto her, <sup>d</sup> A vineyard of red wine.

3 <sup>e</sup> I the LORD do keep it; I will water it every moment: lest any hurt it, I will keep it night and day.

4 Fury is not in me: who would set <sup>f</sup> the briers and thorns against me in battle? I would <sup>g</sup> go through them, I would burn them together.

5 Or let him take hold <sup>h</sup> of my strength, that he may <sup>i</sup> make peace with me; and he shall make peace with me.

6 He shall cause them that come of Jā'qob <sup>j</sup> to take root: Is'ra-el shall blossom and bud, and fill the face of the world with fruit.

7 ¶ Hath he smitten him, <sup>k</sup> as he smote those that smote him? or is he slain according to the slaughter of them that are slain by him?

8 <sup>k</sup> In measure, <sup>l</sup> when it shooteth forth, thou wilt debate with it: <sup>10</sup> <sup>i</sup> he stayeth his rough wind in the day of the east wind.

9 By this therefore shall the iniquity of Jā'qob be purged; and this is all the fruit to take away his sin; when he maketh all the stones of the altar as chalkstones that are beaten in sunder, the groves and <sup>11</sup> images shall not stand up.

10 Yet the defenced city shall be desolate, and the habitation forsaken, and left like a wilderness: <sup>m</sup> there shall the calf feed, and there shall he lie down, and consume the branches thereof.

11 When the boughs thereof are withered, they shall be broken off: the women come, and set them on fire: for <sup>n</sup> it is a people of no under-

standing: therefore he that made them will not have mercy on them, and <sup>o</sup> he that formed them will shew them no favour.

12 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* the LORD shall beat off from the channel of the river unto the stream of E'gypt, and ye shall be gathered one by one, O ye children of I's'ra-el.

13 <sup>p</sup> And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* the great trumpet shall be blown, and they shall come which were ready to perish in the land of A's-sy'ri-a, and the outcasts in the land of E'gypt, and shall worship the LORD in the holy mount at Jê-ru'sa-lêm.

## CHAPTER 28.

1 The prophet threateneth Ephraim for their pride and drunkenness. 16 Christ the sure foundation is promised. 23 They are incited to the consideration of God's discreet providence.

**W**OE to <sup>a</sup> the crown of pride, to the drunkards of E'phra'im, whose <sup>b</sup> glorious beauty is a fading flower, which are on the head of the fat valleys of them that are <sup>2</sup> overcome with wine!

2 Behold, the Lord hath a mighty and strong one, <sup>c</sup> which as a tempest of hail and a destroying storm, as a flood of mighty waters overflowing, shall cast down to the earth with the hand.

3 <sup>d</sup> The crown of pride, the drunkards of E'phra'im, shall be trodden <sup>3</sup> under feet:

4 And <sup>e</sup> the glorious beauty, which is on the head of the fat valley, shall be a fading flower, and as the hasty fruit before the summer; which *when* he that looketh upon it seeth, while it is yet in his hand he <sup>4</sup> eateth it up.

5 ¶ In that day shall the LORD of hosts be for a crown of glory, and for a diadem of beauty, unto the residue of his people,

6 And for a spirit of judgment to him that sitteth in judgment, and for strength to them that turn the battle to the gate.

7 ¶ But they also <sup>f</sup> have erred through wine, and through strong drink are out of the way; <sup>g</sup> the priest and the prophet have erred through strong drink, they are swallowed up of wine, they are out of the

B. C. 712.

<sup>o</sup> Deut. 32. 18.  
ch. 43. 1, 7.  
44. 2, 21, 24.

p ch. 2. 11.

<sup>q</sup> Matt. 24. 31.  
Rev. 11. 15.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 3.  
cir. 725.]

<sup>b</sup> ver. 4.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. broken.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 30. 30.  
Ezek. 13. 11.

<sup>d</sup> ver. 1.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. with feet.  
<sup>e</sup> ver. 1.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. swallowed.  
<sup>f</sup> Prov. 20. 1.  
Hos. 4. 11.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 56. 10, 12.  
<sup>h</sup> Jer. 6. 10.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. the hearing  
<sup>6</sup> Or, hath been.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. stammering of lips.  
<sup>i</sup> 1 Cor. 14. 21.  
<sup>8</sup> Or, he hath spoken.

<sup>k</sup> Amos 2. 4.  
<sup>l</sup> Gen. 49. 24.  
Ps. 118. 22.

Matt. 21. 42.  
Acts 4. 11.  
Rom. 9. 33;  
10. 11.

Eph. 2. 20.  
1 Pet. 2. 6,  
7, 8.

<sup>m</sup> ver. 15.  
<sup>9</sup> Heb. a treading down to it.

way through strong drink; they err in vision, they stumble in judgment.

8 For all tables are full of vomit and filthiness, so that there is no place clean.

9 ¶ <sup>h</sup> Whom shall he teach knowledge? and whom shall he make to understand <sup>5</sup> doctrine? *them that are weaned from the milk, and drawn from the breasts.*

10 For precept <sup>6</sup> must be upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little:

11 For with <sup>7</sup> stammering lips and another tongue <sup>8</sup> will he speak to this people.

12 To whom he said, This is the rest wherewith ye may cause the weary to rest; and this is the refreshing: yet they would not hear.

13 But the word of the LORD was unto them precept upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little; that they might go, and fall backward, and be broken, and snared, and taken.

14 ¶ Wherefore hear the word of the LORD, ye scornful men, that rule this people which is in Jê-ru'sa-lêm.

15 Because ye have said, We have made a covenant with death, and with hell are we at agreement; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, it shall not come unto us: <sup>k</sup> for we have made lies our refuge, and under falsehood have we hid ourselves:

16 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I lay in Zi'ôn for a foundation <sup>l</sup> a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner stone, a sure foundation: he that believeth shall not make haste. ★

17 Judgment also will I lay to the line, and righteousness to the plummet: and the hail shall sweep away <sup>m</sup> the refuge of lies, and the waters shall overflow the hiding place.

18 ¶ And your covenant with death shall be disannulled, and your agreement with hell shall not stand; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, then ye shall be <sup>9</sup> trodden down by it.

19 From the time that it goeth forth

It shall take you: for morning by morning shall it pass over, by day and by night: and it shall be a vexation only <sup>2</sup> to understand the report.

20 For the bed is shorter than that a man can stretch himself on it: and the covering narrower than that he can wrap himself in it.

21 For the LORD shall rise up as in mount <sup>2</sup> Pêr 'a-zîm, he shall be wroth as in the valley of <sup>o</sup> Gîb'e-on, that he may do his work, <sup>p</sup> his strange work; and bring to pass his act, his strange act.

22 Now therefore be ye not mockers, lest your hands be made strong: for I have heard from the Lord GOD of hosts <sup>a</sup> a consumption, even determined upon the whole earth.

23 ¶ Give ye ear, and hear my voice; hearken, and hear my speech.

24 Doth the plowman plow all day to sow? doth he open and break the clods of his ground?

25 When he hath made plain the face thereof, doth he not cast abroad the fitches, and scatter the cummin, and cast in <sup>3</sup> the principal wheat and the appointed barley and the <sup>4</sup> rie in their <sup>5</sup> place?

26 <sup>6</sup> For his God doth instruct him to discretion, and doth teach him.

27 For the fitches are not threshed with a threshing instrument, neither is a cart wheel turned about upon the cummin; but the fitches are beaten out with a staff, and the cummin with a rod.

28 Bread corn is bruised; because he will not ever be threshing it, nor break it with the wheel of his cart, nor bruise it with his horsemen.

29 This also cometh forth from the LORD of hosts, <sup>r</sup> which is wonderful in counsel, and excellent in working.

#### CHAPTER 29.

1 God's heavy judgment upon Jerusalem. 7 The unsatiableness of her enemies. 9 The senselessness, 13 and deep hypocrisy of the Jews.

W OOE <sup>7</sup> a to Ā'ri-el, to Ā'ri-el, <sup>8</sup> the city <sup>b</sup> where Dā'vid dwelt! add ye year to year; let them <sup>9</sup> kill sacrifices.

2 Yet I will distress Ā'ri-el, and there shall be heaviness and sorrow: and it shall be unto me as Ā'ri-el.

3 And I will camp against thee round about, and will lay siege

B. C. 725.

2 Or, when he shall make you to understand doctrine.

n 2 Sam. 5.

20.

o Chr. 14. 11.

o Josh. 10. 10.

12.

2 Sam. 5. 25.

1 Chr. 14. 16.

p Lam. 3. 33.

q ch. 10. 22.

23.

Dan. 9. 27.

3 Or, the wheat in the principal place, and barley in the appointed place.

4 Or, spelt.

5 Heb.

border.

6 Or, And he braideth it in such sort as his God doth teach him.

7 Ps. 52. 5.

Jer. 32. 13.

7 Or, O Ariel,

that is, the lion of God.

a Ezek. 43. 15. 16.

8 Or, of the city.

b 2 Sam. 5. 9.

9 Heb. cut off the heads.

c ch. 8. 19.

10 Heb. peep,

or, chirp.

d ch. 25. 5.

e Job 21. 18.

f ch. 17. 13.

g ch. 30. 13.

h ch. 28. 2; 30. 30.

i Job 37. 36.

j Job 20. 8.

k Ps. 73. 20.

l Or, take your pleasure, and riot.

l See ch. 29.

7, 8.

m ch. 51. 21.

n Rom. 11. 8.

o Pa. 69. 23.

ch. 6. 10.

cir. 712.]

12 Heb.

heads:

See ch. 3. 2.

Jer. 26. 8.

p 1 Sam. 9. 9.

13 Or, letter.

q ch. 8. 16.

r Dan. 12. 4, 9.

Rev. 5. 1-5, 9. 6. 1.

s Ezek. 33. 31.

Mat. 15. 8, 9.

Mark 7. 6, 7.

against thee with a mount, and I will raise forts against thee.

4 And thou shalt be brought down, and shalt speak out of the ground, and thy speech shall be low out of the dust, and thy voice shall be, as of one that hath a familiar spirit, <sup>c</sup> out of the ground, and thy speech shall <sup>10</sup> whisper out of the dust.

5 Moreover the multitude of thy <sup>d</sup> strangers shall be like small dust, and the multitude of the terrible ones shall be <sup>e</sup> as chaff that passeth away: yea, it shall be <sup>f</sup> at an instant suddenly.

6 <sup>g</sup> Thou shalt be visited of the LORD of hosts with thunder, and with earthquake, and great noise, with storm and tempest, and the flame of devouring fire.

7 ¶ <sup>h</sup> And the multitude of all the nations that fight against Ā'ri-el, even all that fight against her and her munition, and that distress her, shall be <sup>i</sup> as a dream of a night vision.

8 <sup>k</sup> It shall even be as when an hungry man dreameth, and, behold, he eateth; but he awaketh, and his soul is empty: or as when a thirsty man dreameth, and, behold, he drinketh; but he awaketh, and, behold, he is faint, and his soul hath appetite: so shall the multitude of all the nations be, that fight against mount Zî'ôn.

9 ¶ Stay yourselves, and wonder; cry ye out, and cry: <sup>l</sup> they are drunken, <sup>m</sup> but not with wine; they stagger, but not with strong drink.

10 For <sup>n</sup> the LORD hath poured out upon you the spirit of deep sleep, and hath <sup>o</sup> closed your eyes: the prophets and your <sup>12</sup> rulers, <sup>p</sup> the seers hath he covered.

11 And the vision of all is become unto you as the words of a <sup>13</sup> book <sup>q</sup> that is sealed, which men deliver to one that is learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee; <sup>r</sup> and he saith, I cannot; for it is sealed:

12 And the book is delivered to him that is not learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith, I am not learned.

13 ¶ Wherefore the LORD said, <sup>s</sup> Forasmuch as this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their



lips do honour me, but have removed their heart far from me, and their fear toward me is taught by <sup>1</sup> the precept of men :

14 <sup>u</sup> Therefore, behold, <sup>2</sup> I will proceed to do a marvellous work among this people, even a marvellous work and a wonder: <sup>x</sup> for the wisdom of their wise men shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent men shall be hid.

15 <sup>y</sup> Woe unto them that seek deep to hide their counsel from the LORD, and their works are in the dark, and <sup>z</sup> they say, Who seeth us? and who knoweth us?

16 Surely your turning of things upside down shall be esteemed as the potter's clay: for shall the <sup>a</sup> work say of him that made it, He made me not? or shall the thing framed say of him that framed it, He had no understanding?

17 Is it not yet a very little while, and <sup>b</sup> Lëb'ā-non shall be turned into a fruitful field, and the fruitful field shall be esteemed as a forest?

18 ¶ And <sup>c</sup> in that day shall the deaf hear the words of the book, and the eyes of the blind shall see out of obscurity, and out of darkness.

19 <sup>d</sup> The meek also <sup>e</sup> shall increase their joy in the LORD, and <sup>f</sup> the poor among men shall rejoice in the Holy One of Is'ra-el.

20 For the terrible one is brought to nought, and <sup>g</sup> the scorner is consumed, and all that <sup>h</sup> watch for iniquity are cut off:

21 That make a man an offender for a word, and <sup>i</sup> lay a snare for him that reproveth in the gate, and turn aside the just <sup>j</sup> for a thing of nought.

22 Therefore thus saith the LORD, <sup>k</sup> who redeemed Ä'brā-hām, concerning the house of Jā'qob, Jā'qob shall not now be ashamed, neither shall his face now wax pale.

23 But when he seeth his children, <sup>l</sup> the work of mine hands, in the midst of him, they shall sanctify my name, and sanctify the Holy One of Jā'qob, and shall fear the God of Is'ra-el.

24 They also <sup>m</sup> that erred in spirit:

B. C. 712.

† Col. 2. 22.

<sup>u</sup> Hab. 1. 5.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb. I will add.

[cir. 713.  
<sup>z</sup> Jer. 49. 7.  
Obad. 8.  
1 Cor. 1. 19.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 30. 1.

<sup>z</sup> Ps. 94. 7.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 45. 9.  
Rom. 9. 20.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 32. 15.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 35. 5.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 61. 1.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. shall add.

<sup>e</sup> James 2. 5.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 28. 14.  
22.

<sup>g</sup> Mic. 2. 1.

<sup>h</sup> Amos 3. 10.

<sup>i</sup> Prov. 28. 21.

<sup>k</sup> Josh. 24. 3.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 19. 25;

45. 11; 60. 21.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 28. 7.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. shall know under-

standing.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 29. 15.

<sup>b</sup> Deut. 29.

19.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 31. 1.

<sup>d</sup> Num. 27.

21.

<sup>g</sup> Josh. 9. 14.

<sup>1</sup> Kin. 22. 7.

<sup>Jer.</sup> 21. 2;

42. 2, 20.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 20. 5.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 28. 7.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 19. 11.

<sup>g</sup> Jer. 2. 36.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 57. 9.

<sup>Hos.</sup> 8. 9;

12. 1.

<sup>i</sup> Deut. 8. 15.

<sup>k</sup> Jer. 37. 7.

<sup>5</sup> Or, to her.

<sup>l</sup> ver. 15.

<sup>m</sup> Hab. 2. 2.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. the latter day.

<sup>n</sup> ver. 1.

<sup>Deut.</sup> 32. 20.

<sup>ch.</sup> 1. 4.

<sup>o</sup> Jer. 11. 21.

<sup>Amos.</sup> 2. 12;

7. 13.

<sup>Mic.</sup> 2. 6.

<sup>1</sup> Kin. 22.

<sup>13</sup> Mic. 2. 11.

<sup>4</sup> shall come to understanding, and they that murmured shall learn doctrine.

## CHAPTER 30.

1 The prophet threateneth the people for their confidence in Egypt, and contempt of God's word, 27 God's wrath, and the people's joy, in the destruction of Assyria.

WOE to the rebellious children, saith the LORD, <sup>a</sup> that take counsel, but not of me; and that cover with a covering, but not of my spirit, <sup>b</sup> that they may add sin to sin:

2 <sup>c</sup> That walk to go down into E'gypt, and <sup>d</sup> have not asked at my mouth; to strengthen themselves in the strength of Phā'raōh, and to trust in the shadow of E'gypt!

3 <sup>e</sup> Therefore shall the strength of Phā'raōh be your shame, and the trust in the shadow of E'gypt your confusion.

4 For his princes were at J'zō'an, and his ambassadors came to Hā'nēg.

5 <sup>f</sup> They were all ashamed of a people that could not profit them, nor be an help nor profit, but a shame, and also a reproach.

6 <sup>h</sup> The burden of the beasts of the south: into the land of trouble and anguish, from whence cometh the young and old lion, <sup>i</sup> the viper and fiery flying serpent, they will carry their riches upon the shoulders of young asses, and their treasures upon the bunches of camels, to a people that shall not profit them.

7 <sup>k</sup> For the E-gyp'tian shall help in vain, and to no purpose: therefore have I cried <sup>l</sup> concerning this, Their strength is to sit still.

8 ¶ Now go, <sup>m</sup> write it before them in a table, and note it in a book, that it may be for <sup>n</sup> the time to come for ever and ever:

9 That <sup>o</sup> this is a rebellious people, lying children, children that will not hear the law of the LORD:

10 <sup>p</sup> Which say to the seers, See not; and to the prophets, Prophecy not unto us right things, <sup>q</sup> speak unto us smooth things, prophecy deceits:

11 Get you out of the way, turn aside out of the path, cause the Holy One of Is'ra-el to cease from before us.

12 Wherefore thus saith the Holy

One of <sup>1</sup>İq-rā-el, Because ye despise this word, and trust in <sup>2</sup>oppression and perverseness, and stay thereon:

13 Therefore this iniquity shall be to you <sup>3</sup>as a breach ready to fall, swelling out in a high wall, whose breaking <sup>4</sup>cometh suddenly at an instant.

14 And <sup>5</sup>he shall break it as the breaking of <sup>6</sup>the potters' vessel that is broken in pieces; he shall not spare: so that there shall not be found in the bursting of it a sherd to take fire from the hearth, or to take water *withal* out of the pit.

15 For thus saith the Lord God, the Holy One of <sup>7</sup>İq-rā-el; <sup>8</sup>In returning and rest shall ye be saved; in quietness and in confidence shall be your strength: "and ye would not.

16 But ye said, No; for we will flee upon horses; therefore shall ye flee: and, We will ride upon the swift; therefore shall they that pursue ye be swift.

17 <sup>9</sup>One thousand shall flee at the rebuke of one; at the rebuke of five shall ye flee: till ye be left as <sup>10</sup>a beacon upon the top of a mountain, and as an ensign on an hill.

18 ¶ And therefore will the LORD wait, that he may be gracious unto you, and therefore will he be exalted, that he may have mercy upon you: for the LORD is a God of judgment: <sup>11</sup>blessed are all they that wait for him.

19 For the people <sup>12</sup>shall dwell in Zî'ôn at Jê-ru-sá-lêm: thou shalt weep no more: he will be very gracious unto thee at the voice of thy cry; when he shall hear it, he will answer thee.

20 And *though* the Lord give you <sup>13</sup>the bread of adversity, and the water of <sup>14</sup>affliction, yet shall not <sup>15</sup>thy teachers be removed into a corner any more, but thine eyes shall see thy teachers:

21 And thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This is the way, walk ye in it, when ye <sup>16</sup>turn to the right hand, and when ye turn to the left.

22 <sup>17</sup>Ye shall defile also the covering of <sup>18</sup>thy graven images of silver, and the ornament of thy molten

B. C. 713.

2 Or, *fraud.*

q Pa. 62. 3.

r ch. 29. 5.

s Ps. 2. 9.

Jer. 19. 11.

3 Heb. *the bottle of potters.*

t ver. 7.

ch. 7. 4.

u Matt. 23. 37.

v Lev. 26. 8.

Deut. 28. 25;

32. 30.

Josh. 23. 10.

4 Or, *a tree*

branches, or,

baughs: or,

a mast.

y Ps. 2. 12;

34. 8.

Prov. 16. 20.

Jer. 17. 7.

z ch. 65. 9.

a1 Kin. 22. 27.

Ps. 127. 2.

5 Or, *oppression.*

b Ps. 74. 9.

Amos 8. 11.

c Josh. 1. 7.

d 2 Chr. 31. 1.

ch. 2. 20;

31. 7.

6 Heb. *the graven images of thy silver.*

7 Heb. *scatter.*

e Hos. 14. 8.

f Matt. 6. 33.

1 Tim. 4. 8.

6 Or, *savoury.*

9 Heb. *leavened.*

g ch. 2. 14, 15;

44. 3.

10 Heb. *lifted up.*

h ch. 60. 19,

20.

11 Or, *and the grievousness of flame.*

12 Heb. *heaviness.*

i ch. 11. 4.

2 Thess. 2. 8.

k ch. 8. 8.

l ch. 37. 29.

m Ps. 42. 4.

n ch. 2. 3.

13 Heb. *Rock.*

Deut. 32. 4.

o ch. 29. 5.

14 Heb. *the glory of his voice.*

p ch. 28. 2;

32. 19.

q ch. 37. 36.

r ch. 10. 5, 24.

15 Heb. *every passing of the rod*

founded.

16 Heb. *cause to rest upon him.*

images of gold: thou shalt <sup>1</sup>cast them away as a menstruous cloth; <sup>2</sup>thou shalt say unto it, Get thee hence.

23 <sup>3</sup>Then shall he give the rain of thy seed, that thou shalt sow the ground withal; and bread of the increase of the earth, and it shall be fat and plenteous: in that day shall thy cattle feed in large pastures.

24 The oxen likewise and the young asses that ear the ground shall eat <sup>4</sup>clean provender, which hath been winnowed with the shovel and with the fan.

25 And there shall be <sup>5</sup>upon every high mountain, and upon every <sup>6</sup>high hill, rivers and streams of waters in the day of the great slaughter, when the towers fall.

26 Moreover <sup>7</sup>the light of the moon shall be as the light of the sun, and the light of the sun shall be sevenfold, as the light of seven days, in the day that the LORD bindeth up the breach of his people, and healeth the stroke of their wound.

27 ¶ Behold, the name of the LORD cometh from far, burning with his anger, <sup>8</sup>and the burden thereof <sup>9</sup>is heavy: his lips are full of indignation, and his tongue as a devouring fire:

28 And <sup>10</sup>his breath, as an overflowing stream, <sup>11</sup>shall reach to the midst of the neck, to sift the nations with the sieve of vanity: and *there shall be* <sup>12</sup>a bridle in the jaws of the people, causing them to err.

29 Ye shall have a song, as in the night <sup>13</sup>when a holy solemnity is kept; and gladness of heart, as when one goeth with a pipe to come into <sup>14</sup>the mountain of the LORD, to the <sup>15</sup>mighty One of <sup>16</sup>İq-rā-el.

30 <sup>17</sup>And the LORD shall cause <sup>18</sup>his glorious voice to be heard, and shall shew the lighting down of his arm, with the indignation of *his* anger, and with the flame of a devouring fire, with scattering, and tempest, <sup>19</sup>and hailstones.

31 For <sup>20</sup>through the voice of the LORD shall the Ä-syr'-an be beaten down, <sup>21</sup>which smote with a rod.

32 And <sup>22</sup>in every place where the grounded staff shall pass, which the LORD shall <sup>23</sup>lay upon him, *it shall be*

with tabrets and harps: and in battles of <sup>a</sup> shaking will he fight <sup>2</sup> with it.  
 33 'For Tō'phet is ordained <sup>3</sup> of old; yea, for the king it is prepared; he hath made it deep and large: the pile thereof is fire and much wood; the breath of the LORD, like a stream of brimstone, doth kindle it.

## CHAPTER 31.

1 The prophet sheweth the cursed folly in trusting to Egypt, and forsaking of God. 6 He exhorteth to conversion.

Woe to them <sup>a</sup> that go down to E'gypt for help; and <sup>b</sup> stay on horses, and trust in chariots, because they are many; and in horsemen, because they are very strong; but they look not unto the Holy One of Iṣ'ra-el, <sup>c</sup> neither seek the LORD!

2 Yet he also is wise, and will bring evil, and <sup>d</sup> will not <sup>e</sup> call back his words: but will arise against the house of the evildoers, and against the help of them that work iniquity.

3 Now the E-gyp'tians are <sup>e</sup> men, and not God; and their horses flesh, and not spirit. When the LORD shall stretch out his hand, both he that helpeth shall fall, and he that is holpen shall fall down, and they all shall fail together.

4 For thus hath the LORD spoken unto me, <sup>f</sup> Like as the lion and the young lion roaring on his prey, when a multitude of shepherds is called forth against him, he will not be afraid of their voice, nor abase himself for the <sup>g</sup> noise of them: so shall the LORD of hosts come down to fight for mount Zi'ōn, and for the hill thereof.

5 <sup>h</sup> As birds flying, so will the LORD of hosts defend Jē-rū'sā-lēm; <sup>i</sup> defending also he will deliver it; and passing over he will preserve it.

6 ¶ Turn ye unto him from whom the children of Iṣ'ra-el have <sup>k</sup> deeply revolted.

7 For in that day every man shall <sup>l</sup> cast away his idols of silver, and <sup>m</sup> his idols of gold, which your own hands have made unto you for <sup>n</sup> a sin.

8 ¶ Then shall the A-syr'ian <sup>o</sup> fall with the sword, not of a mighty man; and the sword, not of a mean man, shall devour him: but he shall flee <sup>p</sup> from the sword, and his young men shall be <sup>q</sup> discomfited.

## B. C. 713.

a ch. 11. 15;  
 19. 16.  
 2 Or, against them.  
 1 Jer. 7. 31;  
 19. 6, &c.  
 3 Heb. from yesterday.

[cir. 713.]

a ch. 30. 2;  
 36. 6.  
 Eze. 17. 15.  
 cir. 713.]  
 b Pa. 20. 7.  
 ch. 36. 9.

c Dan. 9. 13.  
 Hos. 7. 7.  
 Num. 23. 19.  
 4 Heb. remove.  
 e Ps. 146. 3, 5.  
 f Hos. 11. 10.  
 Amos 3. 8.  
 5 Or, multitude.  
 g ch. 42. 13.  
 h Deut. 32. 11.  
 Pa. 91. 4.  
 i Ps. 37. 40.  
 k Hos. 9. 9.  
 l ch. 2. 20; 30. 22.

m Heb. the idols of his gold.  
 n 1 Kin. 12. 30.  
 o See 2 Kin. 19. 35, 36.  
 ch. 37. 36.  
 7 Or, for fear of the sword.  
 8 Or, tributary.

9 Heb. for melting, or tribute.  
 o ch. 37. 37.  
 10 Heb. his rock shall pass away for fear.  
 11 Or, his strength.

a Ps. 45. 1, &c.  
 Jer. 23. 5.  
 Hos. 3. 5.  
 Zech. 9. 9.  
 b ch. 4. 6;  
 25. 4.  
 12 Heb. heavy.

c ch. 29. 18;  
 35. 6.  
 13 Heb. hasty.  
 14 Or, elegantly.

15 Or, when he speaketh against the poor in judgment.  
 16 Or, be established.  
 d Amos 6. 1.  
 17 Heb. Days above a year.  
 18 Heb. the fields of deserts.  
 e ch. 34. 13.  
 Hos. 9. 6.

9 And <sup>o</sup> he shall pass over to <sup>11</sup> his strong hold for fear, and his princes shall be afraid of the ensign, saith the LORD, whose fire is in Zi'ōn, and his furnace in Jē-rū'sā-lēm.

## CHAPTER 32.

1 The blessings of Christ's kingdom. 9 Desolation is foretold. 15 Restoration is promised to succeed.

BEHOLD, <sup>a</sup> a king shall reign in righteousness, and princes shall rule in judgment.

2 And a man shall be as an hiding place from the wind, and <sup>b</sup> a covert from the tempest; as rivers of water in a dry place, as the shadow of a <sup>12</sup> great rock in a weary land.

3 And <sup>c</sup> the eyes of them that see shall not be dim, and the ears of them that hear shall hearken.

4 The heart also of the <sup>13</sup> rash shall understand knowledge, and the tongue of the stammerers shall be ready to speak <sup>14</sup> plainly.

5 The vile person shall be no more called liberal, nor the churl said to be bountiful.

6 For the vile person will speak villany, and his heart will work iniquity, to practise hypocrisy, and to utter error against the LORD, to make empty the soul of the hungry, and he will cause the drink of the thirsty to fail.

7 The instruments also of the churl are evil: he deviseth wicked devices to destroy the poor with lying words, even <sup>15</sup> when the needy speaketh right.

8 But the liberal deviseth liberal things; and by liberal things shall he <sup>16</sup> stand.

9 ¶ Rise up, ye women <sup>d</sup> that are at ease; hear my voice, ye careless daughters; give ear unto my speech.

10 <sup>17</sup> Many days and years shall ye be troubled, ye careless women: for the vintage shall fail, the gathering shall not come.

11 Tremble, ye women that are at ease; be troubled, ye careless ones: strip you, and make you bare, and gird sackcloth upon your loins.

12 They shall lament for the teats, for <sup>18</sup> the pleasant fields, for the fruitful vine.

13 <sup>e</sup> Upon the land of my people shall come up thorns and briers;

<sup>2</sup>yea, upon all the houses of joy in the joyous city:

14 <sup>9</sup>Because the palaces shall be forsaken; the multitude of the city shall be left; the <sup>3</sup>forts and towers shall be for dens for ever, a joy of wild asses, a pasture of flocks;

15 Until <sup>h</sup>the spirit be poured upon us from on high, and <sup>i</sup>the wilderness be a fruitful field, and the fruitful field be counted for a forest.

16 Then judgment shall dwell in the wilderness, and righteousness remain in the fruitful field.

17 <sup>k</sup>And the work of righteousness shall be peace; and the effect of righteousness quietness and assurance for ever.

18 And my people shall dwell in a peaceable habitation, and in sure dwellings, and in quiet resting places;

19 <sup>l</sup>When it shall hail, coming down <sup>m</sup>on the forest; <sup>4</sup>and the city shall be low in a low place.

20 Blessed are ye that sow beside all waters, that send forth <sup>n</sup>thither the feet of <sup>n</sup>the ox and the ass.

# CHAPTER 33.

1 *God's judgments against the enemies of the church.*  
13 *The privileges of the godly.*

**W**OE to thee <sup>a</sup>that spoilest, and thou wast not spoiled; and dealest treacherously, and they dealt not treacherously with thee! <sup>b</sup>when thou shalt cease to spoil, thou shalt be spoiled; and when thou shalt make an end to deal treacherously, they shall deal treacherously with thee.

2 O LORD, be gracious unto us; <sup>c</sup>we have waited for thee: be thou their arm every morning, our salvation also in the time of trouble.

3 At the noise of the tumult the people fled; at the lifting up of thyself the nations were scattered.

4 And your spoil shall be gathered like the gathering of the caterpillar: as the running to and fro of locusts shall he run upon them.

5 <sup>d</sup>The LORD is exalted; for he dwelleth on high: he hath filled Zi' on with judgment and righteousness.

6 And wisdom and knowledge shall be the stability of thy times, and

B. C. 713.

2 Or, burning upon, &c.  
f ch. 22. 2.  
g ch. 27. 10.  
3 Or, cliffs and watch-towers.

h Pa. 104. 30.  
Joel 2. 28.  
i ch. 29. 17; 33. 2.

k James 3. 18.

l ch. 30. 30.  
m Zech. 11. 2.  
4 Or, and the city shall be utterly abused.  
n ch. 30. 24.

a ch. 21. 2.  
Hab. 2. 8.  
b Rev. 13. 10.  
c ch. 25. 9.  
d Pa. 97. 9.  
5 Heb. salvations.  
cir. 713.]

6 Or, messengers.  
e 2 Kin. 18. 35, 37.

f Judge. 5. 6.  
g 2 Kin. 18. 14, 15, 16, 17.  
h ch. 24. 4.

7 Or, wither-  
i Ps. 12. 5.  
k Pa. 7. 14.  
ch. 59. 4.

l ch. 9. 18.  
m ch. 49. 1.  
n Pa. 13. 2; 24. 4.

5 Heb. in righteousness.  
9 Heb. up-  
rightnesses.

10 Or, deceits.  
11 Heb. bloods.

o Pa. 119. 37.  
12 Heb. heights, or, high places.

13 Heb. the land of far distances.  
p 1 Cor. 1. 20.  
14 Heb.

weigher?  
q 2 Kin. 19. 32.  
r Deut. 28. 49, 50.

Jer. 5. 15.  
15 Or, ridiculous.

s Pa. 48. 12.

strength of <sup>5</sup>salvation: the fear of the LORD is his treasure.

7 Behold, their <sup>6</sup>valiant ones shall cry without: <sup>e</sup>the ambassadors of peace shall weep bitterly.

8 <sup>f</sup>The highways lie waste, the wayfaring man ceaseth: <sup>g</sup>he hath broken the covenant, he hath despised the cities, he regardeth no man.

9 <sup>h</sup>The earth mourneth and languisheth: Léb'a-non is ashamed and <sup>i</sup>hewn down: Shâr'on is like a wilderness; and Bā'shān and Cār'mel shake off <sup>j</sup>their fruits.

10 <sup>k</sup>Now will I rise, saith the LORD; now will I be exalted; now will I lift up myself.

11 <sup>k</sup>Ye shall conceive chaff, ye shall bring forth stubble: your breath, as fire, shall devour you.

12 And the people shall be as the burnings of lime: <sup>l</sup>as thorns cut up shall they be burned in the fire.

13 <sup>l</sup>Hear, <sup>m</sup>ye that are far off, what I have done; and, ye that are near, acknowledge my might.

14 The sinners in Zi' on are afraid; fearfulness hath surprised the hypocrites. Who among us shall dwell with the devouring fire? who among us shall dwell with everlasting burnings?

15 He that <sup>n</sup>walketh <sup>b</sup>righteously, and speaketh <sup>9</sup>uprightly; he that despiseth the gain of <sup>10</sup>oppressions, that shaketh his hands from holding of bribes, that stoppeth his ears from hearing of <sup>11</sup>blood, and <sup>o</sup>shut-teth his eyes from seeing evil;

16 He shall dwell on <sup>12</sup>high: his place of defence shall be the munitions of rocks: bread shall be given him; his waters shall be sure.

17 Thine eyes shall see the king in his beauty: they shall behold <sup>13</sup>the land that is very far off.

18 Thine heart shall meditate terror. <sup>p</sup>Where is the scribe? where is the <sup>14</sup>receiver? where is he that counted the towers?

19 <sup>q</sup>Thou shalt not see a fierce people, <sup>r</sup>a people of a deeper speech than thou canst perceive; of a <sup>15</sup>stammering tongue, that thou canst not understand.

20 <sup>s</sup>Look upon Zi' on, the city of our

solemnities: thine eyes shall see <sup>1</sup>Jér<sup>s</sup> sa-lém a quiet habitation, a tabernacle that shall not be taken down; <sup>2</sup>not one of <sup>3</sup>the stakes thereof shall ever be removed, neither shall any of the cords thereof be broken.

21 But there the glorious LORD will be unto us a place <sup>2</sup>of broad rivers and streams; wherein shall go no galley with oars, neither shall gallant ship pass thereby.

22 For the LORD is our judge, the LORD is our <sup>3</sup>lawgiver, <sup>2</sup>the LORD is our king; he will save us.

23 <sup>4</sup>Thy tacklings are loosed; they could not well strengthen their mast, they could not spread the sail: then is the prey of a great spoil divided; the lame take the prey.

24 And the inhabitant shall not say, I am sick: <sup>5</sup>the people that dwell therein shall be forgiven their iniquity.

#### CHAPTER 34.

1 The judgments wherewith God avengeth his church.  
11 The dissolution of her enemies.

<sup>6</sup>COME near, ye nations, to hear; and hearken, ye people: <sup>7</sup>let the earth hear, and <sup>8</sup>all that is therein; the world, and all things that come forth of it.

2 For the indignation of the LORD is upon all nations, and his fury upon all their armies: he hath utterly destroyed them, he hath delivered them to the slaughter.

3 Their slain also shall be cast out, and <sup>9</sup>their stink shall come up out of their carcases, and the mountains shall be melted with their blood.

4 And <sup>10</sup>all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be <sup>11</sup>rolled together as a scroll: <sup>12</sup>and all their host shall fall down, as the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as a <sup>13</sup>falling fig from the fig tree.

5 For <sup>14</sup>my sword shall be bathed in heaven: behold, it <sup>15</sup>shall come down upon i-dū-mé<sup>a</sup>, and upon the people of my curse, to judgment.

6 The sword of the LORD is filled with blood, it is made fat with fatness, and with the blood of lambs and goats, with the fat of the kidneys of rams: for <sup>16</sup>the LORD hath a sacrifice in Böz'rah, and a great slaughter in the land of i-dū-mé<sup>a</sup>.

B. C. 713.

<sup>1</sup> Pa. 46. 5;  
<sup>2</sup> 125. 1, 2.  
<sup>3</sup> u ch. 37. 33.  
<sup>4</sup> z ch. 54. 2.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. broad of spaces, or, hands.

<sup>1</sup> James 4. 12.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb. stat-  
utemaker.  
<sup>3</sup> Pa. 89. 18.  
<sup>4</sup> Or, They have forsaken thy tacklings.

<sup>4</sup> Jer. 50. 20.

<sup>1</sup> Pa. 49. 1.  
<sup>2</sup> Deut. 32. 1.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. the fullness thereof.  
<sup>4</sup> Joel 2. 20.  
<sup>5</sup> Pa. 102. 26.  
<sup>6</sup> Ezek. 32. 7, 8.  
<sup>7</sup> Joel 2. 31; 3. 15.  
<sup>8</sup> Matt. 24. 29.  
<sup>9</sup> Pet. 3. 10.  
<sup>10</sup> Rev. 6. 14.  
<sup>11</sup> Job. 14. 12.  
<sup>12</sup> Rev. 6. 13.  
<sup>13</sup> Jer. 46. 10.  
<sup>14</sup> Jer. 49. 7, &c.  
<sup>15</sup> Mal. 1. 4.  
<sup>16</sup> Job. 63. 1.  
<sup>17</sup> Jer. 49. 13.  
<sup>18</sup> Zeph. 1. 7.  
<sup>19</sup> Or, rhinoceros.  
<sup>20</sup> Or, drunken.

<sup>1</sup> ch. 63. 4.  
<sup>2</sup> See Deut. 29. 23.  
<sup>3</sup> Rev. 14. 11;  
<sup>4</sup> 18. 8; 19. 3.  
<sup>5</sup> Mal. 1. 4.  
<sup>6</sup> ch. 14. 23.  
<sup>7</sup> Zeph. 2. 14.  
<sup>8</sup> Rev. 18. 2.  
<sup>9</sup> Or, pelican.  
<sup>10</sup> 2 Kin. 21. 12.  
<sup>11</sup> Lam. 2. 8.  
<sup>12</sup> r ch. 32. 13.  
<sup>13</sup> Hos. 9. 6.  
<sup>14</sup> Job. 13. 21, &c.  
<sup>15</sup> Or, ostriches.

<sup>16</sup> Heb. devourers of the owl.  
<sup>17</sup> Heb. Zim.  
<sup>18</sup> Heb. Ijim.  
<sup>19</sup> Or, night monster.  
<sup>20</sup> Mal. 2. 12.

7 And the <sup>6</sup>unicorns shall come down with them, and the bullocks with the bulls; and their land shall be <sup>7</sup>soaked with blood, and their dust made fat with fatness.

8 For it is the day of the LORD's vengeance, and the year of recompences for the controversy of Zi'on.

9 <sup>8</sup>And the streams thereof shall be turned into pitch, and the dust thereof into brimstone, and the land thereof shall become burning pitch.

10 It shall not be quenched night nor day; <sup>9</sup>the smoke thereof shall go up for ever: <sup>10</sup>from generation to generation it shall lie waste; none shall pass through it for ever and ever.

11 ¶ <sup>11</sup>But the <sup>12</sup>cormorant and the bittern shall possess it; the owl also and the raven shall dwell in it: and <sup>13</sup>he shall stretch out upon it the line of confusion, and the stones of emptiness.

12 They shall call the nobles thereof to the kingdom, but none shall be there, and all her princes shall be nothing.

13 And <sup>14</sup>thorns shall come up in her palaces, nettles and brambles in the fortresses thereof: and <sup>15</sup>it shall be an habitation of dragons, and a court for <sup>16</sup>owls.

14 <sup>17</sup>The wild beasts of the desert shall also meet with <sup>18</sup>the wild beasts of the island, and the satyr shall cry to his fellow; the <sup>19</sup>screech owl also shall rest there, and find for herself a place of rest.

15 There shall the great owl make her nest, and lay, and hatch, and gather under her shadow: there shall the vultures also be gathered, every one with her mate.

16 ¶ Seek ye out of <sup>17</sup>the book of the LORD, and read: no one of these shall fail, none shall want her mate: for my mouth it hath commanded, and his spirit it hath gathered them.

17 And he hath cast the lot for them, and his hand hath divided it unto them by line: they shall possess it for ever, from generation to generation shall they dwell therein.

#### CHAPTER 35.

1 The joyful flourishing of Christ's kingdom. 3 The weak are encouraged by the virtues and privileges of the gospel.

**T**HE <sup>a</sup>wilderness and the solitary place shall be glad for them; and the desert shall rejoice, and blossom as the rose.

2 <sup>b</sup>It shall blossom abundantly, and rejoice even with joy and singing: the glory of Lēb'ā-non shall be given unto it, the excellency of Cār'mel and Shār'on, they shall see the glory of the LORD, and the excellency of our God.

3 ¶ <sup>c</sup>Strengthen ye the weak hands, and confirm the feeble knees.

4 Say to them *that are of a* <sup>2</sup>fearful heart, Be strong, fear not: behold, your God will come *with vengeance, even God with a recompence*; he will come and save you. ★

5 Then the <sup>d</sup>eyes of the blind shall be opened, and <sup>e</sup>the ears of the deaf shall be unstopped. ★

6 Then shall the <sup>f</sup>lame man leap as an hart, and the <sup>g</sup>tongue of the dumb sing: for in the wilderness shall <sup>h</sup>waters break out, and streams in the desert. ★

7 And the parched ground shall become a pool, and the thirsty land springs of water: in <sup>i</sup>the habitation of dragons, where each lay, shall be <sup>j</sup>grass with reeds and rushes.

8 And an highway shall be there, and a way, and it shall be called The way of holiness; <sup>k</sup>the unclean shall not pass over it; <sup>l</sup>but it shall be for those: the wayfaring men, though fools, shall not err *therein*.

9 <sup>m</sup>No lion shall be there, nor *any* ravenous beast shall go up thereon, it shall not be found there; but the redeemed shall walk *there*:

10 And the <sup>n</sup>ransomed of the LORD shall return, and come to Zi'ōn with songs and everlasting joy upon their heads: they shall obtain joy and gladness, and <sup>o</sup>sorrow and sighing shall flee away.

### CHAPTER 36.

1 *Sennacherib invaded Judah. 4 Rabshakeh, sent by Sennacherib, by blasphemous persuasions solliciteth the people to revolt.*

**N**OW <sup>a</sup>it came to pass in the fourteenth year of king Hēz-e-ki'ah, that Sēn-nāch'ē-rib king of Ās-sūr'-lā came up against all the defenced cities of Jū'dah, and took them.

2 And the king of Ās-sūr'-lā sent Rāb'sha-keh from Lā'chish to Jē-

B. C. 713.

a ch. 55. 12.

b ch. 32. 15.

c Job 4. 3, 4. Heb. 12. 12.

2 Heb. *hasty*.

d ch. 29. 18; 32. 3, 4; 42. 7. Matt. 9. 27, &c.; 11. 5; 12. 22; 20. 30, &c.; 21. 34.

e John 9. 6, 7. e Matt. 11. 5. Mark 7. 32, &c.

f Matt. 11. 5; 15. 30; 21. 14. John 5. 8, 9. Acts 3. 2.

g ch. 8. 7; 11. 8, &c. g ch. 32. 4.

h Matt. 9. 32, 33; 12. 22; 15. 30.

i ch. 41. 18; 43. 19. John 7. 38, 39.

j ch. 34. 13. 3 Or, *a court for reeds, &c.*

k ch. 52. 1. Joel 3. 17.

l Rev. 21. 27. 4 Or, *for he shall be with them.*

m Lev. 26. 6. ch. 11. 9. Ezek. 34. 25.

n ch. 51. 11. n ch. 25. 8; 65. 19.

o Rev. 7. 17; 21. 4.

a 2 Kin. 18. 13, 17. 2 Chr. 32. 1.

b Or, *secretary*.

c 2 Kin. 18. 19, &c. 6 Heb, *a word of lips*. 713.]

d Or, *but counsel and strength are for the war.* c Ezek. 29. 6, 7.

e 710.] 8 Or, *horses*. 1000.

ru'sā-lēm unto king Hēz-e-ki'ah with a great army. And he stood by the conduit of the upper pool in the highway of the fuller's field.

3 Then came forth unto him E-li'-a-kim, Hīl-ki'ah's son, which was over the house, and Shēb'nā the <sup>b</sup>scribe, and Jō'ah, Ā'saph's son, the recorder.

4 ¶ <sup>b</sup>And Rāb'sha-keh said unto them, Say ye now to Hēz-e-ki'ah, Thus saith the great king, the king of Ās-sūr'-lā, What confidence is this wherein thou trustest?

5 I say, *sayest thou*, (but *they are but* <sup>c</sup>vain words) <sup>d</sup>I have counsel and strength for war: now on whom dost thou trust, that thou rebellest against me?

6 Lo, thou trustest in the <sup>e</sup>staff of this broken reed, on E'gypt; whereon if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it: so is Phā'rāoh king of E'gypt to all that trust in him.

7 But if thou say to me, We trust in the LORD our God: *is it* not he, whose high places and whose altars Hēz-e-ki'ah hath taken away, and said to Jū'dah and to Jē-ru'sā-lēm, Ye shall worship before this altar?

8 Now therefore give <sup>f</sup>pledges, I pray thee, to my master the king of Ās-sūr'-lā, and I will give thee two thousand horses, if thou be able on thy part to set riders upon them.

9 How then wilt thou turn away the face of one captain of the least of my master's servants, and put thy trust on E'gypt for chariots and for horsemen?

10 And am I now come up without the LORD against this land to destroy it? the LORD said unto me, Go up against this land, and destroy it.

11 ¶ Then said E-li'-a-kim and Shēb'nā and Jō'ah unto Rāb'sha-keh, Speak, I pray thee, unto thy servants in the Sūr'-lā language; for we understand it: and speak not to us in the Jew's language, in the ears of the people that are on the wall.

12 ¶ But Rāb'sha-keh said, Hath my master sent me to thy master and to thee to speak these words? *hath he not sent me to the men that sit upon the wall, that they may eat*

their own dung, and drink their own piss with you?

13 Then Rāb'sha-keh stood, and cried with a loud voice in the Jews' language, and said, Hear ye the words of the great king, the king of Ās-sūr'l-a.

14 Thus saith the king, Let not Hēz-ē-kī'ah deceive you: for he shall not be able to deliver you.

15 Neither let Hēz-ē-kī'ah make you trust in the LORD, saying, The LORD will surely deliver us: this city shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Ās-sūr'l-a.

16 Harken not to Hēz-ē-kī'ah: for thus saith the king of Ās-sūr'l-a, <sup>23</sup> Make an agreement with me by a present, and come out to me: <sup>d</sup> and eat ye every one of his vine, and every one of his fig tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his own cistern;

17 Until I come and take you away to a land like your own land, a land of corn and wine, a land of bread and vineyards.

18 Beware lest Hēz-ē-kī'ah persuade you, saying, The LORD will deliver us. Hath any of the gods of the nations delivered his land out of the hand of the king of Ās-sūr'l-a?

19 Where are the gods of Hā'math and Ār'phad? where are the gods of Sēph-ar-vā'im? and have they delivered Sā-mā'ri-a out of my hand?

20 Who are they among all the gods of these lands, that have delivered their land out of my hand, that the LORD should deliver Jē-ru'sā-lēm out of my hand?

21 But they held their peace, and answered him not a word: for the king's commandment was, saying, Answer him not.

22 ¶ Then came Ē-lī'a-kīm, the son of Hīl-kī'ah, that was over the household, and Shēb'nā the scribe, and Jō'ah, the son of Ā'saph, the recorder, to Hēz-ē-kī'ah with their clothes rent, and told him the words of Rāb'sha-keh.

#### CHAPTER 37.

1 Hezekiah mourning sendeth to Isaiah to pray for them. 8 Sennacherib sendeth a blasphemous letter to Hezekiah. 21 Isaiah's prophecy of the pride and destruction of Sennacherib, and the good of Zion. 37 Sennacherib is slain at Nineveh by his own sons.

B. C. 710.

2 Or, Seek my favour by a present.  
3 Heb. Make with me a blessing.  
d Zech. 3. 10.

a 2 Kin. 19. 1, &c.  
4 Or, provocation.  
5 Heb. found.

6 Or, put a spirit into him.

AND <sup>a</sup> it came to pass, when king Hēz-ē-kī'ah heard *it*, that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with sackcloth, and went into the house of the LORD.

2 And he sent Ē-lī'a-kīm, who *was* over the household, and Shēb'nā the scribe, and the elders of the priests covered with sackcloth, unto I-ḡā'jah the prophet the son of Ā'moz.

3 And they said unto him, Thus saith Hēz-ē-kī'ah, This day is a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and of <sup>4</sup> blasphemy: for the children are come to the birth, and *there is* not strength to bring forth.

4 It may be the LORD thy God will hear the words of Rāb'sha-keh, whom the king of Ās-sūr'l-a his master hath sent to reproach the living God, and will reprove the words which the LORD thy God hath heard: wherefore lift up *thy* prayer for the remnant that is <sup>5</sup> left.

5 So the servants of king Hēz-ē-kī'ah came to I-ḡā'jah.

6 ¶ And I-ḡā'jah said unto them, Thus shall ye say unto your master, Thus saith the LORD, Be not afraid of the words that thou hast heard, wherewith the servants of the king of Ās-sūr'l-a have blasphemed me.

7 Behold, I will <sup>6</sup> send a blast upon him, and he shall hear a rumour, and return to his own land; and I will cause him to fall by the sword in his own land.

8 ¶ So Rāb'sha-keh returned, and found the king of Ās-sūr'l-a warring against Līb'nah: for he had heard that he was departed from Lā'chish.

9 And he heard say concerning Tīr'-hā-kah king of Ē-thl-ō-pl-a, He is come forth to make war with thee. And when he heard *it*, he sent messengers to Hēz-ē-kī'ah, saying,

10 Thus shall ye speak to Hēz-ē-kī'ah king of Jū'dah, saying, Let not thy God, in whom thou trustest, deceive thee, saying, Jē-ru'sā-lēm shall not be given into the hand of the king of Ās-sūr'l-a.

11 Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Ās-sūr'l-a have done to all lands by destroying them utterly; and shalt thou be delivered?

12 Have the gods of the nations de-

livered them which my fathers have destroyed, as Gō'zan, and Hā'ran, and Rē'zeph, and the children of Ē'dēn which were in Te-lās'sar?

13 Where is the king of <sup>b</sup>Hā'math, and the king of Ār'phad, and the king of the city of Sēph-ar-vā'im, Hē'nā, and Ī'vah?

14 ¶ And Hēz-ē-kī'ah received the letter from the hand of the messengers, and read it: and Hēz-ē-kī'ah went up unto the house of the LORD, and spread it before the LORD.

15 And Hēz-ē-kī'ah prayed unto the LORD, saying,

16 O LORD of hosts, God of Īs'ra-el, that dwellest between the cherubims, thou art the God, even thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth: thou hast made heaven and earth.

17 <sup>c</sup>Incline thine ear, O LORD, and hear; open thine eyes, O LORD, and see: and hear all the words of Sēn-nāch'ē-rib, which hath sent to reproach the living God.

18 Of a truth, LORD, the kings of Ās-sūr'l-a have laid waste all the <sup>2</sup>nations, and their countries,

19 And have <sup>3</sup>cast their gods into the fire: for they were no gods, but the work of men's hands, wood and stone: therefore they have destroyed them.

20 Now therefore, O LORD our God, save us from his hand, that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that thou art the LORD, even thou only.

21 ¶ Then Ī-gā'jah the son of Ā'moz sent unto Hēz-ē-kī'ah, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of Īs'ra-el, Whereas thou hast prayed to me against Sēn-nāch'ē-rib king of Ās-sūr'l-a:

22 This is the word which the LORD hath spoken concerning him; The virgin, the daughter of Zī'ōn, hath despised thee, and laughed thee to scorn; the daughter of Jē-rū'sā-lēm hath shaken her head at thee.

23 Whom hast thou reproached and blasphemed? and against whom hast thou exalted thy voice, and lifted up thine eyes on high? even against the Holy One of Īs'ra-el.

24 <sup>4</sup>By thy servants hast thou reproached the Lord, and hast said,

B. C. 710.

<sup>b</sup> Jer. 49. 23.

<sup>c</sup> Dan. 9. 18.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. lands.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. given.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. By the hand of thy servants.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. the tallness of the cedars thereof, and the choice of the fir trees thereof.

<sup>6</sup> Or, the forest and his fruitful field.

<sup>7</sup> Or, fenced and closed.

<sup>8</sup> Or, Hast thou not heard how I have made it long ago, and formed it of ancient times?

<sup>9</sup> Or, I now bring it to be laid waste, and defenced cities to be ruinous heaps.

<sup>10</sup> 2 Kin. 19. 25.

<sup>11</sup> Heb. short of hand.

<sup>12</sup> Or, sitting. d. ch. 30. 28.

<sup>13</sup> Heb. the escaping of the house of Judah that remaineth.

<sup>14</sup> Heb. the escaping. e 2 Kin. 19. 31.

<sup>15</sup> ch. 9. 7.

<sup>16</sup> Heb. shield.

By the multitude of my chariots am I come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lēb'anon; and I will cut down <sup>5</sup>the tall cedars thereof, and the choice fir trees thereof: and I will enter into the height of his border, and <sup>6</sup>the forest of his Cār'mel.

25 I have digged, and drunk water; and with the sole of my feet have I dried up all the rivers of the <sup>7</sup>besieged places.

26 <sup>8</sup>Hast thou not heard long ago, how I have done it; and of ancient times, that I have formed it? now have I brought it to pass, that thou shouldest be to lay waste defenced cities into ruinous heaps.

27 Therefore their inhabitants were <sup>9</sup>of small power, they were dismayed and confounded: they were as the grass of the field, and as the green herb, as the grass on the house tops, and as corn blasted before it be grown up.

28 But I know thy <sup>10</sup>abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy rage against me.

29 Because thy rage against me, and thy tumult, is come up into mine ears, therefore <sup>4</sup>will I put my hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back by the way by which thou camest.

30 And this shall be a sign unto thee, Ye shall eat this year such as groweth of itself; and the second year that which springeth of the same: and in the third year sow ye, and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the fruit thereof.

31 And <sup>11</sup>the remnant that is escaped of the house of Jūd'ah shall again take root downward, and bear fruit upward:

32 For out of Jē-rū'sā-lēm shall go forth a remnant, and <sup>12</sup>they that escape out of mount Zī'ōn: the <sup>c</sup>zeal of the LORD of hosts shall do this.

33 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the king of Ās-sūr'l-a, He shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come before it with <sup>13</sup>shields, nor cast a bank against it.

34 By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and shall



not come into this city, saith the LORD.

35 For I will <sup>1</sup>defend this city to save it for mine own sake, and for my servant Dā'vid's sake.

36 Then the <sup>2</sup>angel of the LORD went forth, and smote in the camp of the Ās-sūr'ī-ān a hundred and four-score and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they were all dead corpses.

37 ¶ So Sēn-nāch'g-rib king of Ās-sūr'ī-ā departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at Nīn'g-veh.

38 And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of Nīs'rōch his god, that Ā-drām'mē-lech and Shā-rē'zer his sons smote him with the sword; and they escaped into the land of <sup>2</sup>Ār-mē-nī-ā: and Ē'sar-hād'don his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 38.

<sup>1</sup> Hezekiah, having received a message of death, by prayer hath his life lengthened. <sup>8</sup> The sun goeth ten degrees backward, for a sign of that promise.

**I**N <sup>a</sup>those days was Hēz-q-kī'ah sick unto death. And ī-ḡā'jah the prophet the son of Ā'moz came unto him, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, <sup>b3</sup>Set thine house in order: for thou shalt die, and not live.

2 Then Hēz-q-kī'ah turned his face toward the wall, and prayed unto the LORD,

3 And said, <sup>c</sup>Remember now, O LORD, I beseech thee, how I have walked before thee in truth and with a perfect heart, and have done *that which is good* in thy sight. And Hēz-q-kī'ah wept <sup>d</sup>sore.

4 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD to ī-ḡā'jah, saying,

5 Go, and say to Hēz-q-kī'ah, Thus saith the LORD, the God of Dā'vid thy father, I have heard thy prayer, I have seen thy tears: behold, I will add unto thy days fifteen years.

6 And I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Ās-sūr'ī-ā: and <sup>d</sup>I will defend this city.

7 And this *shall be* <sup>e</sup>a sign unto thee from the LORD, that the LORD will do this thing that he hath spoken;

8 Behold, I will bring again the shadow of the degrees, which is gone down in the <sup>f</sup>sun dial of Ā'hāz,

B. C. 710.

<sup>1</sup> 2 Kin. 20. 6. ch. 38. 6.

<sup>2</sup> 2 Kin. 19. 35.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. Ararat.

713.]  
<sup>a2</sup> 2 Kin. 20. 1. &c.  
<sup>2</sup> Chr. 32. 24.

<sup>b2</sup> Sam. 17. 23.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. Give charge concerning thy house.

<sup>c</sup> Neh. 13. 14.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. with great weeping.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 37. 35.

<sup>e2</sup> 2 Kin. 20. 8. &c.  
<sup>ch. 7. 11.</sup>

<sup>5</sup> Heb. degrees by, or, with the sun.  
<sup>f</sup> Ps. 27. 13.

<sup>g</sup> Job 7. 6.  
<sup>6</sup> Or, from the thrum.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 39. 11.  
<sup>7</sup> Or, ease me.

<sup>i</sup> Job 7. 11;  
<sup>10. 1.</sup>

<sup>8</sup> Or, on my peace came great bitterness.

<sup>9</sup> Heb. thou hast loved my soul from the pit.

<sup>k</sup> Ps. 6. 5;  
<sup>30. 9; 88. 11; 115. 17.</sup>

<sup>l</sup> Eccles. 9. 10.  
<sup>1</sup> Deut. 4. 9;  
<sup>6. 7.</sup>

<sup>m2</sup> Kin. 20. 7.

ten degrees backward. So the sun returned ten degrees, by which degrees it was gone down.

9 ¶ The writing of Hēz-q-kī'ah king of Jū'dah, when he had been sick, and was recovered of his sickness:

10 I said in the cutting off of my days, I shall go to the gates of the grave: I am deprived of the residue of my years.

11 I said, I shall not see the LORD, even the LORD, <sup>1</sup>in the land of the living: I shall behold man no more with the inhabitants of the world.

12 <sup>2</sup>Mine age is departed, and is removed from me as a shepherd's tent: I have cut off like a weaver my life: he will cut me off <sup>6</sup>with pining sickness: from day *even* to night wilt thou make an end of me.

13 I reckoned till morning, *that, as a lion, so will he break all my bones: from day *even* to night wilt thou make an end of me.*

14 Like a crane or a swallow, so did I chatter: <sup>h</sup>I did mourn as a dove: mine eyes fail *with looking upward*: O LORD, I am oppressed; <sup>i</sup>undertake for me.

15 What shall I say? he hath both spoken unto me, and himself hath done it: I shall go softly all my years <sup>i</sup>in the bitterness of my soul.

16 O Lord, by these *things men live*, and in all these *things* is the life of my spirit: so wilt thou recover me, and make me to live.

17 Behold, <sup>8</sup>for peace I had great bitterness: but <sup>9</sup>thou hast in love to my soul *delivered it* from the pit of corruption: for thou hast cast all my sins behind thy back.

18 For <sup>k</sup>the grave cannot praise thee, death can not celebrate thee: they that go down into the pit cannot hope for thy truth.

19 The living, the living, he shall praise thee, as I do this day: <sup>l</sup>the father to the children shall make known thy truth.

20 The LORD *was ready* to save me: therefore we will sing my songs to the stringed instruments all the days of our life in the house of the LORD.

21 For <sup>m</sup>ī-ḡā'jah had said, Let them take a lump of figs, and lay it for a

plaister upon the boil, and he shall recover.

22 <sup>a</sup> Hêz-ê-kî'ah also had said, What is the sign that I shall go up to the house of the LORD?

## CHAPTER 39.

<sup>1</sup> Merodach-baladan, sending to visit Hezekiah, hath notice of his treasures. <sup>3</sup> Isaiah foretelleth the Babylonian captivity.

**A**<sup>t</sup> that time Mê-rô'dâch-bâl'g-dân, the son of Bâl'g-dân, king of Bâb'ÿ-lon, sent letters and a present to Hêz-ê-kî'ah: for he had heard that he had been sick, and was recovered.

2 <sup>b</sup> And Hêz-ê-kî'ah was glad of them, and shewed them the house of his <sup>2</sup> precious things, the silver, and the gold, and the spices, and the precious ointment, and all the house of his <sup>34</sup> armour, and all that was found in his treasures: there was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hêz-ê-kî'ah shewed them not.

3 ¶ Then came Î-sâ'jah the prophet unto king Hêz-ê-kî'ah, and said unto him, What said these men? and from whence came they unto thee? And Hêz-ê-kî'ah said, They are come from a far country unto me, even from Bâb'ÿ-lon.

4 Then said he, What have they seen in thine house? And Hêz-ê-kî'ah answered, All that is in mine house have they seen: there is nothing among my treasures that I have not shewed them.

5 Then said Î-sâ'jah to Hêz-ê-kî'ah, Hear the word of the LORD of hosts:

6 Behold, the days come, <sup>c</sup> that all that is in thine house, and *that* which thy fathers have laid up in store until this day, shall be carried to Bâb'ÿ-lon: nothing shall be left, saith the LORD.

7 And of thy sons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, shall they take away; and <sup>b</sup> they shall be eunuchs in the palace of the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon.

8 Then said Hêz-ê-kî'ah to Î-sâ'jah <sup>d</sup> Good is the word of the LORD which thou hast spoken. He said moreover, For there shall be peace and truth in my days.

B. C. 713.

n 2 Kin. 20. 8.

[cir. 712.]

cir. 712.]

a 2 Kin. 20.

12, &amp;c.

b 2 Chr. 32.

21.

2 Or,

sycery.

3 Or, jewels.

4 Heb. vessels, or,

instruments.

e Jer. 20. 5.

5 Fulfilled,

Dan. 1. 2,

3, 7.

d 1 Sam. 3.

18.

6 Heb. to the

heart.

7 Or, ap-

pointed

time.

d See Job 42.

10.

ch. 61. 7.

712.]

b Matt. 3. 3.

Mark 1. 3.

Luke 3. 4.

John 1. 23.

c Mal. 3. 1.

d Ps. 68. 4.

ch. 49. 11.

e ch. 45. 2.

8 Or, a

straight

place.

9 Or, a plain

place.

f Job 14. 2.

g Ps. 90. 5.

102. 11; 103.

15.

James 1. 10.

1 Pet. 1. 24.

h Ps. 103. 16.

i John 12. 34.

1 Pet. 1. 25.

10 Or, O thou

that tellest

good tidings

to Zion,

ch. 41. 27;

52. 7.

11 Or, O thou

that tellest

good tidings

to Jerusa-

lem.

12 Or, against

the strong.

i ch. 39. 16.

k ch. 62. 11.

Rev. 22. 12.

13 Or, recom-

pence for

his work.

ch. 49. 4.

l ch. 49. 10.

Ezek. 34. 23;

37. 24.

John 10. 11.

Heb. 13. 20.

1 Pet. 2. 25;

5. 4.

Rev. 7. 17.

14 Or, that

give suck.

m Prov. 30. 4.

## CHAPTER 40.

1 *The promulgation of the gospel.* 3 *The preaching of John Baptist.* 9 *The preaching of the apostles.* 12 *The prophet, by the omnipotency of God, to comfort the people.*

**C**OMFORT ye, comfort ye my people, saith your God.

2 Speak ye <sup>6</sup> comfortably to Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm, and cry unto her, that her <sup>7</sup> warfare is accomplished, that her iniquity is pardoned: <sup>a</sup> for she hath received of the LORD's hand double for all her sins.

3 ¶ <sup>b</sup> The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, <sup>c</sup> Prepare ye the way of the LORD, <sup>d</sup> make straight in the desert a highway for our God. <sup>e</sup> ★

4 Every valley shall be exalted, and every mountain and hill shall be made low: <sup>e</sup> and the crooked shall be made <sup>8</sup> straight, and the rough places <sup>9</sup> plain:

5 And the glory of the LORD shall be revealed, and all flesh shall see it together; for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it.

6 The voice said, Cry. And he said, What shall I cry? <sup>f</sup> All flesh is grass, and all the goodness thereof is as the flower of the field:

7 The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: because <sup>g</sup> the spirit of the LORD bloweth upon it: surely the people is grass.

8 The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: but <sup>h</sup> the word of our God shall stand for ever.

9 ¶ <sup>10</sup> O Zî'ôn, that bringest good tidings, get thee up into the high mountain; <sup>11</sup> O Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm, that bringest good tidings, lift up thy voice with strength; lift it up, be not afraid; say unto the cities of Jû'dah, Behold your God!

12 Behold, the Lord GOD will come <sup>12</sup> with strong hand, and <sup>i</sup> his arm shall rule for him: behold, <sup>k</sup> his reward is with him, and <sup>13</sup> his work before him. ★

11 He shall <sup>l</sup> feed his flock like a shepherd: he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those <sup>14</sup> that are with young. ★

12 ¶ <sup>m</sup> Who hath measured the waters in the hollow of his hand, and meted out heaven with the span, and comprehended the dust of the

earth in <sup>2</sup>a measure, and weighed the mountains in scales, and the hills in a balance?

13 <sup>n</sup>Who hath directed the Spirit of the LORD, or *being* <sup>3</sup>his counsellor hath taught him?

14 With whom took he counsel, and *who* <sup>4</sup>instructed him, and taught him in the path of judgment, and taught him knowledge, and shewed to him the way of <sup>5</sup>understanding?

15 Behold, the nations *are* as a drop of a bucket, and are counted as the small dust of the balance: behold, he taketh up the isles as a very little thing.

16 And Lēb'g-non *is* not sufficient to burn, nor the beasts thereof sufficient for a burnt offering.

17 All nations before him *are* as <sup>o</sup>nothing; and <sup>p</sup>they are counted to him less than nothing, and vanity.

18 ¶ To whom then will ye <sup>q</sup>like God? or what likeness will ye compare unto him?

19 The workman melteth a graven image, and the goldsmith spreadeth it over with gold, and casteth silver chains.

20 He that <sup>6</sup>is so impoverished that he hath no oblation chooseth a tree that will not rot; he seeketh unto him a cunning workman <sup>r</sup>to prepare a graven image, that shall not be moved.

21 Have ye not known? have ye not heard? hath it not been told you from the beginning? have ye not understood from the foundations of the earth?

22 <sup>7</sup>It is he that sitteth upon the circle of the earth, and the inhabitants thereof *are* as grasshoppers; that <sup>u</sup>stretcheth out the heavens as a curtain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in:

23 That bringeth the <sup>x</sup>princes to nothing; he maketh the judges of the earth as vanity.

24 Yea, they shall not be planted; yea, they shall not be sown: yea, their stock shall not take root in the earth: and he shall also blow upon them, and they shall wither, and the whirlwind shall take them away as stubble.

B. C. 712.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. a tierce.  
<sup>3</sup> Job 21. 22; 36. 22, 23.  
Rom. 11. 34.  
<sup>1</sup> Cor. 2. 16.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. man of his counsel.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. made him understand.  
<sup>5</sup> Heb. understanding.

<sup>o</sup> Dan. 4. 35.  
<sup>p</sup> Ps. 62. 9.

<sup>q</sup> ver. 25.  
ch. 46. 5.  
Acts 17. 29.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 41. 6, 7; 44. 12, &c.  
Jer. 10. 3, &c.  
<sup>6</sup> Heb. is poor of oblation.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 41. 7.  
Jer. 10. 4.  
<sup>t</sup> Ps. 19. 1.  
Acts 14. 17.  
Rom. 1. 19, 20.

<sup>7</sup> Or, Him that sitteth, &c.  
<sup>u</sup> Job 9. 8.  
Ps. 104. 2.  
ch. 42. 5, 44. 24; 51. 13.  
Jer. 10. 12.  
<sup>x</sup> Job 12. 21.  
Ps. 107. 40.  
<sup>y</sup> ver. 18.  
Deut. 4. 15, &c.  
<sup>z</sup> Ps. 147. 4.  
<sup>a</sup> Ps. 147. 5.  
Rom. 11. 33.  
<sup>b</sup> Ps. 103. 5.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. change.

<sup>a</sup> Zech. 2. 13.  
<sup>9</sup> Heb. righteousness.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 46. 11.  
<sup>c</sup> ver. 25.  
See Gen. 14. 14, &c.  
ch. 45. 1.  
<sup>10</sup> Heb. in peace.  
<sup>d</sup> ver. 26.  
ch. 44. 7; 46. 10.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 43. 10; 44. 6; 48. 12.  
Rev. 1. 17; 22. 13.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 40. 19; 44. 12.

<sup>25</sup> ¶ To whom then will ye liken me, or shall I be equal? saith the Holy One.

26 Lift up your eyes on high, and behold who hath created these things, that bringeth out their host by number: <sup>2</sup>he calleth them all by names by the greatness of his might, for that he is strong in power; not one faileth.

27 Why sayest thou, O Jā'qob, and speakest, O Is'ra-el, My way is hid from the LORD, and my judgment is passed over from my God?

28 ¶ Hast thou not known? hast thou not heard, that the everlasting God, the LORD, the Creator of the ends of the earth, fainteth not, neither is weary? <sup>a</sup>there is no searching of his understanding.

29 He giveth power to the faint; and to them that have no might he increaseth strength.

30 Even the youths shall faint and be weary, and the young men shall utterly fall:

31 But they that wait upon the LORD <sup>b</sup>shall <sup>8</sup>renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they shall run, and not be weary; and they shall walk, and not faint.

CHAPTER 41.

<sup>1</sup> God expostulateth with his people about his mercies to the church, 10 and about his promises.

<sup>a</sup> KEEP silence before me, O is-lands; and let the people renew their strength: let them come near; then let them speak: let us come near together to judgment.

2 Who raised up <sup>9</sup>the righteous man <sup>b</sup>from the east, called him to his foot, <sup>c</sup>gave the nations before him, and made him rule over kings? he gave them as the dust to his sword, and as driven stubble to his bow.

3 He pursued them, and passed <sup>10</sup>safely; even by the way that he had not gone with his feet.

4 <sup>a</sup>Who hath wrought and done it, calling the generations from the beginning? I the LORD, the <sup>c</sup>first, and with the last; I am he.

5 The isles saw it, and feared; the ends of the earth were afraid, drew near, and came.

6 ¶ They helped every one his

25 ¶ To whom then will ye liken me, or shall I be equal? saith the Holy One.

26 Lift up your eyes on high, and behold who hath created these things, that bringeth out their host by number: <sup>2</sup>he calleth them all by names by the greatness of his might, for that he is strong in power; not one faileth.

27 Why sayest thou, O Jā'qob, and speakest, O Is'ra-el, My way is hid from the LORD, and my judgment is passed over from my God?

28 ¶ Hast thou not known? hast thou not heard, that the everlasting God, the LORD, the Creator of the ends of the earth, fainteth not, neither is weary? <sup>a</sup>there is no searching of his understanding.

29 He giveth power to the faint; and to them that have no might he increaseth strength.

30 Even the youths shall faint and be weary, and the young men shall utterly fall:

31 But they that wait upon the LORD <sup>b</sup>shall <sup>8</sup>renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they shall run, and not be weary; and they shall walk, and not faint.

CHAPTER 41.

<sup>1</sup> God expostulateth with his people about his mercies to the church, 10 and about his promises.

<sup>a</sup> KEEP silence before me, O is-lands; and let the people renew their strength: let them come near; then let them speak: let us come near together to judgment.

2 Who raised up <sup>9</sup>the righteous man <sup>b</sup>from the east, called him to his foot, <sup>c</sup>gave the nations before him, and made him rule over kings? he gave them as the dust to his sword, and as driven stubble to his bow.

3 He pursued them, and passed <sup>10</sup>safely; even by the way that he had not gone with his feet.

4 <sup>a</sup>Who hath wrought and done it, calling the generations from the beginning? I the LORD, the <sup>c</sup>first, and with the last; I am he.

5 The isles saw it, and feared; the ends of the earth were afraid, drew near, and came.

6 ¶ They helped every one his

neighbour; and every one said to his brother, <sup>2</sup>Be of good courage.

7 <sup>9</sup>So the carpenter encouraged the <sup>3</sup>goldsmith, and he that smootheth with the hammer <sup>4</sup>him that smote the anvil, <sup>5</sup>saying, It is ready for the soldering: and he fastened it with nails, <sup>6</sup>that it should not be moved.

8 But thou, *İs'ra-el*, art my servant, *Jā'qob* whom I have <sup>1</sup>chosen, the seed of *Ā'brā-hām* my <sup>2</sup>friend.

9 Thou whom I have taken from the ends of the earth, and called thee from the chief men thereof, and said unto thee, Thou art my servant; I have chosen thee, and not cast thee away.

10 ¶ Fear thou not; <sup>m</sup>for I am with thee: be not dismayed; for I am thy God: I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee; yea, I will uphold thee with the right hand of my righteousness.

11 Behold, all they that were incensed against thee shall be <sup>n</sup>ashamed and confounded: they shall be as nothing; and <sup>6</sup>they that strive with thee shall perish.

12 Thou shalt seek them, and shalt not find them, *even* <sup>7</sup>them that contended with thee: <sup>8</sup>they that war against thee shall be as nothing, and as a thing of nought.

13 For I the LORD thy God will hold thy right hand, saying unto thee, <sup>9</sup>Fear not; I will help thee.

14 Fear not, thou worm *Jā'qob*, and ye <sup>9</sup>men of *İs'ra-el*; I will help thee, saith the LORD, and thy redeemer, the Holy One of *İs'ra-el*.

15 Behold, <sup>p</sup>I will make thee a new sharp threshing instrument having <sup>10</sup>teeth: thou shalt thresh the mountains, and beat them small, and shalt make the hills as chaff. ★

16 Thou shalt <sup>q</sup>fan them, and the wind shall carry them away, and the whirlwind shall scatter them: and thou shalt rejoice in the LORD, and <sup>r</sup>shalt glory in the Holy One of *İs'ra-el*. ★

17 When the poor and needy seek water, and there is none, and their tongue faileth for thirst, I the LORD will hear them, I the God of *İs'ra-el* will not forsake them.

B. C. 712.

2 Heb. *Be strong.*  
g ch. 40. 19.  
3 Or, founder.  
4 Or, the smiting.  
5 Or, saying of the solder,  
It is good.  
h ch. 40. 20.

i Deut. 7. 6;  
10. 15. 14. 2.  
Ps. 135. 4.  
ch. 43. 1; 44. 1.  
k 2 Chr. 20. 7.  
James 2. 23.

l ver. 13, 14.  
m ch. 43. 5.  
n Deut. 31. 6, 8.

o Ex. 23. 22.  
ch. 45. 24; 60. 12.  
Zech. 12. 3.  
6 Heb. the men of thy strife.

7 Heb. the men of thy contention.  
8 Heb. the men of thy war.  
9 ver. 10.  
9 Or, few men.  
p Mic. 4. 13.  
2 Cor. 10. 4, 5.  
10 Heb. mouths.

q Jer. 51. 2.  
r ch. 45. 25.  
s ch. 35. 6, 7;  
43. 19; 44. 2.  
t Ps. 107. 35.  
u Job 12. 9.  
11 Heb. Cause to come near.  
z ch. 45. 21.  
12 Heb. set our heart upon them.  
y ch. 42. 9;  
44. 7, 9; 45. 3.

John 13. 19.  
z Jer. 10. 5.  
a Ps. 115. 8.  
ch. 44. 9.  
1 Cor. 8. 4.  
13 Or, worse than nothing.  
14 Or, worse than of a river.  
b Ezra 1. 2.  
c ver. 2.  
d ch. 43. 9.  
e ver. 4.  
f ch. 40. 9.  
g ch. 63. 5.  
15 Heb. return.  
h ver. 24.

18 I will open <sup>a</sup>rivers in high places, and fountains in the midst of the valleys: I will make the <sup>1</sup>wilderness a pool of water, and the dry land springs of water.

19 I will plant in the wilderness the cedar, the shittah tree, and the myrtle, and the oil tree; I will set in the desert the fir tree, and the pine, and the box tree together:

20 <sup>u</sup>That they may see, and know, and consider, and understand together, that the hand of the LORD hath done this, and the Holy One of *İs'ra-el* hath created it.

21 <sup>11</sup>Produce your cause, saith the LORD; bring forth your strong reasons, saith the King of *Jā'qob*.

22 <sup>x</sup>Let them bring them forth, and shew us what shall happen: let them shew the former things, what they be, that we may <sup>12</sup>consider them, and know the latter end of them; or declare us things for to come.

23 <sup>y</sup>Shew the things that are to come hereafter, that we may know that ye *are* gods: yea, <sup>2</sup>do good, or do evil, that we may be dismayed, and behold it together.

24 Behold, <sup>a</sup>ye *are* <sup>13</sup>of nothing, and your work <sup>14</sup>of nought: an abomination is *he* that chooseth you.

25 I have raised up one from the north, and he shall come: from the rising of the sun <sup>b</sup>shall he call upon my name: <sup>c</sup>and he shall come upon princes as upon mortar, and as the potter treadeth clay.

26 <sup>d</sup>Who hath declared from the beginning, that we may know? and beforetime, that we may say, *He* is righteous? yea, *there* is none that sheweth, yea, *there* is none that declareth, yea, *there* is none that heareth your words.

27 <sup>e</sup>The first <sup>f</sup>shall say to *Zi'on*, Behold, behold them: and I will give to *Jō-rū'sā-lēm* one that bringeth good tidings.

28 <sup>g</sup>For I beheld, and *there was* no man; even among them, and *there was* no counsellor, that, when I asked of them, could <sup>15</sup>answer a word.

29 <sup>h</sup>Behold, they are all vanity; their works are nothing: their molten images are wind and confusion.

## CHAPTER 42.

1 The office of Christ, graced with meekness and comeliness; 10 An exhortation to praise God for his gospel.

**B**EHOLD <sup>a</sup>my servant, whom I uphold; mine elect, *in whom* my soul <sup>b</sup>delighteth; <sup>c</sup>I have put my spirit upon him: he shall bring forth judgment to the Gën'tiles. ★

2 He shall not cry, nor lift up, nor cause his voice to be heard in the street. ★

3 A bruised reed shall he not break, and the <sup>2</sup>smoking flax shall he not <sup>3</sup>quench: he shall bring forth judgment unto truth. ★

4 He shall not fail nor be <sup>4</sup>discouraged, till he have set judgment in the earth: <sup>d</sup>and the isles shall wait for his law. ★

5 ¶ Thus saith God the LORD, <sup>e</sup>he that created the heavens, and stretched them out; <sup>f</sup>he that spread forth the earth, and that which cometh out of it; <sup>g</sup>he that giveth breath unto the people upon it, and spirit to them that walk therein:

6 <sup>h</sup>I the LORD have called thee in righteousness, and will hold thine hand, and will keep thee, <sup>i</sup>and give thee for a covenant of the people, for <sup>k</sup>a light of the Gën'tiles; ★

7 'To open the blind eyes, to <sup>m</sup>bring out the prisoners of the prison, and them that sit in <sup>n</sup>darkness out of the prison house. ★

8 I am the LORD: that is my name: and my <sup>o</sup>glory will I not give to another, neither my praise to graven images.

9 Behold, the former things are come to pass, and new things do I declare: before they spring forth I tell you of them.

10 <sup>p</sup>Sing unto the LORD a new song, and his praise from the end of the earth, <sup>q</sup>ye that go down to the sea, and <sup>r</sup>all that is therein; the isles, and the inhabitants thereof.

11 Let the wilderness and the cities thereof lift up *their voice*, the villages that Kē'dār doth inhabit: let the inhabitants of the rock sing, let them shout from the top of the mountains.

12 Let them give glory unto the LORD, and declare his praise in the islands.

13 The LORD shall go forth as a

B. C. 712.

a ch. 43. 10;  
48. 3. 6; 52.  
13. 33. 11.  
Matt. 12. 18,  
19, 20.  
Phil. 2. 7.  
b Matt. 3. 17;  
15.  
Eph. 1. 6.  
c ch. 11. 2.  
John 3. 34.

2 Or, dimly  
burning.  
3 Heb.  
quench it.

4 Heb. broken.  
ken.

d Gen. 49. 10.

e ch. 44. 24.  
Zech. 12. 1.

f Ps. 136. 6.

g Acts 17. 25.

h ch. 43. 1.

i ch. 49. 8.

k ch. 49. 6.  
Luke 2. 32.  
Acts 13. 47.  
l ch. 35. 5.  
m ch. 61. 1.  
Luke 4. 18.  
2 Tim. 2. 26.  
Heb. 2. 14, 15.  
n ch. 9. 2.

o ch. 48. 11.

p Ps. 33. 3;  
40. 3; 98. 1.  
q Ps. 107. 23.  
r Heb. the ful-  
ness thereof.  
r ch. 31. 4.  
6 Or, behave  
himself  
miraculously.

7 Heb. swal-  
low, or, sup-  
up.

8 Heb. into  
straightness.  
s Ps. 97. 7.  
ch. 1. 29; 44.  
11; 45. 16.

t ch. 43. 8.  
Ezek. 12. 2.  
See John 9.  
39, 41.

u Rom. 2. 21.  
9 Or, him.  
10 Or, in-mar-  
ring all the  
young men  
of them.

11 Heb. a  
treading.  
12 Heb. forth  
after time.  
v 2 Kin. 25. 9.  
v Hos. 7. 9.

mighty man, he shall stir up jealousy like a man of war: he shall cry, <sup>r</sup>yea, roar; he shall <sup>6</sup>prevail against his enemies.

14 I have long time holden my peace; I have been still, and restrained myself: now will I cry like a travelling woman; I will destroy and <sup>7</sup>devour at once.

15 I will make waste mountains and hills, and dry up all their herbs; and I will make the rivers islands, and I will dry up the pools.

16 And I will bring the blind by a way that they knew not; I will lead them in paths that they have not known: I will make darkness light before them, and crooked things <sup>8</sup>straight. These things will I do unto them, and not forsake them.

17 ¶ They shall be <sup>s</sup>turned back, they shall be greatly ashamed, that trust in graven images, that say to the molten images, Ye are our gods.

18 Hear, ye deaf; and look, ye blind, that ye may see.

19 <sup>t</sup>Who is blind, but my servant? or deaf, as my messenger that I sent? who is blind as he that is perfect, and blind as the LORD's servant?

20 Seeing many things, <sup>u</sup>but thou observest not; opening the ears, but he heareth not.

21 The LORD is well pleased for his righteousness' sake; he will magnify the law, and make <sup>9</sup>it honourable.

22 But this is a people robbed and spoiled; <sup>10</sup>they are all of them snared in holes, and they are hid in prison houses: they are for a prey, and none delivereth; for <sup>11</sup>a spoil, and none saith, Restore.

23 Who among you will give ear to this? who will hearken and hear <sup>12</sup>for the time to come?

24 Who gave Jā'qob for a spoil, and Iṣ'ra-el to the robbers? did not the LORD, he against whom we have sinned? for they would not walk in his ways, neither were they obedient unto his law.

25 Therefore he hath poured upon him the fury of his anger, and the strength of battle: <sup>x</sup>and it hath set him on fire round about, <sup>y</sup>yet he knew not; and it burned him, yet he laid it not to heart.

## CHAPTER 43.

1 The Lord comforteth the church with his promises.  
14 He foretelleth them the destruction of Babylon,  
16 and his wonderful deliverance of his people.

**B**UT now thus saith the LORD<sup>a</sup> that created thee, O Jā'qob,<sup>b</sup> and he that formed thee, O Iṣ'ra-el, Fear not: <sup>c</sup>for I have redeemed thee, <sup>d</sup>I have called thee by thy name; thou art mine.

<sup>2</sup> When thou passest through the waters, <sup>f</sup>I will be with thee; and through the rivers, they shall not overflow thee: when thou <sup>g</sup>walkest through the fire, thou shalt not be burned; neither shall the flame kindle upon thee.

<sup>3</sup> For I am the LORD thy God, the Holy One of Iṣ'ra-el, thy Saviour: <sup>h</sup>I gave Égypt for thy ransom, É-thi-ô'pi-a and Sé'ba for thee.

<sup>4</sup> Since thou wast precious in my sight, thou hast been honourable, and I have loved thee: therefore will I give men for thee, and people for thy <sup>i</sup>life.

<sup>5</sup> Fear not: for I am with thee: I will bring thy seed from the east, and gather thee from the west;

<sup>6</sup> I will say to the north, Give up; and to the south, Keep not back: bring my sons from far, and my daughters from the ends of the earth;

<sup>7</sup> Even every one that is <sup>k</sup>called by my name: for <sup>l</sup>I have created him for my glory, <sup>m</sup>I have formed him; yea, I have made him.

<sup>8</sup> <sup>n</sup>Bring forth the blind people that have eyes, and the deaf that have ears.

<sup>9</sup> Let all the nations be gathered together, and let the people be assembled: <sup>o</sup>who among them can declare this, and shew us former things? let them bring forth their witnesses, that they may be justified: or let them hear, and say, It is truth.

<sup>10</sup> <sup>p</sup>Ye are my witnesses, saith the LORD, <sup>q</sup>and my servant whom I have chosen: that ye may know and believe me, and understand that I am he: <sup>r</sup>before me there was <sup>s</sup>no God formed, neither shall there be after me.

<sup>11</sup> I, even I, <sup>t</sup>am the LORD; and beside me there is no saviour.

<sup>12</sup> I have declared, and have saved,

B. C. 712.

a ver. 7.

b ver. 21.

c ch. 44. 2, 21.

d ch. 44. 6.

e ch. 42. 6;

f Ps. 66. 12;

g 1. 3, &amp;c.

h Deut. 31. 6, 8.

i Dan. 3. 25, 27.

j Prov. 11. 8;

k 2. 13.

l Or, person.

m ch. 41. 10,

n 14. 44. 2.

o Jer. 30. 10,

p 11. 46. 27, 28.

q ch. 63. 19,

r James 2. 7.

s Ps. 100. 3.

t ch. 29. 23.

u John 3. 3, 5.

v Cor. 5. 17.

w Eph. 2. 10.

x m ver. 1.

y n ch. 6. 9; &amp;c.

z 19.

aa Ezek. 12. 2.

ab ch. 41. 21,

ac 22. 28.

ad p ch. 44. 8.

ae q ch. 42. 1;

af 33. 4.

ag r ch. 41. 4;

ah 44. 6.

ai Or, nothing

aj formed of

ak God.

al ch. 45. 21.

am Hos. 13. 4.

an (Deut. 32. 16.

ao Ps. 81. 9.

ap u ver. 10.

aq ch. 44. 8.

ar x Ps. 90. 2.

as John 8. 58.

at 4 Heb. turn

au it back.

av y Job 9. 12.

aw z ch. 14. 27.

ax 5 Heb. burst.

ay z Ex. 14. 16, 22.

az Ps. 77. 19.

ba ch. 51. 10.

bb q Josh. 3. 13,

bc 16.

bd b Ex. 14. 4-9,

be 25.

bf c Jer. 16. 14;

bg 23. 7.

bh d 2 Cor. 5. 17.

bi Rev. 21. 5.

bj e Ex. 17. 6.

bk Num. 20. 11.

bl Deut. 8. 15.

bm Ps. 78. 16.

bn ch. 35. 6; 41.

bo 18.

bp 6 Or,

bq ostriches.

br 7 Heb.

bs daughters of

bt the owl.

bu f ch. 48. 21.

bv g ver. 1, 7.

bw Ps. 102. 18.

bx Luke 1. 74, 75.

by Eph. 1. 5, 6.

bz A Mal. 1. 13.

ca A Amos 5. 25.

cb 8 Heb. lambs,

cc or, kids.

cd 9 Heb. made

ce me drunk,

cf or, abundantly

cg moistened.

ch k ch. 1. 14.

ci Mal. 2. 17.

cj l ch. 44. 22;

ck 48. 9.

cl Jer. 50. 20.

cm Acts 3. 13.

and I have shewed, when there was no <sup>u</sup>strange god among you: <sup>v</sup>therefore ye are my witnesses, saith the LORD, that I am God.

<sup>13</sup> <sup>w</sup>Yea, before the day was I am he; and there is none that can deliver out of my hand: I will work, and who shall <sup>x</sup>let it?

<sup>14</sup> ¶ Thus saith the LORD, your redeemer, the Holy One of Iṣ'ra-el; For your sake I have sent to Bāb'yl-on, and have brought down all their <sup>y</sup>nobles, and the Chāl-dē'ans, whose cry is in the ships.

<sup>15</sup> I am the LORD, your Holy One, the creator of Iṣ'ra-el, your King.

<sup>16</sup> Thus saith the LORD, which <sup>z</sup>maketh a way in the sea, and a <sup>aa</sup>path in the mighty waters;

<sup>17</sup> Which <sup>b</sup>bringeth forth the chariot and horse, the army and the power; they shall lie down together, they shall not rise: they are extinct, they are quenched as tow.

<sup>18</sup> ¶ Remember ye not the former things, neither consider the things of old.

<sup>19</sup> Behold, I will do a <sup>c</sup>new thing; now it shall spring forth; shall ye not know it? <sup>d</sup>I will even make a way in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert.

<sup>20</sup> The beast of the field shall honour me, the dragons and the <sup>e</sup>owls: because <sup>f</sup>I give waters in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert, to give drink to my people, my chosen.

<sup>21</sup> ¶ This people have I formed for myself; they shall shew forth my praise.

<sup>22</sup> ¶ But thou hast not called upon me, O Jā'qob; but thou <sup>g</sup>hast been weary of me, O Iṣ'ra-el.

<sup>23</sup> <sup>h</sup>Thou hast not brought me the <sup>i</sup>small cattle of thy burnt offerings; neither hast thou honoured me with thy sacrifices. I have not caused thee to serve with an offering, nor wearied thee with incense.

<sup>24</sup> Thou hast bought me no sweet cane with money, neither hast thou <sup>j</sup>filled me with the fat of thy sacrifices: but thou hast made me to serve with thy sins, thou hast <sup>k</sup>wearied me with thine iniquities.

<sup>25</sup> I, even I, am he that <sup>l</sup>blotteth out

thy transgressions <sup>m</sup> for mine own sake, <sup>n</sup> and will not remember thy sins.

26 Put me in remembrance: let us plead together: declare thou, that thou mayest be justified.

27 Thy first father hath sinned, and thy <sup>2</sup> teachers have transgressed against me.

28 Therefore <sup>o</sup> I have profaned the <sup>3</sup> princes of the sanctuary, <sup>p</sup> and have given Jā'qob to the curse, and Iş'raq-el to reproaches.

## CHAPTER 44.

<sup>1</sup> God comforteth the church with his promises. <sup>21</sup> He exhorteth to praise God for his redemption and omnipotency.

**Y**ET now hear, <sup>a</sup> O Jā'qob my servant; and Iş'raq-el, whom I have chosen:

2 Thus saith the LORD that made thee, <sup>b</sup> and formed thee from the womb, which will help thee; Fear not, O Jā'qob, my servant; and thou, <sup>c</sup> Jēs'u-rūn, whom I have chosen.

3 For I will <sup>d</sup> pour water upon him that is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground: I will pour my spirit upon thy seed, and my blessing upon thine offspring:

4 And they shall spring up <sup>e</sup> as among the grass, as willows by the water courses.

5 One shall say, I am the LORD's; and another shall call *himself* by the name of Jā'qob; and another shall subscribe *with* his hand unto the LORD, and surname *himself* by the name of Iş'raq-el.

6 Thus saith the LORD the King of Iş'raq-el, <sup>f</sup> and his redeemer the LORD of hosts; <sup>g</sup> I am the first, and I am the last; and beside me there is no God.

7 And <sup>h</sup> who, as I, shall call, and shall declare it, and set it in order for me, since I appointed the ancient people? and the things that are coming, and shall come, let them shew unto them.

8 Fear ye not, neither be afraid: <sup>i</sup> have not I told thee from that time, and have declared it? <sup>j</sup> ye are even my witnesses. Is there a God beside me? yea, <sup>k</sup> there is no <sup>4</sup> God; I know not any.

9 ¶ <sup>l</sup> They that make a graven image are all of them vanity; and their

B. C. 712.

<sup>m</sup> Ezek. 36.  
<sup>22</sup>, &c.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 1. 13.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 31. 34.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. *interpreters*,  
Mal. 2. 7, 8.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 47. 6.  
Lam. 2. 2,  
6, 7.  
<sup>3</sup> Or, *holy princes*.  
<sup>p</sup> Ps. 79. 4.  
<sup>q</sup> Jer. 24. 9.  
Dan. 9. 11.  
Zech. 8. 13.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 21.  
ch. 41. 8;  
43. 1.  
Jer. 30. 10;  
46. 27, 28.  
cir. 712.]

<sup>b</sup> ch. 43. 1, 7.

<sup>c</sup> Deut. 32. 15.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 35. 7.  
Joel 2. 28.  
John 7. 38.  
Acts 2. 18.

<sup>e</sup> ver. 24.  
ch. 43. 1, 14.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 41. 4;  
48. 12.  
Rev. 1. 8, 17;  
22. 13.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 41. 4,  
22; 45. 21.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 41. 22.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 43. 10, 12.  
<sup>j</sup> Deut. 4. 35,  
39-42, 39.  
<sup>k</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 2.  
<sup>2</sup> Sam. 22. 32.  
ch. 45. 5.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. *rock*,  
Deut. 32. 4.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 41. 24, 29.  
<sup>5</sup> Heb. *desirable*.  
<sup>m</sup> Ps. 115. 4,  
&c.  
<sup>n</sup> Jer. 10. 5.  
<sup>6</sup> Heb. 2. 18.  
<sup>o</sup> Ps. 97. 7.  
ch. 1. 29; 42.  
17; 45. 16.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 40. 19;  
41. 6.  
<sup>q</sup> Jer. 10. 3, &c.  
<sup>6</sup> Or, *with an az*.  
<sup>7</sup> Or, *takeeth courage*.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 45. 20.  
<sup>h</sup> 2 Thesa. 2. 11.  
<sup>8</sup> Heb. *daybed*.  
<sup>9</sup> Heb. *setteth to his heart*.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 46. 8.

<sup>4</sup> delectable things shall not profit; and they *are* their own witnesses; <sup>m</sup> they see not, nor know; that they may be ashamed.

10 Who hath formed a god, or molten a graven image <sup>n</sup> that is profitable for nothing?

11 Behold, all his fellows shall be <sup>o</sup> ashamed: and the workmen, they are of men: let them all be gathered together, let them stand up; *yet* they shall fear, *and* they shall be ashamed together.

12 <sup>p</sup> The smith <sup>6</sup> with the tongs both worketh in the coals, and fashioneth it with hammers, and worketh it with the strength of his arms: yea, he is hungry, and his strength faileth: he drinketh no water, and is faint.

13 The carpenter stretcheth out *his* rule; he marketh it out with a line; he fitteth it with planes, and he marketh it out with the compass, and maketh it after the figure of a man, according to the beauty of a man; that it may remain in the house.

14 He heweth him down cedars, and taketh the cypress and the oak, which he <sup>7</sup> strengtheneth for himself among the trees of the forest: he planteth an ash, and the rain doth nourish it.

15 Then shall it be for a man to burn: for he will take thereof, and warm himself; yea, he kindleth it, and baketh bread; yea, he maketh a god, and worshippeth it; he maketh it a graven image, and falleth down thereto.

16 He burneth part thereof in the fire; with part thereof he eateth flesh; he roasteth roast, and is satisfied: yea, he warmeth *himself*, and saith, Aha, I am warm, I have seen the fire:

17 And the residue thereof he maketh a god, *even* his graven image: he falleth down unto it, and worshippeth it, and prayeth unto it, and saith, Deliver me; for thou *art* my god.

18 <sup>q</sup> They have not known nor understood: for <sup>r</sup> he hath <sup>8</sup> shut their eyes, that they cannot see; *and* their hearts, that they cannot understand.

19 And none <sup>s</sup> considereth in his heart, neither *is* there knowledge nor

understanding to say, I have burned part of it in the fire; yea, also I have baked bread upon the coals thereof; I have roasted flesh, and eaten it: and shall I make the residue thereof an abomination? shall I fall down to <sup>2</sup>the stock of a tree?

20 He feedeth on ashes: <sup>a</sup>a deceived heart hath turned him aside, that he cannot deliver his soul, nor say, *Is there not a lie in my right hand?*

21 ¶ Remember these, O Jā'qob and Iṣ'ra-el; for <sup>a</sup>thou art my servant: I have formed thee; thou art my servant: O Iṣ'ra-el, thou shalt not be forgotten of me.

22 <sup>a</sup>I have blotted out, as a thick cloud, thy transgressions, and, as a cloud, thy sins: return unto me; for <sup>a</sup>I have redeemed thee.

23 <sup>a</sup>Sing, O ye heavens; for the LORD hath done it: shout, ye lower parts of the earth: break forth into singing, ye mountains, O forest, and every tree therein: for the LORD hath redeemed Jā'qob, and glorified himself in Iṣ'ra-el.

24 Thus saith the LORD, <sup>a</sup>thy redeemer, and <sup>b</sup>he that formed thee from the womb, I am the LORD that maketh all things; <sup>c</sup>that stretcheth forth the heavens alone; that spreadeth abroad the earth by myself;

25 That <sup>d</sup>frustrateth the tokens <sup>e</sup>of the liars, and maketh diviners mad; that turneth wise men backward, <sup>f</sup>and maketh their knowledge foolish;

26 <sup>g</sup>That confirmeth the word of his servant, and performeth the counsel of his messengers; that saith to Jē-rū'sā-lēm, Thou shalt be inhabited; and to the cities of Jū'dah, Ye shall be built, and I will raise up the <sup>h</sup>decayed places thereof:

27 <sup>h</sup>That saith to the deep, Be dry, and I will dry up thy rivers:

28 That saith of Cŷ'rus, *He is my shepherd, and shall perform all my pleasure: even saying to Jē-rū'sā-lēm, Thou shalt be built; and to the temple, Thy foundation shall be laid.*

#### CHAPTER 45.

<sup>1</sup> God calleth Cyrus for his church's sake. <sup>2</sup> By his omnipotency he challengeeth obedience. <sup>3</sup> He convinceth the idols of vanity by his saving power.

THUS saith the LORD to his anointed, to Cŷ'rus, whose

B. C. 712.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. that which comes of a tree?  
<sup>1</sup> Hos. 4. 12.  
<sup>2</sup> Rom. 1. 21.  
<sup>2</sup> Thess. 2. 11.

<sup>u</sup> ver. 1. 2.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 43. 25.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 43. 1.  
<sup>43</sup> 20.  
<sup>1</sup> Cor. 6. 20.  
<sup>1</sup> Pet. 1. 18, 19.

<sup>z</sup> Ps. 69. 34;  
<sup>35</sup> 11, 12.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 42. 10;  
<sup>49</sup> 13.  
<sup>Jer.</sup> 51. 48.  
<sup>Rev.</sup> 19. 20.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 6.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 43. 14.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 43. 1.  
<sup>c</sup> Job 9. 8.  
<sup>Ps.</sup> 104. 2.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 40. 22;  
<sup>42</sup> 5; 45. 12;  
<sup>51</sup> 13.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 47. 13.  
<sup>e</sup> Jer. 50. 36.  
<sup>f</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 20.  
<sup>g</sup> Zech. 1. 6.  
<sup>h</sup> Heb. unstates.

<sup>h</sup> See Jer. 50. 33; 51. 32, 36.  
<sup>i</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 22, 23.  
<sup>Ezra</sup> 1. 1, &c.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 45. 13.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 41. 13.  
<sup>4</sup> Or, strengthened.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 41. 2.  
<sup>Dan.</sup> 5. 30.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 40. 4.  
<sup>d</sup> Ps. 107. 16.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 41. 23.  
<sup>f</sup> Ex. 33. 12, 17.

<sup>ch.</sup> 43. 1; 49. 1.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 44. 1.  
<sup>h</sup> 1 Thess. 4. 5.  
<sup>i</sup> Deut. 4. 35, 39; 32. 39.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 44. 8;  
<sup>46</sup> 9.

<sup>k</sup> ver. 14, 18, 21, 22.  
<sup>l</sup> Ps. 18. 32, 33.  
<sup>m</sup> Ps. 102. 15.

<sup>ch.</sup> 37. 20.  
<sup>Mal.</sup> 1. 11.  
<sup>n</sup> Amos 3. 6.  
<sup>o</sup> Ps. 72. 3; 85. 11.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 64. 8.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 29. 16.  
<sup>Jer.</sup> 18. 6.  
<sup>Rom.</sup> 9. 20.  
<sup>r</sup> Jer. 31. 9.  
<sup>s</sup> Is. 29. 23.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 42. 5.

<sup>Jer.</sup> 27. 5.  
<sup>u</sup> Gen. 1. 26, 27.  
<sup>cir.</sup> 712.]  
<sup>x</sup> Gen. 2. 1.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 41. 2.

<sup>a</sup> right hand I <sup>4</sup>have holden, <sup>b</sup>to subdue nations before him; and I will loose the loins of kings, to open before him the two leaved gates; and the gates shall not be shut;

<sup>2</sup> I will go before thee, <sup>c</sup>and make the crooked places straight: <sup>d</sup>I will break in pieces the gates of brass, and cut in sunder the bars of iron:

<sup>3</sup> And I will give thee the treasures of darkness, and hidden riches of secret places, <sup>e</sup>that thou mayest know that I, the LORD, which <sup>f</sup>call thee by thy name, am the God of Iṣ'ra-el.

<sup>4</sup> For <sup>g</sup>Jā'qob my servant's sake, and Iṣ'ra-el mine elect, I have even called thee by thy name: I have sur-named thee, though thou hast <sup>h</sup>not known me.

<sup>5</sup> ¶ I <sup>i</sup>am the LORD, and <sup>k</sup>there is none else, *there is no God beside me:* <sup>l</sup>I girded thee, though thou hast not known me:

<sup>6</sup> <sup>m</sup>That they may know from the rising of the sun, and from the west, that *there is none beside me.* I am the LORD, and *there is none else.*

<sup>7</sup> I form the light, and create darkness: I make peace, and <sup>n</sup>create evil: I the LORD do all these things.

<sup>8</sup> <sup>o</sup>Drop down, ye heavens, from above, and let the skies pour down righteousness: let the earth open, and let them bring forth salvation, and let righteousness spring up together; I the LORD have created it.

<sup>9</sup> Woe unto him that striveth with <sup>p</sup>his Maker! *Let the potsherd strive with the potsherds of the earth.*

<sup>q</sup> Shall the clay say to him that fashioneth it, What makest thou? or thy work, He hath no hands?

<sup>10</sup> Woe unto him that saith unto his father, What begetteth thou? or to the woman, What hast thou brought forth?

<sup>11</sup> Thus saith the LORD, the Holy One of Iṣ'ra-el, and his Maker, Ask me of things to come concerning <sup>r</sup>my sons, and concerning <sup>s</sup>the work of my hands command ye me.

<sup>12</sup> <sup>t</sup>I have made the earth, and <sup>u</sup>created man upon it: I, *even my hands, have stretched out the heavens, and <sup>a</sup>all their host have I commanded.*

<sup>13</sup> <sup>v</sup>I have raised him up in right-



ousness, and I will <sup>2</sup>direct all his ways: he shall <sup>a</sup>build my city, and he shall let go my captives, <sup>a</sup>not for price nor reward, saith the LORD of hosts.

14 Thus saith the LORD, <sup>b</sup>The labour of E'gypt, and merchandise of E-thi-ō-pi-a and of the Sā-bē'an, men of stature, shall come over unto thee, and they shall be thine: they shall come after thee; <sup>c</sup>in chains they shall come over, and they shall fall down unto thee, they shall make supplication unto thee, saying, <sup>d</sup>Surely God is in thee; and <sup>e</sup>there is none else, there is no God.

15 Verily thou art a God <sup>f</sup>that hidest thyself, O God of Iṣ-rā-el, the Saviour.

16 They shall be ashamed, and also confounded, all of them: they shall go to confusion together *that are* makers of idols.

17 <sup>h</sup>But Iṣ-rā-el shall be saved in the LORD with an everlasting salvation: ye shall not be ashamed nor confounded world without end.

18 For thus saith the LORD <sup>i</sup>that created the heavens; God himself that formed the earth and made it; he hath established it, he created it not in vain, he formed it to be inhabited: <sup>k</sup>I am the LORD; and there is none else.

19 I have not spoken in <sup>l</sup>secret, in a dark place of the earth: I said not unto the seed of Jā'qōb, Seek ye me in vain: <sup>m</sup>I the LORD speak righteousness, I declare things that are right.

20 ¶ Assemble yourselves and come; draw near together, *ye that* are escaped of the nations: <sup>n</sup>they have no knowledge that set up the wood of their graven image, and pray unto a god that cannot save.

21 Tell ye, and bring them near; yea, let them take counsel together: <sup>o</sup>who hath declared this from ancient time? *who* hath told it from that time? *have not I the LORD?* <sup>p</sup>and there is no God else beside me; a just God and a Saviour; *there is none beside me.* ★

22 ¶ Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else.

B. C. 712.

2 Or, make straight.  
2 Chr. 36.  
22, 23.

Ezra 1. &c.  
ch. 44. 28.  
ch. 52. 3.  
See Rom. 3.  
24.

b Ps. 68. 31.  
72. 10, 11.  
ch. 49. 23; 60.  
9. 19, 14, 16.  
Zech. 8. 22.  
c Ps. 149. 8.  
d 1 Cor. 14.  
25.

e ver. 5.  
f Ps. 44. 24.  
ch. 3. 17; 57.  
17.  
g ch. 44. 11.

[cfr. 712.]

h ver. 25.  
ch. 26. 4.  
Rom. 11. 26.  
i ch. 42. 5.

k ver. 5.  
Lament. 30. 11.  
ch. 48. 16.  
m Ps. 19. 8;  
119. 137, 138.  
n ch. 44. 17.  
18. 19; 46. 7.  
Rom. 1. 29,  
23.

o ch. 41. 22;  
43. 9; 44. 7;  
46. 10; 48. 14.  
p ver. 5, 14,  
18.  
ch. 44. 8; 46.  
9; 48. 3, &c.  
q Ps. 22. 27;  
65. 6.

r Gen. 22. 16.  
Heb. 6. 13.  
s Rom. 14. 11.  
Phil. 2. 10.  
t Gen. 31. 53.  
Deut. 6. 13.  
Ps. 63. 11.  
ch. 65. 16.

3 Or, Surely  
he shall say  
of me, In  
the LORD is  
all right-  
eousness and  
strength.

u Jer. 23. 5.  
1 Cor. 1. 30.  
4 Heb. right-  
eousnesses.  
x ch. 41. 11.  
y ver. 17.  
z 1 Cor. 1. 31.

a ch. 21. 9.  
Jer. 50. 2.  
b Jer. 10. 5.  
c Jer. 49. 7.  
d Ex. 19. 4.  
Deut. 1. 31.  
Ps. 71. 6.  
ch. 63. 9.

e Ps. 102. 27.  
Mal. 3. 6.  
f Ps. 48. 14.  
g ch. 40. 18, 25.  
h ch. 40. 19;  
41. 6; 44. 12.  
Jer. 10. 3.

i Jer. 10. 5.  
j ch. 45. 20.  
k ch. 44. 19.  
l Deut. 32. 7.  
n ch. 45. 5, 21.

23 <sup>r</sup>I have sworn by myself, the word is gone out of my mouth in righteousness, and shall not return, That unto me every <sup>s</sup>knee shall bow, <sup>t</sup>every tongue shall swear.

24 <sup>3</sup>Surely, shall one say, in the LORD have I <sup>u</sup>righteousness and strength: *even* to him shall men come; and <sup>x</sup>all that are incensed against him shall be ashamed.

25 <sup>y</sup>In the LORD shall all the seed of Iṣ-rā-el be justified, and <sup>z</sup>shall glory.

## CHAPTER 46.

1 The idols of Babylon could not save themselves. 3 God saveth his people to the end. 5 Idols are not comparable to God for power.

BEL <sup>a</sup>boweth down, Nē'bō stoopeth, their idols were upon the beasts, and upon the cattle: your carriages were heavy loaden; <sup>b</sup>they are a burden to the weary beast.

2 They stoop, they bow down together; they could not deliver the burden, <sup>c</sup>but <sup>d</sup>themselves are gone into captivity.

3 ¶ Hearken unto me, O house of Jā'qōb, and all the remnant of the house of Iṣ-rā-el, <sup>e</sup>which are borne by me from the belly, which are carried from the womb:

4 And *even* to your old age <sup>f</sup>I am he; and *even* to hoar hairs <sup>g</sup>will I carry you: I have made, and I will bear; *even* I will carry, and will deliver you.

5 ¶ To whom will ye liken me, and make me equal, and compare me, that we may be like?

6 <sup>h</sup>They lavish gold out of the bag, and weigh silver in the balance, and hire a goldsmith; and he maketh it a god: they fall down, yea, they worship.

7 <sup>i</sup>They bear him upon the shoulder, they carry him, and set him in his place, and he standeth; from his place shall he not remove: yea, <sup>k</sup>one shall cry unto him, yet can he not answer, nor save him out of his trouble.

8 Remember this, and shew yourselves men: <sup>l</sup>bring it again to mind, O ye transgressors.

9 <sup>m</sup>Remember the former things of old: for I am God, and <sup>n</sup>there is none else; I am God, and there is none like me,

10 °Declaring the end from the beginning, and from ancient times the things that are not yet done, saying, °My counsel shall stand, and I will do all my pleasure:

11 Calling a ravenous bird ° from the east, °the man ° that executeth my counsel from a far country: yea, °I have spoken it, I will also bring it to pass; I have purposed it, I will also do it.

12 ¶ Hearken unto me, ye ° stout-hearted, ° that are far from righteousness:

13 ° I bring near my righteousness; it shall not be far off, and my salvation ° shall not tarry: and I will place ° salvation in Zi'ōn for ĩs'rg-el my glory.

## CHAPTER 47.

1 *God's judgment upon Babylon and Chaldea, 6 for their unmercifulness, 7 pride, 10 and overboldness, 11 shall be unresistible.*

COME ° down, and ° sit in the dust, O virgin daughter of Bāb'ylon, sit on the ground: there is no throne, O daughter of the Chāldē'anš: for thou shalt no more be called tender and delicate.

2 ° Take the millstones, and grind meal; uncover thy locks, make bare the leg, uncover the thigh, pass over the rivers.

3 ° Thy nakedness shall be uncovered, yea, thy shame shall be seen: ° I will take vengeance, and I will not meet thee as a man.

4 As for ° our redeemer, the LORD of hosts is his name, the Holy One of ĩs'rg-el.

5 Sit thou ° silent, and get thee into darkness, O daughter of the Chāldē'anš: ° for thou shalt no more be called, the lady of kingdoms.

6 ¶ ° I was wroth with my people, ° I have polluted mine inheritance, and given them into thine hand: thou didst shew them no mercy; ° upon the ancient hast thou very heavily laid thy yoke.

7 ¶ And thou saidst, I shall be ° a lady for ever: so that thou didst not ° lay these things to thy heart, ° neither didst remember the latter end of it.

8 Therefore hear now this, thou that art given to pleasures, that

B. C. 712.

o ch. 45. 21.

p Ps. 33. 11.  
Prov. 19. 21;  
21. 30.Acts 5. 39.  
Heb. 6. 17.q Heb. 41. 2. 23.  
q Heb. 41. 2. 23.  
man of my  
counsel.r ch. 44. 28;  
45. 13.

s Num. 23. 19.

t Ps. 76. 5.  
u Rom. 10. 3.  
z ch. 51. 5.Rom. 1. 17;  
3. 21.y Hab. 2. 3.  
z ch. 62. 11.q Jer. 48. 18.  
b ch. 3. 26.c Ex. 11. 5.  
Judg. 16. 21.Matt. 24. 41.  
d ch. 3. 17;  
20. 4.e Jer. 13. 22. 26.  
Nah. 3. 5.cir. 712. 1.  
e Rom. 12. 19.f ch. 43. 3. 14.  
Jer. 50. 34.g 1 Sam. 2. 9.  
h ver. 7.i ch. 13. 19.  
Dan. 2. 37.

j See 2 Sam. 24. 14.

k Chr. 28. 9.  
Zech. 1. 15.l ch. 43. 28.  
l Deut. 28. 50.m ver. 5.  
Rev. 18. 7.n ch. 46. 8.  
o Deut. 32. 29.p ver. 10.  
Zeph. 2. 15.q Rev. 18. 7.  
r ch. 51. 19.s 1 Thess. 5. 3.  
t Nah. 3. 4.u Ps. 52. 7.  
z ch. 29. 15.Ezek. 8. 12;  
9. 3.

o Or, caused thee to turn away.

y ver. 8.

4 Heb. the morning thereof.

5 Heb. expiate.

z 1 Thess. 5. 3.

q ch. 57. 10.

b ch. 44. 25.

Dan. 2. 2.

6 Heb. viewers of the heavens.

7 Heb. that give knowledge concerning the months.

c Nah. 1. 10.

d Nah. 4. 1.

8 Heb. their souls.

d Rev. 18. 11.

a Ps. 68. 26.

b Deut. 6. 13.

ch. 65. 16.

Zeph. 1. 5.

dweltest carelessly, that sayest in thine heart, ° I am, and none else beside me; ° I shall not sit as a widow, neither shall I know the loss of children:

9 But ° these two things shall come to thee ° in a moment in one day, the loss of children, and widowhood: they shall come upon thee in their perfection ° for the multitude of thy sorceries, and for the great abundance of thine enchantments.

10 ¶ For thou ° hast trusted in thy wickedness: ° thou hast said, None seeth me. Thy wisdom and thy knowledge, it hath ° perverted thee; ° and thou hast said in thine heart, I am, and none else beside me.

11 ¶ Therefore shall evil come upon thee; thou shalt not know ° from whence it riseth: and mischief shall fall upon thee; thou shalt not be able to ° put it off: and ° desolation shall come upon thee suddenly, which thou shalt not know.

12 Stand now with thine enchantments, and with the multitude of thy sorceries, wherein thou hast laboured from thy youth; if so be thou shalt be able to profit, if so be thou mayest prevail.

13 ° Thou art wearied in the multitude of thy counsels. Let now ° be the ° astrologers, the stargazers, ° the monthly prognosticators, stand up, and save thee from these things that shall come upon thee.

14 Behold, they shall be ° as stubble; the fire shall burn them; they shall not deliver ° themselves from the power of the flame: there shall not be a coal to warm at, nor fire to sit before it.

15 Thus shall they be unto thee with whom thou hast laboured, even ° thy merchants, from thy youth: they shall wander every one to his quarter; none shall save thee.

## CHAPTER 48.

1 *God, to convince the people of obstinacy, revealed his prophecies. 12 He exhorteth them to obedience. 16 He lamenteth their backwardness.*

HEAR ye this, O house of Jā'qob, which are called by the name of ĩs'rg-el, and ° are come forth out of the waters of Jū'dah, ° which swear by the name of the LORD, and make mention of the God of ĩs'rg-el,

<sup>a</sup> but not in truth, nor in righteousness.

2 For they call themselves <sup>d</sup> of the holy city, and <sup>e</sup> stay themselves upon the God of Is<sup>r</sup>aq-el; The LORD of hosts is his name.

3 I have declared the former things from the beginning; and they went forth out of my mouth, and I shewed them; I did them suddenly, <sup>g</sup> and they came to pass.

4 Because I knew that thou art <sup>2</sup> obstinate, and <sup>h</sup> thy neck is an iron sinew, and thy brow brass;

5 I have even from the beginning declared <sup>i</sup> it to thee; before it came to pass I shewed <sup>i</sup> it thee: lest thou shouldst say, Mine idol hath done them, and my graven image, and my molten image, hath commanded them.

6 Thou hast heard, see all this; and will not ye declare <sup>j</sup> it? I have shewed thee new things from this time, even hidden things, and thou didst not know them.

7 They are created now, and not from the beginning; even before the day when thou heardest them not; lest thou shouldst say, Behold, I knew them.

8 Yea, thou heardest not; yea, thou knewest not; yea, from that time that thine ear was not opened: for I knew that thou wouldest deal very treacherously, and wast called <sup>k</sup> a transgressor from the womb.

9 ¶ For my name's sake <sup>m</sup> will I defer mine anger, and for my praise will I refrain for thee, that I cut thee not off.

10 Behold, <sup>n</sup> I have refined thee, but not <sup>3</sup> with silver; I have chosen thee in the furnace of affliction.

11 <sup>o</sup> For mine own sake, even for mine own sake, will I do it: for <sup>p</sup> how should my name be polluted? and <sup>q</sup> I will not give my glory unto another.

12 ¶ Hearken unto me, O Jā'qob and Is<sup>r</sup>aq-el, my called; <sup>r</sup> I am he; I am the <sup>s</sup> first, I also am the last.

13 <sup>t</sup> Mine hand also hath laid the foundation of the earth, and <sup>u</sup> my right hand hath spanned the heavens: when <sup>v</sup> I call unto them, they stand up together.

14 <sup>w</sup> All ye, assemble yourselves,

B. C. 712.

c Jer. 4. 2;

s. 2.

d ch. 52. 1.

e Mic. 3. 11.

f Rom. 2. 17.

g ch. 43. 9;

44. 7, 8; 45.

21; 46. 9, 10.

h Josh. 21. 45.

i 2 Heb. hard.

k Ex. 32. 9.

Deut. 31. 27.

l ver. 3.

m Pa. 58. 3.

n ver. 11.

o ver. 9;

106. 8.

p ch. 43. 25.

q Ezek. 20. 9.

r 14, 22, 44, 28.

s Pa. 79. 38.

t Pa. 86. 10.

u Or, for

silver.

v See Ezek. 22.

w 20, 21, 22.

x ver. 8.

y See Deut.

32. 26, 27.

z Ezek. 20. 9.

aa ch. 42. 8.

ab Deut. 32. 39.

ac ch. 41. 4;

44. 6.

ad Rev. 1. 17;

22. 13.

ae Pa. 102. 25.

af Or, the palm

of my right

hand hath

spread out.

ag ch. 40. 26.

ah z ch. 41. 22;

43. 9; 44. 7;

45. 20, 21.

ai y ch. 45. 1.

aj z ch. 44. 28.

ak a ch. 45. 1, 2,

&c.

al b ch. 45. 19.

am c ch. 61. 1.

an Zech. 2. 8, 9,

11.

ao ver. 20.

ap ch. 43. 14;

44. 6, 24.

aq e Pa. 32. 8.

ar f Deut. 32. 29.

as Pa. 81. 13.

at g Pa. 119. 165.

au h Gen. 22. 17.

av Hos. 1. 10.

aw ch. 52. 11.

ax Jer. 50. 8;

51. 6, 45.

ay Zech. 2. 6, 7.

az Rev. 18. 4.

ba k Ex. 19. 4,

5, 6.

bb ch. 44. 22, 23.

bc See ch. 41.

bd 17. 18.

be m Ex. 17. 6.

bf Num. 20. 11.

bg Ps. 105. 41.

bh n ch. 57. 21.

bi a ch. 41. 1.

bj b ver. 5.

bk Jer. 1. 5.

bl Matt. 1. 20, 21.

bm Luke 1. 15, 31.

bn John 10. 36.

bo Gal. 1. 15.

bp c ch. 11. 4;

51. 16.

bq Hos. 6. 5.

br Heb. 4. 12.

bs Rev. 1. 16.

bt d ch. 51. 16.

bu e Pa. 45. 5.

bv f ch. 42. 1.

bw Zech. 3. 8.

and hear; which among them hath declared these things? <sup>z</sup> The LORD hath loved him: <sup>z</sup> he will do his pleasure on Bāb'ŷ-lon, and his arm shall be on the Chāl-dē'ang.

15 I, even I, have spoken; yea, <sup>a</sup> I have called him: I have brought him, and he shall make his way prosperous.

16 ¶ Come ye near unto me, hear ye this; <sup>b</sup> I have not spoken in secret from the beginning; from the time that it was, there am I: and now <sup>c</sup> the LORD God, and his Spirit, hath sent me.

17 Thus saith <sup>d</sup> the LORD, thy Redeemer, the Holy One of Is<sup>r</sup>aq-el; I am the LORD thy God which teacheth thee to profit, <sup>e</sup> which leadeth thee by the way that thou shouldst go.

18 <sup>f</sup> O that thou hadst hearkened to my commandments! <sup>g</sup> then had thy peace been as a river, and thy righteousness as the waves of the sea:

19 <sup>h</sup> Thy seed also had been as the sand, and the offspring of thy bowels like the gravel thereof; his name should not have been cut off nor destroyed from before me.

20 ¶ <sup>i</sup> Go ye forth of Bāb'ŷ-lon, flee ye from the Chāl-dē'ang, with a voice of singing declare ye, tell this, utter it even to the end of the earth; say ye, The LORD hath <sup>k</sup> redeemed his servant Jā'qob.

21 And they <sup>l</sup> thirsted not when he led them through the deserts: he <sup>m</sup> caused the waters to flow out of the rock for them: he clave the rock also, and the waters gushed out.

22 <sup>n</sup> There is no peace, saith the LORD, unto the wicked.

## CHAPTER 49.

1 Christ, being sent to the Jews, complaineth of them.

5 He is sent to the Gentiles with gracious promises.

13 God's love is perpetual to his church.

**L**ISTEN, <sup>a</sup> O isles, unto me; and <sup>b</sup> hearken, ye people, from far; <sup>b</sup> The LORD hath called me from the womb; from the bowels of my mother hath he made mention of my name.

2 And he hath made <sup>c</sup> my mouth like a sharp sword; <sup>d</sup> in the shadow of his hand hath he hid me, and made me <sup>e</sup> a polished shaft; in his quiver hath he hid me;

3 And said unto me, <sup>f</sup> Thou art my

servant, O *Is'ra-el*, <sup>9</sup>in whom I will be glorified.

4 <sup>h</sup> Then I said, I have laboured in vain, I have spent my strength for nought, and in vain: yet surely my judgment is with the LORD, and <sup>2</sup> my work with my God.

5 ¶ And now, saith the LORD <sup>i</sup> that formed me from the womb to be his servant, to bring *Jā'qob* again to him, <sup>3</sup> Though *Is'ra-el* <sup>k</sup> be not gathered, yet shall I be glorious in the eyes of the LORD, and my God shall be my strength.

6 And he said, <sup>4</sup> It is a light thing that thou shouldest be my servant to raise up the tribes of *Jā'qob*, and to restore the <sup>5</sup> preserved of *Is'ra-el*: I will also give thee for a <sup>1</sup> light to the *Gēn'tiles*, that thou mayest be my salvation unto the end of the earth.

7 Thus saith the LORD, the Redeemer of *Is'ra-el*, and his Holy One, <sup>m</sup> <sup>6</sup> to him whom man despiseth, to him whom the nation abhorreth, to a servant of rulers, <sup>n</sup> Kings shall see and arise, princes also shall worship, because of the LORD that is faithful, and the Holy One of *Is'ra-el*, and he shall choose thee. ★

8 Thus saith the LORD, <sup>o</sup> In an acceptable time have I heard thee, and in a day of salvation have I helped thee: and I will preserve thee, <sup>p</sup> and give thee for a covenant of the people, to <sup>7</sup> establish the earth, to cause to inherit the desolate heritages; ★

9 That thou mayest say <sup>q</sup> to the prisoners, Go forth; to them that are in darkness, Shew yourselves. They shall feed in the ways, and their pastures shall be in all high places. ★

10 They shall not <sup>r</sup> hunger nor thirst; <sup>s</sup> neither shall the heat nor sun smite them: for he that hath mercy on them <sup>t</sup> shall lead them, even by the springs of waters shall he guide them. ★

11 <sup>u</sup> And I will make all my mountains a way, and my highways shall be exalted.

12 Behold, <sup>x</sup> these shall come from far: and, lo, these from the north and from the west; and these from the land of *Sī'nim*.

13 ¶ Sing, O heavens; and be joyful, O earth; and break forth into singing, O mountains: for the LORD

B. C. 712.

g ch. 44. 23.  
John 13. 31;  
15. 8.  
Eph. 1. 6.  
h Ezek. 3. 13.

2 Or, my reward,  
ch. 40. 10;  
62. 11.  
i ver. 1.

3 Or, That Israel may be gathered to him, and I may, &c.  
k Mt. 23. 37.

4 Or, Art thou lighter than thou shouldst be, &c.  
5 Or, desolations.

l ch. 42. 6;  
60. 3.  
Luke 2. 32.  
Acts 13. 47;  
26. 18.

m ch. 53. 3.  
Matt. 26. 67.  
6 Or, to him that is despised in soul.

n ver. 23.  
o See Ps. 103. 13.  
p See Ps. 63. 13.

2 Cor. 6. 2.  
q ch. 42. 6.  
r Or, raise up.

q ch. 42. 7.  
Zech. 9. 12.  
r Rev. 7. 16.  
s Ps. 121. 6.

t Ps. 23. 2.  
u ch. 40. 4.  
z ch. 43. 5, 6.  
y ch. 44. 23.

z See ch. 40. 27.  
a See Ps. 103. 13.

b Mal. 3. 17.  
Matt. 7. 11.  
c Heb. from having compassion.

d Rom. 11. 29.  
c See Ex. 13. 5.  
Cant. 6. 6.  
d ver. 19.

e ch. 60. 4.  
f Prov. 17. 6.  
g See ch. 54. 1, 2.

h ch. 60. 4.  
i Matt. 3. 9.  
Rom. 11. 11, 12, &c.  
k ch. 60. 4;  
66. 20.

l Heb. bosom.  
i ver. 7.  
Pa. 72. 11.  
ch. 52. 15;  
60. 16.

hath comforted his people, and will have mercy upon his afflicted.

14 <sup>z</sup> But *Zi'on* said, The LORD hath forsaken me, and my Lord hath forgotten me.

15 <sup>a</sup> Can a woman forget her sucking child, <sup>b</sup> that she should not have compassion on the son of her womb? yea, they may forget, <sup>b</sup> yet will I not forget thee.

16 Behold, <sup>c</sup> I have graven thee upon the palms of my hands; thy walls are continually before me.

17 Thy children shall make haste; <sup>d</sup> thy destroyers and they that made thee waste shall go forth of thee.

18 ¶ <sup>e</sup> Lift up thine eyes round about, and behold: all these gather themselves together, and come to thee. As I live, saith the LORD, thou shalt surely clothe thee with them all, <sup>f</sup> as with an ornament, and bind them on thee, as a bride doeth.

19 For thy waste and thy desolate places, and the land of thy destruction, <sup>g</sup> shall even now be too narrow by reason of the inhabitants, and they that swallowed thee up shall be far away.

20 <sup>h</sup> The children which thou shalt have, <sup>i</sup> after thou hast lost the other, shall say again in thine ears, The place is too strait for me: give place to me that I may dwell.

21 Then shalt thou say in thine heart, Who hath begotten me these, seeing I have lost my children, and am desolate, a captive, and removing to and fro? and who hath brought up these? Behold, I was left alone; these, where had they been?

22 <sup>k</sup> Thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I will lift up mine hand to the *Gēn'tiles*, and set up my standard to the people: and they shall bring thy sons in their <sup>9</sup> arms, and thy daughters shall be carried upon their shoulders.

23 <sup>l</sup> And kings shall be thy <sup>10</sup> nursing fathers, and their <sup>11</sup> queens thy nursing mothers: they shall bow down to thee with their face toward the earth, and <sup>m</sup> lick up the dust of thy feet; and thou shalt know that I am the LORD: for <sup>n</sup> they shall not be ashamed that wait for me.

24 ¶ <sup>o</sup> Shall the prey be taken from

the mighty, or <sup>2</sup> the lawful captive delivered?

25 But thus saith the LORD, Even the <sup>3</sup> captives of the mighty shall be taken away, and the prey of the terrible shall be delivered: for I will contend with him that contendeth with thee, and I will save thy children.

26 And I will <sup>2</sup> feed them that oppress thee with their own flesh; and they shall be drunken with their own <sup>2</sup> blood, as with <sup>4</sup> sweet wine: and all flesh <sup>7</sup> shall know that I the LORD am thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the mighty One of Jā'qob.

### CHAPTER 50.

1 Christ sheweth that the dereliction of the Jews is not to be imputed to him, by his ability to save, 7 and by his confidence in that assistance. 10 An exhortation to trust in God.

THUS saith the LORD, Where is <sup>a</sup> the bill of your mother's divorcement, whom I have put away? or which of my <sup>b</sup> creditors is it to whom I have sold you? Behold, for your iniquities <sup>c</sup> have ye sold yourselves, and for your transgressions is your mother put away.

2 Wherefore, when I came, was there no man? <sup>a</sup> when I called, was there none to answer? <sup>e</sup> Is my hand shortened at all, that it cannot redeem? or have I no power to deliver? behold, <sup>f</sup> at my rebuke I <sup>g</sup> dry up the sea, I make the <sup>h</sup> rivers a wilderness: <sup>i</sup> their fish stinketh, because there is no water, and dieth for thirst.

3 <sup>k</sup> I clothe the heavens with blackness, <sup>l</sup> and I make sackcloth their covering.

4 <sup>m</sup> The Lord GOD hath given me the tongue of the learned, that I should know how to speak a word in season to him that is <sup>n</sup> weary: he wakeneth morning by morning, he wakeneth mine ear to hear as the learned.

5 <sup>o</sup> The Lord GOD <sup>p</sup> hath opened mine ear, and I was not <sup>q</sup> rebellious, neither turned away back.

6 <sup>r</sup> I gave my back to the smiters, and <sup>s</sup> my cheeks to them that plucked off the hair: I hid not my face from shame and spitting. ★

7 <sup>t</sup> For the Lord GOD will help me; therefore shall I not be confounded:

B. C. 712.

2 Heb. the captivity of the just.  
3 Heb. captivity.  
4 Or, new wine.  
5 Ps. 9. 16.  
6 ch. 60. 16.

a Deut. 24. 1.  
Jer. 3. 8.  
Hos. 2. 2.  
b See 2 Kin. 4. 1.  
Matt. 18. 25.  
c ch. 52. 3.  
d Prov. 1. 24.  
e ch. 65. 12;  
66. 4.  
f Jer. 7. 13;  
35. 15.  
g Num. 11. 23.  
ch. 59. 1.  
h Ps. 106. 9.  
i Nah. 1. 4.  
j Ex. 14. 21.  
k Josh. 3. 16.  
l Ex. 7. 18, 21.  
m Ex. 10. 21.  
n Rev. 6. 12.  
o Ex. 4. 11.  
p Matt. 11. 28.  
q Ps. 40. 6, 7, 8.  
r Matt. 26. 39.  
s John 14. 31.  
t Phil. 2. 8.  
u Heb. 10. 6, &c.  
v Matt. 26. 67;  
27. 26.  
w John 18. 22.  
x 1 Lam. 3. 30.  
y Ezek. 3. 8, 9.  
z Rom. 8. 32.  
aa 33, 34.  
ab Heb. the master of my cause?  
ac Job 13. 28.  
ad Ps. 102. 26.  
ae ch. 51. 6.  
af ch. 51. 8.  
ag Ps. 23. 4.  
ah 2 Chr. 20. 20.  
ai Ps. 20. 7.  
aj John 9. 39.  
ak Ps. 16. 4.

a ver. 7.  
b Rom. 9. 30, 31, 32.  
c Rom. 4. 1, 16.  
d Heb. 11. 11, 12.  
e Gen. 12. 1, 2.  
f Gen. 24. 1, 35.  
g ver. 12.  
h Ps. 102. 13.  
i ch. 40. 1; 52. 9.  
j Gen. 13. 10.  
k Joel 2. 3.  
l ch. 2. 3;  
42. 4.  
m ch. 42. 6.  
n ch. 46. 13;  
36. 1.  
o Rom. 1. 18, 17.  
p Ps. 67. 4;  
88. 9.  
q ch. 60. 9.  
r Rom. 1. 16.  
s ch. 49. 26.

therefore have <sup>1</sup> I set my face like a flint, and I know that I shall not be ashamed.

8 <sup>2</sup> He is near that justifieth me; who will contend with me? let us stand together: who is <sup>3</sup> mine adversary? let him come near to me.

9 Behold, the Lord GOD will help me; who is he that shall condemn me? <sup>4</sup> lo, they all shall wax old as a garment; <sup>5</sup> the moth shall eat them up.

10 <sup>6</sup> Who is among you that feareth the LORD, that obeyeth the voice of his servant, that <sup>7</sup> walketh in darkness, and hath no light? <sup>8</sup> let him trust in the name of the LORD, and stay upon his God.

11 Behold, all ye that kindle a fire, that compass yourselves about with sparks: walk in the light of your fire, and in the sparks that ye have kindled. <sup>a</sup> This shall ye have of mine hand; ye shall lie down <sup>b</sup> in sorrow.

### CHAPTER 51.

1 An exhortation to trust in Christ, 3 by reason of his comfortable promises. 4 of his righteous salvation, 7 and man's mortality. 9 Christ by his sanctified arm defendeth his from the fear of man. 17 He bewaileth the afflictions of Jerusalem.

<sup>a</sup> HEarken to me, <sup>b</sup> ye that follow after righteousness, ye that seek the LORD: look unto the rock whence ye are hewn, and to the hole of the pit whence ye are digged.

2 <sup>c</sup> Look unto Ābrā'hām your father, and unto Sā'rah that bare you: <sup>d</sup> for I called him alone, and <sup>e</sup> blessed him, and increased him.

3 For the LORD <sup>f</sup> shall comfort Zī'dōn: he will comfort all her waste places; and he will make her wilderness like E'dēn, and her desert <sup>g</sup> like the garden of the LORD: joy and gladness shall be found therein, thanksgiving, and the voice of melody.

4 <sup>h</sup> Hearken unto me, my people; and give ear unto me, O my nation: <sup>i</sup> for a law shall proceed from me, and I will make my judgment to rest <sup>j</sup> for a light of the people.

5 <sup>k</sup> My righteousness is near; my salvation is gone forth, <sup>l</sup> and mine arms shall judge the people; <sup>m</sup> the isles shall wait upon me, and <sup>n</sup> on mine arm shall they trust.

6 <sup>o</sup> Lift up your eyes to the heavens, and look upon the earth beneath:

for <sup>p</sup>the heavens shall vanish away like smoke, <sup>q</sup>and the earth shall wax old like a garment, and they that dwell therein shall die in like manner: but my salvation shall be for ever, and my righteousness shall not be abolished.

7 ¶ <sup>r</sup>Hearken unto me, ye that know righteousness, the people <sup>s</sup>in whose heart <sup>t</sup>is my law; <sup>u</sup>fear ye not the reproach of men, neither be ye afraid of their revilings.

8 For <sup>v</sup>the moth shall eat them up like a garment, and the worm shall eat them like wool: but my righteousness shall be for ever, and my salvation from generation to generation.

9 ¶ <sup>w</sup>Awake, awake, <sup>x</sup>put on strength, O arm of the LORD; awake, <sup>y</sup>as in the ancient days, in the generations of old. <sup>z</sup>Art thou not it that hath cut <sup>a</sup>Rā'hāb, and wounded the <sup>b</sup>dragon?

10 Art thou not it which hath <sup>c</sup>dried the sea, the waters of the great deep; that hath made the depths of the sea a way for the ransomed to pass over?

11 Therefore <sup>d</sup>the redeemed of the LORD shall return, and come with singing unto Zi'ōn; and everlasting joy shall be upon their head: they shall obtain gladness and joy; and sorrow and mourning shall flee away.

12 I, even I, <sup>e</sup>am he <sup>f</sup>that comforteth you: who <sup>g</sup>art thou, that thou shouldst be afraid <sup>h</sup>of a man that shall die, and of the son of man which shall be made <sup>i</sup>as grass;

13 And forgettest the LORD thy maker, <sup>j</sup>that hath stretched forth the heavens, and laid the foundations of the earth; and hast feared continually every day because of the fury of the oppressor, as if he <sup>k</sup>were ready to destroy? <sup>l</sup>and where <sup>m</sup>is the fury of the oppressor?

14 The captive exile hasteneth that he may be loosed, <sup>n</sup>and that he should not die in the pit, nor that his bread should fail.

15 But I <sup>o</sup>am the LORD thy God, that <sup>p</sup>divided the sea, whose waves roared: The LORD of hosts is his name.

16 And <sup>q</sup>I have put my words in thy

B. C. 712.

<sup>r</sup> Pa. 102. 26.  
<sup>s</sup> Mat. 24. 35.  
<sup>t</sup> Pet. 3. 10, 12.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 50. 9.

<sup>v</sup> ver. 1.  
<sup>w</sup> Pa. 37. 31.  
<sup>x</sup> Matt. 10. 28.  
<sup>y</sup> Acts 5. 41.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 50. 9.

<sup>a</sup> Pa. 44. 23.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 52. 1.  
<sup>c</sup> Pa. 93. 1.  
<sup>d</sup> Rev. 11. 17.

<sup>e</sup> Job 9. 1.  
<sup>f</sup> Job 26. 12.  
<sup>g</sup> Pa. 87. 4; 89. 10.

<sup>h</sup> Pa. 74. 13, 14.  
<sup>i</sup> Job 7. 1.  
<sup>j</sup> Ezek. 29. 3.  
<sup>k</sup> Ex. 14. 21.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 43. 16.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 35. 10.  
<sup>n</sup> Jer. 31. 3.

<sup>o</sup> Cor. 1. 3.  
<sup>p</sup> Pa. 118. 6.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 40. 6.

<sup>r</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 24.  
<sup>s</sup> Job 9. 1.  
<sup>t</sup> Pa. 104. 2.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 40. 22; 42. 5; 44. 24.  
<sup>v</sup> Or, made himself ready.

<sup>w</sup> Job 20. 7.  
<sup>x</sup> Zech. 9. 11.  
<sup>y</sup> Job 26. 12.

<sup>z</sup> Pa. 74. 13.  
<sup>a</sup> Jer. 31. 35.  
<sup>b</sup> Deut. 18. 18.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 59. 21.  
<sup>d</sup> John 3. 34.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 49. 2.

<sup>f</sup> Job 41. 17; 66. 22.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 52. 1.  
<sup>h</sup> Job 21. 20.

<sup>i</sup> Jer. 25. 15, 16.  
<sup>j</sup> See Deut. 28. 34.  
<sup>k</sup> Ps. 60. 3;

<sup>l</sup> 75. 8.  
<sup>m</sup> Ezek. 23. 32, 33, 34.  
<sup>n</sup> Zech. 12. 2.

<sup>o</sup> Rev. 14. 10.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 47. 9.  
<sup>q</sup> Heb. happened.

<sup>r</sup> Heb. breaking.  
<sup>s</sup> u Amos 7. 2.  
<sup>t</sup> Lam. 2. 11, 12.

<sup>u</sup> See ver. 17.  
<sup>v</sup> Lam. 3. 15.  
<sup>w</sup> Jer. 50. 34.

<sup>x</sup> Jer. 25. 17, 26, 28.  
<sup>y</sup> Zech. 12. 2.  
<sup>z</sup> Pa. 66. 11, 12.

mouth, and <sup>a</sup>I have covered thee in the shadow of mine hand, <sup>b</sup>that I may plant the heavens, and lay the foundations of the earth, and say unto Zi'ōn, Thou art my people.

17 ¶ <sup>c</sup>Awake, awake, stand up, O Jē-ru'sā-lēm, which <sup>d</sup>hast drunk at the hand of the LORD the cup of his fury; <sup>e</sup>thou hast drunken the dregs of the cup of trembling, and wrung them out.

18 There is none to guide her among all the sons whom she hath brought forth; neither is there any that taketh her by the hand of all the sons that she hath brought up.

19 These two things <sup>f</sup>are come unto thee; who shall be sorry for thee? desolation, and <sup>g</sup>destruction, and the famine, and the sword: <sup>h</sup>by whom shall I comfort thee?

20 Thy sons have fainted, they lie at the head of all the streets, as a wild bull in a net: they are full of the fury of the LORD, the rebuke of thy God.

21 ¶ Therefore hear now this, thou afflicted, and drunken, <sup>i</sup>but not with wine:

22 Thus saith thy Lord the LORD, and thy God <sup>j</sup>that pleadeth the cause of his people, Behold, I have taken out of thine hand the cup of trembling, even the dregs of the cup of my fury; thou shalt no more drink it again:

23 But <sup>k</sup>I will put it into the hand of them that afflict thee; <sup>l</sup>which have said to thy soul, Bow down, that we may go over: and thou hast laid thy body as the ground, and as the street, to them that went over.

## CHAPTER 52.

1 Christ persuadeth the church to believe his free redemption, 7 to receive the ministers thereof, 11 and to free themselves from bondage.

**A**WAKE, <sup>a</sup>awake; put on thy strength, O Zi'ōn; put on thy beautiful garments, O Jē-ru'sā-lēm, <sup>b</sup>the holy city: for <sup>c</sup>henceforth there shall no more come into thee the uncircumcised <sup>d</sup>and the unclean.

2 Shake thyself from the dust; arise, and sit down, O Jē-ru'sā-lēm: loose thyself from the bands of thy neck, O captive daughter of Zi'ōn.

3 For thus saith the LORD, <sup>e</sup>Ye have sold yourselves for nought;

and ye shall be redeemed without money.

4 For thus saith the Lord God, My people went down aforetime into <sup>h</sup> Egypt to sojourn there; and the <sup>h</sup> As-syr'i-an oppressed them without cause.

5 Now therefore, what have I here, saith the LORD, that my people is taken away for nought? they that rule over them make them to howl, saith the LORD; and my name continually every day is <sup>i</sup> blasphemed.

6 Therefore my people shall know my name: therefore *they shall know* in that day that I *am* he that doth speak: behold, it is I.

7 ¶ <sup>k</sup> How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace; that bringeth good tidings of good, that publisheth salvation; that saith unto Zi'ōn, <sup>l</sup> Thy God reigneth!

8 Thy watchmen shall lift up the voice; with the voice together shall they sing: for they shall see eye to eye, when the LORD shall bring again Zi'ōn.

9 ¶ Break forth into joy, sing together, ye waste places of Jê-rû-sâ-lēm: <sup>m</sup> for the LORD hath comforted his people, <sup>n</sup> he hath redeemed Jê-rû-sâ-lēm.

10 ° The LORD hath made bare his holy arm in the eyes of all the nations; and <sup>p</sup> all the ends of the earth shall see the salvation of our God.

11 ¶ Depart ye, depart ye, go ye out from thence, touch no unclean thing; go ye out of the midst of her; <sup>r</sup> be ye clean, that bear the vessels of the LORD.

12 For <sup>s</sup> ye shall not go out with haste, nor go by flight: <sup>t</sup> for the LORD will go before you; <sup>u</sup> and the God of Is-râ-el will <sup>v</sup> be your rereward.

13 ¶ Behold, <sup>w</sup> my servant shall deal prudently, <sup>x</sup> he shall be exalted and extolled, and be very high. ★

14 As many were astonished at thee; his <sup>y</sup> visage was so marred more than any man, and his form more than the sons of men: ★

15 <sup>a</sup> So shall he sprinkle many nations; <sup>b</sup> the kings shall shut their mouths at him: for *that* <sup>c</sup> which had not been told them shall they see;

B. C. 712.

<sup>h</sup> Gen. 48. 6.  
<sup>i</sup> Acts 7. 14.  
<sup>j</sup> Ezek. 36. 20,  
28.

<sup>k</sup> Rom. 2. 24.  
<sup>l</sup> Nah. 1. 15.  
<sup>m</sup> Rom. 10. 15.  
<sup>n</sup> Ps. 93. 1; 96.  
10; 97. 1.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 51. 3.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 48. 20.  
<sup>q</sup> Ps. 98. 2, 3.  
<sup>r</sup> Luke 3. 6.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 48. 20.  
<sup>t</sup> Jer. 50. 8; 51.  
6, 45.

<sup>u</sup> Zech. 2. 6, 7.  
<sup>v</sup> 2 Cor. 6. 17.  
<sup>w</sup> Rev. 18. 4.  
<sup>x</sup> Lev. 22. 2.  
&c.

<sup>y</sup> See Ex. 12.  
33, 39.  
<sup>z</sup> Mic. 2. 13.  
<sup>a</sup> Num. 10.  
25.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 58. 8.  
<sup>c</sup> See Ex. 14.  
14.

<sup>d</sup> 2 Heb. gather  
you up.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 42. 1.  
<sup>f</sup> Or, prosper,  
ch. 53. 10.

<sup>g</sup> Jer. 23. 5.  
<sup>h</sup> Phil. 2. 9.  
<sup>i</sup> Ps. 22. 6, 7.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 53. 2, 3.  
<sup>k</sup> Ezek. 36. 25.

<sup>l</sup> Acts 2. 33.  
<sup>m</sup> Heb. 9. 13,  
14.

<sup>n</sup> b ch. 49. 7, 23.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 55. 5.  
<sup>p</sup> Rom. 15. 21;  
16. 25, 26.  
<sup>q</sup> Eph. 3. 5, 9.

<sup>r</sup> a John 12. 38.  
<sup>s</sup> Rom. 10. 16.  
<sup>t</sup> Or,  
doctrine? <sup>u</sup> 5 Heb.

<sup>v</sup> hearing? <sup>w</sup> b ch. 51. 9.  
<sup>x</sup> Rom. 1. 16.  
<sup>y</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 18.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 11. 1.

<sup>a</sup> d ch. 52. 14.  
<sup>b</sup> Mark 9. 12.  
<sup>c</sup> e Ps. 22. 6.  
<sup>d</sup> f Heb. 4. 15.

<sup>e</sup> g Or, he hid  
as it were his  
face from us.

<sup>f</sup> h Heb. as an  
hiding of  
faces from  
him, or from  
us.

<sup>g</sup> i John 1. 10.  
<sup>h</sup> j Matt. 8. 17.  
<sup>i</sup> Heb. 9. 28.  
<sup>j</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 24.

<sup>k</sup> k Or,  
formed.

<sup>l</sup> l Rom. 4. 25.  
<sup>m</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 3.  
<sup>n</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 18.

<sup>o</sup> k 1 Pet. 2. 24.  
<sup>p</sup> 5 Heb.  
brute.

<sup>q</sup> r Ps. 119. 176.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 25. 10 Heb. hath made the iniquity of us all to meet on him.

<sup>t</sup> m Matt. 26. 63; 27. 12, 14. Mark 14. 61; 15. 5. 1 Pet. 2. 23. n Acts 8. 32. 11 Or. He was taken away by distress and judgment: but, &c.

<sup>u</sup> o Dan. 9. 28. 12 Heb. was the stroke upon him. p Matt. 27. 51, 58, 81. 13 Heb. death. q 1 Pet. 2. 22. 1 John 3. 14 Or. when his soul shall make an offering. r 2 Cor. 5. 21. 1 Pet. 2. 24.

and that which they had not heard shall they consider. ★

## CHAPTER 53.

1 The prophet, complaining of incredulity, excuseth the scandal of the cross, & by the benefit of his passion, 10 and the good success thereof.

WHO <sup>a</sup> hath believed our <sup>45</sup> report? and to whom is <sup>b</sup> the arm of the LORD revealed? ★

2 For <sup>c</sup> he shall grow up before him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground: <sup>d</sup> he hath no form nor comeliness; and when we shall see him, *there is* no beauty that we should desire him. ★

3 <sup>e</sup> He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and <sup>f</sup> acquainted with grief: and <sup>g</sup> we hid as it were *our* faces from him; he was despised, and <sup>h</sup> we esteemed him not. ★

4 ¶ Surely <sup>h</sup> he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows: yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted. ★

5 But he was <sup>i</sup> wounded for our transgressions, *he was* bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his <sup>k</sup> stripes we are healed. ★

6 <sup>l</sup> All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the LORD <sup>10</sup> hath laid on him the iniquity of us all. ★

7 He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet <sup>m</sup> he opened not his mouth: <sup>n</sup> he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth. ★

8 <sup>11</sup> He was taken from prison and from judgment: and who shall declare his generation? for <sup>o</sup> he was cut off out of the land of the living: for the transgression of my people <sup>12</sup> was he stricken. ★

9 <sup>p</sup> And he made his grave with the wicked, and with the rich in his <sup>13</sup> death; because he had done no violence, neither *was any* <sup>q</sup> deceit in his mouth. ★

10 ¶ Yet it pleased the LORD to bruise him; he hath put *him* to grief: <sup>14</sup> when thou shalt make his soul <sup>r</sup> an offering for sin, he shall see his seed,

1 Pet. 2. 25. 10 Heb. hath made the iniquity of us all to meet on him. m Matt. 26. 63; 27. 12, 14. Mark 14. 61; 15. 5. 1 Pet. 2. 23. n Acts 8. 32. 11 Or. He was taken away by distress and judgment: but, &c. o Dan. 9. 28. 12 Heb. was the stroke upon him. p Matt. 27. 51, 58, 81. 13 Heb. death. q 1 Pet. 2. 22. 1 John 3. 14 Or. when his soul shall make an offering. r 2 Cor. 5. 21. 1 Pet. 2. 24.

he shall prolong his days, and the pleasure of the LORD shall prosper in his hand. ★

11 He shall see of the travail of his soul, and shall be satisfied: "by his knowledge shall my righteous servant justify many; <sup>a</sup>for he shall bear their iniquities. ★

12 <sup>b</sup>Therefore will I divide him a portion with the great, <sup>c</sup>and he shall divide the spoil with the strong; because he hath poured out his soul unto death: and he was <sup>d</sup>numbered with the transgressors; and he bare the sin of many, and <sup>e</sup>made intercession for the transgressors. ★

### CHAPTER 54.

<sup>1</sup> The prophet, for the comfort of the Gentiles, prophesieth the amplitude of their church, <sup>6</sup> their certain deliverance out of affliction, <sup>15</sup> and their sure preservation.

<sup>a</sup> SING, O barren, thou that didst not bear; break forth into singing, and cry aloud, thou that didst not travail with child: for <sup>b</sup>more are the children of the desolate than the children of the married wife, saith the LORD.

<sup>2</sup> Enlarge the place of thy tent, and let them stretch forth the curtains of thine habitations: spare not, lengthen thy cords, and strengthen thy stakes;

<sup>3</sup> For thou shalt break forth on the right hand and on the left; <sup>d</sup>and thy seed shall inherit the Gentiles, and make the desolate cities to be inhabited.

<sup>4</sup> Fear not; for thou shalt not be ashamed: neither be thou confounded; for thou shalt not be put to shame: for thou shalt forget the shame of thy youth, and shalt not remember the reproach of thy widowhood any more.

<sup>5</sup> For thy Maker is thine husband; the <sup>f</sup>LORD of hosts is his name; and thy Redeemer the Holy One of Israel; <sup>g</sup>The God of the whole earth shall he be called.

<sup>6</sup> For the LORD <sup>h</sup>hath called thee as a woman forsaken and grieved in spirit, and a wife of youth, when thou wast refused, saith thy God.

<sup>7</sup> For a small moment have I forsaken thee; but with great mercies will I gather thee.

<sup>8</sup> In a little wrath I hid my face from thee for a moment; <sup>k</sup>but with

B. C. 712.

<sup>a</sup> Rom. 6. 9.

<sup>b</sup> Eph. 1. 5, 9.

<sup>c</sup> Thess. 1.

<sup>d</sup> John 17. 3.

<sup>e</sup> Pet. 1. 3.

<sup>f</sup> 1 John 2. 1.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 42. 1;

<sup>h</sup> 49. 3.

<sup>i</sup> Rom. 5. 18,

<sup>j</sup> 19.

<sup>k</sup> ver. 4. 5.

<sup>l</sup> Ps. 2. 8.

<sup>m</sup> Phil. 2. 9.

<sup>n</sup> Col. 2. 15.

<sup>o</sup> Mark 15. 28.

<sup>p</sup> Luke 22. 37.

<sup>q</sup> Luke 23. 34.

<sup>r</sup> Rom. 8. 34.

<sup>s</sup> Heb. 7. 25;

<sup>t</sup> 9. 24.

<sup>u</sup> 1 John 2. 1.

<sup>v</sup> Zeph. 3. 14.

<sup>w</sup> Gal. 4. 27.

<sup>x</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 5.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 49. 19,

<sup>z</sup> 20.

<sup>aa</sup> ch. 55. 5;

<sup>ab</sup> 61. 9.

<sup>ac</sup> Jer. 3. 14.

<sup>ad</sup> Luke 1. 32.

<sup>ae</sup> Zech. 14. 9.

<sup>af</sup> Rom. 3. 29.

<sup>ag</sup> ch. 62. 4.

<sup>ah</sup> Ps. 30. 5.

<sup>ai</sup> ch. 25. 20;

<sup>aj</sup> 60. 10.

<sup>ak</sup> ch. 55. 2.

<sup>al</sup> Jer. 31. 3.

<sup>am</sup> Gen. 8. 21;

<sup>an</sup> 9. 11.

<sup>ao</sup> ch. 55. 11.

<sup>ap</sup> See Jer. 31.

<sup>aq</sup> 35. 36.

<sup>ar</sup> Ps. 46. 2.

<sup>as</sup> ch. 51. 6.

<sup>at</sup> Matt. 5. 18.

<sup>au</sup> Ps. 89. 33,

<sup>av</sup> 34.

<sup>aw</sup> 1 Chr. 29. 2.

<sup>ax</sup> Rev. 21. 18,

<sup>ay</sup> &c.

<sup>az</sup> Jer. 31. 9.

<sup>ba</sup> Jer. 31. 34.

<sup>bb</sup> John 6. 45.

<sup>bc</sup> 1 Cor. 2. 10.

<sup>bd</sup> 1 Thess. 4. 9.

<sup>be</sup> 1 John 2. 29.

<sup>bf</sup> Ps. 119. 165.

<sup>bg</sup> ch. 45. 24,

<sup>bh</sup> 25.

<sup>bi</sup> John 4. 14;

<sup>bj</sup> 7. 37.

<sup>bk</sup> Rev. 21. 6;

<sup>bl</sup> 22. 17.

<sup>bm</sup> Matt. 13.

<sup>bn</sup> 44, 46.

<sup>bo</sup> Rev. 3. 18.

everlasting kindness will I have mercy on thee, saith the LORD thy Redeemer.

<sup>9</sup> For this is as the waters of 'Nō'ah unto me: for as I have sworn that the waters of Nō'ah should no more go over the earth; so have I sworn that I would not be wroth with thee, nor rebuke thee.

<sup>10</sup> For "the mountains shall depart, and the hills be removed; "but my kindness shall not depart from thee, neither shall the covenant of my peace be removed, saith the LORD that hath mercy on thee.

<sup>11</sup> ¶ O thou afflicted, tossed with tempest, and not comforted, behold, I will lay thy stones with °fair colours, and lay thy foundations with sapphires.

<sup>12</sup> And I will make thy windows of agates, and thy gates of carbuncles, and all thy borders of pleasant stones.

<sup>13</sup> And all thy children shall be P taught of the LORD; and ° great shall be the peace of thy children.

<sup>14</sup> In righteousness shalt thou be established: thou shalt be far from oppression; for thou shalt not fear: and from terror; for it shall not come near thee.

<sup>15</sup> Behold, they shall surely gather together, but not by me: whosoever shall gather together against thee shall fall for thy sake.

<sup>16</sup> Behold, I have created the smith that bloweth the coals in the fire, and that bringeth forth an instrument for his work; and I have created the waster to destroy.

<sup>17</sup> ¶ No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the LORD, ° and their righteousness is of me, saith the LORD.

### CHAPTER 55.

<sup>1</sup> The prophet, with the promises of Christ, calleth to faith, <sup>6</sup> and to repentance. <sup>8</sup> The happy success of them that believe.

<sup>H</sup>O, <sup>a</sup>every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters, and he that hath no money; <sup>b</sup>come ye, buy, and eat; yea, come, buy wine and milk without money and without price.



2 Wherefore do ye <sup>2</sup>spend money for that which is not bread? and your labour for that which satisfieth not? hearken diligently unto me, and eat ye that which is good, and let your soul delight itself in fatness.

3 Incline your ear, and <sup>c</sup>come unto me: hear, and your soul shall live; <sup>a</sup>and I will make an everlasting covenant with you, even the <sup>e</sup>sure mercies of Dā'vid.

4 Behold, I have given him for <sup>s</sup>a witness to the people, <sup>g</sup>a leader and commander to the people. ★

5 <sup>h</sup>Behold, thou shalt call a nation that thou knowest not, <sup>i</sup>and nations that knew not thee shall run unto thee because of the LORD thy God, and for the Holy One of <sup>l</sup>İr'g-el; <sup>k</sup>for he hath glorified thee. ★

6 ¶ <sup>l</sup>Seek ye the LORD while he may be found, call ye upon him while he is near:

7 <sup>m</sup>Let the wicked forsake his way, and <sup>3</sup>the unrighteous man <sup>n</sup>his thoughts: and let him return unto the LORD, <sup>o</sup>and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for <sup>4</sup>he will abundantly pardon.

8 ¶ <sup>p</sup>For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the LORD.

9 <sup>q</sup>For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts.

10 For <sup>r</sup>as the rain cometh down, and the snow from heaven, and returneth not thither, but watereth the earth, and maketh it bring forth and bud, that it may give seed to the sower, and bread to the eater:

11 <sup>s</sup>So shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto me void, but it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it.

12 <sup>t</sup>For ye shall go out with joy, and be led forth with peace: the mountains and the hills shall <sup>u</sup>break forth before you into singing, and <sup>a</sup>all the trees of the field shall clap their hands.

13 <sup>v</sup>Instead of <sup>e</sup>the thorn shall come up the fir tree, and instead of the brier shall come up the myrtle

B. C. 712.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. weigh.  
<sup>c</sup> Matt. 11. 28.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 54. 6;  
61. 5.

<sup>e</sup> Jer. 32. 40.  
<sup>f</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 8.  
<sup>g</sup> Ps. 89. 26.

<sup>h</sup> Is. 53. 34.  
<sup>i</sup> John 18. 37.  
<sup>j</sup> Rev. 1. 5.

<sup>k</sup> Jer. 30. 9.  
<sup>l</sup> Ezek. 34. 23.  
<sup>m</sup> Dan. 9. 25.

<sup>n</sup> Hos. 5. 5.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 52. 15.  
<sup>p</sup> Eph. 2. 11.

<sup>q</sup> 12.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 60. 5.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 60. 9.

<sup>t</sup> Acts 3. 13.  
<sup>u</sup> 1 Pa. 32. 6.  
<sup>v</sup> Matt. 5. 25.

<sup>w</sup> John 7. 34.  
<sup>x</sup> 2 Cor. 6. 1. 2.  
<sup>y</sup> Heb. 3. 13.

<sup>z</sup> mch. 1. 18.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. the man of iniquity.  
<sup>4</sup> Zech. 8. 17.

<sup>5</sup> Ps. 130. 7.  
<sup>6</sup> Jer. 3. 12.  
<sup>7</sup> Heb. he will multiply to pardon.

<sup>8</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 19.  
<sup>9</sup> Ps. 103. 11.  
<sup>10</sup> Deut. 32. 2.

<sup>11</sup> s. ch. 54. 9.  
<sup>12</sup> Ps. 35. 16;  
65. 14.

<sup>13</sup> u. Ps. 95. 12.  
<sup>14</sup> ch. 14. 8; 35. 1. 2; 42. 11.

<sup>15</sup> z. Chr. 16. 34.  
<sup>16</sup> ch. 41. 19.  
<sup>17</sup> 2 Mic. 7. 4.

<sup>18</sup> a. Jer. 13. 11.  
<sup>19</sup> Or, equity.  
<sup>20</sup> ch. 46. 15.

<sup>21</sup> Matt. 3. 2.  
<sup>22</sup> Rom. 13. 11.  
<sup>23</sup> 12.

<sup>24</sup> b. ch. 58. 13.  
<sup>25</sup> c. See Deut. 23. 1, 2, 8.

<sup>26</sup> Acts 5. 27;  
<sup>27</sup> 10. 1, 2, 34;  
17. 4; 18. 7.

<sup>28</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 1.  
<sup>29</sup> d. 1 Tim. 3. 15.  
<sup>30</sup> John 1. 12.

<sup>31</sup> e. 1 John 3. 1.  
<sup>32</sup> f. ch. 2. 2.  
<sup>33</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 1, 2.

<sup>34</sup> g. Rom. 12. 1.  
<sup>35</sup> h. Job. 13. 15.  
<sup>36</sup> i. 1 Pet. 2. 5.

<sup>37</sup> j. Matt. 21. 13.  
<sup>38</sup> Mark 11. 17.  
<sup>39</sup> Luke 19. 46.

<sup>40</sup> k. Mal. 1. 11.  
<sup>41</sup> l. Ps. 147. 2.  
<sup>42</sup> ch. 11. 12.

<sup>43</sup> m. John 10. 16.  
<sup>44</sup> Eph. 1. 10;  
2. 11, 15, 16.

<sup>45</sup> n. Heb. to his gathered.  
<sup>46</sup> m. Jer. 12. 9.

<sup>47</sup> o. Matt. 15. 14; 23. 16.  
<sup>48</sup> p. Phil. 3. 2.

<sup>49</sup> q. Or, dream-  
ing on  
talking in  
their sleep.

<sup>50</sup> s. Heb.  
strong of  
appetite.

<sup>51</sup> p. Mic. 3. 11.

tree: and it shall be to the LORD <sup>a</sup>for a name, for an everlasting sign that shall not be cut off.

## CHAPTER 56.

1 The prophet exhorteth to sanctification. 3 He prom-  
iseth it shall be general. 9 He inveigleth against  
blind watchmen.

THUS saith the LORD, Keep ye <sup>b</sup>judgment, and do justice: <sup>a</sup>for my salvation is near to come, and my righteousness to be revealed.

2 Blessed is the man that doeth this, and the son of man that layeth hold on it; <sup>b</sup>that keepeth the sabbath from polluting it, and keepeth his hand from doing any evil.

3 ¶ Neither let <sup>c</sup>the son of the stranger, that hath joined himself to the LORD, speak, saying, The LORD hath utterly separated me from his people: neither let the eunuch say, Behold, I am a dry tree.

4 For thus saith the LORD unto the eunuchs that keep my sabbaths, and choose the things that please me, and take hold of my covenant;

5 Even unto them will I give in <sup>d</sup>mine house and within my walls a place <sup>e</sup>and a name better than of sons and of daughters: I will give them an everlasting name, that shall not be cut off.

6 Also the sons of the stranger, that join themselves to the LORD, to serve him, and to love the name of the LORD, to be his servants, every one that keepeth the sabbath from polluting it, and taketh hold of my covenant;

7 Even them will I <sup>f</sup>bring to my holy mountain, and make them joyful in my house of prayer: <sup>g</sup>their burnt offerings and their sacrifices shall be accepted upon mine altar; for <sup>h</sup>mine house shall be called an house of prayer <sup>i</sup>for all people.

8 The Lord God <sup>k</sup>which gathereth the outcasts of <sup>l</sup>İr'g-el saith, <sup>6</sup>Yet will I gather others to him, <sup>6</sup>beside those that are gathered unto him.

9 ¶ <sup>m</sup>All ye beasts of the field, come to devour, yea, all ye beasts in the forest.

10 His watchmen are <sup>n</sup>blind: they are all ignorant, <sup>o</sup>they are all dumb dogs, they cannot bark; <sup>7</sup>sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber.

11 Yea, they are <sup>p</sup>greedy dogs

which <sup>2</sup> can never have enough, and they are shepherds that cannot understand: they all look to their own way, every one for his gain, from his quarter.

12 Come ye, say they, I will fetch wine, and we will fill ourselves with strong drink; <sup>7</sup> and to morrow shall be as this day, and much more abundant.

## CHAPTER 57.

1 *The blessed death of the righteous.* 3 *God reproveth the Jews for their idolatry.* 13 *He giveth evangelical promises to the penitent.*

THE righteous perisheth, and no man layeth it to heart: and <sup>8</sup> merciful men are taken away, <sup>b</sup> none considering that the righteous is taken away <sup>f</sup> from the evil to come.

2 He shall <sup>5</sup> enter into peace: they shall rest in <sup>c</sup> their beds, each one walking <sup>6</sup> in his uprightness.

3 ¶ But draw near hither, <sup>d</sup> ye sons of the sorceress, the seed of the adulterer and the whore.

4 Against whom do ye sport yourselves? against whom make ye a wide mouth, and draw out the tongue? are ye not children of transgression, a seed of falsehood,

5 Enflaming yourselves <sup>7</sup> with idols <sup>e</sup> under every green tree, <sup>f</sup> slaying the children in the valleys under the cliffs of the rocks?

6 Among the smooth stones of the stream is thy portion; they, they are thy lot: even to them hast thou poured a drink offering, thou hast offered a meat offering. Should I receive comfort in these?

7 ¶ Upon a lofty and high mountain hast thou set <sup>h</sup> thy bed: even thither wentest thou up to offer sacrifice.

8 Behind the doors also and the posts hast thou set up thy remembrance: for thou hast discovered thyself to another than me, and art gone up; thou hast enlarged thy bed, and <sup>8</sup> made thee a covenant with them; <sup>4</sup> thou lovedst their bed <sup>9</sup> where thou sawest it.

9 And <sup>10</sup> thou wentest to the king with ointment, and didst increase thy perfumes, and didst send thy messengers far off, and didst debase thyself even unto hell.

10 Thou art wearied in the great-

B. C. 712.

2 Heb. know not to be satisfied, q Ezek. 34. 2, 3.

r Ps. 10. 6. Prov. 23. 35. ch. 22. 13. Luke 12. 19. 1 Cor. 15. 32.

3 Heb. men of kindness, or, godliness, a Ps. 12. 1. Mic. 7. 2. b Kin. 14. 13. 2 Kin. 22. 20. cir. 698.]

4 Or, from that which is evil. 5 Or, go in peace. Luke 2. 29. c 2 Chr. 16. 14. 6 Or, before him.

d Matt. 16. 4. 7 Or, among the oaks, ch. 1. 29. e 2 Kin. 16. 4: 17. 10. Jer. 2. 20.

f Lev. 18. 21. 2 Kin. 15. 3. Jer. 7. 31. Ezek. 16. 20. g Ezek. 16. 16, 25. A Ezek. 23. 41. 8 Or, heaved it for thyself larger than theirs, i Ezek. 16. 28, 29: 23. 2-20.

9 Or, thou providedst room. 10 Or, thou respectedst the king. k ch. 30. 6. Ezek. 16. 33. Hos. 7. 11. l Jer. 2. 25.

m ch. 51. 12, 13. n Ps. 50. 21. o ch. 40. 3; 62. 10. p Job 6. 10. Luke 1. 49. q Ps. 68. 4.

r Ps. 34. 13; 51. 17; 139. 6. ch. 66. 2. s Ps. 147. 3. t Ps. 85. 5. Mic. 7. 18.

u Num. 16. 22. Job 34. 14. Heb. 12. 9. z Jer. 6. 13. y ch. 8. 17; 45. 15. z ch. 9. 13.

12 Heb. turning away. a Jer. 3. 22. b ch. 61. 2. c Heb. 13. 15. d Acts 2. 39. Eph. 2. 17. e Job 15. 20. Prov. 4. 18. f ch. 43. 22.

ness of thy way; <sup>1</sup> yet saidst thou not, There is no hope: thou hast found the <sup>11</sup> life of thine hand; therefore thou wast not grieved.

11 And <sup>m</sup> of whom hast thou been afraid or feared, that thou hast lied, and hast not remembered me, nor laid it to thy heart? <sup>n</sup> have not I held my peace even of old, and thou fearest me not?

12 I will declare thy righteousness, and thy works; for they shall not profit thee.

13 ¶ When thou criest, let thy companies deliver thee; but the wind shall carry them all away; vanity shall take them: but he that putteth his trust in me shall possess the land, and shall inherit my holy mountain;

14 And shall say, <sup>o</sup> Cast ye up, cast ye up, prepare the way, take up the stumblingblock out of the way of my people.

15 For thus saith the high and lofty One that inhabiteth eternity, <sup>p</sup> whose name is Holy; <sup>q</sup> I dwell in the high and holy place, <sup>r</sup> with him also that is of a contrite and humble spirit, <sup>s</sup> to revive the spirit of the humble, and to revive the heart of the contrite ones.

16 <sup>t</sup> For I will not contend for ever, neither will I be always wroth: for the spirit should fail before me, and the souls <sup>u</sup> which I have made.

17 For the iniquity of <sup>x</sup> his covetousness was I wroth, and smote him: <sup>y</sup> I hid me, and was wroth, <sup>z</sup> and he went on <sup>12</sup> frowardly in the way of his heart.

18 I have seen his ways, and <sup>a</sup> will heal him: I will lead him also, and restore comforts unto him and to <sup>b</sup> his mourners.

19 I create <sup>c</sup> the fruit of the lips; Peace, peace <sup>d</sup> to him that is far off, and to him that is near, saith the LORD; and I will heal him.

20 <sup>e</sup> But the wicked are like the troubled sea, when it cannot rest, whose waters cast up mire and dirt.

21 <sup>f</sup> There is no peace, saith my God, to the wicked.

## CHAPTER 58.

1 *The prophet, being sent to reprove hypocrisy, 3 expresseth a counterfeited fast and a true.* 6 *He declareth what promises are due unto godliness.*

**C**RY<sup>2</sup> aloud, spare not, lift up thy voice like a trumpet, and shew my people their transgression, and the house of Jā'qob their sins.

2 Yet they seek me daily, and delight to know my ways, as a nation that did righteousness, and forsook not the ordinance of their God: they ask of me the ordinances of justice; they take delight in approaching to God.

3 ¶<sup>a</sup> Wherefore have we fasted, say they, and thou seest not? *wherefore* have we <sup>b</sup>afflicted our soul, and thou takest no knowledge? Behold, in the day of your fast ye find pleasure, and exact all your <sup>34</sup>labours.

4 <sup>c</sup>Behold, ye fast for strife and debate, and to smite with the fist of wickedness: <sup>d</sup>ye shall not fast as ye do this day, to make your voice to be heard on high.

5 Is it <sup>d</sup>such a fast that I have chosen? <sup>e</sup>a day for a man to afflict his soul? *is it* to bow down his head as a bulrush, and <sup>f</sup>to spread sackcloth and ashes *under him*? will thou call this a fast, and an acceptable day to the LORD?

6 *Is not* this the fast that I have chosen? to loose the bands of wickedness, <sup>g</sup>to undo <sup>h</sup>the heavy burdens, and <sup>i</sup>to let the <sup>j</sup>oppressed go free, and that ye break every yoke?

7 *Is it not* <sup>k</sup>to deal thy bread to the hungry, and that thou bring the poor that are <sup>l</sup>cast out to thy house?

<sup>k</sup>when thou seest the naked, that thou cover him; and that thou hide not thyself from <sup>m</sup>thine own flesh?

8 ¶<sup>m</sup> Then shall thy light break forth as the morning, and thine health shall spring forth speedily: and thy righteousness shall go before thee; <sup>n</sup>the glory of the LORD <sup>10</sup>shall be thy reward.

9 Then shalt thou call, and the LORD shall answer; thou shalt cry, and he shall say, Here I am. If thou take away from the midst of thee the yoke, the putting forth of the finger, and <sup>o</sup>speaking vanity;

10 And if thou draw out thy soul to the hungry, and satisfy the afflicted soul; then shall thy light rise in obscurity, and thy darkness be as the noon day:

B. C. 698.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. with the throat.<sup>a</sup> Mal. 3. 14.<sup>b</sup> Lev. 16. 29,<sup>31</sup>; 23. 27.<sup>3</sup> Or, things*wherewith**ye grieve**others.*<sup>c</sup> 1 Kin. 21. 9,<sup>12</sup>, 13.<sup>5</sup> Or, ye fast*not as this**day.*<sup>d</sup> Zech. 7. 5.<sup>e</sup> Lev. 16. 29.<sup>6</sup> Or, to afflict*his soul for**a day.*<sup>f</sup> Esther 4. 3.<sup>7</sup> Job 2. 8.<sup>8</sup> Dan. 9. 3.<sup>9</sup> Jonah 3. 6.<sup>g</sup> Neh. 5. 10,<sup>11</sup>, 12.<sup>7</sup> Heb. the*bundles of**the yoke.*<sup>h</sup> Jer. 34. 9.<sup>8</sup> Heb. bro-*ken.*<sup>i</sup> Ezek. 4. 7,<sup>16</sup>.<sup>9</sup> Or, af-*flicted.*<sup>k</sup> Job 31. 19.<sup>l</sup> Gen. 29. 14.<sup>m</sup> Neh. 5. 5.<sup>n</sup> Job 11. 17.<sup>o</sup> Ex. 14. 19.<sup>ch. 32. 12.</sup><sup>10</sup> Heb. shall*gather thee**up.*<sup>o</sup> Ps. 12. 2.<sup>11</sup> Heb.*deceits.*<sup>12</sup> Heb. *he, or,**deceive.*<sup>p</sup> ch. 61. 4.<sup>q</sup> ch. 56. 2.<sup>r</sup> Job 22. 26.<sup>s</sup> Deut. 32. 13;<sup>33. 29.</sup><sup>t</sup> ch. 1. 20;<sup>40. 5.</sup><sup>u</sup> Mic. 4. 4.<sup>a</sup> Num. 11. 23.<sup>ch. 50. 2.</sup><sup>13</sup> Or, have*made him**hide.*<sup>b</sup> ch. 1. 15.<sup>c</sup> Job 15. 35.<sup>Ps. 7. 14.</sup><sup>14</sup> Or*adders'.*<sup>15</sup> Or, that*which is**sprinkled is**as if there**broke out a**viper.*<sup>d</sup> Job 8. 14, 15.<sup>e</sup> Prov. 1. 16.<sup>Rom. 3. 15.</sup>

11 And the LORD shall guide thee continually, and satisfy thy soul in <sup>11</sup>drought, and make fat thy bones: and thou shalt be like a watered garden, and like a spring of water, whose waters <sup>12</sup>fail not.

12 And *they that shall be of thee* shall build the old waste places: thou shalt raise up the foundations of many generations; and thou shalt be called, The repairer of the breach, The restorer of paths to dwell in.

13 ¶ If <sup>q</sup>thou turn away thy foot from the sabbath, *from* doing thy pleasure on my holy day; and call the sabbath a delight, the holy of the LORD, honourable; and shalt honour him, not doing thine own ways, nor finding thine own pleasure, nor speaking *thine own words*:

14 <sup>r</sup>Then shalt thou delight thyself in the LORD; and I will cause thee to <sup>s</sup>ride upon the high places of the earth, and feed thee with the heritage of Jā'qob thy father: <sup>t</sup>for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it.

## CHAPTER 59.

1 The damnable nature of sin. 3 The sins of the Jews. 9 Calamity is for sin. 20 The covenant of the Redeemer.

**B**EHOOLD, the LORD's hand is not <sup>a</sup>shortened, that it cannot save; neither his ear heavy, that it cannot hear:

2 But your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins <sup>13</sup>have hid his face from you, that he will not hear.

3 For <sup>b</sup>your hands are defiled with blood, and your fingers with iniquity; your lips have spoken lies, your tongue hath muttered perverseness.

4 None callest for justice, nor *any* pleadeth for truth: they trust in vanity, and speak lies; <sup>c</sup>they conceive mischief, and bring forth iniquity.

5 They hatch <sup>14</sup>cockatrice's eggs, and weave the spider's web: he that eateth of their eggs dieth, and <sup>15</sup>that which is crushed breaketh out into a viper.

6 <sup>d</sup>Their webs shall not become garments, neither shall they cover themselves with their works: their works are works of iniquity, and the act of violence *is* in their hands.

7 <sup>e</sup>Their feet run to evil, and they make haste to shed innocent blood:

their thoughts *are* thoughts of iniquity; wasting and <sup>2</sup>destruction *are* in their paths.

8 The way of peace they know not; and *there is* no <sup>3</sup>judgment in their goings: <sup>4</sup>they have made them crooked paths: whosever goeth therein shall not know peace.

9 ¶ Therefore is judgment far from us, neither doth justice overtake us: <sup>10</sup>we wait for light, but behold obscurity; for brightness, *but* we walk in darkness.

10 <sup>h</sup>We grope for the wall like the blind, and we grope as if *we had* no eyes: we stumble at noon day as in the night; *we are* in desolate places as dead men.

11 We roar all like bears, and <sup>12</sup>mourn sore like doves: we look for judgment, but *there is* none; for salvation, *but it is* far off from us.

12 For our transgressions are multiplied before thee, and our sins testify against us: for our transgressions are with us; and *as for* our iniquities, we know them;

13 In transgressing and lying against the LORD, and departing away from our God, speaking oppression and revolt, conceiving and uttering <sup>k</sup>from the heart words of falsehood.

14 And judgment is turned away backward, and justice standeth afar off: for truth is fallen in the street, and equity cannot enter.

15 Yea, truth faileth; and *he that* departeth from evil <sup>16</sup>maketh himself a prey: and the LORD saw *it*, and <sup>17</sup>it displeased him that *there was* no judgment.

16 ¶ <sup>18</sup>And he saw that *there was* no man, and <sup>m</sup>wondered that *there was* no intercessor: <sup>n</sup>therefore his arm brought salvation unto him; and his righteousness, it sustained him. ★

17 <sup>o</sup>For he put on righteousness as a breastplate, and an helmet of salvation upon his head; and he put on the garments of vengeance for clothing, and was clad with zeal as a cloke.

18 <sup>p</sup>According to *their* <sup>6</sup>deeds, accordingly he will repay, fury to his adversaries, recompence to his enemies; to the islands he will repay recompence.

B. C. 698.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. breaking.<sup>3</sup> Or, right.<sup>f</sup> Ps. 125. 5.  
<sup>Prov.</sup> 2. 15.<sup>g</sup> Jer. 6. 15.<sup>h</sup> Deut. 28. 29.  
<sup>Job</sup> 5. 14.  
<sup>Amos</sup> 8. 9.<sup>i</sup> ch. 38. 14.  
<sup>Ezek.</sup> 7. 16.<sup>k</sup> Matt. 12. 34.  
<sup>4</sup> Or, is accounted mad.<sup>5</sup> Heb. it was evil in his eyes.<sup>l</sup> Ezek. 22. 30.  
<sup>m</sup> Mark 6. 6.  
<sup>n</sup> Ps. 98. 1.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 63. 5.  
<sup>o</sup> Eph. 6. 14.<sup>17</sup> <sup>p</sup> Thesa. 5. 8.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 63. 6.<sup>6</sup> Heb. recompences.<sup>q</sup> Ps. 113. 3.  
<sup>Mal.</sup> 1. 11.<sup>r</sup> Rev. 12. 15.<sup>7</sup> Or, put him to flight.<sup>s</sup> Rom. 11. 26.  
<sup>t</sup> Heb. 8. 10;  
<sup>10.</sup> 16.<sup>a</sup> Eph. 5. 14.<sup>8</sup> Or, be enlightened;<sup>for</sup> <sup>thy</sup> <sup>light</sup> <sup>cometh.</sup><sup>b</sup> Mal. 4. 2.<sup>c</sup> ch. 49. 6, 23.<sup>d</sup> Rev. 12. 24.<sup>e</sup> ch. 49. 20.<sup>f</sup> Rom. 11. 25.<sup>9</sup> Or, noise of the sea shall be turned toward thee.<sup>10</sup> Or, wealth,<sup>ver.</sup> 11.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 61. 6.<sup>g</sup> Gen. 25. 4.<sup>h</sup> Ps. 72. 10.<sup>i</sup> ch. 61. 6.<sup>j</sup> Matt. 2. 4.<sup>k</sup> Gen. 25. 13.<sup>l</sup> Hag. 2. 7, 9.

19 <sup>9</sup>So shall they fear the name of the LORD from the west, and his glory from the rising of the sun. When the enemy shall come in <sup>7</sup>like a flood, the Spirit of the LORD shall <sup>7</sup>lift up a standard against him.

20 ¶ And <sup>4</sup>the Redeemer shall come to Zi'ōn, and unto them that turn from transgression in Jā'qōb, saith the LORD. ★

21 <sup>4</sup>As for me, this is my covenant with them, saith the LORD; My spirit that is upon thee, and my words which I have put in thy mouth, shall not depart out of thy mouth, nor out of the mouth of thy seed's seed, saith the LORD, from henceforth and for ever.

## CHAPTER 60.

1 *The glory of the church in the abundant access of the Gentiles, 15 and the great blessings after a short affliction.*

ARISE, <sup>a</sup>shine; for thy light is come, and <sup>b</sup>the glory of the LORD is risen upon thee.

2 For, behold, the darkness shall cover the earth, and gross darkness the people: but the LORD shall arise upon thee, and his glory shall be seen upon thee.

3 And the <sup>c</sup>Gēn'tiles shall come to thy light, and kings to the brightness of thy rising. ★

4 <sup>4</sup>Lift up thine eyes round about, and see: all they gather themselves together, <sup>e</sup>they come to thee: thy sons shall come from far, and thy daughters shall be nursed at thy side.

5 Then thou shalt see, and flow together, and thine heart shall fear, and be enlarged; because <sup>f</sup>the <sup>9</sup>abundance of the sea shall be converted unto thee, the <sup>10</sup>forces of the Gēn'tiles shall come unto thee.

6 The multitude of camels shall cover thee, the dromedaries of Mid'ān and <sup>9</sup>E'phah; all they from <sup>h</sup>Shē'bā shall come: they shall bring <sup>i</sup>gold and incense; and they shall shew forth the praises of the LORD.

7 All the flocks of <sup>k</sup>Kē'dār shall be gathered together unto thee, the rams of Nē-bā'jōth shall minister unto thee: they shall come up with acceptance on mine altar, and <sup>1</sup>I will glorify the house of my glory.

8 Who are these that fly as a cloud, and as the doves to their windows?

9 <sup>m</sup> Surely the isles shall wait for me, and the ships of Tār'shish first, <sup>n</sup> to bring thy sons from far, <sup>o</sup> their silver and their gold with them, <sup>p</sup> unto the name of the LORD thy God, and to the Holy One of Iſ'ra-el, <sup>q</sup> because he hath glorified thee.

10 And <sup>r</sup> the sons of strangers shall build up thy walls, <sup>s</sup> and their kings shall minister unto thee: for <sup>t</sup> in my wrath I smote thee, <sup>u</sup> but in my favour have I had mercy on thee.

11 Therefore thy gates <sup>x</sup> shall be open continually; they shall not be shut day nor night; that <sup>y</sup> men may bring unto thee the <sup>z</sup> forces of the Gēn'tiles, and that their kings may be brought.

12 <sup>v</sup> For the nation and kingdom that will not serve thee shall perish; yea, those nations shall be utterly wasted.

13 <sup>w</sup> The glory of Lēb'a-non shall come unto thee, the fir tree, the pine tree, and the box together, to beautify the place of my sanctuary; and I will make <sup>a</sup> the place of my feet glorious.

14 The sons also of them that afflicted thee shall come bending unto thee; and all they that despised thee shall <sup>b</sup> bow themselves down at the soles of thy feet; and they shall call thee, The city of the LORD, <sup>c</sup> The Zi'on of the Holy One of Iſ'ra-el.

15 Whereas thou hast been forsaken and hated, so that no man went through thee, I will make thee an eternal excellency, a joy of many generations.

16 Thou shalt also suck the milk of the Gēn'tiles, <sup>d</sup> and shalt suck the breast of kings: and thou shalt know that <sup>e</sup> I the LORD am thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the mighty One of Jā'qob.

17 For brass I will bring gold, and for iron I will bring silver, and for wood brass, and for stones iron: I will also make thy officers peace, and thine exactors righteousness.

18 Violence shall no more be heard in thy land, wasting nor destruction within thy borders; but thou shalt

B. C. 698.

m Ps. 72. 10.  
ch. 42. 4;  
51. 3.  
n Gal. 4. 26.  
o Ps. 68. 30.  
Zech. 14. 14.  
p Jer. 3. 17.  
q ch. 55. 5.

r Zech. 6. 15.  
s ch. 49. 23.  
Rev. 21. 24.  
t ch. 57. 17.  
u ch. 54. 7, 8.  
z Rev. 21. 25.  
2 Or, wealth,  
ver. 5.  
y Zech. 14. 17, 19.  
Matt. 21. 44.  
z ch. 35. 2;  
41. 19.  
a See 1 Chr. 28. 2.  
Ps. 132. 7.  
b ch. 49. 23.  
Rev. 3. 9.  
c Heb. 12. 22.  
Rev. 14. 1.  
d ch. 49. 23;  
61. 6; 66. 11,  
12.  
e ch. 43. 3.  
f ch. 26. 1.  
g Rev. 21. 23;  
22. 5.  
h Zech. 2. 5.  
i See Amos 8. 9.  
k ch. 52. 1.  
Rev. 21. 27.  
l Pa. 37. 11,  
22.  
Matt. 5. 5.  
m ch. 61. 3.  
Matt. 15. 13.  
John 15. 2.  
n ch. 29. 23;  
45. 11.  
Eph. 2. 10.  
o Matt. 13. 31, 32.

a ch. 11. 2.  
Luke 4. 18.  
John 1. 32;  
3. 34.  
b Pa. 45. 7.  
c Pa. 147. 3.  
ch. 57. 15.  
d ch. 42. 7.  
See Jer. 34. 8.  
e See Lev. 25. 9.  
f ch. 34. 8;  
63. 4; 66. 14.  
Mal. 4. 1, 3.  
2 Thess. 1. 7,  
8, 9.  
g ch. 57. 18.  
Matt. 5. 4.  
A Pa. 30. 11.  
i ch. 60. 21.  
k John 15. 8.  
l ch. 49. 8;  
58. 12.  
Ezek. 36. 23-36.  
m Eph. 2. 12.  
n Ex. 29. 6.  
ch. 60. 17;  
66. 21.  
1 Pet. 2. 5, 9.  
Rev. 1. 6; 5. 10.  
o ch. 60. 5,  
11, 16.

call <sup>f</sup> thy walls Salvation, and thy gates Praise.

19 The <sup>g</sup> sun shall be no more thy light by day; neither for brightness shall the moon give light unto thee: but the LORD shall be unto thee an everlasting light, and <sup>h</sup> thy God thy glory.

20 <sup>i</sup> Thy sun shall no more go down; neither shall thy moon withdraw itself: for the LORD shall be thine everlasting light, and the days of thy mourning shall be ended.

21 <sup>k</sup> Thy people also shall be all righteous: <sup>l</sup> they shall inherit the land for ever, <sup>m</sup> the branch of my planting, <sup>n</sup> the work of my hands, that I may be glorified.

22 <sup>o</sup> A little one shall become a thousand, and a small one a strong nation: I the LORD will hasten it in his time.

## CHAPTER 61.

1 The office of Christ. 4 The forwardness, 7 and blessings of the faithful.

**T**HE <sup>a</sup> Spirit of the Lord God is upon me; because the LORD <sup>b</sup> hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me <sup>c</sup> to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim <sup>d</sup> liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound; ★

2 <sup>e</sup> To proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD, and <sup>f</sup> the day of vengeance of our God; <sup>g</sup> to comfort all that mourn; ★

3 To appoint unto them that mourn in Zi'on, <sup>h</sup> to give unto them beauty for ashes, the oil of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness; that they might be called trees of righteousness, <sup>i</sup> the planting of the LORD, <sup>k</sup> that he might be glorified. ★

4 <sup>l</sup> And they shall <sup>m</sup> build the old wastes, they shall raise up the former desolations, and they shall repair the waste cities, the desolations of many generations.

5 And <sup>n</sup> strangers shall stand and feed your flocks, and the sons of the alien shall be your plowmen and your vinedressers.

6 <sup>o</sup> But ye shall be named the Priests of the LORD: men shall call you the Ministers of our God: <sup>p</sup> ye shall

eat the riches of the Gën'tiles, and in their glory shall ye boast yourselves.

7 ¶ For your shame *ye shall have* double; and for confusion they shall rejoice in their portion: therefore in their land they shall possess the double: everlasting joy shall be unto them.

8 For ¶ I the LORD love judgment, I hate robbery for burnt offering; and I will direct their work in truth, and I will make an everlasting covenant with them.

9 And their seed shall be known among the Gën'tiles, and their offspring among the people: all that see them shall acknowledge them, that they are the seed *which* the LORD hath blessed.

10 ¶ I will greatly rejoice in the LORD, my soul shall be joyful in my God; for ¶ he hath clothed me with the garments of salvation, he hath covered me with the robe of righteousness, as a bridegroom decketh himself with ornaments, and as a bride adorneth herself with her jewels.

11 For as the earth bringeth forth her bud, and as the garden causeth the things that are sown in it to spring forth; so the Lord God will cause righteousness and praise to spring forth before all the nations.

## CHAPTER 62.

1 The desire of the prophet to confirm the church in God's promises. 5 The office of the ministers in preaching the gospel, 10 and preparing the people thereto.

FOR Zi'ôn's sake will I not hold my peace, and for Jè-rù'sà-lèm's sake I will not rest, until the righteousness thereof go forth as brightness, and the salvation thereof as a lamp that burneth.

2 And the Gën'tiles shall see thy righteousness, and all kings thy glory: and thou shalt be called by a new name, which the mouth of the LORD shall name.

3 Thou shalt also be a crown of glory in the hand of the LORD, and a royal diadem in the hand of thy God.

4 Thou shalt no more be termed Forsaken; neither shall thy land any more be termed Desolate: but thou shalt be called Hëph'zi-bah,

B. C. 698.

p ch. 40. 2.  
Zech. 9. 12.

q Ps. 11. 7.

r ch. 1. 11, 13.

s ch. 55. 3.

t ch. 65. 23.  
u Hab. 3. 18.  
v Ps. 132. 9, 16.  
y ch. 49. 18.  
Rev. 21. 2.  
2 Heb. decketh as a priest.  
z Ps. 72. 3;  
85. 11.  
a ch. 63. 19;  
62. 7.g ch. 60. 3.  
b See ver. 4.  
12.  
ch. 65. 15.  
c Zech. 9. 16.  
d Hos. 1. 10.  
1 Pet. 2. 10.  
e ch. 49. 14;  
54. 6, 7.  
f ch. 54. 1.3 That is, My delight is in her.  
4 That is, Married.  
5 Heb. with the joy of the bridegroom.  
g ch. 65. 19.  
h Ezek. 3. 17;  
33. 7.6 Or, ye that are the LORD's remembrancers.  
7 Heb. silence.  
i ch. 61. 11.  
Zeph. 3. 20.  
8 Heb. If I give, &c.  
9 Deut. 23. 31, &c.  
Jer. 5. 17.  
l See Deut. 12. 12; 14. 22, 26; 16. 11, 14.  
m ch. 40. 3;  
51. 14.  
n ch. 11. 12.  
o Zech. 9. 9.  
Matt. 21. 5.  
John 12. 15.  
p ch. 40. 10.  
R. 22. 12.  
9 Or, recompence.  
q ver. 4.10 Heb. decked.  
a Rev. 19. 13.

and thy land Beul'ah: for the LORD delighteth in thee, and thy land shall be married.

5 ¶ For as a young man marrieth a virgin, so shall thy sons marry thee: and as the bridegroom rejoiceth over the bride, so shall thy God rejoice over thee.

6 I have set watchmen upon thy walls, O Jè-rù'sà-lèm, which shall never hold their peace day nor night: ye that make mention of the LORD, keep not silence,

7 And give him no rest, till he establish, and till he make Jè-rù'sà-lèm a praise in the earth.

8 The LORD hath sworn by his right hand, and by the arm of his strength, Surely I will no more give thy corn to be meat for thine enemies; and the sons of the stranger shall not drink thy wine, for the which thou hast laboured:

9 But they that have gathered it shall eat it, and praise the LORD; and they that have brought it together shall drink it in the courts of my holiness.

10 ¶ Go through, go through the gates; prepare ye the way of the people; cast up, cast up the highway; gather out the stones; lift up a standard for the people.

11 Behold, the LORD hath proclaimed unto the end of the world, Say ye to the daughter of Zi'ôn, Behold, thy salvation cometh; behold, his reward is with him, and his work before him.

12 And they shall call them, The holy people, The redeemed of the LORD: and thou shalt be called, Sought out, A city not forsaken.

## CHAPTER 63.

1 Christ sheweth who he is, 2 what his victory over his enemies, 7 and what his mercy toward his church. 15 The church in their prayer, 17 and complaint, profess their faith.

WHO is this that cometh from Ê'dom, with dyed garments from Böz'rah? this that is glorious in his apparel, travelling in the greatness of his strength? I that speak in righteousness, mighty to save.

2 Wherefore art thou red in thine apparel, and thy garments like him that treadeth in the winefat?

3 I have <sup>b</sup> trodden the winepress alone; and of the people *there was* none with me: for I will tread them in mine anger, and trample them in my fury; and their blood shall be sprinkled upon my garments, and I will stain all my raiment. ★

4 For the <sup>c</sup> day of vengeance is in mine heart, and the year of my redeemed is come.

5 <sup>d</sup> And I looked, and <sup>e</sup> *there was* none to help; and I wondered that *there was* none to uphold: therefore mine own <sup>f</sup> arm brought salvation unto me; and my fury, it upheld me.

6 And I will tread down the people in mine anger, and <sup>g</sup> make them drunk in my fury, and I will bring down their strength to the earth.

7 ¶ I will mention the lovingkindnesses of the LORD, and the praises of the LORD, according to all that the LORD hath bestowed on us, and the great goodness toward the house of <sup>h</sup> *Is'ra-el*, which he hath bestowed on them according to his mercies, and according to the multitude of his lovingkindnesses.

8 For he said, Surely they *are* my people, children that will not lie: so he was their Saviour. ★

9 <sup>h</sup> In all their affliction he was afflicted, <sup>i</sup> and the angel of his presence saved them: <sup>k</sup> in his love and in his pity he redeemed them; and <sup>l</sup> he bare them, and carried them all the days of old. ★

10 ¶ But they <sup>m</sup> rebelled, and <sup>n</sup> vexed his holy Spirit: <sup>o</sup> therefore he was turned to be their enemy, and he fought against them.

11 Then he remembered the days of old, <sup>p</sup> *Mō'ses*, and his people, saying, Where is he that <sup>q</sup> brought them up out of the sea with the <sup>r</sup> shepherd of his flock? <sup>s</sup> where is he that put his holy Spirit within him?

12 That led them by the right hand of <sup>t</sup> *Mō'ses* <sup>u</sup> with his glorious arm, <sup>v</sup> dividing the water before them, to make himself an everlasting name?

13 That led them through the deep, as an horse in the wilderness, that they should not stumble?

14 As a beast goeth down into the valley, the Spirit of the LORD caused him to rest: so didst thou lead thy

B. C. 698.

<sup>b</sup> Lam. 1. 15.  
<sup>c</sup> Rev. 14. 19.  
<sup>d</sup> 20. 19. 15.  
<sup>e</sup> c. 34. 8;  
<sup>f</sup> 61. 2.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 41. 28;  
<sup>h</sup> 59. 16.

<sup>i</sup> John 16. 32.  
<sup>j</sup> Ps. 38. 1.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 59. 16.  
<sup>l</sup> g Rev. 16. 6.  
<sup>m</sup> h Judg. 10. 16.

<sup>n</sup> Zech. 2. 8.  
<sup>o</sup> Acts 9. 4.  
<sup>p</sup> Ex. 14. 19;  
<sup>q</sup> 23. 20, 21;  
<sup>r</sup> 33. 14.

<sup>s</sup> Mal. 3. 1.  
<sup>t</sup> Acts 12. 11.  
<sup>u</sup> Deut. 7. 7, 8.  
<sup>v</sup> Ex. 19. 4.

<sup>w</sup> Deut. 1. 31;  
<sup>x</sup> 32. 11, 12.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 46. 3, 4.  
<sup>z</sup> Ex. 15. 24.

<sup>aa</sup> Num. 14. 11.  
<sup>ab</sup> Ps. 78. 56;  
<sup>ac</sup> 95. 9.  
<sup>ad</sup> n Ps. 78. 40.

<sup>ae</sup> Acts 7. 51.  
<sup>af</sup> Eph. 4. 30.  
<sup>ag</sup> o Ex. 23. 21.  
<sup>ah</sup> p Ex. 14. 30;  
<sup>ai</sup> 32. 11, 12.

<sup>aj</sup> Num. 14. 13,  
<sup>ak</sup> 14, 40.  
<sup>al</sup> Jer. 2. 6.  
<sup>am</sup> 2 Or, *shepherds*, as  
<sup>an</sup> Ps. 77. 20.

<sup>ao</sup> q Num. 11. 17, 25.  
<sup>ap</sup> Neh. 9. 20.  
<sup>aq</sup> Dan. 4. 8.

<sup>ar</sup> Hag. 2. 5.  
<sup>as</sup> r Ex. 15. 6.  
<sup>at</sup> s Ex. 14. 21.  
<sup>au</sup> Josh. 3. 16.

<sup>av</sup> t Ps. 106. 9.  
<sup>aw</sup> u 2 Sam. 7. 23.  
<sup>ax</sup> z Deut. 26. 15.  
<sup>ay</sup> Ps. 80. 14.

<sup>az</sup> y Ps. 33. 14.  
<sup>ba</sup> 3 Or, *the multitude*.  
<sup>bb</sup> z Jer. 31. 20.  
<sup>bc</sup> Hos. 11. 8.

<sup>bd</sup> a Deut. 32. 6.  
<sup>be</sup> 1 Chr. 29. 10.  
<sup>bf</sup> ch. 64. 8.  
<sup>bg</sup> b Job 14. 21.

<sup>bh</sup> c Eccles. 9. 5.  
<sup>bi</sup> 4 Or, *our redeemer* from everlasting is *thy name*.  
<sup>bj</sup> c Ps. 119. 10.  
<sup>bk</sup> d See ch. 8.

<sup>bl</sup> 19, with John 12. 40.  
<sup>bm</sup> e Rom. 9. 15.  
<sup>bn</sup> e Num. 10. 35.  
<sup>bo</sup> Ps. 90. 13.

<sup>bp</sup> f Deut. 7. 6;  
<sup>bq</sup> 26. 19.  
<sup>br</sup> ch. 62. 12.  
<sup>bs</sup> Dan. 8. 24.

<sup>bt</sup> g Ps. 74. 7.  
<sup>bu</sup> 5 Or, *thy name was not called upon them*, ch. 63. 1.

<sup>bv</sup> c Ex. 34. 10.  
<sup>bw</sup> Judg. 5. 4, 5.  
<sup>bx</sup> Ps. 88. 8.  
<sup>by</sup> Hab. 3. 3, 6.

<sup>ca</sup> d Ps. 31. 19.  
<sup>cb</sup> 1 Cor. 2. 9.

<sup>cc</sup> 7 Or, *seen a God beside thee, which doeth so for him, &c.*

<sup>cd</sup> e Acts 10. 35.  
<sup>ce</sup> f ch. 26. 8.

people, <sup>a</sup> to make thyself a glorious name.

15 ¶ <sup>a</sup> Look down from heaven, and behold <sup>b</sup> from the habitation of thy holiness and of thy glory: where is thy zeal and thy strength, <sup>c</sup> the sounding <sup>d</sup> of thy bowels and of thy mercies toward me? are they restrained?

16 <sup>a</sup> Doubtless thou *art* our father, though <sup>b</sup> *Ā'brā'hām* <sup>c</sup> be ignorant of us, and <sup>d</sup> *Is'ra-el* acknowledge us not: thou, O LORD, *art* our father, <sup>e</sup> our redeemer; thy name is from everlasting.

17 ¶ O LORD, why hast thou <sup>a</sup> made us to err from thy ways, and <sup>b</sup> hardened our heart from thy fear? <sup>c</sup> Return for thy servants' sake, the tribes of thine inheritance.

18 <sup>a</sup> The people of thy holiness have possessed <sup>b</sup> it but a little while: <sup>c</sup> our adversaries have trodden down thy sanctuary.

19 We are <sup>a</sup> thine: thou never barest rule over them; <sup>b</sup> they were not called by thy name.

1 The church prayeth for the illustration of God's power. 5 Celebrating God's mercy, it maketh confession of their natural corruptions.

## CHAPTER 64.

1 The church prayeth for the illustration of God's power. 5 Celebrating God's mercy, it maketh confession of their natural corruptions.

O H that thou wouldest <sup>a</sup> rend the heavens, that thou wouldest come down, that <sup>b</sup> the mountains might flow down at thy presence,

2 As when <sup>a</sup> the melting fire burneth, the fire causeth the waters to boil, to make thy name known to thine adversaries, that the nations may tremble at thy presence!

3 When <sup>a</sup> thou didst terrible things which we looked not for, thou camest down, the mountains flowed down at thy presence.

4 For since the beginning of the world <sup>a</sup> men have not heard, nor perceived by the ear, neither hath the eye <sup>b</sup> seen, O God, beside thee, what he hath prepared for him that waiteth for him.

5 Thou meetest him that rejoiceth <sup>a</sup> and worketh righteousness, <sup>b</sup> those that remember thee in thy ways:

behold, thou art wroth; for we have sinned: <sup>9</sup> in those is continuance, and we shall be saved.

6 But we are all as an unclean thing, and all <sup>h</sup> our righteousnesses are as filthy rags; and we all do <sup>i</sup> fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away.

7 And <sup>k</sup> there is none that calleth upon thy name, that stirreth up himself to take hold of thee: for thou hast hid thy face from us, and hast <sup>2</sup> consumed us, <sup>3</sup> because of our iniquities.

8 <sup>1</sup> But now, O LORD, thou art our father; we are the clay, <sup>m</sup> and thou our potter; and we all are <sup>n</sup> the work of thy hand.

9 <sup>¶</sup> Be not <sup>o</sup> wroth very sore, O LORD, neither remember iniquity for ever: behold, see, we beseech thee, <sup>p</sup> we are all thy people.

10 Thy holy cities are a wilderness, Zi'ōn is a wilderness, <sup>q</sup> Jē-rū'sā-lēm a desolation.

11 <sup>r</sup> Our holy and our beautiful house, where our fathers praised thee, is burned up with fire: and all <sup>s</sup> our pleasant things are laid waste.

12 <sup>t</sup> Wilt thou refrain thyself for these things, O LORD? <sup>u</sup> wilt thou hold thy peace, and afflict us very sore?

### CHAPTER 65.

<sup>1</sup> *The calling of the Gentiles. 2 The Jews, for their incredulity, idolatry, and hypocrisy, are rejected. 11 Judgments on the wicked, and blessings on the godly.*

**I** <sup>a</sup> AM sought of them that asked not for me; I am found of them that sought me not: I said, Behold me, behold me, unto a nation that <sup>b</sup> was not called by my name.

2 <sup>c</sup> I have spread out my hands all the day unto a rebellious people, which walketh in a way that was not good, after their own thoughts;

3 A people <sup>d</sup> that provoketh me to anger continually to my face; <sup>e</sup> that sacrificeth in gardens, and burneth incense <sup>f</sup> upon altars of brick;

4 <sup>g</sup> Which remain among the graves, and lodge in the monuments, <sup>h</sup> which eat swine's flesh, and <sup>i</sup> broth of abominable things is in their vessels;

5 <sup>h</sup> Which say, Stand by thyself, come not near to me; for I am holier than thou. These are a smoke in my <sup>j</sup> nose, a fire that burneth all the day.

B. C. 698.

<sup>g</sup> Mal. 3. 6.

<sup>h</sup> Phil. 3. 9.

<sup>i</sup> Ps. 90. 5, 6.

<sup>k</sup> Hos. 7. 1.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. melted.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. by the hand: as

<sup>4</sup> Job. 8. 4.

<sup>5</sup> Eccl. 16. 16.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 29. 16;

<sup>n</sup> Jer. 18. 6.

<sup>o</sup> Rom. 3. 20, 21.

<sup>p</sup> Eph. 2. 10.

<sup>q</sup> Ps. 74. 1, 2.

<sup>r</sup> Ps. 79. 13.

<sup>s</sup> Jer. 18. 6.

<sup>t</sup> Chr. 35. 19.

<sup>u</sup> Ps. 74. 7.

<sup>v</sup> Ezek. 24. 21.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 42. 14.

<sup>x</sup> Ps. 65. 1.

<sup>y</sup> Rom. 9. 24-26.

<sup>z</sup> Eph. 2. 12, 13.

<sup>aa</sup> ch. 63. 19.

<sup>ab</sup> Rom. 10. 21.

<sup>ac</sup> Deut. 32. 21.

<sup>ad</sup> Eccl. 1. 29;

<sup>ae</sup> 66. 17.

<sup>af</sup> See Lev. 17. 5.

<sup>ag</sup> Heb. upon bricks.

<sup>ah</sup> Deut. 18. 11.

<sup>ai</sup> ch. 66. 17.

<sup>aj</sup> See Lev. 11. 7.

<sup>ak</sup> Or, pieces.

<sup>al</sup> See Matt. 9. 11.

<sup>am</sup> Luke 5. 30;

<sup>an</sup> 11. 11.

<sup>ao</sup> Jude 19.

<sup>ap</sup> Or, anger.

<sup>aq</sup> Deut. 32. 34.

<sup>ar</sup> Mal. 3. 16.

<sup>as</sup> Ps. 50. 3.

<sup>at</sup> Ps. 79. 12.

<sup>au</sup> Jer. 16. 18.

<sup>av</sup> Ezek. 11. 21.

<sup>aw</sup> Ex. 20. 5.

<sup>ax</sup> Ezek. 15. 6.

<sup>ay</sup> Ezek. 20. 27.

<sup>az</sup> 23.

<sup>ba</sup> Joel 2. 14.

<sup>bb</sup> ver. 15, 22.

<sup>bc</sup> Matt. 21. 22.

<sup>bd</sup> Rom. 11. 5, 7.

<sup>be</sup> ch. 33. 9.

<sup>bf</sup> s. Josh. 7. 24.

<sup>bg</sup> Hos. 2. 15.

<sup>bh</sup> ver. 25.

<sup>bi</sup> ch. 56. 7.

<sup>bj</sup> u. Ezek. 23. 41.

<sup>bk</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 21.

<sup>bl</sup> 7 Or, God.

<sup>bm</sup> Or, Men.

<sup>bn</sup> z. 2 Chr. 36. 15, 16.

<sup>bo</sup> Prov. 1. 24.

<sup>bp</sup> ch. 66. 4.

<sup>bq</sup> Jer. 7. 13.

<sup>br</sup> Zech. 7. 7.

<sup>bs</sup> Matt. 21. 34-43.

<sup>bt</sup> s. Matt. 8. 12.

<sup>bu</sup> Luke 13. 28.

<sup>bv</sup> Heb. breaking.

<sup>bw</sup> z. Jer. 29. 22.

<sup>bx</sup> Zech. 8. 13.

<sup>by</sup> a. ver. 9, 22.

<sup>bz</sup> ch. 62. 2.

<sup>ca</sup> Acts 11. 28.

<sup>cb</sup> Ps. 72. 17.

<sup>cc</sup> Jer. 4. 2.

<sup>cd</sup> Deut. 8. 13.

<sup>ce</sup> Ps. 63. 11.

<sup>cf</sup> ch. 19. 18.

<sup>cg</sup> Zeph. 1. 5.

6 Behold, <sup>i</sup> it is written before me: <sup>k</sup> I will not keep silence, <sup>l</sup> but will recompense, even recompense into their bosom,

7 Your iniquities, and <sup>m</sup> the iniquities of your fathers together, saith the LORD, <sup>n</sup> which have burned incense upon the mountains, <sup>o</sup> and blasphemed me upon the hills: therefore will I measure their former work into their bosom.

8 <sup>¶</sup> Thus saith the LORD, As the new wine is found in the cluster, and one saith, Destroy it not; for <sup>p</sup> a blessing is in it: so will I do for my servants' sakes, that I may not destroy them all.

9 And I will bring forth a seed out of Jā'qob, and out of Jū'dah an inheritor of my mountains: and mine <sup>q</sup> elect shall inherit it, and my servants shall dwell there.

10 And <sup>r</sup> Shār'on shall be a fold of flocks, and <sup>s</sup> the valley of Ā'chōr a place for the herds to lie down in, for my people that have sought me.

11 <sup>¶</sup> But ye are they that forsake the LORD, that forget <sup>t</sup> my holy mountain, that prepare <sup>u</sup> a table for that <sup>v</sup> troop, and that furnish the drink offering unto that <sup>w</sup> number.

12 Therefore will I number you to the sword, and ye shall all bow down to the slaughter: <sup>x</sup> because when I called, ye did not answer; when I spake, ye did not hear; but did evil before mine eyes, and did choose that wherein I delighted not.

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, my servants shall eat, but ye shall be hungry: behold, my servants shall drink, but ye shall be thirsty: behold, my servants shall rejoice, but ye shall be ashamed:

14 Behold, my servants shall sing for joy of heart, but ye shall cry for sorrow of heart, and <sup>y</sup> shall howl for <sup>z</sup> vexation of spirit.

15 And ye shall leave your name <sup>a</sup> for a curse unto <sup>b</sup> my chosen: for the Lord God shall slay thee, and <sup>c</sup> call his servants by another name:

16 <sup>c</sup> That he who blesseth himself in the earth shall bless himself in the God of truth; and <sup>d</sup> he that sweareth in the earth shall swear by the God of truth; because the former trou-



bles are forgotten, and because they are hid from mine eyes.

17 ¶ For, behold, I create <sup>e</sup> new heavens and a new earth: and the former shall not be remembered, nor <sup>2</sup> come into mind.

18 But be ye glad and rejoice for ever in that which I create: for, behold, I create Jê-rû-sâ-lêm a rejoicing, and her people a joy.

19 And <sup>f</sup> I will rejoice in Jê-rû-sâ-lêm, and joy in my people: and the <sup>g</sup> voice of weeping shall be no more heard in her, nor the voice of crying.

20 There shall be no more thence an infant of days, nor an old man that hath not filled his days: for the child shall die an hundred years old; <sup>h</sup> but the sinner being an hundred years old shall be accursed.

21 And <sup>i</sup> they shall build houses, and inhabit them; and they shall plant vineyards, and eat the fruit of them.

22 They shall not build, and another inhabit; they shall not plant, and another eat: for <sup>k</sup> as the days of a tree are the days of my people, and <sup>l</sup> mine elect <sup>3</sup> shall long enjoy the work of their hands.

23 They shall not labour in vain, <sup>m</sup> nor bring forth for trouble; for <sup>n</sup> they are the seed of the blessed of the LORD, and their offspring with them.

24 And it shall come to pass, that <sup>o</sup> before they call, I will answer; and while they are yet speaking, I will hear.

25 The <sup>p</sup> wolf and the lamb shall feed together, and the lion shall eat straw like the bullock: <sup>q</sup> and dust shall be the serpent's meat. They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain, saith the LORD.

### CHAPTER 66.

<sup>1</sup> God will be served in humble sincerity. <sup>5</sup> He comforteth the humble with the marvelous generation. <sup>10</sup> and with the gracious benefits of the church. <sup>19</sup> The Gentiles shall have an holy church.

**T**HUS saith the LORD, <sup>a</sup> The heaven is my throne, and the earth is my footstool: where is the house that ye build unto me? and where is the place of my rest?

2 For all those things hath mine hand made, and all those things have been, saith the LORD: <sup>b</sup> but to this man

B. C. 698.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 51. 16;  
66. 22.  
2 Pet. 3. 13.  
Rev. 21. 1.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. come upon the heart.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 62. 5.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 35. 10;  
31. 11.  
Rev. 7. 17;  
21. 4.

<sup>h</sup> Eccles. 8. 12.

<sup>i</sup> See Lev. 26. 16.  
Deut. 28. 30.  
ch. 62. 8.  
Amos 9. 14.  
Ezra 9. 12.  
1 Pet. 3. 15.  
3 Heb. shall make them continue long, or, shall wear out.  
m Deut. 28. 41.  
Hos. 9. 12.  
n ch. 61. 9.  
o Ps. 32. 5.  
Dan. 9. 21.  
p ch. 11. 6.  
7. 9.  
q Gen. 3. 14.

<sup>a</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 27.  
2 Chr. 6. 18.  
Matt. 5. 34.  
35.  
Acts 7. 48.  
49; 17. 24.  
b ch. 67. 15;  
61. 1.  
c Ps. 34. 18;  
51. 17.  
d ver. 5.  
Ezra 9. 4;  
10. 3.  
Prov. 28. 14.  
e ch. 1. 11.  
f Or, kid.  
f Deut. 23. 18.  
5 Heb. maketh a memorial of.  
Lev. 2. 2.  
6 Or, devices.  
g Prov. 1. 24.  
ch. 65. 12.  
Jer. 7. 13.  
h ver. 2.  
i ch. 5. 19.  
k 2 Thess. 1. 10.  
Titus 2. 13.  
l Or, heget?  
l Or, brightness.  
i ch. 48. 18;  
60. 5.  
m ch. 60. 18.  
n ch. 49. 22;  
60. 4.

will I look, <sup>o</sup> even to him that is poor and of a contrite spirit, and <sup>a</sup> trembleth at my word.

3 <sup>e</sup> He that killeth an ox is as if he slew a man; he that sacrificeth a <sup>f</sup> lamb, as if he <sup>g</sup> cut off a dog's neck; he that offereth an oblation, as if he offered swine's blood; he that <sup>h</sup> burneth incense, as if he blessed an idol. Yea, they have chosen their own ways, and their soul delighteth in their abominations.

4 I also will choose their <sup>o</sup> delusions, and will bring their fears upon them; <sup>q</sup> because when I called, none did answer; when I spake, they did not hear: but they did evil before mine eyes, and chose that in which I delighted not.

5 ¶ Hear the word of the LORD, <sup>h</sup> ye that tremble at his word; Your brethren that hated you, that cast you out for my name's sake, said, <sup>i</sup> Let the LORD be glorified: but <sup>k</sup> he shall appear to your joy, and they shall be ashamed.

6 A voice of noise from the city, a voice from the temple, a voice of the LORD that rendereth recompence to his enemies.

7 Before she travailed, she brought forth; before her pain came, she was delivered of a man child.

8 Who hath heard such a thing? who hath seen such things? Shall the earth be made to bring forth in one day? or shall a nation be born at once? for as soon as Zi'ôn travailed, she brought forth her children.

9 Shall I bring to the birth, and not <sup>7</sup> cause to bring forth? saith the LORD: shall I cause to bring forth, and shut the womb? saith thy God.

10 Rejoice ye with Jê-rû-sâ-lêm, and be glad with her, all ye that love her: rejoice for joy with her, all ye that mourn for her:

11 That ye may suck, and be satisfied with the breasts of her consolations; that ye may milk out, and be delighted with the <sup>a</sup> abundance of her glory.

12 For thus saith the LORD, Behold, <sup>i</sup> I will extend peace to her like a river, and the glory of the Gën'tiles like a flowing stream: then shall ye <sup>m</sup> suck, ye shall be <sup>n</sup> borne upon

her sides, and be dandled upon her knees.

13 As one whom his mother comforteth, so will I comfort you; and ye shall be comforted in Jê-rû'sâ-lêm.

14 And when ye see this, your heart shall rejoice, and <sup>o</sup> your bones shall flourish like an herb: and the hand of the LORD shall be known toward his servants, and his indignation toward his enemies.

15 <sup>p</sup> For, behold, the LORD will come with fire, and with his chariots like a whirlwind, to render his anger with fury, and his rebuke with flames of fire.

16 For by fire and by <sup>q</sup> his sword will the LORD plead with all flesh: and the slain of the LORD shall be many.

17 <sup>r</sup> They that sanctify themselves, and purify themselves in the gardens <sup>2</sup> behind one tree in the midst, eating swine's flesh, and the abomination, and the mouse, shall be consumed together, saith the LORD.

18 For I know their works and their thoughts: it shall come, that I will gather all nations and tongues; and they shall come, and see my glory.

19 <sup>s</sup> And I will set a sign among them, and I will send those that escape of them unto the nations, to Târ'shish, Pûl, and Lûd, that draw

B. C. 698.

<sup>o</sup> See Ezek. 37. 1, &c.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 9. 5.  
<sup>2</sup> Thesa. 1. 8.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 27. 1.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 65. 3, 4.  
<sup>2</sup> Or, one after another.  
<sup>s</sup> Luke 2. 34.  
<sup>t</sup> Mal. 1. 11.  
<sup>u</sup> Rom. 15. 16.  
<sup>3</sup> Or, coaches.  
<sup>v</sup> Ex. 19. 6.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 61. 6.  
<sup>x</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 9.  
<sup>y</sup> Rev. 1. 6.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 65. 17.  
<sup>2</sup> Pet. 3. 13.  
<sup>3</sup> Rev. 21. 1.  
<sup>4</sup> Zech. 14. 16.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. from new moon to his new moon, and from sabbath to his sabbath.  
<sup>5</sup> Ps. 65. 2.  
<sup>6</sup> v. 16.  
<sup>c</sup> Mark 9. 44.  
<sup>46</sup>, 48.

the bow, to Tu'bal, and Jâ'vân, to the isles afar off, that have not heard my fame, neither have seen my glory; <sup>4</sup> and they shall declare my glory among the Gën'tiles.

20 And they shall bring all your brethren <sup>u</sup> for an offering unto the LORD out of all nations upon horses, and in chariots, and in <sup>3</sup> litters, and upon mules, and upon swift beasts, to my holy mountain Jê-rû'sâ-lêm, saith the LORD, as the children of Iŕ-ŕa-el bring an offering in a clean vessel into the house of the LORD.

21 And I will also take of them for <sup>2</sup> priests and for Lë'vites, saith the LORD.

22 For as <sup>v</sup> the new heavens and the new earth, which I will make, shall remain before me, saith the LORD, so shall your seed and your name remain.

23 And <sup>2</sup> it shall come to pass, that <sup>4</sup> from one new moon to another, and from one sabbath to another, <sup>a</sup> shall all flesh come to worship before me, saith the LORD.

24 And they shall go forth, and look upon <sup>b</sup> the carcases of the men that have transgressed against me: for their <sup>c</sup> worm shall not die, neither shall their fire be quenched; and they shall be an abhorring unto all flesh.

## THE BOOK OF THE

# PROPHET JEREMIAH.

## CHAPTER 1.

1 *The time, 3 and the calling of Jeremiah. 11 His prophetic visions of an almond rod and a seething pot. 13 His heavy message against Judah. 17 God encourageth him.*

**T**HE words of Jê-rê-mi'ah the son of Hîl-ki'ah, of the priests that were <sup>a</sup> in Ân'a-thôth in the land of Bën'jâ-min:

2 To whom the word of the LORD came in the days of Jô-si'ah the son of A'mon king of Jû'dah, <sup>b</sup> in the thirteenth year of his reign.

3 It came also in the days of Jê-hoi'a-kim the son of Jô-si'ah king of Jû'dah, <sup>c</sup> unto the end of the eleventh year of Zêd-ê-ki'ah the son of Jô-si'ah king of Jû'dah, <sup>d</sup> unto the carrying away of Jê-rû'sâ-lêm captive <sup>e</sup> in the fifth month.

B. C. 629.

<sup>a</sup> Josh. 21. 18.  
<sup>1</sup> Chr. 6. 60.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 32. 7, 8, 9.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 25. 3.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 39. 2.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 52. 12, 15.  
<sup>f</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 3.  
<sup>g</sup> Is. 49. 1, 5.  
<sup>h</sup> Ex. 33. 12, 17.  
<sup>i</sup> Luke 1. 15.  
<sup>j</sup> Gal. 1. 15, 16.  
<sup>k</sup> Heb. gave.  
<sup>l</sup> Ex. 4. 10; 6. 12, 30.  
<sup>m</sup> Is. 6. 5.  
<sup>n</sup> Num. 22. 20, 38.  
<sup>o</sup> Matt. 28. 20.  
<sup>p</sup> ver. 17.  
<sup>q</sup> Ezek. 2. 6;  
<sup>r</sup> 3. 9.  
<sup>s</sup> Ex. 3. 12.  
<sup>t</sup> Deut. 31. 6, 8.  
<sup>u</sup> Josh. 1. 5.  
<sup>v</sup> ch. 15. 20.  
<sup>w</sup> Acts 26. 17.  
<sup>x</sup> Heb. 13. 6.

4 Then the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

5 Before I <sup>1</sup> formed thee in the belly <sup>2</sup> I knew thee; and before thou camest forth out of the womb I <sup>3</sup> sanctified thee, and I <sup>4</sup> ordained thee a prophet unto the nations.

6 Then said I, <sup>4</sup> Ah, Lord God! behold, I cannot speak: for I am a child.

7 <sup>1</sup> But the LORD said unto me, Say not, I am a child: for thou shalt go to all that I shall send thee, and <sup>2</sup> whatsoever I command thee thou shalt speak.

8 <sup>1</sup> Be not afraid of their faces: for <sup>2</sup> I am with thee to deliver thee, saith the LORD.

9 Then the LORD put forth his

hand, and <sup>a</sup> touched my mouth. And the LORD said unto me, Behold, I have <sup>o</sup> put my words in thy mouth.

10 <sup>p</sup> See, I have this day set thee over the nations and over the kingdoms, to <sup>q</sup> root out, and to pull down, and to destroy, and to throw down, to build, and to plant.

11 <sup>r</sup> Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, Jêr-ê-mi'ah, what seest thou? And I said, I see a rod of an almond tree.

12 Then said the LORD unto me, Thou hast well seen: for I will hasten my word to perform it.

13 And the word of the LORD came unto me the second time, saying, What seest thou? And I said, I see <sup>r</sup> a seething pot; and the face thereof is <sup>s</sup> toward the north.

14 Then the LORD said unto me, Out of the <sup>t</sup> north an evil <sup>u</sup> shall break forth upon all the inhabitants of the land.

15 For, lo, I will <sup>v</sup> call all the families of the kingdoms of the north, saith the LORD; and they shall come, and they shall <sup>w</sup> set every one his throne at the entering of the gates of Jê-rû'sa-lêm, and against all the walls thereof round about, and against all the cities of Jû'dah.

16 And I will utter my judgments against them touching all their wickedness, <sup>x</sup> who have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, and worshipped the works of their own hands.

17 <sup>y</sup> Thou therefore <sup>z</sup> gird up thy loins, and arise, and speak unto them all that I command thee: <sup>a</sup> be not dismayed at their faces, lest I <sup>b</sup> confound thee before them.

18 For, behold, I have made thee this day <sup>c</sup> a defenced city, and an iron pillar, and brassen walls against the whole land, against the kings of Jû'dah, against the princes thereof, against the priests thereof, and against the people of the land.

19 And they shall fight against thee; but they shall not prevail against thee; <sup>d</sup> for I am with thee, saith the LORD, to deliver thee.

## CHAPTER 2.

<sup>1</sup> God, having shewed his former kindness, expostulateth with the Jews their causeless revolt. 14 They are the causes of their own calamities.

B. C. 629.

n Is. 6. 7.  
o Is. 51. 16.  
ch. 5. 14.  
p 1 Kin. 19. 17.

q ch. 18. 7.  
r 2 Cor. 10. 4, 5.  
s Ezek. 11. 3.  
t 24. 3.  
u 2 Heb. from the face of the north.

v sch. 4. 6; 6. 1.  
w Heb. shall be opened.  
x ch. 5. 15; 6. 22; 10. 22;  
25. 9.

y u ch. 39. 3;  
z 40.  
a Deut. 28. 20.  
ch. 17. 13.  
b 1 Kin. 18. 46.  
c 2 Kin. 4. 29;  
9. 1.

d Job 38. 3.  
e Luke 12. 35.  
f 1 Pet. 1. 13.  
g ver. 8.  
h Ex. 3. 12.  
i Ezek. 2. 6.

j Or, break to pieces.  
k Is. 50. 7.  
l ch. 6. 27; 15. 20.  
m ver. 8.

n Or, for thy sake.  
o Ezek. 16. 8.  
p 22. 60; 23. 3.  
q 8. 19.  
r Hos. 2. 15.

s Deut. 2. 7.  
t Ex. 13. 5, 8.  
u 1 James. 1. 19.  
v Rev. 14. 4.  
w e ch. 12. 14.

x See ch. 50. 7.  
y Is. 5. 4.  
z Mic. 6. 3.  
a 2 Kin. 17. 15.

b Jonah 2. 8.  
c Is. 63. 9, 11, 13.  
d Hos. 13. 4.  
e Deut. 8. 15;  
32. 10.

f Or, the land of Carmel.  
g Num. 13. 27;  
14. 7, 8.  
h Deut. 8. 7-9.  
i Lev. 18. 25,  
27, 28.

j Num. 35. 33, 34.  
k Pa. 78. 58, 59;  
106. 38.  
l ch. 3. 1; 16. 18.

m Mal. 2. 6, 7.  
n Rom. 2. 20.  
o ch. 23. 13.  
p ver. 11.

q Hab. 2. 18.  
r Ezek. 20. 35, 36.  
s Mic. 6. 2.  
t Ex. 20. 5.

u Lev. 20. 5.  
v Or, over to.  
w Mic. 4. 5.  
x Pa. 115. 4.  
y Is. 37. 19.

z ch. 16. 20.  
a Pa. 106. 20.  
b Rom. 1. 23.  
c ver. 8.

d Is. 1. 2.  
e ch. 6. 19.

**M**OREOVER the word of the LORD came to me, saying, 2 Go and cry in the ears of Jê-rû'sa-lêm, saying, Thus saith the LORD; I remember <sup>b</sup> thee, the kindness of thy <sup>c</sup> youth, the love of thine espousals, <sup>d</sup> when thou wentest after me in the wilderness, in a land that was not sown.

3 <sup>e</sup> O Jê-râ-el was holiness unto the LORD, and <sup>f</sup> the firstfruits of his increase: <sup>g</sup> all that devour him shall offend; evil shall come upon them, saith the LORD.

4 Hear ye the word of the LORD, O house of Jâ'qob, and all the families of the house of Is'ra-el:

5 <sup>r</sup> Thus saith the LORD, <sup>s</sup> What iniquity have your fathers found in me, that they are gone far from me, <sup>t</sup> and have walked after vanity, and are become vain?

6 Neither said they, Where <sup>u</sup> is the LORD that <sup>v</sup> brought us up out of the land of E'gypt, that led us through <sup>w</sup> the wilderness, through a land of deserts and of pits, through a land of drought, and of the shadow of death, through a land that no man passed through, and where no man dwelt?

7 And I brought you into <sup>x</sup> a plentiful country, to eat the fruit thereof and the goodness thereof; but when ye entered, ye <sup>y</sup> defiled my land, and made mine heritage an abomination.

8 The priests said not, Where <sup>z</sup> is the LORD? and they that handle the <sup>a</sup> law knew me not: the pastors also transgressed against me, <sup>b</sup> and the prophets prophesied by Bâ'al, and walked after things that <sup>c</sup> do not profit.

9 <sup>d</sup> Wherefore <sup>e</sup> I will yet plead with you, saith the LORD, and <sup>f</sup> with your children's children will I plead.

10 For pass <sup>g</sup> over the isles of Chit'tim, and see; and send unto Kê'dâr, and consider diligently, and see if there be such a thing.

11 <sup>h</sup> Hath a nation changed their gods, which <sup>i</sup> are <sup>j</sup> yet no gods? <sup>k</sup> but my people have changed their glory for <sup>l</sup> that which doth not profit.

12 <sup>m</sup> Be astonished, O ye heavens, at this, and be horribly afraid, be ye very desolate, saith the LORD.

13 For my people have committed two evils; they have forsaken the <sup>v</sup> fountain of living waters, and hewed them out cisterns, broken cisterns, that can hold no water.

14 ¶ Is <sup>l</sup>İṣṣṣṣ-el <sup>2</sup>a servant? <sup>is</sup> he a homeborn slave? why is he <sup>2</sup>spoiled?

15 <sup>a</sup>The young lions roared upon him, and <sup>3</sup>yelled, and they made his land waste: his cities are burned without inhabitant.

16 Also the children of Nöph and <sup>b</sup>Tā-hāp <sup>3</sup>ā-nēs <sup>4</sup>have broken the crown of thy head.

17 <sup>c</sup>Hast thou not procured this unto thyself, in that thou hast forsaken the LORD thy God, when <sup>d</sup>he led thee by the way?

18 And now what hast thou to do <sup>e</sup>in the way of Eḡypt, to drink the waters of <sup>f</sup>Šiḥôr? or what hast thou to do in the way of Ās-syr'ā-a, to drink the waters of the river?

19 Thine own <sup>g</sup>wickedness shall correct thee, and thy backslidings shall reprove thee: know therefore and see that <sup>h</sup>it is an evil thing and bitter, that thou hast forsaken the LORD thy God, and that my fear is not in thee, saith the Lord GOD of hosts.

20 ¶ For of old time I have broken thy yoke, and burst thy bands; and <sup>h</sup>thou saidst, I will not <sup>5</sup>transgress; when <sup>i</sup>upon every high hill and under every green tree thou wanderest, <sup>k</sup>playing the harlot.

21 Yet I had <sup>l</sup>planted thee a noble vine, wholly a right seed: how then art thou turned into <sup>m</sup>the degenerate plant of a strange vine unto me?

22 For though thou <sup>n</sup>wash thee with nitre, and take thee much soap, yet <sup>o</sup>thine iniquity is marked before me, saith the Lord God.

23 <sup>p</sup>How canst thou say, I am not polluted, I have not gone after Bā'al-im? see thy way <sup>q</sup>in the valley, know what thou hast done: <sup>6</sup>thou art a swift dromedary traversing her ways;

24 <sup>r</sup>A wild ass <sup>8</sup>used to the wilderness, that snuffeth up the wind at <sup>9</sup>her pleasure; in her occasion who can <sup>10</sup>turn her away? all they that seek her will not weary themselves; in her month they shall find her.

25 Withhold thy foot from being

B. C. 629.

<sup>y</sup> Ps. 36. 9.  
ch. 17. 13;  
18. 14.  
John 4. 14.

<sup>z</sup> See Ex. 4.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. become a spoil?

<sup>a</sup> Is. 1. 7.  
ch. 4. 7.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. gave out their voice.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 43. 7.  
8. 9.

<sup>4</sup> Or, feed on thy crown.

Deut. 33. 20.

<sup>c</sup> Is. 8. 6.  
ch. 4. 18.

<sup>d</sup> Deut. 32. 10.

<sup>e</sup> Is. 30. 1, 2.

<sup>f</sup> Josh. 13. 3.  
g Is. 3. 9.

<sup>h</sup> Hos. 5. 3.  
h Ex. 19. 8.

<sup>i</sup> Josh. 24. 18.

<sup>j</sup> Judg. 10. 16.

<sup>k</sup> 1 Sam. 12. 10.

<sup>5</sup> Or, sette.

<sup>6</sup> Deut. 12. 2.

<sup>7</sup> Is. 57. 5, 7.  
ch. 3. 6.

<sup>8</sup> Ex. 34. 15.

<sup>9</sup> Ex. 15. 17.

<sup>10</sup> Ps. 44. 2;  
60. 8.

<sup>11</sup> Is. 5. 1, &c.;  
60. 21.

<sup>12</sup> Matt. 21. 33.

<sup>13</sup> Mark 12. 1.

<sup>14</sup> Luke 20. 9.

<sup>15</sup> Deut. 32. 32.

<sup>16</sup> Is. 1. 21; 5. 4.

<sup>17</sup> Job 9. 30.

<sup>18</sup> Deut. 32. 34.

<sup>19</sup> Job 14. 17.

<sup>20</sup> Hos. 13. 12.

<sup>21</sup> Prov. 30. 12.

<sup>22</sup> q ch. 7. 31.

<sup>23</sup> Or, O swift dromedary.

<sup>24</sup> Job 39. 5, &c.

<sup>25</sup> ch. 14. 6.

<sup>26</sup> Or, O wild ass, &c.

<sup>27</sup> Heb. brought.

<sup>28</sup> Heb. the desire of her heart.

<sup>29</sup> Or, reverse

<sup>30</sup> ch. 19. 12.

<sup>31</sup> Or, Is the case desperate?

<sup>32</sup> Deut. 32. 16.

<sup>33</sup> ch. 3. 13.

<sup>34</sup> Or, begotten me.

<sup>35</sup> Heb. the hinder part of the neck.

<sup>36</sup> Judg. 10. 10.

<sup>37</sup> Ps. 78. 34.

<sup>38</sup> Is. 26. 16.

<sup>39</sup> Deut. 32. 37.

<sup>40</sup> Judg. 10. 14.

<sup>41</sup> Is. 45. 20.

<sup>42</sup> Heb. evil.

<sup>43</sup> ch. 11. 13.

<sup>44</sup> ver. 23, 35.

<sup>45</sup> Is. 1. 5; 9. 13.

<sup>46</sup> ch. 5. 3.

<sup>47</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 16.

<sup>48</sup> Neh. 9. 26.

<sup>49</sup> Matt. 23. 29.

<sup>50</sup> Acts 7. 52.

<sup>51</sup> Deut. 2. 13.

<sup>52</sup> ver. 5.

<sup>53</sup> Heb. 16.

<sup>54</sup> Have dominion.

<sup>55</sup> Ps. 12. 4.

<sup>56</sup> Deut. 32. 15.

<sup>57</sup> g Ps. 106. 21.

<sup>58</sup> ch. 13. 23.

<sup>59</sup> Hos. 8. 14.

<sup>60</sup> h Ps. 106. 38.

<sup>61</sup> ch. 19. 4.

<sup>62</sup> 16 Heb. digging.

<sup>63</sup> i ver. 23, 24.

<sup>64</sup> k ver. 9.

<sup>65</sup> l Prov. 28. 13.

<sup>66</sup> 1 John 1. 8, 10.

<sup>67</sup> m ver. 15.

<sup>68</sup> ch. 31. 22.

<sup>69</sup> Hos. 5. 13; 12. 1.

unshod, and thy throat from thirst: but <sup>h</sup>thou saidst, <sup>11</sup>There is no hope: no; for I have loved <sup>2</sup>strangers, and after them will I go.

26 As the thief is ashamed when he is found, so is the house of İṣṣṣṣ-el ashamed; they, their kings, their princes, and their priests, and their prophets,

27 Saying to a stock, Thou art my father; and to a stone, Thou hast <sup>12</sup>brought me forth: for they have turned <sup>13</sup>their back unto me, and not <sup>14</sup>their face: but in the time of their <sup>15</sup>trouble they will say, Arise, and save us.

28 But <sup>16</sup>where are thy gods that thou hast made thee? let them arise, if they <sup>17</sup>can save thee in the time of thy <sup>18</sup>trouble: for <sup>19</sup>according to the number of thy cities are thy gods, O Jū'dah.

29 <sup>20</sup>Wherefore will ye plead with me? ye all have transgressed against me, saith the LORD.

30 In vain have I <sup>21</sup>smitten your children; they received no correction: your own sword hath <sup>22</sup>devoured your prophets, like a destroying lion.

31 ¶ O generation, see ye the word of the LORD. <sup>23</sup>Have I been a wilderness unto İṣṣṣṣ-el? a land of darkness? wherefore say my people, <sup>24</sup>We are lords; <sup>25</sup>we will come no more unto thee?

32 Can a maid forget her ornaments, or a bride her attire? yet my people <sup>26</sup>have forgotten me days without number.

33 Why trimmest thou thy way to seek love? therefore hast thou also taught the wicked ones thy ways.

34 Also in thy skirts is found <sup>27</sup>the blood of the souls of the poor innocents: I have not found it by <sup>28</sup>secret search, but upon all these.

35 <sup>29</sup>Yet thou sayest, Because I am innocent, surely his anger shall turn from me. Behold, <sup>30</sup>I will plead with thee, <sup>31</sup>because thou sayest, I have not sinned.

36 <sup>32</sup>Why gaddest thou about so

<sup>33</sup> ver. 23, 35.

<sup>34</sup> Is. 1. 5; 9. 13.

<sup>35</sup> ch. 5. 3.

<sup>36</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 16.

<sup>37</sup> Neh. 9. 26.

<sup>38</sup> Matt. 23. 29.

<sup>39</sup> Acts 7. 52.

<sup>40</sup> Deut. 2. 13.

<sup>41</sup> ver. 5.

<sup>42</sup> Heb. 16.

<sup>43</sup> Have dominion.

<sup>44</sup> Ps. 12. 4.

<sup>45</sup> Deut. 32. 15.

<sup>46</sup> g Ps. 106. 21.

<sup>47</sup> ch. 13. 23.

<sup>48</sup> Hos. 8. 14.

<sup>49</sup> h Ps. 106. 38.

<sup>50</sup> ch. 19. 4.

<sup>51</sup> 16 Heb. digging.

<sup>52</sup> i ver. 23, 24.

<sup>53</sup> k ver. 9.

<sup>54</sup> l Prov. 28. 13.

<sup>55</sup> 1 John 1. 8, 10.

<sup>56</sup> m ver. 15.

<sup>57</sup> ch. 31. 22.

<sup>58</sup> Hos. 5. 13; 12. 1.

much to change thy way? <sup>a</sup>thou also shalt be ashamed of Egypt, <sup>o</sup>as thou wast ashamed of As-syr'i-a.

37 Yea, thou shalt go forth from him, and <sup>p</sup>thine hands upon thine head: for the LORD hath rejected thy confidences, and thou shalt not prosper in them.

## CHAPTER 3.

1 *God's great mercy in Judah's vile whoredom. 6 Judah is worse than Israel. 12 The promises of the gospel to the penitent.*

**T**HEY <sup>2</sup>say, If a man put away his wife, and she go from him, and become another man's, <sup>a</sup>shall he return unto her again? shall not that <sup>b</sup>land be greatly polluted? but thou hast <sup>c</sup>played the harlot with many lovers; <sup>d</sup>yet return again to me, saith the LORD.

2 Lift up thine eyes unto <sup>e</sup>the high places, and see where thou hast not been lien with. <sup>f</sup>In the ways hath thou sat for them, as the A-rā'b-i-an in the wilderness; <sup>g</sup>and thou hast polluted the land with thy whoredoms and with thy wickedness.

3 Therefore the <sup>h</sup>showers have been withholden, and there hath been no latter rain; and thou hadst a <sup>i</sup>whore's forehead, thou refusedst to be ashamed.

4 Wilt thou not from this time cry unto me, My father, thou art <sup>k</sup>the guide of <sup>l</sup>my youth?

5 <sup>m</sup>Will he reserve his anger for ever? will he keep it to the end? Behold, thou hast spoken and done evil things as thou couldest.

6 ¶ The LORD said also unto me in the days of Jō-si'ah the king, Hast thou seen that which <sup>n</sup>backsliding Is'ra-el hath done? she is <sup>o</sup>gone up upon every high mountain and under every green tree, and there hath played the harlot.

7 ¶ And I said after she had done all these things, Turn thou unto me. But she returned not. And her treacherous <sup>q</sup>sister Jū'dah saw it.

8 And I saw, when <sup>r</sup>for all the causes whereby backsliding Is'ra-el committed adultery I had <sup>s</sup>put her away, and given her a bill of divorce; <sup>t</sup>yet her treacherous sister Jū'dah feared not, but went and played the harlot also.

9 And it came to pass through the

B. C. 629.

<sup>n</sup> Is. 30. 3.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 37. 7.  
<sup>p</sup> 2 Chr. 28. 16, 20, 21.  
<sup>q</sup> 2 Sam. 13. 19.

2 Heb. Say-  
ing.

<sup>a</sup> Deut. 24. 4.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 2. 7.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 2. 20.  
<sup>d</sup> Ezek. 16. 26,  
28, 29.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 4. 1.  
<sup>f</sup> Zech. 1. 3.

<sup>g</sup> Deut. 12. 2.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 2. 20.

<sup>i</sup> Gen. 35. 14.  
<sup>j</sup> Prov. 23. 28.

<sup>k</sup> Ezek. 16. 24.  
<sup>l</sup> ver. 9.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 2. 7.  
<sup>n</sup> Lev. 26. 19.

<sup>o</sup> Deut. 28. 23.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 3. 12; 14. 4.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 5. 3.  
<sup>r</sup> 6. 15; 8. 12.

<sup>s</sup> Zeph. 3. 5.  
<sup>t</sup> Prov. 2. 17.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 2. 2.  
<sup>v</sup> Hos. 2. 15.

<sup>w</sup> ver. 12.  
<sup>x</sup> Pa. 77. 7, &c.

<sup>y</sup> Is. 57. 16.  
<sup>z</sup> ver. 11, 14.

<sup>aa</sup> ch. 7. 24.  
<sup>ab</sup> o ch. 2. 20.

<sup>ac</sup> p 2 Kin. 17. 13.  
<sup>ad</sup> q Ezek. 16.

<sup>ae</sup> 46; 23. 2, 4.  
<sup>af</sup> r Ezek. 23. 9.

<sup>ag</sup> s 2 Kin. 17. 6.  
<sup>ah</sup> t Ezek. 23. 11.

<sup>ai</sup> 3 Or, fame.  
<sup>aj</sup> u ver. 2.

<sup>ak</sup> ch. 2. 7.  
<sup>al</sup> x ch. 2. 27.

<sup>am</sup> y 2 Chr. 34. 33.  
<sup>an</sup> Hos. 7. 14.

<sup>ao</sup> 4 Heb. in  
falsehood.

<sup>ap</sup> z Ezek. 16. 51.  
<sup>aq</sup> a 2 Kin. 17. 6.

<sup>ar</sup> b ver. 5.  
<sup>as</sup> Pa. 86. 15.

<sup>at</sup> c Lev. 26. 40.  
<sup>au</sup> Deut. 30. 1, 2.

<sup>av</sup> Prov. 28. 13.  
<sup>aw</sup> d ver. 2.

<sup>ax</sup> Ezek. 16. 15,  
24, 25.

<sup>ay</sup> e ch. 2. 25.  
<sup>az</sup> f Deut. 12. 2.

<sup>ba</sup> g ch. 31. 32.  
<sup>bb</sup> Hos. 2. 19, 20.

<sup>bc</sup> h Rom. 11. 5.  
<sup>bd</sup> i ch. 23. 4.

<sup>be</sup> Ezek. 34. 23.  
<sup>bf</sup> Eph. 4. 11.

<sup>bg</sup> k Acts 20. 28.  
<sup>bh</sup> l Is. 65. 17.

<sup>bi</sup> cir. 612.]  
<sup>bj</sup> 5 Heb. come

<sup>bk</sup> upon the  
heart.

<sup>bl</sup> 6 Or, it be  
magnified.

<sup>bm</sup> m Is. 60. 9.  
<sup>bn</sup> n ch. 11. 8.

<sup>bo</sup> 7 Or, stub-  
bornness.

<sup>bp</sup> o See Is. 11. 13.  
<sup>bq</sup> Ezek. 37. 16-  
22.

<sup>br</sup> Hos. 1. 11.  
<sup>bs</sup> 8 Or, 16.

<sup>bt</sup> p ver. 12.  
<sup>bu</sup> ch. 31. 8.

<sup>bv</sup> q Amos 9. 15.  
<sup>bw</sup> 9 Or, caused  
your fathers  
to possess.

<sup>3</sup>lightness of her whoredom, that she <sup>a</sup>defiled the land, and committed adultery with <sup>b</sup>stones and with stocks.

10 And yet for all this her treacherous sister Jū'dah hath not turned unto me <sup>c</sup>with her whole heart, but <sup>d</sup>feignedly, saith the LORD.

11 And the LORD said unto me, <sup>e</sup>The backsliding Is'ra-el hath justified herself more than treacherous Jū'dah.

12 ¶ Go and proclaim these words toward <sup>f</sup>the north, and say, Return, thou backsliding Is'ra-el, saith the LORD; and I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you: for I am <sup>g</sup>merciful, saith the LORD, and I will not keep anger for ever.

13 <sup>h</sup>Only acknowledge thine iniquity, that thou hast transgressed against the LORD thy God, and hast <sup>i</sup>scattered thy ways to the <sup>j</sup>strangers <sup>k</sup>under every green tree, and ye have not obeyed my voice, saith the LORD.

14 Turn, O backsliding children, saith the LORD; <sup>l</sup>for I am married unto you: and I will take you <sup>m</sup>one of a city, and two of a family, and I will bring you to Zi'ōn:

15 And I will give you <sup>n</sup>pastors according to mine heart, which shall <sup>o</sup>feed you with knowledge and understanding.

16 And it shall come to pass, when ye be multiplied and increased in the land, in those days, saith the LORD, they shall say no more, The ark of the covenant of the LORD: <sup>p</sup>neither shall it <sup>q</sup>come to mind: neither shall they remember it; neither shall they visit it; neither shall <sup>r</sup>that be done any more.

17 At that time they shall call Jē-ru'sā-lēm the throne of the LORD; and all the nations shall be gathered unto it, <sup>s</sup>to the name of the LORD, to Jē-ru'sā-lēm: neither shall they <sup>t</sup>walk any more after the <sup>u</sup>imagination of their evil heart.

18 In those days <sup>v</sup>the house of Jū'dah shall walk <sup>w</sup>with the house of Is'ra-el, and they shall cometogether out of the land of <sup>x</sup>the north to <sup>y</sup>the land that I have <sup>z</sup>given for an inheritance unto your fathers.

19 But I said, How shall I put thee among the children, and give thee <sup>2</sup> a pleasant land, <sup>3</sup> a goodly heritage of the hosts of nations? and I said, Thou shalt call me, <sup>4</sup> My father; and shalt not turn away <sup>5</sup> from me.

20 ¶ Surely as a wife treacherously departeth from her <sup>6</sup> husband, so <sup>7</sup> have ye dealt treacherously with me, O house of <sup>8</sup> *Is'ra-el*, saith the LORD.

21 A voice was heard upon <sup>9</sup> the high places, weeping and supplications of the children of <sup>10</sup> *Is'ra-el*: for they have perverted their way, and they have forgotten the LORD their God.

22 <sup>11</sup> Return, ye backsliding children, and <sup>12</sup> I will heal your backslidings. Behold, we come unto thee; for thou art the LORD our God.

23 <sup>13</sup> Truly in vain is salvation hoped for from the hills, and from the multitude of mountains: <sup>14</sup> truly in the LORD our God is the salvation of <sup>15</sup> *Is'ra-el*.

24 <sup>16</sup> For shame hath devoured the labour of our fathers from our youth; their flocks and their herds, their sons and their daughters.

25 We lie down in our shame, and our confusion covereth us: <sup>17</sup> for we have sinned against the LORD our God, we and our fathers, from our youth even unto this day, and <sup>18</sup> have not obeyed the voice of the LORD our God.

#### CHAPTER 4.

1 *God calleth Israel by his promise. 3 He exhortheth Judah to repentance by fearful judgments.*

**I**F thou wilt return, O <sup>1</sup> *Is'ra-el*, saith the LORD, <sup>2</sup> return unto me: and if thou wilt put away thine abominations out of my sight, then shalt thou not remove.

2 And thou shalt swear, The LORD liveth, <sup>3</sup> in truth, in judgment, and in righteousness; <sup>4</sup> and the nations shall bless themselves in him, and in him shall they <sup>5</sup> glory.

3 ¶ For thus saith the LORD to the men of <sup>6</sup> *Ju'dah* and <sup>7</sup> *Jê-ru'sa-lêm*, <sup>8</sup> Break up your fallow ground, and <sup>9</sup> sow not among thorns.

4 <sup>10</sup> Circumcise yourselves to the LORD, and take away the foreskins of your heart, ye men of <sup>11</sup> *Ju'dah* and

B. C. 612.

r Pa. 106. 24.  
Ezek. 20. 6.  
Dan. 8. 9;  
11, 16, 41, 45.  
2 Heb. land of desire.  
3 Heb. an heritage of glory, or, beauty.  
4 Is. 63. 16.  
4 Heb. from after me.  
5 Heb. friend.  
6 Is. 48. 8.  
ch. 5. 11.  
4 Is. 15. 2.

z ver. 14.  
Hos. 14. 1.  
y Hos. 6. 1;  
14. 4.  
z Pa. 121. 1, 2.  
a Pa. 3. 6.  
b ch. 11. 13.  
Hos. 9. 10.  
c Ezra 9. 7.  
d ch. 22. 21.

a ch. 3. 1, 22.  
Joel 2. 12.  
b Deut. 10. 20.  
Is. 43. 23;  
65. 16.  
See ch. 5. 2.  
c Is. 48. 1.  
Zech. 8. 8.  
d Gen. 22. 18.  
Ps. 72. 17.  
Gal. 3. 8.  
e Is. 45. 25.  
1 Cor. 1. 31.  
f Hos. 10. 12.  
g Matt. 13. 7, 22.  
h Deut. 10. 16; 30. 6.  
ch. 9. 26.  
Rom. 2. 28, 29.  
Col. 2. 11.  
i ch. 8. 14.  
6 Or.  
strengthen.  
k ch. 1. 13, 14.  
15; 6. 1. 22.  
7 Heb. breaking.  
l 2 Kin. 24. 1.  
ch. 5. 6.  
Dan. 7. 4.  
m ch. 25. 9.  
n Is. 1. 7.  
ch. 2. 15.  
o Is. 22. 12.  
ch. 6. 26.  
p Ezek. 14. 9.  
2 Thes. 2. 11.  
q ch. 5. 12;  
14. 13.  
r ch. 51. 1.  
Ezek. 17. 10.  
Hos. 13. 15.  
8 Or, a fuller wind than those.  
s ch. 1. 16.  
9 Heb. utter judgments.  
t Is. 5. 28.  
u Deut. 28. 49.  
Lam. 4. 19.  
Hos. 8. 1.  
Hab. 1. 8.  
z Is. 1. 16.  
James 4. 8.  
y ch. 6. 16.

inhabitants of <sup>12</sup> *Jê-ru'sa-lêm*: lest my fury come forth like fire, and burn that none can quench it, because of the evil of your doings.

5 Declare ye in <sup>13</sup> *Ju'dah*, and publish in <sup>14</sup> *Jê-ru'sa-lêm*; and say, Blow ye the trumpet in the land: cry, gather together, and say, <sup>15</sup> Assemble yourselves, and let us go into the defenced cities.

6 Set up the standard toward <sup>16</sup> *Zi'ôn*: <sup>17</sup> retire, stay not: for I will bring evil from the <sup>18</sup> north, and a great <sup>19</sup> destruction.

7 <sup>20</sup> The lion is come up from his thicket, and <sup>21</sup> the destroyer of the <sup>22</sup> *Gên'tiles* is on his way; he is gone forth from his place <sup>23</sup> to make thy land desolate; and thy cities shall be laid waste, without an inhabitant.

8 For this <sup>24</sup> gird you with sackcloth, lament and howl: for the fierce anger of the LORD is not turned back from us.

9 And it shall come to pass at that day, saith the LORD, that the heart of the king shall perish, and the heart of the princes; and the priests shall be astonished, and the prophets shall wonder.

10 Then said I, Ah, Lord God! <sup>25</sup> surely thou hast greatly deceived this people and <sup>26</sup> *Jê-ru'sa-lêm*, <sup>27</sup> saying, Ye shall have peace; whereas the sword reacheth unto the soul.

11 At that time shall it be said to this people and to <sup>28</sup> *Jê-ru'sa-lêm*, <sup>29</sup> A dry wind of the high places in the wilderness toward the daughter of my people, not to fan, nor to cleanse, <sup>30</sup> 12 Even <sup>31</sup> a full wind from those places shall come unto me: now also <sup>32</sup> will I <sup>33</sup> give sentence against them.

13 Behold, he shall come up as clouds, and <sup>34</sup> his chariots shall be as a whirlwind: <sup>35</sup> his horses are swifter than eagles. Woe unto us! for we are spoiled.

14 O <sup>36</sup> *Jê-ru'sa-lêm*, <sup>37</sup> wash thine heart from wickedness, that thou mayest be saved. How long shall thy vain thoughts lodge within thee?

15 For a voice declareth <sup>38</sup> from *Dân*, and publisheth affliction from mount <sup>39</sup> *E'phra'im*.

16 Make ye mention to the nations; behold, publish against <sup>40</sup> *Jê-ru'sa-lêm*,

that watchers come <sup>e</sup> from a far country, and give out their voice against the cities of Jū'dah.

17 <sup>a</sup> As keepers of a field, are they against her round about; because she hath been rebellious against me, saith the LORD.

18 <sup>b</sup> Thy way and thy doings have procured these things unto thee; this is thy wickedness, because it is bitter, because it reacheth unto thine heart.

19 ¶ My <sup>c</sup> bowels, my bowels! I am pained at <sup>2</sup> my very heart; my heart maketh a noise in me; I cannot hold my peace, because thou hast heard, O my soul, the sound of the trumpet, the alarm of war.

20 <sup>d</sup> Destruction upon destruction is cried; for the whole land is spoiled: suddenly are <sup>e</sup> my tents spoiled, and my curtains in a moment.

21 How long shall I see the standard, and hear the sound of the trumpet?

22 For my people is foolish, they have not known me; they are sottish children, and they have none understanding: <sup>f</sup> they are wise to do evil, but to do good they have no knowledge.

23 <sup>g</sup> I beheld the earth, and, lo, it was <sup>h</sup> without form, and void; and the heavens, and they had no light.

24 <sup>i</sup> I beheld the mountains, and, lo, they trembled, and all the hills moved lightly.

25 I beheld, and, lo, there was no man, and <sup>k</sup> all the birds of the heavens were fled.

26 I beheld, and, lo, the fruitful place was a wilderness, and all the cities thereof were broken down at the presence of the LORD, and by his fierce anger.

27 For thus hath the LORD said, The whole land shall be desolate; <sup>l</sup> yet will I not make a full end.

28 For this <sup>m</sup> shall the earth mourn, and <sup>n</sup> the heavens above be black; because I have spoken it, I have purposed it, and <sup>o</sup> will not repent, neither will I turn back from it.

29 The whole city shall flee for the noise of the horsemen and bowmen; they shall go into thickets, and climb up upon the rocks: every city shall

B. C. 612.

z ch. 5. 15.

a 2 Kin. 25. 1, 4.

b Ps. 107. 17. Is. 50. 1. ch. 2. 17, 19.

c Is. 15. 5; 16. 11; 21. 3; 22. 4. ch. 9. 1, 10. See Luke 19. 42. 2 Heb. the walls of my heart.

d Ps. 42. 7. Ezek. 7. 26.

e ch. 10. 20.

f Rom. 16. 19. g Is. 24. 19.

h Gen. 1. 2. i Is. 5. 25.

Ezek. 38. 20. j Zeph. 1. 3.

k ch. 5. 10, 18; 30. 11; 46. 28.

l Hos. 4. 3. n Is. 5. 30;

o Num. 23. 19. ch. 7. 16.

p 2 Kin. 9. 30.

Ezek. 23. 40. 3 Heb. eyes.

q ch. 22. 20, 22.

Lam. 1. 2, 19.

r Is. 1. 17. Lam. 1. 15.

a Ezek. 22. 30.

b Gen. 18. 23, &amp;c.

Ps. 12. 1. c Gen. 18. 26.

d Titus 1. 16. e ch. 4. 2.

f ch. 7. 9. g 2 Chr. 16. 9.

h Is. 1. 5; 9. 13.

i ch. 2. 30.

j ch. 7. 29. Zeph. 3. 2.

k ch. 6. 7. l Mic. 3. 1.

m Ps. 2. 3. n ch. 4. 7.

o Ps. 104. 20. p Hab. 1. 8.

q Zeph. 3. 3. 4 Or. deserts.

p Hos. 13. 7. 5 Heb. are strong.

be forsaken, and not a man dwell therein.

30 And when thou art spoiled, what wilt thou do? Though thou clothest thyself with crimson, though thou deckest thee with ornaments of gold, though thou rentest thy <sup>3</sup> face with painting, in vain shalt thou make thyself fair; <sup>a</sup> thy lovers will despise thee, they will seek thy life.

31 For I have heard a voice as of a woman in travail, and the anguish as of her that bringeth forth her first child, the voice of the daughter of Zi'ōn, that bewaileth herself, that <sup>r</sup> spreadeth her hands, saying, Woe is me now! for my soul is wearied because of murderers.

## CHAPTER 5.

1 The judgments of God upon the Jews, for their perverseness, 7 for their adultery, 10 for their impiety, 25 and for their great corruption.

RUN ye to and fro through the streets of Jē-rū'sā-lēm, and see now, and know, and seek in the broad places thereof, <sup>a</sup> if ye can find a man, <sup>b</sup> if there be any that executeth judgment, that seeketh the truth; <sup>c</sup> and I will pardon it.

2 And although they say, <sup>e</sup> The LORD liveth; surely they <sup>f</sup> swear falsely.

3 O LORD, are not <sup>g</sup> thine eyes upon the truth? thou hast <sup>h</sup> stricken them, but they have not grieved; thou hast consumed them, but <sup>i</sup> they have refused to receive correction: they have made their faces harder than a rock; they have refused to return.

4 Therefore I said, Surely these are poor; they are foolish: for <sup>k</sup> they know not the way of the LORD, nor the judgment of their God.

5 I will get me unto the great men, and will speak unto them; for <sup>l</sup> they have known the way of the LORD, and the judgment of their God: but these have altogether <sup>m</sup> broken the yoke, and burst the bonds.

6 Wherefore <sup>n</sup> a lion out of the forest shall slay them, <sup>o</sup> and a wolf of the <sup>4</sup> evenings shall spoil them, <sup>p</sup> a leopard shall watch over their cities: every one that goeth out thence shall be torn in pieces: because their transgressions are many, and their backslidings <sup>6</sup> are increased.

7 ¶ How shall I pardon thee for this?

thy children have forsaken me, and <sup>9</sup> sworn by them <sup>7</sup> that are no gods: <sup>8</sup> when I had fed them to the full, they then committed adultery, and assembled themselves by troops in the harlots' houses.

<sup>8</sup> They were as fed horses in the morning: every one <sup>10</sup> neighed after his neighbour's wife.

<sup>9</sup> Shall I not visit for these things? saith the LORD: <sup>11</sup> and shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

<sup>10</sup> ¶ Go ye up upon her walls, and destroy; <sup>11</sup> but make not a full end: take away her battlements; for they are not the LORD'S.

<sup>11</sup> For <sup>12</sup> the house of Is<sup>h</sup>ra-el and the house of Ju<sup>d</sup>ah have dealt very treacherously against me, saith the LORD.

<sup>12</sup> ¶ They have belied the LORD, and said, <sup>13</sup> It is not he; neither shall evil come upon us; <sup>14</sup> neither shall we see sword nor famine:

<sup>13</sup> And the prophets shall become wind, and the word is not in them: thus shall it be done unto them.

<sup>14</sup> Wherefore thus saith the LORD God of hosts, Because ye speak this word, <sup>15</sup> behold, I will make my words in thy mouth fire, and this people wood, and it shall devour them.

<sup>15</sup> Lo, I will bring a <sup>16</sup> nation upon you <sup>17</sup> from far, O house of Is<sup>h</sup>ra-el, saith the LORD: it is a mighty nation, it is an ancient nation, a nation whose language thou knowest not, neither understandest what they say.

<sup>16</sup> Their quiver is as an open sepulchre, they are all mighty men.

<sup>17</sup> And they shall eat up thine <sup>18</sup> harvest, and thy bread, which thy sons and thy daughters should eat: they shall eat up thy flocks and thine herds: they shall eat up thy vines and thy fig trees: they shall impoverish thy fenced cities, wherein thou trustedst, with the sword.

<sup>18</sup> Nevertheless in those days, saith the LORD, I <sup>19</sup> will not make a full end with you.

<sup>19</sup> ¶ And it shall come to pass, when ye shall say, <sup>20</sup> Wherefore doeth the LORD our God all these things unto us? then shalt thou answer them, <sup>21</sup> Like as ye have <sup>22</sup> forsaken me, and

B. C. 612.

<sup>9</sup> Josh. 23. 7.  
<sup>7</sup> Zeph. 1. 5.  
<sup>8</sup> Deut. 32. 21.  
<sup>10</sup> Gal. 4. 8.  
<sup>11</sup> Deut. 32. 15.

<sup>8</sup> Ezek. 22. 11.  
<sup>10</sup> ch. 13. 27.

<sup>9</sup> ver. 29.  
<sup>10</sup> ch. 9. 9.  
<sup>11</sup> y ch. 44. 22.  
<sup>12</sup> z ch. 33. 6.  
<sup>13</sup> a ver. 19.  
<sup>14</sup> ch. 4. 27.  
<sup>15</sup> b ch. 3. 20.  
<sup>16</sup> c 2 Chr. 36. 16.

<sup>17</sup> ch. 4. 10.  
<sup>18</sup> d Is. 28. 15.  
<sup>19</sup> e ch. 14. 13.  
<sup>20</sup> f ch. 1. 9.  
<sup>21</sup> g Deut. 28. 49.

<sup>22</sup> Is. 5. 26.  
<sup>1</sup> ch. 1. 15; 6. 22.  
<sup>2</sup> h Is. 39. 3.  
<sup>3</sup> ch. 4. 16.  
<sup>4</sup> i Lev. 26. 16.  
<sup>5</sup> Deut. 28. 31.

<sup>6</sup> k ch. 4. 27.  
<sup>7</sup> l Deut. 29. 24.  
<sup>8</sup> &c.  
<sup>9</sup> m Kin. 9. 8, 9.  
<sup>10</sup> ch. 13. 22;  
<sup>11</sup> 16. 10.

<sup>12</sup> n ch. 2. 13.  
<sup>13</sup> o Deut. 28. 49.  
<sup>14</sup> p Is. 6. 9.  
<sup>15</sup> q Ezek. 12. 2.

<sup>16</sup> r Matt. 13. 14.  
<sup>17</sup> s John 12. 40.  
<sup>18</sup> t Acts 18. 28.  
<sup>19</sup> u Rom. 11. 8.  
<sup>20</sup> v Heb. heart.

<sup>21</sup> Hos. 7. 11.  
<sup>22</sup> w Rev. 15. 4.  
<sup>1</sup> x Job. 26. 10;  
<sup>2</sup> 38. 10, 11.  
<sup>3</sup> y Ps. 104. 9.

<sup>4</sup> z Prov. 8. 29.  
<sup>5</sup> r Ps. 147. 8.  
<sup>6</sup> ch. 14. 22.  
<sup>7</sup> s Matt. 5. 45.  
<sup>8</sup> t Acts 14. 17.

<sup>9</sup> u Deut. 11. 14.  
<sup>10</sup> v Joel 2. 23.  
<sup>11</sup> w Gen. 8. 22.  
<sup>12</sup> x ut. 3. 3. 4.  
<sup>13</sup> y Or, they pry as fowlers lie in wait.

<sup>14</sup> z Prov. 1. 11.  
<sup>15</sup> 17. 48.  
<sup>16</sup> a Hab. 1. 15.  
<sup>17</sup> b Or, coop.  
<sup>18</sup> y Deut. 32. 15.

<sup>19</sup> z Is. 1. 23.  
<sup>20</sup> a Zech. 7. 10.  
<sup>21</sup> b Job 12. 6.  
<sup>22</sup> c Ps. 73. 12.  
<sup>1</sup> ch. 12. 1.  
<sup>2</sup> d ver. 9.

<sup>3</sup> e Mal. 3. 5.  
<sup>4</sup> f Or, Astonishment and filthiness.  
<sup>5</sup> c ch. 23. 14.  
<sup>6</sup> g Hos. 6. 10.  
<sup>7</sup> d ch. 14. 14;  
<sup>8</sup> 23. 25, 26.

<sup>9</sup> h Ezek. 13. 6.  
<sup>10</sup> i Or, take into their hands.  
<sup>11</sup> k Mic. 2. 11.

served strange gods in your land, so <sup>11</sup> shall ye serve strangers in a land that is not your's.

<sup>20</sup> Declare this in the house of Ja<sup>h</sup>-cob, and publish it in Ju<sup>d</sup>ah, saying,

<sup>21</sup> Hear now this, O <sup>22</sup> foolish people, and without <sup>23</sup> understanding; which have eyes, and see not; which have ears, and hear not:

<sup>22</sup> ¶ Fear ye not me? saith the LORD: will ye not tremble at my presence, which have placed the sand for the <sup>24</sup> bound of the sea by a perpetual decree, that it cannot pass it: and though the waves thereof toss themselves, yet can they not prevail; though they roar, yet can they not pass over it?

<sup>23</sup> But this people hath a revolting and a rebellious heart; they are revolted and gone.

<sup>24</sup> Neither say they in their heart, Let us now fear the LORD our God, <sup>25</sup> that giveth rain, both the <sup>26</sup> former and the latter, in his season: <sup>27</sup> he reserveth unto us the appointed weeks of the harvest.

<sup>25</sup> ¶ Your iniquities have turned away these things, and your sins have withholden good things from you.

<sup>26</sup> For among my people are found wicked men: <sup>27</sup> they <sup>28</sup> lay wait, as he that setteth snares; they set a trap, they catch men.

<sup>27</sup> As a <sup>29</sup> cage is full of birds, so are their houses full of deceit: therefore they are become great, and waxen rich.

<sup>28</sup> They are waxen <sup>29</sup> fat, they shine: yea, they overpass the deeds of the wicked: they judge not <sup>30</sup> the cause, the cause of the fatherless, <sup>31</sup> yet they prosper; and the right of the needy do they not judge.

<sup>29</sup> Shall I not visit for these things? saith the LORD: shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

<sup>30</sup> ¶ A wonderful and <sup>31</sup> horrible thing is committed in the land;

<sup>31</sup> The prophets prophesy <sup>32</sup> falsely, and the priests <sup>33</sup> bear rule by their means; and my people <sup>34</sup> love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?

## CHAPTER 6.

<sup>1</sup> The enemies sent against Judah <sup>2</sup> encourage themselves. <sup>3</sup> The prophet lamenteth the judgments of God because of their sins.



**O** YE children of Bën'ja-min, gather yourselves to flee out of the midst of Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, and blow the trumpet in Te-kô'a, and set up a sign of fire in <sup>a</sup> Bêth-hâc'cê-rêm: <sup>b</sup> for evil appeareth out of the north, and great destruction.

2 I have likened the daughter of Zi'ôn to a <sup>2</sup> comely and delicate woman.

3 The shepherds with their flocks shall come unto her; <sup>c</sup> they shall pitch *their* tents against her round about; they shall feed every one in his place.

4 <sup>d</sup> Prepare ye war against her; arise, and let us go up <sup>e</sup> at noon. Woe unto us! for the day goeth away, for the shadows of the evening are stretched out.

5 Arise, and let us go by night, and let us destroy her palaces.

6 ¶ For thus hath the LORD of hosts said, Hew ye down trees, and <sup>3</sup> cast a mount against Jê-ru'sâ-lêm: this is the city to be visited; she is wholly oppression in the midst of her.

7 <sup>f</sup> As a fountain casteth out her waters, so she casteth out her wickedness: <sup>g</sup> violence and spoil is heard in her; before me continually is grief and wounds.

8 Be thou instructed, O Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, lest <sup>h</sup> my soul <sup>i</sup> depart from thee; lest I make thee desolate, a land not inhabited.

9 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, They shall thoroughly glean the remnant of Iş'ra-el as a vine: turn back thine hand as a grapegatherer into the baskets.

10 To whom shall I speak, and give warning, that they may hear? behold, their <sup>j</sup> ear is uncircumcised, and they cannot hearken: behold, <sup>k</sup> the word of the LORD is unto them a reproach; they have no delight in it.

11 Therefore I am full of the fury of the LORD; <sup>l</sup> I am weary with holding in: I will pour it out <sup>m</sup> upon the children abroad, and upon the assembly of young men together: for even the husband with the wife shall be taken, the aged with *him* that is full of days.

12 And <sup>n</sup> their houses shall be turn-

B. C. 612.

a Neh. 3. 14.  
b ch. 1. 14;  
4. 6.

2 Or, dwell-  
ing at home.

c 2 Kin. 25.  
1, 4.  
ch. 4. 17.

d ch. 51. 27.  
Joel 3. 9.  
e ch. 15. 8.

3 Or, pour  
out the en-  
vying of shot.  
f Is. 57. 20.

g Ps. 55. 9.  
10, 11.  
ch. 20. 8.  
Ezek. 7. 11.

h Ezek. 23.  
18.  
Hos. 9. 12.

i Heb. be  
loosed, or,  
disjointed.  
j ch. 7. 26.

k Acts 7. 51.  
See Ex. 6. 12.  
l ch. 20. 8.

m ch. 9. 21.  
n Deut. 23.  
30.

o ch. 8. 10.  
ch. 56. 11.  
Is. 23. 17.

p ch. 3. 5, 11.  
q ch. 8. 11.  
Ezek. 13. 10.

r Heb. bruise,  
or, break.  
s ch. 4. 10, 14.  
13; 23. 17.

t ch. 3. 3; 8.  
12.  
Is. 8. 20.

u ch. 18. 15.  
Mal. 4. 4.  
Luke 16. 29.

v Matt. 11. 29.  
w Is. 21. 11;  
58. 1.

x ch. 25. 4.  
Ezek. 3. 17.  
Hab. 2. 1.

y Is. 1. 2.  
z Prov. 1. 31.  
3; 2. 40. 6; 50.  
7, 8, 9.

aa Is. 1. 11;  
66. 3.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Mic. 6. 6, &c.  
Is. 60. 6.

ed unto others, with *their* fields and wives together: for I will stretch out my hand upon the inhabitants of the land, saith the LORD.

13 For from the least of them even unto the greatest of them every one is given to <sup>a</sup> covetousness; and from the prophet even unto the priest every one dealeth falsely.

14 They have <sup>b</sup> healed also the <sup>c</sup> hurt of the daughter of my people slightly, <sup>d</sup> saying, Peace, peace; when *there* is no peace.

15 Were they <sup>e</sup> ashamed when they had committed abomination? nay, they were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush: therefore they shall fall among them that fall: at the time that I visit them they shall be cast down, saith the LORD.

16 Thus saith the LORD, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the <sup>f</sup> old paths, where is the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find <sup>g</sup> rest for your souls. But they said, We will not walk therein.

17 Also I set <sup>h</sup> watchmen over you, saying, Harken to the sound of the trumpet. But they said, We will not hearken.

18 ¶ Therefore hear, ye nations, and know, O congregation, what *is* among them.

19 <sup>i</sup> Hear, O earth: behold, I will bring evil upon this people, *even* <sup>j</sup> the fruit of their thoughts, because they have not hearkened unto my words, nor to my law, but rejected it.

20 <sup>k</sup> To what purpose cometh there to me incense <sup>l</sup> from Shê'ba, and the sweet cane from a far country? <sup>m</sup> your burnt offerings are not acceptable, nor your sacrifices sweet unto me.

21 Therefore thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will lay stumblingblocks before this people, and the fathers and the sons together shall fall upon them; the neighbour and his friend shall perish.

22 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, a people cometh from the <sup>n</sup> north country, and a great nation shall be raised from the sides of the earth.

23 They shall lay hold on bow and spear; they are cruel, and have no mercy; their voice <sup>o</sup> roareth like

the sea; and they ride upon horses, set in array as men for war against thee, O daughter of Zi'ōn.

24 We have heard the fame thereof: our hands wax feeble: <sup>e</sup> anguish hath taken hold of us, and pain, as of a woman in travail.

25 Go not forth into the field, nor walk by the way; for the sword of the enemy and fear is on every side.

26 ¶ O daughter of my people, <sup>f</sup> gird thee with sackcloth, <sup>g</sup> and wallow thyself in ashes: <sup>h</sup> make thee mourning, as for an only son, most bitter lamentation: for the spoiler shall suddenly come upon us.

27 I have set thee for a tower and <sup>i</sup> a fortress among my people, that thou mayest know and try their way.

28 <sup>k</sup> They are all grievous revolters, <sup>l</sup> walking with slanders: they are <sup>m</sup> brass and iron; they are all corrupters.

29 The bellows are burned, the lead is consumed of the fire; the founder melteth in vain: for the wicked are not plucked away.

30 <sup>n</sup> Reprobate silver shall men call them, because the LORD hath rejected them.

#### CHAPTER 7.

1 *Jeremiah is sent to call for true repentance, to prevent the Jews' captivity. 17 He threateneth them for their idolatry. 28 He exhorteth to mourn for their abominations in Tophet.*

**T**HE word that came to Jêr-ëmî'ah from the LORD, saying,

2 <sup>a</sup> Stand in the gate of the LORD's house, and proclaim there this word, and say, Hear the word of the LORD, all ye of Jû'dah, that enter in at these gates to worship the LORD.

3 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Îs'ra-el, <sup>b</sup> Amend your ways and your doings, and I will cause you to dwell in this place.

4 <sup>c</sup> Trust ye not in lying words, saying, The temple of the LORD, The temple of the LORD, The temple of the LORD, are these.

5 For if ye thoroughly amend your ways and your doings; if ye thoroughly <sup>d</sup> execute judgment between a man and his neighbour;

6 If ye oppress not the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, and shed not innocent blood in this

B. C. 612.

*e* ch. 4. 31; 13. 21; 49. 24; 50. 43.

*f* ch. 4. 8.  
*g* ch. 25. 34.  
*h* Mic. 1. 10.  
*i* Jer. 1. 18; 2. 15, 20.  
*k* ch. 5. 23.  
*l* ch. 9. 4.  
*m* Ezek. 22. 19.  
*n* Is. 1. 22.  
*o* Or, *Refuse silver.*

*a* ch. 26. 2.  
*b* ch. 18. 11; 26. 13.  
*c* Mic. 3. 11.  
*d* ch. 22. 3.  
*e* Deut. 6. 14; 15; 8. 19; 11. 28.  
*f* ch. 13. 10.  
*g* Deut. 4. 40.  
*g* ch. 3. 18.  
*h* ver. 4.  
*i* ch. 5. 31; 14. 13, 14.  
*k* 1 Kin. 18. 21.  
*l* Hos. 4. 1, 2.  
*m* Zeph. 1. 5.  
*l* ver. 6.  
*o* Ex. 20. 3.  
*p* Ezek. 23. 34.  
*q* Heb. *whereupon my name is called.*

*n* ver. 11, 14, 30.  
*o* ch. 32. 34; 34. 15.  
*o* Is. 56. 7.  
*p* cir. 600.]  
*q* Matt. 21. 13.  
*r* Mark 11. 17.  
*s* Luke 19. 46.  
*t* Josh. 18. 1.  
*u* Judg. 18. 31.  
*v* Deut. 12. 11.  
*w* 1 Sam. 4. 10.  
*x* 1 Sam. 7. 60.  
*y* ch. 26. 6.  
*z* ver. 25.  
*1* 2 Chr. 36. 15.  
*2* ch. 11. 7.  
*3* Prov. 1. 24.  
*4* Is. 65. 12; 66. 4.  
*5* 1 Sam. 4. 10.  
*6* Ps. 78. 60.  
*7* ch. 26. 6.  
*8* 2 Kin. 17. 23.  
*9* Ps. 78. 67, 68.  
*10* Ex. 32. 10.  
*11* ch. 11. 14; 14. 11.  
*12* ch. 15. 1.  
*13* ch. 44. 17, 19.  
*14* Or, *frame, or, workmanship of heaven.*  
*15* ch. 19. 13.  
*16* Deut. 32. 16, 21.

place, <sup>e</sup> neither walk after other gods to your hurt:

7 <sup>f</sup> Then will I cause you to dwell in this place, in <sup>g</sup> the land that I gave to your fathers, for ever and ever.

8 ¶ Behold, <sup>h</sup> ye trust in <sup>i</sup> lying words, that cannot profit.

9 <sup>k</sup> Will ye steal, murder, and commit adultery, and swear falsely, and burn incense unto Bā'al, and <sup>l</sup> walk after other gods whom ye know not;

10 <sup>m</sup> And come and stand before me in this house, <sup>n</sup> which is called by my name, and say, We are delivered to do all these abominations?

11 Is <sup>o</sup> this house, which is called by my name, become a <sup>p</sup> den of robbers in your eyes? Behold, even I have seen it, saith the LORD.

12 But go ye now unto <sup>q</sup> my place which was in Shî'lōh, <sup>r</sup> where I set my name at the first, and see <sup>s</sup> what I did to it for the wickedness of my people Îs'ra-el.

13 And now, because ye have done all these works, saith the LORD, and I spake unto you, <sup>t</sup> rising up early and speaking, but ye heard not; and I <sup>u</sup> called you, but ye answered not;

14 Therefore will I do unto this house, which is called by my name, wherein ye trust, and unto the place which I gave to you and to your fathers, as I have done to <sup>v</sup> Shî'lōh.

15 And I will cast you out of my sight, <sup>w</sup> as I have cast out all your brethren, <sup>x</sup> even the whole seed of Ê'phrā'im.

16 Therefore <sup>y</sup> pray not thou for this people, neither lift up cry nor prayer for them, neither make intercession to me: <sup>z</sup> for I will not hear thee.

17 ¶ Seest thou not what they do in the cities of Jû'dah and in the streets of Jê-ru'sā-lēm?

18 <sup>a</sup> The children gather wood, and the fathers kindle the fire, and the women knead their dough, to make cakes to the <sup>b</sup> queen of heaven, and to <sup>c</sup> pour out drink offerings unto other gods, that they may provoke me to anger.

19 <sup>d</sup> Do they provoke me to anger? saith the LORD: do they not provoke

themselves to the confusion of their own faces?

20 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, mine anger and my fury shall be poured out upon this place, upon man, and upon beast, and upon the trees of the field, and upon the fruit of the ground; and it shall burn, and shall not be quenched.

21 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Is<sup>ra</sup>el; <sup>f</sup> Put your burnt offerings unto your sacrifices, and eat flesh.

22 <sup>g</sup> For I spake not unto your fathers, nor commanded them in the day that I brought them out of the land of E<sup>g</sup>yp<sup>t</sup>, <sup>2</sup> concerning burnt offerings or sacrifices:

23 But this thing commanded I them, saying, <sup>h</sup> Obey my voice, and <sup>i</sup> I will be your God, and ye shall be my people: and walk ye in all the ways that I have commanded you, that it may be well unto you.

24 <sup>k</sup> But they hearkened not, nor inclined their ear, but <sup>l</sup> walked in the counsels and in the <sup>3</sup> imagination of their evil heart, and <sup>4</sup> <sup>m</sup> went backward, and not forward.

25 Since the day that your fathers came forth out of the land of E<sup>g</sup>yp<sup>t</sup> unto this day I have even <sup>n</sup> sent unto you all my servants the prophets, <sup>o</sup> daily rising up early and sending them:

26 <sup>p</sup> Yet they hearkened not unto me, nor inclined their ear, but <sup>q</sup> hardened their neck: <sup>r</sup> they did worse than their fathers.

27 Therefore <sup>s</sup> thou shalt speak all these words unto them; but they will not hearken to thee: thou shalt also call unto them; but they will not answer thee.

28 But thou shalt say unto them, This is a nation that obeyeth not the voice of the LORD their God, <sup>t</sup> nor receiveth <sup>u</sup> correction: <sup>v</sup> truth is perished, and is cut off from their mouth.

29 ¶ <sup>w</sup> Cut off thine hair, *O* Jê-rû'sâ-lêm, and cast it away, and take up a lamentation on high places; for the LORD hath rejected and forsaken the generation of his wrath.

30 For the children of Jû'dah have done evil in my sight, saith the LORD: <sup>x</sup> they have set their abomi-

B. C. 600.

<sup>f</sup> Is. 1. 11.

ch. 6. 20.

Amos 5. 21.

See Hos. 8.

13 Sam. 15.

22.

Ps. 51. 16, 17.

Hos. 6. 6.

2 Heb. con-

cerning the

matter of.

h Ex. 15. 26.

Deut. 6. 3.

ch. 11. 4, 7.

i Ex. 19. 5.

Lev. 26. 12.

k Ps. 81. 11.

ch. 11. 8.

l Deut. 29. 19.

Ps. 81. 12.

3 Or, stud-

bornness.

4 Heb. were.

m ch. 2. 27;

32. 33.

n Hos. 4. 16.

o 2 Chr. 36. 15.

ch. 25. 4; 29.

19.

p ver. 13.

q ch. 11. 8; 17.

23; 25. 3, 4.

r Neh. 9. 17,

20.

ch. 19. 15.

s ch. 16. 12.

t Ezek. 2. 7.

u ch. 5. 3; 32.

33.

5 Or, in-

struction.

v ch. 3. 3.

w Is. 1. 20.

x Is. 15. 2.

y ch. 16. 6; 48.

37.

z Mic. 1. 16.

aa Kin. 21.

1 Kin. 21.

2 Chr. 33. 4,

5, 7.

ch. 23. 11;

32. 34.

ab Ezek. 7. 20;

8. 5, 6, &c.

ac Dan. 9. 27.

ad 2 Kin. 23. 10.

ch. 19. 5; 32.

ae 35.

af Pa. 106. 38.

ag Deut. 17. 3.

ah Heb. came

it upon my

heart.

ai ch. 19. 6.

aj 2 Kin. 23. 10.

ch. 19. 11.

ak Ezek. 6. 5.

al Deut. 28. 26.

am Ps. 79. 2.

an ch. 12. 9; 16.

4; 34. 20.

ao Is. 34. 7, 8.

ap ch. 16. 9; 25.

10; 33. 11.

aq Ezek. 26. 13.

ar Hos. 2. 11.

as Rev. 18. 23.

at Lev. 26. 33.

au Is. 1. 7; 3. 26.

av 2 Kin. 23. 5.

Ezek. 8. 16.

b ch. 22. 19.

c 2 Kin. 9. 36.

Ps. 63. 10.

ch. 9. 22;

16. 4.

d Job 3. 21,

22; 7. 15, 16.

Rev. 8. 6.

nations in the house which is called by my name, to pollute it.

31 And they have built the <sup>2</sup> high places of Tô'phet, which is in the valley of the son of Hin'nom, to <sup>a</sup> burn their sons and their daughters in the fire; <sup>b</sup> which I commanded them not, neither <sup>c</sup> came it into my heart.

32 ¶ Therefore, behold, <sup>c</sup> the days come, saith the LORD, that it shall no more be called Tô'phet, nor the valley of the son of Hin'nom, but the valley of slaughter: <sup>d</sup> for they shall bury in Tô'phet, till there be no place.

33 And the <sup>e</sup> carcases of this people shall be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth; and none shall fray them away.

34 Then will I cause to <sup>f</sup> cease from the cities of Jû'dah, and from the streets of Jê-rû'sâ-lêm, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride: for <sup>g</sup> the land shall be desolate.

## CHAPTER 8.

1 The calamity of the Jews, both dead and alive. 4 He upbraids them for their foolish and shameless impetuosity. 13 He sheweth their grievous judgment.

**A**T that time, saith the LORD, they shall bring out the bones of the kings of Jû'dah, and the bones of his princes, and the bones of the priests, and the bones of the prophets, and the bones of the inhabitants of Jê-rû'sâ-lêm, out of their graves:

2 And they shall spread them before the sun, and the moon, and all the host of heaven, whom they have loved, and whom they have served, and after whom they have walked, and whom they have sought, and <sup>a</sup> whom they have worshipped: they shall not be gathered, <sup>b</sup> nor be buried; they shall be for <sup>c</sup> dung upon the face of the earth.

3 And <sup>d</sup> death shall be chosen rather than life by all the residue of them that remain of this evil family, which remain in all the places whither I have driven them, saith the LORD of hosts.

4 ¶ Moreover thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD; Shall they fall, and not arise? shall he turn away, and not return?

5 Why then is this people of Jê-rû'-

sa-lēm <sup>e</sup>slidden back by a perpetual backsliding? <sup>f</sup>they hold fast deceit, <sup>g</sup>they refuse to return.

6 <sup>h</sup>I hearkened and heard, *but* they spake not aright: no man repented him of his wickedness, saying, What have I done? every one turned to his course, as the horse rusheth into the battle.

7 Yea, <sup>i</sup>the stork in the heaven knoweth her appointed times; and <sup>k</sup>the turtle and the crane and the swallow observe the time of their coming; but <sup>l</sup>my people know not the judgment of the LORD.

8 How do ye say, *We are wise*, <sup>m</sup>and the law of the LORD *is* with us? Lo, certainly <sup>n</sup>in vain made he *it*; the pen of the scribes *is* in vain.

9 <sup>o</sup>The wise men are ashamed, they are dismayed and taken: lo, they have rejected the word of the LORD; and <sup>p</sup>what wisdom *is* in them?

10 Therefore <sup>q</sup>will I give their wives unto others, and their fields to them that shall inherit them: for every one from the least even unto the greatest <sup>r</sup>is given to <sup>s</sup>covetousness, from the prophet even unto the priest every one dealeth falsely.

11 For they have <sup>t</sup>healed the hurt of the daughter of my people slightly, saying, <sup>u</sup>Peace, peace; when *there is* no peace.

12 Were they <sup>v</sup>ashamed when they had committed abomination? nay, they were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush: therefore shall they fall among them that fall: in the time of their visitation they shall be cast down, saith the LORD.

13 <sup>w</sup>I will surely consume them, saith the LORD: *there shall be* no grapes <sup>x</sup>on the vine, nor figs on the <sup>y</sup>fig tree, and the leaf shall fade; and <sup>z</sup>the things that I have given them shall pass away from them.

14 Why do we sit still? <sup>a</sup>assemble yourselves, and let us enter into the fenced cities, and let us be silent there: for the LORD our God hath put us to silence, and given us <sup>b</sup>water of <sup>c</sup>gall to drink, because we have sinned against the LORD.

15 We <sup>d</sup>looked for peace, but no good came; and for a time of health, and behold trouble!

B. C. 600.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 7. 24.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 9. 6.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 5. 3.  
<sup>h</sup> 2 Pet. 3. 9.  
<sup>i</sup> Is. 1. 3.  
<sup>k</sup> Cant. 2. 12.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 5. 4, 5.  
<sup>m</sup> Rom. 2. 17.  
<sup>n</sup> Or, the false pen of the scribes worketh for falsehood.

<sup>o</sup> Is. 10. 1.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 6. 15.  
<sup>q</sup> Or, Have they been ashamed, &c.  
<sup>r</sup> Heb. the wisdom of what thing, c Deut. 23. 30.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 6. 12.  
<sup>t</sup> Amos 5. 11.  
<sup>u</sup> Zeph. 1. 13.  
<sup>v</sup> Is. 56. 11.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 6. 14.  
<sup>x</sup> Ezek. 13. 10.  
<sup>y</sup> s ch. 3. 3; 6. 15.

<sup>z</sup> Or, In gathering I will consume.  
<sup>a</sup> Is. 5. 1, &c.  
<sup>b</sup> Joel 1. 7.  
<sup>c</sup> Matt. 21. 19.  
<sup>d</sup> Luke 13. 6, &c.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 4. 5.  
<sup>f</sup> y ch. 9. 15;  
<sup>g</sup> 23. 15.

<sup>h</sup> Or, poison.  
<sup>i</sup> z ch. 14. 19.  
<sup>j</sup> a ch. 4. 15.  
<sup>k</sup> b Judg. 5. 22.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 47. 3.  
<sup>m</sup> Heb. the fulness thereof.

<sup>n</sup> c Pa. 58. 4, 5.  
<sup>o</sup> Eccles. 10. 11.  
<sup>p</sup> Heb. upon.  
<sup>q</sup> Heb. because of the country of them that are far off.

<sup>r</sup> [cir. 600.  
<sup>s</sup> Is. 39. 3.  
<sup>t</sup> Deut. 32. 21.  
<sup>u</sup> Is. 1. 4.  
<sup>v</sup> f ch. 14. 19;  
<sup>w</sup> 9. 1; 14. 17.  
<sup>x</sup> g Joel 2. 6.  
<sup>y</sup> N. A. 2. 10.  
<sup>z</sup> A Gen. 37. 25; 43. 11.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 46. 11;  
<sup>b</sup> 51. 6.  
<sup>c</sup> 10 Heb. gone up?

<sup>d</sup> 11 Heb. Who will give my head, &c.  
<sup>e</sup> a Is. 22. 4.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 4. 19;  
<sup>g</sup> 13. 17; 14. 17.  
<sup>h</sup> Lam. 2. 11;  
<sup>i</sup> 3. 48.  
<sup>j</sup> b ch. 5. 7, 8.  
<sup>k</sup> c Pa. 64. 3.  
<sup>l</sup> Is. 59. 4, 13, 15.  
<sup>m</sup> d 1 Sam. 2. 12.  
<sup>n</sup> Hos. 4. 1.  
<sup>o</sup> e ch. 12. 6.  
<sup>p</sup> Min. 7. 5, 6.  
<sup>q</sup> 12 Or, friend.  
<sup>r</sup> f ch. 6. 28.

16 The snorting of his horses was heard from <sup>a</sup>Dan: the whole land trembled at the sound of the neighing of his <sup>b</sup>strong ones; for they are come, and have devoured the land, and <sup>c</sup>all that is in it; the city, and those that dwell therein.

17 For, behold, I will send serpents, cockatrices, among you, which will not be <sup>d</sup>charmed, and they shall bite you, saith the LORD.

18 <sup>e</sup>When I would comfort myself against sorrow, my heart *is* faint <sup>f</sup>in me.

19 Behold the voice of the cry of the daughter of my people <sup>g</sup>because of them that dwell in <sup>h</sup>a far country: *Is* not the LORD in Zi'on? *is* not her king in her? Why have they <sup>i</sup>provoked me to anger with their graven images, and with strange vanities?

20 The harvest *is* past, the summer *is* ended, and we are not saved.

21 <sup>j</sup>For the hurt of the daughter of my people am I hurt; I am <sup>k</sup>black; astonishment hath taken hold on me.

22 *Is there* no <sup>l</sup>balm in Gil'ead; *is there* no physician there? why then *is* not the health of the daughter of my people <sup>m</sup>recovered?

## CHAPTER 9.

1 Jeremiah lamenteth the Jews for their manifold sins, and for their judgment. 11 He exhorteth to mourn for their destruction, and to trust not in themselves, but in God.

OH <sup>a</sup>that my head were waters, and mine eyes a fountain of tears, that I might weep day and night for the slain of the daughter of my people!

2 Oh that I had in the wilderness a lodging place of wayfaring men; that I might leave my people, and go from them! for <sup>b</sup>they be all adulterers, an assembly of treacherous men.

3 And <sup>c</sup>they bend their tongues like their bow for lies: but they are not valiant for the truth upon the earth; for they proceed from evil to evil, and they <sup>d</sup>know not me, saith the LORD.

4 <sup>e</sup>Take ye heed every one of his <sup>f</sup>neighbour, and trust ye not in any brother: for every brother will utterly supplant, and every neighbour will <sup>g</sup>walk with slanders.

5 And they will <sup>2</sup>deceive every one his neighbour, and will not speak the truth: they have taught their tongue to speak lies, and weary themselves to commit iniquity.

6 Thine habitation is in the midst of deceit; through deceit they refuse to know me, saith the LORD.

7 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, <sup>9</sup>I will melt them, and try them; <sup>h</sup>for how shall I do for the daughter of my people?

8 Their tongue is as an arrow shot out; it speaketh <sup>4</sup>deceit: one speaketh <sup>k</sup>peaceably to his neighbour with his mouth, but <sup>3</sup>in heart he layeth <sup>4</sup>his wait.

9 ¶ Shall I not visit them for these things? saith the LORD: shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

10 For the mountains will I take up a weeping and wailing, and <sup>m</sup>for the <sup>5</sup>habitations of the wilderness a lamentation, because they are <sup>6</sup>burned up, so that none can pass through them; neither can men hear the voice of the cattle; <sup>n</sup>both the fowl of the heavens and the beast are fled; they are gone.

11 And I will make Jé-ru<sup>s</sup>á-lém <sup>o</sup>heaps, and <sup>p</sup>a den of dragons; and I will make the cities of Jû<sup>d</sup>ah <sup>6</sup>desolate, without an inhabitant.

12 ¶ Who is the wise man, that may understand this? and who is he to whom the mouth of the LORD hath spoken, that he may declare it, for what the land perisheth and is burned up like a wilderness, that none passeth through?

13 And the LORD saith, Because they have forsaken my law which I set before them, and have not obeyed my voice, neither walked therein;

14 But have <sup>r</sup>walked after the <sup>9</sup>imagination of their own heart, and after Bâ<sup>a</sup>l-im, <sup>8</sup>which their fathers taught them:

15 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Is<sup>r</sup>â<sup>e</sup>l; Behold, I will <sup>1</sup>feed them, even this people, <sup>u</sup>with wormwood, and give them water of gall to drink.

16 I will <sup>x</sup>scatter them also among the heathen, whom neither they nor their fathers have known: <sup>y</sup>and I

B. C. 600.

2 Or mock.

g Is. 1. 25.

Mal. 3. 3.

h Hos. 11. 8.

i Jer. 5.

Ps. 12. 2;

120. 3.

k Ps. 28. 3;

55. 21.

l Heb. in the

midst of

him.

m Or, wait

for him.

n ch. 5. 9, 29.

o ch. 12. 4;

23. 10.

p Hos. 4. 3.

q Or, pas-

tures.

r Or, deso-

late.

s Heb. from

the fowl

even to, &amp;c.

t ch. 4. 25.

u Is. 25. 2.

v Is. 13. 22;

34. 13.

ch. 10. 22.

8 Heb. deso-

lation.

x Ps. 107. 43.

y Hos. 14. 9.

z ch. 3. 17; 7.

24.

9 Or, stub-

bornness.

a Gal. 1. 4.

b Ps. 80. 5.

c ch. 6. 14;

23. 15.

d Lam. 3. 15,

19.

e Lev. 26. 32.

Deut. 28. 64.

f Lev. 26. 33.

g ch. 44. 27.

h Ezek. 5. 2,

12.

i 2 Chr. 35.

25.

j Job 3. 6.

k Eccles. 12. 5.

l Amos 5. 16.

m Matt. 9. 23.

n ch. 14. 17.

o Lev. 18. 28;

20. 22.

p ch. 6. 11.

q ch. 8. 2;

16. 4.

r Eccles. 9.

11.

s 1 Cor. 1. 31.

t 2 Cor. 10. 17.

u Mic. 6. 8;

7. 18.

v Rom. 2. 8, 9.

w Heb. visit

upon.

x 11. 3b. out

of into cor-

ners, or,

having the

corners of

their hair

polled.

y ch. 25. 23;

49. 32.

z Lev. 26. 41.

a Ezek. 44. 7.

b Rom. 2. 28,

29.

will send a sword after them, till I have consumed them.

17 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Consider ye, and call for <sup>2</sup>the mourning women, that they may come; and send for cunning women, that they may come:

18 And let them make haste, and take up a wailing for us, that <sup>a</sup>our eyes may run down with tears, and our eyelids gush out with waters.

19 For a voice of wailing is heard out of Zi<sup>o</sup>n, How are we spoiled! we are greatly confounded, because we have forsaken the land, because <sup>b</sup>our dwellings have cast us out.

20 Yet hear the word of the LORD, O ye women, and let your ear receive the word of his mouth, and teach your daughters wailing, and every one her neighbour lamentation.

21 For death is come up into our windows, and is entered into our palaces, to cut off <sup>c</sup>the children from without, and the young men from the streets.

22 Speak, Thus saith the LORD, Even the carcases of men shall fall <sup>d</sup>as dung upon the open field, and as the handful after the harvestman, and none shall gather them.

23 ¶ Thus saith the LORD, <sup>e</sup>Let not the wise man glory in his wisdom, neither let the mighty man glory in his might, let not the rich man glory in his riches:

24 But <sup>f</sup>let him that glorieth glory in this, that he understandeth and knoweth me, that I am the LORD which exercise lovingkindness, judgment, and righteousness, in the earth: <sup>g</sup>for in these things I delight, saith the LORD.

25 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that <sup>h</sup>I will <sup>10</sup>punish all them which are circumcised with the uncircumcised;

26 E<sup>g</sup>gypt, and Jû<sup>d</sup>ah, and E<sup>d</sup>om, and the children of Am<sup>m</sup>ôn, and Mō<sup>a</sup>b, and all that are <sup>11</sup>in the <sup>1</sup>utmost corners, that dwell in the wilderness: for all these nations are uncircumcised, and all the house of Is<sup>r</sup>â<sup>e</sup>l are <sup>k</sup>uncircumcised in the heart.

## CHAPTER 10.

1 The unequal comparison of God and idols. 17 The prophet exhorteth to flee from the calamity to come. 19 He lamenteth the spoil of the tabernacle.

**H**EAR ye the word which the LORD speaketh unto you, O house of Is<sup>r</sup>ael:

2 Thus saith the LORD, <sup>a</sup>Learn not the way of the heathen, and be not dismayed at the signs of heaven; for the heathen are dismayed at them.

3 For the <sup>2</sup>customs of the people are vain: for <sup>b</sup>one cutteth a tree out of the forest, the work of the hands of the workman, with the ax.

4 They deck it with silver and with gold; they <sup>c</sup>fasten it with nails and with hammers, that it move not.

5 They are upright as the palm tree, <sup>d</sup>but speak not: they must needs be <sup>e</sup>borne, because they cannot go. Be not afraid of them; for <sup>f</sup>they cannot do evil, neither also <sup>g</sup>is it in them to do good.

6 Forasmuch as <sup>h</sup>there is none <sup>i</sup>like unto thee, O LORD; thou art great, and thy name is great in might.

7 <sup>h</sup>Who would not fear thee, O King of nations? for <sup>3</sup>to thee doth it appertain: forasmuch as <sup>i</sup>among all the wise <sup>men</sup> of the nations, and in all their kingdoms, <sup>there</sup> is none like unto thee.

8 But they are <sup>4</sup>altogether <sup>k</sup>brutish and foolish: the stock <sup>is</sup> a doctrine of vanities.

9 Silver spread into plates is brought from Tār'shish, and <sup>l</sup>gold from Ū'phāz, the work of the workman, and of the hands of the founder: blue and purple <sup>is</sup> their clothing: they are all <sup>m</sup>the work of cunning <sup>men</sup>.

10 But the LORD <sup>is</sup> the <sup>5</sup>true God, he <sup>is</sup> the living God, and an <sup>6</sup>everlasting king: at his wrath the earth shall tremble, and the nations shall not be able to abide his indignation.

11 <sup>7</sup>Thus shall ye say unto them, <sup>2</sup>The gods that have not made the heavens and the earth, <sup>even</sup> <sup>q</sup>they shall perish from the earth, and from under these heavens.

12 He <sup>r</sup>hath made the earth by his power, he hath <sup>s</sup>established the world by his wisdom, and <sup>t</sup>hath stretched out the heavens by his discretion.

13 <sup>u</sup>When he uttereth his voice, <sup>there</sup> is a <sup>8</sup>multitude of waters in the heavens, and <sup>v</sup>he causeth the

B. C. 600.

a Lev. 18. 3;  
20. 23.  
2 Heb. statutes, or, ordinances are vanity.

b Is. 40. 19,  
20; 44. 9, 10,  
20; 45. 20.

c Is. 41. 7;  
46. 7.

d Ps. 115. 5;  
135. 16.

e Hab. 2. 19.  
1 Cor. 12. 2.

f Ps. 115. 7.  
Is. 46. 1, 7.  
Jl. 1. 23.

g Ex. 15. 11.  
Ps. 86. 8, 10.  
h Rev. 15. 4.

i Or, it <sup>like</sup> the tree.

j Or, 89. 6.  
4 Heb. in one, or, at once.

k Ps. 115. 8.  
Is. 41. 29.  
Hab. 2. 18.

l Zech. 10. 2.  
Rom. 1. 21.

m Dan. 10. 5.  
n Ps. 115. 4.  
5 Heb. God of truth.

o Ps. 31. 5.  
p 1 Tim. 6. 17.

q Heb. king of eternity.

r Ps. 10. 16.  
7 In the Chaldean language.

s See Ps. 36. 5.  
q ver. 15.

t Is. 2. 18.  
Zech. 13. 2.

u Gen. 1. 1.  
6. 9.

v Ps. 136. 5, 6.  
ch. 51. 15, &c.

w Ps. 93. 1.  
1 Job 9. 8.

x Ps. 104. 2.  
Is. 40. 22.

y u Job 38. 34.  
8 Or, noise.

z Ps. 135. 7.  
9 Or, for rain.

aa ch. 51. 17, 18.  
10 Or, is more brutish than to know.

ab Ezr. 30. 2.  
a Is. 42. 17;

ac Is. 44. 11; 45. 16.  
b Hab. 2. 18.

c ver. 11.  
d Ps. 16. 5;  
73. 26; 119. 57.

e ch. 51. 19.  
Lam. 3. 24.

f Deut. 32. 9.  
Ps. 74. 2.

g Is. 47. 4;  
51. 15; 54. 5;  
ch. 31. 35;

h Job 38. 34.  
9 See ch. 6. 1.  
Ezek. 12. 3, &c.

i Heb. in-habitress.

j Is. 25. 29.

k ch. 16. 13.

l Ezek. 6. 10.

m ch. 4. 19; 8. 21; 9. 1.

n Ps. 77. 10.

o Mic. 7. 9.

p Prov. 16. 1; 20. 24.

q Ps. 79. 6.

r Job 18. 21.

s 1 Thess. 4. 5.

t 2 Thess. 1. 8.

u ch. 8. 16.

vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth; he maketh lightnings with rain, and bringeth forth the wind out of his treasures.

14 <sup>9</sup>Every man <sup>10</sup>is <sup>2</sup>brutish in his knowledge: <sup>a</sup>every founder is confounded by the graven image: <sup>b</sup>for his molten image <sup>is</sup> falsehood, and <sup>there</sup> is no breath in them.

15 They are vanity, and the work of errors: in the time of their visitation <sup>c</sup>they shall perish.

16 <sup>d</sup>The portion of Jā'qob <sup>is</sup> not like them: for he <sup>is</sup> the former of all things; and <sup>e</sup>Is<sup>r</sup>ael <sup>is</sup> the rod of his inheritance: <sup>f</sup>The LORD of hosts <sup>is</sup> his name.

17 <sup>g</sup>Gather up thy wares out of the land, O <sup>11</sup>inhabitant of the fortress.

18 For thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will <sup>h</sup>sling out the inhabitants of the land at this once, and will distress them, <sup>i</sup>that they may find it so.

19 <sup>j</sup>Woe is me for my hurt! my wound is grievous: but I said, <sup>k</sup>Truly this <sup>is</sup> a grief, and <sup>l</sup>I must bear it.

20 <sup>m</sup>My tabernacle <sup>is</sup> spoiled, and all my cords are broken: my children are gone forth of me, and they are not: <sup>there</sup> is none to stretch forth my tent any more, and to set up my curtains.

21 For the pastors are become brutish, and have not sought the LORD: therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered.

22 Behold, the noise of the bruit is come, and a great commotion out of the <sup>n</sup>north country, to make the cities of Jū'dah desolate, and a <sup>p</sup>den of dragons.

23 <sup>q</sup>O LORD, I know that the <sup>9</sup>way of man <sup>is</sup> not in himself: <sup>it</sup> is not in man that walketh to direct his steps.

24 O LORD, <sup>r</sup>correct me, but with judgment; not in thine anger, lest thou <sup>12</sup>bring me to nothing.

25 <sup>s</sup>Pour out thy fury upon the heathen <sup>t</sup>that know thee not, and upon the families that call not on thy name: for they have eaten up Jā'qob, and <sup>u</sup>devoured him, and

n ch. 4. 20. o ch. 1. 15; 4. 6; 5. 15; 6. 22. p ch. 9. 11. q ch. 4. 20. r Ps. 6. 1; 38. 1. s Heb. diminish me.

t Ps. 79. 6. u Job 18. 21. 1 Thess. 4. 5. 2 Thess. 1. 8. u ch. 8. 16.

consumed him, and have made his habitation desolate.

## CHAPTER 11.

1 *Jeremiah proclaimeth God's covenant, 8 rebuketh the Jews' disobeying thereof, 11 prophesieth evils to come upon them, 18 and upon the men of Anathoth, for conspiring to kill Jeremiah.*

**T**HE word that came to Jêr-emi'ah from the LORD, saying,

2 Hear ye the words of this covenant, and speak unto the men of Jû'dah, and to the inhabitants of Jê-rû'sâ-lêm;

3 And say thou unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Îs'ra-el; <sup>a</sup>Cursed be the man that obeyeth not the words of this covenant,

4 Which I commanded your fathers in the day that I brought them forth out of the land of Ê'gypt, <sup>b</sup>from the iron furnace, saying, <sup>c</sup>Obey my voice, and do them, according to all which I command you: so shall ye be my people, and I will be your God:

5 That I may perform the <sup>d</sup>oath which I have sworn unto your fathers, to give them a land flowing with milk and honey, as it is this day. Then answered I, and said, <sup>e</sup>So be it, O LORD.

6 Then the LORD said unto me, Proclaim all these words in the cities of Jû'dah, and in the streets of Jê-rû'sâ-lêm, saying, Hear ye the words of this covenant, <sup>f</sup>and do them.

7 For I earnestly protested unto your fathers in the day that I brought them up out of the land of Ê'gypt, even unto this day, <sup>g</sup>rising early and protesting, saying, Obey my voice.

8 <sup>h</sup>Yet they obeyed not, nor inclined their ear, but <sup>i</sup>walked every one in the <sup>j</sup>imagination of their evil heart: therefore I will bring upon them all the words of this covenant, which I commanded them to do; but they did them not.

9 And the LORD said unto me, <sup>k</sup>A conspiracy is found among the men of Jû'dah, and among the inhabitants of Jê-rû'sâ-lêm.

10 They are turned back to <sup>l</sup>the iniquities of their forefathers, which refused to hear my words; and they went after other gods to serve them: the house of Îs'ra-el and the house

B. C. 600.

cir. 608.]

<sup>a</sup> Deut. 27. 26.<sup>b</sup> Gal. 3. 10.<sup>c</sup> Deut. 4. 20.<sup>d</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 51.<sup>e</sup> Lev. 26. 3, 12.<sup>f</sup> ch. 7. 23.<sup>g</sup> Deut. 7. 12.<sup>h</sup> Ps. 105. 9, 10.<sup>i</sup> 2 Heb. Amen.<sup>j</sup> Deut. 27. 15-26.<sup>k</sup> Rom. 2. 13.<sup>l</sup> James 1. 22.<sup>m</sup> ch. 7. 13.<sup>n</sup> 25; 35. 15.<sup>o</sup> ch. 7. 26.<sup>p</sup> ch. 3. 17; 7.<sup>q</sup> 24; 9. 14.<sup>r</sup> Or, stubbornness.<sup>s</sup> Ezek. 22. 25.<sup>t</sup> Hos. 6. 9.<sup>u</sup> Ezek. 20. 13.<sup>v</sup> 4 Heb. What is to go forth of.<sup>w</sup> 1 Sa. 18. 41.<sup>x</sup> Prov. 1. 28.<sup>y</sup> Is. 1. 15.<sup>z</sup> ch. 14. 12.<sup>aa</sup> Ezek. 6. 8.<sup>ab</sup> Mic. 3. 4.<sup>ac</sup> Zech. 7. 13.<sup>ad</sup> m Deut. 32.<sup>ae</sup> 37. 38.<sup>af</sup> 5 Heb. evil.<sup>ag</sup> ch. 2. 28.<sup>ah</sup> 6 Heb. shame.<sup>ai</sup> ch. 3. 24.<sup>aj</sup> Hos. 9. 10.<sup>ak</sup> o Ex. 32. 10.<sup>al</sup> ch. 7. 16; 14.<sup>am</sup> 11.<sup>an</sup> 1 John 5. 16.<sup>ao</sup> 7 Heb. evil.<sup>ap</sup> p Pa. 50. 16.<sup>aq</sup> Is. 1. 11. &c.<sup>ar</sup> 8 Heb. What is to my beloved in my house.<sup>as</sup> q Ezek. 16.<sup>at</sup> 23. &c.<sup>au</sup> r ch. 2. 12.<sup>av</sup> 13, 14.<sup>aw</sup> Titus 1. 15.<sup>ax</sup> 9 Or, when thy evil is.<sup>ay</sup> s Prov. 2. 14.<sup>az</sup> t Pa. 52. 4.<sup>ba</sup> u Rom. 11. 17.<sup>bb</sup> v Is. 5. 2.<sup>bc</sup> ch. 2. 21.<sup>bd</sup> z ch. 18. 18.<sup>be</sup> 10 Heb. the stalk with his bread.<sup>bf</sup> y Pa. 83. 4.<sup>bg</sup> z Pa. 27. 13.<sup>bh</sup> 11 & 9; 142. 5.<sup>bi</sup> 1 Sa. 18. 7.<sup>bj</sup> 1 Chr. 28. 9.<sup>bk</sup> Pa. 7. 9.<sup>bl</sup> ch. 17. 10.<sup>bm</sup> 20. 12.<sup>bn</sup> Rev. 2. 23.

of Jû'dah have broken my covenant which I made with their fathers.

11 ¶ Therefore thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will bring evil upon them, which they shall not be able <sup>a</sup>to escape; and <sup>b</sup>though they shall cry unto me, I will not hearken unto them.

12 Then shall the cities of Jû'dah and inhabitants of Jê-rû'sâ-lêm go, and <sup>c</sup>cry unto the gods unto whom they offer incense: but they shall not save them at all in the time of their <sup>d</sup>trouble.

13 For according to the number of thy <sup>e</sup>cities were thy gods, O Jû'dah; and according to the number of the streets of Jê-rû'sâ-lêm have ye set up altars to that <sup>f</sup>shameful thing, even altars to burn incense unto Bâ'al.

14 Therefore <sup>g</sup>pray not thou for this people, neither lift up a cry or prayer for them: for I will not hear them in the time that they cry unto me for their <sup>h</sup>trouble.

15 <sup>i</sup>What hath my beloved to do in mine house, seeing she hath wrought lewdness with many, and <sup>j</sup>the holy flesh is passed from thee? <sup>k</sup>When thou doest evil, then thou <sup>l</sup>rejoicest.

16 The LORD called thy name, <sup>m</sup>A green olive tree, fair, and of goodly fruit: with the noise of a great tumult he hath kindled fire upon it, and the branches of it are broken.

17 For the LORD of hosts, <sup>n</sup>that planted thee, hath pronounced evil against thee, for the evil of the house of Îs'ra-el and of the house of Jû'dah, which they have done against themselves to provoke me to anger in offering incense unto Bâ'al.

18 ¶ And the LORD hath given me knowledge of it, and I know it: then thou shewedst me their doings.

19 But I was like a lamb or an ox that is brought to the slaughter; and I knew not that <sup>o</sup>they had devised devices against me, saying, Let us destroy <sup>p</sup>the tree with the fruit thereof, <sup>q</sup>and let us cut him off from <sup>r</sup>the land of the living, that his name may be no more remembered.

20 But, O LORD of hosts, that judgest righteously, that <sup>s</sup>triest the reins

and the heart, let me see thy vengeance on them: for unto thee have I revealed my cause.

21 Therefore thus saith the LORD of the men of An'a-thôth, <sup>b</sup> that seek thy life, saying, <sup>c</sup> Prophecy in the name of the LORD, that thou die not by our hand:

22 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, I will <sup>2</sup> punish them: the young men shall die by the sword; their sons and their daughters shall die by famine:

23 And there shall be no remnant of them: for I will bring evil upon the men of An'a-thôth, even <sup>d</sup> the year of their visitation.

### CHAPTER 12.

1 *Jeremiah, complaining of the wicked's prosperity, by faith seeth their ruin. 3 God admonisheth him of his brethren's treachery against him. 14 He promiseth to the penitent return from captivity.*

**R**IGHTEOUS <sup>a</sup> art thou, O LORD, when I plead with thee: yet <sup>b</sup> let me talk with thee of thy judgments: <sup>c</sup> Wherefore doth the way of the wicked prosper? <sup>d</sup> wherefore are all they happy that deal very treacherously?

2 Thou hast planted them, yea, they have taken root: <sup>e</sup> they grow, yea, they bring forth fruit: <sup>f</sup> thou art near in their mouth, and far from their reins.

3 But thou, O LORD, <sup>g</sup> knowest me: thou hast seen me, and <sup>h</sup> tried mine heart: <sup>i</sup> toward thee: pull them out like sheep for the slaughter, and prepare them for <sup>j</sup> the day of slaughter.

4 How long shall <sup>k</sup> the land mourn, and the herbs of every field wither, <sup>l</sup> for the wickedness of them that dwell therein? <sup>m</sup> the beasts are consumed, and the birds; because they said, He shall not see our last end.

5 ¶ If thou hast run with the footmen, and they have wearied thee, then how canst thou contend with horses? and if in the land of peace, wherein thou trustedst, they wearied thee, then how wilt thou do in <sup>n</sup> the swelling of Jôr'dan?

6 For even <sup>o</sup> thy brethren, and the house of thy father, even they have dealt treacherously with thee; yea, <sup>p</sup> they have called a multitude after thee: <sup>q</sup> believe them not, though they speak <sup>r</sup> fair words unto thee.

B. C. 608.

b ch. 12. 5, 6.  
c Is. 30. 10.  
Amos 2. 12;  
7. 13, 16.  
Mic. 2. 6.

2 Heb. visitation.  
d ch. 23. 12;  
46. 21; 48. 44;  
50. 27.  
Luke 19. 44.

a Ps. 51. 4.  
3 Or, let me reason the case with thee.  
b Job 12. 6;  
21. 7.

Ps. 37. 1, 35;  
73. 3, &c.  
ch. 5. 2.  
Hab. 1. 4.  
Mal. 3. 15.  
4 Heb. they go on.

c Is. 29. 13.  
Matt. 15. 8.  
Mark 7. 6.  
d Ps. 17. 3;  
139. 1.

e ch. 11. 20.  
f Heb. with thee.  
g James 5. 5.  
h ch. 23. 10.  
i Hos. 4. 3.

A Ps. 107. 34.  
j ch. 4. 25; 7. 20; 9. 10.  
k Hos. 4. 3.  
l Josh. 3. 15.

1 Or, 12. 15.  
ch. 49. 19; 50. 54.  
m ch. 9. 4; 11. 19, 21.

6 Or, they cried after thee fully.  
n Prov. 26. 25.  
7 Heb. good things.  
8 Heb. the love.

9 Or, velleth.  
10 Heb. giveth out his voice.  
11 Or, taloned.

12 Or, cause them to come.  
n Is. 56. 9.  
o ch. 7. 33.  
p ch. 6. 3.

p Is. 5. 1, 5.  
q Is. 63. 18.  
13 Heb. portion of desire.  
r ver. 4.

s Is. 42. 25.  
t Lev. 26. 16.  
u Jer. 25. 38.  
Mic. 6. 15.  
v Hag. 1. 6.

14 Or, ye.  
u Zech. 2. 8.  
z Deut. 30. 3.  
ch. 32. 37.  
y Ezek. 28. 25.  
z Amos 9. 14.  
a ch. 4. 2.  
b Eph. 2. 20.  
1 Pet. 2. 5.  
c Is. 60. 12.

7 ¶ I have forsaken mine house, I have left mine heritage; I have given <sup>a</sup> the dearly beloved of my soul into the hand of her enemies.

8 Mine heritage is unto me as a lion in the forest; it <sup>9</sup> crieth out against me: therefore have I hated it.

9 Mine heritage is unto me as a <sup>10</sup> speckled bird, the birds round about are against her; come ye, assemble all the beasts of the field, <sup>12</sup> come to devour.

10 Many <sup>o</sup> pastors have destroyed <sup>p</sup> my vineyard, they have <sup>q</sup> trodden my portion under foot, they have made my <sup>13</sup> pleasant portion a desolate wilderness.

11 They have made it desolate, and being desolate <sup>r</sup> it mourneth unto me; the whole land is made desolate, because <sup>s</sup> no man layeth it to heart.

12 The spoilers are come upon all high places through the wilderness: for the sword of the LORD shall devour from the one end of the land even to the other end of the land: no flesh shall have peace.

13 ¶ They have sown wheat, but shall reap thorns: they have put themselves to pain, but shall not profit: and <sup>14</sup> they shall be ashamed of your revenues because of the fierce anger of the LORD.

14 ¶ Thus saith the LORD against all mine evil neighbours, that touch the inheritance which I have caused my people Is'ra-el to inherit; Behold, I will <sup>2</sup> pluck them out of their land, and pluck out the house of Jû'dah from among them.

15 ¶ And it shall come to pass, after that I have plucked them out I will return, and have compassion on them, <sup>2</sup> and will bring them again, every man to his heritage, and every man to his land.

16 And it shall come to pass, if they will diligently learn the ways of my people, <sup>a</sup> to swear by my name, The LORD liveth; as they taught my people to swear by Bâ'al; then shall they be <sup>b</sup> built in the midst of my people.

17 But if they will not <sup>c</sup> obey, I will utterly pluck up and destroy that nation, saith the LORD.



## CHAPTER 13.

1 In the type of a linen girdle, hidden at Euphrates, God prefigureth the destruction of his people. 12 Under the parable of the bottles filled with wine he foretelleth their drunkenness in misery.

THUS saith the LORD unto me, Go and get thee a linen girdle, and put it upon thy loins, and put it not in water.

2 So I got a girdle according to the word of the LORD, and put it on my loins.

3 And the word of the LORD came unto me the second time, saying,

4 Take the girdle that thou hast got, which is upon thy loins, and arise, go to Eū-phrā'tēs, and hide it there in a hole of the rock.

5 So I went, and hid it by Eū-phrā'tēs, as the LORD commanded me.

6 And it came to pass after many days, that the LORD said unto me, Arise, go to Eū-phrā'tēs, and take the girdle from thence, which I commanded thee to hide there.

7 Then I went to Eū-phrā'tēs, and digged, and took the girdle from the place where I had hid it: and, behold, the girdle was marred, it was profitable for nothing.

8 Then the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

9 Thus saith the LORD, After this manner <sup>a</sup> will I mar the pride of Jū'dah, and the great pride of Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

10 This evil people, which refuse to hear my words, which <sup>b</sup> walk in the <sup>2</sup>imagination of their heart, and walk after other gods, to serve them, and to worship them, shall even be as this girdle, which is good for nothing.

11 For as the girdle cleaveth to the loins of a man, so have I caused to cleave unto me the whole house of Iŕ-rā-el and the whole house of Jū'dah, saith the LORD; that <sup>c</sup> they might be unto me for a people, and <sup>d</sup> for a name, and for a praise, and for a glory: but they would not hear.

12 ¶ Therefore thou shalt speak unto them this word; Thus saith the LORD God of Iŕ-rā-el, Every bottle shall be filled with wine: and they shall say unto thee, Do we not certainly know that every bottle shall be filled with wine?

B. C. 602.

13 Then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will fill all the inhabitants of this land, even the kings that sit upon Dā'vid's throne, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the inhabitants of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, <sup>e</sup> with drunkenness.

14 And <sup>f</sup> I will dash them <sup>3</sup> one against another, even the fathers and the sons together, saith the LORD: I will not pity, nor spare, nor have mercy, <sup>4</sup> but destroy them.

15 ¶ Hear ye, and give ear; be not proud: for the LORD hath spoken.

16 <sup>g</sup> Give glory to the LORD your God, before he cause <sup>h</sup> darkness, and before your feet stumble upon the dark mountains, and, while ye <sup>i</sup> look for light, he turn it into <sup>k</sup> the shadow of death, and make it gross darkness.

17 But if ye will not hear it, my soul shall weep in secret places for your pride; and <sup>l</sup> mine eye shall weep sore, and run down with tears, because the LORD's flock is carried away captive.

18 Say unto <sup>m</sup> the king and to the queen, Humble yourselves, sit down: for your <sup>5</sup> principalities shall come down, even the crown of your glory.

19 The cities of the south shall be shut up, and none shall open them: Jū'dah shall be carried away captive all of it, it shall be wholly carried away captive.

20 Lift up your eyes, and behold them <sup>n</sup> that come from the north: where is the flock that was given thee, thy beautiful flock?

21 What wilt thou say when he shall <sup>6</sup> punish thee? for thou hast taught them to be captains, and as chief over thee: shall not <sup>o</sup> sorrows take thee, as a woman in travail?

22 ¶ And if thou say in thine heart, <sup>p</sup> Wherefore come these things upon me? For the greatness of thine iniquity are <sup>q</sup> thy skirts discovered, and thy heels <sup>r</sup> made bare.

23 Can the E-thi-ō'pian change his skin, or the leopard his spots? then may ye also do good, that are <sup>s</sup> accustomed to do evil.

24 Therefore will I scatter them <sup>t</sup> as the stubble that passeth away by the wind of the wilderness.

<sup>a</sup> Lev. 26. 19.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 9. 14; 11. 8; 16. 12.

<sup>2</sup> Or, stubbornness.

<sup>c</sup> Ex. 19. 5.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 33. 9.

<sup>e</sup> Is. 51. 17.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 25. 27; 51. 7.

<sup>g</sup> Ps. 2. 9.  
<sup>h</sup> Heb. a man against his brother.

<sup>i</sup> Heb. from destroying them.

<sup>j</sup> Josh. 7. 19.  
<sup>k</sup> Is. 5. 30; 8. 22.

<sup>l</sup> Amos 8. 9.  
<sup>m</sup> Is. 59. 9.

<sup>n</sup> Ps. 44. 19.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 9. 1; 14. 17.

<sup>p</sup> Lam. 1. 2.  
<sup>q</sup> 16; 2. 18.

<sup>r</sup> See 2 Kin. 24. 12.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 22. 26.

<sup>t</sup> Or, head tires.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 6. 22.  
<sup>v</sup> Heb. visit upon.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 6. 24.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 5. 19; 16. 10.

<sup>y</sup> ver. 26.  
<sup>z</sup> Is. 17. 47.

<sup>2</sup> 3.  
<sup>3</sup> Ezek. 16. 37, 38, 39.

<sup>4</sup> Nah. 3. 5.  
<sup>5</sup> Or, shall be violently taken away.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. taught.  
<sup>7</sup> Ps. 1. 4.

<sup>8</sup> Hos. 13. 3.

25 <sup>a</sup>This is thy lot, the portion of thy measures from me, saith the LORD; because thou hast forgotten me, and trusted in <sup>b</sup>falsehood.

26 Therefore <sup>u</sup>will I discover thy skirts upon thy face, that thy shame may appear.

27 I have seen thine adulteries, and thy <sup>x</sup>neighings, the lewdness of thy whoredom, and thine abominations <sup>y</sup>on the hills in the fields. Woe unto thee, O Jê-rû-sâ-lêm! wilt thou not be made clean? <sup>z</sup>when shall it once be?

## CHAPTER 14.

1 *The grievous famine* <sup>1</sup>causeth Jeremiah to pray.  
10 *The Lord will not be intreated for the people.* 13 *Lying prophets are no excuse for them.*

**T**HE word of the LORD that came to Jê-r-g-mi'ah concerning <sup>3</sup>the dearth.

2 Jû-dah mourneth, and <sup>a</sup>the gates thereof languish; they are <sup>b</sup>black unto the ground; and <sup>c</sup>the cry of Jê-rû-sâ-lêm is gone up.

3 And their nobles have sent their little ones to the waters: they came to the pits, and found no water; they returned with their vessels empty; they were <sup>d</sup>ashamed and confounded, <sup>e</sup>and covered their heads.

4 Because the ground is chapt, for there was no rain in the earth, the plowmen were ashamed, they covered their heads.

5 Yea, the hind also calved in the field, and forsook it, because there was no grass.

6 And <sup>f</sup>the wild asses did stand in the high places, they snuffed up the wind like dragons; their eyes did fail, because *there was no grass.*

7 ¶ O LORD, though our iniquities testify against us, do thou <sup>g</sup>for thy name's sake: for our backslidings are many; we have sinned against thee.

8 <sup>h</sup>O the hope of Iş-râ-el, the saviour thereof in time of trouble, why shouldest thou be as a stranger in the land, and as a wayfaring man that turneth aside to tarry for a night?

9 Why shouldest thou be as a man astonished, as a mighty man <sup>i</sup>that cannot save? yet thou, O LORD, <sup>k</sup>art in the midst of us, and <sup>l</sup>we are called by thy name; leave us not.

10 ¶ Thus saith the LORD unto this

B. C. 602.

<sup>j</sup> Job 20. 23.<sup>k</sup> Ps. 11. 6.<sup>l</sup> ch. 10. 14.<sup>m</sup> ver. 22.<sup>n</sup> Lam. 1. 8.<sup>o</sup> Ezek. 16. 37;<sup>p</sup> 23. 29.<sup>q</sup> Hos. 2. 10.<sup>r</sup> ch. 5. 8.<sup>s</sup> Is. 65. 7.<sup>t</sup> ch. 2. 20; 3.<sup>u</sup> 2. 6.<sup>v</sup> Ezek. 6. 13.<sup>w</sup> 2 Heb. *after*<sup>x</sup> when yet?

cir. 601.]

<sup>y</sup> Heb. *the*<sup>z</sup> words of the<sup>a</sup> dearths, or,<sup>b</sup> restraints.<sup>c</sup> Is. 3. 26.<sup>d</sup> ch. 8. 21.<sup>e</sup> See 1 Sam.<sup>f</sup> 5. 12.<sup>g</sup> Ps. 40. 14.<sup>h</sup> 2 Sam. 15.<sup>i</sup> 30.<sup>j</sup> ch. 2. 24.<sup>k</sup> Ps. 25. 11.<sup>l</sup> ch. 17. 13.<sup>m</sup> Is. 59. 1.<sup>n</sup> Ex. 23. 45.<sup>o</sup> 46.<sup>p</sup> Lev. 26. 11.<sup>q</sup> 12.<sup>r</sup> Heb. *thy*<sup>s</sup> name is<sup>t</sup> called upon<sup>u</sup> us.<sup>v</sup> Dan. 9. 18.<sup>w</sup> 19.<sup>x</sup> See ch. 2.<sup>y</sup> 23. 24. 25.<sup>z</sup> Hos. 8. 13;<sup>a</sup> 9. 9.<sup>b</sup> Ex. 32. 10.<sup>c</sup> ch. 7. 16; 11.<sup>d</sup> 14.<sup>e</sup> Prov. 1. 28.<sup>f</sup> Is. 1. 15;<sup>g</sup> 59. 3.<sup>h</sup> ch. 11. 11.<sup>i</sup> Ezek. 4. 18.<sup>j</sup> Mic. 3. 4.<sup>k</sup> Zech. 7. 13.<sup>l</sup> p ch. 6. 20;<sup>m</sup> 7. 21, 22.<sup>n</sup> q ch. 9. 16.<sup>o</sup> 7. 4. 10.<sup>p</sup> 5 Heb. *peace*<sup>q</sup> of truth.<sup>r</sup> s ch. 27. 10.<sup>t</sup> ch. 23. 21; 27.<sup>u</sup> 15; 29. 8. 9.<sup>v</sup> u ch. 5. 12, 13.<sup>w</sup> x Ps. 79. 3.<sup>y</sup> y ch. 9. 1; 13.<sup>z</sup> 17.<sup>a</sup> Lam. 1. 16;<sup>b</sup> 2. 18.<sup>c</sup> z ch. 8. 21.<sup>d</sup> a Ezek. 7. 15.<sup>e</sup> 6 Or, *wake*<sup>f</sup> merchandise<sup>g</sup> against<sup>h</sup> a land, and<sup>i</sup> men ac-<sup>j</sup> knowledge it<sup>k</sup> not.<sup>l</sup> ch. 5. 31.<sup>m</sup> b Lam. 3. 22.

people, <sup>1</sup>Thus have they loved to wander, they have not refrained their feet, therefore the LORD doth not accept them; <sup>m</sup>he will now remember their iniquity, and visit their sins.

11 Then said the LORD unto me, <sup>n</sup>Pray not for this people for *their* good.

12 <sup>o</sup>When they fast, I will not hear their cry; and <sup>p</sup>when they offer burnt offering and an oblation, I will not accept them: but <sup>q</sup>I will consume them by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence.

13 ¶ Then said I, Ah, Lord God! behold, the prophets say unto them, Ye shall not see the sword, neither shall ye have famine; but I will give you <sup>r</sup>assured peace in this place.

14 Then the LORD said unto me, <sup>s</sup>The prophets prophesy lies in my name: <sup>t</sup>I sent them not, neither have I commanded them, neither spake unto them: they prophesy unto you a false vision and divination, and a thing of nought, and the deceit of their heart.

15 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the prophets that prophesy in my name, and I sent them not, <sup>u</sup>yet they say, Sword and famine shall not be in this land; By sword and famine shall those prophets be consumed.

16 And the people to whom they prophesy shall be cast out in the streets of Jê-rû-sâ-lêm because of the famine and the sword; <sup>x</sup>and they shall have none to bury them, their wives, nor their sons, nor their daughters: for I will pour their wickedness upon them.

17 ¶ Therefore thou shalt say this word unto them; <sup>y</sup>Let mine eyes run down with tears night and day, and let them not cease: <sup>z</sup>for the virgin daughter of my people is broken with a great breach, with a very grievous blow.

18 If I go forth into <sup>a</sup>the field, then behold the slain with the sword! and if I enter into the city, then behold them that are sick with famine! yea, both the prophet and the priest <sup>b</sup>go about into a land that they know not.

19 <sup>b</sup>Hast thou utterly rejected Jû-dah? hath thy soul lothed Zî'ôn?

why hast thou smitten us, and <sup>o</sup> there is no healing for us? <sup>a</sup> we looked for peace, and there is no good; and for the time of healing, and behold trouble!

20 We acknowledge, O LORD, our wickedness, and the iniquity of our fathers: for <sup>e</sup> we have sinned against thee.

21 Do not abhor us, for thy name's sake, do not disgrace the throne of thy glory: <sup>f</sup> remember, break not thy covenant with us.

22 <sup>a</sup> Are there any among <sup>h</sup> the vanities of the Gōn-tiles that can cause rain? or can the heavens give showers? <sup>a</sup> art not thou he, O LORD our God? therefore we will wait upon thee: for thou hast made all these things.

### CHAPTER 15.

1 *The utter rejection and manifold judgments of the Jews. 10 Jeremiah, complaining of their spite, receiveth a promise for himself, 12 and a threatening for them. 15 He prayeth.*

**T**HEN said the LORD unto me, <sup>a</sup> Though <sup>b</sup> Mō'sēs and <sup>c</sup> Sām'u-el stood before me, yet my mind could not be toward this people: cast them out of my sight, and let them go forth.

2 And it shall come to pass, if they say unto thee, Whither shall we go forth? then thou shalt tell them, Thus saith the LORD; <sup>a</sup> Such as are for death, to death; and such as are for the sword, to the sword; and such as are for the famine, to the famine; and such as are for the captivity, to the captivity.

3 And I will <sup>e</sup> appoint over them four <sup>2</sup> kinds, saith the LORD: the sword to slay, and the dogs to tear, and <sup>f</sup> the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the earth, to devour and destroy.

4 And <sup>3</sup> I will cause them to be <sup>g</sup> removed into all kingdoms of the earth, because of <sup>h</sup> Mā-nās'sēh the son of Hēz-ē-ki'ah king of Jū'dah, for that which he did in Jē-rū'sā-lēm.

5 For <sup>i</sup> who shall have pity upon thee, O Jē-rū'sā-lēm? or who shall bemoan thee? or who shall go aside <sup>a</sup> to ask how thou doest?

6 <sup>k</sup> Thou hast forsaken me, saith the LORD, thou art <sup>l</sup> gone backward: therefore will I stretch out my hand

B. C. 601.

c ch. 15. 18.  
d ch. 8. 15.  
e Pa. 106. 8.  
f Dan. 9. 5.  
g Pa. 74. 2.  
h 20. 106. 45.  
i Zech. 10. 1. 2.  
j Deut. 32. 21.  
k Pa. 135. 7;  
147. 8.  
l Is. 20. 23.  
m ch. 5. 24; 10. 13.

a Ezek. 14. 14, &c.  
b Ex. 32. 11, 12.  
c Ps. 99. 6.  
d 1 Sam. 7. 9.  
e ch. 43. 11.  
f Ezek. 5. 2, 12.  
g Zech. 11. 9.  
h Jer. 26. 16.  
i 2 Heb. families.

j Deut. 28. 26.  
k ch. 7. 33.  
l Heb. I will give them for a removing.  
m Deut. 28. 25.  
n ch. 24. 9.  
o Ezek. 22. 46.  
p 2 Kin. 21. 11, &c.; 23. 26; 24. 3, 4.  
q cir. 601.]

i Is. 51. 19.  
j Heb. to ask of thy peace.  
k ch. 2. 13.  
l ch. 7. 24.  
m Hos. 13. 14.  
n Or, whatsoever is dear.  
o Is. 9. 13.  
p ch. 5. 3.  
q Amos 4. 10, 11.

r Or, against the mother city a young man spoiling, &c., or, against the mother and the young men.

s 1 Sam. 2. 5.  
t Amos 8. 9.  
u Job 3. 1, &c.  
v ch. 20. 14.  
w Or, I will intreat the enemy for thee.

x ch. 39. 11, 12; 40. 4, 5.  
y Pa. 44. 12.  
z ch. 17. 3.  
a ch. 16. 13;  
b 17. 4.  
c Deut. 32. 22.  
d ch. 12. 3.  
e ch. 11. 20;  
f 20. 12.

g Pa. 69. 7.  
h Ezek. 3. 1, 3.  
i Rev. 10. 9, 10.  
j Job 23. 12.  
k Ps. 119. 72, 111.  
l Heb. thy name is called upon me.  
m Pa. 1. 1; 26. 4, 5.

against thee, and destroy thee; <sup>m</sup> I am weary with repenting.

7 And I will fan them with a fan in the gates of the land; I will bereave them of <sup>b</sup> children, I will destroy my people, since <sup>n</sup> they return not from their ways.

8 Their widows are increased to me above the sand of the seas: I have brought upon them <sup>6</sup> against the mother of the young men a spoiler at noonday: I have caused him to fall upon it suddenly, and terrors upon the city.

9 <sup>o</sup> She that hath borne seven languisheth: she hath given up the ghost; <sup>p</sup> her sun is gone down while it was yet day: she hath been ashamed and confounded: and the residue of them will I deliver to the sword before their enemies, saith the LORD.

10 ¶ <sup>q</sup> Woe is me, my mother, that thou hast borne me a man of strife and a man of contention to the whole earth! I have neither lent on usury, nor men have lent to me on usury; yet every one of them doth curse me.

11 The LORD said, Verily it shall be well with thy remnant; verily <sup>r</sup> I will cause <sup>r</sup> the enemy to entreat thee well in the time of evil and in the time of affliction.

12 Shall iron break the northern iron and the steel?

13 Thy substance and thy treasures will I give to the <sup>s</sup> spoil without price, and that for all thy sins, even in all thy borders.

14 And I will make thee to pass with thine enemies <sup>t</sup> into a land which thou knowest not: for a <sup>u</sup> fire is kindled in mine anger, which shall burn upon you.

15 ¶ O LORD, <sup>v</sup> thou knowest: remember me, and visit me, and <sup>w</sup> revenge me of my persecutors; take me not away in thy longsuffering: know that <sup>x</sup> for thy sake I have suffered rebuke.

16 Thy words were found, and I did <sup>a</sup> eat them; and <sup>b</sup> thy word was unto me the joy and rejoicing of mine heart: for <sup>c</sup> I am called by thy name, O LORD God of hosts.

17 <sup>d</sup> I sat not in the assembly of the mockers, nor rejoiced; I sat alone

because of thy hand: for thou hast filled me with indignation.

18 Why is my <sup>a</sup>pain perpetual, and my wound incurable, *which* refuseth to be healed? wilt thou be altogether unto me <sup>e</sup>as a liar, and <sup>f</sup>as waters that <sup>2</sup>fail?

19 ¶ Therefore thus saith the LORD, <sup>g</sup>If thou return, then will I bring thee again, and thou shalt <sup>h</sup>stand before me: and if thou <sup>i</sup>take forth the precious from the vile, thou shalt be as my mouth: let them return unto thee; but return not thou unto them.

20 And I will make thee unto this people a fenced brasen <sup>k</sup>wall: and they shall fight against thee, but <sup>l</sup>they shall not prevail against thee: for I *am* with thee to save thee and to deliver thee, saith the LORD.

21 And I will deliver thee out of the hand of the wicked, and I will redeem thee out of the hand of the terrible.

### CHAPTER 16.

<sup>1</sup> *The prophet, under the types of abstaining from marriage, from houses of mourning and feasting, foresheeweth the utter ruin of the Jews. 14 Their return from captivity shall be stranger than their deliverance out of Egypt.*

**T**HE word of the LORD came also unto me, saying,

2 Thou shalt not take thee a wife, neither shalt thou have sons or daughters in this place.

3 For thus saith the LORD concerning the sons and concerning the daughters that are born in this place, and concerning their mothers that bare them, and concerning their fathers that begat them in this land;

4 They shall die of <sup>a</sup>grievous deaths; they shall not be <sup>b</sup>lamented; neither shall they be buried; but they shall be <sup>c</sup>as dung upon the face of the earth: and they shall be consumed by the sword, and by famine; and their <sup>d</sup>carcases shall be meat for the fowls of heaven, and for the beasts of the earth.

5 For thus saith the LORD, <sup>e</sup>Enter not into the house of <sup>f</sup>mourning, neither go to lament nor bemoan them: for I have taken away my peace from this people, saith the LORD, *even* lovingkindness and mercies.

6 Both the great and the small shall die in this land: they shall not be

B. C. 601.

d ch. 30. 15.

e See ch. 1. 18, 19.  
f Job 6. 15, &c.  
g Heb. be not sure?  
h Zech. 3. 7.  
i ver. 1.  
j Ezek. 22. 26; 44. 23.

k ch. 1. 18; 6. 27.

l ch. 20. 11, 12.

a ch. 15. 2.  
b ch. 22. 18, 19; 25. 33.  
c Ps. 83. 10.  
d ch. 8. 2; 9. 22.

d Ps. 79. 2.  
e ch. 7. 33; 34. 2.

f Ezek. 24. 17, 22, 23.

g Or, mourning feast.

h Lev. 19. 28.

i Deut. 14. 1.

j ch. 41. 5; 47. 5.

k Is. 22. 12.

l ch. 7. 22.

m Or, break bread for them, as Ezek. 24. 17.

n Hos. 9. 4.

o See Deut. 26. 14.

p Job 42. 11.

q Prov. 31. 6, 7.

r Is. 24. 7, 8.

s ch. 7. 34; 25. 10.

t Ezek. 26. 13.

u Hos. 2. 11.

v Rev. 18. 23.

w Deut. 29. 24.

x ch. 5. 19; 13. 22; 22. 8.

y Deut. 29. 25.

z ch. 22. 9.

aa ch. 7. 26.

ab ch. 13. 10.

ac Or, stubbornness.

ad Deut. 4.

ae 26, 27, 28; 29.

af 36, 63, 64, 65.

ag ch. 15. 14.

ah Is. 43. 18.

ai ch. 23. 7, 8.

aj ch. 24. 6;

ak 30. 3; 32. 37.

buried, <sup>f</sup>neither shall *men* lament for them, nor <sup>g</sup>cut themselves, nor <sup>h</sup>make themselves bald for them:

7 Neither shall *men* <sup>i</sup>tear themselves for them in mourning, to comfort them for the dead; neither shall *men* give them the cup of consolation to <sup>j</sup>drink for their father or for their mother.

8 Thou shalt not also go into the house of feasting, to sit with them to eat and to drink.

9 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Is<sup>r</sup>ael: Behold, <sup>k</sup>I will cause to cease out of this place in your eyes, and in your days, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride.

10 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when thou shalt shew this people all these words, and they shall say unto thee, <sup>l</sup>Wherefore hath the LORD pronounced all this great evil against us? or what is our iniquity? or what is our sin that we have committed against the LORD our God?

11 Then shalt thou say unto them, <sup>m</sup>Because your fathers have forsaken me, saith the LORD, and have walked after other gods, and have served them, and have worshipped them, and have forsaken me, and have not kept my law;

12 And ye have done <sup>n</sup>worse than your fathers; for, behold, <sup>o</sup>ye walk every one after the <sup>p</sup>imagination of his evil heart, that they may not hearken unto me:

13 <sup>q</sup>Therefore will I cast you out of this land <sup>r</sup>into a land that ye know not, *neither* ye nor your fathers; and there shall ye serve other gods day and night; where I will not shew you favour.

14 ¶ Therefore, behold, the <sup>s</sup>days come, saith the LORD, that it shall no more be said, The LORD liveth, that brought up the children of Is<sup>r</sup>ael out of the land of E<sup>g</sup>yp<sup>t</sup>;

15 But, The LORD liveth, that brought up the children of Is<sup>r</sup>ael from the land of the north, and from all the lands whither he had driven them: and <sup>t</sup>I will bring them again into their land that I gave unto their fathers.

16 ¶ Behold, I will send for many <sup>a</sup>fishers, saith the LORD, and they shall fish them; and after will I send for many hunters, and they shall hunt them from every mountain, and from every hill, and out of the holes of the rocks.

17 For mine <sup>u</sup>eyes are upon all their ways: they are not hid from my face, neither is their iniquity hid from mine eyes.

18 And first I will recompense their iniquity and their sin <sup>u</sup>double; because <sup>v</sup>they have defiled my land, they have filled mine inheritance with the carcasses of their detestable and abominable things.

19 O LORD, <sup>z</sup>my strength, and my fortress, and <sup>a</sup>my refuge in the day of affliction, the Gēn'ites shall come unto thee from the ends of the earth, and shall say, Surely our fathers have inherited lies, vanity, and *things* <sup>b</sup>wherein there is no profit.

20 Shall a man make gods unto himself, and <sup>c</sup>they are no gods?

21 Therefore, behold, I will this once cause them to know, I will cause them to know mine hand and my might; and they shall know that <sup>d</sup>my name is <sup>2</sup>The LORD.

#### CHAPTER 17.

1 *The captivity of Judah for her sin. 5 Trust in man is cursed, 7 in God is blessed. 12 The salvation of God. 15 The prophet complaineth of the mockers of his prophecy. 19 He is sent to renew the covenant in hallowing the sabbath.*

**T**HE sin of Jū'dah is written with <sup>a</sup>a pen of iron, and with the <sup>3</sup>point of a diamond: it is <sup>b</sup>graven upon the table of their heart, and upon the horns of your altars;

2 Whilst their children remember their altars and their <sup>c</sup>groves by the green trees upon the high hills.

3 O my mountain in the field, <sup>d</sup>I will give thy substance and all thy treasures to the spoil, and thy high places for sin, throughout all thy borders.

4 And thou, even <sup>4</sup>thyself, shalt discontinue from thine heritage that I gave thee; and I will cause thee to serve thine enemies in <sup>e</sup>the land which thou knowest not: for <sup>f</sup>ye have kindled a fire in mine anger, which shall burn for ever.

5 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; <sup>g</sup>Cursed be the man that trusteth in man, and

R. C. 601.

Amos 4. 2.  
Hab. 1. 15.  
Job 34. 21.  
Prov. 5. 21;  
15. 3.  
ch. 32. 19.  
z Is. 40. 2.  
ch. 17. 18.  
y Ezek. 43.  
1. 9.  
z Ps. 18. 2.  
a ch. 17. 17.  
b Is. 44. 10.  
ch. 2. 11;  
10. 3.  
c Is. 37. 19.  
ch. 2. 11.  
Gal. 4. 8.  
d Ex. 15. 3.  
ch. 33. 2.  
Amos 5. 8.  
2 Or, JEHO-  
VAH.  
Ps. 83. 18.

a Job 19. 24.  
3 Heb. nail.  
b Prov. 3. 3.  
2 Cor. 3. 3.  
c Judg. 3. 7.  
2 Chr. 24. 13;  
33. 19.  
Is. 1. 29.  
ch. 2. 20.  
d ch. 15. 13.  
4 Heb. in thy-  
self.  
e ch. 16. 13.  
f ch. 15. 14.  
g Is. 30. 1, 2;  
31. 1.  
4 See Is. 31. 3.  
h ch. 48. 6.  
k Job 20. 17.  
l Deut. 29. 23.  
m Ps. 2. 12;  
34. 8; 125. 1.  
Prov. 16. 20.  
Is. 30. 18.  
n Job 8. 16.  
Ps. 1. 3.  
5 Or, re-  
strain.

6 1 SAM. 16. 7.  
1 Chr. 28. 9.  
Ps. 7. 9; 139.  
23. 24.  
Prov. 17. 3.  
ch. 11. 20;  
20. 12.  
Rom. 8. 27.  
Rev. 2. 23.  
p Ps. 62. 12.  
ch. 32. 19.  
Rom. 2. 5.  
6 Or, gather-  
eth young  
which she  
hath not  
brought  
forth.

q Ps. 55. 23.  
r Luke 12. 20.  
s ch. 14. 8.  
t Ps. 73. 27.  
Is. 1. 28.  
u See Luke  
10. 20.  
z ch. 2. 13.  
y Deut. 10. 21.  
Ps. 109. 1;  
148. 14.  
z Is. 5. 19.  
Ezek. 12. 22.  
Amos 5. 18.  
2 Pet. 3. 4.  
a ch. 1. 4, &c.  
7 Heb. after  
thee.  
b ch. 16. 19.  
c Ps. 35. 4;  
46. 14; 70. 2.  
d Ps. 25. 2.

maketh <sup>h</sup>flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the LORD.

6 For he shall be <sup>i</sup>like the heath in the desert, and <sup>k</sup>shall not see when good cometh; but shall inhabit the parched places in the wilderness, <sup>l</sup>in a salt land and not inhabited.

7 <sup>m</sup>Blessed is the man that trusteth in the LORD, and whose hope the LORD is.

8 For he shall be <sup>n</sup>as a tree planted by the waters, and *that* spreadeth out her roots by the river, and shall not see when heat cometh, but her leaf shall be green; and shall not be careful in the year of <sup>5</sup>drought, neither shall cease from yielding fruit.

9 ¶ The heart is deceitful above all *things*, and desperately wicked: who can know it?

10 I the LORD <sup>c</sup>search the heart, I try the reins, <sup>p</sup>even to give every man according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings.

11 As the partridge <sup>6</sup>sitteth on eggs, and hatcheth them not; so he that getteth riches, and not by right, <sup>q</sup>shall leave them in the midst of his days, and at his end shall be <sup>r</sup>a fool.

12 ¶ A glorious high throne from the beginning is the place of our sanctuary.

13 O LORD, <sup>s</sup>the hope of Is'ra-el, <sup>t</sup>all that forsake thee shall be ashamed, and they that depart from me shall be <sup>u</sup>written in the earth, because they have forsaken the LORD, the <sup>x</sup>fountain of living waters.

14 Heal me, O LORD, and I shall be healed; save me, and I shall be saved: for <sup>y</sup>thou art my praise.

15 ¶ Behold, they say unto me, <sup>z</sup>Where is the word of the LORD? let it come now.

16 As for me, <sup>a</sup>I have not hastened from being a pastor <sup>7</sup>to follow thee: neither have I desired the woeful day; thou knowest: that which came out of my lips was *right* before thee. 17 Be not a terror unto me: <sup>b</sup>thou art my hope in the day of evil.

18 <sup>c</sup>Let them be confounded that persecute me, but <sup>d</sup>let not me be confounded: let them be dismayed, but let not me be dismayed: bring

upon them the day of evil, and <sup>2e</sup> destroy them with double destruction.

19 ¶ Thus said the LORD unto me; Go and stand in the gate of the children of the people, whereby the kings of Jū'dah come in, and by the which they go out, and in all the gates of Jē-ru'sā-lēm;

20 And say unto them, <sup>f</sup>Hear ye the word of the LORD, ye kings of Jū'dah, and all Jū'dah, and all the inhabitants of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, that enter in by these gates:

21 Thus saith the LORD; <sup>g</sup>Take heed to yourselves, and bear no burden on the sabbath day, nor bring it in by the gates of Jē-ru'sā-lēm;

22 Neither carry forth a burden out of your houses on the sabbath day, neither do ye any work, but hallow ye the sabbath day, as I <sup>h</sup>commanded your fathers.

23 <sup>i</sup>But they obeyed not, neither inclined their ear, but made their neck stiff, that they might not hear, nor receive instruction.

24 And it shall come to pass, if ye diligently hearken unto me, saith the LORD, to bring in no burden through the gates of this city on the sabbath day, but hallow the sabbath day, to do no work therein;

25 <sup>k</sup>Then shall there enter into the gates of this city kings and princes sitting upon the throne of Dā'vid, riding in chariots and on horses, they, and their princes, the men of Jū'dah, and the inhabitants of Jē-ru'sā-lēm: and this city shall remain for ever.

26 And they shall come from the cities of Jū'dah, and from <sup>l</sup>the places about Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and from the land of Bēn'jā-min, and from <sup>m</sup>the plain, and from the mountains, and from <sup>n</sup>the south, bringing burnt offerings, and sacrifices, and meat offerings, and incense, and bringing <sup>o</sup>sacrifices of praise, unto the house of the LORD.

27 But if ye will not hearken unto me to hallow the sabbath day, and not to bear a burden, even entering in at the gates of Jē-ru'sā-lēm on the sabbath day; then <sup>p</sup>will I kindle a fire in the gates thereof, <sup>q</sup>and it shall devour the palaces of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and it shall not be quenched.

B. C. 601.

2 Heb. break them with a double breach.

[cir. 605. e ch. 11. 20.]

f ch. 19. 3; 22. 2.

g Num. 15. 32, &c. Neh. 13. 19.

h Ex. 20. 8; 23. 12; 31. 13. Ezek. 20. 12.

i ch. 7. 24, 26; 11. 10.

k ch. 22. 4. l ch. 32. 44; 33. 13.

m Zech. 7. 7. n Zech. 7. 7. o Ps. 107. 22; 116. 17.

p ch. 21. 14; 49. 27. Lam. 4. 11.

Amos 1. 4, 7. 10. 12. 2, 5. q 2 Kin. 25. 9. ch. 32. 13.

3 Or, frames, or, seats.

4 Or, that he made was marred, as clay in the hand of the potter.

5 Heb. returned and made.

a Is. 45. 9. Rom. 9. 20, 21.

b Is. 64. 8. c ch. 1. 10. d Ezek. 18. 21; 33. 11.

e ch. 26. 3. Jonah 3. 10. f 2 Kin. 17. 13.

ch. 7. 3; 25. 5; 26. 13; 35. 15.

g ch. 2. 25. h ch. 2. 10.

i Cor. 5. 1. j ch. 5. 30.

6 Or, my fields for a rock, or, or the snow of Lebanon.

shall the running waters be forsaken for the strange cold waters?

## CHAPTER 18.

1 Under the type of a potter is shewed God's absolute power in disposing of nations. 11 Judgments threatened to Judah for her strange revolt.

THE word which came to Jēr-q-mī'ah from the LORD, saying, 2 Arise, and go down to the potter's house, and there I will cause thee to hear my words.

3 Then I went down to the potter's house, and, behold, he wrought a work on the <sup>3</sup>wheels.

4 And the vessel <sup>4</sup>that he made of clay was marred in the hand of the potter: so he <sup>5</sup>made it again another vessel, as seemed good to the potter to make it.

5 Then the word of the LORD came to me, saying,

6 O house of Jē'ra-el, <sup>a</sup>cannot I do with you as this potter? saith the LORD. Behold, <sup>b</sup>as the clay is in the potter's hand, so are ye in mine hand, O house of Jē'ra-el.

7 At what instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, to <sup>c</sup>pluck up, and to pull down, and to destroy it;

8 <sup>d</sup>As that nation, against whom I have pronounced, turn from their evil, <sup>e</sup>I will repent of the evil that I thought to do unto them.

9 And at what instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, to build and to plant it;

10 If it do evil in my sight, that it obey not my voice, then I will repent of the good, wherewith I said I would benefit them.

11 ¶ Now therefore go to, speak to the men of Jū'dah, and to the inhabitants of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, saying, Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I frame evil against you, and devise a device against you: <sup>f</sup>return ye now every one from his evil way, and make your ways and your doings good.

12 And they said, <sup>g</sup>There is no hope: but we will walk after our own devices, and we will every one do the imagination of his evil heart.

13 Therefore thus saith the LORD;

<sup>h</sup>Ask ye now among the heathen, who hath heard such things: the virgin of Jē'ra-el hath done <sup>i</sup>a very horrible thing.

14 Will a man leave <sup>6</sup>the snow of Lēb'ā-non which cometh from the

rock of the field? or shall the cold flowing waters that come from another place be forsaken?

15 Because my people hath forgotten <sup>k</sup> me, they have burned incense to <sup>l</sup> vanity, and they have caused them to stumble in their ways from the <sup>m</sup> ancient paths, to walk in paths, in a way not cast up;

16 To make their land <sup>n</sup> desolate, and a perpetual <sup>o</sup> hissing; every one that passeth thereby shall be astonished, and wag his head.

17 <sup>p</sup> I will scatter them <sup>q</sup> as with an east wind before the enemy; <sup>r</sup> I will shew them the back, and not the face, in the day of their calamity.

18 <sup>s</sup> Then said they, <sup>t</sup> Come, and let us devise devices against Jêr-ê-mi'ah; <sup>u</sup> for the law shall not perish from the priest, nor counsel from the wise, nor the word from the prophet. Come, and let us smite him <sup>v</sup> with the tongue, and let us not give heed to any of his words.

19 Give heed to me, O LORD, and hearken to the voice of them that contend with me.

20 <sup>w</sup> Shall evil be recompensed for good? for <sup>x</sup> they have digged a pit for my soul. Remember that I stood before thee to speak good for them, and to turn away thy wrath from them.

21 Therefore <sup>y</sup> deliver up their children to the famine, and <sup>z</sup> pour out their blood by the force of the sword; and let their wives be bereaved of their children, and be widows; and let their men be put to death; let their young men be slain by the sword in battle.

22 Let a cry be heard from their houses, when thou shalt bring a troop suddenly upon them: for <sup>aa</sup> they have digged a pit to take me, and hid snares for my feet.

23 Yet, LORD, thou knowest all their counsel against me <sup>ab</sup> to slay me: <sup>ac</sup> forgive not their iniquity, neither blot out their sin from thy sight, but let them be overthrown before thee; deal thus with them in the time of thine anger.

## CHAPTER 19.

Under the type of breaking a potter's vessel is fore-shewn the desolation of the Jews for their sins.

B. C. 605.

k ch. 2. 13, 32;  
3. 21; 13. 25;  
17. 13.  
l ch. 10. 15;  
16. 19.  
m ch. 6. 16.

n ch. 19. 8;  
49. 19; 50. 13.  
o 1 Kin. 9. 8.  
Lam. 2. 15.  
Mic. 6. 16.

p ch. 13. 24.  
q Ps. 48. 7.  
r See ch. 2.  
27.

s ch. 11. 18.

t Lev. 10. 11.  
Mal. 2. 7.  
John 7. 48.  
49.

2 Or, for the  
tongue.

u Ps. 109. 4, 5.  
x ver. 22. 7;  
Ps. 35. 7;  
57. 6.  
y Ps. 109. 9.  
10.

z Heb. pour  
them out.  
3 ver. 20.  
4 Heb. for  
death.

a Ps. 35. 4;  
109. 14.  
ch. 11. 20;  
15. 15.

a Josh. 15. 8.  
2 Kin. 23. 10.  
ch. 7. 31.  
b Heb. the  
sun gate.  
b ch. 17. 20.

c 1 Sam. 3. 11.  
2 Kin. 21. 12.  
d Deut. 28. 20.  
e 65. 11.  
ch. 2. 13, 17;  
19; 15. 6; 17.  
13.

e 2 Kin. 21.  
16.  
ch. 2. 34.  
f ch. 7. 31.  
32; 32. 35.

g Lev. 18. 21.  
h Josh. 15. 8.  
i Lev. 26. 17.  
Deut. 28. 25.  
k Ps. 79. 2.  
ch. 7. 33; 16.  
4; 34. 20.

l ch. 13. 16;  
49. 13; 50. 13.  
m Lev. 26. 29.  
Deut. 28. 53.  
Isa. 9. 20.  
Lam. 4. 10.  
n 30 ch. 51.  
63. 64.

THUS saith the LORD, Go and get a potter's earthen bottle, and take of the ancients of the people, and of the ancients of the priests;

2 And go forth unto <sup>a</sup> the valley of the son of Hin'nom, which is by the entry of <sup>b</sup> the east gate, and proclaim there the words that I shall tell thee,

3 <sup>b</sup> And say, Hear ye the word of the LORD, O kings of Jû'dah, and inhabitants of Jê-ru'sâ-lêm; Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Is'ra-êl; Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, the which whosoever heareth, his ears shall <sup>c</sup> tingle.

4 Because they <sup>d</sup> have forsaken me, and have estranged this place, and have burned incense in it unto other gods, whom neither they nor their fathers have known, nor the kings of Jû'dah, and have filled this place with <sup>e</sup> the blood of innocents;

5 <sup>f</sup> They have built also the high places of Bâ'al, to burn their sons with fire for burnt offerings unto Bâ'al, <sup>g</sup> which I commanded not, nor spake it, neither came it into my mind:

6 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that this place shall no more be called Tô'phet, nor <sup>h</sup> The valley of the son of Hin'nom, but The valley of slaughter.

7 And I will make void the counsel of Jû'dah and Jê-ru'sâ-lêm in this place; <sup>i</sup> and I will cause them to fall by the sword before their enemies, and by the hands of them that seek their lives: and their <sup>k</sup> carcases will I give to be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth.

8 And I will make this city <sup>l</sup> desolate, and an hissing; every one that passeth thereby shall be astonished and hiss because of all the plagues thereof.

9 And I will cause them to eat the <sup>m</sup> flesh of their sons and the flesh of their daughters, and they shall eat every one the flesh of his friend in the siege and straitness, wherewith their enemies, and they that seek their lives, shall straiten them.

10 <sup>n</sup> Then shalt thou break the bottle in the sight of the men that go with thee,

11 And shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; ° Even so will I break this people and this city, as one breaketh a potter's vessel, that cannot <sup>2</sup> be made whole again: and they shall <sup>3</sup> bury them in Tō'phet, till there be no place to bury.

12 Thus will I do unto this place, saith the LORD, and to the inhabitants thereof, and even make this city as Tō'phet:

13 And the houses of Jê-ru'sâ-lēm, and the houses of the kings of Jū'dah, shall be defiled <sup>2</sup> as the place of Tō'phet, because of all the houses upon whose <sup>3</sup> roofs they have burned incense unto all the host of heaven, and <sup>4</sup> have poured out drink offerings unto other gods.

14 Then came Jêr-ē-mi'ah from Tō'phet, whither the LORD had sent him to prophesy; and he stood in <sup>1</sup> the court of the LORD's house; and said to all the people,

15 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Iſ'ra-el; Behold, I will bring upon this city and upon all her towns all the evil that I have pronounced against it, because <sup>2</sup> they have hardened their necks, that they might not hear my words.

### CHAPTER 20.

<sup>1</sup> *Pashur, smiting Jeremiah, receiveth a new name, and a fearful doom. 7 Jeremiah complaineth of contempt, 10 of treachery, 14 and of his birth.*

**N**OW Pāsh'ūr the son of <sup>a</sup> Im'mēr the priest, who was also chief governor in the house of the LORD, heard that Jêr-ē-mi'ah prophesied these things.

2 Then Pāsh'ūr smote Jêr-ē-mi'ah the prophet, and put him in the stocks that were in the high gate of Bēn'ja-min, which was by the house of the LORD.

3 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Pāsh'ūr brought forth Jêr-ē-mi'ah out of the stocks. Then said Jêr-ē-mi'ah unto him, The LORD hath not called thy name Pāsh'ūr, but <sup>3</sup> Mā'gôr-mis'sa-bib.

4 For thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will make thee a terror to thyself, and to all thy friends: and they shall fall by the sword of their enemies, and thine eyes shall behold it: and I will give all Jū'dah into the hand of the king of Bāb'y-lon, and he

B. C. 605.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 2. 9.  
<sup>b</sup> Is. 30. 14.  
<sup>c</sup> Lam. 4. 2.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. be healed.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 7. 32.

<sup>q</sup> 2 Eln. 23. 10.

<sup>r</sup> 2 Kin. 23. 12.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 32. 29.  
<sup>Zeph.</sup> 1. 5.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 7. 15.

<sup>t</sup> See 2 Chr. 20. 5.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 7. 26;  
17. 23.

<sup>a</sup> 1 Chr. 24. 14.  
<sup>3</sup> That is,

<sup>b</sup> Fear round about.  
<sup>c</sup> Ps. 31. 13.

<sup>ver.</sup> 10.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 6. 25; 46. 5; 49. 29.

<sup>cir.</sup> 605.]  
<sup>b</sup> 2 Kin. 20. 17; 24. 12-16;  
<sup>25</sup> 13, &c.

<sup>ch.</sup> 3. 24.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 14. 13, 14; 23. 15;  
<sup>21</sup> 21.

<sup>d</sup> Or, enticed.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 1. 6, 7.  
<sup>e</sup> Lam. 3. 14.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 6. 7.  
<sup>g</sup> Job 32. 18.

<sup>h</sup> Ps. 39. 3.  
<sup>i</sup> Job 32. 19.

<sup>A</sup> Acts 18. 5.  
<sup>i</sup> Ps. 31. 13.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. Every mors of my peace.

<sup>k</sup> Job 19. 19.  
<sup>Ps.</sup> 41. 9; 55. 13, 14.

<sup>Luke</sup> 11. 53, 54.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 1. 4, 19.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 15. 20;  
<sup>17</sup> 17.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 23. 40.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 11. 20;  
<sup>17</sup> 17.  
<sup>p</sup> Ps. 54. 7;  
<sup>39</sup> 10.  
<sup>q</sup> Ps. 35. 9, 10;  
<sup>109</sup> 30, 31.

shall carry them captive into Bāb'y-lon, and shall slay them with the sword.

5 Moreover I <sup>b</sup> will deliver all the strength of this city, and all the labours thereof, and all the precious things thereof, and all the treasures of the kings of Jū'dah will I give into the hand of their enemies, which shall spoil them, and take them, and carry them to Bāb'y-lon.

6 And thou, Pāsh'ūr, and all that dwell in thine house shall go into captivity: and thou shalt come to Bāb'y-lon, and there thou shalt die, and shalt be buried there, thou, and all thy friends, to whom thou hast <sup>c</sup> prophesied lies.

7 ¶ O LORD, thou hast deceived me, and I was <sup>d</sup> deceived: <sup>d</sup> thou art stronger than I, and hast prevailed: <sup>e</sup> I am in derision daily, every one mocketh me.

8 For since I spake, I cried out, I cried violence and spoil; because the word of the LORD was made a reproach unto me, and a derision, daily.

9 Then I said, I will not make mention of him, nor speak any more in his name. But *his word* was in mine heart as a <sup>g</sup> burning fire shut up in my bones, and I was weary with forbearing, and <sup>h</sup> I could not stay.

10 ¶ For I heard the defaming of many, fear on every side. Report, say they, and we will report it. <sup>5</sup> <sup>k</sup> All my familiars watched for my halting, saying, Peradventure he will be enticed, and we shall prevail against him, and we shall take our revenge on him.

11 But <sup>1</sup> the LORD is with me as a mighty terrible one: therefore my persecutors shall stumble, and they shall not <sup>m</sup> prevail: they shall be greatly ashamed; for they shall not prosper: *their* <sup>n</sup> everlasting confusion shall never be forgotten.

12 But, O LORD of hosts, that <sup>o</sup> triest the righteous, and seest the reins and the heart, <sup>p</sup> let me see thy vengeance on them: for unto thee have I opened my cause.

13 Sing unto the LORD, praise ye the LORD: for <sup>q</sup> he hath delivered the soul of the poor from the hand of evildoers.



14 ¶ Cursed be the day wherein I was born: let not the day wherein my mother bare me be blessed.

15 Cursed be the man who brought tidings to my father, saying, A man child is born unto thee; making him very glad.

16 And let that man be as the cities which the LORD <sup>a</sup> overthrew, and repented not: and let him <sup>b</sup> hear the cry in the morning, and the shouting at noontide;

17 <sup>c</sup> Because he slew me not from the womb; or that my mother might have been my grave, and her womb to be always great with me.

18 <sup>d</sup> Wherefore came I forth out of the womb to <sup>e</sup> see labour and sorrow, that my days should be consumed with shame?

### CHAPTER 21.

1 *Zedekiah sendeth to Jeremiah to enquire the event of Nebuchadrezzar's war.* 3 *Jeremiah foretelleth a hard siege and miserable captivity.* 6 *He counsel-eth the people to fall to the Chaldeans, 11 and up- braideth the king's house.*

**T**HE word which came unto Jêr-  
e-mi'ah from the LORD, when  
king Zêd-ê-ki'ah sent unto him  
<sup>a</sup> Pâsh'ûr the son of Mêl-chi'ah, and  
<sup>b</sup> Zêph-ê-ni'ah the son of Mâ-g-sê'jah  
the priest, saying,

2 <sup>c</sup> Enquire, I pray thee, of the LORD  
for us; for Nêb-u-châd-rêz'zar king  
of Bâb'ÿ-lon maketh war against us;  
if so be that the LORD will deal with  
us according to all his wondrous  
works, that he may go up from us.

3 ¶ Then said Jêr-e-mi'ah unto  
them, Thus shall ye say to Zêd-ê-  
ki'ah:

4 Thus saith the LORD God of Is-  
râ-el; Behold, I will turn back the  
weapons of war that are in your  
hands, wherewith ye fight against  
the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon, and against  
the Châl-dê'ans, which besiege you  
without the walls, and <sup>d</sup> I will assem-  
ble them into the midst of this city.

5 And I myself will fight against  
you with an <sup>e</sup> outstretched hand and  
with a strong arm, even in anger,  
and in fury, and in great wrath.

6 And I will smite the inhabitants  
of this city, both man and beast:  
they shall die of a great pestilence.

7 And afterward, saith the LORD,  
<sup>f</sup> I will deliver Zêd-ê-ki'ah king of  
Jû'dah, and his servants, and the

B. C. 605.

<sup>r</sup> Job 3. 3.  
ch. 15. 10.

<sup>s</sup> Gen. 19. 25.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 18. 22.

<sup>u</sup> Job 3. 10, 11.

<sup>z</sup> Job 3. 20.

<sup>y</sup> Lam. 3. 1.

cl. 589.]

<sup>a</sup> ch. 38. 1.  
<sup>b</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 18.  
ch. 23. 25;  
37. 3.

[cl. 609.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 37. 3, 7.

<sup>d</sup> Is. 13. 4.

<sup>e</sup> Ex. 6. 6.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 37. 17;

38. 5; 52. 9;

<sup>g</sup> Deut. 28. 50.

<sup>h</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 17.

<sup>i</sup> A Deut. 30. 19.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 38. 2, 17,

18.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 39. 18;

45. 5.

<sup>l</sup> Lev. 17. 10.

ch. 44. 11.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 38. 3.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 34. 2, 22;

37. 10; 38. 18,

23; 52. 13.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 22. 3.

<sup>p</sup> Zech. 7. 9.

<sup>q</sup> 2 Heb. Judge.

<sup>r</sup> p Ps. 101. 8.

<sup>s</sup> Ezek. 13. 8.

<sup>t</sup> Heb. in-  
habitant.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 49. 4.

<sup>v</sup> Heb. visit  
upon.

[cl. 609.

<sup>w</sup> Prov. 1. 31.

<sup>x</sup> Is. 3. 10, 11.

<sup>y</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 19.

ch. 52. 13.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 17. 20.

people, and such as are left in this  
city from the pestilence, from the  
sword, and from the famine, into  
the hand of Nêb-u-châd-rêz'zar king  
of Bâb'ÿ-lon, and into the hand of  
their enemies, and into the hand of  
those that seek their life: and he  
shall smite them with the edge of  
the sword; <sup>a</sup> he shall not spare them,  
neither have pity, nor have mercy.

8 ¶ And unto this people thou shalt  
say, Thus saith the LORD; Behold,  
<sup>b</sup> I set before you the way of life,  
and the way of death.

9 He that <sup>c</sup> abideth in this city shall  
die by the sword, and by the fam-  
ine, and by the pestilence: but he  
that goeth out, and falleth to the  
Châl-dê'ans that besiege you, he  
shall live, and <sup>d</sup> his life shall be  
unto him for a prey.

10 For I have <sup>e</sup> set my face against  
this city for evil, and not for good,  
saith the LORD: <sup>f</sup> it shall be given  
into the hand of the king of Bâb'ÿ-  
lon, and he shall <sup>g</sup> burn it with fire.

11 ¶ And touching the house of the  
king of Jû'dah, say, Hear ye the word  
of the LORD;

12 O house of Dâ'vid, thus saith  
the LORD; <sup>h</sup> Execute judgment <sup>i</sup> in  
the morning, and deliver <sup>j</sup> him that is  
spoiled out of the hand of the op-  
pressor, lest my fury go out like  
fire, and burn that none can quench  
it, because of the evil of your do-  
ings.

13 Behold, <sup>k</sup> I am against thee, O  
<sup>l</sup> inhabitant of the valley, and rock  
of the plain, saith the LORD; which  
say, <sup>m</sup> Who shall come down against  
us? or who shall enter into our hab-  
itations?

14 But I will <sup>n</sup> punish you accord-  
ing to the <sup>o</sup> fruit of your doings,  
saith the LORD: and I will kindle a  
fire in the forest thereof, and <sup>p</sup> it  
shall devour all things round about  
it.

### CHAPTER 22.

1 *He exhorteth to repentance, with promises and  
threats.* 10 *The judgment of Shaltum, 13 of Jeho-  
ukim, 20 and of Coniah.*

**T**HUS saith the LORD; Go down  
to the house of the king of Jû'-  
dah, and speak there this word,

2 And say, <sup>a</sup> Hear the word of the  
LORD, O king of Jû'dah, that sittest

upon the throne of Dā'vid, thou, and thy servants, and thy people that enter in by these gates:

3 Thus saith the LORD; <sup>b</sup>Execute ye judgment and righteousness, and deliver the spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor: and <sup>c</sup>do no wrong, do no violence to the stranger, the fatherless, nor the widow, neither shed innocent blood in this place.

4 For if ye do this thing indeed, <sup>d</sup>then shall there enter in by the gates of this house kings sitting <sup>e</sup>upon the throne of Dā'vid, riding in chariots and on horses, he, and his servants, and his people.

5 But if ye will not hear these words, <sup>f</sup>I swear by myself, saith the LORD, that this house shall become a desolation.

6 For thus saith the LORD unto the king's house of Jū'dah; Thou art Gīl'gād unto me, and the head of Lēb'ā-non: yet surely I will make thee a wilderness, and cities which are not inhabited.

7 And I will prepare destroyers against thee, every one with his weapons: and they shall cut down <sup>f</sup>thy choice cedars, <sup>g</sup>and cast them into the fire.

8 And many nations shall pass by this city, and they shall say every man to his neighbour, <sup>h</sup>Wherefore hath the LORD done thus unto this great city?

9 Then they shall answer, <sup>i</sup>Because they have forsaken the covenant of the LORD their God, and worshipped other gods, and served them.

10 ¶ Weep ye not for <sup>k</sup>the dead, neither bemoan him: but weep sore for him <sup>l</sup>that goeth away: for he shall return no more, nor see his native country.

11 For thus saith the LORD touching <sup>m</sup>Shāl'lum the son of Jō-si'ah king of Jū'dah, which reigned instead of Jō-si'ah his father, <sup>n</sup>which went forth out of this place; He shall not return thither any more:

12 But he shall die in the place whither they have led him captive, and shall see this land no more.

13 ¶ <sup>o</sup>Woe unto him that buildeth his house by unrighteousness, and his chambers by wrong; <sup>p</sup>that useth

B. C. 609.

b ch. 21. 12.

c See ver. 17.

d ch. 17. 25.

e Heb. for David upon his throne.

f Heb. 6. 13, 17.

g Is. 37. 24. g ch. 21. 14. h Deut. 29. 24.

i 1 Kin. 9. 8, 9. i 2 Kin. 22. 17. j Chr. 34. 25. k 2 Kin. 22. 20.

l ver. 11. m See 1 Chr. 3. 15, with 2 Kin. 23. 30. n 2 Kin. 23. 34.

[599. o ver. 18. p 2 Kin. 23. 35. q Lev. 19. 13. Deut. 24. 14, 15.

r Mic. 3. 10. s Hab. 2. 9. t James 5. 4. u Heb. through-aid.

v Or, my windows. w 2 Kin. 23. 25. x Ps. 124. 2. y Is. 3. 10.

z Ezek. 19. 6. a Or, incur-sion. b ch. 16. 4, 6. c See 1 Kin. 19. 30.

d fulfilled, 599. e 2 Chr. 36. 6. f ch. 36. 30. g Heb. prosperities.

h ch. 3. 25; 7. i 23. &c. j ch. 23. 1. k a ver. 20.

l Heb. mistress. m ch. 6. 24. n See 2 Kin. 24. 6, 8.

o 1 Chr. 3. 16. p ch. 37. 1. q Cant. 8. 6. r Hag. 2. 23. s ch. 24. 20.

his neighbour's service without wages, and giveth him not for his work;

14 That saith, I will build me a wide house and <sup>8</sup>large chambers, and cutteth him out <sup>4</sup>windows; and it is cieled with cedar, and painted with vermillion.

15 Shalt thou reign, because thou closest <sup>thyself</sup> in cedar? <sup>9</sup>did not thy father eat and drink, and do judgment and justice, and then <sup>7</sup>it was well with him?

16 He judged the cause of the poor and needy; then it was well with him: was not this to know me? saith the LORD.

17 <sup>8</sup>But thine eyes and thine heart are not but for thy covetousness, and for to shed innocent blood, and for oppression, and for <sup>5</sup>violence, to do it.

18 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning Jē-hoi'a-kim the son of Jō-si'ah king of Jū'dah; <sup>4</sup>They shall not lament for him, saying, "Ah my brother! or, Ah sister! they shall not lament for him, saying, Ah lord! or, Ah his glory!"

19 <sup>2</sup>He shall be buried with the burial of an ass, drawn and cast forth beyond the gates of Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

20 ¶ Go up to Lēb'ā-non, and cry; and lift up thy voice in Bā'shān, and cry from the passages: for all thy lovers are destroyed.

21 I spake unto thee in thy <sup>6</sup>prosperity; but thou saidst, I will not hear. <sup>7</sup>This hath been thy manner from thy youth, that thou obeyedst not my voice.

22 The wind shall eat up all <sup>2</sup>thy pastors, and <sup>4</sup>thy lovers shall go into captivity: surely then shalt thou be ashamed and confounded for all thy wickedness.

23 <sup>0</sup>Inhabitant of Lēb'ā-non, that makest thy nest in the cedars, how gracious shalt thou be when pangs come upon thee, <sup>6</sup>the pain as of a woman in travail!

24 As I live, saith the LORD, <sup>c</sup>though Cō-ni'ah the son of Jē-hoi'a-kim king of Jū'dah <sup>d</sup>were the signet upon my right hand, yet would I pluck thee thence;

25 <sup>e</sup>And I will give thee into the

hand of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of *them* whose face thou fearest, even into the hand of Nēb-u-chād-rēz'zar king of Bāb'y-lon, and into the hand of the Chāl-dē'anā.

26 <sup>†</sup>And I will lift thee out, and thy mother that bare thee, into another country, where ye were not born; and there shall ye die.

27 But to the land whereunto they <sup>2</sup>desire to return, thither shall they not return.

28 Is this man Cō-nī'ah a despised broken idol? <sup>is</sup> he <sup>a</sup> vessel wherein is no pleasure? wherefore are they cast out, he and his seed, and are cast into a land which they know not?

29 <sup>h</sup>O earth, earth, hear the word of the LORD.

30 Thus saith the LORD, Write ye this man <sup>i</sup>childless, a man that shall not prosper in his days: for no man of his seed shall prosper, <sup>k</sup>sitting upon the throne of Dā'vid, and ruling any more in Jū'dah.

#### CHAPTER 23.

<sup>1</sup> He prophesieth a restoration of the scattered flock. <sup>5</sup> Christ shall rule and save them. <sup>9</sup> Against false prophets, 33 and mockers of the true prophets.

**W**OE <sup>a</sup>be unto the pastors that destroy and scatter the sheep of my pasture! saith the LORD.

2 Therefore thus saith the LORD God of Iṣ'ra-el against the pastors that feed my people; Ye have scattered my flock, and driven them away, and have not visited them: <sup>b</sup>behold, I will visit upon you the evil of your doings, saith the LORD.

3 And <sup>c</sup>I will gather the remnant of my flock out of all countries whither I have driven them, and will bring them again to their folds; and they shall be fruitful and increase.

4 And I will set up <sup>d</sup>shepherds over them which shall feed them: and they shall fear no more, nor be dismayed, neither shall they be lacking, saith the LORD.

5 <sup>†</sup>Behold, <sup>e</sup>the days come, saith the LORD, that I will raise unto Dā'vid a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, <sup>f</sup>and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth. ★

6 <sup>g</sup>In his days Jū'dah shall be saved, and Iṣ'ra-el <sup>h</sup>shall dwell safely: and

B. C. 599.

f 2 Kin. 24.

13.

2 Chr. 36. 10.

2 Heb. lift

up their

mind.

ch. 44. 14.

g Ps. 31. 12.

ch. 48. 38.

h Hos. 8. 8.

i Deut. 32. 1.

1. 1. 2. 34. 1.

mic. 1. 2. 3.

j See 1 Chr.

3. 16. 17.

Matt. 1. 12.

k ch. 36. 30.

a ch. 10. 21;

22. 22.

b Ezk. 34. 2.

c Ex. 32. 34.

c ch. 32. 37.

d Ezk. 34. 13.

&c.

e ch. 3. 15.

f Ezk. 34. 23.

&c.

g Is. 4. 2; 11.

1; 40. 10. 11.

ch. 33. 14, 15.

h Dan. 9. 24.

i Zech. 3. 8;

6. 12.

j John 1. 45.

k Ps. 72. 2.

Is. 9. 7; 32.

1. 18.

g Deut. 33. 29.

Zech. 14. 11.

h ch. 32. 37.

i ch. 33. 16.

1 Cor. 1. 30.

599. j

3 Heb.

Jehovah-

tsidkenu.

k ch. 16. 14, 15.

l ver. 3.

m Is. 45. 6.

n See Hab.

3. 16.

o ch. 5. 7, 8;

9. 2.

p Hos. 4. 2, 3.

q Or, cursing.

r ch. 9. 10;

12. 4.

s Or, vio-

lence.

t ch. 6. 13;

30.

u Zeph. 3. 4.

v ch. 7. 30;

11. 15; 32.

33.

z Ezk. 8. 11;

23. 39.

a Ps. 35. 6.

b Prov. 4. 19.

c ch. 13. 16.

d ch. 11. 23.

e Or, an

absurd

thing.

f Heb. un-

savoury.

g ch. 2. 8.

h Is. 9. 16.

i Or, fithi-

ness.

j y ch. 29. 23.

k ver. 26.

l Ezk. 13. 22.

m Deut. 32. 32.

n Is. 1. 9, 10.

o ch. 8. 14; 9.

p Is.

q Or, hypoc-

riety.

<sup>†</sup>this is his name whereby he shall be called, <sup>†</sup>THE LORD OUR RIGHT-  
EOUSNESS.

7 Therefore, behold, <sup>k</sup>the days come, saith the LORD, that they shall no more say, The LORD liveth, which brought up the children of Iṣ'ra-el out of the land of E'gyp't;

8 But, The LORD liveth, which brought up and which led the seed of the house of Iṣ'ra-el out of the north country, <sup>i</sup>and from all countries whither I had driven them; and they shall dwell in their own land.

9 <sup>†</sup>Mine heart within me is broken because of the prophets; <sup>m</sup>all my bones shake; I am like a drunken man, and like a man whom wine hath overcome, because of the LORD, and because of the words of his holiness.

10 For <sup>n</sup>the land is full of adulterers; for <sup>o</sup>because of <sup>4</sup>swearing the land mourneth; <sup>p</sup>the pleasant places of the wilderness are dried up, and their <sup>5</sup>course is evil, and their force is not right.

11 For <sup>q</sup>both prophet and priest are profane; yea, <sup>r</sup>in my house have I found their wickedness, saith the LORD.

12 <sup>s</sup>Wherefore their way shall be unto them as slippery ways in the darkness: they shall be driven on, and fall therein: for I <sup>t</sup>will bring evil upon them, even the year of their visitation, saith the LORD.

13 And I have seen <sup>6</sup>folly in the prophets of Sā-mā'rī-a; <sup>u</sup>they prophesied in Bā'al, and <sup>x</sup>caused my people Iṣ'ra-el to err.

14 I have seen also in the prophets of Jē-rū'sā-lēm <sup>a</sup>an horrible thing: <sup>v</sup>they commit adultery, and <sup>z</sup>walk in lies: they <sup>a</sup>strengthen also the hands of evildoers, that none doth return from his wickedness: they are all of them unto me as <sup>b</sup>Sōd'om, and the inhabitants thereof as Gō-mōr'rah.

15 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts concerning the prophets; Behold, I will feed them with <sup>c</sup>wormwood, and make them drink the water of gall: for from the prophets of Jē-rū'sā-lēm is <sup>b</sup>profaneness gone forth into all the land.

16 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Harken not unto the words of the prophets that prophesy unto you: they make you vain: <sup>d</sup> they speak a vision of their own heart, and not out of the mouth of the LORD.

17 They say still unto them that despise me, The LORD hath said, <sup>e</sup> Ye shall have peace; and they say unto every one that walketh after the <sup>f</sup> imagination of his own heart, No evil shall come upon you.

18 For <sup>g</sup> who hath stood in the <sup>h</sup> counsel of the LORD, and hath perceived and heard his word? who hath marked his word, and heard it?

19 Behold, a <sup>i</sup> whirlwind of the LORD is gone forth in fury, even a grievous whirlwind: it shall fall grievously upon the head of the wicked.

20 The <sup>j</sup> anger of the LORD shall not return, until he have executed, and till he have performed the thoughts of his heart: <sup>k</sup> in the latter days ye shall consider it perfectly.

21 <sup>l</sup> I have not sent these prophets, yet they ran: I have not spoken to them, yet they prophesied.

22 But if they had <sup>m</sup> stood in my counsel, and had caused my people to hear my words, then they should have <sup>n</sup> turned them from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings.

23 Am I a God at hand, saith the LORD, and not a God afar off?

24 Can any <sup>o</sup> hide himself in secret places that I shall not see him? saith the LORD. <sup>p</sup> Do not I fill heaven and earth? saith the LORD.

25 I have heard what the prophets said, that prophesy lies in my name, saying, I have dreamed, I have dreamed.

26 How long shall *this* be in the heart of the prophets that prophesy lies? yea, they are prophets of the deceit of their own heart;

27 Which think to cause my people to forget my name by their dreams which they tell every man to his neighbour, <sup>q</sup> as their fathers have forgotten my name for Bā'al.

28 The prophet <sup>r</sup> that hath a dream, let him tell a dream; and he that

B. C. 599.

d ver. 21.  
ch. 14. 14.e ch. 6. 14; 8. 11.  
Ezek. 13. 10.  
Zech. 10. 2.2 Or, stubbornness,  
ch. 13. 10.  
Mic. 3. 11.  
Job 13. 8.  
1 Cor. 2. 16.  
3 Or, secret.h ch. 25. 32;  
30. 23.

i ch. 30. 24.

k Gen. 49. 1.

l ch. 14. 14;  
27. 15; 29. 9.

m ver. 18.

n ch. 25. 5.

o Ps. 139. 7.  
&c.  
Amos 9. 2, 3.  
p 1 Kin. 8. 27.  
Ps. 139. 7.q Judg. 3. 7;  
8. 33, 34.

4 Heb. with whom is.

r Deut. 18. 20.  
ch. 14. 14, 15.

5 Or, that smooth their tongues.

s Zeph. 2. 4.  
Mal. 1. 1.

u ver. 39.

6 Heb. visit upon.  
z Hos. 4. 6.  
y ver. 33.

hath my word, let him speak my word faithfully. What *is* the chaff to the wheat? saith the LORD.

29 *Is* not my word like as a fire? saith the LORD; and like a hammer that breaketh the rock in pieces?

30 Therefore, behold, <sup>t</sup> I am against the prophets, saith the LORD, that steal my words every one from his neighbour.

31 Behold, I am against the prophets, saith the LORD, <sup>u</sup> that use their tongues, and say, He saith.

32 Behold, I am against them that prophesy false dreams, saith the LORD, and do tell them, and cause my people to err by their lies, and by <sup>v</sup> their lightness; yet I sent them not, nor commanded them: therefore they shall not profit this people at all, saith the LORD.

33 ¶ And when this people, or the prophet, or a priest, shall ask thee, saying, What *is* <sup>w</sup> the burden of the LORD? thou shalt then say unto them, What burden? <sup>x</sup> I will even forsake you, saith the LORD.

34 And *as* for the prophet, and the priest, and the people, that shall say, The burden of the LORD, I will even <sup>y</sup> punish that man and his house.

35 Thus shall ye say every one to his neighbour, and every one to his brother, What hath the LORD answered? and, What hath the LORD spoken?

36 And the burden of the LORD shall ye mention no more: for every man's word shall be his burden; for ye have perverted the words of the living God, of the LORD of hosts our God.

37 Thus shalt thou say to the prophet, What hath the LORD answered thee? and, What hath the LORD spoken?

38 But since ye say, The burden of the LORD; therefore thus saith the LORD; Because ye say this word, The burden of the LORD, and I have sent unto you, saying, Ye shall not say, The burden of the LORD;

39 Therefore, behold, I, even I, <sup>z</sup> will utterly forget you, and <sup>a</sup> I will forsake you, and the city that I gave you and your fathers, *and cast you out of my presence:*

40 And I will bring \* an everlasting reproach upon you, and a perpetual shame, which shall not be forgotten.

## CHAPTER 24.

<sup>1</sup> Under the type of good and bad figs, <sup>4</sup> he foresheweth the restoration of them that were in captivity, <sup>8</sup> and the desolation of Zedekiah.

**T**HE <sup>a</sup> LORD shewed me, and, behold, two baskets of figs were set before the temple of the LORD, after that Nēb-u-chād-rēz<sup>b</sup> zar<sup>c</sup> king of Bāb'ŷ-lon had carried away captive<sup>c</sup> Jēc-q-nī'ah the son of Jē-hoi'-a-kim king of Jū'dah, and the princes of Jū'dah, with the carpenters and smiths, from Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and had brought them to Bāb'ŷ-lon.

2 One basket had very good figs, even like the figs that are first ripe: and the other basket had very naughty figs, which could not be eaten,<sup>2</sup> they were so bad.

3 Then said the LORD unto me, What seest thou, Jēr-q-mī'ah? And I said, Figs; the good figs, very good; and the evil, very evil, that cannot be eaten, they are so evil.

4 ¶ Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

5 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Iṣ'ra-ēl; Like these good figs, so will I acknowledge<sup>3</sup> them that are carried away captive of Jū'dah, whom I have sent out of this place into the land of the Chāl-dē'ans for their good.

6 For I will set mine eyes upon them for good, and<sup>d</sup> I will bring them again to this land: and<sup>e</sup> I will build them, and not pull them down; and I will plant them, and not pluck them up.

7 And I will give them<sup>f</sup> an heart to know me, that I am the LORD: and they shall be<sup>g</sup> my people, and I will be their God: for they shall return unto me<sup>h</sup> with their whole heart.

8 ¶ And as the evil<sup>i</sup> figs, which cannot be eaten, they are so evil; surely thus saith the LORD, So will I give Zēd-q-kl'ah the king of Jū'dah, and his princes, and the residue of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, that remain in this land, and<sup>k</sup> them that dwell in the land of Égypt:

9 And I will deliver them<sup>l</sup> to<sup>m</sup> be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth for their hurt.<sup>m</sup> to be a reproach and a proverb, a taunt<sup>n</sup> and a curse,

B. C. 599.

z ch. 20. 11.

cir. 598.]

<sup>a</sup> Amos 7. 1. 4; 8. 1.<sup>b</sup> 2 Kin. 24.

12, &amp;c.

<sup>c</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 10.<sup>c</sup> See ch. 22.

24, &amp;c.;

29. 2.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. for badness.<sup>3</sup> Heb. the captivity.<sup>d</sup> ch. 12. 15;

29. 10.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 32. 41;

33. 7; 42. 10.

<sup>f</sup> Deut. 30. 6.<sup>g</sup> ch. 32. 39.<sup>h</sup> Ezek. 11. 19;

36. 26, 27.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 30. 22;

31. 33; 32. 38.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 28. 13.<sup>k</sup> ch. 29. 17.<sup>l</sup> See ch. 43;

44.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. for removing,

or vexation.

<sup>l</sup> Deut. 28. 25,

37.

<sup>1</sup> Kin. 9. 7.<sup>2</sup> Chr. 7. 20.<sup>ch.</sup> 15. 4; 29.<sup>ch.</sup> 34. 17.<sup>m</sup> Ps. 44. 13.<sup>n</sup> ch. 43. 14.<sup>o</sup> ch. 29. 18,

22.

<sup>5</sup> 607, ending.

606, begin-

ning.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 36. 1.<sup>b</sup> From 629

till 606.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 1. 2.<sup>d</sup> ch. 7. 13; 11.

7. 8, 10; 13.

10. 11, 16, 12;

17. 23; 18. 12;

19. 15; 22. 21.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 7. 13, 25;

26. 8; 29. 19.

<sup>f</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 13.<sup>g</sup> ch. 18. 11;

35. 15.

<sup>h</sup> Jonah 3. 8.<sup>i</sup> Deut. 32. 21.<sup>j</sup> ch. 7. 19; 32.

30.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 1. 15.<sup>l</sup> ch. 27. 6;

43. 10.

<sup>m</sup> See Is. 44. 28;

45. 1.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 40. 2.

in all places whither I shall drive them.

10 And I will send the sword, the famine, and the pestilence, among them, till they be consumed from off the land that I gave unto them and to their fathers.

## CHAPTER 25.

<sup>1</sup> Jeremiah, reproving the Jews' disobedience to the prophets, <sup>8</sup> foretelleth the seventy years' captivity, <sup>12</sup> and the destruction of Babylon. <sup>15</sup> Under the type of a cup of wine he foresheweth the destruction of all nations.

**T**HE word that came to Jēr-q-mī'-ah concerning all the people of Jū'dah<sup>a</sup> in the fourth year of Jē-hoi'-a-kim the son of Jō-si'ah king of Jū'dah, that was the first year of Nēb-u-chād-rēz'zar king of Bāb'ŷ-lon;

2 The which Jēr-q-mī'ah the prophet spake unto all the people of Jū'dah, and to all the inhabitants of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, saying,

3<sup>b</sup> From the thirteenth year of Jō-si'ah the son of Á-mon king of Jū'dah, even unto this day, that is the three and twentieth year, the word of the LORD hath come unto me, and I have spoken unto you, rising early and speaking; <sup>c</sup> but ye have not hearkened.

4 And the LORD hath sent unto you all his servants the prophets, <sup>d</sup> rising early and sending them; but ye have not hearkened, nor inclined your ear to hear.

5 They said, <sup>e</sup> Turn ye again now every one from his evil way, and from the evil of your doings, and dwell in the land that the LORD hath given unto you and to your fathers for ever and ever:

6 And go not after other gods to serve them, and to worship them, and provoke me not to anger with the works of your hands; and I will do you no hurt.

7 Yet ye have not hearkened unto me, saith the LORD; that ye might <sup>f</sup> provoke me to anger with the works of your hands to your own hurt.

8 ¶ Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts; Because ye have not heard my words,

9 Behold, I will send and take<sup>g</sup> all the families of the north, saith the LORD, and Nēb-u-chād-rēz'zar the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon, <sup>h</sup> my servant, and

will bring them against this land, and against the inhabitants thereof, and against all these nations round about, and will utterly destroy them, and <sup>1</sup>make them an astonishment, and an hissing, and perpetual desolations.

10 Moreover <sup>2</sup>I will take from them the <sup>k</sup>voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, <sup>3</sup>the sound of the millstones, and the light of the candle.

11 And this whole land shall be a desolation, and an astonishment; and these nations shall serve the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon seventy years.

12 ¶ And it shall come to pass, <sup>m</sup>when <sup>3</sup>seventy years are accomplished, <sup>n</sup>that I will <sup>4</sup>punish the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon, and that nation, saith the LORD, for their iniquity, and the land of the Chāl-dē'ang, <sup>n</sup>and will make it perpetual desolations.

13 And I will bring upon that land all my words which I have pronounced against it, <sup>even</sup> all that is written in this book, which Jēr-ē-mi-ah hath prophesied against all the nations.

14 <sup>o</sup>For many nations <sup>p</sup>and great kings shall <sup>q</sup>servethemselvess of them also: <sup>r</sup>and I will recompense them according to their deeds, and according to the works of their own hands.

15 ¶ For thus saith the LORD God of Iŷ'r-ā-el unto me; Take the <sup>s</sup>wine cup of this fury at my hand, and cause all the nations, to whom I send thee, to drink it.

16 And <sup>t</sup>they shall drink, and be moved, and be mad, because of the sword that I will send among them.

17 Then took I the cup at the LORD's hand, and made all the nations to drink, unto whom the LORD had sent me:

18 *To wit*, Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and the cities of Jū'dah, and the kings thereof, and the princes thereof, to make them <sup>u</sup>a desolation, an astonishment, an hissing, and <sup>x</sup>a curse; as <sup>it</sup> is this day;

19 <sup>y</sup>Phā'raoh king of Ē'gypt, and his servants, and his princes, and all his people;

20 And all <sup>z</sup>the mingled people, and

B. C. 606.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 18. 16.

<sup>j</sup> Heb. *I will cause to perish from them.*

<sup>k</sup> Is. 24. 7.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 7. 34.

<sup>m</sup> Ezek. 26. 13.

<sup>n</sup> Hos. 2. 11.

<sup>o</sup> Eccles. 12. 4.

<sup>p</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 21, 22.

<sup>q</sup> Ezra 1. 1.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 29. 10.

<sup>s</sup> Dan. 9. 2.

<sup>t</sup> Beginning cir. 606.

<sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 24. 1, ending cir. 536.

<sup>v</sup> Ezra 1. 1.

<sup>w</sup> Hob. *visit upon.*

<sup>x</sup> Is. 13. 19;

<sup>y</sup> 14. 23; 21. 1.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 50. 3, 15;

<sup>a</sup> 23. 39, 40, 45.

<sup>b</sup> o ch. 50. 9.

<sup>c</sup> p ch. 50. 41.

<sup>d</sup> q ch. 27. 7.

<sup>e</sup> r ch. 50. 29.

<sup>f</sup> s Job 21. 20.

<sup>g</sup> Ps. 75. 8.

<sup>h</sup> Is. 61. 17.

<sup>i</sup> t ch. 51. 7.

<sup>j</sup> Ezek. 23. 34.

<sup>k</sup> u ver. 9, 11.

<sup>l</sup> x ch. 24. 9.

<sup>m</sup> y ch. 46. 2, 25.

<sup>n</sup> z ver. 24.

<sup>o</sup> a Job 1. 1.

<sup>p</sup> b ch. 47. 1, 5, 7.

<sup>q</sup> c See Is. 20. 1.

<sup>r</sup> d ch. 49. 7, &c.

<sup>s</sup> e ch. 48. 1.

<sup>t</sup> f ch. 49. 1.

<sup>u</sup> g ch. 47. 4.

<sup>v</sup> h Or, *region by the sea side.*

<sup>w</sup> i ch. 49. 23.

<sup>x</sup> t ch. 49. 5.

<sup>y</sup> cir. 606.]

<sup>z</sup> j Heb. *cut off in corners,*

<sup>a</sup> or, *having the corners of the hair polled;*

<sup>b</sup> ch. 9. 26; 49. 32.

<sup>c</sup> k 2 Chr. 9. 14.

<sup>d</sup> l See ver. 20.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 49. 31.

<sup>f</sup> Ezek. 30. 5.

<sup>g</sup> m ch. 49. 34.

<sup>h</sup> n ch. 50. 9.

<sup>i</sup> o ch. 51. 41.

<sup>j</sup> p Hab. 2. 16.

<sup>k</sup> q Is. 51. 21.

<sup>l</sup> r Prov. 11. 31.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 49. 12.

<sup>n</sup> Ezek. 9. 6.

<sup>o</sup> Luke 23. 31.

<sup>p</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 17.

<sup>q</sup> t Heb. *upon which my name is called.*

<sup>r</sup> e Dan. 9. 19.

<sup>s</sup> f Ezek. 38. 21.

<sup>t</sup> u Is. 42. 13.

<sup>u</sup> Joel 3. 16.

<sup>v</sup> z Ps. 11. 4.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 37. 12.

<sup>x</sup> y 1 Kin. 9. 3.

<sup>y</sup> Ps. 132. 14.

<sup>z</sup> Is. 16. 9.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 48. 33.

<sup>b</sup> a Hos. 4. 1.

<sup>c</sup> Mic. 6. 2.

<sup>d</sup> Is. 66. 16.

<sup>e</sup> Joel 3. 2.

all the kings of <sup>a</sup>the land of Ūz, <sup>b</sup>and all the kings of the land of the Phil-lis'tines, and Ash'ke-lon, and Az'zah, and Ēk'rōn, and <sup>c</sup>the remnant of Ash'dōd,

21 <sup>d</sup>Ē'dom, and <sup>e</sup>Mō'ab, and the children of Ām'mōn,

22 And all the kings of <sup>f</sup>Tŷ'rus, and all the kings of Zī'dōn, and the kings of the <sup>g</sup>isles which are beyond the <sup>h</sup>sea,

23 <sup>i</sup>Dē'dan, and Tē'mā, and Būz, and all <sup>j</sup>that are in the utmost corners,

24 And <sup>k</sup>all the kings of Ā-rā'bī-a, and all the kings of the <sup>l</sup>mingled people that dwell in the desert,

25 And all the kings of Zim'ri, and all the kings of <sup>m</sup>Ē'lām, and all the kings of the Mēdes,

26 <sup>n</sup>And all the kings of the north, far and near, one with another, and all the kingdoms of the world, which are upon the face of the earth: <sup>o</sup>and the king of Shē'shāch shall drink after them.

27 Therefore thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Iŷ'r-ā-el; <sup>p</sup>Drink ye, and <sup>q</sup>be drunken, and spue, and fall, and rise no more, because of the sword which I will send among you.

28 And it shall be, if they refuse to take the cup at thine hand to drink, then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Ye shall certainly drink.

29 For, lo, <sup>r</sup>I begin to bring evil on the city <sup>s</sup>which is called by my name, and should ye be utterly unpunished? Ye shall not be unpunished: for <sup>t</sup>I will call for a sword upon all the inhabitants of the earth, saith the LORD of hosts.

30 Therefore prophesy thou against them all these words, and say unto them, The LORD shall <sup>u</sup>roar from on high, and utter his voice from <sup>v</sup>his holy habitation; he shall mightily roar upon <sup>w</sup>his habitation; he shall mightily give <sup>x</sup>a shout, as they that tread the grapes, against all the inhabitants of the earth.

31 A noise shall come <sup>y</sup>even to the ends of the earth; for the LORD hath <sup>z</sup>a controversy with the nations, <sup>b</sup>he will plead with all flesh;

he will give them *that are* wicked to the sword, saith the LORD.

32 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, evil shall go forth from nation to nation, and <sup>a</sup> a great whirlwind shall be raised up from the coasts of the earth.

33 <sup>d</sup> And the slain of the LORD shall be at that day from one end of the earth even unto the other end of the earth: they shall not be <sup>e</sup> lamented, <sup>f</sup> neither gathered, nor buried; they shall be dung upon the ground.

34 ¶ <sup>g</sup> Howl, ye shepherds, and cry; and wallow yourselves in the ashes, ye principal of the flock: for <sup>h</sup> the days of your slaughter and of your dispersions are accomplished; and ye shall fall like <sup>i</sup> a pleasant vessel.

35 And <sup>j</sup> the shepherds shall have no way to flee, nor the principal of the flock to escape.

36 A voice of the cry of the shepherds, and an howling of the principal of the flock, *shall be heard*: for the LORD hath spoiled their pasture.

37 And the peaceable habitations are cut down because of the fierce anger of the LORD.

38 He hath forsaken <sup>k</sup> his covert, as the lion: for their land is <sup>l</sup> desolate because of the fierceness of the oppressor, and because of his fierce anger.

#### CHAPTER 26.

1 *Jeremiah by promises and threatenings exhorteth to repentance. 8 He is apprehended, 10 and arraigned. 12 His apology. 16 He is quit in judgment, by the example of Micah, 20 and of Urijah, 24 and by the care of Ahikam.*

IN the beginning of the reign of Jê-hoi'-a-kim the son of Jê-si'-ah king of Jû'dah came this word from the LORD, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD; Stand in <sup>a</sup> the court of the LORD's house, and speak unto all the cities of Jû'dah, which come to worship in the LORD's house, <sup>b</sup> all the words that I command thee to speak unto them; <sup>c</sup> diminish not a word:

3 <sup>d</sup> If so be they will hearken, and turn every man from his evil way, that I may <sup>e</sup> repent me of the evil, which I purpose to do unto them because of the evil of their doings.

4 And thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD; <sup>f</sup> If ye will not

B. C. 606.

c ch. 23. 19;  
30. 23.

d Is. 66. 16.

e ch. 16. 4, 6.

f Pa. 79. 3.

g ch. 8. 2.

Rev. 11. 9.

h ch. 4. 8; 6.

26.

[cir. 609.

2 Heb. your

days for

slaughter.

3 Heb. a ves-

sel of desire.

4 Heb. flight

shall perish

from the

shepherds,

and escaping

from, &c.

Amos 2. 14.

A Pa. 76. 2.

5 Heb. a

desolation.

6610, ending.

609, begin-

ning.

a ch. 19. 14.

b Ezek. 3. 10.

c Acts 20. 27.

d ch. 36. 5.

e ch. 18. 8.

f Lev. 26. 14,

&c.

Deut. 28. 15.

g ch. 7. 13, 25;

11. 7; 25. 3, 4.

h 1 Sam. 4. 10,

11.

i Pa. 79. 60.

j ch. 7. 12, 14.

k Is. 65. 15.

l ch. 24. 9.

m Or, at the

door.

n Heb. The

judgment

of death is

for this man.

k ch. 38. 4.

l ch. 7. 3.

m ver. 3, 19.

n ch. 38. 5.

o Heb. as it is

good and

right in your

eyes.

hearken to me, to walk in my law, which I have set before you,

5 To hearken to the words of my servants the prophets, <sup>g</sup> whom I sent unto you, both rising up early, and sending *them*, but ye have not hearkened;

6 Then will I make this house like <sup>h</sup> Shi'lôh, and will make this city <sup>i</sup> a curse to all the nations of the earth.

7 So the priests and the prophets and all the people heard Jêr-ê-mi'-ah speaking these words in the house of the LORD.

8 ¶ Now it came to pass, when Jêr-ê-mi'-ah had made an end of speaking all that the LORD had commanded *him* to speak unto all the people, that the priests and the prophets and all the people took *him*, saying, Thou shalt surely die.

9 Why hast thou prophesied in the name of the LORD, saying, This house shall be like Shi'lôh, and this city shall be desolate without an inhabitant? And all the people were gathered against Jêr-ê-mi'-ah in the house of the LORD.

10 ¶ When the princes of Jû'dah heard these things, then they came up from the king's house unto the house of the LORD, and sat down <sup>j</sup> in the entry of the new gate of the LORD's house.

11 Then spake the priests and the prophets unto the princes and to all the people, saying, <sup>k</sup> This man *is* worthy to die; <sup>l</sup> for he hath prophesied against this city, as ye have heard with your ears.

12 ¶ Then spake Jêr-ê-mi'-ah unto all the princes and to all the people, saying, The LORD sent me to prophesy against this house and against this city all the words that ye have heard.

13 Therefore now <sup>m</sup> amend your ways and your doings, and obey the voice of the LORD your God; and the LORD will <sup>n</sup> repent him of the evil that he hath pronounced against you.

14 As for me, behold, <sup>o</sup> I *am* in your hand: do with me <sup>p</sup> as seemeth good and meet unto you.

15 But know ye for certain, that if ye put me to death, ye shall surely

bring innocent blood upon yourselves, and upon this city, and upon the inhabitants thereof: for of a truth the LORD hath sent me unto you to speak all these words in your ears.

16 <sup>o</sup> Then said the princes and all the people unto the priests and to the prophets; This man is not worthy to die: for he hath spoken to us in the name of the LORD our God.

17 <sup>o</sup> Then rose up certain of the elders of the land, and spake to all the assembly of the people, saying,

18 <sup>p</sup> Mī'cah the Mō'ras-thēz prophesied in the days of Hēz-ē-kī'ah king of Jū'dah, and spake to all the people of Jū'dah, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; <sup>q</sup> Zī'ōn shall be plowed like a field, and Jē-rū'sā-lēm shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house as the high places of a forest.

19 Did Hēz-ē-kī'ah king of Jū'dah and all Jū'dah put him at all to death? <sup>r</sup> did he not fear the LORD, and besought <sup>2</sup> the LORD, and the LORD <sup>s</sup> repented him of the evil which he had pronounced against them? <sup>t</sup> Thus might we procure great evil against our souls.

20 And there was also a man that prophesied in the name of the LORD, U-rī'jah the son of Shēm-ā-ī'ah of Kīr'jath-jē'ā-rīm, who prophesied against this city and against this land according to all the words of Jē-rē-mī'ah:

21 And when Jē-hoi'a-kim the king, with all his mighty men, and all the princes, heard his words, the king sought to put him to death: but when U-rī'jah heard it, he was afraid, and fled, and went into E'gypt;

22 And Jē-hoi'a-kim the king sent men into E'gypt, namely, Eī'na-ghan the son of Ach'bōr, and certain men with him into E'gypt.

23 And they fetched forth U-rī'jah out of E'gypt, and brought him unto Jē-hoi'a-kim the king; who slew him with the sword, and cast his dead body into the graves of the <sup>u</sup> common people.

24 Nevertheless <sup>v</sup> the hand of Ā-hī-kam the son of Shā'phan was with Jē-rē-mī'ah, that they should not

B. C. 609.

[cir. 598.]

<sup>o</sup> See Acts 5. 34, &c.<sup>p</sup> Mic. 1. 1. cir. 710.]<sup>q</sup> Mic. 3. 12.<sup>r</sup> 2 Chr. 32. 26.<sup>2</sup> Heb. the face of the LORD.<sup>s</sup> Ex. 32. 14. <sup>2</sup> Sam. 24. 16.<sup>t</sup> Acts 5. 39.<sup>3</sup> Heb. sons of the people. <sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 22. 12, 14. ch. 39. 14.<sup>a</sup> See ver. 3. 12, 20. ch. 24. 1.<sup>4</sup> Or, hath the LORD said. bch. 28. 10, 12. So Ezek. 4. 1: 12. 3; 24. 3 &c.<sup>5</sup> Or, concerning their masters, saying. c Pa. 115. 13; 146. 6.<sup>d</sup> Ps. 115. 16. Dan. 4. 17, 25, 32.<sup>e</sup> ch. 28. 14. cir. 609.]<sup>f</sup> ch. 25. 9; 43. 10. Ezek. 29. 18, 20.<sup>g</sup> ch. 28. 14. Dan. 2. 38. h2 Chr. 36. 26.<sup>i</sup> ch. 25. 12; 50. 27.<sup>j</sup> Dan. 5. 26. k ch. 25. 14.<sup>6</sup> Heb. dreams. <sup>l</sup> ver. 14.

give him into the hand of the people to put him to death.

## CHAPTER 27.

<sup>1</sup> He prophesieth the subduing of the neighbour kings unto Nebuchadnezzar. <sup>8</sup> He exhorteth them to yield. <sup>19</sup> He foretelleth the remnant of the vessels shall be carried to Babylon, and there continue until the day of visitation.

**I**N the beginning of the reign of Jē-hoi'a-kim the son of Jō-si'ah <sup>a</sup> king of Jū'dah came this word unto Jē-rē-mī'ah from the LORD, saying,

<sup>2</sup> Thus <sup>a</sup> saith the LORD to me; Make thee bonds and yokes, <sup>b</sup> and put them upon thy neck,

<sup>3</sup> And send them to the king of E'dom, and to the king of Mō'ab, and to the king of the Ām'mōn-ites, and to the king of Tī'rus, and to the king of Zī'dōn, by the hand of the messengers which come to Jē-rū'sā-lēm unto Zēd-ē-kī'ah king of Jū'dah;

<sup>4</sup> And command them <sup>5</sup> to say unto their masters, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Is'rā-el; Thus shall ye say unto your masters;

<sup>5</sup> <sup>c</sup> I have made the earth, the man and the beast that are upon the ground, by my great power and by my outstretched arm, and <sup>d</sup> have given it unto whom it seemed meet unto me.

<sup>6</sup> <sup>e</sup> And now have I given all these lands into the hand of Nēb-uchād-nēz'zar the king of Bāb'y-lon, <sup>f</sup> my servant; and <sup>g</sup> the beasts of the field have I given him also to serve him.

<sup>7</sup> <sup>h</sup> And all nations shall serve him, and his son, and his son's son, <sup>i</sup> until the very time of his land come: <sup>k</sup> and then many nations and great kings shall serve themselves of him.

<sup>8</sup> And it shall come to pass, that the nation and kingdom which will not serve the same Nēb-uchād-nēz'zar the king of Bāb'y-lon, and that will not put their neck under the yoke of the king of Bāb'y-lon, that nation will I punish, saith the LORD, with the sword, and with the famine, and with the pestilence, until I have consumed them by his hand.

<sup>9</sup> Therefore hearken not ye to your prophets, nor to your diviners, nor to your <sup>6</sup> dreamers, nor to your enchanters, nor to your sorcerers, which speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Bāb'y-lon:

<sup>10</sup> <sup>l</sup> For they prophesy a lie unto



you, to remove you far from your land; and that I should drive you out, and ye should perish.

11 But the nations that bring their neck under the yoke of the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon, and serve him, those will I let remain still in their own land, saith the LORD; and they shall till it, and dwell therein.

12 ¶ I spake also to <sup>m</sup> Zēd-q-kī'ah king of Jū'dah according to all these words, saying, Bring your necks under the yoke of the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon, and serve him and his people, and live.

13 <sup>n</sup> Why will ye die, thou and thy people, by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, as the LORD hath spoken against the nation that will not serve the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon?

14 Therefore hearken not unto the words of the prophets that speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon: for they prophesy <sup>o</sup> a lie unto you.

15 For I have not sent them, saith the LORD, yet they prophesy <sup>a</sup> a lie in my name; that I might drive you out, and that ye might perish, ye, and the prophets that prophesy unto you.

16 Also I spake to the priests and to all this people, saying, Thus saith the LORD; Hearken not to the words of your prophets that prophesy unto you, saying, Behold, <sup>p</sup> the vessels of the LORD's house shall now shortly be brought again from Bāb'ŷ-lon: for they prophesy a lie unto you.

17 Hearken not unto them; serve the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon, and live: wherefore should this city be laid waste?

18 But if they be prophets, and if the word of the LORD be with them, let them now make intercession to the LORD of hosts, that the vessels which are left in the house of the LORD, and in the house of the king of Jū'dah, and at Jē-rū'sā-lēm, go not to Bāb'ŷ-lon.

19 ¶ For thus saith the LORD of hosts <sup>q</sup> concerning the pillars, and concerning the sea, and concerning the bases, and concerning the residue of the vessels that remain in this city,

B. C. 598.

598.]

<sup>m</sup> ch. 28. 1;  
38. 17.

<sup>n</sup> Ezek. 18. 31.

[cir. 598.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 14. 14;  
23. 21; 29. 8, 9.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. in a  
lie, or,  
lyingly.

<sup>p</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 7,  
10.  
ch. 28. 3.  
Dan. 1. 2.

<sup>q</sup> 2 Kin. 25.  
13, &c.  
ch. 52. 17, 20,  
21.

<sup>r</sup> 2 Kin. 24.  
14, 15.  
ch. 24. 1.  
<sup>s</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 13.  
2 Chr. 36. 18.  
2 Chr. 36. 21.  
ch. 25. 10;  
32. 5.  
<sup>t</sup> Ezra 1. 7;  
7. 19.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 27. 1.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 27. 12.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 27. 16.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. two  
years of  
days.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. cap-  
tivity.  
<sup>d</sup> 1 Kin. 1. 36.

20 Which Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar king of Bāb'ŷ-lon took not, when he carried away <sup>r</sup> captive Jēc-q-nī'ah the son of Jē-hoi'a-kim king of Jū'dah from Jē-rū'sā-lēm to Bāb'ŷ-lon, and all the nobles of Jū'dah and Jē-rū'sā-lēm;

21 Yea, thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Iṣ'ra-el, concerning the vessels that remain in the house of the LORD, and in the house of the king of Jū'dah and of Jē-rū'sā-lēm;

22 They shall be <sup>a</sup> carried to Bāb'ŷ-lon, and there shall they be until the day that I <sup>v</sup> visit them, saith the LORD; then <sup>w</sup> will I bring them up, and restore them to this place.

### CHAPTER 28.

<sup>1</sup> Hananiah prophesieth falsely the return of the vessels, and of Jeconiah. <sup>5</sup> Jeremiah sheweth that the event will declare who are true prophets. <sup>12</sup> He telleth of an iron yoke, and foretelleth Hananiah's death.

AND <sup>a</sup> it came to pass the same year, in the beginning of the reign of Zēd-q-kī'ah king of Jū'dah, in the fourth year, and in the fifth month, that Hān-q-nī'ah the son of A'zur the prophet, which was of Gīb'e-on, spake unto me in the house of the LORD, in the presence of the priests and of all the people, saying,

2 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, the God of Iṣ'ra-el, saying, I have broken <sup>b</sup> the yoke of the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon.

3 <sup>c</sup> Within <sup>a</sup> two full years will I bring again into this place all the vessels of the LORD's house, that Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar king of Bāb'ŷ-lon took away from this place, and carried them to Bāb'ŷ-lon:

4 And I will bring again to this place Jēc-q-nī'ah the son of Jē-hoi'a-kim king of Jū'dah, with all the <sup>d</sup> captives of Jū'dah, that went into Bāb'ŷ-lon, saith the LORD: for I will break the yoke of the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon.

5 ¶ Then the prophet Jēr-q-mī'ah said unto the prophet Hān-q-nī'ah in the presence of the priests, and in the presence of all the people that stood in the house of the LORD,

6 Even the prophet Jēr-q-mī'ah said, <sup>e</sup> Amen: the LORD do so: the LORD perform thy words which thou hast prophesied, to bring again the

vessels of the LORD's house, and all that is carried away captive, from Bāb'ŷ-lon into this place.

7 Nevertheless hear thou now this word that I speak in thine ears, and in the ears of all the people;

8 The prophets that have been before me and before thee of old prophesied both against many countries, and against great kingdoms, of war, and of evil, and of pestilence.

9 <sup>e</sup> The prophet which prophesieth of peace, when the word of the prophet shall come to pass, then shall the prophet be known, that the LORD hath truly sent him.

10 ¶ Then Hān-g-nī'ah the prophet took the <sup>f</sup> yoke from off the prophet Jēr-g-mī'ah's neck, and brake it.

11 And Hān-g-nī'ah spake in the presence of all the people, saying, Thus saith the LORD; Even so will I break the yoke of Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar king of Bāb'ŷ-lon <sup>g</sup> from the neck of all nations within the space of two full years. And the prophet Jēr-g-mī'ah went his way.

12 ¶ Then the word of the LORD came unto Jēr-g-mī'ah the prophet, after that Hān-g-nī'ah the prophet had broken the yoke from off the neck of the prophet Jēr-g-mī'ah, saying,

13 Go and tell Hān-g-nī'ah, saying, Thus saith the LORD; Thou hast broken the yokes of wood; but thou shalt make for them yokes of iron.

14 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Iṣ'ra-el; <sup>h</sup> I have put a yoke of iron upon the neck of all these nations, that they may serve Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar king of Bāb'ŷ-lon; and they shall serve him: and <sup>i</sup> I have given him the beasts of the field also.

15 ¶ Then said the prophet Jēr-g-mī'ah unto Hān-g-nī'ah the prophet, Hear now, Hān-g-nī'ah; The LORD hath not sent thee; but <sup>k</sup> thou makest this people to trust in a lie.

16 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will cast thee from off the face of the earth: this year thou shalt die, because thou hast taught <sup>l</sup> rebellion against the LORD.

17 So Hān-g-nī'ah the prophet died the same year in the seventh month.

B. C. 589.

## CHAPTER 29.

1 Jeremiah sendeth a letter to the captives in Babylon not to believe the dreams of their prophets, 10 and that they shall return after seventy years. 20 He sheweth the fearful end of Ahab and Zedekiah. 24 Shemaiah writeth a letter against Jeremiah. 30 Jeremiah readeth his doom.

[cir. 589.]

**N**OW these are the words of the letter that Jēr-g-mī'ah the prophet sent from Jē-rū'sā-lēm unto the residue of the elders which were carried away captives, and to the priests, and to the prophets, and to all the people whom Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar had carried away captive from Jē-rū'sā-lēm to Bāb'ŷ-lon;

2 (After that <sup>a</sup> Jēc-q-nī'ah the king, and the queen, and the <sup>b</sup> eunuchs, the princes of Jū'dah and Jē-rū'sā-lēm, and the carpenters, and the smiths, were departed from Jē-rū'sā-lēm;)

3 By the hand of Ēl'a-sah the son of Shā'phan, and Gēm-g-ri'ah the son of Hīl-kī'ah, (whom Zēd-g-ki'ah king of Jū'dah sent unto Bāb'ŷ-lon to Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar king of Bāb'ŷ-lon) saying,

4 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Iṣ'ra-el, unto all that are carried away captives, whom I have caused to be carried away from Jē-rū'sā-lēm unto Bāb'ŷ-lon;

5 <sup>b</sup> Build ye houses, and dwell in them; and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of them;

6 Take ye wives, and beget sons and daughters; and take wives for your sons, and give your daughters to husbands, that they may bear sons and daughters; that ye may be increased there, and not diminished.

7 And seek the peace of the city whither I have caused you to be carried away captives, <sup>c</sup> and pray unto the LORD for it: for in the peace thereof shall ye have peace.

8 ¶ For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Iṣ'ra-el; Let not your prophets and your diviners, that be in the midst of you, <sup>d</sup> deceive you, neither hearken to your dreams which ye cause to be dreamed.

9 <sup>e</sup> For they prophesy <sup>f</sup> falsely unto you in my name: I have not sent them, saith the LORD.

10 ¶ For thus saith the LORD, That after seventy years be accomplished at Bāb'ŷ-lon I will visit you, and per-

<sup>e</sup> Deut. 18. 22.<sup>f</sup> ch. 27. 2.<sup>g</sup> ch. 27. 7.<sup>h</sup> Deut. 28.

48.

ch. 27. 7.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 27. 6.<sup>k</sup> ch. 29. 31.

Ezek. 13. 22.

<sup>j</sup> Deut. 13. 5.

ch. 29. 32.

14. 15.

Eph. 5. 6.

<sup>e</sup> ver. 31.<sup>f</sup> Heb. in a

14.

<sup>g</sup> 2 Chr. 36.

21. 22.

Ezra 1. 1.

ch. 25. 12;

<sup>h</sup> ver. 9. 2.

D ut. 9. 2.

[cir. 606.]

cir. 595.]

form my good word toward you, in causing you to return to this place.

11 For I know the thoughts that I think toward you, saith the LORD, thoughts of peace, and not of evil, to give you an <sup>2</sup>expected end.

12 Then shall ye <sup>9</sup>call upon me, and ye shall go and pray unto me, and I will hearken unto you.

13 And <sup>h</sup>ye shall seek me, and find me, when ye shall search for me <sup>4</sup>with all your heart.

14 And <sup>k</sup>I will be found of you, saith the LORD: and I will turn away your captivity, and <sup>4</sup>I will gather you from all the nations, and from all the places whither I have driven you, saith the LORD; and I will bring you again into the place whence I caused you to be carried away captive.

15 ¶ Because ye have said, The LORD hath raised us up prophets in Bāb'ŷ-lon;

16 Know that thus saith the LORD of the king that sitteth upon the throne of Dā'vid, and of all the people that dwelleth in this city, and of your brethren that are not gone forth with you into captivity;

17 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Behold, I will send upon them the <sup>m</sup>sword, the famine, and the pestilence, and will make them like <sup>n</sup>vile figs, that cannot be eaten, they are so evil.

18 And I will persecute them with the sword, with the famine, and with the pestilence, and <sup>o</sup>will deliver them to be removed to all the kingdoms of the earth, <sup>3</sup>to be <sup>p</sup>a curse, and an astonishment, and an hissing, and a reproach, among all the nations whither I have driven them:

19 Because they have not hearkened to my words, saith the LORD, which <sup>9</sup>I sent unto them by my servants the prophets, rising up early and sending them; but ye would not hear, saith the LORD.

20 ¶ Hear ye therefore the word of the LORD, all ye of the captivity, whom I have sent from Jē-rū'sā-lēm to Bāb'ŷ-lon:

21 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Īs'ra-el, of Ā'hāb the son of Kōl-g-ī'ah, and of Zēd-q-ki'ah

B. C. 608.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. end and expectation.  
<sup>9</sup> Dan. 9. 3, &c.

<sup>h</sup> Lev. 26. 39, 40, &c.  
<sup>k</sup> Deut. 30. 1, &c.  
<sup>3</sup> ch. 24. 7.  
<sup>4</sup> Deut. 4. 7.  
<sup>Ps.</sup> 32. 6;  
46. 1.  
<sup>Is.</sup> 55. 6.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 25. 3, 9;  
30. 3; 32. 37.

[598.]

<sup>m</sup> ch. 24. 10.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 24. 9.

<sup>o</sup> Deut. 28. 25.  
<sup>2</sup> Chr. 29. 8.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 15. 4; 24. 9; 34. 17.  
<sup>9</sup> Heb. for a curse.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 28. 6.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 42. 18.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 25. 4;  
32. 33.  
<sup>r</sup> See Gen. 48. 20.  
<sup>Is.</sup> 65. 15.  
<sup>s</sup> Dan. 3. 6.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 23. 14.  
<sup>4</sup> Or, dreamer.  
<sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 18.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 21. 1.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 20. 1.  
<sup>y</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 11.  
<sup>Acts</sup> 26. 24.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 20. 2.  
<sup>a</sup> ver. 5.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 28. 15.

the son of Mā-g-sē'jah, which prophesy a lie unto you in my name; Behold, I will deliver them into the hand of Nēb-u-chād-rēz zar king of Bāb'ŷ-lon; and he shall slay them before your eyes;

22 ¶ And of them shall be taken up a curse by all the captivity of Jū'dah which are in Bāb'ŷ-lon, saying, The LORD make thee like Zēd-q-ki'ah and like Ā'hāb, <sup>a</sup>whom the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon roasted in the fire;

23 Because <sup>t</sup>they have committed villany in Īs'ra-el, and have committed adultery with their neighbours' wives, and have spoken lying words in my name, which I have not commanded them; even I know, and am a witness, saith the LORD.

24 ¶ Thus shalt thou also speak to Shēm-g-ī'ah the <sup>4</sup>Nē-hēl'g-mite, saying,

25 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, the God of Īs'ra-el, saying, Because thou hast sent letters in thy name unto all the people that are at Jē-rū'sā-lēm, <sup>u</sup>and to Zēph-g-nī'ah the son of Mā-g-sē'jah the priest, and to all the priests, saying,

26 The LORD hath made thee priest in the stead of Jē-hoi'a-dā the priest, that ye should be <sup>v</sup>officers in the house of the LORD, for every man that is <sup>y</sup>mad, and maketh himself a prophet, that thou shouldest <sup>z</sup>put him in prison, and in the stocks.

27 Now therefore why hast thou not reproved Jēr-g-mī'ah of Ān'g-thoth, which maketh himself a prophet to you?

28 For therefore he sent unto us in Bāb'ŷ-lon, saying, This captivity is long: <sup>a</sup>build ye houses, and dwell in them; and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of them.

29 And Zēph-g-nī'ah the priest read this letter in the ears of Jēr-g-mī'ah the prophet.

30 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Jēr-g-mī'ah, saying,

31 Send to all them of the captivity, saying, Thus saith the LORD concerning Shēm-g-ī'ah the Nē-hēl'g-mite; Because that Shēm-g-ī'ah hath prophesied unto you, <sup>b</sup>and I sent him not, and he caused you to trust in a lie:

32 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will punish Shēm-gī'ah the Nē-hēl'g-mite, and his seed: he shall not have a man to dwell among this people; neither shall he behold the good that I will do for my people, saith the LORD; <sup>c</sup>because he hath taught <sup>2</sup>rebellion against the LORD.

## CHAPTER 30.

1 *God sheweth Jeremiah the return of the Jews.* 10 *He comforteth Jacob.* 18 *Their return shall be gracious.* 20 *Wrath shall fall on the wicked.*

THE word that came to Jēr-g-mī'ah from the LORD, saying,

2 Thus speaketh the LORD God of Iṣ'ra-el, saying, Write thee all the words that I have spoken unto thee in a book.

3 For, lo, the days come, saith the LORD, that <sup>a</sup>I will bring again the captivity of my people Iṣ'ra-el and Jūdah, saith the LORD: <sup>d</sup>and I will cause them to return to the land that I gave to their fathers, and they shall possess it.

4 ¶ And these are the words that the LORD spake concerning Iṣ'ra-el and concerning Jūdah.

5 For thus saith the LORD; We have heard a voice of trembling, <sup>3</sup>of fear, and not of peace.

6 Ask ye now, and see whether <sup>4</sup>a man doth travail with child? wherefore do I see every man with his hands on his loins, <sup>c</sup>as a woman in travail, and all faces are turned into paleness?

7 <sup>a</sup>Alas! for that day is great, <sup>e</sup>so that none is like it: it is even the time of Jā'qob's trouble; but he shall be saved out of it.

8 For it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD of hosts, that I will break his yoke from off thy neck, and will burst thy bonds, and strangers shall no more serve themselves of him:

9 But they shall serve the LORD their God, and <sup>f</sup>Dā'vid their king, whom I will <sup>g</sup>raise up unto them.★

10 ¶ Therefore <sup>h</sup>fear thou not, O my servant Jā'qob, saith the LORD; neither be dismayed, O Iṣ'ra-el: for, lo, I will save thee from afar, and thy seed <sup>i</sup>from the land of their captivity; and Jā'qob shall return, and shall be in rest, and be quiet, and none shall make him afraid.

B. C. 598.

c ch. 28. 16.

2 Heb. revolt.

cl. 606.]

a ver. 18.  
ch. 32. 44.  
Ezek. 39. 25.  
Amos 9. 14,  
15.  
b ch. 16. 15.

3 Or, there is  
fear, and  
not peace.

4 Heb. a

male.

c ch. 4. 31; 6.

24.

d Joel 2. 11.

31.

e Amos 5. 18.

f Zeph. 1. 14.

g Dan. 12. 1.

h Is. 55. 3, 4.

i Ezek. 34. 23;

37. 24.

j Hos. 3. 5.

k Luke 1. 69.

l Acts 2. 30;

13. 23.

m Is. 41. 13;

43. 3; 44. 2.

n ch. 46. 27, 28.

o ch. 3. 18.

p Amos 9. 8.

q Ps. 6. 1.

r Is. 27. 8.

s ch. 10. 21;

46. 28.

t 2 Chr. 36.

u ch. 15. 18.

v Heb. for

binding up,

or, pressing.

w ch. 8. 22.

x Lam. 1. 2.

y Job 13. 24;

16. 9; 19. 11.

z Job 30. 21.

a ch. 5. 6.

b ch. 13. 18.

c Ex. 23. 22.

d Is. 33. 1; 41.

e Is. 33. 1.

f ch. 10. 25.

g ch. 33. 6.

h ver. 3.

i ch. 33. 7, 11.

j Ps. 102. 13.

k Or, little

hill.

l Is. 35. 10;

51. 11.

m ch. 31. 4, 12,

13; 33. 21.

n Zech. 10. 6.

o Is. 1. 26.

11 For I am with thee, saith the LORD, to save thee: <sup>k</sup>though I make a full end of all nations whither I have scattered thee, <sup>l</sup>yet will I not make a full end of thee: but I will correct thee <sup>m</sup>in measure, and will not leave thee altogether unpunished.

12 For thus saith the LORD, <sup>n</sup>Thy bruise is incurable, and thy wound is grievous.

13 There is none to plead thy cause, <sup>o</sup>that thou mayest be bound up: <sup>p</sup>thou hast no healing medicines.

14 <sup>q</sup>All thy lovers have forgotten thee; they seek thee not; for I have wounded thee with the wound <sup>r</sup>of an enemy, with the chastisement <sup>s</sup>of a cruel one, for the multitude of thine iniquity; <sup>t</sup>because thy sins were increased.

15 Why <sup>u</sup>criest thou for thine affliction? thy sorrow is incurable for the multitude of thine iniquity: because thy sins were increased, I have done these things unto thee.

16 Therefore all they that devour thee <sup>v</sup>shall be devoured; and all thine adversaries, every one of them, shall go into captivity; and they that spoil thee shall be a spoil, and all that prey upon thee will I give for a prey.

17 <sup>w</sup>For I will restore health unto thee, and I will heal thee of thy wounds, saith the LORD; because they called thee an Outcast, saying, This is Zi'ōn, whom no man seeketh after.

18 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; Behold, <sup>x</sup>I will bring again the captivity of Jā'qob's tents, and <sup>y</sup>have mercy on his dwellingplaces; and the city shall be builded upon her own <sup>z</sup>heap, and the palace shall remain after the manner thereof.

19 And <sup>a</sup>out of them shall proceed thanksgiving and the voice of them that make merry: <sup>b</sup>and I will multiply them, and they shall not be few; I will also glorify them, and they shall not be small.

20 Their children also shall be <sup>c</sup>as aforetime, and their congregation shall be established before me, and I will punish all that oppress them.

21 And their nobles shall be of them-

selves, <sup>a</sup> and their governor shall proceed from the midst of them; and I will <sup>c</sup> cause him to draw near, and he shall approach unto me: for who is this that engaged his heart to approach unto me? saith the LORD.

22 And ye shall be <sup>f</sup> my people, and I will be your God.

23 Behold, the <sup>g</sup> whirlwind of the LORD goeth forth with fury, a <sup>2</sup> continuing whirlwind: it shall <sup>3</sup> fall with pain upon the head of the wicked.

24 The fierce anger of the LORD shall not return, until he have done it, and until he have performed the intents of his heart: <sup>h</sup> in the latter days ye shall consider it.

## CHAPTER 31.

1 The restoration of Israel. 10 The publication thereof. 15 Rahel mourning is comforted. 18 Ephraim repenting is brought home again. 35 The stability, 38 and amplitude of the church.

**A**T <sup>a</sup> the same time, saith the LORD, <sup>b</sup> will I be the God of all the families of Is<sup>r</sup>ra-el, and they shall be my people.

2 Thus saith the LORD, The people which were left of the sword found grace in the wilderness; even Is<sup>r</sup>ra-el, when <sup>c</sup> I went to cause him to rest.

3 The LORD hath appeared <sup>d</sup> of old unto me, saying, Yea, <sup>d</sup> I have loved thee with <sup>e</sup> an everlasting love: therefore <sup>e</sup> with lovingkindness have I <sup>f</sup> drawn thee.

4 Again <sup>g</sup> I will build thee, and thou shalt be built, O virgin of Is<sup>r</sup>ra-el: thou shalt again be adorned with thy <sup>h</sup> tabrets, and shalt go forth in the dances of them that make merry.

5 <sup>i</sup> Thou shalt yet plant vines upon the mountains of Sā-mā-ri-ā: the planters shall plant, and shall <sup>j</sup> eat them as common things.

6 For there shall be a day, that the watchmen upon the mount E<sup>p</sup>hrā-im shall cry, <sup>k</sup> Arise ye, and let us go up to Zi<sup>o</sup>n unto the LORD our God.

7 For thus saith the LORD; <sup>l</sup> Sing with gladness for Jā-qob, and shout among the chief of the nations: publish ye, praise ye, and say, O LORD, save thy people, the remnant of Is<sup>r</sup>ra-el.

8 Behold, I will bring them <sup>m</sup> from the north country, and <sup>n</sup> gather them from the coasts of the earth, and

B. C. 506.

d Gen. 49. 10.  
e Num. 16. 5.f ch. 24. 7;  
31. 1, 33; 32. 35.g Ezek. 11. 20;  
36. 28; 37. 27.h ch. 23. 19,  
20; 25. 32.

i Heb. cutting.

j Or, remain.

k Gen. 49. 1.

a ch. 30. 24.  
b ch. 30. 22.c Num. 10. 33.  
Deut. 1. 35.d Ps. 95. 11.  
Is. 63. 14.

e Heb. from afar.

f Mal. 1. 2.  
g Rom. 11. 28, 29.

h Or, have I extended lovingkindness unto thee.

i Hos. 11. 4.  
j ch. 33. 7.k Ex. 15. 20.  
Judg. 11. 34.l Ps. 149. 3.  
m Or, timbrels.n Is. 65. 21.  
Amos 9. 14.

o Heb. profane them.

p Deut. 20. 6;  
23. 20.q Is. 2. 2.  
Mic. 4. 2.r Is. 12. 5, 6.  
m ch. 3. 12.n Is. 23. 6.  
o Ezek. 20.p Ps. 126. 5, 6.  
ch. 50. 4.

q Or, favours.

r Zech. 12. 10.  
p Is. 35. 6; 43. 19; 49. 10, 11.s Ex. 4. 22.  
t Is. 40. 11.u Ezek. 34. 12,  
13, 14.v Is. 44. 23;  
49. 20.w Is. 49. 24, 25.  
x Ezek. 17.y Hos. 3. 5.  
z Is. 35. 10; 65. 19.a Rev. 21. 4.  
b Matt. 2. 17,c Josh. 18. 25.  
d Gen. 42. 13.e ver. 4, 5.  
f Ezra 1. 6.

g Hos. 1. 11.

with them the blind and the lame, the woman with child and her that travaileth with child together: a great company shall return thither.

9 <sup>o</sup> They shall come with weeping, and with <sup>p</sup> supplications will I lead them: I will cause them to walk <sup>q</sup> by the rivers of waters in a straight way, wherein they shall not stumble: for I am a father to Is<sup>r</sup>ra-el, and E<sup>p</sup>phrā-im is my <sup>r</sup> firstborn.

10 <sup>s</sup> Hear the word of the LORD, O ye nations, and declare it in the isles afar off, and say, He that scattered Is<sup>r</sup>ra-el <sup>t</sup> will gather him, and keep him, as a shepherd doth his flock.

11 For <sup>u</sup> the LORD hath redeemed Jā-qob, and ransomed him <sup>v</sup> from the hand of him that was stronger than he.

12 Therefore they shall come and sing in <sup>w</sup> the height of Zi<sup>o</sup>n, and shall flow together to <sup>x</sup> the goodness of the LORD, for wheat, and for wine, and for oil, and for the young of the flock and of the herd: and their soul shall be as a <sup>y</sup> watered garden; <sup>z</sup> and they shall not sorrow any more at all.

13 Then shall the virgin rejoice in the dance, both young men and old together: for I will turn their mourning into joy, and will comfort them, and make them rejoice from their sorrow.

14 And I will satiate the soul of the priests with fatness, and my people shall be satisfied with my goodness, saith the LORD.

15 <sup>aa</sup> Thus saith the LORD; <sup>aa</sup> A voice was heard in <sup>b</sup> Rā-mah, lamentation, and bitter weeping; Rā-hel weeping for her children refused to be comforted for her children, because <sup>c</sup> they were not. ★

16 Thus saith the LORD; Refrain thy voice from weeping, and thine eyes from tears: for thy work shall be rewarded, saith the LORD; and <sup>d</sup> they shall come again from the land of the enemy.

17 And there is hope in thine end, saith the LORD, that thy children shall come again to their own border.

18 <sup>ee</sup> I have surely heard E<sup>p</sup>phrā-im bemoaning himself thus; Thou hast chastised me, and I was chastised, as a bullock unaccustomed to the yoke:

<sup>e</sup>turn thou me, and I shall be turned; for thou *art* the LORD my God.

19 Surely <sup>f</sup>after that I was turned, I repented; and after that I was instructed, I smote upon *my* thigh: I was ashamed, yea, even confounded, because I did bear the reproach of my youth.

20 Is E'phrā-īm my dear son? *is he* a pleasant child? for since I spake against him, I do earnestly remember him still: <sup>g</sup>therefore my bowels <sup>2</sup>are troubled for him; <sup>h</sup>I will surely have mercy upon him, saith the LORD.

21 Set thee up waymarks, make thee high heaps: <sup>i</sup>set thine heart toward the highway, *even* the way *which* thou westest: turn again, O virgin of Is'ra-el, turn again to these thy cities.

22 ¶ How long wilt thou <sup>k</sup>go about, O thou <sup>l</sup>backsliding daughter? for the LORD hath created a new thing in the earth, A woman shall compass a man.

23 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Is'ra-el; As yet they shall use this speech in the land of Jū'dah and in the cities thereof, when I shall bring again their captivity; <sup>m</sup>The LORD bless thee, O habitation of justice, and <sup>n</sup>mountain of holiness.

24 And there shall dwell in Jū'dah itself, and <sup>o</sup>in all the cities thereof together, husbandmen, and they *that* go forth with flocks.

25 For I have satiated the weary soul, and I have replenished every sorrowful soul.

26 Upon this I awaked, and beheld; and my sleep was sweet unto me.

27 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that <sup>p</sup>I will sow the house of Is'ra-el and the house of Jū'dah with the seed of man, and with the seed of beast.

28 And it shall come to pass, *that* like as I have <sup>q</sup>watched over them, <sup>r</sup>to pluck up, and to break down, and to throw down, and to destroy, and to afflict; so will I watch over them, <sup>s</sup>to build, and to plant, saith the LORD.

29 'In those days they shall say no more, The fathers have eaten a sour grape, and the children's teeth are set on edge.

30 "But every one shall die for his

B. C. 606.

<sup>e</sup>Lam. 5. 21.  
<sup>f</sup>Deut. 30. 2.

<sup>g</sup>Deut. 32. 36.  
<sup>h</sup>Is. 53. 15.  
<sup>i</sup>Hos. 11. 8.  
<sup>j</sup>2 Heb. sound.  
<sup>k</sup>Is. 57. 18.  
<sup>l</sup>Hos. 14. 4.  
<sup>m</sup>Is. 50. 5.

<sup>k</sup>ch. 2. 18,  
23, 26.  
<sup>l</sup>ch. 3. 6, 8,  
11, 12, 14, 22.

<sup>m</sup>Ps. 122. 5,  
6, 7, 8.  
<sup>n</sup>Is. 1. 26.  
<sup>o</sup>2 Zech. 5. 3.  
<sup>p</sup>ch. 33. 12,  
13.  
<sup>q</sup>Ezek. 36. 9,  
10, 11.  
<sup>r</sup>Hos. 2. 23.  
<sup>s</sup>Zech. 10. 9.  
<sup>t</sup>q ch. 44. 27.  
<sup>u</sup>ch. 1. 10;  
18, 17.  
<sup>v</sup>ch. 24. 6.  
<sup>w</sup>Ezek. 18.  
2, 3.  
<sup>x</sup>Gal. 6. 5, 7.  
<sup>y</sup>ch. 32. 40;  
33. 14.  
<sup>z</sup>Ezek. 37. 26.  
<sup>aa</sup>Heb. 8. 6-12;  
10, 16, 17.  
<sup>ab</sup>Deut. 1. 31.  
<sup>ac</sup>Or, should  
I have continued  
an husband  
unto them?  
<sup>ad</sup>ch. 32. 40.  
<sup>ae</sup>Ps. 40. 8.  
<sup>af</sup>Ezek. 11. 19,  
20; 36. 26, 27.  
<sup>ag</sup>2 Cor. 3. 3.  
<sup>ah</sup>ch. 24. 7;  
30, 22; 32. 38.  
<sup>ai</sup>Is. 54. 13.  
<sup>aj</sup>John 6. 45.  
<sup>ak</sup>1 Cor. 2. 10.  
<sup>al</sup>1 John 2. 20.  
<sup>am</sup>ch. 33. 6;  
50, 20.  
<sup>an</sup>Mic. 7. 18.  
<sup>ao</sup>Acts 10. 43;  
13, 39.  
<sup>ap</sup>Rom. 11. 27.  
<sup>aq</sup>Gen. 1. 16.  
<sup>ar</sup>Ps. 72. 5, 17;  
89. 2, 36, 37;  
119. 91.  
<sup>as</sup>Is. 51. 15.  
<sup>at</sup>q ch. 10. 16.  
<sup>au</sup>Ps. 148. 6.  
<sup>av</sup>Is. 54. 9, 10.  
<sup>aw</sup>ch. 33. 20.  
<sup>ax</sup>1 ch. 33. 22.  
<sup>ay</sup>2 Neh. 3. 1.  
<sup>az</sup>Zech. 14. 19.  
<sup>ba</sup>1 Ezek. 40. 8.  
<sup>bb</sup>Zech. 2. 1.

own iniquity: every man that eateth; the sour grape, his teeth shall beset on edge.

31 ¶ Behold, the <sup>a</sup>days come, saith the LORD, that I will make a new covenant with the house of Is'ra-el, and with the house of Jū'dah:

32 Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day *that* <sup>b</sup>I took them by the hand! to bring them out of the land of E'gypt; which my covenant they brake, <sup>c</sup>although I was an husband unto them, saith the LORD:

33 <sup>d</sup>But this *shall* be the covenant that I will make with the house of Is'ra-el; After those days, saith the LORD, <sup>e</sup>I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; <sup>f</sup>and will be their God, and they shall be my people

34 And they shall teach no more every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the LORD: for <sup>g</sup>they shall all know me, from the least of them unto the greatest of them, saith the LORD: for <sup>h</sup>I will forgive their iniquity, and I will remember their sin no more.

35 ¶ Thus saith the LORD, <sup>i</sup>which giveth the sun for a light by day, and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which divideth <sup>j</sup>the sea when the waves thereof roar; <sup>k</sup>The LORD of hosts is his name:

36 <sup>l</sup>If those ordinances depart from before me, saith the LORD, *then* the seed of Is'ra-el also shall cease from being a nation before me for ever.

37 Thus saith the LORD; <sup>m</sup>If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will also cast off all the seed of Is'ra-el for all that they have done, saith the LORD.

38 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that the city shall be built to the LORD <sup>n</sup>from the tower of Hā-nān'e-el unto the gate of the corner.

39 And <sup>o</sup>the measuring line shall yet go forth over against it upon the hill Gā'rēb, and shall compass about to Gō'ath.

40 And the whole valley of the dead bodies, and of the ashes, and all the

fields unto the brook of Kid'ron, <sup>m</sup>unto the corner of the horse gate toward the east, <sup>n</sup>shall be holy unto the LORD; it shall not be plucked up, nor thrown down any more for ever.

## CHAPTER 32.

1 *Jeremiah, being imprisoned by Zedekiah, 6 buyeth Hanameel's field. 13 Buyeth and preserves the evidences, as tokens of the people's return. 26 God confirmeth the captivity for their sins, 36 and promisseth a gracious return.*

**T**HE word that came to Jêr-ê-mî'ah from the LORD <sup>a</sup> in the tenth year of Zêd-ê-kî'ah king of Jû'dah, which was the eighteenth year of Nêb-u-châd-rêz'zar.

2 For then the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon's army besieged Jê-ru'sâ-lê'm: and Jêr-ê-mî'ah the prophet was shut up <sup>b</sup> in the court of the prison, which was in the king of Jû'dah's house.

3 For Zêd-ê-kî'ah king of Jû'dah had shut him up, saying, Wherefore dost thou prophesy, and say, Thus saith the LORD, <sup>c</sup>Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon, and he shall take it;

4 And Zêd-ê-kî'ah king of Jû'dah <sup>d</sup>shall not escape out of the hand of the Châl-dê'an, but shall surely be delivered into the hand of the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon, and shall speak with him mouth to mouth, and his eyes shall behold his eyes;

5 And he shall lead Zêd-ê-kî'ah to Bâb'ÿ-lon, and there shall he be <sup>e</sup>until I visit him, saith the LORD: <sup>f</sup>though ye fight with the Châl-dê'an, ye shall not prosper.

6 ¶ And Jêr-ê-mî'ah said, The word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

7 Behold, Hâ-nâm'e-el the son of Shâl'lum thine uncle shall come unto thee, saying, Buy thee my field that <sup>g</sup>is in Ân'a-thoth: for the <sup>h</sup>right of redemption <sup>i</sup>is thine to buy it.

8 So Hâ-nâm'e-el mine uncle's son came to me in the court of the prison according to the word of the LORD, and said unto me, Buy my field, I pray thee, that <sup>j</sup>is in Ân'a-thoth, which <sup>k</sup>is in the country of Bën'jâmin: for the right of inheritance <sup>l</sup>is thine, and the redemption <sup>m</sup>is thine; buy it for thyself. Then I knew that this was the word of the LORD.

9 And I bought the field of Hâ-nâm'e-el my uncle's son, that <sup>n</sup>was in Ân'a-thoth, and <sup>o</sup>weighed him the

B. C. 606.

<sup>m</sup> 2 Chr. 23. 15.  
<sup>n</sup> Neh. 3. 26.  
<sup>o</sup> Joel 3. 17.

cir. 590.]  
<sup>a</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 1, 2.  
ch. 39. 1.

<sup>b</sup> Neh. 3. 25.  
ch. 33. 1; 37.  
21; 38. 6; 39.  
14.

c ch. 34. 2

<sup>d</sup> ch. 34. 3;  
38. 18, 23; 39.  
5; 52. 9.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 27. 22.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 21. 4;  
33. 5.  
<sup>g</sup> Lev. 25. 24,  
25, 32.

<sup>h</sup> Ruth. 4. 4.  
<sup>i</sup> Gen. 23. 16.  
Zech. 11. 12.  
<sup>j</sup> Or, seven  
shekels and  
ten pieces of  
silver.

<sup>k</sup> Heb. wrote  
in the book.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 36. 4.  
<sup>m</sup> See Is. 8. 2.  
<sup>n</sup> ver. 37, 43.  
<sup>o</sup> 2 Kin. 19.  
15.

<sup>p</sup> ver. 27.  
Gen. 18. 14.  
Luke 1. 37.  
<sup>q</sup> Or, hid  
from thee.  
<sup>r</sup> Ex. 20. 6;  
34. 7.

<sup>s</sup> Deut. 5. 9, 10.  
<sup>t</sup> Is. 9. 6.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 10. 16.  
<sup>v</sup> Is. 28. 29.  
<sup>w</sup> Heb. doing.  
<sup>x</sup> Job 34. 21.

<sup>y</sup> Ps. 33. 13.  
Prov. 5. 21.  
ch. 16. 17.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 17. 10.  
<sup>aa</sup> Ex. 9. 16.  
<sup>ab</sup> 1 Chr. 17. 21.  
Is. 63. 12.  
Dan. 9. 15.

money, <sup>cc</sup>even <sup>cd</sup>seventeen shekels of silver.

10 And I <sup>ce</sup>subscribed the evidence, and sealed it, and took witnesses, and weighed him the money in the balances.

11 So I took the evidence of the purchase, both that which was sealed according to the law and custom, and that which was open:

12 And I gave the evidence of the purchase unto <sup>cf</sup>Bâ'ruch the son of Nê-rî'ah, the son of Mâ-g-sê'jah, in the sight of Hâ-nâm'e-el mine uncle's son, and in the presence of the <sup>cg</sup>witnesses that subscribed the book of the purchase, before all the Jews that sat in the court of the prison.

13 ¶ And I charged Bâ'ruch before them, saying,

14 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Is'ra-el; Take these evidences, this evidence of the purchase, both which is sealed, and this evidence which is open; and put them in an earthen vessel, that they may continue many days.

15 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Is'ra-el; Houses and fields and vineyards <sup>ch</sup>shall be possessed again in this land.

16 ¶ Now when I had delivered the evidence of the purchase unto Bâ'ruch the son of Nê-rî'ah, I prayed unto the LORD, saying,

17 Ah Lord God! behold, <sup>ci</sup>thou hast made the heaven and the earth by thy great power and stretched out arm, and <sup>ck</sup>there is nothing <sup>cl</sup>too hard for thee:

18 Thou shewest <sup>cm</sup>lovingkindness unto thousands, and recompensest the iniquity of the fathers into the bosom of their children after them: the Great, <sup>cn</sup>the Mighty God, <sup>co</sup>the LORD of hosts, <sup>cp</sup>is his name,

19 <sup>cq</sup>Great in counsel, and mighty in work: for thine <sup>cr</sup>eyes are open upon all the ways of the sons of men: <sup>cs</sup>to give every one according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings:

20 Which hast set signs and wonders in the land of E'gypt, <sup>ct</sup>even unto this day, and in Is'ra-el, and among other men; and hast made thee <sup>cu</sup>a name, as at this day;

21 And <sup>a</sup> hast brought forth thy people Is'ra-el out of the land of E'gypt with signs, and with wonders, and with a strong hand, and with a stretched out arm, and with great terror;

22 And hast given them this land, which thou didst swear to their fathers to give them, <sup>a</sup> a land flowing with milk and honey;

23 And they came in, and possessed it; but <sup>a</sup> they obeyed not thy voice, neither walked in thy law; they have done nothing of all that thou commandedst them to do: therefore thou hast caused all this evil to come upon them:

24 Behold the <sup>2</sup> mountains, they are come unto the city to take it; and the city <sup>a</sup> is given into the hand of the Chāl-dē'anš, that fight against it, because of <sup>b</sup> the sword, and of the famine, and of the pestilence: and what thou hast spoken is come to pass; and, behold, thou seest it.

25 And thou hast said unto me, O Lord God, Buy thee the field for money, and take witnesses; <sup>3</sup> for <sup>c</sup> the city is given into the hand of the Chāl-dē'anš.

26 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Jēr-g-mi'ah, saying,

27 Behold, I *am* the LORD, the <sup>a</sup> God of all flesh: <sup>e</sup> is there any thing too hard for me?

28 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the Chāl-dē'anš, and into the hand of Nēb-u-chād-rēz'zar king of Bāb'ŷ-lon, and he shall take it:

29 And the Chāl-dē'anš, that fight against this city, shall come and <sup>g</sup> set fire on this city, and burn it with the houses, <sup>h</sup> upon whose roofs they have offered incense unto Bā'al, and poured out drink offerings unto other gods, to provoke me to anger.

30 For the children of Is'ra-el and the children of Jū'dah <sup>i</sup> have only done evil before me from their youth: for the children of Is'ra-el have only provoked me to anger with the work of their hands, saith the LORD.

31 For this city hath been to me as <sup>a</sup> a provocation of mine anger and of my fury from the day that they

B. C. 590.

<sup>x</sup> Ex. 6. 6.  
<sup>2</sup> Sam. 7. 23.  
<sup>1</sup> Chr. 17. 21.  
<sup>Pa.</sup> 136. 11, 12.

<sup>y</sup> Ex. 3. 8, 17.  
ch. 11. 5.

<sup>z</sup> Neh. 9. 26.  
ch. 11. 8.  
Dan. 9. 10-14.

<sup>2</sup> Or, engines of shot.  
ch. 33. 4.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 25, 36.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 14. 12.

<sup>3</sup> Or, though.  
c ver. 24.  
<sup>d</sup> Num. 16. 22.

<sup>e</sup> ver. 17.

<sup>f</sup> ver. 3.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 21. 10;

<sup>h</sup> 37. 8, 10; 32.

<sup>i</sup> 13.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 19. 13.

<sup>k</sup> i ch. 2. 7; 3.

<sup>l</sup> 25; 7. 22-26;

<sup>m</sup> 22. 21.

<sup>n</sup> Ezek. 30. 23.

<sup>o</sup> Heb. for my anger.

<sup>p</sup> 2 Kin. 23.

<sup>q</sup> 27; 24. 3.

<sup>r</sup> 18. 1, 4, 6.

<sup>s</sup> Dan. 9. 8.

<sup>t</sup> Heb. neck.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 2. 27;

<sup>v</sup> 7. 24.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 7. 13.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 7. 30.

<sup>y</sup> 31; 23. 11.

<sup>z</sup> Ezek. 8. 5, 6.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 7. 31;

<sup>b</sup> 19. 5.

<sup>c</sup> Jer. 18. 21.

<sup>d</sup> 1 Kin. 11. 33.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 7. 31.

<sup>f</sup> ver. 24.

<sup>g</sup> Dent. 30. 3.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 23. 3; 29.

<sup>i</sup> 14; 31. 10.

<sup>j</sup> Ezek. 37. 21.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 23. 6;

<sup>l</sup> 33. 16.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 24. 7;

<sup>n</sup> 30. 22; 31. 33.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 24. 7.

<sup>p</sup> Ezek. 11. 19.

<sup>q</sup> 20.

<sup>r</sup> Heb. all days.

<sup>s</sup> Is. 55. 3.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 31. 31.

<sup>u</sup> Heb. from after them.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 31. 33.

<sup>w</sup> Dent. 30. 9.

<sup>x</sup> Zeph. 3. 17.

<sup>y</sup> c ch. 24. 6;

<sup>z</sup> 31. 28.

<sup>a</sup> Amos 9. 15.

<sup>b</sup> Heb. in truth, or, stability.

built it even unto this day; <sup>k</sup> that I should remove it from before my face,

32 Because of all the evil of the children of Is'ra-el and of the children of Jū'dah, which they have done to provoke me to anger, <sup>l</sup> they, their kings, their princes, their priests, and their prophets, and the men of Jū'dah, and the inhabitants of Jē-rū'sā-lēm.

33 And they have turned unto me the <sup>5m</sup> back, and not the face: though I taught them, <sup>n</sup> rising up early and teaching them, yet they have not hearkened to receive instruction.

34 But they <sup>o</sup> set their abominations in the house, which is called by my name, to defile it.

35 And they built the high places of Bā'al, which are in the valley of the son of Hin'nom, to <sup>p</sup> cause their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire unto <sup>q</sup> Mō'lech; <sup>r</sup> which I commanded them not, neither came it into my mind, that they should do this abomination, to cause Jū'dah to sin.

36 ¶ And now therefore thus saith the LORD, the God of Is'ra-el, concerning this city, whereof ye say, <sup>s</sup> It shall be delivered into the hand of the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence;

37 Behold, I will <sup>t</sup> gather them out of all countries, whither I have driven them in mine anger, and in my fury, and in great wrath; and I will bring them again unto this place, and I will cause them <sup>u</sup> to dwell safely:

38 And they shall be <sup>x</sup> my people, and I will be their God:

39 And I will <sup>y</sup> give them one heart, and one way, that they may fear me <sup>6</sup> for ever, for the good of them, and of their children after them:

40 And <sup>z</sup> I will make an everlasting covenant with them, that I will not turn away <sup>7</sup> from them, to do them good; but <sup>a</sup> I will put my fear in their hearts, that they shall not depart from me.

41 Yea, <sup>b</sup> I will rejoice over them to do them good, and <sup>c</sup> I will plant them in this land <sup>8</sup> assuredly with my whole heart and with my whole soul.



42 For thus saith the LORD; <sup>a</sup> Like as I have brought all this great evil upon this people, so will I bring upon them all the good that I have promised them.

43 And <sup>a</sup> fields shall be bought in this land, <sup>f</sup> whereof ye say, *It is desolate without man or beast; it is given into the hand of the Chāl-dē'ang.*

44 Men shall buy fields for money, and subscribe evidences, and seal them, and take witnesses in <sup>g</sup> the land of Bēn'jā-min, and in the places about Jē-rū'sā-lēm, and in the cities of Jū'dah, and in the cities of the mountains, and in the cities of the valley, and in the cities of the south: for <sup>h</sup> I will cause their captivity to return, saith the LORD.

## CHAPTER 33.

1 *God promisseth to the captivity a gracious return, 12 a settled government, 15 Christ the Branch of righteousness, 17 a continuance of kingdom and priesthood, 20 and a stability of a blessed seed.*

**M**OREOVER the word of the LORD came unto Jēr-ē-mi'ah the second time, while he was yet <sup>a</sup> shut up in the court of the prison, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD the <sup>b</sup> maker thereof, the LORD that formed it, to establish it; <sup>20</sup> the LORD is his name;

3 <sup>a</sup> Call unto me, and I will answer thee, and shew thee great and <sup>b</sup> mighty things, which thou knowest not.

4 For thus saith the LORD, the God of Iṣ'ra-el, concerning the houses of this city, and concerning the houses of the kings of Jū'dah, which are thrown down by <sup>c</sup> the mounts, and by the sword;

5 <sup>f</sup> They come to fight with the Chāl-dē'ang, but it is to fill them with the dead bodies of men, whom I have slain in mine anger and in my fury, and for all whose wickedness I have hid my face from this city.

6 Behold, <sup>g</sup> I will bring it health and cure, and I will cure them, and will reveal unto them the abundance of peace and truth.

7 And <sup>h</sup> I will cause the captivity of Jū'dah and the captivity of Iṣ'ra-el to return, and will build them, <sup>i</sup> as at the first.

8 And I will <sup>k</sup> cleanse them from all their iniquity, whereby they have

B. C. 590.

d ch. 31. 28.

e ver. 15.

f ch. 33. 10.

g ch. 17. 28.

h ch. 37. 7, 11.

28.

a ch. 32. 2, 3.  
b Is. 37. 26.  
cir. 590.]2 Or, JE-  
HOVAH.  
c Ex. 15. 3.  
Amos 5. 8;g ch. 32. 5.  
g ch. 30. 17.  
h ver. 11.ch. 30. 3; 32.  
44.i Is. 1. 26.  
ch. 24. 6; 30.  
20; 31. 4, 28;  
42. 10.k Ezek. 36. 25.  
Zech. 13. 1.Heb. 9. 13.  
14.  
l ch. 31. 34.Mic. 7. 18.  
m Is. 62. 7.  
ch. 13. 11.n Is. 60. 5.  
o ch. 32. 43.  
p ch. 7. 34;16. 9; 25. 10.  
Rev. 18. 23.  
q 1 Chr. 16. 8,34.  
2 Chr. 5. 13;  
7. 3.Ezra 3. 11.  
r Is. 136. 1.  
Is. 42. 4.s Lev. 7. 12.  
Ps. 107. 22;  
116. 17.t ver. 7.  
Is. 65. 10.  
ch. 31. 24;  
50. 19.u ch. 17. 26;  
32. 44.  
z Lev. 27. 32.y ch. 23. 5;  
31. 27, 31.  
z ch. 29. 10.  
a Is. 4. 2;  
11. 1.  
ch. 23. 5.

sinned against me; and I will <sup>l</sup> pardon all their iniquities, whereby they have sinned, and whereby they have transgressed against me.

9 ¶ <sup>m</sup> And it shall be to me a name of joy, a praise and an honour before all the nations of the earth, which shall hear all the good that I do unto them: and they shall <sup>n</sup> fear and tremble for all the goodness and for all the prosperity that I procure unto it.

10 Thus saith the LORD; Again there shall be heard in this place, <sup>o</sup> which ye say *shall be desolate without man and without beast, even in the cities of Jū'dah, and in the streets of Jē-rū'sā-lēm, that are desolate, without man, and without inhabitant, and without beast,*

11 The <sup>p</sup> voice of joy, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, the voice of them that shall say, <sup>q</sup> Praise the LORD of hosts: for the LORD is good; for his mercy *endureth* for ever: *and* of them that shall bring <sup>r</sup> the sacrifice of praise into the house of the LORD. For <sup>s</sup> I will cause to return the captivity of the land, as at the first, saith the LORD.

12 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; <sup>t</sup> Again in this place, which is desolate without man and without beast, and in all the cities thereof, shall be an habitation of shepherds causing *their* flocks to lie down.

13 <sup>u</sup> In the cities of the mountains, in the cities of the vale, and in the cities of the south, and in the land of Bēn'jā-min, and in the places about Jē-rū'sā-lēm, and in the cities of Jū'dah, shall the flocks <sup>v</sup> pass again under the hands of him that telleth *them*, saith the LORD.

14 <sup>w</sup> Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that <sup>x</sup> I will perform that good thing which I have promised unto the house of Iṣ'ra-el and to the house of Jū'dah.

15 ¶ In those days, and at that time, will I cause the <sup>y</sup> Branch of righteousness to grow up unto Dā'vid; and he shall execute judgment and righteousness in the land. ★

16 <sup>z</sup> In those days shall Jū'dah be saved, and Jē-rū'sā-lēm shall dwell

safely: and this is the name where-with she shall be called, <sup>2</sup>The LORD our righteousness.

17 ¶ For thus saith the LORD; <sup>3</sup>Dā-vid shall never <sup>c</sup>want a man to sit upon the throne of the house of Īṣ-ṛā-el;

18 Neither shall the priests the Lē'vites want a man before me to <sup>d</sup>offer burnt offerings, and to kindle meat offerings, and to do sacrifice continually.

19 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto Jēr-ē-mī'ah, saying,

20 Thus saith the LORD; <sup>e</sup>If ye can break my covenant of the day, and my covenant of the night, and that there should not be day and night in their season;

21 Then may also <sup>f</sup>my covenant be broken with Dā'vid my servant, that he should not have a son to reign upon his throne; and with the Lē'vites the priests, my ministers.

22 As <sup>g</sup>the host of heaven cannot be numbered, neither the sand of the sea measured: so will I multiply the seed of Dā'vid my servant, and the Lē'vites that minister unto me.

23 Moreover the word of the LORD came to Jēr-ē-mī'ah, saying,

24 Considerest thou not what this people have spoken, saying, <sup>h</sup>The two families which the LORD hath chosen, he hath even cast them off? thus they have despised my people, that they should be no more a nation before them.

25 Thus saith the LORD; If <sup>i</sup>my covenant be not with day and night, and if I have not <sup>k</sup>appointed the ordinances of heaven and earth;

26 <sup>l</sup>Then will I cast away the seed of Jā'qob, and Dā'vid my servant, so that I will not take <sup>m</sup>any of his seed to be rulers over the seed of Ābrā-hām, Īṣṣac, and Jā'qob: for <sup>n</sup>I will cause their captivity to return, and have mercy on them.

#### CHAPTER 34.

1 Jeremiah prophesieth the captivity of Zedekiah and the city. 8 The princes and the people having dismissed their bondservants, contrary to the covenant of God, reassume them. 12 Jeremiah, for their disobedience, giveth them and Zedekiah into the hands of their enemies.

**T**HE word which came unto Jēr-ē-mī'ah from the LORD, <sup>a</sup>when

B. C. 590.

2 Heb.

*Jehovah-tsidkenu.*

3 Heb. There shall not be cut off from David.

c 2 Sam. 7. 16.

1 Kin. 2. 4.

Ps. 89. 29, 36.

Luke 1. 32, 33.

d Rom. 12. 1.

15. 16.

1 Pet. 2. 5, 9.

Rev. 1. 6.

e ver. 25.

Ps. 89. 37.

Is. 54. 9.

ch. 31. 36.

f Ps. 89. 34.

g Gen. 13. 16;

15. 5; 22. 17.

ch. 31. 37.

h ver. 21. 22.

i ver. 20.

Gen. 8. 22.

k Ps. 74. 16.

17; 104. 19.

ch. 31. 35, 36.

l ch. 31. 37.

m ver. 7, 11

Ezra 2. 1.

a 2 Kin. 25. 1,

&c.

ch. 39. 1;

54. 4.

b ch. 1. 15.

4 Heb. the

dominion of

his hand.

[cir. 691.

c ch. 21. 10;

32. 3, 24.

d ver. 22.

e ch. 32. 29.

f ch. 32. 4.

5 Heb. his

mouth shall

speak to thy

mouth.

g See 2 Chr.

16. 14; 21. 19.

h Dan. 2. 46.

i See ch. 22.

16.

j 2 Kin. 18.

13; 19. 6.

k 2 Chr. 11.

5. 9.

l ver. 14.

m Lev. 25.

39-46.

Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar king of Bāb'ŷ-lon, and all his army, and <sup>b</sup>all the kingdoms of the earth <sup>c</sup>of his dominion, and all the people, fought against Jēr-ŷā-lēm, and against all the cities thereof, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Īṣ-ṛā-el; Go and speak to Zēd-ē-ki'ah king of Jū'dah, and tell him, Thus saith the LORD; Behold, <sup>d</sup>I will give this city into the hand of the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon, and <sup>e</sup>he shall burn it with fire:

3 And <sup>f</sup>thou shalt not escape out of his hand, but shalt surely be taken, and delivered into his hand; and thine eyes shall behold the eyes of the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon, and <sup>g</sup>he shall speak with thee mouth to mouth, and thou shalt go to Bāb'ŷ-lon.

4 Yet hear the word of the LORD, O Zēd-ē-ki'ah king of Jū'dah; Thus saith the LORD of thee, Thou shalt not die by the sword:

5 But thou shalt die in peace: and with <sup>h</sup>the burnings of thy fathers, the former kings which were before thee, <sup>i</sup>so shall they burn odours for thee; and <sup>j</sup>they will lament thee, saying, Ah lord! for I have pronounced the word, saith the LORD.

6 Then Jēr-ē-mī'ah the prophet spake all these words unto Zēd-ē-ki'ah king of Jū'dah in Jē-rū'sā-lēm,

7 When the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon's army fought against Jē-rū'sā-lēm, and against all the cities of Jū'dah that were left, against Lā'chish, and against Ā-zē'kah: for <sup>k</sup>these defended cities remained of the cities of Jū'dah.

8 ¶ This is the word that came unto Jēr-ē-mī'ah from the LORD, after that the king Zēd-ē-ki'ah had made a covenant with all the people which were at Jē-rū'sā-lēm, to proclaim <sup>l</sup>liberty unto them;

9 ¶ That every man should let his manservant, and every man his maid-servant, being an Hē'brew or an Hē'brew-ess, go free; <sup>m</sup>that none should serve himself of them, to wit, of a Jew his brother.

10 Now when all the princes, and all the people, which had entered into the covenant, heard that every one should let his manservant, and

every one his maidservant, go free, that none should serve themselves of them any more, then they obeyed, and let them go.

11 But <sup>a</sup>afterward they turned, and caused the servants and the handmaids, whom they had let go free, to return, and brought them into subjection for servants and for handmaids.

12 ¶ Therefore the word of the LORD came to Jêr-ê-mi'ah from the LORD, saying,

13 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Îš-râ-el; I made a covenant with your fathers in the day that I brought them forth out of the land of Ê-gypt, out of the house of bondmen, saying,

14 At the end of <sup>o</sup>seven years let ye go every man his brother an Hê-brew, which <sup>2</sup>hath been sold unto thee; and when he hath served thee six years, thou shalt let him go free from thee: but your fathers hearkened not unto me, neither inclined their ear.

15 And ye were <sup>3</sup>now turned, and had done right in my sight, in proclaiming liberty every man to his neighbour; and ye had <sup>p</sup>made a covenant before me <sup>q</sup>in the house <sup>4</sup>which is called by my name:

16 But ye turned and <sup>r</sup>polluted my name, and caused every man his servant, and every man his handmaid, whom he had set at liberty at their pleasure, to return, and brought them into subjection, to be unto you for servants and for handmaids.

17 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Ye have not hearkened unto me, in proclaiming liberty, every one to his brother, and every man to his neighbour: <sup>5</sup>behold, I proclaim a liberty for you, saith the LORD, <sup>6</sup>to the sword, to the pestilence, and to the famine; and I will make you <sup>7</sup>to be <sup>8</sup>removed into all the kingdoms of the earth.

18 And I will give the men that have transgressed my covenant, which have not performed the words of the covenant which they had made before me, when <sup>9</sup>they cut the calf in twain, and passed between the parts thereof,

B. C. 591.

<sup>n</sup> See ver. 21. ch. 37, 5. cir. 690.]

<sup>o</sup> Ex. 21. 2: 24. 10. Deut. 15. 12. <sup>2</sup> Or, hath sold himself.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. to day. [cir. 607.]

<sup>p</sup> So 2 Kin. 24. 3. Neh. 10. 29. <sup>q</sup> ch. 7. 10. <sup>4</sup> Heb. whereupon my name is called. <sup>r</sup> Ex. 20. 7. Lev. 19. 12. <sup>s</sup> Matt. 7. 2. Gal. 6. 7. James 2. 13. <sup>t</sup> ch. 32. 24, 36.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. for a removing. <sup>u</sup> Deut. 28. 25, 64. ch. 29. 18. <sup>z</sup> See Gen. 15. 10, 17. <sup>y</sup> ch. 7. 33; 16. 4; 19. 7. <sup>z</sup> See ch. 37. 5, 11. <sup>a</sup> ch. 37. 8, 10. <sup>b</sup> ch. 38. 3; 39. 1, 2, 8; 52. 7, 13. <sup>c</sup> ch. 9. 11; 44. 2, 6.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 15. <sup>1</sup> Chr. 2. 55. <sup>b</sup> 1 Kin. 6. 5. <sup>c</sup> 2 Kin. 12. 9, 25. <sup>1</sup> Chr. 9. 18, 19. <sup>6</sup> Heb. threshold, or vessel. <sup>d</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 15.

19 The princes of Jû'dah, and the princes of Jê-ry'sâ-lêm, the eunuchs, and the priests, and all the people of the land, which passed between the parts of the calf;

20 I will even give them into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life: and their <sup>v</sup>dead bodies shall be for meat unto the fowls of the heaven, and to the beasts of the earth.

21 And Zêd-ê-ki'ah king of Jû'dah and his princes will I give into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life, and into the hand of the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon's army, <sup>z</sup> which are gone up from you.

22 <sup>a</sup>Behold, I will command, saith the LORD, and cause them to return to this city; and they shall fight against it, <sup>b</sup>and take it, and burn it with fire: and <sup>c</sup>I will make the cities of Jû'dah a desolation without an inhabitant.

## CHAPTER 35.

<sup>1</sup> By the obedience of the Rechabites, 12 Jeremiah condemneth the disobedience of the Jews. 18 God blesseth the Rechabites for their obedience.

**T**HE word which came unto Jêr-ê-mi'ah from the LORD in the days of Jê-hoi'a-kim the son of Jô-si'ah king of Jû'dah, saying,

2 Go unto the house of the <sup>a</sup>Rê'-chab-ites, and speak unto them, and bring them into the house of the LORD, into one of <sup>b</sup>the chambers, and give them wine to drink.

3 Then I took Jâ-âz-a-ni'ah the son of Jêr-ê-mi'ah, the son of Hâb-a-zî-ni'ah, and his brethren, and all his sons, and the whole house of the Rê'-chab-ites;

4 And I brought them into the house of the LORD, into the chamber of the sons of Hâ'nan, the son of Îg-dâ-li'ah, a man of God, which was by the chamber of the princes, which was above the chamber of Mâ-g-sê'jah the son of Shâl'lum, <sup>c</sup>the keeper of the <sup>d</sup>door:

5 And I set before the sons of the house of the Rê'-chab-ites pots full of wine, and cups, and I said unto them, Drink ye wine.

6 But they said, We will drink no wine: for <sup>d</sup>Jôn-g-dâb the son of Rê'-chab our father commanded us, say-

ing, Ye shall drink no wine, neither ye, nor your sons for ever:

7 Neither shall ye build house, nor sow seed, nor plant vineyard, nor have any: but all your days ye shall dwell in tents; <sup>e</sup> that ye may live many days in the land where ye be strangers.

8 Thus have we obeyed the voice of Jôn'g-dāb the son of Rē'chab our father in all that he hath charged us, to drink no wine all our days, we, our wives, our sons, nor our daughters;

9 Nor to build houses for us to dwell in: neither have we vineyard, nor field, nor seed:

10 But we have dwelt in tents, and have obeyed, and done according to all that Jôn'g-dāb our father commanded us.

11 But it came to pass, when Nēb-u-chād-rēz'zar king of Bāb'y-lon came up into the land, that we said, Come, and let us go to Jē-ru'sā-lēm for fear of the army of the Chāl-dē'anā, and for fear of the army of the Sūr'i-anā: so we dwell at Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

12 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Jēr-g-mī'ah, saying,

13 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Iṣ'ra-el; Go and tell the men of Jū'dah and the inhabitants of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, Will ye not <sup>f</sup> receive instruction to hearken to my words? saith the LORD.

14 The words of Jôn'g-dāb the son of Rē'chab, that he commanded his sons not to drink wine, are performed; for unto this day they drink none, but obey their father's commandment: <sup>g</sup> notwithstanding I have spoken unto you, <sup>h</sup> rising early and speaking; but ye hearkened not unto me.

15 <sup>i</sup> I have sent also unto you all my servants the prophets, rising up early and sending them, saying, <sup>k</sup> Return ye now every man from his evil way, and amend your doings, and go not after other gods to serve them, and ye shall dwell in the land which I have given to you and to your fathers: but ye have not inclined your ear, nor hearkened unto me.

B. C. 607.

e Ex. 20. 12.  
Eph. 6. 2, 3.

[cir. 607.

f ch. 32. 33.

g 2 Chr. 36. 15.

h ch. 7. 13;

i ch. 7. 25;

j ch. 18. 11;

k Prov. 1. 24.

l Is. 65. 12;

m ch. 13. 13.

n Heb. There

shall not a

man be cut

off from Jon-

adab the

son of Re-

chab to

stand, &amp;c.

m ch. 15. 19.

a Is. 8. 1.

b Ezek. 2. 9.

c Zech. 5. 1.

d ch. 30. 2.

e ch. 25. 15,

&amp;c.

f ch. 25. 3.

g ver. 7.

h ch. 26. 3.

i ch. 18. 9.

j Jonah 3. 8.

k ch. 32. 12.

l See ch. 45. 1.

16 Because the sons of Jôn'g-dāb the son of Rē'chab have performed the commandment of their father, which he commanded them; but this people hath not hearkened unto me:

17 Therefore thus saith the LORD God of hosts, the God of Iṣ'ra-el; Behold, I will bring upon Jū'dah and upon all the inhabitants of Jē-ru'sā-lēm all the evil that I have pronounced against them: <sup>i</sup> because I have spoken unto them, but they have not heard; and I have called unto them, but they have not answered.

18 ¶ And Jēr-g-mī'ah said unto the house of the Rē'chab-ites, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Iṣ'ra-el; Because ye have obeyed the commandment of Jôn'g-dāb your father, and kept all his precepts, and done according unto all that he hath commanded you:

19 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Iṣ'ra-el; <sup>j</sup> Jôn'g-dāb the son of Rē'chab shall not want a man to <sup>m</sup> stand before me for ever.

## CHAPTER 36.

1 Jeremiah causeth Baruch to write his prophecy, <sup>k</sup> and publicly to read it. 11 The princes, having intelligence thereof, send Jehudi to fetch the roll and read it. 20 The king Jehoiakim, being certified thereof, heareth part of it, and burneth the roll. 32 Baruch writeth a new copy.

AND it came to pass in the fourth A year of Jē-hoi'a-kim the son of Jō-si'ah king of Jū'dah, that this word came unto Jēr-g-mī'ah from the LORD, saying,

2 Take thee a <sup>a</sup> roll of a book, and <sup>b</sup> write therein all the words that I have spoken unto thee against Iṣ'ra-el, and against Jū'dah, and against <sup>c</sup> all the nations, from the day I spoke unto thee, from the days of <sup>d</sup> Jō-si'ah, even unto this day.

3 <sup>e</sup> It may be that the house of Jū'dah will hear all the evil which I purpose to do unto them; that they may <sup>f</sup> return every man from his evil way; that I may forgive their iniquity and their sin.

4 Then Jēr-g-mī'ah <sup>g</sup> called Bā'ruch the son of Nē-ri'ah: and <sup>h</sup> Bā'ruch wrote from the mouth of Jēr-g-mī'ah all the words of the LORD, which he had spoken unto him, upon a roll of a book.

5 And Jêr-q-mî'ah commanded Bâ'rûch, saying, I am shut up; I cannot go into the house of the LORD:

6 Therefore go thou, and read in the roll, which thou hast written from my mouth, the words of the LORD in the ears of the people in the LORD's house upon the fasting day: and also thou shalt read them in the ears of all Jû'dah that come out of their cities.

7 <sup>k</sup> It may be <sup>2</sup> they will present their supplication before the LORD, and will return every one from his evil way: for great is the anger and the fury that the LORD hath pronounced against this people.

8 And Bâ'rûch the son of Nê-rî'ah did according to all that Jêr-q-mî'ah the prophet commanded him, reading in the book the words of the LORD in the LORD's house.

9 And it came to pass in the fifth year of Jê-hoi'a-kim the son of Jô-si'ah king of Jû'dah, in the ninth month, that they proclaimed a fast before the LORD to all the people in Jê-rû'sâ-lêm, and to all the people that came from the cities of Jû'dah unto Jê-rû'sâ-lêm.

10 Then read Bâ'rûch in the book the words of Jêr-q-mî'ah in the house of the LORD, in the chamber of Gêm-g-rî'ah the son of Shâ'phan the scribe, in the higher court, at the <sup>8</sup> entry of the new gate of the LORD's house, in the ears of all the people.

11 ¶ When Mî-châ'jah the son of Gêm-g-rî'ah, the son of Shâ'phan, had heard out of the book all the words of the LORD,

12 Then he went down into the king's house, into the scribe's chamber: and, lo, all the princes sat there, even Ê-lîsh'g-mâ the scribe, and Del-g-i'ah the son of Shêm-g-i'ah, and Êl'ng-than the son of Âch'bôr, and Gêm-g-rî'ah the son of Shâ'phan, and Zêd-q-kî'ah the son of Hân-g-nî'ah, and all the princes.

13 Then Mî-châ'jah declared unto them all the words that he had heard, when Bâ'rûch read the book in the ears of the people.

14 Therefore all the princes sent Jê-hû'dî the son of Nêth-g-nî'ah, the son of Shêl-q-mî'ah, the son of Cû'-

B. C. 607.

<sup>i</sup> Lev. 16. 29;  
<sup>23.</sup> 27-32;  
Acts 27. 9.

<sup>k</sup> ver. 3.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb. their  
supplication  
shall fail.

cir. 606.]

<sup>3</sup> Or, door.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 26. 10.  
<sup>m</sup> See Amos  
3. 15.

<sup>n</sup> 2 Kln. 22. 11.  
1a. 36. 22;  
37. 1.

shi, unto Bâ'rûch, saying, Take in thine hand the roll wherein thou hast read in the ears of the people, and come. So Bâ'rûch the son of Nê-rî'ah took the roll in his hand, and came unto them.

15 And they said unto him, Sit down now, and read it in our ears. So Bâ'rûch read it in their ears.

16 Now it came to pass, when they had heard all the words, they were afraid both one and other, and said unto Bâ'rûch, We will surely tell the king of all these words.

17 And they asked Bâ'rûch, saying, Tell us now, How didst thou write all these words at his mouth?

18 Then Bâ'rûch answered them, He pronounced all these words unto me with his mouth, and I wrote them with ink in the book.

19 Then said the princes unto Bâ'rûch, Go, hide thee, thou and Jêr-q-mî'ah; and let no man know where ye be.

20 ¶ And they went in to the king into the court, but they laid up the roll in the chamber of Ê-lîsh'g-mâ the scribe, and told all the words in the ears of the king.

21 So the king sent Jê-hû'dî to fetch the roll: and he took it out of Ê-lîsh'g-mâ the scribe's chamber. And Jê-hû'dî read it in the ears of the king, and in the ears of all the princes which stood beside the king.

22 Now the king sat in <sup>m</sup> the winterhouse in the ninth month: and there was a fire on the hearth burning before him.

23 And it came to pass, that when Jê-hû'dî had read three or four leaves, he cut it with the penknife, and cast it into the fire that was on the hearth, until all the roll was consumed in the fire that was on the hearth.

24 Yet they were not afraid, nor <sup>n</sup> rent their garments, neither the king, nor any of his servants that heard all these words.

25 Nevertheless Êl'ng-than and Del-g-i'ah and Gêm-g-rî'ah had made intercession to the king that he would not burn the roll: but he would not hear them.

26 But the king commanded Jê-

rāh-mē-el the son <sup>2</sup> of Hām-me-lēch, and Shēr-a-ī'ah the son of Āz-rī-el, and Shēl-e-mī'ah the son of Āb-dē-el, to take Bā-rūch the scribe and Jēr-e-mī'ah the prophet: but the LORD hid them.

27 ¶ Then the word of the LORD came to Jēr-e-mī'ah, after that the king had burned the roll, and the words which Bā-rūch wrote at the mouth of Jēr-e-mī'ah, saying,

28 Take thee again another roll, and write in it all the former words that were in the first roll, which Jē-hoi'a-kim the king of Jū'dah hath burned.

29 And thou shalt say to Jē-hoi'a-kim king of Jū'dah, Thus saith the LORD; Thou hast burned this roll, saying, Why hast thou written therein, saying, The king of Bāb'yl-on shall certainly come and destroy this land, and shall cause to cease from thence man and beast?

30 Therefore thus saith the LORD of Jē-hoi'a-kim king of Jū'dah; ° He shall have none to sit upon the throne of Dā'vid: and his dead body shall be <sup>p</sup> cast out in the day to the heat, and in the night to the frost.

31 And I will <sup>3</sup> punish him and his seed and his servants for their iniquity; and I will bring upon them, and upon the inhabitants of Jē-ru'-sā-lēm, and upon the men of Jū'dah, all the evil that I have pronounced against them; but they hearkened not.

32 ¶ Then took Jēr-e-mī'ah another roll, and gave it to Bā-rūch the scribe, the son of Nē-rī'ah; who wrote therein from the mouth of Jēr-e-mī'ah all the words of the book which Jē-hoi'a-kim king of Jū'dah had burned in the fire: and there were added besides unto them many <sup>4</sup> like words.

#### CHAPTER 37.

1 The Egyptians having raised the siege of the Chaldeans, king Zedekiah sendeth to Jeremiah to pray for the people. 6 Jeremiah prophesieth the Chaldeans' certain return and victory. 11 He is taken for a fugitive, beaten, and put in prison. 18 He assureth Zedekiah of the captivity.

AND king <sup>a</sup> Zēd-e-kī'ah the son of Aḵō-sī'ah reigned instead of Cō-nī'ah the son of Jē-hoi'a-kim, whom Nēb-u-chād-rēz'zar king of Bāb'yl-on made king in the land of Jū'dah.

B. C. 608.

<sup>2</sup> Or, of the king.

cl. 605.]

[590.

o ch. 22. 30.

p ch. 22. 19.

3 Heb. visit upon, ch. 23. 34.

4 Heb. as they.

a 2 Kin. 24. 17. 2 Chr. 36. 10. ch. 22. 24. b 2 Chr. 36. 12, 14.

5 Heb. by the hand of the prophet. c ch. 21. 1, 2; 29. 25; 52. 24. d See 2 Kin. 24. 7.

Ezek. 17. 15. e ver. 11. ch. 34. 21. f ch. 21. 2. g ch. 34. 22. 6 Heb. souls, h ch. 21. 4, 5. 7 Heb. thrust through. i ver. 5.

cir. 599.]

8 Heb. made to ascend.

9 Or, to slip away from thence in the midst of the people.

<sup>2</sup> But neither he, nor his servants, nor the people of the land, did hearken unto the words of the LORD, which he spake <sup>5</sup> by the prophet Jēr-e-mī'ah.

3 And Zēd-e-kī'ah the king sent Jē'hū-cal the son of Shēl-e-mī'ah and <sup>c</sup> Zēph-a-nī'ah the son of Mā-a-sē'jah the priest to the prophet Jēr-e-mī'ah, saying, Pray now unto the LORD our God for us.

4 Now Jēr-e-mī'ah came in and went out among the people: for they had not put him into prison.

5 Then <sup>d</sup> Phā-raōh's army was come forth out of E'gypt: <sup>e</sup> and when the Chāl-dē'anš that besieged Jē-ru'-sā-lēm heard tidings of them, they departed from Jē-ru'-sā-lēm.

6 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto the prophet Jēr-e-mī'ah, saying,

7 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Iṣ'ra-el; Thus shall ye say to the king of Jū'dah, <sup>f</sup> that sent you unto me to enquire of me; Behold, Phā-raōh's army, which is come forth to help you, shall return to E'gypt into their own land.

8 <sup>g</sup> And the Chāl-dē'anš shall come again, and fight against this city, and take it, and burn it with fire.

9 Thus saith the LORD; Deceive not <sup>h</sup> yourselves, saying, The Chāl-dē'anš shall surely depart from us: for they shall not depart.

10 <sup>i</sup> For though ye had smitten the whole army of the Chāl-dē'anš that fight against you, and thereremained but <sup>j</sup> wounded men among them, yet should they rise up every man in his tent, and burn this city with fire.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, that when the army of the Chāl-dē'anš was <sup>k</sup> broken up from Jē-ru'-sā-lēm for fear of Phā-raōh's army,

12 Then Jēr-e-mī'ah went forth out of Jē-ru'-sā-lēm to go into the land of Bēn'ja-min, <sup>l</sup> to separate himself thence in the midst of the people.

13 And when he was in the gate of Bēn'ja-min, a captain of the ward was there, whose name was I-rī'jah, the son of Shēl-e-mī'ah, the son of Hān-a-nī'ah; and he took Jēr-e-mī'ah the prophet, saying, Thou fallest away to the Chāl-dē'anš.

14 Then said Jër-q-mí'ah, *It is* <sup>2</sup> false; I fall not away to the Chál-dē'ans. But he hearkened not to him: so Í-rí'jah took Jër-q-mí'ah, and brought him to the princes.

15 Wherefore the princes were wroth with Jër-q-mí'ah, and smote him, <sup>k</sup> and put him in prison in the house of Jôn'g-than the scribe: for they had made that the prison.

16 ¶ When Jër-q-mí'ah was entered into <sup>l</sup> the dungeon, and into the <sup>3</sup> cabins, and Jër-q-mí'ah had remained there many days;

17 Then Zêd-q-kí'ah the king sent, and took him out: and the king asked him secretly in his house, and said, Is there *any* word from the LORD? And Jër-q-mí'ah said, There is: for, said he, thou shalt be delivered into the hand of the king of Báb'ý-lon.

18 Moreover Jër-q-mí'ah said unto king Zêd-q-kí'ah, What have I offended against thee, or against thy servants, or against this people, that ye have put me in prison?

19 Where are now your prophets which prophesied unto you, saying, The king of Báb'ý-lon shall not come against you, nor against this land?

20 Therefore hear now, I pray thee, O my lord the king: <sup>4</sup> let my supplication, I pray thee, be accepted before thee; that thou cause me not to return to the house of Jôn'g-than the scribe, lest I die there.

21 Then Zêd-q-kí'ah the king commanded that they should commit Jër-q-mí'ah <sup>m</sup> into the court of the prison, and that they should give him daily a piece of bread out of the bakers' street, <sup>n</sup> until all the bread in the city were spent. Thus Jër-q-mí'ah remained in the court of the prison.

### CHAPTER 38.

1 *Jeremiah, by a false suggestion, is put into the dungeon of Malchiah. 7 Ebed-melech, by suit, getteth him some enlargement. 14 Upon secret conference he counselleth the king by yielding to save his life. 24 By the king's instructions he concealeth the conference from the princes.*

**T**HEN Shêph-q-tí'ah the son of Mát'tan, and Gêd-q-lí'ah the son of Pâsh'ur, and <sup>a</sup> Jû'cal the son of Shêl-q-mí'ah, and <sup>b</sup> Pâsh'ur the son of Mál-chí'ah, <sup>c</sup> heard the words that Jër-q-mí'ah had spoken unto all the people, saying,

B. C. 590.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. false-hood, or, a lie.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 38. 26.

589.]

<sup>l</sup> ch. 38. 6.

<sup>3</sup> Or, cells.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. let my supplication fall.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 32. 2; 39. 13, 26.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 38. 9; 52. 6.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 37. 3.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 21. 1.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 21. 8.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 21. 9.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 21. 10;

32. 3.

<sup>f</sup> See ch. 28.

11.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. peace.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 37. 21.

<sup>6</sup> Or, of the king.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 39. 16.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. he will die.

<sup>8</sup> Heb. in thine hand.

2 Thus saith the LORD, <sup>a</sup> He that remaineth in this city shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence: but he that goeth forth to the Chál-dē'ans shall live; for he shall have his life for a prey, and shall live.

3 Thus saith the LORD, <sup>e</sup> This city shall surely be given into the hand of the king of Báb'ý-lon's army, which shall take it.

4 Therefore the princes said unto the king, We beseech thee, <sup>f</sup> let this man be put to death: for thus he weakeneth the hands of the men of war that remain in this city, and the hands of all the people, in speaking such words unto them: for this man seeketh not the <sup>5</sup> welfare of this people, but the hurt.

5 Then Zêd-q-kí'ah the king said, Behold, he is in your hand: for the king is not *he that* can do *any* thing against you.

6 <sup>9</sup> Then took they Jër-q-mí'ah, and cast him into the dungeon of Mál-chí'ah the son <sup>6</sup> of Hâm-me'lech, that was in the court of the prison: and they let down Jër-q-mí'ah with cords. And in the dungeon there was no water, but mire: so Jër-q-mí'ah sunk in the mire.

7 ¶ <sup>h</sup> Now when E'bed-mé'lech the Ê-thí-ô'pí-an, one of the eunuchs which was in the king's house, heard that they had put Jër-q-mí'ah in the dungeon; the king then sitting in the gate of Bën'já-min;

8 E'bed-mé'lech went forth out of the king's house, and spake to the king, saying,

9 My lord the king, these men have done evil in all that they have done to Jër-q-mí'ah the prophet, whom they have cast into the dungeon; and <sup>7</sup> he is like to die for hunger in the place where he is: for there is no more bread in the city.

10 Then the king commanded E'bed-mé'lech the Ê-thí-ô'pí-an, saying, Take from hence thirty men <sup>8</sup> with thee, and take up Jër-q-mí'ah the prophet out of the dungeon, before he die.

11 So E'bed-mé'lech took the men with him, and went into the house of the king under the treasury, and

took thence old cast clouts and old rotten rags, and let them down by cords into the dungeon to Jër-q-mi'ah.

12 And E'bed-mê'lêch the E-thi-ô'pian said unto Jër-q-mi'ah, Put now these old cast clouts and rotten rags under thine armholes under the cords. And Jër-q-mi'ah did so.

13 <sup>1</sup>So they drew up Jër-q-mi'ah with cords, and took him up out of the dungeon: and Jër-q-mi'ah remained <sup>2</sup>in the court of the prison.

14 ¶ Then Zêd-q-ki'ah the king sent, and took Jër-q-mi'ah the prophet unto him into the <sup>2</sup>third entry that is in the house of the LORD: and the king said unto Jër-q-mi'ah, I will ask thee a thing; hide nothing from me.

15 Then Jër-q-mi'ah said unto Zêd-q-ki'ah, If I declare it unto thee, wilt thou not surely put me to death? and if I give thee counsel, wilt thou not hearken unto me?

16 So Zêd-q-ki'ah the king sware secretly unto Jër-q-mi'ah, saying, As the LORD liveth, <sup>1</sup>that made us this soul, I will not put thee to death, neither will I give thee into the hand of these men that seek thy life.

17 Then said Jër-q-mi'ah unto Zêd-q-ki'ah, Thus saith the LORD, the God of hosts, the God of Is'ra-êl; If thou wilt assuredly <sup>m</sup>go forth <sup>n</sup>unto the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon's princes, then thy soul shall live, and this city shall not be burned with fire; and thou shalt live, and thine house:

18 But if thou wilt not go forth to the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon's princes, then shall this city be given into the hand of the Châl-dê-an's, and they shall burn it with fire, and <sup>o</sup>thou shalt not escape out of their hand.

19 And Zêd-q-ki'ah the king said unto Jër-q-mi'ah, I am afraid of the Jews that are fallen to the Châl-dê-an's, lest they deliver me into their hand, and they <sup>p</sup>mock me.

20 But Jër-q-mi'ah said, They shall not deliver thee. Obey, I beseech thee, the voice of the LORD, which I speak unto thee: so it shall be well unto thee, and thy soul shall live.

21 But if thou refuse to go forth, this is the word that the LORD hath shewed me:

B. C. 589.

<sup>1</sup> ver. 6.

k ch. 37. 21.

<sup>2</sup> Or, principl.

l La. 57. 16.

m 2 Kin. 24.

n ch. 39. 3.

o ver. 23.  
ch. 32. 4;  
34. 3.  
p 1 Sam. 31. 4.  
[590.]

3 Heb. Men of thy peace.  
q ch. 39. 6;  
41. 10.

r ver. 18.  
4 Heb. thou shalt burn, &c.  
s ch. 37. 20.  
[588.]

t ch. 37. 15.  
5 Heb. they were silent from him.  
u ch. 37. 21;  
39. 14.

a 2 Kin. 25.  
1-4.  
ch. 52. 4-7.  
b ch. 38. 17.

22 And, behold, all the women that are left in the king of Jû'dah's house shall be brought forth to the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon's princes, and those women shall say, <sup>3</sup>Thy friends have set thee on, and have prevailed against thee: thy feet are sunk in the mire, and they are turned away back.

23 So they shall bring out all thy wives and <sup>4</sup>thy children to the Châl-dê-an's: and <sup>5</sup>thou shalt not escape out of their hand, but shalt be taken by the hand of the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon: and <sup>6</sup>thou shalt cause this city to be burned with fire.

24 ¶ Then said Zêd-q-ki'ah unto Jër-q-mi'ah, Let no man know of these words, and thou shalt not die.

25 But if the princes hear that I have talked with thee, and they come unto thee, and say unto thee, Declare unto us now what thou hast said unto the king, hide it not from us, and we will not put thee to death; also what the king said unto thee:

26 Then thou shalt say unto them, <sup>7</sup>I presented my supplication before the king, that he would not cause me to return <sup>8</sup>to Jôn'â-than's house, to die there.

27 Then came all the princes unto Jër-q-mi'ah, and asked him: and he told them according to all these words that the king had commanded. So <sup>9</sup>they left off speaking with him; for the matter was not perceived.

28 So <sup>10</sup>Jër-q-mi'ah abode in the court of the prison until the day that Jê-rû'sâ-lêm was taken: and he was there when Jê-rû'sâ-lêm was taken.

## CHAPTER 39.

1 Jerusalem is taken. 4 Zedekiah is made blind, and sent to Babylon. 11 Nebuchadrezzar's charge for the good usage of Jeremiah.

I<sup>n</sup> the <sup>a</sup>ninth year of Zêd-q-ki'ah king of Jû'dah, in the tenth month, came Nêb-u-châd-rêz'zar king of Bâb'ÿ-lon and all his army against Jê-rû'sâ-lêm, and they besieged it.

2 And in the eleventh year of Zêd-q-ki'ah, in the fourth month, the ninth day of the month, the city was broken up.

3 <sup>b</sup>And all the princes of the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon came in, and sat in the middle gate, even Nêr'gal-shâ-rê'zer, Sâ'm'gâr-nê'bô, Sâr-sê'chim, Râb'-



sg-ris, Nēr'gal-shā-rē'zer, Rāb'-māg, with all the residue of the princes of the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon.

4 ¶ And it came to pass, that when Zēd-q-kī'ah the king of Jū'dah saw them, and all the men of war, then they fled, and went forth out of the city by night, by the way of the king's garden, by the gate betwixt the two walls: and he went out the way of the plain.

5 But the Chāl-dē'anš' army pursued after them, and <sup>a</sup> overtook Zēd-q-kī'ah in the plains of Jēr'l-chō: and when they had taken him, they brought him up to Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar king of Bāb'ŷ-lon to <sup>e</sup> Rib'l'ah in the land of Hā'math, where he <sup>2</sup> gave judgment upon him.

6 Then the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon slew the sons of Zēd-q-kī'ah in Rib'l'ah before his eyes: also the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon slew all the nobles of Jū'dah.

7 Moreover <sup>f</sup> he put out Zēd-q-kī'ah's eyes, and bound him <sup>g</sup> with chains, to carry him to Bāb'ŷ-lon.

8 ¶ And the Chāl-dē'anš' burned the king's house, and the houses of the people, with fire, and brake down the walls of Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

9<sup>h</sup> Then Nēb'u-zār-ā'dan the <sup>4,5</sup> captain of the guard carried away captive into Bāb'ŷ-lon the remnant of the people that remained in the city, and those that fell away, that fell to him, with the rest of the people that remained.

10 But Nēb'u-zār-ā'dan the captain of the guard left of the poor of the people, which had nothing, in the land of Jū'dah, and gave them vineyards and fields <sup>6</sup> at the same time.

11 ¶ Now Nēb-u-chād-rēz'zar king of Bāb'ŷ-lon gave charge concerning Jēr-q-mī'ah <sup>7</sup> to Nēb'u-zār-ā'dan the captain of the guard, saying,

12 Take him, and <sup>8</sup> look well to him, and do him no harm; but do unto him even as he shall say unto thee.

13 So Nēb'u-zār-ā'dan the captain of the guard sent, and Nēb-u-shās'-ban, Rāb'-sg-ris, and Nēr'gal-shā-rē'zer, Rāb'-māg, and all the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon's princes;

14 Even they sent, <sup>9</sup> and took Jēr-q-mī'ah out of the court of the prison,

B. C. 588.

c 2 Kin. 25. 4, &c.  
ch. 52. 7, &c.

d ch. 32. 4;  
38. 18, 23.

e 2 Kin. 23. 33.  
2 Heb. spake with him judgments.  
ch. 4. 12.

f Ezek. 12. 13, compared with ch. 32. 4.  
3 Heb. with two brasen chains, or, fetters.

g 2 Kin. 25. 9; ch. 38. 18; 52. 13.

h 2 Kin. 25. 11, &c.  
ch. 52. 15, &c.

4 Or, chief marshal.

5 Heb. chief of the executioners, or, slaughtermen: and so ver. 10, 11, &c.  
See Gen. 37. 36.

6 Heb. in that day.

7 Heb. by the hand of.

8 Heb. set thine eyes upon him.

i ch. 38. 28.

k ch. 40. 5.

l ch. 26. 24.

m ch. 38. 7.

n Dan. 9. 12.

o ch. 21. 9; 46. 5.

p 1 Chr. 5. 20.

q Ps. 37. 40.

a ch. 39. 14.

9 Or, manacles.

b ch. 50. 7.

c Deut. 29. 24, 25.

Dan. 9. 11.

10 Or, are upon thine hand.

d ch. 39. 12.

11 Heb. I will set mine eye upon thee.

e Gen. 20. 15.

and committed him <sup>k</sup> unto Gēd-g-lī'ah the son of <sup>l</sup> Ā-hī'kam the son of Shā'phan, that he should carry him home: so he dwelt among the people.

15 ¶ Now the word of the LORD came unto Jēr-q-mī'ah, while he was shut up in the court of the prison, saying,

16 Go and speak to <sup>m</sup> Ē'bēd-mē'lēch the Ē-thl-ō-pl-an, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Iṣ'ra-el; Behold, <sup>n</sup> I will bring my words upon this city for evil, and not for good; and they shall be accomplished in that day before thee.

17 But I will deliver thee in that day, saith the LORD: and thou shalt not be given into the hand of the men of whom thou art afraid.

18 For I will surely deliver thee, and thou shalt not fall by the sword, but <sup>o</sup> thy life shall be for a prey unto thee: <sup>p</sup> because thou hast put thy trust in me, saith the LORD.

#### CHAPTER 40.

1 Jeremiah, being set free by Nebuzar-adan, goeth to Gedaliah. 7 The dispersed Jews repair unto him. 13 Johanan revealing Ishmael's conspiracy is not believed.

THE word that came to Jēr-q-mī'ah from the LORD, <sup>a</sup> after that Nēb'u-zār-ā'dan the captain of the guard had let him go from Rā'mah, when he had taken him being bound in <sup>b</sup> chains among all that were carried away captive of Jē-ru'sā-lēm and Jū'dah, which were carried away captive unto Bāb'ŷ-lon.

2 And the captain of the guard took Jēr-q-mī'ah, and <sup>b</sup> said unto him, The LORD thy God hath pronounced this evil upon this place.

3 Now the LORD hath brought it, and done according as he hath said: <sup>c</sup> because ye have sinned against the LORD, and have not obeyed his voice, therefore this thing is come upon you.

4 And now, behold, I loose thee this day from the chains which <sup>10</sup> were upon thine hand. <sup>d</sup> If it seem good unto thee to come with me into Bāb'ŷ-lon, come; and <sup>11</sup> I will look well unto thee: but if it seem ill unto thee to come with me into Bāb'ŷ-lon, forbear: behold, <sup>e</sup> all the land is before thee: whither it seemeth good and convenient for thee to go, thither go.

5 Now while he was not yet gone back, *he said*, Go back also to Gēd-g-lī'ah the son of Ā-hī'kam the son of Shā'phan, <sup>f</sup>whom the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon hath made governor over the cities of Jū'dah, and dwell with him among the people: or go where-soever it seemeth convenient unto thee to go. So the captain of the guard gave him victuals and a reward, and let him go.

6 <sup>g</sup>Then went Jēr-q-mī'ah unto Gēd-g-lī'ah the son of Ā-hī'kam to <sup>h</sup>Miz'pah; and dwelt with him among the people that were left in the land.

7 <sup>i</sup>Now when all the captains of the forces which were in the fields, even they and their men, heard that the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon had made Gēd-g-lī'ah the son of Ā-hī'kam governor in the land, and had committed unto him men, and women, and children, and of <sup>k</sup>the poor of the land, of them that were not carried away captive to Bāb'ŷ-lon;

8 Then they came to Gēd-g-lī'ah to Miz'pah, <sup>l</sup>even Ish'mā-el the son of Nēth-g-nī'ah, and Jō-hā'nān and Jōn'g-than the sons of Kā-rē'ah, and Sēr-q-i'ah the son of Tān'hu-mēth, and the sons of Ē'phāi the Nē-tōph'-g-thite, and Jēz-g-nī'ah the son of a Mā-āch-g-thite, they and their men.

9 And Gēd-g-lī'ah the son of Ā-hī'kam the son of Shā'phan sware unto them and to their men, saying, Fear not <sup>2</sup>to serve the Chāl-dē'ān: dwell in the land, and serve the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon, and it shall be well with you.

10 As for me, behold, I will dwell at Miz'pah, to serve the Chāl-dē'ān, which will come unto us: but ye, gather ye wine, and summer fruits, and oil, and put *them* in your vessels, and dwell in your cities that ye have taken.

11 Likewise when all the Jews that were in Mō'ab, and among the Ām'mōn-ites, and in Ē'dom, and that were in all the countries, heard that the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon had left a remnant of Jū'dah, and that he had set over them Gēd-g-lī'ah the son of Ā-hī'kam the son of Shā'phan;

12 Even all the Jews returned out of

B. C. 588.

<sup>f</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 22, &c.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 39. 14.

<sup>h</sup> Judg. 20. 1.

<sup>i</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 23, &c.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 39. 10.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 41. 1.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb. to stand before: and so ver. 10.

Deut. 1. 38.  
<sup>m</sup> See ch. 41. 10.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. to strike thee in soul?

<sup>a</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 25.  
ch. 40. 6, 8.

<sup>b</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 25.

all places whither they were driven, and came to the land of Jū'dah, to Gēd-g-lī'ah, unto Miz'pah, and gathered wine and summer fruits very much.

13 <sup>n</sup>Moreover Jō-hā'nān the son of Kā-rē'ah, and all the captains of the forces that were in the fields, came to Gēd-g-lī'ah to Miz'pah,

14 And said unto him, Dost thou certainly know that <sup>m</sup>Bā'g-lis the king of the Ām'mōn-ites hath sent Ish'mā-el the son of Nēth-g-nī'ah <sup>3</sup>to slay thee? But Gēd-g-lī'ah the son of Ā-hī'kam believed them not.

15 Then Jō-hā'nān the son of Kā-rē'ah spake to Gēd-g-lī'ah in Miz'pah secretly, saying, Let me go, I pray thee, and I will slay Ish'mā-el the son of Nēth-g-nī'ah, and no man shall know *it*: wherefore should he slay thee, that all the Jews which are gathered unto thee should be scattered, and the remnant in Jū'dah perish?

16 But Gēd-g-lī'ah the son of Ā-hī'kam said unto Jō-hā'nān the son of Kā-rē'ah, Thou shalt not do this thing: for thou speakest falsely of Ish'mā-el.

## CHAPTER 41.

1 *Ishmael, treacherously killing Gedaliah and others, purposeth with the residue to flee unto the Ammonites. 11 Johanan recovereth the captives, and mindeth to flee into Egypt.*

**N**OW it came to pass in the seventh month, <sup>a</sup>that Ish'mā-el the son of Nēth-g-nī'ah the son of Ē-lsh'g-mā, of the seed royal, and the princes of the king, even ten men with him, came unto Gēd-g-lī'ah the son of Ā-hī'kam to Miz'pah; and there they did eat bread together in Miz'pah.

2 Then arose Ish'mā-el the son of Nēth-g-nī'ah, and the ten men that were with him, and <sup>b</sup>smote Gēd-g-lī'ah the son of Ā-hī'kam the son of Shā'phan with the sword, and slew him, whom the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon had made governor over the land.

3 Ish'mā-el also slew all the Jews that were with him, even with Gēd-g-lī'ah, at Miz'pah, and the Chāl-dē'ān that were found there, and the men of war.

4 And it came to pass the second day after he had slain Gēd-g-lī'ah, and no man knew *it*,

5 That there came certain from Shē'chem, from Shī'lōh, and from Sā-mā-ri-ā, *even* fourscore men, <sup>c</sup> having their beards shaven, and their clothes rent, and having cut themselves, with offerings and incense in their hand, to bring them to <sup>d</sup> the house of the LORD.

6 And Ish'mā-el the son of Nēth-q-nī'ah went forth from Miz'pah to meet them, <sup>2</sup> weeping all along as he went; and it came to pass, as he met them, he said unto them, Come to Gēd-q-lī'ah the son of Ā-hī'kam.

7 And it was so, when they came into the midst of the city, that Ish'mā-el the son of Nēth-q-nī'ah slew them, and cast them into the midst of the pit, he, and the men that were with him.

8 But ten men were found among them that said unto Ish'mā-el, Slay us not: for we have treasures in the field, of wheat, and of barley, and of oil, and of honey. So he forbore, and slew them not among their brethren.

9 Now the pit wherein Ish'mā-el had cast all the dead bodies of the men, whom he had slain <sup>3 4</sup> because of Gēd-q-lī'ah, was it <sup>e</sup> which Ā'sā the king had made for fear of Bā'q-sha king of Iṣ'ra-ēl: and Ish'mā-el the son of Nēth-q-nī'ah filled it with them that were slain.

10 Then Ish'mā-el carried away captive all the residue of the people that were in Miz'pah, <sup>f</sup> even the king's daughters, and all the people that remained in Miz'pah, <sup>g</sup> whom Nēb'u-zār-ā'dan the captain of the guard had committed to Gēd-q-lī'ah the son of Ā-hī'kam: and Ish'mā-el the son of Nēth-q-nī'ah carried them away captive, and departed to go over to <sup>h</sup> the Ām'mōn-ites.

11 ¶ But when Jō-hā'nān the son of Kā-rē'ah, and all <sup>i</sup> the captains of the forces that were with him, heard of all the evil that Ish'mā-el the son of Nēth-q-nī'ah had done,

12 Then they took all the men, and went to fight with Ish'mā-el the son of Nēth-q-nī'ah, and found him by <sup>k</sup> the great waters that are in Gīb'-e-on.

13 Now it came to pass, that when all the people which were with Ish'-

B. C. 588.

c Lev. 19. 27.  
Deut. 14. 1.  
Is. 15. 2.

d See 1 Sam. 1. 7.  
2 Kin. 25. 9.

2 Heb. in going and weeping.

3 Or, near Gedaliah.  
4 Heb. by the hand, or by the side of Gedaliah.  
e 1 Kin. 15. 22.  
2 Chr. 16. 6.

f ch. 43. 6.

g ch. 40. 7.

h ch. 40. 14.

i ch. 40. 7, 8, 13.  
k 2 Sam. 2. 13.  
l 2 Sam. 19. 37, 38.  
m ch. 40. 5.

a ch. 40. 8, 13; 41. 11.  
5 Or, Let our supplication fall before thee.  
b 1 Sam. 7. 8; 12. 19.  
Is. 37. 4.  
James 5. 16.  
c Lev. 26. 22.  
d Ezra 8. 21.

ma-el saw Jō-hā'nān the son of Kā-rē'ah, and all the captains of the forces that were with him, then they were glad.

14 So all the people that Ish'mā-el had carried away captive from Miz'pah cast about and returned, and went unto Jō-hā'nān the son of Kā-rē'ah.

15 But Ish'mā-el the son of Nēth-q-nī'ah escaped from Jō-hā'nān with eight men, and went to the Ām'mōn-ites.

16 Then took Jō-hā'nān the son of Kā-rē'ah, and all the captains of the forces that were with him, all the remnant of the people whom he had recovered from Ish'mā-el the son of Nēth-q-nī'ah, from Miz'pah, after that he had slain Gēd-q-lī'ah the son of Ā-hī'kam, *even* mighty men of war, and the women, and the children, and the eunuchs, whom he had brought again from Gīb'-e-on:

17 And they departed, and dwelt in the habitation of <sup>l</sup> Chīm'ham, which is by Bēth'-lē-hēm, to go to enter into E'gypt,

18 Because of the Chāl-dē'anā: for they were afraid of them, because Ish'mā-el the son of Nēth-q-nī'ah had slain Gēd-q-lī'ah the son of Ā-hī'kam, <sup>m</sup> whom the king of Bāb'-ylon made governor in the land.

## CHAPTER 42.

1 Johanan desireth Jeremiah to enquire of God, promising obedience to his will. 7 Jeremiah assureth him of safety in Judea, 13 and destruction in Egypt.

**T**HEN all the captains of the forces, <sup>a</sup> and Jō-hā'nān the son of Kā-rē'ah, and Jēz-q-nī'ah the son of Hōsh-q-i'ah, and all the people from the least even unto the greatest, came near,

2 And said unto Jēr-q-mī'ah the prophet, <sup>b</sup> Let, we beseech thee, our supplication be accepted before thee, and <sup>c</sup> pray for us unto the LORD thy God, *even* for all this remnant; (for we are left but <sup>c</sup> a few of many, as thine eyes do behold us:)

3 That the LORD thy God may shew us <sup>d</sup> the way wherein we may walk, and the thing that we may do.

4 Then Jēr-q-mī'ah the prophet said unto them, I have heard you; behold, I will pray unto the LORD

your God according to your words; and it shall come to pass, *that* <sup>e</sup> whatsoever thing the LORD shall answer you, I will declare *it* unto you; I will <sup>f</sup>keep nothing back from you.

5 Then they said to Jêr-ê-mi'ah, <sup>g</sup>The LORD be a true and faithful witness between us, if we do not even according to all things for the which the LORD thy God shall send thee to us.

6 Whether *it be good*, or whether *it be evil*, we will obey the voice of the LORD our God, to whom we send thee; <sup>h</sup> that it may be well with us, when we obey the voice of the LORD our God.

7 ¶ And it came to pass after ten days, that the word of the LORD came unto Jêr-ê-mi'ah.

8 Then called he Jô-hâ'nân the son of Kâ-rê'ah, and all the captains of the forces which *were* with him, and all the people from the least even to the greatest,

9 And said unto them, Thus saith the LORD, the God of Îs'ra-el, unto whom ye sent me to present your supplication before him;

10 If ye will still abide in this land, then <sup>i</sup>will I build you, and not pull you down, and I will plant you, and not pluck you up: for I <sup>k</sup>repent me of the evil that I have done unto you.

11 Be not afraid of the king of Bâb'-ylon, of whom ye are afraid; be not afraid of him, saith the LORD: <sup>l</sup>for I *am* with you to save you, and to deliver you from his hand.

12 And <sup>m</sup>I will shew mercies unto you, that he may have mercy upon you, and cause you to return to your own land.

13 ¶ But if <sup>n</sup>ye say, We will not dwell in this land, neither obey the voice of the LORD your God,

14 Saying, No; but we will go into the land of Ê'gypt, where we shall see no war, nor hear the sound of the trumpet, nor have hunger of bread; and there will we dwell:

15 And now therefore hear the word of the LORD, ye remnant of Jû'dah; Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Îs'ra-el; If ye <sup>o</sup>wholly set <sup>p</sup>your faces to enter into Ê'gypt, and go to sojourn there;

B. C. 588.

e 1 Kin. 22. 14.

f 1 Sam. 3. 18. Acts 20. 20.

g Gen. 31. 50.

h Deut. 6. 3. ch. 7. 23.

i ch. 24. 6; 31. 28; 33. 7.

k Deut. 32. 36.

l Isa. 43. 5.

m Rom. 8. 31.

n Ps. 106. 45, 46.

o ch. 44. 16.

p Deut. 17. 16.

q ch. 44. 12, 13, 14.

r Luke 9. 51.

s Ezek. 11. 5.

t 12th, shall cleave after you.

u Heb. So shall sit the men.

v ver. 22.

w ch. 24. 10.

x See ch. 44. 14, 23.

y ch. 7. 20.

z ch. 18. 16; 24. 9; 26. 6; 29. 18, 22; 43. 12.

a Zech. 8. 13.

b Deut. 17. 16.

c Heb. testified against you.

d Or, ye have used deceit against your souls.

e ver. 2.

f ver. 17.

g Ezek. 6. 11.

h Or, to go to sojourn.

i ch. 42. 1.

16 Then it shall come to pass, *that* the sword, <sup>a</sup> which ye feared, shall overtake you there in the land of Ê'gypt, and the famine, whereof ye were afraid, <sup>b</sup> shall follow close after you there in Ê'gypt; and there ye shall die.

17 <sup>c</sup>So shall it be with all the men that set their faces to go into Ê'gypt to sojourn there; they shall die <sup>d</sup>by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence: and <sup>e</sup>none of them shall remain or escape from the evil that I will bring upon them.

18 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Îs'ra-el; As mine anger and my fury hath been <sup>f</sup>poured forth upon the inhabitants of Jê-rû'sâ-lêm; so shall my fury be poured forth upon you, when ye shall enter into Ê'gypt: and <sup>g</sup>ye shall be an execration, and an astonishment, and a curse, and a reproach; and ye shall see this place no more.

19 ¶ The LORD hath said concerning you, O ye remnant of Jû'dah; <sup>h</sup>Go ye not into Ê'gypt: know certainly that I have <sup>i</sup>admonished you this day.

20 For <sup>j</sup>ye dissembled in your hearts, when ye sent me unto the LORD your God, saying, <sup>k</sup>Pray for us unto the LORD our God; and according unto all that the LORD our God shall say, so declare unto us, and we will do *it*.

21 And *now* I have this day declared *it* to you; but ye have not obeyed the voice of the LORD your God, nor any *thing* for the which he hath sent me unto you.

22 Now therefore know certainly that <sup>l</sup>ye shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, in the place whither ye desire <sup>m</sup>to go and to sojourn.

## CHAPTER 43.

1 Johanan, discrediting Jeremiah's prophecy, carrieth Jeremiah and others into Egypt. 8 Jeremiah prophesieth the conquest of Egypt by the Babylonians.

AND it came to pass, *that* when Jêr-ê-mi'ah had made an end of speaking unto all the people all the words of the LORD their God, for which the LORD their God had sent him to them, *even* all these words,

2 <sup>a</sup>Then spake Az-g-rî'ah the son

of Hôsh-a-l'ah, and Jô-hâ-nan the son of Kâ-rê-ah, and all the proud men, saying unto Jêr-ê-mi'ah, Thou speakest falsely: the LORD our God hath not sent thee to say, Go not into Ê-gÿpt to sojourn there:

3 But Bâ-rûch the son of Nê-rî-ah setteth thee on against us, for to deliver us into the hand of the Châl-dê-anâ, that they might put us to death, and carry us away captives into Bâb'ÿ-lon.

4 So Jô-hâ-nan the son of Kâ-rê-ah, and all the captains of the forces, and all the people, obeyed not the voice of the LORD, to dwell in the land of Jû-dah.

5 But Jô-hâ-nan the son of Kâ-rê-ah, and all the captains of the forces, took <sup>b</sup> all the remnant of Jû-dah, that were returned from all nations, whither they had been driven, to dwell in the land of Jû-dah;

6 Even men, and women, and children, <sup>c</sup> and the king's daughters, <sup>d</sup> and every person that Nêb'u-zâr-â-dan the captain of the guard had left with Gêd-a-lî-ah the son of Â-hî-kam the son of Shâ'phan, and Jêr-ê-mi'ah the prophet, and Bâ-rûch the son of Nê-rî-ah.

7 So they came into the land of Ê-gÿpt: for they obeyed not the voice of the LORD: thus came they even to <sup>e</sup> Tâh'pan-hêš.

8 ¶ <sup>2</sup> Then came the word of the LORD unto Jêr-ê-mi'ah in Tâh'pan-hêš, saying,

9 Take great stones in thine hand, and hide them in the clay in the brickkiln, which <sup>is</sup> at the entry of Phâ-raôh's house in Tâh'pan-hêš, in the sight of the men of Jû-dah;

10 And say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Îš-râ-el; Behold, I will send and take Nêb'u-châd-rêz-zar the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon, <sup>f</sup> my servant, and will set his throne upon these stones that I have hid; and he shall spread his royal pavilion over them.

11 ¶ And when he cometh, he shall smite the land of Ê-gÿpt, and deliver <sup>h</sup> such as are for death to death; and such as are for captivity to captivity; and such as are for the sword to the sword.

B. C. 588.

12 And I will kindle a fire in the houses of <sup>i</sup> the gods of Ê-gÿpt; and he shall burn them, and carry them away captives: and he shall array himself with the land of Ê-gÿpt, as a shepherd putteth on his garment; and he shall go forth from thence in peace.

13 He shall break also the <sup>3</sup> images of <sup>j</sup> Bêth-shê-mêš, that <sup>is</sup> in the land of Ê-gÿpt; and the houses of the gods of the Ê-gÿp'tjânš shall he burn with fire.

## CHAPTER 44.

1 Jeremiah expresseth the desolation of Judah for their idolatry. 11 He prophesieth their destruction, who commit idolatry in Egypt. 13 The obstinacy of the Jews. 20 Jeremiah threateneth them, 29 and prophesieth the destruction of Egypt.

[587.] **T**HE word that came to Jêr-ê-mi'ah concerning all the Jewš which dwell in the land of Ê-gÿpt, which dwell at <sup>a</sup> Mig'dol, and at <sup>b</sup> Tâh'pan-hêš, and at <sup>c</sup> Nôph, and in the country of Pâth'ros, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Îš-râ-el; Ye have seen all the evil that I have brought upon Jê-rû'sâ-lêm, and upon all the cities of Jû-dah; and, behold, this day they are <sup>d</sup> a desolation, and no man dwelleth therein,

3 Because of their wickedness which they have committed to provoke me to anger, in that they went <sup>e</sup> to burn incense, and to serve other gods, whom they knew not, neither they, ye, nor your fathers.

4 Howbeit <sup>g</sup> I sent unto you all my servants the prophets, rising early and sending them, saying, Oh, do not this abominable thing that I hate.

5 But they hearkened not, nor inclined their ear to turn from their wickedness, to burn no incense unto other gods.

6 Wherefore <sup>h</sup> my fury and mine anger was poured forth, and was kindled in the cities of Jû-dah and in the streets of Jê-rû'sâ-lêm; and they are wasted and desolate, as at this day.

7 Therefore now thus saith the LORD, the God of hosts, the God of Îš-râ-el; Wherefore commit ye this great evil <sup>i</sup> against your souls, to cut off from you man and woman, child and suckling, <sup>j</sup> out of Jû-dah, to leave you none to remain;

b ch. 40. 11, 12.

c ch. 41. 10. d ch. 39. 10; 40. 7.

e ch. 2. 10; 44. 1, called Hanes, 15. 30. 4. 2 588, ending. f ch. 25. 9; 27. 6. See Ezek. 29. 18, 20.

g ch. 44. 13; 46. 13. h ch. 15. 2. Zech. 11. 9. i ch. 46. 25. j Heb. statues, or, standing images. k Or, The house of the sun.

a Ex. 14. 2. ch. 46. 14. b ch. 43. 7. c Is. 19. 13. d ch. 9. 11; 34. 22. e ch. 19. 4. f Deut. 13. 6; 32. 17. g 2 Chr. 36. 15.

h ch. 7. 25; 25. 4; 26. 5; 29. 19. i ch. 42. 18. j Num. 16. 38. ch. 7. 19. k Heb. out of the midst of Judah.

8 In that ye <sup>k</sup> provoke me unto wrath with the works of your hands, burning incense unto other gods in the land of Égypt, whither ye be gone to dwell, that ye might cut yourselves off, and that ye might be <sup>l</sup> a curse and a reproach among all the nations of the earth?

9 Have ye forgotten the <sup>2</sup> wickedness of your fathers, and the wickedness of the kings of Jū'dah, and the wickedness of their wives, and your own wickedness, and the wickedness of your wives, which they have committed in the land of Jū'dah, and in the streets of Jê-ru'sâ-lēm?

10 They are not <sup>3</sup> humbled *even* unto this day, neither have they <sup>m</sup> feared, nor walked in my law, nor in my statutes, that I set before you and before your fathers.

11 ¶ Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Is'ra-el; Behold, <sup>n</sup> I will set my face against you for evil, and to cut off all Jū'dah.

12 And I will take the remnant of Jū'dah, that have set their faces to go into the land of Égypt to sojourn there, and <sup>o</sup> they shall all be consumed, and fall in the land of Égypt; they shall *even* be consumed by the sword and by the famine: they shall die, from the least even unto the greatest, by the sword and by the famine: and <sup>p</sup> they shall be an execration, and an astonishment, and a curse, and a reproach.

13 <sup>q</sup> For I will punish them that dwell in the land of Égypt, as I have punished Jê-ru'sâ-lēm, by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence:

14 So that none of the remnant of Jū'dah, which are gone into the land of Égypt to sojourn there, shall escape or remain, that they should return into the land of Jū'dah, to the which they <sup>r</sup> have a desire to return to dwell there: for <sup>s</sup> none shall return but such as shall escape.

15 ¶ Then all the men which knew that their wives had burned incense unto other gods, and all the women that stood by, a great multitude, even all the people that dwelt in the land of Égypt, in Pâth'ros, answered Jêr-ê-mi'ah, saying,

16 As for the word that thou hast

B. C. 587.

k ch. 25. 6, 7.

l ver. 12.  
ch. 42. 18.

2 Heb. wickednesses, or, punishments, &amp;c.

3 Heb. contrite,  
Ps. 51. 17.  
m Prov. 23. 14.n Lev. 17. 10;  
20. 5, 6,  
ch. 21. 10.  
Amos 9. 4.o ch. 42. 15,  
16, 17, 22.

p ch. 42. 18.

q ch. 43. 11.

4 Heb. lift up  
their soul.r ver. 28.  
s So ch. 6. 16.  
t See ver. 25.  
Num. 30. 12.  
Deut. 23. 23.  
Judg. 11. 36.  
5 Or, frame  
of heaven.  
u ch. 7. 18.  
6 Heb. bread.  
z ch. 7. 13.7 Or, husbands  
y ch. 25. 11,  
18, 38.  
z ver. 6.  
a Dan. 9. 11,  
12.  
b ver. 15.  
c ch. 43. 7.

spoken unto us in the name of the LORD, <sup>a</sup> we will not hearken unto thee.

17 But we will certainly do <sup>4</sup> whatsoever thing goeth forth out of our own mouth, to burn incense unto the <sup>5</sup> queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her, as we have done, we, and our fathers, our kings, and our princes, in the cities of Jū'dah, and in the streets of Jâ-ru'sâ-lēm: for *then* had we plenty of <sup>6</sup> victuals, and were well, and saw no evil.

18 But since we left off to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her, we have wanted all *things*, and have been consumed by the sword and by the famine.

19 <sup>x</sup> And when we burned incense to the queen of heaven, and poured out drink offerings unto her, did we make her cakes to worship her, and pour out drink offerings unto her, without our <sup>7</sup> men?

20 ¶ Then Jêr-ê-mi'ah said unto all the people, to the men, and to the women, and to all the people which had given him *that* answer, saying,

21 The incense that ye burned in the cities of Jū'dah, and in the streets of Jê-ru'sâ-lēm, ye, and your fathers, your kings, and your princes, and the people of the land, did not the LORD remember them, and came it *not* into his mind?

22 So that the LORD could no longer bear, because of the evil of your doings, and because of the abominations which ye have committed; therefore is your land <sup>y</sup> a desolation, and an astonishment, and a curse, without an inhabitant, <sup>z</sup> as at this day.

23 Because ye have burned incense, and because ye have sinned against the LORD, and have not obeyed the voice of the LORD, nor walked in his law, nor in his statutes, nor in his testimonies; <sup>a</sup> therefore this evil is happened unto you, as at this day.

24 Moreover Jêr-ê-mi'ah said unto all the people, and to all the women, Hear the word of the LORD, all Jū'dah <sup>b</sup> that are in the land of Égypt:

25 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the

God of Īṣ-ṣa-el, saying; °Ye and your wives have both spoken with your mouths, and fulfilled with your hand, saying, We will surely perform our vows that we have vowed, to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her: ye will surely accomplish your vows, and surely perform your vows.

26 Therefore hear ye the word of the LORD, all Jū'dah that dwell in the land of Ē'gypt; Behold, °I have sworn by my great name, saith the LORD, that ° my name shall no more be named in the mouth of any man of Jū'dah in all the land of Ē'gypt, saying, The Lord God liveth.

27 <sup>f</sup> Behold, I will watch over them for evil, and not for good: and all the men of Jū'dah that are in the land of Ē'gypt <sup>g</sup> shall be consumed by the sword and by the famine, until there be an end of them.

28 Yet <sup>h</sup> a small number that escape the sword shall return out of the land of Ē'gypt into the land of Jū'dah, and all the remnant of Jū'dah, that are gone into the land of Ē'gypt to sojourn there, shall know whose <sup>i</sup> words shall stand, <sup>2</sup> mine, or their's.

29 ¶ And this shall be a sign unto you, saith the LORD, that I will punish you in this place, that ye may know that my words shall <sup>k</sup> surely stand against you for evil:

30 Thus saith the LORD; Behold, <sup>l</sup> I will give Phā'raōh-hōph'ra king of Ē'gypt into the hand of his enemies, and into the hand of them that seek his life; as I gave <sup>m</sup> Zēd-ē-ki'ah king of Jū'dah into the hand of Nēb-u-chād-rēz'zar king of Bāb'ŷ-lon, his enemy, and that sought his life.

#### CHAPTER 45.

1 Baruch being dismayed, <sup>1</sup> Jeremiah instructed and comforted him.

THE <sup>a</sup> word that Jēr-ē-mī'ah the prophet spake unto Bā'ruḥ the son of Nē-rī'ah, when he had written these words in a book at the mouth of Jēr-ē-mī'ah, in the fourth year of Jē-hoi'a-kim the son of Jō-sī'ah king of Jū'dah, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Īṣ-ṣa-el, unto thee, O Bā'ruḥ;

B. C. 587.

c ver. 15, &c.

d Gen. 22. 15.

e Ezek. 20. 39.

f ch. 1. 10;

31. 28.

Ezek. 7. 6.

[cir. 607.]

g ver. 12.

h ver. 14.

Is. 27. 13.

i ver. 17, 25,

26.

2 Heb. from me, or them.

589.]

k Ps. 33. 11.

Is. 46. 25, 26.

Ezek. 29. 3.

&c.; 30. 21,

&c.

m ch. 39. 5.

a ch. 36. 1, 4,

32.

b Is. 5. 5.

c ch. 25. 26.

d ch. 21. 9;

38. 2; 39. 18.

---

a ch. 25. 15,

&c.

b 2 Kin. 23.

29.

2 Chr. 35. 20.

Fulfilled

presently.

c So ch. 51.

11, 12.

Nah. 2. 1; 3.

14.

cir. 607.]

3 Heb. broken

in pieces.

4 Heb. fled a

flight.

d ch. 6. 25;

49. 29.

e Dan. 11. 19.

f So Is. 8.

7. 8.

ch. 47. 2.

Dan. 11. 22.

6 Heb. Cush.

3 Thou didst say, Woe is me now! for the LORD hath added grief to my sorrow; I fainted in my sighing, and I find no rest.

4 ¶ Thus shalt thou say unto him, The LORD saith thus; Behold, <sup>b</sup> that which I have built will I break down, and that which I have planted I will pluck up, even this whole land.

5 And seekest thou great things for thyself? seek them not: for, behold, <sup>c</sup> I will bring evil upon all flesh, saith the LORD: but thy life will I give unto thee <sup>d</sup> for a prey in all places whither thou goest.

#### CHAPTER 46.

1 Jeremiah prophesieth the overthrow of Pharaoh's army at Euphrates, 13 and the conquest of Egypt by Nebuchadrezzar. 21 He comforteth Jacob in their chastisement.

THE word of the LORD which I came to Jēr-ē-mī'ah the prophet against <sup>a</sup> the Gēn'tiles;

2 Against Ē'gypt, <sup>b</sup> against the army of Phā'raōh-nē'chō king of Ē'gypt, which was by the river Eū-phrā'tēs in Cār'chē-mish, which Nēb-u-chād-rēz'zar king of Bāb'ŷ-lon smote in the fourth year of Jē-hoi'a-kim the son of Jō-sī'ah king of Jū'dah.

3 ° Order ye the buckler and shield, and draw near to battle.

4 Harness the horses; and get up, ye horsemen, and stand forth with your helmets; furbish the spears, and put on the brigandines.

5 Wherefore have I seen them dismayed and turned away back? and their mighty ones are <sup>3</sup> beaten down, and are <sup>4</sup> fled apace, and look not back: for <sup>d</sup> fear was round about, saith the LORD.

6 Let not the swift flee away, nor the mighty man escape; they shall <sup>e</sup> stumble, and fall toward the north by the river Eū-phrā'tēs.

7 Who is this that cometh up <sup>f</sup> as a flood, whose waters are moved as the rivers?

8 Ē'gypt riseth up like a flood, and his waters are moved like the rivers; and he saith, I will go up, and will cover the earth; I will destroy the city and the inhabitants thereof.

9 Come up, ye horses; and rage, ye chariots; and let the mighty men come forth; <sup>6</sup> the Ē-thi-ō'pī-anş and

<sup>2</sup> the Lib'y-ans, that handle the shield; and the Lyd'i-ans, <sup>3</sup> that handle and bend the bow.

10 For this is <sup>h</sup> the day of the Lord GOD of hosts, a day of vengeance, that he may avenge him of his adversaries: and <sup>i</sup> the sword shall devour, and it shall be satiate and made drunk with their blood: for the Lord GOD of hosts <sup>k</sup> hath a sacrifice in the north country by the river Eū-phrā'tēs.

11 <sup>l</sup> Go up into Gil'gād, and take balm, <sup>m</sup> O virgin, the daughter of E'gypt: in vain shalt thou use many medicines; for <sup>3n</sup> thou shalt not be cured.

12 The nations have heard of thy shame, and thy cry hath filled the land: for the mighty man hath stumbled against the mighty, and they are fallen both together.

13 ¶ The word that the LORD spake to Jēr-g-mī'ah the prophet, how Nēb-u-chād-rēz'zar king of Bāb'ylon should come and <sup>o</sup> smite the land of E'gypt.

14 Declare ye in E'gypt, and publish in Mig'dol, and publish in Nōph and in Tāh'pan-hēs: say ye, <sup>p</sup> Stand fast, and prepare thee; for <sup>q</sup> the sword shall devour round about thee.

15 Why are thy valiant men swept away? they stood not, because the LORD did drive them.

16 He <sup>r</sup> made many to fall, yea, <sup>s</sup> one fell upon another: and they said, Arise, and let us go again to our own people, and to the land of our nativity, from the oppressing sword.

17 They did cry there, Phā'raōh king of E'gypt is but a noise; he hath passed the time appointed.

18 As I live, saith the King, <sup>t</sup> whose name is the LORD of hosts, Surely as Tā'bōr is among the mountains, and as Cār'mel by the sea, so shall he come.

19 O <sup>u</sup> thou daughter dwelling in E'gypt, <sup>v</sup> furnish thyself <sup>w</sup> to go into captivity: for Nōph shall be waste and desolate without an inhabitant.

20 E'gypt is like a very fair <sup>x</sup> heifer, but destruction cometh; it cometh <sup>y</sup> out of the north.

21 Also her hired men are in the midst of her like <sup>z</sup> fatted bullocks;

B. C. 607.

2 Heb. *Put*.  
y Is. 56. 15;  
z Is. 13. 6;  
Joel 1. 15;  
2. 1.

i Deut. 32. 42.  
Is. 34. 6.

k Is. 34. 6.  
Zeph. 1. 7.  
See Ezek.

39. 17.  
l ch. 8. 22;  
51. 8.

m Is. 47. 1.  
n Heb. *no*

cure shall be  
unto thee.  
o Ezek. 30.

21  
p Is. 19. 1.  
ch. 43. 10, 11.

Ezek. 29;  
30; 32.

q Fulfilled  
ch. 51.  
p ver. 3, 4.

r ver. 10.  
s Heb. *multi-*

*plied the*  
*follier*.  
t Lev. 26. 37.

s Is. 47. 4;  
45. 2.

ch. 43. 15.  
f See ch. 48.

18.  
5 Heb. *make*

*thee instru-*  
*ments of*  
*captivity*.

u Is. 20. 4.  
z So Hos. 10.

11.  
y ver. 6, 10.

ch. 5. 14;  
47. 2. 14;

6 Heb. *bul-*  
*locks of the*  
*stall*.

z Is. 30. 27.  
a See Is. 29. 4.

b Is. 10. 34.  
c Judg. 6. 5.

d ch. 1. 15.  
e Or, *nour-*

*isher*.  
8 Heb. *Amon*.

e Ezek. 30. 14,  
15, 16.

f Nah. 3. 8.  
g ch. 43. 12,

13.  
Ezek. 30. 13.

h ch. 44. 30.  
Ezek. 32. 11.

i Ezek. 29. 11,  
12, 14.

j Is. 41. 13, 14;  
43. 5; 44. 2.

k ch. 30. 10, 11.  
l ch. 10. 24;

30. 11.  
9 Or, *not ul-*

*terly cut*  
*thee off*.

[cir. 600.  
a ch. 25. 20.

Ezek. 25. 15,  
16.  
Zeph. 2. 4, 5.

b Amos 1. 6,  
7, 8.  
10 Heb.

Azzah.  
c Is. 8. 7,  
ch. 48. 7, 8.

d ch. 1. 14;  
46. 20.

11 Heb. *the*

*fulness*  
*thereof*.

for they also are turned back, and are fled away together: they did not stand, because <sup>z</sup> the day of their calamity was come upon them, and the time of their visitation.

22 <sup>a</sup> The voice thereof shall go like a serpent; for they shall march with an army, and come against her with axes, as hewers of wood.

23 They shall <sup>b</sup> cut down her forest, saith the LORD, though it cannot be searched; because they are more than <sup>c</sup> the grasshoppers, and are innumerable.

24 The daughter of E'gypt shall be confounded; she shall be delivered into the hand of <sup>d</sup> the people of the north.

25 The LORD of hosts, the God of Is'ra-el, saith; Behold, I will punish the <sup>78</sup> multitude of <sup>e</sup> Nō, and Phā'raōh, and E'gypt, <sup>f</sup> with their gods, and their kings; even Phā'raōh, and all them that trust in him:

26 <sup>g</sup> And I will deliver them into the hand of those that seek their lives, and into the hand of Nēb-u-chād-rēz'zar king of Bāb'yl-on, and into the hand of his servants: and <sup>h</sup> afterward it shall be inhabited, as in the days of old, saith the LORD.

27 ¶ But fear not thou, O my servant Jā'cqb, and be not dismayed, O Is'ra-el: for, behold, I will save thee from afar off, and thy seed from the land of their captivity; and Jā'cqb shall return, and be in rest and at ease, and none shall make him afraid.

28 Fear thou not, O Jā'cqb my servant, saith the LORD: for I am with thee; for I will make a full end of all the nations whither I have driven thee: but I will not make <sup>k</sup> a full end of thee, but correct thee in measure; yet will I <sup>9</sup> not leave thee wholly unpunished.

## CHAPTER 47.

*The destruction of the Philistines.*

THE word of the LORD that came to Jēr-g-mī'ah the prophet <sup>a</sup> against the Phil-istines, <sup>b</sup> before that Phā'raōh smote <sup>10</sup> Gā'zā.

2 Thus saith the LORD; Behold, <sup>c</sup> waters rise up <sup>d</sup> out of the north, and shall be an overflowing flood, and shall overflow the land, and <sup>11</sup> all that is therein; the city, and them



that dwell therein: then the men shall cry, and all the inhabitants of the land shall howl.

3 At the <sup>e</sup> noise of the stamping of the hoofs of his strong horses, at the rushing of his chariots, and at the rumbling of his wheels, the fathers shall not look back to their children for feebleness of hands;

4 Because of the day that cometh to spoil all the Philistines, and to cut off from Ty'rus and Zidon every helper that remaineth: for the LORD will spoil the Philistines, <sup>o</sup> the remnant of <sup>2</sup> the country of <sup>h</sup> Caph'tor.

5 <sup>b</sup> Baldness is come upon Gā'zā; <sup>k</sup> Ash'ke-lōn is cut off with the remnant of thyself: how long wilt thou <sup>i</sup> cut thyself?

6 O thou <sup>m</sup> sword of the LORD, how long will it be ere thou be quiet? <sup>a</sup> put up thyself into thy scabbard, rest, and be still.

7 <sup>4</sup> How can it be quiet, seeing the LORD hath <sup>n</sup> given it a charge against Ash'ke-lōn, and against the sea shore? there hath he <sup>o</sup> appointed it.

#### CHAPTER 48.

1 The judgment of Moab, for their pride, for their carnal confidence, and for their contempt of God and his people. 47 The restoration of Moab.

**A** GAINST <sup>a</sup> Mō'ab thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Is'ra-el; Woe unto <sup>b</sup> Nē'bōl for it is spoiled: <sup>c</sup> Kir-i-g-thā'im is confounded and taken: <sup>d</sup> Mīs'gab is confounded and dismayed.

2 <sup>d</sup> There shall be no more praise of Mō'ab: in <sup>e</sup> Hēsh'bōn they have devised evil against it; come, and let us cut it off from being a nation. Also thou shalt <sup>a</sup> be cut down, O Mād'men; the sword shall <sup>7</sup> pursue thee.

3 <sup>f</sup> A voice of crying shall be from Hōr-q-nā'im, spoiling and great destruction.

4 Mō'ab is destroyed; her little ones have caused a cry to be heard.

5 <sup>g</sup> For in the going up of Lu'hith <sup>b</sup> continual weeping shall go up; for in the going down of Hōr-q-nā'im the enemies have heard a cry of destruction.

6 <sup>h</sup> Flee, save your lives, and be like <sup>i</sup> the <sup>j</sup> heath in the wilderness.

7 <sup>k</sup> For because thou hast trusted

B. C. 600.

e ch. 8. 16.  
Nab. 3. 2.  
f ch. 25. 22.

g Ezek. 25. 16.  
Amos 1. 8;  
9. 7.

h Heb. the  
idol.  
i Gen. 10. 14.  
j Amos 1. 7.

k Mic. 1. 16.  
Leph. 2. 4, 7.  
Zech. 9. 5.

l ch. 16. 6;  
41. 5; 48. 37.  
m Deut. 32. 41.

n Ezek. 21. 3.  
4. 5.

o Heb. gather  
thyself.

p Heb. How  
constant thou.  
q Ezek. 14. 17.  
o Mic. 6. 9.

a Is. 15. 18;  
ch. 25. 21;  
27. 3.

b Ezek. 25. 9.  
Amos 2. 1, 2.

c Num. 32. 39;  
34. 47.  
Is. 15. 2.

d Num. 32. 37.  
e Or, The  
high place.

f Is. 16. 14.  
g Is. 15. 4.  
h Or, be  
brought to  
silence.

i Is. 15. 1.  
j Heb. go  
after thee.

k ver. 5.  
l Is. 15. 5.

m Heb. weep-  
ing with  
weeping.

n cir. 600.]  
h ch. 51. 6.  
i Or, a naked  
tree.

j ch. 17. 6.  
k Num. 21. 29.  
l Judg. 11. 24.

m See Is. 46. 1, 2.  
ch. 43. 12.

n ch. 49. 3.  
m ver. 18.  
ch. 6. 28.

o ver. 28.  
p Ps. 55. 6.  
q Judg. 5. 23.

r Sam. 15. 3, 9.  
1 Kin. 20. 42.  
10 Or, negli-  
gently.

s Zeph. 1. 12.  
t Heb. stood.

u Judg. 11. 24.  
1 Kin. 11. 7.

v Hos. 10. 6.  
1 Kin. 12. 29.

w Is. 16. 6.  
x ver. 9, 18.  
12 Heb. the  
choice of.

y ch. 50. 27.  
z ch. 46. 18.

aa ver. 51.  
ab See Is. 9. 4;  
14. 4, 5.

ac Is. 47. 1.  
ad ch. 46. 19.  
ae Num. 21. 30.

af Is. 15. 2.  
ag ver. 8.  
ah Heb. in-  
habituress.

ai Deut. 2. 38.  
aj Sam. 4. 13.

in thy works and in thy treasures, thou shalt also be taken: and <sup>k</sup> Chē'mōsh shall go forth into captivity with his <sup>i</sup> priests and his princes together.

8 And <sup>m</sup> the spoiler shall come upon every city, and no city shall escape: the valley also shall perish, and the plain shall be destroyed, as the LORD hath spoken.

9 <sup>n</sup> Give wings unto Mō'ab, that it may flee and get away: for the cities thereof shall be desolate, without any to dwell therein.

10 <sup>o</sup> Cursed be he that doeth the work of the LORD <sup>10</sup> deceitfully, and cursed be he that keepeth back his sword from blood.

11 <sup>11</sup> Mō'ab hath been at ease from his youth, and he <sup>2</sup> hath settled on his lees, and hath not been emptied from vessel to vessel, neither hath he gone into captivity: therefore his taste <sup>11</sup> remained in him, and his scent is not changed.

12 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will send unto him wanderers, that shall cause him to wander, and shall empty his vessels, and break their bottles.

13 And Mō'ab shall be ashamed of <sup>q</sup> Chē'mōsh, as the house of Is'ra-el <sup>r</sup> was ashamed of <sup>s</sup> Bēth-el their confidence.

14 <sup>14</sup> How say ye, <sup>t</sup> We are mighty and strong men for the war?

15 <sup>u</sup> Mō'ab is spoiled, and gone up out of her cities, and <sup>12</sup> his chosen young men are <sup>x</sup> gone down to the slaughter, saith <sup>y</sup> the King, whose name is the LORD of hosts.

16 The calamity of Mō'ab is near to come, and his affliction hasteth fast.

17 All ye that are about him, bemoan him; and all ye that know his name, say, <sup>z</sup> How is the strong staff broken, and the beautiful rod!

18 <sup>a</sup> Thou daughter that dost inhabit <sup>b</sup> Dī'bōn, come down from thy glory, and sit in thirst; for <sup>c</sup> the spoiler of Mō'ab shall come upon thee, and he shall destroy thy strong holds.

19 <sup>13</sup> Inhabitant of <sup>d</sup> Ār'ō-ēr, <sup>e</sup> stand by the way, and espy; ask him that seeth, and her that escapeth, and say, What is done?

20 Mō'ab is confounded; for it is broken down: <sup>1</sup>howl and cry; tell ye it in <sup>2</sup>Ār'nōn, that Mō'ab is spoiled,

21 And judgment is come upon <sup>h</sup>the plain country; upon Hō'lōn, and upon Jā-hā'zah, and upon Mēph'g-āth,

22 And upon Dī'bōn, and upon Nē'bō, and upon Bēth-dib-lā-thā'im,

23 And upon Kīr-lā-thā'im, and upon Bēth-gā'mūl, and upon Bēth-mē'on,

24 And upon <sup>i</sup>Kē'rī-ōth, and upon Bōz'rah, and upon all the cities of the land of Mō'ab, far or near.

25 <sup>k</sup>The horn of Mō'ab is cut off, and his <sup>l</sup>arm is broken, saith the LORD.

26 ¶ <sup>m</sup>Make ye him drunken: for he magnified *himself* against the LORD: Mō'ab also shall wallow in his vomit, and he also shall be in derision.

27 For <sup>n</sup>was not Īš'rā-el a derision unto thee? <sup>o</sup>was he found among thieves? for since thou spakest of him, thou <sup>2</sup>skippedst for joy.

28 O ye that dwell in Mō'ab, leave the cities, and <sup>p</sup>dwell in the rock, and be like <sup>q</sup>the dove that maketh her nest in the sides of the hole's mouth.

29 We have heard the <sup>r</sup>pride of Mō'ab, (he is exceeding proud) his loftiness, and his arrogancy, and his pride, and the haughtiness of his heart.

30 I know his wrath, saith the LORD; but *it shall not be so*; <sup>s</sup>his lies shall not so effect it.

31 Therefore <sup>t</sup>I howl for Mō'ab, and I will cry out for all Mō'ab; *mine heart shall mourn for the men of Kīr-hē'rēs*.

32 <sup>u</sup>O vine of Sib'mah, I will weep for thee with the weeping of Jā'zēr: thy plants are gone over the sea, they reach *even to the sea of Jā'zēr*: the spoiler is fallen upon thy summer fruits and upon thy vintage.

33 And <sup>v</sup>joy and gladness is taken from the plentiful field, and from the land of Mō'ab; and I have caused wine to fail from the winepresses: none shall tread with shouting; *their shouting shall be no shouting*.

B. C. 600.

<sup>f</sup>Is. 16, 7.  
<sup>g</sup>See Num. 21, 13.

<sup>h</sup>ver. 8.

<sup>i</sup>ver. 41.  
Amos 2, 2.

<sup>k</sup>Ps. 75, 10.

<sup>l</sup>See Ezek. 30, 21.

cir. 600.]

<sup>m</sup>ch. 25, 15, 27.

<sup>n</sup>Zeph. 2, 8.

<sup>o</sup>See ch. 2, 26.

<sup>p</sup>Or, *movedst thyself*.

<sup>q</sup>ver. 9.

<sup>r</sup>Ps. 55, 6, 7.

<sup>s</sup>Can. 2, 14.

<sup>t</sup>Is. 16, 6, &c.

<sup>u</sup>Is. 16, 6, ch. 50, 36.

<sup>v</sup>Or, *those on whom he striketh* (Heb. *his bars*) do not right.

<sup>w</sup>Is. 15, 5; 16, 7, 11.

<sup>x</sup>Is. 16, 8, 9.

<sup>y</sup>Is. 16, 10.

<sup>z</sup>Joel 1, 12.

<sup>aa</sup>Is. 15, 4, 5, 6.

<sup>ab</sup>ver. 5.

<sup>ac</sup>Is. 15, 5, 6.

<sup>ad</sup>Heb. *desolations*.

<sup>ae</sup>Is. 15, 2; 16, 12.

<sup>af</sup>Is. 15, 5; 16, 11.

<sup>ag</sup>Is. 15, 2, 3.

<sup>ah</sup>ch. 47, 5.

<sup>ai</sup>Heb. *diminished*.

<sup>aj</sup>Gen. 37, 34.

<sup>ak</sup>f. ch. 22, 28.

<sup>al</sup>Heb. *neck*.

<sup>am</sup>Deut. 28, 49.

<sup>an</sup>ch. 49, 22.

<sup>ao</sup>Dan. 7, 4.

<sup>ap</sup>Hos. 8, 1.

<sup>aq</sup>Hab. 1, 8.

<sup>ar</sup>Is. 8, 8.

<sup>as</sup>i ver. 24.

<sup>at</sup>7 Or, *The cities*.

<sup>au</sup>k Is. 13, 8;

<sup>av</sup>21, 3.

<sup>aw</sup>ch. 30, 6; 49,

<sup>ax</sup>22, 24; 50, 43;

<sup>ay</sup>51, 30.

<sup>az</sup>Mic. 4, 9.

<sup>ba</sup>I Ps. 83, 4.

<sup>bb</sup>Is. 7, 8.

<sup>bc</sup>Is. 24, 17.

<sup>bd</sup>16.

<sup>be</sup>n See ch. 11.

<sup>bf</sup>23.

<sup>bg</sup>o Num. 21, 28.

<sup>bh</sup>p Num. 24, 17.

34 <sup>y</sup>From the cry of Hēsh'bōn *even unto E-lē-ā'leh, and even unto Jā'hāz*, where they uttered their voice, <sup>z</sup>from Zō'ar *even unto Hōr-q-nā'im*, as an heifer of three years old: for the waters also of Nīm'rim shall be <sup>4</sup>desolate.

35 Moreover I will cause to cease in Mō'ab, saith the LORD, <sup>a</sup>him that offereth in the high places, and him that burneth incense to his gods.

36 Therefore <sup>b</sup>mine heart shall sound for Mō'ab like pipes, and mine heart shall sound like pipes for the men of Kīr-hē'rēs: because <sup>c</sup>the riches that he hath gotten are perished.

37 For <sup>d</sup>every head shall be bald, and every beard <sup>e</sup>clipped: upon all the hands shall be cuttings, and <sup>f</sup>upon the loins sackcloth.

38 There shall be lamentation generally upon all the house tops of Mō'ab, and in the streets thereof: for I have broken Mō'ab like <sup>g</sup>a vessel wherein is no pleasure, saith the LORD.

39 They shall howl, saying, How is it broken down! how hath Mō'ab turned the <sup>h</sup>back with shame! so shall Mō'ab be a derision and a dismaying to all them about him.

40 For thus saith the LORD; Behold, <sup>i</sup>he shall fly as an eagle, and shall <sup>j</sup>speak his wings over Mō'ab.

41 <sup>k</sup>Kē'rī-ōth is taken, and the strong holds are surprised, and <sup>l</sup>the mighty men's hearts in Mō'ab at that day shall be as the heart of a woman in her pangs.

42 And Mō'ab shall be destroyed <sup>m</sup>from being a people, because he hath magnified *himself* against the LORD.

43 <sup>n</sup>Fear, and the pit, and the snare, shall be upon thee, O inhabitant of Mō'ab, saith the LORD.

44 He that fleeth from the fear shall fall into the pit; and he that getteth up out of the pit shall be taken in the snare: for <sup>o</sup>I will bring upon it, *even upon Mō'ab*, the year of their visitation, saith the LORD.

45 They that fled stood under the shadow of Hēsh'bōn because of the force: but <sup>p</sup>a fire shall come forth out of Hēsh'bōn, and a flame from the midst of Sī'hōn, and <sup>q</sup>shall de-

vour the corner of Mō'ab, and the crown of the head of the <sup>2</sup>tumultuous ones.

46 <sup>1</sup>Woe be unto thee, O Mō'ab! the people of Chē'mōsh perisheth: for thy sons are taken <sup>3</sup>captives, and thy daughters captives.

47 ¶ Yet will I bring again the captivity of Mō'ab <sup>7</sup>in the latter days, saith the LORD. Thus far is the judgment of Mō'ab.

## CHAPTER 49.

1 *The judgment of the Ammonites. 6 Their restoration. 7 The judgment of Edom, 23 of Damascus, 28 of Kedar, 30 of Hazor, 34 and of Elam.*

**C**ONCERNING <sup>4</sup>a the Ām'mōn-ites, thus saith the LORD; Hath Iḡ'ra-el no sons? hath he no heir? why then doth <sup>5</sup>their king inherit <sup>6</sup>Gād, and his people dwell in his cities?

2 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will cause an alarm of war to be heard in <sup>c</sup>Rāb-bah of the Ām'mōn-ites; and it shall be a desolate heap, and her daughters shall be burned with fire: then shall Iḡ'ra-el be heir unto them that were his heirs, saith the LORD.

3 Howl, O Hēsh'bōn, for Ā'ī is spoiled: cry, ye daughters of Rāb-bah, <sup>a</sup>gird you with sackcloth; lament, and run to and fro by the hedges; for <sup>b</sup>their king shall go into captivity, and his <sup>c</sup>priests and his princes together.

4 Wherefore gloriest thou in the valleys, <sup>7</sup>thy flowing valley, O back-sliding daughter? that trusted in her treasures, <sup>9</sup>saying, Who shall come unto me?

5 Behold, I will bring a fear upon thee, saith the Lord God of hosts, from all those that be about thee; and ye shall be driven out every man right forth; and none shall gather up him that wandereth.

6 And <sup>h</sup>afterward I will bring again the captivity of the children of Ām'mōn, saith the LORD.

7 ¶ Concerning Ē'dom, thus saith the LORD of hosts; <sup>k</sup>Is wisdom no more in Tē'man? <sup>i</sup>is counsel perished from the prudent? is their wisdom vanished?

8 <sup>m</sup>Flee ye, <sup>n</sup>turn back, dwell deep, O inhabitants of <sup>n</sup>Dē'dan; for I will bring the calamity of Ē'sau

B. C. 600.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. children of noise.  
<sup>q</sup> Num. 21. 29.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. in captivity.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 49. 6, 39.

<sup>4</sup> Or. Against. Ezek. 21. 28; 25. 2.  
<sup>5</sup> Amos 1. 13.  
<sup>6</sup> Zeph. 2. 8, 9.  
cir. 600.]

<sup>5</sup> Or. Melcom.

<sup>b</sup> Amos 1. 13.

<sup>c</sup> Ezek. 25. 5.  
<sup>Amos</sup> 1. 14.

<sup>d</sup> Is. 32. 11.  
ch. 4. 9; 6. 26.

<sup>6</sup> Or. Melcom.  
<sup>1</sup> Kin. 11. 5, 33.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 48. 7.  
<sup>Amos</sup> 1. 15.

<sup>7</sup> Or. thy valley floweth away.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 3. 14; 7. 24.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 21. 13.  
<sup>h</sup> So ver. 39;  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 48. 47.

<sup>j</sup> Ezek. 25. 12.  
<sup>Amos</sup> 1. 11.

<sup>k</sup> Obad. 8.  
<sup>l</sup> See Is. 19. 11.  
<sup>m</sup> ver. 30.

<sup>n</sup> Or. they are turned back.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 25. 23.

<sup>o</sup> Obad. 5.  
<sup>p</sup> Heb. their sufficiency.

<sup>q</sup> Mal. 1. 3.  
<sup>r</sup> Is. 17. 14.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 25. 29.  
<sup>t</sup> Obad. 16.

<sup>u</sup> Gen. 22. 16.  
<sup>v</sup> Is. 45. 23.

<sup>w</sup> Is. 34. 6;  
63. 1.

<sup>x</sup> Obad. 1, 2, 3.  
<sup>y</sup> So ver. 4.

<sup>z</sup> Job 39. 27.  
<sup>aa</sup> Amos 9. 2.

<sup>ab</sup> ch. 18. 16;  
50. 13.  
<sup>ac</sup> Gen. 19. 25.  
<sup>ad</sup> Deut. 2. 23.  
ch. 50. 40.

<sup>ae</sup> Amos 4. 11.  
<sup>af</sup> ch. 50. 44.  
<sup>ag</sup> &c.  
<sup>ah</sup> ch. 12. 5.

upon him, the time that I will visit him.

9 If <sup>o</sup>grapegatherers come to thee, would they not leave *some* gleanings grapes? if thieves by night, they will destroy <sup>9</sup>till they have enough.

10 <sup>p</sup>But I have made Ē'sau bare, I have uncovered his secret places, and he shall not be able to hide himself: his seed is spoiled, and his brethren, and his neighbours, and <sup>q</sup>he is not.

11 Leave thy fatherless children, I will preserve *them* alive; and let thy widows trust in me.

12 For thus saith the LORD; Behold, <sup>r</sup>they whose judgment *was* not to drink of the cup have assuredly drunken; and *art* thou *he* that shall altogether go unpunished? thou shalt not go unpunished, but thou shalt surely drink of it.

13 For <sup>s</sup>I have sworn by myself, saith the LORD, that <sup>t</sup>Bōz'rah shall become a desolation, a reproach, a waste, and a curse; and all the cities thereof shall be perpetual wastes.

14 I have heard a <sup>u</sup>rumour from the LORD, and an ambassador is sent unto the heathen, *saying*, Gather ye together, and come against her, and rise up to the battle.

15 For, lo, I will make thee small among the heathen, *and* despised among men.

16 Thy terriblest hath deceived thee, *and* the pride of thine heart, O thou that dwellest in the clefts of the rock, that holdest the height of the hill: <sup>x</sup>though thou shouldst make thy <sup>y</sup>nest as high as the eagle, <sup>z</sup>I will bring thee down from thence, saith the LORD.

17 Also Ē'dom shall be a desolation: <sup>a</sup>every one that goeth by it shall be astonished, and shall hiss at all the plagues thereof.

18 <sup>b</sup>As in the overthrow of Sōd'om and Gō-mōr'rah and the neighbour cities thereof, saith the LORD, no man shall abide there, neither shall a son of man dwell in it.

19 <sup>c</sup>Behold, he shall come up like a lion from <sup>d</sup>the swelling of Jōr'dan against the habitation of the strong: but I will suddenly make him run away from her: and who is a cho-

sen man, that I may appoint over her? for <sup>e</sup>who is like me? and who will <sup>2</sup>appoint me the time? and <sup>f</sup>who is that shepherd that will stand before me?

20 <sup>g</sup>Therefore hear the counsel of the LORD, that he hath taken against E'dom; and his purposes, that he hath purposed against the inhabitants of Tē'man: Surely the least of the flock shall draw them out: surely he shall make their habitations desolate with them.

21 <sup>h</sup>The earth is moved at the noise of their fall, at the cry the noise thereof was heard in the <sup>3</sup>Red sea.

22 Behold, <sup>i</sup>he shall come up and fly as the eagle, and spread his wings over Bōz'rah: and at that day shall the heart of the mighty men of E'dom be as the heart of a woman in her pangs.

23 <sup>k</sup>Concerning Dā-mās'cus. Hā'math is confounded, and Ār'pad: for they have heard evil tidings: they are <sup>4</sup>fainthearted; <sup>l</sup>there is sorrow <sup>5</sup>on the sea; it cannot be quiet.

24 Dā-mās'cus is waxed feeble, and turneth herself to flee, and fear hath seized on her: <sup>m</sup>anguish and sorrows have taken her, as a woman in travail.

25 How is <sup>n</sup>the city of praise not left, the city of my joy!

26 <sup>o</sup>Therefore her young men shall fall in her streets, and all the men of war shall be cut off in that day, saith the LORD of hosts.

27 And I will kindle a <sup>p</sup>fire in the wall of Dā-mās'cus, and it shall consume the palaces of Bēn-hā'dād.

28 <sup>q</sup>Concerning Kē'dār, and concerning the kingdoms of Hāz'or, which Nēb-u-chād-rēz'zar king of Bāb'ylon shall smite, thus saith the LORD; Arise ye, go up to Kē'dār, and spoil <sup>r</sup>the men of the east.

29 Their <sup>s</sup>tents and their flocks shall they take away: they shall take to themselves their curtains, and all their vessels, and their camels; and they shall cry unto them, <sup>t</sup>Fear is on every side.

30 <sup>u</sup>Flee, <sup>v</sup>get you far off, dwell deep, O ye inhabitants of Hāz'or, saith the LORD; for Nēb-u-chād-rēz'zar king of Bāb'ylon hath taken

B. C. 600.

<sup>e</sup> Ex. 15. 11.  
<sup>2</sup> Or, *convent*  
<sup>f</sup> Job 41. 10.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 50. 45.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 50. 46.  
<sup>i</sup> Heb. *Weedy sea.*  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 4. 13; 48.  
<sup>k</sup> Is. 17. 1;  
<sup>l</sup> 37. 13.  
<sup>m</sup> Amos 1. 3.  
<sup>n</sup> Zech. 9. 1, 2.  
<sup>o</sup> Heb. *melled.*  
<sup>p</sup> Is. 57. 20.  
<sup>q</sup> Or, *as on the sea.*  
<sup>r</sup> cir. 600.]

<sup>s</sup> m ver. 22.  
<sup>t</sup> Is. 13. 5.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 4. 21; 6.  
<sup>v</sup> 21; 30. 6; 48.  
<sup>w</sup> 41.  
<sup>x</sup> n ch. 33. 9;  
<sup>y</sup> 51. 41.  
<sup>z</sup> o ch. 50. 30;  
<sup>aa</sup> 51. 4.  
<sup>ab</sup> p Amos 1. 4.  
<sup>ac</sup> q Is. 21. 13.

[598.]

<sup>ad</sup> r Judg. 6. 3.  
<sup>ae</sup> Job 1. 3.  
<sup>af</sup> s Ps. 120. 5.  
<sup>ag</sup> t ch. 6. 25;  
<sup>ah</sup> 46. 5.  
<sup>ai</sup> u ver. 8.  
<sup>aj</sup> 6 Heb. *fit greatly.*  
<sup>ak</sup> z Ezek. 38. 11.  
<sup>al</sup> 7 Or, *that is at once.*  
<sup>am</sup> an Num. 23. 9.  
<sup>an</sup> Deut. 32. 28.  
<sup>ao</sup> Mic. 7. 14.

<sup>ap</sup> z ver. 36.  
<sup>aq</sup> Ezek. 5. 10.  
<sup>ar</sup> a ch. 9. 26;  
<sup>as</sup> 25. 23.  
<sup>at</sup> 8 Heb. *cut off into corners,*  
<sup>au</sup> or, *that have the corners of their hair polled.*  
<sup>av</sup> b ch. 9. 11; 10. 22.

<sup>aw</sup> Mal. 1. 3.  
<sup>ax</sup> c ver. 18.  
<sup>ay</sup> d ch. 25. 25.  
<sup>az</sup> cir. 600.]  
<sup>ba</sup> e See Is. 22. 6.  
<sup>bb</sup> f ver. 32.  
<sup>bc</sup> g ch. 9. 16;  
<sup>bd</sup> 48. 2.  
<sup>be</sup> h See ch. 43. 10.  
<sup>bf</sup> i ver. 6.  
<sup>bg</sup> ch. 48. 47.

[595.]

<sup>bh</sup> a Is. 13. 1; 21. 1; 47. 1.  
<sup>bi</sup> 9 Heb. *by the hand of Jeremiah.*

<sup>bj</sup> 10 Heb  
<sup>bk</sup> i f up.

counsel against you, and hath conceived a purpose against you.

31 Arise, get you up unto <sup>a</sup>the <sup>7</sup>wealthy nation, that dwelleth without care, saith the LORD, which have neither gates nor bars, *which* <sup>b</sup>dwell alone.

32 And their camels shall be a booty, and the multitude of their cattle a spoil: and I will <sup>c</sup>scatter into all winds <sup>a</sup>them *that are* <sup>d</sup>in the utmost corners; and I will bring their calamity from all sides thereof, saith the LORD.

33 And Hāz'or <sup>e</sup>shall be a dwelling for dragons, and a desolation for ever: <sup>e</sup>there shall no man abide there, nor *any* son of man dwell in it.

34 <sup>f</sup>The word of the LORD that came to Jēr-ē-mi'ah the prophet against <sup>f</sup>Ē'lām in the beginning of the reign of Zēd-ē-kī'ah king of Jū'dah, saying,

35 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Behold, I will break <sup>g</sup>the bow of Ē'lām, the chief of their might.

36 And upon Ē'lām will I bring the four winds from the four quarters of heaven, and <sup>h</sup>I will scatter them toward all those winds; and there shall be no nation whither the outcasts of Ē'lām shall not come.

37 For I will cause Ē'lām to be dismayed before their enemies, and before them that seek their life: and I will bring evil upon them, *even* my fierce anger, saith the LORD; <sup>i</sup>and I will send the sword after them, till I have consumed them:

38 And I will <sup>j</sup>set my throne in Ē'lām, and will destroy from thence the king and the princes, saith the LORD.

39 <sup>k</sup>But it shall come to pass <sup>i</sup>in the latter days, *that* I will bring again the captivity of Ē'lām, saith the LORD.

## CHAPTER 50.

1, 9, 21, 35 *The judgment of Babylon.* 4, 17, 33 *The redemption of Israel.*

**T**HE word that the LORD spake <sup>a</sup>against Bāb'ylon and against the land of the Chāl-dē'an<sup>9</sup> <sup>b</sup>by Jēr-ē-mi'ah the prophet.

2 Declare ye among the nations, and publish, and <sup>10</sup>set up a standard; publish, and conceal not: say, Bāb'

Y-lon is taken, <sup>b</sup> Bēl is confounded, Mē-rō'dāch is broken in pieces; <sup>c</sup> her idols are confounded, her images are broken in pieces.

3 <sup>d</sup> For out of the north there cometh up <sup>e</sup> a nation against her, which shall make her land desolate, and none shall dwell therein: they shall remove, they shall depart, both man and beast.

4 ¶ In those days, and in that time, saith the LORD, the children of Is'ra-el shall come, <sup>f</sup> they and the children of Jū'dah together, <sup>g</sup> going and weeping: they shall go, <sup>h</sup> and seek the LORD their God.

5 They shall ask the way to Zi'ōn with their faces thitherward, saying, Come, and let us join ourselves to the LORD in <sup>i</sup> a perpetual covenant that shall not be forgotten.

6 My people hath been <sup>k</sup> lost sheep: their shepherds have caused them to go astray, they have turned them away on <sup>l</sup> the mountains: they have gone from mountain to hill, they have forgotten their <sup>m</sup> restingplace.

7 All that found them have <sup>n</sup> devoured them: and <sup>o</sup> their adversaries said, <sup>p</sup> We offend not, because they have sinned against the LORD, <sup>q</sup> the habitation of justice, even the LORD, <sup>r</sup> the hope of their fathers.

8 <sup>s</sup> Remove out of the midst of Bāb'-y-lon, and go forth out of the land of the Chāl-dē'ān, and be as the he goats before the flocks.

9 ¶ For, lo, I will raise and cause to come up against Bāb'-y-lon an assembly of great nations from the north country: and they shall <sup>t</sup> set themselves in array against her; from thence she shall be taken: their arrows shall be as of a mighty <sup>u</sup> expert man; <sup>v</sup> none shall return in vain.

10 And Chāl-dē'ā shall be a spoil: <sup>w</sup> all that spoil her shall be satisfied, saith the LORD.

11 <sup>x</sup> Because ye were glad, because ye rejoiced, O ye destroyers of mine heritage, because ye are grown <sup>y</sup> fat as the heifer at grass, and <sup>z</sup> bellow as bulls;

12 Your mother shall be sore confounded; she that bare you shall be ashamed: behold, the hindermost of

B. C. 595.

b Is. 46. 1.  
ch. 51. 44.  
c See ch. 43.  
12, 13.  
d ch. 51. 48.

e ver. 39, 40.  
13, 17, 18, 20.

f Hos. 1. 11.  
g Ezra 3. 12, 13.

h Ps. 126. 5, 6.  
ch. 31. 9, 10.  
i Hos. 3. 5.

j ch. 31. 31.  
&c.; 32. 40.  
k ver. 17.

l Is. 53. 6.  
1 Pet. 2. 25.

m ch. 2. 20; 3. 6, 23.  
2 Heb. place to the down

n Ps. 79. 7.  
n ch. 40. 2, 3.

o See ch. 2. 3.  
Dan. 8. 16.

p Ps. 50. 1.  
q Ps. 22. 4.

r Is. 48. 20.  
ch. 51. 6, 45.

s Zech. 2. 6, 7.  
Rev. 18. 4.

t ver. 1, 41.  
ch. 15. 14.

u ver. 14, 29.  
3 Or, destroyer.

v 2 Sam. 1. 22.  
y Is. 47. 6.

z Heb. big, or, corpulent.

aa Hos. 10. 11.  
5 Or, neigh as steeds.

a ch. 25. 12.  
b ch. 49. 17.

c ver. 9.  
ch. 51. 2.

d ver. 20.  
ch. 49. 35.

e 1 Chr. 29. 24.  
2 Chr. 30. 8.

f Lam. 5. 6.  
Ezek. 17. 18.

g ch. 51. 6.  
11.

h ver. 29.  
Ps. 137. 9.

i Rev. 18. 6.  
6 Or, scythe.

j Is. 13. 14.  
ch. 51. 9.

k ver. 6.  
l ch. 2. 15.

m 2 Kin. 17. 6.  
2 Kin. 24. 10, 14.

n Is. 65. 10.  
ch. 33. 12.

o Ezek. 34. 13.  
p ch. 31. 34.

q ch. 1. 9.  
r Or, of the rebels.

s Ezek. 23. 23.  
9 Or, visitation.

t See 2 Sam. 16. 11.

u 2 Kin. 18. 25.

v 2 Chr. 36. 23.

w Is. 10. 6.

x 44. 28; 45. 14.

y ch. 34. 22.

z ch. 51. 54.

aa Is. 14. 6.

ab ch. 51. 20.

the nations shall be a wilderness, a dry land, and a desert.

13 Because of the wrath of the LORD it shall not be inhabited, <sup>a</sup> but it shall be wholly desolate: <sup>b</sup> every one that goeth by Bāb'-y-lon shall be astonished, and hiss at all her plagues.

14 <sup>c</sup> Put yourselves in array against Bāb'-y-lon round about: all ye <sup>d</sup> that bend the bow, shoot at her, spare no arrows: for she hath sinned against the LORD.

15 Shout against her round about: she hath <sup>e</sup> given her hand: her foundations are fallen, <sup>f</sup> her walls are thrown down: for <sup>g</sup> it is the vengeance of the LORD: take vengeance upon her; <sup>h</sup> as she hath done, do unto her.

16 Cut off the sower from Bāb'-y-lon, and him that handleth the <sup>i</sup> sickle in the time of harvest: for fear of the oppressing sword <sup>j</sup> they shall turn every one to his people, and they shall flee every one to his own land.

17 ¶ Is'ra-el is <sup>k</sup> a scattered sheep; <sup>l</sup> the lions have driven him away: first <sup>m</sup> the king of As-sy'ri-a hath devoured him; and last this <sup>n</sup> Nēb-uchād-rēz'zar king of Bāb'-y-lon hath broken his bones.

18 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Is'ra-el; Behold, I will punish the king of Bāb'-y-lon and his land, and I have punished the king of As-sy'ri-a.

19 <sup>o</sup> And I will bring Is'ra-el again to his habitation, and he shall feed on Cār'mel and Bā'shān, and his soul shall be satisfied upon mount E'phrā'im and Gil'eād.

20 In those days, and in that time, saith the LORD, <sup>p</sup> the iniquity of Is'ra-el shall be sought for, and <sup>q</sup> there shall be none; and the sins of Jū'dah, and they shall not be found: for I will pardon them <sup>r</sup> whom I reserve.

21 ¶ Go up against the land <sup>s</sup> of Mēr-a-thā'im, even against it, and against the inhabitants of <sup>t</sup> Pē'kōd: waste and utterly destroy after them, saith the LORD, and do <sup>u</sup> according to all that I have commanded thee.

22 <sup>v</sup> A sound of battle is in the land, and of great destruction.

23 How is <sup>w</sup> the hammer of the

whole earth cut asunder and broken! how is Bāb'ŷ-lon become a desolation among the nations!

24 I have laid a snare for thee, and thou art also taken, O Bāb'ŷ-lon, and thou wast not aware: thou art found, and also caught, because thou hast striven against the LORD.

25 The LORD hath opened his armoury, and hath brought forth<sup>y</sup> the weapons of his indignation: for this is the work of the Lord God of hosts in the land of the Chāl-dē'anā.

26 Come against her<sup>2</sup> from the utmost border, open her storehouses: cast her up as heaps, and destroy her utterly: let nothing of her be left.

27 Slay all her<sup>2</sup> bullocks; let them go down to the slaughter: woe unto them! for their day is come, the time of<sup>a</sup> their visitation.

28 The voice of them that flee and escape out of the land of Bāb'ŷ-lon, to declare in Zī'ōn the vengeance of the LORD our God, the vengeance of his temple.

29 Call together the archers against Bāb'ŷ-lon: all ye that bend the bow, camp against it round about; let none thereof escape: recompense her according to her work; according to all that she hath done, do unto her: for she hath been proud against the LORD, against the Holy One of Is'ra-el.

30 Therefore shall her young men fall in the streets, and all her men of war shall be cut off in that day, saith the LORD.

31 Behold, I am against thee, O thou most proud, saith the Lord God of hosts: for thy day is come, the time that I will visit thee.

32 And the most proud shall stumble and fall, and none shall raise him up: and I will kindle a fire in his cities, and it shall devour all round about him.

33 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; The children of Is'ra-el and the children of Jū'dah were oppressed together: and all that took them captives held them fast; they refused to let them go.

34 Their Redeemer is strong; the LORD of hosts is his name: he shall thoroughly plead their cause, that he

B. C. 595.

z ch. 51. 8,  
31, 39, 57.  
Dan. 5. 30,  
31.

y Is. 13. 5.

2 Heb. from the end.

3 Or, tread her.

z Ps. 22. 12.  
Is. 34. 7.  
ch. 46. 21.

a ver. 31.  
ch. 48. 44.

b ch. 51. 10, 11.

c ver. 14.

d ver. 15.

e Is. 56.

f ch. 49. 26;

g ver. 21.

h ch. 21. 14.

i Rev. 18. 8.

k Is. 47. 4.

l Dan. 5. 30.

m Is. 47. 13.

n Is. 44. 25.

o ch. 46. 30.

p Or, chief stays.

q Heb. bars.

r ch. 25. 20.

s ch. 51. 30.

t Nah. 3. 13.

u Is. 44. 27.

v ch. 51. 32, 36.

w Rev. 16. 12.

x ver. 2.

y ch. 51. 44.

z Is. 13. 21.

aa 22. 34. 14.

ab ch. 51. 37.

ac Rev. 18. 2.

ad Is. 13. 20.

ae ch. 25. 12.

af Gen. 19. 25.

ag Is. 13. 19.

ah ch. 49. 18;

ai 51. 26.

aj z ver. 9.

ak ch. 6. 22; 25.

al 14; 51. 27.

am Rev. 17. 16.

an y ch. 6. 23.

ao z Is. 13. 18.

ap a Is. 5. 30.

aq b ch. 49. 24.

ar c ch. 49. 19.

as &amp;c.

at 8 Or, convert me to

au plead

av Job 41. 10.

aw ch. 49. 19.

may give rest to the land, and disquiet the inhabitants of Bāb'ŷ-lon.

35 A sword is upon the Chāl-dē'anā, saith the LORD, and upon the inhabitants of Bāb'ŷ-lon, and upon her princes, and upon her wise men.

36 A sword is upon the liars; and they shall dote: a sword is upon her mighty men; and they shall be dismayed.

37 A sword is upon their horses, and upon their chariots, and upon all the mingled people that are in the midst of her; and they shall become as women: a sword is upon her treasures; and they shall be robbed.

38 A drought is upon her waters; and they shall be dried up: for it is the land of graven images, and they are made upon their idols.

39 Therefore the wild beasts of the desert with the wild beasts of the islands shall dwell there, and the owls shall dwell therein: and it shall be no more inhabited for ever; neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation.

40 As God overthrew Sōd'om and Gō-mōr'rah and the neighbour cities thereof, saith the LORD; so shall no man abide there, neither shall any son of man dwell therein.

41 Behold, a people shall come from the north, and a great nation, and many kings shall be raised up from the coasts of the earth.

42 They shall hold the bow and the lance: they are cruel, and will not shew mercy: their voice shall roar like the sea, and they shall ride upon horses, every one put in array, like a man to the battle, against thee, O daughter of Bāb'ŷ-lon.

43 The king of Bāb'ŷ-lon hath heard the report of them, and his hands waxed feeble: anguish took hold of him, and pangs as of a woman in travail.

44 Behold, he shall come up like a lion from the swelling of Jōr'dān unto the habitation of the strong: but I will make them suddenly run away from her: and who is a chosen man, that I may appoint over her? for who is like me? and who will appoint me the time? and who is that shepherd that will stand before me?

45 Therefore hear ye <sup>o</sup> the counsel of the LORD, that he hath taken against Bāb'ŷ-lon; and his purposes, that he hath purposed against the land of the Chāl-dē-anš: Surely the least of the flock shall draw them out: surely he shall make *their* habitation desolate with them.

46 <sup>f</sup> At the noise of the taking of Rāb'ŷ-lon the earth is moved, and the cry is heard among the nations.

## CHAPTER 51.

1 *The severe judgment of God against Babylon in revenge of Israel. 59 Jeremiah delivereth the book of this prophecy to Seraiah, to be cast into Euphrates, in token of the perpetual sinking of Babylon.*

**T**HUS saith the LORD; Behold, I will raise up against Bāb'ŷ-lon, and against them that dwell in the <sup>2</sup> midst of them that rise up against me, <sup>a</sup> a destroying wind;

2 And will send unto Bāb'ŷ-lon <sup>b</sup> fanners, that shall fan her, and shall empty her land: <sup>c</sup> for in the day of trouble they shall be against her round about.

3 Against *him that bendeth* <sup>d</sup> let the archer bend his bow, and against *him that lifteth himself up* in his brigandine: and spare ye not her young men; <sup>e</sup> destroy ye utterly all her host.

4 Thus the slain shall fall in the land of the Chāl-dē-anš, <sup>f</sup> and they *that are* thrust through in her streets.

5 For Iŷ'ra-el hath not been forsaken, nor Jū'dah of his God, of the LORD of hosts; though their land was filled with sin against the Holy One of Iŷ'ra-el.

6 <sup>g</sup> Flee out of the midst of Bāb'ŷ-lon, and deliver every man his soul: be not cut off in her iniquity; for <sup>h</sup> this is the time of the LORD's vengeance; <sup>i</sup> he will render unto her a recompence.

7 <sup>k</sup> Bāb'ŷ-lon hath been a golden cup in the LORD's hand, that made all the earth drunken: <sup>l</sup> the nations have drunken of her wine; therefore the nations <sup>m</sup> are mad.

8 Bāb'ŷ-lon is suddenly <sup>n</sup> fallen and destroyed: <sup>o</sup> howl for her; <sup>p</sup> take balm for her pain, if so be she may be healed.

9 We would have healed Bāb'ŷ-lon, but she is not healed: forsake her, and <sup>q</sup> let us go every one into his own

B. C. 595.

<sup>e</sup> Is. 14. 24,  
&c.  
ch. 51. 11.

f Rev. 18. 9.

595.]

2 Heb. heart.  
a 2 Kin. 19. 7.  
ch. 4. 11.

b ch. 15. 7.  
c ch. 50. 14.  
d ch. 50. 14.

e ch. 50. 21.  
f ch. 49. 26;  
50. 30, 37.

g ch. 50. 8.  
Rev. 18. 4.  
h ch. 50. 15,  
28.

i ch. 25. 14.  
k Rev. 17. 4.  
l Rev. 14. 8.

m ch. 25. 16.  
n Is. 21. 9.  
Rev. 14. 8;  
18. 2.

o ch. 49. 20.  
Rev. 18. 9,  
11, 13.

p ch. 46. 11.  
q Is. 13. 14.  
ch. 50. 16.

r Rev. 18. 5.  
s Is. 37. 6.  
t ch. 50. 23.

u ch. 46. 4.  
v Heb. pure.  
z ver. 28.

Is. 13. 17.  
a ch. 50. 45.  
b ch. 50. 28.

c Nah. 2. 1;  
3. 14.

d Heb. tiers  
in wall.  
e Rev. 17. 1.

f ch. 49. 13.  
Amos 6. 8.  
g Heb. by his  
soul.

h Nah. 3. 15.  
i Heb. utter.  
j ch. 50. 15.

k Gen. 1. 1, 6.  
l ch. 10. 12, &c.  
m Job 9. 6.

n Ps. 104. 2.  
Is. 40. 22.  
h ch. 10. 13.

i Or, noise.  
j Ps. 135. 7.  
k ch. 10. 14.

l Or, is more  
brutish than  
to know.

m ch. 50. 2.  
n ch. 10. 15.  
o ch. 10. 16.

p Is. 10. 5, 15.  
q ch. 50. 23.  
r Or, in thee,  
or, by thee.

country: <sup>r</sup> for her judgment reacheth unto heaven, and is lifted up even to the skies.

10 The LORD hath <sup>s</sup> brought forth our righteousness: come, and let us <sup>t</sup> declare in Zi'ōn the work of the LORD our God.

11 <sup>u</sup> Make <sup>v</sup> bright the arrows; gather the shields: <sup>w</sup> the LORD hath raised up the spirit of the kings of the Mēdeš: <sup>x</sup> for his device is against Bāb'ŷ-lon, to destroy it; because it is <sup>y</sup> the vengeance of the LORD, the vengeance of his temple.

12 <sup>a</sup> Set up the standard upon the walls of Bāb'ŷ-lon, make the watch strong, set up the watchmen, prepare the <sup>b</sup> ambushes: for the LORD hath both devised and done that which he spake against the inhabitants of Bāb'ŷ-lon.

13 <sup>b</sup> O thou that dwellest upon many waters, abundant in treasures, thine end is come, and the measure of thy covetousness.

14 <sup>c</sup> The LORD of hosts hath sworn <sup>d</sup> by himself, saying, Surely I will fill thee with men, <sup>e</sup> as with caterpillers; and they shall <sup>f</sup> lift <sup>g</sup> up a shout against thee.

15 <sup>f</sup> He hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world by his wisdom, and <sup>g</sup> hath stretched out the heaven by his understanding.

16 <sup>h</sup> When he uttereth his voice, there is a <sup>i</sup> multitude of waters in the heavens; and <sup>j</sup> he causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth: he maketh lightnings with rain, and bringeth forth the wind out of his treasures.

17 <sup>k</sup> Every man <sup>l</sup> is brutish by his knowledge; every founder is confounded by the graven image: <sup>m</sup> for his molten image is falsehood, and there is no breath in them.

18 <sup>m</sup> They are vanity, the work of errors: in the time of their visitation they shall perish.

19 <sup>n</sup> The portion of Jā'qob is not like them; for he is the former of all things: and Iŷ'ra-el is the rod of his inheritance: the LORD of hosts is his name.

20 <sup>o</sup> Thou art my battle ax and weapons of war: for <sup>p</sup> with thee will

I break in pieces the nations, and with thee will I destroy kingdoms;

21 And with thee will I break in pieces the horse and his rider; and with thee will I break in pieces the chariot and his rider;

22 With thee also will I break in pieces man and woman; and with thee will I break in pieces <sup>p</sup>old and young; and with thee will I break in pieces the young man and the maid;

23 I will also break in pieces with thee the shepherd and his flock; and with thee will I break in pieces the husbandman and his yoke of oxen; and with thee will I break in pieces captains and rulers.

24 <sup>q</sup>And I will render unto Bāb'ŷ-lon and to all the inhabitants of Chāl-dē'a all their evil that they have done in Zī'ōn in your sight, saith the LORD.

25 Behold, I *am* against thee, <sup>r</sup>O destroying mountain, saith the LORD, which destroyest all the earth: and I will stretch out mine hand upon thee, and roll thee down from the rocks, <sup>s</sup>and will make thee a burnt mountain.

26 And they shall not take of thee a stone for a corner, nor a stone for foundations; <sup>t</sup>but thou shalt be <sup>u</sup>desolate for ever, saith the LORD.

27 <sup>v</sup>Set ye up a standard in the land, blow the trumpet among the nations, <sup>w</sup>prepare the nations against her, call together against her <sup>x</sup>the kingdoms of Ar'ā-rat, Mīn'ni, and Āsh'chē-naz; appoint a captain against her; cause the horses to come up as the rough caterpillars.

28 Prepare against her the nations with <sup>y</sup>the kings of the Mēdeš, the captains thereof, and all the rulers thereof, and all the land of his dominion.

29 And the land shall tremble and sorrow: for every purpose of the LORD shall be performed against Bāb'ŷ-lon, <sup>z</sup>to make the land of Bāb'ŷ-lon a desolation without an inhabitant.

30 The mighty men of Bāb'ŷ-lon have forborn to fight, they have remained in *their* holds: their might hath failed; <sup>a</sup>they became as wo-

B. C. 595.

<sup>p</sup> So 2 Chr. 36. 17.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 50. 15, 29.

<sup>r</sup> Is. 13. 2.

<sup>s</sup> Zech. 4. 7.

<sup>t</sup> Rev. 8. 8.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 50. 40.

<sup>v</sup> Heb. everlasting desolations.

<sup>w</sup> Is. 13. 2.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 25. 14.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 50. 41.

<sup>z</sup> ver. 11.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 40.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 50. 13, 39, 40.

<sup>c</sup> Is. 19. 16.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 48. 41;

<sup>e</sup> 50. 37.

<sup>f</sup> Lam. 2. 9.

<sup>g</sup> Amos 1. 5.

<sup>h</sup> Nah. 3. 13.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 50. 24.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 50. 38.

<sup>k</sup> Is. 21. 10.

<sup>l</sup> Amos 1. 3.

<sup>m</sup> Mic. 4. 13.

<sup>n</sup> Is. 41. 15.

<sup>o</sup> Hab. 3. 12.

<sup>p</sup> Or, in the time that he thresheth her.

<sup>q</sup> Is. 17. 5.

<sup>r</sup> Hos. 6. 11.

<sup>s</sup> Joel 3. 13.

<sup>t</sup> Rev. 14. 15, 18.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 50. 17.

<sup>v</sup> Heb. My violence.

<sup>w</sup> Or, remainder.

<sup>x</sup> Heb. inhabitant.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 50. 34.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 50. 38.

<sup>a</sup> Is. 13. 22.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 50. 39.

<sup>c</sup> Rev. 18. 2.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 25. 9, 18.

<sup>e</sup> Or, shake themselves.

<sup>f</sup> ver. 57.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 25. 26.

<sup>h</sup> Is. 13. 19.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 49. 25.

<sup>j</sup> Dan. 4. 30.

<sup>k</sup> See Is. 8. 7, 8.

<sup>l</sup> ver. 39.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 50. 39, 40.

men: they have burned her dwellings-places; <sup>a</sup>her bars are broken.

31 <sup>a</sup>One post shall run to meet another, and one messenger to meet another, to shew the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon that his city is taken at *one* end,

32 And that <sup>b</sup>the passages are stopped, and the reeds they have burned with fire, and the men of war are affrighted.

33 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Īr'a-el; The daughter of Bāb'ŷ-lon is <sup>c</sup>like a threshing-floor, <sup>d</sup>it is time to thresh her: yet a little while, <sup>e</sup>and the time of her harvest shall come.

34 Nēb-u-chād-rēz'zar the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon hath <sup>f</sup>devoured me, he hath crushed me, he hath made me an empty vessel, he hath swallowed me up like a dragon, he hath filled his belly with my delicates, he hath cast me out.

35 <sup>g</sup>The violence done to me and to my <sup>h</sup>flesh be upon Bāb'ŷ-lon, shall the <sup>i</sup>inhabitant of Zī'ōn say; and my blood upon the inhabitants of Chāl-dē'a, shall Jē-rū'sā-lēm say.

36 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, <sup>j</sup>I will plead thy cause, and take vengeance for thee; <sup>k</sup>and I will dry up her sea, and make her springs dry.

37 <sup>l</sup>And Bāb'ŷ-lon shall become heaps, a dwellingplace for dragons, <sup>m</sup>an astonishment, and an hissing, without an inhabitant.

38 They shall roar together like lions: they shall <sup>n</sup>yell as lions' whelps.

39 In their heat I will make their feasts, and <sup>o</sup>I will make them drunken, that they may rejoice, and sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith the LORD.

40 I will bring them down like lambs to the slaughter, like rams with he goats.

41 How is <sup>p</sup>Shē'shāch taken! and how is <sup>q</sup>the praise of the whole earth surprised! how is Bāb'ŷ-lon become an astonishment among the nations!

42 <sup>r</sup>The sea is come up upon Bāb'ŷ-lon: she is covered with the multitude of the waves thereof.

43 <sup>s</sup>Her cities are a desolation, a dry land, and a wilderness, a land



wherein no man dwelleth, neither doth any son of man pass thereby.

44 <sup>1</sup> And I will punish Bēl in Bāb'ŷ-lon, and I will bring forth out of his mouth that which he hath swallowed up: and the nations shall not flow together any more unto him: yea, <sup>2</sup> the wall of Bāb'ŷ-lon shall fall.

45 <sup>2</sup> My people, go ye out of the midst of her, and deliver ye every man his soul from the fierce anger of the LORD.

46 And <sup>2</sup> lest your heart faint, and ye fear <sup>3</sup> for the rumour that shall be heard in the land; a rumour shall both come one year, and after that in another year shall come a rumour, and violence in the land, ruler against ruler.

47 Therefore, behold, the days come, that <sup>2</sup> I will <sup>3</sup> do judgment upon the graven images of Bāb'ŷ-lon: and her whole land shall be confounded, and all her slain shall fall in the midst of her.

48 Then <sup>2</sup> the heaven and the earth, and all that is therein, shall sing for Bāb'ŷ-lon: <sup>b</sup> for the spoilers shall come unto her from the north, saith the LORD.

49 <sup>4</sup> As Bāb'ŷ-lon hath caused the slain of Iſ'ra-el to fall, so at Bāb'ŷ-lon shall fall the slain of all <sup>5</sup> the earth.

50 <sup>e</sup> Ye that have escaped the sword, go away, stand not still: remember the LORD afar off, and let Jē-ru'sā-lēm come into your mind.

51 <sup>d</sup> We are confounded, because we have heard reproach: shame hath covered our faces: for strangers are come into the sanctuaries of the LORD's house.

52 Wherefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, <sup>e</sup> that I will do judgment upon her graven images: and through all her land the wounded shall groan.

53 <sup>f</sup> Though Bāb'ŷ-lon should mount up to heaven, and though she should fortify the height of her strength, yet from me shall spoilers come unto her, saith the LORD.

54 <sup>g</sup> A sound of a cry cometh from Bāb'ŷ-lon, and great destruction from the land of the Chāl-dē'an:

55 Because the LORD hath spoiled

B. C. 595.

<sup>f</sup> Is. 46. 1.  
ch. 50. 2.

<sup>u</sup> ver. 58.

<sup>z</sup> ver. 6,  
ch. 50. 8,  
Rev. 18. 4.

<sup>2</sup> Or, let not.  
<sup>y</sup> 2 Kin. 19. 7.

<sup>z</sup> ver. 52,  
ch. 50. 2,  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. visit  
upon.

<sup>a</sup> Is. 44. 23;  
49. 13.  
Rev. 18. 20.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 50. 3, 41.

<sup>4</sup> Or, Both  
Babylon is  
to fall, O ye  
slain of Is-  
rael, and  
with Baby-  
lon, &c.

<sup>5</sup> Or, the  
country.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 44. 28.  
<sup>d</sup> Ps. 44. 15,  
16; 79. 4.  
<sup>e</sup> ver. 47.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 49. 16.  
Amos 9. 2.  
Obad. 4.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 50. 22.  
Rev. 24.  
Ps. 94. 1.  
ch. 50. 29.  
<sup>i</sup> ver. 39.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 46. 18;  
48. 15.

<sup>6</sup> Or, The  
walls of  
broad  
Babylon.  
<sup>7</sup> ver. 44.  
<sup>7</sup> Or, made  
naked.  
<sup>m</sup> Hab. 2. 13.  
<sup>8</sup> Or, on the  
behalf of.  
<sup>9</sup> Or, prince  
of Menuch,  
or, chief  
chamber-  
lain.  
<sup>n</sup> ver. 29.  
ch. 50. 3, 39.  
<sup>10</sup> Heb. deso-  
lations.  
<sup>o</sup> See Rev. 18.  
21.  
<sup>p</sup> ver. 58.

Bāb'ŷ-lon, and destroyed out of her the great voice; when her waves do roar like great waters, a noise of their voice is uttered:

56 Because the spoiler is come upon her, even upon Bāb'ŷ-lon, and her mighty men are taken, every one of their bows is broken: <sup>h</sup> for the LORD God of recompences shall surely requite.

57 <sup>1</sup> And I will make drunk her princes, and her wise men, her captains, and her rulers, and her mighty men: and they shall sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith <sup>k</sup> the King, whose name is the LORD of hosts.

58 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; <sup>6</sup> The broad walls of Bāb'ŷ-lon shall be utterly <sup>7</sup> broken, and her high gates shall be burned with fire; and <sup>m</sup> the people shall labour in vain, and the folk in the fire, and they shall be weary.

59 ¶ The word which Jēr-e-mi'ah the prophet commanded Sēr-q-i'ah the son of Nē-rī'ah, the son of Mā-q-sē'jah, when he went <sup>8</sup> with Zēd-e-kī'ah the king of Jū'dah into Bāb'ŷ-lon in the fourth year of his reign. And this Sēr-q-i'ah was a <sup>9</sup> quiet prince.

60 So Jēr-e-mi'ah wrote in a book all the evil that should come upon Bāb'ŷ-lon, even all these words that are written against Bāb'ŷ-lon.

61 And Jēr-e-mi'ah said to Sēr-q-i'ah, When thou comest to Bāb'ŷ-lon, and shalt see, and shalt read all these words;

62 Then shalt thou say, O LORD, thou hast spoken against this place, to cut it off, that <sup>n</sup> none shall remain in it, neither man nor beast, but that it shall be <sup>10</sup> desolate for ever.

63 And it shall be, when thou hast made an end of reading this book, <sup>o</sup> that thou shalt bind a stone to it, and cast it into the midst of Eū-phrā'tēs:

64 And thou shalt say, Thus shall Bāb'ŷ-lon sink, and shall not rise from the evil that I will bring upon her: <sup>p</sup> and they shall be weary. Thus far are the words of Jēr-e-mi'ah.

## CHAPTER 52.

1 Zedekiah rebelled. 4 Jerusalem is besieged and taken. 8 Zedekiah's sons killed, and his own eyes put out. 12 Nebuzar-adan burned and spoiled the city. 31 Evil-merodach advanced Jehovah's.

**Z**ED-E-KI'AH was "one and twenty years old when he <sup>2</sup> began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jê-ru'sa-lêm. And his mother's name was Hâ-mû'tal the daughter of Jêr-ê-mî'ah of Lib'nah.

2 And he did that which was evil in the eyes of the LORD, according to all that Jê-hoi'a-kim had done.

3 For through the anger of the LORD it came to pass in Jê-ru'sa-lêm and Jû'dah, till he had cast them out from his presence, that Zêd-ê-ki'ah rebelled against the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon.

4 ¶ And it came to pass in the <sup>b</sup>ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, that Nêb'u-châd-rêz'zar king of Bâb'ÿ-lon came, he and all his army, against Jê-ru'sa-lêm, and pitched against it, and built forts against it round about.

5 So the city was besieged unto the eleventh year of king Zêd-ê-ki'ah.

6 And in the fourth month, in the ninth day of the month, the famine was sore in the city, so that there was no bread for the people of the land.

7 Then the city was broken up, and all the men of war fled, and went forth out of the city by night by the way of the gate between the two walls, which was by the king's garden; (now the Châl-dê'anş were by the city round about;) and they went by the way of the plain.

8 ¶ But the army of the Châl-dê'anş pursued after the king, and overtook Zêd-ê-ki'ah in the plains of Jêr'î-chô; and all his army was scattered from him.

9 ¶ Then they took the king, and carried him up unto the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon to Rib'lah in the land of Hâ'math; where he gave judgment upon him.

10 ¶ And the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon slew the sons of Zêd-ê-ki'ah before his eyes: he slew also all the princes of Jû'dah in Rib'lah.

11 Then he <sup>a</sup>put out the eyes of

B. C. 599.

a 2 Kin. 24.  
18.  
2 Heb.  
reigned.

590.]

b 2 Kin. 25.  
1-27.  
ch. 39. 1.  
Zech. 8. 19.

588.]

c ch. 32. 4.  
d Ezek. 12.  
13.  
3 Heb.  
blinded.  
4 Or, fetters.  
5 Heb. house  
of the wards.  
e Zech. 7. 5;  
8. 19.

f See ver. 29.  
g ch. 39. 9.  
6 Or, chief  
marshal.  
7 Heb. chief  
of the execu-  
tions, or,  
sloughier-  
men. And so  
ver. 14, &c.  
8 Heb. stood  
before.  
h ch. 39. 9.  
i ch. 27. 19.  
k See 1 Kin.  
7. 15, 23, 27,  
50.

l Ex. 27. 2.  
2 Kin. 25. 14,  
15, 16.  
9 Or, in-  
struments  
to remove  
the ashes.  
10 Or, basins.  
11 Or, cen-  
sers.

m 1 Kin. 7.  
47.  
12 Heb. their  
brass.  
n 1 Kin. 7. 15.  
2 Kin. 25. 17.  
2 Chr. 3. 15.

Zêd-ê-ki'ah; and the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon bound him in <sup>d</sup>chains, and carried him to Bâb'ÿ-lon, and put him in <sup>e</sup>prison till the day of his death.

12 ¶ Now in the fifth month, in the tenth day of the month, <sup>f</sup>which was the nineteenth year of Nêb'u-châd-rêz'zar king of Bâb'ÿ-lon, <sup>g</sup>came Nêb'u-zâr-â'dan, <sup>h</sup>captain of the guard, which <sup>i</sup>served the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon, into Jê-ru'sa-lêm,

13 And burned the house of the LORD, and the king's house; and all the houses of Jê-ru'sa-lêm, and all the houses of the great men, burned he with fire:

14 And all the army of the Châl-dê'anş, that were with the captain of the guard, brake down all the walls of Jê-ru'sa-lêm round about.

15 <sup>h</sup>Then Nêb'u-zâr-â'dan the captain of the guard carried away captive certain of the poor of the people, and the residue of the people that remained in the city, and those that fell away, that fell to the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon, and the rest of the multitude.

16 But Nêb'u-zâr-â'dan the captain of the guard left certain of the poor of the land for vinedressers and for husbandmen.

17 ¶ Also the <sup>k</sup>pillars of brass that were in the house of the LORD, and the bases, and the brassen sea that was in the house of the LORD, the Châl-dê'anş brake, and carried all the brass of them to Bâb'ÿ-lon.

18 ¶ The caldrons also, and the <sup>9</sup>shovels, and the snuffers, and the <sup>10</sup>bowls, and the spoons, and all the vessels of brass wherewith they ministered, took they away.

19 And the basins, and the <sup>11</sup>fro-pans, and the bowls, and the caldrons, and the candlesticks, and the spoons, and the cups; that which was of gold in gold, and that which was of silver in silver, took the captain of the guard away.

20 The two pillars, one sea, and twelve brassen bulls that were under the bases, which king Sôl'o-mon had made in the house of the LORD: <sup>m</sup>the brass of all these vessels was without weight.

21 And concerning the <sup>n</sup>pillars, the

height of one pillar *was* eighteen cubits; and a <sup>2</sup>fillet of twelve cubits did compass it; and the thickness thereof *was* four fingers: *it was* hollow.

22 And a chapter of brass *was* upon it; and the height of one chapter *was* five cubits, with network and pomegranates upon the chapters round about, all of brass. The second pillar also and the pomegranates *were* like unto these.

23 And there *were* ninety and six pomegranates on a side; and <sup>o</sup>all the pomegranates upon the network *were* an hundred round about.

24 ¶ And <sup>p</sup>the captain of the guard took Sér-g-i'ah the chief priest, <sup>q</sup>and Zéph-a-ni'ah the second priest, and the three keepers of the <sup>r</sup>door:

25 He took also out of the city an eunuch, which had the charge of the men of war; and seven men of them that <sup>s</sup>were near the king's person, which *were* found in the city; and the <sup>t</sup>principal scribe of the host, who mustered the people of the land; and threescore men of the people of the land, that *were* found in the midst of the city.

26 So Néb'u-zár-á'dan the captain of the guard took them, and brought them to the king of Báb'y-lon to Rib'lah.

27 And the king of Báb'y-lon smote them, and put them to death in Rib'lah in the land of Há'math. Thus Jü'dah *was* carried away captive out of his own land.

B. C. 588.

[600.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb.  
thread.

[590.

<sup>o</sup> See 1 Kin.  
7. 20.

[585.

<sup>p</sup> 2 Kin. 25.  
18.

[562.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 21. 1;  
29. 5.<sup>r</sup> Heb.  
threshold.<sup>s</sup> Heb. saw  
the face of  
the king.<sup>t</sup> Or, scribe  
of the cap-  
tain of the  
host.<sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 24. 2.  
<sup>v</sup> 2 Kin. 24.  
12.<sup>w</sup> See 2 Kin.  
24. 14.<sup>x</sup> See ver. 12.  
ch. 39. 9.<sup>y</sup> Heb. souls.  
<sup>z</sup> 2 Kin. 25.  
27, 28, 29, 30.<sup>z</sup> Gen. 40.  
13, 20.<sup>z</sup> Heb. good  
things with  
him.<sup>z</sup> 2 Sam. 9.  
13.<sup>z</sup> Heb. the  
matter of the  
day in his  
day.

28 <sup>z</sup>This *is* the people whom Néb'u-chäd-réz'zar carried away captive: in the <sup>z</sup>seventh year <sup>z</sup>three thousand Jews and three and twenty:

29 <sup>z</sup>In the eighteenth year of Néb'u-chäd-réz'zar he carried away captive from Jê-rü sä-lém eight hundred thirty and two <sup>z</sup>persons:

30 In the three and twentieth year of Néb'u-chäd-réz'zar Néb'u-zár-á'dan the captain of the guard carried away captive of the Jews seven hundred forty and five persons: all the persons *were* four thousand and six hundred.

31 ¶ And it came to pass in the seven and thirtieth year of the captivity of Jê-hoi'a-chin king of Jü'dah, in the twelfth month, in the five and twentieth *day* of the month, that É'vil-mê-rô'dach king of Báb'y-lon in the *first* year of his reign <sup>z</sup>lifted up the head of Jê-hoi'a-chin king of Jü'dah, and brought him forth out of prison.

32 And spake <sup>z</sup>kindly unto him, and set his throne above the throne of the kings that *were* with him in Báb'y-lon.

33 And changed his prison garments: <sup>z</sup>and he did continually eat bread before him all the days of his life.

34 And for his diet, there *was* a continual diet given him of the king of Báb'y-lon, <sup>z</sup>every day a portion until the day of his death, all the days of his life.

## THE

## LAMENTATIONS OF JEREMIAH.

## CHAPTER 1.

The miserable estate of Jerusalem by reason of her sin.

**H**OW doth the city sit solitary, that *was* full of people! <sup>a</sup>how is she become as a widow! she that *was* great among the nations, and <sup>b</sup>princess among the provinces, how is she become tributary!

2 She <sup>c</sup>weepeth sore in the <sup>d</sup>night, and her tears *are* on her cheeks: <sup>e</sup>among all her lovers <sup>f</sup>she hath none to comfort her: all her friends have dealt treacherously with her, they *are* become her enemies.

B. C. 588.

<sup>a</sup> Is. 47. 7, 8.  
<sup>b</sup> Ezra 4. 20.<sup>c</sup> Jer. 13. 17.  
<sup>d</sup> Job 7. 3.<sup>e</sup> Ps. 6. 6.  
<sup>f</sup> ver. 19.<sup>g</sup> Jer. 4. 30.  
<sup>h</sup> ver. 9, 16.<sup>i</sup> Jer. 52. 27.  
<sup>j</sup> Heb. for  
the greatness  
of servitude.<sup>k</sup> Deut. 28.  
64, 65.<sup>l</sup> ch. 2. 9.  
<sup>m</sup> Deut. 28.  
43, 44.<sup>n</sup> Jer. 30. 14.  
<sup>o</sup> Dan. 9. 7, 16.

3 <sup>z</sup>Jü'dah is gone into captivity because of affliction, and <sup>z</sup>because of great servitude: <sup>z</sup>she dwelleth among the heathen, she findeth no rest: all her persecutors overtook her between the straits.

4 The ways of Zí'ôn do mourn, because none come to the solemn feasts: all her gates *are* desolate: her priests sigh, her virgins *are* afflicted, and she *is* in bitterness.

5 Her adversaries <sup>z</sup>are the chief, her enemies prosper; for the LORD hath afflicted her <sup>z</sup>for the multitude

of her transgressions: her <sup>1</sup>children are gone into captivity before the enemy.

6 And from the daughter of Zi'ōn all her beauty is departed: her princes are become like harts that find no pasture, and they are gone without strength before the pursuer.

7 Jē-rū'sā-lēm remembered in the days of her affliction and of her miseries all her <sup>2</sup>pleasant things that she had in the days of old, when her people fell into the hand of the enemy, and none did help her: the adversaries saw her, and did mock at her sabbaths.

8 Jē-rū'sā-lēm hath grievously sinned; therefore she <sup>3</sup>is removed: all that honoured her despise her, because <sup>4</sup>they have seen her nakedness: yea, she sigheth, and turneth backward.

9 Her filthiness is in her skirts; she <sup>5</sup>remembereth not her last end; therefore she came down wonderfully: <sup>6</sup>she had no comforter. O LORD, behold my affliction: for the enemy hath magnified himself.

10 The adversary hath spread out his hand upon <sup>7</sup>all her <sup>8</sup>pleasant things: for she hath seen that <sup>9</sup>the heathen entered into her sanctuary, whom thou didst command that <sup>10</sup>they should not enter into thy congregation.

11 All her people sigh, <sup>11</sup>they seek bread; they have given their pleasant things for meat <sup>12</sup>to relieve the soul: see, O LORD, and consider; for I am become vile.

12 <sup>13</sup>Is it nothing to you, all ye that <sup>14</sup>pass by? behold, and see <sup>15</sup>if there be any sorrow like unto my sorrow, which is done unto me, wherewith the LORD hath afflicted me in the day of his fierce anger.

13 From above hath he sent fire into my bones, and it prevaileth against them: he hath <sup>16</sup>spread a net for my feet, he hath turned me back: he hath made me desolate and faint all the day.

14 <sup>17</sup>The yoke of my transgressions is bound by his hand: they are wreathed, and come up upon my neck: he hath made my strength to

B. C. 588.

1 Jer. 52. 28.

2 Or, desirable,

ver. 10.

m 1 Kin. 8.

46.

3 Heb. is become a re-

moving, or,

wandering,

n Jer. 13. 22.

26.

Ezek. 16. 37;

21. 29.

Hos. 2. 10.

o Deut. 32.

29.

Is. 47. 7.

p ver. 2, 17.

21.

q ver. 7.

4 Or, desirable,

ble.

r Jer. 51. 51.

e Deut. 23. 3.

Neh. 13. 1.

f Jer. 38. 9;

32. 6.

g ver. 2, 12;

4. 4.

5 Or, to make

the soul to

come again.

6 Or, it is

nothing.

7 Heb. pass

by the way

u Dan. 9. 12.

z Ezek. 12. 13;

17. 20.

y Deut. 28.

48.

z Is. 63. 3.

Rev. 14. 19,

20; 19. 15.

8 Or, the

vinepress of

the virgin,

&amp;c.

a Jer. 13. 17;

14. 17.

ch. 2. 18.

b ver. 2, 9.

9 Heb. bring

back.

c Jer. 4. 31.

d ver. 2, 9.

e Neh. 9. 33.

Dan. 9. 7, 14.

f 1 Sam. 12.

14. 15.

10 Heb.

mouth.

g ver. 2.

Jer. 30. 14.

h ver. 11.

i Job 30. 27.

Is. 16. 11.

Jer. 4. 19;

48. 36.

ch. 2. 11.

h Is. 11. 8.

k Deut. 32. 25.

Ezek. 7. 15.

l ver. 2.

m Is. 13. &amp;c.

Jer. 48. &amp;c.

n Or, pro-

claimed.

o Ps. 109. 15.

p ch. 5. 17.

fall, the Lord hath delivered me into their hands, from whom I am not able to rise up.

15 The Lord hath trodden under foot all my mighty men in the midst of me: he hath called an assembly against me to crush my young men: <sup>1</sup>the Lord hath trodden <sup>2</sup>the virgin, the daughter of Jū'dah, as in a winepress.

16 For these things I weep; <sup>3</sup>a mine eye, mine eye runneth down with water, because <sup>4</sup>b the comforter that should <sup>5</sup>c relieve my soul is far from me: my children are desolate, because the enemy prevailed.

17 <sup>6</sup>C Zi'ōn spreadeth forth her hands, and <sup>7</sup>d there is none to comfort her: the LORD hath commanded concerning Jā'qob, that his adversaries should be round about him: Jē-rū'sā-lēm is as a menstruous woman among them.

18 <sup>8</sup>¶ The LORD is <sup>9</sup>e righteous; for I have <sup>10</sup>f rebelled against his commandment: hear, I pray you, all people, and behold my sorrow: my virgins and my young men are gone into captivity.

19 I called for my lovers, but <sup>11</sup>g they deceived me: my priests and mine elders gave up the ghost in the city, <sup>12</sup>h while they sought their meat to relieve their souls.

20 Behold, O LORD; for I am in distress: my <sup>13</sup>i bowels are troubled; mine heart is turned within me; for I have grievously rebelled: <sup>14</sup>k abroad the sword bereaveth, at home there is as death.

21 They have heard that I sigh: <sup>15</sup>l there is none to comfort me: all mine enemies have heard of my trouble; they are glad that thou hast done it: thou wilt bring <sup>16</sup>m the day that thou hast <sup>17</sup>n called, and they shall be like unto me.

22 <sup>18</sup>¶ Let all their wickedness come before thee; and do unto them, as thou hast done unto me for all my transgressions: for my sighs are many, and <sup>19</sup>o my heart is faint.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 Jeremiah lamenteth the misery of Jerusalem. ¶ He complaineth thereof to God.

**H**OW hath the Lord covered the daughter of Zi'ōn with a cloud in his anger, <sup>2</sup>a and cast down from

o Matt. 11. 21.

heaven unto the earth <sup>b</sup> the beauty of Iſ'ra-el, and remembered not <sup>c</sup> his footstool in the day of his anger!

2 The Lord hath swallowed up all the habitations of Jā'qob, <sup>d</sup> and hath not pitied: he hath thrown down in his wrath the strong holds of the daughter of Jū'dah; he hath <sup>e</sup> brought them down to the ground: <sup>f</sup> he hath polluted the kingdom and the princes thereof.

3 He hath cut off in his fierce anger all the horn of Iſ'ra-el: <sup>g</sup> he hath drawn back his right hand from before the enemy, <sup>h</sup> and he burned against Jā'qob like a flaming fire, which devoureth round about.

4 <sup>i</sup> He hath bent his bow like an enemy: he stood with his right hand as an adversary, and slew <sup>j</sup> all that were pleasant to the eye in the tabernacle of the daughter of Zi'on: he poured out his fury like fire.

5 <sup>k</sup> The Lord was as an enemy: he hath swallowed up Iſ'ra-el, <sup>l</sup> he hath swallowed up all her palaces: he hath destroyed his strong holds, and hath increased in the daughter of Jū'dah mourning and lamentation.

6 And he hath violently <sup>m</sup> taken away his <sup>n</sup> tabernacle, <sup>o</sup> as if it were of a garden: he hath destroyed his places of the assembly: <sup>p</sup> the LORD hath caused the solemn feasts and sabbaths to be forgotten in Zi'on, and hath despised in the indignation of his anger the king and the priest.

7 The Lord hath cast off his altar, he hath abhorred his sanctuary, he hath <sup>q</sup> given up into the hand of the enemy the walls of her palaces; <sup>r</sup> they have made a noise in the house of the LORD, as in the day of a solemn feast.

8 The LORD hath purposed to destroy the wall of the daughter of Zi'on: <sup>s</sup> he hath stretched out a line, he hath not withdrawn his hand from <sup>t</sup> destroying: therefore he made the rampart and the wall to lament; they languished together.

9 Hergatesaresunkintothe ground; he hath destroyed and <sup>u</sup> broken her bars: <sup>v</sup> her king and her princes are among the Gēn'tiles: <sup>w</sup> the law is no more; her <sup>x</sup> prophets also find no vision from the LORD.

B. C. 588.

b 2 Sam. 1. 19.  
c 1 Chr. 28. 2.  
f Pa. 99. 5;  
127. 1.  
d ver. 17, 21.  
ch. 3. 43.

2 Heb. made to touch.  
e Pa. 89. 39.  
f Pa. 74. 11.  
g Pa. 89. 46.  
h ver. 5.  
Is. 63. 10.

3 Heb. all the destroyable of the eye.  
i Ezek. 24. 25.  
k ver. 4.  
Jer. 30. 14.

l 2 Kin. 25. 9.  
Jer. 52. 13.  
m Pa. 60. 12;  
69. 40.  
Is. 5. 5.

4 Or, hedge.  
n Is. 1. 8.  
o ch. 1. 4.  
Zeph. 3. 19.

5 Heb. shut up.  
p Pa. 74. 4.  
2 Kin. 21. 13.  
Is. 34. 11.

6 Heb. swallowing up.  
r Jer. 51. 30.  
s Deut. 28. 36.  
2 Kin. 24. 15;  
25. 7.

ch. 1. 3; 4. 20.  
t 2 Chr. 15. 3.  
u Jer. 74. 9.  
Ezek. 7. 25.  
z Job 2. 13.

Is. 3. 26.  
ch. 3. 28.  
y Job 2. 12.  
a Is. 15. 3.  
Ezek. 7. 19;  
27. 31.

a Pa. 6. 7.  
ch. 3. 48, &c.  
b ch. 1. 20.  
c Job 16. 13.  
Pa. 22. 14.

d ver. 19.  
ch. 4. 4.  
7 Or, faint.  
e ch. 1. 12.  
Dan. 9. 12.

f Jer. 2. 8; 5. 31; 14. 14;  
23. 16; 27. 14;  
29. 8, 9.

Ezek. 13. 2.  
g Is. 50. 1.  
h 1 Kin. 9. 8.  
Jer. 18. 18.  
Nah. 3. 19.

8 Heb. by the way.  
i Ezek. 25. 6.  
k 2 Kin. 19. 21.  
Pa. 44. 14.

l Pa. 48. 2;  
50. 2.  
m Job 16. 9.  
10.  
Pa. 22. 13.

ch. 3. 46.  
n Pa. 56. 2.  
o Pa. 35. 21.  
p Lev. 26. 16, &c.  
Deut. 28. 16, &c.

q ver. 2.  
r Pa. 39. 16;  
89. 42.  
s ver. 5.  
t Jer. 14. 17.  
ch. 1. 16.

10 The elders of the daughter of Zi'on <sup>a</sup> sit upon the ground, and keep silence: they have <sup>b</sup> cast up dust upon their heads; they have <sup>c</sup> girded themselves with sackcloth: the virgins of Jē-ru'sā-lēm hang down their heads to the ground.

11 <sup>d</sup> Mine eyes do fail with tears, <sup>e</sup> my bowels are troubled, <sup>f</sup> my liver is poured upon the earth, for the destruction of the daughter of my people; because <sup>g</sup> the children and the sucklings <sup>h</sup> swoon in the streets of the city.

12 They say to their mothers, Where is corn and wine? when they swooned as the wounded in the streets of the city, when their soul was poured out into their mothers' bosom.

13 What thing shall I take to witness for thee? <sup>i</sup> what thing shall I liken to thee, O daughter of Jē-ru'sā-lēm? what shall I equal to thee, that I may comfort thee, O virgin daughter of Zi'on? for thy breach is great like the sea: who can heal thee?

14 Thy <sup>j</sup> prophets have seen vain and foolish things for thee: and they have not <sup>k</sup> discovered thine iniquity, to turn away thy captivity; but have seen for thee false burdens and causes of banishment.

15 <sup>l</sup> All that pass <sup>m</sup> by <sup>n</sup> clap their hands at thee; they hiss <sup>o</sup> and wag their head at the daughter of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, saying, Is this the city that men call 'The perfection of beauty, The joy of the whole earth'?

16 <sup>p</sup> All thine enemies have opened their mouth against thee: they hiss and gnash the teeth: they say, <sup>q</sup> We have swallowed her up: certainly this <sup>r</sup> is the day that we looked for; we have found, <sup>s</sup> we have seen it.

17 The LORD hath done that which he had <sup>t</sup> devised; he hath fulfilled his word that he had commanded in the days of old: <sup>u</sup> he hath thrown down, and hath not pitied: and he hath caused <sup>v</sup> thine enemy to <sup>w</sup> rejoice over thee, he hath set up the horn of thine adversaries.

18 Their heart cried unto the Lord, O <sup>x</sup> wall of the daughter of Zi'on, let tears run down like a river day and night: give thyself no rest; let not the apple of thine eye cease.

19 Arise, "cry out in the night: in the beginning of the watches "pour out thine heart like water before the face of the Lord: lift up thy hands toward him for the life of thy young children, "that faint for hunger "in the top of every street.

20 ¶ Behold, O LORD, and consider to whom thou hast done this. "Shall the women eat their fruit, and children "of a span long? "shall the priest and the prophet be slain in the sanctuary of the Lord?

21 "The young and the old lie on the ground in the streets: my virgins and my young men are fallen by the sword; thou hast slain them in the day of thine anger; "thou hast killed, and not pitied.

22 Thou hast called as in a solemn day "my terrors round about, so that in the day of the LORD's anger none escaped nor remained: "those that I have swaddled and brought up hath mine enemy consumed.

## CHAPTER 3.

1 *The faithful bewail their calamities.* 22 *By the mercies of God they nourish their hope.* 55 *They pray for deliverance.*

**I** AM the man that hath seen affliction by the rod of his wrath. 2 He hath led me, and brought me into darkness, but not into light.

3 Surely against me is he turned; he turneth his hand against me all the day.

4 "My flesh and my skin hath he made old; he hath broken my bones.

5 He hath builded against me, and compassed me with gall and travail.

6 "He hath set me in dark places, as they that be dead of old.

7 "He hath hedged me about, that I cannot get out: he hath made my chain heavy.

8 Also "when I cry and shout, he shutteth out my prayer.

9 He hath inclosed my ways with hewn stone, he hath made my paths crooked.

10 "He was unto me as a bear lying in wait, and as a lion in secret places.

11 He hath turned aside my ways, and "pulled me in pieces: he hath made me desolate.

12 He hath bent his bow, and "set me as a mark for the arrow.

B. C. 588.

u Pa. 119. 147.  
z Pa. 62. 8.

y ver. 11.

z Is. 51. 20.  
ch. 4. 1.  
Nab. 3. 10.

a Lev. 26. 29.  
Deut. 28. 53.  
Jer. 19. 9.

ch. 4. 10.  
Ezek. 5. 10.  
2 Or, swaddled with  
their hands.

b ch. 4. 13, 16.  
c 2 Chr. 36. 17.

d ch. 3. 43.  
e Pa. 31. 13.  
Jer. 6. 25;

46. 5.  
f Hos. 9. 12, 13.

a Job 16. 8.  
b Pa. 51. 8.  
Is. 38. 12.

Jer. 50. 17.  
c Pa. 88. 5, 6;  
119. 3.

d Job 3. 23;  
19. 8.  
Hos. 2. 6.

e Job 30. 20.  
f Pa. 22. 2.  
g Job 10. 16.

Is. 38. 13.  
Hos. 5. 14;  
13. 7, 8.

h Hos. 6. 1.  
i Job 7. 20;  
16. 12.

Pa. 38. 2.  
j Job 6. 4.  
k Heb. song.

l Jer. 28. 7.  
m Jer. 53.  
Job 30. 9.

Pa. 69. 12.  
n Jer. 9. 15.  
o Heb. bitterness.

p Prov. 20. 17.  
5 Or, rolled me in the  
ashes.

q Heb. good.  
o Pa. 31. 22.  
r Or, Remember.

s Jer. 9. 15.  
8 Heb. bowed.

9 Heb. make to return to my heart.  
q Mal. 3. 6.

r Is. 33. 2.  
s Pa. 16. 5; 73. 26; 119. 57.

Jer. 10. 16.  
t Pa. 130. 6.  
Is. 30. 18.

u Pa. 37. 7.  
z Pa. 94. 12;  
119. 71.

y Jer. 15. 17.  
ch. 2. 10.  
z Job 42. 6.

a Is. 50. 6.  
Matt. 5. 39.  
b Pa. 94. 14.  
c Ezek. 33. 11.

Heb. 12. 10.  
10 Heb. from his heart.  
11 Or, a superior.

13 He hath caused "the "arrows of his quiver to enter into my reins.

14 I was a "derision to all my people; and "their song all the day.

15 "He hath filled me with "bitterness, he hath made me drunken with wormwood.

16 He hath also broken my teeth "with gravel stones, he hath covered me with ashes.

17 And thou hast removed my soul far off from peace: I forgot "prosperity.

18 "And I said, My strength and my hope is perished from the LORD:

19 "Remembering mine affliction and my misery, "the wormwood and the gall.

20 My soul hath them still in remembrance, and is "humbled in me.

21 This I "recall to my mind, therefore have I hope.

22 ¶ "It is of the LORD's mercies that we are not consumed, because his compassions fail not.

23 They are new "every morning: great is thy faithfulness.

24 The LORD is my "portion, saith my soul; therefore will I hope in him.

25 The LORD is good unto them that "wait for him, to the soul that seeketh him.

26 It is good that a man should both hope "and quietly wait for the salvation of the LORD.

27 "It is good for a man that he bear the yoke in his youth.

28 "He sitteth alone and keepeth silence, because he hath borne it upon him.

29 "He putteth his mouth in the dust; if so be there may be hope.

30 "He giveth his cheek to him that smiteth him: he is filled full with reproach.

31 "For the Lord will not cast off for ever:

32 But though he cause grief, yet will he have compassion according to the multitude of his mercies.

33 For "he doth not afflict "willingly nor grieve the children of men.

34 To crush under his feet all the prisoners of the earth,

35 To turn aside the right of a man before the face of "the most High,

36 To subvert a man in his cause,  
<sup>a</sup> the Lord <sup>2</sup> approveth not.

37 ¶ Who is he <sup>e</sup> that saith, and it  
 cometh to pass, *when* the Lord com-  
 mandeth it not?

38 Out of the mouth of the most  
 High proceedeth not <sup>f</sup> evil and good?

39 <sup>g</sup> Wherefore doth a living man  
<sup>h</sup> complain, <sup>a</sup> man for the punish-  
 ment of his sins?

40 Let us search and try our ways,  
 and turn again to the Lord.

41 <sup>i</sup> Let us lift up our heart with  
 our hands unto God in the heavens.

42 <sup>k</sup> We have transgressed and have  
 rebelled: thou hast not pardoned.

43 Thou hast covered with anger,  
 and persecuted us: <sup>l</sup> thou hast slain,  
 thou hast not pitied.

44 Thou hast covered thyself with  
 a cloud, <sup>m</sup> that our prayer should  
 not pass through.

45 Thou hast made us as the <sup>n</sup> off-  
 scouring and refuse in the midst of  
 the people.

46 <sup>o</sup> All our enemies have opened  
 their mouths against us.

47 <sup>p</sup> Fear and a snare is come upon  
 us, <sup>q</sup> desolation and destruction.

48 <sup>r</sup> Mine eye runneth down with  
 rivers of water for the destruction  
 of the daughter of my people.

49 <sup>s</sup> Mine eye trickleth down, and  
 ceaseth not, without any intermis-  
 sion,

50 Till the Lord <sup>t</sup> look down, and  
 behold from heaven.

51 Mine eye affecteth <sup>u</sup> mine heart  
<sup>v</sup> because of all the daughters of my  
 city.

52 Mine enemies chased me sore,  
 like a bird, <sup>w</sup> without cause.

53 They have cut off my life <sup>x</sup> in the  
 dungeon, and <sup>y</sup> cast a stone upon me.

54 <sup>z</sup> Waters flowed over mine head;  
 then <sup>a</sup> I said, I am cut off.

55 ¶ <sup>b</sup> I called upon thy name, O  
 Lord, out of the low dungeon.

56 <sup>c</sup> Thou hast heard my voice:  
 hide not thine ear at my breathing,  
 at my cry.

57 Thou <sup>d</sup> drewest near in the day  
 that I called upon thee: thou saidst,  
 Fear not.

58 O Lord, thou hast <sup>e</sup> pleaded the  
 causes of my soul; <sup>f</sup> thou hast re-  
 deemed my life.

B. C. 588.

<sup>d</sup> Hab. 1. 13.  
<sup>2</sup> Or, *seeth*  
*not.*  
<sup>e</sup> Ps. 33. 9.

<sup>f</sup> Job 2. 10.  
 Is. 45. 7.  
<sup>g</sup> Amos 3. 6.  
<sup>h</sup> Prov. 13. 3.  
<sup>i</sup> Or, *mur-*  
*mur.*  
<sup>h</sup> Mic. 7. 9.

<sup>i</sup> Ps. 86. 4.

<sup>k</sup> Dan. 9. 5.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 2. 2, 17,  
 21.  
<sup>m</sup> ver. 8.  
<sup>n</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 13.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 2. 16.  
<sup>p</sup> Is. 24. 17.  
<sup>q</sup> Jer. 48. 43.  
<sup>r</sup> Is. 51. 19.

<sup>s</sup> Jer. 4. 19;  
 9. 1; 14. 17;  
 ch. 2. 11.  
<sup>t</sup> Ps. 77. 2.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 1. 16.  
<sup>v</sup> Is. 63. 15.  
<sup>w</sup> Hab. my  
 soul.

<sup>x</sup> Or, *more*  
*than all.*  
<sup>y</sup> Ps. 35. 7,  
 19; 39. 4; 109.

<sup>z</sup> Jer. 37. 16;  
 38. 6, 9, 10.  
<sup>a</sup> Dan. 6. 17.

<sup>b</sup> Ps. 69. 2;  
 124. 4, 5.  
<sup>c</sup> ver. 18.  
<sup>d</sup> Ps. 31. 22.

<sup>e</sup> Is. 38. 10, 11.  
<sup>f</sup> Ps. 130. 1.  
<sup>g</sup> Jonah 2. 2.

<sup>h</sup> Ps. 3. 4; 6.  
<sup>i</sup> 18. 6; 66.  
<sup>j</sup> 19; 116. 1.

<sup>k</sup> James 4. 8.  
<sup>l</sup> Ps. 35. 1.  
<sup>m</sup> Jer. 51. 36.

<sup>n</sup> Jer. 71. 23.  
<sup>o</sup> Ps. 9. 4; 35.  
 23.

<sup>p</sup> Jer. 11. 19.  
<sup>q</sup> Is. 139. 2.  
<sup>r</sup> ver. 14.

<sup>s</sup> Ps. 28. 4.  
<sup>t</sup> See Jer. 11.  
 20.

<sup>u</sup> Tim. 4. 14.  
<sup>v</sup> Or, *ob-*  
*stinacy of*  
*heart.*  
<sup>w</sup> Deut. 25.  
 19.

<sup>x</sup> Jer. 10. 11.  
<sup>y</sup> Ps. 8. 3.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 2. 19.  
<sup>a</sup> Is. 30. 14.  
<sup>b</sup> Jer. 19. 11.

<sup>c</sup> Cor. 4. 7.  
<sup>d</sup> Or, *sea*  
*calves.*  
<sup>e</sup> Job 39. 14,  
 16.

<sup>f</sup> Ps. 22. 15.  
<sup>g</sup> See ch. 2.  
 11, 12.  
<sup>h</sup> Job 24. a.  
<sup>i</sup> Or, *in-*  
*iquity.*  
<sup>j</sup> Gen. 19. 25.

59 O LORD, thou hast seen my  
 wrong: <sup>g</sup> judge thou my cause.

60 Thou hast seen all their ven-  
 geance and all their <sup>h</sup> imaginations  
 against me.

61 Thou hast heard their reproach,  
 O LORD, and all their imaginations  
 against me;

62 The lips of those that rose up  
 against me, and their device against  
 me all the day.

63 Behold their <sup>i</sup> sitting down, and  
 their rising up; <sup>j</sup> I am their musick.

64 ¶ <sup>k</sup> Render unto them a recom-  
 pence, O LORD, according to the  
 work of their hands.

65 Give them <sup>l</sup> sorrow of heart, thy  
 curse unto them.

66 Persecute and destroy them in  
 anger <sup>m</sup> from under the <sup>n</sup> heavens  
 of the Lord.

## CHAPTER 4.

1 Zion bewaileth her pitiful estate. 13 She confesseth  
 her sins. 21 Edom is threatened.

HOW is the gold become dim!  
 how is the most fine gold  
 changed! the stones of the sanctu-  
 ary are poured out <sup>a</sup> in the top of  
 every street.

2 The precious sons of Zi'ōn, com-  
 parable to fine gold, how are they  
 esteemed <sup>b</sup> as earthen pitchers, the  
 work of the hands of the potter!

3 Even the <sup>c</sup> sea monsters draw out  
 the breast, they give suck to their  
 young ones: the daughter of my  
 people is become cruel, <sup>d</sup> like the os-  
 triches in the wilderness.

4 <sup>e</sup> The tongue of the sucking child  
 cleaveth to the roof of his mouth for  
 thirst: <sup>f</sup> the young children ask bread,  
 and no man breaketh it unto them.

5 They that did feed delicately are  
 desolate in the streets: they that  
 were brought up in scarlet <sup>g</sup> embrace  
 dunghills.

6 For the <sup>h</sup> punishment of the in-  
 equity of the daughter of my people  
 is greater than the punishment of  
 the sin of Sōd'om, that was <sup>i</sup> over-  
 thrown as in a moment, and no  
 hands stayed on her.

7 Her Nāz'a-rites were purer than  
 snow, they were whiter than milk,  
 they were more ruddy in body than  
 rubies, their polishing was of sap-  
 phire:

8 Their visage is <sup>2h</sup> blacker than a coal; they are not known in the streets: <sup>i</sup> their skin cleaveth to their bones; it is withered, it is become like a stick.

9 *They that be slain with the sword are better than they that be slain with hunger: for these <sup>3</sup> pine away, stricken through for want of the fruits of the field.*

10 <sup>k</sup> The hands of the <sup>l</sup> pitiful women have sodden their own children: they were their <sup>m</sup> meat in the destruction of the daughter of my people.

11 The LORD hath accomplished his fury; <sup>n</sup> he hath poured out his fierce anger, and <sup>o</sup> hath kindled a fire in Zi'ôn, and it hath devoured the foundations thereof.

12 The kings of the earth, and all the inhabitants of the world, would not have believed that the adversary and the enemy should have entered into the gates of Jê-ru'sa-lêm.

13 ¶ <sup>p</sup> For the sins of her prophets, and the iniquities of her priests, <sup>q</sup> that have shed the blood of the just in the midst of her,

14 They have wandered as blind men in the streets, <sup>r</sup> they have polluted themselves with blood, <sup>s</sup> so that men could not touch their garments.

15 They cried unto them, Depart ye; <sup>t</sup> it is <sup>u</sup> unclean; depart, depart, touch not: when they fled away and wandered, they said among the heathen, They shall no more sojourn there.

16 The <sup>v</sup> anger of the LORD hath divided them; he will no more regard them: <sup>w</sup> they respected not the persons of the priests, they favoured not the elders.

17 As for us, <sup>x</sup> our eyes as yet failed for our vain help: in our watching we have watched for a nation that could not save us.

18 <sup>y</sup> They hunt our steps, that we cannot go in our streets: our end is near, our days are fulfilled; for <sup>z</sup> our end is come.

19 Our persecutors are <sup>a</sup> swifter than the eagles of the heaven: they pursued us upon the mountains, they laid wait for us in the wilderness.

B. C. 588.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. *darker than blackness.*<sup>3</sup> Joel 2. 10.<sup>i</sup> Ps. 102. 5.<sup>h</sup> Heb. *flow out.*<sup>k</sup> ch. 2. 20.<sup>l</sup> Is. 49. 15.<sup>m</sup> Deut. 28. 51.<sup>n</sup> Kin. 6. 29.<sup>o</sup> Jer. 7. 20.<sup>p</sup> Jer. 31. 14.<sup>q</sup> Jer. 5. 31;<sup>r</sup> Jer. 13. 14.<sup>s</sup> Jer. 22. 26.<sup>t</sup> Zeph. 3. 4.<sup>u</sup> Matt. 23. 31.<sup>v</sup> Jer. 2. 34.<sup>w</sup> Jer. 13. 14.<sup>x</sup> Jer. 2. 34.<sup>y</sup> Jer. 2. 34.<sup>z</sup> Jer. 2. 34.<sup>a</sup> Jer. 2. 34.<sup>b</sup> Jer. 2. 34.<sup>c</sup> Jer. 2. 34.<sup>d</sup> Jer. 2. 34.<sup>e</sup> Jer. 2. 34.<sup>f</sup> Jer. 2. 34.<sup>g</sup> Jer. 2. 34.<sup>h</sup> Jer. 2. 34.<sup>i</sup> Jer. 2. 34.<sup>j</sup> Jer. 2. 34.<sup>k</sup> Jer. 2. 34.<sup>l</sup> Jer. 2. 34.<sup>m</sup> Jer. 2. 34.<sup>n</sup> Jer. 2. 34.<sup>o</sup> Jer. 2. 34.

20 The <sup>b</sup> breath of our nostrils, thou anointed of the LORD, <sup>c</sup> was taken in their pits, of whom we said, Under his shadow we shall live among the heathen.

21 ¶ <sup>d</sup> Rejoice and be glad, O daughter of E'dom, that dwellest in the land of Uz; <sup>e</sup> the cup also shall pass through unto thee: thou shalt be drunken, and shalt make thyself naked.

22 ¶ <sup>f</sup> The punishment of thine iniquity is accomplished, O daughter of Zi'ôn; he will no more carry thee away into captivity: <sup>g</sup> he will visit thine iniquity, O daughter of E'dom; he will <sup>h</sup> discover thy sins.

## CHAPTER 5.

*A pitiful complaint of Zion in prayer unto God.*

<sup>a</sup> REMEMBER, O LORD, what I have come upon us: consider, and behold <sup>b</sup> our reproach.

2 <sup>c</sup> Our inheritance is turned to strangers, our houses to aliens.

3 We are orphans and fatherless; our mothers are as widows.

4 We have drunken our water for money; our wood <sup>d</sup> is sold unto us.

5 <sup>e</sup> Our necks are under persecution: we labour, and have no rest.

6 We have given the hand <sup>f</sup> to the Egyptians, and to the As-syrians to be satisfied with bread.

7 Our fathers have sinned, and we are not; and we have borne their iniquities.

8 Servants have ruled over us: there is none that doth deliver us out of their hand.

9 We gat our bread with the perils of our lives because of the sword of the wilderness.

10 Our <sup>g</sup> skin was black like an oven because of the <sup>h</sup> terrible famine.

11 They ravished the women in Zi'ôn, and the maids in the cities of Jû'dah.

12 Princes are hanged up by their hand: <sup>i</sup> the faces of elders were not honoured.

13 They took the young men <sup>j</sup> to grind, and the children fell under the wood.

14 The elders have ceased from the gate, the young men from the music.



15 The joy of our heart is ceased; our dance is turned into mourning.

16 <sup>o</sup> 2 The crown is fallen from our head: woe unto us, that we have sinned!

17 For this <sup>p</sup> our heart is faint; <sup>q</sup> for these things our eyes are dim.

18 Because of the mountain of Zi'ōn, which is desolate, the foxes walk upon it.

19 Thou, O LORD, 'remainest for

B. C. 588.

o Job 19. 9.

Ps. 83. 29.

2 Heb. The crown of our head is fallen.

p ch. 1. 22.

q Ps. 6. 7.

ch. 2. 11.

r Ps. 9. 7; 10.

16; 29. 10.

98. 2; 102. 12.

26; 145. 13.

Heb. 1. 12.

s Ps. 80. 3, 7, 19.

ever; <sup>s</sup> thy throne from generation to generation.

20 <sup>t</sup> Wherefore dost thou forget us for ever, and forsake us <sup>u</sup> so long time?

21 <sup>v</sup> Turn thou us unto thee, O LORD, and we shall be turned; renew our days as of old.

22 <sup>w</sup> But thou hast utterly rejected us; thou art very wroth against us.

s Ps. 45. 6. t Ps. 13. 1. 3 Heb. for length of days. Jer. 31. 18. 4 Or, For wilt thou utterly reject us?

## THE BOOK OF THE

## PROPHET EZEKIEL.

### CHAPTER 1.

1 The time of Ezekiel's prophecy at Chebar. 4 His vision of four cherubims, 26 and of the glory of God.

NOW it came to pass in the thirtieth year, in the fourth month, in the fifth day of the month, as I was among the <sup>b</sup> captives <sup>a</sup> by the river of Chā'bar, that <sup>b</sup> the heavens were opened, and I saw <sup>c</sup> visions of God.

2 In the fifth day of the month, which was the fifth year of <sup>d</sup> king Jē-hoi'a-chin's captivity,

3 The word of the LORD came expressly unto <sup>e</sup> E-zē'ki-ēl the priest, the son of Bū'zī, in the land of the Chāl-dē'anā by the river Chē'bār; and <sup>e</sup> the hand of the LORD was there upon him.

4 ¶ And I looked, and, behold, <sup>f</sup> a whirlwind came <sup>g</sup> out of the north, a great cloud, and a fire <sup>h</sup> infolding itself, and a brightness was about it, and out of the midst thereof as the colour of amber, out of the midst of the fire.

5 <sup>h</sup> Also out of the midst thereof came the likeness of four living creatures. And <sup>i</sup> this was their appearance; they had <sup>k</sup> the likeness of a man.

6 And every one had four faces, and every one had four wings.

7 And their feet were <sup>j</sup> straight feet; and the sole of their feet was like the sole of a calf's foot: and they sparkled <sup>k</sup> like the colour of burnished brass.

8 ¶ And they had the hands of a man

B. C. 595.

5 Heb. cap-

tivity.

a ver. 3.

ch. 3. 15, 23;

10. 15, 20, 22;

43. 3.

b So Matt. 3.

16.

Acta 7. 56;

10. 11.

Rev. 19. 11.

c ch. 8. 3.

d 2 Kin. 24.

12. 15.

6 Heb.

Jehzekel.

e 1 Kin. 18.

46.

f Kin. 3. 15.

ch. 3. 14, 22;

8. 1; 40. 1.

g Jer. 23. 19;

25. 32.

h Jer. 1. 14;

4. 6; 6. 1.

i Heb.

catching

itself.

k Rev. 4. 6,

&c.

l ch. 10. 8, &c.

m ver. 10.

n ch. 14, 21.

o Heb. a

straight

foot.

p Dan. 10. 6.

Rev. 1. 15.

q ch. 10. 8,

21.

r ver. 11.

s ver. 12.

t ch. 10. 11.

u See Rev.

4. 7.

v Num. 2. 10.

w Num. 2. 8.

x Num. 2. 13.

y Num. 2. 25.

z Or, di-

vided above.

u Is. 6. 2.

z ver. 9.

ch. 10. 22.

y ver. 20.

z ver. 9, 17.

a Rev. 4. 5.

b Zech. 4. 10.

c Matt. 24.

27.

d ch. 10. 9.

e ch. 10. 8, 10.

f Dan. 10. 6.

under their wings on their four sides; and they four had their faces and their wings.

9 ¶ Their wings were joined one to another; <sup>o</sup> they turned not when they went; they went every one straight forward.

10 As for <sup>p</sup> the likeness of their faces, they four <sup>q</sup> had the face of a man, <sup>r</sup> and the face of a lion, on the right side: <sup>s</sup> and they four had the face of an ox on the left side; <sup>t</sup> they four also had the face of an eagle.

11 Thus were their faces: and their wings were <sup>u</sup> stretched upward; two wings of every one were joined one to another, and <sup>v</sup> two covered their bodies.

12 And <sup>w</sup> they went every one straight forward: <sup>x</sup> whither the spirit was to go, they went; and <sup>y</sup> they turned not when they went.

13 As for the likeness of the living creatures, their appearance was like burning coals of fire, <sup>z</sup> and like the appearance of lamps: it went up and down among the living creatures; and the fire was bright, and out of the fire went forth lightning.

14 And the living creatures <sup>a</sup> ran and returned <sup>b</sup> as the appearance of a flash of lightning.

15 ¶ Now as I beheld the living creatures, behold <sup>c</sup> one wheel upon the earth by the living creatures, with his four faces.

16 ¶ The appearance of the wheels and their work was <sup>d</sup> like unto the colour of a beryl: and they four had

one likeness: and their appearance and their work *was* as it were a wheel in the middle of a wheel.

17 When they went, they went upon their four sides: <sup>9</sup> *and* they turned not when they went.

18 As for their rings, they were so high that they were dreadful; and their <sup>2</sup> rings were <sup>h</sup> full of eyes round about them four.

19 And <sup>i</sup> when the living creatures went, the wheels went by them: and when the living creatures were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up.

20 <sup>k</sup> Whithersoever the spirit was to go, they went, thither *was* their spirit to go; and the wheels were lifted up over against them: <sup>l</sup> for the spirit <sup>3</sup> of the living creature *was* in the wheels.

21 <sup>m</sup> When those went, *these* went; and when those stood, *these* stood; and when those were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up over against them: for the spirit <sup>4</sup> of the living creature *was* in the wheels.

22 <sup>n</sup> And the likeness of the firmament upon the heads of the living creature *was* as the colour of the terrible crystal, stretched forth over their heads above.

23 And under the firmament *were* their wings straight, the one toward the other: every one had two, which covered on this side, and every one had two, which covered on that side, their bodies.

24 <sup>o</sup> And when they went, I heard the noise of their wings, <sup>p</sup> like the noise of great waters, as <sup>q</sup> the voice of the Almighty, the voice of speech, as the noise of an host: when they stood, they let down their wings.

25 And there *was* a voice from the firmament that *was* over their heads, when they stood, *and* had let down their wings.

26 <sup>r</sup> And above the firmament that *was* over their heads *was* the likeness of a throne, <sup>s</sup> as the appearance of a sapphire stone: and upon the likeness of the throne *was* the likeness as the appearance of a man above upon it.

27 <sup>t</sup> And I saw as the colour of am-

B. C. 595.

g ver. 12.

2 Or, strikes.  
h ch. 10. 12.  
Zech. 4. 10.  
i ch. 10. 16, 17.

k ver. 12.

l ch. 10. 17.

3 Or, of life

m ver. 19, 20.  
ch. 10. 17.

4 Or, of life.

n ch. 10. 1.  
o ch. 10. 5.  
p ch. 43. 2.  
Dan. 10. 6.  
Rev. 1. 15.  
q Job 37. 4, 5.  
Ps. 29. 3, 4;  
68. 33.  
r ch. 10. 1.  
s Ex. 24. 10.  
t ch. 8. 2.  
u Rev. 4. 3;  
10. 1.  
z ch. 3. 23;  
8. 4.  
3 ch. 3. 23.  
Dan. 8. 17.  
Acts 9. 4.  
Rev. 1. 17.

a Dan. 10. 11.  
b ch. 3. 24.  
3 Heb. nations.  
c Jer. 3. 25.  
ch. 20. 18.  
21. 30.  
d ch. 3. 7.  
6 Heb. hard of face.  
e ch. 3. 11, 26, 27.  
f ch. 33. 33.  
g Jer. 1. 8, 17.  
Luke 12. 4.  
7 Or, rebels.  
h Is. 9. 18.  
Jer. 6. 28.  
Mic. 7. 4.  
i ch. 3. 9.  
j Pet. 3. 14.  
k ch. 3. 9, 26, 27.  
l Jer. 1. 7, 17.  
m ver. 5.  
8 Heb. rebellion.  
n Rev. 10. 9.  
o ch. 5. 3.  
Jer. 1. 3.

ber, as the appearance of fire round about within it, from the appearance of his loins even upward, and from the appearance of his loins even downward, I saw as it were the appearance of fire, and it had brightness round about.

28 <sup>u</sup> As the appearance of the bow that is in the cloud in the day of rain, so *was* the appearance of the brightness round about. <sup>v</sup> This *was* the appearance of the likeness of the glory of the LORD. And when I saw it, <sup>w</sup> I fell upon my face, and I heard a voice of one that spake.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 *Ezekiel's commission.* 6 *His instruction.* 9 *The roll of his heavy prophecy.*

AND he said unto me, Son of man, <sup>a</sup> stand upon thy feet, and I will speak unto thee.

2 And <sup>b</sup> the spirit entered into me when he spake unto me, and set me upon my feet, that I heard him that spake unto me.

3 And he said unto me, Son of man, I send thee to the children of Is<sup>r</sup>aq<sup>el</sup>, to a rebellious <sup>c</sup> nation that hath rebelled against me: <sup>c</sup> they and their fathers have transgressed against me, even unto this very day.

4 <sup>d</sup> For they are <sup>e</sup> impudent children, and stiffhearted. I do send thee unto them; and thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God.

5 <sup>e</sup> And they, whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear, (for they are a rebellious house,) yet <sup>f</sup> shall know that there hath been a prophet among them.

6 ¶ And thou, son of man, <sup>g</sup> be not afraid of them, neither be afraid of their words, though <sup>h</sup> briers and thorns be with thee, and thou dost dwell among scorpions: <sup>i</sup> be not afraid of their words, nor be dismayed at their looks, <sup>k</sup> though they be a rebellious house.

7 <sup>l</sup> And thou shalt speak my words unto them, <sup>m</sup> whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear: for they are <sup>n</sup> most rebellious.

8 But thou, son of man, hear what I say unto thee; Be not thou rebellious like that rebellious house: open thy mouth, and <sup>o</sup> eat that I give thee.

9 ¶ And when I looked, behold, <sup>o</sup> an

hand was sent unto me; and, lo, <sup>a</sup> a roll of a book was therein;

10 And he spread it before me; and it was written within and without: and there was written therein lamentations, and mourning, and woe.

## CHAPTER 3.

1 Ezekiel eateth the roll. 15 God sheweth him the rule of prophecy. 22 God shutteth and openeth the prophet's mouth.

**M**OREOVER he said unto me, Son of man, eat that thou findest; <sup>a</sup> eat this roll, and go speak unto the house of Is<sup>r</sup>ael.

2 So I opened my mouth, and he caused me to eat that roll.

3 And he said unto me, Son of man, cause thy belly to eat, and fill thy bowels with this roll that I give thee. Then did I <sup>b</sup> eat it; and it was in my mouth <sup>c</sup> as honey for sweetness.

4 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, go, get thee unto the house of Is<sup>r</sup>ael, and speak with my words unto them.

5 For thou art not sent to a people <sup>d</sup> of a strange speech and of an hard language, but to the house of Is<sup>r</sup>ael;

6 Not to many people <sup>e</sup> of a strange speech and of an hard language, whose words thou canst not understand. <sup>f</sup> Surely, <sup>g</sup> had I sent thee to them, they would have hearkened unto thee.

7 But the house of Is<sup>r</sup>ael will not hearken unto thee; <sup>h</sup> for they will not hearken unto me: <sup>i</sup> for all the house of Is<sup>r</sup>ael are <sup>j</sup> impudent and hardhearted.

8 Behold, I have made thy face strong against their faces, and thy forehead strong against their foreheads.

9 <sup>k</sup> As an adamant harder than flint have I made thy forehead: <sup>l</sup> fear them not, neither be dismayed at their looks, though they be a rebellious house.

10 Moreover he said unto me, Son of man, all my words that I shall speak unto thee receive in thine heart, and hear with thine ears.

11 And go, get thee to them of the captivity, unto the children of thy people, and speak unto them, and tell them, <sup>m</sup> Thus saith the Lord God; whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear.

B. C. 595.

p ch. 3. 1.

a ch. 2. 8, 9.

b Rev. 10. 9. See Jer. 15. 16.

c Ps. 19. 10; 119. 103.

2 Heb. deep of lip, and heavy of tongue; and so ver. 6.

3 Heb. deep of lip, and heavy of language.

4 Or, I had sent thee, &amp;c. would they not have hearkened unto thee?

d Matt. 11. 21, 23.

e John 15. 20. f ch. 2. 4.

5 Heb. stiff of forehead, and hard of heart.

g Is. 50. 7. Jer. 1. 18; 15. 20.

h Mic. 3. 8. A Jer. 1. 8, 17.

i ch. 2. 6.

j ver. 27. ch. 2. 5, 7.

k ver. 14. ch. 8. 3.

See 1 Kin. 18. 12.

2 Kin. 2. 16. Acts 9. 39.

6 Heb. kissed. l ver. 12. ch. 8. 3.

7 Heb. bitter. 8 Heb. hot anger.

m 2 Kin. 3. 15.

ch. 1. 3; 8. 1; 37. 1.

n Job 2. 13. Ps. 137. 1.

o ch. 33. 7, 8, 9.

p Is. 52. 8; 55. 10; 62. 6.

Jer. 6. 17. q ch. 33. 6.

John 8. 21, 24.

r Is. 49. 4, 5. Acts 20. 26.

s ch. 18. 24; 33. 12, 13.

9 Heb. righteousnesses. t ver. 14. ch. 1. 3.

12 Then <sup>u</sup> the spirit took me up, and I heard behind me a voice of a great rushing, saying, Blessed be the glory of the LORD from his place.

13 I heard also the noise of the wings of the living creatures that <sup>v</sup> touched one another, and the noise of the wheels over against them, and a noise of a great rushing.

14 So <sup>w</sup> the spirit lifted me up, and took me away, and I went <sup>x</sup> in bitterness, in the <sup>y</sup> heat of my spirit; but <sup>z</sup> the hand of the LORD was strong upon me.

15 ¶ Then I came to them of the captivity at Tēl-ā-bib, that dwelt by the river of Chēbār, and <sup>a</sup> I sat where they sat, and remained there astonished among them seven days.

16 And it came to pass at the end of seven days, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

17 <sup>b</sup> Son of man, I have made thee <sup>c</sup> a watchman unto the house of Is<sup>r</sup>ael: therefore hear the word at my mouth, and give them warning from me.

18 When I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; and thou givest him not warning, nor speakest to warn the wicked from his wicked way, to save his life; the same wicked man <sup>d</sup> shall die in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at thine hand.

19 Yet if thou warn the wicked, and he turn not from his wickedness, nor from his wicked way, he shall die in his iniquity; <sup>e</sup> but thou hast delivered thy soul.

20 Again, When a <sup>f</sup> righteous man doth turn from his <sup>g</sup> righteousness, and commit iniquity, and I lay a stumblingblock before him, he shall die: because thou hast not given him warning, he shall die in his sin, and his righteousness which he hath done shall not be remembered; but his blood will I require at thine hand.

21 Nevertheless if thou warn the righteous man, that the righteous sin not, and he doth not sin, he shall surely live, because he is warned; also thou hast delivered thy soul.

22 ¶ And the hand of the LORD was there upon me; and he said

unto me, Arise, go forth <sup>u</sup> into the plain, and I will there talk with thee.

23 Then I arose, and went forth into the plain: and, behold, <sup>x</sup> the glory of the LORD stood there, as the glory which I <sup>y</sup> saw by the river of Ché'bár: <sup>z</sup> and I fell on my face.

24 Then <sup>a</sup> the spirit entered into me, and set me upon my feet, and spake with me, and said unto me, Go, shut thyself within thine house.

25 But thou, O son of man, behold, <sup>b</sup> they shall put bands upon thee, and shall bind thee with them, and thou shalt not go out among them:

26 And <sup>c</sup> I will make thy tongue cleave to the roof of thy mouth, that thou shalt be dumb, and shalt not be to them <sup>2</sup> a reprovér: <sup>d</sup> for they are a rebellious house.

27 <sup>e</sup> But when I speak with thee, I will open thy mouth, and thou shalt say unto them, <sup>f</sup> Thus saith the Lord God; He that heareth, let him hear; and he that forbeareth, let him forbear: <sup>g</sup> for they are a rebellious house.

#### CHAPTER 4.

*Under the type of a siege is shewed the time from the defection of Jeroboam to the captivity.*

**T**HOU also, son of man, take thee a tile, and lay it before thee, and pourtray upon it the city, even Jé-rú'sá-lém:

2 And lay siege against it, and build a fort against it, and cast a mount against it; set the camp also against it, and set <sup>3</sup> battering rams against it round about.

3 Moreover take thou unto thee <sup>4</sup> an iron pan, and set it for a wall of iron between thee and the city: and set thy face against it, and it shall be besieged, and thou shalt lay siege against it. <sup>a</sup> This shall be a sign to the house of Ís-rá-el.

4 Lie thou also upon thy left side, and lay the iniquity of the house of Ís-rá-el upon it: according to the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon it thou shalt bear their iniquity.

5 For I have laid upon thee the years of their iniquity, according to the number of the days, <sup>b</sup> three hundred and ninety days: <sup>c</sup> so shalt thou

B. C. 595.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 8. 4.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 1. 28.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 1. 1.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 1. 28.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 2. 2.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 4. 8.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 24. 27.  
<sup>1</sup> Luke 1. 20, 22.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. a man reproving.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 2. 5, 6, 7.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 24. 27; 33. 22.

<sup>f</sup> ver. 11.

<sup>g</sup> ver. 9, 26.  
ch. 12. 2, 3.

<sup>3</sup> Or, chief leaders.  
ch. 21. 22.

<sup>4</sup> Or, a flat plate, or, slice.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 12. 6, 11; 24. 24, 27.

<sup>5</sup> cir. 875, beginning from

<sup>1</sup> Kin. 12. 23, ending cir. 585.

<sup>b</sup> Num. 14. 34.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. a day for a year, a day for a year.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 3. 25.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. from thy side to thy side.

<sup>8</sup> Or, spell.

<sup>d</sup> Hos. 9. 3.

<sup>e</sup> Acts 10. 14.

<sup>f</sup> Ex. 22. 31.  
Lev. 11. 40;  
17. 15.

<sup>g</sup> Deut. 14. 3.  
Is. 65. 4.  
Lev. 26. 26.  
Ps. 105. 16.  
Is. 2. 1.  
ch. 5. 16; 14. 13.

<sup>h</sup> ver. 10.  
ch. 12. 19.  
<sup>k</sup> ver. 11.

bear the iniquity of the house of Ís-rá-el.

6 And when thou hast accomplished them, lie again on thy right side, and thou shalt bear the iniquity of the house of Jū'dah forty days: I have appointed thee <sup>6</sup> each day for a year.

7 Therefore thou shalt set thy face toward the siege of Jé-rú'sá-lém, and thine arm shall be uncovered, and thou shalt prophesy against it.

8 <sup>c</sup> And, behold, I will lay bands upon thee, and thou shalt not turn thee <sup>7</sup> from one side to another, till thou hast ended the days of thy siege.

9 <sup>1</sup> Take thou also unto thee wheat, and barley, and beans, and lentiles, and millet, and <sup>8</sup> fitches, and put them in one vessel, and make thee bread thereof, according to the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon thy side, three hundred and ninety days shalt thou eat thereof.

10 And thy meat which thou shalt eat shall be by weight, twenty shekels a day: from time to time shalt thou eat it.

11 Thou shalt drink also water by measure, the sixth part of an hin: from time to time shalt thou drink.

12 And thou shalt eat it as barley cakes, and thou shalt bake it with dung that cometh out of man, in their sight.

13 And the LORD said, Even thus <sup>d</sup> shall the children of Ís-rá-el eat their defiled bread among the Gēn'tiles, whither I will drive them.

14 Then said I, <sup>e</sup> Ah Lord God! behold, my soul hath not been polluted: for from my youth up even till now have I not eaten of <sup>f</sup> that which dieth of itself, or is torn in pieces; neither came there <sup>g</sup> abominable flesh into my mouth.

15 Then he said unto me, Lo, I have given thee cow's dung for man's dung, and thou shalt prepare thy bread therewith.

16 Moreover he said unto me, Son of man, behold, I will break the <sup>h</sup> staff of bread in Jé-rú'sá-lém: and they shall <sup>i</sup> eat bread by weight, and with care; and they shall <sup>k</sup> drink water by measure, and with astonishment:

17 That they may want bread and water, and be astonished one with another, and <sup>1</sup>consume away for their iniquity.

## CHAPTER 5.

1 *Under the type of hair, 5 is shewed the judgment of Jerusalem for their rebellion, 12 by famine, sword, and dispersion.*

AND thou, son of man, take thee a sharp knife, take thee a barber's razor, <sup>a</sup>and cause it to pass upon thine head and upon thy beard: then take thee balances to weigh, and divide the hair.

2 <sup>b</sup>Thou shalt burn with fire a third part in the midst of <sup>c</sup>the city, when <sup>d</sup>the days of the siege are fulfilled: and thou shalt take a third part, and smite about it with a knife: and a third part thou shalt scatter in the wind; and I will draw out a sword after them.

3 <sup>e</sup>Thou shalt also take thereof a few in number, and bind them in thy <sup>f</sup>skirts.

4 Then take of them again, and <sup>g</sup>cast them into the midst of the fire, and burn them in the fire; for there-of shall a fire come forth into all the house of <sup>h</sup>Is<sup>ra</sup>el.

5 <sup>i</sup>Thus saith the Lord GOD; This is <sup>j</sup>Jé-ru<sup>s</sup>al<sup>em</sup>: I have set it in the midst of the nations and countries that are round about her.

6 And she hath changed my judgments into wickedness more than the nations, and my statutes more than the countries that are round about her: for they have refused my judgments and my statutes, they have not walked in them.

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because ye multiplied more than the nations that are round about you, and have not walked in my statutes, neither have kept my judgments, <sup>k</sup>neither have done according to the judgments of the nations that are round about you;

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I, even I, am against thee, and will execute judgments in the midst of thee in the sight of the nations.

9 <sup>l</sup>And I will do in thee that which I have not done, and whereunto I will not do any more the like, because of all thine abominations.

B. C. 595.

<sup>1</sup> Lev. 26. 39.  
ch. 24. 23.

594.]

<sup>a</sup> See Lev.

21. 5.  
Is. 7. 20.  
ch. 44. 20.

b ver. 12.

c ch. 4. 1.

d ch. 4. 8, 9.

e Jer. 40. 6;  
52. 16.

f 2 Heb. wings.

g Jer. 41. 1, 2.

h &amp;c.; 44. 14.

i Jer. 4. 10, 11.

j ch. 16. 47.

k Lam. 4. 6.

l Dan. 9. 12.

m Amos 3. 2.

n Jer. 26. 23.

o Deut. 28. 33.

p 2 Kin. 6. 29.

q Jer. 19. 9.

r Lam. 2. 20;

s 4. 10.

t ver. 12.

u Lev. 26. 33.

v Deut. 28. 64.

w ch. 12. 14.

x Zech. 2. 6.

y 2 Chr. 36. 14.

z ch. 7. 20; 8.

aa &amp;c.; 23. 38.

ab ch. 11. 21.

ac n. ch. 7. 4, 9;

ad 8. 18; 9. 10.

ae o See ver. 2.

af Jer. 15. 2;

ag 21. 9.

ah ch. 6. 12.

ai p ver. 2. 10.

aj Jer. 9. 16.

ak ch. 6. 8.

al q ver. 2.

am Lev. 26. 33.

an ch. 12. 14.

ao r Lam. 4. 11.

ap ch. 6. 12;

aq s ch. 21. 17.

ar t Deut. 32. 36.

as Is. 1. 24.

at u ch. 36. 6;

au 38. 19.

av z Lev. 26. 31.

aw 32.

ax Neh. 2. 17.

ay y Deut. 28. 37.

az 1 Kin. 9. 7.

ba Ps. 79. 4.

bb Jer. 24. 9.

bc Lam. 2. 15.

bd z ch. 25. 17.

be a Deut. 32.

bf 23, 24.

bg b Lev. 26. 26.

bh ch. 16; 14.

bi 13.

bj c Lev. 26. 22.

bk Deut. 32. 24.

bl ch. 14. 21;

bm 33. 27; 34. 25.

bn [594.]

bo d ch. 38. 22.

10 Therefore the fathers <sup>i</sup>shall eat the sons in the midst of thee, and the sons shall eat their fathers; and I will execute judgments in thee, and the whole remnant of thee will I <sup>k</sup>scatter into all the winds.

11 Wherefore, as I live, saith the Lord GOD; Surely, because thou hast <sup>l</sup>defiled my sanctuary with all thy <sup>m</sup>detestable things, and with all thine abominations, therefore will I also diminish thee; <sup>n</sup>neither shall mine eye spare, neither will I have any pity.

12 <sup>o</sup> A third part of thee shall die by the pestilence, and with famine shall they be consumed in the midst of thee: and a third part shall fall by the sword round about thee; and <sup>p</sup>I will scatter a third part into all the winds, and <sup>q</sup>I will draw out a sword after them.

13 Thus shall mine anger <sup>r</sup>be accomplished, and I will <sup>s</sup>cause my fury to rest upon them, <sup>t</sup>and I will be comforted: <sup>u</sup>and they shall know that I the LORD have spoken it in my zeal, when I have accomplished my fury in them.

14 Moreover <sup>v</sup>I will make thee waste, and a reproach among the nations that are round about thee, in the sight of all that pass by.

15 So it shall be a <sup>w</sup>reproach and a taunt, an instruction and an astonishment unto the nations that are round about thee, when I shall execute judgments in thee in anger and in fury and in <sup>x</sup>furious rebukes. I the LORD have spoken it.

16 When I shall <sup>y</sup>send upon them the evil arrows of famine, which shall be for <sup>z</sup>their destruction, and which I will send to destroy you: and I will increase the famine upon you, and will break your <sup>a</sup>staff of bread:

17 So will I send upon you famine and <sup>b</sup>evil beasts, and they shall bereave thee; and <sup>c</sup>pestilence and blood shall pass through thee; and I will bring the sword upon thee. I the LORD have spoken it.

## CHAPTER 6.

1 *The judgment of Israel for their idolatry. 8 4 remnant shall be blessed.*

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, <sup>a</sup> set thy face toward the <sup>b</sup> mountains of Iſ'ra-el, and prophesy against them,

3 And say, Ye mountains of Iſ'ra-el, hear the word of the Lord GOD; Thus saith the Lord GOD to the mountains, and to the hills, to the rivers, and to the valleys; Behold, I, even I, will bring a sword upon you, and <sup>c</sup> I will destroy your high places.

4 And your altars shall be desolate, and your <sup>2</sup> images shall be broken; and <sup>d</sup> I will cast down your slain men before your idols.

5 And I will <sup>3</sup> lay the dead carcases of the children of Iſ'ra-el before their idols; and I will scatter your bones round about your altars.

6 In all your dwellingplaces the cities shall be laid waste, and the high places shall be desolate; that your altars may be laid waste and made desolate, and your idols may be broken and cease, and your images may be cut down, and your works may be abolished.

7 And the slain shall fall in the midst of you, and <sup>e</sup> ye shall know that I am the LORD.

8 ¶ Yet will I leave a remnant, that ye may have some that shall escape the sword among the nations, when ye shall be scattered through the countries.

9 And they that escape of you shall remember me among the nations whither they shall be carried captives, because <sup>g</sup> I am broken with their whorish heart, which hath departed from me, and <sup>h</sup> with their eyes, which go a whoring after their idols: and <sup>i</sup> they shall loathe themselves for the evils which they have committed in all their abominations.

10 And they shall know that I am the LORD, and that I have not said in vain that I would do this evil unto them.

11 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD; Smite <sup>k</sup> with thine hand, and stamp with thy foot, and say, Alas for all the evil abominations of the house of Iſ'ra-el! <sup>l</sup> for they shall fall by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence.

12 He that is far off shall die of the

B. C. 594.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 20. 46;  
<sup>b</sup> 21. 2; 25. 2  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 38. 1.

<sup>c</sup> Lev. 26. 30.

2 Or, sun  
images,  
and so ver. 6.  
<sup>d</sup> Lev. 26. 30.

3 Heb. give.

[594.]

<sup>e</sup> ver. 13.  
ch. 7. 4, 9;  
11. 10, 12; 12.  
15.  
<sup>f</sup> Jer. 44. 28.  
ch. 5. 2, 12;  
12. 16; 14. 22.  
<sup>g</sup> Ps. 78. 40.  
Is. 7. 13; 43.  
24; 63. 10.  
<sup>h</sup> Num. 15. 39.  
ch. 20. 7, 24.  
<sup>i</sup> Lev. 26. 39.  
Job 42. 6.  
ch. 20. 43; 36.  
31.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 21. 14.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 5. 12.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 5. 13.  
<sup>n</sup> ver. 7.  
<sup>o</sup> Jer. 2. 20.  
<sup>p</sup> Hos. 4. 13.  
<sup>q</sup> Is. 57. 5.  
<sup>r</sup> Is. 5. 25.  
<sup>s</sup> Or, desolate  
from the  
wilderness.  
<sup>t</sup> Num. 33. 46.  
Jer. 48. 22.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 3, 6.  
Amos 6. 2.  
Matt. 24. 6.  
13, 14.  
<sup>b</sup> ver. 8, 9.  
<sup>c</sup> Heb. give.  
<sup>d</sup> ver. 9.  
ch. 5. 11; 8.  
18; 9. 10.  
<sup>e</sup> ver. 27.  
ch. 6. 7; 12.  
20.  
<sup>f</sup> Heb. awak-  
eth against  
thee.  
<sup>g</sup> ver. 10.  
<sup>h</sup> ver. 12.  
Zeph. 1. 14,  
15.  
<sup>i</sup> Or, echo.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 20. 8, 21.  
<sup>k</sup> ver. 8.  
<sup>l</sup> ver. 4.

pestilence; and he that is near shall fall by the sword; and he that remaineth and is besieged shall die by the famine: <sup>m</sup> thus will I accomplish my fury upon them.

13 Then <sup>n</sup> shall ye know that I am the LORD, when their slain men shall be among their idols round about their altars, <sup>o</sup> upon every high hill, <sup>p</sup> in all the tops of the mountains, and <sup>q</sup> under every green tree, and under every thick oak, the place where they did offer sweet savour to all their idols.

14 So will I <sup>r</sup> stretch out my hand upon them, and make the land desolate, yea, <sup>s</sup> more desolate than the wilderness toward <sup>t</sup> Dib'lah, in all their habitations: and they shall know that I am the LORD.

#### CHAPTER 7.

1 The final desolation of Israel. 16 The mournful repentance of them that escape. 20 The enemies despoil the sanctuary.

**M**OREOVER the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Also, thou son of man, thus saith the Lord GOD unto the land of Iſ'ra-el; <sup>a</sup> An end, the end is come upon the four corners of the land.

3 Now is the end come upon thee, and I will send mine anger upon thee, and <sup>b</sup> will judge thee according to thy ways, and will <sup>c</sup> recompense upon thee all thine abominations.

4 And <sup>d</sup> mine eye shall not spare thee, neither will I have pity: but I will recompense thy ways upon thee, and thine abominations shall be in the midst of thee: <sup>e</sup> and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

5 Thus saith the Lord GOD; An evil, an only evil, behold, is come.

6 An end is come, the end is come: it <sup>f</sup> watcheth for thee; behold, it is come.

7 <sup>g</sup> The morning is come unto thee, O thou that dwellest in the land: <sup>h</sup> the time is come, the day of trouble <sup>i</sup> is near, and not the <sup>j</sup> sounding again of the mountains.

8 Now will I shortly <sup>k</sup> pour out my fury upon thee, and accomplish mine anger upon thee: <sup>l</sup> and I will judge thee according to thy ways, and will recompense thee for all thine abominations.

9 And <sup>m</sup> mine eye shall not spare,

neither will I have pity: I will recompense <sup>2</sup> thee according to thy ways and thine abominations that are in the midst of thee; <sup>k</sup> and ye shall know that I am the LORD that smiteth.

10 Behold the day, behold, it is come: <sup>l</sup> the morning is gone forth; the rod hath blossomed, pride hath budded.

11 <sup>m</sup> Violence is risen up into a rod of wickedness: none of them shall remain, nor of their <sup>3</sup> multitude, nor of any of <sup>4</sup> their's: <sup>n</sup> neither shall there be wailing for them.

12 <sup>o</sup> The time is come, the day draweth near: let not the buyer rejoice, nor the seller mourn: for wrath is upon all the multitude thereof.

13 For the seller shall not return to that which is sold, <sup>6</sup> although they were yet alive: for the vision is touching the whole multitude thereof, which shall not return; neither shall any strengthen himself <sup>6</sup> in <sup>7</sup> the iniquity of his life.

14 They have blown the trumpet, even to make all ready; but none goeth to the battle: for my wrath is upon all the multitude thereof.

15 <sup>p</sup> The sword is without, and the pestilence and the famine within: he that is in the field shall die with the sword; and he that is in the city, famine and pestilence shall devour him.

16 ¶ But <sup>q</sup> they that escape of them shall escape, and shall be on the mountains like doves of the valleys, all of them mourning, every one for his iniquity.

17 All <sup>r</sup> hands shall be feeble, and all knees shall <sup>8</sup> be weak as water.

18 They shall also <sup>9</sup> gird themselves with sackcloth, and <sup>t</sup> horror shall cover them; and shame shall be upon all faces, and baldness upon all their heads.

19 They shall cast their silver in the streets, and their gold shall be <sup>9</sup> removed: their <sup>u</sup> silver and their gold shall not be able to deliver them in the day of the wrath of the LORD: they shall not satisfy their souls, neither fill their bowels: <sup>10</sup> because it is <sup>v</sup> the stumblingblock of their iniquity.

B. C. 594.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. upon thee.  
<sup>k</sup> ver. 4.

<sup>l</sup> ver. 7.

<sup>m</sup> Jer. 6. 7.  
<sup>3</sup> Or, tumult.

<sup>4</sup> Or, their tumultuous persons.

<sup>n</sup> Jer. 16. 5, 6.  
ch. 24. 16, 22.  
<sup>o</sup> ver. 7.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. though their life were yet among the living.

<sup>6</sup> Or, whose life is in his iniquity.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. his iniquity.

<sup>p</sup> Deut. 32. 25.  
Lam. 1. 20.

ch. 5. 12.  
g ch. 6. 8.

<sup>r</sup> Ia. 3. 7.  
Jer. 6. 24.

ch. 21. 7.  
<sup>8</sup> Heb. go into water.

<sup>9</sup> Ia. 3. 24; 15. 2. 3.

Jer. 48. 37.  
Amos 8. 10.

<sup>10</sup> Ps. 53. 5.  
<sup>11</sup> Heb. for a separation, or, uncleanness.

<sup>u</sup> Prov. 11. 4.  
Zeph. 1. 18.

<sup>12</sup> Or, because their iniquity is their stumblingblock.

<sup>13</sup> ch. 14. 3, 4; 44. 12.

<sup>y</sup> Jer. 7. 30.  
<sup>14</sup> Or, made it unto them an unclean thing.

<sup>15</sup> Or, burglars.

<sup>z</sup> 2 Kin. 21. 16.

ch. 9. 9; 11. 6.

<sup>16</sup> Or, they shall inherit their holy places.

[594.]

<sup>14</sup> Heb. Cutting off.

<sup>a</sup> Deut. 32. 23.

Jer. 4. 20.  
Jer. 14. 9.

Lam. 2. 9.  
ch. 20. 1. 3.

<sup>15</sup> Heb. with their judgments.

<sup>o</sup> ver. 4.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 14. 1; 20. 1; 33. 31.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 1. 3; 3. 22.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 1. 26, 27.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 1. 4.

<sup>e</sup> Dan. 5. 5.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 3. 14.

20 ¶ As for the beauty of his ornament, he set it in majesty: <sup>2</sup> but they made the images of their abominations and of their detestable things therein: therefore have I <sup>11</sup> set it far from them.

21 And I will give it into the hands of the strangers for a prey, and to the wicked of the earth for a spoil; and they shall pollute it.

22 My face will I turn also from them, and they shall pollute my secret place: for the <sup>12</sup> robbers shall enter into it, and defile it.

23 ¶ Make a chain: for <sup>2</sup> the land is full of bloody crimes, and the city is full of violence.

24 Wherefore I will bring the worst of the heathen, and they shall possess their houses: I will also make the pomp of the strong to cease; and <sup>13</sup> their holy places shall be defiled.

25 <sup>14</sup> Destruction cometh; and they shall seek peace, and there shall be none.

26 <sup>a</sup> Mischief shall come upon mischief, and rumour shall be upon rumour; <sup>b</sup> then shall they seek a vision of the prophet; but the law shall perish from the priest, and counsel from the ancients.

27 The king shall mourn, and the prince shall be clothed with desolation, and the hands of the people of the land shall be troubled: I will do unto them after their way, and <sup>15</sup> according to their deserts will I judge them; <sup>c</sup> and they shall know that I am the LORD.

## CHAPTER 8.

1 Ezekiel, in a vision at Jerusalem, 5 is shewed the image of jealousy, 7 the chambers of imagery, 15 the worshippers towards the sun.

AND it came to pass in the sixth year, in the sixth month, in the fifth day of the month, as I sat in mine house, and <sup>a</sup> the elders of Jūdah sat before me, that <sup>b</sup> the hand of the Lord God fell there upon me.

2 <sup>c</sup> Then I beheld, and lo a likeness as the appearance of fire: from the appearance of his loins even downward, fire; and from his loins even upward, as the appearance of brightness, <sup>d</sup> as the colour of amber.

3 And he <sup>e</sup> put forth the form of an hand, and took me by a lock of mine head; and <sup>f</sup> the spirit lifted

me up between the earth and the heaven, and <sup>g</sup>brought me in the visions of God to Jê-rû-sâ-lêm, to the door of the inner gate that looketh toward the north; <sup>h</sup>where *was* the seat of the image of jealousy, which <sup>i</sup>provoketh to jealousy.

4 And, behold, the glory of the God of Îs-ra-el *was* there, according to the vision that I <sup>k</sup>saw in the plain.

5 ¶ Then said he unto me, Son of man, lift up thine eyes now the way toward the north. So I lifted up mine eyes the way toward the north, and behold northward at the gate of the altar this image of jealousy in the entry.

6 He said furthermore unto me, Son of man, seest thou what they do? *even* the great abominations that the house of Îs-ra-el committeth here, that I should go far off from my sanctuary? but turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see greater abominations.

7 ¶ And he brought me to the door of the court; and when I looked, behold a hole in the wall.

8 Then said he unto me, Son of man, dig now in the wall: and when I had digged in the wall, behold a door.

9 And he said unto me, Go in, and behold the wicked abominations that they do here.

10 So I went in and saw; and behold every form of creeping things, and abominable beasts, and all the idols of the house of Îs-ra-el, portrayed upon the wall round about.

11 And there stood before them seventy men of the ancients of the house of Îs-ra-el, and in the midst of them stood Jâ-âz-ga-nî'ah the son of Shâ'phan, with every man his censor in his hand; and a thick cloud of incense went up.

12 Then said he unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen what the ancients of the house of Îs-ra-el do in the dark, every man in the chambers of his imagery? for they say, <sup>i</sup>The LORD seeth us not; the LORD hath forsaken the earth.

13 ¶ He said also unto me, Turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see greater abominations that they do.

B. C. 594.

g ch. 11. 1, 24; 40. 2.

h Jer. 7. 30; 32. 34; ch. 5. 11. i Deut. 32. 16, 21.

k ch. 1. 28; 3. 22, 23.

l ch. 9. 9. m Joel 2. 17.

n ch. 11. 1. o Jer. 2. 27; 32. 33.

p Deut. 4. 19. q Kin. 23. 5, 31.

r Job 31. 26. Jer. 44. 17.

s Or, *Is there any thing lighter than to commit.*

t ch. 9. 9. u ch. 5. 13; 16. 42; 24. 13.

v ch. 5. 11; 7. 4, 9; 9. 5, 10.

w Prov. 1. 23. Is. 1. 15.

x Jer. 11. 11; 14. 12.

y Mic. 3. 4. zech. 7. 13.

14 Then he brought me to the door of the gate of the LORD's house which *was* toward the north; and, behold, there sat women weeping for Tâ'm-mûz.

15 ¶ Then said he unto me, Hast thou seen *this*, O son of man? turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see greater abominations than these.

16 And he brought me into the inner court of the LORD's house, and, behold, at the door of the temple of the LORD, <sup>m</sup>between the porch and the altar, <sup>n</sup>were about five and twenty men, <sup>o</sup>with their backs toward the temple of the LORD, and their faces toward the east; and they worshipped <sup>p</sup>the sun toward the east.

17 ¶ Then he said unto me, Hast thou seen *this*, O son of man? <sup>2</sup>Is it a light thing to the house of Jû'dah that they commit the abominations which they commit here? for they have <sup>q</sup>filled the land with violence, and have returned to provoke me to anger: and, lo, they put the branch to their nose.

18 <sup>r</sup>Therefore will I also deal in fury: mine <sup>s</sup>eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity: and though they <sup>t</sup>cry in mine ears with a loud voice, yet will I not hear them.

## CHAPTER 9.

1 <sup>A</sup> vision, whereby *is* shewed the preservation of some, and destruction of the rest.

[cir. 594.]

**H**E cried also in mine ears with a loud voice, saying, Cause them that have charge over the city to draw near, even every man with his destroying weapon in his hand.

2 And, behold, six men came from the way of the higher gate, <sup>3</sup>which lieth toward the north, and every man <sup>4</sup>a slaughterweapon in his hand; <sup>a</sup>and one man among them *was*: clothed with linen, with a writer's inkhorn <sup>b</sup>by his side: and they went in, and stood beside the brasen altar.

3 And <sup>b</sup>the glory of the God of Îs-ra-el *was* gone up from the cherub, whereupon he *was*, to the threshold of the house. And he called to the man clothed with linen, which *had* the writer's inkhorn by his side;

4 And the LORD said unto him, Go through the midst of the city, through the midst of Jê-rû-sâ-lêm,

3 Heb. which is turned.

4 Heb. a weapon of his breaking in pieces.

a Lev. 16. 4. ch. 10. 2, 6, 7.

Rev. 15. 6.

5 Heb. upon his loins.

b See ch. 3. 23; 8. 4; 10. 4, 18; 11. 22, 23.



and <sup>2</sup>set <sup>o</sup>a mark upon the foreheads of the men <sup>d</sup>that sigh and that cry for all the abominations that be done in the midst thereof.

5 ¶ And to the others he said in <sup>3</sup>mine hearing, Go ye after him through the city, and smite: <sup>e</sup>let not your eyes spare, neither have ye pity:

6<sup>f</sup> Slay <sup>4</sup>utterly old and young, both maids, and little children, and women: but <sup>g</sup>come not near any man upon whom <sup>is</sup> the mark; and <sup>h</sup>begin at my sanctuary. <sup>4</sup>Then they began at the ancient men which were before the house.

7 And he said unto them, Defile the house, and fill the courts with the slain: go ye forth. And they went forth, and slew in the city.

8 ¶ And it came to pass, while they were slaying them, and I was left, that I <sup>k</sup>fell upon my face, and cried, and said, <sup>1</sup>Ah Lord GOD! wilt thou destroy all the residue of Is<sup>g</sup>ra<sup>l</sup>-el in thy pouring out of thy fury upon Je<sup>ru</sup>sa<sup>l</sup>-lem?

9 Then said he unto me, The iniquity of the house of Is<sup>g</sup>ra<sup>l</sup>-el and Ju<sup>d</sup>ah is exceeding great, and <sup>m</sup>the land is <sup>5</sup>full of blood, and the city full of <sup>6</sup>perverseness: for they say, <sup>n</sup>The LORD hath forsaken the earth, and <sup>o</sup>the LORD seeth not.

10 And as for me also, mine <sup>p</sup>eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity, but <sup>q</sup>I will recompense their way upon their head.

11 And, behold, the man clothed with linen, which <sup>had</sup> the inkhorn by his side, <sup>7</sup>reported the matter, saying, I have done as thou hast commanded me.

## CHAPTER 10.

1 The vision of the coals of fire, to be scattered over the city. 8 The vision of the cherubims.

**T**HEN I looked, and, behold, in the <sup>a</sup>firmament that was above the head of the cherubims there appeared over them as it were a sapphire stone, as the appearance of the likeness of a throne.

2 <sup>b</sup>And he spake unto the man clothed with linen, and said, Go in between the wheels, even under the cherub, and fill <sup>8</sup>thine hand with <sup>c</sup>coals of fire from between the cherubims, and <sup>d</sup>scatter them over

B. C. 594.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. mark a mark.

<sup>c</sup> Kz. 12. 7.

<sup>d</sup> Rev. 7. 3.

<sup>e</sup> 9. 4; 13. 16.

<sup>f</sup> 17. 20. 4.

<sup>g</sup> Pa. 119. 53.

<sup>h</sup> 136.

<sup>i</sup> Jer. 13. 17.

<sup>j</sup> 2 Cor. 12. 21.

<sup>k</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 8.

<sup>l</sup> Heb. mine ears.

<sup>m</sup> ver. 10.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 5. 11.

<sup>o</sup> 2 Chr. 36.

<sup>p</sup> 17.

<sup>q</sup> Heb. to destruction.

<sup>r</sup> Rev. 9. 4.

<sup>s</sup> Jer. 25. 29.

<sup>t</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 17.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 8. 11, 12.

<sup>v</sup> 16.

<sup>w</sup> Num. 14. 5;

<sup>x</sup> 16. 4, 22, 45.

<sup>y</sup> Joah. 7. 6.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 11. 13.

<sup>aa</sup> 2 Kin. 21.

<sup>ab</sup> 16.

<sup>ac</sup> ch. 8. 17.

<sup>ad</sup> 5 Heb. filled with.

<sup>ae</sup> Or, wresting of judgment.

<sup>af</sup> n ch. 8. 12.

<sup>ag</sup> o Pa. 10. 11.

<sup>ah</sup> la. 23. 15.

<sup>ai</sup> 2 ch. 5. 11:

<sup>aj</sup> 7. 4; 8. 18.

<sup>ak</sup> q ch. 11. 21.

<sup>al</sup> 7 Heb. returned the word.

<sup>am</sup> a ch. 1. 22, 26.

<sup>an</sup> b ch. 9. 2, 3.

<sup>ao</sup> 8 Heb. the hollow of

<sup>ap</sup> thine hand.

<sup>aq</sup> c ch. 1. 13.

<sup>ar</sup> d See Rev.

<sup>as</sup> 8. 5.

<sup>at</sup> e See ver. 18.

<sup>au</sup> c ch. 1. 28;

<sup>av</sup> 9. 3.

<sup>aw</sup> 9 Heb. was lifted up.

<sup>ax</sup> 11 Kin. 8. 10,

<sup>ay</sup> ch. 43. 5.

594.]

<sup>az</sup> q ch. 1. 24.

<sup>ba</sup> r Pa. 28. 3.

<sup>bb</sup> s.

<sup>bc</sup> 10 Heb. sent forth.

<sup>bd</sup> t ver. 21.

<sup>be</sup> u ch. 1. 8.

<sup>bf</sup> k ch. 1. 15.

<sup>bg</sup> l ch. 1. 16.

<sup>bh</sup> m ch. 1. 17.

<sup>bi</sup> 11 Heb. flesh.

<sup>bj</sup> n ch. 1. 18.

<sup>bk</sup> 12 Or, they were called in my hearing, wheel,

<sup>bl</sup> or, galgal.

<sup>bm</sup> o ch. 1. 6, 10.

the city. And he went in in my sight.

3 Now the cherubims stood on the right side of the house, when the man went in; and the cloud filled the inner court.

4 <sup>4</sup>Then the glory of the LORD <sup>9</sup>went up from the cherub, and stood over the threshold of the house; and <sup>7</sup>the house was filled with the cloud, and the court was full of the brightness of the LORD's glory.

5 And the <sup>9</sup>sound of the cherubims' wings was heard even to the outer court, as <sup>h</sup>the voice of the Almighty God when he speaketh.

6 And it came to pass, that when he had commanded the man clothed with linen, saying, Take fire from between the wheels, from between the cherubims; then he went in, and stood beside the wheels.

7 And one cherub <sup>10</sup>stretched forth his hand from between the cherubims unto the fire that was between the cherubims, and took thereof, and put it into the hands of him that was clothed with linen: who took it, and went out.

8 ¶ <sup>4</sup>And there appeared in the cherubims the form of a man's hand under their wings.

9 <sup>k</sup>And when I looked, behold the four wheels by the cherubims, one wheel by one cherub, and another wheel by another cherub: and the appearance of the wheels was as the colour of a <sup>l</sup>beryl stone.

10 And as for their appearances, they four had one likeness, as if a wheel had been in the midst of a wheel.

11 <sup>m</sup>When they went, they went upon their four sides; they turned not as they went, but to the place whither the head looked they followed it; they turned not as they went.

12 And their whole <sup>11</sup>body, and their backs, and their hands, and their wings, and <sup>n</sup>the wheels, were full of eyes round about, even the wheels that they four had.

13 As for the wheels, <sup>12</sup>it was cried unto them in my hearing, O wheel.

14 <sup>o</sup>And every one had four faces: the first face was the face of a cher-

ub, and the second face *was* the face of a man, and the third the face of a lion, and the fourth the face of an eagle.

15 And the cherubims were lifted up. This is <sup>p</sup>the living creature that I saw by the river of Chēbār.

16 <sup>q</sup>And when the cherubims went, the wheels went by them: and when the cherubims lifted up their wings to mount up from the earth, the same wheels also turned not from beside them.

17 <sup>r</sup>When they stood, *these* stood; and when they were lifted up, *these* lifted up themselves also: for the spirit <sup>2</sup>of the living creature *was* in them.

18 Then <sup>s</sup>the glory of the LORD <sup>t</sup>departed from off the threshold of the house, and stood over the cherubims.

19 And <sup>u</sup>the cherubims lifted up their wings, and mounted up from the earth in my sight: when they went out, the wheels also *were* beside them, and *every one* stood at the door of the east gate of the LORD's house; and the glory of the God of Is'ra-el *was* over them above.

20 <sup>v</sup>This *is* the living creature that I saw under the God of Is'ra-el <sup>y</sup>by the river of Chēbār; and I knew that they *were* the cherubims.

21 <sup>z</sup>Every one had four faces apiece, and every one four wings; <sup>a</sup>and the likeness of the hands of a man *was* under their wings.

22 And <sup>b</sup>the likeness of their faces *was* the same faces which I saw by the river of Chēbār, their appearances and themselves: <sup>c</sup>they went every one straight forward.

#### CHAPTER 11.

<sup>1</sup> *The presumption of the princes. 13 Ezekiel complaining, God sheweth him his purpose in saving a remnant.*

**M**OREOVER <sup>a</sup>the spirit lifted me up, and brought me unto <sup>b</sup>the east gate of the LORD's house, which looketh eastward: and behold <sup>c</sup>at the door of the gate five and twenty men; among whom I saw Jā-āz-g-nī'ah the son of Ā'zūr, and Pēl-g-tī'ah the son of Bē-nā'jah, princes of the people.

2 Then said he unto me, Son of man, *these are* the men that devise

B. C. 594.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 1. 5.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 1. 18.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 1. 12, 20, 21.

<sup>2</sup> Or, of life.

<sup>s</sup> ver. 4.  
<sup>t</sup> Hos. 9. 12.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 11. 22.  
<sup>v</sup> ver. 15.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 1. 22.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 1. 1.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 1. 14.  
<sup>z</sup> ver. 14.  
<sup>a</sup> ver. 8.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 1. 8.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 1. 10.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 1. 12.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 24.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 3. 12, 14;  
<sup>c</sup> 8. 3.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 10. 19.  
<sup>e</sup> See ch. 8. 16.

<sup>3</sup> Or, It is not for us to build houses near.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 12. 22, 27.

<sup>2</sup> Pet. 3. 4.  
<sup>e</sup> See Jer. 1. 13.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 24. 3, &c.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 2. 2; 3. 24.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 7. 23;  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 24. 3, 6.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 11. 22.  
<sup>j</sup> Mic. 3. 3.

<sup>k</sup> ver. 9.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 5. 8.

<sup>m</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 19, 20, 21.

<sup>n</sup> Jer. 33. 6;  
<sup>o</sup> 52. 10.

<sup>p</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 65.

<sup>2</sup> Kin. 14. 25.

594.]

<sup>n</sup> Ps. 5. 16.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 6. 7; 13. 9, 14, 21, 22.

<sup>p</sup> See ver. 3. <sup>q</sup> ver. 10.

<sup>4</sup> Or, which have not walked.

<sup>q</sup> Lev. 18. 3, 10. <sup>r</sup> Deut. 12. 30, 31.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 6. 10, 14, 16.

<sup>t</sup> ver. 1. <sup>u</sup> Acts 5. 5.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 9. 8.

mischief, and give wicked counsel in this city:

3 Which say, <sup>a</sup>It is not <sup>d</sup>near; let us build houses: <sup>e</sup>this city is the caldron, and we be the flesh.

4 ¶ Therefore prophesy against them, prophesy, O son of man.

5 And <sup>f</sup>the Spirit of the LORD fell upon me, and said unto me, Speak; Thus saith the LORD; Thus have ye said, O house of Is'ra-el: for I know the things that come into your mind, every one of them.

6 <sup>g</sup>Ye have multiplied your slain in this city, and ye have filled the streets thereof with the slain.

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; <sup>h</sup>Your slain whom ye have laid in the midst of it, they *are* the flesh, and this city is the caldron: <sup>i</sup>but I will bring you forth out of the midst of it.

8 Ye have feared the sword; and I will bring a sword upon you, saith the Lord God.

9 And I will bring you out of the midst thereof, and deliver you into the hands of strangers, and <sup>k</sup>will execute judgments among you.

10 <sup>l</sup>Ye shall fall by the sword; I will judge you in <sup>m</sup>the border of Is'ra-el; <sup>n</sup>and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

11 <sup>o</sup>This city shall not be your caldron, neither shall ye be the flesh in the midst thereof; <sup>p</sup>but I will judge you in the border of Is'ra-el:

12 And <sup>q</sup>ye shall know that I am the LORD: <sup>r</sup>for ye have not walked in my statutes, neither executed my judgments, but <sup>s</sup>have done after the manners of the heathen that are round about you.

13 ¶ And it came to pass, when I prophesied, that <sup>t</sup>Pēl-g-tī'ah the son of Bē-nā'jah died. Then <sup>u</sup>fell I down upon my face, and cried with a loud voice, and said, Ah Lord God! wilt thou make a full end of the remnant of Is'ra-el?

14 Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

15 Son of man, thy brethren, even thy brethren, the men of thy kindred, and all the house of Is'ra-el wholly, *are* they unto whom the inhabitants of Jē-ru'sā-lēm have said,

Get you far from the LORD: unto us is this land given in possession.

16 Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord God; Although I have cast them far off among the heathen, and although I have scattered them among the countries, yet will I be to them as a little sanctuary in the countries where they shall come.

17 Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord God; "I will even gather you from the people, and assemble you out of the countries where ye have been scattered, and I will give you the land of Is<sup>r</sup>ra-el.

18 And they shall come thither, and <sup>a</sup> they shall take away all the detestable things thereof and all the abominations thereof from thence.

19 And <sup>b</sup> I will give them one heart, and I will put <sup>c</sup> a new spirit within you; and I will take <sup>d</sup> the stony heart out of their flesh, and will give them an heart of flesh:

20 <sup>e</sup> That they may walk in my statutes, and keep mine ordinances, and do them: <sup>f</sup> and they shall be my people, and I will be their God.

21 But <sup>g</sup> as for them whose heart walketh after the heart of their detestable things and their abominations, <sup>h</sup> I will recompense their way upon their own heads, saith the Lord God.

22 <sup>i</sup> Then did the cherubims <sup>j</sup> lift up their wings, and the wheels beside them; and the glory of the God of Is<sup>r</sup>ra-el was over them above.

23 And <sup>k</sup> the glory of the LORD went up from the midst of the city, and stood <sup>l</sup> upon the mountain <sup>m</sup> which is on the east side of the city.

24 <sup>n</sup> Afterwards <sup>o</sup> the spirit took me up, and brought me in a vision by the Spirit of God into Châl-dê'a, to them of the captivity. So the vision that I had seen went up from me.

25 Then I spake unto them of the captivity all the things that the LORD had shewed me.

## CHAPTER 12.

1 The type of Ezekiel's removing. 8 It shewed the captivity of Zedekiah. 17 Ezekiel's trembling sheweth the Jews' desolation.

**T**HE word of the LORD also came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, thou dwellest in the midst of <sup>a</sup> a rebellious house, which <sup>b</sup> have eyes to see, and see not; they

B. C. 594.

<sup>f</sup> Pa. 90. 1; 91. 9. Is. 8. 14.

<sup>u</sup> Jer. 24. 5. ch. 28. 25; 34. 13; 36. 24.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 37. 23. <sup>y</sup> Jer. 32. 39. ch. 36. 26, 27. See Zeph. 3. 9.

<sup>z</sup> Pa. 51. 10. Jer. 31. 33; 32. 39.

ch. 18. 31. <sup>a</sup> Zech. 7. 12. <sup>b</sup> Pa. 105. 45.

<sup>c</sup> Jer. 24. 7. ch. 14. 11; 36. 28; 37. 27.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 9. 10; 22. 31.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 1. 19; 10. 19.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 8. 4; 9. 3; 10. 4, 18; 43. 4.

<sup>g</sup> See Zech. 14. 4. <sup>h</sup> ch. 43. 2. <sup>i</sup> ch. 5. 3.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 2. 3, 6, 7, 8; 3. 26, 27. <sup>b</sup> Is. 6. 9; 42. 20.

Jer. 5. 21. Matt. 13. 13, 14.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 2. 5. <sup>d</sup> Or. instruments.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. as the goings forth of captivity.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. Dig for thee.

<sup>d</sup> ver. 11. Is. 6. 18.

ch. 4. 3; 24. 24.

<sup>h</sup> Heb. digged for me.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 2. 5. <sup>f</sup> ch. 17. 12; 24. 19.

<sup>g</sup> Mal. 1. 1. <sup>h</sup> ver. 6.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. by removing go into captivity.

<sup>2</sup> Kin. 25. 4, 5, 7.

<sup>k</sup> Jer. 39. 4. <sup>j</sup> Job 19. 6.

Jer. 52. 9. Lam. 1. 13. ch. 17. 20.

[544.] <sup>m</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 7. Jer. 52. 11. ch. 17. 16. <sup>n</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 4, 5. ch. 5. 10.

have ears to hear, and hear not: <sup>a</sup> for they are a rebellious house.

3 Therefore, thou son of man, prepare thee <sup>b</sup> stuff for removing, and remove by day in their sight; and thou shalt remove from thy place to another place in their sight: it may be they will consider, though they be a rebellious house.

4 Then shalt thou bring forth thy stuff by day in their sight, as stuff for removing: and thou shalt go forth at even in their sight, <sup>c</sup> as they that go forth into captivity.

5 <sup>d</sup> Dig thou through the wall in their sight, and carry out thereby.

6 In their sight shalt thou bear <sup>e</sup> it upon thy shoulders, and carry it forth in the twilight: thou shalt cover thy face, that thou see not the ground: <sup>f</sup> for I have set thee for a sign unto the house of Is<sup>r</sup>ra-el.

7 And I did so as I was commanded: I brought forth my stuff by day, as stuff for captivity, and in the even I <sup>g</sup> digged through the wall with mine hand; I brought <sup>h</sup> it forth in the twilight, and I bare <sup>i</sup> it upon my shoulder in their sight.

8 <sup>j</sup> And in the morning came the word of the LORD unto me, saying,

9 Son of man, hath not the house of Is<sup>r</sup>ra-el, <sup>k</sup> the rebellious house, said unto thee, <sup>l</sup> What doest thou?

10 Say thou unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; This <sup>m</sup> burden concerneth the prince in Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, and all the house of Is<sup>r</sup>ra-el that are among them.

11 Say, <sup>n</sup> I am your sign: like as I have done, so shall it be done unto them: <sup>o</sup> they shall remove and go into captivity.

12 And <sup>p</sup> the prince that is among them shall bear upon his shoulder in the twilight, and shall go forth: they shall dig through the wall to carry out thereby: he shall cover his face, that he see not the ground with his eyes.

13 My <sup>q</sup> net also will I spread upon him, and he shall be taken in my snare: and <sup>r</sup> I will bring him to Bâb'y-lon to the land of the Châl-dê'-an; yet shall he not see it, though he shall die there.

14 And <sup>s</sup> I will scatter toward every

wind all that are about him to help him, and all his bands; and ° I will draw out the sword after them.

15 <sup>p</sup> And they shall know that I am the LORD, when I shall scatter them among the nations, and disperse them in the countries.

16 <sup>q</sup> But I will leave <sup>2</sup> a few men of them from the sword, from the famine, and from the pestilence; that they may declare all their abominations among the heathen whither they come; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

17 ¶ Moreover the word of the LORD came to me, saying,

18 Son of man, eat thy bread with quaking, and drink thy water with trembling and with carefulness;

19 And say unto the people of the land, Thus saith the Lord God of the inhabitants of Jê-rû-sâ-lêm, and of the land of Iṣ-râ-el; They shall eat their bread with carefulness, and drink their water with astonishment, that her land may <sup>a</sup> be desolate from <sup>a</sup> all that is therein, <sup>t</sup> because of the violence of all them that dwell therein.

20 And the cities that are inhabited shall be laid waste, and the land shall be desolate; and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

21 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

22 Son of man, what is that proverb that ye have in the land of Iṣ-râ-el, saying, "The days are prolonged, and every vision faithfulness?"

23 Tell them therefore, Thus saith the Lord God; I will make this proverb to cease, and they shall no more use it as a proverb in Iṣ-râ-el; but say unto them, <sup>x</sup> The days are at hand, and the effect of every vision.

24 For <sup>y</sup> there shall be no more any <sup>y</sup> vain vision nor flattering divination within the house of Iṣ-râ-el.

25 For I am the LORD: I will speak, and <sup>a</sup> the word that I shall speak shall come to pass; it shall be no more prolonged: for in your days, O rebellious house, will I say the word, and will perform it, saith the Lord God.

26 ¶ Again the word of the LORD came to me, saying,

B. C. 594.

o ch. 5, 2, 12.

p ver. 16, 20.  
Pa. 9, 16.  
ch. 6, 7, 14;  
11, 10.

q ch. 6, 8, 9,  
10.  
2 Heb. men  
of number.

r ch. 4, 16.

s Zech. 7, 14.  
3 Heb. the  
fulness  
thereof.

t Pa. 107, 34.  
u ver. 27.  
ch. 11, 3.

Amos. 6, 3.  
2 Pet. 3, 4.  
x Joel 2, 1.  
Zeph. 1, 14.

y ch. 13, 23.  
z Lam. 2, 14.  
a ver. 25.

Is. 55, 11.  
Dan. 9, 12.  
Luke 21, 33.  
b ver. 22.

c 2 Pet. 3, 4.  
d ver. 23, 25.

a ver. 17.  
4 Heb. them  
that are pro-  
phets out of  
their own  
hearts.

b Jer. 14, 14;  
23, 16, 26.  
5 Heb. walk  
after.

6 Or, and  
things which  
they have  
not seen.

c Cant. 2, 15.  
d Ps. 106, 23,  
30.

ch. 22, 30.  
7 Or,  
breaches.

8 Heb.  
hedge the  
hedge.

e ver. 23.  
ch. 12, 24;  
22, 28.

9 Or, secret,  
or, council.  
f Ezra 2, 59,  
62.

Neh. 7, 5.  
Ps. 69, 28.  
g ch. 20, 39.  
h ch. 11, 10,  
12.

i Jer. 6, 14;  
6, 11.  
10 Or, a  
slight wall.  
k ch. 22, 28.

27 <sup>b</sup> Son of man, behold, they of the house of Iṣ-râ-el say, The vision that he seeth is <sup>c</sup> for many days to come, and he prophesieth of the times that are far off.

28 <sup>d</sup> Therefore say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; There shall none of my words be prolonged any more, but the word which I have spoken shall be done, saith the Lord God.

### CHAPTER 13.

1 *The reproof of lying prophets, 10 and their untempered mortar. 17 Of prophetesses and their pillows.*

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, prophesy against the prophets of Iṣ-râ-el that prophesy, and say thou unto <sup>a</sup> them that prophesy out of their own <sup>b</sup> hearts, Hear ye the word of the LORD:

3 Thus saith the Lord God; Woe unto the foolish prophets, that <sup>5</sup> follow their own spirit, <sup>6</sup> and have seen nothing!

4 O Iṣ-râ-el, thy prophets are <sup>c</sup> like the foxes in the deserts.

5 Ye <sup>d</sup> have not gone up into the <sup>7</sup> gaps, neither <sup>8</sup> made up the hedge for the house of Iṣ-râ-el to stand in the battle in the day of the LORD.

6 <sup>e</sup> They have seen vanity and lying divination, saying, The LORD saith: and the LORD hath not sent them: and they have made <sup>f</sup> others to hope that they would confirm the word.

7 Have ye not seen a vain vision, and have ye not spoken a lying divination, whereas ye say, The LORD saith it; albeit I have not spoken?

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Because ye have spoken vanity, and seen lies, therefore, behold, I am against you, saith the Lord God.

9 And mine hand shall be upon the prophets that see vanity, and that divine lies: they shall not be in the <sup>9</sup> assembly of my people, <sup>j</sup> neither shall they be written in the writing of the house of Iṣ-râ-el, <sup>9</sup> neither shall they enter into the land of Iṣ-râ-el; <sup>h</sup> and ye shall know that I am the Lord God.

10 ¶ Because, even because they have seduced my people, saying, Peace; and there was no peace; and one built up <sup>10</sup> a wall, and, lo, others <sup>k</sup> daubed it with untempered mortar:

11 Say unto them which daub it with untempered mortar, that it shall fall: <sup>4</sup> there shall be an overflowing shower; and ye, O great hailstones, shall fall; and a stormy wind shall rend it.

12 Lo, when the wall is fallen, shall it not be said unto you, Where is the daubing wherewith ye have daubed it?

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; I will even rend it with a stormy wind in my fury; and there shall be an overflowing shower in mine anger, and great hailstones in my fury to consume it.

14 So will I break down the wall that ye have daubed with untempered mortar, and bring it down to the ground, so that the foundation thereof shall be discovered, and it shall fall, and ye shall be consumed in the midst thereof: <sup>m</sup> and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

15 Thus will I accomplish my wrath upon the wall, and upon them that have daubed it with untempered mortar, and will say unto you, The wall is no more, neither they that daubed it;

16 To wit, the prophets of Is<sup>r</sup>q<sup>a</sup>-el which prophesy concerning Jé<sup>r</sup>u<sup>s</sup>-sá<sup>l</sup>ém, and which <sup>n</sup> see visions of peace for her, and there is no peace, saith the Lord GOD.

17 ¶ Likewise, thou son of man, <sup>o</sup> set thy face against the daughters of thy people, <sup>p</sup> which prophesy out of their own heart; and prophesy thou against them,

18 And say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Woe to the women that sew pillows to all <sup>2</sup> armholes, and make kerchiefs upon the head of every stature to hunt souls! Will ye <sup>q</sup> hunt the souls of my people, and will ye save the souls alive that come unto you?

19 And will ye pollute me among my people <sup>r</sup> for handfuls of barley and for pieces of bread, to slay the souls that should not die, and to save the souls alive that should not live, by your lying to my people that hear your lies?

20 Wherefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I am against your pillows, wherewith ye there hunt the

B. C. 594.

1 ch. 38. 22.

m ver. 9, 21.

23.

ch. 14. 8.

n Jer. 6. 14;

28. 9.

o ch. 20. 46;

21. 2.

p ver. 2.

q Or, elbous.

2 Feb. 2. 14.

r See Prov.

28. 21.

Mic. 3. 5.

s Or, into

gardens.

s ver. 9.

t Jer. 23. 14.

4 Or, that I

should save

his life.

5 Heb. by

quickenings

him.

u ver. 6, &c.

ch. 12. 24.

Mic. 3. 6.

x ver. 9.

ch. 14. 8; 15. 7.

a ch. 8. 1; 20.

1; 33. 31.

[cir. 594.

b ver. 4. 7.

ch. 7. 19.

c 2 Kin. 3. 13.

6 Or, others.

souls <sup>3</sup> to make them fly, and I will tear them from your arms, and will let the souls go, even the souls that ye hunt to make them fly.

21 Your kerchiefs also will I tear, and deliver my people out of your hand, and they shall be no more in your hand to be hunted; <sup>s</sup> and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

22 Because with lies ye have made the heart of the righteous sad, whom I have not made sad; and <sup>t</sup> strengthened the hands of the wicked, that he should not return from his wicked way, <sup>46</sup> by promising him life:

23 Therefore <sup>u</sup> ye shall see no more vanity, nor divine divinations: for I will deliver my people out of your hand: <sup>x</sup> and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

## CHAPTER 14.

1 God answereth idolaters. 12 His irrevocable sentence of famine, 19 and of pestilence.

THEN <sup>a</sup> came certain of the elders of Is<sup>r</sup>q<sup>a</sup>-el unto me, and sat before me.

2 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

3 Son of man, these men have set up their idols in their heart, and put <sup>b</sup> the stumblingblock of their iniquity before their face: <sup>c</sup> should I be enquired of at all by them?

4 Therefore speak unto them, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Every man of the house of Is<sup>r</sup>q<sup>a</sup>-el that setteth up his idols in his heart, and putteth the stumblingblock of his iniquity before his face, and cometh to the prophet; I the LORD will answer him that cometh according to the multitude of his idols;

5 That I may take the house of Is<sup>r</sup>q<sup>a</sup>-el in their own heart, because they are all estranged from me through their idols.

6 ¶ Therefore say unto the house of Is<sup>r</sup>q<sup>a</sup>-el, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Repent, and turn <sup>6</sup> yourselves from your idols; and turn away your faces from all your abominations.

7 For every one of the house of Is<sup>r</sup>q<sup>a</sup>-el, or of the stranger that sojourneth in Is<sup>r</sup>q<sup>a</sup>-el, which separateth himself from me, and setteth up his idols in his heart, and putteth the

stumblingblock of his iniquity before his face, and cometh to a prophet to enquire of him concerning me; I the LORD will answer him by myself:

8 And <sup>d</sup>I will set my face against that man, and will make him a <sup>e</sup>sign and a proverb, and I will cut him off from the midst of my people; <sup>f</sup>and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

9 And if the prophet be deceived when he hath spoken a thing, I the LORD <sup>g</sup>have deceived that prophet, and I will stretch out my hand upon him, and will destroy him from the midst of my people <sup>h</sup>Is'ra-el.

10 And they shall bear the punishment of their iniquity: the punishment of the prophet shall be even as the punishment of him that seeketh *unto him*;

11 That the house of <sup>i</sup>Is'ra-el may <sup>j</sup>go no more astray from me, neither be polluted any more with all their transgressions; <sup>k</sup>but that they may be my people, and I may be their God, saith the LORD God.

12 ¶ The word of the LORD came again to me, saying,

13 Son of man, when the land sinneth against me by trespassing grievously, then will I stretch out mine hand upon it, and will break the <sup>l</sup>staff of the bread thereof, and will send famine upon it, and will cut off man and beast from it:

14 <sup>m</sup>Though these three men, Nō'ah, Dān'jēl, and Jōb, were in it, they should deliver *but* their own souls <sup>n</sup>by their righteousness, saith the LORD God.

15 ¶ If I cause <sup>o</sup>noisome beasts to pass through the land, and they <sup>p</sup>spoil it, so that it be desolate, that no man may pass through because of the beasts:

16 <sup>q</sup>Though these three men were <sup>r</sup>in it, as I live, saith the LORD God, they shall deliver neither sons nor daughters; they only shall be delivered, but the land shall be desolate.

17 ¶ Or <sup>s</sup>if I bring a sword upon that land, and say, Sword, go through the land; so that I <sup>t</sup>cut off man and beast from it:

18 <sup>u</sup>Though these three men were in it, as I live, saith the LORD God, they shall deliver neither sons nor

B. C. 594.

<sup>d</sup> Lev. 17. 10;  
20. 3, 5, 6.  
Jer. 44. 11.  
ch. 15. 7.  
<sup>e</sup> Num. 26. 10.  
Deut. 28. 37.  
ch. 5. 15.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 6. 7.

<sup>g</sup> 1 Kin. 22. 23.  
Job 12. 16.  
Jer. 4. 10.  
<sup>h</sup> 2 Thes. 2. 11.  
<sup>i</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 15.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 11. 20;  
37. 27.  
<sup>k</sup> Lev. 26. 26.  
Is. 3. 1.  
ch. 4. 16; 5.  
16.

<sup>l</sup> ver. 16, 18, 20.  
Jer. 15. 1.  
See Jer. 7.  
16; 11. 14;  
14. 11.

<sup>m</sup> Prov. 11. 4.  
<sup>n</sup> Lev. 26. 22.  
ch. 5. 17.  
<sup>o</sup> Or, bereave.  
<sup>p</sup> ver. 14, 18, 20.

<sup>q</sup> Heb. in the midst of it.  
<sup>r</sup> Lev. 26. 25.  
ch. 5. 12; 21.  
3. 4; 29. 8;  
38. 21.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 25. 13.  
Zeph. 1. 3.  
<sup>t</sup> ver. 14.  
<sup>u</sup> Sam. 24. 15.  
ch. 38. 22.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 7. 8.  
<sup>w</sup> ver. 14.  
<sup>x</sup> Or, Also when.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 5. 17;  
33. 27.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 6. 8.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 20. 43.  
<sup>b</sup> Jer. 22. 8, 9.

[cir. 594.]

daughters, but they only shall be delivered themselves.

19 ¶ Or <sup>c</sup>if I send <sup>a</sup>a pestilence into that land, and <sup>d</sup>pour out my fury upon it in blood, to cut off from it man and beast:

20 <sup>e</sup>Though Nō'ah, Dān'jēl, and Jōb, were in it, as I live, saith the LORD God, they shall deliver neither son nor daughter; they shall <sup>f</sup>but deliver their own souls by their righteousness.

21 For thus saith the LORD God; <sup>g</sup>How much more when <sup>h</sup>I send my four sore judgments upon <sup>i</sup>Jē-ru'sā-lēm, the sword, and the famine, and the noisome beast, and the pestilence, to cut off from it man and beast?

22 ¶ Yet, behold, therein shall be left a remnant that shall be brought forth, both sons and daughters: behold, they shall come forth unto you, and <sup>j</sup>ye shall see their way and their doings: and ye shall be comforted concerning the evil that I have brought upon <sup>k</sup>Jē-ru'sā-lēm, even concerning all that I have brought upon it.

23 And they shall comfort you, when ye see their ways and their doings: and ye shall know that I have not done <sup>l</sup>without cause all that I have done in it, saith the LORD God.

## CHAPTER 15.

1 *By the unfitness of the vine branch for any work it is shewed the rejection of Jerusalem.*

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, What is the vine tree more than any tree, or than a branch which is among the trees of the forest?

3 Shall wood be taken thereof to do any work? or will men take a pin of it to hang any vessel thereon?

4 Behold, <sup>a</sup>it is cast into the fire for fuel; the fire devoureth both the ends of it, and the midst of it is burned. <sup>b</sup>Is it meet for any work?

5 Behold, when it was whole, it was <sup>c</sup>meet for no work: how much less shall it be meet yet for <sup>d</sup>any work, when the fire hath devoured it, and it is burned?

6 ¶ Therefore thus saith the LORD

GOD; As the vine tree among the trees of the forest, which I have given to the fire for fuel, so will I give the inhabitants of Jê-ry'sâ-lêm.

7 And <sup>1</sup>I will set my face against them; <sup>2</sup>they shall go out from one fire, and another fire shall devour them; <sup>3</sup>and ye shall know that I am the LORD, when I set my face against them.

8 And I will make the land desolate, because they have <sup>2</sup>committed a trespass, saith the Lord God.

#### CHAPTER 16.

<sup>1</sup> Under the similitude of a wretched infant is shewed the natural state of Jerusalem. <sup>6</sup> God's love towards her. <sup>44</sup> Her sin calleth for judgments.

**A** GAIN the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, <sup>1</sup>cause Jê-ry'sâ-lêm to know her abominations,

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord GOD unto Jê-ry'sâ-lêm; Thy <sup>3</sup>birth <sup>4</sup>and thy nativity is of the land of Că'năan; <sup>5</sup>thy father was an Ām-ôr-ite, and thy mother an Hīt'tite.

4 And as for thy nativity, <sup>4</sup>in the day thou wast born thy navel was not cut, neither wast thou washed in water <sup>4</sup>to supple thee; thou wast not salted at all, nor swaddled at all.

5 None eye pitied thee, to do any of these unto thee, to have compassion upon thee; but thou wast cast out in the open field, to the lothing of thy person, in the day that thou wast born.

6 ¶ And when I passed by thee, and saw thee <sup>5</sup>polluted in thine own blood, I said unto thee when thou wast in thy blood, Live; yea, I said unto thee when thou wast in thy blood, Live.

7 <sup>6</sup>I have <sup>6</sup>caused thee to multiply as the bud of the field, and thou hast increased and waxen great, and thou art come to <sup>7</sup>excellent ornaments: thy breasts are fashioned, and thine hair is grown, whereas thou wast naked and bare.

8 Now when I passed by thee, and looked upon thee, behold, thy time was the time of love; <sup>7</sup>and I spread my skirt over thee, and covered thy nakedness: yea, I swore unto thee, and entered into a covenant with thee, saith the Lord God, and <sup>8</sup>thou becamest mine.

B. C. 594.

<sup>b</sup> Lev. 17. 10.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 14. 8.  
<sup>c</sup> Is. 24. 18.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 6. 7; 7.  
<sup>d</sup> 11. 10; 20.  
<sup>d</sup> 38, 42, 44.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. *trespassed a trespass.*

594.]

<sup>a</sup> ch. 20. 4;  
<sup>a</sup> 22. 2; 33. 7,  
<sup>a</sup> 8, 9.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. *cutting out, or, holding out.*  
<sup>4</sup> ch. 21. 20.  
<sup>4</sup> ver. 45.

<sup>d</sup> Hos. 2. 3.  
<sup>4</sup> Or, when I looked upon thee

<sup>5</sup> Or, trodden under foot.  
<sup>e</sup> Ex. 1. 7.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. *made thee a nation.*

<sup>7</sup> Heb. *ornament of ornaments.*  
<sup>f</sup> Ruth 3. 9.

<sup>g</sup> Ex. 19. 5.  
<sup>g</sup> Jer. 2. 2.

<sup>8</sup> Heb. *bloods.*  
<sup>h</sup> Gen. 24. 22, 47.

<sup>i</sup> Prov. 1. 9.  
<sup>i</sup> See Is. 3. 21.  
<sup>k</sup> Deut. 32. 13, 14.

<sup>l</sup> Ps. 48. 2.  
<sup>m</sup> Lam. 2. 15.  
<sup>n</sup> See Deut. 32. 15.

<sup>Jer. 7. 4.</sup>  
<sup>Jer. 7. 4.</sup>  
<sup>Jer. 7. 4.</sup>

<sup>Jer. 7. 4.</sup>  
<sup>Jer. 7. 4.</sup>  
<sup>Jer. 7. 4.</sup>

<sup>Jer. 7. 4.</sup>  
<sup>Jer. 7. 4.</sup>  
<sup>Jer. 7. 4.</sup>

<sup>Jer. 7. 4.</sup>  
<sup>Jer. 7. 4.</sup>  
<sup>Jer. 7. 4.</sup>

<sup>Jer. 7. 4.</sup>  
<sup>Jer. 7. 4.</sup>  
<sup>Jer. 7. 4.</sup>

<sup>Jer. 7. 4.</sup>  
<sup>Jer. 7. 4.</sup>  
<sup>Jer. 7. 4.</sup>

<sup>Jer. 7. 4.</sup>  
<sup>Jer. 7. 4.</sup>  
<sup>Jer. 7. 4.</sup>

9 Then washed I thee with water; yea, I thoroughly washed away thy <sup>8</sup>blood from thee, and I anointed thee with oil.

10 I clothed thee also with broidered work, and shod thee with badgers' skin, and I girded thee about with fine linen, and I covered thee with silk.

11 I decked thee also with ornaments, and I <sup>h</sup>put bracelets upon thy hands, <sup>2</sup>and a chain on thy neck.

12 And I put a jewel on thy <sup>9</sup>forehead, and earrings in thine ears, and a beautiful crown upon thine head.

13 Thus wast thou decked with gold and silver; and thy raiment was of fine linen, and silk, and broidered work; <sup>k</sup>thou didst eat fine flour, and honey, and oil: and thou wast exceeding <sup>1</sup>beautiful, and thou didst prosper into a kingdom.

14 And <sup>m</sup>thy renown went forth among the heathen for thy beauty: for it was perfect through my comeliness, which I had put upon thee, saith the Lord God.

15 ¶ But thou didst trust in thine own beauty, <sup>o</sup>and playedst the harlot because of thy renown, and pouredst out thy fornications on every one that passed by; his it was.

16 ¶ And of thy garments thou didst take, and deckedst thy high places with divers colours, and playedst the harlot thereupon: *the like things* shall not come, neither shall it be so.

17 Thou hast also taken thy fair jewels of my gold and of my silver, which I had given thee, and madest to thyself images <sup>10</sup>of men, and didst commit whoredom with them,

18 And tookest thy broidered garments, and coveredst them: and thou hast set mine oil and mine incense before them.

19 ¶ My meat also which I gave thee, fine flour, and oil, and honey, *where-with* I fed thee, thou hast even set it before them for <sup>11</sup>a sweetsavour: and thus it was, saith the Lord God.

20 ¶ Moreover thou hast taken thy sons and thy daughters, whom thou hast borne unto me, and these hast thou sacrificed unto them <sup>12</sup>to be

devoured. *Is this* of thy whoredoms a small matter,

21 That thou hast slain my children, and delivered them to cause them to pass through the fire for them?

22 And in all thine abominations and thy whoredoms thou hast not remembered the days of thy youth, when thou wast naked and bare, and wast polluted in thy blood.

23 And it came to pass after all thy wickedness, (woe, woe unto thee! saith the Lord God;)

24 That thou hast also built unto thee an eminent place, and hast made thee a high place in every street.

25 Thou hast built thy high place at every head of the way, and hast made thy beauty to be abhorred, and hast opened thy feet to every one that passed by, and multiplied thy whoredoms.

26 Thou hast also committed fornication with the Egyptians thy neighbours, great of flesh; and hast increased thy whoredoms, to provoke me to anger.

27 Behold, therefore I have stretched out my hand over thee, and have diminished thine ordinary food, and delivered thee unto the will of them that hate thee, the daughters of the Philistines, which are ashamed of thy lewd way.

28 Thou hast played the whore also with the Assyrians, because thou wast unsatiable; yea, thou hast played the harlot with them, and yet couldest not be satisfied.

29 Thou hast moreover multiplied thy fornication in the land of Canaan unto Chaldeans; and yet thou wast not satisfied herewith.

30 How weak is thine heart, saith the Lord God, seeing thou doest all these things, the work of an imperious whorish woman;

31 In that thou buildest thine eminent place in the head of every way, and makest thine high place in every street; and hast not been as an harlot, in that thou scornest hire;

32 But as a wife that committeth adultery, which taketh strangers instead of her husband!

33 They give gifts to all whores:

B. C. 594.

s ver. 43, 60.  
Jer. 2, 2.  
Hos. 11, 1.  
f ver. 4, 5, 6.

u ver. 31.

2 Or, brothel house.  
2 Is. 57, 5, 7.  
Jer. 2, 20;  
3, 2.

y Prov. 9, 14.

z ch. 8, 10,  
14; 20, 7, 8;  
23, 19, 20, 21.  
a ver. 57.

2 Chr. 28, 18,  
19.

3 Or, cities.  
b 2 Kin. 16,  
7, 10.

2 Chr. 28, 23.  
Jer. 2, 18, 36.  
ch. 23, 12.

4 Or, In thy daughters is thine, &c.  
d ver. 24, 39.

e Is. 30, 4, 6.  
Hos. 8, 9.  
5 Heb.

briest.  
f ver. 20.

Jer. 2, 34.  
g Jer. 13, 22,  
26.

Lam. 1, 8.  
ch. 23, 9, 10,  
22, 29.

Hos. 2, 10;  
8, 10.

Nah. 3, 5.  
6 Heb. with judgments of.

h Lev. 20, 10.  
Deut. 22, 22.  
ch. 23, 45.

i See ver. 20, 35.  
Gen. 9, 6.

Ex. 21, 12.  
k ver. 24, 31.

l ch. 23, 26.  
Hos. 2, 3.

7 Heb. instruments of thine ornament.  
m ch. 23, 46,

47.  
n John 8, 5, 7.  
o Deut. 13,

16.  
p Kin. 25, 9.  
Jer. 39, 8;  
52, 13.

q ch. 5, 8;  
23, 10, 48.  
r ch. 24, 27.  
s ch. 5, 13.  
t ver. 22.

but thou givest thy gifts to all thy lovers, and hirest them, that they may come unto thee on every side for thy whoredom.

34 And the contrary is in thee from other women in thy whoredoms, whereas none followeth thee to commit whoredoms: and in that thou givest a reward, and no reward is given unto thee, therefore thou art contrary.

35 Wherefore, O harlot, hear the word of the Lord:

36 Thus saith the Lord God; Because thy filthiness was poured out, and thy nakedness discovered through thy whoredoms with thy lovers, and with all the idols of thy abominations, and by the blood of thy children, which thou didst give unto them;

37 Behold, therefore I will gather all thy lovers, with whom thou hast taken pleasure, and all them that thou hast loved, with all them that thou hast hated; I will even gather them round about against thee, and will discover thy nakedness unto them, that they may see all thy nakedness.

38 And I will judge thee, as women that break wedlock and shed blood are judged; and I will give thee blood in fury and jealousy.

39 And I will also give thee into their hand, and they shall throw down thine eminent place, and shall break down thy high places: they shall strip thee also of thy clothes, and shall take thy fair jewels, and leave thee naked and bare.

40 They shall also bring up a company against thee, and they shall stone thee with stones, and thrust thee through with their swords.

41 And they shall burn thine houses with fire, and execute judgments upon thee in the sight of many women: and I will cause thee to cease from playing the harlot, and thou also shalt give no hire any more.

42 So will I make my fury toward thee to rest, and my jealousy shall depart from thee, and I will be quiet, and will be no more angry.

43 Because thou hast not remem-



bered the days of thy youth, but hast fretted me in all these things; behold, therefore 'I also will recompense thy way upon thine head, saith the Lord GOD: and thou shalt not commit this lewdness above all thine abominations.

44 ¶ Behold, every one that useth proverbs shall use *this* proverb against thee, saying, As is the mother, so is her daughter.

45 Thou art thy mother's daughter, that lotheth her husband and her children; and thou art the sister of thy sisters, which lotheth their husbands and their children: "your mother was an Hittite, and your father an Amorite.

46 And thine elder sister is Sāmā'ri-a, she and her daughters that dwell at thy left hand: and "thy younger sister, that dwelleth at thy right hand, is Sōd'om and her daughters.

47 Yet hast thou not walked after their ways, nor done after their abominations: but, "as if that were a very little thing, "thou wast corrupted more than they in all thy ways.

48 As I live, saith the Lord GOD, "Sōd'om thy sister hath not done, she nor her daughters, as thou hast done, thou and thy daughters.

49 Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister Sōd'om, pride, "fulness of bread, and abundance of idleness was in her and in her daughters, neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy.

50 And they were haughty, and "committed abomination before me: therefore "I took them away as I saw good.

51 Neither hath Sāmā'ri-a committed half of thy sins; but thou hast multiplied thine abominations more than they, and "hast justified thy sisters in all thine abominations which thou hast done.

52 Thou also, which hast judged thy sisters, bear thine own shame for thy sins that thou hast committed more abominable than they: they are more righteous than thou: yea, be thou confounded also, and bear thy shame, in that thou hast justified thy sisters.

53 "When I shall bring again their

B. C. 584.

† ch. 9. 10; 11. 21; 22. 31.

u ver. 2.

z Deut. 32. 32.

Is. 1. 10.

2 Heb. *less*

than thou.

3 Or, *that*

*was loathed*

*as a small*

*thing.*

4 ver. 48. 51.

2 Kin. 21. 9.

ch. 5. 6, 7.

z Matt. 10.

15. 11. 24.

3 Gen. 13. 10.

b Gen. 13. 13;

18. 20; 19. 5.

c Gen. 19. 24.

d Jer. 3. 11.

Matt. 12. 41.

42.

e See Is. 1. 9.

ver. 60, 61.

f Jer. 20. 16.

g ch. 14. 22.

4 Heb. *for a*

*report*, or,

*hearing.*

5 Heb.

*prides*, or,

*excellences.*

h 2 Kin. 16. 5.

i 2 Chr. 28. 18.

Is. 7. 1; 14.

23.

6 Heb. *Aram*.

4 ver. 27.

7 Or, *spoil*.

k ch. 25. 49.

8 Heb. *borne*

*them.*

l ch. 17. 13.

16.

m Deut. 29.

12. 14.

n Ps. 106. 45.

o Jer. 32. 40;

50. 5.

p ch. 20. 42;

36. 31.

q Is. 64. 1;

80. 4.

r Gal. 4. 26.

s Jer. 31. 31.

&c.

t Rom. 2. 19.

20.

[cir. 594.

† ver. 61.

u Rom. 3. 19.

captivity, <sup>f</sup>the captivity of Sōd'om and her daughters, and the captivity of Sāmā'ri-a and her daughters, then will I bring again the captivity of thy captives in the midst of them:

54 That thou mayest bear thine own shame, and mayest be confounded in all that thou hast done, in that thou art <sup>g</sup>a comfort unto them.

55 When thy sisters, Sōd'om and her daughters, shall return to their former estate, and Sāmā'ri-a and her daughters shall return to their former estate, then thou and thy daughters shall return to your former estate.

56 For thy sister Sōd'om was not <sup>4</sup>mentioned by thy mouth in the day of thy <sup>5</sup>pride,

57 Before thy wickedness was discovered, as at the time of thy <sup>h</sup>reproach of the daughters of <sup>6</sup>Syr'i-a, and all that are round about her, <sup>i</sup>the daughters of the Philistines, which <sup>7</sup>despise thee round about.

58 <sup>k</sup>Thou hast <sup>8</sup>borne thy lewdness and thine abominations, saith the LORD.

59 For thus saith the Lord GOD; I will even deal with thee as thou hast done, which hast <sup>i</sup>despised <sup>m</sup>the oath in breaking the covenant.

60 ¶ Nevertheless I will <sup>n</sup>remember my covenant with thee in the days of thy youth, and I will establish unto thee <sup>o</sup>an everlasting covenant.

61 Then <sup>p</sup>thou shalt remember thy ways, and be ashamed, when thou shalt receive thy sisters, thine elder and thy younger: and I will give them unto thee for <sup>q</sup>daughters, <sup>r</sup>but not by thy covenant.

62 <sup>s</sup>And I will establish my covenant with thee; and thou shalt know that I am the LORD:

63 That thou mayest <sup>t</sup>remember, and be confounded, <sup>u</sup>and never open thy mouth any more because of thy shame, when I am pacified toward thee for all that thou hast done, saith the Lord GOD.

## CHAPTER 17.

1 Under the parable of two eagles and a vine, 11 is shewed God's judgment upon Jerusalem for revolting from Babylon to Egypt.

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, put forth a riddle,

and speak a parable unto the house of Iſ'ra-el;

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord God; <sup>a</sup>A great eagle with great wings, longwinged, full of feathers, which had <sup>2</sup>divers colours, came unto Lēb'ā-non, and <sup>b</sup>took the highest branch of the cedar:

4 He cropped off the top of his young twigs, and carried it into a land of traffick; he set it in a city of merchants.

5 He took also of the seed of the land, and <sup>3</sup>planted it in <sup>c</sup>a fruitful field; he placed it by great waters, and set it <sup>d</sup>as a willow tree.

6 And it grew, and became a spreading vine <sup>e</sup>of low stature, whose branches turned toward him, and the roots thereof were under him: so it became a vine, and brought forth branches, and shot forth sprigs.

7 There was also another great eagle with great wings and many feathers: and, behold, <sup>f</sup>this vine did bend her roots toward him, and shot forth her branches toward him, that he might water it by the furrows of her plantation.

8 It was planted in a good <sup>4</sup>soil by great waters, that it might bring forth branches, and that it might bear fruit, that it might be a goodly vine.

9 Say thou, Thus saith the Lord God; Shall it prosper? <sup>g</sup>shall he not pull up the roots thereof, and cut off the fruit thereof, that it wither? it shall wither in all the leaves of her spring, even without great power or many people to pluck it up by the roots thereof.

10 Yea, behold, <sup>being</sup> planted, shall it prosper? <sup>h</sup>shall it not utterly wither, when the east wind toucheth it? it shall wither in the furrows where it grew.

11 ¶ Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

12 Say now to <sup>i</sup>the rebellious house, Know ye not what these <sup>j</sup>things mean? tell them, Behold, <sup>k</sup>the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon is come to Jē-rū'sā-lēm, and hath taken the king thereof, and the princes thereof, and led them with him to Bāb'ŷ-lon;

13 <sup>l</sup>And hath taken of the king's

B. C. 594.

<sup>a</sup> See ver. 12, &c.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. *embroidering*.  
<sup>b</sup> 2 Kin. 24. 12.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. *put it in a field of seed*.  
<sup>c</sup> Deut. 8. 7, 8, 9.  
<sup>d</sup> Is. 44. 4.  
<sup>e</sup> ver. 14.

<sup>f</sup> ver. 13.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. *field*.  
<sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 7.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 19. 12.  
<sup>i</sup> Hos. 13. 15.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 2. 5;  
12. 3.  
<sup>k</sup> ver. 3.  
<sup>l</sup> 2 Kin. 24. 11-16.

<sup>2</sup> Kin. 24. 17.  
<sup>m</sup> 2 Chr. 36.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. *brought him to an oath*.  
<sup>n</sup> ver. 6.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. *to keep his covenant, to stand to it*.  
<sup>o</sup> 2 Kin. 24. 20.

<sup>2</sup> Chr. 36. 13.  
<sup>p</sup> Deut. 17. 16.

<sup>3</sup> Jer. 31. 1, 3;  
38. 5, 9.

<sup>4</sup> Jer. 32. 5;  
34. 3; 52. 11.

<sup>5</sup> Jer. 37. 7.  
<sup>6</sup> Jer. 52. 4.

<sup>7</sup> Jer. 52. 4.  
<sup>8</sup> ch. 4. 2.

<sup>9</sup> 1 Chr. 29. 14.

<sup>10</sup> Lam. 5. 6.  
<sup>11</sup> ch. 12. 13;  
32. 3.

<sup>12</sup> Jer. 20. 36.  
<sup>13</sup> ch. 12. 14.

<sup>14</sup> Is. 11. 1.  
<sup>15</sup> Jer. 23. 5.  
<sup>16</sup> Zech. 3. 8.

<sup>17</sup> Is. 53. 2.  
<sup>18</sup> Ps. 2. 6.  
<sup>19</sup> Is. 2. 2, 3.  
<sup>20</sup> ch. 40. 4.  
<sup>21</sup> Mic. 4. 1.

seed, and made a covenant with him, <sup>m</sup>and hath <sup>n</sup>taken an oath of him: he hath also taken the mighty of the land:

14 That the kingdom might be <sup>a</sup>base, that it might not lift itself up, <sup>b</sup>but that by keeping of his covenant it might stand.

15 But <sup>c</sup>he rebelled against him in sending his ambassadors into E'gypt, <sup>d</sup>that they might give him horses and much people. <sup>e</sup>Shall he prosper? shall he escape that doeth such <sup>f</sup>things? or shall he break the covenant, and be delivered?

16 As I live, saith the Lord God, surely <sup>g</sup>in the place <sup>h</sup>where the king dwelleth that made him king, whose oath he despised, and whose covenant he brake, <sup>i</sup>even with him in the midst of Bāb'ŷ-lon he shall die.

17 <sup>j</sup>Neither shall Phā'raōh with his mighty army and great company make for him in the war, <sup>k</sup>by casting up mounts, and building forts, to cut off many persons:

18 Seeing he despised the oath by breaking the covenant, when, lo, he had <sup>l</sup>given his hand, and hath done all these <sup>m</sup>things, he shall not escape.

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; As I live, surely mine oath that he hath despised, and my covenant that he hath broken, even it will I recompense upon his own head.

20 And I will <sup>n</sup>spread my net upon him, and he shall be taken in my snare, and I will bring him to Bāb'ŷ-lon, and <sup>o</sup>will plead with him there for his trespass that he hath trespassed against me.

21 And <sup>p</sup>all his fugitives with all his hands shall fall by the sword, and they that remain shall be scattered toward all winds: and ye shall know that I the LORD have spoken it.

22 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God; I will also take of the highest <sup>q</sup>branch of the high cedar, and will set it; I will crop off from the top of his young twigs <sup>r</sup>a tender one, and will <sup>s</sup>plant it upon an high mountain and eminent:

23 <sup>t</sup>In the mountain of the height of Iſ'ra-el will I plant it; and it shall bring forth boughs, and bear fruit,

and be a goodly cedar: and <sup>e</sup>under it shall dwell all fowl of every wing; in the shadow of the branches thereof shall they dwell.

24 And all the trees of the field shall know that I the LORD <sup>f</sup>have brought down the high tree, have exalted the low tree, have dried up the green tree, and have made the dry tree to flourish: <sup>g</sup>I the LORD have spoken and have done it.

## CHAPTER 18.

1 God reproveth the unjust parable of sour grapes.  
31 He exhorteth to repentance.

THE word of the LORD came unto me again, saying,

2 What mean ye, that ye use this proverb concerning the land of Is<sup>g</sup>ra<sup>el</sup>, saying, The <sup>a</sup>fathers have eaten sour grapes, and the children's teeth are set on edge?

3 As I live, saith the Lord GOD, ye shall not have occasion any more to use this proverb in Is<sup>g</sup>ra<sup>el</sup>.

4 Behold, all souls are mine; as the soul of the father, so also the soul of the son is mine: <sup>b</sup>the soul that sinneth, it shall die.

5 ¶ But if a man be just, and do <sup>c</sup>that which is lawful and right,

6 <sup>a</sup>And hath not eaten upon the mountains, neither hath lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Is<sup>g</sup>ra<sup>el</sup>, neither hath <sup>d</sup>defiled his neighbour's wife, neither hath come near to <sup>e</sup>a menstruous woman.

7 And hath not <sup>f</sup>oppressed any, but hath restored to the debtor his <sup>g</sup>pledge, hath spoiled none by violence, hath <sup>h</sup>given his bread to the hungry, and hath covered the naked with a garment;

8 He that hath not given forth upon <sup>i</sup>usury, neither hath taken any increase, that hath withdrawn his hand from iniquity, <sup>k</sup>hath executed true judgment between man and man,

9 Hath walked in my statutes, and hath kept my judgments, to deal truly; he is just, he shall surely <sup>l</sup>live, saith the Lord GOD.

10 ¶ If he beget a son that is a <sup>m</sup>robber, <sup>n</sup>a shedder of blood, and <sup>o</sup>that doeth the like to any one of these things,

11 And that doeth not any of those duties, but even hath eaten upon the

B. C. 594.

<sup>e</sup> See ch. 31.  
<sup>6</sup> Dan. 4. 12.

<sup>f</sup> Luke 1. 82.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 22. 14;  
24. 14.

<sup>a</sup> Jer. 31. 29.  
Lam. 5. 7.  
594.]

<sup>b</sup> ver. 20.  
Rom. 6. 23.

<sup>c</sup> 2 Heb. judgment and justice.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 22. 9.

<sup>d</sup> Lev. 18. 20;  
20. 10.

<sup>e</sup> Lev. 18. 19;  
20. 18.

<sup>f</sup> Ex. 22. 21.  
Lev. 19. 15;  
25. 14.

<sup>g</sup> Ex. 22. 26.  
Deut. 24. 12,  
13.

<sup>h</sup> Deut. 15. 7, 8.  
Is. 58. 7.

<sup>i</sup> Matt. 25. 35,  
36.

<sup>j</sup> Ex. 22. 25.  
Lev. 25. 36,  
37.

<sup>k</sup> Deut. 23. 19.  
Neh. 5. 7.

<sup>l</sup> Deut. 1. 16.  
Zech. 8. 16.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 20. 11.  
Amos 5. 4.

<sup>n</sup> Or, breaker up of an house.  
<sup>m</sup> Gen. 9. 6.

<sup>o</sup> Ex. 21. 12.  
Num. 35. 31.

<sup>p</sup> Or, that doeth to his brother besides any of these.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 8. 6, 17.  
<sup>o</sup> Lev. 20. 9.

<sup>r</sup> 11, 12, 13, 16,  
27.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 3. 18;  
33. 4.

<sup>t</sup> Acts 18. 6.  
<sup>u</sup> Heb. 5.

<sup>v</sup> ver. 6, &c.  
<sup>w</sup> Heb. hath not pledged the pledge, or, taken to pledge.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 3. 18.  
<sup>y</sup> Ex. 20. 5.  
Deut. 5. 9.

<sup>z</sup> 2 Kin. 23. 26;  
24. 3, 4.

mountains, and defiled his neighbour's wife,

12 Hath oppressed the poor and needy, hath spoiled by violence, hath not restored the pledge, and hath lifted up his eyes to the idols, hath <sup>n</sup>committed abomination,

13 Hath given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase: shall he then live? he shall not live: he hath done all these abominations; he shall surely die; <sup>o</sup>his <sup>o</sup>blood shall be upon him.

14 ¶ Now, lo, if he beget a son, that seeth all his father's sins which he hath done, and considereth, and doeth not such like,

15 <sup>p</sup>That hath not eaten upon the mountains, neither hath lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Is<sup>g</sup>ra<sup>el</sup>, hath not defiled his neighbour's wife,

16 Neither hath oppressed any, <sup>q</sup>hath not withholden the pledge, neither hath spoiled by violence, but hath given his bread to the hungry, and hath covered the naked with a garment,

17 That hath taken off his hand from the poor, that hath not received usury nor increase, hath executed my judgments, hath walked in my statutes; he shall not die for the iniquity of his father, he shall surely live.

18 As for his father, because he cruelly oppressed, spoiled his brother by violence, and did that which is not good among his people, lo, even <sup>q</sup>he shall die in his iniquity.

19 ¶ Yet say ye, Why? <sup>r</sup>doth not the son bear the iniquity of the father? When the son hath done that which is lawful and right, and hath kept all my statutes, and hath done them, he shall surely live.

20 <sup>s</sup>The soul that sinneth, it shall die. <sup>t</sup>The son shall not bear the iniquity of the father, neither shall the father bear the iniquity of the son: <sup>u</sup>the righteousness of the righteous shall be upon him, <sup>v</sup>and the wickedness of the wicked shall be upon him.

21 But <sup>w</sup>if the wicked will turn from all his sins that he hath committed, and keep all my statutes, and do that which is lawful and right, he shall surely live, he shall not die.

22 <sup>a</sup> All his transgressions that he hath committed, they shall not be mentioned unto him: in his righteousness that he hath done he shall live.

23 <sup>a</sup> Have I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die? saith the Lord God: and not that he should return from his ways, and live?

24 <sup>a</sup> But <sup>b</sup> when the righteous turneth away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, and doeth according to all the abominations that the wicked man doeth, shall he live? <sup>c</sup> All his righteousness that he hath done shall not be mentioned: in his trespass that he hath trespassed, and in his sin that he hath sinned, in them shall he die.

25 <sup>a</sup> Yet ye say, <sup>d</sup> The way of the Lord is not equal. Hear now, O house of Is'ra-el; Is not my way equal? are not your ways unequal?

26 <sup>e</sup> When a righteous man turneth away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, and dieth in them; for his iniquity that he hath done shall he die.

27 Again, <sup>f</sup> when the wicked man turneth away from his wickedness that he hath committed, and doeth that which is lawful and right, he shall save his soul alive.

28 Because he <sup>g</sup> considereth, and turneth away from all his transgressions that he hath committed, he shall surely live, he shall not die.

29 <sup>h</sup> Yet saith the house of Is'ra-el, The way of the Lord is not equal. O house of Is'ra-el, are not my ways equal? are not your ways unequal?

30 <sup>i</sup> Therefore I will judge you, O house of Is'ra-el, everyone according to his ways, saith the Lord God. <sup>k</sup> Repent, and turn <sup>l</sup> yourselves from all your transgressions; so iniquity shall not be your ruin.

31 <sup>m</sup> Cast away from you all your transgressions, whereby ye have transgressed; and make you a <sup>n</sup> new heart and a new spirit: for why will ye die, O house of Is'ra-el?

32 For <sup>o</sup> I have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord God: wherefore turn <sup>p</sup> yourselves, and live ye.

B. C. 594.

z ch. 33. 16.

[594.]

a ver. 32.  
ch. 33. 11.  
1 Tim. 2. 4.  
2 Pet. 3. 9.

b ch. 3. 20;  
33. 12, 13, 18.

c 2 Pet. 2. 20.

d ver. 29.  
ch. 33. 17, 20.

e ver. 24.

f ver. 21.  
g ver. 14.  
h ver. 25.  
i ch. 7. 3; 33. 20.

k Matt. 3. 2.  
Rev. 2. 5.  
2 Or, others.  
l Eph. 4. 22.  
23.

m Jer. 32. 39.  
ch. 11. 19;  
36. 26.  
n ver. 23.  
Lam. 3. 33.  
ch. 33. 11.

2 Pet. 3. 9.

3 Or, others.

a ch. 26. 17;  
27. 2.

b ver. 6.

2 Kin. 23. 31.

32.

c 2 Kin. 23. 33.

2 Chr. 36. 4.

Jer. 22. 11.

12.

d 2 Kin. 23.

34.

e Jer. 22. 13-17.

f ver. 3.

g Or, their

widows.

h 2 Kin. 24. 2.

i ver. 4.

j 2 Chr. 36. 6.

Jer. 22. 18.

5 Or, in

looks.

k ch. 6. 2.

l ch. 17. 6.

m Or, in thy

quietness, or,

in thy like-

ness.

m Deut. 8. 7.

8, 9.

n So ch. 31. 3.

Dan. 4. 11.

o ch. 17. 10.

Eos. 13. 15.

## CHAPTER 19.

1 *A lamentation for the princes of Israel, under the parable of lions' whelps taken in a pit, 10 and for Jerusalem, under the parable of a wasted vine.*

**M**OREOVER <sup>a</sup> take thou up a lamentation for the princes of Is'ra-el,

2 And say, What is thy mother? A lioness: she lay down among lions, she nourished her whelps among young lions.

3 And she brought up one of her whelps: <sup>b</sup> it became a young lion, and it learned to catch the prey; it devoured men.

4 The nations also heard of him; he was taken in their pit, and they brought him with chains unto the land of <sup>c</sup> E'gypt.

5 Now when she saw that she had waited, and her hope was lost, then she took <sup>d</sup> another of her whelps, and made him a young lion.

6 <sup>e</sup> And he went up and down among the lions, <sup>f</sup> he became a young lion, and learned to catch the prey, and devoured men.

7 And he knew <sup>g</sup> their desolate palaces, and he laid waste their cities; and the land was desolate, and the fulness thereof, by the noise of his roaring.

8 <sup>g</sup> Then the nations set against him on every side from the provinces, and spread their net over him: <sup>h</sup> he was taken in their pit.

9 <sup>i</sup> And they put him in ward <sup>j</sup> in chains, and brought him to the king of Bab'y-lon: they brought him into holds, that his voice should no more be heard upon <sup>k</sup> the mountains of Is'ra-el.

10 <sup>l</sup> Thy mother is <sup>m</sup> like a vine <sup>n</sup> in thy blood, planted by the waters: she was <sup>o</sup> fruitful and full of branches by reason of many waters.

11 And she had strong rods for the sceptres of them that bare rule, and her <sup>p</sup> stature was exalted among the thick branches, and she appeared in her height with the multitude of her branches.

12 But she was plucked up in fury, she was cast down to the ground, and the <sup>q</sup> east wind dried up her fruit: her strong rods were broken and withered; the fire consumed them.

13 And now she is plained in the

wilderness, in a dry and thirsty ground.

14 <sup>p</sup> And fire is gone out of a rod of her branches, which hath devoured her fruit, so that she hath no strong rod to be a sceptre to rule. <sup>q</sup> This is a lamentation, and shall be for a lamentation.

### CHAPTER 20.

1 <sup>God refuseth to be consulted by the elders of Israel.</sup>  
<sup>5 Their rebellions in Egypt, 21 and in the land.</sup> 33  
<sup>He promiseth to gather them by the gospel.</sup>

AND it came to pass in the seventh year, in the fifth month, the tenth day of the month, that <sup>a</sup> certain of the elders of Is<sup>r</sup>ra-el came to enquire of the LORD, and sat before me.

2 Then came the word of the LORD unto me, saying,

3 Son of man, speak unto the elders of Is<sup>r</sup>ra-el, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Are ye come to enquire of me? <sup>As</sup> I live, saith the Lord GOD, <sup>b</sup> I will not be enquired of by you.

4 Wilt thou <sup>2o</sup> judge them, son of man, wilt thou judge them? <sup>d</sup> cause them to know the abominations of their fathers:

5 ¶ And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; In the day when <sup>e</sup> I chose Is<sup>r</sup>ra-el, and <sup>3</sup> lifted up mine hand unto the seed of the house of Jācob, and made myself <sup>f</sup> known unto them in the land of E<sup>g</sup>gypt, when I lifted up mine hand unto them, saying, <sup>g</sup> I am the LORD your God;

6 In the day that I lifted up mine hand unto them, <sup>h</sup> to bring them forth of the land of E<sup>g</sup>gypt into a land that I had espied for them, flowing with milk and honey, <sup>i</sup> which is the glory of all lands:

7 Then said I unto them, <sup>k</sup> Cast ye away every man <sup>l</sup> the abominations of his eyes, and defile not yourselves with <sup>m</sup> the idols of E<sup>g</sup>gypt: I am the LORD your God.

8 But they rebelled against me, and would not hearken unto me: they did not every man cast away the abominations of their eyes, neither did they forsake the idols of E<sup>g</sup>gypt: then I said, I will <sup>n</sup> pour out my fury upon them, to accomplish my anger against them in the midst of the land of E<sup>g</sup>gypt.

B. C. 594.

<sup>p</sup> Judg. 9. 15.  
<sup>2</sup> Kin. 24. 20.  
<sup>ch. 17. 18.</sup>  
<sup>q</sup> Lam. 4. 20.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 8. 1;

<sup>b</sup> ver. 31.

<sup>ch. 14. 3.</sup>

<sup>2 Or, plead</sup>

<sup>for them.</sup>

<sup>23. 36.</sup>

<sup>d</sup> ch. 16. 2.

<sup>e</sup> Ex. 6. 7.

<sup>Deut. 7. 6.</sup>

<sup>cir. 593.]</sup>

<sup>3 Or, swear;</sup>

<sup>and so ver. 6.</sup>

<sup>&c.</sup>

<sup>Ex. 6. 8.</sup>

<sup>f</sup> Ex. 3. 8; 4.

<sup>31.</sup>

<sup>Deut. 4. 34.</sup>

<sup>g</sup> Ex. 20. 2.

<sup>h</sup> Ex. 3. 8; 17.

<sup>Deut. 8. 7.</sup>

<sup>8. 9.</sup>

<sup>Jer. 32. 22.</sup>

<sup>i</sup> ver. 15.

<sup>Da. 4. 2.</sup>

<sup>Da. 8. 9;</sup>

<sup>11. 16. 41.</sup>

<sup>Zech. 7. 14.</sup>

<sup>k</sup> ch. 18. 31.

<sup>l</sup> 2 Chr. 15. 8.

<sup>m</sup> Lev. 17. 7;

<sup>18. 3.</sup>

<sup>Deut. 29. 16.</sup>

<sup>17. 18.</sup>

<sup>Josh. 24. 14.</sup>

<sup>n</sup> ver. 13, 21.

<sup>ch. 7. 6.</sup>

<sup>o</sup> ver. 14, 22.

<sup>See Ex. 32.</sup>

<sup>12.</sup>

<sup>Num. 14. 13.</sup>

<sup>&c.</sup>

<sup>Deut. 9. 28.</sup>

<sup>ch. 36. 21, 22.</sup>

<sup>p</sup> Ex. 13. 18.

<sup>q</sup> Deut. 4. 8.

<sup>Neh. 9. 13, 14.</sup>

<sup>Ps. 147. 19.</sup>

<sup>20.</sup>

<sup>4 Heb. made</sup>

<sup>them to</sup>

<sup>know.</sup>

<sup>r</sup> ver. 13, 21.

<sup>Lev. 18. 5.</sup>

<sup>Rom. 10. 5.</sup>

<sup>Gal. 3. 12.</sup>

<sup>s</sup> Ex. 20. 8;

<sup>31. 13. &c.</sup>

<sup>35. 2.</sup>

<sup>Deut. 5. 12.</sup>

<sup>Neb. 9. 14.</sup>

<sup>t</sup> Num. 14. 22.

<sup>Ps. 78. 40;</sup>

<sup>95. 8, 9, 10.</sup>

<sup>u</sup> ver. 16, 24.

<sup>Prov. 1. 23.</sup>

<sup>v</sup> Ex. 16. 27.

<sup>g</sup> Num. 14. 29;

<sup>26. 65.</sup>

<sup>Ps. 106. 23.</sup>

<sup>3. ver. 9, 22.</sup>

<sup>g</sup> Num. 14. 28.

<sup>Ps. 95. 11;</sup>

<sup>106. 26.</sup>

<sup>b</sup> ver. 6.

<sup>c</sup> ver. 13, 24.

<sup>d</sup> Num. 15. 39.

<sup>Ps. 78. 37.</sup>

<sup>Amos 5. 25.</sup>

<sup>26.</sup>

<sup>Acts 7. 42, 43.</sup>

<sup>e</sup> Ps. 78. 38.

<sup>f</sup> Deut. 32.

<sup>33; 6; 7; 8;</sup>

<sup>10; 11; 12.</sup>

<sup>g</sup> ver. 12.

<sup>Jer. 17. 22.</sup>

9 <sup>o</sup> But I wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted before the heathen, among whom they were, in whose sight I made myself known unto them, in bringing them forth out of the land of E<sup>g</sup>gypt.

10 ¶ Wherefore I <sup>p</sup> caused them to go forth out of the land of E<sup>g</sup>gypt, and brought them into the wilderness.

11 <sup>q</sup> And I gave them my statutes, and <sup>r</sup> shewed them my judgments, <sup>r</sup> which if a man do, he shall even live in them.

12 Moreover also I gave them my <sup>s</sup> sabbaths, to be a sign between me and them, that they might know that I am the LORD that sanctify them.

13 But the house of Is<sup>r</sup>ra-el 'rebelled against me in the wilderness: they walked not in my statutes, and they <sup>t</sup> despised my judgments, which if a man do, he shall even live in them; and my sabbaths they greatly <sup>u</sup> polluted: then I said, I would pour out my fury upon them in the <sup>v</sup> wilderness, to consume them.

14 <sup>z</sup> But I wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted before the heathen, in whose sight I brought them out.

15 Yet also <sup>a</sup> I lifted up my hand unto them in the wilderness, that I would not bring them into the land which I had given them, flowing with milk and honey, <sup>b</sup> which is the glory of all lands;

16 <sup>c</sup> Because they despised my judgments, and walked not in my statutes, but polluted my sabbaths: for <sup>d</sup> their heart went after their idols.

17 <sup>e</sup> Nevertheless mine eye spared them from destroying them, neither did I make an end of them in the wilderness.

18 But I said unto their children in the wilderness, Walk ye not in the statutes of your fathers, neither observe their judgments, nor defile yourselves with their idols:

19 I am the LORD your God; <sup>f</sup> walk in my statutes, and keep my judgments, and do them;

20 <sup>g</sup> And hallow my sabbaths; and they shall be a sign between me and you, that ye may know that I am the LORD your God.

21 Notwithstanding <sup>h</sup> the children rebelled against me: they walked not in my statutes, neither kept my judgments to do them, <sup>i</sup> which if a man do, he shall even live in them; they polluted my sabbaths: then I said, <sup>k</sup> I would pour out my fury upon them, to accomplish my anger against them in the wilderness.

22 <sup>l</sup> Nevertheless I withdrew mine hand, and <sup>m</sup> wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted in the sight of the heathen, in whose sight I brought them forth.

23 I lifted up mine hand unto them also in the wilderness, that <sup>n</sup> I would scatter them among the heathen, and disperse them through the countries;

24 <sup>o</sup> Because they had not executed my judgments, but had despised my statutes, and had polluted my sabbaths, and <sup>p</sup> their eyes were after their fathers' idols.

25 Wherefore <sup>q</sup> I gave them also statutes that *were* not good, and judgments whereby they should not live;

26 And I polluted them in their own gifts, in that they caused to pass <sup>r</sup> through the fire all that openeth the womb, that I might make them desolate, to the end that they <sup>s</sup> might know that I *am* the LORD.

27 <sup>t</sup> Therefore, son of man, speak unto the house of Is'ra-el, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; Yet in this your fathers have <sup>u</sup> blasphemed me, in that they have <sup>v</sup> committed a trespass against me.

28 For when I had brought them into the land, <sup>w</sup> for the which I lifted up mine hand to give it to them, then <sup>x</sup> they saw every high hill, and all the thick trees, and they offered there their sacrifices, and there they presented the provocation of their offering: there also they made their <sup>y</sup> sweet savour, and poured out there their drink offerings.

29 Then <sup>z</sup> I said unto them, What is the high place whereunto ye go? And the name thereof is called Bā'mah unto this day.

30 Wherefore say unto the house of Is'ra-el, Thus saith the Lord God; Are ye polluted after the manner

B. C. 593.

<sup>h</sup> Num. 25.  
1, 2.  
<sup>i</sup> Leut. 9, 23,  
24; 31, 27.  
<sup>j</sup> ver. 11, 13.

<sup>k</sup> ver. 8, 13.

<sup>l</sup> ver. 17.  
Pa. 78, 38.  
<sup>m</sup> ver. 9, 14.

<sup>n</sup> Lev. 26, 33.  
Deut. 28, 64.  
Ps. 106, 27.  
Jer. 15, 4.

<sup>o</sup> ver. 13, 16.<sup>p</sup> See ch. 6, 9.

<sup>q</sup> ver. 39.  
See Ps. 81, 12.  
Rom. 1, 24.

<sup>r</sup> 2 Thess. 2, 11.  
<sup>s</sup> 2 Kin. 17.  
17; 21, 6.  
<sup>t</sup> 2 Chr. 28, 3;  
35, 6.

<sup>u</sup> Jer. 32, 35.  
ch. 16, 20, 21.  
<sup>v</sup> ch. 6, 7.  
<sup>w</sup> Rom. 2, 24.  
<sup>x</sup> Heb. *trespassed a trespass*.

<sup>y</sup> Is. 57, 5, &c.  
ch. 6, 13.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 16, 19.  
<sup>aa</sup> Or, *I told them what the high place was*,  
or, *Bamah*.

<sup>ab</sup> ver. 26.  
<sup>ac</sup> ver. 3.  
<sup>ad</sup> ch. 11, 5.  
<sup>ae</sup> Jer. 21, 5.  
<sup>af</sup> Jer. 2, 9, 35.  
ch. 17, 20.

<sup>ag</sup> See Num. 14, 21, 22, 23,  
28, 29.  
<sup>ah</sup> Lev. 27, 32.  
Jer. 33, 13.

<sup>ai</sup> Or, *a de-livering*.  
fch. 34, 17, 20.  
Matt. 25, 32,  
33.

<sup>aj</sup> Jer. 44, 14.  
<sup>ak</sup> ch. 6, 7;  
15, 7; 23, 49.  
<sup>al</sup> Judg. 10, 14.  
Pa. 81, 12.

<sup>am</sup> Amos 4, 4.  
<sup>an</sup> Is. 1, 13.  
ch. 23, 38, 39.  
<sup>ao</sup> Is. 2, 2, 3.  
ch. 17, 23.

<sup>ap</sup> Mic. 4, 1.  
<sup>aq</sup> Is. 56, 7;  
60, 7.  
Zech. 8, 20, &c.

<sup>ar</sup> Mal. 3, 4.  
Rom. 12, 1.  
<sup>as</sup> Or, *chief*.

of your fathers? and commit ye whoredom after their abominations?

31 For when ye offer <sup>u</sup> your gifts, when ye make your sons to pass through the fire, ye pollute yourselves with all your idols, even unto this day: and <sup>v</sup> shall I be enquired of by you, O house of Is'ra-el? As I live, saith the Lord God, I will not be enquired of by you.

32 And that <sup>w</sup> which cometh into your mind shall not be at all, that ye say, We will be as the heathen, as the families of the countries, to serve wood and stone.

33 <sup>x</sup> As I live, saith the Lord God, surely with a mighty hand, and <sup>y</sup> with a stretched out arm, and with fury poured out, will I rule over you:

34 And I will bring you out from the people, and will gather you out of the countries wherein ye are scattered, with a mighty hand, and with a stretched out arm, and with fury poured out.

35 And I will bring you into the wilderness of the people, and there <sup>z</sup> will I plead with you face to face.

36 <sup>aa</sup> Like as I pleaded with your fathers in the wilderness of the land of E'gypt, so will I plead with you, saith the Lord God.

37 And I will cause you to <sup>ab</sup> pass under the rod, and I will bring you into <sup>ac</sup> the bond of the covenant:

38 And <sup>ad</sup> I will purge out from among you the rebels, and them that transgress against me: I will bring them forth out of the country where they sojourn, and <sup>ae</sup> they shall not enter into the land of Is'ra-el: <sup>af</sup> and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

39 As for you, O house of Is'ra-el, thus saith the Lord God; <sup>ag</sup> Go ye, serve ye every one his idols, and hereafter *also*, if ye will not hearken unto me: <sup>ah</sup> but pollute ye my holy name no more with your gifts, and with your idols.

40 For <sup>ai</sup> in mine holy mountain, in the mountain of the height of Is'ra-el, saith the Lord God, there shall all the house of Is'ra-el, all of them in the land, serve me: there <sup>aj</sup> will I accept them, and there will I require your offerings, and the <sup>ak</sup> first-

fruits of your oblations, with all your holy things.

41 I will accept you with your <sup>2n</sup> sweet savour, when I bring you out from the people, and gather you out of the countries wherein ye have been scattered; and I will be sanctified in you before the heathen.

42 ° And ye shall know that I am the LORD, <sup>p</sup> when I shall bring you into the land of Is'ra-el, into the country for the which I lifted up mine hand to give it to your fathers.

43 And <sup>q</sup> there shall ye remember your ways, and all your doings, wherein ye have been defiled; and <sup>r</sup> ye shall lothe yourselves in your own sight for all your evils that ye have committed.

44 ° And ye shall know that I am the LORD, when I have wrought with you <sup>s</sup> for my name's sake, not according to your wicked ways, nor according to your corrupt doings, O ye house of Is'ra-el, saith the Lord God.

45 ¶ Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

46 "Son of man, set thy face toward the south, and drop <sup>t</sup> thy word toward the south, and prophesy against the forest of the south field;

47 And say to the forest of the south, Hear the word of the LORD; Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, <sup>u</sup> I will kindle a fire in thee, and it shall devour <sup>v</sup> every green tree in thee, and every dry tree: the flaming flame shall not be quenched, and all faces <sup>w</sup> from the south to the north shall be burned therein.

48 And all flesh shall see that I the LORD have kindled it: it shall not be quenched.

49 Then said I, Ah Lord God! they say of me, Doth he not speak parables?

## CHAPTER 21.

*Ezekiel prophesieth against Jerusalem with a sign of sighing.*

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 ° Son of man, set thy face toward Jê-rû-sâ-lêm, and <sup>b</sup> drop <sup>c</sup> thy word toward the holy places, and prophesy against the land of Is'ra-el,

3 And say to the land of Is'ra-el, Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I am

B. C. 593.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. savour of rest.  
<sup>p</sup> Eph. 5, 2.  
<sup>q</sup> Phil. 4, 18.

<sup>o</sup> ver. 38, 44.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 36, 23;  
38, 23.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 11, 17;  
34, 13; 36, 24.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 16, 61.

<sup>r</sup> Lev. 26, 39.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 6, 9.  
<sup>t</sup> Hos. 5, 15.

<sup>s</sup> ver. 38.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 24, 24.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 36, 22.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 6, 2;  
21, 2.  
<sup>v</sup> Jer. 21, 14.  
<sup>w</sup> Luke 23, 31.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 21, 4.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 20, 46.  
<sup>b</sup> Deut. 32, 2.  
<sup>c</sup> Amos 7, 16.  
<sup>d</sup> Mic. 2, 6, 11.  
<sup>e</sup> Jer. 9, 22.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 20, 47.  
<sup>g</sup> Jer. 18, 45.  
<sup>h</sup> Jer. 23, 55, 11.  
<sup>i</sup> Jer. 12, 4.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 7, 17.  
<sup>k</sup> Heb. shall go into water.  
<sup>l</sup> ver. 15, 28.  
<sup>m</sup> Deut. 32, 41.  
<sup>n</sup> Or, it is the rod of my son, it despoileth every tree.

<sup>i</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>j</sup> Or, they are thrust down to the sword with my people.  
<sup>k</sup> Jer. 31, 19.  
<sup>l</sup> Or, When the trial hath been, what then shall they not also belong to the despising rod?  
593.]

<sup>l</sup> Job 9, 23.  
<sup>m</sup> 2 Cor. 8, 2.  
<sup>n</sup> ver. 21.

<sup>n</sup> ver. 17.  
<sup>o</sup> Num. 24, 10.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 6, 11.  
<sup>q</sup> Heb. hand to hand.

against thee, and will draw forth my sword out of his sheath, and will cut off from thee <sup>c</sup> the righteous and the wicked.

4 Seeing then that I will cutoff from thee the righteous and the wicked, therefore shall my sword go forth out of his sheath against all flesh <sup>d</sup> from the south to the north:

5 That all flesh may know that I the LORD have drawn forth my sword out of his sheath: it <sup>e</sup> shall not return any more.

6 <sup>f</sup> Sigh therefore, thou son of man, with the breaking of <sup>g</sup> thy loins; and with bitterness sigh before their eyes.

7 And it shall be, when they say unto thee, Wherefore sighest thou? that thou shalt answer, For the tidings; because it cometh: and every heart shall melt, and <sup>h</sup> all hands shall be feeble, and every spirit shall faint, and all knees <sup>i</sup> shall be weak as water: behold, it cometh, and shall be brought to pass, saith the Lord God.

8 ¶ Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

9 Son of man, prophesy, and say, Thus saith the LORD; Say, <sup>h</sup> A sword, a sword is sharpened, and also furbished:

10 It is sharpened to make a sore slaughter; it is furbished that it may glitter: should we then make mirth? <sup>i</sup> it contemneth the rod of my son, as every tree.

11 And he hath given it to be furbished, that it may be handled: this sword is sharpened, and it is furbished, to give it into the hand of <sup>j</sup> the slayer.

12 Cry and howl, son of man: for it shall be upon my people, it shall be upon all the princes of Is'ra-el: <sup>k</sup> terrors by reason of the sword shall be upon my people: <sup>l</sup> smite therefore upon thy thigh.

13 <sup>m</sup> Because it is <sup>n</sup> a trial, and what if the sword condemn even the rod? <sup>m</sup> it shall be no more, saith the Lord God.

14 Thou therefore, son of man, prophesy, and <sup>n</sup> smite <sup>o</sup> thine <sup>p</sup> hands together, and let the sword be doubled the third time, the sword of the slain: it is the sword of the great men that

are slain, which entereth into their <sup>a</sup>privy chambers.

15 I have set the <sup>2</sup>point of the sword against all their gates, that *their* heart may faint, and *their* ruins be multiplied: ah! <sup>3</sup>*it is made bright, it is* <sup>4</sup>wrapped up for the slaughter.

16 <sup>a</sup>Go thee one way or other, *either* on the right hand, <sup>4</sup>or on the left, whithersoever thy face is set.

17 I will also <sup>a</sup>smite mine hands together, and <sup>a</sup>I will cause my fury to rest: I the LORD have said *it*.

18 ¶ The word of the LORD came unto me again, saying,

19 Also, thou son of man, appoint thee two ways, that the sword of the king of Bāb'y-lon may come: both twain shall come forth out of one land: and choose thou a place, choose *it* at the head of the way to the city.

20 Appoint a way, that the sword may come to 'Rāb bath of the Am'mōn-ites, and to Jū'dah in Jē-ru'sā-lēm the defended.

21 For the king of Bāb'y-lon stood at the <sup>5</sup>parting of the way, at the head of the two ways, to use divination: he made *his* <sup>6</sup>arrows bright, he consulted with <sup>7</sup>images, he looked in the liver.

22 At his right hand was the divination for Jē-ru'sā-lēm, to appoint <sup>8</sup>captains, to open the mouth in the slaughter, to <sup>9</sup>lift up the voice with shouting, <sup>10</sup>to appoint *battering* rams against the gates, to cast a mount, and to build a fort.

23 And it shall be unto them as a false divination in their sight, <sup>10</sup>to them that <sup>9</sup>have sworn oaths: but he will call to remembrance the iniquity, that they may be taken.

24 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Because ye have made your iniquity to be remembered, in that your transgressions are discovered, so that in all your doings your sins do appear; because, *I say*, that ye are come to remembrance, ye shall be taken with the hand.

25 ¶ And thou, <sup>2</sup>profane wicked prince of Iṣ'rā-el, <sup>a</sup>whose day is come, when iniquity *shall have* an end,

26 Thus saith the Lord God; Remove the diadem, and take off the

B. C. 593.

o 1 Kin. 20.

30, 32, 25.

o Or, glitter-

ing, or,

fear.

o ver. 10, 28.

o Or, sharp-

ened.

q ch. 14, 17.

4 Heb. set

thyself, take

the left

hand.

r ver. 14.

ch. 22, 13.

s ch. 5, 13.

t Jer. 49, 2.

ch. 25.

Amos 1, 14.

5 Heb.

mother of

the way.

6 Or, knives.

7 Heb. tera-

phim.

8 Or, batter-

ing rams,

ch. 4, 2.

9 Heb. rams.

u Jer. 51, 14.

x ch. 4, 2.

10 Or, for the

paths made

unto them.

y ch. 17, 13.

15, 16, 18.

z 2 Chr. 36, 13.

Jer. 52, 2.

ch. 17, 13.

a ver. 29.

ch. 35, 5.

b ch. 17, 24.

Luke 1, 52.

11 Heb. Per-

verted, per-

verted, will

I make it.

c ver. 13.

Gen. 49, 10.

Luke 1, 32.

33.

John 1, 49.

d Jer. 49, 1.

e Gen. 15, 14.

f ch. 25, 2, 3, 6.

Zeph. 2, 9-10.

e ver. 9, 10.

f ch. 12, 24;

22, 28.

g ver. 25.

Job 19, 20.

Ps. 37, 13.

12 Or, Cause

it to return.

[593.]

h Jer. 47, 6, 7.

i Gen. 15, 14.

ch. 16, 38.

k ch. 16, 3.

l ch. 7, 8; 14.

19; 22, 22.

m ch. 22, 20.

21.

13 Or, burn-

ing.

n ch. 25, 10.

a ch. 20, 4;

23, 36.

14 Or, plead

for.

b ch. 24, 6, 9.

Nah. 3, 1.

15 Heb. city

of bloods.

16 Heb. make

her know,

ch. 16, 2.

c 2 Kin. 21, 16.

d Deut. 28, 37.

1 Kin. 4, 7.

ch. 5, 14.

Dan. 9, 16.

crown: this *shall* not be the same: <sup>b</sup>exalt him *that* is low, and abase him *that* is high.

27 <sup>11</sup>I will overturn, overturn, overturn, it: <sup>c</sup>and it shall be no *more*, until he come whose right it is; and I will give it *him*.

28 ¶ And thou, son of man, prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord God <sup>d</sup>concerning the Am'mōn-ites, and concerning their reproach; even say thou, <sup>e</sup>The sword, the sword is drawn: for the slaughter it is furnished, to consume because of the glittering:

29 Whiles they <sup>f</sup>see vanity unto thee, whiles they divine a lie unto thee, to bring thee upon the necks of *them that* are slain, of the wicked, <sup>g</sup>whose day is come, when their iniquity *shall have* an end.

30 <sup>12</sup>h Shall I cause it to return into his sheath? <sup>i</sup>I will judge thee in the place where thou wast created, <sup>k</sup>in the land of thy nativity.

31 And I will <sup>l</sup>pour out mine indignation upon thee, I will <sup>m</sup>blow against thee in the fire of my wrath, and deliver thee into the hand of <sup>13</sup>brutish men, and skilful to destroy.

32 Thou shalt be for fuel to the fire; thy blood shall be in the midst of the land; <sup>n</sup>thou shalt be no *more* remembered: for I the LORD have spoken *it*.

## CHAPTER 22.

1 A catalogue of sins in Jerusalem. 23 The corruption of prophets, priests, princes, and people.

**M**OREOVER the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Now, thou son of man, <sup>a</sup>wilt thou judge, wilt thou judge <sup>b</sup>the <sup>15</sup>bloody city? yea, thou shalt <sup>16</sup>shew her all her abominations.

3 Then say thou, Thus saith the Lord God, The city sheddeth blood in the midst of it, that her time may come, and maketh idols against herself to defile herself.

4 Thou art become guilty in thy blood that thou hast <sup>c</sup>shed; and hast defiled thyself in thine idols which thou hast made; and thou hast caused thy days to draw near, and art come *even* unto thy years: <sup>d</sup>therefore have I made thee a reproach



unto the heathen, and a mocking to all countries.

5 Those that be near, and those that be far from thee, shall mock thee, which art<sup>2</sup> infamous and much vexed.

6 Behold, ° the princes of Iṣṣā-el, every one were in thee to their<sup>3</sup> power to shed blood.

7 In thee have they<sup>4</sup> set light by father and mother: in the midst of thee have they<sup>5</sup> dealt by<sup>6</sup> oppression with the stranger: in thee have they vexed the fatherless and the widow.

8 Thou hast<sup>7</sup> despised mine holy things, and hast<sup>8</sup> profaned my sabbaths.

9 In thee are<sup>9</sup> men that carry tales to shed blood: and in thee they eat upon the mountains: in the midst of thee they commit lewdness.

10 In thee have they<sup>10</sup> discovered their fathers' nakedness: in thee have they humbled her that was<sup>11</sup> set apart for pollution.

11 And<sup>12</sup> one hath committed abomination<sup>13</sup> with his neighbour's wife; and<sup>14</sup> another<sup>15</sup> hath<sup>16</sup> lewdly defiled his daughter in law; and another in thee hath humbled his<sup>17</sup> sister, his father's daughter.

12 In thee<sup>18</sup> have they taken gifts to shed blood; ° thou hast taken usury and increase, and thou hast greedily gained of thy neighbours by extortion, and<sup>19</sup> hast forgotten me, saith the Lord God.

13 ¶ Behold, therefore I have<sup>20</sup> smitten mine hand at thy dishonest gain which thou hast made, and at thy blood which hath been in the midst of thee.

14 ° Can thine heart endure, or can thine hands be strong, in the days that I shall deal with thee? ° I the LORD have spoken it, and will do it.

15 And<sup>21</sup> I will scatter thee among the heathen, and disperse thee in the countries, and<sup>22</sup> will consume thy filthiness out of thee.

16 And thou<sup>23</sup> shalt take thine inheritance in thyself in the sight of the heathen, and<sup>24</sup> thou shalt know that I am the LORD.

17 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

18 Son of man, ° the house of Iṣṣā-el

B. C. 593.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. polluted of name, much in vexation.

<sup>3</sup> Is. 1. 23.

<sup>4</sup> Mic. 3. 1, 2, 3.

<sup>5</sup> Zeph. 3. 3.

<sup>6</sup> Deut. 27. 15.

<sup>7</sup> Ex. 22. 21.

<sup>8</sup> Or, deceit.

<sup>9</sup> Lev. 19. 30.

<sup>10</sup> ch. 23. 39.

<sup>11</sup> Heb. men of slanders.

<sup>12</sup> Ex. 23. 1.

<sup>13</sup> Lev. 19. 16.

<sup>14</sup> ch. 18. 6, 11.

<sup>15</sup> m Lev. 18. 7, 8.

<sup>16</sup> 1 Cor. 5. 1.

<sup>17</sup> n Lev. 18. 19.

<sup>18</sup> ch. 18. 6.

<sup>19</sup> Or, every one.

<sup>20</sup> Lev. 18. 20.

<sup>21</sup> Deut. 22. 22.

<sup>22</sup> Jer. 5. 8.

<sup>23</sup> ch. 18. 11.

<sup>24</sup> Or, every one.

<sup>25</sup> p Lev. 18. 15.

<sup>26</sup> Or, by lewdness.

<sup>27</sup> p Lev. 18. 9.

<sup>28</sup> r Ex. 23. 8.

<sup>29</sup> Deut. 18. 19.

<sup>30</sup> s Ex. 22. 25.

<sup>31</sup> Lev. 25. 36.

<sup>32</sup> Deut. 23. 19.

<sup>33</sup> ch. 18. 13.

<sup>34</sup> t Deut. 32. 18.

<sup>35</sup> Jer. 3. 24.

<sup>36</sup> ch. 23. 35.

<sup>37</sup> u ch. 21. 17.

<sup>38</sup> z See ch. 21. 7.

<sup>39</sup> y ch. 17. 24.

<sup>40</sup> z Deut. 4. 27.

<sup>41</sup> 25, 26, 64.

<sup>42</sup> ch. 12. 14, 15.

<sup>43</sup> a ch. 23. 27.

<sup>44</sup> 48.

<sup>45</sup> Or, shall be profaned.

<sup>46</sup> b Ps. 9. 16.

<sup>47</sup> ch. 6. 7.

<sup>48</sup> c Is. 1. 22.

<sup>49</sup> Jer. 6. 28, &c.

<sup>50</sup> See Ps. 119.

<sup>51</sup> 119.

<sup>52</sup> 10 Heb. drosses.

<sup>53</sup> 11 Heb. According to the gathering.

<sup>54</sup> d ch. 22. 20.

<sup>55</sup> 21, 22.

<sup>56</sup> e ver. 31.

<sup>57</sup> ch. 20. 8, 33.

<sup>58</sup> f Hos. 6. 3.

<sup>59</sup> g Matt. 23. 14.

<sup>60</sup> h Mic. 3. 11.

<sup>61</sup> i Zeph. 3. 3, 4.

<sup>62</sup> j Mal. 2. 8.

<sup>63</sup> 12 Heb. offered violence to.

<sup>64</sup> k Lev. 22. 2.

<sup>65</sup> l Sam. 2. 29.

<sup>66</sup> m Lev. 10. 10.

<sup>67</sup> n Jer. 15. 19.

<sup>68</sup> o ch. 44. 23.

<sup>69</sup> p Is. 1. 23.

<sup>70</sup> q ch. 22. 6.

<sup>71</sup> r Mic. 3. 2, 3.

<sup>72</sup> s Zeph. 3. 3.

<sup>73</sup> t ch. 13. 10.

<sup>74</sup> u o ch. 13. 6, 7.

<sup>75</sup> v Jer. 5. 26.

<sup>76</sup> w 27, 28.

<sup>77</sup> x ch. 18. 12.

is to me become dross: all they are brass, and tin, and iron, and lead, in the midst of the furnace; they are even the<sup>10</sup> dross of silver.

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Because ye are all become dross, behold, therefore I will gather you into the midst of Jē-rū-sā-lēm.

20<sup>11</sup> As they gather silver, and brass, and iron, and lead, and tin, into the midst of the furnace, to blow the fire upon it, to melt it; so will I gather you in mine anger and in my fury, and I will leave you there, and melt you.

21 Yea, I will gather you, and<sup>12</sup> blow upon you in the fire of my wrath, and ye shall be melted in the midst thereof.

22 As silver is melted in the midst of the furnace, so shall ye be melted in the midst thereof; and ye shall know that I the LORD have<sup>13</sup> poured out my fury upon you.

23 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

24 Son of man, say unto her, Thou art the land that is not cleansed, nor rained upon in the day of indignation.

25<sup>14</sup> There is a conspiracy of her prophets in the midst thereof, like a roaring lion ravening the prey; they<sup>15</sup> have devoured souls; ° they have taken the treasure and precious things; they have made her many widows in the midst thereof.

26<sup>16</sup> Her priests have<sup>17</sup> violated my law, and have<sup>18</sup> profaned mine holy things: they have put no<sup>19</sup> difference between the holy and profane, neither have they shewed difference between the unclean and the clean, and have hid their eyes from my sabbaths, and I am profaned among them.

27 Her<sup>20</sup> princes in the midst thereof are like wolves ravening the prey, to shed blood, and to destroy souls, to get dishonest gain.

28 And<sup>21</sup> her prophets have daubed them with untempered mortar, ° seeing vanity, and divining lies unto them, saying, Thus saith the Lord God, when the LORD hath not spoken.

29<sup>22</sup> The people of the land have

used <sup>2</sup> oppression, and exercised robbery, and have vexed the poor and needy: yea, they have <sup>9</sup> oppressed the stranger <sup>3</sup> wrongfully.

30 <sup>1</sup> And I sought for a man among them, that should <sup>6</sup> make up the hedge, and <sup>1</sup> stand in the gap before me for the land, that I should not destroy it: but I found none.

31 Therefore have I <sup>4</sup> poured out mine indignation upon them; I have consumed them with the fire of my wrath: <sup>2</sup> their own way have I recompensed upon their heads, saith the Lord God.

## CHAPTER 23.

*The whoredoms of Aholah and Aholibah.*

**T**HE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, there were <sup>2</sup> two women, the daughters of one mother:

3 And <sup>6</sup> they committed whoredoms in E'gypt; they committed whoredoms in <sup>6</sup> their youth: there were their breasts pressed, and there they bruised the teats of their virginity.

4 And the names of them were Ā-hō'lah the elder, and Ā-hō'l'-bah her sister: and <sup>4</sup> they were mine, and they bare sons and daughters. These were their names; Sā-mā-ri-ā is <sup>4</sup> Ā-hō'lah, and Jē-ru'sā-lēm <sup>6</sup> Ā-hō'l'-bah.

5 And Ā-hō'lah played the harlot when she was mine; and she doted on her lovers, on <sup>6</sup> the Ās-syr'-i-an's her neighbours,

6 Which were clothed with blue, captains and rulers, all of them desirable young men, horsemen riding upon horses.

7 Thus she <sup>6</sup> committed her whoredoms with them, with all them that were <sup>7</sup> the chosen men of Ās-syr'-ā, and with all on whom she doted: with all their idols she defiled herself.

8 Neither left she her whoredoms brought <sup>7</sup> from E'gypt: for in her youth they lay with her, and they bruised the breasts of her virginity, and poured their whoredom upon her.

9 Wherefore I have delivered her into the hand of her lovers, into the hand of the <sup>9</sup> Ās-syr'-i-an, upon whom she doted.

B. C. 593.

2 Or, deceit.  
3 Ex. 22. 21;  
23. 2.  
4 Lev. 19. 33.  
ch. 22. 7.  
5 Heb. without right.  
6 Jer. 5. 1.  
7 ch. 13. 5.  
8 Ps. 106. 23.

u ver. 22.

z ch. 9. 10; 11.  
21; 16. 43.

a Jer. 3. 7, 8,  
10.  
ch. 16. 46.  
593.]

b Lev. 17. 7.  
Joh. 24. 14.  
ch. 20. 8.  
c ch. 16. 22.  
d ch. 16. 8, 20.  
e That is, His tent, or, tabernacle.

5 That is, My tabernacle in her.

1 Kin. 8. 29.  
e 2 Kin. 15.  
19; 16. 7;  
17. 3.

6 Hos. 8. 9.  
6 Heb. bestowed her whoredoms upon them.

7 Heb. the chosen of the children of Asshur.

f ver. 3.  
g 2 Kin. 17. 3.  
4. 5, 6, 23; 18.  
9, 10, 11.

h ch. 16. 37, 41.

8 Heb. a name.

i Jer. 3. 8.  
k Jer. 3. 11.  
ch. 16. 47, 51.

9 Heb. she corrupted her virginate love more than, &c.

10 Heb. more than the whoredoms of her sister.

l 2 Kin. 16. 7, 10.

2 Chr. 28. 16-23.  
ch. 16. 28.

m ver. 6, 23.  
n 2 Kin. 24. 1.  
ch. 16. 29.

11 Heb. at the right of her eyes.

12 Heb. children of Babel.

o ver. 22, 28.  
13 Heb. loosed, or, disappointed.

p Jer. 5. 8.  
q ver. 3.  
r ch. 16. 26.

10 These <sup>h</sup> discovered her nakedness: they took her sons and her daughters, and slew her with the sword: and she became <sup>8</sup> famous among women; for they had executed judgment upon her.

11 And <sup>4</sup> when her sister Ā-hō'l'-bah saw this, <sup>k</sup> <sup>9</sup> she was more corrupt in her inordinate love than she, and in her whoredoms <sup>10</sup> more than her sister in her whoredoms.

12 She doted upon the <sup>1</sup> Ās-syr'-i-an's her neighbours, <sup>m</sup> captains and rulers clothed most gorgeously, horsemen riding upon horses, all of them desirable young men.

13 Then I saw that she was defiled, that they took both one way,

14 And that she increased her whoredoms: for when she saw men pourtrayed upon the wall, the images of the Chāl-dē'an's pourtrayed with vermilion,

15 Girded with girdles upon their loins, exceeding in dyed attire upon their heads, all of them princes to look to, after the manner of the Bāb-ŷ-lō'n'-an's of Chāl-dē'a, the land of their nativity:

16 <sup>n</sup> And <sup>11</sup> as soon as she saw them with her eyes, she doted upon them, and sent messengers unto them into Chāl-dē'a.

17 And the <sup>12</sup> Bāb-ŷ-lō'n'-an's came to her into the bed of love, and they defiled her with their whoredom, and she was polluted with them, and <sup>o</sup> her mind was <sup>13</sup> alienated from them.

18 So she discovered her whoredoms, and discovered her nakedness: then <sup>p</sup> my mind was alienated from her, like as my mind was alienated from her sister.

19 Yet she multiplied her whoredoms, in calling to remembrance the days of her youth, <sup>q</sup> wherein she had played the harlot in the land of E'gypt.

20 For she doted upon their paramours, <sup>r</sup> whose flesh is as the flesh of asses, and whose issue is like the issue of horses.

21 Thus thou calledst to remembrance the lewdness of thy youth, in bruising thy teats by the E-gyp'-tians for the paps of thy youth.

22 ¶ Therefore, O Ā-hōlī'-bah, thus saith the Lord God; \* Behold, I will raise up thy lovers against thee, from whom thy mind is alienated, and I will bring them against thee on every side;

23 The Bāb-ŷ-lō'n-anḡ, and all the Chāl-dē-anḡ, Pē-kōd, and Shō'ā, and Kō'ā, and all the Ās-sŷrī-anḡ with them: " all of them desirable young men, captains and rulers, great lords and renowned, all of them riding upon horses.

24 And they shall come against thee with chariots, wagons, and wheels, and with an assembly of people, which shall set against thee buckler and shield and helmet round about: and I will set judgment before them, and they shall judge thee according to their judgments.

25 And I will set my jealousy against thee, and they shall deal furiously with thee: they shall take away thy nose and thine ears; and thy remnant shall fall by the sword: they shall take thy sons and thy daughters; and thy residue shall be devoured by the fire.

26 ¶ They shall also strip thee out of thy clothes, and take away thy <sup>2</sup> fair jewels.

27 Thus <sup>3</sup> will I make thy lewdness to cease from thee, and <sup>2</sup> thy whoredom brought from the land of Ē-gŷpt: so that thou shalt not lift up thine eyes unto them, nor remember Ē-gŷpt any more.

28 For thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will deliver thee into the hand of them <sup>a</sup> whom thou hatest, into the hand of them <sup>b</sup> from whom thy mind is alienated:

29 And they shall deal with thee hatefully, and shall take away all thy labour, and <sup>c</sup> shall leave thee naked and bare: and the nakedness of thy whoredoms shall be discovered, both thy lewdness and thy whoredoms.

30 I will do these things unto thee, because thou hast <sup>d</sup> gone a whoring after the heathen, and because thou art polluted with their idols.

31 Thou hast walked in the way of thy sister; therefore will I give her <sup>e</sup> cup into thine hand.

32 Thus saith the Lord God; Thou

B. C. 593.

\* ver. 28.  
ch. 16. 37.

† Jer. 50. 21.

u ver. 12.

z ch. 16. 39.  
2 Heb. instruments of thy decking.  
y ch. 16. 41;  
22. 15.

z ver. 3, 19.  
a ch. 15. 37.  
b ver. 17.  
c ver. 26.  
ch. 16. 39.  
d ch. 6. 9.  
e Jer. 25. 15, &c.  
f ch. 22. 4, 5.  
g Ps. 75. 8.  
h Is. 51. 17.  
i Jer. 2. 32;  
3. 21; 13. 25.  
ch. 22. 12.  
j 1 Kin. 14. 9.  
k Neh. 9. 26.  
l ch. 20. 4;  
22. 2.

3 Or, plead for.  
l Is. 58. 1.  
m ver. 45.  
ch. 16. 38.  
n ch. 16. 20.  
o 1, 36, 45; 20.  
26, 31.  
p ch. 22. 8.  
q 2 Kin. 21. 4.  
4 Heb. coming.  
q Is. 57. 9.  
r Ruth 3. 3.  
s 2 Kin. 9. 30.  
Jer. 4. 30.  
5 Heb. honorable.  
t Esther 1. 6.  
Is. 57. 7.  
Amos 2. 8;  
6. 4.  
u Prov. 7. 17.  
ch. 16. 18, 19.  
v Hos. 2. 8.  
6 Heb. of the multitude of men.  
7 Or, drunkards.

shalt drink of thy sister's cup deep and large: <sup>f</sup> thou shalt be laughed to scorn and had in derision; it containeth much.

33 Thou shalt be filled with drunkenness and sorrow, with the cup of astonishment and desolation, with the cup of thy sister Sā-mā-rī-ā.

34 Thou shalt <sup>g</sup> even drink it and suck <sup>h</sup> it out, and thou shalt break the sherds thereof, and pluck off thine own breasts: for I have spoken <sup>i</sup> it, saith the Lord God.

35 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Because thou <sup>h</sup> hast forgotten me, and <sup>i</sup> cast me behind thy back, therefore bear thou also thy lewdness and thy whoredoms.

36 ¶ The LORD said moreover unto me; Son of man, wilt thou <sup>k</sup> judge Ā-hōlī'-bah and Ā-hōlī'-bah? yea, <sup>l</sup> declare unto them their abominations;

37 That they have committed adultery, and <sup>m</sup> blood is in their hands, and with their idols have they committed adultery, and have also caused their sons, <sup>n</sup> whom they bare unto me, to pass for them through the fire, to devour them.

38 Moreover this they have done unto me: they have defiled my sanctuary in the same day, and <sup>o</sup> have profaned my sabbaths.

39 For when they had slain their children to their idols, then they came the same day into my sanctuary to profane it; and, lo, <sup>p</sup> thus have they done in the midst of mine house.

40 And furthermore, that ye have sent for men <sup>q</sup> to come from far, <sup>r</sup> unto whom a messenger was sent; and, lo, they came: for whom thou didst <sup>s</sup> wash thyself, <sup>t</sup> paintedst thy eyes, and deckedst thyself with ornaments,

41 And satest upon a <sup>u</sup> stately <sup>v</sup> bed, and a table prepared before it, <sup>w</sup> whereupon thou hast set mine incense and mine oil.

42 And a voice of a multitude being at ease was with her: and with the men <sup>x</sup> of the common sort were brought <sup>y</sup> Sā-bē-anḡ from the wilderness, which put bracelets upon their hands, and beautiful crowns upon their heads.

43 Then said I unto *her that was old in adulteries*, Will they now commit <sup>2</sup>whoredoms with her, and she with them?

44 Yet they went in unto her, as they go in unto a woman that playeth the harlot: so went they in unto Ā-hō'lah and unto Ā-hō'l'bah, the lewd women.

45 ¶ And the righteous men, they shall <sup>x</sup>judge them after the manner of adulteresses, and after the manner of women that shed blood; because they *are* adulteresses, and <sup>y</sup>blood is in their hands.

46 For thus saith the Lord God; <sup>z</sup>I will bring up a company upon them, and will give them <sup>3</sup>to be removed and spoiled.

47 <sup>a</sup>And the company shall stone them with stones, and <sup>4</sup>dispatch them with their swords; <sup>b</sup>they shall slay their sons and their daughters, and burn up their houses with fire.

48 Thus <sup>c</sup>will I cause lewdness to cease out of the land, <sup>d</sup>that all women may be taught not to do after your lewdness.

49 And they shall recompense your lewdness upon you, and ye shall <sup>e</sup>bear the sins of your idols: <sup>f</sup>and ye shall know that I am the Lord God.

#### CHAPTER 24.

1 *Under the parable of a boiling pot, 6 is shewed the irrevocable destruction of Jerusalem.*

**A**GAIN in the tenth year, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, write thee the name of the day, *even* of this same day: the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon set himself against Jê-ru'sā-lēm <sup>a</sup>this same day.

3 <sup>b</sup>And utter a parable unto the rebellious house, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; <sup>c</sup>Set on a pot, set it on, and also pour water into it:

4 Gather the pieces thereof into it, *even* every good piece, the thigh, and the shoulder; fill it with the choice bones.

5 Take the choice of the flock, and <sup>d</sup>burn also the bones under it, *and* make it boil well, and let them see the bones of it therein.

6 ¶ Wherefore thus saith the Lord

B. C. 593.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. *her whoredoms.*

<sup>z</sup> ch. 16. 38.

<sup>y</sup> ver. 37.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 16. 40.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. *for a removing and spoil.*

<sup>a</sup> ch. 16. 40.

<sup>4</sup> Or. *single them out.*

<sup>b</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 17, 19.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 24. 21.

<sup>c</sup> ver. 27.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 22. 15.

<sup>d</sup> Deut. 13. 11.

<sup>2</sup> Pet. 2. 6.

<sup>e</sup> ver. 35.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 20. 38.

<sup>42, 44; 35. 3.</sup>

<sup>a</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 1.

<sup>Jer. 39. 1;</sup>

<sup>b</sup> ch. 17. 12.

<sup>c</sup> See Jer. 1. 13.

<sup>ch. 11. 3.</sup>

590.]

<sup>5</sup> Or. *heap.*

<sup>d</sup> ver. 3.

<sup>ch. 22. 3;</sup>

<sup>25; 37.</sup>

<sup>e</sup> See 2 Sam. 8. 2.

<sup>Joel 3. 3.</sup>

<sup>Obad. 11.</sup>

<sup>Nah. 3. 10.</sup>

<sup>f</sup> Lev. 17. 13.

<sup>Dent. 12. 16,</sup>

<sup>24.</sup>

<sup>g</sup> Matt. 7. 2.

<sup>h</sup> ver. 6.

<sup>Nah. 3. 1.</sup>

<sup>Hab. 2. 12.</sup>

<sup>i</sup> ch. 22. 15.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 5. 13;

<sup>8. 18; 16. 42.</sup>

<sup>l</sup> 1 Sam. 15. 29.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 5. 11.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. *go.*

<sup>7</sup> Heb. *Be*

*silent.*

<sup>n</sup> Jer. 16. 5.

<sup>6. 7.</sup>

<sup>o</sup> See Lev. 10.

<sup>6; 21. 10.</sup>

<sup>p</sup> 2 Sam. 15.

<sup>30.</sup>

<sup>q</sup> Mic. 3. 7.

<sup>8</sup> Heb. *upper lip.*

<sup>And so ver.</sup>

<sup>22.</sup>

<sup>Lev. 13. 45.</sup>

GOD; Woe to <sup>a</sup>the bloody city, to the pot whose scum is therein, and whose scum is not gone out of it! bring it out piece by piece; let no <sup>e</sup>lot fall upon it.

7 For her blood is in the midst of her; she set it upon the top of a rock; <sup>f</sup>she poured it not upon the ground, to cover it with dust;

8 That it might cause fury to come up to take vengeance; <sup>g</sup>I have set her blood upon the top of a rock, that it should not be covered.

9 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; <sup>h</sup>Woe to the bloody city! I will even make the pile for fire great.

10 Heap on wood, kindle the fire, consume the flesh, and spice it well, and let the bones be burned.

11 Then set it empty upon the coals thereof, that the brass of it may be hot, and may burn, and that <sup>i</sup>the filthiness of it may be molten in it, that the scum of it may be consumed.

12 She hath wearied *herself* with lies, and her great scum went not forth out of her: her scum *shall* be in the fire.

13 In thy filthiness is lewdness: because I have purged thee, and thou wast not purged, thou shalt not be purged from thy filthiness any more, <sup>k</sup>till I have caused my fury to rest upon thee.

14 <sup>l</sup>I the LORD have spoken it: it shall come to pass, and I will do it; I will not go back, <sup>m</sup>neither will I spare, neither will I repent; according to thy ways, and according to thy doings, shall they judge thee, saith the Lord God.

15 ¶ Also the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

16 Son of man, behold, I take away from thee the desire of thine eyes with a stroke: yet neither shalt thou mourn nor weep, neither shall thy tears <sup>n</sup>run down.

17 <sup>o</sup>Forbear to cry, <sup>p</sup>make no mourning for the dead, <sup>q</sup>bind the tire of thine head upon thee, and <sup>r</sup>put on thy shoes upon thy feet, and <sup>s</sup>cover not *thy* <sup>t</sup>slips, and eat not the bread of men.

18 So I spake unto the people in the morning: and at even my wife

died; and I did in the morning as I was commanded.

19 ¶ And the people said unto me, 'Wilt thou not tell us what these things are to us, that thou doest so?

20 Then I answered them, The word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

21 Speak unto the house of Is'ra-el, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, 'I will profane my sanctuary, the excellency of your strength, 'the desire of your eyes, and 'that which your soul pitieth; "and your sons and your daughters whom ye have left shall fall by the sword.

22 And ye shall do as I have done: "ye shall not cover your lips, nor eat the bread of men.

23 And your tires shall be upon your heads, and your shoes upon your feet: "ye shall not mourn nor weep; but "ye shall pine away for your iniquities, and mourn one toward another.

24 Thus 'E-zé'ki-él is unto you a sign: according to all that he hath done shall ye do: 'and when this cometh, 'ye shall know that I am the Lord God.

25 Also, thou son of man, shall it not be in the day when I take from them 'their strength, the joy of their glory, the desire of their eyes, and 'that whereupon they set their minds, their sons and their daughters,

26 That 'he that escapeth in that day shall come unto thee, to cause thee to hear it with thine ears?

27 'In that day shall thy mouth be opened to him which is escaped, and thou shalt speak, and be no more dumb: and 'thou shalt be a sign unto them; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

### CHAPTER 25.

God's vengeance upon the Ammonites, Moab, Seir, Edom, and upon the Philistines.

THE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, 'set thy face 'against the 'Ām'mōn-ites, and prophesy against them;

3 And say unto the 'Ām'mōn-ites, Hear the word of the Lord God; Thus saith the Lord God; 'Because thou saidst, Aha, against my sanctuary, when it was profaned; and against the land of Is'ra-el, when it

B. C. 590.

r. ch. 12. 9;  
r. 18.

s Jer. 7. 14.  
ch. 7. 20, 21,  
22.

f Ps. 27. 4.  
2 Heb. the  
pity of your  
soul.

u ch. 23. 47.  
z ver. 17.

Jer. 16. 5, 7.  
y Job 27. 15.  
Ps. 78. 64.

z Lev. 26. 39.  
ch. 33. 10.  
a Is. 20. 3.

ch. 4. 3; 12.  
6, 11.

b Jer. 17. 15.  
John 13. 19;  
14. 29.

c ch. 6. 7;  
25. 5.

d ver. 21.  
2 Heb. the  
lifting up  
of their soul.

e ch. 33. 21,  
22.  
f ch. 3. 26, 27;  
29. 21; 32. 22.  
g ver. 24.

a ch. 6. 2;  
35. 2.

b Jer. 49. 1,  
&c.  
ch. 21. 28.

Amos 1. 13.  
Zeph. 2. 9.  
c Prov. 17. 5.

ch. 26. 2.  
4 Heb. chil-  
dren.

d ch. 21. 20.  
e Is. 17. 2;  
32. 14.

Zeph. 2. 14,  
15.  
f ch. 24. 24;  
28. 1; 35. 9.

g Job 27. 23.  
Lam. 2. 15.  
Zeph. 2. 15.

5 Heb. foot.  
h ch. 36. 5.  
Zeph. 2. 8, 10.

i Heb. soul.  
i Job. 35. 3.

8 Or. meat.  
k Is. 15; 16.  
Jer. 48. 1, &c.

Amos 2. 1.  
l ch. 35. 2, 5,  
12.

9 Heb.  
shoulder of  
Moab.  
m ver. 4.

[590.]

590.]

10 Or. against  
the children  
of Ammon.

n ch. 21. 32.  
o 2 Chr. 28. 17.  
Ps. 137. 7.

Jer. 49. 1, 8,  
&c.  
ch. 35. 2, &c.

Amos 1. 11.  
Obad. 19, &c.

11 Heb. by re-  
vengeing re-  
vengement.  
12 Or. they  
shall fall by  
the sword  
unto Dedan.

was desolate; and against the house of Jū'dah, when they went into captivity;

4 Behold, therefore I will deliver thee to the 'men of the east for a possession, and they shall set their palaces in thee, and make their dwellings in thee: they shall eat thy fruit, and they shall drink thy milk.

5 And I will make 'Rāb'bah 'a stable for camels, and the 'Ām'mōn-ites a couching place for flocks: 'and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

6 For thus saith the Lord God; Because thou 'hast clapped thine 'hands, and stamped with the 'feet, and 'rejoiced in 'heart with all thy despite against the land of Is'ra-el;

7 Behold, therefore I will 'stretch out mine hand upon thee, and will deliver thee for 'a spoil to the heathen; and I will cut thee off from the people, and I will cause thee to perish out of the countries: I will destroy thee; and thou shalt know that I am the LORD.

8 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God; Because that 'Mō'ab and 'Sé'ir do say, Behold, the house of Jū'dah is like unto all the heathen;

9 Therefore, behold, I will open the 'side of Mō'ab from the cities, from his cities which are on his frontiers, the glory of the country, Bēth-jēsh'-l-mōth, Bā'al-mē'on, and Kir-i-g-thā'im,

10 'Unto the men of the east 'with the 'Ām'mōn-ites, and will give them in possession, that the 'Ām'mōn-ites "may not be remembered among the nations.

11 And I will execute judgments upon Mō'ab; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

12 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God; 'Because that 'Ēdom hath dealt against the house of Jū'dah 'by taking vengeance, and hath greatly offended, and revenged himself upon them;

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; I will also stretch out mine hand upon 'Ēdom, and will cut off man and beast from it; and I will make it desolate from Tē'man; and 'they of Dē'dan shall fall by the sword.

14 And <sup>1</sup>I will lay my vengeance upon <sup>2</sup>E'dom by the hand of my people <sup>3</sup>Is'ra-el: and they shall do in E'dom according to mine anger and according to my fury; and they shall know my vengeance, saith the Lord God.

15 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God; <sup>1</sup>Because <sup>2</sup>the Philis'tines have dealt by revenge, and have taken vengeance with a despiteful heart, to destroy it <sup>3</sup>for the old hatred;

16 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, <sup>1</sup>I will stretch out mine hand upon the Philis'tines, and I will cut off the <sup>2</sup>Chér'eth-ims, <sup>3</sup>and destroy the remnant of the <sup>4</sup>sea coast.

17 And I will <sup>1</sup>execute great <sup>2</sup>vengeance upon them with furious rebukes; <sup>3</sup>and they shall know that I <sup>4</sup>am the LORD, when I shall lay my vengeance upon them.

## CHAPTER 26.

*Tyrus, for insulting against Jerusalem, is threatened.*

AND it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the first day of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, <sup>1</sup>because that Tý'rus hath said against Jê-rû'sâ-lêm, <sup>2</sup>Aha, she is broken <sup>3</sup>that was the gates of the people: she is turned unto me: I shall be replenished, <sup>4</sup>now she is laid waste:

3 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I <sup>1</sup>am against thee, O Tý'rus, and will cause many nations to come up against thee, as the sea causeth his waves to come up.

4 And they shall destroy the walls of Tý'rus, and break down her towers: I will also scrape her dust from her, and <sup>2</sup>make her like the top of a rock.

5 It shall be <sup>1</sup>a place for the spreading of nets <sup>2</sup>d in the midst of the sea: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord God: and it shall become a spoil to the nations.

6 And her daughters which <sup>1</sup>are in the field shall be slain by the sword; <sup>2</sup>and they shall know that I <sup>3</sup>am the LORD.

7 ¶ For thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will bring upon Tý'rus

B. C. 590.

<sup>1</sup> See Is. 11.  
<sup>2</sup> Jer. 49. 2.

<sup>3</sup> Jer. 25. 20;  
<sup>4</sup> 47. 1, &c.  
Joel 3. 4, &c.  
Amos 1. 6.  
<sup>5</sup> 2 Chr. 28. 18.  
<sup>6</sup> 2 Or, with  
perpetual  
hatred.

<sup>7</sup> Zeph. 2. 4,  
&c.

<sup>8</sup> 1 Sam. 30. 14.

<sup>9</sup> Jer. 47. 4.

<sup>10</sup> Or, haven  
of the sea.

<sup>11</sup> ch. 5. 15.

<sup>12</sup> Heb. ven-  
geances.

<sup>13</sup> Ps. 9. 15.

568.]

<sup>14</sup> Is. 23.  
Jer. 25. 22;  
47. 4.  
Amos 1. 9.  
Zech. 9. 2.  
<sup>15</sup> b ch. 25. 3;  
36. 2.

<sup>16</sup> c ver. 14.  
<sup>17</sup> d ch. 27. 32.

<sup>18</sup> e ch. 25. 5.

<sup>19</sup> f Ezra 7. 12.

<sup>20</sup> Dan. 2. 37.

<sup>21</sup> g ch. 21. 22.

<sup>22</sup> Or, pour  
out the en-  
gine of shot.

<sup>23</sup> h Heb. ac-  
cording to  
the enterings  
of a city

<sup>24</sup> broken up.

<sup>25</sup> i Heb. houses  
of thy de-  
sire.

<sup>26</sup> h Is. 14. 11;

<sup>27</sup> 24. 8.

<sup>28</sup> Jer. 7. 34;

<sup>29</sup> 18. 9; 25. 10.

<sup>30</sup> i Is. 23. 16.

<sup>31</sup> ch. 28. 13.

<sup>32</sup> Rev. 18. 24.

<sup>33</sup> k ver. 4. 5.

<sup>34</sup> l ver. 18.

<sup>35</sup> Jer. 49. 21.

<sup>36</sup> ch. 27. 28;

<sup>37</sup> 31. 16.

<sup>38</sup> m Is. 23. 8.

<sup>39</sup> n Jonah 3. 6.

<sup>40</sup> o Heb. trem-  
blings.

<sup>41</sup> p Job 2. 13.

<sup>42</sup> q ch. 32. 10.

<sup>43</sup> r ch. 27. 36.

<sup>44</sup> r ch. 27. 32.

<sup>45</sup> Rev. 18. 9.

Nêb-u-chăd-rêz'zar king of Băb'y-lon, <sup>1</sup>a king of kings, from the north, with horses, and with chariots, and with horsemen, and companies, and much people.

8 He shall slay with the sword thy daughters in the field: and he shall <sup>9</sup>make a fort against thee, and <sup>5</sup>cast a mount against thee, and lift up the buckler against thee.

9 And he shall set engines of war against thy walls, and with his axes he shall break down thy towers.

10 By reason of the abundance of his horses their dust shall cover thee: thy walls shall shake at the noise of the horsemen, and of the wheels, and of the chariots, when he shall enter into thy gates, <sup>6</sup>as men enter into a city wherein is made a breach.

11 With the hoofs of his horses shall he tread down all thy streets: he shall slay thy people by the sword, and thy strong garrisons shall go down to the ground.

12 And they shall make a spoil of thy riches, and make a prey of thy merchandise: and they shall break down thy walls, and destroy <sup>7</sup>thy pleasant houses: and they shall lay thy stones and thy timber and thy dust in the midst of the water.

13 <sup>h</sup>And I will cause the noise of <sup>1</sup>thy songs to cease; and the sound of thy harps shall be no more heard.

14 And <sup>k</sup>I will make thee like the top of a rock: thou shalt be <sup>2</sup>a place to spread nets upon; thou shalt be built no more: for I the LORD have spoken it, saith the Lord God.

15 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God to Tý'rus; Shall not the isles <sup>1</sup>'shake at the sound of thy fall, when the wounded cry, when the slaughter is made in the midst of thee?

16 Then all the <sup>m</sup>princes of the sea shall <sup>n</sup>come down from their thrones, and lay away their robes, and put off their broidered garments: they shall clothe themselves with <sup>8</sup>trembling; <sup>o</sup>they shall sit upon the ground, and <sup>p</sup>shall tremble at <sup>every</sup> moment, and <sup>q</sup>be astonished at thee.

17 And they shall take up <sup>a</sup>'lamentation for thee, and say to thee, How art thou destroyed, <sup>that</sup> wast inhabit-

ed<sup>2</sup> of seafaring men, the renowned city, which wast<sup>a</sup> strong in the sea, she and her inhabitants, which cause their terror to be on all that haunt it!

18 Now shall<sup>4</sup> the isles tremble in the day of thy fall; yea, the isles that are in the sea shall be troubled at thy departure.

19 For thus saith the Lord God; When I shall make thee a desolate city, like the cities that are not inhabited; when I shall bring up the deep upon thee, and great waters shall cover thee;

20 When I shall bring thee down<sup>u</sup> with them that descend into the pit, with the people of old time, and shall set thee in the low parts of the earth, in places desolate of old, with them that go down to the pit, that thou be not inhabited; and I shall set glory<sup>x</sup> in the land of the living;

21<sup>y</sup> I will make thee<sup>3</sup> a terror, and thou shalt be no more: <sup>z</sup> though thou be sought for, yet shalt thou never be found again, saith the Lord God.

## CHAPTER 27.

The great and unrecoverable fall of Tyrus.

**T**HE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

2 Now, thou son of man, <sup>a</sup> take up a lamentation for Týrus;

3 And say unto Týrus, <sup>b</sup> O thou that art situate at the entry of the sea, which art<sup>c</sup> a merchant of the people for many isles, Thus saith the Lord God; O Týrus, thou hast said, <sup>d</sup> I am<sup>4</sup> of perfect beauty.

4 Thy borders are in the<sup>5</sup> midst of the seas, thy builders have perfected thy beauty.

5 They have<sup>6</sup> made all thy ship boards of fir trees of<sup>e</sup> Sē'nir: they have taken cedars from Lēb'ā-non to make masts for thee.

6 Of the oaks of Bā'shān have they made thine oars; <sup>7</sup> the company of the Āsh'r-ites have made thy benches of ivory, brought out of<sup>f</sup> the isles of Chit'tim.

7 Fine linen with brodered work from Ē'gypt was that which thou spreadest forth to be thy sail; <sup>9</sup> blue and purple from the isles of E-lī'shah was that which covered thee.

8 The inhabitants of Zī'don and Ār-

B. C. 588.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. of the seas.  
<sup>1</sup> Isa. 23. 4.

<sup>1</sup> ver. 15.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 32. 18.  
<sup>24</sup>  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 32. 23.  
<sup>26</sup>, <sup>27</sup>, <sup>32</sup>.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 28. 2.  
<sup>c</sup> is. 23. 3.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 28. 12.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. perfect of beauty.  
<sup>5</sup> Heb. heart.  
<sup>6</sup> Heb. built.  
<sup>e</sup> Deut. 3. 9.  
<sup>7</sup> Or, they have made thy benches of ivory well trodden.  
<sup>8</sup> Heb. the daughter.  
<sup>f</sup> Jer. 2. 10.  
<sup>9</sup> Or, purple and scarlet.  
<sup>g</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 18.  
<sup>Ps.</sup> 83. 7.  
<sup>10</sup> Or, stoppers of casks.  
<sup>11</sup> Heb. strengtheners.  
<sup>h</sup> Jer. 46. 9.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 30. 5;  
<sup>38</sup>. 5.  
<sup>i</sup> ver. 3.  
<sup>k</sup> Gen. 10. 4.  
<sup>2</sup> Chr. 20. 36.  
<sup>l</sup> Gen. 10. 2.  
<sup>m</sup> Rev. 18. 13.  
<sup>12</sup> Or, merchandise.  
<sup>n</sup> Gen. 10. 3.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 33. 6.  
<sup>o</sup> Gen. 10. 7.  
<sup>13</sup> Heb. thy works.  
<sup>14</sup> Heb. chrysoprase.  
<sup>p</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 9.  
<sup>11</sup>  
<sup>q</sup> Ezra 3. 7.  
<sup>Acta</sup> 12. 20.  
<sup>g</sup> Judg. 11. 33.  
<sup>r</sup> Jer. 9. 22.  
<sup>15</sup> Or, rosin.  
<sup>16</sup> Or, Meusal.  
<sup>2</sup> Gen. 25. 3.  
<sup>17</sup> Heb. clothes of freedom.

vād were thy mariners: thy wisemen, O Týrus, that were in thee, were thy pilots.

9 The ancients of<sup>9</sup> Gē'bal and the wise men thereof were in thee thy<sup>10</sup> calkers: all the ships of the sea with their mariners were in thee to occupy thy merchandise.

10 They of Pēr'sja and of Lūd and of<sup>h</sup> Phūt were in thine army, thy men of war: they hanged the shield and helmet in thee; they set forth thy comeliness.

11 The men of Ār'vād with thine army were upon thy walls round about, and the Gām'mā-dim were in thy towers: they hanged their shields upon thy walls round about; they have made<sup>i</sup> thy beauty perfect.

12<sup>k</sup> Tār'shish was thy merchant by reason of the multitude of all kind of riches; with silver, iron, tin, and lead, they traded in thy fairs.

13<sup>j</sup> Jā'vān, Tū'bal, and Mē'shech, they werethy merchants: they traded<sup>m</sup> the persons of men and vessels of brass in thy<sup>12</sup> market.

14 They of the house of<sup>n</sup> Tō-gār'mah traded in thy fairs with horses and horsemen and mules.

15 The men of<sup>o</sup> Dē'dan were thy merchants; many isles were the merchandise of thine hand: they brought thee for a present horns of ivory and ebony.

16 Sūr'l-ā was thy merchant by reason of the multitude of<sup>13</sup> the wares of thy making: they occupied in thy fairs with emeralds, purple, and brodered work, and fine linen, and coral, and<sup>14</sup> agate.

17 Jūdāh, and the land of Īs'ra-ēl, they were thy merchants: they traded in thy market<sup>p</sup> wheat of<sup>q</sup> Mīn'nith, and Pān'nāg, and honey, and oil, and<sup>r</sup> balm.

18 Dā-mās'cus was thy merchant in the multitude of the wares of thy making, for the multitude of all riches; in the wine of Hēl'bon, and white wool.

19 Dān also and Jā'vān<sup>18</sup> going to and fro occupied in thy fairs: bright iron, cassia, and calamus, were in thy market.

20<sup>s</sup> Dē'dan was thy merchant in<sup>17</sup> precious clothes for chariots.

21 *Ā-rā-bl-a*, and all the princes of *Ḳs'dār*, <sup>2</sup> they occupied with thee in lambs, and rams, and goats: in these *were they* thy merchants.

22 The merchants of *Shē'bā* and *Rā'g-mah*, they *were* thy merchants: they occupied in thy fairs with chief of all spices, and with all precious stones, and gold.

23 *Hā-ran*, and *Cān'neh*, and *E'dēn*, the merchants of *Shē'bā*, *Ās'shur*, and *Chil'mād*, *were* thy merchants.

24 These *were* thy merchants in <sup>3</sup>all sorts of *things*, in blue <sup>4</sup>clothes, and brodered work, and in chests of rich apparel, bound with cords, and made of cedar, among thy merchandise.

25 <sup>2</sup>The ships of *Tār'shish* did sing of thee in thy market: and thou wast replenished, and made very glorious <sup>a</sup> in the midst of the seas.

26 ¶ Thy rowers have brought thee into great waters: <sup>b</sup> the east wind hath broken thee in the <sup>5</sup>midst of the seas.

27 Thy <sup>c</sup>riches, and thy fairs, thy merchandise, thy mariners, and thy pilots, thy calkers, and the occupiers of thy merchandise, and all thy men of war, that *are* in thee, <sup>6</sup> and in all thy company which is in the midst of thee, shall fall into the <sup>7</sup>midst of the seas in the day of thy ruin.

28 The <sup>8</sup>suburbs <sup>d</sup> shall shake at the sound of the cry of thy pilots.

29 And <sup>e</sup> all that handle the oar, the mariners, and all the pilots of the sea, shall come down from their ships, they shall stand upon the land;

30 And shall cause their voice to be heard against thee, and shall cry bitterly, and shall <sup>f</sup> cast up dust upon their heads, they <sup>9</sup> shall wallow themselves in the ashes:

31 And they shall <sup>h</sup> make themselves utterly bald for thee, and gird them with sackcloth, and they shall weep for thee with bitterness of heart and bitter wailing.

32 And in their wailing they shall <sup>i</sup> take up a lamentation for thee, and lament over thee, *saying*, <sup>k</sup> What city is like *Ty'rus*, like the destroyed in the midst of the sea?

B. C. 588.

f Gen. 25. 13.  
Is. 60. 7.  
2 Heb. *they were the merchants of thy hand.*  
u Gen. 10. 7.  
1 Kin. 10.  
1, 2  
Ps. 72. 10, 15.  
Is. 60. 6.

z Gen. 11. 31.  
2 Kin. 19. 12.  
y Gen. 25. 3.

3 Or, *excellent things*.  
4 Heb. *foldings*.

z Ps. 48. 7.  
Is. 2. 16; 23. 14.  
a ver. 4.

[588.]

b Ps. 48. 7.  
5 Heb. *heart*.

c ver. 34.  
Prov. 11. 4.  
Rev. 18. 9, &c.

6 Or, *even with all*.  
7 Heb. *heart*.  
8 Or, *waves*.  
d ch. 28. 15, 18.  
e Rev. 18. 17, &c.

f Job 2. 12.  
Rev. 18. 19.  
g Esther 4. 1, 3.  
Jer. 6. 26.  
h Jer. 16. 6; 47. 5.

i ver. 2.  
ch. 26. 17.  
k Rev. 18. 19.  
l Rev. 18. 19.  
m ch. 26. 19.  
n ver. 27.  
o ch. 26. 15, 16.  
p Jer. 18. 16.  
q ch. 26. 21.  
9 Heb. *terrors*.  
10 Heb. *shall not be for ever*.

a ver. 9.  
b ch. 27. 3, 4.  
11 Heb. *heart*.  
c Is. 31. 3.  
d Zech. 9. 2.  
12 Heb. *By the greatness of thy wisdom*.  
e Ps. 62. 10.  
Zech. 9. 3.  
f ch. 30. 1; 31. 12; 32. 12.  
g ver. 2.

33 'When thy wares went forth out of the seas, thou filledest many people; thou didst enrich the kings of the earth with the multitude of thy riches and of thy merchandise.

34 In the time *when* <sup>m</sup> thou shalt be broken by the seas in the depths of the waters <sup>n</sup> thy merchandise and all thy company in the midst of thee shall fall.

35 <sup>o</sup> All the inhabitants of the isles shall be astonished at thee, and their kings shall be sore afraid, they shall be troubled in *their* countenance.

36 The merchants among the people <sup>p</sup> shall hiss at thee; <sup>q</sup> thou shalt be <sup>9</sup> a terror, and <sup>10</sup> never shalt be any more.

## CHAPTER 28.

1 *God's judgment upon the prince of Tyrus for his sacrilegious pride.* 24 *The restoration of Israel.*

THE word of the LORD came again unto me, *saying*,

2 Son of man, say unto the prince of *Ty'rus*, Thus saith the Lord God; Because thine heart *is* lifted up, and <sup>a</sup> thou hast said, I *am* a God, I sit in the seat of God, <sup>b</sup> in the <sup>11</sup>midst of the seas; <sup>c</sup> yet thou *art* a man, and not God, though thou set thine heart as the heart of God:

3 Behold, <sup>d</sup> thou *art* wiser than *Dān'jēl*; there is no secret that they can hide from thee:

4 With thy wisdom and with thine understanding thou hast gotten thee riches, and hast gotten gold and silver into thy treasures:

5 <sup>12 e</sup> By thy great wisdom and by thy traffick hast thou increased thy riches, and thine heart is lifted up because of thy riches:

6 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Because thou hast set thine heart as the heart of God;

7 Behold, therefore I will bring strangers upon thee, <sup>f</sup> the terrible of the nations: and they shall draw their swords against the beauty of thy wisdom, and they shall defile thy brightness.

8 They shall bring thee down to the pit, and thou shalt die the deaths of them that *are* slain in the midst of the seas.

9 Wilt thou yet <sup>g</sup> say before him that slayeth thee, I *am* God? but



thou shalt be a man, and no God, in the hand of him that <sup>2</sup>slayeth thee.

10 Thou shalt die the deaths of <sup>h</sup>the uncircumcised by the hand of strangers: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord God.

11 ¶ Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

12 Son of man, <sup>i</sup>take up a lamentation upon the king of Týrus, and say unto him, Thus saith the Lord God; <sup>k</sup>Thou sealest up the sum, full of wisdom, and perfect in beauty.

13 Thou hast been in <sup>l</sup>E'dén the garden of God; every precious stone was thy covering, the <sup>3</sup>sardius, topaz, and the diamond, the <sup>4</sup>beryl, the onyx, and the jasper, the sapphire, the <sup>5</sup>emerald, and the carbuncle, and gold: the workmanship of <sup>m</sup>thy tabrets and of thy pipes was prepared in thee in the day that thou wast created.

14 Thou art the anointed <sup>n</sup>cherub that covereth; and I have set thee so: thou wast upon <sup>o</sup>the holy mountain of God; thou hast walked up and down in the midst of the stones of fire.

15 Thou wast perfect in thy ways from the day that thou wast created, till iniquity was found in thee.

16 By the multitude of thy merchandise they have filled the midst of thee with violence, and thou hast sinned: therefore I will cast thee as profane out of the mountain of God; and I will destroy thee, <sup>p</sup>O covering cherub, from the midst of the stones of fire.

17 <sup>q</sup>Thine heart was lifted up because of thy beauty, thou hast corrupted thy wisdom by reason of thy brightness: I will cast thee to the ground, I will lay thee before kings, that they may behold thee.

18 Thou hast defiled thy sanctuaries by the multitude of thine iniquities, by the iniquity of thy traffick; therefore will I bring forth a fire from the midst of thee, it shall devour thee, and I will bring thee to ashes upon the earth in the sight of all them that behold thee.

19 All they that know thee among the people shall be astonished at

B. C. 588.

<sup>2</sup> Or, woundeth.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 31. 18;  
32. 19, 21, 25,  
27.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 27. 2.

<sup>k</sup> ver. 3.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 27. 3.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 31. 8, 9.  
<sup>3</sup> Or, ruby.  
<sup>4</sup> Or, chrysolite.  
<sup>5</sup> Or, chrysolite.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 26. 13.  
<sup>n</sup> ver. 16.  
See Ex. 25. 20.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 20. 40.  
<sup>p</sup> ver. 14.  
<sup>q</sup> ver. 2, 5.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 26. 21;  
27. 36.  
<sup>6</sup> Heb. errors.

<sup>3</sup> ch. 5. 2; 25. 2; 29. 2.  
<sup>7</sup> Is. 23. 4, 12.  
Jer. 25. 22;  
27. 3.

<sup>8</sup> ch. 32. 30.  
<sup>9</sup> Ex. 14. 4, 17.  
ch. 39. 13.  
<sup>z</sup> Ps. 9. 16.  
<sup>y</sup> ver. 25.  
ch. 20. 41;  
36. 23.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 39. 22.  
<sup>a</sup> Num. 33. 55.  
Josh. 23. 13.  
<sup>b</sup> Is. 11. 12.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 11. 17;  
20. 41; 34. 13;  
37. 21.

<sup>c</sup> ver. 22.  
<sup>d</sup> Jer. 23. 6.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 36. 28.  
<sup>f</sup> Or, with confidence.  
<sup>e</sup> Is. 55. 21.  
Amos 9. 14.  
<sup>f</sup> Jer. 31. 5.  
<sup>8</sup> Or, spoil.

thee: <sup>r</sup>thou shalt be <sup>6</sup>a terror, and never shalt thou be any more.

20 ¶ Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

21 Son of man, <sup>s</sup>set thy face <sup>t</sup>against Zí'don, and prophesy against it,

22 And say, Thus saith the Lord God; <sup>u</sup>Behold, I am against thee, O Zí'don; and I will be glorified in the midst of thee: and <sup>x</sup>they shall know that I am the LORD, when I shall have executed judgments in her, and shall be <sup>y</sup>sanctified in her.

23 <sup>z</sup>For I will send into her pestilence, and blood into her streets; and the wounded shall be judged in the midst of her by the sword upon her on every side; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

24 ¶ And there shall be no more <sup>a</sup>a pricking brier unto the house of Ís'ra-el, nor any grieving thorn of all that are round about them, that despised them; and they shall know that I am the Lord God.

25 Thus saith the Lord God; When I shall have <sup>b</sup>gathered the house of Ís'ra-el from the people among whom they are scattered, and shall be <sup>c</sup>sanctified in them in the sight of the heathen, then shall they dwell in their land that I have given to my servant Já'qob.

26 And they shall <sup>d</sup>dwell <sup>e</sup>safely therein, and shall <sup>f</sup>build houses, and <sup>g</sup>plant vineyards; yea, they shall dwell with confidence, when I have executed judgments upon all those that <sup>h</sup>despise them round about them; and they shall know that I am the LORD their God.

## CHAPTER 29.

1 The judgment of Pharaoh for his treachery to Israel. 2 The desolation of Egypt.

[589.

I N the tenth year, in the tenth month, in the twelfth day of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, <sup>a</sup>set thy face against Phá'raoh king of E'gypt, and prophesy against him, and <sup>b</sup>against all E'gypt:

3 Speak, and say, Thus saith the Lord God; <sup>c</sup>Behold, I am against thee, Phá'raoh king of E'gypt, the great <sup>d</sup>dragon that lieth in the midst of his rivers, <sup>e</sup>which hath said, My

<sup>a</sup> ch. 28. 21.

<sup>b</sup> Is. 19. 1.  
Jer. 25. 19;  
46. 2, 25.  
<sup>c</sup> ver. 10.  
Jer. 44. 30.  
ch. 28. 22.  
<sup>d</sup> Ps. 74. 13, 14.  
Is. 27. 1;  
51. 9.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 32. 2.  
See ch. 28. 2.

river is mine own, and I have made it for myself.

4 But I will put hooks in thy jaws, and I will cause the fish of thy rivers to stick unto thy scales, and I will bring thee up out of the midst of thy rivers, and all the fish of thy rivers shall stick unto thy scales.

5 And I will leave thee *thrown* into the wilderness, thee and all the fish of thy rivers: thou shalt fall upon the <sup>2</sup>open fields; <sup>9</sup>thou shalt not be brought together, nor gathered: <sup>h</sup>I have given thee for meat to the beasts of the field and to the fowls of the heaven.

6 And all the inhabitants of E'gypt shall know that I am the LORD, because they have been a <sup>i</sup>staff of reed to the house of I's'ra-el.

7 <sup>k</sup>When they took hold of thee by thy hand, thou didst break, and rend all their shoulder: and when they leaned upon thee, thou brakest, and madest all their loins to be at a stand.

8 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will bring <sup>a</sup>a sword upon thee, and cut off man and beast out of thee.

9 And the land of E'gypt shall be desolate and waste; and they shall know that I am the LORD: because he hath said, The river is mine, and I have made it.

10 Behold, therefore I am against thee, and against thy rivers, <sup>m</sup>and I will make the land of E'gypt <sup>3</sup>utterly waste and desolate, <sup>4n</sup>from the tower of <sup>5</sup>Sy-ë-ne even unto the border of E-thi-ô'pi-a.

11 <sup>o</sup>No foot of man shall pass through it, nor foot of beast shall pass through it, neither shall it be inhabited forty years.

12 <sup>p</sup>And I will make the land of E'gypt desolate in the midst of the countries *that are* desolate, and her cities among the cities *that are* laid waste shall be desolate forty years: and I will scatter the E-gyp'tjans among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries.

13 ¶ Yet thus saith the Lord God; At the <sup>q</sup>end of forty years will I gather the E-gyp'tjans from the people whither they were scattered:

14 And I will bring again the cap-

B. C. 589.

<sup>f</sup> Is. 37. 29.  
ch. 38. 4.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. *face of the field.*  
<sup>9</sup> Jer. 8. 2;  
16. 4; 23. 33;  
<sup>h</sup> Jer. 7. 33;  
34. 20.

[572.]

<sup>i2</sup> Kin. 18. 21.  
Is. 36. 6.

<sup>k</sup> Jer. 37. 5,  
7, 11.  
ch. 17. 17.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 14. 17;  
32. 11, 12, 13.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 30. 12.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. *wastes of waste.*

<sup>4</sup> Or. *from Migdol to Syene.*  
Ex. 14. 2.  
Jer. 44. 1.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 30. 6.  
<sup>5</sup> Heb.

*Seveneh.*  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 32. 13.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 30. 7, 26.  
<sup>q</sup> Is. 19. 23.  
Jer. 46. 26.

<sup>6</sup> Or. *birth.*  
<sup>7</sup> Heb. *low.*  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 17. 6, 14.  
<sup>s</sup> Is. 30. 2, 3;  
30. 4, 6.

<sup>t</sup> Jer. 27. 6.  
ch. 26. 7, 8.  
<sup>8</sup> Heb. *spoil her spoil, and prey her prey.*

<sup>9</sup> Or. *for his hire.*  
<sup>u</sup> Jer. 25. 9.  
<sup>v</sup> Ps. 132. 17.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 24. 27.

tivity of E'gypt, and will cause them to return *into* the land of Pâth'ros, into the land of their <sup>6</sup>habitation; and they shall be there a <sup>7</sup>base kingdom.

15 It shall be the basest of the kingdoms; neither shall it exalt itself any more above the nations: for I will diminish them, that they shall no more rule over the nations.

16 And it shall be no more <sup>a</sup>the confidence of the house of I's'ra-el, which bringeth *their* iniquity to remembrance, when they shall look after them: but they shall know that I am the Lord God.

17 ¶ And it came to pass in the seven and twentieth year, in the first month, in the first day of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

18 Son of man, <sup>b</sup>Nëb-u-chäd-rëz'zar king of Bâb'y-lon caused his army to serve a great service against Tÿ'-rus: every head *was* made bald, and every shoulder *was* peeled: yet had he no wages, nor his army, for Tÿ'-rus, for the service that he had served against it:

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will give the land of E'gypt unto Nëb-u-chäd-rëz'zar king of Bâb'y-lon, and he shall take her multitude, and <sup>8</sup>take her spoil, and take her prey; and it shall be the wages for his army.

20 I have given him the land of E'gypt <sup>9</sup>for his labour wherewith he <sup>a</sup>served against it, because they wrought for me, saith the Lord God.

21 ¶ In that day <sup>a</sup>will I cause the horn of the house of I's'ra-el to bud forth, and I will give thee <sup>3</sup>the opening of the mouth in the midst of them; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

## CHAPTER 30.

*The desolation of Egypt and her helpers.*

[572.] **T**HE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord God; <sup>a</sup>Howl ye, Woe worth the day!

3 For <sup>b</sup>the day is near, even the day of the LORD is near, a cloudy day; it shall be the time of the heathen.

4 And the sword shall come upon

<sup>a</sup> Is. 13. 4.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 7. 7, 12.  
Joel 2. 1.  
Zeph. 1. 7.

É'gypt, and great <sup>2</sup> pain shall be in É-thl-ô-pl-a, when the slain shall fall in É'gypt, and they <sup>c</sup> shall take away her multitude, and <sup>d</sup> her foundations shall be broken down.

5 É-thl-ô-pl-a, and <sup>3</sup> Lib'-y-a, and Lÿd'-i-a, and <sup>e</sup> all the mingled people, and Chûb, and the <sup>4</sup> men of the land that is in league, shall fall with them by the sword.

6 Thus saith the LORD; They also that uphold É'gypt shall fall; and the pride of her power shall come down: <sup>5f</sup> from the tower of Sÿ-é-ne shall they fall in it by the sword, saith the Lord God.

7 <sup>g</sup> And they shall be desolate in the midst of the countries that are desolate, and her cities shall be in the midst of the cities that are wasted.

8 And they shall know that I am the LORD, when I have set a fire in É'gypt, and when all her helpers shall be <sup>h</sup> destroyed.

9 In that day <sup>i</sup> shall messengers go forth from me in ships to make the careless É-thl-ô-pl-anş afraid, and great pain shall come upon them, as in the day of É'gypt: for, lo, it cometh.

10 Thus saith the Lord God; <sup>i</sup> I will also make the multitude of É'gypt to cease by the hand of Nêb-u-châd-rêz'zar king of Bâb'-y-lon.

11 He and his people with him, <sup>k</sup> the terrible of the nations, shall be brought to destroy the land: and they shall draw their swords against É'gypt, and fill the land with the slain.

12 And <sup>l</sup> I will make the rivers <sup>7</sup> dry, and <sup>m</sup> sell the land into the hand of the wicked: and I will make the land waste, and <sup>8</sup> all that is therein, by the hand of strangers: I the LORD have spoken it.

13 Thus saith the Lord God; I will also <sup>n</sup> destroy the idols, and I will cause their images to cease out of Nôph; <sup>o</sup> and there shall be no more a prince of the land of É'gypt: <sup>p</sup> and I will put a fear in the land of É'gypt.

14 And I will make <sup>q</sup> Pâth-ros desolate, and will set fire in <sup>r</sup> Zô'an, <sup>s</sup> and will execute judgments in Nô.

15 And I will pour my fury upon

B. C. 572.

2 Or, fear.  
c ch. 29. 19.  
d Jer. 50. 15.

3 Heb. Phut,  
ch. 27. 10.  
e Jer. 25. 20,  
24.  
4 Heb. chil-  
dren.

5 Or, from  
Migdol to  
Syene.  
f ch. 29. 10.  
g ch. 29. 12.

[588.

6 Heb.  
broken.  
h Is. 18. 1, 2.

i ch. 29. 19.

k ch. 29. 7.  
l Is. 19. 5, 6.  
7 Heb.  
drought.  
m Is. 19. 4.  
8 Heb. the  
futility  
thereof.  
n Is. 19. 1.  
Jer. 43. 12;  
46. 25.  
Zech. 13. 2.  
o Zech. 10. 11.  
p Is. 19. 16.  
q ch. 29. 14.  
r Ps. 78. 12,  
43.  
9 Or, Tanis.  
s Nah. 3. 8, 9,  
10.  
10 Or,  
Pelusium.  
t Jer. 46. 25.  
u ver. 8.  
11 Or,  
Heliopolis.  
12 Or,  
Fubastum.  
z Jer. 2. 16.  
13 Or,  
restrained.  
y Jer. 48. 25.  
z Jer. 46. 11.  
a Ps. 37. 17.  
b ver. 26.  
c ch. 29. 12.  
d Ps. 9. 16.  
e ver. 23.  
f ch. 29. 12.

<sup>10</sup> Sin, the strength of É'gypt; and <sup>i</sup> I will cut off the multitude of Nô.

16 And I will <sup>u</sup> set fire in É'gypt: Sin shall have great pain, and Nô shall be rent asunder, and Nôph shall have distresses daily.

17 The young men of <sup>11</sup> Á'ven and of <sup>12</sup> Pî-bé'seth shall fall by the sword: and these cities shall go into captivity.

18 <sup>x</sup> At Tê-hâph-nê-hêş also the day shall be <sup>13</sup> darkened, when I shall break there the yokes of É'gypt: and the pomp of her strength shall cease in her: as for her, a cloud shall cover her, and her daughters shall go into captivity.

19 Thus will I execute judgments in É'gypt: and they shall know that I am the LORD.

20 ¶ And it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the first month, in the seventh day of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

21 Son of man, I have <sup>y</sup> broken the arm of Phâ'raôh king of É'gypt; and, lo, <sup>z</sup> it shall not be bound up to be healed, to put a roller to bind it, to make it strong to hold the sword.

22 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I am against Phâ'raôh king of É'gypt, and will <sup>a</sup> break his arms, the strong, and that which was broken; and I will cause the sword to fall out of his hand.

23 <sup>b</sup> And I will scatter the É-gÿp'-tjans among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries.

24 And I will strengthen the arms of the king of Bâb'-y-lon, and put my sword in his hand: but I will break Phâ'raôh's arms, and he shall groan before him with the groanings of a deadly wounded man.

25 But I will strengthen the arms of the king of Bâb'-y-lon, and the arms of Phâ'raôh shall fall down; and <sup>c</sup> they shall know that I am the LORD, when I shall put my sword into the hand of the king of Bâb'-y-lon, and he shall stretch it out upon the land of É'gypt.

26 <sup>d</sup> And I will scatter the É-gÿp'-tjans among the nations, and disperse them among the countries; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

## CHAPTER 31.

1 *The glory of Assyria, 10 and the fall thereof for pride.*

AND it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the third month, in the first day of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, speak unto Phā'raōh king of Ē'gypt, and to his multitude; <sup>a</sup> Whom art thou like in thy greatness?

3 ¶ <sup>b</sup> Behold, the Ās-sūr'i-an was a cedar in Lēb'a-non <sup>2</sup> with fair branches, and with a shadowing shroud, and of an high stature; and his top was among the thick boughs.

4 <sup>c</sup> The waters <sup>3</sup> made him great, the deep <sup>4</sup> set him up on high with her rivers running round about his plants, and sent out her <sup>5</sup> little rivers unto all the trees of the field.

5 Therefore <sup>d</sup> his height was exalted above all the trees of the field, and his boughs were multiplied, and his branches became long because of the multitude of waters, <sup>e</sup> when he shot forth.

6 All the <sup>f</sup> fowls of heaven made their nests in his boughs, and under his branches did all the beasts of the field bring forth their young, and under his shadow dwelt all great nations.

7 Thus was he fair in his greatness, in the length of his branches: for his root was by great waters.

8 The cedars in the <sup>g</sup> garden of God could not hide him: the fir trees were not like his boughs, and the chesnut trees were not like his branches; nor any tree in the garden of God was like unto him in his beauty.

9 I have made him fair by the multitude of his branches: so that all the trees of Ē'dēn, that were in the garden of God, envied him.

10 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thou hast lifted up thyself in height, and he hath shot up his top among the thick boughs, and <sup>h</sup> his heart is lifted up in his height;

11 I have therefore delivered him into the hand of the mighty one of the heathen; <sup>i</sup> he shall surely deal with him: I have driven him out for his wickedness.

B. C. 588.

12 And strangers, <sup>h</sup> the terrible of the nations, have cut him off, and have left him: <sup>i</sup> upon the mountains and in all the valleys his branches are fallen, and his boughs are broken by all the rivers of the land; and all the people of the earth are gone down from his shadow, and have left him.

13 <sup>k</sup> Upon his ruin shall all the fowls of the heaven remain, and all the beasts of the field shall be upon his branches:

14 To the end that none of all the trees by the waters exalt themselves for their height, neither shoot up their top among the thick boughs, neither their trees <sup>l</sup> stand up in their height, all that drink water: for <sup>m</sup> they are all delivered unto death, to the nether parts of the earth, in the midst of the children of men, with them that go down to the pit.

15 Thus saith the Lord GOD; In the day when he went down to the grave I caused a mourning: I covered the deep for him, and I restrained the floods thereof, and the great waters were stayed: and I caused Lēb'a-non <sup>n</sup> to mourn for him, and all the trees of the field fainted for him.

16 I made the nations to <sup>o</sup> shake at the sound of his fall, when I <sup>p</sup> cast him down to hell with them that descend into the pit: and <sup>q</sup> all the trees of Ē'dēn, the choice and best of Lēb'a-non, all that drink water, <sup>r</sup> shall be comforted in the nether parts of the earth.

17 They also went down into hell with him unto *them that be slain with the sword; and they that were his arm, that dwelt under his shadow* in the midst of the heathen.

18 ¶ <sup>s</sup> To whom art thou thus like in glory and in greatness among the trees of Ē'dēn? yet shalt thou be brought down with the trees of Ē'dēn unto the nether parts of the earth: <sup>t</sup> thou shalt lie in the midst of the uncircumcised with *them that be slain by the sword*. This is Phā'raōh and all his multitude, saith the Lord GOD.

## CHAPTER 32.

*A lamentation for the fearful fall of Egypt.*

AND it came to pass in the twelfth year, in the twelfth month, in

a ver. 13.

b Dan. 4. 10.

2 Heb. fair of branches.

c Jer. 51. 36.

3 Or, nour-

ished;

4 Or, brought

him up.

5 Or, con-

duits.

d Dan. 4. 11.

6 Or, when it sent them forth.

e ch. 17. 23.

Dan. 4. 12.

f Gen. 2. 8;

13. 10.

ch. 23. 13.

g Dan. 5. 20.

7 Heb. in doing

he shall

do unto him.

h ch. 28. 7.

i ch. 32. 5;

35. 8.

k Is. 18. 6.

ch. 32. 4.

l Or, stand

upon them-

selves for

their height.

m Ps. 82. 7.

n ch. 32. 18.

o Heb. to be

black.

p ch. 26. 15.

q Is. 14. 15.

r Ps. 14. 8.

s ch. 32. 31.

t Lam. 4. 20.

s ver. 2.

ch. 32. 19.

[587.]

t ch. 23. 10;

32. 19, 21, 24,

&amp;c.

the first day of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, <sup>a</sup> take up a lamentation for Phā'raōh king of Ē'gypt, and say unto him, <sup>b</sup> Thou art like a young lion of the nations, <sup>c</sup> and thou art as a <sup>2</sup> whale in the seas: and thou camest forth with thy rivers, and troubledst the waters with thy feet, and <sup>d</sup> fouledst their rivers.

3 Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will therefore <sup>e</sup> spread out my net over thee with a company of many people; and they shall bring thee up in my net.

4 Then <sup>f</sup> will I leave thee upon the land, I will cast thee forth upon the open field, and <sup>g</sup> will cause all the fowls of the heaven to remain upon thee, and I will fill the beasts of the whole earth with thee.

5 And I will lay thy flesh <sup>h</sup> upon the mountains, and fill the valleys with thy height.

6 I will also water with thy blood <sup>i</sup> the land wherein thou swimdest, even to the mountains; and the rivers shall be full of thee.

7 And when I shall <sup>j</sup> put thee out, <sup>k</sup> I will cover the heaven, and make the stars thereof dark; I will cover the sun with a cloud, and the moon shall not give her light.

8 All the <sup>l</sup> bright lights of heaven will I make <sup>m</sup> dark over thee, and set darkness upon thy land, saith the Lord GOD.

9 I will also <sup>n</sup> vex the hearts of many people, when I shall bring thy destruction among the nations, into the countries which thou hast not known.

10 Yea, I will make many people <sup>o</sup> amazed at thee, and their kings shall be horribly afraid for thee, when I shall brandish my sword before them; and <sup>p</sup> they shall tremble at every moment, every man for his own life, in the day of thy fall.

11 ¶ <sup>q</sup> For thus saith the Lord GOD; The sword of the king of Bāb'y-lon shall come upon thee.

12 By the swords of the mighty will I cause thy multitude to fall, <sup>r</sup> the terrible of the nations, all of them: and <sup>s</sup> they shall spoil the pomp of

B. C. 587.

a ver. 16.  
ch. 27. 2.

b ch. 19. 3, 6;  
38. 13.  
c ch. 29. 3.  
2 Or, dragon.

d ch. 34. 13.

e ch. 12. 13;  
17. 20.  
Hos. 7. 12.

f ch. 29. 5.

g ch. 31. 13.

h ch. 31. 12.  
3 Or, the land  
of thy  
swimming.  
4 Or, ex-  
tinguish.  
i Is. 13. 10.  
Joel 2. 31; 3.  
15.

Amos 8. 9.  
Matt. 24. 29.  
Rev. 6. 12, 13.  
5 Heb. lights  
of the light  
in heaven.  
6 Heb. them  
dark.

7 Heb. pro-  
voke to an-  
ger, or, grief.  
k ch. 27. 35.  
l ch. 28. 16.  
m Jer. 46. 26.  
n ch. 30. 4.  
o ch. 28. 7.  
p ch. 29. 19.  
q ch. 29. 11.

8 Heb. deso-  
late from the  
fulness  
thereof.  
r Ex. 7. 5;  
14. 4, 18.  
Ps. 9. 16.  
ch. 6. 7.  
s ver. 2.

2 Sam. 1. 17.  
2 Chr. 35. 25.  
ch. 26. 17.  
t ch. 26. 20;  
31. 14.  
u ch. 31. 2, 18.  
v ver. 21, 24,  
&c.

ch. 28. 10.  
9 Or, the  
sword is  
laid.  
z ver. 27.  
Is. 1. 31; 14.  
9, 10.  
y ver. 19, 25,  
&c.

z ver. 24, 26,  
29, 30.  
a Is. 14. 15.  
b ver. 24, 26,  
28, 27, 32.  
ch. 28. 17.  
10 Or, dis-  
mayng.  
c Jer. 49. 34,  
&c.  
d ver. 21.

Ē'gypt, and all the multitude thereof shall be destroyed.

13 I will destroy also all the beasts thereof from beside the great waters; <sup>p</sup> neither shall the foot of man trouble them any more, nor the hoofs of beasts trouble them.

14 Then will I make their waters deep, and cause their rivers to run like oil, saith the Lord GOD.

15 When I shall make the land of Ē'gypt desolate, and the country shall be <sup>q</sup> destitute of that whereof it was full, when I shall smite all them that dwell therein, <sup>r</sup> then shall they know that I am the LORD.

16 This is the <sup>s</sup> lamentation where-with they shall lament her: the daughters of the nations shall lament her: they shall lament for her, even for Ē'gypt, and for all her multitude, saith the Lord GOD.

17 ¶ It came to pass also in the twelfth year, in the fifteenth day of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

18 Son of man, wail for the multitude of Ē'gypt, and <sup>t</sup> cast them down, even her, and the daughters of the famous nations, unto the nether parts of the earth, with them that go down into the pit.

19 <sup>u</sup> Whom dost thou pass in beauty? <sup>v</sup> go down, and be thou laid with the uncircumcised.

20 They shall fall in the midst of them that are slain by the sword: <sup>w</sup> she is delivered to the sword: draw her and all her multitudes.

21 <sup>x</sup> The strong among the mighty shall speak to him out of the midst of hell with them that help him: they are <sup>y</sup> gone down, they lie uncircumcised, slain by the sword.

22 <sup>z</sup> As'shur is there and all her company: his graves are about him: all of them slain, fallen by the sword:

23 <sup>a</sup> Whose graves are set in the sides of the pit, and her company is round about her grave: all of them slain, fallen by the sword, which <sup>b</sup> caused <sup>10</sup> terror in the land of the living.

24 There is <sup>c</sup> O'ēlām and all her multitude round about her grave, all of them slain, fallen by the sword, which are <sup>d</sup> gone down uncircum-

cised into the nether parts of the earth, <sup>c</sup> which caused their terror in the land of the living; yet have they borne their shame with them that go down to the pit.

25 They have set her a bed in the midst of the slain with all her multitude: her graves are round about him: all of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword: though their terror was caused in the land of the living, yet have they borne their shame with them that go down to the pit: he is put in the midst of them that be slain.

26 There is <sup>f</sup> Mē'shech, Ty'bal, and all her multitude: her graves are round about him: all of them <sup>g</sup> uncircumcised, slain by the sword, though they caused their terror in the land of the living.

27 <sup>h</sup> And they shall not lie with the mighty that are fallen of the uncircumcised, which are gone down to hell <sup>2</sup> with their weapons of war: and they have laid their swords under their heads, but their iniquities shall be upon their bones, though they were the terror of the mighty in the land of the living.

28 Yea, thou shalt be broken in the midst of the uncircumcised, and shalt lie with them that are slain with the sword.

29 There is <sup>i</sup> E'dom, her kings, and all her princes, which with their might are <sup>3</sup> laid by them that were slain by the sword: they shall lie with the uncircumcised, and with them that go down to the pit.

30 <sup>k</sup> There be the princes of the north, all of them, and all the <sup>l</sup> Zidō-ni-ang, which are gone down with the slain; with their terror they are ashamed of their might; and they lie uncircumcised with them that be slain by the sword, and bear their shame with them that go down to the pit.

31 Phā'raōh shall see them, and shall be <sup>m</sup> comforted over all his multitude, even Phā'raōh and all his army slain by the sword, saith the Lord God.

32 For I have caused my terror in the land of the living: and he shall be laid in the midst of the uncircum-

B. C. 587.

e ver. 23.

[587.

f Gen. 10. 2.  
ch. 27. 13;  
38. 2.  
g ver. 19, 20,  
&c.

h ver. 21.  
Is. 14. 18, 19.

2 Heb. with  
weapons of  
their war.

i ch. 25. 12,  
&c.

3 Heb. given,  
or, put.  
k ch. 38. 6,  
15; 39. 2.  
l ch. 28. 21.  
m ch. 31. 16.

a ch. 3. 11.  
b ch. 14. 17.  
4 Heb. A  
land when I  
bring a  
sword upon  
her.  
c ver. 7.  
2 Sam. 18.  
24, 25.  
2 Kin. 9. 17.  
Hos. 9. 8.  
5 Heb. he  
that heareth  
heaveth.  
d ch. 18. 13.  
e ver. 8.  
f ch. 3. 17,  
&c.  
g ch. 24. 22.  
h So Is. 49. 14.  
ch. 37. 11.  
i 2 Sam. 14.  
14.  
ch. 18. 23, 32.  
2 Pet. 3. 9.

cised with them that are slain with the sword, even Phā'raōh and all his multitude, saith the Lord God.

## CHAPTER 33.

*Ezekiel is admonished of his duty.*

**A**GAIN the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, speak to <sup>a</sup> the children of thy people, and say unto them, <sup>b</sup> When I bring the sword upon a land, if the people of the land take a man of their coasts, and set him for their <sup>c</sup> watchman:

3 If when he seeth the sword come upon the land, he blow the trumpet, and warn the people;

4 Then <sup>d</sup> whosoever heareth the sound of the trumpet, and taketh not warning; if the sword come, and take him away, <sup>e</sup> his blood shall be upon his own head.

5 He heard the sound of the trumpet, and took not warning; his blood shall be upon him. But he that taketh warning shall deliver his soul.

6 But if the watchman see the sword come, and blow not the trumpet, and the people be not warned; if the sword come, and take any person from among them, <sup>f</sup> he is taken away in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at the watchman's hand.

7 ¶ So thou, O son of man, I have set thee a watchman unto the house of Is'ra-el; therefore thou shalt hear the word at my mouth, and warn them from me.

8 When I say unto the wicked, O wicked man, thou shalt surely die; if thou dost not speak to warn the wicked from his way, that wicked man shall die in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at thine hand.

9 Nevertheless, if thou warn the wicked of his way to turn from it; if he do not turn from his way, he shall die in his iniquity; but thou hast delivered thy soul.

10 Therefore, O thou son of man, speak unto the house of Is'ra-el; Thus ye speak, saying, If our transgressions and our sins be upon us, and we <sup>g</sup> pine away in them, <sup>h</sup> how should we then live?

11 Say unto them, As I live, saith the Lord God, I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that

the wicked turn from his way and live: turn ye, turn ye from your evil ways; for <sup>k</sup> why will ye die, O house of *İs'ra-el*?

12 Therefore, thou son of man, say unto the children of thy people, The <sup>l</sup> righteousness of the righteous shall not deliver him in the day of his transgression: as for the wickedness of the wicked, <sup>m</sup> he shall not fall thereby in the day that he turneth from his wickedness; neither shall the righteous be able to live for his *righteousness* in the day that he sinneth.

13 When I shall say to the righteous, that he shall surely live; <sup>n</sup> if he trust to his own righteousness, and commit iniquity, all his righteousnesses shall not be remembered; but for his iniquity that he hath committed, he shall die for it.

14 Again, <sup>o</sup> when I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; if he turn from his sin, and do <sup>2</sup> that which is lawful and right;

15 If the wicked <sup>p</sup> restore the pledge, <sup>q</sup> give again that he had robbed, walk in <sup>r</sup> the statutes of life, without committing iniquity; he shall surely live, he shall not die.

16 <sup>s</sup> None of his sins that he hath committed shall be mentioned unto him: he hath done that which is lawful and right; he shall surely live.

17 ¶ Yet the children of thy people say, The way of the Lord is not equal: but as for them, their way is not equal.

18 <sup>t</sup> When the righteous turneth from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, he shall even die thereby.

19 But if the wicked turn from his wickedness, and do that which is lawful and right, he shall live thereby.

20 ¶ Yet ye say, <sup>u</sup> The way of the Lord is not equal. O ye house of *İs'ra-el*, I will judge you every one after his ways.

21 ¶ And it came to pass in the twelfth year <sup>v</sup> of our captivity, in the tenth month, in the fifth day of the month, <sup>2</sup> that one that had escaped out of *Jê-ru'sa-lêm* came unto me, saying, <sup>3</sup> The city is smitten.

B. C. 587.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 18. 31.<sup>l</sup> ch. 3. 20; 18. 24, 26, 27.<sup>m</sup> 2 Chr. 7. 14.<sup>n</sup> ch. 3. 20; 18. 24.<sup>o</sup> ch. 3. 18, 19; 18. 27.<sup>p</sup> Heb. judgment and justice.<sup>q</sup> ch. 18. 7.<sup>r</sup> Ex. 22. 1, 4.<sup>s</sup> Lev. 6. 2, 4, 5.<sup>t</sup> Num. 5. 6, 7.<sup>u</sup> Luke 19. 8.<sup>v</sup> Lev. 18. 5.<sup>w</sup> ch. 20. 11, 13, 21.<sup>x</sup> ch. 18. 22.<sup>y</sup> ver. 20.<sup>z</sup> ch. 18. 25, 29.<sup>aa</sup> ch. 18. 26, 27.<sup>ab</sup> ver. 17.<sup>ac</sup> ch. 18. 25, 29.<sup>ad</sup> ch. 1. 2.<sup>ae</sup> ch. 24. 26.<sup>af</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 4.<sup>ag</sup> ch. 1. 3.<sup>ah</sup> ch. 24. 27.<sup>ai</sup> ch. 34. 2.<sup>aj</sup> ver. 27.<sup>ak</sup> ch. 36. 4.<sup>al</sup> Is. 51. 2.<sup>am</sup> Acts 7. 5.<sup>an</sup> See Mic. 3. 1.<sup>ao</sup> Matt. 3. 9.<sup>ap</sup> John 8. 39.<sup>aq</sup> Gen. 9. 4.<sup>ar</sup> Lev. 3. 17; 7. 26; 17. 10; 19. 26.<sup>as</sup> Deut. 12. 16.<sup>at</sup> ch. 18. 6.<sup>au</sup> ch. 22. 6, 9.<sup>av</sup> ch. 18. 6; 22. 11.<sup>aw</sup> ver. 24.<sup>ax</sup> ch. 39. 4.<sup>ay</sup> Heb. to devour him.<sup>az</sup> Judg. 6. 2.<sup>ba</sup> 1 Sam. 13. 6.<sup>bb</sup> Jer. 44. 2, 6, 22.<sup>bc</sup> ch. 36. 34, 35.<sup>bd</sup> Heb. desolation and desolation.<sup>be</sup> q. ch. 7. 24; 24. 21; 30. 6, 7.<sup>bf</sup> r. ch. 6. 2, 3, 6.<sup>bg</sup> Or, of thee.<sup>bh</sup> Is. 29. 13.<sup>bi</sup> ch. 14. 1; 20. 1, &c.<sup>bj</sup> Heb. according to the coming of the people.<sup>bk</sup> Or, my people sit before thee.<sup>bl</sup> ch. 8. 1.<sup>bm</sup> Ps. 78. 36, 37.<sup>bn</sup> Is. 29. 13.<sup>bo</sup> Heb. they make loves, or jests.<sup>bp</sup> v. Matt. 13. 22.

22 Now <sup>b</sup> the hand of the LORD was upon me in the evening, afore he that was escaped came; and had opened my mouth, until he came to me in the morning; <sup>c</sup> and my mouth was opened, and I was no more dumb.

23 Then the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

24 Son of man, <sup>d</sup> they that inhabit those <sup>e</sup> wastes of the land of *İs'ra-el* speak, saying, <sup>f</sup> *Ä'brä-häm* was one, and he inherited the land: <sup>g</sup> but we *are* many; the land is given us for inheritance.

25 Wherefore say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; <sup>h</sup> Ye eat with the blood, and <sup>i</sup> lift up your eyes toward your idols, and <sup>k</sup> shed blood: and shall ye possess the land?

26 Ye stand upon your sword, ye work abomination, and ye <sup>l</sup> defile every one his neighbour's wife: and shall ye possess the land?

27 Say thou thus unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; As I live, surely <sup>m</sup> they that *are* in the wastes shall fall by the sword, and him that *is* in the open field <sup>n</sup> will I give to the beasts <sup>3</sup> to be devoured, and they that *be* in the forts and <sup>o</sup> in the caves shall die of the pestilence.

28 <sup>p</sup> For I will lay the land <sup>4</sup> most desolate, and the <sup>q</sup> pomp of her strength shall cease; and <sup>r</sup> the mountains of *İs'ra-el* shall be desolate, that none shall pass through.

29 Then shall they know that I *am* the LORD, when I have laid the land most desolate because of all their abominations which they have committed.

30 ¶ Also, thou son of man, the children of thy people still are talking <sup>5</sup> against thee by the walls and in the doors of the houses, and <sup>6</sup> speak one to another, every one to his brother, saying, Come, I pray you, and hear what is the word that cometh forth from the LORD.

31 And <sup>7</sup> they come unto thee <sup>8</sup> as the people cometh, and <sup>9</sup> they <sup>u</sup> sit before thee as my people, and they hear thy words, but they will not do them: <sup>2</sup> for with their mouth <sup>8</sup> they shew much love, but <sup>v</sup> their heart goeth after their covetousness.

32 And, lo, thou art unto them as

<sup>2</sup> **a** very lovely song of one that hath a pleasant voice, and can play well on an instrument: for they hear thy words, but they do them not.

33 <sup>2</sup> And when this cometh to pass, (lo, it will come,) then <sup>a</sup> shall they know that a prophet hath been among them.

## CHAPTER 34.

<sup>1</sup> **A** reproof of the shepherds. <sup>11</sup> God's providence for his flock. <sup>20</sup> The kingdom of Christ.

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, prophesy against the <sup>a</sup>shepherds of Is'ra-el, prophesy, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD unto the shepherds; <sup>b</sup> Woe be to the shepherds of Is'ra-el that do feed themselves! should not the shepherds feed the flocks?

3 <sup>c</sup> Ye eat the fat, and ye clothe you with the wool, <sup>d</sup> ye kill them that are fed: but ye feed not the flock.

4 <sup>e</sup> The diseased have ye not strengthened, neither have ye healed that which was sick, neither have ye bound up that which was broken, neither have ye brought again that which was driven away, neither have ye <sup>f</sup>sought that which was lost; but with <sup>g</sup>force and with cruelty have ye ruled them.

5 <sup>h</sup> And they were <sup>i</sup>scattered, <sup>j</sup>because there is no shepherd: <sup>k</sup> and they became meat to all the beasts of the field, when they were scattered.

6 My sheep wandered through all the mountains, and upon every high hill: yea, my flock was scattered upon all the face of the earth, and none did search or seek after them.

7 ¶ Therefore, ye shepherds, hear the word of the LORD;

8 As I live, saith the Lord GOD, surely because my flock became a prey, and my flock <sup>l</sup> became meat to every beast of the field, because <sup>m</sup>there was no shepherd, neither did my shepherds search for my flock, <sup>n</sup>but the shepherds fed themselves, and fed not my flock;

9 Therefore, O ye shepherds, hear the word of the LORD;

10 Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I am against the shepherds; and <sup>o</sup>I will require my flock at their hand, and cause them to cease from

B. C. 587.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. a song of loves.

<sup>21</sup> Sam. 3. 20.

a ch. 2. 5.

587.]

a ch. 33. 24.

b Jer. 23. 1.  
Zech. 11. 17.

c Is. 56. 11.  
Zech. 11. 16.  
d ch. 33. 25, 26.  
Mic. 3. 1. 2. 3.  
Zech. 11. 3.  
e ver. 16.  
Zech. 11. 16.

f Luke 15. 4.  
g 1 Pet. 5. 3.  
h ch. 33. 21, 28.  
i 1 Kin. 22.

j Matt. 9. 36.  
k Or, without a shepherd, and so ver. 8.  
l ver. 8.

m Is. 56. 9.  
Jer. 12. 9.  
l ver. 5, 6.

n ver. 2, 10.  
ch. 33. 18.

o Heb. According to the seeking.

p ch. 30. 3.  
Joel 2. 2.

q Is. 65. 9, 10.  
Jer. 23. 3.

r ch. 28. 25; 36. 21; 37. 21, 22.

s Ps. 23. 2.  
s Jer. 33. 12.

t See ver. 4. Is. 40. 11.

u Mic. 4. 6.  
Matt. 18. 11.

v Mark 2. 17.  
Luke 5. 32.

w Is. 10. 16.  
Amos 4. 1.

x Jer. 10. 24.  
y ver. 20, 22.  
ch. 20. 37, 38.  
Zech. 10. 3.  
Matt. 25. 32.

z Heb. small cattle of lambs and kids.  
6 Heb. great he goats.  
z ver. 17.

feeding the flock; neither shall the shepherds <sup>a</sup>feed themselves any more; for I will deliver my flock from their mouth, that they may not be meat for them.

11 ¶ For thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I, even I, will both search my sheep, and seek them out.

12 <sup>4</sup> As a shepherd seeketh out his flock in the day that he is among his sheep that are scattered; so will I seek out my sheep, and will deliver them out of all places where they have been scattered in <sup>p</sup>the cloudy and dark day.

13 And <sup>q</sup>I will bring them out from the people, and gather them from the countries, and will bring them to their own land, and feed them upon the mountains of Is'ra-el by the rivers, and in all the inhabited places of the country.

14 <sup>r</sup>I will feed them in a good pasture, and upon the high mountains of Is'ra-el shall their fold be: <sup>s</sup>there shall they lie in a good fold, and in a fat pasture shall they feed upon the mountains of Is'ra-el.

15 I will feed my flock, and I will cause them to lie down, saith the Lord GOD.

16 <sup>t</sup>I will seek that which was lost, and bring again that which was driven away, and will bind up that which was broken, and will strengthen that which was sick: but I will destroy <sup>u</sup>the fat and the strong; I will feed them <sup>v</sup>with judgment.

17 And as for you, O my flock, thus saith the Lord GOD; <sup>y</sup>Behold, I judge between <sup>z</sup>cattle and cattle, between the rams and the <sup>6</sup>he goats.

18 Seemeth it a small thing unto you to have eaten up the good pasture, but ye must tread down with your feet the residue of your pastures? and to have drunk of the deep waters, but ye must foul the residue with your feet?

19 And as for my flock, they eat that which ye have trodden with your feet; and they drink that which ye have fouled with your feet.

20 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD unto them; <sup>2</sup>Behold, I, even I, will judge between the fat cattle and between the lean cattle.



21 Because ye have thrust with side  
and with shoulder, and pushed all the  
diseased with your horns, till ye have  
scattered them abroad ;

22 Therefore will I save my flock,  
and they shall no more be a prey;  
and I will judge between cattle  
and cattle.

23 And I will set up one <sup>b</sup>shepherd  
over them, and he shall feed them.  
<sup>c</sup>even my servant Dā'vid; he shall  
feed them, and he shall be their  
shepherd. ★

24 And <sup>d</sup> I the LORD will be their  
God, and my servant Dā'vid <sup>e</sup> a prince  
among them; I the LORD have spo-  
ken it. ★

25 And <sup>f</sup>I will make with them a covenant of peace, and <sup>g</sup> will cause the evil beasts to cease out of the land; and they <sup>h</sup> shall dwell safely in the wilderness, and sleep in the woods.

26 And I will make them and the places round about <sup>i</sup> my hill <sup>k</sup> a blessing; and I will <sup>l</sup> cause the shower to come down in his season; there shall be <sup>m</sup> showers of blessing.

27 And <sup>a</sup> the tree of the field shall yield her fruit, and the earth shall yield her increase, and they shall be safe in their land, and shall know that *I am the LORD*, when I have <sup>b</sup> broken the bands of their yoke, and delivered them out of the hand of those that <sup>c</sup> served themselves of them.

28 And they shall no more <sup>q</sup>be a prey to the heathen, neither shall the beast of the land devour them; but <sup>r</sup>they shall dwell safely, and none shall make *them* afraid.

29 And I will raise up for them a plant<sup>2</sup> of renown, and they shall be no more<sup>3</sup> consumed with hunger in the land, neither bear the shame of the heathen any more.

30 Thus shall they know that " I the LORD their God *am* with them, and *that* they, *even* the house of Iſ'ra-el, *are* my people, saith the LORD GOD.

31 And ye my <sup>x</sup> flock, the flock of my pasture, are men, and I am your God, saith the Lord Gop.

## CHAPTER 35.

*The judgment of mount Seir for their hatred of Israel.*

**M**OREOVER the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

**B. C. 587.**

*a ver.* 17.  
*b* Is. 40. 11.  
Jer. 23. 4, 5.  
John 10. 11.  
Heb. 13. 20.  
1 Pet. 2. 25;  
5. 4.

c Jer. 30. 9.  
ch. 37. 24, 25.  
Hos. 3. 5.  
d ver. 30.  
Ex. 29. 45.  
ch. 37. 27.  
e ch. 37. 22.

Luke 1. 32,  
 33.  
*f* ch. 37. 26.  
*g* Lev. 26. 6.  
 Is. 11. 6-9;  
 35. 9.  
 Hos. 2. 18.  
*h* ver. 28.

Jer. 23. 6.  
i Is. 56. 7.  
ch. 20. 40.  
k Gen. 12. 2.  
Is. 19. 24.  
Zech. 8. 13.  
l Lev. 26. 4.

m Ps. 68. 9.  
 Mal. 3. 10.  
 n Lev. 26. 4.  
 Ps. 85. 12.  
 Is. 4. 2.  
 o Lev. 26. 13.  
 Jer. 2. 20.  
 p Lev. 25. 14.

*p* Jer. 23. 14.  
*q* See ver. 8.  
ch. 36. 4.  
*r* ver. 25.  
Jer. 30. 10;  
46. 27.  
*s* Is. 11. 1.  
Jer. 23. 5.

2 Or, *for*  
*renown.*  
3 Heb. *taken*  
*away.*  
t ch. 36. 3, 6,  
15.  
u ver. 24.

*a* ch. 6. 2.  
*b* Deut. 2. 5.

c Jer. 49. 7, 8.  
ch. 25. 12.  
Amos 1. 11.  
Obad. 10,  
&c.  
d ch. 6. 14.  
4 Heb. deso-

lation and  
 desolation :  
 So ver. 7.  
 e ver. 9.  
 f ch. 25. 12.  
 Obad. 10.  
 5 Or, hatred  
 of old

ch. 25. 15.  
6 Heb. *poured out  
the children.*  
7 Heb. *hands.*  
9 Ps. 137. 7.  
ch. 21. 25, 29.

Dan. 9. 24.  
Obad. 11.  
h Ps. 109. 17.  
8 Heb. *desolation and desolation*, ver. 3.

ch. 29. 11. k  
Mal. 1. 3, 4. n  
13. 9 Or, tho  
48. 35. p Ma  
devour. r l

2 Son of man, <sup>a</sup> set thy face against  
<sup>b</sup>mount Sē'ir, and <sup>c</sup>prophecy against  
it,

3 And say unto it, Thus saith the Lord GOD ; Behold, O mount Sē'ir, I *am* against thee, and <sup>d</sup> I will stretch out mine hand against thee, and I will make thee <sup>4</sup> most desolate.

4<sup>e</sup> I will lay thy cities waste, and thou shalt be desolate, and thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD.

5<sup>f</sup> Because thou hast had a <sup>5</sup>perpetual hatred, and hast <sup>6</sup>shed the blood of the children of İsra-el by the <sup>7</sup>force of the sword in the time of their calamity, <sup>9</sup>in the time that *their iniquity had an end:*

6 Therefore, as I live, saith the Lord God, I will prepare thee unto blood, and blood shall pursue thee: <sup>h</sup>sith thou hast not hated blood, even blood shall pursue thee.

7 Thus will I make mount Sē'ir<sup>s</sup>  
<sup>s</sup> most desolate, and cut off from it  
<sup>i</sup> him that passeth out and him that  
returneth.

8 <sup>k</sup> And I will fill his mountains with his slain *men*: in thy hills, and in thy valleys, and in all thy rivers, shall they fall that are slain with the sword.

9 <sup>9</sup> I will make thee perpetual desolations, and thy cities shall not return: <sup>m</sup> and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

10 Because thou hast said, These two nations and these two countries shall be mine, and we will <sup>n</sup> possess it; <sup>9</sup> whereas <sup>o</sup> the LORD was there:

11 Therefore, as I live, saith the Lord God, I will even do <sup>p</sup> according to thine anger, and according to thine envy which thou hast used out of thy hatred against them; and I will make myself known among them, when I have iudged thee.

12 <sup>9</sup> And thou shalt know that I am the LORD, and that I have heard all thy blasphemies which thou hast spoken against the mountains of Is'ra-el, saying, They are laid desolate, they are given us <sup>10</sup> to consume.

13 Thus <sup>7</sup> with your mouth ye have  
 11 boasted against me, and have mul-  
 ch. 31. 12; 32. 5. <sup>7</sup> ver. 4. Jer. 49. 17, 18. ch. 25. 13.  
 ch. 8. 7; 7. 4, 9; 36. 11. <sup>n</sup> Ps. 83. 4, 12. ch. 36. 5. Obad.  
 gh the LORD was there. o Ps. 48. 1, 3; 132. 13, 14. ch.  
 2. 7. 2. James 2. 13. q Ps. 9. 16. ch. 6. 7. 10 Heb. to  
 am. 2. 3. Rev. 13. 6. 11 Heb. magnified.

tiplied your words against me: I have heard *them*.

14 Thus saith the Lord God; "When the whole earth rejoiceth, I will make thee desolate.

15 "As thou didst rejoice at the inheritance of the house of *Is'ra-el*, because it was desolate, so will I do unto thee: "thou shalt be desolate, O mount *Sé'ir*, and all *î-dû-mé'a*, even all of it: and they shall know that I *am* the Lord.

#### CHAPTER 36.

1 *The land of Israel is comforted, both by destruction of the heathen, & and by the promised blessings of God.*

**A**LSO, thou son of man, prophesy unto the <sup>a</sup> mountains of *Is'ra-el*, and say, Ye mountains of *Is'ra-el*, hear the word of the Lord:

2 Thus saith the Lord God; Because <sup>b</sup> the enemy hath said against you, Aha, <sup>c</sup> even the ancient high places <sup>d</sup> are our's in possession:

3 Therefore prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord God; <sup>2</sup> Because they have made you desolate, and swallowed you up on every side, that ye might be a possession unto the residue of the heathen, <sup>e</sup> and <sup>3</sup> ye are taken up in the lips of talkers, and are an infamy of the people:

4 Therefore, ye mountains of *Is'ra-el*, hear the word of the Lord God; Thus saith the Lord God to the mountains, and to the hills, to the <sup>f</sup> rivers, and to the valleys, to the desolate wastes, and to the cities that are forsaken, which <sup>g</sup> became a prey and <sup>h</sup> derision to the residue of the heathen that *are* round about;

5 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; <sup>i</sup> Surely in the fire of my jealousy have I spoken against the residue of the heathen, and against all *î-dû-mé'a*, <sup>j</sup> which have appointed my land into their possession with the joy of all *their* heart, with despiteful minds, to cast it out for a prey.

6 Prophecy therefore concerning the land of *Is'ra-el*, and say unto the mountains, and to the hills, to the rivers, and to the valleys, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I have spoken in my jealousy and in my fury, because ye have <sup>k</sup> borne the shame of the heathen:

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord

B. C. 587.

<sup>1</sup> *Isa.* 65. 13, 14.

<sup>1</sup> *Obad.* 12, 15.

<sup>u</sup> *ver.* 3, 4.

587.]

<sup>a</sup> *ch.* 6. 2, 3.

<sup>b</sup> *ch.* 25. 3;

<sup>26.</sup> 2.

<sup>c</sup> *Deut.* 32. 13.

<sup>d</sup> *ch.* 35. 10.

<sup>2</sup> *Heb. Because for because.*

<sup>e</sup> *Deut.* 28. 37.

<sup>1</sup> *Kin.* 9. 7.

<sup>Lam.</sup> 2. 15.

<sup>Dan.</sup> 9. 16.

<sup>3</sup> *Or, ye are made to come upon the tip of the tongue.*

<sup>4</sup> *Or, bottoms, or, dunes.*

<sup>f</sup> *ch.* 34. 28.

<sup>g</sup> *Ps.* 73. 4.

<sup>h</sup> *Deut.* 4. 24.

<sup>i</sup> *ch.* 38. 19.

<sup>j</sup> *ch.* 35. 10, 12.

<sup>k</sup> *ver.* 15.

<sup>Ps.</sup> 125. 3, 4.

<sup>l</sup> *ch.* 34. 29.

<sup>m</sup> *ch.* 20. 5.

<sup>n</sup> *ver.* 33.

<sup>16.</sup> 58. 12;

<sup>61.</sup> 4.

<sup>Amos</sup> 9. 14.

<sup>n</sup> *Jer.* 31. 27;

<sup>33.</sup> 12.

<sup>o</sup> *ch.* 35. 9;

<sup>37.</sup> 6, 13.

<sup>p</sup> *Obad.* 17.

<sup>q</sup> *See Jer.*

<sup>15.</sup> 7.

<sup>r</sup> *Num.* 13. 32.

<sup>s</sup> *Or, cause to fall.*

<sup>t</sup> *ch.* 34. 29.

<sup>1</sup> *Lev.* 18. 25,

<sup>27,</sup> 28.

<sup>Jer.</sup> 2. 7.

<sup>u</sup> *Lev.* 15. 19,

<sup>z</sup> *ch.* 16. 36,

<sup>38;</sup> 23. 37.

<sup>y</sup> *ch.* 22. 15.

<sup>z</sup> *ch.* 7. 1; 18.

<sup>30;</sup> 39. 24.

GOD; I have <sup>1</sup> lifted up mine hand, Surely the heathen that *are* about you, they shall bear their shame.

8 ¶ But ye, O mountains of *Is'ra-el*, ye shall shoot forth your branches, and yield your fruit to my people of *Is'ra-el*; for they are at hand to come.

9 For, behold, I *am* for you, and I will turn unto you, and ye shall be tilled and sown:

10 And I will multiply men upon you, all the house of *Is'ra-el*, even all of it: and the cities shall be inhabited, and <sup>m</sup> the wastes shall be builded:

11 And <sup>n</sup> I will multiply upon you man and beast; and they shall increase and bring fruit: and I will settle you after your old estates, and will do better unto you than at your beginnings: <sup>o</sup> and ye shall know that I *am* the Lord.

12 Yea, I will cause men to walk upon you, *even* my people *Is'ra-el*; <sup>p</sup> and they shall possess thee, and thou shalt be their inheritance, and thou shalt no more henceforth <sup>q</sup> bereave them of men.

13 Thus saith the Lord God; Because they say unto you, <sup>r</sup> Thou *land* devourest up men, and hast bereaved thy nations;

14 Therefore thou shalt devour men no more, neither <sup>s</sup> bereave thy nations any more, saith the Lord God.

15 <sup>t</sup> Neither will I cause men to hear in thee the shame of the heathen any more, neither shalt thou bear the reproach of the people any more, neither shalt thou cause thy nations to fall any more, saith the Lord God.

16 ¶ Moreover the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

17 Son of man, when the house of *Is'ra-el* dwelt in their own land, <sup>u</sup> they defiled it by their own way and by their doings: their way was before me as <sup>v</sup> the uncleanness of a removed woman.

18 Wherefore I poured my fury upon them <sup>w</sup> for the blood that they had shed upon the land, and for their idols *wherewith* they had polluted it.

19 And I <sup>x</sup> scattered them among the heathen, and they were dispersed through the countries: <sup>y</sup> according to

their way and according to their doings I judged them.

20 And when they entered unto the heathen, whither they went, they <sup>a</sup> profaned my holy name, when they said to them, These are the people of the LORD, and are gone forth out of his land.

21 ¶ But I had pity <sup>b</sup> for mine holy name, which the house of Is<sup>h</sup>ra-el had profaned among the heathen, whither they went.

22 Therefore say unto the house of Is<sup>h</sup>ra-el, Thus saith the Lord GOD; I do not *this* for your sakes, O house of Is<sup>h</sup>ra-el, <sup>c</sup> but for mine holy name's sake, which ye have profaned among the heathen, whither ye went.

23 And I will sanctify my great name, which was profaned among the heathen, which ye have profaned in the midst of them; and the heathen shall know that I *am* the LORD, saith the Lord GOD, when I shall be <sup>d</sup> sanctified in you before <sup>e</sup> their eyes.

24 For <sup>e</sup> I will take you from among the heathen, and gather you out of all countries, and will bring you into your own land.

25 ¶ <sup>f</sup> Then will I sprinkle clean water upon you, and ye shall be clean: <sup>g</sup> from all your filthiness, and from all your idols, will I cleanse you.

26 A <sup>h</sup> new heart also will I give you, and a new spirit will I put within you: and I will take away the stony heart out of your flesh, and I will give you an heart of flesh.

27 And I will put my <sup>i</sup> spirit within you, and cause you to walk in my statutes, and ye shall keep my judgments, and do them.

28 <sup>k</sup> And ye shall dwell in the land that I gave to your fathers; <sup>l</sup> and ye shall be my people, and I will be your God.

29 I will also <sup>m</sup> save you from all your uncleannesses: and <sup>n</sup> I will call for the corn, and will increase it, and <sup>o</sup> lay no famine upon you.

30 <sup>p</sup> And I will multiply the fruit of the tree, and the increase of the field, that ye shall receive no more reproach of famine among the heathen.

31 Then <sup>q</sup> shall ye remember your own evil ways, and your doings that

B. C. 587.

<sup>a</sup> Is. 52. 5.  
Rom. 2. 24.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 20. 9, 14.

<sup>c</sup> Ps. 106. 8.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 20. 41;  
28. 22.  
<sup>e</sup> Or, your.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 34. 13;  
37. 21.

<sup>f</sup> Is. 52. 15.  
Heb. 10. 22.  
<sup>g</sup> Jer. 33. 8.  
<sup>h</sup> Jer. 32. 39.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 11. 19;  
37. 14.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 28. 25;  
37. 25.  
<sup>l</sup> Jer. 30. 22.  
ch. 11. 20;  
37. 27.

<sup>m</sup> Matt. 1. 21.  
Rom. 11. 26.  
<sup>n</sup> See Ps. 105. 16.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 34. 29.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 34. 27.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 16. 61,  
62.  
<sup>r</sup> Lev. 26. 39,  
ch. 6. 9; 20. 43.

[cir. 587.]

<sup>s</sup> ver. 22.  
<sup>t</sup> Deut. 9. 5.  
<sup>u</sup> ver. 10.  
<sup>u</sup> Is. 51. 3.  
ch. 28. 13.  
Joel 2. 3.  
<sup>v</sup> ch. 17. 24;  
22. 14; 37. 14.  
<sup>w</sup> See ch. 14. 3;  
20. 3, 31.  
<sup>x</sup> ver. 10.  
<sup>y</sup> Heb. flock  
of holy  
things.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 1. 3.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 3. 14;  
8. 3; 11. 24.  
Luke 4. 1.  
<sup>c</sup> Or, cham-  
paign.  
<sup>d</sup> Deut. 32. 39.  
1 Sam. 2. 6.  
John 5. 21.  
Rom. 4. 17.  
2 Cor. 1. 9

were not good, and <sup>r</sup> shall lothe yourselves in your own sight for your iniquities and for your abominations.

32 <sup>s</sup> Not for your sakes do I *this*, saith the Lord GOD, be it known unto you: be ashamed and confounded for your own ways, O house of Is<sup>h</sup>ra-el.

33 Thus saith the Lord GOD; In the day that I shall have cleansed you from all your iniquities I will also cause you to dwell in the cities, <sup>t</sup> and the wastes shall be builded.

34 And the desolate land shall be tilled, whereas it lay desolate in the sight of all that passed by.

35 And they shall say, This land that was desolate is become like the garden of <sup>u</sup> E<sup>d</sup>den; and the waste and desolate and ruined cities are become fenced, and are inhabited.

36 Then the heathen that are left round about you shall know that I the LORD build the ruined places, and plant that that was desolate: <sup>v</sup> I the LORD have spoken it, and I will do it.

37 Thus saith the Lord GOD; <sup>w</sup> I will yet for this be enquired of by the house of Is<sup>h</sup>ra-el, to do it for them; I will <sup>x</sup> increase them with men like a flock.

38 As the <sup>y</sup> holy flock, as the flock of Jê-ru<sup>s</sup>al<sup>l</sup>em in her solemn feasts; so shall the waste cities be filled with flocks of men: and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

## CHAPTER 37.

1 By the resurrection of dry bones, 11 the dead hope of Israel is revived.

**T**HE <sup>a</sup> hand of the LORD was upon me, and carried me out <sup>b</sup> in the spirit of the LORD, and set me down in the midst of the valley which was full of bones,

2 And caused me to pass by them round about: and, behold, *there were* very many in the open <sup>c</sup> valley; and, lo, *they were* very dry.

3 And he said unto me, Son of man, can these bones live? And I answered, O Lord GOD, <sup>c</sup> thou knowest.

4 Again he said unto me, Prophesy upon these bones, and say unto them, O ye dry bones, hear the word of the LORD.

5 Thus saith the Lord GOD unto

these bones; Behold, I will <sup>d</sup> cause breath to enter into you, and ye shall live:

6 And I will lay sinews upon you, and will bring up flesh upon you, and cover you with skin, and put breath in you, and ye shall live; <sup>e</sup> and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

7 So I prophesied as I was commanded: and as I prophesied, there was a noise, and behold a shaking, and the bones came together, bone to his bone.

8 And when I beheld, lo, the sinews and the flesh came up upon them, and the skin covered them above: but *there was no breath in them.*

9 Then said he unto me, Prophecy unto the <sup>2</sup> wind, prophecy, son of man, and say to the wind, Thus saith the Lord God; <sup>f</sup> Come from the four winds, O breath, and breathe upon these slain, that they may live.

10 So I prophesied as he commanded me, <sup>g</sup> and the breath came into them, and they lived, and stood up upon their feet, an exceeding great army.

11 ¶ Then he said unto me, Son of man, these bones are the whole house of *Is'ra-el*: behold, they say, <sup>h</sup> Our bones are dried, and our hope is lost: we are cut off for our parts.

12 Therefore prophecy and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, <sup>i</sup> O my people, I will open your graves, and cause you to come up out of your graves, and <sup>k</sup> bring you into the land of *Is'ra-el*.

13 And ye shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I have opened your graves, O my people, and brought you up out of your graves,

14 And <sup>l</sup> shall put my spirit in you, and ye shall live, and I shall place you in your own land: then shall ye know that I the LORD have spoken it, and performed it, saith the LORD.

15 ¶ The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

16 Moreover, thou son of man, <sup>m</sup> take thee one stick, and write upon it, For *Jū'dah*, and for <sup>n</sup> the children of *Is'ra-el* his companions: then take another stick, and write upon it, For *Jō'seph*, the stick of *E'phrā-im*, and for all the house of *Is'ra-el* his companions:

B. C. 587.

<sup>d</sup> ver. 9.  
Ps. 104. 30.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 6. 7; 35. 12.  
Joel 2. 27; 3. 17.

<sup>2</sup> Or, *breath.*

<sup>f</sup> ver. 5.  
Ps. 104. 30.

<sup>g</sup> Rev. 11. 11.

<sup>h</sup> Ps. 141. 7.  
Is. 49. 14.  
<sup>i</sup> Is. 26. 19.  
<sup>j</sup> Hos. 13. 14.  
<sup>k</sup> ver. 25.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 36. 24.  
<sup>m</sup> See Num. 17. 2.  
<sup>n</sup> 2 Chr. 11. 12.  
13. 16; 15. 9;  
30. 11, 18.  
<sup>o</sup> See ver. 22. 24.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 12. 9;  
24. 19.  
<sup>q</sup> Zech. 10. 6.  
<sup>r</sup> ver. 16, 17.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 12. 3.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 35. 24.  
<sup>u</sup> Is. 11. 13.  
Jer. 3. 18;  
50. 4.

<sup>v</sup> Hos. 1. 11.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 34. 23, 24.  
John 10. 16.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 36. 25.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 36. 29, 29.  
<sup>a</sup> Is. 40. 11.  
Jer. 23. 5;  
30. 9.  
ch. 34. 23, 24.  
Hos. 3. 5.

<sup>b</sup> ver. 22.  
John 10. 16.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 36. 27.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 36. 29.  
<sup>e</sup> Is. 60. 21.  
Joel 3. 20.  
Amos 9. 15.  
<sup>f</sup> ver. 24.  
John 12. 34.  
<sup>g</sup> Ps. 69. 3.  
Is. 55. 3.  
Jer. 32. 40.  
ch. 34. 25.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 36. 10, 37.

17 And <sup>o</sup> join them one to another into one stick; and they shall become one in thine hand.

18 ¶ And when the children of thy people shall speak unto thee, saying, <sup>p</sup> Wilt thou not shew us what thou *meanest* by these?

19 <sup>q</sup> Say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will take <sup>r</sup> the stick of *Jō'seph*, which *is* in the hand of *E'phrā-im*, and the tribes of *Is'ra-el* his fellows, and will put them with him, *even* with the stick of *Jū'dah*, and make them one stick, and they shall be one in mine hand.

20 ¶ And the sticks whereon thou writest shall be in thine hand <sup>s</sup> before their eyes.

21 And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, <sup>t</sup> I will take the children of *Is'ra-el* from among the heathen, whither they be gone, and will gather them on every side, and bring them into their own land:

22 And <sup>u</sup> I will make them one nation in the land upon the mountains of *Is'ra-el*; and <sup>v</sup> one king shall be king to them all: and they shall be no more two nations, neither shall they be divided into two kingdoms any more at all:

23 <sup>w</sup> Neither shall they defile themselves any more with their idols, nor with their detestable things, nor with any of their transgressions: but <sup>x</sup> I will save them out of all their dwellingplaces, wherein they have sinned, and will cleanse them: so shall they be my people, and I will be their God.

24 And <sup>y</sup> *Dā'vid* my servant shall be king over them; and <sup>z</sup> they all shall have one shepherd: <sup>a</sup> they shall also walk in my judgments, and observe my statutes, and do them. ★

25 <sup>b</sup> And they shall dwell in the land that I have given unto *Jā'eqb* my servant, wherein your fathers have dwelt; and they shall dwell therein, *even* they, and their children, and their children's children <sup>c</sup> for ever: and <sup>d</sup> my servant *Dā'vid* shall be their prince for ever. ★

26 Moreover I will make <sup>e</sup> a covenant of peace with them; it shall be an everlasting covenant with them: and I will place them, and <sup>f</sup> multiply

them, and will set my <sup>1</sup>sanctuary in the midst of them for evermore.

27 <sup>k</sup>My tabernacle also shall be with them: yea, I will be <sup>1</sup>their God, and they shall be my people.

28 <sup>m</sup>And the heathen shall know that I the LORD do <sup>n</sup>sanctify <sup>1</sup>İř-râ-el, when my sanctuary shall be in the midst of them for evermore.

## CHAPTER 38.

1 <sup>1</sup>The army of Gog. 14 <sup>1</sup>God's judgment against him.

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 <sup>a</sup>Son of man, <sup>b</sup>set thy face against <sup>c</sup>Gôg, the land of Mâ'gôg, <sup>2</sup>the chief prince of <sup>d</sup>Mê'shech and Tû'bal, and prophesy against him,

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I <sup>am</sup> against thee, O Gôg, the chief prince of Mê'shech and Tû'bal:

4 And <sup>e</sup>I will turn thee back, and put hooks into thy jaws, and I will bring thee forth, and all thine army, horses and horsemen, <sup>f</sup>all of them clothed with all sorts of *armour*, even a great company with bucklers and shields, all of them handling swords:

5 Pêr'sjâ, E-thî-ô'pl-a, and <sup>3</sup>Lîb'y-â with them; all of them with shield and helmet:

6 <sup>g</sup>Gô'mer, and all his bands; the house of <sup>h</sup>Tô-gâr'mah of the north quarters, and all his bands: *and* many people with thee.

7 <sup>i</sup>Be thou prepared, and prepare for thyself, thou, and all thy company that are assembled unto thee, and be thou a guard unto them.

8 <sup>k</sup>After many days <sup>1</sup>thou shalt be visited: in the latter years thou shalt come into the land *that is brought back from the sword*, <sup>m</sup>and *is gathered out of many people*, against <sup>n</sup>the mountains of <sup>1</sup>İř-râ-el, which have been always waste: but it is brought forth out of the nations, and they shall <sup>o</sup>dwell safely all of them.

9 Thou shalt ascend and come <sup>p</sup>like a storm, thou shalt be <sup>q</sup>like a cloud to cover the land, thou, and all thy bands, and many people with thee.

10 Thus saith the Lord God; It shall also come to pass, *that* at the same time shall things come into thy mind, and thou shalt <sup>r</sup>think an evil thought:

B. C. 587.

<sup>i</sup> 2 Cor. 6. 16.  
<sup>k</sup> Lev. 26. 11,  
12.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 43. 7.  
<sup>m</sup> John 1. 14.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 11. 20;  
14. 11; 36. 28.  
<sup>o</sup> m ch. 36. 23.  
<sup>p</sup> n ch. 20. 12.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 39. 1.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 35. 2, 3.  
<sup>c</sup> Rev. 20. 8.  
<sup>2</sup> Or, *prince of the chief*.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 32. 26.  
<sup>e</sup> 2 Kin. 19. 28.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 23. 4;  
39. 2.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 23. 12.  
<sup>h</sup> Or, *Phut*.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 27. 10;  
30. 5.

<sup>j</sup> Gen. 10. 2.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 27. 14.

<sup>l</sup> Like Is. 8. 9, 10.

<sup>m</sup> Jer. 46. 3, 4,  
14; 51. 12.

<sup>n</sup> ver. 16.  
Gen. 49. 1.  
Deut. 4. 30.

<sup>o</sup> Is. 23. 6.  
<sup>p</sup> ver. 12.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 34. 13.  
<sup>r</sup> n ch. 36. 1, 4, 8.

<sup>s</sup> ver. 11.  
<sup>t</sup> Jer. 23. 6.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 23. 26;  
34. 25, 28.

<sup>v</sup> Is. 28. 2.  
<sup>w</sup> ver. 16.

<sup>x</sup> Or, *conceive a mischievous purpose*.

<sup>y</sup> Jer. 49. 31.  
<sup>z</sup> ver. 8.

<sup>1</sup> Or, *confidently*.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. *To spoil the spoil, and to prey the prey*.

<sup>3</sup> ch. 29. 19.  
<sup>4</sup> ch. 36. 34.

<sup>5</sup> ver. 8.  
<sup>6</sup> Heb. *novel*.

<sup>7</sup> Judg. 9. 37.  
<sup>8</sup> z ch. 27. 22.

<sup>9</sup> ch. 27. 15.  
<sup>10</sup> 20.

<sup>11</sup> z ch. 27. 12.  
<sup>12</sup> a See ch. 19.

<sup>13</sup> 3, 5.  
<sup>14</sup> b Is. 4. 1.

<sup>15</sup> c ver. 8.  
<sup>16</sup> d ch. 39. 2.

<sup>17</sup> e ver. 6.  
<sup>18</sup> f ver. 9.

<sup>19</sup> g ver. 8.  
<sup>20</sup> h Est. 4. 4.

<sup>21</sup> i ch. 36. 23;  
39. 21.

<sup>22</sup> j Heb. *by the hands*.  
<sup>23</sup> k ch. 35. 5, 6;  
39. 23.

<sup>24</sup> l Ps. 69. 46.  
<sup>25</sup> m Hag. 2. 6, 7.  
Rev. 16. 18.

<sup>26</sup> n Hos. 4. 3.

11 And thou shalt say, I will go up to the land of unwallled villages; I will <sup>r</sup>go to them that are at rest, <sup>s</sup>that dwell <sup>t</sup>safely, all of them dwelling without walls, and having neither bars nor gates,

12 <sup>6</sup>To take a spoil, and to take a prey; to turn thine hand upon <sup>u</sup>the desolate places *that are now inhabited*, <sup>v</sup>and upon the people *that are gathered out of the nations*, which have gotten cattle and goods, that dwell in the <sup>w</sup>midst of the land.

13 <sup>x</sup>Shê'bâ, and <sup>y</sup>Dê'dan, and the merchants <sup>z</sup>of Târ'shish, with all <sup>a</sup>the young lions thereof, shall say unto thee, Art thou come to take a spoil? hast thou gathered thy company to take a prey? to carry away silver and gold, to take away cattle and goods, to take a great spoil?

14 <sup>1</sup>Therefore, son of man, prophesy and say unto Gôg, Thus saith the Lord God; <sup>b</sup>In that day when my people of <sup>1</sup>İř-râ-el <sup>c</sup>dwell safely, shalt thou not know it?

15 <sup>d</sup>And thou shalt come from thy place out of the north parts, thou, <sup>e</sup>and many people with thee, all of them riding upon horses, a great company, and a mighty army:

16 <sup>f</sup>And thou shalt come up against my people of <sup>1</sup>İř-râ-el, as a cloud to cover the land; <sup>g</sup>it shall be in the latter days, and I will bring thee against my land, <sup>h</sup>that the heathen may know me, when I shall be sanctified in thee, O Gôg, before their eyes.

17 Thus saith the Lord God; *Art* thou he of whom I have spoken in old time <sup>8</sup>by my servants the prophets of <sup>1</sup>İř-râ-el, which prophesied in those days *many* years that I would bring thee against them?

18 And it shall come to pass at the same time when Gôg shall come against the land of <sup>1</sup>İř-râ-el, saith the Lord God, *that* my fury shall come up in my face.

19 For <sup>i</sup>in my jealousy <sup>k</sup>and in the fire of my wrath have I spoken, <sup>l</sup>Surely in that day there shall be a great shaking in the land of <sup>1</sup>İř-râ-el;

20 So that <sup>m</sup>the fishes of the sea, and the fowls of the heaven, and the

beasts of the field, and all creeping things that creep upon the earth, and all the men that are upon the face of the earth, shall shake at my presence, <sup>a</sup> and the mountains shall be thrown down, and the <sup>2</sup>steep places shall fall, and every wall shall fall to the ground.

21 And I will <sup>o</sup> call for <sup>p</sup> a sword against him throughout all my mountains, saith the Lord GOD: <sup>q</sup> every man's sword shall be against his brother.

22 And I will <sup>r</sup> plead against him with <sup>s</sup> pestilence and with blood; and <sup>t</sup> I will rain upon him, and upon his bands, and upon the many people that are with him, an overflowing rain, and <sup>u</sup> great hailstones, fire, and brimstone.

23 Thus will I magnify myself, and <sup>v</sup> sanctify myself; <sup>w</sup> and I will be known in the eyes of many nations, and they shall know that I am the LORD.

## CHAPTER 39.

1 *God's judgment upon Gog. 8 Israel's victory.*

**T**HEREFORE, <sup>a</sup> thou son of man, prophesy against Gōg, and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I am against thee, O Gōg, the chief prince of Mē'shech and Tū'bal:

2 And I will turn thee back, and <sup>b</sup> leave but the sixth part of thee, and will cause thee to come up from <sup>c</sup> the north parts, and will bring thee upon the mountains of Iṣ'ra-el:

3 And I will smite thy bow out of thy left hand, and will cause thine arrows to fall out of thy right hand.

4 <sup>d</sup> Thou shalt fall upon the mountains of Iṣ'ra-el, thou, and all thy bands, and the people that <sup>e</sup> is with thee: <sup>f</sup> I will give thee unto the ravenous birds of every <sup>g</sup> sort, and to the beasts of the field <sup>h</sup> to be devoured.

5 Thou shalt fall upon <sup>i</sup> the open field: for I have spoken <sup>j</sup> it, saith the Lord GOD.

6 <sup>k</sup> And I will send a fire on Mā'gōg, and among them that dwell <sup>l</sup> carelessly in <sup>m</sup> the isles: and they shall know that I am the LORD.

7 <sup>n</sup> So will I make my holy name known in the midst of my people Iṣ'ra-el; and I will not <sup>o</sup> let them <sup>p</sup> pol-

B. C. 587.

<sup>q</sup> Jer. 4. 24.  
<sup>r</sup> Nah. 1. 5. 6.  
<sup>s</sup> 2 Or, towers, or, stairs.

<sup>t</sup> Ps. 105. 16.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 14. 17.  
<sup>v</sup> Judg. 7. 22.  
<sup>w</sup> 1 Sam. 14. 20.  
<sup>x</sup> 2 Chr. 20. 23.  
<sup>y</sup> 1 Sa. 96. 16.  
<sup>z</sup> Jer. 25. 31.  
<sup>aa</sup> ch. 5. 17.  
<sup>ab</sup> Ps. 11. 6.  
<sup>ac</sup> Is. 29. 6; 30. 30.

<sup>ad</sup> ch. 13. 11.  
<sup>ae</sup> Rev. 16. 21.  
<sup>af</sup> z ch. 36. 23.  
<sup>ag</sup> ver. 16.  
<sup>ah</sup> Ps. 9. 16.  
<sup>ai</sup> ch. 37. 28; 39. 7.

<sup>aj</sup> ch. 38. 2. 3.  
<sup>ak</sup> Or, strike thee with six plagues; or, draw thee back with an hook of six teeth, as ch. 38. 4.  
<sup>al</sup> b ch. 39. 15.  
<sup>am</sup> Heb. the sides of the north.  
<sup>an</sup> c ver. 17.  
<sup>ao</sup> ch. 38. 21.  
<sup>ap</sup> d ch. 33. 27.  
<sup>aq</sup> 5 Heb. wing.  
<sup>ar</sup> 6 Heb. to devour.  
<sup>as</sup> 7 Heb. the face of the field.

<sup>at</sup> e ch. 39. 22.  
<sup>au</sup> Amos 1. 4.  
<sup>av</sup> 8 Or, confidently.  
<sup>aw</sup> f Ps. 72. 10.  
<sup>ax</sup> g ver. 22.  
<sup>ay</sup> h Lev. 18. 21.  
<sup>az</sup> ch. 20. 39.  
<sup>ba</sup> i ch. 38. 16, 23.  
<sup>bb</sup> k Rev. 16. 17; 21. 6.  
<sup>bc</sup> l ch. 38. 17.  
<sup>bd</sup> 9 Or, javelins.  
<sup>be</sup> 10 Or, make a fire of them.  
<sup>bf</sup> m Is. 14. 2.  
<sup>bg</sup> 11 Or, mouths.  
<sup>bh</sup> 12 That is, The multitude of Gog.

<sup>bi</sup> n ver. 14, 16.  
<sup>bj</sup> Deut. 21. 23.  
<sup>bk</sup> o ch. 28. 22.  
<sup>bl</sup> 13 Heb. men of continuance.  
<sup>bm</sup> p ver. 12.  
<sup>bn</sup> 14 Heb. build.

<sup>bo</sup> 15 That is, The multitude.  
<sup>bp</sup> q ver. 12.  
<sup>bq</sup> r Rev. 19. 17.

<sup>br</sup> 16 Heb. to the fowl of every wing.  
<sup>bs</sup> s Is. 18. 6; 34. 6.  
<sup>bt</sup> Jer. 12. 9.  
<sup>bu</sup> Zeph. 1. 7.

lute my holy name any more: <sup>t</sup> and the heathen shall know that I am the LORD, the Holy One in Iṣ'ra-el. <sup>u</sup> Behold, it is come, and it is done, saith the Lord GOD; this is the day <sup>v</sup> whereof I have spoken.

9 And they that dwell in the cities of Iṣ'ra-el shall go forth, and shall set on fire and burn the weapons, both the shields and the bucklers, the bows and the arrows, and the <sup>9</sup> handstaves, and the spears, and they shall <sup>10</sup> burn them with fire seven years:

10 So that they shall take no wood out of the field, neither cut down any out of the forests; for they shall burn the weapons with fire: <sup>m</sup> and they shall spoil those that spoiled them, and rob those that robbed them, saith the Lord GOD.

11 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will give unto Gōg a place there of graves in Iṣ'ra-el, the valley of the passengers on the east of the sea: and it shall stop the <sup>11</sup> noses of the passengers: and there shall they bury Gōg and all his multitude: and they shall call <sup>i</sup> The valley of <sup>12</sup> Hā'mon-gōg.

12 And seven months shall the house of Iṣ'ra-el be burying of them, <sup>n</sup> that they may cleanse the land.

13 Yea, all the people of the land shall bury them; and it shall be to them a renown the day that <sup>o</sup> I shall be glorified, saith the Lord GOD.

14 And they shall sever out <sup>13</sup> men of continual employment, passing through the land to bury with the passengers those that remain upon the face of the earth, <sup>p</sup> to cleanse it: after the end of seven months shall they search.

15 And the passengers that pass through the land, when any seeth a man's bone, then shall he <sup>14</sup> set up a sign by it, till the buriers have buried it in the valley of Hā'mon-gōg.

16 And also the name of the city shall be <sup>15</sup> Hā-mō'nah. Thus shall they <sup>q</sup> cleanse the land.

17 ¶ And, thou son of man, thus saith the Lord GOD; <sup>r</sup> Speak <sup>16</sup> unto every feathered fowl, and to every beast of the field, <sup>s</sup> Assemble yourselves, and come; gather yourselves

on every side to my <sup>2</sup> sacrifice that I do sacrifice for you, *even* a great sacrifice <sup>1</sup> upon the mountains of Iṣ'ra-el, that ye may eat flesh, and drink blood.

18 <sup>u</sup> Ye shall eat the flesh of the mighty, and drink the blood of the princes of the earth, of rams, of lambs, and of <sup>3</sup> goats, of bullocks, all of them <sup>x</sup> fatlings of Bā'shān.

19 And ye shall eat fat till ye be full, and drink blood till ye be drunken, of my sacrifice which I have sacrificed for you.

20 <sup>v</sup> Thus ye shall be filled at my table with horses and chariots, <sup>z</sup> with mighty men, and with all men of war, saith the Lord God.

21 <sup>a</sup> And I will set my glory among the heathen, and all the heathen shall see my judgment that I have executed, and <sup>b</sup> my hand that I have laid upon them.

22 <sup>c</sup> So the house of Iṣ'ra-el shall know that I *am* the LORD their God from that day and forward.

23 <sup>d</sup> And the heathen shall know that the house of Iṣ'ra-el went into captivity for their iniquity: because they trespassed against me, therefore <sup>e</sup> hid I my face from them, and <sup>f</sup> gave them into the hand of their enemies: so fell they all by the sword.

24 <sup>g</sup> According to their uncleanness and according to their transgressions have I done unto them, and hid my face from them.

25 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; <sup>h</sup> Now will I bring again the captivity of Jā'qob, and have mercy upon the <sup>i</sup> whole house of Iṣ'ra-el, and will be jealous for my holy name;

26 <sup>k</sup> After that they have borne their shame, and all their trespasses whereby they have trespassed against me, when they <sup>l</sup> dwelt safely in their land, and none made them afraid,

27 <sup>m</sup> When I have brought them again from the people, and gathered them out of their enemies' lands, and <sup>n</sup> am sanctified in them in the sight of many nations;

28 <sup>o</sup> Then shall they know that I *am* the LORD their God, <sup>p</sup> which caused them to be led into captivity

B. C. 587.

<sup>2</sup> Or, slaughter.  
<sup>1</sup> ver. 4.

u Rev. 19. 18.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. great gods.

[574.]

z Deut. 32.

14.

Ps. 22. 12.

<sup>y</sup> Ps. 76. 6.  
ch. 38. 4.  
z Rev. 19. 18.

a ch. 38. 16.  
23.

b Ex. 7. 4.

c ver. 7. 28.

d ch. 36. 18.  
19, 20, 23.

e Deut. 31. 17.  
Is. 59. 2.

f Lev. 24. 25.

g ch. 36. 19.

h Jer. 30. 3.  
18.

i ch. 34. 13;

36, 24.

j ch. 20. 40.

Hos. 1. 11.

k Dan. 9. 16.

l Lev. 26. 5, 6.  
m ch. 28. 25,  
26.

n ch. 36. 23.  
24; 38. 16.

o ver. 22.

ch. 34. 30.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. by my causing of them, &c.  
p Is. 54. 8.

q Joel 2. 28.

Zech. 12. 10.

Acts 2. 17.

a ch. 33. 21.

b ch. 1. 3.

c ch. 8. 3.

d Rev. 21. 10.

5 Or, upon

which.

e ch. 1. 7.

Dan. 10. 6.

f ch. 47. 3.

g Rev. 11. 1;

21. 16.

h ch. 44. 5.

i ch. 43. 10.

k ch. 42. 20.

l Heb. whose

face was the way toward the east.

among the heathen: but I have gathered them unto their own land, and have left none of them any more there.

29 <sup>p</sup> Neither will I hide my face any more from them: for I have <sup>q</sup> poured out my spirit upon the house of Iṣ'ra-el, saith the Lord God.

## CHAPTER 40.

The time, manner, and end of the vision.

**I**N the five and twentieth year of our captivity, in the beginning of the year, in the tenth day of the month, in the fourteenth year after that <sup>a</sup> the city was smitten, in the selfsame day <sup>b</sup> the hand of the LORD was upon me, and brought me thither.

2 <sup>c</sup> In the visions of God brought he me into the land of Iṣ'ra-el, <sup>d</sup> and set me upon a very high mountain, <sup>e</sup> by which was as the frame of a city on the south.

3 And he brought me thither, and, behold, *there* was a man, whose appearance was <sup>f</sup> like the appearance of brass, <sup>g</sup> with a line of flax in his hand, <sup>h</sup> and a measuring reed; and he stood in the gate.

4 And the man said unto me, <sup>i</sup> Son of man, behold with thine eyes, and hear with thine ears, and set thine heart upon all that I shall shew thee; for to the intent that I might shew *them* unto thee *art* thou brought hither: <sup>j</sup> declare all that thou seest to the house of Iṣ'ra-el.

5 And behold <sup>k</sup> a wall on the outside of the house round about, and in the man's hand a measuring reed of six cubits *long* by the cubit and an hand breadth: so he measured the breadth of the building, one reed; and the height, one reed.

6 <sup>l</sup> Then came he unto the gate which looketh toward the east, and went up the stairs thereof, and measured the threshold of the gate, *which* was one reed broad; and the other threshold of the gate, *which* was one reed broad.

7 And every little chamber was <sup>m</sup> one reed long, and one reed broad; and between the little chambers *were* five cubits; and the threshold of the gate by the porch of the gate within *was* one reed.

8 He measured also the porch of the gate within, one reed.

9 Then measured he the porch of the gate, eight cubits; and the posts thereof, two cubits; and the porch of the gate was inward.

10 And the little chambers of the gate eastward were three on this side, and three on that side; they three were of one measure: and the posts had one measure on this side and on that side.

11 And he measured the breadth of the entry of the gate, ten cubits; and the length of the gate, thirteen cubits.

12 The <sup>2</sup>space also before the little chambers was one cubit on this side, and the space was one cubit on that side: and the little chambers were six cubits on this side, and six cubits on that side.

13 He measured then the gate from the roof of one little chamber to the roof of another: the breadth was five and twenty cubits, door against door.

14 He made also posts of three-score cubits, even unto the post of the court round about the gate.

15 And from the face of the gate of the entrance unto the face of the porch of the inner gate were fifty cubits.

16 And there were <sup>13</sup>narrow windows to the little chambers, and to their posts within the gate round about, and likewise to the <sup>4</sup>arches: and windows were round about <sup>5</sup>inward: and upon each post were palm trees.

17 Then brought he me into <sup>m</sup>the outward court, and, lo, there were <sup>n</sup>chambers, and a pavement made for the court round about: <sup>o</sup>thirty chambers were upon the pavement.

18 And the pavement by the side of the gates over against the length of the gates was the lower pavement.

19 Then he measured the breadth from the forefront of the lower gate unto the forefront of the inner court <sup>6</sup>without, an hundred cubits eastward and northward.

20 ¶ And the gate of the outward court <sup>7</sup>that looked toward the north, he measured the length thereof, and the breadth thereof.

B. C. 574.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. *limit*, or, *bound*.

<sup>13</sup> Kin. 6. 4.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. *closed*.

<sup>4</sup> Or, *galleries*, or, *porches*.  
<sup>5</sup> Or, *within*.

<sup>m</sup> Rev. 11. 2.

<sup>n</sup> 1 Kin. 6. 5.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 45. 5.

<sup>6</sup> Or, *from without*.  
<sup>7</sup> Heb. *whose face was*.  
<sup>8</sup> Or, *galleries*, or, *porches*.  
<sup>p</sup> See ver. 21, 23, 33, 36.  
<sup>9</sup> Heb. *breadth*.

21 And the little chambers thereof were three on this side and three on that side; and the posts thereof and the <sup>8</sup>arches thereof were after the measure of the first gate: the length thereof was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.

22 And their windows, and their arches, and their palm trees, were after the measure of the gate that looketh toward the east; and they went up unto it by seven steps; and the arches thereof were before them.

23 And the gate of the inner court was over against the gate toward the north, and toward the east; and he measured from gate to gate an hundred cubits.

24 ¶ After that he brought me toward the south, and behold a gate toward the south: and he measured the posts thereof and the arches thereof according to these measures.

25 And there were windows in it and in the arches thereof round about, like those windows: the length was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.

26 And there were seven steps to go up to it, and the arches thereof were before them: and it had palm trees, one on this side, and another on that side, upon the posts thereof.

27 And there was a gate in the inner court toward the south: and he measured from gate to gate toward the south an hundred cubits.

28 And he brought me to the inner court by the south gate: and he measured the south gate according to these measures;

29 And the little chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, according to these measures: and there were windows in it and in the arches thereof round about: it was fifty cubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad.

30 And the arches round about were <sup>p</sup>five and twenty cubits long, and five cubits <sup>9</sup>broad.

31 And the arches thereof were toward the utter court; and palm trees were upon the posts thereof: and the going up to it had eight steps.

32 ¶ And he brought me into the inner court toward the east: and he



measured the gate according to these measures.

33 And the little chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, were according to these measures: and there were windows therein and in the arches thereof round about: it was fifty cubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad.

34 And the arches thereof were toward the outward court; and palm trees were upon the posts thereof, on this side, and on that side: and the going up to it had eight steps.

35 ¶ And he brought me to the north gate, and measured it according to these measures;

36 The little chambers thereof, the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, and the windows to it round about: the length was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.

37 And the posts thereof were toward the utter court; and palm trees were upon the posts thereof, on this side, and on that side: and the going up to it had eight steps.

38 And the chambers and the entries thereof were by the posts of the gates, where they washed the burnt offering.

39 ¶ And in the porch of the gate were two tables on this side, and two tables on that side, to slay thereon the burnt offering and the sin offering and the trespass offering.

40 And at the side without, as one goeth up to the entry of the north gate, were two tables; and on the other side, which was at the porch of the gate, were two tables.

41 Four tables were on this side, and four tables on that side, by the side of the gate; eight tables, whereupon they slew their sacrifices.

42 And the four tables were of hewn stone for the burnt offering, of a cubit and an half long, and a cubit and an half broad, and one cubit high: whereupon also they laid the instruments wherewith they slew the burnt offering and the sacrifice.

43 And within were hooks, an hand broad, fastened round about: and upon the tables was the flesh of the offering.

44 ¶ And without the inner gate

B. C. 574.

g Lev. 4. 2, 3.  
r Lev. 5. 6; 6.  
6; 7. 1.  
2 Or, at the step.  
3 Or, endirons, or, the two hearth-stones.  
s 1 Chr. 6. 31.  
t Lev. 6. 35.  
Num. 3. 27, 28, 32, 38;  
18. 5.  
1 Chr. 9. 23.  
2 Chr. 13. 11.  
Ps. 134. 1.  
4 Or, ward, or, ordinance:  
And so ver.  
46.  
u Num. 18. 5.  
ch. 44. 15.  
z 1 Kin. 2. 35.  
ch. 43. 19;  
44. 15, 16.  
y 1 Kin. 6. 3.  
z 1 Kin. 7. 21.

5 Or, entrance.

a 1 Kin. 6. 20.  
2 Chr. 3. 8.

were the chambers of the singers in the inner court, which was at the side of the north gate; and their prospect was toward the south: one at the side of the east gate having the prospect toward the north.

45 And he said unto me, This chamber, whose prospect is toward the south, is for the priests, the keepers of the charge of the house.

46 And the chamber whose prospect is toward the north is for the priests, the keepers of the charge of the altar: these are the sons of Zā'dōk among the sons of Lē'vi, which come near to the LORD to minister unto him.

47 So he measured the court, an hundred cubits long, and an hundred cubits broad, foursquare; and the altar that was before the house.

48 ¶ And he brought me to the porch of the house, and measured each post of the porch, five cubits on this side, and five cubits on that side: and the breadth of the gate was three cubits on this side, and three cubits on that side.

49 ¶ The length of the porch was twenty cubits, and the breadth eleven cubits; and he brought me by the steps whereby they went up to it: and there were pillars by the posts, one on this side, and another on that side.

## CHAPTER 41.

The parts, chambers, and ornaments of the temple.

AFTERWARD he brought me to the temple, and measured the posts, six cubits broad on the one side, and six cubits broad on the other side, which was the breadth of the tabernacle.

2 And the breadth of the door was ten cubits; and the sides of the door were five cubits on the one side, and five cubits on the other side: and he measured the length thereof, forty cubits: and the breadth, twenty cubits.

3 Then went he inward, and measured the post of the door, two cubits; and the door, six cubits; and the breadth of the door, seven cubits.

4 So he measured the length thereof, twenty cubits; and the breadth, twenty cubits, before the

temple: and he said unto me, *This is the most holy place.*

5 After he measured the wall of the house, six cubits; and the breadth of every side chamber, four cubits, round about the house on every side.

6 <sup>b</sup> And the side chambers were three, <sup>2</sup> one over another, and <sup>3</sup> thirty in order; and they entered into the wall which was of the house for the side chambers round about, that they might <sup>4</sup> have hold, but they had not hold in the wall of the house.

7 And <sup>5c</sup> there was an enlarging, and a winding about still upward to the side chambers: for the winding about of the house went still upward round about the house: therefore the breadth of the house was still upward, and so increased from the lowest chamber to the highest by the midst.

8 I saw also the height of the house round about: the foundations of the side chambers were <sup>d</sup> a full reed of six great cubits.

9 The thickness of the wall, which was for the side chamber without, was five cubits: and that which was left was the place of the side chambers that were within.

10 And between the chambers was the wideness of twenty cubits round about the house on every side.

11 And the doors of the side chambers were toward the place that was left, one doortoward the north, and another door toward the south: and the breadth of the place that was left was five cubits round about.

12 Now the building that was before the separate place at the end toward the west was seventy cubits broad; and the wall of the building was five cubits thick round about, and the length thereof ninety cubits.

13 So he measured the house, an hundred cubits long; and the separate place, and the building, with the walls thereof, an hundred cubits long;

14 Also the breadth of the face of the house, and of the separate place toward the east, an hundred cubits.

15 And he measured the length of the building over against the separate place which was behind it, and

B. C. 574.

51 Kin. 6. 5, 6.

2 Heb. side

chamber

over side

chamber.

3 Or, three

and thirty

times, or,

foot.

4 Heb. be

holden.

5 Heb. it was

made

broader, and

went round.

c1 Kin. 6. 5.

d ch. 40. 5.

6 Or, several

walks, or,

walks with

pillars.

e ver. 26.

ch. 40. 16.

7 Heb. ceiling

of wood.

8 Or, and the

ground unto

the windows.

9 Heb.

measures.

f1 Kin. 6. 29.

g See ch. 1. 10.

10 Heb. post.

h Ex. 30. 1.

i ch. 44. 16.

Mal. 1. 7. 12.

k Ex. 30. 8.

l1 Kin. 6. 31-

35.

m ver. 16.

ch. 40. 16.

the <sup>6</sup> galleries thereof on the one side and on the other side, an hundred cubits, with the inner temple, and the porches of the court;

16 The door posts, and <sup>e</sup> the narrow windows, and the galleries round about on their three stories, over against the door, <sup>7</sup> cieled with wood round about, <sup>8</sup> and from the ground up to the windows, and the windows were covered;

17 To that above the door, even unto the inner house, and without, and by all the wall round about within and without, by <sup>9</sup> measure.

18 And it was made <sup>f</sup> with cherubims and palm trees, so that a palm tree was between a cherub and a cherub; and every cherub had two faces;

19 <sup>g</sup> So that the face of a man was toward the palm tree on the one side, and the face of a young lion toward the palm tree on the other side: it was made through all the house round about.

20 From the ground unto above the door were cherubims and palm trees made, and on the wall of the temple.

21 The <sup>10</sup> posts of the temple were squared, and the face of the sanctuary; the appearance of the one as the appearance of the other.

22 <sup>h</sup> The altar of wood was three cubits high, and the length thereof two cubits; and the corners thereof, and the length thereof, and the walls thereof, were of wood: and he said unto me, *This is the table that is* <sup>k</sup> before the LORD.

23 <sup>i</sup> And the temple and the sanctuary had two doors.

24 And the doors had two leaves apiece, two turning leaves; two leaves for the one door, and two leaves for the other door.

25 And there were made on them, on the doors of the temple, cherubims and palm trees, like as were made upon the walls; and there were thick planks upon the face of the porch without.

26 And there were <sup>m</sup> narrow windows and palm trees on the one side and on the other side, on the sides of the porch, and upon the side chambers of the house, and thick planks.

## CHAPTER 42.

1 The chambers for the priests. 13 The use thereof.

**T**HEN he brought me forth into the utter court, the way toward the north: and he brought me into <sup>a</sup> the chamber that was over against the separate place, and which was before the building toward the north.

2 Before the length of an hundred cubits was the north door, and the breadth was fifty cubits.

3 Over against the twenty cubits which were for the inner court, and over against the pavement which was for the utter court, was <sup>b</sup> gallery against gallery in three stories.

4 And before the chambers was a walk of ten cubits breadth inward, a way of one cubit; and their doors toward the north.

5 Now the upper chambers were shorter: for the galleries <sup>2</sup> were higher than these, <sup>3</sup> than the lower, and than the middlemost of the building.

6 For they were in three stories, but had not pillars as the pillars of the courts: therefore the building was straitened more than the lowest and the middlemost from the ground.

7 And the wall that was without over against the chambers, toward the utter court on the forepart of the chambers, the length thereof was fifty cubits.

8 For the length of the chambers that were in the utter court was fifty cubits: and, lo, before the temple were an hundred cubits.

9 And <sup>4</sup> from under these chambers was <sup>5</sup> the entry on the east side, <sup>6</sup> as one goeth into them from the utter court.

10 The chambers were in the thickness of the wall of the court toward the east, over against the separate place, and over against the building.

11 And <sup>a</sup> the way before them was like the appearance of the chambers which were toward the north, as long as they, and as broad as they: and all their goings out were both according to their fashions, and according to their doors.

12 And according to the doors of the chambers that were toward the

B. C. 574.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 41. 12, 15.<sup>b</sup> ch. 41. 16.

2 Or, did eat of these.  
3 Or, and the building consisted of the lower and the middlemost.

4 Or, from the place.  
5 Or, he that brought me.  
6 Or, as he came.  
c ver. 4.  
d Lev. 6. 16, 26; 24. 9.  
e Lev. 2. 3, 10; 6. 14, 17, 23, 29; 7. 1; 10. 13, 14.  
Num. 18. 9, 10.  
f ch. 44. 19.  
7 Heb. wind.  
g ch. 40. 5.  
h ch. 45. 2.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 10. 19; 44. 1; 46. 1.<sup>b</sup> ch. 11. 23.

c ch. 1. 24.  
Rev. 1. 15;  
14. 2; 19. 1, 6.  
d ch. 10. 4.  
Rev. 18. 1.  
e ch. 1. 4, 20;  
6. 4.

south was a door in the head of the way, even the way directly before the wall toward the east, as one entereth into them.

13 ¶ Then said he unto me, The north chambers and the south chambers, which are before the separate place, they be holy chambers, where the priests that approach unto the LORD <sup>a</sup> shall eat the most holy things: there shall they lay the most holy things, and <sup>e</sup> the meat offering, and the sin offering, and the trespass offering; for the place is holy.

14 When the priests enter therein, then shall they not go out of the holy place into the utter court, but there they shall lay their garments wherein they minister; for they are holy; and shall put on other garments, and shall approach to those things which are for the people.

15 Now when he had made an end of measuring the inner house, he brought me forth toward the gate whose prospect is toward the east, and measured it round about.

16 He measured the east <sup>1</sup> side with the measuring reed, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed round about.

17 He measured the north side, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed round about.

18 He measured the south side, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed.

19 ¶ He turned about to the west side, and measured five hundred reeds with the measuring reed.

20 He measured it by the four sides: <sup>g</sup> it had a wall round about, <sup>h</sup> five hundred reeds long, and five hundred broad, to make a separation between the sanctuary and the profane place.

## CHAPTER 43.

1 The returning of the glory of God into the temple.  
10 The prophet exhorteth Israel to repentance.

**A**FTERWARD he brought me to the gate, even the gate <sup>a</sup> that looketh toward the east:

2 <sup>b</sup> And, behold, the glory of the God of <sup>1</sup> Is<sup>2</sup>ra<sup>3</sup>-el came from the way of the east: and <sup>c</sup> his voice was like a noise of many waters: <sup>d</sup> and the earth shined with his glory.

3 And it was <sup>e</sup> according to the ap-

pearance of the vision which I saw, even according to the vision that I saw <sup>2</sup>when I came <sup>3</sup>to destroy the city: and the visions were like the vision that I saw <sup>4</sup>by the river Ché-bar; and I fell upon my face.

4 <sup>h</sup> And the glory of the LORD came into the house by the way of the gate whose prospect is toward the east.

5 <sup>t</sup> So the spirit took me up, and brought me into the inner court; and, behold, <sup>k</sup> the glory of the LORD filled the house.

6 And I heard him speaking unto me out of the house; and <sup>l</sup> the man stood by me.

7 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, <sup>m</sup> the place of my throne, and <sup>n</sup> the place of the soles of my feet, <sup>o</sup> where I will dwell in the midst of the children of Is'ra-el for ever, and my holy name, shall the house of Is'ra-el <sup>p</sup> no more defile, neither they, nor their kings, by their whoredom, nor by <sup>q</sup> the carcasses of their kings in their high places.

8 <sup>r</sup> In their setting of their thresholds by my thresholds, and their post by my posts, <sup>3</sup> and the wall between me and them, they have even defiled my holy name by their abominations that they have committed: wherefore I have consumed them in mine anger.

9 Now let them put away their whoredom, and <sup>s</sup> the carcasses of their kings, far from me, <sup>t</sup> and I will dwell in the midst of them for ever.

10 ¶ Thou son of man, <sup>u</sup> shew the house to the house of Is'ra-el, that they may be ashamed of their iniquities: and let them measure the <sup>v</sup> pattern.

11 And if they be ashamed of all that they have done, shew them the form of the house, and the fashion thereof, and the goings out thereof, and the comings in thereof, and all the forms thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, and all the forms thereof, and all the laws thereof: and write it in their sight, that they may keep the whole form thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, and do them.

12 This is the law of the house;

B. C. 574.

2 Or, when I came to prophesy that the city should be destroyed: See ch. 9. 1, 5. So Jer. 1. 10. g ch. 1. 3; 3. 24. h See ch. 10. 19; 44. 2.

i ch. 3. 12, 14; 8. 3.

k 1 Kin. 8. 10, 11. ch. 44. 4.

l ch. 40. 3.

m Ps. 99. 1.

n 1 Chr. 28. 2. Ps. 99. 5. o Ex. 25. 45. Ps. 68. 16; 132. 14. Joel 3. 17. John 1. 14. 2 Cor. 6. 16. p ch. 39. 7.

q Lev. 26. 30. Jer. 16. 18.

r See 2 Kin. 16. 14; 21. 4, 5, 7. ch. 8. 3; 23. 35; 44. 7. s Or, for there was but a wall between me and them.

s ver. 7.

t ver. 7.

u ch. 40. 4.

4 Or, sum, or, number. z ch. 40. 2. y ch. 40. 5: 41. 8. 5 Heb. bosom. 6 Heb. lip. 7 Heb. Harel, that is, the mountain of God. 8 Heb. Ariel, that is, the lion of God, 18, 29. 1. z See Ex. 20. 26. a Lev. 1. 5. b ch. 44. 15. c Ex. 29. 10, 12. Lev. 8. 14, 15. ch. 45. 18, 19. d Ex. 29. 14. e Heb. 13. 11.

Upon <sup>2</sup> the top of the mountain the whole limit thereof round about shall be most holy. Behold, this is the law of the house.

13 ¶ And these are the measures of the altar after the cubits: <sup>2</sup> The cubit is a cubit and an hand breadth; even the <sup>5</sup> bottom shall be a cubit, and the breadth a cubit, and the border thereof by the <sup>6</sup> edge thereof round about shall be a span: and this shall be the higher place of the altar.

14 And from the bottom upon the ground even to the lower settle shall be two cubits, and the breadth one cubit; and from the lesser settle even to the greater settle shall be four cubits, and the breadth one cubit.

15 So <sup>7</sup> the altar shall be four cubits; and from <sup>8</sup> the altar and upward shall be four horns.

16 And the altar shall be twelve cubits long, twelve broad, square in the four squares thereof.

17 And the settle shall be fourteen cubits long and fourteen broad in the four squares thereof; and the border about it shall be half a cubit; and the bottom thereof shall be a cubit about; and <sup>2</sup> his stairs shall look toward the east.

18 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, thus saith the Lord God; These are the ordinances of the altar in the day when they shall make it, to offer burnt offerings thereon, and to <sup>a</sup> sprinkle blood thereon.

19 And thou shalt give to <sup>b</sup> the priests the Lé'vites that be of the seed of Zā'dōk, which approach unto me, to minister unto me, saith the Lord God, <sup>c</sup> a young bullock for a sin offering.

20 And thou shalt take of the blood thereof, and put it on the four horns of it, and on the four corners of the settle, and upon the border round about: thus shalt thou cleanse and purge it.

21 Thou shalt take the bullock also of the sin offering, and he <sup>d</sup> shall burn it in the appointed place of the house, <sup>e</sup> without the sanctuary.

22 And on the second day thou shalt offer a kid of the goats without blemish for a sin offering; and they

shall cleanse the altar, as they did cleanse it with the bullock.

23 When thou hast made an end of cleansing it, thou shalt offer a young bullock without blemish, and a ram out of the flock without blemish.

24 And thou shalt offer them before the LORD, <sup>f</sup> and the priests shall cast salt upon them, and they shall offer them up for a burnt offering unto the LORD.

25 <sup>g</sup> Seven days shalt thou prepare every day a goat for a sin offering: they shall also prepare a young bullock, and a ram out of the flock, without blemish.

26 Seven days shall they purge the altar and purify it; and they shall <sup>h</sup> consecrate themselves.

27 <sup>h</sup> And when these days are expired, it shall be, that upon the eighth day, and so forward, the priests shall make your burnt offerings upon the altar, and your <sup>3</sup> peace offerings; and I will <sup>i</sup> accept you, saith the Lord God.

#### CHAPTER 44.

<sup>1</sup> The east gate assigned only to the prince. <sup>9</sup> Idolaters incapable of the priest's office. <sup>15</sup> The sons of Zadok are accepted thereof.

**T**HEN he brought me back the way of the gate of the outward sanctuary <sup>a</sup> which looketh toward the east; and it was shut.

2 Then said the LORD unto me; This gate shall be shut, it shall not be opened, and no man shall enter in by it; <sup>b</sup> because the LORD, the God of Is<sup>r</sup>ael, hath entered in by it, therefore it shall be shut.

3 <sup>c</sup> It is for the prince; the prince, he shall sit in it to <sup>c</sup> eat bread before the LORD; <sup>d</sup> he shall enter by the way of the porch of that gate, and shall go out by the way of the same.

4 ¶ Then brought he me the way of the north gate before the house: and I looked, and, <sup>e</sup> behold, the glory of the LORD filled the house of the LORD: <sup>f</sup> and I fell upon my face.

5 And the LORD said unto me, <sup>g</sup> Son of man, <sup>h</sup> mark well, and behold with thine eyes, and hear with thine ears all that I say unto thee concerning all the ordinances of the house of the LORD, and all the laws thereof; and mark well the entering in of the house, with every going forth of the sanctuary.

B. C. 574.

f Lev. 2. 13.

g Ex. 29. 35, 36.  
Lev. 8. 33.  
2 Heb. fill their hands, Ex. 29. 24.  
h Lev. 9. 1.  
3 Or, thank offerings.  
i Job 42. 8.  
ch. 20. 40, 41.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
1 Pet. 2. 5.

a ch. 43. 1.  
b ch. 43. 4.  
c Gen. 31. 54.  
1 Cor. 10. 18.  
d ch. 48. 2, 8.  
e ch. 3. 23;  
48. 5.  
f ch. 1. 28.  
g ch. 40. 4.  
h Heb. set thine heart.  
i ch. 2. 5.  
j ch. 45. 9.

1 Pet. 4. 3.  
k ver. 9.  
l ch. 43. 8.  
Acts 21. 29.  
m Heb. children of a stranger.  
l Lev. 22. 25.  
m Lev. 26. 41.  
Deut. 10. 16.  
Acts 1. 51.  
n Lev. 21. 6.  
8, 17, 21.  
o Lev. 3. 18.  
17, 11.

p Lev. 22. 2.  
&c.  
6 Or, ward, or, ordinance: And so ver. 14, 16.  
ch. 40. 45.  
q ver. 7.  
r See 2 Kin. 23. 8, &c.  
2 Chr. 29. 4, 5.  
ch. 48. 11.

s 1 Chr. 28. 1.  
p 2 Chr. 29. 34.

u Num. 16. 9.  
z Is. 9. 16.  
A. 1. 2. 8.

7 Heb. were for a stumblingblock of iniquity unto, &c.

ch. 14. 3, 4.  
y Ps. 106. 23.

z Num. 15. 3.  
2 Kin. 23. 9.  
a ch. 32. 30;  
36. 7.

b Num. 18. 4.  
1 Chr. 23. 28, 32.

c ch. 40. 46;  
43. 19.

d 1 Sam. 2. 35.  
e ver. 10.

6 And thou shalt say to the <sup>h</sup> rebellious, even to the house of Is<sup>r</sup>ael, Thus saith the Lord God; O ye house of Is<sup>r</sup>ael, <sup>i</sup> let it suffice you of all your abominations,

7 <sup>k</sup> In that ye have brought into my sanctuary <sup>5</sup> strangers, <sup>m</sup> uncircumcised in heart, and uncircumcised in flesh, to be in my sanctuary, to pollute it, even my house, when ye offer <sup>n</sup> my bread, <sup>o</sup> the fat and the blood, and they have broken my covenant because of all your abominations.

8 And ye have not <sup>p</sup> kept the charge of mine holy things: but ye have set keepers of my <sup>6</sup> charge in my sanctuary for yourselves.

9 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God; <sup>q</sup> No stranger, uncircumcised in heart, nor uncircumcised in flesh, shall enter into my sanctuary, of any stranger that is among the children of Is<sup>r</sup>ael.

10 <sup>r</sup> And the Lēvites that are gone away far from me, when Is<sup>r</sup>ael went astray, which went astray away from me after their idols; they shall even bear their iniquity.

11 Yet they shall be ministers in my sanctuary, <sup>s</sup> having charge at the gates of the house, and ministering to the house: <sup>t</sup> they shall slay the burnt offering and the sacrifice for the people, and <sup>u</sup> they shall stand before them to minister unto them.

12 Because they ministered unto them before their idols, and <sup>x</sup> caused the house of Is<sup>r</sup>ael to fall into iniquity; therefore have I <sup>y</sup> lifted up mine hand against them, saith the Lord God, and they shall bear their iniquity.

13 <sup>z</sup> And they shall not come near unto me, to do the office of a priest unto me, nor to come near to any of my holy things, in the most holy place: but they shall <sup>a</sup> bear their shame, and their abominations which they have committed.

14 But I will make them <sup>b</sup> keepers of the charge of the house, for all the service thereof, and for all that shall be done therein.

15 ¶ But the priests the Lēvites, <sup>d</sup> the sons of Zāḏōk, that kept the charge of my sanctuary <sup>e</sup> when the children of Is<sup>r</sup>ael went astray from

me, they shall come near to me to minister unto me, and they shall stand before me to offer unto me the fat and the blood, saith the Lord God:

16 They shall enter into my sanctuary, and they shall come near to my table, to minister unto me, and they shall keep my charge.

17 ¶ And it shall come to pass, that when they enter in at the gates of the inner court, they shall be clothed with linen garments; and no wool shall come upon them, whiles they minister in the gates of the inner court, and within.

18 They shall have linen bonnets upon their heads, and shall have linen breeches upon their loins; they shall not gird themselves with any thing that causeth sweat.

19 And when they go forth into the utter court, even into the utter court to the people, they shall put off their garments wherein they ministered, and lay them in the holy chambers, and they shall put on other garments; and they shall not sanctify the people with their garments.

20 Neither shall they shave their heads, nor suffer their locks to grow long; they shall only poll their heads.

21 Neither shall any priest drink wine, when they enter into the inner court.

22 Neither shall they take for their wives a widow, nor her that is put away: but they shall take maidens of the seed of the house of Israel, or a widow that had a priest before.

23 And they shall teach my people the difference between the holy and profane, and cause them to discern between the unclean and the clean.

24 And in controversy they shall stand in judgment; and they shall judge it according to my judgments: and they shall keep my laws and my statutes in all mine assemblies; and they shall hallow my sabbaths.

25 And they shall come at no dead person to defile themselves: but for father, or for mother, or for son, or for daughter, for brother, or for sister that hath had no husband, they may defile themselves.

B. C. 574.

Deut. 10. 8.  
ver. 7.

Ex. 28. 39.  
40, 43; 39. 27, 28.

Ex. 28. 40.  
42; 39. 28.

2 Or, in sweating places.

Heb. in, or, with sweat.

ch. 42. 14.  
m ch. 46. 20.

See Ex. 29. 37; 30. 29.

Lev. 6. 27.  
Matt. 23. 17, 19.

Lev. 21. 5.  
o Lev. 10. 9.

p Lev. 21. 7, 13, 14.

4 Heb. thrust forth.

5 Heb. from a priest.

q Lev. 10. 10, 11.

ch. 22. 26.

Mal. 2. 7.

r Deut. 17. 8, &c.

2 Chr. 19. 8, 10.

s See ch. 22. 26.

Lev. 21. 1, &c.

u Num. 6. 10; 19. 11, &c.

z ver. 17.

y Lev. 4. 3.

z Num. 18. 20.

Deut. 10. 9; 19. 1, 2.

Josh. 13. 14, 31.

a Lev. 6. 18, 23; 7. 6.

b Lev. 21. 21, 28, compared with Num. 18. 14.

6 Or, devoted.

7 Or, chief.

c Ex. 13. 2; 22. 29, 30; 23. 19.

Num. 3. 13; 18. 12, 13.

d Num. 15. 20.

e Neh. 10. 37.

f Prov. 3. 9, 10.

Mal. 3. 10.

g Ex. 22. 31.

Lev. 22. 8.

8 Heb. when ye cause the land to fall.

a ch. 47. 22.

b ch. 48. 8.

9 Heb. holiness.

c ch. 42. 20.

10 Or, void places.

d ch. 48. 10.

e ver. 1.

f ch. 48. 10, &c.

g ch. 48. 13.

28 And after he is cleansed, they shall reckon unto him seven days.

27 And in the day that he goeth into the sanctuary, unto the inner court, to minister in the sanctuary, he shall offer his sin offering, saith the Lord God.

28 And it shall be unto them for an inheritance: I am their inheritance: and ye shall give them no possession in Israel: I am their possession.

29 They shall eat the meat offering, and the sin offering, and the trespass offering; and every dedicated thing in Israel shall be theirs.

30 And the first of all the first-fruits of all things, and every oblation of all, of every sort of your oblations, shall be the priest's: ye shall also give unto the priest the first of your dough, that he may cause the blessing to rest in thine house.

31 The priests shall not eat of any thing that is dead of itself, or torn, whether it be fowl or beast.

## CHAPTER 45.

The portion of land for the sanctuary, and the city.

MOREOVER, when ye shall divide by lot the land for inheritance, ye shall offer an oblation unto the LORD, an holy portion of the land: the length shall be the length of five and twenty thousand reeds, and the breadth shall be ten thousand. This shall be holy in all the borders thereof round about.

2 Of this there shall be for the sanctuary five hundred in length, with five hundred in breadth, square round about; and fifty cubits round about for the suburbs thereof.

3 And of this measure shalt thou measure the length of five and twenty thousand, and the breadth of ten thousand: and in it shall be the sanctuary and the most holy place.

4 The holy portion of the land shall be for the priests the ministers of the sanctuary, which shall come near to minister unto the LORD: and it shall be a place for their houses, and an holy place for the sanctuary.

5 And the five and twenty thousand of length, and the ten thousand of breadth, shall also the Levites, the ministers of the house, have for them-

selves, for a possession for <sup>g</sup> twenty chambers.

6 <sup>h</sup> And ye shall appoint the possession of the city five thousand broad, and five and twenty thousand long, over against the oblation of the holy portion: it shall be for the whole house of <sup>h</sup> *Is'ra-el*.

7 <sup>i</sup> And a portion shall be for the prince on the one side and on the other side of the oblation of the holy portion, and of the possession of the city, before the oblation of the holy portion, and before the possession of the city, from the west side westward, and from the east side eastward: and the length shall be over against one of the portions, from the west border unto the east border.

8 In the land shall be his possession in <sup>h</sup> *Is'ra-el*: and <sup>k</sup> my princes shall no more oppress my people; and the rest of the land shall they give to the house of <sup>h</sup> *Is'ra-el* according to their tribes.

9 <sup>l</sup> Thus saith the Lord GOD; <sup>m</sup> Let it suffice you, O princes of <sup>h</sup> *Is'ra-el*: <sup>m</sup> remove violence and spoil, and execute judgment and justice, take away your <sup>n</sup> exactions from my people, saith the Lord GOD.

10 Ye shall have just <sup>n</sup> balances, and a just ephah, and a just bath.

11 The ephah and the bath shall be of one measure, that the bath may contain the tenth part of an homer, and the ephah the tenth part of an homer: the measure thereof shall be after the homer.

12 And the <sup>o</sup> shekel shall be twenty gerahs: twenty shekels, five and twenty shekels, fifteen shekels, shall be your maneh.

13 This is the oblation that ye shall offer; the sixth part of an ephah of an homer of wheat, and ye shall give the sixth part of an ephah of an homer of barley:

14 Concerning the ordinance of oil, the bath of oil, ye shall offer the tenth part of a bath out of the cor, which is an homer of ten baths; for ten baths are an homer:

15 And one <sup>p</sup> lamb out of the flock, out of two hundred, out of the fat pastures of <sup>h</sup> *Is'ra-el*; for a meat offering, and for a burnt offering, and for <sup>q</sup> peace offerings, <sup>r</sup> to make re-

B. C. 574.

<sup>g</sup> See ch. 40.  
<sup>h</sup> 17.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 48. 15.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 48. 21.

<sup>k</sup> See Jer. 22.  
<sup>l</sup> 17.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 22. 27;  
<sup>n</sup> 46. 18.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 44. 6.

<sup>m</sup> Jer. 22. 3.

<sup>n</sup> Heb.  
expulsions.

<sup>n</sup> Lev. 19. 35,  
<sup>o</sup> 36.  
Prov. 11. 1.

<sup>o</sup> Ex. 30. 13.  
Lev. 27. 25.  
Num. 3. 47.

<sup>3</sup> Or, kid.  
<sup>4</sup> Or, thank offerings.

<sup>p</sup> Lev. 1. 4.  
<sup>5</sup> Heb. shall be for.

<sup>6</sup> Or, with.  
<sup>7</sup> Or, thank offerings.

<sup>q</sup> Lev. 16. 16.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 43. 20.

<sup>s</sup> Lev. 4. 27.  
<sup>t</sup> Ex. 12. 18.

Lev. 23. 5, 6.  
Num. 9. 2, 3;  
28. 18, 17.  
Deut. 16. 1,  
&c.

<sup>u</sup> Lev. 4. 14.  
<sup>v</sup> Lev. 22. 8.

<sup>y</sup> See Num.  
28. 15, 22, 30;  
29. 5, 11, 16,  
19, &c.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 46. 5, 7.  
<sup>a</sup> Lev. 23. 34.  
Num. 29. 12.  
Deut. 16. 13.

conciliation for them, saith the Lord GOD.

16 All the people of the land <sup>b</sup> shall give this oblation <sup>c</sup> for the prince in <sup>h</sup> *Is'ra-el*.

17 And it shall be the prince's part to give burnt offerings, and meat offerings, and drink offerings, in the feasts, and in the new moons, and in the sabbaths, in all solemnities of the house of <sup>h</sup> *Is'ra-el*: he shall prepare the sin offering, and the meat offering, and the burnt offering, and the <sup>d</sup> peace offerings, to make reconciliation for the house of <sup>h</sup> *Is'ra-el*.

18 Thus saith the Lord GOD; In the first month, in the first day of the month, thou shalt take a young bullock without blemish, and <sup>e</sup> cleanse the sanctuary:

19 <sup>f</sup> And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering, and put it upon the posts of the house, and upon the four corners of the settle of the altar, and upon the posts of the gate of the inner court.

20 And so thou shalt do the seventh day of the month <sup>g</sup> for every one that erreth, and for him that is simple: so shall ye reconcile the house.

21 <sup>h</sup> In the first month, in the fourteenth day of the month, ye shall have the passover, a feast of seven days; unleavened bread shall be eaten.

22 And upon that day shall the prince prepare for himself and for all the people of the land <sup>i</sup> a bullock for a sin offering.

23 And <sup>j</sup> seven days of the feast he shall prepare a burnt offering to the LORD, seven bullocks and seven rams without blemish daily the seven days; <sup>k</sup> and a kid of the goats daily for a sin offering.

24 <sup>l</sup> And he shall prepare a meat offering of an ephah for a bullock, and an ephah for a ram, and an hin of oil for an ephah.

25 In the seventh month, in the fourteenth day of the month, shall he do the like in the <sup>m</sup> feast of the seven days, according to the sin offering, according to the burnt offering, and according to the meat offering, and according to the oil.

## CHAPTER 46.

1 Ordinances for the prince in his worship, 9 and for the people. 19 The courts for boiling and baking.

**T**HUS saith the Lord GOD; The gate of the inner court that looketh toward the east shall be shut the six working days; but on the sabbath it shall be opened, and in the day of the new moon it shall be opened.

2 <sup>a</sup> And the prince shall enter by the way of the porch of *that* gate without, and shall stand by the post of the gate, and the priests shall prepare his burnt offering and his peace offerings, and he shall worship at the threshold of the gate: then he shall go forth; but the gate shall not be shut until the evening.

3 Likewise the people of the land shall worship at the door of this gate before the LORD in the sabbaths and in the new moons.

4 And the burnt offering that <sup>b</sup> the prince shall offer unto the LORD in the sabbath day *shall be* six lambs without blemish, and a ram without blemish.

5 <sup>c</sup> And the meat offering *shall be* an ephah for a ram, and the meat offering for the lambs <sup>2</sup> as he shall be able to give, and an hin of oil to an ephah.

6 And in the day of the new moon *it shall be* a young bullock without blemish, and six lambs, and a ram: they shall be without blemish.

7 And he shall prepare a meat offering, an ephah for a bullock, and an ephah for a ram, and for the lambs according as his hand shall attain unto, and an hin of oil to an ephah.

8 <sup>d</sup> And when the prince shall enter, he shall go in by the way of the porch of *that* gate, and he shall go forth by the way thereof.

9 ¶ But when the people of the land <sup>e</sup> shall come before the LORD in the solemn feasts, he that entereth in by the way of the north gate to worship shall go out by the way of the south gate; and he that entereth by the way of the south gate shall go forth by the way of the north gate: he shall not return by the way of the gate whereby he

B. C. 574.

a ver. 8.  
ch. 44. 3.

b ch. 45. 17.

c ver. 7, 11.  
ch. 45. 24.

2 Heb. *the gift of his hand*,  
Deut. 16. 17.

d ver. 2.

e Ex. 23. 14-17.  
Deut. 16. 16.  
f ver. 5.  
g ver. 2.  
ch. 44. 3.  
h Ex. 29. 38.  
Num. 28. 3.  
3 Heb. *a son of his year*.  
4 Heb. *morning by morning*.  
5 Lev. 25. 10.  
6 ch. 45. 8.

came in, but shall go forth over against it.

10 And the prince in the midst of them, when they go in, shall go in; and when they go forth, shall go forth.

11 And in the feasts and in the solemnities <sup>f</sup> the meat offering shall be an ephah to a bullock, and an ephah to a ram, and to the lambs as he is able to give, and an hin of oil to an ephah.

12 Now when the prince shall prepare a voluntary burnt offering or peace offerings voluntarily unto the LORD, <sup>g</sup> one shall then open him the gate that looketh toward the east, and he shall prepare his burnt offering and his peace offerings, as he did on the sabbath day: then he shall go forth; and after his going forth *one* shall shut the gate.

13 <sup>h</sup> Thou shalt daily prepare a burnt offering unto the LORD of a lamb <sup>3</sup> of the first year without blemish: thou shalt prepare it <sup>4</sup> every morning.

14 And thou shalt prepare a meat offering for it every morning, the sixth part of an ephah, and the third part of an hin of oil, to temper with the fine flour; a meat offering continually by a perpetual ordinance unto the LORD.

15 Thus shall they prepare the lamb, and the meat offering, and the oil, every morning for a continual burnt offering.

16 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD; If the prince give a gift unto any of his sons, the inheritance thereof shall be his sons'; it *shall be* their possession by inheritance.

17 But if he give a gift of his inheritance to one of his servants, then it shall be his to <sup>i</sup> the year of liberty; after it shall return to the prince: but his inheritance shall be his sons' for them.

18 Moreover <sup>k</sup> the prince shall not take of the people's inheritance by oppression, to thrust them out of their possession; *but* he shall give his sons inheritance out of his own possession: that my people be not scattered every man from his possession.



19 ¶ After he brought me through the entry, which *was* at the side of the gate, into the holy chambers of the priests, which looked toward the north: and, behold, there *was* a place on the two sides westward.

20 Then said he unto me, This *is* the place where the priests shall <sup>1</sup>boil the trespass offering and the sin offering, where they shall <sup>m</sup>bake the meat offering; that they bear *them* not out into the utter court, <sup>n</sup>to sanctify the people.

21 Then he brought me forth into the utter court, and caused me to pass by the four corners of the court; and, behold, <sup>2</sup>in every corner of the court *there was* a court.

22 In the four corners of the court *there were* courts <sup>3</sup>joined of forty cubits long and thirty broad: these four <sup>4</sup>corners *were* of one measure.

23 And *there was* a row of building round about in them, round about them four, and *it was* made with boiling places under the rows round about.

24 Then said he unto me, These *are* the places of them that boil, where the ministers of the house shall <sup>o</sup>boil the sacrifice of the people.

#### CHAPTER 47.

1 The vision of the holy waters. 6 The virtue of them.

**A**FTERWARD he brought me again unto the door of the house; and, behold, <sup>a</sup>waters issued out from under the threshold of the house eastward: for the forefront of the house *stood toward* the east, and the waters came down from under from the right side of the house, at the south *side* of the altar.

2 Then brought he me out of the way of the gate northward, and led me about the way without unto the utter gate by the way that looketh eastward; and, behold, there ran out waters on the right side.

3 And when <sup>b</sup>the man that had the line in his hand went forth eastward, he measured a thousand cubits, and he brought me through the waters; the <sup>5</sup>waters *were* to the ancles.

4 Again he measured a thousand, and brought me through the waters; the waters *were* to the knees. Again he measured a thousand, and brought

B. C. 574.

<sup>12</sup> Chr. 35. 13.

<sup>m</sup> Lev. 2. 4, 5, 7.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 44. 19.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. a court in a corner of a court, and a court in a corner of a court.

<sup>3</sup> Or, made with chimneys.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. cornered.

<sup>o</sup> See ver. 20.

<sup>a</sup> Joel 3. 18. Zech. 13. 1; 14. 8.

<sup>b</sup> Rev. 22. 1. ch. 40. 3.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. waters of the ancles.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. waters of swimming.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. tip. e ver. 12.

<sup>6</sup> Or, plain: See Deut. 3. 17; 4. 49.

<sup>7</sup> Josh. 3. 1. 9 Heb. two rivers.

<sup>8</sup> Num. 34. 6. Josh. 23. 4.

<sup>9</sup> ch. 46. 28. 10 Or, and that which shall not be healed.

<sup>11</sup> Heb. shall come up.

<sup>12</sup> Job 8. 16. Ps. 1. 3.

<sup>13</sup> Jer. 17. 8. 12 Or, principal.

<sup>13</sup> Or, for bruises and sores.

<sup>14</sup> Rev. 22. 2. 15 Gen. 48. 5.

<sup>16</sup> 1 Chr. 5. 1. ch. 48. 4, 5.

me through; the waters *were* to the loins.

5 Afterward he measured a thousand; and *it was* a river that I could not pass over: for the waters were risen, <sup>6</sup>waters to swim in, a river that could not be passed over.

6 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen *this*? Then he brought me, and caused me to return to the brink of the river.

7 Now when I had returned, behold, at the <sup>7</sup>bank of the river *were* very many <sup>c</sup>trees on the one side and on the other.

8 Then said he unto me, These waters issue out toward the east country, and go down into the <sup>8</sup>desert, and go into the sea: *which being* brought forth into the sea, the waters shall be healed.

9 And it shall come to pass, *that* every thing that liveth, which moveth, whithersoever the <sup>9</sup>rivers shall come, shall live: and there shall be a very great multitude of fish, because these waters shall come thither: for they shall be healed; and every thing shall live whither the river cometh.

10 And it shall come to pass, *that* the fishers shall stand upon it from Ēn-gē'di even unto Ēn-eg'lā-im; they shall be a *place* to spread forth nets; their fish shall be according to their kinds, as the fish <sup>d</sup>of the great sea, exceeding many.

11 But the miry places thereof and the marishes thereof <sup>10</sup>shall not be healed; they shall be given to salt.

12 And <sup>e</sup>by the river upon the bank thereof, on this side and on that side, <sup>11</sup>shall grow all trees for meat, <sup>f</sup>whose leaf shall not fade, neither shall the fruit thereof be consumed: it shall bring forth <sup>12</sup>new fruit according to his months, because their waters they issued out of the sanctuary: and the fruit thereof shall be for meat, and the leaf thereof <sup>13</sup>for <sup>g</sup>medicine.

13 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God; This *shall be* the border, whereby ye shall inherit the land according to the twelve tribes of Is'ra-el: <sup>h</sup>Jōsēph shall have two portions.

14 And ye shall inherit it, one as

well as another: *concerning the which* I<sup>2</sup> lifted up mine hand to give it unto your fathers: and this land shall <sup>6</sup>fall unto you for inheritance.

15 And this shall be the border of the land toward the north side, from the great sea, <sup>1</sup>the way of Hēth'lōn, as men go to <sup>m</sup>Zē'dād;

16 <sup>n</sup>Hā'math, <sup>o</sup>Bē-rō'thah, Sīb'rā-im, which is between the border of Dā-mās'cus and the border of Hā'math; <sup>3</sup>Hā'zar-hat'ti-cōn, which is by the coast of Hā'ran.

17 And the border from the sea shall be <sup>p</sup>Hā'zar-ē'nan, the border of Dā-mās'cus, and the north northward, and the border of Hā'math. And this is the north side.

18 And the east side ye shall measure <sup>4</sup>from Hā'ran, and from Dā-mās'cus, and from Gīl'ē-ād, and from the land of Iṣ'rā-el by Jōr'dān, from the border unto the east sea. And this is the east side.

19 And the south side southward, from Tā'mar even to <sup>q</sup>the waters of <sup>5</sup>strife in Kā'desh, the <sup>6</sup>river to the great sea. And this is <sup>7</sup>the south side southward.

20 The west side also shall be the great sea from the border, till a man come over against Hā'math. This is the west side.

21 So shall ye divide this land unto you according to the tribes of Iṣ'rā-el.

22 ¶ And it shall come to pass, that ye shall divide it by lot for an inheritance unto you, <sup>r</sup>and to the strangers that sojourn among you, which shall beget children among you: <sup>s</sup>and they shall be unto you as born in the country among the children of Iṣ'rā-el; they shall have inheritance with you among the tribes of Iṣ'rā-el.

23 And it shall come to pass, that in what tribe the stranger sojourneth, there shall ye give him his inheritance, saith the Lord God.

#### CHAPTER 48.

*Portions of the twelve tribes, and of the sanctuary.*

NOW these are the names of the tribes. <sup>a</sup>From the north end to the coast of the way of Hēth'lōn, as one goeth to Hā'math, Hā'zar-ē'nan, the border of Dā-mās'cus

B. C. 574.

2 Or, *suore*.

3 Deut. 12. 7.

13. 15; 15. 7.

17. 8; 26. 3.

28. 13.

ch. 20. 5, 6.

28. 42.

k ch. 48. 29.

l ch. 48. 1.

m Num. 34. 8.

n Num. 34. 8.

o 2 Sam. 8. 8.

3 Or, *the middle vil-*

*lage.*

p Num. 34. 9.

ch. 48. 1.

4 Heb. *from*

*between.*

q Num. 20. 13.

Deut. 32. 51.

Ps. 81. 7.

ch. 48. 28.

5 Or, *Meri-*

*bah.*

6 Or, *valley.*

7 Or, *toward*

*Teman.*

r See Eph.

3. 6.

Rev. 7. 9, 10.

s Rom. 10. 12.

Gal. 3. 28.

Col. 3. 11.

a ch. 47. 15.

&c.

8 Heb. *one*

*portion.*

b ch. 45. 1-6.

c ch. 44. 15.

9 Or, *The*

*sanctified*

*portion*

*shall be for*

*the priests.*

10 Or, *ward,*

*or, ordi-*

*nance.*

d ch. 44. 10.

northward, to the coast of Hā'math; for these are his sides east and west; <sup>8</sup>a portion for Dān.

2 And by the border of Dān, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for Āsh'ēr.

3 And by the border of Āsh'ēr, from the east side even unto the west side, a portion for Nāph'tā-lī.

4 And by the border of Nāph'tā-lī, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for Mā-nās'seh.

5 And by the border of Mā-nās'seh, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for Ē'phrā-im.

6 And by the border of Ē'phrā-im, from the east side even unto the west side, a portion for Reu'ben.

7 And by the border of Reu'ben, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for Jū'dah.

8 ¶ And by the border of Jū'dah, from the east side unto the west side, shall be <sup>b</sup>the offering which ye shall offer of five and twenty thousand reeds in breadth, and in length as one of the other parts, from the east side unto the west side: and the sanctuary shall be in the midst of it.

9 The oblation that ye shall offer unto the LORD shall be of five and twenty thousand in length, and of ten thousand in breadth.

10 And for them, even for the priests, shall be this holy oblation; toward the north five and twenty thousand in length, and toward the west ten thousand in breadth, and toward the east ten thousand in breadth, and toward the south five and twenty thousand in length: and the sanctuary of the LORD shall be in the midst thereof.

11 <sup>c</sup>It shall be for the priests that are sanctified of the sons of Zē'dōk; which have kept my <sup>10</sup>charge, which went not astray when the children of Iṣ'rā-el went astray, <sup>d</sup>as the Lē'vites went astray.

12 And this oblation of the land that is offered shall be unto them a thing most holy by the border of the Lē'vites.

13 And over against the border of the priests the Lē'vites shall have five and twenty thousand in length,

and ten thousand in breadth: all the length *shall* be five and twenty thousand, and the breadth ten thousand.

14 <sup>e</sup> And they shall not sell of it, neither exchange, nor alienate the firstfruits of the land: for *it is* holy unto the LORD.

15 <sup>f</sup> And the five thousand, that are left in the breadth over against the five and twenty thousand, shall be <sup>g</sup> a profane place for the city, for dwelling, and for suburbs: and the city shall be in the midst thereof.

16 And these *shall be* the measures thereof; the north side four thousand and five hundred, and the south side four thousand and five hundred, and on the east side four thousand and five hundred, and the west side four thousand and five hundred.

17 And the suburbs of the city shall be toward the north two hundred and fifty, and toward the south two hundred and fifty, and toward the east two hundred and fifty, and toward the west two hundred and fifty.

18 And the residue in length over against the oblation of the holy *portion shall be* ten thousand eastward, and ten thousand westward: and it shall be over against the oblation of the holy *portion*; and the increase thereof shall be for food unto them that serve the city.

19 <sup>h</sup> And they that serve the city shall serve it out of all the tribes of *Is'ra-el*.

20 All the oblation *shall be* five and twenty thousand by five and twenty thousand: ye shall offer the holy oblation foursquare, with the possession of the city.

21 <sup>i</sup> And the residue *shall be* for the prince, on the one side and on the other of the holy oblation, and of the possession of the city, over against the five and twenty thousand of the oblation toward the east border, and westward over against the five and twenty thousand toward the west border, over against the portions for the prince: and it shall be the holy oblation; <sup>k</sup> and the sanctuary of the house *shall be* in the midst thereof.

22 Moreover from the possession of

B. C. 574.

<sup>e</sup> Ex. 22. 29.  
Lev. 27. 10.  
28, 33.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 45. 6.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 42. 20.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 45. 6.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 45. 7.  
<sup>k</sup> ver. 9, 10.  
2 Heb. *one*  
portion.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 47. 19.  
3 Heb. *Meri-*  
*bah-kadesh*.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 47. 14.  
21, 22.  
<sup>n</sup> Rev. 21. 12.  
&c.  
<sup>o</sup> Jer. 33. 16.  
4 Heb.  
*Jehovah-*  
*shammah*.  
See Ex. 17.  
15.  
Judg. 6. 24.  
<sup>p</sup> Jer. 3. 17.  
Joel 3. 21.  
Zech. 2. 10.  
Rev. 21. 3;  
22. 3.

the *Lé'vites*, and from the possession of the city, *being* in the midst of *that* which is the prince's, between the border of *Ju'dah* and the border of *Bén'ja-min*, shall be for the prince.

23 As for the rest of the tribes, from the east side unto the west side, *Bén'ja-min shall have* <sup>2</sup> a portion.

24 And by the border of *Bén'ja-min*, from the east side unto the west side, *Sim'g-on shall have* a portion.

25 And by the border of *Sim'g-on*, from the east side unto the west side, *Is'sa-char* a portion.

26 And by the border of *Is'sa-char*, from the east side unto the west side, *Zéb'u-lun* a portion.

27 And by the border of *Zéb'u-lun*, from the east side unto the west side, *Gád* a portion.

28 And by the border of *Gád*, at the south side southward, the border shall be even from *Tá'mar* unto <sup>1</sup> the waters of <sup>2</sup> *strife* in *Ká'desh*, and to the river toward the great sea.

29 <sup>m</sup> This *is* the land which ye shall divide by lot unto the tribes of *Is'ra-el* for inheritance, and these *are* their portions, saith the Lord God.

30 <sup>n</sup> And these *are* the goings out of the city on the north side, four thousand and five hundred measures.

31 <sup>n</sup> And the gates of the city *shall be* after the names of the tribes of *Is'ra-el*: three gates northward; one gate of *Reu'ben*, one gate of *Ju'dah*, one gate of *Lé'vi*.

32 And at the east side four thousand and five hundred: and three gates; and one gate of *Jó'seph*, one gate of *Bén'ja-min*, one gate of *Dán*.

33 And at the south side four thousand and five hundred measures: and three gates; one gate of *Sim'g-on*, one gate of *Is'sa-char*, one gate of *Zéb'u-lun*.

34 At the west side four thousand and five hundred, *with* their three gates; one gate of *Gád*, one gate of *Ash'ér*, one gate of *Naph'ta-li*.

35 *It was* round about eighteen thousand measures: <sup>o</sup> and the name of the city from *that day shall be*,

<sup>p</sup> The LORD *is* there.

# THE BOOK OF DANIEL.

## CHAPTER 1.

1 *Jeholakim's captivity.* 3 *Ashpenaz taketh Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah.*

**I**N the third year of the reign of Jê-hoi'a-kim king of Jû'dah <sup>a</sup>came Nêb-u-châd-nêz'zar king of Bâb'y-lon unto Jê-rû-sâ-lêm, and besieged it.

2 And the Lord gave Jê-hoi'a-kim king of Jû'dah into his hand, with <sup>b</sup>part of the vessels of the house of God: which he carried <sup>c</sup>into the land of Shi'nâr to the house of his god; <sup>d</sup>and he brought the vessels into the treasure house of his god.

3 ¶ And the king spake unto Ash-pê-naz the master of his eunuchs, that he should bring <sup>e</sup>certain of the children of Is'ra-el, and of the king's seed, and of the princes;

4 Children <sup>f</sup>in whom was no blemish, but well favoured, and skilful in all wisdom, and cunning in knowledge, and understanding science, and such as <sup>g</sup>had ability in them to stand in the king's palace, and <sup>h</sup>whom they might teach the learning and the tongue of the Châl-dê'anâ.

5 And the king appointed them a daily provision of the king's meat, and of <sup>i</sup>the wine which he drank: so nourishing them three years, that at the end thereof they might <sup>j</sup>stand before the king.

6 Now among these were of the children of Jû'dah, Dăn'jel, Hân-a-ni'ah, Mish'a-el, and Âz-a-ri'ah:

7 <sup>k</sup>Unto whom the prince of the eunuchs gave names: <sup>l</sup>for he gave unto Dăn'jel the name of Bêl-tê-shâz'zar; and to Hân-a-ni'ah, of Shâ'drach; and to Mish'a-el, of Mê'shach; and to Âz-a-ri'ah, of Â-bêd-nê-gô.

8 ¶ But Dăn'jel purposed in his heart that he would not defile himself <sup>m</sup>with the portion of the king's meat, nor with the wine which he drank: therefore he requested of the prince of the eunuchs that he might not defile himself.

9 Now <sup>n</sup>God had brought Dăn'jel into favour and tender love with the prince of the eunuchs.

B. C. 607.

a 2 Kin. 24. 1.  
2 Chr. 36. 6.

cir. 606.]  
b Jer. 27. 19.  
20.

c Gen. 10. 10;  
11. 2.  
Is. 11. 11.  
Zech. 5. 11.

d 2 Chr. 36. 7.  
Foretold,  
2 Kin. 20. 17,  
18.

Is. 39. 7.  
e See Lev. 24.  
19, 20.

f Acts 7. 22.  
g Heb. the  
wine of his  
drink.

h ver. 19.  
i Gen. 41. 46.  
1 Kin. 10. 8.

A Gen. 41. 45.  
2 Kin. 24. 17.  
1 ch. 4. 8; 5.  
12.

k Deut. 32. 38.  
Ezek. 4. 13.  
Hos. 9. 3.

l See Gen. 39.  
21.  
Ps. 106. 46.  
Prov. 16. 7.

m Heb. sad-  
der.  
n Or, term,  
or, continu-  
ance.

o Or, The  
steward.  
p Heb. of  
milk.

q Heb. that  
we may eat,  
&c.

[603.  
m 1 Kin. 3. 12.  
James 1. 5, 17.  
n Acts 7. 22.

o Or, he made  
Daniel un-  
derstand.

p Num. 12. 6.  
2 Chr. 26. 5.  
ch. 5. 11, 12,  
14; 10. 1.

q ver. 5.  
Gen. 41. 46.  
1 Kin. 10. 1.

r Heb. wis-  
dom of un-  
derstanding.

s ch. 6. 28;  
10. 1.  
He lived to  
see that glo-  
rious time of  
the return  
of his people  
from the  
Babylonian  
captivity,  
though he  
did not die  
then. So full  
is used.

t Ps. 110. 1;  
112. 8.

10 And the prince of the eunuchs said unto Dăn'jel, I fear my lord the king, who hath appointed your meat and your drink: for why should he see your faces <sup>u</sup>worse liking than the children which <sup>v</sup>are of your <sup>w</sup>sort? then shall ye make <sup>x</sup>me endanger my head to the king.

11 Then said Dăn'jel to <sup>y</sup>Mêl'zar, whom the prince of the eunuchs had set over Dăn'jel, Hân-a-ni'ah, Mish'a-el, and Âz-a-ri'ah,

12 Prove thy servants, I beseech thee, ten days; and let them give us <sup>z</sup>pulse <sup>a</sup>to eat, and water to drink.

13 Then let our countenances be looked upon before thee, and the countenance of the children that eat of the portion of the king's meat: and as thou seest, deal with thy servants.

14 So he consented to them in this matter, and proved them ten days.

15 And at the end of ten days their countenances appeared fairer and fatter in flesh than all the children which did eat the portion of the king's meat.

16 Thus Mêl'zar took away the portion of their meat, and the wine that they should drink; and gave them pulse.

17 ¶ As for these four children, <sup>b</sup>God gave them <sup>c</sup>knowledge and skill in all learning and wisdom: and <sup>d</sup>Dăn'jel had <sup>e</sup>understanding in all visions and dreams.

18 Now at the end of the days that the king had said he should bring them in, then the prince of the eunuchs brought them in before Nêb-u-châd-nêz'zar.

19 And the king communed with them; and among them all was found none like Dăn'jel, Hân-a-ni'ah, Mish'a-el, and Âz-a-ri'ah: therefore <sup>f</sup>stood they before the king.

20 <sup>g</sup>And in all matters of <sup>h</sup>wisdom and understanding, that the king enquired of them, he found them ten times better than all the magicians and astrologers that <sup>i</sup>were in all his realm.

21 <sup>j</sup>And Dăn'jel continued even unto the first year of king Cŷ'rus.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 Nebuchadnezzar, forgetting his dream, requireth it of the Chaldeans. 10 They acknowledging their inability are judged to die. 14 Daniel findeth the dream. 36 The interpretation. 46 Daniel's advancement.

AND in the second year of the reign of Néb-u-chäd-néz-zar Néb-u-chäd-néz-zar dreamed dreams, <sup>a</sup> wherewith his spirit was troubled, and <sup>b</sup> his sleep brake from him.

2 <sup>c</sup> Then the king commanded to call the magicians, and the astrologers, and the sorcerers, and the Chäl-dé'anş, for to shew the king his dreams. So they came and stood before the king.

3 And the king said unto them, I have dreamed a dream, and my spirit was troubled to know the dream.

4 Thenspake the Chäl-dé'anş to the king in Sýr'l-ack, <sup>d</sup> O king, live for ever: tell thy servants the dream, and we will shew the interpretation.

5 The king answered and said to the Chäl-dé'anş, The thing is gone from me: if ye will not make known unto me the dream, with the interpretation thereof, ye shall be <sup>e</sup> cut in pieces, and your houses shall be made a dunghill.

6 <sup>f</sup> But if ye shew the dream, and the interpretation thereof, ye shall receive of me gifts and <sup>g</sup> rewards and great honour: therefore shew me the dream, and the interpretation thereof.

7 They answered again and said, Let the king tell his servants the dream, and we will shew the interpretation of it.

8 The king answered and said, I know of certainty that ye would <sup>h</sup> gain the time, because ye see the thing is gone from me.

9 But if ye will not make known unto me the dream, <sup>i</sup> there is but one decree for you: for ye have prepared lying and corrupt words to speak before me, till the time be changed: therefore tell me the dream, and I shall know that ye can shew me the interpretation thereof.

10 ¶ The Chäl-dé'anş answered before the king, and said, There is not a man upon the earth that can shew the king's matter: therefore *there is*

B. C. 603.

a Gen. 41. 8.  
ch. 4. 5.  
b Esther 6. 1.  
ch. 6. 18.

c Gen. 41. 8.  
Ex. 7. 11.  
ch. 5. 7.

d 1 Kin. 1. 31.  
ch. 3. 9.  
10; 6. 6, 21.

e 2 Kin. 10. 27.  
Ezra 6. 11.  
ch. 3. 29.  
f Chald. made pieces.  
g ch. 5. 16.  
3 Or, fee, ver. 45.  
ch. 5. 17.  
4 Chald. buy, Eph. 5. 16.  
h Esther 4. 11.  
i ver. 28.  
ch. 5. 11.  
5 Chald. returned.  
6 Or, chief marshal.  
7 Chald. chief of the executioners, or, slaughtermen.

Gen. 37. 36.  
4 Matt. 18. 19.  
8 Chald. from before God.  
9 Or, that they should not destroy Daniel, &c.  
k Num. 12. 6.  
Job 33. 15, 16.  
l Pa. 113. 2.  
115. 18.  
m Jer. 32. 19.  
n 1 Chr. 29. 30.  
Esther 1. 13.  
ch. 7. 25;  
11. 6.  
o Job 12. 18.  
Pa. 75. 6, 7.  
Jer. 27. 5.  
ch. 4. 17.  
p James 1. 5.  
q ver. 28, 29.  
Job 12. 22.  
Pa. 25. 14.  
r Pa. 139. 11, 12.  
Heb. 4. 13.  
s ch. 5. 11, 14.  
James 1. 17.

no king, lord, nor ruler, that asked such things at any magician, or astrologer, or Chäl-dé'an.

11 And it is a rare thing that the king requireth, and there is none other that can shew it before the king, <sup>h</sup> except the gods, whose dwelling is not with flesh.

12 For this cause the king was angry and very furious, and commanded to destroy all the wise men of Báb'ý-lon.

13 And the decree went forth that the wise men should be slain; and they sought Dän'jel and his fellows to be slain.

14 ¶ Then Dän'jel <sup>i</sup> answered with counsel and wisdom to Á'ri-ôch the <sup>k</sup> captain of the king's guard, which was gone forth to slay the wise men of Báb'ý-lon:

15 He answered and said to Á'ri-ôch the king's captain, Why is the decree so hasty from the king? Then Á'ri-ôch made the thing known to Dän'jel.

16 Then Dän'jel went in, and desired of the king that he would give him time, and that he would shew the king the interpretation.

17 Then Dän'jel went to his house, and made the thing known to Hân-zá-ní'ah, Mish'g-el, and Áz-zá-rí'ah, his companions:

18 <sup>l</sup> That they would desire mercies of the God of heaven concerning this secret; <sup>m</sup> that Dän'jel and his fellows should not perish with the rest of the wise men of Báb'ý-lon.

19 ¶ Then was the secret revealed unto Dän'jel <sup>n</sup> in a night vision. Then Dän'jel blessed the God of heaven.

20 Dän'jel answered and said, <sup>o</sup> Blessed be the name of God for ever and ever: <sup>p</sup> for wisdom and might are his:

21 And he changeth <sup>q</sup> the times and the seasons: <sup>r</sup> he removeth kings, and setteth up kings: <sup>s</sup> he giveth wisdom unto the wise, and knowledge to them that know understanding:

22 <sup>t</sup> He revealeth the deep and secret things: <sup>u</sup> he knoweth what is in the darkness, and <sup>v</sup> the light dwelleth with him.

23 I thank thee, and praise thee, O

thou God of my fathers, who hast given me wisdom and might, and hast made known unto me now what we desired of thee: for thou hast now made known unto us the king's matter.

24 ¶ Therefore Dān'iel went in unto Ā'ri-ōch, whom the king had ordained to destroy the wise men of Bāb'ŷ-lon: he went and said thus unto him; Destroy not the wise men of Bāb'ŷ-lon: bring me in before the king, and I will shew unto the king the interpretation.

25 Then Ā'ri-ōch brought in Dān'iel before the king in haste, and said thus unto him. <sup>2</sup>I have found a man of the <sup>3</sup>captives of Jū'dah, that will make known unto the king the interpretation.

26 The king answered and said to Dān'iel, whose name was Bēl-tē-shāz'zar, Art thou able to make known unto me the dream which I have seen, and the interpretation thereof?

27 Dān'iel answered in the presence of the king, and said, The secret which the king hath demanded cannot the wise men, the astrologers, the magicians, the soothsayers, shew unto the king;

28 <sup>u</sup>But there is a God in heaven that revealeth secrets, and <sup>4</sup>maketh known to the king Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar <sup>x</sup>what shall be in the latter days. Thy dream, and the visions of thy head upon thy bed, are these;

29 As for thee, O king, thy thoughts <sup>5</sup>came into thy mind upon thy bed, what should come to pass hereafter: <sup>y</sup>and he that revealeth secrets maketh known to thee what shall come to pass.

30 <sup>z</sup>But as for me, this secret is not revealed to me for any wisdom that I have more than any living, <sup>6</sup>but for their sakes that shall make known the interpretation to the king, <sup>a</sup>and that thou mightest know the thoughts of thy heart.

31 ¶ Thou, O king, <sup>7</sup>sawest, and behold a great image. This great image, whose brightness was excellent, stood before thee; and the form thereof was terrible.

32 <sup>b</sup>This image's head was of fine

B. C. 603.

† ver. 12.

2 Chald. *Thal*  
I have found.  
3 Chald. *children of the captivity of Judah.*

u ver. 18, 47.  
Gen. 40. 8;  
41. 16.  
Amos 4. 13.

4 Chald. *hath made known.*

5 Gen. 49. 1.  
5 Chald. *came up.*

y ver. 22, 28.  
2 So Gen. 41. 16.

Acts 3. 12.  
6 Or, but for the intent that the interpretation may be made known to the king.

a ver. 47.  
7 Chald. *was seeing.*

b See ver. 38, &c.  
8 Or, sides.

9 Or, which was not in hands: as ver. 45.

c ch. 8. 25.  
2ech. 4. 6.  
2 Cor. 5. 1.

Heb. 9. 24.  
d Ps. 1. 4.  
Hos. 13. 3.

e Ps. 37. 10, 36.  
f Is. 2. 2, 3.  
g Ps. 60. 9.

h Ezra 7. 12.  
Is. 47. 5.  
Jer. 27. 6, 7.

i Ezek. 26. 1.  
Hos. 8. 10.  
i Ezra 1. 2.

k ch. 4. 21, 22.  
Jer. 27. 6.  
l ver. 32.

m ch. 5. 28, 31.  
n ver. 32.  
o ch. 7. 7, 23.

p ver. 33.  
10 Or, brittle.

gold, his breast and his arms of silver, his belly and his <sup>8</sup>thighs of brass,

33 His legs of iron, his feet part of iron and part of clay.

34 Thou sawest till that a stone was cut out <sup>9</sup>without hands, which smote the image upon his feet that were of iron and clay, and brake them to pieces.

35 Then was the iron, the clay, the brass, the silver, and the gold, broken to pieces together, and became <sup>d</sup>like the chaff of the summer threshingfloors; and the wind carried them away, that <sup>e</sup>no place was found for them: and the stone that smote the image <sup>f</sup>became a great mountain, <sup>9</sup>and filled the whole earth.

36 ¶ This is the dream; and we will tell the interpretation thereof before the king.

37 <sup>h</sup>Thou, O king, art a king of kings: <sup>4</sup>for the God of heaven hath given thee a kingdom, power, and strength, and glory.

38 <sup>k</sup>And wheresoever the children of men dwell, the beasts of the field and the fowls of the heaven hath he given into thine hand, and hath made thee ruler over them all. <sup>i</sup>Thou art this head of gold.

39 And after thee shall arise <sup>m</sup>another kingdom <sup>n</sup>inferior to thee, and another third kingdom of brass, which shall bear rule over all the earth.

40 And <sup>o</sup>the fourth kingdom shall be strong as iron: forasmuch as iron breaketh in pieces and subdueth all things: and as iron that breaketh all these, shall it break in pieces and bruise.

41 And whereas thou sawest <sup>p</sup>the feet and toes, part of potters' clay, and part of iron, the kingdom shall be divided; but there shall be in it of the strength of the iron, forasmuch as thou sawest the iron mixed with miry clay.

42 And as the toes of the feet were part of iron, and part of clay, so the kingdom shall be partly strong, and partly <sup>10</sup>broken.

43 And whereas thou sawest iron mixed with miry clay, they shall mingle themselves with the seed of

men: but they shall not cleave <sup>2</sup> one to another, even as iron is not mixed with clay.

44 And in <sup>3</sup> the days of these kings <sup>4</sup> shall the God of heaven set up a kingdom, <sup>5</sup> which shall never be destroyed: and the <sup>6</sup> kingdom shall not be left to other people, <sup>7</sup> but it shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand for ever. ★

45 <sup>1</sup> Forasmuch as thou sawest that the stone was cut out of the mountain <sup>2</sup> without hands, and that it brake in pieces the iron, the brass, the clay, the silver, and the gold; the great God hath made known to the king what shall come to pass <sup>3</sup> hereafter: and the dream is certain, and the interpretation thereof sure. ★

46 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Then the king Nēb-u-chādnēz'zar fell upon his face, and worshipped Dān'jēl, and commanded that they should offer an oblation <sup>2</sup> and sweet odours unto him.

47 The king answered unto Dān'jēl, and said, Of a truth <sup>1</sup> it is, that your God <sup>2</sup> is a God of gods, and a Lord of kings, <sup>3</sup> and a revealer of secrets, seeing thou couldest reveal this secret.

48 Then the king made Dān'jēl a great man, <sup>2</sup> and gave him many great gifts, and made him ruler over the whole province of Bāb'y-lon, and <sup>3</sup> chief of the governors over all the wise men of Bāb'y-lon.

49 Then Dān'jēl requested of the king, <sup>2</sup> and he set Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō, over the affairs of the province of Bāb'y-lon: but Dān'jēl <sup>3</sup> sat in the gate of the king.

#### CHAPTER 3.

1 Nebuchadnezzar dedicateth a golden image in Dura.  
2 Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego are accused.  
3 God delivereth them out of the furnace.

**N**ĒB-U-CHĀD-NĒZ'ZAR the king made an image of gold, whose height was threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof six cubits: he set it up in the plain of Du'rā, in the province of Bāb'y-lon.

2 Then Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar the king sent to gather together the princes, the governors, and the captains, the judges, the treasurers, the counsellors, the sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces, to come to the ded-

B. C. 603.

2 Chald. *this with this*.  
3 Chald. *their days*.  
4 ver. 28.

5 ch. 4. 3. 34: 6. 28; 7. 14. 27.  
6 Mic. 4. 7.  
7 Luke 1. 32.

8 Chald. *kingdom thereof*.  
9 Is. 2. 9.  
10 Is. 60. 12.  
11 Cor. 15. 24.  
12 ver. 35.  
13 Is. 28. 16.  
14 Or, *which was not in hand*.

6 Chald. *after this*.

15 See Acts 10. 25; 14. 13; 28. 6.

2 Ezra 6. 10.

7 ver. 28.

8 ver. 6.

9 ch. 4. 9; 5. 11.

10 ch. 3. 12.

11 Esther 2. 19, 21; 3. 2.

cir. 580.]

12 Chald. *with might*.  
13 Chald. *they command*.  
14 ch. 4. 1; 6. 25.

15 Or, *singing*.  
16 Chald. *symphony*.  
17 Jer. 29. 22.  
18 Rev. 13. 15.  
19 ch. 6. 12.

20 ch. 2. 4; 5. 10; 6. 5, 21.  
21 ch. 2. 49.  
22 Chald. *have set no regard upon thee*.

ication of the image which Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar the king had set up.

3 Then the princes, the governors, and captains, the judges, the treasurers, the counsellors, the sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces, were gathered together unto the dedication of the image that Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar the king had set up; and they stood before the image that Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar had set up.

4 Then an herald cried <sup>1</sup> aloud, To you <sup>2</sup> it is commanded, <sup>3</sup> O people, nations, and languages,

5 That at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, <sup>6</sup> and all kinds of musick, ye fall down and worship the golden image that Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar the king hath set up:

6 And whoso falleth not down and worshippeth shall the same hour <sup>2</sup> be cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace.

7 Therefore at that time, when all the people heard the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and all kinds of musick, all the people, the nations, and the languages, fell down and worshipped the golden image that Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar the king had set up.

8 ¶ Wherefore at that time certain Chāl-dē'anš <sup>2</sup> came near, and accused the Jewš.

9 They spake and said to the king Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar, <sup>2</sup> O king, live for ever.

10 Thou, O king, hast made a decree, that every man that shall hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of musick, shall fall down and worship the golden image:

11 And whoso falleth not down and worshippeth, <sup>2</sup> that he should be cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace.

12 <sup>2</sup> There are certain Jewš whom thou hast set over the affairs of the province of Bāb'y-lon, Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō; these men, O king, <sup>3</sup> have not regarded thee: they serve not thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up.

13 ¶ Then Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar in

his rage and fury commanded to bring Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō. Then they brought these men before the king.

14 Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar spake and said unto them, *Is it*<sup>2</sup> true, O Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō, do not ye serve my gods, nor worship the golden image which I have set up?

15 Now if ye be ready that at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of musick, ye fall down and worship the image which I have made; *well*; but if ye worship not, ye shall be cast the same hour into the midst of a burning fiery furnace; <sup>9</sup> and who is that God that shall deliver you out of my hands?

16 Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō, answered and said to the king, O Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar, <sup>h</sup> we are not careful to answer thee in this matter.

17 If it be so, our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace, and he will deliver us out of thine hand, O king.

18 But if not, be it known unto thee, O king, that we will not serve thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up.

19 ¶ Then was Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar <sup>3</sup> full of fury, and the form of his visage was changed against Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō: *therefore* he spake, and commanded that they should heat the furnace one seven times more than it was wont to be heated.

20 And he commanded the <sup>4</sup> most mighty men that were in his army to bind Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō, and to cast them into the burning fiery furnace.

21 Then these men were bound in their <sup>5</sup> coats, their hosen, and their <sup>6</sup> hats, and their other garments, and were cast into the midst of the burning fiery furnace.

22 Therefore because the king's <sup>7</sup> commandment was urgent, and the furnace exceeding hot, the <sup>8</sup> flame of the fire slew those men that took up Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō.

B. C. 580.

2 Or, of purpose, as Ex. 21. 13.

f As Ex. 32. 32. Luke 13. 9.

g Ex. 5. 2. 2 Kin. 18. 35.

h Matt. 10. 19.

3 Chald. filled.  
4 Chald. mighty of strength.  
5 Or, mantles.  
6 Or, turbans.  
7 Chald. word.  
8 Or, spark.  
9 Or, governors.  
10 Chald. there is no hurt in them.  
11 Chald. ver. 28.  
12 Chald. a decree is made by me.  
13 Chald. error.  
14 Chald. made pieces.  
15 Chald. made to prosper.

23 And these three men, Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō, fell down bound into the midst of the burning fiery furnace.

24 Then Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar the king was astonished, and rose up in haste, and spake, and said unto his <sup>9</sup> counsellors, Did not we cast three men bound into the midst of the fire? They answered and said unto the king, True, O king.

25 He answered and said, Lo, I see four men loose, <sup>2</sup> walking in the midst of the fire, and <sup>10</sup> they have no hurt; and the form of the fourth is like <sup>k</sup> the Son of God.

26 ¶ Then Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar came near to the <sup>11</sup> mouth of the burning fiery furnace, and spake, and said, Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō, ye servants of the most high God, come forth, and come *hither*. Then Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō, came forth of the midst of the fire.

27 And the princes, governors, and captains, and the king's counsellors, being gathered together, saw these men, <sup>1</sup> upon whose bodies the fire had no power, nor was an hair of their head singed, neither were their coats changed, nor the smell of fire had passed on them.

28 Then Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar spake, and said, Blessed be the God of Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō, who hath sent his angel, and delivered his servants that <sup>m</sup> trusted in him, and have changed the king's word, and yielded their bodies, that they might not serve nor worship any god, except their own God.

29 ¶ Therefore <sup>12</sup> I make a decree, That every people, nation, and language, which speak <sup>13</sup> any thing amiss against the God of Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō, shall be <sup>14</sup> cut in pieces, and their houses shall be made a dunghill: <sup>p</sup> because there is no other God that can deliver after this sort.

30 Then the king <sup>15</sup> promoted Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō, in the province of Bāb'yl-on.

## CHAPTER 4.

1 Nebuchadnezzar confesseth God's kingdom, & maketh relation of his dreams. 8 Daniel heareth the dream. 19 He interpreteth it.



**N**EB-U-CHĀD-NEZ'ZAR the king, <sup>a</sup>unto all people, nations, and languages, that dwell in all the earth; Peace be multiplied unto you.

2 <sup>2</sup> I thought it good to shew the signs and wonders <sup>b</sup> that the high God hath wrought toward me.

3 <sup>c</sup> How great are his signs! and how mighty are his wonders! his kingdom <sup>d</sup> is an everlasting kingdom, and his dominion is from generation to generation.

4 <sup>e</sup> I Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar was at rest in mine house, and flourishing in my palace:

5 I saw a dream which made me afraid, <sup>f</sup> and the thoughts upon my bed and the visions of my head <sup>g</sup> troubled me.

6 Therefore made I a decree to bring in all the wise men of Bāb'ŷ-lon before me, that they might make known unto me the interpretation of the dream.

7 <sup>h</sup> Then came in the magicians, the astrologers, the Chāl-dē'ans, and the soothsayers: and I told the dream before them; but they did not make known unto me the interpretation thereof.

8 <sup>i</sup> But at the last Dān'jel came in before me, <sup>j</sup> whose name was Bēl-tē-shāz'zar, according to the name of my god, <sup>k</sup> and in whom is the spirit of the holy gods: and before him I told the dream, saying,

9 O Bēl-tē-shāz'zar, <sup>l</sup> master of the magicians, because I know that the spirit of the holy gods is in thee, and no secret troubleth thee, tell me the visions of my dream that I have seen, and the interpretation thereof.

10 Thus were the visions of mine head in my bed; <sup>m</sup> I saw, and behold <sup>n</sup> a tree in the midst of the earth, and the height thereof was great.

11 The tree grew, and was strong, and the height thereof reached unto heaven, and the sight thereof to the end of all the earth:

12 The leaves thereof were fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it was meat for all: <sup>o</sup> the beasts of the field had shadow under it, and the fowls of the heaven dwelt in the boughs thereof, and all flesh was fed of it.

13 I saw in the visions of my head

B. C. 570.

a ch. 3. 4; 6. 25.

2 Chald. *It was seemingly before me.*  
b ch. 3. 26.

c ch. 6. 27.

d ver. 34.  
ch. 2. 44; 6. 28.

e ch. 2. 28, 29.

f ch. 2. 1.

g ch. 2. 2.

h ch. 1. 7.  
i ver. 18.  
Is. 63. 11.  
ch. 2. 11; 5. 11, 14.  
k ch. 2. 48; 5. 11.

l Chald. *I was seeing.*  
i ver. 20.  
Ezek. 31. 3, &c.  
m Ezek. 17. 23; 31. 6.  
See Lam. 4. 20.

n ver. 17, 23.  
Ps. 105. 20.  
o Deut. 33. 2.  
ch. 8. 13.  
Zech. 14. 5.  
Jude 14.

p Chald. *with might.*  
p Matt. 3. 10.  
q Ezek. 31. 12.

r ch. 11. 13;  
12. 7.

s Ps. 9. 16.  
t ver. 25, 32.  
ch. 2. 21; 5. 21.

u Gen. 41. 8, 15.  
ch. 5. 8, 15.

v ver. 8.  
w See 2 Sam. 18. 32.

x Jer. 29. 7.  
y ver. 10, 11, 12.

z ch. 2. 33.

upon my bed, and, behold, <sup>a</sup> a watcher and <sup>b</sup> an holy one came down from heaven;

14 He cried <sup>c</sup> aloud, and said thus, <sup>d</sup> Hew down the tree, and cut off his branches, shake off his leaves, and scatter his fruit: <sup>e</sup> let the beasts get away from under it, and the fowls from his branches:

15 Nevertheless leave the stump of his roots in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, and let his portion be with the beasts in the grass of the earth:

16 Let his heart be changed from man's, and let a beast's heart be given unto him; and let seven <sup>f</sup> times pass over him.

17 This matter <sup>g</sup> is by the decree of the watchers, and the demand by the word of the holy ones: to the intent <sup>h</sup> that the living may know <sup>i</sup> that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will, and setteth up over it the basest of men.

18 This dream I king Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar have seen. Now thou, O Bēl-tē-shāz'zar, declare the interpretation thereof, <sup>j</sup> forasmuch as all the wise men of my kingdom are not able to make known unto me the interpretation: but thou <sup>k</sup> art able; <sup>l</sup> for the spirit of the holy gods <sup>m</sup> is in thee.

19 <sup>n</sup> Then Dān'jel, <sup>o</sup> whose name was Bēl-tē-shāz'zar, was astonished for one hour, and his thoughts troubled him. The king spake, and said, Bēl-tē-shāz'zar, let not the dream, or the interpretation thereof, trouble thee. Bēl-tē-shāz'zar answered and said, My lord, <sup>p</sup> the dream be to them that hate thee, and the interpretation thereof to thine enemies.

20 <sup>q</sup> The tree that thou sawest, which grew, and was strong, whose height reached unto the heaven, and the sight thereof to all the earth;

21 Whose leaves were fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it was meat for all; under which the beasts of the field dwelt, and upon whose branches the fowls of the heaven had their habitation:

22 <sup>r</sup> It is thou, O king, that art

grown and become strong: for thy greatness is grown, and reacheth unto heaven,<sup>c</sup> and thy dominion to the end of the earth.

23 <sup>d</sup> And whereas the king saw a watcher and an holy one coming down from heaven, and saying, Hew the tree down, and destroy it; yet leave the stump of the roots thereof in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew of heaven,<sup>e</sup> and let his portion be with the beasts of the field, till seven times pass over him;

24 This is the interpretation, O king, and this is the decree of the most High, which is come upon my lord the king:

25 That they shall <sup>f</sup> drive thee from men, and thy dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field, and they shall make thee <sup>g</sup> to eat grass as oxen, and they shall wet thee with the dew of heaven, and seven times shall pass over thee, <sup>h</sup> till thou know that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and <sup>i</sup> giveth it to whomsoever he will.

26 And whereas they commanded to leave the stump of the tree roots; thy kingdom shall be sure unto thee, after that thou shalt have known that the <sup>k</sup> heavens do rule.

27 Wherefore, O king, let my counsel be acceptable unto thee, and <sup>l</sup> break off thy sins by righteousness, and thine iniquities by shewing mercy to the poor; <sup>m</sup> if it may be <sup>2n</sup> a lengthening of thy tranquillity.

28 ¶ All this came upon the king Nēb-u-chāḏ-nēz'zar.

29 At the end of twelve months he walked <sup>3</sup> in the palace of the kingdom of Bāb'ŷ-lon.

30 The king <sup>o</sup> spake, and said, Is not this great Bāb'ŷ-lon, that I have built for the house of the kingdom by the might of my power, and for the honour of my majesty?

31 <sup>p</sup> While the word was in the king's mouth, there fell <sup>q</sup> a voice from heaven, saying, O king Nēb-u-chāḏ-nēz'zar, to thee it is spoken; The kingdom is departed from thee.

32 And <sup>r</sup> they shall drive thee from men, and thy dwelling shall be with

B. C. 570.

c Jer. 27. 6, 7, 8.

d ver. 13.

e ch. 5. 21.

[cir. 563.]

f ver. 32.

g ch. 5. 21, &c.

h ver. 17, 32.

i Ps. 83. 18.

j Jer. 27. 5.

k Matt. 21. 25.

l Luke 15. 13, 21.

m Pet. 4. 8.

n Ps. 41. 1.

o &c.

p Or, an healing of thine error.

q 1 Kin. 21.

r Or, upon.

s Prov. 16. 18.

t ch. 5. 20.

u ch. 5. 5.

v Luke 12. 20.

w ver. 24.

x ver. 25.

y ver. 26.

z ch. 12. 7.

a Rev. 4. 10.

b Ps. 10. 16.

c ch. 2. 44; 7.

d 14.

e Mic. 4. 7.

f Luke 1. 33.

g 21. 40, 15, 17.

h Ps. 113. 3.

i 135. 6.

j Job 34. 29.

k Job 9. 12.

l Is. 45. 9.

m Rom. 9. 20.

n ver. 26.

o Job 42. 12.

p Prov. 22. 4.

q Matt. 6. 33.

r Ps. 33. 4.

s Rev. 15. 3.

t 16. 7.

u Ex. 18. 11.

v ch. 5. 20.

[cir. 538.]

a Esther 1. 3.

b ch. 1. 2.

c Jer. 32. 19.

d Or, grand-

father: as

Jer. 21. 7.

e Sam. 9. 7.

f 2 Chr. 1. 15.

g ver. 11, 13.

h Chald.

brought

forth.

cir. 569.]

the beasts of the field: they shall make thee to eat grass as oxen, and seven times shall pass over thee, until thou know that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will.

33 The same hour was the thing fulfilled upon Nēb-u-chāḏ-nēz'zar: and he was driven from men, and did eat grass as oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven, till his hairs were grown like eagles' feathers, and his nails like birds' claws.

34 And <sup>s</sup> at the end of the days I Nēb-u-chāḏ-nēz'zar lifted up mine eyes unto heaven, and mine under standing returned unto me, and I blessed the most High, and I praised and honoured him <sup>t</sup> that liveth for ever, whose dominion is <sup>u</sup> an everlasting dominion, and his kingdom is from generation to generation:

35 And <sup>x</sup> all the inhabitants of the earth are reputed as nothing: and <sup>y</sup> he doeth according to his will in the army of heaven, and among the inhabitants of the earth: and <sup>z</sup> none can stay his hand, or say unto him, <sup>a</sup> What doest thou?

36 At the same time my reason returned unto me; <sup>b</sup> and for the glory of my kingdom, mine honour and brightness returned unto me; and my counsellors and my lords sought unto me; and I was established in my kingdom, and excellent majesty was <sup>c</sup> added unto me.

37 Now I Nēb-u-chāḏ-nēz'zar praise and extol and honour the King of heaven, <sup>d</sup> all whose works are truth, and his ways judgment: <sup>e</sup> and those that walk in pride he is able to abase.

## CHAPTER 5.

1 Belshazzar's impious feast. 5 A handwriting, unknown to the magicians, troubleth the king.

BĒL-SHĀZ'ZAR the king <sup>a</sup> made a great feast to a thousand of his lords, and drank wine before the thousand.

2 Bēl-shāz'zar, whiles he tasted the wine, commanded to bring the golden and silver vessels <sup>b</sup> which his <sup>c</sup> father Nēb-u-chāḏ-nēz'zar had <sup>d</sup> taken out of the temple which was in Jē-ru-sā-lēm; that the king, and his princes, his wives, and his concubines, might drink therein.

3 Then they brought the golden vessels that were taken out of the temple of the house of God which was at Jê-rû'sâ-lêm; and the king, and his princes, his wives, and his concubines, drank in them.

4 They drank wine, <sup>c</sup>and praised the gods of gold, and of silver, of brass, of iron, of wood, and of stone.

5 ¶ <sup>d</sup>In the same hour came forth fingers of a man's hand, and wrote over against the candlestick upon the plaister of the wall of the king's palace: and the king saw the part of the hand that wrote.

6 Then the king's <sup>2</sup>countenance <sup>a</sup>was changed, and his thoughts troubled him, so that the <sup>45</sup>joints of his loins were loosed, and his <sup>e</sup>knees smote one against another.

7 ¶ The king cried <sup>6</sup>aloud to bring in <sup>g</sup>the astrologers, the Châl-dê-anâ, and the soothsayers. And the king spake, and said to the wise men of Bâb'y-lon, Whosoever shall read this writing, and shew me the interpretation thereof, shall be clothed with <sup>7</sup>scarlet, and have a chain of gold about his neck, <sup>h</sup>and shall be the third ruler in the kingdom.

8 Then came in all the king's wise men: <sup>i</sup>but they could not read the writing, nor make known to the king the interpretation thereof.

9 Then was king Bêl-shâz'zar greatly <sup>k</sup>troubled, and his <sup>8</sup>countenance was changed in him, and his lords were astounded.

10 ¶ Now the queen by reason of the words of the king and his lords came into the banquet house: and the queen spake and said, <sup>l</sup>O king, live for ever: let not thy thoughts trouble thee, nor let thy countenance be changed:

11 ¶ There is a man in thy kingdom, in whom <sup>m</sup>is the spirit of the holy gods; and in the days of thy <sup>9</sup>father light and understanding and wisdom, like the wisdom of the gods, was found in him; whom the king Nêb-u-châd-nêz'zar thy <sup>10</sup>father, the king, I say, thy father, made <sup>n</sup>master of the magicians, astrologers, Châl-dê-anâ, and soothsayers;

12 ¶ Forasmuch as an excellent spirit, and knowledge, and under-

B. C. 538.

c Rev. 9. 20.

d ch. 4. 31.

2 Chald. bright-  
nesses,  
ver. 9.  
3 Chald.  
changed th.  
4 Or, girdles,  
Is. 5. 27.  
5 Chald.  
bindings, or,  
knots.  
e Nah. 2. 10.  
f ch. 2. 2;  
4. 6.  
6 Chald. with  
might.  
g Is. 47. 13.

7 Or, purple.

h ch. 6. 2.  
i ch. 2. 27;  
4. 7.  
k ch. 2. 1.  
l Chald.  
bright-  
nesses,  
ver. 6.  
m ch. 2. 4; 3. 9.  
n ch. 2. 48;  
4. 8, 9, 18.  
o Or, grand-  
father,  
ver. 2.

10 Or, grand-father,

ver. 2.  
p ch. 4. 9.  
q ch. 6. 3.  
r Or, of an  
interpreter,  
&c.

12 Or, of a  
dissolver.  
13 Chald.  
knots.  
p ch. 1. 7.  
14 Or, grand-  
father.

q ver. 11, 12.  
r ver. 7, 8.  
15 Chald.  
interpretd.  
s ver. 1.

16 Or, see, as  
ch. 2. 6.  
t ch. 2. 37, 38;  
4. 17, 22, 25.  
u Jer. 27. 7.  
ch. 3. 4.

x ch. 4. 30, 37.  
17 Or, to deal  
proudly.  
Ex. 18. 11.  
18 Chald.  
made to  
come down.

y ch. 4. 32.  
&c.

standing, <sup>11</sup>interpreting of dreams, and shewing of hard sentences, and <sup>12</sup>dissolving of <sup>13</sup>doubts, were found in the same Dăn'jel, <sup>p</sup>whom the king named Bêl-tê-shâz'zar: now let Dăn'jel be called, and he will shew the interpretation.

13 Then was Dăn'jel brought in before the king. And the king spake and said unto Dăn'jel, <sup>Art</sup> thou that Dăn'jel, which <sup>art</sup> of the children of the captivity of Jû'dah, whom the king my <sup>14</sup>father brought out of Jew'r'y?

14 I have even heard of thee, that <sup>q</sup>the spirit of the gods is in thee, and <sup>that</sup> light and understanding and excellent wisdom is found in thee.

15 And now <sup>r</sup>the wise men, the astrologers, have been brought in before me, that they should read this writing, and make known unto me the interpretation thereof: but they could not shew the interpretation of the thing:

16 And I have heard of thee, that thou canst <sup>15</sup>make interpretations, and dissolve doubts: <sup>s</sup>now if thou canst read the writing, and make known to me the interpretation thereof, thou shalt be clothed with scarlet, and have a chain of gold about thy neck, and shalt be the third ruler in the kingdom.

17 ¶ Then Dăn'jel answered and said before the king, Let thy gifts be to thyself, and give thy <sup>16</sup>rewards to another; yet I will read the writing unto the king, and make known to him the interpretation.

18 O thou king, <sup>t</sup>the most high God gave Nêb-u-châd-nêz'zar thy father a kingdom, and majesty, and glory, and honour:

19 And for the majesty that he gave him, <sup>u</sup>all people, nations, and languages, trembled and feared before him: whom he would he slew; and whom he would he kept alive; and whom he would he set up; and whom he would he put down.

20 ¶ But when his heart was lifted up, and his mind hardened <sup>17</sup>in pride, he was <sup>18</sup>deposed from his kingly throne, and they took his glory from him:

21 And he was <sup>v</sup>driven from the

sons of men; and <sup>2</sup>his heart was made like the beasts, and his dwelling was with the wild asses: they fed him with grass like oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven; <sup>3</sup>till he knew that the most high God ruled in the kingdom of men, and *that* he appointeth over it whomsoever he will.

22 And thou his son, O Bēl-shāz-zar, <sup>a</sup>hast not humbled thine heart, though thou knewest all this;

23 <sup>b</sup>But hast lifted up thyself against the Lord of heaven; and they have brought the vessels of his house before thee, and thou, and thy lords, thy wives, and thy concubines, have drunk wine in them; and thou hast praised the gods of silver, and gold, of brass, iron, wood, and stone, <sup>c</sup>which see not, nor hear, nor know: and the God in whose hand thy breath is, <sup>d</sup>and whose are all thy ways, hast thou not glorified:

24 Then was the part of the hand sent from him; and this writing was written.

25 ¶ And this is the writing that was written, MĒ'NE, MĒ'NE, TĒ'-KEL, U-PHĀR'SIN.

26 This is the interpretation of the thing: MĒ'NE; God hath numbered thy kingdom, and finished it.

27 TĒ'KEL; <sup>e</sup>Thou art weighed in the balances, and art found wanting.

28 PĒ'RĒŠ; Thy kingdom is divided, and given to the <sup>f</sup>Mēdeš and <sup>g</sup>Pēr'sjans.

29 Then commanded Bēl-shāz-zar, and they clothed Dān'el with scarlet, and put a chain of gold about his neck, and made a proclamation concerning him, <sup>h</sup>that he should be the third ruler in the kingdom.

30 ¶ <sup>i</sup>In that night was Bēl-shāz-zar the king of the Chāl-dē'an slain.

31 <sup>k</sup>And Dā-rī'us the Mē'dī'an took the kingdom, <sup>l</sup>being <sup>m</sup>about threescore and two years old.

#### CHAPTER 6.

1 Daniel is made chief of the presidents. 10 He is cast into the lions' den.

IT pleased Dā-rī'us to set <sup>a</sup>over the kingdom an hundred and twenty princes, which should be over the whole kingdom;

B. C. 538.

<sup>2</sup> Or, he made his heart equal, &c.

z ch. 4. 17, 25.

a 2 Chr. 33. 23; 36. 12. [cir. 537.

b ver. 3, 4.

c Ps. 115. 5, 6.

d Jer. 10. 23.

e Job 31. 6.

Ps. 62. 9.

Jer. 6. 30.

f Foretold,

Is. 21. 2.

ver. 31.

ch. 9. 1.

g ch. 6. 28.

h ver. 7.

i Jer. 51. 31.

39, 57.

k ch. 9. 1.

l Chald. he

as the son of,

&c.

m Or, now.

a Esther 1. 1.

b ch. 5. 12.

c Eccles. 4. 4.

5 Or, came

cir. 538.]

tumultuously.

d ver. 21.

Neh. 2. 9.

ch. 2. 4.

6 Or, interdict.

e ver. 12, 15.

Esther 1. 19;

8, 9.

f Chald.

passeth not.

g 1 Kin. 8.

44, 46.

Ps. 5. 7.

Jonah 2. 4.

g Ps. 55. 17.

Acts 2. 1, 2,

15; 3. 1; 10. 9.

h ch. 5. 5.

2 And over these three presidents; of whom Dān'el was first: that the princes might give accounts unto them, and the king should have no damage.

3 Then this Dān'el was preferred above the presidents and princes, <sup>b</sup>because an excellent spirit was in him; and the king thought to set him over the whole realm.

4 ¶ Then the presidents and princes sought to find occasion against Dān'el concerning the kingdom; but they could find none occasion nor fault; forasmuch as he was faithful, neither was there any error or fault found in him.

5 Then said these men, We shall not find any occasion against this Dān'el, except we find it against him concerning the law of his God.

6 Then these presidents and princes <sup>c</sup>assembled together to the king, and said thus unto him, <sup>d</sup>King Dā-rī'us, live for ever.

7 All the presidents of the kingdom, the governors, and the princes, the counsellors, and the captains, have consulted together to establish a royal statute, and to make a firm <sup>e</sup>decree, that whosoever shall ask a petition of any God or man for thirty days, save of thee, O king, he shall be cast into the den of lions.

8 Now, O king, establish the decree, and sign the writing, that it be not changed, according to the <sup>f</sup>law of the Mēdeš and Pēr'sjans, which <sup>g</sup>altereth not.

9 Wherefore king Dā-rī'us signed the writing and the decree.

10 ¶ Now when Dān'el knew that the writing was signed, he went into his house; and his windows being open in his chamber <sup>h</sup>toward Jē-ru-sā-lēm, he kneeled upon his knees <sup>i</sup>three times a day, and prayed, and gave thanks before his God, as he did aforetime.

11 Then these men assembled, and found Dān'el praying and making supplication before his God.

12 <sup>j</sup>Then they came near, and spake before the king concerning the king's decree; Hast thou not signed a decree, that every man that shall ask a petition of any God or man within

thirty days, save of thee, O king, shall be cast into the den of lions? The king answered and said, The thing is true, 'according to the law of the Mēdeš and Pēr'sjans, which altereth not.

13 Then answered they and said before the king, That Dān'jel, <sup>k</sup> which is of the children of the captivity of Jū'dah, 'regardeth not thee, O king, nor the decree that thou hast signed, but maketh his petition three times a day.

14 Then the king, when he heard these words, <sup>m</sup> was sore displeased with himself, and set his heart on Dān'jel to deliver him: and he laboured till the going down of the sun to deliver him.

15 Then these men assembled unto the king, and said unto the king, Know, O king, that <sup>n</sup> the law of the Mēdeš and Pēr'sjans is, That no decree nor statute which the king establisheth may be changed.

16 Then the king commanded, and they brought Dān'jel, and cast him into the den of lions. Now the king spake and said unto Dān'jel, Thy God whom thou servest continually, he will deliver thee.

17 <sup>o</sup> And a stone was brought, and laid upon the mouth of the den; <sup>p</sup> and the king sealed it with his own signet, and with the signet of his lords; that the purpose might not be changed concerning Dān'jel.

18 ¶ Then the king went to his palace, and passed the night fasting: neither were <sup>q</sup> instruments of musick brought before him: <sup>r</sup> and his sleep went from him.

19 Then the king arose very early in the morning, and went in haste unto the den of lions.

20 And when he came to the den, he cried with a lamentable voice unto Dān'jel: and the king spake and said to Dān'jel, O Dān'jel, servant of the living God, <sup>s</sup> is thy God, whom thou servest continually, able to deliver thee from the lions?

21 Then said Dān'jel unto the king, 'O king, live for ever.

22 'My God hath sent his angel, and hath <sup>t</sup> shut the lions' mouths, that they have not hurt me: foras-

B. C. 537.

i ver. 8.

k ch. 1. 6; 5. 13.

i ch. 3. 12.

m So Mark 6. 28.

n ver. 8. o Lam. 3. 53. p So Matt. 27. 66.

2 Or, table.

q ch. 2. 1.

r ch. 3. 15.

s ch. 2. 4.

t ch. 3. 28.

u Heb. 11. 33.

x Heb. 11. 33.

y Deut. 19. 19.

z Esther 9. 10.

See Deut. 24. 16.

2 Kin. 14. 6.

a ch. 4. 1.

b ch. 3. 29.

c Ps. 99. 1.

d ch. 4. 34.

e ch. 2. 44; 4. 3. 34; 7. 14.

f ch. 4. 33.

g ch. 4. 3.

h Heb. hand.

i Ezra 1. 1, 2.

[oir. 555.

a Num. 12. 6.

Amos 3. 7.

4 Chald. saw.

b ch. 2. 28.

5 Or, words.

c Rev. 13. 1.

d Deut. 28. 49.

2 Sam. 1. 23.

Jer. 4. 7, 13;

48. 40.

Ezek. 17. 3.

Hab. 1. 8.

6 Or, where-with.

much as before him innocency was found in me; and also before thee, O king, have I done no hurt.

23 Then was the king exceeding glad for him, and commanded that they should take Dān'jel up out of the den. So Dān'jel was taken up out of the den, and no manner of hurt was found upon him, <sup>x</sup> because he believed in his God.

24 ¶ And the king commanded, <sup>y</sup> and they brought those men which had accused Dān'jel, and they cast them into the den of lions, them, <sup>z</sup> their children, and their wives; and the lions had the mastery of them, and brake all their bones in pieces or ever they came at the bottom of the den.

25 ¶ <sup>a</sup> Then king Dā-rī'us wrote unto all people, nations, and languages, that dwell in all the earth; Peace be multiplied unto you.

26 <sup>b</sup> I make a decree, That in every dominion of my kingdom men <sup>c</sup> tremble and fear before the God of Dān'jel: <sup>d</sup> for he is the living God, and stedfast for ever, and his kingdom that which shall not be <sup>e</sup> destroyed, and his dominion shall be even unto the end.

27 He delivereth and rescueth, <sup>f</sup> and he worketh signs and wonders in heaven and in earth, who hath delivered Dān'jel from the <sup>g</sup> power of the lions.

28 So this Dān'jel prospered in the reign of Dā-rī'us, <sup>h</sup> and in the reign of <sup>i</sup> Cŷrus the Pēr'sjan.

## CHAPTER 7.

1 Daniel's vision of four beasts. 9 Of God's kingdom.

**I**N the first year of Bēl-shāz'zar king of Bāb'ŷ-lon <sup>a</sup> Dān'jel <sup>b</sup> had a dream and <sup>c</sup> visions of his head upon his bed: then he wrote the dream, and told the sum of the <sup>d</sup> matters.

2 Dān'jel spake and said, I saw in my vision by night, and behold, the four winds of the heaven strove upon the great sea.

3 And four great beasts <sup>e</sup> came up from the sea, diverse one from another.

4 The first was <sup>f</sup> like a lion, and had eagle's wings: I beheld till the wings thereof were plucked, <sup>g</sup> and it

was lifted up from the earth, and made stand upon the feet as a man, and a man's heart was given to it.

5 <sup>e</sup> And behold another beast, a second, like to a bear, and <sup>2</sup> it raised up itself on one side, and it had three ribs in the month of it between the teeth of it: and they said thus unto it, Arise, devour much flesh.

6 After this I beheld, and lo another, like a leopard, which had upon the back of it four wings of a fowl; the beast had also <sup>f</sup> four heads; and dominion was given to it.

7 After this I saw in the night visions, and behold <sup>g</sup> a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, and strong exceedingly; and it had great iron teeth: it devoured and brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with the feet of it: and it was diverse from all the beasts that were before it; <sup>h</sup> and it had ten horns.

8 I considered the horns, and, behold, <sup>i</sup> there came up among them another little horn, before whom there were three of the first horns plucked up by the roots: and, behold, in this horn were eyes like the eyes <sup>k</sup> of man, <sup>l</sup> and a mouth speaking great things.

9 ¶ <sup>m</sup> I beheld till the thrones were cast down, and <sup>n</sup> the Ancient of days did sit, <sup>o</sup> whose garment was white as snow, and the hair of his head like the pure wool: his throne was like the fiery flame, <sup>p</sup> and his wheels as burning fire.

10 <sup>q</sup> A fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: <sup>r</sup> thousand thousands ministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him: <sup>s</sup> the judgment was set, and the books were opened.

11 I beheld then because of the voice of the great words which the horn spake: <sup>t</sup> I beheld even till the beast was slain, and his body destroyed, and given to the burning flame.

12 As concerning the rest of the beasts, they had their dominion taken away: yet <sup>u</sup> their lives were prolonged for a season and time.

13 I saw in the night visions, and, behold, <sup>v</sup> one like the Son of man

B. C. 565.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 2. 39.  
<sup>2</sup> Or, it raised up one dominion.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 8. 8, 22.  
<sup>g</sup> ver. 19, 23.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 2. 40.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 41.  
<sup>j</sup> Rev. 13. 1.  
<sup>k</sup> ver. 20, 21, 24.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 8. 9.  
<sup>m</sup> Rev. 9. 7.  
<sup>n</sup> ver. 26.  
<sup>o</sup> Rev. 13. 5.  
<sup>p</sup> Rev. 20. 4.  
<sup>q</sup> ver. 13, 22.  
<sup>r</sup> Ps. 90. 2.  
<sup>s</sup> Ps. 104. 2.  
<sup>t</sup> Rev. 1. 14.  
<sup>u</sup> Ezek. 1. 15, 16.  
<sup>v</sup> Ps. 50. 3;  
<sup>w</sup> 97. 3.  
<sup>x</sup> Is. 30. 33.  
<sup>y</sup> 1 Kin. 22. 19.  
<sup>z</sup> Ps. 68. 17.  
<sup>aa</sup> Heb. 12. 22.  
<sup>ab</sup> Rev. 5. 11.  
<sup>ac</sup> Rev. 20. 4, 12.  
<sup>ad</sup> Rev. 19. 20.  
<sup>ae</sup> Chald. a prolonging in life was given them.  
<sup>af</sup> Ezek. 1. 26.  
<sup>ag</sup> Matt. 24. 30;  
<sup>ah</sup> 26. 64.  
<sup>ai</sup> Rev. 1. 7, 13; 14. 14.  
<sup>aj</sup> z ver. 9.  
<sup>ak</sup> y Ps. 2. 6, 7.  
<sup>al</sup> 8; 9. 6; 110. 1, 2.  
<sup>am</sup> Matt. 11. 27; 28. 18.  
<sup>an</sup> John 3. 35.  
<sup>ao</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 27.  
<sup>ap</sup> Eph. 1. 22.  
<sup>aq</sup> z ch. 3. 4.  
<sup>ar</sup> a ver. 27.  
<sup>as</sup> Ps. 145. 13.  
<sup>at</sup> ch. 2. 44.  
<sup>au</sup> Mic. 4. 7.  
<sup>av</sup> Luke 1. 33.  
<sup>aw</sup> John 12. 34.  
<sup>ax</sup> Heb. 12. 28.  
<sup>ay</sup> b ver. 28.  
<sup>az</sup> Chald. sheath.  
<sup>ba</sup> c ver. 3.  
<sup>bb</sup> d ver. 22, 27.  
<sup>bc</sup> Is. 60. 12-14.  
<sup>bd</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 11, 12.  
<sup>be</sup> Rev. 2. 26, 27; 3. 21;  
<sup>bf</sup> 20. 4.  
<sup>bg</sup> Chald. high ones, that is, things, or, places.  
<sup>bh</sup> e ver. 7.  
<sup>bi</sup> Chald. from all those.  
<sup>bj</sup> f ch. 8. 12, 24; 11. 31.  
<sup>bk</sup> Rev. 11. 7; 13. 7; 17. 14; 19. 19.  
<sup>bl</sup> g ver. 9.  
<sup>bm</sup> h ver. 18.  
<sup>bn</sup> i Cor. 6. 2.  
<sup>bo</sup> Rev. 1. 6;  
<sup>bp</sup> 5. 10; 20. 4.  
<sup>bq</sup> c ch. 2. 40.  
<sup>br</sup> & ver. 7, 8, 20.  
<sup>bs</sup> Rev. 17. 12.

came with the clouds of heaven, and came to <sup>z</sup> the Ancient of days, and they brought him near before him.

14 <sup>z</sup> And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all <sup>z</sup> people, nations, and languages, should serve him: his dominion is <sup>a</sup> an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed. ★

15 ¶ I Dān'iel <sup>b</sup> was grieved in my spirit in the midst of my <sup>c</sup> body, and the visions of my head troubled me.

16 I came near unto one of them that stood by, and asked him the truth of all this. So he told me, and made me know the interpretation of the things.

17 <sup>c</sup> These great beasts, which are four, are four kings, which shall arise out of the earth.

18 But <sup>d</sup> the saints of the <sup>e</sup> most High shall take the kingdom, and possess the kingdom for ever, even for ever and ever.

19 Then I would know the truth of <sup>e</sup> the fourth beast, which was diverse <sup>f</sup> from all the others, exceeding dreadful, whose teeth were of iron, and his nails of brass; which devoured, brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with his feet;

20 And of the ten horns that were in his head, and of the other which came up, and before whom three fell; even of that horn that had eyes, and a mouth that spake very great things, whose look was more stout than his fellows.

21 I beheld, <sup>f</sup> and the same horn made war with the saints, and prevailed against them;

22 <sup>g</sup> Until the Ancient of days came, <sup>h</sup> and judgment was given to the saints of the most High; and the time came that the saints possessed the kingdom.

23 Thus he said, The fourth beast shall be <sup>i</sup> the fourth kingdom upon earth, which shall be diverse from all kingdoms, and shall devour the whole earth, and shall tread it down, and break it in pieces.

24 <sup>k</sup> And the ten horns out of this kingdom are ten kings that shall arise: and another shall rise after them; and he shall be diverse from

the first, and he shall subdue three kings.

25 <sup>1</sup> And he shall speak *great* words against the most High, and shall <sup>m</sup> wear out the saints of the most High, and <sup>n</sup> think to change times and laws: and <sup>o</sup> they shall be given into his hand <sup>p</sup> until a time and times and the dividing of time.

26 <sup>q</sup> But the judgment shall sit, and they shall take away his dominion, to consume and to destroy it unto the end.

27 And the <sup>r</sup> kingdom and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdom under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of the saints of the most High, <sup>s</sup> whose kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, <sup>t</sup> and all <sup>u</sup> dominions shall serve and obey him.

28 Hitherto is the end of the matter. As for me Dān'jēl, <sup>v</sup> my cogitations much troubled me, and my countenance changed in me: but I <sup>w</sup> kept the matter in my heart.

#### CHAPTER 8.

1 *Daniel's vision of the ram and he goat. 13 The two thousand three hundred days of sacrifice.*

**I**N the third year of the reign of king Bēl-shāz'zar a vision appeared unto me, *even unto me* Dān'jēl, after that which appeared unto me <sup>a</sup> at the first.

2 And I saw in a vision; and it came to pass, when I saw, that I was at <sup>b</sup> Shū'shan in the palace, which is in the province of E'lām; and I saw in a vision, and I was by the river of Ū'lg-i.

3 Then I lifted up mine eyes, and saw, and, behold, there stood before the river a ram which had *two* horns: and the *two* horns were high; but one was higher than <sup>c</sup> the other, and the higher came up last.

4 I saw the ram pushing westward, and northward, and southward; so that no beasts might stand before him, neither was there any that could deliver out of his hand; <sup>d</sup> but he did according to his will, and became great.

5 And as I was considering, behold, an he goat came from the west on the face of the whole earth, and <sup>e</sup> touched not the ground: and the goat had <sup>f</sup> a notable horn between his eyes.

B. C. 555.

1 Is. 37. 23.  
ch. 8. 24, 25;  
11. 28, 30, 31.  
Rev. 13. 5, 6.  
m Rev. 17. 6.  
n ch. 2. 21.  
o Rev. 13. 7.  
p ch. 12. 7.  
Rev. 12. 14.  
q ver. 10, 22.  
r ver. 14, 18.  
s ch. 2. 44.  
t Luke 1. 33.  
John 12. 34.  
Rev. 11. 15.  
u Is. 60. 12.  
2 Or, rulers.  
v ver. 15.  
ch. 8. 27.  
z Luke 2. 19.

a ch. 7. 1.  
b Esther 1. 2.  
3 Heb. the second.  
c ch. 5. 19;  
11. 3, 16.  
4 Or, none touched him in the earth.  
5 Heb. a horn of sight.  
d ver. 21.  
e ver. 22.  
ch. 7. 6; 11. 4.  
f ch. 7. 8.  
g ch. 11. 25.  
h Pa. 48. 2.  
Ezek. 20. 6.  
ch. 11. 16.  
41, 45.  
i ch. 11. 28.  
6 Or, against the host.

cir. 553.]  
k Is. 14. 13.  
l Rev. 12. 4.  
m ver. 25.  
Rev. 46. 28.  
ch. 11. 36.  
7 Or, against.  
n Josh. 5. 14.  
o ch. 11. 31.  
8 Or, from him.

p Ex. 29. 38.  
Num. 28. 3.  
Ezek. 46. 13.  
q ch. 11. 31.  
9 Or, the host was given over for the transgression against the daily sacrifice.

r Pa. 119. 43.  
Is. 59. 14.  
s ver. 4.  
ch. 11. 28, 36.  
t ch. 4. 13.  
1 Pet. 1. 12.

10 Or, the numberer of secrets, or, the wonderful numberer.  
11 Heb. Palmont.  
12 Or, making desolate.  
ch. 11. 31.  
13 Heb. evening morning.

14 Heb. justified.  
u ch. 12. 8.  
1 Pet. 1. 10.  
z Ezek. 1. 26.  
y ch. 12. 6, 7.

6 And he came to the ram that had *two* horns, which I had seen standing before the river, and ran unto him in the fury of his power.

7 And I saw him come close unto the ram, and he was moved with choler against him, and smote the ram, and brake his two horns: and there was no power in the ram to stand before him, but he cast him down to the ground, and stamped upon him: and there was none that could deliver the ram out of his hand.

8 Therefore the he goat waxed very great: and when he was strong, the great horn was broken; and for it came up <sup>g</sup> four notable ones toward the four winds of heaven.

9 <sup>h</sup> And out of one of them came forth a little horn, which waxed exceeding great, <sup>i</sup> toward the south, and toward the east, and toward the <sup>j</sup> pleasant land.

10 <sup>k</sup> And it waxed great, *even* <sup>l</sup> to <sup>m</sup> the host of heaven; and <sup>n</sup> it cast down *some* of the host and of the stars to the ground, and stamped upon them.

11 Yea, <sup>o</sup> he magnified himself *even* <sup>p</sup> to <sup>q</sup> the prince of the host, <sup>r</sup> and <sup>s</sup> by him <sup>t</sup> the daily sacrifice was taken away, and the place of his sanctuary was cast down.

12 And <sup>u</sup> an host was given him against the daily sacrifice by reason of transgression, and it cast down <sup>v</sup> the truth to the ground; and it <sup>w</sup> practised, and prospered.

13 ¶ Then I heard <sup>x</sup> one saint speaking, and another saint said unto <sup>y</sup> that certain saint which spake, How long shall be the vision concerning the daily sacrifice, and the transgression <sup>z</sup> of desolation, to give both the sanctuary and the host to be trodden under foot?

14 And he said unto me, Unto two thousand and three hundred <sup>aa</sup> days; then shall the sanctuary be <sup>ab</sup> cleansed.

15 ¶ And it came to pass, when I, *even* I Dān'jēl, had seen the vision, and <sup>ac</sup> sought for the meaning, then, behold, there stood before me <sup>ad</sup> as the appearance of a man.

16 And I heard a man's voice <sup>ae</sup> be-

tween the banks of Ū'la-ī, which called, and said, <sup>a</sup>Gā'brī-el, make this man to understand the vision.

17 So he came near where I stood: and when he came, I was afraid, and <sup>a</sup>fell upon my face: but he said unto me, Understand, O son of man: for at the time of the end shall be the vision.

18 <sup>b</sup>Now as he was speaking with me, I was in a deep sleep on my face toward the ground: <sup>c</sup>but he touched me, and <sup>2</sup>set me upright.

19 And he said, Behold, I will make thee know what shall be in the last end of the indignation: <sup>a</sup>for at the time appointed the end shall be.

20 <sup>e</sup>The ram which thou sawest having two horns are the kings of Mē'dī-ā and Pēr'sjā.

21 <sup>f</sup>And the rough goat is the king of Grā'c'jā: and the great horn that is between his eyes <sup>g</sup>is the first king.

22 <sup>h</sup>Now that being broken, whereas four stood up for it, four kingdoms shall stand up out of the nation, but not in his power.

23 And in the latter time of their kingdom, when the transgressors <sup>3</sup>are come to the full, a king <sup>4</sup>of fierce countenance, and understanding dark sentences, <sup>k</sup>shall stand up.

24 And his power shall be mighty, <sup>4</sup>but not by his own power: and he shall destroy wonderfully, <sup>m</sup>and shall prosper, and practise, <sup>n</sup>and shall destroy the mighty and the <sup>4</sup>holy people.

25 And <sup>o</sup>through his policy also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; <sup>p</sup>and he shall magnify himself in his heart, and by <sup>6</sup>peace shall destroy many: <sup>q</sup>he shall also stand up against the Prince of princes; but he shall be <sup>r</sup>broken without hand.

26 <sup>s</sup>And the vision of the evening and the morning which was told is true: <sup>4</sup>wherefore shut thou up the vision; for it shall be for many days.

27 <sup>t</sup>And I Dān'jēl fainted, and was sick certain days; afterward I rose up, <sup>u</sup>and did the king's business; and I was astonished at the vision, <sup>v</sup>but none understood it.

B. C. 553.

z ch. 9. 21.  
Luke 1. 19,  
26.

[cir. 538.  
a Ezek. 1. 23.  
Rev. 1. 17.  
b ch. 10. 9, 10.  
Luke 9. 22.  
c Ezek. 2. 2.  
2 Heb. made  
me stand  
upon my  
standing.

d ch. 9. 27;  
11. 27, 35, 36;  
12. 7.  
Hab. 2. 3.  
e ver. 3.  
f ver. 5.  
g ch. 11. 3.  
h ver. 8.  
ch. 11. 4.

3 Heb. are ac-  
complished.  
i Deut. 28. 50.  
k ver. 6.  
l Rev. 17. 13,  
17.  
m ver. 12.  
ch. 11. 36.  
n ver. 10.  
ch. 7. 25.

4 Heb. people  
of the holy  
ones.  
o ch. 11. 21,  
23, 24.  
p ver. 11.  
ch. 11. 36.  
q ver. 11.  
r Job 34. 20.  
Lam. 4. 5.  
ch. 2. 34, 45.  
s ch. 10. 1.  
t Ezek. 12. 27.  
ch. 10. 14.  
Rev. 22. 10.  
u ch. 7. 28;  
10. 8, 16.  
z ch. 6. 2, 3.  
y See ver. 16.

a ch. 1. 21;  
5. 31; 6. 23;  
6 Or, in which  
he, &c.  
b 2 Chr. 36.  
21.  
Jer. 25. 11.  
12; 29. 10.  
c Neh. 1. 4.  
Jer. 29. 12,  
13.  
ch. 6. 10.  
James 4. 8, 9,  
10.  
d Ex. 20. 6.  
Deut. 7. 9.  
Neh. 1. 5; 9.  
32.  
e ver. 15.  
1 Kin. 8. 47,  
48.  
Neh. 1. 6, 7;  
9. 33, 34.  
Ps. 106. 6.  
Is. 64. 5, 6, 7.  
Jer. 14. 7.  
f ver. 10.  
2 Chr. 36. 15,  
16.  
g Neh. 9. 33.  
h Or, thou  
hast, &c.  
i ver. 7.  
j Neh. 9. 17.  
Ps. 130. 4, 7.  
k ver. 6.  
l Is. 1. 4, 5, 6.  
Jer. 6. 5, 10.

## CHAPTER 9.

1 Daniel prayeth for the restoration of Jerusalem. 20  
Gabriel informeth him of the seventy weeks.

IN the first year <sup>a</sup>of Dā-rī'us the son of Ā-hās-ū-ē-rus, of the seed of the Mēdēs, <sup>6</sup>which was made king over the realm of the Chāl-dē'anğ:

2 In the first year of his reign I Dān'jēl understood by books the number of the years, whereof the word of the LORD came to <sup>b</sup>Jēr-ēmī'ah the prophet, that he would accomplish seventy years in the desolations of Jē-rū'sā-lēm.

3 <sup>c</sup>And I set my face unto the LORD God, to seek by prayer and supplications, with fasting, and sackcloth, and ashes:

4 And I prayed unto the LORD my God, and made my confession, and said, O <sup>d</sup>Lord, the great and dreadful God, keeping the covenant and mercy to them that love him, and to them that keep his commandments;

5 <sup>e</sup>We have sinned, and have committed iniquity, and have done wickedly, and have rebelled, even by departing from thy precepts and from thy judgments:

6 <sup>f</sup>Neither have we hearkened unto thy servants the prophets, which spake in thy name to our kings, our princes, and our fathers, and to all the people of the land.

7 O Lord, <sup>g</sup>righteousness <sup>7</sup>belongeth unto thee, but unto us confusion of faces, as at this day; to the men of Jū'dah, and to the inhabitants of Jē-rū'sā-lēm, and unto all Is'ra-el, that are near, and that are far off, through all the countries whither thou hast driven them, because of their trespass that they have trespassed against thee.

8 O Lord, to us <sup>h</sup>belongeth <sup>8</sup>confusion of face, to our kings, to our princes, and to our fathers, because we have sinned against thee.

9 <sup>i</sup>To the Lord our God <sup>9</sup>belong mercies and forgivenesses, though we have rebelled against him;

10 <sup>k</sup>Neither have we obeyed the voice of the LORD our God, to walk in his laws, which he set before us by his servants the prophets.

11 Yea, <sup>l</sup>all Is'ra-el have transgressed thy law, even by departing, that



they might not obey thy voice; therefore the curse is poured upon us, and the oath that is written in the <sup>m</sup> law of Mō'sēs the servant of God, because we have sinned against him.

12 And he hath <sup>a</sup> confirmed his words, which he spake against us, and against our judges that judged us, by bringing upon us a great evil: <sup>o</sup> for under the whole heaven hath not been done as hath been done upon Jê-rû'sâ-lēm.

13 <sup>p</sup> As it is written in the law of Mō'sēs, all this evil is come upon us: <sup>q</sup> yet <sup>2</sup> made we not our prayer before the LORD our God, that we might turn from our iniquities, and understand thy truth.

14 Therefore hath the LORD <sup>r</sup> watched upon the evil, and brought it upon us: for <sup>s</sup> the LORD our God is righteous in all his works which he doeth: <sup>t</sup> for we obeyed not his voice.

15 And now, O Lord our God, <sup>u</sup> that hast brought thy people forth out of the land of Êgypt with a mighty hand, and hast <sup>v</sup> gotten thee <sup>2</sup> renown, as at this day; <sup>w</sup> we have sinned, we have done wickedly.

16 <sup>x</sup> O Lord, <sup>y</sup> according to all thy righteousness, I beseech thee, let thine anger and thy fury be turned away from thy city Jê-rû'sâ-lēm, <sup>a</sup> thy holy mountain: because for our sins, <sup>b</sup> and for the iniquities of our fathers, <sup>c</sup> Jê-rû'sâ-lēm and thy people <sup>d</sup> are become a reproach to all that are about us.

17 Now therefore, O our God, hear the prayer of thy servant, and his supplications, <sup>e</sup> and cause thy face to shine upon thy sanctuary <sup>f</sup> that is desolate, <sup>g</sup> for the Lord's sake.

18 <sup>h</sup> O my God, incline thine ear, and hear; open thine eyes, <sup>i</sup> and behold our desolations, and the city <sup>k</sup> which is called by thy name: for we do not <sup>l</sup> present our supplications before thee for our righteousnesses, but for thy great mercies.

19 O Lord, hear; O Lord, forgive; O Lord, hearken and do; defer not, <sup>m</sup> for thine own sake, O my God: for thy city and thy people are called by thy name.

20 <sup>n</sup> And whiles I was speaking, and praying, and confessing my sin

B. C. 538.

m Lev. 26. 14, &c.

Deut. 27. 15, &c.; 28. 15, &c.; 29. 20, &c.; 30. 17, 18; 31. 17, &c.; 32. 19, &c.

Lam. 2. 17.

n Zech. 1. 6; o Lam. 1. 12; 2. 13.

p Ezech. 5. 9; Amos 3. 2.

q Jer. 26. 14, &c.

r Deut. 28. 15. Lam. 2. 17.

s Is. 9. 13; Jer. 2. 30; 5. 3.

t Hos. 7. 7, 10.

u Heb. *intreated we not the face of thee*, &c.

v Jer. 31. 28; 49. 27.

w Neh. 9. 33. t ver. 10.

x Ex. 6. 1, 6; 32. 11.

y 1 Kin. 8. 51. Neh. 1. 10.

z Jer. 32. 21. 3 Heb. *made thee a name*.

a Ex. 14. 13. Neh. 9. 10.

b Jer. 32. 20. y ver. 5.

c 1 Sam. 12. 7. Ps. 31. 1; 71. 2.

d Mic. 6. 4, 5. a ver. 20.

e Zech. 8. 3. b Ex. 20. 5.

f c Lam. 2. 15, 16.

g Ps. 44. 13, 14; 79. 4.

h Num. 6. 25. Ps. 67. 1; 80. 3, 7, 19.

i Lam. 5. 18. g ver. 19.

j John 16. 24. h Is. 37. 17.

k Ex. 3. 7. Ps. 80. 14, &c.

l Jer. 25. 29. 4 Heb. *whereupon thy name is called*.

m Heb. *cause to fall*.

n Jer. 36. 7. f Ps. 79. 10; 102. 15, 16.

o Ps. 32. 5. Is. 65. 24.

p ch. 8. 16. 6 Heb. *with weariness, or, fight*.

q ch. 8. 16. 7 Heb. *to make thee skilful of understanding*.

r 1 Kin. 15. 36. 8 Heb. *word*.

s ch. 10. 12. 7 ch. 10. 11, 18. 9 Heb. *a man of desires*.

t Matt. 24. 15. 10 They begin from the 20th of Artaxerxes. See Num.

14. 34. Ezek. 4. 6. 11 Or, *to restrain*. 12 Or, *to seal up*, Lam. 4. 22.

u Is. 53. 10. v Is. 53. 11. Jer. 23. 5. 6. Heb. 9. 12. Rev. 14. 6. 13 Heb.

prophet. 2 Ps. 45. 7. Luke 1. 35. John 1. 41. Heb. 9. 11. y ver. 23.

z Matt. 24. 15. 2 Ezra 4. 24; 6. 1, 18; 7. 1, &c. Neh. 2. 1, 3, 5, 8, 14.

aa Or, *to build again Jerusalem*: as 2 Sam. 15. 25. Ps. 71. 20. a John

1. 41; 4. 25. b Is. 55. 4. 15 Heb. *shall return and be built*. 16 Or, *breach*, or, *ditch*. c Neh. 4. 8, 16, 17, 19; 6. 15. 17 Heb. *in strait of times*.

d Is. 53. 8. Mark 9. 12. Luke 24. 26, 46. e 1 Pet. 2. 21; 3. 18. 18 Or, *and shall have nothing*, John 14. 30. 19 Or, *and [the Jews] they shall*

*be no more his people*, ch. 11. 17, or, *and the prince's [Messiah's]*, ver. 25] *future people*. f Matt. 22. 7. g Luke 19. 44. h Matt. 24. 2.

i Matt. 24. 6, 14. k Is. 8. 7, 8. ch. 11. 10, 22. Nah. 1. 8. 20 Or, *it shall be cut off by desolations*.

and the sin of my people Is-ra-el, and presenting my supplication before the LORD my God for the holy mountain of my God;

21 Yea, whiles I was speaking in prayer, even the man <sup>a</sup> Gā'brī-el, whom I had seen in the vision at the beginning, being caused to fly <sup>b</sup> swiftly, <sup>c</sup> touched me <sup>d</sup> about the time of the evening oblation.

22 And he informed me, and talked with me, and said, O Dān'el, I am now come forth <sup>e</sup> to give thee skill and understanding.

23 At the beginning of thy supplications the <sup>f</sup> commandment came forth, and <sup>g</sup> I am come to shew thee; <sup>h</sup> for thou art <sup>i</sup> greatly beloved: therefore <sup>j</sup> understand the matter, and consider the vision.

24 <sup>k</sup> Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people and upon thy holy city, <sup>l</sup> to finish the transgression, and <sup>m</sup> to make an end of sins, <sup>n</sup> and to make reconciliation for iniquity, <sup>o</sup> and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal up the vision and <sup>p</sup> prophecy, <sup>q</sup> and to anoint the most Holy. ★

25 <sup>r</sup> Know therefore and understand, that <sup>s</sup> from the going forth of the commandment <sup>t</sup> to restore and to build Jê-rû'sâ-lēm unto <sup>u</sup> the Mēs-si'ah <sup>v</sup> the Prince shall be seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks: the street <sup>w</sup> shall be built again, and the <sup>x</sup> wall, <sup>y</sup> even <sup>z</sup> in troublous times. ★

26 And after threescore and two weeks <sup>a</sup> shall Mēs-si'ah be cut off, <sup>b</sup> but not for himself: <sup>c</sup> and <sup>d</sup> the people of the prince that shall come <sup>e</sup> shall destroy the city <sup>f</sup> and the sanctuary; <sup>g</sup> and the end thereof shall be <sup>h</sup> with a flood, and unto the end of the war <sup>i</sup> desolations are determined. ★

6 Heb. *with weariness, or, fight*. o ch. 8. 16; 10. 10, 16. 7 Heb. *to make thee skilful of understanding*. 8 Heb. *word*. q ch. 10. 12. r ch. 10. 11, 18. 9 Heb. *a man of desires*. s Matt. 24. 15. 10 They begin from the 20th of Artaxerxes. See Num. 14. 34. Ezek. 4. 6. 11 Or, *to restrain*. 12 Or, *to seal up*, Lam. 4. 22. t Is. 53. 10. u Is. 53. 11. Jer. 23. 5. 6. Heb. 9. 12. Rev. 14. 6. 13 Heb. prophet. 2 Ps. 45. 7. Luke 1. 35. John 1. 41. Heb. 9. 11. y ver. 23. z Matt. 24. 15. 2 Ezra 4. 24; 6. 1, 18; 7. 1, &c. Neh. 2. 1, 3, 5, 8, 14. Or, *to build again Jerusalem*: as 2 Sam. 15. 25. Ps. 71. 20. a John 1. 41; 4. 25. b Is. 55. 4. 15 Heb. *shall return and be built*. 16 Or, *breach*, or, *ditch*. c Neh. 4. 8, 16, 17, 19; 6. 15. 17 Heb. *in strait of times*. d Is. 53. 8. Mark 9. 12. Luke 24. 26, 46. e 1 Pet. 2. 21; 3. 18. 18 Or, *and shall have nothing*, John 14. 30. 19 Or, *and [the Jews] they shall be no more his people*, ch. 11. 17, or, *and the prince's [Messiah's]*, ver. 25] *future people*. f Matt. 22. 7. g Luke 19. 44. h Matt. 24. 2. i Matt. 24. 6, 14. k Is. 8. 7, 8. ch. 11. 10, 22. Nah. 1. 8. 20 Or, *it shall be cut off by desolations*.

27 And he shall confirm <sup>21</sup> the covenant with <sup>m</sup> many for one week: and in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, <sup>3</sup> and for the overspreading of <sup>n</sup> abominations he shall make it desolate, <sup>o</sup> even until the consummation, and that determined shall be poured <sup>4</sup> upon the desolate.

## CHAPTER 10.

*Daniel having humbled himself seeth a vision.*

**I**N the third year of Cŷ'rus king of Për'sjā a thing was revealed unto Dān'jel, <sup>a</sup> whose name was called Bēl-tē-shāz'zar; <sup>b</sup> and the thing was true, <sup>c</sup> but the time appointed was <sup>5</sup> long: and <sup>d</sup> he understood the thing, and had understanding of the vision.

2 In those days I Dān'jel was mourning three <sup>6</sup> full weeks.

3 I ate no <sup>7</sup> pleasant bread, neither came flesh nor wine in my mouth, <sup>e</sup> neither did I anoint myself at all, till three whole weeks were fulfilled.

4 And in the four and twentieth day of the first month, as I was by the side of the great river, which is / Hīd'de-ke; l;

5 Then <sup>g</sup> I lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and <sup>h</sup> behold <sup>8</sup> a certain man clothed in linen, whose loins were <sup>i</sup> girded with <sup>k</sup> fine gold of Ū'phāz:

6 His body also was <sup>j</sup> like the beryl, and his face <sup>m</sup> as the appearance of lightning, <sup>n</sup> and his eyes as lamps of fire, and his arms <sup>o</sup> and his feet like in colour to polished brass, <sup>p</sup> and the voice of his words like the voice of a multitude.

7 And I Dān'jel <sup>q</sup> alone saw the vision: for the men that were with me saw not the vision; but a great quaking fell upon them, so that they fled to hide themselves.

8 Therefore I was left alone, and saw this great vision, <sup>r</sup> and there remained no strength in me: for my <sup>s</sup> comeliness was turned in me into corruption, and I retained no strength.

9 Yet heard I the voice of his words: <sup>t</sup> and when I heard the voice of his words, then was I in a deep sleep on my face, and my face toward the ground.

10 ¶ And, behold, an hand touched

B. C. 538.

2 Or, a.  
1 Is. 42. 6.  
Jer. 31. 31.  
Ezek. 16. 60.  
m Is. 53. 11.  
Matt. 26. 28.  
Rom. 5. 15, 19.  
Heb. 9. 28.  
3 Or, and upon the battlements shall be the idols of the desolator.  
n Matt. 24. 15.  
Mark 13. 14.  
Luke 21. 20.  
cir. 534.]

o Is. 10. 22, 23.  
Luke 21. 24.  
Rom. 11. 26.  
4 Or, upon the desolator.

a ch. 1. 7.  
b ch. 8. 26.  
Rev. 19. 9.  
c ver. 14.  
5 Heb. great.  
d ch. 1. 17.  
6 Heb. weeks of days.

7 Heb. bread of desires.  
e Matt. 6. 17.  
f Gen. 2. 14.  
g Josh. 5. 13.  
h ch. 12. 6, 7.  
8 Heb. one man.

i Rev. 1. 13.  
14, 15; 15. 6.  
k Jer. 10. 9.  
l Ezek. 1. 16.  
m Ezek. 1. 14.

n Rev. 1. 7.  
o Ezek. 1. 7.  
Rev. 1. 15.  
p Ezek. 1. 24.  
Rev. 1. 15.  
q 2 Kin. 5. 17.

r Acts 9. 7.  
s ch. 8. 27.  
9 Or, rigour.  
s ch. 7. 28.  
t ch. 8. 18.

u Jer. 1. 9.  
ch. 9. 21.  
10 Heb. moved.  
z ch. 9. 23.

11 Heb. a man of desires.  
12 Heb. stand upon thy standing.  
y Rev. 1. 17.

z ch. 9. 3, 4.  
22, 23.  
Acts 10. 4.  
a ver. 20.  
b ver. 21.

ch. 12. 1.  
Rev. 12. 7.  
13 Or, the feet.  
c Gen. 49. 1.  
ch. 2. 28.  
d ver. 1.

ch. 8. 26.  
e ver. 9.  
ch. 8. 16.  
f ch. 8. 15.  
g ver. 10.  
Jer. 1. 9.  
h ver. 8.

14 Or, (his servant of my lord.  
i ver. 11.  
k Judg. 6. 23.  
l ver. 13.

me, which <sup>10</sup> set me upon my knees and upon the palms of my hands.

11 And he said unto me, O Dān'jel, <sup>z</sup> 11 a man greatly beloved, understand the words that I speak unto thee, and <sup>12</sup> stand upright: for unto thee am I now sent. And when he had spoken this word unto me, I stood trembling.

12 Then said he unto me, <sup>y</sup> Fear not, Dān'jel: for from the first day that thou didst set thine heart to understand, and to chasten thyself before thy God, <sup>z</sup> thy words were heard, and I am come for thy words.

13 <sup>a</sup> But the prince of the kingdom of Për'sjā withstood me one and twenty days: but, lo, <sup>b</sup> Mi'chaël, <sup>13</sup> one of the chief princes, came to help me; and I remained there with the kings of Për'sjā.

14 Now I am come to make thee understand what shall befall thy people <sup>c</sup> in the latter days: <sup>d</sup> for yet the vision is for many days.

15 And when he had spoken such words unto me, <sup>e</sup> I set my face toward the ground, and I became dumb.

16 And, behold, <sup>f</sup> one like the similitude of the sons of men <sup>g</sup> touched my lips: then I opened my mouth, and spake, and said unto him that stood before me, O my lord, by the vision <sup>h</sup> my sorrows are turned upon me, and I have retained no strength.

17 For how can <sup>14</sup> the servant of this my lord talk with this my lord? for as for me, straightway there remained no strength in me, neither is there breath left in me.

18 Then there came again and touched me <sup>i</sup> one like the appearance of a man, and he strengthened me,

19 <sup>j</sup> And said, O man greatly beloved, <sup>k</sup> fear not: peace be unto thee, be strong, yea, be strong. And when he had spoken unto me, I was strengthened, and said, Let my lord speak; for thou hast strengthened me.

20 Then said he, Knowest thou wherefore I come unto thee? and now will I return to fight <sup>l</sup> with the prince of Për'sjā: and when I am gone forth, lo, the prince of Grē'cā shall come.

21 But I will shew thee that which is noted in the scripture of truth: and there is none that <sup>2</sup>holdeth with me in these things, <sup>m</sup> but Mi'chaël your prince.

## CHAPTER 11.

1 The overthrow of Persia by the king of Grecia. 30 The invasion and tyranny of the Romans.

ALSO I <sup>a</sup> in the first year of <sup>b</sup>Dār'us the Mède, even I, stood to confirm and to strengthen him.

2 And now will I shew thee the truth. Behold, there shall stand up yet three kings in Për'jà; and the fourth shall be far richer than they all: and by his strength through his riches he shall stir up all against the realm of Grē'cjā.

3 And <sup>c</sup>a mighty king shall stand up, that shall rule with great dominion, and <sup>d</sup>do according to his will.

4 And when he shall stand up, <sup>e</sup>his kingdom shall be broken, and shall be divided toward the four winds of heaven; and not to his posterity, <sup>f</sup>nor according to his dominion which he ruled: for his kingdom shall be plucked up, even for others beside those.

5 ¶ And the king of the south shall be strong, and one of his princes; and he shall be strong above him, and have dominion; his dominion shall be a great dominion.

6 And in the end of years they <sup>g</sup>shall join themselves together; for the king's daughter of the south shall come to the king of the north to make <sup>h</sup>an agreement: but she shall not retain the power of the arm; neither shall he stand, nor his arm: but she shall be given up, and they that brought her, and <sup>i</sup>he that begat her, and he that strengthened her in these times.

7 But out of a branch of her roots shall one stand up <sup>j</sup>in his estate, which shall come with an army, and shall enter into the fortress of the king of the north, and shall deal against them, and shall prevail:

8 And shall also carry captives into E'gypt their gods, with their princes, and with <sup>k</sup>their precious vessels of silver and of gold; and he shall continue more years than the king of the north.

B. C. 534.

2 Heb. strengtheneth himself.  
m ver. 13.  
Jude 9.  
Rev. 12. 7.

a ch. 9. 1.  
b ch. 6. 31.

c ch. 7. 6;  
8. 5.

d ver. 16, 36.  
ch. 8. 4.

e ch. 8. 8.  
f ch. 8. 22.

g Heb. shall associate themselves.

h Heb. right.

i Or, whom she brought forth.

j Or, in his place, or, office.

ver. 20.

7 Heb. vessels of their desire.

8 Or, shall war.

g Is. 8. 8.  
ch. 9. 26.

9 Or, then shall he be stirred up again.

h ver. 7.

10 Heb. at the end of times, even years.

ch. 4. 16;  
12. 7.

11 Heb. the children of robbers.

12 Heb. the city of munitions.

13 Heb. the people of his choices.

i ver. 3, 36.  
ch. 8. 4, 7.

k Josh. 1. 5.

14 Or, goodly land.

ver. 41, 45.  
ch. 8. 9.

15 Heb. the land of ornament.

12 Chr. 20. 3.

16 Or, much uprightness: or, equal conditions.

17 Heb. to corrupt.

m ch. 9. 26.

18 Heb. for him.

19 Heb. his reproach.

9 So the king of the south shall come into his kingdom, and shall return into his own land.

10 But his sons <sup>a</sup>shall be stirred up, and shall assemble a multitude of great forces: and one shall certainly come, <sup>b</sup>and overflow, and pass through: <sup>c</sup>then shall he return, and be stirred up, <sup>d</sup>even to his fortress.

11 And the king of the south shall be moved with choler, and shall come forth and fight with him, even with the king of the north: and he shall set forth a great multitude; but the multitude shall be given into his hand.

12 And when he hath taken away the multitude, his heart shall be lifted up; and he shall cast down many ten thousands: but he shall not be strengthened by it.

13 For the king of the north shall return, and shall set forth a multitude greater than the former, and shall certainly come <sup>e</sup>after certain years with a great army and with much riches.

14 And in those times there shall many stand up against the king of the south: also <sup>f</sup>the robbers of thy people shall exalt themselves to establish the vision; but they shall fall.

15 So the king of the north shall come, and cast up a mount, and take <sup>g</sup>the most fenced cities: and the arms of the south shall not withstand, neither <sup>h</sup>his chosen people, neither shall there be any strength to withstand.

16 But he that cometh against him <sup>i</sup>shall do according to his own will, and <sup>k</sup>none shall stand before him: and he shall stand in the <sup>l</sup>glorious land, which by his hand shall be consumed.

17 He shall also <sup>m</sup>set his face to enter with the strength of his whole kingdom, and <sup>n</sup>upright ones with him; thus shall he do: and he shall give him the daughter of women, <sup>o</sup>corrupting her: but she shall not stand on his side, <sup>p</sup>neither be for him.

18 After this shall he turn his face unto the isles, and shall take many: but a prince <sup>q</sup>for his own behalf shall cause <sup>r</sup>the reproach offered

by him to cease; without his own reproach he shall cause it to turn upon him.

19 Then he shall turn his face toward the fort of his own land: but he shall stumble and fall, <sup>7</sup> and not be found.

20 Then shall stand up <sup>2</sup> in his estate <sup>3</sup> a raiser of taxes in the glory of the kingdom: but within few days he shall be destroyed, neither in <sup>4</sup> anger, nor in battle.

21 And <sup>5</sup> in his estate <sup>6</sup> shall stand up a vile person, to whom they shall not give the honour of the kingdom: but he shall come in peaceably, and obtain the kingdom by flatteries.

22 <sup>7</sup> And with the arms of a flood shall they be overflown from before him, and shall be broken; <sup>8</sup> yea, also the prince of the covenant.

23 And after the <sup>6</sup> league made with him <sup>7</sup> he shall work deceitfully: for he shall come up, and shall become strong with a small people.

24 He shall enter <sup>7</sup> peaceably even upon the fattest places of the province; and he shall do that which his fathers have not done, nor his fathers' fathers; he shall scatter among them the prey, and spoil, and riches: <sup>8</sup> yea, and he shall <sup>8</sup> forecast his devices against the strong holds, even for a time.

25 And <sup>9</sup> he shall stir up his power and his courage against the king of the south with a great army; and the king of the south shall be stirred up to battle with a very great and mighty army; but he shall not stand: for they shall forecast devices against him.

26 Yea, they that feed of the portion of his meat shall destroy him, and his army shall <sup>9</sup> overflow: and many shall fall down slain.

27 And both these kings' <sup>10</sup> hearts shall be to do mischief, and they shall speak lies at one table; but it shall not prosper: for <sup>11</sup> yet the end shall be at the time appointed.

28 Then shall he return into his land with great riches; and <sup>12</sup> his heart shall be against the holy covenant; and he shall do *exploits*, and return to his own land.

B. C. 534.

n Job 20. 8.

Ps. 37. 36.

Ezek. 26. 21.

2 Or, in his

place,

ver. 7.

3 Heb. one

that causeth

an exacter to

pass over.

4 Heb.

anger.

5 Or, in his

place.

6 ch. 7. 8: 8.

9, 23, 25.

p ver. 10.

q ch. 8. 10, 11,

25.

6 Fulfilled

cir. 171.

r ch. 8. 25.

7 Or, into the

peaceable

and fat, &amp;c.

8 Heb. think

his thoughts.

9 Fulfilled

cir. 170.

s ver. 10, 22.

10 Heb. their

hearts.

t ver. 29, 35,

40.

ch. 8. 19.

u ver. 22.

11 Fulfilled

cir. 169.

z ver. 23.

y ver. 25.

12 Fulfilled

cir. 168.

z Num. 24. 24.

Jer. 2. 10.

a ver. 26.

b ch. 8. 11;

12, 11.

1 Or, as-

tonisheth.

14 Or, cause

to dissemble.

c Mal. 2. 7.

d Heb. 11. 35,

&amp;c.

e ch. 12. 10.

1 Pet. 1. 7.

15 Or, by

them.

f ver. 40.

ch. 8. 17, 19.

g ver. 29.

h ver. 16.

i ch. 7. 8, 25;

8, 25.

2 Thess. 2. 4.

Rev. 13. 5, 6.

k ch. 8. 11,

24, 25.

l ch. 9. 27.

m 1 Tim. 4. 3.

n Is. 14. 13.

2 Thess. 2. 4.

16 Or, But in

his stead.

17 Heb. as for

the almighty

God, in his

seal he shall

honour, yea,

he shall hon-

our a god,

whom, &amp;c.

18 Or, mu-

nitions.

19 Heb.

Mauzzim, or,

God's pro-

tectors.

20 Heb. things

desired.

Is. 44. 9.

21 Heb. for-

treasures of

munitions.

29 At the <sup>11</sup> time appointed he shall return, and come toward the south; <sup>12</sup> but it shall not be as the former, <sup>13</sup> or as the latter.

30 ¶ <sup>12</sup> For the ships of Chit'tim shall come against him: therefore he shall be grieved, and return, and have indignation <sup>14</sup> against the holy covenant: so shall he do; he shall even return, and have intelligence with them that forsake the holy covenant.

31 And arms shall stand on his part, <sup>15</sup> and they shall pollute the sanctuary of strength, and shall take away the daily sacrifice, and they shall place the abomination that <sup>16</sup> maketh desolate.

32 And such as do wickedly against the covenant shall be <sup>17</sup> corrupt by flatteries: but the people that do know their God shall be strong, and do exploits.

33 <sup>18</sup> And they that understand among the people shall instruct many: <sup>19</sup> yet they shall fall by the sword, and by flame, by captivity, and by spoil, many days.

34 Now when they shall fall, they shall be holpen with a little help: but many shall cleave to them with flatteries.

35 And some of them of understanding shall fall, <sup>20</sup> to try <sup>21</sup> them, and to purge, and to make them white, <sup>22</sup> even to the time of the end: <sup>23</sup> because it is yet for a time appointed.

36 And the king <sup>24</sup> shall do according to his will; and he shall <sup>25</sup> exalt himself, and magnify himself above every god, and shall speak marvelous things <sup>26</sup> against the God of gods, and shall prosper <sup>27</sup> till the indignation be accomplished: for that that is determined shall be done.

37 Neither shall he regard the God of his fathers, <sup>28</sup> nor the desire of women, <sup>29</sup> nor regard any god: for he shall magnify himself above all.

38 <sup>30</sup> But <sup>31</sup> in his estate shall he honour the God of <sup>32</sup> forces: and a god whom his fathers knew not shall he honour with gold, and silver, and with precious stones, and <sup>33</sup> pleasant things.

39 Thus shall he do in the <sup>34</sup> most strong holds with a strange god,

whom he shall acknowledge *and* increase with glory: and he shall cause them to rule over many, and shall divide the land for <sup>2</sup>gain.

40 ° And at the time of the end shall the king of the south push at him: and the king of the north shall come against him <sup>p</sup> like a whirlwind, with chariots, <sup>q</sup> and with horsemen, and with many ships; and he shall enter into the countries, <sup>r</sup> and shall overflow and pass over.

41 He shall enter also into the <sup>34</sup> glorious land, and many countries shall be overthrown: but these shall escape out of his hand, <sup>s</sup> even E'dom, and Mō'ab, and the chief of the children of Ām mōn.

42 He shall <sup>5</sup>stretch forth his hand also upon the countries: and the land of E'gypt shall not escape.

43 But he shall have power over the treasures of gold and of silver, and over all the precious things of E'gypt: and the Lib'y-an<sup>s</sup> and the E-thi-ō-pi-an<sup>s</sup> shall be <sup>t</sup> at his steps.

44 But tidings out of the east and out of the north shall trouble him: therefore he shall go forth with great fury to destroy, and utterly to make away many.

45 And he shall plant the tabernacles of his palace between the seas in <sup>u</sup> the <sup>67</sup> glorious holy mountain; <sup>x</sup> yet he shall come to his end, and none shall help him.

### CHAPTER 12.

*Michael shall deliver Israel from their troubles.*

**A**ND at that time shall <sup>a</sup> M'ī'chaēl stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people: <sup>b</sup> and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation *even* to that same time: and at that time thy people <sup>c</sup> shall be delivered, every one that shall be found <sup>d</sup> written in the book.

2 And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, <sup>e</sup> some to everlasting life, and some to shame <sup>f</sup> and everlasting contempt.

3 And <sup>g</sup> they that be <sup>h</sup> wise shall shine as the brightness of the fir-

B. C. 534.

2 Heb. a

price.

o ver. 35.

p Is. 21. 1.

2 zech. 9. 14.

q Ezech. 38. 4.

15.

r ver. 9. 16.

s ver. 10. 22.

3 Or, goodly

land.

ver. 16.

4 Heb. land

of delight.

or, orna-

ment.

s Is. 11. 14.

5 Heb. send

forth.

f Ex. 11. 8.

Judg. 4. 10.

u ver. 16. 41.

v Ps. 48. 2.

2 Thess. 2. 4.

6 Or, goodly

mountain.

7 Heb. moun-

tain of de-

light of

holiness.

x Thess. 2. 8.

Rev. 19. 20.

a ch. 10. 13.

21.

b Is. 26. 20.

21.

Jer. 30. 7.

Matt. 24. 21.

Rev. 16. 18.

c Rom. 11. 26.

d Ex. 32. 32.

Pa. 56. 8; 69.

28.

Ezek. 13. 9.

Luke 10. 20.

Phil. 4. 3.

Rev. 3. 5;

13. 8.

e Matt. 25. 46.

John 5. 28, 29.

Acts 24. 15.

f Is. 66. 24.

Rom. 9. 21.

g ch. 11. 33.

35.

8 Or, teachers.

h Prov. 4. 18.

Matt. 13. 43.

i James 5. 20.

k 1 Cor. 15.

41, 42.

l ver. 9.

m Rev. 10. 4;

22. 10.

n ver. 9.

ch. 10. 1.

9 Heb. tip.

o ch. 10. 4.

p ch. 10. 5.

10 Or, from

above.

q ch. 8. 13.

r Deut. 32. 40.

Rev. 10. 5, 6.

s ch. 4. 34.

t ch. 7. 25;

11. 13.

Rev. 12. 14.

11 Or, part.

u Luke 21. 24.

Rev. 10. 7.

z ch. 8. 24.

y ver. 4.

z ch. 11. 35.

mament; <sup>t</sup> and they that turn many to righteousness <sup>u</sup> as the stars for ever and ever.

4 <sup>v</sup> But thou, O Dān'jēl, <sup>w</sup> shut up the words, and seal the book, *even* to <sup>x</sup> the time of the end: many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased.

5 <sup>y</sup> Then I Dān'jēl looked, and, behold, there stood other two, the one on this side of the <sup>z</sup> bank of the river, and the other on that side of the bank <sup>a</sup> of the river.

6 And one said to <sup>b</sup> the man clothed in linen, which was <sup>c</sup> upon the waters of the river, <sup>d</sup> How long shall it be to the end of these wonders?

7 And I heard the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, when he <sup>e</sup> held up his right hand and his left hand unto heaven, and swore by him <sup>f</sup> that liveth for ever <sup>g</sup> that it shall be for a time, times, and <sup>h</sup> an half; <sup>i</sup> and when he shall have accomplished to scatter the power of <sup>j</sup> the holy people, all these things shall be finished.

8 And I heard, but I understood not: then said I, O my Lord, what shall be the end of these things?

9 And he said, Go thy way, Dān'jēl: for the words *are* closed up and sealed <sup>k</sup> till the time of the end.

10 <sup>l</sup> Many shall be purified, and made white, and tried; <sup>m</sup> but the wicked shall do wickedly: and none of the wicked shall understand; but <sup>n</sup> the wise shall understand.

11 And from the time <sup>o</sup> that the daily sacrifice shall be taken away, and <sup>p</sup> the abomination that <sup>q</sup> maketh desolate set up, there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety days.

12 Blessed is he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days.

13 But <sup>r</sup> go thou thy way till the end be: <sup>s</sup> for thou shalt rest, <sup>t</sup> and stand in thy lot at the end of the days.

z ch. 8. 24.  
y ver. 4. z ch. 11. 35. zech. 13. 9. a Hos. 14. 9. Rev. 9. 20; 22. 11.  
b ch. 11. 33, 35. John 7. 17; 8. 47; 18. 37. c ch. 8. 11; 11. 31. 12 Heb.  
to set up the abomination, &c. 13 Or, astonisheth. d ver. 9. 14 Or,  
and thou, &c. e Is. 57. 2. Rev. 14. 13. f Ps. 1. 5.

# HOSEA.

## CHAPTER 1.

<sup>1</sup> *Hosea, to shew God's judgment for spiritual whoredom, taketh Gomer, <sup>4</sup> and hath by her Jezreel, <sup>6</sup> Lo-ruhamah, <sup>8</sup> and Lo-ammi.*

**T**HE word of the LORD that came unto Hô-gê'â, the son of Bê-ê'ri, in the days of Ūz-zî'ah, Jô'tham, Â'hâz, and Hêz-q-kî'ah, kings of Jû'dah, and in the days of Jêr-q-bô'am the son of Jô'ash, king of Iſ'râ-el.

<sup>2</sup> The beginning of the word of the LORD by Hô-gê'â. And the LORD said to Hô-gê'â, <sup>a</sup> Go, take unto thee a wife of whoredoms and children of whoredoms: for <sup>b</sup> the land hath committed great whoredom, *departing* from the LORD.

<sup>3</sup> So he went and took Gô'mer the daughter of Dîb'lâ-im; which conceived, and bare him a son.

<sup>4</sup> And the LORD said unto him, Call his name Jêz'rê-el; for yet a little while, <sup>c</sup> and I will <sup>2</sup> avenge the blood of Jêz'rê-el upon the house of Jê'hû, <sup>d</sup> and will cause to cease the kingdom of the house of Iſ'râ-el.

<sup>5</sup> <sup>e</sup> And it shall come to pass at that day, that I will break the bow of Iſ'râ-el in the valley of Jêz'rê-el.

<sup>6</sup> ¶ And she conceived again, and bare a daughter. And God said unto him, Call her name <sup>3</sup> Lô-rû'hâ-mah: <sup>f</sup> for <sup>4</sup> I will no more have mercy upon the house of Iſ'râ-el; <sup>5</sup> but I will utterly take them away.

<sup>7</sup> <sup>g</sup> But I will have mercy upon the house of Jû'dah, and will save them by the LORD their God, and <sup>h</sup> will not save them by bow, nor by sword, nor by battle, by horses, nor by horsemen.

<sup>8</sup> ¶ Now when she had weaned Lô-rû'hâ-mah, she conceived, and bare a son.

<sup>9</sup> Then said God, Call his name <sup>6</sup> Lô-âm'mi: for ye are not my people, and I will not be your God.

<sup>10</sup> ¶ Yet <sup>i</sup> the number of the children of Iſ'râ-el shall be as the sand of the sea, which cannot be measured nor numbered; <sup>k</sup> and it shall come to pass, that <sup>7</sup> in the place where it was said unto them, <sup>l</sup> Ye are not my people, *there* it shall be said unto them, *Ye are* <sup>m</sup> the sons of the living God.

B. C. 785.

<sup>a</sup> So ch. 3. 1.

<sup>b</sup> Deut. 32. 16.

<sup>c</sup> Pa. 73. 27.

<sup>d</sup> Jer. 2. 13.

<sup>e</sup> Ezek. 23. 3.

<sup>f</sup> &c.

<sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 11.

<sup>h</sup> 2 Heb. visit.

<sup>i</sup> 2 Kin. 15. 15.

<sup>j</sup> 10. 12.

<sup>k</sup> 2 Kin. 15. 29.

<sup>l</sup> That is,

*Not having obtained mercy.*

<sup>m</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 6.

<sup>n</sup> 23.

<sup>o</sup> 4 Heb. I will

*not add any more to.*

<sup>p</sup> Or, that <sup>7</sup>

*should altogether pardon them.*

<sup>q</sup> 2 Kin. 19. 35.

<sup>r</sup> 2 Zech. 4. 6.

<sup>s</sup> That is,

*Not my people.*

<sup>t</sup> Gen. 32. 12.

<sup>u</sup> Rom. 9. 25.

<sup>v</sup> Rom. 9. 25.

<sup>w</sup> 26.

<sup>x</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 10.

<sup>y</sup> Or, instead

*of that.*

<sup>z</sup> ch. 2. 23.

<sup>aa</sup> John 1. 12.

<sup>ab</sup> 1 John 3. 1.

<sup>ac</sup> Is. 11. 12, 13.

<sup>ad</sup> Jer. 3. 15.

<sup>ae</sup> Ezek. 34. 23;

<sup>af</sup> 37. 16-24.

<sup>ag</sup> That is, *My people.*

<sup>ah</sup> That is,

*Having obtained mercy.*

<sup>ai</sup> Is. 50. 1.

<sup>aj</sup> Ezek. 16. 25.

<sup>ak</sup> Jer. 13. 22.

<sup>al</sup> Ezek. 16. 37.

<sup>am</sup> Ezek. 16. 4.

<sup>an</sup> Ezek. 19. 13.

<sup>ao</sup> Amos 8. 11.

<sup>ap</sup> John 8. 41.

<sup>aq</sup> Is. 1. 21.

<sup>ar</sup> Jer. 3. 1, 6,

<sup>as</sup> 8, 9.

<sup>at</sup> Ezek. 16. 15,

<sup>au</sup> 16, &c.

<sup>av</sup> Jer. 8. 12.

<sup>aw</sup> Jer. 44. 17.

<sup>ax</sup> 10 Heb.

*drinks.*

<sup>ay</sup> Job 3. 23.

<sup>az</sup> Lam. 3. 7, 9.

<sup>ba</sup> Heb. wall

*a wall.*

<sup>bb</sup> ch. 5. 15.

<sup>bc</sup> Luke 15. 18.

<sup>bd</sup> Ezek. 16. 8.

<sup>be</sup> Is. 1. 3.

<sup>bf</sup> Ezek. 16. 17,

<sup>bg</sup> 18, 19.

<sup>bh</sup> Heb. new

*wine.*

<sup>bi</sup> Or, where

*with they made Baal,*

<sup>bj</sup> ch. 8. 4.

<sup>bk</sup> ver. 3.

<sup>bl</sup> Or, take

*away.*

<sup>bm</sup> Ezek. 16.

<sup>bn</sup> 37. 23. 29.

<sup>bo</sup> Heb. folly,

<sup>bp</sup> or, vulgarity.

<sup>11</sup> ¶ Then shall the children of Jû'dah and the children of Iſ'râ-el be gathered together, and appoint themselves one head, and they shall come up out of the land: for great shall be the day of Jêz'rê-el.

## CHAPTER 2.

<sup>1</sup> *Idolatry of the people. 6 God's judgments against them.*

**S**AY ye unto your brethren, <sup>8</sup> Â'm'mi; and to your sisters, <sup>9</sup> Rû'hâ-mah.

<sup>2</sup> Plead with your mother, plead: for <sup>a</sup> she is not my wife, neither am I her husband: let her therefore put away her <sup>b</sup> whoredoms out of her sight, and her adulteries from between her breasts;

<sup>3</sup> Lest <sup>c</sup> I strip her naked, and set her as in the day that she was <sup>d</sup> born, and make her <sup>e</sup> as a wilderness, and set her like a dry land, and slay her with <sup>f</sup> thirst.

<sup>4</sup> And I will not have mercy upon her children; for they be the <sup>g</sup> children of whoredoms.

<sup>5</sup> <sup>h</sup> For their mother hath played the harlot: she that conceived them hath done shamefully: for she said, I will go after my lovers, <sup>i</sup> that give me my bread and my water, my wool and my flax, mine oil and my <sup>j</sup> drink.

<sup>6</sup> ¶ Therefore, behold, <sup>k</sup> I will hedge up thy way with thorns, and <sup>l</sup> make a wall, that she shall not find her paths.

<sup>7</sup> And she shall follow after her lovers, but she shall not overtake them; and she shall seek them, but shall not find them: then shall she say, <sup>m</sup> I will go and return to my <sup>n</sup> first husband; for then was it better with me than now.

<sup>8</sup> For she did not <sup>o</sup> know that <sup>p</sup> I gave her corn, and <sup>q</sup> wine, and oil, and multiplied her silver and gold, <sup>r</sup> which they prepared for Bâ'al.

<sup>9</sup> Therefore will I return, and <sup>s</sup> take away my corn in the time thereof, and my wine in the season thereof, and will <sup>t</sup> recover my wool and my flax *given* to cover her nakedness.

<sup>10</sup> And now <sup>u</sup> will I discover her <sup>v</sup> lewdness in the sight of her lovers,

and none shall deliver her out of mine hand.

11 ¶ I will also cause all her mirth to cease, her <sup>a</sup>feast days, her new moons, and her sabbaths, and all her solemn feasts.

12 And I will <sup>2</sup>destroy her vines and her fig trees, <sup>3</sup>whereof she hath said, These are my rewards that my lovers have given me: and <sup>4</sup>"I will make them a forest, and the beasts of the field shall eat them.

13 And I will visit upon her the days of Bā'al-Im, wherein she burned incense to them, and she <sup>2</sup>decked herself with her earrings and her jewels, and she went after her lovers, and forgot me, saith the LORD.

14 ¶ Therefore, behold, I will allure her, and <sup>2</sup>bring her into the wilderness, and speak <sup>34</sup>comfortably unto her.

15 And I will give her her vineyards from thence, and <sup>2</sup>the valley of A'chôr for a door of hope: and she shall sing there, as in <sup>a</sup>the days of her youth, and <sup>b</sup>as in the day when she came up out of the land of E'gypt.

16 And it shall be at that day, saith the LORD, that thou shalt call me <sup>b</sup>Īsh'î; and shalt call me no more <sup>6</sup>Bā'al-î.

17 For <sup>o</sup>I will take away the names of Bā'al-Im out of her mouth, and they shall no more be remembered by their name.

18 And in that day will I make a <sup>a</sup>covenant for them with the beasts of the field, and with the fowls of heaven, and with the creeping things of the ground: and <sup>e</sup>I will break the bow and the sword and the battle out of the earth, and will make them to <sup>f</sup>lie down safely.

19 And I will betroth thee unto me for ever; yea, I will betroth thee unto me in righteousness, and in judgment, and in lovingkindness, and in mercies.

20 I will even betroth thee unto me in faithfulness: and <sup>g</sup>thou shalt know the LORD.

21 And it shall come to pass in that day, <sup>h</sup>I will hear, saith the LORD, I will hear the heavens, and they shall hear the earth;

B. C. 785.

<sup>r</sup> Amos 8. 10.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 32.  
<sup>t</sup> Amos 8. 5.  
<sup>u</sup> Heb. make desolate.  
<sup>v</sup> ver. 6.  
<sup>w</sup> Pa. 80. 12.  
<sup>x</sup> 13.  
<sup>y</sup> Is. 5. 5.  
<sup>z</sup> Ezek. 23. 40, 42.  
<sup>aa</sup> Ezek. 20. 35.  
<sup>ab</sup> Or, friendly.  
<sup>ac</sup> Heb. to her heart.

<sup>ad</sup> Josh. 7. 26.  
<sup>ae</sup> Ps. 10.  
<sup>af</sup> Jer. 2. 2.  
<sup>ag</sup> Ezek. 16. 8, 22, 60.  
<sup>ah</sup> Ex. 15. 1.  
<sup>ai</sup> 5 That is, My husband.

<sup>aj</sup> That is, My lord.  
<sup>ak</sup> Ex. 23. 13.  
<sup>al</sup> Josh. 23. 7.  
<sup>am</sup> Pa. 16. 4.  
<sup>an</sup> Zech. 13. 2.  
<sup>ao</sup> Job 5. 23.  
<sup>ap</sup> Is. 11. 6-9.  
<sup>aq</sup> Ezek. 34. 25.  
<sup>ar</sup> Ps. 46. 9.  
<sup>as</sup> Is. 2. 4.

<sup>at</sup> Ezek. 39. 9.  
<sup>au</sup> Zech. 9. 10.  
<sup>av</sup> Lev. 26. 5.  
<sup>aw</sup> Jer. 23. 6.  
<sup>ax</sup> Jer. 31. 33, 34.  
<sup>ay</sup> John 17. 3.  
<sup>az</sup> Zech. 8. 12.

<sup>ba</sup> ch. 1. 4.  
<sup>bb</sup> Jer. 31. 27.  
<sup>bc</sup> Zech. 10. 9.  
<sup>bd</sup> ch. 1. 6.  
<sup>be</sup> ch. 1. 10.  
<sup>bf</sup> Zech. 13. 9.  
<sup>bg</sup> Rom. 9. 26.  
<sup>bh</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 10.

<sup>bi</sup> ch. 1. 2.  
<sup>bj</sup> Jer. 3. 20.  
<sup>bk</sup> Heb. of grapes.  
<sup>bl</sup> Heb. lethech.  
<sup>bm</sup> Deut. 21. 13.  
<sup>bn</sup> ch. 10. 3.  
<sup>bo</sup> Heb. a standing, or, statue, or, pillar.  
<sup>bp</sup> Is. 19. 19.  
<sup>bq</sup> Ex. 28. 6.

<sup>br</sup> [cir. 780.  
<sup>bs</sup> Judg. 17. 5.  
<sup>bt</sup> Jer. 50. 4, 5.  
<sup>bu</sup> ch. 5. 6.  
<sup>bv</sup> Jer. 30. 9.  
<sup>bw</sup> Ezek. 34. 23, 24; 37. 22, 24.  
<sup>bx</sup> Is. 2. 2.  
<sup>by</sup> Jer. 30. 24.  
<sup>bz</sup> Ezek. 38. 8, 16.  
<sup>ca</sup> Dan. 2. 28.  
<sup>cb</sup> Mic. 4. 1.

<sup>cc</sup> Is. 1. 18;  
<sup>cd</sup> 13. 14;  
<sup>ce</sup> Jer. 25. 31.  
<sup>cf</sup> ch. 12. 2.  
<sup>cg</sup> Mic. 6. 2.  
<sup>ch</sup> Jer. 4. 22.  
<sup>ci</sup> 10 Heb. bloods.  
<sup>cj</sup> Jer. 4. 28.  
<sup>ck</sup> Amos 5. 16;  
<sup>cl</sup> 8. 8.  
<sup>cm</sup> Zeph. 1. 3.

22 And the earth shall hear the corn, and the wine, and the oil; <sup>4</sup>and they shall hear Jêz'q-el.

23 And <sup>k</sup>I will sow her unto me in the earth; <sup>4</sup>and I will have mercy upon her that had not obtained mercy; and I <sup>m</sup>will say to them which were not my people, Thou art my people; and they shall say, Thou art my God.

### CHAPTER 3.

1 By the expiation of an adulteress, 4 is showed the desolation of Israel before their restoration.

**T**HEN said the LORD unto me, <sup>a</sup>Go yet, love a woman beloved of her <sup>b</sup>friend, yet an adulteress, according to the love of the LORD toward the children of Īs'ra-el, who look to other gods, and love flagons <sup>7</sup>of wine.

2 So I bought her to me for fifteen pieces of silver, and for an homer of barley, and an <sup>8</sup>half homer of barley:

3 And I said unto her, Thou shalt <sup>c</sup>abide for me many days; thou shalt not play the harlot, and thou shalt not be for another man: so will I also be for thee.

4 For the children of Īs'ra-el shall abide many days <sup>d</sup>without a king, and without a prince, and without a sacrifice, and without <sup>e</sup>an image, and without an <sup>e</sup>ephod, and without <sup>f</sup>teraphim:

5 Afterward shall the children of Īs'ra-el return, and <sup>g</sup>seek the LORD their God, and <sup>h</sup>Dā'vid their king; and shall fear the LORD and his goodness in the <sup>i</sup>latter days. ★

### CHAPTER 4.

1 God's judgments against the sins of the people, 12 and against their idolatry.

**H**EAR the word of the LORD, ye children of Īs'ra-el: for the LORD hath a <sup>a</sup>controversy with the inhabitants of the land, because there is no truth, nor mercy, nor <sup>b</sup>knowledge of God in the land.

2 By swearing, and lying, and killing, and stealing, and committing adultery, they break out, and <sup>10</sup>blood toucheth blood.

3 Therefore <sup>c</sup>shall the land mourn, and <sup>d</sup>every one that dwelleth therein shall languish, with the beasts of the field, and with the fowls of heaven; yea, the fishes of the sea also shall be taken away.

4 Yet let no man strive, nor reprove another: for thy people are as they<sup>e</sup> that strive with the priest.

5 Therefore shalt thou fall<sup>f</sup> in the day, and the prophet also shall fall with thee in the night, and I will<sup>2</sup> destroy thy mother.

6 ¶ My people are<sup>3</sup> destroyed for lack of knowledge: because thou hast rejected knowledge, I will also reject thee, that thou shalt be no priest to me: seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I will also forget thy children.

7<sup>h</sup> As they were increased, so they sinned against me: <sup>i</sup>therefore will I change their glory into shame.

8 They eat up the sin of my people, and they<sup>4</sup> set their heart on their iniquity.

9 And there shall be, <sup>k</sup>like people, like priest: and I will<sup>5</sup> punish them for their ways, and <sup>6</sup>reward them their doings.

10 For<sup>4</sup> they shall eat, and not have enough: they shall commit whoredom, and shall not increase: because they have left off to take heed to the LORD.

11 Whoredom and wine and new wine<sup>m</sup> take away the heart.

12 ¶ My people ask counsel at their<sup>n</sup> stocks, and their staff declareth unto them: for<sup>o</sup> the spirit of whoredoms hath caused them to err, and they have gone a whoring from under their God.

13<sup>p</sup> They sacrifice upon the tops of the mountains, and burn incense upon the hills, under oaks and poplars and elms, because the shadow thereof<sup>q</sup> is good: <sup>r</sup>therefore your daughters shall commit whoredom, and your spouses shall commit adultery.

14<sup>t</sup> I will not punish your daughters when they commit whoredom, nor your spouses when they commit adultery: for themselves are separated with whores, and they sacrifice with harlots: therefore the people that<sup>v</sup> doth not understand shall<sup>6</sup> fall.

15 ¶ Though thou, <sup>1</sup>Is'ra-el, play the harlot, yet let not <sup>2</sup>Ju'dah offend; <sup>3</sup>and come not ye unto <sup>4</sup>Gil'gal, neither go ye up to <sup>5</sup>Bēth-ā-ven, <sup>6</sup>nor swear, The LORD liveth.

16 For <sup>1</sup>Is'ra-el<sup>2</sup> slideth back as a

B. C. 780.

<sup>e</sup> Deut. 17. 12.  
<sup>f</sup> See Jer. 6. 4. 5; 15. 8.  
<sup>g</sup> Heb. cut off.  
<sup>h</sup> Is. 5. 13.  
<sup>i</sup> Heb. cut off.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 13. 6.  
<sup>k</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 30.  
<sup>l</sup> Mal. 2. 9.  
<sup>m</sup> Phil. 3. 19.  
<sup>n</sup> Heb. lift up their soul to their iniquity.  
<sup>o</sup> Is. 24. 2.  
<sup>p</sup> Jer. 5. 31.  
<sup>q</sup> Heb. visit upon.

<sup>r</sup> Heb. cause to return.  
<sup>s</sup> Lev. 26. 26.  
<sup>t</sup> Mic. 6. 14.  
<sup>u</sup> Hag. 1. 6.  
<sup>v</sup> Is. 28. 7.  
<sup>w</sup> Eccles. 7. 7.  
<sup>x</sup> Jer. 2. 27.  
<sup>y</sup> Hab. 2. 19.  
<sup>z</sup> Is. 44. 20.  
<sup>aa</sup> ch. 5. 4.  
<sup>ab</sup> Is. 1. 29;  
<sup>ac</sup> 5. 5, 7.  
<sup>ad</sup> Ezek. 6. 13.  
<sup>ae</sup> Amos 7. 17.  
<sup>af</sup> Rom. 1. 28.  
<sup>ag</sup> Or. Shall I not, &c.  
<sup>ah</sup> ver. 1. 6.  
<sup>ai</sup> Or. be punished.

<sup>aj</sup> s. ch. 9. 15.  
<sup>ak</sup> Amos 4. 4.  
<sup>al</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 29.  
<sup>am</sup> ch. 10. 5.  
<sup>an</sup> Amos 8. 14.  
<sup>ao</sup> Zeph. 1. 5.  
<sup>ap</sup> Jer. 3. 6;  
<sup>aq</sup> 7. 24; 8. 5.  
<sup>ar</sup> Zech. 7. 11.  
<sup>as</sup> Matt. 15. 14.  
<sup>at</sup> Heb. is gone.

<sup>au</sup> z. Mic. 3. 11.  
<sup>av</sup> 10. Heb. shields.  
<sup>aw</sup> Ps. 47. 9.  
<sup>ax</sup> Jer. 4. 11.  
<sup>ay</sup> Is. 1. 29.  
<sup>az</sup> Jer. 2. 26.

<sup>ba</sup> ch. 6. 9.  
<sup>bb</sup> Is. 29. 15.  
<sup>bc</sup> Or. and, &c.  
<sup>bd</sup> Heb. a correction.  
<sup>be</sup> Amos 3. 2.  
<sup>bf</sup> Ezek. 23. 5.  
<sup>bg</sup> ch. 4. 17.  
<sup>bh</sup> Heb. They will not give.

<sup>bi</sup> Or. Their doings will not suffer them.  
<sup>bj</sup> ch. 4. 12.  
<sup>bk</sup> s. ch. 7. 10.  
<sup>bl</sup> Prov. 1. 28.

<sup>bm</sup> Is. 1. 15.  
<sup>bn</sup> Jer. 11. 11.  
<sup>bo</sup> Ezek. 8. 18.  
<sup>bp</sup> Mic. 3. 4.  
<sup>bq</sup> John 7. 34.  
<sup>br</sup> Is. 48. 8.  
<sup>bs</sup> Jer. 3. 20.  
<sup>bt</sup> ch. 6. 7.  
<sup>bu</sup> Mal. 2. 11.  
<sup>bv</sup> Zech. 11. 8.  
<sup>bw</sup> ch. 8. 1.  
<sup>bx</sup> Joel 2. 1.  
<sup>by</sup> Is. 10. 30.  
<sup>bz</sup> Josh. 7. 2.  
<sup>ca</sup> ch. 4. 15.  
<sup>cb</sup> Judg. 5. 14.

backsliding heifer: now the LORD, will feed them as a lamb in a large place.

17 E'phra-Im<sup>1</sup> is joined to idols: <sup>2</sup>let him alone.

18 Their drink<sup>3</sup> is sour: they have committed whoredom continually: <sup>4</sup>her<sup>10</sup> rulers with shame do love,, Give ye.

19<sup>a</sup> The wind hath bound her up in her wings, and <sup>b</sup>they shall be ashamed because of their sacrifices.

## CHAPTER 5.

*God's judgments against the priests, the people, and the princes of Israel.*

HEAR ye this, O priests; and hearken, ye house of Is'ra-el; and give ye ear, O house of the king; for judgment is toward you, because<sup>a</sup> ye have been a snare on Miz'pah, and a net spread upon Tā'bōr.

2 And the revolvers are<sup>b</sup> profound to make slaughter, <sup>11</sup>though I have been<sup>12</sup> a rebuker of them all.

3<sup>c</sup> I know E'phra-Im, and Is'ra-el is not hid from me: for now, O E'phra-Im, <sup>d</sup>thou committest whoredom, and Is'ra-el is defiled.

4<sup>13 14</sup> They will not frame their doings to turn unto their God: for<sup>e</sup> the spirit of whoredoms is in the midst of them, and they have not known the LORD.

5 And<sup>f</sup> the pride of Is'ra-el doth testify to his face: therefore shall Is'ra-el and E'phra-Im fall in their iniquity; Ju'dah also shall fall with them.

6<sup>g</sup> They shall go with their flocks, and with their herds to seek the LORD; but they shall not find him; he hath withdrawn himself from them.

7 They have<sup>h</sup> dealt treacherously against the LORD: for they have begotten strange children: now shall<sup>i</sup> a month devour them with their portions.

8<sup>k</sup> Blow ye the cornet in Gīb'e-ah, and the trumpet in Rā'mah: <sup>l</sup>cry aloud at<sup>m</sup> Bēth-ā-ven, <sup>n</sup>after thee, O Bēn'ja-min.

9 E'phra-Im shall be desolate in the day of rebuke: among the tribes of Is'ra-el have I made known that which shall surely be.

10 The princes of Ju'dah were like





9 'Strangers have devoured his strength, and he knoweth it not: yea, gray hairs are <sup>2</sup>here and there upon him, yet he knoweth not.

10 And the <sup>m</sup>pride of Iš-rā-el testifieth to his face: and <sup>n</sup>they do not return to the LORD their God, nor seek him for all this.

11 ¶ O 'Ephrā-im also is like a silly dove without heart: <sup>p</sup>they call to 'Egyp̄t, they go to As-syri-a.

12 When they shall go, <sup>q</sup>I will spread my net upon them; I will bring them down as the fowls of the heaven; I will chastise them, <sup>r</sup>as their congregation hath heard.

13 Woe unto them! for they have fled from me: <sup>3</sup>destruction unto them! because they have transgressed against me: though <sup>s</sup>I have redeemed them, yet they have spoken lies against me.

14 'And they have not cried unto me with their heart, when they howled upon their beds: they assemble themselves for corn and wine, and they rebel against me.

15 Though I <sup>4</sup>have bound and strengthened their arms, yet do they imagine mischief against me.

16 "They return, but not to the most High: <sup>5</sup>they are like a deceitful bow: their princes shall fall by the sword for the <sup>v</sup>rage of their tongue: this shall be their derision <sup>6</sup>in the land of 'Egyp̄t.

#### CHAPTER 8.

*Destruction threatened for impiety, and idolatry.*

SET <sup>a</sup>the trumpet to <sup>5</sup>thy mouth. He shall come <sup>b</sup>as an eagle against the house of the LORD, because <sup>c</sup>they have transgressed my covenant, and trespassed against my law.

2 <sup>d</sup>Iš-rā-el shall cry unto me, My God, <sup>e</sup>we know thee.

3 Iš-rā-el hath cast off the thing that is good: the enemy shall pursue him.

4 <sup>f</sup>They have set up kings, but not by me: they have made princes, and I knew it not: <sup>g</sup>of their silver and their gold have they made them idols, that they may be cut off.

5 ¶ Thy calf, O Sā-mā'ri-a, hath cast thee off; mine anger is kindled against them: <sup>h</sup>how long will it be ere they attain to innocency?

B. C. 780.

1 ch. 8. 7.

2 Heb.

sprinkled.

m ch. 5. 5.

n 1a. 9. 13.

o ch. 11. 11.

p See 2 Kin.

15. 19; 17. 4.

q ch. 5. 13; 9.

3; 12. 1.

r Ezek. 12. 13.

s Lev. 26. 14.

t Deut. 28. 15.

u c.

2 Kin. 17. 13.

v Heb. spoil.

w [Cir. 771.

x Mic. 6. 4.

y Job 35. 9, 10.

z Pa. 78. 36.

1 Jer. 3. 10.

2 Zech. 7. 5.

3 Or, chastened.

u ch. 11. 7.

z Pa. 78. 57.

y Pa. 73. 9.

z ch. 9. 3, 6.

a ch. 5. 8.

5 Heb. the

roof of thy

mouth.

b Deut. 28. 49.

c Jer. 4. 13.

d Hab. 1. 8.

e ch. 6. 7.

f Pa. 78. 34.

g ch. 5. 15.

h Titus 1. 16.

i 2 Kin. 15.

j 13, 17, 25.

k Shallum,

Menahem,

Pekahiah.

q ch. 2. 8;

13. 2.

r Jer. 13. 27.

s Prov. 22. 8.

t ch. 10. 12, 13.

u Or, stand-

ing corn.

k ch. 7. 9.

l 2 Kin. 17. 6.

m Jer. 22. 28;

48. 28.

n 2 Kin. 15.

19.

o Jer. 2. 24.

p Is. 30. 6.

q Ezek. 16. 33, 34.

r Heb. loves.

s Ezek. 16. 37.

t ch. 10. 10.

u Or, in a

little while, as

Eag. 2. 6.

r Is. 10. 8.

26. 7.

Dan. 2. 37.

s ch. 12. 11.

t Deut. 4. 6, 8.

Ps. 119. 18; 147.

19, 20.

u Jer. 7. 21.

Zech. 7. 6.

10 Or, In the sacrifices of mine

offerings they, &c.

z Jer. 14. 10, 12.

ch. 5. 6; 9. 4.

Amos 5. 22.

y ch. 9. 9.

Amos 8. 7.

z Deut. 28. 68.

ch. 9. 3, 6; 11. 5.

a Deut. 32. 18.

b Is. 29. 23.

Eph. 2. 10.

c 1 Kin. 12. 31.

d Jer. 17. 27.

Amos 2. 5.

6 For from Iš-rā-el was it also: the workman made it; therefore it is not God: but the calf of Sā-mā'ri-a shall be broken in pieces.

7 For <sup>t</sup>they have sown the wind, and they shall reap the whirlwind: it hath no <sup>6</sup>stalk: the bud shall yield no meal: if so be it yield, <sup>k</sup>the strangers shall swallow it up.

8 'Iš-rā-el is swallowed up: now shall they be among the Gēn'tiles <sup>m</sup>as a vessel wherein is no pleasure.

9 For <sup>n</sup>they are gone up to As-syri-a, <sup>o</sup>a wild ass alone by himself: 'Ephrā-im <sup>p</sup>hath hired <sup>7</sup>lovers.

10 Yea, though they have hired among the nations, now <sup>q</sup>will I gather them, and they shall <sup>8</sup>sorrow <sup>9</sup>a little for the burden of <sup>r</sup>the king of princes.

11 Because 'Ephrā-im hath made <sup>s</sup>many altars to sin, altars shall be unto him to sin.

12 I have written to him <sup>t</sup>the great things of my law, but they were counted as a strange thing.

13 <sup>u</sup>"They sacrifice flesh for the sacrifices of mine offerings, and eat it; <sup>v</sup>but the LORD accepteth them not; <sup>w</sup>now will he remember their iniquity, and visit their sins: <sup>z</sup>they shall return to 'Egyp̄t.

14 <sup>a</sup>For Iš-rā-el hath forgotten <sup>b</sup>his Maker, and <sup>c</sup>buildeth temples; and Jū'dah hath multiplied fenced cities: but <sup>d</sup>I will send a fire upon his cities, and it shall devour the palaces thereof.

#### CHAPTER 9.

*The distress and captivity of Israel for their sins and idolatry.*

REJOICE not, O Iš-rā-el, for joy, <sup>a</sup>as other people: for thou <sup>a</sup>hast gone a whoring from thy God, thou hast loved a <sup>b</sup>reward <sup>11</sup>upon every cornfloor.

2 <sup>c</sup>The floor and the <sup>12</sup>winepress shall not feed them, and the new wine shall fail in her.

3 They shall not dwell in <sup>d</sup>the LORD's land; <sup>e</sup>but 'Ephrā-im shall return to 'Egyp̄t, and <sup>f</sup>they shall eat unclean things <sup>g</sup>in As-syri-a.

4 <sup>h</sup> They shall not offer wine offerings to the LORD, <sup>i</sup> neither shall they be pleasing unto him: <sup>k</sup> their sacrifices shall be unto them as the bread of mourners; all that eat thereof shall be polluted: for their bread <sup>l</sup> for their soul shall not come into the house of the LORD.

5 What will ye do in <sup>m</sup> the solemn day, and in the day of the feast of the LORD?

6 For, lo, they are gone because of <sup>n</sup> destruction: <sup>o</sup> E'gypt shall gather them up, Mēm'phis shall bury them: <sup>p</sup> the pleasant places for their silver, <sup>q</sup> nettles shall possess them: thorns shall be in their tabernacles.

7 The days of visitation are come, the days of recompence are come; Iſ'ra-el shall know it: the prophet is a fool, <sup>r</sup> the <sup>s</sup> spiritual man is mad, for the multitude of thine iniquity, and the great hatred.

8 The <sup>t</sup> watchman of E'phrā-im was with my God: but the prophet is a snare of a fowler in all his ways, and hatred <sup>u</sup> in the house of his God.

9 <sup>v</sup> They have deeply corrupted themselves, as in the days of <sup>w</sup> Gīb'qah: <sup>x</sup> therefore he will remember their iniquity, he will visit their sins.

10 I found Iſ'ra-el like grapes in the wilderness; I saw your fathers as <sup>y</sup> the firstripe in the fig tree <sup>z</sup> at her first time: but they went to <sup>aa</sup> Bā'al-pē'or, and <sup>ab</sup> separated themselves <sup>ac</sup> unto that shame; <sup>ad</sup> and their abominations were according as they loved.

11 As for E'phrā-im, their glory shall fly away like a bird, from the birth, and from the womb, and from the conception.

12 <sup>ae</sup> Though they bring up their children, yet <sup>af</sup> will I bereave them, that there shall not be a man left: yea, <sup>ag</sup> woe also to them when I <sup>ah</sup> depart from them!

13 E'phrā-im, <sup>ai</sup> as I saw Tŷ'rus, is planted in a pleasant place: <sup>aj</sup> but E'phrā-im shall bring forth his children to the murderer.

14 Give them, O LORD: what wilt thou give? give them <sup>ak</sup> a 'miscarrying womb and dry breasts.

15 All their wickedness <sup>al</sup> is in Gū'gal: for there I hated them:

B. C. 760.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 3. 4.  
<sup>i</sup> Jer. 6. 20.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 8. 13.  
<sup>l</sup> Deut. 26. 14.

<sup>l</sup> Lev. 17. 11.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 2. 11.  
<sup>n</sup> Heb. spoil.  
<sup>o</sup> ver. 3.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 7. 16.  
<sup>q</sup> Or, their silver shall be desired, the nettle, &c.

<sup>r</sup> Heb. the desire.  
<sup>s</sup> Isa. 5. 6; 22. 13; 24. 15.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 10. 8.  
<sup>u</sup> Jer. 13. 3. &c. Mic. 2. 11. Zeph. 3. 4. 5. Heb. man of the spirit.  
<sup>v</sup> Jer. 6. 17. 31. 6. Ezek. 3. 17; 33. 7. 6 Or, against. r. 1a.

<sup>w</sup> 31. 6. ch. 10. 9. <sup>x</sup> Judg. 19. 22. <sup>y</sup> ch. 8. 13. <sup>z</sup> Isa. 28. 4. Mic. 7. 1. <sup>aa</sup> Seech. 2. 15. <sup>ab</sup> Num. 25. 3. Ps. 106. 28. <sup>ac</sup> ch. 4. 14. <sup>ad</sup> Jer. 11. 13. <sup>ae</sup> See Judg. 6. 32. <sup>af</sup> 2a. 31. 12. Ezek. 20. 8. Amos 4. 5. <sup>ag</sup> Job 27. 14. <sup>ah</sup> Deut. 28. 41. 62. <sup>ai</sup> Deut. 31. 17. 2 Kin. 17. 18. <sup>aj</sup> ch. 5. 8. <sup>ak</sup> See 1 Sam. 28. 15. 16. <sup>al</sup> See Ezek. 26; 27; 28. <sup>am</sup> ver. 16. <sup>an</sup> ch. 13. 16. <sup>ao</sup> Luke 23. 29. <sup>ap</sup> Heb. that casteth the fruit. <sup>aq</sup> ch. 4. 15; 12. 11. <sup>ar</sup> ch. 1. 6. <sup>as</sup> Isa. 1. 23. <sup>at</sup> ver. 13. <sup>au</sup> Heb. the desires. Ezek. 24. 21. <sup>av</sup> Deut. 28. 64, 65.

[cfr. 740.  
<sup>a</sup> Nah. 2. 2.  
<sup>b</sup> Or, a vine emptying the fruit which is giveth.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 8. 11;  
<sup>d</sup> 12. 11.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 8. 4.  
<sup>f</sup> 10 Heb. statues, or, standing images.  
<sup>g</sup> Or, He hath divided their heart.  
<sup>h</sup> 1 Kin. 18. 21.  
<sup>i</sup> Matt. 6. 24.  
<sup>j</sup> Heb. behead.  
<sup>k</sup> ver. 7.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 3. 4; 11. 5.  
<sup>m</sup> Mic. 4. 9.

<sup>n</sup> See Deut. 29. 19.  
<sup>o</sup> Amos 5. 7;  
<sup>p</sup> 6. 12.  
<sup>q</sup> Acts 8. 23.  
<sup>r</sup> Heb. 12. 15.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 28, 29.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 8. 5, 6.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 4. 15.  
<sup>v</sup> Or, Chemarim.  
<sup>w</sup> 2 Kin. 23. 5.  
<sup>x</sup> Zeph. 1. 4.  
<sup>y</sup> 1 Sam. 4. 21, 22.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 9. 11.  
<sup>aa</sup> ch. 5. 13.

<sup>ab</sup> ch. 11. 6.  
<sup>ac</sup> ver. 3. 15.  
<sup>ad</sup> Heb. the face of the water.  
<sup>ae</sup> ch. 4. 15.  
<sup>af</sup> Deut. 3. 21.  
<sup>ag</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 30.

for the wickedness of their doings I will drive them out of mine house, I will love them no more: <sup>ba</sup> all their princes are revolters.

16 E'phrā-im is smitten, their root is dried up, they shall bear no fruit: yea, <sup>bb</sup> though they bring forth, yet will I slay even <sup>bc</sup> the beloved fruit of their womb.

17 My God will cast them away, because they did not hearken unto him: and they shall be <sup>bd</sup> wanderers among the nations.

## CHAPTER 10.

Israel is reprov'd and threatened for their impiety and idolatry.

ISRA-EL is <sup>ca</sup> an empty vine, he bringeth forth fruit unto himself: according to the multitude of his fruit <sup>cb</sup> he hath increased the altars; according to the goodness of his land <sup>cc</sup> they have made goodly <sup>cd</sup> images.

2 <sup>ce</sup> Their heart is <sup>cd</sup> divided; now shall they be found faulty: he shall <sup>cf</sup> break down their altars, he shall <sup>cg</sup> spoil their images.

3 <sup>ch</sup> For now they shall say, We have no king, because we feared not the LORD; what then should a king do to us?

4 They have spoken words, swearing falsely in making a covenant: thus judgment springeth up <sup>ci</sup> as hemlock in the furrows of the field.

5 The inhabitants of Sā-mā'ri-ā shall fear because of <sup>cj</sup> the calves of <sup>ck</sup> Bēth-ā'ven: for the people thereof shall mourn over it, and <sup>cl</sup> the priests thereof that rejoiced on it, <sup>cm</sup> for the glory thereof, because it is departed from it.

6 It shall be also carried unto As-sŷ'r-l-ā for a present to <sup>cn</sup> king Jā'reb: E'phrā-im shall receive shame, and Iſ'ra-el shall be ashamed <sup>co</sup> of his own counsel.

7 <sup>cp</sup> As for Sā-mā'ri-ā, her king is cut off as the foam upon <sup>cq</sup> the water.

8 <sup>cr</sup> The high places also of <sup>cs</sup> A'ven, <sup>ct</sup> the sin of Iſ'ra-el, shall be destroy-

ed: <sup>2</sup> the thorn and the thistle shall come up on their altars; <sup>3</sup> and they shall say to the mountains, Cover us; and to the hills, Fall on us.

<sup>9</sup> O *Is'ra-el*, thou hast sinned from the days of *Gib'e-ah*: there they stood: <sup>10</sup> the battle in *Gib'e-ah* against the children of iniquity did not overtake them.

<sup>10</sup> *It is* in my desire that I should chastise them; and <sup>11</sup> the people shall be gathered against them, <sup>2</sup> when they shall bind themselves in their two furrows.

<sup>11</sup> And *E'phra'im* is as <sup>2</sup> an heifer that is taught, and loveth to tread out the corn; but I passed over upon <sup>3</sup> her fair neck: I will make *E'phra'im* to ride; *Ju'dah* shall plow, and *Ja'qob* shall break his clods.

<sup>12</sup> Sow to yourselves in righteousness, reap in mercy; <sup>2</sup> break up your fallow ground: for *it is* time to seek the LORD, till he come and rain righteousness upon you.

<sup>13</sup> Ye have plowed wickedness, ye have reaped iniquity; ye have eaten the fruit of lies: because thou didst trust in thy way, in the multitude of thy mighty men.

<sup>14</sup> Therefore shall a tumult arise among thy people, and all thy fortresses shall be spoiled, as *Shal'man* spoiled *Beth-ar'bel* in the day of battle: <sup>2</sup> the mother was dashed in pieces upon her children.

<sup>15</sup> So shall *Beth-el* do unto you because of <sup>4</sup> your great wickedness: in a morning <sup>6</sup> shall the king of *Is'ra-el* utterly be cut off.

## CHAPTER 11.

*The ingratitude of Israel unto God for his benefits.*

**W**HEN *Is'ra-el* was a child, then I loved him, and <sup>2</sup> called my <sup>3</sup> son out of *E'gypt*. ★

<sup>2</sup> As they called them, so they went from them: <sup>2</sup> they sacrificed unto *Ba'al-im*, and burned incense to graven images.

<sup>3</sup> I taught *E'phra'im* also to go, taking them by their arms; but they knew not that <sup>4</sup> I healed them.

<sup>4</sup> I drew them with cords of a man, with bands of love: and <sup>5</sup> I was to them as they that <sup>6</sup> take off the yoke on their jaws, and <sup>7</sup> I laid meat unto them.

B. C. 740.

<sup>2</sup> ch. 9. 6.  
<sup>3</sup> Is. 2. 19.  
Luke 23. 30.  
Rev. 6. 16;  
9. 8.

<sup>2</sup> ch. 9. 9.  
<sup>3</sup> See Judg. 20.  
<sup>4</sup> Deut. 28. 63.  
<sup>5</sup> Jer. 16. 16.  
Ezek. 23. 46,  
47.

<sup>6</sup> ch. 8. 10.  
<sup>7</sup> Or, when I shall bind them for their two transgressions, or, in their two habitations.

<sup>2</sup> Jer. 50. 11.  
Mic. 4. 13.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. the beauty of her neck.

<sup>4</sup> Prov. 11. 18.  
<sup>5</sup> Jer. 4. 3.  
<sup>6</sup> Job 4. 8.  
Prov. 22. 8.

<sup>7</sup> ch. 6. 7.  
Gal. 6. 7, 8.  
<sup>8</sup> ch. 13. 16.  
<sup>9</sup> 2 Kin. 19. 34; 19. 33.

<sup>10</sup> ch. 13. 16.  
<sup>11</sup> Heb. the evil of your evil.  
ever. 7.

<sup>12</sup> ch. 2. 15.  
<sup>13</sup> Matt. 2. 15.  
<sup>14</sup> Ex. 4. 22, 23.  
<sup>15</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 16.

<sup>16</sup> ch. 2. 13; 13. 2.  
<sup>17</sup> Deut. 1. 31;  
32. 10, 11, 12.  
Is. 46. 3.

<sup>18</sup> Ex. 15. 26.  
<sup>19</sup> Lev. 26. 13.  
<sup>20</sup> Heb. lift up.

<sup>21</sup> Ps. 78. 25.  
ch. 2. 8.  
<sup>22</sup> See ch. 8. 13; 9. 3.

<sup>23</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 13, 14.  
<sup>24</sup> 6 cir. 728.  
They be-

came tributaries to Salmanasser. 1 ch. 10. 6. m Jer. 3. 6, &c.; 8. 5. ch. 4. 16. n ch. 1. 16. 7 Heb. together they called not. o Jer. 9. 7. ch. 6. 4. p Gen. 14. 8; 19. 24, 25. Deut. 28. 23. Amos 4. 11. q Deut. 32. 36. Is. 63. 15. Jer. 31. 20. r Num. 23. 19. Is. 55. 8, 9. Mal. 3. 6. s Is. 31. 4. Joel 3. 16. Amos 1. 2. t Zech. 8. 7. u Is. 60. 8. ch. 7. 11. z Ezek. 28. 25, 26; 37. 21, 25. y ch. 12. 1. 8 Or, with the most holy.

cir. 740.]

[cir. 725]

a ch. 8. 7.

b 2 Kin. 17. 4.  
ch. 5. 13; 7. 11.  
c Is. 30. 6;  
37. 9.

d ch. 4. 1.  
Mic. 6. 2.  
9 Heb. visit upon.

e Gen. 25. 26.

<sup>5</sup> ¶ He shall not return into the land of *E'gypt*, but the *As-syr'i-an* shall be his king, <sup>6</sup> because they refused to return.

<sup>6</sup> And the sword shall abide on his cities, and shall consume his branches, and devour them, <sup>7</sup> because of their own counsels.

<sup>7</sup> And my people are bent to <sup>8</sup> backsliding from me: <sup>9</sup> though they called them to the most High, <sup>10</sup> none at all would exalt him.

<sup>8</sup> How shall I give thee up, *E'phra'im*? how shall I deliver thee, *Is'ra-el*? how shall I make thee as *Ad'mah*? how shall I set thee as *Ze-bo'im*? <sup>9</sup> mine heart is turned within me, my repentings are kindled together.

<sup>9</sup> I will not execute the fierceness of mine anger, I will not return to destroy *E'phra'im*: <sup>2</sup> for I am God, and not man; the Holy One in the midst of thee: and I will not enter into the city.

<sup>10</sup> They shall walk after the LORD: <sup>5</sup> he shall roar like a lion: when he shall roar, then the children shall tremble <sup>6</sup> from the west.

<sup>11</sup> They shall tremble as a bird out of *E'gypt*, <sup>2</sup> and as a dove out of the land of *As-syr'i-a*: <sup>3</sup> and I will place them in their houses, saith the LORD.

<sup>12</sup> ¶ *E'phra'im* compasseth me about with lies, and the house of *Is'ra-el* with deceit: but *Ju'dah* yet ruleth with God, and is faithful <sup>8</sup> with the saints.

came tributaries to Salmanasser. 1 ch. 10. 6. m Jer. 3. 6, &c.; 8. 5. ch. 4. 16. n ch. 1. 16. 7 Heb. together they called not. o Jer. 9. 7. ch. 6. 4. p Gen. 14. 8; 19. 24, 25. Deut. 28. 23. Amos 4. 11. q Deut. 32. 36. Is. 63. 15. Jer. 31. 20. r Num. 23. 19. Is. 55. 8, 9. Mal. 3. 6. s Is. 31. 4. Joel 3. 16. Amos 1. 2. t Zech. 8. 7. u Is. 60. 8. ch. 7. 11. z Ezek. 28. 25, 26; 37. 21, 25. y ch. 12. 1. 8 Or, with the most holy.

## CHAPTER 12.

*A reproof of Ephraim, Judah, and Jacob.*

**E**PHRAIM <sup>2</sup> feedeth on wind, and followeth after the east wind: he daily increaseth lies and desolation; <sup>3</sup> and they do make a covenant with the *As-syr'i-an*, and <sup>4</sup> oil is carried into *E'gypt*.

<sup>2</sup> ¶ The LORD hath also a controversy with *Ju'dah*, and will <sup>3</sup> punish *Ja'qob* according to his ways; according to his doings will he recompense him.

<sup>3</sup> ¶ He took his brother <sup>6</sup> by the heel in the womb, and by his

strength he <sup>2</sup> had power with God:

4 Yea, he had power over the angel, and prevailed: he wept, and made supplication unto him: he found him in <sup>9</sup> Bēth'-el, and there he spake with us;

5 Even the LORD God of hosts; the LORD is his <sup>h</sup> memorial.

6 Therefore turn thou to thy God: keep mercy and judgment, and wait on thy God continually.

7 ¶ He is <sup>a</sup> merchant, <sup>l</sup> the balances of deceit are in his hand: he loveth to <sup>o</sup> oppress.

8 And E'phra'im said, <sup>m</sup> Yet I am become rich, I have found me out substance: <sup>b</sup> in all my labours they shall find none iniquity in me <sup>6</sup> that were sin.

9 And <sup>n</sup> I that am the LORD thy God from the land of E'gypt <sup>o</sup> will yet make thee to dwell in tabernacles, as in the days of the solemn feast.

10 <sup>p</sup> I have also spoken by the prophets, and I have multiplied visions, and used similitudes, <sup>7</sup> by the ministry of the prophets.

11 <sup>q</sup> Is there iniquity in Gīl'e-ād? surely they are vanity: they sacrifice bullocks in <sup>r</sup> Gīl'gāl; yea, <sup>s</sup> their altars are as heaps in the furrows of the fields.

12 And Jā'qob <sup>t</sup> fled into the country of Sūr'i-ā, and Iṣ'ra-el <sup>u</sup> served for a wife, and for a wife he kept sheep.

13 <sup>v</sup> And by a prophet the LORD brought Iṣ'ra-el out of E'gypt, and by a prophet was he preserved.

14 <sup>w</sup> E'phra'im provoked him to anger <sup>x</sup> most bitterly: therefore shall he leave his <sup>y</sup> blood upon him, <sup>z</sup> and his <sup>a</sup> reproach shall his Lord return unto him.

### CHAPTER 13.

Ephraim's glory, by reason of idolatry, vanisheth.

WHEN E'phra'im spake trembling, he exalted himself in Iṣ'ra-el; but <sup>a</sup> when he offended in Bā'al, he died.

2 And now <sup>10</sup> they sin more and more, and <sup>b</sup> have made them molten images of their silver, and idols according to their own understanding, all of it the work of the craftsmen: they say of them, Let <sup>11</sup> the men that sacrifice <sup>c</sup> kiss the calves.

B. C. 725.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. was a prince, or, beloved himself princely.

<sup>9</sup> Gen. 32. 24, &c.

<sup>g</sup> Gen. 28. 12, 19; 35. 9, 10, 15.

<sup>h</sup> Ex. 3. 15.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 14. 1.

<sup>j</sup> Mic. 6. 8.

<sup>k</sup> Ps. 37. 7.

<sup>3</sup> Or, Canaan.

<sup>See Ezek.</sup>

<sup>15</sup> Prov. 11. 1.

<sup>Amos 8. 5.</sup>

<sup>4</sup> Or, deceive.

<sup>m</sup> Zech. 11. 5.

<sup>Rev. 3. 17.</sup>

<sup>5</sup> Or, all my labours suffice me.

<sup>not</sup> he shall have punishment of iniquity in whom is sin.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. which.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 13. 4.

<sup>o</sup> Lev. 23. 42, 43.

<sup>Neh. 8. 17.</sup>

<sup>Zech. 14. 16.</sup>

<sup>p</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 13.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. by the hand.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 5. 1;

<sup>8. 8.</sup>

<sup>r</sup> ch. 4. 15; 9. 15.

<sup>Amos 4. 4;</sup>

<sup>5. 5.</sup>

<sup>s</sup> ch. 8. 11;

<sup>10. 1.</sup>

<sup>t</sup> Gen. 28. 5.

<sup>u</sup> Gen. 29. 20, 28.

<sup>x</sup> Ex. 12. 50,

<sup>51; 13. 3.</sup>

<sup>y</sup> Ps. 77. 20.

<sup>z</sup> Is. 63. 11.

<sup>11-18.</sup>

<sup>9</sup> Heb. with bitterness.

<sup>10</sup> Heb. bloods.

<sup>See Ezek.</sup>

<sup>15. 13; 24.</sup>

<sup>7. 8.</sup>

<sup>z</sup> Dan. 11. 18.

<sup>a</sup> Deut. 28. 37.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Kin. 17.

<sup>16, 18.</sup>

<sup>ch. 11. 2.</sup>

<sup>cir. 725.]</sup>

<sup>10</sup> Heb. they add to sin.

<sup>bch. 2. 8; 8. 4.</sup>

<sup>11</sup> Or, the sacrificers

<sup>of men.</sup>

<sup>c</sup> 1 Kin. 19. 19.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 6. 4.

<sup>e</sup> Dan. 2. 35.

<sup>f</sup> Is. 43. 11.

<sup>ch. 12. 3.</sup>

<sup>g</sup> Is. 43. 11; 45. 21.

<sup>h</sup> Deut. 2. 7; 32. 10.

<sup>i</sup> Deut. 8. 15; 32. 10.

<sup>12</sup> Heb. droughts.

<sup>k</sup> Deut. 8. 12, 14; 32. 15.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 8. 14.

<sup>m</sup> Lam. 3. 10.

<sup>n</sup> Jer. 5. 6.

<sup>o</sup> 2 Sam. 17. 8.

<sup>p</sup> Prov. 17. 12.

<sup>13</sup> Heb. the beast of the field.

<sup>q</sup> Prov. 6. 32.

<sup>ch. 14. 1.</sup>

<sup>r</sup> Mal. 1. 9.

<sup>q</sup> ver. 4.

<sup>14</sup> Heb. in thy help.

<sup>15</sup> Rather, Where is thy king?

<sup>King Hoshea being then in prison.</sup>

<sup>2</sup> Kin. 17. 4.

<sup>r</sup> ver. 4.

<sup>s</sup> Deut. 32. 38.

<sup>ch. 10. 3.</sup>

<sup>z</sup> 1 Sam. 8. 5, 9.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Sam. 8. 7.

<sup>10</sup> 19. 15.

<sup>22</sup> 23; 18. 1.

<sup>ch. 10. 3.</sup>

<sup>u</sup> Deut. 32. 34.

<sup>Job 14. 17.</sup>

<sup>z</sup> Is. 13. 8.

<sup>Jer. 30. 6.</sup>

<sup>17</sup> Prov. 22. 3.

<sup>z</sup> 7 Kin. 19. 3.

<sup>16</sup> Heb. a time.

<sup>a</sup> Is. 25. 8.

<sup>Ezek. 37. 12.</sup>

<sup>17</sup> Heb. the hand.

<sup>51</sup> Cor. 15. 54, 55.

<sup>c</sup> Jer. 15. 6.

<sup>Rom. 11. 23.</sup>

<sup>d</sup> See Gen. 41. 52; 48. 19.

<sup>e</sup> Jer. 4. 11.

<sup>Ezek. 17. 10; 19. 12.</sup>

<sup>ch. 4. 19.</sup>

3 Therefore they shall be <sup>d</sup> as the morning cloud, and as the early dew that passeth away, <sup>e</sup> as the chaff that is driven with the whirlwind out of the floor, and as the smoke out of the chimney.

4 Yet <sup>f</sup> I am the LORD thy God from the land of E'gypt, and thou shalt know no god but me: for <sup>g</sup> there is no saviour beside me.

5 ¶ <sup>h</sup> I did know thee in the wilderness, <sup>i</sup> in the land of <sup>12</sup> great drought.

6 <sup>k</sup> According to their pasture, so were they filled; they were filled, and their heart was exalted; therefore <sup>l</sup> have they forgotten me.

7 Therefore <sup>m</sup> I will be unto them as a lion: as <sup>n</sup> a leopard by the way will I observe them:

8 I will meet them <sup>o</sup> as a bear that is bereaved of her whelps, and will rend the caul of their heart, and there will devour them like a lion: <sup>13</sup> the wild beast shall tear them.

9 ¶ O Iṣ'ra-el, <sup>p</sup> thou hast destroyed thyself; <sup>q</sup> but in me <sup>14</sup> is thine help.

10 <sup>15</sup> I will be thy king: <sup>r</sup> where is any other that may save thee in all thy cities? and thy judges of whom <sup>s</sup> thou saidst, Give me a king and princes?

11 I gave thee a king in mine anger, and took him away in my wrath.

12 <sup>t</sup> The iniquity of E'phra'im is bound up; his sin is hid.

13 <sup>u</sup> The sorrows of a travelling woman shall come upon him: he is <sup>v</sup> an unwise son; for he should not <sup>z</sup> stay <sup>16</sup> long in the place of the breaking forth of children.

14 <sup>a</sup> I will ransom them from <sup>17</sup> the power of the grave; I will redeem them from death: <sup>b</sup> O death, I will be thy plagues; O grave, I will be thy destruction: <sup>c</sup> repentance shall be hid from mine eyes.

15 ¶ Though <sup>d</sup> he be fruitful among his brethren, <sup>e</sup> an east wind shall come, the wind of the LORD shall come up from the wilderness, and his spring shall become dry, and his stream shall be cut off: <sup>f</sup> his treasure shall be spoiled, and his silver shall be taken away: <sup>g</sup> his gold shall be taken away, and his silver shall be taken away: <sup>h</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>i</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>j</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>k</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>l</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>m</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>n</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>o</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>p</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>q</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>r</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>s</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>t</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>u</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>v</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>w</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>x</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>y</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>z</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>aa</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>ab</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>ac</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>ad</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>ae</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>af</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>ag</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>ah</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>ai</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>aj</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>ak</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>al</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>am</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>an</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>ao</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>ap</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>aq</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>ar</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>as</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>at</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>au</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>av</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>aw</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>ax</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>ay</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>az</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>ba</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>bb</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>bc</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>bd</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>be</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>bf</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>bg</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>bh</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>bi</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>bj</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>bk</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>bl</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>bm</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>bn</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>bo</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>bp</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>bq</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>br</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>bs</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>bt</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>bu</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>bv</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>bw</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>bx</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>by</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>bz</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>ca</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>cb</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>cc</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>cd</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>ce</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>cf</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>cg</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>ch</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>ci</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>cj</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>ck</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>cl</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>cm</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>cn</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>co</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>cp</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>cq</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>cr</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>cs</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>ct</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>cu</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>cv</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>cw</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>cx</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>cy</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>cz</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>da</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>db</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>dc</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>dd</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>de</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>df</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>dg</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>dh</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>di</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>dj</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>dk</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>dl</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>dm</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>dn</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>do</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>dp</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>dq</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>dr</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>ds</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>dt</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>du</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>dv</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>dw</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>dx</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>dy</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>dz</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>ea</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>eb</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>ec</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>ed</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>ee</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>ef</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>eg</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>eh</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>ei</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>ej</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>ek</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>el</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>em</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>en</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>eo</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>ep</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>eq</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>er</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>es</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>et</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>eu</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>ev</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>ew</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>ex</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>ey</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>ez</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>fa</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>fb</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>fc</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>fd</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>fe</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>ff</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>fg</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>fh</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>fi</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>fj</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>fk</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>fl</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>fm</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>fn</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>fo</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>fp</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>fq</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>fr</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>fs</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>ft</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>fu</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>fv</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>fw</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>fx</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>fy</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>fz</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>ga</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>gb</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>gc</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>gd</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>ge</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>gf</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>gg</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>gh</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>gi</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>gj</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>gk</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>gl</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>gm</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>gn</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>go</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>gp</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>gq</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>gr</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>gs</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>gt</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>gu</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>gv</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>gw</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>gx</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>gy</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>gz</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>ha</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>hb</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>hc</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>hd</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>he</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>hf</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>hg</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>hh</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>hi</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>hj</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>hk</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>hl</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>hm</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and his gold shall be taken away: <sup>hn</sup> his silver shall be taken away, and

fountain shall be dried up: he shall spoil the treasure of all <sup>2</sup>pleasant vessels.

16 <sup>3</sup> Sā-mā'rī-a shall become desolate; <sup>4</sup> for she hath rebelled against her God: <sup>5</sup> they shall fall by the sword: their infants shall be dashed in pieces, and their women with child shall be ripped up.

## CHAPTER 14.

1 An exhortation to repentance. 4 A promise of God's blessing.

O IS'RA-EL, <sup>a</sup> return unto the LORD thy God; <sup>b</sup> for thou hast fallen by thine iniquity.

2 Take with you words, and turn to the LORD: say unto him, Take away all iniquity, and <sup>c</sup> receive us graciously: so will we render the <sup>d</sup> calves of our lips.

3 <sup>e</sup> As'shur shall not save us; <sup>f</sup> we will not ride upon horses: <sup>g</sup> neither will we say any more to the work of our hands, Ye are our gods: <sup>h</sup> for in thee the fatherless findeth mercy.

4 <sup>i</sup> I will heal <sup>j</sup> their backsliding,

B. C. 725.

2 Heb. vessels of desire.  
Nab. 2. 9.  
3 Fulfilled cir. 721.  
2 Kin. 17. 6.  
2 Kin. 18. 12.  
2 Kin. 8. 12.  
Is. 13. 16.  
Amos 1. 13.  
Nab. 3. 10.

a ch. 12. 6.  
Joel 2. 13.  
b ch. 13. 9.  
4 Or, give good.  
c Heb. 13. 15.  
d Jer. 31. 18.  
e Is. 5. 13.  
f Deut. 17. 16.  
Is. 20. 2, 16.  
g ver. 8.  
h ch. 2. 17.  
i Pa. 10. 14.  
j Jer. 5. 6.  
ch. 11. 7.  
k Eph. 1. 6.  
l Job 23. 19.  
m Prov. 19. 12.  
5 Or, blossom.  
6 Heb. strike.  
7 Heb. shall go.  
8 Pa. 52. 8.  
m Gen. 27. 27.  
n Cant. 4. 11.  
p Jer. 31. 18.  
John 8. 47.

I will love them <sup>1</sup>freely: for mine anger is turned away from him.

5 I will be as <sup>k</sup> the dew unto Is'ra-el: he shall <sup>l</sup> grow as the lily, and <sup>m</sup> cast forth his roots as Lēb'a-non.

6 His branches <sup>n</sup> shall spread, and <sup>o</sup> his beauty shall be as the olive tree, and <sup>p</sup> his smell as Lēb'a-non.

7 <sup>q</sup> They that dwell under his shadow shall return; they shall revive as the corn, and <sup>r</sup> grow as the vine: the <sup>s</sup> scent thereof shall be as the wine of Lēb'a-non.

8 E'phrā-im shall say, <sup>t</sup> What have I to do any more with idols? <sup>u</sup> I have heard him, and observed him: I am like a green fir tree. <sup>v</sup> From me is thy fruit found.

9 <sup>w</sup> Who is wise, and he shall understand these things? <sup>x</sup> prudent, and he shall know them? for <sup>y</sup> the ways of the LORD are right, and the just shall walk in them: but the transgressors shall fall therein.

10 Or, blossom. 9 Or, memorial. o ver. 1. p James 1. 17. r Pa. 107. 43. Jer. 9. 12. Dan. 12. 10. John 8. 47. s Prov. 10. 29. Luke 2. 34. t Cor. 2. 16. 1 Pet. 2. 7, 8.

## JOEL.

## CHAPTER 1.

1 Joel, declaring sundry judgments of God, exhorteth to observe them, 8 and to mourn.

THE word of the LORD that came to Jō'el the son of Pē-thū'el.

2 Hear this, ye old men, and give ear, all ye inhabitants of the land. <sup>a</sup> Hath this been in your days, or even in the days of your fathers?

3 <sup>b</sup> Tell ye your children of it, and let your children tell their children, and their children another generation.

4 <sup>c</sup> That which the palmerworm hath left hath the locust eaten; and that which the locust hath left hath the cankerworm eaten; and that which the cankerworm hath left hath the caterpillar eaten.

5 Awake, ye drunkards, and weep; and howl, all ye drinkers of wine, because of the new wine; <sup>d</sup> for it is out off from your mouth.

6 For <sup>e</sup> a nation is come up upon my land, strong, and without number, <sup>f</sup> whose teeth are the teeth of a lion, and he hath the cheek teeth of a great lion.

B. C. 800.

a ch. 2. 2.  
b Pa. 78. 4.  
c Deut. 28. 33.  
ch. 2. 25.  
10 Heb. The residue of the palmerworm.  
d Is. 32. 10.  
e So Prov. 30. 25, 26, 27.  
ch. 2. 2, 11, 25.  
f Rev. 9. 8.  
g Is. 5. 6.  
11 Heb. I laid my fig tree for a barking.  
h Is. 22. 12.  
i Prov. 2. 17.  
Jer. 3. 4.  
k ver. 13.  
ch. 2. 14.  
l Jer. 12. 11.  
m ver. 12.  
Is. 24. 7.  
12 Or, ashamed.  
n Jer. 14. 3, 4.  
o ver. 10.  
p Is. 24. 11.  
Jer. 48. 33.  
See Ps. 4. 7.  
Is. 9. 3.  
q ver. 8.  
Jer. 4. 8.

7 He hath <sup>g</sup> laid my vine waste, and <sup>h</sup> barked my fig tree: he hath made it clean bare, and cast it away; the branches thereof are made white.

8 <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> Lament like a virgin girded with sackcloth for <sup>k</sup> the husband of her youth.

9 <sup>l</sup> The meat offering and the drink offering is cut off from the house of the LORD; the priests, the LORD's ministers, mourn.

10 The field is wasted, <sup>m</sup> the land mourneth; for the corn is wasted: <sup>n</sup> the new wine is <sup>o</sup> dried up, the oil languisheth.

11 <sup>p</sup> Be ye ashamed, O ye husbandmen; howl, O ye vinedressers, for the wheat and for the barley; because the harvest of the field is perished.

12 <sup>q</sup> The vine is dried up, and the fig tree languisheth; the pomegranate tree, the palm tree also, and the apple tree, even all the trees of the field, are withered: because <sup>r</sup> joy is withered away from the sons of men.

13 <sup>s</sup> Gird yourselves, and lament,

ye priests: howl, ye ministers of the altar: come, lie all night in sackcloth, ye ministers of my God: for the meat offering and the drink offering is withholden from the house of your God.

14 ¶ Sanctify ye a fast, call a solemn assembly, gather the elders and all the inhabitants of the land into the house of the LORD your God, and cry unto the LORD,

15 Alas for the day! for the day of the LORD is at hand, and as a destruction from the Almighty shall it come.

16 Is not the meat cut off before our eyes, yea, joy and gladness from the house of our God?

17 The seed is rotten under their clods, the garners are laid desolate, the barns are broken down; for the corn is withered.

18 How do the beasts groan! the herds of cattle are perplexed, because they have no pasture; yea, the flocks of sheep are made desolate.

19 O LORD, to thee will I cry: for the fire hath devoured the pastures of the wilderness, and the flame hath burned all the trees of the field.

20 The beasts of the field cry also unto thee: for the rivers of waters are dried up, and the fire hath devoured the pastures of the wilderness.

## CHAPTER 2.

<sup>1</sup> The terriblest of God's judgment. <sup>12</sup> He exhorteth to repentance. <sup>21</sup> He comforteth Zion.

**B**LOW ye the trumpet in Zi'ón, and sound an alarm in my holy mountain: let all the inhabitants of the land tremble: for the day of the LORD cometh, for it is nigh at hand;

2 A day of darkness and of gloominess, a day of clouds and of thick darkness, as the morning spread upon the mountains: a great people and a strong; there hath not been ever the like, neither shall be any more after it, even to the years of many generations.

3 A fire devoureth before them; and behind them a flame burneth: the land is as the garden of E'dén before them, and behind them a

B. C. 800.

r ver. 9.  
2 Chr. 20. 3, 4.  
ch. 2. 15, 16.  
1 Lev. 23. 36.  
2 Or, day of restraint.  
u 2 Chr. 20. 13.  
z Jer. 30. 7.  
y Is. 13. 4, 9.  
ch. 2. 1.  
z See Deut. 12. 6, 7; 16. 11, 14, 15.  
J Heb. grains.  
a Hos. 4. 3.  
b Ps. 50. 15.  
c Jer. 9. 10.  
ch. 2. 3.  
4 Or, habitations.  
d Job 38. 41.  
Ps. 104. 21.  
e 1 Kin. 17. 7.

a ver. 15.  
Jer. 4. 5.  
5 Or, cornet.  
b Num. 10. 5, 9.  
c ch. 1. 15.  
Obad. 15.  
Zeph. 1. 14, 15.  
d Amos 5. 18, 20.  
e ver. 5, 11, 25.  
ch. 1. 6.  
f Ex. 10. 14.  
6 Heb. of generation and generation.  
g ch. 1. 19, 20.  
h Gen. 2. 8.  
Is. 51. 3.  
i Zech. 7. 14.  
k Rev. 9. 7.  
l Rev. 9. 9.  
m ver. 2.  
n Jer. 8. 21.  
o Nah. 2. 6.  
p Nah. 2. 10.  
7 Heb. pot.  
8 Or, dart.  
o Jer. 9. 21.  
p John 10. 1.  
q Ps. 18. 7.  
r ver. 31.  
Is. 13. 10.  
Ezek. 32. 7.  
ch. 3. 15.  
Matt. 24. 29.  
s Jer. 25. 30.  
ch. 3. 16.  
Amos 1. 2.  
t ver. 25.  
u Jer. 50. 34.  
Rev. 16. 8.  
z Jer. 30. 7.  
Amos 5. 18.  
Zeph. 1. 15.  
y Num. 24. 23.  
Mal. 3. 2.  
z Jer. 4. 1.  
Hos. 12. 6.  
a Ps. 34. 15.  
b Gen. 37. 34.  
2 Sam. 1. 11.  
Job 1. 20.  
c Ex. 34. 6.  
Ps. 86. 5, 15.  
Jonah 4. 2.  
d Josh. 14. 12.  
2 Sam. 12. 22.  
2 Kin. 19. 4.  
Amos 5. 15.  
Jonah 3. 9.  
Zeph. 2. 3.  
e Is. 65. 6.  
Bag. 2. 19.  
f ch. 1. 9, 13.  
g ver. 1.  
Num. 10. 3.  
h ch. 1. 14.  
i Ex. 13. 10, 22.

desolate wilderness; yea, and nothing shall escape them.

4 The appearance of them is as the appearance of horses; and as horsemen, so shall they run.

5 Like the noise of chariots on the tops of mountains shall they leap, like the noise of a flame of fire that devoureth the stubble, as a strong people set in battle array.

6 Before their face the people shall be much pained: all faces shall gather blackness.

7 They shall run like mighty men; they shall climb the wall like men of war; and they shall march every one on his ways, and they shall not break their ranks:

8 Neither shall one thrust another; they shall walk every one in his path: and when they fall upon the sword, they shall not be wounded.

9 They shall run to and fro in the city; they shall run upon the wall, they shall climb up upon the houses; they shall enter in at the windows like a thief.

10 The earth shall quake before them; the heavens shall tremble: the sun and the moon shall be dark, and the stars shall withdraw their shining:

11 And the LORD shall utter his voice before his army: for his camp is very great: for he is strong that executeth his word: for the day of the LORD is great and very terrible; and who can abide it?

12 Therefore also now, saith the LORD, turn ye even to me with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning:

13 And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the LORD your God: for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil.

14 Who knoweth if he will return and repent, and leave a blessing behind him; even a meat offering and a drink offering unto the LORD your God?

15 Blow the trumpet in Zi'ón, sanctify a fast, call a solemn assembly:

16 Gather the people, sanctify the

congregation, <sup>k</sup> assemble the elders, <sup>l</sup> gather the children, and those that suck the breasts: <sup>m</sup> let the bridegroom go forth of his chamber, and the bride out of her closet.

17 Let the priests, the ministers of the LORD, weep <sup>n</sup> between the porch and the altar, and let them say, <sup>o</sup> Spare thy people, O LORD, and give not thine heritage to reproach, that the heathen should <sup>p</sup> rule over them: <sup>q</sup> wherefore should they say among the people, Where is their God?

18 ¶ Then will the LORD <sup>r</sup> be jealous for his land, <sup>s</sup> and pity his people.

19 Yea, the LORD will answer and say unto his people, Behold, I will send you <sup>t</sup> corn, and wine, and oil, and ye shall be satisfied therewith: and I will no more make you a reproach among the heathen:

20 But <sup>u</sup> I will remove far off from you <sup>v</sup> the northern army, and will drive him into a land barren and desolate, with his face <sup>w</sup> toward the east sea, and his hinder part <sup>x</sup> toward the utmost sea, and his stink shall come up, and his ill savour shall come up, because <sup>y</sup> he hath done great things.

21 ¶ Fear not, O land; be glad and rejoice: for the LORD will do great things.

22 Be not afraid, <sup>z</sup> ye beasts of the field: for <sup>a</sup> the pastures of the wilderness do spring, for the tree beareth her fruit, the fig tree and the vine do yield their strength.

23 Be glad then, ye children of Zí-<sup>b</sup>on, and <sup>c</sup> rejoice in the LORD your God: for he hath given you <sup>d</sup> the former rain <sup>e</sup> moderately, and he <sup>f</sup> will cause to come down for you <sup>g</sup> the rain, the former rain, and the latter rain in the first month.

24 And the floors shall be full of wheat, and the fats shall overflow with wine and oil.

25 And I will restore to you the years <sup>h</sup> that the locust hath eaten, the cankerworm, and the caterpillar, and the palmerworm, <sup>i</sup> my great army which I sent among you.

26 And ye shall <sup>j</sup> eat in plenty, and be satisfied, and praise the name of the LORD your God, that hath dealt

B. C. 800.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 1. 14.  
<sup>l</sup> 2 Chr. 20. 13.  
<sup>m</sup> 1 Cor. 7. 5.  
<sup>n</sup> Ezek. 8. 16.  
<sup>o</sup> Matt. 23. 35.  
<sup>p</sup> Ex. 32. 11.  
<sup>q</sup> 12.  
<sup>r</sup> Deut. 9. 26-29.

<sup>s</sup> Or, use a byword against them.  
<sup>t</sup> Ps. 42. 10; 79. 10; 115. 2.  
<sup>u</sup> Mic. 7. 10.  
<sup>v</sup> Zech. 1. 14; 8. 2.  
<sup>w</sup> Deut. 32. 36.  
<sup>x</sup> Is. 60. 10.  
<sup>y</sup> Seech. 1. 10.  
<sup>z</sup> Mal. 3. 10, 11, 12.  
<sup>a</sup> See Ex. 10. 19.

<sup>b</sup> Jer. 1. 14.  
<sup>c</sup> Ezek. 47. 18.  
<sup>d</sup> Zech. 14. 8.  
<sup>e</sup> Deut. 11. 24.  
<sup>f</sup> Heb. he hath magnified to do.  
<sup>g</sup> 2 ch. 1. 18, 20.  
<sup>h</sup> Zech. 8. 12.  
<sup>i</sup> See ch. 1. 19.  
<sup>j</sup> Is. 41. 16; 61. 10.  
<sup>k</sup> Hab. 3. 18.  
<sup>l</sup> Zech. 10. 7.

<sup>m</sup> Or, a teacher of righteousness.  
<sup>n</sup> Heb. according to righteousness.  
<sup>o</sup> Lev. 26. 4.  
<sup>p</sup> Deut. 11. 14; 28. 12.  
<sup>q</sup> James 5. 7.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 1. 4.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 ver. 11.  
<sup>t</sup> Lev. 26. 5.  
<sup>u</sup> Pa. 22. 26.  
<sup>v</sup> See Lev. 26. 26.  
<sup>w</sup> Mic. 6. 14.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 3. 17.  
<sup>y</sup> Lev. 26. 11, 12.  
<sup>z</sup> Ezek. 37. 26, 27, 28.  
<sup>a</sup> Is. 45. 5, 21, 22.  
<sup>b</sup> Ezek. 39. 22, 25.  
<sup>c</sup> 1 Is. 44. 3.  
<sup>d</sup> Ezek. 39. 29.  
<sup>e</sup> Acts 2. 17.  
<sup>f</sup> m Zech. 12. 10.  
<sup>g</sup> John 7. 39.  
<sup>h</sup> 1 Is. 54. 13.  
<sup>i</sup> o Acts 21. 9.  
<sup>j</sup> 2 1 Cor. 12. 13.  
<sup>k</sup> Gal. 3. 28.  
<sup>l</sup> Col. 3. 11.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 24. 29.  
<sup>n</sup> Mark 13. 24.  
<sup>o</sup> Luke 21. 11, 25.  
<sup>p</sup> 1 ver. 10.  
<sup>q</sup> Is. 10. 9, 10.  
<sup>r</sup> Matt. 3. 15.  
<sup>s</sup> Mark 13. 24.  
<sup>t</sup> Luke 21. 25.  
<sup>u</sup> Rev. 6. 12.  
<sup>v</sup> Mal. 4. 5.  
<sup>w</sup> 1 Rom. 10. 13.  
<sup>x</sup> Is. 46. 13; 59. 20.  
<sup>y</sup> Obad. 17.  
<sup>z</sup> Rom. 11. 26.  
<sup>a</sup> Is. 11. 11, 16.  
<sup>b</sup> Jer. 31. 7.  
<sup>c</sup> Mic. 4. 7; 5. 3, 7, 8.  
<sup>d</sup> Rom. 9. 27; 11. 5, 7.

<sup>b</sup> Jer. 1. 14.  
<sup>c</sup> Ezek. 47. 18.  
<sup>d</sup> Zech. 14. 8.  
<sup>e</sup> Deut. 11. 24.  
<sup>f</sup> Heb. he hath magnified to do.  
<sup>g</sup> 2 ch. 1. 18, 20.  
<sup>h</sup> Zech. 8. 12.  
<sup>i</sup> See ch. 1. 19.  
<sup>j</sup> Is. 41. 16; 61. 10.  
<sup>k</sup> Hab. 3. 18.  
<sup>l</sup> Zech. 10. 7.

<sup>m</sup> Or, a teacher of righteousness.  
<sup>n</sup> Heb. according to righteousness.  
<sup>o</sup> Lev. 26. 4.  
<sup>p</sup> Deut. 11. 14; 28. 12.  
<sup>q</sup> James 5. 7.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 1. 4.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 ver. 11.  
<sup>t</sup> Lev. 26. 5.  
<sup>u</sup> Pa. 22. 26.  
<sup>v</sup> See Lev. 26. 26.  
<sup>w</sup> Mic. 6. 14.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 3. 17.  
<sup>y</sup> Lev. 26. 11, 12.  
<sup>z</sup> Ezek. 37. 26, 27, 28.  
<sup>a</sup> Is. 45. 5, 21, 22.  
<sup>b</sup> Ezek. 39. 22, 25.  
<sup>c</sup> 1 Is. 44. 3.  
<sup>d</sup> Ezek. 39. 29.  
<sup>e</sup> Acts 2. 17.  
<sup>f</sup> m Zech. 12. 10.  
<sup>g</sup> John 7. 39.  
<sup>h</sup> 1 Is. 54. 13.  
<sup>i</sup> o Acts 21. 9.  
<sup>j</sup> 2 1 Cor. 12. 13.  
<sup>k</sup> Gal. 3. 28.  
<sup>l</sup> Col. 3. 11.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 24. 29.  
<sup>n</sup> Mark 13. 24.  
<sup>o</sup> Luke 21. 11, 25.  
<sup>p</sup> 1 ver. 10.  
<sup>q</sup> Is. 10. 9, 10.  
<sup>r</sup> Matt. 3. 15.  
<sup>s</sup> Mark 13. 24.  
<sup>t</sup> Luke 21. 25.  
<sup>u</sup> Rev. 6. 12.  
<sup>v</sup> Mal. 4. 5.  
<sup>w</sup> 1 Rom. 10. 13.  
<sup>x</sup> Is. 46. 13; 59. 20.  
<sup>y</sup> Obad. 17.  
<sup>z</sup> Rom. 11. 26.  
<sup>a</sup> Is. 11. 11, 16.  
<sup>b</sup> Jer. 31. 7.  
<sup>c</sup> Mic. 4. 7; 5. 3, 7, 8.  
<sup>d</sup> Rom. 9. 27; 11. 5, 7.

<sup>b</sup> Jer. 1. 14.  
<sup>c</sup> Ezek. 47. 18.  
<sup>d</sup> Zech. 14. 8.  
<sup>e</sup> Deut. 11. 24.  
<sup>f</sup> Heb. he hath magnified to do.  
<sup>g</sup> 2 ch. 1. 18, 20.  
<sup>h</sup> Zech. 8. 12.  
<sup>i</sup> See ch. 1. 19.  
<sup>j</sup> Is. 41. 16; 61. 10.  
<sup>k</sup> Hab. 3. 18.  
<sup>l</sup> Zech. 10. 7.

<sup>m</sup> Or, a teacher of righteousness.  
<sup>n</sup> Heb. according to righteousness.  
<sup>o</sup> Lev. 26. 4.  
<sup>p</sup> Deut. 11. 14; 28. 12.  
<sup>q</sup> James 5. 7.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 1. 4.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 ver. 11.  
<sup>t</sup> Lev. 26. 5.  
<sup>u</sup> Pa. 22. 26.  
<sup>v</sup> See Lev. 26. 26.  
<sup>w</sup> Mic. 6. 14.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 3. 17.  
<sup>y</sup> Lev. 26. 11, 12.  
<sup>z</sup> Ezek. 37. 26, 27, 28.  
<sup>a</sup> Is. 45. 5, 21, 22.  
<sup>b</sup> Ezek. 39. 22, 25.  
<sup>c</sup> 1 Is. 44. 3.  
<sup>d</sup> Ezek. 39. 29.  
<sup>e</sup> Acts 2. 17.  
<sup>f</sup> m Zech. 12. 10.  
<sup>g</sup> John 7. 39.  
<sup>h</sup> 1 Is. 54. 13.  
<sup>i</sup> o Acts 21. 9.  
<sup>j</sup> 2 1 Cor. 12. 13.  
<sup>k</sup> Gal. 3. 28.  
<sup>l</sup> Col. 3. 11.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 24. 29.  
<sup>n</sup> Mark 13. 24.  
<sup>o</sup> Luke 21. 11, 25.  
<sup>p</sup> 1 ver. 10.  
<sup>q</sup> Is. 10. 9, 10.  
<sup>r</sup> Matt. 3. 15.  
<sup>s</sup> Mark 13. 24.  
<sup>t</sup> Luke 21. 25.  
<sup>u</sup> Rev. 6. 12.  
<sup>v</sup> Mal. 4. 5.  
<sup>w</sup> 1 Rom. 10. 13.  
<sup>x</sup> Is. 46. 13; 59. 20.  
<sup>y</sup> Obad. 17.  
<sup>z</sup> Rom. 11. 26.  
<sup>a</sup> Is. 11. 11, 16.  
<sup>b</sup> Jer. 31. 7.  
<sup>c</sup> Mic. 4. 7; 5. 3, 7, 8.  
<sup>d</sup> Rom. 9. 27; 11. 5, 7.

<sup>b</sup> Jer. 1. 14.  
<sup>c</sup> Ezek. 47. 18.  
<sup>d</sup> Zech. 14. 8.  
<sup>e</sup> Deut. 11. 24.  
<sup>f</sup> Heb. he hath magnified to do.  
<sup>g</sup> 2 ch. 1. 18, 20.  
<sup>h</sup> Zech. 8. 12.  
<sup>i</sup> See ch. 1. 19.  
<sup>j</sup> Is. 41. 16; 61. 10.  
<sup>k</sup> Hab. 3. 18.  
<sup>l</sup> Zech. 10. 7.

<sup>m</sup> Or, a teacher of righteousness.  
<sup>n</sup> Heb. according to righteousness.  
<sup>o</sup> Lev. 26. 4.  
<sup>p</sup> Deut. 11. 14; 28. 12.  
<sup>q</sup> James 5. 7.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 1. 4.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 ver. 11.  
<sup>t</sup> Lev. 26. 5.  
<sup>u</sup> Pa. 22. 26.  
<sup>v</sup> See Lev. 26. 26.  
<sup>w</sup> Mic. 6. 14.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 3. 17.  
<sup>y</sup> Lev. 26. 11, 12.  
<sup>z</sup> Ezek. 37. 26, 27, 28.  
<sup>a</sup> Is. 45. 5, 21, 22.  
<sup>b</sup> Ezek. 39. 22, 25.  
<sup>c</sup> 1 Is. 44. 3.  
<sup>d</sup> Ezek. 39. 29.  
<sup>e</sup> Acts 2. 17.  
<sup>f</sup> m Zech. 12. 10.  
<sup>g</sup> John 7. 39.  
<sup>h</sup> 1 Is. 54. 13.  
<sup>i</sup> o Acts 21. 9.  
<sup>j</sup> 2 1 Cor. 12. 13.  
<sup>k</sup> Gal. 3. 28.  
<sup>l</sup> Col. 3. 11.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 24. 29.  
<sup>n</sup> Mark 13. 24.  
<sup>o</sup> Luke 21. 11, 25.  
<sup>p</sup> 1 ver. 10.  
<sup>q</sup> Is. 10. 9, 10.  
<sup>r</sup> Matt. 3. 15.  
<sup>s</sup> Mark 13. 24.  
<sup>t</sup> Luke 21. 25.  
<sup>u</sup> Rev. 6. 12.  
<sup>v</sup> Mal. 4. 5.  
<sup>w</sup> 1 Rom. 10. 13.  
<sup>x</sup> Is. 46. 13; 59. 20.  
<sup>y</sup> Obad. 17.  
<sup>z</sup> Rom. 11. 26.  
<sup>a</sup> Is. 11. 11, 16.  
<sup>b</sup> Jer. 31. 7.  
<sup>c</sup> Mic. 4. 7; 5. 3, 7, 8.  
<sup>d</sup> Rom. 9. 27; 11. 5, 7.

<sup>b</sup> Jer. 1. 14.  
<sup>c</sup> Ezek. 47. 18.  
<sup>d</sup> Zech. 14. 8.  
<sup>e</sup> Deut. 11. 24.  
<sup>f</sup> Heb. he hath magnified to do.  
<sup>g</sup> 2 ch. 1. 18, 20.  
<sup>h</sup> Zech. 8. 12.  
<sup>i</sup> See ch. 1. 19.  
<sup>j</sup> Is. 41. 16; 61. 10.  
<sup>k</sup> Hab. 3. 18.  
<sup>l</sup> Zech. 10. 7.

<sup>m</sup> Or, a teacher of righteousness.  
<sup>n</sup> Heb. according to righteousness.  
<sup>o</sup> Lev. 26. 4.  
<sup>p</sup> Deut. 11. 14; 28. 12.  
<sup>q</sup> James 5. 7.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 1. 4.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 ver. 11.  
<sup>t</sup> Lev. 26. 5.  
<sup>u</sup> Pa. 22. 26.  
<sup>v</sup> See Lev. 26. 26.  
<sup>w</sup> Mic. 6. 14.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 3. 17.  
<sup>y</sup> Lev. 26. 11, 12.  
<sup>z</sup> Ezek. 37. 26, 27, 28.  
<sup>a</sup> Is. 45. 5, 21, 22.  
<sup>b</sup> Ezek. 39. 22, 25.  
<sup>c</sup> 1 Is. 44. 3.  
<sup>d</sup> Ezek. 39. 29.  
<sup>e</sup> Acts 2. 17.  
<sup>f</sup> m Zech. 12. 10.  
<sup>g</sup> John 7. 39.  
<sup>h</sup> 1 Is. 54. 13.  
<sup>i</sup> o Acts 21. 9.  
<sup>j</sup> 2 1 Cor. 12. 13.  
<sup>k</sup> Gal. 3. 28.  
<sup>l</sup> Col. 3. 11.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 24. 29.  
<sup>n</sup> Mark 13. 24.  
<sup>o</sup> Luke 21. 11, 25.  
<sup>p</sup> 1 ver. 10.  
<sup>q</sup> Is. 10. 9, 10.  
<sup>r</sup> Matt. 3. 15.  
<sup>s</sup> Mark 13. 24.  
<sup>t</sup> Luke 21. 25.  
<sup>u</sup> Rev. 6. 12.  
<sup>v</sup> Mal. 4. 5.  
<sup>w</sup> 1 Rom. 10. 13.  
<sup>x</sup> Is. 46. 13; 59. 20.  
<sup>y</sup> Obad. 17.  
<sup>z</sup> Rom. 11. 26.  
<sup>a</sup> Is. 11. 11, 16.  
<sup>b</sup> Jer. 31. 7.  
<sup>c</sup> Mic. 4. 7; 5. 3, 7, 8.  
<sup>d</sup> Rom. 9. 27; 11. 5, 7.

<sup>b</sup> Jer. 1. 14.  
<sup>c</sup> Ezek. 47. 18.  
<sup>d</sup> Zech. 14. 8.  
<sup>e</sup> Deut. 11. 24.  
<sup>f</sup> Heb. he hath magnified to do.  
<sup>g</sup> 2 ch. 1. 18, 20.  
<sup>h</sup> Zech. 8. 12.  
<sup>i</sup> See ch. 1. 19.  
<sup>j</sup> Is. 41. 16; 61. 10.  
<sup>k</sup> Hab. 3. 18.  
<sup>l</sup> Zech. 10. 7.

wondrously with you: and my people shall never be ashamed.

27 <sup>a</sup> And ye shall know that I am <sup>b</sup> in the midst of Ís-ra-el, and that <sup>c</sup> I am the LORD your God, and none else: and my people shall never be ashamed.

28 ¶ And it shall come to pass afterward, that I <sup>d</sup> will pour out my spirit upon all flesh; <sup>e</sup> and your sons and <sup>f</sup> your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions:

29 And also upon <sup>g</sup> the servants and upon the handmaids in those days will I pour out my spirit.

30 And <sup>h</sup> I will shew wonders in the heavens and in the earth, blood, and fire, and pillars of smoke.

31 ¶ The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, <sup>i</sup> before the great and the terrible day of the LORD come.

32 And it shall come to pass, that <sup>j</sup> whosoever shall call on the name of the LORD shall be delivered: for <sup>k</sup> in mount Zí-<sup>l</sup>on and in Jé-<sup>m</sup>ru-sá-lém shall be deliverance, as the LORD hath said, and in <sup>n</sup> the remnant whom the LORD shall call.

33 And it shall come to pass, that <sup>o</sup> whosoever shall call on the name of the LORD shall be delivered: for <sup>p</sup> in mount Zí-<sup>q</sup>on and in Jé-<sup>r</sup>ru-sá-lém shall be deliverance, as the LORD hath said, and in <sup>r</sup> the remnant whom the LORD shall call.

## CHAPTER 3.

1 <sup>s</sup> God's judgments against the enemies of his people.  
<sup>t</sup> God will be known in his judgment.

**F**OR, behold, <sup>a</sup> in those days, and in that time, when I shall bring again the captivity of Jū-dah and Jé-<sup>b</sup>ru-sá-lém,

2 <sup>c</sup> I will also gather all nations, and will bring them down into <sup>d</sup> the valley of Jé-hósh'a-phát, and <sup>e</sup> will plead with them there for my people and for my heritage Ís-ra-el, whom they have scattered among the nations, and parted my land.

3 And they have <sup>f</sup> cast lots for my people; and have given a boy for an harlot, and sold a girl for wine, that they might drink.

4 Yea, and what have ye to do with me, <sup>g</sup> O Týre, and Zí-don, and all the coasts of Pál'es-tine? <sup>h</sup> will ye render me a recompence? and if ye



recompense me, swiftly *and* speedily will I return your recompence upon your own head;

5 Because ye have taken my silver and my gold, and have carried into your temples my goodly <sup>2</sup>pleasant things:

6 The children also of Jū'dah and the children of Jē-rū'sā-lēm have ye sold unto <sup>3</sup>the Grē'cians, that ye might remove them far from their border.

7 Behold, <sup>4</sup>I will raise them out of the place whither ye have sold them, and will return your recompence upon your own head:

8 And I will sell your sons and your daughters into the hand of the children of Jū'dah, and they shall sell them to the <sup>5</sup>Sā-bē'ang, to a people <sup>6</sup>far off: for the LORD hath spoken it.

9 ¶ <sup>1</sup>Proclaim ye this among the Gēn'tiles; <sup>2</sup>Prepare war, wake up the mighty men, let all the men of war draw near; let them come up:

10 <sup>3</sup>Beat your plowshares into swords, and your <sup>4</sup>pruninghooks into spears: <sup>5</sup>let the weak say, I am strong.

11 <sup>6</sup>Assemble yourselves, and come, all ye heathen, and gather yourselves together round about: thither <sup>7</sup>cause <sup>8</sup>ye mighty ones to come down, O LORD.

12 Let the heathen be wakened, and come up to the valley of Jē-hōsh'a-phāt: for there will I sit to <sup>9</sup>judge all the heathen round about.

13 <sup>10</sup>Put ye in the sickle, for <sup>11</sup>the harvest is ripe: come, get you down; for the <sup>12</sup>press is full, the fats overflow; for their wickedness is great.

B. C. 800.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. desirable:

Dan. 11. 38.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. the sons of the

Grecians.

h Is. 43. 5, 6;

49. 12.

Jer. 23. 8.

i Ezek. 23. 42.

k Jer. 6. 20.

l Is. 8. 9, 10.

Jer. 46. 3, 4.

Ezek. 38. 7.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. Sanctify.

m See Is. 2. 4.

Mic. 4. 3.

n Or. scythes.

o Zech. 12. 8.

p ver. 2.

q Or, the

LORD shall

bring down.

r Ps. 103. 20.

Is. 13. 3.

s ver. 2.

t Ps. 96. 13;

98. 9; 110. 6.

Is. 2. 4; 5. 13.

Mic. 4. 3.

u Matt. 13. 39.

Rev. 14. 15.

v Jer. 51. 33.

Hos. 6. 11.

w Is. 63. 3.

x Lam. 1. 15.

y Rev. 14. 19.

z ver. 2.

<sup>7</sup> Or, con-

cision, or,

threshing.

y ch. 2. 1.

z ch. 2. 10, 31.

a Jer. 25. 30.

ch. 2. 11.

Amos 1. 2.

b Hag. 2. 6.

c Is. 51. 5, 6.

d Heb. place

of repair,

or, harbour.

d ch. 2. 27.

e Dan. 11. 45.

Obad. 16.

Zech. 8. 3.

f Heb. holi-

ness.

g Is. 35. 8.

h Nah. 1. 15.

i Ps. 46. 4.

j Ezek. 47. 1.

k Zech. 14. 8.

l Rev. 22. 1.

m Num. 25. 1.

n Is. 19. 1, &amp;c.

o Jer. 49. 17.

p Ezek. 25. 12, 13.

q Amos 1. 11.

r Obad. 10.

s Or, abide.

t Amos 9. 15.

u Is. 4. 4.

p ver. 17.

Ezek. 48. 35.

Rev. 21. 3.

12 Or, even I the LORD that dwelleth in Zion.

14 Multitudes, multitudes in <sup>1</sup>the valley of <sup>2</sup>decision: for <sup>3</sup>the day of the LORD is near in the valley of decision.

15 The <sup>4</sup>sun and the moon shall be darkened, and the stars shall withdraw their shining.

16 The LORD also shall <sup>5</sup>roar out of Zi'ōn, and utter his voice from Jē-rū'sā-lēm; and <sup>6</sup>the heavens and the earth shall shake: <sup>7</sup>but the LORD will be the <sup>8</sup>hope of his people, and the strength of the children of Is'ra-el.

17 So <sup>9</sup>shall ye know that I am the LORD your God dwelling in Zi'ōn, <sup>10</sup>my holy mountain: then shall Jē-rū'sā-lēm be <sup>11</sup>holy, and there shall no <sup>12</sup>strangers pass through her any more.

18 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, <sup>1</sup>that the mountains shall <sup>2</sup>drop down new wine, and the hills shall flow with milk, <sup>3</sup>and all the rivers of Jū'dah shall <sup>4</sup>flow with waters, and <sup>5</sup>a fountain shall come forth of the house of the LORD, and shall water <sup>6</sup>the valley of Shit'tim.

19 <sup>7</sup>E'gypt shall be a desolation, and <sup>8</sup>E'dom shall be a desolate wilderness, for the violence <sup>9</sup>against the children of Jū'dah, because they have shed innocent blood in their land.

20 But Jū'dah shall <sup>11</sup>dwell <sup>12</sup>for ever, and Jē-rū'sā-lēm from generation to generation.

21 For I will <sup>1</sup>cleanse their blood that I have not cleansed: <sup>2</sup>for <sup>3</sup>the LORD dwelleth in Zi'ōn.

Rev. 21. 27. q Amos 9. 13. A Is. 30. 25. 10 Heb. go. i Ps. 46. 4. Ezek. 47. 1. Zech. 14. 8. Rev. 22. 1. k Num. 25. 1. l Is. 19. 1, &c. m Jer. 49. 17. Ezek. 25. 12, 13. Amos 1. 11. Obad. 10. n Or, abide. o Amos 9. 15. u Is. 4. 4. p ver. 17. Ezek. 48. 35. Rev. 21. 3. 12 Or, even I the LORD that dwelleth in Zion.

## AMOS.

### CHAPTER 1.

1 God's judgment upon Syria, 6 upon the Philistines, 11 upon Edom, 13 upon Ammon.

**T**HE words of Ā'mos, <sup>a</sup>who was among the herdmen of <sup>b</sup>Te-kō'a, which he saw concerning Is'ra-el <sup>c</sup>in the days of Ūz-zī'ah king of Jū'dah, and in the days of <sup>d</sup>Jēr-q-bō'am the son of Jō'ash king of Is'ra-el, two years before the <sup>e</sup>earthquake.

2 And he said, The LORD will <sup>f</sup>roar

B. C. 787.

a ch. 7. 14.

b 2 Sam. 14. 2.

c 2 Chr. 20. 20.

d Hos. 1. 1.

e ch. 7. 10.

f Zech. 14. 5.

g Jer. 25. 30.

h Joel 3. 16.

i Sam. 25. 2.

j Is. 39. 9.

k Is. 8. 4.

l Jer. 49. 23.

m Zech. 9. 1.

n Or, yea, for

four

14 Or, convert it, or, let it be quiet:

and so ver. 6, &amp;c.

12 Is. 10. 32.

from Zi'ōn, and utter his voice from Jē-rū'sā-lēm; and the habitations of the shepherds shall mourn, and the top of <sup>9</sup>Oār'mel shall wither.

3 Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of <sup>4</sup>hDā-mās'cus, <sup>5</sup>and for four, I will not <sup>6</sup>turn away the punishment thereof; <sup>7</sup>because they have threshed Gīl'eād with threshing instruments of iron:

4 <sup>k</sup> But I will send a fire into the house of Hāz'a-el, which shall devour the palaces of Bēn-hā'dād.

5 I will break also the <sup>l</sup> bar of Dāmās'cus, and cut off the inhabitant from <sup>2</sup> the plain of Ā'ven, and him that holdeth the sceptre from <sup>3</sup> the house of E'dēn: and <sup>m</sup> the people of Syr'ī-a shall go into captivity <sup>n</sup> unto Kir, saith the LORD.

6 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of <sup>o</sup> Gā'zā, and for four, I will not turn away the *punishment* thereof; because they <sup>a</sup> carried away captive the whole captivity, <sup>p</sup> to deliver them up to E'dom:

7 <sup>q</sup> But I will send a fire on the wall of Gā'zā, which shall devour the palaces thereof:

8 And I will cut off the inhabitant <sup>r</sup> from Āsh'dōd, and him that holdeth the sceptre from Āsh'ke-lōn, and I will <sup>s</sup> turn mine hand against Ēk'rōn: and <sup>t</sup> the remnant of the Philis'tines shall perish, saith the Lord GOD.

9 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of <sup>u</sup> Tī'rus, and for four, I will not turn away the *punishment* thereof; <sup>v</sup> because they delivered up the whole captivity to E'dom, and remembered not <sup>b</sup> the brotherly covenant:

10 <sup>y</sup> But I will send a fire on the wall of Tī'rus, which shall devour the palaces thereof.

11 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of <sup>z</sup> E'dom, and for four, I will not turn away the *punishment* thereof; because he did pursue <sup>a</sup> his brother <sup>b</sup> with the sword, and <sup>c</sup> did cast off all pity, <sup>c</sup> and his anger did tear perpetually, and he kept his wrath for ever:

12 But <sup>d</sup> I will send a fire upon Tē'man, which shall devour the palaces of Bōz'rah.

13 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of <sup>e</sup> the children of Ām'mōn, and for four, I will not turn away the *punishment* thereof; because they have <sup>f</sup> ripped up the women with child of Gīl'e-ād, <sup>g</sup> that they might enlarge their border:

14 But I will kindle a fire in the wall of <sup>h</sup> Rāb'bah, and it shall devour the palaces thereof, <sup>i</sup> with shouting in the day of battle, with a

B. C. 787.

<sup>k</sup> ver. 7, 10,

12.

Jer. 17. 27;

49. 27.

ch. 2. 2, 5.

1 Jer. 51. 30.

Lam. 2. 9.

3 Or. *Bēh-*eden. *m* Fulfilled, 2 Kin. 16. 9.

n ch. 9. 7.

o 2 Chr. 28. 18.

14. 29. Jer. 47. 4, 5.

Ezek. 25. 15.

Zeph. 2. 4.

4 Or. *carried them*

away with an entire captivity, 2 Chr. 21. 16, 17.

Joel 3. 6.

p ver. 9.

q Jer. 47. 1.

r Zeph. 2. 4.

Zech. 9. 5, 6.

s Ps. 81. 14.

t Jer. 47. 4.

Ezek. 25. 16.

u Is. 23. 1.

Jer. 47. 4.

Ezek. 26; 27; 28.

Joel 3. 4, 5.

z ver. 6.

5 Heb. *the covenant of brethren*, 2 Sam. 5. 11.

1 Kin. 5. 1; 9. 11-14.

y ver. 4, 7, &amp;c.

z Is. 21. 11; 34. 5.

Jer. 49. 8, &amp;c.

Ezek. 25. 12, 13, 14; 35. 2, &amp;c.

Joel 3. 13.

Obad. 1, &amp;c.

Mal. 1. 4.

a Gen. 27. 41.

Deut. 23. 7.

Mal. 1. 2.

b 2 Chr. 28. 17.

6 Heb. *corrupted his compassion*, c Ezek. 35. 5.

d Obad. 9, 10.

e Jer. 49. 1.

f Hos. 12. 15.

g Jer. 49. 1.

h A Deut. 3. 11.

2 Sam. 12. 26.

Jer. 49. 2.

Ezek. 25. 5.

s ch. 2. 2.

t Jer. 49. 3.

tempest in the day of the whirlwind: 15 And <sup>k</sup> their king shall go into captivity, he and his princes together, saith the LORD.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 God's wrath against Moab, 4 Judah, 6 and Israel. 9 God complaineth of their unthankfulness.

¶ Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of <sup>a</sup> Mō'ab, and for four, I will not turn away the *punishment* thereof; because he <sup>b</sup> burned the bones of the king of E'dom into lime:

2 But I will send a fire upon Mō'ab, and it shall devour the palaces of <sup>c</sup> Kir'ī-ōth: and Mō'ab shall die with tumult, <sup>d</sup> with shouting, and with the sound of the trumpet:

3 And I will cut off <sup>e</sup> the judge from the midst thereof, and will slay all the princes thereof with him, saith the LORD.

4 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of Jū'dah, and for four, I will not turn away the *punishment* thereof; <sup>f</sup> because they have despised the law of the LORD, and have not kept his commandments, and <sup>g</sup> their lies caused them to err, <sup>h</sup> after the which their fathers have walked:

5 <sup>i</sup> But I will send a fire upon Jū'dah, and it shall devour the palaces of Jē-rū'sā-lēm.

6 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of Īs'ra-el, and for four, I will not turn away the *punishment* thereof; because <sup>k</sup> they sold the righteous for silver, and the poor for a pair of shoes;

7 That pant after the dust of the earth on the head of the poor, and <sup>l</sup> turn aside the way of the meek: <sup>m</sup> and a man and his father will go in unto the same <sup>n</sup> maid, <sup>n</sup> to profane my holy name:

8 And they lay themselves down upon clothes <sup>o</sup> laid to pledge <sup>p</sup> by every altar, and they drink the wine

a Is. 15: 15.

Jer. 48.

Ezek. 25. 8.

Zeph. 2. 8.

b 2 Kin. 3. 27.

c Jer. 48. 41.

d ch. 1. 14.

e Num. 24. 17.

Jer. 48. 7.

f Lev. 26. 14.

15.

Neh. 1. 7.

Dan. 9. 11.

g Is. 28. 15.

Jer. 16. 19.

20.

Rom. 1. 25.

h Ezek. 20.

13, 16, 18, 24.

30.

i Jer. 17. 27.

Hos. 6. 14.

k Is. 29. 21.

ch. 8. 6.

l Is. 10. 2.

ch. 5. 12.

m Ezek. 22.

11.

n Or. *young*

woman.

o Lev. 20. 3.

Ezek. 36. 20.

Rom. 2. 24.

p Ex. 22. 26.

q Ezek. 23.

41.

r Cor. 8. 10;

16. 21.

of <sup>2</sup>the condemned in the house of their god.

9 ¶ Yet destroyed I the <sup>a</sup>Ām'ôr-ite before them, <sup>r</sup>whose height was like the height of the cedars, and he was strong as the oaks; yet I <sup>a</sup>destroyed his fruit from above, and his roots from beneath.

10 Also <sup>a</sup>I brought you up from the land of Ēgypt, and <sup>a</sup>led you forty years through the wilderness, to possess the land of the Ām'ôr-ite.

11 And I raised up of your sons for prophets, and of your young men for <sup>a</sup>Nāz'a-rites. Is it not even thus, O ye children of Īs'rā-el? saith the LORD.

12 But ye gave the Nāz'a-rites wine to drink; and commanded the prophets, <sup>r</sup>saying, Prophecy not.

13 <sup>a</sup>Behold, <sup>a</sup>I am pressed under you, as a cart is pressed that is full of sheaves.

14 <sup>a</sup>Therefore the flight shall perish from the swift, and the strong shall not strengthen his force, <sup>b</sup>neither shall the mighty deliver <sup>a</sup>himself:

15 Neither shall he stand that handleth the bow; and he that is swift of foot shall not deliver himself: <sup>c</sup>neither shall he that rideth the horse deliver himself.

16 And he that is <sup>b</sup>courageous among the mighty shall flee away naked in that day, saith the LORD.

#### CHAPTER 3.

*The necessity of God's judgment against Israel.*

**H**EAR this word that the LORD hath spoken against you, O children of Īs'rā-el, against the whole family which I brought up from the land of Ēgypt, saying,

2 <sup>a</sup>You only have I known of all the families of the earth: <sup>b</sup>therefore I will <sup>a</sup>punish you for all your iniquities.

3 Can two walk together, except they be agreed?

4 Will a lion roar in the forest, when he hath no prey? will a young lion <sup>a</sup>cry out of his den, if he have taken nothing?

5 Can a bird fall in a snare upon the earth, where no gin is for him? shall one take up a snare from the earth, and have taken nothing at all?

B. C. 787.

<sup>2</sup> Or, such as have fined, or, mulcted. <sup>a</sup> Num. 21. 34.

<sup>2</sup> Deut. 2. 31. Josh. 24. 8. <sup>r</sup> Num. 13. 28, 32, 33. <sup>a</sup> Is. 5. 24. Mal. 4. 1.

<sup>a</sup> Ex. 12. 51. Mic. 6. 4. <sup>a</sup> Deut. 2. 7; 8. 2.

<sup>a</sup> Num. 6. 2. Judg. 13. 5. <sup>r</sup> Jer. 11. 21. ch. 7. 12, 13. Mic. 2. 6.

<sup>a</sup> Is. 1. 14. <sup>3</sup> Or, I will press your place, as a cart full of sheaves presseth. <sup>a</sup> Jer. 9. 23. ch. 9. 1, &c. <sup>b</sup> Pa. 33. 16. <sup>4</sup> Heb. his soul, or, life. <sup>c</sup> Pa. 33. 17. <sup>5</sup> Heb. strong of his heart.

<sup>a</sup> Deut. 7. 6; 10. 15.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 147. 19, 20. <sup>b</sup> See Dan. 9. 12.

<sup>a</sup> Matt. 11. 22. Luke 12. 47. Rom. 2. 9.

<sup>1</sup> Pet. 4. 17. <sup>6</sup> Heb. visit upon.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. give forth his voice.

<sup>8</sup> Or, not run together? <sup>c</sup> Is. 45. 7.

<sup>9</sup> Or, and shall not the Lord do somewhat?

<sup>d</sup> Gen. 6. 13; 18. 17.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 26. 14. John 15. 15.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 1. 2. <sup>f</sup> Acts 4. 20; 5. 20, 29.

<sup>1</sup> Cor. 9. 18. <sup>10</sup> Or, oppressions.

<sup>g</sup> Jer. 4. 22. <sup>11</sup> Or, spoil.

<sup>h</sup> 2 Km. 17. 13; 18. 9, 10.

<sup>12</sup> Heb. delivereth.

<sup>13</sup> Or, on the bed's feet.

<sup>14</sup> Or, punish Israel for.

<sup>i</sup> Jer. 36. 22. <sup>k</sup> Judg. 3. 20. <sup>l</sup> 1 Km. 22. 39.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 22. 12. Ezek. 39. 18.

<sup>b</sup> Pa. 89. 35.

6 Shall a trumpet be blown in the city, and the people <sup>a</sup>not be afraid? <sup>c</sup>shall there be evil in a city, <sup>a</sup>and the LORD hath not done it?

7 Surely the LORD God will do nothing, but <sup>a</sup>he revealeth his secret unto his servants the prophets.

8 <sup>a</sup>The lion hath roared, who will not fear? the LORD God hath spoken, <sup>r</sup>who can but prophesy?

9 ¶ Publish in the palaces at Āsh'dōd, and in the palaces in the land of Ēgypt, and say, Assemble yourselves upon the mountains of Sā-mā'rī-a, and behold the great tumults in the midst thereof, and the <sup>10</sup>oppressed in the midst thereof.

10 For they <sup>a</sup>know not to do right, saith the LORD, who store up violence and <sup>11</sup>robbery in their palaces.

11 Therefore thus saith the LORD God; <sup>b</sup>An adversary there shall be even round about the land; and he shall bring down thy strength from thee, and thy palaces shall be spoiled.

12 Thus saith the LORD; As the shepherd <sup>12</sup>taketh out of the mouth of the lion two legs, or a piece of an ear; so shall the children of Īs'rā-el be taken out that dwell in Sā-mā'rī-a in the corner of a bed, and <sup>13</sup>in Dā-mās'cus in a couch.

13 Hear ye, and testify in the house of Jā'qob, saith the LORD God, the God of hosts,

14 That in the day that I shall <sup>14</sup>visit the transgressions of Īs'rā-el upon him I will also visit the altars of Bēth-el; and the horns of the altar shall be cut off, and fall to the ground.

15 And I will smite <sup>a</sup>the winter house with <sup>b</sup>the summer house; and <sup>c</sup>the houses of ivory shall perish, and the great houses shall have an end, saith the LORD.

#### CHAPTER 4.

<sup>1</sup> He reproveth Israel for oppression, <sup>4</sup>for idolatry, <sup>6</sup>and for their incorrigibleness.

**H**EAR this word, ye <sup>a</sup>kine of Bā'shān, that are in the mountain of Sā-mā'rī-a, which oppress the poor, which crush the needy, which say to their masters, Bring, and let us drink.

2 <sup>b</sup>The LORD God hath sworn by his holiness, that, lo, the days shall come upon you, that he will take you

away <sup>a</sup> with hooks, and your posterity with fishhooks.

3 And <sup>a</sup> ye shall go out at the breaches, every *cow* at that which is before her; and <sup>a</sup> ye shall cast them into the palace, saith the LORD.

4 ¶ Come to Bēth'-el, and transgress; at Gil'gal multiply transgression; and <sup>g</sup> bring your sacrifices every morning, <sup>h</sup> and your tithes after <sup>3</sup> three years:

5 And <sup>a</sup> offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving with leaven, and proclaim and publish <sup>k</sup> the free offerings: <sup>l</sup> for <sup>5</sup> this liketh you, O ye children of Is'ra-el, saith the Lord God.

6 ¶ And I also have given you cleanness of teeth in all your cities, and want of bread in all your places: <sup>m</sup> yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

7 And also I have withholden the rain from you, when *there were* yet three months to the harvest: and I caused it to rain upon one city, and caused it not to rain upon another city: one piece was rained upon, and the piece whereupon it rained not withered.

8 So two or three cities wandered unto one city, to drink water; but they were not satisfied: <sup>n</sup> yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

9 <sup>o</sup> I have smitten you with blasting and mildew: <sup>6</sup> when your gardens and your vineyards and your fig trees and your olive trees increased, <sup>p</sup> the palmerworm devoured them: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

10 I have sent among you the pestilence <sup>7</sup> after the manner of E'gypt: your young men have I slain with the sword, <sup>8</sup> and have taken away your horses; and I have made the stink of your camps to come up unto your nostrils: <sup>r</sup> yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

11 I have overthrown some of you, as God overthrew <sup>s</sup> Sōd'om and Gō-mōr'rah, <sup>t</sup> and ye were as a firebrand plucked out of the burning: <sup>u</sup> yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

12 Therefore thus will I do unto thee, O Is'ra-el: and because I will

B. C. 787.

c Jer. 16. 16.  
Hab. 1. 15.  
d Ezek. 12. 5,  
12.

2 Or, ye shall cast away the things of the palace.

e Ezek. 20. 39.  
f Hos. 4. 15;  
12. 11.

ch. 5. 5. g Num. 28. 3. 4. h Deut. 14. 23. i Heb. three years of days.

j Lev. 7. 13; 23. 17. k Heb. offer by burning. l Lev. 22. 18, 21. Deut. 12. 6. m Ps. 81. 12. n Heb. so ye love. m ver. 8. 9. o Is. 26. 11. Jer. 5. 3. Hag. 2. 17. p ver. 6. 10, 11. q Deut. 28. 22. Hag. 2. 17. 6 Or, the multitude of your gardens, &c. did the palmerworm. &c. p Joel 1. 4; 2. 25. r Or, in the way. q Ex. 9. 3, 6; 12. 29. Deut. 28. 27, 60. Pa. 78. 50. s Heb. with the captivity of your horses. 2 Kin. 13. 1. r ver. 6. s Gen. 19. 24, 25. Is. 13. 19. Jer. 49. 18. t Zech. 3. 2. Jude 23. u ver. 6. x See Ezek. 13. 5; 22. 30. Luke 14. 31, 32. s Or, spirit. y Pa. 139. 2. Dan. 2. 28. z ch. 5. 8; 8. 9. a Deut. 32. 13; 33. 29. Mic. 1. 3. b Is. 47. 4. Jer. 10. 16. ch. 5. 8; 9. 6.

ch. 5. 5. g Num. 28. 3. 4. h Deut. 14. 23. i Heb. three years of days.

j Lev. 7. 13; 23. 17. k Heb. offer by burning. l Lev. 22. 18, 21. Deut. 12. 6. m Ps. 81. 12. n Heb. so ye love. m ver. 8. 9. o Is. 26. 11. Jer. 5. 3. Hag. 2. 17. p ver. 6. 10, 11. q Deut. 28. 22. Hag. 2. 17. 6 Or, the multitude of your gardens, &c. did the palmerworm. &c. p Joel 1. 4; 2. 25. r Or, in the way. q Ex. 9. 3, 6; 12. 29. Deut. 28. 27, 60. Pa. 78. 50. s Heb. with the captivity of your horses. 2 Kin. 13. 1. r ver. 6. s Gen. 19. 24, 25. Is. 13. 19. Jer. 49. 18. t Zech. 3. 2. Jude 23. u ver. 6. x See Ezek. 13. 5; 22. 30. Luke 14. 31, 32. s Or, spirit. y Pa. 139. 2. Dan. 2. 28. z ch. 5. 8; 8. 9. a Deut. 32. 13; 33. 29. Mic. 1. 3. b Is. 47. 4. Jer. 10. 16. ch. 5. 8; 9. 6.

a Jer. 7. 29. Ezek. 13. 1; 27. 2.

b ver. 6. 2 Chr. 15. 2. Jer. 29. 13. Is. 55. 3. d ch. 4. 4. e ch. 8. 14.

f Hos. 4. 15; 10. 8.

g ver. 4.

h ch. 6. 12.

i Job 9. 9; 38. 21.

k Ps. 104. 20.

l Job 38. 34. ch. 9. 6.

m ch. 4. 13.

10 Heb. spoil.

n Is. 29. 21.

do this unto thee, <sup>x</sup> prepare to meet thy God, O Is'ra-el.

13 For, lo, he that formeth the mountains, and createth the <sup>9</sup> wind, <sup>y</sup> and declareth unto man what is his thought, <sup>z</sup> that maketh the morning darkness, <sup>a</sup> and treadeth upon the high places of the earth, <sup>b</sup> The LORD, The God of hosts, is his name.

1 A lamentation for Israel. 4 An exhortation to repentance. 21 God rejecteth their hypocritical service.

CHAPTER 5.  
H EAR ye this word which I <sup>a</sup> take up against you, even a lamentation, O house of Is'ra-el.

2 The virgin of Is'ra-el is fallen; she shall no more rise: she is forsaken upon her land; *there is none* to raise her up.

3 For thus saith the Lord God; The city that went out by a thousand shall leave an hundred, and that which went forth by an hundred shall leave ten, to the house of Is'ra-el.

4 ¶ For thus saith the LORD unto the house of Is'ra-el, <sup>b</sup> Seek ye me, <sup>c</sup> and ye shall live:

5 But seek not <sup>d</sup> Bēth'-el, nor enter into Gil'gal, and pass not to Bē'er-shē'bā: for Gil'gal shall surely go into captivity, and <sup>e</sup> Bēth'-el shall come to nought.

6 <sup>g</sup> Seek the LORD, and ye shall live; lest he break out like fire in the house of Jō'seph, and devour it, and *there be none* to quench it in Bēth'-el.

7 Ye who <sup>h</sup> turn judgment to wormwood, and leave off righteousness in the earth,

8 Seek him that maketh the <sup>i</sup> seven stars and Ō-ri'on, and turneth the shadow of death into the morning, <sup>k</sup> and maketh the day dark with night: that <sup>l</sup> calleth for the waters of the sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the earth: <sup>m</sup> The LORD is his name:

9 That strengtheneth the <sup>10</sup> spoiled against the strong, so that the spoiled shall come against the fortress.

10 <sup>n</sup> He hate him that rebuketh in

the gate, and they <sup>o</sup> abhor him that speaketh uprightly.

11 Forasmuch therefore as your treading is upon the poor, and ye take from him burdens of wheat: <sup>p</sup> ye have built houses of hewn stone, but ye shall not dwell in them; ye have planted <sup>2</sup> pleasant vineyards, but ye shall not drink wine of them.

12 For I know your manifold transgressions and your mighty sins: <sup>q</sup> they afflict the just, they take <sup>3</sup> a bribe, and they <sup>r</sup> turn aside the poor in the gate from their right.

13 Therefore <sup>s</sup> the prudent shall keep silence in that time; for it is an evil time.

14 Seek good, and not evil, that ye may live: and so the LORD, the God of hosts, shall be with you, <sup>t</sup> as ye have spoken.

15 <sup>u</sup> Hate the evil, and love the good, and establish judgment in the gate: <sup>v</sup> it may be that the LORD God of hosts will be gracious unto the remnant of Jō'seph.

16 Therefore the LORD, the God of hosts, the Lord, saith thus; Wailing shall be in all streets; and they shall say in all the highways, Alas! alas! and they shall call the husbandman to mourning, and <sup>w</sup> such as are skilful of lamentation to wailing.

17 And in all vineyards shall be wailing: for <sup>x</sup> I will pass through thee, saith the LORD.

18 <sup>y</sup> Woe unto you that desire the day of the LORD! to what end is it for you? <sup>z</sup> the day of the LORD is darkness, and not light.

19 <sup>a</sup> As if a man did flee from a lion, and a bear met him; or went into the house, and leaned his hand on the wall, and a serpent bit him.

20 Shall not the day of the LORD be darkness, and not light? even very dark, and no brightness in it?

21 <sup>b</sup> ¶ I hate, I despise your feast days, and <sup>c</sup> I will not <sup>d</sup> smell in your solemn assemblies.

22 <sup>e</sup> Though ye offer me burnt offerings and your meat offerings, I will not accept them: neither will I regard the <sup>f</sup> peace offerings of your fat beasts.

23 Take thou away from me the

B. C. 787.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Kin. 22. 8.  
<sup>p</sup> Deut. 28.  
20. 34. 29.  
Mic. 6. 15.  
Zeph. 1. 13.  
Hag. 1. 6.  
<sup>q</sup> 2 Heb. vineyards of desire.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 2. 6.  
<sup>s</sup> Or, a ransom.  
<sup>t</sup> Is. 23. 21.  
ch. 2. 7.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 6. 10.  
<sup>v</sup> Mic. 3. 11.  
<sup>w</sup> Ps. 34. 14.  
97. 10.  
Rom. 12. 9.  
<sup>x</sup> Ex. 32. 30.  
<sup>y</sup> 2 Kin. 19. 4.  
Joel 2. 14.  
<sup>z</sup> Jer. 9. 17.  
<sup>a</sup> Ex. 12. 12.  
Nah. 1. 12.  
<sup>b</sup> Jer. 30. 7.  
Joel 2. 7.  
Zeph. 1. 15.  
<sup>c</sup> Jer. 48. 44.  
d Prov. 21. 27. Is. 1. 11-16. Jer. 6. 20. Hos. 8. 13. <sup>e</sup> Lev. 26. 31. <sup>f</sup> Or, smell your holy days. <sup>g</sup> Is. 66. 3. Mic. 6. 8, 11. <sup>h</sup> Or, thank offerings. <sup>i</sup> Hos. 8. 4. Mic. 6. 8. <sup>j</sup> Heb. roll. <sup>k</sup> 1 Deut. 32. 17. Josh. 24. 14. Ezek. 20. 9, 16, 24. Acts 7. 42, 43. See Is. 43. 23. <sup>l</sup> Or, Succoth your king. <sup>m</sup> 1 Kin. 11. 33. <sup>n</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 6. <sup>o</sup> ch. 4. 13.

<sup>a</sup> Luke 6. 24.  
<sup>b</sup> Or, are secure.

<sup>c</sup> Ex. 19. 5.  
<sup>d</sup> Or, first-fruits.  
<sup>e</sup> Jer. 2. 10.  
<sup>f</sup> Is. 10. 9.  
Taken cir. 794.  
<sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 18.  
<sup>h</sup> 2 Chr. 26. 8.  
<sup>i</sup> Nah. 3. 8.

<sup>j</sup> Ezek. 12. 27.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 5. 18; 9. 10.  
<sup>l</sup> ver. 12.  
ch. 5. 12.  
<sup>m</sup> Ps. 94. 20.  
<sup>n</sup> Or, habitation.  
<sup>o</sup> Or, abound with superfluities.

<sup>p</sup> Is. 5. 12.  
<sup>q</sup> Or, quaver.

<sup>r</sup> 1 Chr. 23. 5.

<sup>s</sup> Or, in bowls of wine.

<sup>t</sup> Gen. 37. 25.  
<sup>u</sup> Heb. breath.

<sup>v</sup> Jer. 61. 14.  
Heb. 6. 13.  
17.  
<sup>w</sup> Ps. 47. 4.  
Ezek. 24. 21.  
ch. 8. 1.

noise of thy songs; for I will not hear the melody of thy viols.

24 <sup>o</sup> But let judgment <sup>p</sup> run down as waters, and righteousness as a mighty stream.

25 <sup>q</sup> Have ye offered unto me sacrifices and offerings in the wilderness forty years, O house of Is'ra-el?

26 But ye have borne <sup>r</sup> the tabernacle <sup>s</sup> of your Mō'leth and Chī'ūn your images, the star of your god, which ye made to yourselves.

27 Therefore will I cause you to go into captivity <sup>t</sup> beyond Dā-mās'cus, saith the LORD, <sup>u</sup> whose name is The God of hosts.

Is. 5. 19. Jer. 17. 15. Ezek. 12. 22, 27. 2 Pet. 3. 4. Joel 2. 2. Zeph. 1. 15. <sup>v</sup> Jer. 48. 44. <sup>w</sup> Prov. 21. 27. Is. 1. 11-16. Jer. 6. 20. Hos. 8. 13. <sup>x</sup> Lev. 26. 31. <sup>y</sup> Or, smell your holy days. <sup>z</sup> Is. 66. 3. Mic. 6. 8, 11. <sup>a</sup> Or, thank offerings. <sup>b</sup> Hos. 8. 4. Mic. 6. 8. <sup>c</sup> Heb. roll. <sup>d</sup> 1 Deut. 32. 17. Josh. 24. 14. Ezek. 20. 9, 16, 24. Acts 7. 42, 43. See Is. 43. 23. <sup>e</sup> Or, Succoth your king. <sup>f</sup> 1 Kin. 11. 33. <sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 6. <sup>h</sup> ch. 4. 13.

## CHAPTER 6.

1 The wantonness of Israel, 7 shall be plagued with desolation, 12 and their incorrigibleness.

WOE <sup>a</sup> to them that <sup>b</sup> are at ease in Zi'ōn, and trust in the mountain of Sā-mā'rī-a, which are named <sup>c</sup> chief of the nations, to whom the house of Is'ra-el came!

2 <sup>d</sup> Pass ye unto Cāl'neh, and see; and from thence go ye to Hā'math the great: then go down to Gāth of the Philistines: <sup>e</sup> be they better than these kingdoms? or their border greater than your border?

3 Ye that <sup>f</sup> put far away the <sup>g</sup> evil day, <sup>h</sup> and cause <sup>i</sup> the <sup>j</sup> seat of violence to come near;

4 That lie upon beds of ivory, and <sup>k</sup> stretch themselves upon their couches, and eat the lambs out of the flock, and the calves out of the midst of the stall;

5 <sup>l</sup> That <sup>m</sup> chant to the sound of the viol, and invent to themselves instruments of musick <sup>n</sup> like Dā'vid;

6 That drink <sup>o</sup> wine in bowls, and anoint themselves with the chief ointments: <sup>p</sup> but they are not grieved for the <sup>q</sup> affliction of Jō'seph.

7 ¶ Therefore now shall they go captive with the first that go captive, and the banquet of them that stretched themselves shall be removed.

8 <sup>r</sup> The Lord God hath sworn by himself, saith the LORD the God of hosts, I abhor <sup>s</sup> the excellency of Jō's-

cqb, and hate his palaces: therefore will I deliver up the city with all <sup>2</sup>that is therein.

9 And it shall come to pass, if there remain ten men in one house, that they shall die.

10 And a man's uncle shall take him up, and he that burneth him, to bring out the bones out of the house, and shall say unto him that is by the sides of the house, *Is there yet any with thee?* and he shall say, No. Then shall he say, *'Hold thy tongue: 'for 'we may not make mention of the name of the LORD.*

11 For, behold, <sup>1</sup>the LORD commandeth, <sup>2</sup>and he will smite the great house with <sup>3</sup>breaches, and the little house with clefts.

12 ¶ Shall horses run upon the rock? will one plow there with oxen? for <sup>2</sup>ye have turned judgment into gall, and the fruit of righteousness into hemlock:

13 Ye which rejoice in a thing of nought, which say, Have we not taken to us horns by our own strength?

14 But, behold, <sup>2</sup>I will raise up against you a nation, O house of *Is'ra-el*, saith the LORD the God of hosts; and they shall afflict you from the <sup>2</sup>entering in of *Hē'math* unto the <sup>5</sup>river of the wilderness.

#### CHAPTER 7.

<sup>1</sup> The judgments of the grasshoppers, <sup>4</sup> and of the fire, are diverted by the prayer of Amos. 10 Amaziah complaineth of Amos.

**T**HUS hath the Lord God shewed unto me; and, behold, he formed <sup>6</sup>grasshoppers in the beginning of the shooting up of the latter growth; and, lo, it was the latter growth after the king's mowings.

2 And it came to pass, that when they had made an end of eating the grass of the land, then I said, O Lord God, forgive, I beseech thee: <sup>2</sup>by whom shall *Jā'cqb* arise? for he is small.

3 <sup>5</sup>The LORD repented for this: It shall not be, saith the LORD.

4 ¶ Thus hath the Lord God shewed unto me: and, behold, the Lord God called to contend by fire, and it devoured the great deep, and did eat up a part.

5 Then said I, O Lord God, cease, I

B. C. 787.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. the fulness thereof.

r ch. 5. 13.

s ch. 8. 3.

<sup>3</sup> Or, they will not, or, have not.

<sup>4</sup> Is. 55. 11.

u ch. 3. 15.

<sup>4</sup> Or, droppings.

<sup>5</sup> Hos. 10. 4.

ch. 5. 7.

<sup>6</sup> Jer. 5. 15.

<sup>7</sup> Num. 34. 8.

<sup>8</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 65.

<sup>9</sup> Or, valley.

<sup>10</sup> Or, green worms.

<sup>11</sup> ver. 5.

<sup>12</sup> Is. 51. 19.

<sup>13</sup> Or, who of (or, for,) *Jacob* shall stand?

<sup>14</sup> ver. 6.

<sup>15</sup> Deut. 32. 96.

<sup>16</sup> Jonah 3. 10.

<sup>17</sup> James 5. 16.

<sup>18</sup> c ver. 2. 3.

<sup>19</sup> d See 2 Kin.

<sup>20</sup> 21. 13.

<sup>21</sup> Is. 28. 17;

<sup>22</sup> 34. 11.

<sup>23</sup> Lam. 2. 8.

<sup>24</sup> e ch. 8. 2.

<sup>25</sup> Mic. 7. 18.

<sup>26</sup> Beersheba,

<sup>27</sup> Gen. 26. 23;

<sup>28</sup> 46. 1.

<sup>29</sup> ch. 5. 5; 8. 14.

<sup>30</sup> g Fulfilled,

<sup>31</sup> 2 Kin. 15. 10.

<sup>32</sup> A 1 Kin. 12.

<sup>33</sup> 32.

<sup>34</sup> f 2 Kin. 14. 23.

<sup>35</sup> g ch. 2. 12.

<sup>36</sup> h 1 Kin. 12.

<sup>37</sup> 32; 13. 1.

<sup>38</sup> Or, sanctuary.

<sup>39</sup> Heb. house of the king-

<sup>40</sup> dom.

<sup>41</sup> m 1 Kin. 20.

<sup>42</sup> 35.

<sup>43</sup> 2 Kin. 2. 5;

<sup>44</sup> 4. 38; 5. 1.

<sup>45</sup> n ch. 1. 1.

<sup>46</sup> Zech. 13. 5.

<sup>47</sup> 10 Or, wild

<sup>48</sup> fire.

<sup>49</sup> 11 Heb. from behind.

<sup>50</sup> o Ezek. 21. 2.

<sup>51</sup> Mic. 2. 6.

<sup>52</sup> p See Jer. 28.

<sup>53</sup> 12; 29. 21, 23,

<sup>54</sup> 31, 32.

<sup>55</sup> q Is. 13. 16.

<sup>56</sup> Lam. 5. 11.

<sup>57</sup> Hos. 4. 13.

<sup>58</sup> Zech. 14. 2.

beseech thee: <sup>2</sup>by whom shall *Jā'cqb* arise? for he is small.

6 The LORD repented for this: This also shall not be, saith the Lord! God.

7 ¶ Thus he shewed me: and, behold, the Lord stood upon a wall made by a plumbline, with a plumbline in his hand.

8 And the LORD said unto me, *Amos*, what seest thou? And I said, A plumbline. Then said the Lord, Behold, <sup>2</sup>I will set a plumbline in the midst of my people *Is'ra-el*: <sup>3</sup>I will not again pass by them any more:

9 ¶ And the high places of *I'saac* shall be desolate, and the sanctuaries of *Is'ra-el* shall be laid waste; and <sup>9</sup>I will rise against the house of *Jēr-q-bō'am* with the sword.

10 ¶ Then *Am-a-zī'ah* <sup>h</sup>the priest of *Bēth-el* sent to <sup>4</sup>*Jēr-q-bō'am* king of *Is'ra-el*, saying, *Amos* hath conspired against thee in the midst of the house of *Is'ra-el*: the land is not able to bear all his words.

11 For thus *Amos* saith, *Jēr-q-bō'am* shall die by the sword, and *Is'ra-el* shall surely be led away captive out of their own land.

12 Also *Am-a-zī'ah* said unto *Amos*, O thou seer, go, flee thee away into the land of *Jū'dah*, and there eat bread, and prophesy there:

13 But <sup>k</sup>prophecy not again any more at *Bēth-el*: <sup>l</sup>for it is the king's <sup>8</sup>chapel, and it is the <sup>9</sup>king's court.

14 ¶ Then answered *Amos*, and said to *Am-a-zī'ah*, I was no prophet, neither was I <sup>m</sup>a prophet's son; <sup>n</sup>but I was an herdsman, and a gatherer of <sup>10</sup>sycomore fruit:

15 And the LORD took me <sup>11</sup>as I followed the flock, and the LORD said unto me, Go, prophesy unto my people *Is'ra-el*.

16 ¶ Now therefore hear thou the word of the LORD: Thou sayest, Prophecy not against *Is'ra-el*, and <sup>o</sup>drop not thy word against the house of *I'saac*.

17 ¶ Therefore thus saith the LORD; <sup>p</sup>Thy wife shall be an harlot in the city, and thy sons and thy daughters shall fall by the sword, and thy land

shall be divided by line; and thou shalt die in a polluted land: and Iſ-ſa-el shall surely go into captivity forth of his land.

## CHAPTER 8.

1 By a basket of summer fruit is shewed the propinquity of Israel's end. 4 Oppression is reprov'd.

THUS hath the Lord GOD shewed unto me: and behold a basket of summer fruit.

2 And he said, A'mos, what seest thou? And I said, A basket of summer fruit. Then said the LORD unto me, <sup>a</sup>The end is come upon my people of Iſ-ſa-el; <sup>b</sup>I will not again pass by them any more.

3 And <sup>c</sup>the songs of the temple <sup>2</sup>shall be howlings in that day, saith the Lord GOD: there shall be many dead bodies in every place; <sup>d</sup>they shall cast them forth <sup>3</sup>with silence.

4 ¶ Hear this, O ye that <sup>e</sup>swallow up the needy, even to make the poor of the land to fail,

5 Saying, When will the <sup>f</sup>new moon be gone, that we may sell corn? and <sup>g</sup>the sabbath, that we may <sup>h</sup>set forth wheat, <sup>i</sup>making the ephah small, and the shekel great, and <sup>j</sup>falsifying the balances by deceit?

6 That we may buy the poor for <sup>k</sup>silver, and the needy for a pair of shoes; yea, and sell the refuse of the wheat?

7 The LORD hath sworn by <sup>l</sup>the excellency of Jā'cqb, Surely <sup>k</sup>I will never forget any of their works.

8 'Shall not the land tremble for this, and every one mourn that dwelleth therein? and it shall rise up wholly as a flood; and it shall be cast out and drowned, <sup>m</sup>as by the flood of E'gypt.

9 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord GOD, <sup>n</sup>that I will cause the sun to go down at noon, and I will darken the earth in the clear day:

10 And I will turn your feasts into mourning, and all your songs into lamentation; <sup>o</sup>and I will bring up sackcloth upon all loins, and baldness upon every head; <sup>p</sup>and I will make it as the mourning of an only son, and the end thereof as a bitter day.

11 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith

B. C. 787.

a Ezek. 7. 2.

b ch. 7. 8.

c ch. 5. 23.

2 Heb. shall howl.

d ch. 6. 9, 10.

3 Heb. be silent.

e Ps. 14. 4.

Prov. 30. 14.

4 Or, month.

5 Neh. 13. 15,

16.

6 Heb. open.

g Mic. 6. 10,

11.

6 Heb. per-

verting the

balances of

deceit.

h Hos. 12. 7.

i ch. 2. 6.

j ch. 6. 8.

k Hos. 8. 13;

9. 9.

l Hos. 4. 3.

m ch. 9. 5.

n Job 3. 14.

15. 13, 10;

59. 9, 10;

Jer. 15. 9.

o Mic. 3. 6.

p Isa. 15. 2, 3.

q Jer. 49. 37.

r Ezek. 7. 18;

27. 31.

s Jer. 6. 26.

t Zech. 12. 10.

u 1 Sam. 3. 1.

v Ps. 74. 9.

z Ezek. 7. 26.

1 Hos. 4. 15.

2 Deut. 9. 21.

3 Heb. way:

See Acts 9.

2; 18. 25; 19.

9, 23; 24. 14.

4 ch. 5. 5.

8 Or, chap-

iter, or, knop.

9 Or, wound

them.

a Ps. 68. 21.

bab. 3. 13.

791.]

b ch. 2. 14.

c Ps. 139. 8,

&c.

d Job 20. 6.

Jer. 51. 53.

Obad. 4.

e Lev. 26. 33.

Deut. 28. 65.

Ezek. 5. 12.

f Lev. 17. 10.

Jer. 44. 11.

g Mic. 1. 4.

h ch. 8. 8.

i Or,

spheres.

11 Heb. ascen-

sions.

12 Ps. 104. 3, 13.

13 Or, bundle.

k ch. 5. 8.

l ch. 4. 13.

787.]

the Lord GOD, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but <sup>q</sup>of hearing the words of the LORD:

12 And they shall wander from sea to sea, and from the north even to the east, they shall run to and fro to seek the word of the LORD, and shall not find it.

13 In that day shall the fair virgins and young men faint for thirst.

14 They that <sup>r</sup>swear by <sup>s</sup>the sin of Sā-mā'ri-a, and say, Thy god, O Dān, liveth; and, The <sup>t</sup>manner <sup>u</sup>of Bē'er-shē'bā liveth; even they shall fall, and never rise up again.

## CHAPTER 9.

1 The certainty of the desolation. 11 The restoring of the tabernacle of David.

I SAW the Lord standing upon the altar: and he said, Smite the <sup>v</sup>lintel of the door, that the posts may shake: and <sup>w</sup>cut them in the head, all of them; and I will slay the last of them with the sword: <sup>x</sup>he that feeth of them shall not flee away, and he that escapeth of them shall not be delivered.

2 <sup>y</sup>Though they dig into hell, thence shall mine hand take them; <sup>z</sup>though they climb up to heaven, thence will I bring them down:

3 And though they hide themselves in the top of Cār'mel, I will search and take them out thence; and though they be hid from my sight in the bottom of the sea, thence will I command the serpent, and he shall bite them:

4 And though they go into captivity before their enemies, <sup>a</sup>thence will I command the sword, and it shall slay them: and <sup>b</sup>I will set mine eyes upon them for evil, and not for good.

5 And the Lord GOD of hosts is he that toucheth the land, and it shall <sup>c</sup>melt, <sup>d</sup>and all that dwell therein shall mourn: and it shall rise up wholly like a flood; and shall be drowned, as <sup>e</sup>by the flood of E'gypt.

6 It is he that buildeth his <sup>f</sup>stories in the heaven, and hath founded his <sup>g</sup>troop in the earth; he that <sup>h</sup>calleth for the waters of the sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the earth: <sup>i</sup>The LORD is his name.

7 Are ye not as children of the

Ê-thî-ô' pî-anš unto me, O children of Iş'ra-el? saith the LORD. Have not I brought up Iş'ra-el out of the land of Êgypt? and the <sup>m</sup> Phil-îs'tîneš from <sup>n</sup> Câph'tôr, and the Syr'î-anš from <sup>o</sup> Kîr?

8 Behold, <sup>p</sup> the eyes of the Lord God are upon the sinful kingdom, and I <sup>q</sup> will destroy it from off the face of the earth; saving that I will not utterly destroy the house of Jâ'cqb, saith the LORD.

9 For, lo, I will command, and I will <sup>2</sup> sift the house of Iş'ra-el among all nations, like as corn is sifted in a sieve, yet shall not the least <sup>3</sup> grain fall upon the earth.

10 All the sinners of my people shall die by the sword, <sup>r</sup> which say, The evil shall not overtake nor prevent us.

11 ¶ In that day will I raise up the tabernacle of Dâ'vid that is fallen, and <sup>s</sup> close up the breaches thereof;

B. C. 787.

<sup>m</sup> Jer. 47. 4.  
<sup>n</sup> Deut. 2. 23.  
<sup>o</sup> Jer. 47. 4.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 1. 5.  
<sup>q</sup> Jer. 30. 11.  
31. 35, 36.  
<sup>r</sup> Obad. 16, 17.  
<sup>s</sup> Heb. *cause to move*.  
<sup>t</sup> Heb. *stone*.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 6. 3.  
<sup>v</sup> Acts 15. 16.  
<sup>w</sup> Heb. *hedge, or, wall*.  
<sup>x</sup> Obad. 19.  
<sup>y</sup> Num. 24. 18.  
<sup>z</sup> Heb. *upon whom my name is called*.  
<sup>aa</sup> Lev. 26. 5.  
<sup>ab</sup> Heb. *draweth forth*.  
<sup>ac</sup> Joel 3. 18.  
<sup>ad</sup> Or, *new wine*.  
<sup>ae</sup> Jer. 30. 3.  
<sup>af</sup> Is. 61. 4.  
<sup>ag</sup> 65. 21.  
<sup>ah</sup> Ezek. 36. 33-36.  
<sup>ai</sup> Is. 60. 21.  
<sup>aj</sup> Jer. 32. 41.  
<sup>ak</sup> Ezek. 34. 28.  
<sup>al</sup> Joel 3. 20.

and I will raise up his ruins, and I will build it as in the days of old:

12 <sup>4</sup> That they may possess the remnant of <sup>u</sup> Ê-dom, and of all the heathen, <sup>v</sup> which are called by my name, saith the LORD that doeth this.

13 Behold, <sup>w</sup> the days come, saith the LORD, that the plowman shall overtake the reaper, and the treader of grapes him that <sup>x</sup> soweth seed; <sup>y</sup> and the mountains shall drop <sup>z</sup> sweet wine, and all the hills shall melt.

14 <sup>2</sup> And I will bring again the captivity of my people of Iş'ra-el, and <sup>a</sup> they shall build the waste cities, and inhabit <sup>b</sup> them; and they shall plant vineyards, and drink the wine thereof; they shall also make gardens, and eat the fruit of them.

15 And I will plant them upon their land, and <sup>c</sup> they shall no more be pulled up out of their land which I have given them, saith the LORD thy God.

## OBADIAH.

1 The destruction of Edom, 3 for their pride, 10 and for their wrong unto Jacob. 17 The salvation and victory of Jacob.

THE vision of Ô-bâ-di'ah. Thus saith the Lord God <sup>a</sup> concerning Ê-dom; <sup>b</sup> We have heard a rumour from the LORD, and an ambassador is sent among the heathen, Arise ye, and let us rise up against her in battle.

2 Behold, I have made thee small among the heathen: thou art greatly despised.

3 ¶ The pride of thine heart hath deceived thee, thou that dwellest in the clefts <sup>c</sup> of the rock, whose habitation is high; <sup>d</sup> that saith in his heart, Who shall bring me down to the ground?

4 <sup>e</sup> Though thou exalt *thyself* as the eagle, and though thou <sup>f</sup> set thy nest among the stars, thence will I bring thee down, saith the LORD.

5 If <sup>g</sup> thieves came to thee, if robbers by night, (how art thou cut off!) would they not have stolen till they had enough? if the rapgatherers came to thee, <sup>h</sup> would they not leave <sup>i</sup> some grapes?

6 How are the things of Ê-sau

B. C. 587.

<sup>a</sup> Is. 21. 11.  
<sup>b</sup> Ezek. 25. 12, 13, 14.  
<sup>c</sup> Joel 3. 19.  
<sup>d</sup> Mal. 1. 3.  
<sup>e</sup> Jer. 49. 14, &c.  
<sup>f</sup> 2 Kin. 14. 7.  
<sup>g</sup> Is. 14. 13, 14, 15.  
<sup>h</sup> Rev. 18. 7.  
<sup>i</sup> Job 20. 6.  
<sup>j</sup> Jer. 49. 16.  
<sup>k</sup> Amos 9. 2.  
<sup>l</sup> Hab. 2. 9.  
<sup>m</sup> Jer. 49. 9.  
<sup>n</sup> Deut. 24. 21.  
<sup>o</sup> Is. 17. 6.  
<sup>p</sup> Or, *gleanings*.  
<sup>q</sup> Heb. *the men of thy peace*.  
<sup>r</sup> Jer. 38. 22.  
<sup>s</sup> Heb. *the men of thy bread*.  
<sup>t</sup> Is. 19. 11, 12.  
<sup>u</sup> Or, *off it*.  
<sup>v</sup> Job 5. 12, 13.  
<sup>w</sup> Is. 29. 14.  
<sup>x</sup> Jer. 49. 7.  
<sup>y</sup> Ps. 76. 5.  
<sup>z</sup> Amos 2. 16.  
<sup>aa</sup> Jer. 49. 7.  
<sup>ab</sup> Gen. 27. 41.  
<sup>ac</sup> Ps. 137. 7.  
<sup>ad</sup> Ezek. 25. 12.  
<sup>ae</sup> Amos 1. 11.  
<sup>af</sup> p. Ezek. 35. 9.  
<sup>ag</sup> Mal. 1. 4.  
<sup>ah</sup> Or, *carried away his substance*.  
<sup>ai</sup> Joel 3. 3.  
<sup>aj</sup> Nah. 3. 10.

searched out! how are his hidden things sought up!

7 All the men of thy confederacy have brought thee <sup>even</sup> to the border: <sup>9</sup> the men that were at peace with thee have deceived thee, and prevailed against thee; <sup>10</sup> they that eat thy bread have laid a wound under thee: <sup>k</sup> there is none understanding <sup>11</sup> in him.

8 <sup>l</sup> Shall I not in that day, saith the LORD, even destroy the wise men out of Ê-dom, and understanding out of the mount of Ê-sau?

9 And thy <sup>m</sup> mighty men, O <sup>n</sup> Tê-man, shall be dismayed, to the end that every one of the mount of Ê-sau may be cut off by slaughter.

10 ¶ For thy <sup>o</sup> violence against thy brother Jâ'cqb shame shall cover thee, and <sup>p</sup> thou shalt be cut off for ever.

11 In the day that thou stoodest on the other side, in the day that the strangers <sup>12</sup> carried away captive his forces, and foreigners entered into his gates, and <sup>q</sup> cast lots upon Jê-ru-sâ-lêm, even thou wast as one of them.



12 But <sup>2</sup> thou shouldest not have <sup>1</sup> looked on <sup>1</sup> the day of thy brother in the day that he became a stranger; neither shouldest thou have <sup>1</sup> rejoiced over the children of Jū'dah in the day of their destruction; neither shouldest thou have <sup>3</sup> spoken proudly in the day of distress.

13 Thou shouldest not have entered into the gate of my people in the day of their calamity; yea, thou shouldest not have looked on their affliction in the day of their calamity, nor have laid *hands* on their <sup>1</sup> substance in the day of their calamity;

14 Neither shouldest thou have stood in the crossway, to cut off those of his that did escape; neither shouldest thou have <sup>5</sup> delivered up those of his that did remain in the day of distress.

15 <sup>14</sup> For the day of the LORD is near upon all the heathen: <sup>15</sup> as thou hast done, it shall be done unto thee: thy reward shall return upon thine own head.

16 <sup>16</sup> For as ye have drunk upon my holy mountain, so shall all the heathen drink continually, yea, they shall drink, and they shall <sup>6</sup> swallow

B. C. 587.

2 Or, do not behold, &c.  
Pa. 27. 17;  
54. 7; 59. 10.  
Mic. 4. 11.  
Ps. 57. 13.  
Job 31. 29.  
Prov. 17. 5.  
Mic. 7. 8.  
3 Heb. magnified thy mouth.  
4 Or, forces.  
5 Or, shut up.  
Pa. 31. 8.  
6 Ezek. 30. 3.  
Joel 3. 14.  
7 Ezek. 35. 15.  
Hab. 2. 8.  
8 Jer. 25. 28.  
29; 49. 12.  
Joel 3. 17.  
1 Pet. 4. 17.  
6 Or, sup up.  
7 Joel 2. 32.  
8 Amos 9. 8.  
9 Or, they that escape.  
10 Or, it shall be holy.  
Joel 3. 17.  
11 Is. 10. 17.  
Joel 3. 12.  
12 Amos 9. 12.  
13 Zeph. 2. 7.  
cir. 585.]  
14 Kin. 17. 9.  
15 Or, shall possess that which is in Sepharad.  
16 Jer. 32. 44.  
17 Tim. 4. 16.  
James 5. 20.  
18 Ps. 22. 26.  
Dan. 2. 44.  
Zech. 14. 9.  
Luke 1. 33.  
Rev. 11. 15.

down, and they shall be as though they had not been.

17 ¶ <sup>17</sup> But upon mount Zi'ōn <sup>18</sup> shall be <sup>7</sup> deliverance, and <sup>8</sup> there shall be holiness; and the house of Jā'qōb shall possess their possessions.

18 And the house of Jā'qōb <sup>9</sup> shall be a fire, and the house of Jō'seph a flame, and the house of E'sau for stubble, and they shall kindle in them, and devour them; and there shall not be *any* remaining of the house of E'sau; for the LORD hath spoken it.

19 And *they* of the south <sup>10</sup> shall possess the mount of E'sau; <sup>11</sup> and *they* of the plain the Philis'tines: and they shall possess the fields of E'phra'im, and the fields of Sā-mā-ri-a: and Bēn'jā-min shall possess Gil'e-ad.

20 And the captivity of this host of the children of Iē'rā-el shall possess that of the Cā'nāan-ites, *even* <sup>12</sup> unto Zār'e-phāth; and the captivity of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, <sup>13</sup> which is in Sēph'ā-rād, <sup>14</sup> shall possess the cities of the south.

21 And <sup>15</sup> saviours shall come up on mount Zi'ōn to judge the mount of E'sau; and the <sup>16</sup> kingdom shall be the LORD's.

## JONAH.

### CHAPTER 1.

<sup>1</sup> *Jonah, sent to Nineveh, fleeth to Tarshish. 4 He is betrayed by a tempest, 11 thrown into the sea, 17 and swallowed by a fish.*

**N**OW the word of the LORD came unto <sup>a</sup> <sup>10</sup> Jō'nah the son of Ā-mī'tā-i, saying,

2 Arise, go to Nin'e-veh, that <sup>b</sup> great city, and cry against it; for <sup>c</sup> their wickedness is come up before me.

3 But Jō'nah <sup>d</sup> rose up to flee unto Tār'shish from the presence of the LORD, and went down to <sup>e</sup> Jōp'pā; and he found a ship going to Tār'shish: so he paid the fare thereof, and went down into it, to go with them unto Tār'shish <sup>f</sup> from the presence of the LORD.

4 ¶ But <sup>g</sup> the LORD <sup>11</sup> sent out a great wind into the sea, and there was a mighty tempest in the sea, so that the ship was <sup>12</sup> like to be broken.

5 Then the mariners were afraid,

B. C. 862.]

2 Kin. 14. 25.  
3 Called.  
Matt. 12. 39.  
Jonas.  
b Gen. 10. 11.  
ch. 3. 2, 3.  
c Gen. 18. 20.  
Ezra 9. 6.  
James 5. 4.  
Rev. 18. 5.  
d ch. 4. 2.  
e Josh. 19. 46.  
2 Chr. 2. 16.  
Acts 9. 36.  
f Gen. 4. 16.  
Job 1. 12.  
g Pa. 107. 25.  
11 Heb. cast forth.  
12 Heb. thought to be broken.  
h So Acts 27. 18, 19, 38.  
i 1 Sam. 24. 3.  
k Pa. 107. 28.  
l Joel 2. 14.  
m Josh. 1. 14.  
1 Sam. 10. 20.  
21; 14. 41, 42.  
Prov. 16. 33.  
Acts 1. 26.  
n Josh. 7. 19.  
1 Sam. 14. 43.

and cried every man unto his god, and <sup>h</sup> cast forth the wares that were in the ship into the sea, to lighten it of them. But Jō'nah was gone down <sup>i</sup> into the sides of the ship; and he lay, and was fast asleep.

6 So the shipmaster came to him, and said unto him, What meanest thou, O sleeper? arise, <sup>k</sup> call upon thy God, <sup>l</sup> if so be that God will think upon us, that we perish not.

7 And they said every one to his fellow, Come, and let us <sup>m</sup> cast lots, that we may know for whose cause this evil is upon us. So they cast lots, and the lot fell upon Jō'nah.

8 Then said they unto him, <sup>n</sup> Tell us, we pray thee, for whose cause this evil is upon us; What *is* thine occupation? and whence comest thou? what *is* thy country? and of what people *art* thou?

9 And he said unto them, I am an He'brew; and I fear <sup>2</sup>the LORD, the God of heaven, <sup>o</sup>which hath made the sea and the dry land.

10 Then were the men <sup>e</sup>exceedingly afraid, and said unto him, Why hast thou done this? For the men knew that he fled from the presence of the LORD, because he had told them.

11 ¶ Then said they unto him, What shall we do unto thee, that the sea <sup>4</sup>may be calm unto us? for the sea <sup>5</sup>wrought, and was tempestuous.

12 And he said unto them, <sup>p</sup>Take me up, and cast me forth into the sea; so shall the sea be calm unto you: for I know that for my sake this great tempest is upon you.

13 Nevertheless the men <sup>7</sup>rowed hard to bring it to the land; <sup>q</sup>but they could not: for the sea wrought, and was tempestuous against them.

14 Wherefore they cried unto the LORD, and said, We beseech thee, O LORD, we beseech thee, let us not perish for this man's life, and <sup>r</sup>lay not upon us innocent blood: for thou, O LORD, <sup>s</sup>hast done as it pleased thee.

15 So they took up Jō'nah, and cast him forth into the sea: <sup>t</sup>and the sea <sup>8</sup>ceased from her raging.

16 Then the men <sup>u</sup>feared the LORD exceedingly, and <sup>9</sup>offered a sacrifice unto the LORD, and made vows.

17 ¶ Now the LORD had prepared a great fish to swallow up Jō'nah. And <sup>v</sup>Jō'nah was in the <sup>10</sup>belly of the fish three days and three nights.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 *Prayer of Jonah.* 10 *He is delivered from the fish.*

**T**HEN Jō'nah prayed unto the LORD his God out of the fish's belly,

2 And said, I <sup>a</sup>cried <sup>11</sup>by reason of mine affliction unto the LORD, <sup>b</sup>and he heard me; out of the belly of <sup>12</sup>hell cried I, <sup>c</sup>and thou heardest my voice.

3 <sup>c</sup>For thou hadst cast me into the deep, in the <sup>13</sup>midst of the seas; and the floods compassed me about: <sup>d</sup>all thy billows and thy waves passed over me.

4 <sup>e</sup>Then I said, I am cast out of thy sight; yet I will look again <sup>f</sup>toward thy holy temple.

B. C. 862.

2 Or, JE-  
HOVAH.  
o Pa. 146. 6.  
Acts 17. 24.  
3 Heb. with  
great fear.

4 Heb. may  
be silent  
from us.  
5 Or, grew  
more and  
more tem-  
pestuous.

6 Heb. went.  
p John 11. 50.  
7 Heb.  
dugged.

q Prov. 21. 30.  
Deut. 21. 6.  
s Pa. 115. 3.  
t Pa. 89. 9.  
Luke 8. 24.

8 Heb. stood.  
u Mark 4. 41.  
Acts 5. 11.  
9 Heb. sacri-  
ficed a sacri-  
fice unto the  
LORD, and  
vowed vows.

x Matt. 12.  
40; 16. 4.  
Luke 11. 30.  
10 Heb. in  
bowels.

a Pa. 120. 1;  
130. 1; 142. 1.  
Lam. 3. 55,  
56.

11 Or, out of  
mine afflic-  
tion.  
b Pa. 65. 2.  
12 Or, the  
grave.

Is. 4. 9.  
c Pa. 88. 6.  
13 Heb.  
heart.

d Pa. 42. 7.  
e Pa. 31. 22.  
f 1 Kin. 8. 28.  
g Pa. 69. 1.  
Lam. 3. 54.

14 Heb. cut-  
tings off.  
h Pa. 18. 10.  
15 Or, the pit.  
i Pa. 19. 6.  
k 2 Kin. 17.

16 Heb. of  
God:  
So Gen. 30. 8.  
Pa. 36. 6;  
80. 10.

a See Deut.  
18. 22.  
b Matt. 12. 41.  
Luke 11. 32.

c Job 2. 8.  
d 2 Chr. 20. 3.  
Joel 2. 15.  
17 Heb. said.  
18 Heb. great  
men.

5 The <sup>g</sup>waters compassed me about, even to the soul: the depth closed me round about, the weeds were wrapped about my head.

6 I went down to the <sup>14</sup>bottoms of the mountains; the earth with her bars was about me for ever: yet hast thou brought up my life <sup>h</sup>from <sup>15</sup>corruption, O LORD my God.

7 When my soul fainted within me I remembered the LORD: <sup>i</sup>and my prayer came in unto thee, into thine holy temple.

8 They that observe <sup>k</sup>lying vanities forsake their own mercy.

9 But I will <sup>j</sup>sacrifice unto thee with the voice of thanksgiving; I will pay that that I have vowed. <sup>m</sup>Salvation is of the LORD.

10 ¶ And the LORD spake unto the fish, and it vomited out Jō'nah upon the dry land.

## CHAPTER 3.

*Jonah, sent again, preacheth to the Ninevites.*

**A**ND the word of the LORD came unto Jō'nah the second time, saying,

2 Arise, go unto Nin'ē-veh, that great city, and preach unto it the preaching that I bid thee.

3 So Jō'nah arose, and went unto Nin'ē-veh, according to the word of the LORD. Now Nin'ē-veh was an <sup>16</sup>exceeding great city of three days' journey.

4 And Jō'nah began to enter into the city a day's journey, and <sup>a</sup>he cried, and said, Yet forty days, and Nin'ē-veh shall be overthrown.

5 ¶ So the people of Nin'ē-veh <sup>b</sup>believed God, and proclaimed a fast, and put on sackcloth, from the greatest of them even to the least of them.

6 For word came unto the king of Nin'ē-veh, and he arose from his throne, and he laid his robe from him, and covered him with sackcloth, <sup>c</sup>and sat in ashes.

7 <sup>d</sup>And he caused it to be proclaimed and <sup>17</sup>published through Nin'ē-veh by the decree of the king and his <sup>18</sup>nobles, saying, Let neither man nor beast, herd nor flock, taste any thing: let them not feed, nor drink water:

8 But let man and beast be covered

with sackcloth, and cry mightily unto God: yea, <sup>e</sup> let them turn every one from his evil way, and from <sup>f</sup> the violence that *is* in their hands.

9 <sup>g</sup> Who can tell if God will turn and repent, and turn away from his fierce anger, that we perish not?

10 <sup>h</sup> And God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not.

## CHAPTER 4.

*Jonah, repining at God's mercy, is reproved.*

**B**UT it displeased Jō'nah exceedingly, and he was very angry.

2 And he prayed unto the LORD, and said, I pray thee, O LORD, was not this my saying, when I was yet in my country? Therefore I <sup>a</sup> fled before unto Tār'shish: for I knew that thou art a <sup>b</sup> gracious God, and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repentest thee of the evil.

3 <sup>c</sup> Therefore now, O LORD, take, I beseech thee, my life from me; for <sup>d</sup> it is better for me to die than to live.

4 <sup>e</sup> Then said the LORD, <sup>f</sup> Doest thou well to be angry?

5 So Jō'nah went out of the city, and sat on the east side of the city, and there made him a booth, and sat

B. C. 862.

<sup>e</sup> Is. 58. 6.  
<sup>f</sup> Is. 59. 6.

<sup>g</sup> 2 Sam. 12.  
<sup>h</sup> Joel 2. 14.

<sup>a</sup> Jer. 18. 8.  
<sup>b</sup> Amos 7. 3, 6.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 1. 3.  
<sup>b</sup> Ex. 34. 6.  
<sup>c</sup> Ps. 86. 5.  
<sup>d</sup> Joel 2. 13.  
<sup>e</sup> 1 Kin. 19. 4.  
<sup>f</sup> ver. 8.

<sup>2</sup> Or, Art thou greatly angry?

<sup>3</sup> Or, palm-crisp.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. Kikajon.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. rejoiced with great joy.

<sup>6</sup> Or, silent.

<sup>7</sup> Or, Art thou greatly angry?

<sup>8</sup> Or, I am greatly angry.

<sup>9</sup> Or, spared.

<sup>10</sup> Heb. was the son of the night.

<sup>11</sup> ch. 1. 2; 3.

<sup>12</sup> Deut. 1. 39.  
<sup>13</sup> Ps. 36. 6;  
145. 9.

under it in the shadow, till he might see what would become of the city.

6 And the LORD God prepared a <sup>g</sup> gourd, and made it to come up over Jō'nah, that it might be a shadow over his head, to deliver him from his grief. So Jō'nah <sup>h</sup> was exceeding glad of the gourd.

7 But God prepared a worm when the morning rose the next day, and it smote the gourd that it withered.

8 And it came to pass, when the sun did arise, that God prepared a <sup>i</sup> vehement east wind; and the sun beat upon the head of Jō'nah, that he fainted, and wished in himself to die, and said, <sup>j</sup> It is better for me to die than to live.

9 And God said to Jō'nah, <sup>k</sup> Doest thou well to be angry for the gourd? And he said, <sup>l</sup> I do well to be angry, even unto death.

10 Then said the LORD, Thou hast <sup>m</sup> had pity on the gourd, for the which thou hast not laboured, neither madest it grow; which <sup>n</sup> came up in a night, and perished in a night:

11 And should not I spare Nin'g-veh, <sup>o</sup> that great city, wherein are more than sixscore thousand persons <sup>p</sup> that cannot discern between their right hand and their left hand; and also much <sup>q</sup> cattle?

## MICAH.

## CHAPTER 1.

<sup>1</sup> Micah sheweth the wrath of God against Jacob for idolatry. <sup>10</sup> He exhorteth to mourning.

**T**HE word of the LORD that came to <sup>a</sup> Mī'cah the Mō'rāš-thite in the days of Jō'tham, Á'hāz, and Hēz-ē-ki'ah, kings of Jū'dah, <sup>b</sup> which he saw concerning Sā-mā'rī-ā and Jē-rū'sā-lēm.

2 <sup>c</sup> Hear, all ye people; <sup>d</sup> hearken, O earth, and <sup>e</sup> all that therein is: and let the Lord God <sup>f</sup> be witness against you, the Lord from <sup>g</sup> his holy temple.

3 For, behold, <sup>h</sup> the LORD cometh forth out of his <sup>i</sup> place, and will come down, and tread upon the <sup>j</sup> high places of the earth.

4 And <sup>k</sup> the mountains shall be molten under him, and the valleys shall be cleft, as wax before the fire, and

B. C. 750.

<sup>a</sup> Jer. 26. 18.  
<sup>b</sup> Amos 1. 1.

<sup>c</sup> Heb. Hear, ye people, all of them.

<sup>d</sup> Deut. 32. 1.

<sup>e</sup> Is. 1. 2.

<sup>f</sup> Heb. the fulness thereof.

<sup>g</sup> Ps. 50. 7.

<sup>h</sup> Mal. 3. 5.

<sup>i</sup> Ps. 11. 4.

<sup>j</sup> Jonah 2. 7.

<sup>k</sup> Hab. 2. 20.

<sup>l</sup> Is. 26. 21.

<sup>m</sup> Ps. 115. 3.

<sup>n</sup> Deut. 32. 13.

<sup>o</sup> Amos 4. 13.

<sup>p</sup> Judg. 5. 5.

<sup>q</sup> Ps. 97. 5.

<sup>r</sup> Is. 64. 1, 2, 3.

<sup>s</sup> Amos 9. 5.

<sup>t</sup> Hab. 3. 6, 10.

<sup>u</sup> Heb. a descent.

<sup>v</sup> 2 Kin. 19. 25.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 3. 12.

<sup>x</sup> 2 Esdr. 13. 14.

<sup>y</sup> m Hos. 2. 5.

as the waters *that are* poured down <sup>13</sup> a steep place.

5 For the transgression of Jā'qōb <sup>14</sup> is all this, and for the sins of the house of Is'ra-el. What is the transgression of Jā'qōb? <sup>15</sup> is it not Sā-mā'rī-ā? and what <sup>16</sup> are the high places of Jū'dah? <sup>17</sup> are they not Jē-rū'sā-lēm?

6 Therefore I will make Sā-mā'rī-ā <sup>18</sup> as an heap of the field, and as plantings of a vineyard: and I will pour down the stones thereof into the valley, and I will <sup>19</sup> discover the foundations thereof.

7 And all the graven images thereof shall be beaten to pieces, and all the <sup>20</sup> images thereof shall be burned with the fire, and all the idols thereof will I lay desolate: for she gathered <sup>21</sup> it of the hire of an harlot,

and they shall return to the hire of an harlot.

8 Therefore <sup>a</sup>I will wail and howl, <sup>b</sup>I will go stripped and naked: <sup>c</sup>I will make a wailing like the dragons, and mourning as the <sup>d</sup>owls.

9 For <sup>e</sup>her wound is incurable; for <sup>f</sup>it is come unto Jū'dah; he is come unto the gate of my people, even to Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

10 ¶ Declare ye it not at Gāth, weep ye not at all: in the house of <sup>g</sup>Āph'rah <sup>h</sup>roll thyself in the dust.

11 Pass ye away, <sup>i</sup>thou <sup>j</sup>inhabitant of Sāph'ir, having thy <sup>k</sup>shame naked: the inhabitant of <sup>l</sup>Zā'g-nān came not forth in the mourning of <sup>m</sup>Bēth-ē'zel; he shall receive of you his standing.

12 For the inhabitant of Mā'roth <sup>n</sup>waited carefully for good: but <sup>o</sup>evil came down from the LORD unto the gate of Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

13 O thou inhabitant of <sup>p</sup>Lā'chish, bind the chariot to the swift beast: she is the beginning of the sin to the daughter of Zi'ōn: for the transgressions of <sup>q</sup>İs'ra-el were found in thee.

14 Therefore shalt thou <sup>r</sup>give presents <sup>s</sup>to Mōr'esh-eth-gāth: the houses of <sup>t</sup>Āch'zib shall be a lie to the kings of <sup>u</sup>İs'ra-el.

15 Yet will I bring an heir unto thee, O inhabitant of <sup>v</sup>Ā-mā-rē'shah: <sup>w</sup>he shall come unto <sup>x</sup>Ā-dūl'lām the glory of <sup>y</sup>İs'ra-el.

16 Make thee <sup>z</sup>balld, and poll thee for thy <sup>a</sup>delicate children; enlarge thy baldness as the eagle; for they are gone into captivity from thee.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 *Against oppression.* 7 *A reproof of injustice and idolatry.* 12 *A promise of restoring Jacob.*

**W**OE to them <sup>a</sup>that devise iniquity, and <sup>b</sup>work evil upon their beds! when the morning is light, they practise it, because <sup>c</sup>it is in the power of their hand.

2 And they covet <sup>d</sup>fields, and take them by violence; and houses, and take them away: so they <sup>e</sup>oppress a man and his house, even a man and his heritage.

3 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, against <sup>f</sup>this family do I devise an evil, from which ye shall not

B. C. 750.

n Is. 21. 3.  
Jer. 4. 19.  
o Is. 20. 2, 3, 4.  
p Job 30. 23.  
q Ps. 102. 6.

2 Heb. daughters of the owl.

3 Or, she is grievously sick of her wounds.

q 2 Kin. 18. 13.

Is. 6. 7, 8.

r 2 Sam. 1. 20.

4 That is, Dust.

s Jer. 6. 26.

5 Or, thou that dwellest fairly.

6 Heb. inhabitress.

l Is. 20. 4;

47. 2, 3.

Jer. 13. 22.

Nah. 3. 5.

7 Or, the country of flocks.

8 Or, a place near.

9 Or, was grieved.

u Amos 3. 6.

z 2 Kin. 18. 14, 17.

v 2 Sam. 8. 2.

2 Kin. 18. 14.

15, 16.

10 Or, for.

11 That is, a lie.

z Josh. 15. 44.

a Josh. 15. 44.

12 Or, the glory of Israel shall come, &c.

b 2 Chr. 11. 7.

c Job 1. 20.

15. 2; 22.

12.

Jer. 7. 29;

16. 6; 47. 5;

48. 37.

d Lam. 4. 5.

a Hos. 7. 6.

b Ps. 36. 4.

c Gen. 31. 29.

d Is. 5. 8.

13 Or, defraud.

e Jer. 8. 3.

f Amos 3. 13.

g Eph. 5. 16.

h Hab. 2. 6.

i 2 Sam. 1. 17.

cir. 730.]

14 Heb. with a lamentation of lamentations.

i ch. 1. 15.

15 Or, instead of restoring.

k Deut. 32. 8, 9.

16 Or, Prophecy not as they prophesy.

17 Heb. Drop, &c.

Ezek. 21. 2.

l Is. 30. 10.

Amos 2. 12;

7. 16.

18 Or, shortened

19 Heb. upright

20 Heb. yesterday.

21 Heb. over against a garment.

22 Or, wives, m Deut. 12. 8.

n Lev. 15. 25.

23 Jer. 3. 2.

22 Or, walk with the wind, and lie falsely.

o Ezek. 13. 3.

p ch. 4. 6, 7.

q Jer. 31. 10.

r Ezek. 36. 37.

s Hos. 3. 5.

t Is. 52. 12.

remove your necks; neither shall ye go haughtily: <sup>f</sup>for this time is evil.

4 ¶ In that day shall one <sup>g</sup>take up a parable against you, and <sup>h</sup>lament <sup>i</sup>with a doleful lamentation, and say, We be utterly spoiled: <sup>j</sup>he hath changed the portion of my people: how hath he removed it from me! <sup>k</sup>turning away he hath divided our fields.

5 Therefore thou shalt have none that shall <sup>l</sup>cast a cord by lot in the congregation of the LORD.

6 <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> Prophecy ye not, say they to them that prophesy: they shall not prophesy to them, that they shall not take shame.

7 ¶ O thou that art named the house of Jā'qob, is the spirit of the LORD <sup>18</sup>straitened? are these his doings? do not my words do good to him that walketh <sup>19</sup>uprightly?

8 Even <sup>20</sup>of late my people is risen up as an enemy: ye pull off the robe <sup>21</sup>with the garment from them that pass by securely as men averse from war.

9 The <sup>22</sup>women of my people have ye cast out from their pleasant houses; from their children have ye taken away my glory for ever.

10 Arise ye, and depart; for this is not your <sup>m</sup>rest: because it is <sup>n</sup>polluted, it shall destroy you, even with a sore destruction.

11 If a man <sup>23</sup>walking in the spirit and falsehood do lie, saying, I will prophesy unto thee of wine and of strong drink; he shall even be the prophet of this people.

12 ¶ I will surely assemble, O Jā'qob, all of thee; I will surely gather the remnant of <sup>q</sup>İs'ra-el; I will put them together <sup>r</sup>as the sheep of Bōz'-rah, as the flock in the midst of their fold: <sup>s</sup>they shall make great noise by reason of the multitude of men.

13 The breaker is come up before them: they have broken up, and have passed through the gate, and are gone out by it: and <sup>t</sup>their king shall pass before them, <sup>u</sup>and the LORD on the head of them.

13 Heb. upright

20 Heb. yesterday.

21 Heb. over against a garment.

22 Or, wives, m Deut. 12. 8.

n Lev. 15. 25.

23 Jer. 3. 2.

22 Or, walk with the wind, and lie falsely.

o Ezek. 13. 3.

p ch. 4. 6, 7.

q Jer. 31. 10.

r Ezek. 36. 37.

s Hos. 3. 5.

t Is. 52. 12.

## CHAPTER 3.

1 The cruelty of the princes. 5 The falsehood of the prophets. 8 The security of them both.

AND I said, Hear, I pray you, O heads of Jā'qob, and ye princes of the house of Is'ra-el; <sup>a</sup> Is it not for you to know judgment?

2 Who hate the good, and love the evil; who pluck off their skin from off them, and their flesh from off their bones;

3 Who also <sup>b</sup> eat the flesh of my people, and flay their skin from off them; and they break their bones, and chop them in pieces, as for the pot, and <sup>c</sup> as flesh within the caldron.

4 Then <sup>d</sup> shall they cry unto the LORD, but he will not hear them: he will even hide his face from them at that time, as they have behaved themselves ill in their doings.

5 ¶ Thus saith the LORD <sup>e</sup> concerning the prophets that make my people err, that <sup>f</sup> bite with their teeth, and cry, Peace; and <sup>g</sup> he that putteth not into their mouths, they even prepare war against him.

6 <sup>h</sup> Therefore night shall be unto you, <sup>i</sup> that ye shall not have a vision; and it shall be dark unto you, <sup>j</sup> that ye shall not divine; <sup>k</sup> and the sun shall go down over the prophets, and the day shall be dark over them.

7 Then shall the seers be ashamed, and the diviners confounded: yea, they shall all cover their <sup>l</sup> lips; <sup>k</sup> for there is no answer of God.

8 ¶ But truly I am full of power by the spirit of the LORD, and of judgment, and of might, <sup>i</sup> to declare unto Jā'qob his transgression, and to Is'ra-el his sin.

9 Hear this, I pray you, ye heads of the house of Jā'qob, and princes of the house of Is'ra-el, that abhor judgment, and pervert all equity.

10 <sup>m</sup> They build up Zi'ōn with <sup>n</sup> blood, and Jē-ru'sā-lēm with iniquity.

11 <sup>o</sup> The heads thereof judge for reward, and <sup>p</sup> the priests thereof teach for hire, and the prophets thereof divine for money: <sup>q</sup> yet will they lean upon the LORD, <sup>r</sup> and say, Is not the LORD among us? none evil can come upon us.

12 Therefore shall Zi'ōn for your

B. C. 710.

a Jer. 5. 4, 5.

b Ps. 14. 4.

c Ezek. 11. 3, 7.

d Ps. 18. 41.

e Prov. 1. 23.

f Is. 1. 15.

g Ezek. 8. 18.

h Zech. 7. 13.

i Is. 56. 10, 11.

j Ezek. 13. 10;

k 22. 25.

l f ch. 2. 11.

m Matt. 7. 15.

n Ezek. 13. 19,

19.

o Is. 8. 20, 22.

p Ezek. 13. 23.

q Zech. 13. 4.

r 2 Heb. from a vision.

s 3 Heb. from divining.

t Amos 6. 9.

u 4 Heb. upper lip.

v k Ps. 74. 9.

w Amos 8. 11.

x l Is. 58. 1.

y m Jer. 22. 13.

z n Ezek. 22. 27.

aa Hab. 2. 12.

ab Zeph. 3. 3.

ac 5 Heb. bloods.

ad o Is. 1. 23.

ae Ezek. 22. 12.

af Hos. 4. 18.

ag ch. 7. 3.

ah p Jer. 6. 13.

ai q Is. 48. 2.

aj Jer. 7. 4.

ak Rom. 2. 17.

al 6 Heb. saying.

am r Jer. 26. 18.

an ch. 1. 6.

ao s Ps. 79. 1.

ap t ch. 4. 2.

aq n Is. 2. 2, &c.

ar Ezek. 17. 22,

23.

as b Is. 2. 4.

at Joel 3. 10.

au 7 Or, scythes.

av c Ps. 72. 7.

aw d 1 Kin. 4. 25.

ax Zech. 3. 10.

ay e Jer. 2. 11.

az f Zech. 10. 12.

ba g Ezek. 34. 16.

bb Zeph. 3. 19.

bc h Ps. 147. 2.

bd Ezek. 34. 13;

37. 21.

be i ch. 2. 12; 5.

bf 3, 7, 8; 7. 18.

bg k Is. 9. 6; 24. 23.

bh Dan. 7. 14, 27.

bi Luke 1. 33.

bj Rev. 11. 15.

bk 8 Or, Elder;

bl Gen. 35. 21.

bm l Jer. 8. 19.

bn m Is. 13. 8;

bo 21. 3.

bp Jer. 30. 6;

bq 50. 43.

sake be <sup>r</sup> plowed as a field, <sup>s</sup> and Jē-ru'sā-lēm shall become heaps, and <sup>t</sup> the mountain of the house as the high places of the forest.

## CHAPTER 4.

1 The glory, 8 kingdom, 11 and victory of the church.

BUT <sup>a</sup> in the last days it shall come to pass, that the mountain of the house of the LORD shall be established in the top of the mountains, and it shall be exalted above the hills; and people shall flow unto it.

2 And many nations shall come, and say, Come, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, and to the house of the God of Jā'qob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for the law shall go forth of Zi'ōn, and the word of the LORD from Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

3 ¶ And he shall judge among many people, and rebuke strong nations afar off; and they shall beat their swords into <sup>b</sup> plowshares, and their spears into <sup>c</sup> pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up a sword against nation, <sup>c</sup> neither shall they learn war any more.

4 <sup>d</sup> But they shall sit every man under his vine and under his fig tree; and none shall make them afraid: for the mouth of the LORD of hosts hath spoken it.

5 For <sup>e</sup> all people will walk every one in the name of his god, and <sup>f</sup> we will walk in the name of the LORD our God for ever and ever.

6 In that day, saith the LORD, <sup>g</sup> will I assemble her that halteth, <sup>h</sup> and I will gather her that is driven out, and her that I have afflicted;

7 And I will make her that halted <sup>i</sup> a remnant, and her that was cast far off a strong nation: and the LORD <sup>k</sup> shall reign over them in mount Zi'ōn from henceforth, even for ever.

8 ¶ And thou, O tower of <sup>l</sup> the flock, the strong hold of the daughter of Zi'ōn, unto thee shall it come, even the first dominion; the kingdom shall come to the daughter of Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

9 Now why dost thou cry out aloud? <sup>i</sup> is there no king in thee? is thy counsellor perished? for <sup>m</sup> pangs have taken thee as a woman in travail.

10 Be in pain, and labour to bring forth, O daughter of Zi'ôn, like a woman in travail: for now shalt thou go forth out of the city, and thou shalt dwell in the field, and thou shalt go *even* to Bāb'ÿ-lon; there shalt thou be delivered; there the LORD shall redeem thee from the hand of thine enemies.

11 ¶ Now also many nations are gathered against thee, that say, Let her be defiled, and let our eye look upon Zi'ôn.

12 But they know not the thoughts of the LORD, neither understand they his counsel: for he shall gather them as the sheaves into the floor.

13 Arise and thresh, O daughter of Zi'ôn: for I will make thine horn iron, and I will make thy hoofs brass: and thou shalt beat in pieces many people: and I will consecrate their gain unto the LORD, and their substance unto the Lord of the whole earth.

## CHAPTER 5.

1 Birth of Christ. 4 His kingdom. 8 His conquest.

NOW gather thyself in troops, O daughter of troops: he hath laid siege against us: they shall smite the judge of Is'ra-el with a rod upon the cheek.

2 But thou, Bēth'-lē-hēm Ēph'-rā-tah, though thou be little among the thousands of Jū'dah, yet out of thee shall he come forth unto me that is to be ruler in Is'ra-el; whose goings forth have been from of old, from everlasting. ★

3 Therefore will he give them up, until the time that she which travaileth hath brought forth: then the remnant of his brethren shall return unto the children of Is'ra-el.

4 ¶ And he shall stand and feed in the strength of the LORD, in the majesty of the name of the LORD his God; and they shall abide: for now shall he be great unto the ends of the earth.

5 And this man shall be the peace, when the Ās-sÿr'-an shall come into our land: and when he shall tread in our palaces, then shall we raise against him seven shepherds, and eight principal men.

6 And they shall waste the land

B. C. 710.

7 Lam. 2. 16.

8 Obad. 12. ch. 7. 10.

9 Is. 55. 8.

10 Rom. 11. 33.

11 Is. 21. 10.

12 Is. 41. 15, 16.

13 Jer. 51. 33.

14 Dan. 2. 44.

15 Is. 16. 7, 23.

16 Is. 60. 6, 9.

17 Zech. 4. 14: 6. 5.

18 Lam. 3. 30.

19 Matt. 5. 39;

20 27. 30.

21 Matt. 2. 6.

22 John 7. 42.

23 1 Sam. 23. 23.

24 Ex. 18. 25.

25 Gen. 49. 10.

26 Is. 9. 6.

27 Ps. 90. 2.

28 Prov. 8. 22, 23.

29 John 1. 1.

30 Heb. the days of eternity.

31 q ch. 4. 10.

32 h ch. 4. 7.

33 Or, ruler.

34 Is. 40. 11;

35 49. 10.

36 Ezek. 34. 23.

37 ch. 7. 14.

38 k Ps. 72. 8.

39 Is. 52. 13.

40 Zech. 9. 10.

41 Luke 1. 32.

42 l Ps. 72. 7.

43 Is. 9. 6.

44 Zech. 9. 10.

45 Luke 2. 14.

46 Eph. 2. 14.

47 Heb. princes of men.

48 Heb. eat up.

49 m Gen. 10. 8,

10. 11.

50 Or, with her own naked sword.

51 n Luke 1. 71.

52 o ver. 3.

53 p Deut. 32. 2.

54 Ps. 72. 6;

110. 3.

55 q Or, goats.

56 Zech. 9. 10.

57 Is. 2. 6.

58 Zech. 13. 2.

59 Or, statues.

60 l Is. 2. 8.

61 Or, enemies.

62 u ver. 8.

63 Ps. 149. 7.

64 2 Thess. 1. 8.

65 10 Or, with.

66 a Deut. 32. 1.

67 Ps. 50. 1, 4.

68 Is. 1. 2.

69 b Hos. 12. 2.

70 c Is. 1. 18; 5.

71 3. 4; 43. 26.

72 Hos. 4. 1.

of Ās-sÿr'-l-a with the sword, and the land of M'Nim'rōd in the entrances thereof: thus shall he deliver us from the Ās-sÿr'-an, when he cometh into our land, and when he treadeth within our borders.

7 And the remnant of Jā'qōb shall be in the midst of many people as a dew from the LORD, as the showers upon the grass, that tarrieth not for man, nor waiteth for the sons of men.

8 ¶ And the remnant of Jā'qōb shall be among the Gēn'tiles in the midst of many people as a lion among the beasts of the forest, as a young lion among the flocks of sheep: who, if he go through, both treadeth down, and teareth in pieces, and none can deliver.

9 Thine hand shall be lifted up upon thine adversaries, and all thine enemies shall be cut off.

10 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD, that I will cut off thy horses out of the midst of thee, and I will destroy thy chariots:

11 And I will cut off the cities of thy land, and throw down all thy strong holds:

12 And I will cut off witchcrafts out of thine hand; and thou shalt have no more soothsayers:

13 Thy graven images also will I cut off, and thy standing images out of the midst of thee; and thou shalt no more worship the work of thine hands.

14 And I will pluck up thy groves out of the midst of thee: so will I destroy thy cities.

15 And I will execute vengeance in anger and fury upon the heathen, such as they have not heard.

## CHAPTER 6.

1 God's controversy for unkindness, 6 for ignorance, 10 for injustice, 16 and for idolatry.

HEAR ye now what the LORD saith; Arise, contend thou before the mountains, and let the hills hear thy voice.

2 Hear ye, O mountains, the LORD's controversy, and ye strong foundations of the earth: for the LORD hath a controversy with his people, and he will plead with Is'ra-el.

3 O my people, <sup>a</sup> what have I done unto thee? and wherein have I wearied thee? testify against me.

4 <sup>a</sup> For I brought thee up out of the land of <sup>b</sup> Egypt, and redeemed thee out of the house of servants; and I sent before thee <sup>c</sup> Mo'ses, Aar'qn, and Mir'iam.

5 O my people, remember now what <sup>d</sup> Ba'lak king of Mo'ab consulted, and what Ba'lakam the son of Be'or answered him from <sup>e</sup> Shit'kun unto Gil'gal; that ye may know <sup>f</sup> the righteousness of the LORD.

6 ¶ Wherewith shall I come before the LORD, and bow myself before the high God? shall I come before him with burnt offerings, with calves <sup>g</sup> of a year old?

7 <sup>h</sup> Will the LORD be pleased with thousands of rams, or with ten thousands of <sup>i</sup> rivers of oil? <sup>j</sup> shall I give my firstborn for my transgression, the fruit of my <sup>k</sup> body for the sin of my soul?

8 He hath <sup>m</sup> shewed thee, O man, what is good; and what doth the LORD require of thee, but <sup>n</sup> to do justly, and to love mercy, and to <sup>o</sup> walk humbly with thy God?

9 The LORD's voice crieth unto the city, and <sup>p</sup> the man of wisdom shall see thy name: hear ye the rod, and who hath appointed it.

10 ¶ <sup>q</sup> Are there yet the treasures of wickedness in the house of the wicked, and the <sup>r</sup> scant measure <sup>s</sup> that is abominable?

11 <sup>t</sup> Shall I count them pure with <sup>u</sup> the wicked balances, and with the bag of deceitful weights?

12 For the rich men thereof are full of violence, and the inhabitants thereof have spoken lies, and <sup>v</sup> their tongue is deceitful in their mouth.

13 Therefore also will I <sup>w</sup> make thee sick in smiting thee, in making thee desolate because of thy sins.

14 <sup>x</sup> Thou shalt eat, but not be satisfied; and thy casting down shall be in the midst of thee; and thou shalt take hold, but shalt not deliver; and <sup>y</sup> that which thou deliverest will I give up to the sword.

15 Thou shalt <sup>z</sup> sow, but thou shalt not reap; thou shalt tread the olives, but thou shalt not anoint thee with

B. C. 710.

<sup>d</sup> Jer. 2. 5, 31.  
<sup>e</sup> Ex. 12. 31;  
14. 30; 20. 2.  
Deut. 4. 20.  
Amos 2. 10.  
<sup>f</sup> Num. 22. 5;  
23. 7; 24. 10, 11.  
Deut. 23. 4, 5.  
Josh. 24. 9, 10.  
Rev. 2. 14.  
<sup>g</sup> Num. 25. 1;  
33. 49.  
Josh. 4. 19;  
5. 10.

<sup>h</sup> Judg. 5. 11.  
<sup>i</sup> Job 29. 6.  
<sup>j</sup> 2 Kin. 16. 3; 21. 6; 23. 10.  
<sup>k</sup> Jer. 7. 31; 19. 5.  
<sup>l</sup> Ezek. 23. 37.  
<sup>m</sup> 3 Heb. belly.  
<sup>n</sup> Deut. 10. 12.  
<sup>o</sup> 1 Sam. 15. 22.  
<sup>p</sup> Hos. 6. 6; 12. 6.  
<sup>q</sup> Gen. 18. 19.  
<sup>r</sup> Is. 1. 17.  
<sup>s</sup> 4 Heb. humble thyself to walk.  
<sup>t</sup> 5 Or, thy name shall see that which is.  
<sup>u</sup> 6 Or, is there yet unto every man an house of the wicked, &c.  
<sup>v</sup> 7 Heb. measure of leanness.  
<sup>w</sup> Amos 8. 5.  
<sup>x</sup> Deut. 25. 13-16.  
<sup>y</sup> Prov. 11. 1; 20. 10, 23.  
<sup>z</sup> 8 Or, Shall I be pure with, &c.  
<sup>aa</sup> Hos. 12. 7.  
<sup>ab</sup> Jer. 9. 3, 5, 6, 8.  
<sup>ac</sup> Lev. 26. 16.  
<sup>ad</sup> Ps. 107. 17, 18.  
<sup>ae</sup> Lev. 26. 26.  
<sup>af</sup> Hos. 4. 10.  
<sup>ag</sup> Deut. 28. 38, 39, 40.  
<sup>ah</sup> Amos 5. 11.  
<sup>ai</sup> Zeph. 1. 13.  
<sup>aj</sup> Hag. 1. 6.  
<sup>ak</sup> 9 Or, he doth much keep the, &c.  
<sup>al</sup> v. 1 Kin. 16. 25.  
<sup>am</sup> 26.  
<sup>an</sup> z Hos. 5. 11.  
<sup>ao</sup> v. 1 Kin. 16. 30, &c.; 21. 25, 26.  
<sup>ap</sup> 2 Kin. 21. 3.  
<sup>aq</sup> z 1 Kin. 9. 8.  
<sup>ar</sup> Jer. 19. 8.  
<sup>as</sup> 10 Or, astonishment.  
<sup>at</sup> Is. 25. 8.  
<sup>au</sup> Jer. 51. 51.  
Lam. 5. 1.

11 Heb. the gatherings of summer.

<sup>a</sup> Is. 17. 6;  
24. 13.

<sup>b</sup> Is. 28. 4.  
Hos. 9. 10.

<sup>c</sup> Ps. 12. 1;  
14. 1, 3.  
Is. 57. 1.  
12 Or, godly, or, merciful.  
<sup>d</sup> Hab. 1. 15.

<sup>e</sup> Hos. 4. 18.

<sup>f</sup> Is. 1. 23.  
ch. 3. 11.  
13 Heb. the mischief of his soul.

<sup>g</sup> 2 Sam. 23. 6, 7.  
Ezek. 2. 6.  
See Is. 55. 13.

<sup>h</sup> Jer. 9. 4.

<sup>i</sup> Ezek. 22. 7.  
Matt. 10. 21.  
35, 36.  
Luke 12. 53;  
21. 16.  
2 Tim. 3. 2, 3.

<sup>k</sup> Is. 8. 17.

<sup>l</sup> Prov. 24. 17.  
Lam. 4. 21.

oil; and sweet wine, but shalt not drink wine.

16 ¶ For <sup>a</sup> the statutes of <sup>b</sup> Om'ri are <sup>c</sup> kept, and all the works of the house of <sup>d</sup> A'haz, and ye walk in their counsels; that I should make thee <sup>e</sup> a <sup>f</sup> desolation, and the inhabitants thereof an hissing: therefore ye shall bear the <sup>g</sup> reproach of my people.

## CHAPTER 7.

1 The church putteth her confidence not in man, but in God. 8 She triumpheth over her enemies.

W O E is me! for I am as <sup>a</sup> when they have gathered the summer fruits, as <sup>b</sup> the grape gleanings of the vintage: there is no cluster to eat: <sup>c</sup> my soul desired the firstripe fruit.

2 The <sup>d</sup> good man is perished out of the earth: and there is none upright among men: they all lie in wait for blood; <sup>e</sup> they hunt every man his brother with a net.

3 ¶ That they may do evil with both hands earnestly, <sup>f</sup> the prince asketh, <sup>g</sup> and the judge asketh for a reward; and the great man, he uttereth <sup>h</sup> his mischievous desire: so they wrap it up.

4 The best of them <sup>i</sup> is as a brier: the most upright is sharper than a thorn hedge: the day of thy watchmen and thy visitation cometh; now shall be their perplexity.

5 ¶ Trust ye not in a friend, put ye not confidence in a guide: keep the doors of thy mouth from her that lieth in thy bosom.

6 For <sup>a</sup> the son dishonoureth the father, the daughter riseth up against her mother, the daughter in law against her mother in law; a man's enemies are the men of his own house.

7 Therefore <sup>b</sup> I will look unto the LORD; I will wait for the God of my salvation: my God will hear me.

8 ¶ Rejoice not against me, O mine

enemy: <sup>m</sup> when I fall, I shall arise; when I sit in darkness, <sup>n</sup> the LORD shall be a light unto me.

9 <sup>o</sup> I will bear the indignation of the LORD, because I have sinned against him, until he plead my cause, and execute judgment for me: <sup>p</sup> he will bring me forth to the light, and I shall behold his righteousness.

10 <sup>2</sup> Then *she that is mine enemy* shall see it, and <sup>q</sup> shame shall cover her which said unto me, <sup>r</sup> Where is the LORD thy God? <sup>s</sup> mine eyes shall behold her: now <sup>3</sup> shall she be trodden down <sup>t</sup> as the mire of the streets.

11 *In the day that thy <sup>u</sup> walls are to be built, in that day shall the decree be far removed.*

12 *In that day also <sup>x</sup> he shall come even to thee from As-sŷr'-a, <sup>4</sup> and from the fortified cities, and from the fortress even to the river, and from sea to sea, and from mountain to mountain.*

13 <sup>5</sup> Notwithstanding the land shall be desolate because of them that dwell therein, <sup>y</sup> for the fruit of their doings.

14 <sup>6</sup> Feed thy people with thy rod, the flock of thine heritage, which dwell solitarily in <sup>z</sup> the wood, in the midst of Cār'mel: let them feed in

B. C. 710.

*m* Ps. 37. 24.  
*n* Ps. 137. 1.  
*o* Lam. 3. 39.  
*p* Ps. 37. 6.  
*q* Or, *And thou wilt see her that is mine enemy, and cover her with shame.*  
*r* Ps. 35. 26.  
*s* Ps. 42. 3, 10; 79. 10; 115. 2.  
*t* Joel 2. 17.  
*u* ch. 4. 11.  
*v* Heb. *she shall be for a treading down.*  
*w* 2 Sam. 22. 43.

*x* Zeph. 10. 5.  
*y* Amos 9. 11, &c.  
*z* Is. 11. 15; 19. 23, &c.; 27. 13.  
*1* Hos. 11. 11.  
*2* Or, *After that it hath been.*  
*3* Jer. 21. 14. ch. 3. 12.  
*4* Or, *Rule.*  
*5* Ps. 23. 9. ch. 5. 4.  
*6* Is. 37. 24.  
*a* Ps. 68. 22; 78. 12.  
*b* Is. 26. 11.  
*c* Job 21. 5; 29. 9.  
*d* Ps. 72. 9. Is. 49. 23.  
*e* Or, *creeping things.*  
*f* Jer. 33. 9. *g* Ex. 15. 11. *h* Ex. 34. 6, 7. Jer. 50. 20. *i* ch. 4. 7; 5. 3, 7, 8. *k* Ps. 103. 9. Is. 57. 16. Jer. 3. 3. Luke 1. 72, 73. *m* Ps. 105. 9, 10.

Bā'shān and Gŭ'g-ād, as in the days of old.

15 <sup>a</sup> According to the days of thy coming out of the land of E'gypt will I shew unto him marvellous things.

16 <sup>1</sup> The nations <sup>b</sup> shall see and be confounded at all their might: <sup>c</sup> they shall lay their hand upon their mouth, their ears shall be deaf.

17 They shall lick the <sup>d</sup> dust like a serpent, <sup>e</sup> they shall move out of their holes like <sup>f</sup> worms of the earth: <sup>g</sup> they shall be afraid of the LORD our God, and shall fear because of thee.

18 <sup>2</sup> Who is a God like unto thee, that <sup>h</sup> pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of <sup>i</sup> the remnant of his heritage? <sup>k</sup> he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy.

19 He will turn again, he will have compassion upon us; he will subdue our iniquities; and thou wilt cast all their sins into the depths of the sea.

20 <sup>1</sup> Thou wilt perform the truth to Jā'cob, and the mercy to Ā'brā'hām, <sup>m</sup> which thou hast sworn unto our fathers from the days of old.

*f* Jer. 33. 9. *g* Ex. 15. 11. *h* Ex. 34. 6, 7. Jer. 50. 20. *i* ch. 4. 7; 5. 3, 7, 8. *k* Ps. 103. 9. Is. 57. 16. Jer. 3. 3. Luke 1. 72, 73. *m* Ps. 105. 9, 10.

## NAHUM.

### CHAPTER 1.

*The majesty of God in goodness to his people, and severity against his enemies.*

THE burden <sup>a</sup> of Nīn'ē-veh. The book of the vision of Nā'hūm the El'koshite.

<sup>2</sup> God <sup>b</sup> is jealous, and <sup>c</sup> the LORD revengeth; the LORD revengeth, and <sup>3</sup> is furious; the LORD will take vengeance on his adversaries, and he reserveth *wrath* for his enemies.

3 The LORD <sup>d</sup> is slow to anger, and <sup>e</sup> great in power, and will not at all acquit the wicked: <sup>f</sup> the LORD hath his way in the whirlwind and in the storm, and the clouds <sup>g</sup> are the dust of his feet.

4 <sup>g</sup> He rebuketh the sea, and maketh it dry, and drieth up all the rivers: <sup>h</sup> Bā'shān languisheth, and Cār-

B. C. 713.

*a* Zeph. 2. 13.  
*b* Or, *The LORD is a jealous God, and a revenger, &c.*  
*c* Ex. 20. 5; 34. 14.  
*d* Deut. 4. 24. Josh. 24. 19.  
*e* Deut. 32. 35. Ps. 94. 1. Is. 59. 18.  
*f* Heb. *that hath fury.*  
*g* Ex. 34. 6, 7. Neh. 9. 17. Ps. 103. 8. Jonah 4. 2.  
*h* Job 9. 4. *i* Ps. 18. 7. &c.; 97. 2. Hab. 3. 5. 11, 12.  
*j* Ps. 106. 9. Is. 50. 2. Matt. 8. 26. *k* Is. 33. 9. *l* Ps. 68. 8. *m* Judg. 5. 5. *n* Ps. 97. 5. Mic. 1. 4. *o* 2 Pet. 3. 10. *p* Mal. 3. 2. *q* Heb. *stand up.* *r* Rev. 16. 1. *s* 1 Chr. 16. 34. *t* Ps. 100. 5. Jer. 33. 11. Lam. 3. 25. *u* Or, *strength.* *v* Ps. 1. 6. *w* 2 Th. 2. 19. *x* Dan. 9. 26; 11. 10, 22, 40.

mel, and the flower of Lēb'g-non languisheth.

5 <sup>i</sup> The mountains quake at him, and <sup>k</sup> the hills melt, and <sup>l</sup> the earth is burned at his presence, yea, the world, and all that dwell therein.

6 Who can stand before his indignation? and <sup>m</sup> who can <sup>n</sup> abide in the fierceness of his anger? <sup>o</sup> his fury is poured out like fire, and the rocks are thrown down by him.

7 <sup>o</sup> The LORD is good, a <sup>11</sup> strong hold in the day of trouble; and <sup>p</sup> he knoweth them that trust in him.

8 <sup>q</sup> But with an overrunning flood he will make an utter end of the place thereof, and darkness shall pursue his enemies.

*r* Is. 50. 2. Matt. 8. 26. *s* Is. 33. 9. *t* Ps. 68. 8. *u* Judg. 5. 5. *v* Ps. 97. 5. Mic. 1. 4. *w* 2 Pet. 3. 10. *x* Mal. 3. 2. *y* Heb. *stand up.* *z* Rev. 16. 1. *1* 1 Chr. 16. 34. *2* Ps. 100. 5. Jer. 33. 11. Lam. 3. 25. *3* Or, *strength.* *4* Ps. 1. 6. *5* 2 Th. 2. 19. *6* Dan. 9. 26; 11. 10, 22, 40.



9 <sup>r</sup> What do ye imagine against the LORD? <sup>e</sup> he will make an utter end: affliction shall not rise up the second time.

10 For while <sup>they</sup> be folden together <sup>as</sup> thorns, <sup>and</sup> while they are drunken <sup>as</sup> drunkards, <sup>they</sup> shall be devoured <sup>as</sup> stubble fully dry.

11 There is <sup>one</sup> come out of thee, <sup>that</sup> imagineth evil against the LORD, <sup>a</sup> wicked counsellor.

12 Thus saith the LORD; <sup>3</sup> Though <sup>they</sup> be quiet, and likewise many, yet thus <sup>z</sup> shall they be <sup>4</sup> cut down, when he shall <sup>a</sup> pass through. Though I have afflicted thee, I will afflict thee no more.

13 For now will I <sup>b</sup> break his yoke from off thee, and will burst thy bonds in sunder.

14 And the LORD hath given a commandment concerning thee, <sup>that</sup> no more of thy name be sown: out of the house of thy gods will I cut off the graven image and the molten image: <sup>c</sup> I will make thy grave; for thou art vile.

15 Behold <sup>d</sup> upon the mountains the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace! O Jū'dah, <sup>e</sup> keep thy solemn feasts, perform thy vows: for <sup>6</sup> the wicked shall no more pass through thee; <sup>f</sup> he is utterly cut off.

#### CHAPTER 2.

*The victorious armies of God against Nineveh.*

**H**E <sup>7</sup> <sup>a</sup> that dasheth in pieces is come up before thy face: <sup>b</sup> keep the munition, watch the way, make thy loins strong, fortify thy power mightily.

2 <sup>c</sup> For the LORD hath turned away <sup>8</sup> the excellency of Jā'qob, as the excellency of Iq'ra-el: for <sup>d</sup> the emptiers have emptied them out, and marred their vine branches.

3 The shield of his mighty men is made <sup>e</sup> red, the valiant men are <sup>9</sup> in scarlet: the chariots shall be with <sup>10</sup> flaming torches in the day of his preparation, and the fir trees shall be terribly shaken.

4 The chariots shall rage in the streets, they shall jostle one against another in the broad ways: <sup>11</sup> they shall seem like torches, they shall run like the lightnings.

B. C. 713.

<sup>r</sup> Pa. 2. 1.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 Sam. 3. 12.  
<sup>t</sup> 2 Sam. 23.

6. 7.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 3. 11.  
<sup>v</sup> Mal. 4. 1.  
<sup>y</sup> 2 Kin. 19.

23.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb. <sup>a</sup> counsellor of Belial.

3 Or, <sup>f</sup> if they would have been of peace, so should they have been many, and so should they have been shorn, and he should have passed away.

<sup>z</sup> 2 Kin. 19. 35.

37.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. shorn.

<sup>a</sup> Is. 8. 9.

<sup>b</sup> Dan. 11. 10.

<sup>c</sup> Jer. 2. 20;

30. 8.

<sup>c</sup> 2 Kin. 19.

37.

<sup>d</sup> Is. 52. 7.

<sup>e</sup> Rom. 10. 15.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. feast.

6 Heb.

Belial.

<sup>f</sup> ver. 11, 12.

<sup>f</sup> ver. 14.

7 Or, *The disperser,*

or, *hammer.*

<sup>a</sup> Jer. 50. 23.

<sup>b</sup> Jer. 51. 11.

ch. 3. 14.

<sup>c</sup> Is. 10. 12.

<sup>d</sup> Jer. 25. 29.

8 Or, *the pride of Jacob as the pride of Israel.*

<sup>e</sup> Pa. 80. 12.

<sup>f</sup> Hos. 10. 1.

<sup>g</sup> Is. 63. 2. 3.

9 Or, *dyed scarlet.*

10 Or, *fiery torches.*

11 Heb. *their show.*

12 Or, *gallants.*

13 Heb. *covering,* or, *coverer.*

14 Or, *molten.*

15 Or, *that which was established,* or, *there was a stand made.*

16 Or, *discovered.*

<sup>f</sup> Is. 38. 14; 59. 11.

17 Or, *from the days that she hath been.*

18 Or, *cause them to turn.*

19 Or, *and their infinite store, &c.*

20 Heb. *vessels of desire.*

<sup>g</sup> Is. 13. 7. 8.

<sup>h</sup> Dan. 5. 6.

<sup>i</sup> Jer. 30. 6.

<sup>k</sup> Joel 2. 6.

<sup>l</sup> Job 4. 10. 11.

<sup>m</sup> Ezek. 19. 2-7.

<sup>n</sup> Ezek. 29. 3; 38. 3; 39. 1. ch. 3. 5.

<sup>n</sup> 2 Kin. 18. 17; 19. 9, 23.

5 He shall recount his <sup>12</sup> worthies: they shall stumble in their walk; they shall make haste to the wall thereof, and the <sup>13</sup> defence shall be prepared.

6 The gates of the rivers shall be opened, and the palace shall be <sup>14</sup> dissolved.

7 And <sup>15</sup> Hūz'zāb shall be <sup>16</sup> led away captive, she shall be brought up, and her maids shall lead *her* as with the voice of <sup>f</sup> doves, tabering upon their breasts.

8 But Nin'e-veh is <sup>17</sup> of old like a pool of water: yet they shall flee away. Stand, stand, *shall they cry*; but none shall <sup>18</sup> look back.

9 Take ye the spoil of silver, take the spoil of gold: <sup>19</sup> for *there is* none end of the store and glory out of all the <sup>20</sup> pleasant furniture.

10 She is empty, and void, and waste: and the <sup>9</sup> heart melteth, and <sup>h</sup> the knees smite together, <sup>i</sup> and much pain is in all loins, and <sup>k</sup> the faces of them all gather blackness.

11 Where is the dwelling of <sup>l</sup> the lions, and the feedingplace of the young lions, where the lion, *even* the old lion, walked, and the lion's whelp, and none made *them* afraid?

12 The lion did tear in pieces enough for his whelps, and strangled for his lionesses, and filled his holes with prey, and his dens with ravin.

13 <sup>m</sup> Behold, I am against thee, saith the LORD of hosts, and I will burn her chariots in the smoke, and the sword shall devour thy young lions: and I will cut off thy prey from the earth, and the voice of <sup>n</sup> thy messengers shall no more be heard.

14 Or, *molten.* 15 Or, *that which was established,* or, *there was a stand made.* 16 Or, *discovered.* 17 Or, *from the days that she hath been.* 18 Or, *cause them to turn.* 19 Or, *and their infinite store, &c.* 20 Heb. *vessels of desire.* <sup>g</sup> Is. 13. 7. 8. <sup>h</sup> Dan. 5. 6. <sup>i</sup> Jer. 30. 6. <sup>k</sup> Joel 2. 6. <sup>l</sup> Job 4. 10. 11. <sup>m</sup> Ezek. 19. 2-7. <sup>n</sup> Ezek. 29. 3; 38. 3; 39. 1. ch. 3. 5.

#### CHAPTER 3.

*The miserable ruin of Nineveh.*

**W**OE to the <sup>21</sup> <sup>a</sup> bloody city! it is all full of lies and robbery; the prey departeth not;

2 The noise of a whip, and <sup>b</sup> the noise of the rattling of the wheels, and of the prancing horses, and of the jumping chariots.

3 The horseman lifteth up both <sup>22</sup> the brightsword and the glittering spear:

21 Heb. *city of bloods.*  
<sup>a</sup> Ezek. 22. 2.  
3; 24. 6, 9.  
Hab. 2. 12.  
<sup>b</sup> Jer. 47. 3.

22 Heb. *the flame of the sword,* and *the lightning of the spear.*

and there is a multitude of slain, and a great number of carcases; and there is none end of their corpses; they stumble upon their corpses:

4 Because of the multitude of the whoredoms of the wellfavoured harlot, the mistress of witchcrafts, that selleth nations through her whoredoms, and families through her witchcrafts.

5 Behold, I am against thee, saith the LORD of hosts; and I will discover thy skirts upon thy face, and I will shew the nations thy nakedness, and the kingdoms thy shame.

6 And I will cast abominable filth upon thee, and make thee vile, and will set thee as aazingstock.

7 And it shall come to pass, that all they that look upon thee shall flee from thee, and say, Nin'g-veh is laid waste: who will bemoan her? whence shall I seek comforters for thee?

8 Art thou better than populous No, that was situate among the rivers, that had the waters round about it, whose rampart was the sea, and her wall was from the sea?

9 E-thi-o'p-ia and E'gypt were her strength, and it was infinite; Put and Lu'bm were thy helpers.

10 Yet was she carried away, she went into captivity: her young children also were dashed in pieces at the top of all the streets: and they cast lots for her honourable men, and all her great men were bound in chains.

11 Thou also shalt be drunken:

B. C. 713.

c Is. 47. 9, 12.  
Rev. 18. 2, 3.

d ch. 2. 13.  
e Is. 47. 2, 3.  
Jer. 13. 22, 26.

Ezek. 16. 37.  
Mic. 1. 11.

Hab. 2. 16.  
Mal. 2. 9.

Heb. 10. 33.  
Rev. 18. 10.

Jer. 15. 5.  
Amos 6. 2.

Or, nourishing.

Heb. No Amom.

Jer. 46. 25, 26.

Ezek. 30. 14-16.

Heb. in thy help.

Ps. 127. 9.  
Is. 13. 16.

Hos. 13. 16.  
Lam. 2. 19.

Joel 1. 3.  
Obad. 11.

Jer. 25. 17, 27.

ch. 1. 10.  
Rev. 6. 13.

Jer. 50. 37; 51. 30.

Ps. 147. 13.  
Jer. 51. 30.

ch. 2. 1.  
Joel 1. 4.

Or, spreadeth himself.

Ex. 9. 1.  
Ex. 15. 16.

Ps. 76. 6.  
Jer. 50. 18.

Ezek. 31. 3, &c.

Or, valiant ones.

Kin. 22. 17.

Heb. wrinking.

Mic. 1. 9.

Lam. 2. 15.  
Zeph. 2. 15.

See Is. 14. 8, &c.

thou shalt be hid, thou also shalt seek strength because of the enemy:

12 All thy strong holds shall be like fig trees with the firstripe figs: if they be shaken, they shall even fall into the mouth of the eater.

13 Behold, thy people in the midst of thee are women: the gates of thy land shall be set wide open unto thine enemies: the fire shall devour thy bars.

14 Draw thee waters for the siege, fortify thy strong holds: go into clay, and tread the mortar, make strong the brickkiln.

15 There shall the fire devour thee, the sword shall cut thee off, it shall eat thee up like the cankerworm: make thyself many as the cankerworm, make thyself many as the locusts.

16 Thou hast multiplied thy merchants above the stars of heaven, the cankerworm spoileth, and fleeth away.

17 Thy crowned are as the locusts, and thy captains as the great grasshoppers, which camp in the hedges in the cold day, but when the sun ariseth they flee away, and their place is not known where they are.

18 Thy shepherds slumber, O king of As-syr'-a: thy nobles shall dwell in the dust: thy people shall be scattered upon the mountains, and no man gathereth them.

19 There is no healing of thy bruise; thy wound is grievous: all that hear the bruit of thee shall clap their hands over thee: for upon whom hath not thy wickedness passed continually?

## HABAKKUK.

### CHAPTER 1.

1 *Unto Habakkuk, complaining of the iniquity of the land, 5 is shewed the fearful vengeance by the Chaldeans.*

THE burden which Ha-bāk-kūk the prophet did see.

2 O LORD, how long shall I cry, and thou wilt not hear! even cry out unto thee of violence, and thou wilt not save!

3 Why dost thou shew me iniquity, and cause me to behold grievance? for spoiling and violence are before

B. C. 626.

Lam. 3. 8.

Job 21. 7.  
Ps. 34. 3, &c.

Jer. 12. 1.  
Or, wrestled.

Is. 29. 14.  
Acts 13. 41.

me: and there are that raise up strife and contention.

4 Therefore the law is slacked, and judgment doth never go forth: for the wicked doth compass about the righteous; therefore wrong judgment proceedeth.

5 Behold ye among the heathen, and regard, and wonder marvelously: for I will work a work in your days, which ye will not believe, though it be told you.

6 For, lo, <sup>d</sup> I raise up the Chaldeans, that bitter and hasty nation, which shall march through the <sup>b</sup> breadth of the land, to possess the dwellingplaces that are not theirs.

7 They are terrible and dreadful: <sup>a</sup> their judgment and their dignity shall proceed of themselves.

8 Their horses also are swifter than the leopards, and are more <sup>b</sup> fierce than the <sup>c</sup> evening wolves: and their horsemen shall spread themselves, and their horsemen shall come from far; <sup>f</sup> they shall fly as the eagle that hasteth to eat.

9 They shall come all for violence: <sup>67</sup> their faces shall sup up as the east wind, and they shall gather the captivity as the sand.

10 And they shall scoff at the kings, and the princes shall be a scorn unto them: they shall deride every strong hold; for they shall heap dust, and take it.

11 Then shall his mind change, and he shall pass over, and offend, <sup>g</sup> imputing this his power unto his god.

12 ¶ <sup>h</sup> Art thou not from everlasting, O LORD my God, mine Holy One? we shall not die. O LORD, thou hast ordained them for judgment; and, O <sup>b</sup> mighty God, thou hast <sup>9</sup> established them for correction.

13 <sup>k</sup> Thou art of purer eyes than to behold evil, and canst not look on <sup>10</sup> iniquity: <sup>l</sup> wherefore lookest thou upon them that deal treacherously, and holdest thy tongue when the wicked devoureth the man that is more righteous than he?

14 And makest men as the fishes of the sea, as the <sup>11</sup> creeping things, that have no ruler over them?

15 They <sup>m</sup> take up all of them with the angle, they catch them in their net, and gather them in their <sup>12</sup> drag; therefore they rejoice and are glad.

16 Therefore <sup>n</sup> they sacrifice unto their net, and burn incense unto their drag; because by them their portion is fat, and their meat <sup>13 14</sup> plenteous.

17 Shall they therefore empty their net, and not spare continually to slay the nations?

B. C. 626.

d Deut. 28. 49, 50.  
e Jer. 5. 15.  
2 Fulfilled.  
2 Chr. 36. 6.  
3 Heb. breadths.

4 Or, from them shall proceed the judgment of these, and the captivity of these.

5 Heb. sharp.  
e Jer. 5. 6.  
Zeph. 3. 3.  
f Jer. 4. 13.  
6 Or, the supping up of their faces, &c., or, their face shall look toward the east.

7 Heb. the opposition of their faces toward the east.

g Dan. 5. 4.  
h Ps. 90. 2;  
93. 2.  
i Lam. 5. 19.

j Kin. 19. 25.  
Ps. 17. 13.  
Is. 10. 5, 6, 7.  
Ezek. 30. 25.

8 Heb. rock, Deut. 32. 4.  
9 Heb. founded.  
k Ps. 5. 5.  
10 Or, grievance.

l Jer. 12. 1.  
11 Or, moving.  
m Jer. 16. 16.  
Amos 4. 2.

12 Or, Aue net.  
n Deut. 8. 17.  
Is. 10. 13;  
37. 24, 25.  
13 Or, dainty.  
14 Heb. fat.

a Is. 21. 8, 11.  
15 Heb. fenced place.  
b Ps. 85. 8.

16 Or, in me.  
17 Or, when I am argued with.  
18 Heb. upon my reproof, or, arguing.

c Is. 8. 1;  
30. 8.  
d Dan. 10. 14;  
11. 27, 35.

e Heb. 10. 37.  
f John 3. 36.  
Rom. 1. 17.  
Gal. 3. 11.  
Heb. 10. 38.

19 Or, How much more.  
g Prov. 27. 20; 30. 16.  
h Mic. 2. 4.  
20 Or, Ho, he.  
i Is. 33. 1.  
k ver. 17.

21 Heb. bloods. l Jer. 22. 13. 22 Or, gaineth an evil gain. m Jer. 49. 16. Obad. 4. 23 Heb. palm of the hand. 24 Or, piece, or, fastening. 25 Or, witness against it. n Jer. 22. 13. Ezek. 24. 9. Mic. 3. 10. Nah. 3. 1. 26 Heb. bloods.

I WILL <sup>a</sup> stand upon my watch, and set me upon the <sup>15</sup> tower, and will watch to see what he will say <sup>16</sup> unto me, and what I shall answer <sup>17 18</sup> when I am reproved.

2 And the LORD answered me, and said, <sup>c</sup> Write the vision, and make it plain upon tables, that he may run that readeth it.

3 For <sup>d</sup> the vision is yet for an appointed time, but at the end it shall speak, and not lie: though it tarry, wait for it; because it will <sup>e</sup> surely come, it will not tarry.

4 Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him: but the <sup>f</sup> just shall live by his faith.

5 ¶ <sup>19</sup> Yea also, because he transgresseth by wine, he is a proud man, neither keepeth at home, who enlargeth his desire <sup>g</sup> as hell, and is as death, and cannot be satisfied, but gathereth unto him all nations, and heapeth unto him all people:

6 Shall not all these <sup>h</sup> take up a parable against him, and a taunting proverb against him, and say, <sup>20</sup> Woe to him that increaseth that which is not his! how long? and to him that ladeth himself with thick clay!

7 Shall they not rise up suddenly that shall bite thee, and awake that shall vex thee, and thou shalt be for booties unto them?

8 <sup>i</sup> Because thou hast spoiled many nations, all the remnant of the people shall spoil thee; <sup>k</sup> because of men's <sup>21</sup> blood, and for the violence of the land, of the city, and of all that dwell therein.

9 ¶ Woe to him that <sup>l 22</sup> coveteth an evil covetousness to his house, that he may <sup>m</sup> set his nest on high, that he may be delivered from the <sup>23</sup> power of evil!

10 Thou hast consulted shame to thy house by cutting off many people, and hast sinned against thy soul.

11 For the stone shall cry out of the wall, and the <sup>24</sup> beam out of the timber shall <sup>25</sup> answer it.

12 ¶ Woe to him that buildeth a town with <sup>n 26</sup> blood, and stablisheth a city by iniquity!

## CHAPTER 2.

Unto Habakkuk, waiting for an answer, is shewed that he must wait by faith.

13 Behold, *is it not of the LORD of hosts* ° that the people shall labour in the very fire, and the people shall weary themselves <sup>2</sup> for very vanity?

14 For the earth shall be filled <sup>3</sup> with the <sup>P</sup> knowledge of the glory of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea.

15 ¶ Woe unto him that giveth his neighbour drink, that putteth thy <sup>q</sup> bottle to him, and makest him drunken also, that thou mayest <sup>r</sup> look on their nakedness!

16 Thou art filled <sup>4</sup> with shame for glory: <sup>s</sup> drink thou also, and let thy foreskin be uncovered: the cup of the LORD's right hand shall be turned unto thee, and shameful spewing shall be on thy glory.

17 For the violence of Lēb'g-non shall cover thee, and the spoil of beasts, which made them afraid, <sup>t</sup> because of men's blood, and for the violence of the land, of the city, and of all that dwell therein.

18 ¶ <sup>u</sup> What profiteth the graven image that the maker thereof hath graven it; the molten image, and a <sup>v</sup> teacher of lies, that <sup>5</sup> the maker of his work trusteth therein, to make <sup>w</sup> dumb idols?

19 Woe unto him that saith to the wood, Awake; to the dumb stone, Arise, it shall teach! Behold, it is laid over with gold and silver, <sup>x</sup> and there is no breath at all in the midst of it.

20 But <sup>a</sup> the LORD is in his holy temple: <sup>6b</sup> let all the earth keep silence before him.

### CHAPTER 3.

1 *Habakkuk in his prayer trembleth at God's majesty.*  
11 *The confidence of his faith.*

**A** PRAYER of Hā-bāk'kūk the prophet <sup>a</sup> upon Shī-ḡī'q-noth.

2 O LORD, I have heard <sup>b</sup> thy speech, and was afraid: O LORD, <sup>9b</sup> revive thy work in the midst of the years, in the midst of the years make known; in wrath remember mercy.

3 God came from <sup>10</sup> Tē'man, <sup>c</sup> and the Holy One from mount Pā'ran. Sē'lah. His glory covered the heavens, and the earth was full of his praise.

4 And his brightness was as the light; he had <sup>11</sup> horns coming out of

B. C. 626.

o Jer. 51. 58.

2 Or, in vain;

3 Or, by knowing the glory of the LORD.

p Is. 11. 9.

q Hos. 7. 5.

r Gen. 9. 22.

4 Or, more with shame than with glory.

s Jer. 25. 26,

27; 51. 57.

t ver. 8.

u Is. 44. 9, 10;

46. 2.

v Jer. 10. 8.

14.

Zech. 10. 2.

5 Heb. the

fashioner of his fashion.

y Ps. 115. 5.

1 Cor. 12. 2.

z Ps. 135. 17.

a Ps. 11. 4.

6 Heb. be silent all the earth before him.

b Zeph. 1. 7.

Zech. 2. 13.

7 Ps. 7. title.

8 Or, according to variable names, or, tunes, called in Hebrew, Shigionoth.

9 Heb. thy report, or, thy hearing.

10 Or, preserve alive.

b Ps. 55. 6.

10 Or, the south.

c Deut. 33. 2.

Judg. 5. 4.

Ps. 68. 7.

11 Or, bright beams out of his side.

d Nah. 1. 3.

12 Or, burning diseases.

Dent. 32. 24.

e Ps. 18. 6.

f Nah. 1. 5.

g Gen. 49. 26.

13 Or, Ethiopian.

14 Or, under affliction, or, vanity.

h ver. 15.

Dent. 33. 26,

27.

Ps. 68. 4;

104. 3.

15 Or, thy chariots were salvation.

16 Or, Thou didst cleave the rivers of the earth.

i Ps. 78. 15,

16; 105. 41.

k Ex. 19. 16, 18.

l Josh. 3. 16.

m Josh. 10. 12, 13.

17 Or, thine arrows walked in the light, &c.

n Josh. 10. 11.

Ps. 18. 14; 77. 17, 18.

o Jer. 51. 33.

Amos. 1. 3.

Mic. 4. 13.

p Josh. 10. 24; 11. 8, 12.

Ps. 68. 21.

18 Heb. making naked.

19 Heb. were tempestuous.

q ver. 8.

Ps. 77. 19.

20 Or, mud.

r Ps. 119. 120.

Jer. 23. 5.

his hand: and there *was* the hiding: of his power.

5 <sup>d</sup> Before him went the pestilence, and <sup>12e</sup> burning coals went forth at his feet.

6 He stood, and measured the earth: he beheld, and drove asunder the nations; <sup>f</sup> and the <sup>g</sup> everlasting mountains were scattered, the perpetual hills did bow: his ways are everlasting.

7 I saw the tents of <sup>13</sup> Cū'shan <sup>14</sup> in affliction: and the curtains of the land of Mid'ān did tremble.

8 Was the LORD displeased against the rivers? *was* thine anger against the rivers? *was* thy wrath against the sea, <sup>h</sup> that thou didst ride upon thine horses and <sup>15</sup> thy chariots of salvation?

9 Thy bow was made quite naked, according to the oaths of the tribes, *even* thy word. Sē'lah. <sup>16</sup> <sup>i</sup> Thou didst cleave the earth with rivers.

10 <sup>k</sup> The mountains saw thee, and they trembled: the overflowing of the water passed by: the deep uttered his voice, and <sup>l</sup> lifted up his hands on high.

11 <sup>m</sup> The sun and moon stood still in their habitation: <sup>17</sup> at the light of thine <sup>n</sup> arrows they went, and at the shining of thy glittering spear.

12 Thou didst march through the land in indignation, <sup>o</sup> thou didst thresh the heathen in anger.

13 Thou wentest forth for the salvation of thy people, *even* for salvation with thine anointed; <sup>p</sup> thou woundedst the head out of the house of the wicked, <sup>18</sup> by discovering the foundation unto the neck. Sē'lah.

14 Thou didst strike through with his staves the head of his villages: <sup>19</sup> they came out as a whirlwind to scatter me: their rejoicing *was* as to devour the poor secretly.

15 <sup>q</sup> Thou didst walk through the sea with thine horses, *through* the <sup>20</sup> heap of great waters.

16 When I heard, <sup>r</sup> my belly trembled; my lips quivered at the voice: rottenness entered into my bones,

17 <sup>s</sup> I said, I will fall; for I have seen the day of wrath, the day of the LORD's visitation, the day of his anger, the day of his revenge. <sup>t</sup> I said, I will fall; for I have seen the day of the LORD's visitation, the day of his anger, the day of his revenge.

and I trembled in myself, that I might rest in the day of trouble: when he cometh up unto the people, he will <sup>2</sup>invade them with his troops.

17 ¶ Although the fig tree shall not blossom, neither shall fruit be in the vines; the labour of the olive shall <sup>3</sup>fail, and the fields shall yield no meat; the flock shall be cut off from

B. C. 626.

2 Or, cut them in pieces.  
3 Heb. lie.  
4 Job 13. 15.  
5 Is. 41. 16.  
6 Ps. 27. 1.  
7 Sam. 22. 34.  
8 Deut. 32. 13.  
9 Heb. Neginoth,  
Ps. 4. title.

the fold, and there shall be no herd in the stalls:

18 <sup>a</sup>Yet I will <sup>1</sup>rejoice in the LORD, I will joy in the God of my salvation.

19 The LORD God is <sup>u</sup>my strength, and he will make my feet like <sup>2</sup>hinds' feet, and he will make me to <sup>v</sup>walk upon mine high places. To the chief singer on my <sup>4</sup>stringed instruments.

## ZEPHANIAH.

### CHAPTER 1.

God's severe judgment against Judah for divers sins.

THE word of the LORD which came unto Zeph-g-ni'ah the son of Cū'shi, the son of Ūḡd-g-li'ah, the son of Am-g-rī'ah, the son of Hiz-ki'ah, in the days of Jō-si'ah the son of A'mon, king of Jū'dah.

2 <sup>5</sup>I will utterly consume all things from off <sup>6</sup>the land, saith the LORD.

3 <sup>a</sup>I will consume man and beast; I will consume the fowls of the heaven, and the fishes of the sea, and <sup>b</sup>the <sup>7</sup>stumblingblocks with the wicked; and I will cut off man from off the land, saith the LORD.

4 I will also stretch out mine hand upon Jū'dah, and upon all the inhabitants of Jē-ru'sā-lēm; and <sup>c</sup>I will cut off the remnant of Bā'al from this place, and the name of <sup>d</sup>the Chēm-g-rims with the priests;

5 And them <sup>e</sup>that worship the host of heaven upon the house tops; <sup>f</sup>and them that worship and <sup>g</sup>that swear <sup>h</sup>by the LORD, and that swear <sup>h</sup>by Mal'cham;

6 And <sup>i</sup>them that are turned back from the LORD; and those that <sup>k</sup>have not sought the LORD, nor enquired for him.

7 <sup>l</sup>Hold thy peace at the presence of the Lord God: <sup>m</sup>for the day of the LORD is at hand: for <sup>n</sup>the LORD hath prepared a sacrifice, he hath <sup>o</sup>bid his guests.

8 And it shall come to pass in the day of the LORD's sacrifice, that I will <sup>10</sup>punish <sup>o</sup>the princes, and the king's children, and all such as are clothed with strange apparel.

9 In the same day also will I punish all those that leap on the threshold,

B. C. 630.

5 Heb. By taking away I will make an end.  
6 Heb. the face of the land.  
7 Hos. 4. 3.  
8 Ezek. 7. 19.  
9 14. 3. 4. 7.  
10 Matt. 13. 41.  
11 Dr. idols.  
12 Fulfilled, cir. 624.  
13 2 Kin. 23. 4, 5.  
14 Hos. 10. 5.  
15 2 Kin. 23. 12.  
16 Jer. 19. 13.  
17 1 Kin. 18. 21.  
18 2 Kin. 17. 33.  
19 Is. 48. 1.  
20 Hos. 4. 15.  
21 Or, to the LORD.  
22 Josh. 23. 7.  
23 1 Kin. 11. 33.  
24 Is. 1. 4.  
25 Jer. 2. 13, 17.  
26 E. Hos. 7. 7.  
27 Hab. 2. 20.  
28 Zech. 2. 13.  
29 Is. 13. 6.  
30 Is. 34. 6.  
31 Jer. 46. 10.  
32 Ezek. 39. 17.  
33 Rev. 19. 17.  
34 Heb. sanctified, or, pre-pared.  
35 Heb. visit upon.  
36 Or. 39. 6.  
37 2 Chr. 33. 14.  
38 1 Kin. 11. 33.  
39 Or, curdled, or, thickened.  
40 Jer. 48. 11.  
41 Amos 6. 1.  
42 Is. 34. 7.  
43 Deut. 25. 30, 39.  
44 Amos 5. 11.  
45 Mic. 6. 15.  
46 Joel 2. 1, 11.  
47 Jer. 15.  
48 Is. 22. 5.  
49 Jer. 30. 7.  
50 Joel 2. 2, 11.  
51 Amos 5. 18.  
52 Jer. 4. 19.  
53 Deut. 28. 29.  
54 Is. 59. 10.  
55 Ps. 78. 3.  
56 Jer. 9. 22.  
57 Jer. 11. 4.  
58 Jer. 17. 19.

which fill their masters' houses with violence and deceit.

10 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD, that there shall be the noise of a cry from <sup>p</sup>the fish gate, and an howling from the second, and a great crashing from the hills.

11 <sup>q</sup>Howl, ye inhabitants of Māk'-teah, for all the merchant people are cut down; all they that bear silver are cut off.

12 And it shall come to pass at that time, that I will search Jē-ru'sā-lēm with candles, and punish the men that are <sup>11</sup>settled on their lees: <sup>r</sup>that say in their heart, The LORD will not do good, neither will he do evil.  
13 Therefore their goods shall become a booty, and their houses a desolation: they shall also build houses, but <sup>s</sup>not inhabit them; and they shall plant vineyards, but <sup>t</sup>not drink the wine thereof.

14 <sup>u</sup>The great day of the LORD is near, it is near, and hasteth greatly, even the voice of the day of the LORD: the mighty man shall cry there bitterly.

15 <sup>v</sup>That day is a day of wrath, a day of trouble and distress, a day of wasteness and desolation, a day of darkness and gloominess, a day of clouds and thick darkness,

16 A day of <sup>2</sup>the trumpet and alarm against the fenced cities, and against the high towers.

17 And I will bring distress upon men, that they shall <sup>3</sup>walk like blind men, because they have sinned against the LORD: and <sup>4</sup>their blood shall be poured out as dust, and their flesh <sup>5</sup>as the dung.

18 <sup>6</sup>Neither their silver nor their

gold shall be able to deliver them in the day of the LORD's wrath; but the whole land shall be <sup>e</sup>devoured by the fire of his jealousy: for <sup>f</sup>he shall make even a speedy riddance of all them that dwell in the land.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 *An exhortation to repentance. 4 The judgment of the Philistines, 8 of Moab and Ammon, 12 of Ethiopia and Assyria.*

<sup>a</sup> GATHER yourselves together, ye, gather together, O nation <sup>2</sup>not desired;

2 Before the decree bring forth, before the day pass <sup>b</sup>as the chaff, before <sup>c</sup>the fierce anger of the LORD come upon you, before the day of the LORD's anger come upon you.

3 <sup>d</sup>Seek ye the LORD, <sup>e</sup>all ye meek of the earth, which have wrought his judgment; seek righteousness, seek meekness: <sup>f</sup>it may be ye shall be hid in the day of the LORD's anger.

4 ¶ For <sup>g</sup>Gā'zā shall be forsaken, and Ash'ke-lōn a desolation: they shall drive out Ash'dōd <sup>h</sup>at the noon day, and Ek'rōn shall be rooted up.

5 Woe unto the inhabitants of <sup>i</sup>the sea coast, the nation of the Chēr'-eth-ites! the word of the LORD is against you; O <sup>k</sup>Cā'nāan, the land of the Philistines, I will even destroy thee, that there shall be no inhabitant.

6 And the sea coast shall be dwellings and cottages for shepherds, <sup>l</sup>and folds for flocks.

7 And the coast shall be for <sup>m</sup>the remnant of the house of Jū'dah; they shall feed thereupon: in the houses of Ash'ke-lōn shall they lie down in the evening: <sup>3</sup>for the LORD their God shall <sup>n</sup>visit them, and <sup>o</sup>turn away their captivity.

8 ¶ I have heard the reproach of Mō'ab, and <sup>q</sup>the revilings of the children of Ām'mōn, whereby they have reproached my people, and <sup>r</sup>magnified themselves against their border.

9 Therefore <sup>s</sup>as I live, saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Is'ra-el, Surely <sup>t</sup>Mō'ab shall be as Sōd'om, and <sup>u</sup>the children of Ām'mōn as Gō-mōr'rah, <sup>v</sup>even the breeding of nettles, and saltpits, and a perpetual desolation: <sup>w</sup>the residue of my people shall spoil them, and the remnant of my people shall possess them.

B. C. 630.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 3. 8.  
<sup>f</sup> ver. 2, 3.

<sup>a</sup> Joel 2. 16.  
<sup>b</sup> Or, not desirous.

<sup>c</sup> Job 21. 18.  
<sup>d</sup> Ps. 1. 4.

<sup>e</sup> Is. 17. 13.  
<sup>f</sup> Hos. 12. 3.

<sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 23. 26.  
<sup>h</sup> d Pa. 105. 4.

<sup>i</sup> Amos 5. 6.  
<sup>j</sup> Ps. 76. 9.

<sup>k</sup> Joel 2. 14.  
<sup>l</sup> Amos 5. 15.

<sup>m</sup> Jonah 3. 9.  
<sup>n</sup> Jer. 47. 4, 5.

<sup>o</sup> Ezek. 25. 15.  
<sup>p</sup> Amos 1. 6.

<sup>q</sup> 7. 8.  
<sup>r</sup> Zech. 9. 5, 6.

<sup>s</sup> A Jer. 6. 4;  
<sup>t</sup> 15. 8.

<sup>u</sup> Ezek. 25. 16.  
<sup>v</sup> Josh. 13. 3.

<sup>w</sup> See Is. 17. 2.  
<sup>x</sup> ver. 14.

<sup>y</sup> m ver. 9.  
<sup>z</sup> Is. 11. 11.

<sup>aa</sup> Mic. 4. 7; 5.  
<sup>ab</sup> 7. 8.

<sup>ac</sup> Hag. 1. 12;  
<sup>ad</sup> 2. 2.

<sup>ae</sup> Or, when, &c.  
<sup>af</sup> n Ex. 4. 31.

<sup>ag</sup> Luke 1. 68.  
<sup>ah</sup> o Pa. 126. 1.

<sup>ai</sup> Jer. 23. 14.  
<sup>aj</sup> ch. 3. 20.

<sup>ak</sup> p Jer. 48. 27.  
<sup>al</sup> Ezek. 25. 8.

<sup>am</sup> q Ezek. 25. 3, 6.  
<sup>an</sup> r Jer. 48. 1.

<sup>ao</sup> s Is. 15.  
<sup>ap</sup> Jer. 48.

<sup>aq</sup> Ezek. 25. 9.  
<sup>ar</sup> Amos 2. 1.

<sup>as</sup> t Amos 1. 13.  
<sup>at</sup> u Gen. 19. 25.

<sup>au</sup> y Is. 16. 6.  
<sup>av</sup> Jer. 48. 29.

<sup>aw</sup> a Gen. 10. 5.  
<sup>ax</sup> b Is. 18. 1; 20. 4.

<sup>ay</sup> Jer. 46. 9.  
<sup>az</sup> Ezek. 30. 9.

<sup>ba</sup> c Ps. 17. 13.  
<sup>bb</sup> d Is. 10. 12.

<sup>bc</sup> e Jer. 31. 3.  
<sup>bd</sup> f Is. 13. 21, 22.

<sup>be</sup> g Or, pelican.  
<sup>bf</sup> g Is. 34. 11, 14.

<sup>bg</sup> h Or, knots, or chupiters.  
<sup>bh</sup> i Jer. 27. 14.

<sup>bi</sup> t Is. 47. 9.  
<sup>bj</sup> k Rev. 18. 7.

<sup>bk</sup> l Job 27. 23.  
<sup>bl</sup> Lam. 2. 15.

<sup>bm</sup> Ezek. 27. 36.  
<sup>bn</sup> m Nah. 3. 19.

<sup>bo</sup> e Jer. 23. 11.  
<sup>bp</sup> 32.

<sup>bq</sup> Lam. 2. 14.  
<sup>br</sup> Hos. 9. 7.

<sup>bs</sup> f Ezek. 22. 26.  
<sup>bt</sup> g Deut. 32. 4.

<sup>bu</sup> h ver. 15, 17.  
<sup>bv</sup> See Mic. 3.

<sup>bw</sup> 11.  
<sup>bx</sup> i Heb.

<sup>by</sup> morning by morning.

10 This shall they have <sup>v</sup>for their pride, because they have reproached and magnified themselves against the people of the LORD of hosts.

11 The LORD will be terrible unto them: for he will <sup>w</sup>famish all the gods of the earth; <sup>x</sup>and men shall worship him, every one from his place, even all <sup>y</sup>the isles of the heaven.

12 ¶ Ye E-thi-ō-pl-anş also, ye shall be slain by <sup>z</sup>my sword.

13 And he will stretch out his hand against the north, and <sup>a</sup>destroy Ās-sūr'-a; and will make Nīn'-g-veh a desolation, and dry like a wilderness.

14 And <sup>b</sup>flocks shall lie down in the midst of her, all <sup>c</sup>the beasts of the nations: both the <sup>d</sup>cormorant and the bitter snail lodge in the <sup>e</sup>upper lintels of it; their voice shall sing in the windows; desolation shall be in the thresholds: <sup>f</sup>for he shall uncover the <sup>g</sup>cedar work.

15 This is the rejoicing city <sup>h</sup>that dwelt carelessly, <sup>i</sup>that said in her heart, I am, and there is none beside me: how is she become a desolation, a place for beasts to lie down in! every one that passeth by her <sup>j</sup>shall hiss, and <sup>k</sup>wag his hand.

## CHAPTER 3.

1 *A sharp reproof of Jerusalem for divers sins. 8 An exhortation to wait for the restoration of Israel.*

WOOE to <sup>8</sup>her that is filthy and polluted, to the oppressing city!

2 She <sup>a</sup>obeyed not the voice; she trusted not <sup>b</sup>correction; she trusted not in the LORD; she drew not near to her God.

3 <sup>c</sup>Her princes within her are roaring lions; her judges are <sup>d</sup>evening wolves; they gnaw not the bones till the morrow.

4 Her <sup>e</sup>prophets are light and treacherous persons: her priests have polluted the sanctuary, they have done <sup>f</sup>violence to the law.

5 <sup>g</sup>The just LORD <sup>h</sup>is in the midst thereof; he will not do iniquity: <sup>i</sup>every morning doth he bring his

judgment to light, he faileth not; but <sup>1</sup> the unjust knoweth no shame.

6 I have cut off the nations: their <sup>2</sup> towers are desolate; I made their streets waste, that none passeth by: their cities are destroyed, so that there is no man, that there is none inhabitant.

7 <sup>3</sup> I said, Surely thou wilt fear me, thou wilt receive instruction; so their dwelling should not be cut off, howsoever I punished them: but they rose early, and <sup>4</sup> corrupted all their doings.

8 ¶ Therefore <sup>5</sup> wait ye upon me, saith the LORD, until the day that I rise up to the prey: for my determination is to <sup>6</sup> gather the nations, that I may assemble the kingdoms, to pour upon them mine indignation, even all my fierce anger: for all the earth <sup>7</sup> shall be devoured with the fire of my jealousy.

9 For then will I turn to the people <sup>8</sup> a pure <sup>9</sup> language, that they may all call upon the name of the LORD, to serve him with one <sup>10</sup> consent.

10 <sup>11</sup> From beyond the rivers of E-thi-<sup>12</sup>ō-pi-a my suppliants, even the daughter of my dispersed, shall bring mine offering.

11 In that day shalt thou not be ashamed for all thy doings, wherein thou hast transgressed against me: for then I will take away out of the midst of thee them that <sup>13</sup> rejoice in thy pride, and thou shalt no more be haughty <sup>14</sup> because of my holy mountain.

12 I will also leave in the midst of thee <sup>15</sup> an afflicted and poor people, and they shall trust in the name of the LORD.

B. C. 630.

<sup>1</sup> Jer. 3. 3; 6. 15; 8. 12.

<sup>2</sup> Or, corners.

<sup>3</sup> So Jer. 8. 6. Gen. 6. 12.

<sup>4</sup> Ps. 27. 14; 37. 34.

<sup>5</sup> Prov. 20. 22. n Joel 3. 2.

<sup>6</sup> ch. 1. 15. p Is. 19. 18.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. tip.

<sup>8</sup> Heb. shoulder.

<sup>9</sup> Ps. 68. 31. Is. 15. 1, 7;

<sup>10</sup> Mal. 1. 11. Acts 8. 27.

<sup>11</sup> Jer. 7. 4. Mic. 3. 11.

<sup>12</sup> Matt. 3. 9.

<sup>13</sup> Heb. in my holy.

<sup>14</sup> Is. 14. 32. Zech. 11. 11.

<sup>15</sup> Matt. 5. 3. 1 Cor. 1. 27, 28.

James 2. 5. t Mic. 4. 7.

ch. 2. 7.

u Is. 60. 21.

x Is. 63. 8.

Rev. 14. 5.

y Ezek. 34. 28.

Mic. 4. 4; 7. 14.

z Is. 12. 6; 54. 1.

Zech. 2. 10; 8. 3.

a John 1. 49.

b ver. 5, 17.

Ezek. 49. 35.

Rev. 7. 15; 21. 3, 4.

c Is. 35. 3, 4.

d Heb. 12. 12.

6 Or, faint.

e ver. 15.

f Deut. 30. 9.

Is. 62. 5; 65. 19.

Jer. 32. 41.

g Heb. he will be silent.

h Lam. 2. 6.

i Heb. the burden upon it was reproach.

j Ezek. 34. 16.

k Mic. 4. 6, 7.

l Heb. I will set them for a praise.

13 <sup>1</sup> The remnant of Is'ra-el <sup>2</sup> shall not do iniquity, <sup>3</sup> nor speak lies; neither shall a deceitful tongue be found in their mouth: for <sup>4</sup> they shall feed and lie down, and none shall make them afraid.

14 ¶ <sup>5</sup> Sing, O daughter of Zi'ōn; shout, O Is'ra-el; be glad and rejoice with all the heart, O daughter of Jê-rû-sâ-lēm.

15 The LORD hath taken away thy judgments, he hath cast out thine enemy: <sup>6</sup> the king of Is'ra-el, even the LORD, <sup>7</sup> is in the midst of thee: thou shalt not see evil any more.

16 In that day <sup>8</sup> it shall be said to Jê-rû-sâ-lēm, Fear thou not: and to Zi'ōn, <sup>9</sup> Let not thine hands be slack.

17 The LORD thy God <sup>10</sup> is in the midst of thee is mighty; he will save, <sup>11</sup> he will rejoice over thee with joy; <sup>12</sup> he will rest in his love, he will joy over thee with singing.

18 I will gather them that <sup>13</sup> are sorrowful for the solemn assembly, who are of thee, to whom <sup>14</sup> the reproach of it was a burden.

19 Behold, at that time I will undo all that afflict thee: and I will save her that <sup>15</sup> halteth, and gather her that was driven out; and <sup>16</sup> I will get them praise and fame in every land <sup>17</sup> where they have been put to shame.

20 At that time <sup>18</sup> I will bring you again, even in the time that I gather you: for I will make you a name and a praise among all people of the earth, when I turn back your captivity before your eyes, saith the LORD.

10 Heb. of their shame. i Is. 11. 12; 27. 12; 56. 8. Ezek. 28. 25; 34. 13; 37. 21. Amos 9. 14.

## HAGGAI.

### CHAPTER 1.

1 Haggai reproveth the people for neglecting the building of the house. <sup>2</sup> He inviteth them to the building.

I<sup>1</sup> N <sup>2</sup> a the second year of Dâ-rî-us the king, in the sixth month, in the first day of the month, came the word of the LORD <sup>3</sup> by Hâg'gâ-i the prophet unto <sup>4</sup> Zê-rûb'ba-bêl the son of Shê-âl'ti-el, <sup>5</sup> governor of Jû'dah,

B. C. 520.

a Ezra 4. 24; 2. 1.

b Zech. 1. 1.

c Heb. by the hand of Haggai.

d 1 Chr. 3. 17, 19.

e Ezra 3. 2. Matt. 1. 12.

and to Jōsh'u-â the son of d Jōs'-ê-dêch, the high priest, saying,

2 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, This people say, The time is not come, the time that the LORD's house should be built.

3 Then came the word of the LORD, saying, <sup>1</sup> The time is come, the time that I will build the house, and I will plant the tree.

LORD <sup>a</sup>by Hāg'ga-i the prophet, saying,

4 <sup>f</sup>Is it time for you, O ye, to dwell in your cieled houses, and this house *lie waste*?

5 Now therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts; <sup>2</sup>Consider your ways.

6 Ye have <sup>h</sup>sown much, and bring in little; ye eat, but ye have not enough; ye drink, but ye are not filled with drink; ye clothe you, but there is none warm; and <sup>i</sup>he that earneth wages earneth wages *to put it into a bag*<sup>3</sup> with holes.

7 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Consider your ways.

8 Go up to the mountain, and bring wood, and build the house; and I will take pleasure in it, and I will be glorified, saith the LORD.

9 <sup>k</sup>Ye looked for much, and, lo, it came to little; and when ye brought it home, <sup>i</sup>I did <sup>4</sup>blow upon it. Why? saith the LORD of hosts. Because of mine house that *is waste*, and ye run every man unto his own house.

10 Therefore <sup>m</sup>the heaven over you is stayed from dew, and the earth is stayed *from* her fruit.

11 And I <sup>n</sup>called for a drought upon the land, and upon the mountains, and upon the corn, and upon the new wine, and upon the oil, and upon that which the ground bringeth forth, and upon men, and upon cattle, and <sup>o</sup>upon all the labour of the hands.

12 ¶ Then Zē-rūb'ba-bēl the son of Shē-āl'ti-el, and Jōsh'u-a the son of Jōs'e-dēch, the high priest, with all the remnant of the people, obeyed the voice of the LORD their God, and the words of Hāg'ga-i the prophet, as the LORD their God had sent him, and the people did fear before the LORD.

13 Then spake Hāg'ga-i the LORD's messenger in the LORD's message unto the people, saying, <sup>q</sup>I am with you, saith the LORD.

14 And <sup>r</sup>the LORD stirred up the spirit of Zē-rūb'ba-bēl the son of Shē-āl'ti-el, <sup>s</sup>governor of Jū'dah, and the spirit of Jōsh'u-a the son of Jōs'e-dēch, the high priest, and the spirit of all the remnant of the people; <sup>t</sup>and they came and did work in the

B. C. 520.

<sup>e</sup> Ezra 5. 1.  
<sup>f</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 2.  
<sup>g</sup> Ps. 132. 3.  
<sup>h</sup> &c.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. Set your heart on your ways.

<sup>3</sup> ver. 7.  
Lam. 3. 40.  
<sup>4</sup> Deut. 23. 28.

Hos. 4. 10.  
Mic. 6. 13.  
15.  
ch. 2. 16.

<sup>i</sup> Zech. 8. 10.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. pierced through.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 2. 16.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 17.  
<sup>4</sup> Or, blow it away.

<sup>m</sup> Lev. 26. 19.  
Deut. 28. 23.  
<sup>1</sup> Kin. 8. 35.

<sup>n</sup> 1 Kin. 17. 1.  
<sup>2</sup> Kin. 6. 1.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 2. 17.

<sup>p</sup> Ezra 5. 2.

<sup>q</sup> Matt. 28. 20.  
Rom. 8. 31.  
<sup>r</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 22.

Ezra 1. 1.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 2. 21.  
<sup>t</sup> Ezra 5. 2. 8.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. by the hand of.

<sup>a</sup> Ezra 3. 12.  
<sup>b</sup> Zech. 4. 10.  
<sup>c</sup> Zech. 8. 9.

<sup>g</sup> Ex. 29. 45.  
46.  
<sup>e</sup> Neh. 9. 20.

Is. 63. 11.  
<sup>f</sup> ver. 21.  
Heb. 12. 26.

<sup>g</sup> Joel 3. 16.  
<sup>h</sup> Gen. 49. 10.  
Mal. 3. 1.

<sup>i</sup> John 1. 14.  
<sup>k</sup> Ps. 85. 8. 9.  
Luke 2. 14.

Eph. 2. 14.  
<sup>j</sup> Lev. 10. 10.  
11.  
Deut. 32. 10.  
Mal. 2. 7.

house of the LORD of hosts, the LORD God,

15 In the four and twentieth day of the sixth month, in the second year of Dā-rī'us the king.

## CHAPTER 2.

<sup>1</sup> He encourageth the people by promise of greater glory to the second temple than was in the first. <sup>1</sup> He sheweth their sins hindered the work.

**I**N the seventh month, in the one and twentieth day of the month, came the word of the LORD <sup>b</sup>by the prophet Hāg'ga-i, saying,

2 Speak now to Zē-rūb'ba-bēl the son of Shē-āl'ti-el, governor of Jū'dah, and to Jōsh'u-a the son of Jōs'e-dēch, the high priest, and to the residue of the people, saying,

3 <sup>a</sup>Who is left among you that saw this house in her first glory? and how do ye see it now? <sup>b</sup>Is it not in your eyes in comparison of it as nothing?

4 Yet now <sup>c</sup>be strong, O Zē-rūb'ba-bēl, saith the LORD; and be strong, O Jōsh'u-a, son of Jōs'e-dēch, the high priest; and be strong, all ye people of the land, saith the LORD and work: for I am with you, saith the LORD of hosts:

5 <sup>d</sup>According to the word that I commanded with you when ye came out of Ē'gypt, so <sup>e</sup>my spirit remaineth among you: fear ye not.

6 For thus saith the LORD of hosts: <sup>f</sup>Yet once, it is a little while, and <sup>g</sup>will shake the heavens, and the earth, and the sea, and the dry land;

7 And I will shake all nations, <sup>h</sup>and the desire of all nations shall come, and I will fill this house with glory, saith the LORD of hosts.

8 The silver is mine, and the gold is mine, saith the LORD of hosts.

9 <sup>i</sup>The glory of this latter house shall be greater than of the former, saith the LORD of hosts: and in this place will I give <sup>k</sup>peace, saith the LORD of hosts.

10 ¶ In the four and twentieth day of the ninth month, in the second year of Dā-rī'us, came the word of the LORD by Hāg'ga-i the prophet, saying,

11 Thus saith the LORD of hosts: <sup>l</sup>Ask now the priests concerning the law, saying,

12 If one bear holy flesh in the skirt of his garment, and with his skirt



touch bread, or pottage, or wine, or oil, or any meat, shall it be holy? And the priests answered and said, No.

13 Then said Hăg'ga-i, If one that is <sup>m</sup>unclean by a dead body touch any of these, shall it be unclean? And the priests answered and said, It shall be unclean.

14 Then answered Hăg'ga-i, and said, <sup>n</sup>So is this people, and so is this nation before me, saith the LORD; and so is every work of their hands; and that which they offer there is unclean.

15 And now, I pray you, <sup>o</sup>consider from this day and upward, from before a stone was laid upon a stone in the temple of the LORD:

16 Since those days were, <sup>p</sup>when one came to an heap of twenty measures, there were but ten: when one came to the pressfat for to draw out fifty vessels out of the press, there were but twenty.

17 <sup>q</sup>I smote you with blasting and with mildew and with hail <sup>r</sup>in all the labours of your hands; <sup>s</sup>yet ye turned not to me, saith the LORD.

18 Consider now from this day and

B. C. 520.

<sup>m</sup> Num. 19. 11.

<sup>n</sup> Titus 1. 15.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 1. 5.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 1. 6, 9.

<sup>q</sup> Zech. 8. 10.

<sup>r</sup> Deut. 28. 22.

<sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 37.

<sup>t</sup> Amos 4. 9.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 1. 9.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 1. 11.

<sup>w</sup> Jer. 5. 3.

<sup>x</sup> Amos 4. 6, 8,

<sup>y</sup> 10, 11.

<sup>z</sup> Zech. 8. 9.

<sup>a</sup> Zech. 8. 12.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 1. 14.

<sup>c</sup> ver. 6, 7.

<sup>d</sup> Heb. 12. 26.

<sup>e</sup> Dan. 2. 44.

<sup>f</sup> Matt. 24. 7.

<sup>g</sup> Mic. 5. 10.

<sup>h</sup> Zech. 4. 6;

<sup>i</sup> 9, 10.

<sup>j</sup> Cant. 8. 6.

<sup>k</sup> Jer. 22. 24.

<sup>l</sup> Is. 42. 1; 43.

<sup>m</sup> 10.

upward, from the four and twentieth day of the ninth month, even from the day that the foundation of the LORD's temple was laid, consider it.

19 <sup>n</sup>Is the seed yet in the barn? yea, as yet the vine, and the fig tree, and the pomegranate, and the olive tree, hath not brought forth: from this day will I bless you.

20 <sup>o</sup>¶ And again the word of the LORD came unto Hăg'ga-i in the four and twentieth day of the month, saying,

21 Speak to Zê-rûb'ba-bêl, <sup>p</sup>governor of Jû'dah, saying, <sup>q</sup>I will shake the heavens and the earth;

22 And <sup>r</sup>I will overthrow the throne of kingdoms, and I will destroy the strength of the kingdoms of the heathen; and <sup>s</sup>I will overthrow the chariots, and those that ride in them; and the horses and their riders shall come down, every one by the sword of his brother.

23 In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, will I take thee, O Zê-rûb'ba-bêl, my servant, the son of Shê-âl'tî-el, saith the LORD, <sup>t</sup>and will make thee as a signet: for <sup>u</sup>I have chosen thee, saith the LORD of hosts.

## ZECHARIAH.

### CHAPTER 1.

*Zechariah exhorteth to repentance. 7 The vision of the horses. 12 Comfortable promises are made to Jerusalem.*

**I**N the eighth month, <sup>a</sup>in the second year of Dâ-rî'us, came the word of the LORD <sup>b</sup>unto Zêch-g-rî'ah, the son of Bêr-g-chî'ah, the son of I'd'dô the prophet, saying,

2 The LORD hath been <sup>c</sup>2 sore displeased with your fathers.

3 Therefore say thou unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Turn <sup>d</sup>ye unto me, saith the LORD of hosts, and I will turn unto you, saith the LORD of hosts.

4 Be ye not as your fathers, <sup>e</sup>unto whom the former prophets have cried, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; <sup>f</sup>Turn ye now from your evil ways, and from your evil doings: but they did not hear, nor hearken unto me, saith the LORD.

5 Your fathers, where are they?

B. C. 520.

<sup>a</sup> Ezra 4. 24.

<sup>b</sup> Hag. 1. 1.

<sup>c</sup> Ezra 5. 1.

<sup>d</sup> Matt. 23. 35.

<sup>e</sup> Heb. with displeasure.

<sup>f</sup> [cir. 519.

<sup>g</sup> Jer. 25. 5,

<sup>h</sup> 31, 35.

<sup>i</sup> Mic. 7. 19.

<sup>j</sup> Mal. 3. 7.

<sup>k</sup> Luke 15. 20.

<sup>l</sup> James 4. 8.

<sup>m</sup> 2 Chr. 36.

<sup>n</sup> 16, 16.

<sup>o</sup> Is. 31. 6.

<sup>p</sup> Jer. 3. 12;

<sup>q</sup> 18, 11.

<sup>r</sup> Ezek. 18. 30.

<sup>s</sup> Hos. 14. 1.

<sup>t</sup> Is. 55. 1.

<sup>u</sup> Or, overtake.

<sup>v</sup> Lam. 1. 18;

<sup>w</sup> 2, 17.

<sup>x</sup> Josh. 5. 13.

<sup>y</sup> Rev. 6. 4.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 6. 2-7.

<sup>a</sup> Or, bay.

and the prophets, do they live for ever?

6 But <sup>f</sup>my words and my statutes, which I commanded my servants the prophets, did they not <sup>g</sup>take hold of your fathers? and they returned and said, <sup>h</sup>Like as the LORD of hosts thought to do unto us, according to our ways, and according to our doings, so hath he dealt with us.

7 <sup>i</sup>¶ Upon the four and twentieth day of the eleventh month, which is the month Sê'bâb, in the second year of Dâ-rî'us, came the word of the LORD unto Zêch-g-rî'ah, the son of Bêr-g-chî'ah, the son of I'd'dô the prophet, saying,

8 I saw by night, and behold <sup>j</sup>a man riding upon a red horse, and he stood among the myrtle trees that were in the bottom; and behind him were there <sup>k</sup>red horses, <sup>l</sup>speckled, and white.

9 Then said I, O my lord, what *are* these? And the angel that talked with me said unto me, I will shew thee what these be.

10 And the man that stood among the myrtle trees answered and said, <sup>k</sup>These *are they* whom the LORD hath sent to walk to and fro through the earth.

11 <sup>l</sup>And they answered the angel of the LORD that stood among the myrtle trees, and said, We have walked to and fro through the earth, and, behold, all the earth sitteth still, and is at rest.

12 ¶ Then the angel of the LORD answered and said, <sup>m</sup>O LORD of hosts, how long wilt thou not have mercy on Jê-rû'sâ-lêm and on the cities of Jû'dah, against which thou hast had indignation <sup>n</sup>these three-score and ten years?

13 And the LORD answered the angel that talked with me *with* <sup>o</sup>good words and comfortable words.

14 So the angel that communed with me said unto me, Cry thou, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; I am <sup>p</sup>jealous for Jê-rû'sâ-lêm and for Zi'ôn with a great jealousy.

15 And I am very sore displeased with the heathen *that are* at ease: for <sup>q</sup>I was but a little displeased, and they helped forward the affliction.

16 Therefore thus saith the LORD; <sup>r</sup>I am returned to Jê-rû'sâ-lêm with mercies: my house shall be built in it, saith the LORD of hosts, and <sup>s</sup>a line shall be stretched forth upon Jê-rû'sâ-lêm.

17 Cry yet, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; My cities through <sup>t</sup>prosperity shall yet be spread abroad; <sup>u</sup>and the LORD shall yet comfort Zi'ôn, and <sup>v</sup>shall yet choose Jê-rû'sâ-lêm.

18 ¶ Then lifted I up mine eyes, and saw, and behold four horns.

19 And I said unto the angel that talked with me, What be these? And he answered me, <sup>w</sup>These *are* the horns which have scattered Jû'dah, Iş'q-el, and Jê-rû'sâ-lêm.

20 And the LORD shewed me four carpenters.

21 Then said I, What come these to do? And he spake, saying, These

B. C. 519.

<sup>k</sup> Heb. 1. 14.<sup>l</sup> Ps. 103. 20, 21.

[519.

<sup>m</sup> Ps. 102. 13. Rev. 6. 10.<sup>n</sup> Jer. 25. 11, 12.<sup>o</sup> Jer. 9. 2. ch. 7. 5.<sup>p</sup> Jer. 29. 10. Joel 2. 13.<sup>q</sup> Is. 47. 6. Is. 12. 1; 54. 8.<sup>r</sup> Is. 12. 1; 54. 8. ch. 2. 10;<sup>s</sup> ch. 2. 1, 2. 2 Heb. good.<sup>t</sup> Is. 51. 3. Is. 14. 1.<sup>u</sup> Is. 14. 1. Is. 12; 3. 2.<sup>v</sup> Ezra 4. 1, 4. 7; 5. 3.<sup>w</sup> Ps. 75. 4, 5.<sup>x</sup> Ezek. 40. 3. Rev. 11. 1; 21. 15, 16.<sup>y</sup> Jer. 31. 27. Ezek. 36. 10, 11.<sup>z</sup> Is. 26. 1. ch. 9. 8.<sup>a</sup> Is. 60. 19. Rev. 21. 23.<sup>b</sup> Is. 48. 20; 52. 11.<sup>c</sup> Jer. 1. 14; 50. 8; 51. 6, 45.<sup>d</sup> Deut. 29. 64. Ezek. 17. 21.<sup>e</sup> Rev. 14. 4. Deut. 32. 10.<sup>f</sup> Ps. 17. 8. 2 Thess. 1. 6.<sup>g</sup> Is. 11. 15; 19. 16.<sup>h</sup> ch. 4. 9. Is. 12. 6; 54. 1.<sup>i</sup> Zeph. 3. 14. Lev. 26. 12.<sup>j</sup> Ezek. 37. 27. ch. 8. 3.<sup>k</sup> John 1. 14. 2 Cor. 6. 16.<sup>l</sup> Is. 2. 2, 3. 49. 2; 60. 3, &c.<sup>m</sup> ch. 8. 22, 23. p ch. 3. 10.<sup>n</sup> Ex. 12. 49. r ver. 9.<sup>s</sup> Ezek. 33. 33.

*are* the horns which have scattered Jû'dah, so that no man did lift up his head: but these are come to fray them, to cast out the horns of the Gën'tiles, which <sup>u</sup>lifted up *their* horn over the land of Jû'dah to scatter it

## CHAPTER 2.

1 *God, in the cure of Jerusalem, sendeth to measure it.* 6 *The redemption of Zion.*

**I** LIFTED up mine eyes again, and looked, and behold <sup>a</sup>a man with a measuring line in his hand.

2 Then said I, Whither goest thou? And he said unto me, <sup>b</sup>To measure Jê-rû'sâ-lêm, to see what is the breadth thereof, and what is the length thereof.

3 And, behold, the angel that talked with me went forth, and another angel went out to meet him,

4 And said unto him, Run, speak to this young man, saying, <sup>c</sup>Jê-rû'sâ-lêm shall be inhabited as towns without walls for the multitude of men and cattle therein:

5 For I, saith the LORD, will be unto her <sup>d</sup>a wall of fire round about <sup>e</sup>and will be the glory in the midst of her.

6 ¶ Ho, ho, come forth, and flee from the land of the north, saith the LORD: for I have <sup>f</sup>spread you abroad as the four winds of the heaven, saith the LORD.

7 <sup>g</sup>Deliver thyself, O Zi'ôn, that dwellest *with* the daughter of Bâb'y-lon.

8 For thus saith the LORD of hosts After the glory hath he sent me unto the nations which spoiled you for he that <sup>i</sup>toucheth you toucheth the apple of his eye.

9 For, behold, I will <sup>k</sup>shake mine hand upon them, and they shall be a spoil to their servants: and <sup>l</sup>ye shall know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me.

10 ¶ <sup>m</sup>Sing and rejoice, O daughter of Zi'ôn: for, lo, I come, and <sup>n</sup>will dwell in the midst of thee, saith the LORD.

11 <sup>o</sup>And many nations shall be joined to the LORD <sup>p</sup>in that day and shall be <sup>q</sup>my people: and will dwell in the midst of thee, and <sup>r</sup>thou shalt know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me unto thee.

12 And the LORD shall <sup>a</sup>inherit Jū'dah his portion in the holy land, and <sup>a</sup>shall choose Jē-rū'sā-lēm again.

13 <sup>a</sup>Be silent, O all flesh, before the LORD: for he is raised up <sup>a</sup>out of <sup>2</sup>his holy habitation.

## CHAPTER 3.

1 Under the type of Joshua, the restoration of the church, 8 Christ the Branch is promised.

AND he shewed me <sup>a</sup>Jōsh'u-a the high priest standing before the angel of the LORD, and <sup>b3</sup>Sā'tan standing at his right hand <sup>4</sup>to resist him.

2 And the LORD said unto Sā'tan, <sup>a</sup>The LORD rebuke thee, O Sā'tan; even the LORD that <sup>a</sup>hath chosen Jē-rū'sā-lēm rebuke thee: <sup>e</sup>is not this a brand plucked out of the fire?

3 Now Jōsh'u-a was clothed with <sup>f</sup>filthy garments, and stood before the angel.

4 And he answered and spake unto those that stood before him, saying, Take away the filthy garments from him. And unto him he said, Behold, I have caused thine iniquity to pass from thee, <sup>g</sup>and I will clothe thee with change of raiment.

5 And I said, Let them set a fair <sup>h</sup>mitre upon his head. So they set a fair mitre upon his head, and clothed him with garments. And the angel of the LORD stood by.

6 And the angel of the LORD protested unto Jōsh'u-a, saying,

7 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; If thou wilt walk in my ways, and if thou wilt <sup>i</sup>keep my <sup>5</sup>charge, then thou shalt also <sup>k</sup>judge my house, and shalt also keep my courts, and I will give thee <sup>8</sup>places to walk among these that <sup>i</sup>stand by.

8 Hear now, O Jōsh'u-a the high priest, thou, and thy fellows that sit before thee: for they are <sup>m7</sup>men wondered at: for, behold, I will bring forth <sup>n</sup>my servant the <sup>o</sup>BRANCH. ★

9 For behold the stone that I have laid before Jōsh'u-a; <sup>p</sup>upon one stone shall be <sup>q</sup>seven eyes: behold, I will engrave the graving thereof, saith the LORD of hosts, and <sup>r</sup>I will remove the iniquity of that land in one day.

10 <sup>a</sup>In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, shall ye call every man his

B. C. 519.

<sup>a</sup> Deut. 32. 9.<sup>b</sup> ch. 1. 17.<sup>c</sup> Heb. 2. 20.<sup>d</sup> Zeph. 1. 7.<sup>e</sup> Pa. 68. 5.<sup>f</sup> Is. 57. 15.<sup>g</sup> Heb. the<sup>h</sup> habitation of<sup>i</sup> his holiness,<sup>j</sup> Deut. 26. 15.<sup>k</sup> Is. 63. 15.<sup>l</sup> Hag. 1. 1.<sup>m</sup> Pa. 109. 6.<sup>n</sup> Rev. 12. 10.<sup>o</sup> That is, an<sup>p</sup> adversary.<sup>q</sup> Heb. to be<sup>r</sup> his ad-<sup>s</sup> versary.<sup>t</sup> Jude 9.<sup>u</sup> ch. 1. 17.<sup>v</sup> Rom. 8. 23.<sup>w</sup> Amos 4. 11.<sup>x</sup> Rom. 11. 5.<sup>y</sup> Jude 23.<sup>z</sup> Is. 64. 6.<sup>aa</sup> Is. 61. 10.<sup>ab</sup> Luke 15. 22.<sup>ac</sup> Rev. 19. 8.<sup>ad</sup> Ex. 19. 6.<sup>ae</sup> ch. 5. 11.<sup>af</sup> Lev. 8. 35.<sup>ag</sup> 1 Kin. 2. 3.<sup>ah</sup> Ezek. 44. 16.<sup>ai</sup> Or, ordi-<sup>aj</sup> nance.<sup>ak</sup> Deut. 17. 9.<sup>al</sup> Mal. 2. 7.<sup>am</sup> Heb. walks.<sup>an</sup> ch. 4. 14;<sup>ao</sup> 5. 5.<sup>ap</sup> Pa. 71. 7.<sup>aq</sup> Is. 8. 13;<sup>ar</sup> 20. 3.<sup>as</sup> Heb. men<sup>at</sup> of wonder,<sup>au</sup> or, sign, as<sup>av</sup> Ezek. 12. 11;<sup>aw</sup> 24. 24.<sup>ax</sup> Is. 42. 1;<sup>ay</sup> 49. 3. 5; 52.<sup>az</sup> 13; 53. 11.<sup>ba</sup> Ezek. 34. 23.<sup>bb</sup> 24.<sup>bc</sup> Is. 4. 2;<sup>bd</sup> 11. 1.<sup>be</sup> Jer. 23. 5;<sup>bf</sup> 32. 15.<sup>bg</sup> ch. 6. 12.<sup>bh</sup> Luke 1. 79.<sup>bi</sup> Pa. 118. 22.<sup>bj</sup> Is. 28. 16.<sup>bk</sup> ch. 4. 10.<sup>bl</sup> Rev. 5. 6.<sup>bm</sup> Jer. 31. 34;<sup>bn</sup> 50. 20.<sup>bo</sup> Mic. 7. 19, 19.<sup>bp</sup> ch. 13. 1.<sup>bq</sup> s. ch. 2. 11.<sup>br</sup> 1 Kin. 4. 25.<sup>bs</sup> Is. 36. 16.<sup>bt</sup> Mic. 4. 4.<sup>bu</sup> ch. 2. 3.<sup>bv</sup> Dan. 8. 18.<sup>bw</sup> Ex. 25. 31.<sup>bx</sup> Rev. 1. 12.<sup>by</sup> Heb. with<sup>bz</sup> her bowl.<sup>ca</sup> Ex. 25. 37.<sup>cb</sup> Rev. 4. 5.<sup>cc</sup> Or, seven<sup>cd</sup> several pipes<sup>ce</sup> to the lamps,<sup>cf</sup> &c. ever. 11.<sup>cg</sup> 12. Rev. 11. 4. f Hos. 1. 7. 10 Or, army. g Jer.<sup>ch</sup> 51. 25. Matt. 21. 21. h Pa. 118. 22. i Ezra 3. 11. j Ezra 3. 10.<sup>ci</sup> i Ezra 6. 15. m ch. 2. 9. 11; 6. 15. n Is. 48. 16. ch. 2. 8. o Hag.<sup>ck</sup> 2. 3. 11 Or, since the seven eyes of the LORD shall rejoice. 12 Heb.<sup>cl</sup> stone of tin. p 2 Chr. 16. 9. Prov. 15. 3. ch. 3. 9. q ver. 13.

neighbour <sup>a</sup>under the vine and under the fig tree.

## CHAPTER 4.

By the golden candlestick is foreshewed the good success of Zerubbabel's foundation.

AND <sup>a</sup>the angel that talked with me came again, and waked me, <sup>b</sup>as a man that is wakened out of his sleep,

2 And said unto me, What seest thou? And I said, I have looked, and behold <sup>c</sup>a candlestick all of gold, <sup>d</sup>with a bowl upon the top of it, <sup>e</sup>and his seven lamps thereon, and <sup>f</sup>seven pipes to the seven lamps, which <sup>are</sup> upon the top thereof:

3 <sup>e</sup>And two olive trees by it, one upon the right <sup>side</sup> of the bowl, and the other upon the left <sup>side</sup> thereof.

4 So I answered and spake to the angel that talked with me, saying, What are these, my lord?

5 Then the angel that talked with me answered and said unto me, Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my lord.

6 Then he answered and spake unto me, saying, This is the word of the LORD unto Zē-rūb'ba-bēl, saying, <sup>f</sup>Not by <sup>10</sup>might, nor by power, but by my spirit, saith the LORD of hosts.

7 Who art thou, <sup>g</sup>O great mountain? before Zē-rūb'ba-bēl thou shalt become a plain: and he shall bring forth <sup>h</sup>the headstone thereof <sup>i</sup>with shoutings, crying, Grace, grace unto it.

8 Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

9 The hands of Zē-rūb'ba-bēl <sup>k</sup>have laid the foundation of this house; his hands <sup>l</sup>shall also finish it; and <sup>m</sup>thou shalt know that the <sup>n</sup>LORD of hosts hath sent me unto you.

10 For who hath despised the day of <sup>o</sup>small things? <sup>11</sup>for they shall rejoice, and shall see the <sup>12</sup>plummet in the hand of Zē-rūb'ba-bēl with those seven; <sup>p</sup>they are the eyes of the LORD, which run to and fro through the whole earth.

11 ¶ Then answered I, and said unto him, What are these <sup>q</sup>two olive

12. Rev. 11. 4. f Hos. 1. 7. 10 Or, army. g Jer.

51. 25. Matt. 21. 21. h Pa. 118. 22. i Ezra 3. 11. j Ezra 3. 10.

i Ezra 6. 15. m ch. 2. 9. 11; 6. 15. n Is. 48. 16. ch. 2. 8. o Hag.

2. 3. 11 Or, since the seven eyes of the LORD shall rejoice. 12 Heb.

stone of tin. p 2 Chr. 16. 9. Prov. 15. 3. ch. 3. 9. q ver. 13.

9 Then said I, O my lord, what are these? And the angel that talked with me said unto me, I will shew thee what these be.

10 And the man that stood among the myrtle trees answered and said, <sup>k</sup>These are they whom the LORD hath sent to walk to and fro through the earth.

11 <sup>l</sup>And they answered the angel of the LORD that stood among the myrtle trees, and said, We have walked to and fro through the earth, and, behold, all the earth sitteth still, and is at rest.

12 <sup>m</sup>Then the angel of the LORD answered and said, <sup>n</sup>O LORD of hosts, how long wilt thou not have mercy on Jê-ru'sâ-lêm and on the cities of Jû'dah, against which thou hast had indignation <sup>n</sup>these three-score and ten years?

13 And the LORD answered the angel that talked with me with <sup>o</sup>good words and comfortable words.

14 So the angel that communed with me said unto me, Cry thou, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; I am <sup>p</sup>jealous for Jê-ru'sâ-lêm and for Zi'ôn with a great jealousy.

15 And I am very sore displeased with the heathen that are at ease: for <sup>q</sup>I was but a little displeased, and they helped forward the affliction.

16 Therefore thus saith the LORD; <sup>r</sup>I am returned to Jê-ru'sâ-lêm with mercies: my house shall be built in it, saith the LORD of hosts, and <sup>s</sup>a line shall be stretched forth upon Jê-ru'sâ-lêm.

17 Cry yet, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; My cities through <sup>t</sup>prosperity shall yet be spread abroad; <sup>u</sup>and the LORD shall yet comfort Zi'ôn, and <sup>v</sup>shall yet choose Jê-ru'sâ-lêm.

18 <sup>w</sup>Then lifted I up mine eyes, and saw, and behold four horns.

19 And I said unto the angel that talked with me, What be these? And he answered me, <sup>x</sup>These are the horns which have scattered Jû'dah, Iş-râ-el, and Jê-ru'sâ-lêm.

20 And the LORD shewed me four carpenters.

21 Then said I, What come these to do? And he spake, saying, These

B. C. 519.

k Heb. 1. 14.

l Ps. 103. 20, 21.

m Pa. 102. 13.

n Rev. 6. 10.

o Jer. 25. 11, 12.

p Dan. 9. 2.

q ch. 7. 5.

r Jer. 29. 10.

s Joel 2. 18.

t ch. 8. 2.

u Is. 47. 6.

v Is. 12. 1.

w 54. 8.

x ch. 2. 10;

y ch. 2. 1, 2.

z Heb. good.

a Is. 51. 3.

b Is. 14. 1.

c ch. 2. 12;

d 3. 2.

e Ezra 4. 1, 4.

f 7. 5. 3.

g Ps. 75. 4, 5.

h Ezek. 40. 3.

i Rev. 11. 1.

j 21. 15, 16.

k Jer. 31. 27.

l Ezek. 36. 10, 11.

m Is. 26. 1.

n ch. 9. 8.

o Is. 60. 19.

p Rev. 21. 23.

q Is. 48. 20;

r 32. 11.

s Jer. 1. 14;

t 50. 8; 51. 6, 45.

u Deut. 23. 64.

v Ezek. 17. 21.

w Rev. 18. 4.

x Deut. 32. 10.

y Ps. 17. 8.

z Thess. 1. 6.

a Is. 11. 15;

b 19. 16.

c ch. 4. 9.

d Is. 12. 6;

e 54. 1.

f Zeph. 3. 14.

g Lev. 26. 12.

h Ezek. 37. 27.

i ch. 8. 3.

j John 1. 14.

k 2 Cor. 6. 16.

l Is. 2. 2, 3.

m 49. 22; 60. 3, &c.

n ch. 8. 22, 23.

o ch. 3. 10.

p Ex. 12. 49.

q ver. 8.

r Ezek. 33. 33.

are the horns which have scattered: Jû'dah, so that no man did lift up his head: but these are come to fray them, to cast out the horns of the Gën'tiles, which <sup>v</sup>lifted up their horns over the land of Jû'dah to scatter it.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 God, in the care of Jerusalem, sendeth to measure it. 6 The redemption of Zion.

I LIFTED up mine eyes again, and looked, and behold <sup>a</sup>a man with a measuring line in his hand.

2 Then said I, Whither goest thou? And he said unto me, <sup>b</sup>To measure Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, to see what is the breadth thereof, and what is the length thereof.

3 And, behold, the angel that talked with me went forth, and another angel went out to meet him,

4 And said unto him, Run, speak to this young man, saying, <sup>c</sup>Jê-ru'sâ-lêm shall be inhabited as towns without walls for the multitude of men and cattle therein:

5 For I, saith the LORD, will be unto her <sup>d</sup>a wall of fire round about. <sup>e</sup>And will be the glory in the midst of her.

6 <sup>f</sup>Ho, ho, come forth, and flee <sup>f</sup>from the land of the north, saith the LORD: for I have <sup>g</sup>spread you abroad as the four winds of the heaven, saith the LORD.

7 <sup>h</sup>Deliver thyself, O Zi'ôn, that dwellest with the daughter of Bâb'y-lon.

8 For thus saith the LORD of hosts: After the glory hath he sent me unto the nations which spoiled you: for he that <sup>i</sup>toucheth you toucheth the apple of his eye.

9 For, behold, I will <sup>k</sup>shake mine hand upon them, and they shall be a spoil to their servants: and <sup>l</sup>ye shall know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me.

10 <sup>m</sup>Sing and rejoice, O daughter of Zi'ôn: for, lo, I come, and I <sup>n</sup>will dwell in the midst of thee, saith the LORD.

11 <sup>o</sup>And many nations shall be joined to the LORD <sup>p</sup>in that day, and shall be <sup>q</sup>my people: and I will dwell in the midst of thee, and <sup>r</sup>thou shalt know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me unto thee.

12 And the LORD shall inherit  
Jū'dah his portion in the holy land,  
and shall choose Jē-rū'sā-lēm again.  
13 Be silent, O all flesh, before  
the LORD: for he is raised up out  
of his holy habitation.

## CHAPTER 3.

1 Under the type of Joshua, the restoration of the church, Christ the Branch is promised.

AND he shewed me <sup>a</sup> Jōsh'u-ā  
the high priest standing before  
the angel of the LORD, and <sup>b</sup> Sā'tan  
standing at his right hand <sup>c</sup> to  
resist him.

2 And the LORD said unto Sā'tan,  
The LORD rebuke thee, O Sā'tan;  
even the LORD that hath chosen  
Jē-rū'sā-lēm rebuke thee: is not  
this a brand plucked out of the fire?

3 Now Jōsh'u-ā was clothed with  
filthy garments, and stood before  
the angel.

4 And he answered and spake unto  
those that stood before him, saying,  
Take away the filthy garments from  
him. And unto him he said, Behold,  
I have caused thine iniquity to pass  
from thee, and I will clothe thee  
with change of raiment.

5 And I said, Let them set a fair  
mitre upon his head. So they set  
a fair mitre upon his head, and clothed  
him with garments. And the angel  
of the LORD stood by.

6 And the angel of the LORD pro-  
tested unto Jōsh'u-ā, saying,

7 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; If  
thou wilt walk in my ways, and if  
thou wilt keep my charge, then  
thou shalt also judge my house,  
and shalt also keep my courts, and  
I will give thee places to walk  
among these that stand by.

8 Hear now, O Jōsh'u-ā the high  
priest, thou, and thy fellows that sit  
before thee: for they are men  
wondered at: for, behold, I will bring  
forth my servant the BRANCH. ★

9 For behold the stone that I have  
laid before Jōsh'u-ā; upon one  
stone shall be seven eyes: behold,  
I will engrave the graving thereof,  
saith the LORD of hosts, and I will  
remove the iniquity of that land in  
one day.

10 In that day, saith the LORD of  
hosts, shall ye call every man his

B. C. 519.

<sup>s</sup> Deut. 32. 9.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 1. 17.  
<sup>u</sup> Hab. 2. 20.  
<sup>v</sup> Zeph. 1. 7.  
<sup>w</sup> Ps. 68. 5.  
<sup>x</sup> Is. 57. 15.  
<sup>y</sup> Heb. the  
habitation of  
his holiness,  
Deut. 26. 15.  
<sup>z</sup> Is. 63. 15.

<sup>a</sup> Hag. 1. 1.  
<sup>b</sup> Ps. 109. 6.  
<sup>c</sup> Rev. 12. 10.  
<sup>d</sup> That is, an  
adversary.  
<sup>e</sup> Heb. to be  
his ad-  
versary.  
<sup>f</sup> Jude 9.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 1. 17.  
<sup>h</sup> Rom. 8. 33.  
<sup>i</sup> Amos 4. 11.  
<sup>j</sup> Rom. 11. 5.  
<sup>k</sup> Jude 23.  
<sup>l</sup> Is. 64. 6.  
<sup>m</sup> Is. 61. 10.  
<sup>n</sup> Luke 15. 22.  
<sup>o</sup> Rev. 19. 8.  
<sup>p</sup> Ex. 29. 6.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 6. 11.  
<sup>r</sup> Lev. 8. 35.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 2. 3.  
<sup>t</sup> Ezek. 44. 16.  
<sup>u</sup> Or, ordi-  
nance.  
<sup>v</sup> Deut. 17. 9.  
<sup>w</sup> Mal. 2. 7.  
<sup>x</sup> Heb. walks.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 4. 14;  
<sup>z</sup> 6. 5.  
<sup>a</sup> Ps. 71. 7.  
<sup>b</sup> Is. 3. 18;  
<sup>c</sup> 20. 3.  
<sup>d</sup> Heb. men  
of wonder,  
or, sign, as  
Ezek. 12. 11;  
<sup>e</sup> 24. 24.  
<sup>f</sup> Is. 42. 1;  
<sup>g</sup> 49. 3, 5; 52. 13;  
<sup>h</sup> 53. 11.  
<sup>i</sup> Ezek. 34. 23,  
24.  
<sup>j</sup> Is. 4. 2;  
<sup>k</sup> 11. 1.  
<sup>l</sup> Jer. 23. 5;  
<sup>m</sup> 33. 15.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 6. 12.  
<sup>o</sup> Luke 1. 78.  
<sup>p</sup> Ps. 118. 22.  
<sup>q</sup> Is. 28. 16.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 4. 10.  
<sup>s</sup> Rev. 5. 6.  
<sup>t</sup> Jer. 31. 34;  
<sup>u</sup> 50. 20.  
<sup>v</sup> Mic. 7. 13, 19.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 13. 1.  
<sup>x</sup> s ch. 2. 11.  
<sup>y</sup> 1 Kin. 4. 25.  
<sup>z</sup> Is. 36. 16.  
<sup>a</sup> Mic. 4. 4.

<sup>a</sup> Hag. 1. 1.  
<sup>b</sup> Ps. 109. 6.  
<sup>c</sup> Rev. 12. 10.  
<sup>d</sup> That is, an  
adversary.  
<sup>e</sup> Heb. to be  
his ad-  
versary.  
<sup>f</sup> Jude 9.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 1. 17.  
<sup>h</sup> Rom. 8. 33.  
<sup>i</sup> Amos 4. 11.  
<sup>j</sup> Rom. 11. 5.  
<sup>k</sup> Jude 23.  
<sup>l</sup> Is. 64. 6.  
<sup>m</sup> Is. 61. 10.  
<sup>n</sup> Luke 15. 22.  
<sup>o</sup> Rev. 19. 8.  
<sup>p</sup> Ex. 29. 6.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 6. 11.  
<sup>r</sup> Lev. 8. 35.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 2. 3.  
<sup>t</sup> Ezek. 44. 16.  
<sup>u</sup> Or, ordi-  
nance.  
<sup>v</sup> Deut. 17. 9.  
<sup>w</sup> Mal. 2. 7.  
<sup>x</sup> Heb. walks.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 4. 14;  
<sup>z</sup> 6. 5.  
<sup>a</sup> Ps. 71. 7.  
<sup>b</sup> Is. 3. 18;  
<sup>c</sup> 20. 3.  
<sup>d</sup> Heb. men  
of wonder,  
or, sign, as  
Ezek. 12. 11;  
<sup>e</sup> 24. 24.  
<sup>f</sup> Is. 42. 1;  
<sup>g</sup> 49. 3, 5; 52. 13;  
<sup>h</sup> 53. 11.  
<sup>i</sup> Ezek. 34. 23,  
24.  
<sup>j</sup> Is. 4. 2;  
<sup>k</sup> 11. 1.  
<sup>l</sup> Jer. 23. 5;  
<sup>m</sup> 33. 15.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 6. 12.  
<sup>o</sup> Luke 1. 78.  
<sup>p</sup> Ps. 118. 22.  
<sup>q</sup> Is. 28. 16.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 4. 10.  
<sup>s</sup> Rev. 5. 6.  
<sup>t</sup> Jer. 31. 34;  
<sup>u</sup> 50. 20.  
<sup>v</sup> Mic. 7. 13, 19.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 13. 1.  
<sup>x</sup> s ch. 2. 11.  
<sup>y</sup> 1 Kin. 4. 25.  
<sup>z</sup> Is. 36. 16.  
<sup>a</sup> Mic. 4. 4.

<sup>a</sup> Hag. 1. 1.  
<sup>b</sup> Ps. 109. 6.  
<sup>c</sup> Rev. 12. 10.  
<sup>d</sup> That is, an  
adversary.  
<sup>e</sup> Heb. to be  
his ad-  
versary.  
<sup>f</sup> Jude 9.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 1. 17.  
<sup>h</sup> Rom. 8. 33.  
<sup>i</sup> Amos 4. 11.  
<sup>j</sup> Rom. 11. 5.  
<sup>k</sup> Jude 23.  
<sup>l</sup> Is. 64. 6.  
<sup>m</sup> Is. 61. 10.  
<sup>n</sup> Luke 15. 22.  
<sup>o</sup> Rev. 19. 8.  
<sup>p</sup> Ex. 29. 6.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 6. 11.  
<sup>r</sup> Lev. 8. 35.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 2. 3.  
<sup>t</sup> Ezek. 44. 16.  
<sup>u</sup> Or, ordi-  
nance.  
<sup>v</sup> Deut. 17. 9.  
<sup>w</sup> Mal. 2. 7.  
<sup>x</sup> Heb. walks.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 4. 14;  
<sup>z</sup> 6. 5.  
<sup>a</sup> Ps. 71. 7.  
<sup>b</sup> Is. 3. 18;  
<sup>c</sup> 20. 3.  
<sup>d</sup> Heb. men  
of wonder,  
or, sign, as  
Ezek. 12. 11;  
<sup>e</sup> 24. 24.  
<sup>f</sup> Is. 42. 1;  
<sup>g</sup> 49. 3, 5; 52. 13;  
<sup>h</sup> 53. 11.  
<sup>i</sup> Ezek. 34. 23,  
24.  
<sup>j</sup> Is. 4. 2;  
<sup>k</sup> 11. 1.  
<sup>l</sup> Jer. 23. 5;  
<sup>m</sup> 33. 15.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 6. 12.  
<sup>o</sup> Luke 1. 78.  
<sup>p</sup> Ps. 118. 22.  
<sup>q</sup> Is. 28. 16.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 4. 10.  
<sup>s</sup> Rev. 5. 6.  
<sup>t</sup> Jer. 31. 34;  
<sup>u</sup> 50. 20.  
<sup>v</sup> Mic. 7. 13, 19.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 13. 1.  
<sup>x</sup> s ch. 2. 11.  
<sup>y</sup> 1 Kin. 4. 25.  
<sup>z</sup> Is. 36. 16.  
<sup>a</sup> Mic. 4. 4.

<sup>a</sup> Hag. 1. 1.  
<sup>b</sup> Ps. 109. 6.  
<sup>c</sup> Rev. 12. 10.  
<sup>d</sup> That is, an  
adversary.  
<sup>e</sup> Heb. to be  
his ad-  
versary.  
<sup>f</sup> Jude 9.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 1. 17.  
<sup>h</sup> Rom. 8. 33.  
<sup>i</sup> Amos 4. 11.  
<sup>j</sup> Rom. 11. 5.  
<sup>k</sup> Jude 23.  
<sup>l</sup> Is. 64. 6.  
<sup>m</sup> Is. 61. 10.  
<sup>n</sup> Luke 15. 22.  
<sup>o</sup> Rev. 19. 8.  
<sup>p</sup> Ex. 29. 6.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 6. 11.  
<sup>r</sup> Lev. 8. 35.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 2. 3.  
<sup>t</sup> Ezek. 44. 16.  
<sup>u</sup> Or, ordi-  
nance.  
<sup>v</sup> Deut. 17. 9.  
<sup>w</sup> Mal. 2. 7.  
<sup>x</sup> Heb. walks.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 4. 14;  
<sup>z</sup> 6. 5.  
<sup>a</sup> Ps. 71. 7.  
<sup>b</sup> Is. 3. 18;  
<sup>c</sup> 20. 3.  
<sup>d</sup> Heb. men  
of wonder,  
or, sign, as  
Ezek. 12. 11;  
<sup>e</sup> 24. 24.  
<sup>f</sup> Is. 42. 1;  
<sup>g</sup> 49. 3, 5; 52. 13;  
<sup>h</sup> 53. 11.  
<sup>i</sup> Ezek. 34. 23,  
24.  
<sup>j</sup> Is. 4. 2;  
<sup>k</sup> 11. 1.  
<sup>l</sup> Jer. 23. 5;  
<sup>m</sup> 33. 15.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 6. 12.  
<sup>o</sup> Luke 1. 78.  
<sup>p</sup> Ps. 118. 22.  
<sup>q</sup> Is. 28. 16.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 4. 10.  
<sup>s</sup> Rev. 5. 6.  
<sup>t</sup> Jer. 31. 34;  
<sup>u</sup> 50. 20.  
<sup>v</sup> Mic. 7. 13, 19.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 13. 1.  
<sup>x</sup> s ch. 2. 11.  
<sup>y</sup> 1 Kin. 4. 25.  
<sup>z</sup> Is. 36. 16.  
<sup>a</sup> Mic. 4. 4.

<sup>a</sup> Hag. 1. 1.  
<sup>b</sup> Ps. 109. 6.  
<sup>c</sup> Rev. 12. 10.  
<sup>d</sup> That is, an  
adversary.  
<sup>e</sup> Heb. to be  
his ad-  
versary.  
<sup>f</sup> Jude 9.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 1. 17.  
<sup>h</sup> Rom. 8. 33.  
<sup>i</sup> Amos 4. 11.  
<sup>j</sup> Rom. 11. 5.  
<sup>k</sup> Jude 23.  
<sup>l</sup> Is. 64. 6.  
<sup>m</sup> Is. 61. 10.  
<sup>n</sup> Luke 15. 22.  
<sup>o</sup> Rev. 19. 8.  
<sup>p</sup> Ex. 29. 6.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 6. 11.  
<sup>r</sup> Lev. 8. 35.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 2. 3.  
<sup>t</sup> Ezek. 44. 16.  
<sup>u</sup> Or, ordi-  
nance.  
<sup>v</sup> Deut. 17. 9.  
<sup>w</sup> Mal. 2. 7.  
<sup>x</sup> Heb. walks.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 4. 14;  
<sup>z</sup> 6. 5.  
<sup>a</sup> Ps. 71. 7.  
<sup>b</sup> Is. 3. 18;  
<sup>c</sup> 20. 3.  
<sup>d</sup> Heb. men  
of wonder,  
or, sign, as  
Ezek. 12. 11;  
<sup>e</sup> 24. 24.  
<sup>f</sup> Is. 42. 1;  
<sup>g</sup> 49. 3, 5; 52. 13;  
<sup>h</sup> 53. 11.  
<sup>i</sup> Ezek. 34. 23,  
24.  
<sup>j</sup> Is. 4. 2;  
<sup>k</sup> 11. 1.  
<sup>l</sup> Jer. 23. 5;  
<sup>m</sup> 33. 15.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 6. 12.  
<sup>o</sup> Luke 1. 78.  
<sup>p</sup> Ps. 118. 22.  
<sup>q</sup> Is. 28. 16.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 4. 10.  
<sup>s</sup> Rev. 5. 6.  
<sup>t</sup> Jer. 31. 34;  
<sup>u</sup> 50. 20.  
<sup>v</sup> Mic. 7. 13, 19.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 13. 1.  
<sup>x</sup> s ch. 2. 11.  
<sup>y</sup> 1 Kin. 4. 25.  
<sup>z</sup> Is. 36. 16.  
<sup>a</sup> Mic. 4. 4.

<sup>a</sup> Hag. 1. 1.  
<sup>b</sup> Ps. 109. 6.  
<sup>c</sup> Rev. 12. 10.  
<sup>d</sup> That is, an  
adversary.  
<sup>e</sup> Heb. to be  
his ad-  
versary.  
<sup>f</sup> Jude 9.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 1. 17.  
<sup>h</sup> Rom. 8. 33.  
<sup>i</sup> Amos 4. 11.  
<sup>j</sup> Rom. 11. 5.  
<sup>k</sup> Jude 23.  
<sup>l</sup> Is. 64. 6.  
<sup>m</sup> Is. 61. 10.  
<sup>n</sup> Luke 15. 22.  
<sup>o</sup> Rev. 19. 8.  
<sup>p</sup> Ex. 29. 6.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 6. 11.  
<sup>r</sup> Lev. 8. 35.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 2. 3.  
<sup>t</sup> Ezek. 44. 16.  
<sup>u</sup> Or, ordi-  
nance.  
<sup>v</sup> Deut. 17. 9.  
<sup>w</sup> Mal. 2. 7.  
<sup>x</sup> Heb. walks.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 4. 14;  
<sup>z</sup> 6. 5.  
<sup>a</sup> Ps. 71. 7.  
<sup>b</sup> Is. 3. 18;  
<sup>c</sup> 20. 3.  
<sup>d</sup> Heb. men  
of wonder,  
or, sign, as  
Ezek. 12. 11;  
<sup>e</sup> 24. 24.  
<sup>f</sup> Is. 42. 1;  
<sup>g</sup> 49. 3, 5; 52. 13;  
<sup>h</sup> 53. 11.  
<sup>i</sup> Ezek. 34. 23,  
24.  
<sup>j</sup> Is. 4. 2;  
<sup>k</sup> 11. 1.  
<sup>l</sup> Jer. 23. 5;  
<sup>m</sup> 33. 15.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 6. 12.  
<sup>o</sup> Luke 1. 78.  
<sup>p</sup> Ps. 118. 22.  
<sup>q</sup> Is. 28. 16.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 4. 10.  
<sup>s</sup> Rev. 5. 6.  
<sup>t</sup> Jer. 31. 34;  
<sup>u</sup> 50. 20.  
<sup>v</sup> Mic. 7. 13, 19.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 13. 1.  
<sup>x</sup> s ch. 2. 11.  
<sup>y</sup> 1 Kin. 4. 25.  
<sup>z</sup> Is. 36. 16.  
<sup>a</sup> Mic. 4. 4.

<sup>a</sup> Hag. 1. 1.  
<sup>b</sup> Ps. 109. 6.  
<sup>c</sup> Rev. 12. 10.  
<sup>d</sup> That is, an  
adversary.  
<sup>e</sup> Heb. to be  
his ad-  
versary.  
<sup>f</sup> Jude 9.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 1. 17.  
<sup>h</sup> Rom. 8. 33.  
<sup>i</sup> Amos 4. 11.  
<sup>j</sup> Rom. 11. 5.  
<sup>k</sup> Jude 23.  
<sup>l</sup> Is. 64. 6.  
<sup>m</sup> Is. 61. 10.  
<sup>n</sup> Luke 15. 22.  
<sup>o</sup> Rev. 19. 8.  
<sup>p</sup> Ex. 29. 6.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 6. 11.  
<sup>r</sup> Lev. 8. 35.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 2. 3.  
<sup>t</sup> Ezek. 44. 16.  
<sup>u</sup> Or, ordi-  
nance.  
<sup>v</sup> Deut. 17. 9.  
<sup>w</sup> Mal. 2. 7.  
<sup>x</sup> Heb. walks.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 4. 14;  
<sup>z</sup> 6. 5.  
<sup>a</sup> Ps. 71. 7.  
<sup>b</sup> Is. 3. 18;  
<sup>c</sup> 20. 3.  
<sup>d</sup> Heb. men  
of wonder,  
or, sign, as  
Ezek. 12. 11;  
<sup>e</sup> 24. 24.  
<sup>f</sup> Is. 42. 1;  
<sup>g</sup> 49. 3, 5; 52. 13;  
<sup>h</sup> 53. 11.  
<sup>i</sup> Ezek. 34. 23,  
24.  
<sup>j</sup> Is. 4. 2;  
<sup>k</sup> 11. 1.  
<sup>l</sup> Jer. 23. 5;  
<sup>m</sup> 33. 15.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 6. 12.  
<sup>o</sup> Luke 1. 78.  
<sup>p</sup> Ps. 118. 22.  
<sup>q</sup> Is. 28. 16.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 4. 10.  
<sup>s</sup> Rev. 5. 6.  
<sup>t</sup> Jer. 31. 34;  
<sup>u</sup> 50. 20.  
<sup>v</sup> Mic. 7. 13, 19.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 13. 1.  
<sup>x</sup> s ch. 2. 11.  
<sup>y</sup> 1 Kin. 4. 25.  
<sup>z</sup> Is. 36. 16.  
<sup>a</sup> Mic. 4. 4.

neighbour under the vine and un-  
der the fig tree.

## CHAPTER 4.

By the golden candlestick is foretold the good  
success of Zerubbabel's foundation.

AND the angel that talked with  
me came again, and waked me,  
as a man that is wakened out of  
his sleep,

2 And said unto me, What seest  
thou? And I said, I have looked,  
and behold a candlestick all of  
gold, with a bowl upon the top of  
it, and his seven lamps thereon,  
and seven pipes to the seven  
lamps, which are upon the top  
thereof:

3 And two olive trees by it, one  
upon the right side of the bowl, and  
the other upon the left side thereof.

4 So I answered and spake to the  
angel that talked with me, saying,  
What are these, my lord?

5 Then the angel that talked with  
me answered and said unto me,  
Knowest thou not what these be?  
And I said, No, my lord.

6 Then he answered and spake unto  
me, saying, This is the word of the  
LORD unto Zē-rūb'ba-bēl, saying,  
Not by my spirit, saith the LORD of hosts.

7 Who art thou, O great moun-  
tain? before Zē-rūb'ba-bēl thou shalt  
become a plain: and he shall bring  
forth the headstone thereof with  
shoutings, crying, Grace, grace unto  
it.

8 Moreover the word of the LORD  
came unto me, saying,

9 The hands of Zē-rūb'ba-bēl have  
laid the foundation of this house;  
his hands shall also finish it; and  
thou shalt know that the LORD of  
hosts hath sent me unto you.

10 For who hath despised the day  
of small things? for they shall re-  
joice, and shall see the plummet in  
the hand of Zē-rūb'ba-bēl with those  
seven; for they are the eyes of the  
LORD, which run to and fro through  
the whole earth.

11 ¶ Then answered I, and said  
unto him, What are these two olive  
trees? and the angel answered me,  
saying, These are the two olive  
trees, and the two pipes, by which  
the LORD will give oil unto the  
LORD of hosts.

12 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

13 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

14 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

15 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

16 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

17 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

18 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

19 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

20 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

21 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

22 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

23 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

24 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

25 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

26 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

27 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

28 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

29 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

30 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

31 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

32 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

33 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

34 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

35 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

36 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

37 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

38 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

39 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

40 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

41 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

42 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

43 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

44 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

45 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

46 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

47 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

48 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

49 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

50 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

51 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

52 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

53 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

54 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

55 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which the LORD will  
give oil unto the LORD of hosts.

56 And the angel answered me, saying,  
These are the two olive trees, and the  
two pipes, by which

trees upon the right *side* of the candlestick and upon the left *side* thereof?

12 And I answered again, and said unto him, What *be these* two olive branches which <sup>2</sup>through the two golden pipes <sup>3</sup>empty <sup>4</sup>the golden oil out of themselves?

13 And he answered me and said, Knowest thou not what these *be*? And I said, No, my lord.

14 Then said he, <sup>7</sup>These *are* the two <sup>5</sup>anointed ones, <sup>8</sup>that stand by <sup>4</sup>the Lord of the whole earth.

## CHAPTER 5.

*By the flying roll is shewed the curse of thieves and swearers.*

**T**HEN I turned, and lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and behold a flying <sup>a</sup>roll.

2 And he said unto me, What seest thou? And I answered, I see a flying roll; the length thereof *is* twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof ten cubits.

3 Then said he unto me, This *is* the <sup>b</sup>curse that goeth forth over the face of the whole earth: for <sup>6</sup>every one that stealeth shall be cut off *as* on this side according to it; and every one that sweareth shall be cut off *as* on that side according to it.

4 I will bring it forth, saith the LORD of hosts, and it shall enter into the house of the thief, and into the house of <sup>c</sup>him that sweareth falsely by my name, and it shall remain in the midst of his house, and <sup>d</sup>shall consume it with the timber thereof and the stones thereof.

5 ¶ Then the angel that talked with me went forth, and said unto me, Lift up now thine eyes, and see what *is* this that goeth forth.

6 And I said, What *is* it? And he said, This *is* an ephah that goeth forth. He said moreover, This *is* their resemblance through all the earth.

7 And, behold, there was lifted up a <sup>7</sup>talent of lead: and this *is* a woman that sitteth in the midst of the ephah.

8 And he said, This *is* wickedness. And he cast it into the midst of the ephah; and he cast the weight of lead upon the mouth thereof.

9 Then lifted I up mine eyes, and

B. C. 519.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. *by the land.*

<sup>3</sup> Or, *empty out of themselves oil into the gold.*

<sup>4</sup> Heb. *the gold.*

<sup>7</sup> Rev. 11. 4.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. *sons of oil.*

<sup>6</sup> s. ch. 3. 7.

<sup>7</sup> Luke 1. 19.

<sup>8</sup> See Josh. 3. 11, 13.

<sup>9</sup> ch. 6. 5.

<sup>a</sup> Ezek. 2. 9.

<sup>b</sup> Mal. 4. 6.

<sup>6</sup> Or, *every one of this people that stealeth himself guiltless, as it doth.*

<sup>c</sup> Lev. 19. 12.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 8. 17.

<sup>e</sup> Mal. 3. 5.

<sup>f</sup> See Lev. 14. 45.

<sup>7</sup> Or, *weighty piece.*

<sup>8</sup> Jer. 29. 5.

<sup>9</sup> Gen. 10. 10.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 1. 8.

<sup>b</sup> Rev. 6. 4.

<sup>c</sup> Rev. 6. 5.

<sup>d</sup> Rev. 6. 2.

<sup>e</sup> Or, *strong.*

<sup>f</sup> ch. 5. 10.

<sup>g</sup> Ps. 104. 4.

<sup>h</sup> Heb. 1. 7, 14.

<sup>i</sup> Or, *winds.*

<sup>j</sup> 1 Kin. 22. 19.

<sup>k</sup> Dan. 7. 10.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 4. 14.

<sup>m</sup> Luke 1. 19.

<sup>n</sup> Jer. 1. 14.

<sup>o</sup> Gen. 13. 17.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 1. 10.

<sup>q</sup> Judg. 8. 3.

<sup>r</sup> Eccles. 10. 4.

looked, and, behold, there came out two women, and the wind *was* in their wings; for they had wings like the wings of a stork: and they lifted up the ephah between the earth and the heaven.

10 Then said I to the angel that talked with me, Whither do these bear the ephah?

11 And he said unto me, To <sup>e</sup>build it an house in <sup>f</sup>the land of Shi'nar: and it shall be established, and set there upon her own base.

## CHAPTER 6.

<sup>1</sup> The vision of the four chariots. <sup>9</sup> By the crowns of Joshua is shewed the temple and kingdom of Christ the Branch.

**A**ND I turned, and lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came four chariots out from between two mountains; and the mountains *were* mountains of brass.

2 In the first chariot *were* <sup>a</sup>red horses; and in the second chariot <sup>b</sup>black horses;

3 And in the third chariot <sup>c</sup>white horses; and in the fourth chariot grised and <sup>d</sup>bay horses.

4 Then I answered <sup>d</sup>and said unto the angel that talked with me, What *are* these, my lord?

5 And the angel answered and said unto me, <sup>e</sup>These *are* the four <sup>9</sup>spirits of the heavens, which go forth from <sup>f</sup>standing before the Lord of all the earth.

6 The black horses which *are* therein go forth into <sup>g</sup>the north country; and the white go forth after them; and the grised go forth toward the south country.

7 And the bay went forth, and sought to go that they might <sup>h</sup>walk to and fro through the earth: and he said, Get you hence, walk to and fro through the earth. So they walked to and fro through the earth.

8 Then cried he upon me, and spake unto me, saying, Behold, these that go toward the north country have quieted my <sup>i</sup>spirit in the north country.

9 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

10 Take of *them* of the captivity, even of Hel'dai, of Tō-bi'jah, and of Jē-dā'jah, which *are* come from Bāb'y-lon, and come thou the same

day, and go into the house of Jōš-ā'ah the son of Zēph-g-nī'ah;

11 Then take silver and gold, and make <sup>k</sup> crowns, and set *them* upon the head of Jōsh-ū-ā the son of Jōš-g-dēch, the high priest;

12 And speak unto him, saying, Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, Behold <sup>l</sup> the man whose name *is* The <sup>m</sup> BRANCH; and he shall <sup>2</sup> grow up out of his place, <sup>n</sup> and he shall build the temple of the LORD:★

13 Even he shall build the temple of the LORD; and he <sup>o</sup> shall bear the glory, and shall sit and rule upon his throne; and <sup>p</sup> he shall be a priest upon his throne: and the counsel of peace shall be between them both. ★

14 And the crown shall be to Hē-lem, and to Tō-bī'jah, and to Jē-dā-jah, and to Hēn the son of Zēph-g-nī'ah, <sup>q</sup> for a memorial in the temple of the LORD.

15 And <sup>r</sup> they that are far off shall come and build in the temple of the LORD, and <sup>s</sup> ye shall know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me unto you. And *this* shall come to pass, if ye will diligently obey the voice of the LORD your God.

#### CHAPTER 7.

1 The captives enquire of fasting, 4 Zechariah reproacheth their fasting. 8 Sin the cause of their captivity.

AND it came to pass in the fourth year of king Dā-rī-us, that the word of the LORD came unto Zēch-g-rī'ah in the fourth day of the ninth month, even in Chis-leū;

2 When they had sent unto the house of God Shē-rē'zer and Rē-gem-mē'lech, and their men, <sup>3</sup> to pray before the LORD,

3 And to <sup>a</sup> speak unto the priests which were in the house of the LORD of hosts, and to the prophets, saying, Should I weep in <sup>b</sup> the fifth month, separating myself, as I have done these so many years?

4 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD of hosts unto me, saying,

5 Speak unto all the people of the land, and to the priests, saying, When ye <sup>c</sup> fasted and mourned in the fifth <sup>d</sup> and seventh month, <sup>e</sup> even those seventy years, did ye at all fast <sup>f</sup> unto me, even to me?

6 And when ye did eat, and when

B. C. 519.

k Ex. 28. 36; 29. 6.  
Lev. 8. 9.  
ch. 3. 5.  
Luk. 1. 78.  
Johu 1. 45.  
m ch. 3. 8.  
2 Or, branch up from under him.  
n ch. 4. 9.  
Matt. 16. 18.  
Eph. 2. 20, 21, 22.  
o Isa. 2. 24.  
p Ps. 110. 4.  
Heb. 3. 1.  
q Ex. 12. 14.  
Mark 14. 9.  
r Isa. 57. 19; 60. 10.  
Eph. 2. 13, 19.  
s ch. 2. 9; 4. 9.

3 Heb. to intimate the face of the LORD;  
1 Sam. 13. 12.  
ch. 8. 21.  
a Deut. 17. 9, 10, 11; 32. 10.  
Mal. 2. 7.  
b Jer. 52. 12.  
ch. 8. 13.  
c Isa. 58. 3.  
d Jer. 41. 1.  
ch. 8. 19.  
e ch. 1. 12.  
f Rom. 14. 6.  
g Or, be not ye they that, &c.  
5 Or, Are not these the words.  
6 Heb. by the hand of, &c.  
g Jer. 17. 26.

518.]  
h Isa. 58. 6, 7.  
Jer. 7. 23.  
Mic. 6. 8.  
ch. 8. 16.  
Matt. 23. 23.  
i Heb. Judge judgment of truth.  
j Ex. 22. 21, 22.  
Deut. 24. 17.  
Isa. 1. 17.  
Jer. 5. 28.  
k Ps. 35. 4.  
Luk. 11. 19; 36. 26.  
o Neh. 9. 29, 30.  
10 Heb. by the hand of, p 2 Chr. 35. 16. Dan. 9. 11. q Prov. 1. 24-28. Is. 1. 15.  
Jer. 11. 11; 14. 12. Mic. 3. 4. r Deut. 4. 27; 28. 64.  
Ezek. 35. 19. ch. 2. 6. s Deut. 28. 33. t Lev. 26. 22. u Dan. 8. 9.  
11 Heb. land of desire.

ye did drink, <sup>4</sup> did not ye eat for yourselves, and drink for yourselves?

7 <sup>5</sup> Should ye not hear the words which the LORD hath cried <sup>6</sup> by the former prophets, when Jē-rū'sā-lēm was inhabited and in prosperity, and the cities thereof round about her, when men inhabited <sup>7</sup> the south and the plain?

8 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto Zēch-g-rī'ah, saying,

9 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, <sup>h</sup> Execute true judgment, and shew mercy and compassions every man to his brother:

10 And <sup>i</sup> oppress not the widow, nor the fatherless, the stranger, nor the poor; <sup>k</sup> and let none of you imagine evil against his brother in your heart.

11 But they refused to hearken, and <sup>l</sup> pulled away the shoulder, and <sup>m</sup> stopped their ears, that they should not hear.

12 Yea, they made their <sup>n</sup> hearts as an adamant stone, <sup>o</sup> lest they should hear the law, and the words which the LORD of hosts hath sent in his spirit <sup>10</sup> by the former prophets: <sup>p</sup> therefore came a great wrath from the LORD of hosts.

13 Therefore it is come to pass, that as he cried, and they would not hear; so <sup>q</sup> they cried, and I would not hear, saith the LORD of hosts:

14 But <sup>r</sup> I scattered them with a whirlwind among all the nations <sup>s</sup> whom they knew not. Thus <sup>t</sup> the land was desolate after them, that no man passed through nor returned: for they laid <sup>u</sup> the <sup>11</sup> pleasant land desolate.

15 ¶ Then shall it be said, I will build the wall of the city, and I will dwell in it: and I will be as a city, and I will be as a city.

#### CHAPTER 8.

1 The restoration of Jerusalem. 9 They are encouraged to the building by God's favour to them. 16 Good works are required of them.

AGAIN the word of the LORD of hosts came to me, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; <sup>a</sup> I was jealous for Zi'ōn with great jealousy, and I was jealous for her with great fury.

3 Thus saith the LORD; <sup>b</sup> I am returned unto Zi'ōn, and <sup>c</sup> will dwell in the midst of Jē-rū'sā-lēm: and

α Nah. 1. 2.  
ch. 1. 14.

β ch. 1. 16.  
γ ch. 2. 10.

1 The restoration of Jerusalem. 9 They are encouraged to the building by God's favour to them. 16 Good works are required of them.

Jê-ru'sa-lêm <sup>a</sup> shall be called a city of truth; and <sup>e</sup> the mountain of the LORD of hosts <sup>f</sup> the holy mountain.

4 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; <sup>g</sup> There shall yet old men and old women dwell in the streets of Jê-ru'sa-lêm, and every man with his staff in his hand <sup>h</sup> for very age.

5 And the streets of the city shall be full of boys and girls playing in the streets thereof.

6 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; If it be <sup>3</sup> marvellous in the eyes of the remnant of this people in these days, <sup>h</sup> should it also be marvellous in mine eyes? saith the LORD of hosts.

7 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Behold, <sup>i</sup> I will save my people from the east country, and from <sup>4</sup> the west country;

8 And I will bring them, and they shall dwell in the midst of Jê-ru'sa-lêm: <sup>k</sup> and they shall be my people, and I will be their God, <sup>l</sup> in truth and in righteousness.

9 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts; <sup>m</sup> Let your hands be strong, ye that hear in these days these words by the mouth of <sup>n</sup> the prophets, which were in <sup>o</sup> the day that the foundation of the house of the LORD of hosts was laid, that the temple might be built.

10 For before these days <sup>5</sup> there was no <sup>p</sup> hire for man, nor any hire for beast; <sup>q</sup> neither was there any peace to him that went out or came in because of the affliction: for I set all men every one against his neighbour.

11 But now I will not be unto the residue of this people as in the former days, saith the LORD of hosts.

12 <sup>r</sup> For the seed shall be <sup>6</sup> prosperous; the vine shall give her fruit, and <sup>s</sup> the ground shall give her increase, and <sup>t</sup> the heavens shall give their dew; and I will cause the remnant of this people to possess all these things.

13 And it shall come to pass, that as ye were <sup>u</sup> a curse among the heathen, O house of Jû'dah, and house of Is'-ra-êl; so will I save you, and <sup>v</sup> ye shall be a blessing: fear not, but <sup>w</sup> let your hands be strong.

14 For thus saith the LORD of hosts; <sup>x</sup> As I thought to punish you, when

B. C. 518.

<sup>d</sup> Is. 1. 21, 26.<sup>e</sup> Is. 2. 2, 3.<sup>f</sup> Jer. 31. 23.<sup>g</sup> See 1 Sam.<sup>h</sup> 2. 31.<sup>i</sup> Is. 65. 20, 22.<sup>j</sup> Lam. 2. 20.<sup>k</sup> &c.; 5. 11-14.<sup>2</sup> Heb. for<sup>3</sup> multitude of<sup>4</sup> days.<sup>5</sup> Or, hard,<sup>6</sup> or, difficult.<sup>h</sup> Gen. 18. 14.<sup>i</sup> Luke 1. 37.<sup>j</sup> Rom. 4. 21.<sup>k</sup> Is. 11. 11.<sup>l</sup> 12; 43. 5, 6.<sup>m</sup> Ezek. 37. 21.<sup>n</sup> Amos 9. 14.<sup>o</sup> 15.<sup>4</sup> Heb. the<sup>5</sup> country of<sup>6</sup> the going<sup>7</sup> down of the<sup>8</sup> sun.<sup>9</sup> See Ps. 50. 1;<sup>10</sup> 113. 3.<sup>11</sup> Mal. 1. 11.<sup>12</sup> Jer. 20. 22;<sup>13</sup> 31. 1, 33.<sup>14</sup> ch. 13. 9.<sup>15</sup> Jer. 4. 2.<sup>16</sup> n ver. 18.<sup>17</sup> Hag. 2. 4.<sup>18</sup> n Extra 5. 1, 2.<sup>19</sup> o Hag. 2. 18.<sup>20</sup> s Or, the hire<sup>21</sup> of men be-<sup>22</sup> come na-<sup>23</sup> thing, &c.<sup>24</sup> p Hag. 1. 6.<sup>25</sup> 9, 10; 2. 16.<sup>26</sup> q 2 Chr. 15. 5.<sup>27</sup> r Hos. 2. 21.<sup>28</sup> 22.<sup>29</sup> Joel 2. 22.<sup>30</sup> Hag. 2. 19.<sup>31</sup> 6 Heb. of<sup>32</sup> peace.<sup>33</sup> s Ps. 67. 6.<sup>34</sup> t See Hag. 1.<sup>35</sup> 10.<sup>36</sup> u Jer. 42. 18.<sup>37</sup> z Gen. 12. 2.<sup>38</sup> Ruth 4. 11.<sup>39</sup> 12.<sup>40</sup> Is. 19. 24, 25.<sup>41</sup> Zeph. 3. 20.<sup>42</sup> Enc. 2. 19.<sup>43</sup> y ver. 9.<sup>44</sup> z Jer. 31. 23.<sup>45</sup> a 2 Chr. 36. 16.<sup>46</sup> ch. 1. 6.<sup>47</sup> b ver. 19.<sup>48</sup> ch. 7. 9.<sup>49</sup> Eph. 4. 25.<sup>50</sup> 7 Heb. judge<sup>51</sup> truth, and<sup>52</sup> the judg-<sup>53</sup> ment of<sup>54</sup> peace.<sup>55</sup> c Prov. 3. 29.<sup>56</sup> ch. 7. 10.<sup>57</sup> d ch. 3. 3, 4.<sup>58</sup> e Jer. 52. 6, 7.<sup>59</sup> f Jer. 52. 12, 13.<sup>60</sup> ch. 7. 3, 5. g 2 Kin. 25. 25.<sup>61</sup> Jer. 41. 1, 2. h Jer.<sup>62</sup> 52. 4. i Esther 8. 17.<sup>63</sup> Is. 35. 10. s Or, solemn,<sup>64</sup> or, set times.<sup>65</sup> k ver. 18. l Is. 2. 3.<sup>66</sup> m Eccl. 4. 1, 2. 9 Or, continually.<sup>67</sup> 10 Heb. going.<sup>68</sup> 11 Heb. to entreat the face of the LORD, ch. 7. 2. m Is. 60. 3, &c.;<sup>69</sup> 66, 23. n Is. 3. 6; 4. 1. o 1 Cor. 14. 25.

your fathers provoked me to wrath, saith the LORD of hosts, <sup>a</sup> and I repented not:

15 So again have I thought in these days to do well unto Jê-ru'sa-lêm and to the house of Jû'dah: fear ye not.

16 ¶ These are the things that ye shall do; <sup>b</sup> Speak ye every man the truth to his neighbour; <sup>c</sup> execute the judgment of truth and peace in your gates:

17 <sup>d</sup> And let none of you imagine evil in your hearts against his neighbour; and <sup>e</sup> love no false oath: for all these are things that I hate, saith the LORD.

18 ¶ And the word of the LORD of hosts came unto me, saying,

19 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; <sup>f</sup> The fast of the fourth month, <sup>g</sup> and the fast of the fifth, <sup>h</sup> and the fast of the seventh, <sup>i</sup> and the fast of the tenth, shall be to the house of Jû'dah <sup>j</sup> joy and gladness, and cheerful

<sup>k</sup> feasts; <sup>l</sup> therefore love the truth and peace.

20 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; It shall yet come to pass, that there shall come people, and the inhabitants of many cities:

21 And the inhabitants of one city shall go to another, saying, <sup>m</sup> Let us go <sup>n</sup> speedily <sup>o</sup> to pray before the LORD, and to seek the LORD of hosts: I will go also.

22 Yea, <sup>p</sup> many people and strong nations shall come to seek the LORD of hosts in Jê-ru'sa-lêm, and to pray before the LORD.

23 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; In those days it shall come to pass, that ten men shall <sup>q</sup> take hold out of all languages of the nations, even shall take hold of the skirt of him that is a Jew, saying, We will go with you: for we have heard <sup>r</sup> that God is with you.

ch. 7. 3, 5. g 2 Kin. 25. 25. Jer. 41. 1, 2. h Jer. 52. 4. i Esther 8. 17. Is. 35. 10. s Or, solemn, or, set times. k ver. 18. l Is. 2. 3. m Eccl. 4. 1, 2. 9 Or, continually. 10 Heb. going. 11 Heb. to entreat the face of the LORD, ch. 7. 2. m Is. 60. 3, &c.; 66, 23. n Is. 3. 6; 4. 1. o 1 Cor. 14. 25.

## CHAPTER 9.

1 God defendeth his church. 9 Zion is exhorted to rejoice for the coming of Christ.

THE <sup>a</sup> burden of the word of the LORD in the land of Hâ'drâch, and <sup>b</sup> Dâ-mâ's'cus shall be the rest

[cir. 487.]

a Jer. 23. 33.

b Amos 1. 3.



thereof: when <sup>e</sup> the eyes of man, as of all the tribes of Iſ'ra-el, shall be toward the LORD.

2 And <sup>d</sup> Hā'math also shall border thereby; <sup>e</sup> Tŷ'rus, and <sup>f</sup> Zi'dōn, though it be very <sup>g</sup> wise.

3 And Tŷ'rus did build herself a strong hold, and <sup>h</sup> heaped up silver as the dust, and fine gold as the mire of the streets.

4 Behold, <sup>i</sup> the Lord will cast her out, and he will smite <sup>k</sup> her power in the sea; and she shall be devoured with fire.

5 <sup>l</sup> Ash'ke-lōn shall see it, and fear; Gā'zā also shall see it, and be very sorrowful, and Ek'rōn; for her expectation shall be ashamed; and the king shall perish from Gā'zā, and Ash'ke-lōn shall not be inhabited.

6 And a bastard shall dwell <sup>m</sup> in Ash'dōd, and I will cut off the pride of the Philis'tines.

7 And I will take away his <sup>2</sup> blood out of his mouth, and his abominations from between his teeth: but he that remaineth, even he, shall be for our God, and he shall be as a governor in Jū'dah, and Ek'rōn as a Jēb'u-site.

8 And <sup>n</sup> I will encamp about mine house because of the army, because of him that passeth by, and because of him that returneth: and <sup>o</sup> no oppressor shall pass through them any more: for now <sup>p</sup> have I seen with mine eyes.

9 ¶ <sup>q</sup> Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zi'ōn; shout, O daughter of Jē-ru-sā-lēm: behold, <sup>r</sup> thy King cometh unto thee: he <sup>s</sup> is just, and <sup>3</sup> having salvation; lowly, and riding upon an ass, and upon a colt the foal of an ass.

10 And I <sup>t</sup> will cut off the chariot from E'phra'im, and the horse from Jē-ru-sā-lēm, and the battle bow shall be cut off: and he shall speak <sup>u</sup> peace unto the heathen: and his dominion shall be <sup>v</sup> from sea even to sea, and from the river even to the ends of the earth.

11 As for thee also, <sup>4</sup> by the blood of thy covenant I have sent forth thy <sup>x</sup> prisoners out of the pit wherein <sup>y</sup> is no water.

12 ¶ Turn you to the strong hold,

B. C. 487.

<sup>c</sup> 2 Chr. 20. 12.

<sup>d</sup> Ps. 145. 15.

<sup>e</sup> Jer. 49. 23.

<sup>f</sup> Is. 23.

<sup>g</sup> Ezek. 26; 27;

<sup>h</sup> 28.

<sup>i</sup> Amos 1. 9.

<sup>j</sup> 1 Kin. 17. 9.

<sup>k</sup> Ezek. 28. 21.

<sup>l</sup> Obad. 20.

<sup>m</sup> Ezek. 28. 3.

<sup>n</sup> Job 27. 10.

<sup>o</sup> Ezek. 28. 4, 5.

<sup>p</sup> Is. 23. 1.

<sup>q</sup> Ezek. 26. 17.

<sup>r</sup> Jer. 47. 1, 5.

<sup>s</sup> Zeph. 2. 4.

<sup>t</sup> Amos 1. 8.

<sup>u</sup> 2 Heb. bloods.

<sup>v</sup> Ps. 34. 7.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 2. 5.

<sup>x</sup> Is. 60. 18.

<sup>y</sup> Ezek. 28. 24.

<sup>z</sup> Ex. 3. 7.

<sup>aa</sup> Is. 62. 11.

<sup>ab</sup> ch. 2. 10.

<sup>ac</sup> Matt. 21. 5.

<sup>ad</sup> John 12. 13.

<sup>ae</sup> Jer. 23. 5.

<sup>af</sup> Luke 19. 38.

<sup>ag</sup> John 1. 49.

<sup>ah</sup> 3 Or, saving

<sup>ai</sup> himself.

<sup>aj</sup> Hos. 1. 7.

<sup>ak</sup> Mic. 5. 10.

<sup>al</sup> Hag. 2. 22.

<sup>am</sup> Eph. 2. 14, 17.

<sup>an</sup> Is. 72. 9.

<sup>ao</sup> Or, whose

<sup>ap</sup> covenant is

<sup>aq</sup> by blood.

<sup>ar</sup> Ex. 24. 8.

<sup>as</sup> Heb. 10. 29.

<sup>at</sup> Is. 42. 7.

<sup>au</sup> Is. 49. 9.

<sup>av</sup> Is. 61. 7.

<sup>aw</sup> Is. 61. 7.

<sup>ax</sup> Is. 61. 7.

<sup>ay</sup> Is. 61. 7.

<sup>az</sup> Is. 61. 7.

<sup>ba</sup> Is. 61. 7.

<sup>bb</sup> Is. 61. 7.

<sup>bc</sup> Is. 61. 7.

<sup>bd</sup> Is. 61. 7.

<sup>be</sup> Is. 61. 7.

<sup>bf</sup> Is. 61. 7.

<sup>bg</sup> Is. 61. 7.

<sup>bh</sup> Is. 61. 7.

<sup>bi</sup> Is. 61. 7.

<sup>bj</sup> Is. 61. 7.

<sup>bk</sup> Is. 61. 7.

<sup>bl</sup> Is. 61. 7.

<sup>bm</sup> Is. 61. 7.

<sup>bn</sup> Is. 61. 7.

<sup>bo</sup> Is. 61. 7.

<sup>bp</sup> Is. 61. 7.

<sup>bq</sup> Is. 61. 7.

<sup>br</sup> Is. 61. 7.

<sup>bs</sup> Is. 61. 7.

<sup>bt</sup> Is. 61. 7.

<sup>bu</sup> Is. 61. 7.

<sup>bv</sup> Is. 61. 7.

<sup>v</sup> ye prisoners of hope: even to day do I declare that <sup>z</sup> I will render double unto thee;

13 When I have bent Jū'dah for me, filled the bow with E'phra'im, and raised up thy sons, O Zi'ōn, against thy sons, O Greece, and made thee as the sword of a mighty man.

14 And the LORD shall be seen over them, and <sup>a</sup> his arrow shall go forth as the lightning: and the Lord God shall blow the trumpet, and shall go <sup>b</sup> with whirlwinds of the south.

15 The LORD of hosts shall defend them; and they shall devour, and <sup>c</sup> subdue with sling stones; and they shall drink, and make a noise as through wine; and they <sup>d</sup> shall be filled like bowls, and as <sup>e</sup> the corners of the altar.

16 And the LORD their God shall save them in that day as the flock of his people: for <sup>f</sup> they shall be as the stones of a crown, <sup>g</sup> lifted up as an ensign upon his land.

17 For <sup>h</sup> how great is his goodness, and how great is his beauty! <sup>i</sup> corn shall make the young men <sup>j</sup> cheerful, and new wine the maids.

## CHAPTER 10.

1 God is to be sought unto, and not idols. 5 As he visited his flock for sin, so he will save and restore them.

ASK ye <sup>a</sup> of the LORD <sup>b</sup> rain <sup>c</sup> in the time of the latter rain; so the LORD shall make <sup>d</sup> bright clouds, and give them showers of rain, to every one grass in the field.

2 For the <sup>e</sup> idols have spoken vanity, and the diviners have seen a lie, and have told false dreams; they <sup>f</sup> comfort in vain: therefore they went their way as a flock, they <sup>g</sup> were troubled, <sup>h</sup> because there was no shepherd.

3 Mine anger was kindled against the shepherds, <sup>i</sup> and I <sup>j</sup> punished the goats: for the LORD of hosts <sup>k</sup> hath visited his flock the house of Jū'dah, and <sup>l</sup> hath made them as his goodly horse in the battle.

4 Out of him came forth <sup>m</sup> the corner, out of him <sup>n</sup> the nail, out of him the battle bow, out of him every oppressor together.

5 ¶ And they shall be as mighty men, which <sup>o</sup> tread down their ene-

*mies* in the mire of the streets in the battle: and they shall fight, because the LORD is with them, and <sup>2</sup> the riders on horses shall be confounded.

6 And I will strengthen the house of Jū'dah, and I will save the house of Jō'seph, and <sup>7</sup> I will bring them again to place them; for I <sup>8</sup> have mercy upon them: and they shall be as though I had not cast them off: for I am the LORD their God, and <sup>9</sup> will hear them.

7 And *they* of E'phrā'im shall be like a mighty *man*, and their <sup>10</sup> heart shall rejoice as through wine: yea, their children shall see *it*, and be glad; their heart shall rejoice in the LORD.

8 I will <sup>11</sup> hiss for them, and gather them; for I have redeemed them: <sup>12</sup> and they shall increase as they have increased.

9 And <sup>13</sup> I will sow them among the people: and they shall <sup>14</sup> remember me in far countries; and they shall live with their children, and turn again.

10 <sup>15</sup> I will bring them again also out of the land of E'gypt, and gather them out of Ās-sūr'i-a; and I will bring them into the land of Gīl-gād and Lēb'a-non; and <sup>16</sup> place shall not be found for them.

11 <sup>17</sup> And he shall pass through the sea with affliction, and shall smite the waves in the sea, and all the deeps of the rivers shall dry up: and <sup>18</sup> the pride of Ās-sūr'i-a shall be brought down, and <sup>19</sup> the sceptre of E'gypt shall depart away.

12 And I will strengthen them in the LORD; and <sup>20</sup> they shall walk up and down in his name, saith the LORD.

#### CHAPTER 11.

<sup>1</sup> The destruction of Jerusalem. <sup>3</sup> The elect being cared for, the rest are rejected.

**O**PEN <sup>a</sup> thy doors, O Lēb'a-non, that the fire may devour thy cedars.

2 Howl, fir tree; for the cedar is fallen; because the <sup>3</sup> mighty are spoiled: howl, O ye oaks of Bā'shān; <sup>4</sup> for <sup>5</sup> the forest of the vintage is come down.

3 ¶ *There is a voice of the howling*

B. C. 487.

<sup>2</sup> Or, *they shall make the riders on horses ashamed.*

<sup>11</sup> Jer. 3. 18.  
<sup>12</sup> Ezek. 37. 21.  
<sup>13</sup> Hos. 1. 7.

p ch. 13. 9.

q Ps. 104. 15.  
ch. 9. 13.

r Is. 5. 26.

s Is. 49. 19.  
Ezek. 36. 37.

t Hos. 2. 23.  
u Deut. 30. 1.

v Is. 11. 11, 16.  
Hos. 11. 11.  
y Is. 49. 20.  
z Is. 11. 15, 16.  
a Is. 14. 25.  
b Ezek. 30. 13.  
c Mic. 4. 5.

a ch. 10. 10.  
3 Or, *gallants*.  
b Is. 32. 19.  
4 Or, *the defended forest*.

c ver. 7.  
d Jer. 2. 3;  
50. 7.  
e Deut. 29. 19.  
Hos. 12. 8.  
5 Heb. *make to be found*.

f ver. 4.  
6 Or, *verily the poor*.  
g Zeph. 3. 12.  
Matt. 11. 5.

7 Or, *binders*.  
h Hos. 5. 7.  
8 Heb. *was straitened for them*.  
i Jer. 15. 2;  
43. 11.

9 Heb. *of his fellow, or, neighbour*.  
10 Or, *the poor of the flock, &c. certainly knew*.

k ver. 7.  
Zeph. 3. 12.  
11 Heb. *If it be good in your eyes*.

l Matt. 26. 15.  
See Ex. 21. 32.  
m Matt. 27. 9, 10.

12 Or, *Binders*.

of the shepherds; for their glory is spoiled: a voice of the roaring of young lions; for the pride of Jōr'dan is spoiled.

4 Thus saith the LORD my God; <sup>c</sup> Feed the flock of the slaughter;

5 Whose possessors slay them, and <sup>d</sup> hold themselves not guilty: and they that sell them <sup>e</sup> say, Blessed be the LORD; for I am rich: and their own shepherds pity them not.

6 For I will no more pity the inhabitants of the land, saith the LORD: but, lo, I will <sup>f</sup> deliver the men every one into his neighbour's hand, and into the hand of his king: and they shall smite the land, and out of their hand I will not deliver them.

7 And I will <sup>g</sup> feed the flock of slaughter, <sup>h</sup> even you, <sup>i</sup> O poor of the flock. And I took unto me two staves; the one I called Beauty, and the other I called <sup>j</sup> Bands; and I fed the flock.

8 Three shepherds also I cut off <sup>k</sup> in one month; and my soul <sup>l</sup> loathed them, and their soul also abhorred me.

9 Then said I, I will not feed you: <sup>m</sup> that that dieth, let it die; and that that is to be cut off, let it be cut off; and let the rest eat every one the flesh <sup>n</sup> of another.

10 ¶ And I took my staff, *even* Beauty, and cut it asunder, that I might break my covenant which I had made with all the people.

11 And it was broken in that day: and <sup>10</sup> so <sup>k</sup> the poor of the flock that waited upon me knew that it was the word of the LORD.

12 And I said unto them, <sup>11</sup> If ye think good, give me my price; and if not, forbear. So they <sup>12</sup> weighed for my price thirty *pieces* of silver. ★

13 And the LORD said unto me, Cast it unto the <sup>m</sup> potter: a goodly price that I was prized at of them. And I took the thirty *pieces* of silver, and cast them to the potter in the house of the LORD. ★

14 Then I cut asunder mine other staff, *even* <sup>12</sup> Bands, that I might break the brotherhood between Jū'dah and Iṣ'ra-el.

15 ¶ And the LORD said unto me,

<sup>n</sup>Take unto thee yet the instruments of a foolish shepherd.

16 For, lo, I will raise up a shepherd in the land, *which shall not visit those that be* <sup>2</sup>cut off, neither shall seek the young one, nor heal that that is broken, nor <sup>3</sup>feed that that standeth still: but he shall eat the flesh of the fat, and tear their claws in pieces.

17 <sup>o</sup>Woe to the idol shepherd that leaveth the flock! the sword *shall be upon his arm, and upon his right eye: his arm shall be clean dried up, and his right eye shall be utterly darkened.*

### CHAPTER 12.

1 *Jerusalem a cup of trembling to herself, 3 and a burdensome stone to her adversaries. 6 The victorious restoring of Judah.*

**T**HE burden of the word of the LORD for Jê-rû'-el, saith the LORD, <sup>a</sup>which stretcheth forth the heavens, and layeth the foundation of the earth, and <sup>b</sup>formeth the spirit of man within him.

2 Behold, I will make Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm <sup>c</sup>a cup of <sup>d</sup>trembling unto all the people round about, <sup>e</sup>when they shall be in the siege both against Jû'-dah and against Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm.

3 <sup>f</sup>And in that day will I make Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm <sup>g</sup>a burdensome stone for all people: all that burden themselves with it shall be cut in pieces, though all the people of the earth be gathered together against it.

4 In that day, saith the LORD, <sup>h</sup>I will smite every horse with astonishment, and his rider with madness: and I will open mine eyes upon the house of Jû'-dah, and will smite every horse of the people with blindness.

5 And the governors of Jû'-dah shall say in their heart, <sup>i</sup>The inhabitants of Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm *shall be my strength in the LORD of hosts their God.*

6 <sup>j</sup>In that day will I make the governors of Jû'-dah <sup>k</sup>like an hearth of fire among the wood, and like a torch of fire in a sheaf; and they shall devour all the people round about, on the right hand and on the left: and Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm shall be inhabited again in her own place, *even in Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm.*

7 <sup>l</sup>The LORD also shall save the tents of Jû'-dah first, that the glory of the

B. C. 487.

<sup>n</sup> Ezek. 34. 2, 3, 4.  
<sup>o</sup> Or, *hidden*.  
<sup>p</sup> Or, *bear*.  
<sup>q</sup> Jer. 23. 1.  
<sup>r</sup> Ezek. 34. 2.  
<sup>s</sup> John 10. 12, 13.

<sup>a</sup> Is. 42. 5;  
44. 24; 45. 12, 13; 48. 13.  
<sup>b</sup> Num. 16. 22.  
<sup>c</sup> Eccles. 12. 7.  
<sup>d</sup> Is. 57. 16.  
<sup>e</sup> Heb. 12. 9.  
<sup>f</sup> Is. 51. 17, 22, 23.

<sup>g</sup> Or, *slumber, or, poison*.  
<sup>h</sup> Or, *also against Judah shall be which shall be in siege against Jerusalem.*  
<sup>i</sup> ver. 4, 6, 8, 9, 11.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 13. 1; 14. 4, 6, 8, 9, 13.  
<sup>k</sup> Matt. 21. 44.  
<sup>l</sup> Ps. 76. 6.  
<sup>m</sup> Ezek. 39. 4.  
<sup>n</sup> Or, *There is strength to me and to the inhabitants, &c.*

<sup>o</sup> Joel 3. 16.  
<sup>p</sup> Obad. 13.  
<sup>q</sup> Joel 3. 10.  
<sup>r</sup> Or, *object*.  
<sup>s</sup> Heb. *fallen*.  
<sup>t</sup> ver. 4, 6, 8, 9, 11.

<sup>u</sup> Hag. 2. 22.  
<sup>v</sup> Jer. 31. 9; 50. 4.  
<sup>w</sup> Ezek. 39. 29.  
<sup>x</sup> Joel 2. 28.  
<sup>y</sup> John 19. 34, 37.

<sup>z</sup> Rev. 1. 7.  
<sup>aa</sup> Jer. 6. 26.  
<sup>ab</sup> Amos 8. 10.  
<sup>ac</sup> Acts 2. 37.  
<sup>ad</sup> 2 Kin. 23. 29.

<sup>ae</sup> 2 Chr. 35. 24.  
<sup>af</sup> Matt. 24. 30.  
<sup>ag</sup> Rev. 1. 7.  
<sup>ah</sup> Heb. *families, families*.  
<sup>ai</sup> 2 Sam. 14.

<sup>aj</sup> Luke 3. 31.  
<sup>ak</sup> 10 Or, *of Simeon, and the trial of a third part*.  
<sup>al</sup> as LXX.

<sup>am</sup> ch. 12. 3.  
<sup>an</sup> Heb. 9. 14.  
<sup>ao</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 19.  
<sup>ap</sup> Rev. 1. 5.  
<sup>aq</sup> Heb. *separation for uncleanness*.

<sup>ar</sup> Ex. 23. 13.  
<sup>as</sup> Josh. 23. 7.  
<sup>at</sup> Ps. 16. 4.  
<sup>au</sup> Ezek. 30. 13.  
<sup>av</sup> Hos. 2. 17.  
<sup>aw</sup> Mic. 5. 12, 13.  
<sup>ax</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 1.

house of Dâ'-vid and the glory of the inhabitants of Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm do not magnify *themselves* against Jû'-dah.

8 In that day shall the LORD defend the inhabitants of Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm; and <sup>h</sup>he that is <sup>7</sup>feeble among them at that day shall be as Dâ'-vid; and the house of Dâ'-vid *shall be as God, as the angel of the LORD before them.*

9 <sup>i</sup>And it shall come to pass in that day, *that I will seek to* <sup>j</sup>destroy all the nations that come against Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm.

10 <sup>k</sup>And I will pour upon the house of Dâ'-vid, and upon the inhabitants of Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm, the spirit of grace and of supplications: and they shall <sup>l</sup>look upon me whom they have pierced, and they shall mourn for him, <sup>m</sup>as one mourneth for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for his firstborn. ★

11 In that day shall there be a great <sup>n</sup>mourning in Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm, <sup>o</sup>as the mourning of Hâ-dâd-rîm'-mon in the valley of Mâ'-gîd'-don.

12 <sup>p</sup>And the land shall mourn, <sup>q</sup>every family apart; the family of the house of Dâ'-vid apart, and their wives apart; the family of the house of <sup>r</sup>Nâ'-than apart, and their wives apart;

13 The family of the house of Lé'-vi apart, and their wives apart; the family <sup>10</sup>of Shîm'-î apart, and their wives apart;

14 All the families that remain, every family apart, and their wives apart.

### CHAPTER 13.

1 *The fountain of purgation for Jerusalem, 2 from idolatry, and false prophecy. 7 The death of Christ, and the trial of a third part.*

**I**N <sup>a</sup>that day there shall be <sup>b</sup>a fountain opened to the house of Dâ'-vid and to the inhabitants of Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm for sin and for <sup>11</sup>uncleanness. ★

2 <sup>c</sup>And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD of hosts, *that I will* <sup>d</sup>cut off the names of the idols out of the land, and they shall no more be remembered: and also I will cause <sup>e</sup>the prophets and the unclean spirit to pass out of the land.

3 And it shall come to pass, *that when any shall yet prophecy, then*

his father and his mother that begat him shall say unto him, Thou shalt not live; for thou speakest lies in the name of the LORD: and his father and his mother that begat him shall thrust him through when he prophesieth.

4 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the prophets shall be ashamed every one of his vision, when he hath prophesied; neither shall they wear a rough garment to deceive:

5 But he shall say, I am no prophet, I am an husbandman; for man taught me to keep cattle from my youth.

6 And one shall say unto him, What are these wounds in thine hands? Then he shall answer, Those with which I was wounded in the house of my friends.

7 Awake, O sword, against my shepherd, and against the man that is my fellow, saith the LORD of hosts: smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered: and I will turn mine hand upon the little ones.

8 And it shall come to pass, that in all the land, saith the LORD, two parts therein shall be cut off and die; but the third shall be left therein.

9 And I will bring the third part through the fire, and will refine them as silver is refined, and will try them as gold is tried: they shall call on my name, and I will hear them: I will say, It is my people: and they shall say, The LORD is my God.

#### CHAPTER 14.

1 The destroyers of Jerusalem destroyed. 4 The coming of Christ. 12 The plague of Jerusalem's enemies. 16 The remnant shall turn to the Lord.

**B**EHOOLD, the day of the LORD cometh, and thy spoil shall be divided in the midst of thee.

2 For I will gather all nations against Jê-ru'sâ-lêm to battle; and the city shall be taken, and the houses rifled, and the women ravished; and half of the city shall go forth into captivity, and the residue of the people shall not be cut off from the city.

3 Then shall the LORD go forth, and fight against those nations, as when he fought in the day of battle.

4 And his feet shall stand in that

B. C. 487.

e Deut. 13. 6, 8; 18. 20.

f Mic. 3. 6, 7.

g 2 Kin. 1. 8.

Isa. 20. 2.

Matt. 24. 4.

2 Heb. a garment of hair.

2 Heb. to lie.

h Amos 7. 14.

i Is. 40. 11.

Ezek. 34. 23.

k John 10. 30;

14. 11.

Phil. 2. 6.

l Matt. 26. 31.

Mark 14. 27.

m Matt. 18.

10. 14.

Luke 12. 32.

[cir. 787.

n Rom. 11. 5.

o Is. 48. 10.

p 1 Pet. 1. 6, 7.

q Ps. 50. 15.

ch. 10. 6.

r Ps. 144. 15.

Jer. 30. 22.

Ezek. 11. 20.

Hos. 2. 23.

ch. 3. 8.

a Is. 13. 9.

Joel 2. 31.

Acts 2. 20.

b Joel 3. 2.

c Is. 13. 16.

d See Ezek.

11. 23.

e Joel 3. 12, 14.

f Or, my mountains.

5 Or, when he shall touch

the valley of the moun-

tains to the place he

separated.

f Amos 1. 1.

g Matt. 16.

27; 24. 30, 31.

Jude 14.

h Joel 3. 11.

6 i. e. it shall not be clear

in some

places, and

dark in other

places of the world.

7 Heb. precious.

8 Heb. thick-

ness.

9 Or, the day shall be one.

i Rev. 22. 5.

k Matt. 24. 36.

l Is. 30. 26.

Rev. 21. 23.

m Ezek. 47. 1.

Joel 3. 18.

Rev. 22. 1.

10 Or, eastern,

Joel 2. 20.

n Dan. 2. 44.

Rev. 11. 15.

o Eph. 4. 5, 6.

11 Or, consumed.

p Is. 40. 4.

q ch. 12. 6.

12 Or, shall abide.

r Neh. 3. 1.

Jer. 31. 38.

s Jer. 31. 40.

t Jer. 23. 6.

13 Or, shall abide.

u 1 Sam. 14.

15, 20.

day upon the mount of Olives, which is before Jê-ru'sâ-lêm on the east, and the mount of Olives shall cleave in the midst thereof toward the east and toward the west, and there shall be a very great valley; and half of the mountain shall remove toward the north, and half of it toward the south.

5 And ye shall flee to the valley of the mountains; for the valley of the mountains shall reach unto A'zâl: yea, ye shall flee, like as ye fled from before the earthquake in the days of Uz-zî'ah king of Jû'dah: and the LORD my God shall come, and all the saints with thee.

6 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the light shall not be clear, nor dark:

7 But it shall be one day which shall be known to the LORD, not day, nor night: but it shall come to pass, that at evening time it shall be light. 8 And it shall be in that day, that living waters shall go out from Jê-ru'sâ-lêm; half of them toward the former sea, and half of them toward the hinder sea: in summer and in winter shall it be.

9 And the LORD shall be king over all the earth: in that day shall there be one LORD, and his name one.

10 All the land shall be turned as a plain from Gê'ba to Rim'môn south of Jê-ru'sâ-lêm: and it shall be lifted up, and inhabited in her place, from Bën'ja-min's gate unto the place of the first gate, unto the corner gate, and from the tower of Hâ-nân'e-el unto the king's wine-presses.

11 And men shall dwell in it, and there shall be no more utter destruction; but Jê-ru'sâ-lêm shall be safely inhabited.

12 And this shall be the plague wherewith the LORD will smite all the people that have fought against Jê-ru'sâ-lêm; Their flesh shall consume away while they stand upon their feet, and their eyes shall consume away in their holes, and their tongue shall consume away in their mouth.

13 And it shall come to pass in that day, that a great tumult from the

LORD shall be among them; and they shall lay hold every one on the hand of his neighbour, and <sup>x</sup>his hand shall rise up against the hand of his neighbour.

14 And <sup>2</sup>Ju'dah also shall fight <sup>3</sup>at Jê-ru'sâ-lêm; <sup>4</sup>and the wealth of all the heathen round about shall be gathered together, gold, and silver, and apparel, in great abundance.

15 And <sup>2</sup>so shall be the plague of the horse, of the mule, of the camel, and of the ass, and of all the beasts that shall be in these tents, as this plague.

16 ¶ And it shall come to pass, that every one that is left of all the nations which came against Jê-ru'sâ-lêm shall even <sup>a</sup>go up from year to year to worship the King, the LORD of hosts, and to keep <sup>b</sup>the feast of tabernacles.

17 <sup>c</sup>And it shall be, that whoso will not come up of all the families of the earth unto Jê-ru'sâ-lêm to worship

B. C. 487.

<sup>x</sup> Judg. 7. 22.  
<sup>2</sup> Chr. 20. 23.  
<sup>3</sup> Ezek. 38. 21.

<sup>2</sup> Or, thou also, O Ju'dah, shall.  
<sup>3</sup> Or, against.  
<sup>4</sup> Ezek. 39. 10, 17, &c.

<sup>2</sup> ver. 12.

<sup>a</sup> Isa. 60. 6.  
<sup>7</sup> 9; 66. 23.  
<sup>b</sup> Lev. 23. 34, 40.  
<sup>c</sup> Neh. 8. 14.  
<sup>d</sup> Hos. 12. 9.  
<sup>e</sup> John. 7. 2.  
<sup>f</sup> Isa. 60. 12.  
<sup>g</sup> Heb. upon whom there is not.  
<sup>h</sup> Deut. 11. 10.  
<sup>i</sup> Or, rin.  
<sup>j</sup> Or, brides.  
<sup>k</sup> Isa. 23. 18.  
<sup>l</sup> Joel 3. 17.  
<sup>m</sup> Rev. 21. 27.  
<sup>n</sup> 22. 15.  
<sup>o</sup> Eph. 2. 19, 20, 21, 22.

the King, the LORD of hosts, even upon them shall be no rain.

18 And if the family of E'gypt go not up, and come not, <sup>4</sup>d that have no rain; there shall be the plague, wherewith the LORD will smite the heathen that come not up to keep the feast of tabernacles.

19 This shall be the <sup>5</sup>punishment of E'gypt, and the punishment of all nations that come not up to keep the feast of tabernacles.

20 ¶ In that day shall there be upon the <sup>6</sup>bells of the horses, <sup>e</sup>HOLINESS UNTO THE LORD; and the pots in the LORD's house shall be like the bowls before the altar.

21 Yea, every pot in Jê-ru'sâ-lêm and in Ju'dah shall be holiness unto the LORD of hosts: and all they that sacrifice shall come and take of them, and see the therein: and in that day there shall be no more the <sup>f</sup>Că năan-ite in <sup>g</sup>the house of the LORD of hosts.

## MALACHI.

### CHAPTER 1.

<sup>1</sup> Malachi complaineth of Israel's unkindness. <sup>6</sup> Of their irreligiosity, 12 and profaneness.

**T**HE burden of the word of the LORD to Is'ra-el <sup>7</sup>by Mă'l'a-chi.

2 <sup>a</sup>I have loved you, saith the LORD. Yet ye say, Wherein shall thou loved us? Was not E'sau Jă'qob's brother?

3 And I hated E'sau, and <sup>c</sup>laid his mountains and his heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness.

4 Whereas E'dom saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places; thus saith the LORD of hosts, They shall build, but I will throw down; and they shall call them, The border of wickedness, and, The people against whom the LORD hath indignation for ever.

5 And your eyes shall see, and ye shall say, <sup>d</sup>The LORD will be magnified <sup>8</sup>from the border of Is'ra-el.

6 ¶ A son <sup>e</sup>honoureth his father, and a servant his master: <sup>f</sup>if then I be a father, where is mine honour? and if I be a master, where is my fear? saith the LORD of hosts unto

B. C. 397.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. by the hand of Malachi.  
<sup>a</sup> Deut. 7. 8;  
<sup>10</sup> 15.  
<sup>b</sup> Rom. 9. 13.  
<sup>c</sup> Jer. 49. 18.  
<sup>d</sup> Ezek. 35. 3.  
<sup>e</sup> 4. 7, 9, 14, 15.  
<sup>f</sup> Obad. 10, &c.  
<sup>g</sup> Ps. 35. 27.  
<sup>h</sup> Or, upon.  
<sup>i</sup> Heb. from upon.  
<sup>j</sup> E'z. 20. 12.  
<sup>k</sup> Luke 6. 46.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 2. 14, 17;  
<sup>m</sup> 3. 7, 8, 13.  
<sup>n</sup> Or, Bring unto, &c.  
<sup>o</sup> Deut. 15. 21.  
<sup>p</sup> ver. 12.  
<sup>q</sup> Ezek. 41. 22.  
<sup>r</sup> ver. 14.  
<sup>s</sup> Deut. 15. 22.  
<sup>t</sup> Heb. to sacrifice.  
<sup>u</sup> Job 42. 8.  
<sup>v</sup> Heb. the face of God.  
<sup>w</sup> Hos. 13. 9.  
<sup>x</sup> Heb. from your hand.  
<sup>y</sup> 1 Cor. 9. 13.  
<sup>z</sup> Isa. 1. 11.  
<sup>aa</sup> Jer. 6. 20.  
<sup>ab</sup> Amos 5. 21.  
<sup>ac</sup> Ps. 113. 3.  
<sup>ad</sup> Isa. 59. 19.

you, O priests, that despise my name.

<sup>9</sup> And ye say, Wherein have we despised thy name?

7 <sup>10</sup> Ye offer <sup>h</sup>polluted bread upon mine altar; and ye say, Wherein have we polluted thee? In that ye say, <sup>i</sup>The table of the LORD is contemptible.

8 And <sup>k</sup>if ye offer the blind <sup>11</sup>for sacrifice, is it not evil? and if ye offer the lame and sick, is it not evil? offer it now unto thy governor; will he be pleased with thee, or <sup>l</sup>accept thy person? saith the LORD of hosts.

9 And now, I pray you, beseech <sup>12</sup>God that he will be gracious unto us: <sup>m</sup>this hath been <sup>13</sup>by your means: will he regard your persons? saith the LORD of hosts.

10 Who is there even among you that would shut the doors for nought? <sup>n</sup>neither do ye kindle fire on mine altar for nought. I have no pleasure in you, saith the LORD of hosts, <sup>o</sup>neither will I accept an offering at your hand.

11 For <sup>p</sup>from the rising of the sun

even unto the going down of the same my name *shall be great* <sup>q</sup> among the Gën'tiles; <sup>r</sup> and in every place *incense shall be offered* unto my name, and a pure offering: <sup>t</sup> for my name *shall be great* among the heathen, saith the LORD of hosts.

12 ¶ But ye have profaned it, in that ye say, <sup>u</sup> The table of the LORD is polluted; and the fruit thereof, even his meat, is contemptible.

13 Ye said also, Behold, what a weariness is it! <sup>v</sup> and ye have snuffed at it, saith the LORD of hosts; and ye brought *that which was torn*, and the lame, and the sick; thus ye brought an offering: <sup>w</sup> should I accept this of your hand? saith the LORD.

14 But cursed be <sup>x</sup> the deceiver, <sup>y</sup> which hath in his flock a male, and voweth, and sacrificeth unto the LORD a corrupt thing: for <sup>z</sup> I am a great King, saith the LORD of hosts, and my name is dreadful among the heathen.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 *He sharply reproveth the priests for neglecting their covenant, 11 and the people for idolatry.*

AND now, O ye priests, this commandment is for you.

2 <sup>a</sup> If ye will not hear, and if ye will not lay it to heart, to give glory unto my name, saith the LORD of hosts, I will even send a curse upon you, and I will curse your blessings: yea, I have cursed them already, because ye do not lay it to heart.

3 Behold, I will <sup>b</sup> corrupt your seed, and <sup>c</sup> spread dung upon your faces, even the dung of your solemn feasts; and <sup>d</sup> one shall <sup>e</sup> take you away with it.

4 And ye shall know that I have sent this commandment unto you, that my covenant might be with Lē'vi, saith the LORD of hosts.

5 <sup>f</sup> My covenant was with him of life and peace; and I gave them to him <sup>g</sup> for the fear wherewith he feared me, and was afraid before my name.

6 <sup>h</sup> The law of truth was in his mouth, and iniquity was not found in his lips: he walked with me in peace and equity, and did <sup>i</sup> turn many away from iniquity.

7 <sup>j</sup> For the priest's lips should keep

B. C. 397.

q Is. 60. 3. 5.  
r John 4. 21.  
23.  
1 Tim. 2. 8.  
s Rev. 8. 3.  
t Is. 66. 19, 20.

u ver. 7.  
v Or, whereas ye might have blown it away.  
w Lev. 22. 20, &c.  
x ver. 8.  
y Or, in whose flock is.  
z Ps. 47. 2.  
1 Tim. 6. 15.

a Lev. 26. 14, &c.  
b Deut. 28. 15, &c.  
c Or, reprove.  
d Heb. sculter.  
e Or, it shall take you away to it.  
f 1 Kin. 14. 10.  
g Num. 23. 12.  
h Ezek. 34. 23; 37. 26.  
i Deut. 33. 8, 9.

j Deut. 33. 10.  
k Jer. 23. 22.  
l James 5. 20.  
m Lev. 10. 11.  
n Deut. 17. 9, 10; 24. 8.  
o Ezra 1. 10.  
p Jer. 18. 18.  
q Hag. 2. 11, 12.  
r Gal. 4. 14.  
s 1 Sam. 2. 17.  
t Jer. 18. 15.  
u Or, fail in the law.  
v Neh. 13. 29.  
w 1 Sam. 2. 30.  
x Or, lifted up the face against.  
y Heb. accepted faces.

z 1 Cor. 8. 6.  
a Eph. 4. 6.  
b Job 31. 15.  
c Or, ought to love.  
d Ezra 9. 1; 10. 2.  
e Neh. 13. 23.  
f Or, him that waketh, and him that answereth.  
g Neh. 13. 28, 29.  
h Prov. 5. 18.  
i Prov. 2. 17.  
j Matt. 19. 4, 5.

k Or, excellency.  
l Heb. a seed of God.  
m Ezra 9. 2.  
n 1 Cor. 7. 14.  
o Or, unfaithfully.  
p Deut. 24. 1.  
q Matt. 5. 32; 19. 8.  
r Or, if he hate her, put her away.  
s Heb. to put away.

knowledge, and they should seek the law at his mouth: <sup>h</sup> for he is the messenger of the LORD of hosts.

8 But ye are departed out of the way; ye <sup>i</sup> have caused many to <sup>j</sup> stumble at the law; <sup>k</sup> ye have corrupted the covenant of Lē'vi, saith the LORD of hosts.

9 Therefore <sup>l</sup> have I also made you contemptible and base before all the people, according as ye have not kept my ways, but <sup>m</sup> have been partial in the law.

10 <sup>n</sup> Have we not all one father? <sup>o</sup> hath not one God created us? why do we deal treacherously every man against his brother, by profaning the covenant of our fathers?

11 ¶ Jū'dah hath dealt treacherously, and an abomination is committed in Īs'ra-el and in Jē-ru'sa-lēm; for Jū'dah hath profaned the holiness of the LORD which he <sup>p</sup> loved, <sup>q</sup> and hath married the daughter of a strange god.

12 The LORD will cut off the man that doeth this, <sup>r</sup> the master and the scholar, out of the tabernacles of Jā'qob, <sup>s</sup> and him that offereth an offering unto the LORD of hosts.

13 And this have ye done again, covering the altar of the LORD with tears, with weeping, and with crying out, insomuch that he regardeth not the offering any more, or receiveth it with good will at your hand.

14 ¶ Yet ye say, Wherefore? Because the LORD hath been witness between thee and <sup>t</sup> the wife of thy youth, against whom thou hast dealt treacherously: <sup>u</sup> yet is she thy companion, and the wife of thy covenant.

15 And <sup>v</sup> did not he make one? Yet had he the <sup>w</sup> residue of the spirit. And wherefore one? That he might seek <sup>x</sup> a godly seed. Therefore take heed to your spirit, and let none deal <sup>y</sup> treacherously against the wife of his youth.

16 For <sup>z</sup> the LORD, the God of Īs'ra-el, saith <sup>a</sup> that he hateth <sup>b</sup> putting away: for <sup>c</sup> one covereth violence with his garment, saith the LORD of hosts: therefore take heed to your spirit, that ye deal not treacherously.

17 ¶ <sup>a</sup>Ye have wearied the LORD with your words. Yet ye say, Wherein have we wearied him? When ye say, Every one that doeth evil is good in the sight of the LORD, and he delighteth in them; or, Where is the God of judgment?

## CHAPTER 3.

1 <sup>a</sup> Of the messenger, majesty, and grace of Christ. 7  
<sup>b</sup> Of the rebellion, 13 and infidelity of the people.

**B**EHOLD, <sup>a</sup>I will send my messenger, and he shall <sup>b</sup>prepare the way before me: and the LORD, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, <sup>c</sup>even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, <sup>d</sup>he shall come, saith the LORD of hosts. ★

2 But who may abide <sup>e</sup>the day of his coming? and <sup>f</sup>who shall stand when he appeareth? for <sup>g</sup>he is like a refiner's fire, and like fullers' sope:

3 And <sup>h</sup>he shall sit as a refiner and purifier of silver: and he shall purify the sons of Lé'vi, and purge them as gold and silver, that they may <sup>i</sup>offer unto the LORD an offering in righteousness.

4 Then <sup>j</sup>shall the offering of Jū'dah and Jê-rū'sā-lēm be pleasant unto the LORD, as in the days of old, and as in <sup>k</sup>former years.

5 And I will come near to you to judgment; and I will be a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, <sup>l</sup>and against false swearers, and against those that <sup>m</sup>oppress the hireling in his wages, the widow, and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger from his right, and fear not me, saith the LORD of hosts.

6 For I am the LORD, <sup>n</sup>I change not; <sup>o</sup>therefore ye sons of Jā'qob are not consumed.

7 ¶ Even from the days of <sup>p</sup>your fathers ye are gone away from mine ordinances, and have not kept them. <sup>q</sup>Return unto me, and I will return unto you, saith the LORD of hosts. <sup>r</sup>But ye said, Wherein shall we return?

8 ¶ Will a man rob God? Yet ye have robbed me. But ye say, Wherein have we robbed thee? <sup>s</sup>In tithes and offerings.

B. C. 397.

z Is. 43. 24.  
Amos 2. 13.  
ch. 3. 13, 14, 15.

a Matt. 11. 10.  
Mark 1. 2.  
Luke 1. 76;  
7. 27.

b Is. 40. 3.  
c Is. 63. 9.

d Hag. 2. 7.  
e ch. 4. 1.  
f Rev. 6. 17.

g See Is. 4. 4.  
Matt. 3. 10,  
11, 12.

h Is. 1. 25.  
Zech. 13. 9.  
i 1 Pet. 2. 5.

k ch. 1. 11.  
2 Or, ancient.  
l Zech. 5. 4.

m James 5. 4,  
12.  
n Or, de-  
fraud.

o Num. 23. 19.  
Rom. 11. 29.

p James 1. 17.  
q Lam. 3. 22.  
o Acts 7. 51.

r Zech. 1. 3.  
g ch. 1. 6.  
s Neh. 13. 10.

t Prov. 3. 9,  
10.  
u Chr. 26. 20.

v Chr. 31. 11.  
Neh. 10. 38;  
13. 12.

w Gen. 7. 11.  
2 Kin. 7. 2.  
x Heb. empty  
out.

y Chr. 31. 10.  
z Amos 4. 9.  
5 Heb. cor-  
rupt.

a Dan. 8. 9.  
b ch. 2. 17.  
c Job 21. 14,  
15; 22. 17.

d Ps. 73. 13.  
Zeph. 1. 12.  
e Heb. his ob-  
servation.

f Heb. in-  
black.  
g Ps. 73. 12.

h ch. 2. 17.  
i Heb. are  
built.

j Ps. 95. 9.  
k Ps. 66. 16.  
l ch. 4. 2.

m Heb. 3. 13.  
n Ps. 55. 3.  
o Is. 65. 6.

p Rev. 20. 12.  
q Ex. 19. 5.  
r Deut. 7. 6.

s Ps. 135. 4.  
t Titus 2. 14.  
u 1 Pet. 2. 9.

v Or, special  
treasure.  
w Is. 62. 3.

x Is. 103. 13.  
y Ps. 58. 11.

a Joel 2. 31.  
ch. 3. 2.  
2 Pet. 3. 7.

b ch. 3. 18.  
c Obad. 18.

9 Ye are cursed with a curse: for ye have robbed me, *even* this whole nation.

10 <sup>a</sup>Bring ye all the tithes into <sup>b</sup>the storehouse, that there may be meat in mine house, and prove me now herewith, saith the LORD of hosts, if I will not open you the <sup>c</sup>windows of heaven, and <sup>d</sup>pour you out a blessing, that *there shall not be room enough to receive it.*

11 And I will rebuke <sup>e</sup>the devourer for your sakes, and he shall not <sup>f</sup>destroy the fruits of your ground; neither shall your vine cast her fruit before the time in the field, saith the LORD of hosts.

12 And all nations shall call you blessed: for ye shall be <sup>g</sup>a delightful some land, saith the LORD of hosts.

13 ¶ <sup>a</sup>Your words have been stout against me, saith the LORD. Yet ye say, What have we spoken *so much* against thee?

14 <sup>b</sup>Ye have said, It is vain to serve God: and what profit is it that we have kept <sup>c</sup>his ordinance, and that we have walked <sup>d</sup>mournfully before the LORD of hosts?

15 And now <sup>e</sup>we call the proud happy; yea, they that work wickedness <sup>f</sup>are set up; yea, *they that* <sup>g</sup>tempt God are even delivered.

16 ¶ Then they <sup>h</sup>that feared the LORD <sup>i</sup>spake often one to another: and the LORD hearkened, and heard *it*, and <sup>j</sup>a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the LORD, and that thought upon his name.

17 And <sup>k</sup>they shall be mine, saith the LORD of hosts, in that day when I make up my <sup>l</sup>jewels; and <sup>m</sup>I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him.

18 <sup>n</sup>Then shall ye return, and discern between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serveth God and him that serveth him not.

## CHAPTER 4.

1 <sup>a</sup> God's judgment on the wicked, 2 and his blessing on the good. 5 He telleth of Elijah's coming.

**F**OR, behold, <sup>a</sup>the day cometh, that shall burn as an oven; and all <sup>b</sup>the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be <sup>c</sup>stubble: and the day that cometh shall burn them

up, saith the LORD of hosts, that it shall <sup>d</sup>leave them neither root nor branch.

2 ¶ But unto you that <sup>e</sup>fear my name shall the <sup>f</sup>Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and grow up as calves of the stall.

3 <sup>g</sup>And ye shall tread down the wicked; for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet in the day that I shall do *this*, saith the LORD of hosts.

B. C. 397.

*d* Amos 2. 9.  
*e* ch. 3. 16.  
*f* Luke 1. 78.  
*g* Eph. 5. 14.  
*h* 2 Pet. 1. 19.  
*i* Rev. 2. 28.  
*g* 2 Sam. 22. 43.  
*j* Mic. 7. 10.  
*k* Zech. 10. 5.  
*l* Ex. 20. 3,  
&c.  
*m* Deut. 4. 10.  
*n* Ps. 147. 19.  
*o* Matt. 11. 14.  
*p* Mark 9. 11.  
*q* Luke 1. 17.  
*r* Joel 2. 31.  
*s* Zech. 14. 12.  
*t* Zech. 5. 3.

4 ¶ Remember ye the <sup>h</sup>law of Mō'ses my servant, which I commanded unto him <sup>i</sup>in Hō'reb for all Iſ'ra-el, with <sup>k</sup>the statutes and judgments.

5 ¶ Behold, I will send you <sup>j</sup>E-l'jah the prophet <sup>m</sup>before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the LORD:

6 And he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and <sup>n</sup>smite the earth with <sup>o</sup>a curse.

THE END OF THE PROPHEETS.



# HISTORICAL SKETCH OF THE HEBREW PEOPLE

## INCLUDING THE PERIOD FROM NEHEMIAH TO CHRIST

By James R. Kaye, Ph.D., LL.D.

Copyright, 1934, by The John A. Hertel Co.

### Historical Sketch. From Abraham to Nehemiah

A survey of the history of Israel, as set forth in the Old Testament, extends from the inception of the nation to the time of Nehemiah and Malachi—from the call of Abraham to the last of the historians and the last of the prophets. A brief survey of the various periods that fall within these points will furnish the proper background for the better understanding of the four hundred years frequently called the "Years of Silence."

#### I. PATRIARCHAL ERA.

This era, the beginning of the Israelitish nation, is introduced by the genealogy of the Shemitic line in one of its branches, that of Arphaxad. This is the most distinctive fact in the Biblical record of this line and is given for the purpose of introducing the next great moment in Messianic unfolding.

##### 1. ABRAHAM, HEAD OF THE MESSIANIC NATION.

To this point, throughout the Antediluvian Age, the line of the Messiah has been proceeding through individuals from Seth, the head of the line, to Shem. It will continue to pass through particular individuals, but now it takes a national form. It will require a nation for this divine revelation set forth in the Scriptures, and the bringing forth of the Messiah. The importance of this fact cannot be overemphasized.

The call of Abraham was the genesis of the nation, the first period of which is the Patriarchal. This call is most distinctive. The Abrahamic Covenant consists of a threefold promise—the promised land, the promised seed, the promised blessing to be realized in Christ. This covenant was never abrogated.

##### 2. ISAAC, HEIR TO THE PROMISES.

Abraham is assured that in Isaac, his son by the aged Sarah, his seed shall be called. It required strong faith to believe this promise would be fulfilled, and when later he was called upon to offer Isaac as a burnt offering, his faith held, assured that either God would stay his hand, or Isaac would be raised to life.

##### 3. JACOB, FATHER OF ISRAEL.

The line of the Messiah is to proceed through Jacob and not Esau. His name is changed to Israel, hence "the Children of Israel."

Returning to Canaan from Mesopotamia he is the father of twelve sons, the heads of the future Israel. It is necessary to remove the chosen people from their land for an extended period to safeguard them against settling indiscriminately throughout the land, to grow up a strong people to take the land by force, and to safeguard them against intermingling with the idolatrous Canaanites.

To this end they are placed in Egypt through Jacob's son, Joseph, under the providential circumstances of the Hyksos Dynasty, Joseph being made prime minister of Egypt. Hatred of the Hyksos kings who had usurped the throne, and hatred of the Israelites who were favored by this line of kings, raised a barrier between the Egyptians and the covenant people which protected the latter against mingling with the former.

The Hyksos or Shepherd Kings usurped the throne of Egypt. They were tribes of Arabia, a ruthless people. They were Semitic, of the same stock as the Hebrews. It is

believed they ruled Egypt for about five hundred years. The word "Pharaoh" applied to all the kings of Egypt, whether Egyptian or of the Hyksos dynasty. It is a royal title, the same as is "Caesar" of the Romans.

#### 4. JUDAH, THE MESSIANIC TRIBE.

In the dying prophecy of Jacob, called the "Shiloh Prophecy," Judah is divinely selected as the tribe to bring forth the Messiah. We now see how far Messianic unfolding is carried by the book of Genesis.

### II. MOSAIC PERIOD.

This period extends from the time of the Israelites under the Egyptians to the end of the wandering the record of which is contained in the last four books of the Pentateuch.

#### 1. PERIOD OF BONDAGE AND DELIVERANCE.

Expulsion of the Hyksos Kings by Amasis, a Theban prince, brought back the Egyptian line, the Eighteenth Dynasty, which afforded the Egyptians the opportunity of oppressing the Israelites. The strength of the latter inspired the fear that they might favor an enemy in the event of war, hence the measures to repress and weaken them. It gave them longings for freedom.

The Call of Moses is the second great call in Israel's history—the great leader and lawgiver of Israel.

#### 2. ISRAEL AT SINAI.

Following their release from Egypt they spent nearly a year at Sinai. Here they received the divine institutions for the government of the nation prior to entering upon their national career. In this respect, the most remarkable year of their history.

#### 3. PERIOD OF WANDERING.

Disqualified by fear, cowardice and distrust of Kadesh to enter the land, they were condemned to wander forty years—the nomadic period of their history. They left Egypt having over 603,000 fighting men. All over twenty years were condemned to death during the stay in the wilderness, but reaching the plains of Moab they numbered less than two thousand of the first numbering.

### III. PERIOD OF JOSHUA AND THE JUDGES.

This entire period of over three hundred years marks the beginning of their national career under established institutions.

#### 1. CONQUEST AND SETTLEMENT.

Under Joshua, Israel's second great leader, the land is conquered and divided between the tribes, excepting the tribe of Levi which was set apart for religious purposes, to which were allotted forty-eight cities located among the tribes. The tabernacle was set up at Shiloh, the religious center.

#### 2. THE JUDGESHIP.

During the time of Joshua the people do not appear to have lapsed into idolatry, but idolatrous peoples were not driven entirely from the land.

The people now committed themselves to the idolatry of the surrounding nations, and God permitted the people whose idols they worshiped to oppress them. When they turned to Jehovah judges were raised up for their deliverance. There were six great invasions and six military judges, and altogether thirteen judges.

It was during this period of the Judges the events of the book of Ruth occurred, a beautiful pastoral scene in striking contrast to the strife and bloodshed of the period. The special design of this book is to introduce the Messianic family—the Davidic line.

When Samuel, the last of the judges, came to the head of affairs, the nation was in a sad state of deterioration. The theocratic spirit was dying out. National unity was break-

ing down. Samuel did much to unify the nation and bring it back to Jehovah. He was the head of the prophetic order, and paved the way for David's great work.

#### IV. THE MONARCHY.

Samuel's sons had disqualified themselves to carry forward the great work of their father. They lacked his administrative ability, his piety and purity of soul. He was growing old, and the people demanded a king to represent them as in the case of other nations. It was contrary to the will of God because it ignored the theocratic principle, and they assumed to prerogative of Jehovah their Divine Sovereign. The monarchy continued for one hundred and twenty years.

##### 1. REIGN OF SAUL.

The people chose their king. To prevent a rupture because of tribal jealousies, especially those of Judah and Ephraim, they made their selection from the weakened tribe of Benjamin. Saul was a failure and was divinely rejected.

##### 2. REIGN OF DAVID.

The royal, Messianic tribe is now brought to the throne by divine appointment, and now is introduced the Messianic family, the Davidic line. Thus we see the steady unfolding of the Messianic idea from Seth to David.

David's great work consisted in the uniting of the tribes and the firm establishment of the kingdom. By taking Jerusalem and making it the capital he brought the kingdom to National Centralization. He crushed the foes of the nation, and above all established the theocracy.

Beginning with Samuel and David a new literary period in Israel's history appeared.

##### 3. REIGN OF SOLOMON.

The firm establishment of the kingdom under David paved the way for the brilliant, peaceful reign of Solomon. He brought the nation to its greatest distinction, prosperity and expansion. He was the teacher of monarchs. His great work was the construction of the Temple which brought the kingdom to Religious Centralization.

#### V. THE DIVIDED KINGDOM.

Solomon's reign was brilliant but burdensome. To maintain the splendor he created necessitated heavy taxation. His court was an expensive affair. His foreign wives stole his heart, and upon his apostasy God pronounced a crushing judgment.

##### 1. KINGDOM OF ISRAEL.

The foolish attitude of Rehoboam, son and successor of Solomon, to the just and reasonable demands of the northern tribes, was the immediate cause of the division of the kingdom. Ten tribes formed the northern kingdom of Israel under Jeroboam its founder. He made Shechem the capital and plunged the kingdom into idolatry, which in the Fourth Dynasty reached a frightful state.

For nearly two hundred and fifty years Israel continued her downward course through nine dynasties, and at last, ripe for judgment, was swept away by the Assyrian power in 722 B. C. The remonstrances of the prophets, Jonah, Amos and Hosea, were in vain to save her.

##### 2. KINGDOM OF JUDAH.

The southern kingdom had but one continuous dynasty. The throne held its course in the Davidic line from Rehoboam to Zedekiah, although Zedekiah was not in the line of the Messiah, the last king of that line being Jehoiachin.

During this period of nearly four hundred years there were three constructive revivals which brought Judah back to Jehovah. This state had the religious advantage of having the Temple and the priestly and Levitical service.

The four major prophets belonged to this kingdom, Daniel and Ezekiel laboring in captivity. Joel, Micah, Zephaniah, Obadiah and Habakkuk, minor prophets, prophesied for Judah. Idolatry became too deeply seated, and in 586 B. C., Judah was carried away by Babylon to have the dross of idolatry burned away, to be purified and prepared anew for the bringing forth of the Messiah.

#### VI. EXILED PERIOD.

There were three stages of the Babylonian Exile. The first in the reign of Jehoiakim in 606 B. C., when Daniel and many others were carried to Babylon. The second in the reign of Jehoiachin in 597 B. C., when the king, Ezekiel and thousands of others were deported. The third at the fall of Judah in 586 B. C., when Jerusalem was destroyed and all but a remnant were carried away.

#### VI. EXILIC PERIOD.

Jeremiah the prophet assured the captives the captivity would run the full length of seventy years. At the expiration of that time, 536 B. C., Babylon having been overthrown by the Medes and Persians in 538. Cyrus, the deliverer, issued the decree that permitted the Jews to return to Jerusalem.

##### 1. THE FIRST EXPEDITION.

Under Zerubbabel, an ancestor of the Messiah, about 50,000 of the people returned to Jerusalem. They set up the altar of sacrifice and laid the foundations of the Temple. They labored under difficulties, but after twenty years, in 515 B. C., under the stimulus of the prophets Haggai and Zechariah, the Temple was completed and dedicated.

##### 2. EVENTS OF THE BOOK OF ESTHER.

From the first to the second expedition was a period of seventy-eight years. During this period occurred the events of the book of Esther, which fall between the 6th and 7th chapters of the book of Ezra. It was the period of Xerxes I. in Persian history, known in the book of Esther by the name Ahasuerus.

##### 3. THE SECOND EXPEDITION.

This was conducted by Ezra the scribe, in the reign of Artaxerxes in 458 B. C. Ezra's chief purpose in coming was to have firmly established Mosaic institutions. About 7000 returned with him.

##### 4. NEHEMIAH IN JERUSALEM.

In 445 B. C., he was commissioned by Artaxerxes to spend twelve years as governor of the city and to repair the walls. Notwithstanding the outside opposition they had to combat the wall was built in the incredibly brief time of fifty-two days. Ezra reappeared in the history and cooperated with Nehemiah in teaching the people the Scriptures and reforming irregularities—intermarrying with foreigners. Nehemiah returned to Persia in 433 B. C., and a few months later made a second visit to Jerusalem to find that the old evils had reappeared, the correction of which required drastic measures. Contemporary with him was Malachi, the last of the prophets. From the decree of Cyrus to the end of the Old Testament Canon was a period of about one hundred years. The people are established in their land to prepare the way for the coming of the Messiah.

### FROM NEHEMIAH TO CHRIST

#### The Jews Under Persia

The foregoing sketch brought the history down to the close of the Old Testament Canon. The Jews had then been under the rule of Persia for about a hundred years. In 586 B. C., Judah ceased to be an independent state, and was scarcely that from the time of Jehoahaz. The New Babylonian Empire arose 625 B. C., and the first stage of the Captivity occurred in 606 B. C.

### 1. DANIEL, THE PROPHET OF THE TIMES OF THE GENTILES.

He was carried to Babylon in the first deportation of captives and passed through the entire period of the Exile, and after that held a high position in the Persian state. In the Man Image of Nebuchadnezzar's dream he described the Four Universal Empires—Babylon, the head of gold, Medo-Persia, the arms and breast of silver, Greece, the body and thighs of brass, Rome, the limbs of iron.

By these great states the world was placed successively upon three planes. Babylon and Medo-Persia were representative of the Material Order, material power, riches, grandeur and glory. This was followed by Greece that raised the race to the Mental Plane. She taught the world to think. By the conquests of Alexander Grecian law and language spread over the world. That brilliant civilization placed man in possession of higher ideals. Rome brought the race to the Social Plane. This mighty power became mistress of the world, bound it together under governmental conditions and taught it to think in terms of law and jurisprudence. That is as far as great states could carry the race in its historical unfolding. It will be raised to the Spiritual Plane by the Son of God.

### 2. THE SECOND UNIVERSAL EMPIRE.

In 538 B. C., Babylon was overthrown by Medo-Persia. The Jews were released from captivity, and, as noted, many thousands of them returned to their own land to be re-established in their religious institutions to prepare the way for the coming of the Messiah.

The Persian rule was tolerant. The high priest was permitted to exercise his religious functions. Greater political power was vested in him when Palestine was annexed to the satrapy of Syria. The conflicts between Persia and Egypt placed Palestine in a damaging position owing to her geographical position.

The Peloponnesian War ended with the overthrow of Athens by Sparta. When the Greeks attempted to place Cyrus, brother of Artaxerxes Mnemon, on the Persian throne they were defeated. This was followed by devastating wars.

## Period of Alexander the Great

### 1. ALEXANDER IN DANIEL'S PROPHETICAL VISION.

He was the son of Philip of Macedon and through his brilliant son the hopes and aims of Philip were realized. In Daniel's vision this rising world-conqueror is the mighty he-goat. Two centuries before, in this vision, this symbol of the powerful Macedonian was seen on the banks of the Ulaï on his way to crush the two-horned ram—the Medo-Persian empire now tottering to its fall.

### 2. THE THIRD UNIVERSAL EMPIRE.

At the age of twenty Alexander came to the throne. Within the brief period of thirteen years (336-323) he became the master of Greece, Egypt, Asia, Syria. The course of human history was altered. He crushed Persia in the battle of Arbela, and the second world-empire passed away.

### 3. THE IDEAL OF ALEXANDER.

The pupil of Aristotle, this conqueror was trained in matters of philosophy. His interests lay deeper than simply the ambition to bring the world under his dominion. He had a vision of a Greek-speaking world, and by means of that language to scatter the seeds of Grecian civilization. Over Egypt and Western Asia he spread Hellenic culture, and by uniting the East and the West their ultimate unity would be achieved.

He greatly contributed to the future of Christianity by obliterating the distinction between Greek and barbarian. The narrow, local sympathies of men were broadened, and the way was opened for the reception of the universal and cosmopolitan truths of Christianity. Alexander gave the world a universal language of culture into which, at a later time, was translated the Old Testament which was so effective in paving the way for the Christian religion.

#### 4. THE JEWS IN ALEXANDER'S EMPIRE.

It is thought that his attention was directed to the prophecy of Daniel in which, two hundred years in advance, his brilliant conquests were portrayed, and that this was responsible in part for his favorable treatment of the Jews.

It is significant that only fifty thousand Jews returned to Palestine with Zerubbabel in 536 B. C. The great body of the Jews were in other parts. Alexander encouraged them to settle in various centers, and thus the Messianic people were diffused throughout Persia and later throughout the third universal empire. One of these centers was Alexandria, the meeting place of the East and the West.

Alexander was quick to appreciate the intelligence, steadiness and industriousness of the Jewish people. These outstanding qualities influenced him in encouraging them to settle in these centers, and in doing so they were brought into world-wide contacts. Thus in the Babylonian crucible they were purified of their idolatry, and by Greece they and the rest of the world were taught to think.

#### Period of the Ptolemies

In his remarkable conquests, occupying such a brief period, Alexander has been described as a brilliant meteor flashing through the sky. The speed by which his achievements were characterized is aptly indicated by the leopard, the beast by which this period is represented in Daniel's Beast Image.

##### 1. DIVISION OF ALEXANDER'S EMPIRE.

In this same prophetic vision is predicted the breaking up of his empire at his death and being separated into four parts; that the great horn would be broken and in its place four horns would arise. How accurately the prophet has described these historical movements is seen in the fact that Alexander's empire was divided between his four generals. These four assumed the title of king and founded four royal houses—Ptolemy in Egypt, Seleucus in Syria, Antipater in Macedonia and Philetaerus in Asia Minor.

##### 2. THE GREEK VERSION OF THE SCRIPTURES.

Ptolemy came into possession of Egypt and later Palestine. The Jews were kindly treated by Ptolemy Philadelphus, and great numbers of them settled in Egypt. One of the most significant events of his reign was the translation of the Hebrew Scriptures into the Greek language called the Septuagint and known as the LXX. This was about 285 B. C. Alexander's conquests, that resulted in the wide diffusion of the Greek tongue, paved the way for this event that became such an important factor in the spreading and understanding of the Scriptures. The Jews away from Jerusalem gave less attention to the law and greater attention to the prophets. The Greek-speaking world could now examine the predictions of the coming Messiah and thus, Jew and Gentile, be prepared for His advent.

#### The Syrian Period

With the rising of the Syrian monarchy nearly all Asia came under the rule of Seleucus. He founded Antioch which became the western capital of his kingdom. In the early days of Christianity this city became the center of missionary activities. It was here the first Christian Gentile church was founded.

##### 1. PALESTINE TAKEN BY EGYPT.

The conflicts between Egypt and Syria resulted in the defeat of the latter. Ptolemy Philopator took Palestine and subjected the Jews to bitter suffering.

##### 2. THE JEWS UNDER SYRIAN KINGS.

The death of Ptolemy Philopator afforded Antiochus the Great the opportunity of bringing under his dominion Palestine and Coele-Syria. For thirty-nine years this period of Syrian rule continued (B. C. 204-165).

It was a sad day for the Jews when Antiochus Epiphanes came to the Syrian throne.

An incident occurred that intensified his bitter persecution. While in Egypt word came that he had died. It caused great rejoicing among the Jews. It was a false report. Learning these facts, when he returned he put to death forty thousand Jews and shocked the religious sensibilities of this race by offering on their altar at the Temple a sow. In addition to these outrages he forbade the people to worship in the Temple and forced them to eat the flesh of swine.

The continued slaying of the people and enslavement of women and children so terrorized the inhabitants of Jerusalem that they fled in great numbers from the city. The Jewish sanctuary was made the temple of Jove, the Grecian god, and every attempt was made to exterminate the Jewish religion.

### **The Maccabees**

This state of persecution under the monster Antiochus, the type of the Antichrist, could not continue. The revolt arose under Mattathias, a priest, the father of five sons. This revolution is one of the outstanding pages of history. We do not know the origin and meaning of the word Maccabee. This family was also called Asmonaeon, from one of its ancestors.

Mattathias gathered about him a band of determined men to put an end to these persecutions and to break the Syrian yoke. In three battles Antiochus was defeated by Judas Maccabaeus, son of Mattathias, who became governor of Palestine. The Temple was rededicated and the religious life of the people restored. The Jews were again attacked by the Syrians and Judas was slain. His brother Jonathan assumed the leadership and was murdered. The command fell to his brother Simon, who, by appealing to Rome, brought Palestine into contact with that State. The Maccabean period lasted about a hundred years (B. C. 165-63).

### **Palestine Under Rome**

The following are the circumstances by which Palestine fell under the Roman yoke. Simon, who appealed to Rome to be placed in a position of authority, was succeeded by his son, John Hyrcanus. The Hasmonian line of priest-rulers was now established.

The grandsons of John Hyrcanus, Aristobulus and Hyrcanus, were claimants for the throne which resulted in civil war in Judea. Their claims were submitted to Pompey who favored Hyrcanus. To this decision Aristobulus refused to submit and took up arms against Pompey. Jerusalem was taken by the Romans and Hyrcanus was appointed governor.

It was in 63 B. C., in the closing period of the Roman Republic, that Palestine became a Roman possession.

#### **1. TO THE GOVERNORSHIP OF HEROD.**

The first Roman Triumvirate consisted of Julius Caesar, Pompey and Crassus. While the Jews were granted full religious and political liberty under the Maccabees they were required to pay Rome a yearly tribute. Three appointments were made by Caesar—Hyrcanus was appointed king, Antipater was appointed procurator of Judea, Herod, son of Antipater was appointed governor of Galilee. This was in 47 B. C.

#### **2. KINGSHIP OF HEROD THE GREAT.**

In the division of the empire upon the assassination of Caesar, Syria and the East fell to Antony, who made Herod king. Herod appointed Aristobulus III high priest. He was the brother of his wife Mariamne, the granddaughter of Hyrcanus. Fearful that his position would be jeopardized by a member of the Maccabean family, to safeguard his interests, Herod decided to annihilate that family. He first murdered Aristobulus the high priest, then Hyrcanus and then his wife Mariamne.

A dangerous situation arose in the increasing antagonism of the Jews. To allay this and offset an appeal to Rome, and to secure their favor he promised to displace the Temple

with one on a more magnificent scale. The present Temple was erected five hundred years before when the Jews returned from Babylon. A thousand priests having architectural skill were made overseers of the work on the new Temple. After laboring ten years on the building and the courts, and before the work was completed, the Temple was dedicated.

Fearful that his throne was still in danger Herod murdered his two sons. In this state of mind he was smitten with a new fear when the startling announcement was made that Jesus, King of the Jews, was born, and we know from the opening of the New Testament how he attempted to put Him to death.

Thus we have sketched the events of the past four hundred years from the time of Nehemiah and Malachi. In that time the covenant people have witnessed the fall of the second world-empire, the rise and fall of the third, and are now under the dominion of the fourth.

The Messianic line that has been unfolded for centuries through all the changing scenes and vicissitudes of the Messianic nation has at last issued in the advent of the Son of God. The Israelites are reestablished in their land under their religious institutions. The prophecy of Daniel as to time, and that of Micah as to birthplace, are fulfilled when Jesus, in the fulness of time, is born in Bethlehem of Judea.

### Apocryphal Books

The fourteen Apocryphal books belong to this period of four hundred years, the dates assigned running from 180 B. C. to 30 B. C., or the last half of the period from Nehemiah to Christ.

*Bel and the Dragon* have been assigned to the time of the Ptolemies; *Ecclesiasticus* to about 180 B. C.; *Esther* to about 165 B. C.; *II Maccabees* some time after 161 B. C.; *The Wisdom of Solomon* to the close of the first century, B. C.; *I Maccabees* is placed after 135 B. C. There is no certainty as to the date of *Tobit* and *Judith*, *The Prayer of Manasses* and *Baruch*.

The book that has the greatest historical value is *I Maccabees* which gives the persecution of the Jews by Antiochus Epiphanes from 175 B. C., and carries the history of that period to the death of Simon Maccabaeus in 135 B. C.

In 1546 A. D., these books were added to the Old Testament Canon by the Council of Trent. They are rejected by the Protestant Church as spurious, having no canonical authority. The reason for this rejection lies in the fact that they are not in the Hebrew collection of the Old Testament Scriptures, and are not in that collection because they were regarded as having no divine authority. This is abundantly supported by the fact that they never had the recognition of Christ, His apostles and other New Testament writers.

We know, on the authority of Josephus, that nothing was added to the Old Testament Canon after the time of Ezra and Nehemiah, and that no other Scriptures were considered a part of their sacred canon. And we also know from his enumeration that the books comprising their Scriptures are the same as our Old Testament books.

The question arises, how did these uncanonical books find their way into the Bible. They were never given a place in the Hebrew Bible, but from time to time crept into the Septuagint, the Greek translation of the Old Testament. This version was used almost exclusively in Alexandria as the Word of God by Greek-speaking Jews.

Early translations of the Scriptures into the vernacular of the people, such as the Old Latin, were made from the Septuagint, and consequently from that version these books worked their way into these translations.

The best of the early Fathers regarded the Hebrew Canon as the only authoritative Scriptures of the Old Testament. This was especially true of the declarations of Augustine, Rufinus, Origen. The Protestant Bible takes the true scriptural position relative to the Hebrew Canon as containing the only Scriptures of the Old Testament, and in rejecting these Apocryphal Books.





# Genealogy Record

## Family Register

### Parents

\_\_\_\_\_ **Married** \_\_\_\_\_  
*Date* *Place*

\_\_\_\_\_

#### HUSBAND

\_\_\_\_\_

*Date of Birth*

\_\_\_\_\_

*Place of Birth*

\_\_\_\_\_

*Date of Death*

\_\_\_\_\_

*Place of Burial*

\_\_\_\_\_

#### WIFE

\_\_\_\_\_

*Date of Birth*

\_\_\_\_\_

*Place of Birth*

\_\_\_\_\_

*Date of Death*

\_\_\_\_\_

*Place of Burial*

# Children

Name \_\_\_\_\_

Date of Birth \_\_\_\_\_ Place \_\_\_\_\_

Date Married \_\_\_\_\_ Place \_\_\_\_\_

To Whom \_\_\_\_\_

Date of Death \_\_\_\_\_ Place \_\_\_\_\_

Name \_\_\_\_\_

Date of Birth \_\_\_\_\_ Place \_\_\_\_\_

Date Married \_\_\_\_\_ Place \_\_\_\_\_

To Whom \_\_\_\_\_

Date of Death \_\_\_\_\_ Place \_\_\_\_\_

Name \_\_\_\_\_

Date of Birth \_\_\_\_\_ Place \_\_\_\_\_

Date Married \_\_\_\_\_ Place \_\_\_\_\_

To Whom \_\_\_\_\_

Date of Death \_\_\_\_\_ Place \_\_\_\_\_

Name \_\_\_\_\_

Date of Birth \_\_\_\_\_ Place \_\_\_\_\_

Date Married \_\_\_\_\_ Place \_\_\_\_\_

To Whom \_\_\_\_\_

Date of Death \_\_\_\_\_ Place \_\_\_\_\_

Name \_\_\_\_\_

Date of Birth \_\_\_\_\_ Place \_\_\_\_\_

Date Married \_\_\_\_\_ Place \_\_\_\_\_

To Whom \_\_\_\_\_

Date of Death \_\_\_\_\_ Place \_\_\_\_\_

# Children

Name

Date of Birth Place

Date Married Place

To Whom

Date of Death Place

Name

Date of Birth Place

Date Married Place

To Whom

Date of Death Place

Name

Date of Birth Place

Date Married Place

To Whom

Date of Death Place

Name

Date of Birth Place

Date Married Place

To Whom

Date of Death Place

Name

Date of Birth Place

Date Married Place

To Whom

Date of Death Place



A decorative border of leaves and vines surrounds the entire page. The border is symmetrical and features a central vine that winds through the design, with leaves of varying sizes and shapes. The overall style is reminiscent of early 20th-century decorative arts.

## Grand Parents

GRANDFATHER (Father's Side)	Date of Birth	Date of Death
GRANDMOTHER (Father's Side)	Date of Birth	Date of Death
GRANDFATHER (Mother's Side)	Date of Birth	Date of Death
GRANDMOTHER (Mother's Side)	Date of Birth	Date of Death

## Great Grand Parents

GREAT GRANDFATHER (Father's Side)	Date of Birth	Date of Death
GREAT GRANDMOTHER (Father's Side)	Date of Birth	Date of Death
GREAT GRANDFATHER (Mother's Side)	Date of Birth	Date of Death
GREAT GRANDMOTHER (Mother's Side)	Date of Birth	Date of Death

## Great Great Grand Parents

GREAT GREAT GRANDFATHER (Father's Side)	Date of Birth	Date of Death
GREAT GREAT GRANDMOTHER (Father's Side)	Date of Birth	Date of Death
GREAT GREAT GRANDFATHER (Mother's Side)	Date of Birth	Date of Death
GREAT GREAT GRANDMOTHER (Mother's Side)	Date of Birth	Date of Death



## Military Service Record

Name \_\_\_\_\_

Serial Number \_\_\_\_\_

Entered Armed Service \_\_\_\_\_  
(Date) (Place) (Rank)

Branch of Service \_\_\_\_\_

Original Unit Assignment \_\_\_\_\_

Post, Camp or Reception Center \_\_\_\_\_

### UNITED STATES DOMESTIC SERVICE

Served as \_\_\_\_\_ at Camp \_\_\_\_\_  
(Highest Grade Held)

\_\_\_\_\_  
(From To)

Served as \_\_\_\_\_ at Camp \_\_\_\_\_  
(Highest Grade Held)

\_\_\_\_\_  
(From To)

### UNITED STATES FOREIGN SERVICE

Left United States from \_\_\_\_\_ (Port of embarkation) \_\_\_\_\_ (Date)

Arrived at \_\_\_\_\_ (Port of debarkation) \_\_\_\_\_ (Date)

Battles Engaged In: OPPOSING FORCES

\_\_\_\_\_  
(Place) (Date)

\_\_\_\_\_  
(Place) (Date)

Returned to United States as \_\_\_\_\_ (Rank)

Arrived at \_\_\_\_\_ (Name of Port) \_\_\_\_\_ Name of Ship, etc.

### DISCHARGE

Discharged at \_\_\_\_\_ Date \_\_\_\_\_

Rank \_\_\_\_\_





## GENERAL INFORMATION

### Served Under:

_____	_____
(Commanding Officer)	(Company Clerk)
_____	_____
(Commanding Officer)	(Company Clerk)
_____	_____
(Commanding Officer at time of discharge)	(Company Clerk at time of discharge)

### Promotions:

From _____	To _____	Date _____
From _____	To _____	Date _____

### Wounded:

At _____	Date _____
Hospitalized at _____	Date _____

### Decorations Received:

_____	Date _____
_____	Date _____

### Furloughs to Remember:

1st _____
2nd _____

### Remarks:

_____
_____
_____





## Military Service Record

Name \_\_\_\_\_

Serial Number \_\_\_\_\_

Entered Armed Service \_\_\_\_\_  
(Date) (Place) (Rank)

Branch of Service \_\_\_\_\_

Original Unit Assignment \_\_\_\_\_

Post, Camp or Reception Center \_\_\_\_\_

### UNITED STATES DOMESTIC SERVICE

Served as \_\_\_\_\_ at Camp \_\_\_\_\_  
(Highest Grade Held)

\_\_\_\_\_  
(From To)

Served as \_\_\_\_\_ at Camp \_\_\_\_\_  
(Highest Grade Held)

\_\_\_\_\_  
(From To)

### UNITED STATES FOREIGN SERVICE

Left United States from \_\_\_\_\_  
(Port of embarkation) (Date)

Arrived at \_\_\_\_\_  
(Port of debarkation) (Date)

Battles Engaged In: OPPOSING FORCES

\_\_\_\_\_  
(Place) (Date)

\_\_\_\_\_  
(Place) (Date)

Returned to United States as \_\_\_\_\_  
(Rank)

Arrived at \_\_\_\_\_  
(Name of Port) Name of Ship, etc.

### DISCHARGE

Discharged at \_\_\_\_\_ Date \_\_\_\_\_

Rank \_\_\_\_\_





## GENERAL INFORMATION

### Served Under:

\_\_\_\_\_  
(Commanding Officer)

\_\_\_\_\_  
(Company Clerk)

\_\_\_\_\_  
(Commanding Officer)

\_\_\_\_\_  
(Company Clerk)

\_\_\_\_\_  
(Commanding Officer at time of  
discharge)

\_\_\_\_\_  
(Company Clerk at time of  
discharge)

### Promotions:

From \_\_\_\_\_ To \_\_\_\_\_ Date \_\_\_\_\_

From \_\_\_\_\_ To \_\_\_\_\_ Date \_\_\_\_\_

### Wounded:

At \_\_\_\_\_ Date \_\_\_\_\_

Hospitalized at \_\_\_\_\_ Date \_\_\_\_\_

### Decorations Received:

\_\_\_\_\_ Date \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_ Date \_\_\_\_\_

### Furloughs to Remember:

1st \_\_\_\_\_

2nd \_\_\_\_\_

### Remarks:

\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_





RED LETTER ART EDITION

---

THE  
SELF-PRONOUNCING  
NEW TESTAMENT  
OF

OUR LORD AND SAVIOUR

JESUS CHRIST

TRANSLATED OUT OF THE ORIGINAL GREEK: AND WITH  
THE FORMER TRANSLATIONS DILIGENTLY  
COMPARED AND REVISED

With the Words of Christ Printed in Red

---

CONFORMABLE TO THE EDITION OF 1611, COMMONLY KNOWN AS THE  
AUTHORIZED OR KING JAMES VERSION



## CHARACTERISTICS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT BOOKS

**MATTHEW**—*Life of Christ as the long-promised Messiah.*

**MARK**—*A brief, straightforward life of Christ as the Son of God, the Wonder-worker.*

**LUKE**—*The most systematic and chronological life of Christ, picturing Him as the Son of man.*

**JOHN**—*Portrays the inner life, the Divine nature, the supreme authority of Jesus as the Word.*

**ACTS**—*Words and "Acts" of the Apostles in their work of establishing the infant Church.*

**ROMANS**—*The doctrine of Justification by faith in Christ as the expiating Savior.*

**I CORINTHIANS**—*Written to correct the spirit of faction, and errors concerning marriage, and to teach the truth as to the Lord's Supper, and the resurrection of Christ.*

**II CORINTHIANS**—*Vindicates Paul's apostolic authority, and confirms the Church in the truth.*

**GALATIANS**—*Justification by faith, as over against Jewish legalism and ritualism.*

**EPHESIANS**—*The peace and blessedness of Gentiles and Jews as united in Christ's Church.*

**PHILIPPIANS**—*Written from prison in Rome in acknowledgment of gifts and sympathies of the Church at Philippi.*

**COLOSSIANS**—*The glory of Christ as the Head of the Church and of all created beings.*

**I THESSALONIANS**—*Exhortations to purity, directions concerning public worship, and the Advent of Christ.*

**II THESSALONIANS**—*Cautions against errors pertaining to Second Advent.*

**I TIMOTHY**—*Duties of pastors and Churches.*

**II TIMOTHY**—*Paul's farewell counsels to his son in the Gospel.*

**TITUS**—*Counsels on the work of the ministry.*

**PHILEMON**—*Request to a converted master to receive back a converted runaway slave.*

**HEBREWS**—*Christ greater than angels, Moses, Aaron, or Jewish priests; His Gospel a final revelation of grace.*

**JAMES**—*Plea for good works as the only satisfying expression of faith.*

**I PETER**—*Encouragement for tempted and persecuted.*

**II PETER**—*Exhortations, warnings, and predictions.*

**I JOHN**—*Christian Love and Conduct.*

**II JOHN**—*Caution against false teachers.*

**III JOHN**—*Commendation of Gaius for hospitality.*

**JUDE**—*Cautions against deceivers.*

**REVELATION**—*A mystical book of allegories, prophecies, and warnings, setting forth the past, present, and future of the Church.*

# THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO SAINT MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 1.

**1** *The genealogy of Christ from Abraham to Joseph. 18 He was conceived by the Holy Ghost, and born of the Virgin Mary. 19 The angel interpreteth the names of Christ.*

**T**HE book of the <sup>a</sup> generation of Jē'sus Christ, <sup>b</sup> the son of Dā'vid, <sup>c</sup> the son of Ā'brā'hām.

<sup>2</sup> <sup>d</sup> Ā'brā'hām begat I'ṣaac; and <sup>e</sup> I'ṣaac begat Jā'qob; and <sup>f</sup> Jā'qob begat Jū'das and his brethren;

<sup>3</sup> And <sup>g</sup> Jū'das begat Phā'rēs; and Zā'ra of Thā'mar; and <sup>h</sup> Phā'rēs begat Es'rom; and Es'rom begat Ā'ram;

<sup>4</sup> And Ā'ram begat Ā-min'a-dab; and Ā-min'a-dab begat Nā-ās'son; and Nā-ās'son begat Sāl'mōn;

<sup>5</sup> And Sāl'mōn begat Bō'oz of Rā'chāb; and Bō'oz begat Ō'bed of Ruth; and Ō'bed begat Jēs'sē;

<sup>6</sup> And <sup>i</sup> Jēs'sē begat Dā'vid the king; and <sup>k</sup> Dā'vid the king begat Sōl'o-mon of her that had been the wife of U-rī'as;

<sup>7</sup> And <sup>l</sup> Sōl'o-mon begat Rō-bō'am; and Rō-bō'am begat Ā-bī'a; and Ā-bī'a begat Ā'sa;

<sup>8</sup> And Ā'sa begat Jōs'a-phāt; and Jōs'a-phāt begat Jō'ram; and Jō'ram begat Ō-zī'as;

<sup>9</sup> And Ō-zī'as begat Jō'a-thām; and Jō'a-thām begat Ā'chāz; and Ā'chāz begat Ēz-ē-kī'as;

<sup>10</sup> And <sup>m</sup> Ēz-ē-kī'as begat Mā-nās'sēs; and Mā-nās'sēs begat Ā'mon; and Ā'mon begat Jō-si'as;

<sup>11</sup> And <sup>n</sup> Jō-si'as begat Jēch-q-ni'as and his brethren, about the time they were <sup>o</sup> carried away to Bāb'ŷ-lon;

<sup>12</sup> And after they were brought to Bāb'ŷ-lon, <sup>p</sup> Jēch-q-ni'as begat Sā-lā'thi-el; and Sā-lā'thi-el begat <sup>q</sup> Zō-rōb'a-bēl;

<sup>13</sup> And Zō-rōb'a-bēl begat Ā-bī'ud; and Ā-bī'ud begat Ē-lī'a-kīm; and Ē-lī'a-kīm begat Ā'zōr;

<sup>14</sup> And Ā'zōr begat Sā'dōc; and Sā'dōc begat Ā'chīm; and Ā'chīm begat Ē-lī'ud;

<sup>15</sup> And Ē-lī'ud begat Ē-le-ā'zar; and Ē-le-ā'zar begat Māt'than; and Māt'than begat Jā'qob;

<sup>16</sup> And Jā'qob begat Jō'seph the

<sup>a</sup> Luke 3. 23.

<sup>b</sup> Ps. 132. 11.

<sup>c</sup> Is. 11. 1.

<sup>d</sup> Jer. 23. 5.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 22. 42.

<sup>f</sup> John 1. 42.

<sup>g</sup> Acts 2. 30;

<sup>h</sup> 13. 23.

<sup>i</sup> Rom. 1. 3.

<sup>j</sup> c Gen. 12. 3;

<sup>k</sup> 22. 18.

<sup>l</sup> Gal. 3. 16.

<sup>m</sup> d Gen. 21. 2, 3.

<sup>n</sup> e Gen. 25. 26.

<sup>o</sup> f Gen. 29. 35.

<sup>p</sup> g Gen. 38. 27.

<sup>q</sup> &c.

<sup>r</sup> h Ruth 4. 18.

<sup>s</sup> &c.

<sup>t</sup> i Chr. 2. 5, 9.

<sup>u</sup> &c.

<sup>v</sup> j 1 Sam. 16. 1;

<sup>w</sup> 17. 12.

<sup>x</sup> k 2 Sam. 12. 24.

<sup>y</sup> l 1 Chr. 3. 10.

<sup>z</sup> &c.

<sup>aa</sup> m 2 Kin. 20.

<sup>ab</sup> 21.

<sup>ac</sup> 1 Chr. 3. 13.

<sup>ad</sup> 2 Some read,

<sup>ae</sup> Josias begat

<sup>af</sup> Jakim, and

<sup>ag</sup> Jakim begat

<sup>ah</sup> Jeconias.

<sup>ai</sup> n See 1 Chr.

<sup>aj</sup> 3. 15, 16.

<sup>ak</sup> o 2 Kin. 24.

<sup>al</sup> 14, 15, 16;

<sup>am</sup> 25. 11.

<sup>an</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 10.

<sup>ao</sup> 20.

<sup>ap</sup> Jer. 27. 20;

<sup>aq</sup> 39. 9; 52. 11.

<sup>ar</sup> 15, 28, 29, 30.

<sup>as</sup> Dan. 1. 2.

<sup>at</sup> p 1 Chr. 3. 17,

<sup>au</sup> 19.

<sup>av</sup> q Ezra 3. 2;

<sup>aw</sup> 5. 2.

<sup>ax</sup> Neh. 12. 1.

<sup>ay</sup> Hag. 1. 1.

<sup>az</sup> 3 The Fifth

<sup>ba</sup> Year before

<sup>bb</sup> the Common

<sup>bc</sup> Account

<sup>bd</sup> called Anno

<sup>be</sup> Domini.

<sup>bf</sup> r Luke 1. 27.

<sup>bg</sup> s Luke 1. 35.

<sup>bh</sup> t Deut. 24. 1.

<sup>bi</sup> u Luke 1. 35.

<sup>bj</sup> 4 Gr. be-

<sup>bk</sup> gotten.

<sup>bl</sup> x Luke 1. 31.

<sup>bm</sup> 5 That is,

<sup>bn</sup> Saviour,

<sup>bo</sup> Heb.

<sup>bp</sup> y Acts 4. 12;

<sup>bq</sup> 5. 31; 13. 23,

<sup>br</sup> 38.

<sup>bs</sup> z Is. 7. 14.

<sup>bt</sup> 6 Or, his

<sup>bu</sup> name shall

<sup>bv</sup> be called.

<sup>bw</sup> a Ex. 13. 2.

<sup>bx</sup> Luke 2. 7, 21.

<sup>by</sup> 7 The Fourth

<sup>bz</sup> Year before

<sup>ca</sup> the Common

<sup>cb</sup> Account

<sup>cc</sup> called Anno

<sup>cd</sup> Domini.

<sup>ce</sup> a Luke 2. 4,

<sup>cf</sup> 6, 7.

<sup>cg</sup> b Gen. 10. 30;

<sup>ch</sup> 25. 6.

<sup>ci</sup> 1 Kin. 4. 30.

<sup>cj</sup> d Luke 2. 11.

husband of Mā'ry, of whom was born Jē'sus, who is called Christ.

<sup>17</sup> So all the generations from Ā'brā'hām to Dā'vid are fourteen generations; and from Dā'vid unto the carrying away into Bāb'ŷ-lon are fourteen generations; and from the carrying away into Bāb'ŷ-lon unto Christ are fourteen generations.

<sup>18</sup> ¶ Now the <sup>7</sup> birth of Jē'sus Christ was on this wise: When as his mother Mā'ry was espoused to Jō'seph, before they came together, she was found with child <sup>8</sup> of the Hō'ly Ghōst.

<sup>19</sup> Then Jō'seph her husband, being a just man, and not willing <sup>1</sup> to make her a publick example, was minded to put her away privily.

<sup>20</sup> But while he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Jō'seph, thou son of Dā'vid, fear not to take unto thee Mā'ry thy wife: <sup>2</sup> for that which is <sup>4</sup> conceived in her is of the Hō'ly Ghōst.

<sup>21</sup> ¶ And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name <sup>5</sup> JĒ'SUS: for <sup>6</sup> he shall save his people from their sins.

<sup>22</sup> Now all this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying,

<sup>23</sup> ¶ Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and <sup>8</sup> they shall call his name Ēm-mān'ū-el, which being interpreted is, God with us.

<sup>24</sup> Then Jō'seph being raised from sleep did as the angel of the Lord had bidden him, and took unto him his wife:

<sup>25</sup> And knew her not till she had brought forth <sup>a</sup> her firstborn son: and he called his name JĒ'SUS.

## CHAPTER 2.

**1** *The wise men are directed to Christ by a star. 11 They worship him, and offer their presents. 14 Joseph fleeth into Egypt, with Jesus and his mother. 16 Herod slayeth the children. 23 Christ is brought to Nazareth.*

**N**OW when <sup>a</sup> Jē'sus was born in Bēth'lē-hēm of Jū-dā'a in the days of Hēr'od the king, behold, there came wise men <sup>b</sup> from the east to Jē-ru'sa-lēm,

<sup>2</sup> Saying, <sup>c</sup> Where is he that is born

**King of the Jews?** for we have seen <sup>d</sup>his star in the east, and are come to worship him.

3 When Hēr'od the king had heard *these things*, he was troubled, and all Jē-rū'sā-lēm with him.

4 And when he had gathered all <sup>e</sup>the chief priests and <sup>f</sup>scribes of the people together, <sup>g</sup>he demanded of them where Christ should be born.

5 And they said unto him, In Bēth'-lē-hēm of Jū-dā'a: for thus it is written by the prophet,

6 <sup>h</sup>And thou Bēth'lē-hēm, in the land of Jū'dā, art not the least among the princes of Jū'dā: for out of thee shall come a Governor, <sup>i</sup>that shall <sup>2</sup>rule my people Iṣ'ra-el.

7 Then Hēr'od, when he had privately called the wise men, enquired of them diligently what time the star appeared.

8 And he sent them to Bēth'lē-hēm, and said, Go and search diligently for the young child; and when ye have found him, bring me word again, that I may come and worship him also.

9 When they had heard the king, they departed; and, lo, the star, which they saw in the east, went before them, till it came and stood over where the young child was.

10 When they saw the star, they rejoiced with exceeding great joy.

11 ¶ And when they were come into the house, they saw the young child with Mā'ry his mother, and fell down, and worshipped him: and when they had opened their treasures, <sup>k</sup>they <sup>3</sup>presented unto him gifts; gold, and frankincense, and myrrh.

12 And being warned of God <sup>l</sup>in a dream that they should not return to Hēr'od, they departed into their own country another way.

13 And when they were departed, behold, the angel of the Lord appeareth to Jō'seph in a dream, saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and flee into E'gypt, and be thou there until I bring thee word: for Hēr'od will seek the young child to destroy him.

14 When he arose, he took the young child and his mother by night, and departed into E'gypt:

The Fourth Year before the Common Account called Anno Domini.

d Num. 24. 17. Is. 60. 3.

e 2 Chr. 36. 14. f 2 Chr. 34. 13. g Mal. 2. 7.

h Mic. 5. 2. John 7. 42.

i Rev. 2. 27.

2 Or, feed.

k Ps. 72. 10. Is. 60. 6.

3 Or, offered.

l ch. 1. 20.

m Hos. 11. 1.

n Jer. 31. 15.

4 The Third Year before the Account called Anno Domini.

o ch. 3. 13.

p Luke 2. 39.

q John 1. 45.

r Dan. 2. 44.

s ch. 4. 17; 10. 7.

t Is. 40. 3.

u Mark 1. 3.

v Luke 3. 4.

w John 1. 23.

x [A. D. 26.

a Mark 1. 4, 15.

b Luke 3. 2, 3.

c John 1. 28.

d Josh. 14. 10.

e Dan. 2. 44.

f ch. 4. 17; 10. 7.

g Is. 40. 3.

h Mark 1. 3.

i Luke 3. 4.

j John 1. 23.

15 And was there until the death of Hēr'od: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying, <sup>m</sup>Out of E'gypt have I called my son.

16 ¶ Then Hēr'od, when he saw that he was mocked of the wise men, was exceeding wroth, and sent forth, and slew all the children that were in Bēth'lē-hēm, and in all the coasts thereof, from two years old and under, according to the time which he had diligently enquired of the wise men.

17 Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by <sup>n</sup>Jēr'e-m'y the prophet, saying,

18 In Rā'mā was there a voice heard, lamentation, and weeping, and great mourning, Rā'chel weeping for her children, and would not be comforted, because they are not.

19 ¶ <sup>4</sup>But when Hēr'od was dead, behold, an angel of the Lord appeareth in a dream to Jō'seph in E'gypt,

20 Saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and go into the land of Iṣ'ra-el: for they are dead which sought the young child's life.

21 And he arose, and took the young child and his mother, and came into the land of Iṣ'ra-el.

22 But when he heard that Ārchē-lā'us did reign in Jū-dā'a in the room of his father Hēr'od, he was afraid to go thither: notwithstanding, being warned of God in a dream, he turned aside <sup>o</sup>into the parts of Gal'ilee:

23 And he came and dwelt in a city called <sup>p</sup>Nāz'a-rēth: that it might be fulfilled <sup>q</sup>which was spoken by the prophets, He shall be called a Nāz'a-rēne.

### CHAPTER 3.

1 John preacheth <sup>r</sup>his office: life, and baptism. 7 He reprehendeth the Pharisees, 10 and baptizeth Christ in Jordan.

**I**N those days came <sup>a</sup>Jōhn the Bāp'tist, preaching <sup>b</sup>in the wilderness of Jū-dā'a,

2 And saying, Repent ye: for <sup>c</sup>the kingdom of heaven is at hand.

3 For this is he that was spoken of by the prophet E-sā'jas, saying,

<sup>d</sup>The voice of one crying in the

wilderness, <sup>e</sup> Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

4 And <sup>f</sup> the same Jōhn <sup>g</sup> had his raiment of camel's hair, and a leathern girdle about his loins; and his meat was <sup>h</sup> locusts and <sup>i</sup> wild honey.

5 <sup>k</sup> Then went out to him Jē-rū'sā-lēm, and all Jū-dā'a, and all the region round about Jōr'dān,

6 <sup>l</sup> And were baptized of him in Jōr'dān, confessing their sins.

7 ¶ But when he saw many of the Phār'ī-sees and Sād'du-gees come to his baptism, he said unto them, <sup>m</sup> O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from <sup>n</sup> the wrath to come?

8 Bring forth therefore fruits <sup>2</sup> meet for repentance:

9 And think not to say within yourselves, <sup>o</sup> We have Ā'brā'hām to our father: for I say unto you, that God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Ā'brā'hām.

10 And now also the ax is laid unto the root of the trees: <sup>p</sup> therefore every tree which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

11 ¶ I indeed baptize you with water unto repentance: but he that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear: <sup>q</sup> he shall baptize you with the Hō'l'y Ghōst, and with fire:

12 <sup>r</sup> Whose fan is in his hand, and he will thoroughly purge his floor, and gather his wheat into the garner; but he will <sup>s</sup> burn up the chaff with unquenchable fire.

13 ¶ Then cometh Jē'sus <sup>t</sup> from Gal'ī-lee to Jōr'dān unto Jōhn, to be baptized of him.

14 But Jōhn forbad him, saying, I have need to be baptized of thee, and comest thou to me?

15 And Jē'sus answering said unto him, **Suffer it to be so now: for thus it becometh us to fulfil all righteousness.** Then he suffered him.

16 <sup>u</sup> And Jē'sus, when he was baptized, went up straightway out of the water: and, lo, the heavens were opened unto him, and he saw <sup>v</sup> the Spirit of God descending like a dove, and lighting upon him:

A. D. 26.

<sup>e</sup> Luke 1. 76.

<sup>f</sup> Mark 1. 6.

<sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 1. 8.

<sup>h</sup> Zech. 13. 4.

<sup>i</sup> Lev. 11. 22.

<sup>j</sup> 1 Sam. 14.

<sup>k</sup> 25. 26.

<sup>l</sup> Mark 1. 5.

<sup>m</sup> Luke 3. 7.

<sup>n</sup> Acts 19. 4.

<sup>o</sup> 18.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 12. 34;

<sup>q</sup> 23. 33.

<sup>r</sup> Luke 3. 7, 8, 9.

<sup>s</sup> Rom. 5. 9.

<sup>t</sup> 1 Thess. 1. 10.

<sup>u</sup> 2 Or, answerable to amendment of life.

<sup>v</sup> John 8. 33,

<sup>w</sup> 39.

<sup>x</sup> Acts 13. 26.

<sup>y</sup> Rom. 4. 1, 11,

<sup>z</sup> 16.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 7. 19.

<sup>b</sup> Luke 13. 7, 9.

<sup>c</sup> John 15. 6.

<sup>d</sup> Mark 1. 8.

<sup>e</sup> Luke 3. 16.

<sup>f</sup> John 1. 15,

<sup>g</sup> 26, 33.

<sup>h</sup> Acts 1. 5; 11.

<sup>i</sup> 16; 19. 4;

<sup>j</sup> r Is. 4. 4;

<sup>k</sup> 44. 3.

<sup>l</sup> Mal. 3. 2.

<sup>m</sup> Acts 2. 3, 4.

<sup>n</sup> 1 Cor. 12. 13.

<sup>o</sup> s Mal. 3. 3.

<sup>p</sup> t Mal. 4. 1.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 13. 30.

<sup>r</sup> u Mark 1. 9.

<sup>s</sup> Luke 3. 21.

<sup>t</sup> x ch. 2. 22.

<sup>u</sup> y Mark 1. 10.

<sup>v</sup> z Is. 11. 2.

<sup>w</sup> Luke 3. 22.

<sup>x</sup> John 1. 32,

<sup>y</sup> 33.

<sup>z</sup> a John 12. 28.

<sup>a</sup> b Ps. 2. 7.

<sup>b</sup> Is. 42. 1.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 12. 13.

<sup>d</sup> Mark 1. 11.

<sup>e</sup> Luke 9. 35.

<sup>f</sup> Eph. 1. 6.

<sup>g</sup> Col. 1. 13.

<sup>h</sup> z Pet. 1. 17.

<sup>i</sup> a Mark 1. 12,

<sup>j</sup> &c.

<sup>k</sup> Luke 4. 1, &c.

<sup>l</sup> b See 1 Kin.

<sup>m</sup> 18. 12.

<sup>n</sup> Ezek. 3. 14;

<sup>o</sup> 8. 3; 11. 1,

<sup>p</sup> 24; 40. 2;

<sup>q</sup> 43. 5.

<sup>r</sup> Acts 8. 39.

<sup>s</sup> A. D. 27.]

<sup>t</sup> c Deut. 8. 3.

<sup>u</sup> [A. D. 30.

<sup>v</sup> d Neh. 11. 1,

<sup>w</sup> 15.

<sup>x</sup> Is. 48. 2,

<sup>y</sup> ch. 27. 53.

<sup>z</sup> Rev. 11. 2.

<sup>a</sup> [A. D. 31.

<sup>b</sup> e Ps. 91. 11,

<sup>c</sup> 12.

<sup>d</sup> f Deut. 6. 16.

<sup>e</sup> g Deut. 6. 13;

<sup>f</sup> 10. 20.

<sup>g</sup> Josh. 24. 14.

<sup>h</sup> 1 Sam. 7. 3.

<sup>i</sup> A Heb. 1. 14.

<sup>j</sup> f Mark 1. 14.

<sup>k</sup> Luke 3. 20;

<sup>l</sup> 4. 14, 31.

<sup>m</sup> John 4. 43.

<sup>n</sup> 3 Or, d<sup>r</sup>.

<sup>o</sup> u<sup>r</sup>erit up.

17 <sup>a</sup> And lo a voice from heaven, saying, <sup>b</sup> This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

## CHAPTER 4.

1 Christ fasteth, and is tempted. 11 The angels minister unto him. 18 He calleth Peter, and Andrew, 21 James, and John.

**T**HEN was <sup>a</sup> Jē'sus led up of <sup>b</sup> the spirit into the wilderness to be tempted of the devil.

2 And when he had fasted forty days and forty nights, he was afterward an hungred.

3 And when the tempter came to him, he said, If thou be the Son of God, command that these stones be made bread.

4 But he answered and said, **It is written, <sup>c</sup> Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.**

5 Then the devil taketh him up <sup>d</sup> into the holy city, and setteth him on a pinnacle of the temple,

6 And saith unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down: for it is written, <sup>e</sup> He shall give his angels charge concerning thee: and in <sup>f</sup> their hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone.

7 Jē'sus said unto him, **It is written again, <sup>g</sup> Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.**

8 Again, the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them;

9 And saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me.

10 Then saith Jē'sus unto him, **Get thee hence, Sā'tan: for it is written, <sup>h</sup> Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.**

11 Then the devil leaveth him, and, behold, <sup>i</sup> angels came and ministered unto him.

12 ¶ <sup>j</sup> Now when Jē'sus had heard that Jōhn was <sup>k</sup> cast into prison, he departed into Gal'ī-lee;

13 And leaving Nāz'a-rèth, he came and dwelt in Cā-pēr'na-ūm, which is upon the sea coast, in the borders of Zāb'u-lon and Nēph'tha-lim:

14 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Ē-sā'jas the prophet, saying,

15 <sup>k</sup> The land of Zāb'u-lon, and the land of Nēph'thā-līm, *by* the way of the sea, beyond Jōr'dān, Gāl'i-lee of the Gēn'tiles;

16 <sup>l</sup> The people which sat in darkness saw great light; and to them which sat in the region and shadow of death light is sprung up.

17 <sup>m</sup> From that time Jē'sus began to preach, and to say, <sup>n</sup> Repent: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.

18 <sup>o</sup> And Jē'sus, walking by the sea of Gāl'i-lee, saw two brethren, Sī'mon <sup>p</sup> called Pē'tēr, and Ān'drew his brother, casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers.

19 And he saith unto them, Follow me, and <sup>q</sup> I will make you fishers of men.

20 <sup>r</sup> And they straightway left their nets, and followed him.

21 <sup>s</sup> And going on from thence, he saw other two brethren, Jāmes the son of Zēb'e-dee, and Jōhn his brother, in a ship with Zēb'e-dee their father, mending their nets; and he called them.

22 And they immediately left the ship and their father, and followed him.

23 <sup>t</sup> And Jē'sus went about all Gāl'i-lee, <sup>u</sup> teaching in their synagogues, and preaching <sup>v</sup> the gospel of the kingdom, <sup>w</sup> and healing all manner of sickness and all manner of disease among the people.

24 And his fame went throughout all Sūr'i-a: and they brought unto him all sick people that were taken with divers diseases and torments, and those which were possessed with devils, and those which were lunatick, and those that had the palsy; and he healed them.

25 <sup>y</sup> And there followed him great multitudes of people from Gāl'i-lee, and from Dē-cāp'ō-lis, and from Jē-rū'sā-lēm, and from Jū-dā'a, and from beyond Jōr'dān.

#### CHAPTER 5.

1 <sup>Christ</sup> <sup>beginneth</sup> his sermon in the mount: 3 <sup>declaring</sup> who are blessed: 38 <sup>exhorteth</sup> to suffer wrong, 44 <sup>to love</sup> our enemies, 48 <sup>to labour</sup> after perfectness.

AND seeing the multitudes, <sup>a</sup> he went up into a mountain: and when he was set, his disciples came unto him:

A. D. 31.

k Is. 9. 1, 2.

l Is. 42. 7.

l Luke 2. 32.

m Mark 1. 14,

15.

n ch. 3. 2;

10. 7.

o Mark 1. 16,

17, 18.

p Luke 5. 2.

q John 1. 42.

r Luke 5. 10,

11.

s Mark 10. 28.

t Luke 18. 38.

u Mark 1. 19,

20.

v Luke 5. 10.

w ch. 9. 35.

x Mark 1. 21, 29.

y Luke 4. 15, 44.

z ch. 24. 14.

aa Mark 1. 14.

ab Mark 1. 34.

ac Mark 3. 7.

ad Mark 3. 13.

ae Luke 6. 20.

af See Ps. 51. 17.

ag Prov. 16. 19;

ah Is. 57. 15;

ai 66. 2.

aj c Is. 61. 2, 3.

ak Luke 6. 21.

al John 16. 20.

am 2 Cor. 1. 7.

an Rev. 21. 4.

ao d Ps. 37. 11.

ap See Rom. 4.

aq 15.

ar f Is. 55. 1;

as 65. 13.

at g Ps. 41. 1.

au ch. 6. 14.

av Mark 11. 25.

aw 2 Tim. 1. 16.

ax Heb. 6. 10.

ay James 2. 13.

az h Ps. 15. 2;

ba 24. 4.

bb Heb. 12. 14.

bc i 1 Cor. 13. 12.

bd 1 John 3. 2, 3.

be k 2 Cor. 4. 17.

bf 2 Tim. 2. 12.

bg 1 Pet. 3. 14.

bh i Luke 6. 22.

bi m 1 Pet. 4. 14.

bj 2 Gr. living.

bk Luke 6. 23.

bl Acts 5. 41.

bm Rom. 5. 3.

bn James 1. 2.

bo 1 Pet. 4. 13.

bp o 2 Chr. 36. 16.

bq Neh. 9. 26.

br ch. 23. 34, 37.

bs Acts 7. 52.

bt 1 Thess. 2. 15.

bu p Mark 9. 50.

bv Luke 14. 34,

35.

bw q Prov. 4. 18.

bx Phil. 2. 15.

by r Mark 4. 21.

bz Luke 8. 16;

ca 11. 33.

cb 3 The word in the original signifieth a measure containing about a pint less than a peck.

cc 1 Pet. 2. 12.

cd 2 John 15. 6.

ce 1 Cor. 14. 25.

cf u Rom. 3. 31;

cg 10. 4.

ch Gal. 3. 24.

ci x Luke 16. 17.

cj y James 2. 10.

2 And he opened his mouth, and taught them, saying,

3<sup>b</sup> Blessed are the poor in spirit: for their's is the kingdom of heaven.

4<sup>c</sup> Blessed are they that mourn: for they shall be comforted.

5<sup>d</sup> Blessed are the meek: for<sup>e</sup> they shall inherit the earth.

6<sup>f</sup> Blessed are they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: for they shall be filled.

7<sup>g</sup> Blessed are the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy.

8<sup>h</sup> Blessed are the pure in heart: for<sup>i</sup> they shall see God.

9<sup>j</sup> Blessed are the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God.

10<sup>k</sup> Blessed are they which are persecuted for righteousness' sake: for their's is the kingdom of heaven.

11<sup>l</sup> Blessed are ye, when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of<sup>m</sup> evil against you<sup>n</sup> falsely, for my sake.

12<sup>o</sup> Rejoice, and be exceeding glad: for great<sup>p</sup> is your reward in heaven: for<sup>q</sup> so persecuted they the prophets which were before you.

13<sup>r</sup> Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men.

14<sup>s</sup> Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid.

15 Neither do men<sup>t</sup> light a candle, and put it under<sup>u</sup> a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that are in the house.

16 Let your light so shine before men; that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.

17<sup>v</sup> Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfil.

18 For verily I say unto you, <sup>w</sup> Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled.

19<sup>x</sup> Whosoever therefore shall break one of these least commandments, and shall teach men so, he



shall be called the least in the kingdom of heaven: but whosoever shall do and teach *them*, the same shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven.

20 For I say unto you, That except your righteousness shall exceed <sup>a</sup> the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven.

21 ¶ Ye have heard that it was said <sup>a</sup> by them of old time, <sup>a</sup> Thou shalt not kill; and whosoever shall kill shall be in danger of the judgment:

22 But I say unto you, That <sup>b</sup> whosoever is angry with his brother without a cause shall be in danger of the judgment: and whosoever shall say to his brother, <sup>3c</sup> Raca, shall be in danger of the council: but whosoever shall say, Thou fool, shall be in danger of hell fire.

23 Therefore <sup>d</sup> if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath ought against thee;

24 <sup>e</sup> Leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift.

25 <sup>f</sup> Agree with thine adversary quickly, <sup>g</sup> whiles thou art in the way with him; lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison.

26 Verily I say unto thee, Thou shalt by no means come out thence, till thou hast paid the uttermost farthing.

27 ¶ Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, <sup>h</sup> Thou shalt not commit adultery:

28 But I say unto you, That whosoever <sup>i</sup> looketh on a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart.

29 <sup>k</sup> And if thy right eye <sup>l</sup> offend thee, <sup>m</sup> pluck it out, and cast <sup>n</sup> it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not <sup>o</sup> that thy whole body should be cast into hell.

30 And if thy right hand offend thee, cut it off, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish,

A. D. 31.

<sup>a</sup> Rom. 9. 31;  
<sup>b</sup> 10. 3.  
<sup>c</sup> Or, to them.  
<sup>d</sup> Ex. 20. 13.  
<sup>e</sup> Deut. 5. 17.  
<sup>f</sup> 1 John 3. 15.  
<sup>g</sup> That is, Vain fellow.  
<sup>h</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 20.  
<sup>i</sup> James 2. 20.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 5. 4; 23. 19.  
<sup>k</sup> Job 42. 8.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 18. 19.  
<sup>m</sup> 1 Tim. 2. 8.  
<sup>n</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 7.  
<sup>o</sup> Jer. 25. 8.  
<sup>p</sup> Luke 12. 58.  
<sup>q</sup> See Ps. 32. 6.  
<sup>r</sup> Is. 55. 6.  
<sup>s</sup> Ex. 20. 14.  
<sup>t</sup> Deut. 5. 18.  
<sup>u</sup> Job 31. 1.  
<sup>v</sup> Prov. 6. 25.  
<sup>w</sup> Gen. 34. 2.  
<sup>x</sup> 2 Sam. 11. 2.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 18. 3, 9.  
<sup>z</sup> Mark 9. 43-47.  
<sup>aa</sup> Or, do cause thee to offend.  
<sup>ab</sup> ch. 13. 12.  
<sup>ac</sup> Rom. 8. 13.  
<sup>ad</sup> 1 Cor. 9. 27.  
<sup>ae</sup> Col. 3. 5.  
<sup>af</sup> Deut. 24. 1.  
<sup>ag</sup> Jer. 3. 1.  
<sup>ah</sup> See ch. 19. 3, &c.  
<sup>ai</sup> Mark 10. 2, &c.  
<sup>aj</sup> ch. 19. 9.  
<sup>ak</sup> Luke 16. 18.  
<sup>al</sup> Rom. 7. 3.  
<sup>am</sup> 1 Cor. 7. 10, 11.  
<sup>an</sup> o ch. 23. 16.  
<sup>ao</sup> Ex. 20. 7.  
<sup>ap</sup> Lev. 19. 12.  
<sup>aq</sup> Num. 30. 2.  
<sup>ar</sup> Deut. 5. 11.  
<sup>as</sup> Deut. 23. 23.  
<sup>at</sup> ch. 23. 16, 17, 22.  
<sup>au</sup> James 5. 12.  
<sup>av</sup> Is. 66. 1.  
<sup>aw</sup> Ps. 48. 2.  
<sup>ax</sup> Col. 4. 6.  
<sup>ay</sup> James 5. 12.  
<sup>az</sup> Ex. 21. 24.  
<sup>ba</sup> Lev. 24. 20.  
<sup>bb</sup> Deut. 19. 21.  
<sup>bc</sup> Prov. 20. 22.  
<sup>bd</sup> Luke 5. 23.  
<sup>be</sup> Rom. 12. 17, 19.  
<sup>bf</sup> 1 Cor. 6. 7.  
<sup>bg</sup> 1 Thess. 5. 15.  
<sup>bh</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 9.  
<sup>bi</sup> Is. 50. 6.  
<sup>bj</sup> Lam. 3. 30.  
<sup>bk</sup> ch. 27. 32.  
<sup>bl</sup> Mark 15. 21.  
<sup>bm</sup> Deut. 15. 8, 10.  
<sup>bn</sup> Luke 6. 30, 35.  
<sup>bo</sup> Lev. 19. 18.  
<sup>bp</sup> Deut. 23. 6.  
<sup>bq</sup> Ps. 41. 10.  
<sup>br</sup> Luke 6. 27, 35.  
<sup>bs</sup> Rom. 12. 14, 20.  
<sup>bt</sup> Luke 23. 34.  
<sup>bu</sup> Acts 7. 60.  
<sup>bv</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 12, 13.  
<sup>bw</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 23;  
<sup>bx</sup> 3, 9.  
<sup>by</sup> Job 25. 3.

and not *that* thy whole body should be cast into hell.

31 It hath been said, <sup>m</sup> Whosoever shall put away his wife, let him give her a writing of divorcement:

32 But I say unto you, That <sup>n</sup> whosoever shall put away his wife, saving for the cause of fornication, causeth her to commit adultery: and whosoever shall marry her that is divorced committeth adultery.

33 ¶ Again, ye have heard that <sup>o</sup> it hath been said by them of old time, <sup>p</sup> Thou shalt not forswear thyself, but <sup>q</sup> shalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths:

34 But I say unto you, <sup>r</sup> Swear not at all; neither by heaven; for it is <sup>s</sup> God's throne:

35 Nor by the earth; for it is his footstool: neither by Jê-rû'sâ-lêm; for it is <sup>t</sup> the city of the great King.

36 Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, because thou canst not make one hair white or black.

37 <sup>u</sup> But let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever is more than these cometh of evil.

38 ¶ Ye have heard that it hath been said, <sup>v</sup> An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth:

39 But I say unto you, <sup>w</sup> That ye resist not evil: <sup>x</sup> but whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also.

40 And if any man will sue thee at the law, and take away thy coat, let him have <sup>y</sup> thy cloke also.

41 And whosoever <sup>z</sup> shall compel thee to go a mile, go with him twain.

42 Give to him that asketh thee, and <sup>aa</sup> from him that would borrow of thee turn not thou away.

43 ¶ Ye have heard that it hath been said, <sup>ab</sup> Thou shalt love thy neighbour, <sup>ac</sup> and hate thine enemy.

44 But I say unto you, <sup>ad</sup> Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray <sup>ae</sup> for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you;

45 That ye may be like the children of your Father which is in heaven: for <sup>af</sup> he maketh his sun to rise on the

evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust.

46 <sup>b</sup> For if ye love them which love you, what reward have ye? do not even the publicans the same?

47 And if ye salute your brethren only, what do ye more than others? do not even the publicans so?

48 <sup>a</sup> Be ye therefore perfect, even <sup>k</sup> as your Father which is in heaven is perfect.

### CHAPTER 6.

1 Christ speaking of alms, 5 prayer, 14 forgiving our brethren, 16 fasting, 19 our treasure, 24 of serving God, and mammon: 25 exhorteth not to be careful for worldly things: 33 but to seek God's kingdom.

**T**AKE heed that ye do not your <sup>2</sup> alms before men, to be seen of them: otherwise ye have no reward <sup>3</sup> of your Father which is in heaven.

2 Therefore <sup>a</sup> when thou doest *thine* alms, <sup>4</sup> do not sound a trumpet before thee, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may have glory of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

3 But when thou doest alms, let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth:

4 That thine alms may be in secret: and thy Father which seeth in secret himself <sup>b</sup> shall reward thee openly.

5 ¶ And when thou prayest, thou shalt not be as the hypocrites are: for they love to pray standing in the synagogues and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

6 But thou, when thou prayest, <sup>c</sup> enter into thy closet, and when thou hast shut thy door, pray to thy Father which is in secret; and thy Father which seeth in secret shall reward thee openly.

7 But when ye pray, <sup>d</sup> use not vain repetitions, as the heathen do: <sup>e</sup> for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking.

8 Be not ye therefore like unto them: for your Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him.

9 After this manner therefore pray ye: <sup>f</sup> Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name.

A. D. 31.

h Luke 6. 32.

i Gen. 17. 1.

Lev. 11. 44;

19. 2.

Luke 6. 36.

Col. 1. 28; 4.

12.

James 1. 4.

1 Pet. 1. 15.

16.

k Eph. 5. 1.

2 Or, right-

cousness.

Deut. 24. 13.

Ps. 112. 9.

Dan. 4. 27.

2 Cor. 9. 9,

10.

3 Or, with-

a Rom. 12. 8.

4 Or, cause

not a trump-

pet to be

sounded.

b Luke 14. 14.

c 2 Kin. 4. 33.

d Eccles. 5. 2.

e 1 Kin. 18.

29.

f Luke 11. 2,

&c.

g ch. 26. 39,

42.

Acts 21. 14.

h Ps. 103. 20,

21.

i See Job 23.

12.

j Prov. 30. 8.

k ch. 18. 21,

&c.

l ch. 26. 41.

Luke 22. 40,

46.

1 Cor. 10. 13.

2 Pet. 2. 9.

Rev. 3. 10.

m John 17. 15.

n 1 Chr. 29.

11.

o Mark 11. 25,

26.

Eph. 4. 32.

Col. 3. 13.

p ch. 18. 35.

James 2. 13.

q Is. 58. 5.

r Ruth 3. 3.

Dan. 10. 3.

s Prov. 23. 4.

1 Tim. 6. 17.

Heb. 13. 5.

James 5. 1,

&c.

t ch. 19. 21.

Luke 12. 33,

34; 18. 22.

1 Tim. 6. 19.

1 Pet. 1. 4.

u Luke 11. 34,

36.

z Luke 16. 13.

y Gal. 1. 10.

1 Tim. 6. 17.

James 4. 4.

1 John 2. 15.

z Ps. 55. 22.

Luke 12. 22,

23.

Phil. 4. 6.

1 Pet. 5. 7.

10 Thy kingdom come. <sup>9</sup> Thy will be done in earth, <sup>h</sup> as it is in heaven.

11 Give us this day our <sup>i</sup> daily bread.

12 And <sup>k</sup> forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors.

13 <sup>l</sup> And lead us not into temptation, but <sup>m</sup> deliver us from evil:

<sup>n</sup> For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen.

14 <sup>o</sup> For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you:

15 But <sup>p</sup> if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.

16 ¶ Moreover <sup>q</sup> when ye fast, be not, as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance: for they disfigure their faces, that they may appear unto men to fast. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

17 But thou, when thou fastest, <sup>r</sup> anoint thine head, and wash thy face;

18 That thou appear not unto men to fast, but unto thy Father which is in secret: and thy Father, which seeth in secret, shall reward thee openly.

19 ¶ <sup>s</sup> Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal:

20 <sup>t</sup> But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal:

21 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

22 <sup>u</sup> The light of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light.

23 But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness!

24 ¶ <sup>v</sup> No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. <sup>w</sup> Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

25 Therefore I say unto you, <sup>x</sup> Take



no thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on. Is not the life more than meat, and the body than raiment?

26 <sup>a</sup> Behold the fowls of the air: for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns; yet your heavenly Father feedeth them. Are ye not much better than they?

27 Which of you by taking thought can add one cubit unto his stature?

28 And why take ye thought for raiment? Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin:

29 And yet I say unto you, That even Sol'o-mon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

30 Wherefore, if God so clothe the grass of the field, which to day is, and to morrow is cast into the oven, shall he not much more clothe you, O ye of little faith?

31 Therefore take no thought, saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be clothed?

32 (For after all these things do the Gen'tiles seek:) for your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things.

33 But <sup>b</sup> seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you.

34 Take therefore no thought for the morrow: for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof.

### CHAPTER 7.

1 *Christ ending his sermon in the mount, reproveth rash judgment, 7 exhorteth to prayer, 13 and to enter in at the strait gate.*

**J**UDGE <sup>a</sup>not, that ye be not judged. 2 For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: <sup>c</sup> and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again.

3 <sup>c</sup> And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye?

4 Or how wilt thou say to thy brother, Let me pull out the mote out of thine eye; and, behold, a beam is in thine own eye?

A. D. 31.

<sup>a</sup> Job 38. 41.  
<sup>b</sup> Ps. 147. 9.  
<sup>c</sup> Luke 12. 24.  
<sup>d</sup> &c.

<sup>b</sup> See 1 Kin. 3. 13.  
<sup>c</sup> Ps. 37. 25.  
<sup>d</sup> Mark 10. 30.  
<sup>e</sup> Luke 12. 31.  
<sup>f</sup> 1 Tim. 4. 8.

<sup>a</sup> Luke 6. 37.  
<sup>b</sup> Rom. 2. 1;  
14. 3, 4, 10, 13.  
<sup>c</sup> Cor. 4. 3, 5.  
<sup>d</sup> James 4. 11,  
12.

<sup>b</sup> Mark 4. 24.  
<sup>c</sup> Luke 6. 38.  
<sup>d</sup> Luke 6. 41,  
42.

<sup>d</sup> Prov. 9. 7,  
8; 23. 9.  
<sup>e</sup> Acts 13. 45,  
46.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 21. 22.  
<sup>d</sup> Mark 11. 24.  
<sup>e</sup> Luke 11. 9,  
10; 18. 1.  
<sup>f</sup> John 14. 13;  
15. 7; 16. 23,  
24.

<sup>f</sup> James 1. 5, 8.  
<sup>g</sup> 1 John 3. 22;  
5. 14, 15.  
<sup>h</sup> Prov. 8. 17.  
<sup>i</sup> Jer. 29. 12,  
13.

<sup>g</sup> Luke 11. 11,  
12, 13.  
<sup>h</sup> Gen. 6. 5;  
8, 21.  
<sup>i</sup> Luke 6. 31.  
<sup>j</sup> Lev. 19. 18.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 22. 40.  
<sup>l</sup> Rom. 13. 8,  
9, 10.  
<sup>m</sup> Gal. 5. 14.  
<sup>n</sup> 1 Tim. 1. 5.  
<sup>o</sup> Luke 13. 24.

2 Or, How.  
<sup>m</sup> Deut. 13. 3.  
<sup>n</sup> Jer. 23. 16.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 24. 4, 5,  
11, 24.  
<sup>p</sup> Mark 13. 22.

<sup>q</sup> Rom. 16. 17,  
18.  
<sup>r</sup> Eph. 5. 6.  
<sup>s</sup> Col. 2. 8.  
<sup>t</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 1,  
2, 3.

<sup>u</sup> 1 John 4. 1.  
<sup>v</sup> Mic. 3. 5.  
<sup>w</sup> 2 Tim. 3. 5.  
<sup>x</sup> & Acts 20. 29,  
30.

<sup>y</sup> ver. 20.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 12. 33.  
<sup>aa</sup> Luke 6. 43,  
44.  
<sup>ab</sup> Jer. 11. 19.  
<sup>ac</sup> ch. 12. 33.  
<sup>ad</sup> & ch. 3. 10.  
<sup>ae</sup> Luke 3. 9.  
<sup>af</sup> John 15. 2, &c.

5 Thou hypocrite, first cast out the beam out of thine own eye; and then shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy brother's eye.

6 ¶ <sup>a</sup> Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you.

7 ¶ <sup>c</sup> Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you:

8 For <sup>d</sup> every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened.

9 ¶ Or what man is there of you, whom if his son ask bread, will he give him a stone?

10 Or if he ask a fish, will he give him a serpent?

11 If ye then, <sup>b</sup> being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall your Father which is in heaven give good things to them that ask him?

12 Therefore all things <sup>c</sup> whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for <sup>d</sup> this is the law and the prophets.

13 ¶ <sup>e</sup> Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide <sup>f</sup> is the gate, and broad <sup>g</sup> is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat:

14 <sup>h</sup> Because strait <sup>i</sup> is the gate, and narrow <sup>j</sup> is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.

15 ¶ <sup>m</sup> Beware of false prophets, <sup>n</sup> which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are <sup>o</sup> ravening wolves.

16 ¶ Ye shall know them by their fruits. <sup>q</sup> Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles?

17 Even so <sup>r</sup> every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit.

18 A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.

19 <sup>s</sup> Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

20 Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them.

21 ¶ Not every one that saith unto

me, 'Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

22 Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we "not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?

23 And "then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: "depart from me, ye that work iniquity.

24 ¶ Therefore "whosoever heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them, I will liken him unto a wise man, which built his house upon a rock:

25 And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell not: for it was founded upon a rock.

26 And every one that heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them not, shall be likened unto a foolish man, which built his house upon the sand:

27 And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell: and great was the fall of it.

28 And it came to pass, when Jē-ſus had ended these sayings, "the people were astonished at his doctrine:

29 <sup>b</sup> For he taught them as one having authority, and not as the scribes.

#### CHAPTER 8.

2 Christ cleanseth the leper. 5 healeth the centurion's servant. 14 Peter's mother in law, 16 and many diseased: 18 sheweth how he is to be followed: 23 still-eth the tempest, 28 driveth the devils out of two men possessed, 31 and suffereth them to go into the swine.

WHEN he was come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed him.

2 <sup>a</sup> And, behold, there came a leper and worshipped him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

3 And Jē-ſus put forth his hand, and touched him, saying, I will; be thou clean. And immediately his leprosy was cleansed.

4 And Jē-ſus saith unto him, <sup>b</sup> See thou tell no man; but go thy way, shew thyself to the priest, and offer the gift that <sup>c</sup> Mō-ſes commanded, for a testimony unto them.

5 ¶ <sup>d</sup> And when Jē-ſus was entered into Cā-pēr-nā-ūm, there came unto him a centurion, beseeching him,

A. D. 31.

<sup>e</sup> Hos. 8. 2.  
ch. 25. 11, 12.  
Luke 6. 46;  
13. 25.  
Acts 13. 13.  
Rom. 2. 13.  
James 1. 22.  
Num. 24. 4.  
John 11. 51.  
1 Cor. 13. 2.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 25. 12.  
Luke 13. 25,  
27.  
2 Tim. 2. 19.  
Ps. 5. 5;  
6. 8.  
ch. 25. 41.  
Luke 6. 47,  
&c.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 13. 54.  
Mark 1. 22;  
6. 2.  
Luke 4. 32.  
John 7. 46.

<sup>h</sup> Mark 1. 40,  
&c.  
Luke 5. 12,  
&c.  
ch. 9. 30.  
Mark 5. 43.  
Lev. 14. 3,  
4, 10.  
Luke 5. 14.  
d Luke 7. 1,  
&c.  
e Luke 15. 19,  
21.  
f Ps. 107. 20.  
g Gen. 12. 3.  
Is. 2. 2, 3;  
11. 10.  
Mal. 1. 11.  
Luke 13. 29.  
Acts 10. 45;  
11. 18; 14. 27.  
Rom. 15. 9,  
&c.  
Eph. 3. 6.  
h ch. 21. 43.  
i ch. 13. 42,  
50; 22. 13;  
24. 51; 25. 30.  
Luke 13. 28.  
2 Pet. 2. 17.  
Jude 13.  
k Mark 1. 29,  
30, 31.  
Luke 4. 38,  
39.  
l 1 Cor. 9. 5.  
m Mark 1. 32,  
&c.  
Luke 4. 40,  
41.  
n Is. 53. 4.  
1 Pet. 2. 24.  
o Luke 9. 57,  
58.

6 And saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsy, grievously tormented.

7 And Jē-ſus saith unto him, I will come and heal him.

8 The centurion answered and said, Lord, "I am not worthy that thou shouldst come under my roof: but I speak the word only, and my servant shall be healed.

9 For I am a man under authority, having soldiers under me; and I say to this man, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it.

10 When Jē-ſus heard it, he marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Is-rā-el.

11 And I say unto you, That <sup>g</sup> many shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with Ā-brā-hām, and Ī-sāac, and Jā-cōb, in the kingdom of heaven.

12 But <sup>h</sup> the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

13 And Jē-ſus said unto the centurion, Go thy way; and as thou hast believed, so be it done unto thee. And his servant was healed in the selfsame hour.

14 ¶ <sup>k</sup> And when Jē-ſus was come into Pē-tēr's house, he saw <sup>l</sup> his wife's mother laid, and sick of a fever.

15 And he touched her hand, and the fever left her: and she arose, and ministered unto them.

16 ¶ <sup>m</sup> When the even was come, they brought unto him many that were possessed with devils: and he cast out the spirits with his word, and healed all that were sick:

17 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Ē-ſā'ias the prophet, saying, "Himself took our infirmities, and bare our sicknesses.

18 ¶ Now when Jē-ſus saw great multitudes about him, he gave commandment to depart unto the other side.

19 <sup>o</sup> And a certain scribe came, and said unto him, Master, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.



20 And Jē'sus saith unto him, **The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head.**

21 <sup>p</sup> And another of his disciples said unto him, Lord, <sup>q</sup> suffer me first to go and bury my father.

22 But Jē'sus said unto him, **Follow me; and let the dead bury their dead.**

23 <sup>r</sup> And when he was entered into a ship, his disciples followed him.

24 <sup>r</sup> And, behold, there arose a great tempest in the sea, inasmuch that the ship was covered with the waves: but he was asleep.

25 And his disciples came to him, and awoke him, saying, Lord, save us: we perish.

26 And he saith unto them, **Why are ye fearful, O ye of little faith?** Then <sup>a</sup> he arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea; and there was a great calm.

27 But the men marvelled, saying, What manner of man is this, that even the winds and the sea obey him!

28 <sup>r</sup> And when he was come to the other side into the country of the Gēr-gē-sēnes, there met him two possessed with devils, coming out of the tombs, exceeding fierce, so that no man might pass by that way.

29 And, behold, they cried out, saying, What have we to do with thee, Jē'sus, thou Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us before the time?

30 And there was a good way off from them an herd of many swine feeding.

31 So the devils besought him, saying, If thou cast us out, suffer us to go away into the herd of swine.

32 And he said unto them, **Go.** And when they were come out, they went into the herd of swine: and, behold, the whole herd of swine ran violently down a steep place into the sea, and perished in the waters.

33 And they that kept them fled, and went their ways into the city, and told every thing, and what was befallen to the possessed of the devils.

34 And, behold, the whole city came out to meet Jē'sus: and when they

A. D. 31.

<sup>p</sup> Luke 9. 59, 60.  
<sup>q</sup> See 1 Kin. 19. 20.

<sup>r</sup> Mark 4. 37, &c.  
Luke 8. 23, &c.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 65. 7; 89. 9; 107. 29.

<sup>r</sup> Mark 5. 1, &c.  
Luke 8. 26, &c.  
<sup>u</sup> See Deut. 5. 25.  
1 Kin. 17. 18.  
Luke 5. 8.  
Acts 16. 39.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 4. 13.  
<sup>b</sup> Mark 2. 3.  
Luke 5. 18.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 8. 10.  
<sup>d</sup> Ps. 139. 2.  
ch. 12. 25.  
Mark 12. 15.  
Luke 5. 22;  
6. 8; 9. 47; 11. 17.  
<sup>e</sup> Mark 2. 14.  
Luke 5. 27.

<sup>f</sup> Mark 2. 15, &c.  
Luke 5. 29, &c.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 11. 19.  
Luke 5. 30;  
15. 2.  
<sup>h</sup> Gal. 2. 15.

<sup>i</sup> Hos. 6. 6.  
Mic. 6. 7, 8.  
ch. 12. 7.

saw him, <sup>u</sup> they besought him that he would depart out of their coasts.

## CHAPTER 9.

2 *Christ curing one sick of the palsy, 9 calleth Matthew from the receipt of custom, 10 eateth with publicans and sinners, 14 defendeth his disciples for not fasting, 20 cureth the bloody issue, 23 raiseth from death Jairus' daughter, 27 giveth sight to two blind men, 32 healeth a dumb man possessed of a devil.*

**A**ND he entered into a ship, and passed over, <sup>a</sup> and came into his own city.

2 <sup>b</sup> And, behold, they brought to him a man sick of the palsy, lying on a bed: <sup>c</sup> and Jē'sus seeing their faith said unto the sick of the palsy; **Son, be of good cheer; thy sins be forgiven thee.**

3 And, behold, certain of the scribes said within themselves, This man blasphemeth.

4 And Jē'sus <sup>d</sup> knowing their thoughts said, **Wherefore think ye evil in your hearts?**

5 For whether is easier, to say, *Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and walk?*

6 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (then saith he to the sick of the palsy,) **Arise, take up thy bed, and go unto thine house.**

7 And he arose, and departed to his house.

8 But when the multitudes saw *it*, they marvelled, and glorified God, which had given such power unto men.

9 <sup>e</sup> And as Jē'sus passed forth from thence, he saw a man, named Mat'thew, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he saith unto him, **Follow me.** And he arose, and followed him.

10 <sup>f</sup> And it came to pass, as Jē'sus sat at meat in the house, behold, many publicans and sinners came and sat down with him and his disciples.

11 And when the Phār'i-sees saw *it*, they said unto his disciples, Why eateth your Master with <sup>g</sup> publicans and <sup>h</sup> sinners?

12 But when Jē'sus heard *that*, he said unto them, **They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick.**

13 But go ye and learn what *that* meaneth, <sup>i</sup> I will have mercy, and

not sacrifice: for I am not come to call the righteous, <sup>k</sup> but sinners to repentance.

14 ¶ Then came to him the disciples of Jōhn, saying, <sup>l</sup> Why do we and the Phār'ī-sees fast oft, but thy disciples fast not?

15 And Jē'sus said unto them, Can <sup>m</sup> the children of the bridechamber mourn, as long as the bridegroom is with them? but the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken from them, and <sup>n</sup> then shall they fast.

16 No man putteth a piece of <sup>2</sup> new cloth unto an old garment, for that which is put in to fill it up taketh from the garment, and the rent is made worse.

17 Neither do men put new wine into old bottles: else the bottles break, and the wine runneth out, and the bottles perish: but they put new wine into new bottles, and both are preserved.

18 ¶ <sup>o</sup> While he spake these things unto them, behold, there came a certain ruler, and worshipped him, saying, My daughter is even now dead: but come and lay thy hand upon her, and she shall live.

19 And Jē'sus arose, and followed him, and so *did* his disciples.

20 ¶ <sup>p</sup> And, behold, a woman, which was diseased with an issue of blood twelve years, came behind *him*, and touched the hem of his garment:

21 For she said within herself, If I may but touch his garment, I shall be whole.

22 But Jē'sus turned him about, and when he saw her, he said, Daughter, be of good comfort; <sup>q</sup> thy faith hath made thee whole. And the woman was made whole from that hour.

23 ¶ And when Jē'sus came into the ruler's house, and saw <sup>r</sup> the minstrels and the people making a noise,

24 He said unto them, <sup>s</sup> Give place: for the maid is not dead, but *sleepeth*. And they laughed him to scorn.

25 But when the people were put forth, he went in, and took her by the hand, and the maid arose.

26 And <sup>t</sup> the fame hereof went abroad into all that land.

27 ¶ And when Jē'sus departed

A. D. 31.

k 1 Tim. 1. 15.

l Mark 2. 18, &c.  
Luke 5. 33, &c.; 12. 12.

m John 3. 29.

n Acts 13. 2, 3; 14. 23.  
1 Cor. 7. 5.  
2 Or, raw, or, unwrought cloth.

o Mark 5. 22, &c.  
Luke 8. 41, &c.

p Mark 5. 25, Luke 8. 43.  
q Luke 7. 50; 8. 48; 17. 19; 18. 42.

r Mark 5. 38, Luke 8. 51.  
s See 2 Chr. 35. 25.

t Acts 20. 10.  
3 Or, *this fame*.

u ch. 15. 22; 20. 30, 31.  
v Mark 10. 47, 48.

w Luke 18. 38, 39.  
x ch. 8. 4; 12. 16; 17. 9.

y Luke 5. 14.  
z Mark 7. 36.  
a See ch. 12. 22.

b Luke 11. 14.  
c ch. 12. 24.  
d Mark 3. 22.

e Luke 11. 15.  
f Mark 6. 8.  
g Luke 13. 22.  
h ch. 4. 23.

i Mark 6. 34.  
j Or, *were tired and lay down*.

k Num. 27. 17.  
l Kin. 23. 17.  
m Ezek. 34. 5.

n Zech. 10. 2.  
o Luke 10. 2.  
p John 4. 35.  
q 2 Thess. 3. 1.

r Mark 3. 13, 14; 6. 7.  
s Luke 6. 13; 9. 1.

t Or, over.

u John 1. 42.

thence, two blind men followed him, crying, and saying, "Thou son of Dā'vid, have mercy on us."

28 And when he was come into the house, the blind men came to him: and Jē'sus saith unto them, *Believe ye that I am able to do this?* They said unto him, Yea, Lord.

29 Then touched he their eyes, saying, *According to your faith be it unto you.*

30 And their eyes were opened; and Jē'sus straitly charged them, saying, <sup>x</sup> See *that no man know* it.

31 ¶ But they, when they were departed, spread abroad his fame in all that country.

32 ¶ <sup>y</sup> As they went out, behold, they brought to him a dumb man possessed with a devil.

33 And when the devil was cast out, the dumb spake: and the multitudes marvelled, saying, It was never so seen in Is'ra-el.

34 But the Phār'ī-sees said, "He casteth out devils through the prince of the devils."

35 <sup>b</sup> And Jē'sus went about all the cities and villages, <sup>c</sup> teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing every sickness and every disease among the people.

36 ¶ <sup>d</sup> But when he saw the multitudes, he was moved with compassion on them, because they <sup>e</sup> fainted, and were scattered abroad, <sup>f</sup> as sheep having no shepherd.

37 Then saith he unto his disciples, <sup>g</sup> The harvest truly is plenteous, but the labourers are few;

38 <sup>h</sup> Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he will send forth labourers into his harvest.

#### CHAPTER 10.

1 Christ sendeth out his twelve apostles, enabling them with power to do miracles, <sup>i</sup> giveth them their charge, teacheth them, <sup>j</sup> comforteth them against persecutions: 40 and promiseth a blessing to those that receive them.

AND <sup>a</sup> when he had called unto <sup>b</sup> him his twelve disciples, he gave them power <sup>c</sup> against unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness and all manner of disease.

2 Now the names of the twelve apostles are these; The first, Si'mon, <sup>d</sup> who is called Pē'tēr, and An'drew,



his brother; James the son of Zēb'ē-dee, and John his brother;

3 Phil'ip, and Bār-thōl'ō-mew; Thōm'as, and Māt'thew the publican; James the son of Al-phā'us, and Lēb-bē'us, whose surname was Thād-dae'us;

4 ° Simon the Cā-nāan-ite, and Jū'das ° Is-cār'i-ot, who also betrayed him.

5 These twelve Jē'sus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, ° Go not into the way of the Gēn'tiles, and into any city of ° the Sā-mā'r'i-tāns enter ye not:

6 ° But go rather to the ° lost sheep of the house of Is'rā-el.

7 ° And as ye go, preach, saying, ° The kingdom of heaven is at hand.

8 Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils: ° freely ye have received, freely give.

9 ° Provide neither gold, nor silver, nor ° brass in your purses,

10 Nor scrip for your journey, neither two coats, neither shoes, nor yet ° staves: ° for the workman is worthy of his meat.

11 ° And into whatsoever city or town ye shall enter, enquire who in it is worthy; and there abide till ye go thence.

12 And when ye come into an house, salute it.

13 ° And if the house be worthy, let your peace come upon it: ° but if it be not worthy, let your peace return to you.

14 ° And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear your words, when ye depart out of that house or city, ° shake off the dust of your feet.

15 Verily I say unto you, ° It shall be more tolerable for the land of Sōd'om and Gō-mōr'rha in the day of judgment, than for that city.

16 ¶ ° Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: ° be ye therefore wise as serpents, and ° harmless as doves.

17 But beware of men: for ° they will deliver you up to the councils, and ° they will scourge you in their synagogues;

18 And ° ye shall be brought before governors and kings for my sake, for

A. D. 31.

° Luke 6. 15.  
Acts 1. 13.  
d John 13. 26.  
e ch. 4. 15.  
f See 2 Kin. 17. 24.

John 4. 9, 20.  
g ch. 15. 24.  
Acts 13. 46.  
h Is. 53. 6.  
Jer. 50. 6, 17.  
Ezek. 34. 5, 6, 16.

1 Pet. 2. 25.  
i Luke 9. 2.  
k ch. 3. 2; 4. 17.

Luke 10. 9.  
Acts 8. 18, 20.  
m 1 Sam. 9. 7.  
Mark 6. 8.

Luke 9. 3;  
10. 4; 22. 35.  
2 Or, *Orti*.

n See Mark 6. 8.  
3 Gr. *a staff*.

o Luke 10. 7;  
1 Cor. 9. 7,  
&c.

1 Tim. 5. 18.  
p Luke 10. 8.

q Ps. 35. 13.  
r Mark 6. 11.

Luke 9. 5;  
10. 10, 11.

s Neh. 5. 13.  
Acts 13. 51;

18. 6.  
u ch. 11. 22,  
24.

z Luke 10. 3.  
v Rom. 16. 19.

Eph. 5. 15.  
1 Cor. 14. 20.

Phil. 2. 15.  
4 Or, *simple*.

a ch. 24. 9.  
Mark 13. 9.

Luke 12. 11;  
21. 12.

b Acts 5. 40.  
c Acts 12. 1;

24. 10; 25. 7,  
23.

2 Tim. 4. 16.  
d Mark 13. 11,

12, 13.  
Luke 12. 11;

21. 14, 15.  
e Ex. 4. 12.

Jer. 1. 7.  
f 2 Sam. 23. 2.

Acts 4. 6; 6.  
10.

2 Tim. 4. 17.  
g ver. 35, 36.

Mic. 7. 6.  
h Luke 21. 17.

i Dan. 12. 12,  
13.

ch. 24. 13.  
Mark 13. 13,

k ch. 2. 13; 4.  
12; 12. 15.

Acts 8. 1; 9.  
25; 14. 6.

5 Or, *end, or, finish*.

l ch. 16. 28.  
m Luke 6. 40.

John 13. 16;  
15. 20.

n ch. 12. 24.  
Mark 8. 22.

o Luke 8. 17; 12. 2, 3.  
p Is. 8. 12, 13.

q Luke 12. 4. 1 Pet. 3. 14.  
r It is in value halfpenny farthing in the original, as being the tenth part of the Roman penny: See on ch. 18. 28. q 1 Sam. 14. 45.

2 Sam. 14. 11. Luke 21. 18. Acts 27. 34. r Luke 12. 8. Rom. 10. 9, 10.

a testimony against them and the Gēn'tiles.

19 ° But when they deliver you up, take no thought how or what ye shall speak: for ° it shall be given you in that same hour what ye shall speak.

20 ° For it is not ye that speak, but the Spirit of your Father which speaketh in you.

21 ° And the brother shall deliver up the brother to death, and the father the child: and the children shall rise up against their parents, and cause them to be put to death.

22 And ° he shall be hated of all men for my name's sake: ° but he that endureth to the end shall be saved.

23 But ° when they persecute you in this city, flee ye into another: for verily I say unto you, Ye shall not ° have gone over the cities of Is'rā-el, till the Son of man be come.

24 ° The disciple is not above his master, nor the servant above his lord.

25 It is enough for the disciple that he be as his master, and the servant as his lord. If ° they have called the master of the house ° Bē-ēl'zē-būb, how much more shall they call them of his household?

26 Fear them not therefore: ° for there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known.

27 What I tell you in darkness, that speak ye in light: and what ye hear in the ear, that preach ye upon the house tops.

28 ° And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell.

29 Are not two sparrows sold for a farthing? and one of them shall not fall on the ground without your Father.

30 ° But the very hairs of your head are all numbered.

31 Fear ye not therefore, ye are of more value than many sparrows.

32 ° Whosoever therefore shall con-

fess me before men, <sup>a</sup>him will I confess also before my Father which is in heaven.

33 <sup>a</sup>But whosoever shall deny me before men, him will I also deny before my Father which is in heaven.

34 <sup>a</sup>Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace, but a sword.

35 For I am come to set a man at variance <sup>a</sup>against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter in law against her mother in law.

36 And <sup>a</sup>a man's foes shall be they of his own household.

37 <sup>a</sup>He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me: and he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me.

38 <sup>a</sup>And he that taketh not his cross, and followeth after me, is not worthy of me.

39 <sup>b</sup>He that findeth his life shall lose it: and he that loseth his life for my sake shall find it.

40 <sup>c</sup>He that receiveth you receiveth me, and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me.

41 <sup>a</sup>He that receiveth a prophet in the name of a prophet shall receive a prophet's reward; and he that receiveth a righteous man in the name of a righteous man shall receive a righteous man's reward.

42 <sup>a</sup>And whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of cold water only in the name of a disciple, verily I say unto you, he shall in no wise lose his reward.

#### CHAPTER 11.

2 John sendeth his disciples to Christ. 7 Christ's testimony concerning John. 18 The opinion of the people concerning John and Christ. 20 Christ upbraideth the unthankfulness and unrepentance of Chorazin, Bethsaida, and Capernaum: 28 and calleth to him all such as feel the burden of their sins.

AND it came to pass, when Jē'sus had made an end of commanding his twelve disciples, he departed thence to teach and to preach in their cities.

2 <sup>a</sup>Now when Jōhn had heard <sup>b</sup>in the prison the works of Christ, he sent two of his disciples,

3 And said unto him, Art thou <sup>c</sup>he that should come, or do we look for another?

A. D. 31.

<sup>a</sup> Rev. 3. 5.

<sup>b</sup> Mark 8. 38.  
Luke 9. 26.  
2 Tim. 2. 12.

<sup>a</sup> Luke 12. 49,  
51, 52, 53.

<sup>a</sup> Mic. 7. 6.

<sup>b</sup> Ps. 41. 9;

13.

Mic. 7. 6.

John 13. 18.

<sup>a</sup> Luke 14. 26.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 16. 24.

Mark 8. 34.

Luke 9. 23;

14. 27.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 16. 25.

Luke 17. 33.

John 12. 25.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 18. 5.

Luke 9. 48;

10. 16.

John 12. 44;

13. 20.

Gal. 4. 14.

<sup>d</sup> 1 Kin. 17.

10; 18. 4.

2 Kin. 4. 8.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 18. 5, 6;

28. 40.

Mark 9. 41.

Heb. 6. 10.

<sup>a</sup> Luke 7. 18,

19, &c.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 14. 3.

<sup>c</sup> Gen. 49. 10.

Numb. 24. 17.

Dan. 3. 24.

John 6. 14.

<sup>d</sup> Is. 29. 18;

35. 4, 5, 6;

42. 7.

John 2. 23; 3.

2; 5. 36; 10.

25. 38; 14. 11.

<sup>e</sup> Ps. 22. 26.

Is. 61. 1.

Luke 4. 18.

James 2. 5.

<sup>f</sup> Is. 8. 14, 15.

ch. 13. 57;

24. 10; 26. 31.

Rom. 9. 32,

33.

1 Cor. 1. 23;

2. 14.

Gal. 5. 11.

1 Pet. 2. 8.

<sup>g</sup> Luke 7. 24.

<sup>h</sup> Eph. 4. 14.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 14. 5;

21. 26.

Luke 1. 76;

7. 26.

<sup>k</sup> Mal. 3. 1.

Mark 1. 2.

Luke 1. 76;

7. 27.

<sup>l</sup> Luke 16. 16.

<sup>2</sup> Or, is gotten

by force, and

they that

thrust men.

<sup>m</sup> Mal. 4. 6.

<sup>n</sup> Mal. 4. 5.

ch. 17. 12.

Luke 1. 17.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 13. 9.

Luke 8. 8.

Rev. 2. 7, 11,

17, 29; 3. 6,

14, 22.

<sup>p</sup> Luke 7. 31.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 9. 10.

4 Jē'sus answered and said unto them, Go and shew Jōhn again those things which ye do hear and see:

5 <sup>a</sup>The blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, and <sup>a</sup>the poor have the gospel preached to them.

6 And blessed is he, whosoever shall not <sup>b</sup>be offended in me.

7 <sup>c</sup>And as they departed, Jē'sus began to say unto the multitudes concerning Jōhn, What went ye out into the wilderness to see? <sup>a</sup>A reed shaken with the wind?

8 But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? behold, they that wear soft clothing are in kings' houses.

9 But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? yea, I say unto you, <sup>a</sup>and more than a prophet.

10 For this is he, of whom it is written, <sup>b</sup>Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

11 Verily I say unto you, Among them that are born of women there hath not risen a greater than Jōhn the Bāp'tist: notwithstanding he that is least in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he.

12 <sup>a</sup>And from the days of Jōhn the Bāp'tist until now the kingdom of heaven <sup>2</sup>suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force.

13 <sup>m</sup>For all the prophets and the law prophesied until Jōhn.

14 And if ye will receive it, this is <sup>a</sup>E-l-i'ās, which was for to come.

15 <sup>a</sup>He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

16 <sup>p</sup>But whereunto shall I liken this generation? It is like unto children sitting in the markets, and calling unto their fellows,

17 And saying, We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced; we have mourned unto you, and ye have not lamented.

18 For Jōhn came neither eating nor drinking, and they say, He hath a devil.

19 The Son of man came eating and drinking, and they say, Behold a man gluttonous, and a winebibber, <sup>a</sup>a friend of publicans and sinners.



But wisdom is justified of her children.

20 ¶ Then began he to upbraid the cities wherein most of his mighty works were done, because they repented not:

21 Woe unto thee, Chō-rā'zin! woe unto thee, Bēth-sā'i-dā! for if the mighty works, which were done in you, had been done in Tyre and Sidōn, they would have repented long ago in sackcloth and ashes.

22 But I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidōn at the day of judgment, than for you.

23 And thou, Oā-pēr-ng-ūm, which art exalted unto heaven, shalt be brought down to hell: for if the mighty works, which have been done in thee, had been done in Sōd'om, it would have remained until this day.

24 But I say unto you, That it shall be more tolerable for the land of Sōd'om in the day of judgment, than for thee.

25 ¶ At that time Jē'sus answered and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes.

26 Even so, Father: for so it seemed good in thy sight.

27 ¶ All things are delivered unto me of my Father: and no man knoweth the Son, but the Father; neither knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and he to whomsoever the Son will reveal him.

28 ¶ Come unto me, and ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest.

29 Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls.

30 For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.

#### CHAPTER 12.

1 Christ reproveth the blindness of the Pharisees concerning the breach of the sabbath. 22 He healeth the man that was blind and dumb. 31 Blasphemy against the Holy Ghost shall never be forgiven. 38 He rebuketh the unfaithful, who seek after a sign: 49 and sheweth who is his brother, sister, and mother.

At that time Jē'sus went on the sabbath day through the corn;

A. D. 31.

¶ Luke 7. 35.  
¶ Luke 10. 13,  
&c.

¶ Jonah 3. 7, 8.

u ver. 24.  
ch. 10. 15.

z See Is. 14.  
13.  
Lam. 2. 1.

y ch. 10. 15.  
z Luke 10. 21.  
a See Ps. 8. 2.  
1 Cor. 1. 19,  
27: 2. 8.  
2 Cor. 3. 14.  
b ch. 16. 17.  
c ch. 23. 18.  
Luke 10. 22.  
John 3. 35;  
13. 3; 17. 2.  
1 Cor. 15. 27.  
d John 1. 18;  
6. 46; 10. 15.  
e John 13. 15.  
Phil. 2. 5.  
1 Pet. 2. 21.  
1 John 2. 6.  
f Zech. 9. 9.  
g Phil. 2. 7, 8.  
h Jer. 6. 16.  
i 1 John 5. 3.

a Deut. 23. 25.  
Mark 2. 23.  
Luke 6. 1.  
b 1 Sam. 21. 6.  
c Ex. 25. 30.  
Lev. 24. 5.  
d Ex. 29. 32,  
33.  
Lev. 8. 31;  
24. 9.  
e Num. 28. 9.  
John 7. 22.  
f 2 Chr. 6. 18.  
Mal. 3. 1.  
g Hos. 6. 6.  
Mic. 6. 6, 7, 8.  
ch. 9. 13.  
h Mark 3. 1.  
Luke 6. 6.  
i Luke 13. 14;  
14. 3.  
John 9. 16.  
k See Ex. 23.  
4, 5.  
Deut. 22. 4.  
l ch. 27. 1.  
Mark 3. 6.  
Luke 6. 11.  
John 5. 18;  
10. 39; 11. 53.  
2 Or, took  
counsel.  
m See ch. 10.  
23.

Mark 3. 7.  
n ch. 13. 2.  
o ch. 9. 30.

and his disciples were an hungred, and began to pluck the ears of corn, and to eat.

2 But when the Phār'i-sees saw it, they said unto him, Behold, thy disciples do that which is not lawful to do upon the sabbath day.

3 But he said unto them, Have ye not read what Dā'vid did, when he was an hungred, and they that were with him;

4 How he entered into the house of God, and did eat of the shewbread, which was not lawful for him to eat, neither for them which were with him, but only for the priests?

5 Or have ye not read in the law, how that on the sabbath days the priests in the temple profane the sabbath, and are blameless?

6 But I say unto you, That in this place is one greater than the temple.

7 But if ye had known what this meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice, ye would not have condemned the guiltless.

8 For the Son of man is Lord even of the sabbath day.

9 And when he was departed thence, he went into their synagogue:

10 ¶ And, behold, there was a man which had his hand withered. And they asked him, saying, Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath days? that they might accuse him.

11 And he said unto them, What man shall there be among you, that shall have one sheep, and if it fall into a pit on the sabbath day, will he not lay hold on it, and lift it out?

12 How much then is a man better than a sheep? Wherefore it is lawful to do well on the sabbath days.

13 Then saith he to the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched it forth; and it was restored whole, like as the other.

14 ¶ Then the Phār'i-sees went out, and held a council against him, how they might destroy him.

15 But when Jē'sus knew it, he withdrew himself from thence: and great multitudes followed him, and he healed them all;

16 And charged them that they should not make him known:

17 That it might be fulfilled which

was spoken by E-sā'ias the prophet, saying,

18 <sup>p</sup> Behold my servant, whom I have chosen; my beloved, <sup>q</sup> in whom my soul is well pleased: I will put my spirit upon him, and he shall shew judgment to the Ġen'tiles.

19 He shall not strive, nor cry; neither shall any man hear his voice in the streets.

20 A bruised reed shall he not break, and smoking flax shall he not quench, till he send forth judgment unto victory.

21 And in his name shall the Ġen'tiles trust.

22 ¶ Then was brought unto him one possessed with a devil, blind, and dumb: and he healed him, inasmuch that the blind and dumb both spake and saw.

23 And all the people were amazed, and said, Is not this the son of Dā'vid?

24 <sup>a</sup> But when the Phār'isees heard it, they said, This fellow doth not cast out devils, but by <sup>b</sup> Bē-ēl'zē-būb the prince of the devils.

25 And Jē'sus <sup>c</sup> knew their thoughts, and said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and every city or house divided against itself shall not stand:

26 And if Sā'tan cast out Sā'tan, he is divided against himself; how shall then his kingdom stand?

27 And if I by Bē-ēl'zē-būb cast out devils, by whom do your children cast them out? therefore they shall be your judges.

28 But if I cast out devils by the Spirit of God, then <sup>d</sup> the kingdom of God is come unto you.

29 <sup>e</sup> Or else how can one enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he first bind the strong man? and then he will spoil his house.

30 He that is not with me is against me; and he that gathereth not with me scattereth abroad.

31 ¶ Wherefore I say unto you, <sup>f</sup> All manner of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven unto men: <sup>g</sup> but the blasphemy against the Hō'ty Ghōst shall not be forgiven unto men.

32 And whosoever <sup>h</sup> speaketh a word against the Son of man, <sup>i</sup> it

A. D. 31.

p Is. 42. 1.

q ch. 3. 17;

17. 5.

r See ch. 9. 32.  
Mark 3. 11.  
Luke 11. 14.

s ch. 9. 34.  
Mark 3. 22.  
Luke 11. 15.

2 Gr. Beelzebub: and so ver. 27.

t ch. 9. 4.  
John 2. 25.  
Rev. 2. 23.

u Dan. 2. 44;  
7. 14.  
Luke 1. 33;

11. 20; 17. 20, 21.

x Is. 49. 24.  
Luke 11. 21, 22.

y Mark 3. 28.  
Luke 12. 10.  
Heb. 6. 4.

z Acts 7. 51.  
a ch. 11. 19;  
13. 55.

b 1 Tim. 1. 13.  
c ch. 7. 17.  
Luke 6. 43,

44.  
d ch. 3. 7; 23. 33.

e Luke 6. 45.  
f ch. 16. 1.  
Mark 8. 11.

g Luke 11. 16, 29.

h John 2. 18.  
1 Cor. 1. 22.  
g Is. 57. 3.

i ch. 15. 4.  
Mark 8. 38.  
John 4. 48.

j Jonah 1. 17.  
k See Jer. 3. 11.

l Ezek. 16. 51, 52.

m Rom. 2. 27.  
n 1 Kin. 10. 1.

o Chr. 9. 1.  
Luke 11. 31.  
p Luke 11. 24.

q Job 1. 7.

r Pet. 5. 8.

shall be forgiven him: but whosoever speaketh against the Hō'ty Ghōst, it shall not be forgiven him, neither in this world, neither in the world to come.

33 Either make the tree good, and <sup>a</sup> his fruit good; or else make the tree corrupt, and his fruit corrupt: for the tree is known by <sup>b</sup> his fruit.

34 <sup>c</sup> O <sup>d</sup> generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? <sup>e</sup> for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.

35 A good man out of the good treasure of the heart bringeth forth good things: and an evil man out of the evil treasure bringeth forth evil things.

36 But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment.

37 For by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned.

38 ¶ Then certain of the scribes and of the Phār'isees answered, saying, Master, we would see a sign from thee.

39 But he answered and said unto them, An evil and <sup>a</sup> adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given to it, but the sign of the prophet Jō'as:

40 <sup>b</sup> For as Jō'as was three days and three nights in the whale's belly; so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.

41 <sup>c</sup> The men of Nin'ē-veh shall rise in judgment with this generation, and <sup>d</sup> shall condemn it: <sup>e</sup> because they repented at the preaching of Jō'as; and, behold, a greater than Jō'as is here.

42 <sup>f</sup> The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for she came from the uttermost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Sōl'o-mon; and, behold, a greater than Sōl'o-mon is here.

43 <sup>g</sup> When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, <sup>h</sup> he walketh through dry places, seeking rest, and findeth none.

44 Then he saith, I will return into



my house from whence I came out; and when he is come, he findeth it empty, swept, and garnished.

45 Then goeth he, and taketh with himself seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in and dwell there: <sup>p</sup>and the last state of that man is worse than the first. Even so shall it be also unto this wicked generation.

46 ¶ While he yet talked to the people, <sup>q</sup>behold, his mother and <sup>r</sup>his brethren stood without, desiring to speak with him.

47 Then one said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to speak with thee.

48 But he answered and said unto him that told him, Who is my mother? and who are my brethren?

49 And he stretched forth his hand toward his disciples, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren!

50 For <sup>s</sup>whosoever shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother, and sister, and mother.

### CHAPTER 13.

<sup>3</sup> The parable of the sower, and the seed. <sup>24</sup> The parable of the tares, <sup>31</sup> of the mustard seed, <sup>33</sup> of the leaven, <sup>44</sup> of the hidden treasure, <sup>45</sup> of the pearl, <sup>47</sup> of the dragnet cast into the sea.

**T**HE same day went Jē'sus out of the house, <sup>a</sup>and sat by the sea side.

<sup>b</sup>And great multitudes were gathered together unto him, so that <sup>c</sup>he went into a ship, and sat; and the whole multitude stood on the shore.

3 And he spake many things unto them in parables, saying, <sup>d</sup>Behold, a sower went forth to sow;

4 And when he sowed, some seeds fell by the way side, and the fowls came and devoured them up:

5 Some fell upon stony places, where they had not much earth: and forthwith they sprung up, because they had no deepness of earth:

6 And when the sun was up, they were scorched; and because they had no root, they withered away.

7 And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprung up, and choked them:

8 But other fell into good ground,

A. D. 31.

<sup>p</sup> Heb. 6. 4;  
10. 26.  
<sup>2</sup> Pet. 2. 20,  
21, 22.

<sup>q</sup> Mark 3. 31.  
Luke 8. 19,  
20, 21.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 13. 55.  
Mark 6. 3.  
John 2. 12;  
7. 3, 5.  
Acts 1. 14.  
1 Cor. 9. 5.  
Gal. 1. 19.

<sup>s</sup> See John  
15. 14.  
Gal. 5. 6; 6.  
15.  
Col. 3. 11.  
Heb. 2. 11.

<sup>a</sup> Mark 4. 1.

<sup>b</sup> Luke 8. 4.  
<sup>c</sup> Luke 5. 3.  
<sup>d</sup> Luke 8. 5.  
<sup>e</sup> Gen. 26. 12.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 11. 15.  
Mark 4. 9.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 11. 25;  
15. 17.  
Mark 4. 11.  
1 Cor. 2. 10.  
1 John 2. 27.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 25. 29.  
Mark 4. 25.  
Luke 8. 18;  
19. 26.

<sup>i</sup> Is. 6. 9.  
Ezek. 12. 2.  
Mark 4. 12.  
Luke 8. 10.  
John 12. 40.  
Acts 28. 26,  
27.

<sup>j</sup> Rom. 11. 8.  
<sup>k</sup> 2 Cor. 3. 14,  
15.  
<sup>l</sup> Heb. 5. 11.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 16. 17.  
Luke 10. 23,  
24.

<sup>n</sup> John 20. 29.  
<sup>o</sup> Heb. 11. 13.  
1 Pet. 1. 10,  
11.

<sup>p</sup> Mark 4. 14.  
Luke 8. 11.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 4. 23.  
<sup>r</sup> Is. 58. 2.  
Ezek. 33. 31,  
32.  
John 5. 35.

and brought forth fruit, some <sup>a</sup>an hundredfold, some sixtyfold, some thirtyfold.

<sup>9</sup>f Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.

10 And the disciples came, and said unto him, Why speakest thou unto them in parables?

11 He answered and said unto them, Because <sup>9</sup>it is given unto you to know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it is not given.

12 <sup>h</sup>For whosoever hath, to him shall be given, and he shall have more abundance: but whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken away even that he hath.

13 Therefore speak I to them in parables: because they seeing see not; and hearing they hear not, neither do they understand.

14 And in them is fulfilled the prophecy of E-ṣā'jas, which saith, <sup>i</sup>By hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and shall not perceive:

15 For this people's heart is waxed gross, and their ears <sup>k</sup>are dull of hearing, and their eyes they have closed; lest at any time they should see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and should understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them.

16 But <sup>l</sup>blessed are your eyes, for they see: and your ears, for they hear.

17 For verily I say unto you, <sup>m</sup>That many prophets and righteous men have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen them; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard them.

18 ¶ <sup>n</sup>Hear ye therefore the parable of the sower.

19 When any one heareth the word <sup>o</sup>of the kingdom, and understandeth it not, then cometh the wicked one, and catcheth away that which was sown in his heart. This is he which received seed by the way side.

20 But he that received the seed into stony places, the same is he that heareth the word, and anon <sup>p</sup>with joy receiveth it;

21 Yet hath he not root in himself, but dureth for a while: for when

tribulation or persecution ariseth because of the word, by and by <sup>q</sup> he is offended.

22 <sup>r</sup> He also that received seed <sup>s</sup> among the thorns is he that heareth the word; and the care of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, choke the word, and he becometh unfruitful.

23 But he that received seed into the good ground is he that heareth the word, and understandeth it; which also beareth fruit, and bringeth forth, some an hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty.

24 ¶ Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man which sowed good seed in his field:

25 But while men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went his way.

26 But when the blade was sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also.

27 So the servants of the householder came and said unto him, Sir, didst not thou sow good seed in thy field? from whence then hath it tares?

28 He said unto them, An enemy hath done this. The servants said unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up?

29 But he said, Nay; lest while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also the wheat with them.

30 Let both grow together until the harvest: and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather ye together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but <sup>t</sup> gather the wheat into my barn.

31 ¶ Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, <sup>u</sup> The kingdom of heaven is like to a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and sowed in his field:

32 Which indeed is the least of all seeds: but when it is grown, it is the greatest among herbs, and becometh a tree, so that the birds of the air come and lodge in the branches thereof.

33 ¶ <sup>v</sup> Another parable spake he unto them; The kingdom of heaven is like unto leaven, which a woman

A. D. 31.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 11. 6.  
<sup>2</sup> Tim. 1. 15.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 19. 23.  
<sup>s</sup> Mark 10. 23.  
<sup>t</sup> Luke 18. 24.  
<sup>u</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 9.  
<sup>v</sup> 2 Tim. 4. 10.  
<sup>w</sup> Jer. 4. 3.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 3. 12.  
<sup>u</sup> Is. 2. 2, 3.  
<sup>v</sup> Mic. 4. 1.  
<sup>w</sup> Mark 4. 30, &c.  
<sup>x</sup> Luke 13. 18, 19.  
<sup>y</sup> Luke 13. 20, &c.

<sup>2</sup> The word in the Greek is a measure containing about a peck and a half, wanting a little more than a pint.  
<sup>y</sup> Mark 4. 33, 34.

<sup>z</sup> Ps. 78. 2.  
<sup>a</sup> Rom. 16. 25, 26.  
<sup>1</sup> Cor. 2. 7.  
<sup>b</sup> Eph. 3. 9.  
<sup>c</sup> Col. 1. 26.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 24. 14, 28, 19.  
<sup>c</sup> Mark 16. 15, 20.  
<sup>d</sup> Luke 24. 47.  
<sup>e</sup> Rom. 10. 18.  
<sup>f</sup> Col. 1. 6.

<sup>c</sup> Gen. 3. 15.  
<sup>g</sup> John 8. 44.  
<sup>h</sup> Acts 13. 10.  
<sup>i</sup> 1 John 3. 5.  
<sup>j</sup> Joel 3. 13.  
<sup>k</sup> Rev. 14. 15.  
<sup>l</sup> e ch. 18. 7.  
<sup>m</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 1, 2.

<sup>3</sup> Or, scandals.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 3. 12.  
<sup>g</sup> Rev. 19. 20;  
<sup>h</sup> 20. 10.  
<sup>i</sup> ver. 50.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 8. 12.  
<sup>k</sup> Dan. 12. 3.  
<sup>l</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 42, 43, 55.  
<sup>m</sup> ver. 9.  
<sup>n</sup> Phil. 3. 7, 8.  
<sup>o</sup> Is. 55. 1.  
<sup>p</sup> Rev. 3. 18.  
<sup>q</sup> Prov. 2. 4;  
<sup>r</sup> 1. 14, 15; 8. 10, 19.

took, and hid in three <sup>2</sup> measures of meal, till the whole was leavened.

34 <sup>y</sup> All these things spake Jēsus unto the multitude in parables; and without a parable spake he not unto them:

35 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying, <sup>z</sup> I will open my mouth in parables; <sup>a</sup> I will utter things which have been kept secret from the foundation of the world.

36 Then Jēsus sent the multitude away, and went into the house: and his disciples came unto him, saying, Declare unto us the parable of the tares of the field.

37 He answered and said unto them, He that soweth the good seed is the Son of man;

38 <sup>b</sup> The field is the world; the good seed are the children of the kingdom; but the tares are <sup>c</sup> the children of the wicked one;

39 The enemy that sowed them is the devil; <sup>d</sup> the harvest is the end of the world; and the reapers are the angels.

40 As therefore the tares are gathered and burned in the fire; so shall it be in the end of this world.

41 The Son of man shall send forth his angels, <sup>e</sup> and they shall gather out of his kingdom all <sup>3</sup> things that offend, and them which do iniquity;

42 <sup>f</sup> And shall cast them into a furnace of fire: <sup>g</sup> there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.

43 <sup>h</sup> Then shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. <sup>i</sup> Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.

44 ¶ Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto treasure hid in a field; the which when a man hath found, he hideth, and for joy thereof goeth and <sup>k</sup> selleth all that he hath, and <sup>l</sup> buyeth that field.

45 ¶ Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a merchant man, seeking goodly pearls:

46 Who, when he had found <sup>m</sup> one pearl of great price, went and sold all that he had, and bought it.

47 ¶ Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a net, that was cast



into the sea, and <sup>a</sup> gathered of every kind:

48 Which, when it was full, they drew to shore, and sat down, and gathered the good into vessels, but cast the bad away.

49 So shall it be at the end of the world: the angels shall come forth, and <sup>e</sup> sever the wicked from among the just,

50 <sup>p</sup> And shall cast them into the furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.

51 Jē'sus saith unto them, Have ye understood all these things? They say unto him, Yea, Lord.

52 Then said he unto them, Therefore every scribe *which is* instructed unto the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man *that is* an householder, which bringeth forth out of his treasure <sup>q</sup> things new and old.

53 ¶ And it came to pass, *that* when Jē'sus had finished these parables, he departed thence.

54 <sup>r</sup> And when he was come into his own country, he taught them in their synagogue, inasmuch that they were astonished, and said, Whence hath this man this wisdom, and these mighty works?

55 <sup>s</sup> Is not this the carpenter's son? is not his mother called Mā'r'y? and <sup>t</sup> his brethren, <sup>u</sup> Jāmes, and Jō'sēs, and Sī'mon, and Jū'das?

56 And his sisters, are they not all with us? Whence then hath this man all these things?

57 And they <sup>x</sup> were offended in him. But Jē'sus said unto them, <sup>y</sup> A prophet is not without honour, save in his own country, and in his own house.

58 And <sup>z</sup> he did not many mighty works there because of their unbelief.

#### CHAPTER 14.

1 Herod's opinion of Christ. 3 Wherefore John Baptist was beheaded. 13 Jesus departeth into a desert place: 15 he feedeth five thousand men with five loaves and two fishes: 22 he walketh on the sea: 34 and healing at Grimesaret, healeth the sick.

2 <sup>A</sup> T that time <sup>a</sup> Hēr'od the tetrarch heard of the fame of Jē'sus,

2 And said unto his servants, This is Jōhn the Bāp'tist; he is risen from the dead; and therefore mighty works <sup>b</sup> do shew forth themselves in him.

A. D. 31.

n ch. 22. 10.  
[A. D. 30.]

o ch. 25. 32.

p ver. 42.

q Cant. 7. 13.

r ch. 2. 23.  
Mark 6. 1.  
Luke 4. 16, 23.

s Is. 49. 7.  
Mark 6. 3.  
Luke 3. 23.  
John 6. 42.

[A. D. 32.]

t ch. 12. 46.  
u Mark 15. 40.

x ch. 11. 6.  
Mark 6. 3, 4.  
y Luke 4. 24.  
John 4. 44.  
z Mark 6. 5, 6.

2 A. D. 32.  
beginning.  
a Mark 6. 14.  
Luke 9. 7.  
3 Or, are wrought by him.  
b Mark 6. 17.  
Luke 3. 19, 20.

c Lev. 18. 16;  
20. 21.  
d ch. 21. 26.  
Luke 20. 6.  
4 Gr. in the midst.

e ch. 10. 23;  
12. 15.  
Mark 6. 32.  
Luke 9. 10.  
John 6. 1, 2.  
f ch. 9. 36.  
Mark 6. 34.  
g Mark 6. 35.  
Luke 9. 12.  
John 6. 5.

3 ¶ <sup>b</sup> For Hēr'od had laid hold on Jōhn, and bound him, and put *him* in prison for Hē-rō'di-as' sake, his brother Phil'ip's wife.

4 For Jōhn said unto him, <sup>c</sup> It is not lawful for thee to have her.

5 And when he would have put him to death, he feared the multitude, <sup>d</sup> because they counted him as a prophet.

6 But when Hēr'od's birthday was kept, the daughter of Hē-rō'di-as danced <sup>e</sup> before them, and pleased Hēr'od.

7 Whereupon he promised with an oath to give her whatsoever she would ask.

8 And she, being before instructed of her mother, said, Give me here Jōhn Bāp'tist's head in a charger.

9 And the king was sorry: nevertheless for the oath's sake, and them which sat with him at meat, he commanded *it* to be given *her*.

10 And he sent, and beheaded Jōhn in the prison.

11 And his head was brought in a charger, and given to the damsel: and she brought *it* to her mother.

12 And his disciples came, and took up the body, and buried it, and went and told Jē'sus.

13 ¶ <sup>f</sup> When Jē'sus heard of *it*, he departed thence by ship into a desert place apart: and when the people had heard *thereof*, they followed him on foot out of the cities.

14 And Jē'sus went forth, and saw a great multitude, and <sup>g</sup> was moved with compassion toward them, and he healed their sick.

15 ¶ <sup>h</sup> And when it was evening, his disciples came to him, saying, This is a desert place, and the time is now past; send the multitude away, that they may go into the villages, and buy themselves victuals.

16 But Jē'sus said unto them, **They need not depart; give ye them to eat.**

17 And they say unto him, We have here but five loaves, and two fishes.

18 He said, **Bring them hither to me.**

19 And he commanded the multi-

tude to sit down on the grass, and took the five loaves, and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, <sup>h</sup> he blessed, and brake, and gave the loaves to *his* disciples, and the disciples to the multitude.

20 And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the fragments that remained twelve baskets full.

21 And they that had eaten were about five thousand men, beside women and children.

22 ¶ And straightway Jē'sus constrained his disciples to get into a ship, and to go before him unto the other side, while he sent the multitudes away.

23 <sup>i</sup> And when he had sent the multitudes away, he went up into a mountain apart to pray: <sup>k</sup> and when the evening was come, he was there alone.

24 But the ship was now in the midst of the sea, tossed with waves: for the wind was contrary.

25 And in the fourth watch of the night Jē'sus went unto them, walking on the sea.

26 And when the disciples saw him <sup>l</sup> walking on the sea, they were troubled, saying, It is a spirit; and they cried out for fear.

27 But straightway Jē'sus spake unto them, saying, **Be of good cheer; it is I; be not afraid.**

28 And Pē'tēr answered him and said, Lord, if it be thou, bid me come unto thee on the water.

29 And he said, **Come.** And when Pē'tēr was come down out of the ship, he walked on the water, to go to Jē'sus.

30 But when he saw the wind <sup>2</sup> boisterous, he was afraid; and beginning to sink, he cried, saying, Lord, save me.

31 And immediately Jē'sus stretched forth *his* hand, and caught him, and said unto him, **O thou of little faith, wherefore didst thou doubt?**

32 And when they were come into the ship, the wind ceased.

33 Then they that were in the ship came and worshipped him, saying, Of a truth <sup>m</sup> thou art the Son of God.

34 ¶ <sup>n</sup> And when they were gone

A. D. 32.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 15. 36.

<sup>i</sup> Mark 6. 46.

<sup>k</sup> John 6. 16.

<sup>l</sup> Job 9. 8.

<sup>2</sup> Or, strong.

<sup>m</sup> Ps. 2. 7.

ch. 15. 16;

26. 63.

Mark 1. 1.

Luke 4. 41.

John 1. 49;

6. 69; 11. 27.

Acts 8. 37.

Rom. 1. 4.

<sup>n</sup> Mark 6. 53.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 9. 20.

Mark 3. 10.

Luke 6. 19.

Acts 19. 12.

<sup>a</sup> Mark 7. 1.

<sup>b</sup> Mark 7. 5.

<sup>c</sup> Col. 2. 8.

<sup>d</sup> Ex. 20. 12.

Lev. 19. 3.

Deut. 27. 16.

Prov. 23. 22.

Eph. 6. 2.

<sup>e</sup> Ex. 21. 17.

Lev. 20. 9.

Deut. 27. 16.

Prov. 20. 20;

30. 17.

<sup>f</sup> Mark 7. 11,

12.

<sup>g</sup> Mark 7. 6.

<sup>h</sup> Is. 29. 13.

Ezek. 33. 31.

<sup>i</sup> Is. 29. 13.

Titus 1. 14.

<sup>k</sup> Mark 7. 14.

<sup>l</sup> Acts 10. 15.

Rom. 14. 14,

17, 20.

<sup>m</sup> 1 Tim. 4. 4.

Titus 1. 15.

over, they came into the land of Gēn-nēs'g-rēt.

35 And when the men of that place had knowledge of him, they sent out into all that country round about, and brought unto him all that were diseased;

36 And besought him that they might only touch the hem of his garment: and <sup>o</sup> as many as touched were made perfectly whole.

## CHAPTER 15.

<sup>3</sup> Christ reproveth the scribes and Pharisees: 11 teacheth how that which goeth into the mouth doth not defile a man. 21 He healeth the daughter of the woman of Canaan. 32 and with seven loaves and a few little fishes feedeth four thousand men, beside women and children.

**T**HEN <sup>a</sup> came to Jē'sus scribes and Phar'ī-sees, which were of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, saying,

2 <sup>b</sup> Why do thy disciples transgress <sup>c</sup> the tradition of the elders? for they wash not their hands when they eat bread.

3 But he answered and said unto them, Why do ye also transgress the commandment of God by your tradition?

4 For God commanded, saying, <sup>d</sup> Honour thy father and mother: and, <sup>e</sup> He that curseth father or mother, let him die the death.

5 But ye say, Whosoever shall say to *his* father or *his* mother, <sup>f</sup> It is a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me;

6 And honour not his father or his mother, *he shall be free.* Thus have ye made the commandment of God of none effect by your tradition.

7 Ye <sup>g</sup> hypocrites, well did E-sā'ias prophesy of you, saying,

8 <sup>h</sup> This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me.

9 But in vain they do worship me, <sup>i</sup> teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.

10 ¶ <sup>k</sup> And he called the multitude, and said unto them, Hear, and understand:

11 <sup>l</sup> Not that which goeth into the mouth defileth a man; but that which cometh out of the mouth, this defileth a man.

12 Then came his disciples, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the



Phār'ī-sees were offended, after they heard this saying?

13 But he answered and said, <sup>m</sup> Every plant, which my heavenly Father hath not planted, shall be rooted up.

14 Let them alone: <sup>n</sup> they be blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch.

15 <sup>o</sup> Then answered Pē'tēr and said unto him, Declare unto us this parable.

16 And Jē'sus said, <sup>p</sup> Are ye also yet without understanding?

17 Do not ye yet understand, that <sup>q</sup> whatsoever entereth in at the mouth goeth into the belly, and is cast out into the draught?

18 But <sup>r</sup> those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart; and they defile the man.

19 <sup>s</sup> For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies:

20 These are the things which defile a man: but to eat with unwashen hands defileth not a man.

21 <sup>t</sup> Then Jē'sus went thence, and departed into the coasts of Tyre and Si'dōn.

22 And, behold, a woman of Cā'nāan came out of the same coasts, and cried unto him, saying, Have mercy on me, O Lord, thou son of Dā'vid; my daughter is grievously vexed with a devil.

23 But he answered her not a word. And his disciples came and besought him, saying, Send her away; for she crieth after us.

24 But he answered and said, <sup>u</sup> I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Is'ra-el.

25 Then came she and worshipped him, saying, Lord, help me.

26 But he answered and said, It is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it to <sup>v</sup> dogs.

27 And she said, Truth, Lord: yet the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table.

28 Then Jē'sus answered and said unto her, O woman, great is thy faith: be it unto thee even as thou wilt. And her daughter was made whole from that very hour.

A. D. 32.

<sup>m</sup> John 15. 2.  
1 Cor. 3. 12,  
&c.

<sup>n</sup> Is. 9. 16.  
Mal. 2. 8.  
ch. 23. 16.  
Luke 6. 39.

<sup>o</sup> Mark 7. 17.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 16. 9.  
Mark 7. 18.

<sup>q</sup> 1 Cor. 6. 13.

<sup>r</sup> James 3. 6.

<sup>s</sup> Gen. 6. 5;  
8. 21.  
Prov. 6. 14.  
Jer. 17. 9.  
Mark 7. 21.

<sup>t</sup> Mark 7. 24.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 10. 5, 6.  
Acts 3. 25,  
26; 13. 46.  
Rom. 15. 8.  
2 ch. 7. 6.  
Phil. 3. 2.

<sup>v</sup> Mark 7. 31.  
2 ch. 4. 18.  
<sup>a</sup> Is. 35. 5, 6.  
ch. 11. 5.  
Luke 7. 22.  
<sup>b</sup> Mark 8. 1.  
<sup>c</sup> 2 Kin. 4. 43.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 14. 19.  
<sup>e</sup> 1 Sam. 8. 13.  
Luke 22. 19.  
<sup>f</sup> Mark 8. 10.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 12. 38.  
Mark 8. 11.  
Luke 11. 16;  
12. 54-56.  
1 Cor. 1. 22.

29 <sup>y</sup> And Jē'sus departed from thence, and came nigh <sup>z</sup> unto the sea of Gāl'lee; and went up into a mountain, and sat down there.

30 <sup>a</sup> And great multitudes came unto him, having with them those that were lame, blind, dumb, maimed, and many others, and cast them down at Jē'sus' feet; and he healed them:

31 Inasmuch that the multitude wondered, when they saw the dumb to speak, the maimed to be whole, the lame to walk, and the blind to see: and they glorified the God of Is'ra-el.

32 <sup>b</sup> Then Jē'sus called his disciples unto him, and said, I have compassion on the multitude, because they continue with me now three days, and have nothing to eat: and I will not send them away fasting, lest they faint in the way.

33 <sup>c</sup> And his disciples say unto him, Whence should we have so much bread in the wilderness, as to fill so great a multitude?

34 And Jē'sus saith unto them, <sup>d</sup> How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven, and a few little fishes.

35 And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the ground.

36 And <sup>e</sup> he took the seven loaves and the fishes, and <sup>f</sup> gave thanks, and brake them, and gave to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude.

37 And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken meat that was left seven baskets full.

38 And they that did eat were four thousand men, beside women and children.

39 <sup>g</sup> And he sent away the multitude, and took ship, and came into the coasts of Māg'dā-lā.

## CHAPTER 16.

1 The Pharisees require a sign. 6 Jesus warneth his disciples of the leaven of the Pharisees and Sadducees. 16 Peter's confession of him. 21 Jesus foretelleth his death, 23 reproving Peter for dissuading him from it: 24 and admonisheth those that will follow him, to bear the cross.

THE <sup>a</sup> Phār'ī-sees also with the Sād'du-pees came, and tempting desired him that he would shew them a sign from heaven.

2 He answered and said unto them,

When it is evening, ye say, *It will be fair weather: for the sky is red.*

<sup>3</sup> And in the morning, *It will be foul weather to day: for the sky is red and lowring. O ye hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky; but can ye not discern the signs of the times?*

<sup>4</sup> <sup>b</sup> A wicked and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given unto it, but the sign of the prophet Jē'sus. And he left them, and departed.

<sup>5</sup> And <sup>c</sup> when his disciples were come to the other side, they had forgotten to take bread.

<sup>6</sup> ¶ Then Jē'sus said unto them, <sup>d</sup> Take heed and beware of the leaven of the Phār'ī-sees and of the Sād'du-ceeds.

<sup>7</sup> And they reasoned among themselves, saying, *It is because we have taken no bread.*

<sup>8</sup> Which when Jē'sus perceived, he said unto them, *O ye of little faith, why reason ye among yourselves, because ye have brought no bread?*

<sup>9</sup> <sup>e</sup> Do ye not yet understand, neither remember the five loaves of the five thousand, and how many baskets ye took up?

<sup>10</sup> <sup>f</sup> Neither the seven loaves of the four thousand, and how many baskets ye took up?

<sup>11</sup> How is it that ye do not understand that I spake it not to you concerning bread, that ye should beware of the leaven of the Phār'ī-sees and of the Sād'du-ceeds?

<sup>12</sup> Then understood they how that he badethem not beware of the leaven of bread, but of the doctrine of the Phār'ī-sees and of the Sād'du-ceeds.

<sup>13</sup> ¶ When Jē'sus came into the coasts of Cēs-a-rē'a Phil'ip'pi, he asked his disciples, saying, <sup>g</sup> Whom do men say that I the Son of man am?

<sup>14</sup> And they said, <sup>h</sup> Some say that thou art Jōhn the Bāpt'ist: some, Ē-l'ias; and others, Jēr-g-m'ias, or one of the prophets.

<sup>15</sup> He saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am?

<sup>16</sup> And Si'mon Pē'tēr answered and said, <sup>i</sup> Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God.

<sup>17</sup> And Jē'sus answered and said unto him, <sup>j</sup> Blessed art thou, Si'mon

A. D. 32.

b ch. 12. 39.

c Mark 8. 14.  
d Luke 12. 1.  
e ch. 14. 17.  
f John 6. 9.  
g ch. 15. 34.  
h Mark 27.  
i Luke 9. 18.  
j ch. 14. 2.

k Luke 9. 1, 8, 9.  
l ch. 14. 53.  
m Mark 8. 29.  
n Luke 9. 20.  
o John 6. 69;  
11. 27.

p Acts 8. 37;  
9. 20.  
q Heb. 1. 2, 5.  
r 1 John 4. 15;  
5. 5.

s Eph. 2. 8.  
t 1 Cor. 2. 10.  
u Gal. 1. 16.  
v John 1. 42.  
w Eph. 2. 20.  
x Rev. 21. 14.

y Job 38. 17.  
z Ps. 9. 13; 107.  
18.  
aa Is. 38. 10.  
ab ch. 15. 18.  
ac John 20. 23.

ad ch. 17. 9.  
ae Mark 8. 30.  
af Luke 9. 21.  
ag ch. 20. 17.

ah Mark 8. 31;  
9. 31; 10. 33.  
ai Luke 9. 22;  
18. 31; 24. 6, 7.

aj 2 Gr. *Proph. thyself.*  
ak See 2 Sam.  
19. 22.

al Rom. 8. 7.  
am ch. 10. 38.  
an Mark 8. 34.  
ao Luke 9. 23;  
14. 27.

ap Acts 14. 22.  
aq 1 Thess. 3. 3.  
ar 2 Tim. 3. 12.  
as Luke 17. 35.

at John 12. 25.  
au Ps. 49. 7, 8.  
av ch. 26. 64.  
aw Mark 8. 33.  
ax Luke 9. 26.

ay Dan. 7. 10.  
az Zech. 14. 5.  
ba ch. 25. 31.  
bb Jude 14.

bc Job 34. 11.  
bd Ps. 62. 12.  
be Prov. 24. 12.  
bf Jer. 17. 10;  
32. 19.

bg Rom. 2. 6.  
bh 1 Cor. 3. 8.  
bi 2 Cor. 5. 10.  
bj 1 Pet. 1. 17.  
bk Rev. 2. 23;  
22. 12.

bl c Mark 9. 1.  
bm Luke 9. 27.

bn a Mark 9. 2.  
bo Luke 9. 28.

Bār-jō'nā: <sup>k</sup> for flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, but <sup>l</sup> my Father which is in heaven.

<sup>18</sup> And I say also unto thee, That <sup>m</sup> thou art Pē'tēr, and <sup>n</sup> upon this rock I will build my church; and <sup>o</sup> the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.

<sup>19</sup> <sup>p</sup> And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.

<sup>20</sup> <sup>q</sup> Then charged he his disciples that they should tell no man that he was Jē'sus the Christ.

<sup>21</sup> ¶ From that time forth began Jē'sus <sup>r</sup> to shew unto his disciples, how that he must go unto Jē-ru'sa-lēm, and suffer many things of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed, and be raised again the third day.

<sup>22</sup> Then Pē'tēr took him, and began to rebuke him, saying, <sup>s</sup> Be it far from thee, Lord: this shall not be unto thee.

<sup>23</sup> But he turned, and said unto Pē'tēr, Get thee behind me, <sup>t</sup> Sā'tan: <sup>u</sup> thou art an offence unto me: for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but those that be of men.

<sup>24</sup> ¶ <sup>v</sup> Then said Jē'sus unto his disciples, If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.

<sup>25</sup> For <sup>w</sup> whosoever will save his life shall lose it: and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it.

<sup>26</sup> For what is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? or <sup>x</sup> what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?

<sup>27</sup> For <sup>y</sup> the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father <sup>z</sup> with his angels; <sup>aa</sup> and then he shall reward every man according to his works.

<sup>28</sup> Verily I say unto you, <sup>ab</sup> There be some standing here, which shall not taste of death, till they see the Son of man coming in his kingdom.

## CHAPTER 17.

<sup>1</sup> The transfiguration of Christ. <sup>14</sup> He healeth the lunatick, <sup>22</sup> foretelleth his own passion, <sup>24</sup> and payeth tribute.

**A**ND <sup>c</sup> after six days Jē'sus taketh A Pē'tēr, Jāmes, and Jōhn his



brother, and bringeth them up into an high mountain apart,

2 And was transfigured before them: and his face did shine as the sun, and his raiment was white as the light.

3 And, behold, there appeared unto them Mō'ses and E-li'as talking with him.

4 Then answered Pē'tēr, and said unto Jē'sus, Lord, it is good for us to be here: if thou wilt, let us make here three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Mō'ses, and one for E-li'-as.

5 <sup>b</sup> While he yet spake, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them: and behold a voice out of the cloud, which said, <sup>c</sup> This is my beloved Son, <sup>d</sup> in whom I am well pleased; <sup>e</sup> hear ye him.

6 <sup>f</sup> And when the disciples heard it, they fell on their face, and were sore afraid.

7 And Jē'sus came and <sup>g</sup> touched them, and said, **Arise, and be not afraid.**

8 And when they had lifted up their eyes, they saw no man, save Jē'sus only.

9 And as they came down from the mountain, <sup>h</sup> Jē'sus charged them, saying, Tell the vision to no man, until the Son of man be risen again from the dead.

10 And his disciples asked him, saying, <sup>i</sup> Why then say the scribes that E-li'as must first come?

11 And Jē'sus answered and said unto them, E-li'as truly shall first come, and <sup>k</sup> restore all things.

12 <sup>l</sup> But I say unto you, That E-li'as is come already, and they knew him not, but <sup>m</sup> have done unto him whatsoever they listed. Likewise <sup>n</sup> shall also the Son of man suffer of them.

13 <sup>o</sup> Then the disciples understood that he spake unto them of Jōhn the Bāp'tist.

14 ¶ <sup>p</sup> And when they were come to the multitude, there came to him a certain man, kneeling down to him, and saying,

15 Lord, have mercy on my son: for he is lunatick, and sore vexed: for oftentimes he falleth into the fire, and oft into the water.

A. D. 32.

b 2 Pet. 1. 17.

c ch. 3. 17.  
Mark 1. 11.  
Luke 9. 22.  
d Is. 42. 1.  
e Deut. 18. 15, 19.  
Acts 3. 22, 23.  
f 2 Pet. 1. 18.

g Dan. 8. 18;  
9. 21; 10. 10, 18.

h ch. 16. 20.  
Mark 8. 30;  
9. 9.  
i Mal. 4. 5.  
ch. 11. 14.  
Mark 9. 11.  
k Mal. 4. 6.  
Luke 1. 16, 17.  
Acts 3. 21.  
l ch. 11. 14.  
Mark 9. 12, 13.

m ch. 14. 3, 10.  
n ch. 16. 21.  
o ch. 11. 14.  
p Mark 9. 14.

q Luke 9. 37.  
r ch. 21. 21.  
Mark 11. 23.  
Luke 17. 6.  
1 Cor. 12. 9;  
13. 2.

s ch. 16. 21;  
20. 17.  
Mark 8. 31;  
9. 30, 31; 10. 33.

t Luke 9. 22, 44; 15. 61;  
24. 6, 7.

u Mark 9. 33.  
v Called in the original, *didrachma*, being in value fifteen pence:

See Ex. 30. 13; 38. 26.  
w Or, a stater.

It is half an ounce of silver, in value 2s. 6d. after 5s. the ounce.

16 And I brought him to thy disciples, and they could not cure him.

17 Then Jē'sus answered and said, **O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suffer you? bring him hither to me.**

18 And Jē'sus rebuked the devil; and he departed out of him: and the child was cured from that very hour.

19 Then came the disciples to Jē'sus apart, and said, Why could not we cast him out?

20 And Jē'sus said unto them, **Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, <sup>1</sup> If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible unto you.**

21 **Howbeit this kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting.**

22 ¶ <sup>2</sup> And while they abode in Gal'-ilee, Jē'sus said unto them, The Son of man shall be betrayed into the hands of men:

23 And they shall kill him, and the third day he shall be raised again. And they were exceeding sorry.

24 ¶ And <sup>3</sup> when they were come to Cā-pēr-na-um, they that received <sup>2</sup> tribute money came to Pē'tēr, and said, Doth not your master pay tribute?

25 He saith, Yes. And when he was come into the house, Jē'sus prevented him, saying, **What thinkest thou, Si'mon? of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers?**

26 Pē'tēr saith unto him, Of strangers. Jē'sus saith unto him, **Then are the children free.**

27 Notwithstanding, lest we should offend them, go thou to the sea, and cast an hook, and take up the fish that first cometh up; and when thou hast opened his mouth, thou shalt find <sup>3</sup> a piece of money: that take, and give unto them for me and thee.

## CHAPTER 18.

<sup>1</sup> Christ earnestly his disciples to be humble and harmless: 7 to avoid offences, and not to despise the little ones: 15 how to deal with our brethren, when they offend us: 21 and how oft to forgive them: 23 which he setteth forth by a parable of the king, that took account of his servants.

**A**T <sup>a</sup> the same time came the disciples unto Jē'sus, saying, Who is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven?

2 And Jē'sus called a little child unto him, and set him in the midst of them,

3 And said, Verily I say unto you, <sup>b</sup> Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven.

4 <sup>c</sup> Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven.

5 And <sup>d</sup> whoso shall receive one such little child in my name receiveth me.

6 <sup>e</sup> But whoso shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea.

7 ¶ Woe unto the world because of offences! for <sup>f</sup> it must needs be that offences come; but <sup>g</sup> woe to that man by whom the offence cometh!

8 <sup>h</sup> Wherefore if thy hand or thy foot offend thee, cut them off, and cast them from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life halt or maimed, rather than having two hands or two feet to be cast into everlasting fire.

9 And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life with one eye, rather than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire.

10 Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones; for I say unto you, That in heaven <sup>i</sup> their angels do always <sup>k</sup> behold the face of my Father which is in heaven.

11 <sup>l</sup> For the Son of man is come to save that which was lost.

12 <sup>m</sup> How think ye? if a man have an hundred sheep, and one of them be gone astray, doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and goeth into the mountains, and seeketh that which is gone astray?

13 And if so be that he find it, verily I say unto you, he rejoiceth more of that sheep, than of the ninety and nine which went not astray.

A. D. 32.

<sup>a</sup> Mark 9. 33.  
Luke 9. 46;  
22. 24.

<sup>b</sup> Ps. 131. 2.  
ch. 19. 14.  
Mark 10. 14.  
Luke 18. 16.  
1 Cor. 14. 20.  
1 Pet. 2. 2.  
c ch. 20. 27;  
23. 11.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 10. 42.  
Luke 9. 48.

<sup>e</sup> Mark 9. 42.  
Luke 17. 1, 2.

<sup>f</sup> Luke 17. 1.  
1 Cor. 11. 19.  
g ch. 26. 24.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 5. 29, 30.  
Mark 9. 43, 45.

<sup>i</sup> Ps. 34. 7.  
Zech. 13. 7.  
Heb. 1. 14.  
k Esther 1. 14.

Luke 1. 19.  
l Luke 9. 56;  
19. 10.

John 3. 17;  
12. 47.

m Luke 15. 4.  
n Lev. 19. 17.

Luke 17. 3.  
o James 5. 20.

1 Pet. 3. 1.  
p Deut. 17. 6;  
19. 15.

John 8. 17.  
2 Cor. 13. 1.

Heb. 10. 28.  
q Rom. 16. 17.

1 Cor. 5. 9.  
2 Thess. 3. 6,  
14.

2 John 10.  
r ch. 16. 19.

John 20. 23.  
1 Cor. 5. 4.

s ch. 5. 24.  
t 1 John 3.  
22; 5. 14.

u Luke 17. 4.  
x ch. 6. 14.

Mark 11. 25.  
Col. 3. 13.

2 A talent is  
750 ounces  
of silver,  
which after  
five shillings  
the ounce is  
187l. 10s.

y 2 Kin. 4. 1.  
Neh. 5. 8.

3 Or, brought  
him.

14 Even so it is not the will of your Father which is in heaven, that one of these little ones should perish.

15 ¶ Moreover <sup>n</sup> if thy brother shall trespass against thee, go and tell him his fault between thee and him alone: if he shall hear thee, <sup>o</sup> thou hast gained thy brother.

16 But if he will not hear thee, then take with thee one or two more, that in <sup>p</sup> the mouth of two or three witnesses every word may be established.

17 And if he shall neglect to hear them, tell it unto the church: but if he neglect to hear the church, let him be unto thee as an <sup>q</sup> heathen man and a publican.

18 Verily I say unto you, <sup>r</sup> Whatsoever ye shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.

19 <sup>s</sup> Again I say unto you, That if two of you shall agree on earth as touching any thing that they shall ask, <sup>t</sup> it shall be done for them of my Father which is in heaven.

20 For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them.

21 ¶ Then came Pē'tēr to him, and said, Lord, how oft shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? <sup>u</sup> till seven times?

22 Jē'sus saith unto him, I say not unto thee, Until seven times: <sup>v</sup> but, Until seventy times seven.

23 ¶ Therefore is the kingdom of heaven likened unto a certain king, which would take account of his servants.

24 And when he had begun to reckon, one was brought unto him, which owed him ten thousand <sup>2</sup> talents.

25 But forasmuch as he had not to pay, his lord commanded him <sup>y</sup> to be sold, and his wife, and children, and all that he had, and payment to be made.

26 The servant therefore fell down, and <sup>3</sup> worshipped him, saying, Lord, have patience with me, and I will pay thee all.

27 Then the lord of that servant was moved with compassion, and loosed him, and forgave him the debt.



28 But the same servant went out, and found one of his fellowservants, which owed him an hundred <sup>2</sup>pence: and he laid hands on him, and took him by the throat, saying, Pay me that thou owest.

29 And his fellow servant fell down at his feet, and besought him, saying, Have patience with me, and I will pay thee all.

30 And he would not: but went and cast him into prison, till he should pay the debt.

31 So when his fellow servants saw what was done, they were very sorry, and came and told unto their lord all that was done.

32 Then his lord, after that he had called him, said unto him, O thou wicked servant, I forgave thee all that debt, because thou desiredst me:

33 Shouldest not thou also have had compassion on thy fellow servant, even as I had pity on thee?

34 And his lord was wroth, and delivered him to the tormentors, till he should pay all that was due unto him.

35 \* So likewise shall my heavenly Father do also unto you, if ye from your hearts forgive not every one his brother their trespasses.

#### CHAPTER 19.

¶ Christ healeth the sick: 3 answereth the Pharisees concerning divorcement: 10 sheweth when marriage is necessary: 13 receiveth little children: 16 instructeth the young man how to attain eternal life: 23 telleth his disciples how hard it is for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

AND it came to pass, <sup>a</sup> that when Jē'sus had finished these sayings, he departed from Gal'lee, and came into the coasts of Jū-dæ'a beyond Jōr'dān;

2 <sup>b</sup> And great multitudes followed him; and he healed them there.

3 ¶ The Phār'isees also came unto him, tempting him, and saying unto him, Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife for every cause?

4 And he answered and said unto them, Have ye not read, <sup>c</sup> that he which made them at the beginning made them male and female,

5 And said, <sup>d</sup> For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife: and <sup>e</sup> they twain shall be one flesh?

A. D. 32.

<sup>2</sup> The Roman penny is the eighth part of an ounce, which after five shillings the ounce is seven pence halfpenny, ch. 20. 2.

<sup>z</sup> Prov. 21. 13.  
Mark 11. 26.  
James 2. 13.

<sup>a</sup> Mark 10. 1.  
John 10. 40.  
A. D. 33.]  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 12. 15.  
<sup>c</sup> Gen. 1. 27;  
5. 2.  
Mal. 2. 15.  
<sup>d</sup> Gen. 2. 24.  
Mark 10. 5-9.  
Eph. 5. 31.  
<sup>e</sup> 1 Cor. 6. 16;  
7. 2.  
<sup>f</sup> Deut. 24. 1.  
ch. 5. 31.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 5. 32.  
Mark 10. 11.  
Luke 16. 18.  
1 Cor. 7. 10, 11.  
<sup>h</sup> Prov. 21. 19.  
<sup>i</sup> 1 Cor. 7. 2,  
7. 9, 17.  
<sup>k</sup> 1 Cor. 7. 32,  
34; 9. 5, 15.  
<sup>l</sup> Mark 10. 13.  
Luke 18. 15.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 18. 3.  
<sup>n</sup> Mark 10. 17.  
Luke 18. 18.  
<sup>o</sup> Luke 10. 25.  
<sup>p</sup> Ex. 20. 13.  
Deut. 5. 17.

6 Wherefore they are no more twain, but one flesh. What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.

7 They say unto him, <sup>f</sup> Why did Mō'ses then command to give a writing of divorcement, and to put her away?

8 He saith unto them, Mō'ses because of the hardness of your hearts suffered you to put away your wives: but from the beginning it was not so.

9 <sup>g</sup> And I say unto you, Whosoever shall put away his wife, except it be for fornication, and shall marry another, committeth adultery: and whoso marrieth her which is put away doth commit adultery.

10 ¶ His disciples say unto him, <sup>h</sup> If the case of the man be so with his wife, it is not good to marry.

11 But he said unto them, <sup>i</sup> All men cannot receive this saying, save they to whom it is given.

12 For there are some eunuchs, which were so born from their mother's womb: and there are some eunuchs, which were made eunuchs of men: and <sup>k</sup> there be eunuchs, which have made themselves eunuchs for the kingdom of heaven's sake. He that is able to receive it, let him receive it.

13 ¶ Then were there brought unto him little children, that he should put his hands on them, and pray: and the disciples rebuked them.

14 But Jē'sus said, Suffer little children, and forbid them not, to come unto me: for <sup>m</sup> of such is the kingdom of heaven.

15 And he laid his hands on them, and departed thence.

16 ¶ And, behold, one came and said unto him, <sup>o</sup> Good Master, what good thing shall I do, that I may have eternal life?

17 And he said unto him, Why callest thou me good? there is none good but one, that is, God: but if thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments.

18 He saith unto him, Which? Jē'sus said, <sup>p</sup> Thou shalt do no murder, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness,

19 ¶ Honour thy father and thy mother: and, <sup>7</sup>Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

20 The young man saith unto him, All these things have I kept from my youth up: what lack I yet?

21 Jē'sus said unto him, If thou wilt be perfect, <sup>a</sup>go and sell that thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come and follow me.

22 But when the young man heard that saying, he went away sorrowful: for he had great possessions.

23 ¶ Then said Jē'sus unto his disciples, Verily I say unto you, That <sup>a</sup>a rich man shall hardly enter into the kingdom of heaven.

24 And again I say unto you, It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

25 When his disciples heard it, they were exceedingly amazed, saying, Who then can be saved?

26 But Jē'sus beheld them, and said unto them, With men this is impossible; but <sup>a</sup>with God all things are possible.

27 ¶ Then answered Pē'tēr and said unto him, Behold, <sup>a</sup>we have forsaken all, and followed thee; what shall we have therefore?

28 And Jē'sus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That ye which have followed me, in the regeneration when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, <sup>a</sup>ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Is'ra-el.

29 <sup>a</sup>And every one that hath forsaken houses, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my name's sake, shall receive an hundredfold, and shall inherit everlasting life.

30 <sup>b</sup>But many that are first shall be last; and the last shall be first.

#### CHAPTER 20.

1 Christ sheweth that God is debtor unto no man: 20 by answering the mother of Zebedee's children he teacheth his disciples to be lowly.

**F**OR the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is a householder, which went out early in the morning to hire labourers into his vineyard.

2 And when he had agreed with

A. D. 33.

g ch. 15. 4.  
7 Lev. 19. 18.  
ch. 22. 39.  
Rom. 13. 9.  
Gal. 5. 14.  
James 2. 8.

s ch. 6. 20.  
Luke 12. 33;  
18. 9.  
Acts 2. 45;  
4. 34, 35.  
1 Tim. 6. 18, 19.

t ch. 13. 22.  
Mark 10. 24.  
1 Cor. 1. 26.  
1 Tim. 6. 8, 10.

u Gen. 13. 14.  
Job 42. 2.  
Jer. 32. 17.  
Zech. 8. 6.  
Luke 1. 37;  
18. 37.  
z Mark 10. 28.  
Luke 18. 28.  
y Deut. 33. 9.  
ch. 4. 20.  
Luke 5. 11.  
z ch. 20. 21.  
Luke 22. 28, 29, 30.  
1 Cor. 6. 2, 3.  
Rev. 2. 26.  
a Mark 10. 29, 30.  
Luke 18. 29, 30.  
b ch. 20. 16; 21. 31, 32.  
Mark 10. 31.  
Luke 13. 30.

2 The Roman penny is the eighth part of an ounce, which after five shillings the ounce is seven pence halfpenny, ch. 18. 28.  
3 Or, have continued one hour only.

a Rom. 9. 21.  
b Deut. 15. 9.  
Prov. 23. 6.  
ch. 6. 23.  
c ch. 19. 30.  
d ch. 22. 14.  
e Mark 10. 32.  
Luke 18. 31.  
John 12. 12.

the labourers for a <sup>2</sup>penny a day, he sent them into his vineyard.

3 And he went out about the third hour, and saw others standing idle in the marketplace,

4 And said unto them; Go ye also into the vineyard, and whatsoever is right I will give you. And they went their way.

5 Again he went out about the sixth and ninth hour, and did likewise.

6 And about the eleventh hour he went out, and found others standing idle, and saith unto them, Why stand ye here all the day idle?

7 They say unto him, Because no man hath hired us. He saith unto them, Go ye also into the vineyard; and whatsoever is right, that shall ye receive.

8 So when even was come, the lord of the vineyard saith unto his steward, Call the labourers, and give them *their* hire, beginning from the last unto the first.

9 And when they came that *were* hired about the eleventh hour, they received every man a penny.

10 But when the first came, they supposed that they should have received more; and they likewise received every man a penny.

11 And when they had received it, they murmured against the goodman of the house,

12 Saying, These last <sup>8</sup>have wrought but one hour, and thou hast made them equal unto us, which have borne the burden and heat of the day.

13 But he answered one of them, and said, Friend, I do thee no wrong: didst not thou agree with me for a penny?

14 Take *that* thine is, and go thy way: I will give unto this last, even as unto thee.

15 <sup>a</sup>Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? <sup>b</sup>Is thine eye evil, because I am good?

16 <sup>c</sup>So the last shall be first, and the first last: <sup>d</sup>for many be called, but few chosen.

17 ¶ And Jē'sus going up to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm took the twelve disciples apart in the way, and said unto them,



18 <sup>f</sup> Behold, we go up to Jê-rû'sâ-lêm; and the Son of man shall be betrayed unto the chief priests and unto the scribes, and they shall condemn him to death,

19 <sup>g</sup> And shall deliver him to the Gën'tiles to mock, and to scourge, and to crucify him: and the third day he shall rise again.

20 <sup>h</sup> Then came to him the mother of <sup>i</sup> Zëb'ë-dee's children with her sons, worshipping him, and desiring a certain thing of him.

21 And he said unto her, **What wilt thou?** She saith unto him, Grant that these my two sons <sup>k</sup> may sit, the one on thy right hand, and the other on the left, in thy kingdom.

22 But Jê'sus answered and said, **Ye know not what ye ask.** Are ye able to drink of <sup>l</sup> the cup that I shall drink of, and to be baptized with <sup>m</sup> the baptism that I am baptized with? They say unto him, We are able.

23 And he saith unto them, <sup>n</sup> Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with: but to sit on my right hand, and on my left, is not mine to <sup>o</sup> give, but *it shall be given to them for whom it is prepared of my Father.*

24 <sup>p</sup> And when the ten heard *it*, they were moved with indignation against the two brethren.

25 But Jê'sus called them *unto him*, and said, **Ye know that the princes of the Gën'tiles exercise dominion over them, and they that are great exercise authority upon them.**

26 But <sup>q</sup> it shall not be so among you: but <sup>r</sup> whosoever will be great among you, let him be your minister;

27 <sup>s</sup> And whosoever will be chief among you, let him be your servant:

28 <sup>t</sup> Even as the <sup>u</sup> Son of man came not to be ministered unto, <sup>v</sup> but to minister, and <sup>w</sup> to give his life a ransom <sup>x</sup> for many.

29 <sup>y</sup> And as they departed from Jêr'î-chô, a great multitude followed him.

30 <sup>z</sup> And, behold, <sup>a</sup> two blind men sitting by the way side, when they heard that Jê'sus passed by, cried

A. D. 33.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 16. 21.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 27.  
Mark 15. 1,  
16, &c.  
Luke 23. 1.  
John 18. 28,  
&c.  
Acts 3. 13.  
<sup>h</sup> Mark 10. 35.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 4. 21.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 19. 28.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 26. 39,  
42.  
Mark 14. 36.  
Luke 22. 42.  
John 18. 11.  
<sup>m</sup> Luke 12. 50.

<sup>n</sup> Acts 12. 2.  
Rom. 8. 17.  
2 Cor. 1. 7.  
Rev. 1. 9.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 25. 34.  
<sup>p</sup> Mark 10. 41.  
Luke 22. 24,  
28.

<sup>q</sup> 1 Pet. 5. 3.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 23. 11.  
Mark 9. 35;  
10. 43.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 13. 4.  
<sup>t</sup> John 13. 4.  
<sup>u</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>x</sup> Luke 22. 27.

John 13. 14.  
yIs. 53. 10, 11.  
Dan. 9. 24, 26.  
John 11. 51,  
52.

1 Tim. 2. 6.  
Titus 2. 14.

1 Pet. 1. 19.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 26. 29.  
Rom. 5. 15,  
19.

Heb. 9. 28.  
<sup>a</sup> Mark 10. 46.  
Luke 18. 35.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 9. 27.

<sup>c</sup> Mark 11. 1.  
Luke 19. 29.

<sup>d</sup> Zech. 14. 4.  
<sup>e</sup> Is. 62. 11.

Zech. 9. 9.  
John 12. 15.  
<sup>f</sup> Mark 11. 4.

<sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 13.  
<sup>h</sup> See Lev. 23.  
40.

John 12. 13.  
<sup>i</sup> Ps. 118. 25,  
26.  
<sup>j</sup> Pa. 118. 26,  
ch. 23. 39.

<sup>k</sup> Mark 11. 15.  
Luke 19. 45.  
John 2. 13, 15.

out, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, thou son of Dâ'vid.

31 And the multitude rebuked them, because they should hold their peace: but they cried the more, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, thou son of Dâ'vid.

32 And Jê'sus stood still, and called them, and said, **What will ye that I shall do unto you?**

33 They say unto him, Lord, that our eyes may be opened.

34 So Jê'sus had compassion on them, and touched their eyes: and immediately their eyes received sight, and they followed him.

## CHAPTER 21.

1 *Christ rideth into Jerusalem, 12 driveth the buyers and sellers out of the temple, 23 putteth to silence the priests and elders, 28 and rebuketh them by the multitude of the two sons, 33 and the husbandmen, who slew such as were sent unto them.*

AND <sup>a</sup> when they drew nigh unto Jê-rû'sâ-lêm, and were come to Bêth'phag-gé, unto <sup>b</sup> the mount of Ol'ives, then sent Jê'sus two disciples,

2 Saying unto them, Go into the village over against you, and straightway ye shall find an ass tied, and a colt with her: loose them, and bring them unto me.

3 And if any man say ought unto you, ye shall say, The Lord hath need of them; and straightway he will send them.

4 All this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying,

5 <sup>c</sup> Tell ye the daughter of Si'ôn, Behold, thy King cometh unto thee, meek, and sitting upon an ass, and a colt the foal of an ass.

6 <sup>d</sup> And the disciples went, and did as Jê'sus commanded them,

7 And brought the ass, and the colt, and <sup>e</sup> put on them their clothes, and they set him thereon.

8 And a very great multitude spread their garments in the way; <sup>f</sup> others cut down branches from the trees, and strawed them in the way.

9 And the multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried, saying, <sup>g</sup> Hô-sân'na to the son of Dâ'vid:

<sup>h</sup> Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord; Hô-sân'na in the highest.

10 <sup>i</sup> And when he was come into

Jē-rū'sā-lēm, all the city was moved, saying, Who is this?

11 And the multitude said, This is Jē'sus <sup>k</sup>the prophet of Nāz'ā-rēth of Gāl'ī-lee.

12 ¶ And Jē'sus went into the temple of God, and cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the <sup>m</sup>moneychangers, and the seats of them that sold doves,

13 And said unto them, It is written, <sup>n</sup>"My house shall be called the house of prayer; <sup>o</sup>but ye have made it a den of thieves.

14 And the blind and the lame came to him in the temple; and he healed them.

15 And when the chief priests and scribes saw the wonderful things that he did, and the children crying in the temple, and saying, Hō-sān'ā to the son of Dā'vid; they were sore displeased,

16 And said unto him, Hearest thou what these say? And Jē'sus saith unto them, Yea; have ye never read, <sup>p</sup>"Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings thou hast perfected praise?"

17 ¶ And he left them, and went out of the city into <sup>q</sup>Bēth'ā-n'y; and he lodged there.

18 <sup>r</sup>Now in the morning as he returned into the city, he hungered.

19 <sup>s</sup>And when he saw <sup>t</sup>a fig tree in the way, he came to it, and found nothing thereon, but leaves only, and said unto it, Let no fruit grow on thee henceforward for ever. And presently the fig tree withered away.

20 <sup>u</sup>And when the disciples saw it, they marvelled, saying, How soon is the fig tree withered away!

21 Jē'sus answered and said unto them, Verily I say unto you, <sup>v</sup>"If ye have faith, and <sup>w</sup>doubt not, ye shall not only do this which is done to the fig tree, <sup>x</sup>but also if ye shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; it shall be done.

22 And <sup>y</sup>all things, whatsoever ye shall ask in prayer, believing, ye shall receive.

23 ¶ <sup>z</sup>And when he was come into the temple, the chief priests and the elders of the people came unto him as

A. D. 33.

k ch. 2. 23.  
Luke 7. 16.  
John 6. 14;  
7. 40; 9. 17.  
Mark 11. 11.  
Luke 19. 45.  
John 2. 15.

m Deut. 14. 25.

n Is. 56. 7.

o Jer. 7. 11.  
Mark 11. 17.  
Luke 13. 46.

p Ps. 8. 2.

q Mark 11. 11.  
John 11. 18.  
r Mark 11. 12.  
s Mark 11. 13.  
t Gr. one fig tree.

u Mark 11. 20.  
v ch. 17. 20.  
Luke 17. 6.  
z James 1. 6.  
y 1 Cor. 13. 2.

Mark 11. 24.  
Luke 11. 9.  
James 5. 16.  
1 John 3. 22;

q Mark 11. 27.  
Luke 20. 1.  
b Ex. 2. 14.

Acts 4. 7; 7.  
27.

c ch. 14. 5.  
Mark 6. 20.  
Luke 20. 6.  
d Luke 7. 29.

e ch. 3. 1, &c.  
f Luke 3. 12, 13.

g Ps. 50. 9.  
h Cant. 8. 11.  
Is. 5. 1.  
Jer. 2. 21.

Mark 12. 1.  
Luke 20. 9.  
i ch. 23. 14, 15.

j Cant. 8. 11, 12.  
k 2 Chr. 24. 21; 36. 16.  
Neb. 9. 26.  
ch. 5. 12; 23. 34, 37.

Acts 7. 52.  
l Thess. 2. 15.  
Heb. 11. 36, 37.

he was teaching, and <sup>b</sup>said, By what authority doest thou these things? and who gave thee this authority?

24 And Jē'sus answered and said unto them, I also will ask you one thing, which if ye tell me, I in like wise will tell you by what authority I do these things.

25 The baptism of Jōhn, whence was it? from heaven, or of men? And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say unto us, Why did ye not then believe him?

26 But if we shall say, Of men; we fear the people; <sup>c</sup>for all hold Jōhn as a prophet.

27 And they answered Jē'sus, and said, We cannot tell. And he said unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.

28 ¶ But what think ye? A certain man had two sons; and he came to the first, and said, Son, go work to day in my vineyard.

29 He answered and said, I will not; but afterward he repented, and went.

30 And he came to the second, and said likewise. And he answered and said, I go, sir: and went not.

31 Whether of them twain did the will of his father? They say unto him, The first. Jē'sus saith unto them, <sup>d</sup>Verily I say unto you, That the publicans and the harlots go into the kingdom of God before you.

32 For <sup>e</sup>Jōhn came unto you in the way of righteousness, and ye believed him not; <sup>f</sup>but the publicans and the harlots believed him: and ye, when ye had seen it, repented not afterward, that ye might believe him.

33 ¶ Hear another parable: There was a certain householder, <sup>g</sup>which planted a vineyard, and hedged it round about, and digged a winepress in it, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and <sup>h</sup>went into a far country:

34 And when the time of the fruit drew near, he sent his servants to the husbandmen, <sup>i</sup>that they might receive the fruits of it.

35 <sup>k</sup>And the husbandmen took his servants, and beat one, and killed another, and stoned another.

36 Again, he sent other servants



more than the first: and they did unto them likewise.

37 But last of all he sent unto them his son, saying, They will reverence my son.

38 But when the husbandmen saw the son, they said among themselves, 'This is the heir; <sup>m</sup> come, let us kill him, and let us seize on his inheritance.

39 <sup>n</sup> And they caught him, and cast him out of the vineyard, and slew him.

40 When the lord therefore of the vineyard cometh, what will he do unto those husbandmen?

41 <sup>o</sup> They say unto him, <sup>p</sup> He will miserably destroy those wicked men, <sup>q</sup> and will let out his vineyard unto other husbandmen, which shall render him the fruits in their seasons.

42 Jē'sus saith unto them, <sup>r</sup> Did ye never read in the scriptures, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner: this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes?

43 Therefore say I unto you, <sup>s</sup> The kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof.

44 And whosoever <sup>t</sup> shall fall on this stone shall be broken: but on whomsoever it shall fall, <sup>u</sup> it will grind him to powder.

45 And when the chief priests and Phār'isees had heard his parables, they perceived that he spake of them.

46 But when they sought to lay hands on him, they feared the multitude, because <sup>v</sup> they took him for a prophet.

## CHAPTER 22.

1 The parable of the marriage of the king's son. 12 The punishment of him that wanted the wedding garment. 13 Tribute ought to be paid to Caesar. 23 Christ confute the Sadducees for the resurrection: 34 and answereth the lawyer, which is the first and great commandment.

AND Jē'sus answered <sup>a</sup> and spake unto them again by parables, and said,

2 The kingdom of heaven is like unto a certain king, which made a marriage for his son,

3 And sent forth his servants to call them that were bidden to the wedding: and they would not come.

4 Again, he sent forth other servants, saying, Tell them which are

A. D. 33.

(Ps. 2. 8.  
Heb. 1. 2.  
m Ps. 2. 2.  
ch. 26. 3;  
27. 1.  
John 11. 53.  
Acts 4. 27.  
n ch. 26. 50,  
&c.  
Mark 14. 46,  
&c.  
Luke 22. 54,  
&c.  
John 18. 12,  
&c.  
Acts 2. 23.  
o See Luke 20. 16.  
p Luke 21. 24.  
Heb. 2. 3.  
q Acts 13. 46;  
15. 7; 18. 6;  
28. 28.  
Rom. 9; 10;  
11.  
r Ps. 118. 22.  
Is. 28. 16.  
Mark 12. 10.  
Luke 20. 17.  
Acts 4. 11.  
Eph. 2. 20.  
1 Pet. 2. 6, 7.  
s ch. 8. 12.

t Is. 8. 14, 15.  
Zech. 12. 3.  
Luke 20. 18.  
Rom. 9. 33.  
1 Pet. 2. 8.  
u Is. 60. 12.  
Dan. 2. 44.

z ver. 11.  
Luke 7. 16.  
John 7. 40.

a Luke 14. 16.  
Rev. 19. 7, 9.  
b Prov. 9. 3.  
c Dan. 9. 26.  
Luke 19. 27.  
d ch. 10. 11, 13.  
Acts 13. 46.  
e ch. 13. 38, 47.  
f 2 Cor. 5. 3.  
Eph. 4. 24.  
Col. 3. 10, 12.  
Rev. 3. 4; 16. 15; 19. 5.  
g ch. 8. 12.  
h ch. 20. 16.  
i Mark 12. 13.  
Luke 20. 20.

bidden, Behold, I have prepared my dinner: <sup>b</sup> my oxen and my fattlings are killed, and all things are ready: come unto the marriage.

5 But they made light of it, and went their ways, one to his farm, another to his merchandise:

6 And the remnant took his servants, and entreated them spitefully, and slew them.

7 But when the king heard thereof, he was wroth: and he sent forth <sup>c</sup> his armies, and destroyed those murderers, and burned up their city.

8 Then saith he to his servants, The wedding is ready, but they which were bidden were not <sup>d</sup> worthy.

9 Go ye therefore into the highways, and as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage.

10 So those servants went out into the highways, and <sup>e</sup> gathered together all as many as they found, both bad and good: and the wedding was furnished with guests.

11 ¶ And when the king came in to see the guests, he saw there a man <sup>f</sup> which had not on a wedding garment:

12 And he saith unto him, Friend, how camest thou in hither not having a wedding garment? And he was speechless.

13 Then said the king to the servants, Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and cast him <sup>g</sup> into outer darkness; there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

14 <sup>h</sup> For many are called, but few are chosen.

15 ¶ <sup>i</sup> Then went the Phār'isees, and took counsel how they might entangle him in his talk.

16 And they sent out unto him their disciples with the Hē-rō'di-an, saying, Master, we know that thou art true, and teachest the way of God in truth, neither carest thou for any man: for thou regardest not the person of men.

17 Tell us therefore, What thinkest thou? Is it lawful to give tribute unto Cæsar, or not?

18 But Jē'sus perceived their wickedness, and said, Why tempt ye me, ye hypocrites?

19 **Shew me the tribute money.** And they brought unto him a <sup>2</sup> penny.

20 And he saith unto them, **Whose is this image and <sup>3</sup> superscription?**

21 They say unto him, **Cæsar's.** Then saith he unto them, **Render therefore unto Cæsar the things which are Cæsar's; and unto God the things that are God's.**

22 When they had heard *these words*, they marvelled, and left him, and went their way.

23 ¶ <sup>1</sup>The same day came to him the Sād'du-gees, <sup>m</sup> which said that there is no resurrection, and asked him,

24 Saying, Master, <sup>n</sup> Mō'ses said, If a man die, having no children, his brother shall marry his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

25 Now there were with us seven brethren: and the first, when he had married a wife, deceased, and, having no issue, left his wife unto his brother:

26 Likewise the second also, and the third, unto the <sup>4</sup> seventh.

27 And last of all the woman died also.

28 Therefore in the resurrection whose wife shall she be of the seven? for they all had her.

29 Jē'sus answered and said unto them, **Ye do err, <sup>o</sup> not knowing the scriptures, nor the power of God.**

30 For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, but <sup>p</sup> are as the angels of God in heaven.

31 But as touching the resurrection of the dead, have ye not read that which was spoken unto you by God, saying,

32 ¶ **I am the God of Ā'brā'hām, and the God of Ī'saac, and the God of Jā'cob?** God is not the God of the dead, but of the living.

33 And when the multitude heard *this*, <sup>r</sup> they were astonished at his doctrine.

34 ¶ <sup>1</sup> But when the Phār'i-sees had heard that he had put the Sād'du-gees to silence, they were gathered together.

35 Then one of them, *which was <sup>4</sup> a lawyer*, asked him *a question*, tempting him, and saying,

A. D. 33.

2 In value seven pence halfpenny: ch. 20. 2.  
3 Or, inscription?

k ch. 17. 25.  
Rom. 13. 7.

l Mark 12. 18.  
Luke 20. 27.  
m Acts 23. 8.  
n Deut. 25. 5.  
o Gr. seven.  
p John 20. 9.  
q 1 John 3. 2.  
r Ex. 3. 6, 16.  
Mark 12. 26.  
Luke 20. 37.  
Acts 7. 32.  
Heb. 11. 16.

s ch. 7. 28.  
t Mark 12. 28.  
u Luke 10. 25.  
v Deut. 6. 5.  
w 10. 12; 30. 6.  
x Luke 10. 27.  
y Lev. 19. 18.  
z ch. 13. 19.  
aa Mark 12. 31.  
ab Luke 10. 27.  
ac Rom. 13. 9.  
ad Gal. 5. 14.  
ae James 2. 8.  
af ch. 7. 12.

1 Tim. 1. 5.  
z Mark 12. 35.  
aa Luke 20. 41.  
ab Ps. 110. 1.  
ac Acts 2. 34.  
ad 1 Cor. 15. 25.  
ae Heb. 1. 13;  
af 10. 12, 13.  
ag b Luke 14. 6.  
ah c Mark 12. 34.  
ai Luke 20. 40.

a Neh. 8. 4, 8.  
Mal. 2. 7.  
Mark 12. 38.  
Luke 20. 45.

b Rom. 2. 19, &c.  
c Luke 11. 46.  
d Acts 15. 10.  
e Gal. 6. 13.

f ch. 6. 1, 2, 5, 16.  
g Num. 15. 38.  
h Deut. 6. 8;  
i 22. 12.  
j Prov. 3. 3.  
k Mark 12. 38, 39.  
l Luke 11. 43;  
m 20. 46.  
n 3 John 9.

36 Master, which is the great commandment in the law?

37 Jē'sus said unto him, **Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind.**

38 **This is the first and great commandment.**

39 **And the second is like unto it, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.**

40 **On these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets.**

41 ¶ <sup>2</sup> While the Phār'i-sees were gathered together, Jē'sus asked them,

42 Saying, What think ye of Christ? whose son is he? They say unto him, *The son of Dā'vid.*

43 He saith unto them, **How then doth Dā'vid in spirit call him Lord, saying,**

44 **The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool?**

45 If Dā'vid then call him Lord, how is he his son?

46 <sup>b</sup> And no man was able to answer him a word, <sup>c</sup> neither durst any man from that day forth ask him any more questions.

#### CHAPTER 23.

1 Christ admonisheth the people not to follow the evil examples of the scribes and Pharisees. 5 His disciples must beware of their ambition.

**THEN** spake Jē'sus to the multitude, and to his disciples,

2 Saying, **The scribes and the Phār'i-sees sit in Mō'ses' seat:**

3 All therefore whatsoever they bid you observe, *that* observe and do; but do not ye after their works: for <sup>b</sup> they say, and do not.

4 <sup>c</sup> For they bind heavy burdens and grievous to be borne, and lay them on men's shoulders; but they themselves will not move them with one of their fingers.

5 But <sup>d</sup> all their works they do for to be seen of men: <sup>e</sup> they make broad their phylacteries, and enlarge the borders of their garments,

6 <sup>f</sup> And love the uppermost rooms at feasts, and the chief seats in the synagogues,

7 And greetings in the markets, and to be called of men, Rāb'bi, Rāb'bi.



8 <sup>g</sup> But be not ye called Rāb'bi: for one is your Master, *even* Christ; and all ye are brethren.

9 And call no man your father upon the earth: <sup>h</sup> for one is your Father, which is in heaven.

10 Neither be ye called masters: for one is your Master, *even* Christ.

11 But <sup>i</sup> he that is greatest among you shall be your servant.

12 <sup>k</sup> And whosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased; and he that shall humble himself shall be exalted.

13 ¶ But <sup>l</sup> woe unto you, scribes and Phār'i-sees, hypocrites! for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against men: for ye neither go in *yourselves*, neither suffer ye them that are entering to go in.

14 Woe unto you, scribes and Phār'i-sees, hypocrites! <sup>m</sup> for ye devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive the greater damnation.

15 Woe unto you, scribes and Phār'i-sees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, ye make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves.

16 Woe unto you, <sup>n</sup> ye blind guides, which say, <sup>o</sup> Whosoever shall swear by the temple, it is nothing; but whosoever shall swear by the gold of the temple, he is a debtor!

17 Ye fools and blind: for whether is greater, the gold, <sup>p</sup> or the temple that sanctifieth the gold?

18 And, Whosoever shall swear by the altar, it is nothing; but whosoever sweareth by the gift that is upon it, he is <sup>q</sup> guilty.

19 Ye fools and blind: for whether is greater, the gift, or <sup>r</sup> the altar that sanctifieth the gift?

20 Whoso therefore shall swear by the altar, sweareth by it, and by all things thereon.

21 And whoso shall swear by the temple, sweareth by it, and by <sup>s</sup> him that dwelleth therein.

22 And he that shall swear by heaven, sweareth by <sup>t</sup> the throne of God, and by him that sitteth thereon.

23 Woe unto you, scribes and Phār'i-sees, hypocrites! <sup>u</sup> for ye pay tithe

A. D. 33.

<sup>g</sup> James 3. 1.  
<sup>h</sup> See 2 Cor. 1.  
<sup>i</sup> 1 Pet. 5. 3.  
<sup>k</sup> Mal. 1. 6.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 20. 26, 27.

<sup>k</sup> Job 22. 29.  
Prov. 15. 33;  
29. 23.  
Luke 14. 11;  
13. 14.  
James 4. 6.  
1 Pet. 5. 5.  
<sup>l</sup> Luke 11. 52.

<sup>m</sup> Mark 12. 40.  
Luke 20. 47.  
2 Tim. 3. 6.  
Titus 1. 11.

<sup>n</sup> ver. 24.  
ch. 15. 14.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 5. 33, 34.  
<sup>p</sup> Ex. 30. 23.  
2 Or, *debtor*,  
or, *bound*.  
<sup>q</sup> Ex. 23. 37.  
<sup>r</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 13.  
2 Chr. 6. 2.  
Ps. 26. 8;  
132. 14.  
<sup>s</sup> Ps. 11. 4.  
ch. 5. 34.  
Acts 7. 49.  
<sup>t</sup> Luke 11. 42.  
<sup>u</sup> Gr. *ἀνθρώπων*,  
*ditl.*

<sup>u</sup> 1 Sam. 15. 22.  
Hos. 6. 6.  
Mic. 6. 8.  
ch. 9. 13;  
12. 7.  
<sup>v</sup> Mark 7. 4.  
Luke 11. 39.  
<sup>y</sup> Luke 11. 44.  
Acts 23. 3.  
<sup>z</sup> Luke 11. 47.  
<sup>a</sup> Acts 7. 51, 52.  
1 Thess. 2. 15.  
<sup>b</sup> Gen. 15. 16.  
1 Thess. 2. 16.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 3. 7; 12. 34.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 21. 34, 35.  
Luke 11. 49.  
<sup>e</sup> Acts 5. 40;  
7. 56, 59; 22. 19.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 10. 17.  
2 Cor. 11. 24, 25.  
<sup>g</sup> Rev. 13. 24.  
<sup>h</sup> Gen. 4. 8.  
<sup>i</sup> 1 John 3. 12.  
<sup>j</sup> 2 Chr. 24. 20, 21.

of mint and <sup>8</sup> anise and cummin, and <sup>a</sup> have omitted the weightier *matters* of the law, judgment, mercy, and faith: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

24 Ye blind guides, which strain at a gnat, and swallow a camel.

25 Woe unto you, scribes and Phār'i-sees, hypocrites! <sup>a</sup> for ye make clean the outside of the cup and of the platter, but within they are full of extortion and excess.

26 Thou blind Phār'i-see, cleanse first that *which is* within the cup and platter, that the outside of them may be clean also.

27 Woe unto you, scribes and Phār'i-sees, hypocrites! <sup>b</sup> for ye are like unto whitened sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead *men's* bones, and of all uncleanness.

28 Even so ye also outwardly appear righteous unto men, but within ye are full of hypocrisy and iniquity.

29 <sup>c</sup> Woe unto you, scribes and Phār'i-sees, hypocrites! because ye build the tombs of the prophets, and garnish the sepulchres of the righteous,

30 And say, If we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets.

31 Wherefore ye be witnesses unto yourselves, that <sup>a</sup> ye are the children of them which killed the prophets.

32 <sup>b</sup> Fill ye up then the measure of your fathers.

33 Ye serpents, ye <sup>c</sup> generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell?

34 ¶ <sup>d</sup> Wherefore, behold, I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes: and <sup>e</sup> some of them ye shall kill and crucify; and <sup>f</sup> some of them shall ye scourge in your synagogues, and persecute *them* from city to city:

35 <sup>g</sup> That upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth, <sup>h</sup> from the blood of righteous Ábel unto <sup>i</sup> the blood of Zāch-ā-ri'as son of Bār-g-chi'as, whom ye slew between the temple and the altar.

36 Verily I say unto you, All these things shall come upon this generation.

37 <sup>k</sup> O Jê-rû-sâ-lêm, Jê-rû-sâ-lêm, thou that killest the prophets, <sup>l</sup> and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would <sup>m</sup> I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens <sup>n</sup> under her wings, and ye would not!

38 Behold, your house is left unto you desolate.

39 For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, <sup>o</sup> Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

### CHAPTER 24.

1 Christ foretelleth the destruction of the temple: 3 what calamities shall be before it.

AND <sup>a</sup> Jê'sus went out, and departed from the temple: and his disciples came to him for to shew him the buildings of the temple.

2 And Jê'sus said unto them, See ye not all these things? verily I say unto you, <sup>b</sup> There shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

3 ¶ And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, <sup>c</sup> the disciples came unto him privately, saying, <sup>d</sup> Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world?

4 And Jê'sus answered and said unto them, <sup>e</sup> Take heed that no man deceive you.

5 For <sup>f</sup> many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; <sup>g</sup> and shall deceive many.

6 And ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet.

7 For <sup>h</sup> nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places.

8 All these are the beginning of sorrows.

9 <sup>i</sup> Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake.

10 And then shall many <sup>k</sup> be offend-

A. D. 33.

<sup>k</sup> Luke 13. 34.

<sup>l</sup> 2 Chr. 24. 21.

<sup>m</sup> Deut. 32. 11, 12.

<sup>n</sup> Ps. 17. 8;

91. 4.

<sup>o</sup> Ps. 118. 26.

ch. 21. 9.

<sup>a</sup> Mark 13. 1.

Luke 21. 5.

<sup>b</sup> 1 Kim. 9. 7.

Jer. 26. 18.

Mic. 3. 12.

Luke 19. 44.

<sup>c</sup> Mark 13. 3.

<sup>d</sup> 1 Thess. 5. 1.

<sup>e</sup> Eph. 5. 6.

Col. 2. 8, 18.

2 Thess. 2. 3.

1 John 4. 1.

<sup>f</sup> ver. 24.

Jer. 14. 14;

23. 21, 25.

John 5. 43.

<sup>g</sup> ver. 11.

<sup>h</sup> 2 Chr. 15. 6.

Is. 13. 2.

Hag. 2. 22.

Zech. 14. 13.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 10. 17.

Mark 13. 9.

Luke 21. 12.

John 15. 20;

16. 2.

Acts 4. 2, 3;

7. 59; 12. 1,

&c.

1 Pet. 4. 16.

Rev. 2. 10, 13.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 11. 6;

13. 57.

2 Tim. 1. 15;

4. 10, 16.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 7. 15.

Acts 20. 29.

2 Pet. 2. 1.

<sup>m</sup> ver. 5, 24.

1 Tim. 4. 1.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 10. 22.

Mark 13. 13.

Heb. 3. 6, 14.

Rev. 2. 10.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 4. 23; 9.

35.

<sup>p</sup> Rom. 10. 18.

Col. 1. 6, 23.

<sup>q</sup> Mark 13. 14.

Luke 21. 20.

<sup>r</sup> Dan. 9. 27;

12. 11.

<sup>s</sup> Dan. 9. 23,

25.

<sup>t</sup> Luke 23. 29.

<sup>u</sup> Dan. 9. 26;

12. 1.

Joel 2. 2.

<sup>x</sup> Is. 65. 8, 9.

Zech. 14.

<sup>y</sup> Mark 13. 21.

Luke 17. 23;

21. 8.

<sup>z</sup> ver. 5, 11.

Deut. 13. 1.

2 Thess. 2. 3,

10, 11.

Rev. 13. 13.

<sup>a</sup> John 6. 37;

10. 23, 29.

Rom. 8. 28,

29, 30.

2 Tim. 2. 19.

<sup>b</sup> Luke 17. 24.

<sup>c</sup> Job 39. 30.

Luke 17. 37.

ed, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another.

11 And <sup>v</sup> many false prophets shall rise, and <sup>w</sup> shall deceive many.

12 And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold.

13 <sup>x</sup> But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

14 And this <sup>y</sup> gospel of the kingdom <sup>z</sup> shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come.

15 <sup>a</sup> When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by <sup>b</sup> Dän'iel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (<sup>c</sup> whose readeth, let him understand:)

16 Then let them which be in Jü-dæ'a flee into the mountains:

17 Let him which is on the house top not come down to take any thing out of his house:

18 Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes.

19 And <sup>d</sup> woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days!

20 But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the sabbath day:

21 For <sup>e</sup> then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, nor, nor ever shall be.

22 And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: <sup>f</sup> but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened.

23 <sup>g</sup> Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is Christ, or there; believe it not.

24 For <sup>h</sup> there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; inasmuch that, <sup>i</sup> if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect.

25 Behold, I have told you before.

26 Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, <sup>j</sup> he is in the secret chambers; believe it not.

27 <sup>k</sup> For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

28 <sup>l</sup> For whosoever the carcase is,



there will the eagles be gathered together.

99 ¶ <sup>d</sup> Immediately after the tribulation of those days <sup>e</sup> shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken :

100 <sup>f</sup> And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven : <sup>g</sup> and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, <sup>h</sup> and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory.

101 <sup>i</sup> And he shall send his angels <sup>j</sup> with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.

102 Now learn <sup>k</sup> a parable of the fig tree ; When his branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is nigh :

103 So likewise ye, when ye shall see all these things, know <sup>l</sup> that <sup>m</sup> it is near, even at the doors.

104 Verily I say unto you, <sup>n</sup> This generation shall not pass, till all these things be fulfilled.

105 <sup>o</sup> Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.

106 ¶ <sup>p</sup> But of that day and hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels of heaven, <sup>q</sup> but my Father only.

107 But as the days of No'e were, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

108 <sup>r</sup> For as in the days that were before the flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that No'e entered into the ark,

109 And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away ; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

110 <sup>s</sup> Then shall two be in the field ; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

111 Two women shall be grinding at the mill ; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

112 ¶ <sup>t</sup> Watch therefore : for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come.

113 <sup>u</sup> But know this, that if the good-man of the house had known in what

A. D. 83.

d Dan. 7. 11, 12.  
e Is. 13. 10.  
f Ezek. 32. 7.  
g Joel 2. 10, 31 ;  
3. 15.  
h Amos 5. 20 ;  
8. 9.  
i Mark 13. 24.  
j Luke 21. 25.  
k Acts 2. 20.  
l Rev. 6. 12.  
m Dan. 7. 13.  
n Zech. 12. 12.

h ch. 16. 27.  
Mark 13. 26.  
Rev. 1. 7.

i ch. 13. 41.  
1 Cor. 15. 52.  
1 Thess. 4. 16.  
2 Or, with a trumpet, and a great voice.

k Luke 21. 29.

l James 5. 9.  
m Or, he.  
n ch. 16. 28 ;  
23. 36.  
Mark 13. 30.  
Luke 21. 32.  
o Ps. 102. 26.  
Is. 51. 6.  
Jer. 31. 35, 36.  
ch. 5. 18.  
Mark 13. 31.  
Luke 21. 33.  
Heb. 1. 11.  
p Mark 13. 32.  
Acts 1. 7.  
1 Thess. 5. 2.  
2 Pet. 3. 10.  
q Zech. 14. 7.  
r Gen. 6. 3, 4, 5, 7. 5.  
Luke 17. 26.  
1 Pet. 3. 20.  
s Luke 17. 34, &c.  
t ch. 25. 13.  
Mark 13. 33, &c.  
u Luke 21. 36.  
v Luke 12. 39.  
1 Thess. 5. 2.  
2 Pet. 3. 10.  
Rev. 3. 3 ;  
16. 15.  
w ch. 25. 13.  
1 Thess. 5. 6.  
x Luke 12. 42.  
Acts 20. 28.  
1 Cor. 4. 2.  
Heb. 3. 5.  
y Rev. 16. 15.  
z ch. 25. 21, 23.  
Luke 22. 29.  
4 Or, cut him off.

a ch. 8. 12 ;  
25. 30.

a Eph. 5. 29, 30.  
Rev. 19. 7 ;  
21. 2, 9.  
b ch. 13. 47, 22. 10.  
c 1 Thess. 5. 6.  
d ch. 24. 31.  
1 Thess. 4. 16.  
e Luke 12. 35.  
5 Or, going out.

a Eph. 5. 29, 30.

Rev. 19. 7 ;  
21. 2, 9.  
b ch. 13. 47, 22. 10.

c 1 Thess. 5. 6.  
d ch. 24. 31.  
1 Thess. 4. 16.

e Luke 12. 35.  
5 Or, going out.

watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken up.

44 <sup>u</sup> Therefore be ye also ready : for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of man cometh.

45 <sup>v</sup> Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath made ruler over his household, to give them meat in due season ?

46 <sup>w</sup> Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing.

47 Verily I say unto you, That <sup>x</sup> he shall make him ruler over all his goods.

48 But and if that evil servant shall say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming ;

49 And shall begin to smite his fellowservants, and to eat and drink with the drunken ;

50 The lord of that servant shall come in a day when he looketh not for him, and in an hour that he is not aware of,

51 And shall <sup>y</sup> cut him asunder, and appoint him his portion with the hypocrites : <sup>z</sup> there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

## CHAPTER 25.

1 The parable of the ten virgins, 14 and of the talents, 31 Also the description of the last judgment.

**T**HEN shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins, which took their lamps, and went forth to meet <sup>a</sup> the bridegroom.

2 <sup>b</sup> And five of them were wise, and five were foolish.

3 They that were foolish took their lamps, and took no oil with them :

4 But the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps.

5 While the bridegroom tarried, <sup>c</sup> they all slumbered and slept.

6 And at midnight <sup>d</sup> there was a cry made, Behold, the bridegroom cometh ; go ye out to meet him.

7 Then all those virgins arose, and <sup>e</sup> trimmed their lamps.

8 And the foolish said unto the wise, Give us of your oil ; for our lamps are <sup>f</sup> gone out.

9 But the wise answered, saying, Not so ; lest there be not enough for us and you : but go ye rather to

them that sell, and buy for yourselves.

10 And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came; and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage: and <sup>j</sup> the door was shut.

11 Afterward came also the other virgins, saying, <sup>g</sup> Lord, Lord, open to us.

12 But he answered and said, Verily I say unto you, <sup>k</sup> I know you not.

13 <sup>i</sup> Watch therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh.

14 ¶ <sup>k</sup> For the kingdom of heaven is <sup>i</sup> as a man travelling into a far country, who called his own servants, and delivered unto them his goods.

15 And unto one he gave five <sup>2</sup> talents, to another two, and to another one; <sup>m</sup> to every man according to his several ability; and straightway took his journey.

16 Then he that had received the five talents went and traded with the same, and made *them* other five talents.

17 And likewise he that *had received* two, he also gained other two.

18 But he that had received one went and digged in the earth, and hid his lord's money.

19 After a long time the lord of those servants cometh, and reckoneth with them.

20 And so he that had received five talents came and brought other five talents, saying, Lord, thou deliverdest unto me five talents: behold, I have gained beside them five talents more.

21 His lord said unto him, Well done, *thou* good and faithful servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, <sup>n</sup> I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into <sup>o</sup> the joy of thy lord.

22 He also that had received two talents came and said, Lord, thou deliverdest unto me two talents: behold, I have gained two other talents beside them.

23 His lord said unto him, <sup>p</sup> Well done, good and faithful servant; thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over

A. D. 33.

<sup>f</sup> Luke 13. 25.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 7. 21, 22, 23.

<sup>h</sup> Ps. 5. 5.  
<sup>i</sup> Hab. 1. 13.  
<sup>j</sup> John 5. 31.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 24. 42,

44.

Mark 13. 33,

35.

Luke 21. 36.

1 Cor. 16. 13.

1 Thess. 5. 6.

1 Pet. 5. 8.

Rev. 16. 15.

<sup>k</sup> Luke 19. 12.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 21. 33.

2 A talent is

187½ lbs.

ch. 18. 24.

<sup>m</sup> Rom. 12. 6.

1 Cor. 12. 7,

11, 29.

Eph. 4. 11.

<sup>n</sup> ver. 34, 46.

ch. 24. 47.

Luke 12. 44;

22, 29, 30.

<sup>o</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 12.

Heb. 12. 2.

1 Pet. 1. 8.

<sup>p</sup> ver. 21.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 13. 12.

Mark 4. 25.

Luke 8. 18;

19, 26.

John 15. 2.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 8. 12;

24, 31.

<sup>s</sup> Zech. 14. 5.

ch. 16. 27;

19, 28.

Mark 8. 38.

Acts 1. 11.

1 Thess. 4. 16.

2 Thess. 1. 7.

Jude 14.

Rev. 1. 7.

<sup>u</sup> Rom. 14. 10.

2 Cor. 5. 10.

Rev. 20. 12.

<sup>v</sup> Ezek. 20.

38; 34. 17, 20.

ch. 13. 49.

<sup>w</sup> Rom. 8. 17.

1 Pet. 1. 4, 9;

3. 9.

Rev. 21. 7.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 20. 23.

Mark 10. 40.

1 Cor. 2. 9.

Heb. 11. 16.

<sup>y</sup> Is. 53. 7.

Ezek. 13. 7.

James 1. 27.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. 13. 2.

3 John 5.

<sup>b</sup> James 2. 15,

18.

<sup>c</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 16.

many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.

24 Then he which had received the one talent came and said, Lord, I knew thee that thou art an hard man, reaping where thou hast not sown, and gathering where thou hast not strawed:

25 And I was afraid, and went and hid thy talent in the earth: lo, *there* thou hast that is thine.

26 His lord answered and said unto him, *Thou* wicked and slothful servant, thou knowest that I reap where I sowed not, and gather where I have not strawed:

27 Thou oughtest therefore to have put my money to the exchangers, and *then* at my coming I should have received mine own with usury.

28 Take therefore the talent from him, and give *it* unto him which hath ten talents.

29 <sup>q</sup> For unto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance: but from him that hath not shall be taken away even that which he hath.

30 And cast ye the unprofitable servant <sup>r</sup> into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

31 ¶ <sup>s</sup> When the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory:

32 And <sup>t</sup> before him shall be gathered all nations; and <sup>u</sup> he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth *his* sheep from the goats:

33 And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left.

34 Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, <sup>v</sup> inherit the kingdom <sup>w</sup> prepared for you from the foundation of the world:

35 <sup>x</sup> For I was an hungry, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: <sup>y</sup> I was a stranger, and ye took me in:

36 <sup>z</sup> Naked, and ye clothed me: <sup>a</sup> I was sick, and ye visited me: <sup>b</sup> I was in prison, and ye came unto me.

37 Then shall the righteous answer



him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, and fed thee? or thirsty, and gave thee drink?

38 When saw we thee a stranger, and took thee in? or naked, and clothed thee?

39 Or when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto thee?

40 And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, <sup>d</sup>Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me.

41 Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, <sup>e</sup>Depart from me, ye cursed, <sup>f</sup>into everlasting fire, prepared for <sup>g</sup>the devil and his angels:

42 For I was an hungred, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me no drink:

43 I was a stranger, and ye took me not in: naked, and ye clothed me not: sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not.

44 Then shall they also answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not minister unto thee?

45 Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, <sup>h</sup>Inasmuch as ye did it not to one of the least of these, ye did it not to me.

46 And <sup>i</sup>these shall go away into everlasting punishment: but the righteous into life eternal.

#### CHAPTER 26.

<sup>1</sup> The rulers conspire against Christ, <sup>14</sup> Judas selleth him. <sup>47</sup> Christ, being betrayed with a kiss, <sup>57</sup> is carried to Caiaphas, <sup>69</sup> and denied of Peter.

AND it came to pass, when Jē'sus had finished all these sayings, he said unto his disciples,

2 <sup>a</sup> Ye know that after two days is the feast of the passover, and the Son of man is betrayed to be crucified.

3 <sup>b</sup> Then assembled together the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders of the people, unto the palace of the high priest, who was called Cā'ja-phās,

4 And consulted that they might take Jē'sus by subtilty, and kill him.

5 But they said, Not on the feast day, lest there be an uproar among the people.

6 ¶ <sup>c</sup> Now when Jē'sus was in

A. D. 33.

<sup>d</sup> Prov. 14.

31: 19. 17.

ch. 10. 42.

Mark 9. 41.

Heb. 6. 10.

<sup>e</sup> Ps. 6. 8.

ch. 7. 23.

Luke 12. 27.

f ch. 13. 40.

42.

g 2 Pet. 2. 4.

Jude 6.

<sup>h</sup> Prov. 14. 31.

17. 5.

Zech. 2. 8.

Acts 9. 5.

<sup>i</sup> Dan. 12. 2.

John 5. 29.

Rom. 2. 7.

&c.

<sup>a</sup> Mark 14. 1.

Luke 22. 1.

John 13. 1.

<sup>b</sup> Ps. 2. 2.

John 11. 47.

Acts 4. 25.

&c.

<sup>c</sup> Mark 14. 3.

John 11. 1, 2;

12. 3.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 21. 17.

<sup>e</sup> John 12. 4.

<sup>f</sup> Deut. 15. 11.

John 12. 8.

<sup>g</sup> See ch. 13.

20: 25. 20.

John 13. 33;

14. 19; 16. 6.

28; 17. 11.

<sup>h</sup> Mark 14. 10.

Luke 22. 3.

John 13. 2, 30.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 10. 4.

<sup>k</sup> Zech. 11. 12.

ch. 27. 3.

<sup>l</sup> Ex. 12. 6, 13.

Mark 14. 12.

Luke 22. 7.

<sup>m</sup> Mark 14.

17-21.

Luke 22. 14.

John 13. 21.

<sup>a</sup> Bēth'ā-n'y, in the house of Si'mon the leper,

7 There came unto him a woman having an alabaster box of very precious ointment, and poured it on his head, as he sat at meat.

8 <sup>e</sup> But when his disciples saw it, they had indignation, saying, To what purpose is this waste?

9 For this ointment might have been sold for much, and given to the poor.

10 When Jē'sus understood it, he said unto them, Why trouble ye the woman? for she hath wrought a good work upon me.

11 <sup>f</sup> For ye have the poor always with you; but <sup>g</sup> me ye have not always.

12 For in that she hath poured this ointment on my body, she did it for my burial.

13 Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached in the whole world, <sup>h</sup>there shall also this, that this woman hath done, be told for a memorial of her.

14 ¶ <sup>i</sup> Then one of the twelve, called <sup>j</sup> Jū'das Is-cār'i-ot, went unto the chief priests,

15 And said unto them, <sup>k</sup> What will ye give me, and I will deliver him unto you? And they covenanted with him for thirty pieces of silver.

16 And from that time he sought opportunity to betray him.

17 ¶ <sup>l</sup> Now the first day of the feast of unleavened bread the disciples came to Jē'sus, saying unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare for thee to eat the passover?

18 And he said, Go into the city to such a man, and say unto him, The Master saith, My time is at hand; I will keep the passover at thy house with my disciples.

19 And the disciples did as Jē'sus had appointed them; and they made ready the passover.

20 <sup>m</sup> Now when the even was come, he sat down with the twelve.

21 And as they did eat, he said, Verily I say unto you, that one of you shall betray me.

22 And they were exceeding sorrowful, and began every one of them to say unto him, Lord, is it I?

23 And he answered and said, <sup>a</sup>He that dippeh *his* hand with me in the dish, the same shall betray me.

24 The Son of man goeth <sup>o</sup>as it is written of him: but <sup>p</sup>woe unto that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! it had been good for that man if he had not been born.

25 Then Jū'das, which betrayed him, answered and said, Master, is it I? He said unto him, Thou hast said.

26 ¶ <sup>q</sup>And as they were eating, <sup>r</sup>Jē'sus took bread, and <sup>s</sup>blessed it, and brake it, and gave it to the disciples, and said, Take, eat; <sup>t</sup>this is my body.

27 And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave it to them, saying, <sup>u</sup>Drink ye all of it;

28 For <sup>v</sup>this is my blood <sup>w</sup>of the new testament, which is shed <sup>x</sup>for many for the remission of sins.

29 But <sup>y</sup>I say unto you, I will not drink henceforth of this fruit of the vine, <sup>z</sup>until that day when I drink it new with you in my Father's kingdom.

30 <sup>a</sup>And when they had sung an <sup>b</sup>hymn, they went out into the mount of Olīves.

31 Then saith Jē'sus unto them, <sup>c</sup>All ye shall <sup>d</sup>be offended because of me this night: for it is written, <sup>e</sup>I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep of the flock shall be scattered abroad.

32 But after I am risen again, <sup>f</sup>I will go before you into Gāl'ī-lee.

33 Pē'tēr answered and said unto him, Though all <sup>g</sup>men shall be offended because of thee, yet will I never be offended.

34 Jē'sus said unto him, <sup>h</sup>Verily I say unto thee, That this night, before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.

35 Pē'tēr said unto him, Though I should die with thee, yet will I not deny thee. Likewise also said all the disciples.

36 ¶ <sup>i</sup>Then cometh Jē'sus with them unto a place called Gēth-sēm'g-nē, and saith unto the disciples, <sup>j</sup>Sit ye here, while I go and pray yonder.

37 And he took with him Pē'tēr and <sup>k</sup>the two sons of Zēb'ē-dee, and began to be sorrowful and very heavy.

A. D. 33.

¶ Ps. 41. 9.  
Luke 22. 21.  
John 13. 18.  
o Ps. 22.  
Is. 53.  
Dan. 9. 26.  
Mark 9. 12.  
Luke 24. 25, 26, 46.  
Acts 17. 2, 3;  
26, 22, 23.  
1 Cor. 15. 3.  
p John 17. 12.

q Mark 14. 22.  
Luke 22. 19.  
r 1 Cor. 11. 23, 24, 25.  
2 Many Greek copies have, gave thanks.  
See Mark 6. 41.  
s 1 Cor. 10. 16.  
t Mark 14. 23.

u See Ex. 24. 8.  
Lev. 17. 11.  
z Jer. 31. 31.  
y ch. 20. 28.  
Rom. 5. 15.  
Heb. 9. 22.  
z Mark 14. 25.  
Luke 22. 18.

a Acts 10. 41.

b Mark 14. 26.  
3 Or, *psalm*.

c Mark 14. 27.  
John 16. 32.  
d ch. 11. 6.  
e Zech. 13. 7.

f ch. 28. 7, 10, 16.  
Mark 14. 28;  
16. 7.

g Mark 14. 30.  
Luke 22. 34.  
John 13. 38.  
h Mark 14. 32-35.  
Luke 22. 39.  
John 18. 1.  
i ch. 4. 21.  
k John 12. 27.  
l Mark 14. 36.  
Luke 22. 42.  
Heb. 5. 7.  
m John 12. 27.  
n ch. 20. 22.  
o John 5. 30;  
6. 38.  
Phil. 2. 8.  
p Mark 13. 33; 14. 38.  
Luke 22. 40, 46.  
Eph. 6. 18.  
q Mark 14. 43.  
Luke 22. 47.  
John 18. 3.  
Acts 1. 16.  
r 2 Sam. 20. 9.  
s Ps. 41. 9;  
55. 13.  
t John 18. 10.

38 Then saith he unto them, <sup>k</sup>My soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto death: tarry ye here, and watch with me.

39 And he went a little farther, and fell on his face, and <sup>l</sup>prayed, saying, <sup>m</sup>O my Father, if it be possible, <sup>n</sup>let this cup pass from me: nevertheless <sup>o</sup>not as I will, but as thou wilt.

40 And he cometh unto the disciples, and findeth them asleep, and saith unto Pē'tēr, What, could ye not watch with me one hour?

41 <sup>p</sup>Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak.

42 He went away again the second time, and prayed, saying, <sup>q</sup>O my Father, if this cup may not pass away from me, except I drink it, thy will be done.

43 And he came and found them asleep again: for their eyes were heavy.

44 And he left them, and went away again, and prayed the third time, saying the same words.

45 Then cometh he to his disciples, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take <sup>r</sup>your rest: behold, the hour is at hand, and the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.

46 Rise, let us be going: behold, he is at hand that doth betray me.

47 ¶ And <sup>s</sup>while he yet spake, lo, Jū'das, one of the twelve, came, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and elders of the people.

48 Now he that betrayed him gave them a sign, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he: hold him fast.

49 And forthwith he came to Jē'sus, and said, Hail, master; <sup>t</sup>and kissed him.

50 And Jē'sus said unto him, <sup>u</sup>Friend, wherefore art thou come? Then came they, and laid hands on Jē'sus, and took him.

51 And, behold, <sup>v</sup>one of them which were with Jē'sus stretched out <sup>w</sup>his hand, and drew his sword, and struck a servant of the high priest's, and smote off his ear.

52 Then said Jē'sus unto him, Put up again thy sword into his place:



"for all they that take the sword shall perish with the sword.

53 Thinkest thou that I cannot now pray to my Father, and he shall presently give me <sup>x</sup>more than twelve legions of angels?

54 But how then shall the scriptures be fulfilled, <sup>y</sup>that thus it must be?

55 In that same hour said Jē'sus to the multitudes, Are ye come out as against a thief with swords and staves for to take me? I sat daily with you teaching in the temple, and ye laid no hold on me.

56 But all this was done, that the <sup>z</sup>scriptures of the prophets might be fulfilled. Then <sup>a</sup>all the disciples forsook him, and fled.

57 ¶ <sup>b</sup>And they that had laid hold on Jē'sus led him away to Cā'ja-phās the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were assembled.

58 But Pē'tēr followed him afar off unto the high priest's palace, and went in, and sat with the servants, to see the end.

59 Now the chief priests, and elders, and all the council, sought false witness against Jē'sus, to put him to death;

60 But found none: yea, though <sup>c</sup>many false witnesses came, yet found they none. At the last came <sup>d</sup>two false witnesses,

61 And said, This fellow said, <sup>e</sup>I am able to destroy the temple of God, and to build it in three days.

62 <sup>f</sup>And the high priest arose, and said unto him, Auswerest thou nothing? what is it which these witness against thee?

63 But <sup>g</sup>Jē'sus held his peace. And the high priest answered and said unto him, <sup>h</sup>I adjure thee by the living God, that thou tell us whether thou be the Christ, the Son of God.

64 Jē'sus saith unto him, Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, <sup>i</sup>Hereafter shall ye see the Son of man <sup>k</sup>sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.

65 <sup>l</sup>Then the high priest rent his clothes, saying, He hath spoken blasphemy; what further need have we of witnesses? behold, now ye have heard his blasphemy.

A. D. 33.

<sup>u</sup> Gen. 9. 6.  
Rev. 13. 10.<sup>x</sup> 2 Kin. 6. 17.  
Dan. 7. 10.<sup>y</sup> ver. 24.  
Is. 53. 7, &c.  
Luke 24. 25,  
44, 46.<sup>z</sup> ver. 54.  
Lam. 4. 20.  
<sup>a</sup> See John 18.  
15.<sup>b</sup> Mark 14. 53.  
Luke 22. 54.  
John 18. 12,  
13, 24.<sup>c</sup> Ps. 27. 12;  
35. 11.  
Mark 14. 55.  
So Acts 6. 13.  
<sup>d</sup> Deut. 19. 15.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 27. 40.  
John 2. 19.  
<sup>f</sup> Mark 14. 60.  
<sup>g</sup> Is. 53. 7.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 27. 12, 14.  
<sup>i</sup> Lev. 5. 1.  
1 Sam. 14. 24,  
26.<sup>j</sup> Dan. 7. 13.  
ch. 16. 27;  
24. 30; 25. 31.  
Luke 21. 27.  
John 1. 51.Rom. 14. 10.  
1 Thess. 4. 16.  
Rev. 1. 7.<sup>k</sup> Ps. 110. 1.  
Acts 7. 55.  
<sup>l</sup> 2 Kin. 18.  
37; 19. 1.<sup>m</sup> Lev. 24. 16.  
John 19. 7.  
<sup>n</sup> Is. 50. 6;  
53. 3.<sup>o</sup> Luke 22. 63.  
John 19. 3.  
2 Or, rods.<sup>p</sup> Mark 14. 65.  
Luke 22. 64.  
<sup>q</sup> Mark 14. 66.  
Luke 22. 65.John 18. 16,  
17, 25.  
<sup>r</sup> Luke 22. 59.  
<sup>s</sup> Mark 14. 71.<sup>t</sup> ver. 34.  
Mark 14. 30.  
Luke 22. 61,  
62.John 13. 38.  
<sup>u</sup> Ps. 2. 2.  
Mark 15. 1.Luke 22. 66;  
23. 1.  
John 18. 28.  
<sup>v</sup> ch. 20. 19.  
Acts 3. 13.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 26. 14,  
15.

66 What think ye? They answered and said, <sup>m</sup>He is guilty of death.

67 <sup>n</sup>Then did they spit in his face, and buffeted him; and <sup>o</sup>others smote him with <sup>2</sup>the palms of their hands,

68 Saying, <sup>p</sup>Prophecy unto us, thou Christ, Who is he that smote thee?

69 ¶ <sup>q</sup>Now Pē'tēr sat without in the palace: and a damsel came unto him, saying, Thou also wast with Jē'sus of Gāl'ī-lee.

70 But he denied before them all, saying, I know not what thou sayest.

71 And when he was gone out into the porch, another maid saw him, and said unto them that were there, This fellow was also with Jē'sus of Nāz'a-rēth.

72 And again he denied with an oath, I do not know the man.

73 And after a while came unto him they that stood by, and said to Pē'tēr, Surely thou also art one of them; for thy <sup>r</sup>speech bewrayeth thee.

74 Then <sup>s</sup>began he to curse and to swear, saying, I know not the man. And immediately the cock crew.

75 And Pē'tēr remembered the word of Jē'sus, which said unto him, <sup>t</sup>Before the cock crew, thou shalt deny me thrice. And he went out, and wept bitterly.

## CHAPTER 27.

1 Christ is delivered bound to Pilate. 3 Judas hangeth himself. 19 Pilate, admonished of his wife, washeth his hands. 29 Christ is crowned with thorns, 34 crucified, 50 dieth, and is buried.

WHEN the morning was come, <sup>a</sup>all the chief priests and elders of the people took counsel against Jē'sus to put him to death:

2 And when they had bound him, they led him away, and <sup>b</sup>delivered him to Pōn'ti-us Pilate the governor.

3 ¶ <sup>c</sup>Then Jū'das, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders,

4 Saying, I have sinned in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, What is that to us? see thou to that.

5 And he cast down the pieces of

silver in the temple, <sup>d</sup> and departed, and went and hanged himself.

6 And the chief priests took the silver pieces, and said, It is not lawful for to put them into the treasury, because it is the price of blood.

7 And they took counsel, and bought with them the potter's field, to bury strangers in.

8 Wherefore that field was called, <sup>e</sup> The field of blood, unto this day.

9 Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jêr'e-m'y the prophet, saying, <sup>f</sup> And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that was valued, <sup>g</sup> whom they of the children of Iſ-ra-el did value;

10 And gave them for the potter's field, as the Lord appointed me.

11 And Jê'sus stood before the governor: <sup>h</sup> and the governor asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And Jê'sus said unto him, <sup>i</sup> Thou sayest.

12 And when he was accused of the chief priests and elders, <sup>j</sup> he answered nothing.

13 Then said Pil'ate unto him, <sup>k</sup> Hearest thou not how many things they witness against thee?

14 And he answered him to never a word; insomuch that the governor marvelled greatly.

15 <sup>l</sup> Now at that feast the governor was wont to release unto the people a prisoner, whom they would.

16 And they had then a notable prisoner, called Bâ-râb'bas.

17 Therefore when they were gathered together, Pil'ate said unto them, Whom will ye that I release unto you? Bâ-râb'bas, or Jê'sus which is called Christ?

18 For he knew that for envy they had delivered him.

19 ¶ When he was set down on the judgment seat, his wife sent unto him, saying, Have thou nothing to do with that just man: for I have suffered many things this day in a dream because of him.

20 <sup>m</sup> But the chief priests and elders persuaded the multitude that they should ask Bâ-râb'bas, and destroy Jê'sus.

21 The governor answered and said unto them, Whether of the twain

A. D. 33.

d 2 Sam. 17.

23.

Acts 1. 18.

e Acts 1. 19.

f Zech. 11. 12, 13.

g Or, whom they bought of the children of Israel.

h Mark 15. 2. Luke 23. 3. John 18. 33.

i John 18. 37. 1 Tim. 6. 13.

j ch. 26. 63. John 19. 9.

k ch. 26. 62. John 19. 10.

l Mark 15. 6. Luke 23. 17. John 18. 39.

m Mark 15. 11.

n Luke 23. 18. John 18. 40.

o Deut. 21. 6. o Deut. 19. 10.

p Josh. 2. 19. 2 Sam. 1. 16.

q 1 Kin. 2. 32. Acts 5. 28.

r Is. 53. 5. Mark 15. 15.

s Luke 23. 16, 21, 25.

t John 19. 1, 16.

u Mark 15. 16. John 19. 2.

v Or, governor's house.

w Luke 23. 11. s Ps. 69. 19.

x Is. 53. 3. t Is. 50. 6.

y ch. 26. 67. u Is. 53. 7.

z Num. 15. 35. 1 Kin. 21. 13.

aa Acts 7. 58. Heb. 13. 12.

ab Mark 15. 21. Luke 23. 26.

ac Mark 15. 22. Luke 23. 33. John 19. 17.

ad See ver. 48. Ps. 69. 21.

ae Mark 15. 24. Luke 23. 34. John 19. 24.

will ye that I release unto you? They said, Bâ-râb'bas.

22 Pil'ate saith unto them, What shall I do then with Jê'sus which is called Christ? They all say unto him, Let him be crucified.

23 And the governor said, Why, what evil hath he done? But they cried out the more, saying, Let him be crucified.

24 ¶ When Pil'ate saw that he could prevail nothing, but that rather a tumult was made, he <sup>n</sup> took water, and washed his hands before the multitude, saying, I am innocent of the blood of this just person: see ye to it.

25 Then answered all the people, and said, <sup>o</sup> His blood be on us, and on our children.

26 ¶ Then released he Bâ-râb'bas unto them: and when <sup>p</sup> he took scourged Jê'sus, he delivered him to be crucified.

27 ¶ Then the soldiers of the governor took Jê'sus into the <sup>q</sup> common hall, and gathered unto him the whole band of soldiers.

28 And they stripped him, and <sup>r</sup> put on him a scarlet robe.

29 ¶ <sup>s</sup> And when they had platted a crown of thorns, they put it upon his head, and a reed in his right hand: and they bowed the knee before him, and mocked him, saying, Hail, King of the Jews!

30 And <sup>t</sup> they spit upon him, and took the reed, and smote him on the head.

31 And after that they had mocked him, they took the robe off from him, and put his own raiment on him, <sup>u</sup> and led him away to crucify him.

32 ¶ And as they came out, <sup>v</sup> they found a man of Cÿ-rê-nê, Si'mon by name: him they compelled to bear his cross.

33 ¶ And when they were come unto a place called Gôl'gô-thâ, that is to say, a place of a skull,

34 ¶ <sup>w</sup> They gave him vinegar to drink mingled with gall: and when he had tasted thereof, he would not drink.

35 <sup>x</sup> And they crucified him, and parted his garments, casting lots: that it might be fulfilled which was

spoken by the prophet, ° They parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture did they cast lots.

36 <sup>d</sup> And sitting down they watched him there;

37 And <sup>e</sup> set up over his head his accusation written, THIS IS Jĕ'SUS THE KING OF THE JEWS.

38 <sup>f</sup> Then were there two thieves crucified with him, one on the right hand, and another on the left.

39 ¶ And <sup>g</sup> they that passed by reviled him, wagging their heads,

40 And saying, <sup>h</sup> Thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three days, save thyself. <sup>i</sup> If thou be the Son of God, come down from the cross.

41 Likewise also the chief priests mocking <sup>j</sup> him, with the scribes and elders, said,

42 He saved others; himself he cannot save. If he be the King of Iſ-ra-el, let him now come down from the cross, and we will believe him.

43 <sup>k</sup> He trusted in God; let him deliver him now, if he will have him: for he said, I am the Son of God.

44 <sup>l</sup> The thieves also, which were crucified with him, cast the same in his teeth.

45 <sup>m</sup> Now from the sixth hour there was darkness over all the land unto the ninth hour.

46 And about the ninth hour <sup>n</sup> Jĕ'sus cried with a loud voice, saying, E'li, E'li, lâ'mâ sâ-bach-thâ'ni? that is to say, ° My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?

47 Some of them that stood there, when they heard <sup>o</sup> that, said, This man calleth for E-li'as.

48 And straightway one of them ran, and took a sponge, <sup>p</sup> and filled it with vinegar, and put <sup>q</sup> it on a reed, and gave him to drink.

49 The rest said, Let be, let us see whether E-li'as will come to save him.

50 ¶ <sup>r</sup> Jĕ'sus, when he had cried again with a loud voice, yielded up the ghost.

51 And, behold, <sup>s</sup> the vail of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom; and the earth did quake, and the rocks rent;

A. D. 33.

c Ps. 22. 18.

d ver. 54.

e Mark 15. 26.  
Luke 23. 39.  
John 19. 19.

f Is. 53. 12.  
Mark 15. 27.  
Luke 23. 32.  
John 19. 18.

g Ps. 22. 7;  
109. 25.  
Mark 15. 29.  
Luke 23. 35.

h ch. 26. 61.  
John 2. 19.

i ch. 26. 63.

k Ps. 22. 8.

l Mark 15. 32.  
Luke 23. 39.

m Amos 8. 9.  
Mark 15. 33.  
Luke 23. 44.

n Heb. 5. 7.

o Ps. 22. 1.

p Ps. 69. 21.  
Mark 15. 36.  
Luke 23. 36.  
John 19. 29.

q Mark 15. 37.  
Luke 23. 46.  
r Ex. 26. 51.  
2 Chr. 3. 14.

s Mark 15. 38.  
Luke 23. 45.

t ver. 36.  
Mark 15. 39.  
Luke 23. 47.

u Luke 8. 2, 3.  
Mark 15. 40.  
John 19. 38.

v Is. 53. 9.  
z ch. 16. 21;  
17. 23; 20. 19;  
26. 61.

aa Luke 8. 31;  
10. 34.  
Luke 9. 22;  
18. 33; 24.

ab John 2. 19.

52 And the graves were opened; and many bodies of the saints which slept arose,

53 And came out of the graves after his resurrection, and went into the holy city, and appeared unto many.

54 <sup>a</sup> Now when the centurion, and they that were with him, watching Jĕ'sus, saw the earthquake, and those things that were done, they feared greatly, saying, Truly this was the Son of God.

55 And many women were there beholding afar off, which followed Jĕ'sus from Găl'i-lee, ministering unto him:

56 <sup>b</sup> Among which was Mă'rŷ Măg-dă-lĕ'nĕ, and Mă'rŷ the mother of Jămes and Jô'sēs, and the mother of Zĕb'ĕ-dee's children.

57 <sup>c</sup> When the even was come, there came a rich man of Ār-i-mă-thĕ'ā, named Jô'seph, who also himself was Jĕ'sus' disciple:

58 He went to Pilate, and begged the body of Jĕ'sus. Then Pilate commanded the body to be delivered.

59 And when Jô'seph had taken the body, he wrapped it in a clean linen cloth,

60 And <sup>d</sup> laid it in his own new tomb, which he had hewn out in the rock: and he rolled a great stone to the door of the sepulchre, and departed.

61 And there was Mă'rŷ Măg-dă-lĕ'nĕ, and the other Mă'rŷ, sitting over against the sepulchre.

62 ¶ Now the next day, that followed the day of the preparation, the chief priests and Phă'r-i-sees came together unto Pilate,

63 Saying, Sir, we remember that that deceiver said, while he was yet alive, <sup>e</sup> After three days I will rise again.

64 Command therefore that the sepulchre be made sure until the third day, lest his disciples come by night, and steal him away, and say unto the people, He is risen from the dead: so the last error shall be worse than the first.

65 Pilate said unto them, Ye have a watch: go your way, make <sup>f</sup> it as sure as ye can.

66 So they went, and made the sepulchre sure, <sup>a</sup> sealing the stone, and setting a watch.

## CHAPTER 28.

<sup>1</sup> *Christ's resurrection is declared by an angel to the women. <sup>9</sup> He himself appeareth unto them, and sendeth his disciples to baptize and teach all nations.*

**I**N the <sup>a</sup> end of the sabbath, as it began to dawn toward the first day of the week, came Mā'ry Māgdalē'ne <sup>b</sup> and the other Mā'ry to see the sepulchre.

2 And, behold, there <sup>2</sup> was a great earthquake: for <sup>c</sup> the angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled back the stone from the door, and sat upon it.

3 <sup>d</sup> His countenance was like lightning, and his raiment white as snow:

4 And for fear of him the keepers did shake, and became as dead men.

5 And the angel answered and said unto the women, Fear not ye: for I know that ye seek Jē'sus, which was crucified.

6 He is not here: for he is risen, <sup>e</sup> as he said. Come, see the place where the Lord lay.

7 And go quickly, and tell his disciples that he is risen from the dead; and, behold, <sup>f</sup> he goeth before you into Gāl'i-lee; there shall ye see him: lo, I have told you.

8 And they departed quickly from the sepulchre with fear and great joy; and did run to bring his disciples word.

9 <sup>g</sup> And as they went to tell his disciples, behold, <sup>h</sup> Jē'sus met them, saying, **All hail.** And they came

A. D. 33.

a Dan. 6. 17.

c Mark 16. 1.  
Luke 24. 1.  
John 20. 1.

b ch. 27. 56.

2 Or, had been.

c See Mark 16. 5.  
Luke 24. 4.  
John 20. 12.  
d Dan. 10. 6.  
e ch. 12. 40;  
16. 21; 17. 23;  
20. 19.f ch. 26. 32.  
Mark 16. 7.  
g See Mark 16. 9.

h John 20. 14.

i See John 20. 17.

k Rom. 8. 29.  
Job. 2. 11.l ver. 11.  
ch. 26. 32.  
k Dan. 7. 13,  
14.m ch. 11. 27;  
16. 28.n Luke 1. 32;  
10. 22.o John 3. 35;  
5. 22; 13. 3;  
17. 2.p Acts 2. 36.  
Rom. 14. 9.q 1 Cor. 15. 27.  
Eph. 1. 19, 21.r Heb. 2. 9, 10.  
Heb. 1. 2;  
2. 9.s 1 Pet. 3. 22.  
Rev. 17. 14.t Mark 16. 15.  
m Is. 52. 10.u Luke 24. 47.  
Acts 2. 38, 39.v Rom. 10. 18.  
Col. 1. 23.

3 Or, make disciples, or, Christians

of all nations.

n Acts 2. 42.

and held him by the feet, and worshipped him.

10 Then said Jē'sus unto them, **Be not afraid: go tell <sup>h</sup> my brethren that they go into Gāl'i-lee, and there shall they see me.**

11 ¶ Now when they were going, behold, some of the watch came into the city, and shewed unto the chief priests all the things that were done.

12 And when they were assembled with the elders, and had taken counsel, they gave large money unto the soldiers,

13 Saying, Say ye, His disciples came by night, and stole him away while we slept.

14 And if this come to the governor's ears, we will persuade him, and secure you.

15 So they took the money, and did as they were taught: and this saying is commonly reported among the Jews unto this day.

16 ¶ Then the eleven disciples went away into Gāl'i-lee, into a mountain <sup>i</sup> where Jē'sus had appointed them.

17 And when they saw him, they worshipped him: but some doubted.

18 And Jē'sus came and spake unto them, saying, <sup>k</sup> **All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.**

19 ¶ <sup>l</sup> **Go ye therefore, and <sup>m</sup> teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Hō'ly Ghōst:**

20 <sup>n</sup> **Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you always, even unto the end of the world. Amen.**

## THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO SAINT MARK.

## CHAPTER 1.

<sup>1</sup> *Office of John the Baptist. 9 Jesus is baptized, 12 tempted, 14 he preacheth: 16 calleth Peter, Andrew, James, and John: 32 healeth many diseased persons.*

**T**HE beginning of the gospel of Jē'sus Christ, <sup>a</sup> the Son of God; 2 As it is written in the prophets, <sup>b</sup> Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

3 <sup>c</sup> The voice of one crying in the

A. D. 26.

a Matt. 14. 33.  
Luke 1. 35.b Matt. 3. 1.  
Matt. 11. 10.

c Luke 7. 27.

d Matt. 3. 3.  
Luke 3. 4.

e John 1. 15, 23.

f Matt. 3. 1.  
Luke 3. 3.g John 3. 23.  
4 Or, unto.

h Matt. 3. 5.

wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

4 <sup>d</sup> John did baptize in the wilderness, and preach the baptism of repentance <sup>e</sup> for the remission of sins.

5 <sup>e</sup> And there went out unto him all the land of Jū-de'a, and they of Jē-ru-sā-lēm, and were all baptized of him in the river of Jōr-dān, confessing their sins.



6 And Jóhn was <sup>f</sup>clothed with camel's hair, and with a girdle of a skin about his loins; and he did eat <sup>g</sup>locusts and wild honey;

7 And preached, saying, <sup>h</sup>There cometh one mightier than I after me, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to stoop down and unloose.

8 <sup>i</sup>I indeed have baptized you with water: but he shall baptize you <sup>k</sup>with the Hó'ly Ghó'st.

9 <sup>l</sup>And it came to pass in those days, that Jé'sus came from Náz'a-réth of Gál'i-lee, and was baptized of Jóhn in Jór'dán.

10 <sup>m</sup>And straightway coming up out of the water, he saw the heavens <sup>n</sup>opened, and the Spirit like a dove descending upon him:

11 And there came a voice from heaven, saying, <sup>o</sup>Thou art my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

12 <sup>p</sup>And immediately the Spirit driveth him into the wilderness.

13 And he was there in the wilderness forty days, tempted of Sā'tan; and was with the wild beasts; <sup>q</sup>and the angels ministered unto him.

14 <sup>r</sup>Now after that Jóhn was put in prison, Jé'sus came into Gál'i-lee, <sup>s</sup>preaching the gospel of the kingdom of God,

15 And saying, <sup>t</sup>The time is fulfilled, and <sup>u</sup>the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the gospel.

16 <sup>v</sup>Now as he walked by the sea of Gál'i-lee, he saw SÍ'mon and Án-drew his brother casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers.

17 And Jé'sus said unto them, **Come ye after me, and I will make you to become fishers of men.**

18 And straightway <sup>w</sup>they forsook their nets, and followed him.

19 <sup>x</sup>And when he had gone a little farther thence, he saw Jámeš the son of Zéb'e-dee, and Jóhn his brother, who also were in the ship mending their nets.

20 And straightway he called them: and they left their father Zéb'e-dee in the ship with the hired servants, and went after him.

21 <sup>y</sup>And they went into Că-pěr'nă-

A. D. 26.

<sup>f</sup> Matt. 3. 4.

<sup>g</sup> Lev. 11. 22.

<sup>h</sup> Matt. 3. 11.  
John 1. 27.  
Acts 13. 25.

<sup>i</sup> Acts 1. 5;  
11. 16; 19. 4.  
<sup>k</sup> Is. 44. 3.  
Joel 2. 28.

<sup>l</sup> Acts 2. 4. 10.  
45; 11. 15, 16.  
1 Cor. 12. 13.

A. D. 27.]  
<sup>m</sup> Matt. 3. 13.  
Luke 3. 21.

<sup>n</sup> Matt. 3. 16.  
John 1. 32.

<sup>o</sup> Or, cloven,  
or, rent.

<sup>p</sup> Ps. 2. 7.  
Matt. 3. 17.  
ch. 9. 7.

<sup>q</sup> Matt. 4. 1.  
Luke 4. 1.

<sup>r</sup> Matt. 4. 11.  
3 A. D. 30,  
ending.

<sup>s</sup> Matt. 4. 12.

<sup>t</sup> Matt. 4. 23.

<sup>u</sup> Dan. 9. 25.  
Gal. 4. 4.  
Eph. 1. 10.  
<sup>v</sup> Matt. 3. 2;  
4. 17.

<sup>w</sup> Matt. 4. 18.  
Luke 5. 4.

<sup>x</sup> Matt. 19. 27.  
Luke 5. 11.

<sup>y</sup> Matt. 4. 21.

<sup>z</sup> Matt. 4. 13.

Luke 4. 31.

<sup>a</sup> Matt. 28.

<sup>b</sup> Luke 4. 33.

<sup>c</sup> Matt. 8. 29.

<sup>d</sup> ver. 34.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 9. 20.

<sup>f</sup> Matt. 8. 14.

Luke 4. 38.

<sup>g</sup> Matt. 8. 16.

Luke 4. 40.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 3. 12.

Luke 4. 41.

See Acts 16.

17, 18.

<sup>i</sup> Or, to say  
that they  
knew him.

<sup>j</sup> Luke 4. 42.  
A. D. 31.]

üm; and straightway on the sabbath day he entered into the synagogue, and taught.

22 <sup>a</sup>And they were astonished at his doctrine: for he taught them as one that had authority, and not as the scribes.

23 <sup>b</sup>And there was in their synagogue a man with an unclean spirit; and he cried out,

24 Saying, Let us alone; <sup>c</sup>what have we to do with thee, thou Jé'sus of Náz'a-réth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art, the Holy One of God.

25 And Jé'sus <sup>d</sup>rebuked him, saying, **Hold thy peace, and come out of him.**

26 And when the unclean spirit <sup>e</sup>had torn him, and cried with a loud voice, he came out of him.

27 And they were all amazed, inso-much that they questioned among themselves, saying, What thing is this? what new doctrine is this? for with authority commandeth he even the unclean spirits, and they do obey him.

28 And immediately his fame spread abroad throughout all the region round about Gál'i-lee.

29 <sup>f</sup>And forthwith, when they were come out of the synagogue, they entered into the house of SÍ'mon and Án-drew, with Jámeš and Jóhn.

30 But SÍ'mon's wife's mother lay sick of a fever, and anon they tell him of her.

31 And he came and took her by the hand, and lifted her up; and immediately the fever left her, and she ministered unto them.

32 <sup>g</sup>And at even, when the sun did set, they brought unto him all that were diseased, and them that were possessed with devils.

33 And all the city was gathered together at the door.

34 And he healed many that were sick of divers diseases, and cast out many devils; and <sup>h</sup>suffered not the devils <sup>i</sup>to speak, because they knew him.

35 And <sup>j</sup>in the morning, rising up a great while before day, he went out, and departed into a solitary place, and there prayed.

36 And Si'mon and they that were with him followed after him.

37 And when they had found him, they said unto him, All *men* seek for thee.

38 And he said unto them, <sup>k</sup> Let us go into the next towns, that I may preach there also: for <sup>l</sup> therefore came I forth.

39 <sup>m</sup> And he preached in their synagogues throughout all Gal'i-lee, and cast out devils.

40 <sup>n</sup> And there came a leper to him, beseeching him, and kneeling down to him, and saying unto him, If thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

41 And Jē'sus, moved with compassion, put forth *his* hand, and touched him, and saith unto him, **I will; be thou clean.**

42 And as soon as he had spoken, immediately the leprosy departed from him, and he was cleansed.

43 And he straitly charged him, and forthwith sent him away;

44 And saith unto him, See thou say nothing to any man: but go thy way, shew thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing those things <sup>o</sup> which Mō'ses commanded, for a testimony unto them.

45 <sup>p</sup> But he went out, and began to publish it much, and to blaze abroad the matter, insomuch that Jē'sus could no more openly enter into the city, but was without in desert places: <sup>q</sup> and they came to him from every quarter.

#### CHAPTER 2.

1 *Christ healeth one sick of the palsy, 14 calleth Mat-  
theu from the receipt of custom, 15 and excuseth  
his disciples for not fasting.*

AND again <sup>a</sup> he entered into Cā-pēr'nā-ūm after some days; and it was noised that he was in the house.

2 And straightway many were gathered together, insomuch that there was no room to receive them, no, not so much as about the door: and he preached the word unto them.

3 And they come unto him, bringing one sick of the palsy, which was borne of four.

4 And when they could not come nigh unto him for the press, they uncovered the roof where he was: and when they had broken it up, they let

A. D. 31.

k Luke 4. 43.

l Is. 61. 1.

John 16. 28;

17. 4.

m Matt. 4. 23.

Luke 4. 44.

n Matt. 8. 2.

Luke 5. 12.

o Lev. 14. 3.

4. 10.

Luke 5. 14.

p Luke 5. 15.

q ch. 2. 13.

a Matt. 9. 1.

Luke 5. 18.

b Job 14. 4.

Is. 43. 25.

c Matt. 9. 4.

d Matt. 9. 5.

e Matt. 9. 9.

f Matt. 9. 9.

Luke 5. 27.

2 Or, at the

place where

the custom

was re-

ceived.

g Matt. 9. 10.

h Matt. 9. 12.

13; 18. 11.

Luke 5. 31.

32; 19. 10.

1 Tim. 1. 15.

down the bed wherein the sick of the palsy lay.

5 When Jē'sus saw their faith, he said unto the sick of the palsy, **Son, thy sins be forgiven thee.**

6 But there were certain of the scribes sitting there, and reasoning in their hearts,

7 Why doth this man thus speak blasphemies? <sup>b</sup> who can forgive sins but God only?

8 And immediately <sup>c</sup> when Jē'sus perceived in his spirit that they so reasoned within themselves, he said unto them, **Why reason ye these things in your hearts?**

9 <sup>d</sup> Whether is it easier to say to the sick of the palsy, *Thy sins be forgiven thee*; or to say, *Arise, and take up thy bed, and walk*?

10 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (he saith to the sick of the palsy,)

11 **I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy bed, and go thy way into thine house.**

12 And immediately he arose, took up the bed, and went forth before them all; insomuch that they were all amazed, and glorified God, saying, We never saw it on this fashion.

13 <sup>e</sup> And he went forth again by the sea side; and all the multitude resorted unto him, and he taught them.

14 <sup>f</sup> And as he passed by, he saw Lē'vi the son of Āl-phā'e'us sitting <sup>2</sup> at the receipt of custom, and said unto him, **Follow me.** And he arose and followed him.

15 <sup>g</sup> And it came to pass, that, as Jē'sus sat at meat in his house, many publicans and sinners sat also together with Jē'sus and his disciples: for there were many, and they followed him.

16 And when the scribes and Phār'i-sees saw him eat with publicans and sinners, they said unto his disciples, How is it that he eateth and drinketh with publicans and sinners?

17 When Jē'sus heard it, he saith unto them, <sup>h</sup> They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

18 <sup>†</sup> And the disciples of Jōhn and of the Phār'ī-sees used to fast: and they come and say unto him, Why do the disciples of Jōhn and of the Phār'ī-sees fast, but thy disciples fast not?

19 And Jē'sus said unto them, Can the children of the bridechamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them? as long as they have the bridegroom with them, they cannot fast.

20 But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then shall they fast in those days.

21 No man also seweth a piece of <sup>2</sup> new cloth on an old garment: else the new piece that filled it up taketh away from the old, and the rent is made worse.

22 And no man putteth new wine into old bottles: else the new wine doth burst the bottles, and the wine is spilled, and the bottles will be marred: but new wine must be put into new bottles.

23 <sup>2</sup> And it came to pass, that he went through the corn fields on the sabbath day; and his disciples began, as they went, <sup>1</sup> to pluck the ears of corn.

24 And the Phār'ī-sees said unto him, Behold, why do they on the sabbath day that which is not lawful?

25 And he said unto them, Have ye never read <sup>m</sup> what Dā'vid did, when he had need, and was an hungred, he, and they that were with him?

26 How he went into the house of God in the days of Ā-bī'g-thār the high priest, and did eat the shewbread, <sup>n</sup> which is not lawful to eat but for the priests, and gave also to them which were with him?

27 And he said unto them, The sabbath was made for man, and not man for the sabbath:

28 Therefore <sup>o</sup> the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.

### CHAPTER 3.

<sup>1</sup> Christ healeth the withered hand: 13 he chooseth his twelve apostles,

AND <sup>a</sup> he entered again into the synagogue; and there was a man there which had a withered hand.

A. D. 31.

<sup>†</sup> Matt. 9. 14.  
Luke 5. 33.

<sup>2</sup> Or, raw, or, unwrought.

<sup>†</sup> Matt. 12. 1.  
Luke 6. 1.

<sup>1</sup> Deut. 23. 25.

<sup>m</sup> 1 Sam. 21. 6.

<sup>n</sup> Ex. 29. 32.

<sup>35</sup> Lev. 24. 9.

<sup>o</sup> Matt. 12. 8.

<sup>a</sup> Matt. 12. 9.

Luke 6. 6.

<sup>3</sup> Gr. Arise,

stand forth

in the midst.

<sup>4</sup> Or, blindness.

<sup>b</sup> Matt. 12. 14.

<sup>c</sup> Matt. 22. 16.

<sup>d</sup> Luke 6. 17.

<sup>5</sup> Or, rushed.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 1. 23, 24.

Luke 4. 41.

<sup>f</sup> Matt. 14. 33.

ch. 1. 1.

<sup>g</sup> Matt. 12. 16.

ch. 1. 25, 34.

<sup>h</sup> Matt. 10. 1.

Luke 6. 12;

9. 1.

<sup>i</sup> John 1. 42.

2 And they watched him, whether he would heal him on the sabbath day; that they might accuse him.

3 And he saith unto the man which had the withered hand, <sup>8</sup> Stand forth.

4 And he saith unto them, Is it lawful to do good on the sabbath days, or to do evil? to save life, or to kill? But they held their peace.

5 And when he had looked round about on them with anger, being grieved for the <sup>4</sup> hardness of their hearts, he saith unto the man, **Stretch forth thine hand.** And he stretched it out: and his hand was restored whole as the other.

6 <sup>b</sup> And the Phār'ī-sees went forth, and straightway took counsel with <sup>c</sup> the Hē-rō'di-an against him, how they might destroy him.

7 But Jē'sus withdrew himself with his disciples to the sea: and a great multitude from Gāl'ī-lee followed him, <sup>d</sup> and from Jū-dæ'a,

8 And from Jē-ry'sā-lēm, and from ĩ-dy-mæ'a, and from beyond Jōr-dān; and they about Tyre and Sī-dōn, a great multitude, when they had heard what great things he did, came unto him.

9 And he spake to his disciples, that a small ship should wait on him because of the multitude, lest they should throng him.

10 For he had healed many; inso-much that they <sup>e</sup> pressed upon him for to touch him, as many as had plagues.

11 <sup>e</sup> And unclean spirits, when they saw him, fell down before him, and cried, saying, <sup>f</sup> Thou art the Son of God.

12 And <sup>g</sup> he straitly charged them that they should not make him known.

13 <sup>h</sup> And he goeth up into a mountain, and calleth unto him whom he would: and they came unto him.

14 And he ordained twelve, that they should be with him, and that he might send them forth to preach,

15 And to have power to heal sicknesses, and to cast out devils:

16 And Sī-mon <sup>i</sup> he surnamed Pē-tēr;

17 And Jāmeş the son of Zēb'ē-dee, and Jōhn the brother of Jāmeş; and



he surnamed them Bō-ān-ēr'ges, which is, The sons of thunder:

18 And Ān'drew, and Phil'ip, and Bār-thōl'ō-mew, and Māt'thew, and Thōm'as, and Jāmes the son of Āl-phāe'us, and Thād-dæ'us, and Si'mon the Cā'nān-ite,

19 And Jū'das Is-cār'i-ot, which also betrayed him: and they went <sup>2</sup>into an house.

20 And the multitude cometh together again, <sup>k</sup>so that they could not so much as eat bread.

21 And when his <sup>3</sup>friends heard of it, they went out to lay hold on him: for they said, He is beside himself.

22 ¶ And the scribes which came down from Jē-rp'sā-lēm said, <sup>m</sup>He hath Bē-ēl'zē-būb, and by the prince of the devils casteth he out devils.

23 <sup>n</sup>And he called them unto him, and said unto them in parables, How can Sā'tan cast out Sā'tan?

24 And if a kingdom be divided against itself, that kingdom cannot stand.

25 And if a house be divided against itself, that house cannot stand.

26 And if Sā'tan rise up against himself, and be divided, he cannot stand, but hath an end.

27 <sup>o</sup>No man can enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he will first bind the strong man; and then he will spoil his house.

28 <sup>p</sup>Verily I say unto you, All sins shall be forgiven unto the sons of men, and blasphemies wherewith soever they shall blaspheme:

29 But he that shall blaspheme against the Hō'ly Ghōst hath never forgiveness, but is in danger of eternal damnation:

30 Because they said, He hath an unclean spirit.

31 ¶ There came then his brethren and his mother, and, standing without, sent unto him, calling him.

32 And the multitude sat about him, and they said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren without seek for thee.

33 And he answered them, saying, Who is my mother, or my brethren?

34 And he looked round about on

A. D. 31.

2 Or, home.

k ch. 6. 21.

3 Or, kinsmen.

l John 7. 5; 10. 20.

m Matt. 9. 34; 10. 25.

John 11. 15. John 7. 20; 8. 48, 52; 10. 20.

n Matt. 12. 25.

o Is. 49. 24. Matt. 12. 29.

p Matt. 12. 31. Luke 12. 10. 1 John 5. 16.

q Matt. 12. 46. Luke 8. 19.

r Matt. 13. 1. Luke 8. 4.

b ch. 12. 38. c John 15. 5.

Col. 1. 6. d Matt. 13. 10.

John 8. 9. &c. e 1 Cor. 5. 12.

Col. 4. 5. 1 Thess. 4. 12.

1 Tim. 3. 7. f Is. 6. 9.

Matt. 13. 14. Luke 8. 10.

John 12. 40. Acts 28. 26.

Rom. 11. 8.

them which sat about him, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren!

35 For whosoever shall do the will of God, the same is my brother, and my sister, and mother.

#### CHAPTER 4.

1 *The parable of the sower, 14 and the meaning thereof. 26 The parable of the seed growing secretly. 35 Christ stilleth the tempest on the sea.*

AND <sup>a</sup>he began again to teach by the sea side: and there was gathered unto him a great multitude, so that he entered into a ship, and sat in the sea; and the whole multitude was by the sea on the land.

2 And he taught them many things by parables, <sup>b</sup>and said unto them in his doctrine,

3 Hearken; Behold, there went out a sower to sow:

4 And it came to pass, as he sowed, some fell by the way side, and the fowls of the air came and devoured it up.

5 And some fell on stony ground, where it had not much earth; and immediately it sprang up, because it had no depth of earth:

6 But when the sun was up, it was scorched; and because it had no root, it withered away.

7 And some fell among thorns, and the thorns grew up, and choked it, and it yielded no fruit.

8 And other fell on good ground, <sup>c</sup>and did yield fruit that sprang up and increased; and brought forth, some thirty, and some sixty, and some an hundred.

9 And he said unto them, He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

10 <sup>a</sup>And when he was alone, they that were about him with the twelve asked of him the parable.

11 And he said unto them, Unto you it is given to know the mystery of the kingdom of God: but unto <sup>e</sup>them that are without, all these things are done in parables:

12 <sup>f</sup>That seeing they may see, and not perceive; and hearing they may hear, and not understand; lest at any time they should be converted, and *their* sins should be forgiven them.

13 And he said unto them, Know ye not this parable? and how then will ye know all parables?

14 ¶ <sup>o</sup> The sower soweth the word.

15 And these are they by the way side, where the word is sown; but when they have heard, Sa'tan cometh immediately, and taketh away the word that was sown in their hearts.

16 And these are they likewise which are sown on stony ground; who, when they have heard the word, immediately receive it with gladness;

17 And have no root in themselves, and so endure but for a time: afterward, when affliction or persecution ariseth for the word's sake, immediately they are offended.

18 And these are they which are sown among thorns; such as hear the word,

19 And the cares of this world, <sup>h</sup> and the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it becometh unfruitful.

20 And these are they which are sown on good ground; such as hear the word, and receive it, and bring forth fruit, some thirtyfold, some sixty, and some an hundred.

21 ¶ <sup>4</sup> And he said unto them, Is a candle brought to be put under a <sup>2</sup> bushel, or under a bed? and not to be set on a candlestick?

22 <sup>k</sup> For there is nothing hid, which shall not be manifested; neither was any thing kept secret, but that it should come abroad.

23 <sup>l</sup> If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.

24 And he said unto them, Take heed what ye hear: <sup>m</sup> with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you: and unto you that hear shall more be given.

25 <sup>n</sup> For he that hath, to him shall be given: and he that hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he hath.

26 ¶ And he said, <sup>o</sup> So is the kingdom of God, as if a man should cast seed into the ground;

27 And should sleep, and rise night and day, and the seed should spring and grow up, he knoweth not how.

28 For the earth bringeth forth fruit of herself; first the blade, then

A. D. 31.

<sup>p</sup> Matt. 13. 19.

<sup>h</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 9, 17.

<sup>4</sup> Matt. 5. 15. Luke 8. 16; 11. 33.

<sup>2</sup> The word in the original signifieth a less measure, as Matt. 5. 15. & Matt. 10. 26. Luke 12. 2.

<sup>l</sup> ver. 9. Matt. 11. 15.

<sup>m</sup> Matt. 7. 2. Luke 6. 38.

<sup>n</sup> Matt. 13. 12; 25. 29. Luke 8. 18; 19. 26.

<sup>o</sup> Matt. 13. 24.

<sup>3</sup> Or, ripe.

<sup>p</sup> Rev. 14. 15.

<sup>q</sup> Matt. 13. 31.

<sup>r</sup> Matt. 13. 34.

<sup>s</sup> Matt. 8. 18, 23.

<sup>t</sup> Luke 8. 22.

the ear, after that the full corn in the ear.

29 But when the fruit is <sup>s</sup> brought forth, immediately <sup>p</sup> he putteth in the sickle, because the harvest is come.

30 ¶ And he said, <sup>q</sup> Whereunto shall we liken the kingdom of God? or with what comparison shall we compare it?

31 It is like a grain of mustard seed, which, when it is sown in the earth, is less than all the seeds that be in the earth:

32 But when it is sown, it groweth up, and becometh greater than all herbs, and shooteth out great branches; so that the fowls of the air may lodge under the shadow of it.

33 <sup>r</sup> And with many such parables spake he the word unto them, as they were able to hear it.

34 But without a parable spake he not unto them: and when they were alone, he expounded all things to his disciples.

35 <sup>s</sup> And the same day, when the even was come, he saith unto them, Let us pass over unto the other side.

36 And when they had sent away the multitude, they took him even as he was in the ship. And there were also with him other little ships.

37 And there arose a great storm of wind, and the waves beat into the ship, so that it was now full.

38 And he was in the hinder part of the ship, asleep on a pillow: and they awake him, and say unto him, Master, carest thou not that we perish?

39 And he arose, and rebuked the wind, and said unto the sea, Peace, be still. And the wind ceased, and there was a great calm.

40 And he said unto them, Why are ye so fearful? how is it that ye have no faith?

41 And they feared exceedingly, and said one to another, What manner of man is this, that even the wind and the sea obey him?

# CHAPTER 5.

<sup>1</sup> Christ delivereth the possessed of the legion of devils. <sup>25</sup> He healeth the woman of the bloody issue, <sup>35</sup> and raiseth from death Jairus his daughter.

AND <sup>a</sup>they came over unto the other side of the sea, into the country of the Gād'g-rēneq.

2 And when he was come out of the ship, immediately there met him out of the tombs a man with an unclean spirit,

3 Who had *his* dwelling among the tombs; and no man could bind him, no, not with chains:

4 Because that he had been often bound with fetters and chains, and the chains had been plucked asunder by him, and the fetters broken in pieces: neither could any *man* tame him.

5 And always, night and day, he was in the mountains, and in the tombs, crying, and cutting himself with stones.

6 But when he saw Jē'sus afar off, he ran and worshipped him,

7 And cried with a loud voice, and said, What have I to do with thee, Jē'sus, *thou* Son of the most high God? I adjure thee by God, that thou torment me not.

8 For he said unto him, **Come out of the man, *thou* unclean spirit.**

9 And he asked him, **What is thy name?** And he answered, saying, My name is Legion: for we are many.

10 And he besought him much that he would not send them away out of the country.

11 Now there was there nigh unto the mountains a great herd of swine feeding.

12 And all the devils besought him, saying, Send us into the swine, that we may enter into them.

13 And forthwith Jē'sus gave them leave. And the unclean spirits went out, and entered into the swine: and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the sea, (they were about two thousand;) and were choked in the sea.

14 And they that fed the swine fled, and told *it* in the city, and in the country. And they went out to see what it was that was done.

15 And they come to Jē'sus, and see him that was possessed with the devil, and had the legion, sitting, and clothed, and in his right mind: and they were afraid.

A. D. 31.

<sup>a</sup> Matt. 8. 28.  
Luke 8. 26.

<sup>b</sup> Matt. 8. 34.  
Acts 16. 39.

<sup>c</sup> Luke 8. 38.

<sup>d</sup> Matt. 9. 1.  
Luke 8. 40.

<sup>e</sup> Matt. 9. 18.  
Luke 8. 41.

<sup>f</sup> Lev. 15. 25.  
Matt. 9. 20.

<sup>g</sup> Luke 6. 19:  
8. 46.

16 And they that saw *it* told them how it befell to him that was possessed with the devil, and also concerning the swine.

17 And <sup>b</sup>they began to pray him to depart out of their coasts.

18 And when he was come into the ship, <sup>c</sup>he that had been possessed with the devil prayed him that he might be with him.

19 Howbeit Jē'sus suffered him not, but saith unto him, **Go home to thy friends, and tell them how great things the Lord hath done for thee, and hath had compassion on thee.**

20 And he departed, and began to publish in Dē-cāp'ō-lis how great things Jē'sus had done for him: and all *men* did marvel.

21 <sup>d</sup>And when Jē'sus was passed over again by ship unto the other side, much people gathered unto him: and he was nigh unto the sea.

22 <sup>e</sup>And, behold, there cometh one of the rulers of the synagogue, Jā-i-rus by name; and when he saw him, he fell at his feet,

23 And besought him greatly, saying, My little daughter lieth at the point of death: *I pray thee*, come and lay thy hands on her, that she may be healed; and she shall live.

24 And Jē'sus went with him; and much people followed him, and thronged him.

25 And a certain woman, <sup>f</sup>which had an issue of blood twelve years,

26 And had suffered many things of many physicians, and had spent all that she had, and was nothing bettered, but rather grew worse,

27 When she had heard of Jē'sus, came in the press behind, and touched his garment.

28 For she said, If I may touch but his clothes, I shall be whole.

29 And straightway the fountain of her blood was dried up; and she felt in *her* body that she was healed of that plague.

30 And Jē'sus, immediately knowing in himself that <sup>g</sup>virtue had gone out of him, turned him about in the press, and said, **Who touched my clothes?**

31 And his disciples said unto him, Thou seest the multitude thronging



thee, and sayest thou, Who touched me?

32 And he looked round about to see her that had done this thing.

33 But the woman fearing and trembling, knowing what was done in her, came and fell down before him, and told him all the truth.

34 And he said unto her, **Daughter, thy faith hath made thee whole; go in peace, and be whole of thy plague.**

35 While he yet spake, there came from the ruler of the synagogue's house certain which said, Thy daughter is dead: why troublest thou the Master any further?

36 As soon as Jē'sus heard the word that was spoken, he saith unto the ruler of the synagogue, **Be not afraid, only believe.**

37 And he suffered no man to follow him, save Pē'tēr, and Jāmeš, and Jōhn the brother of Jāmeš.

38 And he cometh to the house of the ruler of the synagogue, and seeth the tumult, and them that wept and wailed greatly.

39 And when he was come in, he saith unto them, **Why make ye this ado, and weep? the damsel is not dead, but <sup>k</sup>sleepeth.**

40 And they laughed him to scorn. But when he had put them all out, he taketh the father and the mother of the damsel, and them that were with him, and entereth in where the damsel was lying.

41 And he took the damsel by the hand, and said unto her, **Tāl'ī-thā cū'mī;** which is, being interpreted, Damsel, I say unto thee, arise.

42 And straightway the damsel arose, and walked; for she was of the age of twelve years. And they were astonished with a great astonishment.

43 And <sup>m</sup>he charged them straitly that no man should know it; and commanded that something should be given her to eat.

#### CHAPTER 6.

<sup>1</sup> Christ is condemned of his countrymen. <sup>27</sup> John Baptist is beheaded, and buried. <sup>34</sup> The miracle of the loaves and fishes.

**A**ND "he went out from thence, and came into his own country; and his disciples follow him.

2 And when the sabbath day was

A. D. 31.

<sup>h</sup> Matt. 9. 22.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 10. 52.  
<sup>Acts</sup> 14. 9.  
<sup>i</sup> Luke 8. 49.

<sup>k</sup> John 11. 11.  
<sup>l</sup> Acts 9. 40.  
<sup>m</sup> Matt. 8. 4;  
9. 30; 12. 16;  
17. 9.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 3. 12.  
Luke 5. 14.

<sup>n</sup> Matt. 13. 54.  
Luke 4. 16.  
<sup>b</sup> John 6. 42.  
<sup>c</sup> See Matt.  
12. 46.  
Gal. 1. 19.  
<sup>d</sup> Matt. 11. 6.  
<sup>e</sup> Matt. 13. 57.  
John 4. 44.  
<sup>f</sup> See Gen.  
19. 22; 32. 25.  
Matt. 13. 58.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 9. 23.  
<sup>g</sup> 1s. 59. 16.  
<sup>h</sup> Matt. 9. 35.  
Luke 13. 22.  
<sup>i</sup> Matt. 10. 1.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 9. 13, 14.  
Luke 9. 1.  
2 The word

signifieth  
a piece of  
brassmoney,  
in value  
somewhat  
less than a  
farthing.

Matt. 10. 9.  
but here it  
is taken in  
general for  
money.

Luke 9. 3.  
<sup>k</sup> Acts 12. 8.  
Matt. 10. 11.  
Luke 9. 4;  
10. 7, 8.  
<sup>m</sup> Matt. 10.  
14.  
Luke 10. 10.

<sup>n</sup> Acts 13.  
51; 18. 6.  
<sup>3</sup> Gr. or.  
James 5.  
9, 14.  
<sup>2</sup> Matt. 14. 1.  
Luke 9. 7.  
<sup>g</sup> Matt. 16.  
14.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 8. 28.

come, he began to teach in the synagogue: and many hearing him were astonished, saying, <sup>b</sup>From whence hath this man these things? and what wisdom is this which is given unto him, that even such mighty works are wrought by his hands?

3 Is not this the carpenter, the son of Mā'r'y, <sup>c</sup>the brother of Jāmeš, and Jō'sēs, and of Jū'da, and Si'mon? and are not his sisters here with us? And they <sup>d</sup>were offended at him.

4 But Jē'sus said unto them, **A prophet is not without honour, but in his own country, and among his own kin, and in his own house.**

5 And he could there do no mighty work, save that he laid his hands upon a few sick folk, and healed them.

6 And <sup>g</sup>he marvelled because of their unbelief. <sup>h</sup>And he went round about the villages, teaching.

7 ¶ <sup>i</sup>And he called unto him the twelve, and began to send them forth by two and two; and gave them power over unclean spirits;

8 And commanded them that they should take nothing for their journey, save a staff only; no scrip, no bread, no <sup>2</sup>money in their purse:

9 But <sup>k</sup>be shod with sandals; and not put on two coats.

10 And he said unto them, **In what place soever ye enter into an house, there abide till ye depart from that place.**

11 <sup>m</sup>And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear you, when ye depart thence, <sup>n</sup>shake off the dust under your feet for a testimony against them. Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Sōd'om <sup>3</sup>and Gō-mō'r'hā in the day of judgment, than for that city.

12 And they went out, and preached that men should repent.

13 And they cast out many devils, <sup>o</sup>and anointed with oil many that were sick, and healed them.

14 <sup>p</sup>And king Hēr'od heard of him; (for his name was spread abroad:;) and he said, That John the Bap'tist was risen from the dead, and therefore mighty works do shew forth themselves in him.

15 <sup>q</sup>Others said, That it is E-l'as.

And others said, That it is a prophet, or as one of the prophets.

16 <sup>r</sup> But when Hēr'od heard thereof, he said, It is Jōhn, whom I beheaded: he is risen from the dead.

17 For Hēr'od himself had sent forth and laid hold upon Jōhn, and bound him in prison for Hēr-rō'di-as' sake, his brother Phil'ip's wife: for he had married her.

18 For Jōhn had said unto Hēr'od, <sup>e</sup> It is not lawful for thee to have thy brother's wife.

19 Therefore Hēr-rō'di-as had <sup>2</sup> a quarrel against him, and would have killed him; but she could not:

20 For Hēr'od <sup>t</sup> feared Jōhn, knowing that he was a just man and an holy, and <sup>3</sup> observed him; and when he heard him, he did many things, and heard him gladly.

21 <sup>u</sup> And when a convenient day was come, that Hēr'od <sup>x</sup> on his birthday made a supper to his lords, high captains, and chief estates of Gal'i-lee;

22 And when the daughter of the said Hēr-rō'di-as came in, and danced, and pleased Hēr'od and them that sat with him, the king said unto the damsel, Ask of me whatsoever thou wilt, and I will give it thee.

23 And he sware unto her, <sup>y</sup> Whatsoever thou shalt ask of me, I will give it thee, unto the half of my kingdom.

24 And she went forth, and said unto her mother, What shall I ask? And she said, The head of Jōhn the Bāp'tist.

25 And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou give me by and by in a charger the head of Jōhn the Bāp'tist.

26 <sup>z</sup> And the king was exceeding sorry; yet for his oath's sake, and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her.

27 And immediately the king sent <sup>4</sup> an executioner, and commanded his head to be brought: and he went and beheaded him in the prison,

28 And brought his head in a charger, and gave it to the damsel: and the damsel gave it to her mother.

29 And when his disciples heard of

A. D. 31.

<sup>r</sup> Matt. 14. 2.  
Luke 3. 19.

A. D. 30.]

<sup>s</sup> Lev. 18. 16;  
20. 21.

<sup>2</sup> Or, an inward grudge.

<sup>t</sup> Matt. 14. 5;  
21. 26.

<sup>3</sup> Or, kept him, or, saved him.

<sup>u</sup> Matt. 14. 6.

A. D. 32.]

<sup>x</sup> Gen. 40. 20.

<sup>y</sup> Esther 5. 3,  
6; 7. 2.

<sup>z</sup> Matt. 14. 9.  
<sup>4</sup> Or, one of his guard.

<sup>a</sup> Luke 9. 10.  
<sup>b</sup> Matt. 14. 13.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 3. 20.

<sup>d</sup> Matt. 14. 13.  
<sup>e</sup> Matt. 9. 36;  
14. 14.

<sup>f</sup> Luke 9. 11.  
<sup>g</sup> Matt. 14. 15.  
Luke 9. 12.

<sup>h</sup> Num. 11. 13, 22.  
<sup>i</sup> 2 Kin. 4. 43.

<sup>5</sup> The Roman penny is sevenpence halfpenny: as

Matt. 18. 28.  
<sup>i</sup> Matt. 14. 17.

Luke 9. 13.  
John 6. 9.  
See Matt. 15.

<sup>34</sup> ch. 8. 5.  
<sup>k</sup> 1 Sam. 9. 13.

Matt. 26. 26.

it, they came and took up his corpse, and laid it in a tomb.

30 <sup>a</sup> And the apostles gathered themselves together unto Jē'sus, and told him all things, both what they had done, and what they had taught.

31 <sup>b</sup> And he said unto them, **Come ye yourselves apart into a desert place, and rest a while:** for <sup>c</sup> there were many coming and going, and they had no leisure so much as to eat.

32 <sup>d</sup> And they departed into a desert place by ship privately.

33 And the people saw them departing, and many knew him, and ran afoot thither out of all cities, and outwent them, and came together unto him.

34 <sup>e</sup> And Jē'sus, when he came out, saw much people, and was moved with compassion toward them, because they were as sheep not having a shepherd: and <sup>f</sup> he began to teach them many things.

35 <sup>g</sup> And when the day was now far spent, his disciples came unto him, and said, This is a desert place, and now the time is far passed:

36 Send them away, that they may go into the country round about, and into the villages, and buy themselves bread: for they have nothing to eat.

37 He answered and said unto them, **Give ye them to eat.** And they say unto him, <sup>h</sup> Shall we go and buy two hundred <sup>5</sup> pennyworth of bread, and give them to eat?

38 He saith unto them, **How many loaves have ye? go and see.** And when they knew, they say, <sup>i</sup> Five, and two fishes.

39 And he commanded them to make all sit down by companies upon the green grass.

40 And they sat down in ranks, by hundreds, and by fifties.

41 And when he had taken the five loaves and the two fishes, he looked up to heaven, <sup>k</sup> and blessed, and brake the loaves, and gave them to his disciples to set before them; and the two fishes divided he among them all.

42 And they did all eat, and were filled.

43 And they took up twelve baskets



full of the fragments, and of the fishes.

44 And they that did eat of the loaves were about five thousand men.

45 And straightway he constrained his disciples to get into the ship, and to go to the other side before<sup>2</sup> unto Bêth-sâ'î-dâ, while he sent away the people.

46 And when he had sent them away, he departed into a mountain to pray.

47 And when even was come, the ship was in the midst of the sea, and he alone on the land.

48 And he saw them toiling in rowing; for the wind was contrary unto them: and about the fourth watch of the night he cometh unto them, walking upon the sea, and<sup>3</sup> would have passed by them.

49 But when they saw him walking upon the sea, they supposed it had been a spirit, and cried out:

50 For they all saw him, and were troubled. And immediately he talked with them, and saith unto them, Be of good cheer: it is I; be not afraid.

51 And he went up unto them into the ship; and the wind ceased: and they were sore amazed in themselves beyond measure, and wondered.

52 For<sup>4</sup> they considered not the miracle of the loaves: for their<sup>5</sup> heart was hardened.

53 And when they had passed over, they came into the land of Gê-n-nês'-g-rêt, and drew to the shore.

54 And when they were come out of the ship, straightway they knew him,

55 And ran through that whole region round about, and began to carry about in beds those that were sick, where they heard he was.

56 And whithersoever he entered, into villages, or cities, or country, they laid the sick in the streets, and besought him that they might touch if it were but the border of his garment: and as many as touched<sup>6</sup> him were made whole.

## CHAPTER 7.

1 The Pharisees find fault at the disciples for eating with unwashen hands. 14 Meat defileth not the man. 24 He healeth the Syrochenean woman's daughter of an unclean spirit.

A. D. 32.

1 Matt. 14. 22.  
John 6. 17.

2 Or, over against Bethsaida.

3 Matt. 14. 23.  
John 6. 16, 17.

4 See Luke 24. 28.

5 ch. 8. 17, 18.  
p ch. 3. 5;  
16. 14.

6 Matt. 14. 34.  
7 Matt. 9. 20.  
ch. 5. 27, 28.  
Acts 19. 12.  
3 Or, 4.

8 Matt. 15. 1.  
4 Or, common.

5 Or, diligently; in the original, with the fist: Theophylact, up to the elbow.

6 Sextarius is about a pint and an half.

7 Or, beds.  
8 Matt. 15. 2.  
c 18. 23, 13.

9 Matt. 15. 8.  
8 Or, frustrate.

10 Ex. 20. 12.  
Deut. 5. 16.  
Matt. 15. 4.  
e Ex. 21. 17.  
Lev. 20. 9.

Prov. 20. 20.  
f Matt. 15. 5;  
23. 18.

g Matt. 15. 10.

THEN<sup>a</sup> came together unto him the Phâr'î-sees, and certain of the scribes, which came from Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm.

2 And when they saw some of his disciples eat bread with<sup>4</sup> defiled, that is to say, with unwashen, hands, they found fault.

3 For the Phâr'î-sees, and all the Jews, except they wash<sup>5</sup> their hands oft, eat not, holding the tradition of the elders.

4 And when they come from the market, except they wash, they eat not. And many other things there be, which they have received to hold, as the washing of cups, and<sup>6</sup> pots, brassen vessels, and of<sup>7</sup> tables.

5<sup>b</sup> Then the Phâr'î-sees and scribes asked him, Why walk not thy disciples according to the tradition of the elders, but eat bread with unwashen hands?

6 He answered and said unto them, Well hath Ê-sâ'jas prophesied of you hypocrites, as it is written, This people honoureth me with their lips, but their heart is far from me.

7 Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.

8 For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, as the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like things ye do.

9 And he said unto them, Full well ye<sup>8</sup> reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition.

10 For Mô'ses said, Honour thy father and thy mother; and, Who-so curseth father or mother, let him die the death:

11 But ye say, If a man shall say to his father or mother, It is<sup>9</sup> Corban, that is to say, a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me; he shall be free.

12 And ye suffer him no more to do ought for his father or his mother;

13 Making the word of God of none effect through your tradition, which ye have delivered: and many such like things do ye.

14 And when he had called all

the people *unto him*, he said unto them, **Hearken unto me every one of you, and understand:**

15 There is nothing from without a man, that entering into him can defile him: but the things which come out of him, those are they that defile the man.

16 <sup>h</sup> If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.

17 <sup>i</sup> And when he was entered into the house from the people, his disciples asked him concerning the parable.

18 And he saith unto them, **Are ye so without understanding also? Do ye not perceive, that whatsoever thing from without entereth into the man, it cannot defile him;**

19 Because it entereth not into his heart, but into the belly, and goeth out into the draught, purging all meats?

20 And he said, That which cometh out of the man, that defileth the man.

21 <sup>k</sup> For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders, 22 Thefts, <sup>2</sup> covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an evil eye, blasphemy, pride, foolishness:

23 All these evil things come from within, and defile the man.

24 <sup>l</sup> And from thence he arose, and went into the borders of Tyre and Sidon, and entered into an house, and would have no man know it: but he could not be hid.

25 For a certain woman, whose young daughter had an unclean spirit, heard of him, and came and fell at his feet:

26 The woman was a <sup>3</sup> Greek, a Syro-phœ-nician by nation; and she besought him that he would cast forth the devil out of her daughter.

27 But Jē'sus said unto her, **Let the children first be filled: for it is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it unto the dogs.**

28 And she answered and said unto him, Yes, Lord: yet the dogs under the table eat of the children's crumbs.

29 And he said unto her, **For this saying go thy way; the devil is gone out of thy daughter.**

A. D. 32.

h Matt. 11. 15.

i Matt. 15. 15.

k Gen. 6. 5;

8. 21.

Matt. 15. 19.

2 Gr. covet-

ousnesses,

wicked-

nesses.

l Matt. 15. 21.

3 Or, Gentile.

m Matt. 15.

23.

n Matt. 9. 22.

o Luke 11. 14.

p ch. 8. 23.

q John 9. 6.

r ch. 6. 41.

s John 11. 41;

17. 1.

t John 11. 33.

38.

u Is. 35. 5, 6.

v Matt. 11. 5.

w ch. 5. 43.

x Matt. 15. 32.

y Matt. 15. 34.

See ch. 6. 38.

30 And when she was come to her house, she found the devil gone out, and her daughter laid upon the bed.

31 <sup>m</sup> And again, departing from the coasts of Tyre and Sidon, he came unto the sea of Galilee, through the midst of the coasts of Dé-cáp'ô-lis.

32 And <sup>n</sup> they bring unto him one that was deaf, and had an impediment in his speech; and they beseech him to put his hand upon him.

33 And he took him aside from the multitude, and put his fingers into his ears, and <sup>o</sup> he spit, and touched his tongue;

34 And <sup>p</sup> looking up to heaven, <sup>q</sup> he sighed, and saith unto him, **Eph'phā-tha, that is, Be opened.**

35 <sup>r</sup> And straightway his ears were opened, and the string of his tongue was loosed, and he spake plain.

36 And <sup>s</sup> he charged them that they should tell no man: but the more he charged them, so much the more a great deal they published it;

37 And were beyond measure astonished, saying, He hath done all things well: he maketh both the deaf to hear, and the dumb to speak.

## CHAPTER 8.

1 Christ feedeth the people miraculously: 22 giveth a blind man his sight: 27 and acknowledgeth that he is the Christ, who should suffer and rise again.

I N those days <sup>a</sup> the multitude being very great, and having nothing to eat, Jē'sus called his disciples unto him, and saith unto them,

2 I have compassion on the multitude, because they have now been with me three days, and have nothing to eat:

3 And if I send them away fasting to their own houses, they will faint by the way: for divers of them came from far.

4 And his disciples answered him, From whence can a man satisfy these men with bread here in the wilderness?

5 <sup>b</sup> And he asked them, **How many loaves have ye?** And they said, Seven.

6 And he commanded the people to sit down on the ground: and he took the seven loaves, and gave thanks, and brake, and gave to his disciples



to set before them; and they did set them before the people.

7 And they had a few small fishes: and he blessed, and commanded to set them also before them.

8 So they did eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken meat that was left seven baskets.

9 And they that had eaten were about four thousand: and he sent them away.

10 ¶ And straightway he entered into a ship with his disciples, and came into the parts of Dāl-mā-nū-tha.

11 ¶ And the Phār'i-sees came forth, and began to question with him, seeking of him a sign from heaven, tempting him.

12 And he sighed deeply in his spirit, and saith, Why doth this generation seek after a sign? verily I say unto you, There shall no sign be given unto this generation.

13 And he left them, and entering into the ship again departed to the other side.

14 ¶ Now the disciples had forgotten to take bread, neither had they in the ship with them more than one loaf.

15 ¶ And he charged them, saying, Take heed, beware of the leaven of the Phār'i-sees, and of the leaven of Hēr'od.

16 And they reasoned among themselves, saying, It is because we have no bread.

17 And when Jē'sus knew it, he saith unto them, Why reason ye, because ye have no bread? perceive ye not yet, neither understand? have ye your heart yet hardened?

18 Having eyes, see ye not? and having ears, hear ye not? and do ye not remember?

19 ¶ When I brake the five loaves among five thousand, how many baskets full of fragments took ye up? They say unto him, Twelve.

20 And when the seven among four thousand, how many baskets full of fragments took ye up? And they said, Seven.

21 And he said unto them, How is it that ye do not understand?

22 ¶ And he cometh to Bēth-sā'l-

A. D. 32.

c Matt. 14. 19.  
ch. 6. 41.

d Matt. 15. 39.

e Matt. 12.  
39; 16. 1.  
John 6. 30.

f Matt. 16. 5.

g Matt. 16. 5.  
Luke 12. 1.

h Matt. 16. 7.

i ch. 6. 52.

k Matt. 14. 20.  
ch. 6. 43.  
Luke 9. 17.  
John 6. 13.

l ver. 6.  
Matt. 15. 37.  
m ver. 17.  
ch. 6. 52.

n ch. 7. 33.  
o Matt. 8. 4.  
ch. 5. 43.

p Matt. 16. 13.  
Luke 9. 18.

q Matt. 14. 2.  
r Matt. 16. 16.  
John 6. 50;  
11. 27.

s Matt. 16. 20.  
t Matt. 16. 21;  
17. 22.

u Luke 9. 22.  
v Matt. 10.  
38; 16. 24.

w Luke 9. 23;  
14. 27.  
z John 12. 25.

da; and they bring a blind man unto him, and besought him to touch him.

23 And he took the blind man by the hand, and led him out of the town; and when he had spit on his eyes, and put his hands upon him, he asked him if he saw ought.

24 And he looked up, and said, I see men as trees, walking.

25 After that he put his hands again upon his eyes, and made him look up: and he was restored, and saw every man clearly.

26 And he sent him away to his house, saying, Neither go into the town, nor tell it to any in the town.

27 ¶ And Jē'sus went out, and his disciples, into the towns of Cēs-g-ré'a Phl-lip'pi: and by the way he asked his disciples, saying unto them, Whom do men say that I am?

28 And they answered, Jōhn the Bāp'tist: but some say, E-l'i'as; and others, One of the prophets.

29 And he saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am? And Pē'tēr answereth and saith unto him, Thou art the Christ.

30 ¶ And he charged them that they should tell no man of him.

31 And he began to teach them, that the Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders, and of the chief priests, and scribes, and be killed, and after three days rise again.

32 And he spake that saying openly. And Pē'tēr took him, and began to rebuke him.

33 But when he had turned about and looked on his disciples, he rebuked Pē'tēr, saying, Get thee behind me, Sā'tan: for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but the things that be of men.

34 ¶ And when he had called the people unto him with his disciples also, he said unto them, Whosoever will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.

35 For whosoever will save his life shall lose it; but whosoever shall lose his life for my sake and the gospel's, the same shall save it.

36 For what shall it profit a man,

if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul?

37 Or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?

38 <sup>y</sup> Whosoever therefore <sup>z</sup> shall be ashamed of me and of my words in this adulterous and sinful generation; of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father with the holy angels.

#### CHAPTER 9.

<sup>2</sup> *Jesus is transfigured. 11 He instructeth his disciples concerning Elias: 14 catcheth forth a dumb and deaf spirit: 30 and foretelleth his death.*

**A**ND he said unto them, <sup>a</sup> Verily I say unto you, That there be some of them that stand here, which shall not taste of death, till they have seen <sup>b</sup> the kingdom of God come with power.

2 ¶ <sup>c</sup> And after six days Jē'sus taketh with him Pē'tēr, and Jāmes, and Jōhn, and leadeth them up into an high mountain apart by themselves: and he was transfigured before them.

3 And his raiment became shining, exceeding <sup>d</sup> white as snow; so as no fuller on earth can white them.

4 And there appeared unto them Ê-lī'as with Mō'sēs: and they were talking with Jē'sus.

5 And Pē'tēr answered and said to Jē'sus, Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Mō'sēs, and one for Ê-lī'as.

6 For he wist not what to say; for they were sore afraid.

7 And there was a cloud that overshadowed them: and a voice came out of the cloud, saying, This is my beloved Son: hear him.

8 And suddenly, when they had looked round about, they saw no man any more, save Jē'sus only with themselves.

9 <sup>e</sup> And as they came down from the mountain, he charged them that they should tell no man what things they had seen, till the Son of man were risen from the dead.

10 And they kept that saying with themselves, questioning one with another what the rising from the dead should mean.

11 ¶ And they asked him, saying,

A. D. 32.

<sup>y</sup> Matt. 10. 33.  
Luke 9. 26;  
12. 9.  
<sup>z</sup> See Rom. 1. 16.  
<sup>2</sup> Tim. 1. 8;  
2. 12.

<sup>a</sup> Matt. 16. 28.  
Luke 9. 27.

<sup>b</sup> Matt. 24. 30;  
25. 31.  
Luke 22. 19.  
<sup>c</sup> Matt. 17. 1.  
Luke 9. 28.

<sup>d</sup> Dan. 7. 9.  
Matt. 28. 3.

<sup>e</sup> Matt. 17. 9.  
<sup>f</sup> Mal. 4. 5.  
Matt. 17. 10.  
<sup>g</sup> Ps. 22. 6.  
Is. 53. 2, &c.  
Dan. 9. 26.  
<sup>h</sup> Luke 23. 11.  
<sup>i</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>j</sup> Matt. 11. 14;  
17. 12.  
Luke 1. 17.  
<sup>k</sup> Matt. 17. 14.  
Luke 9. 37.  
<sup>2</sup> Or, among yourselves.  
<sup>3</sup> Matt. 17. 14.  
Luke 9. 34.  
<sup>4</sup> Or, dasheth him.  
<sup>5</sup> ch. 1. 25.  
Luke 9. 42.  
<sup>6</sup> Matt. 17. 20.  
ch. 11. 23.  
Luke 17. 6.  
John 11. 40.

Why say the scribes <sup>j</sup> that Ê-lī'as must first come?

12 And he answered and told them, Ê-lī'as verily cometh first, and restoreth all things; and <sup>g</sup> how it is written of the Son of man, that he must suffer many things, and <sup>h</sup> be set at nought.

13 But I say unto you, That <sup>i</sup> Ê-lī'as is indeed come, and they have done unto him whatsoever they listed, as it is written of him.

14 ¶ <sup>k</sup> And when he came to his disciples, he saw a great multitude about them, and the scribes questioning with them.

15 And straightway all the people, when they beheld him, were greatly amazed, and running to him saluted him.

16 And he asked the scribes, What question <sup>ye</sup> <sup>2</sup> with them?

17 And <sup>l</sup> one of the multitude answered and said, Master, I have brought unto thee my son, which hath a dumb spirit;

18 And wheresoever he taketh him, he <sup>3</sup> teareth him: and he foameth, and gnasheth with his teeth, and pineth away: and I spake to thy disciples that they should cast him out; and they could not.

19 He answereth him, and saith, O faithless generation, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suffer you? bring him unto me.

20 And they brought him unto him: and <sup>m</sup> when he saw him, straightway the spirit tare him; and he fell on the ground, and wallowed foaming.

21 And he asked his father, How long is it ago since this came unto him? And he said, Of a child.

22 And ofttimes it hath cast him into the fire, and into the waters, to destroy him: but if thou canst do any thing, have compassion on us, and help us.

23 Jē'sus said unto him, <sup>n</sup> If thou canst believe, all things are possible to him that believeth.

24 And straightway the father of the child cried out, and said with tears, Lord, I believe; help thou mine unbelief.

25 When Jē'sus saw that the people came running together, he rebuked



the foul spirit, saying unto him, *Thou dumb and deaf spirit, I charge thee, come out of him, and enter no more into him.*

26 And the spirit cried, and rent him sore, and came out of him: and he was as one dead; insomuch that many said, He is dead.

27 But Jēsus took him by the hand, and lifted him up; and he arose.

28 ° And when he was come into the house, his disciples asked him privately, Why could not we cast him out?

29 And he said unto them, This kind can come forth by nothing, but by prayer and fasting.

30 ¶ And they departed thence, and passed through Galī-lee; and he would not that any man should know it.

31 ¶ For he taught his disciples, and said unto them, The Son of man is delivered into the hands of men, and they shall kill him; and after that he is killed, he shall rise the third day.

32 But they understood not that saying, and were afraid to ask him.

33 ¶ And he came to Cā-pēr-nā-tim: and being in the house he asked them, What was it that ye disputed among yourselves by the way?

34 But they held their peace: for by the way they had disputed among themselves, who should be the greatest.

35 And he sat down, and called the twelve, and saith unto them, ¶ If any man desire to be first, the same shall be last of all, and servant of all.

36 And ° he took a child, and set him in the midst of them: and when he had taken him in his arms, he said unto them,

37 Whosoever shall receive one of such children in my name, receiveth me: and ° whosoever shall receive me, receiveth not me, but him that sent me.

38 ¶ And Jōhn answered him, saying, Master, we saw one casting out devils in thy name, and he followeth not us: and we forbid him, because he followeth not us.

39 But Jēsus said, Forbid him not: ° for there is no man which shall do

A. D. 32.

o Matt. 17. 19.

p Matt. 17. 22.

q Luke 9. 44.

r Luke 9. 46;

s Luke 22. 24.

t Matt. 20. 26,

u ch. 10. 43.

v s Matt. 18. 2.

w ch. 10. 16.

x t Matt. 10. 40.

y Luke 9. 48.

z u Num. 11. 28.

aa Luke 9. 49.

ab x 1 Cor. 12. 3.

ac y See Matt.

ad 12. 30.

ae z Matt. 10. 42.

af a Matt. 18. 6.

ag Luke 17. 1.

ah b Deut. 19. 6.

ai Matt. 5. 29;

aj 18. 8.

ak 2 Or, cause

al thee to

am offend:

an and so

ao ver. 45, 47.

ap c Is. 66. 24.

aq 3 Or, cause

ar thee to

as offend.

at d Lev. 2. 13.

au Ezek. 43. 24.

av e Matt. 5. 13.

aw Luke 14. 34.

ax f Eph. 4. 29.

ay Col. 4. 6.

az g Rom. 12.

ba 18; 14. 19.

bb 2 Cor. 13. 11.

bc Heb. 12. 14.

bd [A. D. 33.

be a Matt. 19. 1.

bf John 10. 40;

bg 11. 7.

bh b Matt. 19. 3.

a miracle in my name, that can lightly speak evil of me.

40 For ° he that is not against us is on our part.

41<sup>2</sup> For whosoever shall give you a cup of water to drink in my name, because ye belong to Christ, verily I say unto you, he shall not lose his reward.

42<sup>a</sup> And whosoever shall offend one of these little ones that believe in me, it is better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he were cast into the sea.

43<sup>b</sup> And if thy hand <sup>2</sup> offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter into life maimed, than having two hands to go into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched:

44<sup>c</sup> Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.

45 And if thy foot offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter halt into life, than having two feet to be cast into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched:

46 Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.

47 And if thine eye <sup>3</sup> offend thee, pluck it out: it is better for thee to enter into the kingdom of God with one eye, than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire:

48 Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.

49 For every one shall be salted with fire, <sup>a</sup> and every sacrifice shall be salted with salt.

50<sup>e</sup> Salt is good: but if the salt have lost his saltiness, wherewith will ye season it? ¶ Have salt in yourselves, and ° have peace one with another.

## CHAPTER 10.

2 Christ disputeth with the Pharisees touching divorcement: 13 bleaseth the children: 46 and restoreth to Bartimaeus his sight.

AND <sup>a</sup> he arose from thence, and cometh into the coasts of Jū-dā<sup>a</sup> by the farther side of Jōr'dan: and the people resort unto him again; and, as he was wont, he taught them again.

2 ¶ <sup>b</sup> And the Phār'i-sees came to him, and asked him, Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife? tempting him.

3 And he answered and said unto

them, What did Mō'sēs command you?

4 And they said, ° Mō'sēs suffered to write a bill of divorcement, and to put her away.

5 And Jē'sus answered and said unto them, For the hardness of your heart he wrote you this precept.

6 But from the beginning of the creation <sup>a</sup> God made them male and female.

7 ° For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and cleave to his wife;

8 And they twain shall be one flesh: so then they are no more twain, but one flesh.

9 What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.

10 And in the house his disciples asked him again of the same matter.

11 And he saith unto them, <sup>f</sup> Whosoever shall put away his wife, and marry another, committeth adultery against her.

12 And if a woman shall put away her husband, and be married to another, she committeth adultery.

13 ¶ <sup>g</sup> And they brought young children to him, that he should touch them: and his disciples rebuked those that brought them.

14 But when Jē'sus saw it, he was much displeased, and said unto them, Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for <sup>h</sup> of such is the kingdom of God.

15 Verily I say unto you, <sup>i</sup> Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein.

16 And he took them up in his arms, put his hands upon them, and blessed them.

17 ¶ <sup>k</sup> And when he was gone forth into the way, there came one running, and kneeled to him, and asked him, Good Master, what shall I do that I may inherit eternal life?

18 And Jē'sus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? there is none good but one, that is, God.

19 Thou knowest the commandments, <sup>l</sup> Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Defraud not, Honour thy father and mother.

A. D. 33.

c Deut. 24. 1.  
Matt. 5. 31;  
19. 7.

d Gen. 1. 27;  
5. 2.

e Gen. 2. 24.  
1 Cor. 6. 16.  
Eph. 5. 31.

f Matt. 5. 32;  
19. 9.  
Luke 16. 18.  
Rom. 7. 3.  
1 Cor. 10. 11.

g Matt. 19. 13.  
Luke 18. 15.

h 1 Cor. 14. 20.  
1 Pet. 2. 2.

i Matt. 18. 3.

k Matt. 19. 16.  
Luke 18. 18.  
Ex. 20.

l Rom. 13. 9.  
m Matt. 6. 19,  
20; 19. 21.  
Luke 12. 33;  
16. 9.

n Matt. 19. 23.  
Luke 18. 24.  
o Job 31. 24.  
Ps. 52. 7; 62. 10.

p 1 Tim. 6. 17.  
q Jer. 32. 17.  
Matt. 19. 26.  
Luke 1. 37.

r Matt. 19. 27.  
Luke 18. 28.  
r 2 Chr. 25. 9.  
Luke 18. 30.  
s Matt. 19. 30;  
20. 16.

t Luke 13. 30.  
u Matt. 20. 17.  
Luke 18. 31.  
u ch. 8. 31;  
9. 31.

v Luke 9. 22;  
18. 31.

20 And he answered and said unto him, Master, all these have I observed from my youth.

21 Then Jē'sus beholding him loved him, and said unto him, One thing thou lackest: go thy way, sell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have <sup>m</sup> treasure in heaven: and come, take up the cross, and follow me.

22 And he was sad at that saying, and went away grieved: for he had great possessions.

23 ¶ <sup>n</sup> And Jē'sus looked round about, and saith unto his disciples, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God!

24 And the disciples were astonished at his words. But Jē'sus answered again, and saith unto them, Children, how hard is it for them <sup>o</sup> that trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God!

25 It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

26 And they were astonished out of measure, saying among themselves, Who then can be saved?

27 And Jē'sus looking upon them saith, With men <sup>t</sup> it is impossible, but not with God: for <sup>p</sup> with God all things are possible.

28 ¶ <sup>q</sup> Then Pē'tēr began to say unto him, Lo, we have left all, and have followed thee.

29 And Jē'sus answered and said, Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my sake, and the gospel's,

30 <sup>r</sup> But he shall receive an hundredfold now in this time, houses, and brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, with persecutions; and in the world to come eternal life.

31 <sup>s</sup> But many that are first shall be last; and the last first.

32 ¶ <sup>t</sup> And they were in the way going up to Jē-rū'sā-lēm; and Jē'sus went before them: and they were amazed; and as they followed, they were afraid. <sup>u</sup> And he took again



the twelve, and began to tell them what things should happen unto him.

33 *Saying*, Behold, we go up to Jê-rû'sâ-lêm; and the Son of man shall be delivered unto the chief priests, and unto the scribes; and they shall condemn him to death, and shall deliver him to the Gën'tiles:

34 And they shall mock him, and shall scourge him, and shall spit upon him, and shall kill him: and the third day he shall rise again.

35 ¶ And James and Jôhn, the sons of Zêb'ê-dee, come unto him, saying, Master, we would that thou shouldst do for us whatsoever we shall desire.

36 And he said unto them, *What would ye that I should do for you?*

37 They said unto him, Grant unto us that we may sit, one on thy right hand, and the other on thy left hand, in thy glory.

38 But Jê'sus said unto them, Ye know not what ye ask: can ye drink of the cup that I drink of? and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with?

39 And they said unto him, We can. And Jê'sus said unto them, Ye shall indeed drink of the cup that I drink of; and with the baptism that I am baptized withal shall ye be baptized:

40 But to sit on my right hand and on my left hand is not mine to give; but *it shall be given to them for whom it is prepared.*

41 ¶ And when the ten heard *it*, they began to be much displeased with James and Jôhn.

42 But Jê'sus called them to him, and saith unto them, *Ye know that they which* <sup>2</sup> *are accounted to rule over the Gën'tiles exercise lordship over them; and their great ones exercise authority upon them.*

43 *But so shall it not be among you: but whosoever will be great among you, shall be your minister:*

44 And whosoever of you will be the chiefest, shall be servant of all.

45 For even <sup>b</sup> the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and <sup>c</sup> to give his life a ransom for many.

A. D. 33.

x Matt. 20. 20.

y Matt. 20. 24.

z Luke 22. 25.

2 Or, think

good.

a Matt. 20.

26, 28.

ch. 9. 35.

Luke 9. 48.

b John 13. 14.

Phil. 2. 7.

c Matt. 20. 23.

1 Tim. 2. 6.

Titus 2. 14.

d Matt. 20. 29.

Luke 18. 35.

e Matt. 9. 22.

ch. 5. 34.

3 Or, saved

thee.

a Matt. 21. 1.

Luke 19. 29.

John 12. 14.

46 ¶ <sup>d</sup> And they came to Jêr'î-chô: and as he went out of Jêr'î-chô with his disciples and a great number of people, blind Bâr-tî-mæ'us, the son of Ti-mæ'us, sat by the high-way side begging.

47 And when he heard that it was Jê'sus of Nâz'â-rêth, he began to cry out, and say, Jê'sus, thou son of Dâ'vid, have mercy on me.

48 And many charged him that he should hold his peace: but he cried the more a great deal, *Thou son of Dâ'vid, have mercy on me.*

49 And Jê'sus stood still, and commanded him to be called. And they call the blind man, saying unto him, Be of good comfort, rise; he calleth thee.

50 And he, casting away his garment, rose, and came to Jê'sus.

51 And Jê'sus answered and said unto him, *What wilt thou that I should do unto thee?* The blind man said unto him, Lord, that I might receive my sight.

52 And Jê'sus said unto him, *Go thy way; thy faith hath made thee whole.* And immediately he received his sight, and followed Jê'sus in the way.

## CHAPTER 11.

1 *Christ rideth into Jerusalem: 12 curseth the fruitless tree; 20 and exhorteth his disciples to steadfastness of faith.*

AND <sup>a</sup> when they came nigh to Jê-rû'sâ-lêm, unto Bêth'phâ-gê and Bêth'â-n'y, at the mount of Ol'ives, he sendeth forth two of his disciples,

2 And saith unto them, *Go your way into the village over against you: and as soon as ye be entered into it, ye shall find a colt tied, whereon never man sat; loose him, and bring him.*

3 And if any man say unto you, *Why do ye this? say ye that the Lord hath need of him; and straightway he will send him hither.*

4 And they went their way, and found the colt tied by the door without in a place where two ways met; and they loose him.

5 And certain of them that stood there said unto them, *What do ye, loosing the colt?*

6 And they said unto them *even as*

Jē'sus had commanded: and they let them go.

7 And they brought the colt to Jē'sus, and cast their garments on him; and he sat upon him.

8 <sup>b</sup> And many spread their garments in the way: and others cut down branches off the trees, and strawed them in the way.

9 And they that went before, and they that followed, cried, saying, <sup>c</sup> Hō-șān'ā; Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord:

10 Blessed be the kingdom of our father Dā'vid, that cometh in the name of the Lord: <sup>d</sup> Hō-șān'ā in the highest.

11 <sup>e</sup> And Jē'sus entered into Jē-ru-sā-lēm, and into the temple: and when he had looked round about upon all things, and now the eventide was come, he went out unto Bēth'a-nŷ with the twelve.

12 <sup>f</sup> And on the morrow, when they were come from Bēth'a-nŷ, he was hungry:

13 <sup>g</sup> And seeing a fig tree afar off having leaves, he came, if haply he might find any thing thereon: and when he came to it, he found nothing but leaves; for the time of figs was not yet.

14 And Jē'sus answered and said unto it, No man eat fruit of thee hereafter for ever. And his disciples heard it.

15 <sup>h</sup> And they come to Jē-ru-sā-lēm: and Jē'sus went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the money-changers, and the seats of them that sold doves;

16 And would not suffer that any man should carry any vessel through the temple.

17 And he taught, saying unto them, Is it not written, <sup>i</sup> My house shall be called <sup>j</sup> of all nations the house of prayer? but <sup>k</sup> ye have made it a den of thieves.

18 And <sup>l</sup> the scribes and chief priests heard it, and sought how they might destroy him: for they feared him, because <sup>m</sup> all the people was astonished at his doctrine.

A. D. 33.

<sup>b</sup> Matt. 21. 8.<sup>c</sup> Ps. 118. 26.<sup>d</sup> Ps. 148. 1.<sup>e</sup> Matt. 21. 12.<sup>f</sup> Matt. 21. 18.<sup>g</sup> Matt. 21. 19.<sup>h</sup> Matt. 21. 12.  
Luke 19. 45.  
Jolin 2. 14.  
<sup>i</sup> Is. 56. 7.<sup>j</sup> Or, an house of prayer for all nations <sup>k</sup> Jer. 7. 11.  
<sup>l</sup> Matt. 21. 45, 46.<sup>m</sup> Luke 19. 47.  
<sup>n</sup> Matt. 7. 28.  
ch. 1. 22.<sup>o</sup> Luke 4. 32.  
<sup>p</sup> Matt. 21. 19.<sup>q</sup> Or, Have the faith of God.  
<sup>r</sup> Matt. 17. 20;  
21. 21.<sup>s</sup> Luke 17. 6.  
<sup>t</sup> Matt. 7. 7.  
Luke 11. 9.<sup>u</sup> Jolin 14. 13;  
15. 7; 16. 24.  
James 1. 5, 6.<sup>v</sup> Matt. 6. 14.  
Col. 3. 13.  
<sup>w</sup> Matt. 13. 35.  
<sup>x</sup> Matt. 21. 23.<sup>y</sup> Luke 20. 1.  
<sup>z</sup> Or, thing.  
<sup>aa</sup> Matt. 3. 5;  
14. 5.  
ch. 6. 29.

19 And when even was come, he went out of the city.

20 <sup>a</sup> And in the morning, as they passed by, they saw the fig tree dried up from the roots.

21 And Pē'tēr calling to remembrance saith unto him, Master, behold, the fig tree which thou cursedst is withered away.

22 And Jē'sus answering saith unto them, <sup>b</sup> Have faith in God.

23 <sup>c</sup> For verily I say unto you, That whosoever shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; and shall not doubt in his heart, but shall believe that those things which he saith shall come to pass; he shall have whatsoever he saith.

24 Therefore I say unto you, <sup>d</sup> What things soever ye desire, when ye pray, believe that ye receive them, and ye shall have them.

25 And when ye stand praying, <sup>e</sup> forgive, if ye have ought against any: that your Father also which is in heaven may forgive you your trespasses.

26 But <sup>f</sup> if ye do not forgive, neither will your Father which is in heaven forgive your trespasses.

27 <sup>g</sup> And they come again to Jē-ru-sā-lēm: <sup>h</sup> and as he was walking in the temple, there come to him the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders,

28 And say unto him, By what authority doest thou these things? and who gave thee this authority to do these things?

29 And Jē'sus answered and said unto them, I will also ask of you one <sup>i</sup> question, and answer me, and I will tell you by what authority I do these things.

30 The baptism of Jōhn, was it from heaven, or of men? answer me.

31 And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then did ye not believe him?

32 But if we shall say, Of men; they feared the people: for <sup>j</sup> all men counted Jōhn, that he was a prophet indeed.

33 And they answered and said unto Jē'sus, We cannot tell. And Jē'sus answering saith unto them,



Neither do I tell you by what authority I do these things.

## CHAPTER 12.

<sup>1</sup> The parable of the vineyard. <sup>13</sup> Christ avoideth the snare of the Pharisees about paying tribute: <sup>41</sup> and commendeth the poor widow for her two mites.

AND <sup>a</sup> he began to speak unto them by parables. A certain man planted a vineyard, and set an hedge about it, and digged a place for the winefat, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country.

2 And at the season he sent to the husbandmen a servant, that he might receive from the husbandmen of the fruit of the vineyard.

3 And they caught him, and beat him, and sent him away empty.

4 And again he sent unto them another servant; and at him they cast stones, and wounded him in the head, and sent him away shamefully handled.

5 And again he sent another; and him they killed, and many others; beating some, and killing some.

6 Having yet therefore one son, his wellbeloved, he sent him also last unto them, saying, They will reverence my son.

7 But those husbandmen said among themselves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and the inheritance shall be our's.

8 And they took him, and killed him, and cast him out of the vineyard.

9 What shall therefore the lord of the vineyard do? he will come and destroy the husbandmen, and will give the vineyard unto others.

10 And have ye not read this scripture; <sup>b</sup> The stone which the builders rejected is become the head of the corner:

11 This was the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes?

12 <sup>c</sup> And they sought to lay hold on him, but feared the people: for they knew that he had spoken the parable against them: and they left him, and went their way.

13 <sup>d</sup> And they send unto him certain of the Phā'rī-sees and of the Hē-rō'di-ans, to catch him in his words.

14 And when they were come, they

A. D. 33.

<sup>e</sup> Matt. 21. 33.  
Luke 20. 9.

say unto him, Master, we know that thou art true, and carest for no man: for thou regardest not the person of men, but teachest the way of God in truth: Is it lawful to give tribute to Cæsar, or not?

15 Shall we give, or shall we not give? But he, knowing their hypocrisy, said unto them, Why tempt ye me? bring me a <sup>2</sup> penny, that I may see it.

16 And they brought it. And he saith unto them, Whose is this image and superscription? And they said unto him, Cæsar's.

17 And Jē'sus answering said unto them, Render to Cæsar the things that are Cæsar's, and to God the things that are God's. And they marvelled at him.

18 <sup>f</sup> Then come unto him the Sād'du-ceeds, <sup>g</sup> which say there is no resurrection; and they asked him, saying,

19 Master, <sup>h</sup> Mō'ses wrote unto us, If a man's brother die, and leave his wife behind him, and leave no children, that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

20 Now there were seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and dying left no seed.

21 And the second took her, and died, neither left he any seed: and the third likewise.

22 And the seven had her, and left no seed: last of all the woman died also.

23 In the resurrection therefore, when they shall rise, whose wife shall she be of them? for the seven had her to wife.

24 And Jē'sus answering said unto them, Do ye not therefore err, because ye know not the scriptures, neither the power of God?

25 For when they shall rise from the dead, they neither marry, nor are given in marriage; but <sup>i</sup> are as the angels which are in heaven.

26 And as touching the dead, that they rise: have ye not read in the book of Mō'ses, how in the bush God spake unto him, saying, <sup>j</sup> I am the God of Ā'brā'hām, and the God of I'saac, and the God of Jā'cob?

<sup>b</sup> Ps. 118. 22.

<sup>c</sup> Matt. 21. 45,  
46.  
ch. 11. 18.  
John 7. 25,  
30, 44.

<sup>d</sup> Matt. 22. 15.  
Luke 20. 20.  
2 Valuing of  
our money  
sevenpence  
halfpenny,  
as

Matt. 18. 28.  
<sup>e</sup> Matt. 22. 23.  
Luke 20. 27.  
<sup>f</sup> Acts 23. 8.  
<sup>g</sup> Deut. 25. 5.  
<sup>h</sup> 1 Cor. 15.  
42, 49, 52.  
<sup>i</sup> Ex. 3. 6.

27 He is not the God of the dead, but the God of the living: ye therefore do greatly err.

28 ¶ <sup>k</sup> And one of the scribes came, and having heard them reasoning together, and perceiving that he had answered them well, asked him, Which is the first commandment of all?

29 And Jē'sus answered him, The first of all the commandments is, <sup>l</sup> Hear, O ĩ'srā-el; The Lord our God is one Lord:

30 And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength: this is the first commandment.

31 And the second is like, namely this, <sup>m</sup> Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. There is none other commandment greater than these.

32 And the scribe said unto him, Well, Master, thou hast said the truth: for there is one God; <sup>n</sup> and there is none other but he:

33 And to love him with all the heart, and with all the understanding, and with all the soul, and with all the strength, and to love his neighbour as himself, <sup>o</sup> is more than all whole burnt offerings and sacrifices.

34 And when Jē'sus saw that he answered discreetly, he said unto him, Thou art not far from the kingdom of God. <sup>p</sup> And no man after that durst ask him any question.

35 ¶ <sup>q</sup> And Jē'sus answered and said, while he taught in the temple, How say the scribes that Christ is the son of Dā'vid?

36 For Dā'vid himself said <sup>r</sup> by the Hō'ly Ghōst, <sup>s</sup> The Lord said to my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool.

37 Dā'vid therefore himself calleth him Lord; and whence is he then his son? And the common people heard him gladly.

38 ¶ And <sup>t</sup> he said unto them in his doctrine, <sup>u</sup> Beware of the scribes, which love to go in long clothing, and <sup>v</sup> love salutations in the market-places,

39 And the chief seats in the syna-

A. D. 33.

k Matt. 22. 35.

l Deut. 6. 4.  
Luke 10. 27.

m Lev. 19. 13.  
Matt. 22. 39.  
Rom. 13. 9.  
Gal. 5. 14.  
James 2. 8.

n Deut. 4. 39.  
Is. 45. 6, 14;  
46. 9.

o 1 Sam. 15.  
22.  
Hos. 6. 6.  
Mic. 6. 6, 7, 8.

p Matt. 22. 46.  
q Matt. 22. 41.  
Luke 20. 41.

r 2 Sam. 23. 2.  
Ps. 110. 1.  
1 ch. 4. 2.

u Matt. 23. 1.  
&c.

x Luke 20. 46.  
y Luke 11. 43.  
y Matt. 23. 14.

z Luke 21. 1.  
2 A piece of brass money:

See Matt. 10. 9.

a 2 Kin. 12. 9.  
3 It is the seventh part of one piece of that brass money.

b 2 Cor. 8. 12.  
c Deut. 24. 6.  
1 John 3. 17.

d Matt. 24. 1.  
Luke 21. 5.

e Luke 19. 44.  
f Matt. 24. 3.  
Luke 21. 7.

g Jer. 29. 8.  
Eph. 5. 6.  
1 Thess. 2. 3.

gogues, and the uppermost rooms at feasts:

40 <sup>h</sup> Which devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayers: these shall receive greater damnation.

41 ¶ <sup>i</sup> And Jē'sus sat over against the treasury, and beheld how the people cast <sup>j</sup> money <sup>a</sup> into the treasury: and many that were rich cast in much.

42 And there came a certain poor widow, and she threw in two <sup>k</sup> mites, which make a farthing.

43 And he called unto him his disciples, and saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, That <sup>l</sup> this poor widow hath cast more in, than all they which have cast into the treasury:

44 For all they did cast in of their abundance; but she of her want did cast in all that she had, <sup>m</sup> even all her living.

## CHAPTER 13.

1 Christ foretelleth the destruction of the temple: 10 that the gospel must be preached to all nations: 14 and that great calamities shall happen to the Jews.

AND <sup>a</sup> as he went out of the temple, one of his disciples saith unto him, Master, see what manner of stones and what buildings are here!

2 And Jē'sus answering said unto him, Seest thou these great buildings? <sup>b</sup> there shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

3 And as he sat upon the mount of Ol'ives over against the temple, Pē'ter and James and John and An'drew asked him privately,

4 <sup>c</sup> Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign when all these things shall be fulfilled?

5 And Jē'sus answering them began to say, <sup>d</sup> Take heed lest any man deceive you:

6 For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many.

7 And when ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars, be ye not troubled: for such things must needs be; but the end shall not be yet.

8 For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be earthquakes in



divers places, and there shall be famines and troubles: <sup>6</sup>these are the beginnings of <sup>2</sup>sorrows.

9 ¶ But <sup>7</sup>take heed to yourselves: for they shall deliver you up to councils; and in the synagogues ye shall be beaten: and ye shall be brought before rulers and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them.

10 And <sup>8</sup>the gospel must first be published among all nations.

11 <sup>h</sup>But when they shall lead you, and deliver you up, take no thought beforehand what ye shall speak, neither do ye premeditate: but whatsoever shall be given you in that hour, that speak ye: for it is not ye that speak, <sup>4</sup>but the Hō'ly Ghōst.

12 Now <sup>k</sup>the brother shall betray the brother to death, and the father the son; and children shall rise up against <sup>their</sup> parents, and shall cause them to be put to death.

13 <sup>i</sup>And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake: but <sup>m</sup>he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

14 ¶ <sup>n</sup>But when ye shall see the abomination of desolation, <sup>o</sup>spoken of by Dān'el the prophet, standing where it ought not, (let him that readeth understand,) then <sup>2</sup>let them that be in Jū-dæ'a flee to the mountains:

15 And let him that is on the house top not go down into the house, neither enter <sup>therein</sup>, to take any thing out of his house:

16 And let him that is in the field not turn back again for to take up his garment.

17 <sup>q</sup>But woe to them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days!

18 And pray ye that your flight be not in the winter.

19 <sup>r</sup>For <sup>in</sup> those days shall be affliction, such as was not from the beginning of the creation which God created unto this time, neither shall be.

20 And except that the Lord had shortened those days, no flesh should be saved: but for the elect's sake, whom he hath chosen, he hath shortened the days.

A. D. 33.

<sup>e</sup> Matt. 24. 8.  
<sup>2</sup> The word in the original importeth the pains of a woman in travail.  
<sup>f</sup> Matt. 10. 17, 18; 24. 9.  
Rev. 2. 10.

g Matt. 24. 14.

<sup>h</sup> Matt. 10. 19.  
Luke 12. 11;  
21. 14.

<sup>i</sup> Acts 2. 4; 4. 8, 31.

<sup>k</sup> Mic. 7. 6.  
Matt. 10. 21;  
24. 10.  
Luke 21. 16.

<sup>l</sup> Matt. 24. 9.  
Luke 21. 17.  
<sup>m</sup> Dan. 12. 12.  
Matt. 10. 22;  
24. 13.  
Rev. 2. 10.

<sup>n</sup> Matt. 24. 15.  
<sup>o</sup> Dan. 9. 27.

<sup>p</sup> Luke 21. 21.  
<sup>q</sup> Luke 21. 23;  
22. 23.

<sup>r</sup> Dan. 9. 26;  
12. 1.  
Joel 2. 2.  
Matt. 24. 21.  
<sup>s</sup> Matt. 24. 23.  
Luke 17. 23;  
21. 8.

<sup>t</sup> 2 Pet. 3. 17.  
<sup>u</sup> Dan. 7. 10.  
Zeph. 1. 15.  
Matt. 24. 20,  
&c.  
Luke 21. 25.

<sup>x</sup> Dan. 7. 13,  
14.  
Matt. 16. 27;  
24. 30.  
ch. 14. 62.  
Acts 1. 11.  
<sup>1</sup> Thess. 4. 16.  
<sup>2</sup> Thess. 1. 7,  
10.

Rev. 1. 7.  
<sup>y</sup> Matt. 24. 32.  
Luke 21. 28,  
&c.

<sup>z</sup> Isa. 40. 8.  
<sup>a</sup> Matt. 24. 42;  
25. 13.

Luke 12. 40;  
21. 34.  
Rom. 13. 11.

<sup>1</sup> Thess. 5. 6.  
<sup>b</sup> Matt. 24. 45;  
25. 14.

<sup>c</sup> Matt. 24. 42,  
44.

21 <sup>8</sup> And then if any man shall say to you, Lo, here is Christ; or, lo, he is there; believe him not:

22 For false Christs and false prophets shall rise, and shall shew signs and wonders, to seduce, if it were possible, even the elect.

23 But <sup>7</sup>take ye heed: behold, I have foretold you all things.

24 ¶ <sup>4</sup> But in those days, after that tribulation, the sun shall be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light,

25 And the stars of heaven shall fall, and the powers that are in heaven shall be shaken.

26 <sup>2</sup> And then shall they see the Son of man coming in the clouds with great power and glory.

27 And then shall he send his angels, and shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from the uttermost part of the earth to the uttermost part of heaven.

28 <sup>3</sup> Now learn a parable of the fig tree; When her branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is near:

29 So ye in like manner, when ye shall see these things come to pass, know that it is nigh, even at the doors.

30 Verily I say unto you, that this generation shall not pass, till all these things be done.

31 Heaven and earth shall pass away: but <sup>2</sup>my words shall not pass away.

32 ¶ But of that day and that hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father.

33 <sup>4</sup> Take ye heed, watch and pray: for ye know not when the time is.

34 <sup>5</sup> For the Son of man is as a man taking a far journey, who left his house, and gave authority to his servants, and to every man his work, and commanded the porter to watch.

35 <sup>6</sup> Watch ye therefore: for ye know not when the master of the house cometh, at even, or at midnight, or at the cockerowing, or in the morning:

36 Lest coming suddenly he find you sleeping.

37 And what I say unto you I say unto all, Watch.

## CHAPTER 14.

1 *A conspiracy against Christ.* 3 *Precious ointment is poured on his head by a woman.* 10 *Judas selleth his Master for money.* 22 *Christ instituteth his supper.* 26 *Peter's denial.* 43 *Judas betrayeth him.* 46 *He is apprehended, 53 falsely accused, and condemned of the Jews' council.*

AFTER <sup>a</sup> two days was the feast of the passover, and of unleavened bread: and the chief priests and the scribes sought how they might take him by craft, and put him to death.

2 But they said, Not on the feast day, lest there be an uproar of the people.

3 ¶ <sup>b</sup> And being in Bēth'ā-n'y in the house of Sī'mon the leper, as he sat at meat, there came a woman having an alabaster box of ointment of <sup>2</sup> spikenard very precious; and she brake the box, and poured it on his head.

4 And there were some that had indignation within themselves, and said, Why was this waste of the ointment made?

5 For it might have been sold for more than three hundred <sup>3</sup> pence, and have been given to the poor. And they murmured against her.

6 And Jē'sus said, Let her alone; why trouble ye her? she hath wrought a good work on me.

7 For <sup>c</sup> ye have the poor with you always, and whensoever ye will ye may do them good: but me ye have not always.

8 She hath done what she could: she is come aforehand to anoint my body to the burying.

9 Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached throughout the whole world, this also that she hath done shall be spoken of for a memorial of her.

10 ¶ <sup>d</sup> And Jū'das Is-cār'i-ot, one of the twelve, went unto the chief priests, to betray him unto them.

11 And when they heard it, they were glad, and promised to give him money. And he sought how he might conveniently betray him.

12 ¶ <sup>e</sup> And the first day of unleavened bread, when they <sup>4</sup> killed the passover, his disciples said unto him, Where wilt thou that we go and pre-

A. D. 33.

<sup>a</sup> Matt. 26. 2.  
Luke 22. 1.  
John 11. 55;  
13. 1.

<sup>b</sup> Matt. 26. 6.  
John 12. 1, 3.  
See Luke 7.  
37.

<sup>2</sup> Or, pure  
nard, or,  
liquid nard.

<sup>3</sup> See Matt.  
18. 28.

<sup>c</sup> Deut. 15. 11.

<sup>d</sup> Matt. 26. 14.  
Luke 22. 3, 4.

<sup>e</sup> Matt. 26. 17.  
Luke 22. 7.

<sup>4</sup> Or, sacrificed.  
<sup>f</sup> Matt. 26. 20,  
&c.

<sup>g</sup> Matt. 26. 24.  
Luke 22. 22.

<sup>h</sup> Matt. 26. 26.  
Luke 22. 19.

<sup>1</sup> Cor. 11. 23.  
<sup>i</sup> Matt. 26. 30.

<sup>5</sup> Or, psalm.  
<sup>k</sup> Matt. 26. 31.

<sup>l</sup> Zech. 13. 7.

pare that thou mayest eat the passover?

13 And he sendeth forth two of his disciples, and saith unto them, Go ye into the city, and there shall meet you a man bearing a pitcher of water: follow him.

14 And wheresoever he shall go in, say ye to the goodman of the house, The Master saith, Where is the guest-chamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples?

15 And he will shew you a large upper room furnished and prepared: there make ready for us.

16 And his disciples went forth, and came into the city, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover.

17 ¶ And in the evening he cometh with the twelve.

18 And as they sat and did eat, Jē'sus said, Verily I say unto you, One of you which eateth with me shall betray me.

19 And they began to be sorrowful, and to say unto him one by one, Is it I? and another said, Is it I?

20 And he answered and said unto them, It is one of the twelve, that dipeth with me in the dish.

21 ¶ The Son of man indeed goeth, as it is written of him: but woe to that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! good were it for that man if he had never been born.

22 ¶ <sup>h</sup> And as they did eat, Jē'sus took bread, and blessed, and brake it, and gave to them, and said, Take, eat: this is my body.

23 And he took the cup, and when he had given thanks, he gave it to them: and they all drank of it.

24 And he said unto them, This is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many.

25 Verily I say unto you, I will drink no more of the fruit of the vine, until that day that I drink it new in the kingdom of God.

26 ¶ <sup>i</sup> And when they had sung an <sup>h</sup> hymn, they went out into the mount of Ol'ives.

27 ¶ And Jē'sus saith unto them, All ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written, <sup>l</sup>



will smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered.

28 But <sup>m</sup> after that I am risen, I will go before you into Gal'i-lee.

29 " But Pē'tēr said unto him, Although all shall be offended, yet will not I.

30 And Jē'sus saith unto him, Verily I say unto thee, That this day, *even* in this night, before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice.

31 But he spake the more vehemently, If I should die with thee, I will not deny thee in any wise. Likewise also said they all.

32 <sup>o</sup> And they came to a place which was named Gēth-sēm'a-né: and he saith to his disciples, Sit ye here, while I shall pray.

33 And he taketh with him Pē'tēr and James and John, and began to be sore amazed, and to be very heavy;

34 And saith unto them, <sup>p</sup> My soul is exceeding sorrowful unto death: tarry ye here, and watch.

35 And he went forward a little, and fell on the ground, and prayed that, if it were possible, the hour might pass from him.

36 And he said, <sup>q</sup> Āb'bā, Father, <sup>r</sup> all things are possible unto thee; take away this cup from me: <sup>s</sup> nevertheless not what I will, but what thou wilt.

37 And he cometh, and findeth them sleeping, and saith unto Pē'tēr, Si'mon, sleepest thou? couldest not thou watch one hour?

38 Watch ye and pray, lest ye enter into temptation. <sup>t</sup> The spirit truly is ready, but the flesh is weak.

39 And again he went away, and prayed, and spake the same words.

40 And when he returned, he found them asleep again, (for their eyes were heavy,) neither wist they what to answer him.

41 And he cometh the third time, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take *your* rest: it is enough, <sup>u</sup> the hour is come; behold, the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.

42 <sup>v</sup> Rise up, let us go; lo, he that betrayeth me is at hand.

43 <sup>w</sup> And immediately, while he

A. D. 33.

m ch. 16. 7.

n Matt. 26.

33, 34.

Luke 22. 33,

34.

John 13. 37,

38.

o Matt. 26. 35.

Luke 22. 33.

John 18. 1.

p John 12. 27.

q Rom. 8. 15.

Gal. 4. 6.

r Heb. 5. 7.

s John 5. 30;

6. 38.

t Rom. 7. 23.

Gal. 5. 17.

u John 13. 1.

x Matt. 26. 46.

John 18. 1, 2.

y Matt. 26. 47.

Luke 22. 47.

John 18. 3.

z Matt. 26. 55.

Luke 22. 52.

a Ps. 22. 6.

Is. 53. 7, &c.

Luke 22. 37;

24. 44.

b ver. 27.

Ps. 88. 8.

c Matt. 26. 57.

Luke 22. 54.

John 18. 13.

d Matt. 26. 59.

e ch. 15. 29.

John 2. 19.

yet spake, cometh Jū'das, one of the twelve, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and the scribes and the elders.

44 And he that betrayed him had given them a token, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he; take him, and lead him away safely.

45 And as soon as he was come, he goeth straightway to him, and saith, Master, master; and kissed him.

46 <sup>¶</sup> And they laid their hands on him, and took him.

47 And one of them that stood by drew a sword, and smote a servant of the high priest, and cut off his ear.

48 <sup>z</sup> And Jē'sus answered and said unto them, Are ye come out, as against a thief, with swords and with staves to take me?

49 I was daily with you in the temple teaching, and ye took me not: but <sup>a</sup> the scriptures must be fulfilled.

50 <sup>b</sup> And they all forsook him, and fled.

51 And there followed him a certain young man, having a linen cloth cast about *his* naked body; and the young men laid hold on him:

52 And he left the linen cloth, and fled from them naked.

53 <sup>¶</sup> <sup>c</sup> And they led Jē'sus away to the high priest: and with him were assembled all the chief priests and the elders and the scribes.

54 And Pē'tēr followed him afar off, even into the palace of the high priest: and he sat with the servants, and warmed himself at the fire.

55 <sup>d</sup> And the chief priests and all the council sought for witness against Jē'sus to put him to death; and found none.

56 For many bare false witness against him, but their witness agreed not together.

57 And there arose certain, and bare false witness against him, saying,

58 We heard him say, <sup>e</sup> I will destroy this temple that is made with hands, and within three days I will build another made without hands.

59 But neither so did their witness agree together.

60 <sup>f</sup> And the high priest stood up in the midst, and asked Jē'sus, saying, Answerest thou nothing? what is it which these witness against thee?

61 But <sup>g</sup> he held his peace, and answered nothing. <sup>h</sup> Again the high priest asked him, and said unto him, Art thou the Christ, the Son of the Blessed?

62 And Jē'sus said, **I am: <sup>i</sup> and ye shall see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.**

63 Then the high priest rent his clothes, and saith, What need we any further witnesses?

64 Ye have heard the blasphemy: what think ye? And they all condemned him to be guilty of death.

65 And some began to spit on him, and to cover his face, and to buffet him, and to say unto him, Prophecy: and the servants did strike him with the palms of their hands.

66 <sup>k</sup> And as Pē'tēr was beneath in the palace, there cometh one of the maids of the high priest:

67 And when she saw Pē'tēr warming himself, she looked upon him, and said, And thou also wast with Jē'sus of Nāz'a-rēth.

68 But he denied, saying, I know not, neither understand I what thou sayest. And he went out into the porch; and the cock crew.

69 <sup>l</sup> And a maid saw him again, and began to say to them that stood by, This is one of them.

70 And he denied it again. <sup>m</sup> And a little after, they that stood by said again to Pē'tēr, Surely thou art one of them: <sup>n</sup> for thou art a Gal-i-læ'an, and thy speech agreeth thereto.

71 But he began to curse and to swear, saying, I know not this man of whom ye speak.

72 <sup>o</sup> And the second time the cock crew. And Pē'tēr called to mind the word that Jē'sus said unto him, Before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice. And <sup>p</sup> when he thought thereon, he wept.

A. D. 33.

<sup>f</sup> Matt. 26. 62.<sup>g</sup> Is. 53. 7.<sup>h</sup> Matt. 26. 63.<sup>i</sup> Matt. 24. 30; 26. 64.  
Luke 22. 69.<sup>k</sup> Matt. 26. 58, 69.  
Luke 22. 55.  
John 18. 16.<sup>l</sup> Matt. 26. 71.  
Luke 22. 58.  
John 18. 25.  
<sup>m</sup> Matt. 26. 73.  
Luke 22. 59.  
John 18. 26.  
<sup>n</sup> Acts 2. 7.  
<sup>o</sup> Matt. 26. 75.  
2 Or, *he wept abundantly, or, he began to weep.*<sup>p</sup> Ps. 2. 2.  
Matt. 27. 1.  
Luke 22. 66;  
23. 1.  
John 18. 28.  
Acts 3. 13;  
4. 26.<sup>q</sup> Matt. 27. 11.  
<sup>r</sup> Matt. 27. 13.  
<sup>s</sup> Is. 53. 7.  
John 19. 9.  
<sup>t</sup> Matt. 27. 15.  
Luke 23. 17.  
John 18. 39.  
<sup>u</sup> Matt. 27. 20.  
Acts 3. 14.  
<sup>v</sup> Matt. 27. 26.  
John 19. 1, 16.

## CHAPTER 15.

1 *Jesus accused before Pilate. 15 The murderer Barabbas is loosed, and Jesus delivered up to be crucified. 17 He is crowned with thorns, 19 and mocked: 22 hangeth between two thieves: 43 and is buried.*

AND <sup>a</sup> straightway in the morning the chief priests held a consultation with the elders and scribes and the whole council, and bound Jē'sus, and carried him away, and delivered him to Pilate.

2 <sup>b</sup> And Pilate asked him, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answering said unto him, **Thou sayest it.**

3 And the chief priests accused him of many things: but he answered nothing.

4 <sup>c</sup> And Pilate asked him again, saying, Answerest thou nothing? behold how many things they witness against thee.

5 <sup>d</sup> But Jē'sus yet answered nothing; so that Pilate marvelled.

6 Now <sup>e</sup> at that feast he released unto them one prisoner, whomsoever they desired.

7 And there was one named Bā-rāb'-bas, which lay bound with them that had made insurrection with him, who had committed murder in the insurrection.

8 And the multitude crying aloud began to desire him to do as he had ever done unto them.

9 But Pilate answered them, saying, Will ye that I release unto you the King of the Jews?

10 For he knew that the chief priests had delivered him for envy.

11 But <sup>f</sup> the chief priests moved the people, that he should rather release Bā-rāb'-bas unto them.

12 And Pilate answered and said again unto them, What will ye then that I shall do unto him whom ye call the King of the Jews?

13 And they cried out again, Crucify him.

14 Then Pilate said unto them, Why, what evil hath he done? And they cried out the more exceedingly, Crucify him.

15 <sup>g</sup> And so Pilate, willing to content the people, released Bā-rāb'-bas unto them, and delivered Jē'sus, when he had scourged him, to be crucified.

16 <sup>h</sup> And the soldiers led him away into the hall, called Præ-to'ri-um; and they call together the whole band.

17 And they clothed him with purple, and platted a crown of thorns, and put it about his head,

18 And began to salute him, Hail, King of the Jews!

19 And they smote him on the head with a reed, and did spit upon him, and bowing their knees worshipped him.

20 And when they had mocked him, they took off the purple from him, and put his own clothes on him, and led him out to crucify him.

21 <sup>i</sup> And they compel one Si'mon a Cy-ræ-ni-an, who passed by, coming out of the country, the father of Al-æx-ân-dër and Ru'sus, to bear his cross.

22 <sup>k</sup> And they bring him unto the place Gol'gô-tha, which is, being interpreted, The place of a skull.

23 <sup>l</sup> And they gave him to drink wine mingled with myrrh: but he received it not.

24 And when they had crucified him, <sup>m</sup> they parted his garments, casting lots upon them, what every man should take.

25 And <sup>n</sup> it was the third hour, and they crucified him.

26 And <sup>o</sup> the superscription of his accusation was written over, **THE KING OF THE JEWS.**

27 And <sup>p</sup> with him they crucify two thieves; the one on his right hand, and the other on his left.

28 And the scripture was fulfilled, which saith, <sup>q</sup> And he was numbered with the transgressors.

29 And <sup>r</sup> they that passed by railed on him, wagging their heads, and saying, Ah, <sup>s</sup> thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three days,

30 Save thyself, and come down from the cross.

31 Likewise also the chief priests mocking said among themselves with the scribes, He saved others; himself he cannot save.

32 Let Christ the King of Is'ra-el descend now from the cross, that we may see and believe. And <sup>t</sup> they

A. D. 33.

A Matt. 27. 27.

i Matt. 27. 32.  
Luke 23. 26.k Matt. 27. 33.  
Luke 23. 33.  
John 19. 17.

l Matt. 27. 34.

m Ps. 22. 18.  
Luke 23. 34.  
John 19. 23.  
n See Matt.  
27. 45.  
Luke 23. 44.  
John 19. 14.  
o Matt. 27. 37.  
John 19. 19.  
p Matt. 27.  
38.  
q Is. 53. 12.  
Luke 22. 37.  
r Ps. 22. 7.  
s ch. 14. 38.  
John 2. 19.  
t Matt. 27. 44.  
Luke 23. 39.  
u Matt. 27.  
45.  
Luke 23. 44.  
x Ps. 22. 1.  
Matt. 27. 46.  
y Matt. 27. 48.  
John 19. 23.  
z Ps. 69. 21.  
a Matt. 27. 50.  
Luke 23. 46.  
John 19. 30.  
b Matt. 27.  
51.  
Luke 23. 45.  
c Matt. 27. 54.  
Luke 23. 47.  
d Matt. 27. 55.  
Luke 23. 49.  
e Ps. 38. 11.  
f Luke 8. 2, 3.  
g Matt. 27. 57.  
Luke 23. 50.  
John 19. 38.  
h Luke 2. 25,  
38.  
i Matt. 27.  
59, 60.  
Luke 23. 53.  
John 19. 40.

that were crucified with him reviled him.

33 And <sup>v</sup> when the sixth hour was come, there was darkness over the whole land until the ninth hour.

34 And at the ninth hour Jê'sus cried with a loud voice, saying, <sup>w</sup> Ê-lô'î, Ê-lô'î, lâ'mâ sâ-bach-thâ'ni? which is, being interpreted, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?

35 And some of them that stood by, when they heard it, said, Behold, he calleth Ê-li'as.

36 And <sup>x</sup> one ran and filled a sponge full of vinegar, and put it on a reed, and <sup>y</sup> gave him to drink, saying, Let alone; let us see whether Ê-li'as will come to take him down.

37 <sup>a</sup> And Jê'sus cried with a loud voice, and gave up the ghost.

38 And <sup>b</sup> the vail of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom.

39 ¶ And <sup>c</sup> when the centurion, which stood over against him, saw that he so cried out, and gave up the ghost, he said, Truly this man was the Son of God.

40 <sup>d</sup> There were also women looking on <sup>e</sup> afar off: among whom was Mă-rý Măg-dă-lě'ně, and Mă-rý the mother of Jămeš the less and of Jô'sēs, and Să-lô'mę;

41 (Who also, when he was in Găl'-i-lee, <sup>f</sup> followed him, and ministered unto him;) and many other women which came up with him unto Jê-ru'să-lēm.

42 ¶ And now when the even was come, because it was the preparation, that is, the day before the sabbath,

43 Jô'seph of Ar-i-mă-thă'a, an honourable counsellor, which also <sup>h</sup> waited for the kingdom of God, came, and went in boldly unto Pi'l-ate, and craved the body of Jê'sus.

44 And Pi'l-ate marvelled if he were already dead: and calling unto him the centurion, he asked him whether he had been any while dead.

45 And when he knew it of the centurion, he gave the body to Jô'seph.

46 <sup>i</sup> And he bought fine linen, and took him down, and wrapped him

in the linen, and laid him in a sepulchre which was hewn out of a rock, and rolled a stone unto the door of the sepulchre.

47 And Mā'ry Māg-da-lē'nē and Mā'ry the mother of Jō'sēph beheld where he was laid.

#### CHAPTER 16.

1 *An angel declareth the resurrection of Christ to three women. 9 Christ appeareth to Mary Magdalene: 12 to two going into the country: 14 then to the apostles, 15 whom he sendeth forth to preach the gospel.*

AND <sup>a</sup> when the sabbath was past, Mā'ry Māg-da-lē'nē, and Mā'ry the mother of Jāmes, and Sā-lō me, <sup>b</sup> had bought sweet spices, that they might come and anoint him.

2 <sup>c</sup> And very early in the morning the first day of the week, they came unto the sepulchre at the rising of the sun.

3 And they said among themselves, Who shall roll us away the stone from the door of the sepulchre?

4 And when they looked, they saw that the stone was rolled away: for it was very great.

5 <sup>d</sup> And entering into the sepulchre, they saw a young man sitting on the right side, clothed in a long white garment; and they were affrighted.

6 <sup>e</sup> And he saith unto them, Be not affrighted: Ye seek Jē'sus of Nāz'a-rēth, which was crucified: he is risen; he is not here: behold the place where they laid him.

7 But go your way, tell his disciples and Pē'tēr that he goeth before you into Gāl'i-lee: there shall ye see him, <sup>f</sup> as he said unto you.

8 And they went out quickly, and fled from the sepulchre; for they trembled and were amazed: <sup>g</sup> neither said they any thing to any man; for they were afraid.

9 ¶ Now when Jē'sus was risen

A. D. 33.

early the first day of the week, <sup>h</sup> he appeared first to Mā'ry Māg-da-lē'nē, <sup>i</sup> out of whom he had cast seven devils.

10 <sup>k</sup> And she went and told them that had been with him, as they mourned and wept.

11 <sup>l</sup> And they, when they had heard that he was alive, and had been seen of her, believed not.

12 ¶ After that he appeared in another form <sup>m</sup> unto two of them, as they walked, and went into the country.

13 And they went and told it unto the residue: neither believed they them.

14 ¶ <sup>n</sup> Afterward he appeared unto the eleven as they sat <sup>o</sup> at meat, and upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them which had seen him after he was risen.

15 <sup>p</sup> And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, <sup>q</sup> and preach the gospel to every creature.

16 <sup>r</sup> He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; <sup>s</sup> but he that believeth not shall be damned.

17 And these signs shall follow them that believe; <sup>t</sup> In my name shall they cast out devils; <sup>u</sup> they shall speak with new tongues;

18 <sup>v</sup> They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; <sup>w</sup> they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.

19 ¶ So then <sup>x</sup> after the Lord had spoken unto them, he was <sup>y</sup> received up into heaven, and <sup>z</sup> sat on the right hand of God.

20 And they went forth, and preached every where, the Lord working with them, <sup>a</sup> and confirming the word with signs following. Amen.

<sup>a</sup> Matt. 28. 1.

<sup>b</sup> Luke 24. 1.

<sup>c</sup> John 20. 1.

<sup>d</sup> Luke 23. 56.

<sup>e</sup> Luke 24. 1.

<sup>f</sup> John 20. 1.

<sup>g</sup> Luke 24. 3.

<sup>h</sup> John 20. 11.

<sup>i</sup> Matt. 28. 5.

<sup>j</sup> Matt. 28. 7.

<sup>k</sup> Matt. 26. 32.

<sup>l</sup> Ch. 14. 28.

<sup>m</sup> See Matt.

<sup>n</sup> Luke 24. 9.

<sup>o</sup> John 20. 14.

<sup>p</sup> Luke 8. 2.

<sup>q</sup> Luke 24. 10.

<sup>r</sup> John 20. 18.

<sup>s</sup> Luke 24. 11.

<sup>t</sup> Luke 24. 13.

<sup>u</sup> Luke 24. 36.

<sup>v</sup> John 20. 19.

<sup>w</sup> 1 Cor. 13. 5.

<sup>x</sup> 2 Or, to-

<sup>y</sup> gether.

<sup>z</sup> Matt. 28. 19.

<sup>a</sup> John 15. 16.

<sup>b</sup> Col. 1. 23.

<sup>c</sup> John 3. 18.

<sup>d</sup> Acts 2. 38.

<sup>e</sup> Acts 2. 42.

<sup>f</sup> Rom. 16. 9.

<sup>g</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 21.

<sup>h</sup> John 12. 48.

<sup>i</sup> Luke 10. 17.

<sup>j</sup> Acts 5. 18.

<sup>k</sup> Acts 16. 18.

<sup>l</sup> Acts 12. 12.

<sup>m</sup> Acts 2. 4.

<sup>n</sup> Acts 10. 6.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Cor. 12. 10.

<sup>p</sup> Luke 10. 19.

<sup>q</sup> Acts 28. 5.

<sup>r</sup> Acts 5. 15.

<sup>s</sup> Acts 9. 17.

<sup>t</sup> Acts 8. 24.

<sup>u</sup> James 5. 14.

<sup>v</sup> Acts 1. 2.

<sup>w</sup> Acts 1. 3.

<sup>x</sup> Ps. 110. 1.

<sup>y</sup> Acts 7. 55.

<sup>z</sup> Acts 5. 12.

<sup>a</sup> 14. 3.

<sup>b</sup> 1 Cor. 2. 4, 5.

<sup>c</sup> Heb. 2. 4.

### THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO

## SAINT LUKE.

#### CHAPTER 1.

1 *The preface of Luke. 5 The conception of John the Baptist, 26 and of Christ. 39 The prophecy of Elizabeth, and of Mary, concerning Christ. 57 The nativity and circumcision of John. 67 The prophecy of Zacharias.*

FORASMUCH as many have taken in hand to set forth in order a

declaration of those things which are most surely believed among us,

2 <sup>a</sup> Even as they delivered them unto us, which <sup>b</sup> from the beginning were eyewitnesses, and ministers of the word;

<sup>a</sup> Heb. 2. 3.

<sup>b</sup> 1 Pet. 5. 1.

<sup>c</sup> 2 Pet. 1. 16.

<sup>d</sup> 1 John 1. 1.

<sup>e</sup> Mark 1. 1.

<sup>f</sup> John 15. 27.



3 ° It seemed good to me also, having had perfect understanding of all things from the very first, to write unto thee <sup>d</sup> in order, <sup>e</sup> most excellent Thē-ōph 'l-lūs,

4 <sup>f</sup> That thou mightest know the certainty of those things, wherein thou hast been instructed.

5 ¶ THERE was <sup>g</sup> in the days of Hēr'od, the king of Jū-dæ'a, a certain priest named Zāch-ā-r'as, <sup>h</sup> of the course of Ā-bi'a: and his wife was of the daughters of Aār'-ōn, and her name was Ē-līs-ā-bēth.

6 And they were both <sup>i</sup> righteous before God, walking in all the commandments and ordinances of the Lord blameless.

7 And they had no child, because that Ē-līs-ā-bēth was barren, and they both were now well stricken in years.

8 And it came to pass, that while he executed the priest's office before God <sup>k</sup> in the order of his course,

9 According to the custom of the priest's office, his lot was <sup>l</sup> to burn incense when he went into the temple of the Lord.

10 <sup>m</sup> And the whole multitude of the people were praying without at the time of incense.

11 And there appeared unto him an angel of the Lord standing on the right side of <sup>n</sup> the altar of incense.

12 And when Zāch-ā-r'as saw him, <sup>o</sup> he was troubled, and fear fell upon him.

13 But the angel said unto him, Fear not, Zāch-ā-r'as: for thy prayer is heard; and thy wife Ē-līs-ā-bēth shall bear thee a son, and <sup>p</sup> thou shalt call his name Jōhn.

14 And thou shalt have joy and gladness; and <sup>q</sup> many shall rejoice at his birth.

15 For he shall be great in the sight of the Lord, and <sup>r</sup> shall drink neither wine nor strong drink; and he shall be filled with the Hō'l'y Ghōst, <sup>s</sup> even from his mother's womb.

16 <sup>t</sup> And many of the children of Is'rā-el shall he turn to the Lord their God.

17 <sup>u</sup> And he shall go before him in the spirit and power of Ē-l'as, to

<sup>c</sup> Acts 15. 19, 28, 29.  
<sup>1</sup> Cor. 7. 40.

<sup>d</sup> Acts 11. 4.  
<sup>e</sup> Acts 1. 1.

<sup>f</sup> John 20. 31.  
<sup>2</sup> Before the Common Account called Anno Domini the sixth Year.  
<sup>g</sup> Matt. 2. 1.

<sup>h</sup> 1 Chr. 24. 10, 19.  
Neh. 12. 4, 17.

<sup>i</sup> Gen. 7. 1; 17. 1.  
<sup>1</sup> Kin. 9. 4.  
<sup>2</sup> Kin. 20. 3.  
Job 1. 1.  
Acts 23. 1; 24. 16.  
Phil. 3. 6.

<sup>k</sup> 1 Chr. 24. 19.  
<sup>2</sup> Chr. 8. 14;

<sup>31</sup> 2.

<sup>l</sup> Ex. 30. 7, 8.  
<sup>1</sup> Sam. 2. 28.

<sup>1</sup> Chr. 23. 13.  
<sup>2</sup> Chr. 29. 11.

<sup>m</sup> Lev. 16. 17.  
Rev. 8. 3, 4.

<sup>n</sup> Ex. 30. 1.  
<sup>o</sup> ver. 29.

<sup>p</sup> Judg. 6. 22;  
13. 22.

<sup>q</sup> Dan. 10. 8.  
ch. 2. 9.

<sup>r</sup> Acts 10. 4.  
Rev. 1. 17.

<sup>s</sup> ver. 59, 63.  
<sup>t</sup> ver. 58.

<sup>u</sup> Num. 6. 3.  
Judg. 13. 4.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 7. 33.  
<sup>w</sup> Jer. 1. 5.

<sup>x</sup> Gal. 1. 15.  
<sup>y</sup> Mal. 4. 5, 6.

<sup>z</sup> Mal. 4. 5.  
Matt. 11. 14.

<sup>1</sup> Mark 9. 12.  
<sup>2</sup> Or, by.

<sup>3</sup> Gen. 17. 17.  
<sup>4</sup> Dan. 8. 16;

<sup>5</sup> 9. 21, 22, 23.  
Matt. 18. 10.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. 1. 14.  
<sup>7</sup> Ezek. 3. 26;

<sup>8</sup> 24, 27.  
<sup>9</sup> See 2 Kin.

<sup>10</sup> 11. 5.  
<sup>11</sup> 1 Chr. 9. 25.

<sup>12</sup> Gen. 30. 23.  
<sup>13</sup> Is. 4. 1; 54.

<sup>14</sup> 1, 4.  
<sup>15</sup> c Matt. 1. 18.

<sup>16</sup> ch. 2. 4, 5.  
<sup>17</sup> d Dan. 9. 23;

<sup>18</sup> 10, 19.  
<sup>19</sup> 4 Or, gra-

<sup>20</sup> ciously accepted, or, much  
graced:  
See ver. 30.

<sup>21</sup> e Judg. 6. 12.  
<sup>22</sup> f ver. 12.

<sup>23</sup> g Is. 7. 14.  
Matt. 1. 21.

turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, and the disobedient <sup>3</sup> to the wisdom of the just; to make ready a people prepared for the Lord.

18 And Zāch-ā-r'as said unto the angel, <sup>4</sup> Whereby shall I know this? for I am an old man, and my wife well stricken in years.

19 And the angel answering said unto him, I am <sup>5</sup> Gā'bri-el, that stand in the presence of God; and am sent to speak unto thee, and to shew thee these glad tidings.

20 And, behold, <sup>6</sup> thou shalt be dumb, and not able to speak, until the day that these things shall be performed, because thou believest not my words, which shall be fulfilled in their season.

21 And the people waited for Zāch-ā-r'as, and marvelled that he tarried so long in the temple.

22 And when he came out, he could not speak unto them: and they perceived that he had seen a vision in the temple: for he beckoned unto them, and remained speechless.

23 And it came to pass, that, as soon as <sup>a</sup> the days of his ministration were accomplished, he departed to his own house.

24 And after those days his wife Ē-līs-ā-bēth conceived, and hid herself five months, saying,

25 Thus hath the Lord dealt with me in the days wherein he looked on me, to <sup>b</sup> take away my reproach among men.

26 And in the sixth month the angel Gā'bri-el was sent from God unto a city of Gāl'il-lee, named Nāz-ā-rēth,

27 To a virgin <sup>c</sup> espoused to a man whose name was Jō'seph, of the house of Dā'vid; and the virgin's name was Mā'ry.

28 And the angel came in unto her, and said, <sup>d</sup> Hail, thou that art <sup>4</sup> highly favoured, <sup>e</sup> the Lord is with thee: blessed art thou among women.

29 And when she saw him, <sup>f</sup> she was troubled at his saying, and cast in her mind what manner of salutation this should be.

30 And the angel said unto her, Fear not, Mā'ry: for thou hast found favour with God.

31 <sup>g</sup> And, behold, thou shalt con-

ceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, and <sup>h</sup> shalt call his name JĒ'SUS.

32 He shall be great, <sup>i</sup> and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and <sup>k</sup> the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father Dā'vid:

33 <sup>l</sup> And he shall reign over the house of Jā'qob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end.

34 Then said Mā'ry unto the angel, How shall this be, seeing I know not a man?

35 And the angel answered and said unto her, <sup>m</sup> The Hō'ly Ghōst shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called <sup>n</sup> the Son of God.

36 And, behold, thy cousin Ē-līš'a-bēth, she hath also conceived a son in her old age: and this is the sixth month with her, who was called barren.

37 For <sup>o</sup> with God nothing shall be impossible.

38 And Mā'ry said, Behold the handmaid of the Lord; be it unto me according to thy word. And the angel departed from her.

39 And Mā'ry arose in those days, and went into the hill country with haste, <sup>p</sup> into a city of Jū'da;

40 And entered into the house of Zāch-a-rī'as, and saluted Ē-līš'a-bēth.

41 And it came to pass, that, when Ē-līš'a-bēth heard the salutation of Mā'ry, the babe leaped in her womb; and Ē-līš'a-bēth was filled with the Hō'ly Ghōst:

42 And she spake out with a loud voice, and said, <sup>q</sup> Blessed art thou among women, and blessed is the fruit of thy womb.

43 And whence is this to me, that the mother of my Lord should come to me?

44 For, lo, as soon as the voice of thy salutation sounded in mine ears, the babe leaped in my womb for joy.

45 And blessed is she <sup>r</sup> that believed: for there shall be a performance of those things which were told her from the Lord.

46 And Mā'ry said, <sup>s</sup> My soul doth magnify the Lord,

Before the Account called Anno Domini the sixth Year.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 2. 21.  
<sup>i</sup> Mark 5. 7.  
<sup>k</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 11.  
<sup>l</sup> Ps. 132. 11.  
<sup>m</sup> Is. 9. 6, 7;  
16. 5.  
<sup>n</sup> Jer. 23. 5.  
<sup>o</sup> Rev. 3. 7.  
<sup>p</sup> Dan. 2. 44;  
7. 14, 27.  
<sup>q</sup> Obad. 21.  
<sup>r</sup> Mic. 4. 7.  
<sup>s</sup> John 12. 34.  
Heb. 1. 8.  
<sup>t</sup> Matt. 1. 20.

<sup>u</sup> Matt. 14.  
33; 26. 63, 64.  
Mark 1. 1.  
John 1. 34;  
20. 31.  
Acts 8. 37.  
Rom. 1. 4.

<sup>v</sup> Gen. 18. 14.  
Jer. 32. 17.  
Zech. 8. 6.  
Matt. 19. 26.  
Mark 10. 27.  
ch. 18. 27.  
Rom. 4. 21.

<sup>w</sup> Josh. 21. 9.  
10. 11.  
<sup>x</sup> ver. 28.  
Judg. 3. 24.  
<sup>y</sup> Or, which believed that there.

<sup>z</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 1.  
Ps. 34. 2, 3;  
35. 9.  
Hab. 3. 19.  
<sup>aa</sup> 1 Sam. 1. 11.  
Ps. 138. 6.  
<sup>ab</sup> Mal. 3. 12.  
ch. 11. 27.  
<sup>ac</sup> Ps. 71. 19;  
126. 2, 3.  
<sup>ad</sup> Ps. 111. 9.

<sup>ae</sup> Gen. 17. 7.  
Ex. 20. 6.  
Ps. 103. 17, 18.  
<sup>af</sup> Ps. 98. 1;  
118. 15.  
Is. 40. 10; 51. 9;  
52. 10.  
<sup>ag</sup> Ps. 33. 10.  
<sup>ah</sup> 1 Pet. 5. 5.  
<sup>ai</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 6,  
&c.

<sup>aj</sup> Job 5. 11.  
Ps. 113. 6.  
<sup>ak</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 5.  
Ps. 34. 10.  
<sup>al</sup> Ps. 98. 3.  
Jer. 31. 3, 20.  
<sup>am</sup> Gen. 17. 19.  
Ps. 132. 11.  
Rom. 11. 28.  
Gal. 3. 16.  
<sup>an</sup> ver. 14.  
<sup>ao</sup> Gen. 17. 12.  
Lev. 12. 3.  
<sup>ap</sup> ver. 13.  
<sup>aq</sup> ver. 13.  
<sup>ar</sup> ver. 20.

47 And my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour.

48 For <sup>a</sup> he hath regarded the low estate of his handmaiden: for, behold, from henceforth <sup>b</sup> all generations shall call me blessed.

49 For he that is mighty <sup>c</sup> hath done to me great things; and <sup>d</sup> holy is his name.

50 And <sup>e</sup> his mercy is on them that fear him from generation to generation.

51 <sup>f</sup> He hath shewed strength with his arm; <sup>g</sup> he hath scattered the proud in the imagination of their hearts.

52 <sup>h</sup> He hath put down the mighty from <sup>i</sup> their seats, and exalted them of low degree.

53 <sup>j</sup> He hath filled the hungry with good things; and the rich he hath sent empty away.

54 He hath holpen his servant Īš'-ra-el, <sup>k</sup> in remembrance of his mercy;

55 <sup>l</sup> As he spake to our fathers, to Ā'brā'hām, and to his seed for ever.

56 And Mā'ry abode with her about three months, and returned to her own house.

57 Now Ē-līš'a-bēth's full time came that she should be delivered; and she brought forth a son.

58 And her neighbours and her cousins heard how the Lord had shewed great mercy upon her; and <sup>m</sup> they rejoiced with her.

59 And it came to pass, that <sup>n</sup> on the eighth day they came to circumcise the child; and they called him Zāch-a-rī'as, after the name of his father.

60 And his mother answered and said, <sup>o</sup> Not so; but he shall be called Jōhn.

61 And they said unto her, There is none of thy kindred that is called by this name.

62 And they made signs to his father, how he would have him called.

63 And he asked for a writing table, and wrote, saying, <sup>p</sup> His name is Jōhn. And they marvelled all.

64 <sup>q</sup> And his mouth was opened immediately, and his tongue loosed, and he spake, and praised God.

65 And fear came on all that dwelt round about them: and all these

<sup>2</sup> sayings were noised abroad throughout all <sup>1</sup> the hill country of Jū-dæ'a.

<sup>66</sup> And all they that heard them <sup>m</sup> laid them up in their hearts, saying, What manner of child shall this be! And <sup>n</sup> the hand of the Lord was with him.

<sup>67</sup> And his father Zāch-g-rī'as<sup>o</sup> was filled with the Hō'ly Ghōst, and prophesied, saying,

<sup>68</sup> <sup>p</sup> Blessed be the Lord God of Iḡ-rā-el; for <sup>q</sup> he hath visited and redeemed his people,

<sup>69</sup> <sup>r</sup> And hath raised up an horn of salvation for us in the house of his servant Dā'vid;

<sup>70</sup> <sup>s</sup> As he spake by the mouth of his holy prophets, which have been since the world began:

<sup>71</sup> That we should be saved from our enemies, and from the hand of all that hate us;

<sup>72</sup> <sup>t</sup> To perform the mercy promised to our fathers, and to remember his holy covenant;

<sup>73</sup> <sup>u</sup> The oath which he sware to our father Ā'brā'hām,

<sup>74</sup> That he would grant unto us, that we being delivered out of the hand of our enemies might <sup>v</sup> serve him without fear,

<sup>75</sup> <sup>w</sup> In holiness and righteousness before him, all the days of our life.

<sup>76</sup> And thou, child, shalt be called the prophet of the Highest: for <sup>x</sup> thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways;

<sup>77</sup> To give knowledge of salvation unto his people <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> by the remission of their sins,

<sup>78</sup> Through the <sup>4</sup> tender mercy of our God; whereby the <sup>5</sup> dayspring from on high hath visited us,

<sup>79</sup> <sup>b</sup> To give light to them that sit in darkness and <sup>c</sup> in the shadow of death, to guide our feet into the way of peace.

<sup>80</sup> And <sup>d</sup> the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, and <sup>e</sup> was in the deserts till the day of his shewing unto Iḡ-rā-el.

#### CHAPTER 2.

<sup>1</sup> Augustus tazeeth the Roman empire. <sup>6</sup> The nativity of Christ. <sup>8</sup> An angel relateth it to the shepherds. <sup>21</sup> Christ is circumcised.

**A**ND it came to pass <sup>f</sup> in those days, that there went out a decree

Before the Account called Anno Domini the sixth Year.

<sup>2</sup> Or, things. <sup>1</sup> ver. 39. <sup>m</sup> ch. 2. 19. <sup>51</sup>. <sup>n</sup> Gen. 39. 2. <sup>Ps.</sup> 80. 17; <sup>89</sup>. 21. <sup>Acts</sup> 11. 21. <sup>o</sup> Joel 2. 28.

<sup>p1</sup> Kin. 1. 48. <sup>Ps.</sup> 41. 13; <sup>22</sup>. 18; <sup>106</sup>. 42. <sup>q</sup> Ex. 3. 16; <sup>4</sup>. 31. <sup>Ps.</sup> 111. 9. <sup>ch.</sup> 7. 16. <sup>r</sup> Ps. 122. 17. <sup>s</sup> Jer. 23. 5, 6; <sup>30</sup>. 10. <sup>Dan.</sup> 9. 24. <sup>Acts</sup> 3. 21. <sup>Rom.</sup> 1. 2. <sup>t</sup> ver. 54. <sup>Lev.</sup> 26. 42. <sup>Ps.</sup> 98. 3; <sup>105</sup>. 8, 9; <sup>106</sup>. 45. <sup>Ezek.</sup> 18. 60. <sup>u</sup> Gen. 12. 3; <sup>17</sup>. 4; <sup>22</sup>. 16. <sup>Heb.</sup> 6. 13. <sup>z</sup> Rom. 6. 18, 22. <sup>Heb.</sup> 9. 14. <sup>y</sup> Jer. 32. 39. <sup>Eph.</sup> 4. 24. <sup>2</sup> Thessa. 2. 13. <sup>Tim.</sup> 1. 9. <sup>Titus</sup> 2. 12. <sup>1</sup> Pet. 1. 15. <sup>2</sup> Pet. 1. 4. <sup>z</sup> ver. 17. <sup>Is.</sup> 40. 3. <sup>Mal.</sup> 3. 1; <sup>4</sup>. 5. <sup>Matt.</sup> 11. 10. <sup>a</sup> Mark 1. 4. <sup>ch.</sup> 3. 3. <sup>3</sup> Or, for. <sup>4</sup> Or, bowels of the mercy.

<sup>5</sup> Or, sun-raising, or, branch. <sup>Num.</sup> 24. 17. <sup>Is.</sup> 11. 1. <sup>Zech.</sup> 3. 8; <sup>6</sup>. 12. <sup>Mal.</sup> 4. 2. <sup>Is.</sup> 9. 2; <sup>42</sup>. 7; <sup>49</sup>. 9. <sup>Matt.</sup> 4. 16. <sup>Acts</sup> 26. 18. <sup>c</sup> ch. 2. 40. <sup>d</sup> Matt. 3. 1; <sup>11</sup>. 7. <sup>8</sup> Before the Account called Anno Domini the fifth Year.

<sup>7</sup> Or, in-rolled. <sup>a</sup> Acts 5. 37. <sup>b</sup> 1 Sam. 16. 1, 4. <sup>John</sup> 7. 42. <sup>c</sup> Matt. 1. 18. <sup>ch.</sup> 1. 27. <sup>d</sup> Matt. 1. 18. <sup>ch.</sup> 1. 27. <sup>e</sup> Matt. 1. 23. <sup>8</sup> Or, the night watches. <sup>f</sup> ch. 1. 12. <sup>q</sup> ver. 31. <sup>32</sup>. Gen. 12. 3. <sup>Matt.</sup> 28. 19. <sup>Mark</sup> 1. 15. <sup>ch.</sup> 24. 47. <sup>Col.</sup> 1. 23. <sup>h</sup> Is. 9. 6. <sup>i</sup> Matt. 1. 21. <sup>k</sup> Matt. 1. 16; <sup>16</sup>. 16. <sup>ch.</sup> 1. 43. <sup>Acts</sup> 2. 36; <sup>10</sup>. 36. <sup>Phil.</sup> 2. 11. <sup>Gen.</sup> 28. 12; <sup>32</sup>. 1. 2. <sup>Pa.</sup> 103. 20, 21; <sup>148</sup>. 2. <sup>Dan.</sup> 7. 10. <sup>Heb.</sup> 1. 14. <sup>Rev.</sup> 5. 11. <sup>m</sup> ch. 19. 38. <sup>Eph.</sup> 1. 6; <sup>3</sup>. 10, 21. <sup>Rev.</sup> 5. 13. <sup>n</sup> Is. 57. 19. <sup>ch.</sup> 1. 79. <sup>Rom.</sup> 5. 1. <sup>Eph.</sup> 2. 17. <sup>Col.</sup> 1. 20. <sup>o</sup> John 3. 16. <sup>Eph.</sup> 2. 4, 7. <sup>2</sup> Thessa. 2. 16. <sup>1</sup> John 4. 9, 10.

from Cæsar Augūstus, that all the world should be <sup>1</sup> taxed.

<sup>2</sup> (<sup>a</sup> And this taxing was first made when Cŷ-rē-nl-us was governor of Sŷr'i-a.)

<sup>3</sup> And all went to be taxed, every one into his own city.

<sup>4</sup> And Jō'seph also went up from Gāl'i-lee, out of the city of Nāz'ā-rēth, into Jū-dæ'a, unto <sup>b</sup> the city of Dā'vid, which is called Bēth'lē-hēm; (<sup>c</sup> because he was of the house and lineage of Dā'vid:)

<sup>5</sup> To be taxed with Mā'ry <sup>d</sup> his espoused wife, being great with child.

<sup>6</sup> And so it was, that, while they were there, the days were accomplished that she should be delivered.

<sup>7</sup> And <sup>e</sup> she brought forth her first-born son, and wrapped him in swaddling clothes, and laid him in a manger; because there was no room for them in the inn.

<sup>8</sup> And there were in the same country shepherds abiding in the field, keeping <sup>f</sup> watch over their flock by night.

<sup>9</sup> And, lo, the angel of the Lord came upon them, and the glory of the Lord shone round about them: <sup>g</sup> and they were sore afraid.

<sup>10</sup> And the angel said unto them, Fear not: for, behold, I bring you good tidings of great joy, <sup>h</sup> which shall be to all people.

<sup>11</sup> <sup>i</sup> For unto you is born this day in the city of Dā'vid <sup>j</sup> a Saviour, <sup>k</sup> which is Christ the Lord.

<sup>12</sup> And this <sup>l</sup> shall be a sign unto you; Ye shall find the babe wrapped in swaddling clothes, lying in a manger.

<sup>13</sup> <sup>m</sup> And suddenly there was with the angel a multitude of the heavenly host praising God, and saying,

<sup>14</sup> <sup>n</sup> Glory to God in the highest, and on earth <sup>o</sup> peace, <sup>p</sup> good will to-ward men.

<sup>15</sup> And it came to pass, as the angels were gone away from them in- c Matt. 1. 18. <sup>ch.</sup> 1. 27. <sup>d</sup> Matt. 1. 18. <sup>ch.</sup> 1. 27. <sup>e</sup> Matt. 1. 23. <sup>8</sup> Or, the night watches. <sup>f</sup> ch. 1. 12. <sup>q</sup> ver. 31. <sup>32</sup>. Gen. 12. 3. <sup>Matt.</sup> 28. 19. <sup>Mark</sup> 1. 15. <sup>ch.</sup> 24. 47. <sup>Col.</sup> 1. 23. <sup>h</sup> Is. 9. 6. <sup>i</sup> Matt. 1. 21. <sup>k</sup> Matt. 1. 16; <sup>16</sup>. 16. <sup>ch.</sup> 1. 43. <sup>Acts</sup> 2. 36; <sup>10</sup>. 36. <sup>Phil.</sup> 2. 11. <sup>Gen.</sup> 28. 12; <sup>32</sup>. 1. 2. <sup>Pa.</sup> 103. 20, 21; <sup>148</sup>. 2. <sup>Dan.</sup> 7. 10. <sup>Heb.</sup> 1. 14. <sup>Rev.</sup> 5. 11. <sup>m</sup> ch. 19. 38. <sup>Eph.</sup> 1. 6; <sup>3</sup>. 10, 21. <sup>Rev.</sup> 5. 13. <sup>n</sup> Is. 57. 19. <sup>ch.</sup> 1. 79. <sup>Rom.</sup> 5. 1. <sup>Eph.</sup> 2. 17. <sup>Col.</sup> 1. 20. <sup>o</sup> John 3. 16. <sup>Eph.</sup> 2. 4, 7. <sup>2</sup> Thessa. 2. 16. <sup>1</sup> John 4. 9, 10.

to heaven, <sup>2</sup>the shepherds said one to another, Let us now go even unto Bêth'lê-hêm, and see this thing which is come to pass, which the Lord hath made known unto us.

16 And they came with haste, and found Mă'ry, and Jô'seph, and the babe lying in a manger.

17 And when they had seen it, they made known abroad the saying which was told them concerning this child.

18 And all they that heard it wondered at those things which were told them by the shepherds.

19 <sup>p</sup> But Mă'ry kept all these things, and pondered them in her heart.

20 And the shepherds returned, glorifying and praising God for all the things that they had heard and seen, as it was told unto them.

21 <sup>3</sup> And when eight days were accomplished for the circumcising of the child, his name was called <sup>q</sup> JĒ-ŠUS, which was so named of the angel before he was conceived in the womb.

22 And when <sup>a</sup> the days of her purification according to the law of Mō'seš were accomplished, they brought him to Jê-rų'să-lêm, to present him to the Lord;

23 (As it is written in the law of the Lord, <sup>c</sup> Every male that openeth the womb shall be called holy to the Lord;)

24 And to offer a sacrifice according to <sup>u</sup> that which is said in the law of the Lord, A pair of turtle-doves, or two young pigeons.

25 And, behold, there was a man in Jê-rų'să-lêm, whose name was Sîm'-e-on; and the same man was just and devout, <sup>x</sup> waiting for the consolation of Îš'ra-el: and the Hô'ly Ghôst was upon him.

26 And it was revealed unto him by the Hô'ly Ghôst, that he should not <sup>y</sup> see death, before he had seen the Lord's Christ.

27 And he came <sup>z</sup> by the Spirit into the temple: and when the parents brought in the child Jê-šus, to do for him after the custom of the law,

28 Then took he him up in his arms, and blessed God, and said,

29 Lord, <sup>a</sup> now lettest thou thy

Before the Account called Anno Domini the fifth Year.

2 Gr. the men the shepherds.

p ver. 51. Gen. 37. 11. ch. 1. 66.

3 Before the Account called Anno Domini the fourth Year. q Gen. 17. 12. Lev. 12. 3. ch. 1. 59. r Matt. 1. 21. 25.

s Lev. 12. 2. 3, 4, 6.

t Ex. 13. 2; 22. 29; 34. 19. Num. 3. 13; 8. 17; 15. 15. u Lev. 12. 2, 6, 8.

x ver. 38. Is. 40. 1. Mark 15. 43. y Ps. 89. 48. Heb. 11. 5.

z Matt. 4. 1. a Gen. 46. 30. Phil. 1. 23. b Is. 52. 10.

ch. 3. 6. c Is. 9. 2; 42. 6; 49. 6; 60. 1, 2, 3.

d Matt. 4. 16. Acts 13. 47; 28. 23.

e Is. 8. 14. Hos. 14. 9. f Matt. 21. 44. Rom. 9. 32, 33.

1 Cor. 1. 23, 24. 2 Cor. 2. 16.

1 Pet. 2. 7, 8. e Acts 28. 22. f Ps. 42. 10.

John 18. 25. g Acts 26. 7. 1 Tim. 5. 5.

h ver. 25. Mark 15. 43. ch. 24. 21.

[A. D. 8.]

4 Or, Israel. i ver. 52. ch. 1. 80.

k Ex. 23. 15, 17; 34. 23. Deut. 16. 1, 16.

servant depart in peace, according to thy word:

30 For mine eyes <sup>b</sup> have seen thy salvation,

31 Which thou hast prepared before the face of all people;

32 <sup>c</sup> A light to lighten the Gën'tîlêš, and the glory of thy people Îš'ra-el.

33 And Jô'seph and his mother marvelled at those things which were spoken of him.

34 And Sîm'-e-on blessed them, and said unto Mă'ry his mother, Behold, this child is set for the <sup>d</sup> fall and rising again of many in Îš'ra-el; and for <sup>e</sup> a sign which shall be spoken against;

35 (Yea, <sup>f</sup> a sword shall pierce through thy own soul also,) that the thoughts of many hearts may be revealed.

36 And there was one Ăn'nă, a prophetess, the daughter of Phăn-û'el, of the tribe of A'sêr: she was of a great age, and had lived with an husband seven years from her virginity;

37 And she was a widow of about fourscore and four years, which departed not from the temple, but served God with fastings and prayers <sup>g</sup> night and day.

38 And she coming in that instant gave thanks likewise unto the Lord, and spake of him to all them that <sup>h</sup> looked for redemption in <sup>i</sup> Jê-rų'să-lêm.

39 And when they had performed all things according to the law of the Lord, they returned into Gal'î-lee, to their own city Năz'a-rêth.

40 <sup>i</sup> And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, filled with wisdom: and the grace of God was upon him.

41 Now his parents went to Jê-rų'să-lêm <sup>k</sup> every year at the feast of the passover.

42 And when he was twelve years old, they went up to Jê-rų'să-lêm after the custom of the feast.

43 And when they had fulfilled the days, as they returned, the child Jê-šus tarried behind in Jê-rų'să-lêm; and Jô'seph and his mother knew not of it.

44 But they, supposing him to have

been in the company, went a day's journey; and they sought him among their kinsfolk and acquaintance.

45 And when they found him not, they turned back again to Jē-rū'sā-lēm, seeking him.

46 And it came to pass, that after three days they found him in the temple, sitting in the midst of the doctors, both hearing them, and asking them questions.

47 And <sup>l</sup>all that heard him were astonished at his understanding and answers.

48 And when they saw him, they were amazed: and his mother said unto him, Son, why hast thou thus dealt with us? behold, thy father and I have sought thee sorrowing.

49 And he said unto them, **How is it that ye sought me? wist ye not that I must be about <sup>m</sup> my Father's business?**

50 And <sup>n</sup>they understood not the saying which he spake unto them.

51 And he went down with them, and came to Nāz'ā-rēth, and was subject unto them: but his mother <sup>o</sup>kept all these sayings in her heart.

52 And Jē'sus <sup>p</sup>increased in wisdom and <sup>2</sup>stature, and in favour with God and man.

### CHAPTER 3.

1 The preaching and baptism of John. 20 Herod imprisoneth John. 21 Christ baptized, receiveth testimony from heaven. 23 The genealogy of Christ.

**N**OW in the fifteenth year of the reign of Tī-bē'rī-us Cæ'sar, Pōn'ū-us Pī'lāte being governor of Jū-dæ'ā, and Hēr'od being tetrarch of Gāl'i-lee, and his brother Phil'ip tetrarch of Ī-tu-ræ'ā and of the region of Trāch-q-nī'tis, and Lŷ-sā'nī-as the tetrarch of Āb-l-lē'nē,

2 <sup>a</sup>Ān'nas and Cā'ja-phās being the high priests, the word of God came unto Jōhn the son of Zāch-q-rī'as in the wilderness.

3 <sup>b</sup>And he came into all the country about Jōr'dān, preaching the baptism of repentance <sup>c</sup>for the remission of sins;

4 As it is written in the book of the words of Ē-sā'jas the prophet, saying, <sup>d</sup>The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

A. D. 8.

<sup>l</sup> Matt. 7. 28.  
Mark 1. 22.  
ch. 4. 22, 32.  
John 7. 15,  
46.

<sup>m</sup> John 2. 16.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 9. 45;  
18. 34.

<sup>o</sup> ver. 19.  
Dan. 7. 28.  
<sup>p</sup> ver. 40.  
<sup>1</sup> Ps. 2. 26.  
2 Or, age.

<sup>a</sup> John 11. 49,  
51; 18. 13.

Acts 4. 6.

<sup>b</sup> Matt. 3. 1.

Mark 1. 4.

A. D. 26.]

<sup>c</sup> ch. 1. 77.

<sup>d</sup> Is. 40. 3.

Matt. 3. 3.

Mark 1. 3.

John 1. 23.

<sup>e</sup> Ps. 98. 2.

Is. 52. 10.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 2. 10.

<sup>g</sup> Matt. 3. 7.

3 Or, meet

for.

<sup>h</sup> Matt. 7. 19.

<sup>i</sup> Acts 2. 37.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 11. 41.

2 Cor. 8. 14.

James 2. 15,

16.

1 John 3. 17;

4. 20.

<sup>k</sup> Matt. 21. 32.

ch. 7. 29.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 19. 8.

4 Or, Put no

man in fear.

<sup>m</sup> Ex. 23. 1.

Lev. 19. 11.

5 Or, allow-

ance.

6 Or, in sus-

pense.

7 Or, rea-

soned, or,

debated.

<sup>n</sup> Matt. 3. 11.

<sup>o</sup> Mic. 4. 12.

Matt. 13. 30.

5 Every valley shall be filled, and every mountain and hill shall be brought low; and the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough ways shall be made smooth;

6 And <sup>e</sup>all flesh shall see the salvation of God.

7 Then said he to the multitude that came forth to be baptized of him, <sup>f</sup>O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come?

8 Bring forth therefore fruits <sup>3</sup>worthy of repentance, and begin not to say within yourselves, We have Ā'brā'hām to our father: for I say unto you, That God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Ā'brā'hām.

9 And now also the ax is laid unto the root of the trees: <sup>g</sup>every tree therefore which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

10 And the people asked him, saying, <sup>h</sup>What shall we do then?

11 He answereth and saith unto them, <sup>i</sup>He that hath two coats, let him impart to him that hath none; and he that hath meat, let him do likewise.

12 Then <sup>k</sup>came also publicans to be baptized, and said unto him, Master, what shall we do?

13 And he said unto them, <sup>l</sup>Exact no more than that which is appointed you.

14 And the soldiers likewise demanded of him, saying, And what shall we do? And he said unto them, <sup>4</sup>Do violence to no man, <sup>m</sup>neither accuse *any* falsely; and be content with your <sup>5</sup>wages.

15 And as the people were <sup>6</sup>in expectation, and all men <sup>7</sup>mused in their hearts of Jōhn, whether he were the Christ, or not;

16 Jōhn answered, saying unto *them* all, <sup>n</sup>I indeed baptize you with water; but one mightier than I cometh, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to unloose: he shall baptize you with the Hō'lŷ Ghōst and with fire:

17 Whose fan is in his hand, and he will thoroughly purge his floor, and <sup>o</sup>will gather the wheat into his gar-

ner; but the chaff he will burn with fire unquenchable.

18 And many other things in his exhortation preached he unto the people.

19 <sup>p</sup> But Hēr'od the tetrarch, being reproved by him for Hē-rō'dī-as his brother Phil'p's wife, and for all the evils which Hēr'od had done,

20 Added yet this above all, that he shut up Jōhn in prison.

21 Now when all the people were baptized, <sup>q</sup> it came to pass, that Jē-sus also being baptized, and praying, the heaven was opened,

22 And the Hō'ly Ghōst descended in a bodily shape like a dove upon him, and a voice came from heaven, which said, Thou art my beloved Son; in thee I am well pleased.

23 And Jē'sus himself began to be <sup>r</sup> about thirty years of age, being (as was supposed) <sup>s</sup> the son of Jō'seph, which was the son of Hē'li,

24 Which was the son of Māt'that, which was the son of Lē'vi, which was the son of Mēl'chi, which was the son of Jān'nā, which was the son of Jō'seph,

25 Which was the son of Māt-tā-thī'as, which was the son of Ā'mos, which was the son of Nā'um, which was the son of Ēs'li, which was the son of Nāg'ge,

26 Which was the son of Mā'ath, which was the son of Māt-tā-thī'as, which was the son of Sēm'e-i, which was the son of Jō'seph, which was the son of Jū'dā,

27 Which was the son of Jō-ān'nā, which was the son of Rhē'sā, which was the son of Zō-rōb'a-bēl, which was the son of Sā-lā'thī-el, which was the son of Nē'ri,

28 Which was the son of Mēl'chi, which was the son of Ād'di, which was the son of Cō'sam, which was the son of Ēl-mō'dām, which was the son of Ēr,

29 Which was the son of Jō'se, which was the son of Ē-li-ē-zēr, which was the son of Jō'rim, which was the son of Māt'that, which was the son of Lē'vi,

30 Which was the son of Sim'g-on, which was the son of Jū'dā, which was the son of Jō'seph, which was

A. D. 26.

<sup>p</sup> Matt. 14. 3.  
Mark 6. 17.  
A. D. 30.]

A. D. 27.]  
<sup>q</sup> Matt. 3. 13.  
John 1. 32.

<sup>r</sup> See Num. 4. 3, 35, 39, 43, 47.  
<sup>s</sup> Matt. 13. 55.  
John 6. 42.  
<sup>t</sup> Zech. 12. 12.  
<sup>u</sup> Sam. 5. 14.  
<sup>v</sup> Chr. 3. 5.  
<sup>z</sup> Ruth 4. 18, &c.  
<sup>1</sup> Chr. 2. 10, &c.  
<sup>y</sup> Gen. 11. 24, 26.  
<sup>z</sup> See Gen. 11. 12.  
<sup>σ</sup> Gen. 5. 6, &c.; 11. 10, &c.

<sup>b</sup> Gen. 5. 1, 2.

<sup>q</sup> Matt. 4. 1.  
Mark 1. 12.

<sup>b</sup> ver. 14.  
ch. 2. 27.

<sup>c</sup> Ex. 34. 28.  
1 Kin. 19. 8.

the son of Jō'nān, which was the son of Ē-li'a-kīm,

31 Which was the son of Mē'le-a, which was the son of Mē'nān, which was the son of Māt'tā-thā, which was the son of Nā'than, <sup>u</sup> which was the son of Dā'vid,

32 <sup>z</sup> Which was the son of Jēs'se, which was the son of Ō'bed, which was the son of Bō'oz, which was the son of Sāl'mōn, which was the son of Nā-sōn,

33 Which was the son of Ā-mīn'g-dab, which was the son of Ā'ram, which was the son of Ēs'rom, which was the son of Phā'rez, which was the son of Jū'dā,

34 Which was the son of Jā'cob, which was the son of I'ssac, which was the son of Ā'brā'hām, <sup>y</sup> which was the son of Thā'ra, which was the son of Nā'chōr,

35 Which was the son of Sā'ruch, which was the son of Rā'gāu, which was the son of Phā'lec, which was the son of Hē'bēr, which was the son of Sā'lā,

36 <sup>z</sup> Which was the son of Cā-i'nān, which was the son of Ār-phāx'ād, <sup>a</sup> which was the son of Sēm, which was the son of Nō'e, which was the son of Lā'mech,

37 Which was the son of Mā-thū-sā-lā, which was the son of Ē'nōch, which was the son of Jā're'd, which was the son of Mā-lē'lē-el, which was the son of Cā-i'nān,

38 Which was the son of Ē'nos, which was the son of Sēth, which was the son of Ād'ām, <sup>b</sup> which was the son of God.

#### CHAPTER 4.

1 *The temptation and fasting of Christ.* 13 *He overcometh the devil: 14 beginneth to preach.* 33 *He cureth one possessed of a devil.* 38 *Peter's mother in law, 40 and divers other sick persons.*

AND <sup>a</sup> Jē'sus being full of the Hō'ly Ghōst returned from Jōr'dān, and <sup>b</sup> was led by the Spirit into the wilderness,

2 Being forty days tempted of the devil. And <sup>c</sup> in those days he did eat nothing: and when they were ended, he afterward hungered.

3 And the devil said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, command this stone that it be made bread.

4 And Jē'sus answered him, saying,

<sup>a</sup> It is written, That man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word of God.

5 And the devil, taking him up into an high mountain, shewed unto him all the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time.

6 And the devil said unto him, All this power will I give thee, and the glory of them: for <sup>a</sup> that is delivered unto me; and to whomsoever I will I give it.

7 If thou therefore wilt <sup>2</sup> worship me, all shall be thine.

8 And Jē'sus answered and said unto him, Get thee behind me, Sā'tan: for <sup>j</sup> it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.

9 <sup>g</sup> And he brought him to Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and set him on a pinnacle of the temple, and said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down from hence:

10 For <sup>h</sup> it is written, He shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee:

11 And in *their* hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone.

12 And Jē'sus answering said unto him, <sup>i</sup> It is said, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.

13 And when the devil had ended all the temptation, he departed from him <sup>k</sup> for a season.

14 <sup>l</sup> And Jē'sus returned <sup>m</sup> in the power of the Spirit into <sup>n</sup> Gāl'i-lee: and there went out a fame of him through all the region round about.

15 And he taught in their synagogues, being glorified of all.

16 <sup>q</sup> And he came to <sup>o</sup> Nāz'ā-rēth, where he had been brought up: and, as his custom was, <sup>p</sup> he went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and stood up for to read.

17 And there was delivered unto him the book of the prophet E-sā'jas. And when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written,

18 <sup>r</sup> The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the broken-hearted, to preach deliverance to the

A. D. 27.

d Deut. 8. 3.

e John 12. 31;  
14. 30.  
Rev. 13. 2, 7.2 Or, fall  
down before  
me.f Deut. 6. 13;  
10. 20.

g Matt. 4. 5.

h Ps. 91. 11.

i Deut. 6. 16.

k John 14. 20.  
Heb. 4. 15.  
l Matt. 4. 12.  
John 4. 43.

A. D. 30.]

m ver. 1.

n Acts 10. 37.

o Matt. 2. 23;

13. 54.

p Mark 6. 1.

q Acts 13. 14;

17. 2.

r Is. 61. 1.

A. D. 31.]

s Ps. 45. 2.

t Matt. 13. 54.

u Mark 6. 2.

ch. 2. 47.

v John 6. 42.

w Matt. 4. 13;

11. 23.

x Matt. 13. 54.

y Mark 6. 1.

z Matt. 13. 57.

aa Mark 6. 4.

ab John 4. 44.

ac 1 Kin. 17. 9;

18. 1.

ad James 5. 17,

ae 2 Kin. 6. 14.

af 3 Or, edge.

ag John 8. 59;

ah 10. 39.

ai b Matt. 4. 13.

aj Mark 1. 21.

ak c Matt. 7. 28,

al Titus 2. 15.

captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised,

19 To preach the acceptable year of the Lord.

20 And he closed the book, and he gave it again to the minister, and sat down. And the eyes of all them that were in the synagogue were fastened on him.

21 And he began to say unto them, This day is this scripture fulfilled in your ears.

22 And all bare him witness, and wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, <sup>a</sup> Is not this Jō'seph's son?

23 And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done in <sup>b</sup> Cā-pēr'nā-ūm, do also here in <sup>c</sup> thy country.

24 And he said, Verily I say unto you, No <sup>d</sup> prophet is accepted in his own country.

25 But I tell you of a truth, <sup>e</sup> many widows were in Is'rā-el in the days of E-lī'as, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land;

26 But unto none of them was E-lī'-as sent, save unto Sā-rēp'tā, a city of Sī'dōn, unto a woman that was a widow.

27 <sup>f</sup> And many lepers were in Is'rā-el in the time of E-lī-sē'us the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, saving Nā'ā-man the Syr'-li-an.

28 And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath,

29 And rose up, and thrust him out of the city, and led him unto the brow of the hill whereon their city was built, that they might cast him down headlong.

30 But he <sup>g</sup> passing through the midst of them went his way,

31 And <sup>h</sup> came down to Cā-pēr'nā-ūm, a city of Gāl'i-lee, and taught them on the sabbath days.

32 And they were astonished at his doctrine: <sup>i</sup> for his word was with power.



33 ¶ <sup>d</sup> And in the synagogue there was a man, which had a spirit of an unclean devil, and cried out with a loud voice,

34 Saying, <sup>2</sup> Let us alone; what have we to do with thee, thou Jē'sus of Nāz'a-rēth? art thou come to destroy us? <sup>e</sup> I know thee who thou art; <sup>f</sup> the Holy One of God.

35 And Jē'sus rebuked him, saying, **Hold thy peace, and come out of him.** And when the devil had thrown him in the midst, he came out of him, and hurt him not.

36 And they were all amazed, and spake among themselves, saying, What a word is this! for with authority and power he commandeth the unclean spirits, and they come out.

37 And the fame of him went out into every place of the country round about.

38 ¶ <sup>g</sup> And he arose out of the synagogue, and entered into Si'mon's house. And Si'mon's wife's mother was taken with a great fever; and they besought him for her.

39 And he stood over her, and rebuked the fever; and it left her: and immediately she arose and ministered unto them.

40 ¶ <sup>h</sup> Now when the sun was setting, all they that had any sick with divers diseases brought them unto him; and he laid his hands on every one of them, and healed them.

41 <sup>i</sup> And devils also came out of many, crying out, and saying, Thou art Christ the Son of God. And <sup>k</sup> he rebuking them suffered them not <sup>3</sup> to speak: for they knew that he was Christ.

42 <sup>l</sup> And when it was day, he departed and went into a desert place: and the people sought him, and came unto him, and stayed him, that he should not depart from them.

43 And he said unto them, **I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also: for therefore am I sent.**

44 <sup>m</sup> And he preached in the synagogues of Gal'i-lee.

#### CHAPTER 5.

<sup>1</sup> Christ teacheth the people out of Peter's ship. <sup>4</sup> A miraculous taking of fishes. <sup>12</sup> Christ cleanseth the leper: <sup>21</sup> calleth Matthew the publican: <sup>29</sup> eateth with sinners: <sup>36</sup> and liketh fainthearted disciples to old bottles and worn garments.

A. D. 31.

<sup>d</sup> Mark 1. 23.

<sup>2</sup> Or, Away.

<sup>e</sup> ver. 41.  
<sup>f</sup> Ps. 16. 10.  
Dan. 9. 24.  
ch. 1. 35.

<sup>g</sup> Matt. 8. 14.  
Mark 1. 29.

<sup>h</sup> Matt. 8. 16.  
Mark 1. 32.

<sup>i</sup> Mark 1. 34;  
3. 11.

<sup>k</sup> ver. 34, 35.  
Mark 1. 25,  
34.

<sup>3</sup> Or, to say  
that they  
knew him to  
be Christ.  
<sup>l</sup> Mark 1. 35.

<sup>m</sup> Mark 1. 39.

<sup>a</sup> Matt. 4. 18.  
Mark 1. 16.  
<sup>b</sup> John 21. 6.  
<sup>c</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 9.  
<sup>1</sup> Kin. 17. 18.  
<sup>d</sup> Matt. 4. 19.  
<sup>2</sup> Mark 1. 17.  
<sup>e</sup> Matt. 4. 20;  
19. 27.  
Mark 1. 18.  
ch. 18. 28.  
<sup>f</sup> Matt. 8. 2.  
Mark 1. 40.

AND <sup>a</sup> it came to pass, that, as the people pressed upon him to hear the word of God, he stood by the lake of Ġēn-nēs'a-rēt,

<sup>2</sup> And saw two ships standing by the lake: but the fishermen were gone out of them, and were washing *their* nets.

<sup>3</sup> And he entered into one of the ships, which was Si'mon's, and prayed him that he would thrust out a little from the land. And he sat down, and taught the people out of the ship.

<sup>4</sup> Now when he had left speaking, he said unto Si'mon, **<sup>b</sup> Launch out into the deep, and let down your nets for a draught.**

<sup>5</sup> And Si'mon answering said unto him, Master, we have toiled all the night, and have taken nothing: nevertheless at thy word I will let down the net.

<sup>6</sup> And when they had this done, they inclosed a great multitude of fishes: and their net brake.

<sup>7</sup> And they beckoned unto *their* partners, which were in the other ship, that they should come and help them. And they came, and filled both the ships, so that they began to sink.

<sup>8</sup> When Si'mon Pē'tēr saw it, he fell down at Jē'sus' knees, saying, <sup>c</sup> Depart from me; for I am a sinful man, O Lord.

<sup>9</sup> For he was astonished, and all that were with him, at the draught of the fishes which they had taken:

<sup>10</sup> And so was also Jāmes, and Jōhn, the sons of Zēb'ē-dee, which were partners with Si'mon. And Jē'sus said unto Si'mon, **Fear not; <sup>d</sup> from henceforth thou shalt catch men.**

<sup>11</sup> And when they had brought their ships to land, <sup>e</sup> they forsook all, and followed him.

<sup>12</sup> ¶ <sup>f</sup> And it came to pass, when he was in a certain city, behold a man full of leprosy: who seeing Jē'sus fell on his face, and besought him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

<sup>13</sup> And he put forth *his* hand, and touched him, saying, **I will: be thou**



clean. And immediately the leprosy departed from him.

14 <sup>g</sup> And he charged him to tell no man: but go, and shew thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing, <sup>h</sup> according as Mo'ses commanded, for a testimony unto them.

15 But so much the more went there a fame abroad of him: <sup>i</sup> and great multitudes came together to hear, and to be healed by him of their infirmities.

16 <sup>k</sup> And he withdrew himself into the wilderness, and prayed.

17 And it came to pass on a certain day, as he was teaching, that there were Phār'i-sees and doctors of the law sitting by, which were come out of every town of Gāl'i-lee, and Ju-dæ'a, and Jê-ru'sa-lêm: and the power of the Lord was present to heal them.

18 <sup>l</sup> And, behold, men brought in a bed a man which was taken with a palsy: and they sought means to bring him in, and to lay him before him.

19 And when they could not find by what way they might bring him in because of the multitude, they went upon the house top, and let him down through the tiling with his couch into the midst before Jê'sus.

20 And when he saw their faith, he said unto him, **Man, thy sins are forgiven thee.**

21 <sup>m</sup> And the scribes and the Phār'i-sees began to reason, saying, Who is this which speaketh blasphemies? <sup>n</sup> Who can forgive sins, but God alone?

22 But when Jê'sus perceived their thoughts, he answering said unto them, What reason ye in your hearts?

23 Whether is easier, to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Rise up and walk?

24 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power upon earth to forgive sins, (he said unto the sick of the palsy,) I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy couch, and go into thine house.

25 And immediately he rose up before them, and took up that whereon he lay, and departed to his own house, glorifying God.

A. D. 31.

<sup>g</sup> Matt. 8. 4.<sup>h</sup> Lev. 14. 4, 10, 21, 22.<sup>i</sup> Matt. 4. 25. Mark 3. 7. John 6. 2.<sup>k</sup> Matt. 14. 23. Mark 6. 46.<sup>l</sup> Matt. 9. 2. Mark 2. 3.<sup>m</sup> Matt. 9. 3. Mark 2. 6, 7.<sup>n</sup> Ps. 32. 5. Is. 43. 25.<sup>o</sup> Matt. 9. 9. Mark 2. 13, 14.<sup>p</sup> Matt. 9. 10. Mark 2. 15. q ch. 15. 1.<sup>r</sup> Matt. 9. 13. 1 Tim. 1. 15.<sup>s</sup> Matt. 9. 14. Mark 2. 18.<sup>t</sup> Matt. 9. 16, 17. Mark 2. 21, 22.

26 And they were all amazed, and they glorified God, and were filled with fear, saying, We have seen strange things to day.

27 <sup>u</sup> And after these things he went forth, and saw a publican, named Lē'vi, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he said unto him, **Follow me.**

28 And he left all, rose up, and followed him.

29 <sup>v</sup> And Lē'vi made him a great feast in his own house: and <sup>w</sup> there was a great company of publicans and of others that sat down with them.

30 But their scribes and Phār'i-sees murmured against his disciples, saying, Why do ye eat and drink with publicans and sinners?

31 And Jê'sus answering said unto them, They that are whole need not a physician; but they that are sick.

32 <sup>x</sup> I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

33 <sup>y</sup> And they said unto him, <sup>z</sup> Why do the disciples of Jêhn fast often, and make prayers, and likewise the disciples of the Phār'i-sees; but thine eat and drink?

34 And he said unto them, Can ye make the children of the bridechamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them?

35 But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then shall they fast in those days.

36 <sup>aa</sup> And he spake also a parable unto them; No man putteth a piece of a new garment upon an old; if otherwise, then both the new maketh a rent, and the piece that was taken out of the new agreeth not with the old.

37 And no man putteth new wine into old bottles; else the new wine will burst the bottles, and be spilled, and the bottles shall perish.

38 But new wine must be put into new bottles; and both are preserved.

39 No man also having drunk old wine straightway desireth new: for he saith, The old is better.

## CHAPTER 6.

1 Christ reproveth the Pharisees' blindness about the observation of the sabbath: 13 chooseth twelve apostles. 27 How we must love our enemies.

**A**ND <sup>a</sup> it came to pass on the second sabbath after the first, that he went through the corn fields; and his disciples plucked the ears of corn, and did eat, rubbing *them* in *their* hands.

2 And certain of the Phār'ī-sees said unto them, Why do ye that <sup>b</sup> which is not lawful to do on the sabbath days?

3 And Jē'sus answering them said, Have ye not read so much as this, <sup>c</sup> what Dā'vid did, when himself was an hungred, and they which were with him;

4 How he went into the house of God, and did take and eat the shewbread, and gave also to them that were with him; <sup>d</sup> which it is not lawful to eat but for the priests alone?

5 And he said unto them, That the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.

6 <sup>e</sup> And it came to pass also on another sabbath, that he entered into the synagogue and taught: and there was a man whose right hand was withered.

7 And the scribes and Phār'ī-sees watched him, whether he would heal on the sabbath day; that they might find an accusation against him.

8 But he knew their thoughts, and said to the man which had the withered hand, **Rise up, and stand forth in the midst.** And he arose and stood forth.

9 Then said Jē'sus unto them, I will ask you one thing; Is it lawful on the sabbath days to do good, or to do evil? to save life, or to destroy it?

10 And looking round about upon them all, he said unto the man, **Stretch forth thy hand.** And he did so: and his hand was restored whole as the other.

11 And they were filled with madness; and communed one with another what they might do to Jē'sus.

12 <sup>f</sup> And it came to pass in those days, that he went out into a mountain to pray, and continued all night in prayer to God.

13 <sup>g</sup> And when it was day, he called unto him his disciples: <sup>h</sup> and of them he chose twelve, whom also he named apostles;

A. D. 31.

<sup>a</sup> Matt. 12. 1.  
Mark 2. 23.<sup>b</sup> Ex. 30. 10.<sup>c</sup> 1 Sam. 21. 6.<sup>d</sup> Lev. 24. 9.<sup>e</sup> Matt. 12. 9.  
Mark 3. 1.  
See ch. 13.  
14; 14. 3.  
John 9. 16.<sup>f</sup> Matt. 14. 23.  
Mark 1. 10.  
<sup>g</sup> John 1. 42.  
<sup>h</sup> Jude 1.  
<sup>i</sup> Matt. 4. 25.  
Mark 3. 7.  
<sup>j</sup> Matt. 14. 36.  
<sup>k</sup> Mark 5. 30.  
ch. 8. 46.  
<sup>l</sup> Matt. 5. 3;  
11. 5.  
James 2. 5.  
<sup>m</sup> Is. 55. 1; 65. 13.  
Matt. 5. 6.  
<sup>n</sup> Is. 61. 3.  
Matt. 5. 4.  
<sup>o</sup> Matt. 5. 11.  
1 Pet. 2. 19;  
3. 14; 4. 14.  
<sup>p</sup> John 16. 2.  
<sup>q</sup> Matt. 5. 12.  
Acts 5. 41.  
Col. 1. 24.  
James 1. 2.  
<sup>r</sup> Acts 7. 51.  
<sup>s</sup> Amos 6. 1.  
James 5. 1.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 12. 21.  
<sup>u</sup> Matt. 6. 2.  
5. 16.  
ch. 18. 25.  
<sup>v</sup> Is. 65. 13.  
<sup>w</sup> Prov. 14. 13.  
<sup>x</sup> John 15. 19.  
1 John 4. 5.  
ever. 35.  
Ex. 23. 4.  
Prov. 25. 21.  
Matt. 5. 44.  
Rom. 12. 20.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 23. 34.  
Acts 7. 60.

14 Sī'mon, (<sup>h</sup> whom he also named Pē'tēr,) and An'drew his brother, James and Jōhn, Phill'ip and Bārthōl'ō-mew,

15 Māt'thew and Thōm'as, James the son of Āl-phæ'us, and Sī'mon called Zē-lō'tēs,

16 And Jū'das <sup>i</sup> the brother of James, and Jū'das Is-cār'iot, which also was the traitor.

17 <sup>j</sup> And he came down with them, and stood in the plain, and the company of his disciples, <sup>k</sup> and a great multitude of people out of all Jū-dæ'a and Jē-rū'sā-lēm, and from the sea coast of Tyre and Sī'dōn, which came to hear him, and to be healed of their diseases;

18 And they that were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed.

19 And the whole multitude <sup>l</sup> sought to touch him: for <sup>m</sup> there went virtue out of him, and healed *them* all.

20 <sup>n</sup> And he lifted up his eyes on his disciples, and said, **Blessed be ye poor: for your's is the kingdom of God.**

21 <sup>o</sup> **Blessed are ye that hunger now: for ye shall be filled. <sup>p</sup> Blessed are ye that weep now: for ye shall laugh.**

22 <sup>q</sup> **Blessed are ye, when men shall hate you, and when they <sup>r</sup> shall separate you from their company, and shall reproach you, and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake.**

23 <sup>s</sup> **Rejoice ye in that day, and leap for joy: for, behold, your reward <sup>t</sup> is great in heaven: for <sup>u</sup> in the like manner did their fathers unto the prophets.**

24 <sup>v</sup> **But woe unto you <sup>w</sup> that are rich! for <sup>x</sup> ye have received your consolation.**

25 <sup>y</sup> **Woe unto you that are full! for ye shall hunger. <sup>z</sup> Woe unto you that laugh now! for ye shall mourn and weep.**

26 <sup>a</sup> **Woe unto you, when all men shall speak well of you! for so did their fathers to the false prophets.**

27 <sup>b</sup> **But I say unto you which hear, Love your enemies, do good to them which hate you,**

28 **Bless them that curse you, and <sup>c</sup> pray for them which despitefully use you.**



29 ° And unto him that smiteth thee on the one cheek offer also the other; and him that taketh away thy cloke forbid not to take thy coat also.

30 ° Give to every man that asketh of thee; and of him that taketh away thy goods ask them not again.

31 ° And as ye would that men should do to you, do ye also to them likewise.

32 ° For if ye love them which love you, what thank have ye? for sinners also love those that love them.

33 And if ye do good to them which do good to you, what thank have ye? for sinners also do even the same.

34 ° And if ye lend to them of whom ye hope to receive, what thank have ye? for sinners also lend to sinners, to receive as much again.

35 But love ye your enemies, and do good, and lend, hoping for nothing again; and your reward shall be great, and ye shall be the children of the Highest: for he is kind unto the unthankful and to the evil.

36 ° Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful.

37 ° Judge not, and ye shall not be judged: condemn not, and ye shall not be condemned: forgive, and ye shall be forgiven:

38 ° Give, and it shall be given unto you; good measure, pressed down, and shaken together, and running over, shall men give into your bosom. For with the same measure that ye mete withal it shall be measured to you again.

39 And he spake a parable unto them, Can the blind lead the blind? shall they not both fall into the ditch?

40 ° The disciple is not above his master: but every one that is perfect shall be as his master.

41 ° And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but perceivest not the beam that is in thine own eye?

42 Either how canst thou say to thy brother, Brother, let me pull out the mote that is in thine eye, when thou thyself beholdest not the beam that is in thine own eye? Thou hypocrite, cast out first the beam out of thine own eye, and then shalt thou see

A. D. 31.

e Matt. 5. 29.  
f 1 Cor. 6. 7.

g Deut. 15. 7,  
8, 10.  
Prov. 21. 26.  
Matt. 5. 42.

h Matt. 7. 12.

i Matt. 5. 46.

k Matt. 5. 42.

l ver. 27.  
m ver. 30.  
Ps. 37. 26.

n Matt. 5. 45.

o Matt. 5. 48.

p Matt. 7. 1.

q Prov. 19. 17.

r Ps. 79. 12.

s Matt. 7. 2.  
Mark 4. 24.  
James 2. 13.

t Matt. 15. 14.

u Matt. 10. 24.  
John 13. 16;  
15. 20.

2 Or, shall be perfected as his master.  
x Matt. 7. 3.

y See Prov. 18. 17.

z Matt. 7. 16,  
17.

a Matt. 12. 33,  
3 Gr. a grape.

b Matt. 12. 35.  
c Matt. 12. 34.  
d Mal. 1. 6.

e Matt. 7. 21;  
23. 11.  
ch. 13. 28.

f Matt. 7. 24.

g Matt. 5. 5.

clearly to pull out the mote that is in thy brother's eye.

43 ° For a good tree bringeth forth corrupt fruit; neither doth a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.

44 For every tree is known by his own fruit. For of thorns men do not gather figs, nor of a bramble bush gather they grapes.

45 ° A good man out of the good treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is good; and an evil man out of the evil treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is evil: for of the abundance of the heart his mouth speaketh.

46 ¶ And why call ye me, Lord, Lord, and do not the things which I say?

47 ° Whosoever cometh to me, and heareth my sayings, and doeth them, I will shew you to whom he is like:

48 He is like a man which built an house, and digged deep, and laid the foundation on a rock: and when the flood arose, the stream beat vehemently upon that house, and could not shake it: for it was founded upon a rock.

49 But he that heareth, and doeth not, is like a man that without a foundation built an house upon the earth; against which the stream did beat vehemently, and immediately it fell; and the ruin of that house was great.

## CHAPTER 7.

1 Christ findeth a greater faith in the centurion than in any of the Jews: 10 healeth his servant being absent: 11 raiseth from death the widow's son at Nain: 36 and sheweth, by occasion of Mary Magdalene, how he is a friend to sinners.

NOW when he had ended all his sayings in the audience of the people, he entered into Că-per-nă-um.

2 And a certain centurion's servant, who was dear unto him, was sick, and ready to die.

3 And when he heard of Jē'sus, he sent unto him the elders of the Jews, beseeching him that he would come and heal his servant.

4 And when they came to Jē'sus, they besought him instantly, saying, That he was worthy for whom he should do this:

5 For he loveth our nation, and he hath built us a synagogue.

6 Then Jē'sus went with them. And when he was now not far from the house, the centurion sent friends to him, saying unto him, Lord, trouble not thyself: for I am not worthy that thou shouldst enter under my roof:

7 Wherefore neither thought I myself worthy to come unto thee: but say in a word, and my servant shall be healed.

8 For I also am a man set under authority, having under me soldiers, and I say unto <sup>2</sup>one, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it.

9 When Jē'sus heard these things, he marvelled at him, and turned him about, and said unto the people that followed him, I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Is'ra-el.

10 And they that were sent, returning to the house, found the servant whole that had been sick.

11 ¶ And it came to pass the day after, that he went into a city called Nā'in; and many of his disciples went with him, and much people.

12 Now when he came nigh to the gate of the city, behold, there was a dead man carried out, the only son of his mother, and she was a widow: and much people of the city was with her.

13 And when the Lord saw her, he had compassion on her, and said unto her, Weep not.

14 And he came and touched the <sup>3</sup>bier: and they that bare him stood still. And he said, Young man, I say unto thee, <sup>6</sup>Arise.

15 And he that was dead sat up, and began to speak. And he delivered him to his mother.

16 <sup>c</sup> And there came a fear on all: and they glorified God, saying, <sup>d</sup>That a great prophet is risen up among us; and, <sup>e</sup>That God hath visited his people.

17 And this rumour of him went forth throughout all Jū-dæ'a, and throughout all the region round about.

18 <sup>f</sup> And the disciples of Jōhn shewed him of all these things.

A. D. 31.

2 Gr. *this man.*3 Or, *coffin.*

b ch. 8. 54.  
John 11. 43.  
Acts 9. 40.  
Rom. 4. 17.

c ch. 1. 65.  
d ch. 24. 19.  
John 4. 19;  
6. 14; 9. 17.  
e ch. 1. 68.  
f Matt. 11. 2.  
g Matt. 11. 4.  
h Is. 35. 5.  
i ch. 4. 18.  
k Matt. 11. 7.  
l Mal. 3. 1.  
m Matt. 3. 5.  
ch. 3. 12.  
4 Or, *frustrated.*  
n Acts 20. 27.  
5 Or, *within themselves.*  
o Matt. 11. 16.

19 ¶ And Jōhn calling unto him two of his disciples sent them to Jē'sus, saying, Art thou he that should come? or look we for another?

20 When the men were come unto him, they said, Jōhn Bāp'tist hath sent us unto thee, saying, Art thou he that should come? or look we for another?

21 And in that same hour he cured many of their infirmities and plagues, and of evil spirits; and unto many that were blind he gave sight.

22 <sup>9</sup> Then Jē'sus answering said unto them, Go your way, and tell Jōhn what things ye have seen and heard; <sup>h</sup> how that the blind see, the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, the deaf hear, the dead are raised, <sup>i</sup> to the poor the gospel is preached.

23 And blessed is he, whosoever shall not be offended in me.

24 ¶ <sup>k</sup> And when the messengers of Jōhn were departed, he began to speak unto the people concerning Jōhn, What went ye out into the wilderness for to see? A reed shaken with the wind?

25 But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? Behold, they which are gorgeously apparelled, and live delicately, are in kings' courts.

26 But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? Yea, I say unto you, and much more than a prophet.

27 This is he, of whom it is written, <sup>l</sup> Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

28 For I say unto you, Among those that are born of women there is not a greater prophet than Jōhn the Bāp'tist: but he that is least in the kingdom of God is greater than he.

29 And all the people that heard him, and the publicans, justified God, <sup>m</sup> being baptized with the baptism of Jōhn.

30 But the Phār'isees and lawyers <sup>4</sup> rejected <sup>n</sup> the counsel of God <sup>5</sup> against themselves, being not baptized of him.

31 ¶ And the Lord said, <sup>o</sup> Whereunto then shall I liken the men of



this generation? and to what are they like?

32 They are like unto children sitting in the marketplace, and calling one to another, and saying, We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced; we have mourned to you, and ye have not wept.

33 For <sup>2</sup> John the Bap'tist came neither eating bread nor drinking wine; and ye say, He hath a devil.

34 The Son of man is come eating and drinking; and ye say, Behold a gluttonous man, and a winebibber, a friend of publicans and sinners!

35 <sup>9</sup> But wisdom is justified of all her children.

36 <sup>†</sup> And one of the Phār'i-sees desired him that he would eat with him. And he went into the Phār'i-see's house, and sat down to meat.

37 And, behold, a woman in the city, which was a sinner, when she knew that Jē'sus sat at meat in the Phār'i-see's house, brought an alabaster box of ointment,

38 And stood at his feet behind him weeping, and began to wash his feet with tears, and did wipe them with the hairs of her head, and kissed his feet, and anointed them with the ointment.

39 Now when the Phār'i-see which had bidden him saw it, he spake within himself, saying, <sup>9</sup> This man, if he were a prophet, would have known who and what manner of woman *this* is that toucheth him: for she is a sinner.

40 And Jē'sus answeringsaid unto him, Si'mon, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And he saith, Master, say on.

41 There was a certain creditor which had two debtors: the one owed five hundred <sup>2</sup> pence, and the other fifty.

42 And when they had nothing to pay, he frankly forgave them both. Tell me therefore, which of them will love him most?

43 Si'mon answered and said, I suppose that he, to whom he forgave most. And he said unto him, Thou hast rightly judged.

44 And he turned to the woman, and said unto Si'mon, Seest thou

A. D. 31.

<sup>p</sup> Matt. 3. 4.  
Mark 1. 6.  
ch. 1. 15.

<sup>q</sup> Matt. 11. 19.  
<sup>r</sup> Matt. 26. 6.  
Mark 14. 3.  
John 11. 2.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 13. 2.  
<sup>2</sup> See Matt.  
18. 23.

<sup>t</sup> Ps. 23. 5.  
<sup>u</sup> 1 Tim. 1. 14.  
<sup>z</sup> Matt. 9. 2.  
Mark 2. 5.  
<sup>y</sup> Matt. 9. 3.  
Mark 2. 7.  
<sup>z</sup> Matt. 9. 22.  
Mark 5. 34;  
10. 52.  
ch. 8. 48; 18.  
42.

<sup>a</sup> Matt. 27. 55,  
56.

<sup>b</sup> Mark 16. 9.

<sup>c</sup> Matt. 13. 2.  
Mark 4. 1.

this woman? I entered into thine house, thou gavest me no water for my feet: but she hath washed my feet with tears, and wiped them with the hairs of her head.

45 Thou gavest me no kiss: but this woman since the time I came in hath not ceased to kiss my feet.

46 <sup>6</sup> My head with oil thou didst not anoint: but this woman hath anointed my feet with ointment.

47 <sup>9</sup> Wherefore I say unto thee, Her sins, which are many, are forgiven; for she loved much: but to whom little is forgiven, the same loveth little.

48 And he said unto her, <sup>9</sup> Thy sins are forgiven.

49 And they that sat at meat with him began to say within themselves,

<sup>9</sup> Who is this that forgiveth sins also?

50 And he said to the woman, <sup>9</sup> Thy faith hath saved thee; go in peace.

#### CHAPTER 8.

<sup>3</sup> Women minister unto Christ. <sup>4</sup> The parable of the sower, 16, and of the candle. <sup>22</sup> Christ rebuketh the winds: <sup>37</sup> is rejected of the Gadarenes: <sup>49</sup> and raiseth Jairus' daughter.

AND it came to pass afterward, that he went throughout every city and village, preaching and shewing the glad tidings of the kingdom of God: and the twelve were with him,

2 And <sup>a</sup> certain women, which had been healed of evil spirits and infirmities, Mā'ry called Māg-dā-lē'nē, <sup>b</sup> out of whom went seven devils,

3 And Jō-ān'nā the wife of Chū'zā Hēr'od's steward, and Sū-sān'nā, and many others, which ministered unto him of their substance.

4 <sup>†</sup> And when much people were gathered together, and were come to him out of every city, he spake by a parable:

5 A sower went out to sow his seed: and as he sowed, some fell by the way side; and it was trodden down, and the fowls of the air devoured it.

6 And some fell upon a rock; and as soon as it was sprung up, it withered away, because it lacked moisture.

7 And some fell among thorns; and

the thorns sprang up with it, and choked it.

8 And other fell on good ground, and sprang up, and bare fruit an hundredfold. And when he had said these things, he cried, He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

9 <sup>d</sup> And his disciples asked him, saying, What might this parable be?

10 And he said, Unto you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of God: but to others in parables; <sup>e</sup> that seeing they might not see, and hearing they might not understand.

11 <sup>f</sup> Now the parable is this: The seed is the word of God.

12 Those by the way side are they that hear; then cometh the devil, and taketh away the word out of their hearts, lest they should believe and be saved.

13 They on the rock are they, which, when they hear, receive the word with joy; and these have no root, which for a while believe, and in time of temptation fall away.

14 And that which fell among thorns are they, which, when they have heard, go forth, and are choked with cares and riches and pleasures of this life, and bring no fruit to perfection.

15 But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience.

16 ¶ <sup>g</sup> No man, when he hath lighted a candle, covereth it with a vessel, or putteth it under a bed; but setteth it on a candlestick, that they which enter in may see the light.

17 <sup>h</sup> For nothing is secret, that shall not be made manifest; neither any thing hid, that shall not be known and come abroad.

18 Take heed therefore how ye hear: <sup>i</sup> for whosoever hath, to him shall be given; and whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he <sup>2</sup> seemeth to have.

19 ¶ <sup>k</sup> Then came to him his mother and his brethren, and could not come at him for the press.

20 And it was told him by certain which said, Thy mother and thy

A. D. 31.

brethren stand without, desiring to see thee.

21 And he answered and said unto them, My mother and my brethren are these which hear the word of God, and do it.

22 ¶ <sup>l</sup> Now it came to pass on a certain day, that he went into a ship with his disciples: and he said unto them, Let us go over unto the other side of the lake. And they launched forth.

23 But as they sailed he fell asleep: and there came down a storm of wind on the lake; and they were filled with water, and were in jeopardy.

24 And they came to him, and awoke him, saying, Master, master, we perish. Then he arose, and rebuked the wind and the raging of the water: and they ceased, and there was a calm.

25 And he said unto them, Where is your faith? And they being afraid wondered, saying one to another, What manner of man is this! for he commandeth even the winds and water, and they obey him.

26 ¶ <sup>m</sup> And they arrived at the country of the Gād'ā-rēnes, which is over against Gāl'ī-lee.

27 And when he went forth to land, there met him out of the city a certain man, which had devils long time, and ware no clothes, neither abode in any house, but in the tombs.

28 When he saw Jē'sus, he cried out, and fell down before him, and with a loud voice said, What have I to do with thee, Jē'sus, thou Son of God most high? I beseech thee, torment me not.

29 (For he had commanded the unclean spirit to come out of the man. For oftentimes it had caught him: and he was kept bound with chains and in fetters; and he brake the bands, and was driven of the devil into the wilderness.)

30 And Jē'sus asked him, saying, What is thy name? And he said, Legion: because many devils were entered into him.

31 And they besought him that he would not command them to go out into the deep.

<sup>d</sup> Matt. 13. 10.  
Mark 4. 10.

<sup>e</sup> Is. 6. 9.  
Mark 4. 12.

<sup>f</sup> Matt. 13. 18.  
Mark 4. 14.

<sup>g</sup> Matt. 5. 15.  
Mark 4. 21.  
ch. 11. 33.

<sup>h</sup> Matt. 10. 26.  
ch. 12. 2.

<sup>i</sup> Matt. 13. 12:  
25. 29.  
ch. 19. 26.

<sup>2</sup> Or, thinketh  
that he hath.  
<sup>k</sup> Matt. 12. 46.  
Mark 3. 31.

<sup>l</sup> Matt. 8. 23.  
Mark 4. 35.  
<sup>m</sup> Matt. 8. 28.  
Mark 5. 1.

<sup>n</sup> Rev. 20. 3.

32 And there was there an herd of many swine feeding on the mountain: and they besought him that he would suffer them to enter into them. And he suffered them.

33 Then went the devils out of the man, and entered into the swine: and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the lake, and were choked.

34 When they that fed them saw what was done, they fled, and went and told it in the city and in the country.

35 Then they went out to see what was done; and came to Jē'sus, and found the man, out of whom the devils were departed, sitting at the feet of Jē'sus, clothed, and in his right mind: and they were afraid.

36 They also which saw it told them by what means he that was possessed of the devils was healed.

37 ¶ <sup>o</sup>Then the whole multitude of the country of the Gād'a-rēneš round about <sup>p</sup>besought him to depart from them; for they were taken with great fear: and he went up into the ship, and returned back again.

38 Now <sup>q</sup>the man out of whom the devils were departed besought him that he might be with him: but Jē'sus sent him away, saying,

**39 Return to thine own house, and shew how great things God hath done unto thee.** And he went his way, and published throughout the whole city how great things Jē'sus had done unto him.

40 And it came to pass, that, when Jē'sus was returned, the people gladly received him: for they were all waiting for him.

41 ¶ <sup>r</sup>And, behold, there came a man named Jā-i-rus, and he was a ruler of the synagogue: and he fell down at Jē'sus' feet, and besought him that he would come into his house:

42 For he had one only daughter, about twelve years of age, and she lay a dying. But as he went the people thronged him.

43 ¶ <sup>s</sup>And a woman having an issue of blood twelve years, which had spent all her living upon phy-

A. D. 31.

sicians, neither could be healed of any,

44 Came behind him, and touched the border of his garment: and immediately her issue of blood stancheth.

45 And Jē'sus said, **Who touched me?** When all denied, Pē'tēr and they that were with him said, Master, the multitude throng thee and press thee, and sayest thou, Who touched me?

46 And Jē'sus said, **Somebody hath touched me: for I perceive that virtue is gone out of me.**

47 And when the woman saw that she was not hid, she came trembling, and falling down before him, she declared unto him before all the people for what cause she had touched him, and how she was healed immediately.

48 And he said unto her, **Daughter, be of good comfort: thy faith hath made thee whole; go in peace.**

o Matt. 8. 34.

49 ¶ <sup>u</sup>While he yet spake, there cometh one from the ruler of the synagogue's house, saying to him, Thy daughter is dead; trouble not the Master.

p Acts 16. 39.

50 But when Jē'sus heard it, he answered him, saying, **Fear not: believe only, and she shall be made whole.**

q Mark 5. 18.

51 And when he came into the house, he suffered no man to go in, save Pē'tēr, and Jāmeš, and Jōhn, and the father and the mother of the maiden.

52 And all wept, and bewailed her: but he said, **Weep not; she is not dead, <sup>v</sup>but sleepeth.**

53 And they laughed him to scorn, knowing that she was dead.

54 And he put them all out, and took her by the hand, and called, saying, **Maid, <sup>w</sup>arise.**

55 And her spirit came again, and she arose straightway: and he commanded to give her meat.

56 And her parents were astonished: but <sup>x</sup>he charged them that they should tell no man what was done.

r Matt. 9. 18.

Mark 5. 22.

s Matt. 9. 20.

t Mark 5. 30.

ch. 6. 19.

u Mark 5. 35.

v John 11. 11, 14.

w ch. 7. 14.

x John 11. 43.

y Mark 8. 4; 9. 30.

Mark 5. 43.

## CHAPTER 9.

1 Christ sendeth his apostles to preach: 17 feedeth five thousand: 22 foretelleth his passion. 28 The transfiguration. 37 He healeth the lunatick: 46 commendeth humility.

a Matt 10. 1.

Mark 3. 13;

6. 7.

**T**HEN <sup>a</sup>he called his twelve disciples together, and gave them



power and authority over all devils, and to cure diseases.

2 And <sup>b</sup>he sent them to preach the kingdom of God, and to heal the sick.

3 <sup>c</sup>And he said unto them, **Take nothing for your journey, neither staves, nor scrip, neither bread, neither money; neither have two coats apiece.**

4 <sup>d</sup>And whatsoever house ye enter into, there abide, and thence depart.

5 <sup>e</sup>And whosoever will not receive you, when ye go out of that city, <sup>f</sup>shake off the very dust from your feet for a testimony against them.

6 <sup>g</sup>And they departed, and went through the towns, preaching the gospel, and healing every where.

7 <sup>h</sup>Now Hēr'od the tetrarch heard of all that was done by him: and he was perplexed, because that it was said of some, that Jōhn was risen from the dead;

8 And of some, that Ê-I'as had appeared; and of others, that one of the old prophets was risen again.

9 And Hēr'od said, Jōhn have I beheaded: but who is this, of whom I hear such things? <sup>i</sup>And he desired to see him.

10 <sup>j</sup>And the apostles, when they were returned, told him all that they had done. <sup>k</sup>And he took them, and went aside privately into a desert place belonging to the city called Bēth-sā'i-dā.

11 And the people, when they knew it, followed him: and he received them, and spake unto them of the kingdom of God, and healed them that had need of healing.

12 <sup>m</sup>And when the day began to wear away, then came the twelve, and said unto him, Send the multitude away, that they may go into the towns and country round about, and lodge, and get victuals: for we are here in a desert place.

13 But he said unto them, **Give ye them to eat.** And they said, We have no more but five loaves and two fishes; except we should go and buy meat for all this people.

14 For they were about five thousand men. And he said to his disci-

A. D. 31.

<sup>b</sup> Matt. 10.  
<sup>7, 8.</sup> Mark 6. 12.  
ch. 10. 1, 9.

<sup>c</sup> Matt. 10. 9.  
Mark 6. 8.  
ch. 10. 4; 22. 33.

<sup>d</sup> Matt. 10. 11.  
Mark 6. 10.

<sup>e</sup> Matt. 10. 14.

<sup>f</sup> Acts 13. 51.

<sup>g</sup> Mark 6. 12.

A. D. 32.]  
<sup>h</sup> Matt. 14. 1.  
Mark 6. 14.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 23. 8.

<sup>k</sup> Mark 6. 30.

<sup>l</sup> Matt. 14. 13.

<sup>m</sup> Matt. 14.  
15.  
Mark 6. 35.  
John 6. 1, 5.

<sup>n</sup> Matt. 16. 13.  
Mark 8. 27.  
over. 7, 8.

<sup>o</sup> Matt. 16. 16.  
John 6. 69.  
<sup>p</sup> Matt. 16. 20.  
<sup>q</sup> Matt. 16.  
21; 17. 22.

<sup>r</sup> Matt. 10. 38;  
16. 24.  
Mark 8. 34.  
ch. 14. 27.

<sup>s</sup> Matt. 16. 26.  
Mark 8. 36.  
<sup>t</sup> Matt. 10.  
33.

Mark 8. 38.  
2 Tim. 2. 12.  
2 Matt. 16. 28.  
Mark 9. 1.  
<sup>u</sup> Matt. 17. 1.  
Mark 9. 2.

<sup>v</sup> Or, things.

ples, **Make them sit down by fifties in a company.**

15 And they did so, and made them all sit down.

16 Then he took the five loaves and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, he blessed them, and brake, and gave to the disciples to set before the multitude.

17 And they did eat, and were all filled: and there was taken up of fragments that remained to them twelve baskets.

18 <sup>w</sup>And it came to pass, as he was alone praying, his disciples were with him: and he asked them, saying, **Whom say the people that I am?**

19 They answering said, <sup>x</sup>Jōhn the Bāp'tist; but some say, Ê-I'as; and others say, that one of the old prophets is risen again.

20 He said unto them, **But whom say ye that I am?** <sup>y</sup>Pē'tēr answering said, The Christ of God.

21 <sup>z</sup>And he straitly charged them, and commanded *them* to tell no man that thing;

22 Saying, <sup>a</sup>The Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be slain, and be raised the third day.

23 <sup>b</sup>And he said to *them* all, **If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross daily, and follow me.**

24 For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: but whosoever will lose his life for my sake, the same shall save it.

25 <sup>c</sup>For what is a man advantaged, if he gain the whole world, and lose himself, or be cast away?

26 <sup>d</sup>For whosoever shall be ashamed of me and of my words, of him shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he shall come in his own glory, and in his Father's, and of the holy angels.

27 <sup>e</sup>But I tell you of a truth, there be some standing here, which shall not taste of death, till they see the kingdom of God.

28 <sup>f</sup>And it came to pass about an eight days after these <sup>g</sup>sayings, he took Pē'tēr and Jōhn and James, and went up into a mountain to pray.

29 And as he prayed, the fashion of



his countenance was altered, and his raiment was white and glistering.

30 And, behold, there talked with him two men, which were Mō'şes and E-li'as :

31 Who appeared in glory, and spake of his decease which he should accomplish at Jê-ry'sâ-lêm.

32 But Pê'têr and they that were with him <sup>z</sup> were heavy with sleep : and when they were awake, they saw his glory, and the two men that stood with him.

33 And it came to pass, as they departed from him, Pê'têr said unto Jê'sus, Master, it is good for us to be here : and let us make three tabernacles ; one for thee, and one for Mō'şes, and one for E-li'as : not knowing what he said.

34 While he thus spake, there came a cloud, and overshadowed them and they feared as they entered into the cloud.

35 And there came a voice out of the cloud, saying, <sup>a</sup> This is my beloved Son : <sup>b</sup> hear him.

36 And when the voice was past, Jê'sus was found alone. <sup>c</sup> And they kept it close, and told no man in those days any of those things which they had seen.

37 ¶ <sup>d</sup> And it came to pass, that on the next day, when they were come down from the hill, much people met him.

38 And, behold, a man of the company cried out, saying, Master, I beseech thee, look upon my son : for he is mine only child.

39 And, lo, a spirit taketh him, and he suddenly crieth out ; and it tear-eth him that he foameth again, and bruising him hardly departeth from him.

40 And I besought thy disciples to cast him out ; and they could not.

41 And Jê'sus answering said, **O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you, and suffer you ? Bring thy son hither.**

42 And as he was yet a coming, the devil threw him down, and tare him. And Jê'sus rebuked the unclean spirit, and healed the child, and delivered him again to his father.

43 ¶ And they were all amazed at

A. D. 32.

<sup>z</sup> Dan. 8. 18 ;  
10. 9.

<sup>a</sup> Matt. 3. 17.

<sup>b</sup> Acts 3. 22.

<sup>c</sup> Matt. 17. 9.

<sup>d</sup> Matt. 17. 14.  
Mark 9. 14,  
17.

<sup>e</sup> Matt. 17. 22.  
<sup>f</sup> Mark 9. 32.  
ch. 2. 50 ; 18.  
34.

<sup>g</sup> Matt. 18. 1.

Mark 9. 34.

<sup>h</sup> Matt. 10.

40 ; 18. 5.

Mark 9. 37.

John 12. 44 ;

13. 20.

<sup>i</sup> Matt. 23. 11,

12.

<sup>k</sup> Mark 9. 38.

See Num. 11.

<sup>l</sup> See Matt.

12. 30.

ch. 11. 23.

<sup>m</sup> Mark 16.

19.

Acts 1. 2.

<sup>n</sup> John 4. 4, 9.

<sup>o</sup> 2 Kiu. 1. 10,

12.

<sup>p</sup> John 3. 17 ;  
12. 47.

<sup>q</sup> Matt. 8. 19.

the mighty power of God. But while they wondered every one at all things which Jê'sus did, he said unto his disciples,

44 <sup>e</sup> Let these sayings sink down into your ears : for the Son of man shall be delivered into the hands of men.

45 <sup>f</sup> But they understood not this saying, and it was hid from them, that they perceived it not : and they feared to ask him of that saying.

46 ¶ <sup>g</sup> Then there arose a reasoning among them, which of them should be greatest.

47 And Jê'sus, perceiving the thought of their heart, took a child, and set him by him,

48 And said unto them, <sup>h</sup> Whosoever shall receive this child in my name receiveth me : and whosoever shall receive me receiveth him that sent me : <sup>i</sup> for he that is least among you all, the same shall be great.

49 ¶ <sup>k</sup> And Jôhn answered and said, Master, we saw one casting out devils in thy name ; and we forbid him, because he followeth not with us.

50 And Jê'sus said unto him, **Forbid him not : for <sup>l</sup> he that is not against us is for us.**

51 ¶ And it came to pass, when the time was come that <sup>m</sup> he should be received up, he stedfastly set his face to go to Jê-ry'sâ-lêm,

52 And sent messengers before his face : and they went, and entered into a village of the Sâ-mâr'i-tanş, to make ready for him.

53 And <sup>n</sup> they did not receive him, because his face was as though he would go to Jê-ry'sâ-lêm.

54 And when his disciples Jâmes and Jôhn saw *this*, they said, Lord, wilt thou that we command fire to come down from heaven, and consume them, even as <sup>o</sup> E-li'as did ?

55 But he returned, and rebuked them, and said, **Ye know not what manner of spirit ye are of.**

56 **For <sup>p</sup> the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save them.** And they went to another village.

57 ¶ <sup>q</sup> And it came to pass, that, as they went in the way, a certain man

said unto him, Lord, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.

58 And Jē'sus said unto him, Foxes have holes, and birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head.

59 And he said unto another, Follow me. But he said, Lord, suffer me first to go and bury my father.

60 Jē'sus said unto him, Let the dead bury their dead: but go thou and preach the kingdom of God.

61 And another also said, Lord, I will follow thee; but let me first go bid them farewell, which are at home at my house.

62 And Jē'sus said unto him, No man, having put his hand to the plow, and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God.

### CHAPTER 10.

1 Christ sendeth out at once seventy disciples: 17 admonisheth them to be humble: 25 teacheth the lawyer how to attain eternal life: 41 reprehendeth Martha, and commendeth Mary her sister.

AFTER these things the Lord appointed other seventy also, and sent them two and two before his face into every city and place, whither he himself would come.

2 Therefore said he unto them, The harvest truly is great, but the labourers are few: pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he would send forth labourers into his harvest.

3 Go your ways: behold, I send you forth as lambs among wolves.

4 Carry neither purse, nor scrip, nor shoes: and salute no man by the way.

5 And into whatsoever house ye enter, first say, Peace be to this house.

6 And if the son of peace be there, your peace shall rest upon it: if not, it shall turn to you again.

7 And in the same house remain, eating and drinking such things as they give: for the labourer is worthy of his hire. Go not from house to house.

8 And into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you, eat such things as are set before you:

9 And heal the sick that are therein, and say unto them, The kingdom of God is come nigh unto you.

10 But into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you not, go

A. D. 32.

† Matt. 8. 21.

† See 1 Kin. 19. 20.

α Matt. 10. 1. Mark 6. 7.

β Matt. 9. 37, 38.

γ John 4. 35.

δ 2 Thess. 3. 1.

ε Matt. 10. 16.

ς Matt. 10. 9, 10.

ζ Mark 6. 8.

η ch. 9. 3.

θ 2 Kin. 4. 29.

ι Matt. 10. 12.

κ Matt. 10. 11.

λ 1 Cor. 10. 27.

μ Matt. 10. 10.

ν 1 Cor. 9. 4.

ξ &c.

1 Tim. 5. 18.

1 ch. 9. 2.

π ver. 11.

ρ Matt. 3. 2;

σ 4. 17; 10. 7.

τ Matt. 10. 14.

υ ch. 9. 5.

φ Acts 13. 51;

χ 18. 6.

ψ Matt. 10. 15.

ω Mark 6. 11.

1 p. Matt. 11. 21.

2 Ezek. 3. 6.

3 Matt. 11. 23.

4 See Gen. 11. 4.

5 Deut. 12. 3.

6 Is. 14. 13.

7 Jer. 51. 53.

8 See Ezek. 28. 20; 32. 18.

9 Matt. 10. 40.

10 Mark 9. 37.

11 John 13. 20.

12 21 Thess. 4. 8.

13 John 5. 23.

14 α ver. 1.

15 α John 12. 31; 16. 11.

16 Rev. 9. 1;

17 12. 8, 9.

18 β Mark 16. 18.

19 Acts 28. 5.

20 c Ex. 32. 32.

21 Ps. 69. 28.

22 Is. 4. 3.

23 Dan. 12. 1.

24 Phil. 4. 5.

25 Heb. 12. 23.

26 Rev. 13. 8;

27 20. 12; 21. 27.

28 d Matt. 11. 25.

29 e Matt. 28. 18.

30 John 3. 35;

31 5. 27; 17. 2.

32 2 Many ancient copies add these words, And turning to his disciples, he said,

33 f John 1. 18;

34 g 44. 46.

your ways out into the streets of the same, and say,

11 Even the very dust of your city, which cleaveth on us, we do wipe off against you: notwithstanding be ye sure of this, that the kingdom of God is come nigh unto you.

12 But I say unto you, that it shall be more tolerable in that day for Sōd'om, than for that city.

13 Woe unto thee, Chō-rā'zā! woe unto thee, Bēth-sā'i-dā! for if the mighty works had been done in Tyre and Sidōn, which have been done in you, they had a great while ago repented, sitting in sackcloth and ashes.

14 But it shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidōn at the judgment, than for you.

15 And thou, Cā-pēr'nā-ūm, which art exalted to heaven, shalt be thrust down to hell.

16 He that heareth you heareth me; and he that despiseth you despiseth me; and he that despiseth me despiseth him that sent me.

17 And the seventy returned again with joy, saying, Lord, even the devils are subject unto us through thy name.

18 And he said unto them, I beheld Sā'tan as lightning fall from heaven.

19 Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you.

20 Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because your names are written in heaven.

21 In that hour Jē'sus rejoiced in spirit, and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, that thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes: even so, Father; for so it seemed good in thy sight.

22 All things are delivered to me of my Father: and no man knoweth who the Son is, but the Father; and who the Father is, but the Son, and he to whom the Son will reveal him.

23 And he turned him unto his



disciples, and said privately, <sup>g</sup> Blessed are the eyes which see the things that ye see :

24 For I tell you, <sup>h</sup> that many prophets and kings have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen them; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard them.

25 ¶ And, behold, a certain lawyer stood up, and tempted him, saying, <sup>i</sup> Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life ?

26 He said unto him, What is written in the law ? how readest thou ?

27 And he answering said, <sup>k</sup> Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and with all thy mind; and <sup>l</sup> thy neighbour as thyself.

28 And he said unto him, Thou hast answered right: this do, and <sup>m</sup> thou shalt live.

29 But he, willing to <sup>n</sup> justify himself, said unto Jē'sus, And who is my neighbour ?

30 And Jē'sus answering said, A certain man went down from Jē-rū-sā-lēm to Jēr'i-chō, and fell among thieves, which stripped him of his raiment, and wounded him, and departed, leaving him half dead.

31 And by chance there came down a certain priest that way: and when he saw him, <sup>o</sup> he passed by on the other side.

32 And likewise a Lē'vite, when he was at the place, came and looked on him, and passed by on the other side.

33 But a certain <sup>p</sup> Sā-mār'i-tan, as he journeyed, came where he was: and when he saw him, he had compassion on him,

34 And went to him, and bound up his wounds, pouring in oil and wine, and set him on his own beast, and brought him to an inn, and took care of him.

35 And on the morrow when he departed, he took out two <sup>q</sup> pence, and gave them to the host, and said unto him, Take care of him; and whatsoever thou spendest more, when I come again, I will repay thee.

36 Which now of these three, think-

A. D. 32.

<sup>g</sup> Matt. 13.  
16.  
<sup>h</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 10.

<sup>i</sup> Matt. 19. 16;  
22. 35.

<sup>k</sup> Deut. 6. 5.  
<sup>l</sup> Lev. 19. 13.  
<sup>m</sup> Lev. 19. 5.  
Neh. 3. 29.  
Ezek. 20. 11,  
13, 21.  
Rom. 10. 5.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 16. 15.  
<sup>o</sup> Ps. 33. 11.  
<sup>p</sup> John 4. 9.  
<sup>q</sup> See Matt.  
20. 2.  
<sup>r</sup> John 11. 1;  
12. 2, 3.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 Cor. 7. 32,  
&c.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 8. 35,  
Acts 22. 3.  
<sup>u</sup> Ps. 27. 4.

[A. D. 33.]

a Matt. 6. 2.

3 Or, for the  
day.

4 Or, out of  
his way.

est thou, was neighbour unto him that fell among the thieves ?

37 And he said, He that shewed mercy on him. Then said Jē'sus unto him, Go, and do thou likewise.

38 ¶ Now it came to pass, as they went, that he entered into a certain village: and a certain woman named <sup>q</sup> Mār'thā received him into her house.

39 And she had a sister called Mār'y, <sup>r</sup> which also <sup>s</sup> sat at Jē'sus' feet, and heard his word.

40 But Mār'thā was cumbered about much serving, and came to him, and said, Lord, dost thou not care that my sister hath left me to serve alone? bid her therefore that she help me.

41 And Jē'sus answered and said unto her, Mār'thā, Mār'thā, thou art careful and troubled about many things:

42 But <sup>t</sup> one thing is needful: and Mār'y hath chosen that good part, which shall not be taken away from her.

## CHAPTER 11.

1 Christ teacheth to pray. 14 He, casting out a dumb devil, rebuketh the blasphemous Pharisees: 29 and preacheth to the people.

AND it came to pass, that, as he was praying in a certain place, when he ceased, one of his disciples said unto him, Lord, teach us to pray, as Jōhn also taught his disciples.

2 And he said unto them, When ye pray, say, <sup>a</sup> Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth.

3 Give us <sup>b</sup> day by day our daily bread.

4 And forgive us our sins; for we also forgive every one that is indebted to us. And lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil.

5 And he said unto them, Which of you shall have a friend, and shall go unto him at midnight, and say unto him, Friend, lend me three loaves;

6 For a friend of mine <sup>c</sup> in his journey is come to me, and I have nothing to set before him?

7 And he from within shall answer and say, Trouble me not: the door is now shut, and my children are

with me in bed; I cannot rise and give thee.

8 I say unto you, <sup>b</sup> Though he will not rise and give him, because he is his friend, yet because of his importunity he will rise and give him as many as he needeth.

9 <sup>c</sup> And I say unto you, Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you.

10 For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened.

11 <sup>e</sup> If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will he give him a stone? or if he ask a fish, will he for a fish give him a serpent?

12 Or if he shall ask an egg, will he <sup>2</sup> offer him a scorpion?

13 If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children: how much more shall your heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him?

14 ¶ <sup>e</sup> And he was casting out a devil, and it was dumb. And it came to pass, when the devil was gone out, the dumb spake; and the people wondered.

15 But some of them said, <sup>f</sup> He casteth out devils through <sup>3</sup> Bē-ēl'zē-būb the chief of the devils.

16 And others, tempting him, <sup>g</sup> sought of him a sign from heaven.

17 <sup>h</sup> But he, knowing their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and a house divided against a house falleth.

18 If Sā'tan also be divided against himself, how shall his kingdom stand? because ye say that I cast out devils through Bē-ēl'zē-būb.

19 And if I by Bē-ēl'zē-būb cast out devils, by whom do your sons cast them out? therefore shall they be your judges.

20 But if I <sup>k</sup> with the finger of God cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come upon you.

21 <sup>l</sup> When a strong man armed keepeth his palace, his goods are in peace:

22 But <sup>m</sup> when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome

A. D. 33.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 13. 1. &c.

<sup>c</sup> Matt. 7. 7; 21. 22. Mark 11. 24. John 15. 7. James 1. 6. 1 John 3. 22.

<sup>d</sup> Matt. 7. 9.

<sup>2</sup> Gr. give.

<sup>e</sup> Matt. 9. 32; 12. 22.

<sup>f</sup> Matt. 9. 34; 12. 24. 3 Gr. Beelzebub, and so ver. 18, 19.

<sup>g</sup> Matt. 12. 38; 16. 1. <sup>h</sup> Matt. 12. 25. Mark 3. 24. <sup>i</sup> John 2. 25.

<sup>k</sup> Ex. 13. 19. <sup>l</sup> Matt. 12. 29. Mark 3. 27. <sup>m</sup> Is. 53. 12. Col. 2. 15. <sup>n</sup> Matt. 12. 30. <sup>o</sup> Matt. 12. 43. <sup>p</sup> John 5. 14. Heb. 6. 4; 10. 26. <sup>q</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 20. <sup>r</sup> ch. 1. 28, 48. <sup>s</sup> Matt. 7. 21. ch. 8. 21. James 1. 25. <sup>t</sup> Matt. 12. 38, 39. <sup>u</sup> Jonah 1. 17; 2. 10. <sup>v</sup> 1 Kin. 10. 1. <sup>w</sup> Jonah 3. 5. <sup>x</sup> Matt. 5. 15. Mark 4. 21. ch. 8. 16. <sup>y</sup> See Matt. 5. 15. <sup>z</sup> Matt. 6. 22.

him, he taketh from him all his armour wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils.

23 <sup>2</sup> He that is not with me is against me: and he that gathereth not with me scattereth.

24 <sup>e</sup> When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest; and finding none, he saith, I will return unto my house whence I came out.

25 And when he cometh, he findeth it swept and garnished.

26 Then goeth he, and taketh to him seven other spirits more wicked than himself; and they enter in, and dwell there: and <sup>p</sup> the last state of that man is worse than the first.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, as he spake these things, a certain woman of the company lifted up her voice, and said unto him, <sup>q</sup> Blessed is the womb that bare thee, and the paps which thou hast sucked.

28 But he said, Yea <sup>r</sup> rather, blessed are they that hear the word of God, and keep it.

29 ¶ <sup>s</sup> And when the people were gathered thick together, he began to say, This is an evil generation: they seek a sign; and there shall no sign be given it, but the sign of Jō'nas the prophet.

30 For as <sup>t</sup> Jō'nas was a sign unto the Nin'g-vites, so shall also the Son of man be to this generation.

31 <sup>u</sup> The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with the men of this generation, and condemn them: for she came from the utmost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Sōl'o-mon; and, behold, a greater than Sōl'o-mon is here.

32 The men of Nin'g-ve shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for <sup>v</sup> they repented at the preaching of Jō'nas; and, behold, a greater than Jō'nas is here.

33 <sup>w</sup> No man, when he hath lighted a candle, putteth it in a secret place, neither under a <sup>x</sup> bushel, but on a candlestick, that they which come in may see the light.

34 <sup>y</sup> The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of



light; but when *thine* eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness.

**35** Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness.

**36** If thy whole body therefore be full of light, having no part dark, the whole shall be full of light, as when <sup>2</sup>the bright shining of a candle doth give thee light.

**37** ¶ And as he spake, a certain Phār'ī-see besought him to dine with him: and he went in, and sat down to meat.

**38** And <sup>a</sup>when the Phār'ī-see saw <sup>43</sup>he marvelled that he had not first washed before dinner.

**39** <sup>b</sup>And the Lord said unto him, Now do ye Phār'ī-sees make clean the outside of the cup and the platter; but <sup>c</sup>your inward part is full of ravening and wickedness.

**40** Ye fools, did not he that made that which is without make that which is within also?

**41** <sup>d</sup>But rather give alms <sup>3</sup>of such things as ye have; and, behold, all things are clean unto you.

**42** <sup>e</sup>But woe unto you, Phār'ī-sees! for ye tithe mint and rue and all manner of herbs, and pass over judgment and the love of God: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

**43** <sup>f</sup>Woe unto you, Phār'ī-sees! for ye love the uppermost seats in the synagogues, and greetings in the markets.

**44** <sup>g</sup>Woe unto you, scribes and Phār'ī-sees, hypocrites! <sup>h</sup>for ye are as graves which appear not, and the men that walk over them are not aware of them.

**45** ¶ Then answered one of the lawyers, and said unto him, Master, thus saying thou reproachest us also.

**46** And he said, Woe unto you also, ye lawyers! <sup>i</sup>for ye lade men with burdens grievous to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the burdens with one of your fingers.

**47** <sup>k</sup>Woe unto you! for ye build the sepulchres of the prophets, and your fathers killed them.

**48** Truly ye bear witness that ye allow the deeds of your fathers: for

A. D. 33.

<sup>2</sup>Gr. a candle by it's bright shining.

<sup>a</sup> Mark 7. 3.  
<sup>b</sup> Matt. 23. 25.  
<sup>c</sup> Titus 1. 15.  
<sup>d</sup> Is. 58. 7.  
<sup>e</sup> Dan. 4. 27.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 12. 33.  
<sup>g</sup> Or, as you are able.  
<sup>h</sup> Matt. 23. 23.  
<sup>i</sup> Matt. 23. 6.  
<sup>j</sup> Mark 12. 38, 39.  
<sup>k</sup> Matt. 23. 27.  
<sup>l</sup> Ps. 5. 9.  
<sup>m</sup> Matt. 23. 4.  
<sup>n</sup> Matt. 23. 29.  
<sup>o</sup> Matt. 23. 34.  
<sup>p</sup> Gen. 4. 8.  
<sup>q</sup> 2 Chr. 24. 20, 21.  
<sup>r</sup> Matt. 23. 13.  
<sup>s</sup> Or, forbidd.  
<sup>t</sup> Mark 12. 13.

<sup>u</sup> Matt. 16. 6.  
<sup>v</sup> Mark 8. 15.

<sup>w</sup> Matt. 16. 12.

<sup>x</sup> Matt. 10. 26.  
<sup>y</sup> Mark 4. 22.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 8. 17.

<sup>aa</sup> Is. 51. 7, 8, 12, 13.  
<sup>ab</sup> Jer. 1. 8.  
<sup>ac</sup> Matt. 10. 28.  
<sup>ad</sup> John 15. 14, 15.

they indeed killed them, and ye build their sepulchres.

**49** Therefore also said the wisdom of God, <sup>1</sup>I will send them prophets and apostles, and some of them they shall slay and persecute:

**50** That the blood of all the prophets, which was shed from the foundation of the world, may be required of this generation;

**51** <sup>m</sup>From the blood of Ā/bēl unto <sup>n</sup>the blood of Zāch-a-r'ī-as, which perished between the altar and the temple: verily I say unto you, It shall be required of this generation.

**52** <sup>o</sup>Woe unto you, lawyers! for ye have taken away the key of knowledge: ye entered not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye <sup>4</sup>hindered.

**53** And as he said these things unto them, the scribes and the Phār'ī-sees began to urge him vehemently, and to provoke him to speak of many things:

**54** Laying wait for him, and <sup>p</sup>seeking to catch something out of his mouth, that they might accuse him.

## CHAPTER 12.

<sup>1</sup> Christ preacheth to his disciples to avoid hypocrisy: <sup>13</sup> warneth the people to beware of covetousness. <sup>36</sup> We must be ready at a knock to open to our Lord. <sup>41</sup> Christ's ministers are to look for persecution.

**I**N <sup>a</sup>the mean time, when there were gathered together an innumerable multitude of people, in-somuch that they trode one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, <sup>b</sup>Beware ye of the leaven of the Phār'ī-sees, which is hypocrisy.

**2** <sup>c</sup>For there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; neither hid, that shall not be known.

**3** Therefore whatsoever ye have spoken in darkness shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in closets shall be proclaimed upon the house tops.

**4** <sup>d</sup>And I say unto you <sup>e</sup>my friends, Be not afraid of them that kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do.

**5** But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him.

**6** Are not five sparrows sold for

two <sup>2</sup>farthings, and not one of them is forgotten before God?

7 But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore: ye are of more value than many sparrows.

8 <sup>f</sup>Also I say unto you, Whosoever shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God:

9 But he that denieth me before men shall be denied before the angels of God.

10 And <sup>g</sup>whosoever shall speak a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but unto him that blasphemeth against the Hō'ly Ghōst it shall not be forgiven.

11 <sup>h</sup>And when they bring you unto the synagogues, and unto magistrates, and powers, take ye no thought how or what thing ye shall answer, or what ye shall say:

12 For the Hō'ly Ghōst shall teach you in the same hour what ye ought to say.

13 ¶ And one of the company said unto him, Master, speak to my brother, that he divide the inheritance with me.

14 And he said unto him, <sup>i</sup>Man, who made me a judge or a divider over you?

15 And he said unto them, <sup>k</sup>Take heed, and beware of covetousness: for a man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth.

16 And he spake a parable unto them, saying, The ground of a certain rich man brought forth plentifully:

17 And he thought within himself, saying, What shall I do, because I have no room where to bestow my fruits?

18 And he said, This will I do: I will pull down my barns, and build greater; and there will I bestow all my fruits and my goods.

19 And I will say to my soul, 'Soul, thou hast much goods laid up for many years; take thine ease, eat, drink, and be merry.

20 But God said unto him, *Thou fool, this night <sup>3m</sup>thy soul shall be required of thee:* " then whose shall

A. D. 33.

<sup>2</sup> See Matt. 18. 29.<sup>f</sup> Matt. 10. 32. Mark 8. 38. 2 Tim. 2. 12. 1 John 2. 23.<sup>g</sup> Matt. 12. 31, 32. Mark 3. 28. 1 John 5. 16.<sup>h</sup> Matt. 10. 19. Mark 13. 11. ch. 21. 14.<sup>i</sup> John 13. 36.<sup>k</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 7. &c.<sup>l</sup> Eccles. 11. 9. 1 Cor. 15. 32. James 5. 5. 3 Or, do they require thy soul.<sup>m</sup> Job 20. 22; 27. 8.<sup>n</sup> Ps. 52. 7. James 4. 14. 2 Ps. 39. 6.<sup>o</sup> Jer. 17. 11. o ver. 33.<sup>p</sup> Matt. 6. 20. 1 Tim. 6. 18, 19.<sup>q</sup> James 2. 5. p Matt. 6. 25. q Job 38. 41.<sup>r</sup> Ps. 147. 9. 4 Or, live not in careful suspense.<sup>s</sup> Matt. 6. 33. s Matt. 11. 25, 26.<sup>t</sup> Matt. 19. 21. Acts 2. 45; 4. 34.<sup>u</sup> Matt. 6. 20. ch. 16. 9. 1 Tim. 6. 19.<sup>v</sup> Eph. 6. 14. 1 Pet. 1. 13. v Matt. 25. 1, &c.

those things be, which thou hast provided?

21 So is he that layeth up treasure for himself, <sup>o</sup>and is not rich toward God.

22 ¶ And he said unto his disciples, Therefore I say unto you, <sup>p</sup>Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat; neither for the body, what ye shall put on.

23 The life is more than meat, and the body is *more* than raiment.

24 Consider the ravens: for they neither sow nor reap; which neither have storehouse nor barn; and <sup>q</sup>God feedeth them: how much more are ye better than the fowls?

25 And which of you with taking thought can add to his stature one cubit?

26 If ye then be not able to do that thing which is least, why take ye thought for the rest?

27 Consider the lilies how they grow: they toil not, they spin not; and yet I say unto you, that Sōl'ōmon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

28 If then God so clothe the grass, which is to day in the field, and to morrow is cast into the oven; how much more *will he clothe you*, O ye of little faith?

29 And seek not ye what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink, <sup>r</sup>neither be ye of doubtful mind.

30 For all these things do the nations of the world seek after: and your Father knoweth that ye have need of these things.

31 ¶ <sup>s</sup>But rather seek ye the kingdom of God; and all these things shall be added unto you.

32 Fear not, little flock; for <sup>t</sup>it is your Father's good pleasure to give you the kingdom.

33 <sup>u</sup>Sell that ye have, and give alms; <sup>v</sup>provide yourselves bags which wax not old, a treasure in the heavens that faileth not, where no thief approacheth, neither moth corrupteth.

34 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

35 <sup>w</sup>Let your loins be girded about, and <sup>x</sup>your lights burning;

36 And ye yourselves like unto men that wait for their lord, when he will



return from the wedding; that when he cometh and knocketh, they may open unto him immediately.

37 <sup>a</sup> Blessed are those servants, whom the lord when he cometh shall find watching: verily I say unto you, that he shall gird himself, and make them to sit down to meat, and will come forth and serve them.

38 And if he shall come in the second watch, or come in the third watch, and find them so, blessed are those servants.

39 <sup>a</sup> And this know, that if the Goodman of the house had known what hour the thief would come, he would have watched, and not have suffered his house to be broken through.

40 <sup>b</sup> Be ye therefore ready also: for the Son of man cometh at an hour when ye think not.

41 ¶ Then Pē'tēr said unto him, Lord, speakest thou this parable unto us, or even to all?

42 And the Lord said, <sup>c</sup> Who then is that faithful and wise steward, whom his lord shall make ruler over his household, to give them their portion of meat in due season?

43 Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing.

44 <sup>a</sup> Of a truth I say unto you, that he will make him ruler over all that he hath.

45 <sup>c</sup> But and if that servant say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; and shall begin to beat the menservants and maidens, and to eat and drink, and to be drunken;

46 The lord of that servant will come in a day when he looketh not for him, and at an hour when he is not aware, and will <sup>2</sup> cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

47 And <sup>f</sup> that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself, neither did according to his will, shall be beaten with many stripes.

48 <sup>g</sup> But he that knew not, and did commit things worthy of stripes, shall be beaten with few stripes. For unto whomsoever much is given, of him shall be much required: and to whom men have committed much, of him they will ask the more.

A. D. 33.

s Matt. 24. 46.

a Matt. 24. 43.  
1 Thess. 5. 2.  
2 Pet. 3. 10.  
Rev. 3. 3;  
16. 15.

b Matt. 24. 44; 25. 13.  
Mark 13. 33.  
ch. 21. 34, 36.  
1 Thess. 5. 6.  
2 Pet. 3. 12.

c Matt. 24. 45; 25. 21.  
1 Cor. 4. 2.

d Matt. 24. 47.

e Matt. 24. 48.

2 Or, cut him off.  
Matt. 24. 51.  
Num. 15. 30.  
Deut. 25. 2.  
John 9. 41;  
15. 22.

Acts 17. 30.  
James 4. 17.  
g Lev. 5. 17.  
1 Tim. 1. 13.  
h ver. 51.

i Matt. 20. 22.  
Mark 10. 38.  
3 Or, pained.  
k ver. 49.

l Matt. 10. 34.  
m Mic. 1. 6.  
John 7. 43;  
9. 16; 10. 19.

n Matt. 10. 35.  
o Prov. 25. 8.  
Matt. 5. 25.  
p See Pa. 32. 6.  
Is. 65. 6.  
4 See Mark 12. 42.

49 ¶ <sup>a</sup> I am come to send fire on the earth; and what will I, if it be already kindled?

50 But <sup>i</sup> I have a baptism to be baptized with; and how am I <sup>3</sup> straitened till it be accomplished!

51 <sup>k</sup> Suppose ye that I am come to give peace on earth? I tell you, Nay; <sup>l</sup> but rather division:

52 <sup>m</sup> For from henceforth there shall be five in one house divided, three against two, and two against three.

53 The father shall be divided against the son, and the son against the father; the mother against the daughter, and the daughter against the mother; the mother in law against her daughter in law, and the daughter in law against her mother in law.

54 ¶ And he said also to the people, <sup>n</sup> When ye see a cloud rise out of the west, straightway ye say, There cometh a shower; and so it is.

55 And when ye see the south wind blow, ye say, There will be heat; and it cometh to pass.

56 Ye hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky and of the earth; but how is it that ye do not discern this time?

57 Yea, and why even of yourselves judge ye not what is right?

58 ¶ <sup>o</sup> When thou goest with thine adversary to the magistrate, <sup>p</sup> as thou art in the way, give diligence that thou mayest be delivered from him; lest he hale thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and the officer cast thee into prison.

59 I tell thee, thou shalt not depart thence, till thou hast paid the very last <sup>4</sup> mite.

## CHAPTER 13.

1 Christ preacheth repentance upon the punishment of the Galileans. 6 The fruitless fig tree. 11 He healeth the crooked woman: 24 and exhorteth to enter in at the strait gate.

**T**HERE were present at that season some that told him of the Gal-i-læ'ans, whose blood P'l'ate had mingled with their sacrifices.

2 And Jē'sus answering said unto them, Suppose ye that these Gal-i-læ'ans were sinners above all the Gal-i-læ'ans, because they suffered such things?

3 I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.

4 Or those eighteen, upon whom the tower in Si-lô'am fell, and slew them, think ye that they were <sup>2</sup> sinners above all men that dwelt in Jê-rû-sâ-lêm?

5 I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.

6 ¶ He spake also this parable; <sup>a</sup> A certain man had a fig tree planted in his vineyard; and he came and sought fruit thereon, and found none.

7 Then said he unto the dresser of his vineyard, Behold, these three years I come seeking fruit on this fig tree, and find none: cut it down; why cumbereth it the ground?

8 And he answering said unto him, Lord, let it alone this year also, till I shall dig about it, and dung it:

9 And if it bear fruit, well: and if not, then after that thou shalt cut it down.

10 And he was teaching in one of the synagogues on the sabbath.

11 ¶ And, behold, there was a woman which had a spirit of infirmity eighteen years, and was bowed together, and could in no wise lift up herself.

12 And when Jê'sus saw her, he called her to him, and said unto her, Woman, thou art loosed from thine infirmity.

13 <sup>b</sup> And he laid his hands on her: and immediately she was made straight, and glorified God.

14 And the ruler of the synagogue answered with indignation, because that Jê'sus had healed on the sabbath day, and said unto the people, <sup>c</sup> There are six days in which men ought to work: in them therefore come and be healed, and <sup>d</sup> not on the sabbath day.

15 The Lord then answered him, and said, *Thou hypocrite, doth not each one of you on the sabbath loose his ox or his ass from the stall, and lead him away to watering?*

16 And ought not this woman, <sup>f</sup> being a daughter of Â'brâ-hâm, whom Sâ'tan hath bound, lo, these eighteen years, be loosed from this bond on the sabbath day?

A. D. 33.

<sup>2</sup> Or, debtors, Matt. 18. 24. ch. 11. 4.

<sup>a</sup> Is. 5. 2. Matt. 21. 19.

<sup>b</sup> Mark 16. 18.

Acts 9. 17.

<sup>c</sup> Ex. 20. 9.

<sup>d</sup> Matt. 12. 10.

Mark 3. 2.

ch. 6. 7;

14. 3.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 14. 5.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 19. 8.

<sup>g</sup> Matt. 13. 31.

Mark 4. 30.

<sup>h</sup> See Matt.

13. 33.

<sup>i</sup> Matt. 9. 35.

Mark 6. 6.

<sup>j</sup> Matt. 7. 13.

<sup>k</sup> See John 7.

34 : 8. 21;

13. 33.

Rom. 9. 31.

<sup>l</sup> Ps. 32. 6.

Is. 55. 6.

<sup>m</sup> Matt. 25.

10.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 6. 46.

<sup>o</sup> Matt. 7. 23;

25. 12.

<sup>p</sup> ver. 25.

<sup>q</sup> Matt. 7. 23;

25. 41.

<sup>r</sup> Ps. 6. 8.

Matt. 25. 41.

<sup>s</sup> Matt. 8. 12;

13. 42; 24. 51.

<sup>t</sup> Matt. 8. 11.

<sup>u</sup> Matt. 19.

30; 20. 16.

Mark 10. 31.

17 And when he had said these things, all his adversaries were ashamed: and all the people rejoiced for all the glorious things that were done by him.

18 ¶ <sup>q</sup> Then said he, Unto what is the kingdom of God like? and whereunto shall I resemble it?

19 It is like a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and cast into his garden; and it grew, and waxed a great tree; and the fowls of the air lodged in the branches of it.

20 And again he said, Whereunto shall I liken the kingdom of God?

21 It is like leaven, which a woman took and hid in three <sup>3</sup> measures of meal, till the whole was leavened.

22 <sup>h</sup> And he went through the cities and villages, teaching, and journeying toward Jê-rû-sâ-lêm.

23 Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them,

24 ¶ <sup>i</sup> Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for <sup>k</sup> many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able.

25 <sup>l</sup> When once the master of the house is risen up, and <sup>m</sup> hath shut to the door, and ye begin to stand without, and to knock at the door, saying, <sup>n</sup> Lord, Lord, open unto us; and he shall answer and say unto you, <sup>o</sup> I know you not whence ye are:

26 Then shall ye begin to say, We have eaten and drunk in thy presence, and thou hast taught in our streets.

27 <sup>p</sup> But he shall say, I tell you, I know you not whence ye are; <sup>q</sup> depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity.

28 <sup>r</sup> There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth, <sup>s</sup> when ye shall see Â'brâ-hâm, and I'saac, and Jâ'qob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God, and you yourselves thrust out.

29 And they shall come from the east, and from the west, and from the north, and from the south, and shall sit down in the kingdom of God.

30 <sup>t</sup> And, behold, there are last which shall be first, and there are first which shall be last.

31 ¶ The same day there came cer-



tain of the Phār'ī-sees, saying unto him, Get thee out, and depart hence: for Hēr'od will kill thee.

32 And he said unto them, Go ye, and tell that fox, Behold, I cast out devils, and I do cures to day and to morrow, and the third day I shall be perfected.

33 Nevertheless I must walk to day, and to morrow, and the day following: for it cannot be that a prophet perish out of Jê-rû'sâ-lēm.

34 <sup>a</sup> O Jê-rû'sâ-lēm, Jê-rû'sâ-lēm, which killest the prophets, and stonest them that are sent unto thee; how often would I have gathered thy children together, as a hen doth gather her brood under her wings, and ye would not!

35 Behold, <sup>b</sup> your house is left unto you desolate: and verily I say unto you, Ye shall not see me, until the time come when ye shall say, <sup>c</sup> Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

#### CHAPTER 14.

<sup>2</sup> Christ healeth the dropsy on the sabbath. 15 The parable of the great supper.

AND it came to pass, as he went into the house of one of the chief Phār'ī-sees to eat bread on the sabbath day, that they watched him.

2 And, behold, there was a certain man before him which had the dropsy.

3 And Jê'sus answering spake unto the lawyers and Phār'ī-sees, saying, <sup>a</sup> Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath day?

4 And they held their peace. And he took him, and healed him, and let him go;

5 And answered them, saying, <sup>b</sup> Which of you shall have an ass or an ox fallen into a pit, and will not straightway pull him out on the sabbath day?

6 And they could not answer him again to these things.

7 ¶ And he put forth a parable to those which were bidden, when he marked how they chose out the chief rooms; saying unto them,

8 When thou art bidden of any man to a wedding, sit not down in the highest room; lest a more honourable man than thou be bidden of him;

A. D. 33.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. 2. 10.

<sup>z</sup> Matt. 23. 37.

<sup>y</sup> Lev. 26. 31, 32.  
<sup>z</sup> Ps. 69. 25.  
<sup>Is.</sup> 1. 7.  
<sup>Dan.</sup> 9. 27.  
<sup>Mic.</sup> 3. 12.  
<sup>z</sup> Ps. 118. 28.  
<sup>Matt.</sup> 21. 9.  
<sup>Mark</sup> 11. 10.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 19. 38.  
<sup>John</sup> 12. 13.

<sup>a</sup> Matt. 12. 10.

<sup>b</sup> Ex. 23. 5.  
<sup>Deut.</sup> 22. 4.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 13. 15.  
<sup>c</sup> Prov. 25. 6, 7.  
<sup>d</sup> Job 22. 29.  
<sup>Ps.</sup> 18. 37.  
<sup>Prov.</sup> 29. 23.  
<sup>Matt.</sup> 23. 12.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 18. 14.  
<sup>James</sup> 4. 8.  
<sup>1</sup> Pet. 5. 5.  
<sup>e</sup> Neh. 8. 10, 12.  
<sup>f</sup> Rev. 19. 9.  
<sup>g</sup> Matt. 22. 2.  
<sup>h</sup> Prov. 9. 2, 5.

9 And he that bade thee and him come and say to thee, Give this man place; and thou begin with shame to take the lowest room.

10 <sup>a</sup> But when thou art bidden, go and sit down in the lowest room; that when he that bade thee cometh, he may say unto thee, Friend, go up higher: then shalt thou have worship in the presence of them that sit at meat with thee.

11 <sup>a</sup> For whosoever exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

12 ¶ Then said he also to him that bade him, When thou makest a dinner or a supper, call not thy friends, nor thy brethren, neither thy kinsmen, nor thy rich neighbours; lest they also bid thee again, and a recompence be made thee.

13 But when thou makest a feast, call <sup>a</sup> the poor, the maimed, the lame, the blind:

14 And thou shalt be blessed; for they cannot recompense thee: for thou shalt be recompensed at the resurrection of the just.

15 ¶ And when one of them that sat at meat with him heard these things, he said unto him, <sup>f</sup> Blessed is he that shall eat bread in the kingdom of God.

16 <sup>g</sup> Then said he unto him, A certain man made a great supper, and bade many:

17 And <sup>h</sup> sent his servant at supper time to say to them that were bidden, Come; for all things are now ready.

18 And they all with one consent began to make excuse. The first said unto him, I have bought a piece of ground, and I must needs go and see it: I pray thee have me excused.

19 And another said, I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I go to prove them: I pray thee have me excused.

20 And another said, I have married a wife, and therefore I cannot come.

21 So that servant came, and shewed his lord these things. Then the master of the house being angry said to his servant, Go out quickly into the streets and lanes of the city, and bring in hither the poor, and the maimed, and the halt, and the blind.

22 And the servant said, Lord, it is done as thou hast commanded, and yet there is room.

23 And the lord said unto the servant, Go out into the highways and hedges, and compel them to come in, that my house may be filled.

24 For I say unto you, <sup>i</sup>That none of those men which were bidden shall taste of my supper.

25 ¶ And there went great multitudes with him: and he turned, and said unto them,

26 <sup>k</sup>If any man come to me, <sup>l</sup>and hate not his father, and mother, and wife, and children, and brethren, and sisters, <sup>m</sup>yea, and his own life also, he cannot be my disciple.

27 And <sup>n</sup>whosoever doth not bear his cross, and come after me, cannot be my disciple.

28 For <sup>o</sup>which of you, intending to build a tower, sitteth not down first, and counteth the cost, whether he have sufficient to finish it?

29 Lest haply, after he hath laid the foundation, and is not able to finish it, all that behold it begin to mock him,

30 Saying, This man began to build, and was not able to finish.

31 Or what king, going to make war against another king, sitteth not down first, and consulteth whether he be able with ten thousand to meet him that cometh against him with twenty thousand?

32 Or else, while the other is yet a great way off, he sendeth an ambassador, and desireth conditions of peace.

33 So likewise, whosoever he be of you that forsaketh not all that he hath, he cannot be my disciple.

34 ¶ <sup>p</sup>Salt is good: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be seasoned?

35 It is neither fit for the land, nor yet for the dunghill; but men cast it out. He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

#### CHAPTER 15.

1 *The parable of the lost sheep: 8 of the piece of silver: 11 and of the prodigal son.*

**T**HEN <sup>a</sup>drew near unto him all the publicans and sinners for to hear him.

A. D. 33.

<sup>i</sup>Matt. 21. 43;  
22. 8.  
Acts 13. 46.

<sup>k</sup>Deut. 13. 6;  
33. 9.  
Matt. 10. 37.  
<sup>l</sup>Rom. 9. 13.

<sup>m</sup>Rev. 12. 11.

<sup>n</sup>Matt. 16. 24.  
Mark 8. 34.  
ch. 9. 23.  
2 Tim. 3. 12.

<sup>o</sup>Prov. 24. 27.

<sup>p</sup>Matt. 5. 13.  
Mark 9. 50

<sup>a</sup>Matt. 9. 10.  
<sup>b</sup>Acts 11. 3.  
Gal. 2. 12.  
<sup>c</sup>Matt. 13. 12.  
<sup>d</sup>1 Pet. 2. 10, 25.

<sup>e</sup>ch. 5. 32.  
<sup>2</sup>Drachma, here translated a piece of silver, is the eighth part of an ounce, which cometh to seven pence half-penny, and is equal to the Roman penny.  
Matt. 13. 28.  
<sup>f</sup>Mark 12. 44.

2 And the Phār'isees and scribes murmured, saying, This man receiveth sinners, <sup>b</sup>and eateth with them.

3 ¶ And he spake this parable unto them, saying,

4 <sup>c</sup>What man of you, having an hundred sheep, if he lose one of them, doth not leave the ninety and nine in the wilderness, and go after that which is lost, until he find it?

5 And when he hath found it, he layeth it on his shoulders, rejoicing.

6 And when he cometh home, he calleth together his friends and neighbours, saying unto them, Rejoice with me; for I have found my sheep <sup>d</sup>which was lost.

7 I say unto you, that likewise joy shall be in heaven over one sinner that repenteth, <sup>e</sup>more than over ninety and nine just persons, which need no repentance.

8 ¶ Either what woman having ten <sup>2</sup>pieces of silver, if she lose one piece, doth not light a candle, and sweep the house, and seek diligently till she find it?

9 And when she hath found it, she calleth her friends and her neighbours together, saying, Rejoice with me; for I have found the piece which I had lost.

10 Likewise, I say unto you, there is joy in the presence of the angels of God over one sinner that repenteth.

11 ¶ And he said, A certain man had two sons:

12 And the younger of them said to his father, Father, give me the portion of goods that falleth to me. And he divided unto them <sup>f</sup>his living.

13 And not many days after the younger son gathered all together, and took his journey into a far country, and there wasted his substance with riotous living.

14 And when he had spent all, there arose a mighty famine in that land; and he began to be in want.

15 And he went and joined himself to a citizen of that country; and he sent him into his fields to feed swine.

16 And he would fain have filled his belly with the husks that the swine did eat: and no man gave unto him.

17 And when he came to himself,



he said, How many hired servants of my father's have bread enough and to spare, and I perish with hunger!

18 I will arise and go to my father, and will say unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and before thee,

19 And am no more worthy to be called thy son: make me as one of thy hired servants.

20 And he arose, and came to his father. But <sup>a</sup>when he was yet a great way off, his father saw him, and had compassion, and ran, and fell on his neck, and kissed him.

21 And the son said unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, <sup>b</sup>and in thy sight, and am no more worthy to be called thy son.

22 But the father said to his servants, Bring forth the best robe, and put it on him; and put a ring on his hand, and shoes on his feet:

23 And bring hither the fatted calf, and kill it; and let us eat, and be merry:

24 <sup>c</sup>For this my son was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found. And they began to be merry.

25 Now his elder son was in the field: and as he came and drew nigh to the house, he heard musick and dancing.

26 And he called one of the servants, and asked what these things meant.

27 And he said unto him, Thy brother is come; and thy father hath killed the fatted calf, because he hath received him safe and sound.

28 And he was angry, and would not go in: therefore came his father out, and intreated him.

29 And he answering said to his father, Lo, these many years do I serve thee, neither transgressed I at any time thy commandment: and yet thou never gavest me a kid, that I might make merry with my friends:

30 But as soon as this thy son was come, which hath devoured thy living with harlots, thou hast killed for him the fatted calf.

31 And he said unto him, Son, thou art ever with me, and all that I have is thine.

32 It was meet that we should make

A. D. 33.

<sup>a</sup> Acts 2. 39.  
<sup>b</sup> Eph. 2. 13, 17.

<sup>c</sup> Ps. 61. 4.

<sup>d</sup> ver. 32.  
<sup>e</sup> Eph. 2. 1; 5. 14.  
<sup>f</sup> Rev. 3. 1.  
<sup>g</sup> ver. 24.

<sup>2</sup> The word *Balus* in the original containeth nine gallons three quarts: See Ezek. 45. 18, 11, 14.  
<sup>3</sup> The word here interpreted *a measure* in the original containeth about fourteen bushels and a pottle.

<sup>a</sup> John 12. 36.  
<sup>b</sup> Eph. 5. 8.  
<sup>c</sup> 1 Thess. 3. 5.  
<sup>d</sup> Dan. 4. 27.  
<sup>e</sup> Matt. 6. 19;  
19. 21.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 11. 41.  
<sup>g</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 17,  
18, 19.  
<sup>h</sup> Or, *riches*.  
<sup>i</sup> Matt. 25. 21.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 19. 17.

<sup>k</sup> Or, *riches*.

merry, and be glad: <sup>a</sup>for this thy brother was dead, and is alive again; and was lost, and is found.

## CHAPTER 16.

1 The parable of the unjust steward. 14 Christ reproveth the hypocrisy of the covetous Pharisees.

AND he said also unto his disciples, There was a certain rich man, which had a steward; and the same was accused unto him that he had wasted his goods.

2 And he called him, and said unto him, How is it that I hear this of thee? give an account of thy stewardship; for thou mayest be no longer steward.

3 Then the steward said within himself, What shall I do? for my lord taketh away from me the stewardship: I cannot dig; to beg I am ashamed.

4 I am resolved what to do, that, when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses.

5 So he called every one of his lord's debtors unto him, and said unto the first, How much owest thou unto my lord?

6 And he said, An hundred <sup>2</sup> measures of oil. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and sit down quickly, and write fifty.

7 Then said he to another, And how much owest thou? And he said, An hundred <sup>3</sup> measures of wheat. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and write fourscore.

8 And the lord commended the unjust steward, because he had done wisely: for the children of this world are in their generation wiser than <sup>a</sup>the children of light.

9 And I say unto you, <sup>b</sup>Make to yourselves friends of the <sup>c</sup>mammon of unrighteousness; that, when ye fail, they may receive you into everlasting habitations.

10 <sup>d</sup>He that is faithful in that which is least is faithful also in much: and he that is unjust in the least is unjust also in much.

11 If therefore ye have not been faithful in the unrighteous <sup>e</sup>mammon, who will commit to your trust the true *riches*?

12 And if ye have not been faith-

ful in that which is another man's, who shall give you that which is your own?

13 ¶ <sup>d</sup>No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

14 And the Phār'i-sees also, <sup>e</sup>who were covetous, heard all these things: and they derided him.

15 And he said unto them, Ye are they which <sup>f</sup>justify yourselves before men; but <sup>g</sup>God knoweth your hearts: for <sup>h</sup>that which is highly esteemed among men is abomination in the sight of God.

16 <sup>i</sup>The law and the prophets were until John: since that time the kingdom of God is preached, and every man presseth into it.

17 <sup>k</sup>And it is easier for heaven and earth to pass, than one tittle of the law to fail.

18 <sup>l</sup>Whosoever putteth away his wife, and marrieth another, committeth adultery: and whosoever marrieth her that is put away from her husband committeth adultery.

19 ¶ There was a certain rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every day:

20 And there was a certain beggar named Lāz'ā-rus, which was laid at his gate, full of sores,

21 And desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man's table: moreover the dogs came and licked his sores.

22 And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Ā'brā'hām's bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried:

23 And in hell he lift up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Ā'brā'hām afar off, and Lāz'ā-rus in his bosom.

24 And he cried and said, Father Ā'brā'hām, have mercy on me, and send Lāz'ā-rus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and <sup>m</sup>cool my tongue; for I <sup>n</sup>am tormented in this flame.

25 But Ā'brā'hām said, Son, <sup>o</sup>remember that thou in thy lifetime

A. D. 33.

d Matt. 6. 24.

e Matt. 23. 14.

f ch. 10. 29.

g Ps. 7. 9.

h 1 Sam. 16. 7.

i Matt. 4. 17;  
11. 12, 13.  
ch. 7. 29.k Ps. 102. 26,  
27.  
Is. 40. 8; 51. 6.  
Matt. 5. 18.  
1 Pet. 1. 25.  
l Matt. 5. 32;  
19. 9.  
Mark 10. 11.  
1 Cor. 7. 10,  
11.m Zech. 14. 12.  
n Is. 66. 24.  
Mark 9. 44,  
&c.  
o Job 21. 13.  
ch. 6. 24.  
p Is. 5. 20;  
34. 16.  
John 5. 39, 45.  
Acts 15. 21;  
17. 11.  
q John 12. 10,  
11.a Matt. 18.  
6. 7.  
Mark 9. 42.  
1 Cor. 11. 19.  
b Matt. 18. 15,  
21.  
c Lev. 19. 17.  
Prov. 17. 10.  
James 5. 19.  
d Matt. 17. 20;  
21. 21.  
Mark 9. 23;  
11. 23.

receivedst thy good things, and likewise Lāz'ā-rus evil things: but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented.

26 And beside all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed: so that they which would pass from hence to you cannot; neither can they pass to us, that would come from thence.

27 Then he said, I pray thee therefore, father, that thou wouldest send him to my father's house:

28 For I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment.

29 Ā'brā'hām saith unto him, <sup>p</sup>They have Mō'ses and the prophets; let them hear them.

30 And he said, Nay, father Ā'brā'hām: but if one went unto them from the dead, they will repent.

31 And he said unto him, If they hear not Mō'ses and the prophets, <sup>q</sup>neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead.

## CHAPTER 17.

1 Christ teacheth to avoid occasions of offence. 2 One to forgive another. 3 The power of faith. 4 How we are bound to God, and not he to us.

THEN said he unto the disciples, <sup>a</sup>It is impossible but that offences will come: but woe unto him, through whom they come!

2 It were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he cast into the sea, than that he should offend one of these little ones.

3 ¶ Take heed to yourselves: <sup>b</sup>if thy brother trespass against thee, <sup>c</sup>rebuke him; and if he repent, forgive him.

4 And if he trespass against thee seven times in a day, and seven times in a day turn again to thee, saying, I repent; thou shalt forgive him.

5 And the apostles said unto the Lord, Increase our faith.

6 <sup>d</sup>And the Lord said, If ye had faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye might say unto this scyamine tree, Be thou plucked up by the root, and be thou planted in the sea; and it should obey you.

7 But which of you, having a servant plowing or feeding cattle, will say unto him by and by, when he is



come from the field, Go and sit down to meat?

8 And will not rather say unto him, Make ready wherewith I may sup, and gird thyself, and serve me, till I have eaten and drunken; and afterward thou shalt eat and drink?

9 Doth he thank that servant because he did the things that were commanded him? I trow not.

10 So likewise ye, when ye shall have done all those things which are commanded you, say, We are <sup>1</sup>unprofitable servants: we have done that which was our duty to do.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, <sup>2</sup>as he went to Jê-ru'sa-lêm, that he passed through the midst of Sâ-mâ'ri-â and Gâl'lee.

12 And as he entered into a certain village, there met him ten men that were lepers, <sup>3</sup>which stood afar off:

13 And they lifted up *their* voices, and said, Jê'gus, Master, have mercy on us.

14 And when he saw *them*, he said unto them, <sup>4</sup>Go shew yourselves unto the priests. And it came to pass, that, as they went, they were cleansed.

15 And one of them, when he saw that he was healed, turned back, and with a loud voice glorified God,

16 And fell down on *his* face at his feet, giving him thanks: and he was a Sâ-mâr'i-tan.

17 And Jê'gus answering said, Were there not ten cleansed? but where are the nine?

18 There are not found that returned to give glory to God, save this stranger.

19 <sup>5</sup>And he said unto him, Arise, go thy way: thy faith hath made thee whole.

20 ¶ And when he was demanded of the Phâr'i-sees, when the kingdom of God should come, he answered them and said, The kingdom of God cometh not <sup>6</sup>with observation:

21 Neither shall they say, Lo here! or, lo there! for, behold, <sup>7</sup>the kingdom of God is <sup>8</sup>within you.

22 And he said unto the disciples, <sup>9</sup>The days will come, when ye shall desire to see one of the days of the Son of man, and ye shall not see it.

A. D. 33.

e ch. 12. 37.

f Job 22. 3; 35. 7.

Ps. 16. 2.

Matt. 25. 30.

Rom. 3. 12;

11. 35.

1 Cor. 9. 16.

17.

Philem. 11.

g ch. 9. 51, 52.

John 4. 4.

h Lev. 13. 46.

i Lev. 13. 2;

14. 2.

Matt. 8. 4.

ch. 5. 14.

k Matt. 9. 22.

Mark 5. 34;

10. 52.

ch. 7. 50; 8.

48; 15. 42.

l Or, without-

ward shew.

m ver. 23.

n Rom. 14.

17.

o Or, among

you,

John 1. 26.

p See Matt. 9.

15.

q John 17. 12.

r Matt. 24. 23.

Mark 13. 21.

ch. 21. 8.

s Matt. 24. 27.

t Mark 8. 31;

9. 31; 10. 33.

ch. 9. 22.

u Gen. 7.

v Matt. 24. 37.

w Gen. 19.

x Gen. 19. 16.

24.

y 2 Thess. 1. 7.

z Matt. 24. 17.

Mark 13. 15.

aa Gen. 19. 26.

ab Matt. 10. 39;

16. 25.

ac Mark 8. 35.

ch. 9. 24.

ad John 12. 25.

ae Matt. 24. 40.

41.

af 1 Thess. 4. 17.

ag This 36th

verse is

wanting in

most of the

Greek

copies.

b Job 39. 30.

c Matt. 24. 28.

23 <sup>o</sup> And they shall say to you, See here; or, see there: go not after them, nor follow them.

24 <sup>p</sup> For as the lightning, that lighteneth out of the one *part* under heaven, shineth unto the other *part* under heaven; so shall also the Son of man be in his day.

25 <sup>q</sup> But first must he suffer many things, and be rejected of this generation.

26 <sup>r</sup> And as it was in the days of Nô'e, so shall it be also in the days of the Son of man.

27 They did eat, they drank, they married wives, they were given in marriage, until the day that Nô'e entered into the ark, and the flood came, and destroyed them all.

28 <sup>s</sup> Likewise also as it was in the days of Lôt; they did eat, they drank, they bought, they sold, they planted, they builded;

29 But <sup>t</sup>the same day that Lôt went out of Sôd'om it rained fire and brimstone from heaven, and destroyed them all.

30 Even thus shall it be in the day when the Son of man <sup>u</sup>is revealed.

31 In that day, he <sup>v</sup>which shall be upon the house top, and his stuff in the house, let him not come down to take it away: and he that is in the field, let him likewise not return back.

32 <sup>w</sup> Remember Lôt's wife.

33 <sup>x</sup> Whosoever shall seek to save his life shall lose it; and whosoever shall lose his life shall preserve it.

34 <sup>y</sup> I tell you, in that night there shall be two *men* in one bed; the one shall be taken, and the other shall be left.

35 Two *women* shall be grinding together; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

36 <sup>z</sup> Two *men* shall be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

37 And they answered and said unto him, <sup>aa</sup>Where, Lord? And he said unto them, Whosoever the body *is*, thither will the eagles be gathered together.

## CHAPTER 18.

3 The importunate widow. 15 Children brought to Christ. 31 Jêzesheweth his death.

AND he spake a parable unto them *to this end*, that men ought <sup>a</sup> always to pray, and not to faint; <sup>2</sup> Saying, There was <sup>2</sup> in a city a judge, which feared not God, neither regarded man:

<sup>3</sup> And there was a widow in that city; and she came unto him, saying, *Avenge me of mine adversary.*

<sup>4</sup> And he would not for a while: but afterward he said within himself, Though I fear not God, nor regard man;

<sup>5</sup> <sup>b</sup> Yet because this widow troubleth me, I will *avenge her*, lest by her continual coming she weary me.

<sup>6</sup> And the Lord said, *Hear what the unjust judge saith.*

<sup>7</sup> And <sup>c</sup> shall not God *avenge his own elect*, which cry day and night unto him, though he bear long with them?

<sup>8</sup> I tell you <sup>d</sup> that he will *avenge them speedily*. Nevertheless when the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the earth?

<sup>9</sup> And he spake this parable unto certain <sup>e</sup> which trusted in themselves <sup>8</sup> that they were righteous, and despised others:

<sup>10</sup> Two men went up into the temple to pray; the one a Phār'i-see, and the other a publican.

<sup>11</sup> The Phār'i-see <sup>f</sup> stood and prayed thus with himself, <sup>g</sup> God, I thank thee, that I am not as other men are, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican.

<sup>12</sup> I fast twice in the week, I give tithes of all that I possess.

<sup>13</sup> And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner.

<sup>14</sup> I tell you, this man went down to his house justified *rather than the other*: <sup>h</sup> for every one that exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

<sup>15</sup> <sup>i</sup> And they brought unto him also infants, that he would touch them: but when his disciples saw <sup>i</sup>, they rebuked them.

<sup>16</sup> But Jē'sus called them unto him, and said, *Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them*

A. D. 33.

a ch. 11. 5;  
21. 36.  
Rom. 12. 12.  
Eph. 6. 18.  
Col. 4. 2.  
1 Thess. 5. 17.  
2 Gr. in a certain city.

b ch. 11. 8.

c Rev. 6. 10.

d Heb. 10. 37.  
2 Pet. 3. 8, 9.

e ch. 10. 29;  
16. 15.  
3 Or, as being righteous.

f Ps. 135. 2.  
g Is. 1. 16;  
58. 2.  
Rev. 3. 17.  
h Job 22. 29.  
Matt. 23. 12.  
ch. 14. 11.  
James 4. 6.  
1 Pet. 5. 5, 6.  
i Matt. 19. 13.  
Mark 10. 13.  
k 1 Cor. 14. 20.

1 Pet. 2. 2.  
l Mark 10. 15.  
m Matt. 19. 16.  
Mark 10. 17.  
n Ex. 20. 12, 16.  
Deut. 5. 16-20.

o Rom. 13. 9.  
p Eph. 6. 2.  
Col. 3. 20.  
q Matt. 6. 19, 20; 19. 21.  
1 Tim. 6. 19.  
r Prov. 11. 23.  
Matt. 19. 23.  
Mark 10. 23.

s Jer. 32. 17.  
Zech. 8. 6.  
Matt. 19. 26.  
ch. 1. 37.  
t Matt. 19. 27.  
u Deut. 33. 9.  
v Job 42. 10.  
w Matt. 16. 21;  
17. 22; 20. 17.  
Mark 10. 32.  
x Ps. 22.  
Is. 53.

not: for <sup>k</sup> of such is the kingdom of God.

<sup>17</sup> <sup>i</sup> Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child shall in no wise enter therein.

<sup>18</sup> <sup>m</sup> And a certain ruler asked him, saying, Good Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?

<sup>19</sup> And Jē'sus said unto him, *Why callest thou me good? none is good, save one, that is, God.*

<sup>20</sup> Thou knowest the commandments, <sup>n</sup> Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, <sup>o</sup> Honour thy father and thy mother.

<sup>21</sup> And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.

<sup>22</sup> Now when Jē'sus heard these things, he said unto him, *Yet lackest thou one thing: <sup>p</sup> sell all that thou hast, and distribute unto the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, follow me.*

<sup>23</sup> And when he heard this, he was very sorrowful: for he was very rich.

<sup>24</sup> And when Jē'sus saw that he was very sorrowful, he said, <sup>q</sup> How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God!

<sup>25</sup> For it is easier for a camel to go through a needle's eye, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

<sup>26</sup> And they that heard <sup>r</sup> said, Who then can be saved?

<sup>27</sup> And he said, <sup>r</sup> The things which are impossible with men are possible with God.

<sup>28</sup> <sup>s</sup> Then Pē'tēr said, Lo, we have left all, and followed thee.

<sup>29</sup> And he said unto them, *Verily I say unto you, <sup>t</sup> There is no man that hath left house, or parents, or brethren, or wife, or children, for the kingdom of God's sake,*

<sup>30</sup> <sup>u</sup> Who shall not receive manifold more in this present time, and in the world to come life everlasting.

<sup>31</sup> <sup>v</sup> Then he took unto him the twelve, and said unto them, Behold, we go up to Jē-rū'sā-lēm, and all things <sup>w</sup> that are written by the prophets concerning the Son of man shall be accomplished.



32 For <sup>a</sup> he shall be delivered unto the Gēn'tiles, and shall be mocked, and spitefully entreated, and spitted on:

33 And they shall scourge him, and put him to death: and the third day he shall rise again.

34 <sup>a</sup> And they understood none of these things: and this saying was hid from them, neither knew they the things which were spoken.

35 ¶ <sup>b</sup> And it came to pass, that as he was come nigh unto Jēr'i-chō, a certain blind man sat by the way side begging:

36 And hearing the multitude pass by, he asked what it meant.

37 And they told him, that Jē'sus of Nāz'ā-rēth passeth by.

38 And he cried, saying, Jē'sus, thou son of Dā'vid, have mercy on me.

39 And they which went before rebuked him, that he should hold his peace: but he cried so much the more, Thou son of Dā'vid, have mercy on me.

40 And Jē'sus stood, and commanded him to be brought unto him: and when he was come near, he asked him,

41 Saying, What wilt thou that I shall do unto thee? And he said, Lord, that I may receive my sight.

42 And Jē'sus said unto him, Receive thy sight: <sup>c</sup> thy faith hath saved thee.

43 And immediately he received his sight, and followed him, <sup>d</sup> glorifying God: and all the people, when they saw it, gave praise unto God.

#### CHAPTER 19.

1 Of Zacchæus a publican. 11 The ten pieces of money. 23 Christ risen into Jerusalem with triumph: 41 weepeth over it: 45 driveth the buyers and sellers out of the temple.

AND Jē'sus entered and passed through Jēr'i-chō.

2 And, behold, there was a man named Zāc-chæ'us, which was the chief among the publicans, and he was rich.

3 And he sought to see Jē'sus who he was; and could not for the press, because he was little of stature.

4 And he ran before, and climbed up into a sycamore tree to see him: for he was to pass that way.

5 And when Jē'sus came to the

A. D. 33.

<sup>a</sup> Matt. 27. 2. ch. 23. 1. John 18. 23. Acts 3. 13.

<sup>a</sup> Mark 9. 32. ch. 2. 50; 9. 45. John 10. 6; 12. 16.

<sup>b</sup> Matt. 20. 29. Mark 10. 46.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 17. 19. d ch. 5. 26. Acts 4. 21; 11. 13.

<sup>a</sup> Matt. 9. 11. ch. 5. 30. b ch. 3. 14. c Ex. 22. 1. 1 Sam. 12. 3. 2 Sam. 12. 6. d Rom. 4. 11, 12, 16.

Gal. 3. 7. e ch. 13. 16. f Matt. 18. 11. See Matt. 10. 6; 15. 24.

g Acts 1. 6. h Matt. 23. 14. Mark 13. 34. 2 Mina, here translated a pound, is twelve ounces and an half:

which according to five shillings the ounce is three pounds two shillings and sixpence.

i John 1. 11. 3 Gr. silver, and so ver. 23. k Matt. 23. 21. ch. 16. 10.

place, he looked up, and saw him, and said unto him, Zāc-chæ'us, make haste, and come down; for to day I must abide at thy house.

6 And he made haste, and came down, and received him joyfully.

7 And when they saw it, they all murmured, saying, <sup>a</sup> That he was gone to be guest with a man that is a sinner.

8 And Zāc-chæ'us stood, and said unto the Lord; Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poor; and if I have taken any thing from any man by <sup>b</sup> false accusation, <sup>c</sup> I restore him fourfold.

9 And Jē'sus said unto him, This day is salvation come to this house, forsomuch as <sup>d</sup> he also is <sup>e</sup> a son of Ā'brā'hām.

10 <sup>f</sup> For the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost.

11 And as they heard these things, he added and spake a parable, because he was nigh to Jē-rū'sā-lēm, and because <sup>g</sup> they thought that the kingdom of God should immediately appear.

12 <sup>h</sup> He said therefore, A certain nobleman went into a far country to receive for himself a kingdom, and to return.

13 And he called his ten servants, and delivered them ten <sup>i</sup> pounds, and said unto them, Occupy till I come.

14 <sup>i</sup> But his citizens hated him, and sent a message after him, saying, We will not have this man to reign over us.

15 And it came to pass, that when he was returned, having received the kingdom, then he commanded these servants to be called unto him, to whom he had given the <sup>j</sup> money, that he might know how much every man had gained by trading.

16 Then came the first, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained ten pounds.

17 And he said unto him, Well, thou good servant: because thou hast been <sup>k</sup> faithful in a very little, have thou authority over ten cities.

18 And the second came, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained five pounds.

19 And he said likewise to him, Be thou also over five cities.

20 And another came, saying, Lord, behold, *here is thy pound, which I have kept laid up in a napkin:*

21 <sup>1</sup> For I feared thee, because thou art an austere man: thou takest up that thou layedst not down, and reapest that thou didst not sow.

22 And he saith unto him, <sup>m</sup> Out of thine own mouth will I judge thee, *thou wicked servant.* <sup>n</sup> Thou knowest that I was an austere man, taking up that I laid not down, and reaping that I did not sow:

23 Wherefore then gavest not thou my money into the bank, that at my coming I might have required mine own with usury?

24 And he said unto them that stood by, Take from him the pound, and give it to him that hath ten pounds.

25 (And they said unto him, Lord, he hath ten pounds.)

26 For I say unto you, <sup>o</sup> That unto every one which hath shall be given; and from him that hath not, even that he hath shall be taken away from him.

27 But those mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither, and slay them before me.

28 ¶ And when he had thus spoken, <sup>p</sup> he went before, ascending up to Jê-rû'sa-lêm.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, when he was come nigh to Bêth-phê-gê and Bêth'-â-nÿ, at the mount called *the mount of Ol'ives*, he sent two of his disciples,

30 Saying, Go ye into the village over against you; in the which at your entering ye shall find a colt tied, whereon yet never man sat: loose him, and bring him hither.

31 And if any man ask you, Why do ye loose him? thus shall ye say unto him, Because the Lord hath need of him.

32 And they that were sent went their way, and found even as he had said unto them.

33 And as they were loosing the colt, the owners thereof said unto them, Why loose ye the colt?

34 And they said, The Lord hath need of him.

35 And they brought him to Jê'sus:

A. D. 33.

<sup>1</sup> Matt. 25. 24.

<sup>m</sup> 2 Sam. 1.

<sup>n</sup> Job 15. 6.

<sup>o</sup> Matt. 12. 37.

<sup>p</sup> Matt. 25. 26.

<sup>o</sup> Matt. 13. 12;

<sup>25. 29.</sup>

<sup>Mark 4. 25.</sup>

<sup>ch. 8. 18.</sup>

<sup>p</sup> Mark 10. 32.

<sup>q</sup> Matt. 21. 1.

<sup>Mark 11. 1.</sup>

<sup>r</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 13.

<sup>s</sup> Matt. 21. 7.

<sup>John 12. 14.</sup>

<sup>t</sup> Matt. 21. 8.

<sup>u</sup> Ps. 118. 26.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 13. 35.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 2. 14.

<sup>x</sup> Eph. 2. 14.

<sup>y</sup> Hab. 2. 11.

<sup>z</sup> John 11. 35.

<sup>1</sup> Is. 29. 3, 4.

<sup>2</sup> Jer. 6. 2, 6.

<sup>3</sup> ch. 21. 20.

<sup>4</sup> 1 Kin. 9.

<sup>5</sup> 7. 8.

<sup>6</sup> Mic. 3. 12.

<sup>7</sup> Matt. 24. 2.

<sup>8</sup> Mark 13. 5.

<sup>9</sup> ch. 21. 6.

<sup>10</sup> Dan. 9. 24.

<sup>11</sup> ch. 1. 68, 78.

<sup>12</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 12.

<sup>13</sup> q Matt. 21. 32.

<sup>14</sup> Mark 11. 11.

<sup>15</sup> John 2. 14.

<sup>16</sup> 15.

<sup>17</sup> e Is. 56. 7.

<sup>18</sup> f Jer. 7. 11.

<sup>19</sup> g Mark 11. 18.

<sup>20</sup> John 7. 19;

<sup>21</sup> 8. 57.

<sup>22</sup> Or, *hanged on him.*

<sup>23</sup> Acts 16. 14.

and they cast their garments upon the colt, and they set Jê'sus thereon.

36 <sup>a</sup> And as he went, they spread their clothes in the way.

37 And when he was come nigh, even now at the descent of the mount of Ol'ives, the whole multitude of the disciples began to rejoice and praise God with a loud voice for all the mighty works that they had seen;

38 Saying, <sup>b</sup> Blessed be the King that cometh in the name of the Lord: "peace in heaven, and glory in the highest.

39 And some of the Phâr'î-sees from among the multitude said unto him, Master, rebuke thy disciples.

40 And he answered and said unto them, I tell you that, if these should hold their peace, <sup>c</sup> the stones would immediately cry out.

41 ¶ And when he was come near, he beheld the city, and <sup>d</sup> wept over it,

42 Saying, If thou hadst known, even thou, at least in this thy day, the things which *belong* unto thy peace! but now they are hid from thine eyes.

43 For the days shall come upon thee, that thine enemies shall <sup>e</sup> cast a trench about thee, and compass thee round, and keep thee in on every side,

44 And <sup>f</sup> shall lay thee even with the ground, and thy children within thee; and <sup>g</sup> they shall not leave in thee one stone upon another; <sup>h</sup> because thou knewest not the time of thy visitation.

45 <sup>i</sup> And he went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold therein, and them that bought;

46 Saying unto them, <sup>j</sup> It is written, My house is the house of prayer: but ye have made it a den of thieves.

47 And he taught daily in the temple. But <sup>k</sup> the chief priests and the scribes and the chief of the people sought to destroy him,

48 And could not find what they might do: for all the people <sup>l</sup> were very attentive to hear him.

## CHAPTER 20.

<sup>1</sup> Christ's authority. <sup>9</sup> The parable of the vineyard. <sup>19</sup> Of giving tribute to Caesar. <sup>21</sup> Christ convinceth the Sadducees that denied the resurrection.

AND <sup>a</sup> it came to pass, that on one of those days, as he taught the



people in the temple, and preached the gospel, the chief priests and the scribes came upon him with the elders,

2 And spake unto him, saying, Tell us, <sup>b</sup>by what authority doest thou these things? or who is he that gave thee this authority?

3 And he answered and said unto them, I will also ask you one thing; and answer me:

4 The baptism of Jōhn, was it from heaven, or of men?

5 And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then believed ye him not?

6 But and if we say, Of men; all the people will stone us: <sup>c</sup>for they be persuaded that Jōhn was a prophet.

7 And they answered, that they could not tell whence it was.

8 And Jē'sus said unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.

9 Then began he to speak to the people this parable: <sup>d</sup>A certain man planted a vineyard, and let it forth to husbandmen, and went into a far country for a long time.

10 And at the season he sent a servant to the husbandmen, that they should give him of the fruit of the vineyard: but the husbandmen beat him, and sent him away empty.

11 And again he sent another servant: and they beat him also, and entreated him shamefully, and sent him away empty.

12 And again he sent a third: and they wounded him also, and cast him out.

13 Then said the lord of the vineyard, What shall I do? I will send my beloved son: it may be they will reverence him when they see him.

14 But when the husbandmen saw him, they reasoned among themselves, saying, This is the heir: come, let us kill him, that the inheritance may be our's.

15 So they cast him out of the vineyard, and killed him. What therefore shall the lord of the vineyard do unto them?

A. D. 33.

<sup>b</sup> Acts 4. 7;  
7. 27.

<sup>c</sup> Matt. 14. 5;  
21. 26.  
ch. 7. 29.

<sup>d</sup> Matt. 21. 33.  
Mark 12. 1.  
<sup>e</sup> Ps. 118. 22.  
Matt. 21. 42.  
<sup>f</sup> Dan. 2. 34.  
35.  
Matt. 21. 44.  
<sup>g</sup> Matt. 22. 15.  
<sup>h</sup> Matt. 22. 16.  
Mark 12. 14.  
<sup>i</sup> Or, of a truth.

<sup>3</sup> See Matt.  
18. 28.

<sup>i</sup> Matt. 22. 23.  
Mark 12. 13.  
<sup>k</sup> Acts 23. 6, 8.

<sup>l</sup> Deut. 25. 5.

16 He shall come and destroy these husbandmen, and shall give the vineyard to others. And when they heard it, they said, God forbid.

17 And he beheld them, and said, What is this then that is written, <sup>e</sup>The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner?

18 Whosoever shall fall upon that stone shall be broken; but <sup>f</sup>on whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder.

19 ¶ And the chief priests and the scribes the same hour sought to lay hands on him; and they feared the people: for they perceived that he had spoken this parable against them.

20 <sup>g</sup>And they watched him, and sent forth spies, which should feign themselves just men, that they might take hold of his words, that so they might deliver him unto the power and authority of the governor.

21 And they asked him, saying, <sup>h</sup>Master, we know that thou sayest and teachest rightly, neither acceptest thou the person of any, but <sup>i</sup>teachest the way of God <sup>2</sup>truly:

22 Is it lawful for us to give tribute unto Cæ'sar, or no?

23 But he perceived their craftiness, and said unto them, Why tempt ye me?

24 Shew me a <sup>3</sup>penny. Whose image and superscription hath it? They answered and said, Cæ'sar's.

25 And he said unto them, Render therefore unto Cæ'sar the things which be Cæ'sar's, and unto God the things which be God's.

26 And they could not take hold of his words before the people: and they marvelled at his answer, and held their peace.

27 ¶ <sup>i</sup>Then came to him certain of the Sād'du-ceeds, <sup>k</sup>which deny that there is any resurrection: and they asked him,

28 Saying, Master, <sup>l</sup>Mō'ses wrote unto us, If any man's brother die, having a wife, and he die without children, that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

29 There were therefore seven bre-

thren: and the first took a wife, and died without children.

30 And the second took her to wife, and he died childless.

31 And the third took her; and in like manner the seven also: and they left no children, and died.

32 Last of all the woman died also.

33 Therefore in the resurrection whose wife of them is she? for seven had her to wife.

34 And Jē'sus answering said unto them, The children of this world marry, and are given in marriage:

35 But they which shall be accounted worthy to obtain that world, and the resurrection from the dead, neither marry, nor are given in marriage:

36 Neither can they die any more: for <sup>m</sup> they are equal unto the angels; and are the children of God, <sup>n</sup> being the children of the resurrection.

37 Now that the dead are raised, <sup>o</sup> even Mō'ses shewed at the bush, when he calleth the Lord the God of Ābrā-hām, and the God of Ī'saac, and the God of Jā'cob.

38 For he is not a God of the dead, but of the living: for <sup>p</sup> all live unto him.

39 ¶ Then certain of the scribes answering said, Master, thou hast well said.

40 And after that they durst not ask him any question at all.

41 And he said unto them, <sup>q</sup> How say they that Christ is Dā'vid's son?

42 And Dā'vid himself saith in the book of Psalms, <sup>r</sup> The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,

43 Till I make thine enemies thy footstool.

44 Dā'vid therefore calleth him Lord, how is he then his son?

45 ¶ <sup>s</sup> Then in the audience of all the people he said unto his disciples,

46 <sup>t</sup> Beware of the scribes, which desire to walk in long robes, and <sup>u</sup> love greetings in the markets, and the highest seats in the synagogues, and the chief rooms at feasts;

47 <sup>v</sup> Which devour widows' houses, and for a shew make long prayers:

A. D. 33.

the same shall receive greater damnation.

## CHAPTER 21.

<sup>1</sup> Christ commendeth the poor widow. <sup>5</sup> He foretelleth the destruction of the temple, and of Jerusalem. <sup>34</sup> He exhorteth them to be watchful.

AND he looked up, <sup>a</sup> and saw the rich men casting their gifts into the treasury.

2 And he saw also a certain poor widow casting in thither two <sup>2</sup> mites.

3 And he said, Of a truth I say unto you, <sup>b</sup> that this poor widow hath cast in more than they all:

4 For all these have of their abundance cast in unto the offerings of God: but she of her penury hath cast in all the living that she had.

5 ¶ <sup>c</sup> And as some spake of the temple, how it was adorned with goodly stones and gifts, he said,

6 <sup>d</sup> As for these things which ye behold, the days will come, in the which

<sup>e</sup> there shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

7 And they asked him, saying, Master, but when shall these things be? and what sign <sup>f</sup> will there be when these things shall come to pass?

8 And he said, <sup>g</sup> Take heed that ye be not deceived: for many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; <sup>h</sup> and the time draweth near: go ye not therefore after them.

9 But when ye shall hear of wars and commotions, be not terrified: for these things must first come to pass; but the end is not by and by.

10 <sup>i</sup> Then said he unto them, Nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom:

11 And great earthquakes shall be in divers places, and famines, and pestilences; and fearful sights and great signs shall there be from heaven.

12 <sup>j</sup> But before all these, they shall lay their hands on you, and persecute you, delivering you up to the synagogues, and <sup>k</sup> into prisons, <sup>l</sup> being brought before kings and rulers <sup>m</sup> for my name's sake.

13 And <sup>n</sup> it shall turn to you for a testimony.

14 <sup>o</sup> Settle <sup>p</sup> it therefore in your hearts, not to meditate before what ye shall answer:

<sup>m</sup> 1 Cor. 15.

42, 49, 52.

1 John 3. 2.

<sup>n</sup> Rom. 8. 23.

<sup>o</sup> Ex. 3. 6.

<sup>p</sup> Rom. 6. 10, 11.

<sup>q</sup> Matt. 22. 42.

Mark 12. 35.

<sup>r</sup> Ps. 110. 1.

Acts 2. 34.

<sup>s</sup> Matt. 23. 1.

Mark 12. 38.

<sup>t</sup> Matt. 23. 5.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 11. 43.

<sup>v</sup> Matt. 23. 14.

<sup>a</sup> Mark 12. 41.

<sup>2</sup> See Mark

12. 42.

<sup>b</sup> 2 Cor. 8. 12.

<sup>c</sup> Matt. 24. 1.

Mark 13. 1.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 19. 44.

<sup>e</sup> Matt. 24. 4.

Mark 13. 5.

Eph. 5. 6.

<sup>2</sup> Thess. 2. 3.

<sup>3</sup> Or, and,

<sup>4</sup> The time,

Matt. 3. 2;

4. 17.

<sup>f</sup> Matt. 24. 7.

<sup>g</sup> Mark 13. 9.

Rev. 2. 10.

<sup>h</sup> Acts 4. 3; 5.

18; 12. 4; 16.

24.

<sup>i</sup> Acts 25. 23.

<sup>k</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 13.

<sup>l</sup> Phil. 1. 28.

<sup>2</sup> Thess. 1. 5.

<sup>m</sup> Matt. 10. 19.

Mark 13. 11.

ch. 12. 11.



15 For I will give you a mouth and wisdom, " which all your adversaries shall not be able to gainsay nor resist.

16 <sup>a</sup> And ye shall be betrayed both by parents, and brethren, and kins-folks, and friends; and <sup>p</sup> some of you shall they cause to be put to death.

17 And <sup>q</sup> ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake.

18 <sup>r</sup> But there shall not an hair of your head perish.

19 In your patience possess ye your souls.

20 <sup>s</sup> And when ye shall see Jê-ry'sâ-lêm compassed with armies, then know that the desolation thereof is nigh.

21 Then let them which are in Jû-dæ'a flee to the mountains; and let them which are in the midst of it depart out; and let not them that are in the countries enter thereinto.

22 For these be the days of vengeance, that <sup>t</sup> all things which are written may be fulfilled.

23 <sup>u</sup> But woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck, in those days! for there shall be great distress in the land, and wrath upon this people.

24 And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and Jê-ry'-sâ-lêm shall be trodden down of the Gën'tiles, <sup>v</sup> until the times of the Gën'tiles be fulfilled.

25 <sup>w</sup> And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring;

26 Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: <sup>x</sup> for the powers of heaven shall be shaken.

27 And then shall they see the Son of man <sup>y</sup> coming in a cloud with power and great glory.

28 And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for <sup>z</sup> your redemption draweth nigh.

29 <sup>a</sup> And he spake to them a parable; Behold the fig tree, and all the trees;

A. D. 33.

n Acts 6. 10.

o Mic. 7. 6.  
Mark 13. 12.

p Acts 7. 59;  
12. 2.

q Matt. 10. 22.

r Matt. 10. 30.  
s Matt. 24. 15.

t Dan. 9. 26,  
27.

u Zech. 11. 1.  
v Matt. 24. 19.

z Dan. 9. 27;  
12. 7.

1 Rom. 11. 25.  
y Matt. 24. 29.

2 Mark 13. 24.  
3 Pet. 3. 10,

4 z Matt. 24. 29.  
5 v Matt. 24. 30.

6 Rev. 1. 7; 14.  
14.

7 b Rom. 8. 19,  
23.

8 c Matt. 24. 32.  
9 Mark 13. 28.

10 d Matt. 24. 35.  
11 e Rom. 13. 13.

12 f 1 Thess. 5. 6.  
1 Pet. 4. 7.

13 g 1 Thess. 5. 2.  
2 Pet. 3. 10.

14 h Rev. 3. 3;  
16. 15.

15 i Matt. 24. 42;  
25. 13.

16 j Mark 13. 33.  
k ch. 18. 1.

17 l Ps. 1. 5.  
18 Eph. 6. 13.

19 m John 8. 1, 2.  
n ch. 22. 39.

o a Matt. 26. 2.  
Mark 14. 1.

p b Ps. 2. 2.  
John 11. 47.

q Acts 4. 27.

r c Matt. 26. 14.  
Mark 14. 10.

s John 13. 2,  
37.

t d Zech. 11. 12.

u 2 Or, without tumult.

v e Matt. 26. 17.  
Mark 14. 12.

30 When they now shoot forth, ye see and know of your own selves that summer is now nigh at hand.

31 So likewise ye, when ye see these things come to pass, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh at hand.

32 Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away, till all be fulfilled.

33 <sup>d</sup> Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away.

34 <sup>e</sup> And <sup>f</sup> take heed to yourselves, lest at any time your hearts be overcharged with surfeiting, and drunkenness, and cares of this life, and so that day come upon you unawares.

35 For <sup>g</sup> as a snare shall it come on all them that dwell on the face of the whole earth.

36 <sup>h</sup> Watch ye therefore, and <sup>i</sup> pray always, that ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and <sup>j</sup> to stand before the Son of man.

37 <sup>k</sup> And in the day time he was teaching in the temple; and <sup>l</sup> at night he went out, and abode in the mount that is called the mount of Olives.

38 And all the people came early in the morning to him in the temple, for to hear him.

## CHAPTER 22.

1 The Jews conspire against Christ. 7 The apostles prepare the passover. 13 Christ instituteth his holy supper. 39 He prayeth in the mount, and sweateth blood; 47 is betrayed with a kiss: 50 he healeth Malchus' ear, 54 and is thrice denied of Peter.

NOW <sup>a</sup> the feast of unleavened bread drew nigh, which is called the Passover.

2 And <sup>b</sup> the chief priests and scribes sought how they might kill him; for they feared the people.

3 <sup>c</sup> Then entered Sâ'tan into Jû'das surnamed Is-car'i-ot, being of the number of the twelve.

4 And he went his way, and communed with the chief priests and captains, how he might betray him unto them.

5 And they were glad, and <sup>d</sup> covenanted to give him money.

6 And he promised, and sought opportunity to betray him unto them <sup>e</sup> in the absence of the multitude.

7 <sup>f</sup> Then came the day of unleavened bread, when the passover must be killed.

8 And he sent Pē'tēr and Jōhn, saying, Go and prepare us the passover, that we may eat.

9 And they said unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare?

10 And he said unto them, Behold, when ye are entered into the city, there shall a man meet you, bearing a pitcher of water; follow him into the house where he entereth in.

11 And ye shall say unto the good-man of the house, The Master saith unto thee, Where is the guestchamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples?

12 And he shall shew you a large upper room furnished: there make ready.

13 And they went, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover.

14 And when the hour was come, he sat down, and the twelve apostles with him.

15 And he said unto them, <sup>2</sup>With desire I have desired to eat this passover with you before I suffer:

16 For I say unto you, I will not any more eat thereof, <sup>9</sup>until it be fulfilled in the kingdom of God.

17 And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and said, Take this, and divide it among yourselves:

18 For <sup>h</sup>I say unto you, I will not drink of the fruit of the vine, until the kingdom of God shall come.

19 ¶ And he took bread, and gave thanks, and brake it, and gave unto them, saying, This is my body which is given for you: <sup>k</sup>this do in remembrance of me.

20 Likewise also the cup after supper, saying, 'This cup is the new testament in my blood, which is shed for you.

21 ¶ <sup>m</sup>But, behold, the hand of him that betrayeth me is with me on the table.

22 <sup>n</sup>And truly the Son of man goeth, <sup>o</sup>as it was determined: but woe unto that man by whom he is betrayed!

23 <sup>p</sup>And they began to enquire among themselves, which of them it was that should do this thing.

24 ¶ <sup>q</sup>And there was also a strife

A. D. 33.

<sup>f</sup> Matt. 26. 20.  
Mark 14. 17.  
<sup>2</sup> Or, I have heartily desired.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 14. 15.  
Acts 10. 41.  
Rev. 19. 9.

<sup>h</sup> Matt. 26. 29.  
Mark 14. 25.  
<sup>i</sup> Matt. 26. 26.

Mark 14. 22.  
<sup>k</sup> 1 Cor. 11. 24.  
<sup>l</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 16.

<sup>m</sup> Ps. 41. 9.  
Matt. 26. 21,  
23.

Mark 14. 18.  
John 13. 21,  
26.

<sup>n</sup> Matt. 26. 24.  
<sup>o</sup> Acts 2. 23;  
4. 28.

<sup>p</sup> Matt. 26. 22.  
John 13. 22,  
26.

<sup>q</sup> Matt. 9. 34.  
ch. 9. 46.  
<sup>r</sup> Matt. 20. 25.

Mark 10. 42.  
<sup>s</sup> Matt. 20. 26.  
1 Pet. 5. 3.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 9. 48.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 12. 37.  
<sup>v</sup> Matt. 20. 28.

John 13. 13,  
14.  
Phil. 2. 7.

<sup>y</sup> Heb. 4. 15.  
<sup>z</sup> Matt. 24. 47.  
ch. 12. 32.

<sup>2</sup> Cor. 1. 7.  
2 Tim. 2. 12.  
<sup>a</sup> Matt. 8. 11.

ch. 14. 15.  
Rev. 19. 9.

<sup>b</sup> Ps. 49. 14.  
Matt. 19. 28.  
1 Cor. 6. 2.

Rev. 3. 21.  
<sup>c</sup> 1 Pet. 5. 8.  
<sup>d</sup> Amos 9. 9.

<sup>e</sup> John 17. 9,  
11, 15.  
<sup>f</sup> Ps. 51. 13.

John 21. 15,  
16, 17.

<sup>g</sup> Matt. 26. 34.  
Mark 14. 30.  
John 13. 38.

<sup>h</sup> Matt. 10. 9.  
ch. 9. 3; 10. 4.  
<sup>i</sup> Ps. 51. 12.

Mark 15. 28.  
<sup>k</sup> Matt. 26. 36.  
Mark 14. 32.

John 18. 1.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 21. 37.

among them, which of them should be accounted the greatest.

25 <sup>r</sup>And he said unto them, The kings of the Gēn'tiles exercise lordship over them; and they that exercise authority upon them are called benefactors.

26 <sup>s</sup>But ye shall not be so: <sup>t</sup>but he that is greatest among you, let him be as the younger; and he that is chief, as he that doth serve.

27 <sup>u</sup>For whether is greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? is not he that sitteth at meat? but <sup>v</sup>I am among you as he that serveth.

28 Ye are they which have continued with me in <sup>v</sup>my temptations.

29 And <sup>w</sup>I appoint unto you a kingdom, as my Father hath appointed unto me;

30 That <sup>x</sup>ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom, <sup>y</sup>and sit on thrones judging the twelve tribes of Is'ra-el.

31 ¶ And the Lord said, Si'mon, Si'mon, behold, <sup>z</sup>Sa'tan hath desired to have you, that he may <sup>a</sup>sift you as wheat:

32 But <sup>b</sup>I have prayed for thee, that thy faith fail not: <sup>c</sup>and when thou art converted, strengthen thy brethren.

33 And he said unto him, Lord, I am ready to go with thee, both into prison, and to death.

34 <sup>d</sup>And he said, I tell thee, Pē'tēr, the cock shall not crow this day, before that thou shalt thrice deny that thou knowest me.

35 <sup>e</sup>And he said unto them, When I sent you without purse, and scrip, and shoes, lacked ye any thing? And they said, Nothing.

36 Then said he unto them, But now, he that hath a purse, let him take it, and likewise his scrip: and he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment, and buy one.

37 For I say unto you, that this that is written must yet be accomplished in me, <sup>f</sup>And he was reckoned among the transgressors: for the things concerning me have an end.

38 And they said, Lord, behold, here are two swords. And he said unto them, It is enough.

39 ¶ <sup>g</sup>And he came out, and <sup>h</sup>went,



as he was wont, to the mount of Olives; and his disciples also followed him.

40 <sup>m</sup> And when he was at the place, he said unto them, **Pray that ye enter not into temptation.**

41 <sup>n</sup> And he was withdrawn from them about a stone's cast, and kneeled down, and prayed,

42 Saying, **Father, if thou be <sup>2</sup> willing, remove this cup from me: nevertheless <sup>o</sup> not my will, but thine, be done.**

43 And there appeared <sup>p</sup> an angel unto him from heaven, strengthening him.

44 <sup>q</sup> And being in an agony he prayed more earnestly: and his sweat was as it were great drops of blood falling down to the ground.

45 And when he rose up from prayer, and was come to his disciples, he found them sleeping for sorrow,

46 And said unto them, **Why sleep ye? rise and <sup>r</sup> pray, lest ye enter into temptation.**

47 ¶ And while he yet spake, <sup>s</sup> behold a multitude, and he that was called Jū'das, one of the twelve, went before them, and drew near unto Jē'sus to kiss him.

48 But Jē'sus said unto him, **Jū'das, betrayest thou the Son of man with a kiss?**

49 When they which were about him saw what would follow, they said unto him, Lord, shall we smite with the sword?

50 ¶ And <sup>t</sup> one of them smote the servant of the high priest, and cut off his right ear.

51 And Jē'sus answered and said, **Suffer ye thus far.** And he touched his ear, and healed him.

52 <sup>u</sup> Then Jē'sus said unto the chief priests, and captains of the temple, and the elders, which were come to him, **Be ye come out, as against a thief, with swords and staves?**

53 When I was daily with you in the temple, ye stretched forth no hands against me: <sup>v</sup> but this is your hour, and the power of darkness.

54 ¶ <sup>w</sup> Then took they him, and led him, and brought him into the high priest's house. <sup>x</sup> And Pē'ter followed afar off.

A. D. 33.

<sup>m</sup> ver. 46.  
Matt. 6. 13;  
26. 41.  
Mark 14. 38.

<sup>n</sup> Matt. 26. 39.  
Mark 14. 35.

<sup>2</sup> Gr. willing to remove.

<sup>o</sup> John 5. 30;  
6. 38.

<sup>p</sup> Matt. 4. 11.

<sup>q</sup> John 12. 27.  
Heb. 5. 7.

<sup>r</sup> ver. 40.

<sup>s</sup> Matt. 26. 47.  
Mark 14. 43.  
John 18. 3.

<sup>t</sup> Matt. 26. 51.  
Mark 14. 47.  
John 18. 10.  
<sup>u</sup> Matt. 26. 55.  
Mark 14. 48.  
<sup>x</sup> John 12. 27.  
<sup>y</sup> Matt. 26. 51.  
<sup>z</sup> Matt. 26. 58.

John 18. 15.  
<sup>a</sup> Matt. 26. 69.  
Mark 14. 66.  
John 18. 17, 18.

<sup>b</sup> Matt. 26. 71.  
Mark 14. 69.  
John 18. 25.  
<sup>c</sup> Matt. 26. 73.  
Mark 14. 70.  
John 18. 26.

<sup>d</sup> Matt. 26. 75.  
Mark 14. 72.  
<sup>e</sup> Matt. 26. 34, 75.

John 13. 38.  
<sup>f</sup> Matt. 26. 67, 68.  
Mark 14. 65.  
<sup>g</sup> Matt. 27. 1.  
<sup>h</sup> Acts 4. 26.  
See Acts 22. 5.

<sup>i</sup> Matt. 26. 63.  
Mark 14. 61.  
<sup>k</sup> Matt. 26. 64.  
Mark 14. 62.  
Heb. 1. 3; 8. 1.  
<sup>l</sup> Matt. 26. 64.  
Mark 14. 62.  
<sup>m</sup> Matt. 26. 65.  
Mark 14. 63.

55 <sup>a</sup> And when they had kindled a fire in the midst of the hall, and were set down together, Pē'ter sat down among them.

56 But a certain maid beheld him as he sat by the fire, and earnestly looked upon him, and said, This man was also with him.

57 And he denied him, saying, Woman, I know him not.

58 <sup>b</sup> And after a little while another saw him, and said, Thou art also of them. And Pē'ter said, Man, I am not.

59 <sup>c</sup> And about the space of one hour after another confidently affirmed, saying, Of a truth this fellow also was with him: for he is a Gal-il-læ'an.

60 And Pē'ter said, Man, I know not what thou sayest. And immediately, while he yet spake, the cock crew.

61 And the Lord turned, and looked upon Pē'ter. <sup>d</sup> And Pē'ter remembered the word of the Lord, how he had said unto him, <sup>e</sup> Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.

62 And Pē'ter went out, and wept bitterly.

63 ¶ <sup>f</sup> And the men that held Jē'sus mocked him, and smote him.

64 And when they had blindfolded him, they struck him on the face, and asked him, saying, Prophecy, who is it that smote thee?

65 And many other things blasphemously spake they against him.

66 ¶ <sup>g</sup> And as soon as it was day, <sup>h</sup> the elders of the people and the chief priests and the scribes came together, and led him into their council, saying,

67 <sup>i</sup> Art thou the Christ? tell us. And he said unto them, **If I tell you, ye will not believe:**

68 **And if I also ask you, ye will not answer me, nor let me go.**

69 <sup>k</sup> Hereafter shall the Son of man sit on the right hand of the power of God.

70 Then said they all, Art thou then the Son of God? And he said unto them, <sup>l</sup> Ye say that I am.

71 <sup>m</sup> And they said, What need we any further witness? for we ourselves have heard of his own mouth.

## CHAPTER 23.

1 *Jesus is accused before Pilate, and sent to Herod. 8 Herod mocketh him. 13 Barabbas is desired of the people, and is loosed by Pilate, and Jesus is given to be crucified. 34 He prayeth for his enemies. 46 His death. 50 His burial.*

AND <sup>a</sup> the whole multitude of them arose, and led him unto Pilate.

2 And they began to accuse him, saying, We found this fellow <sup>b</sup> perverting the nation, and <sup>c</sup> forbidding to give tribute to Cæsar, saying <sup>d</sup> that he himself is Christ a King.

3 <sup>e</sup> And Pilate asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answered him and said, **Thou sayest it.**

4 Then said Pilate to the chief priests and to the people, <sup>f</sup> I find no fault in this man.

5 And they were the more fierce, saying, He stirreth up the people, teaching throughout all Jewry, beginning from Galilee to this place.

6 When Pilate heard of Galilee, he asked whether the man were a Galilean.

7 And as soon as he knew that he belonged unto Herod's jurisdiction, he sent him to Herod, who himself also was at Jerusale'm at that time.

8 ¶ And when Herod saw Jesus, he was exceeding glad: for <sup>h</sup> he was desirous to see him of a long season, because <sup>i</sup> he had heard many things of him; and he hoped to have seen some miracle done by him.

9 Then he questioned with him in many words; but he answered him nothing.

10 And the chief priests and scribes stood and vehemently accused him.

11 <sup>k</sup> And Herod with his men of war set him at nought, and mocked him, and arrayed him in a gorgeous robe, and sent him again to Pilate.

12 ¶ And the same day <sup>l</sup> Pilate and Herod were made friends together: for before they were at enmity between themselves.

13 ¶ <sup>m</sup> And Pilate, when he had called together the chief priests and the rulers and the people,

14 Said unto them, <sup>n</sup> Ye have brought this man unto me, as one that perverteth the people: and, behold, <sup>o</sup> I, having examined him before you, have found no fault in this

A. D. 33.

<sup>a</sup> Matt. 27. 2.  
Mark 15. 1.  
John 18. 23.

<sup>b</sup> Acts 17. 7.  
<sup>c</sup> See Matt. 17. 27. 22. 21.  
Mark 12. 17.

<sup>d</sup> John 19. 12.  
<sup>e</sup> Matt. 27. 11.  
1 Tim. 6. 13.

<sup>f</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 22.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 3. 1.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 9. 9.

<sup>i</sup> Matt. 14. 1.  
Mark 6. 14.

<sup>k</sup> Is. 53. 3.  
<sup>l</sup> Acts 4. 27.  
<sup>m</sup> Matt. 27. 23.  
Mark 15. 14.  
John 18. 39;  
19. 4.

<sup>n</sup> ver. 1, 2.  
<sup>o</sup> ver. 4.

<sup>p</sup> Matt. 27. 26.  
John 19. 1.  
<sup>q</sup> Matt. 27. 15.

Mark 15. 6.  
John 18. 39.

<sup>r</sup> Acts 3. 14.  
<sup>s</sup> Matt. 27. 26.  
Mark 15. 15.  
John 19. 16.

2 Or,  
*assented*,  
Ex. 23. 2.

<sup>t</sup> Matt. 27. 32.  
Mark 15. 21.  
See John 19. 17.

<sup>u</sup> Matt. 24. 19.  
ch. 21. 23.  
<sup>z</sup> Is. 2. 19.  
Hos. 10. 8.  
Rev. 6. 16;  
9. 6.

man touching those things whereof ye accuse him:

15 No, nor yet Herod: for I sent you to him; and, lo, nothing worthy of death is done unto him.

16 <sup>p</sup> I will therefore chastise him, and release him.

17 <sup>q</sup> (For of necessity he must release one unto them at the feast.)

18 And <sup>r</sup> they cried out all at once, saying, Away with this man, and release unto us Barabbas:

19 (Who for a certain sedition made in the city, and for murder, was cast into prison.)

20 Pilate therefore, willing to release Jesus, spake again to them.

21 But they cried, saying, Crucify him, crucify him.

22 And he said unto them the third time, Why, what evil hath he done? I have found no cause of death in him: I will therefore chastise him, and let him go.

23 And they were instant with loud voices, requiring that he might be crucified. And the voices of them and of the chief priests prevailed.

24 And <sup>s</sup> Pilate <sup>t</sup> gave sentence that it should be as they required.

25 And he released unto them him that for sedition and murder was cast into prison, whom they had desired; but he delivered Jesus to their will.

26 And as they led him away, they laid hold upon one Simon, a Cyrenian, coming out of the country, and on him they laid the cross, that he might bear it after Jesus.

27 ¶ And there followed him a great company of people, and of women, which also bewailed and lamented him.

28 But Jesus turning unto them said, Daughters of Jerusale'm, weep not for me, but weep for yourselves, and for your children.

29 For, behold, the days are coming, in the which they shall say, Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the paps which never gave suck.

30 ¶ Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us; and to the hills, Cover us.

31 <sup>u</sup> For if they do these things in a green tree, what shall be done in the dry?

32 <sup>z</sup> And there were also two other, malefactors, led with him to be put to death.

33 And <sup>a</sup> when they were come to the place, which is called <sup>2</sup> Cal'vá-ry, there they crucified him, and the malefactors, one on the right hand, and the other on the left.

34 ¶ Then said Jē'sus, Father, <sup>b</sup> forgive them; for <sup>c</sup> they know not what they do. And <sup>d</sup> they parted his raiment, and cast lots.

35 And <sup>e</sup> the people stood beholding. And the <sup>f</sup> rulers also with them derided him, saying, He saved others; let him save himself, if he be Christ, the chosen of God.

36 And the soldiers also mocked him, coming to him, and offering him vinegar,

37 And saying, If thou be the king of the Jews, save thyself.

38 <sup>g</sup> And a superscription also was written over him in letters of Greek, and and Lāt'in, and Hē'brew, THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS.

39 ¶ <sup>h</sup> And one of the malefactors which were hanged railed on him, saying, If thou be Christ, save thyself and us.

40 But the other answering rebuked him, saying, Dost not thou fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation?

41 And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds: but this man hath done nothing amiss.

42 And he said unto Jē'sus, Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom.

43 And Jē'sus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou be with me in paradise.

44 <sup>i</sup> And it was about the sixth hour, and there was a darkness over all the <sup>3</sup> earth until the ninth hour.

45 And the sun was darkened, and <sup>k</sup> the vail of the temple was rent in the midst.

46 ¶ And when Jē'sus had cried with a loud voice, he said, <sup>l</sup> Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit:

A. D. 33.

<sup>y</sup> Prov. 11. 31.  
<sup>z</sup> Jer. 25. 29.  
<sup>1</sup> Ezek. 20. 47;  
21. 3, 4.  
<sup>2</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 17.  
<sup>3</sup> Is. 53. 12.  
Matt. 27. 38.

<sup>a</sup> Matt. 27. 33.  
Mark 15. 22.  
John 19. 17, 18.  
<sup>2</sup> Or, The place of a skull.

<sup>b</sup> Matt. 5. 44.  
Acts 1. 60.  
<sup>1</sup> Cor. 4. 12.  
<sup>c</sup> Acts 3. 17.  
<sup>d</sup> Matt. 27. 35.  
Mark 15. 24.  
John 19. 23.  
<sup>e</sup> Ps. 22. 17.  
Zech. 12. 10.  
<sup>f</sup> Matt. 27. 39.  
Mark 15. 29.

<sup>g</sup> Matt. 27. 37.  
Mark 15. 26.  
John 19. 19.

<sup>h</sup> Matt. 27. 44.  
Mark 15. 32.

<sup>i</sup> Matt. 27. 45.  
Mark 15. 33.  
<sup>3</sup> Or, land.  
<sup>j</sup> Matt. 27. 51.  
Mark 15. 38.  
<sup>1</sup> Ps. 31. 5.  
<sup>2</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 23.

<sup>m</sup> Matt. 27. 50.  
Mark 15. 37.  
John 19. 30.  
<sup>n</sup> Matt. 27. 54.  
Mark 15. 39.  
<sup>o</sup> Ps. 38. 11.

<sup>p</sup> Matt. 27. 55.  
Mark 15. 40.  
See John 19. 25.

<sup>q</sup> Matt. 27. 57.  
Mark 15. 42.  
John 19. 38.  
<sup>r</sup> Mark 15. 43.  
ch. 2. 25, 38.  
<sup>s</sup> Matt. 27. 59.  
Mark 15. 46.  
<sup>t</sup> Matt. 27. 62.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 8. 2.

<sup>v</sup> Mark 15. 47.  
<sup>x</sup> Mark 16. 1.  
<sup>y</sup> Ex. 20. 10.

<sup>a</sup> Matt. 28. 1.  
Mark 16. 1.  
John 20. 1.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 23. 56.  
<sup>c</sup> Matt. 28. 2.  
Mark 16. 4.  
<sup>d</sup> ver. 23.  
Mark 16. 5.  
<sup>e</sup> John 20. 12.  
Acts 1. 10.

<sup>m</sup> and having said thus, he gave up the ghost.

47 <sup>n</sup> Now when the centurion saw what was done, he glorified God, saying, Certainly this was a righteous man.

48 And all the people that came together to that sight, beholding the things which were done, smote their breasts, and returned.

49 <sup>o</sup> And all his acquaintance, and the women that followed him from Gal'i-lee, stood afar off, beholding these things.

50 ¶ And, behold, there was a man named Jō'seph, a counsellor; and he was a good man, and a just:

51 (The same had not consented to the counsel and deed of them;) he was of Ar-i-mā-thē'a, a city of the Jews: <sup>q</sup> who also himself waited for the kingdom of God.

52 This man went unto Pil'ate, and begged the body of Jē'sus.

53 <sup>r</sup> And he took it down, and wrapped it in linen, and laid it in a sepulchre that was hewn in stone, wherein never man before was laid.

54 And that day was <sup>s</sup> the preparation, and the sabbath drew on.

55 And the women also, <sup>t</sup> which came with him from Gal'i-lee, followed after, and <sup>u</sup> beheld the sepulchre, and how his body was laid.

56 And they returned, and <sup>v</sup> prepared spices and ointments; and rested the sabbath day <sup>y</sup> according to the commandment.

#### CHAPTER 24.

<sup>1</sup> Christ's resurrection is declared by two angels. <sup>13</sup> He himself appeareth to the two disciples that went to Emmaus: <sup>36</sup> he appeareth to the apostles, and reproveth their unbelief: <sup>49</sup> promiseth the Holy Ghost: <sup>51</sup> and so ascendeth into heaven.

**N**OW <sup>a</sup> upon the first day of the week, very early in the morning, they came unto the sepulchre, <sup>b</sup> bringing the spices which they had prepared, and certain others with them.

2 <sup>c</sup> And they found the stone rolled away from the sepulchre.

3 <sup>d</sup> And they entered in, and found not the body of the Lord Jē'sus.

4 And it came to pass, as they were much perplexed thereabout, <sup>e</sup> behold, two men stood by them in shining garments:

5 And as they were afraid, and

bowed down *their* faces to the earth, they said unto them, Why seekest <sup>2</sup> the living among the dead?

6 He is not here, but is risen: <sup>f</sup> remember how he spake unto you when he was yet in Gal'lee,

7 Saying, The Son of man must be delivered into the hands of sinful men, and be crucified, and the third day rise again.

8 And <sup>g</sup> they remembered his words, <sup>h</sup> And returned from the sepulchre, and told all these things unto the eleven, and to all the rest.

10 It was Mā'rý Māg-da-lē'nē, and <sup>i</sup> Jō-ān'nā, and Mā'rý the mother of Jāmes, and other *women that were* with them, which told these things unto the apostles.

11 <sup>k</sup> And their words seemed to them as idle tales, and they believed them not.

12 <sup>l</sup> Then arose Pē'tēr, and ran unto the sepulchre; and stooping down, he beheld the linen clothes laid by themselves, and departed, wondering in himself at that which was come to pass.

13 ¶ <sup>m</sup> And, behold, two of them went that same day to a village called Ēm'mā-us, which was from Jē-ru'sā-lēm *about* threescore furlongs.

14 And they talked together of all these things which had happened.

15 And it came to pass, that, while they communed *together* and reasoned, <sup>n</sup> Jē'sus himself drew near, and went with them.

16 But <sup>o</sup> their eyes were holden that they should not know him.

17 And he said unto them, **What manner of communications are these that ye have one to another, as ye walk, and are sad?**

18 And the one of them, <sup>p</sup> whose name was Clē'q-pas, answering said unto him, Art thou only a stranger in Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and hast not known the things which are come to pass there in these days?

19 And he said unto them, **What things?** And they said unto him, Concerning Jē'sus of Nāz'a-rēth, <sup>q</sup> which was a prophet <sup>r</sup> mighty in deed and word before God and all the people:

A D. 33.

2 Or, him, that liveth.  
f Matt. 16. 21;  
17. 23.  
Mark 8. 31;  
9. 31.  
ch. 9. 22.

g John 2. 22.

h Matt. 23. 8.  
Mark 16. 10.

i ch. 8. 3.

k ver. 25.  
Mark 16. 11.  
John 20. 3, 6.  
m Mark 16. 12.

n ver. 36.  
Matt. 13. 20.  
o John 20. 14;  
21. 4.  
p John 19. 25.  
q Matt. 21. 11.  
ch. 7. 16.

John 3. 2; 4. 19;  
6. 14.  
Acts 2. 22.  
r Acts 7. 22.  
s ch. 23. 1.  
Acts 13. 27,  
28.

t ch. 1. 68; 2. 38.  
Acts 1. 6.  
u ver. 4, 10.  
Matt. 24. 8.  
Mark 16. 10.  
John 20. 18.

x ver. 12.  
y ver. 46.  
Acts 17. 3.  
1 Pet. 1. 11.  
z ver. 45.

a Gen. 3. 15;  
22. 18; 26. 4;  
49. 10.  
Num. 21. 9.  
Deut. 13. 15.

b Ps. 16. 9.  
10; 22; 132. 11.  
Is. 7. 14; 9. 6;  
40. 10, 11; 50. 6; 53.

Jer. 23. 5;  
34. 15.  
Ezek. 34. 23;  
37. 25.  
Dan. 9. 24.  
Mic. 7. 20.  
Mal. 3. 1;  
4. 2.

See on John 1. 45.  
c See Gen. 32. 30; 42. 7.  
Mark 6. 48.  
d Gen. 19. 3.  
Acts 16. 15.

e Matt. 14. 19.  
3 Or, ceased to be seen of them.  
See ch. 4. 30.  
John 8. 59.  
f 1 Cor. 15. 5.

20 <sup>a</sup> And how the chief priests and our rulers delivered him to be condemned to death, and have crucified him.

21 But we trusted <sup>t</sup> that it had been he which should have redeemed Is'ra-el: and beside all this, to day is the third day since these things were done.

22 Yea, and <sup>u</sup> certain women also of our company made us astonished, which were early at the sepulchre; 23 And when they found not his body, they came, saying, that they had also seen a vision of angels, which said that he was alive.

24 And <sup>x</sup> certain of them which were with us went to the sepulchre, and found *it* even so as the women had said: but him they saw not.

25 Then he said unto them, **O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken:**

26 <sup>y</sup> Ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into his glory?

27 <sup>z</sup> And beginning at <sup>a</sup> Mō'sēs and <sup>b</sup> all the prophets, he expounded unto them in all the scriptures the things concerning himself.

28 And they drew nigh unto the village, whither they went: and <sup>c</sup> he made as though he would have gone further.

29 But <sup>d</sup> they constrained him, saying, Abide with us: for it is toward evening, and the day is far spent. And he went in to tarry with them.

30 And it came to pass, as he sat at meat with them, <sup>e</sup> he took bread, and blessed *it*, and brake, and gave to them.

31 And their eyes were opened, and they knew him; and he <sup>f</sup> vanished out of their sight.

32 And they said one to another, Did not our heart burn within us, while he talked with us by the way, and while he opened to us the scriptures?

33 And they rose up the same hour, and returned to Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and found the eleven gathered together, and them that were with them,

34 Saying, The Lord is risen indeed, and <sup>g</sup> hath appeared to Si'mon.



35 And they told what things *were* done in the way, and how he was known of them in breaking of bread.

36 ¶ <sup>g</sup> And as they thus spake, Jēsus himself stood in the midst of them, and saith unto them, **Peace be unto you.**

37 But they were terrified and affrighted, and supposed that they had seen <sup>h</sup> a spirit.

38 And he said unto them, **Why are ye troubled? and why do thoughts arise in your hearts?**

39 Behold my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: <sup>i</sup> handle me, and see; for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye see me have.

40 And when he had thus spoken, he shewed them *his* hands and *his* feet.

41 And while they yet believed not <sup>k</sup> for joy, and wondered, he said unto them, **Have ye here any meat?**

42 And they gave him a piece of a broiled fish, and of an honeycomb.

43 <sup>m</sup> And he took it, and did eat before them.

44 And he said unto them, **These are the words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, that all things must be fulfilled, which were written in the law of Mōses,**

A. D. 33.

<sup>g</sup> Mark 16. 14.

<sup>h</sup> John 20. 19.

<sup>i</sup> Cor. 15. 5.

<sup>j</sup> Mark 6. 49.

<sup>k</sup> John 20. 20.

<sup>l</sup> Gen. 45. 26.

<sup>m</sup> John 21. 5.

<sup>n</sup> Acts 10. 41.

<sup>o</sup> ver. 6.

<sup>p</sup> Matt. 16. 21.

<sup>q</sup> 17. 22; 20. 18.

<sup>r</sup> Mark 8. 31.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 9. 22; 18. 31.

<sup>t</sup> Acts 16. 14.

<sup>u</sup> ver. 26.

<sup>v</sup> Ps. 22.

<sup>w</sup> Is. 50. 6; 53. 2.

<sup>x</sup> Acts 17. 3.

<sup>y</sup> Dan. 9. 24.

<sup>z</sup> Acts 13. 38.

<sup>aa</sup> 46.

<sup>ab</sup> 1 John 2. 12.

<sup>ac</sup> r Gen. 12. 3.

<sup>ad</sup> Ps. 22. 27.

<sup>ae</sup> Is. 49. 6, 22.

<sup>af</sup> Jer. 31. 34.

<sup>ag</sup> Hos. 2. 23.

<sup>ah</sup> Mic. 4. 2.

<sup>ai</sup> Mal. 1. 11.

<sup>aj</sup> s John 15. 27.

<sup>ak</sup> Acts 1. 8, 22;

<sup>al</sup> 2. 32; 3. 15.

<sup>am</sup> { Is. 44. 3.

<sup>an</sup> Joel 2. 28.

<sup>ao</sup> John 14. 16.

<sup>ap</sup> 26; 15. 26;

<sup>aq</sup> 16. 7.

<sup>ar</sup> Acts 1. 4; 2.

<sup>as</sup> 1. 8, c.

<sup>at</sup> u Acts 1. 12.

<sup>au</sup> r Kin. 2. 11.

<sup>av</sup> Mark 16. 19.

<sup>aw</sup> John 20. 17.

<sup>ax</sup> Acts 1. 9.

<sup>ay</sup> Eph. 4. 8.

<sup>az</sup> y Matt. 28. 9,

<sup>ba</sup> 17.

<sup>bb</sup> z Acts 2. 46;

<sup>bc</sup> 5. 42.

and in the prophets, and in the psalms, concerning me.

45 Then <sup>o</sup> opened he their understanding, that they might understand the scriptures,

46 And said unto them, **Thus it is written, and thus it behoved Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day:**

47 And that repentance and <sup>q</sup> remission of sins should be preached in his name <sup>r</sup> among all nations, beginning at Jē-ry'sā-lēm.

48 And <sup>s</sup> ye are witnesses of these things.

49 ¶ And, behold, I send the promise of my Father upon you: but tarry ye in the city of Jē-ry'sā-lēm, until ye be endued with power from on high.

50 ¶ And he led them out <sup>u</sup> as far as to Bēth-ā-n-y, and he lifted up his hands, and blessed them.

51 <sup>x</sup> And it came to pass, while he blessed them, he was parted from them, and carried up into heaven.

52 <sup>y</sup> And they worshipped him, and returned to Jē-ry'sā-lēm with great joy:

53 And were continually <sup>z</sup> in the temple, praising and blessing God. Amen.

## THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO SAINT JOHN.

### CHAPTER 1.

1 *The divinity, humanity, and office of Jesus Christ.*  
15 *The testimony of John.*

**I**N the beginning <sup>a</sup> was the Word, and the Word was <sup>b</sup> with God, <sup>c</sup> and the Word was God.

2 <sup>d</sup> The same was in the beginning with God.

3 <sup>e</sup> All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made.

4 <sup>f</sup> In him was life; and <sup>g</sup> the life was the light of men.

5 And <sup>h</sup> the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not.

6 ¶ <sup>i</sup> There was a man sent from God, whose name was John.

7 <sup>k</sup> The same came for a witness, to bear witness of the Light, that

<sup>a</sup> Prov. 8. 22,

<sup>b</sup> 23, &c.

<sup>c</sup> Col. 1. 17.

<sup>d</sup> 1 John 1. 1.

<sup>e</sup> Rev. 1. 2; 19.

<sup>f</sup> 13.

<sup>g</sup> Prov. 8. 30.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 17. 5.

<sup>i</sup> 1 John 1. 2.

<sup>j</sup> c Phil. 2. 6.

<sup>k</sup> 1 John 5. 7.

<sup>l</sup> Gen. 1. 1.

<sup>m</sup> ever. 10.

<sup>n</sup> Ps. 33. 6.

<sup>o</sup> Eph. 3. 9.

<sup>p</sup> Col. 1. 16.

<sup>q</sup> Heb. 1. 2.

<sup>r</sup> Rev. 4. 11.

<sup>s</sup> f ch. 5. 26.

<sup>t</sup> 1 John 5. 11.

<sup>u</sup> g ch. 8. 12;

<sup>v</sup> 9. 5; 12. 35,

<sup>w</sup> 46.

<sup>x</sup> h ch. 3. 19.

<sup>y</sup> A. D. 26.]

<sup>z</sup> i ver. 33.

<sup>aa</sup> Mal. 3. 1.

<sup>ab</sup> Luke 3. 2.

<sup>ac</sup> & Acts 19. 4.

<sup>ad</sup> f ver. 4.

<sup>ae</sup> Is. 49. 6.

<sup>af</sup> 1 John 2.

all men through him might believe.

8 He was not that Light, but was sent to bear witness of that Light.

9 <sup>i</sup> That was the true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world.

10 He was in the world, and <sup>m</sup> the world was made by him, and the world knew him not.

11 <sup>n</sup> He came unto his own, and his own received him not.

12 But <sup>o</sup> as many as received him, to them gave he <sup>p</sup> power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name:

13 <sup>q</sup> Which were born, not of blood,

8. <sup>r</sup> ver. 3. Heb. 2. 11. 3. <sup>s</sup> Luke 19. 14. Acts 3. 26; 13. 46.

<sup>t</sup> o Is. 56. 5. Rom. 8. 15. Gal. 3. 26. 2 Pet. 1. 4. 1 John 3. 1. 2 Or,

<sup>u</sup> the right, or, privilege. p ch. 3. 5. James 1. 18. 1 Pet. 1. 23.

nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God.

14<sup>a</sup> And the Word<sup>a</sup> was made<sup>a</sup> flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) <sup>u</sup>full of grace and truth.

15<sup>a</sup> ¶ John bare witness of him, and cried, saying, This was he of whom I spake, <sup>y</sup>He that cometh after me is preferred before me: <sup>z</sup>for he was before me.

16 And of his <sup>a</sup>fulness have all we received, and grace for grace.

17 For<sup>b</sup> the law was given by Mō'ses, but<sup>c</sup> grace and<sup>d</sup> truth came by Jē'sus Christ.

18<sup>e</sup> No man hath seen God at any time; <sup>f</sup>the only begotten Son, which is in the bosom of the Father, he hath declared him.

19<sup>g</sup> ¶ And this is<sup>g</sup> the record of John, when the Jews sent priests and Lē-vites from Jē-rū'sā-lēm to ask him, Who art thou?

20 And<sup>h</sup> he confessed, and denied not; but confessed, I am not the Christ.

21 And they asked him, What then? Art thou<sup>i</sup> ē-lī'as? And he saith, I am not. Art thou<sup>k2</sup> that prophet? And he answered, No.

22 Then said they unto him, Who art thou? that we may give an answer to them that sent us. What sayest thou of thyself?

23<sup>l</sup> He said, I am the voice of one crying in the wilderness, Make straight the way of the Lord, as<sup>m</sup> said the prophet ē-sā'jas.

24 And they which were sent were of the Phārī-sees.

25 And they asked him, and said unto him, Why baptizest thou then, if thou be not that Christ, nor ē-lī'as, neither that prophet?

26 John answered them, saying, <sup>n</sup>I baptize with water: <sup>o</sup>but there standeth one among you, whom ye know not;

27<sup>p</sup> He it is, who coming after me is preferred before me, whose shoe's latchet I am not worthy to unloose.

28 These things were done<sup>q</sup> in Bēth-āb'ā-rā beyond Jōr'dan, where John was baptizing.

29 ¶ The next day John seeth Jē'sus

A. D. 26.

q Matt. 1. 16,

20.

Luke 1. 31,

35; 2. 7.

1 Tim. 3. 16.

r Rom. 1. 3.

Gal. 4. 4.

s Heb. 2. 11,

14, 16, 17.

t Ia. 40. 5.

u Matt. 17. 2.

v Ch. 2. 11; 11.

w 40.

x 2 Pet. 1. 17.

y Col. 1. 19;

z 3. 9.

aa ver. 32.

ab ch. 3. 32; 5.

ac 33.

ad ver. 27, 30.

ae Matt. 3. 11.

af Mark 1. 7.

ag Luke 3. 16.

ah ch. 3. 31.

ai z ch. 8. 58.

aj c ch. 3. 34.

ak Eph. 1. 6, 7, 8.

al Col. 1. 19; 2.

am 9, 10.

an b Ex. 20. 1,

8c.

ad Deut. 4. 44;

ae 5. 1; 33. 4.

af f Rom. 3. 24;

ag 5. 21; 6. 14.

ah d ch. 8. 32;

ai 14. 9.

aj c Ex. 33. 20.

ak Deut. 4. 12.

al Matt. 11. 27.

am Luke 10. 22.

an ch. 8. 46.

ao 1 Tim. 1. 17.

ap 1 John 4. 12,

20.

aq f ver. 14.

ar ch. 3. 16, 18.

as 1 John 4. 9.

at g ch. 5. 33.

au h Luke 3. 15.

av ch. 3. 25.

aw Acts 13. 25.

ax i Mal. 4. 5.

ay Matt. 17. 10.

az k Deut. 18. 15,

18.

ba 2 Or, a prophet

bb A. D. 30.]

bc t Matt. 3. 3.

bd Mark 1. 3.

be Luke 3. 4.

bf ch. 3. 23.

bg m Is. 40. 3.

bh n Matt. 3. 11.

bi o Mal. 3. 1.

bj p ver. 15, 30.

bk Acts 19. 4.

bl q Judg. 7. 24.

bm ch. 10. 40.

bn r ver. 36.

bo Ex. 12. 3.

bp Is. 53. 7.

bq Acts 8. 32.

br 1 Pet. 1. 19.

bs Rev. 5. 6, 8c.

bt s Is. 53. 11.

bu 1 Cor. 13. 3.

bv Gal. 1. 4.

bw Heb. 1. 3; 2

bx 17. 9, 28.]

by 1 Pet. 2. 24.

bz 1 John 2. 2;

ca 3. 5; 4. 10.

cb Rev. 1. 5.

cc 3 Or, breath.

cd t ver. 15, 27.

ce u Mal. 3. 1.

cf Matt. 3. 6.

cg Luke 1. 17, 76, 77;

ch 3. 3, 4.

ci x Matt. 3. 16.

cj Mark 1. 10.

ck Luke 3. 22.

cl ch. 5. 32.

cm y Matt. 3. 11.

cn Acts 1. 5;

co 2. 4; 10. 44;

cp 19. 6.

cq z ver. 23.

cr 4 Or, abided.

cs 5 That was two hours before night.

ct a Matt. 4.

cu 18.

cv 6 Or, the Anointed.

cw d Matt. 16. 18.

cx 7 Or, Peter.

coming unto him, and saith, Behold<sup>r</sup> the Lamb of God, <sup>s</sup>which<sup>3</sup> taketh away the sin of the world.

30<sup>t</sup> This is he of whom I said, After me cometh a man which is preferred before me: for he was before me.

31 And I knew him not: but that he should be made manifest to Is'ra-el, <sup>u</sup>therefore am I come baptizing with water.

32<sup>x</sup> And John bare record, saying, I saw the Spirit descending from heaven like a dove, and it abode upon him.

33 And I knew him not: but he that sent me to baptize with water, the same said unto me, Upon whom thou shalt see the Spirit descending, and remaining on him, <sup>y</sup>the same is he which baptizeth with the Hō'ly Ghōst.

34 And I saw, and bare record that this is the Son of God.

35 ¶ Again the next day after John stood, and two of his disciples;

36 And looking upon Jē'sus as he walked, he saith, <sup>z</sup>Behold the Lamb of God!

37 And the two disciples heard him speak, and they followed Jē'sus.

38 Then Jē'sus turned, and saw them following, and saith unto them, **What seek ye?** They said unto him, Rāb'bi, (which is to say, being interpreted, Master,) where <sup>d</sup>dwestest thou?

39 He saith unto them, **Come and see.** They came and saw where he dwelt, and abode with him that day: for it was <sup>e</sup>about the tenth hour.

40 One of the two which heard John speak, and followed him, was <sup>a</sup>Āndrew, Sī'mon Pē'tēr's brother.

41 He first findeth his own brother Sī'mon, and saith unto him, We have found the Mēs-si'as, which is, being interpreted, <sup>f</sup>the Christ.

42 And he brought him to Jē'sus. And when Jē'sus beheld him, he said, **Thou art Sī'mon the son of Jō'nā: <sup>b</sup>thou shalt be called Cē'phas,** which is by interpretation, <sup>g</sup>τ. σ. τ. ο. ν. α. s.

43 ¶ The day following Jē'sus would

go forth into Gál'lee, and findeth Phil'p, and saith unto him, **Follow me.**

44 Now <sup>o</sup> Phil'p was of Bèth-sá'l-da, the city of An'drew and Pè'tér.

45 Phil'p findeth <sup>a</sup> Nà-thán'g-el, and saith unto him, We have found him, of whom <sup>e</sup> Mô'ses in the law, and the <sup>f</sup> prophets, did write, Jē'sus <sup>g</sup> of Náz'a-rèth, the son of Jō'seph.

46 And Nà-thán'g-el said unto him, <sup>h</sup> Can there any good thing come out of Náz'a-rèth? Phil'p saith unto him, Come and see.

47 Jē'sus saw Nà-thán'g-el coming to him, and saith of him, **Behold <sup>i</sup> an Is'ra-el-ite indeed, in whom is no guile!**

48 Nà-thán'g-el saith unto him, Whence knowest thou me? Jē'sus answered and said unto him, **Before that Phil'p called thee, when thou wast under the fig tree, I saw thee.**

49 Nà-thán'g-el answered and saith unto him, Rāb'bī, <sup>k</sup> thou art the Son of God; thou art <sup>l</sup> the King of Is'ra-el.

50 Jē'sus answered and said unto him, **Because I said unto thee, I saw thee under the fig tree, believest thou? thou shalt see greater things than these.**

51 And he saith unto him, **Verily, verily, I say unto you, <sup>m</sup> Hereafter ye shall see heaven open, and the angels of God ascending and descending upon the Son of man.**

## CHAPTER 2.

<sup>1</sup> Christ turneth water into wine, <sup>12</sup> departeth into Capernaum, and to Jerusalem. <sup>19</sup> He foretelleth his death and resurrection.

**A**ND the third day there was a marriage in <sup>a</sup> Cā'nā of Gál'lee; and the mother of Jē'sus was there:

2 And both Jē'sus was called, and his disciples, to the marriage.

3 And when they wanted wine, the mother of Jē'sus saith unto him, They have no wine.

4 Jē'sus saith unto her, <sup>b</sup> Woman, **<sup>c</sup> what have I to do with thee? <sup>d</sup> mine hour is not yet come.**

5 His mother saith unto the servants, Whatsoever he saith unto you, do it.

6 And there were set there six waterpots of stone, <sup>e</sup> after the manner

A. D. 30.

c ch. 12. 21.

d ch. 21. 2.

e Gen. 3. 15; 49. 10.  
Deut. 18. 18.  
See on Luke 24. 27.  
f Is. 4. 2; 7. 14; 9. 6; 53. 2.  
Mic. 5. 2.  
Zech. 6. 12; 9. 9.  
See more on Luke 24. 27.  
g Matt. 2. 23.  
h Luke 2. 4.  
i ch. 7. 41, 42, 52.  
j Ps. 32. 2; 73. 1.  
k ch. 8. 39.  
l Rom. 2. 28, 29; 9. 6.

m Gen. 28. 12.  
Matt. 4. 11.  
Luke 2. 9, 13; 22. 43; 24. 4.  
Acts 1. 10.

n Gen. 28. 12.  
Matt. 4. 11.  
Luke 2. 9, 13; 22. 43; 24. 4.  
Acts 1. 10.

o See Josh. 19. 28.  
p ch. 19. 26.  
q So, 2 Sam. 16. 10; 19. 22.  
r ch. 7. 6.  
s Mark 7. 3.  
t ch. 4. 46.  
u ch. 1. 14.  
v Matt. 12. 46.  
w ver. 23.  
x Ex. 12. 14.  
y Deut. 16. 1, 16.  
z ch. 5. 1; 6. 4; 11. 55.  
aa Matt. 21. 12.  
ab Mark 11. 15.  
ac Luke 19. 45.  
ad Luke 2. 49.  
ae Ps. 68. 9.  
af Matt. 12. 38.  
ag ch. 6. 30.  
ah Matt. 26. 61; 27. 40.  
ai Mark 14. 58; 15. 29.

of the purifying of the Jews, containing two or three firkins apiece.

7 Jē'sus saith unto them, **Fill the waterpots with water.** And they filled them up to the brim.

8 And he saith unto them, **Draw out now, and bear unto the governor of the feast.** And they bare it.

9 When the ruler of the feast had tasted <sup>f</sup> the water that was made wine, and knew not whence it was: (but the servants which drew the water knew;) the governor of the feast called the bridegroom,

10 And saith unto him, Every man at the beginning doth set forth good wine; and when men have well drunk, then that which is worse: but thou hast kept the good wine until now.

11 This beginning of miracles did Jē'sus in Cā'nā of Gál'lee, and manifested forth his glory; and his disciples believed on him.

12 ¶ After this he went down to Cā-pēr'na-üm, he, and his mother, and <sup>h</sup> his brethren, and his disciples: and they continued there not many days.

13 ¶ And the Jews' passover was at hand, and Jē'sus went up to Jē-ru'sā-lēm,

14 <sup>k</sup> And found in the temple those that sold oxen and sheep and doves, and the changers of money sitting:

15 And when he had made a scourge of small cords, he drove them all out of the temple, and the sheep, and the oxen; and poured out the changers' money, and overthrew the tables;

16 And said unto them that sold doves, **Take these things hence; make not <sup>l</sup> my Father's house an house of merchandise.**

17 And his disciples remembered that it was written, <sup>m</sup> The zeal of thine house hath eaten me up.

18 ¶ Then answered the Jews and said unto him, <sup>n</sup> What sign shewest thou unto us, seeing that thou doest these things?

19 Jē'sus answered and said unto them, **<sup>o</sup> Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up.**

20 Then said the Jews, Forty and six years was this temple in build-



ing, and wilt thou rear it up in three days?

21 But he spake <sup>p</sup> of the temple of his body.

22 When therefore he was risen from the dead, <sup>q</sup> his disciples remembered that he had said this unto them; and they believed the scripture, and the word which Jē'sus had said.

23 ¶ Now when he was in Jē-ru-sā-lēm at the passover, in the feast day, many believed in his name, when they saw the miracles which he did.

24 But Jē'sus did not commit himself unto them, because he knew all men,

25 And needed not that any should testify of man: for <sup>r</sup> he knew what was in man.

### CHAPTER 3.

1 *Christ teacheth Nicodemus the necessity of regeneration.* 14 *Of faith in his death.* 18 *Condemnation for unbelief.*

**T**HERE was a man of the Phā'rī-sees, named Nic-q-dē'mus, a ruler of the Jews:

2 <sup>a</sup> The same came to Jē'sus by night, and said unto him, Rāb'bi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for <sup>b</sup> no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except <sup>c</sup> God be with him.

3 Jē'sus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, <sup>d</sup> Except a man be born <sup>e</sup> again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.

4 Nic-q-dē'mus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born?

5 Jē'sus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, <sup>f</sup> Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God.

6 That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit.

7 Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born <sup>g</sup> again.

8 <sup>h</sup> The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit.

9 Nic-q-dē'mus answered and said unto him, <sup>i</sup> How can these things be?

A. D. 30.

<sup>p</sup> Col. 2. 9.  
<sup>q</sup> Heb. 8. 2.  
<sup>r</sup> So 1 Cor. 3. 16.  
<sup>s</sup> 2 Cor. 6. 16.  
<sup>t</sup> Luke 24. 8.

<sup>r</sup> 1 Sam. 16. 7.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 Chr. 28. 9.  
<sup>t</sup> Matt. 9. 4.  
<sup>u</sup> Mark 2. 8.  
<sup>v</sup> ch. 6. 64; 16. 30.  
<sup>w</sup> Acts 1. 24.  
<sup>x</sup> Rev. 2. 23.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 7. 50;  
<sup>b</sup> 19. 39.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 9. 16, 33.  
<sup>d</sup> Acts 2. 22.  
<sup>e</sup> Acts 10. 38.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 1. 13.  
<sup>g</sup> Gal. 6. 15.  
<sup>h</sup> Titus 3. 5.  
<sup>i</sup> James 1. 18.  
<sup>j</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 23.  
<sup>k</sup> 1 John 3. 9.  
<sup>l</sup> 2 Or, from above.  
<sup>m</sup> Mark 16. 16.  
<sup>n</sup> Acts 2. 38.  
<sup>o</sup> 3 Or, from above.  
<sup>p</sup> Eccles. 11. 5.  
<sup>q</sup> 1 Cor. 2. 11.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 6. 52, 53.  
<sup>s</sup> Matt. 11. 27.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 1. 18; 7. 16; 8. 28; 12. 49; 14. 24.  
<sup>u</sup> ver. 32.  
<sup>v</sup> Prov. 30. 4.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 6. 33, 38, 51, 62; 16. 28.  
<sup>x</sup> Acts 2. 34.  
<sup>y</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 47.  
<sup>z</sup> Eph. 4. 8, 10.  
<sup>aa</sup> Num. 21. 9.  
<sup>ab</sup> ch. 8. 28;  
<sup>ac</sup> 12. 32.  
<sup>ad</sup> ver. 36.  
<sup>ae</sup> ch. 6. 47.  
<sup>af</sup> Rom. 5. 8.  
<sup>ag</sup> 1 John 4. 9.  
<sup>ah</sup> Luke 9. 56.  
<sup>ai</sup> ch. 5. 45; 8. 15; 12. 47.  
<sup>aj</sup> 1 John 4. 14.  
<sup>ak</sup> ch. 5. 24;  
<sup>al</sup> 6. 40, 47; 20. 31.  
<sup>am</sup> ch. 1. 4, 9, 10, 11; 8. 12.  
<sup>an</sup> Job 24. 13, 17.  
<sup>ao</sup> Eph. 5. 13.  
<sup>ap</sup> 4 Or, discovered.  
<sup>aq</sup> ch. 4. 2.  
<sup>ar</sup> 1 Sam. 9. 4.  
<sup>as</sup> Matt. 3. 5, 6.  
<sup>at</sup> Matt. 14. 3.

10 Jē'sus answered and said unto him, Art thou a master of Is'ra-el, and knowest not these things?

11 <sup>b</sup> Verily, verily, I say unto thee, We speak that we do know, and testify that we have seen; and <sup>c</sup> ye receive not our witness.

12 If I have told you earthly things, and ye believe not, how shall ye believe, if I tell you of heavenly things?

13 And <sup>d</sup> no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man which is in heaven.

14 ¶ And as Mō'ges lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so <sup>e</sup> must the Son of man be lifted up:

15 That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but <sup>f</sup> have eternal life.

16 ¶ For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

17 <sup>g</sup> For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved.

18 ¶ He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God.

19 And this is the condemnation, <sup>h</sup> that light is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil.

20 For <sup>i</sup> every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be <sup>j</sup> reproved.

21 But he that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God.

22 ¶ After these things came Jē'sus and his disciples into the land of Jū-dā'a; and there he tarried with them, <sup>k</sup> and baptized.

23 ¶ And Jōhn also was baptizing in Æ'nōn near to "Sā'lim, because there was much water there: <sup>l</sup> and they came, and were baptized.

24 For <sup>m</sup> Jōhn was not yet cast into prison.

25 ¶ Then there arose a question between *some* of Jōhn's disciples and the Jew<sup>s</sup> about purifying.

26 And they came unto Jōhn, and said unto him, Rāb'bi, he that was with thee beyond Jōr'dān,<sup>2</sup> to whom thou barest witness, behold, the same baptizeth, and all *men* come to him.

27 Jōhn answered and said,<sup>a</sup> A man can<sup>2</sup> receive nothing, except it be given him from heaven.

28 Ye yourselves bear me witness, that I said,<sup>b</sup> I am not the Christ, but<sup>c</sup> that I am sent before him.

29 <sup>d</sup>He that hath the bride is the bridegroom: but<sup>e</sup> the friend of the bridegroom, which standeth and heareth him, rejoiceth greatly because of the bridegroom's voice: this my joy therefore is fulfilled.

30 He must increase, but I *must* decrease.

31 <sup>f</sup>He that cometh from above <sup>g</sup>is above all: <sup>h</sup>he that is of the earth is earthly, and speaketh of the earth: <sup>i</sup>he that cometh from heaven is above all.

32 And <sup>k</sup>what he hath seen and heard, that he testifieth; and no man receiveth his testimony.

33 He that hath received his testimony<sup>l</sup> hath set to his seal that God is true.

34 <sup>m</sup>For he whom God hath sent speaketh the words of God: for God giveth not the Spirit<sup>n</sup> by measure unto him.

35 <sup>o</sup>The Father loveth the Son, and hath given all things into his hand.

36 <sup>p</sup>He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him.

#### CHAPTER 4.

<sup>1</sup> Christ talketh with a woman of Samaria, and revealeth himself unto her. <sup>2</sup> His disciples marvel. <sup>3</sup> Many Samaritans believe on him. <sup>4</sup> He healeth the ruler's son.

**W**HEN therefore the Lord knew how the Phār'ī-sees had heard that Jē'sus made and<sup>a</sup> baptized more disciples than Jōhn,

2 (Though Jē'sus himself baptized not, but his disciples,)

3 He left Jū-dæ'a, and departed again into Gal'ī-lee.

4 And he must needs go through Sā-mā'ri-a.

A.D. 30.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 1. 7, 15, 27, 34.

<sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 7. Heb. 5. 4. James 1. 17. <sup>2</sup> Or, take unto himself.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 1. 20, 27.

<sup>c</sup> Mal. 3. 1. Mark 1. 2.

<sup>d</sup> Luke 1. 17.

<sup>e</sup> Matt. 22. 2.

<sup>f</sup> 2 Cor. 11. 2.

<sup>g</sup> Eph. 5. 25, 27.

<sup>h</sup> Rev. 21. 9.

<sup>i</sup> Cant. 5. 1.

<sup>j</sup> ver. 13.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 8. 23.

<sup>l</sup> Matt. 28. 18.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 1. 15, 27.

<sup>n</sup> Rom. 9. 5.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 47.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 6. 33.

<sup>q</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 47.

<sup>r</sup> Eph. 1. 21.

<sup>s</sup> Phil. 2. 9.

<sup>t</sup> & ver. 11.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 8. 26; 15. 15.

<sup>v</sup> Rom. 3. 4.

<sup>w</sup> 1 John 5. 10.

<sup>x</sup> m ch. 7. 16.

<sup>y</sup> n ch. 1. 16.

<sup>z</sup> o Matt. 11. 27; 28. 18.

<sup>aa</sup> Luke 10. 22.

<sup>ab</sup> ch. 5. 20, 22;

<sup>ac</sup> 13. 3; 17. 2.

<sup>ad</sup> Heb. 2. 8.

<sup>ae</sup> p ver. 15, 16.

<sup>af</sup> Hab. 2. 4.

<sup>ag</sup> ch. 1. 12; 6. 47.

<sup>ah</sup> Rom. 1. 17.

<sup>ai</sup> 1 John 5. 10.

<sup>aj</sup> a ch. 3. 22, 26.

<sup>ak</sup> b Gen. 33. 19;

<sup>al</sup> 48. 22.

<sup>am</sup> Josh. 24. 32.

<sup>an</sup> c 2 Kin 17. 24.

<sup>ao</sup> Luke 9. 52,

<sup>ap</sup> 53.

<sup>aq</sup> Acts 10. 23.

<sup>ar</sup> d Is. 12. 3;

<sup>as</sup> 44. 3.

<sup>at</sup> Jer. 2. 13.

<sup>au</sup> Zech. 13. 1;

<sup>av</sup> 14. 8.

<sup>aw</sup> e ch. 6. 35, 58.

<sup>ax</sup> f ch. 7. 38.

<sup>ay</sup> g See ch. 6.

<sup>az</sup> 34; 17. 2, 3.

<sup>ba</sup> Rom. 6. 23.

<sup>bb</sup> 1 John 5. 20.

<sup>bc</sup> h Luke 7. 16;

<sup>bd</sup> 24. 19.

<sup>be</sup> ch. 6. 14; 7. 40.

5 Then cometh he to a city of Sā-mā'ri-a, which is called Sý'char, near to the parcel of ground<sup>b</sup> that Jā'cōb gave to his son Jō'seph.

6 Now Jā'cōb's well was there. Jē'sus therefore, being wearied of his journey, sat thus on the well: and it was about the sixth hour.

7 There cometh a woman of Sā-mā'ri-a to draw water: Jē'sus saith unto her, **Give me to drink.**

8 (For his disciples were gone away unto the city to buy meat.)

9 Then saith the woman of Sā-mā'ri-a unto him, How is it that thou, being a Jew, askest drink of me, which am a woman of Sā-mā'ri-a? for<sup>c</sup> the Jew<sup>s</sup> have no dealings with the Sā-mār'ī-tan<sup>s</sup>.

10 Jē'sus answered and said unto her, **If thou knewest the gift of God, and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; thou wouldest have asked of him, and he would have given thee<sup>d</sup> living water.**

11 The woman saith unto him, Sir, thou hast nothing to draw with, and the well is deep: from whence then hast thou that living water?

12 Art thou greater than our father Jā'cōb, which gave us the well, and drank thereof himself, and his children, and his cattle?

13 Jē'sus answered and said unto her, **Whosoever drinketh of this water shall thirst again:**

14 But<sup>e</sup> whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him<sup>f</sup> shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life.

15 <sup>g</sup>The woman saith unto him, Sir, give me this water, that I thirst not, neither come hither to draw.

16 Jē'sus saith unto her, **Go, call thy husband, and come hither.**

17 The woman answered and said, I have no husband. Jē'sus said unto her, **Thou hast well said, I have no husband:**

18 For thou hast had five husbands; and he whom thou now hast is not thy husband: in that saidst thou truly.

19 The woman saith unto him, Sir, <sup>h</sup>I perceive that thou art a prophet.



20 Our fathers worshipped in <sup>t</sup>this mountain; and ye say, that in <sup>k</sup>Jérusâ-lêm is the place where men ought to worship.

21 Jê'sus saith unto her, Woman, believe me, the hour cometh, <sup>i</sup>when ye shall neither in this mountain, nor yet at Jérusâ-lêm, worship the Father.

22 Ye worship <sup>m</sup>ye know not what: we know what we worship: for <sup>n</sup>salvation is of the Jews.

23 But the hour cometh, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father in <sup>o</sup>spirit <sup>p</sup>and in truth: for the Father seeketh such to worship him.

24 <sup>q</sup>God is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship <sup>r</sup>him in spirit and in truth.

25 The woman saith unto him, I know that Mês-si'as cometh, which is called Christ: when he is come, <sup>r</sup>he will tell us all things.

26 Jê'sus saith unto her, <sup>s</sup>I that speak unto thee am <sup>t</sup>he.

27 ¶ And upon this came his disciples, and marvelled that he talked with the woman: yet no man said, What seekest thou? or, Why talkest thou with her?

28 The woman then left her water-pot, and went her way into the city, and saith to the men,

29 Come, see a man, <sup>u</sup>which told me all things that ever I did: is not this the Christ?

30 Then they went out of the city, and came unto him.

31 ¶ In the meanwhile his disciples prayed him, saying, Master, eat.

32 But he said unto them, <sup>v</sup>I have meat to eat that ye know not of.

33 Therefore said the disciples one to another, Hath any man brought him <sup>w</sup>ought to eat?

34 Jê'sus saith unto them, <sup>x</sup>"My meat is to do the will of him that sent me, and to finish his work.

35 Say not ye, There are yet four months, and then cometh harvest? behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields; <sup>y</sup>for they are white already to harvest.

36 <sup>z</sup>"And he that reapeth receiveth wages, and gathereth fruit unto life eternal: that both he that soweth

A. D. 30.

<sup>k</sup> Judg. 9. 7.  
<sup>l</sup> Deut. 12. 5.  
<sup>m</sup> 1 Kin. 9. 3.  
<sup>n</sup> 2 Chr. 7. 12.  
<sup>o</sup> Mal. 1. 11.  
<sup>p</sup> 1 Tim. 2. 8.

<sup>q</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 29.  
<sup>r</sup> Isa. 2. 3.  
<sup>s</sup> Luke 24. 47.  
<sup>t</sup> Rom. 9. 4, 5.

<sup>u</sup> Phil. 3. 3.  
<sup>v</sup> ch. 1. 17.

<sup>w</sup> 2 Cor. 3. 17.

<sup>x</sup> ver. 29, 39.

<sup>y</sup> Matt. 26. 63.  
<sup>z</sup> Mark 14. 61.  
<sup>aa</sup> ch. 9. 37.

<sup>ab</sup> ver. 25.

<sup>ac</sup> Job 23. 12.  
<sup>ad</sup> ch. 6. 38; 17. 4; 19. 30.  
<sup>ae</sup> Matt. 9. 37.  
<sup>af</sup> Luke 10. 2.  
<sup>ag</sup> Dan. 12. 3.  
<sup>ah</sup> ver. 29.  
<sup>ai</sup> ch. 17. 8.  
<sup>aj</sup> 1 John 4. 14.  
<sup>ak</sup> Matt. 13. 57.  
<sup>al</sup> Mark 6. 4.  
<sup>am</sup> Luke 4. 24.  
<sup>an</sup> c ch. 2. 23;  
<sup>ao</sup> 3. 2.  
<sup>ap</sup> Deut. 16. 16.  
<sup>aq</sup> e ch. 2. 1. 11.  
<sup>ar</sup> 2 Or. courtier, or, ruler.  
<sup>as</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 22.

and he that reapeth may rejoice together.

37 And herein is that saying true, One soweth, and another reapeth.

38 I sent you to reap that whereon ye bestowed no labour: other men laboured, and ye are entered into their labours.

39 ¶ And many of the Sâ-mâr'i-tang of that city believed on him <sup>at</sup>for the saying of the woman, which testified, He told me all that ever I did.

40 So when the Sâ-mâr'i-tang were come unto him, they besought him that he would tarry with them: and he abode there two days.

41 And many more believed because of his own word;

42 And said unto the woman, Now we believe, not because of thy saying: for <sup>at</sup>we have heard <sup>at</sup>him ourselves, and know that this is indeed the Christ, the Saviour of the world.

43 ¶ Now after two days he departed thence, and went into Gâl'i-lee.

44 For <sup>at</sup>Jê'sus himself testified, that a prophet hath no honour in his own country.

45 Then when he was come into Gâl'i-lee, the Gâl'i-læ'ang received him, <sup>at</sup>having seen all the things that he did at Jérusâ-lêm at the feast: <sup>at</sup>for they also went unto the feast.

46 So Jê'sus came again into Că'nă of Gâl'i-lee, <sup>at</sup>where he made the water wine. And there was a certain <sup>at</sup>nobleman, whose son was sick at Că-për-ng-üm.

47 When he heard that Jê'sus was come out of Jû-dă'să into Gâl'i-lee, he went unto him, and besought him that he would come down, and heal his son: for he was at the point of death.

48 Then said Jê'sus unto him, <sup>at</sup>"Except ye see signs and wonders, ye will not believe.

49 The nobleman saith unto him, Sir, come down ere my child die.

50 Jê'sus saith unto him, Go thy way; thy son liveth. And the man believed the word that Jê'sus had spoken unto him, and he went his way.

51 And as he was now going down, his servants met him, and told <sup>at</sup>him, saying, Thy son liveth.

52 Then enquired he of them the hour when he began to amend. And they said unto him, Yesterday at the seventh hour the fever left him.

53 So the father knew that it was at the same hour, in the which Jē'sus said unto him, Thy son liveth: and himself believed, and his whole house.

54 This is again the second miracle that Jē'sus did, when he was come out of Jn-dæ'a into Gāl'lee.

## CHAPTER 5.

1 Jesus on the sabbath day cureth him, that was diseased eight and thirty years. 10 The Jews persecute him for it. 17 He answereth for himself, shewing by the testimony of his Father, 32 of John, 36 of his works, 39 and of the scriptures, who he is.

AFTER<sup>a</sup> this there was a feast of the Jews; and Jē'sus went up to Jē-ru'sa-lēm.

2 Now there is at Jē-ru'sa-lēm<sup>b</sup> by the sheep<sup>2</sup> market a pool, which is called in the Hē'brew tongue Bē-thēs'dā, having five porches.

3 In these lay a great multitude of impotent folk, of blind, halt, withered, waiting for the moving of the water.

4 For an angel went down at a certain season into the pool, and troubled the water: whosoever then first after the troubling of the water stepped in was made whole of whatsoever disease he had.

5 And a certain man was there, which had an infirmity thirty and eight years.

6 When Jē'sus saw him lie, and knew that he had been now a long time in that case, he saith unto him, **Wilt thou be made whole?**

7 The impotent man answered him, Sir, I have no man, when the water is troubled, to put me into the pool: but while I am coming, another steppeth down before me.

8 Jē'sus saith unto him, **Arise, take up thy bed, and walk.**

9 And immediately the man was made whole, and took up his bed, and walked: and <sup>d</sup>on the same day was the sabbath.

10 ¶ The Jews therefore said unto him that was cured, It is the sabbath day: <sup>e</sup>it is not lawful for thee to carry thy bed.

11 He answered them, He that

A. D. 30.

A. D. 31.]

<sup>a</sup> Lev. 23. 2.  
Deut. 16. 1.  
ch. 2. 13.

<sup>b</sup> Neh. 3. 1;  
12. 39.  
2 Or, gate.

<sup>c</sup> Matt. 9. 6.  
Mark 2. 11.  
Luke 5. 24.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 9. 14.  
<sup>e</sup> Ex. 20. 10.  
Neh. 13. 19.

Jer. 17. 21,  
&c.  
Matt. 12. 2.

Mark 2. 24;  
3. 4.  
Luke 6. 2;

3 Or, from the multitude that was.

<sup>f</sup> Matt. 12. 45.  
ch. 8. 11.  
g ch. 9. 4; 14.

10.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 7. 19.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 10. 30, 33.

Phil. 2. 6.  
<sup>k</sup> ver. 30.  
ch. 8. 28; 9.

4; 12. 49; 14.  
10.

<sup>l</sup> Matt. 3. 17.  
ch. 3. 35.  
2 Pet. 1. 17.

m Luke 7. 14;  
8. 54.  
ch. 11. 25, 43.

n ver. 27.  
Matt. 11. 27;  
28. 18.

ch. 3. 35;  
17. 2.  
Acts 17. 31.

1 Pet. 4. 5.  
o 1 John 2. 23.  
p ch. 3. 16, 18;  
6. 40, 47; 8.

61; 20. 31.

made me whole, the same said unto me, Take up thy bed, and walk.

12 Then asked they him, What man is that which said unto thee, Take up thy bed, and walk?

13 And he that was healed wist not who it was: for Jē'sus had conveyed himself away, <sup>3</sup>a multitude being in that place.

14 Afterward Jē'sus findeth him in the temple, and said unto him, **Behold, thou art made whole: <sup>f</sup>sin no more, lest a worse thing come unto thee.**

15 The man departed, and told the Jews that it was Jē'sus, which had made him whole.

16 And therefore did the Jews persecute Jē'sus, and sought to slay him, because he had done these things on the sabbath day.

17 ¶ But Jē'sus answered them, **My Father worketh hitherto, and I work.**

18 Therefore the Jews <sup>h</sup>sought the more to kill him, because he not only had broken the sabbath, but said also that God was his Father, <sup>i</sup>making himself equal with God.

19 Then answered Jē'sus and said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, <sup>k</sup>The Son can do nothing of himself, but what he seeth the Father do: for what things soever he doeth, these also doeth the Son likewise.

20 For <sup>l</sup>the Father loveth the Son, and sheweth him all things that himself doeth: and he will shew him greater works than these, that ye may marvel.

21 For as the Father raiseth up the dead, and quickeneth them; <sup>m</sup>even so the Son quickeneth whom he will.

22 For the Father judgeth no man, but <sup>n</sup>hath committed all judgment unto the Son:

23 That all men should honour the Son, even as they honour the Father. <sup>o</sup>He that honoureth not the Son honoureth not the Father which hath sent him.

24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, <sup>p</sup>He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come



into condemnation; <sup>a</sup>but is passed from death unto life.

25 Verily, verily, I say unto you, The hour is coming, and now is, when <sup>r</sup>the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God: and they that hear shall live.

26 For as the Father hath life in himself; so hath he given to the Son to have life in himself;

27 And <sup>e</sup>hath given him authority to execute judgment also, <sup>t</sup>because he is the Son of man.

28 Marvel not at this: for the hour is coming, in the which all that are in the graves shall hear his voice,

29 <sup>a</sup>And shall come forth; <sup>r</sup>they that have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil, unto the resurrection of damnation.

30 <sup>y</sup>I can of mine own self do nothing: as I hear, I judge: and my judgment is just; because <sup>a</sup>I seek not mine own will, but the will of the Father which hath sent me.

31 <sup>a</sup>If I bear witness of myself, my witness is not true.

32 ¶ <sup>b</sup>There is another that beareth witness of me; and I know that the witness which he witnesseth of me is true.

33 Ye sent unto Jōhn, <sup>a</sup>and he bare witness unto the truth.

34 But I receive not testimony from man: but these things I say, that ye might be saved.

35 He was a burning and <sup>a</sup>a shining light: and <sup>e</sup>ye were willing for a season to rejoice in his light.

36 ¶ But <sup>f</sup>I have greater witness than *that* of Jōhn: for <sup>g</sup>the works which the Father hath given me to finish, the same works that I do, bear witness of me, that the Father hath sent me.

37 And the Father himself, which hath sent me, <sup>h</sup>hath borne witness of me. Ye have neither heard his voice at any time, <sup>i</sup>nor seen his shape.

38 And ye have not his word abiding in you: for whom he hath sent, him ye believe not.

39 ¶ <sup>k</sup>Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life:

A. D. 31.

q1 John 3. 14.

r ver. 28.  
Eph. 2. 1, 5;  
6. 14  
Col. 2. 13.

s ver. 22.  
Acts 10. 42;  
17. 31.  
1 Dan. 7. 13,  
14.

u Is. 26. 19.  
1 Cor. 15. 52.  
1 Thess. 4. 16.  
x Dan. 12. 2.  
Matt. 25. 32,  
33, 46.

y ver. 19.  
z Matt. 26. 39.  
ch. 4. 34; 6.  
38.

a See ch. 8. 14.  
Rev. 3. 14.  
b Matt. 3. 17;  
17. 5.

ch. 8. 18.  
1 John 5. 6,  
7, 9.  
c ch. 1. 15, 19,  
27, 32.

d 2 Pet. 1. 19.  
e See Matt.  
13. 20; 21. 26.  
Mark 6. 20.

[A. D. 32.  
f 1 John 5. 9.  
g ch. 3. 2; 10.  
25; 15. 24.

h Matt. 3. 17;  
17. 5.  
ch. 6. 27; 8.  
18.

i Deut. 4. 12.  
ch. 1. 18.  
1 Tim. 1. 17.  
1 John 4. 12.

k ver. 46.  
Is. 8. 20; 34.  
16.  
Luke 16. 29.

Acts 17. 11.  
l Deut. 18. 15,  
18.  
Luke 24. 27.

ch. 1. 45.  
m ch. 1. 11; 3.  
19.  
n ver. 34.

1 Thess. 2. 6.  
o ch. 12. 43.  
p Rom. 2. 29.  
q Rom. 2. 12.

r Gen. 3. 15;  
12. 3; 18. 18;  
22. 18; 49. 10.  
Deut. 18. 15,  
18.

ch. 1. 45.  
Acts 26. 22.  
s Matt. 14. 15.  
Mark 6. 33.  
Luke 9. 10,  
12.

t Lev. 23. 5, 7.  
Deut. 16. 1.  
ch. 3. 13; 5. 1.  
u Matt. 14. 14.  
Mark 6. 35.  
Luke 9. 12.  
d See Num.  
11. 21, 22.

and <sup>t</sup>they are they which testify of me.

40 <sup>m</sup>And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life.

41 <sup>n</sup>I receive not honour from men.  
42 But I know you, that ye have not the love of God in you.

43 I am come in my Father's name, and ye receive me not: if another shall come in his own name, him ye will receive.

44 <sup>o</sup>How can ye believe, which receive honour one of another, and seek not <sup>p</sup>the honour that cometh from God only?

45 Do not think that I will accuse you to the Father: <sup>q</sup>there is one that accuseth you, *even* Mō'ses, in whom ye trust.

46 For had ye believed Mō'ses, ye would have believed me: <sup>r</sup>for he wrote of me.

47 But if ye believe not his writings, how shall ye believe my words?

## CHAPTER 6.

1 Christ feedeth five thousand men with five loaves and two fishes. 16 Withdrawing himself, he walked on the sea to his disciples: 32 declareth himself to be the bread of life to believers. 66 Many disciples depart from him.

AFTER <sup>a</sup>these things Jē'sus went over the sea of Gāl'i-lee, which is the sea of Ti-bē'r'i-as.

2 And a great multitude followed him, because they saw his miracles which he did on them that were diseased.

3 And Jē'sus went up into a mountain, and there he sat with his disciples.

4 <sup>b</sup>And the passover, a feast of the Jews, was nigh.

5 ¶ <sup>c</sup>When Jē'sus then lifted up his eyes, and saw a great company come unto him, he saith unto Phil'ip, Whence shall we buy bread, that these may eat?

6 And this he said to prove him: for he himself knew what he would do.

7 Phil'ip answered him, <sup>d</sup>Two hundred pennyworth of bread is not sufficient for them, that every one of them may take a little.

8 One of his disciples, Ān'drew, Sī'mon Pē'tēr's brother, saith unto him,

9 There is a lad here, which hath five barley loaves, and two small



fishes: <sup>e</sup> but what are they among so many?

10 And Jē'sus said, **Make the men sit down.** Now there was much grass in the place. So the men sat down, in number about five thousand.

11 And Jē'sus took the loaves; and when he had given thanks, he distributed to the disciples, and the disciples to them that were set down; and likewise of the fishes as much as they would.

12 When they were filled, he said unto his disciples, **Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be lost.**

13 Therefore they gathered them together, and filled twelve baskets with the fragments of the five barley loaves, which remained over and above unto them that had eaten.

14 Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that Jē'sus did, said, This is of a truth <sup>f</sup> that prophet that should come into the world.

15 ¶ When Jē'sus therefore perceived that they would come and take him by force, to make him a king, he departed again into a mountain himself alone.

16 <sup>g</sup> And when even was now come, his disciples went down unto the sea,

17 And entered into a ship, and went over the sea toward Cā-pēr-nā-ūm. And it was now dark, and Jē'sus was not come to them.

18 And the sea arose by reason of a great wind that blew.

19 So when they had rowed about five and twenty or thirty furlongs, they see Jē'sus walking on the sea, and drawing nigh unto the ship: and they were afraid.

20 But he saith unto them, **It is I; be not afraid.**

21 Then they willingly received him into the ship: and immediately the ship was at the land whither they went.

22 ¶ The day following, when the people which stood on the other side of the sea saw that there was none other boat there, save that one whereinto his disciples were entered,

A. D. 32.

e 2 Kin. 4. 43.

f Gen. 49. 10.  
Deut. 18. 15,  
14.  
Matt. 11. 3.  
ch. 1. 21; 4.  
19, 25; 7. 40.

g Matt. 14. 23.  
Mark 6. 47.  
2 Or, Work  
not.

h ver. 54.  
ch. 4. 14.  
i Matt. 3. 17;  
17. 5.

Mark 1. 11;  
9. 7.  
Luke 3. 22;  
9. 35.

ch. 1. 33; 5.  
37; 8. 18.  
Acts 2. 22.  
2 Pet. 1. 17.  
k 1 John 3.  
23.

(Matt. 12. 38;  
16. 1.  
Mark 8. 11.  
1 Cor. 1. 22.  
m Ex. 16. 15.  
Num. 11. 7.

Neh. 9. 15.  
1 Cor. 10. 3.  
n Ps. 78. 24,  
25.

o See ch. 4.  
18.

p ver. 48, 58.  
q ch. 4. 14;  
7. 37.

r ver. 26, 64.

and that Jē'sus went not with his disciples into the boat, but that his disciples were gone away alone;

23 (Howbeit there came other boats from Tī-bē'rī-as nigh unto the place where they did eat bread, after that the Lord had given thanks:)

24 When the people therefore saw that Jē'sus was not there, neither his disciples, they also took shipping, and came to Cā-pēr-nā-ūm, seeking for Jē'sus.

25 And when they had found him on the other side of the sea, they said unto him, Rāb'bi, when camest thou hither?

26 Jē'sus answered them and said, **Verily, verily, I say unto you, Ye seek me, not because ye saw the miracles, but because ye did eat of the loaves, and were filled.**

27 <sup>2</sup> Labour not for the meat which perisheth, but <sup>h</sup> for that meat which endureth unto everlasting life, which the Son of man shall give unto you: <sup>i</sup> for him hath God the Father sealed.

28 Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?

29 Jē'sus answered and said unto them, <sup>k</sup> This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent.

30 They said therefore unto him, <sup>l</sup> What sign shewest thou then, that we may see, and believe thee? what dost thou work?

31 <sup>m</sup> Our fathers did eat manna in the desert; as it is written, <sup>n</sup> He gave them bread from heaven to eat.

32 Then Jē'sus said unto them, **Verily, verily, I say unto you, Mō'sēs gave you not that bread from heaven; but my Father giveth you the true bread from heaven.**

33 For the bread of God is he which cometh down from heaven, and giveth life unto the world.

34 <sup>o</sup> Then said they unto him, **Lord, evermore give us this bread.**

35 And Jē'sus said unto them, <sup>p</sup> I am the bread of life: <sup>q</sup> he that cometh to me shall never hunger; and he that believeth on me shall never thirst.

36 <sup>r</sup> But I said unto you, That ye

also have seen me, and believe not.

37 <sup>a</sup>All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and <sup>b</sup>him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out.

38 For I came down from heaven, <sup>a</sup>not to do mine own will, <sup>b</sup>but the will of him that sent me.

39 And this is the Father's will which hath sent me, <sup>a</sup>that of all which he hath given me I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day.

40 And this is the will of him that sent me, <sup>a</sup>that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.

41 The Jews then murmured at him, because he said, I am the bread which came down from heaven.

42 And they said, <sup>a</sup>Is not this Jē'sus, the son of Jō'seph, whose father and mother we know? how is it then that he saith, I came down from heaven?

43 Jē'sus therefore answered and said unto them, **Murmur not among yourselves.**

44 <sup>b</sup>No man can come to me, except the Father which hath sent me draw him: and I will raise him up at the last day.

45 <sup>c</sup>It is written in the prophets, And they shall be all taught of God. <sup>d</sup>Every man therefore that hath heard, and hath learned of the Father, cometh unto me.

46 <sup>e</sup>Not that any man hath seen the Father, <sup>f</sup>save he which is of God, he hath seen the Father.

47 Verily, verily, I say unto you, <sup>g</sup>He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.

48 <sup>h</sup>I am that bread of life.

49 <sup>i</sup>Your fathers did eat manna in the wilderness, and are dead.

50 <sup>k</sup>This is the bread which cometh down from heaven, that a man may eat thereof, and not die.

51 I am the living bread <sup>l</sup>which came down from heaven: if any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: and <sup>m</sup>the bread that I will give is my flesh, which I will give for the life of the world.

A. D. 32.

a ver. 45.

f Matt. 24. 24.  
ch. 10. 23, 29.  
2 Tim. 2. 19.  
1 John 2. 19.

u Matt. 26.  
33.  
ch. 5. 30.  
z ch. 4. 34.

y ch. 10. 28;  
17. 12; 18. 9.

z ver. 27, 47,  
54.  
ch. 3. 15, 16;  
4. 14.

q Matt. 13.  
55.  
Mark 6. 3.  
Luke 4. 22.

b ver. 65.  
Cant. 1. 4.  
c Is. 54. 13.  
Jer. 31. 34.  
Mic. 4. 2.  
Heb. 8. 10;  
10. 16.  
d ver. 37.  
e ch. 1. 18; 5.  
37.  
f Matt. 11. 27.  
Luke 10. 22.  
ch. 1. 18; 7.  
29; 8. 19.  
g ver. 40.  
ch. 3. 16, 18,  
36.

h ver. 33, 35.  
i ver. 31.  
k ver. 51, 58.  
l ch. 3. 13.  
m Heb. 10. 5,  
10.  
n ch. 7. 43;  
9. 16; 10. 19.  
o ch. 3. 9.  
p Matt. 26.  
25, 28.  
q ver. 27, 40,  
63.  
ch. 4. 14.  
r 1 John 3. 24;  
4. 15, 16.  
s ver. 49, 50,  
51.  
t ver. 68.  
Matt. 11. 6.  
u Mark 16. 19.  
ch. 3. 13.  
Acts 1. 9.  
Eph. 4. 8.  
z 2 Cor. 3. 6.  
y ver. 36.  
z ch. 2. 24, 25;  
13. 11.  
a ver. 44, 45.  
b ver. 60.

52 The Jews therefore <sup>a</sup>strove among themselves, saying, <sup>b</sup>How can this man give us *his* flesh to eat?

53 Then Jē'sus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except <sup>c</sup>ye eat the flesh of the Son of man, and drink his blood, ye have no life in you.

54 <sup>d</sup>Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day.

55 For my flesh is meat indeed, and my blood is drink indeed.

56 He that eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, <sup>e</sup>dwelleth in me, and I in him.

57 As the living Father hath sent me, and I live by the Father: so he that eateth me, even he shall live by me.

58 <sup>f</sup>This is that bread which came down from heaven: not as your fathers did eat manna, and are dead: he that eateth of this bread shall live for ever.

59 These things said he in the synagogue, as he taught in Cā-pēr-nā-ūm.

60 <sup>g</sup>Many therefore of his disciples, when they had heard this, said, This is an hard saying; who can hear it?

61 When Jē'sus knew in himself that his disciples murmured at it, he said unto them, **Doth this offend you?**

62 <sup>h</sup>What and if ye shall see the Son of man ascend up where he was before?

63 <sup>i</sup>It is the spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing: the words that I speak unto you, <sup>j</sup>they are spirit, and <sup>k</sup>they are life.

64 But <sup>l</sup>there are some of you that believe not. For <sup>m</sup>Jē'sus knew from the beginning who they were that believed not, and who should betray him.

65 And he said, Therefore <sup>n</sup>said I unto you, that no man can come unto me, except it were given unto him of my Father.

66 <sup>o</sup>From that time many of his disciples went back, and walked no more with him.

67 Then said Jē'sus unto the twelve, **Will ye also go away?**



68 Then Si'mon Pē'tēr answered him, Lord, to whom shall we go? thou hast <sup>a</sup> the words of eternal life.

69 <sup>a</sup> And we believe and are sure that thou art that Christ, the Son of the living God.

70 Jē'sus answered them, <sup>a</sup> Have not I chosen you twelve, <sup>j</sup> and one of you is a devil?

71 He spake of Jā'das Is-cār'i-ot the son of Si'mon: for he it was that should betray him, being one of the twelve.

## CHAPTER 7.

1 Jesus reproveth the ambition and boldness of his kinsmen: 14 teacheth in the temple. 40 Divers opinions of him among the people. 45 The Pharisees chide with Nicodemus for taking his part.

**A**FTER these things Jē'sus walked in Gāl'i-lee; for he would not walk in Jew'r'y, <sup>a</sup> because the Jews sought to kill him.

2 <sup>b</sup> Now the Jews' feast of tabernacles was at hand.

3 <sup>c</sup> His brethren therefore said unto him, Depart hence, and go into Jū-dæ'a, that thy disciples also may see the works that thou doest.

4 For *there is* no man that doeth any thing in secret, and he himself seeketh to be known openly. If thou do these things, shew thyself to the world.

5 For <sup>a</sup> neither did his brethren believe in him.

6 Then Jē'sus said unto them, <sup>a</sup> My time is not yet come: but your time is always ready.

7 <sup>j</sup> The world cannot hate you; but me it hateth, <sup>a</sup> because I testify of it, that the works thereof are evil.

8 Go ye up unto this feast: I go not up yet unto this feast; <sup>b</sup> for my time is not yet full come.

9 When he had said these words unto them, he abode still in Gāl'i-lee.

10 ¶ But when his brethren were gone up, then went he also up unto the feast, not openly, but as it were in secret.

11 Then <sup>i</sup> the Jews sought him at the feast, and said, Where is he?

12 And <sup>k</sup> there was much murmuring among the people concerning him: for <sup>i</sup> some said, He is a good man: others said, Nay; but he deceiveth the people.

A. D. 32.

c Acts 5. 20.

d Matt. 16. 16.

Mark 8. 29.

Luke 9. 20.

ch. 1. 49; 11.

27.

e Luke 6. 13.

f ch. 13. 27.

a ch. 5. 16, 18.

b Lev. 23. 34.

c Matt. 12. 46.

Mark 3. 31.

Acts 1. 14.

d Mark 3. 21.

e ver. 8. 30.

ch. 2. 4; 8.

20.

f ch. 15. 19.

g ch. 3. 19.

h ver. 6.

ch. 8. 20.

i ch. 11. 56.

k ch. 9. 16;

10. 19.

l ver. 40.

Matt. 21. 46.

Luke 7. 16.

ch. 6. 14.

m ch. 9. 22;

12. 42; 19. 39.

n Matt. 13. 54.

Mark 6. 2.

Luke 4. 22.

Acts 2. 7.

2 Or, learn-

ing.

o ch. 3. 11;

8. 28; 12. 49;

14. 10, 24.

p ch. 8. 43.

q ch. 5. 41; 8.

50.

r Ex. 24. 3.

Deut. 33. 4.

ch. 1. 17.

Acts 1. 38.

s Matt. 12. 14.

Mark 3. 6.

ch. 5. 16, 18;

10. 31, 39; 11.

53.

t ch. 8. 48.

52; 10. 20.

u Lev. 12. 3.

z Gen. 17. 10.

3 Or, without

breaking the

law of

Moses.

y ch. 6. 8, 9,

16.

z Deut. 1. 16,

17.

Prov. 24. 23.

ch. 8. 15.

James 2. 1.

a ver. 48.

b Matt. 13. 55.

Mark 6. 3.

Luke 4. 22.

c See ch. 5. 14.

d ch. 6. 43; 8.

42.

13 Howbeit no man spake openly of him <sup>m</sup> for fear of the Jews.

14 ¶ Now about the midst of the feast Jē'sus went up into the temple, and taught.

15 <sup>n</sup> And the Jews marvelled, saying, How knoweth this man <sup>2</sup> letters, having never learned?

16 Jē'sus answered them, and said, <sup>a</sup> My doctrine is not mine, but his that sent me.

17 <sup>p</sup> If any man will do his will, he shall know of the doctrine, whether it be of God, or *whether* I speak of myself.

18 <sup>q</sup> He that speaketh of himself seeketh his own glory: but he that seeketh his glory that sent him, the same is true, and no unrighteousness is in him.

19 <sup>r</sup> Did not Mō'ges give you the law, and yet none of you keepeth the law? <sup>a</sup> Why go ye about to kill me?

20 The people answered and said, <sup>t</sup> Thou hast a devil: who goeth about to kill thee?

21 Jē'sus answered and said unto them, I have done one work, and ye all marvel.

22 <sup>u</sup> Mō'ges therefore gave unto you circumcision; (not because it is of Mō'ges, <sup>a</sup> but of the fathers;) and ye on the sabbath day circumcise a man.

23 If a man on the sabbath day receive circumcision, <sup>s</sup> that the law of Mō'ges should not be broken; are ye angry at me, because <sup>v</sup> I have made a man every whit whole on the sabbath day?

24 <sup>w</sup> Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment.

25 Then said some of them of Je-rū'sā-lēm, Is not this he, whom they seek to kill?

26 But, lo, he speaketh boldly, and they say nothing unto him. <sup>a</sup> Do the rulers know indeed that this is the very Christ?

27 <sup>b</sup> Howbeit we know this man whence he is; but when Christ cometh, no man knoweth whence he is.

28 Then cried Jē'sus in the temple as he taught, saying, <sup>a</sup> Ye both know me, and ye know whence I am: and <sup>d</sup> I am not come of myself, but he

that sent me <sup>e</sup> is true, <sup>f</sup> whom ye know not.

29 But <sup>g</sup> I know him: for I am from him, and he hath sent me.

30 Then <sup>h</sup> they sought to take him: but <sup>i</sup> no man laid hands on him, because his hour was not yet come.

31 And <sup>k</sup> many of the people believed on him, and said, When Christ cometh, will he do more miracles than these which this man hath done?

32 ¶ The Phār'ī-sees heard that the people murmured such things concerning him; and the Phār'ī-sees and the chief priests sent officers to take him.

33 Then said Jē'sus unto them, <sup>l</sup> Yet a little while am I with you, and then I go unto him that sent me.

34 Ye <sup>m</sup> shall seek me, and shall not find me: and where I am, <sup>n</sup> thither ye cannot come.

35 Then said the Jews among themselves, Whither will he go, that we shall not find him? will he go unto <sup>n</sup> the dispersed among the <sup>o</sup> Gēn'tiles, and teach the Gēn'tiles?

36 What manner of saying is this that he said, Ye shall seek me, and shall not find me: and where I am, <sup>p</sup> thither ye cannot come?

37 <sup>q</sup> In the last day, that great day of the feast, Jē'sus stood and cried, saying, <sup>r</sup> If any man thirst, let him come unto me, and drink.

38 <sup>s</sup> He that believeth on me, as the scripture hath said, <sup>t</sup> out of his belly shall flow rivers of living water.

39 (<sup>u</sup> But this spake he of the Spirit, which they that believe on him should receive: for the Hō'ly Ghōst was not yet given; because that Jē'sus was not yet <sup>v</sup> glorified.)

40 ¶ Many of the people therefore, when they heard this saying, said, Of a truth this is <sup>w</sup> the Prophet.

41 Others said, <sup>x</sup> This is the Christ. But some said, Shall Christ come <sup>y</sup> out of Gāl'ī-lee?

42 <sup>z</sup> Hath not the scripture said, That Christ cometh of the seed of Dā'vid, and out of the town of Bēth'-lē-hēm, <sup>a</sup> where Dā'vid was?

43 So <sup>b</sup> there was a division among the people because of him.

44 And <sup>c</sup> some of them would have

A. D. 32.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 5. 32; 8. 26.  
<sup>f</sup> Rom. 3. 4.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 1. 18; 8. 50.  
<sup>h</sup> Matt. 11. 27.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 10. 15.  
<sup>j</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>k</sup> Mark 11. 18.  
<sup>l</sup> Luke 19. 47;  
20. 19.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 8. 37.  
<sup>n</sup> ver. 44.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 5. 20.  
<sup>p</sup> Matt. 12. 23.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 3. 2; 8. 30.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 13. 33;  
16. 16.

<sup>m</sup> Hos. 5. 6.  
ch. 8. 21; 13. 33.

<sup>n</sup> Is. 11. 12.  
James 1. 1.  
<sup>o</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 1.  
<sup>p</sup> 2 Or. Greeks.  
<sup>q</sup> Lev. 23. 36.

<sup>r</sup> Is. 55. 1.  
ch. 6. 35.  
Rev. 22. 17.

<sup>s</sup> Deut. 18. 15.  
<sup>t</sup> Prov. 18. 4.  
Is. 12. 3; 44. 3.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 4. 14.  
<sup>v</sup> Is. 44. 3.  
Joel 2. 28.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 16. 7.  
Acts 2. 17, 33, 38.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 12. 16;  
16. 7.  
<sup>y</sup> Deut. 18. 15.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 1. 21; 6. 14.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 4. 42; 6. 69.

<sup>b</sup> ver. 52.  
ch. 1. 46.

<sup>c</sup> Ps. 132. 11.  
Jer. 23. 5.

<sup>d</sup> Mic. 5. 2.  
Matt. 2. 5.

<sup>e</sup> Luke 2. 4.  
<sup>f</sup> 1 Sam. 16. 1, 4.

<sup>g</sup> ver. 12.  
ch. 9. 16; 10. 19.

<sup>h</sup> ver. 30.  
<sup>i</sup> Matt. 7. 29.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 12. 42.  
Acts 6. 7.

<sup>k</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 20.  
26; 2. 8.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 3. 2.  
<sup>m</sup> Gr. to him.

<sup>n</sup> Deut. 1. 17;  
17. 4, &c.; 19. 15.

<sup>o</sup> ver. 41.  
Is. 9. 1, 2.  
Matt. 4. 15.  
ch. 1. 46.

<sup>p</sup> Lev. 20. 10.  
Deut. 22. 22.  
<sup>q</sup> Deut. 17. 7.

<sup>r</sup> Rom. 2. 1.

taken him; but no man laid hands on him.

45 ¶ Then came the officers to the chief priests and Phār'ī-sees; and they said unto them, Why have ye not brought him?

46 The officers answered, <sup>d</sup> Never man spake like this man.

47 Then answered them the Phār'ī-sees, Are ye also deceived?

48 <sup>e</sup> Have any of the rulers or of the Phār'ī-sees believed on him?

49 But this people who knoweth not the law are cursed.

50 Nic-q-dē'mus saith unto them, (<sup>f</sup> he that came <sup>g</sup> to Jē'sus by night, being one of them,)

51 <sup>h</sup> Doth our law judge any man, before it hear him, and know what he doeth?

52 They answered and said unto him, Art thou also of Gāl'ī-lee? Search, and look: for <sup>i</sup> out of Gāl'ī-lee ariseth no prophet.

53 And every man went unto his own house.

## CHAPTER 8.

1 Christ delivereth the woman taken in adultery. 12 He preacheth himself the light of the world, 33 and answereth the Jews.

Jē'SUS went unto the mount of Olives.

2 And early in the morning he came again into the temple, and all the people came unto him; and he sat down, and taught them.

3 And the scribes and Phār'ī-sees brought unto him a woman taken in adultery; and when they had set her in the midst,

4 They say unto him, Master, this woman was taken in adultery, in the very act.

5 <sup>a</sup> Now Mō'sēs in the law commanded us, that such should be stoned: but what sayest thou?

6 This they said, tempting him, that they might have to accuse him. But Jē'sus stooped down, and with his finger wrote on the ground, as though he heard them not.

7 So when they continued asking him, he lifted up himself, and said unto them, <sup>b</sup> He that is without sin among you, let him first cast a stone at her.

8 And again he stooped down, and wrote on the ground.



9 And they which heard <sup>it</sup>, <sup>o</sup> being convicted by *their own* conscience, went out one by one, beginning at the eldest, *even* unto the last: and Jē'sus was left alone, and the woman standing in the midst.

10 When Jē'sus had lifted up himself, and saw none but the woman, he said unto her, Woman, where are those thine accusers? hath no man condemned thee?

11 She said, No man, Lord. And Jē'sus said unto her, <sup>d</sup> Neither do I condemn thee: go, and <sup>e</sup> sin no more.

12 ¶ Then spake Jē'sus again unto them, saying, <sup>f</sup> I am the light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life.

13 The Phā'rī-sees therefore said unto him, <sup>g</sup> Thou bearest record of thyself; thy record is not true.

14 Jē'sus answered and said unto them, Though I bear record of myself, yet my record is true: for I know whence I came, and whither I go; but <sup>h</sup> ye cannot tell whence I come, and whither I go.

15 <sup>i</sup> Ye judge after the flesh; <sup>k</sup> I judge no man.

16 And yet if I judge, my judgment is true: for <sup>l</sup> I am not alone, but I and the Father that sent me.

17 <sup>m</sup> It is also written in your law, that the testimony of two men is true.

18 I am one that bear witness of myself, and <sup>n</sup> the Father that sent me beareth witness of me.

19 Then said they unto him, Where is thy Father? Jē'sus answered, <sup>o</sup> Ye neither know me, nor my Father: <sup>p</sup> if ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also.

20 These words spake Jē'sus in <sup>q</sup> the treasury, as he taught in the temple: and <sup>r</sup> no man laid hands on him; for <sup>s</sup> his hour was not yet come.

21 Then said Jē'sus again unto them, I go my way, and <sup>t</sup> ye shall seek me, and <sup>u</sup> shall die in your sins: whither I go, ye cannot come.

22 Then said the Jews, Will he kill himself? because he saith, Whither I go, ye cannot come.

23 And he said unto them, <sup>v</sup> Ye are from beneath; I am from above:

A. D. 32.

c Rom. 2. 22.

d Luke 9. 56; 12. 14. ch. 3. 17. e ch. 5. 14.

f ch. 1. 4, 5, 9; 3. 19; 9. 5; 12. 35, 36. 46.

g ch. 5. 31. h See ch. 7. 28; 9. 29.

i ch. 7. 24. k ch. 3. 17; 12. 47; 18. 36.

l ver. 23. ch. 16. 32. m Deut. 17. 6; 19. 15.

n Matt. 18. 16. 2 Cor. 13. 1. Heb. 10. 28.

o ch. 5. 37. p ver. 55. ch. 16. 3.

q Mark 12. 41. r ch. 7. 30.

s ch. 7. 8. t ch. 7. 34; 13. 35.

u ver. 24. v ch. 3. 31.

w ch. 15. 19; 17. 16.

x 1 John 4. 5. y ver. 21.

z Mark 15. 16. b ch. 7. 28.

c ch. 3. 32; 15. 15.

d ch. 3. 14; 12. 32.

e Rom. 1. 4. f ch. 5. 19, 30.

g ch. 3. 11. h ch. 14. 10, 11.

i ver. 18. k ch. 4. 34; 5. 30; 6. 38.

l ch. 7. 31; 10. 42; 11. 45.

m Rom. 5. 14. n Rom. 8. 2.

o James 1. 25; 2. 12.

p ver. 39. Lev. 25. 42.

q Matt. 3. 9. r Rom. 6. 16, 20.

s Pet. 2. 19. t Gal. 4. 30.

u Rom. 8. 2. Gal. 5. 1. v ver. 40.

w ch. 7. 19. x ch. 3. 32; 5. 19, 30; 14. 10, 24.

y ver. 33. z Matt. 3. 9.

a Rom. 2. 28; 9. 7. Gal. 3. 7. 29.

<sup>v</sup> ye are of this world; I am not of this world.

24 <sup>a</sup> I said therefore unto you, that ye shall die in your sins: <sup>a</sup> for if ye believe not that I am *he*, ye shall die in your sins.

25 Then said they unto him, Who art thou? And Jē'sus saith unto them, *Even the same* that I said unto you from the beginning.

26 I have many things to say and to judge of you: but <sup>b</sup> he that sent me is true; and <sup>c</sup> I speak to the world those things which I have heard of him.

27 They understood not that he spake to them of the Father.

28 Then said Jē'sus unto them, When ye have <sup>d</sup> lifted up the Son of man, <sup>e</sup> then shall ye know that I am *he*, and <sup>f</sup> that I do nothing of myself; but <sup>g</sup> as my Father hath taught me, I speak these things.

29 And <sup>h</sup> he that sent me is with me: <sup>i</sup> the Father hath not left me alone; <sup>k</sup> for I do always those things that please him.

30 As he spake these words, <sup>l</sup> many believed on him.

31 Then said Jē'sus to those Jews which believed on him, If ye continue in my word, *then* are ye my disciples indeed;

32 And ye shall know the truth, and <sup>m</sup> the truth shall make you free.

33 ¶ They answered him, <sup>n</sup> We be Ā'brā'hām's seed, and were never in bondage to any man: how sayest thou, Ye shall be made free?

34 Jē'sus answered them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, <sup>o</sup> Whosoever committeth sin is the servant of sin.

35 And <sup>p</sup> the servant abideth not in the house for ever: *but* the Son abideth ever.

36 <sup>q</sup> If the Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed.

37 I know that ye are Ā'brā'hām's seed; but <sup>r</sup> ye seek to kill me, because my word hath no place in you.

38 <sup>s</sup> I speak that which I have seen with my Father: and ye do that which ye have seen with your father.

39 They answered and said unto him, <sup>t</sup> Ā'brā'hām is our father. Jē'sus saith unto them, <sup>u</sup> If ye were

Ā'brā-hām's children, ye would do the works of Ā'brā-hām.

40 <sup>a</sup> But now ye seek to kill me, a man that hath told you the truth, <sup>b</sup> which I have heard of God: this did not Ā'brā-hām.

41 Ye do the deeds of your father. Then said they to him, We be not born of fornication; <sup>a</sup> we have one Father, even God.

42 Jē'sus said unto them, <sup>a</sup> If God were your Father, ye would love me: <sup>b</sup> for I proceeded forth and came from God; <sup>c</sup> neither came I of myself, but he sent me.

43 <sup>a</sup> Why do ye not understand my speech? *even* because ye cannot hear my word.

44 <sup>e</sup> Ye are of *your* father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and <sup>f</sup> abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it.

45 And because I tell *you* the truth, ye believe me not.

46 Which of you convinceth me of sin? And if I say the truth, why do ye not believe me?

47 <sup>g</sup> He that is of God heareth God's words: ye therefore hear *them* not, because ye are not of God.

48 Then answered the Jews, and said unto him, Say we not well that thou art a Sā-mār'ī-tan, and <sup>h</sup> hast a devil?

49 Jē'sus answered, I have not a devil; but I honour my Father, and ye do dishonour me.

50 And <sup>i</sup> I seek not mine own glory: there is one that seeketh and judgeth.

51 Verily, verily, I say unto you, <sup>k</sup> If a man keep my saying, he shall never see death.

52 Then said the Jews unto him, Now we know that thou hast a devil. <sup>l</sup> Ā'brā-hām is dead, and the prophets; and thou sayest, If a man keep my saying, he shall never taste of death.

53 Art thou greater than our father Ā'brā-hām, which is dead? and the prophets are dead: whom makest thou thyself?

A. D. 32.

z ver. 37.

y ver. 23.

z Is. 63. 16;

64. 8.

Mal. 1. 6.

a 1 John 5. 1.

b ch. 16. 27;

17. 8, 25.

c ch. 5. 43; 7.

23, 29.

d ch. 7. 17.

e Matt. 13. 38.

1 John 3. 8.

f Jude 6.

g ch. 10. 26, 27.

1 John 4. 6.

h ver. 52.

i ch. 7. 20; 10.

20.

j ch. 5. 41; 7.

18.

k ch. 5. 24; 11.

26.

l Zech. 1. 5.

Heb. 11. 13.

m ch. 5. 31.

n ch. 5. 41;

16. 14; 17. 1.

Acts 3. 13.

o ch. 7. 28, 29.

p Luke 10. 24.

q Heb. 11. 13.

r Ex. 3. 14.

Is. 43. 13.

ch. 17. 5, 24.

Col. 1. 17.

Rev. 1. 8.

s ch. 10. 31,

39; 11. 8.

t Luke 4. 30.

a ver. 34.

b ch. 11. 4.

c ch. 4. 34;

5. 19, 36; 11.

9; 12. 35;

17. 4.

d ch. 1. 5, 9;

3. 19; 8. 12;

12. 35, 46.

e Mark 7. 33;

8. 23.

f Or, spread

the clay

upon the

eyes of the

blind man.

g Neh. 3. 15.

h See 2 Kin.

5. 14.

54 Jē'sus answered, <sup>m</sup> If I honour myself, my honour is nothing: <sup>n</sup> it is my Father that honoureth me; of whom ye say, that he is your God:

55 Yet <sup>o</sup> ye have not known him; but I know him: and if I should say, I know him not, I shall be a liar like unto you: but I know him, and keep his saying.

56 Your father Ā'brā-hām <sup>p</sup> rejoiced to see my day: <sup>q</sup> and he saw it, and was glad.

57 Then said the Jews unto him, Thou art not yet fifty years old, and hast thou seen Ā'brā-hām?

58 Jē'sus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Ā'brā-hām was, <sup>r</sup> I am.

59 Then <sup>s</sup> took they up stones to cast at him: but Jē'sus hid himself, and went out of the temple, <sup>t</sup> going through the midst of them, and so passed by.

## CHAPTER 9.

1 The man that was born blind restored to sight. 12. The Pharisees excommunicate him: 35 but he is received of Jesus.

AND as Jē'sus passed by, he saw a man which was blind from his birth.

2 And his disciples asked him, saying, Master, <sup>a</sup> who did sin, this man, or his parents, that he was born blind?

3 Jē'sus answered, Neither hath this man sinned, nor his parents: <sup>b</sup> but that the works of God should be made manifest in him.

4 <sup>c</sup> I must work the works of him that sent me, while it is day: the night cometh, when no man can work.

5 As long as I am in the world, <sup>d</sup> I am the light of the world.

6 When he had thus spoken, <sup>e</sup> he spat on the ground, and made clay of the spittle, and he <sup>f</sup> anointed the eyes of the blind man with the clay.

7 And said unto him, Go, wash <sup>g</sup> in the pool of Si-lō'am, (which is by interpretation, Sent.) <sup>h</sup> He went his way therefore, and washed, and came seeing.

8 ¶ The neighbours therefore, and they which before had seen him that he was blind, said, Is not this he that sat and begged?

9 Some said, This is he: others

said, He is like him: but he said, I am he.

10 Therefore said they unto him, How were thine eyes opened?

11 He answered and said, <sup>h</sup> A man that is called Jē'sus made clay, and anointed mine eyes, and said unto me, Go to the pool of Si-lō'am, and wash: and I went and washed, and I received sight.

12 Then said they unto him, Where is he? He said, I know not.

13 ¶ They brought to the Phār'i-sees him that aforetime was blind.

14 And it was the sabbath day when Jē'sus made the clay, and opened his eyes.

15 Then again the Phār'i-sees also asked him how he had received his sight. He said unto them, He put clay upon mine eyes, and I washed, and do see.

16 Therefore said some of the Phār'i-sees, This man is not of God, because he keepeth not the sabbath day. Others said, <sup>i</sup> How can a man that is a sinner do such miracles? And <sup>k</sup> there was a division among them.

17 They say unto the blind man again, What sayest thou of him, that he hath opened thine eyes? He said, <sup>l</sup> He is a prophet.

18 But the Jews did not believe concerning him, that he had been blind, and received his sight, until they called the parents of him that had received his sight.

19 And they asked them, saying, Is this your son, who ye say was born blind? how then doth he now see?

20 His parents answered them and said, We know that this is our son, and that he was born blind:

21 But by what means he now seeth, we know not; or who hath opened his eyes, we know not: he is of age; ask him: he shall speak for himself.

22 These words spake his parents, because <sup>m</sup> they feared the Jews: for the Jews had agreed already, that if any man did confess that he was Christ, he <sup>n</sup> should be put out of the synagogue.

23 Therefore said his parents, He is of age; ask him.

24 Then again called they the man

A. D. 32.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 6, 7.

<sup>i</sup> ver. 33.  
ch. 3. 2.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 7. 12,  
43; 10. 19.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 4. 19; 6.  
14.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 7. 13;  
12. 42; 19.  
38.

Acts 5. 13.  
<sup>n</sup> ver. 34.

ch. 16. 2.  
<sup>o</sup> Josh. 7. 19.

1 Sam. 6. 5.  
<sup>p</sup> ver. 16.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 8. 14.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 3. 10.

<sup>s</sup> Job 27. 9;  
35. 12.

Ps. 18. 41;  
34. 15; 66. 18.

Prov. 1. 28;  
15. 29; 28. 9.

Isa. 1. 15.  
Jer. 11. 11;

14. 12.  
Ezek. 8. 18.

Mic. 3. 4.  
Zech. 7. 13.

<sup>t</sup> ver. 16.  
<sup>u</sup> ver. 2.

<sup>2</sup> Or, excom-  
municated  
him.

<sup>v</sup> ver. 22.  
<sup>x</sup> Matt. 14.

33; 16. 16.  
Mark 1. 1.

ch. 10. 36.  
1 John 5. 13.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 4. 26.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 5. 22, 27.

Seech. 3. 17;  
12. 47.  
<sup>a</sup> Matt. 13.

that was blind, and said unto him, <sup>o</sup> Give God the praise: <sup>p</sup> we know that this man is a sinner.

25 He answered and said, Whether he be a sinner or no, I know not: one thing I know, that, whereas I was blind, now I see.

26 Then said they to him again, What did he to thee? how opened he thine eyes?

27 He answered them, I have told you already, and ye did not hear: wherefore would ye hear it again? will ye also be his disciples?

28 Then they reviled him, and said, Thou art his disciple; but we are Mō'ses' disciples.

29 We know that God spake unto Mō'ses: as for this fellow, <sup>q</sup> we know not from whence he is.

30 The man answered and said unto them, <sup>r</sup> Why herein is a marvellous thing, that ye know not from whence he is, and yet he hath opened mine eyes.

31 Now we know that <sup>s</sup> God heareth not sinners: but if any man be a worshipper of God, and doeth his will, him he heareth.

32 Since the world began was it not heard that any man opened the eyes of one that was born blind.

33 <sup>t</sup> If this man were not of God, he could do nothing.

34 They answered and said unto him, <sup>u</sup> Thou wast altogether born in sins, and dost thou teach us? And they <sup>v</sup> cast him out.

35 Jē'sus heard that they had cast him out; and when he had found him, he said unto him, **Dost thou believe on <sup>x</sup> the Son of God?**

36 He answered and said, Who is he, Lord, that I might believe on him?

37 And Jē'sus said unto him, **Thou hast both seen him, and <sup>y</sup> it is he that talketh with thee.**

38 And he said, Lord, I believe. And he worshipped him.

39 ¶ And Jē'sus said, <sup>z</sup> For judgment I am come into this world, <sup>a</sup> that they which see not might see; and that they which see might be made blind.

40 And some of the Phār'i-sees which were with him heard these



words, <sup>b</sup> and said unto him, Are we blind also?

41 Jē'sus said unto them, <sup>c</sup> If ye were blind, ye should have no sin: but now ye say, We see; therefore your sin remaineth.

## CHAPTER 10.

<sup>1</sup> *Christ is the door, and the good shepherd. 24 He speaketh by his works that he is the Son of God.*

**V**ERILY, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber.

2 But he that entereth in by the door is the shepherd of the sheep.

3 To him the porter openeth; and the sheep hear his voice: and he calleth his own sheep by name, and leadeth them out.

4 And when he putteth forth his own sheep, he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him: for they know his voice.

5 And a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him: for they know not the voice of strangers.

6 This parable spake Jē'sus unto them: but they understood not what things they were which he spake unto them.

7 Then said Jē'sus unto them again, Verily, verily, I say unto you, I am the door of the sheep.

8 All that ever came before me are thieves and robbers: but the sheep did not hear them.

9 <sup>a</sup> I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture.

10 The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly.

11 <sup>b</sup> I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep.

12 But he that is an hireling, and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf coming, and <sup>c</sup> leaveth the sheep, and fleeth: and the wolf catcheth them, and scattereth the sheep.

13 The hireling fleeth, because he is an hireling, and careth not for the sheep.

A. D. 32.

<sup>b</sup> Rom. 2. 19.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 15. 22,  
24.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 14. 6.  
<sup>b</sup> Eph. 2. 18.  
<sup>c</sup> Is. 40. 11.  
Ezek. 34. 12,  
23; 37. 24.  
Heb. 13. 20.  
1 Pet. 2. 25;  
5. 4.  
[A. D. 33.]

<sup>c</sup> Zech. 11.  
16, 17.  
<sup>d</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 19.  
<sup>e</sup> Matt. 11. 27.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 15. 13.  
<sup>g</sup> Is. 56. 8.  
<sup>h</sup> Ezek. 37.  
25.  
Eph. 2. 14.  
1 Pet. 2. 25.  
<sup>i</sup> Is. 53. 7, 8,  
12.  
Heb. 2. 9.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 2. 19.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 6. 38;  
15. 10.  
Acts 2. 24, 32.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 7. 43;  
9. 16.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 7. 20;  
8. 49, 52.  
<sup>o</sup> Ex. 4. 11.  
Ps. 94. 9;  
146. 8.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 9. 6, 7,  
32, 33.  
<sup>q</sup> Acts 3. 11;  
5. 12.  
<sup>r</sup> Or, *hold us  
in suspense?*  
<sup>s</sup> ver. 38.  
ch. 3. 2; 5.  
36.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 8. 47.  
1 John 4. 6.  
<sup>u</sup> ver. 4. 14.  
<sup>v</sup> ch. 6. 37;  
17. 11, 12;  
18. 9.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 14. 28.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 17. 2, 6,  
&c.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 17. 11,  
22.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 8. 59.

14 I am the good shepherd, and <sup>d</sup> know my sheep, and am known of mine.

15 <sup>e</sup> As the Father knoweth me,, even so know I the Father: <sup>f</sup> and I lay down my life for the sheep.

16 And <sup>g</sup> other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; <sup>h</sup> and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd.

17 Therefore doth my Father love me, <sup>i</sup> because I lay down my life, that I might take it again.

18 No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have power to lay it down, and I <sup>k</sup> have power to take it again. <sup>l</sup> This commandment have I received of my Father.

19 <sup>m</sup> There was a division therefore again among the Jews for these sayings.

20 And many of them said, <sup>n</sup> He hath a devil, and is mad; why hear ye him?

21 Others said, These are not the words of him that hath a devil. <sup>o</sup> Can a devil <sup>p</sup> open the eyes of the blind?

22 <sup>q</sup> And it was at Jē-rū'sā-lēm the feast of the dedication, and it was winter.

23 And Jē'sus walked in the temple <sup>r</sup> in Sōl'o-mon's porch.

24 Then came the Jews round about him, and said unto him, How long dost thou <sup>s</sup> make us to doubt? If thou be the Christ, tell us plainly.

25 Jē'sus answered them, I told you, and ye believed not: <sup>t</sup> the works that I do in my Father's name, they bear witness of me.

26 But <sup>u</sup> ye believe not, because ye are not of my sheep, as I said unto you.

27 <sup>v</sup> My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me:

28 And I give unto them eternal life; and <sup>w</sup> they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand.

29 <sup>x</sup> My Father, <sup>y</sup> which gave them me, is greater than all; and no man is able to pluck them out of my Father's hand.

30 <sup>z</sup> I and my Father are one.

31 Then <sup>a</sup> the Jews took up stones against to stone him.



32 Jē'sus answered them, **Many good works have I shewed you from my Father; for which of those works do ye stone me?**

33 The Jew's answered him, saying, **For a good work we stone thee not; but for blasphemy; and because that thou, being a man, <sup>b</sup> makest thyself God.**

34 Jē'sus answered them, **<sup>c</sup> Is it not written in your law, I said, Ye are gods?**

35 If he called them gods, **<sup>d</sup> unto whom the word of God came, and the scripture cannot be broken;**

36 Say ye of him, **<sup>e</sup> whom the Father hath sanctified, and <sup>f</sup> sent into the world, Thou blasphemest; <sup>g</sup> because I said, I am <sup>h</sup> the Son of God?**

37 **<sup>i</sup> If I do not the works of my Father, believe me not.**

38 But if I do, though ye believe not me, **<sup>k</sup> believe the works: that ye may know, and believe, <sup>l</sup> that the Father is in me, and I in him.**

39 **<sup>m</sup> Therefore they sought again to take him: but he escaped out of their hand,**

40 And went away again beyond Jōr'dan into the place **<sup>n</sup> where Jōhn at first baptized; and there he abode.**

41 And many resorted unto him, and said, Jōhn did no miracle: **<sup>o</sup> but all things that Jōhn spake of this man were true.**

42 **<sup>p</sup> And many believed on him there.**

### CHAPTER 11.

<sup>1</sup> Christ raiseth Lazarus. <sup>45</sup> Many Jews believe. <sup>49</sup> Caiaphas prophesieth. <sup>54</sup> Jesus hid himself.

**N**OW a certain man was sick, named Lāz'ā-rus, of Bēth'ā-n'y, the town of <sup>a</sup> Mā'ry and her sister Mār'thā.

**<sup>b</sup> It was that Mā'ry which anointed the Lord with ointment, and wiped his feet with her hair, whose brother Lāz'ā-rus was sick.)**

3 Therefore his sisters sent unto him, saying, Lord, behold, he whom thou lovest is sick.

4 When Jē'sus heard that, he said, **This sickness is not unto death, <sup>c</sup> but for the glory of God, that the Son of God might be glorified thereby.**

5 Now Jē'sus loved Mār'thā, and her sister, and Lāz'ā-rus.

A. D. 33.

b ch. 5. 18.

c Ps. 82. 6.

d Rom. 13. 1.

e ch. 6. 27.

f ch. 3. 17; 5. 36, 37; 8. 42. g ver. 30. ch. 5. 17, 18. h Luke 1. 35. ch. 9. 35, 37. i ch. 15. 24.

k ch. 5. 36; 14. 10, 11. l ch. 14. 10, 11; 17. 21.

m ch. 7. 30, 44; 8. 59.

n ch. 1. 28.

o ch. 3. 30.

p ch. 8. 30; 11. 45.

a Luke 10. 38, 39.

b Matt. 26. 7. Mark 14. 3. ch. 12. 3. c ver. 40. ch. 9. 3. d ch. 10. 40. e ch. 10. 31. f ch. 9. 4. g ch. 12. 35. h So Deut. 31. 16. Dan. 12. 2. Matt. 9. 24. Acts 7. 60. i Cor. 15. 13, 51.

2 That is, about two miles.

4 ch. 9. 31. k Luke 14. 14.

ch. 5. 29.

6 When he had heard therefore that he was sick, **<sup>d</sup> he abode two days still in the same place where he was.**

7 Then after that saith he to *his* disciples, **Let us go into Jū-dā'ā again.**

8 *His* disciples say unto him, Master, **<sup>e</sup> the Jew's of late sought to stone thee; and goest thou thither again?**

9 Jē'sus answered, **Are there not twelve hours in the day? <sup>f</sup> If any man walk in the day, he stumbleth not, because he seeth the light of this world.**

10 But **<sup>g</sup> if a man walk in the night, he stumbleth, because there is no light in him.**

11 These things said he: and after that he saith unto them, **Our friend Lāz'ā-rus <sup>h</sup> sleepeth; but I go, that I may awake him out of sleep.**

12 Then said his disciples, Lord, if he sleep, he shall do well.

13 Howbeit Jē'sus spake of his death: but they thought that he had spoken of taking of rest in sleep.

14 Then said Jē'sus unto them plainly, **Lāz'ā-rus is dead.**

15 And I am glad for your sakes that I was not there, to the intent ye may believe; nevertheless let us go unto him.

16 Then said Thōm'as, which is called Did'y-mus, unto his fellow-disciples, Let us also go, that we may die with him.

17 Then when Jē'sus came, he found that he had *lain* in the grave four days already.

18 Now Bēth'ā-n'y was nigh unto Jē-rū'sā-lēm, **<sup>2</sup> about fifteen furlongs off:**

19 And many of the Jew's came to Mār'thā and Mā'ry, to comfort them concerning their brother.

20 Then Mār'thā, as soon as she heard that Jē'sus was coming, went and met him: but Mā'ry sat *still* in the house.

21 Then said Mār'thā unto Jē'sus, Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died.

22 But I know, that even now, **<sup>i</sup> whatsoever thou wilt ask of God, God will give it thee.**

23 Jē'sus saith unto her, **Thy brother shall rise again.**

24 Mār'thā saith unto him, **<sup>h</sup> I know**

that he shall rise again in the resurrection at the last day.

25 Jē'sus said unto her, **I am <sup>t</sup> the resurrection, and the <sup>m</sup> life: <sup>n</sup> he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live:**

26 And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. **Believest thou this?**

27 She saith unto him, Yea, Lord: **° I believe that thou art the Christ, the Son of God, which should come into the world.**

28 And when she had so said, she went her way, and called Mār'y her sister secretly, saying, The Master is come, and calleth for thee.

29 As soon as she heard *that*, she arose quickly, and came unto him.

30 Now Jē'sus was not yet come into the town, but was in that place where Mār'tha met him.

31 <sup>2</sup> The Jew's then which were with her in the house, and comforted her, when they saw Mār'y, that she rose up hastily and went out, followed her, saying, She goeth unto the grave to weep there.

32 Then when Mār'y was come where Jē'sus was, and saw him, she fell down at his feet, saying unto him, <sup>2</sup> Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died.

33 When Jē'sus therefore saw her weeping, and the Jew's also weeping which came with her, he groaned in the spirit, and <sup>2</sup> was troubled,

34 And said, **Where have ye laid him?** They said unto him, Lord, come and see.

35 <sup>r</sup> Jē'sus wept.

36 Then said the Jew's, Behold how he loved him!

37 And some of them said, Could not this man, <sup>s</sup> which opened the eyes of the blind, have caused that even this man should not have died?

38 Jē'sus therefore again groaning in himself cometh to the grave. It was a cave, and a stone lay upon it.

39 Jē'sus said, **Take ye away the stone.** Mār'tha, the sister of him that was dead, saith unto him, Lord, by this time he stinketh: for he hath been *dead* four days.

40 Jē'sus saith unto her, **Said I not unto thee, that, if thou wouldst be-**

A. D. 33.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 5. 21; 6. 39, 40, 44.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 1. 4; 6. 35; 14. 6.  
Col. 3. 4.  
1 John 1. 1, 2; 5. 11.  
<sup>2</sup> ch. 3. 38.  
1 John 5. 10, &c.

<sup>o</sup> Matt. 16. 16.  
ch. 4. 42; 6. 14, 68.

p ver. 13.

q ver. 21.

<sup>2</sup> Gr. *he troubled himself.*

<sup>r</sup> Luke 19. 41.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 9. 6.  
<sup>t</sup> ver. 4. 23.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 12. 30.  
<sup>v</sup> ch. 20. 7.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 2. 23;  
10. 42; 12. 11, 13.

<sup>z</sup> Ps. 2. 2.  
Matt. 26. 3.  
Mark 14. 1.  
Luke 22. 2.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 12. 19.  
Acts 4. 16.  
<sup>b</sup> Luke 3. 2.  
ch. 13. 14.  
Acts 4. 6.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 13. 14.  
<sup>d</sup> Is. 49. 6.  
1 John 2. 2.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 10. 16.  
Eph. 2. 14, 15, 16, 17.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 4. 1, 3;  
7. 1.

lieve, thou shouldst <sup>t</sup> see the glory of God?

41 Then they took away the stone from the place where the dead was laid. And Jē'sus lifted up *his* eyes, and said, Father, I thank thee that thou hast heard me.

42 And I knew that thou hearest me always: but <sup>u</sup> because of the people which stand by I said *it*, that they may believe that thou hast sent me.

43 And when he thus had spoken, he cried with a loud voice, **Lāz'a-rus, come forth.**

44 And he that was dead came forth, bound hand and foot with graveclothes: and <sup>v</sup> his face was bound about with a napkin. Jē'sus saith unto them, **Loose him, and let him go.**

45 Then many of the Jew's which came to Mār'y, <sup>y</sup> and had seen the things which Jē'sus did, believed on him.

46 But some of them went their ways to the Phār'i-sees, and told them what things Jē'sus had done.

47 ¶ <sup>z</sup> Then gathered the chief priests and the Phār'i-sees a council, and said, <sup>a</sup> What do we? for this man doeth many miracles.

48 If we let him thus alone, all men will believe on him: and the Rō'mān's shall come and take away both our place and nation.

49 And one of them, named <sup>b</sup> Cā'ja-phās, being the high priest that same year, said unto them, Ye know nothing at all,

50 <sup>c</sup> Nor consider that it is expedient for us, that one man should die for the people, and that the whole nation perish not.

51 And this spake he not of himself: but being high priest that year, he prophesied that Jē'sus should die for that nation;

52 And <sup>d</sup> not for that nation only, <sup>e</sup> but that also he should gather together in one the children of God that were scattered abroad.

53 Then from that day forth they took counsel together for to put him to death.

54 Jē'sus <sup>f</sup> therefore walked <sup>g</sup> more openly among the Jew's; but went thence unto a country near

to the wilderness, into a city called <sup>9</sup> E'phrā'im, and there continued with his disciples.

55 ¶ <sup>h</sup> And the Jews' passover was nigh at hand: and many went out of the country up to Jē-rū'sā-lēm before the passover, to purify themselves.

56 <sup>i</sup> Then sought they for Jē'sus, and spake among themselves, as they stood in the temple, What think ye, that he will not come to the feast?

57 Now both the chief priests and the Phār'i-sees had given a commandment, that, if any man knew where he were, he should shew it, that they might take him.

## CHAPTER 12.

<sup>1</sup> Jesus crucieth Mary anointing his feet. <sup>10</sup> The high priests consult to kill Lazarus. <sup>12</sup> Christ rideth into Jerusalem. <sup>37</sup> The Jews are blinded.

**T**HEN Jē'sus six days before the passover came to Bēth'ā-n'y, <sup>a</sup> where Lāz'a-rus was which had been dead, whom he raised from the dead.

2 <sup>b</sup> There they made him a supper; and Mār'tha served: but Lāz'a-rus was one of them that sat at the table with him.

3 Then took <sup>c</sup> Mā'r'y a pound of ointment of spikenard, very costly, and anointed the feet of Jē'sus, and wiped his feet with her hair: and the house was filled with the odour of the ointment.

4 Then saith one of his disciples, Jū'das Is-cār'i-ot, Si'mon's son, which should betray him,

5 Why was not this ointment sold for three hundred pence, and given to the poor?

6 This he said, not that he cared for the poor; but because he was a thief, and <sup>c</sup> had the bag, and bare what was put therein.

7 Then said Jē'sus, Let her alone: **against the day of my burying hath she kept this.**

8 For <sup>c</sup> the poor always ye have with you; but me ye have not always.

9 Much people of the Jews therefore knew that he was there: and they came not for Jē'sus' sake only, but that they might see Lāz'a-rus also, <sup>j</sup> whom he had raised from the dead.

A. D. 33.

<sup>9</sup> See 2 Chr. 13. 19.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 2. 13; 5. 1; 6. 4.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 7. 11.<sup>a</sup> ch. 11. 1, 43.

<sup>b</sup> Matt. 26. 6.  
Mark 14. 3.

<sup>c</sup> Luke 10. 38,  
39.  
ch. 11. 2.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 13. 29.  
<sup>e</sup> Matt. 26. 11.  
Mark 14. 7.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 11. 43,  
44.  
<sup>g</sup> Luke 16. 31.

<sup>h</sup> ver. 18.  
ch. 11. 45.  
<sup>i</sup> Matt. 21. 8.

Mark 11. 8.  
Luke 19. 35,  
36, &c.

<sup>k</sup> Ps. 118. 25,  
26.  
<sup>l</sup> Matt. 21. 7.

<sup>m</sup> Zech. 9. 9.  
<sup>n</sup> Luke 18. 34.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 7. 39.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 14. 26.  
<sup>q</sup> ver. 11.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 11. 47,  
48.

<sup>s</sup> Acts 17. 4.  
<sup>t</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 41,  
42.

Acts 8. 27.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 1. 44.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 13. 32;  
17. 1.

<sup>y</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 36.  
<sup>z</sup> Matt. 10.  
39; 16. 25.

Mark 8. 35.  
Luke 9. 24;  
17. 33.

10 ¶ <sup>9</sup> But the chief priests consulted that they might put Lāz'a-rus also to death;

11 <sup>h</sup> Because that by reason of him many of the Jews went away, and believed on Jē'sus.

12 ¶ <sup>i</sup> On the next day much people that were come to the feast, when they heard that Jē'sus was coming to Jē-rū'sā-lēm,

13 Took branches of palm trees, and went forth to meet him, and cried, <sup>k</sup> Hō-sān'nā: Blessed is the King of Is'rā-el that cometh in the name of the Lord.

14 <sup>l</sup> And Jē'sus, when he had found a young ass, sat thereon; as it is written,

15 <sup>m</sup> Fear not, daughter of Si'on: behold, thy King cometh, sitting on an ass's colt.

16 These things <sup>n</sup> understood not his disciples at the first: <sup>o</sup> but when Jē'sus was glorified, <sup>p</sup> then remembered they that these things were written of him, and *that* they had done these things unto him.

17 The people therefore that was with him when he called Lāz'a-rus out of his grave, and raised him from the dead, bare record.

18 <sup>q</sup> For this cause the people also met him, for that they heard that he had done this miracle.

19 The Phār'i-sees therefore said among themselves, <sup>r</sup> Perceive ye how ye prevail nothing? behold, the world is gone after him.

20 ¶ And there <sup>s</sup> were certain Greeks among them, <sup>t</sup> that came up to worship at the feast:

21 The same came therefore to Phil'ip, <sup>u</sup> which was of Bēth-sā'l-da of Ga'l'lee, and desired him, saying, Sir, we would see Jē'sus.

22 Phil'ip cometh and telleth An'drew: and again An'drew and Phil'ip tell Jē'sus.

23 ¶ And Jē'sus answered them, saying, <sup>x</sup> The hour is come, that the Son of man should be glorified.

24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, <sup>y</sup> Except a corn of wheat fall into the ground and die, it abideth alone: but if it die, it bringeth forth much fruit.

25 <sup>z</sup> He that loveth his life shall



lose it; and he that hateth his life in this world shall keep it unto life eternal.

26 If any man serve me, let him follow me; and <sup>a</sup> where I am, there shall also my servant be: if any man serve me, him will my Father honour.

27 <sup>b</sup> Now is my soul troubled; and what shall I say? Father, save me from this hour: <sup>c</sup> but for this cause came I unto this hour.

28 Father, glorify thy name. <sup>d</sup> Then came there a voice from heaven, saying, I have both glorified it, and will glorify it again.

29 The people therefore, that stood by, and heard it, said that it thundered: others said, An angel spake to him.

30 Jē'sus answered and said, <sup>e</sup> This voice came not because of me, but for your sakes.

31 Now is the judgment of this world: now shall <sup>f</sup> the prince of this world be cast out.

32 And I, <sup>g</sup> if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw <sup>h</sup> all men unto me.

33 <sup>i</sup> This he said, signifying what death he should die.

34 The people answered him, <sup>k</sup> We have heard out of the law that Christ abideth for ever: and how sayest thou, The Son of man must be lifted up? who is this Son of man?

35 Then Jē'sus said unto them, Yet a little while <sup>l</sup> is the light with you. <sup>m</sup> Walk while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you: for <sup>n</sup> he that walketh in darkness knoweth not whither he goeth.

36 While ye have light, believe in the light, that ye may be <sup>o</sup> the children of light. These things spake Jē'sus, and departed, and <sup>p</sup> did hide himself from them.

37 ¶ But though he had done so many miracles before them, yet they believed not on him:

38 That the saying of E-šā'as the prophet might be fulfilled, which he spake, <sup>q</sup> Lord, who hath believed our report? and to whom hath the arm of the Lord been revealed?

39 Therefore they could not believe, because that E-šā'as said again,

A. D. 33.

a ch. 14. 3;  
17. 24.  
1 Thess. 4.  
17.

b Matt. 26.  
38, 39.  
Luke 12. 50.  
ch. 14. 21.  
c Luke 22. 53.  
ch. 18. 37.

d Matt. 3. 17.

e ch. 11. 42.  
f Matt. 12. 29.  
Luke 10. 13.  
ch. 14. 30;  
16. 11.  
Acts 26. 18.  
2 Cor. 4. 4.  
Eph. 2. 2; 6.  
12.

g ch. 3. 14;  
9. 28.  
h Rom. 5. 18.  
Heb. 2. 9.  
i ch. 18. 32.  
k Ps. 89. 26,  
37; 110. 4.  
Is. 9. 7; 53. 8.  
Ezek. 37. 25.  
Dan. 2. 44;  
7. 14, 27.  
Mic. 4. 7.  
l ver. 46.  
ch. 1. 9; 8.  
12; 9. 5.  
m Jer. 13. 16.  
Eph. 5. 8.  
n ch. 11. 10.  
1 John 2. 11.  
o Luke 16. 8.  
Eph. 5. 8.  
1 Thess. 5. 5.  
1 John 2. 9,  
10, 11.

p ch. 8. 59;  
11. 54.  
q Is. 53. 1.  
Rom. 10. 16.  
r Is. 6. 9, 10.  
Matt. 13. 14.  
s Is. 6. 1.  
t ch. 7. 13; 9.  
22.  
u ch. 5. 44.  
x Mark 9. 37.  
1 Pet. 1. 21.  
y ch. 14. 9.  
z ver. 35, 36.  
ch. 3. 19; 8.  
12; 9. 5, 39.  
a ch. 5. 45;  
3. 15, 26.  
b ch. 9. 17.  
c Luke 10. 16.  
d Deut. 18. 19.  
Mark 16. 16.  
e ch. 8. 36;  
14. 10.  
f Deut. 18. 18.

g Matt. 26. 2.  
b ch. 12. 23;  
17. 1, 11.  
c ver. 27.  
d Luke 22. 3.  
e Matt. 11.  
27; 28. 18.  
ch. 3. 35;  
17. 2.  
Acts 2. 36.  
1 Cor. 15. 27.  
Heb. 2. 8.

40 <sup>a</sup> He hath blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart; that they should not see with <sup>b</sup> their eyes, nor understand with <sup>c</sup> their heart, and be converted, and I should heal them.  
41 <sup>d</sup> These things said E-šā'as, when he saw his glory, and spake of him.

42 ¶ Nevertheless among the chief rulers also many believed on him; but <sup>e</sup> because of the Phār'isees they did not confess him, lest they should be put out of the synagogue:

43 <sup>f</sup> For they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God.

44 ¶ Jē'sus cried and said, <sup>g</sup> He that believeth on me, believeth not on me, but on him that sent me.

45 And <sup>h</sup> he that seeth me seeth him that sent me.

46 <sup>i</sup> I am come a light into the world, that whosoever believeth on me should not abide in darkness.

47 And if any man hear my words, and believe not, <sup>j</sup> I judge him not: for <sup>k</sup> I came not to judge the world, but to save the world.

48 <sup>l</sup> He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words, hath one that judgeth him: <sup>m</sup> the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day.

49 For <sup>n</sup> I have not spoken of myself; but the Father which sent me, he gave me a commandment, <sup>o</sup> what I should say, and what I should speak.

50 And I know that his commandment is life everlasting: whatsoever I speak therefore, even as the Father said unto me, so I speak.

## CHAPTER 13.

1 Jesus washeth the disciples' feet. 18 He foretelleth that Judas should betray him: 36 and forewarneth Peter of his denial.

NOW <sup>a</sup> before the feast of the passover, when Jē'sus knew that <sup>b</sup> his hour was come that he should depart out of this world unto the Father, having loved his own which were in the world, he loved them unto the end.

2 And supper being ended, <sup>c</sup> the devil having now put into the heart of Jū'das Is-cār'iot, Sī'mon's son, to betray him;

3 Jē'sus knowing <sup>d</sup> that the Father had given all things into his hands,

and <sup>e</sup>that he was come from God, and went to God;

4 <sup>f</sup>He riseth from supper, and laid aside his garments; and took a towel, and girded himself.

5 After that he poureth water into a bason, and began to wash the disciples' feet, and to wipe *them* with the towel wherewith he was girded.

6 Then cometh he to Si'mon Pe'tér: and <sup>g</sup>Pe'tér saith unto him, Lord, <sup>g</sup>dost thou wash my feet?

7 Jé'sus answered and said unto him, What I do thou knowest not now; <sup>h</sup>but thou shalt know hereafter.

8 Pe'tér saith unto him, Thou shalt never wash my feet. Jé'sus answered him, <sup>i</sup>If I wash thee not, thou hast no part with me.

9 Si'mon Pe'tér saith unto him, Lord, not my feet only, but also my hands and my head.

10 Jé'sus saith to him, He that is washed needeth not save to wash *his* feet, but is clean every whit: and <sup>j</sup>ye are clean, but not all.

11 For <sup>k</sup>he knew who should betray him; therefore said he, Ye are not all clean.

12 So after he had washed their feet, and had taken his garments, and was set down again, he said unto them, Know ye what I have done to you?

13 <sup>m</sup>Ye call me Master and Lord: and ye say well; for so I am.

14 <sup>n</sup>If I then, your Lord and Master, have washed your feet; <sup>o</sup>ye also ought to wash one another's feet.

15 For <sup>p</sup>I have given you an example, that ye should do as I have done to you.

16 <sup>q</sup>Verily, verily, I say unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord; neither he that is sent greater than he that sent him.

17 <sup>r</sup>If ye know these things, happy are ye if ye do them.

18 <sup>s</sup>I speak not of you all: I know whom I have chosen: but that the scripture may be fulfilled, <sup>t</sup>He that eateth bread with me hath lifted up his heel against me.

19 <sup>u</sup>Now I tell you before it come, that, when it is come to pass, ye may believe that I am *he*.

A. D. 33.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 8. 42;  
16. 28.  
<sup>f</sup> Luke 22. 27.  
Phil. 2. 7, 8.

2 Gr. 4e.

<sup>g</sup> See Matt. 3. 14.

h ver. 12.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 3. 5.  
1 Cor. 6. 11.  
Eph. 5. 26.  
Titus 3. 5.  
Heb. 10. 22.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 15. 3.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 6. 64.  
<sup>m</sup> Matt. 23. 8, 10.  
Luke 6. 46.  
1 Cor. 8. 6;  
12. 3.  
Phil. 2. 11.  
<sup>n</sup> Luke 22. 27.  
<sup>o</sup> Rom. 12. 10.  
Gal. 6. 1, 2.  
1 Pet. 5. 5.  
<sup>p</sup> Matt. 11. 29.  
Phil. 2. 5.  
1 Pet. 2. 21.  
<sup>q</sup> John 2. 6.  
<sup>r</sup> Matt. 10. 24.  
Luke 6. 40.  
ch. 15. 20.  
<sup>s</sup> James 1. 25.  
<sup>t</sup> ver. 21.  
Ps. 41. 9.  
Matt. 26. 23.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 14. 29;  
16. 4.

<sup>v</sup> Or, *From henceforth*.  
<sup>w</sup> Matt. 10. 40; 23. 40.  
Luke 10. 16.  
<sup>x</sup> Matt. 26. 21.  
Mark 14. 18.  
Luke 22. 21.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 12. 27.  
<sup>z</sup> Acts 1. 17.  
1 John 2. 19.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 19. 26;  
20. 2. 21. 7,  
20. 24.  
<sup>b</sup> Or, *morsel*.  
<sup>c</sup> Luke 22. 3.  
ch. 8. 70.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 12. 6.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 12. 23.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 14. 13.  
1 Pet. 4. 11.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 17. 1, 4, 5, 6.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 12. 23.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 7. 34; 8. 21.  
<sup>j</sup> Lev. 19. 13.  
ch. 15. 12, 17.  
Eph. 5. 2.  
1 Thess. 4. 9.  
James 2. 8.  
1 Pet. 1. 22.  
1 John 2. 7,  
8; 3. 11, 23;  
4. 21.

20 <sup>a</sup>Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that receiveth whomsoever I send receiveth me; and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me.

21 <sup>b</sup>When Jé'sus had thus said, <sup>b</sup>he was troubled in spirit, and testified, and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, that <sup>c</sup>one of you shall betray me.

22 Then the disciples looked one on another, doubting of whom he spake.

23 Now <sup>d</sup>there was leaning on Jé'sus' bosom one of his disciples, whom Jé'sus loved.

24 Si'mon Pe'tér therefore beckoned to him, that he should ask who it should be of whom he spake.

25 He then lying on Jé'sus' breast saith unto him, Lord, who is it?

26 Jé'sus answered, He it is, to whom I shall give a <sup>e</sup>sop, when I have dipped *it*. And when he had dipped the sop, he gave *it* to Ji'das

Is-car'i-ot, the son of Si'mon.

27 <sup>f</sup>And after the sop Sā'tan entered into him. Then said Jé'sus unto him, That thou doest, do quickly.

28 Now no man at the table knew for what intent he spake this unto him.

29 For some of *them* thought, because <sup>g</sup>Ji'das had the bag, that Jé'sus had said unto him, Buy *those things* that we have need of against the feast; or, that he should give something to the poor.

30 He then having received the sop went immediately out: and it was night.

31 <sup>h</sup>Therefore, when he was gone out, Jé'sus said, <sup>h</sup>Now is the Son of man glorified, and <sup>i</sup>God is glorified in him.

32 <sup>i</sup>If God be glorified in him, God shall also glorify him in himself, and <sup>j</sup>shall straightway glorify him.

33 Little children, yet a little while I am with you. Ye shall seek me: <sup>k</sup>and as I said unto the Jews, Whither I go, ye cannot come; so now I say to you.

34 <sup>l</sup>A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; as I have loved you, that ye also love one another.



35 <sup>k</sup>By this shall all men know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one to another.

36 ¶ Si'mon Pē'tēr said unto him, Lord, whither goest thou? Jē'sus answered him, Whither I go, thou canst not follow me now; but 'thou shalt follow me afterwards.

37 Pē'tēr said unto him, Lord, why cannot I follow thee now? I will <sup>m</sup>lay down my life for thy sake.

38 Jē'sus answered him, Wilt thou lay down thy life for my sake? Verily, verily, I say unto thee, The cock shall not crow, till thou hast denied me thrice.

#### CHAPTER 14.

1 *Christ comforteth his disciples: 6 professeth himself the way, the truth, and the life, and one with the Father: 14 promiseth the Holy Ghost the Comforter, 21 and leaveth his peace with them.*

**L**ET <sup>a</sup>not your heart be troubled: <sup>y</sup>ye believe in God, believe also in me.

2 In my Father's house are many mansions: if it were not so, I would have told you. <sup>b</sup>I go to prepare a place for you.

3 And if I go and prepare a place for you, <sup>c</sup>I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that <sup>d</sup>where I am, there ye may be also.

4 And whither I go ye know, and the way ye know.

5 Thōm'as saith unto him, Lord, we know not whither thou goest; and how can we know the way?

6 Jē'sus saith unto him, I am <sup>e</sup>the way, <sup>f</sup>the truth, and <sup>g</sup>the life: <sup>h</sup>no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

7 <sup>i</sup>If ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also: and from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him.

8 Phil'ip saith unto him, Lord, shew us the Father, and it sufficeth us.

9 Jē'sus saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Phil'ip? <sup>k</sup>he that hath seen me hath seen the Father; and how sayest thou then, Shew us the Father?

10 Believeest thou not that <sup>l</sup>I am in the Father, and the Father in me? the words that I speak unto you <sup>m</sup>I speak not of myself: but

A. D. 33.

<sup>k</sup> 1 John 2. 5; 4. 20.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 21. 18. 2 Pet. 1. 14.

<sup>m</sup> Matt. 26. 33, 34, 35. Mark 14. 29, 30, 31. Luke 22. 33, 34.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 27. ch. 16. 22, 23. <sup>b</sup> ch. 13. 33, 36.

<sup>c</sup> ver. 18, 28. Acts 1. 11.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 12. 26; 17. 24.

<sup>e</sup> 1 Thess. 4. 17. <sup>f</sup> Heb. 9. 8.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 1. 17; 8. 32.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 1. 4; 11. 25.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 10. 9. <sup>j</sup> ch. 8. 19.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 12. 45. Col. 1. 15.

<sup>l</sup> Heb. 1. 3. <sup>m</sup> ver. 20.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 10. 38; 17. 21, 23.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 5. 19; 7. 16; 8. 28; 12. 49.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 5. 36; 10. 38.

<sup>q</sup> Matt. 21. 21. Mark 16. 17.

<sup>r</sup> Luke 10. 17. <sup>s</sup> Matt. 7. 7;

<sup>t</sup> 22. Mark 11. 24.

<sup>u</sup> Luke 11. 9. ch. 15. 7, 16;

<sup>v</sup> 16. 23, 24. James 1. 5.

<sup>w</sup> 1 John 3. 22; 5. 14.

<sup>x</sup> ver. 21, 23. ch. 15. 10, 14.

<sup>y</sup> 1 John 5. 3. <sup>z</sup> ch. 15. 26;

<sup>aa</sup> 16. 7. Rom. 8. 15, 26.

<sup>ab</sup> s. ch. 15. 26; 16. 13.

<sup>ac</sup> 1 John 4. 6. <sup>ad</sup> 1 Cor. 2. 14.

<sup>ae</sup> u. 1 John 2. 27. <sup>af</sup> z. Matt. 28. 20.

<sup>ag</sup> 2 Cor. 13. 28. <sup>ah</sup> z. ch. 16. 16.

<sup>ai</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 20. <sup>aj</sup> b. ver. 10.

<sup>ak</sup> ch. 10. 38; 17. 21, 23, 26.

<sup>al</sup> c. ver. 15, 23. <sup>am</sup> 1 John 2. 5;

<sup>an</sup> 5. 3. <sup>ao</sup> d. Luke 6. 16.

<sup>ap</sup> e. ver. 15. <sup>aq</sup> f. 1 John 2. 24.

<sup>ar</sup> Rev. 3. 20. <sup>as</sup> g. ver. 10.

<sup>at</sup> ch. 5. 19, 38; 7. 16; 8. 28; 12. 43.

the Father that dwelleth in me, he doeth the works.

11 Believe me that I am in the Father, and the Father in me: <sup>a</sup>or else believe me for the very works' sake.

12 <sup>b</sup>Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father.

13 <sup>c</sup>And whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son.

14 If ye shall ask any thing in my name, I will do it.

15 ¶ <sup>d</sup>If ye love me, keep my commandments.

16 And I will pray the Father, and <sup>e</sup>he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever;

17 <sup>f</sup>Even <sup>g</sup>the Spirit of truth; <sup>h</sup>whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, <sup>i</sup>and shall be in you.

18 <sup>j</sup>I will not leave you <sup>k</sup>comfortless: <sup>l</sup>I will come to you.

19 Yet a little while, and the world seeth me no more; but <sup>m</sup>ye see me: <sup>n</sup>because I live, ye shall live also.

20 At that day ye shall know that <sup>o</sup>I am in my Father, and ye in me, and I in you.

21 <sup>p</sup>He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him.

22 <sup>q</sup>Jā'das saith unto him, not Iscār'iot, Lord, how is it that thou wilt manifest thyself unto us, and not unto the world?

23 Jē'sus answered and said unto him, <sup>r</sup>If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, <sup>s</sup>and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him.

24 He that loveth me not keepeth not my sayings: and <sup>t</sup>the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's which sent me.

25 These things have I spoken unto you, being yet present with you.

26 But <sup>h</sup> the Comforter, *which is the H<sup>o</sup>ly Gh<sup>o</sup>st, whom the Father will send in my name, <sup>i</sup> he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you.*

27 <sup>k</sup> Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. <sup>l</sup> Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid.

28 Ye have heard how <sup>m</sup> I said unto you, I go away, and come *again* unto you. If ye loved me, ye would re-joice, because I said, <sup>n</sup> I go unto the Father: for <sup>o</sup> my Father is greater than I.

29 And <sup>p</sup> now I have told you before it come to pass, that, when it is come to pass, ye might believe.

30 Hereafter I will not talk much with you: <sup>q</sup> for the prince of this world cometh, and hath nothing in me.

31 But that the world may know that I love the Father; and <sup>r</sup> as the Father gave me commandment, even so I do. Arise, let us go hence.

#### CHAPTER 15.

1 *The mutual love between Christ and his members, under the parable of the vine, 26 The office of the Holy Gh<sup>o</sup>st, and of the apostles.*

**I** AM the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman.

2 <sup>a</sup> Every branch in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away: and every branch that beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit.

3 <sup>b</sup> Now ye are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you.

4 <sup>c</sup> Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me.

5 I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much <sup>d</sup> fruit: for <sup>e</sup> without me ye can do nothing.

6 If a man abide not in me, <sup>f</sup> he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are burned.

7 If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, <sup>g</sup> ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you.

A. D. 33.

<sup>h</sup> ver. 16.  
Luke 24. 49.  
ch. 15. 26;  
16. 7.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 22; 12. 16; 16. 13.  
1 John 2. 20, 21.

<sup>k</sup> Phil. 4. 7.  
Col. 3. 15.

<sup>l</sup> ver. 1.

<sup>m</sup> ver. 3, 13.  
<sup>n</sup> ver. 12.  
ch. 15. 16;  
20. 17.

<sup>o</sup> See ch. 5. 18; 10. 30.  
Phil. 2. 6.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 13. 19;  
16. 4.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 12. 31;  
16. 11.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 10. 18.  
Phil. 2. 3.  
Heb. 5. 8.

<sup>s</sup> Matt. 15. 13.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 13. 10;  
17. 17.

Eph. 5. 26.  
1 Pet. 1. 22.

<sup>u</sup> Col. 1. 23.  
1 John 2. 6.

<sup>v</sup> Hos. 14. 8.  
Phil. 1. 11;  
4. 13.

<sup>w</sup> Or, severed from me.  
Acts 4. 12.

<sup>x</sup> Matt. 3. 10;  
7. 19.

<sup>y</sup> ver. 16.  
ch. 14. 13, 14;  
16. 23.

<sup>z</sup> Matt. 5. 16.  
Phil. 1. 11.  
<sup>aa</sup> ch. 8. 31;  
13. 35.

<sup>ab</sup> ch. 14. 15, 21, 23.

<sup>ac</sup> ch. 16. 24;  
17. 13.

<sup>ad</sup> 1 John 1. 4.  
<sup>ae</sup> ch. 13. 34.

<sup>af</sup> 1 Thess. 4. 9.  
1 Pet. 4. 8.

<sup>ag</sup> 1 John 3. 11;  
4. 21.

<sup>ah</sup> ch. 10. 11, 15.

<sup>ai</sup> Rom. 5. 7, 8.  
Eph. 5. 2.

<sup>aj</sup> 1 John 3. 16.  
<sup>ak</sup> See Matt. 12. 60.

<sup>al</sup> ch. 14. 15, 23.  
<sup>am</sup> See Gen. 18. 17.

<sup>an</sup> ch. 17. 28.  
<sup>ao</sup> Acts 20. 27.

<sup>ap</sup> ch. 6. 70;  
13. 18.

<sup>aq</sup> 1 John 4. 10, 19.

<sup>ar</sup> Matt. 23. 19.  
Mark 16. 15.

<sup>as</sup> Col. 1. 6.  
<sup>at</sup> ver. 7.  
ch. 14. 13.

<sup>au</sup> ver. 12.  
<sup>av</sup> 1 John 3. 1, 13.

<sup>aw</sup> 1 John 4. 5.  
<sup>ax</sup> ch. 17. 14.

<sup>ay</sup> Matt. 10. 24.  
Luke 6. 40.  
ch. 13. 18.

<sup>az</sup> Ezek. 3. 7.  
<sup>ba</sup> Matt. 10. 22; 24. 9.  
ch. 16. 3.  
<sup>bb</sup> ch. 3. 41.

8 <sup>a</sup> Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; <sup>b</sup> so shall ye be my disciples.

9 As the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you: continue ye in my love.

10 <sup>c</sup> If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love.

11 These things have I spoken unto you, that my joy might remain in you, and <sup>d</sup> that your joy might be full.

12 <sup>e</sup> This is my commandment, That ye love one another, as I have loved you.

13 <sup>f</sup> Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends.

14 <sup>g</sup> Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command you.

15 Henceforth I call you not servants; for the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth: but I have called you friends; <sup>h</sup> for all things that I have heard of my Father I have made known unto you.

16 <sup>i</sup> Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and <sup>j</sup> ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and *that* your fruit should remain: that <sup>k</sup> whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it unto you.

17 <sup>l</sup> These things I command you, that ye love one another.

18 <sup>m</sup> If the world hate you, ye know that it hated me before *it* hated you.

19 <sup>n</sup> If ye were of the world, the world would love his own; but <sup>o</sup> because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you.

20 Remember the word that I said unto you, <sup>p</sup> The servant is not greater than his lord. If they have persecuted me, they will also persecute you; <sup>q</sup> if they have kept my saying, they will keep yours also.

21 But <sup>r</sup> all these things will they do unto you for my name's sake, because they know not him that sent me.

22 <sup>s</sup> If I had not come and spoken unto them, they had not had sin:



**°**but now they have no **²**cloke for their sin.

**23** **⁴**He that hateth me hateth my Father also.

**24** If I had not done among them **°**the works which none other man did, they had not had sin: but now have they both seen and hated both me and my Father.

**25** But *this cometh to pass*, that the word might be fulfilled that is written in their law, **⁴**They hated me without a cause.

**26** **⁹**But when the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, *even* the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, **⁵**he shall testify of me:

**27** And **ⁱ**ye also shall bear witness, because **⁵**ye have been with me from the beginning.

#### CHAPTER 16.

**1** *Christ comforteth his disciples against tribulation by the promise of the Holy Ghost: 23 assureth prayers made in his name to be acceptable to his Father.*

**T**HESE things have I spoken unto you, that ye **⁵**should not be offended.

**2** **⁵**They shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, the time cometh, **°**that whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God service.

**3** And **⁴**these things will they do unto you, because they have not known the Father, nor me.

**4** But **°**these things have I told you, that when the time shall come, ye may remember that I told you of them. And **⁴**these things I said not unto you at the beginning, because I was with you.

**5** But now **⁹**I go my way to him that sent me; and none of you asketh me, Whither goest thou?

**6** But because I have said these things unto you, **⁵**sorrow hath filled your heart.

**7** Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, **⁴**the Comforter will not come unto you; but **⁵**if I depart, I will send him unto you.

**8** And when he is come, he will **³**reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment:

**9** **⁴**Of sin, because they believe not on me;

A. D. 33.

*c* Rom. 1. 20.  
*j* James 4. 17.  
*2* Or, *excuse*.  
*d* 1 John 2. 23.

*e* ch. 3. 2; 7.  
31; 9. 32.

*f* Ps. 35. 19;  
69. 4.

*g* Luke 24. 49.  
ch. 14. 17, 26;  
15. 1, 13.

*h* 1 John 5. 6.  
*i* Luke 24. 48.

*k* Acts 1. 8, 21,  
22; 2. 32; 3.

15; 4. 20, 33;  
5. 32; 10. 39;  
13. 31.

1 Pet. 5. 1.  
2 Pet. 16.

*k* Luke 1. 2.  
1 John 1. 1, 2.

*a* Matt. 11. 6;  
24. 10; 26. 31.

*b* ch. 9. 22,  
34; 12. 42.

*c* Acts 8. 1;  
9. 1; 26. 9, 10,  
11.

*d* ch. 15. 21.  
Rom. 10. 2.

1 Cor. 2. 8.  
1 Tim. 1. 13.

*e* ch. 13. 19;  
14. 29.

*f* See Matt. 9.  
15.

*g* ver. 10, 16.  
ch. 7. 33; 13.

3; 14. 23.  
*h* ver. 22.

*i* ch. 14. 1.  
*j* ch. 7. 39;  
14. 16, 26;

15. 26.  
*k* Acts 2. 33.

*l* Eph. 4. 8.  
*3* Or, *con-*  
*vince*.

*i* Acts 2. 22-  
37.

*m* Acts 2. 32.  
*n* ch. 3. 14;

5. 32.  
*o* Acts 26. 18.

*p* Luke 10. 18.  
ch. 12. 31.

Eph. 2. 2.  
Col. 2. 15.

Heb. 2. 14.  
*q* Mark 4. 33.

1 Cor. 3. 2.  
Heb. 5. 12.

*r* ch. 14. 17;  
15. 26.

*s* ch. 14. 26.  
1 John 2. 20,  
27.

*t* Matt. 11. 27.  
ch. 3. 35; 13.

3; 17. 10.  
*u* ver. 10.

*v* ch. 7. 33; 13.  
33; 14. 19.

*x* ver. 28.  
ch. 13. 3.

*y* Is. 26. 17.  
*z* ver. 8.  
*a* Luke 24. 41,  
52.

ch. 14. 1, 27;  
20. 20.

Acts 2. 46;  
13. 52.

1 Pet. 1. 8.  
*b* Matt. 7. 7.  
ch. 14. 13;  
15. 18.

**10** **⁴**Of righteousness, **⁵**because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more;

**11** **°**Of judgment, because **⁴**the prince of this world is judged.

**12** I have yet many things to say unto you, **⁵**but ye cannot bear them now.

**13** Howbeit when he, **⁴**the Spirit of truth, is come, **⁵**he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, *that* shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come.

**14** He shall glorify me: for he shall receive of mine, and shall shew *it* unto you.

**15** **⁴**All things that the Father hath are mine: therefore said I, that he shall take of mine, and shall shew *it* unto you.

**16** **⁴**A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me, **⁵**because I go to the Father.

**17** Then said *some* of his disciples among themselves, What is this that he saith unto us, A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me: and, Because I go to the Father?

**18** They said therefore, What is this that he saith, A little while? we cannot tell what he saith.

**19** Now Jē'sus knew that they were desirous to ask him, and said unto them, Do ye enquire among yourselves of that I said, A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me?

**20** Verily, verily, I say unto you, That ye shall weep and lament, but the world shall rejoice: and ye shall be sorrowful, but your sorrow shall be turned into joy.

**21** **⁴**A woman when she is in travail hath sorrow, because her hour is come: but as soon as she is delivered of the child, she remembereth no more the anguish, for joy that a man is born into the world.

**22** **⁴**And ye now therefore have sorrow: but I will see you again, and **⁴**your heart shall rejoice, and your joy no man taketh from you.

**23** And in that day ye shall ask me: nothing. **⁵**Verily, verily, I say unto



you, Whatsoever ye shall ask the Father in my name, he will give it you.

24 Hitherto have ye asked nothing in my name: ask, and ye shall receive, <sup>o</sup> that your joy may be full.

25 These things have I spoken unto you in <sup>2</sup>proverbs: but the time cometh, when I shall no more speak unto you in <sup>2</sup>proverbs, but I shall shew you plainly of the Father.

26 <sup>a</sup>At that day yeshall ask in my name: and I say not unto you, that I will pray the Father for you:

27 <sup>a</sup>For the Father himself loveth you, because ye have loved me, and <sup>j</sup>have believed that I came out from God.

28 <sup>a</sup>I came forth from the Father, and am come into the world: again, I leave the world, and go to the Father.

29 His disciples said unto him, Lo, now speakest thou plainly, and speakest no <sup>4</sup>proverb.

30 Now are we sure that <sup>h</sup>thou knowest all things, and needest not that any man should ask thee: by this <sup>t</sup>we believe that thou camest forth from God.

31 Jē'sus answered them, Do ye now believe?

32 <sup>h</sup>Behold, the hour cometh, yea, is now come, that ye shall be scattered, <sup>t</sup>every man to <sup>h</sup>his own, and shall leave me alone: and <sup>m</sup>yet I am not alone, because the Father is with me.

33 These things I have spoken unto you, that <sup>n</sup>in me ye might have peace. <sup>o</sup>In the world ye shall have tribulation: <sup>p</sup>but be of good cheer; <sup>i</sup>I have overcome the world.

#### CHAPTER 17.

<sup>1</sup> Christ prayeth to his Father to glorify him, <sup>6</sup> to preserve his apostles, <sup>20</sup> to glorify them, and all other believers with him in heaven.

**T**HESE words spake Jē'sus, and <sup>l</sup>lifted up his eyes to heaven, and said, Father, <sup>a</sup>the hour is come; glorify thy Son, that thy Son also may glorify thee:

2 <sup>a</sup>As thou hast given him power over all flesh, that he should give eternal life to as many <sup>c</sup>as thou hast given him.

3 And <sup>d</sup>this is life eternal, that they might know thee <sup>e</sup>the only true

A. D. 83.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 15. 11.  
<sup>2</sup> Or, parab-  
bles.  
<sup>3</sup> Or, parab-  
les.  
<sup>d</sup> ver. 23.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 14. 21.  
23.  
<sup>f</sup> ver. 30.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 3. 13;  
17. 6.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 12. 3.  
<sup>i</sup> Or, parable.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 21. 17.  
<sup>k</sup> ver. 27.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 17. 8.  
<sup>m</sup> Matt. 25. 31.  
<sup>n</sup> Mark 14. 27.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 20. 10.  
<sup>p</sup> Or, his own  
home.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 8. 29;  
14. 10, 11.  
<sup>r</sup> Is. 9. 6.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 14. 27.  
<sup>t</sup> Rom. 5. 1.  
<sup>u</sup> Eph. 2. 14.  
<sup>v</sup> Col. 1. 20.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 15. 19,  
20, 21.  
<sup>x</sup> 2 Tim. 3. 12.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 14. 1.  
<sup>z</sup> Rom. 8. 37.  
<sup>1</sup> John 4. 4;  
5. 4.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 12. 23;  
13. 32.  
<sup>b</sup> Dan. 7. 14.  
<sup>c</sup> Matt. 11. 27;  
23. 18.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 3. 35; 5.  
27.  
<sup>e</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 25,  
27.  
<sup>f</sup> Phil. 2. 10.  
<sup>g</sup> Heb. 2. 8.  
<sup>h</sup> c ver. 6, 9, 24.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 6. 37.  
<sup>j</sup> d Is. 53. 11.  
<sup>k</sup> Jer. 9. 24.  
<sup>l</sup> 1 Cor. 8. 4.  
<sup>m</sup> 1 Thess. 1. 9.  
<sup>n</sup> 1 ch. 3. 34; 5.  
36, 37; 6. 29,  
57; 7. 29; 10.  
36; 11. 42.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 13. 31;  
14. 13.  
<sup>p</sup> h ch. 4. 34;  
5. 36; 9. 3;  
19. 30.  
<sup>q</sup> i ch. 14. 31;  
15. 10.  
<sup>r</sup> k ch. 1. 1, 2;  
10. 30; 14. 8.  
<sup>s</sup> Phil. 2. 6.  
<sup>t</sup> Col. 1. 15, 17.  
<sup>u</sup> Heb. 1. 3, 10.  
<sup>v</sup> i ver. 26.  
<sup>w</sup> Ps. 22. 22.  
<sup>x</sup> m ver. 2, 9, 11.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 6. 27, 39;  
10. 29; 15. 19.  
<sup>z</sup> n ch. 8. 28;  
12. 49; 14. 10.  
<sup>1</sup> o ver. 25.  
<sup>2</sup> ch. 16. 27, 30.  
<sup>3</sup> p 1 John 5. 19.  
<sup>4</sup> q ch. 16. 15.  
<sup>5</sup> r ch. 13. 1;  
16. 28.  
<sup>6</sup> s 1 Pet. 1. 5.  
<sup>7</sup> Jude 1.  
<sup>8</sup> i ver. 21, &c.  
<sup>9</sup> u ch. 10. 30.  
<sup>10</sup> z ch. 6. 39;  
10. 25.  
<sup>11</sup> Heb. 2. 13.  
<sup>12</sup> y ch. 18. 9.  
<sup>13</sup> 1 John 2. 19.

<sup>14</sup> e ch. 6. 70; 13. 18.  
<sup>15</sup> 1 John 3. 13.  
<sup>16</sup> 1 John 5. 18.

God, and Jē'sus Christ <sup>j</sup>whom thou hast sent.

4 <sup>i</sup>I have glorified thee on the earth: <sup>h</sup>I have finished the work <sup>t</sup>which thou gavest me to do.

5 And now, O Father, glorify thou me with thine own self with the glory <sup>h</sup>which I had with thee before the world was.

6 <sup>i</sup>I have manifested thy name unto the men <sup>m</sup>which thou gavest me out of the world: thine they were, and thou gavest them me; and they have kept thy word.

7 Now they have known that all things whatsoever thou hast given me are of thee.

8 For I have given unto them the words <sup>n</sup>which thou gavest me; and they have received them, <sup>o</sup>and have known surely that I came out from thee, and they have believed that thou didst send me.

9 I pray for them: <sup>p</sup>I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me; for they are thine.

10 And all mine are thine, and <sup>t</sup>thine are mine; and I am glorified in them.

11 <sup>a</sup>And now I am no more in the world, but these are in the world, and I come to thee. Holy Father, <sup>a</sup>keep through thine own name those whom thou hast given me, <sup>t</sup>that they may be one, <sup>u</sup>as we are.

12 While I was with them in the world, <sup>a</sup>I kept them in thy name: those that thou gavest me I have kept, and <sup>v</sup>none of them is lost, <sup>z</sup>but the son of perdition; <sup>a</sup>that the scripture might be fulfilled.

13 And now come I to thee; and these things I speak in the world, that they might have my joy fulfilled in themselves.

14 <sup>b</sup>I have given them thy word; <sup>o</sup>and the world hath hated them, because they are not of the world, <sup>d</sup>even as I am not of the world.

15 I pray not that thou shouldest take them out of the world, but <sup>a</sup>that thou shouldest keep them from the evil.

16 <sup>j</sup>They are not of the world, even as I am not of the world.

<sup>17</sup> e ch. 6. 70; 13. 18. <sup>a</sup> Ps. 100. 8. <sup>b</sup> Acts 1. 20. <sup>c</sup> ver. 8. <sup>d</sup> ch. 15. 18, 19. <sup>e</sup> ver. 16. <sup>f</sup> ch. 8. 23. <sup>g</sup> Matt. 6. 13. <sup>h</sup> Gal. 1. 4. <sup>i</sup> 2 Thess. 3. 3. <sup>j</sup> ver. 14.

17 <sup>g</sup>Sanctify them through thy truth: <sup>h</sup>thy word is truth.

18 <sup>i</sup>As thou hast sent me into the world, even so have I also sent them into the world.

19 And <sup>k</sup>for their sakes I sanctify myself, that they also might be <sup>2</sup>sanctified through the truth.

20 Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which shall believe on me through their word;

21 <sup>l</sup>That they all may be one; as <sup>m</sup>thou, Father, art in me, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us: that the world may believe that thou hast sent me.

22 And the glory which thou gavest me I have given them; <sup>n</sup>that they may be one, even as we are one:

23 I in them, and thou in me, <sup>o</sup>that they may be made perfect in one; and that the world may know that thou hast sent me, and hast loved them, as thou hast loved me.

24 <sup>p</sup>Father, I will that they also, whom thou hast given me, be with me where I am; that they may behold my glory, which thou hast given me: <sup>q</sup>for thou lovedst me before the foundation of the world.

25 O righteous Father, <sup>r</sup>the world hath not known thee: but <sup>s</sup>I have known thee, and <sup>t</sup>these have known that thou hast sent me.

26 <sup>u</sup>And I have declared unto them thy name, and will declare it: that the love <sup>v</sup>wherewith thou hast loved me may be in them, and I in them.

#### CHAPTER 18.

1 *Judas betrayeth Jesus.* 10 *Peter smiteth off Malchus' ear.* 15 *Peter's denial.* 28 *Jesus' arraignment before Pilate.*

**W**HEN Jēsus had spoken these words, <sup>a</sup>he went forth with his disciples over <sup>b</sup>the brook Cēdrōn, where was a garden, into the which he entered, and his disciples.

2 And Jūdās also, which betrayed him, knew the place: <sup>c</sup>for Jēsus ofttimes resorted thither with his disciples.

3 <sup>d</sup>Jūdās then, having received a band of men and officers from the chief priests and Phār'ī-sees, cometh thither with lanterns and torches and weapons.

4 Jēsus therefore, knowing all things that should come upon him,

A. D. 33.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 15. 2.  
Acts 15. 9.  
Eph. 5. 26.  
1 Pet. 1. 22.  
1 Sam. 7. 28.

Ps. 119. 142.  
151.  
ch. 8. 40.  
1 ch. 20. 21.  
1 Cor. 1. 2, 30.

1 Thess. 4. 7.  
Heb. 10. 10.  
2 Or, truly sanctified.  
1 ver. 11, 22.

23.  
ch. 10. 16.  
Rom. 12. 5.  
Gal. 3. 28.  
m ch. 10. 38;  
14. 11.

n ch. 14. 20.  
1 John 1. 3;  
3. 24.  
o Col. 3. 14.

p ch. 12. 26;  
14. 3.  
1 Thess. 4. 17.

q ver. 5.  
r ch. 15. 21;  
16. 3.  
s ch. 7. 29; 8. 55; 10. 15.  
t ver. 8.  
ch. 16. 27.  
u ver. 6.  
ch. 15. 15.  
x ch. 15. 9.

a Matt. 26. 36.  
Mark 14. 32.  
Luke 22. 39.  
b 2 Sam. 15. 23.

c Luke 21. 37;  
22. 39.  
d Matt. 26. 47.  
Mark 14. 43.  
Luke 22. 47.  
Acts 1. 16.  
e ch. 17. 12.  
f Matt. 26. 51.  
Mark 14. 47.  
Luke 22. 49, 50.

g Matt. 20. 22; 26. 39, 42.  
h See Matt. 26. 57.  
i Luke 3. 2.

3 And Annas sent Christ bound unto Caiaphas the high priest, ver. 24.  
k ch. 11. 50.  
l Matt. 26. 58.  
Mark 14. 54.  
Luke 22. 54.  
m Matt. 26. 69.

Mark 14. 68.  
Luke 22. 54.

went forth, and said unto them, **Whom seek ye?**

5 They answered him, Jēsus of Nāz'ā-rēth. Jēsus saith unto them, **I am he.** And Jūdās also, which betrayed him, stood with them.

6 As soon then as he had said unto them, I am he, they went backward, and fell to the ground.

7 Then asked he them again, **Whom seek ye?** And they said, Jēsus of Nāz'ā-rēth.

8 Jēsus answered, **I have told you that I am he: if therefore ye seek me, let these go their way:**

9 That the saying might be fulfilled, which he spake, <sup>e</sup>Of them which thou gavest me have I lost none.

10 <sup>f</sup>Then Sīmon Pē'tēr having a sword drew it, and smote the high priest's servant, and cut off his right ear. The servant's name was Mālchus.

11 Then said Jēsus unto Pē'tēr, **Put up thy sword into the sheath:** <sup>g</sup>the cup which my Father hath given me, shall I not drink it?

12 Then the band and the captain and officers of the Jews took Jēsus, and bound him,

13 And <sup>h</sup>led him away to 'Ān-nas first; for he was father in law to Cā'ja-phās, which was the high priest that same year.<sup>3</sup>

14 <sup>k</sup>Now Cā'ja-phās was he, which gave counsel to the Jews, that it was expedient that one man should die for the people.

15 <sup>l</sup>And Sīmon Pē'tēr followed Jēsus, and so *did* another disciple: that disciple was known unto the high priest, and went in with Jēsus into the palace of the high priest.

16 <sup>m</sup>But Pē'tēr stood at the door without. Then went out that other disciple, which was known unto the high priest, and spake unto her that kept the door, and brought in Pē'tēr.

17 Then saith the damsel that kept the door unto Pē'tēr, Art not thou also *one* of this man's disciples? He saith, I am not.

18 And the servants and officers stood there, who had made a fire of coals; for it was cold: and they warmed themselves: and Pē'tēr



stood with them, and warmed himself.

19 ¶ The high priest then asked Jē'sus of his disciples, and of his doctrine.

20 Jē'sus answered him, **\*I spake openly to the world; I ever taught in the synagogue, and in the temple, whither the Jews always resort; and in secret have I said nothing.**

21 Why askest thou me? ask them which heard me, what I have said unto them: behold, they know what I said.

22 And when he had thus spoken, one of the officers which stood by <sup>o</sup>struck Jē'sus <sup>2</sup>with the palm of his hand, saying, Answerest thou the high priest so?

23 Jē'sus answered him, **If I have spoken evil, bear witness of the evil: but if well, why smitest thou me?**

24 <sup>p</sup>Now <sup>o</sup>Annas had sent him bound unto Cā'ja-phās the high priest.

25 And Sī'mon Pē'tēr stood and warmed himself. <sup>2</sup>They said therefore unto him, Art not thou also one of his disciples? He denied it, and said, I am not.

26 One of the servants of the high priest, being *his* kinsman whose ear Pē'tēr cut off, saith, Did not I see thee in the garden with him?

27 Pē'tēr then denied again: and **\*immediately the cock crew.**

28 ¶ Then led they Jē'sus from Cā'ja-phās unto <sup>3</sup>the hall of judgment: and it was early; <sup>4</sup>and they themselves went not into the judgment hall, lest they should be defiled; but that they might eat the passover.

29 Pil'ate then went out unto them, and said, What accusation bring ye against this man?

30 They answered and said unto him, If he were not a malefactor, we would not have delivered him up unto thee.

31 Then said Pil'ate unto them, Take ye him, and judge him according to your law. The Jews therefore said unto him, It is not lawful for us to put any man to death:

32 **\*That the saying of Jē'sus might be fulfilled, which he spake, signifying what death he should die.**

33 <sup>a</sup>Then Pil'ate entered into the judgment hall again, and called Jē-

A. D. 33.

<sup>n</sup>Matt. 26. 55.  
Luke 4. 15.  
ch. 7. 14, 26,  
28; 8. 2.

<sup>o</sup>Jer. 20. 2.  
Acts 25. 2.  
<sup>2</sup>Or, with a  
rod.

<sup>p</sup>Matt. 26. 57.

<sup>q</sup>Matt. 26.  
69, 71.  
Mark 14. 69.  
Luke 22. 58.

<sup>r</sup>Matt. 26. 74.  
Mark 14. 72.  
Luke 22. 60.  
ch. 13. 38.

<sup>s</sup>Matt. 27. 2.  
Mark 15. 1.  
Luke 23. 1.  
Acts 3. 13.

<sup>3</sup>Or, Pilate's  
house.  
Matt. 27. 27.  
Acts 10. 28;  
11. 3.

<sup>u</sup>Matt. 20. 19.  
ch. 12. 32, 33.  
<sup>v</sup>Matt. 27. 11.  
<sup>y</sup>1 Tim. 6. 13.

<sup>z</sup>Dan. 2. 44;  
7. 14.  
Luke 12. 14.  
ch. 6. 15; 8.  
15.

<sup>a</sup>ch. 8. 47.  
1 John 3. 19;  
4. 6.

<sup>b</sup>Matt. 27. 24.  
Luke 23. 4.  
ch. 19. 4, 6.

<sup>c</sup>Matt. 27. 15.  
Mark 15. 6.  
Luke 23. 17.  
<sup>d</sup>Acts 3. 14.

<sup>e</sup>Luke 23. 19.  
<sup>a</sup>Matt. 20. 19;  
27. 26.

Mark 15. 15.  
Luke 18. 33.  
<sup>b</sup>Ver. 6.  
ch. 18. 38.

<sup>c</sup>Acts 3. 13.

sus, and said unto him, Art thou the King of the Jews?

34 Jē'sus answered him. **Sayest thou this thing of thyself, or did others tell it thee of me?**

35 Pil'ate answered, Am I a Jew? Thine own nation and the chief priests have delivered thee unto me: what hast thou done?

36 <sup>u</sup>Jē'sus answered, **\*My kingdom is not of this world: if my kingdom were of this world, then would my servants fight, that I should not be delivered to the Jews: but now is my kingdom not from hence.**

37 Pil'ate therefore said unto him, Art thou a king then? Jē'sus answered, Thou sayest that I am a king. To this end was I born, and for this cause came I into the world, that I should bear witness unto the truth. Every one that <sup>a</sup>is of the truth heareth my voice.

38 Pil'ate saith unto him, What is truth? And when he had said this, he went out again unto the Jews, and saith unto them, <sup>b</sup>I find in him no fault at all.

39 <sup>o</sup>But ye have a custom, that I should release unto you one at the passover: will ye therefore that I release unto you the King of the Jews?

40 <sup>a</sup>Then cried they all again, saying, Not this man, but Bā-rāb'bas. <sup>e</sup>Now Bā-rāb'bas was a robber.

## CHAPTER 19.

1 Christ is scourged, crowned with thorns, and beaten.  
28 He dieth. 38 He is buried by Joseph.

THEN <sup>a</sup>Pil'ate therefore took Jē'sus, and scourged him.

2 And the soldiers platted a crown of thorns, and put it on his head, and they put on him a purple robe,

3 And said, Hail, King of the Jews! and they smote him with their hands.

4 Pil'ate therefore went forth again, and saith unto them, Behold, I bring him forth to you, <sup>b</sup>that ye may know that I find no fault in him.

5 Then came Jē'sus forth, wearing the crown of thorns, and the purple robe. And Pil'ate saith unto them, Behold the man!

6 <sup>c</sup>When the chief priests therefore and officers saw him, they cried out, saying, Crucify him, crucify him. Pil'ate saith unto them, Take ye him,

and crucify him: for I find no fault in him.

7 The Jews answered him, <sup>d</sup> We have a law, and by our law he ought to die, because <sup>e</sup> he made himself the Son of God.

8 ¶ When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he was the more afraid;

9 And went again into the judgment hall, and saith unto Jē'sus, Whence art thou? <sup>f</sup> But Jē'sus gave him no answer.

10 Then saith Pilate unto him, Speakest thou not unto me? knowest thou not that I have power to crucify thee, and have power to release thee?

11 Jē'sus answered, <sup>g</sup> Thou couldest have no power at all against me, except it were given thee from above: therefore he that delivered me unto thee hath the greater sin.

12 And from thenceforth Pilate sought to release him: but the Jews cried out, saying, <sup>h</sup> If thou let this man go, thou art not Cæsar's friend: <sup>i</sup> whosoever maketh himself a king speaketh against Cæsar.

13 ¶ When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he brought Jē'sus forth, and sat down in the judgment seat in a place that is called the Pavement, but in the Hē'brew, Gāb'ba-thā.

14 And <sup>k</sup> it was the preparation of the passover, and about the sixth hour: and he saith unto the Jews, Behold your King!

15 But they cried out, Away with him, away with him, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Shall I crucify your King? The chief priests answered, <sup>l</sup> We have no king but Cæsar.

16 <sup>m</sup> Then delivered he him therefore unto them to be crucified. And they took Jē'sus, and led him away.

17 <sup>n</sup> And he bearing his cross <sup>o</sup> went forth into a place called the place of a skull, which is called in the Hē'brew Gōl'gō-thā:

18 Where they crucified him, and two other with him, on either side one, and Jē'sus in the midst.

19 ¶ <sup>p</sup> And Pilate wrote a title, and put it on the cross. And the writing was, JĒ'SUS OF NĀZĀ-RĒTH THE KING OF THE JEWS.

A. D. 33.

<sup>d</sup> Lev. 24. 16.

<sup>e</sup> Matt. 26. 65. ch. 5. 18; 10. 33.

<sup>f</sup> Is. 53. 7. Matt. 27. 12, 14.

<sup>g</sup> Luke 22. 53. ch. 7. 30.

<sup>h</sup> Luke 23. 2.

<sup>i</sup> Acts 17. 7.

<sup>k</sup> Matt. 27. 62. Gen. 49. 10. m Matt. 27. 36, 31.

<sup>l</sup> Mark 15. 15. Luke 23. 24. n Matt. 27. 31, 33.

<sup>m</sup> Mark 15. 21, 22. Luke 23. 26, 33.

<sup>n</sup> Num. 15. 36. Heb. 13. 12.

<sup>o</sup> Matt. 27. 37. Mark 15. 26. Luke 23. 38.

<sup>p</sup> Matt. 27. 35. Mark 15. 24. Luke 23. 34.

<sup>q</sup> Or, wrought. r Ps. 22. 18.

<sup>s</sup> Matt. 27. 55. Mark 15. 40. Luke 23. 49.

<sup>t</sup> Or, Clopas. u Luke 24. 18. ch. 13. 23; 20. 2; 21. 7.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 2. 4. y ch. 1. 11; 16. 32.

<sup>z</sup> Ps. 69. 21. a Matt. 27. 48.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 17. 4. c ver. 42.

<sup>d</sup> Mark 15. 42. e Deut. 21. 23.

20 This title then read many of the Jews: for the place where Jē'sus was crucified was nigh to the city: and it was written in Hē'brew, and Greek, and Lat'in.

21 Then said the chief priests of the Jews to Pilate, Write not, The King of the Jews; but that he said, I am King of the Jews.

22 Pilate answered, What I have written I have written.

23 ¶ Then the soldiers, when they had crucified Jē'sus, took his garments, and made four parts, to every soldier a part; and also his coat: now the coat was without seam, <sup>2</sup> woven from the top throughout.

24 They said therefore among themselves, Let us not rend it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be: that the scripture might be fulfilled, which saith, <sup>3</sup> They parted my raiment among them, and for my vesture they did cast lots. These things therefore the soldiers did.

25 ¶ <sup>4</sup> Now there stood by the cross of Jē'sus his mother, and his mother's sister, Mā'r'y the wife of <sup>5</sup> Clē-q-phas, and Mā'r'y Māg-da-lē-nē.

26 When Jē'sus therefore saw his mother, and <sup>6</sup> the disciple standing by, whom he loved, he saith unto his mother, <sup>7</sup> Woman, behold thy son!

27 Then saith he to the disciple, <sup>8</sup> Behold thy mother! And from that hour that disciple took her <sup>9</sup> unto his own home.

28 ¶ After this, Jē'sus knowing that all things were now accomplished, <sup>10</sup> that the scripture might be fulfilled, saith, <sup>11</sup> I thirst.

29 Now there was set a vessel full of vinegar: and <sup>12</sup> they filled a sponge with vinegar, and put it upon hyssop, and put it to his mouth.

30 When Jē'sus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, <sup>13</sup> It is finished: and he bowed his head, and gave up the ghost.

31 The Jews therefore, <sup>14</sup> because it was the preparation, <sup>15</sup> that the bodies should not remain upon the cross on the sabbath day, (for that sabbath day was an high day,) besought Pilate that their legs might be broken, and <sup>16</sup> that they might be taken away.

32 Then came the soldiers, and

brake the legs of the first, and of the other which was crucified with him.

33 But when they came to Jē'sus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs:

34 But one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith <sup>e</sup> came there out blood and water.

35 And he that saw *it* bare record, and his record is true: and he knoweth that he saith true, that ye might believe.

36 For these things were done, <sup>f</sup> that the scripture should be fulfilled, A bone of him shall not be broken.

37 And again another scripture saith, <sup>g</sup> They shall look on him whom they pierced.

38 <sup>h</sup> And after this Jō'seph of Arimathæ<sup>a</sup>, being a disciple of Jē'sus, but secretly <sup>i</sup> for fear of the Jews, besought Pilate that he might take away the body of Jē'sus: and Pilate gave *him* leave. He came therefore, and took the body of Jē'sus.

39 And there came also <sup>k</sup> Nic-q-dē-mus, which at the first came to Jē'sus by night, and brought a mixture of myrrh and aloes, about an hundred pound *weight*.

40 Then took they the body of Jē'sus, and <sup>l</sup> wound it in linen clothes with the spices, as the manner of the Jews is to bury.

41 Now in the place where he was crucified there was a garden; and in the garden a new sepulchre, wherein was never man yet laid.

42 <sup>m</sup> There laid they Jē'sus therefore <sup>n</sup> because of the Jews' preparation *day*; for the sepulchre was nigh at hand.

#### CHAPTER 20.

1 *Mary cometh to the sepulchre. 11 Jesus appeareth to Mary Magdalene, 19 and to his disciples. 24 The incredulity of Thomas.*

**T**HE <sup>a</sup> first *day* of the week cometh Mā'ry Māg-da-lē'nē early, when it was yet dark, unto the sepulchre, and seeth the stone taken away from the sepulchre.

2 Then she runneth, and cometh to Si'mon Pē'tēr, and to the <sup>b</sup> other disciple, whom Jē'sus loved, and saith unto them, They have taken away the Lord out of the sepulchre, and we know not where they have laid *him*.

A. D. 33.

<sup>e</sup> 1 John 5. 6, 8.

<sup>f</sup> Ex. 12. 46.  
Num. 9. 12.  
Ps. 34. 20.

<sup>g</sup> Ps. 22. 16,  
17.  
Zech. 12. 10.  
Rev. 1. 7.  
<sup>h</sup> Matt. 27. 57.  
Mark 15. 42.  
Luke 23. 50.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 9. 22;  
12. 42.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 3. 1, 2;  
7. 50.

<sup>l</sup> Acts 5. 6.

<sup>m</sup> Is. 53. 9.  
<sup>n</sup> ver. 31.

<sup>a</sup> Matt. 28. 1.  
Mark 16. 1.  
Luke 24. 1.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 13. 23;  
19. 26; 21. 7,  
20. 24.  
<sup>c</sup> Luke 24. 12.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 19. 40.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 11. 44.  
<sup>f</sup> Ps. 16. 10.  
Acts 2. 25-31;  
13. 34, 35.  
<sup>g</sup> Mark 16. 5.  
<sup>h</sup> Matt. 28. 9.  
Mark 16. 9.  
<sup>i</sup> Luke 24. 16,  
31.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 21. 4.  
<sup>k</sup> Ps. 22. 22.  
Matt. 28. 10.  
Rom. 8. 29.  
Heb. 2. 11.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 15. 28.

3 <sup>c</sup> Pē'tēr therefore went forth, and that other disciple, and came to the sepulchre.

4 So they ran both together: and the other disciple did outrun Pē'tēr, and came first to the sepulchre.

5 And he stooping down, and *looking in*, saw <sup>d</sup> the linen clothes lying; yet went he not in.

6 Then cometh Si'mon Pē'tēr following him, and went into the sepulchre, and seeth the linen clothes lie,

7 And <sup>e</sup> the napkin, that was about his head, not lying with the linen clothes, but wrapped together in a place by itself.

8 Then went in also that other disciple, which came first to the sepulchre, and he saw, and believed.

9 For as yet they knew not the <sup>f</sup> scripture, that he must rise again from the dead.

10 Then the disciples went away again unto their own home.

11 <sup>g</sup> But Mā'ry stood without at the sepulchre weeping: and as she wept, she stooped down, and *looked* into the sepulchre,

12 And seeth two angels in white sitting, the one at the head, and the other at the feet, where the body of Jē'sus had lain.

13 And they say unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? She saith unto them, Because they have taken away my Lord, and I know not where they have laid him.

14 <sup>h</sup> And when she had thus said, she turned herself back, and saw Jē'sus standing, and <sup>i</sup> knew not that it was Jē'sus.

15 Jē'sus saith unto her, **Woman, why weepest thou? whom seekest thou?** She, supposing him to be the gardener, saith unto him, Sir, if thou have borne him hence, tell me where thou hast laid him, and I will take him away.

16 Jē'sus saith unto her, **Mā'ry.** She turned herself, and saith unto him, Rāb-bō'nī; which is to say, Master.

17 Jē'sus saith unto her, **Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended to my Father: but go to <sup>k</sup> my brethren, and say unto them, <sup>l</sup> I ascend**



unto my Father, and your Father; and to <sup>m</sup>my God, and your God.

18 <sup>m</sup> Mā'ry Māg-dā-lē'nē came and told the disciples that she had seen the Lord, and *that* he had spoken these things unto her.

19 ¶ <sup>o</sup> Then the same day at evening, being the first day of the week, when the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled for fear of the Jews, came Jē'sus and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, **Peace be unto you.**

20 And when he had so said, he shewed unto them *his* hands and his side. <sup>p</sup> Then were the disciples glad, when they saw the Lord.

21 Then said Jē'sus to them again, **Peace be unto you: <sup>q</sup> as my Father hath sent me, even so send I you.**

22 And when he had said this, he breathed on them, and saith unto them, **Receive ye the Hō'l'y Ghōst:** <sup>r</sup> **Whose soever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; and whose soever sins ye retain, they are retained.**

24 ¶ But Thōm'as, one of the twelve, <sup>s</sup> called Did'y-mus, was not with them when Jē'sus came.

25 The other disciples therefore said unto him, We have seen the Lord. But he said unto them, Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into his side, I will not believe.

26 ¶ And after eight days again his disciples were within, and Thōm'as was with them: *then* came Jē'sus, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, **Peace be unto you.**

27 Then saith he to Thōm'as, **Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands; and <sup>t</sup> reach hither thy hand, and thrust it into my side: and be not faithless, but believing.**

28 And Thōm'as answered and said unto him, My Lord and my God.

29 Jē'sus saith unto him, **Thōm'as, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: <sup>u</sup> blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed.**

30 ¶ <sup>v</sup> And many other signs truly did Jē'sus in the presence of his disciples, which are not written in this book:

A. D. 33.

<sup>m</sup> Eph. 1. 17.  
<sup>n</sup> Matt. 28. 10.  
Luke 24. 10.

<sup>o</sup> Mark 16. 14.  
Luke 24. 36.  
1 Cor. 15. 5.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 16. 22.

<sup>q</sup> Matt. 28. 18.  
ch. 17. 18, 19.  
2 Tim. 2. 2.  
Heb. 3. 1.

<sup>r</sup> Matt. 16. 19;  
18. 18.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 11. 16.

<sup>t</sup> 1 John 1. 1.

<sup>u</sup> 2 Cor. 5. 7.  
1 Pet. 1. 8.  
<sup>v</sup> ch. 21. 25.  
<sup>w</sup> Luke 1. 4.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 3. 15, 16;  
5. 24.  
1 Pet. 1. 8, 9.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 1. 45.  
<sup>b</sup> Matt. 4. 21.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 20. 14.  
<sup>d</sup> Luke 24. 41.  
<sup>e</sup> Or, *Sirs*.  
<sup>f</sup> Luke 5. 4.  
6, 7.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 13. 23;  
20. 2.  
<sup>h</sup> Acts 10. 41.

31 <sup>y</sup> But these are written, that ye might believe that Jē'sus is the Christ, the Son of God; <sup>z</sup> and that believing ye might have life through his name.

## CHAPTER 21.

1 *Christ appearing again to his disciples. 15 earnestly commandeth Peter to feed his lambs and sheep: 18 and foretelleth him of his death.*

**A**FTER these things Jē'sus shewed himself again to the disciples at the sea of Ti-bē'ri-as; and on this wise shewed he *himself*.

2 There were together Sī'mon Pē'tēr, and Thōm'as called Did'y-mus, and <sup>a</sup> Nā-thān'ā-el of Cā'nā in Gāl'ilee, and <sup>b</sup> the sons of Zēb'ē-dee, and two other of his disciples.

3 Sī'mon Pē'tēr saith unto them, I go a fishing. They say unto him, We also go with thee. They went forth, and entered into a ship immediately; and that night they caught nothing.

4 But when the morning was now come, Jē'sus stood on the shore: but the disciples <sup>c</sup> knew not that it was Jē'sus.

5 Then <sup>d</sup> Jē'sus saith unto them, **<sup>2</sup> Children, have ye any meat?** They answered him, No.

6 And he said unto them, **<sup>e</sup> Cast the net on the right side of the ship, and ye shall find.** They cast therefore, and now they were not able to draw it for the multitude of fishes.

7 Therefore <sup>f</sup> that disciple whom Jē'sus loved saith unto Pē'tēr, It is the Lord. Now when Sī'mon Pē'tēr heard that it was the Lord, he girt *his* fisher's coat *unto him*, (for he was naked,) and did cast himself into the sea.

8 And the other disciples came in a little ship; (for they were not far from land, but as it were two hundred cubits,) dragging the net with fishes.

9 As soon then as they were come to land, they saw a fire of coals there, and fish laid thereon, and bread.

10 Jē'sus saith unto them, **Bring off the fish which ye have now caught.**

11 Sī'mon Pē'tēr went up, and drew the net to land full of great fishes, an hundred and fifty and three: and for all there were so many, yet was not the net broken.

12 Jē'sus saith unto them, **<sup>g</sup> Come!**

**and dine.** And none of the disciples durst ask him, Who art thou? knowing that it was the Lord.

13 Jē'sus then cometh, and taketh bread, and giveth them, and fish likewise.

14 This is now <sup>h</sup> the third time that Jē'sus shewed himself to his disciples, after that he was risen from the dead.

15 ¶ So when they had dined, Jē'sus saith to Si'mon Pē'tēr, **Si'mon, son of Jō'nas, lovest thou me more than these?** He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unto him, **Feed my lambs.**

16 He saith to him again the second time, **Si'mon, son of Jō'nas, lovest thou me?** He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. <sup>h</sup> He saith unto him, **Feed my sheep.**

17 He saith unto him the third time, **Si'mon, son of Jō'nas, lovest thou me?** Pē'tēr was grieved because he said unto him the third time, Lovest thou me? And he said unto him, Lord, <sup>k</sup> thou knowest all things; thou knowest that I love thee. Jē'sus saith unto him, **Feed my sheep.**

18 <sup>l</sup> Verily, verily, I say unto thee, **When thou wast young, thou girdedst thyself, and walkedst whither thou wouldest; but when thou shalt be old,**

A. D. 33.

<sup>h</sup> See ch. 20.  
19, 25.

<sup>i</sup> Acts 20. 28.  
Heb. 13. 20.  
<sup>1</sup> Pet. 2. 25;  
5. 2, 4.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 2. 24, 25;  
16. 30.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 13. 36.  
Acts 12. 3, 4.

<sup>m</sup> 2 Pet. 1. 14.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 13. 23,  
25; 20. 2.

<sup>o</sup> Matt. 16.  
27, 23; 23. 31.

<sup>1</sup> Cor. 4. 5;  
11. 6.

<sup>2</sup> Rev. 2. 25; 3.  
11; 22. 7, 20.

<sup>3</sup> John 12. 35.  
<sup>4</sup> John 12.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 20. 30.

<sup>r</sup> Amos 7. 10.

**thou shalt stretch forth thy hands, and another shall gird thee, and carry thee whither thou wouldest not.**

19 This spake he, signifying <sup>m</sup> by what death he should glorify God. And when he had spoken this, he saith unto him, **Follow me.**

20 Then Pē'tēr, turning about, seeth the disciple <sup>n</sup> whom Jē'sus loved following; which also leaned on his breast at supper, and said, Lord, which is he that betrayeth thee?

21 Pē'tēr seeing him saith to Jē'sus, Lord, and what *shall* this man *do*?

22 Jē'sus saith unto him, **If I will that he tarry <sup>o</sup> till I come, what is that to thee? follow thou me.**

23 Then went this saying abroad among the brethren, that that disciple should not die: yet Jē'sus said not unto him, He shall not die; but, If I will that he tarry till I come, what is *that* to thee?

24 This is the disciple which testifieth of these things, and wrote these things: and <sup>p</sup> we know that his testimony is true.

25 <sup>q</sup> And there are also many other things which Jē'sus did, the which, if they should be written every one, <sup>r</sup> I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written. Amen.

## THE

## ACTS OF THE APOSTLES.

## CHAPTER 1.

<sup>1</sup> Christ commandeth his apostles to expect in Jerusalem the sending down of the Holy Ghost. 9 After his ascension 12 they return, and choose Matthias apostle in the place of Judas.

**T**HE former treatise have I made, O <sup>a</sup> Thē-ōph'ī-lūs, of all that Jē'sus began both to do and teach,

2 <sup>b</sup> Until the day in which he was taken up, after that he through the Hō'ly Ghōst <sup>c</sup> had given commandments unto the apostles whom he had chosen:

3 <sup>d</sup> To whom also he shewed himself alive after his passion by many infallible proofs, being seen of them forty days, and speaking of the things pertaining to the kingdom of God:

A. D. 33.

<sup>q</sup> Luke 1. 3.  
<sup>b</sup> ver. 9.

<sup>c</sup> Mark 16. 19.  
Luke 9. 51;  
24. 51.

<sup>1</sup> Tim. 3. 16.  
<sup>c</sup> Matt. 28. 19.

<sup>d</sup> Mark 16. 15.  
John 20. 21.

<sup>e</sup> John 10. 41, 42.  
<sup>f</sup> Mark 16. 14.

<sup>g</sup> Luke 24. 36.  
John 20. 19.

<sup>h</sup> 21. 1, 14.  
<sup>i</sup> Cor. 15. 5.

<sup>j</sup> Luke 24. 43,  
49.

<sup>k</sup> Or, eating  
together  
with them.

<sup>l</sup> Luke 24. 49.  
John 14. 16.

<sup>m</sup> 26, 27; 15. 26;  
16. 7.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 2. 33. <sup>o</sup> Matt. 3. 11.

<sup>p</sup> Luke 24. 3. <sup>q</sup> Is. 1. 26.

4 <sup>e</sup> And, <sup>2</sup> being assembled together with them, commanded them that they should not depart from Jē-rū-sā-lēm, but **wait for the promise of the Father, <sup>f</sup> which, saith he, ye have heard of me.**

5 <sup>g</sup> For Jōhn truly baptized with water; <sup>h</sup> but ye shall be baptized with the Hō'ly Ghōst not many days hence.

6 When they therefore were come together, they asked of him, saying, <sup>i</sup> Lord, wilt thou at this time <sup>k</sup> restore again the kingdom to Is'ra-el?

7 And he said unto them, **'It is not for you to know the times or**

**the seasons, <sup>l</sup> which the Father hath determined by his own will.**

<sup>11. 15.</sup> <sup>i</sup> Matt. 24. 3. <sup>h</sup> Is. 1. 26. <sup>j</sup> Dan. 7. 27. <sup>k</sup> Amos 9. 11. <sup>l</sup> Matt. 24. 36. <sup>m</sup> Mark 13. 32. <sup>n</sup> 1 Thess. 5. 1.

seasons, which the Father hath put in his own power.

8 <sup>m</sup> But ye shall receive <sup>2</sup> power, <sup>n</sup> after that the Hō'ly Ghōst is come upon you: and <sup>o</sup> ye shall be witnesses unto me both in Jē-rū'sā-lēm, and in all Jū-dæ'a, and in Sā-mā-rī-a, and unto the uttermost part of the earth.

9 <sup>p</sup> And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, <sup>q</sup> he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight.

10 And while they looked stedfastly toward heaven as he went up, behold, two men stood by them <sup>r</sup> in white apparel;

11 Which also said, <sup>s</sup> Ye men of Gal'i-lee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? this same Jē'sus, which is taken up from you into heaven, <sup>t</sup> shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven.

12 <sup>u</sup> Then returned they unto Jē-rū'sā-lēm from the mount called Ōl'i-vēt, which is from Jē-rū'sā-lēm a sabbath day's journey.

13 And when they were come in, they went up <sup>x</sup> into an upper room, where abode both <sup>y</sup> Pē'tēr, and Jāmes, and Jōhn, and And'rew, Phil'ip, and Thōm'as, Bār-thō'lō-mew, and Māt'thew, Jāmes the son of Al-phæ'us, and <sup>z</sup> Si'mon Zē-lō'tēs, and <sup>a</sup> Jū'das the brother of Jāmes.

14 <sup>b</sup> These all continued with one accord in prayer and supplication, with <sup>c</sup> the women, and Mā'r'y the mother of Jē'sus, and with <sup>d</sup> his brethren.

15 ¶ And in those days Pē'tēr stood up in the midst of the disciples, and said, (the number <sup>e</sup> of names together were about an hundred and twenty.)

16 Men and brethren, this scripture must needs have been fulfilled, <sup>f</sup> which the Hō'ly Ghōst by the mouth of Dā'vid spake before concerning Jū'das, <sup>g</sup> which was guide to them that took Jē'sus.

17 For <sup>h</sup> he was numbered with us, and had obtained part of <sup>i</sup> this ministry.

18 <sup>k</sup> Now this man purchased a field with <sup>l</sup> the reward of iniquity; and falling headlong, he burst asunder

A. D. 33.

*m* ch. 2. 1, 4.  
*2* Or, the power of the Holy Ghost coming upon you.  
*n* Luke 24. 49.  
*o* ver. 22.  
*p* Luke 24. 48.  
*q* John 15. 27.  
*r* ch. 2. 32.

*s* Luke 24. 51.  
*t* John 6. 62.  
*u* ver. 2.

*v* Matt. 28. 3.  
*w* Mark 16. 5.  
*x* Luke 24. 4.  
*y* John 20. 12.  
*z* ch. 10. 3, 30.  
*a* ch. 2. 7; 13. 31.

*b* Dan. 7. 13.  
*c* Matt. 24. 30.  
*d* Mark 13. 26.  
*e* Luke 21. 27.  
*f* John 14. 3.  
*g* 1 Thess. 1. 10;  
*h* 4. 16.  
*i* 2 Thess. 1. 10.

*j* Rev. 1. 7.  
*k* Luke 24. 32.  
*l* ch. 9. 37.  
*m* 39; 20. 8.  
*n* Matt. 10. 2.  
*o* 3. 4.

*p* Luke 6. 15.  
*q* Jude 1.  
*r* ch. 2. 1. 46.  
*s* Luke 23. 49.  
*t* 5; 24. 10.  
*u* Matt. 13. 55.  
*v* Rev. 3. 4.  
*w* 1 Cor. 41. 9.

*x* John 13. 13.  
*y* Luke 22. 47.  
*z* John 15. 3.  
*a* Matt. 10. 4.  
*b* Luke 6. 16.  
*c* 1 ver. 25.  
*d* ch. 12. 25;  
*e* 20. 24; 21. 19.

*f* Matt. 27. 5.  
*g* 7. 8.  
*h* Matt. 26. 15.  
*i* 2 Pet. 2. 15.  
*j* Ps. 69. 25.  
*k* Ps. 101. 8.

*l* Or, office, or, charge.  
*m* Mark 1. 1.  
*n* ver. 3.  
*o* ver. 8.  
*p* John 15. 27.  
*q* ch. 4. 33.  
*r* ch. 15. 22.  
*s* 1 Sam. 15. 7.

*t* 1 Chr. 28. 9;  
*u* 29. 17.  
*v* Jer. 11. 20;  
*w* 17. 10.  
*x* ch. 17. 8.  
*y* Rev. 2. 23.

*z* ver. 17.  
*a* Lev. 27. 15.  
*b* Deut. 16. 9.  
*c* ch. 20. 16.  
*d* ch. 1. 14.  
*e* ch. 4. 31.  
*f* ch. 1. 5.  
*g* Mark 16. 17.

*h* ch. 10. 46;  
*i* 13. 6.  
*j* 1 Cor. 12. 10.  
*k* 28. 30; 13. 1;  
*l* 14. 2, &c.

in the midst, and all his bowels gushed out.

19 And it was known unto all the dwellers at Jē-rū'sā-lēm; insomuch as that field is called in their proper tongue, Ā-çel'da-mā, that is to say, The field of blood.

20 For it is written in the book of Psalms, <sup>m</sup> Let his habitation be desolate, and let no man dwell therein: and <sup>n</sup> his <sup>3</sup> bishoprick let another take.

21 Wherefore of these men which have companied with us all the time that the Lord Jē'sus went in and out among us,

22 <sup>o</sup> Beginning from the baptism of Jōhn, unto that same day that <sup>p</sup> he was taken up from us, must one be ordained <sup>q</sup> to be a witness with us of his resurrection.

23 And they appointed two, Jō'seph called <sup>r</sup> Bār-sā-bās, who was surnamed Jūs'tus, and Māt-thi'as.

24 And they prayed, and said, Thou, Lord, <sup>s</sup> which knowest the hearts of all men, shew whether of these two thou hast chosen,

25 <sup>t</sup> That he may take part of this ministry and apostleship, from which Jū'das by transgression fell, that he might go to his own place.

26 And they gave forth their lots; and the lot fell upon Māt-thi'as; and he was numbered with the eleven apostles.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 *The apostles, filled with the Holy Ghost, speak divers languages. 14 Peter sheweth that they speak by the power of the Holy Ghost. 41 They work many miracles.*

AND when <sup>a</sup> the day of Pēn'te cost was fully come, <sup>b</sup> they were all with one accord in one place.

2 And suddenly there came a sound from heaven as of a rushing mighty wind, and <sup>c</sup> it filled all the house where they were sitting.

3 And there appeared unto them cloven tongues like as of fire, and it sat upon each of them.

4 And <sup>d</sup> they were all filled with the Hō'ly Ghōst, and began <sup>e</sup> to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance.

5 And there were dwelling at Jē-rū'sā-lēm Jews, devout men, out of every nation under heaven.



6 Now<sup>2</sup> when this was noised abroad, the multitude came together, and were<sup>3</sup> confounded, because that every man heard them speak in his own language.

7 And they were all amazed and marvelled, saying one to another, Behold, are not all these which speak Jġāl-l-læ'anq?

8 And how hear we every man in our own tongue, wherein we were born?

9 Pār'thi-anq, and Mēdeq, and Ē'lām-ites, and the dwellers in Mēs-q-pō-tā'mi-ā, and in Jū-dæ'ā, and Cāp-pā-dō'cl-ā, in Pōn'tus, and Ā'sjā,

10 Phryġ'i-ā, and Pam-phyl'i-ā, in Ē'gypt, and in the parts of Lib'y-ā about Qy-rē'nē, and strangers of Rōme, Jewš and proselytes,

11 Crētes and Ā-rā'bi-anq, we do hear them speak in our tongues the wonderful works of God.

12 And they were all amazed, and were in doubt, saying one to another, What meaneth this?

13 Others mocking said, These men are full of new wine.

14 ¶ But Pē'tēr, standing up with the eleven, lifted up his voice, and said unto them, Ye men of Jū-dæ'ā, and all ye that dwell at Jē-ru'sā-lēm, be this known unto you, and hearken to my words:

15 For these are not drunken, as ye suppose, seeing it is but the third hour of the day.

16 But this is that which was spoken by the prophet Jō'el;

17 <sup>h</sup> And it shall come to pass in the last days, saith God, <sup>i</sup> I will pour out of my Spirit upon all flesh: and your sons and <sup>k</sup> your daughters shall prophesy, and your young men shall see visions, and your old men shall dream dreams:

18 And on my servants and on my handmaidens I will pour out in those days of my Spirit; <sup>l</sup> and they shall prophesy:

19 <sup>m</sup> And I will shew wonders in heaven above, and signs in the earth beneath; blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke:

20 <sup>n</sup> The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before that great and notable day of the Lord come:

A. D. 33.

<sup>2</sup> Gr. when this voice was made.  
<sup>3</sup> Or, troubled in mind.

f ch. 1. 11.

<sup>q</sup> 1 Thess. 5. 7.  
<sup>h</sup> Is. 44. 3.  
<sup>i</sup> Ezek. 11. 19;  
36. 27;  
<sup>j</sup> Joel 2. 28, 29.  
<sup>k</sup> Zech. 12. 10.  
<sup>l</sup> John 7. 38.  
<sup>m</sup> 1 ch. 10. 45.  
<sup>n</sup> 1 ch. 21. 9.  
<sup>o</sup> 1 ch. 21. 4, 9, 10.  
<sup>p</sup> 1 Cor. 12. 10, 28; 14. 1. &c.  
<sup>q</sup> Joel 2. 30, 31.  
<sup>r</sup> Matt. 24. 29.  
<sup>s</sup> Mark 13. 24.  
<sup>t</sup> Luke 21. 25.  
<sup>u</sup> Rom. 10. 13.  
<sup>v</sup> John 3. 2;  
14. 10, 11.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 10. 38.  
<sup>x</sup> Heb. 2. 4.  
<sup>y</sup> Matt. 26. 24.  
<sup>z</sup> Luke 22. 22;  
24. 44.  
<sup>aa</sup> ch. 3. 18; 4. 28.  
<sup>ab</sup> 1 ch. 5. 30.  
<sup>ac</sup> s ver. 32.  
<sup>ad</sup> ch. 3. 15; 4. 10; 10. 40;  
13. 30, 34; 17. 31.  
<sup>ae</sup> Rom. 4. 24;  
3. 11.  
<sup>af</sup> 1 Cor. 6. 14;  
15. 15.  
<sup>ag</sup> 2 Cor. 4. 14.  
<sup>ah</sup> Gal. 1. 1.  
<sup>ai</sup> Eph. 1. 20.  
<sup>aj</sup> Col. 2. 12.  
<sup>ak</sup> 1 Thess. 1. 10.  
<sup>al</sup> Heb. 13. 20.  
<sup>am</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 21.  
<sup>an</sup> 1 Ps. 18. 8.  
<sup>ao</sup> 4 Or, / many.  
<sup>ap</sup> 1 1 Kin. 2. 10.  
<sup>aq</sup> ch. 13. 36.  
<sup>ar</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 12, 13.  
<sup>as</sup> Ps. 132. 11.  
<sup>at</sup> Luke 1. 32, 69.  
<sup>au</sup> Rom. 1. 3.  
<sup>av</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 8.  
<sup>aw</sup> y Pa. 16. 10.  
<sup>ax</sup> ch. 13. 35.  
<sup>ay</sup> s ver. 34.  
<sup>az</sup> a ch. 1. 8.  
<sup>ba</sup> b ch. 5. 31.  
<sup>bb</sup> Phil. 2. 9.  
<sup>bc</sup> Heb. 10. 12.  
<sup>bd</sup> c John 14. 26;  
15. 26; 16. 7, 13.  
<sup>be</sup> ch. 1. 4.  
<sup>bf</sup> d ch. 10. 45.  
<sup>bg</sup> e Pa. 110. 1.  
<sup>bh</sup> Matt. 22. 44.  
<sup>bi</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 25.  
<sup>bj</sup> Eph. 1. 20.  
<sup>bk</sup> Heb. 1. 13.

21 And it shall come to pass, that <sup>o</sup> whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved.

22 Ye men of Iŕ-q-el, hear these words; Jē'sus of Nāz'a-rēth, a man approved of God among you <sup>p</sup> by miracles and wonders and signs, which God did by him in the midst of you, as ye yourselves also know:

23 Him, <sup>q</sup> being delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, <sup>r</sup> ye have taken, and by wicked hands have crucified and slain:

24 <sup>s</sup> Whom God hath raised up, having loosed the pains of death: because it was not possible that he should be holden of it.

25 For Dā'vid speaketh concerning him, <sup>t</sup> I foresaw the Lord always before my face, for he is on my right hand, that I should not be moved:

26 Therefore did my heart rejoice, and my tongue was glad; moreover also my flesh shall rest in hope:

27 Because thou wilt not leave my soul in hell, neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.

28 Thou hast made known to me the ways of life; thou shalt make me full of joy with thy countenance.

29 Men and brethren, <sup>u</sup> let me freely speak unto you <sup>v</sup> of the patriarch Dā'vid, that he is both dead and buried, and his sepulchre is with us unto this day.

30 Therefore being a prophet, <sup>w</sup> and knowing that God had sworn with an oath to him, that of the fruit of his loins, according to the flesh, he would raise up Christ to sit on his throne;

31 He seeing this before spake of the resurrection of Christ, <sup>x</sup> that his soul was not left in hell, neither his flesh did see corruption.

32 <sup>y</sup> This Jē'sus hath God raised up, <sup>z</sup> whereof we all are witnesses.

33 Therefore <sup>a</sup> being by the right hand of God exalted, and <sup>b</sup> having received of the Father the promise of the Hō'ly Ghōst, he <sup>c</sup> hath shed forth this, which ye now see and hear.

34 For Dā'vid is not ascended into the heavens: but he saith himself,

<sup>e</sup> The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,

35 Until I make thy foes thy footstool.

36 Therefore let all the house of İŕa-el know assuredly, that God hath made that same Jē'sus, whom ye have crucified, both Lord and Christ.

37 ¶ Now when they heard *this*, they were pricked in their heart, and said unto Pē'tēr and to the rest of the apostles, Men and brethren, what shall we do?

38 Then Pē'tēr said unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jē'sus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Hō'ly Ghōst.

39 For the promise is unto you, and to your children, and to all that are afar off, even as many as the Lord our God shall call.

40 And with many other words did he testify and exhort, saying, Save yourselves from this untoward generation.

41 ¶ Then they that gladly received his word were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls.

42 And they continued stedfastly in the apostles' doctrine and fellowship, and in breaking of bread, and in prayers.

43 And fear came upon every soul: and many wonders and signs were done by the apostles.

44 And all that believed were together, and had all things common;

45 And sold their possessions and goods, and parted them to all men, as every man had need.

46 And they, continuing daily with one accord in the temple, and breaking bread from house to house, did eat their meat with gladness and singleness of heart,

47 Praising God, and having favour with all the people. And the Lord added to the church daily such as should be saved.

### CHAPTER 3.

<sup>1</sup> Peter, preaching to the people that came to see a lame man restored, exhorteth them by repentance and faith to seek remission of their sins.

NOW Pē'tēr and Jōhn went up together into the temple at the hour of prayer, being the ninth hour.

A. D. 33.

f ch. 5. 31.

g Zech. 12. 10.  
Luke 9. 10.  
ch. 9. 6; 16. 30.

h Luke 24. 47.  
ch. 3. 19.

i Joel 2. 28.  
ch. 3. 25.  
k ch. 10. 45;  
11. 15, 18;  
14. 27; 15. 3.  
l 14.  
m Eph. 2. 13, 17.

n ver. 46.  
ch. 1. 14.  
o Rom. 12. 12.  
p Eph. 6. 18.  
q Col. 4. 2.  
r Heb. 10. 25.  
s Mark 16. 17.  
t ch. 4. 33; 5. 12.  
u ch. 4. 32, 34.  
v Is. 58. 7.  
w ch. 1. 14.  
x Luke 24. 53.  
y ch. 5. 42.  
z ch. 20. 7.  
aa Or, at home.

ab Luke 2. 52.  
ch. 4. 33.  
ac Rom. 14. 18.  
ad ch. 5. 14; 11. 24.

ae ch. 2. 46.  
af Ps. 55. 17.  
ag ch. 14. 8.  
ah John 9. 8.  
ai ch. 4. 10.  
aj Is. 35. 6.  
ak ch. 4. 16, 21.  
al Luke 10. 9, 8.  
am John 10. 23.  
an ch. 5. 12.  
ao ch. 5. 30.  
ap John 7. 39;  
12. 16; 17. 1.  
aq Matt. 27. 2.  
ar Matt. 27. 20.  
as Mark 15. 11.  
at Luke 23. 18, 20, 21.  
au John 18. 40;  
19. 15.  
av ch. 13. 28.  
aw Ps. 16. 10.  
ax Mark 1. 24.  
ay Luke 1. 35.  
az ch. 2. 27; 4. 27.  
ba ch. 7. 52;  
22. 14.

2 And a certain man lame from his mother's womb was carried, whom they laid daily at the gate of the temple which is called Beautiful, to ask alms of them that entered into the temple;

3 Who seeing Pē'tēr and Jōhn about to go into the temple asked an alms.

4 And Pē'tēr, fastening his eyes upon him with Jōhn, said, Look on us.

5 And he gave heed unto them, expecting to receive something of them.

6 Then Pē'tēr said, Silver and gold have I none; but such as I have give I thee: In the name of Jē'sus Christ of Nāzā-rēth rise up and walk.

7 And he took him by the right hand, and lifted him up: and immediately his feet and ancle bones received strength.

8 And he leaping up stood, and walked, and entered with them into the temple, walking, and leaping, and praising God.

9 And all the people saw him walking and praising God:

10 And they knew that it was he which sat for alms at the Beautiful gate of the temple: and they were filled with wonder and amazement at that which had happened unto him.

11 And as the lame man which was healed held Pē'tēr and Jōhn, all the people ran together unto them in the porch that is called Sōl'o-mon's, greatly wondering.

12 ¶ And when Pē'tēr saw it, he answered unto the people, Ye men of İŕa-el, why marvel ye at this? or why look ye so earnestly on us, as though by our own power or holiness we had made this man to walk?

13 The God of Ābrā-hām, and of İŕa-ac, and of Jā'cob, the God of our fathers, hath glorified his Son Jē'sus; whom ye delivered up, and denied him in the presence of Pī'lāte, when he was determined to let him go.

14 But ye denied the Holy One and the Just, and desired a murderer to be granted unto you;

15 And killed the <sup>2</sup>Prince of life, <sup>q</sup>whom God hath raised from the dead; <sup>r</sup>whereof we are witnesses.

16 <sup>a</sup>And his name through faith in his name hath made this man strong, whom ye see and know: yea, the faith which is by him hath given him this perfect soundness in the presence of you all.

17 And now, brethren, I wot that <sup>s</sup>through ignorance ye did it, as *did* also your rulers.

18 But <sup>t</sup>those things, which God before hath shewed <sup>u</sup>by the mouth of all his prophets, that Christ should suffer, he hath so fulfilled.

19 <sup>v</sup>Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord;

20 And he shall send Jē'sus Christ, which before was preached unto you:

21 <sup>w</sup>Whom the heaven must receive until the times of <sup>x</sup>restitution of all things, <sup>y</sup>which God hath spoken by the mouth of all his holy prophets since the world began.

22 For Mō'ses truly said unto the fathers, <sup>z</sup>A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear in all things whatsoever he shall say unto you.

23 And it shall come to pass, *that* every soul, which will not hear that prophet, shall be destroyed from among the people.

24 Yea, and all the prophets from Sām'u-el and those that follow after, as many as have spoken, have likewise foretold of these days.

25 <sup>a</sup>Ye are the children of the prophets, and of the covenant which God made with our fathers, saying unto Ā'brā'hām, <sup>c</sup>And in thy seed shall all the kindreds of the earth be blessed.

26 <sup>f</sup>Unto you first God, having raised up his Son Jē'sus, <sup>g</sup>sent him to bless you, <sup>h</sup>in turning away every one of you from his iniquities.

#### CHAPTER 4.

1 *The rulers of the Jews, offended with Peter's sermon, 4 imprison him and John. 13 They command him and John to preach no more in the name of Jesus, 23 whereupon the church fleeth to prayer.*

A. D. 33.

2 Or, Author, Heb. 2. 10; 5. 9. 1 John 5. 11. q ch. 2. 24. r ch. 2. 32. s Matt. 9. 22. ch. 4. 10; 14. 8.

t Luke 23. 34. John 16. 3. ch. 13. 27. 1 Cor. 2. 8. 1 Tim. 1. 13. u Luke 24. 44. ch. 26. 22. z Ps. 22. 18. 50. 6; 53. 5. &c. Jan. 9. 26. 1 Pet. 1. 10, 11. y ch. 2. 32.

z ch. 1. 11. a Matt. 17. 11. b Luke 1. 70.

c Deut. 18. 15, 18, 19. ch. 7. 37.

d ch. 2. 39. Rom. 9. 4, 8; 15. 8.

e Gal. 3. 26. f Gen. 12. 3; 18. 18; 22. 18; 26. 4; 28. 14.

g Gal. 3. 8. h Matt. 10. 5; 15. 24.

i Luke 24. 47. j ch. 13. 32, 33, 46.

k ver. 22. l Matt. 1. 21.

m Or, ruler, Luke 22. 4. ch. 5. 24.

n Matt. 22. 23. ch. 23. 8. o Luke 3. 2.

p John 11. 49; 16. 13. q Ex. 2. 14.

r Matt. 21. 23. ch. 7. 27. s Luke 12. 11, 12.

t ch. 3. 6, 16. u Eccl. 2. 24. v Ps. 118. 22. 18. 28. 16.

w Matt. 21. 42. x Matt. 1. 21. ch. 10. 43.

y 1 Tim. 2. 6, 8. z Matt. 11. 23. 1 Cor. 1. 27.

AND as they spake unto the people, the priests, and the <sup>3</sup>captain of the temple, and the Sād'ducees, came upon them,

2 <sup>a</sup>Being grieved that they taught the people, and preached through Jē'sus the resurrection from the dead.

3 And they laid hands on them, and put *them* in hold unto the next day: for it was now eventide.

4 Howbeit many of them which heard the word believed; and the number of the men was about five thousand.

5 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that their rulers, and elders, and scribes,

6 And <sup>b</sup>Ān'as the high priest, and Cā'ja-phās, and Jōhn, and Āl-ēx-ān'dēr, and as many as were of the kindred of the high priest, were gathered together at Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

7 And when they had set them in the midst, they asked, <sup>c</sup>By what power, or by what name, have ye done this?

8 <sup>d</sup>Then Pē'tēr, filled with the Hō'l'y Ghōst, said unto them, Ye rulers of the people, and elders of Īs'ra-el,

9 If we this day be examined of the good deed done to the impotent man, by what means he is made whole;

10 Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Īs'ra-el, <sup>e</sup>that by the name of Jē'sus Christ of Nāz'a-rēth, whom ye crucified, <sup>f</sup>whom God raised from the dead, *even* by him doth this man stand here before you whole.

11 <sup>g</sup>This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner.

12 <sup>h</sup>Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved.

13 ¶ Now when they saw the boldness of Pē'tēr and Jōhn, <sup>i</sup>and perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jē'sus.

14 And beholding the man which

was healed <sup>a</sup>standing with them, they could say nothing against it.

15 But when they had commanded them to go aside out of the council, they conferred among themselves,

16 Saying, <sup>1</sup>What shall we do to these men? for that indeed a notable miracle hath been done by them <sup>is</sup> <sup>m</sup>manifest to all them that dwell in Jê-rû-sâ-lêm; and we cannot deny it.

17 But that it spread no further among the people, let us straitly threaten them, that they speak henceforth to no man in this name.

18 <sup>n</sup>And they called them, and commanded them not to speak at all nor teach in the name of Jê'sus.

19 But Pê'ter and Jôhn answered and said unto them, <sup>o</sup>Whether it be right in the sight of God to hearken unto you more than unto God, judge ye.

20 <sup>p</sup>For we cannot but speak the things which <sup>q</sup>we have seen and heard.

21 So when they had further threatened them, they let them go, finding nothing how they might punish them, <sup>r</sup>because of the people: for all men glorified God for <sup>s</sup>that which was done.

22 For the man was above forty years old, on whom this miracle of healing was shewed.

23 ¶ And being let go, <sup>t</sup>they went to their own company, and reported all that the chief priests and elders had said unto them.

24 And when they heard that, they lifted up their voice to God with one accord, and said, Lord, <sup>u</sup>thou art God, which hast made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all that in them is:

25 Who by the mouth of thy servant Dâ'vid hast said, <sup>v</sup>Why did the heathen rage, and the people imagine vain things?

26 The kings of the earth stood up, and the rulers were gathered together against the Lord, and against his Christ.

27 For <sup>y</sup>of a truth against <sup>z</sup>thy holy child Jê'sus, <sup>a</sup>whom thou hast anointed, both Hêr'od, and Pôn'ti-us Pî'late, with the Gê'n'tiles, and the

A. D. 33.

\* ch. 3. 11.

1 John 11. 47.

m ch. 3. 9, 10.

n Again,  
ch. 5. 40.  
o ch. 5. 29.  
p ch. 1. 6; 2. 32.

q ch. 22. 15.  
1 John 1. 1, 3.  
r Matt. 21. 26.  
s Luke 20. 6, 19; 22. 2.  
t ch. 5. 26.

u ch. 3. 7, 8.  
v ch. 12. 12.  
w 2 Kin. 19. 15.  
x Ps. 2. 1.

y Matt. 26. 3.  
z Luke 22. 2; 23. 1, 8.

a Luke 1. 35.  
b ch. 4. 19.  
c John 10. 36.

d ch. 2. 23;  
e ch. 2. 23;  
f ver. 13, 31.

g ch. 9. 27; 13. 46; 14. 3; 19. 31; 26. 26; 28. 31.

h Eph. 6. 19.  
i ch. 2. 43; 5. 12.

j ch. 3. 6, 16.  
k ver. 27.

l ch. 2. 2, 4;  
m ver. 29.

n ch. 5. 12.  
o Rom. 15. 3, 6.  
p 2 Cor. 13. 11.

q Phil. 1. 27;  
r 2. 2.

s 1 Pet. 3. 8.  
t ch. 2. 44.  
u ch. 1. 8.

v ch. 1. 22.  
w ch. 2. 45.  
x ch. 2. 45.

y ver. 37.  
z ch. 5. 2.  
a ch. 2. 45;

b ver. 34, 35.  
c ch. 5. 1, 2.

d Num. 30. 2.  
e Deut. 23. 21.  
f Eccles. 5. 4.

people of Iê-râ-el, were gathered together,

28 <sup>b</sup>For to do whatsoever thy hand and thy counsel determined before to be done.

29 And now, Lord, behold their threatenings: and grant unto thy servants, <sup>c</sup>that with all boldness they may speak thy word,

30 By stretching forth thine hand to heal; <sup>d</sup>and that signs and wonders may be done <sup>e</sup>by the name of <sup>f</sup>thy holy child Jê'sus.

31 ¶ And when they had prayed, <sup>g</sup>the place was shaken where they were assembled together; and they were all filled with the Hô'ly Ghôst, <sup>h</sup>and they spake the word of God with boldness.

32 And the multitude of them that believed <sup>i</sup>were of one heart and of one soul: <sup>k</sup>neither said any of them that ought of the things which he possessed was his own; but they had all things common.

33 And with <sup>l</sup>great power gave the apostles <sup>m</sup>witness of the resurrection of the Lord Jê'sus: and <sup>n</sup>great grace was upon them all.

34 Neither was there any among them that lacked: <sup>o</sup>for as many as were possessors of lands or houses, sold them, and brought the prices of the things that were sold,

35 <sup>p</sup>And laid them down at the apostles' feet: <sup>q</sup>and distribution was made unto every man according as he had need.

36 And Jô'sê's, who by the apostles was surnamed Bâr-nâ-bâs, (which is, being interpreted, The son of consolation,) a Lê'vite, and of the country of Çyprus,

37 <sup>r</sup>Having land, sold it, and brought the money, and laid it at the apostles' feet.

## CHAPTER 5.

1 After Ananias and Sapphira his wife at Peter's rebuke had fallen down dead, 17 the apostles are again imprisoned, 19 but delivered by an angel.

**B**UT a certain man named Ân-g-nî'as, with Sâp-phi'râ his wife, sold a possession,

2 And kept back part of the price, his wife also being privy to it, <sup>a</sup>and brought a certain part, and laid it at the apostles' feet.

3 <sup>b</sup>But Pê'ter said, Ân-g-nî'as, why

hath °Sā'tan filled thine heart <sup>2</sup> to lie to the Hō'ly Ghōst, and to keep back part of the price of the land?

4 Whiles it remained, was it not thine own? and after it was sold, was it not in thine own power? why hast thou conceived this thing in thine heart? thou hast not lied unto men, but unto God.

5 And Ān-a-ni'as hearing these words <sup>d</sup> fell down, and gave up the ghost: and great fear came on all them that heard these things.

6 And the young men arose, <sup>e</sup> wound him up, and carried him out, and buried him.

7 And it was about the space of three hours after, when his wife, not knowing what was done, came in.

8 And Pē'tēr answered unto her, Tell me whether ye sold the land for so much? And she said, Yea, for so much.

9 Then Pē'tēr said unto her, How is it that ye have agreed together <sup>f</sup> to tempt the Spirit of the Lord? behold, the feet of them which have buried thy husband are at the door, and shall carry thee out.

10 <sup>g</sup> Then fell she down straightway at his feet, and yielded up the ghost: and the young men came in, and found her dead, and, carrying her forth, buried her by her husband.

11 <sup>h</sup> And great fear came upon all the church, and upon as many as heard these things.

12 ¶ And <sup>i</sup> by the hands of the apostles were many signs and wonders wrought among the people; (<sup>k</sup> and they were all with one accord in Sōl'-o-mon's porch.

13 And <sup>l</sup> of the rest durst no man join himself to them: <sup>m</sup> but the people magnified them.

14 And believers were the more added to the Lord, multitudes both of men and women.)

15 Inasmuch that they brought forth the sick <sup>n</sup> into the streets, and laid them on beds and couches, <sup>o</sup> that at the least the shadow of Pē'tēr passing by might overshadow some of them.

16 There came also a multitude out of the cities round about unto Jē-rū'sā-lēm, bringing <sup>p</sup> sick folks, and

A. D. 33.

c Luke 22. 3.  
2 Or, to de-  
ceive,  
ver. 3.

d ver. 10, 11.

e John 19. 40.

f ver. 3.  
Matt. 4. 7.

g ver. 5.

h ver. 5.  
ch. 2. 43; 19.  
17.  
i ch. 2. 43; 14.  
3; 19. 11.  
Rom. 15. 19.  
2 Cor. 12. 12.  
Heb. 2. 4.  
k ch. 3. 11; 4.  
32.

l John 9. 22;  
12. 42; 19. 38.  
m ch. 2. 47;  
4. 21.

3 Or, in every  
street.  
n Matt. 9. 21;  
14. 36.  
ch. 19. 12.  
o Mark 16. 17,  
18.

John 14. 12.  
p ch. 4. 1,  
2, 6.

4 Or, envy.  
q Luke 21. 12.  
r ch. 12. 7;  
16. 26.

s John 6. 68;  
17. 3.  
t John 5. 11.  
u Luke 22. 4.  
ch. 4. 1.

z Matt. 21. 26.  
y ch. 4. 18.  
z ch. 2. 23, 36;  
3. 15; 7. 52.

a Matt. 23.  
35; 27. 25.

them which were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed every one.

17 ¶ <sup>p</sup> Then the high priest rose up, and all they that were with him, (which is the sect of the Sād'ducees,) and were filled with <sup>q</sup> indignation,

18 <sup>r</sup> And laid their hands on the apostles, and put them in the common prison.

19 But <sup>s</sup> the angel of the Lord by night opened the prison doors, and brought them forth, and said,

20 Go, stand and speak in the temple <sup>t</sup> to the people <sup>u</sup> all the words of this life.

21 And when they heard that, they entered into the temple early in the morning, and taught. <sup>v</sup> But the high priest came, and they that were with him, and called the council together, and all the senate of the children of Is'ra-el, and sent to the prison to have them brought.

22 But when the officers came, and found them not in the prison, they returned, and told,

23 Saying, The prison truly found we shut with all safety, and the keepers standing without before the doors: but when we had opened, we found no man within.

24 Now when the high priest and <sup>w</sup> the captain of the temple and the chief priests heard these things, they doubted of them whereunto this would grow.

25 Then came one and told them, saying, Behold, the men whom ye put in prison are standing in the temple, and teaching the people.

26 Then went the captain with the officers, and brought them without violence: <sup>x</sup> for they feared the people, lest they should have been stoned.

27 And when they had brought them, they set them before the council: and the high priest asked them,

28 Saying, <sup>y</sup> Did not we straitly command you that ye should not teach in this name? and, behold, ye have filled Jē-rū'sā-lēm with your doctrine, <sup>z</sup> and intend to bring this man's <sup>a</sup> blood upon us.

29 ¶ Then Pē'tēr and the other apos-

ties answered and said, <sup>b</sup>We ought to obey God rather than men.

30 <sup>c</sup>The God of our fathers raised up Jē'sus, whom ye slew and <sup>d</sup>hanged on a tree.

31 <sup>e</sup>Him hath God exalted with his right hand to be <sup>f</sup>a Prince and <sup>g</sup>a Saviour, <sup>h</sup>for to give repentance to Iſ'ra-el, and forgiveness of sins.

32 And <sup>i</sup>we are his witnesses of these things; and so is also the Hō'ly Ghōst, <sup>k</sup>whom God hath given to them that obey him.

33 <sup>l</sup>When they heard *that*, they were cut to the heart, and took counsel to slay them.

34 Then stood there up one in the council, a Phār'i-see, named <sup>m</sup>Gā-mā'li-el, a doctor of the law, had in reputation among all the people, and commanded to put the apostles forth a little space;

35 And said unto them, Ye men of Iſ'ra-el, take heed to yourselves what ye intend to do as touching these men.

36 <sup>n</sup>For before these days rose up Theū'das, boasting himself to be somebody; to whom a number of men, about four hundred, joined themselves: who was slain; and all, as many as <sup>o</sup>obeyed him, were scattered, and brought to nought.

37 After this man rose up Jū'das of Gāl'i-lee in the days of the taxing, and drew away much people after him: he also perished; and all, *even* as many as obeyed him, were dispersed.

38 And now I say unto you, Refrain from these men, and let them alone: <sup>p</sup>for if this counsel or this work be of men, it will come to nought:

39 <sup>q</sup>But if it be of God, ye cannot overthrow it; lest haply ye be found <sup>r</sup>even to fight against God.

40 And to him they agreed: and when they had <sup>s</sup>called the apostles, <sup>t</sup>and beaten *them*, they commanded that they should not speak in the name of Jē'sus, and let them go.

41 <sup>u</sup>And they departed from the presence of the council, <sup>v</sup>rejoicing that they were counted worthy to suffer shame for his name.

42 And daily <sup>w</sup>in the temple, and

A. D. 33.

b ch. 4. 19.  
c ch. 3. 13, 15;  
d ch. 10. 39;  
e ch. 13. 23.

f Gal. 3. 13.  
g 1 Pet. 2. 24.  
h e ch. 2. 33, 36.  
i Phil. 2. 9.  
j Heb. 2. 10;  
k 12. 2.

l ch. 3. 15.  
m Matt. 1. 21.  
n Luke 24. 47.  
o ch. 3. 26; 13. 35.

p Eph. 1. 7.  
q Col. 1. 14.  
r John 15. 26,  
27.

s ch. 2. 4; 10. 44.  
t ch. 2. 37; 7. 54.

u m ch. 22. 3.

v 2 The third  
Year before  
the Account  
called Anno  
Domini.

w Or, be-  
lieved.

x Prov. 21. 30.  
y Is. 8. 10.

z Matt. 15. 13.  
a Luke 21. 15.

b 1 Cor. 1. 25.  
c ch. 7. 51;  
d 9. 5; 23. 9.

e q ch. 4. 18.  
f Matt. 10. 17;  
g 23. 34.

h Mark 13. 9.  
i s Matt. 5. 12.  
j Rom. 5. 3.

k 2 Cor. 12. 10.  
l Phil. 1. 29.  
m Heb. 10. 34.

n James 1. 2.  
o 1 Pet. 4. 13,  
16.

p ch. 2. 46.  
q u ch. 4. 20, 23.

r q ch. 2. 41; 4. 4; 5. 14.

s ver. 7.  
t b ch. 9. 29;  
u 11. 20.

v c ch. 4. 35.  
w d Ex. 18. 17.  
x e Deut. 1. 13.

y ch. 1. 21;  
z 16. 2.

a 1 Tim. 3. 7.  
b f ch. 2. 42.

c q ch. 11. 24.  
d h ch. 8. 5, 26;  
e 21. 8.

f i Rev. 2. 6, 15.  
g h ch. 1. 24.

i k ch. 8. 17; 9. 17; 13. 3.

j 1 Tim. 4. 14;  
k 5. 22.

l 2 Tim. 1. 6.  
m ch. 12. 24;  
n 19. 20.

o Col. 1. 6.  
p n John 12. 42.

q o Luke 21. 15.  
r ch. 5. 39.

s See Ex. 4. 12.  
t Is. 54. 17.

u p 1 Kin. 21.  
v 10. 13.

w Matt. 26. 59,  
60.

in every house, <sup>x</sup>they ceased not to teach and preach Jē'sus Christ.

## CHAPTER 6.

1 *The apostles, desirous to have the poor regarded, appoint the office of deaconship to seven chosen men.*

AND in those days, <sup>a</sup>when the number of the disciples was multiplied, there arose a murmuring of the <sup>b</sup>Grē'cians against the Hē'brews, because their widows were neglected <sup>c</sup>in the daily ministration.

2 Then the twelve called the multitude of the disciples *unto them*, and said, <sup>d</sup>It is not reason that we should leave the word of God, and serve tables.

3 Wherefore, brethren, <sup>e</sup>look ye out among you seven men of honest report, full of the Hō'ly Ghōst, and wisdom, whom we may appoint over this business.

4 But we <sup>f</sup>will give ourselves continually to prayer, and to the ministry of the word.

5 <sup>g</sup>¶ And the saying pleased the whole multitude: and they chose Stē'phen, <sup>h</sup>a man full of faith and of the Hō'ly Ghōst, and <sup>i</sup>Phil'ip, and Prōch'q-rus, and Ni-cā'nor, and Ti'mon, and Pār-me-nās, and <sup>j</sup>Nio-q-lās a proselyte of An'ti-ōch:

6 Whom they set before the apostles: and <sup>k</sup>when they had prayed, <sup>l</sup>they laid *their hands* on them.

7 And <sup>m</sup>the word of God increased; and the number of the disciples multiplied in Jē-ru'sā-lēm greatly; and a great company <sup>n</sup>of the priests were obedient to the faith.

8 And Stē'phen, full of faith and power, did great wonders and miracles among the people.

9 <sup>o</sup>¶ Then there arose certain of the synagogue, which is called *the synagogue* of the Lib'ēr-tines, and C̄y-rē-ni-an, and Āl-ēx-ān'dri-an, and of them of C̄i-l'i'c̄ia and of Ā'ſiā, disputing with Stē'phen.

10 And <sup>p</sup>they were not able to resist the wisdom and the spirit by which he spake.

11 <sup>q</sup>¶ Then they suborned men, which said, We have heard him speak blasphemous words against Mō'sēs, and against God.

12 And they stirred up the people.

and the elders, and the scribes, and came upon him, and caught him, and brought him to the council,

13 And set up false witnesses, which said, This man ceaseth not to speak blasphemous words against this holy place, and the law :

14 <sup>q</sup> For we have heard him say, that this Jēsus of Nāz'ā-rēth shall <sup>r</sup> destroy this place, and shall change the <sup>2</sup> customs which Mō'sēs delivered us.

15 And all that sat in the council, looking stedfastly on him, saw his face as it had been the face of an angel.

## CHAPTER 7.

1 *Stephen sheweth that Abraham worshipped God rightly, and how God chose the fathers 20 before Moses was born: 31 that Moses himself witnessed of Christ. 34 He is stoned to death.*

**T**HEN said the high priest, Are these things so?

2 And he said, <sup>a</sup> Men, brethren, and fathers, hearken; The God of glory appeared unto our father Ā'brā'hām, when he was in Mēs-q-pō-tā'mī-ā, before he dwelt in Chār'ran,

3 And said unto him, <sup>b</sup> Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and come into the land which I shall shew thee.

4 Then <sup>c</sup> came he out of the land of the Chāl-dæ'anš, and dwelt in Chār'ran: and from thence, when his father was dead, he removed him into this land, wherein ye now dwell.

5 And he gave him none inheritance in it, no, not so much as to set his foot on: <sup>d</sup> yet he promised that he would give it to him for a possession, and to his seed after him, when as yet he had no child.

6 And God spake on this wise, <sup>e</sup> That his seed should sojourn in a strange land; and that they should bring them into bondage, and entreat them evil <sup>f</sup> four hundred years.

7 And the nation to whom they shall be in bondage will I judge, said God: and after that shall they come forth, and <sup>g</sup> serve me in this place.

8 <sup>h</sup> And he gave him the covenant of circumcision: <sup>i</sup> and so Ā'brā'hām begat I'saac, and circumcised him the eighth day; <sup>k</sup> and I'saac begat Jā'qob; and <sup>l</sup> Jā'qob begat the twelve patriarchs.

A. D. 33.

q ch. 25. 8.

r Dan. 9. 26.

2 Or, rites.

a ch. 22. 1.

b Gen. 12. 1.

c Gen. 11. 31;

12. 4. 5.

d Gen. 12. 7;

13. 15; 15. 3,

16; 17. 8;

26. 3.

e Gen. 15. 13,

16.

f Ex. 12. 40.

g Gal. 3. 17.

h Ex. 3. 12.

i Gen. 17. 9,

10, 11.

j Gen. 21. 2,

3, 4.

k Gen. 25. 26.

l Gen. 29. 31,

&amp;c.; 30. 5,

&amp;c.; 35. 18,

23.

m Gen. 37. 4,

11, 28.

n Gen. 39. 2,

21, 23.

o Gen. 41. 37;

42. 6.

p Gen. 41. 54.

q Gen. 42. 1.

r Gen. 45. 4,

16.

s Gen. 45. 9,

27.

t Gen. 46. 27.

Deut. 10. 22.

u Gen. 46. 5.

x Gen. 49. 33.

Ex. 1. 6.

y Ex. 1. 13. 19.

z Josh. 24. 32.

a ver. 6.

b Gen. 15. 13.

c Ex. 1. 7, 8, 9.

d Ps. 105. 24, 25.

e Ex. 1. 22.

f Heb. 11. 23.

g Or, fair to God.

h Ex. 2. 3-10.

i Luke 24. 19.

j Ex. 2. 11. 12.

9 <sup>m</sup> And the patriarchs, moved with envy, sold Jō'seph into Ē'gypt: <sup>n</sup> but God was with him,

10 And delivered him out of all his afflictions, <sup>o</sup> and gave him favour and wisdom in the sight of Phā'raōh king of Ē'gypt; and he made him governor over Ē'gypt and all his house.

11 <sup>p</sup> Now there came a dearth over all the land of Ē'gypt and Chā'nāan, and great affliction: and our fathers found no sustenance.

12 <sup>q</sup> But when Jā'qob heard that there was corn in Ē'gypt, he sent out our fathers first.

13 <sup>r</sup> And at the second time Jō'seph was made known to his brethren; and Jō'seph's kindred was made known unto Phā'raōh.

14 <sup>s</sup> Then sent Jō'seph, and called his father Jā'qob to him, and <sup>t</sup> all his kindred, threescore and fifteen souls.

15 <sup>u</sup> So Jā'qob went down into Ē'gypt, <sup>v</sup> and died, he, and our fathers,

16 And <sup>w</sup> were carried over into Sŷ'chem, and laid in <sup>x</sup> the sepulchre that Ā'brā'hām bought for a sum of money of the sons of Ēm'môr the father of Sŷ'chem.

17 But when <sup>a</sup> the time of the promise drew nigh, which God had sworn to Ā'brā'hām, <sup>b</sup> the people grew and multiplied in Ē'gypt,

18 Till another king arose, which knew not Jō'seph.

19 The same dealt subtilly with our kindred, and evil entreated our fathers, <sup>c</sup> so that they cast out their young children, to the end they might not live.

20 <sup>d</sup> In which time Mō'sēs was born, and <sup>e</sup> was <sup>f</sup> exceeding fair, and nourished up in his father's house three months:

21 And <sup>g</sup> when he was cast out, Phā'raōh's daughter took him up, and nourished him for her own son.

22 And Mō'sēs was learned in all the wisdom of the Ē'gypt'ians, and was <sup>h</sup> mighty in words and in deeds.

23 <sup>i</sup> And when he was full forty years old, it came into his heart to visit his brethren the children of I's'ra-el.

24 And seeing one of them suffer wrong, he defended him, and aveng-

ed him that was oppressed, and smote the E-gyp'tian:

25 <sup>2</sup> For he supposed his brethren would have understood how that God by his hand would deliver them: but they understood not.

26 <sup>1</sup> And the next day he shewed himself unto them as they strove, and would have set them at one again, saying, Sirs, ye are brethren; why do ye wrong one to another?

27 But he that did his neighbour wrong thrust him away, saying, <sup>k</sup> Who made thee a ruler and a judge over us?

28 Wilt thou kill me, as thou diddest the E-gyp'tian yesterday?

29 <sup>1</sup> Then fled Mō'sēs at this saying, and was a stranger in the land of Mād'an, where he begat two sons.

30 <sup>m</sup> And when forty years were expired, there appeared to him in the wilderness of mount Sī'nā an angel of the Lord in a flame of fire in a bush.

31 When Mō'sēs saw it, he wondered at the sight: and as he drew near to behold it, the voice of the Lord came unto him,

32 *Saying, "I am the God of thy fathers, the God of Ābrā'hām, and the God of Īśaac, and the God of Jā'qōb. Then Mō'sēs trembled, and durst not behold.*

33 <sup>o</sup> Then said the Lord to him, Put off thy shoes from thy feet: for the place where thou standest is holy ground.

34 <sup>p</sup> I have seen, I have seen the affliction of my people which is in E-gyp't, and I have heard their groaning, and am come down to deliver them. And now come, I will send thee into E-gyp't.

35 This Mō'sēs whom they refused, saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge? the same did God send to be a ruler and a deliverer <sup>q</sup> by the hand of the angel which appeared to him in the bush.

36 <sup>r</sup> He brought them out, after that he had <sup>s</sup> shewed wonders and signs in the land of E-gyp't, <sup>t</sup> and in the Red sea, <sup>u</sup> and in the wilderness forty years.

37 <sup>v</sup> This is that Mō'sēs, which said unto the children of Īś'rā-el, <sup>w</sup> A prophet shall the Lord your God raise

A. D. 33.

2 Or, Now.

i Ex. 2. 13.

k See Luke 12. 14.

l Ch. 4. 7.

m Ex. 3. 2.

n Matt. 22. 32.

o Heb. 11. 16.

p Josh. 5. 15.

q Ex. 3. 7.

r Ex. 14. 19.

s Num. 20. 16.

t Ex. 12. 41.

u 21. 1.

v Ex. 7. 8; 9;

w 10. 11; 14.

x Ps. 105. 27.

y Ex. 14. 21.

z 27. 28, 29.

aa Ex. 16. 1, 35.

ab Deut. 18.

ac 15. 18.

ad ch. 3. 22.

ae 3 Or, as myself.

af v Matt. 17. 5.

ag z Ex. 19. 3, 17.

ah a Is. 63. 9.

ai Gal. 3. 19.

aj Heb. 2. 2.

ak b Ex. 21. 1.

al Deut. 5. 27.

am 31; 33. 4. 17.

an John 1. 17.

ao c Rom. 3. 2.

ap d Ex. 32. 1.

aq e Deut. 9. 16.

ar f Ps. 105. 12.

as f Ps. 81. 12.

at Ezek. 20. 25.

au 39.

av Rom. 1. 24.

aw 2 Thess. 2. 11.

ax g Deut. 4. 19;

ay 17. 3.

az 2 Kin. 17. 16;

ba 21. 3.

bb Jer. 19. 13.

bc h Amos 5. 25.

bd 26.

be i Or, who spake.

bf i Ex. 25. 40;

bg 26. 30.

bh Heb. 8. 5.

bi k Josh. 3. 14.

bj 5 Or, having received.

bk i Neh. 9. 24.

bl Ps. 44. 2; 78.

bm 55.

bn ch. 13. 19.

bo m 1 Sam.

bp 16. 1.

bq 2 Sam. 7. 1.

br Ps. 89. 19.

bs ch. 13. 22;

bt n 1 Kin. 8. 17.

bu 1 Chr. 22. 7.

bv Ps. 132. 4, 5.

bw o 1 Kin. 6. 1;

bx 8. 20.

by 1 Chr. 17. 12.

bz 2 Chr. 3. 1.

ca p 1 Kin. 8. 27.

cb 2 Chr. 2. 6;

cc 6. 18.

cd ch. 17. 24.

ce e Is. 66. 1, 2.

cf Matt. 5. 34.

cg 35; 23. 22.

up unto you of your brethren, <sup>3</sup> like unto me; <sup>4</sup> him shall ye hear.

38 <sup>2</sup> This is he, that was in the church in the wilderness with <sup>a</sup> the angel which spake to him in the mount Sī'nā, and with our fathers: <sup>b</sup> who received the lively <sup>c</sup> oracles to give unto us:

39 To whom our fathers would not obey, but thrust him from them, and in their hearts turned back again into E-gyp't,

40 <sup>d</sup> Saying unto Aār'on, Make us gods to go before us: for as for this Mō'sēs, which brought us out of the land of E-gyp't, we wot not what is become of him.

41 <sup>e</sup> And they made a calf in those days, and offered sacrifice unto the idol, and rejoiced in the works of their own hands.

42 Then <sup>f</sup> God turned, and gave them up to worship <sup>g</sup> the host of heaven; as it is written in the book of the prophets, <sup>h</sup> O ye house of Īś'rā-el, have ye offered to me slain beasts and sacrifices by the space of forty years in the wilderness?

43 Yea, ye took up the tabernacle of Mō'lōch, and the star of your god Rem'phan, figures which ye made to worship them: and I will carry you away beyond Bāb'ŷ-lon.

44 Our fathers had the tabernacle of witness in the wilderness, as he had appointed, <sup>i</sup> speaking unto Mō'sēs, <sup>j</sup> that he should make it according to the fashion that he had seen.

45 <sup>k</sup> Which also our fathers <sup>5</sup> that came after brought in with Jē'sus into the possession of the Gēn'tiles, <sup>l</sup> whom God drave out before the face of our fathers, unto the days of Dā'vid;

46 <sup>m</sup> Who found favour before God, and <sup>n</sup> desired to find a tabernacle for the God of Jā'qōb.

47 <sup>o</sup> But Sōl'o-mon built him an house.

48 Howbeit <sup>p</sup> the most High dwelleth not in temples made with hands; as saith the prophet,

49 <sup>q</sup> Heaven is my throne, and earth is my footstool: what house will ye build me? saith the Lord: or what is the place of my rest?



50 Hath not my hand made all these things?

51 ¶ Ye <sup>r</sup>stiffnecked and <sup>r</sup>uncircumcised in heart and ears, ye do always resist the Hō'ly Ghōst: as your fathers *did*, so do ye.

52 <sup>r</sup>Which of the prophets have not your fathers persecuted? and they have slain them which shewed before of the coming of <sup>u</sup>the Just One; of whom ye have been now the betrayers and murderers:

53 <sup>r</sup>Who have received the law by the disposition of angels, and have not kept it.

54 ¶ When they heard these things, they were cut to the heart, and they gnashed on him with *their* teeth.

55 But he, <sup>r</sup>being full of the Hō'ly Ghōst, looked up stedfastly into heaven, and saw the glory of God, and Jē'sus standing on the right hand of God,

56 And said, Behold, <sup>a</sup>I see the heavens opened, and the <sup>b</sup>Son of man standing on the right hand of God.

57 Then they cried out with a loud voice, and stopped their ears, and ran upon him with one accord,

58 And <sup>c</sup>cast him out of the city, and stoned him: and <sup>e</sup>the witnesses laid down their clothes at a young man's feet, whose name was Saul.

59 And they stoned Stē'phen, <sup>f</sup>calling upon God, and saying, Lord Jē'sus, <sup>g</sup>receive my spirit.

60 And he <sup>h</sup>kneeled down, and cried with a loud voice, <sup>i</sup>Lord, lay not this sin to their charge. And when he had said this, he fell asleep.

## CHAPTER 8.

<sup>1</sup> The church bring planted in Samaria by Philip,  
<sup>14</sup> Peter and John come to confirm and enlarge it.  
<sup>26</sup> The angel sendeth Philip to baptize the Ethiopian eunuch.

AND <sup>a</sup>Saul was consenting unto his death. And at that time there was a great persecution against the church which was at Jē-ru'sā-lēm; and <sup>b</sup>they were all scattered abroad throughout the regions of Jū-dæ'a and Sā-mā'ri-ā, except the apostles.

2 And devout men carried Stē'phen to his burial, and <sup>a</sup>made great lamentation over him.

A. D. 83.

<sup>r</sup> Ex. 32. 9;  
33. 3.  
Is. 48. 4.  
<sup>s</sup> Lev. 26. 41.  
Deut. 10. 16.  
Jer. 4. 4; 6.  
10; 9. 26.  
Ezek. 44. 9.  
<sup>t</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 16.  
Matt. 21. 35;  
23. 34, 37.  
<sup>1</sup> Thess. 2. 15.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 3. 14.

<sup>r</sup> Ex. 20. 1.  
Gal. 3. 19.  
Heb. 2. 2.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 5. 33.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 6. 5.

<sup>a</sup> Ezek. 1. 1.  
Matt. 3. 16.  
ch. 10. 11.  
<sup>b</sup> Dan. 7. 13.

<sup>c</sup> 1 Kin. 21. 13.  
Luke 4. 29.  
Heb. 12. 12.  
<sup>d</sup> Lev. 24. 16.  
<sup>e</sup> Deut. 13. 9,  
10; 17. 7.  
ch. 8. 1; 22.  
20.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 9. 14.  
<sup>g</sup> Pa. 31. 5.  
Luke 23. 46.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 9. 40;  
20. 36; 21. 5.  
<sup>i</sup> Matt. 5. 44.  
Luke 6. 28;  
23. 34.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 7. 58;  
22. 20.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 11. 19.  
<sup>c</sup> Gen. 23. 2;  
50. 10.  
<sup>d</sup> Sam. 3. 31.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 7. 58; 9.  
1, 13, 21; 22.  
4; 26. 10, 11.  
<sup>f</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 9.  
Gal. 1. 13.  
Phil. 3. 6.  
<sup>g</sup> 1 Tim. 1. 13.  
<sup>h</sup> Matt. 10. 23.  
ch. 11. 19.

A. D. 34.]  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 6. 5.  
<sup>j</sup> Mark 16. 17.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 13. 6.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 5. 36.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 1. 3.  
<sup>n</sup> Gr. signs and great miracles.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 2. 36.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 19. 2.  
<sup>q</sup> Matt. 28. 19.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 2. 38.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 10. 46;  
19. 5.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 6. 6;  
19. 6.  
Heb. 6. 2.

3 As for Saul, <sup>a</sup>he made havock of the church, entering into every house, and haling men and women committed *them* to prison.

4 Therefore <sup>e</sup>they that were scattered abroad went every where preaching the word.

5 Then <sup>f</sup>Phil'ip went down to the city of Sā-mā'ri-ā, and preached Christ unto them.

6 And the people with one accord gave heed unto those things which Phil'ip spake, hearing and seeing the miracles which he did.

7 For <sup>g</sup>unclean spirits, crying with loud voice, came out of many that were possessed *with them*: and many taken with palsies, and that were lame, were healed.

8 And there was great joy in that city.

9 But there was a certain man, called Si'mon, which beforetime in the same city <sup>h</sup>used sorcery, and bewitched the people of Sā-mā'ri-ā, <sup>i</sup>giving out that himself was some great one:

10 To whom they all gave heed, from the least to the greatest, saying, This man is the great power of God.

11 And to him they had regard, because that of long time he had bewitched them with sorceries.

12 But when they believed Phil'ip preaching the things <sup>k</sup>concerning the kingdom of God, and the name of Jē'sus Christ, they were baptized, both men and women.

13 Then Si'mon himself believed also: and when he was baptized, he continued with Phil'ip, and wondered, beholding the <sup>l</sup>miracles and signs which were done.

14 Now when the apostles which were at Jē-ru'sā-lēm heard that Sā-mā'ri-ā had received the word of God, they sent unto them Pē'ter and Jōhn:

15 Who, when they were come down, prayed for them, <sup>i</sup>that they might receive the Hō'ly Ghōst:

16 (For <sup>m</sup>as yet he was fallen upon none of them: only <sup>n</sup>they were baptized in <sup>o</sup>the name of the Lord Jē'sus.)

17 Then <sup>p</sup>laid they *their* hands on

them, and they received the Hō'ly Ghōst.

18 And when Si'mon saw that through laying on of the apostles' hands the Hō'ly Ghōst was given, he offered them money,

19 Saying, Give me also this power, that on whomsoever I lay hands, he may receive the Hō'ly Ghōst.

20 But Pē'tēr said unto him, Thy money perish with thee, because <sup>q</sup>thou hast thought that <sup>r</sup>the gift of God may be purchased with money.

21 Thou hast neither part nor lot in this matter: for thy heart is not right in the sight of God.

22 Repent therefore of this thy wickedness, and pray God, <sup>s</sup>if perhaps the thought of thine heart may be forgiven thee.

23 For I perceive that thou art in <sup>t</sup>the gall of bitterness, and <sup>u</sup>in the bond of iniquity.

24 Then answered Si'mon, and said, "Pray ye to the Lord for me, that none of these things which ye have spoken come upon me.

25 And they, when they had testified and preached the word of the Lord, returned to Jē-rū'sā-lēm, and preached the gospel in many villages of the Sā-mār'tānā.

26 And the angel of the Lord spake unto Phil'ip, saying, Arise, and go toward the south unto the way that goeth down from Jē-rū'sā-lēm unto Gā'zā, which is desert.

27 And he arose and went: and, behold, <sup>x</sup>a man of È-thi-ō'p'i-a, an eunuch of great authority under Cān'dā-çē queen of the È-thi-ō'p'i-anā, who had the charge of all her treasure, and <sup>y</sup>had come to Jē-rū'sā-lēm for to worship,

28 Was returning, and sitting in his chariot read È-šā'jas the prophet.

29 Then the Spirit said unto Phil'ip, Go near, and join thyself to this chariot.

30 And Phil'ip ran thither to him, and heard him read the prophet È-šā'jas, and said, Understandest thou what thou readest?

31 And he said, How can I, except some man should guide me? And he desired Phil'ip that he would come up and sit with him.

A. D. 34.

<sup>q</sup> Matt. 10. 8.  
<sup>r</sup> See 2 Kin. 5. 16.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 2. 38; 10. 43; 11. 17.

<sup>t</sup> Dan. 4. 27.  
<sup>u</sup> Tim. 2. 25.

<sup>v</sup> Heb. 12. 15.

<sup>w</sup> Gen. 20. 7, 17.  
<sup>x</sup> Ex. 8. 8.  
<sup>y</sup> Num. 21. 7.  
<sup>z</sup> 1 Kin. 13. 6.  
<sup>a</sup> Job 42. 8.  
<sup>b</sup> James 5. 16.  
<sup>c</sup> Zeph. 3. 10.  
<sup>d</sup> John 12. 20.  
<sup>e</sup> Is. 53. 7, 8.  
<sup>f</sup> Luke 24. 27.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 18. 29.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 10. 47.  
<sup>i</sup> Matt. 28. 19.  
<sup>j</sup> Mark 16. 16.  
<sup>k</sup> Matt. 16. 16.  
<sup>l</sup> John 6. 69; 9. 35, 38; 11. 27.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 9. 20.  
<sup>n</sup> 1 John 4. 15;  
<sup>o</sup> 5. 13.  
<sup>p</sup> 1 Kin. 18. 12.  
<sup>q</sup> 2 Kin. 2. 16.  
<sup>r</sup> Ezek. 3. 12, 14.

[A. D. 35.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 8. 3.  
<sup>b</sup> Gal. 1. 13.  
<sup>c</sup> 1 Tim. 1. 13.

<sup>d</sup> Gr. of the  
way:  
<sup>e</sup> So ch. 19. 9,  
23.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 22. 6; 26.  
<sup>g</sup> 12.  
<sup>h</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 8.

32 The place of the scripture which he read was this, <sup>i</sup>He was led as a sheep to the slaughter; and like a lamb dumb before his shearer, so opened he not his mouth:

33 In his humiliation his judgment was taken away: and who shall declare his generation? for his life is taken from the earth.

34 And the eunuch answered Phil'ip, and said, I pray thee, of whom speaketh the prophet this? of himself, or of some other man?

35 Then Phil'ip opened his mouth, <sup>a</sup>and began at the same scripture, and preached unto him Jē'sus.

36 And as they went on <sup>b</sup>their way, they came unto a certain water: and the eunuch said, See, <sup>c</sup>here is water; <sup>d</sup>what doth hinder me to be baptized?

37 And Phil'ip said, <sup>e</sup>If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, <sup>f</sup>I believe that Jē'sus Christ is the Son of God.

38 And he commanded the chariot to stand still: and they went down both into the water, both Phil'ip and the eunuch; and he baptized him.

39 And when they were come up out of the water, <sup>g</sup>the Spirit of the Lord caught away Phil'ip, that the eunuch saw him no more: and he went on his way rejoicing.

40 But Phil'ip was found at Ā-zō'tus: and passing through he preached in all the cities, till he came to Cēs-ā-rē'a.

## CHAPTER 9.

1. Saul, going towards Damascus, 4 is stricken to the earth, 10 is called to the apostleship, 18 and is baptized by Ananias. 31 Peter healeth Æneas of the palsy, 36 and restoreth Tabitha to life.

AND <sup>a</sup>Saul, yet breathing out A threatenings and slaughter against the disciples of the Lord, went unto the high priest,

2 And desired of him letters to Dā-mās'cus to the synagogues, that if he found any <sup>b</sup>of this way, whether they were men or women, he might bring them bound unto Jē-rū'sā-lēm.

3 And <sup>c</sup>as he journeyed, he came near Dā-mās'cus: and suddenly there shined round about him <sup>d</sup>a light from heaven:

4 And he fell to the earth, and heard a voice saying unto him, **Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me?**

5 And he said, Who art thou, Lord? And the Lord said, **I am Jē'sus whom thou persecutest: *it is hard for thee to kick against the pricks.***

6 And he trembling and astonished said, Lord, what wilt thou have me to do? And the Lord said unto him, **Arise, and go into the city, and it shall be told thee what thou must do.**

7 And <sup>f</sup>the men which journeyed with him stood speechless, hearing a voice, but seeing no man.

8 And Saul arose from the earth; and when his eyes were opened, he saw no man: but they led him by the hand, and brought him into Dā-mās'cus.

9 And he was three days without sight, and neither did eat nor drink.

10 ¶ And there was a certain disciple at Dā-mās'cus, <sup>g</sup>named Ān-g-ni'as; and to him said the Lord in a vision, **Ān-g-ni'as.** And he said, Behold, I am here, Lord.

11 And the Lord said unto him, **Arise, and go into the street which is called Straight, and enquire in the house of Jū'das for one called Saul, <sup>h</sup>of Tār'sus: for, behold, he prayeth,**

12 And hath seen in a vision a man named Ān-g-ni'as coming in, and putting his hand on him, that he might receive his sight.

13 Then Ān-g-ni'as answered, Lord, I have heard by many of this man, <sup>i</sup>how much evil he hath done to thy saints at Jē-ru'sā-lēm:

14 And here he hath authority from the chief priests to bind all <sup>k</sup>that call on thy name.

15 But the Lord said unto him, **Go thy way: for <sup>l</sup>he is a chosen vessel unto me, to bear my name before <sup>m</sup>the Gēn'tiles, and <sup>n</sup>kings, and the children of Is'ra-el:**

16 For <sup>o</sup>I will shew him how great things he must suffer for my name's sake.

17 ¶ And Ān-g-ni'as went his way, and entered into the house; and <sup>q</sup>putting his hands on him said, Brother Saul, the Lord, *even* Jē'sus,

A. D. 85.

c Matt. 25. 40, &amp;c.

d ch. 5. 39.

e Luke 3. 10. ch. 2. 37; 15. 30.

f Dan. 10. 7. See ch. 22. 9; 26. 13.

g ch. 22. 12. h ch. 21. 39; 22. 3. i ver. 1.

{ A. D. 37. k ver. 21. ch. 7. 59; 22. 16.

1 Cor. 1. 2. 2 Tim. 2. 22. l ch. 13. 2; 22. 21; 26. 17. Rom. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 15. 10. Gal. 1. 15. Eph. 3. 7, 8.

1 Tim. 2. 7. 2 Tim. 1. 11. m Rom. 1. 5; 11. 13.

Gal. 2. 7, 8. n ch. 25. 22, 23; 26. 1, &amp;c. o ch. 20. 23; 21. 11.

2 Cor. 11. 23. p ch. 22. 12, 13.

q ch. 8. 17. r ch. 2. 4; 4. 31; 8. 17; 13. 52.

s ch. 26. 20. t ch. 8. 37. u ver. 1.

ch. 8. 3. Gal. 1. 13, 23.

x ch. 18. 28. y ch. 23. 12; 25. 4.

2 Cor. 11. 26. 2 Cor. 11. 32. a So Josh. 2. 15.

1 Sam. 19. 12. b ch. 22. 17. c Gal. 1. 17, 18.

ch. 4. 36; 13. 2. d ver. 20, 22.

e Gal. 1. 18. f ch. 6. 1; 11. 26.

g ver. 23. 2 Cor. 11. 26. h See ch. 8. 1.

that appeared unto thee in the way as thou camest, hath sent me, that thou mightest receive thy sight, and <sup>r</sup>be filled with the Hō'ly Ghōst.

18 And immediately there fell from his eyes as it had been scales: and he received sight forthwith, and arose, and was baptized.

19 And when he had received meat, he was strengthened. <sup>s</sup>Then was Saul certain days with the disciples which were at Dā-mās'cus.

20 And straightway he preached Christ in the synagogues, <sup>t</sup>that he is the Son of God.

21 But all that heard him were amazed, and said; <sup>u</sup>Is not this he that destroyed them which called on this name in Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and came hither for that intent, that he might bring them bound unto the chief priests?

22 But Saul increased the more in strength, <sup>v</sup>and confounded the Jews which dwelt at Dā-mās'cus, proving that this is very Christ.

23 ¶ And after that many days were fulfilled, <sup>w</sup>the Jews took counsel to kill him:

24 <sup>x</sup>But their laying await was known of Saul. And they watched the gates day and night to kill him.

25 Then the disciples took him by night, and <sup>y</sup>let him down by the wall in a basket.

26 And <sup>z</sup>when Saul was come to Jē-ru'sā-lēm, he assayed to join himself to the disciples: but they were all afraid of him, and believed not that he was a disciple.

27 <sup>a</sup>But Bār'na-bās took him, and brought him to the apostles, and declared unto them how he had seen the Lord in the way, and that he had spoken to him, <sup>d</sup>and how he had preached boldly at Dā-mās'cus in the name of Jē'sus.

28 And <sup>e</sup>he was with them coming in and going out at Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

29 And he spake boldly in the name of the Lord Jē'sus, and disputed against the <sup>f</sup>Grē'ciāns: <sup>g</sup>but they went about to slay him.

30 Which when the brethren knew, they brought him down to Cēs-g-rē'a, and sent him forth to Tār'sus.

31 <sup>h</sup>Then had the churches rest

throughout all Jū-dæ'a and Gāl'y-lee and Sā-mā'rī-a, and were edified; and walking in the fear of the Lord, and in the comfort of the Hō'ly Ghōst, were multiplied.

32 ¶ And it came to pass, as Pē'tēr passed <sup>1</sup>throughout all *quarters*, he came down also to the saints which dwelt at Lŷd'dā.

33 And there he found a certain man named Æ'ne'-ās, which had kept his bed eight years, and was sick of the palsy.

34 And Pē'tēr said unto him, Æ'ne'-ās, <sup>k</sup>Jē'sus Christ maketh thee whole: arise, and make thy bed. And he arose immediately.

35 And all that dwelt at Lŷd'dā and <sup>l</sup>Sā'ron saw him, and <sup>m</sup>turned to the Lord.

36 ¶ Now there was at Jōp'pā a certain disciple named Tāb'i-thā, which by interpretation is called <sup>2</sup>Dōr'cas: this woman was full <sup>n</sup>of good works and almsdeeds which she did.

37 And it came to pass in those days, that she was sick, and died: whom when they had washed, they laid her in <sup>o</sup>an upper chamber.

38 And forasmuch as Lŷd'dā was nigh to Jōp'pā, and the disciples had heard that Pē'tēr was there, they sent unto him two men, desiring him that he would not <sup>3</sup>delay to come to them.

39 Then Pē'tēr arose and went with them. When he was come, they brought him into the upper chamber: and all the widows stood by him weeping, and shewing the coats and garments which Dōr'cas made, while she was with them.

40 But Pē'tēr <sup>p</sup>put them all forth, and <sup>q</sup>kneeled down, and prayed; and turning him to the body <sup>r</sup>said, Tāb'i-thā, arise. And she opened her eyes: and when she saw Pē'tēr, she sat up.

41 And he gave her *his* hand, and lifted her up, and when he had called the saints and widows, presented her alive.

42 And it was known throughout all Jōp'pā; <sup>s</sup>and many believed in the Lord.

43 And it came to pass, that he

A. D. 37.

A. D. 38.]  
[A. D. 41.  
i ch. 8. 14.

k ch. 3. 6, 16;  
4. 10.

l 1 Chr. 5. 16.  
m ch. 11. 21.

2 Or, Doe, or,  
Roe.  
n 1 Tim. 2. 10.  
Titus 3. 8.

o ch. 1. 13.

3 Or, be  
grieved.

p Matt. 9. 25.  
q ch. 7. 60.

r Mark 5. 41,  
42.  
John 11. 43.  
s John 11. 45;  
12. 11.  
t ch. 10. 6.

a ver. 22.  
ch. 8. 2; 22.

b ver. 35.  
c ver. 30.  
ch. 11. 13.  
d ch. 9. 43.  
e ch. 11. 14.  
f ch. 11. 5,  
&c.  
g ch. 7. 56.  
Rev. 19. 11.

tarried many days in Jōp'pā with one <sup>t</sup>Si'mon a tanner.

### CHAPTER 10.

<sup>1</sup> Cornelius, a devout man, <sup>5</sup> being commanded by an angel, sendeth for Peter. At The Holy Ghost falleth on the company, and they are baptized.

THERE was a certain man in Cæs-  
a-rē'a called Cōr-nē'ljus, a cen-  
turiō of the band called the Ī-tāl'-  
jan band,

2 <sup>a</sup>A devout man, and one that  
<sup>b</sup>feared God with all his house,  
which gave much alms to the peo-  
ple, and prayed to God alway.

3 <sup>c</sup>He saw in a vision evidently  
about the ninth hour of the day an  
angel of God coming in to him, and  
saying unto him, Cōr-nē'ljus.

4 And when he looked on him, he  
was afraid, and said, What is it,  
Lord? And he said unto him, Thy  
prayers and thine alms are come up  
for a memorial before God.

5 And now send men to Jōp'pā,  
and call for one Si'mon, whose sur-  
name is Pē'tēr:

6 He lodgeth with one <sup>d</sup>Si'mon a  
tanner, whose house is by the sea-  
side: <sup>e</sup>he shall tell thee what thou  
oughtest to do.

7 And when the angel which spake  
unto Cōr-nē'ljus was departed, he  
called two of his household ser-  
vants, and a devout soldier of them  
that waited on him continually;

8 And when he had declared all  
these things unto them, he sent  
them to Jōp'pā.

9 ¶ On the morrow, as they went  
on their journey, and drew nigh  
unto the city, <sup>f</sup>Pē'tēr went up upou  
the house top to pray about the  
sixth hour:

10 And he became very hungry,  
and would have eaten: but while  
they made ready, he fell into a  
trance,

11 And <sup>g</sup>saw heaven opened, and a  
certain vessel descending unto him,  
as it had been a great sheet knit at  
the four corners, and let down to the  
earth:

12 Wherein were all manner of  
fourfooted beasts of the earth, and  
wild beasts, and creeping things, and  
fowls of the air.

13 And there came a voice to him,  
Rise, Pē'tēr; kill, and eat.

14 But Pē'tēr said, Not so, Lord; <sup>h</sup> for I have never eaten any thing that is common or unclean.

15 And the voice spake unto him again the second time, 'What God hath cleansed, that call not thou common.

16 This was done thrice: and the vessel was received up again into heaven.

17 Now while Pē'tēr doubted in himself what this vision which he had seen should mean, behold, the men which were sent from Cōr-nē-ljus had made enquiry for Sī'mon's house, and stood before the gate,

18 And called, and asked whether Sī'mon, which was surnamed Pē'tēr, were lodged there.

19 ¶ While Pē'tēr thought on the vision, <sup>k</sup> the Spirit said unto him, Behold, three men seek thee.

20 'Arise therefore, and get thee down, and go with them, doubting nothing: for I have sent them.

21 Then Pē'tēr went down to the men which were sent unto him from Cōr-nē-ljus; and said, Behold, I am he whom ye seek: what is the cause wherefore ye are come?

22 And they said, <sup>m</sup> Cōr-nē-ljus the centurion, a just man, and one that feareth God, and <sup>n</sup> of good report among all the nation of the Jews, was warned from God by an holy angel to send for thee into his house, and to hear words of thee.

23 Then called he them in, and lodged them. And on the morrow Pē'tēr went away with them, <sup>o</sup> and certain brethren from Jōp'pā accompanied him.

24 And the morrow after they entered into Cēs-a-rē'a. And Cōr-nē-ljus waited for them, and had called together his kinsmen and near friends.

25 And as Pē'tēr was coming in, Cōr-nē-ljus met him, and fell down at his feet, and worshipped him.

26 But Pē'tēr took him up, saying, <sup>p</sup> Stand up; I myself also am a man.

27 And as he talked with him, he went in, and found many that were come together.

28 And he said unto them, Ye know how <sup>q</sup> that it is an unlawful thing for

A. D. 41.

<sup>h</sup> Lev. 11. 4; 20. 25.  
<sup>i</sup> Deut. 14. 3, 7.  
<sup>j</sup> Ezek. 4. 14.  
<sup>k</sup> 1 ver. 28.  
<sup>l</sup> Matt. 15. 11.  
<sup>m</sup> Rom. 14. 14, 17, 20.  
<sup>n</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 25.  
<sup>o</sup> 1 Tim. 4. 4.  
<sup>p</sup> Titus 1. 15.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 11. 12.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 15. 7.  
<sup>s</sup> 1a ver. 1, 2, &c.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 22. 12.  
<sup>u</sup> ver. 45.

ch. 11. 12.  
<sup>v</sup> ch. 14. 14, 15.  
<sup>w</sup> Rev. 19. 10; 22. 9.

<sup>x</sup> John 4. 9; 18, 28.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 11. 3.  
<sup>z</sup> Gal. 2. 12, 14.  
<sup>aa</sup> ch. 15. 8, 9.

Eph. 3. 6.  
<sup>ab</sup> ch. 1. 10.  
<sup>ac</sup> Matt. 28. 3.  
<sup>ad</sup> Mark 16. 5.

Luke 24. 4.  
<sup>ae</sup> ver. 4, &c.  
<sup>af</sup> Dan. 10. 12.  
<sup>ag</sup> Heb. 6. 10.

<sup>ah</sup> Deut. 10. 17.  
<sup>ai</sup> 2 Chr. 19. 7.  
<sup>aj</sup> Job 34. 19.  
<sup>ak</sup> Rom. 2. 11.

Gal. 2. 6.  
<sup>al</sup> Eph. 6. 9.  
<sup>am</sup> Col. 3. 25.  
<sup>an</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 17.

<sup>ao</sup> ch. 15. 9.  
<sup>ap</sup> Rom. 2. 13, 27; 3. 22, 29;  
<sup>aq</sup> 10. 12, 13.

<sup>ar</sup> 1 Cor. 12. 13.  
<sup>as</sup> Gal. 3. 28.  
<sup>at</sup> Eph. 2. 13, 18; 3. 6.

<sup>au</sup> Is. 57. 19.  
<sup>av</sup> Eph. 2. 14, 16, 17.  
<sup>aw</sup> Col. 1. 20.

<sup>ax</sup> Matt. 28. 18.  
<sup>ay</sup> Rom. 10. 12.  
<sup>az</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 27.  
<sup>ba</sup> Eph. 1. 20, 22.

<sup>bb</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 22.  
<sup>bc</sup> Rev. 17. 14; 19. 16.

<sup>bd</sup> Luke 4. 14.  
<sup>be</sup> Luke 4. 18.  
<sup>bf</sup> ch. 2. 22; 4. 27.  
<sup>bg</sup> Heb. 1. 9.

<sup>bh</sup> John 3. 2.  
<sup>bi</sup> ch. 2. 32.  
<sup>bj</sup> ch. 3. 30.  
<sup>bk</sup> ch. 2. 24.  
<sup>bl</sup> John 14. 17, 22.  
<sup>bm</sup> ch. 13. 31.

a man that is a Jew to keep company, or come unto one of another nation; but <sup>c</sup> God hath shewed me that I should not call any man common or unclean.

29 Therefore came I <sup>d</sup> unto you without gainsaying, as soon as I was sent for: I ask therefore for what intent ye have sent for me?

30 And Cōr-nē-ljus said, Four days ago I was fasting until this hour; and at the ninth hour I prayed in my house, and, behold, <sup>e</sup> a man stood before me <sup>f</sup> in bright clothing,

31 And said, Cōr-nē-ljus, <sup>g</sup> thy prayer is heard, <sup>h</sup> and thine alms are had in remembrance in the sight of God.

32 Send therefore to Jōp'pā, and call hither Sī'mon, whose surname is Pē'tēr; he is lodged in the house of one Sī'mon a tanner by the sea side: who, when he cometh, shall speak unto thee.

33 Immediately therefore I sent to thee; and thou hast well done that thou art come. Now therefore are we all here present before God, to hear all things that are commanded thee of God.

34 ¶ Then Pē'tēr opened his mouth, and said, <sup>i</sup> Of a truth I perceive that God is no respecter of persons:

35 But <sup>j</sup> in every nation he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is accepted with him.

36 The word which God sent unto the children of Is'ra-el, <sup>k</sup> preaching peace by Jē'sus Christ: (<sup>l</sup> he is Lord of all:)

37 That word, I say, ye know, which was published throughout all Jū-dæ'a, and <sup>m</sup> began from Gāl'il-ee, after the baptism which Jōhn preached;

38 How <sup>n</sup> God anointed Jē'sus of Nāz'a-rēth with the Hō'ly Ghōst and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil; <sup>o</sup> for God was with him.

39 And <sup>p</sup> we are witnesses of all things which he did both in the land of the Jews, and in Jē-ru'sa-lēm; <sup>q</sup> whom they slew and hanged on a tree:

40 Him <sup>r</sup> God raised up the third day, and shewed him openly;

41 <sup>s</sup> Not to all the people, but unto

witnesses chosen before of God, *even* to us, <sup>k</sup> who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead.

42 And <sup>l</sup> he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify <sup>m</sup> that it is he which was ordained of God to be the Judge <sup>n</sup> of quick and dead.

43 <sup>o</sup> To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name <sup>p</sup> who-soever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.

44 ¶ While Pē'tēr yet spake these words, <sup>q</sup> the Hō'l'y Ghōst fell on all them which heard the word.

45 <sup>r</sup> And they of the circumcision which believed were astonished, as many as came with Pē'tēr, <sup>s</sup> because that on the Gēn'tiles also was poured out the gift of the Hō'l'y Ghōst.

46 For they heard them speak with tongues, and magnify God. Then answered Pē'tēr,

47 Can any man forbid water, that these should not be baptized, which have received the Hō'l'y Ghōst <sup>t</sup> as well as we?

48 <sup>u</sup> And he commanded them to be baptized <sup>x</sup> in the name of the Lord. Then prayed they him to tarry certain days.

### CHAPTER 11.

1 Peter, accused for going in to the Gentiles, 5 maketh his defence. 19 The gospel being spread into Phœnicia, and Cyprus, and Antioch, Barnabas is sent to confirm them.

AND the apostles and brethren that were in Jū-dæ'a heard that the Gēn'tiles had also received the word of God.

2 And when Pē'tēr was come up to Jē-ru'sa-lēm, <sup>a</sup> they that were of the circumcision contended with him,

3 Saying, <sup>b</sup> Thou wentest in to men uncircumcised, <sup>c</sup> and didst eat with them.

4 But Pē'tēr rehearsed the matter from the beginning, and expounded it <sup>d</sup> by order unto them, saying,

5 <sup>e</sup> I was in the city of Jōp'pā praying: and in a trance I saw a vision. A certain vessel descend, as it had been a great sheet, let down from heaven by four corners; and it came even to me:

6 Upon the which when I had fastened mine eyes, I considered, and saw fourfooted beasts of the earth,

A. D. 41.

& Luke 24. 30, 43.  
John 21. 13.  
Matt. 28. 19, 20.  
ch. 1. 8.  
m John 5. 22, 27.  
ch. 17. 31.  
n Rom. 14. 9, 10.  
2 Cor. 5. 10.  
2 Tim. 4. 1.  
1 Pet. 4. 5.  
1 Is. 55. 11.  
Jer. 31. 34.  
Dan. 9. 24.  
Mic. 7. 18.  
Zech. 13. 1.  
Mal. 4. 2.  
ch. 26. 22.  
p ch. 15. 9; 26. 18.  
Rom. 10. 11.  
Gal. 3. 22.  
q ch. 4. 31;  
8. 13, 16, 17;  
11. 15.  
r ver. 23.  
s ch. 11. 18.  
Gal. 3. 14.

t ch. 11. 17;  
15. 8.  
Rom. 10. 12.  
u 1 Cor. 1. 17.  
x ch. 2. 38; 8. 16.

α ch. 10. 45.  
Gal. 2. 12.

b ch. 10. 28.  
c Gal. 2. 12.

d Luke 1. 3.  
e ch. 10. 9, &c.  
f John 16. 13.  
ch. 10. 19;  
15. 7.  
g ch. 10. 23.  
h ch. 10. 30.  
i ch. 2. 4.  
k Matt. 3. 11.  
John 1. 26, 33.  
ch. 1. 5; 19. 4.  
l Is. 44. 3.  
Joel 2. 28; 3. 18.  
m ch. 15. 8, 9.  
n ch. 10. 47.  
o Rom. 10. 12.  
13; 15. 9, 16.  
p ch. 8. 1.

and wild beasts, and creeping things, and fowls of the air.

7 And I heard a voice saying unto me, Arise, Pē'tēr; slay and eat.

8 But I said, Not so, Lord: for nothing common or unclean hath at any time entered into my mouth.

9 But the voice answered me again from heaven, What God hath cleansed, that call not thou common.

10 And this was done three times: and all were drawn up again into heaven.

11 And, behold, immediately there were three men already come unto the house where I was, sent from Cæs-a-rē'a unto me.

12 And <sup>f</sup> the spirit bade me go with them, nothing doubting. Moreover <sup>g</sup> these six brethren accompanied me, and we entered into the man's house:

13 <sup>h</sup> And he shewed us how he had seen an angel in his house, which stood and said unto him, Send men to Jōp'pā, and call for Sī'mon, whose surname is Pē'tēr;

14 Who shall tell thee words, whereby thou and all thy house shall be saved.

15 And as I began to speak, the Hō'l'y Ghōst fell on them, <sup>i</sup> as on us at the beginning.

16 Then remembered I the word of the Lord, how that he said, <sup>k</sup> Jōhn indeed baptized with water; but <sup>l</sup> ye shall be baptized with the Hō'l'y Ghōst.

17 <sup>m</sup> Forasmuch then as God gave them the like gift as he did unto us, who believed on the Lord Jē'sus Christ; <sup>n</sup> what was I, that I could withstand God?

18 When they heard these things, they held their peace, and glorified God, saying, <sup>o</sup> Then hath God also to the Gēn'tiles granted repentance unto life.

19 ¶ <sup>p</sup> Now they which were scattered abroad upon the persecution that arose about Stē'phen travelled as far as Phē-ni'cē, and Cŷ'prus, and Ān'ti-ōch, preaching the word to none but unto the Jews only.

20 And some of them were men of Cŷ'prus and Cŷ-rē'nē, which, when they were come to Ān'ti-ōch, spake

unto <sup>9</sup>the Grē'cjans, preaching the Lord Jē'sus.

21 And <sup>r</sup>the hand of the Lord was with them: and a great number believed, and <sup>e</sup>turned unto the Lord.

22 ¶ Then tidings of these things came unto the ears of the church which was in Jē-ru'sā-lēm: and they sent forth <sup>t</sup>Bār-na-bās, that he should go as far as Ān'ti-ōch.

23 Who, when he came, and had seen the grace of God, was glad, and <sup>u</sup>exhorted them all, that with purpose of heart they would cleave unto the Lord.

24 For he was a good man, and <sup>a</sup>full of the Hō'ly Ghōst and of faith: <sup>v</sup>and much people was added unto the Lord.

25 Then departed Bār-na-bās to <sup>w</sup>Tar'sus, for to seek Saul:

26 And when he had found him, he brought him unto Ān'ti-ōch. And it came to pass, that a whole year they assembled themselves <sup>2</sup>with the church, and taught much people. And the disciples were called Chris'tjans first in Ān'ti-ōch.

27 ¶ And in these days came <sup>a</sup> prophets from Jē-ru'sā-lēm unto Ān'ti-ōch.

28 And there stood up one of them named <sup>b</sup>Ag'a-būs, and signified by the spirit that there should be great dearth throughout all the world: which came to pass in the days of Clāu-di-us Cæ'sar.

29 Then the disciples, every man according to his ability, determined to send <sup>c</sup>relief unto the brethren which dwelt in Jū-da'æ:

30 <sup>d</sup>Which also they did, and sent it to the elders by the hands of Bār-na-bās and Saul.

#### CHAPTER 12.

<sup>1</sup> King Herod persecuteth the Christians, killeth James, and imprisoneth Peter. <sup>20</sup> In his pride, he is stricken by an angel, and dieth miserably.

**N**OW about that time Hēr'od the king <sup>3</sup>stretched forth his hands to vex certain of the church.

2 And he killed Jāmes <sup>a</sup>the brother of Jōhn with the sword.

3 And because he saw it pleased the Jews, he proceeded further to take Pē'tēr also. (Then were <sup>b</sup>the days of unleavened bread.)

4 And <sup>c</sup>when he had apprehended

A. D. 41.

q ch. 6. 1; 9. 29.  
r Luke 1. 66.  
ch. 2. 47.

s ch. 9. 35.

A. D. 42.]

t ch. 9. 27.

u ch. 13. 43;  
14. 22.

z ch. 6. 5.

y ver. 21.  
ch. 5. 14.

A. D. 43.]

z ch. 9. 30.

2 Or, in the church.

q ch. 2. 17;  
13. 1; 15. 32;  
21. 9.  
1 Cor. 12. 28.  
Eph. 4. 11.  
b ch. 21. 10.  
c Rom. 15. 26.  
1 Cor. 16. 1.  
2 Cor. 9. 1.  
d ch. 12. 25.

3 Or, began.

a Matt. 4. 21;  
20. 23.

b Ex. 12. 14,  
15; 23. 15.

c John 21. 18.

4 Or, instant and earnest prayer was made.

2 Cor. 1. 11.  
Eph. 6. 18.

1 Thess. 5. 17.  
A. D. 44.]

d ch. 5. 19.  
e Pa. 126. 1.

f ch. 10. 3. 17;  
11. 5.

g ch. 16. 26.  
h Pa. 34. 7.

i Dan. 3. 28; 6. 22.

j Heb. 1. 14.  
i Job 5. 19.

Ps. 33. 18, 19;  
34. 22; 41. 2;

97. 10.  
2 Cor. 1. 10.

2 Pet. 2. 9.  
k ch. 4. 23.

l ch. 13. 37.  
m ver. 5.

5 Or, to ask who was there.

him, he put *him* in prison, and delivered *him* to four quaternions of soldiers to keep him; intending after Easter to bring him forth to the people.

5 Pē'tēr therefore was kept in prison: but <sup>4</sup>prayer was made without ceasing of the church unto God for him.

6 And when Hēr'od would have brought him forth, the same night Pē'tēr was sleeping between two soldiers, bound with two chains: and the keepers before the door kept the prison.

7 And, behold, <sup>d</sup>the angel of the Lord came upon *him*, and a light shined in the prison: and he smote Pē'tēr on the side, and raised him up, saying, Arise up quickly. And his chains fell off from *his* hands.

8 And the angel said unto him, Gird thyself, and bind on thy sandals. And so he did. And he saith unto him, Cast thy garment about thee, and follow me.

9 And he went out, and followed him; and <sup>e</sup>wist not that it was true which was done by the angel; but thought <sup>f</sup>he saw a vision.

10 When they were past the first and the second ward, they came unto the iron gate that leadeth unto the city; <sup>g</sup>which opened to them of his own accord: and they went out, and passed on through one street; and forthwith the angel departed from him.

11 And when Pē'tēr was come to himself, he said, Now I know of a surety, that <sup>h</sup>the Lord hath sent his angel, and <sup>i</sup>hath delivered me out of the hand of Hēr'od, and *from* all the expectation of the people of the Jews.

12 And when he had considered the thing, <sup>k</sup>he came to the house of Mā'ry the mother of <sup>j</sup>Jōhn, whose surname was Mārk; where many were gathered together <sup>m</sup>praying.

13 And as Pē'tēr knocked at the door of the gate, a damsel came <sup>b</sup>to hearken, named Rhō'dā.

14 And when she knew Pē'tēr's voice, she opened not the gate for gladness, but ran in, and told how Pē'tēr stood before the gate.

15 And they said unto her, Thou art mad. But she constantly affirmed that it was even so. Then said they, <sup>n</sup>It is his angel.

16 But Pē'tēr continued knocking: and when they had opened the door, and saw him, they were astonished.

17 But he, <sup>o</sup>beckoning unto them with the hand to hold their peace, declared unto them how the Lord had brought him out of the prison. And he said, Go shew these things unto Jāmeş, and to the brethren. And he departed, and went into another place.

18 Now as soon as it was day, there was no small stir among the soldiers, what was become of Pē'tēr.

19 And when Hēr'od had sought for him, and found him not, he examined the keepers, and commanded that they should be put to death. And he went down from Jū-dā'a to Cēs-a-rē'a, and there abode.

20 ¶ And Hēr'od <sup>2</sup>was highly displeased with them of Tyre and Sī-dōn: but they came with one accord to him, and, having made Blās'tus <sup>3</sup>the king's chamberlain their friend, desired peace; because <sup>p</sup>their country was nourished by the king's country.

21 And upon a set day Hēr'od, arrayed in royal apparel, sat upon his throne, and made an oration unto them.

22 And the people gave a shout, saying, It is the voice of a god, and not of a man.

23 And immediately the angel of the Lord <sup>q</sup>smote him, because <sup>r</sup>he gave not God the glory: and he was eaten of worms, and gave up the ghost.

24 ¶ But <sup>s</sup>the word of God grew and multiplied.

25 And Bār'na-bās and Saul returned from Jē-rū'sā-lēm, when they had fulfilled their <sup>4</sup>ministry, and <sup>t</sup>took with them <sup>u</sup>Jōhn, whose surname was Mārķ.

#### CHAPTER 13.

<sup>1</sup> Paul and Barnabas go to the Gentiles. <sup>7</sup> Of Sergius Paulus, and Elymas the sorcerer. <sup>14</sup> Paul preacheth at Antioch, that Jesus is Christ. <sup>42</sup> The Gentiles believe: <sup>45</sup> but the Jews gainsay and blaspheme: <sup>46</sup> whereupon they turn to the Gentiles.

**N**OW there were <sup>a</sup>in the church that was at An'ti-ōch certain prophets and teachers; as <sup>b</sup>Bār'na-

A. D. 44.

<sup>n</sup> Gen. 48. 16.  
Matt. 18. 10.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 13. 16;  
19. 33; 21. 40.

<sup>2</sup> Or, bare an hostile mind, intending war.  
<sup>3</sup> Gr. that was over the king's bed-chamber.  
1 Kin. 5. 9, 11.

Ezek. 27. 17.  
<sup>4</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 38.  
2 Sam. 24. 17.  
<sup>r</sup> Ps. 115. 1.  
<sup>s</sup> Is. 55. 11.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 6. 7; 19. 20.  
Col. 1. 6.  
<sup>u</sup> Or, charge.  
ch. 11. 29, 30.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 13. 5, 13; 15. 37.  
<sup>u</sup> ver. 12.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 11. 27; 14. 26; 15. 35.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 11. 22-26.  
<sup>c</sup> Rom. 16. 21.  
<sup>5</sup> Or, Herod's brother.

<sup>d</sup> Num. 8. 14.  
ch. 9. 15; 22. 21.

Rom. 1. 1.  
Gal. 1. 15;  
2. 9.

<sup>e</sup> Matt. 9. 38.  
ch. 14. 26.  
Rom. 10. 15.

Eph. 3. 7, 8.  
1 Tim. 2. 7.  
2 Tim. 1. 11.

Heb. 5. 4.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 6. 6.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 4. 36.  
<sup>h</sup> ver. 46.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 12. 25; 15. 37.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 8. 9.  
<sup>l</sup> Ex. 7. 11.

2 Tim. 3. 8.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 4. 8.  
<sup>n</sup> Matt. 13. 38.

John 8. 44.  
1 John 3. 8.  
A. D. 45.]

<sup>o</sup> Ex. 9. 3.  
1 Sam. 5. 6.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 15. 38.

bās, and Sīm'e-on that was called Nī'ger, and <sup>c</sup>Lū'cius of Cŷ-rē'nē, and Mān'a-ēn, <sup>5</sup>which had been: brought up with Hēr'od the tetrarch, and Sāul.

2 As they ministered to the Lord, and fasted, the Hō'ly Ghōst said, <sup>d</sup>Separate me Bār'na-bās and Sāul for the work <sup>e</sup>whereunto I have called them.

3 And <sup>f</sup>when they had fasted and prayed, and laid <sup>g</sup>their hands on them, they sent <sup>h</sup>them away.

4 ¶ So they, being sent forth by the Hō'ly Ghōst, departed unto Sē-leū'ci-a; and from thence they sailed to <sup>9</sup>Cŷ'prus.

5 And when they were at Sāl'a-mis, <sup>h</sup>they preached the word of God in the synagogues of the Jews: and they had also <sup>i</sup>Jōhn to <sup>j</sup>their minister.

6 And when they had gone through the isle unto Pā'phos, they found <sup>k</sup>a certain sorcerer, a false prophet, a Jew, whose name was Bār-jē'sus:

7 Which was with the deputy of the country, Sēr'gi-us Pau'lus, a prudent man; who called for Bār'na-bās and Sāul, and desired to hear the word of God.

8 But <sup>l</sup>Ē'ly-mās the sorcerer (for so is his name by interpretation) withstood them, seeking to turn away the deputy from the faith.

9 Then Sāul, (who also is called Paul,) <sup>m</sup>filled with the Hō'ly Ghōst, set his eyes on him,

10 And said, O full of all subtilty and all mischief, <sup>n</sup>thou child of the devil, <sup>o</sup>thou enemy of all righteousness, wilt thou not cease to pervert the right ways of the Lord?

11 And now, behold, <sup>p</sup>the hand of the Lord is upon thee, and thou shalt be blind, not seeing the sun for a season. And immediately there fell on him a mist and a darkness; and he went about seeking some to lead him by the hand.

12 Then the deputy, when he saw what was done, believed, being astonished at the doctrine of the Lord.

13 Now when Paul and his company loosed from Pā'phos, they came to Pēr'gā in Pam-phyl'a: and <sup>p</sup>Jōhn departing from them returned to Jē-rū'sā-lēm.



14 ¶ But when they departed from Pēr'gā, they came to Ān'ti-ōch in Pī-sīd'ī-ā, and <sup>q</sup> went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and sat down.

15 And <sup>r</sup> after the reading of the law and the prophets the rulers of the synagogue sent unto them, saying, Ye men and brethren, if ye have <sup>s</sup> any word of exhortation for the people, say on.

16 Then Paul stood up, and <sup>t</sup> beckoning with his hand said, Men of Īs'rā-el, and <sup>u</sup> ye that fear God, give audience.

17 The God of this people of Īs'rā-el <sup>v</sup> chose our fathers, and exalted the people <sup>w</sup> when they dwelt as strangers in the land of Ē'g'yp't, <sup>x</sup> and with an high arm brought he them out of it.

18 And <sup>y</sup> about the time of forty years <sup>z</sup> suffered he their manners in the wilderness.

19 And when <sup>a</sup> he had destroyed seven nations in the land of Chā'nān, <sup>b</sup> he divided their land to them by lot.

20 And after that <sup>c</sup> he gave unto them judges about the space of four hundred and fifty years, <sup>d</sup> until Sām'u-el the prophet.

21 <sup>e</sup> And afterward they desired a king: and God gave unto them Sāul the son of Qīs, a man of the tribe of Bēn'jā-min, by the space of forty years.

22 And <sup>f</sup> when he had removed him, <sup>g</sup> he raised up unto them Dā'vid to be their king; to whom also he gave testimony, and said, <sup>h</sup> I have found Dā'vid the son of Jēs'sē, <sup>i</sup> a man after mine own heart, which shall fulfil all my will.

23 <sup>j</sup> Of this man's seed hath God according <sup>k</sup> to his promise raised unto Īs'rā-el <sup>l</sup> a Saviour, Jē'sus:

24 <sup>m</sup> When Jōhn had first preached before his coming the baptism of repentance to all the people of Īs'rā-el.

25 And as Jōhn fulfilled his course, he said, <sup>n</sup> Whom think ye that I am? I am not he. But, behold, there cometh one after me, whose shoes of his feet I am not worthy to loose.

26 Men and brethren, children of the stock of Ā'brā'hām, and who-

A. D. 45.

q ch. 16. 13; 17. 2; 18. 4.

r ver. 27. Luke 4. 16. s Heb. 13. 22. t ch. 12. 17.

u ver. 26, 42, 43. ch. 10. 35. z Deut. 7. 6, 7. y Ex. 1. 1.

z Ps. 105. 23, 24. ch. 7. 17. z Ex. 6. 6; 13. 16.

a Ex. 16. 35. Num. 14. 33, 34. Ps. 95. 9, 10. ch. 7. 36.

b Gr. ἡγεμονία, periaipa for ἡγεμονία, bore, or, led them, as a nurse beareth, or, feedeth her child.

c Deut. 1. 31. according to the LXX. and so Chrysostom.

d Deut. 7. 1. Josh. 14. 1, 2. Ps. 78. 55.

e Judg. 2. 16. e 1 Sam. 3. 20. f 1 Sam. 8. 5; 16. 1.

g 1 Sam. 15. 23, 26, 28; 16. 1. Hos. 13. 11. h 1 Sam. 16. 13.

i 2 Sam. 2. 4; 5. 3. i Ps. 89. 20. k 1 Sam. 13. 14.

l ch. 7. 46. m Is. 11. 1. n Luke 1. 32, 69.

o ch. 2. 30. Rom. 1. 3. p 2 Sam. 7. 12.

q Ps. 132. 11. r Matt. 1. 21. s Rom. 11. 26.

t Matt. 3. 1. Luke 3. 3. u Matt. 3. 11. Mark 1. 7.

v Luke 3. 16. John 1. 20, 27.

w ver. 46. Matt. 10. 6. Luke 24. 47.

x ch. 3. 26. y Luke 23. 34. ch. 3. 17.

z 1 Cor. 2. 8. s ver. 14, 15. ch. 15. 21.

t Luke 24. 20, 44. ch. 26. 22; 28. 23. u Matt. 27. 22. Mark 15. 13, 14.

v Luke 21. 22. John 19. 6, 15. z ch. 3. 13, 14. y Luke 19. 31; 24. 44. John 19. 28, 30, 36, 37. z Matt. 27. 59. Mark 15. 46. Luke 23. 53.

a Matt. 28. 33. b Matt. 28. 16. ch. 1. 3. 1 Cor. 15. 5, 6, 7. c ch. 1. 11. d ch. 1. 8; 2. 32; 3. 13; 5. 32. e Gen. 3. 15; 12. 3; 22. 18. ch. 26. 6. Rom. 4. 13. Gal. 3. 16. f Ps. 2. 7. g Is. 55. 2. h Gr. ῥά σῃς, Aoly.

i Is. 55. 3, and in many others, use of that which is in the Hebrew. mercies. h Ps. 16. 10. ch. 2. 31. 4 Or, after he had in his own age served the will of God, ver. 22. Ps. 78. 72. i 1 Kin. 2. 10. ch. 2. 29.

j Jer. 31. 34. Dan. 9. 24. Luke 24. 47. 1 John 2. 12.

soever among you feareth God, <sup>q</sup> to you is the word of this salvation sent.

27 For they that dwell at Jē-ry'sā-lēm, and their rulers, <sup>r</sup> because they knew him not, nor yet the voices of the prophets <sup>s</sup> which are read every sabbath day, <sup>t</sup> they have fulfilled them in condemning him.

28 <sup>u</sup> And though they found no cause of death in him, <sup>v</sup> yet desired they Pī'lāte that he should be slain.

29 <sup>w</sup> And when they had fulfilled all that was written of him, <sup>x</sup> they took him down from the tree, and laid him in a sepulchre.

30 <sup>y</sup> But God raised him from the dead:

31 And <sup>z</sup> he was seen many days of them which came up with him <sup>a</sup> from Gāl'ī-lee to Jē-ry'sā-lēm, <sup>b</sup> who are his witnesses unto the people.

32 And we declare unto you glad tidings, how that <sup>c</sup> the promise which was made unto the fathers,

33 God hath fulfilled the same unto us their children, in that he hath raised up Jē'sus again; as it is also written in the second psalm, <sup>d</sup> Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee.

34 And as concerning that he raised him up from the dead, <sup>e</sup> now no more to return to corruption, he said on this wise, <sup>f</sup> I will give you the sure <sup>g</sup> mercies of Dā'vid.

35 Wherefore he saith also in another psalm, <sup>h</sup> Thou shalt not suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.

36 For Dā'vid, <sup>i</sup> after he had served his own generation by the will of God, <sup>j</sup> fell on sleep, and was laid unto his fathers, and saw corruption:

37 But he, whom God raised again, saw no corruption.

38 ¶ Be it known unto you therefore, men and brethren, that <sup>k</sup> through this man is preached unto you the forgiveness of sins:

39 ¶ Be it known unto you therefore, men and brethren, that <sup>k</sup> through this man is preached unto you the forgiveness of sins:

39 And <sup>1</sup>by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Mō'seq̄.

40 Beware therefore, lest that come upon you, which is spoken of in <sup>m</sup>the prophets;

41 Behold, ye despisers, and wonder, and perish: for I work a work in your days, a work which ye shall in no wise believe, though a man declare it unto you.

42 And when the Jew̄s were gone out of the synagogue, the Gēn'tilēs besought that these words might be preached to them <sup>2</sup>the next sabbath.

43 Now when the congregation was broken up, many of the Jew̄s and religious proselytes followed Paul and Bār'na-bās: who, speaking to them, <sup>n</sup>persuaded them to continue in <sup>o</sup>the grace of God.

44 ¶ And the next sabbath day came almost the whole city together to hear the word of God.

45 But when the Jew̄s saw the multitudes, they were filled with envy, and <sup>p</sup>spake against those things which were spoken by Paul, contradicting and blaspheming.

46 Then Paul and Bār'na-bās waxed bold, and said, <sup>q</sup>It was necessary that the word of God should first have been spoken to you: but <sup>r</sup>seeing ye put it from you, and judge yourselves unworthy of everlasting life, lo, <sup>s</sup>we turn to the Gēn'tilēs.

47 For so hath the Lord commanded us, saying, <sup>t</sup>I have set thee to be a light of the Gēn'tilēs, that thou shouldest be for salvation unto the ends of the earth.

48 And when the Gēn'tilēs heard this, they were glad, and glorified the word of the Lord: <sup>u</sup>and as many as were ordained to eternal life believed.

49 And the word of the Lord was published throughout all the region.

50 But the Jew̄s stirred up the devout and honourable women, and the chief men of the city, and <sup>x</sup>raised persecution against Paul and Bār'na-bās, and expelled them out of their coasts.

51 <sup>y</sup>But they shook off the dust of

A. D. 45.

<sup>i</sup> Is. 53. 11.  
<sup>l</sup> Rom. 3. 28;  
<sup>5. 4.</sup>  
<sup>h</sup> Heb. 7. 19.

<sup>m</sup> Is. 29. 14.  
<sup>h</sup> Hab. 1. 5.

<sup>2</sup> Gr. in the week between, or, in the sabbath between.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 11. 23;  
14. 22.

[A. D. 46.  
<sup>o</sup> Titus 2. 11.  
<sup>h</sup> Heb. 12. 13.  
<sup>1</sup> Pet. 5. 12.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 18. 6.  
<sup>1</sup> Pet. 4. 4.  
Jude 10.

<sup>q</sup> ver. 26.  
Matt. 10. 6.  
ch. 3. 26.  
Rom. 1. 16.  
<sup>r</sup> Ex. 32. 10.  
Deut. 32. 21.  
Is. 55. 5.  
Matt. 21. 43.  
Rom. 10. 19.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 18. 6;  
23. 28.

<sup>t</sup> Is. 42. 6;  
49. 6.  
Luke 2. 32.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 2. 47.  
<sup>z</sup> 2 Tim. 3. 11.  
<sup>u</sup> Matt. 10. 14.  
Mark 6. 11.  
Luke 9. 5.  
ch. 18. 6.  
<sup>z</sup> Matt. 5. 12.  
John 16. 22.  
ch. 2. 46.

<sup>a</sup> Mark 16. 20.  
Heb. 2. 4.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 13. 3.  
<sup>c</sup> 2 Tim. 3. 11.  
<sup>d</sup> Matt. 10. 23.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 3. 2.  
<sup>f</sup> Matt. 6. 10;  
9. 28, 29.  
<sup>g</sup> Is. 35. 6;  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 8. 10;  
28. 6.

their feet against them, and came unto I-cō'ni-um.

52 And the disciples <sup>2</sup>were filled with joy, and with the Hō'ly Ghōst.

# CHAPTER 14.

<sup>1</sup> Paul and Barnabas are persecuted. <sup>8</sup> At Lystra Paul healeth a cripple, 19 and is stoned. <sup>26</sup> At Antioch, the disciples report what God had done.

AND it came to pass in I-cō'ni-um, that they went both together into the synagogue of the Jew̄s, and so spake, that a great multitude both of the Jew̄s and also of the Greeks believed.

2 But the unbelieving Jew̄s stirred up the Gēn'tilēs, and made their minds evil affected against the brethren.

3 Long time therefore abode they speaking boldly in the Lord, <sup>a</sup> which gave testimony unto the word of his grace, and granted signs and wonders to be done by their hands.

4 But the multitude of the city was divided: and part held with the Jew̄s, and part with the <sup>b</sup>apostles.

5 And when there was an assault made both of the Gēn'tilēs, and also of the Jew̄s with their rulers, <sup>c</sup>to use them despitefully, and to stone them,

6 They were ware of it, and <sup>d</sup>fled unto Lys'tra and Dēr'bē, cities of Lys'a-gō'ni-a, and unto the region that lieth round about:

7 And there they preached the gospel.

8 ¶ And there sat a certain man at Lys'tra, impotent in his feet, being a cripple from his mother's womb, who never had walked:

9 The same heard Paul speak: who stedfastly beholding him, and <sup>f</sup>perceiving that he had faith to be healed,

10 Said with a loud voice, <sup>g</sup>Stand upright on thy feet. And he leaped and walked.

11 And when the people saw what Paul had done, they lifted up their voices, saying in the speech of Lys'a-gō'ni-a, <sup>h</sup>The gods are come down to us in the likeness of men.

12 And they called Bār'na-bās, Jū'pī-tēr; and Paul, Mēr-cū'ri-us, because he was the chief speaker.

13 Then the priest of Jū'pī-tēr, which was before their city, brought

oxen and garlands unto the gates, <sup>1</sup>and would have done sacrifice with the people.

14 Which when the apostles, Bär-nā-bās and Paul, heard of, <sup>k</sup>they rent their clothes, and ran in among the people, crying out,

15 And saying, Sirs, <sup>l</sup>why do ye these things? <sup>m</sup>We also are men of like passions with you, and preach unto you that ye should turn from <sup>n</sup>these vanities <sup>o</sup>unto the living God, <sup>p</sup>which made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all things that are therein:

16 <sup>q</sup>Who in times past suffered all nations to walk in their own ways.

17 Nevertheless he left not himself without witness, in that he did good, and <sup>r</sup>gave us rain from heaven, and fruitful seasons, filling our hearts with food and gladness.

18 And with these sayings scarce restrained they the people, that they had not done sacrifice unto them.

19 ¶ <sup>s</sup>And there came thither certain Jews from Ān'ti-ōch and ĩ-cō-ni-um, who persuaded the people, <sup>t</sup>and, having stoned Paul, drew him out of the city, supposing he had been dead.

20 Howbeit, as the disciples stood round about him, he rose up, and came into the city: and the next day he departed with Bär-nā-bās to Dēr'bē.

21 And when they had preached the gospel to that city, <sup>u</sup>and <sup>v</sup>had taught many, they returned again to Lŷs-trā, and to ĩ-cō-ni-um, and Ān'ti-ōch,

22 Confirming the souls of the disciples, and <sup>w</sup>exhorting them to continue in the faith, and that <sup>x</sup>we must through much tribulation enter into the kingdom of God.

23 And when they had <sup>y</sup>ordained them elders in every church, and had prayed with fasting, they commended them to the Lord, on whom they believed.

24 And after they had passed throughout Pī-sld'i-ā, they came to Pam-phŷl'i-ā.

25 And when they had preached the word in Pēr'gā, they went down into Āt-tā'l'i-ā:

26 And thence sailed to Ān'ti-ōch,

A. D. 48.

i Dan. 2. 46.  
k Matt. 26. 65.  
l ch. 10. 26.  
m James 5. 17.  
Rev. 19. 10.  
n 1 Sam. 12. 21.  
1 Kin. 16. 13.  
Jer. 14. 22.  
Amos 2. 4.  
1 Cor. 3. 4.  
o 1 Thess. 1. 9.  
p Gen. 1. 1.  
Ps. 33. 6; 146. 6.  
Rev. 14. 7.  
q Ps. 81. 12.  
ch. 17. 30.  
1 Pet. 4. 3.

[A. D. 51.

r ch. 17. 27.  
Rom. 1. 20.  
s Lev. 26. 4.  
Deut. 11. 14; 28. 12.  
Job 5. 10.  
Ps. 65. 10; 63. 9; 147. 8.  
Jer. 14. 22.  
Matt. 5. 45.  
[A. D. 52.  
t ch. 13. 45.  
u 2 Cor. 11. 25.  
2 Tim. 3. 11.  
z Matt. 28. 19.  
2 Gr. had made many disciples.  
y ch. 11. 23; 13. 43.  
z Matt. 10. 38; 16. 24.  
Luke 22. 28, 29.  
Rom. 8. 17.  
2 Tim. 2. 11, 12; 3. 12.  
a Titus 1. 5.  
b ch. 13. 1, 3.  
c ch. 15. 40.  
d ch. 15. 4, 12; 21. 19.  
e 1 Cor. 16. 9.  
2 Cor. 2. 12.  
Col. 4. 3.  
Rev. 3. 8.

[A. D. 52.

a Gal. 2. 12.  
b ver. 5.  
John 7. 22.  
Gal. 5. 2.  
Phil. 3. 2.  
Col. 2. 8, 11, 16.  
c Gen. 17. 10.  
Lev. 12. 3.  
d Gal. 2. 1.  
e Rom. 15. 24.  
1 Cor. 16. 6, 11.  
f ch. 14. 27.  
g ver. 12.  
ch. 14. 27; 21. 18.  
h Or, rose up, said they, certain.  
i ver. 1.  
j ch. 10. 20; 11. 12.  
k 1 Chr. 28. 9.  
l ch. 1. 24.  
m ch. 10. 44.

n Rom. 10. 11.

<sup>b</sup>from whence they had been <sup>c</sup>recommended to the grace of God for the work which they fulfilled.

27 And when they were come, and had gathered the church together, <sup>d</sup>they rehearsed all that God had done with them, and how he had <sup>e</sup>opened the door of faith unto the Gēn'tiles.

28 And there they abode long time with the disciples.

## CHAPTER 15.

1 Dissension ariseth touching circumcision. 36 Paul and Barnabas fall at strife, and depart asunder.

AND <sup>a</sup>certain men which came down from Jū-dæ'a taught the brethren, and said, <sup>b</sup>Except ye be circumcised <sup>c</sup>after the manner of Mō'ses, ye cannot be saved.

2 When therefore Paul and Bär-nā-bās had no small dissension and disputation with them, they determined that <sup>d</sup>Paul and Bär-nā-bās, and certain other of them, should go up to Jē-rū'sā-lēm unto the apostles and elders about this question.

3 And <sup>e</sup>being brought on their way by the church, they passed through Phē-ni'gē and Sā-mā'r'i-ā, <sup>f</sup>declaring the conversion of the Gēn'tiles; and they caused great joy unto all the brethren.

4 And when they were come to Jē-rū'sā-lēm, they were received of the church, and of the apostles and elders, and <sup>g</sup>they declared all things that God had done with them.

5 But there <sup>h</sup>rose up certain of the sect of the Phār'i-sees which believed, saying, <sup>i</sup>That it was needful to circumcise them, and to command them to keep the law of Mō'ses.

6 ¶ And the apostles and elders came together for to consider of this matter.

7 And when there had been much disputing, Pē'tēr rose up, and said unto them, <sup>j</sup>Men and brethren, ye know how that a good while ago God made choice among us, that the Gēn'tiles by my mouth should hear the word of the gospel, and believe.

8 And God, <sup>k</sup>which knoweth the hearts, bare them witness, <sup>l</sup>giving them the Hō'lŷ Ghōst, even as he did unto us;

9 <sup>m</sup>And put no difference between

us and them, <sup>n</sup> purifying their hearts by faith.

10 Now therefore why tempt ye God, ° to put a yoke upon the neck of the disciples, which neither our fathers nor we were able to bear?

11 But <sup>p</sup> we believe that through the grace of the Lord Jē'sus Christ we shall be saved, even as they.

12 ¶ Then all the multitude kept silence, and gave audience to Bār'na-bās and Paul, declaring what miracles and wonders God had <sup>q</sup> wrought among the Gēn'tileš by them.

13 ¶ And after they had held their peace, <sup>r</sup> James answered, saying, Men and brethren, hearken unto me:

14 <sup>s</sup> Sim'ē-on hath declared how God at the first did visit the Gēn'tileš, to take out of them a people for his name.

15 And to this agree the words of the prophets; as it is written,

16 <sup>t</sup> After this I will return, and will build again the tabernacle of Dā'vid, which is fallen down; and I will build again the ruins thereof, and I will set it up:

17 That the residue of men might seek after the Lord, and all the Gēn'tileš, upon whom my name is called, saith the Lord, who doeth all these things.

18 Known unto God are all his works from the beginning of the world.

19 Wherefore <sup>u</sup> my sentence is, that we trouble not them, which from among the Gēn'tileš <sup>v</sup> are turned to God:

20 But that we write unto them, that they abstain <sup>w</sup> from pollutions of idols, and <sup>x</sup> from fornication, and from things strangled, <sup>y</sup> and from blood.

21 For Mō'sēs of old time hath in every city them that preach him, <sup>z</sup> being read in the synagogues every sabbath day.

22 Then pleased it the apostles and elders, with the whole church, to send chosen men of their own company to Ān'ti-ōch with Paul and Bār'na-bās; namely, Jū'das surnamed <sup>a</sup> Bār'sa-bās, and Si'las, chief men among the brethren:

23 And they wrote letters by them

A. D. 52.

n ch. 10. 15.  
28, 43.  
1 Cor. 1. 2.  
1 Pet. 1. 22.  
o Matt. 23. 4.  
Gal. 5. 1.

p Rom. 3. 24.  
Eph. 2. 8.  
Titus 2. 11;  
3. 4, 5.

q ch. 14. 27.

r ch. 12. 17.

s ver. 7.

t Amos 9. 11, 12.

u See ver. 28.  
1 Thess. 1. 9.  
v Gen. 35. 2.  
Ex. 20. 3, 23.  
Ezek. 20. 30.  
1 Cor. 8. 1;  
10. 20, 28.  
Rev. 2. 14, 20.

z 1 Cor. 6. 9, 18.  
Gal. 5. 19.  
Eph. 5. 3.  
Col. 3. 5.

1 Thess. 4. 3.  
1 Pet. 4. 3.  
o Gen. 9. 4.  
Lev. 3. 17.  
Deut. 12. 16, 25.

b ch. 13. 15, 27.  
c ch. 1. 23.  
d ver. 1.

Gal. 2. 4; 5. 12.  
Titus 1. 10, 11.

e ch. 13. 50;  
14. 19.  
1 Cor. 15. 30.  
2 Cor. 11. 23, 28.

2 Gr. word.  
f ver. 20.  
ch. 21. 25.  
Rev. 2. 14, 20.  
g Lev. 17. 14.

3 Or, exhortation.

[A. D. 53.]

h ch. 14. 22;  
18. 23.  
i Cor. 16. 11.  
Heb. 11. 31.  
k ch. 13. 1.  
l ch. 13. 4, 13, 14, 51; 14. 1, 6, 24, 25.

after this manner; The apostles and elders and brethren send greeting unto the brethren which are of the Gēn'tileš in Ān'ti-ōch and Syr'i-a and Ćl-l'c'jā:

24 Forasmuch as we have heard, that <sup>a</sup> certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, Ye must be circumcised, and keep the law: to whom we gave no such commandment:

25 It seemed good unto us, being assembled with one accord, to send chosen men unto you with our beloved Bār'na-bās and Paul,

26 <sup>c</sup> Men that have hazarded their lives for the name of our Lord Jē'sus Christ.

27 We have sent therefore Jū'das and Si'las, who shall also tell you the same things by <sup>2</sup> mouth.

28 For it seemed good to the Hō'l'y Ghōst, and to us, to lay upon you no greater burden than these necessary things;

29 <sup>f</sup> That ye abstain from meats offered to idols, and <sup>g</sup> from blood, and from things strangled, and from fornication: from which if ye keep yourselves, ye shall do well. Fare ye well.

30 So when they were dismissed, they came to Ān'ti-ōch: and when they had gathered the multitude together, they delivered the epistle:

31 Which when they had read, they rejoiced for the <sup>3</sup> consolation.

32 And Jū'das and Si'las, being prophets also themselves, <sup>h</sup> exhorted the brethren with many words, and confirmed them.

33 And after they had tarried there a space, they were let <sup>i</sup> go in peace from the brethren unto the apostles.

34 Notwithstanding it pleased Si'las to abide there still.

35 <sup>k</sup> Paul also and Bār'na-bās continued in Ān'ti-ōch, teaching and preaching the word of the Lord, with many others also.

36 ¶ And some days after Paul said unto Bār'na-bās, Let us go again and visit our brethren <sup>l</sup> in every city where we have preached the word of the Lord, and see how they do.

37 And Bār'na-bās determined to

take with them <sup>m</sup> Jōhn, whose surname was Märk.

38 But Paul thought not good to take him with them, <sup>n</sup> who departed from them from Pam-phyl'-ā, and went not with them to the work.

39 And the contention was so sharp between them, that they departed asunder one from the other: and so Bār-na-bās took Märk, and sailed unto Cŷ-prus;

40 And Paul chose Si-las, and departed, <sup>o</sup> being recommended by the brethren unto the grace of God.

41 And he went through Sŷr'-l-a and Ql-l' cja, <sup>p</sup> confirming the churches.

## CHAPTER 16.

1 *Paul having circumcised Timothy, 14 converteth Lydia. 16 He casteth out a spirit of divination. 19 He and Silas are whipped and imprisoned.*

**T**HEN came he to <sup>a</sup> Dēr-bē and Lŷs'tra: and, behold, a certain disciple was there, <sup>b</sup> named Tl-mō'-the-ūs, <sup>c</sup> the son of a certain woman, which was a Jew'ess, and believed; but his father was a Greek:

2 Which <sup>d</sup> was well reported of by the brethren that were at Lŷs'tra and ĩ-cō'nl-um.

3 Him would Paul have to go forth with him; and <sup>e</sup> took and circumcised him because of the Jews which were in those quarters: for they knew all that his father was a Greek.

4 And as they went through the cities, they delivered them the decrees for to keep, <sup>f</sup> that were ordained of the apostles and elders which were at Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

5 And <sup>g</sup> so were the churches established in the faith, and increased in number daily.

6 Now when they had gonethrough-out Phrŷg'-l-a and the region of Gā-lā'tja, and were forbidden of the Hō'lŷ Ghōst to preach the word in Ā'gja,

7 After they were come to Mŷs'ja, they assayed to go into Bi-thŷn'-l-a: but the Spirit suffered them not.

8 And they passing by Mŷs'ja <sup>h</sup> came down to Trō'ās.

9 And a vision appeared to Paul in the night; There stood a <sup>i</sup> man of Māç-ç-dō'nl-a, and prayed him, saying, Come over into Māç-ç-dō'nl-a, and help us.

A. D. 53.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 12. 12.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 13. 5.  
<sup>o</sup> Col. 4. 10.  
<sup>p</sup> 2 Tim. 4. 11.  
<sup>q</sup> Philem. 24.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 13. 13.

o ch. 14. 26.

p ch. 16. 5.

a ch. 14. 6.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 19. 22.  
<sup>c</sup> Rom. 16. 21.  
<sup>d</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 17.  
<sup>e</sup> Phil. 2. 19.  
<sup>f</sup> 1 Thess. 3. 2.  
<sup>g</sup> 1 Tim. 1. 2.  
<sup>h</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 2.  
<sup>i</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 5.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 6. 3.

<sup>k</sup> 1 Cor. 9. 20.  
<sup>l</sup> Gal. 2. 3.  
<sup>m</sup> See Gal. 5. 2.

f ch. 15. 28, 29.

g ch. 15. 41.

<sup>h</sup> 2 Cor. 2. 12.  
<sup>i</sup> 2 Tim. 4. 13.  
<sup>j</sup> 1 ch. 10. 30.  
<sup>k</sup> 2 Cor. 2. 13.  
<sup>l</sup> Phil. 1. 1.  
<sup>m</sup> 2 Cor. the first.  
<sup>n</sup> 3 Gr. sabbath day.

<sup>o</sup> Luke 24. 45.  
<sup>p</sup> Gen. 19. 3;  
<sup>q</sup> 33. 11.  
<sup>r</sup> Luke 24. 29.

<sup>s</sup> Heb. 13. 2.  
<sup>t</sup> 1 Sam. 28. 7.  
<sup>u</sup> 4 Or. of Python.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 19. 24.  
<sup>w</sup> See Mark 1. 25, 34.

<sup>x</sup> Mark 16. 17.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 19. 25, 26.

<sup>z</sup> 2 Cor. 6. 5.  
<sup>aa</sup> Matt. 10. 18.  
<sup>ab</sup> 5 Or. court.  
<sup>ac</sup> 1 Kin. 18. 17.  
<sup>ad</sup> ch. 17. 6.

10 And after he had seen the vision, immediately he endeavoured to go <sup>k</sup> into Māç-ç-dō'nl-a, assuredly gathering that the Lord had called us for to preach the gospel unto them.

11 Therefore loosing from Trō'ās, we came with a straight course to Sām-q-thrā cja, and the next day to Nē-āp'q-lis;

12 And from thence to <sup>i</sup> Phī-lp'pl, which is <sup>2</sup> the chief city of that part of Māç-ç-dō'nl-a, and a colony: and we were in that city abiding certain days.

13 And on the <sup>3</sup> sabbath we went out of the city by a river side, where prayer was wont to be made; and we sat down, and spake unto the women which resorted thither.

14 ¶ And a certain woman named Lŷd'-l-a, a seller of purple, of the city of Thŷ-q-ti'ra, which worshipped God, heard us: whose <sup>m</sup> heart the Lord opened, that she attended unto the things which were spoken of Paul.

15 And when she was baptized, and her household, she besought us, saying, If ye have judged me to be faithful to the Lord, come into my house, and abide there. And <sup>n</sup> she constrained us.

16 ¶ And it came to pass, as we went to prayer, a certain damsel <sup>o</sup> possessed with a spirit <sup>4</sup> of divination met us, which brought her masters <sup>2</sup> much gain by soothsaying:

17 The same followed Paul and us, and cried, saying, These men are the servants of the most high God, which shew unto us the way of salvation.

18 And this did she many days. But Paul, <sup>q</sup> being grieved, turned and said to the spirit, I command thee in the name of Jē'ŷus Christ to come out of her. <sup>r</sup> And he came out the same hour.

19 ¶ And <sup>s</sup> when her masters saw that the hope of their gains was gone, <sup>t</sup> they caught Paul and Si-las, and <sup>u</sup> drew them into the <sup>5</sup> marketplace unto the rulers,

20 And brought them to the magistrates, saying, These men, being Jews, <sup>x</sup> do exceedingly trouble our city,

21 And teach customs, which are not lawful for us to receive, neither to observe, being Rō'manş.

22 And the multitude rose up together against them: and the magistrates rent off their clothes, <sup>y</sup> and commanded to beat them.

23 And when they had laid many stripes upon them, they cast them into prison, charging the jailor to keep them safely:

24 Who, having received such a charge, thrust them into the inner prison, and made their feet fast in the stocks.

25 ¶ And at midnight Paul and Si-las prayed, and sang praises unto God: and the prisoners heard them.

26 <sup>z</sup> And suddenly there was a great earthquake, so that the foundations of the prison were shaken: and immediately <sup>a</sup> all the doors were opened, and every one's bands were loosed.

27 And the keeper of the prison awaking out of his sleep, and seeing the prison doors open, he drew out his sword, and would have killed himself, supposing that the prisoners had been fled.

28 But Paul cried with a loud voice, saying, Do thyself no harm: for we are all here.

29 Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Si-las,

30 And brought them out, and said, <sup>b</sup> Sirs, what must I do to be saved?

31 And they said, <sup>c</sup> Believe on the Lord Jē'sus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house.

32 And they spake unto him the word of the Lord, and to all that were in his house.

33 And he took them the same hour of the night, and washed their stripes; and was baptized, he and all his, straightway.

34 And when he had brought them into his house, <sup>a</sup> he set meat before them, and rejoiced, believing in God with all his house.

35 And when it was day, the magistrates sent the serjeants, saying, Let those men go.

36 And the keeper of the prison told

A. D. 53.

<sup>y</sup> 2 Cor. 6. 5; 11. 23, 25.  
1 Thessa. 2. 2.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 4. 31.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 5. 19; 12. 7, 10.

<sup>b</sup> Luke 3. 10.  
ch. 2. 37;  
9. 6.

<sup>c</sup> John 3. 16,  
36; 6. 47.  
1 John 5. 10.

<sup>d</sup> Luke 5. 29;  
19. 6.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 22. 25.  
<sup>f</sup> Matt. 6. 34.  
<sup>g</sup> ver. 14.

<sup>a</sup> Luke 4. 16.  
ch. 9. 20; 13.  
5, 14; 14. 1;  
16. 13; 19. 8.  
<sup>b</sup> Luke 24. 26,  
46.

ch. 18. 28.  
Gal. 3. 1.  
2 Or, whom,  
said he, I  
preach.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 28. 24.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 15. 22,  
27, 32, 40.  
<sup>e</sup> Rom. 16. 21.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 16. 20.

this saying to Paul, The magistrates have sent to let you go: now therefore depart, and go in peace.

37 But Paul said unto them, They have beaten us openly uncondemned, <sup>e</sup> being Rō'manş, and have cast us into prison; and now do they thrust us out privily? nay verily; but let them come themselves and fetch us out.

38 And the serjeants told these words unto the magistrates: and they feared, when they heard that they were Rō'manş.

39 And they came and besought them, and brought them out, and <sup>f</sup> desired them to depart out of the city.

40 And they went out of the prison, <sup>g</sup> and entered into the house of Lyd'-l-a: and when they had seen the brethren, they comforted them, and departed.

## CHAPTER 17.

1 Paul preacheth at Thessalonica and Berea. 13 Being persecuted at Thessalonica, 15 he cometh to Athens, and preacheth, 34 whereby many are converted.

**N**OW when they had passed through Ām-philip'-o-lis and Āp-ol-lō-ni-a, they came to Thēs-sa-lō-ni'-cā, where was a synagogue of the Jewş:

2 And Paul, as his manner was, <sup>a</sup> went in unto them, and three sabbath days reasoned with them out of the scriptures,

3 Opening and alleging, <sup>b</sup> that Christ must needs have suffered, and risen again from the dead; and that this Jē'sus, <sup>2</sup> whom I preach unto you, is Christ.

4 <sup>c</sup> And some of them believed, and consorted with Paul and <sup>d</sup> Si-las; and of the devout Greeks a great multitude, and of the chief women not a few.

5 ¶ But the Jewş which believed not, moved with envy, took unto them certain lewd fellows of the baser sort, and gathered a company, and set all the city on an uproar, and assaulted the house of <sup>e</sup> Jā'son, and sought to bring them out to the people.

6 And when they found them not, they drew Jā'son and certain brethren unto the rulers of the city, crying, <sup>f</sup> These that have turned the

world upside down are come hither also;

7 Whom Jā'son hath received: and these all do contrary to the decrees of Cæsar, <sup>9</sup>saying that there is another king, one Jē'sus.

8 And they troubled the people and the rulers of the city, when they heard these things.

9 And when they had taken security of Jā'son, and of the other, they let them go.

10 ¶ And <sup>h</sup>the brethren immediately sent away Paul and Si'las by night unto Bē-rē'a: who coming *thither* went into the synagogue of the Jews.

11 These were more noble than those in Thēs-sā-lō-nī'cā, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, and <sup>i</sup>searched the scriptures daily, whether those things were so.

12 Therefore many of them believed; also of honourable women which were Greeks, and of men, not a few.

13 But when the Jews of Thēs-sā-lō-nī'cā had knowledge that the word of God was preached of Paul at Bē-rē'a, they came thither also, and stirred up the people.

14 <sup>k</sup>And then immediately the brethren sent away Paul to go as it were to the sea: but Si'las and Ti-mō'the-ūs abode there still.

15 And they that conducted Paul brought him unto Āth'ēns: and <sup>l</sup>receiving a commandment unto Si'las and Ti-mō'the-ūs for to come to him with all speed, they departed.

16 ¶ Now while Paul waited for them at Āth'ēns, <sup>m</sup>his spirit was stirred in him, when he saw the city <sup>2</sup>wholly given to idolatry.

17 Therefore disputed he in the synagogue with the Jews, and with the devout persons, and in the market daily with them that met with him.

18 Then certain philosophers of the Ēp-i-cū-rē'anş, and of the Stō'icks, encountered him. And some said, What will this <sup>3</sup>babbler say? other some, He seemeth to be a setter forth of strange gods: because he preached unto them Jē'sus, and the resurrection.

A. D. 53.

<sup>g</sup> Luke 23. 2.  
<sup>h</sup> John 19. 12.  
<sup>i</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 13.

<sup>k</sup> ver. 14.  
ch. 9. 25.

<sup>l</sup> Is. 34. 16.  
Luke 18. 29.  
John 5. 39.

<sup>k</sup> Matt. 10. 23.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 18. 5.  
<sup>m</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 8.  
<sup>2</sup> Or, full of idols.  
<sup>3</sup> Or, base fellow.  
<sup>4</sup> Or, Mars' hill. It was the highest court in Athens.  
<sup>5</sup> Or, the court of the Areopagites.  
<sup>6</sup> Or, gods that ye worship.  
<sup>2</sup> Thess. 2. 4.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 14. 15.  
<sup>o</sup> Matt. 11. 25.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 7. 48.

A. D. 54.]  
<sup>q</sup> Pa. 50. 8.  
<sup>r</sup> Gen. 2. 7.  
Num. 16. 22.  
Job 12. 10;  
27. 3; 33. 4.  
Is. 42. 5; 57. 16.  
Zech. 12. 1.  
<sup>s</sup> Deut. 32. 8.  
<sup>t</sup> Rom. 1. 20.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 14. 17.  
<sup>v</sup> Col. 1. 17.  
Heb. 1. 9.  
<sup>y</sup> Titus 1. 12.  
<sup>z</sup> Is. 40. 18.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 14. 16.  
Rom. 3. 25.  
<sup>b</sup> Luke 24. 47.  
Titus 2. 11, 12.  
<sup>1</sup> Pet. 1. 14;  
4. 3.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 10. 42.  
Rom. 2. 16;  
14. 10.  
<sup>7</sup> Or, offered faith.

19 And they took him, and brought him unto <sup>4</sup>Ār-ē-ōp'a-gus, saying, May we know what this new doctrine, whereof thou speakest, is?

20 For thou bringest certain strange things to our ears: we would know therefore what these things mean.

21 (For all the Āth-ē-nī-anş and strangers which were there spent their time in nothing else, but either to tell, or to hear some new thing.)

22 ¶ Then Paul stood in the midst of <sup>5</sup>Mars' hill, and said, Ye men of Āth'ēns, I perceive that in all things ye are too superstitious.

23 For as I passed by, and beheld your <sup>6</sup>devotions, I found an altar with this inscription, TO THE UNKNOWN GOD. Whom therefore ye ignorantly worship, him declare I unto you.

24 <sup>n</sup>God that made the world and all things therein, seeing that he is <sup>o</sup>Lord of heaven and earth, <sup>p</sup>dwell-eth not in temples made with hands;

25 Neither is worshipped with men's hands, <sup>q</sup>as though he needed any thing, seeing <sup>r</sup>he giveth to all life, and breath, and all things;

26 And hath made of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth, and hath determined the times before appointed, and <sup>s</sup>the bounds of their habitation;

27 <sup>t</sup>That they should seek the Lord, if haply they might feel after him, and find him, <sup>u</sup>though he be not far from every one of us:

28 For <sup>v</sup>in him we live, and move, and have our being; <sup>w</sup>as certain also of your own poets have said, For we are also his offspring.

29 Forasmuch then as we are the offspring of God, <sup>z</sup>we ought not to think that the Godhead is like unto gold, or silver, or stone, graven by art and man's device.

30 And <sup>a</sup>the times of this ignorance God winked at; but <sup>b</sup>now commandeth all men every where to repent:

31 Because he hath appointed a day, in the which <sup>c</sup>he will judge the world in righteousness by *that* man whom he hath ordained; *whereof* he hath <sup>7</sup>given assurance unto all men,

in that <sup>d</sup> he hath raised him from the dead.

32 ¶ And when they heard of the resurrection of the dead, some mocked: and others said, We will hear thee again of this matter.

33 So Paul departed from among them.

34 Howbeit certain men clave unto him, and believed: among the which was Di-ō-nýs<sup>us</sup> the Ár-ē-ōp'-g-rite, and a woman named Dām'-a-ris, and others with them.

#### CHAPTER 18.

3 Paul laboureth with his hands, and preacheth at Corinth. 9 The Lord encourageth him in a vision.

**A**FTER these things Paul departed from Áth'ēns, and came to Cōr'inth;

2 And found a certain Jew named <sup>a</sup> Áq'ui-lá, born in Pōn'tus, lately come from Ít'a-lý, with his wife Prís-cil'lá; (because that Cláu'di-us had commanded all Jews to depart from Rōme:) and came unto them.

3 And because he was of the same craft, he abode with them, <sup>b</sup> and wrought: for by their occupation they were tentmakers.

4 <sup>c</sup> And he reasoned in the synagogue every sabbath, and persuaded the Jews and the Greeks.

5 And <sup>d</sup> when Síl'as and Ti-mō'the-ús were come from Mác-g-dō-ni-a, Paul was <sup>e</sup> pressed in the spirit, and testified to the Jews that Jē'sus <sup>2</sup> was Christ.

6 And <sup>f</sup> when they opposed themselves, and blasphemed, <sup>g</sup> he shook his raiment, and said unto them, <sup>h</sup> Your blood be upon your own heads; <sup>i</sup> I am clean: <sup>k</sup> from henceforth I will go unto the Gēn'tiles.

7 ¶ And he departed thence, and entered into a certain man's house, named Jūs'tus, one that worshipped God, whose house joined hard to the synagogue.

8 <sup>l</sup> And Crís'pus, the chief ruler of the synagogue, believed on the Lord with all his house; and many of the Cō-rin'thi-anš hearing believed, and were baptized.

9 Then <sup>m</sup> spake the Lord to Paul in the night by a vision, **Be not afraid, but speak, and hold not thy peace:**

10 **"For I am with thee, and no man**

A. D. 54.

d ch. 2. 24.

a Rom. 16. 2.  
1 Cor. 16. 19.  
2 Tim. 4. 19.

b ch. 20. 34.  
1 Cor. 4. 12.  
1 Thess. 2. 9.  
2 Thess. 3. 3.

c ch. 17. 2.  
d ch. 17. 14, 15.  
e ver. 28.  
Job 32. 18.  
ch. 17. 3.

2 Or, is the Christ.  
f ch. 13. 45.  
1 Pet. 4. 4.  
g Neh. 5. 13.

Matt. 10. 14.  
ch. 13. 51.  
h Lev. 20. 9, 11, 12.

2 Sam. 1. 16.  
Ezek. 18. 13;  
33. 4.

i Ezek. 3. 18, 19; 33. 9.  
ch. 20. 26.  
k ch. 13. 46;  
23. 28.

l 1 Cor. 1. 14.  
m ch. 23. 11.  
n Jer. 1. 18, 19.

Matt. 28. 20.  
3 Cor. sat there.  
4 A. D. 55, ending.

o ch. 23. 29;  
25. 11, 19.  
p 1 Cor. 1. 1.

[A. D. 56.  
q Num. 6. 18.  
r Gal. 2. 24.  
r Rom. 16. 1.  
s ch. 19. 21;  
20. 16.

1 Cor. 4. 19.  
1 Heb. 6. 3.  
James 4. 15.  
u Gal. 1. 2; 4. 14.  
x ch. 14. 22;  
13. 32, 41.

**shall set on thee to hurt thee: for I have much people in this city.**

11 And he <sup>3</sup> continued there a year and six months, teaching the word of God among them.

12 ¶ And when Gál'li-ō was the deputy of Á-chā'já, the Jews made insurrection with one accord against Paul, and brought him to the judgment seat,

13 Saying, This fellow persuadeth men to worship God contrary to the law.

14 And when Paul was now about to open his mouth, Gál'li-ō said unto the Jews, <sup>o</sup> If it were a matter of wrong or wicked lewdness, O ye Jews, reason would that I should bear with you:

15 But if it be a question of words and names, and of your law, look ye to it; for I will be no judge of such matters.

16 And he drave them from the judgment seat.

17 Then all the Greeks took <sup>p</sup> Sōs'the-nēs, the chief ruler of the synagogue, and beat him before the judgment seat. And Gál'li-ō cared for none of those things.

18 ¶ And Paul after this tarried there yet a good while, and then took his leave of the brethren, and sailed thence into Sýr'i-a, and with him Prís-cil'lá and Áq'ui-lá; having <sup>q</sup> shorn his head in <sup>r</sup> Çen'chrē-á: for he had a vow.

19 And he came to Èph'ē-sūs, and left them there: but he himself entered into the synagogue, and reasoned with the Jews.

20 When they desired him to tarry longer time with them, he consented not;

21 But bade them farewell, saying, <sup>s</sup> I must by all means keep this feast that cometh in Jē-ry'sá-lēm: but I will return again unto you, <sup>t</sup> if God will. And he sailed from Èph'ē-sūs.

22 And when he had landed at Çäs-a-rē-á, and gone up, and saluted the church, he went down to Án'ti-ōch.

23 And after he had spent some time there, he departed, and went over all the country of "Gá-lá'tia and Phrýg'i-a in order, <sup>u</sup> strengthening all the disciples.



24 ¶ <sup>u</sup> And a certain Jew named Ā-pōl'los, born at Āl-ēx-ān'drī-a, an eloquent man, *and* mighty in the scriptures, came to Ēph'ē-sūs.

25 This man was instructed in the way of the Lord; and being <sup>z</sup> fervent in the spirit, he spake and taught diligently the things of the Lord, <sup>a</sup> knowing only the baptism of Jōhn.

26 And he began to speak boldly in the synagogue: whom when Āq'ul-lā and Prī-s-cil'lā had heard, they took him unto *them*, and expounded unto him the way of God more perfectly.

27 And when he was disposed to pass into Ā-chā'jā, the brethren wrote, exhorting the disciples to receive him: who, when he was come, <sup>b</sup> helped them much which had believed through grace:

28 For he mightily convinced the Jew, *and that* publickly, <sup>c</sup> shewing by the scriptures that Jē'sus <sup>2</sup> was Christ.

# CHAPTER 19.

6 The Holy Ghost is given by Paul's hands. 9 His doctrine is confirmed by miracles. 24 Demetrius raiseth an uproar against him.

AND it came to pass, that, while <sup>a</sup> Ā-pōl'los was at Cōr'inth, Paul having passed through the upper coasts came to Ēph'ē-sūs: and finding certain disciples,

2 He said unto them, Have ye received the Hō'ly Ghōst since ye believed? And they said unto him, <sup>b</sup> We have not so much as heard whether there be any Hō'ly Ghōst.

3 And he said unto them, Unto what then were ye baptized? And they said, 'Unto Jōhn's baptism.

4 Then said Paul, <sup>a</sup> Jōhn verily baptized with the baptism of repentance, saying unto the people, that they should believe on him which should come after him, that is, on Christ Jē'sus.

5 When they heard *this*, they were baptized <sup>c</sup> in the name of the Lord Jē'sus.

6 And when Paul had <sup>d</sup> laid his hands upon them, the Hō'ly Ghōst came on them; and <sup>e</sup> they spake with tongues, and prophesied.

7 And all the men were about twelve.

8 <sup>h</sup> And he went into the synagogue, and spake boldly for the space of three months, disputing and persuad-

A. D. 56.

<sup>y</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 12; 3. 5, 6; 4. 6. Titus 3. 13.

[A. D. 57.

<sup>z</sup> Rom. 12. 11.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 19. 3.

<sup>b</sup> 1 Cor. 3. 6.

[A. D. 58. c ver. 5. ch. 9. 22; 17. 4. Or, is the Christ.

<sup>d</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 12;

3. 5, 6.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 8. 16.

See 1 Sam.

3. 7.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 18. 25.

<sup>d</sup> Matt. 3. 11.

John 1. 13,

27, 30.

ch. 1. 5; 11.

16; 13. 24, 25.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 8. 16.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 6. 6; 8.

17.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 2. 4; 10.

46.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 17. 2;

18. 4.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 1. 3; 28.

29.

<sup>k</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 15.

2 Pet. 2. 2.

Jude 10.

<sup>l</sup> ver. 23.

See ch. 9. 2;

22. 4; 24. 14.

<sup>m</sup> See ch. 20.

31.

<sup>n</sup> Mark 16. 20.

ch. 14. 3.

<sup>o</sup> See 2 Kin.

4. 29.

ch. 5. 15.

<sup>p</sup> Matt. 12. 27.

<sup>q</sup> See Mark

9. 38.

Luke 9. 49.

<sup>r</sup> Luke 1. 65;

7. 16.

ch. 2. 43; 5.

5, 11.

<sup>s</sup> Matt. 3. 6.

[A. D. 59.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 6. 7; 12.

23.

<sup>u</sup> Rom. 15. 25.

Gal. 2. 1.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 20. 22.

ing the things <sup>t</sup> concerning the kingdom of God.

9 But <sup>k</sup> when divers were hardened, and believed not, but spake evil <sup>l</sup> of that way before the multitude, he departed from them, and separated the disciples, disputing daily in the school of one T'y-rā'nus.

10 And <sup>m</sup> this continued by the space of two years; so that all they which dwelt in Ā'shā heard the word of the Lord Jē'sus, both Jew and Greeks.

11 And <sup>n</sup> God wrought special miracles by the hands of Paul:

12 <sup>o</sup> So that from his body were brought unto the sick handkerchiefs or aprons, and the diseases departed from them, and the evil spirits went out of them.

13 ¶ <sup>p</sup> Then certain of the vagabond Jew, exorcists, <sup>q</sup> took upon them to call over them which had evil spirits the name of the Lord Jē'sus, saying, We adjure you by Jē'sus whom Paul preacheth.

14 And there were seven sons of one Scē'vā, a Jew, and chief of the priests, which did so.

15 And the evil spirit answered and said, Jē'sus I know, and Paul I know; but who are ye?

16 And the man in whom the evil spirit was leaped on them, and overcame them, and prevailed against them, so that they fled out of that house naked and wounded.

17 And this was known to all the Jew and Greeks also dwelling at Ēph'ē-sūs; and <sup>r</sup> fear fell on them all, and the name of the Lord Jē'sus was magnified.

18 And many that believed came, and <sup>s</sup> confessed, and shewed their deeds.

19 Many of them also which used curious arts brought their books together, and burned them before all men: and they counted the price of them, and found *it* fifty thousand *pieces* of silver.

20 <sup>t</sup> So mightily grew the word of God and prevailed.

21 ¶ <sup>u</sup> After these things were ended, Paul <sup>z</sup> purposed in the spirit, when he had passed through Māc-e-dō-ni-ā and Ā-chā'jā, to go to Jē-rū'sā-lēm,

saying, After I have been there, <sup>1</sup>I must also see Rōme.

22 So he sent into Māc-ē-dō-nī-a two of <sup>2</sup>them that ministered unto him, Tī-mō-the-ūs and <sup>a</sup>E-rās-tūs; but he himself stayed in Ā'sjā for a season.

23 And <sup>b</sup>the same time there arose no small stir about <sup>c</sup>that way.

24 For a certain man named Dē-mē-tri-us, a silversmith, which made silver shrines for Dī-ān'a, brought <sup>d</sup>a no small gain unto the craftsmen;

25 Whom he called together with the workmen of like occupation, and said, Sirs, ye know that by this craft we have our wealth.

26 Moreover ye see and hear, that not alone at Ēph'ē-sūs, but almost throughout all Ā'sjā, this Paul hath persuaded and turned away much people, saying that <sup>e</sup>they be no gods, which are made with hands:

27 So that not only this our craft is in danger to be set at nought; but also that the temple of the great goddess Dī-ān'a should be despised, and her magnificence should be destroyed, whom all Ā'sjā and the world worshippeth.

28 And when they heard these sayings, they were full of wrath, and cried out, saying, Great is Dī-ān'a of the Ē-phē'sjān.

29 And the whole city was filled with confusion: and having caught <sup>f</sup>Gā'jus and <sup>g</sup>Ār-is-tār'chus, men of Māc-ē-dō-nī-a, Paul's companions in travel, they rushed with one accord into the theatre.

30 And when Paul would have entered in unto the people, the disciples suffered him not.

31 And certain of the chief of Ā'sjā, which were his friends, sent unto him, desiring <sup>h</sup>him that he would not adventure himself into the theatre.

32 Some therefore cried one thing, and some another: for the assembly was confused; and the more part knew not wherefore they were come together.

33 And they drew Āl-ēx-ān'dēr out of the multitude, the Jew<sup>s</sup> putting him forward. And <sup>i</sup>Āl-ēx-ān'dēr <sup>j</sup>beckoned with the hand, and would have made his defence unto the people.

A. D. 59.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 18. 21;  
<sup>z</sup> 11.  
<sup>1</sup> Rom. 15. 24-26.  
<sup>2</sup> ch. 13. 5.  
<sup>a</sup> Rom. 16. 23.  
<sup>2</sup> Tim. 4. 20.  
<sup>b</sup> 2 Cor. 1. 8.  
<sup>c</sup> See ch. 9. 2.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 16. 16, 19.

<sup>e</sup> Pa. 115. 4.  
<sup>1</sup> s. 44. 10-20.  
<sup>Jer.</sup> 10. 4.

<sup>f</sup> Rom. 16. 23.  
<sup>1</sup> Cor. 1. 14.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 20. 4;  
<sup>2</sup> Tim. 2.  
<sup>Col.</sup> 4. 10.  
<sup>Philem.</sup> 24.

[A. D. 60.

<sup>h</sup> 1 Tim. 1. 20.  
<sup>2</sup> Tim. 4. 14.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 12. 17.  
<sup>2</sup> Gr. the temple keeper.  
<sup>3</sup> Or, the court days are kept.  
<sup>4</sup> Or, ordinary.

<sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 16. 5.  
<sup>1</sup> Tim. 1. 3.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 9. 23;  
<sup>23. 12; 25. 3.</sup>  
<sup>2</sup> Cor. 11. 26.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 19. 23;  
<sup>27. 2.</sup>  
<sup>Col.</sup> 4. 10.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 19. 29.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 16. 1.

34 But when they knew that he was a Jew, all with one voice about the space of two hours cried out, Great is Dī-ān'a of the Ē-phē'sjān.

35 And when the townclerk had appeased the people, he said, Ye men of Ēph'ē-sūs, what man is there that knoweth not how that the city of the Ē-phē'sjān is <sup>2</sup>a worshipper of the great goddess Dī-ān'a, and of the image which fell down from Jū'pī-tēr?

36 Seeing then that these things cannot be spoken against, ye ought to be quiet, and to do nothing rashly.

37 For ye have brought hither these men, which are neither robbers of churches, nor yet blasphemers of your goddess.

38 Wherefore if Dē-mē-tri-us, and the craftsmen which are with him, have a matter against any man, <sup>3</sup>the law is open, and there are deputies: let them implead one another.

39 But if ye enquire any thing concerning other matters, it shall be determined in a <sup>4</sup>lawful assembly.

40 For we are in danger to be called in question for this day's uproar, there being no cause whereby we may give an account of this concourse.

41 And when he had thus spoken, he dismissed the assembly.

## CHAPTER 20.

<sup>1</sup> Paul goeth to Macedonia. <sup>10</sup> Eutychus is raised to life. <sup>17</sup> At Miletum Paul calleth the elders together, <sup>36</sup> prayeth with them, and goeth his way.

AND after the uproar was ceased, Paul called unto him the disciples, and embraced them, and <sup>a</sup>departed for to go into Māc-ē-dō-nī-a.

2 And when he had gone over those parts, and had given them much exhortation, he came into Greece,

3 And there abode three months. And <sup>b</sup>when the Jew<sup>s</sup> laid wait for him, as he was about to sail into Syr'i-a, he purposed to return through Māc-ē-dō-nī-a.

4 And there accompanied him into Ā'sjā Sōp'a-tēr of Bē-rē'a; and of the Thēs-sā-lō-nī-an<sup>s</sup>, <sup>c</sup>Ār-is-tār'chus and Sē-cūn'dus; and <sup>d</sup>Gā'jus of Dēr'bē, and <sup>e</sup>Tī-mō-the-ūs; and

of Ā'sjā, <sup>f</sup>Tych'i-ōds and <sup>g</sup>Trōph'i-mūs.

5 These going before tarried for us at Trō'ās.

6 And we sailed away from Phil'p'i after <sup>h</sup>the days of unleavened bread, and came unto them <sup>i</sup>to Trō'ās in five days; where we abode seven days.

7 And upon <sup>k</sup>the first day of the week, when the disciples came together <sup>l</sup>to break bread, Paul preached unto them, ready to depart on the morrow; and continued his speech until midnight.

8 And there were many lights <sup>m</sup>in the upper chamber, where they were gathered together.

9 And there sat in a window a certain young man named Eū'ty-chus, being fallen into a deep sleep: and as Paul was long preaching, he sunk down with sleep, and fell down from the third loft, and was taken up dead.

10 And Paul went down, and <sup>n</sup>fell on him, and embracing <sup>o</sup>him said, °Trouble not yourselves; for his life is in him.

11 When he therefore was come up again, and had broken bread, and eaten, and talked a long while, even till break of day, so he departed.

12 And they brought the young man alive, and were not a little comforted.

13 ¶ And we went before to ship, and sailed unto Ās'sōs, there intending to take in Paul: for so had he appointed, minding himself to go afoot.

14 And when he met with us at Ās'sōs, we took him in, and came to Mīt-yē-lē nē.

15 And we sailed thence, and came the next day over against Chī'os; and the next day we arrived at Sā-mos, and tarried at Trō-gyl'li-um; and the next day we came to Mī-lē-tus.

16 For Paul had determined to sail by Eph'ē-sūs, because he would not spend the time in Ā'sjā: for <sup>p</sup>he hastened, if it were possible for him, <sup>q</sup>to be at Jē-rū'sā-lēm <sup>r</sup>the day of Pēn'tē-cōst.

A. D. 60.

/ Eph. 6. 21.  
Col. 4. 7.  
2 Tim. 4. 12.  
Titus 3. 12.  
g ch. 21. 29.  
2 Tim. 4. 20.  
h Ex. 12. 14.  
15; 23. 15.  
i ch. 16. 8.  
2 Cor. 2. 12.  
2 Tim. 4. 13.

k 1 Cor. 16. 2.  
Rev. 1. 10.

l ch. 2. 42, 46.  
1 Cor. 10. 16;  
11. 20, &c.

m ch. 1. 13.

n 1 Kin. 17. 21.

o Matt. 9. 24.

p ch. 18. 21;  
19. 21; 21. 4,  
12.

q ch. 24. 17.

r ch. 2. 1.

1 Cor. 16. 8.

s ch. 18. 19;

19. 1, 10.

t ver. 3.

u ver. 27.

z ch. 19. 5.

y Mark 1. 15.

Luke 24. 47.

ch. 2. 38.

z ch. 19. 21.

a ch. 21. 4, 11.

1 Thess. 5. 3.

2 Or, wait

for me.

b ch. 21. 13.

Rom. 8. 35.

2 Cor. 4. 16.

c 2 Tim. 4. 7.

d ch. 1. 17.

2 Cor. 4. 1.

e Gal. 1. 1.

Titus 1. 3.

f ver. 38.

Rom. 15. 23.

g ch. 18. 6.

2 Cor. 7. 2.

h ver. 20.

i Luke 7. 30.

John 15. 15.

Eph. 1. 11.

k 1 Tim. 4. 16.

1 Pet. 5. 2.

l 1 Cor. 12. 28.

m Eph. 1. 7.

n Col. 1. 14.

o Heb. 9. 12.

p 1 Pet. 1. 19.

q Rev. 5. 9.

r See Heb. 9.

14.

o Matt. 7. 15.

2 Pet. 2. 1.

p 1 Tim. 2. 20.

1 John 2. 19.

17 ¶ And from Mī-lē-tus he sent to Eph'ē-sūs, and called the elders of the church.

18 And when they were come to him, he said unto them, Ye know, <sup>a</sup>from the first day that I came into Ā'sjā, after what manner I have been with you at all seasons,

19 Serving the Lord with all humility of mind, and with many tears, and temptations, which befell me <sup>b</sup>by the lying in wait of the Jews:

20 And how <sup>c</sup>I kept back nothing that was profitable unto you, but have shewed you, and have taught you publicly, and from house to house,

21 <sup>d</sup>Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, <sup>e</sup>repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jē'sus Christ.

22 And now, behold, <sup>f</sup>I go bound in the spirit unto Jē-rū'sā-lēm, not knowing the things that shall befall me there:

23 Save that <sup>g</sup>the Hō'ly Ghōst witnesseth in every city, saying that bonds and afflictions <sup>h</sup>abide me.

24 But <sup>i</sup>none of these things move me, neither count I my life dear unto myself, <sup>j</sup>so that I might finish my course with joy, <sup>k</sup>and the ministry, <sup>l</sup>which I have received of the Lord Jē'sus, to testify the gospel of the grace of God.

25 And now, behold, <sup>m</sup>I know that ye all, among whom I have gone preaching the kingdom of God, shall see my face no more.

26 Wherefore I take you to record this day, that I <sup>n</sup>am <sup>o</sup>pure from the blood of all men.

27 For <sup>p</sup>I have not shunned to declare unto you all <sup>q</sup>the counsel of God.

28 ¶ <sup>r</sup>Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the Hō'ly Ghōst <sup>s</sup>hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God, <sup>t</sup>which he hath purchased <sup>u</sup>with his own blood.

29 For I know this, that after my departing <sup>v</sup>shall grievous wolves enter in among you, not sparing the flock.

30 Also <sup>w</sup>of your own selves shall men arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after them.

31 Therefore watch, and remember, that <sup>q</sup>by the space of three years I ceased not to warn every one night and day with tears.

32 And now, brethren, I commend you to God, and <sup>r</sup>to the word of his grace, which is able <sup>s</sup>to build you up, and to give you <sup>t</sup>an inheritance among all them which are sanctified.

33 <sup>u</sup>I have coveted no man's silver, or gold, or apparel.

34 Yea, ye yourselves know, <sup>x</sup>that these hands have ministered unto my necessities, and to them that were with me.

35 I have shewed you all things, <sup>y</sup>how that so labouring ye ought to support the weak, and to remember the words of the Lord Jē'sus, how he said, **It is more blessed to give than to receive.**

36 ¶ And when he had thus spoken, he <sup>z</sup>kneeled down, and prayed with them all.

37 And they all wept sore, and <sup>a</sup>fell on Paul's neck, and kissed him,

38 Sorrowing most of all for the words <sup>b</sup>which he spake, that they should see his face no more. And they accompanied him unto the ship.

#### CHAPTER 21.

<sup>1</sup> Paul will not be dissuaded from going to Jerusalem.  
<sup>2</sup> He is apprehended there, <sup>3</sup> is rescued, and permitted to speak to the people.

**A**ND it came to pass, that after we were gotten from them, and had launched, we came with a straight course unto Cō's, and the day following unto Rhōdeş, and from thence unto Pāt'a-rā:

2 And finding a ship sailing over unto Phē-n'c'jā, we went aboard, and set forth.

3 Now when we had discovered Cŷ-prus, we left it on the left hand, and sailed into Sŷr'i-a, and landed at Tŷre: for there the ship was to unlade her burden.

4 And finding disciples, we tarried there seven days: <sup>a</sup>who said to Paul through the Spirit, that he should not go up to Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

5 And when we had accomplished those days, we departed and went our way; and they all brought us on our way, with wives and children, till we were out of the city: and <sup>b</sup>we kneeled down on the shore, and prayed.

A. D. 60.

q ch. 19. 10.

r Heb. 13. 9.  
s ch. 9. 31.

t ch. 26. 18.  
Eph. 1. 18.  
Col. 1. 12; 3.

u Heb. 9. 15.  
1 Pet. 1. 4.  
1 Saul. 12. 3.

1 Cor. 9. 12.  
2 Cor. 7. 2;  
11. 9; 12. 17.

x ch. 18. 3.  
1 Cor. 4. 12.  
1 Thess. 2. 8.  
2 Thess. 3. 8.

y Rom. 15. 1.  
1 Cor. 9. 12.  
2 Cor. 11. 9.

12; 12. 13.  
Eph. 4. 28.  
1 Thess. 4. 11;  
5. 14.

2 Thess. 3. 8.

z ch. 7. 60;  
21. 5.

a Gen. 45. 14;  
46. 29.

b ver. 25.

a ver. 12.  
ch. 20. 23.  
b ch. 20. 36.

c John 1. 11.  
d Eph. 4. 11.  
2 Tim. 4. 5.

e ch. 6. 5; 8.  
26. 40.  
f Joel 2. 28.

g ch. 11. 28.  
h ver. 33.  
ch. 20. 23.

i ch. 20. 24.  
k Matt. 6. 10;  
26. 42.

l Luke 11. 2;  
22. 42.  
m ch. 15. 4.

n ch. 15. 4. 12.  
Rom. 15. 18,  
19.

o ch. 1. 17;  
20. 24.

6 And when we had taken our leave one of another, we took ship; and they returned <sup>c</sup>home again.

7 And when we had finished our course from Tŷre, we came to Ptōl-ē-mā'is, and saluted the brethren, and abode with them one day.

8 And the next day we that were of Paul's company departed, and came unto Cŷ-s-a-rē'a: and we entered into the house of Phil'ip <sup>d</sup>the evangelist, <sup>e</sup>which was one of the seven; and abode with him.

9 And the same man had four daughters, virgins, <sup>f</sup>which did prophesy.

10 And as we tarried there many days, there came down from Jū-dæ'a a certain prophet, named <sup>g</sup>Āg'-ā-būs.

11 And when he was come unto us, he took Paul's girdle, and bound his own hands and feet, and said, Thus saith the Hō'lŷ Ghōst, <sup>h</sup>So shall the Jewş at Jē-ru'sā-lēm bind the man that owneth this girdle, and shall deliver him into the hands of the Gēn'tileş.

12 And when we heard these things, both we, and they of that place, besought him not to go up to Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

13 Then Paul answered, <sup>i</sup>What mean ye to weep and to break mine heart? for I am ready not to be bound only, but also to die at Jē-ru'sā-lēm for the name of the Lord Jē'sus.

14 And when he would not be persuaded, we ceased, saying, <sup>k</sup>The will of the Lord be done.

15 And after those days we took up our carriages, and went up to Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

16 There went with us also certain of the disciples of Cŷ-s-a-rē'a, and brought with them one Mn'ā'son of Cŷ-prus, an old disciple, with whom we should lodge.

17 <sup>l</sup>And when we were come to Jē-ru'sā-lēm, the brethren received us gladly.

18 And the day following Paul went in with us unto <sup>m</sup>Jāmeş; and all the elders were present.

19 And when he had saluted them, <sup>n</sup>he declared particularly what things God had wrought among the Gēn'tileş <sup>o</sup>by his ministry.

20 And when they heard it, they glorified the Lord, and said unto him, Thou seest, brother, how many thousands of Jews there are which believe; and they are all <sup>p</sup> zealous of the law :

21 And they are informed of thee, that thou teachest all the Jews which are among the Gën'tiles to forsake Mō'ses, saying that they ought not to circumcise *their* children, neither to walk after the customs.

22 What is it therefore? the multitude must needs come together: for they will hear that thou art come.

23 Do therefore this that we say to thee: We have four men which have a vow on them;

24 Them take, and purify thyself with them, and be at charges with them, that they may <sup>q</sup> shave *their* heads: and all may know that those things, whereof they were informed concerning thee, are nothing; but that thou thyself also walkest orderly, and keepest the law.

25 As touching the Gën'tiles which believe, <sup>r</sup> we have written and concluded that they observe no such thing, save only that they keep themselves from *things* offered to idols, and from blood, and from strangled, and from fornication.

26 Then Paul took the men, and the next day purifying himself with them <sup>s</sup> entered into the temple, <sup>t</sup> to signify the accomplishment of the days of purification, until that an offering should be offered for every one of them.

27 And when the seven days were almost ended, <sup>u</sup> the Jews which were of Ā'sja, when they saw him in the temple, stirred up all the people, and <sup>x</sup> laid hands on him,

28 Crying out, Men of Is'ra-el, help: This is the man, <sup>y</sup> that teacheth all men every where against the people, and the law, and this place: and further brought Greeks also into the temple, and hath polluted this holy place.

29 (For they had seen before with him in the city <sup>z</sup> Trōph'i-mūs an Ē-phē'sjan, whom they supposed that Paul had brought into the temple.)

A. D. 60.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 22. 3.  
<sup>q</sup> Rom. 10. 2.  
<sup>r</sup> Gal. 1. 14.

<sup>s</sup> Num. 6. 2.  
<sup>t</sup> 13. 18.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 18. 18.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 15. 20.  
<sup>w</sup> 29.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 24. 18.  
<sup>y</sup> Num. 6. 13.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 26. 21.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 24. 5, 6.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 20. 4.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 26. 21.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 23. 27;  
<sup>e</sup> 24. 7.

<sup>f</sup> ver. 11.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 20. 23.  
<sup>h</sup> Luke 23. 18.  
<sup>i</sup> John 19. 15.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 22. 22.

<sup>k</sup> This Egyptian rose  
A. D. 55.  
<sup>l</sup> See ch. 5. 36.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 9. 11;  
<sup>n</sup> 22. 3.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 12. 17.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 7. 2.

30 And <sup>a</sup> all the city was moved, and the people ran together: and they took Paul, and drew him out of the temple: and forthwith the doors were shut.

31 And as they went about to kill him, tidings came unto the chief captain of the band, that all Jē-rū'sā-lēm was in an uproar.

32 <sup>b</sup> Who immediately took soldiers and centurions, and ran down unto them: and when they saw the chief captain and the soldiers, they left beating of Paul.

33 Then the chief captain came near, and took him, and <sup>c</sup> commanded him to be bound with two chains; and demanded who he was, and what he had done.

34 And some cried one thing, some another, among the multitude: and when he could not know the certainty for the tumult, he commanded him to be carried into the castle.

35 And when he came upon the stairs, so it was, that he was borne of the soldiers for the violence of the people.

36 For the multitude of the people followed after, crying, <sup>d</sup> Away with him.

37 And as Paul was to be led into the castle, he said unto the chief captain, May I speak unto thee? Who said, Canst thou speak Greek?

38 <sup>e</sup> Art not thou that E-gyp'tjan, which before these days madest an uproar, and leddest out into the wilderness four thousand men that were murderers?

39 But Paul said, <sup>f</sup> I am a man which am a Jew of Tār'sus, a city in Cī-lī'c'ja, a citizen of no mean city: and, I beseech thee, suffer me to speak unto the people.

40 And when he had given him licence, Paul stood on the stairs, and <sup>g</sup> beckoned with the hand unto the people. And when there was made a great silence, he spake unto them in the Hē'brew tongue, saying,

## CHAPTER 22.

1 Paul declareth how he was converted. 22 At the mention of the Gentiles, the people exclaim on him.

**M**EN, <sup>a</sup> brethren, and fathers, I hear ye my defence which I make now unto you.

2 (And when they heard that he spake in the Hē'brew tongue to them, they kept the more silence: and he saith,)

3 <sup>b</sup> I am verily a man *which am a Jew, born in Tār'sus, a city in Cil'cjā, yet brought up in this city* <sup>c</sup> at the feet of <sup>d</sup> Gā-mā'li-el, and taught <sup>e</sup> according to the perfect manner of the law of the fathers, and <sup>f</sup> was zealous toward God, <sup>g</sup> as ye all are this day.

4 <sup>h</sup> And I persecuted this way unto the death, binding and delivering into prisons both men and women.

5 As also the high priest doth bear me witness, and <sup>i</sup> all the estate of the elders: <sup>k</sup> from whom also I received letters unto the brethren, and went to Dā-mās'cus, to bring them which were there bound unto Jē-rū'sā-lēm, for to be punished.

6 And <sup>l</sup> it came to pass, that, as I made my journey, and was come nigh unto Dā-mās'cus about noon, suddenly there shone from heaven a great light round about me.

7 And I fell unto the ground, and heard a voice saying unto me, **Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me?**

8 And I answered, Who art thou, Lord? And he said unto me, **I am Jē'sus of Nāz'a-rēth, whom thou persecutest.**

9 And <sup>m</sup> they that were with me saw indeed the light, and were afraid; but they heard not the voice of him that spake to me.

10 And I said, What shall I do, Lord? And the Lord said unto me, **Arise, and go into Dā-mās'cus; and there it shall be told thee of all things which are appointed for thee to do.**

11 And when I could not see for the glory of that light, being led by the hand of them that were with me, I came into Dā-mās'cus.

12 And <sup>n</sup> one Ān-a-ni'as, a devout man according to the law, <sup>o</sup> having a good report of all the <sup>p</sup> Jews which dwell there,

13 Came unto me, and stood, and said unto me, Brother Saul, receive thy sight. And the same hour I looked up upon him.

14 And he said, <sup>q</sup> The God of our

A. D. 60.

b ch. 21. 39.  
2 Cor. 11. 22.  
Phil. 3. 5.

c Deut. 33. 3.  
2 Kin. 4. 33.  
Luke 10. 39.  
d ch. 5. 34.  
e ch. 26. 5.  
f ch. 21. 20.  
Gal. 1. 14.  
g Rom. 10. 2.  
h ch. 8. 3; 26.  
9, 10, 11.  
i Phil. 3. 6.  
1 Tim. 1. 13.

j Luke 22. 66.  
ch. 4. 5.  
k ch. 9. 2; 26.  
10, 12.

l ch. 9. 3; 26.  
12, 13.

m Dan. 10. 7.  
ch. 9. 7.  
n ch. 9. 17.  
o ch. 10. 22.  
p 1 Tim. 3. 7.  
q ch. 3. 13;  
5. 30.  
r ch. 9. 15;  
26. 16.  
s 1 Cor. 9. 1;  
15. 8.  
t ch. 3. 14; 7.  
52.

u 1 Cor. 11. 23.  
Gal. 1. 12.  
r ch. 23. 11.  
y ch. 4. 20;  
26. 16.  
z ch. 2. 38.  
h Heb. 10. 22.  
a ch. 9. 14.  
Rom. 10. 13.  
b ch. 9. 26.  
2 Cor. 12. 2.

c ver. 14.  
d Matt. 10. 14.  
e ver. 4.  
ch. 8. 3.  
f Matt. 10. 17.  
g ch. 7. 58.  
h Luke 11. 48.  
ch. 8. 1.  
Rom. 1. 32.  
i ch. 9. 15; 13.  
2. 46, 47; 18.  
6. 26, 17.

k Rom. 1. 5;  
11. 13; 15. 16.  
Gal. 1. 15, 16;  
2. 7, 8.  
Eph. 3. 7, 8.  
1 Tim. 2. 7.  
2 Tim. 1. 11.  
k ch. 21. 36.  
l ch. 25. 24.  
m ch. 16. 37.

fathers <sup>r</sup> hath chosen thee, that thou shouldest know his will, and <sup>s</sup> see <sup>t</sup> that Just One, and <sup>u</sup> shouldest hear the voice of his mouth.

15 <sup>x</sup> For thou shalt be his witness unto all men of <sup>y</sup> what thou hast seen and heard.

16 And now why tarriest thou? arise, and be baptized, <sup>z</sup> and wash away thy sins, <sup>a</sup> calling on the name of the Lord.

17 And <sup>b</sup> it came to pass, that, when I was come again to Jē-rū'sā-lēm, even while I prayed in the temple, I was in a trance;

18 And <sup>c</sup> saw him saying unto me, **Make haste, and get thee quickly out of Jē-rū'sā-lēm: for they will not receive thy testimony concerning me.**

19 And I said, Lord, <sup>e</sup> they know that I imprisoned and <sup>f</sup> beat in every synagogue them that believed on thee:

20 <sup>g</sup> And when the blood of thy martyr Stē'phen was shed, I also was standing by, and <sup>h</sup> consenting unto his death, and kept the raiment of them that slew him.

21 And he said unto me, **Depart: <sup>i</sup> for I will send thee far hence unto the Gēn'tiles.**

22 And they gave him audience unto this word, and then lifted up their voices, and said, <sup>k</sup> Away with such a fellow from the earth: for it is not fit that <sup>l</sup> he should live.

23 And as they cried out, and cast off their clothes, and threw dust into the air,

24 The chief captain commanded him to be brought into the castle, and bade that he should be examined by scourging; that he might know wherefore they cried so against him.

25 And as they bound him with thongs, Paul said unto the centurion that stood by, <sup>m</sup> Is it lawful for you to scourge a man that is a Rō'man, and uncondemned?

26 When the centurion heard that, he went and told the chief captain, saying, Take heed what thou doest: for this man is a Rō'man.

27 Then the chief captain came, and said unto him, Tell me, art thou a Rō'man? He said, Yea.

28 And the chief captain answered, With a great sum obtained I this freedom. And Paul said, But I was free born.

29 Then straightway they departed from him which should have <sup>2</sup> examined him: and the chief captain also was afraid, after he knew that he was a Rō'man, and because he had bound him.

30 On the morrow, because he would have known the certainty wherefore he was accused of the Jewſ, he loosed him from his bands, and commanded the chief priests and all their council to appear, and brought Paul down, and set him before them.

## CHAPTER 23.

1 As Paul pleadeth his cause, 2 Ananias commandeth them to smite him, 11 God encourage him, 14 The Jewſ' having wait for Paul 20 is declared unto the chief captain. 21 He sendeth him to Felix.

AND Paul, earnestly beholding the council, said, Men and brethren, <sup>a</sup> I have lived in all good conscience before God until this day.

2 And the high priest An-a-ni-as commanded them that stood by him <sup>b</sup> to smite him on the mouth.

3 Then said Paul unto him, God shall smite thee, *thou* whited wall: for sittest thou to judge me after the law, and <sup>c</sup> commandest me to be smitten contrary to the law?

4 And they that stood by said, Revilest thou God's high priest?

5 Then said Paul, <sup>d</sup> I wist not, brethren, that he was the high priest: for it is written, <sup>e</sup> Thou shalt not speak evil of the ruler of thy people.

6 But when Paul perceived that the one part were Sād'du-çees, and the other Phār'i-sees, he cried out in the council, Men and brethren, <sup>f</sup> I am a Phār'i-sce, the son of a Phār'i-see: <sup>g</sup> of the hope and resurrection of the dead I am called in question.

7 And when he had so said, there arose a dissension between the Phār'i-sees and the Sād'du-çees: and the multitude was divided.

8 <sup>h</sup> For the Sād'du-çees say that there is no resurrection, neither angel, nor spirit: but the Phār'i-sees confess both.

9 And there arose a great cry: and the scribes that were of the Phār'i-sees' part arose, and strove, saying,

A. D. 60.

<sup>2</sup> Or, tortured him.

a ch. 24. 16.  
1 Cor. 4. 4.  
2 Cor. 1. 12;  
4. 2.  
2 Tim. 1. 3.  
Heb. 13. 18.

b 1 Kin. 22.  
24.  
Jer. 20. 2.  
John 18. 22.

c Lev. 19. 35.  
Deut. 25. 1, 2.  
John 7. 51.

d ch. 24. 17.

e Ex. 22. 28.  
Eccles. 10.  
20.  
2 Pet. 2. 10.  
Jude 8.

f ch. 26. 5.  
Phil. 3. 5.

g ch. 24. 15.  
21; 26. 6; 28.  
20.

h Matt. 22. 23.  
Mark 12. 18.  
Luke 20. 27.  
i ch. 25. 25;  
26. 31.  
k ch. 22. 7, 17,  
18.  
l ch. 5. 39.  
m ch. 18. 9;  
27. 23, 24.  
n ver. 21, 30.  
o ch. 25. 3.  
3 Or, with an oath of ex-  
ecration.  
o ver. 12.

<sup>i</sup> We find no evil in this man: but <sup>k</sup> if a spirit or an angel hath spoken to him, <sup>l</sup> let us not fight against God.

10 And when there arose a great dissension, the chief captain, fearing lest Paul should have been pulled in pieces of them, commanded the soldiers to go down, and to take him by force from among them, and to bring him into the castle.

11 And <sup>m</sup> the night following the Lord stood by him, and said, **Be of good cheer, Paul: for as thou hast testified of me in Jê-ry'sâ-lêm, so must thou bear witness also at Rôme.**

12 And when it was day, <sup>n</sup> certain of the Jewſ banded together, and bound themselves <sup>3</sup> under a curse, saying that they would neither eat nor drink till they had killed Paul.

13 And they were more than forty which had made this conspiracy.

14 And they came to the chief priests and elders, and said, We have bound ourselves under a great curse, that we will eat nothing until we have slain Paul.

15 Now therefore ye with the council signify to the chief captain that he bring him down unto you to morrow, as though ye would enquire something more perfectly concerning him: and we, or ever he come near, are ready to kill him.

16 And when Paul's sister's son heard of their lying in wait, he went and entered into the castle, and told Paul.

17 Then Paul called one of the centurions unto him, and said, Bring this young man unto the chief captain: for he hath a certain thing to tell him.

18 So he took him, and brought him to the chief captain, and said, Paul the prisoner called me unto him, and prayed me to bring this young man unto thee, who hath something to say unto thee.

19 Then the chief captain took him by the hand, and went with him aside privately, and asked him, What is that thou hast to tell me?

20 And he said, <sup>o</sup> The Jewſ have agreed to desire thee that thou wouldest bring down Paul to mor-

row into the council, as though they would enquire somewhat of him more perfectly.

21 But do not thou yield unto them: for there lie in wait for him of them more than forty men, which have bound themselves with an oath, that they will neither eat nor drink till they have killed him: and now are they ready, looking for a promise from thee.

22 So the chief captain then let the young man depart, and charged him, See thou tell no man that thou hast shewed these things to me.

23 And he called unto him two centurions, saying, Make ready two hundred soldiers to go to Çäs-ä-rë'a, and horsemen threescore and ten, and spearmen two hundred, at the third hour of the night;

24 And provide them beasts, that they may set Paul on, and bring him safe unto Fë'lix the governor.

25 And he wrote a letter after this manner:

26 Cläu'di-us Lys'jas unto the most excellent governor Fë'lix sendeth greeting.

27 <sup>p</sup>This man was taken of the Jews, and should have been killed of them: then came I with an army, and rescued him, having understood that he was a Rö'man.

28 <sup>q</sup>And when I would have known the cause wherefore they accused him, I brought him forth into their council:

29 Whom I perceived to be accused <sup>r</sup>of questions of their law, <sup>s</sup>but to have nothing laid to his charge worthy of death or of bonds.

30 And <sup>t</sup>when it was told me how that the Jews laid wait for the man, I sent straightway to thee, and <sup>u</sup>gave commandment to his accusers also to say before thee what they had against him. Farewell.

31 Then the soldiers, as it was commanded them, took Paul, and brought him by night to Än-tip'a-tris.

32 On the morrow they left the horsemen to go with him, and returned to the castle:

33 Who, when they came to Çäs-ä-rë'a, and delivered the epistle to

A. D. 60.

the governor, presented Paul also before him.

34 And when the governor had read the letter, he asked of what province he was. And when he understood that he was of <sup>x</sup>Çi-l'i'cia;

35 <sup>y</sup>I will hear thee, said he, when thine accusers are also come. And he commanded him to be kept in <sup>z</sup>Hër'od's judgment hall.

## CHAPTER 24.

<sup>1</sup> Paul, being accused, <sup>10</sup> answereth for his life and doctrine. <sup>24</sup> He preacheth Christ to the governor and his wife.

AND after <sup>a</sup> five days <sup>b</sup> Än-a-ni'as the high priest descended with the elders, and with a certain orator named Tër-tül'lus, who informed the governor against Paul.

2 And when he was called forth, Tër-tül'lus began to accuse him, saying, Seeing that by thee we enjoy great quietness, and that very worthy deeds are done unto this nation by thy providence,

3 We accept it always, and in all places, most noble Fë'lix, with all thankfulness.

4 Notwithstanding, that I be not further tedious unto thee, I pray thee that thou wouldest hear us of thy clemency a few words.

5 <sup>c</sup>For we have found this man <sup>a</sup>a pestilent fellow, and a mover of sedition among all the Jews throughout the world, and a ringleader of the sect of the Náz'a-rënes:

6 <sup>d</sup>Who also hath gone about to profane the temple: whom we took, and would <sup>e</sup>have judged according to our law.

7 <sup>f</sup>But the chief captain Lys'jas came upon us, and with great violence took him away out of our hands,

8 <sup>g</sup>Commanding his accusers to come unto thee: by examining of whom thyself mayest take knowledge of all these things, whereof we accuse him.

9 And the Jews also assented, saying that these things were so.

10 Then Paul, after that the governor had beckoned unto him to speak, answered, Forasmuch as I know that thou hast been of many years <sup>2</sup>a judge unto this nation, I do the more cheerfully answer for myself:

11 Because that thou mayest under-

<sup>p</sup> ch. 21. 33:  
24. 7.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 22. 30.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 18. 15;  
25. 19.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 26. 31.

<sup>t</sup> ver. 20.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 24. 8;  
25. 6.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 21. 39.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 24. 1,  
10; 25. 16.  
<sup>z</sup> Matt. 27. 27.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 21. 27.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 23. 2, 30,  
35; 25. 2.

<sup>c</sup> Luke 23. 2.  
ch. 6. 13; 15.  
20; 17. 6; 21.  
28.

<sup>d</sup> Pet. 2. 12,  
15.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 21. 28.  
<sup>f</sup> John 18. 31.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 21. 33.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 23. 30.

<sup>i</sup> A. D. 57.  
Felix made  
procurator  
over Judæa.



stand, that there are yet but twelve days since I went up to Jê-ru'sâ-lêm<sup>h</sup> for to worship.

12<sup>i</sup> And they neither found me in the temple disputing with any man, neither raising up the people, neither in the synagogues, nor in the city:

13 Neither can they prove the things whereof they now accuse me.

14 But this I confess unto thee, that after<sup>k</sup> the way which they call heresy, so worship I the<sup>l</sup> God of my fathers, believing all things which are written in<sup>m</sup> the law and in the prophets:

15 And<sup>n</sup> have hope toward God, which they themselves also allow, <sup>o</sup> that there shall be a resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust.

16 And<sup>p</sup> herein do I exercise myself, to have always a conscience void of offence toward God, and toward men.

17 Now after many years<sup>q</sup> I came to bring alms to my nation, and offerings.

18<sup>r</sup> Whereupon certain Jew<sup>s</sup> from Ā'sjâ found me purified in the temple, neither with multitude, nor with tumult.

19<sup>s</sup> Who ought to have been here before thee, and object, if they had ought against me.

20 Or else let these same *here* say, if they have found any evil doing in me, while I stood before the council,

21 Except it be for this one voice, that I cried standing among them, 'Touching the resurrection of the dead I am called in question by you this day.

22 And when Fê'lix heard these things, having more perfect knowledge of that way, he deferred them, and said, When<sup>t</sup> Lÿs'jas the chief captain shall come down, I will know the uttermost of your matter.

23 And he commanded a centurion to keep Paul, and to let him have liberty, and<sup>u</sup> that he should forbid none of his acquaintance to minister or come unto him.

24 And after certain days, when Fê'lix came with his wife Drÿ-sll'la,

A. D. 60.

<sup>h</sup> ver. 17.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 21. 26.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 25. 8;  
28. 17.

<sup>k</sup> See Amos 8. 14.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 9. 2.  
<sup>m</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 3.  
[A. D. 62.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 26. 22;  
28. 23.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 23. 6;  
26. 6, 7; 28. 20.

<sup>p</sup> Dan. 12. 2.  
John 5. 28,  
29.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 23. 1.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 11. 29,  
30; 20. 16.  
Rom. 15. 25.  
<sup>s</sup> 2 Cor. 8. 4.  
Gal. 2. 10.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 21. 26,  
27; 26. 21.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 23. 30;  
25. 16.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 23. 6; 28. 20.  
<sup>w</sup> ver. 7.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 27. 3;  
28. 16.  
<sup>y</sup> Ex. 23. 8.  
<sup>z</sup> Ex. 23. 2.  
<sup>aa</sup> ch. 12. 3; 25. 9, 14.

<sup>ab</sup> ver. 15.  
<sup>ac</sup> ch. 24. 1.  
<sup>ad</sup> ch. 23. 12,  
15.

<sup>ae</sup> ver. 18.  
<sup>af</sup> ch. 18. 14.  
<sup>ag</sup> Or, as some copies read, *no more than eight or ten days.*  
<sup>ah</sup> Mark 15. 3.  
<sup>ai</sup> Luke 23. 2, 10.  
<sup>aj</sup> ch. 24. 5, 13.  
<sup>ak</sup> ch. 6. 13;  
24. 12; 28. 17.  
<sup>al</sup> ch. 24. 27.

which was a Jew<sup>ss</sup>, he sent for Paul, and heard him concerning the faith in Christ.

25 And as he reasoned of righteousness, temperance, and judgment to come, Fê'lix trembled, and answered, Go thy way for this time; when I have a convenient season, I will call for thee.

26 He hoped also that<sup>v</sup> money should have been given him of Paul, that he might loose him: wherefore he sent for him the oftener, and communed with him.

27 But after two years Pôr'çl-us Fês'tus came into Fê'lix' room: and Fê'lix,<sup>z</sup> willing to shew the Jew<sup>s</sup> a pleasure, left Paul bound.

#### CHAPTER 25.

<sup>2</sup> *The Jews accuse Paul before Festus. 11 Paul appealeth unto Caesar. 25 Festus cleareth him to have done nothing worthy of death.*

NOW when Fês'tus was come into the province, after three days he ascended from Çæs-q-rê'a to Jê-ru'sâ-lêm.

2<sup>a</sup> Then the high priest and the chief of the Jew<sup>s</sup> informed him against Paul, and besought him,

3 And desired favour against him, that he would send for him to Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, <sup>b</sup> laying wait in the way to kill him.

4 But Fês'tus answered, that Paul should be kept at Çæs-q-rê'a, and that he himself would depart shortly thither.

5 Let them therefore, said he, which among you are able, go down with me, and accuse this man,<sup>c</sup> if there be any wickedness in him.

6 And when he had tarried among them<sup>2</sup> more than ten days, he went down unto Çæs-q-rê'a; and the next day sitting on the judgment seat commanded Paul to be brought.

7 And when he was come, the Jew<sup>s</sup> which came down from Jê-ru'sâ-lêm stood round about,<sup>d</sup> and laid many and grievous complaints against Paul, which they could not prove.

8 While he answered for himself, <sup>e</sup> Neither against the law of the Jew<sup>s</sup>, neither against the temple, nor yet against Çæs'ar, have I offended any thing at all.

9 But Fês'tus, <sup>f</sup> willing to do the Jew<sup>s</sup> a pleasure, answered Paul, and

said, <sup>9</sup> Wilt thou go up to Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, and there be judged of these things before me?

10 Then said Paul, I stand at Cæ'sar's judgment seat, where I ought to be judged: to the Jewſ have I done no wrong, as thou very well knowest.

11 <sup>h</sup> For if I be an offender, or have committed any thing worthy of death, I refuse not to die: but if there be none of these things whereof these accuse me, no man may deliver me unto them. <sup>i</sup> I appeal unto Cæ'sar.

12 Then Fës'tus, when he had conferred with the council, answered, Hast thou appealed unto Cæ'sar? unto Cæ'sar shalt thou go.

13 And after certain days king Â-grîp'pâ and Bêr-nî'çê came unto Cæs-g-rê'a to salute Fës'tus.

14 And when they had been there many days, Fës'tus declared Paul's cause unto the king, saying, <sup>k</sup> There is a certain man left in bonds by Fê'llix:

15 <sup>l</sup> About whom, when I was at Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, the chief priests and the elders of the Jewſ informed me, desiring to have judgment against him.

16 <sup>m</sup> To whom I answered, It is not the manner of the Rô'mânſ to deliver any man to die, before that he which is accused have the accusers face to face, and have licence to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him.

17 Therefore, when they were come hither, <sup>n</sup> without any delay on the morrow I sat on the judgment seat, and commanded the man to be brought forth.

18 Against whom when the accusers stood up, they brought none accusation of such things as I supposed:

19 <sup>o</sup> But had certain questions against him of their own superstition, and of one Jê'sus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.

20 And because <sup>2</sup> I doubted of such manner of questions, I asked him whether he would go to Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, and there be judged of these matters.

21 But when Paul had appealed to be reserved unto the <sup>3</sup> hearing of Âu-

A. D. 62.

g ver. 20.

h ver. 25.  
ch. 18. 14; 23.  
29; 26. 31.i ch. 26. 32;  
28. 19.

k ch. 24. 27.

l ver. 2. 3.

m ver. 4. 5.

n ver. 6.

o ch. 18. 15;  
23. 29.2 Or, I was  
doubtful  
how to en-  
quire hereof.  
3 Or, judg-  
ment.
p See ch. 9.  
15.  
q ver. 2. 3, 7.  
r ch. 22. 22.  
s ch. 23. 9, 29;  
26. 31.  
t ver. 11, 12.

gûs'tus, I commanded him to be kept till I might send him to Cæ'sar.

22 Then <sup>2</sup> Â-grîp'pâ said unto Fës'tus, I would also hear the man myself. To morrow, said he, thou shalt hear him.

23 And on the morrow, when Â-grîp'pâ was come, and Bêr-nî'çê, with great pomp, and was entered into the place of hearing, with the chief captains, and principal men of the city, at Fës'tus' commandment Paul was brought forth.

24 And Fës'tus said, King Â-grîp'pâ, and all men which are here present with us, ye see this man, about whom <sup>4</sup> all the multitude of the Jewſ have dealt with me, both at Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, and also here, crying that he ought <sup>5</sup> not to live any longer.

25 But when I found that <sup>6</sup> he had committed nothing worthy of death, <sup>7</sup> and that he himself hath appealed to Âu-gûs'tus, I have determined to send him.

26 Of whom I have no certain thing to write unto my lord. Wherefore I have brought him forth before you, and specially before thee, O king Â-grîp'pâ, that, after examination had, I might have somewhat to write.

27 For it seemeth to me unreasonable to send a prisoner, and not withal to signify the crimes laid against him.

## CHAPTER 26.

2 Paul, before Agrippa, declareth his life, 12 and how he was converted. 24 Festus chargeth him to be mad. 28 Agrippa almost persuaded to be a Christian.

**T**HEN Â-grîp'pâ said unto Paul, Thou art permitted to speak for thyself. Then Paul stretched forth the hand, and answered for himself: 2 I think myself happy, king Â-grîp'pâ, because I shall answer for myself this day before thee touching all the things whereof I am accused of the Jewſ:

3 Especially because I know thee to be expert in all customs and questions which are among the Jewſ: wherefore I beseech thee to hear me patiently.

4 My manner of life from my youth, which was at the first among mine own nation at Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, know all the Jewſ;

5 Which knew me from the beginning, if they would testify, that after <sup>a</sup>the most straitest sect of our religion I lived a Phār'i-see.

6 <sup>b</sup>And now I stand and am judged for the hope of <sup>a</sup>the promise made of God unto our fathers:

7 Unto which *promise* <sup>d</sup>our twelve tribes, instantly serving God <sup>2</sup>e day and night, <sup>f</sup>hope to come. For which hope's sake, king *Â-grip'pâ*, I am accused of the Jews.

8 Why should it be thought a thing incredible with you, that God should raise the dead?

9 <sup>g</sup>I verily thought with myself, that I ought to do many things contrary to the name of Jē'sus of Nāz'-a-rēth.

10 <sup>h</sup>Which thing I also did in Jē-rū'sā-lēm: and many of the saints did I shut up in prison, having received authority <sup>i</sup>from the chief priests; and when they were put to death, I gave my voice against them.

11 <sup>k</sup>And I punished them oft in every synagogue, and compelled them to blaspheme; and being exceedingly mad against them, I persecuted them even unto strange cities.

12 <sup>l</sup>Whereupon as I went to Dā-mās'cus with authority and commission from the chief priests,

13 At midday, O king, I saw in the way a light from heaven, above the brightness of the sun, shining round about me and them which journeyed with me.

14 And when we were all fallen to the earth, I heard a voice speaking unto me, and saying in the Hē'brew tongue, *Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? it is hard for thee to kick against the pricks.*

15 And I said, Who art thou, Lord? And he said, I am Jē'sus whom thou persecutest.

16 But rise, and stand upon thy feet; for I have appeared unto thee for this purpose, <sup>m</sup>to make thee a minister and a witness both of these things which thou hast seen, and of those things in the which I will appear unto thee;

17 Delivering thee from the people, and from the Gēn'tiles, <sup>n</sup>unto whom now I send thee,

A. D. 62.

a ch. 22. 3;  
23. 6; 24. 15;  
21.

Phil. 3. 5.  
b ch. 23. 6.

c Gen. 3. 15;  
22. 18; 26. 4;  
49. 10.

Deut. 18. 15.  
2 Sam. 7. 12.  
Pa. 132. 11.

Is. 4. 2; 7. 14;  
9. 6; 40. 10.  
Jer. 23. 5;  
33. 14, 15, 16.

Ezek. 34. 23;  
37. 24.  
Dan. 9. 24.

Mic. 7. 20.  
Rom. 15. 8.  
Titus 2. 13.

d James 1. 1.  
2 Gr. night  
and day.

e Luke 2. 37.  
1 Thess. 5. 10.  
1 Tim. 5. 5.

f Phil. 3. 11.  
g John 16. 2.  
1 Tim. 1. 13.

h ch. 8. 3.  
Gal. 1. 13.  
i ch. 9. 14, 21;  
22. 5.

k ch. 22. 19.  
l ch. 9. 3; 22. 6.

m ch. 22. 15.  
n ch. 22. 21.  
o Is. 35. 5;  
42. 7.

p Luke 1. 79.  
John 8. 12.  
2 Cor. 4. 4.

q Eph. 1. 18.  
1 Thess. 5. 5.  
r 2 Cor. 6. 14.

s Eph. 4. 18;  
5. 8.  
Col. 1. 13.

t 1 Pet. 2. 9, 25.  
u Luke 1. 77.  
v Eph. 1. 11.

w Col. 1. 12.  
x ch. 20. 32.  
y ch. 9. 20, 22;  
29; 11. 26;  
13; 14; 16;  
17; 18; 19;  
20; 21.

z Matt. 3. 8.  
aa ch. 21. 30, 31.  
ab Luke 24. 27,  
44.  
ac ch. 24. 14; 28.  
ad 23.

ae Rom. 3. 21.  
af John 5. 46.  
ag Luke 24. 26,  
46.

ah 1 Cor. 15. 20.  
ai Col. 1. 18.  
aj Rev. 1. 5.

ak Luke 2. 32.  
al 2 Kin. 9. 11.  
am John 10. 20.

an 1 Cor. 1. 23;  
2. 13, 14; 4.  
10.

ao 1 Cor. 7. 7.

18 <sup>o</sup>To open their eyes, and <sup>p</sup>to turn them from darkness to light, and from the power of Sā'tan unto God, <sup>q</sup>that they may receive forgiveness of sins, and <sup>r</sup>inheritance among them which are <sup>s</sup>sanctified by faith that is in me.

19 Whereupon, O king *Â-grip'pâ*, I was not disobedient unto the heavenly vision:

20 But <sup>t</sup>shewed first unto them of Dā-mās'cus, and at Jē-rū'sā-lēm, and throughout all the coasts of Jū-dā'a, and then to the Gēn'tiles, that they should repent and turn to God, and do <sup>u</sup>works meet for repentance.

21 For these causes <sup>a</sup>the Jews caught me in the temple, and went about to kill me.

22 Having therefore obtained help of God, I continue unto this day, witnessing both to small and great, saying none other things than those <sup>b</sup>which the prophets and <sup>c</sup>Mō'ses did say should come:

23 <sup>a</sup>That Christ should suffer, and <sup>b</sup>that he should be the first that should rise from the dead, and <sup>c</sup>should shew light unto the people, and to the Gēn'tiles.

24 And as he thus spake for himself, Fēs'tus said with a loud voice, *Paul, <sup>d</sup>thou art beside thyself; much learning doth make thee mad.*

25 But he said, I am not mad, most noble Fēs'tus; but speak forth the words of truth and soberness.

26 For the king knoweth of these things, before whom also I speak freely: for I am persuaded that none of these things are hidden from him; for this thing was not done in a corner.

27 King *Â-grip'pâ*, believest thou the prophets? I know that thou believest.

28 Then *Â-grip'pâ* said unto Paul, Almost thou persuadest me to be a Chris'tian.

29 And Paul said, <sup>e</sup>I would to God, that not only thou, but also all that hear me this day, were both almost, and altogether such as I am, except these bonds.

30 And when he had thus spoken, the king rose up, and the governor, and Bēr-ni'cé, and they that sat with them:

31 And when they were gone aside,

they talked between themselves, saying, <sup>f</sup>This man doeth nothing worthy of death or of bonds.

32 Then said *Ā-grīp'pā* unto *Fēs'tus*, This man might have been set at liberty, <sup>g</sup>if he had not appealed unto *Çæ'sar*.

## CHAPTER 27.

<sup>1</sup> *Paul shipping toward Rome, 10 foretelleth of the danger of the voyage. 14 They are tossed to and fro with tempest, 41 and suffer shipwreck, 22, 34, 44 yet all come safe to land.*

AND when <sup>a</sup>it was determined that we should sail into *It'a-l'y*, they delivered Paul and certain other prisoners unto one named *Jū'ljus*, a centurion of *Āu-gūs'tus*' band.

2 And entering into a ship of *Ād-rā-myt'ti-um*, we launched, meaning to sail by the coasts of *Ā'siā*; one <sup>b</sup>*Ār-is-tār'chus*, a *Māç-ç-dō'n-l-an* of *Thēs-sā-lō-ni'cā*, being with us.

3 And the next day we touched at *Sī'dōn*. And *Jū'ljus* <sup>c</sup>courteously entreated Paul, and gave him liberty to go unto his friends to refresh himself.

4 And when we had launched from thence, we sailed under *Çy'prus*, because the winds were contrary.

5 And when we had sailed over the sea of *Çi-l'y'çiā* and *Pam-phyl'i-a*, we came to *Mý'rā*, a city of *Lý'çiā*.

6 And there the centurion found a ship of *Āl-ēx-ān'dri-a* sailing into *It'a-l'y*; and he put us therein.

7 And when we had sailed slowly many days, and scarce were come over against *Cni'dus*, the wind not suffering us, we sailed under <sup>2</sup>*Crête*, over against *Sāl-mō'nē*;

8 And, hardly passing it, came unto a place which is called *The fair havens*; nigh whereunto was the city of *Lā-sē'a*.

9 Now when much time was spent, and when sailing was now dangerous, <sup>d</sup>because the fast was now already past, Paul admonished them,

10 And said unto them, *Sirs*, I perceive that this voyage will be with <sup>e</sup>hurt and much damage, not only of the lading and ship, but also of our lives.

11 Nevertheless the centurion believed the master and the owner of the ship, more than those things which were spoken by Paul.

12 And because the haven was not

A. D. 62.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 23. 9, 29; 25. 25.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 25. 11.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 25. 12, 25.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 19. 29.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 24. 23; 28. 16.

<sup>2</sup> Or, *Candy*.

<sup>d</sup> The fast was on the tenth day of the seventh month, Lev. 23. 27, 29.

<sup>3</sup> Or, *injury*.

<sup>4</sup> Or, *brat*.

<sup>e</sup> Jonah 1. 5.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 23. 11.

<sup>g</sup> Dan. 6. 16.

<sup>h</sup> Rom. 1. 9.

<sup>i</sup> Tim. 1. 4.

<sup>j</sup> Luke 1. 45.

<sup>k</sup> Rom. 4. 20, 21.

<sup>l</sup> Tim. 1. 12.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 28. 1.

commodious to winter in, the more part advised to depart thence also, if by any means they might attain to *Phē-ni'çē*, and there to winter; which is an haven of *Crête*, and lieth toward the south west and north west.

13 And when the south wind blew softly, supposing that they had obtained their purpose, loosing thence, they sailed close by *Crête*.

14 But not long after there <sup>4</sup>arose against it a tempestuous wind, called *Eū-rōc'ly-don*.

15 And when the ship was caught, and could not bear up into the wind, we let her drive.

16 And running under a certain island which is called *Clau'da*, we had much work to come by the boat:

17 Which when they had taken up, they used helps, undergirding the ship; and, fearing lest they should fall into the quicksands, strake sail, and so were driven.

18 And we being exceedingly tossed with a tempest, the next day they lightened the ship;

19 And the third day <sup>e</sup>we cast out with our own hands the tackling of the ship.

20 And when neither sun nor stars in many days appeared, and no small tempest lay on us, all hope that we should be saved was then taken away.

21 But after long abstinence Paul stood forth in the midst of them, and said, *Sirs*, ye should have hearkened unto me, and not have loosed from *Crête*, and to have gained this harm and loss.

22 And now I exhort you to be of good cheer: for there shall be no loss of *any man's* life among you, but of the ship.

23 <sup>f</sup>For there stood by me this night the angel of God, whose I am, and <sup>g</sup>whom I serve,

24 Saying, Fear not, Paul; thou must be brought before *Çæ'sar*: and, lo, God hath given thee all them that sail with thee.

25 Wherefore, *sirs*, be of good cheer: <sup>h</sup>for I believe God, that it shall be even as it was told me.

26 Howbeit <sup>i</sup>we must be cast upon a certain island.

27 But when the fourteenth night was come, as we were driven up and down in A'dri-a, about midnight the shipmen deemed that they drew near to some country;

28 And sounded, and found it twenty fathoms: and when they had gone a little further, they sounded again, and found it fifteen fathoms.

29 Then fearing lest we should have fallen upon rocks, they cast four anchors out of the stern, and wished for the day.

30 And as the shipmen were about to flee out of the ship, when they had let down the boat into the sea, under colour as though they would have cast anchors out of the foreship,

31 Paul said to the centurion and to the soldiers, Except these abide in the ship, ye cannot be saved.

32 Then the soldiers cut off the ropes of the boat, and let her fall off.

33 And while the day was coming on, Paul besought them all to take meat, saying, This day is the fourteenth day that ye have tarried and continued fasting, having taken nothing.

34 Wherefore I pray you to take some meat: for this is for your health: for <sup>k</sup> there shall not an hair fall from the head of any of you.

35 And when he had thus spoken, he took bread, and <sup>l</sup> gave thanks to God in presence of them all: and when he had broken it, he began to eat.

36 Then were they all of good cheer, and they also took some meat.

37 And we were in all in the ship two hundred threescore and sixteen <sup>m</sup> souls.

38 And when they had eaten enough, they lightened the ship, and cast out the wheat into the sea.

39 And when it was day, they knew not the land: but they discovered a certain creek with a shore, into the which they were minded, if it were possible, to thrust in the ship.

40 And when they had <sup>2</sup> taken up the anchors, they committed themselves unto the sea, and loosed the rudder bands, and hoised up the mainsail to the wind, and made toward shore.

A. D. 62.

41 And falling into a place where two seas met, <sup>n</sup> they ran the ship aground; and the forepart stuck fast, and remained unmoveable, but the hinder part was broken with the violence of the waves.

42 And the soldiers' counsel was to kill the prisoners, lest any of them should swim out, and escape.

43 But the centurion, willing to save Paul, kept them from their purpose; and commanded that they which could swim should cast themselves first into the sea, and get to land:

44 And the rest, some on boards, and some on broken pieces of the ship. And so it came to pass, <sup>o</sup> that they escaped all safe to land.

## CHAPTER 28.

<sup>1</sup> Paul is kindly entertained of the barbarians. <sup>2</sup> He healeth many diseases in the island. <sup>30</sup> He preacheth at Rome two years.

AND when they were escaped, <sup>a</sup> then they knew that <sup>a</sup> the island was called Mēl'i-tā.

2 And the <sup>b</sup> barbarous people shewed us no little kindness: for they kindled a fire, and received us every one, because of the present rain, and because of the cold.

3 And when Paul had gathered a bundle of sticks, and laid them on the fire, there came a viper out of the heat, and fastened on his hand.

4 And when the barbarians saw the venomous beast hang on his hand, they said among themselves, No doubt this man is a murderer, whom, though he hath escaped the sea, yet vengeance suffereth not to live.

5 And he shook off the beast into the fire, and <sup>c</sup> felt no harm.

6 Howbeit they looked when he should have swollen, or fallen down dead suddenly: but after they had looked a great while, and saw no harm come to him, they changed their minds, and <sup>d</sup> said that he was a god.

7 In the same quarters were possessions of the chief man of the island, whose name was Pub'l'ius; who received us, and lodged us three days courteously.

8 And it came to pass, that the father of Pub'l'ius lay sick of a fever and of a bloody flux: to whom Paul

<sup>k</sup> 1 Kin. 1. 52.  
Matt. 10. 30.  
Luke 12. 7;  
21. 18.

<sup>l</sup> 1 Sam. 9. 13.  
Matt. 15. 36.  
Mark 8. 6.  
John 6. 11.  
1 Tim. 4. 3, 4.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 2. 41;  
7. 14.  
Rom. 13. 1.  
1 Pet. 3. 20.

<sup>2</sup> Or, cut the anchors, they left them in the sea, &c.  
<sup>n</sup> 2 Cor. 11. 25.  
<sup>o</sup> ver. 22.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 27. 26.  
<sup>b</sup> Rom. 1. 14.  
1 Cor. 14. 11.  
Col. 3. 11.  
<sup>c</sup> Mark 16. 18.  
Luke 10. 19.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 14. 11.

entered in, and <sup>e</sup>prayed, and <sup>f</sup>laid his hands on him, and healed him.

9 So when this was done, others also, which had diseases in the isle, came, and were healed:

10 Who also honoured us with many <sup>g</sup>honours; and when we departed, they laded us with such things as were necessary.

11 And after three months we departed in a ship of *Āl-ēx-ān'dri-ā*, which had wintered in the isle, whose sign was *Cās'tōr* and *Pōl'lux*.

12 And landing at *Syr'g-cūse*, we tarried *there* three days.

13 And from thence we fetched a compass, and came to *Rhē'g'l-um*: and after one day the south wind blew, and we came the next day to *Pū-tē'o-li*:

14 Where we found brethren, and were desired to tarry with them seven days: and so we went toward *Rōme*.

15 And from thence, when the brethren heard of us, they came to meet us as far as *Āp'p'i fō'rūm*, and The three taverns: whom when *Paul* saw, he thanked God, and took courage.

16 And when we came to *Rōme*, the centurion delivered the prisoners to the captain of the guard: but <sup>h</sup>*Paul* was suffered to dwell by himself with a soldier that kept him.

17 And it came to pass, that after three days *Paul* called the chief of the *Jews* together: and when they were come together, he said unto them, Men and brethren, <sup>i</sup>though I have committed nothing against the people, or customs of our fathers, yet <sup>k</sup>was I delivered prisoner from *Jē-rū'sā-lēm* into the hands of the *Rō'mang*.

18 Who, <sup>l</sup>when they had examined me, would have let me go, because there was no cause of death in me.

19 But when the *Jews* spake against *it*, <sup>m</sup>I was constrained to appeal unto *Cæs'ar*; not that I had ought to accuse my nation of.

20 For this cause therefore have I called for you, to see *you*, and to speak with *you*: because that <sup>n</sup>for

A. D. 62.]

<sup>e</sup> James 5. 14, 15.  
<sup>f</sup> Mark 6. 5;  
7. 32; 16. 15.  
<sup>g</sup> Luke 4. 40.  
ch. 19. 11, 12.  
<sup>h</sup> 1 Cor. 12. 9, 24.  
<sup>i</sup> Matt. 15. 6.  
<sup>j</sup> 1 Tim. 5. 17.

A. D. 63.]

<sup>k</sup> ch. 24. 25;  
27. 3.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 24. 12,  
13; 25. 8.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 21. 33.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 22. 24;  
24. 10; 25. 8;  
26. 31.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 25. 11.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 26. 6, 7.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 26. 29.  
<sup>r</sup> Eph. 3. 1; 4. 1; 6. 20.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 Tim. 1. 16;  
2. 9.  
<sup>t</sup> Philem. 10, 13.  
<sup>u</sup> Luke 2. 34.  
ch. 24. 5, 14.  
<sup>v</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 12;  
4. 14.  
<sup>w</sup> Luke 24. 27.  
ch. 17. 3; 19. 8.  
<sup>x</sup> See ou ch. 26. 5, 22.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 14. 4;  
17. 4; 19. 9.  
<sup>z</sup> Is. 6. 9.  
Jer. 5. 21.  
Ezek. 12. 2.  
Matt. 13. 14, 15.  
Mark 4. 12.  
Luke 8. 10.  
John 12. 40.  
Rom. 11. 8.

[A. D. 65.]

<sup>a</sup> Matt. 21. 41, 43.  
ch. 13. 46, 47;  
18. 6; 22. 21;  
26. 17, 18.  
Rom. 11. 11.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 4. 31.  
<sup>c</sup> Eph. 6. 19.

the hope of *Īs'rā-el* I am bound with <sup>d</sup>this chain.

21 And they said unto him, We neither received letters out of *Jū-dæ'a* concerning thee, neither any of the brethren that came shewed or spake any harm of thee.

22 But we desire to hear of thee what thou thinkest: for as concerning this sect, we know that every where <sup>e</sup>it is spoken against.

23 And when they had appointed him a day, there came many to him into *his* lodging; <sup>f</sup>to whom he expounded and testified the kingdom of God, persuading them concerning *Jē'sus*, <sup>g</sup>both out of the law of *Mō'ses*, and out of the prophets, from morning till evening.

24 And <sup>h</sup>some believed the things which were spoken, and some believed not.

25 And when they agreed not among themselves, they departed, after that *Paul* had spoken one word, Well spake the *Hō'l'y Ghōst* by *Ē-sā'jas* the prophet unto our fathers,

26 Saying, 'Go unto this people, and say, Hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and not perceive:

27 For the heart of this people is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes have they closed; lest they should see with *their* eyes, and hear with *their* ears, and understand with *their* heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them.

28 Be it known therefore unto you, that the salvation of God is sent <sup>i</sup>unto the *Gēn'tiles*, and *that* they will hear it.

29 And when he had said these words, the *Jews* departed, and had great reasoning among themselves.

30 And *Paul* dwelt two whole years in his own hired house, and received all that came in unto him,

31 <sup>j</sup>Preaching the kingdom of God, and teaching those things which concern the Lord *Jē'sus* Christ, with all confidence, no man forbidding him.



Creator, who is blessed for ever. Amen.

26 For this cause God gave them up unto <sup>v</sup> vile affections: for even their women did change the natural use into that which is against nature:

27 And likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another; men with men working that which is unseemly, and receiving in themselves that recompence of their error which was meet.

28 And even as they did not like <sup>2</sup> to retain God in *their* knowledge, God gave them over to <sup>3</sup> a reprobate mind, to do those things <sup>y</sup> which are not convenient;

29 Being filled with all unrighteousness, fornication, wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness; full of envy, murder, debate, deceit, malignity; whisperers,

30 Backbiters, haters of God, despiteful, proud, boasters, inventors of evil things, disobedient to parents,

31 Without understanding, covenantbreakers, <sup>4</sup> without natural affection, implacable, unmerciful:

32 Who <sup>z</sup> knowing the judgment of God, that they which commit such things <sup>a</sup> are worthy of death, not only do the same, but <sup>5</sup> have pleasure in them that do them.

#### CHAPTER 2.

1 *They that sin, though they condemn it in others, cannot excuse themselves. 6 and much less escape the judgment of God. 13 The Gentiles cannot escape, 17 nor yet the Jews, 25 if they keep not the law.*

**T**HEREFORE thou art <sup>a</sup> inexcusable, O man, whosoever thou art that judgest: <sup>b</sup> for wherein thou judgest another, thou condemnest thyself; for thou that judgest doest the same things.

2 But we are sure that the judgment of God is according to truth against them which commit such things.

3 And thinkest thou this, O man, that judgest them which do such things, and doest the same, that thou shalt escape the judgment of God?

4 Or despisest thou <sup>c</sup> the riches of his goodness and <sup>d</sup> forbearance and <sup>e</sup> longsuffering; <sup>f</sup> not knowing that the goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance?

A. D. 60.

z Lev. 18, 22.  
Eph. 5. 12.  
Jude 10.  
2 Or, to acknowledge.  
3 Or, a mind void of judgment.  
y Eph. 5. 4.  
4 Or, unscrupulous.  
z ch. 2. 2.  
a ch. 6. 21.  
5 Or, consent with them.  
b Ps. 50. 18.  
Hos. 7. 3.

a ch. 1. 20.  
b 2 Sam. 12. 5, 6, 7.  
Matt. 7. 1, 2.  
John 8. 9.  
c ch. 9. 23.  
Eph. 1. 7;  
2. 4, 7.  
d ch. 3. 25.  
e Ex. 34. 6.  
f Is. 30. 18.  
2 Pet. 3. 9, 15.  
g Deut. 32. 34.  
James 5. 3.  
h Job 34. 11.  
Ps. 62. 12.  
Prov. 24. 12.  
Jer. 17. 10.  
Matt. 16. 27.  
ch. 14. 12.  
1 Cor. 3. 8.  
2 Cor. 5. 10.  
Rev. 2. 23;  
20. 12; 22. 12.  
i Job 24. 13.  
ch. 1. 18.  
2 Thess. 1. 8.  
k Amos 3. 2.  
Luke 12. 47.  
1 Pet. 4. 17.  
6 Gr. Greek.  
l 1 Pet. 1. 7.  
7 Gr. Greek.  
m Deut. 10. 17.  
2 Chr. 19. 7.  
Job 34. 19.  
Acts 10. 34.  
Gal. 2. 6.  
Eph. 6. 9.  
Col. 3. 25.  
1 Pet. 1. 17.  
n Matt. 7. 21.  
James 1. 22, 23, 25.  
1 John 3. 7.  
8 Or, the conscience witnessing with them.  
9 Or, between themselves.  
o Eccl. 12. 14.  
Matt. 25. 31.  
John 12. 48.  
ch. 3. 6.  
1 Cor. 4. 5.  
Rev. 20. 12.  
p John 5. 22.  
Acts 10. 42;  
17. 31.  
2 Tim. 4. 1, 8.  
1 Pet. 4. 5.  
q ch. 16. 25.  
1 Tim. 1. 11.  
2 Tim. 2. 8.  
r Matt. 3. 9.  
John 8. 33.  
ch. 9. 6, 7.  
2 Cor. 11. 22.  
s Mic. 3. 11.  
ch. 9. 4.  
t Is. 45. 25; 48. 2. John 8. 41. u Deut. 4. 8. Ps. 147. 19, 20. 10 Or, triest the things that differ. z Phil. 1. 10. y Matt. 13. 14; 23. 16, 17, 19, 24. John 9. 34, 40, 41.

5 But after thy hardness and impenitent heart <sup>g</sup> treasurest up unto thyself wrath against the day of wrath and revelation of the righteous judgment of God;

6 <sup>h</sup> Who will render to every man according to his deeds:

7 To them who by patient continuance in well doing seek for glory and honour and immortality, eternal life:

8 But unto them that are contentious, and <sup>i</sup> do not obey the truth, but obey unrighteousness, indignation and wrath,

9 Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil, of the Jew <sup>k</sup> first, and also of the <sup>6</sup> Gën'tile;

10 <sup>l</sup> But glory, honour, and peace, to every man that worketh good, to the Jew first, and also to the <sup>7</sup> Gën'tile:

11 For <sup>m</sup> there is no respect of persons with God.

12 For as many as have sinned without law shall also perish without law: and as many as have sinned in the law shall be judged by the law;

13 (For <sup>n</sup> not the hearers of the law are just before God, but the doers of the law shall be justified.

14 For when the Gën'tiles, which have not the law, do by nature the things contained in the law, these, having not the law, are a law unto themselves:

15 Which shew the work of the law written in their hearts, <sup>8</sup> their conscience also bearing witness, and their thoughts <sup>9</sup> the mean while accusing or else excusing one another;)

16 <sup>o</sup> In the day when God shall judge the secrets of men <sup>p</sup> by Jē'sus Christ <sup>q</sup> according to my gospel.

17 Behold, <sup>r</sup> thou art called a Jew, and <sup>s</sup> retest in the law, <sup>t</sup> and makest thy boast of God,

18 And <sup>u</sup> knowest his will, and <sup>10</sup> <sup>x</sup> approvest the things that are more excellent, being instructed out of the law;

19 And <sup>y</sup> art confident that thou thyself art a guide of the blind, a light of them which are in darkness,

z Phil. 1. 10. y Matt. 13. 14; 23. 16, 17, 19, 24. John 9. 34, 40, 41.



20 An instructor of the foolish, a teacher of babes, <sup>a</sup> which hast the form of knowledge and of the truth in the law.

21 <sup>a</sup> Thou therefore which teachest another, teachest thou not thyself? thou that preacheest a man should not steal, dost thou steal?

22 Thou that sayest a man should not commit adultery, dost thou commit adultery? thou that abhorrest idols, <sup>b</sup> dost thou commit sacrilege?

23 Thou that <sup>c</sup> makest thy boast of the law, through breaking the law dishonourest thou God?

24 For the name of God is blasphemed among the Gën'tiles through you, as it is <sup>d</sup> written.

25 <sup>e</sup> For circumcision verily profiteth, if thou keep the law: but if thou be a breaker of the law, thy circumcision is made uncircumcision.

26 Therefore <sup>f</sup> if the uncircumcision keep the righteousness of the law, shall not his uncircumcision be counted for circumcision?

27 And shall not uncircumcision which is by nature, if it fulfil the law, <sup>g</sup> judge thee, who by the letter and circumcision dost transgress the law?

28 For <sup>h</sup> he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision, which is outward in the flesh:

29 But he is a Jew, <sup>i</sup> which is one inwardly; and <sup>k</sup> circumcision is that of the heart, <sup>l</sup> in the spirit, and not in the letter; <sup>m</sup> whose praise is not of men, but of God.

### CHAPTER 3.

1 The Jews' prerogative. 20 No flesh is justified by the law, 28 but all, without difference, by faith only.

**W**HAT advantage then hath the Jew? or what profit is there of circumcision?

2 Much every way: chiefly, because that <sup>a</sup> unto them were committed the oracles of God.

3 For what if <sup>b</sup> some did not believe? <sup>c</sup> shall their unbelief make the faith of God without effect?

4 <sup>d</sup> God forbid: yea, let <sup>e</sup> God be true, but <sup>f</sup> every man a liar; as it is written, <sup>g</sup> That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged.

5 But if our unrighteousness com-

A. D. 60.

z ch. 6. 17.  
2 Tim. 1. 13;  
3. 5.

a Ps. 50. 16,  
&c.  
Matt. 23. 3,  
&c.

b Mal. 3. 8.  
c ver. 17.  
d 2 Sam. 12.  
14.

Is. 52. 5.  
Ezek. 36. 20.  
e Gal. 5. 3.

f Acts 10. 34.  
g Matt. 12.  
41, 42.

h Matt. 3. 9.  
John 8. 39.  
ch. 9. 6, 7.

i Gal. 6. 15.  
Rev. 2. 9.  
1 Pet. 3. 4.

k Phil. 3. 3.  
Col. 2. 11.  
1 ch. 7. 6.

2 Cor. 3. 6.  
m 1 Cor. 4. 5.  
2 Cor. 10. 15.

1 Thess. 2. 4.  
o Deut. 4. 7, 8.  
Ps. 147. 19, 20.

ch. 2. 13; 9. 4.  
b ch. 10. 16.  
Heb. 4. 2.

c Num. 23. 19.  
ch. 9. 6; 11.  
29.

2 Tim. 2. 13.  
d Job 40. 8.  
e John 3. 33.

f Ps. 62. 9;  
116. 11.  
g Ps. 51. 4.

h ch. 6. 19.  
Gal. 3. 15.  
i Gen. 15. 25.

Job 8. 3.  
k ch. 5. 20; 6.  
1. 15.

l 2 Cor.  
charged,  
ch. 1. 28.

&c.; 2. 1, &c.  
i ver. 23.  
Gal. 3. 22.

m Ps. 14. 1, 2.  
j 33. 1.  
n Ps. 5. 9.

Jer. 5. 16.  
o Ps. 140. 3.  
p Ps. 10. 7.

q Prov. 1. 16.  
Is. 59. 7, 8.  
r Ps. 36. 1.

s John 10. 34;  
15. 25.  
t Job 5. 16.

Ps. 107. 42.  
Ezek. 16. 63.  
ch. 1. 20; 2. 1.

u ver. 5, 23.  
ch. 2. 2.  
3 Or, sub-

ject to the  
judgment of  
God.

z Ps. 143. 2.  
Acts 13. 39.  
Gal. 2. 16; 3.

11.  
Eph. 2. 8, 9.  
Titus 3. 5.

y ch. 7. 7.  
z Acts 15. 11.  
ch. 1. 17.

Phil. 3. 9.  
Heb. 11. 4.  
&c.

a John 5. 46.  
Acts 38. 22.  
b ch. 1. 2.

1 Pet. 1. 10.

mend the righteousness of God, what shall we say? Is God unrighteous who taketh vengeance? (<sup>a</sup> I speak as a man)

6 God forbid: for then <sup>b</sup> how shall God judge the world?

7 For if the truth of God hath more abounded through my lie unto his glory; why yet am I also judged as a sinner?

8 And not rather, (as we be slanderously reported, and as some affirm that we say,) <sup>c</sup> Let us do evil, that good may come? whose damnation is just.

9 What then? are we better than they? No, in no wise: for we have before <sup>d</sup> proved both Jews and Gën'tiles, that <sup>e</sup> they are all under sin;

10 As it is written, <sup>f</sup> There is none righteous, no, not one:

11 There is none that understandeth, there is none that seeketh after God.

12 They are all gone out of the way, they are together become unprofitable: there is none that doeth good, no, not one.

13 <sup>g</sup> Their throat is an open sepulchre; with their tongues they have used deceit; <sup>h</sup> the poison of asps is under their lips:

14 <sup>i</sup> Whose mouth is full of cursing and bitterness:

15 <sup>j</sup> Their feet are swift to shed blood:

16 Destruction and misery are in their ways:

17 And the way of peace have they not known:

18 <sup>k</sup> There is no fear of God before their eyes.

19 Now we know that what things soever <sup>l</sup> the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that <sup>m</sup> every mouth may be stopped, and <sup>n</sup> all the world may become <sup>o</sup> guilty before God.

20 Therefore <sup>p</sup> by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for <sup>q</sup> by the law is the knowledge of sin.

21 But now <sup>r</sup> the righteousness of God without the law is manifested, <sup>s</sup> being witnessed by the law <sup>t</sup> and the prophets;

22 Even the righteousness of God

which is <sup>o</sup> by faith of Jē'sus Christ unto all and upon all them that believe: for <sup>d</sup> there is no difference:

23 For <sup>a</sup> all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God;

24 Being justified freely <sup>f</sup> by his grace <sup>g</sup> through the redemption that is in Christ Jē'sus:

25 Whom God hath <sup>2</sup> set forth <sup>h</sup> to be a propitiation through faith <sup>i</sup> in his blood, to declare his righteousness <sup>k</sup> for the <sup>3</sup> remission of <sup>l</sup> sins that are past, through the forbearance of God;

26 To declare, *I say*, at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, and the justifier of him which believeth in Jē'sus.

27 <sup>m</sup> Where is boasting then? It is excluded. By what law? of works? Nay: but by the law of faith.

28 Therefore we conclude <sup>n</sup> that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law.

29 *Is he* the God of the Jews only? *is he* not also of the Gēn'tiles? Yes, of the Gēn'tiles also:

30 Seeing <sup>o</sup> it is one God, which shall justify the circumcision by faith, and uncircumcision through faith.

31 Do we then make void the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law.

#### CHAPTER 4.

1 Abraham justified by faith. 13 By faith only he and his seed received the promise.

**W**HAT shall we say then that <sup>a</sup> Ā'brā-hām our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found?

2 For if Ā'brā-hām were <sup>b</sup> justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God.

3 For what saith the scripture? <sup>c</sup> Ā'brā-hām believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness.

4 Now <sup>d</sup> to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt.

5 But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth <sup>e</sup> the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.

6 Even as Dā'vid also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works,

A. D. 60.

c ch. 4.  
throughout.

d ch. 13. 12.  
Gal. 3. 28.

e Col. 3. 11.  
ver. 9.

f ch. 11. 32.  
Gal. 3. 22.

g ch. 4. 16.  
Eph. 2. 8.

h Titus 3. 5, 7.  
Matt. 20. 28.

i Eph. 1. 7.  
Col. 1. 14.

j 1 Tim. 2. 6.  
Heb. 9. 12.

k 1 Pet. 1. 18.  
19.

l Or, fore-  
ordained.

m Lev. 16. 15.  
1 John 2. 2:

n Acts 13. 38,  
39.

o 1 Tim. 1. 15.  
Or, passing  
over.

p Acts 17. 30.  
Heb. 9. 15.

q m ch. 2. 17,  
23; 4. 2.

r 1 Cor. 1. 29,  
31.

s Eph. 2. 9.  
ver. 20, 21,

t Acts 13. 38,  
39.

u ch. 8. 3.  
Gal. 2. 16.

v ch. 10. 12,  
13.

w Gal. 3. 8, 20,  
28.

x Is. 51. 2.  
Matt. 3. 9.

y John 8. 33,  
39.

z 2 Cor. 11. 22.  
b ch. 3. 20, 27,  
28.

a Gen. 15. 6.  
Gal. 3. 6.

b James 2. 23.  
d ch. 11. 6.

c Josh. 24. 2.  
f Ps. 32. 1, 2.

g Gen. 17. 10.  
h ver. 12, 16.

i Luke 19. 9.  
Gal. 3. 7.

j Gen. 17. 4.  
k Gal. 3. 29.

l Gal. 3. 13.  
m ch. 3. 20; 5.

n 13, 20; 7. 8,  
10, 11.

o 1 Cor. 15. 56.  
2 Cor. 3. 7, 9.

p Gal. 3. 10, 19.  
1 John 3. 4.

q m ch. 3. 24.  
n Gal. 3. 22.

r Is. 51. 2.  
ch. 9. 8.

s Gen. 17. 5.  
Or, like  
unto him.

t ch. 8. 11.  
Eph. 2. 1, 5.

u ver. 9, 26.  
1 Cor. 1. 29.

v 1 Pet. 2. 10.  
s Gen. 15. 5.

7 *Saying*, <sup>f</sup> Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered.

8 Blessed is the man to whom the Lord will not impute sin.

9 *Cometh* this blessedness then upon the circumcision *only*, or upon the uncircumcision also? for we say that faith was reckoned to Ā'brā-hām for righteousness.

10 How was it then reckoned? when he was in circumcision, or in uncircumcision? Not in circumcision, but in uncircumcision.

11 And <sup>g</sup> he received the sign of circumcision, a seal of the righteousness of the faith which *he had yet* being uncircumcised: that <sup>h</sup> he might be the father of all them that believe, though they be not circumcised; that righteousness might be imputed unto them also:

12 And the father of circumcision to them who are not of the circumcision only, but who also walk in the steps of that faith of our father Ā'brā-hām, which *he had* being yet uncircumcised.

13 For the promise, that he should be the <sup>i</sup> heir of the world, was not to Ā'brā-hām, or to his seed, through the law, but through the righteousness of faith.

14 For <sup>k</sup> if by which are of the law be heirs, faith is made void, and the promise made of none effect:

15 Because <sup>l</sup> the law worketh wrath: for where no law is, *there* is no transgression.

16 Therefore *it is* of faith, that *it might be* <sup>m</sup> by grace; <sup>n</sup> to the end the promise might be sure to all the seed; not to that only which is of the law, but to that also which is of the faith of Ā'brā-hām; <sup>o</sup> who is the father of us all,

17 (As it is written, <sup>p</sup> I have made thee a father of many nations,) <sup>q</sup> before him whom he believed, *even* God, <sup>r</sup> who quickeneth the dead, and calleth those <sup>s</sup> things which be not as though they were.

18 Who against hope believed in hope, that he might become the father of many nations, according to that which was spoken, <sup>t</sup> So shall thy seed be.

19 And being not weak in faith, <sup>t</sup>he considered not his own body now dead, when he was about an hundred years old, neither yet the deadness of Sâ'rah's womb:

20 He staggered not at the promise of God through unbelief; but was strong in faith, giving glory to God;

21 And being fully persuaded that, what he had promised, <sup>u</sup>he was able also to perform.

22 And therefore it was imputed to him for righteousness.

23 Now <sup>x</sup>it was not written for his sake alone, that it was imputed to him;

24 But for us also, to whom it shall be imputed, if we believe <sup>y</sup>on him that raised up Jē'sus our Lord from the dead;

25 <sup>z</sup>Who was delivered for our offences, and <sup>a</sup>was raised again for our justification.

#### CHAPTER 5.

1 *Being justified by faith, we have peace with God. 12 As sin and death came by Adam, 17 so much more righteousness and life by Jesus Christ.*

**T**HEREFORE <sup>a</sup>being justified by faith, we have <sup>b</sup>peace with God through our Lord Jē'sus Christ:

2 <sup>c</sup>By whom also we have access by faith into this grace <sup>d</sup>wherein we stand, and <sup>e</sup>rejoice in hope of the glory of God.

3 And not only so, but <sup>f</sup>we glory in tribulations also: <sup>g</sup>knowing that tribulation worketh patience;

4 <sup>h</sup>And patience, experience; and experience, hope:

5 <sup>i</sup>And hope maketh not ashamed; <sup>k</sup>because the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by the Hō'ly Ghōst which is given unto us.

6 For when we were yet without strength, <sup>l</sup>in due time <sup>m</sup>Christ died for the ungodly.

7 For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die.

8 But <sup>n</sup>God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us.

9 Much more then, being now justified <sup>o</sup>by his blood, we shall be saved <sup>p</sup>from wrath through him.

10 For <sup>q</sup>if, when we were enemies, <sup>r</sup>we were reconciled to God by the

A. D. 60.

<sup>t</sup> Gen. 17. 17;  
<sup>u</sup> Heb. 11. 11,  
12,  
<sup>v</sup> Ps. 115. 3.  
Luke 1. 37,  
43.  
<sup>w</sup> Heb. 11. 19.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 15. 4.  
<sup>y</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 6,  
11.  
<sup>z</sup> Acts 2. 24;  
13. 30.  
<sup>a</sup> Is. 53. 5, 6.  
ch. 3. 25; 5.  
6; 8. 32.  
2 Cor. 5. 21.  
Gal. 1. 4.  
<sup>b</sup> Heb. 9. 28.  
<sup>c</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 24;  
3. 18.  
<sup>d</sup> 1 Cor. 15.  
17.  
<sup>e</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 21.

<sup>f</sup> Is. 32. 17.  
John 16. 33.  
ch. 1. 23, 30.  
<sup>g</sup> Eph. 2. 14.  
Col. 1. 20.  
<sup>h</sup> John 10. 9;  
14. 6.  
<sup>i</sup> Eph. 2. 18;  
3. 12.  
<sup>j</sup> Heb. 10. 19.  
<sup>k</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 1.  
<sup>l</sup> Heb. 3. 6.  
<sup>m</sup> Matt. 5. 11,  
12.

<sup>n</sup> Acts 5. 41.  
2 Cor. 12. 10.  
Phil. 2. 17.  
James 1. 2,  
12.  
<sup>o</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 14.  
<sup>p</sup> James 1. 3.  
<sup>q</sup> James 1. 12.  
<sup>r</sup> Phil. 1. 20.  
<sup>s</sup> 2 Cor. 1. 22.  
Gal. 4. 6.  
<sup>t</sup> Eph. 1. 13,  
14.

<sup>u</sup> Or, according to the time.  
Gal. 4. 4.  
<sup>v</sup> ver. 8.  
ch. 4. 25.

<sup>w</sup> John 15. 13.  
1 Pet. 3. 18;  
1 John 3. 16;  
4. 9, 10.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 3. 25.  
<sup>y</sup> Eph. 2. 13.  
<sup>z</sup> Heb. 9. 14.  
1 John 1. 7.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 1. 18.  
1 Thess. 1. 10.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 8. 32.  
<sup>c</sup> 2 Cor. 5. 18,  
19.

<sup>d</sup> Eph. 2. 16.  
Col. 1. 20, 21.  
<sup>e</sup> r John 5. 26;  
14. 19.  
2 Cor. 4. 10,  
11.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 2. 17; 3.  
29, 30.  
Gal. 4. 9.

<sup>g</sup> Or, reconciliation,  
ver. 10.  
2 Cor. 5. 18,  
19.

<sup>h</sup> Gen. 3. 6.  
1 Cor. 15. 21.  
<sup>i</sup> John 3. 17.  
<sup>j</sup> 1 John 3. 4.  
<sup>k</sup> Or, by one offence.  
<sup>l</sup> Or, by one righteousness.  
<sup>m</sup> John 12. 32.  
Heb. 2. 9.  
<sup>n</sup> John 15. 22.  
ch. 3. 20; 4.  
15; 7. 8.

death of his Son, much more, being reconciled, we shall be saved <sup>r</sup>by his life.

11 And not only so, but we also <sup>s</sup>joy in God through our Lord Jē'sus Christ, by whom we have now received the <sup>t</sup>atonement.

12 Wherefore, as <sup>u</sup>by one man sin entered into the world, and <sup>v</sup>death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, <sup>w</sup>for that all have sinned:

13 (For until the law sin was in the world: but <sup>x</sup>sin is not imputed when there is no law.

14 Nevertheless death reigned from Ad'ām to Mō'ses, even over them that had not sinned after the similitude of Ad'ām's transgression, <sup>y</sup>who is the figure of him that was to come.

15 But not as the offence, so also is the free gift. For if through the offence of one many be dead, much more the grace of God, and the gift by grace, which is by one man, Jē'sus Christ, hath abounded <sup>z</sup>unto many.

16 And not as it was by one that sinned, so is the gift: for the judgment was by one to condemnation, but the free gift is of many offences unto justification.

17 For if <sup>a</sup>by one man's offence death reigned by one; much more they which receive abundance of grace and of the gift of righteousness shall reign in life by one, Jē'sus Christ.)

18 Therefore as <sup>b</sup>by the offence of one judgment came upon all men to condemnation; even so <sup>c</sup>by the righteousness of one the free gift came <sup>d</sup>upon all men unto justification of life.

19 For as by one man's disobedience many were made sinners, so by the obedience of one shall many be made righteous.

20 Moreover <sup>e</sup>the law entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much <sup>f</sup>more abound:

21 That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jē'sus Christ our Lord.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 6. 23. 1 Cor. 15. 21. 4 Or, in whom. <sup>h</sup> ch. 4. 15.  
<sup>i</sup> y 1 Cor. 15. 21, 22, 45. <sup>j</sup> Is. 53. 11. Matt. 20. 28; 26.  
28. <sup>k</sup> Or, by one offence. <sup>l</sup> Or, by one righteousness.  
<sup>m</sup> John 12. 32. Heb. 2. 9. <sup>n</sup> John 15. 22. ch. 3. 20; 4.  
15; 7. 8. Gal. 3. 19, 23. <sup>o</sup> Luke 7. 47. 1 Tim. 1. 14.

## CHAPTER 6.

1 *We may not live in sin.* 12 *Let not sin reign any more, 23 for death is the wages of sin.*

**W**HAT shall we say then? <sup>a</sup> Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?

2 God forbid. How shall we, that are <sup>b</sup> dead to sin, live any longer therein?

3 Know ye not, that <sup>c</sup> so many of us as <sup>2</sup> were baptized into Jē'sus Christ <sup>d</sup> were baptized into his death?

4 Therefore we are <sup>e</sup> buried with him by baptism into death: that <sup>f</sup> like as Christ was raised up from the dead by <sup>g</sup> the glory of the Father, <sup>h</sup> even so we also should walk in newness of life.

5 <sup>i</sup> For if we have been planted together in the likeness of his death, we shall be also *in the likeness of his resurrection*:

6 Knowing this, that <sup>k</sup> our old man is crucified with *him*, that <sup>l</sup> the body of sin might be destroyed, that henceforth we should not serve sin.

7 For <sup>m</sup> he that is dead is <sup>3</sup> freed from sin.

8 Now <sup>n</sup> if we be dead with Christ, we believe that we shall also live with him:

9 Knowing that <sup>o</sup> Christ being raised from the dead dieth no more; death hath no more dominion over him.

10 For in that he died, <sup>p</sup> he died unto sin once: but in that he liveth, <sup>q</sup> he liveth unto God.

11 Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to be <sup>r</sup> dead indeed unto sin, but <sup>s</sup> alive unto God through Jē'sus Christ our Lord.

12 <sup>t</sup> Let not sin therefore reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey it in the lusts thereof.

13 Neither yield ye your <sup>u</sup> members as <sup>4</sup> instruments of unrighteousness unto sin: but <sup>x</sup> yield yourselves unto God, as those that are alive from the dead, and your members as instruments of righteousness unto God.

14 For <sup>y</sup> sin shall not have dominion over you: for ye are not under the law, but under grace.

15 What then? shall we sin, <sup>z</sup> because we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid.

A. D. 60.

a ver. 15.  
ch. 3. 8.

b ver. 11.  
ch. 7. 4.  
Gal. 2. 19; 6. 14.  
Col. 3. 3.  
1 Pet. 2. 24.  
c Gal. 3. 27.  
d 2 Cor. are.  
e 1 Cor. 15. 29.  
f Col. 2. 12.

g ch. 8. 11.  
1 Cor. 6. 14.  
2 Cor. 13. 4.  
h John 2. 11;  
1. 40.  
i Gal. 6. 15.  
Eph. 4. 22.  
23, 24.  
Col. 3. 10.  
j Phil. 3. 10, 11.

k Gal. 2. 20;  
5. 24; 6. 14.  
Eph. 4. 22.  
Col. 3. 5, 9.  
l Col. 2. 11.  
m 1 Pet. 4. 1.  
n 3 R. just.

o 2 Tim. 2. 11.  
p Rev. 1. 18.  
q Heb. 9. 27, 28.  
r Luke 20. 38.  
s ver. 2.  
t Ps. 19. 13;  
119. 133.  
u ch. 7. 5.  
Col. 3. 5.  
James 4. 1.

v Gr. arms.  
w weapons.  
x ch. 12. 1.  
y 1 Pet. 2. 24;  
4. 2.  
z ch. 7. 4, 6;  
8. 2.  
Gal. 5. 18.

1 Cor. 9. 21.  
a Matt. 6. 24.  
John 8. 34.  
b 2 Pet. 2. 19.  
c 2 Tim. 1. 13.  
d Gr. whereto ye were delivered.  
e John 8. 32.  
f 1 Cor. 7. 22.  
Gal. 5. 1.

1 Pet. 2. 16.  
d John 8. 34.  
6 Gr. to righteousness.  
e ch. 7. 5.  
f ch. 1. 32.  
g John 8. 32.  
h Gen. 2. 17.  
ch. 5. 12.  
James 1. 15.  
i ch. 2. 7; 5. 17, 21.  
1 Pet. 1. 4.

a 1 Cor. 7. 39.  
b Matt. 5. 32.  
c ch. 8. 2.  
Gal. 2. 19; 5. 18.  
Eph. 2. 15.  
Col. 2. 14.  
d Gal. 5. 22.

16 Know ye not, that <sup>a</sup> to whom ye yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants ye are to whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness?

17 But God be thanked, that ye were the servants of sin, but ye have obeyed from the heart <sup>b</sup> that form of doctrine <sup>5</sup> which was delivered you.

18 Being then <sup>c</sup> made free from sin, ye became the servants of righteousness.

19 I speak after the manner of men because of the infirmity of your flesh: for as ye have yielded your members servants to uncleanness and to iniquity unto iniquity; even so now yield your members servants to righteousness unto holiness.

20 For when ye were <sup>d</sup> the servants of sin, ye were free <sup>6</sup> from righteousness.

21 <sup>e</sup> What fruit had ye then in those things whereof ye are now ashamed? for <sup>f</sup> the end of those things is death.

22 But now <sup>g</sup> being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto holiness, and the end everlasting life.

23 For <sup>h</sup> the wages of sin is death; but <sup>i</sup> the gift of God is eternal life through Jē'sus Christ our Lord.

## CHAPTER 7.

1 *No law hath power over a man longer than he liveth.*  
7 *Yet is not the law sin, 12 but holy, just, good.*

**K**NOW ye not, brethren, (for I speak to them that know the law,) how that the law hath dominion over a man as long as he liveth?

2 For <sup>a</sup> the woman which hath an husband is bound by the law to her husband so long as he liveth; but if the husband be dead, she is loosed from the law of her husband.

3 So then <sup>b</sup> if, while her husband liveth, she be married to another man, she shall be called an adulteress: but if her husband be dead, she is free from that law; so that she is no adulteress, though she be married to another man.

4 Wherefore, my brethren, ye also are become <sup>c</sup> dead to the law by the body of Christ; that ye should be married to another, even to him who is raised from the dead, that we should <sup>d</sup> bring forth fruit unto God.

5 For when we were in the flesh, the <sup>2</sup> motions of sins, which were by the law, <sup>c</sup> did work in our members <sup>f</sup> to bring forth fruit unto death.

6 But now we are delivered from the law, <sup>3</sup> that being dead wherein we were held; that we should serve <sup>g</sup> in newness of spirit, and not <sup>in</sup> the oldness of the letter.

7 What shall we say then? Is the law sin? God forbid. Nay, <sup>h</sup> I had not known sin, but by the law: for I had not known <sup>4</sup> lust, except the law had said, <sup>i</sup> Thou shalt not covet.

8 But <sup>k</sup> sin, taking occasion by the commandment, wrought in me all manner of concupiscence. For <sup>l</sup> without the law sin was dead.

9 For I was alive without the law once: but when the commandment came, sin revived, and I died.

10 And the commandment, <sup>m</sup> which was ordained to life, I found to be unto death.

11 For sin, taking occasion by the commandment, deceived me, and by it slew me.

12 Wherefore <sup>n</sup> the law is holy, and the commandment holy, and just, and good.

13 Was then that which is good made death unto me? God forbid. But sin, that it might appear sin, working death in me by that which is good; that sin by the commandment might become exceeding sinful.

14 For we know that the law is spiritual: but I am carnal, <sup>o</sup> sold under sin.

15 For that which I do I <sup>5</sup> allow not: for <sup>p</sup> what I would, that do I not; but what I hate, that do I.

16 If then I do that which I would not, I consent unto the law that it is good.

17 Now then it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me.

18 For I know that <sup>q</sup> in me (that is, in my flesh,) dwelleth no good thing: for to will is present with me; but how to perform that which is good I find not.

19 For the good that I would I do not: but the evil which I would not, that I do.

20 Now if I do that I would not, it

A. D. 60.

2 Gr. passions.

c ch. 6. 13.

f ch. 6. 21.

Gal. 5. 18.

James 1. 15.

3 Or, being dead to that,

ver. 4.

g ch. 6. 2.

2 Cor. 3. 6.

h ch. 3. 20.

4 Or, concupiscence.

i Ex. 20. 17.

Deut. 5. 21.

Acts 20. 33.

ch. 13. 9.

k ch. 4. 15; 5. 20.

l 1 Cor. 15. 56.

m Lev. 18. 5.

Ezek. 20. 11.

13. 21.

2 Cor. 3. 7.

n Ps. 19. 8;

19. 38. 137.

1 Tim. 1. 8.

o 1 Kin. 21. 20, 25.

2 Kin. 17. 17.

5 Gr. know,

Ps. 1. 6.

p Gal. 5. 17.

q Gen. 6. 5;

8. 21.

r Ps. 1. 2.

s 2 Cor. 4. 16.

Eph. 3. 16.

t Gal. 3. 9, 10.

u Col. 5. 17.

z ch. 6. 13, 19.

6 Or, this body of death.

1 Cor. 15. 57.

a ver. 4.

Gal. 5. 16, 25.

b John 8. 36.

c ch. 6. 18, 22.

Gal. 2. 19;

5. 1.

c 1 Cor. 15. 45.

2 Cor. 3. 6.

d ch. 7. 24, 25.

e Acts 13. 29.

ch. 3. 20.

Heb. 7. 18,

19; 10. 1, 2,

10, 14.

f 2 Cor. 5. 21.

7 Or, by a sacrifice for sin.

g ver. 1.

h John 3. 6.

i Gal. 5. 22, 25.

k ver. 13.

ch. 6. 21.

Gal. 6. 8.

8 Gr. the minding of the flesh;

So ver. 7.

9 Gr. the minding of the Spirit.

10 Or, the minding of the flesh.

l James 4. 4.

m 1 Cor. 2. 14.

n 1 Cor. 3. 16;

6. 18.

o John 3. 34.

Gal. 4. 6.

Phil. 1. 19.

1 Pet. 1. 11.

is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me.

21 I find then a law, that, when I would do good, evil is present with me.

22 For I <sup>r</sup> delight in the law of God after <sup>s</sup> the inward man:

23 But <sup>t</sup> I see another law in <sup>u</sup> my members, warring against the law of my mind, and bringing me into captivity to the law of sin which is in my members.

24 O wretched man that I am! who shall deliver me from <sup>v</sup> the body of this death?

25 <sup>w</sup> I thank God through Jé'sus Christ our Lord. So then with the mind I myself serve the law of God; but with the flesh the law of sin.

## CHAPTER 8.

1 They that are in Christ are free from condemnation. 5, 13 What harm cometh of the flesh, 6, 14 and what good of the Spirit.

**T**HERE is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jé'sus, who <sup>a</sup> walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.

2 For <sup>b</sup> the law of <sup>c</sup> the Spirit of life in Christ Jé'sus hath made me free from <sup>d</sup> the law of sin and death.

3 For <sup>e</sup> what the law could not do, in that it was weak through the flesh, <sup>f</sup> God sending his own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh, and <sup>g</sup> for sin, condemned sin in the flesh:

4 That the righteousness of the law might be fulfilled in us, <sup>h</sup> who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.

5 For <sup>i</sup> they that are after the flesh do mind the things of the flesh; but they that are after the Spirit <sup>j</sup> the things of the Spirit.

6 For <sup>k</sup> to be carnally minded is death; but <sup>l</sup> to be spiritually minded is life and peace.

7 Because <sup>m</sup> the carnal mind is enmity against God: for it is not subject to the law of God, <sup>n</sup> neither indeed can be.

8 So then they that are in the flesh cannot please God.

9 But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that <sup>o</sup> the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not <sup>p</sup> the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his.

10 And if Christ be in you, the body <sup>is</sup> dead because of sin; but the Spirit <sup>is</sup> life because of righteousness.

11 But if the Spirit of <sup>P</sup> him that raised up Jēsus from the dead dwell in you, <sup>q</sup> he that raised up Christ from the dead shall also quicken your mortal bodies <sup>2</sup> by his Spirit that dwelleth in you.

12 <sup>r</sup> Therefore, brethren, we are debtors, not to the flesh, to live after the flesh.

13 For <sup>s</sup> if ye live after the flesh, ye shall die: but if ye through the Spirit do <sup>t</sup> mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live.

14 For <sup>u</sup> as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God.

15 For <sup>v</sup> ye have not received the spirit of bondage again <sup>y</sup> to fear; but ye have received the <sup>z</sup> Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, <sup>a</sup> Ab'ba, Father.

16 <sup>b</sup> The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God:

17 And if children, then heirs; <sup>c</sup> heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; <sup>d</sup> if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together.

18 For I reckon that <sup>e</sup> the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory which shall be revealed in us.

19 For <sup>f</sup> the earnest expectation of the creature waiteth for the <sup>g</sup> manifestation of the sons of God.

20 For <sup>h</sup> the creature was made subject to vanity, not willingly, but by reason of him who hath subjected the same in hope,

21 Because the creature itself also shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption into the glorious liberty of the children of God.

22 For we know that <sup>3</sup> the whole creation <sup>i</sup> groaneth and travaileth in pain together until now.

23 And not only <sup>they</sup>, but ourselves also, which have <sup>k</sup> the firstfruits of the Spirit, <sup>l</sup> even we ourselves groan within ourselves, <sup>m</sup> waiting for the adoption, <sup>n</sup> to wit, the <sup>o</sup> redemption of our body.

24 For we are saved by hope: but

A. D. 60.

p Acts 2. 24.  
q ch. 6. 4, 5.  
r Cor. 6. 14.  
s 2 Cor. 4. 14.  
t Eph. 2. 5.  
u Or, because of his Spirit.  
v ch. 6. 7, 14.  
w ver. 6.  
x Gal. 6. 8.  
y Eph. 4. 22.  
z Col. 3. 5.  
a Gal. 5. 18.  
b 1 Cor. 2. 12.  
c Heb. 2. 15.  
d 2 Tim. 1. 7.  
e 1 John 4. 18.  
f Is. 56. 5.  
g Gal. 4. 5, 6.  
h Mark 14. 36.  
i 2 Cor. 1. 22;  
j 5. 5.  
k Eph. 1. 13;  
l 4. 30.  
m Acts 26. 18.  
n Gal. 4. 7.  
o d Acts 14. 22.  
p Phil. 1. 29.  
q 2 Tim. 2. 11, 12.  
r 2 Cor. 4. 17.  
s 1 Pet. 1. 6, 7;  
t 4. 13.  
u 12 Pet. 3. 13.  
v 1 John 3. 2.  
w h ver. 22.  
x Gen. 3. 19.  
y 3 Or, every creature.  
z Mark 16. 15.  
a Col. 1. 23.  
b i Jer. 12. 11.  
c k 2 Cor. 5. 5.  
d Eph. 1. 14.  
e 12 Cor. 5. 2, 4.  
f m Luke 20. 35.  
g n Luke 21. 28.  
h Eph. 4. 30.  
i o 2 Cor. 5. 7.  
j Heb. 11. 1.  
k p Matt. 20. 22.  
l James 4. 3.  
m q Zech. 12. 10.  
n Eph. 6. 18.  
o r 1 Chr. 28. 9.  
p Ps. 7. 9.  
q Prov. 17. 3.  
r Jer. 11. 20;  
s 17. 10; 20. 12.  
t Acts 1. 24.  
u 1 Thess. 2. 4.  
v Rev. 2. 23.  
w Or, that.  
x s 1 John 5. 14.  
y t ch. 9. 11, 23, 24.  
z 2 Tim. 1. 9.  
a u See Ex. 33. 12, 17.  
b Ps. 1. 6.  
c Jer. 1. 5.  
d Matt. 7. 23.  
e ch. 11. 2.  
f 2 Tim. 2. 19.  
g 1 Pet. 1. 2.  
h z Eph. 1. 5, 11.  
i y John 17. 22.  
j 2 Cor. 3. 18.  
k Phil. 3. 21.  
l 1 John 3. 2.  
m z Col. 1. 15, 18.  
n Heb. 1. 6.  
o Rev. 1. 5.  
p q ch. 1. 6; 9. 24.  
r Eph. 4. 4.  
s Heb. 9. 15. 1 Pet. 2. 9. b 1 Cor. 6. 11. c John 17. 22. Eph. 2. 8. d Num. 14. 9. Ps. 118. 6. e ch. 5. 6, 10. f ch. 4. 25. g Is. 58. 8, 9. h Rev. 12. 10, 11. i A Job 34. 29. k Mark 16. 29. l Col. 3. 1. m Heb. 1. 12. n 1 Pet. 3. 22. o Heb. 7. 25; 9. 24. 1 John 2. 1. p Pa. 44. 22. 1 Cor. 15. 30, 31. 2 Cor. 4. 11.

<sup>o</sup> hope that is seen is not hope: for what a man seeth, why doth he yet hope for?

25 But if we hope for that we see not, <sup>then</sup> do we with patience wait for it.

26 Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: for <sup>P</sup> we know not what we should pray for as we ought: but <sup>q</sup> the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered.

27 And <sup>r</sup> he that searcheth the hearts knoweth what is the mind of the Spirit, <sup>s</sup> because he maketh intercession for the saints <sup>t</sup> according to the will of God.

28 And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them <sup>u</sup> who are the called according to <sup>his</sup> purpose.

29 For whom <sup>v</sup> he did foreknow, <sup>w</sup> he also did predestinate <sup>y</sup> to be conformed to the image of his Son, <sup>z</sup> that he might be the firstborn among many brethren.

30 Moreover whom he did predestinate, them he also <sup>a</sup> called: and whom he called, them he also <sup>b</sup> justified: and whom he justified, them he also <sup>c</sup> glorified.

31 What shall we then say to these things? <sup>d</sup> If God be for us, who can be against us?

32 <sup>e</sup> He that spared not his own Son, but <sup>f</sup> delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things?

33 Who shall lay any thing to the charge of God's elect? <sup>g</sup> It is God that justifieth.

34 <sup>h</sup> Who is he that condemneth? It is Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, <sup>i</sup> who is even at the right hand of God, <sup>k</sup> who also maketh intercession for us.

35 Who shall separate us from the love of Christ? <sup>shall</sup> tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword?

36 As it is written, <sup>l</sup> For thy sake we are killed all the day long; we are accounted as sheep for the slaughter.

1 Pet. 2. 9. b 1 Cor. 6. 11. c John 17. 22. Eph. 2. 8. d Num. 14. 9. Ps. 118. 6. e ch. 5. 6, 10. f ch. 4. 25. g Is. 58. 8, 9. h Rev. 12. 10, 11. i A Job 34. 29. k Mark 16. 29. l Col. 3. 1. m Heb. 1. 12. n 1 Pet. 3. 22. o Heb. 7. 25; 9. 24. 1 John 2. 1. p Pa. 44. 22. 1 Cor. 15. 30, 31. 2 Cor. 4. 11.

87<sup>m</sup> Nay, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him that loved us.

38 For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come,

39 Nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jē'sus our Lord.

### CHAPTER 9.

1 Paul is sorry for the Jews. 25 The calling of the Gentiles and rejecting of the Jews were foretold.

I<sup>a</sup> SAY the truth in Christ, I lie not, my conscience also bearing me witness in the Hō'ly Ghōst,

2<sup>b</sup> That I have great heaviness and continual sorrow in my heart.

3 For<sup>c</sup> I could wish that myself were<sup>d</sup> accursed from Christ for my brethren, my kinsmen according to the flesh:

4<sup>d</sup> Who are Iſ'ra-el-ites; <sup>e</sup> to whom pertaineth the adoption, and <sup>f</sup> the glory, and <sup>g</sup> the<sup>h</sup> covenants, and <sup>i</sup> the giving of the law, and <sup>j</sup> the service of God, and <sup>k</sup> the promises;

5<sup>l</sup> Whose are the fathers, and <sup>m</sup> of whom as concerning the flesh Christ came, <sup>n</sup> who is over all, God blessed for ever. Amen.

6<sup>o</sup> Not as though the word of God hath taken none effect. For<sup>p</sup> they are not all Iſ'ra-el, which are of Iſ'ra-el:

7<sup>q</sup> Neither, because they are the seed of Ābrā'hām, are they all children: but, In<sup>r</sup> Iſ'raac shall thy seed be called.

8 That is, They which are the children of the flesh, these are not the children of God: but<sup>s</sup> the children of the promise are counted for the seed.

9 For this is the word of promise, 'At this time will I come, and Sā'rah shall have a son.

10 And not only this; but when<sup>t</sup> Rē-bēc'ca also had conceived by one, even by our father Iſ'raac;

11 (For the children being not yet born, neither having done any good or evil, that the purpose of God according to election might stand, not of works, but of<sup>u</sup> him that calleth;)

12 It was said unto her, 'The<sup>v</sup> elder shall serve the<sup>w</sup> younger.

A. D. 60.

m 1 Cor. 15. 57.  
2 Cor. 2. 14.  
1 John 4. 4;  
5. 4, 5.  
Rev. 12. 11.  
n Eph. 1. 21;  
6. 12.  
Col. 1. 16; 2. 15.  
1 Pet. 3. 22.

a ch. 1. 9.  
2 Cor. 1. 23;  
11. 31; 12. 19.  
Gal. 1. 20.  
Phil. 3.  
1 Tim. 2. 7.  
b ch. 10. 1.  
c Ex. 32. 32.  
2 Or, separated.  
d Gen. 7. 6.  
e Ex. 4. 22.  
Deut. 14. 1.  
Jer. 31. 9.  
f 1 Sam. 4. 21.  
1 Kiu. 8. 11.  
Ps. 63. 2; 79. 61.  
g Acts 3. 25.  
Heb. 8. 9, 10.

h Or, testaments.  
i Ps. 147. 19.  
j Heb. 9. 1.  
k Acts 13. 32.  
l ch. 3. 2.  
m Deut. 12. 12.  
n Lev. 10. 15.  
ch. 11. 28.  
o Luke 3. 23.  
ch. 1. 3.  
p Jer. 23. 6.  
John 1. 1.  
Acts 20. 28.  
Heb. 1. 8.  
1 John 5. 20.  
o Num. 23. 19.  
ch. 3. 3.  
p John 8. 39.  
ch. 2. 28; 29;  
4. 12, 13.  
q Gal. 6. 16.  
r Gen. 21. 12.  
Heb. 11. 18.  
s Gal. 4. 28.  
t Gen. 18. 10, 14.  
u Gen. 25. 21.  
x ch. 4. 17; 8. 28.  
y Gen. 25. 23.  
4 Or, greater.  
5 Or, lesser.  
z See Deut. 21. 15.  
Prov. 13. 24.  
Mal. 1. 2, 3.  
Matt. 10. 37.  
Luke 14. 26.  
John 12. 25.  
o Deut. 32. 4.  
2 Chr. 19. 7.  
Job 8. 3; 34. 10.  
Ps. 92. 15.

b Ex. 33. 19.  
c See Gal. 3. 8, 22.  
d Ex. 9. 18.  
e 2 Chr. 20. 6.  
Job 9. 12;  
23. 13.  
Dan. 4. 35.  
6 Or, answer.  
est again, or, dispute with God? Job 33. 13. / 1a. 29. 16; 45. 9; 48. 8. / 2 Prov. 14. 4. Jer. 19. 6. / 3 2 Tim. 2. 20. / 4 1 Thes. 5. 9. / 5 Or, made up. / 6 1 Pet. 2. 8. Jude 4. / 7 ch. 2. 4. Eph. 1. 7. Col. 1. 27. / 8 ch. 8. 28, 29, 30. / 9 ch. 3. 29. / 10 Hos. 2. 23. / 11 Pet. 2. 10. / 12 Hos. 1. 10.

13 As it is written, <sup>a</sup> Jā'cqb have I loved, but E'sau have I hated.

14 What shall we say then? <sup>a</sup> Is there unrighteousness with God? God forbid.

15 For he saith to Mō'ses, <sup>b</sup> I will have mercy on whom I will have mercy, and I will have compassion on whom I will have compassion.

16 So then it is not of him that will eth, nor of him that runneth, but of God that sheweth mercy.

17 For<sup>c</sup> the scripture saith unto Phā'raōh, <sup>d</sup> Even for this same purpose have I raised thee up, that I might shew my power in thee, and that my name might be declared throughout all the earth.

18 Therefore hath he mercy on whom he will have mercy, and whom he will he hardeneth.

19 Thou wilt say then unto me, Why doth he yet find fault? For<sup>e</sup> who hath resisted his will?

20 Nay but, O man, who art thou that<sup>f</sup> repliest against God? <sup>g</sup> Shall the thing formed say to him that formed it, Why hast thou made me thus?

21 Hath not the<sup>h</sup> potter power over the clay, of the same lump to make<sup>i</sup> one vessel unto honour, and another unto dishonour?

22 What if God, willing to shew his wrath, and to make his power known, endured with much longsuffering<sup>j</sup> the vessels of wrath <sup>k</sup> fitted to destruction:

23 And that he might make known<sup>l</sup> the riches of his glory on the vessels of mercy, which he had<sup>m</sup> afore prepared unto glory,

24 Even us, whom he hath called, <sup>n</sup> not of the Jew<sup>o</sup> only, but also of the Gēn'tiles?

25 As he saith also in Ō'see, <sup>o</sup> I will call them my people, which were not my people; and her beloved, which was not beloved.

26<sup>p</sup> And it shall come to pass, that in the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not my people; there shall they be called the children of the living God.

27 E-sā'jas also crieth concerning<sup>q</sup> est again, or, dispute with God? Job 33. 13. / 1a. 29. 16; 45. 9; 48. 8. / 2 Prov. 14. 4. Jer. 19. 6. / 3 2 Tim. 2. 20. / 4 1 Thes. 5. 9. / 5 Or, made up. / 6 1 Pet. 2. 8. Jude 4. / 7 ch. 2. 4. Eph. 1. 7. Col. 1. 27. / 8 ch. 8. 28, 29, 30. / 9 ch. 3. 29. / 10 Hos. 2. 23. / 11 Pet. 2. 10. / 12 Hos. 1. 10.

İs'ra-el, <sup>9</sup> Though the number of the children of İs'ra-el be as the sand of the sea, <sup>7</sup> a remnant shall be saved:

28 For he will finish <sup>2</sup> the work, and cut it short in righteousness: <sup>a</sup> because a short work will the Lord make upon the earth.

29 And as E-sā'ias said before, <sup>t</sup> Except the Lord of Sāb'a-ōth had left us a seed, <sup>u</sup> we had been as Sōd-om-a, and been made like unto Gō-mōr-rhā.

30 What shall we say then? <sup>z</sup> That the Gēn'tiles, which followed not after righteousness, have attained to righteousness, <sup>v</sup> even the righteousness which is of faith.

31 But İs'ra-el, <sup>2</sup> which followed after the law of righteousness, <sup>a</sup> hath not attained to the law of righteousness.

32 Wherefore? Because they sought it not by faith, but as it were by the works of the law. For <sup>b</sup> they stumbled at that stumblingstone;

33 As it is written, <sup>c</sup> Behold, I lay in Sī'ōn a stumblingstone and rock of offence: and <sup>d</sup> whosoever believeth on him shall not be <sup>3</sup> ashamed.

#### CHAPTER 10.

<sup>5</sup> The scripture sheweth the difference betwixt the righteousness of the law, and this of faith, 11 and that all, both Jew and Gentile, that believe, shall not be confounded.

**B**RETHREN, my heart's desire and prayer to God for İs'ra-el is, that they might be saved.

2 For I bear them record <sup>a</sup> that they have a zeal of God, but not according to knowledge.

3 For they being ignorant of <sup>b</sup> God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own <sup>c</sup> righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God.

4 For <sup>d</sup> Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth.

5 For Mō'ses describeth the righteousness which is of the law, <sup>e</sup> That the man which doeth those things shall live by them.

6 But the righteousness which is of faith speaketh on this wise, <sup>f</sup> Say not in thine heart, Who shall ascend into heaven? (that is, to bring Christ down from above:)

7 Or, Who shall descend into the

A. D. 60.

g Ia. 10. 22. 23.  
r ch. 11. 5.  
2 Or, the account.

s Is. 28. 22.

t Is. 1. 9.  
Lam. 3. 22.  
u Ia. 13. 13.  
Jer. 50. 40.  
z ch. 4. 11;  
10. 20.  
y ch. 1. 17.  
z ch. 10. 2;  
11. 7.

a Gal. 5. 4.  
b Luke 2. 34.  
c 1 Cor. 1. 23.  
c Ps. 118. 22.  
Is. 8. 14; 28. 16.  
Matt. 21. 42.  
1 Pet. 2. 6, 7, 8.  
d ch. 10. 11.  
3 Or, con-founded.

g Acts 21. 20;  
23. 3.  
Gal. 1. 14; 4. 17.  
See ch. 9. 31.  
b ch. 1. 17;  
9. 30.  
c Phil. 3. 9.  
d Matt. 5. 17.  
Gal. 3. 24.  
e Lev. 18. 5.  
Neh. 9. 29.  
Ezek. 20. 11,  
13, 21.  
Gal. 3. 12.  
f Deut. 30. 12, 13.  
g Deut. 30. 14.  
h Matt. 10. 32.  
Luke 12. 8.

i Acts 8. 37.  
j Is. 28. 16;  
49. 23.  
Jer. 17. 7.  
k ch. 9. 33.  
l Acts 15. 9.  
ch. 3. 22.  
Gal. 3. 29.  
m Acts 10. 36.  
ch. 3. 29.  
1 Tim. 2. 5.  
n Eph. 1. 7;  
2. 4, 7.

o Joel 2. 32.  
Acts 2. 21.  
p Acts 9. 14.  
q Titus 1. 3.  
r Is. 52. 7.  
Nah. 1. 15.  
r ch. 3. 3.  
Heb. 4. 2.  
s Is. 53. 1.  
John 12. 38.  
4 Gr. the hearing of us?

5 Or, preaching.

t Ps. 19. 4.  
Matt. 24. 14;  
28. 19.  
Mark 16. 15.  
Col. 1. 6, 23.  
u See 1 Kin. 18. 10.  
v Matt. 4. 8.  
z Deut. 32. 21.  
ch. 11. 11.  
y Titus 3. 3.  
z Is. 65. 1.  
ch. 9. 30.  
a Ia. 65. 2.

deep? (that is, to bring up Christ again from the dead.)

8 But what saith it? <sup>9</sup> The word is: nigh thee, *even* in thy mouth, and in thy heart: that is, the word of faith, which we preach;

9 That <sup>h</sup> if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jē'sus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved.

10 For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.

11 For the scripture saith, <sup>i</sup> Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed.

12 For <sup>k</sup> there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for <sup>l</sup> the same Lord over all <sup>m</sup> is rich unto all that call upon him.

13 <sup>n</sup> For whosoever shall call <sup>o</sup> upon the name of the Lord shall be saved.

14 How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear <sup>p</sup> without a preacher?

15 And how shall they preach, except they be sent? as it is written, <sup>q</sup> How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things!

16 But <sup>r</sup> they have not all obeyed the gospel. For E-sā'ias saith, <sup>s</sup> Lord, who hath believed <sup>4</sup> our <sup>5</sup> report?

17 So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God.

18 But I say, Have they not heard? Yes verily, <sup>t</sup> their sound went into all the earth, <sup>u</sup> and their words unto the ends of the world.

19 But I say, Did not İs'ra-el know? First Mō'ses saith, <sup>v</sup> I will provoke you to jealousy by them that are no people, and by a <sup>y</sup> foolish nation I will anger you.

20 But E-sā'ias is very bold, and saith, <sup>z</sup> I was found of them that sought me not; I was made manifest unto them that asked not after me.

21 But to İs'ra-el he saith, <sup>a</sup> All day long I have stretched forth my hands unto a disobedient and gainsaying people.



CHAPTER 11.

1 God hath not cast off all Israel. 16 There is hope of their conversion. 33 God's judgments are unsearchable.

I SAY then, <sup>a</sup> Hath God cast away his people? God forbid. For <sup>b</sup> I also am an *Īs'ra-el-ite*, of the seed of *Ābrā-hām*, of the tribe of *Bēn-jā-min*.

2 God hath not cast away his people which <sup>c</sup> he foreknew. Wot ye not what the scripture saith <sup>2</sup> of *Ē-lī'as*? how he maketh intercession to God against *Īs'ra-el*, saying,

3 <sup>d</sup> Lord, they have killed thy prophets, and digged down thine altars; and I am left alone, and they seek my life.

4 But what saith the answer of God unto him? <sup>e</sup> I have reserved to myself seven thousand men, who have not bowed the knee to the image of *Bā'al*.

5 <sup>f</sup> Even so then at this present time also there is a remnant according to the election of grace.

6 And <sup>g</sup> if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work.

7 What then? <sup>h</sup> *Īs'ra-el* hath not obtained that which he seeketh for; but the election hath obtained it, and the rest were <sup>i</sup> blinded.

8 (According as it is written, <sup>j</sup> God hath given them the spirit of <sup>k</sup> slumber, <sup>l</sup> eyes that they should not see, and ears that they should not hear;) unto this day.

9 And *Dā'vid* saith, <sup>m</sup> Let their table be made a snare, and a trap, and a stumblingblock, and a recompense unto them:

10 <sup>n</sup> Let their eyes be darkened, that they may not see, and bow down their back alway.

11 I say then, Have they stumbled that they should fall? God forbid: but rather <sup>o</sup> through their fall salvation is come unto the *Gēn'tiles*, for to provoke them to jealousy.

12 Now if the fall of them be the riches of the world, and the <sup>p</sup> diminishing of them the riches of the *Gēn'tiles*; how much more their fulness?

13 For I speak to you *Gēn'tiles*, in-

A. D. 60.

<sup>a</sup> 1 Sam. 12.

<sup>22</sup> Jer. 31. 37.

<sup>b</sup> 2 Cor. 11.

<sup>22</sup> Phil. 3. 5.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 8. 29.

<sup>2</sup> Gr. *in Elias*?

<sup>d</sup> 1 Kin. 19.

10, 14.

<sup>e</sup> 1 Kin. 19.

16.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 9. 27.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 4. 4, 5.

<sup>h</sup> Gal. 5. 4.

<sup>i</sup> See Deut. 9.

4, 5.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 9. 31;

10. 3.

<sup>k</sup> Or, *hardened*.

<sup>2</sup> Cor. 3. 14.

<sup>l</sup> Is. 29. 10.

<sup>m</sup> Or, *re-*

*morse*.

<sup>n</sup> Deut. 29. 4.

<sup>o</sup> Is. 6. 9.

<sup>p</sup> Jer. 5. 21.

<sup>q</sup> Ezek. 12. 2.

<sup>r</sup> Matt. 13. 14.

<sup>s</sup> John 12. 40.

<sup>t</sup> Acts 28. 26,

27.

<sup>u</sup> Ps. 69. 22.

<sup>v</sup> Ps. 69. 23.

<sup>w</sup> Acts 13. 46;

18. 6; 22. 19,

21; 28. 24, 28.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 10. 19.

<sup>y</sup> Or, *decay*,

*or loss*.

<sup>z</sup> Acts 9. 15;

13. 2; 22. 21.

<sup>aa</sup> ch. 15. 16.

<sup>ab</sup> Gal. 1. 16; 2.

2. 7, 8, 9.

<sup>ac</sup> Eph. 3. 8.

<sup>ad</sup> 1 Tim. 2. 7.

<sup>ae</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 11.

<sup>af</sup> 1 Cor. 7.

16; 9. 22.

<sup>ag</sup> 1 Tim. 4. 16.

<sup>ah</sup> James 5. 20.

<sup>ai</sup> Lev. 23. 10.

<sup>aj</sup> Num. 15. 18,

19, 20, 21.

<sup>ak</sup> Jer. 11. 16.

<sup>al</sup> Acts 2. 39.

<sup>am</sup> Eph. 2. 12,

13.

<sup>an</sup> Or, *for*

*them*.

<sup>ao</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 12.

<sup>ap</sup> ch. 12. 16.

<sup>aq</sup> Prov. 26. 14.

<sup>ar</sup> Is. 56. 2.

<sup>as</sup> Phil. 2. 12.

<sup>at</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 2.

<sup>au</sup> Heb. 3. 6, 14.

<sup>av</sup> John 15. 2.

<sup>aw</sup> 2 Cor. 3. 16.

<sup>ax</sup> ch. 12. 16.

<sup>ay</sup> ver. 7.

<sup>az</sup> 2 Cor. 3. 14.

<sup>ba</sup> Or, *hard-*

*ness*.

<sup>bb</sup> Luke 21. 24.

<sup>bc</sup> Rev. 7. 9.

<sup>bd</sup> Is. 58. 20.

<sup>be</sup> See Ps. 14. 7.

asmuch as <sup>a</sup> I am the apostle of the *Gēn'tiles*, I magnify mine office:

14 If by any means I may provoke to emulation them which are my flesh, and <sup>b</sup> might save some of them.

15 For if the casting away of them be the reconciling of the world, what shall the receiving of them be, but life from the dead?

16 For if <sup>c</sup> the firstfruit be holy, the lump is also holy: and if the root be holy, so are the branches.

17 And if <sup>d</sup> some of the branches be broken off, <sup>e</sup> and thou, being a wild olive tree, wert grafted in <sup>f</sup> among them, and with them partakest of the root and fatness of the olive tree;

18 <sup>g</sup> Boast not against the branches. But if thou boast, thou bearest not the root, but the root thee.

19 Thou wilt say then, The branches were broken off, that I might be grafted in.

20 Well; because of unbelief they were broken off, and thou standest by faith. <sup>h</sup> Be not highminded, but <sup>i</sup> fear:

21 For if God spared not the natural branches, take heed lest he also spare not thee.

22 Behold therefore the goodness and severity of God: on them which fell, severity; but toward thee, goodness, <sup>j</sup> if thou continue in his goodness: otherwise <sup>k</sup> thou also shalt be cut off.

23 And they also, <sup>l</sup> if they abide not still in unbelief, shall be grafted in: for God is able to graft them in again.

24 For if thou wert cut out of the olive tree which is wild by nature, and wert grafted contrary to nature into a good olive tree: how much more shall these, which be the natural branches, be grafted into their own olive tree?

25 For I would not, brethren, that ye should be ignorant of this mystery, lest ye should be <sup>m</sup> wise in your own conceits; that <sup>n</sup> blindness in part is happened to *Īs'ra-el*, <sup>o</sup> until the fulness of the *Gēn'tiles* be come in.

26 And so all *Īs'ra-el* shall be saved: as it is written, <sup>p</sup> They shall come

out of Si'ōn the Deliverer, and shall turn away ungodliness from Jā'qob :

27 <sup>f</sup>For this is my covenant unto them, when I shall take away their sins.

28 As concerning the gospel, *they* are enemies for your sakes: but as touching the election, *they are* <sup>g</sup>beloved for the fathers' sakes.

29 For the gifts and calling of God *are* <sup>h</sup>without repentance.

30 For as ye <sup>i</sup>in times past have not <sup>2</sup>believed God, yet have now obtained mercy through their unbelief:

31 Even so have these also now not <sup>3</sup>believed, that through your mercy they also may obtain mercy.

32 For <sup>k</sup>God hath <sup>4</sup>concluded them all in unbelief, that he might have mercy upon all.

33 O the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God! <sup>l</sup>how unsearchable *are* his judgments, and <sup>m</sup>his ways past finding out!

34 <sup>n</sup>For who hath known the mind of the Lord? or <sup>o</sup>who hath been his counsellor?

35 Or <sup>p</sup>who hath first given to him, and it shall be recompensed unto him again?

36 For <sup>q</sup>of him, and through him, and to him, *are* all things: <sup>r</sup>to <sup>b</sup>whom be glory for ever. Amen.

## CHAPTER 12.

1 *God's mercies must move us to please God.* 9 *Love and many other duties are required of us.*

**I** <sup>a</sup>BESEECH you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, <sup>b</sup>that ye <sup>c</sup>present your bodies <sup>d</sup>a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, *which is* your reasonable service.

2 And <sup>e</sup>be not conformed to this world: but <sup>f</sup>be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may <sup>g</sup>prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.

3 For I say, <sup>h</sup>through the grace given unto me, to every man that is among you, <sup>i</sup>not to think of *himself* more highly than he ought to think; but to think <sup>j</sup>soberly, according as God hath dealt <sup>k</sup>to every man the measure of faith.

4 For <sup>l</sup>as we have many members

A. D. 60.

1 Is. 27. 9.  
Jer. 31. 31.  
&c.  
Heb. 8. 8;  
10. 16.

o Deut. 7. 8;  
9. 5; 10. 15.

h Num. 23. 19.

i Eph. 2. 2.

j Col. 3. 7.

2 Or, *obeyed.*

3 Or, *obeyed.*

k ch. 3. 9.

Gal. 3. 22.

4 Or, *shut*

together *all up*

1 Ps. 36. 6.

m Job 11. 7.

n Ps. 92. 5.

o Job 15. 8.

Isa. 40. 13.

Jer. 23. 18.

1 Cor. 2. 16.

o Job 36. 22.

p Job 35. 7;

41. 1.

q 1 Cor. 8. 6.

r Col. 1. 16.

s Gal. 1. 5.

1 Tim. 1. 17.

2 Tim. 4. 15.

Heb. 13. 21.

1 Pet. 5. 11.

2 Pet. 3. 18.

Jude 25.

Rev. 1. 6.

s Gr. *him.*

2 Cor. 10. 1.

b 1 Pet. 2. 5.

c Ps. 50. 13.

d ch. 6. 13, 16,

19.

1 Cor. 6. 13,

20.

e Heb. 10. 20.

f 1 Pet. 1. 14.

1 John 2. 15.

g Eph. 1. 18;

4. 23.

Col. 1. 21,

22; 3. 10.

h Eph. 5. 10,

17.

i 1 Thess. 4. 3.

h ch. 1. 5; 15.

15.

1 Cor. 3. 10;

15. 10.

Gal. 2. 9.

Eph. 3. 2, 7, 8.

i Prov. 25. 27.

Eccles. 7. 16.

ch. 11. 20.

k Gr. *to*

soberly.

1 Cor. 12. 7,

11.

Eph. 4. 7.

1 Cor. 12. 12.

Eph. 4. 16.

m 1 Cor. 10. 17;

12. 20, 27.

in one body, and all members have not the same office:

5 So <sup>w</sup>we, *being* many, are one body in Christ, and every one members one of another.

6 <sup>n</sup>Having then gifts differing <sup>o</sup>according to the grace that is given to us, whether <sup>p</sup>prophecy, *let us* *prophecy* according to the proportion of faith;

7 Or ministry, *let us* *wait on our* ministering: or <sup>q</sup>he that teacheth, on teaching;

8 Or <sup>r</sup>he that exhorteth, on exhortation: <sup>s</sup>he that <sup>7</sup>giveth, *let him* *do it* <sup>8</sup>with simplicity; <sup>t</sup>he that sheweth, with diligence; he that sheweth mercy, <sup>u</sup>with cheerfulness.

9 <sup>2</sup>Let love be without dissimulation. <sup>v</sup>Abhor that which is evil; cleave to that which is good.

10 <sup>2</sup>Be kindly affectioned one to another <sup>3</sup>with brotherly love; <sup>a</sup>in honour-preferring one another;

11 Not slothful in business; fervent in spirit; serving the Lord;

12 <sup>b</sup>Rejoicing in hope; <sup>c</sup>patient in tribulation; <sup>d</sup>continuing instant in prayer;

13 <sup>e</sup>Distributing to the necessity of saints; <sup>f</sup>given to hospitality.

14 <sup>g</sup>Bless them which persecute you: bless, and curse not.

15 <sup>h</sup>Rejoice with them that do rejoice, and weep with them that weep.

16 <sup>i</sup>Be of the same mind one toward another. <sup>k</sup>Mind not high things, but <sup>10</sup>condescend to men of low estate. <sup>l</sup>Be not wise in your own conceits.

17 <sup>m</sup>Recompense to no man evil for evil. <sup>n</sup>Provide things honest in the sight of all men.

18 If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, <sup>o</sup>live peaceably with all men.

19

1 Cor. 12. 4. 1 Pet.

4. 10, 11. o ver. 3. p Acts 11. 27. 1 Cor. 12. 10, 13; 17. 2; 14. 1, 8,

29, 31. q Acts 13. 1. Gal. 6. 6. Eph. 4. 11. 1 Tim. 5. 17. r Acts 13.

32. 1 Cor. 14. 3. s Matt. 6. 1, 2, 3. 7 Or, *imparteth.* 8 Or, *liber-*

ality, 2 Cor. 8. 2. t Acts 20. 28. 1 Tim. 3. 17. Heb. 13. 7, 24. 1 Pet.

5. 2. u 2 Cor. 3. 7. z 1 Tim. 1. 5. 1 Pet. 1. 22. y Ps. 34. 13; 36. 4;

97. 10. Amos 5. 15. z Heb. 13. 1. 1 Pet. 1. 22; 2. 17; 3. 8. 2 Pet. 1.

7. 9 Or, *in the love of the brethren.* a Phil. 2. 3. 1 Pet. 5. 5. b Luke

10. 20. ch. 5. 2; 15. 13. Phil. 3. 1; 4. 4. 1 Thess. 5. 16. Heb. 3. 6.

1 Pet. 4. 13. c Luke 21. 19. 1 Tim. 6. 11. Heb. 10. 36; 12. 1. James

1. 4; 5. 7. 1 Pet. 2. 19, 20. d Luke 19. 1. Acts 3. 42; 12. 5. Eph. 4.

18. Col. 2. 2. 1 Thess. 5. 17. e 1 Cor. 16. 1. 2 Cor. 9. 1, 12. Heb.

6. 10; 13. 16. f 1 John 3. 17. g 1 Tim. 3. 2. Titus 1. 8. Heb. 13. 2.

1 Pet. 4. 9. h Matt. 5. 44. Luke 6. 28; 23. 34. Acts 7. 60. 1 Cor. 4.

12. 1 Pet. 2. 23; 3. 9. i 1 Cor. 12. 26. j ch. 15. 5. 1 Cor. 1. 10.

Phil. 2. 2; 3. 16. 1 Pet. 3. 8. k Ps. 131. 1, 2. Jer. 49. 5. 10 Or, *be*

contented with *mean things.* l Prov. 3. 7; 26. 12. Is. 5. 21.

ch. 11. 25. m Prov. 20. 22. Matt. 5. 39. 1 Thess. 5. 15. 1 Cor. 9. 3.

n ch. 14. 16. 2 Cor. 6. 21. o Mark 9. 50. ch. 14. 19. Heb. 12. 14.

19 Dearly beloved, <sup>p</sup>avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, <sup>q</sup>Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord.

20 Therefore if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head.

21 Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

## CHAPTER 13.

*Subjection, and other duties, we owe to magistrates.*

**L**ET every soul <sup>a</sup>be subject unto the higher powers. For <sup>b</sup>there is no power but of God: the powers that be are <sup>2</sup>ordained of God.

2 Whosoever therefore resisteth <sup>c</sup>the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist shall receive to themselves damnation.

3 For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the power? <sup>d</sup>do that which is good, and thou shalt have praise of the same:

4 For he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid; for he beareth not the sword in vain: for he is the minister of God, a revenger to execute wrath upon him that doeth evil.

5 Wherefore <sup>e</sup>ye must needs be subject, not only for wrath, <sup>f</sup>but also for conscience sake.

6 For for this cause pay ye tribute also: for they are God's ministers, attending continually upon this very thing.

7 <sup>g</sup>Render therefore to all their dues: tribute to whom tribute is due; custom to whom custom; fear to whom fear; honour to whom honour.

8 Owe no man any thing, but to love one another: for <sup>h</sup>he that loveth another hath fulfilled the law.

9 For this, <sup>i</sup>Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt not covet; and if there be any other commandment, it is briefly comprehended in this saying, namely, <sup>k</sup>Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

10 Love worketh no ill to his neighbour: therefore <sup>l</sup>love is the fulfilling of the law.

## A. D. 60.

2 ver. 17.  
Lev. 19. 18.  
Prov. 24. 29.  
Deut. 32. 35.  
Heb. 10. 30.  
r Ex. 23. 4, 5.  
Prov. 25. 21.  
Matt. 5. 44.

a Titus 3. 1.  
1 Pet. 2. 13.  
b Prov. 8. 15.  
Dan. 2. 21.  
John 19. 11.  
2 Or, ordered.

c Titus 3. 1.  
d 1 Pet. 2. 14.  
e Eccles. 8. 2.  
f Matt. 23. 19.  
g Matt. 22. 21.  
Mark 12. 17.  
Luke 20. 25.

h ver. 10.  
Gal. 5. 14.  
Col. 3. 14.  
1 Tim. 1. 5.  
James 2. 8.

i Ex. 20. 13.  
Deut. 5. 17.  
Matt. 19. 18.  
k Lev. 19. 18.  
Matt. 22. 39.  
Mark 12. 31.

l Gal. 5. 14.  
James 2. 8.  
f ver. 8.  
Matt. 22. 40.  
m 1 Cor. 15. 34.

n Eph. 5. 14.  
1 Thess. 5. 5, 6.  
o Col. 3. 8.  
p Eph. 6. 13.

q 1 Thess. 5. 8.  
p Phil. 4. 8.  
1 Thess. 4. 12.  
1 Pet. 2. 12.

r Or, de-  
cent.  
q Prov. 23. 20.  
Luke 21. 34.  
1 Pet. 4. 3.

s 1 Cor. 6. 9.  
Eph. 5. 5.  
t James 3. 14.  
u Gal. 3. 27.

v Eph. 4. 24.  
Col. 3. 10.  
u Gal. 5. 16.  
1 Pet. 2. 11.

x ch. 15. 1, 7.  
1 Cor. 9. 5, 11.  
4 Or, not do  
judge his  
doubtful  
thoughts.

b ver. 14.  
1 Cor. 10. 25.  
1 Tim. 4. 4.  
Titus 1. 15.

c Col. 2. 16.  
d James 4. 12.  
e Gal. 4. 10.  
Col. 2. 16.

5 Or, fully  
assured.  
f Gal. 4. 10.  
6 Or, ob-  
serveth.  
g 1 Cor. 10. 31.  
h 1 Tim. 4. 3.  
i 1 Cor. 6. 19.  
Gal. 2. 20.  
1 Thess. 5. 10.  
1 Pet. 4. 2.  
j 2 Cor. 5. 15.  
k Acts 10. 36.  
l Matt. 23. 31.  
Acts 10. 42.  
2 Cor. 5. 10.  
Jude 14. 15.

11 And that, knowing the time, that now it is high time <sup>m</sup>to awake out of sleep: for now is our salvation nearer than when we believed.

12 The night is far spent, the day is at hand: <sup>n</sup>let us therefore cast off the works of darkness, and <sup>o</sup>let us put on the armour of light.

13 <sup>p</sup>Let us walk <sup>q</sup>honestly, as in the day; <sup>r</sup>not in rioting and drunkenness, <sup>s</sup>not in chambering and wantonness, <sup>t</sup>not in strife and envying.

14 But <sup>u</sup>put ye on the Lord Jēsus Christ, and <sup>v</sup>make not provision for the flesh, to fulfil the lusts thereof.

## CHAPTER 14.

3 Men may not condemn nor condemn one the other, <sup>13</sup>but take heed that they give no offence.

**H**IM that <sup>a</sup>is weak in the faith receive ye, but <sup>b</sup>not to doubtful disputations.

2 For one believeth that he <sup>b</sup>may eat all things: another, who is weak, eateth herbs.

3 Let not him that eateth despise him that eateth not; and <sup>c</sup>let not him which eateth not judge him that eateth: for God hath received him.

4 <sup>d</sup>Who art thou that judgest another man's servant? to his own master he standeth or falleth. Yea, he shall be holden up: for God is able to make him stand.

5 <sup>e</sup>One man esteemeth one day above another: another esteemeth every day alike. Let every man be <sup>f</sup>fully persuaded in his own mind.

6 He that <sup>f</sup>regardeth the day, regardeth it unto the Lord; and he that regardeth not the day, to the Lord he doth not regard it. He that eateth, eateth to the Lord, for <sup>g</sup>he giveth God thanks; and he that eateth not, to the Lord he eateth not, and giveth God thanks.

7 For <sup>h</sup>none of us liveth to himself, and no man dieth to himself.

8 For whether we live, we live unto the Lord; and whether we die, we die unto the Lord: whether we live therefore, or die, we are the Lord's.

9 For <sup>i</sup>to this end Christ both died, and rose, and revived, that he might be <sup>k</sup>Lord both of the dead and living.

10 But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for <sup>l</sup>we shall

all stand before the judgment seat of Christ.

11 For it is written, <sup>m</sup>As I live, saith the Lord, every knee shall bow to me, and every tongue shall confess to God.

12 So then <sup>n</sup>every one of us shall give account of himself to God.

13 Let us not therefore judge one another any more: but judge this rather, that <sup>o</sup>no man put a stumblingblock or an occasion to fall in his brother's way.

14 I know, and am persuaded by the Lord Jē'sus, <sup>p</sup>that there is nothing <sup>2</sup>unclean of itself: but <sup>q</sup>to him that esteemeth any thing to be <sup>3</sup>unclean, to him it is unclean.

15 But if thy brother be grieved with thy meat, now walkest thou not <sup>4</sup>charitably. <sup>r</sup>Destroy not him with thy meat, for whom Christ died.

16 <sup>s</sup>Let not then your good be evil spoken of:

17 <sup>t</sup>For the kingdom of God is not meat and drink; but righteousness, and peace, and joy in the Hō'ly Ghōst.

18 For he that in these things serveth Christ <sup>u</sup>is acceptable to God, and approved of men.

19 <sup>v</sup>Let us therefore follow after the things which make for peace, and things wherewith <sup>y</sup>one may edify another.

20 <sup>z</sup>For meat destroy not the work of God. <sup>a</sup>All things indeed are pure; <sup>b</sup>but it is evil for that man who eateth with offence.

21 <sup>c</sup>It is good neither to eat <sup>c</sup>flesh, nor to drink wine, nor any thing whereby thy brother stumbleth, or is offended, or is made weak.

22 Hast thou faith? have it to thyself before God. <sup>d</sup>Happy is he that condemneth not himself in that thing which he alloweth.

23 And he that <sup>e</sup>doubteth is damned if he eat, because he <sup>e</sup>eateth not of faith: for <sup>e</sup>whatsoever is not of faith is sin.

#### CHAPTER 15.

1 <sup>1</sup>The strong must bear with the weak. 2 <sup>2</sup>We may not please ourselves, 3 <sup>3</sup>for Christ did not so.

**W**E <sup>a</sup>then that are strong ought to bear the <sup>b</sup>infirmities of the weak, and not to please ourselves.

A. D. 60.

<sup>m</sup> Is. 45. 23.  
<sup>n</sup> Phil. 2. 10.  
<sup>o</sup> Matt. 12. 36.  
<sup>p</sup> Gal. 6. 5.  
<sup>q</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 5.  
<sup>r</sup> 1 Cor. 8. 9.  
<sup>s</sup> 13; 10. 32.  
<sup>t</sup> p ver. 2. 20.  
<sup>u</sup> Acts 10. 13.  
<sup>v</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 23.  
<sup>w</sup> 1 Tim. 4. 4.  
<sup>x</sup> Titus 1. 13.  
<sup>y</sup> 2 Gr. common.  
<sup>z</sup> 1 Cor. 8. 7.  
<sup>a</sup> 3 Gr. common.  
<sup>b</sup> 4 Gr. according to clarity.  
<sup>c</sup> 1 Cor. 8. 11.  
<sup>d</sup> s ch. 12. 17.  
<sup>e</sup> 1 Cor. 8. 8.  
<sup>f</sup> 2 Cor. 8. 21.  
<sup>g</sup> 1 Ps. 34. 14.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 12. 18.  
<sup>i</sup> y ch. 15. 2.  
<sup>j</sup> 1 Cor. 14. 12.  
<sup>k</sup> 1 Thess. 5. 11.  
<sup>l</sup> e ver. 15.  
<sup>m</sup> e ver. 14.  
<sup>n</sup> Matt. 15. 11.  
<sup>o</sup> Acts 10. 15.  
<sup>p</sup> Titus 1. 15.  
<sup>q</sup> 1 Cor. 8. 9.  
<sup>r</sup> 10. 11, 12.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 Cor. 8. 13.  
<sup>t</sup> 1 John 3. 21.  
<sup>u</sup> 5 Or, discerneth and putteth a difference between meats.  
<sup>v</sup> e Titus 1. 15.  
<sup>w</sup> a Gal. 6. 1.  
<sup>x</sup> b ch. 14. 1.  
<sup>y</sup> c 1 Cor. 9. 19.  
<sup>z</sup> 22; 10. 34, 35.  
<sup>a</sup> Phil. 2. 4. 5.  
<sup>b</sup> d ch. 14. 19.  
<sup>c</sup> e Matt. 26. 39.  
<sup>d</sup> John 5. 30.  
<sup>e</sup> f Is. 69. 9.  
<sup>f</sup> g ch. 4. 23, 24.  
<sup>g</sup> 1 Cor. 9. 9.  
<sup>h</sup> 10; 10. 11.  
<sup>i</sup> 2 Tim. 3. 16.  
<sup>j</sup> h ch. 12. 16.  
<sup>k</sup> k Cor. 1. 10.  
<sup>l</sup> Phil. 3. 16.  
<sup>m</sup> 6 Or, after the example of.  
<sup>n</sup> i Acts 4. 24, 32.  
<sup>o</sup> f ch. 14. 1, 3.  
<sup>p</sup> l ch. 5. 2.  
<sup>q</sup> m Matt. 15. 24.  
<sup>r</sup> John 1. 11.  
<sup>s</sup> Acts 3. 25.  
<sup>t</sup> 26; 13. 46.  
<sup>u</sup> n ch. 3. 3.  
<sup>v</sup> 2 Cor. 1. 20.  
<sup>w</sup> o John 10. 16.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 9. 23.  
<sup>y</sup> p Ps. 18. 49.  
<sup>z</sup> q Deut. 32. 43.  
<sup>a</sup> r Ps. 117. 1.  
<sup>b</sup> s Is. 11. 1, 10.  
<sup>c</sup> Rev. 5. 5.  
<sup>d</sup> t ch. 12. 12.  
<sup>e</sup> u 2 Pet. 1. 12.  
<sup>f</sup> 1 John 2. 21.  
<sup>g</sup> v 1 Cor. 8. 1.  
<sup>h</sup> 7, 10.  
<sup>i</sup> y ch. 1. 5.  
<sup>j</sup> Gal. 1. 15.  
<sup>k</sup> Eph. 3. 7, 8.  
<sup>l</sup> z ch. 11. 13.  
<sup>m</sup> Gal. 2. 7, 8, 9.  
<sup>n</sup> 1 Tim. 2. 7.  
<sup>o</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 11.

2 <sup>c</sup>Let every one of us please his neighbour for his good <sup>a</sup>to edification.

3 <sup>e</sup>For even Christ pleased not himself; but, as it is written, <sup>f</sup>The reproaches of them that reproached thee fell on me.

4 For <sup>g</sup>whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning, that we through patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope.

5 <sup>h</sup>Now the God of patience and consolation grant you to be like-minded one toward another <sup>6</sup>according to Christ Jē'sus:

6 That ye may <sup>i</sup>with one mind and one mouth glorify God, even the Father of our Lord Jē'sus Christ.

7 Wherefore <sup>k</sup>receive ye one another, <sup>l</sup>as Christ also received us to the glory of God.

8 Now I say that <sup>m</sup>Jē'sus Christ was a minister of the circumcision for the truth of God, <sup>n</sup>to confirm the promises made unto the fathers:

9 And <sup>o</sup>that the Gēn'tiles might glorify God for his mercy; as it is written, <sup>p</sup>For this cause I will confess to thee among the Gēn'tiles, and sing unto thy name.

10 And again he saith, <sup>q</sup>Rejoice, ye Gēn'tiles, with his people.

11 And again, <sup>r</sup>Praise the Lord, all ye Gēn'tiles; and laud him, all ye people.

12 And again, Ê-sā'jas saith, <sup>s</sup>There shall be a root of Jēs'se, and he that shall rise to reign over the Gēn'tiles; in him shall the Gēn'tiles trust.

13 Now the God of hope fill you with all <sup>t</sup>joy and peace in believing, that ye may abound in hope, through the power of the Hō'ly Ghōst.

14 And <sup>u</sup>I myself also am persuaded of you, my brethren, that ye also are full of goodness, <sup>v</sup>filled with all knowledge, able also to admonish one another.

15 Nevertheless, brethren, I have written the more boldly unto you in some sort, as putting you in mind, <sup>w</sup>because of the grace that is given to me of God,

16 That <sup>x</sup>I should be the minister of Jē'sus Christ to the Gēn'tiles, ministering the gospel of God, that

the <sup>2a</sup> offering up of the Gën'tiles might be acceptable, being sanctified by the Hō'ly Ghōst.

17 I have therefore whereof I may glory through Jē'sus Christ <sup>c</sup> in those things which pertain to God.

18 For I will not dare to speak of any of those things <sup>c</sup> which Christ hath not wrought by me, <sup>d</sup> to make the Gën'tiles obedient, by word and deed,

19 <sup>e</sup> Through mighty signs and wonders, by the power of the Spirit of God; so that from Jē-rū'sā-lēm, and round about unto Il-lyr'i-cūm, I have fully preached the gospel of Christ.

20 Yea, so have I strived to preach the gospel, not where Christ was named, <sup>f</sup> lest I should build upon another man's foundation:

21 But as it is written, <sup>g</sup> To whom he was not spoken of, they shall see: and they that have not heard shall understand.

22 For which cause also <sup>h</sup> I have been <sup>3</sup> much hindered from coming to you.

23 But now having no more place in these parts, and <sup>i</sup> having a great desire these many years to come unto you;

24 Whosoever I take my journey into Spāin, I will come to you: for I trust to see you in my journey, <sup>k</sup> and to be brought on my way thitherward by you, if first I be somewhat filled <sup>4</sup> with your company.

25 But now <sup>l</sup> I go unto Jē-rū'sā-lēm to minister unto the saints.

26 For <sup>m</sup> it hath pleased them of Māç-ç-dō-ni-a and Ā-chā'ja to make a certain contribution for the poor saints which are at Jē-rū'sā-lēm.

27 It hath pleased them verily; and their debtors they are. For <sup>n</sup> if the Gën'tiles have been made partakers of their spiritual things, <sup>o</sup> their duty is also to minister unto them in carnal things.

28 Wherefore I have performed this, and have sealed to them <sup>p</sup> this fruit, I will come by you into Spāin.

29 <sup>q</sup> And I am sure that, when I come unto you, I shall come in the fulness of the blessing of the gospel of Christ.

30 Now I beseech you, brethren, for

A. D. 60.

2 Or, sacrificing.  
a Is. 66. 20.  
Phil. 2. 17.  
b Heb. 5. 1.

c Acts 21. 19.  
Gal. 2. 8.  
d ch. 1. 5; 16.  
26.

e Acts 19. 11.  
2 Cor. 12. 12.

f 2 Cor. 10. 13.  
15, 16.  
g Is. 52. 15.  
h ch. 1. 13.  
1 Thess. 2. 17.

18.  
i Or, many ways, or, oftentimes.  
j ver. 32.  
Acts 19. 21.  
ch. 1. 11.  
k Gal. 4. 15, 3.  
l Or, with you, ver. 32.

m Acts 19. 21;  
20. 22; 24. 17.  
n 1 Cor. 16. 1.  
2 Cor. 8. 1;  
9. 2, 12.

o ch. 11. 17.  
p 1 Cor. 9. 11.  
Gal. 6. 6.  
q Phil. 4. 17.  
r ch. 1. 11.  
s Phil. 2. 1.  
t 2 Cor. 1. 11.  
Col. 4. 12.

u 2 Thess. 3. 2.  
5 Or, are disobedient.  
v 2 Cor. 8. 4.  
z ch. 1. 10.

y Acts 18. 21.  
1 Cor. 4. 19.  
James 4. 15.  
z 1 Cor. 16. 18.  
2 Cor. 7. 12.  
2 Tim. 1. 16.  
Phil. 7. 20.

a ch. 16. 20.  
1 Cor. 14. 33.  
2 Cor. 13. 11.  
Phil. 4. 9.  
1 Thess. 5. 23.  
2 Thess. 3. 16.  
Heb. 13. 20.

a Acts 18. 18.  
b Phil. 2. 29.  
3 John 5. 6.  
c Acts 18. 2.  
18. 26.  
2 Tim. 4. 19.  
d 1 Cor. 16. 19.

19.  
Col. 4. 15.  
Phil. 2.  
e 1 Cor. 16. 15.  
f Gal. 1. 22.  
6 Or, friends.  
7 Or, friends.

the Lord Jē'sus Christ's sake, and <sup>r</sup> for the love of the Spirit, <sup>s</sup> that ye strive together with me in *your* prayers to God for me;

31 <sup>t</sup> That I may be delivered from them that <sup>5</sup> do not believe in Jū-dæ'a; and that <sup>u</sup> my service which I have for Jē-rū'sā-lēm may be accepted of the saints;

32 <sup>x</sup> That I may come unto you with joy <sup>v</sup> by the will of God, and may with you be <sup>z</sup> refreshed.

33 Now <sup>a</sup> the God of peace be with you all. Amen.

## CHAPTER 16.

3 Paul willeth the brethren to greet many, <sup>17</sup> and adviseth them to take heed of those which cause dissension and offences.

I COMMEND unto you Phē'bē our sister, which is a servant of the church which is at <sup>a</sup> Gën'chrē-a:

2 <sup>b</sup> That ye receive her in the Lord, as becometh saints, and that ye assist her in whatsoever business she hath need of you: for she hath been a succourer of many, and of myself also.

3 Greet <sup>c</sup> Prīs-cil'la and Āq'ui-la my helpers in Christ Jē'sus:

4 Who have for my life laid down their own necks: unto whom not only I give thanks, but also all the churches of the Gën'tiles.

5 Likewise greet <sup>d</sup> the church that is in their house. Salute my wellbeloved E-pān'è-tus, who is <sup>e</sup> the firstfruits of Ā-chā'ja unto Christ.

6 Greet Mā'r'y, who bestowed much labour on us.

7 Salute Ān-drō-ni'cus and Jū'n'ja, my kinsmen, and my fellowprisoners, who are of note among the apostles, who also <sup>f</sup> were in Christ before me.

8 Greet Ām'pli-as my beloved in the Lord.

9 Salute Ūr'bane, our helper in Christ, and Stā'chys my beloved.

10 Salute Ā-pē'l'lē's approved in Christ. Salute them which are of Ār-is-tō-bū'lus' <sup>6</sup> household.

11 Salute Hē-rō'di-on my kinsman. Greet them that be of the <sup>7</sup> household of Nār-çis'sus, which are in the Lord.

12 Salute Tr'y-phē'nā and Tr'y-phō'sā, who labour in the Lord. Salute the beloved Pēr'sis, which laboured much in the Lord.

13 Salute Rūfus <sup>g</sup>chosen in the Lord, and his mother and mine.

14 Salute Ā-syn'cri-tus, Phlē'gon, Hēr'mas, Pāt'rō-bās, Hēr'mēs, and the brethren which are with them.

15 Salute Phi-lōl'q-gus, and Jū'lja, Nē're-us, and his sister, and Ō-līm-pas, and all the saints which are with them.

16 <sup>h</sup>Salute one another with an holy kiss. The churches of Christ salute you.

17 Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them <sup>i</sup>which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and <sup>k</sup>avoid them.

18 For they that are such serve not our Lord Jē'sus Christ, but <sup>l</sup>their own belly; and <sup>m</sup>by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple.

19 For <sup>n</sup>your obedience is come abroad unto all men. I am glad therefore on your behalf: but yet I would have you <sup>o</sup>wise unto that which is good, and <sup>p</sup>simple concerning evil.

20 And <sup>q</sup>the God of peace <sup>r</sup>shall <sup>s</sup>bruise Sā'tan under your feet shortly. <sup>t</sup>The grace of our Lord Jē'sus Christ be with you. Amen.

A. D. 60.

<sup>q</sup> 2 John 1.  
<sup>h</sup> 1 Cor. 16. 20.  
<sup>i</sup> 2 Cor. 13. 12.  
<sup>j</sup> 1 Thess. 5. 26.  
<sup>k</sup> 1 Pet. 5. 14.  
<sup>l</sup> Acts 15. 1.  
<sup>m</sup> 5. 24.

<sup>n</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 3.  
<sup>o</sup> 1 Cor. 5. 9.  
<sup>p</sup> 11.  
<sup>q</sup> 2 Thess. 3. 6.  
<sup>r</sup> 2 Tim. 3. 5.  
<sup>s</sup> Titus 2. 10.  
<sup>t</sup> 2 John 10.  
<sup>u</sup> Phil. 3. 19.

<sup>v</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 5.  
<sup>w</sup> Col. 2. 4.  
<sup>x</sup> 2 Tim. 3. 6.  
<sup>y</sup> Titus 1. 10.  
<sup>z</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 3.  
<sup>aa</sup> ch. 1. 8.  
<sup>ab</sup> Matt. 10. 16.  
<sup>ac</sup> 1 Cor. 14. 20.

<sup>ad</sup> 2 Cor. harm-  
less.  
<sup>ae</sup> ch. 15. 33.  
<sup>af</sup> Gen. 3. 15.  
<sup>ag</sup> Or. tread.  
<sup>ah</sup> Rev. 24. 4.

<sup>ai</sup> 1 Cor. 16. 23.  
<sup>aj</sup> 2 Cor. 13. 14.  
<sup>ak</sup> Phil. 4. 23.  
<sup>al</sup> 1 Thess. 5. 28.  
<sup>am</sup> 2 Thess. 3. 18.  
<sup>an</sup> Rev. 22. 21.  
<sup>ao</sup> Acts 16. 1.

<sup>ap</sup> Phil. 2. 19.  
<sup>aq</sup> Col. 1. 1.  
<sup>ar</sup> 1 Thess. 3. 2.  
<sup>as</sup> 1 Tim. 1. 2.  
<sup>at</sup> Heb. 13. 23.  
<sup>au</sup> Acts 13. 1.

<sup>av</sup> Acts 17. 5.  
<sup>aw</sup> Acts 20. 4.  
<sup>ax</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 14.  
<sup>ay</sup> Eph. 3. 20.  
<sup>az</sup> 1 Thess. 3. 12.

21 <sup>a</sup>Ti-mō'the-ūs my workfellow, and <sup>b</sup>Lū'cūs, and <sup>c</sup>Jā'son, and <sup>d</sup>Sō-sip'a-tēr, my kinsmen, salute you.

22 I Tēr'tjus, who wrote this epistle, salute you in the Lord.

23 <sup>e</sup>Gā'jus mine host, and of the whole church, saluteth you. <sup>f</sup>E-rās-tus the chamberlain of the city saluteth you, and Quār'tus a brother.

24 <sup>g</sup>The grace of our Lord Jē'sus Christ be with you all. Amen.

25 Now <sup>h</sup>to him that is of power to establish you <sup>i</sup>according to my gospel, and the preaching of Jē'sus Christ, <sup>j</sup>according to the revelation of the mystery, <sup>k</sup>which was kept secret since the world began,

26 But <sup>l</sup>now is made manifest, and by the scriptures of the prophets, according to the commandment of the everlasting God, made known to all nations for <sup>m</sup>the obedience of faith:

27 To <sup>n</sup>God only wise, be glory through Jē'sus Christ for ever. Amen.

¶ Written by the Rō'mang from Cō-rinth'us. and sent by Phē'bē servant of the church at Cēn-clrē-ā.

<sup>aa</sup> Acts 19. 22. <sup>ab</sup> 2 Tim. 4. 20. <sup>ac</sup> ver. 20. <sup>ad</sup> 1 Thess. 5. 28. <sup>ae</sup> Eph. 3. 20. <sup>af</sup> 1 Thess. 3. 12. <sup>ag</sup> 2 Pet. 1. 17. <sup>ah</sup> Jude 24. <sup>ai</sup> ch. 2. 16. <sup>aj</sup> Eph. 1. 9. <sup>ak</sup> 3. 4. 5. <sup>al</sup> Col. 1. 27. <sup>am</sup> 1 Cor. 2. 7. <sup>an</sup> Eph. 3. 3. 9. <sup>ao</sup> Col. 1. 28. <sup>ap</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 10. <sup>aq</sup> Titus 1. 3. <sup>ar</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 20. <sup>as</sup> Acts 6. 7. <sup>at</sup> ch. 1. 5. <sup>au</sup> 15. 18. <sup>av</sup> 1 Tim. 1. 17. <sup>aw</sup> 6. 16. <sup>ax</sup> Jude 25.

## THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE CORINTHIANS.

### CHAPTER 1.

10 *He exhorteth to unity.* 18 *God destroyeth the wisdom of the wise,* 21 *by the foolishness of preaching.*

PAUL, <sup>a</sup>called to be an apostle of Jē'sus Christ <sup>b</sup>through the will of God, and <sup>c</sup>Sōs'the-nēs our brother,

2 Unto the church of God which is at Cōr'inth, <sup>d</sup>to them that <sup>e</sup>are sanctified in Christ Jē'sus, <sup>f</sup>called to be saints, with all that in every place <sup>g</sup>call upon the name of Jē'sus Christ <sup>h</sup>our Lord, <sup>i</sup>both their's and our's:

3 <sup>k</sup>Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and <sup>l</sup>from the Lord Jē'sus Christ.

4 <sup>m</sup>I thank my God always on your behalf, for the grace of God which is given you by Jē'sus Christ;

5 That in every thing ye are enriched by him, <sup>n</sup>in all utterance, and in all knowledge;

A. D. 59.

<sup>a</sup> Rom. 1. 1.  
<sup>b</sup> 2 Cor. 1. 1.  
<sup>c</sup> Eph. 1. 1.  
<sup>d</sup> Col. 1. 1.  
<sup>e</sup> Acts 18. 17.  
<sup>f</sup> Jude 1.  
<sup>g</sup> John 17. 19.

<sup>h</sup> Acts 15. 9.  
<sup>i</sup> Rom. 1. 7.  
<sup>j</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 9.  
<sup>k</sup> Acts 9. 14.  
<sup>l</sup> 2 Cor. 13. 14.  
<sup>m</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 22.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 8. 6.

<sup>o</sup> Rom. 3. 22.  
<sup>p</sup> 10. 12.  
<sup>q</sup> Rom. 1. 7.  
<sup>r</sup> 2 Cor. 1. 2.  
<sup>s</sup> Eph. 1. 2.

<sup>t</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 2.  
<sup>u</sup> Rom. 1. 8.  
<sup>v</sup> ch. 12. 8.  
<sup>w</sup> 2 Cor. 8. 7.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 2. 1.  
<sup>y</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 8.

<sup>z</sup> Rev. 1. 2.  
<sup>aa</sup> Phil. 3. 20.  
<sup>ab</sup> Titus 2. 13.

6 Even as <sup>a</sup>the testimony of Christ was confirmed in you:

7 So that ye come behind in no gift; <sup>b</sup>waiting for the <sup>c</sup>coming of our Lord Jē'sus Christ:

8 <sup>d</sup>Who shall also confirm you unto the end, <sup>e</sup>that ye may be blameless in the day of our Lord Jē'sus Christ.

9 <sup>f</sup>God is faithful, by whom ye were called unto <sup>g</sup>the fellowship of his Son Jē'sus Christ our Lord.

10 Now I beseech you, brethren, by the name of our Lord Jē'sus Christ, <sup>h</sup>that ye all speak the same thing, and <sup>i</sup>that there be no <sup>j</sup>divisions among you; but <sup>k</sup>that ye be perfectly joined together in the same mind and in the same judgment.

<sup>l</sup> 2 Pet. 3. 12. <sup>m</sup> 4 Gr. revelation. Col. 3. 4. <sup>n</sup> 1 Thess. 3. 13. <sup>o</sup> Col. 1. 22. <sup>p</sup> 1 Thess. 5. 23. <sup>q</sup> 1 Cor. 49. 7. <sup>r</sup> ch. 10. 13. <sup>s</sup> 1 Thess. 5. 2. <sup>t</sup> Heb. 10. 25. <sup>u</sup> John 15. 4. <sup>v</sup> 17. 21. <sup>w</sup> 1 John 1. 3. <sup>x</sup> 4. 13. <sup>y</sup> Rom. 12. 16. <sup>z</sup> 15. 5. <sup>aa</sup> 2 Cor. 13. 11. <sup>ab</sup> Phil. 2. 2. <sup>ac</sup> 3. 18. <sup>ad</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 6. <sup>ae</sup> 5 Gr. schisms, ch. 11. 18.

11 For it hath been declared unto me of you, my brethren, by them *which are of the house of Chlōē*, that there are contentions among you.

12 Now this I say, <sup>u</sup>that every one of you saith, I am of Paul; and I of <sup>a</sup>Ā-pōl'los; and I of <sup>v</sup>Qē-phas; and I of Christ.

13 <sup>z</sup>Is Christ divided? was Paul crucified for you? or were ye baptized in the name of Paul?

14 I thank God that I baptized none of you, but <sup>a</sup>Cris'pus and <sup>b</sup>Gā'jus;

15 Lest any should say that I had baptized in mine own name.

16 And I baptized also the household of <sup>c</sup>Stēph'a-nās; besides, I know not whether I baptized any other.

17 For Christ sent me not to baptize, but to preach the gospel: <sup>a</sup>not with wisdom of <sup>2</sup>words, lest the cross of Christ should be made of none effect.

18 For the preaching of the cross is to <sup>e</sup>them that perish <sup>f</sup>foolishness; but unto us <sup>g</sup>which are saved it is the <sup>h</sup>power of God.

19 For it is written, <sup>i</sup>I will destroy the wisdom of the wise, and will bring to nothing the understanding of the prudent.

20 <sup>k</sup>Where is the wise? where is the scribe? where is the disputer of this world? <sup>l</sup>hath not God made foolish the wisdom of this world?

21 <sup>m</sup>For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe.

22 For the <sup>n</sup>Jews require a sign, and the Greeks seek after wisdom:

23 But we preach Christ crucified, <sup>o</sup>unto the Jews a stumblingblock, and unto the Greeks <sup>p</sup>foolishness;

24 But unto them which are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ <sup>q</sup>the power of God, and <sup>r</sup>the wisdom of God.

25 Because the foolishness of God is wiser than men; and the weakness of God is stronger than men.

26 For ye see your calling, brethren, how that <sup>s</sup>not many wise men after the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble, are called:

27 But <sup>t</sup>God hath chosen the fool-

A. D. 59.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 2. 4.  
<sup>z</sup> Acts 18. 24;  
19. 1.

<sup>ch.</sup> 16. 12.  
<sup>y</sup> 2 Cor. 11. 4.

<sup>Ep.</sup> 4. 5.  
<sup>a</sup> Acts 19. 8.  
<sup>b</sup> Rom. 16. 23.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 16. 15, 17.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 2. 1, 4,  
13.

<sup>2</sup> Pet. 1. 16.  
<sup>2</sup> Or, speech.  
<sup>e</sup> 2 Cor. 2. 15.

<sup>f</sup> Acts 17. 18.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 2. 14.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 15. 2.

<sup>h</sup> ver. 24.  
<sup>i</sup> Job 5. 12, 13.  
<sup>Is.</sup> 29. 14.

<sup>Jer.</sup> 8. 9.  
<sup>k</sup> Is. 33. 18.  
<sup>l</sup> Job 12. 17,  
20, 24.

<sup>Is.</sup> 44. 25.  
<sup>m</sup> Rom. 1. 22.

<sup>n</sup> Matt. 12. 38;  
16. 1. Mark 8. 11. Luke 11. 16. John 4. 48. <sup>o</sup> Is. 8. 14. Matt. 1. 6; 13. 57. Luke 2. 34. John 6. 60, 68. Rom. 9. 32. Gal. 5. 11. 1 Pet. 2. 8. <sup>p</sup> ver. 18. <sup>ch.</sup> 2. 14. <sup>q</sup> ver. 18. Rom. 1. 4, 16. <sup>r</sup> Col. 2. 3. <sup>s</sup> John 7. 48. <sup>t</sup> Matt. 11. 21. James 2. 5. See Pa. 8. 2. <sup>u</sup> Rom. 4. 17. <sup>z</sup> ch. 2. 6. <sup>y</sup> Rom. 3. 27. Eph. 2. 9. <sup>z</sup> ver. 24. <sup>a</sup> Jer. 23. 5, 6. Rom. 4. 25. <sup>2</sup> Cor. 5. 21. Phil. 3. 9. <sup>b</sup> John 17. 19. <sup>c</sup> Eph. 1. 7. <sup>d</sup> Jer. 9. 23, 24. <sup>2</sup> Cor. 10. 17.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 4. 13.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 1. 17.  
<sup>2</sup> Cor. 10. 10; 11. 6.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 1. 6.

<sup>c</sup> Gal. 6. 14.  
<sup>Phil.</sup> 3. 8.

<sup>d</sup> Acts 13. 1.  
6. 12.

<sup>e</sup> 2 Cor. 4. 7;  
10. 1, 10; 11. 30; 12. 5, 9.

<sup>f</sup> ver. 1.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 1. 17.

<sup>2</sup> Pet. 1. 16.  
<sup>3</sup> Or, persunabile.

<sup>g</sup> Rom. 15. 19.  
<sup>1</sup> Thessa. 1. 5.

<sup>4</sup> Gr. *de*.  
<sup>h</sup> 2 Cor. 4. 7;  
6. 7.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 14. 20.  
<sup>Ep.</sup> 4. 13.  
<sup>Phil.</sup> 3. 15.

<sup>Heb.</sup> 5. 14.  
<sup>k</sup> ver. 1, 13.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 1. 20; 3. 13.

<sup>2</sup> Cor. 1. 12.  
<sup>James</sup> 3. 15.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 1. 28.

<sup>m</sup> Rom. 16. 25, 26.  
<sup>Ep.</sup> 3. 5, 9.

<sup>Col.</sup> 1. 26.  
<sup>2</sup> Tim. 1. 9.

<sup>n</sup> Matt. 11. 25.  
<sup>John</sup> 7. 48.  
<sup>Acts</sup> 13. 27.

<sup>2</sup> Cor. 4. 14.  
<sup>o</sup> Luke 23. 34.  
<sup>Acts</sup> 3. 17.  
<sup>See</sup> John 16. 3.

ish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty;

28 And base things of the world, and things which are despised, hath God chosen, *yea*, and <sup>u</sup>things which are not, <sup>z</sup>to bring to nought things that are:

29 <sup>y</sup>That no flesh should glory in his presence.

30 But of him are ye in Christ Jē'sus, who of God is made unto us <sup>2</sup>wisdom, and <sup>e</sup>righteousness, and <sup>b</sup>sanctification, and <sup>c</sup>redemption:

31 That, according as it is written, <sup>d</sup>He that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord.

<sup>m</sup> See Matt. 11. 25. Luke 10. 21. Rom. 1. 20, 21, 28. 16. 1. Mark 8. 11. Luke 11. 16. John 4. 48. <sup>o</sup> Is. 8. 14. Matt. 1. 6; 13. 57. Luke 2. 34. John 6. 60, 68. Rom. 9. 32. Gal. 5. 11. 1 Pet. 2. 8. <sup>p</sup> ver. 18. <sup>ch.</sup> 2. 14. <sup>q</sup> ver. 18. Rom. 1. 4, 16. <sup>r</sup> Col. 2. 3. <sup>s</sup> John 7. 48. <sup>t</sup> Matt. 11. 21. James 2. 5. See Pa. 8. 2. <sup>u</sup> Rom. 4. 17. <sup>z</sup> ch. 2. 6. <sup>y</sup> Rom. 3. 27. Eph. 2. 9. <sup>z</sup> ver. 24. <sup>a</sup> Jer. 23. 5, 6. Rom. 4. 25. <sup>2</sup> Cor. 5. 21. Phil. 3. 9. <sup>b</sup> John 17. 19. <sup>c</sup> Eph. 1. 7. <sup>d</sup> Jer. 9. 23, 24. <sup>2</sup> Cor. 10. 17.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 *Though his preaching bring not excellency of speech, or of human wisdom, yet it consisteth in the 4, 5 power of God.*

AND I, brethren, when I came to you, <sup>a</sup>came not with excellency of speech or of wisdom, declaring unto you <sup>b</sup>the testimony of God.

2 For I determined not to know any thing among you, <sup>c</sup>save Jē'sus Christ, and him crucified.

3 And <sup>d</sup>I was with you <sup>e</sup>in weakness, and in fear, and in much trembling.

4 And my speech and my preaching <sup>f</sup>was not with <sup>3</sup>enticing words of man's wisdom, <sup>g</sup>but in demonstration of the Spirit and of power:

5 That your faith should not <sup>4</sup>stand in the wisdom of men, but <sup>h</sup>in the power of God.

6 Howbeit we speak wisdom among them <sup>i</sup>that are perfect: yet not <sup>k</sup>the wisdom of this world, nor of the princes of this world, <sup>l</sup>that come to nought:

7 But we speak the wisdom of God in a mystery, *even* the hidden wisdom, <sup>m</sup>which God ordained before the world unto our glory:

8 <sup>n</sup>Which none of the princes of this world knew: for <sup>o</sup>had they known it, they would not have crucified the Lord of glory.

9 But as it is written, <sup>p</sup>Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love him.

10 But <sup>q</sup>God hath revealed them unto us by his Spirit: for the Spirit searcheth all things, yea, the deep things of God.

11 For what man knoweth the things of a man, <sup>r</sup>save the spirit of man which is in him? <sup>s</sup>even so the things of God knoweth no man, but the Spirit of God.

12 Now we have received, not the spirit of the world, but <sup>t</sup>the spirit which is of God; that we might know the things that are freely given to us of God.

13 <sup>u</sup>Which things also we speak, not in the words which man's wisdom teacheth, but which the Hō'ly Ghōst teacheth; comparing spiritual things with spiritual.

14 <sup>v</sup>But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: <sup>w</sup>for they are foolishness unto him: <sup>x</sup>neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned.

15 <sup>a</sup>But he that is spiritual <sup>2</sup>judgeth all things, yet he himself is <sup>3</sup>judged of no man.

16 <sup>b</sup>For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he <sup>4</sup>may instruct him? <sup>c</sup>But we have the mind of Christ.

### CHAPTER 3.

<sup>2</sup> Milk is fit for children. <sup>7</sup> He that planteth, and he that watereth, is nothing. <sup>9</sup> The ministers are God's fellowworkmen. <sup>11</sup> Christ the foundation.

**A**ND I, brethren, could not speak <sup>a</sup>unto you as unto <sup>a</sup>spiritual, but as unto <sup>b</sup>carnal, even as unto <sup>c</sup>babes in Christ.

2 I have fed you with <sup>d</sup>milk, and not with meat: <sup>e</sup>for hitherto ye were not able to bear it, neither yet now are ye able.

3 For ye are yet carnal: for <sup>f</sup>whereas there is among you envying, and strife, and <sup>5</sup>divisions, are ye not carnal, and walk <sup>6</sup>as men?

4 For while one saith, <sup>g</sup>I am of Paul; and another, I am of Ā-pōl-lōs; are ye not carnal?

5 Who then is Paul, and who is Ā-pōl-lōs, but <sup>h</sup>ministers by whom

A. D. 59.

p Is. 64. 4.  
q Matt. 13.

11: 16. 17.  
John 14. 26;

18. 13.  
1 John 2. 27.

r Prov. 20. 27;  
27. 19.

Jer. 17. 9.  
s Rom. 11. 33,

34.  
t Rom. 8. 15.

u ver. 4.  
2 Pet. 1. 16.

See ch. 1. 17.  
v Matt. 16.

23.  
y ch. 1. 18, 23.

z Rom. 8. 5,  
6, 7.

Jude 19.  
a Prov. 29. 5.

1 Thess. 5.  
21.

1 John 4. 1.  
2 Or, discerneth.

3 Or, discerned.  
b Job 15. 8.

Is. 40. 13.  
Jer. 23. 18.

Rom. 11. 34.  
c Gr. chail.

c John 15. 15.  
a ch. 2. 15.

b ch. 2. 14.  
c Heb. 5. 13.

d Heb. 3. 12,  
13.

1 Pet. 2. 2.  
e John 16. 12.

f ch. 1. 11;  
11. 18.

Gal. 5. 20, 21.  
James 3. 16.

5 Or, factions.  
6 Gr. according to man.

g ch. 1. 12.  
h ch. 4. 1.

2 Cor. 3. 3.  
i Rom. 12.

3, 6.  
1 Pet. 4. 11.

k Acts 18. 4,  
8, 11.

ch. 4. 15;  
9. 1; 15. 1.

2 Cor. 10. 14,  
15.

l Acts 18. 24,  
27; 19. 1.

m ch. 1. 30;  
15. 10.

2 Cor. 3. 5.  
n 2 Cor. 12. 11.

Gal. 6. 3.

o Ps. 62. 12.

Rom. 2. 6.

ch. 4. 5.

Gal. 6. 4, 5.

Rev. 2. 23;

22. 12.

p Acts 15. 4.

2 Cor. 6. 1.

7 Or, tillage.

q Eph. 2. 20.

Col. 2. 7.

Heb. 3. 3, 4.

1 Pet. 2. 5.

r Rom. 1. 5;

12. 3.

s ver. 6.

Rom. 15. 20.

ch. 4. 15.

Rev. 21. 14.

1 Pet. 4. 11.

u Is. 23. 16.

Matt. 16. 13.

2 Cor. 11. 4.

Gal. 1. 7.

r Eph. 2. 20.

b ch. 4. 5.

c 1 Pet. 1. 7;

4. 12.

d Luke 2. 35.

8 Gr. is revealed.

b ch. 4. 5.

c Jude 23.

d ch. 6. 19.

2 Cor. 8. 15.

e 2 Pet. 21, 22.

Heb. 3. 6.

1 Pet. 2. 5.

9 Or, destroy.

e Prov. 3. 7.

Is. 5. 21.

f ch. 1. 20;

2. 6.

g Job 5. 13.

h Ps. 94. 11.

ye believed, <sup>i</sup>even as the Lord gave to every man?

6 <sup>k</sup>I have planted, <sup>l</sup>Ā-pōl-lōs watered; <sup>m</sup>but God gave the increase.

7 So then <sup>n</sup>neither is he that planteth any thing, neither he that watereth; but God that giveth the increase.

8 Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: <sup>o</sup>and every man shall receive his own reward according to his own labour.

9 For <sup>p</sup>we are labourers together with God: ye are God's <sup>7</sup>husbandry, ye are <sup>q</sup>God's building.

10 <sup>r</sup>According to the grace of God which is given unto me, as a wise masterbuilder, I have laid <sup>s</sup>the foundation, and another buildeth thereon. But <sup>t</sup>let every man take heed how he buildeth thereupon.

11 For other foundation can no man lay than <sup>u</sup>that is laid, <sup>v</sup>which is Jē'sus Christ.

12 Now if any man build upon this foundation gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, stubble;

13 <sup>w</sup>Every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day <sup>x</sup>shall declare it, because <sup>y</sup>it <sup>8</sup>shall be revealed by fire; and the fire shall try every man's work of what sort it is.

14 If any man's work abide which he hath built thereupon, <sup>b</sup>he shall receive a reward.

15 If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved; <sup>c</sup>yet so as by fire.

16 <sup>d</sup>Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you?

17 If any man <sup>e</sup>defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the temple of God is holy, which temple ye are.

18 <sup>f</sup>Let no man deceive himself. If any man among you seemeth to be wise in this world, let him become a fool, that he may be wise.

19 For <sup>g</sup>the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God. For it is written, <sup>h</sup>He taketh the wise in their own craftiness.

20 And again, <sup>i</sup>the Lord knoweth the thoughts of the righteous, but the counsels of the foolish shall be vain. <sup>j</sup>Therefore whosoever shall add unto these things, God shall add unto his plagues; and whosoever shall take away from these things, God shall take away his part. <sup>k</sup>Therefore whosoever shall hear the words of the prophecy of this book, and shall keep them, his part shall be blessed, which is written in the book of the prophecy of this book.



the thoughts of the wise, that they are vain.

21 Therefore <sup>i</sup> let no man glory in men. For <sup>k</sup> all things are your's;

22 Whether Paul, or A-pôl'los, or Cē'phas, or the world, or life, or death, or things present, or things to come; all are your's;

23 And <sup>i</sup> ye are Christ's; and Christ is God's.

#### CHAPTER 4.

1 *In what account the ministers ought to be had. 9 The apostles spectacles to the world, angels, and men: 15 yet our fathers in Christ.*

**L**ET a man so account of us, as of <sup>a</sup> the ministers of Christ, <sup>b</sup> and stewards of the mysteries of God.

2 Moreover it is required in stewards, that a man be found faithful.

3 But with me it is a very small thing that I should be judged of you, or of man's <sup>2</sup> judgment: yea, I judge not mine own self.

4 For I know nothing by myself; <sup>o</sup> yet am I not hereby justified: but he that judgeth me is the Lord.

5 <sup>d</sup> Therefore judge nothing before the time, until the Lord come, <sup>e</sup> who both will bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and will make manifest the counsels of the hearts: and <sup>f</sup> then shall every man have praise of God.

6 And these things, brethren, <sup>g</sup> I have in a figure transferred to myself and to A-pôl'los for your sakes; <sup>h</sup> that ye might learn in us not to think of men above that which is written, that no one of you <sup>i</sup> be puffed up for one against another.

7 For who <sup>3</sup> maketh thee to differ from another? and <sup>k</sup> what hast thou that thou didst not receive? now if thou didst receive it, why dost thou glory, as if thou hadst not received it?

8 Now ye are full, <sup>i</sup> now ye are rich, ye have reigned as kings without us: and I would to God ye did reign, that we also might reign with you.

9 For I think that God hath set forth <sup>4</sup> us the apostles last, <sup>m</sup> as it were appointed to death: for <sup>n</sup> we are made a <sup>5</sup> spectacle unto the world, and to angels, and to men.

10 <sup>o</sup> We are <sup>2</sup> fools for Christ's sake, but ye are wise in Christ; <sup>q</sup> we are weak, but ye are strong; <sup>r</sup> ye are honourable, but we are despised.

A. D. 59.

<sup>i</sup> ver. 4, 5, 6.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 1. 12; 4. 6.  
<sup>k</sup> 2 Cor. 4. 6.  
<sup>l</sup> Rom. 14. 8.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 11. 3.  
<sup>2</sup> Cor. 10. 7.  
<sup>Gal.</sup> 3. 29.

<sup>a</sup> Matt. 24. 45.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 3. 5; 9. 17.  
<sup>2</sup> Cor. 6. 4.  
<sup>Col.</sup> 1. 25.  
<sup>b</sup> Luke 12. 42.

<sup>Titus</sup> 1. 7.  
<sup>1</sup> Pet. 4. 10.  
<sup>2</sup> Gr. day,  
<sup>ch.</sup> 3. 13.  
<sup>c</sup> Job 9. 2.

<sup>Ps.</sup> 130. 3;  
143. 2.  
<sup>Prov.</sup> 21. 2.  
<sup>Rom.</sup> 3. 20;

<sup>d</sup> Matt. 7. 1.  
<sup>Rom.</sup> 2. 1.  
16; 14. 4, 10, 13.

<sup>Rev.</sup> 20. 12.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 3. 13.  
<sup>f</sup> Rom. 2. 29.  
<sup>2</sup> Cor. 5. 10.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 1. 12;

3. 4.  
<sup>h</sup> Rom. 12. 3.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 3. 21; 5. 2, 6.

<sup>j</sup> Gr. distinguisheth thee.  
<sup>k</sup> John 3. 27.  
<sup>James</sup> 1. 17.

<sup>l</sup> Rev. 4. 10.  
<sup>l</sup> Rev. 3. 17.  
4 Or, *us the last apostles,*  
*as.*

<sup>m</sup> Ps. 44. 22.  
<sup>Rom.</sup> 8. 36.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 15. 30, 31.  
<sup>2</sup> Cor. 4. 11;

6. 9.  
<sup>n</sup> Heb. 10. 33.  
<sup>o</sup> Gr. theatre.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 2. 3.

<sup>p</sup> Acts 17. 18;  
26. 24.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 1. 18, &c.;  
2. 14; 3. 18.

<sup>q</sup> See 2 Kin. 9. 11.  
<sup>r</sup> 2 Cor. 13. 9.

<sup>s</sup> 2 Cor. 4. 8; 11. 23-27. Phil. 4. 12. <sup>s</sup> Job 22. 6. Rom. 8. 35. <sup>t</sup> Acts 23. 2. <sup>u</sup> Acts 18. 3; 20. 34. <sup>1</sup> Thess. 2. 9. <sup>2</sup> Thess. 3. 8. <sup>1</sup> Tim. 4. 10. <sup>z</sup> Matt. 5. 44. Luke 6. 28; 23. 34. <sup>Acts</sup> 7. 60. Rom. 12. 14, 20.

<sup>1</sup> Pet. 2. 23; 3. 9. <sup>y</sup> Lam. 3. 45. <sup>z</sup> 1 Thess. 2. 11. <sup>a</sup> Acts 18. 11. Rom. 15. 20. <sup>ch.</sup> 3. 6. Gal. 4. 19. Philom. 10. James 1. 18. <sup>b</sup> ch. 11. 1.

<sup>Phil.</sup> 3. 17. <sup>1</sup> Thess. 1. 6. <sup>2</sup> Thess. 3. 9. <sup>c</sup> Acts 19. 22. <sup>ch.</sup> 16. 10. <sup>Phil.</sup> 2. 19. <sup>d</sup> 1 Tim. 1. 2. <sup>e</sup> ch. 11. 2. <sup>f</sup> ch. 7. 17. <sup>g</sup> ch. 14. 33. <sup>h</sup> ch. 5. 2. <sup>i</sup> Acts 19. 21. <sup>ch.</sup> 16. 5. <sup>2</sup> Cor. 1. 15, 23. <sup>k</sup> Acts 18. 21. Rom. 15. 32. Heb. 6. 3. James 4. 15. <sup>l</sup> ch. 2. 4. <sup>1</sup> Thess. 1. 5. <sup>m</sup> 2 Cor. 10. 2; 13. 10.

<sup>n</sup> Eph. 5. 3.  
<sup>b</sup> Lev. 18. 8.  
<sup>Deut.</sup> 22. 30;  
27. 20.  
<sup>c</sup> 2 Cor. 7. 12.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 4. 18.  
<sup>e</sup> 2 Cor. 7. 7, 10.

11 <sup>r</sup> Even unto this present hour we both hunger, and thirst, and <sup>s</sup> are naked, and <sup>t</sup> are buffeted, and have no certain dwellingplace;

12 <sup>u</sup> And labour, working with our own hands: <sup>v</sup> being reviled, we bless; being persecuted, we suffer it:

13 Being defamed, we intreat: <sup>w</sup> we are made as the filth of the world, and are the offscouring of all things unto this day.

14 I write not these things to shame you, but <sup>z</sup> as my beloved sons I warn you.

15 For though ye have ten thousand instructors in Christ, yet have ye not many fathers: for <sup>a</sup> in Christ Jē'sus I have begotten you through the gospel.

16 Wherefore I beseech you, <sup>b</sup> be ye followers of me.

17 For this cause have I sent unto you <sup>c</sup> Ti-mō'the-ūs, <sup>d</sup> who is my beloved son, and faithful in the Lord, who shall bring you <sup>e</sup> into remembrance of my ways which be in Christ, as I <sup>f</sup> teach every where <sup>g</sup> in every church.

18 <sup>h</sup> Now some are puffed up, as though I would not come to you.

19 <sup>i</sup> But I will come to you shortly, <sup>k</sup> if the Lord will, and will know, not the speech of them which are puffed up, but the power.

20 For <sup>l</sup> the kingdom of God is not in word, but in power.

21 What will ye? <sup>m</sup> shall I come unto you with a rod, or in love, and in the spirit of meekness?

#### CHAPTER 5.

1 *The incestuous person 6 is cause of shame. 7 The old leaven is to be purged out.*

**I**T is reported commonly that there is fornication among you, and such fornication as is not so much as <sup>a</sup> named among the Gen'tiles, <sup>b</sup> that one should have his <sup>c</sup> father's wife.

2 <sup>d</sup> And ye are puffed up, and have not rather <sup>e</sup> mourned, that he that hath done this deed might be taken away from among you.

3 <sup>f</sup> For I verily, as absent in body, but present in spirit, have <sup>2</sup> judged already, as though I were present, concerning him that hath so done this deed,

4 In the name of our Lord Jēsus Christ, when ye are gathered together, and my spirit, <sup>9</sup> with the power of our Lord Jēsus Christ,

5 <sup>k</sup> To deliver such an one unto <sup>i</sup> Sātān for the destruction of the flesh, that the spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jēsus.

6 <sup>k</sup> Your glorying is not good. Know ye not that <sup>i</sup> a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump?

7 Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even <sup>m</sup> Christ our <sup>n</sup> passover <sup>3</sup> is sacrificed for us:

8 Therefore <sup>o</sup> let us keep <sup>4</sup> the feast, <sup>p</sup> not with old leaven, neither <sup>q</sup> with the leaven of malice and wickedness; but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth.

9 I wrote unto you in an epistle <sup>r</sup> not to company with fornicators:

10 <sup>s</sup> Yet not altogether with the fornicators <sup>t</sup> of this world, or with the covetous, or extortioners, or with idolaters; for then must ye needs go <sup>u</sup> out of the world.

11 But now I have written unto you not to keep company, <sup>x</sup> if any man that is called a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such an one <sup>y</sup> no not to eat.

12 For what have I to do to judge <sup>z</sup> them also that are without? do not ye judge <sup>a</sup> them that are within?

13 But them that are without God judgeth. Therefore <sup>b</sup> put away from among yourselves that wicked person.

## CHAPTER 6.

1 *Against going to law.* 18 *Against sensuality.*

**D**ARE any of you, having a matter against another, go to law before the unjust, and not before the saints?

2 Do ye not know that <sup>a</sup> the saints shall judge the world? and if the world shall be judged by you, are ye unworthy to judge the smallest matters?

A. D. 59.

f Col. 2. 5.

2 Or, determined.

g Matt. 16.

19; 18. 18.

John 20. 23.

2 Cor. 2. 10;

13. 3. 10.

A Job 2. 6.

Ps. 109. 6.

1 Tim. 1. 20.

1 Acts 26. 18.

2 ver. 2.

ch. 3. 21; 4.

19.

James 4. 16.

1 ch. 15. 33.

Gal. 5. 9.

2 Tim. 2. 17.

m Is. 53. 7.

John 1. 29.

ch. 15. 3.

1 Pet. 1. 19.

Rev. 5. 6. 12.

7. 19. 13. 14.

3 Or, is slain.

o Ex. 12. 15;

12. 6.

4 Or, holyday.

p Deut. 16. 3.

g Matt. 16. 6.

12.

Mark 8. 15.

Luke 12. 1.

r See ver. 2, 7.

2 Cor. 6. 14.

Eph. 5. 11.

2 Thess. 3. 14.

s ch. 10. 27.

t ch. 1. 20.

u John 17. 15.

1 John 5. 19.

2 Matt. 18. 17.

Rom. 16. 17.

2 Thess. 3. 6.

14.

2 John 10.

y Gal. 2. 12.

z Mark 4. 11.

Col. 4. 5.

1 Thess. 4. 12.

1 Tim. 3. 7.

a ch. 6. 1, 2,

3, 4.

b Deut. 13. 5;

17. 7; 21. 21;

22. 21, 22, 24.

c Ps. 49. 14.

Dan. 7. 22.

Matt. 13. 28.

Luke 22. 30.

Rev. 2. 26; 3.

21; 20. 4.

6 2 Pet. 2. 4.

Jude 6.

c ch. 5. 12.

d Prov. 20. 22.

Matt. 5. 39,

40.

Luke 6. 29.

Rom. 12. 17,

19.

1 Thess. 5.

15.

e 1 Thess. 4. 6.

f ch. 15. 50.

g Gal. 5. 21.

Eph. 5. 5.

1 Tim. 1. 9.

Heb. 12. 14;

13. 4.

Rev. 22. 15.

o ch. 12. 2.

Eph. 2. 2; 4.

22; 5. 8.

Col. 3. 7.

Titus 3. 3.

h ch. 1. 30.

15. 17.

Rom. 14. 17.

Col. 2. 22. 23.

i ver. 15, 19, 20. 1 Thess. 4.

3, 7. m Eph. 3. 23.

n Rom. 6. 5, 8; 8. 11. 2 Cor. 4. 14. o Eph.

1. 19, 20. p Rom. 12. 5. ch. 12. 27. Eph. 4. 12, 15, 16; 5. 30.

3 Know ye not that we shall <sup>b</sup> judge angels? how much more things that pertain to this life?

4 <sup>c</sup> If then ye have judgments of things pertaining to this life, set them to judge who are least esteemed in the church.

5 I speak to your shame. Is it so, that there is not a wise man among you? no, not one that shall be able to judge between his brethren?

6 But brother goeth to law with brother, and that before the unbelievers.

7 Now therefore there is utterly a fault among you, because ye go to law one with another. <sup>d</sup> Why do ye not rather take wrong? why do ye not rather suffer yourselves to be defrauded?

8 Nay, ye do wrong, and defraud, <sup>e</sup> and that your brethren.

9 Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: <sup>f</sup> neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind,

10 Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God.

11 And such were <sup>g</sup> some of you: <sup>h</sup> but ye are washed, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jēsus, and by the Spirit of our God.

12 <sup>i</sup> All things are lawful unto me, but all things are not <sup>j</sup> expedient: all things are lawful for me, but I will not be brought under the power of any.

13 <sup>k</sup> Meats for the belly, and the belly for meats: but God shall destroy both it and them. Now the body is not for fornication, but <sup>l</sup> for the Lord; <sup>m</sup> and the Lord for the body.

14 And <sup>n</sup> God hath both raised up the Lord, and will also raise up us <sup>o</sup> by his own power.

15 Know ye not that <sup>p</sup> your bodies are the members of Christ? shall I then take the members of Christ,

Heb. 10. 22. i ch. 10. 23. 5 Or, profitable. k Matt. 15. 17. Rom. 14. 17. Col. 2. 22. 23. l ver. 15, 19, 20. 1 Thess. 4. 3, 7. m Eph. 3. 23. n Rom. 6. 5, 8; 8. 11. 2 Cor. 4. 14. o Eph. 1. 19, 20. p Rom. 12. 5. ch. 12. 27. Eph. 4. 12, 15, 16; 5. 30.

and make *them* the members of an harlot? God forbid.

16 What? know ye not that he which is joined to an harlot is one body? for <sup>2</sup>two, saith he, shall be one flesh.

17 <sup>2</sup>But he that is joined unto the Lord is one spirit.

18 <sup>3</sup>Flee fornication. Every sin that a man doeth is without the body; but he that committeth fornication sinneth <sup>4</sup>against his own body.

19 What? <sup>5</sup>know ye not that your body is the temple of the H<sup>o</sup>ly Gh<sup>o</sup>st which is in you, which ye have of God, <sup>6</sup>and ye are not your own?

20 For <sup>7</sup>ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's.

### CHAPTER 7.

2 He treateth of marriage, 10 and sheweth that the bond thereof ought not lightly to be dissolved.

**N**OW concerning the things whereof ye wrote unto me: <sup>1</sup>It is good for a man not to touch a woman.

2 Nevertheless, to avoid fornication, let every man have his own wife, and let every woman have her own husband.

3 <sup>2</sup>Let the husband render unto the wife due benevolence: and likewise also the wife unto the husband.

4 The wife hath not power of her own body, but the husband: and likewise also the husband hath not power of his own body, but the wife.

5 <sup>3</sup>Defraud ye not one the other, except it be with consent for a time, that ye may give yourselves to fasting and prayer; and come together again, that <sup>4</sup>Sa<sup>n</sup>tan tempt you not for your incontinency.

6 But I speak this by permission, <sup>5</sup>and not of commandment.

7 For <sup>6</sup>I would that all men were <sup>7</sup>even as I myself. But <sup>8</sup>every man hath his proper gift of God, one after this manner, and another after that.

8 I say therefore to the unmarried and widows, <sup>9</sup>It is good for them if they abide even as I.

9 But <sup>10</sup>if they cannot contain, let them marry: for it is better to marry than to burn.

A. D. 59.

<sup>1</sup> Gen. 2. 24.

<sup>2</sup> Matt. 19. 5.

<sup>3</sup> Eph. 5. 31.

<sup>4</sup> John 17. 21.

<sup>5</sup> 22, 23.

<sup>6</sup> Eph. 4. 4; 5.

<sup>7</sup> 30.

<sup>8</sup> Rom. 6. 12,

<sup>9</sup> 13.

<sup>10</sup> Heb. 13. 4.

<sup>11</sup> Rom. 1. 24.

<sup>12</sup> 1 Thess. 4. 4.

<sup>13</sup> u ch. 3. 16.

<sup>14</sup> 2 Cor. 6. 16.

<sup>15</sup> z Rom. 14.

<sup>16</sup> 7, 8.

<sup>17</sup> y Acts 20. 28.

<sup>18</sup> ch. 7. 23.

<sup>19</sup> Gal. 3. 13.

<sup>20</sup> Heb. 9. 12.

<sup>21</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 18,

<sup>22</sup> 19.

<sup>23</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 1.

<sup>24</sup> Rev. 5. 9.

<sup>25</sup> a ver. 8, 26.

<sup>26</sup> b Ex. 21. 10.

<sup>27</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 7.

<sup>28</sup> c Joel 2. 16.

<sup>29</sup> zech. 7. 3.

<sup>30</sup> See Ex. 19.

<sup>31</sup> 15.

<sup>32</sup> 1 Sam. 21. 4, 5.

<sup>33</sup> d 1 Thess. 3. 5.

<sup>34</sup> e ver. 12, 25.

<sup>35</sup> 2 Cor. 8. 8;

<sup>36</sup> 11. 17.

<sup>37</sup> f Acts 26. 29.

<sup>38</sup> g ch. 9. 5.

<sup>39</sup> h Matt. 19. 12.

<sup>40</sup> ch. 12. 11.

<sup>41</sup> i ver. 1, 26.

<sup>42</sup> k 1 Tim. 5. 14.

<sup>43</sup> l See ver. 12,

<sup>44</sup> 25, 40.

<sup>45</sup> m Mal. 2. 14,

<sup>46</sup> 16.

<sup>47</sup> Matt. 5. 32;

<sup>48</sup> 19. 6, 9.

<sup>49</sup> Mark 10. 11,

<sup>50</sup> 12.

<sup>51</sup> Luke 16. 18.

<sup>52</sup> n ver. 6.

<sup>53</sup> o Mal. 2. 15.

<sup>54</sup> p Rom. 12. 18;

<sup>55</sup> 14. 19.

<sup>56</sup> ch. 14. 33.

<sup>57</sup> Heb. 12. 14.

<sup>58</sup> 2 Gr. in

<sup>59</sup> peace.

<sup>60</sup> q 1 Pet. 3. 1.

<sup>61</sup> 3 Gr. what.

<sup>62</sup> r ch. 4. 17.

<sup>63</sup> 2 Cor. 11. 28.

<sup>64</sup> s Acts 15. 1, 5,

<sup>65</sup> 19, 24, 28.

<sup>66</sup> Gal. 5. 2.

<sup>67</sup> t Gal. 5. 6; 6.

<sup>68</sup> 15.

<sup>69</sup> u John 15. 14.

<sup>70</sup> 1 John 2. 3;

<sup>71</sup> 3. 24.

<sup>72</sup> z John 8. 36.

<sup>73</sup> Rom. 6. 18,

<sup>74</sup> 22.

<sup>75</sup> Phillem. 16.

<sup>76</sup> 4 Gr. made

<sup>77</sup> free.

<sup>78</sup> y ch. 9. 21.

<sup>79</sup> Gal. 5. 13.

<sup>80</sup> Eph. 6. 6.

<sup>81</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 16.

<sup>82</sup> e ch. 6. 20.

<sup>83</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 18,

<sup>84</sup> 19.

<sup>85</sup> See Lev. 25.

<sup>86</sup> 42.

<sup>87</sup> q ver. 20.

<sup>88</sup> b ver. 6, 10,

<sup>89</sup> 2 Cor. 8. 8,

<sup>90</sup> 10.

10 And unto the married I command, <sup>1</sup>yet not I, but the Lord, <sup>2</sup>Let not the wife depart from her husband:

11 But and if she depart, let her remain unmarried, or be reconciled to her husband: and let not the husband put away his wife.

12 But to the rest speak I, <sup>3</sup>not the Lord: If any brother hath a wife that believeth not, and she be pleased to dwell with him, let him not put her away.

13 And the woman which hath an husband that believeth not, and if he be pleased to dwell with her, let her not leave him.

14 For the unbelieving husband is sanctified by the wife, and the unbelieving wife is sanctified by the husband: else <sup>4</sup>were your children unclean; but now are they holy.

15 But if the unbelieving depart, let him depart. A brother or a sister is not under bondage in such cases: but God hath called us <sup>5</sup>P<sup>2</sup> to peace.

16 For what knowest thou, O wife, whether thou shalt <sup>6</sup>save thy husband? or <sup>7</sup>how knowest thou, O man, whether thou shalt save thy wife?

17 But as God hath distributed to every man, as the Lord hath called every one, so let him walk. And <sup>8</sup>so ordain I in all churches.

18 Is any man called being circumcised? let him not become uncircumcised. Is any called in uncircumcision? <sup>9</sup>let him not be circumcised.

19 <sup>10</sup>Circumcision is nothing, and uncircumcision is nothing, but <sup>11</sup>the keeping of the commandments of God.

20 Let every man abide in the same calling wherein he was called.

21 Art thou called being a servant? care not for it: but if thou mayest be made free, use it rather.

22 For he that is called in the Lord, being a servant, is <sup>12</sup>the Lord's <sup>13</sup>free-man: likewise also he that is called, being free, is <sup>14</sup>Christ's servant.

23 <sup>15</sup>Ye are bought with a price; be not ye the servants of men.

24 Brethren, <sup>16</sup>let every man, wherein he is called, therein abide with God.

25 Now concerning virgins <sup>17</sup>I have no commandment of the Lord: yet

I give my judgment, as one <sup>o</sup> that hath obtained mercy of the Lord <sup>d</sup> to be faithful.

26 I suppose therefore that this is good for the present <sup>2</sup> distress, *I say*, <sup>e</sup> that it is good for a man so to be.

27 Art thou bound unto a wife? seek not to be loosed. Art thou loosed from a wife? seek not a wife.

28 But and if thou marry, thou hast not sinned; and if a virgin marry, she hath not sinned. Nevertheless such shall have trouble in the flesh; but I spare you.

29 But <sup>f</sup> this I say, brethren, the time is short: it remaineth, that both they that have wives be as though they had none;

30 And they that weep, as though they wept not; and they that rejoice, as though they rejoiced not; and they that buy, as though they possessed not;

31 And they that use this world, as not <sup>g</sup> abusing it: for <sup>h</sup> the fashion of this world passeth away.

32 But I would have you without carefulness. <sup>i</sup> He that is unmarried careth for the things <sup>3</sup> that belong to the Lord, how he may please the Lord:

33 But he that is married careth for the things that are of the world, how he may please *his* wife.

34 There is difference *also* between a wife and a virgin. The unmarried woman <sup>k</sup> careth for the things of the Lord, that she may be holy both in body and in spirit: but she that is married careth for the things of the world, how she may please *her* husband.

35 And this I speak for your own profit; not that I may cast a snare upon you, but for that which is comely, and that ye may attend upon the Lord without distraction.

36 But if any man think that he behaveth himself uncomely toward his virgin, if she pass the flower of *her* age, and need so require, let him do what he will, he sinneth not: let them marry.

37 Nevertheless he that standeth stedfast in his heart, having no necessity, but hath power over his own will, and hath so decreed in his heart

A. D. 59.

<sup>c</sup> 1 Tim. 1. 16.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 4. 2.  
<sup>e</sup> 1 Tim. 1. 12.

<sup>2</sup> Or, necessity.  
<sup>e</sup> ver. 1, 2.

<sup>f</sup> Rom. 13. 11.  
<sup>1</sup> Pet. 4. 7.  
<sup>2</sup> Pet. 3. 8, 9.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 3. 18.  
<sup>h</sup> 1 Jo. 39. 8.  
<sup>i</sup> James 1. 10;  
<sup>j</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 24;  
<sup>k</sup> 4. 14.  
<sup>1</sup> John 2. 17.  
<sup>1</sup> Tim. 3. 5.  
<sup>3</sup> Gr. of the Lord,  
as ver. 34.  
<sup>k</sup> Luke 10. 40,  
&c.  
<sup>1</sup> Heb. 13. 4.  
<sup>m</sup> Rom. 7. 2.  
<sup>n</sup> 2 Cor. 6. 14.  
<sup>o</sup> ver. 25.  
<sup>p</sup> 1 Thess. 4. 8.

<sup>a</sup> Acts 15. 20,  
29.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 10. 19.  
<sup>c</sup> Rom. 14. 14,  
22.  
<sup>d</sup> Rom. 14. 3,  
10.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 13. 8, 9,  
12.  
<sup>f</sup> Gal. 6. 3.  
<sup>g</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 4.  
<sup>h</sup> Ex. 33. 12, 17.  
<sup>i</sup> Nah. 1. 7.  
<sup>j</sup> Matt. 7. 23.  
<sup>k</sup> Gal. 4. 9.  
<sup>l</sup> Eph. 2. 19.  
<sup>m</sup> 1 Jo. 4. 24.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 10. 19.  
<sup>o</sup> ver. 6.  
<sup>p</sup> Deut. 4. 39;  
6. 4.  
<sup>q</sup> 1 Jo. 4. 8.  
<sup>r</sup> Mark 12. 29.  
<sup>s</sup> Eph. 4. 6.  
<sup>t</sup> 1 Tim. 2. 5.  
<sup>u</sup> John 10. 34.  
<sup>v</sup> Mal. 2. 10.  
<sup>w</sup> Eph. 4. 6.  
<sup>x</sup> Acts 17. 28.  
<sup>y</sup> Rom. 11. 36.  
<sup>z</sup> 4 Or, for him.  
<sup>1</sup> John 13. 13.  
<sup>2</sup> Acts 2. 36.  
<sup>3</sup> ch. 12. 3.  
<sup>4</sup> Eph. 3. 5.  
<sup>5</sup> Phil. 2. 11.  
<sup>6</sup> John 1. 3.  
<sup>7</sup> Col. 1. 16.  
<sup>8</sup> Heb. 1. 2.  
<sup>9</sup> ch. 10. 28, 29.  
<sup>10</sup> Rom. 14. 14,  
23.  
<sup>11</sup> Rom. 14. 17.  
<sup>12</sup> Or, have we the more.  
<sup>13</sup> Or, have we the less.  
<sup>14</sup> Gal. 5. 13.  
<sup>15</sup> Or, power.  
<sup>16</sup> Rom. 14. 13,  
20.  
<sup>17</sup> ch. 10. 23, 32.

that he will keep his virgin, doeth well.

38 <sup>l</sup> So then he that giveth *her* in marriage doeth well; but he that giveth *her* not in marriage doeth better.

39 <sup>m</sup> The wife is bound by the law as long as her husband liveth; but if her husband be dead, she is at liberty to be married to whom she will; <sup>n</sup> only in the Lord.

40 But she is happier if she so abide, <sup>o</sup> after my judgment: and <sup>p</sup> I think also that I have the Spirit of God.

## CHAPTER 8.

<sup>9</sup> We must not abuse our Christian liberty, 11 but bridle our knowledge with charity.

**N**OW <sup>a</sup> as touching things offered unto idols, we know that we all have <sup>b</sup> knowledge. <sup>c</sup> Knowledge puffeth up, but charity edifieth.

2 And <sup>d</sup> if any man think that he knoweth any thing, he knoweth nothing yet as he ought to know.

3 But if any man love God, <sup>e</sup> the same is known of him.

4 As concerning therefore the eating of those things that are offered in sacrifice unto idols, we know that <sup>f</sup> an idol is nothing in the world, <sup>g</sup> and that there is none other God but one.

5 For though there be that are <sup>h</sup> called gods, whether in heaven or in earth, (as there be gods many, and lords many,)

6 But <sup>i</sup> to us *there is but one* God, the Father, <sup>k</sup> of whom *are* all things, and we <sup>l</sup> in him; and <sup>l</sup> one Lord Jēsus Christ, <sup>m</sup> by whom *are* all things, and we by him.

7 Howbeit *there is* not in every man that knowledge: for some <sup>n</sup> with conscience of the idol unto this hour eat it as a thing offered unto an idol; and their conscience being weak is <sup>o</sup> defiled.

8 But <sup>p</sup> meat commendeth us not to God: for neither, if we eat, <sup>q</sup> are we the better; neither, if we eat not, <sup>r</sup> are we the worse.

9 But <sup>s</sup> take heed lest by any means this <sup>t</sup> liberty of your's become <sup>u</sup> a stumblingblock to them that are weak.

10 For if any man see thee which hast knowledge sit at meat in the idol's temple, shall not <sup>v</sup> the conscience of him which is weak be

**emboldened to eat those things  
which are offered to idols;**

11 And 'through thy knowledge shall the weak brother perish, for whom Christ died?

12 But "when ye sin so against the brethren, and wound their weak conscience, ye sin against Christ.

13 Therefore, <sup>x</sup>if meat make my brother to offend, I will eat no flesh while the world standeth, lest I make my brother to offend.

## CHAPTER 9.

1 He sheweth his liberty, 7 and that the minister ought to live by the gospel. 24 Our life is like unto a race.

**A**<sup>a</sup> M I not an apostle? am I not free? <sup>b</sup> have I not seen Jē'sus Christ our Lord? <sup>c</sup> are not ye my work in the Lord?

2 If I be not an apostle unto others,  
yet doubtless I am to you: for <sup>d</sup> the  
seal of mine apostleship are ye in  
the Lord.

3 Mine answer to them that do examine me is this,

4 <sup>e</sup> Have we not power to eat and to drink?

5 Have we not power to lead about a sister, a <sup>3</sup>wife, as well as other apostles, and as <sup>f</sup>the brethren of the Lord, and <sup>g</sup>Cē'phas?

6 Or I only and Bär'nā-bās, <sup>h</sup> have  
not we power to forbear working?

7 Who <sup>i</sup>goeth a warfare any time  
at his own charges? who <sup>k</sup>planteth  
a vineyard, and eateth not of the  
fruit thereof? or who <sup>l</sup>feedeth a  
flock, and eateth not of the milk of  
the flock?

8 Say I these things as a man? or saith not the law the same also?

9 For it is written in the law of Mō'sēs, <sup>m</sup>Thou shalt not muzzle the mouth of the ox that treadeth out the corn. Doth God take care for oxen?

10 Or saith he *it* altogether for our sakes? For our sakes, no doubt, *this* is written: that <sup>n</sup> he that ploweth should plow in hope; and that he that thresheth in hope should be partaker of his hope.

11 °If we have sown unto you spiritual things, *is it* a great thing if we shall reap your carnal things?

12 If others be partakers of *this* power over you, are not we rather? <sup>p</sup>Nevertheless we have not used

**A. D. 59.**

2 Gr. *edified*.  
t Rom. 14. 15,  
20.  
u Matt. 25. 40,  
45.  
x Rom. 14. 21.  
2 Cor. 11. 29.

*a* Acts 9. 15;  
13. 2; 26. 17.  
2 Cor. 12. 12.  
Gal. 2. 7, 8.  
1 Tim. 2. 7.  
2 Tim. 1. 11.  
*b* Acts 9. 3, 17;  
18. 9; 22. 14,  
18; 23. 11.  
ch. 15. 8.  
*c* ch. 3. 6; 4.  
15.

d 2 Cor. 3. 2;  
12. 12.  
e ver. 14.  
1 Thess. 2. 6.  
2 Thess. 3. 9.  
f Or, *woman*.  
g Matt. 13. 55.  
Mark 6. 3.  
Luke 6. 15.  
Gal. 1. 19.  
h Matt. 8. 14.  
i 2 Thess. 3.  
8, 9.  
j 2 Cor. 10. 4.  
1 Tim. 1. 18;  
6. 12.  
2 Tim. 2. 3;  
4. 7.

k Deut. 20. 6.  
 Prov. 27. 18.  
 ch. 3. 6, 7, 8.  
 l John 21. 15.  
 1 Pet. 5. 2.  
 m Deut. 25. 4.  
 1 Tim. 5. 18.  
 n 2 Tim. 2. 6.  
 o Rom. 15. 27.  
 Gal. 6. 6.

Gal. 6. 6.  
p ver. 15, 18.  
Acts 20. 33.  
2 Cor. 11. 7,  
9; 12. 13.  
1 Thess. 2. 6.  
q 2 Cor. 11. 12.  
r Lev. 6. 16, 26;  
7. 6, &c.  
Num. 5. 9, 10;  
18. 8-20.  
Deut. 10. 9;  
18. 1.  
4 Or, feed.

s Matt. 10. 10.  
Luke 10. 7.  
t Gal. 6. 6.  
1 Tim. 5. 17.  
u ver. 12.  
Acts 18.3; 20.  
34.  
ch. 4. 12.  
1 Thess. 2. 9.  
2 Thess. 3. 8.  
2 Cor. 11. 10.

z 2 Cor. 11. 10.  
 y Rom. 1. 14.  
 z ch. 3. 8, 14.  
 a ch. 4. 1.  
 Gal. 2. 7.  
 Phil. 1. 17.  
 Col. 1. 25.  
 b ch. 10. 33.  
 2 Cor. 4. 5;  
 11. 7.  
 c ch. 7. 31.

d ver. 1.  
 e Gal. 5. 13.  
 f Matt. 18. 15.  
 g 1 Pet. 3. 1.  
 h Acts 16. 3;  
 18. 18; 21. 23,  
 &c.  
 i Gal. 3. 2. i  
 29. m ch. 10  
 2. 16; 3. 14.

this power; but suffer all things,  
lest we should hinder the gospel  
of Christ.

13 <sup>7</sup>Do ye not know that they which minister about holy things <sup>4</sup>*live of the things* of the temple? and they which wait at the altar are partakers with the altar?

14 Even so<sup>s</sup> hath the Lord ordained  
that they which preach the gospel  
should live of the gospel.

15 But <sup>u</sup>I have used none of these things: neither have I written these things, that it should be so done unto me: for <sup>x</sup>it were better for me to die, than that any man should make my glorying void.

16 For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of : for <sup>y</sup> necessity is laid upon me ; yea, woe is unto me, if I preach not the gospel !

17 For if I do this thing willingly,  
<sup>z</sup>I have a reward: but if against  
 my will, <sup>a</sup>a dispensation of the gospel  
 is committed unto me.

18 What is my reward then? *Verily* that, <sup>b</sup>when I preach the gospel, I may make the gospel of Christ without charge, that I <sup>c</sup>abuse not my power in the gospel.

19 For though I be <sup>d</sup> free from all men, yet have <sup>e</sup> I made myself servant unto all, <sup>f</sup> that I might gain the more.

20 And <sup>9</sup> unto the Jew<sup>s</sup> I became  
as a Jew, that I might gain the Jew<sup>s</sup>;  
to them that are under the law, as  
under the law, that I might gain  
them that are under the law;

21 <sup>h</sup> To <sup>i</sup> them that are without law,  
as without law, (<sup>k</sup> being not without  
law to God, but under the law to  
Christ,) that I might gain them that  
are without law;

22 <sup>l</sup>To the weak became I as weak, that I might gain the weak: <sup>m</sup>I am made all things to all *men*, <sup>n</sup>that I might by all means save some.

23 And this I do for the gospel's sake, that I might be partaker thereof with you.

24 Know ye not that they which run in a race run all, but one receiveth the prize? ° So run, that ye may obtain.

Rom. 2. 12, 14. *k* ch. 7. 22. *l* Rom. 15. 1. 2 Cor. 11. 33. *n* Rom. 11. 14. ch. 7. 16. *o* Gal. 2. 2; 5. 7. Phil. 2 Tim. 4. 7. Heb. 12. 1.

25 And every man that <sup>p</sup>striveth for the mastery is temperate in all things. Now they *do it* to obtain a corruptible crown; but we <sup>q</sup>an incorruptible.

26 I therefore so run, <sup>r</sup>not as uncertainly; so fight I, not as one that beateh the air:

27 <sup>s</sup>But I keep under my body, and <sup>t</sup>bring it into subjection: lest that by any means, when I have preached to others, I myself should be <sup>u</sup>a cast-away.

### CHAPTER 10.

1 *The sacraments of the Jews, 6 are types of our's, 7 and their punishments, 11 examples for us. 14 We must fly from idolatry.*

**M**OREOVER, brethren, I would not that ye should be ignorant, how that all our fathers were under <sup>a</sup>the cloud, and all passed through <sup>b</sup>the sea;

2 And were all baptized unto Mo<sup>c</sup>ses in the cloud and in the sea;

3 And did all eat the same <sup>c</sup>spiritual meat;

4 And did all drink the same <sup>d</sup>spiritual drink: for they drank of that spiritual Rock that <sup>e</sup>followed them: and that Rock was Christ.

5 But with many of them God was not well pleased: for they <sup>f</sup>were overthrown in the wilderness.

6 Now these things were <sup>g</sup>our examples, to the intent we should not lust after evil things, as <sup>h</sup>they also lusted.

7 <sup>i</sup>Neither be ye idolaters, as <sup>j</sup>were some of them; as it is written, <sup>k</sup>He people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to play.

8 <sup>l</sup>Neither let us commit fornication, as some of them committed, and <sup>m</sup>fell in one day three and twenty thousand.

9 Neither let us tempt Christ, as <sup>n</sup>some of them also tempted, and <sup>o</sup>were destroyed of serpents.

10 Neither murmur ye, as <sup>p</sup>some of them also murmured, and <sup>q</sup>were destroyed of <sup>r</sup>the destroyer.

11 Now all these things happened unto them for <sup>s</sup>ensamples: and <sup>t</sup>they are written for our admonition, <sup>u</sup>upon whom the ends of the world are come.

12 Wherefore <sup>v</sup>let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall.

13 There hath no temptation taken

A. D. 59.

<sup>p</sup> Eph. 6. 12.  
<sup>1</sup> Tim. 6. 12.  
<sup>2</sup> Tim. 2. 5:  
<sup>4</sup> 7.  
<sup>q</sup> 2 Tim. 4. 8.  
<sup>James</sup> 1. 12.  
<sup>1</sup> Pet. 1. 4:  
<sup>5</sup> 4.  
<sup>Rev.</sup> 2. 10:  
<sup>3</sup> 11.  
<sup>r</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 5.  
<sup>s</sup> Rom. 6. 13.  
<sup>Col.</sup> 3. 5.  
<sup>t</sup> Rom. 6. 18,  
19.  
<sup>u</sup> Jer. 6. 30.  
<sup>2</sup> Cor. 13.  
5, 6.

<sup>a</sup> Ex. 13. 21;  
40. 34.  
<sup>b</sup> Num. 9. 18;  
14. 14.  
<sup>Deut.</sup> 1. 33.  
<sup>Neh.</sup> 9. 12,  
19.  
<sup>Ps.</sup> 78. 14;  
105. 39.  
<sup>c</sup> Ex. 14. 22.  
<sup>Num.</sup> 33. 8.  
<sup>Josh.</sup> 4. 23.  
<sup>Ps.</sup> 78. 13.  
<sup>d</sup> Ex. 16. 15,  
33.  
<sup>Neh.</sup> 9. 15, 20.  
<sup>Ps.</sup> 78. 24.  
<sup>e</sup> Ex. 17. 6.  
<sup>Num.</sup> 20. 11.  
<sup>Ps.</sup> 78. 15.  
<sup>f</sup> Or, went  
with them.  
<sup>Deut.</sup> 9. 21.  
<sup>Ps.</sup> 105. 41.  
<sup>g</sup> Num. 14. 29,  
32, 35; 26. 64,  
65.  
<sup>Ps.</sup> 106. 26.  
<sup>Heb.</sup> 3. 17.  
<sup>Jude</sup> 5.  
<sup>3</sup> Or, our  
figures.  
<sup>h</sup> Num. 11. 4,  
33, 34.  
<sup>Ps.</sup> 106. 14.  
<sup>i</sup> ver. 14.  
<sup>h</sup> Ex. 32. 6.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 9. 15.  
<sup>Rev.</sup> 2. 24.  
<sup>k</sup> Num. 25.  
1, 9.  
<sup>Ps.</sup> 106. 29.  
<sup>l</sup> Ex. 17. 2, 7.  
<sup>Num.</sup> 21. 5.  
<sup>Deut.</sup> 5. 15.  
<sup>Ps.</sup> 78. 18,  
56; 95. 9;  
106. 14.  
<sup>m</sup> Num. 21. 6.  
<sup>n</sup> Ex. 16. 2;  
17. 2.  
<sup>Num.</sup> 14. 2,  
29; 16. 41.  
<sup>o</sup> Num. 14. 37;  
16. 49.  
<sup>p</sup> Ex. 12. 23.  
<sup>2</sup> Sam. 24. 16.  
<sup>1</sup> Chr. 21. 15.  
<sup>q</sup> Or, types.  
<sup>r</sup> Rom. 15. 4.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 9. 10.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 7. 29.  
<sup>Phil.</sup> 4. 5.  
<sup>Heb.</sup> 10. 25,  
37. 1 John 2. 18. <sup>s</sup> Rom. 11. 20. <sup>5</sup> Or, moderate. <sup>t</sup> ch. 1. 9. <sup>u</sup> Ps. 125. 3. <sup>2</sup> Pet. 2. 9. <sup>r</sup> Jer. 29. 11. <sup>v</sup> ver. 7. <sup>2</sup> Cor. 6. 17. <sup>1</sup> John 5. 21. <sup>z</sup> ch. 8. 1. <sup>a</sup> Matt. 26. 27, 28. <sup>b</sup> Acts 2. 42. <sup>46</sup> ch. 11. 23. <sup>24</sup> ch. 12. 5. <sup>ch.</sup> 12. 27. <sup>c</sup> Rom. 4. 12. <sup>Gal.</sup> 6. 16. <sup>e</sup> Rom. 4. 1. <sup>9</sup> J. 5. <sup>2</sup> Cor. 11. 18. <sup>f</sup> Lev. 3. 3; 7. 15. <sup>g</sup> ch. 8. 4. <sup>h</sup> Lev. 17. 7. <sup>Deut.</sup> 32. 17. <sup>Ps.</sup> 106. 37. <sup>Rev.</sup> 9. 20. <sup>t</sup> 2 Cor. 6. 15, 16. <sup>k</sup> Deut. 32. 38. <sup>i</sup> Deut. 32. 21. <sup>m</sup> Ezek. 22. 14. <sup>n</sup> ch. 6. 12. <sup>o</sup> ver. 33. <sup>Rom.</sup> 15. 1, 2. <sup>ch.</sup> 13. 5. <sup>Phil.</sup> 2. 4, 21. <sup>p</sup> 1 Tim. 4. 4. <sup>q</sup> ver. 28. <sup>Ex.</sup> 14. 5. <sup>Deut.</sup> 10. 14. <sup>Ps.</sup> 24. 1; 50. 12. <sup>l</sup> Luke 10. 7.

you but such as is <sup>5</sup>common to man: but <sup>6</sup>God is faithful, <sup>u</sup>who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also <sup>2</sup>make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it.

14 Wherefore, my dearly beloved, <sup>v</sup>flee from idolatry.

15 I speak as to <sup>z</sup>wise men; judge ye what I say.

16 <sup>a</sup>The cup of blessing which we bless, is it not the communion of the blood of Christ? <sup>b</sup>The bread which we break, is it not the communion of the body of Christ?

17 For <sup>c</sup>we being many are one bread, and one body: for we are all partakers of that one bread.

18 Behold <sup>d</sup>Is<sup>r</sup>ael<sup>e</sup> after the flesh: <sup>f</sup>are not they which eat of the sacrifices partakers of the altar?

19 What say I then? <sup>g</sup>that the idol is any thing, or that which is offered in sacrifice to idols is any thing?

20 But <sup>h</sup>I say, that the things which the Gen<sup>t</sup>iles <sup>h</sup>sacrifice, they sacrifice to devils, and not to God: and I would not that ye should have fellowship with devils.

21 <sup>i</sup>Ye cannot drink the cup of the Lord, and <sup>k</sup>the cup of devils: ye cannot be partakers of the Lord's table, and of the table of devils.

22 Do we <sup>l</sup>provoke the Lord to jealousy? <sup>m</sup>are we stronger than he?

23 <sup>n</sup>All things are lawful for me, but all things are not expedient: all things are lawful for me, but all things edify not.

24 <sup>o</sup>Let no man seek his own, but every man another's wealth.

25 <sup>p</sup>Whatsoever is sold in the shambles, that eat, asking no question for conscience sake:

26 For <sup>q</sup>the earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof.

27 If any of them that believe not bid you to a feast, and ye be disposed to eat, <sup>r</sup>whatsoever is set before you, eat, asking no question for conscience sake.

<sup>3</sup> Or, moderate. <sup>t</sup> ch. 1. 9. <sup>u</sup> Ps. 125. 3. <sup>2</sup> Pet. 2. 9. <sup>r</sup> Jer. 29. 11. <sup>v</sup> ver. 7. <sup>2</sup> Cor. 6. 17. <sup>1</sup> John 5. 21. <sup>z</sup> ch. 8. 1. <sup>a</sup> Matt. 26. 27, 28. <sup>b</sup> Acts 2. 42. <sup>46</sup> ch. 11. 23. <sup>24</sup> ch. 12. 5. <sup>ch.</sup> 12. 27. <sup>c</sup> Rom. 4. 12. <sup>Gal.</sup> 6. 16. <sup>e</sup> Rom. 4. 1. <sup>9</sup> J. 5. <sup>2</sup> Cor. 11. 18. <sup>f</sup> Lev. 3. 3; 7. 15. <sup>g</sup> ch. 8. 4. <sup>h</sup> Lev. 17. 7. <sup>Deut.</sup> 32. 17. <sup>Ps.</sup> 106. 37. <sup>Rev.</sup> 9. 20. <sup>t</sup> 2 Cor. 6. 15, 16. <sup>k</sup> Deut. 32. 38. <sup>i</sup> Deut. 32. 21. <sup>m</sup> Ezek. 22. 14. <sup>n</sup> ch. 6. 12. <sup>o</sup> ver. 33. <sup>Rom.</sup> 15. 1, 2. <sup>ch.</sup> 13. 5. <sup>Phil.</sup> 2. 4, 21. <sup>p</sup> 1 Tim. 4. 4. <sup>q</sup> ver. 28. <sup>Ex.</sup> 14. 5. <sup>Deut.</sup> 10. 14. <sup>Ps.</sup> 24. 1; 50. 12. <sup>l</sup> Luke 10. 7.

28 But if any man say unto you, This is offered in sacrifice unto idols, eat not<sup>a</sup> for his sake that shewed it, and for conscience sake: for <sup>a</sup>the earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof:

29 Conscience, I say, not thine own, but of the other: for <sup>a</sup>why is my liberty judged of another man's conscience?

30 For if I by <sup>a</sup>grace be a partaker, why am I evil spoken of for that <sup>a</sup>for which I give thanks?

31 <sup>a</sup>Whether therefore ye eat, or drink, or whatsoever ye do, do all to the glory of God.

32 <sup>a</sup>Give none offence, neither to the Jews, nor to the <sup>a</sup>Gên'tiles, nor to <sup>a</sup>the church of God:

33 Even as <sup>a</sup>I please all men in all things, <sup>a</sup>not seeking mine own profit, but the profit of many, that they may be saved.

#### CHAPTER 11.

1 <sup>a</sup>He reproveth them, because in holy assemblies <sup>a</sup>the men prayed with their heads covered, and <sup>a</sup>women with their heads uncovered, 21 and for profaning with their own feasts the Lord's supper.

**B** <sup>a</sup>ye followers of me, even as I also am of Christ.

2 Now I praise you, brethren, <sup>a</sup>that ye remember me in all things, and <sup>a</sup>keep the <sup>a</sup>ordinances, as I delivered them to you.

3 But I would have you know, that <sup>a</sup>the head of every man is Christ; and <sup>a</sup>the head of the woman is the man; and <sup>a</sup>the head of Christ is God.

4 Every man praying or <sup>a</sup>prophesying, having <sup>a</sup>his head covered, dishonoureth his head.

5 But <sup>a</sup>every woman that prayeth or prophesieth with <sup>a</sup>her head uncovered dishonoureth her head: for that is even all one as if she were <sup>a</sup>shaven.

6 For if the woman be not covered, let her also be shorn: but if it be <sup>a</sup>to a shame for a woman to be shorn or shaven, let her be covered.

7 For a man indeed ought not to cover his head, forasmuch as <sup>a</sup>he is the image and glory of God: but the woman is the glory of the man.

8 For <sup>a</sup>the man is not of the woman; but the woman of the man.

9 <sup>a</sup>Neither was the man created for

A. D. 59.

s ch. 8. 10, 12.  
t ver. 26.  
Deut. 10. 14.  
Ps. 24. 1.  
u Rom. 14. 16.  
2 Or, *thanksgiving*.  
z Rom. 14. 6.  
1 Tim. 4. 3, 4.  
y Col. 3. 17.  
1 Pet. 4. 11.  
z Rom. 14. 13.  
ch. 8. 13.  
2 Cor. 6. 3.  
3 Gr. *Greeks*.  
a Acts 20. 28.  
ch. 11. 22.  
1 Tim. 3. 5.  
b Rom. 15. 2.  
ch. 9. 19, 22.  
c ver. 24.

a ch. 4. 16.  
Eph. 5. 1.  
Phil. 3. 17.  
1 Thess. 1. 6.  
2 Thess. 3. 9.  
c ch. 4. 17.  
b ch. 7. 17.  
4 Or, *traditions*.  
2 Thess. 2. 15: 3. 6.  
d Eph. 5. 23.  
e Gen. 3. 16.  
1 Tim. 2. 11.  
1 Pet. 3. 1, 5, 6.

f John 14. 28.  
ch. 3. 23.  
Phil. 2. 7, 8, 9.  
g ch. 12. 10, 28; 14. 1, &c.  
h Acts 21. 9.  
i Num. 21. 12.  
k Deut. 5. 18.  
Lament. 22. 5.  
l Gen. 1. 26.  
27; 5. 1; 9. 6.  
m Gen. 2. 21.  
n Gen. 2. 18, 21, 23.  
o Gen. 24. 65.  
3 That is, *a covering, in sign that she is under the power of her husband*.  
p Eccles. 5. 6.  
q Gal. 3. 28.  
r Rom. 11. 36.  
6 Or, *vail*.  
s 1 Tim. 6. 4.  
t ch. 7. 17.  
u ch. 1. 10, 11, 12; 3. 3.  
7 Or, *schisms*.  
x Matt. 18. 7.  
Luke 17. 1.  
Acts 20. 30.  
1 Tim. 4. 1.  
2 Pet. 2. 1, 2.  
8 Or, *secks*.  
y Luke 2. 35.  
1 John 2. 19.  
Deut. 13. 3.  
9 Or, *ye cannot eat*.  
z 2 Pet. 2. 13.  
Jude 12.  
a ch. 10. 32.  
b James 2. 6.  
10 Or, *them that are poor*.  
c ch. 15. 3.  
Gal. 1. 1, 11.  
d Matt. 26. 26.  
Mark 14. 22.  
Luke 22. 19.  
11 Or, *for a remembrance*.

the woman; but the woman for the man.

10 For this cause ought the woman <sup>a</sup>to have <sup>a</sup>power on <sup>a</sup>her head <sup>a</sup>because of the angels.

11 Nevertheless <sup>a</sup>neither is the man without the woman, neither the woman without the man, in the Lord.

12 For as the woman is of the man, even so is the man also by the woman; <sup>a</sup>but all things of God.

13 Judge in yourselves: is it comely that a woman pray unto God uncovered?

14 Doth not even nature itself teach you, that, if a man have long hair, it is a shame unto him?

15 But if a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her: for <sup>a</sup>her hair is given her for a <sup>a</sup>covering.

16 But <sup>a</sup>if any man seem to be contentious, we have no such custom, <sup>a</sup>neither the churches of God.

17 Now in this that I declare unto you I praise you not, that ye come together not for the better, but for the worse.

18 For first of all, when ye come together in the church, <sup>a</sup>I hear that there be <sup>a</sup>divisions among you; and I partly believe it.

19 For <sup>a</sup>there must be also <sup>a</sup>heresies among you, <sup>a</sup>that they which are approved may be made manifest among you.

20 When ye come together therefore into one place, <sup>a</sup>this is not to eat the Lord's supper.

21 For in eating every one taketh before other his own supper: and one is hungry, and <sup>a</sup>another is drunken.

22 What? have ye not houses to eat and to drink in? or despise ye <sup>a</sup>the church of God, and <sup>a</sup>shame <sup>a</sup>them that have not? What shall I say to you? shall I praise you in this? I praise you not.

23 For <sup>a</sup>I have received of the Lord that which also I delivered unto you, <sup>a</sup>That the Lord Jē'sus the same night in which he was betrayed took bread:

24 And when he had given thanks, he brake it, and said, Take, eat: this is my body, which is broken for you: this do <sup>a</sup>in remembrance of me.

25 After the same manner also he took the cup, when he had supped, saying, **This cup is the new testament in my blood: this do ye, as oft as ye drink it, in remembrance of me.**

26 For as often as ye eat this bread, and drink this cup, <sup>2</sup>ye do shew the Lord's death <sup>e</sup>till he come.

27 <sup>f</sup>Wherefore whosoever shall eat this bread, and drink *this* cup of the Lord, unworthily, shall be guilty of the body and blood of the Lord.

28 But <sup>g</sup>let a man examine himself, and so let him eat of *that* bread, and drink of *that* cup.

29 For he that eateth and drinketh unworthily, eateth and drinketh <sup>h</sup>damnation to himself, not discerning the Lord's body.

30 For this cause many *are* weak and sickly among you, and many sleep.

31 For <sup>i</sup>if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged.

32 But when we are judged, <sup>j</sup>we are chastened of the Lord, that we should not be condemned with the world.

33 Wherefore, my brethren, when ye come together to eat, tarry one for another.

34 And if any man <sup>k</sup>hunger, let him eat at <sup>l</sup>home; that ye come not together unto <sup>m</sup>condemnation. And the rest <sup>n</sup>will I set in order when <sup>o</sup>I come.

## CHAPTER 12.

1 *Spiritual gifts 4 are divers, 7 yet all to profit. 8 And to that end are diversely bestowed.*

**N**OW <sup>a</sup>concerning spiritual gifts, brethren, I would not have you ignorant.

2 Ye know <sup>b</sup>that ye were Gën'tiles, carried away unto these <sup>c</sup>dumb idols, even as ye were led.

3 Wherefore I give you to understand, <sup>d</sup>that no man speaking by the Spirit of God calleth Jē'sus <sup>e</sup>accursed: and <sup>f</sup>that no man can say that Jē'sus is the Lord, but by the Hō'ly Ghōst.

4 Now <sup>g</sup>there are diversities of gifts, but <sup>h</sup>the same Spirit.

5 <sup>i</sup>And there are differences of <sup>j</sup>administrations, but the same Lord.

6 And there are diversities of oper-

A. D. 59.

2 Or, *shew ye.*

<sup>e</sup> John 14. 3;

21. 22.

Acts 1. 11.

ch. 4. 5; 15.

23.

1 Thess. 4. 16.

2 Thess. 1. 10.

John 14.

Rev. 1. 7.

<sup>f</sup> Num. 8. 10.

13.

John 6. 51.

63. 64; 13. 27.

ch. 10. 21.

<sup>g</sup> 2 Cor. 13. 5.

Gal. 6. 4.

<sup>h</sup> Or, *judgment.*

Rom. 13. 2.

<sup>i</sup> Ps. 32. 5.

1 John 1. 9.

<sup>j</sup> Ps. 94. 12. 13.

Heb. 12. 5-11.

<sup>k</sup> ver. 21.

<sup>l</sup> ver. 22.

<sup>m</sup> Or, *judgment.*

<sup>n</sup> ch. 7. 17.

Titus 1. 5.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 4. 19.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 14. 1. 37.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 6. 11.

Eph. 2. 11.

12.

1 Thess. 1. 9.

Titus 3. 5.

1 Pet. 4. 2.

<sup>c</sup> Ps. 115. 5.

<sup>d</sup> Mark 9. 39.

1 John 4. 2. 3.

5 Or,

*anathema.*

<sup>e</sup> Matt. 15. 17.

John 15. 26.

2 Cor. 3. 5.

<sup>f</sup> Rom. 12. 4.

&c.

Heb. 2. 4.

1 Pet. 4. 10.

<sup>g</sup> Eph. 4. 4.

<sup>h</sup> Rom. 12. 6.

7. 8.

Eph. 4. 11.

<sup>i</sup> Or, *ministries.*

<sup>j</sup> Eph. 1. 23.

<sup>k</sup> Rom. 12. 6.

7. 8.

ch. 14. 26.

1 Pet. 4. 7.

11.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 2. 6. 7.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 1. 5;

13. 2.

2 Cor. 8. 7.

<sup>n</sup> Matt. 17.

19. 20.

ch. 13. 2.

2 Cor. 4. 13.

<sup>o</sup> Mark 16. 18.

James 5. 14.

<sup>p</sup> ver. 28. 29.

Mark 16. 17.

Gal. 3. 5.

<sup>q</sup> Rom. 12. 6.

ch. 13. 2; 14.

1. &c.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 14. 29.

1 John 4. 1.

<sup>s</sup> Acts 2. 4;

10. 46.

ch. 13. 1.

<sup>t</sup> Rom. 12. 6.

ch. 7. 7.

2 Cor. 10. 13.

Eph. 4. 7.

<sup>u</sup> John 3. 8.

Heb. 2. 4.

<sup>x</sup> Rom. 12. 4.

<sup>y</sup> Gal. 3. 26.

63; 7. 37, 38,

ations, but it is the same God <sup>t</sup>which worketh all in all.

7 <sup>k</sup>But the manifestation of the Spirit is given to every man to profit withal.

8 For to one is given by the Spirit <sup>l</sup>the word of wisdom; to another <sup>m</sup>the word of knowledge by the same Spirit;

9 <sup>n</sup>To another faith by the same Spirit; to another <sup>o</sup>the gifts of healing by the same Spirit;

10 <sup>p</sup>To another the working of miracles; to another <sup>q</sup>prophecy; <sup>r</sup>to another discerning of spirits; to another <sup>s</sup>divers kinds of tongues; to another the interpretation of tongues:

11 But all these worketh that one and the selfsame Spirit, <sup>t</sup>dividing to every man severally <sup>u</sup>as he will.

12 For <sup>v</sup>as the body is one, and hath many members, and all the members of <sup>w</sup>that one body, being many, are one body: <sup>x</sup>so also is Christ.

13 For <sup>y</sup>by one Spirit are we all baptized into one body, <sup>z</sup>whether we be Jews or <sup>aa</sup>Gën'tiles, whether we be bond or free; and <sup>ab</sup>have been all made to drink into one Spirit.

14 For the body is not one member, but many.

15 If the foot shall say, Because I am not the hand, I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body?

16 And if the ear shall say, Because I am not the eye, I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body?

17 If the whole body were an eye, where were the hearing? If the whole were hearing, where were the smelling?

18 But now hath <sup>c</sup>God set the members every one of them in the body, <sup>d</sup>as it hath pleased him.

19 And if they were all one member, where were the body?

20 But now are <sup>e</sup>they many members, yet but one body.

21 And the eye cannot say unto the hand, I have no need of thee: nor again the head to the feet, I have no need of you.

22 Nay, much more those members

<sup>5</sup> Eph. 4. 4. 16. <sup>6</sup> ver. 27. Gal. 3. 16. <sup>7</sup> Rom. 6. 8.

<sup>8</sup> Eph. 2. 13, 14. 16. <sup>9</sup> Col. 3. 11. <sup>10</sup> 7 Gr. *Greeks.* <sup>11</sup> John 8.

63; 7. 37, 38,

<sup>12</sup> c ver. 28. <sup>13</sup> d ver. 11. Rom. 12. 3. ch. 3. 5.



of the body, which seem to be more feeble, are necessary:

23 And those *members* of the body, which we think to be less honourable, upon these we <sup>2</sup>bestow more abundant honour; and our uncomely *parts* have more abundant comeliness.

24 For our comely *parts* have no need: but God hath tempered the body together, having given more abundant honour to that *part* which lacked:

25 That there should be no <sup>3</sup>schism in the body; but *that* the members should have the same care one for another.

26 And whether one member suffer, all the members suffer with it; or one member be honoured, all the members rejoice with it.

27 Now <sup>e</sup>ye are the body of Christ, and <sup>f</sup>members in particular.

28 And <sup>g</sup>God hath set some in the church, first <sup>h</sup>apostles, secondarily <sup>i</sup>prophets, thirdly teachers, after that <sup>k</sup>miracles, then <sup>l</sup>gifts of healings, <sup>m</sup>helps, <sup>n</sup>governments, <sup>o</sup>diversities of tongues.

29 Are all apostles? are all prophets? are all teachers? are all <sup>p</sup>workers of miracles?

30 Have all the gifts of healing? do all speak with tongues? do all interpret?

31 But <sup>q</sup>overt earnestly the best gifts: and yet shew I unto you a more excellent way.

#### CHAPTER 13.

<sup>1</sup> All gifts, 2, 3 how excellent soever, are nothing worth without charity. 4 The praises thereof.

**T**HOUGH I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, and have not charity, I am become as sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal.

2 And though I have the gift of <sup>a</sup>prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and all knowledge; and though I have all faith, <sup>b</sup>so that I could remove mountains, and have not charity, I am nothing.

3 And <sup>c</sup>though I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity, it profiteth me nothing.

4 <sup>d</sup>Charity suffereth long, and is kind; charity envieth not; charity <sup>e</sup>vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up,

A. D. 59.

2 Or, put on.

3 Or, division.

e Rom. 12. 5.  
Eph. 1. 23;  
4. 12; 5. 23,  
30.  
Col. 1. 24.  
f Eph. 5. 30.  
g Eph. 4. 11.  
h Eph. 2. 20;  
3. 5.  
i Acts 13. 1.  
Rom. 12. 6.  
k ver. 10.  
l ver. 9.  
m Num. 11.  
17.  
n Rom. 12. 8.  
o 1 Tim. 5. 17.  
Heb. 13. 17,  
24.  
p 4 Or, kinds,  
ver. 10.  
q Or, powers.  
o ch. 14. 1, 39.

a ch. 12. 8, 9,  
10, 29; 14. 1,  
&c.  
See Matt. 7.  
22.  
b Matt. 17. 20.  
Mark 11. 23.  
Luke 17. 6.  
c Matt. 6. 1, 2.  
d Prov. 10. 12.  
1 Pet. 4. 8.  
6 Or, is not  
rash.  
e ch. 10. 24.  
Phil. 2. 4.  
f Ps. 18. 9.  
Rom. 1. 32.  
g 2 John 4.  
7 Or, with  
the truth.  
h Rom. 15. 1.  
i Gal. 6. 2.  
2 Tim. 2. 24.  
j ch. 8. 2.  
8 Or, reason-  
ed.  
k 2 Cor. 3. 18;  
5. 7.  
l Phil. 3. 12.  
9 Gr. in a  
riddle.  
l Matt. 18. 10.  
1 John 3. 2.

a ch. 12. 31.  
b Num. 11. 25,  
29.  
c Acts 2. 4;  
10. 46.  
10 Gr. hear-  
eth.  
Acts 22. 9.

5 Doth not behave itself unseemly, <sup>e</sup>seeketh not her own, is not easily provoked, thinketh no evil;

6 <sup>f</sup>Rejoiceth not in iniquity, but <sup>g</sup>rejoiceth <sup>h</sup>in the truth;

7 <sup>h</sup>Beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things.

8 Charity never faileth: but whether *there be* prophecies, they shall fail; whether *there be* tongues, they shall cease; whether *there be* knowledge, it shall vanish away.

9 <sup>i</sup>For we know in part, and we prophesy in part.

10 But when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part shall be done away.

11 When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, I <sup>8</sup>thought as a child: but when I became a man, I put away childish things.

12 For <sup>k</sup>now we see through a glass, <sup>9</sup>darkly; but then <sup>l</sup>face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known.

13 And now abideth faith, hope, charity, these three; but the greatest of these is charity.

#### CHAPTER 14.

<sup>1</sup> Prophecy is commended, 2, 3, 4 and preferred before speaking with tongues. 12 Both must be referred to edification, 22 as to their true end. 34 Women are forbidden to speak in the church.

**F**OLLOW after charity, and <sup>a</sup>desire spiritual gifts, <sup>b</sup>but rather that ye may prophesy.

2 For he that <sup>c</sup>speaketh in an unknown tongue speaketh not unto men, but unto God: for no man <sup>10</sup>understandeth him; howbeit in the spirit he speaketh mysteries.

3 But he that prophesieth speaketh unto men to edification, and exhortation, and comfort.

4 He that speaketh in an unknown tongue edifieth himself; but he that prophesieth edifieth the church.

5 I would that ye all spake with tongues, but rather that ye prophesied: for greater *is* he that prophesieth than he that speaketh with tongues, except he interpret, that the church may receive edifying.

6 Now, brethren, if I come unto you speaking with tongues, what shall I profit you, except I shall speak to

you either by <sup>d</sup> revelation, or by knowledge, or by prophesying, or by doctrine?

7 And even things without life giving sound, whether pipe or harp, except they give a distinction in the <sup>2</sup> sounds, how shall it be known what is piped or harped?

8 For if the trumpet give an uncertain sound, who shall prepare himself to the battle?

9 So likewise ye, except ye utter by the tongue words <sup>3</sup> easy to be understood, how shall it be known what is spoken? for ye shall speak into the air.

10 There are, it may be, so many kinds of voices in the world, and none of them *is* without signification.

11 Therefore if I know not the meaning of the voice, I shall be unto him that speaketh a barbarian, and he that speaketh *shall be* a barbarian unto me.

12 Even so ye, forasmuch as ye are zealous <sup>4</sup> of spiritual *gifts*, seek that ye may excel to the edifying of the church.

13 Wherefore let him that speaketh in an *unknown* tongue pray that he may interpret.

14 For if I pray in an *unknown* tongue, my spirit prayeth, but my understanding is unfruitful.

15 What is it then? I will pray with the spirit, and I will pray with the understanding also: <sup>e</sup> I will sing with the spirit, and I will sing <sup>f</sup> with the understanding also.

16 Else when thou shalt bless with the spirit, how shall he that occupieth the room of the unlearned say Amen <sup>g</sup> at thy giving of thanks, seeing he understandeth not what thou sayest?

17 For thou verily givest thanks well, but the other is not edified.

18 I thank my God, I speak with tongues more than ye all:

19 Yet in the church I had rather speak five words with my understanding, that *by my voice* I might teach others also, than ten thousand words in an *unknown* tongue.

20 Brethren, <sup>h</sup> be not children in understanding: howbeit in malice

A. D. 59.

<sup>d</sup> ver. 26.

<sup>2</sup> Or, *tunes*.

<sup>3</sup> Gr. *signifi-*  
*cant*.

<sup>4</sup> Gr. *of*  
*spirits*.

<sup>e</sup> Eph. 5. 19.  
Col. 3. 16.  
<sup>f</sup> Ps. 47. 7.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 11. 24.  
<sup>h</sup> Ps. 131. 2.  
Matt. 11. 25;  
19. 3; 19. 14.  
Rom. 16. 19.  
ch. 3. 1.  
Eph. 4. 14.  
Heb. 5. 12, 13.  
<sup>i</sup> Matt. 18. 3.  
<sup>j</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 2.  
<sup>k</sup> Gr. *perfect*,  
or, *of a ripe*  
*age*,  
ch. 2. 6.  
<sup>l</sup> John 10. 34.  
<sup>m</sup> Acts 2. 13.  
n. Is. 45. 14.  
Zech. 8. 23.  
<sup>o</sup> ver. 6.  
ch. 12. 8, 9,  
10.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 12. 7.  
<sup>q</sup> Cor. 12. 19.  
Eph. 4. 12.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 12. 10.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 Thess. 5.  
19. 20.  
<sup>t</sup> 1 John 4. 1.  
<sup>u</sup> Gr. *tumult*,  
or, *unquiet-*  
*ness*.  
<sup>v</sup> ch. 11. 16.  
<sup>w</sup> 1 Tim. 2. 11,  
12.

<sup>i</sup> be ye children, but in understanding be <sup>5</sup> men.

21 <sup>k</sup> In the law it is <sup>l</sup> written, With *men* of other tongues and other lips, will I speak unto this people; and yet for all that will they not hear me, saith the Lord.

22 Wherefore tongues are for a sign, not to them that believe, but to them that believe not: but prophesying *serveth* not for them that believe not, but for them which believe.

23 If therefore the whole church be come together into one place, and all speak with tongues, and there come in *those that are unlearned*, or unbelievers, <sup>m</sup> will they not say that ye are mad?

24 But if all prophesy, and there come in one that believeth not, or one unlearned, he is convinced of all, he is judged of all:

25 And thus are the secrets of his heart made manifest; and so falling down on *his face* he will worship God, and report <sup>n</sup> that God is in you of a truth.

26 How is it then, brethren? when ye come together, every one of you hath a psalm, <sup>o</sup> hath a doctrine, hath a tongue, hath a revelation, hath an interpretation. <sup>p</sup> Let all things be done unto edifying.

27 If any man speak in an *unknown* tongue, *let it be* by two, or at the most by three, and *that* by course; and let one interpret.

28 But if there be no interpreter, let him keep silence in the church; and let him speak to himself, and to God.

29 Let the prophets speak two or three, and <sup>q</sup> let the other judge.

30 If *any thing* be revealed to another that sitteth by, <sup>r</sup> let the first hold his peace.

31 For ye may all prophesy one by one, that all may learn, and all may be comforted.

32 And <sup>s</sup> the spirits of the prophets are subject to the prophets.

33 For God is not *the author* of <sup>t</sup> confusion, but of peace, <sup>u</sup> as in all churches of the saints.

34 <sup>v</sup> Let your women keep silence in the churches: for it is not permitted

unto them to speak; but <sup>2</sup> they are commanded to be under obedience, as also saith the <sup>3</sup> law.

35 And if they will learn any thing, let them ask their husbands at home: for it is a shame for women to speak in the church.

36 What? came the word of God out from you? or came it unto you only?

37 <sup>2</sup> If any man think himself to be a prophet, or spiritual, let him acknowledge that the things that I write unto you are the commandments of the Lord.

38 But if any man be ignorant, let him be ignorant.

39 Wherefore, brethren, <sup>a</sup> covet to prophesy, and forbid not to speak with tongues.

40 <sup>b</sup> Let all things be done decently and in order.

## CHAPTER 15.

3 By Christ's resurrection, 12 he proveth the necessity of our resurrection.

**M**OREOVER, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel <sup>a</sup> which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and <sup>b</sup> wherein ye stand;

2 <sup>c</sup> By which also ye are saved, if ye <sup>2</sup> keep in memory <sup>3</sup> what I preached unto you, unless <sup>d</sup> ye have believed in vain.

3 For <sup>e</sup> I delivered unto you first of all that <sup>f</sup> which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins <sup>g</sup> according to the scriptures;

4 And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day <sup>h</sup> according to the scriptures:

5 <sup>i</sup> And that he was seen of <sup>j</sup> Cēphas, then <sup>k</sup> of the twelve:

6 After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep.

7 After that, he was seen of James; then <sup>l</sup> of all the apostles.

8 <sup>m</sup> And last of all he was seen of me also, as of <sup>n</sup> one born out of due time.

9 For I am <sup>o</sup> the least of the apostles, that am not meet to be called an apostle, because <sup>p</sup> I persecuted the church of God.

A. D. 59.

2 ch. 11. 3.  
Eph. 5. 22.  
Col. 3. 18.  
Titus 2. 5.  
1 Pet. 3. 1.  
y Gen. 3. 16.  
2 Cor. 10. 7.  
1 John 4. 6.  
a ch. 12. 31.  
1 Thess. 5. 20.  
b ver. 33.

a Gal. 1. 11.  
b Rom. 5. 2.  
c Rom. 1. 16.  
ch. 11. 2.  
2 Or, hold fast.

3 Gr. by what speech.  
d Gal. 3. 4.  
e ch. 11. 2. 23.  
f Gal. 1. 12.  
g Ps. 22. 15.  
&c.

Is. 53. 5, 6, &c.  
Dan. 9. 26.  
Zech. 13. 7.  
Luke 24. 26, 46.

Acts 3. 18;  
26. 23.  
1 Pet. 1. 11;  
2. 24.  
h Pa. 2. 7; 16. 10.

Is. 53. 10.  
Hos. 6. 2.  
Luke 24. 26, 46.  
Acts 2. 25-31;  
13. 33, 34, 35;  
26. 22, 23.

1 Pet. 1. 11.  
i Luke 24. 34.  
k Matt. 28. 17.  
Mark 16. 14.  
Luke 24. 36.  
John 20. 19, 26.

Acts 10. 41.  
l Luke 24. 50.  
Acts 1. 3. 4.  
m Acts 9. 4.  
17; 22. 14, 18.  
ch. 9. 1.

4 Or, an aborigine.  
n Eph. 3. 8.  
o Acts 6. 3;  
9. 1.  
Gal. 1. 13.  
Phil. 3. 6.

1 Tim. 1. 13.  
p Eph. 3. 7, 8.  
q 2 Cor. 11. 23; 12. 11.  
r Matt. 10. 20.  
Rom. 15. 18, 19.

2 Cor. 3. 5.  
Gal. 2. 8.  
Eph. 3. 7.  
Phil. 2. 13.  
s 1 Thess. 4. 14.

t Acts 2. 24, 32; 4. 10, 33;  
13. 30.  
u Rom. 4. 25.  
z 2 Tim. 3. 12.  
y 1 Pet. 1. 3.

a ver. 23.  
Acts 26. 23.  
Col. 1. 18.  
Rev. 1. 5.  
a Rom. 5. 12,  
17.

b John 11. 25.  
Rom. 6. 23.  
c Acts 2. 34, 35.  
10. Rev. 20. 14.

10 But <sup>2</sup> by the grace of God I am what I am: and his grace which <sup>was</sup> bestowed upon me was not in vain; but <sup>3</sup> I laboured more abundantly than they all: <sup>4</sup> yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me.

11 Therefore whether it <sup>were</sup> I or they, so we preach, and so ye believed.

12 Now if Christ be preached that he rose from the dead, how say some among you that there is no resurrection of the dead?

13 But if there be no resurrection of the dead, <sup>4</sup> then is Christ not risen:

14 And if Christ be not risen, then is our preaching vain, and your faith is also vain.

15 Yea, and we are found false witnesses of God; because <sup>5</sup> we have testified of God that he raised up Christ: whom he raised not up, if so be that the dead rise not.

16 For if the dead rise not, then is not Christ raised:

17 And if Christ be not raised, your faith is vain; <sup>6</sup> ye are yet in your sins.

18 Then they also which are fallen asleep in Christ are perished.

19 <sup>7</sup> If in this life only we have hope in Christ, we are of all men most miserable.

20 But now <sup>8</sup> is Christ risen from the dead, and become <sup>2</sup> the firstfruits of them that sleep.

21 For <sup>a</sup> since by man <sup>came</sup> death, <sup>b</sup> by man <sup>came</sup> also the resurrection of the dead.

22 For as in <sup>Adām</sup> all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive.

23 But <sup>c</sup> every man in his own order: Christ the firstfruits; afterward they that are Christ's at his coming.

24 Then <sup>cometh</sup> the end, when he shall have delivered up <sup>d</sup> the kingdom to God, even the Father; when he shall have put down all rule and all authority and power.

25 For he must reign, <sup>e</sup> till he hath put all enemies under his feet.

26 <sup>f</sup> The last enemy that shall be destroyed is death.

27 For he <sup>g</sup> hath put all things under <sup>2</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup>

der his feet. But when he saith all things are put under *him*, it is manifest that he is excepted, which did put all things under him.

28 <sup>h</sup> And when all things shall be subdued unto him, then <sup>i</sup> shall the Son also himself be subject unto him that put all things under him, that God may be all in all.

29 Else what shall they do which are baptized for the dead, if the dead rise not at all? why are they then baptized for the dead?

30 And <sup>k</sup> why stand we in jeopardy every hour?

31 I protest by <sup>2l</sup> your rejoicing which I have in Christ Jē'sus our Lord, <sup>m</sup> I die daily.

32 If <sup>3</sup> after the manner of men <sup>n</sup> I have fought with beasts at Ēph'ē-sūs, what advantage it me, if the dead rise not? <sup>o</sup> let us eat and drink; for to morrow we die.

33 Be not deceived: <sup>p</sup> evil communications corrupt good manners.

34 <sup>q</sup> Awake to righteousness, and sin not; <sup>r</sup> for some have not the knowledge of God: <sup>s</sup> I speak this to your shame.

35 But some *man* will say, <sup>t</sup> How are the dead raised up? and with what body do they come?

36 Thou fool, <sup>u</sup> that which thou sowest is not quickened, except it die:

37 And that which thou sowest, thou sowest not that body that shall be, but bare grain, it may chance of wheat, or of some other grain:

38 But God giveth it a body as it hath pleased him, and to every seed his own body.

39 All flesh is not the same flesh: but there is one kind of flesh of men, another flesh of beasts, another of fishes, and another of birds.

40 There are also celestial bodies, and bodies terrestrial: but the glory of the celestial is one, and the glory of the terrestrial is another.

41 There is one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars: for one star differeth from another star in glory.

42 <sup>x</sup> So also is the resurrection of the dead. It is sown in corruption; it is raised in incorruption:

A. D. 59.

A Phil. 3. 21.

i ch. 3. 23; 11. 3.

k 2 Cor. 11. 26. Gal. 5. 11.

2 Some read, our.

11 Thess. 2. 19. m Rom. 8. 36.

ch. 4. 9.

2 Cor. 4. 10, 11; 11. 23.

3 Or, to speak after the manner of men.

n 2 Cor. 1. 8. o Eccles. 2.

24. Is. 22. 13; 56.

12 Luke 12. 19.

p ch. 5. 6.

q Rom. 13. 11.

r Eph. 5. 14.

s 1 Thess. 4. 5.

t Ezek. 37. 3.

u John 12. 24.

x Dan. 12. 3.

y Matt. 13. 43.

z Phil. 3. 21.

1 Gen. 2. 7.

a Rom. 5. 14.

b John 5. 21;

6. 33, 39, 40, 54, 57.

c Phil. 3. 21.

d Col. 3. 4.

e John 3. 31.

f Gen. 2. 7;

3. 19.

g John 3. 13.

h Phil. 3. 20, 21.

i Gen. 5. 3.

j Rom. 8. 29.

k 2 Cor. 3. 18;

4. 11.

l Phil. 3. 21.

m 1 John 3. 2.

n Matt. 16. 17.

o John 3. 3, 5.

p 1 Thess. 4.

q 15. 17.

r Phil. 3. 21.

s Zech. 9. 14.

t Matt. 24. 31.

u John 5. 25.

v 1 Thess. 4. 16.

w 2 Cor. 5. 4.

x Is. 25. 8.

y Heb. 2. 14, 15.

z Rev. 20. 14.

a Hos. 13. 14.

b Or, hell.

c Rom. 4. 15;

5. 13; 7. 5, 13.

d Rom. 7. 25.

e 1 John 5.

f 4. 5.

g 2 Pet. 3. 14.

h ch. 3. 8.

43 <sup>v</sup> It is sown in dishonour; it is raised in glory: it is sown in weakness; it is raised in power:

44 It is sown a natural body; it is raised a spiritual body. There is a natural body, and there is a spiritual body.

45 And so it is written, The first man Ad'am <sup>z</sup> was made a living soul; <sup>a</sup> the last Ad'am was made <sup>b</sup> a quickening spirit.

46 Howbeit that *was* not first which is spiritual, but that which is natural; and afterward that which is spiritual.

47 <sup>c</sup> The first man *is* of the earth, <sup>d</sup> earthy: the second man *is* the Lord <sup>e</sup> from heaven.

48 As *is* the earthy, such *are* they also that are earthy: <sup>f</sup> and as *is* the heavenly, such *are* they also that are heavenly.

49 And <sup>g</sup> as we have borne the image of the earthy, <sup>h</sup> we shall also bear the image of the heavenly.

50 Now this I say, brethren, that <sup>i</sup> flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God; neither doth corruption inherit incorruption.

51 Behold, I shew you a mystery; <sup>k</sup> We shall not all sleep, <sup>l</sup> but we shall all be changed,

52 In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: <sup>m</sup> for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.

53 For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and <sup>n</sup> this mortal must put on immortality.

54 So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, <sup>o</sup> Death is swallowed up in victory.

55 <sup>p</sup> O death, where is thy sting? <sup>q</sup> O grave, where is thy victory?

56 The sting of death is sin; and <sup>r</sup> the strength of sin is the law.

57 <sup>s</sup> But thanks be to God, which giveth us <sup>t</sup> the victory through our Lord Jē'sus Christ.

58 <sup>u</sup> Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye steadfast, unmoveable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know <sup>v</sup> that your labour is not in vain in the Lord.

## CHAPTER 16.

1 *He exhortheth them to relieve the want of the brethren at Jerusalem.* 10 *He commendeth Timothy.*

NOW concerning <sup>a</sup> the collection for the saints, as I have given order to the churches of Gá-lá'tja, even so do ye.

2 <sup>b</sup> Upon the first day of the week let every one of you lay by him in store, as God hath prospered him, that there be no gatherings when I come.

3 And when I come, <sup>c</sup> whomsoever yeshall approve by *your* letters, them will I send to bring your <sup>2</sup> liberality unto Jè-rù'sá-lém.

4 <sup>d</sup> And if it be meet that I go also, they shall go with me.

5 Now I will come unto you, <sup>e</sup> when I shall pass through Mác-é-dó-ní-a : for I do pass through Mác-é-dó-ní-a.

6 And it may be that I will abide, yea, and winter with you, that ye may <sup>f</sup> bring me on my journey whithersoever I go.

7 For I will not see you now by the way; but I trust to tarry a while with you, <sup>g</sup> if the Lord permit.

8 But I will tarry at Èph'è-süs until Pén'te-còst.

9 For <sup>h</sup> a great door and effectual is opened unto me, and <sup>i</sup> there are many adversaries.

10 Now <sup>k</sup> if Tí-mó'the-üs come, see that he may be with you without fear: for <sup>l</sup> he worketh the work of the Lord, as I also do.

11 <sup>m</sup> Let no man therefore despise him: but conduct him forth <sup>n</sup> in peace, that he may come unto me: for I look for him with the brethren.

12 As touching our brother <sup>o</sup> Á-pól-lòs, I greatly desired him to come

A. D. 59.

<sup>a</sup> Acts 11. 29.  
Rom. 15. 26.

<sup>2</sup> Cor. 8. 4.

Gal. 2. 10.

<sup>b</sup> Acts 20. 7.

Rev. 1. 10.

<sup>c</sup> 2 Cor. 8. 19.

2 Gr. *grifi*.

2 Cor. 8. 4, 6.

19.

<sup>d</sup> 2 Cor. 8. 4.

<sup>e</sup> Acts 19. 21.

2 Cor. 1. 16.

<sup>f</sup> Acts 15. 3.

17. 15; 21. 5.

Rom. 15. 24.

2 Cor. 1. 16.

<sup>g</sup> Acts 18. 21.

ch. 4. 13.

James 4. 15.

<sup>h</sup> Acts 14. 27.

2 Cor. 2. 12.

Col. 4. 3.

Rev. 3. 6.

<sup>i</sup> Acts 19. 9.

<sup>k</sup> Acts 19. 22.

ch. 4. 17.

<sup>l</sup> Rom. 16. 21.

Phil. 2. 20.

22.

<sup>m</sup> 1 Thess. 3. 2.

<sup>n</sup> 1 Tim. 4.

12.

<sup>o</sup> Acts 15. 33.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 1. 12.

<sup>q</sup> Matt. 24.

42. 25. 13.

<sup>r</sup> 1 Thess. 5. 6.

1 Pet. 5. 8.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 15. 1.

Phil. 1. 27.

<sup>t</sup> 1 Thess. 3. 8.

2 Thess. 2. 15.

<sup>u</sup> Eph. 6. 10.

Col. 1. 11.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 14. 1.

1 Pet. 4. 8.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 1. 16.

<sup>x</sup> Rom. 16. 5.

<sup>y</sup> 2 Cor. 8. 4.

Heb. 6. 10.

<sup>z</sup> Heb. 13. 17.

<sup>aa</sup> Heb. 6. 10.

<sup>ab</sup> 2 Cor. 11. 9.

Phil. 2. 30.

<sup>ac</sup> Philom. 13.

<sup>ad</sup> Col. 4. 8.

<sup>ae</sup> Phil. 2. 29.

1 Thess. 5. 12.

<sup>af</sup> Rom. 16. 5.

<sup>ag</sup> Philom. 2.

<sup>ah</sup> Rom. 16. 16.

<sup>ai</sup> Col. 4. 18.

<sup>aj</sup> 2 Thess. 3. 17.

<sup>ak</sup> Eph. 6. 24.

<sup>al</sup> Gal. 1. 8, 9.

<sup>am</sup> Jude 14, 15.

<sup>an</sup> Rom. 16. 20.

unto you with the brethren: but his will was not at all to come at this time; but he will come when he shall have convenient time.

13 <sup>p</sup> Watch ye, <sup>q</sup> stand fast in the faith, quit you like men, <sup>r</sup> be strong. 14 <sup>s</sup> Let all your things be done with charity.

15 I beseech you, brethren, (ye know <sup>t</sup> the house of Stèph'a-nàs, that it is <sup>u</sup> the firstfruits of Á-chá'ja, and that they have addicted themselves to <sup>v</sup> the ministry of the saints.)

16 <sup>w</sup> That ye submit yourselves unto such, and to every one that helpeth with us, and <sup>x</sup> laboureth.

17 I am glad of the coming of Stèph'a-nàs and Fòr-tù-nà-tus and Á-chá'i-cus: <sup>a</sup> for that which was lacking on your part they have supplied.

18 <sup>b</sup> For they have refreshed my spirit and your's: therefore <sup>c</sup> acknowledge ye them that are such.

19 The churches of Á'sja salute you. Áq'u-l'a and Prís-cil'la salute you much in the Lord, <sup>d</sup> with the church that is in their house.

20 All the brethren greet you. <sup>e</sup> Greet ye one another with an holy kiss.

21 <sup>f</sup> The salutation of me Paul with mine own hand.

22 If any man <sup>g</sup> love not the Lord Jè'sus Christ, <sup>h</sup> let him be Án-áth'-é-má <sup>i</sup> Mār'an-á'thà.

23 <sup>k</sup> The grace of our Lord Jè'sus Christ be with you.

24 My love be with you all in Christ Jè'sus. Amen.

<sup>l</sup> The first *epistle* to the Cè-rínth'i-ans was written from Phil-íp'pi by Stèph'a-nàs, and Fòr-tù-nà-tus, and Á-chá'i-cus, and Tí-mó'the-üs.

## THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE

## CORINTHIANS.

## CHAPTER 1.

3 *The apostle encourageth them against troubles, by the comforts and deliverances which God had given him.* 15 *He exhorteth his not coming to them.*

PAUL, "an apostle of Jè'sus Christ by the will of God, and Tím'o-thý our brother, unto the church of God which is at Cè'rínth, <sup>b</sup> with all the saints which are in all Á-chá'ja:

A. D. 60.

<sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 1.

Eph. 1. 1.

Col. 1. 1.

1 Tim. 1. 1.

2 Tim. 1. 1.

<sup>b</sup> Phil. 1. 1.

Col. 1. 2.

<sup>c</sup> Rom. 1. 7.

1 Cor. 1. 3.

Gal. 1. 3.

Phil. 1. 2.

Col. 1. 2.

2 <sup>c</sup> Grace be to you and peace from God our Father, and <sup>d</sup> from the Lord Jè'sus Christ.

3 <sup>e</sup> Blessed be God, even the Father of our Lord Jè'sus Christ, the Father of mercies, and the God of all comfort;

4 Who comforteth us in all our trib-

Col. 1. 2. 1 Thess. 1. 1. 2 Thess. 1. 2. Philom. 3. d Eph. 1. 3. 1 Pet. 1. 2.

ulation, that we may be able to comfort them which are in any trouble, by the comfort wherewith we ourselves are comforted of God.

5 For as <sup>e</sup> the sufferings of Christ abound in us, so our consolation also aboundeth by Christ.

6 And whether we be afflicted, <sup>f</sup> it is for your consolation and salvation, which <sup>2</sup> is effectual in the enduring of the same sufferings which we also suffer: or whether we be comforted, <sup>it</sup> is for your consolation and salvation.

7 And our hope of you is steadfast, knowing, that <sup>g</sup> as ye are partakers of the sufferings, so *shall ye be* also of the consolation.

8 For we would not, brethren, have you ignorant of <sup>h</sup> our trouble which came to us in A's'ja, that we were pressed out of measure, above strength, insomuch that we despaired even of life:

9 But we had the <sup>3</sup> sentence of death in ourselves, that we should <sup>4</sup> not trust in ourselves, but in God which raiseth the dead:

10 <sup>k</sup> Who delivered us from so great a death, and doth deliver: in whom we trust that he will yet deliver us;

11 Ye also <sup>l</sup> helping together by prayer for us, that <sup>m</sup> for the gift bestowed upon us by the means of many persons thanks may be given by many on our behalf.

12 For our rejoicing is this, the testimony of our conscience, that in simplicity and <sup>n</sup> godly sincerity, <sup>o</sup> not with fleshly wisdom, but by the grace of God, we have had our conversation in the world, and more abundantly to you-ward.

13 For we write none other things unto you, than what ye read or acknowledge; and I trust ye shall acknowledge even to the end;

14 As also ye have acknowledged us in part, <sup>p</sup> that we are your rejoicing, even as <sup>q</sup> ye also are our's in the day of the Lord Jē'sus.

15 And in this confidence <sup>r</sup> I was minded to come unto you before, that ye might have <sup>s</sup> a second <sup>4</sup> benefit;

16 And to pass by you into Māc-ē-dō'nī-a, and <sup>t</sup> to come again out of

A. D. 60.

<sup>e</sup> Acts 9. 4.  
ch. 4. 10.  
Col. 1. 24.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 4. 15.

<sup>2</sup> Or, *is wrought*.

<sup>g</sup> Rom. 8. 17.  
2 Tim. 2. 12.

<sup>h</sup> Acts 15. 23.

<sup>1</sup> Cor. 15. 32;

16. 9. 10.

<sup>3</sup> Or, *answer*.

<sup>4</sup> Jer. 17. 5, 7.

<sup>2</sup> Pet. 2. 9.

<sup>5</sup> Rom. 15. 30.

<sup>6</sup> Phil. 1. 19.

<sup>7</sup> Philom. 22.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 4. 15.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 2. 17;

4. 2.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Cor. 2. 4.

13.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 5. 12.

<sup>q</sup> Phil. 2. 16;

4. 1.

1 Thess. 2.

19. 20.

<sup>1</sup> Cor. 4. 19.

<sup>s</sup> Rom. 1. 11.

<sup>4</sup> Or, *grace*.

<sup>t</sup> 1 Cor. 16.

5, 6.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 10. 2.

<sup>5</sup> Or, *preach*.

<sup>2</sup> Mark 1. 1.

Luke 1. 35.

Acts 9. 20.

<sup>y</sup> Heb. 13. 8.

<sup>z</sup> Rom. 15.

8, 9.

<sup>a</sup> 1 John 2.

20, 27.

<sup>b</sup> Eph. 1. 13;

4. 30.

<sup>2</sup> Tim. 2. 19.

Rev. 2. 17.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 5. 5.

Eph. 1. 14.

<sup>d</sup> Rom. 1. 9.

ch. 11. 31.

Gal. 1. 20.

Phil. 1. 8.

<sup>e</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 21.

ch. 2. 3; 12.

20; 13. 2, 10.

<sup>f</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 5.

<sup>g</sup> Rom. 11. 20.

<sup>1</sup> Cor. 15. 1.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 1. 23;

12. 20, 21;

13. 10.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 12. 21.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 7. 16; 8.

22.

Gal. 5. 10.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 7. 8, 9,

12.

<sup>1</sup> Cor. 5. 1.

<sup>f</sup> Gal. 4. 12.

<sup>6</sup> Or, *censure*.

<sup>g</sup> 1 Cor. 5. 4, 5.

1 Tim. 5. 20.

Māc-ē-dō'nī-a unto you, and of you to be brought on my way toward Jū-dā'a.

17 When I therefore was thus minded, did I use lightness? or the things that I purpose, do I purpose <sup>u</sup> according to the flesh, that with me there should be yea yea, and nay nay?

18 But as God is true, our <sup>5</sup> word toward you was not yea and nay.

19 For <sup>x</sup> the Son of God, Jē'sus Christ, who was preached among you by us, *even* by me and Sil-vā'nus and Tī-mō'the-ūs, was not yea and nay, <sup>y</sup> but in him was yea.

20 <sup>z</sup> For all the promises of God in him are yea, and in him Amen, unto the glory of God by us.

21 Now he which stablisheth us with you in Christ, and <sup>a</sup> hath anointed us, *is* God;

22 Who <sup>b</sup> hath also sealed us, and <sup>c</sup> given the earnest of the Spirit in our hearts.

23 Moreover <sup>d</sup> I call God for a record upon my soul, <sup>e</sup> that to spare you I came not as yet unto Cōr'inth.

24 Not for <sup>f</sup> that we have dominion over your faith, but are helpers of your joy: for <sup>g</sup> by faith ye stand.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 *Having shewed the reason why he came not to them, he requirerh them to forgive that excommunicated person, 10 even as himself also had forgiven him.*

**B**UT I determined this with myself, <sup>a</sup> that I would not come again to you in heaviness.

2 For if I make you sorry, who is he then that maketh me glad, but the same which is made sorry by me?

3 And I wrote this same unto you, lest, when I came, <sup>b</sup> I should have sorrow from them of whom I ought to rejoice; <sup>c</sup> having confidence in you all, that my joy is *the joy* of you all.

4 For out of much affliction and anguish of heart I wrote unto you with many tears; <sup>d</sup> not that ye should be grieved, but that ye might know the love which I have more abundantly unto you.

5 But <sup>e</sup> if any have caused grief, he hath not <sup>f</sup> grieved me, but in part: that I may not overcharge you all.

6 Sufficient to such a man is this <sup>6</sup> punishment, which *was inflicted* <sup>g</sup> of many.

7 <sup>h</sup> So that contrariwise ye ought rather to forgive him, and comfort him, lest perhaps such a one should be swallowed up with overmuch sorrow.

8 Wherefore I beseech you that ye would confirm your love toward him.

9 For to this end also did I write, that I might know the proof of you, whether ye be obedient in all things.

10 To whom ye forgive any thing, I forgive also: for if I forgave any thing, to whom I forgave it, for your sakes forgave I it in the person of Christ;

11 Lest Sā'tan should get an advantage of us: for we are not ignorant of his devices.

12 Furthermore, <sup>k</sup> when I came to Trō'ās to preach Christ's gospel, and <sup>l</sup> a door was opened unto me of the Lord,

13 <sup>m</sup> I had no rest in my spirit, because I found not Titus my brother: but taking my leave of them, I went from thence into Māç-ge-dō'n-ā.

14 Now thanks be unto God, which always causeth us to triumph in Christ, and maketh manifest <sup>n</sup> the savour of his knowledge by us in every place.

15 For we are unto God a sweet savour of Christ, <sup>o</sup> in them that are saved, and <sup>p</sup> in them that perish:

16 <sup>q</sup> To the one we are the savour of death unto death; and to the other the savour of life unto life. And <sup>r</sup> who is sufficient for these things?

17 For we are not as many, which <sup>s</sup> corrupt the word of God: but as <sup>t</sup> of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we <sup>u</sup> in Christ.

### CHAPTER 3.

*Lest their false teachers should charge him with vain glory, he sheweth the faith and graces of the Corinthians to be a sufficient commendation of his ministry.*

**D** <sup>a</sup> we begin again to commend ourselves? or need we, as some others, <sup>b</sup> epistles of commendation to you, or letters of commendation from you?

2 <sup>c</sup> Ye are our epistle written in our hearts, known and read of all men:

3 Forasmuch as ye are manifestly declared to be the epistle of Christ <sup>d</sup> ministered by us, written not with

A. D. 60.

<sup>h</sup> Gal. 6. 1.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 7. 15;

10. 6.

2 Or, in the

sight.

<sup>k</sup> Acts 16. 6;

20. 6.

1 Cor. 16. 9.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 7. 5, 6.

<sup>n</sup> Cant. 1. 2.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 18.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 4. 3.

<sup>q</sup> Luke 2. 34.

John 9. 39.

1 Pet. 2. 7, 8.

<sup>r</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 10.

ch. 3. 5, 6.

3 Or, deal

deceitfully

with.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 4. 2; 11.

13.

2 Pet. 2. 3.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 1. 12;

4. 2.

4 Or, of.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 5. 12;

10. 8, 12; 12.

11.

<sup>b</sup> Acts 18. 27.

<sup>c</sup> 1 Cor. 9. 2.

<sup>d</sup> 1 Cor. 3. 5.

<sup>e</sup> Ex. 24. 12;

34. 1.

<sup>f</sup> Ps. 40. 8.

<sup>g</sup> Jer. 31. 33.

<sup>h</sup> Ezek. 11. 19.

<sup>i</sup> Heb. 8. 10.

<sup>j</sup> John 15. 5.

ch. 2. 16.

<sup>k</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 10.

Phil. 2. 13.

<sup>l</sup> 1 Cor. 3. 5.

ch. 5. 18.

Eph. 3. 7.

Col. 1. 25, 29.

2 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tit. 1. 11.

<sup>k</sup> Jer. 31. 31.

Matt. 26. 29.

Heb. 8. 6, 8.

<sup>l</sup> Rom. 2. 27.

29; 7. 6.

<sup>m</sup> Rom. 3. 20;

4. 13; 7. 9.

Gal. 3. 10.

<sup>n</sup> John 6. 63.

Rom. 8. 2.

5 Or, quick-

eneth.

<sup>o</sup> Rom. 7. 10.

<sup>p</sup> Ex. 34. 1.

28.

Dent. 10. 1.

<sup>q</sup> Ex. 34. 29,

30, 35.

<sup>r</sup> Gal. 3. 5.

<sup>s</sup> Rom. 1. 17.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 7. 4.

Eph. 6. 19.

6 Or, bold-

ness.

<sup>u</sup> Ex. 34. 33.

<sup>v</sup> Rom. 10. 4.

Gal. 3. 23.

<sup>w</sup> Is. 6. 10.

Matt. 13. 11.

John 12. 40.

Acts 28. 26.

Rom. 11. 7, 8,

25.

ch. 4. 4.

<sup>z</sup> Ex. 34. 34.

Rom. 11. 23,

26.

<sup>a</sup> Is. 25. 7.

<sup>b</sup> ver. 6.

1 Cor. 15. 45.

<sup>c</sup> 1 Cor. 13. 12.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 4. 4, 6.

1 Tim. 1. 11.

ink, but with the Spirit of the living God; not <sup>e</sup> in tables of stone, but <sup>f</sup> in fleshy tables of the heart.

4 And such trust have we through Christ to God-ward:

5 <sup>g</sup> Not that we are sufficient of ourselves to think any thing as of ourselves; but <sup>h</sup> our sufficiency is of God;

6 Who also hath made us able <sup>i</sup> ministers of <sup>k</sup> the new testament; not <sup>l</sup> of the letter, but of the spirit: for <sup>m</sup> the letter killeth, <sup>n</sup> but the spirit <sup>o</sup> giveth life.

7 But if <sup>p</sup> the ministration of death, <sup>q</sup> written and engraven in stones, was glorious, <sup>r</sup> so that the children of Is'ra-el could not steadfastly behold the face of Mō'sēs for the glory of his countenance; which <sup>s</sup> glory was to be done away:

8 How shall not <sup>t</sup> the ministration of the spirit be rather glorious?

9 For if the ministration of condemnation be glory, much more doth the ministration <sup>u</sup> of righteousness exceed in glory.

10 For even that which was made glorious had no glory in this respect, by reason of the glory that excelleth.

11 For if that which is done away was glorious, much more that which remaineth <sup>v</sup> is glorious.

12 Seeing then that we have such hope, <sup>w</sup> we use great <sup>x</sup> plainness of speech:

13 And not as Mō'sēs, <sup>y</sup> which put a vail over his face, that the children of Is'ra-el could not steadfastly look to <sup>z</sup> the end of that which is abolished:

14 But <sup>a</sup> their minds were blinded: for until this day remaineth the same vail untaken away in the reading of the old testament; which <sup>b</sup> vail is done away in Christ.

15 But even unto this day, when Mō'sēs is read, the vail is upon their heart.

16 Nevertheless <sup>c</sup> when it shall turn to the Lord, <sup>d</sup> the vail shall be taken away.

17 Now <sup>e</sup> the Lord is that Spirit: and where the Spirit of the Lord <sup>f</sup> is, there <sup>g</sup> is liberty.

18 But we all, with open face be-  
holding <sup>h</sup> as in a glass <sup>i</sup> the glory of

the Lord, <sup>c</sup>are changed into the same image from glory to glory, *even as* <sup>2</sup>by the Spirit of the Lord.

## CHAPTER 4.

*He declareth how he hath used all sincerity and faithful diligence in preaching the gospel.*

**T**HEREFORE seeing we have <sup>a</sup>this ministry, <sup>b</sup>as we have received mercy, we faint not;

<sup>2</sup> But have renounced the hidden things of <sup>3</sup>dishonesty, not walking in craftiness, <sup>c</sup>nor handling the word of God deceitfully; but <sup>d</sup>by manifestation of the truth <sup>e</sup>commending ourselves to every man's conscience in the sight of God.

<sup>3</sup> But if our gospel be hid, <sup>f</sup>it is hid to them that are lost:

<sup>4</sup> In whom <sup>g</sup>the god of this world <sup>h</sup>hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest <sup>i</sup>the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, <sup>k</sup>who is the image of God, should shine unto them.

<sup>5</sup> <sup>l</sup>For we preach not ourselves, but Christ Jē'sus the Lord; and <sup>m</sup>ourselves your servants for Jē'sus's sake.

<sup>6</sup> For God, <sup>n</sup>who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, <sup>o</sup>hath <sup>p</sup>shined in our hearts, to give <sup>q</sup>the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jē'sus Christ.

<sup>7</sup> But we have this treasure in <sup>r</sup>earthen vessels, <sup>s</sup>that the excellency of the power may be of God, and not of us.

<sup>8</sup> *We are* <sup>t</sup>troubled on every side, yet not distressed; *we are* perplexed, but <sup>u</sup>not in despair;

<sup>9</sup> Persecuted, but not forsaken; <sup>v</sup>cast down, but not destroyed;

<sup>10</sup> <sup>w</sup>Always bearing about in the body the dying of the Lord Jē'sus, <sup>x</sup>that the life also of Jē'sus might be made manifest in our body.

<sup>11</sup> For we which live <sup>y</sup>are always delivered unto death for Jē'sus's sake, that the life also of Jē'sus might be made manifest in our mortal flesh.

<sup>12</sup> So then <sup>z</sup>death worketh in us, but life in you.

<sup>13</sup> We having <sup>a</sup>the same spirit of faith, according as it is written, <sup>b</sup>I believed, and therefore have I spoken; we also believe, and therefore speak;

<sup>14</sup> Knowing that <sup>c</sup>he which raised

A. D. 60.

<sup>c</sup> Rom. 8. 29.  
<sup>1</sup> Cor. 15. 49.  
<sup>Col.</sup> 3. 10.  
<sup>2</sup> Cor. of the Lord the Spirit.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 3. 6.  
<sup>1</sup> Cor. 7. 25.  
<sup>1</sup> Tim. 1. 13.  
<sup>3</sup> Gr. shame, Rom. 1. 16;  
6. 21.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 2. 17.  
<sup>1</sup> Thess. 2. 3, 5.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 6. 4, 7;  
7. 14.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 5. 11.  
<sup>1</sup> Cor. 1. 18.  
<sup>2</sup> Thess. 2. 10.  
<sup>g</sup> John 12. 31;  
14. 30; 16. 11.

<sup>h</sup> Eph. 6. 12.  
<sup>John</sup> 12. 40.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 3. 14.

<sup>i</sup> ver. 6.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 3. 8, 9, 11, 18.

<sup>k</sup> John 1. 18; 12. 45; 14. 9. Phil. 2. 6. Col. 1. 15.  
<sup>Heb.</sup> 1. 3. <sup>1</sup> Cor. 1. 33, 23; 10. 33. <sup>m</sup> 1 Cor. 9. 19. <sup>ch.</sup> 1. 24. <sup>n</sup> Gen. 1. 3. <sup>4</sup> Gr. he who hath, <sup>o</sup> 2 Pet. 1. 19. <sup>p</sup> ver. 4. <sup>1</sup> Pet. 2. 9. <sup>q</sup> ch. 5. 1. <sup>r</sup> 1 Cor. 2. 5. <sup>ch.</sup> 12. 9. <sup>s</sup> ch. 7. 5. <sup>5</sup> Or, not altogether without help, or, means. <sup>1</sup> Ps. 37. 24. <sup>u</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 31. <sup>ch.</sup> 1. 5, 9. Gal. 6. 17. Phil. 3. 10. <sup>x</sup> Rom. 8. 17. <sup>2</sup> Tim. 2. 11, 12. <sup>1</sup> Pet. 4. 13. <sup>y</sup> Ps. 44. 22. Rom. 8. 36. <sup>1</sup> Cor. 15. 31, 49. <sup>z</sup> ch. 13. 9. <sup>a</sup> Rom. 1. 12. <sup>2</sup> Pet. 1. 1. <sup>b</sup> Ps. 116. 10. <sup>c</sup> Rom. 8. 11. <sup>1</sup> Cor. 6. 14. <sup>d</sup> 1 Cor. 3. 21. <sup>ch.</sup> 1. 8. Col. 1. 24. <sup>2</sup> Tim. 2. 10. <sup>e</sup> ch. 1. 11; 5. 19; 9. 11, 12. <sup>f</sup> Rom. 7. 22. Eph. 3. 16. Col. 3. 10. <sup>1</sup> Pet. 3. 4. <sup>g</sup> Matt. 5. 12. Rom. 8. 18. <sup>1</sup> Pet. 1. 6; 5. 10. <sup>h</sup> Rom. 8. 24. <sup>ch.</sup> 5. 7. Heb. 11. 1.

<sup>a</sup> Job 4. 19.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 4. 7.  
<sup>2</sup> Pet. 1. 13.  
14.

<sup>b</sup> Rom. 8. 23.

<sup>c</sup> Rev. 3. 18;  
16. 15.

<sup>d</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 53,  
54.

<sup>e</sup> Is. 29. 23.  
Eph. 2. 10.

<sup>f</sup> Rom. 8. 23.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 1. 22.  
Eph. 1. 14;  
4. 30.

<sup>g</sup> Rom. 8. 24,  
25.  
<sup>1</sup> Cor. 13. 12.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 4. 18.  
Heb. 11. 1.

<sup>h</sup> Phil. 1. 23.

up the Lord Jē'sus shall raise up us also by Jē'sus, and shall present us with you.

<sup>15</sup> For <sup>a</sup>all things are for your sakes, that <sup>b</sup>the abundant grace might through the thanksgiving of many redound to the glory of God.

<sup>16</sup> For which cause we faint not; but though our outward man perish, yet <sup>c</sup>the inward man is renewed day by day.

<sup>17</sup> For <sup>d</sup>our light affliction, which is but for a moment, worketh for us a far more exceeding and eternal weight of glory;

<sup>18</sup> <sup>e</sup>While we look not at the things which are seen, but at the things which are not seen: for the things which are seen are temporal; but the things which are not seen are eternal.

## CHAPTER 5.

*1 That in his assured hope of immortal glory, he laboureth to keep a good conscience, and by his ministry to reconcile others also in Christ to God.*

**F**OR we know that if <sup>a</sup>our earthly house of this tabernacle were dissolved, we have a building of God, an house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens.

<sup>2</sup> For in this <sup>b</sup>we groan, earnestly desiring to be clothed upon with our house which is from heaven:

<sup>3</sup> If so be that <sup>c</sup>being clothed we shall not be found naked.

<sup>4</sup> For we that are in this tabernacle do groan, being burdened: not for that we would be unclothed, but <sup>d</sup>clothed upon, that mortality might be swallowed up of life.

<sup>5</sup> Now <sup>e</sup>he that hath wrought us for the selfsame thing is God, who also <sup>f</sup>hath given unto us the earnest of the Spirit.

<sup>6</sup> Therefore *we are* always confident, knowing that, whilst we are at home in the body, we are absent from the Lord:

<sup>7</sup> (For <sup>g</sup>we walk by faith, not by sight:)

<sup>8</sup> We are confident, *I say*, and <sup>h</sup>will- ing rather to be absent from the



body, and to be present with the Lord.

9 Wherefore we <sup>2</sup> labour, that, whether present or absent, we may be accepted of him.

10 <sup>1</sup> For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; <sup>k</sup> that every one may receive the things *done in his body*, according to that he hath done, whether *it be good or bad*.

11 Knowing therefore <sup>l</sup> the terror of the Lord, we persuade men; but <sup>m</sup> we are made manifest unto God; and I trust also are made manifest in your consciences.

12 For <sup>n</sup> we commend not ourselves again unto you, but give you occasion <sup>o</sup> to glory on our behalf, that ye may have somewhat to *answer* them which glory <sup>3</sup> in appearance, and not in heart.

13 For <sup>p</sup> whether we be beside ourselves, *it is* to God: or whether we be sober, *it is* for your cause.

14 For the love of Christ constraineth us; because we thus judge, that <sup>q</sup> if one died for all, then were all dead:

15 And *that* he died for all, <sup>r</sup> that they which live should not henceforth live unto themselves, but unto him which died for them, and rose again.

16 <sup>s</sup> Wherefore henceforth know we no man after the flesh: yea, though we have known Christ after the flesh, <sup>t</sup> yet now henceforth know we him no more.

17 Therefore if any man <sup>u</sup> be in Christ, <sup>4</sup> he is <sup>x</sup> a new creature: <sup>v</sup> old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.

18 And all things are of God, <sup>z</sup> who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation;

19 To wit, that <sup>a</sup> God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them; and hath <sup>b</sup> committed unto us the word of reconciliation.

20 Now then we are <sup>b</sup> ambassadors for Christ, as <sup>c</sup> though God did beseech you by us: we pray you in Christ's stead, be ye reconciled to God.

A. D. 60.

2 Or, *endeavour.*

1 Matt. 25. 31.

32. Rom. 14. 10.

Rev. 22. 12.

3. 1. o ch. 1. 14.

q Rom. 5. 15.

Phil. 3. 7, 8.

15. 4 Or, let him be.

2. 15. Rev. 21. 5.

2. 7. ch. 3. 6.

1 Pet. 2. 22, 24.

1 John 3. 5.

5 Rom. 1. 17.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

5. 19; 10. 3.

21 For <sup>a</sup> he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made <sup>e</sup> the righteousness of God in him.

22 For <sup>a</sup> he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made <sup>e</sup> the righteousness of God in him.

23 For <sup>a</sup> he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made <sup>e</sup> the righteousness of God in him.

24 For <sup>a</sup> he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made <sup>e</sup> the righteousness of God in him.

25 For <sup>a</sup> he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made <sup>e</sup> the righteousness of God in him.

26 For <sup>a</sup> he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made <sup>e</sup> the righteousness of God in him.

27 For <sup>a</sup> he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made <sup>e</sup> the righteousness of God in him.

28 For <sup>a</sup> he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made <sup>e</sup> the righteousness of God in him.

29 For <sup>a</sup> he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made <sup>e</sup> the righteousness of God in him.

30 For <sup>a</sup> he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made <sup>e</sup> the righteousness of God in him.

31 For <sup>a</sup> he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made <sup>e</sup> the righteousness of God in him.

32 For <sup>a</sup> he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made <sup>e</sup> the righteousness of God in him.

33 For <sup>a</sup> he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made <sup>e</sup> the righteousness of God in him.

34 For <sup>a</sup> he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made <sup>e</sup> the righteousness of God in him.

35 For <sup>a</sup> he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made <sup>e</sup> the righteousness of God in him.

36 For <sup>a</sup> he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made <sup>e</sup> the righteousness of God in him.

37 For <sup>a</sup> he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made <sup>e</sup> the righteousness of God in him.

38 For <sup>a</sup> he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made <sup>e</sup> the righteousness of God in him.

39 For <sup>a</sup> he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made <sup>e</sup> the righteousness of God in him.

40 For <sup>a</sup> he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made <sup>e</sup> the righteousness of God in him.

41 For <sup>a</sup> he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made <sup>e</sup> the righteousness of God in him.

42 For <sup>a</sup> he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made <sup>e</sup> the righteousness of God in him.

43 For <sup>a</sup> he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made <sup>e</sup> the righteousness of God in him.

44 For <sup>a</sup> he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made <sup>e</sup> the righteousness of God in him.

45 For <sup>a</sup> he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made <sup>e</sup> the righteousness of God in him.

46 For <sup>a</sup> he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made <sup>e</sup> the righteousness of God in him.

47 For <sup>a</sup> he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made <sup>e</sup> the righteousness of God in him.

48 For <sup>a</sup> he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made <sup>e</sup> the righteousness of God in him.

49 For <sup>a</sup> he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made <sup>e</sup> the righteousness of God in him.

50 For <sup>a</sup> he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made <sup>e</sup> the righteousness of God in him.

51 For <sup>a</sup> he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made <sup>e</sup> the righteousness of God in him.

52 For <sup>a</sup> he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made <sup>e</sup> the righteousness of God in him.

53 For <sup>a</sup> he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made <sup>e</sup> the righteousness of God in him.

## CHAPTER 6.

1 *He hath approved himself a faithful minister of Christ, by his exhortations, 3 and by integrity of life, 4 and by patient enduring all kinds of affliction for the gospel.*

WE then, as <sup>a</sup> workers together with him, <sup>b</sup> beseech you also <sup>c</sup> that ye receive not the grace of God in vain.

2 (For he saith, <sup>d</sup> I have heard thee in a time accepted, and in the day of salvation have I succoured thee: behold, now *is* the accepted time; behold, now *is* the day of salvation.)

3 <sup>e</sup> Giving no offence in any thing, that the ministry be not blamed:

4 But in all things <sup>f</sup> approving ourselves <sup>g</sup> as the ministers of God, in much patience, in afflictions, in necessities, in distresses,

5 <sup>h</sup> In stripes, in imprisonments, <sup>i</sup> in tumults, in labours, in watchings, in fastings;

6 By pureness, by knowledge, by longsuffering, by kindness, by the Holy Ghost, by love unfeigned,

7 <sup>j</sup> By the word of truth, by <sup>k</sup> the power of God, by <sup>l</sup> the armour of righteousness on the right hand and on the left,

8 By honour and dishonour, by evil report and good report: as deceivers, and yet true;

9 As unknown, and yet well known; <sup>m</sup> as dying, and, behold, we live; <sup>n</sup> as chastened, and not killed;

10 As sorrowful, yet alway rejoicing; as poor, yet making many rich; as having nothing, and yet possessing all things.

11 O ye Corinthians, our mouth is open unto you, <sup>o</sup> our heart is enlarged.

12 Ye are not straitened in us, but <sup>p</sup> ye are straitened in your own bowels.

13 Now for a recompence in the

a 1 Cor. 3. 9.

b ch. 5. 20.

c Heb. 12. 15.

d Is. 49. 8.

e Rom. 14. 13.

1 Cor. 9. 12;

10. 32.

6 Gr. commending,

ch. 4. 2.

f 1 Cor. 4. 1.

g ch. 11. 23.

&c.

7 Or, in tossings to and fro.

h ch. 4. 2; 7.

14.

i 1 Cor. 2. 4.

k ch. 10. 4.

l Eph. 6. 11,

13.

m 2 Tim. 4. 7.

n Ps. 118. 18.

o ch. 7. 3.

p ch. 12. 15.

same, (<sup>9</sup>I speak as unto *my* children,) be ye also enlarged.

14 <sup>8</sup> Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for <sup>9</sup> what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness?

15 And what concord hath Christ with Bē'li-al? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel?

16 And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for <sup>17</sup> ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, "I will dwell in them, and walk in *them*; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people.

17 <sup>2</sup> Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean *thing*; and I will receive you,

18 <sup>3</sup> And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty.

#### CHAPTER 7.

1 *He exhorteth them to purity of life, 3 and declareth what comfort he took in his afflictions.*

**H**AVING <sup>a</sup> therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God.

2 Receive us; we have wronged no man, we have corrupted no man, <sup>b</sup> we have defrauded no man.

3 I speak not *this* to condemn *you*: for <sup>c</sup> I have said before, that ye are in our hearts to die and live with *you*.

4 <sup>d</sup> Great *is* my boldness of speech toward you, <sup>e</sup> great *is* my glorying of you: <sup>f</sup> I am filled with comfort, I am exceeding joyful in all our tribulation.

5 For, <sup>g</sup> when we were come into Māc-g-dō'nī-ā, our flesh had no rest, but <sup>h</sup> we were troubled on every side; <sup>i</sup> without *were* fightings, within *were* fears.

6 Nevertheless <sup>k</sup> God, that comforteth those that are cast down, comforted us by <sup>l</sup> the coming of Tī'tus;

7 And not by his coming only, but by the consolation wherewith he was comforted in you, when he told us your earnest desire, your mourning, your fervent mind toward me; so that I rejoiced the more.

A. D. 60.

g 1 Cor. 4. 14.  
f Deut. 7. 2. 3.  
1 Cor. 5. 9;  
7. 39.  
e 1 Sam. 5.  
2. 4.  
1 Kin. 18. 21.  
1 Cor. 10. 21.  
Eph. 5. 7. 11.

11 Cor. 3. 16;  
6. 19.  
Eph. 2. 21. 22.  
Heb. 3. 6.  
u Ex. 29. 45.  
Lev. 26. 12.  
Jer. 31. 33;  
32. 38.  
Ezek. 11. 20;  
36. 29; 37. 26.  
k c. Zech. 8. 8;  
13. 9.  
z Is. 52. 11.  
ch. 7. 1.  
Rev. 15. 4.  
v Jer. 31. 1. 9.  
Rev. 21. 7.

a ch. 6. 17. 18.  
1 John 3. 3.

b Acts 20. 33.  
ch. 12. 17.

c ch. 6. 11. 12.

d ch. 3. 12.

e 1 Cor. 1. 4.  
ch. 1. 14.  
f ch. 1. 4.  
Phil. 2. 17.  
Col. 1. 24.

g ch. 2. 13.

h ch. 4. 8.  
i Deut. 32. 25.  
k ch. 1. 4.  
l See ch. 2. 13.  
m ch. 2. 4.  
2 Cor. according to God.  
n 2 Sam. 12. 13.

Matt. 26. 75.  
o Prov. 17. 22.  
p ch. 3. 4.  
q Rom. 15. 32.  
3 Gr. bowels.  
ch. 6. 12.  
r ch. 2. 9.  
Phil. 2. 12.  
s 2 Thess. 3. 4.  
Philem. 8. 21.

8 For though I made you sorry with a letter, I do not repent, <sup>m</sup> though I did repent: for I perceive that the same epistle hath made you sorry, though *it were* but for a season.

9 Now I rejoice, not that ye were made sorry, but that ye sorrowed to repentance: for ye were made sorry <sup>2</sup> after a godly manner, that ye might receive damage by us in nothing.

10 For <sup>n</sup> godly sorrow worketh repentance to salvation not to be repented of: <sup>o</sup> but the sorrow of the world worketh death.

11 For behold this selfsame thing, that ye sorrowed after a godly sort, what carefulness it wrought in you, yea, *what* clearing of yourselves, yea, *what* indignation, yea, *what* fear, yea, *what* vehement desire, yea, *what* zeal, yea, *what* revenge! In all *things* ye have approved yourselves to be clear in this matter.

12 Wherefore, though I wrote unto you, *I did it* not for his cause that had done the wrong, nor for his cause that suffered wrong, <sup>p</sup> but that our care for you in the sight of God might appear unto you.

13 Therefore we were comforted in your comfort: yea, and exceedingly the more joyed we for the joy of Tī'tus, because his spirit <sup>q</sup> was refreshed by you all.

14 For if I have boasted any thing to him of you, I am not ashamed; but as we spake all things to you in truth, even so our boasting, which *I made* before Tī'tus, is found a truth.

15 And his <sup>r</sup> inward affection is more abundant toward you, whilst he remembereth <sup>s</sup> the obedience of you all, how with fear and trembling ye received him.

16 I rejoice therefore that <sup>t</sup> I have confidence in you in all *things*.

#### CHAPTER 8.

*He stirreth them up to a liberal contribution for the poor saints at Jerusalem.*

**M**OREOVER, brethren, we do you to wit of the grace of God bestowed on the churches of Māc-g-dō'nī-ā;

2 How that in a great trial of affliction the abundance of their joy and

<sup>a</sup> their deep poverty abounded unto the riches of their <sup>2</sup> liberality.

3 For to *their* power, I bear record, yea, and beyond *their* power *they* were willing of themselves;

4 Praying us with much intreaty that we would receive the gift, and take upon us <sup>b</sup> the fellowship of the ministering to the saints.

5 And *this they did*, not as we hoped, but first gave their own selves to the Lord, and unto us by the will of God.

6 Inasmuch that <sup>c</sup> we desired Ti-tus, that as he had begun, so he would also finish in you the same <sup>8</sup> grace also.

7 Therefore, as <sup>d</sup> ye abound in every thing, in faith, and utterance, and knowledge, and in all diligence, and in your love to us, see <sup>e</sup> that ye abound in this grace also.

8 <sup>f</sup> I speak not by commandment, but by occasion of the forwardness of others, and to prove the sincerity of your love.

9 For ye know the grace of our Lord Jēsus Christ, <sup>g</sup> that, though he was rich, yet for your sakes he became poor, that ye through his poverty might be rich.

10 And herein <sup>h</sup> I give my advice: for <sup>i</sup> this is expedient for you, who have begun before, not only to do, but also to be <sup>4</sup> <sup>k</sup> forward a year ago.

11 Now therefore perform the doing of it; that as *there was* a readiness to will, so *there may be* a performance also out of that which ye have.

12 For <sup>l</sup> if there be first a willing mind, it is accepted according to that a man hath, and not according to that he hath not.

13 For *I mean* not that other men be eased, and ye burdened:

14 But by an equality, that now at this time your abundance *may be* a supply for their want, that their abundance also *may be* a supply for your want: that there *may be* equality:

15 As it is written, <sup>m</sup> He that had gathered much had nothing over; and he that had gathered little had no lack.

16 But thanks be to God, which put the same earnest care into the heart of Ti-tus for you.

A. D. 60.

<sup>a</sup> Mark 12. 44.  
<sup>2</sup> Gr. *stimulavit*,  
ch. 9. 11.

<sup>b</sup> Acts 11. 29;  
24. 17.  
Rom. 15. 25,  
26.

<sup>c</sup> 1 Cor. 16. 1,  
3, 4.  
ch. 9. 1.

<sup>c</sup> ver. 17.  
ch. 12. 18.

<sup>3</sup> Or, *gift*,  
ver. 13.  
<sup>d</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 5;  
12. 13.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 9. 8.

<sup>f</sup> 1 Cor. 7. 6.

<sup>g</sup> Matt. 8. 20.  
Luke 9. 58.  
Phil. 2. 6, 7.

<sup>h</sup> 1 Cor. 7. 25.

<sup>i</sup> Prov. 19. 17.  
Matt. 10. 42.  
1 Tim. 6. 18,  
19.

<sup>j</sup> Heb. 13. 16.  
<sup>k</sup> Gr. *willing*.  
ch. 9. 2.

<sup>l</sup> Mark 12. 43,  
44.  
Luke 21. 3.

<sup>m</sup> Ex. 16. 18.  
<sup>n</sup> ver. 6.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 12. 18.  
<sup>p</sup> 1 Cor. 16. 1,  
3, 4.

<sup>3</sup> Or, *gift*,  
ver. 4, 6, 7.  
ch. 9. 8.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 4. 15.  
<sup>r</sup> Rom. 12. 17.  
Phil. 4. 8.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 12.  
<sup>t</sup> Or, *he hath*.  
<sup>u</sup> Phil. 2. 25.  
<sup>v</sup> ch. 7. 14;  
9. 2.

<sup>a</sup> Acts 11. 29.  
Rom. 15. 26.  
1 Cor. 16. 1.  
ch. 8. 4.  
Gal. 2. 10.  
ch. 8. 13.  
ch. 8. 24.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 8. 10.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 8. 6, 17,  
18, 22.

17 For indeed he accepted <sup>n</sup> the exhortation; but being more forward, of his own accord he went unto you.

18 And we have sent with him <sup>o</sup> the brother, whose praise is in the gospel throughout all the churches;

19 And not *that* only, but who was also <sup>p</sup> chosen of the churches to travel with us with this <sup>5</sup> grace, which is administered by us <sup>q</sup> to the glory of the same Lord, and declaration of your ready mind:

20 Avoiding this, that no man should blame us in this abundance which is administered by us:

21 <sup>r</sup> Providing for honest things, not only in the sight of the Lord, but also in the sight of men.

22 And we have sent with them our brother, whom we have oftentimes proved diligent in many things, but now much more diligent, upon the great confidence which <sup>6</sup> *I have* in you.

23 Whether *any do enquire* of Ti-tus, he is my partner and fellowhelper concerning you: or our brethren be enquired of, *they are* <sup>s</sup> the messengers of the churches, and the glory of Christ.

24 Wherefore shew ye to them, and before the churches, the proof of your love, and of our <sup>t</sup> boasting on your behalf.

## CHAPTER 9.

<sup>1</sup> He yieldeth the reason why he sent Titus and his brethren beforehand, & and stirreth them up to a bountiful alms.

**F**OR as touching <sup>a</sup> the ministering to the saints, it is superfluous for me to write to you:

2 For I know <sup>b</sup> the forwardness of your mind, <sup>c</sup> for which I boast of you to them of Măc-ē-dō-ni-a, that <sup>d</sup> A-chā'ja was ready a year ago; and your zeal hath provoked very many.

3 <sup>e</sup> Yet have I sent the brethren, lest our boasting of you should be in vain in this behalf; that, as I said, ye may be ready:

4 Lest haply if they of Măc-ē-dō-ni-a come with me, and find you unprepared, we (that we say not, ye) should be ashamed in this same confident boasting.

5 Therefore I thought it necessary to exhort the brethren, that they

would go before unto you, and make upbeforehand your <sup>2</sup>bounty, <sup>3</sup>whereof ye had notice before, that the same might be ready, as a matter of bounty, and not as of covetousness.

6 <sup>f</sup>But this I say, He which soweth sparingly shall reap also sparingly; and he which soweth bountifully shall reap also bountifully.

7 Every man according as he purposeth in his heart, so let him give; <sup>8</sup>not grudgingly, or of necessity: for <sup>h</sup>God loveth a cheerful giver.

8 <sup>i</sup>And God is able to make all grace abound toward you; that ye, always having all sufficiency in all things, may abound to every good work:

9 (As it is written, <sup>k</sup>He hath dispersed abroad; he hath given to the poor: his righteousness remaineth for ever.

10 Now he that <sup>l</sup>ministereth seed to the sower both ministereth bread for your food, and multiply your seed sown, and increase the fruits of your <sup>m</sup>righteousness;)

11 Being enriched in every thing to all <sup>45</sup>bountifulness, <sup>n</sup>which causeth through us thanksgiving to God.

12 For the administration of this service not only <sup>o</sup>supplieth the want of the saints, but is abundant also by many thanksgivings unto God;

13 While by the experiment of this ministration they <sup>p</sup>glorify God for your professed subjection unto the gospel of Christ, and for your liberal <sup>q</sup>distribution unto them, and unto all men;

14 And by their prayer for you, which long after you for the exceeding <sup>r</sup>grace of God in you.

15 Thanks be unto God <sup>s</sup>for his unspeakable gift.

## CHAPTER 10.

1 *He setteth out the spiritual might and authority, with which he is armed against all adversary powers, 7, assuring them that at his coming he will be found as mighty in word, as he is now in writing.*

NOW <sup>a</sup>I Paul myself beseech you by the meekness and gentleness of Christ, <sup>b</sup>who <sup>6</sup>in presence <sup>c</sup>ambase among you, but being absent am bold toward you:

2 But I beseech you, <sup>c</sup>that I may not be bold when I am present with that confidence, wherewith I think

A. D. 60.

<sup>2</sup>Gr. blessing, Gen. 33. 11.

<sup>1</sup>Sam. 25. 27.

<sup>3</sup>Kin. 5. 15.

<sup>3</sup>Or, which

<sup>hath been so much spoken of before.</sup>

<sup>7</sup>Prov. 11. 24;

<sup>19. 17; 22. 9.</sup>

<sup>Gal. 6. 7, 9.</sup>

<sup>q</sup>Deut. 15. 7.

<sup>35. 5.</sup>

<sup>Prov. 11. 25.</sup>

<sup>Rom. 12. 8.</sup>

<sup>ch. 8. 12.</sup>

<sup>1</sup>Prov. 11. 24,

<sup>25; 28. 27.</sup>

<sup>Phil. 4. 19.</sup>

<sup>k</sup>Ps. 112. 9.

<sup>l</sup>Is. 55. 10.

<sup>m</sup>Hos. 10. 12.

<sup>Matt. 6. 1.</sup>

<sup>4</sup>Or, liberal-ity.

<sup>5</sup>Gr. simpli-

<sup>cify,</sup>

<sup>ch. 8. 2.</sup>

<sup>n</sup>ch. 1. 11; 4.

<sup>15.</sup>

<sup>o</sup>ch. 8. 14.

<sup>p</sup>Matt. 5. 16.

<sup>q</sup>Heb. 13. 16.

<sup>r</sup>ch. 8. 1.

<sup>s</sup>James 1. 17.

<sup>q</sup>Rom. 12. 1.

<sup>b</sup>ver. 10.

<sup>ch. 12. 5, 7, 9.</sup>

<sup>6</sup>Or, in out-

<sup>ward ap-</sup>

<sup>pearance,</sup>

<sup>c</sup>1 Cor. 4. 21.

<sup>ch. 12. 2, 10.</sup>

<sup>7</sup>Or, reckon.

<sup>d</sup>Eph. 6. 13.

<sup>1</sup>Thess. 5. 8.

<sup>e</sup>1 Tim. 1. 18.

<sup>2</sup>Tim. 2. 3.

<sup>f</sup>Acts 7. 22.

<sup>1</sup>Cor. 2. 5.

<sup>ch. 6. 7; 13.</sup>

<sup>3, 4.</sup>

<sup>8</sup>Or, to God.

<sup>q</sup>Jer. 1. 10.

<sup>1</sup>1 Cor. 1. 19;

<sup>3. 19.</sup>

<sup>9</sup>Or, reason-

<sup>ings.</sup>

<sup>i</sup>ch. 13. 2, 10.

<sup>k</sup>ch. 2. 9; 7.

<sup>l</sup>John 7. 24.

<sup>ch. 5. 12; 11.</sup>

<sup>18.</sup>

<sup>m</sup>1 Cor. 14.

<sup>37.</sup>

<sup>1</sup>John 4. 6.

<sup>n</sup>1 Cor. 3. 23;

<sup>9. 1.</sup>

<sup>ch. 11. 23.</sup>

<sup>o</sup>ch. 13. 10.

<sup>p</sup>ch. 7. 14;

<sup>12. 6.</sup>

<sup>10</sup>Gr. saith

<sup>he.</sup>

<sup>q</sup>ver. 1.

<sup>1</sup>Cor. 2. 3, 4.

<sup>ch. 12. 5, 7, 9.</sup>

<sup>Gal. 4. 15.</sup>

<sup>r</sup>1 Cor. 1. 17;

<sup>2. 1, 4.</sup>

<sup>s</sup>ch. 11. 6.

<sup>5</sup>ch. 3. 1; 5.

<sup>11</sup>Or, under-

<sup>stand it not.</sup>

<sup>t</sup>ver. 15.

<sup>12</sup>Or, line.

<sup>u</sup>1 Cor. 3. 5,

<sup>10; 4. 15;</sup>

<sup>9. 1.</sup>

<sup>z</sup>Rom. 15. 20.

to be bold against some, which <sup>7</sup>think of us as if we walked according to the flesh.

3 For though we walk in the flesh, we do not war after the flesh:

4 (<sup>d</sup>For the weapons <sup>e</sup>of our warfare are not carnal, but <sup>f</sup>mighty <sup>g</sup>through God <sup>h</sup>to the pulling down of strong holds;)

5 <sup>h</sup> Casting down <sup>i</sup>imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ;

6 <sup>i</sup> And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when <sup>k</sup>your obedience is fulfilled.

7 <sup>l</sup> Do ye look on things after the outward appearance? <sup>m</sup> If any man trust to himself that he is Christ's, let him of himself think this again, that, as he is Christ's, even so are <sup>n</sup> we Christ's.

8 For though I should boast somewhat more <sup>o</sup> of our authority, which the Lord hath given us for edification, and not for your destruction, <sup>p</sup> I should not be ashamed:

9 That I may not seem as if I would terrify you by letters.

10 For his letters, <sup>10</sup> say they, are weighty and powerful; but <sup>q</sup> his bodily presence is weak, and his <sup>r</sup> speech contemptible.

11 Let such an one think this, that, such as we are in word by letters when we are absent, such <sup>will be</sup> also in deed when we are present.

12 <sup>s</sup> For we dare not make ourselves of the number, or compare ourselves with some that commend themselves; but they measuring themselves by themselves, and comparing themselves among themselves, <sup>11</sup> are not wise.

13 <sup>t</sup> But we will not boast of things without our measure, but according to the measure of the <sup>12</sup> rule which God hath distributed to us, a measure to reach even unto you.

14 For we stretch not ourselves beyond our measure, as though we reached not unto you: <sup>u</sup> for we are come as far as to you also in <sup>v</sup> preaching the gospel of Christ:

15 Not boasting of things without our measure, <sup>that is,</sup> <sup>z</sup> of other men's

labours; but having hope, when your faith is increased, that we shall be <sup>2</sup>enlarged by you according to our rule abundantly,

16 To preach the gospel in the regions beyond you, and not to boast in another man's <sup>3</sup>line of things made ready to our hand.

17 <sup>4</sup>But he that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord.

18 For <sup>5</sup>not he that commendeth himself is approved, but <sup>6</sup>whom the Lord commendeth.

### CHAPTER 11.

*Out of his jealousy over the Corinthians, he entereth into a forced commendation of himself.*

**W**OULD to God ye could bear with me a little in <sup>a</sup>my folly: and indeed <sup>b</sup>bear with me.

2 For I am <sup>b</sup>jealous over you with godly jealousy: for <sup>c</sup>I have espoused you to one husband, <sup>d</sup>that I may present you <sup>e</sup>as a chaste virgin to Christ.

3 But I fear, lest by any means, as <sup>f</sup>the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds <sup>g</sup>should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ.

4 For if he that cometh preacheth another Jēsus, whom we have not preached, or <sup>h</sup>if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or <sup>i</sup>another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear <sup>b</sup>with him.

5 For I suppose <sup>i</sup>I was not a whit behind the very chiefest apostles.

6 But though <sup>k</sup>I be rude in speech, yet not <sup>l</sup>in knowledge; but <sup>m</sup>we have been thoroughly made manifest among you in all things.

7 Have I committed an offence <sup>n</sup>in abasing myself that ye might be exalted, because I have preached to you the gospel of God freely?

8 I robbed other churches, taking wages of them, to do you service.

9 And when I was present with you, and wanted, <sup>o</sup>I was chargeable to no man: for that which was lacking to me <sup>p</sup>the brethren which came from Māc-g-dō-ni-a supplied: and in all things I have kept myself <sup>q</sup>from being burdensome unto you, and so will I keep myself.

10 <sup>r</sup>As the truth of Christ is in

A. D. 60.

<sup>2</sup> Or, magnified in you.  
<sup>3</sup> Or, rule.  
<sup>4</sup> Jer. 9. 24.  
<sup>5</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 31.  
<sup>6</sup> Prov. 27. 2.  
<sup>7</sup> Rom. 2. 29.  
<sup>8</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 5.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 16.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 5. 13.  
<sup>c</sup> Or, ye do bear with me.  
<sup>d</sup> Gal. 4. 17.  
<sup>e</sup> Hos. 2. 19.  
<sup>f</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 15.  
<sup>g</sup> Col. 1. 28.  
<sup>h</sup> Lev. 21. 13.  
<sup>i</sup> Gen. 3. 4.  
<sup>j</sup> John 8. 44.  
<sup>k</sup> Eph. 6. 24.  
<sup>l</sup> Col. 2. 4, 8, 18.  
<sup>m</sup> 1 Tim. 1. 3;  
<sup>n</sup> 4. 1.  
<sup>o</sup> Heb. 13. 9.  
<sup>p</sup> Pet. 3. 17.  
<sup>q</sup> Gal. 1. 7, 8.  
<sup>r</sup> Or, with me.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 10.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 12. 11.  
<sup>u</sup> Gal. 2. 6.  
<sup>v</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 17;  
<sup>w</sup> 2. 13.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 10. 10.  
<sup>y</sup> Eph. 3. 4.  
<sup>z</sup> m. ch. 4. 2; 5.  
<sup>aa</sup> 11; 12. 12.  
<sup>ab</sup> Acts 19. 3.  
<sup>ac</sup> 1 Cor. 9. 6, 12.  
<sup>ad</sup> ch. 10. 1.  
<sup>ae</sup> Acts 20. 33.  
<sup>af</sup> ch. 12. 13.  
<sup>ag</sup> 1 Thess. 2. 9.  
<sup>ah</sup> 2 Thess. 3. 8, 9.  
<sup>ai</sup> p Phil. 4. 10, 15, 16.  
<sup>aj</sup> q ch. 12. 14, 16.  
<sup>ak</sup> r Rom. 9. 1.  
<sup>al</sup> s Or, this boasting shall not be stopped in me.  
<sup>am</sup> 1 Cor. 9. 15.  
<sup>an</sup> t ch. 6. 11; 7. 3; 12. 15.  
<sup>ao</sup> u 1 Cor. 9. 12.  
<sup>ap</sup> v Acts 15. 24.  
<sup>aq</sup> Rom. 16. 18.  
<sup>ar</sup> Gal. 1. 7; 6. 12.  
<sup>as</sup> Phil. 1. 15.  
<sup>at</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 1.  
<sup>au</sup> 1 John 4. 1.  
<sup>av</sup> Rev. 2. 2.  
<sup>aw</sup> y ch. 2. 17.  
<sup>ax</sup> Phil. 3. 2.  
<sup>ay</sup> Titus 1. 10, 11.  
<sup>az</sup> z Gal. 1. 8.  
<sup>ba</sup> a ch. 3. 9.  
<sup>bb</sup> b Phil. 3. 19.  
<sup>bc</sup> c ver. 1.  
<sup>bd</sup> ch. 12. 6, 11.  
<sup>be</sup> 7 Or, suffer.  
<sup>bf</sup> d 1 Cor. 7. 6, 12.  
<sup>bg</sup> e ch. 9. 4.  
<sup>bh</sup> f Phil. 3. 3, 4.  
<sup>bi</sup> g 1 Cor. 4. 10.  
<sup>bj</sup> h Gal. 2. 4;  
<sup>bk</sup> 4. 9.  
<sup>bl</sup> i ch. 10. 10.  
<sup>bm</sup> k Phil. 3. 4.  
<sup>bn</sup> l Acts 22. 3. Rom. 11. 1. Phil. 3. 5. m 1 Cor. 15. 10.  
<sup>bo</sup> n Acts 9. 16; 20. 23; 21. 11. ch. 6. 4, 5. o 1 Cor. 15. 30, 31, 32. ch. 1. 9, 10; 4. 11; 6. 9. p Deut. 25. 3. q Acts 16. 22. r Acts 14. 19. s Acts 27. 41.

me, <sup>6a</sup>no man shall stop me of this boasting in the regions of Ā-chā'ja.

11 Wherefore? <sup>b</sup>because I love you not? God knoweth.

12 But what I do, that I will do, <sup>c</sup>that I may cut off occasion from them which desire occasion; that wherein they glory, they may be found even as we.

13 For such <sup>d</sup>are false apostles, <sup>e</sup>deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ.

14 And no marvel; for Sā'tan himself is transformed into <sup>f</sup>an angel of light.

15 Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the <sup>g</sup>ministers of righteousness; <sup>h</sup>whose end shall be according to their works.

16 <sup>i</sup>I say again, Let no man think me a fool; if otherwise, yet as a fool <sup>j</sup>receive me, that I may boast myself a little.

17 That which I speak, <sup>k</sup>I speak it not after the Lord, but as it were foolishly, <sup>l</sup>in this confidence of boasting.

18 <sup>m</sup>Seeing that many glory after the flesh, I will glory also.

19 For ye suffer fools gladly, <sup>n</sup>seeing ye yourselves are wise.

20 For ye suffer, <sup>h</sup>if a man bring you into bondage, if a man devour you, if a man take of you, if a man exalt himself, if a man smite you on the face.

21 I speak as concerning reproach, <sup>i</sup>as though we had been weak. Howbeit <sup>k</sup>whereinsoever any is bold, (I speak foolishly,) I am bold also.

22 Are they Hē'brews? <sup>l</sup>so am I. Are they Iṣ'ra'el-ites? <sup>o</sup>so am I. Are they the seed of Ā-brā'hām? <sup>p</sup>so am I.

23 Are they ministers of Christ? (I speak as a fool) I am more; <sup>q</sup>in labours more abundant, <sup>r</sup>in stripes above measure, in prisons more frequent, <sup>s</sup>in deaths oft.

24 Of the Jews five times received I <sup>t</sup>forty stripes save one.

25 Thrice was I <sup>u</sup>beaten with rods, <sup>v</sup>once was I stoned, thrice I <sup>w</sup>suffered shipwreck, a night and a day I have been in the deep;

<sup>x</sup> Acts 22. 3. Rom. 11. 1. Phil. 3. 5. m 1 Cor. 15. 10. n Acts 9. 16; 20. 23; 21. 11. ch. 6. 4, 5. o 1 Cor. 15. 30, 31, 32. ch. 1. 9, 10; 4. 11; 6. 9. p Deut. 25. 3. q Acts 16. 22. r Acts 14. 19. s Acts 27. 41.

26 In journeyings often, in perils of waters, in perils of robbers, <sup>t</sup>in perils by mine own countrymen, <sup>u</sup>in perils by the heathen, in perils in the city, in perils in the wilderness, in perils in the sea, in perils among false brethren;

27 In weariness and painfulness, <sup>v</sup>in watchings often, <sup>w</sup>in hunger and thirst, in fastings often, in cold and nakedness.

28 Beside those things that are without, that which cometh upon me daily, <sup>z</sup>the care of all the churches.

29 <sup>a</sup>Who is weak, and I am not weak? who is offended, and I burn not?

30 If I must needs glory, <sup>b</sup>I will glory of the things which concern mine infirmities.

31 <sup>c</sup>The God and Father of our Lord Jē'sus Christ, <sup>d</sup>which is blessed for evermore, knoweth that I lie not.

32 <sup>e</sup>In Dā-mās'cus the governor under Ār'e-tas the king kept the city of the Dām'as-cēne with a garrison, desirous to apprehend me:

33 And through a window in a basket was I let down by the wall, and escaped his hands.

### CHAPTER 12.

1 For commending of his apostleship, though he might glory of his wonderful revelations, <sup>9</sup>yet he rather chooseth to glory of his infirmities, <sup>11</sup>blaming them for forcing him to vain boasting.

**I**T is not expedient for me doubtless to glory. <sup>2</sup>I will come to visions and revelations of the Lord.

2 I knew a man <sup>a</sup>in Christ above fourteen years ago, (whether in the body, I cannot tell; or whether out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth;) such an one <sup>b</sup>caught up to the third heaven.

3 And I knew such a man, (whether in the body, or out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth;)

4 How that he was caught up into <sup>c</sup>paradise, and heard unspeakable words, which it is not <sup>d</sup>lawful for a man to utter.

5 Of such an one will I glory: <sup>d</sup>yet of myself I will not glory, but in mine infirmities.

6 For <sup>e</sup>though I would desire to glory, I shall not be a fool; for I will say the truth: but now I forbear, lest **any man should think of me above**

A. D. 60.

f Acts 9. 23; 13. 50; 14. 5; 17. 5; 20. 3; 21. 31; 23. 10, 11; 25. 3.  
g Acts 14. 5; 19. 23.

h Acts 20. 31. ch. 6. 5.  
i 1 Cor. 4. 11.

j See Acts 20. 15, &c.  
k Rom. 1. 14.  
l 1 Cor. 8. 13; 9. 22.  
m ch. 12. 5, 9, 10.  
n Rom. 1. 9; 9. 1.  
o ch. 1. 23.  
p Gal. 1. 20.  
q 1 Thess. 2. 5.  
r Rom. 9. 5.  
s Acts 9. 24, 25.

2 Gr. For I will come.  
a Rom. 16. 7. ch. 5. 17.  
b Gal. 1. 22.  
c Acts 22. 17.  
d A. D. 46, at Lystra, Acts 14. 6.  
e Luke 23. 43.  
f Or, possible.  
g ch. 11. 30.  
h ch. 10. 8; 11. 16.  
i See Ezek. 28. 24.  
j Gal. 4. 13, 14.  
k Job 2. 7.  
l Luke 13. 16.  
m See Deut. 3. 23-27.  
n Matt. 26. 44.  
o ch. 11. 30.  
p 1 Pet. 4. 14.  
q Rom. 5. 3.  
r ch. 7. 4.  
s ch. 13. 4.  
t ch. 11. 1, 16, 17.  
u ch. 11. 5.  
v Gal. 2. 6, 7, 8.  
w 1 Cor. 9. 7; 15. 8, 9.  
x Eph. 3. 8.  
y Rom. 15. 18, 19.  
z 1 Cor. 9. 2.  
aa ch. 4; 6. 4; 11. 6.  
ab 1 Cor. 1. 7.  
ac 1 Cor. 9. 12.  
ad ch. 11. 9.  
ae ch. 11. 7.  
af ch. 13. 1.  
ag Acts 20. 33.  
ah 1 Cor. 10. 33.  
ai 1 Cor. 4. 14, 15.  
aj Phil. 2. 17.  
ak 1 Thess. 2. 8.  
al John 10. 11.  
am ch. 1. 6.  
an Col. 1. 24.  
ao 2 Tim. 2. 10.  
ap Gr. your souls.  
aq ch. 6. 12, 13.  
ar ch. 11. 9.  
as ch. 7. 2.  
at ch. 8. 6, 16, 22.  
au ch. 8. 18.

that which he seeth me to be, or that he heareth of me.

7 And lest I should be exalted above measure through the abundance of the revelations, there was given to me a <sup>f</sup>thorn in the flesh, <sup>g</sup>the messenger of Sā'tan to buffet me, lest I should be exalted above measure.

8 <sup>h</sup>For this thing I besought the Lord thrice, that it might depart from me.

9 And he said unto me, **My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness.** Most gladly therefore <sup>i</sup>will I rather glory in my infirmities, <sup>k</sup>that the power of Christ may rest upon me.

10 Therefore <sup>l</sup>I take pleasure in infirmities, in reproaches, in necessities, in persecutions, in distresses for Christ's sake: <sup>m</sup>for when I am weak, then am I strong.

11 I am become <sup>n</sup>a fool in glorying; ye have compelled me: for I ought to have been commended of you: for <sup>o</sup>in nothing am I behind the very chiefest apostles, though <sup>p</sup>I be nothing.

12 <sup>q</sup>Truly the signs of an apostle were wrought among you in all patience, in signs, and wonders, and mighty deeds.

13 <sup>r</sup>For what is it wherein ye were inferior to other churches, except <sup>t</sup>it be that <sup>s</sup>I myself was not burdensome to you? forgive me <sup>t</sup>this wrong.

14 <sup>u</sup>Behold, the third time I am ready to come to you; and I will not be burdensome to you: for <sup>v</sup>I seek not your's, but you: <sup>w</sup>for the children ought not to lay up for the parents, but the parents for the children.

15 And <sup>z</sup>I will very gladly spend and be spent <sup>a</sup>for <sup>b</sup>you; though <sup>b</sup>the more abundantly I love you, the less I be loved.

16 But be it so, <sup>c</sup>I did not burden you: nevertheless, being crafty, I caught you with guile.

17 <sup>d</sup>Did I make a gain of you by any of them whom I sent unto you?

18 <sup>e</sup>I desired Ti'tus, and with him I sent a <sup>f</sup>brother. Did Ti'tus make a gain of you? *walked we not in the same spirit? walked we not in the same steps?*

19 <sup>a</sup>Again, think ye that we excuse ourselves unto you? <sup>h</sup> we speak before God in Christ: <sup>i</sup> but *we do* all things, dearly beloved, for your edifying.

20 For I fear, lest, when I come, I shall not find you such as I would, and that <sup>k</sup> I shall be found unto you such as ye would not: lest *there be* debates, envyings, wraths, strifes, backbitings, whisperings, swellings, tumults:

21 And lest, when I come again, my God <sup>l</sup> will humble me among you, and that I shall bewail many <sup>m</sup> which have sinned already, and have not repented of the uncleanness and <sup>n</sup> fornication and lasciviousness which they have committed.

## CHAPTER 13.

*He threateneth severity, and the power of his apostleship against obstinate sinners.*

**T**HIS is <sup>a</sup> the third time I am coming to you. <sup>b</sup> In the mouth of two or three witnesses shall every word be established.

2 <sup>c</sup> I told you before, and foretell you, as if I were present, the second time; and being absent now I write to them <sup>d</sup> which heretofore have sinned, and to all other, that, if I come again, <sup>e</sup> I will not spare:

3 Since ye seek a proof of Christ <sup>f</sup> speaking in me, which to you-ward is not weak, but is mighty <sup>g</sup> in you.

4 <sup>h</sup> For though he was crucified through weakness, yet <sup>i</sup> he liveth by the power of God. For <sup>k</sup> we also are

A. D. 60.

g ch. 5. 12.  
h Rom. 9. 1.  
ch. 11. 31.  
i 1 Cor. 10. 33.  
k 1 Cor. 4. 21.  
ch. 10. 2; 13. 2, 10.  
l ch. 2. 1. 4.  
m ch. 13. 2.  
n 1 Cor. 5. 1.

a ch. 12. 14.  
b Num. 35. 20.  
Deut. 17. 6;  
19. 15.  
c Matt. 18. 16.  
John 17.  
Heb. 10. 28.  
d ch. 10. 2.  
e ch. 12. 21.  
f ch. 1. 23.  
g Matt. 10. 20.  
1 Cor. 5. 4.  
ch. 2. 10.  
h 1 Cor. 9. 2.  
i Phil. 2. 7, 8.  
j 1 Pet. 3. 18.  
k Rom. 6. 4.  
l See ch. 10. 3, 4.

2 Or, with him.  
11 Cor. 11. 28.  
m Rom. 8. 10.  
Gal. 4. 19.  
n 1 Cor. 9. 27.  
o ch. 6. 9.  
p 1 Cor. 4. 10.  
ch. 11. 30;  
12. 5, 9, 10.  
q 1 Thess. 3. 10.  
r 1 Cor. 4. 21.  
ch. 2. 3; 10. 2; 12. 20, 21.  
s Titus 1. 13.  
t ch. 10. 6.  
u Rom. 12. 16.  
18; 15. 5.  
1 Cor. 1. 10.  
Phil. 2. 2; 3. 16.  
1 Pet. 3. 8.  
v Rom. 15. 33.  
y Rom. 16. 16.  
1 Cor. 16. 20.  
1 Thess. 5. 26.  
1 Pet. 5. 14.  
z Rom. 16. 24.  
a Phil. 2. 1.

weak <sup>2</sup> in him, but we shall live with him by the power of God toward you.

5 <sup>l</sup> Examine yourselves, whether ye be in the faith; prove your own selves. Know ye not your own selves, <sup>m</sup> how that Jēsus Christ is in you, except ye be <sup>n</sup> reprobates?

6 But I trust that ye shall know that we are not reprobates.

7 Now I pray to God that ye do no evil; not that we should appear approved, but that ye should do that which is honest, though <sup>o</sup> we be as reprobates.

8 For we can do nothing against the truth, but for the truth.

9 For we are glad, <sup>p</sup> when we are weak, and ye are strong: and this also we wish, <sup>q</sup> even your perfection.

10 <sup>r</sup> Therefore I write these things being absent, lest being present <sup>s</sup> I should use sharpness, <sup>t</sup> according to the power which the Lord hath given me to edification, and not to destruction.

11 Finally, brethren, farewell. Be perfect, be of good comfort, <sup>u</sup> be of one mind, live in peace; and the God of love <sup>v</sup> and peace shall be with you.

12 <sup>y</sup> Greet one another with an holy kiss.

13 All the saints salute you.

14 <sup>z</sup> The grace of the Lord Jēsus Christ, and the love of God, and <sup>a</sup> the communion of the Hōly Ghōst, be with you all. Amen.

<sup>1</sup> The second epistle to the Cō-rinthi-ans was written from Phil-ippi, a city of Māc-e-dō-ni-a, by Ti-tus and Lū-cas.

## THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE

## GALATIANS.

## CHAPTER 1.

6 *He wondereth that they have so soon left him and the gospel.* 11 *He learned the gospel not of men, but of God.*

**P**AUL, an apostle, (<sup>a</sup> not of men, neither by man, but <sup>b</sup> by Jēsus Christ, and God the Father, <sup>c</sup> who raised him from the dead;)

2 And all the brethren <sup>d</sup> which are with me, <sup>e</sup> unto the churches of Gā-lā-tiā:

3 <sup>f</sup> Grace be to you and peace from God the Father, and *from* our Lord Jēsus Christ,

A. D. 58.

a ver. 11. 12.  
b Acta 9. 6;  
22. 10, 15, 21;  
26. 16.  
c Titus 1. 3.  
d Acta 2. 24.  
e Phil. 2. 22;  
4. 21.  
f 1 Cor. 16. 1.  
g Rom. 1. 7.  
1 Cor. 1. 3.  
2 Cor. 1. 2.  
Eph. 1. 2.  
Phil. 1. 2.  
Col. 1. 2.

1 Thess. 1. 1. 2 Thess. 1. 2 John 3. g Matt. 20. 28. Rom. 4. 25. ch. 2. 20. Titus 2. 14. h See Is. 65. 17. John 15. 19; 17. 14. Heb. 2. 6; 5. 5. 1 John 5. 19. i ch. 5. 8. k 2 Cor. 11. 4.

4 <sup>g</sup> Who gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us <sup>h</sup> from this present evil world, according to the will of God and our Father:

5 To whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

6 I marvel that ye are so soon removed <sup>i</sup> from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:

7 <sup>k</sup> Which is not another; but there 1 Thess. 1. 1. 2 Thess. 1. 2 John 3. g Matt. 20. 28. Rom. 4. 25. ch. 2. 20. Titus 2. 14. h See Is. 65. 17. John 15. 19; 17. 14. Heb. 2. 6; 5. 5. 1 John 5. 19. i ch. 5. 8. k 2 Cor. 11. 4.

be some <sup>1</sup>that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.

8 But though <sup>m</sup>we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.

9 As we said before, so say I now again, If any *man* preach any other gospel unto you <sup>n</sup>than that ye have received, let him be accursed.

10 For <sup>o</sup>do I now <sup>p</sup>persuade men, or God? or <sup>q</sup>do I seek to please men? for if I yet pleased men, I should not be the servant of Christ.

11 <sup>r</sup>But I certify you, brethren, that the gospel which was preached of me is not after man.

12 For <sup>s</sup>I neither received it of man, neither was I taught it, but <sup>t</sup>by the revelation of Jē'sus Christ.

13 For ye have heard of my conversation in time past in the Jews' religion, how that <sup>u</sup>beyond measure I persecuted the church of God, and <sup>v</sup>wasted it:

14 And profited in the Jews' religion above many my <sup>w</sup>equals in mine own nation, <sup>y</sup>being more exceedingly zealous <sup>z</sup>of the traditions of my fathers.

15 But when it pleased God, <sup>a</sup>who separated me from my mother's womb, and called *me* by his grace,

16 <sup>b</sup>To reveal his Son in me, that <sup>c</sup>I might preach him among the heathen; immediately I conferred not with <sup>d</sup>flesh and blood:

17 Neither went I up to Jē-rū'sā-lēm to them which were apostles before me; but I went into Ā-rā-bi-ā, and returned again unto Dā-mās-cus.

18 Then after three years <sup>e</sup>I <sup>f</sup>went up to Jē-rū'sā-lēm to see Pē-tēr, and abode with him fifteen days.

19 But <sup>g</sup>other of the apostles saw I none, save <sup>h</sup>Jāmeṣ the Lord's brother.

20 Now the things which I write unto you, <sup>i</sup>behold, before God, I lie not.

21 <sup>j</sup>Afterwards I came into the regions of Sūr-ī-ā and Ā-lī-ġā;

22 And was unknown by face <sup>k</sup>unto the churches of Jū-dā-ā which <sup>l</sup>were in Christ:

23 But they had heard only, That he which persecuted us in times past

A. D. 58.

f Acts 15. 1.  
24.  
2 Cor. 2. 17;  
11. 13.  
ch. 3. 10, 12.  
m 1 Cor. 16.  
22.

[A. D. 52.  
n Deut. 4. 2.  
Prov. 30. 6.  
Rev. 22. 18.  
o 1 Thess. 2. 4.  
p 1 Sam. 24. 7.  
Matt. 28. 14.  
1 John 3. 19.  
q 1 Thess. 2. 4.  
James 4. 4.  
r 1 Cor. 15. 1.  
s ver. 1. 1.  
t 1 Cor. 15. 1, 3.  
u Eph. 3. 3.  
v Acts 9. 1;  
22. 4; 26. 11.  
w Acts 1. 13.  
x Acts 8. 2.  
y Gr. equals  
in years.  
z Acts 22. 3.  
A. D. 3. 6.  
a Jer. 9. 14.  
b Matt. 15. 2.  
c Mark 7. 5.  
d Is. 49. 1, 5.  
e Jer. 1. 5.  
f Acts 9. 15;  
13. 2; 22. 14.  
g Rom. 1. 7.  
h 2 Cor. 4. 6.  
i Acts 9. 15;  
22. 21; 26. 17.  
j Rom. 11. 13.  
k Eph. 3. 8.  
l Matt. 16. 17.  
m 1 Cor. 15. 50.  
n Eph. 6. 12.  
o Acts 9. 26.  
p 3 Or. re-  
turned.  
q 1 Cor. 9. 5.  
A. D. 35.  
r Matt. 13. 55.  
s Mark 6. 3.  
t Rom. 9. 1.  
u Acts 9. 30.  
v 1 Thess. 2.  
14.  
w Rom. 16. 7.

q Acts 15. 2.  
b Acts 15. 12.  
4 Or.  
severally.  
c Phil. 2. 16.  
1 Thess. 3. 5.  
d Acts 15. 1.  
24.  
2 Cor. 11. 26.  
e ch. 3. 25; 5.  
1. 13.  
f 2 Cor. 11. 20.  
ch. 4. 3, 9.  
g ver. 14.  
h ch. 3. 1.  
A. D. 38.]  
i ch. 6. 3.  
j Acts 10. 34.  
Rom. 2. 11.  
k 2 Cor. 12. 11.  
l Acts 13. 46.  
Rom. 1. 5.  
1 Tim. 5. 7.  
2 Tim. 1. 11.  
m 1 Thess. 2. 4.  
n Acts 9. 15;  
13. 2; 22. 21.  
26. 17, 18.  
o 1 Cor. 15. 10.  
ch. 1. 16.  
1 Cor. 12. 29.  
p ch. 3. 5. s  
Matt. 16. 18. Eph. 2. 30. Rev. 21. 14. q Rom. 1. 5;  
12. 3, 6; 15. 15. 1 Cor. 15. 10. Eph. 3. 8. r Rom. 11. 30; 24. 17.  
Rom. 13. 25. 1 Cor. 16. 1. 2 Cor. 8. 9. s Acts 15. 35.

q Acts 15. 2.  
b Acts 15. 12.  
4 Or.  
severally.  
c Phil. 2. 16.  
1 Thess. 3. 5.  
d Acts 15. 1.  
24.  
2 Cor. 11. 26.  
e ch. 3. 25; 5.  
1. 13.  
f 2 Cor. 11. 20.  
ch. 4. 3, 9.  
g ver. 14.  
h ch. 3. 1.  
A. D. 38.]  
i ch. 6. 3.  
j Acts 10. 34.  
Rom. 2. 11.  
k 2 Cor. 12. 11.  
l Acts 13. 46.  
Rom. 1. 5.  
1 Tim. 5. 7.  
2 Tim. 1. 11.  
m 1 Thess. 2. 4.  
n Acts 9. 15;  
13. 2; 22. 21.  
26. 17, 18.  
o 1 Cor. 15. 10.  
ch. 1. 16.  
1 Cor. 12. 29.  
p ch. 3. 5. s  
Matt. 16. 18. Eph. 2. 30. Rev. 21. 14. q Rom. 1. 5;  
12. 3, 6; 15. 15. 1 Cor. 15. 10. Eph. 3. 8. r Rom. 11. 30; 24. 17.  
Rom. 13. 25. 1 Cor. 16. 1. 2 Cor. 8. 9. s Acts 15. 35.

q Acts 15. 2.  
b Acts 15. 12.  
4 Or.  
severally.  
c Phil. 2. 16.  
1 Thess. 3. 5.  
d Acts 15. 1.  
24.  
2 Cor. 11. 26.  
e ch. 3. 25; 5.  
1. 13.  
f 2 Cor. 11. 20.  
ch. 4. 3, 9.  
g ver. 14.  
h ch. 3. 1.  
A. D. 38.]  
i ch. 6. 3.  
j Acts 10. 34.  
Rom. 2. 11.  
k 2 Cor. 12. 11.  
l Acts 13. 46.  
Rom. 1. 5.  
1 Tim. 5. 7.  
2 Tim. 1. 11.  
m 1 Thess. 2. 4.  
n Acts 9. 15;  
13. 2; 22. 21.  
26. 17, 18.  
o 1 Cor. 15. 10.  
ch. 1. 16.  
1 Cor. 12. 29.  
p ch. 3. 5. s  
Matt. 16. 18. Eph. 2. 30. Rev. 21. 14. q Rom. 1. 5;  
12. 3, 6; 15. 15. 1 Cor. 15. 10. Eph. 3. 8. r Rom. 11. 30; 24. 17.  
Rom. 13. 25. 1 Cor. 16. 1. 2 Cor. 8. 9. s Acts 15. 35.

q Acts 15. 2.  
b Acts 15. 12.  
4 Or.  
severally.  
c Phil. 2. 16.  
1 Thess. 3. 5.  
d Acts 15. 1.  
24.  
2 Cor. 11. 26.  
e ch. 3. 25; 5.  
1. 13.  
f 2 Cor. 11. 20.  
ch. 4. 3, 9.  
g ver. 14.  
h ch. 3. 1.  
A. D. 38.]  
i ch. 6. 3.  
j Acts 10. 34.  
Rom. 2. 11.  
k 2 Cor. 12. 11.  
l Acts 13. 46.  
Rom. 1. 5.  
1 Tim. 5. 7.  
2 Tim. 1. 11.  
m 1 Thess. 2. 4.  
n Acts 9. 15;  
13. 2; 22. 21.  
26. 17, 18.  
o 1 Cor. 15. 10.  
ch. 1. 16.  
1 Cor. 12. 29.  
p ch. 3. 5. s  
Matt. 16. 18. Eph. 2. 30. Rev. 21. 14. q Rom. 1. 5;  
12. 3, 6; 15. 15. 1 Cor. 15. 10. Eph. 3. 8. r Rom. 11. 30; 24. 17.  
Rom. 13. 25. 1 Cor. 16. 1. 2 Cor. 8. 9. s Acts 15. 35.

q Acts 15. 2.  
b Acts 15. 12.  
4 Or.  
severally.  
c Phil. 2. 16.  
1 Thess. 3. 5.  
d Acts 15. 1.  
24.  
2 Cor. 11. 26.  
e ch. 3. 25; 5.  
1. 13.  
f 2 Cor. 11. 20.  
ch. 4. 3, 9.  
g ver. 14.  
h ch. 3. 1.  
A. D. 38.]  
i ch. 6. 3.  
j Acts 10. 34.  
Rom. 2. 11.  
k 2 Cor. 12. 11.  
l Acts 13. 46.  
Rom. 1. 5.  
1 Tim. 5. 7.  
2 Tim. 1. 11.  
m 1 Thess. 2. 4.  
n Acts 9. 15;  
13. 2; 22. 21.  
26. 17, 18.  
o 1 Cor. 15. 10.  
ch. 1. 16.  
1 Cor. 12. 29.  
p ch. 3. 5. s  
Matt. 16. 18. Eph. 2. 30. Rev. 21. 14. q Rom. 1. 5;  
12. 3, 6; 15. 15. 1 Cor. 15. 10. Eph. 3. 8. r Rom. 11. 30; 24. 17.  
Rom. 13. 25. 1 Cor. 16. 1. 2 Cor. 8. 9. s Acts 15. 35.

q Acts 15. 2.  
b Acts 15. 12.  
4 Or.  
severally.  
c Phil. 2. 16.  
1 Thess. 3. 5.  
d Acts 15. 1.  
24.  
2 Cor. 11. 26.  
e ch. 3. 25; 5.  
1. 13.  
f 2 Cor. 11. 20.  
ch. 4. 3, 9.  
g ver. 14.  
h ch. 3. 1.  
A. D. 38.]  
i ch. 6. 3.  
j Acts 10. 34.  
Rom. 2. 11.  
k 2 Cor. 12. 11.  
l Acts 13. 46.  
Rom. 1. 5.  
1 Tim. 5. 7.  
2 Tim. 1. 11.  
m 1 Thess. 2. 4.  
n Acts 9. 15;  
13. 2; 22. 21.  
26. 17, 18.  
o 1 Cor. 15. 10.  
ch. 1. 16.  
1 Cor. 12. 29.  
p ch. 3. 5. s  
Matt. 16. 18. Eph. 2. 30. Rev. 21. 14. q Rom. 1. 5;  
12. 3, 6; 15. 15. 1 Cor. 15. 10. Eph. 3. 8. r Rom. 11. 30; 24. 17.  
Rom. 13. 25. 1 Cor. 16. 1. 2 Cor. 8. 9. s Acts 15. 35.

q Acts 15. 2.  
b Acts 15. 12.  
4 Or.  
severally.  
c Phil. 2. 16.  
1 Thess. 3. 5.  
d Acts 15. 1.  
24.  
2 Cor. 11. 26.  
e ch. 3. 25; 5.  
1. 13.  
f 2 Cor. 11. 20.  
ch. 4. 3, 9.  
g ver. 14.  
h ch. 3. 1.  
A. D. 38.]  
i ch. 6. 3.  
j Acts 10. 34.  
Rom. 2. 11.  
k 2 Cor. 12. 11.  
l Acts 13. 46.  
Rom. 1. 5.  
1 Tim. 5. 7.  
2 Tim. 1. 11.  
m 1 Thess. 2. 4.  
n Acts 9. 15;  
13. 2; 22. 21.  
26. 17, 18.  
o 1 Cor. 15. 10.  
ch. 1. 16.  
1 Cor. 12. 29.  
p ch. 3. 5. s  
Matt. 16. 18. Eph. 2. 30. Rev. 21. 14. q Rom. 1. 5;  
12. 3, 6; 15. 15. 1 Cor. 15. 10. Eph. 3. 8. r Rom. 11. 30; 24. 17.  
Rom. 13. 25. 1 Cor. 16. 1. 2 Cor. 8. 9. s Acts 15. 35.

now preacheth the faith which once he destroyed.

24 And they glorified God in me.

## CHAPTER 2.

<sup>1</sup> He sheweth when he went up again to Jerusalem, and for what purpose. <sup>14</sup> Of justification by faith, and not by works.

THEN fourteen years after <sup>a</sup>I went up again to Jē-rū'sā-lēm with Bār-na-bās, and took Tītus with me also.

2 And I went up by revelation, <sup>b</sup>and communicated unto them that gospel which I preach among the Gēn'-tiles, but <sup>c</sup>privately to them which were of reputation, lest by any means <sup>d</sup>I should run, or had run, in vain.

3 But neither Tītus, who was with me, being a Greek, was compelled to be circumcised:

4 And that because of <sup>e</sup>false brethren unawares brought in, who came in privily to spy out our <sup>f</sup>liberty which we have in Christ Jē'sus, <sup>g</sup>that they might bring us into bondage:

5 To whom we gave place by subjection, no, not for an hour; that <sup>h</sup>the truth of the gospel might continue with you.

6 But of these <sup>i</sup>who seemed to be somewhat, (whatsoever they were, it maketh no matter to me: <sup>j</sup>God accepteth no man's person :) for they who seemed to be somewhat <sup>k</sup>in conference added nothing to me:

7 But contrariwise, <sup>l</sup>when they saw that the gospel of the uncircumcision <sup>m</sup>was committed unto me, as the gospel of the circumcision was unto Pē-tēr;

8 (For he that wrought effectually in Pē-tēr to the apostleship of the circumcision, <sup>n</sup>the same was <sup>o</sup>mighty in me toward the Gēn'-tiles:)

9 And when Jāmeṣ, Cē'phas, and Jōhn, who seemed to be <sup>p</sup>pillars, perceived <sup>q</sup>the grace that was given unto me, they gave to me and Bār-na-bās the right hands of fellowship; that we *should go* unto the heathen, and they unto the circumcision.

10 Only *they would* that we should remember the poor; <sup>r</sup>the same which I also was forward to do.

11 <sup>s</sup>But when Pē-tēr was come to



Ān'ti-ōch, I withstood him to the face, because he was to be blamed.

12 For before that certain came from Jāmes, <sup>1</sup>he did eat with the Gēn'tiles: but when they were come, he withdrew and separated himself, fearing them which were of the circumcision.

13 And the other Jew<sup>s</sup> dissembled likewise with him; insomuch that Bār'nā-bās also was carried away with their dissimulation.

14 But when I saw that they walked not uprightly according to <sup>u</sup>the truth of the gospel, I said unto Pē-tēr <sup>x</sup>before them all, <sup>y</sup>If thou, being a Jew, livest after the manner of Gēn'tiles, and not as do the Jew<sup>s</sup>, why compellest thou the Gēn'tiles to live as do the Jew<sup>s</sup>?

15 <sup>z</sup>We who are Jew<sup>s</sup> by nature, and not <sup>a</sup>sinners of the Gēn'tiles,

16 <sup>b</sup>Knowing that a man is not justified by the works of the law, but <sup>c</sup>by the faith of Jē'sus Christ, even we have believed in Jē'sus Christ, that we might be justified by the faith of Christ, and not by the works of the law: for <sup>d</sup>by the works of the law shall no flesh be justified.

17 But if, while we seek to be justified by Christ, we ourselves also are found <sup>e</sup>sinners, is therefore Christ the minister of sin? God forbid.

18 For if I build again the things which I destroyed, I make myself a transgressor.

19 For I <sup>f</sup>through the law <sup>g</sup>am dead to the law, that I might <sup>h</sup>live unto God.

20 I am <sup>i</sup>crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh <sup>k</sup>I live by the faith of the Son of God, <sup>l</sup>who loved me, and gave himself for me.

21 I do not frustrate the grace of God: for <sup>m</sup>if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain.

### CHAPTER 3.

1 <sup>He asketh what moved them to leave the faith, and hang upon the law? 6 They that believe are justified, and are blessed with Abraham.</sup>

**O** FOOLISH Gā-lā'tjānā, <sup>a</sup>who hath bewitched you, that ye

A. D. 52.

<sup>f</sup> Acts 10. 28;

11. 3.

<sup>u</sup> ver. 5.

<sup>x</sup> 1 Tim. 5. 20.

<sup>y</sup> Acts 10. 28;

11. 3.

<sup>z</sup> Acts 15. 10.

11.

<sup>a</sup> Matt. 9. 11.

<sup>b</sup> Eph. 2. 3, 12.

<sup>c</sup> Acts 13. 38,

39.

<sup>d</sup> Rom. 1. 17;

3. 22, 28; 8. 3.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 3. 24.

<sup>f</sup> Heb. 7. 16,

19.

<sup>g</sup> Ps. 143. 2.

<sup>h</sup> Rom. 3. 20.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 3. 11.

<sup>j</sup> 1 John 3.

8, 9.

<sup>k</sup> Rom. 8. 2.

<sup>l</sup> Rom. 6. 14;

7. 4, 6.

<sup>m</sup> Rom. 6. 11.

<sup>n</sup> 2 Cor. 5. 15.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Thess. 5.

10.

<sup>p</sup> Heb. 9. 14.

<sup>q</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 2.

<sup>r</sup> Rom. 6. 6.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 5. 24; 6.

14.

<sup>t</sup> 2 Cor. 5. 15.

<sup>u</sup> 1 Thess. 5.

10.

<sup>v</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 2.

<sup>w</sup> 1 ch. 1. 4.

<sup>x</sup> Eph. 5. 2.

<sup>y</sup> Titus 2. 14.

<sup>z</sup> m. ch. 3. 21.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. 7. 11.

<sup>b</sup> See Rom.

11. 6.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 5. 4.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 5. 7.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 2. 14;

5. 7.

<sup>f</sup> ver. 14.

<sup>g</sup> Acts 2. 38;

8. 19; 10. 47;

15. 8.

<sup>h</sup> Eph. 1. 13.

<sup>i</sup> Heb. 6. 4.

<sup>j</sup> Rom. 10.

16, 17.

<sup>k</sup> e. ch. 4. 9.

<sup>l</sup> Heb. 7. 16;

9. 10.

<sup>m</sup> Heb. 10. 35,

36.

<sup>n</sup> 2 John 8.

<sup>o</sup> 2 Or. so

great.

<sup>p</sup> 2 Cor. 3. 8.

<sup>q</sup> Gen. 15. 6.

<sup>r</sup> Rom. 4. 3, 9,

21, 22.

<sup>s</sup> James 2. 23.

<sup>t</sup> 3 Or. im-

puted.

<sup>u</sup> John 8. 39.

<sup>v</sup> Rom. 4. 11,

12, 16.

<sup>w</sup> ver. 22.

<sup>x</sup> See Rom. 9.

17.

<sup>y</sup> m. Gen. 12. 3;

18. 18; 22. 18.

<sup>z</sup> Acts 3. 25.

<sup>a</sup> Deut. 27.

26.

<sup>b</sup> Jer. 11. 3.

<sup>c</sup> o. ch. 2. 16.

<sup>d</sup> Hab. 2. 4.

<sup>e</sup> Rom. 1. 17.

<sup>f</sup> Heb. 10. 38.

<sup>g</sup> 29. Ezek. 20. 11.

<sup>h</sup> Rom. 10. 5.

<sup>i</sup> s. Rom. 8. 3.

<sup>j</sup> 2 Cor. 5. 21.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 4. 5.

<sup>l</sup> Deut. 21. 23.

<sup>m</sup> u. Rom. 4. 9, 16.

<sup>n</sup> z. Is. 22. 15; 44. 3.

<sup>o</sup> Jer. 31. 33;

<sup>p</sup> 32, 40. Ezek. 11. 13, 36, 27.

<sup>q</sup> Joel 2. 28, 29.

<sup>r</sup> Zech. 12. 10.

<sup>s</sup> John 7.

<sup>t</sup> 33. Acts 2. 33.

<sup>u</sup> y. Heb. 9. 17.

should not obey <sup>b</sup>the truth, before whose eyes Jē'sus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you?

2 This only would I learn of you, Received ye <sup>c</sup>the Spirit by the works of the law, <sup>d</sup>or by the hearing of faith?

3 Are ye so foolish? <sup>e</sup>having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by <sup>f</sup>the flesh?

4 <sup>g</sup>Have ye suffered <sup>h</sup>so many things in vain? <sup>i</sup>if it be yet in vain.

5 He therefore <sup>j</sup>that ministereth to you the Spirit, and worketh miracles among you, <sup>k</sup>doeth he it by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?

6 Even as <sup>l</sup>Ā'brā'hām believed God, and it was <sup>m</sup>accounted to him for righteousness.

7 Know ye therefore that <sup>n</sup>they which are of faith, the same are the children of Ā'brā'hām.

8 And <sup>o</sup>the scripture, foreseeing that God would justify the heathen through faith, preached before the gospel unto Ā'brā'hām, <sup>p</sup>saying, <sup>q</sup>In thee shall all nations be blessed.

9 So then they which be of faith are blessed with faithful Ā'brā'hām.

10 For as many as are of the works of the law are under the curse: for it is written, <sup>r</sup>Cursed is every one that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them.

11 But <sup>s</sup>that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, <sup>t</sup>it is evident: for, <sup>u</sup>The just shall live by faith.

12 And <sup>v</sup>the law is not of faith: but, <sup>w</sup>The man that doeth them shall live in them.

13 <sup>x</sup>Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us: for it is written, <sup>y</sup>Cursed is every one that hangeth on a tree:

14 <sup>z</sup>That the blessing of Ā'brā'hām might come on the Gēn'tiles through Jē'sus Christ; that we might receive <sup>a</sup>the promise of the Spirit through faith.

15 Brethren, I speak after the manner of men; <sup>b</sup>Though it be but a

<sup>c</sup> Rom. 4. 4, 5; 10. 5, 6; 11. 6. <sup>d</sup> Lev. 18. 5. <sup>e</sup> Neh. 9.

<sup>f</sup> 29. <sup>g</sup> Ezek. 20. 11. <sup>h</sup> Rom. 10. 5. <sup>i</sup> s. Rom. 8. 3. <sup>j</sup> 2 Cor. 5. 21. <sup>k</sup> ch. 4. 5.

<sup>l</sup> Deut. 21. 23. <sup>m</sup> u. Rom. 4. 9, 16. <sup>n</sup> z. Is. 22. 15; 44. 3. <sup>o</sup> Jer. 31. 33;

<sup>p</sup> 32, 40. <sup>q</sup> Ezek. 11. 13, 36, 27. <sup>r</sup> Joel 2. 28, 29. <sup>s</sup> Zech. 12. 10. <sup>t</sup> John 7.

<sup>u</sup> 33. <sup>v</sup> Acts 2. 33. <sup>w</sup> y. Heb. 9. 17.

man's<sup>2</sup> covenant, yet *if it be confirmed*, no man disannulleth, or addeth thereto.

16 Now <sup>2</sup> to Ā'brā-hām and his seed were the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one, And to thy seed, which is <sup>a</sup> Christ.

17 And this I say, *that the covenant, that was confirmed before of God in Christ, the law,* <sup>b</sup> which was four hundred and thirty years after, cannot disannul, <sup>c</sup> that it should make the promise of none effect.

18 For if <sup>d</sup> the inheritance be of the law, <sup>e</sup> it is no more of promise: but God gave it to Ā'brā-hām by promise.

19 Wherefore then *serveth the law?* <sup>f</sup> It was added because of transgressions, till <sup>g</sup> the seed should come to whom the promise was made; and it was <sup>h</sup> ordained by angels in the hand <sup>i</sup> of a mediator.

20 Now a mediator is not *a mediator* of one, <sup>k</sup> but God is one.

21 Is the law then against the promises of God? God forbid: <sup>l</sup> for if there had been a law given which could have given life, verily righteousness should have been by the law.

22 But <sup>m</sup> the scripture hath concluded <sup>n</sup> all under sin, <sup>o</sup> that the promise by faith of Jē'sus Christ might be given to them that believe.

23 But before faith came, we were kept under the law, shut up unto the faith which should afterwards be revealed.

24 Wherefore <sup>p</sup> the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, <sup>q</sup> that we might be justified by faith.

25 But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster.

26 For ye <sup>r</sup> are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jē'sus.

27 For <sup>s</sup> as many of you as have been baptized into Christ <sup>t</sup> have put on Christ.

28 <sup>u</sup> There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all <sup>v</sup> one in Christ Jē'sus.

29 And <sup>w</sup> if ye be Christ's, then are ye Ā'brā-hām's seed, and <sup>x</sup> heirs according to the promise.

A. D. 58.

2 Or, testament.

z ver. 8.

Gen. 12. 3, 7;

17. 1.

a 1 Cor. 12.

12.

b Ex. 12. 40.

41.

c ver. 21.

Rom. 4. 13,

15.

d Rom. 4. 17.

e Rom. 4. 14.

f John 15. 22.

Rom. 4. 15;

5. 20; 7. 13,

1 Tim. 1. 9.

g ver. 16.

h Acts 7. 53.

Heb. 2. 2.

i Ex. 20. 19,

21, 22.

Deut. 5. 5,

22, 23, 27, 31.

John 1. 17.

Acts 7. 38.

1 Tim. 2. 5.

k Rom. 3. 29,

30.

l ch. 2. 21.

m ver. 8.

n Rom. 3. 9,

15, 23; 11. 32.

o Rom. 4. 11,

12, 16.

p Matt. 5. 17.

Rom. 10. 4.

Col. 2. 17.

Heb. 3. 5, 10.

q Acts 13. 39.

ch. 2. 16.

r John 1. 12.

Rom. 8. 14,

15, 16.

ch. 4. 5.

1 John 3. 1, 2.

s Rom. 6. 3.

t Rom. 13. 14.

u Rom. 10. 12.

1 Cor. 12. 13.

ch. 5. 6.

Col. 3. 11.

z John 10. 16;

17. 20, 21.

Eph. 2. 14, 15,

16; 4. 4, 15.

y Gen. 21. 10,

12.

z Rom. 9. 7.

Heb. 11. 18.

a Rom. 8. 17.

ch. 4. 7, 28.

Eph. 3. 6.

a ver. 9.

ch. 2. 4; 5. 1.

Col. 2. 8, 20.

Heb. 9. 9, 10.

3 Or, rudiments.

b Gen. 49. 10.

Dan. 9. 24.

Mark 1. 15.

Eph. 1. 10.

c John 1. 14.

Rom. 1. 3.

Phil. 2. 7.

Heb. 2. 14.

d Gen. 3. 15.

Is. 7. 14.

Mic. 5. 3.

Matt. 1. 23.

Luke 1. 31; 2. 7.

e Matt. 5. 17.

Luke 2. 27.

f Matt. 20. 28.

ch. 3.

13.

Eph. 1. 7.

Titus 2. 14.

Heb. 9. 12.

1 Pet. 1. 15, 19.

g John 1.

12.

ch. 3. 28.

Eph. 1. 5.

A Rom. 5. 8.

8. 13.

Rom. 5. 16, 17.

ch. 3.

29.

k Eph. 2. 13.

1 Thess. 4. 9.

l Rom. 1. 25.

1 Cor. 12. 2.

Eph. 2. 11, 12.

1 Thess. 1. 9.

m 1 Cor. 8. 3;

13. 12.

2 Tim. 2. 19.

n ch. 3.

Col. 2. 20.

4 Or, back.

o Rom. 8. 3.

Heb. 7. 18.

5 Or, rudiments,

ver. 3.

p Rom. 14. 3.

Col. 2. 18.

q ch. 2. 2;

5. 2, 4.

1 Thess. 3. 5.

2 Cor. 2. 3.

r 1 Cor. 2. 3.

2 Cor. 10. 10;

12. 7, 9.

s ch. 1. 6.

t 2 Sam.

19. 27.

u See

Mal. 7. 1.

z Matt. 7. 40.

Luke 10. 15.

John 13. 20.

1 Thess. 2. 13.

6 Or, What was then.

## CHAPTER 4.

1 We were under the law till Christ came. 5 But Christ freed us from the law: 7 therefore we are servants no longer to it.

NOW I say, That the heir, as long as he is a child, differeth nothing from a servant, though he be lord of all;

2 But is under tutors and governors until the time appointed of the father.

3 Even so we, when we were children, <sup>a</sup> were in bondage under the <sup>3</sup> elements of the world:

4 But <sup>b</sup> when the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, <sup>c</sup> made <sup>d</sup> of a woman, <sup>e</sup> made under the law,

5 <sup>f</sup> To redeem them that were under the law, <sup>g</sup> that we might receive the adoption of sons.

6 And because ye are sons, God hath sent forth <sup>h</sup> the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying, Ā'b'ba, Father.

7 Wherefore thou art no more a servant, but a son; <sup>i</sup> and if a son, then an heir of God through Christ.

8 Howbeit then, <sup>k</sup> when ye knew not God, <sup>l</sup> ye did service unto them which by nature are no gods.

9 But now, <sup>m</sup> after that ye have known God, or rather are known of God, <sup>n</sup> how turn ye <sup>4</sup> again to <sup>o</sup> the weak and beggarly <sup>5</sup> elements, whereunto ye desire again to be in bondage?

10 <sup>p</sup> Ye observe days, and months, and times, and years.

11 I am afraid of you, <sup>q</sup> lest I have bestowed upon you labour in vain.

12 Brethren, I beseech you, be as I am; for I am as ye are: <sup>r</sup> ye have not injured me at all.

13 Ye know how <sup>s</sup> through infirmity of the flesh I preached the gospel unto you <sup>t</sup> at the first.

14 And my temptation which was in my flesh ye despised not, nor rejected; but received me <sup>u</sup> as an angel of God, <sup>x</sup> even as Christ Jē'sus.

15 <sup>6</sup> Where is then the blessedness ye spake of? for I bear you record,

z ver. 8. e Matt. 5. 17. Luke 2. 27. f Matt. 20. 28. ch. 3. 13. Eph. 1. 7. Titus 2. 14. Heb. 9. 12. 1 Pet. 1. 15, 19. g John 1. 12. ch. 3. 28. Eph. 1. 5. A Rom. 5. 8. 13. Rom. 5. 16, 17. ch. 3. 29. k Eph. 2. 13. 1 Thess. 4. 9. l Rom. 1. 25. 1 Cor. 12. 2. Eph. 2. 11, 12. 1 Thess. 1. 9. m 1 Cor. 8. 3; 13. 12. 2 Tim. 2. 19. n ch. 3. Col. 2. 20. 4 Or, back. o Rom. 8. 3. Heb. 7. 18. 5 Or, rudiments, ver. 3. p Rom. 14. 3. Col. 2. 18. q ch. 2. 2; 5. 2, 4. 1 Thess. 3. 5. 2 Cor. 2. 3. r 1 Cor. 2. 3. 2 Cor. 10. 10; 12. 7, 9. s ch. 1. 6. t 2 Sam. 19. 27. u See Mal. 7. 1. z Matt. 7. 40. Luke 10. 15. John 13. 20. 1 Thess. 2. 13. 6 Or, What was then.

that, if it had been possible, ye would have plucked out your own eyes, and have given them to me.

16 Am I therefore become your enemy, <sup>v</sup> because I tell you the truth?

17 They <sup>z</sup> zealously affect you, but not well; yea, they would exclude <sup>2</sup> you, that ye might affect them.

18 But it is good to be zealously affected always in a good thing, and not only when I am present with you.

19 <sup>a</sup> My little children, of whom I travail in birth again until Christ be formed in you,

20 I desire to be present with you now, and to change my voice; for <sup>3</sup> I stand in doubt of you.

21 Tell me, ye that desire to be under the law, do ye not hear the law?

22 For it is written, that Á'brā'hām had two sons, <sup>b</sup> the one by a bondmaid, <sup>c</sup> the other by a freewoman.

23 But he who was of the bondwoman <sup>d</sup> was born after the flesh; <sup>e</sup> but he of the freewoman was by promise.

24 Which things are an allegory: for these are the two <sup>f</sup> covenants; the one from the mount <sup>g</sup> b' Sī'nāi, which gendereth to bondage, which is Á'gar.

25 For this Á'gar is mount Sī'nāi in Á-rā'bī-a, and <sup>h</sup> answereth to Jē-ru'sā-lēm which now is, and is in bondage with her children.

26 But <sup>i</sup> Jē-ru'sā-lēm which is above is free, which is the mother of us all.

27 For it is written, <sup>j</sup> Rejoice, thou barren that bearest not; break forth and cry, thou that travailest not: for the desolate hath many more children than she which hath an husband.

28 Now we, brethren, as Í'saac was, are <sup>k</sup> the children of promise.

29 But as then <sup>l</sup> he that was born after the flesh persecuted him that was born after the Spirit, <sup>m</sup> even so it is now.

30 Nevertheless what saith <sup>n</sup> the scripture? <sup>o</sup> Cast out the bondwoman and her son: for <sup>p</sup> the son of the bondwoman shall not be heir with the son of the freewoman.

31 So then, brethren, we are not children of the bondwoman, <sup>q</sup> but of the free.

A. D. 58.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 2. 5, 14.  
<sup>z</sup> Rom. 10. 2.  
<sup>2</sup> Cor. 11. 2.  
<sup>2</sup> Or, us.  
<sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 15.  
<sup>b</sup> Philom. 10.  
<sup>c</sup> James 1. 18.  
<sup>3</sup> Or, I am perplexed for you.  
<sup>d</sup> Gen. 16. 15.  
<sup>e</sup> 1 Cor. 9. 7, 8.  
<sup>f</sup> Rom. 9. 7, 8.  
<sup>g</sup> Gen. 18. 10.  
<sup>h</sup> 21. 1, 2.  
<sup>i</sup> Heb. 11. 11.  
<sup>j</sup> Or, testaments.  
<sup>k</sup> 5 Gr. Sina.  
<sup>l</sup> Deut. 33. 2.  
<sup>m</sup> Or, is in the same rank with.  
<sup>n</sup> Heb. 12. 22.  
<sup>o</sup> Rev. 3. 12;  
<sup>p</sup> 21. 2, 10.  
<sup>q</sup> Acts 15. 1.  
<sup>r</sup> Acts 3. 25.  
<sup>s</sup> Rom. 9. 8.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 3. 29.  
<sup>u</sup> Gen. 21. 9.  
<sup>v</sup> ch. 5. 11; 6. 12.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 3. 8, 22.  
<sup>x</sup> Gen. 21. 10.  
<sup>y</sup> 12.  
<sup>z</sup> John 8. 35.  
<sup>aa</sup> John 8. 36.  
<sup>ab</sup> ch. 5. 1, 13.

<sup>ac</sup> John 8. 32.  
<sup>ad</sup> Rom. 6. 18.  
<sup>ae</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 16.  
<sup>af</sup> Acts 15. 10.  
<sup>ag</sup> ch. 2. 4; 4. 9.  
<sup>ah</sup> Acts 15. 1.  
<sup>ai</sup> See Acts 16. 3.  
<sup>aj</sup> ch. 3. 10.  
<sup>ak</sup> Rom. 9. 31.  
<sup>al</sup> 32.  
<sup>am</sup> ch. 2. 21.  
<sup>an</sup> Heb. 12. 15.  
<sup>ao</sup> Rom. 8. 24, 25.  
<sup>ap</sup> 2 Tim. 4. 8.  
<sup>aq</sup> 1 Cor. 7. 19.  
<sup>ar</sup> ch. 3. 28; 6. 15.  
<sup>as</sup> Col. 3. 11.  
<sup>at</sup> 1 Thess. 1. 3.  
<sup>au</sup> James 2. 18.  
<sup>av</sup> 20, 22.  
<sup>aw</sup> 1 Cor. 9. 24.  
<sup>ax</sup> 1 ch. 3. 1.  
<sup>ay</sup> Or, who did drive you back.  
<sup>az</sup> m ch. 1. 6.  
<sup>ba</sup> 1 Cor. 5. 6;  
<sup>bb</sup> 15, 33.  
<sup>bc</sup> 2 Cor. 2. 3;  
<sup>bd</sup> 8. 22.  
<sup>be</sup> p ch. 1. 7.  
<sup>bf</sup> 2 Cor. 10. 6.  
<sup>bg</sup> r ch. 6. 12.  
<sup>bh</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 30.  
<sup>bi</sup> ch. 4. 29; 6. 17.  
<sup>bj</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 23.  
<sup>bk</sup> u Josh. 7. 25.  
<sup>bl</sup> 1 Cor. 5. 13.  
<sup>bm</sup> ch. 1. 8, 9.  
<sup>bn</sup> z Acts 15. 1, 2, 24.  
<sup>bo</sup> y 1 Cor. 8. 9.  
<sup>bp</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 16.  
<sup>bq</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 19.  
<sup>br</sup> Jude 4. z 1 Cor. 9. 19.  
<sup>bs</sup> b Lev. 19. 18.  
<sup>bt</sup> Matt. 22. 38.  
<sup>bu</sup> Rom. 13. 8, 9.  
<sup>bv</sup> c ver. 25. Rom. 6. 13;  
<sup>bw</sup> 1, 4; 13. 14. 1 Pet. 2. 11. 8 Or, fulfil not.

## CHAPTER 5.

1 He moveth them to stand in their liberty, 3 and not to observe circumcision: 13 but rather love, which is the sum of the law.

STAND fast therefore in <sup>a</sup> the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free, and be not entangled again <sup>b</sup> with the yoke of bondage.

2 Behold, I Paul say unto you, that <sup>c</sup> if ye be circumcised, Christ shall profit you nothing.

3 For I testify again to every man that is circumcised, <sup>d</sup> that he is a debtor to do the whole law.

4 <sup>e</sup> Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; <sup>f</sup> ye are fallen from grace.

5 For we through the Spirit <sup>g</sup> wait for the hope of righteousness by faith.

6 For <sup>h</sup> in Jē'sus Christ neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision; but <sup>i</sup> faith which worketh by love.

7 Ye <sup>k</sup> did run well; <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> who did hinder you that ye should not obey the truth?

8 This persuasion cometh not of him <sup>n</sup> that calleth you.

9 <sup>o</sup> A little leaven leaveneth the whole lump.

10 <sup>p</sup> I have confidence in you through the Lord, that ye will be none otherwise minded: but <sup>q</sup> he that troubleth you <sup>r</sup> shall bear his judgment, whosoever he be.

11 <sup>s</sup> And I, brethren, if I yet preach circumcision, <sup>t</sup> why do I yet suffer persecution? then is <sup>u</sup> the offence of the cross ceased.

12 <sup>v</sup> I would they were even cut off <sup>w</sup> which trouble you.

13 For, brethren, ye have been called unto liberty; only <sup>x</sup> use not liberty for an occasion to the flesh, but <sup>y</sup> by love serve one another.

14 For <sup>z</sup> all the law is fulfilled in one word, even in this; <sup>aa</sup> Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

15 But if ye bite and devour one another, take heed that ye be not consumed one of another.

16 This I say then, <sup>ab</sup> Walk in the Spirit, and <sup>ac</sup> ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh.

17 <sup>ad</sup> The works of the flesh are these: <sup>ae</sup> carnal, sensual, devilish, <sup>af</sup> the wrath, <sup>ag</sup> anger, <sup>ah</sup> wrath, <sup>ai</sup> wrath, <sup>aj</sup> wrath, <sup>ak</sup> wrath, <sup>al</sup> wrath, <sup>am</sup> wrath, <sup>an</sup> wrath, <sup>ao</sup> wrath, <sup>ap</sup> wrath, <sup>aq</sup> wrath, <sup>ar</sup> wrath, <sup>as</sup> wrath, <sup>at</sup> wrath, <sup>au</sup> wrath, <sup>av</sup> wrath, <sup>aw</sup> wrath, <sup>ax</sup> wrath, <sup>ay</sup> wrath, <sup>az</sup> wrath, <sup>ba</sup> wrath, <sup>bb</sup> wrath, <sup>bc</sup> wrath, <sup>bd</sup> wrath, <sup>be</sup> wrath, <sup>bf</sup> wrath, <sup>bg</sup> wrath, <sup>bh</sup> wrath, <sup>bi</sup> wrath, <sup>bj</sup> wrath, <sup>bk</sup> wrath, <sup>bl</sup> wrath, <sup>bm</sup> wrath, <sup>bn</sup> wrath, <sup>bo</sup> wrath, <sup>bp</sup> wrath, <sup>bq</sup> wrath, <sup>br</sup> wrath, <sup>bs</sup> wrath, <sup>bt</sup> wrath, <sup>bu</sup> wrath, <sup>bv</sup> wrath, <sup>bw</sup> wrath, <sup>bx</sup> wrath, <sup>by</sup> wrath, <sup>bz</sup> wrath, <sup>ca</sup> wrath, <sup>cb</sup> wrath, <sup>cc</sup> wrath, <sup>cd</sup> wrath, <sup>ce</sup> wrath, <sup>cf</sup> wrath, <sup>cg</sup> wrath, <sup>ch</sup> wrath, <sup>ci</sup> wrath, <sup>cj</sup> wrath, <sup>ck</sup> wrath, <sup>cl</sup> wrath, <sup>cm</sup> wrath, <sup>cn</sup> wrath, <sup>co</sup> wrath, <sup>cp</sup> wrath, <sup>cq</sup> wrath, <sup>cr</sup> wrath, <sup>cs</sup> wrath, <sup>ct</sup> wrath, <sup>cu</sup> wrath, <sup>cv</sup> wrath, <sup>cw</sup> wrath, <sup>cx</sup> wrath, <sup>cy</sup> wrath, <sup>cz</sup> wrath, <sup>da</sup> wrath, <sup>db</sup> wrath, <sup>dc</sup> wrath, <sup>dd</sup> wrath, <sup>de</sup> wrath, <sup>df</sup> wrath, <sup>dg</sup> wrath, <sup>dh</sup> wrath, <sup>di</sup> wrath, <sup>dj</sup> wrath, <sup>dk</sup> wrath, <sup>dl</sup> wrath, <sup>dm</sup> wrath, <sup>dn</sup> wrath, <sup>do</sup> wrath, <sup>dp</sup> wrath, <sup>dq</sup> wrath, <sup>dr</sup> wrath, <sup>ds</sup> wrath, <sup>dt</sup> wrath, <sup>du</sup> wrath, <sup>dv</sup> wrath, <sup>dw</sup> wrath, <sup>dx</sup> wrath, <sup>dy</sup> wrath, <sup>dz</sup> wrath, <sup>ea</sup> wrath, <sup>eb</sup> wrath, <sup>ec</sup> wrath, <sup>ed</sup> wrath, <sup>ee</sup> wrath, <sup>ef</sup> wrath, <sup>eg</sup> wrath, <sup>eh</sup> wrath, <sup>ei</sup> wrath, <sup>ej</sup> wrath, <sup>ek</sup> wrath, <sup>el</sup> wrath, <sup>em</sup> wrath, <sup>en</sup> wrath, <sup>eo</sup> wrath, <sup>ep</sup> wrath, <sup>eq</sup> wrath, <sup>er</sup> wrath, <sup>es</sup> wrath, <sup>et</sup> wrath, <sup>eu</sup> wrath, <sup>ev</sup> wrath, <sup>ew</sup> wrath, <sup>ex</sup> wrath, <sup>ey</sup> wrath, <sup>ez</sup> wrath, <sup>fa</sup> wrath, <sup>fb</sup> wrath, <sup>fc</sup> wrath, <sup>fd</sup> wrath, <sup>fe</sup> wrath, <sup>ff</sup> wrath, <sup>fg</sup> wrath, <sup>fh</sup> wrath, <sup>fi</sup> wrath, <sup>fj</sup> wrath, <sup>fk</sup> wrath, <sup>fl</sup> wrath, <sup>fm</sup> wrath, <sup>fn</sup> wrath, <sup>fo</sup> wrath, <sup>fp</sup> wrath, <sup>fq</sup> wrath, <sup>fr</sup> wrath, <sup>fs</sup> wrath, <sup>ft</sup> wrath, <sup>fu</sup> wrath, <sup>fv</sup> wrath, <sup>fw</sup> wrath, <sup>fx</sup> wrath, <sup>fy</sup> wrath, <sup>fz</sup> wrath, <sup>ga</sup> wrath, <sup>gb</sup> wrath, <sup>gc</sup> wrath, <sup>gd</sup> wrath, <sup>ge</sup> wrath, <sup>gf</sup> wrath, <sup>gg</sup> wrath, <sup>gh</sup> wrath, <sup>gi</sup> wrath, <sup>gj</sup> wrath, <sup>gk</sup> wrath, <sup>gl</sup> wrath, <sup>gm</sup> wrath, <sup>gn</sup> wrath, <sup>go</sup> wrath, <sup>gp</sup> wrath, <sup>gq</sup> wrath, <sup>gr</sup> wrath, <sup>gs</sup> wrath, <sup>gt</sup> wrath, <sup>gu</sup> wrath, <sup>gv</sup> wrath, <sup>gw</sup> wrath, <sup>gx</sup> wrath, <sup>gy</sup> wrath, <sup>gz</sup> wrath, <sup>ha</sup> wrath, <sup>hb</sup> wrath, <sup>hc</sup> wrath, <sup>hd</sup> wrath, <sup>he</sup> wrath, <sup>hf</sup> wrath, <sup>hg</sup> wrath, <sup>hh</sup> wrath, <sup>hi</sup> wrath, <sup>hj</sup> wrath, <sup>hk</sup> wrath, <sup>hl</sup> wrath, <sup>hm</sup> wrath, <sup>hn</sup> wrath, <sup>ho</sup> wrath, <sup>hp</sup> wrath, <sup>hq</sup> wrath, <sup>hr</sup> wrath, <sup>hs</sup> wrath, <sup>ht</sup> wrath, <sup>hu</sup> wrath, <sup>hv</sup> wrath, <sup>hw</sup> wrath, <sup>hx</sup> wrath, <sup>hy</sup> wrath, <sup>hz</sup> wrath, <sup>ia</sup> wrath, <sup>ib</sup> wrath, <sup>ic</sup> wrath, <sup>id</sup> wrath, <sup>ie</sup> wrath, <sup>if</sup> wrath, <sup>ig</sup> wrath, <sup>ih</sup> wrath, <sup>ii</sup> wrath, <sup>ij</sup> wrath, <sup>ik</sup> wrath, <sup>il</sup> wrath, <sup>im</sup> wrath, <sup>in</sup> wrath, <sup>io</sup> wrath, <sup>ip</sup> wrath, <sup>iq</sup> wrath, <sup>ir</sup> wrath, <sup>is</sup> wrath, <sup>it</sup> wrath, <sup>iu</sup> wrath, <sup>iv</sup> wrath, <sup>iw</sup> wrath, <sup>ix</sup> wrath, <sup>iy</sup> wrath, <sup>iz</sup> wrath, <sup>ja</sup> wrath, <sup>jb</sup> wrath, <sup>jc</sup> wrath, <sup>jd</sup> wrath, <sup>je</sup> wrath, <sup>jf</sup> wrath, <sup>jh</sup> wrath, <sup>ji</sup> wrath, <sup>jj</sup> wrath, <sup>jk</sup> wrath, <sup>jl</sup> wrath, <sup>jm</sup> wrath, <sup>jn</sup> wrath, <sup>jo</sup> wrath, <sup>jp</sup> wrath, <sup>jq</sup> wrath, <sup>jr</sup> wrath, <sup>js</sup> wrath, <sup>jt</sup> wrath, <sup>ju</sup> wrath, <sup>jv</sup> wrath, <sup>jw</sup> wrath, <sup>jx</sup> wrath, <sup>jy</sup> wrath, <sup>jz</sup> wrath, <sup>ka</sup> wrath, <sup>kb</sup> wrath, <sup>kc</sup> wrath, <sup>kd</sup> wrath, <sup>ke</sup> wrath, <sup>kf</sup> wrath, <sup>kg</sup> wrath, <sup>kh</sup> wrath, <sup>ki</sup> wrath, <sup>kj</sup> wrath, <sup>kl</sup> wrath, <sup>km</sup> wrath, <sup>kn</sup> wrath, <sup>ko</sup> wrath, <sup>kp</sup> wrath, <sup>kq</sup> wrath, <sup>kr</sup> wrath, <sup>ks</sup> wrath, <sup>kt</sup> wrath, <sup>ku</sup> wrath, <sup>kv</sup> wrath, <sup>kw</sup> wrath, <sup>kx</sup> wrath, <sup>ky</sup> wrath, <sup>kz</sup> wrath, <sup>la</sup> wrath, <sup>lb</sup> wrath, <sup>lc</sup> wrath, <sup>ld</sup> wrath, <sup>le</sup> wrath, <sup>lf</sup> wrath, <sup>lg</sup> wrath, <sup>lh</sup> wrath, <sup>li</sup> wrath, <sup>lj</sup> wrath, <sup>lk</sup> wrath, <sup>ll</sup> wrath, <sup>lm</sup> wrath, <sup>ln</sup> wrath, <sup>lo</sup> wrath, <sup>lp</sup> wrath, <sup>lq</sup> wrath, <sup>lr</sup> wrath, <sup>ls</sup> wrath, <sup>lt</sup> wrath, <sup>lu</sup> wrath, <sup>lv</sup> wrath, <sup>lw</sup> wrath, <sup>lx</sup> wrath, <sup>ly</sup> wrath, <sup>lz</sup> wrath, <sup>ma</sup> wrath, <sup>mb</sup> wrath, <sup>mc</sup> wrath, <sup>md</sup> wrath, <sup>me</sup> wrath, <sup>mf</sup> wrath, <sup>mg</sup> wrath, <sup>mh</sup> wrath, <sup>mi</sup> wrath, <sup>mj</sup> wrath, <sup>mk</sup> wrath, <sup>ml</sup> wrath, <sup>mm</sup> wrath, <sup>mn</sup> wrath, <sup>mo</sup> wrath, <sup>mp</sup> wrath, <sup>mq</sup> wrath, <sup>mr</sup> wrath, <sup>ms</sup> wrath, <sup>mt</sup> wrath, <sup>mu</sup> wrath, <sup>mv</sup> wrath, <sup>mw</sup> wrath, <sup>mx</sup> wrath, <sup>my</sup> wrath, <sup>mz</sup> wrath, <sup>na</sup> wrath, <sup>nb</sup> wrath, <sup>nc</sup> wrath, <sup>nd</sup> wrath, <sup>ne</sup> wrath, <sup>nf</sup> wrath, <sup>ng</sup> wrath, <sup>nh</sup> wrath, <sup>ni</sup> wrath, <sup>nj</sup> wrath, <sup>nk</sup> wrath, <sup>nl</sup> wrath, <sup>nm</sup> wrath, <sup>nn</sup> wrath, <sup>no</sup> wrath, <sup>np</sup> wrath, <sup>nq</sup> wrath, <sup>nr</sup> wrath, <sup>ns</sup> wrath, <sup>nt</sup> wrath, <sup>nu</sup> wrath, <sup>nv</sup> wrath, <sup>nw</sup> wrath, <sup>nx</sup> wrath, <sup>ny</sup> wrath, <sup>nz</sup> wrath, <sup>oa</sup> wrath, <sup>ob</sup> wrath, <sup>oc</sup> wrath, <sup>od</sup> wrath, <sup>oe</sup> wrath, <sup>of</sup> wrath, <sup>og</sup> wrath, <sup>oh</sup> wrath, <sup>oi</sup> wrath, <sup>oj</sup> wrath, <sup>ok</sup> wrath, <sup>ol</sup> wrath, <sup>om</sup> wrath, <sup>on</sup> wrath, <sup>oo</sup> wrath, <sup>op</sup> wrath, <sup>oq</sup> wrath, <sup>or</sup> wrath, <sup>os</sup> wrath, <sup>ot</sup> wrath, <sup>ou</sup> wrath, <sup>ov</sup> wrath, <sup>ow</sup> wrath, <sup>ox</sup> wrath, <sup>oy</sup> wrath, <sup>oz</sup> wrath, <sup>pa</sup> wrath, <sup>pb</sup> wrath, <sup>pc</sup> wrath, <sup>pd</sup> wrath, <sup>pe</sup> wrath, <sup>pf</sup> wrath, <sup>pg</sup> wrath, <sup>ph</sup> wrath, <sup>pi</sup> wrath, <sup>pj</sup> wrath, <sup>pk</sup> wrath, <sup>pl</sup> wrath, <sup>pm</sup> wrath, <sup>pn</sup> wrath, <sup>po</sup> wrath, <sup>pp</sup> wrath, <sup>pq</sup> wrath, <sup>pr</sup> wrath, <sup>ps</sup> wrath, <sup>pt</sup> wrath, <sup>pu</sup> wrath, <sup>pv</sup> wrath, <sup>pw</sup> wrath, <sup>px</sup> wrath, <sup>py</sup> wrath, <sup>pz</sup> wrath, <sup>qa</sup> wrath, <sup>qb</sup> wrath, <sup>qc</sup> wrath, <sup>qd</sup> wrath, <sup>qe</sup> wrath, <sup>qf</sup> wrath, <sup>qh</sup> wrath, <sup>qi</sup> wrath, <sup>qj</sup> wrath, <sup>qk</sup> wrath, <sup>ql</sup> wrath, <sup>qm</sup> wrath, <sup>qn</sup> wrath, <sup>qo</sup> wrath, <sup>qp</sup> wrath, <sup>qq</sup> wrath, <sup>qr</sup> wrath, <sup>qs</sup> wrath, <sup>qt</sup> wrath, <sup>qu</sup> wrath, <sup>qv</sup> wrath, <sup>qw</sup> wrath, <sup>qx</sup> wrath, <sup>qy</sup> wrath, <sup>qz</sup> wrath, <sup>ra</sup> wrath, <sup>rb</sup> wrath, <sup>rc</sup> wrath, <sup>rd</sup> wrath, <sup>re</sup> wrath, <sup>rf</sup> wrath, <sup>rg</sup> wrath, <sup>rh</sup> wrath, <sup>ri</sup> wrath, <sup>rj</sup> wrath, <sup>rk</sup> wrath, <sup>rl</sup> wrath, <sup>rm</sup> wrath, <sup>rn</sup> wrath, <sup>ro</sup> wrath, <sup>rp</sup> wrath, <sup>rq</sup> wrath, <sup>rr</sup> wrath, <sup>rs</sup> wrath, <sup>rt</sup> wrath, <sup>ru</sup> wrath, <sup>rv</sup> wrath, <sup>rw</sup> wrath, <sup>rx</sup> wrath, <sup>ry</sup> wrath, <sup>rz</sup> wrath, <sup>sa</sup> wrath, <sup>sb</sup> wrath, <sup>sc</sup> wrath, <sup>sd</sup> wrath, <sup>se</sup> wrath, <sup>sf</sup> wrath, <sup>sh</sup> wrath, <sup>si</sup> wrath, <sup>sj</sup> wrath, <sup>sk</sup> wrath, <sup>sl</sup> wrath, <sup>sm</sup> wrath, <sup>sn</sup> wrath, <sup>so</sup> wrath, <sup>sp</sup> wrath, <sup>sq</sup> wrath, <sup>sr</sup> wrath, <sup>ss</sup> wrath, <sup>st</sup> wrath, <sup>su</sup> wrath, <sup>sv</sup> wrath, <sup>sw</sup> wrath, <sup>sx</sup> wrath, <sup>sy</sup> wrath, <sup>sz</sup> wrath, <sup>ta</sup> wrath, <sup>tb</sup> wrath, <sup>tc</sup> wrath, <sup>td</sup> wrath, <sup>te</sup> wrath, <sup>tf</sup> wrath, <sup>th</sup> wrath, <sup>ti</sup> wrath, <sup>tj</sup> wrath, <sup>tk</sup> wrath, <sup>tl</sup> wrath, <sup>tm</sup> wrath, <sup>tn</sup> wrath, <sup>to</sup> wrath, <sup>tp</sup> wrath, <sup>tq</sup> wrath, <sup>tr</sup> wrath, <sup>ts</sup> wrath, <sup>tt</sup> wrath, <sup>tu</sup> wrath, <sup>tv</sup> wrath, <sup>tw</sup> wrath, <sup>tx</sup> wrath, <sup>ty</sup> wrath, <sup>tz</sup> wrath, <sup>ua</sup> wrath, <sup>ub</sup> wrath, <sup>uc</sup> wrath, <sup>ud</sup> wrath, <sup>ue</sup> wrath, <sup>uf</sup> wrath, <sup>ug</sup> wrath, <sup>uh</sup> wrath, <sup>ui</sup> wrath, <sup>uj</sup> wrath, <sup>uk</sup> wrath, <sup>ul</sup> wrath, <sup>um</sup> wrath, <sup>un</sup> wrath, <sup>uo</sup> wrath, <sup>up</sup> wrath, <sup>uq</sup> wrath, <sup>ur</sup> wrath, <sup>us</sup> wrath, <sup>ut</sup> wrath, <sup>uu</sup> wrath, <sup>uv</sup> wrath, <sup>uw</sup> wrath, <sup>ux</sup> wrath, <sup>uy</sup> wrath, <sup>uz</sup> wrath, <sup>va</sup> wrath, <sup>vb</sup> wrath, <sup>vc</sup> wrath, <sup>vd</sup> wrath, <sup>ve</sup> wrath, <sup>vf</sup> wrath, <sup>vh</sup> wrath, <sup>vi</sup> wrath, <sup>vj</sup> wrath, <sup>vk</sup> wrath, <sup>vl</sup> wrath, <sup>vm</sup> wrath, <sup>vn</sup> wrath, <sup>vo</sup> wrath, <sup>vp</sup> wrath, <sup>vq</sup> wrath, <sup>vr</sup> wrath, <sup>vs</sup> wrath, <sup>vt</sup> wrath, <sup>vu</sup> wrath, <sup>vv</sup> wrath, <sup>vw</sup> wrath, <sup>vx</sup> wrath, <sup>vy</sup> wrath, <sup>vz</sup> wrath, <sup>wa</sup> wrath, <sup>wb</sup> wrath, <sup>wc</sup> wrath, <sup>wd</sup> wrath, <sup>we</sup> wrath, <sup>wf</sup> wrath, <sup>wh</sup> wrath, <sup>wi</sup> wrath, <sup>wj</sup> wrath, <sup>wk</sup> wrath, <sup>wl</sup> wrath, <sup>wm</sup> wrath, <sup>wn</sup> wrath, <sup>wo</sup> wrath, <sup>wp</sup> wrath, <sup>wq</sup> wrath, <sup>wr</sup> wrath, <sup>ws</sup> wrath, <sup>wt</sup> wrath, <sup>wu</sup> wrath, <sup>wv</sup> wrath, <sup>wx</sup> wrath, <sup>wy</sup> wrath, <sup>wz</sup> wrath, <sup>xa</sup> wrath, <sup>xb</sup> wrath, <sup>xc</sup> wrath, <sup>xd</sup> wrath, <sup>xe</sup> wrath, <sup>xf</sup> wrath, <sup>xh</sup> wrath, <sup>xi</sup> wrath, <sup>xj</sup> wrath, <sup>xk</sup> wrath, <sup>xl</sup> wrath, <sup>xm</sup> wrath, <sup>xn</sup> wrath, <sup>xo</sup> wrath, <sup>xp</sup> wrath, <sup>xq</sup> wrath, <sup>xr</sup> wrath, <sup>xs</sup> wrath, <sup>xt</sup> wrath, <sup>xu</sup> wrath, <sup>xv</sup> wrath, <sup>xw</sup> wrath, <sup>xx</sup> wrath, <sup>xy</sup> wrath, <sup>xz</sup> wrath, <sup>ya</sup> wrath, <sup>yb</sup> wrath, <sup>yc</sup> wrath, <sup>yd</sup> wrath, <sup>ye</sup> wrath, <sup>yf</sup> wrath, <sup>yh</sup> wrath, <sup>yi</sup> wrath, <sup>yj</sup> wrath, <sup>yk</sup> wrath, <sup>yl</sup> wrath, <sup>ym</sup> wrath, <sup>yn</sup> wrath, <sup>yo</sup> wrath, <sup>yp</sup> wrath, <sup>yq</sup> wrath, <sup>yr</sup> wrath, <sup>ys</sup> wrath, <sup>yt</sup> wrath, <sup>yu</sup> wrath, <sup>yv</sup> wrath, <sup>yw</sup> wrath, <sup>yx</sup> wrath, <sup>yy</sup> wrath, <sup>yz</sup> wrath, <sup>za</sup> wrath, <sup>zb</sup> wrath, <sup>zc</sup> wrath, <sup>zd</sup> wrath, <sup>ze</sup> wrath, <sup>zf</sup> wrath, <sup>zh</sup> wrath, <sup>zi</sup> wrath, <sup>zj</sup> wrath, <sup>zk</sup> wrath, <sup>zl</sup> wrath, <sup>zm</sup> wrath, <sup>zn</sup> wrath, <sup>zo</sup> wrath, <sup>zp</sup> wrath, <sup>zq</sup> wrath, <sup>zr</sup> wrath, <sup>zs</sup> wrath, <sup>zt</sup> wrath, <sup>zu</sup> wrath, <sup>zv</sup> wrath, <sup>zw</sup> wrath, <sup>zx</sup> wrath, <sup>zy</sup> wrath, <sup>zz</sup> wrath.

17 For <sup>a</sup> the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh: and these are contrary the one to the other: <sup>e</sup> so that ye cannot do the things that ye would.

18 But <sup>f</sup> if ye be led of the Spirit, ye are not under the law.

19 Now <sup>g</sup> the works of the flesh are manifest, which are *these*; Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness,

20 Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies,

21 Envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told *you* in time past, that <sup>h</sup> they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.

22 But <sup>i</sup> the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, <sup>k</sup> gentleness, <sup>l</sup> goodness, <sup>m</sup> faith,

23 Meekness, temperance: <sup>n</sup> against such there is no law.

24 And they that are Christ's <sup>o</sup> have crucified the flesh with the <sup>2</sup> affections and lusts.

25 <sup>p</sup> If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit.

26 <sup>q</sup> Let us not be desirous of vain glory, provoking one another, envying one another.

### CHAPTER 6.

2 *He moveth them to bear one another's burden. 14 He glorieth in nothing, save in the cross of Christ.*

**B**RETHREN, <sup>a</sup> <sup>3</sup> if a man be overtaken in a fault, ye <sup>b</sup> which are spiritual, restore such an one <sup>c</sup> in the spirit of meekness; considering thyself, <sup>d</sup> lest thou also be tempted.

2 <sup>e</sup> Bear ye one another's burdens, and so fulfil <sup>f</sup> the law of Christ.

3 For <sup>g</sup> if a man think himself to be something, when <sup>h</sup> he is nothing, he deceiveth himself.

4 But <sup>i</sup> let every man prove his own work, and then shall he have rejoicing in himself alone, and <sup>k</sup> not in another.

5 For <sup>l</sup> every man shall bear his own burden.

6 <sup>m</sup> Let him that is taught in the

A. D. 58.

<sup>d</sup> Rom. 7. 23; 8. 6, 7.

<sup>e</sup> Rom. 7. 15, 19.

<sup>f</sup> Rom. 6. 14; 8. 2.

<sup>g</sup> 1 Cor. 3. 3. Eph. 5. 3.

<sup>h</sup> Col. 3. 5. James 3. 14, 15.

<sup>i</sup> 1 Cor. 6. 9. Eph. 5. 5. Col. 3. 6.

<sup>j</sup> Rev. 22. 15. <sup>k</sup> John 15. 2.

<sup>l</sup> Eph. 5. 9. <sup>m</sup> Col. 3. 12.

<sup>n</sup> James 3. 17. <sup>o</sup> Rom. 15. 14.

<sup>p</sup> 1 Cor. 13. 7. <sup>q</sup> 1 Tim. 1. 9.

<sup>r</sup> Rom. 6. 6; 13. 14.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 2. 20. <sup>t</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 11.

<sup>u</sup> Or, passion. <sup>v</sup> per. 16.

<sup>w</sup> Rom. 8. 4, 5. <sup>x</sup> Phil. 2. 3.

<sup>y</sup> Rom. 14. 1; 15. 1.

<sup>z</sup> Heb. 12. 13. James 5. 13.

<sup>aa</sup> Or, at *though*.

<sup>ab</sup> 1 Cor. 2. 15; 3. 1.

<sup>ac</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 21. <sup>ad</sup> 2 Thess. 3. 15.

<sup>ae</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 25. <sup>af</sup> 1 Cor. 7. 5;

<sup>ag</sup> 10. 12. <sup>ah</sup> Rom. 15. 1.

<sup>ai</sup> ch. 5. 13. <sup>aj</sup> 1 Thess. 5. 14.

<sup>ak</sup> John 13. 14, 15, 34; 15. 12.

<sup>al</sup> James 2. 8. <sup>am</sup> 1 John 4. 21.

<sup>an</sup> Rom. 12. 3. <sup>ao</sup> 1 Cor. 8. 2.

<sup>ap</sup> ch. 2. 6. <sup>aq</sup> 2 Cor. 3. 5;

<sup>ar</sup> 12. 11. <sup>as</sup> 1 Cor. 11. 23.

<sup>at</sup> 2 Cor. 13. 5. <sup>au</sup> See Luke

<sup>av</sup> 14. 11. <sup>aw</sup> Rom. 2. 6.

<sup>ax</sup> 1 Cor. 3. 8. <sup>ay</sup> Rom. 15. 27.

<sup>az</sup> 1 Cor. 9. 11, 14.

<sup>ba</sup> 1 Cor. 6. 9; 15. 33.

<sup>bb</sup> Job 13. 9. <sup>bc</sup> Luke 16. 25.

<sup>bd</sup> Rom. 2. 6. <sup>be</sup> 2 Cor. 9. 6.

<sup>bf</sup> Job 4. 8. Prov. 11. 18; 22. 8.

<sup>bg</sup> Hos. 6. 7; 10. 12. Rom. 8. 13. James

<sup>bh</sup> 3. 18. <sup>bi</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 53. <sup>bj</sup> 2 Thess. 3. 15.

<sup>bk</sup> Matt. 24. 13. Heb. 3. 6, 14; 10. 26; 12. 3. 5.

<sup>bl</sup> Rev. 2. 10. <sup>bm</sup> 1 John 9. 4; 12. 35.

<sup>bn</sup> 1 Thess. 5. 15. <sup>bo</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 18.

<sup>bp</sup> Titus 3. 8. <sup>bq</sup> x Eph. 2. 19.

<sup>br</sup> Heb. 3. 6. <sup>bs</sup> y ch. 2. 3, 14.

<sup>bt</sup> e Phil. 3. 18. <sup>bu</sup> a ch. 5. 11.

<sup>bv</sup> b Phil. 3. 3, 7, 8. <sup>bw</sup> 4 Or, *whereby*.

<sup>bx</sup> c Rom. 6. 6. ch. 2. 20.

<sup>by</sup> d 1 Cor. 7. 19. ch. 5. 6. Col. 3. 11.

<sup>bz</sup> e 2 Cor. 3. 17. <sup>ca</sup> f Ps. 125. 5.

<sup>cb</sup> g Phil. 3. 16. <sup>cc</sup> h Rom. 2. 29; 4. 12; 3. 6, 7, 8.

<sup>cd</sup> ch. 1. 7, 9, 29. <sup>ce</sup> Phil. 3. 3. <sup>cf</sup> i 2 Cor. 4. 5; 4. 10; 11. 23.

<sup>cd</sup> ch. 5. 11. Col. 1. 24. <sup>ce</sup> 2 Tim. 4. 22. <sup>cf</sup> Philom. 25.

word communicate unto him that teacheth in all good things.

7 <sup>n</sup> Be not deceived; <sup>o</sup> God is not mocked: for <sup>p</sup> whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap.

8 <sup>q</sup> For he that soweth to his flesh shall of the flesh reap corruption; but he that soweth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting.

9 And <sup>r</sup> let us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall reap, <sup>s</sup> if we faint not.

10 <sup>t</sup> As we have therefore opportunity, <sup>u</sup> let us do good unto all *men*, especially unto them who are of <sup>x</sup> the household of faith.

11 Ye see how large a letter I have written unto you with mine own hand.

12 As many as desire to make a fair shew in the flesh, <sup>y</sup> they constrain you to be circumcised; <sup>z</sup> only lest they should <sup>a</sup> suffer persecution for the cross of Christ.

13 For neither they themselves who are circumcised keep the law; but desire to have you circumcised, that they may glory in your flesh.

14 <sup>b</sup> But God forbid that I should glory, save in the cross of our Lord Jē'sus Christ, <sup>c</sup> by whom the world is <sup>c</sup> crucified unto me, and I unto the world.

15 For <sup>d</sup> in Christ Jē'sus neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision, but <sup>e</sup> a new creature.

16 <sup>f</sup> And as many as walk <sup>g</sup> according to this rule, peace be on them, and mercy, and upon <sup>h</sup> the Iſ'ra-el of God.

17 From henceforth let no man trouble me: for <sup>i</sup> I bear in my body the marks of the Lord Jē'sus.

18 Brethren, <sup>k</sup> the grace of our Lord Jē'sus Christ be with your spirit. Amen.

¶ Unto the Gā-lā'tjans written from Rōme.

<sup>q</sup> Job 4. 8. Prov. 11. 18; 22. 8. Hos. 6. 7; 10. 12. Rom. 8. 13. James

<sup>3</sup> 18. <sup>r</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 53. <sup>s</sup> 2 Thess. 3. 15. <sup>t</sup> Matt. 24. 13. Heb. 3. 6, 14;

<sup>10</sup> 26; 12. 3. 5. Rev. 2. 10. <sup>u</sup> 1 John 9. 4; 12. 35. <sup>v</sup> 1 Thess. 5. 15.

<sup>1</sup> Tim. 6. 18. Titus 3. 8. <sup>x</sup> Eph. 2. 19. Heb. 3. 6. <sup>y</sup> ch. 2. 3, 14.

<sup>e</sup> Phil. 3. 18. <sup>a</sup> ch. 5. 11. <sup>b</sup> Phil. 3. 3, 7, 8. <sup>4</sup> Or, *whereby*. <sup>c</sup> Rom.

6. 6. ch. 2. 20. <sup>d</sup> 1 Cor. 7. 19. ch. 5. 6. Col. 3. 11. <sup>e</sup> 2 Cor. 3. 17.

<sup>f</sup> Ps. 125. 5. <sup>g</sup> Phil. 3. 16. <sup>h</sup> Rom. 2. 29; 4. 12; 3. 6, 7, 8. ch. 1.

7, 9, 29. <sup>i</sup> Phil. 3. 3. <sup>j</sup> 2 Cor. 4. 5; 4. 10; 11. 23. ch. 5. 11. Col. 1.

24. <sup>k</sup> 2 Tim. 4. 22. <sup>l</sup> Philom. 25.

# THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE EPHESIANS.

## CHAPTER 1.

1 *After salutation, 3 and thanksgiving for the Ephesians, 4 he treateth of our election, 6 and adoption.*

**P**AUL, an apostle of Jē'sus Christ<sup>a</sup> by the will of God,<sup>b</sup> to the saints which are at Eph'ē-sūs,<sup>c</sup> and to the faithful in Christ Jē'sus:

2 <sup>a</sup> Grace be to you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jē'sus Christ.

3 <sup>c</sup> Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jē'sus Christ, who hath blessed us with all spiritual blessings in heavenly<sup>2</sup> places in Christ:

4 According as<sup>f</sup> he hath chosen us in him<sup>9</sup> before the foundation of the world, that we should<sup>h</sup> be holy and without blame before him in love:

5 <sup>i</sup> Having predestinated us unto<sup>k</sup> the adoption of children by Jē'sus Christ to himself, <sup>l</sup> according to the good pleasure of his will,

6 To the praise of the glory of his grace,<sup>m</sup> wherein he hath made us accepted in<sup>n</sup> the beloved.

7 <sup>o</sup> In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to<sup>p</sup> the riches of his grace;

8 Wherein he hath abounded toward us in all wisdom and prudence;

9 <sup>q</sup> Having made known unto us the mystery of his will, according to his good pleasure<sup>r</sup> which he hath purposed in himself:

10 That in the dispensation of<sup>s</sup> the fulness of times<sup>t</sup> he might gather together in one<sup>u</sup> all things in Christ, both which are in<sup>3</sup> heaven, and which are on earth; even in him:

11 <sup>v</sup> In whom also we have obtained an inheritance,<sup>w</sup> being predestinated according to<sup>z</sup> the purpose of him who worketh all things after the counsel of his own will:

12 <sup>a</sup> That we should be to the praise of his glory,<sup>b</sup> who first<sup>4</sup> trusted in Christ.

13 In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard<sup>o</sup> the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, <sup>a</sup> ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise,

A. D. 64.

a 2 Cor. 1. 1.  
b Rom. 1. 7.  
c 2 Cor. 1. 1.  
d 1 Cor. 1. 17.  
e ch. 6. 21.  
f Col. 1. 2.  
g Gal. 1. 3.  
h Titus 1. 4.  
i 2 Cor. 1. 3.  
j 1 Pet. 1. 3.  
k 2 Or, things, ch. 6. 12.  
l Rom. 8. 28.  
m Thess. 2. 13.  
n 2 Tim. 2. 12.  
o James 2. 5.  
p 1 Pet. 1. 2.  
q 2. 9.  
r 1 Pet. 1. 2.  
s 20.  
t Luke 1. 75.  
u ch. 2. 10; 3. 21.  
v Col. 1. 22.  
w 1 Thess. 4. 7.  
x Titus 2. 12.  
y ver. 11.  
z Rom. 8. 29, 30.  
a John 1. 12.  
b Rom. 8. 15.  
c 2 Cor. 6. 18.  
d Gal. 4. 5.  
e 1 John 3. 1.  
f ver. 8.  
g Matt. 11. 26.  
h Luke 12. 32.  
i 1 Cor. 1. 21.  
j Rom. 3. 24; 5. 15.  
k Matt. 3. 17;  
l 17. 5.  
m John 3. 35;  
n 10. 17.  
o Acts 20. 28.  
p Rom. 1. 14.  
q Col. 1. 24.  
r Heb. 9. 12.  
s 1 Pet. 1. 18, 19.  
t Rev. 5. 9.  
u Rom. 2. 4;  
v 3. 24; 9. 23.  
w ch. 2. 7; 3. 6, 16.  
x Phil. 4. 19.  
y Rom. 16. 25.  
z ch. 3. 4, 9.  
a Col. 1. 25.  
b r ch. 3. 11.  
c 2 Tim. 1. 9.  
d Gal. 4. 4.  
e Heb. 1. 2; 9. 10.  
f 1 Pet. 1. 20.  
g 1 Cor. 3. 22, 23; 11. 3.  
h ch. 2. 15; 3. 15.  
i u Phil. 2. 9, 10.  
j Rom. 8. 17.  
k Col. 1. 12; 3. 24.  
l Titus 3. 7.  
m James 2. 5.  
n 1 Pet. 1. 4.  
o y ver. 5.  
p Is. 40. 10, 11.  
q a ver. 6, 14.  
r 2 Thess. 2. 13.  
s b James 1. 18.  
t 4 Or, hoped, c John 1. 17.  
u 2 Cor. 6. 7.  
v d 2 Cor. 1. 22. ch. 4. 30.  
w e 2 Cor. 1. 22; 5. 5.  
x Luke 21. 28.  
y Rom. 8. 23.  
z ch. 4. 30.  
a Acts 20. 28.  
b A ver. 6, 12.  
c 1 Pet. 2. 9.  
d i Col. 1. 4.  
e Phil. 5. 1.  
f Phil. 1. 3, 4.  
g Col. 1. 3.  
h 1 Thess. 1. 2.  
i 2 Thess. 1. 3.  
j 1 John 20. 12.  
k m Col. 1. 9.  
l s Or, for the acknowledgment, Col. 2. 2.  
m a Acts 26. 18.  
n o ch. 2. 12; 4. 4.  
p ver. 11.  
q ch. 3. 7.  
r Col. 1. 29; 2. 12.  
s 6 Gr. of the might of his power.  
t Acts 2. 24, 33.  
u Ps. 110. 1.  
v Acts 7. 55.  
w 56. Col. 3. 1.  
x Heb. 1. 3; 10. 12.  
y Phil. 2. 9, 10.  
z Col. 2. 10.  
a Heb. 1. 4.  
b u Rom. 8. 38.  
c Col. 1. 16; 2. 15.  
d x Pa. 8. 6.  
e Matt. 28. 18.  
f 1 Cor. 15. 27.  
g Heb. 2. 8.  
h y ch. 4. 15; 16. 18.  
i Heb. 2. 7.  
j z Rom. 12. 5.  
k 1 Cor. 12. 12; 27. 4.  
l ch. 4. 12; 5. 23, 30.  
m Col. 1. 18, 24.  
n a Col. 2. 3.  
o 1 Cor. 12. 6.  
p ch. 4. 10.  
q Col. 3. 11.

14 <sup>c</sup> Which is the earnest of our inheritance<sup>f</sup> until the redemption of<sup>g</sup> the purchased possession, <sup>h</sup> unto the praise of his glory.

15 Wherefore I also, <sup>a</sup> after I heard of your faith in the Lord Jē'sus, and love unto all the saints,

16 <sup>k</sup> Cease not to give thanks for you, making mention of you in my prayers;

17 That<sup>l</sup> the God of our Lord Jē'sus Christ, the Father of glory,<sup>m</sup> may give unto you the spirit of wisdom and revelation<sup>n</sup> in the knowledge of him:

18 <sup>n</sup> The eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that ye may know what is<sup>o</sup> the hope of his calling, and what the riches of the glory of his<sup>p</sup> inheritance in the saints,

19 And what<sup>is</sup> the exceeding greatness of his power to us-ward who believe,<sup>q</sup> according to the working<sup>6</sup> of his mighty power,

20 Which he wrought in Christ, when<sup>r</sup> he raised him from the dead, and<sup>s</sup> set him at his own right hand in the heavenly places,

21 <sup>t</sup> Far above all<sup>u</sup> principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which is to come:

22 And<sup>x</sup> hath put all things under his feet, and gave him<sup>y</sup> to be the head over all things to the church,

23 <sup>z</sup> Which is his body, <sup>a</sup> the fulness of him<sup>b</sup> that filleth all in all.

ch. 2. 15; 3. 15.  
a Acts 20. 32; 26. 18.  
b James 2. 5.  
c 1 Pet. 1. 4.  
d y ver. 5.  
e Is. 40. 10, 11.  
f a ver. 6, 14.  
g 2 Thess. 2. 13.  
h b James 1. 18.  
i 4 Or, hoped, c John 1. 17.  
j 2 Cor. 6. 7.  
k d 2 Cor. 1. 22. ch. 4. 30.  
l Acts 20. 28.  
m A ver. 6, 12.  
n 1 Pet. 2. 9.  
o i Col. 1. 4.  
p Phil. 5. 1.  
q Phil. 1. 3, 4.  
r Col. 1. 3.  
s 1 Thess. 1. 2.  
t 2 Thess. 1. 3.  
u 1 John 20. 12.  
v m Col. 1. 9.  
w s Or, for the acknowledgment, Col. 2. 2.  
x a Acts 26. 18.  
y o ch. 2. 12; 4. 4.  
z ver. 11.  
a ch. 3. 7.  
b Col. 1. 29; 2. 12.  
c 6 Gr. of the might of his power.  
d Acts 2. 24, 33.  
e Ps. 110. 1.  
f Acts 7. 55.  
g 56. Col. 3. 1.  
h Heb. 1. 3; 10. 12.  
i Phil. 2. 9, 10.  
j Col. 2. 10.  
k Heb. 1. 4.  
l u Rom. 8. 38.  
m Col. 1. 16; 2. 15.  
n x Pa. 8. 6.  
o Matt. 28. 18.  
p 1 Cor. 15. 27.  
q Heb. 2. 8.  
r y ch. 4. 15; 16. 18.  
s Heb. 2. 7.  
t z Rom. 12. 5.  
u 1 Cor. 12. 12; 27. 4.  
v ch. 4. 12; 5. 23, 30.  
w Col. 1. 18, 24.  
x a Col. 2. 3.  
y 1 Cor. 12. 6.  
z ch. 4. 10.  
a Col. 3. 11.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 *By comparing what we were by 3 nature, with what we are 5 by grace: 10 he declareth, that we are made for good works.*

**A**ND <sup>a</sup> you hath he quickened,<sup>b</sup> who were dead in trespasses and sins;

a John 5. 24.  
b Col. 2. 13.  
c ver. 5.  
d ch. 4. 18.

2 ° Wherein in time past ye walked according to the course of this world, according to <sup>a</sup> the prince of the power of the air, the spirit that now worketh in <sup>e</sup> the children of disobedience:

3 <sup>f</sup> Among whom also we all had our conversation in times past in <sup>g</sup> the lusts of our flesh, fulfilling <sup>2</sup> the desires of the flesh and of the mind; and <sup>h</sup> were by nature the children of wrath, even as others.

4 But God, <sup>i</sup> who is rich in mercy, for his great love wherewith he loved us,

5 <sup>k</sup> Even when we were dead in sins, hath <sup>l</sup> quickened us together with Christ, (<sup>3</sup> by grace ye are saved; )

6 And hath raised us up together, and made us sit together <sup>m</sup> in heavenly places in Christ Jē'sus:

7 That in the ages to come he might shew the exceeding riches of his grace in <sup>n</sup> his kindness toward us through Christ Jē'sus.

8 ° For by grace are ye saved <sup>2</sup> through faith; and that not of yourselves: <sup>q</sup> it is the gift of God:

9 <sup>r</sup> Not of works, lest any man should boast.

10 For we are <sup>s</sup> his workmanship, created in Christ Jē'sus unto good works, <sup>t</sup> which God hath before <sup>4</sup> ordained that we should walk in them.

11 Wherefore <sup>u</sup> remember, that ye being in time past Gēn'tiles in the flesh, who are called Uncircumcision by that which is called <sup>x</sup> the Circumcision in the flesh made by hands;

12 <sup>y</sup> That at that time ye were without Christ, <sup>z</sup> being aliens from the commonwealth of Is'ra-el, and strangers from <sup>a</sup> the covenants of promise, <sup>b</sup> having no hope, <sup>c</sup> and without God in the world:

13 <sup>d</sup> But now in Christ Jē'sus ye who sometimes were <sup>e</sup> far off are made nigh by the blood of Christ.

14 For <sup>f</sup> he is our peace, <sup>g</sup> who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition between us;

15 <sup>h</sup> Having abolished <sup>i</sup> in his flesh the enmity, <sup>j</sup> even the law of commandments contained in ordinances; for to make in himself of twain one <sup>k</sup> new man, so making peace;

A. D. 64.

e 1 Cor. 6. 11. ch. 4. 22. Col. 1. 21; 3. 7. 1 John. 5. 19. d ch. 6. 12. e ch. 5. 6. Col. 3. 6. f Titus 3. 3. 1 Pet. 4. 3. g Gal. 5. 16. 2 Gr. the wills. h Ps. 51. 5. Rom. 5. 12, 14. i ver. 7. Rom. 10. 12. ch. 1. 7. k ver. 1. Rom. 5. 6, 8, 10. l Rom. 6. 4, 5. Col. 2. 12, 13; 3. 1, 3. m Or, by whose grace: ver. 8. See Acts 15. 11. Titus 3. 5. n ch. 1. 20. o Titus 4. 4. p ver. 5. Rom. 3. 24. 2 Tim. 1. 9. q Rom. 4. 16. q Matt. 16. 17. John 6. 44, 65. 2. 9. 11. 11. 6. 1 Cor. 1. 29. 30. 21. 2 Tim. 1. 9. Titus 3. 5. s Deut. 32. 6. Ps. 100. 3. Is. 19. 25; 29. 23; 44. 21. John 3. 3. 5. 1 Cor. 3. 9. 2 Cor. 5. 5, 17. ch. 4. 24. Titus 2. 14. t ch. 1. 4. 4. Or, prepared. u 1 Cor. 12. 2. ch. 5. 8. Col. 1. 21; 2. 13. z Rom. 2. 28. 29. Col. 2. 11. y ch. 4. 18. Col. 1. 21. z See Ezek. 13. 9. John 10. 16. a Rom. 9. 4, 8. b 1 Thess. 4. 13. c Gal. 4. 5. 1 Thess. 4. 5. d Gal. 3. 28. e ver. 17. Acts 2. 38. f Mic. 5. 3. John 16. 33. Acts 10. 36. Rom. 1. 1. g 1 Cor. 10. 16. Gal. 3. 28. h Col. 2. 14. 20. i Col. 1. 22. k 2 Cor. 5. 17. Gal. 6. 15. ch. 4. 24. l Col. 1. 20, 21, 22. m Rom. 6. 6; 8. 3. Col. 2. 14. 5. Or, in himself. n ver. 13, 14. Is. 57. 19. Zech. 9. 10. Acts 2. 38; 10. 36. Rom. 5. 1. o Ps. 143. 14. p John 10. 9. 14. 6. Rom. 5. 2. ch. 3. 12. Heb. 4. 16; 10. 19, 20. 1 Pet. 3. 18. q 1 Cor. 12. 13. ch. 4. 4. r Phil. 3. 20. Heb. 12. 22, 23. s Gal. 6. 10. ch. 3. 13. t 1 Cor. 3. 9, 10. ch. 4. 12. 1 Pet. 2. 4, 5. u Matt. 16. 18. Gal. 2. 9. Rev. 21. 14. z 1 Cor. 12. 28. ch. 4. 11. y Ps. 118. 22. Is. 28. 16. Matt. 21. 42. z ch. 4. 15, 16. a 1 Cor. 3. 17; 6. 19. 2 Cor. 6. 16. b 1 Pet. 2. 5.

a Acts 21. 33. ch. 4. 1. Phil. 1. 7, 13. 14, 16. Col. 4. 3. 18. 2 Tim. 1. 8. Philem. 1. 9. b Gal. 5. 11. Col. 1. 24. 2 Tim. 2. 10. c Rom. 1. 5. 1 Cor. 4. 1. ch. 4. 7. Col. 1. 25. d ver. 8. Acts 9. 15. Rom. 12. 3. Gal. 1. 16. e Acts 22. 17, 21; 26. 17, 18. f Gal. 1. 12. g Rom. 16. 25. Col. 1. 26, 27. h ch. 1. 9, 10. 6 Or, a little before. i 1 Cor. 4. 1. ch. 6. 19. k ver. 9. Acts 10. 28. Rom. 16. 25. l ch. 2. 20. m Gal. 3. 28. ch. 2. 14. n ch. 2. 15, 16. o Gal. 3. 14.

16 And that he might <sup>1</sup> reconcile both unto God in one body by the cross, <sup>m</sup> having slain the enmity <sup>6</sup> thereby:

17 And came <sup>n</sup> and preached peace to you which were afar off, and to <sup>o</sup> them that were nigh.

18 For <sup>p</sup> through him we both have access <sup>q</sup> by one Spirit unto the Father.

19 Now therefore ye are no more strangers and foreigners, but <sup>r</sup> fellowcitizens with the saints, and of <sup>s</sup> the household of God;

20 And are <sup>t</sup> built <sup>u</sup> upon the foundation of the <sup>x</sup> apostles and prophets, Jē'sus Christ himself being <sup>y</sup> the chief corner stone;

21 <sup>z</sup> In whom all the building fitly framed together groweth unto <sup>a</sup> an holy temple in the Lord:

22 <sup>b</sup> In whom ye also are builded together for an habitation of God through the Spirit.

Rom. 10. 14, 15, 17. ch. 1. 19. Phil. 1. 29. r Rom. 3. 20. 27, 28. 4. 1. 1 Cor. 1. 29. 30. 21. 2 Tim. 1. 9. Titus 3. 5. s Deut. 32. 6. Ps. 100. 3. Is. 19. 25; 29. 23; 44. 21. John 3. 3. 5. 1 Cor. 3. 9. 2 Cor. 5. 5, 17. ch. 4. 24. Titus 2. 14. t ch. 1. 4. 4. Or, prepared. u 1 Cor. 12. 2. ch. 5. 8. Col. 1. 21; 2. 13. z Rom. 2. 28. 29. Col. 2. 11. y ch. 4. 18. Col. 1. 21. z See Ezek. 13. 9. John 10. 16. a Rom. 9. 4, 8. b 1 Thess. 4. 13. c Gal. 4. 5. 1 Thess. 4. 5. d Gal. 3. 28. e ver. 17. Acts 2. 38. f Mic. 5. 3. John 16. 33. Acts 10. 36. Rom. 1. 1. g 1 Cor. 10. 16. Gal. 3. 28. h Col. 2. 14. 20. i Col. 1. 22. k 2 Cor. 5. 17. Gal. 6. 15. ch. 4. 24. l Col. 1. 20, 21, 22. m Rom. 6. 6; 8. 3. Col. 2. 14. 5. Or, in himself. n ver. 13, 14. Is. 57. 19. Zech. 9. 10. Acts 2. 38; 10. 36. Rom. 5. 1. o Ps. 143. 14. p John 10. 9. 14. 6. Rom. 5. 2. ch. 3. 12. Heb. 4. 16; 10. 19, 20. 1 Pet. 3. 18. q 1 Cor. 12. 13. ch. 4. 4. r Phil. 3. 20. Heb. 12. 22, 23. s Gal. 6. 10. ch. 3. 13. t 1 Cor. 3. 9, 10. ch. 4. 12. 1 Pet. 2. 4, 5. u Matt. 16. 18. Gal. 2. 9. Rev. 21. 14. z 1 Cor. 12. 28. ch. 4. 11. y Ps. 118. 22. Is. 28. 16. Matt. 21. 42. z ch. 4. 15, 16. a 1 Cor. 3. 17; 6. 19. 2 Cor. 6. 16. b 1 Pet. 2. 5.

## CHAPTER 3.

5 The hidden mystery, 6 that the Gentiles should be saved, 3 was made known to Paul by revelation.

FOR this cause I Paul, <sup>a</sup> the prisoner of Jē'sus Christ <sup>b</sup> for you Gēn'tiles,

2 If ye have heard of <sup>c</sup> the dispensation of the grace of God <sup>d</sup> which is given me to you-ward:

3 <sup>e</sup> How that <sup>f</sup> by revelation <sup>g</sup> he made known unto me the mystery;

(<sup>h</sup> as I wrote <sup>i</sup> afore in few words, 4 Whereby, when ye read, ye may understand my knowledge <sup>j</sup> in the mystery of Christ)

5 <sup>k</sup> Which in other ages was not made known unto the sons of men, <sup>l</sup> as it is now revealed unto his holy apostles and prophets by the Spirit;

6 That the Gēn'tiles <sup>m</sup> should be fellowheirs, and <sup>n</sup> of the same body, and <sup>o</sup> partakers of his promise in Christ by the gospel:

7 <sup>P</sup> Whereof I was made a minister, <sup>Q</sup> according to the gift of the grace of God given unto me by <sup>r</sup> the effectual working of his power.

8 Unto me, <sup>s</sup> who am less than the least of all saints, is this grace given, that <sup>t</sup> I should preach among the Gēn'tiles <sup>u</sup> the unsearchable riches of Christ;

9 And to make all men see what is the fellowship of <sup>x</sup> the mystery, <sup>y</sup> which from the beginning of the world hath been hid in God, <sup>z</sup> who created all things by Jē'sus Christ:

10 <sup>a</sup> To the intent that now <sup>b</sup> unto the principalities and powers in heavenly places <sup>c</sup> might be known by the church the manifold wisdom of God,

11 <sup>d</sup> According to the eternal purpose which he purposed in Christ Jē'sus our Lord:

12 In whom we have boldness and <sup>e</sup> access <sup>f</sup> with confidence by the faith of him.

13 <sup>g</sup> Wherefore I desire that ye faint not at my tribulations <sup>h</sup> for you, <sup>i</sup> which is your glory.

14 For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father of our Lord Jē'sus Christ,

15 Of whom <sup>k</sup> the whole family in heaven and earth is named,

16 That he would grant you, <sup>l</sup> according to the riches of his glory, <sup>m</sup> to be strengthened with might by his Spirit in <sup>n</sup> the inner man;

17 <sup>o</sup> That Christ may dwell in your hearts by faith; that ye, <sup>p</sup> being rooted and grounded in love,

18 <sup>q</sup> May be able to comprehend with all saints <sup>r</sup> what is the breadth, and length, and depth, and height;

19 And to know the love of Christ, which passeth knowledge, that ye might be filled <sup>s</sup> with all the fulness of God.

20 Now <sup>t</sup> unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly <sup>u</sup> above all that we ask or think, <sup>x</sup> according to the power that worketh in us,

21 <sup>y</sup> Unto him be glory in the church by Christ Jē'sus throughout all ages, world without end. Amen.

#### CHAPTER 4.

1 *He exhorteth to unity, 24 and to put on the new man.*

**I** THEREFORE, <sup>a</sup> the prisoner <sup>b</sup> of the Lord, beseech you that ye

A. D. 64.

<sup>p</sup> Rom. 15. 16. Col. 1. 23, 25.

<sup>q</sup> Rom. 1. 5.

<sup>r</sup> Rom. 15. 18.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 1. 19.

<sup>t</sup> Col. 1. 23.

<sup>u</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 9.

<sup>v</sup> 1 Tim. 1. 13.

<sup>w</sup> Gal. 1. 16;

<sup>x</sup> 2. 8.

<sup>y</sup> 1 Tim. 2. 7.

<sup>z</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 11.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 1. 7.

<sup>b</sup> Col. 1. 27.

<sup>c</sup> ver. 3.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 1. 9.

<sup>e</sup> ver. 5.

<sup>f</sup> Rom. 16. 25.

<sup>g</sup> 1 Cor. 2. 7.

<sup>h</sup> Col. 1. 26.

<sup>i</sup> Ps. 33. 6.

<sup>j</sup> John 1. 2.

<sup>k</sup> Col. 1. 18.

<sup>l</sup> Heb. 1. 2.

<sup>m</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 12.

<sup>n</sup> Rom. 6. 38.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 1. 21.

<sup>p</sup> Col. 1. 16.

<sup>q</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 22.

<sup>r</sup> 1 Cor. 2. 7.

<sup>s</sup> 1 Tim. 3. 16.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 1. 9.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 2. 18.

<sup>v</sup> Heb. 4. 16.

<sup>w</sup> Acts 14. 22.

<sup>x</sup> Phil. 1. 14.

<sup>y</sup> 1 Thess. 3. 3.

<sup>z</sup> A ver. 1.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Cor. 1. 6.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 1. 10.

<sup>c</sup> Phil. 2. 9, 10.

<sup>d</sup> 1 Rom. 9. 23.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 1. 7.

<sup>f</sup> Phil. 4. 19.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 1. 27.

<sup>h</sup> Col. 6. 10.

<sup>i</sup> Col. 1. 11.

<sup>j</sup> n Rom. 7. 22.

<sup>k</sup> 2 Cor. 4. 16.

<sup>l</sup> o John 14. 23.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 2. 22.

<sup>n</sup> p Col. 1. 23;

<sup>o</sup> 2. 7.

<sup>p</sup> q ch. 1. 18.

<sup>r</sup> Rom. 10. 3.

<sup>s</sup> 11, 12.

<sup>t</sup> s John 1. 16.

<sup>u</sup> cb. 1. 23.

<sup>v</sup> Col. 2. 9, 10.

<sup>w</sup> Rom. 15. 23.

<sup>x</sup> Jude 24.

<sup>y</sup> u 1 Cor. 2. 9.

<sup>z</sup> ver. 7.

<sup>a</sup> Col. 1. 29.

<sup>b</sup> Rom. 11. 36;

<sup>c</sup> 16. 27.

<sup>d</sup> Heb. 13. 21.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 3. 1.

<sup>f</sup> Philim. 1. 9.

<sup>g</sup> 2 Or, in the

<sup>h</sup> Lord.

<sup>i</sup> b Phil. 1. 27.

<sup>j</sup> Col. 1. 10.

<sup>k</sup> 1 Thess. 2. 12.

<sup>l</sup> c Acts 20. 19.

<sup>m</sup> Gal. 3. 22, 23.

<sup>n</sup> Col. 3. 12, 13.

<sup>o</sup> d Col. 3. 14.

<sup>p</sup> e Rom. 12. 5.

<sup>q</sup> 1 Cor. 12. 13.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 2. 16.

<sup>s</sup> f 1 Cor. 12. 4, 11.

<sup>t</sup> g ch. 1.

<sup>u</sup> 18. h 1 Cor. 1. 13; 8. 6; 12. 5.

<sup>v</sup> 2 Cor. 11. 4.

<sup>w</sup> i ver. 13.

<sup>x</sup> Jude 3.

<sup>y</sup> k Gal. 3. 27, 28.

<sup>z</sup> Heb. 6. 6.

<sup>a</sup> l Mal. 2. 10.

<sup>b</sup> 1 Cor. 8. 6; 12. 6.

<sup>c</sup> m Rom. 11. 36.

<sup>d</sup> n Rom. 12. 3, 8.

<sup>e</sup> 1 Cor. 12. 11.

<sup>f</sup> o Ps. 137. 7.

<sup>g</sup> p Judg. 5. 12.

<sup>h</sup> Col. 2. 15.

<sup>i</sup> q Or, multitude of captives.

<sup>j</sup> r John 3. 13.

<sup>k</sup> s 63, 62.

<sup>l</sup> t Act. 1. 9, 11.

<sup>u</sup> 1 Tim. 3. 16.

<sup>v</sup> Heb. 4. 14; 7. 26;

<sup>w</sup> 8. 1; 9. 24.

<sup>x</sup> s Acts 2. 33.

<sup>t</sup> 4 Or, fulfil.

<sup>u</sup> f 1 Cor. 12. 28.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 2. 10.

<sup>i</sup> u Act. 21. 8.

<sup>j</sup> 2 Tim. 4. 5.

<sup>k</sup> z Acts 20. 28.

<sup>l</sup> y Rom. 12. 7.

<sup>m</sup> s 1 Cor. 12. 7.

<sup>n</sup> a 1 Cor. 14. 26.

<sup>o</sup> b ch. 1. 23.

<sup>p</sup> c 1. 24.

<sup>q</sup> 5 Or, into the unity.

<sup>r</sup> e Col. 2. 2.

<sup>s</sup> d 1 Cor. 14. 20.

<sup>t</sup> f 1 Cor. 1. 28.

<sup>u</sup> g 6 Or, age.

<sup>v</sup> e 1a. 28. 9.

<sup>f</sup> 1 Cor. 14. 20.

<sup>g</sup> f Heb. 13. 9.

<sup>h</sup> g Matt. 11. 7.

<sup>i</sup> h Rom. 15. 18.

<sup>j</sup> 2 Cor. 2. 17.

<sup>k</sup> ver. 25.

<sup>l</sup> zech. 8. 16.

<sup>m</sup> g Cor. 4. 2.

<sup>n</sup> 1 John 3. 18.

<sup>o</sup> 7 Or, being sincere.

<sup>p</sup> k oh. 1. 22; 2. 21.

<sup>q</sup> l Col. 1. 16.

<sup>r</sup> m Col. 2. 18.

<sup>b</sup> walk worthy of the vocation where-with ye are called,

2 <sup>c</sup> With all lowliness and meekness, with longsuffering, forbearing one another in love;

3 Endeavouring to keep the unity of the Spirit <sup>d</sup> in the bond of peace.

4 <sup>e</sup> There is one body, and <sup>f</sup> one Spirit, even as ye are called in one <sup>g</sup> hope of your calling;

5 <sup>h</sup> One Lord, <sup>i</sup> one faith, <sup>k</sup> one baptism,

6 <sup>l</sup> One God and Father of all, who is above all, and <sup>m</sup> through all, and in you all.

7 But <sup>n</sup> unto every one of us is given grace according to the measure of the gift of Christ.

8 Wherefore he saith, <sup>o</sup> When he ascended up on high, <sup>p</sup> he led <sup>q</sup> captivity captive, and gave gifts unto men.

9 <sup>r</sup> (Now that he has ascended, what is it but that he also descended first into the lower parts of the earth?

10 He that descended is the same also <sup>s</sup> that ascended up far above all heavens, <sup>t</sup> that he might <sup>u</sup> fill all things.)

11 <sup>v</sup> And he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, <sup>w</sup> evangelists; and some, <sup>x</sup> pastors and <sup>y</sup> teachers;

12 <sup>z</sup> For the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, <sup>a</sup> for the edifying of <sup>b</sup> the body of Christ:

13 Till we all come <sup>c</sup> in the unity of the faith, <sup>d</sup> and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto <sup>e</sup> a perfect man, unto the measure of the <sup>f</sup> stature of the fulness of Christ:

14 That we henceforth be no more <sup>g</sup> children, <sup>h</sup> tossed to and fro, and carried about with every <sup>i</sup> wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, <sup>j</sup> and cunning craftiness, <sup>k</sup> whereby they lie in wait to deceive;

15 But <sup>l</sup> speaking the truth in love, <sup>k</sup> may grow up into him in all things, <sup>l</sup> which is the head, <sup>m</sup> even Christ:

16 <sup>n</sup> From whom the whole body <sup>o</sup> is joined together, and compacted by every <sup>p</sup> joint, <sup>q</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>r</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>s</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>t</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>u</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>v</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>w</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>x</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>y</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>z</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>a</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>b</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>c</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>d</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>e</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>f</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>g</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>h</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>i</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>j</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>k</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>l</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>m</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>n</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>o</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>p</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>q</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>r</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>s</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>t</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>u</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>v</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>w</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>x</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>y</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>z</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>a</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>b</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>c</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>d</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>e</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>f</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>g</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>h</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>i</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>j</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>k</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>l</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>m</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>n</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>o</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>p</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>q</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>r</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>s</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>t</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>u</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>v</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>w</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>x</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>y</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>z</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>a</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>b</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>c</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>d</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>e</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>f</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>g</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>h</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>i</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>j</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>k</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>l</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>m</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>n</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>o</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>p</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>q</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>r</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>s</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>t</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>u</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>v</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>w</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>x</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>y</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>z</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>a</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>b</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>c</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>d</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>e</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>f</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>g</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>h</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>i</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>j</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>k</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>l</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>m</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>n</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>o</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>p</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>q</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>r</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>s</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>t</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>u</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>v</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>w</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>x</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>y</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>z</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>a</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>b</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>c</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>d</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>e</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>f</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>g</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>h</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>i</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>j</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>k</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>l</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>m</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>n</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>o</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>p</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>q</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>r</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>s</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>t</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>u</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>v</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>w</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>x</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>y</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>z</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>a</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>b</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>c</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>d</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>e</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>f</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>g</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>h</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>i</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>j</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>k</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>l</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>m</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>n</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>o</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>p</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>q</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>r</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>s</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>t</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>u</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>v</sup> to which all the parts of the body are joined, <sup>w</sup> to which all the parts





proved are made manifest by the light: for whatsoever doth make manifest is light.

14 Wherefore <sup>2</sup> he saith, <sup>b</sup> Awake thou that sleepest, and <sup>c</sup> arise from the dead, and Christ shall give thee light.

15 <sup>d</sup> See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise,

16 <sup>e</sup> Redeeming the time, <sup>f</sup> because the days are evil.

17 <sup>g</sup> Wherefore be ye not unwise, but <sup>h</sup> understanding <sup>i</sup> what the will of the Lord is.

18 And <sup>k</sup> be not drunk with wine, wherein is excess; but be filled with the Spirit;

19 Speaking to yourselves <sup>l</sup> in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing and making melody in your heart to the Lord;

20 <sup>m</sup> Giving thanks always for all things unto God and the Father <sup>n</sup> in the name of our Lord Jēsus Christ;

21 <sup>o</sup> Submitting yourselves one to another in the fear of God.

22 <sup>p</sup> Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, <sup>q</sup> as unto the Lord.

23 For <sup>r</sup> the husband is the head of the wife, even as <sup>s</sup> Christ is the head of the church: and he is the saviour of <sup>t</sup> the body.

24 Therefore as the church is subject unto Christ, so <sup>u</sup> let the wives be to their own husbands <sup>v</sup> in every thing.

25 <sup>x</sup> Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the church, and <sup>y</sup> gave himself for it;

26 That he might sanctify and cleanse it <sup>z</sup> with the washing of water <sup>a</sup> by the word,

27 <sup>b</sup> That he might present it to himself a glorious church, <sup>c</sup> not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; <sup>d</sup> but that it should be holy and without blemish.

28 So ought men to love their wives as their own bodies. He that loveth his wife loveth himself.

29 For no man ever yet hated his own flesh; but nourisheth and cherisheth it, even as the Lord the church:

30 For <sup>e</sup> we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones.

31 <sup>f</sup> For this cause shall a man leave

A. D. 64.

2 Or, if.

b Is. 60. 1.

Rom. 13. 11.

12.

1 Cor. 15. 34.

1 Thess. 5. 6.

c John 5. 25.

Rom. 6. 4, 5.

ch. 2. 5.

Col. 3. 1.

d Col. 4. 3.

e Gal. 6. 10.

Col. 4. 5.

f Eccles. 11.

2; 12. 1. John 12. 35.

ch. 6. 13. g Col. 4. 5. h Rom. 12. 2.

1 Thess. 4. 3; 5. 18. i Prov. 20. 1; 23. 20. j 1s. 5. 11. 22. Luke

24. 14. Acts 16. 25. i Prov. 20. 1; 23. 20. j 1s. 5. 11. 22. Luke

34. 1. Is. 63. 7. Col. 3. 17. i Thess. 5. 18. Thess. 1. 3. Heb.

13. 15. 1 Pet. 2. 5; 4. 11. o Phil. 2. 3. 1 Pet. 3. 5. p Gen. 3. 19.

1 Cor. 14. 34. Col. 3. 18. Titus 2. 5. 1 Pet. 3. 1. q ch. 6. 5. r 1 Cor.

11. 3. s ch. 1. 22; 4. 15. Col. 1. 18. t ch. 1. 23. u Col. 20. 22.

Titus 2. 9. v Col. 3. 19. 1 Pet. 3. 7. y ver. 2. Acts 20. 28. Gal. 1.

4; 2. 20. z John 3. 5. Titus 3. 1. Heb. 10. 22. 1 John 5. 6. a John

15. 3; 17. 17. b 2 Cor. 11. 2. Col. 1. 22. c Cant. 4. 7. d ch. 1. 4.

e Gen. 2. 23. Rom. 12. 5. 1 Cor. 6. 15; 12. 27. f Gen. 2. 24. Matt.

19. 5. Mark 10. 7, 8. g 1 Cor. 6. 16. h ver. 25. Col. 3. 19. i 1 Pet. 3. 4.

a Prov. 23. 22.

Col. 3. 20.

b Ex. 20. 12.

Deut. 5. 16;

27. 16.

Jer. 35. 18.

Ezek. 22. 7.

Mal. 1. 6.

Matt. 15. 4.

Mark 7. 10.

c Col. 3. 21.

d Gen. 18. 19.

Deut. 4. 9;

6. 7; 20; 11.

19.

Ps. 78. 4.

Prov. 19. 18;

22. 6; 29. 17.

e Col. 3. 22.

1 Tim. 6. 1.

Titus 2. 9.

1 Pet. 2. 18.

f 2 Cor. 7. 15.

Phil. 2. 12.

g 1 Chr. 29. 17.

Col. 3. 22.

h Col. 3. 22, 23.

i Rom. 2. 6.

2 Cor. 5. 10.

Col. 3. 24.

k Gal. 3. 28.

Col. 3. 11.

l Col. 4. 1.

m Or, moderating.

n Lev. 25. 43.

o Some read,

both your and their

Master.

p John 13. 10.

1 Cor. 7. 22.

o Rom. 2. 11.

q ch. 3. 25.

r ch. 1. 19; 3.

16.

q ver. 13.

Rom. 13. 12.

2 Cor. 6. 7.

1 Thess. 5. 6.

s Or, blood

and flesh.

t Matt. 16. 17.

1 Cor. 15. 50.

his father and mother, and shall be joined unto his wife, and they <sup>2</sup> two shall be one flesh.

32 This is a great mystery: but I speak concerning Christ and the church.

33 Nevertheless <sup>h</sup> let every one of you in particular so love his wife even as himself; and the wife see that she <sup>i</sup> reverence her husband.

## CHAPTER 6.

1 The duty of children towards their parents, 5 of servants towards their masters.

CHILDREN, <sup>a</sup> obey your parents in the Lord: for this is right.

2 <sup>b</sup> Honour thy father and mother; which is the first commandment with promise;

3 That it may be well with thee, and thou mayest live long on the earth.

4 And, <sup>c</sup> ye fathers, provoke not your children to wrath: but <sup>d</sup> bring them up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord.

5 <sup>e</sup> Servants, be obedient to them that are <sup>f</sup> your masters according to the flesh, <sup>g</sup> with fear and trembling, <sup>h</sup> in singleness of your heart, as unto Christ;

6 <sup>i</sup> Not with eyeservice, as men-pleasers; but as the servants of Christ, doing the will of God from the heart;

7 With good will doing service, as to the Lord, and not to men:

8 <sup>j</sup> Knowing that whatsoever good thing any man doeth, the same shall he receive of the Lord, <sup>k</sup> whether he be bond or free.

9 And, ye <sup>l</sup> masters, do the same things unto them, <sup>m</sup> forbearing threatening: knowing that <sup>n</sup> your Master also is in heaven; <sup>o</sup> neither is there respect of persons with him.

10 Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and <sup>p</sup> in the power of his might.

11 <sup>q</sup> Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil.

12 For we wrestle not against <sup>r</sup> flesh

and blood, but against<sup>a</sup> principalities, against powers, against<sup>b</sup> the rulers of the darkness of this world, against<sup>c</sup> spiritual wickedness in<sup>d</sup> high places.

13 <sup>u</sup> Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand<sup>x</sup> in the evil day, and<sup>y</sup> having done all, to stand.

14 Stand therefore, <sup>v</sup> having your loins girt about with truth, and<sup>w</sup> having on the breastplate of righteousness;

15 <sup>a</sup> And your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace;

16 Above all, taking<sup>b</sup> the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked.

17 And<sup>c</sup> take the helmet of salvation, and<sup>d</sup> the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God:

18 <sup>e</sup> Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and<sup>f</sup> watching thereunto with all perseverance and<sup>g</sup> supplication for all saints;

19 <sup>h</sup> And for me, that utterance may

A. D. 64.

<sup>a</sup> Rom. 8. 38. ch. 1. 21. Col. 2. 15.

<sup>b</sup> Luke 22. 53. John 12. 31; 14. 30.

<sup>c</sup> Col. 1. 13. 2 Or, wicked spirits.

<sup>d</sup> 3 Or, heavenly, as ch. 1. 3.

<sup>e</sup> ver. 11. 2 Cor. 10. 4.

<sup>f</sup> z ch. 5. 16. 4 Or, having overcome

all.

<sup>g</sup> 1 Is. 11. 5. Luke 12. 35.

<sup>h</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 13. z Is. 59. 17.

<sup>i</sup> 2 Cor. 6. 7. 1 Thess. 5. 8.

<sup>j</sup> 1 Is. 52. 7. Rom. 10. 15.

<sup>k</sup> 1 John 5. 4. c Is. 59. 17.

<sup>l</sup> 1 Thess. 5. 8. d Heb. 4. 12.

<sup>m</sup> Rev. 1. 16; 2. 16; 19. 15.

<sup>n</sup> e Luke 16. 1. Rom. 12. 12.

<sup>o</sup> Col. 4. 2. 1 Thess. 5. 17.

<sup>p</sup> 1 Tim. 2. 1. h Acts 4. 29. Col. 4. 3.

<sup>q</sup> 2 Cor. 3. 12. k 2 Cor. 5. 20. l Acts 26. 29; 28. 20. ch. 3. 1. Phil. 1. 7, 13, 14.

<sup>r</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 16; 2. 9. Philom. 10. 5 Or, in a chain. 6 Or, thereof. m Acts 28. 31. Phil. 1. 20. 1 Thess. 2. 2. n Col. 4. 1.

<sup>s</sup> o Acts 20. 4. 2 Tim. 4. 12. Titus 3. 12. p Col. 4. 8. q 1 Pet. 5. 14.

<sup>t</sup> Titus 2. 7. 7 Or, with incorruption.

be given unto me, that I may open my mouth<sup>i</sup> boldly, to make known the mystery of the gospel,

20 For which<sup>k</sup> I am an ambassador<sup>l</sup> in bonds: that<sup>m</sup> therein<sup>n</sup> I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak.

21 But<sup>o</sup> that ye also may know my affairs, and how I do. <sup>p</sup> Tých'í-cūs, a beloved brother and faithful minister in the Lord, shall make known to you all things:

22 <sup>p</sup> Whom I have sent unto you for the same purpose, that ye might know our affairs, and that he might comfort your hearts.

23 <sup>q</sup> Peace be to the brethren, and love with faith, from God the Father and the Lord Jē'sus Christ.

24 Grace be with all them that love our Lord Jē'sus Christ <sup>r</sup> in sincerity. Amen.

¶ Written from Rōme unto the Ê-phē'siang by Tých'í-cūs.

These. 5. 17. f Matt. 26. 41. Mark 13. 33. g ch. 1. 16.

1 Acts 4. 29. Col. 4. 3. 2 Thess. 3. 1.

2 Cor. 3. 12. k 2 Cor. 5. 20. l Acts 26. 29; 28. 20. ch. 3. 1. Phil. 1. 7, 13, 14.

2 Tim. 1. 16; 2. 9. Philom. 10. 5 Or, in a chain. 6 Or, thereof. m Acts 28. 31. Phil. 1. 20. 1 Thess. 2. 2. n Col. 4. 1.

o Acts 20. 4. 2 Tim. 4. 12. Titus 3. 12. p Col. 4. 8. q 1 Pet. 5. 14.

7 Or, with incorruption.

## THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE

## PHILIPPIANS.

### CHAPTER 1.

3 *He testifieth his thankfulness to God for the fruits of their faith. 21 His readiness to glorify Christ either by his life or death.*

**PAUL** and Tl-mō'the-ūs, the servants of Jē'sus Christ, to all the saints<sup>a</sup> in Christ Jē'sus which are at Phil'lip'pi, with the bishops and deacons:

2 <sup>b</sup> Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jē'sus Christ.

3 <sup>c</sup> I thank my God upon every<sup>d</sup> remembrance of you,

4 Always in every prayer of mine for you all making request with joy,

5 <sup>e</sup> For your fellowship in the gospel from the first day until now;

6 Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun<sup>f</sup> a good work in you<sup>g</sup> will perform it<sup>h</sup> until the day of Jē'sus Christ:

7 Even as it is meet for me to think this of you all, because<sup>i</sup> I have you<sup>j</sup> in my heart; inasmuch as both in<sup>k</sup> my bonds, and in<sup>l</sup> the defence and

A. D. 64.

<sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 2. b Rom. 1. 7.

<sup>c</sup> 2 Cor. 1. 2. 1 Pet. 1. 2.

<sup>d</sup> c Rom. 1. 8, 9. 1 Cor. 1. 4.

<sup>e</sup> Eph. 1. 15, 16. Col. 1. 3.

<sup>f</sup> 1 Thess. 1. 2. 2 Thess. 1. 3.

<sup>g</sup> 8 Or, mention.

<sup>h</sup> d Rom. 12. 13; 15. 26.

<sup>i</sup> 2 Cor. 8. 1. ch. 4. 14, 15.

<sup>j</sup> e John 6. 29. 1 Thess. 1. 3.

<sup>k</sup> 9 Or, will finish it.

<sup>l</sup> f ver. 10.

<sup>m</sup> 10 Or, ye have me in your heart.

<sup>n</sup> g 2 Cor. 3. 2; 7. 3.

<sup>o</sup> h Eph. 3. 1; 6. 20.

<sup>p</sup> Col. 4. 3, 18. 2 Tim. 1. 8.

<sup>q</sup> i ver. 11; e ch. 4. 14.

<sup>r</sup> 11 Or, partakers with me of grace.

confirmation of the gospel, <sup>k</sup> ye all are<sup>l</sup> partakers of my grace.

8 For<sup>m</sup> God is my record, <sup>n</sup> how greatly I long after you all in the bowels of Jē'sus Christ.

9 And this I pray, <sup>o</sup> that your love may abound yet more and more in knowledge and in all<sup>p</sup> judgment;

10 That<sup>q</sup> ye may<sup>r</sup> approve things that<sup>s</sup> are excellent; <sup>t</sup> that ye may be sincere and without offence<sup>u</sup> till the day of Christ;

11 Being filled with the fruits of righteousness, <sup>v</sup> which are by Jē'sus Christ, <sup>w</sup> unto the glory and praise of God.

12 But I would ye should understand, brethren, that the things which happened unto me have fallen out rather unto the furtherance of the gospel;

13 So that my bonds<sup>x</sup> in Christ are<sup>y</sup> 1. 9; 9. 1. Gal. 1. 20. 1 Thess. 2. 5. m ch. 2. 26; 4. 1. n 1 Thess. 3. 12. Philom. 6. 12 Or, sense. o Rom. 2. 18; 12. 13. Eph. 5. 10. 13 Or, dry. 14 Or, differ. p Acts 24. 16. 1 Thess. 3. 13; 5. 23. q 1 Cor. 1. 8. r John 15. 4. s Eph. 2. 10. Col. 1. 8.

15 Or, for Christ.

manifest <sup>1</sup> in all <sup>2</sup> the palace, and <sup>3</sup> in all other places;

14 And many of the brethren in the Lord, waxing confident by my bonds, are much more bold to speak the word without fear.

15 Some indeed preach Christ even of envy and <sup>4</sup> strife; and some also of good will:

16 The one preach Christ of contention, not sincerely, supposing to add affliction to my bonds:

17 But the other of love, knowing that I am set for <sup>5</sup> the defence of the gospel.

18 What then? notwithstanding, every way, whether in pretence, or in truth, Christ is preached; and I therein do rejoice, yea, and will rejoice.

19 For I know that this shall turn to my salvation <sup>6</sup> through your prayer, and the supply of <sup>7</sup> the Spirit of Jē-<sup>8</sup>sus Christ,

20 According to my <sup>9</sup> earnest expectation and my hope, that <sup>10</sup> in nothing I shall be ashamed, but that <sup>11</sup> with all boldness, as always, so now also Christ shall be magnified in my body, whether it be by life, or by death.

21 For to me to live is Christ, and to die is gain.

22 But if I live in the flesh, this is the fruit of my labour: yet what I shall choose I wot not.

23 For <sup>12</sup> I am in a strait betwixt two, having a desire to <sup>13</sup> depart, and to be with Christ; which is far better:

24 Nevertheless to abide in the flesh is more needful for you.

25 And <sup>14</sup> having this confidence, I know that I shall abide and continue with you all for your furtherance and joy of faith;

26 That <sup>15</sup> your rejoicing may be more abundant in Jē-<sup>16</sup>sus Christ for me by my coming to you again.

27 Only <sup>17</sup> let your conversation be as it becometh the gospel of Christ: that whether I come and see you, or else be absent, I may hear of your affairs, <sup>18</sup> that ye stand fast in one spirit, <sup>19</sup> with one mind <sup>20</sup> striving together for the faith of the gospel;

28 And in nothing terrified by your adversaries: <sup>21</sup> which is to them an

A. D. 64.

f ch. 4. 22.  
2 Or, *Cæsar's court.*  
3 Or, *to all others.*  
u ch. 2. 3.  
z ver. 7.  
y 2 Cor. 1. 11.  
z Rom. 8. 9.  
a Rom. 8. 19.  
b Rom. 6. 5.  
c Eph. 6. 19.  
20. d 2 Cor. 5. 8. e 2 Tim. 4. 6. f ch. 2. 24. g 3 Cor. 1. 14; 5. 12. h Eph. 4. 1. i Col. 1. 10. j 1 Thess. 2. 12; 4. 1. k 1 Cor. 1. 10. l Jude 3. m 2 Thess. 1. 5. n Rom. 8. 17. 2 Tim. 2. 11. o Acts 5. 41. Rom. 5. 3. p Eph. 2. 8. q Col. 2. 1. r Acts 16. 19, &c. 1 Thess. 5. 2.

a 2 Cor. 13. 14.  
b Col. 3. 12.  
c John 3. 29.  
d Rom. 12. 16;  
15. 5.  
e 1 Cor. 1. 10.  
2 Cor. 13. 11.  
ch. 1. 27; 3. 16; 4. 2.  
f 1 Pet. 3. 8.  
g Gal. 5. 26.  
h James 3. 14.  
i Rom. 12. 10.  
j Eph. 5. 21.  
k 1 Pet. 5. 5.  
l 1 Cor. 10. 24. 33; 13. 5.  
m Matt. 11. 29.  
n John 13. 15.  
o 1 Pet. 2. 21.  
p 1 John 2. 6.  
q John 1. 1, 2; 17. 5.  
r 2 Cor. 4. 4.  
s Col. 1. 15.  
t Heb. 1. 3.  
u John 5. 18; 10. 33.  
v Ps. 22. 6.  
w Is. 53. 3.  
x Dan. 9. 26.  
y Mark 9. 12.  
z Rom. 15. 3.  
a Is. 42. 1; 49. 3. 6; 52. 13; 53. 11.  
b Ezek. 34. 23, 24.  
c Zech. 3. 8.  
d Matt. 20. 28.  
e Luke 22. 27.  
f John 1. 14.  
g Rom. 1. 3; 8. 3.  
h Gal. 4. 4.  
i Heb. 2. 14, 17.  
j Or, *habit.*  
k Matt. 26. 39, 42.  
l John 10. 18.  
m Heb. 5. 8; 12. 2.  
n John 17. 1, 2, 5.  
o Acts 2. 33.  
p Heb. 2. 9.  
q Eph. 1. 20, 21.  
r Heb. 1. 4.  
s Is. 45. 23.  
t Matt. 28. 18.  
u Rom. 14. 11.  
v Rev. 5. 13.  
w John 13. 13.  
x Acts 2. 36.  
y Rom. 14. 9.  
z 1 Cor. 8. 6;  
12. 3.  
a ch. 1. 5.  
b Eph. 6. 5.

evident token of perdition, <sup>22</sup> but to you of salvation, and that of God.

29 For unto you <sup>23</sup> it is given in the behalf of Christ, <sup>24</sup> not only to believe on him, but also to suffer for his sake;

30 <sup>25</sup> Having the same conflict <sup>26</sup> which ye saw in me, and now hear to be in me.

31 <sup>27</sup> Wherefore, my beloved, as ye have always obeyed, not as in my presence only, but now much more in my absence, work out your own

## CHAPTER 2.

*He exhorteth them to unity, and to all humbleness of mind, by the example of Christ.*

**I** <sup>1</sup> *f* there be therefore any consolation in Christ, if any comfort of love, <sup>2</sup> *a* if any fellowship of the Spirit, if any <sup>3</sup> *b* bowels and mercies,

2 <sup>4</sup> *c* Fulfil ye my joy, <sup>5</sup> *d* that ye be likeminded, having the same love, being of one accord, of one mind.

3 <sup>6</sup> *e* Let nothing be done through strife or vainglory; but <sup>7</sup> *f* in lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than themselves.

4 <sup>8</sup> *g* Look not every man on his own things, but every man also on the things of others.

5 <sup>9</sup> *h* Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jē-<sup>10</sup> *i* sus:

6 <sup>11</sup> *j* Who, <sup>12</sup> *k* being in the form of God, <sup>13</sup> *l* thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

7 <sup>14</sup> *m* But made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form <sup>15</sup> *n* of a servant, and <sup>16</sup> *o* was made in the likeness of men:

8 <sup>17</sup> *p* And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and <sup>18</sup> *q* became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross.

9 <sup>19</sup> *r* Wherefore God also <sup>20</sup> *s* hath highly exalted him, and <sup>21</sup> *t* given him a name which is above every name:

10 <sup>22</sup> *u* That at the name of Jē-<sup>23</sup> *v* sus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth;

11 <sup>24</sup> *w* And <sup>25</sup> *x* that every tongue should confess that Jē-<sup>26</sup> *y* sus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father.

12 <sup>27</sup> *z* Wherefore, my beloved, <sup>28</sup> *a* as ye have always obeyed, not as in my presence only, but now much more in my absence, work out your own salvation with <sup>29</sup> *b* fear and trembling.

13 For <sup>a</sup>it is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of *his* good pleasure.

14 Do all things <sup>b</sup>without murmurings and <sup>c</sup>disputings:

15 That ye may be blameless and <sup>d</sup>harmless, <sup>e</sup>the sons of God, without rebuke, <sup>f</sup>in the midst of <sup>g</sup>a crooked and perverse nation, among whom <sup>h</sup><sup>3</sup>ye shine as lights in the world;

16 Holding forth the word of life; that <sup>i</sup>I may rejoice in the day of Christ, that <sup>j</sup>I have not run in vain, neither laboured in vain.

17 Yea, and if <sup>k</sup>I be <sup>l</sup>offered upon the sacrifice <sup>m</sup>and service of your faith, <sup>n</sup>I joy, and rejoice with you all.

18 For the same cause also do ye joy, and rejoice with me.

19 <sup>o</sup>But I trust in the Lord Jē'sus to send <sup>p</sup>Ti-mō'the-ūs shortly unto you, that I also may be of good comfort, when I know your state.

20 For I have no man <sup>q</sup>likeminded, who will naturally care for your state.

21 For all <sup>r</sup>seek their own, not the things which are Jē'sus Christ's.

22 But ye know the proof of him, <sup>s</sup>that, as a son with the father, he hath served with me in the gospel.

23 Him therefore I hope to send presently, so soon as I shall see how it will go with me.

24 But <sup>t</sup>I trust in the Lord that I also myself shall come shortly.

25 Yet I supposed it necessary to send to you <sup>u</sup>E-pāph-ro-di'tus, my brother, and companion in labour, and <sup>v</sup>fellowsoldier, <sup>w</sup>but your messenger, and <sup>x</sup>he that ministered to my wants.

26 <sup>y</sup>For he longed after you all, and was full of heaviness, because that ye had heard that he had been sick.

27 For indeed he was sick nigh unto death: but God had mercy on him; and not on him only, but on me also, lest I should have sorrow upon sorrow.

28 I sent him therefore the more carefully, that, when ye see him again, ye may rejoice, and that I may be the less sorrowful.

29 Receive him therefore in the Lord with all gladness; and <sup>z</sup>hold such in reputation:

A. D. 64.

z 2 Cor. 3. 5.  
Heb. 13. 21.

y 1 Cor. 10.

x 1 Pet. 4. 9.

w 2 Rom. 14. 1.

v 2 Or. sincere. a Matt. 5. 45.

u 5. 1. b 1 Pet. 2. 12.

t 2 Cor. 1. 14.

s 2 Tim. 4. 6.

r 4 Col. 1. 24.

q 5 Or. Moreover. k Rom. 15. 16.

p 1 Thessa. 3. 2.

o 55. 13. 6 Or. so dear unto me. m 1 Cor. 10. 24.

n 4. 10. 16. n 1 Cor. 4. 17.

m 2 Tim. 1. 2.

l 2 Tim. 1. 2.

k 2 Cor. 8. 23.

j 2 Cor. 11. 9.

i 4. 18. 1 ch. 1. 8.

h 2 Or. Honour such. u 1 Cor. 16. 16.

g 1 Thessa. 3. 12.

f 1 Tim. 5. 17.

e 2 Cor. 13. 11.

d ch. 4. 4.

c 1 Thessa. 5.

b 16.

a Is. 56. 10.

Gal. 5. 15.

c 2 Cor. 11. 13.

d Rom. 2. 29.

e Gal. 5. 2.

f Deut. 10.

g 16: 30. 6.

h Jer. 4. 4.

i Rom. 2. 29.

j 4. 11. 12.

k Col. 2. 11.

l John 4. 23.

m 24.

n Rom. 7. 6.

o Gal. 6. 14.

p 2 Cor. 11.

q 18. 21.

r Gen. 17. 12.

s 2 Cor. 11.

t 22.

u Rom. 11. 1.

v 2 Cor. 11.

w 22.

x Acts 26. 6;

y 26. 4. 5.

z o Acts 22. 3.

Gal. 1. 13. 14.

p Acts 8. 3;

q 9. 1.

r Rom. 10. 5.

s Luke 1. 6.

t Matt. 13. 44.

u Is. 53. 11.

Jer. 9. 23. 24.

John 17. 3.

1 Cor. 2. 2.

Col. 2. 2.

u Rom. 10.

3. 5.

x Rom. 1. 17;

3. 21. 22: 9.

30: 10. 3. 6.

Gal. 2. 16.

y Rom. 6. 3.

4. 5: 8. 17.

2 Cor. 4. 10.

11.

2 Tim. 2. 11.

12.

1 Pet. 4. 13.

z Acts 26. 7.

a 1 Tim. 6. 12.

b Heb. 12. 23.

30 Because for the work of Christ he was nigh unto death, not regarding his life, <sup>a</sup>to supply your lack of service toward me.

## CHAPTER 3.

1 He warneth them to beware of false teachers. 18 He exhorteth them to decline the ways of carnal Christians.

**F**INALLY, my brethren, <sup>a</sup>rejoice in the Lord. To write the same things to you, to me indeed is not grievous, but for you <sup>b</sup>it is safe.

2 <sup>c</sup>Beware of dogs, beware of <sup>d</sup>evil workers, <sup>e</sup>beware of the concision.

3 For we are <sup>f</sup>the circumcision, <sup>g</sup>which worship God in the spirit, and <sup>h</sup>rejoice in Christ Jē'sus, and have no confidence in the flesh.

4 Though <sup>i</sup>I might also have confidence in the flesh. If any other man thinketh that he hath whereof he might trust in the flesh, I more:

5 <sup>j</sup>Circumcised the eighth day, <sup>k</sup>of the stock of Is'ra-el, <sup>l</sup>of the tribe of Ben'ja-min, <sup>m</sup>an Hē'brew of the Hē'brews; as touching the law, <sup>n</sup>a Phā'r'i-see;

6 <sup>o</sup>Concerning zeal, <sup>p</sup>persecuting the church; <sup>q</sup>touching the righteousness which is in the law, <sup>r</sup>blameless.

7 But <sup>s</sup>what things were gain to me, those I counted loss for Christ.

8 Yea doubtless, and I count all things <sup>t</sup>but loss <sup>u</sup>for the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jē'sus my Lord: for whom I have suffered the loss of all things, and do count them <sup>v</sup>but dung, that I may win Christ,

9 And be found in him, not having <sup>w</sup>mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but <sup>x</sup>that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:

10 That I may know him, and the power of his resurrection, and <sup>y</sup>the fellowship of his sufferings, being made conformable unto his death;

11 If by any means I might <sup>z</sup>attain unto the resurrection of the dead.

12 Not as though I had already <sup>a</sup>attained, either were already <sup>b</sup>perfect: but I follow after, if that I may

apprehend that for which also I am apprehended of Christ Jē'sus.

13 Brethren, I count not myself to have apprehended: but *this* one thing I do, <sup>c</sup>forgetting those things which are behind, and <sup>d</sup>reaching forth unto those things which are before,

14 <sup>f</sup>I press toward the mark for the prize of <sup>g</sup>the high calling of God in Christ Jē'sus.

15 Let us therefore, as many as be <sup>g</sup>perfect, <sup>h</sup>be thus minded: and if in any thing ye be otherwise minded, God shall reveal even this unto you.

16 Nevertheless, whereto we have already attained, <sup>i</sup>let us walk <sup>k</sup>by the same rule, <sup>l</sup>let us mind the same thing.

17 Brethren, <sup>m</sup>be followers together of me, and mark them which walk so as <sup>n</sup>ye have us for an ensample.

18 (For many walk, of whom I have told you often, and now tell you even weeping, *that they are* <sup>o</sup>the enemies of the cross of Christ:

19 <sup>p</sup>Whose end is destruction, <sup>q</sup>whose God is their belly, and <sup>r</sup>whose glory is in their shame, <sup>s</sup>who mind earthly things.)

20 For <sup>t</sup>our conversation is in heaven; <sup>u</sup>from whence also we <sup>v</sup>look for the Saviour, the Lord Jē'sus Christ:

21 <sup>w</sup>Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, <sup>x</sup>according to the working whereby he is able <sup>y</sup>even to subdue all things unto himself.

#### CHAPTER 4.

*He proceeded to general exhortations.*

**T**HEREFORE, my brethren dearly beloved and <sup>a</sup>longed for, <sup>b</sup>my joy and crown, so <sup>c</sup>stand fast in the Lord, *my dearly beloved.*

2 I beseech Eū-ō-dī-as, and beseech Sýn'ty-chē, <sup>d</sup>that they be of the same mind in the Lord.

3 And I intreat thee also, true yoke-fellow, help those women which <sup>e</sup>laboured with me in the gospel, with Clēm'ēt also, and *with* other my fellowlabourers, whose names are in <sup>f</sup>the book of life.

4 <sup>g</sup>Rejoice in the Lord always: *and* again I say, Rejoice.

5 Let your moderation be known unto all men. <sup>h</sup>The Lord is at hand.

#### A. D. 64.

c Ps. 45. 10.  
Luke 9. 62.  
2 Cor. 5. 16.  
d 1 Cor. 9. 24, 26.

Heb. 6. 1.  
e 2 Tim. 4.  
7. 8.

Heb. 12. 1.  
f Heb. 3. 1.

g 1 Cor. 2. 6;  
14. 20.

h Gal. 5. 10.  
i Rom. 12. 16;  
15. 3.

k Gal. 6. 16.  
l ch. 2. 2.

m 1 Cor. 4. 16;  
11. 1.

n ch. 4. 9.  
1 Thess. 1. 6.

o 1 Pet. 5. 3.  
p Gal. 1. 7; 2.  
21; 6. 12.

q ch. 1. 15. 16.  
p 2 Cor. 11. 15.  
2 Pet. 2. 1.

r Rom. 16. 18.  
1 Tim. 6. 5.

s Titus 1. 11.  
t Hos. 4. 7.

u 2 Cor. 11. 12.  
Gal. 6. 13.

v Rom. 8. 5.  
w Eph. 2. 6, 19.

x Col. 3. 1, 3.  
y Acts 1. 11.

z 1 Cor. 1. 7.  
1 Thess. 1. 10.

1 Titus 2. 13.  
y 1 Cor. 15. 43,  
49, 49.

2 John 3. 4.  
1 John 3. 2.

3 Eph. 1. 19.  
4 1 Cor. 15. 26,  
27.

a ch. 1. 8.  
b 2 Cor. 1. 14.  
c ch. 2. 16.

d 1 Thess. 2. 19,  
20.

e ch. 1. 27.  
d ch. 2. 2; 3.  
16.

f Rom. 16. 3.  
ch. 1. 27.

g Ex. 32. 32.  
Ps. 69. 29.

h Dan. 12. 1.  
Luke 10. 20.

i Rev. 3. 5;  
13. 8; 20. 12;  
21. 27.

j Rom. 12. 12.  
ch. 3. 1.

k 1 Thess. 5. 16.  
1 Pet. 4. 13.

l Heb. 10. 25.  
James 5. 8, 9.

m 1 Pet. 4. 7.  
2 Pet. 3. 8, 9.

n See 2 Thess.  
2. 2.

o Ps. 55. 22.  
Prov. 16. 3.

p Matt. 6. 25.  
Luke 12. 22.

q 1 Pet. 5. 7.  
r John 14. 27.

s Rom. 5. 1.  
Col. 3. 15.

t Or,  
venerable.

u 1 Thess. 5.  
22.

v ch. 3. 17.

w Rom. 15. 33; 16. 20.

x 1 Cor. 14. 33.

y 2 Cor. 11. 8.

z 3 Or, *is revived.*

1 1 Tim. 6. 8, 8.

2 1 Cor. 4. 11.

3 2 Cor. 12. 9.

4 ch. 7. 2.

5 2 Cor. 11. 8, 9.

6 u Rom. 15. 28.

7 Titus

6 <sup>i</sup>Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God.

7 And <sup>k</sup>the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jē'sus.

8 Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are <sup>2</sup>honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, <sup>4</sup>whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, think on these things.

9 <sup>m</sup>Those things, which ye have both learned, and received, and heard, and seen in me, do: and <sup>n</sup>the God of peace shall be with you.

10 But I rejoiced in the Lord greatly, that now at the last <sup>o</sup>your care of me <sup>3</sup>hath flourished again; wherein ye were also careful, but ye lacked opportunity.

11 Not that I speak in respect of want: for I have learned, in whatsoever state I am, <sup>p</sup>therewith to be content.

12 <sup>q</sup>I know both how to be abased, and I know how to abound: every where and in all things I am instructed both to be full and to be hungry, both to abound and to suffer need.

13 I can do all things <sup>r</sup>through Christ which strengtheneth me.

14 Notwithstanding ye have well done, that <sup>s</sup>ye did communicate with my affliction.

15 Now ye Phi-lip'pi-ans know also, that in the beginning of the gospel, when I departed from Măc-ē-dō-ni-a, <sup>6</sup>no church communicated with me as concerning giving and receiving, but ye only.

16 For even in Thēs-sa-lō-ni-cā ye sent once and again unto my necessity.

17 Not because I desire a gift: but I desire <sup>u</sup>fruit that may abound to your account.

18 But <sup>v</sup>I have all, and abound: I am full, having received <sup>w</sup>of E-pāph-  
m ch. 3. 17. n Rom. 15. 33; 16. 20. 1 Cor. 14. 33. 2 Cor. 13. 11.  
1 Thess. 5. 23. Heb. 13. 20. o 2 Cor. 11. 8. 3 Or, *is revived.*  
p 1 Tim. 6. 8, 8. q 1 Cor. 4. 11. r 2 Cor. 6. 10; 11. 27. s John 15. 5.  
2 Cor. 12. 9. t ch. 7. 2. u Rom. 15. 28. Titus  
3. 14. 4 Or, *I have received all.* z ch. 2. 25.

ro-di'tus the things which were sent from you, <sup>y</sup>an odour of a sweet smell, <sup>z</sup>a sacrifice acceptable, well-pleasing to God.

19 But my God <sup>a</sup>shall supply all your need <sup>b</sup>according to his riches in glory by Christ Jē'sus.

20 <sup>c</sup>Now unto God and our Father be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

A. D. 64.

<sup>y</sup> Heb. 13. 16.  
<sup>z</sup> 2 Cor. 9. 12.

<sup>a</sup> Pa. 23. 1.  
<sup>2</sup> Cor. 9. 8.  
<sup>b</sup> Eph. 1. 7;  
3. 16.  
<sup>c</sup> Rom. 16. 27.  
<sup>d</sup> Gal. 1. 5.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 1. 2.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 1. 13.  
<sup>g</sup> Rom. 16. 24.

21 Salute every saint in Christ Jē'sus. The brethren <sup>d</sup>which are with me greet you.

22 All the saints salute you, <sup>e</sup>chiefly they that are of Cæ'sar's household.

23 <sup>f</sup>The grace of our Lord Jē'sus Christ be with you all. Amen.

<sup>¶</sup> It was written to the Philippians from Rōme by E-pāph-ro-di'tus.

## THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE COLOSSIANS.

### CHAPTER 1.

1 <sup>¶</sup> He thanketh God for their faith, <sup>14</sup> describeth the true Christ, <sup>21</sup> and encourageth them to receive him.

PAUL, <sup>a</sup>an apostle of Jē'sus Christ by the will of God, and Ti-mō'-the-ūs our brother,

2 To the saints <sup>b</sup>and faithful brethren in Christ which are at Cō-lō'ssē: <sup>c</sup>Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jē'sus Christ.

3 <sup>d</sup>We give thanks to God and the Father of our Lord Jē'sus Christ, praying always for you,

4 <sup>e</sup>Since we heard of your faith in Christ Jē'sus, and of <sup>f</sup>the love which ye have to all the saints,

5 For the hope <sup>g</sup>which is laid up for you in heaven, whereof ye heard before in the word of the truth of the gospel;

6 Which is come unto you, <sup>h</sup>as it is in all the world; and <sup>i</sup>bringeth forth fruit, as it doth also in you, since the day ye heard of it, and knew <sup>k</sup>the grace of God in truth:

7 As ye also learned of <sup>l</sup>Ēp'g-phrās our dear fellowservant, who is for you <sup>m</sup>a faithful minister of Christ;

8 Who also declared unto us your <sup>n</sup>love in the Spirit.

9 <sup>o</sup>For this cause we also, since the day we heard it, do not cease to pray for you, and to desire <sup>p</sup>that ye might be filled with <sup>q</sup>the knowledge of his will <sup>r</sup>in all wisdom and spiritual understanding;

10 <sup>s</sup>That ye might walk worthy of the Lord <sup>t</sup>unto all pleasing, <sup>u</sup>being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God;

11 <sup>v</sup>Strengthened with all might, ac-

A. D. 64.

<sup>a</sup> Eph. 1. 1.  
<sup>b</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 17.

<sup>c</sup> Eph. 6. 21.  
<sup>d</sup> Gal. 1. 3.  
<sup>e</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 4.  
<sup>f</sup> Phil. 1. 16.  
<sup>g</sup> Phil. 1. 3;  
4. 6.  
<sup>h</sup> ver. 9.  
<sup>i</sup> Eph. 1. 15.  
<sup>j</sup> Phil. 6.  
<sup>k</sup> 2 Tim. 4. 9.  
<sup>l</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 4.  
<sup>m</sup> ver. 23.  
<sup>n</sup> Matt. 24. 14.  
<sup>o</sup> Mark 16. 15.  
<sup>p</sup> Rom. 10. 18.  
<sup>q</sup> Mark 4. 8.  
<sup>r</sup> John 15. 16.  
<sup>s</sup> Phil. 1. 11.  
<sup>t</sup> 2 Cor. 6. 1.  
<sup>u</sup> Eph. 3. 2.  
<sup>v</sup> Titus 2. 11.  
<sup>w</sup> 1 Pet. 5. 12.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 4. 12.  
<sup>y</sup> Phil. 23.  
<sup>z</sup> 2 Cor. 11. 23.

<sup>1</sup> Tim. 4. 6.  
<sup>2</sup> Rom. 15. 30.  
<sup>3</sup> ver. 3. 4.  
<sup>4</sup> Eph. 1. 15, 16.  
<sup>5</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 5.  
<sup>6</sup> Rom. 12. 2.  
<sup>7</sup> Eph. 5. 10, 17.  
<sup>8</sup> Eph. 1. 8.  
<sup>9</sup> Eph. 4. 1.  
<sup>10</sup> Phil. 1. 27.  
<sup>11</sup> 1 Thess. 2. 12.  
<sup>12</sup> 1 Thess. 4. 1.  
<sup>13</sup> John 15. 16.  
<sup>14</sup> 2 Cor. 9. 8.  
<sup>15</sup> Phil. 1. 11.  
<sup>16</sup> Titus 3. 1.  
<sup>17</sup> Heb. 13. 21.  
<sup>18</sup> Eph. 3. 16;  
6. 10.

<sup>19</sup> Eph. 4. 2.  
<sup>20</sup> Acts 5. 41.  
<sup>21</sup> Rom. 5. 3.  
<sup>22</sup> Eph. 5. 20.  
<sup>23</sup> ch. 3. 15.  
<sup>24</sup> Acts 26. 18.  
<sup>25</sup> Eph. 1. 11.  
<sup>26</sup> Eph. 6. 12.  
<sup>27</sup> Heb. 2. 14.  
<sup>28</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 9.  
<sup>29</sup> 1 Thess. 2. 12.

<sup>30</sup> 2 Pet. 1. 11.  
<sup>31</sup> Eph. 1. 7.  
<sup>32</sup> 2 Cor. 4. 1.  
<sup>33</sup> 1 Cor. 8. 6.  
<sup>34</sup> 2. 10, 15.  
<sup>35</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 22.  
<sup>36</sup> 1 Cor. 8. 6.  
<sup>37</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 28.  
<sup>38</sup> John 1. 16; 3. 34.  
<sup>39</sup> 2 Cor. 5. 18.

<sup>40</sup> 2 Gr. the Son of his love, Matt. 3. 17. Eph. 1. 6.  
<sup>41</sup> Rev. 3. 14. h John 1. 3.  
<sup>42</sup> Eph. 3. 9. Heb. 1. 2. i Rom. 8. 38. Eph. 1. 21. ch. 2. 10, 15.  
<sup>43</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 22. k Rom. 11. 36. Heb. 2. 10. l John 1. 1, 3; 17. 5. 1 Cor. 8. 6. m 1 Cor. 11. 3. Eph. 1. 10, 25; 4. 15; 5. 24.  
<sup>44</sup> Rev. 1. 5. n Or, among all.  
<sup>45</sup> ch. 2. 9; 3. 11. 4 Or, making peace. p Eph. 2. 10.

cording to his glorious power, <sup>y</sup>unto all patience and longsuffering <sup>z</sup>with joyfulness;

12 <sup>a</sup>Giving thanks unto the Father, which hath made us meet to be partakers of <sup>b</sup>the inheritance of the saints in light:

13 Who hath delivered us from <sup>c</sup>the power of darkness, <sup>d</sup>and hath translated us into the kingdom of <sup>e</sup>his dear Son:

14 <sup>f</sup>In whom we have redemption through his blood, <sup>g</sup>even the forgiveness of sins:

15 Who is <sup>h</sup>the image of the invisible God, <sup>i</sup>the firstborn of every creature:

16 For <sup>j</sup>by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether <sup>k</sup>they be thrones, or <sup>l</sup>dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created <sup>m</sup>by him, and for him:

17 <sup>n</sup>And he is before all things, and by him all things consist.

18 And <sup>o</sup>he is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, <sup>p</sup>the firstborn from the dead; that <sup>q</sup>in all things he might have the pre-eminence.

19 For it pleased <sup>r</sup>the Father that <sup>s</sup>in him should all fulness dwell;

20 And, <sup>t</sup>having made peace through the blood of his cross, <sup>u</sup>by him to reconcile <sup>v</sup>all things unto himself; by him, <sup>w</sup>I say, whether <sup>x</sup>he be things in earth, or things in heaven.

21 And you, <sup>a</sup>that were sometime alienated and enemies <sup>2</sup>in your mind <sup>b</sup>by wicked works, yet now hath he reconciled

22 <sup>a</sup>In the body of his flesh through death, <sup>a</sup>to present you holy and unblameable and unproveable in his sight:

23 If ye continue in the faith <sup>a</sup>grounded and settled, and be <sup>2</sup>not moved away from the hope of the gospel, which ye have heard, <sup>a</sup>and which was preached <sup>b</sup>to every creature which is under heaven; <sup>c</sup>whereof I Paul am made a minister;

24 <sup>a</sup>Who now rejoice in my sufferings <sup>a</sup>for you, and fill up <sup>f</sup>that which is behind of the afflictions of Christ in my flesh for <sup>g</sup>his body's sake, which is the church:

25 Whereof I am made a minister, according to <sup>h</sup>the dispensation of God which is given to me for you, <sup>8</sup>to fulfil the word of God;

26 <sup>Even</sup> <sup>i</sup>the mystery which hath been hid from ages and from generations, <sup>k</sup>but now is made manifest to his saints:

27 <sup>l</sup>To whom God would make known what <sup>m</sup>the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gēn'tiles; which is Christ <sup>4</sup>in you, <sup>n</sup>the hope of glory:

28 Whom we preach, <sup>o</sup>warning every man, and teaching every man in all wisdom; <sup>p</sup>that we may present every man perfect in Christ Jē'sus:

29 <sup>q</sup>Whereunto I also labour, <sup>r</sup>striving <sup>a</sup>according to his working, which worketh in me mightily.

## CHAPTER 2.

*He exhorteth them to be constant in Christ.*

**F**OR I would that ye knew what great <sup>5</sup>a conflict I have for you, and for them at Lā-ōd-i-cē'a, and for as many as have not seen my face in the flesh;

2 <sup>b</sup>That their hearts might be comforted, <sup>c</sup>being knit together in love, and unto all riches of the full assurance of understanding, <sup>d</sup>to the acknowledgement of the mystery of God, and of the Father, and of Christ;

3 <sup>6</sup>e In whom are hid all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge.

4 And this I say, <sup>f</sup>lest any man

A. D. 64.

s Eph. 2. 1, 2  
12, 19; 4. 18.  
2 Or, *by your mind in wicked works.*

t Titus 1. 15, 16.  
u Eph. 2. 15, 16.

v Luke 1. 75.  
Eph. 1. 4; 5. 27.

1 Thess. 4. 7.  
Titus 2. 14.  
Jude 24.

y Eph. 3. 17.  
ch. 2. 7.

z John 15. 6.  
a Rom. 10. 18.  
b ver. 6.

c ver. 23.  
Acts 1. 17.

2 Cor. 3. 6;  
4. 1; 5. 18.  
Eph. 3. 7.

1 Tim. 2. 7.  
d Rom. 5. 3.

2 Cor. 7. 4.  
e Eph. 3. 13.  
f 2 Cor. 1. 5, 6.

g Phil. 3. 10.  
2 Tim. 1. 8;  
2. 10.

h Eph. 1. 23.  
i 1 Cor. 9. 17.  
Gal. 2. 7.

j Eph. 3. 2.  
3 Or, *fully to preach the word of God.*

k Rom. 15. 19.  
l Rom. 16. 25.  
m 1 Cor. 2. 7.

n Eph. 3. 9.  
o Matt. 13. 11.  
2 Tim. 1. 10.

p 2 Cor. 2. 14.  
m Rom. 9. 23.  
Eph. 1. 7;

3. 8.  
4 Or, *among you.*

q 1 Tim. 1. 1.  
o Acts 20. 20,  
27, 31.

p ver. 22.  
2 Cor. 11. 2.  
Eph. 3. 27.

q 1 Cor. 15. 10.  
r ch. 2. 1.  
s Eph. 1. 19;

3. 7, 20.  
5 Or, *fear, or, care.*

a Phil. 1. 30.  
ch. 1. 29.

1 Thess. 2. 2.  
b 2 Cor. 1. 6.  
c ch. 3. 14.

d Phil. 3. 8.  
ch. 1. 9.  
6 Or, *Wherein.*

e 1 Cor. 1. 24;  
2. 6, 7.  
Eph. 1. 8.

f ver. 8, 19.  
ch. 1. 8.

g ver. 8, 19.  
1 Thess. 2. 17.

h 1 Cor. 14. 40.  
i 1 Pet. 5. 9.

k 1 Thess. 4. 1.  
Jude 3.

l Eph. 2. 21, 22;  
3. 17.

m ver. 22.  
Rom. 16. 17.  
Eph. 5. 6.

n Heb. 13. 9.

should beguile you with enticing words.

5 For <sup>9</sup>though I be absent in the flesh, yet am I with you in the spirit, joying and beholding <sup>h</sup>your order, and the <sup>i</sup>steadfastness of your faith in Christ.

6 <sup>k</sup>As ye have therefore received Christ Jē'sus the Lord, so walk ye in him:

7 <sup>l</sup>Rooted and built up in him, and established in the faith, as ye have been taught, abounding therein with thanksgiving.

8 <sup>m</sup>Beware lest any man spoil you through philosophy and vain deceit, after <sup>n</sup>the tradition of men, after the <sup>o</sup>rudiments of the world, and not after Christ.

9 For <sup>p</sup>in him dwelleth all the fullness of the Godhead bodily.

10 <sup>q</sup>And ye are complete in him, <sup>r</sup>which is the head of all <sup>a</sup>principality and power:

11 In whom also ye are <sup>t</sup>circumcised with the circumcision made without hands, in <sup>u</sup>putting off the body of the sins of the flesh by the circumcision of Christ:

12 <sup>v</sup>Buried with him in baptism, wherein also <sup>y</sup>ye are risen with him through <sup>z</sup>the faith of the operation of God, <sup>a</sup>who hath raised him from the dead.

13 <sup>b</sup>And you, being dead in your sins and the uncircumcision of your flesh, hath he quickened together with him, having forgiven you all trespasses;

14 <sup>c</sup>Blotting out the handwriting of ordinances that was against us, which was contrary to us, and took it out of the way, nailing it to his cross;

15 <sup>d</sup>And <sup>e</sup>having spoiled <sup>f</sup>principalities and powers, he made a shew of them openly, triumphing over them <sup>8</sup>in it.

16 Let no man therefore <sup>f</sup>judge you <sup>9</sup>in meat, or in drink, or <sup>10</sup>in respect

Rom. 16. 18. 2 Cor. 11. 13. Eph. 4. 14; 5. 6. g 1 Cor. 5. 3. 1 Thess. 2. 17. h 1 Cor. 14. 40. i 1 Pet. 5. 9. k 1 Thess. 4. 1.

Jude 3. l Eph. 2. 21, 22; 3. 17. ch. 1. 23. m ver. 22. Rom. 16. 17. Eph. 5. 6. Heb. 13. 9. n ver. 22. Matt. 15. 2. Gal. 1. 19. q John 16. r Eph. 1. 20, 21. 1 Pet. 3. 22. s ch. 1. 16. Deut. 10. 16; 30. 6. Jer. 4. 4. Rom. 2. 29. Phil. 3. 3. u Rom. 6. 8. Eph. 4. 22. ch. 3. 8, 9. z Rom. 6. 4. y ch. 3. 1. z Eph. 1. 19; 3. 7. a Acts 2. 24. b 1, 5, 6, 11. c Eph. 2. 15, 16. d Gen. 3. 15. Ps. 68. 18. Is. 53. 12. Matt. 12. 29. Luke 10. 18; 11. 22. John 12. 31; 16. 11. Eph. 4. 8. Heb. 2. 14. e Eph. 6. 12. 8 Or, *as himself.*

f Rom. 14. 3, 10, 13. 9 Or, *for eating and drinking.*

g Rom. 14. 2, 17. 1 Cor. 8. 8. 10 Or, *in part.*

<sup>a</sup> of an holyday, or of the new moon, or of the sabbath days:

17 <sup>1</sup> Which are a shadow of things to come; but the body <sup>is</sup> of Christ.

18 <sup>k</sup> Let no man <sup>2</sup> beguile you of your reward <sup>3</sup> in a voluntary humility and worshipping of angels, intruding into those things <sup>1</sup> which he hath not seen, vainly puffed up by his fleshly mind,

19 And not holding <sup>m</sup> the Head, from which all the body by joints and bands having nourishment ministered, and knit together, increaseth with the increase of God.

20 Wherefore if ye be <sup>n</sup> dead with Christ from <sup>o</sup> the <sup>r</sup> rudiments of the world, <sup>p</sup> why, as though living in the world, are ye subject to ordinances,

21 <sup>q</sup> Touch not; taste not; handle not;

22 Which all are to perish with the using;) <sup>r</sup> after the commandments and doctrines of men?

23 <sup>s</sup> Which things have indeed a shew of wisdom in <sup>t</sup> will worship, and humility, and <sup>u</sup> neglecting of the body; not in any honour to the satisfying of the flesh.

### CHAPTER 3.

<sup>1</sup> He sheweth where we should seek Christ, 12 and exhorteth to charity, humility, and other duties.

**I**F ye then <sup>a</sup> be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where <sup>b</sup> Christ sitteth on the right hand of God.

2 Set your <sup>c</sup> affection on things above, not on things on the earth.

3 <sup>c</sup> For ye are dead, <sup>d</sup> and your life is hid with Christ in God.

4 <sup>e</sup> When Christ, who is <sup>f</sup> our life, shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him <sup>g</sup> in glory.

5 <sup>h</sup> Mortify therefore <sup>i</sup> your members which are upon the earth; <sup>k</sup> fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection, <sup>l</sup> evil concupiscence, and covetousness, <sup>m</sup> which is idolatry:

6 <sup>n</sup> For which things' sake the wrath of God cometh on <sup>o</sup> the children of disobedience:

7 <sup>p</sup> In the which ye also walked some time, when ye lived in them.

8 <sup>q</sup> But now ye also put off all these; anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy, <sup>r</sup> filthy communication out of your mouth.

A. D. 64.

<sup>a</sup> Rom. 14. 5.  
<sup>b</sup> Gal. 4. 10.  
<sup>c</sup> Heb. 8. 5;  
<sup>d</sup> 9. 9; 10. 1.  
<sup>e</sup> 1 Cor. 4.  
<sup>f</sup> 2 Cor. judge against you.  
<sup>g</sup> 3 Cor. being a voluntary in humility, ver. 23.  
<sup>h</sup> Ezek. 13. 3.  
<sup>i</sup> 1 Tim. 1. 7.  
<sup>j</sup> m Eph. 4. 15, 16.  
<sup>k</sup> Rom. 6. 3, 5; 7. 4, 6.  
<sup>l</sup> Gal. 2. 19.  
<sup>m</sup> Eph. 2. 15.  
<sup>n</sup> ver. 8.  
<sup>o</sup> 4 Cor. elements.  
<sup>p</sup> Gal. 4. 3, 9.  
<sup>q</sup> 1 Tim. 4. 3.  
<sup>r</sup> 1 s. 29. 13.  
<sup>s</sup> Matt. 15. 9.  
<sup>t</sup> Titus 1. 14.  
<sup>u</sup> 1 Tim. 4. 8.  
<sup>v</sup> ver. 18.  
<sup>w</sup> 5 Cor. punishing, or, not sparing.

<sup>a</sup> Rom. 6. 5.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 2. 12.  
<sup>c</sup> Rom. 8. 34.  
<sup>d</sup> Eph. 1. 20.  
<sup>e</sup> 6 Cor. mind.  
<sup>f</sup> Rom. 6. 2.  
<sup>g</sup> Gal. 2. 20.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 2. 20.  
<sup>i</sup> d 2 Cor. 5. 7.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 1. 5.  
<sup>k</sup> e 1 John 3. 2.  
<sup>l</sup> f John 11. 25;  
<sup>m</sup> 14. 6.  
<sup>n</sup> g 1 Cor. 15.  
<sup>o</sup> 43.  
<sup>p</sup> Phil. 3. 21.  
<sup>q</sup> h Rom. 8. 13.  
<sup>r</sup> Gal. 5. 24.  
<sup>s</sup> Rom. 6. 13.  
<sup>t</sup> k Eph. 5. 3.  
<sup>u</sup> l 1 Thess. 4. 5.  
<sup>v</sup> m Eph. 5. 5.  
<sup>w</sup> n Rom. 1. 18.  
<sup>x</sup> Eph. 5. 8.  
<sup>y</sup> Rev. 22. 15.  
<sup>z</sup> o Eph. 2. 2.  
<sup>a</sup> p Rom. 6. 19, 20; 7. 5.  
<sup>b</sup> 1 Cor. 6. 11.  
<sup>c</sup> Eph. 4. 2. 2.  
<sup>d</sup> Titus 3. 3.  
<sup>e</sup> q Eph. 4. 22.  
<sup>f</sup> Heb. 12. 1.  
<sup>g</sup> James 1. 21.  
<sup>h</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 1.  
<sup>i</sup> r Eph. 4. 29;  
<sup>j</sup> 5. 4.  
<sup>k</sup> s Lev. 19. 11.  
<sup>l</sup> Eph. 4. 25.  
<sup>m</sup> t Eph. 4. 22.  
<sup>n</sup> 24.  
<sup>o</sup> u Rom. 15. 2.  
<sup>p</sup> r Eph. 4. 23.  
<sup>q</sup> 24.  
<sup>r</sup> y Eph. 2. 10.  
<sup>s</sup> z Rom. 10. 12.  
<sup>t</sup> 1 Cor. 12. 13.  
<sup>u</sup> 4. 24. c 1 Thess. 1. 4. 1 Pet. 1. 2.  
<sup>v</sup> d Gal. 5. 22. Eph. 4. 2, 32. Phil. 2. 1. e Mark 11. 25. Eph. 4. 2, 32. 7 Or, complaint.  
<sup>w</sup> f 1 Pet. 4. 8. g John 13. 34. Rom. 13. 8. 1 Cor. 13. Eph. 5. 2. ch. 2. 2. 1 Thess. 4. 9. 1 Tim. 1. 5. 1 John 3. 23; 4. 21. h Eph. 4. 3. i Rom. 14. 17. Phil. 4. 7. k 1 Cor. 7. 15. l Eph. 2. 16; 17. 1. 4. m ver. 17. ch. 2. 7. n 1 Cor. 14. 26. Eph. 5. 19. o ch. 4. 6. p 1 Cor. 10. 31. Rom. 1. 8. Eph. 5. 20. ch. 1. 12. 2. 7. 1 Thess. 5. 18. Heb. 13. 15. r Eph. 5. 22. Titus 2. 5. 1 Pet. 3. 1. s Eph. 5. 3. t Eph. 5. 25, 28, 33. 1 Pet. 3. 7. u Eph. 4. 31. z Eph. 6. 1. y Eph. 5. 24. Titus 2. 9. z Eph. 6. 4. a Eph. 6. 5. &c. 1 Tim. 6. 1. Titus 2. 3. 1 Pet. 2. 18. b ver. 20. c Philom. 16.

9 <sup>a</sup> Lie not one to another, <sup>b</sup> seeing that ye have put off the old man with his deeds;

10 And have put on the new man, which <sup>c</sup> is renewed in knowledge <sup>d</sup> after the image of him that <sup>e</sup> created him:

11 Where there is neither <sup>f</sup> Greek nor Jew, circumcision nor uncircumcision, Bar-ba'ri-an, Scyth'i-an, bond nor free: <sup>g</sup> but Christ is all, and in all.

12 <sup>h</sup> Put on therefore, <sup>i</sup> as the elect of God, holy and beloved, <sup>j</sup> bowels of mercies, kindness, humbleness of mind, meekness, longsuffering;

13 <sup>k</sup> Forbearing one another, and forgiving one another, if any man have a <sup>l</sup> quarrel against any: even as Christ forgave you, so also do ye.

14 <sup>m</sup> And above all these things <sup>n</sup> put on charity, which is the <sup>o</sup> bond of perfectness.

15 And let <sup>i</sup> the peace of God rule in your hearts, <sup>k</sup> to the which also ye are called <sup>l</sup> in one body; <sup>m</sup> and be ye thankful.

16 Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom; teaching and admonishing one another <sup>n</sup> in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing <sup>o</sup> with grace in your hearts to the Lord.

17 And <sup>p</sup> whatsoever ye do in word or deed, do all in the name of the Lord Je'sus, <sup>q</sup> giving thanks to God and the Father by him.

18 <sup>r</sup> Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, <sup>s</sup> as it is fit in the Lord.

19 <sup>t</sup> Husbands, love your wives, and be not <sup>u</sup> bitter against them.

20 <sup>v</sup> Children, obey your parents <sup>w</sup> in all things: for this is well pleasing unto the Lord.

21 <sup>x</sup> Fathers, provoke not your children to anger, lest they be discouraged.

22 <sup>y</sup> Servants, obey <sup>z</sup> in all things your masters <sup>a</sup> according to the flesh;

<sup>b</sup> Eph. 6. 8. <sup>c</sup> Eph. 1. 23. <sup>d</sup> Eph. 4. 24. <sup>e</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 19. <sup>f</sup> Gal. 5. 22. Eph. 4. 2, 32. Phil. 2. 1. e Mark 11. 25. Eph. 4. 2, 32. 7 Or, complaint. f 1 Pet. 4. 8. g John 13. 34. Rom. 13. 8. 1 Cor. 13. Eph. 5. 2. ch. 2. 2. 1 Thess. 4. 9. 1 Tim. 1. 5. 1 John 3. 23; 4. 21. h Eph. 4. 3. i Rom. 14. 17. Phil. 4. 7. k 1 Cor. 7. 15. l Eph. 2. 16; 17. 1. 4. m ver. 17. ch. 2. 7. n 1 Cor. 14. 26. Eph. 5. 19. o ch. 4. 6. p 1 Cor. 10. 31. Rom. 1. 8. Eph. 5. 20. ch. 1. 12. 2. 7. 1 Thess. 5. 18. Heb. 13. 15. r Eph. 5. 22. Titus 2. 5. 1 Pet. 3. 1. s Eph. 5. 3. t Eph. 5. 25, 28, 33. 1 Pet. 3. 7. u Eph. 4. 31. z Eph. 6. 1. y Eph. 5. 24. Titus 2. 9. z Eph. 6. 4. a Eph. 6. 5. &c. 1 Tim. 6. 1. Titus 2. 3. 1 Pet. 2. 18. b ver. 20. c Philom. 16.



not with eyeservice, as menpleasers; but in singleness of heart, fearing God:

23 <sup>d</sup> And whatsoever ye do, do it heartily, as to the Lord, and not unto men;

24 <sup>e</sup> Knowing that of the Lord ye shall receive the reward of the inheritance: <sup>f</sup> for ye serve the Lord Christ.

25 But he that doeth wrong shall receive for the wrong which he hath done: and <sup>g</sup> there is no respect of persons.

### CHAPTER 4.

*He exhorteth them to be fervent in prayer.*

**M**ASTERS, give unto your servants that which is just and equal; knowing that ye also have a Master in heaven.

2 <sup>b</sup> Continue in prayer, and watch in the same <sup>c</sup> with thanksgiving;

3 <sup>d</sup> Withal praying also for us, that God would <sup>e</sup> open unto us a door of utterance, to speak <sup>f</sup> the mystery of Christ, <sup>g</sup> for which I am also in bonds:

4 That I may make it manifest, as I ought to speak.

5 <sup>h</sup> Walk in wisdom toward them that are without, <sup>i</sup> redeeming the time.

6 Let your speech be alway <sup>k</sup> with grace, <sup>l</sup> seasoned with salt, <sup>m</sup> that ye may know how ye ought to answer every man.

7 <sup>n</sup> All my state shall Tych'i-cūs declare unto you, *who is a beloved brother, and a faithful minister and fellow-servant in the Lord:*

8 <sup>o</sup> Whom I have sent unto you for the same purpose, that he might know your estate, and comfort your hearts;

A. D. 64.

d Eph. 6. 6, 7.

e Eph. 6. 9.

f 1 Cor. 7. 22.

g Rom. 2. 11.

Eph. 6. 9.

1 Pet. 1. 17.

See Deut. 10. 17.

a Eph. 6. 9.

b Luke 18. 1.

Rom. 12. 12.

Eph. 6. 18.

1 Thess. 5.

17, 18.

c ch. 2. 7; 3. 15.

d Eph. 6. 19.

2 Thess. 3. 1.

e 1 Cor. 18. 9.

2 Cor. 2. 12.

f Matt. 13. 11.

1 Cor. 4. 1.

Eph. 6. 19.

ch. 1. 26; 2. 2.

g Eph. 6. 20.

Phil. 1. 7.

h Eph. 5. 15.

1 Thess. 4. 12.

i Eph. 5. 16.

k Eccles. 10. 12.

l ch. 3. 16.

m Mark 9. 50.

n 1 Pet. 3. 15.

o Eph. 6. 21.

p Eph. 6. 22.

q Phil. 10.

r Acts 19. 29;

20. 4; 27. 2.

s Phil. 24.

t Acts 15. 37.

u 2 Tim. 4. 11.

v ch. 1. 7.

w Phil. 23.

x Or, striving.

y Rom. 15. 30.

z Matt. 5. 48.

1 Cor. 2. 6;

14. 20.

Phil. 3. 15.

Heb. 5. 14.

3 Or, filled.

x 2 Tim. 4. 11.

y 2 Tim. 4. 10.

z Phil. 24.

a Rom. 16. 5.

1 Cor. 16. 19.

a 1 Thess. 5.

27.

b Phil. 2.

c 1 Tim. 4. 6.

d 1 Cor. 16. 21.

2 Thess. 3. 17.

e Heb. 13. 3.

f Heb. 13. 25.

9 With <sup>p</sup> Ō-nēs'i-mus, a faithful and beloved brother, who is *one* of you. They shall make known unto you all things which *are done* here.

10 <sup>q</sup> Ār-ls-tār'chus my fellowprisoner saluteth you, and <sup>r</sup> Mār'cus, sister's son to Bār-na-bās, (touching whom ye received commandments: if he come unto you, receive him;)

11 And Jē'sus, which is called Jūs'tus, who are of the circumcision. These only *are my* fellowworkers unto the kingdom of God, which have been a comfort unto me.

12 <sup>s</sup> Ēp'a-phrās, who is *one* of you, a servant of Christ, saluteth you, always <sup>t</sup> labouring fervently for you in prayers, that ye may stand <sup>u</sup> perfect and <sup>v</sup> complete in all the will of God.

13 For I bear him record, that he hath a great zeal for you, and them that *are in* Lā-ōd-i-çē'a, and them in Hi-g-rāp'o-lis.

14 <sup>w</sup> Lūke, the beloved physician, and <sup>x</sup> Dē'mas, greet you.

15 Salute the brethren which are in Lā-ōd-i-çē'a, and Ným'phas, and <sup>y</sup> the church which is in his house.

16 And when <sup>z</sup> this epistle is read among you, cause that it be read also in the church of the Lā-ōd-i-çē'ans; and that ye likewise read the *epistle* from Lā-ōd-i-çē'a.

17 And say to <sup>a</sup> Ār-chip'pus, Take heed to <sup>b</sup> the ministry which thou hast received in the Lord, that thou fulfil it.

18 <sup>c</sup> The salutation by the hand of me Paul. <sup>d</sup> Remember my bonds. <sup>e</sup> Grace be with you. Amen.

¶ Written from Rōme to the Cē-lōw'al-ang by Tych'i-cūs and Ō-nēs'i-mus.

## THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE

## THESSALONIANS.

### CHAPTER 1.

*The Thessalonians are given to understand how mindful of them Paul was at all times in thanksgiving and prayer.*

**P**AUL, and <sup>a</sup> Sil-vā'nus, and Ti-mō'the-ūs, unto the church of the Thēs-sā-lō-ni-ans which is in God the Father and in the Lord Jē'sus Christ: <sup>b</sup> Grace be unto you, and

A. D. 54.

a 2 Cor. 1. 19.

2 Thess. 1. 1.

1 Pet. 5. 12.

b Eph. 1. 2.

c Rom. 1. 8.

Eph. 1. 16.

d Phil. 4.

e ch. 2. 13.

f John 6. 29.

Gal. 5. 6.

peace, from God our Father, and the Lord Jē'sus Christ.

2 <sup>c</sup> We give thanks to God always for you all, making mention of you in our prayers;

3 <sup>d</sup> Remembering without ceasing <sup>e</sup> your work of faith, <sup>f</sup> and labour of

ch. 3. 6. 2 Thess. 1. 3, 11. James 2. 17. f Rom. 16. 6. Heb. 6. 10.

love, and patience of hope in our Lord Jē'sus Christ, in the sight of God and our Father;

4 Knowing, brethren <sup>2</sup> beloved, <sup>o</sup> your election of God.

5 For <sup>h</sup> our gospel came not unto you in word only, but also in power, and <sup>i</sup> in the Hō'ly Ghōst, <sup>k</sup> and in much assurance; as <sup>i</sup> ye know what manner of men we were among you for your sake.

6 And <sup>m</sup> ye became followers of us, and of the Lord, having received the word in much affliction, <sup>n</sup> with joy of the Hō'ly Ghōst:

7 So that ye were ensamples to all that believe in Măc-ē-dō-nl-ā and Ā-chā'jā.

8 For from you <sup>o</sup> sounded out the word of the Lord not only in Măc-ē-dō-nl-ā and Ā-chā'jā, but also <sup>p</sup> in every place your faith to God-ward is spread abroad; so that we need not to speak any thing.

9 For they themselves shew of us <sup>q</sup> what manner of entering in we had unto you, <sup>r</sup> and how ye turned to God from idols to serve the living and true God;

10 And <sup>s</sup> to wait for his Son <sup>t</sup> from heaven, <sup>u</sup> whom he raised from the dead, even Jē'sus, which delivered us <sup>v</sup> from the wrath to come.

### CHAPTER 2.

*In what manner the gospel was preached to the Thessalonians, and in what sort they received it.*

**F**OR <sup>a</sup> yourselves, brethren, know <sup>b</sup> our entrance in unto you, that it was not in vain:

2 But even after that we had suffered before, and were shamefully entreated, as ye know, at <sup>b</sup> Phi-lip'pi, <sup>c</sup> we were bold in our God <sup>d</sup> to speak unto you the gospel of God <sup>e</sup> with much contention.

3 <sup>f</sup> For our exhortation was not of deceit, nor of uncleanness, nor in guile:

4 But as <sup>g</sup> we were allowed of God <sup>h</sup> to be put in trust with the gospel, even so we speak; <sup>i</sup> not as pleasing men, but God, <sup>k</sup> which trieth our hearts.

5 For <sup>l</sup> neither at any time used we flattering words, as ye know, nor a cloke of covetousness; <sup>m</sup> God is witness:

A. D. 54.

2 Or, beloved of God, your election.

g Col. 3. 12.

2 Thess. 2.

13.

A Mark 16. 20.

1 Cor. 2. 4; 4.

20.

2 Cor. 6. 6.

k Col. 2. 2.

Heb. 2. 3.

l ch. 2. 1, 5.

10, 11.

2 Thess. 3. 7.

m 1 Cor. 4.

16; 11. 1.

Phil. 3. 17.

ch. 2. 14.

2 Thess. 3. 9.

n Acts 5. 41.

Heb. 10. 34.

o Rom. 10. 18.

p Rom. 1. 8.

2 Thess. 1. 4.

q ch. 2. 1.

r 1 Cor. 12. 2.

s Gal. 4. 8.

t Rom. 2. 7.

Phil. 3. 20.

Titus 2. 13.

2 Pet. 3. 12.

Rev. 1. 7.

u Acts 1. 11.

ch. 4. 16.

2 Thess. 1. 7.

v Acts 2. 24.

w Matt. 3. 7.

Rom. 5. 9.

ch. 5. 9.

a ch. 1. 5, 9.

b Acts 16. 22.

c ch. 1. 5.

d Acts 17. 2.

e Phil. 1. 30.

Col. 2. 1.

f ver. 5.

2 Cor. 7. 2.

g 1 Pet. 1. 16.

h 1 Cor. 7. 25.

i Tim. 1. 11.

12.

k 1 Cor. 9. 17.

Gal. 2. 7.

l Titus 1. 3.

m Gal. 1. 10.

n Prov. 17. 3.

o Rom. 8. 27.

p Acts 20. 33.

q 2 Cor. 2. 17.

r 4; 7. 2; 12.

17.

s Rom. 1. 9.

n John 5. 41.

44; 12. 43.

1 Tim. 5. 17.

o 1 Cor. 9. 4.

6, 12, 18.

2 Cor. 10. 1.

2, 10, 11; 13.

10.

2 Thess. 3. 9.

p 1 Tim. 5. 9.

3 Or, used authority.

p 2 Cor. 11. 9.

12, 13, 14.

2 Thess. 3. 9.

q 1 Cor. 9. 1.

2, 5.

r 1 Cor. 2. 3;

9, 22.

2 Cor. 13. 4.

2 Tim. 2. 24.

s Rom. 1. 11; 15. 29.

t 2 Cor. 12. 19.

u Acts 20. 34.

1 Cor. 4. 12.

2 Cor. 11. 3.

2 Thess. 3. 5.

z 2 Cor. 12. 13.

y 1 Th. 3. 1. 5.

2 Thess. 3. 7.

a Eph. 4. 1.

Phil. 1. 27.

Col. 1. 10.

ch. 4. 1.

b 1 Cor. 1. 9.

ch. 5. 24.

2 Thess. 2. 14.

2 Tim. 1. 9.

c ch. 1. 3.

d Matt. 10. 40.

Gal. 4. 14.

2 Pet. 3. 2.

e Gal. 1. 22.

f Acts 17. 5.

13.

g Heb. 10. 33, 34.

A Acts 2. 23; 3. 15; 5. 30; 7. 52.

h Matt. 5. 12; 23. 34, 37.

i Luke 11. 33, 34.

Acts 7. 52.

4 Or, chased us out.

k Esther 3. 8.

l Luke 11. 52.

Acts 13. 50; 14. 5, 19; 17. 5.

13; 18. 12; 19. 9; 22. 21, 22.

m Gen. 15. 16.

Matt. 23. 32.

n Matt. 24. 6, 14.

6 <sup>n</sup> Nor of men sought we glory, neither of you, nor yet of others, when <sup>o</sup> we might have <sup>3</sup> been <sup>p</sup> burdensome, <sup>q</sup> as the apostles of Christ.

7 But <sup>r</sup> we were gentle among you, even as a nurse cherisheth her children:

8 So being affectionately desirous of you, we were willing <sup>s</sup> to have imparted unto you, not the gospel of God only, but also <sup>t</sup> our own souls, because ye were dear unto us.

9 For ye remember, brethren, our labour and travail: for <sup>u</sup> labouring night and day, <sup>v</sup> because we would not be chargeable unto any of you, we preached unto you the gospel of God.

10 <sup>y</sup> Ye are witnesses, and God also, <sup>z</sup> how holily and justly and unblameably we behaved ourselves among you that believe:

11 As ye know how we exhorted and comforted and charged every one of you, as a father doth his children,

12 <sup>a</sup> That ye would walk worthy of God, <sup>b</sup> who hath called you unto his kingdom and glory.

13 For this cause also thank we God <sup>c</sup> without ceasing, because, when ye received the word of God which ye heard of us, ye received it <sup>d</sup> not as the word of men, but as it is in truth, the word of God, which effectually worketh also in you that believe.

14 For ye, brethren, became followers <sup>e</sup> of the churches of God which in Jū-dæ'a are in Christ Jē'sus: for <sup>f</sup> ye also have suffered like things of your own countrymen, <sup>g</sup> even as they have of the Jews:

15 <sup>h</sup> Who both killed the Lord Jē'sus, and <sup>i</sup> their own prophets, and have <sup>j</sup> persecuted us; and they please not God, <sup>k</sup> and are contrary to all men:

16 <sup>l</sup> Forbidding us to speak to the Gēn'tiles that they might be saved, <sup>m</sup> to fill up their sins alway: <sup>n</sup> for the wrath is come upon them to the uttermost.

17 But we, brethren, being taken 2 Tim. 2. 24. s Rom. 1. 11; 15. 29. t 2 Cor. 12. 19. u Acts 20. 34. 1 Cor. 4. 12. 2 Cor. 11. 3. 2 Thess. 3. 5. z 2 Cor. 12. 13. y 1 Th. 3. 1. 5. 2 Thess. 3. 7. a Eph. 4. 1. Phil. 1. 27. Col. 1. 10. ch. 4. 1. b 1 Cor. 1. 9. ch. 5. 24. 2 Thess. 2. 14. 2 Tim. 1. 9. c ch. 1. 3. d Matt. 10. 40. Gal. 4. 14. 2 Pet. 3. 2. e Gal. 1. 22. f Acts 17. 5. 13. g Heb. 10. 33, 34. A Acts 2. 23; 3. 15; 5. 30; 7. 52. h Matt. 5. 12; 23. 34, 37. i Luke 11. 33, 34. Acts 7. 52. 4 Or, chased us out. k Esther 3. 8. l Luke 11. 52. Acts 13. 50; 14. 5, 19; 17. 5. 13; 18. 12; 19. 9; 22. 21, 22. m Gen. 15. 16. Matt. 23. 32. n Matt. 24. 6, 14.

from you for a short time <sup>o</sup> in presence, not in heart, endeavoured the more abundantly <sup>p</sup> to see your face with great desire.

18 Wherefore we would have come unto you, even I Paul, once and again; but <sup>q</sup> Sātan hindered us.

19 For <sup>r</sup> what is our hope, or joy, or <sup>s</sup> crown of <sup>t</sup> rejoicing? Are not even ye in the presence of our Lord Jē'sus Christ <sup>u</sup> at his coming?

20 For ye are our glory and joy.

### CHAPTER 3.

*Paul testifieth his great love to the Thessalonians by sending Timothy unto them to strengthen and comfort them.*

**W**HEREFORE <sup>a</sup> when we could no longer forbear, <sup>b</sup> we thought it good to be left at Athēns alone;

2 And sent <sup>c</sup> Ti-mō'the-ūs, our brother, and minister of God, and our fellowlabourer in the gospel of Christ, to establish you, and to comfort you concerning your faith:

3 <sup>d</sup> That no man should be moved by these afflictions: for yourselves know that <sup>e</sup> we are appointed thereunto.

4 <sup>f</sup> For verily, when we were with you, we told you before that we should suffer tribulation; even as it came to pass, and ye know.

5 For this cause, <sup>g</sup> when I could no longer forbear, I sent to know your faith, <sup>h</sup> lest by some means the tempter have tempted you, and <sup>i</sup> our labour be in vain.

6 <sup>k</sup> But now when Ti-mō'the-ūs came from you unto us, and brought us good tidings of your faith and charity, and that ye have good remembrance of us always, desiring greatly to see us, <sup>l</sup> as we also to see you:

7 Therefore, brethren, <sup>m</sup> we were comforted over you in all our affliction and distress by your faith:

8 For now we live, if ye <sup>n</sup> stand fast in the Lord.

9 <sup>o</sup> For what thanks can we render to God again for you, for all the joy wherewith we joy for your sakes before our God;

10 <sup>p</sup> Night and day <sup>q</sup> praying exceedingly <sup>r</sup> that we might see your face, <sup>s</sup> and might perfect that which is lacking in your faith?

11 Now God himself and our Fa-

A. D. 54.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Cor. 5. 3.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 3. 10.  
<sup>q</sup> Rom. 1. 13;  
15. 22.  
<sup>r</sup> 2 Cor. 1. 14.  
<sup>s</sup> Phil. 2. 16;  
4. 1.  
<sup>t</sup> Prov. 16. 31.  
<sup>u</sup> Or, glory-  
ing;  
<sup>v</sup> 1 Cor. 15.  
23.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 3. 13.  
<sup>x</sup> Rev. 1. 7;  
22. 12.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 5.  
<sup>b</sup> Acts 17. 15.  
<sup>c</sup> Rom. 16. 21.  
<sup>d</sup> 2 Cor. 1. 19.  
<sup>e</sup> Eph. 3. 13.  
<sup>f</sup> Acts 9. 16;  
14. 22; 20. 23;  
21. 11.  
<sup>g</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 9.  
<sup>h</sup> 2 Tim. 3. 12.  
<sup>i</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 21.  
<sup>j</sup> Acts 20. 24.  
<sup>k</sup> ver. 1.  
<sup>l</sup> 1 Cor. 7. 5.  
<sup>m</sup> 2 Cor. 11. 3.  
<sup>n</sup> Gal. 2. 2; 4.  
11.  
<sup>o</sup> Phil. 2. 16.  
<sup>p</sup> Acts 18. 1, 5.  
<sup>q</sup> Phil. 1. 8.  
<sup>r</sup> m 2 Cor. 1. 4;  
7. 6, 13.  
<sup>s</sup> Phil. 4. 1.  
<sup>t</sup> o ch. 1. 2.  
<sup>u</sup> Acts 26. 7.  
<sup>v</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 3.  
<sup>w</sup> q Rom. 1. 10.  
11; 15. 32.  
<sup>x</sup> r ch. 2. 17.  
<sup>y</sup> 2 Cor. 13. 9.  
11.  
<sup>z</sup> Col. 4. 12.  
<sup>aa</sup> 3 Or, guide.  
<sup>ab</sup> Mark 1. 3.  
<sup>ac</sup> u ch. 4. 10.  
<sup>ad</sup> z ch. 4. 9; 5.  
15.  
<sup>ae</sup> 2 Pet. 1. 7.  
<sup>af</sup> y 1 Cor. 1. 8.  
<sup>ag</sup> Phil. 1. 10.  
<sup>ah</sup> ch. 5. 23.  
<sup>ai</sup> 2 Thess. 2.  
17.  
<sup>aj</sup> 1 John 3. 20.  
21.  
<sup>ak</sup> z Zech. 14. 5.  
Jude 14.

<sup>4</sup> Or, request.  
<sup>5</sup> Or, beseech.  
<sup>a</sup> Phil. 1. 27.  
<sup>b</sup> Col. 2. 6.  
<sup>c</sup> b ch. 2. 12.  
<sup>d</sup> c Col. 1. 10.  
<sup>e</sup> d Rom. 12. 2.  
<sup>f</sup> Eph. 5. 17.  
<sup>g</sup> f 1 Cor. 6. 15,  
18.  
<sup>h</sup> Eph. 5. 3.  
<sup>i</sup> Col. 3. 5.  
<sup>j</sup> g Rom. 6. 19.  
<sup>k</sup> 1 Cor. 6. 15,  
18.  
<sup>l</sup> a Rom. 1. 24,  
26.  
<sup>m</sup> Col. 3. 5; Eph. 4. 17, 18. k 1 Cor. 15. 34. Gal. 4. 8. Eph. 2. 12;  
4. 18. 2 Thess. 1. 8. l Lev. 13. 11, 13. 1 Cor. 6. 8. 6 Or, oppress, or  
overreach. 7 Or, in the matter. m 2 Thess. 1. 8. n Lev. 11. 44; 19. 2.  
1 Cor. 1. 2. Heb. 12. 14. 1 Pet. 1. 14, 15. o Luke 10. 16. 8 Or, re-  
zeal. p 1 Cor. 2. 10; 7. 40. 1 John 3. 24. q ch. 5. 1. r Jer. 31. 34.  
John 6. 45; 14. 26. Heb. 8. 11. 1 John 2. 20, 27. s Matt. 22. 38.  
John 13. 34; 15. 12. Eph. 5. 2. 1 Pet. 4. 8. 1 John 3. 11, 23; 4. 22.  
1 ch. 1. 7. u ch. 3. 12.

ther, and our Lord Jē'sus Christ, <sup>t</sup> direct our way unto you.

12 And the Lord <sup>u</sup> make you to increase and abound in love <sup>v</sup> one toward another, and toward all men, even as we do toward you:

13 To the end he may <sup>w</sup> establish your hearts unblameable in holiness before God, even our Father, at the coming of our Lord Jē'sus Christ <sup>x</sup> with all his saints.

### CHAPTER 4.

*1 He exhorteth to godliness, 6 to live justly, 9 to love one another, 13 and to sorrow moderately for the dead. 15 A brief description of the second coming.*

**F**URTHERMORE then we <sup>a</sup> beseech you, brethren, and <sup>b</sup> exhort you by the Lord Jē'sus, <sup>c</sup> that as ye have received of us <sup>d</sup> how ye ought to walk <sup>e</sup> and to please God, so ye would abound more and more. 2 For ye know what commandments we gave you by the Lord Jē'sus.

3 For this is <sup>f</sup> the will of God, even <sup>g</sup> your sanctification, <sup>h</sup> that ye should abstain from fornication:

4 <sup>i</sup> That every one of you should know how to possess his vessel in sanctification and honour;

5 <sup>j</sup> Not in the lust of concupiscence, <sup>k</sup> even as the Gēn'tile<sup>s</sup> <sup>l</sup> which know not God:

6 <sup>m</sup> That no man go beyond and defraud his brother <sup>n</sup> in any matter: because that the Lord <sup>o</sup> is the avenger of all such, as we also have forewarned you and testified.

7 For God hath not called us unto uncleanness, <sup>p</sup> but unto holiness.

8 <sup>q</sup> He therefore that <sup>r</sup> despiseth, despiseth not man, but God, <sup>s</sup> who hath also given unto us his holy Spirit.

9 But as touching brotherly love <sup>t</sup> ye need not that I write unto you: for <sup>u</sup> ye yourselves are taught of God <sup>v</sup> to love one another.

10 <sup>w</sup> And indeed ye do it toward all the brethren which are in all Māc-e-dō'n-l-a: but we beseech you, brethren, <sup>x</sup> that ye increase more and more;

Col. 3. 5; Eph. 4. 17, 18. k 1 Cor. 15. 34. Gal. 4. 8. Eph. 2. 12;  
4. 18. 2 Thess. 1. 8. l Lev. 13. 11, 13. 1 Cor. 6. 8. 6 Or, oppress, or  
overreach. 7 Or, in the matter. m 2 Thess. 1. 8. n Lev. 11. 44; 19. 2.  
1 Cor. 1. 2. Heb. 12. 14. 1 Pet. 1. 14, 15. o Luke 10. 16. 8 Or, re-  
zeal. p 1 Cor. 2. 10; 7. 40. 1 John 3. 24. q ch. 5. 1. r Jer. 31. 34.  
John 6. 45; 14. 26. Heb. 8. 11. 1 John 2. 20, 27. s Matt. 22. 38.  
John 13. 34; 15. 12. Eph. 5. 2. 1 Pet. 4. 8. 1 John 3. 11, 23; 4. 22.  
1 ch. 1. 7. u ch. 3. 12.

11 And that ye study to be quiet, and <sup>x</sup>to do your own business, and <sup>v</sup>to work with your own hands, as we commanded you;

12 <sup>z</sup>That ye may walk honestly toward them that are without, and that ye may have lack <sup>2</sup>of nothing.

13 But I would not have you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning them which are asleep, that ye sorrow not, <sup>a</sup>even as others <sup>b</sup>which have no hope.

14 For <sup>c</sup>if we believe that Jē'sus died and rose again, even so <sup>d</sup>them also which sleep in Jē'sus will God bring with him.

15 For this we say unto you <sup>e</sup>by the word of the Lord, that <sup>f</sup>we which are alive and remain unto the coming of the Lord shall not prevent them which are asleep.

16 For <sup>g</sup>the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with <sup>h</sup>the trump of God: <sup>i</sup>and the dead in Christ shall rise first:

17 <sup>k</sup>Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them <sup>l</sup>in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so <sup>m</sup>shall we ever be with the Lord.

18 <sup>n</sup>Wherefore <sup>3</sup>comfort one another with these words.

### CHAPTER 5.

1 *He proceedeth in the former description of Christ's coming to judgment, 16 and giveth divers precepts, 23 and so concludeth the epistle.*

**B**UT of <sup>a</sup>the times and the seasons, brethren, <sup>b</sup>ye have no need that I write unto you.

2 For yourselves know perfectly that <sup>c</sup>the day of the Lord so cometh as a thief in the night.

3 For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then <sup>d</sup>sudden destruction cometh upon them, <sup>e</sup>as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape.

4 <sup>f</sup>But ye, brethren, are not in darkness, that that day should overtake you as a thief.

5 Ye are all <sup>g</sup>the children of light, and the children of the day: we are not of the night, nor of darkness.

6 <sup>h</sup>Therefore let us not sleep, as do others; but <sup>i</sup>let us watch and be sober.

7 For <sup>k</sup>they that sleep sleep in the

A. D. 54.

z 2 Thess. 3.

11.

1 Pet. 4. 15.

2 Acts 20. 35.

Eph. 4. 28.

2 Thess. 3. 7.

8. 12.

z Rom. 13. 13.

2 Cor. 8. 21.

Col. 4. 5.

1 Pet. 2. 12.

2 Or. of no

man.

a See Lev. 19.

25.

Deut. 14. 1. 2.

2 Sam. 12. 20.

b Eph. 2. 12.

c 1 Cor. 15. 13.

d 1 Cor. 15.

18. 23.

ch. 3. 13.

e 1 Kin. 13. 17.

18; 20. 35.

f 1 Cor. 15.

51.

g Matt. 24.

30. 31.

Acts 1. 11.

2 Thess. 1. 7.

h 1 Cor. 15. 52.

i 1 Cor. 15. 23.

52.

j 1 Cor. 15. 51.

k Acts 1. 9.

Rev. 11. 12.

m John 12. 26.

14. 3; 17. 24.

n ch. 5. 11.

3 Or, exhort.

a Matt. 24. 3.

36.

Acts 1. 7.

b ch. 4. 9.

c Matt. 24. 43.

44; 25. 13.

Luke 12. 39.

40.

2 Pet. 3. 10.

Rev. 3. 3; 16.

15.

d Is. 13. 6-9.

Luke 17. 27.

28, 29; 21. 34.

35.

2 Thess. 1. 9.

e Jer. 13. 21.

Hos. 13. 13.

f Rom. 13. 12.

13.

1 John 2. 8.

g Eph. 5. 8.

h Matt. 25. 5.

i Matt. 24.

42; 25. 13.

Rom. 13. 11.

12. 13.

1 Pet. 5. 8.

k Luke 21. 34.

36.

Rom. 13. 13.

l 1 Cor. 15. 34.

Eph. 5. 14.

m Acts 2. 15.

n Is. 59. 17.

Eph. 6. 14.

o Rom. 9. 22.

ch. 1. 10.

1 Pet. 2. 8.

Jude 4. o 2 Thess. 2. 13, 14.

p Rom. 14. 8, 9.

2 Cor. 5. 15.

g ch. 4. 18.

Or, exhort.

r 1 Cor. 16. 18.

Phil. 2. 29.

1 Tim. 5. 17.

Heb. 13. 7, 17.

s Mark 9. 50.

5 Or, beseech.

t 2 Thess. 3. 11, 12.

6 Or, disorderly.

u Heb. 12. 12.

v Rom. 14. 1; 15. 1.

Gal. 6. 1, 2.

7 Gal. 5. 22.

8 Col. 3. 12.

2 Tim. 4. 2.

z Lev. 19. 18.

Prov. 20. 22; 24. 29.

Mat. 5. 39, 44.

Rom. 12. 17.

1 Cor. 6. 7.

1 Pet. 3. 9.

a Gal. 6. 10.

ch. 3. 12.

b 2 Cor. 6. 10.

Phil. 4. 4.

c Luke 18. 1; 21. 36.

Rom. 12. 12.

Eph. 6. 18.

Col. 4. 2.

1 Pet. 4. 7.

d Eph. 5. 20.

Col. 3. 17.

e Eph. 4. 30.

1 Tim. 4. 14.

2 Tim. 1. 6.

See 1 Cor. 14. 30.

f 1 Cor. 14. 1, 30.

g 1 Cor. 2. 11, 15.

1 John 4. 1.

h Phil. 4. 8.

i ch. 4. 12.

j ch. 3. 13.

m 1 Cor. 1. 8.

n 1 Cor. 1. 9; 10. 13.

2 Thess. 3. 3.

o Col. 4. 3.

2 Thess. 3. 1.

night; and they that be drunken <sup>1</sup>are drunken in the night.

8 But let us, who are of the day, be sober, <sup>m</sup>putting on the breastplate of faith and love; and for an helmet, the hope of salvation.

9 For <sup>n</sup>God hath not appointed us to wrath, <sup>o</sup>but to obtain salvation by our Lord Jē'sus Christ,

10 <sup>p</sup>Who died for us, that, whether we wake or sleep, we should live together with him.

11 <sup>q</sup>Wherefore <sup>4</sup>comfort yourselves together, and edify one another, even as also ye do.

12 And we beseech you, brethren, <sup>r</sup>to know them which labour among you, and are over you in the Lord, and admonish you;

13 And to esteem them very highly in love for their work's sake. <sup>s</sup>And be at peace among yourselves.

14 Now we <sup>5</sup>exhort you, brethren, <sup>t</sup>warn them that are <sup>6</sup>unruly, <sup>u</sup>comfort the feebleminded, <sup>x</sup>support the weak, <sup>y</sup>be patient toward all men.

15 <sup>z</sup>See that none render evil for evil unto any man; but ever <sup>a</sup>follow that which is good, both among yourselves, and to all men.

16 <sup>b</sup>Rejoice evermore.

17 <sup>c</sup>Pray without ceasing.

18 <sup>d</sup>In every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jē'sus concerning you.

19 <sup>e</sup>Quench not the Spirit.

20 <sup>f</sup>Despise not prophesyings.

21 <sup>g</sup>Prove all things; <sup>h</sup>hold fast that which is good.

22 <sup>i</sup>Abstain from all appearance of evil.

23 And <sup>k</sup>the very God of peace <sup>l</sup>sanctify you wholly; and *I pray* God your whole spirit and soul and body <sup>m</sup>be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jē'sus Christ.

24 <sup>n</sup>Faithful *is* he that calleth you, who also will do it.

25 Brethren, <sup>o</sup>pray for us.

2 Thess. 2. 13, 14. p Rom. 14. 8, 9. 2 Cor. 5. 15. g ch.

4. 18. 4 Or, exhort. r 1 Cor. 16. 18. Phil. 2. 29. 1 Tim. 5. 17.

Heb. 13. 7, 17. s Mark 9. 50. 5 Or, beseech. t 2 Thess. 3. 11, 12.

6 Or, disorderly. u Heb. 12. 12. v Rom. 14. 1; 15. 1. Gal. 6. 1, 2.

7 Gal. 5. 22. Eph. 4. 3. 8 Col. 3. 12. 2 Tim. 4. 2. z Lev. 19. 18.

Prov. 20. 22; 24. 29. Mat. 5. 39, 44. Rom. 12. 17. 1 Cor. 6. 7.

1 Pet. 3. 9. a Gal. 6. 10. ch. 3. 12. b 2 Cor. 6. 10. Phil. 4. 4. c Luke

18. 1; 21. 36. Rom. 12. 12. Eph. 6. 18. Col. 4. 2. 1 Pet. 4. 7.

d Eph. 5. 20. Col. 3. 17. e Eph. 4. 30. 1 Tim. 4. 14. 2 Tim. 1. 6. See

1 Cor. 14. 30. f 1 Cor. 14. 1, 30. g 1 Cor. 2. 11, 15. 1 John 4. 1. h Phil.

4. 8. i ch. 4. 12. j ch. 3. 13. m 1 Cor. 1. 8. n 1 Cor.

1. 9; 10. 13. 2 Thess. 3. 3. o Col. 4. 3. 2 Thess. 3. 1.

26 <sup>p</sup> Greet all the brethren with an holy kiss.

27 I <sup>2</sup> charge you by the Lord that <sup>q</sup> this epistle be read unto all the holy brethren.

A. D. 54.

<sup>p</sup> Rom. 16. 16.  
<sup>q</sup> Or, *adjure*.  
<sup>r</sup> Col. 4. 16.  
<sup>s</sup> 2 Thess. 3. 14.  
<sup>t</sup> Rom. 16. 20, 24.

28 <sup>r</sup> The grace of our Lord Jē'sus Christ be with you. Amen.

<sup>†</sup> The first *epistle* unto the Thē-sa-lō-ni-ans was written from Athēns.

2 Thess. 3. 18.

## THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE THESSALONIANS.

### CHAPTER 1.

*Paul certifieth them of the good opinion which he had of their faith, love, and patience.*

PAUL, <sup>a</sup> and Sil-vā'nus, and Ti-mō'the-ūs, unto the church of the Thē-sa-lō-ni-ans <sup>b</sup> in God our Father and the Lord Jē'sus Christ:

2 <sup>c</sup> Grace unto you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jē'sus Christ.

3 <sup>d</sup> We are bound to thank God always for you, brethren, as it is meet, because that your faith groweth exceedingly, and the charity of every one of you all toward each other aboundeth;

4 So that <sup>e</sup> we ourselves glory in you in the churches of God <sup>f</sup> for your patience and faith <sup>g</sup> in all your persecutions and tribulations that ye endure:

5 Which is <sup>h</sup> a manifest token of the righteous judgment of God, that ye may be counted worthy of the kingdom of God, <sup>i</sup> for which ye also suffer:

6 <sup>k</sup> Seeing it is a righteous thing with God to recompense tribulation to them that trouble you;

7 And to you who are troubled <sup>l</sup> rest with us, when <sup>m</sup> the Lord Jē'sus shall be revealed from heaven with <sup>n</sup> his mighty angels,

8 <sup>o</sup> In flaming fire <sup>p</sup> taking vengeance on them <sup>q</sup> that know not God, and <sup>r</sup> that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jē'sus Christ:

9 <sup>s</sup> Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord, and <sup>t</sup> from the glory of his power;

10 <sup>u</sup> When he shall come to be glorified in his saints, <sup>v</sup> and to be admired in all them that believe (because our testimony among you was believed) in that day.

A. D. 54.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Cor. 1. 19.  
<sup>b</sup> 1 Thess. 1. 1.  
<sup>c</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 3.  
<sup>d</sup> 1 Thess. 1. 2, 3; 3. 6, 9.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 2. 13.  
<sup>f</sup> 2 Cor. 7. 14.  
<sup>g</sup> 1 Thess. 2. 19.  
<sup>h</sup> 1 Thess. 1. 3.  
<sup>i</sup> 1 Thess. 2. 14.  
<sup>j</sup> Phil. 1. 23.  
<sup>k</sup> 1 Thess. 2. 14.  
<sup>l</sup> Rev. 6. 10.  
<sup>m</sup> Rev. 14. 13.  
<sup>n</sup> 1 Thess. 4. 16.  
<sup>o</sup> Jude 14.  
<sup>p</sup> Gr. the angels of his power.  
<sup>q</sup> Heb. 10. 27; 12. 29.  
<sup>r</sup> 2 Pet. 3. 7.  
<sup>s</sup> Rev. 21. 8.  
<sup>t</sup> Or, *yielding*.  
<sup>u</sup> Ps. 79. 6.  
<sup>v</sup> 1 Thess. 4. 5.  
<sup>w</sup> Rom. 2. 8.  
<sup>x</sup> Phil. 3. 19.  
<sup>y</sup> 2 Pet. 3. 7.  
<sup>z</sup> Deut. 33. 2.  
<sup>aa</sup> Is. 2. 19.  
<sup>ab</sup> ch. 2. 8.  
<sup>ac</sup> Ps. 89. 7.  
<sup>ad</sup> Ps. 68. 35.  
<sup>ae</sup> Or, *nouchsafe*.  
<sup>af</sup> ver. 5.  
<sup>ag</sup> 1 Thess. 1. 3.  
<sup>ah</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 7.

<sup>ai</sup> 1 Thess. 4. 16.  
<sup>aj</sup> Matt. 24. 31.  
<sup>ak</sup> Mark 13. 27.  
<sup>al</sup> 1 Thess. 4. 17.  
<sup>am</sup> c. Matt. 24. 4.  
<sup>an</sup> Eph. 5. 6.  
<sup>ao</sup> 1 John 4. 1.  
<sup>ap</sup> d. Matt. 24. 4.  
<sup>aq</sup> Eph. 5. 6.  
<sup>ar</sup> e. 1 Tim. 4. 1.  
<sup>as</sup> f. Dan. 7. 25.  
<sup>at</sup> 1 John 2. 18.  
<sup>au</sup> Rev. 13. 11.  
<sup>av</sup> g. John 17. 12.  
<sup>aw</sup> h. Is. 14. 13.  
<sup>ax</sup> Ezek. 28. 2.  
<sup>ay</sup> G. 9.  
<sup>az</sup> Dan. 7. 25.  
<sup>ba</sup> Rev. 13. 6.  
<sup>bb</sup> 1 Cor. 8. 5.  
<sup>bc</sup> Or, *holdeth*.  
<sup>bd</sup> k. 1 John 2. 18.  
<sup>be</sup> l. Dan. 7. 10.  
<sup>bf</sup> 11.  
<sup>bg</sup> m. Job 4. 9.  
<sup>bh</sup> Is. 11. 4.  
<sup>bi</sup> Hos. 6. 5.  
<sup>bj</sup> Rev. 2. 16;  
<sup>bk</sup> 19. 15, 20, 21.

11 Wherefore also we pray always for you, that our God would <sup>u</sup> count you worthy of this calling, and fulfil all the good pleasure of his goodness, and <sup>x</sup> the work of faith with power:

12 <sup>y</sup> That the name of our Lord Jē'sus Christ may be glorified in you, and ye in him, according to the grace of our God and the Lord Jē'sus Christ.

### CHAPTER 2.

*1 He willeth them to be stedfast, 3 sheweth that there shall be a departure from the faith, 9 and a discovery of antichrist, before the day of the Lord come.*

NOW we beseech you, brethren, <sup>a</sup> by the coming of our Lord Jē'sus Christ, <sup>b</sup> and by our gathering together unto him,

2 <sup>c</sup> That ye be not soon shaken in mind, or be troubled, neither by spirit, nor by word, nor by letter as from us, as that the day of Christ is at hand.

3 <sup>d</sup> Let no man deceive you by any means: for *that day shall not come*, <sup>e</sup> except there come a falling away first, and <sup>f</sup> that man of sin be revealed, <sup>g</sup> the son of perdition;

4 Who opposeth and <sup>h</sup> exalteth himself <sup>i</sup> above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God.

5 Remember ye not, that, when I was yet with you, I told you these things?

6 And now ye know what <sup>j</sup> withholdeth that he might be revealed in his time.

7 For <sup>k</sup> the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth *will let*, until he be taken out of the way.

8 And then shall that Wicked be revealed, <sup>l</sup> whom the Lord shall consume <sup>m</sup> with the spirit of his mouth,

and shall destroy <sup>n</sup> with the brightness of his coming:

9 Even him, whose coming is <sup>o</sup> after the working of Sā'tan with all power and <sup>p</sup> signs and lying wonders,

10 And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in <sup>q</sup> them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved.

11 And <sup>r</sup> for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, <sup>s</sup> that they should believe a lie:

12 That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but <sup>t</sup> had pleasure in unrighteousness.

13 But <sup>u</sup> we are bound to give thanks alway to God for you, brethren beloved of the Lord, because God <sup>v</sup> hath <sup>w</sup> from the beginning chosen you to salvation <sup>x</sup> through sanctification of the Spirit and belief of the truth:

14 Whereunto he called you by our gospel, to <sup>a</sup> the obtaining of the glory of our Lord Jē'sus Christ.

15 Therefore, brethren, <sup>b</sup> stand fast, and hold <sup>c</sup> the traditions which ye have been taught, whether by word, or our epistle.

16 <sup>d</sup> Now our Lord Jē'sus Christ himself, and God, even our Father, <sup>e</sup> which hath loved us, and hath given us everlasting consolation and <sup>f</sup> good hope through grace,

17 Comfort your hearts, <sup>g</sup> and stablish you in every good word and work.

### CHAPTER 3.

1 *He craveth their prayers, 5 maketh request to God in their behalf, 6 and giveth them divers precepts.*

**F**INALLY, brethren, <sup>a</sup> pray for us, that the word of the Lord <sup>b</sup> may have free course, and be glorified, even as it is with you:

2 And <sup>b</sup> that we may be delivered from <sup>c</sup> unreasonable and wicked men: <sup>d</sup> for all men have not faith.

3 But <sup>e</sup> the Lord is faithful, who shall stablish you, and <sup>f</sup> keep you from evil.

4 And <sup>g</sup> we have confidence in the Lord touching you, that ye both do and will do the things which we command you.

5 And <sup>h</sup> the Lord direct your hearts

A. D. 54.

n ch. 1. 8, 9.  
Heb. 10. 27.  
o John 8. 41.  
Eph. 2. 2.  
Rom. 15. 23.  
p See Deut. 13. 1.

Matt. 24. 24.  
Rev. 13. 13;  
19. 20.  
q 2 Cor. 2. 15;  
4. 3.

r Rom. 1. 24, &c.  
See 1 Kin. 22. 22.

Ezek. 14. 9.  
s Matt. 24. 5, 11.  
1 Tim. 4. 1.

t Rom. 1. 32.  
u ch. 1. 3.  
v 1 Thess. 1. 4.

y Eph. 1. 4.  
z Luke 1. 75.  
1 Pet. 1. 2.  
a John 17. 22.  
1 Thess. 2. 12.

1 Pet. 5. 10.  
b 1 Cor. 16. 13.  
Phil. 4. 1.

c 2 Cor. 11. 2.  
ch. 3. 6.  
d ch. 1. 1, 2.  
e 1 John 4. 10.  
Rev. 1. 5.

f 1 Pet. 1. 3.  
g 1 Cor. 1. 8.  
1 Thess. 3. 13.  
1 Pet. 5. 10.

g Eph. 6. 19.  
Col. 4. 3.  
1 Thess. 5. 25.  
2 Gr. may run.

h Rom. 15. 31.  
i Gr. absurd.  
j Acts 23. 24.  
Rom. 10. 16.

k 1 Cor. 1. 9.  
1 Thess. 5. 24.  
e John 17. 15.  
2 Pet. 2. 9.

l 2 Cor. 7. 16.  
Gal. 5. 10.  
m Chr. 29. 18.  
n Or, the patience of Christ.

1 Thess. 1. 3.  
A ver. 14.  
Rom. 16. 17.  
1 Tim. 6. 5.

2 John 10.  
1 Cor. 5. 11.  
k ver. 11, 12, 14.

1 Thess. 4. 11; 5. 14.  
l ch. 2. 15.  
m 1 Cor. 4. 16;  
11. 1.

1 Thess. 1. 6, 7.  
n 1 Thess. 2. 10.  
o Acts 18. 3;  
20. 34.

2 Cor. 11. 9.  
1 Thess. 2. 9.  
p 1 Cor. 9. 6. 1 Thess. 2. 6. q ver. 7. r Gen. 3. 19.

1 Thess. 4. 11. s ver. 6. t 1 Thess. 4. 11. 1 Tim. 5. 13. 1 Pet. 4. 15.  
u 1 Thess. 4. 11. x Eph. 4. 23. y Gal. 6. 9. 5 Or, faint not. 6 Or, signify that man by an epistle. z ver. 6. Matt. 18. 17. 1 Cor. 5. 3. 11. a Lev. 19. 17. 1 Thess. 5. 14. b Titus 3. 10. c Rom. 15. 33; 16. 20. 1 Cor. 14. 33. 2 Cor. 13. 11. 1 Thess. 5. 23. d 1 Cor. 16. 21. Col. 4. 18. e Rom. 16. 24.

into the love of God, and into <sup>a</sup> the patient waiting for Christ.

6 Now we command you, brethren, in the name of our Lord Jē'sus Christ, <sup>b</sup> that ye withdraw yourselves <sup>c</sup> from every brother that walketh <sup>d</sup> disorderly, and not after <sup>e</sup> the tradition which he received of us.

7 For yourselves know <sup>m</sup> how ye ought to follow us: for <sup>n</sup> we behaved not ourselves disorderly among you;

8 Neither did we eat any man's bread for nought; but <sup>o</sup> wrought with labour and travail night and day, that we might not be chargeable to any of you:

9 <sup>p</sup> Not because we have not power, but to make <sup>q</sup> ourselves an ensample unto you to follow us.

10 For even when we were with you, this we commanded you, <sup>r</sup> that if any would not work, neither should he eat.

11 For we hear that there are some <sup>s</sup> which walk among you disorderly, <sup>t</sup> working not at all, but are busybodies.

12 <sup>u</sup> Now them that are such we command and exhort by our Lord Jē'sus Christ, <sup>x</sup> that with quietness they work, and eat their own bread.

13 But ye, brethren, <sup>y</sup> be not weary in well doing.

14 And if any man obey not our word <sup>z</sup> by this epistle, note that mar, and <sup>a</sup> have no company with him, that he may be ashamed.

15 <sup>b</sup> Yet count him not as an enemy, <sup>c</sup> but admonish him as a brother.

16 Now <sup>d</sup> the Lord of peace himself give you peace always by all means. The Lord be with you all.

17 <sup>e</sup> The salutation of Paul with mine own hand, which is the token in every epistle: so I write.

18 <sup>f</sup> The grace of our Lord Jē'sus Christ be with you all. Amen.

¶ The second epistle to the Thē-sa-lō-ni-ans was written from Athēns.

1 Thess. 2. 9. p 1 Cor. 9. 6. 1 Thess. 2. 6. q ver. 7. r Gen. 3. 19. 1 Thess. 4. 11. s ver. 6. t 1 Thess. 4. 11. 1 Tim. 5. 13. 1 Pet. 4. 15. u 1 Thess. 4. 11. x Eph. 4. 23. y Gal. 6. 9. 5 Or, faint not. 6 Or, signify that man by an epistle. z ver. 6. Matt. 18. 17. 1 Cor. 5. 3. 11. a Lev. 19. 17. 1 Thess. 5. 14. b Titus 3. 10. c Rom. 15. 33; 16. 20. 1 Cor. 14. 33. 2 Cor. 13. 11. 1 Thess. 5. 23. d 1 Cor. 16. 21. Col. 4. 18. e Rom. 16. 24.

# THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO TIMOTHY.

## CHAPTER 1.

1 Timothy is put in mind of the charge given unto him by Paul at his going to Macedonia. 3 Of the right use and end of the law.

**P**AUL, an apostle of Jē'sus Christ <sup>a</sup>by the commandment <sup>b</sup>of God our Saviour, and Lord Jē'sus Christ, <sup>c</sup>which is our hope;

2 Unto <sup>d</sup>Tim'o-thy, <sup>e</sup>my own son in the faith: <sup>f</sup>Grace, mercy, and peace, from God our Father and Jē'sus Christ our Lord.

3 As I besought thee to abide still at Eph'e-sus, <sup>g</sup>when I went into Mac'e-dō-ni-a, that thou mightest charge some <sup>h</sup>that they teach no other doctrine,

4 <sup>i</sup>Neither give heed to fables and endless genealogies, <sup>k</sup>which minister questions, rather than godly edifying which is in faith: so do.

5 Now <sup>l</sup>the end of the commandment is charity <sup>m</sup>out of a pure heart, and of a good conscience, and of faith unfeigned:

6 From which some <sup>n</sup>having swerved have turned aside unto <sup>o</sup>vain jangling;

7 Desiring to be teachers of the law; <sup>p</sup>understanding neither what they say, nor whereof they affirm.

8 But we know that <sup>q</sup>the law is good, if a man use it lawfully;

9 <sup>r</sup>Knowing this, that the law is not made for a righteous man, but for the lawless and disobedient, for the ungodly and for sinners, for unholy and profane, for murderers of fathers and murderers of mothers, for man-slayers,

10 For whoremongers, for them that defile themselves with mankind, for menstealers, for liars, for perjured persons, and if there be any other thing that is contrary <sup>s</sup>to sound doctrine;

11 According to the glorious gospel of <sup>t</sup>the blessed God, <sup>u</sup>which was committed to my trust.

12 And I thank Christ Jē'sus our Lord, <sup>v</sup>who hath enabled me, <sup>w</sup>for that he counted me faithful, <sup>x</sup>putting me into the ministry;

13 <sup>y</sup>Who was before a blasphemer,

A. D. 65.

a Acts 9. 15. Gal. 1. 1, 11. b ch. 2. 3; 4. 10. Titus 1. 3; 2. 10; 3. 4. Jude 25. c Col. 1. 27. d Acts 16. 1. 1 Cor. 4. 17. Phil. 2. 19. 1 Thess. 3. 2. e Titus 1. 4. f Gal. 1. 3. 2 Tim. 1. 2. 1 Pet. 1. 2. g Acts 20. 1, 3. Phil. 2. 24. h Gal. 1. 6, 7. ch. 6. 3, 10. i ch. 4. 7; 6. 4, 20. 2 Tim. 2. 14, 16, 23. Titus 1. 14; 3. 9. k ch. 6. 4. l Rom. 13. 8, 10. Gal. 5. 14. m 2 Tim. 2. 22. n Or, not aiming at. o ch. 6. 4, 20. p Rom. 7. 12. q Gal. 3. 19; 5. 23. r ch. 6. 3. 2 Tim. 4. 3. Titus 1. 9; 2. 1. s ch. 6. 15. t 1 Cor. 9. 17. u Gal. 2. 7. Col. 1. 25. 1 Thess. 2. 4. ch. 2. 7. 2 Tim. 1. 11. Titus 1. 3. v 1 Cor. 12. 9. w 1 Cor. 7. 25. y 2 Cor. 3. 5, 6; 4. 1. Col. 1. 25. z Acts 8. 3; 9. 1. 1 Cor. 15. 9. Phil. 3. 6. a Luke 23. 34. John 9. 39, 41. Acts 3. 17; 26. 9. b Rom. 5. 20. 1 Cor. 15. 10. c 2 Tim. 1. 13. d Luke 7. 47. e ch. 2. 1; 4. 3. 2 Tim. 2. 11. Titus 3. 8. f Matt. 9. 13. Luke 5. 32; 19. 10. Rom. 5. 5. 1 John 3. 5. g 2 Cor. 4. 3. h Acts 13. 39. i Pa. 10. 16; 145. 13. Dan. 7. 14. ch. 6. 15, 16. k Rom. 1. 23. l John 1. 18. Heb. 11. 27. 1 John 4. 12. m Rom. 16. 27. Jude 25. n 1 Chr. 29. 11. o ch. 6. 13, 14, 20. 2 Tim. 2. 2. p ch. 4. 14. q ch. 6. 12. 2 Tim. 2. 3; 4. 7. r ch. 3. 9. s ch. 6. 9. t 2 Tim. 2. 17. u 2 Tim. 4. 14. x 1 Cor. 5. 5. y Acts 13. 45.

and a persecutor, and injurious: but I obtained mercy, because <sup>a</sup>I did it ignorantly in unbelief.

14 <sup>b</sup>And the grace of our Lord was exceeding abundant <sup>c</sup>with faith <sup>d</sup>and love which is in Christ Jē'sus.

15 <sup>e</sup>This is a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptation, that <sup>f</sup>J Christ Jē'sus came into the world to save sinners; of whom I am chief.

16 Howbeit for this cause <sup>g</sup>I obtained mercy, that in me first Jē'sus Christ might shew forth all longsuffering, <sup>h</sup>for a pattern to them which should hereafter believe on him to life everlasting.

17 Now unto <sup>i</sup>the King eternal, <sup>k</sup>immortal, <sup>l</sup>invisible, <sup>m</sup>the only wise God, <sup>n</sup>be honour and glory for ever and ever. Amen.

18 This charge <sup>o</sup>I commit unto thee, son Tim'o-thy, <sup>p</sup>according to the prophecies which went before on thee, that thou by them mightest <sup>q</sup>war a good warfare;

19 <sup>r</sup>Holding faith, and a good conscience; which some having put away concerning faith <sup>s</sup>have made shipwreck:

20 Of whom is <sup>t</sup>Hý-mē-næ'us and <sup>u</sup>Ál-ēx-án'dēr; whom I have <sup>x</sup>delivered unto Sā'tan, that they may learn not to <sup>y</sup>blaspheme.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 It is meet to pray and give thanks for all men. 9 How women should be attired. 12 They are not permitted to teach.

**I**<sup>s</sup> EXHORT therefore, that, first of all, supplications, prayers, intercessions, and giving of thanks, be made for all men;

2 <sup>a</sup>For kings, and <sup>b</sup>for all that are in <sup>c</sup>authority; that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty.

3 For this is <sup>d</sup>good and acceptable in the sight <sup>e</sup>of God our Saviour;

4 <sup>e</sup> Who will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth.

5 <sup>g</sup> For there is one God, and <sup>h</sup> one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jē'sus;

6 <sup>i</sup> Who gave himself a ransom for all, <sup>k</sup> to be testified <sup>l</sup> in due time.

7 <sup>m</sup> Whereunto I am ordained a preacher, and an apostle, (<sup>n</sup> I speak the truth in Christ, and lie not;) <sup>o</sup> a teacher of the Gēn'tiles in faith and verity.

8 I will therefore that men pray <sup>p</sup> every where, <sup>q</sup> lifting up holy hands, without wrath and doubting.

9 In like manner also, that <sup>r</sup> women adorn themselves in modest apparel, with shamefacedness and sobriety; not with <sup>s</sup> broided hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array;

10 <sup>t</sup> But (which becometh women professing godliness) with good works.

11 Let the woman learn in silence with all subjection.

12 But <sup>u</sup> I suffer not a woman to teach, <sup>v</sup> nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in silence.

13 For <sup>w</sup> Ad'am was first formed, then Eve.

14 And <sup>x</sup> Ad'am was not deceived, but the woman being deceived was in the transgression.

15 Notwithstanding she shall be saved in childbearing, if they continue in faith and charity and holiness with sobriety.

### CHAPTER 3.

<sup>2</sup> How bishops, deacons, and their wives should be qualified. <sup>15</sup> Of the church, and the blessed truth therein taught.

**T**HIS <sup>a</sup> is a true saying, If a man desire the office of a <sup>b</sup> bishop, he desireth a good <sup>c</sup> work.

2 <sup>d</sup> A bishop then must be blameless, <sup>e</sup> the husband of one wife, vigilant, sober, <sup>f</sup> of good behaviour, given to hospitality, <sup>g</sup> apt to teach;

3 <sup>h</sup> Not given to wine, <sup>i</sup> no striker, <sup>j</sup> not greedy of filthy lucre; but <sup>k</sup> patient, not a brawler, not covetous;

4 One that ruleth well his own house, <sup>l</sup> having his children in subjection with all gravity;

5 (For if a man know not how to rule his own house, how shall he take care of the church of God?)

A. D. 65.

<sup>e</sup> Ezek. 18. 23.

<sup>f</sup> John 3. 16, 17.

<sup>g</sup> Titus 2. 11.

<sup>h</sup> 2 Pet. 3. 9.

<sup>i</sup> John 17. 3.

<sup>j</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 25.

<sup>k</sup> Rom. 3. 25.

<sup>l</sup> Gal. 3. 20.

<sup>m</sup> Heb. 8. 6;

<sup>n</sup> 9. 15.

<sup>o</sup> Mark 16. 20.

<sup>p</sup> Eph. 1. 7.

<sup>q</sup> Titus 2. 14.

<sup>r</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 6.

<sup>s</sup> 2 Thess. 1. 10.

<sup>t</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 8.

<sup>u</sup> Or, a testimony.

<sup>v</sup> Rom. 5. 6.

<sup>w</sup> Gal. 4. 4.

<sup>x</sup> Eph. 1. 9;

<sup>y</sup> Titus 1. 3.

<sup>z</sup> m Eph. 3. 7, 8.

<sup>1</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 11.

<sup>2</sup> n Rom. 9. 1.

<sup>3</sup> o Rom. 1. 13;

<sup>4</sup> 15. 16.

<sup>5</sup> Gal. 1. 16.

<sup>6</sup> p Mal. 1. 11.

<sup>7</sup> John 4. 21.

<sup>8</sup> q Ps. 134. 2.

<sup>9</sup> Is. 1. 15.

<sup>10</sup> r 1 Pet. 3. 3.

<sup>11</sup> Or, plaited.

<sup>12</sup> s 1 Pet. 3. 4.

<sup>13</sup> t 1 Cor. 14. 34.

<sup>14</sup> u Eph. 5. 24.

<sup>15</sup> x Gen. 1. 27;

<sup>16</sup> 2. 15, 22.

<sup>17</sup> 1 Cor. 11. 8, 9.

<sup>18</sup> y Gen. 3. 6.

<sup>19</sup> 2 Cor. 11. 3.

<sup>20</sup> a ch. 1. 15.

<sup>21</sup> b Acts 20. 28.

<sup>22</sup> Phil. 1. 1.

<sup>23</sup> c Eph. 4. 12.

<sup>24</sup> d Titus 1. 6, &c.

<sup>25</sup> e ch. 5. 9.

<sup>26</sup> f Or, modest.

<sup>27</sup> g 2 Tim. 2. 24.

<sup>28</sup> h ver. 8.

<sup>29</sup> i Titus 1. 7.

<sup>30</sup> j Or, Not ready to quarrel, and offer wrong, as one in wine.

<sup>31</sup> k 2 Tim. 2. 24.

<sup>32</sup> l 1 Pet. 5. 2.

<sup>33</sup> m Is. 14. 12.

<sup>34</sup> n Acts 2. 12.

<sup>35</sup> o 1 Cor. 5. 12.

<sup>36</sup> p 1 Thess. 4. 12.

<sup>37</sup> q Lev. 10. 8.

<sup>38</sup> r Ezek. 44. 21.

<sup>39</sup> s ch. 1. 19.

<sup>40</sup> t Titus 2. 3.

<sup>41</sup> u See Matt. 23. 21.

<sup>42</sup> v Or, minus.

<sup>43</sup> w 1 John 1. 4.

<sup>44</sup> x John 1. 2.

<sup>45</sup> y Matt. 3. 16.

<sup>46</sup> z John 1. 32, 33; 15. 26; 16. 8, 9.

<sup>47</sup> Rom. 1. 4.

<sup>48</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 18.

<sup>49</sup> 1 John 5. 6, &c.

<sup>50</sup> a Matt. 25. 2.

<sup>51</sup> b Mark 16. 5.

<sup>52</sup> c Luke 2. 13; 24. 4.

<sup>53</sup> d John 20. 12.

<sup>54</sup> e Eph. 3. 10.

<sup>55</sup> f 1 Pet. 1. 12.

<sup>56</sup> g Acts 10. 34; 13. 46, 48.

<sup>57</sup> h Rom. 10. 18.

<sup>58</sup> i Gal. 2. 8.

<sup>59</sup> j Eph. 3. 5, 6, 3.

<sup>60</sup> k Col. 1. 27, 28.

<sup>61</sup> l ch. 2. 7.

<sup>62</sup> m Col. 1. 6, 23.

<sup>63</sup> n Luke 24. 51.

<sup>64</sup> o Acts 1. 9.

6 Not <sup>a</sup> a novice, lest being lifted up with pride <sup>m</sup> he fall into the condemnation of the devil.

7 Moreover he must have a good report <sup>n</sup> of them which are without; lest he fall into reproach <sup>o</sup> and the snare of the devil.

8 Likewise must <sup>p</sup> the deacons be grave, not doubletongued, <sup>q</sup> not given to much wine, not greedy of filthy lucre;

9 <sup>r</sup> Holding the mystery of the faith in a pure conscience.

10 And let these also first be proved; then let them use the office of a deacon, being <sup>s</sup> found blameless.

11 <sup>t</sup> Even so must their wives be grave, not slanderers, sober, faithful in all things.

12 Let the deacons be the husbands of one wife, ruling their children and their own houses well.

13 For <sup>u</sup> they that have <sup>v</sup> used the office of a deacon well purchase to themselves a good degree, and great boldness in the faith which is in Christ Jē'sus.

14 These things write I unto thee, hoping to come unto thee shortly:

15 But if I tarry long, that thou mayest know how thou oughtest to behave thyself <sup>w</sup> in the house of God, which is the church of the living God, the pillar and <sup>x</sup> ground of the truth.

16 And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: <sup>y</sup> God was <sup>z</sup> manifest in the flesh, <sup>a</sup> justified in the Spirit, <sup>b</sup> seen of angels, <sup>c</sup> preached unto the Gēn'tiles, <sup>d</sup> believed on in the world, <sup>e</sup> received up into glory.

<sup>f</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 14. <sup>g</sup> Titus 1. 6. <sup>h</sup> Or, one newly come to the faith. <sup>i</sup> m Is. 14. 12. <sup>j</sup> n Acts 2. 12. <sup>k</sup> 1 Cor. 5. 12. <sup>l</sup> 1 Thess. 4. 12. <sup>m</sup> o ch. 6. 9. <sup>p</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 26. <sup>q</sup> p Acts 6. 3. <sup>r</sup> q ver. 3. <sup>s</sup> Lev. 10. 8. <sup>t</sup> Ezek. 44. 21. <sup>u</sup> r ch. 1. 19. <sup>v</sup> s Titus 2. 3. <sup>w</sup> See Matt. 23. 21. <sup>x</sup> Or, minus. <sup>y</sup> 1 John 1. 4. <sup>z</sup> John 1. 2. <sup>a</sup> Or, day. <sup>b</sup> Matt. 3. 16. <sup>c</sup> John 1. 32, 33; 15. 26; 16. 8, 9. <sup>d</sup> Rom. 1. 4. <sup>e</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 18. <sup>f</sup> 1 John 5. 6, &c. <sup>g</sup> z Matt. 25. 2. <sup>h</sup> Mark 16. 5. <sup>i</sup> Luke 2. 13; 24. 4. <sup>j</sup> John 20. 12. <sup>k</sup> Eph. 3. 10. <sup>l</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 12. <sup>m</sup> a Acts 10. 34; 13. 46, 48. <sup>n</sup> Rom. 10. 18. <sup>o</sup> Gal. 2. 8. <sup>p</sup> Eph. 3. 5, 6, 3. <sup>q</sup> Col. 1. 27, 28. <sup>r</sup> ch. 2. 7. <sup>s</sup> b Col. 1. 6, 23. <sup>t</sup> c Luke 24. 51. <sup>u</sup> Acts 1. 9.

### CHAPTER 4.

*He foretelleth that in the latter times there shall be a departure from the faith.*

**N**OW the Spirit <sup>a</sup> speaketh expressly, that <sup>b</sup> in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed <sup>c</sup> to seducing spirits, <sup>d</sup> and doctrines of devils;

2 <sup>e</sup> Speaking lies in hypocrisy; <sup>f</sup> having their conscience seared with a hot iron;



3 <sup>g</sup> Forbidding to marry, <sup>h</sup> and commanding to abstain from meats, which God hath created <sup>i</sup> to be received <sup>k</sup> with thanksgiving of them which believe and know the truth.

4 For <sup>l</sup> every creature of God is good, and nothing to be refused, if it be received with thanksgiving :

5 For it is sanctified by the word of God and prayer.

6 If thou put the brethren in remembrance of these things, thou shalt be a good minister of Jē'sus Christ, <sup>m</sup> nourished up in the words of faith and of good doctrine, whereunto thou hast attained.

7 But <sup>n</sup> refuse profane and old wives' fables, and <sup>o</sup> exercise thyself rather unto godliness.

8 For <sup>p</sup> bodily exercise profiteth <sup>q</sup> little: <sup>r</sup> but godliness is profitable unto all things, <sup>s</sup> having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come.

9 <sup>t</sup> This is a faithful saying and worthy of all acceptation.

10 For therefore <sup>u</sup> we both labour and suffer reproach, because we <sup>v</sup> trust in the living God, <sup>w</sup> who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe.

11 <sup>x</sup> These things command and teach.

12 <sup>y</sup> Let no man despise thy youth; but <sup>z</sup> be thou an example of the believers, in word, in conversation, in charity, in spirit, in faith, in purity.

13 Till I come, give attendance to reading, to exhortation, to doctrine.

14 <sup>a</sup> Neglect not the gift that is in thee, which was given thee <sup>b</sup> by prophecy, <sup>c</sup> with the laying on of the hands of the presbytery.

15 Meditate upon these things; give thyself wholly to them; that thy profiting may appear <sup>d</sup> to all.

16 <sup>e</sup> Take heed unto thyself, and unto the doctrine; continue in them: for in doing this thou shalt both <sup>f</sup> save thyself, and <sup>g</sup> them that hear thee.

## CHAPTER 5.

1 Rules to be observed in reproof. 3 Of widows. 17 Of elders. 23 A precept for Timothy's health.

**R**EBUKE <sup>a</sup> not an elder, but in treat him as a father; and the younger men as brethren;

A. D. 65.

g 1 Cor. 7. 28, 36, 38.  
Col. 2. 20, 21.  
Heb. 13. 4.  
h Rom. 14. 3, 17.

i Cor. 8. 8.  
Gen. 1. 29;

j 3. 1.  
k Rom. 14. 6.

l 1 Cor. 10. 30.  
Rom. 14. 14.

m 1 Cor. 10. 25.  
Titus 1. 15.

n 2 Tim. 3. 14, 15.  
n ch. 1. 4; 6. 20.

o 2 Tim. 2. 16, 23; 4. 4.  
Titus 1. 14.

p 1 Cor. 8. 8.  
Col. 2. 23.

q 2 Cor. 10. 5.  
ch. 6. 6.

r Ps. 37. 4; 84. 11; 112. 2, 3; 145. 19.

s Matt. 6. 33.  
Mark 10. 30.

t Rom. 8. 28.  
ch. 1. 15.

u 1 Cor. 4. 11.  
u ch. 6. 17.

v 2 Cor. 3. 6; 107. 2, 6, &c.

w y ch. 6. 2.  
z 1 Cor. 15. 11.

x Titus 2. 15.  
a Titus 2. 7.

b 1 Pet. 5. 3.  
b 2 Tim. 1. 6.

c ch. 1. 18.  
d Acts 6. 5; 8. 17; 13. 3.

e ch. 5. 22.  
2 Tim. 1. 6.

f 3 Or, in all things.  
g Acts 20. 28.

h Eccl. 32. 9.  
i Rom. 11. 14.

j 1 Cor. 9. 22.  
James 5. 20.

k Lev. 19. 32.  
b ver. 5, 16.

l 4 Or, kindness.  
c See Gen. 45. 10, 11.

m Matt. 15. 4.  
Eph. 6. 1, 2.

n d ch. 2. 3.  
e 1 Cor. 7. 32.

f Luke 2. 37.  
g Acts 26. 7.

h James 3. 5.  
5 Or, delicately.

i ch. 1. 3; 4. 11; 6. 17.

k Is. 58. 7.  
Gal. 6. 10.

l 6 Or, kindred.  
m 2 Tim. 3. 5.

n Titus 1. 16.  
m Matt. 16. 17.

o Luke 7. 36.  
ch. 3. 2.

p Acts 16. 15.  
Heb. 13. 2.

q 1 Pet. 4. 9.  
p Gen. 18. 4;

r 19. 2.  
Luke 7. 38, 44.

s John 13. 5, 14.  
q 2 Thess. 3. 11.

2 The elder women as mothers; the younger as sisters, with all purity.

3 Honour widows <sup>b</sup> that are widows indeed.

4 But if any widow have children or nephews, let them learn first to shew <sup>c</sup> piety at home, and <sup>d</sup> to requite their parents: <sup>e</sup> for that is good and acceptable before God.

5 <sup>f</sup> Now she that is a widow indeed, and desolate, trusteth in God, and <sup>g</sup> continueth in supplications and prayers <sup>h</sup> night and day.

6 <sup>i</sup> But she that liveth <sup>j</sup> in pleasure is dead while she liveth.

7 <sup>k</sup> And these things give in charge, that they may be blameless.

8 But if any provide not for his own, <sup>l</sup> and specially for those of his own <sup>m</sup> house, <sup>n</sup> he hath denied the faith, <sup>o</sup> and is worse than an infidel.

9 Let not a widow be <sup>p</sup> taken into the number under threescore years old, <sup>q</sup> having been the wife of one man,

10 Well reported of for good works; if she have brought up children, if she have <sup>r</sup> lodged strangers, if she have <sup>s</sup> washed the saints' feet, if she have relieved the afflicted, if she have diligently followed every good work.

11 But the younger widows refuse: for when they have begun to wax wanton against Christ, they will marry;

12 Having damnation, because they have cast off their first faith.

13 <sup>t</sup> And withal they learn to be idle, wandering about from house to house; and not only idle, but tattlers also and busybodies, speaking things which they ought not.

14 <sup>u</sup> I will therefore that the younger women marry, bear children, guide the house, <sup>v</sup> give none occasion to the adversary <sup>w</sup> to speak reproachfully.

15 For some are already turned aside after Sā'tan.

16 If any man or woman that believeth have widows, let them relieve them, and let not the church be charged; that it may relieve <sup>x</sup> them that are widows indeed.

17 <sup>y</sup> Teach the elders that rule well  
q 2 Thess. 3. 11. r 1 Cor. 7. 9. s ch. 6. 1. Titus 2. 8.  
8 Or for their railing. t ver. 3. 5. u Rom. 12. 8. 1 Cor. 9. 10, 14.  
Gal. 6. 6. Phil. 2. 29. 1 Thess. 5. 12, 13. Heb. 13. 7, 17.

<sup>a</sup> be counted worthy of double honour, especially they who labour in the word and doctrine.

18 For the scripture saith, <sup>y</sup> Thou shalt not muzzle the ox that treadeth out the corn. And, <sup>z</sup> The labourer is worthy of his reward.

19 Against an elder receive not an accusation, but <sup>2a</sup> before two or three witnesses.

20 <sup>b</sup> Them that sin rebuke before all, <sup>c</sup> that others also may fear.

21 <sup>d</sup> I charge thee before God, and the Lord Jē'sus Christ, and the elect angels, that thou observe these things <sup>3</sup> without preferring one before another, doing nothing by partiality.

22 <sup>e</sup> Lay hands suddenly on no man, <sup>f</sup> neither be partaker of other men's sins: keep thyself pure.

23 Drink no longer water, but use a little wine <sup>g</sup> for thy stomach's sake and thine often infirmities.

24 <sup>h</sup> Some men's sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some *men* they follow after.

25 Likewise also the good works of some are manifest beforehand; and they that are otherwise cannot be hid.

### CHAPTER 6.

1 *Of the duty of servants. 6. Godliness is great gain, 10 and love of money the root of all evil.*

**L**ET as many <sup>a</sup> servants as are under the yoke count their own masters worthy of all honour, <sup>b</sup> that the name of God and his doctrine be not blasphemed.

2 And they that have believing masters, let them not despise them, <sup>c</sup> because they are brethren; but rather do them service, because they are <sup>4</sup> faithful and beloved, partakers of the benefit. <sup>d</sup> These things teach and exhort.

3 If any man <sup>e</sup> teach otherwise, and consent <sup>f</sup> not to wholesome words, *even* the words of our Lord Jē'sus Christ, <sup>g</sup> and to the doctrine which is according to godliness;

4 He is <sup>5</sup> proud, <sup>h</sup> knowing nothing, but <sup>i</sup> doting about <sup>j</sup> questions and strifes of words, whereof cometh envy, strife, railings, evil surmisings,

5 <sup>k</sup> Perverse disputings of <sup>l</sup> men of corrupt minds, and destitute of the

A. D. 65.

<sup>x</sup> Acts 28. 10.

<sup>y</sup> Deut. 25. 4.

<sup>z</sup> Lev. 19. 13.

Deut. 24. 14.

15.

Matt. 10. 10.

Luke 10. 7.

<sup>a</sup> *Deut. 19. 15.*

<sup>b</sup> Gal. 2. 11.

14.

Titus 1. 13.

<sup>c</sup> Deut. 13. 11.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 6. 13.

2 Tim. 2. 14;

4. 1.

<sup>e</sup> Or, without

prejudice.

<sup>f</sup> Acts 6. 5;

13. 3. 1.

ch. 4. 14.

2 Tim. 1. 6.

<sup>g</sup> 2 John 11.

<sup>h</sup> Ps. 104. 15.

<sup>i</sup> Gal. 5. 19.

<sup>j</sup> Eph. 6. 5.

Col. 3. 22.

Titus 2. 9.

1 Pet. 2. 18.

<sup>k</sup> 1a. 32. 5.

Rom. 2. 24.

Titus 2. 5, 8.

<sup>l</sup> Col. 4. 1.

<sup>m</sup> Or, believ-

ing.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 4. 11.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 1. 3.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 1. 10.

2 Tim. 1. 13;

4. 3.

Titus 1. 9.

<sup>q</sup> Titus 1. 1.

<sup>r</sup> Or, a fool.

1 Cor. 8. 2.

ch. 1. 7.

<sup>s</sup> Or, sick.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 1. 4.

2 Tim. 2. 23.

Titus 3. 9.

<sup>u</sup> 1 Cor. 11.

16.

ch. 1. 6.

<sup>v</sup> Or, Gall-

ing one of

another.

12 Tim. 3. 8.

<sup>w</sup> Titus 1. 11.

2 Pet. 2. 3.

<sup>x</sup> Rom. 16. 17.

2 Tim. 3. 5.

<sup>y</sup> Ps. 37. 16.

Prov. 15. 16;

16. 8.

Heb. 13. 5.

<sup>z</sup> Job. 1. 21.

Ps. 49. 17.

Prov. 27. 24.

Eccles. 5. 15.

<sup>a</sup> Gen. 28. 20.

Heb. 13. 5.

<sup>b</sup> Prov. 15. 27;

20. 21; 28. 20.

Matt. 13. 22.

James 5. 1.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 3. 7.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 1. 19.

<sup>e</sup> Ex. 23. 8.

Deut. 15. 19.

<sup>f</sup> Or, been

seduced.

<sup>g</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 22.

<sup>h</sup> Deut. 33. 1.

2 Tim. 3. 17.

Phil. 3. 12, 14.

<sup>i</sup> 2 Cor. 9. 25, 26.

ch. 1. 18.

2 Tim. 4. 7.

<sup>j</sup> a ver. 19.

<sup>k</sup> Heb. 13. 23.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 5. 21.

<sup>m</sup> Deut. 32. 39.

1 Sam. 2. 6.

John 5. 21.

<sup>n</sup> e. Matt. 27. 11.

John 14. 37.

Rev. 1. 5; 3. 14.

<sup>o</sup> Or, profession.

<sup>p</sup> Phil. 1. 6, 10.

1 Thess. 3. 13;

5. 23.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 1. 11, 17.

19. 16; 19. 16.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 1. 17.

<sup>s</sup> Ex. 33. 20.

John 6. 46.

<sup>t</sup> Eph. 3. 21.

Phil. 4. 20.

June 25.

Rev. 1. 6; 4. 11;

7. 12.

<sup>u</sup> m. Job 31. 24.

Ps. 52. 7; 62. 10.

Mark 10. 24.

Luke 12. 21.

10 Or, uncertain of

riches.

<sup>v</sup> Prov. 23. 5.

<sup>w</sup> 1 Thess. 1. 9.

ch. 3. 15; 4. 10.

<sup>x</sup> p. Acts 14. 17.

truth, <sup>m</sup> supposing that gain is godliness: <sup>n</sup> from such withdraw thyself.

6 But <sup>o</sup> godliness with contentment is great gain.

7 For <sup>p</sup> we brought nothing into *this* world, and *it* is certain we can carry nothing out.

8 And <sup>q</sup> having food and raiment let us be therewith content.

9 But <sup>r</sup> they that will be rich fall into temptation <sup>a</sup> and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, <sup>t</sup> which drown men in destruction and perdition.

10 <sup>u</sup> For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have <sup>s</sup> erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.

11 <sup>v</sup> But thou, <sup>y</sup> O man of God, flee these things; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness.

12 <sup>z</sup> Fight the good fight of faith, <sup>a</sup> lay hold on eternal life, whereunto thou art also called, <sup>b</sup> and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses.

13 <sup>c</sup> I give thee charge in the sight of God, <sup>d</sup> who quickeneth all things, and before Christ Jē'sus, <sup>e</sup> who before Pōn'ti-us Pī'lāte witnessed a good <sup>g</sup> confession;

14 That thou keep *this* commandment without spot, unrebukeable, <sup>i</sup> until the appearing of our Lord Jē'sus Christ:

15 Which in his times he shall shew, *who* is <sup>g</sup> the blessed and only Potentate, <sup>h</sup> the King of kings, and Lord of lords;

16 <sup>i</sup> Who only hath immortality, dwelling in the light which no man can approach unto; <sup>k</sup> whom no man hath seen, nor can see: <sup>l</sup> to whom be honour and power everlasting. Amen.

17 Charge them that are rich in this world, that they be not highminded, <sup>m</sup> nor trust in <sup>107</sup> uncertain riches, but in <sup>o</sup> the living God, <sup>p</sup> who giveth us richly all things to enjoy;

<sup>z</sup> 1 Cor. 9. 25, 26. ch. 1. 18. 2 Tim. 4. 7. a ver. 19. Phil. 3. 12, 14. b Heb. 13. 23. c ch. 5. 21. d Deut. 32. 39. 1 Sam. 2. 6. John 5. 21. e Matt. 27. 11. John 14. 37. Rev. 1. 5; 3. 14. 9 Or, profession. f Phil. 1. 6, 10. 1 Thess. 3. 13; 5. 23. g ch. 1. 11, 17. h Rev. 17. 14; 19. 16. i ch. 1. 17. k Ex. 33. 20. John 6. 46. l Eph. 3. 21. Phil. 4. 20. June 25. Rev. 1. 6; 4. 11; 7. 12. m Job 31. 24. Ps. 52. 7; 62. 10. Mark 10. 24. Luke 12. 21. 10 Or, uncertain of riches. n Prov. 23. 5. o 1 Thess. 1. 9. ch. 3. 15; 4. 10. p Acts 14. 17.

18 That they do good, that <sup>a</sup>they be rich in good works, <sup>r</sup>ready to distribute, <sup>s</sup>willing to communicate;

19 <sup>a</sup>Laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may <sup>a</sup>lay hold on eternal life.

20 O Tim'o-thy, <sup>a</sup>keep that which is committed to thy trust, <sup>v</sup>avoiding profane and vain babblings, and

A. D. 65.

q Luke 12. 21.  
ch. 5. 10.  
Titus 3. 8.  
James 2. 5.  
r Rom. 12. 13.  
2 Cor. sociable.  
s Gal. 6. 6.  
Heb. 13. 16.  
t Matt. 6. 20;  
19. 21.

Luke 12. 33; 16. 9. u ver. 12. z 2 Tim. 1. 14. Titus 1. 9. Rev. 3. 2.  
y ch. 1. 4; 6. 7. 2 Tim. 2. 14, 16, 23. Titus 1. 14; 3. 9. z ch. 1. 6, 19. 2 Tim. 2. 18.

oppositions of science falsely so called:

21 Which some professing <sup>a</sup>have erred concerning the faith. Grace be with thee. Amen.

¶ The first to Tim'o-thy was written from Lā-ſā-I-çā'a, which is the chiefest city of Phryg'iā Pā-cā-ti-ā-nā.

## THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO TIMOTHY.

### CHAPTER 1.

1 Paul's love to Timothy. 6 He is exhorted to stir up the gift of God which was in him.

PAUL, <sup>a</sup>an apostle of Jē'sus Christ by the will of God, according to <sup>b</sup>the promise of life which is in Christ Jē'sus,

2 <sup>o</sup>To Tim'o-thy, my dearly beloved son: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Father and Christ Jē'sus our Lord.

3 <sup>a</sup>I thank God, <sup>e</sup>whom I serve from my forefathers with pure conscience, that <sup>f</sup>without ceasing I have remembrance of thee in my prayers night and day;

4 <sup>g</sup>Greatly desiring to see thee, being mindful of thy tears, that I may be filled with joy;

5 When I call to remembrance <sup>h</sup>the unfeigned faith that is in thee, which dwelt first in thy grandmother Lō'is, and <sup>i</sup>thy mother Eū'nice; and I am persuaded that in thee also.

6 Wherefore I put thee in remembrance <sup>k</sup>that thou stir up the gift of God, which is in thee by the putting on of my hands.

7 For <sup>l</sup>God hath not given us the spirit of fear; <sup>m</sup>but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind.

8 <sup>n</sup>Be not thou therefore ashamed of <sup>o</sup>the testimony of our Lord, nor of me <sup>p</sup>his prisoner: <sup>q</sup>but be thou partaker of the afflictions of the gospel according to the power of God;

9 <sup>r</sup>Who hath saved us, and <sup>s</sup>called us with an holy calling, <sup>t</sup>not according to our works, but <sup>u</sup>according to his own purpose and grace, which was given us in Christ Jē'sus <sup>v</sup>before the world began,

A. D. 66.

a 2 Cor. 1. 1.  
b Eph. 3. 6.  
Titus 1. 2.  
Heb. 9. 15.  
c 1 Tim. 1. 2.  
d Rom. 1. 8.  
Eph. 1. 16.  
e Acts 22. 3;  
23. 1; 24. 14;  
27. 23.  
f Rom. 1. 9.  
Gal. 1. 14.  
g 1 Thess. 1. 2; 3. 10.  
h q ch. 4. 9, 21.  
i 1 Tim. 1. 5;  
4. 6.  
j Acts 16. 1.  
k 1 Thess. 5. 19.  
l 1 Tim. 4. 14.  
m Rom. 8. 15.  
n Luke 24. 49.

Acts 1. 8.  
o Rom. 1. 16.  
p 1 Tim. 2. 6.  
Rev. 1. 2.  
q Eph. 3. 1.  
Phil. 1. 7.  
r Col. 1. 24.  
ch. 4. 5.  
s 1 Tim. 1. 1.  
Titus 3. 4.  
t 1 Thess. 4. 7.  
Heb. 3. 1.  
u Rom. 3. 20;  
5. 11.  
v Titus 3. 5.  
w Rom. 8. 28.  
x Rom. 16. 25.  
y Eph. 1. 4; 3. 11.  
z Titus 1. 2.  
1 Pet. 1. 20.  
1 Rom. 16. 26.  
Eph. 1. 9.  
Col. 1. 26.  
Titus 1. 3.  
1 Pet. 1. 20.  
2 1 Cor. 15. 34, 55.  
Heb. 2. 14.  
a Acts 9. 15.  
Eph. 3. 7, 8.  
1 Tim. 2. 7.  
ch. 4. 17.  
b Eph. 3. 1.  
ch. 2. 9.  
c 1 Pet. 4. 19.  
3 Or. trusted.

d 1 Tim. 6. 20.  
e ver. 13; ch. 4. 8.  
f Rom. 2. 20; 6. 17.  
g 1 Tim. 1. 10; 6. 20.  
h Rom. 8. 11.  
i Acts 19. 10.  
o ch. 4. 10, 16.  
p Matt. 5. 7.  
q Eph. 6. 20.

10 But <sup>v</sup>is now made manifest by the appearing of our Saviour Jē'sus Christ, <sup>z</sup>who hath abolished death, and hath brought life and immortality to light through the gospel:

11 <sup>a</sup>Whereunto I am appointed a preacher, and an apostle, and a teacher of the Gēn'tiles.

12 <sup>b</sup>For the which cause I also suffer these things: nevertheless I am not ashamed: <sup>c</sup>for I know whom I have <sup>d</sup>believed, and am persuaded that he is able to <sup>e</sup>keep that which I have committed unto him <sup>f</sup>against that day.

13 <sup>g</sup>Hold fast <sup>h</sup>the form of <sup>i</sup>sound words, <sup>j</sup>which thou hast heard of me, <sup>k</sup>in faith and love which is in Christ Jē'sus.

14 <sup>l</sup>That good thing which was committed unto thee keep by the Hō'y Ghōst <sup>m</sup>which dwelleth in us.

15 This thou knowest, that <sup>n</sup>all they which are in Ā'g'jā be <sup>o</sup>turned away from me; of whom are Phy'gē'l'us and Hēr-mōg'e-nēs.

16 The Lord <sup>p</sup>give mercy unto <sup>q</sup>the house of Ōn-ç-siph'q-rus; <sup>r</sup>for he oft refreshed me, and <sup>s</sup>was not ashamed of <sup>t</sup>my chain:

17 But, when he was in Rōme, he sought me out very diligently, and found me.

18 The Lord grant unto him <sup>u</sup>that he may find mercy of the Lord <sup>v</sup>in that day: and in how many things he <sup>w</sup>ministered unto me at Eph'ē-sūs, thou knowest very well.

19 <sup>x</sup>As I beseech thee, Titus 1. 3. Heb. 10. 23. Rev. 2. 25. 2 Tim. 2. 20; 6. 17. 1 Tim. 1. 10; 6. 20. 2 ch. 2. 2. 1 Tim. 1. 14. 1 Tim. 6. 20. Rom. 8. 11. Acts 19. 10. o ch. 4. 10, 16. p Matt. 5. 7. q Eph. 6. 20.

20 <sup>r</sup>Philem. 7. s ver. 8. t Acts 28. 20. u Matt. 25. 34-40. z ver. 12. 2 Thess. 1. 10. y Heb. 6. 10.

21 <sup>a</sup>As I beseech thee, Titus 1. 3. Heb. 10. 23. Rev. 2. 25. 2 Tim. 2. 20; 6. 17. 1 Tim. 1. 10; 6. 20. 2 ch. 2. 2. 1 Tim. 1. 14. 1 Tim. 6. 20. Rom. 8. 11. Acts 19. 10. o ch. 4. 10, 16. p Matt. 5. 7. q Eph. 6. 20.

22 <sup>r</sup>Philem. 7. s ver. 8. t Acts 28. 20. u Matt. 25. 34-40. z ver. 12. 2 Thess. 1. 10. y Heb. 6. 10.

23 <sup>a</sup>As I beseech thee, Titus 1. 3. Heb. 10. 23. Rev. 2. 25. 2 Tim. 2. 20; 6. 17. 1 Tim. 1. 10; 6. 20. 2 ch. 2. 2. 1 Tim. 1. 14. 1 Tim. 6. 20. Rom. 8. 11. Acts 19. 10. o ch. 4. 10, 16. p Matt. 5. 7. q Eph. 6. 20.

24 <sup>r</sup>Philem. 7. s ver. 8. t Acts 28. 20. u Matt. 25. 34-40. z ver. 12. 2 Thess. 1. 10. y Heb. 6. 10.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 *He is exhorted again to constancy and perseverance.*  
 22 *Whereof to beware, and what to follow after.*

**T**HOU therefore, <sup>a</sup> my son, <sup>b</sup> be strong in the grace that is in Christ Jē'sus.

2 <sup>c</sup> And the things that thou hast heard of me <sup>2</sup> among many witnesses, <sup>d</sup> the same commit thou to faithful men, who shall be <sup>e</sup> able to teach others also.

3 <sup>f</sup> Thou therefore endure hardness, <sup>g</sup> as a good soldier of Jē'sus Christ.

4 <sup>h</sup> No man that warreth entangleth himself with the affairs of *this* life; that he may please him who hath chosen him to be a soldier.

5 And <sup>i</sup> if a man also strive for masteries, <sup>j</sup> yet is he not crowned, except he strive lawfully.

6 <sup>k</sup> The husbandman that laboreth must be first partaker of the fruits.

7 Consider what I say; and the Lord give thee understanding in all things.

8 Remember that Jē'sus Christ <sup>l</sup> of the seed of Dā'vid <sup>m</sup> was raised from the dead <sup>n</sup> according to my gospel:

9 <sup>o</sup> Wherein I suffer trouble, as an evil doer, <sup>p</sup> even unto bonds; <sup>q</sup> but the word of God is not bound.

10 Therefore <sup>r</sup> I endure all things for the elect's sakes, <sup>s</sup> that they may also obtain the salvation which is in Christ Jē'sus with eternal glory.

11 <sup>t</sup> It is a faithful saying: For <sup>u</sup> if we be dead with *him*, we shall also live with *him*:

12 <sup>v</sup> If we suffer, we shall also reign with *him*: <sup>w</sup> if we deny *him*, he also will deny us:

13 <sup>x</sup> If we believe not, <sup>y</sup> yet he abideth faithful: <sup>z</sup> he cannot deny himself.

14 Of these things put *them* in remembrance, <sup>b</sup> charging *them* before the Lord <sup>c</sup> that they strive not about words to no profit, <sup>d</sup> but to the subverting of the hearers.

15 Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth.

16 But <sup>e</sup> shun profane and vain babblings: for they will increase unto more ungodliness.

17 And their word will eat as doth a <sup>f</sup> canker: of whom is <sup>g</sup> Hŷ-mē-næus and Phil-ē'tus;

A. D. 66.

a 1 Tim. 1. 2.  
 ch. 1. 2.  
 b Eph. 6. 10.  
 c ch. 1. 13; 3. 10, 14.  
 d 2 Or. by.  
 e 1 Tim. 1. 18.  
 f Titus 1. 9.  
 g ch. 1. 8; 4. 5.  
 h 1 Tim. 1. 18.  
 i 1 Cor. 9. 25.  
 j 1 Cor. 9. 25.  
 k 1 Cor. 9. 10.  
 l Or. The husbandman, labouring first, must be partaker of the fruits.  
 m Acts 2. 30;  
 Rom. 1. 3, 4.  
 n 1 Cor. 15. 1, 4, 20.  
 o Rom. 2. 16.  
 p Acts 9. 16.  
 q ch. 1. 12.  
 r Phil. 3. 1.  
 s Col. 4. 3, 18.  
 t Acts 28. 31.  
 u Eph. 6. 19, 20.  
 v Phil. 1. 13, 14.  
 w Eph. 3. 13.  
 x Col. 1. 24.  
 y 2 Cor. 1. 6.  
 z 1 Tim. 1. 15.  
 a Rom. 6. 5, 8.  
 b 2 Cor. 4. 10.  
 c Rom. 8. 17.  
 d 1 Pet. 4. 13.  
 e Matt. 10. 33.  
 f Mark 8. 38.  
 g Luke 12. 9.  
 h Rom. 3. 3;  
 i Num. 23. 19.  
 j 1 Tim. 5. 21;  
 k 6. 13.  
 l ch. 4. 1.  
 m 1 Tim. 1. 4;  
 n 6. 4.  
 o Titus 2. 9, 11.  
 p 1 Tim. 4. 7;  
 q 6. 20.  
 r Titus 1. 14.  
 s Or. gane-arene.  
 t 1 Tim. 1. 20. f 1 Tim. 6. 21. g 1 Cor. 15. 12. h Matt. 24. 24.  
 u Rom. 3. 35. 1 John 2. 19. 5 Or. steady. i Nah. 1. 7. John 10. 14, 27.  
 v See Num. 16. 5. k 1 Tim. 3. 15. l Rom. 9. 21. m See Is. 52. 11.  
 n ch. 3. 17. Titus 3. 1. o 1 Tim. 6. 11. p Acts 9. 14. 1 Cor. 1. 2.  
 q 1 Tim. 1. 3; 4. 12. r ver. 16. 1 Tim. 1. 4; 4. 7; 6. 4. Titus 3. 8.  
 s Titus 3. 2. t 1 Tim. 3. 2, 3. Titus 1. 9. u Or. forbearing. v Gal. 6. 1. 1 Tim. 6. 11. 3. 15. r Acts 8. 22. y 1 Tim. 2. 4. ch. 3. 7.  
 z Titus 1. 1. 7 Gr. awake. a 1 Tim. 3. 7. 8 Gr. taken alive.

18 Who <sup>f</sup> concerning the truth have erred, <sup>g</sup> saying that the resurrection is past already; and overthrow the faith of some.

19 Nevertheless <sup>h</sup> the foundation of God standeth <sup>i</sup> sure, having this seal, The Lord <sup>j</sup> knoweth them that are his. And, Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity.

20 <sup>k</sup> But in a great house there are not only vessels of gold and of silver, but also of wood and of earth; <sup>l</sup> and some to honour, and some to dishonour.

21 <sup>m</sup> If a man therefore purge himself from these, he shall be a vessel unto honour, sanctified, and meet for the master's use, and <sup>n</sup> prepared unto every good work.

22 Flee also youthful lusts: but <sup>o</sup> follow righteousness, faith, charity, peace, with them that <sup>p</sup> call on the Lord <sup>q</sup> out of a pure heart.

23 But <sup>r</sup> foolish and unlearned questions avoid, knowing that they do gender strifes.

24 And <sup>s</sup> the servant of the Lord must not strive; but be gentle unto all men, <sup>t</sup> apt to teach, <sup>u</sup> patient,

25 <sup>v</sup> In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; <sup>w</sup> if God peradventure will give them repentance <sup>x</sup> to the acknowledging of the truth;

26 And <sup>y</sup> that they may <sup>z</sup> recover themselves <sup>a</sup> out of the snare of the devil, who are <sup>b</sup> taken captive by him at his will.

## CHAPTER 3.

6 *He describeth the enemies of the truth, and commendeth the holy scriptures.*

**T**HIS know also, that <sup>a</sup> in the last days perilous times shall come.

2 For men shall be <sup>b</sup> lovers of their own selves, <sup>c</sup> covetous, <sup>d</sup> boasters, <sup>e</sup> proud, <sup>f</sup> blasphemers, <sup>g</sup> disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholly,

3 <sup>h</sup> Without natural affection, <sup>i</sup> truce-breakers, <sup>j</sup> false accusers, <sup>k</sup> incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good,

4 <sup>l</sup> Traitors, heady, highminded,

<sup>m</sup> lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God;

5 Having a form of godliness, but <sup>n</sup> denying the power thereof: <sup>o</sup> from such turn away.

6 For <sup>p</sup> of this sort are they which creep into houses, and lead captive silly women laden with sins, led away with divers lusts,

7 Ever learning, and never able <sup>q</sup> to come to the knowledge of the truth.

8 <sup>r</sup> Now as Jān'nēs and Jām'brēs withstood Mō'sēs, so do these also resist the truth: <sup>s</sup> men of corrupt minds, <sup>t</sup> reprobate concerning the faith.

9 But they shall proceed no further: for their folly shall be manifest unto all men, <sup>u</sup> as their's also was.

10 <sup>v</sup> But <sup>w</sup> thou hast fully known my doctrine, manner of life, purpose, faith, longsuffering, charity, patience,

11 Persecutions, afflictions, which came unto me <sup>x</sup> at Ān'ti-ōch, <sup>y</sup> at ĭ-cō'ni-um, <sup>z</sup> at Lys'tra; what persecutions I endured: but <sup>a</sup> out of them all the Lord delivered me.

12 Yea, and <sup>b</sup> all that will live godly in Christ Jē'sus shall suffer persecution.

13 <sup>c</sup> But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived.

14 But <sup>d</sup> continue thou in the things which thou hast learned and hast been assured of, knowing of whom thou hast learned them;

15 And that from a child thou hast known <sup>e</sup> the holy scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jē'sus.

16 <sup>f</sup> All scripture is given by inspiration of God, <sup>g</sup> and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness:

17 <sup>h</sup> That the man of God may be perfect, <sup>i</sup> <sup>k</sup> thoroughly furnished unto all good works.

# CHAPTER 4.

1 <sup>l</sup> He exhorteth him to do his duty with all care and diligence, 14 and warneth him to beware of Alexander the smith.

**I** <sup>a</sup> CHARGE thee therefore before God, and the Lord Jē'sus Christ, <sup>b</sup> who shall judge the quick and the

A. D. 66.

<sup>m</sup> Phil. 3. 19.  
<sup>2</sup> Pet. 2. 13.  
<sup>3</sup> Jude 4. 19.  
<sup>4</sup> 1 Tim. 5. 8.  
<sup>5</sup> Titus 1. 16.  
<sup>6</sup> 2 Thess. 3. 6.  
<sup>7</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 5.  
<sup>8</sup> Matt. 23. 14.  
<sup>9</sup> Titus 1. 11.  
<sup>10</sup> 1 Tim. 2. 4.  
<sup>11</sup> Ex. 7. 11.  
<sup>12</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 5.  
<sup>13</sup> Rom. 1. 28.  
<sup>14</sup> 2 Cor. 13. 5.  
<sup>15</sup> Titus 1. 16.  
<sup>16</sup> <sup>Or, of no judgment.</sup>  
<sup>17</sup> Ex. 7. 12;  
<sup>18</sup> 18. 9. 11.  
<sup>19</sup> Phil. 2. 22.  
<sup>20</sup> 1 Tim. 4. 6.  
<sup>21</sup> <sup>Or, thou hast been a diligent follower of.</sup>  
<sup>22</sup> Acts 13. 45.  
<sup>23</sup> Acts 14. 19.  
<sup>24</sup> &c.  
<sup>25</sup> b Ps. 34. 19.  
<sup>26</sup> 2 Cor. 1. 10.  
<sup>27</sup> ch. 4. 17.  
<sup>28</sup> c Ps. 34. 19.  
<sup>29</sup> Matt. 16. 24.  
<sup>30</sup> John 17. 14.  
<sup>31</sup> Acts 14. 22.  
<sup>32</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 19.  
<sup>33</sup> 1 Thess. 3. 3.  
<sup>34</sup> 2 Thess. 2. 11.  
<sup>35</sup> 1 Tim. 4. 1.  
<sup>36</sup> ch. 2. 16.  
<sup>37</sup> e ch. 1. 13;  
<sup>38</sup> 2. 2.  
<sup>39</sup> f John 5. 39.  
<sup>40</sup> g 2 Pet. 1. 20.  
<sup>41</sup> h Rom. 15. 4.  
<sup>42</sup> i 1 Tim. 6. 11.  
<sup>43</sup> j <sup>Or, perfected.</sup>  
<sup>44</sup> ch. 2. 21.

a 1 Tim. 5. 21;  
b 13.  
c ch. 2. 14.  
d Acts 10. 42.  
e 1 Tim. 5. 20.  
f Titus 1. 13;  
g 2. 15.  
h 1 Tim. 4. 13.  
i e ch. 3. 1.  
j 1 Tim. 1. 10.  
k g ch. 3. 6.  
l h 1 Tim. 1. 4;  
4. 7.  
m Titus 1. 14.  
n i ch. 8. 2. 3.  
o Acts 21. 8.  
p Eph. 4. 11.  
q 5 Or, fulfil.  
r Rom. 15. 19.  
s Col. 1. 25; 4. 17.  
t Phil. 2. 17.  
u m Phil. 1. 23.  
v See 2 Pet. 1. 14.  
w n 1 Cor. 9. 24.  
x 25.  
y Phil. 3. 14.  
z 1 Tim. 6. 12.  
a Heb. 12. 1.  
b o 1 Cor. 9. 25.  
c James 1. 12.  
d 1 Pet. 5. 4.  
e Rev. 2. 10.  
f 1 John 2. 15.  
g s See ch. 4. 14.  
h Phil. 24.  
i u Acts 12. 25; 15. 37.  
j Col. 4. 10.  
k x Acts 20. 4.  
l Eph. 6. 21.  
m Col. 4. 7.  
n Titus 3. 12.  
o y Acts 19. 33.  
p 1 Tim. 1. 20.  
q z 2 Sam. 3. 39.  
r Ps. 28. 4.  
s Rev. 18. 6.  
t <sup>Or, our preachings.</sup>

dead at his appearing and his kingdom;

2 Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, <sup>c</sup> rebuke, <sup>d</sup> exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine.

3 <sup>e</sup> For the time will come when they will not endure <sup>f</sup> sound doctrine; <sup>g</sup> but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears;

4 And they shall turn away <sup>h</sup> their ears from the truth, and <sup>i</sup> shall be turned unto fables.

5 But watch thou in all things, <sup>j</sup> endure afflictions, do the work of <sup>k</sup> an evangelist, <sup>l</sup> make full proof of thy ministry.

6 For <sup>m</sup> I am now ready to be offered, and the time of <sup>n</sup> my departure is at hand.

7 <sup>o</sup> I have fought a good fight, I have finished <sup>p</sup> my course, I have kept the faith:

8 Henceforth there is laid up for me <sup>q</sup> a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous judge, shall give me <sup>r</sup> at that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing.

9 Do thy diligence to come shortly unto me:

10 For <sup>s</sup> Dē'mas hath forsaken me, <sup>t</sup> having loved this present world, and is departed unto Thēs-sā-lō-ni'cā; Crēs'cens to Gā-lā'tiā, Tītus unto Dāl-mā'ti-a.

11 <sup>u</sup> Only <sup>v</sup> Luke is with me. Take <sup>w</sup> Mārķ, and bring him with thee: for he is profitable to me for the ministry.

12 And <sup>x</sup> Tych'i-cūs have I sent to Ēph'ē-sūs.

13 The cloke that I left at Trōās with Cār'pus, when thou comest, bring <sup>y</sup> with thee, and the books, <sup>z</sup> but especially the parchments.

14 <sup>a</sup> Ŷl-ēx-ān'dēr the coppersmith did me much evil: <sup>b</sup> the Lord reward him according to his works:

15 Of whom be thou ware also; for he hath greatly withstood <sup>c</sup> our words.

16 At my first answer no man <sup>d</sup> stood against me, <sup>e</sup> but all forsook me: <sup>f</sup> they gave up the ghost, <sup>g</sup> as I said, <sup>h</sup> that they should not be ashamed of me and my chain: <sup>i</sup> but God helped me, <sup>j</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>k</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>l</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>m</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>n</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>o</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>p</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>q</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>r</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>s</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>t</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>u</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>v</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>w</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>x</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>y</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>z</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>a</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>b</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>c</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>d</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>e</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>f</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>g</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>h</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>i</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>j</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>k</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>l</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>m</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>n</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>o</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>p</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>q</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>r</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>s</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>t</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>u</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>v</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>w</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>x</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>y</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>z</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>a</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>b</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>c</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>d</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>e</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>f</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>g</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>h</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>i</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>j</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>k</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>l</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>m</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>n</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>o</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>p</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>q</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>r</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>s</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>t</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>u</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>v</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>w</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>x</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>y</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>z</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>a</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>b</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>c</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>d</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>e</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>f</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>g</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>h</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>i</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>j</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>k</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>l</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>m</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>n</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>o</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>p</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>q</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>r</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>s</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>t</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>u</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>v</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>w</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>x</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>y</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>z</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>a</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>b</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>c</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>d</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>e</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>f</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>g</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>h</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>i</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>j</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>k</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>l</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>m</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>n</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>o</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>p</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>q</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>r</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>s</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>t</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>u</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>v</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>w</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>x</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>y</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>z</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>a</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>b</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>c</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>d</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>e</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>f</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>g</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>h</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>i</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>j</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>k</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>l</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>m</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>n</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>o</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>p</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>q</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>r</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>s</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>t</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>u</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>v</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>w</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>x</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>y</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>z</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>a</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>b</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>c</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>d</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>e</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>f</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>g</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>h</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>i</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>j</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>k</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>l</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>m</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>n</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>o</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>p</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>q</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>r</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>s</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>t</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>u</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>v</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>w</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>x</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>y</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>z</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>a</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>b</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>c</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>d</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>e</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>f</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>g</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>h</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>i</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>j</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>k</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>l</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>m</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>n</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>o</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>p</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>q</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>r</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>s</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>t</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>u</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>v</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>w</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>x</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>y</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>z</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>a</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>b</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>c</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>d</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>e</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>f</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>g</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>h</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>i</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>j</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>k</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>l</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>m</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>n</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>o</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>p</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>q</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>r</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>s</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>t</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>u</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>v</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>w</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>x</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>y</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>z</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>a</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>b</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>c</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>d</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>e</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>f</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>g</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>h</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>i</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>j</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>k</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>l</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>m</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>n</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>o</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>p</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>q</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>r</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>s</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>t</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>u</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>v</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>w</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>x</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>y</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>z</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>a</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>b</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>c</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>d</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>e</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>f</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>g</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>h</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>i</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>j</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>k</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>l</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>m</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>n</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>o</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>p</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>q</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>r</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>s</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>t</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>u</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>v</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>w</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>x</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>y</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>z</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>a</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>b</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>c</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>d</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>e</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>f</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>g</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>h</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>i</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>j</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>k</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>l</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>m</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>n</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>o</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>p</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>q</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>r</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>s</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>t</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>u</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>v</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>w</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>x</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>y</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>z</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>a</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>b</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>c</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>d</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>e</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>f</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>g</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>h</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>i</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>j</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>k</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>l</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>m</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>n</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>o</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>p</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>q</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>r</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>s</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>t</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>u</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>v</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>w</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>x</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>y</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>z</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>a</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>b</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>c</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>d</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>e</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>f</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>g</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>h</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>i</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>j</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>k</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>l</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>m</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>n</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>o</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>p</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>q</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>r</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>s</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>t</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>u</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>v</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>w</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>x</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>y</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>z</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>a</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>b</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>c</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>d</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>e</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>f</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>g</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>h</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>i</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>j</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>k</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>l</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>m</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>n</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>o</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>p</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>q</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>r</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>s</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>t</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>u</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>v</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>w</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>x</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>y</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>z</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>a</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>b</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>c</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>d</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>e</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>f</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>g</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>h</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>i</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>j</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>k</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>l</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>m</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>n</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>o</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>p</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>q</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>r</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>s</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>t</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>u</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>v</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>w</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>x</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>y</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>z</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>a</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>b</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>c</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>d</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>e</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>f</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>g</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>h</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>i</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>j</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>k</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>l</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>m</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>n</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>o</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>p</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>q</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>r</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>s</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>t</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>u</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>v</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>w</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>x</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>y</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>z</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>a</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>b</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>c</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>d</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>e</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>f</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>g</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>h</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>i</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>j</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>k</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>l</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>m</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>n</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>o</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>p</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>q</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>r</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>s</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>t</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>u</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>v</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>w</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>x</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>y</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>z</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>a</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>b</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>c</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>d</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>e</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>f</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>g</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>h</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>i</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>j</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>k</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>l</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>m</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>n</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>o</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>p</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>q</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>r</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>s</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>t</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>u</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>v</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>w</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>x</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>y</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>z</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>a</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>b</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>c</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>d</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>e</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>f</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>g</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>h</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>i</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>j</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>k</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>l</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>m</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>n</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>o</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>p</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>q</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>r</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>s</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>t</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>u</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>v</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>w</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>x</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>y</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>z</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>a</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>b</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>c</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>d</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>e</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>f</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>g</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>h</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>i</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>j</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>k</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>l</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>m</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>n</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>o</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>p</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>q</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>r</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>s</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>t</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>u</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>v</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>w</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>x</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>y</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>z</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>a</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>b</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>c</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>d</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>e</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>f</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>g</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>h</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>i</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>j</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>k</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>l</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>m</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>n</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>o</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>p</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>q</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>r</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>s</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>t</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>u</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>v</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>w</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>x</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>y</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>z</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>a</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>b</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>c</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>d</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>e</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>f</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>g</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>h</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>i</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>j</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>k</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>l</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>m</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>n</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>o</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>p</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>q</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>r</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>s</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>t</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>u</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>v</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>w</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>x</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>y</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>z</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>a</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>b</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>c</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>d</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>e</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>f</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>g</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>h</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>i</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>j</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>k</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>l</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>m</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>n</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>o</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>p</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>q</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>r</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>s</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>t</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>u</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>v</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>w</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>x</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>y</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>z</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>a</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>b</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>c</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>d</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>e</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>f</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>g</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>h</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>i</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>j</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>k</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>l</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>m</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>n</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>o</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>p</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>q</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>r</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>s</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>t</sup> but I was preserved: <sup>u</sup> and the Lord helped me, <sup>v</sup> so that I was not forsaken: <sup>w</sup> and all they sought to kill me, <sup>x</sup>

stood with me, <sup>a</sup> but all men forsook me: <sup>b</sup> I pray God that it may not be laid to their charge.

17 <sup>c</sup> Notwithstanding the Lord stood with me, and strengthened me; <sup>d</sup> that by me the preaching might be fully known, and that all the Gen'tiles might hear: and I was delivered <sup>e</sup> out of the mouth of the lion.

18 <sup>f</sup> And the Lord shall deliver me from every evil work, and will preserve me unto his heavenly kingdom: <sup>g</sup> to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

19 Salute <sup>h</sup> Pris'ca and Äq'ui-la,

A. D. 66.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 1. 15.  
<sup>b</sup> Acts 1. 60.  
<sup>c</sup> Matt. 10. 19.  
<sup>d</sup> Acts 23. 11;  
27. 23.  
<sup>e</sup> Acts 9. 15;  
26. 17, 18.  
<sup>f</sup> Eph. 3. 8.  
<sup>g</sup> 1st. 22. 21.  
<sup>h</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 9.  
<sup>i</sup> 1st. 121. 7.  
<sup>j</sup> Rom. 11. 36.  
<sup>k</sup> Gal. 1. 5.  
<sup>l</sup> Heb. 13. 21.  
<sup>m</sup> Acts 18. 2.  
<sup>n</sup> Rom. 16. 3.  
<sup>o</sup> 1st. ch. 1. 16.  
<sup>p</sup> Acts 19. 22.  
<sup>q</sup> Rom. 16. 23.  
<sup>r</sup> Acts 20. 4;  
21. 29.  
<sup>s</sup> 2nd. ver. 9.  
<sup>t</sup> Gal. 6. 18.  
<sup>u</sup> Philom. 25.

and <sup>i</sup> the household of Ön-ē-siph'-q-rus.

20 <sup>k</sup> E-räs'tūs abode at Cör'inth: but <sup>l</sup> Tröph'-l-mūs have I left at Mil-ē-tum sick.

21 <sup>m</sup> Do thy diligence to come before winter. Eū-bū'lus greeteth thee, and Pū'denē, and Li'nus, and Clau'di-a, and all the brethren.

22 <sup>n</sup> The Lord Jē'sus Christ be with thy spirit. Grace be with you. Amen.

<sup>¶</sup> The second epistle unto Ti-mō'the-ūs, ordained the first bishop of the church of the E-phē-gian, was written from Rōme, when Paul was brought before <sup>¶</sup> Nērō the second time.

2 Gr. *Cæsar Nero*, or, *the emperor Nero*.

## THE EPISTLE OF PAUL TO

## TITUS.

## CHAPTER 1.

1 *For what end Titus was left in Crete. 6 How they that are to be chosen ministers ought to be qualified.*

**PAUL**, a servant of God, and an apostle of Jē'sus Christ, according to the faith of God's elect, and <sup>a</sup> the acknowledging of the truth <sup>b</sup> which is after godliness;

2 <sup>c</sup> In hope of eternal life, which God, <sup>d</sup> that cannot lie, promised <sup>e</sup> before the world began;

3 <sup>f</sup> But in due times manifested his word through preaching, <sup>g</sup> which is committed unto me <sup>h</sup> according to the commandment of God our Saviour;

4 To <sup>i</sup> Ti'tus, <sup>k</sup> mine own son after <sup>l</sup> the common faith: <sup>m</sup> Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Father and the Lord Jē'sus Christ our Saviour.

5 For this cause left I thee in Crète, that thou shouldest <sup>n</sup> set in order the things that are <sup>o</sup> wanting, and <sup>p</sup> ordain elders in every city, as I had appointed thee:

6 <sup>q</sup> If any be blameless, <sup>r</sup> the husband of one wife, <sup>s</sup> having faithful children not accused of riot or unruly.

7 For a bishop must be blameless, as <sup>t</sup> the steward of God; not selfwilled, not soon angry, <sup>u</sup> not given to wine, <sup>v</sup> no striker, <sup>w</sup> not given to filthy lucre; <sup>x</sup> But a lover of hospitality, a lover of <sup>y</sup> good men, sober, just, holy, temperate;

A. D. 65.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 25.  
<sup>b</sup> 1 Tim. 3. 16;  
6. 3.  
<sup>c</sup> 3 Or, *For*.  
<sup>d</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 1.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 3. 7.  
<sup>f</sup> Num. 23. 19.  
<sup>g</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 13.  
<sup>h</sup> Rom. 16. 25.  
<sup>i</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 9.  
<sup>j</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 20.  
<sup>k</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 10.  
<sup>l</sup> 1 Thess. 2. 4.  
<sup>m</sup> 1 Tim. 1. 11.  
<sup>n</sup> 1 Tim. 1. 1;  
2. 3; 4. 10.  
<sup>o</sup> 2 Cor. 2. 13;  
7. 13; 8. 6.  
<sup>p</sup> 16. 23; 12. 18.  
<sup>q</sup> Gal. 2. 3.  
<sup>r</sup> 1 Tim. 1. 2.  
<sup>s</sup> Rom. 1. 12.  
<sup>t</sup> 2 Cor. 4. 13.  
<sup>u</sup> 2 Pet. 1. 1.  
<sup>v</sup> Col. 1. 2.  
<sup>w</sup> 1 Tim. 1. 2.  
<sup>x</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 2.  
<sup>y</sup> 1 Cor. 11. 34.  
<sup>z</sup> 4 Or, *left undone*.  
<sup>aa</sup> Acts 14. 23.  
<sup>ab</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 2.  
<sup>ac</sup> 1 Tim. 3. 2.  
<sup>ad</sup> &c.  
<sup>ae</sup> 1 Tim. 3. 12.  
<sup>af</sup> 1 Tim. 3. 4.  
<sup>ag</sup> 12.  
<sup>ah</sup> Matt. 24. 45.  
<sup>ai</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 1, 2.  
<sup>aj</sup> Lev. 10. 9.  
<sup>ak</sup> Eph. 5. 18.  
<sup>al</sup> 1 Tim. 3. 8.  
<sup>am</sup> 1 Tim. 3. 3, 8.  
<sup>an</sup> 1 Pet. 5. 2.  
<sup>ao</sup> 1 Tim. 3. 2.  
<sup>ap</sup> 5 Or, *things*.  
<sup>aq</sup> 2 Thess. 2. 15. 2 Tim. 1. 13. 31 Tim. 1. 15; 4. 9; 6. 3. 2 Tim. 2. 1.  
<sup>ar</sup> Or, *in teaching*. a 1 Tim. 1. 10; 6. 3. 2 Tim. 4. 3. ch. 2. 1.  
<sup>as</sup> 1 Tim. 1. 6. c Rom. 16. 18. d Acts 15. 1. e Matt. 23. 14. 2 Tim. 3. 6. f 1 Tim. 6. 5. g Acts 17. 28. h 2 Cor. 13. 10. 2 Tim. 4. 2.  
<sup>at</sup> 1st. ch. 2. k 1 Tim. 1. 4; 4. 7. 2 Tim. 4. 4. l 1st. 29. 13. Matt. 15. 9.  
<sup>au</sup> Luke 11. 39, 40, 41. Rom. 14. 14, 20. 1 Cor. 6. 12; 10. 23, 25. 1 Tim. 4. 3, 4. n Rom. 14. 23. o 2 Tim. 3. 5. Jude 4.  
<sup>av</sup> Rom. 1. 28. 2 Tim. 3. 8. 7 Or, *void of judgment*.

9 <sup>y</sup> Holding fast <sup>z</sup> the faithful word <sup>aa</sup> as he hath been taught, that he may be able <sup>ab</sup> by sound doctrine both to exhort and to convince the gainsayers.

10 For <sup>ac</sup> there are many unruly and vain talkers and <sup>ad</sup> deceivers, <sup>ae</sup> specially they of the circumcision:

11 Whose mouths must be stopped, <sup>af</sup> who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, <sup>ag</sup> for filthy lucre's sake.

12 <sup>ah</sup> One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Crē'tians are always liars, evil beasts, slow bellies.

13 This witness is true. <sup>ai</sup> Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be <sup>aj</sup> sound in the faith;

14 <sup>ak</sup> Not giving heed to Jew'ish fables, and <sup>al</sup> commandments of men, that turn from the truth.

15 <sup>am</sup> Unto the pure all things are pure: but <sup>an</sup> unto them that are defiled and unbelieving is nothing pure; but even their mind and conscience is defiled.

16 They profess that they know God; but <sup>ao</sup> in works they deny him, being abominable, and disobedient, <sup>ap</sup> and unto every good work <sup>aq</sup> reprobate.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 *Directions given unto Titus both for his doctrine and life. 9 Of the duty of servants.*

**B**UT speak thou the things which become <sup>a</sup> sound doctrine:

2 That the aged men be <sup>2</sup>sober, grave, temperate, <sup>b</sup>sound in faith, in charity, in patience.

3 <sup>c</sup>The aged women likewise, that they be in behaviour as becometh <sup>8</sup>holiness, not <sup>4</sup>false accusers, not given to much wine, teachers of good things;

4 That they may teach the young women to be <sup>5</sup>sober, <sup>d</sup>to love their husbands, to love their children,

5 To be discreet, chaste, keepers at home, good, <sup>e</sup>obedient to their own husbands, <sup>f</sup>that the word of God be not blasphemed.

6 Young men likewise exhort to be <sup>6</sup>sober minded.

7 <sup>g</sup>In all things shewing thyself a pattern of good works: in doctrine shewing uncorruptness, gravity, <sup>h</sup>sincerity,

8 <sup>i</sup>Sound speech, that cannot be condemned; <sup>k</sup>that he that is of the contrary part <sup>l</sup>may be ashamed, having no evil thing to say of you.

9 Exhort <sup>m</sup>servants to be obedient unto their own masters, and to please them well <sup>n</sup>in all things; not <sup>7</sup>answering again;

10 Not purloining, but shewing all good fidelity; <sup>o</sup>that they may adorn the doctrine of God our Saviour in all things.

11 For <sup>p</sup>the grace of God <sup>8</sup>that bringeth salvation <sup>q</sup>hath appeared to all men,

12 Teaching us <sup>r</sup>that, denying ungodliness <sup>s</sup>and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world;

13 <sup>t</sup>Looking for that blessed <sup>u</sup>hope, and the glorious <sup>x</sup>appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jēsus Christ;

14 <sup>y</sup>Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, <sup>z</sup>and purify unto himself <sup>a</sup>a peculiar people, <sup>b</sup>zealous of good works.

15 These things speak, and <sup>c</sup>exhort, and rebuke with all authority. <sup>d</sup>Let no man despise thee.

## A. D. 65.

a 1 Tim. 1. 10.  
2 Tim. 1. 13.  
ch. 1. 9.

2 Or, vigilant.  
b ch. 1. 13.

c 1 Tim. 2. 9.  
1 Pet. 3. 3, 4.

3 Or, holy women.

4 Or, make-babes.

5 Or, wise.  
d 1 Tim. 5. 14.

e 1 Cor. 14. 34.  
e 1 Cor. 14. 34.

f 1 Tim. 2. 11.  
1 Pet. 3. 1, 5.

g Rom. 2. 24.  
1 Tim. 6. 1.

6 Or, discreet.  
h 1 Tim. 4. 12.

i 1 Pet. 5. 3.  
h Eph. 6. 24.

j 1 Tim. 6. 3.  
k Neh. 5. 9.

l 1 Tim. 5. 14.  
1 Pet. 2. 12.

m 2 Thess. 3. 14.  
n Eph. 6. 5.

o Col. 3. 22.  
1 Tim. 6. 1, 2.

p 1 Pet. 2. 13.  
n Eph. 5. 24.

q Or, gain-saying.  
o Matt. 5. 16.

r Phil. 2. 15.  
p Rom. 5. 15.

s ch. 3. 4, 5.  
1 Pet. 3. 12.

t Or, that bringeth salvation to all men, hath appeared.  
q Luke 3. 6.

u John 1. 9.  
1 Tim. 2. 4.

v Luke 1. 75.  
Rom. 6. 19.

w Eph. 1. 4.  
Col. 1. 22.

x 1 Thess. 4. 7.  
s 1 Pet. 4. 2.

y 1 John 2. 16.  
1 Cor. 1. 7.

z Phil. 3. 20.  
2 Pet. 3. 12.

a Acts 24. 15.  
Col. 1. 5, 23.

b ch. 1. 2; 3. 7.  
x Col. 3. 4.

c 2 Tim. 4. 1, 8.  
Heb. 9. 28.

d 1 Pet. 1. 7.  
1 John 3. 2.

e Gal. 1. 4.  
Eph. 5. 2.

f 1 Tim. 2. 6.  
z Heb. 9. 14.

g Ex. 15. 16.  
Deut. 7. 6;

h 14. 2; 26. 18.  
1 Pet. 2. 9.

i Eph. 2. 10.  
ch. 3. 8.

j 2 Tim. 4. 2.  
d 1 Tim. 4. 12.

## CHAPTER 3.

1 *Titus is directed by Paul concerning the things he should teach, and not teach.*

**P**UT them in mind <sup>a</sup>to be subject to principalities and powers, to obey magistrates, <sup>b</sup>to be ready to every good work,

2 <sup>c</sup>To speak evil of no man, <sup>d</sup>to be no brawlers, <sup>e</sup>but <sup>f</sup>gentle, shewing all <sup>f</sup>meekness unto all men.

3 For <sup>g</sup>we ourselves also were sometimes foolish, disobedient, deceived, serving divers lusts and pleasures, living in malice and envy, hateful, <sup>h</sup>and hating one another.

4 But after that <sup>h</sup>the kindness and <sup>9</sup>love of <sup>i</sup>God our Saviour toward man appeared,

5 <sup>k</sup>Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by <sup>l</sup>the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Hō'ly Ghōst;

6 <sup>m</sup>Which he shed on us <sup>10</sup>abundantly through Jēsus Christ our Saviour;

7 <sup>n</sup>That being justified by his grace, <sup>o</sup>we should be made heirs <sup>p</sup>according to the hope of eternal life.

8 <sup>q</sup>This is a faithful saying, and these things I will that thou affirm constantly, that they which have believed in God might be careful <sup>r</sup>to maintain good works. These things are good and profitable unto men.

9 But <sup>s</sup>avoid foolish questions, and genealogies, and contentions, and strivings about the law; <sup>t</sup>for they are unprofitable and vain.

10 A man that is an heretick <sup>u</sup>after the first and second admonition <sup>x</sup>reject;

11 Knowing that he that is such is subverted, and sinneth, <sup>y</sup>being condemned of himself.

12 When I shall send Ār'te-mās unto thee, or <sup>z</sup>Tych'i-cūs, be diligent to come unto me to Nī-cōp'q-lis: for I have determined there to winter.

a Rom. 13. 1. 1 Pet. 2. 13. b Col. 1. 10. 2 Tim. 2. 21. Heb. 13. 21.

c Eph. 4. 31. d 2 Tim. 2. 24, 25. e Phil. 4. 5. f Eph. 4. 2. Col. 3. 12. g 1 Cor. 6. 11. Eph. 2. 1. Col. 1. 21; 3. 7. 1 Pet. 4. 3. h ch. 2. 11. 9 Or, pity. i 1 Tim. 2. 3. k Rom. 3. 20; 9. 11; 11. 6.

Gal. 2. 16. Eph. 2. 4, 8, 9. 2 Tim. 1. 9. l John 3. 5. Eph. 5. 26. 1 Pet. 3. 21. m Ezek. 36. 25. Joel 2. 28. John 1. 16. Acts 2. 33; 10. 45. Rom. 5. 5. n Or, richly. o Rom. 3. 24. Gal. 2. 18. ch. 2. 11.

10. 45. Rom. 5. 5. n Or, richly. o Rom. 3. 24. Gal. 2. 18. ch. 2. 11. ch. 2. 14. s 1 Tim. 1. 4. 2 Tim. 2. 23. ch. 1. 14. f 2 Tim. 2. 14.

u 2 Cor. 13. 2. z Matt. 18. 17. Rom. 16. 17. 2 Thess. 3. 6, 14. x 2 Tim. 3. 5. 2 John 10. y Acts 13. 46. z Acts 20. 4. 2 Tim. 4. 12.

13 Bring Zē'nas the lawyer and<sup>a</sup> Ἀ-πό'λ'ος on their journey diligently, that nothing be wanting unto them.

14 And let our's also learn<sup>b</sup> to<sup>2</sup> maintain good works for necessary uses, that they be<sup>c</sup> not unfruitful.

A. D. 65.

<sup>a</sup> Acts 18. 24.  
<sup>b</sup> ver. 8.  
<sup>2</sup> Or, profess  
honest  
trades.  
Eph. 4. 28.  
<sup>c</sup> Rom. 15. 28.  
Phil. 1. 11;

15 All that are with me salute thee. Greet them that love us in the faith. Grace be with you all. Amen.

¶ It was written to Ti'tus, ordained the first bishop of the church of the Crē'ti-an, from Ni-cō'p'o-lis of Māç-ē-dō'nī-a.  
4. 17. Col. 1. 10. 2 Pet. 1. 8.

## THE EPISTLE OF PAUL TO PHILEMON.

<sup>4</sup> He rejoiceth to hear of the faith and love of Philemon, <sup>9</sup> whom he desireth to forgive Onesimus.

PAUL, <sup>a</sup> a prisoner of Jē'sus Christ, and Tim'o-thy our brother, unto Phi-lē-mon our dearly beloved, <sup>b</sup> and fellowlabourer,

2 And to our beloved Ἀ'p'hi-a, and <sup>c</sup> Ἀ-r-chip'pus <sup>d</sup> our fellowsoldier, and to <sup>e</sup> the church in thy house:

3 Grace to you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jē'sus Christ.

4 <sup>g</sup> I thank my God, making mention of thee always in my prayers, 5 <sup>h</sup> Hearing of thy love and faith, which thou hast toward the Lord Jē'sus, and toward all saints;

6 That the communication of thy faith may become effectual <sup>i</sup> by the acknowledging of every good thing which is in you in Christ Jē'sus.

7 For we have great joy and consolation in thy love, because the bowels of the saints <sup>k</sup> are refreshed by thee, brother.

8 Wherefore, <sup>l</sup> though I might be much bold in Christ to enjoin thee that which is convenient,

9 Yet for love's sake I rather beseech thee, being such an one as Paul the aged, <sup>m</sup> and now also a prisoner of Jē'sus Christ.

10 I beseech thee for my son <sup>n</sup> Ō-nēs'i-mus, <sup>o</sup> whom I have begotten in my bonds:

11 Which in time past was to thee unprofitable, but now profitable to thee and to me:

12 Whom I have sent again: thou therefore receive him, that is, mine own bowels:

13 Whom I would have retained

A. D. 64.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 9.  
Eph. 3. 1;  
4. 1.  
<sup>2</sup> Tim. 1. 8.  
<sup>b</sup> Phil. 2. 25.

<sup>c</sup> Col. 4. 17.  
<sup>d</sup> Phil. 2. 25.  
<sup>e</sup> Rom. 16. 5.  
<sup>1</sup> Cor. 16. 19.  
<sup>f</sup> Eph. 1. 2.

<sup>g</sup> Eph. 1. 16.  
<sup>1</sup> Thess. 1. 2.  
<sup>2</sup> Thess. 1. 3.  
<sup>h</sup> Eph. 1. 15.  
Col. 1. 4.

<sup>i</sup> Phil. 1. 9, 11.

<sup>k</sup> ver. 20.  
<sup>2</sup> Cor. 7. 13.  
<sup>2</sup> Tim. 1. 16.  
<sup>1</sup> Thess. 2. 6.  
<sup>m</sup> ver. 1.  
<sup>n</sup> Col. 4. 9.  
<sup>o</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 15.  
Gal. 4. 19.  
<sup>1</sup> Cor. 16. 17.  
Phil. 2. 30.  
<sup>q</sup> 2 Cor. 9. 7.  
<sup>r</sup> So Gen. 45. 5, 8.

<sup>s</sup> Matt. 23. 8.  
<sup>1</sup> Tim. 6. 2.  
<sup>t</sup> Col. 3. 22.  
<sup>u</sup> 2 Cor. 6. 23.  
<sup>v</sup> ver. 7.

<sup>y</sup> 2 Cor. 7. 16.  
<sup>z</sup> Phil. 1. 25;  
2. 24.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Cor. 1. 11.  
<sup>b</sup> Col. 1. 7; 4. 12.  
<sup>c</sup> Acts 12. 12.

<sup>d</sup> Acts 19. 29.  
<sup>e</sup> 2. 2.  
<sup>f</sup> Col. 4. 10.  
<sup>g</sup> Col. 4. 14.  
<sup>h</sup> 2 Tim. 4. 11.  
<sup>i</sup> 2 Tim. 4. 22.

with me, <sup>p</sup> that in thy stead he might have ministered unto me in the bonds of the gospel:

14 But without thy mind would I do nothing; <sup>q</sup> that thy benefit should not be as it were of necessity, but willingly.

15 <sup>r</sup> For perhaps he therefore departed for a season, that thou shouldst receive him for ever;

16 Not now as a servant, but above a servant, <sup>s</sup> a brother beloved, specially to me, but how much more unto thee, <sup>t</sup> both in the flesh, and in the Lord?

17 If thou count me therefore <sup>u</sup> a partner, receive him as myself.

18 If he hath wronged thee, or oweth thee ought, put that on mine account;

19 I Paul have written it with mine own hand, I will repay it: albeit I do not say to thee how thou owest unto me even thine own self besides.

20 Yea, brother, let me have joy of thee in the Lord: <sup>x</sup> refresh my bowels in the Lord.

21 <sup>y</sup> Having confidence in thy obedience I wrote unto thee, knowing that thou wilt also do more than I say.

22 But withal prepare me also a lodging: for <sup>z</sup> I trust that <sup>a</sup> through your prayers I shall be given unto you.

23 There salute thee <sup>b</sup> Ἐ'p'ā-phrās, my fellowprisoner in Christ Jē'sus;

24 <sup>c</sup> Mār'cus, <sup>d</sup> Ἀ-r-is-tār'chus, <sup>e</sup> Dē-mas, <sup>f</sup> Lū'cas, my fellowlabourers.

25 <sup>g</sup> The grace of our Lord Jē'sus Christ be with your spirit. Amen.

¶ Written from Rōme to Phi-lē-mon, by Ō-nēs'i-mus, a servant.



# THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE HEBREWS.

## CHAPTER 1.

1 *Christ in these last times coming to us from the Father, is preferred above the angels.*

**G**OD, who at sundry times and <sup>a</sup> in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets,

2 Hath <sup>b</sup> in these last days <sup>c</sup> spoken unto us by *his Son*, <sup>d</sup> whom he hath appointed heir of all things, <sup>e</sup> by whom also he made the worlds;

3 <sup>f</sup> Who being the brightness of *his* glory, and the express image of *his* person, and <sup>g</sup> upholding all things by the word of *his* power, <sup>h</sup> when he had by himself purged our sins, <sup>i</sup> sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high;

4 Being made so much better than the angels, as <sup>k</sup> he hath by inheritance obtained a more excellent name than they.

5 For unto which of the angels said he at any time, <sup>l</sup>Thou art my son, this day have I begotten thee? And again, <sup>m</sup> I will be to him a Father, and he shall be to me a Son?

6 <sup>n</sup> And again, when he bringeth in <sup>o</sup> the firstbegotten into the world, he saith, <sup>p</sup> And let all the angels of God worship him.

7 And <sup>q</sup> of the angels he saith, <sup>r</sup> Who maketh his angels spirits, and his ministers a flame of fire.

8 But unto the Son *he saith*, <sup>s</sup> Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: a sceptre of <sup>t</sup> righteousness is the sceptre of thy kingdom.

9 Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity; therefore God, *even* thy God, <sup>u</sup> hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows.

10 And, <sup>v</sup> Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth; and the heavens are the works of thine hands:

11 <sup>w</sup> They shall perish; but thou remainest; and they all shall wax old as doth a garment;

12 And as a vesture shalt thou fold them up, and they shall be changed: but thou art the same, and thy years shall not fail.

A. D. 64.

a Num. 12.

b Deut. 4. 30.

c Gal. 4. 4.

d Eph. 1. 10.

e John 1. 17.

f 15. 15.

g ch. 2. 3.

h Matt. 21. 38.

i John 3. 35.

j John 1. 14.

k 2 Cor. 4. 4.

l Col. 1. 15.

m John 1. 4.

n Col. 1. 17.

o Rev. 4. 11.

p ch. 7. 27.

q 9. 12, 14, 26.

r Ps. 110. 1.

s Eph. 1. 21.

t Phil. 2. 9, 10.

u Ps. 9. 7.

v Acts 13. 32.

w ch. 5. 5.

x 2 Sam. 7. 14.

y 1 Chr. 22. 10.

z Ps. 69. 26, 27.

aa Or, *When he bringeth again.*

ab Rom. 8. 29.

ac Col. 1. 18.

ad Rev. 1. 5.

ae Deut. 32. 43.

af LXX. Ps. 97. 7.

ag 1 Pet. 3. 22.

ah 3 Gr. *unto.*

ai Ps. 104. 4.

aj Ps. 45. 6, 7.

ak 4 Gr. *rightness, or, straightness.*

al Is. 61. 1.

am Acts 4. 27.

an 10. 38.

ao s Ps. 102. 25, &c.

ap t Is. 34. 4.

aq 5. 6.

ar Matt. 24. 35.

as 2 Pet. 3. 7, 10.

at Rev. 21. 1.

au ver. 3.

av Ps. 110. 1.

aw Matt. 22. 44.

ax Mark 12. 36.

ay 32. 1, 2, 24.

az Ps. 34. 7.

ba 91. 11.

bb 103. 20, 21.

bc Dan. 3. 28.

bd 7. 10.

be 10. 11.

bf Matt. 18. 10.

bg Luke 1. 19.

bh 2. 9, 13.

bi Acts 12. 7, &c.

bj 27. 23.

bk y Rom. 8. 17.

bl Titus 3. 7.

bm James 2. 5.

bn 1 Pet. 3. 7.

13 But to which of the angels said he at any time, <sup>c</sup> Sit on my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool?

14 <sup>d</sup> Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be <sup>e</sup> heirs of salvation?

15 <sup>f</sup> Or, *When he bringeth again.* <sup>g</sup> Rom. 8. 29. <sup>h</sup> Col. 1. 18. <sup>i</sup> Rev. 1. 5. <sup>j</sup> Deut. 32. 43. <sup>k</sup> LXX. Ps. 97. 7. <sup>l</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 22. <sup>m</sup> 3 Gr. *unto.* <sup>n</sup> Ps. 104. 4. <sup>o</sup> Ps. 45. 6, 7. <sup>p</sup> 4 Gr. *rightness, or, straightness.* <sup>q</sup> Is. 61. 1. <sup>r</sup> Acts 4. 27. <sup>s</sup> 10. 38. <sup>t</sup> s Ps. 102. 25, &c. <sup>u</sup> t Is. 34. 4. <sup>v</sup> 5. 6. <sup>w</sup> Matt. 24. 35. <sup>x</sup> 2 Pet. 3. 7, 10. <sup>y</sup> Rev. 21. 1. <sup>z</sup> u ver. 3. <sup>aa</sup> Ps. 110. 1. <sup>ab</sup> Matt. 22. 44. <sup>ac</sup> Mark 12. 36. <sup>ad</sup> 32. 1, 2, 24. <sup>ae</sup> Ps. 34. 7. <sup>af</sup> 91. 11. <sup>ag</sup> 103. 20, 21. <sup>ah</sup> Dan. 3. 28. <sup>ai</sup> 7. 10. <sup>aj</sup> 10. 11. <sup>ak</sup> Matt. 18. 10. <sup>al</sup> Luke 1. 19. <sup>am</sup> 2. 9, 13. <sup>an</sup> Acts 12. 7, &c. <sup>ao</sup> 27. 23. <sup>ap</sup> y Rom. 8. 17. <sup>aq</sup> Titus 3. 7. <sup>ar</sup> James 2. 5. <sup>as</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 7.

## CHAPTER 2.

*We ought to be obedient to Christ Jesus.*

**T**HEREFORE we ought to give the more earnest heed to the things which we have heard, lest at any time we should <sup>a</sup> let them slip.

2 For if the word <sup>b</sup> spoken by angels was stedfast, and <sup>c</sup> every transgression and disobedience received a just recompence of reward;

3 <sup>d</sup> How shall we escape, if we neglect so great salvation; <sup>e</sup> which at the first began to be spoken by the Lord, and was <sup>f</sup> confirmed unto us by them that heard *him*;

4 <sup>g</sup> God also bearing *them* witness, <sup>h</sup> both with signs and wonders, and with divers miracles, and <sup>i</sup> <sup>h</sup> gifts of the Holy Ghost, <sup>j</sup> according to his own will?

5 For unto the angels hath he not put in subjection <sup>k</sup> the world to come, whereof we speak.

6 But one in a certain place testified, saying, <sup>l</sup> What is man, that thou art mindful of him? or the son of man, that thou visitest him?

7 Thou madest him <sup>m</sup> a little lower than the angels; thou crownedst him with glory and honour, and didst set him over the works of thy hands:

8 <sup>n</sup> Thou hast put all things in subjection under his feet. For in that he put all in subjection under him, he left nothing that *is* not put under him. But now <sup>o</sup> we see not yet all things put under him.

9 But we see Jē'sus, ° who was made a little lower than the angels<sup>2</sup> for the suffering of death, <sup>P</sup> crowned with glory and honour; that he by the grace of God should taste death<sup>4</sup> for every man.

10 ° For it became him, ° for whom are all things, and by whom are all things, in bringing many sons unto glory, to make ° the captain of their salvation ° perfect through sufferings.

11 For ° both he that sanctifieth and they who are sanctified<sup>2</sup> are all of one: for which cause ° he is not ashamed to call them brethren,

12 Saying, "I will declare thy name unto my brethren, in the midst of the church will I sing praise unto thee.

13 And again, ° I will put my trust in him. And again, ° Behold I and the children<sup>d</sup> which God hath given me.

14 Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he ° also himself likewise took part of the same; ° that through death he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil;

15 And deliver them who ° through fear of death were all their lifetime subject to bondage.

16 For verily<sup>3</sup> he took not on him the nature of angels; but he took on him the seed of Ā'brā'hām.

17 Wherefore in all things it behoved him<sup>h</sup> to be made like unto his brethren, that he might be ° a merciful and faithful high priest in things pertaining to God, to make reconciliation for the sins of the people.

18 ° For in that he himself hath suffered being tempted, he is able to succour them that are tempted.

#### CHAPTER 3.

*Christ is more worthy than Moses.*

WHEREFORE, holy brethren, partakers of ° the heavenly calling, consider ° the Apostle and High Priest of our profession, Christ Jē'sus;

2 Who was faithful to him that ° appointed him, as also ° Mō'sēs was faithful in all his house.

3 For this man was counted worthy of more glory than Mō'sēs, inasmuch as ° he who hath builded the house hath more honour than the house.

A. D. 64.

o Phil. 2. 7, 8, 9.

2 Or, by.

p Acts 2. 33.

q John 3. 16;

12, 32.

Rom. 5. 18;

8. 32.

2 Cor. 5. 15.

1 Tim. 2. 6.

1 John. 2. 2.

Rev. 5. 9.

r Luke 24. 46.

s Rom. 11. 36.

t Acts 3. 15;

5, 31.

ch. 12. 2.

u Luke 13. 32.

ch. 5. 9.

z ch. 10. 10, 14.

y Acts 17. 26.

z Matt. 23. 10.

John 20. 17.

Rom. 8. 29.

a Pa. 22. 22,

25.

b Ps. 18. 2.

c Is. 12. 2.

d Is. 8. 18.

e John 10. 29;

17, 6, 9, 11, 12.

f John 1. 14.

Rom. 8. 3.

g Phil. 2. 7.

h 1 Cor. 15.

54, 55.

Col. 2. 15.

2 Tim. 1. 10.

q Luke 1. 74.

Rom. 8. 15.

2 Tim. 1. 7.

3 Gr. *he taketh not*

*hold of*

*angels, but*

*of the seed*

*of Abraham*

*he taketh*

*hold.*

h Phil. 2. 7.

i ch. 4. 15; 5.

2 ch. 4. 15.

16; 5. 2; 7.

25.

a Rom. 1. 7.

1 Cor. 1. 2.

Eph. 4. 1.

Phil. 2. 14.

2 Thess. 1. 11.

2 Tim. 1. 9.

2 Pet. 1. 10.

b Rom. 15. 8.

ch. 2. 17; 4.

14; 5. 5; 6.

20; 8. 1; 9.

11. 10. 21.

4 Gr. *made.*

1 Sam. 12. 6.

c ver. 5.

Num. 12. 7.

d Zech. 6. 12.

Matt. 16. 18.

e Eph. 2. 10;

3. 9.

ch. 1. 2.

f ver. 2.

g Ex. 14. 31.

Num. 12. 7.

Deut. 3. 24.

Josh. 1. 2; 8.

31.

h Deut. 18.

15, 18, 19.

i ch. 1. 2.

k 1 Cor. 3. 16; 6. 19.

2 Cor. 6. 16.

Eph. 2. 21, 22.

1 Tim.

3. 15.

1 Pet. 2. 5.

l ver. 14.

Matt. 10. 22; 24. 13.

Rom. 5. 2.

Col.

1. 23.

ch. 6. 11; 10. 35.

m 2 Sam. 23. 2.

n Acts 1. 16.

o ver. 18.

Pa.

35. 7.

5 Gr. *If they shall enter*

o ver. 6.

p ver. 7.

q Num. 34. 2. 4. 11.

24. 30.

r Deut. 1. 34. 36. 38.

r Num. 14. 22. 29.

s ver. 85.

Pa. 106. 24.

1 Cor. 10. 5.

Jude 5.

s Num. 14. 30.

Deut. 1. 34. 35.

t ch. 4. 6.

4 For every house is builded by some man; but ° he that built all things is God.

5 ° And Mō'sēs verily was faithful in all his house, as ° a servant, ° for a testimony of those things which were to be spoken after;

6 But Christ as ° a son over his own house; ° whose house are we, ° if we hold fast the confidence and the rejoicing of the hope firm unto the end.

7 Wherefore (as ° the Hō'ly Ghōst saith, ° To day if ye will hear his voice,

8 Harden not your hearts, as in the provocation, in the day of temptation in the wilderness:

9 When your fathers tempted me, proved me, and saw my works forty years.

10 Wherefore I was grieved with that generation, and said, They do always err in their heart; and they have not known my ways.

11 So I swear in my wrath, ° They shall not enter into my rest.)

12 Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, in departing from the living God.

13 But exhort one another daily, while it is called To day; lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin.

14 For we are made partakers of Christ, ° if we hold the beginning of our confidence stedfast unto the end;

15 While it is said, ° To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts, as in the provocation.

16 ° For some, when they had heard, did provoke: howbeit not all that came out of Ē'gypt by Mō'sēs.

17 But with whom was he grieved forty years? was it not with them that had sinned, ° whose carcases fell in the wilderness?

18 And ° to whom swore he that they should not enter into his rest, but to them that believed not?

19 ° So we see that they could not enter in because of unbelief.

## CHAPTER 4.

*The rest of Christians is attained by faith.*

**L**ET<sup>a</sup> us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left us of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to come short of it.

2 For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: but<sup>2</sup> the word preached did not profit them, <sup>3</sup>not being mixed with faith in them that heard it.

3 <sup>b</sup>For we which have believed do enter into rest, as he said, <sup>c</sup>As I have sworn in my wrath, if they shall enter into my rest: although the works were finished from the foundation of the world.

4 For he spake in a certain place of the seventh day on this wise, <sup>d</sup>And God did rest the seventh day from all his works.

5 And in this place again, If they shall enter into my rest.

6 Seeing therefore it remaineth that some must enter therein, <sup>e</sup>and they to whom <sup>f</sup>it was first preached entered not in because of unbelief:

7 Again, he limiteth a certain day, saying in Dā'vid, To day, after so long a time; as it is said, <sup>g</sup>To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts.

8 For if <sup>h</sup>Jē'sus had given them rest, then would he not afterward have spoken of another day.

9 There remaineth therefore a <sup>i</sup>rest to the people of God.

10 For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God <sup>j</sup>did from his.

11 Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall <sup>k</sup>after the same example of <sup>l</sup>unbelief.

12 For the word of God <sup>m</sup>is <sup>n</sup>quick, and powerful, and <sup>o</sup>sharper than any <sup>p</sup>twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and <sup>q</sup>is <sup>r</sup>a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart.

13 <sup>s</sup>Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked <sup>t</sup>and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do.

14 Seeing then that we have <sup>u</sup>a great high priest, <sup>v</sup>that is passed into

A. D. 64.

a ch. 12. 15.  
2 Or, the word of hearing.  
3 Or, because they were not united by faith to.

b ch. 3. 14.  
c Ps. 95. 11.  
ch. 3. 11.  
d Gen. 2. 2.

e Ex. 20. 11;  
Jl. 17.  
ch. 3. 19.

f Or, the gospel was first preached.

g Ps. 95. 7. ch. 3. 7. 5 That is, Joshua.

h Or, keeping of a sabbath. g ch. 3. 12, 18, 19. 7 Or, disobedience.

i Is. 49. 2. Jer. 23. 29. 2 Cor. 10. 4, 5. 1 Pet. 1. 23. 4 Prov. 5. 4.

k Eph. 6. 17. Rev. 1. 16; 2. 16. 11 Cor. 14. 24, 25. m Ps. 33. 13, 14; 90. 8; 139. 11. 12 n Job 28. 6; 34. 21. Prov. 15. 11. o ch. 3. 1.

p ch. 7. 26; 9. 12, 24. q ch. 10. 23. r Is. 33. 3. ch. 2. 18. s Luke 22. 28.

t 2 Cor. 5. 21. ch. 7. 26. 1 Pet. 2. 22. 1 John 3. 5. u Eph. 2. 18; 3. 12. ch. 10. 19, 21, 22.

a ch. 8. 3.

b ch. 2. 17.

c ch. 8. 3, 4;  
9, 9; 10. 11;  
11. 4.

d ch. 2. 18;  
4. 15.

e Or, can reasonably bear with.

f ch. 7. 28.

g Lev. 4. 3; 9. 7; 16. 6, 15, 16, 17.

h ch. 7. 27;  
9. 7.

i 2 Chr. 26. 18.  
John 3. 27.

j Ex. 26. 1.  
Num. 16. 5, 40.

k Chr. 23. 13.  
1 John 8. 54.

l Ps. 2. 7.  
ch. 1. 5.

m Ps. 110. 4.  
ch. 7. 17, 21.

n Matt. 26. 39, 42, 44.

o Mark 14. 36, 39.

p John 17. 1.

q Ps. 22. 1.

r Matt. 27. 46, 50.

s Mark 15. 34, 37.

t Matt. 26. 53.

u Mark 14. 36.

v Or, for his grief.

w Matt. 26. 37.

x Mark 14. 33.

y Luke 22. 43.

z John 12. 27.

a ch. 3. 6.

b Phil. 2. 8.

c ch. 2. 10; 11. 40.

d ver. 6.

e ch. 6. 20.

f John 16. 12.

g 2 Pet. 3. 16.

h Matt. 13. 15.

the heavens, Jē'sus the Son of God, <sup>a</sup>let us hold fast our profession.

15 For <sup>b</sup>we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but <sup>c</sup>was in all points tempted like as we are, <sup>d</sup>yet without sin.

16 <sup>e</sup>Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need.

## CHAPTER 5.

*Authority and honour of our Saviour's priesthood.*

**F**OR every high priest taken from among men <sup>a</sup>is ordained for men <sup>b</sup>in things pertaining to God, <sup>c</sup>that he may offer both gifts and sacrifices for sins:

2 <sup>d</sup>Who <sup>e</sup>can have compassion on the ignorant, and on them that are out of the way; for that <sup>f</sup>he himself also is compassed with infirmity.

3 And <sup>g</sup>by reason hereof he ought, as for the people, so also for himself, to offer for sins.

4 <sup>h</sup>And no man taketh this honour unto himself, but he that is called of God, as <sup>i</sup>was Aār'ōn.

5 <sup>j</sup>So also Christ glorified not himself to be made an high priest; but he that said unto him, <sup>k</sup>Thou art my Son, to day have I begotten thee.

6 As he saith also in another place, <sup>l</sup>Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Mēl-chi's'e-dēc.

7 Who in the days of his flesh, when he had <sup>m</sup>offered up prayers and supplications <sup>n</sup>with strong crying and tears unto him <sup>o</sup>that was able to save him from death, and was heard <sup>p</sup>in that he feared;

8 <sup>q</sup>Though he were a Son, yet learned he <sup>r</sup>obedience by the things which he suffered;

9 And <sup>s</sup>being made perfect, he became the author of eternal salvation unto all them that obey him;

10 Called of God an high priest <sup>t</sup>after the order of Mēl-chi's'e-dēc.

11 Of whom <sup>u</sup>we have many things to say, and hard to be uttered, seeing ye are <sup>v</sup>dull of hearing.

12 For when for the time ye ought to be teachers, ye have need that one teach you again which be <sup>y</sup> the first principles of the oracles of God; and are become such as have need of <sup>z</sup> milk, and not of strong meat.

13 For every one that useth milk <sup>2</sup> is unskilful in the word of righteousness: for he is <sup>a</sup> a babe.

14 But strong meat belongeth to them that are <sup>3</sup> of full age, even those who by reason <sup>4</sup> of use have their senses exercised <sup>b</sup> to discern both good and evil.

### CHAPTER 6.

*He exhorteth not to fall back from the faith.*

**T**HEREFORE <sup>a</sup> leaving <sup>5</sup> the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of repentance <sup>b</sup> from dead works, and of faith toward God,

<sup>2</sup> Of the doctrine of baptisms, <sup>d</sup> and of laying on of hands, <sup>e</sup> and of resurrection of the dead, <sup>f</sup> and of eternal judgment.

3 And this will we do, <sup>g</sup> if God permit.

4 For <sup>h</sup> it is impossible for those <sup>i</sup> who were once enlightened, and have tasted of <sup>k</sup> the heavenly gift, and <sup>l</sup> were made partakers of the Hōlŷ Ghōst,

5 And have tasted the good word of God, and the powers of <sup>m</sup> the world to come,

6 If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; <sup>n</sup> seeing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put <sup>o</sup> him to an open shame.

7 For the earth which drinketh in the rain that cometh oft upon it, and bringeth forth herbs meet for them <sup>p</sup> by whom it is dressed, <sup>q</sup> receiveth blessing from God:

8 <sup>r</sup> But that which beareth thorns and briers is rejected, and is nigh unto cursing; whose end <sup>s</sup> is to be burned.

9 But, beloved, we are persuaded better things of you, and things that accompany salvation, though we thus speak.

10 <sup>t</sup> For <sup>u</sup> God is not unrighteous to forget <sup>v</sup> your work and labour of love, which ye have shewed toward

A. D. 64.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 6. 1.  
<sup>z</sup> 1 Cor. 3. 1,  
2.  
<sup>2</sup> Gr. hath no  
experience.  
<sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 13.  
11; 14. 20.  
<sup>b</sup> 1 Pet. 2.  
1.  
<sup>3</sup> Or, perfect.  
1 Cor. 2. 6.  
Eph. 4. 13.  
Phil. 3. 15.  
<sup>4</sup> Or, of an  
habit, or,  
perfection.  
<sup>5</sup> Is. 7. 15.  
1 Cor. 2. 14,  
15.

<sup>a</sup> Phil. 3. 12,  
13, 14.  
ch. 5. 12.  
<sup>5</sup> Or, the word  
of the begin-  
ning of  
Christ.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 3. 14.  
<sup>c</sup> Acts 19. 4, 5.  
<sup>d</sup> Acts 8. 14,  
15, 16, 17;  
19. 6.  
<sup>e</sup> Acts 17. 31,  
32.

<sup>f</sup> Acts 24. 25.  
Rom. 2. 16.  
<sup>g</sup> Acts 18. 21.  
1 Cor. 4. 19.  
<sup>h</sup> Matt. 12.  
31, 32.  
ch. 10. 26.  
<sup>2</sup> Pet. 2. 20,  
21.

<sup>1</sup> John 5. 16.  
ich. 10. 32.  
<sup>k</sup> John 4. 10;  
6. 32.  
Eph. 2. 8.

<sup>l</sup> Gal. 3. 2, 5.  
ch. 2. 4.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 2. 5.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 10. 29.  
<sup>6</sup> Or, for.

<sup>o</sup> Ps. 65. 10.  
<sup>p</sup> Is. 5. 6.  
<sup>q</sup> Prov. 14. 31.  
Matt. 10. 42;  
25. 40.

<sup>r</sup> John 12. 20.  
<sup>r</sup> Rom. 3. 4.  
<sup>2</sup> Thess. 1.  
6, 7.

<sup>s</sup> 1 Thess. 1. 3.  
<sup>t</sup> Rom. 15. 25.  
<sup>2</sup> Cor. 8. 4;  
9. 1, 12.

<sup>2</sup> Tim. 1. 18.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 3. 6, 14.  
<sup>x</sup> Col. 2. 2.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 10. 36.  
<sup>z</sup> Gen. 22. 16,

Ps. 105. 9.  
Luke 1. 73.  
<sup>a</sup> Ex. 22. 11.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 11. 9.  
<sup>c</sup> Rom. 11. 29.

<sup>d</sup> Gr. inter-  
posed him-  
self by an  
oath.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 12. 1.  
<sup>f</sup> Lev. 16. 15.  
ch. 9. 7.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 4. 14; 8.  
1; 9. 24.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 3. 1; 5.  
6, 10; 7. 17.

<sup>i</sup> Gen. 14. 18,  
&c.  
<sup>j</sup> Or, without  
pedigree.

his name, in that ye have <sup>1</sup> ministered to the saints, and do minister.

11 And we desire that <sup>2</sup> every one of you do shew the same diligence <sup>x</sup> to the full assurance of hope unto the end:

12 That ye be not slothful, but followers of them who through faith and patience <sup>y</sup> inherit the promises.

13 For when God made promise to Ābrāhām, because he could swear by no greater, <sup>z</sup> he sware by himself,

14 Saying, Surely blessing I will bless thee, and multiplying I will multiply thee.

15 And so, after he had patiently endured, he obtained the promise.

16 For men verily swear by the greater: and <sup>a</sup> an oath for confirmation <sup>is</sup> to them an end of all strife.

17 Wherein God, willing more abundantly to shew unto <sup>b</sup> the heirs of promise <sup>c</sup> the immutability of his counsel, <sup>7</sup> confirmed it by an oath:

18 That by two immutable things, in which it was impossible for God to lie, we might have a strong consolation, who have fled for refuge to lay hold upon the hope <sup>d</sup> set before us:

19 Which <sup>hope</sup> we have as an anchor of the soul, both sure and steadfast, <sup>e</sup> and which entereth into that within the vail;

20 <sup>f</sup> Whither the forerunner is for us entered, even Jē'sus, <sup>g</sup> made an high priest for ever after the order of Mēl-chi's'e-dēc.

### CHAPTER 7.

*Christ Jesus is a priest after the order of Melchisedec.*

**F**OR this <sup>a</sup> Mēl-chi's'e-dēc, king of Sā'lem, priest of the most high God, who met Ābrāhām returning from the slaughter of the kings, and blessed him;

2 To whom also Ābrāhām gave a tenth part of all; first being by interpretation King of righteousness, and after that also King of Sā'lem, which is, King of peace;

3 Without father, without mother, <sup>8</sup> without descent, having neither beginning of days, nor end of life; but made like unto the Son of God; abideth a priest continually.

4 Now consider how great this man was, <sup>b</sup>unto whom even the patriarch Á'brā'hām gave the tenth of the spoils.

5 And verily <sup>c</sup>they that are of the sons of Lē'vī, who receive the office of the priesthood, have a commandment to take tithes of the people according to the law, that is, of their brethren, though they come out of the loins of Á'brā'hām:

6 But he whose <sup>2</sup>descent is not counted from them received tithes of Á'brā'hām, <sup>d</sup>and blessed <sup>e</sup>him that had the promises.

7 And without all contradiction the less is blessed of the better.

8 And here men that die receive tithes; but there he *receiveth them*, <sup>f</sup>of whom it is witnessed that he liveth.

9 And as I may so say, Lē'vī also, who receiveth tithes, payed tithes in Á'brā'hām.

10 For he was yet in the loins of his father, when Mēl-chiṣ'e-dēc met him.

11 <sup>g</sup>If therefore perfection were by the Lē-vit'ī-cal priesthood, (for under it the people received the law,) what further need was there that another priest should rise after the order of Mēl-chiṣ'e-dēc, and not be called after the order of Aār'q'n?

12 For the priesthood being changed, there is made of necessity a change also of the law.

13 For he of whom these things are spoken pertaineth to another tribe, of which no man gave attendance at the altar.

14 For it is evident that <sup>h</sup>our Lord sprang out of Jū'dā; of which tribe Mō'şes spake nothing concerning priesthood.

15 And it is yet far more evident: for that after the similitude of Mēl-chiṣ'e-dēc there ariseth another priest,

16 Who is made, not after the law of a carnal commandment, but after the power of an endless life.

17 For he testifieth, <sup>i</sup>Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Mēl-chiṣ'e-dēc.

18 For there is verily a disannulling of the commandment going be-

A. D. 64.

<sup>b</sup> Gen. 14. 20.  
<sup>c</sup> Num. 18. 21.  
<sup>d</sup> Or, *peligree*.

<sup>e</sup> Gen. 14. 19.  
<sup>f</sup> Rom. 4. 13.  
<sup>g</sup> Gal. 3. 16.  
<sup>h</sup> Gal. 3. 33.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 5. 6; 6. 20.

<sup>j</sup> ver. 18, 19.  
<sup>k</sup> Gal. 2. 21.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 8. 7.  
<sup>m</sup> Is. 11. 1.

<sup>n</sup> Matt. 1. 3.  
<sup>o</sup> Luke 3. 33.  
<sup>p</sup> Rom. 3. 3.  
<sup>q</sup> Rev. 5. 5.  
<sup>r</sup> Ps. 110. 4.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 5. 6, 10;  
<sup>t</sup> 6. 20.  
<sup>u</sup> Rom. 8. 3.  
<sup>v</sup> Gal. 4. 9.

<sup>w</sup> Acts 13. 30.  
<sup>x</sup> Rom. 3. 20.  
<sup>y</sup> 21. 28; 8. 3.  
<sup>z</sup> Gal. 2. 16.

<sup>aa</sup> ch. 9. 9.  
<sup>ab</sup> Or, *but it was the bringing in*,  
<sup>ac</sup> Gal. 3. 24.  
<sup>ad</sup> m ch. 6. 18;  
<sup>ae</sup> 8. 6.

<sup>af</sup> Rom. 5. 2.  
<sup>ag</sup> Eph. 2. 18;  
<sup>ah</sup> 3. 12.  
<sup>ai</sup> ch. 4. 16; 10. 19.

<sup>aj</sup> Or, *without swearing of an oath*,  
<sup>ak</sup> Ps. 110. 4.  
<sup>al</sup> p ch. 8. 6; 9. 15; 12. 24.

<sup>am</sup> Or, *which passed not from one to another*,  
<sup>an</sup> Or, *evermore*,  
<sup>ao</sup> Rom. 8. 34.

<sup>ap</sup> 1 Tim. 2. 5.  
<sup>aq</sup> ch. 9. 24.  
<sup>ar</sup> 1 John 2. 1.  
<sup>as</sup> r ch. 4. 15;  
<sup>at</sup> s Eph. 1. 20;

<sup>au</sup> 4. 10.  
<sup>av</sup> ch. 8. 1.  
<sup>aw</sup> t Lev. 9. 7;  
<sup>ax</sup> 16. 6, 11.

<sup>ay</sup> ch. 5. 3; 9. 7.  
<sup>az</sup> u Lev. 16. 15.  
<sup>ba</sup> z Rom. 6. 10.  
<sup>bb</sup> ch. 9. 12, 28;  
<sup>bc</sup> 10. 12.

<sup>bd</sup> y ch. 5. 1, 2;  
<sup>be</sup> z ch. 2. 10;  
<sup>bf</sup> 5. 9.  
<sup>bg</sup> Or, *perfected*.

<sup>bh</sup> a Eph. 1. 20.  
<sup>bi</sup> Col. 3. 1.  
<sup>bj</sup> ch. 1. 3; 10. 12; 12. 2.

<sup>bk</sup> Or, *of holy things*,  
<sup>bl</sup> b ch. 9. 8, 12, 24.  
<sup>bm</sup> c ch. 9. 11.  
<sup>bn</sup> d ch. 5. 1.

<sup>bo</sup> e Eph. 5. 2.  
<sup>bp</sup> ch. 9. 14.

<sup>bq</sup> Or, *they are priests*.

fore for <sup>h</sup>the weakness and unprofitableness thereof.

19 For <sup>i</sup>the law made nothing perfect, <sup>j</sup>but the bringing in of <sup>m</sup>a better hope *did*; by the which <sup>n</sup>we draw nigh unto God.

20 And inasmuch as not without an oath *he was made priest*:

21 (For those priests were made <sup>4</sup>without an oath; but this with an oath by him that said unto him, <sup>o</sup>The Lord sware and will not repent, Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Mēl-chiṣ'e-dēc:)

22 By so much <sup>p</sup>was Jē'sus made a surety of a better testament.

23 And they truly were many priests, because they were not suffered to continue by reason of death:

24 But this *man*, because he continueth ever, hath <sup>5</sup>an unchangeable priesthood.

25 Wherefore he is able also to save them <sup>6</sup>to the uttermost that come unto God by him, seeing he ever liveth <sup>7</sup>to make intercession for them.

26 For such an high priest became us, <sup>r</sup>who is holy, harmless, undefiled, separate from sinners, <sup>s</sup>and made higher than the heavens;

27 Who needeth not daily, as those high priests, to offer up sacrifice, <sup>t</sup>first for his own sins, <sup>u</sup>and then for the people's: for <sup>x</sup>this he did once, when he offered up himself.

28 For the law maketh <sup>y</sup>men high priests which have infirmity; but the word of the oath, which was since the law, *maketh* the Son, <sup>z</sup>who is <sup>1</sup>consecrated for evermore.

## CHAPTER 8.

*By the eternal priesthood of Christ the Levitical priesthood of Aaron is abolished.*

NOW of the things which we have spoken *this* is the sum: We have such an high priest, <sup>a</sup>who is set on the right hand of the throne of the Majesty in the heavens;

2 A minister <sup>8</sup>of <sup>b</sup>the sanctuary, and of <sup>c</sup>the true tabernacle, which the Lord pitched, and not man.

3 For <sup>d</sup>every high priest is ordained to offer gifts and sacrifices: wherefore <sup>e</sup>it is of necessity that this man have somewhat also to offer.

4 For if he were on earth, he should not be a priest, seeing that <sup>9</sup>there

are priests that offer gifts according to the law:

5 Who serve unto the example and shadow of heavenly things, as Mo<sup>s</sup> was admonished of God when he was about to make the tabernacle: for, See, saith he, that thou make all things according to the pattern shewed to thee in the mount.

6 But now <sup>h</sup> hath he obtained a more excellent ministry, by how much also he is the mediator of a better <sup>2</sup> covenant, which was established upon better promises.

7 For if that first covenant had been faultless, then should no place have been sought for the second.

8 For finding fault with them, he saith, <sup>k</sup> Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, when I will make a new covenant with the house of Is<sup>r</sup>ael and with the house of Ju<sup>d</sup>ah:

9 Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day when I took them by the hand to lead them out of the land of E<sup>g</sup>yp<sup>t</sup>; because they continued not in my covenant, and I regarded them not, saith the Lord.

10 For <sup>l</sup> this is the covenant that I will make with the house of Is<sup>r</sup>ael after those days, saith the Lord; I will <sup>3</sup> put my laws into their mind, and write them <sup>4</sup> in their hearts: and <sup>m</sup> I will be to them a God, and they shall be to me a people:

11 And <sup>n</sup> they shall not teach every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord: for all shall know me, from the least to the greatest.

12 For I will be merciful to their unrighteousness, <sup>o</sup> and their sins and their iniquities will I remember no more.

13 <sup>p</sup> In that he saith, A new covenant, he hath made the first old. Now that which decayeth and waxeth old is ready to vanish away.

#### CHAPTER 9.

<sup>1</sup> The description of the rites and bloody sacrifices of the law, 11 far inferior to the dignity and perfection of the blood and sacrifice of Christ.

**T**HEN verily the first covenant had also <sup>5</sup> ordinances of divine service, and a <sup>a</sup> worldly sanctuary.

<sup>2</sup> For there was a tabernacle made; the first, <sup>c</sup> wherein was <sup>d</sup> the candle-

A. D. 64.

f Col. 2. 17.  
ch. 9. 23;  
10. 19.  
g Ex. 25. 40;  
26. 30; 27. 8.  
Num. 8. 4.  
Acts 7. 44.  
h 2 Cor. 3. 6,  
8, 9.  
ch. 7. 22.  
i Or, testam-  
ent.  
j ch. 7. 11, 18.  
k Jer. 31. 31,  
32, 33, 34.  
l ch. 10. 16.  
m Or, give.  
n 4 Or, upon.  
o Zech. 8. 9.  
p Jer. 31. 33.  
John 6. 45.  
1 John 2. 27.  
q Rom. 11. 27.  
r ch. 10. 17.  
s 2 Cor. 5. 17.

5 Or, cere-  
monies.  
a Ex. 25. 8.  
b Ex. 26. 1.  
c Ex. 26. 35;  
40. 4.  
d Ex. 25. 31.  
e Ex. 25. 23,  
30.  
f Lev. 24. 5, 6.  
g Or, holy.  
h Ex. 26. 31;  
33; 40. 3, 21.  
ch. 6. 19.  
i Ex. 25. 10;  
26. 33; 40. 3,  
21.  
j Ex. 16. 33,  
34.  
k Num. 17. 10.  
l Ex. 25. 16,  
21; 34. 29;  
40. 20.  
m Deut. 10. 2, 5.  
1 Kin. 8. 9,  
21.

2 Chr. 5. 10.  
n Ex. 25. 18,  
22.  
o Lev. 16. 2.  
1 Kin. 8. 6, 7.  
m Num. 28. 3.  
Dan. 8. 11.  
p ver. 25.  
q Ex. 30. 10.  
r Lev. 16. 2, 11.  
12, 15, 34.  
s ch. 5. 3; 7.  
27.  
t ch. 10. 19,  
20.  
u John 14. 6.  
v Gal. 3. 21.  
ch. 7. 18, 19;  
10. 1, 11.  
w Lev. 11. 2.  
Col. 2. 16.  
x Num. 19. 7.  
&c.  
y Eph. 2. 15.  
Col. 2. 20.  
ch. 7. 16.  
z Or, rites,  
or, cere-  
monies.

z ch. 3. 1.  
y ch. 10. 1.  
z ch. 8. 2.  
a ch. 10. 4.  
b Acts 20. 28.  
Eph. 1. 7.  
Col. 1. 14.  
1 Pet. 1. 19.  
Rev. 1. 5;  
5. 9. c ver. 26, 28.  
Zech. 3. 9. ch. 10. 10. d Dan. 9. 24. e Lev. 16. 14, 16. f Num. 19. 2, 27. &c. g 1 Pet. 1. 19. 1 John 1. 7. Rev. 1. 5. h Rom. 1. 4. 1 Pet. 3. 18. i Eph. 3. 2. Titus 2. 14. ch. 7. 27. s Or, fault.

stick, and <sup>e</sup> the table, and the shew-bread; which is called <sup>f</sup> the sanctuary.

3 <sup>g</sup> And after the second veil, the tabernacle which is called the Holiest of all;

4 Which had the golden censer, and <sup>h</sup> the ark of the covenant overlaid round about with gold, wherein was <sup>i</sup> the golden pot that had manna, and <sup>j</sup> Aar<sup>o</sup>n's rod that budded, and <sup>k</sup> the tables of the covenant;

5 And <sup>l</sup> over it the cherubims of glory shadowing the mercyseat; of which we cannot now speak particularly.

6 Now when these things were thus ordained, <sup>m</sup> the priests went always into the first tabernacle, accomplishing the service of God.

7 But into the second <sup>n</sup> went the high priest alone <sup>o</sup> once every year, not without blood, <sup>p</sup> which he offered for himself, and <sup>q</sup> for the errors of the people:

8 <sup>r</sup> The Hō<sup>l</sup>ý Ghōst this signifying, that <sup>s</sup> the way into the holiest of all was not yet made manifest, while as the first tabernacle was yet standing:

9 Which was a figure for the time then present, in which were offered both gifts and sacrifices, <sup>t</sup> that could not make him that did the service perfect, as pertaining to the conscience;

10 Which stood only in <sup>u</sup> meats and drinks, and <sup>v</sup> divers washings, <sup>w</sup> and carnal <sup>x</sup> ordinances, imposed on them until the time of reformation.

11 But Christ being come <sup>y</sup> an high priest <sup>z</sup> of good things to come, <sup>a</sup> by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building;

12 Neither <sup>b</sup> by the blood of goats and calves, but <sup>c</sup> by his own blood he entered in <sup>d</sup> once into the holy place, <sup>e</sup> having obtained eternal redemption for us.

13 For if <sup>f</sup> the blood of bulls and of goats, and <sup>g</sup> the ashes of an heifer sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth to the purifying of the flesh:

14 How much more <sup>h</sup> shall the blood of Christ, <sup>i</sup> who through the eternal Spirit <sup>j</sup> offered himself without <sup>k</sup> spot

to God, <sup>k</sup> purge your conscience from <sup>l</sup> dead works <sup>m</sup> to serve the living God?

15 <sup>n</sup> And for this cause <sup>o</sup> he is the mediator of the new testament, <sup>p</sup> that by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions that were under the first testament, <sup>q</sup> they which are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance.

16 For where a testament is, there must also of necessity <sup>2</sup> be the death of the testator.

17 For <sup>r</sup> a testament is of force after men are dead: otherwise it is of no strength at all while the testator liveth.

18 <sup>s</sup> Whereupon neither the first testament was <sup>3</sup> dedicated without blood.

19 For when Mo'ses had spoken every precept to all the people according to the law, <sup>t</sup> he took the blood of calves and of goats, <sup>u</sup> with water, and <sup>v</sup> scarlet wool, and hyssop, and sprinkled both the book, and all the people,

20 Saying, <sup>w</sup> This is the blood of the testament which God hath enjoined unto you.

21 Moreover <sup>x</sup> he sprinkled with blood both the tabernacle, and all the vessels of the ministry.

22 And almost all things are by the law purged with blood; and <sup>y</sup> without shedding of blood is no remission.

23 It was therefore necessary that <sup>z</sup> the patterns of things in the heavens should be purified with these; but the heavenly things themselves with better sacrifices than these.

24 For <sup>a</sup> Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, which are the figures of <sup>b</sup> the true; but into heaven itself, now <sup>c</sup> to appear in the presence of God for us:

25 Nor yet that he should offer himself often, as <sup>d</sup> the high priest entereth into the holy place every year with blood of others;

26 For then must he often have suffered since the foundation of the world: but now <sup>e</sup> once <sup>f</sup> in the end of the world hath he appeared to put away sin by the sacrifice of himself.

27 <sup>g</sup> And as it is appointed unto men

A. D. 64.

k ch. 1. 3; 10. 22.  
l ch. 6. 1.  
m Luke 1. 74.  
Rom. 6. 13.  
1 Pet. 4. 2.  
n 1 Tim. 2. 5.  
o ch. 7. 22;  
8. 6; 12. 24.  
p Rom. 3. 25.  
1 Pet. 3. 18.  
q ch. 3. 1.  
r 2 Or, be brought in.  
s Gal. 3. 15.  
t Ex. 24. 6.  
u Or, purified.  
v Ex. 24. 5, 6, 8.  
w Lev. 16. 14, 15, 18.  
x Lev. 14. 4, 6, 7, 49, 51, 52.  
y Or, purple.  
z Ex. 24. 8.  
a Matt. 26. 28.  
b Ex. 23. 12.  
c Lev. 8. 15, 19; 16. 14.  
d 15, 16, 18, 19.  
e Lev. 17. 11.  
f a ch. 8. 5.  
g b ch. 6. 20.  
c ch. 8. 2.  
d Rom. 8. 34.  
ch. 7. 25.  
1 John 2. 1.  
e ver. 7.  
f ver. 12.  
ch. 7. 27.  
1 Pet. 3. 18.  
g 1 Cor. 10. 11.  
Gal. 4. 4.  
Eph. 1. 10.  
h Gen. 3. 19.  
i Eccles. 3. 20.  
j 2 Cor. 5. 10.  
k Rev. 20. 12.  
l Rom. 6. 10.  
m 1 Pet. 3. 18.  
n 1 Pet. 2. 24.  
1 John 3. 5.  
o Matt. 26. 28.  
p Rom. 5. 15.  
q Titus 2. 13.  
2 Pet. 3. 12.  
a Col. 2. 17.  
ch. 8. 5.  
b ch. 9. 11.  
c ch. 9. 9.  
d ver. 14.  
e Or, they would have ceased to be offered, &c.  
f Lev. 16. 21.  
ch. 9. 7.  
g ver. 11.  
Mic. 6. 6, 7.  
ch. 9. 13.  
h Ps. 40. 6.  
i Is. 1. 41.  
Jer. 6. 20.  
j Amos 5. 21.  
k Or, thou hast fitted me.  
l John 17. 19.  
ch. 13. 12.  
m ch. 9. 12.  
n Num. 28. 3.  
ch. 7. 27.  
o ver. 4.  
p 1 Cor. 3. 1.  
ch. 3.  
q Ps. 110. 1.  
Acts 2. 35.  
1 Cor. 15. 25.  
ch. 1. 13.

once to die, <sup>h</sup> but after this the judgment:

28 So <sup>i</sup> Christ was once <sup>j</sup> offered to bear the sins <sup>m</sup> of many; and unto them that <sup>n</sup> look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation.

## CHAPTER 10.

1 The weakness of the law sacrifices. 10 The sacrifice of Christ's body once offered, 14 for ever hath taken away sins.

FOR the law having <sup>a</sup> a shadow <sup>b</sup> of good things to come, and not the very image of the things, <sup>c</sup> can never with those sacrifices which they offered year by year continually make the comers thereunto <sup>d</sup> perfect.

2 For then <sup>e</sup> would they not have ceased to be offered? because that the worshippers once purged should have had no more conscience of sins.

3 <sup>f</sup> But in those sacrifices there is a remembrance again made of sins every year.

4 For <sup>g</sup> it is not possible that the blood of bulls and of goats should take away sins.

5 Wherefore when he cometh into the world, he saith, <sup>h</sup> Sacrifice and offering thou wouldest not, but a body <sup>i</sup> hast thou prepared me:

6 In burnt offerings and sacrifices for sin thou hast had no pleasure.

7 Then said I, Lo, I come (in the volume of the book it is written of me,) to do thy will, O God.

8 Above when he said, Sacrifice and offering and burnt offerings and offering for sin thou wouldest not, neither hadst pleasure therein; which are offered by the law;

9 Then said he, Lo, I come to do thy will, O God. He taketh away the first, that he may establish the second.

10 <sup>j</sup> By the which will we are sanctified <sup>k</sup> through the offering of the body of Je'sus Christ once <sup>l</sup> for all.

11 And every priest standeth <sup>m</sup> daily ministering and offering oftentimes the same sacrifices, <sup>n</sup> which can never take away sins:

12 <sup>o</sup> But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins for ever, sat down on the right hand of God;

13 From henceforth expecting <sup>p</sup> till his enemies be made his footstool.

14 For by one offering <sup>o</sup> he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified.

15 *Whereof* the Hō'ly Ghōst also is a witness to us: for after that he had said before,

16 <sup>p</sup> This is the covenant that I will make with them after those days, saith the Lord, I will put my laws into their hearts, and in their minds will I write them;

17 <sup>2</sup> And their sins and iniquities will I remember no more.

18 Now where remission of these is, *there is* no more offering for sin.

19 Having therefore, brethren, <sup>q</sup> boldness to enter <sup>r</sup> into the holiest by the blood of Jē'sus,

20 By <sup>s</sup> a new and living way, which he hath <sup>t</sup> consecrated for us, through the veil, that is to say, his flesh;

21 And *having* <sup>u</sup> an high priest over <sup>v</sup> the house of God;

22 <sup>w</sup> Let us draw near with a true heart <sup>x</sup> in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled <sup>y</sup> from an evil conscience, and <sup>z</sup> our bodies washed with pure water.

23 <sup>a</sup> Let us hold fast the profession of *our* faith without wavering; (for <sup>b</sup> he is faithful that promised;)

24 And let us consider one another to provoke unto love and to good works:

25 <sup>c</sup> Not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the manner of some *is*; but exhorting *one another*: and <sup>d</sup> so much the more, as ye see <sup>e</sup> the day approaching.

26 For <sup>f</sup> if we sin wilfully <sup>g</sup> after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins,

27 But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and <sup>h</sup> fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries.

28 <sup>i</sup> He that despised Mō'ses' law died without mercy <sup>j</sup> under two or three witnesses:

29 <sup>k</sup> Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and <sup>l</sup> hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, <sup>m</sup> and hath done despite unto the Spirit of *grace*?

A. D. 64.

<sup>o</sup> ver. 1.  
<sup>p</sup> Jer. 31. 33.

34.  
ch. 8. 10, 12.

<sup>2</sup> Some copies have, *Then he said, And their*.

<sup>q</sup> Rom. 5. 2.  
Eph. 2. 18; 3. 12.

<sup>3</sup> Or, *liberty*.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 9. 8, 12.  
<sup>s</sup> John 10. 9;

14. 6.  
ch. 9. 8.  
<sup>4</sup> Or, *new made*.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 9. 3.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 4. 14.

<sup>v</sup> 1 Tim. 3. 15.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 4. 16.  
<sup>x</sup> Eph. 3. 12.

James 1. 6.  
1 John 3. 21.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 9. 14.  
<sup>z</sup> Ezek. 36. 25.

2 Cor. 7. 1.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 4. 14.

<sup>b</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 9;  
10. 13.

<sup>c</sup> 1 Thess. 5. 24.  
2 Thess. 3. 3.

ch. 11. 11.  
<sup>d</sup> Acts 2. 42.

Jude 19.  
<sup>e</sup> Rom. 13. 11.

<sup>f</sup> Phil. 4. 5.  
<sup>g</sup> 2 Pet. 3. 9.

11. 14.  
<sup>h</sup> Num. 15. 30.

ch. 6. 4.  
<sup>i</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 20.

21.  
<sup>j</sup> Ezek. 36. 5.

Zeph. 1. 18;  
3. 8.

<sup>k</sup> 2 Thess. 1. 8.  
ch. 12. 29.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 2. 2.  
<sup>m</sup> Deut. 17.

2. 6; 19. 15.  
Matt. 18. 16.

John 8. 17.  
2 Cor. 13. 1.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 2. 3; 12. 25.  
<sup>o</sup> 1 Cor. 11.

29.  
ch. 13. 20. <sup>p</sup> Matt. 12. 31, 32. Eph. 4. 30. <sup>q</sup> Deut. 32. 35. Rom.

12. 19. <sup>r</sup> Deut. 32. 36. Ps. 50. 4; 135. 14. <sup>s</sup> Luke 12. 5. / Gal. 3. 4.

2 John 8. <sup>t</sup> ch. 6. 4. <sup>u</sup> Phil. 1. 29. 30. Col. 2. 1. <sup>y</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 8.

<sup>z</sup> Phil. 1. 7; 4. 14. <sup>a</sup> Thess. 2. 14. <sup>b</sup> Phil. 1. 2. 1 Tim. 1. 16. <sup>c</sup> Matt.

3. 12. <sup>d</sup> Acts 5. 4. James 1. 2. <sup>e</sup> Or, *that ye have in yourselves*.

or, *for yourselves*. <sup>f</sup> Matt. 6. 20; 19. 21. Luke 12. 33. 1 Tim.

6. 19. <sup>g</sup> Matt. 5. 12; 10. 32. <sup>h</sup> Luke 21. 19. Gal. 6. 9. ch. 12. 1.

<sup>i</sup> Col. 3. 24. ch. 9. 15. <sup>j</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 9. <sup>k</sup> Luke 18. 8. 2 Pet. 3. 9. <sup>l</sup> Hab.

2. 3, 4. <sup>m</sup> Rom. 1. 17. Gal. 3. 11. <sup>n</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 20, 21. <sup>o</sup> Acts 16. 30, 31.

<sup>p</sup> 1 Thess. 5. 9. <sup>q</sup> 2 Thess. 2. 14.

30 For we know him that hath said, <sup>q</sup> Vengeance *belongeth* unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, <sup>r</sup> The Lord shall judge his people.

31 <sup>s</sup> *It is* a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.

32 But <sup>t</sup> call to remembrance the former days, in which, <sup>u</sup> after ye were illuminated, ye endured <sup>x</sup> a great fight of afflictions;

33 Partly, whilst ye were made <sup>y</sup> a gazingstock both by reproaches and afflictions; and partly, whilst <sup>z</sup> ye became companions of them that were so used.

34 For ye had compassion of me <sup>a</sup> in my bonds, and <sup>b</sup> took joyfully the spoiling of your goods, knowing <sup>c</sup> in yourselves that <sup>d</sup> ye have in heaven a better and an enduring substance.

35 Cast not away therefore your confidence, <sup>e</sup> which hath great recompence of reward.

36 <sup>f</sup> For ye have need of patience, that, after ye have done the will of God, <sup>g</sup> ye might receive the promise.

37 For <sup>h</sup> yet a little while, and <sup>i</sup> he that shall come will come, and will not tarry.

38 Now <sup>j</sup> the just shall live by faith: but if *any man* draw back, my soul shall have no pleasure in him.

39 But we are not of them <sup>k</sup> who draw back unto perdition; but of them that <sup>l</sup> believe to the saving of the soul.

1 What faith is. 6 Without faith we cannot please God. NOW faith is the <sup>b</sup> substance of <sup>c</sup> things hoped for, the evidence <sup>d</sup> of things not seen.

2 For <sup>e</sup> by it the elders obtained a good report.

3 Through faith we understand that <sup>f</sup> the worlds were framed by the word of God, so that things which are seen were not made of things which do appear.

4 By faith <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> <sup>c</sup> <



by which he obtained witness that he was righteous, God testifying of his gifts: and by it he being dead <sup>e</sup> yet speaketh.

5 By faith <sup>f</sup> Ē'nōch was translated that he should not see death; and was not found, because God had translated him: for before his translation he had this testimony, that he pleased God.

6 But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.

7 By faith <sup>g</sup> Nō'ah, being warned of God of things not seen as yet, <sup>h</sup> moved with fear, <sup>i</sup> prepared an ark to the saving of his house; by the which he condemned the world, and became heir of <sup>j</sup> the righteousness which is by faith.

8 By faith <sup>k</sup> Ā'brā'hām, when he was called to go out into a place which he should after receive for an inheritance, obeyed; and he went out, not knowing whither he went.

9 By faith he sojourned in the land of promise, as in a strange country, <sup>l</sup> dwelling in tabernacles with Ī'sāac and Jā'cqb, <sup>m</sup> the heirs with him of the same promise:

10 For he looked for <sup>n</sup> a city which hath foundations, <sup>o</sup> whose builder and maker is God.

11 Through faith also <sup>p</sup> Sā'rā herself received strength to conceive seed, and <sup>q</sup> was delivered of a child when she was past age, because she judged him <sup>r</sup> faithful who had promised.

12 Therefore sprang there even of one, and <sup>s</sup> him as good as dead, <sup>t</sup> so many as the stars of the sky in multitude, and as the sand which is by the sea shore innumerable.

13 These all died <sup>u</sup> in faith, <sup>v</sup> not having received the promises, but <sup>w</sup> having seen them afar off, and were persuaded of them, and embraced them, and <sup>x</sup> confessed that they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth.

14 For they that say such things <sup>y</sup> declare plainly that they seek a country.

15 And truly, if they had been

A. D. 64.

<sup>e</sup> Gen. 4. 10.  
Matt. 23. 35.  
ch. 12. 24.  
<sup>2</sup> Or, is yet  
spoken of.  
<sup>f</sup> Gen. 5. 22,  
24.

<sup>g</sup> Gen. 6. 13,  
22.

<sup>3</sup> Or, being

<sup>h</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 20.

<sup>i</sup> Rom. 3. 22;

4. 13.

<sup>j</sup> Phil. 3. 9.

<sup>k</sup> Gen. 12. 1, 4.

<sup>l</sup> Acts 7. 2, 3, 4.

<sup>m</sup> Gen. 12. 8;

13. 3, 18; 18.

1, 9.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 6. 17.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 12. 22;

13. 14.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 3. 4.

<sup>q</sup> Rev. 21. 2,

10.

<sup>r</sup> Gen. 17. 19;

18. 11, 14;

21. 2.

<sup>s</sup> See Luke 1.

36.

<sup>t</sup> Rom. 4. 21.

ch. 10. 23.

<sup>u</sup> Rom. 4. 19.

<sup>v</sup> Gen. 22. 17.

<sup>w</sup> Rom. 4. 18.

<sup>x</sup> Gr. accord-

ing to faith.

<sup>y</sup> ver. 39.

<sup>z</sup> ver. 27.

<sup>1</sup> John 8. 56.

<sup>2</sup> Gen. 23. 4;

47. 9.

<sup>3</sup> Chr. 29. 15.

<sup>4</sup> Ps. 39. 12;

119. 19.

<sup>5</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 17;

2. 11.

<sup>6</sup> ch. 13. 14.

<sup>7</sup> Ex. 3. 6, 15.

<sup>8</sup> Matt. 22. 32.

<sup>9</sup> Acts 7. 32.

<sup>10</sup> Phil. 3. 20.

<sup>11</sup> ch. 13. 14.

<sup>12</sup> Gen. 22. 1, 9.

<sup>13</sup> James 2. 21.

<sup>14</sup> Or, To.

<sup>15</sup> Gen. 21. 12.

<sup>16</sup> Rom. 9. 7.

<sup>17</sup> Rom. 4. 17,

19. 21.

<sup>18</sup> Gen. 27. 27,

39.

<sup>19</sup> Gen. 48. 5,

16, 20.

<sup>20</sup> Gen. 47. 31.

<sup>21</sup> Gen. 50. 24,

25.

<sup>22</sup> Ex. 13. 19.

<sup>23</sup> Or, re-

membered.

<sup>24</sup> Ex. 2. 2.

<sup>25</sup> Acts 7. 20.

<sup>26</sup> Ex. 1. 16,

22.

<sup>27</sup> Ex. 2. 10,

11.

<sup>28</sup> Ps. 84. 10.

<sup>29</sup> ch. 13. 13.

<sup>30</sup> Or, for

Christ.

<sup>31</sup> ch. 10. 35.

<sup>32</sup> Ex. 10. 28,

29. 12, 37;

<sup>33</sup> 17. 18.

<sup>34</sup> Ex. 12. 21,

&c.

<sup>35</sup> Ex. 14. 22,

28.

mindful of that country from whence they came out, they might have had opportunity to have returned.

16 But now they desire a better country, that is, an heavenly: wherefore God is not ashamed <sup>a</sup> to be called their God: for <sup>b</sup> he hath prepared for them a city.

17 By faith <sup>c</sup> Ā'brā'hām, when he was tried, offered up Ī'saac: and he that had received the promises <sup>d</sup> offered up his only begotten son,

18 <sup>e</sup> Of whom it was said, <sup>f</sup> That in Ī'saac shall thy seed be called:

19 Accounting that God <sup>g</sup> was able to raise him up, even from the dead; from whence also he received him in a figure.

20 By faith <sup>h</sup> Ī'saac blessed Jā'cqb and Ē'sau concerning things to come.

21 By faith Jā'cqb, when he was a dying, <sup>i</sup> blessed both the sons of Jō'seph; and <sup>j</sup> worshipped, *leaning* upon the top of his staff.

22 By faith <sup>k</sup> Jō'seph, when he died, <sup>l</sup> made mention of the departing of the children of Ī'srā-el; and gave commandment concerning his bones.

23 By faith <sup>m</sup> Mō'ses, when he was born, was hid three months of his parents, because they saw *he was* a proper child; and they were not afraid of the king's <sup>n</sup> commandment.

24 By faith <sup>o</sup> Mō'ses, when he was come to years, refused to be called the son of Phā'rāoh's daughter;

25 <sup>p</sup> Choosing rather to suffer affliction with the people of God, than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season;

26 Esteeming <sup>q</sup> the reproach <sup>r</sup> of Christ greater riches than the treasures in Ē'gypt: for he had respect unto <sup>s</sup> the recompence of the reward.

27 By faith <sup>t</sup> he forsook Ē'gypt, not fearing the wrath of the king: for he endured, as <sup>u</sup> seeing him who is invisible.

28 Through faith <sup>v</sup> he kept the passover, and the sprinkling of blood, lest he that destroyed the firstborn should touch them.

29 By faith <sup>w</sup> they passed through the Red sea as by dry land: which the Ē'gyp'tian's assaying to do were drowned.

30 By faith <sup>a</sup> the walls of Jēr'l-chō fell down, after they were compassed about seven days.

31 By faith <sup>b</sup> the harlot Rā'hāb perished not with them <sup>2</sup> that believed not, when <sup>2</sup> she had received the spies with peace.

32 And what shall I more say? for the time would fail me to tell of <sup>a</sup> Qēd'g-on, and of <sup>b</sup> Bā'arak, and of <sup>c</sup> Sām'son, and of <sup>d</sup> Jēph'thā-ē; of <sup>e</sup> Dā'vid also, and of <sup>f</sup> Sām'u-el, and of the prophets:

33 Who through faith subdued kingdoms, wrought righteousness, <sup>g</sup> obtained promises, <sup>h</sup> stopped the mouths of lions,

34 <sup>i</sup> Quenched the violence of fire, <sup>k</sup> escaped the edge of the sword, <sup>l</sup> out of weakness were made strong, waxed valiant in fight, <sup>m</sup> turned to fight the armies of the aliens.

35 <sup>n</sup> Women received their dead raised to life again: and others were <sup>o</sup> tortured, not accepting deliverance; that they might obtain a better resurrection:

36 And others had trial of cruel mockings and scourgings, yea, moreover <sup>p</sup> of bonds and imprisonment:

37 <sup>q</sup> They were stoned, they were sawn asunder, were tempted, were slain with the sword: <sup>r</sup> they wandered about <sup>s</sup> in sheepskins and goatskins; being destitute, afflicted, tormented;

38 (Of whom the world was not worthy:) they wandered in deserts, and in mountains, and <sup>t</sup> in dens and caves of the earth.

39 And these all, <sup>u</sup> having obtained a good report through faith, received not the promise:

40 God having <sup>v</sup> provided <sup>x</sup> some better thing for us, that they without us should not be <sup>y</sup> made perfect.

#### CHAPTER 12.

*An exhortation to faith, patience, and godliness.*

**W**HEREFORE seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, <sup>a</sup> let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and <sup>b</sup> let us run <sup>c</sup> with patience the race that is set before us,

2 Looking unto Jē'sus the <sup>d</sup> author and finisher of *our* faith; <sup>e</sup> who for

A. D. 64.

<sup>a</sup> Josh. 6. 20.  
<sup>b</sup> Josh. 6. 23.  
<sup>c</sup> James 2. 25.  
<sup>d</sup> Or, *that were disobedient.*

<sup>e</sup> Josh. 2. 1.  
<sup>f</sup> Judg. 6. 11.  
<sup>g</sup> Judg. 4. 6.  
<sup>h</sup> Judg. 13. 24.  
<sup>i</sup> Judg. 11. 1;  
12. 7.

<sup>j</sup> 1 Sam. 16. 1,  
13; 17. 45.  
<sup>k</sup> 1 Sam. 1.  
20; 12. 20.  
<sup>l</sup> 2 Sam. 7.  
11, &c.

<sup>m</sup> Judg. 14.  
5, 6.  
<sup>n</sup> 1 Sam. 17.  
34, 35.  
<sup>o</sup> Dan. 6. 22.  
<sup>p</sup> Dan. 3. 25.

<sup>q</sup> 1 Sam. 20. 1.  
1 Kin. 19. 3.  
2 Kin. 6. 16.  
<sup>r</sup> 2 Kin. 20. 7,  
&c.

<sup>s</sup> Job 42. 10.  
<sup>t</sup> Ps. 6. 8.  
<sup>u</sup> Judg. 15. 8,  
15.  
<sup>v</sup> 1 Sam. 14. 13.  
&c.; 17. 51,  
52.

<sup>w</sup> 2 Sam. 8. 1,  
&c.  
<sup>x</sup> 1 Kin. 17. 22.  
2 Kin. 4. 35.  
<sup>y</sup> Acts 22. 25.  
<sup>z</sup> Gen. 39. 20.  
<sup>a</sup> Jer. 20. 2;  
37. 10.

<sup>b</sup> 1 Kin. 21. 13.  
2 Chr. 24. 21.  
<sup>c</sup> Acts 7. 58;  
14. 19.  
<sup>d</sup> 2 Kin. 1. 8.  
Matt. 3. 4.

<sup>e</sup> Zech. 13. 4.  
<sup>f</sup> 1 Kin. 18. 4;  
19. 9.  
<sup>g</sup> u ver. 2, 13.  
<sup>h</sup> Or, *foreseen.*

<sup>i</sup> z ch. 7. 22;  
8. 6.  
<sup>j</sup> y ch. 5. 9; 12.  
23.  
<sup>k</sup> Rev. 6. 11.

<sup>l</sup> a Col. 3. 8.  
<sup>m</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 1.  
<sup>n</sup> b 1 Cor. 9. 24.  
<sup>o</sup> Phil. 3. 13, 14.  
<sup>p</sup> c Rom. 12. 12.  
ch. 10. 36.

<sup>q</sup> Or, *beginner.*  
<sup>r</sup> d Luke 24. 26.  
Phil. 2. 8,  
&c.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 11.  
<sup>t</sup> e Ps. 110. 1.  
ch. 1. 3, 13;  
8. 1.

<sup>u</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 22.  
<sup>v</sup> f Matt. 10. 24,  
25.  
<sup>w</sup> John 15. 20.  
<sup>x</sup> g Gal. 6. 9.

<sup>y</sup> h 1 Cor. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 32, 33,  
34.  
<sup>z</sup> i Job 5. 17.

<sup>a</sup> j Prov. 9. 11. & Ps. 94. 12; 119. 75.  
Prov. 13. 12; 19. 18; 23. 13.  
2 Sam. 7. 14.  
Prov. 13. 24; 19. 18; 23. 13.

<sup>b</sup> k 1 Cor. 9. 24.  
Phil. 3. 13, 14.  
c Rom. 12. 12.  
ch. 10. 36.  
<sup>c</sup> Or, *beginner.*

<sup>d</sup> l Luke 24. 26.  
Phil. 2. 8,  
&c.  
<sup>e</sup> m 1 Pet. 1. 11.  
<sup>n</sup> o Ps. 110. 1.  
ch. 1. 3, 13;  
8. 1.

<sup>f</sup> p 1 Pet. 3. 22.  
<sup>g</sup> q Matt. 10. 24,  
25.  
<sup>h</sup> r John 15. 20.  
<sup>i</sup> s Gal. 6. 9.

the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and <sup>a</sup> is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.

3 <sup>j</sup> For consider him that endured such contradiction of sinners against himself, <sup>k</sup> lest ye be wearied and faint in your minds.

4 <sup>h</sup> Ye have not yet resisted unto blood, striving against sin.

5 And ye have forgotten the exhortation which speaketh unto you as unto children, <sup>i</sup> My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked of him:

6 For <sup>k</sup> whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth.

7 <sup>l</sup> If ye endure chastening, God dealeth with you as with sons; for what son is he whom the father chasteneth not?

8 But if ye be without chastisement, <sup>m</sup> whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons.

9 Furthermore we have had fathers of our flesh which corrected us, and we gave them reverence: shall we not much rather be in subjection unto <sup>n</sup> the Father of spirits, and live?

10 For they verily for a few days chastened us <sup>o</sup> after their own pleasure; but he for *our* profit, <sup>p</sup> that we might be partakers of his holiness.

11 Now no chastening for the present seemeth to be joyous, but grievous: nevertheless afterward it yieldeth <sup>q</sup> the peaceable fruit of righteousness unto them which are exercised thereby.

12 Wherefore <sup>r</sup> lift up the hands which hang down, and the feeble knees;

13 <sup>s</sup> And make <sup>t</sup> straight paths for your feet, lest that which is lame be turned out of the way; <sup>u</sup> but let it rather be healed.

14 <sup>v</sup> Follow peace with all men, and holiness, <sup>w</sup> without which no man shall see the Lord:

15 <sup>x</sup> Looking diligently <sup>y</sup> lest any <sup>z</sup> of you shall be found wanting in the love of God. <sup>a</sup> James 1. 12. Rev. 3. 19. <sup>b</sup> 1 Cor. 13. 13. <sup>c</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 14. <sup>d</sup> Prov. 13. 24; 19. 18; 23. 13. <sup>e</sup> 1 Cor. 9. 24. <sup>f</sup> Phil. 3. 13, 14. <sup>g</sup> Rom. 12. 12. <sup>h</sup> Job 12. 10. <sup>i</sup> Eccles. 12. 7. <sup>j</sup> 1a. 42. 5; 57. 16. <sup>k</sup> Zech. 12. 1. <sup>l</sup> Or, *as seemed good, or, meet to them.* <sup>m</sup> Lev. 11. 44; 19. 2. <sup>n</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 15, 16. <sup>o</sup> p James 3. 18. <sup>p</sup> q Job 4. 3, 4. <sup>r</sup> 1a. 35. 3. <sup>s</sup> Prov. 4. 26, 27. <sup>t</sup> 6 Or, *even.* <sup>u</sup> s Gal. 6. 1. <sup>v</sup> f Pa. 34. 14. <sup>w</sup> Rom. 12. 18; 14. 19. <sup>x</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 22. <sup>y</sup> u Matt. 5. 8. <sup>z</sup> 2 Cor. 7. 1. <sup>a</sup> Eph. 6. 5. <sup>b</sup> 2 Cor. 6. 1. <sup>c</sup> y Gal. 5. 4.

man <sup>2</sup> fall of the grace of God; <sup>3</sup> lest any root of bitterness springing up trouble you, and thereby many be defiled;

16 <sup>a</sup> Lest there be any fornicator, or profane person, as E'sau, <sup>b</sup> who for one morsel of meat sold his birth-right.

17 For ye know how that afterward, <sup>c</sup> when he would have inherited the blessing, he was rejected: <sup>d</sup> for he found no <sup>e</sup> place of repentance, though he sought it carefully with tears.

18 For ye are not come unto <sup>e</sup> the mount that might be touched, and that burned with fire, nor unto blackness, and darkness, and tempest,

19 And the sound of a trumpet, and the voice of words; which voice they that heard <sup>f</sup> intreated that the word should not be spoken to them any more:

20 (For they could not endure that which was commanded, <sup>g</sup> And if so much as a beast touch the mountain, it shall be stoned, or thrust through with a dart:

21 <sup>h</sup> And so terrible was the sight, that Mō'ses said, I exceedingly fear and quake:)

22 But ye are come <sup>i</sup> unto mount Si'on, <sup>k</sup> and unto the city of the living God, the heavenly Jé-rū'sa-lēm, <sup>l</sup> and to an innumerable company of angels,

23 To the general assembly and church of <sup>m</sup> the firstborn, <sup>n</sup> which are <sup>o</sup> written in heaven, and to God <sup>p</sup> the Judge of all, and to the spirits of just men <sup>q</sup> made perfect,

24 And to Jé'sus <sup>r</sup> the mediator of the new <sup>s</sup> covenant, and to <sup>t</sup> the blood of sprinkling, that speaketh better things <sup>u</sup> than that of Á'bél.

25 See that ye refuse not him that speaketh. For <sup>v</sup> if they escaped not who refused him that spake on earth, much more shall not we escape, if we turn away from him that speaketh from heaven:

26 <sup>w</sup> Whose voice then shook the earth: but now he hath promised, saying, <sup>x</sup> Yet once more I shake not the earth only, but also heaven.

27 And this word, Yet once more, signifieth <sup>y</sup> the removing of those

A. D. 64.

2 Or, fall from.

Deut. 29. 18.

ch. 3. 12.

a Eph. 5. 3.

Col. 3. 5.

1 Thess. 4. 3.

b Gen. 25. 33.

c Gen. 27. 34.

35, 38.

d ch. 5. 6.

3 Or, way to

change his mind.

e Ex. 19. 12, 15, 19; 20. 18.

f Ex. 20. 19.

g Gal. 4. 28.

h Rev. 3. 12; 21. 10.

i Phil. 3. 20.

j Luke 14. 3.

k Ex. 13. 8.

l 4 Or, enrolled.

m Gen. 18. 25.

n Ps. 94. 2.

o Phil. 3. 12.

p ch. 11. 40.

q ch. 8. 6; 9. 15.

r 5 Or, testament.

s Ex. 24. 8.

t ch. 10. 22.

u 1 Pet. 1. 2.

v Gen. 4. 10.

w ch. 11. 4.

x ch. 2. 3; 3. 17.

y Ex. 13. 18.

z Hag. 2. 6.

a Pa. 102. 26.

b Matt. 24. 35.

c 2 Pet. 3. 10.

d Rev. 21. 1.

e 6 Or, may be shaken.

f 7 Or, let us hold fast.

g Ex. 24. 17.

h Deut. 4. 24; 9. 3.

i Pa. 50. 3; 97. 3.

j Is. 66. 15.

k 2 Thess. 1. 8.

l ch. 10. 27.

m Rom. 12. 10.

n 1 Thess. 4. 9.

o 1 Pet. 1. 22;

p 2. 17; 3. 8;

q 4.

r 2 Pet. 1. 7.

s 1 John 3. 11.

t &amp;c.; 4. 7, 20,

u 21.

v b Matt. 25. 35.

w Rom. 12. 13.

x 1 Tim. 3. 2.

y 1 Pet. 4. 9.

z c Gen. 18. 3;

a 19. 2.

b d Matt. 25. 36.

c Rom. 12. 15.

d 1 Cor. 12. 26.

e Col. 4. 16.

f 1 Pet. 3. 8.

g e 1 Cor. 6. 9.

h Gal. 5. 19, 21.

i Eph. 5. 5.

j c Gen. 3. 5, 6.

k Rev. 22. 15.

l f Matt. 6. 25,

m 34.

n Phil. 4. 11, 12.

o 1 Tim. 6. 6, 8.

p q Gen. 28. 15.

r Deut. 31. 6, 8.

s Josh. 1. 5.

t 1 Chr. 28. 20.

u Ps. 37. 25.

v k Pa. 27. 1;

w 36. 4, 11, 12;

x 113. 6.

y i ver. 17.

z 8 Or, are the

a guides.

b k ch. 6. 12.

c l John 8. 58.

d ch. 1. 12.

e Rev. 1. 4.

f m Eph. 4. 14;

g 5. 6.

h Col. 2. 4, 8.

i 1 John 4. 1.

j n Rom. 14. 17.

k Col. 2. 16.

l 1 Tim. 4. 3.

m o 1 Cor. 9. 13;

n 10. 18.

p p Ex. 29. 14.

q Lev. 4. 11, 12,

r 21. 6. 30; 9.

s 11; 16. 27.

t Num. 19. 3.

things that <sup>6</sup> are shaken, as of things that are made, that those things which cannot be shaken may remain.

28 Wherefore we receiving a kingdom which cannot be moved, <sup>7</sup> let us have grace, whereby we may serve God acceptably with reverence and godly fear:

29 For <sup>8</sup> our God is a consuming fire.

15, 19; 20. 18. Deut. 4. 11; 5. 22. Rom. 6. 14; 8. 15. f Ex. 20. 19. Deut. 5. 3, 23; 18. 16. g Ex. 19. 13. h Ex. 19. 16. i Gal. 4. 28. Rev. 3. 12; 21. 10. k Phil. 3. 20. l Luke 14. 3. m Ex. 13. 8. n Ex. 13. 8. o Gen. 18. 25. p Ps. 94. 2. q ch. 11. 40. r Ex. 24. 8. s Gen. 4. 10. t ch. 11. 4. u ch. 2. 3; 3. 17. v Ex. 13. 18. w Hag. 2. 6. x Pa. 102. 26. y Matt. 24. 35. z 2 Pet. 3. 10. Rev. 21. 1. a 6 Or, may be shaken. b 7 Or, let us hold fast. c Ex. 24. 17. Deut. 4. 24; 9. 3. Pa. 50. 3; 97. 3. Is. 66. 15. d 2 Thess. 1. 8. ch. 10. 27.

## CHAPTER 13.

1 Divers admonitions, as to charity, 5 to avoid covetousness, 10 to confess Christ.

LET <sup>a</sup> brotherly love continue. 2 <sup>b</sup> Be not forgetful to entertain strangers: for thereby <sup>c</sup> some have entertained angels unawares.

3 <sup>d</sup> Remember them that are in bonds, as bound with them; and them which suffer adversity, as being yourselves also in the body.

4 Marriage is honourable in all, and the bed undefiled: <sup>e</sup> but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge.

5 Let your conversation be without covetousness; and <sup>f</sup> be content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, <sup>g</sup> I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee.

6 So that we may boldly say, <sup>h</sup> The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me.

7 <sup>i</sup> Remember them which <sup>j</sup> have the rule over you, who have spoken unto you the word of God: <sup>k</sup> whose faith follow, considering the end of their conversation.

8 Jé'sus Christ <sup>l</sup> the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever.

9 <sup>m</sup> Be not carried about with divers and strange doctrines. For it is a good thing that the heart be established with grace; <sup>n</sup> not with meats, which have not profited them that have been occupied therein.

10 <sup>o</sup> We have an altar, whereof they have no right to eat which serve the tabernacle.

11 For <sup>p</sup> the bodies of those beasts, whose blood is brought into the sanc-

tuary by the high priest for sin, are burned without the camp.

12 Wherefore Jē'sus also, that he might sanctify the people with his own blood, <sup>q</sup>suffered without the gate.

13 Let us go forth therefore unto him without the camp, bearing <sup>r</sup>his reproach.

14 <sup>s</sup>For here have we no continuing city, but we seek one to come.

15 <sup>t</sup>By him therefore let us offer <sup>u</sup>the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, <sup>x</sup>the fruit of our lips <sup>2</sup>giving thanks to his name.

16 <sup>y</sup>But to do good and to communicate forget not: for <sup>z</sup>with such sacrifices God is well pleased.

17 <sup>a</sup>Obey them that <sup>3</sup>have the rule over you, and submit yourselves: for <sup>b</sup>they watch for your souls, as they that must give account, that they may do it with joy, and not with grief: for that <sup>4</sup>is unprofitable for you.

18 <sup>c</sup>Pray for us: for we trust we have <sup>d</sup>a good conscience, in all things willing to live honestly.

19 But I beseech you <sup>e</sup>the rather to

A. D. 64.

<sup>q</sup> John 19. 17.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 11. 28.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 14.  
<sup>t</sup> Mic. 3. 10.  
<sup>u</sup> Phil. 3. 20.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 11. 10, 16.  
<sup>y</sup> Eph. 5. 20.  
<sup>z</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 5.  
<sup>a</sup> Lev. 7. 12.  
<sup>b</sup> Ps. 30. 14, 23;  
<sup>c</sup> 69. 30, 31; 107.  
<sup>d</sup> 22; 116. 17.  
<sup>e</sup> Hos. 14. 2.  
<sup>f</sup> 2 Gr. confess-  
ing to.  
<sup>g</sup> Rom. 12. 13.  
<sup>h</sup> 2 Cor. 9. 12.  
<sup>i</sup> Phil. 4. 18.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 6. 10.  
<sup>k</sup> ver. 7.  
<sup>l</sup> Phil. 2. 29.  
<sup>m</sup> 1 Thess. 5. 12.  
<sup>n</sup> 1 Tim. 5. 17.  
<sup>o</sup> 3 Or. guide.  
<sup>p</sup> Ezek. 3. 17;  
<sup>q</sup> 33. 2, 7.  
<sup>r</sup> Acts 20. 26.  
<sup>s</sup> c Rom. 15. 30.  
<sup>t</sup> Eph. 6. 19.  
<sup>u</sup> Col. 4. 3.  
<sup>v</sup> 1 Thess. 5. 25.  
<sup>w</sup> 2 Thess. 3. 1.  
<sup>x</sup> d Acts 22. 1.  
<sup>y</sup> 2 Cor. 1. 12.  
<sup>z</sup> e Philem. 22.  
<sup>a</sup> f Rom. 15. 33.  
<sup>b</sup> 1 Thess. 5. 23.  
<sup>c</sup> g Acts 2. 24.  
<sup>d</sup> Rom. 4. 24;  
<sup>e</sup> 6. 11.  
<sup>f</sup> 1 Cor. 6. 14.  
<sup>g</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 21.  
<sup>h</sup> i Zeck. 9. 11.  
<sup>i</sup> 5. 10. 5 Or. doing.  
<sup>j</sup> n 1 Pet. 5. 12.

do this, that I may be restored to you the sooner.

20 Now <sup>j</sup>the God of peace, <sup>k</sup>that brought again from the dead our Lord Jē'sus, <sup>l</sup>that great shepherd of the sheep, <sup>m</sup>through the blood of the everlasting <sup>n</sup>covenant,

21 <sup>o</sup>Make you perfect in every good work to do his will, <sup>p</sup>working in you that which is wellpleasing in his sight, through Jē'sus Christ; <sup>q</sup>to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

22 And I beseech you, brethren, suffer the word of exhortation: for <sup>r</sup>I have written a letter unto you in few words.

23 Know ye that <sup>s</sup>our brother Tim-  
o-thy <sup>t</sup>is set at liberty; with whom, if he come shortly, I will see you.

24 Salute all them <sup>u</sup>that have the rule over you, and all the saints. They of It'a-ly salute you.

25 <sup>v</sup>Grace be with you all. Amen.

¶ Written to the Hē'brews from It'a-ly by Tim'o-  
thy.

2 Cor. 4. 14. Gal. 1. 1. Col. 2. 12. 1 Thess. 1. 10.  
1 Pet. 1. 21. A Is. 40. 11. Ezek. 34. 23. John 10. 11. 1 Pet. 2. 25; 5. 4.  
i Zeck. 9. 11. c Or. testament. k 2 Thess. 2. 17. 1 Pet.  
5. 10. 5 Or. doing. l Phil. 2. 13. m Gal. 1. 5. 2 Tim. 4. 18. Rev. 1. 6.  
n 1 Thess. 3. 2. p 1 Tim. 6. 12. q ver. 7, 17. r Titus 3. 13.

## THE GENERAL EPISTLE OF

## JAMES.

## CHAPTER 1.

1 <sup>a</sup>We are to rejoice under the cross, <sup>b</sup>to ask patience of God, <sup>c</sup>and in our trials not to impute our weak-  
ness, or sins, unto him.

<sup>a</sup>JAMES, <sup>b</sup>a servant of God and of the Lord Jē'sus Christ, <sup>c</sup>to the twelve tribes <sup>d</sup>which are scattered abroad, greeting.

2 My brethren, <sup>e</sup>count it all joy <sup>f</sup>when ye fall into divers temptations;

3 <sup>g</sup>Knowing <sup>h</sup>this, that the trying of your faith worketh patience.

4 But let patience have <sup>i</sup>her perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing.

5 <sup>j</sup>If any of you lack wisdom, <sup>k</sup>let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and <sup>l</sup>it shall be given him.

6 <sup>m</sup>But let him ask in faith, nothing wavering. For he that wavereth is like a wave of the sea driven with the wind and tossed.

A. D. 60.

<sup>a</sup> Acts 12. 17;  
<sup>b</sup> 15. 13.  
<sup>c</sup> Gal. 1. 19;  
<sup>d</sup> 2. 9.  
<sup>e</sup> Jude 1.  
<sup>f</sup> b Titus 1. 1.  
<sup>g</sup> c Acts 28. 7.  
<sup>h</sup> d Deut. 32. 26.  
<sup>i</sup> John 7. 35.  
<sup>j</sup> Acts 2. 5.  
<sup>k</sup> 8. 1.  
<sup>l</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 1.  
<sup>m</sup> e Matt. 5. 12.  
<sup>n</sup> Acts 5. 41.  
<sup>o</sup> Heb. 10. 34.  
<sup>p</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 13.  
<sup>q</sup> 16.  
<sup>r</sup> f 1 Pet. 1. 6.  
<sup>s</sup> g Rom. 5. 3.  
<sup>t</sup> h 1 Kin. 3. 9.  
<sup>u</sup> 11. 12.  
<sup>v</sup> Prov. 2. 3.  
<sup>w</sup> i Matt. 7. 7;  
<sup>x</sup> 21. 22.  
<sup>y</sup> j Mark 11. 24.  
<sup>z</sup> Luke 11. 9.  
<sup>a</sup> k John 14. 13;  
<sup>b</sup> 15. 7; 16. 23.  
<sup>c</sup> l Jer. 29. 12.  
<sup>d</sup> 1 John 5. 14.  
<sup>e</sup> 15.  
<sup>f</sup> (Mark 11. 24. 1 Tim. 2. 8. m ch. 4. 8. 6 Or. glory. n Job 14. 2.  
Ps. 37. 2; 90. 5, 6; 102. 11; 103. 15. Is. 40. 6. 1 Cor. 7. 31. ch. 4. 14.  
1 Pet. 1. 24. o John 2. 17. p Job 5. 17. Prov. 3. 11, 12. Heb. 12. 5.  
Rev. 3. 19. q 1 Cor. 9. 25. 2 Tim. 4. 8. ch. 2. 3. 1 Pet. 5. 4. Rev.  
2. 10. q Matt. 10. 22; 13. 29, 33. ch. 2. 5.

7 For let not that man think that he shall receive any thing of the Lord.

8 <sup>m</sup>A double minded man is unstable in all his ways.

9 Let the brother of low degree <sup>n</sup>rejoice in that he is exalted:

10 But the rich, in that he is made low: because <sup>o</sup>as the flower of the grass he shall pass away.

11 For the sun is no sooner risen with a burning heat, but it withereth the grass, and the flower thereof fall-  
eth, and the grace of the fashion of it perisheth: so also shall the rich man fade away in his ways.

12 <sup>p</sup>Blessed <sup>q</sup>is the man that endureth temptation: for when he is tried, he shall receive <sup>r</sup>the crown of life, <sup>s</sup>which the Lord hath promised to them that love him.

1 Tim. 2. 8. m ch. 4. 8. 6 Or. glory. n Job 14. 2.  
Ps. 37. 2; 90. 5, 6; 102. 11; 103. 15. Is. 40. 6. 1 Cor. 7. 31. ch. 4. 14.  
1 Pet. 1. 24. o John 2. 17. p Job 5. 17. Prov. 3. 11, 12. Heb. 12. 5.  
Rev. 3. 19. q 1 Cor. 9. 25. 2 Tim. 4. 8. ch. 2. 3. 1 Pet. 5. 4. Rev.  
2. 10. q Matt. 10. 22; 13. 29, 33. ch. 2. 5.

13 Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted of God: for God cannot be tempted with <sup>2</sup>evil, neither tempteth he any man:

14 But every man is tempted, when he is drawn away of his own lust, and enticed.

15 Then <sup>7</sup>when lust hath conceived, it bringeth forth sin: and sin, when it is finished, <sup>8</sup>bringeth forth death.

16 Do not err, my beloved brethren.

17 <sup>1</sup>Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, <sup>2</sup>with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning.

18 <sup>3</sup>Of his own will begat he us with the word of truth, <sup>4</sup>that we should be a kind of <sup>5</sup>firstfruits of his creatures.

19 Wherefore, my beloved brethren, <sup>6</sup>let every man be swift to hear, <sup>7</sup>slow to speak, <sup>8</sup>slow to wrath:

20 For the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God.

21 Wherefore <sup>1</sup>lay apart all filthiness and superfluity of naughtiness, and receive with meekness the engrafted word, <sup>2</sup>which is able to save your souls.

22 But <sup>3</sup>be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only, deceiving your own selves.

23 For <sup>4</sup>if any be a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like unto a man beholding his natural face in a glass:

24 For he beholdeth himself, and goeth his way, and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was.

25 But <sup>1</sup>whose looketh into the perfect <sup>2</sup>law of liberty, and continueth therein, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, <sup>3</sup>this man shall be blessed in his <sup>4</sup>deed.

26 If any man among you seem to be religious, and <sup>1</sup>bridleth not his tongue, but deceiveth his own heart, this man's religion is vain.

27 Pure religion and undefiled before God and the Father is this, <sup>1</sup>To visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, <sup>2</sup>and to keep himself unspotted from the world.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 We are not to regard the rich, and to despise the poor: 13 but rather to be loving, and merciful.

A. D. 60.

2 Or, evils.  
r Job 15. 35.

Ps. 7. 14.

s Rom. 6. 21.

23.

f John 3. 27.

1 Cor. 4. 7.

u Num. 23. 19.

1 Sam. 15. 29.

Mal. 3. 6.

Rom. 11. 29.

z John 1. 13;

3. 3.

1 Cor. 4. 15.

1 Pet. 1. 23.

y Eph. 1. 12.

z Jer. 2. 3.

Rev. 14. 4.

e Eccles. 5. 1.

b Prov. 10.

19; 17. 27.

Eccles. 5. 2.

c Prov. 14. 17;

16. 32.

Eccles. 7. 9.

d Col. 3. 8.

1 Pet. 2. 1.

e Acts 13. 26.

Rom. 1. 16.

1 Cor. 15. 2.

Eph. 1. 13.

Titus 2. 11.

Heb. 2. 3.

1 Pet. 1. 9.

f Matt. 7. 21.

Luke 6. 46;

11. 28.

Rom. 2. 13.

1 John 3. 7.

g Luke 6. 47.

&c.

See ch. 2. 14.

&c.

h 2 Cor. 3. 18.

i ch. 2. 12.

k John 13. 17.

3 Or, doing.

l Ps. 34. 13;

39. 1.

1 Pet. 3. 10.

m Is. 1. 16.

17; 58. 6. 7.

Matt. 25. 36.

n Rom. 12. 2.

ch. 4. 4.

1 John 5. 18.

q 1 Cor. 2. 8.

b ver. 9.

Lev. 19. 15.

Deut. 1. 17;

16. 19.

Prov. 24. 23;

28. 21.

Matt. 22. 16.

Jude 16.

4 Gr. syna-

gogue.

5 Or, well,

or, seemly.

c John 7. 48.

1 Cor. 1. 26,

28.

d Luke 12. 21.

1 Tim. 6. 18.

Rev. 2. 9.

e Or, that.

f Ex. 20. 6.

1 Sam. 2. 30.

Prov. 8. 17.

Matt. 5. 3.

Luke 6. 20;

12. 32.

1 Cor. 2. 9.

2 Tim. 4. 8.

ch. 1. 12.

f 1 Cor. 11. 22.

g Acts 13. 50;

17. 6; 18. 12.

ch. 5. 6.

h Lev. 19. 18.

Matt. 22. 39.

Rom. 13. 8. 9.

Gal. 5. 14; 6. 2.

1 ver. 1.

2 Deut. 27. 26.

Matt. 5. 19.

Gal. 3. 10.

7 Or, that law which said.

1 Ex. 20. 13, 14.

m ch. 1. 25.

n Job 22. 6.

&c.

Prov. 21. 13.

Matt. 6. 15; 18. 35; 25. 41, 42.

o 1 John 4. 17, 18.

8 Or, glorieth.

p Matt. 7. 26.

ch. 1. 23.

MY brethren, have not the faith of our Lord Jēsus Christ, <sup>a</sup>the Lord of glory, with <sup>b</sup>respect of persons.

2 For if there come unto your <sup>4</sup>assembly a man with a gold ring, in goodly apparel, and there come in also a poor man in vile raiment;

3 And ye have respect to him that weareth the gay clothing, and say unto him, Sit thou here <sup>6</sup>in a good place; and say to the poor, Stand thou there, or sit here under my footstool:

4 Are ye not then partial in yourselves, and are become judges of evil thoughts?

5 Hearken, my beloved brethren, <sup>c</sup>Hath not God chosen the poor of this world <sup>d</sup>rich in faith, and heirs of <sup>e</sup>the kingdom <sup>f</sup>which he hath promised to them that love him?

6 But <sup>7</sup>ye have despised the poor. Do not rich men oppress you, <sup>8</sup>and draw you before the judgment seats?

7 Do not they blaspheme that worthy name by the which ye are called?

8 If ye fulfil the royal law according to the scripture, <sup>h</sup>Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself, ye do well:

9 But <sup>i</sup>if ye have respect to persons, ye commit sin, and are convinced of the law as transgressors.

10 For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, <sup>k</sup>he is guilty of all.

11 For <sup>l</sup>he that said, <sup>m</sup>Do not commit adultery, said also, Do not kill. Now if thou commit no adultery, yet if thou kill, thou art become a transgressor of the law.

12 So speak ye, and so do, as they that shall be judged by <sup>n</sup>the law of liberty.

13 For <sup>o</sup>he shall have judgment without mercy, that hath shewed no mercy; and <sup>p</sup>mercy <sup>q</sup>rejoiceth against judgment.

14 <sup>r</sup>What doth it profit, my brethren, though a man say he hath faith, and have not works? can faith

save him? <sup>s</sup>17. 6; 18. 12. <sup>t</sup>ch. 5. 6. <sup>u</sup>h Lev. 19. 18. <sup>v</sup>Matt. 22. 39. <sup>w</sup>Rom. 13. 8. 9. <sup>x</sup>Gal. 5. 14; 6. 2. <sup>y</sup>1 ver. 1. <sup>z</sup>Deut. 27. 26. <sup>aa</sup>Matt. 5. 19. <sup>ab</sup>Gal. 3. 10. <sup>ac</sup>7 Or, that law which said. <sup>ad</sup>1 Ex. 20. 13, 14. <sup>ae</sup>m ch. 1. 25. <sup>af</sup>n Job 22. 6. <sup>ag</sup>&c. <sup>ah</sup>Prov. 21. 13. <sup>ai</sup>Matt. 6. 15; 18. 35; 25. 41, 42. <sup>aj</sup>o 1 John 4. 17, 18. <sup>ak</sup>8 Or, glorieth. <sup>al</sup>p Matt. 7. 26. <sup>am</sup>ch. 1. 23.

15 <sup>q</sup>If a brother or sister be naked, and destitute of daily food,

16 And <sup>r</sup>one of you say unto them, Depart in peace, be ye warmed and filled; notwithstanding ye give them not those things which are needful to the body; what doth it profit?

17 Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being <sup>2</sup>alone.

18 Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith <sup>3</sup>without thy works, <sup>a</sup>and I will shew thee my faith by my works.

19 Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: <sup>a</sup>the devils also believe, and tremble.

20 But wilt thou know, O vain man, that faith without works is dead?

21 Was not <sup>a</sup>Abrahā-hām our father justified by works, <sup>a</sup>when he had offered <sup>i</sup>Isaac his son upon the altar?

22 <sup>a</sup>Seest thou <sup>a</sup>how faith wrought with his works, and by works was faith made perfect?

23 And the scripture was fulfilled which saith, <sup>a</sup>Abrahā-hām believed God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness: and he was called <sup>a</sup>the Friend of God.

24 Ye see then how that by works a man is justified, and not by faith only.

25 Likewise also <sup>a</sup>was not Rā'hāb the harlot justified by works, when she had received the messengers, and had sent them out another way?

26 For as the body without the <sup>a</sup>spirit is dead, so faith without works is dead also.

### CHAPTER 3.

1 <sup>a</sup>We are not rashly or arrogantly to reprove others: <sup>b</sup>but rather to bridle the tongue. <sup>c</sup>13 They who be truly wise be mild, and peaceable.

**M**Y brethren, <sup>a</sup>be not many masters, <sup>b</sup>knowing that we shall receive the greater <sup>c</sup>condemnation.

2 For <sup>c</sup>in many things we offend all. <sup>d</sup>If any man offend not in word, <sup>e</sup>the same is a perfect man, and able also to bridle the whole body.

3 Behold, <sup>f</sup>we put bits in the horses' mouths, that they may obey us; and we turn about their whole body.

4 Behold also the ships, which

A. D. 60.

<sup>q</sup> See Job 31. 19, 20.  
<sup>r</sup> Luke 3. 11.  
<sup>r</sup> 1 John 3. 18.  
<sup>2</sup> Gr. by it-  
self.

<sup>3</sup> Some copies read, by thy works.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 3. 13.

<sup>i</sup> Matt. 8. 29.

<sup>a</sup> Mark 1. 24;

<sup>5</sup> 7.

<sup>a</sup> Luke 4. 34.

<sup>a</sup> Luke 16. 17;

<sup>19</sup> 15.

<sup>u</sup> Gen. 22. 9,

<sup>12</sup> 12.

<sup>4</sup> Or, Thou

<sup>a</sup> Heb. 11. 17.

<sup>2</sup> Gen. 15. 6.

<sup>3</sup> Rom. 4. 3.

<sup>a</sup> Gal. 3. 6.

<sup>22</sup> Chr. 20. 7.

<sup>1a</sup> 41. 8.

<sup>a</sup> Josh. 2. 1.

<sup>Heb.</sup> 11. 31.

<sup>5</sup> Or, breath.

<sup>a</sup> Matt. 23. 8,

<sup>14</sup> 14.

<sup>a</sup> Rom. 2. 20.

<sup>1</sup> Pet. 5. 3.

<sup>b</sup> Luke 6. 37.

<sup>6</sup> Or, judgment.

<sup>c</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 46.

<sup>2</sup> Chr. 6. 36.

<sup>a</sup> Prov. 20. 9.

<sup>a</sup> Eccles. 7. 20.

<sup>1</sup> John 1. 8.

<sup>d</sup> Ps. 34. 13.

<sup>ch.</sup> 1. 26.

<sup>1</sup> Pet. 3. 10.

<sup>c</sup> Matt. 12. 37.

<sup>f</sup> Ps. 32. 9.

<sup>g</sup> Prov. 12. 18;

<sup>15</sup> 2.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 12. 3;

<sup>73</sup> 8, 9.

<sup>7</sup> Or, wood.

<sup>i</sup> Prov. 16. 27.

<sup>k</sup> Matt. 15. 11,

<sup>18</sup> 15, 20.

<sup>a</sup> Mark 7. 15,

<sup>20</sup> 23.

<sup>8</sup> Gr. wheel.

<sup>9</sup> Gr. nature.

<sup>10</sup> Gr. nature

<sup>of man.</sup>

<sup>1</sup> 140. 3.

<sup>m</sup> Gen. 1. 26;

<sup>5</sup> 1. 9. 6.

<sup>11</sup> Or, hole.

<sup>n</sup> Gal. 6. 4.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 2. 18.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 1. 21.

<sup>q</sup> Rom. 13. 13.

<sup>r</sup> Rom. 2. 17,

<sup>23</sup> 23.

<sup>s</sup> Phil. 3. 19.

<sup>ch.</sup> 1. 17.

<sup>12</sup> Or, natural.

<sup>1</sup> Jude 19.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Cor. 3. 3.

<sup>Gal.</sup> 5. 20.

<sup>13</sup> Gr. tumult,

<sup>or, unquiet-</sup>

<sup>ness.</sup>

<sup>u</sup> 1 Cor. 2. 6, 7.

<sup>14</sup> Or, without

<sup>wrangling.</sup>

<sup>z</sup> Rom. 12. 9.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 22;

<sup>2</sup> 1.

<sup>1</sup> John 3. 18.

<sup>2</sup> Prov. 11. 13.

<sup>Hos.</sup> 10. 12.

<sup>Phil.</sup> 1. 11.

<sup>Heb.</sup> 12. 11.

though <sup>they</sup> be so great, and are driven of fierce winds, yet are they turned about with a very small helm, whithersoever the governor listeth.

5 Even so <sup>g</sup>the tongue is a little member, and <sup>h</sup>boasteth great things. Behold, how great <sup>a</sup>a matter a little fire kindleth!

6 And <sup>i</sup>the tongue is a fire, a world of iniquity: so is the tongue among our members, that <sup>k</sup>it defileth the whole body, and setteth on fire the <sup>8</sup>course of nature; and it is set on fire of hell.

7 For every <sup>9</sup>kind of beasts, and of birds, and of serpents, and of things in the sea, is tamed, and hath been tamed of <sup>10</sup>mankind:

8 But the tongue can no man tame; <sup>it</sup> is an unruly evil, <sup>l</sup>full of deadly poison.

9 Therewith bless we God, even the Father; and therewith curse we men, <sup>m</sup>which are made after the similitude of God.

10 Out of the same mouth proceedeth blessing and cursing. My brethren, these things ought not so to be.

11 Doth a fountain send forth at the same <sup>11</sup>place sweet water and bitter?

12 Can the fig tree, my brethren, bear olive berries? either a vine, figs? so can no fountain both yield salt water and fresh.

13 <sup>n</sup>Who is a wise man and endued with knowledge among you? let him shew out of a good conversation <sup>o</sup>his works <sup>p</sup>with meekness of wisdom.

14 But if ye have <sup>q</sup>bitter envying and strife in your hearts, <sup>r</sup>glory not, and lie not against the truth.

15 <sup>s</sup>This wisdom descendeth not from above, but <sup>t</sup>is earthly, <sup>12</sup>sensual, devilish.

16 For <sup>u</sup>where envying and strife is, there is <sup>13</sup>confusion and every evil work.

17 But <sup>v</sup>the wisdom that is from above is first pure, then peaceable, gentle, and easy to be intreated, full of mercy and good fruits, <sup>14</sup>without partiality, <sup>w</sup>and without hypocrisy.

18 <sup>y</sup>And the fruit of righteousness

is sown in peace of them that make peace.

## CHAPTER 4.

1 *We are to strive against covetousness, & intemperance, and rash judgment of others: 13 to commit our affairs to God's providence.*

**F**ROM whence come wars and <sup>2</sup>fightings among you? *come they not hence, even of your lusts that war in your members?*

2 Ye lust, and have not: ye <sup>4</sup>kill, and desire to have, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war, yet ye have not, because ye ask not.

3 <sup>b</sup>Ye ask, and receive not, <sup>c</sup>because ye ask amiss, that ye may consume it upon your <sup>b</sup>lusts.

4 <sup>d</sup>Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that <sup>e</sup>the friendship of the world is enmity with God? <sup>f</sup>Whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God.

5 Do ye think that the scripture saith in vain, <sup>g</sup>The spirit that dwelleth in us lusteth <sup>h</sup>to envy?

6 But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, <sup>i</sup>God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble.

7 Submit yourselves therefore to God. <sup>j</sup>Resist the devil, and he will flee from you.

8 <sup>k</sup>Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. <sup>l</sup>Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and <sup>m</sup>purify your hearts, ye <sup>n</sup>double minded.

9 <sup>o</sup>Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and your joy to heaviness.

10 <sup>p</sup>Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up.

11 <sup>q</sup>Speak not evil one of another, brethren. He that speaketh evil of his brother, <sup>r</sup>and judgeth his brother, speaketh evil of the law, and judgeth the law: but if thou judge the law, thou art not a doer of the law, but a judge.

12 There is one lawgiver, <sup>s</sup>who is able to save and to destroy: <sup>t</sup>who art thou that judgest another?

13 <sup>u</sup>Go to now, ye that say, To day or to morrow we will go into such a city, and continue there a year, and buy and sell, and get gain:

14 Whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your life? <sup>v</sup>It is even a vapour, that ap-

A. D. 60.

2 Or, *brawlings.*3 Or, *pleasures.*

So ver. 3.

a Rom. 7. 23.

Gal. 5. 17.

1 Pet. 2. 11.

4 Or, *envy.*

b Job 27. 9;

35. 12.

Ps. 18. 41.

Prov. 1. 28.

Isa. 1. 15.

Jer. 11. 11.

Mic. 3. 4.

Zech. 7. 13.

c Ps. 66. 18.

1 John 3. 17.

5 Or, *pleasures.*

d Ps. 73. 27.

e 1 John 2. 15.

f John 15. 19.

Gal. 1. 10.

g See Gen. 6. 5.

8. 21.

Num. 11. 29.

Prov. 21. 10.

6 Or, *enviously.*

h Job 22. 29.

Ps. 138. 6.

Prov. 3. 34;

29. 23.

Matt. 23. 12.

Luke 1. 52;

14. 11;

18. 14.

1 Pet. 5. 5.

i Eph. 4. 27;

6. 11.

1 Pet. 5. 9.

k 2 Chr. 15. 2.

l Isa. 1. 16.

m 1 Pet. 1. 22.

1 John 3. 3.

n ch. 1. 8.

o Matt. 5. 4.

p Job 22. 29.

Matt. 23. 12.

Luke 14. 11;

18. 14.

1 Pet. 5. 9.

k 2 Chr. 15. 2.

l Isa. 1. 16.

m 1 Pet. 1. 22.

1 John 3. 3.

n ch. 1. 8.

o Matt. 5. 4.

p Job 22. 29.

Matt. 23. 12.

Luke 14. 11;

18. 14.

1 Pet. 5. 9.

k 2 Chr. 15. 2.

l Isa. 1. 16.

m 1 Pet. 1. 22.

1 John 3. 3.

n ch. 1. 8.

o Matt. 5. 4.

p Job 22. 29.

Matt. 23. 12.

Luke 14. 11;

18. 14.

1 Pet. 5. 9.

k 2 Chr. 15. 2.

l Isa. 1. 16.

m 1 Pet. 1. 22.

1 John 3. 3.

n ch. 1. 8.

o Matt. 5. 4.

p Job 22. 29.

Matt. 23. 12.

Luke 14. 11;

18. 14.

1 Pet. 5. 9.

k 2 Chr. 15. 2.

l Isa. 1. 16.

m 1 Pet. 1. 22.

1 John 3. 3.

n ch. 1. 8.

o Matt. 5. 4.

p Job 22. 29.

Matt. 23. 12.

Luke 14. 11;

18. 14.

1 Pet. 5. 9.

k 2 Chr. 15. 2.

l Isa. 1. 16.

m 1 Pet. 1. 22.

1 John 3. 3.

n ch. 1. 8.

o Matt. 5. 4.

p Job 22. 29.

Matt. 23. 12.

Luke 14. 11;

18. 14.

1 Pet. 5. 9.

k 2 Chr. 15. 2.

l Isa. 1. 16.

m 1 Pet. 1. 22.

1 John 3. 3.

n ch. 1. 8.

o Matt. 5. 4.

p Job 22. 29.

Matt. 23. 12.

Luke 14. 11;

18. 14.

1 Pet. 5. 9.

k 2 Chr. 15. 2.

l Isa. 1. 16.

m 1 Pet. 1. 22.

1 John 3. 3.

n ch. 1. 8.

o Matt. 5. 4.

p Job 22. 29.

Matt. 23. 12.

Luke 14. 11;

18. 14.

1 Pet. 5. 9.

k 2 Chr. 15. 2.

l Isa. 1. 16.

m 1 Pet. 1. 22.

1 John 3. 3.

n ch. 1. 8.

o Matt. 5. 4.

p Job 22. 29.

Matt. 23. 12.

Luke 14. 11;

18. 14.

1 Pet. 5. 9.

k 2 Chr. 15. 2.

l Isa. 1. 16.

m 1 Pet. 1. 22.

1 John 3. 3.

n ch. 1. 8.

o Matt. 5. 4.

p Job 22. 29.

Matt. 23. 12.

Luke 14. 11;

18. 14.

1 Pet. 5. 9.

k 2 Chr. 15. 2.

l Isa. 1. 16.

m 1 Pet. 1. 22.

1 John 3. 3.

n ch. 1. 8.

o Matt. 5. 4.

p Job 22. 29.

Matt. 23. 12.

Luke 14. 11;

18. 14.

1 Pet. 5. 9.

k 2 Chr. 15. 2.

l Isa. 1. 16.

m 1 Pet. 1. 22.

1 John 3. 3.

n ch. 1. 8.

o Matt. 5. 4.

p Job 22. 29.

Matt. 23. 12.

Luke 14. 11;

18. 14.

1 Pet. 5. 9.

k 2 Chr. 15. 2.

l Isa. 1. 16.

m 1 Pet. 1. 22.

1 John 3. 3.

n ch. 1. 8.

o Matt. 5. 4.

p Job 22. 29.

Matt. 23. 12.

Luke 14. 11;

18. 14.

1 Pet. 5. 9.

k 2 Chr. 15. 2.

l Isa. 1. 16.

m 1 Pet. 1. 22.

1 John 3. 3.

n ch. 1. 8.

o Matt. 5. 4.

p Job 22. 29.

Matt. 23. 12.

Luke 14. 11;

18. 14.

1 Pet. 5. 9.

k 2 Chr. 15. 2.

l Isa. 1. 16.

m 1 Pet. 1. 22.

1 John 3. 3.

n ch. 1. 8.

o Matt. 5. 4.

p Job 22. 29.

Matt. 23. 12.

Luke 14. 11;

18. 14.

1 Pet. 5. 9.

k 2 Chr. 15. 2.

l Isa. 1. 16.

m 1 Pet. 1. 22.

1 John 3. 3.

n ch. 1. 8.

o Matt. 5. 4.

p Job 22. 29.

Matt. 23. 12.

Luke 14. 11;

18. 14.

1 Pet. 5. 9.

k 2 Chr. 15. 2.

l Isa. 1. 16.

m 1 Pet. 1. 22.

1 John 3. 3.

n ch. 1. 8.

o Matt. 5. 4.

p Job 22. 29.

Matt. 23. 12.

Luke 14. 11;

18. 14.

1 Pet. 5. 9.

k 2 Chr. 15. 2.

l Isa. 1. 16.

m 1 Pet. 1. 22.

1 John 3. 3.

n ch. 1. 8.

o Matt. 5. 4.

p Job 22. 29.

Matt. 23. 12.

Luke 14. 11;

18. 14.

1 Pet. 5. 9.

k 2 Chr. 15. 2.

l Isa. 1. 16.

m 1 Pet. 1. 22.

1 John 3. 3.

n ch. 1. 8.

o Matt. 5. 4.

p Job 22. 29.

Matt. 23. 12.

Luke 14. 11;

18. 14.

1 Pet. 5. 9.

k 2 Chr. 15. 2.

l Isa. 1. 16.

m 1 Pet. 1. 22.

1 John 3. 3.

n ch. 1. 8.

o Matt. 5. 4.

p Job 22. 29.

Matt. 23. 12.

Luke 14. 11;

18. 14.

1 Pet. 5. 9.

k 2 Chr. 15. 2.

l Isa. 1. 16.

m 1 Pet. 1. 22.

1 John 3. 3.

n ch. 1. 8.

o Matt. 5. 4.

p Job 22. 29.

Matt. 23. 12.

Luke 14. 11;

18. 14.

1 Pet. 5. 9.

k 2 Chr. 15. 2.

l Isa. 1. 16.

m 1 Pet. 1. 22.

1 John 3. 3.

n ch. 1. 8.

o Matt. 5. 4.

p Job 22. 29.

Matt. 23. 12.

Luke 14. 11;

of the Lord, for an example of suffering affliction, and of patience.

11 Behold, <sup>n</sup>we count them happy which endure. Ye have heard of <sup>o</sup>the patience of Job, and have seen <sup>p</sup>the end of the Lord; that <sup>q</sup>the Lord is very pitiful, and of tender mercy.

12 But above all things, my brethren, <sup>r</sup>swear not, neither by heaven, neither by the earth, neither by any other oath: but let your yea be yea; and your nay, nay; lest ye fall into condemnation.

13 Is any among you afflicted? let him pray. Is any merry? <sup>s</sup>let him sing psalms.

14 Is any sick among you? let him call for the elders of the church; and let them pray over him, <sup>t</sup>anointing him with oil in the name of the Lord:

15 And the prayer of faith shall save the sick, and the Lord shall raise

A. D. 60.

<sup>n</sup> Ps. 94. 12.  
<sup>o</sup> Matt. 5. 10,  
11; 10. 22.  
<sup>p</sup> Job 1. 21,  
22; 2. 10.  
<sup>q</sup> Job 42. 10,  
&c.  
<sup>r</sup> Num. 14.  
18.  
<sup>s</sup> Ps. 103. 8.  
<sup>t</sup> Matt. 5. 34,  
&c.  
<sup>u</sup> Eph. 5. 19.  
Col. 3. 16.  
<sup>v</sup> Mark 6. 13;  
16. 18.  
<sup>w</sup> Isa. 33. 24.  
<sup>x</sup> Matt. 9. 2.  
<sup>y</sup> Gen. 20. 17.  
Num. 11. 2.  
Deut. 9. 19,  
19, 20.  
<sup>z</sup> Josh. 10. 12.  
1 Sam. 12. 18.  
1 Kin. 13. 6.  
2 Kin. 4. 33;  
19. 15, 20; 20.  
2. 4, &c.  
<sup>aa</sup> Ps. 10. 17;  
34. 15; 145.  
19.  
Prov. 15. 29;  
28. 9.  
John 9. 31.  
<sup>ab</sup> 1 John 3. 22.  
<sup>ac</sup> Luke 4. 25.  
1 Cor. 9. 22.

him up; <sup>u</sup>and if he have committed sins, they shall be forgiven him.

16 Confess <sup>v</sup>your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. <sup>w</sup>The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much.

17 Elias was a man <sup>x</sup>subject to like passions as we are, and <sup>y</sup>he prayed <sup>z</sup>earnestly that it might not rain: <sup>aa</sup>and it rained not on the earth by the space of three years and six months.

18 And <sup>b</sup>he prayed again, and the heaven gave rain, and the earth brought forth her fruit.

19 Brethren, <sup>c</sup>if any of you do err from the truth, and one convert him; 20 Let him know, that he which converteth the sinner from the error of his way <sup>d</sup>shall save a soul from death, and <sup>e</sup>shall hide a multitude of sins.

<sup>f</sup> Acts 14. 15. <sup>g</sup> 1 Kin. 17. 1. 2 Or, in his prayer. <sup>h</sup> 1 Kin. 18. 42, 45. <sup>i</sup> Matt. 13. 15. <sup>j</sup> Rom. 11. 14. <sup>k</sup> 1 Tim. 4. 16. <sup>l</sup> Prov. 10. 12. <sup>m</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 8.

## THE FIRST EPISTLE GENERAL OF

## PETER.

## CHAPTER 1.

1 He blesseth God for his manifold spiritual graces: 13 and exhorteth them to a godly conversation, forasmuch as they are born anew by the word of God.

PETER, an apostle of Jē'sus Christ, to the strangers <sup>a</sup>scattered throughout Pōn'tus, Gā-lā'tiā, Cāp-pā-dō'cī-ā, Ā'siā, and Bī'th'yn'-l-ā,

2 <sup>b</sup>Elect <sup>c</sup>according to the foreknowledge of God the Father, <sup>d</sup>through sanctification of the Spirit, unto obedience and <sup>e</sup>sprinkling of the blood of Jē'sus Christ: <sup>f</sup>Grace unto you, and peace, be multiplied.

3 <sup>g</sup>Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jē'sus Christ, which <sup>h</sup>according to his <sup>i</sup>abundant mercy <sup>j</sup>hath begotten us again unto a lively hope <sup>k</sup>by the resurrection of Jē'sus Christ from the dead,

4 To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, <sup>l</sup>and that fadeth not away, <sup>m</sup>reserved in heaven <sup>n</sup>for you,

5 <sup>o</sup>Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation ready to be revealed in the last time.

A. D. 60.

<sup>a</sup> John 7. 35.  
Acts 2. 5, 9,  
10.  
James 1. 1.  
<sup>b</sup> Eph. 1. 4.  
<sup>c</sup> 12. 3.  
<sup>d</sup> Rom. 8. 29;  
11. 2.  
<sup>e</sup> 2 Thess. 2.  
13.  
<sup>f</sup> Heb. 10. 22;  
12. 24.  
<sup>g</sup> Rom. 1. 7.  
<sup>h</sup> 2 Pet. 1. 2.  
Jude 2.  
<sup>i</sup> 2 Cor. 1. 3.  
<sup>j</sup> Eph. 1. 3.  
<sup>k</sup> Titus 3. 5.  
<sup>l</sup> 3 Cor. much.  
<sup>m</sup> 1 John 3. 3, 5.  
James 1. 18.  
<sup>n</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 20.  
1 Thess. 5. 14.  
ch. 3. 21.  
<sup>o</sup> 1 Ch. 5. 4.  
<sup>p</sup> Col. 1. 5.  
2 Tim. 4. 8.  
<sup>q</sup> Or, for us.  
<sup>r</sup> John 10. 28,  
29; 17. 11, 12,  
15.  
Jude 1.  
<sup>s</sup> Matt. 5. 12.  
Rom. 12. 12.  
2 Cor. 6. 10.  
ch. 4. 13.  
<sup>t</sup> 2 Cor. 4. 17.  
ch. 5. 10. <sup>u</sup> James 1. 2. <sup>v</sup> James 1. 3, 12. <sup>w</sup> ch. 4. 12. <sup>x</sup> Job 23. 10. <sup>y</sup> Ps. 66. 10. <sup>z</sup> Prov. 17. 3. <sup>aa</sup> Isa. 48. 10. <sup>ab</sup> Zech. 13. 9. <sup>ac</sup> 1 Cor. 3. 13. <sup>ad</sup> 1 Rom. 2. 7, 10. <sup>ae</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 5. <sup>af</sup> 2 Thess. 1. 7-12. <sup>ag</sup> 1 John 4. 20. <sup>ah</sup> 2 John 20. 29. <sup>ai</sup> Cor. 5. 7. <sup>aj</sup> Zech. 6. 12. <sup>ak</sup> Rom. 6. 22. <sup>al</sup> 2 Gen. 49. 10. <sup>am</sup> Dan. 2. 44. <sup>an</sup> Hag. 2. 7. <sup>ao</sup> Zech. 6. 12. <sup>ap</sup> Matt. 13. 17. <sup>aq</sup> Luke 10. 24. <sup>ar</sup> 2 Pet. 1. 19, 20, 31. <sup>as</sup> ch. 3. 19. <sup>at</sup> 2 Pet. 1. 21.

6 <sup>a</sup>Wherein ye greatly rejoice, though now <sup>b</sup>for a season, if need be, <sup>c</sup>ye are in heaviness through manifold temptations:

7 That <sup>d</sup>the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though <sup>e</sup>it be tried with fire, <sup>f</sup>might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of Jē'sus Christ:

8 <sup>g</sup>Whom having not seen, ye love; <sup>h</sup>in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory:

9 Receiving <sup>i</sup>the end of your faith, even the salvation of <sup>j</sup>your souls.

10 <sup>k</sup>Of which salvation the prophets have enquired and searched diligently, who prophesied of the grace that should come unto you:

11 Searching what, or what manner of time <sup>l</sup>the Spirit of Christ which



was in them did signify, when it testified beforehand <sup>b</sup> the sufferings of Christ, and the glory that should follow.

12 <sup>c</sup> Unto whom it was revealed, that <sup>d</sup> not unto themselves, but unto us they did minister the things, which are now reported unto you by them that have preached the gospel unto you with <sup>e</sup> the H<sup>o</sup>ly Ghost sent down from heaven; <sup>f</sup> which things the angels desire to look into.

13 Wherefore <sup>g</sup> gird up the loins of your mind, <sup>h</sup> be sober, and hope <sup>i</sup> to the end for the grace that is to be brought unto you <sup>j</sup> at the revelation of J<sup>e</sup>sus Christ;

14 As obedient children, <sup>k</sup> not fashioning yourselves according to the former lusts <sup>l</sup> in your ignorance:

15 <sup>m</sup> But as he which hath called you is holy, so be ye holy in all manner of conversation;

16 Because it is written, <sup>n</sup> Be ye holy; for I am holy.

17 And if ye call on the Father, <sup>o</sup> who without respect of persons judgeth according to every man's work, <sup>p</sup> pass the time of your <sup>q</sup> sojourning here in fear:

18 Forasmuch as ye know <sup>r</sup> that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation <sup>s</sup> received by tradition from your fathers;

19 But <sup>t</sup> with the precious blood of Christ, <sup>u</sup> as of a lamb without blemish and without spot:

20 <sup>v</sup> Who verily was foreordained before the foundation of the world, but was manifest <sup>w</sup> in these last times for you,

21 Who by him do believe in God, <sup>x</sup> that raised him up from the dead, and <sup>y</sup> gave him glory; that your faith and hope might be in God.

22 Seeing ye <sup>b</sup> have purified your souls in obeying the truth through the Spirit unto unfeigned <sup>c</sup> love of the brethren, see that ye love one another with a pure heart fervently:

23 <sup>d</sup> Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, <sup>e</sup> by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever.

24 <sup>f</sup> For <sup>g</sup> all flesh is as grass, and all the glory of man as the flower

A. D. 60.

b Ps. 22. 6.  
Is. 53. 3, &c.  
Dan. 9. 26.  
Luke 24. 25.  
26, 44, 46.  
John 12. 41.  
Acts 26. 22.  
23. c Dan. 9. 24; 12. 9, 13. d Heb. 11. 13, 39, 40. e Acts 2. 4. f Ex. 23. 20. Dan. 8. 13; 12. 5, 8. Eph. 3. 10. g Luke 12. 35. Eph. 6. 24. h Luke 21. 34. Rom. 13. 13. i 1 Thess. 5. 6, 8. ch. 4. 7; 5. 8. j 2 Cor. 1. 7. k Luke 17. 30. l 1 Cor. 1. 7. 2 Thess. 1. 7. k Rom. 12. 2. ch. 4. 2. l Acts 17. 30. 1 Thess. 4. 5. m Luke 1. 74, 75. 2 Cor. 7. 1. 1 Thess. 4. 3, 4, 7. Heb. 12. 14. 2 Pet. 3. 11. n Lev. 11. 44; 19. 2; 20. 7. o Deut. 10. 17. Acts 10. 34. Rom. 2. 11. p 2 Cor. 7. 1. Phil. 2. 12. Heb. 12. 28. q 2 Cor. 5. 6. Heb. 11. 13. ch. 2. 11. r 1 Cor. 8. 20; 7. 23. s Ezek. 20. 18. ch. 4. 3. t Acts 20. 28. Eph. 1. 7. Heb. 9. 12, 14. Rev. 5. 9. u Acts 12. 5. v John 1. 29, 36. 1 Cor. 8. 7. z Rom. 3. 25; 16. 25, 26. Eph. 3. 9, 11. Col. 1. 26. 2 Tim. 1. 9, 10. Titus 1. 2, 3. Rev. 13. 8. y Gal. 4. 4. Eph. 1. 10. Heb. 1. 2; 9. 26. z Acts 2. 24. a Matt. 26. 18. Acts 2. 33; 3. 13. Eph. 1. 20. Phil. 2. 9. Heb. 2. 9. ch. 3. 22. b Acts 15. 9. c Rom. 12. 9, 10. 1 Thess. 4. 9. 1 Tim. 1. 5. Heb. 13. 1. ch. 2. 17; 3. 8; 4. 8. q Pet. 1. 7. 1 John 2. 18; 4. 7, 21. d John 1. 13; 3. 5. e James 1. 19. 1 John 3. 9. 3 Or, For that. f Ps. 103. 15. Is. 40. 6; 51. 12. James 1. 10. g Ps. 102. 12, 26. Is. 40. 8. Luke 16. 17. h John 1. 1, 14. 1 John 1. 1, 3.

a Eph. 4. 22, 25, 31.  
Col. 3. 8.  
Heb. 12. 1.  
James 1. 21.  
ch. 4. 2.  
b Matt. 18. 3.  
Mark 10. 15.  
Rom. 6. 4.  
1 Cor. 14. 20.  
ch. 1. 23.  
c 1 Cor. 3. 2.  
Heb. 5. 12, 13.  
d Ps. 34. 8.  
Heb. 6. 5.  
e Ps. 118. 22.  
Matt. 21. 42.  
Acts 4. 11.  
f Eph. 2. 21.  
g Or, be ye built.  
h Heb. 3. 6.  
i ver. 9.  
Is. 61. 6.  
j Hos. 14. 2.  
Mal. 1. 11.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
Heb. 13. 15.  
k Phil. 4. 18.  
ch. 4. 11.  
l Is. 28. 16.  
Rom. 9. 33.  
5 Or, an honour.  
m Ps. 118. 22.  
Matt. 21. 42.  
Acts 4. 11.  
n Is. 8. 14.  
Luke 2. 34.  
Rom. 9. 33.  
o 1 Cor. 1. 23.  
p Ex. 9. 16.  
Rom. 9. 22.  
1 Thess. 5. 9.  
Jude 4.  
q Deut. 10. 15.  
ch. 1. 2.  
r Ex. 19. 5, 6.  
Rev. 1. 6.  
s John 17. 19.  
1 Cor. 3. 17.  
2 Tim. 1. 9.  
t Deut. 4. 20;  
7. 6; 14. 2;  
26. 18, 19.  
Acts 20. 28.  
Eph. 1. 14.  
Titus 2. 14.  
6 Or, a purchased people.  
7 Or, virtuous.  
u Acts 26. 18.  
Eph. 5. 8.  
Col. 1. 13.  
1 Thess. 5. 4.

of grass. The grass withereth, and the flower thereof falleth away:

25 <sup>g</sup> But the word of the Lord endureth for ever. <sup>h</sup> And this is the word which by the gospel is preached unto you.

26 <sup>i</sup> Wherefore also it is contained in the scripture, <sup>j</sup> Behold, I lay in Si<sup>o</sup>n a chief corner stone, elect, precious: and he that believeth on him shall not be confounded.

27 Unto you therefore which believe he is <sup>k</sup> precious: but unto them which be disobedient, <sup>l</sup> the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner,

28 <sup>m</sup> And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, <sup>n</sup> even to them which stumble at the word, being disobedient: <sup>p</sup> whereunto also they were appointed.

29 But ye are <sup>q</sup> a chosen generation, <sup>r</sup> a royal priesthood, <sup>s</sup> an holy nation, <sup>t</sup> a peculiar people; that ye should shew forth the <sup>u</sup> praises of him who hath called you out of <sup>v</sup> darkness into his marvellous light:

30 Wherefore <sup>w</sup> forsake all that is, and follow me, that ye may bring forth much fruit to the glory of the Father.

31 Forasmuch as ye have obeyed, if ye have not denied me, ye shall receive all that I have said unto you.

32 Therefore, <sup>x</sup> now ye shall have no more any excuse, that ye should not have known the things which I have said unto you.

33 Forasmuch as ye have known that I have said unto you, ye shall be holy, ye shall love one another, ye shall love the Father which hath sent me, ye shall love me, which I have sent into the world.

34 Forasmuch as ye have known that I have said unto you, ye shall be holy, ye shall love one another, ye shall love the Father which hath sent me, ye shall love me, which I have sent into the world.

35 Forasmuch as ye have known that I have said unto you, ye shall be holy, ye shall love one another, ye shall love the Father which hath sent me, ye shall love me, which I have sent into the world.

36 Forasmuch as ye have known that I have said unto you, ye shall be holy, ye shall love one another, ye shall love the Father which hath sent me, ye shall love me, which I have sent into the world.

37 Forasmuch as ye have known that I have said unto you, ye shall be holy, ye shall love one another, ye shall love the Father which hath sent me, ye shall love me, which I have sent into the world.

38 Forasmuch as ye have known that I have said unto you, ye shall be holy, ye shall love one another, ye shall love the Father which hath sent me, ye shall love me, which I have sent into the world.

39 Forasmuch as ye have known that I have said unto you, ye shall be holy, ye shall love one another, ye shall love the Father which hath sent me, ye shall love me, which I have sent into the world.

40 Forasmuch as ye have known that I have said unto you, ye shall be holy, ye shall love one another, ye shall love the Father which hath sent me, ye shall love me, which I have sent into the world.

41 Forasmuch as ye have known that I have said unto you, ye shall be holy, ye shall love one another, ye shall love the Father which hath sent me, ye shall love me, which I have sent into the world.

42 Forasmuch as ye have known that I have said unto you, ye shall be holy, ye shall love one another, ye shall love the Father which hath sent me, ye shall love me, which I have sent into the world.

43 Forasmuch as ye have known that I have said unto you, ye shall be holy, ye shall love one another, ye shall love the Father which hath sent me, ye shall love me, which I have sent into the world.

44 Forasmuch as ye have known that I have said unto you, ye shall be holy, ye shall love one another, ye shall love the Father which hath sent me, ye shall love me, which I have sent into the world.

45 Forasmuch as ye have known that I have said unto you, ye shall be holy, ye shall love one another, ye shall love the Father which hath sent me, ye shall love me, which I have sent into the world.

10 <sup>z</sup> Which in time past *were* not a people, but *are* now the people of God: which had not obtained mercy, but now have obtained mercy.

11 Dearly beloved, I beseech *you* <sup>v</sup> as strangers and pilgrims, <sup>z</sup> abstain from fleshly lusts, <sup>a</sup> which war against the soul;

12 <sup>b</sup> Having your conversation honest among the Gën'tiles: that, <sup>2</sup> whereas they speak against you as evildoers, <sup>c</sup> they may by your good works, which they shall behold, glorify God <sup>d</sup> in the day of visitation.

13 <sup>e</sup> Submit yourselves to every ordinance of man for the Lord's sake: whether it be to the king, as supreme;

14 Or unto governors, as unto them that are sent by him <sup>f</sup> for the punishment of evildoers, and <sup>g</sup> for the praise of them that do well.

15 For so is the will of God, that <sup>h</sup> with well doing ye may put to silence the ignorance of foolish men:

16 <sup>i</sup> As free, and not <sup>3</sup> using your liberty for a cloke of maliciousness, but as <sup>k</sup> the servants of God.

17 <sup>l</sup> Honour all men. <sup>m</sup> Love the brotherhood. <sup>n</sup> Fear God. Honour the king.

18 <sup>o</sup> Servants, be subject to your masters with all fear; not only to the good and gentle, but also to the froward.

19 For this is <sup>5</sup> <sup>p</sup>thankworthy, if a man for conscience toward God endure grief, suffering wrongfully.

20 For <sup>q</sup> what glory is *it*, if, when ye be buffeted for your faults, ye shall take it patiently? but if, when ye do well, and suffer *for it*, ye take it patiently, this is <sup>6</sup> acceptable with God.

21 For <sup>r</sup> even hereunto were ye called: because <sup>s</sup> Christ also suffered <sup>7</sup> for us, <sup>t</sup> leaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps:

22 <sup>u</sup> Who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth:

23 <sup>Who</sup>, when he was reviled, reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatened not; but <sup>v</sup> <sup>8</sup> committed *himself* to him that judgeth righteously:

24 <sup>z</sup> Who his own self bare our sins:

A. D. 60.

<sup>z</sup> Hos. 1. 9.  
10; 2. 23.  
Rom. 9. 25.  
<sup>y</sup> 1 Chr. 29. 15.  
Pa. 39. 12;  
119. 19.  
Heb. 11. 13.  
ch. 1. 17.  
<sup>z</sup> Rom. 13. 14.  
Gal. 5. 16.

<sup>a</sup> James 4. 1. <sup>b</sup> Rom. 12. 17. <sup>c</sup> 2 Cor. 8. 21. <sup>d</sup> Phil. 2. 15. <sup>e</sup> Titus 2. 8. <sup>f</sup> Rom. 13. 16. <sup>g</sup> Matt. 5. 15. <sup>h</sup> Luke 19. 44. <sup>i</sup> Matt. 22. 21. <sup>j</sup> Titus 3. 1. <sup>k</sup> Rom. 13. 4. <sup>l</sup> Rom. 13. 3. <sup>m</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 13. <sup>n</sup> Gal. 5. 1. <sup>o</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 13. <sup>p</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 13. <sup>q</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 13. <sup>r</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 13. <sup>s</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 13. <sup>t</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 13. <sup>u</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 13. <sup>v</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 13. <sup>w</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 13. <sup>x</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 13. <sup>y</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 13. <sup>z</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 13.

<sup>z</sup> 1 Cor. 13. 34.  
Eph. 5. 22.  
Col. 3. 18.  
Titus 2. 5.

<sup>b</sup> 1 Cor. 7. 16.  
<sup>c</sup> Matt. 18. 15.  
1 Cor. 9. 19-22.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 2. 12.

<sup>e</sup> 1 Tim. 2. 9.  
Titus 2. 3, &c.

<sup>f</sup> Pa. 45. 13.  
Rom. 2. 29;  
7. 22.  
2 Cor. 4. 16.

<sup>g</sup> Gen. 19. 12.  
10 Gr. children.  
<sup>h</sup> 1 Cor. 7. 3.  
Eph. 5. 25.  
Col. 3. 19.

<sup>i</sup> 1 Thess. 4. 4.  
<sup>k</sup> See Job 42. 8.  
Matt. 5. 23.  
24: 18. 19.

<sup>l</sup> Rom. 12. 16;  
13. 5.  
Phil. 3. 16.  
<sup>m</sup> Rom. 12. 10.

Heb. 13. 1.  
ch. 2. 17.  
<sup>n</sup> Or, loving to the brethren.  
<sup>o</sup> Eph. 4. 32.  
Col. 3. 12.

<sup>p</sup> Prov. 17. 17.  
20. 22.  
Matt. 5. 39.  
Rom. 12. 14, 17.  
1 Cor. 4. 12.  
1 Thess. 5. 15.

in his own body <sup>9</sup> on the tree, <sup>a</sup> that we, being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness: <sup>b</sup> by whose stripes ye were healed.

25 For <sup>c</sup> ye were as sheep going astray; but are now returned <sup>d</sup> unto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls.

<sup>e</sup> James 4. 1. <sup>f</sup> Rom. 12. 17. <sup>g</sup> 2 Cor. 8. 21. <sup>h</sup> Phil. 2. 15. <sup>i</sup> Titus 2. 8. <sup>j</sup> Rom. 13. 16. <sup>k</sup> Matt. 5. 15. <sup>l</sup> Luke 19. 44. <sup>m</sup> Matt. 22. 21. <sup>n</sup> Titus 3. 1. <sup>o</sup> Rom. 13. 4. <sup>p</sup> Rom. 13. 3. <sup>q</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 13. <sup>r</sup> Gal. 5. 1. <sup>s</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 13. <sup>t</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 13. <sup>u</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 13. <sup>v</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 13. <sup>w</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 13. <sup>x</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 13. <sup>y</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 13. <sup>z</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 13.

## CHAPTER 3.

1 *He teacheth the duty of wives and husbands to each other. 19 He declareth also the benefits of Christ toward the old world.*

**L**IKewise, <sup>a</sup> ye wives, be in subjection to your own husbands; that, if any obey not the word, <sup>b</sup> they also may without the word <sup>c</sup> be won by the conversation of the wives;

2 <sup>d</sup> While they behold your chaste conversation coupled with fear.

3 <sup>e</sup> Whose adorning let it not be that outward *adorning* of plaiting the hair, and of wearing of gold, or of putting on of apparel;

4 But *let it be* <sup>f</sup> the hidden man of the heart, in that which is not corruptible, *even the ornament* of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price.

5 For after this manner in the old time the holy women also, who trusted in God, adorned themselves, being in subjection unto their own husbands:

6 Even as Sā'rā obeyed Ā'brā'hām, <sup>g</sup> calling him lord: whose <sup>10</sup> daughters ye are, as long as ye do well, and are not afraid with any amazement.

7 <sup>h</sup> Likewise, ye husbands, dwell with them according to knowledge, giving honour unto the wife, <sup>i</sup> as unto the weaker vessel, and as being heirs together of the grace of life; <sup>k</sup> that your prayers be not hindered.

8 Finally, <sup>l</sup> be ye all of one mind, having compassion one of another, <sup>m</sup> <sup>11</sup> love as brethren, <sup>n</sup> be pitiful, be courteous:

9 <sup>o</sup> Not rendering evil for evil, or

railing for railing: but contrariwise blessing; knowing that ye are thereunto called, <sup>p</sup> that ye should inherit a blessing.

10 For <sup>q</sup> he that will love life, and see good days, <sup>r</sup> let him refrain his tongue from evil, and his lips that they speak no guile:

11 Let him <sup>s</sup> eschew evil, and do good; <sup>t</sup> let him seek peace, and ensue it.

12 For the eyes of the Lord are over the righteous, <sup>u</sup> and his ears are open unto their prayers: but the face of the Lord is <sup>v</sup> against them that do evil.

13 <sup>w</sup> And who is he that will harm you, if ye be followers of that which is good?

14 <sup>x</sup> But and if ye suffer for righteousness' sake, happy are ye: and <sup>y</sup> be not afraid of their terror, neither be troubled;

15 But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts: and <sup>z</sup> be ready always to give an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in you with meekness and <sup>a</sup> fear:

16 <sup>b</sup> Having a good conscience; <sup>c</sup> that, whereas they speak evil of you, as of evildoers, they may be ashamed that falsely accuse your good conversation in Christ.

17 For it is better, if the will of God be so, that ye suffer for well doing, than for evil doing.

18 For Christ also hath <sup>d</sup> once suffered for sins, the just for the unjust, that he might bring us to God, <sup>e</sup> being put to death <sup>f</sup> in the flesh, but <sup>g</sup> quickened by the Spirit:

19 By which also he went and <sup>h</sup> preached unto the spirits <sup>i</sup> in prison;

20 Which sometime were disobedient, <sup>k</sup> when once the longsuffering of God waited in the days of Nö'ah, while <sup>l</sup> the ark was a preparing, <sup>m</sup> wherein few, that is, eight souls were saved by water.

21 <sup>n</sup> The like figure whereunto *even* baptism doth also now save us (not the putting away of <sup>o</sup> the filth of the flesh, <sup>p</sup> but the answer of a good conscience toward God,) <sup>q</sup> by the resurrection of Jēsus Christ:

22 Who is gone into heaven, and <sup>r</sup> is on the right hand of God; <sup>s</sup> angels

A. D. 60.

<sup>p</sup> Matt. 25. 34.

<sup>q</sup> Ps. 34. 12.

<sup>r</sup> James 1. 26.

<sup>s</sup> Rom. 2. 2.

<sup>t</sup> Rev. 14. 5.

<sup>u</sup> Ps. 37. 27.

<sup>v</sup> Is. 1. 16, 17.

<sup>w</sup> John 11.

<sup>x</sup> Rom. 12. 18.

<sup>y</sup> Heb. 12. 14.

<sup>z</sup> John 9. 31.

<sup>a</sup> James 5. 16.

<sup>b</sup> Gr. upon.

<sup>c</sup> Prov. 16. 7.

<sup>d</sup> Rom. 8. 28.

<sup>e</sup> Matt. 5. 10.

<sup>f</sup> James 1. 12.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 2. 19; 4.

<sup>h</sup> Is. 8. 12, 13.

<sup>i</sup> Jer. 1. 8.

<sup>j</sup> John 14. 1.

<sup>k</sup> a Ps. 119. 46.

<sup>l</sup> Acts 4. 8.

<sup>m</sup> Col. 4. 6.

<sup>n</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 25.

<sup>o</sup> Or, reverence.

<sup>p</sup> Heb. 13. 18.

<sup>q</sup> Titus 2. 6.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 2. 12.

<sup>s</sup> Rom. 5. 6.

<sup>t</sup> Heb. 9. 26.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 2. 21; 4. 1.

<sup>v</sup> 2 Cor. 13. 4.

<sup>w</sup> Col. 1. 21.

<sup>x</sup> Rom. 1. 4.

<sup>y</sup> 8. 11.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 1. 12;

<sup>a</sup> 4. 6.

<sup>b</sup> Is. 42. 7; 49.

<sup>c</sup> 9. 51.

<sup>d</sup> Gen. 6. 3, 5.

<sup>e</sup> Heb. 11. 7.

<sup>f</sup> Gen. 7. 7;

<sup>g</sup> 8. 18.

<sup>h</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 5.

<sup>i</sup> Rom. 5. 26.

<sup>j</sup> Titus 3. 5.

<sup>k</sup> Rom. 10. 10.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 1. 3.

<sup>m</sup> Ps. 110. 1.

<sup>n</sup> Rom. 8. 34.

<sup>o</sup> Eph. 1. 20.

<sup>p</sup> Col. 3. 1.

<sup>q</sup> Heb. 1. 3.

<sup>r</sup> Rom. 8. 38.

<sup>s</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 24.

<sup>t</sup> Eph. 1. 21.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 3. 18.

<sup>v</sup> Rom. 6. 2, 7.

<sup>w</sup> Gal. 5. 24.

<sup>x</sup> Col. 3. 5.

<sup>y</sup> Rom. 14. 7.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 2. 1.

<sup>a</sup> Gal. 2. 20.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 1. 14.

<sup>c</sup> John 1. 13.

<sup>d</sup> Rom. 6. 11.

<sup>e</sup> 2 Cor. 5. 15.

<sup>f</sup> James 1. 18.

<sup>g</sup> Ezek. 44.

<sup>h</sup> 6. 45, 9.

<sup>i</sup> Acts 17. 30.

<sup>j</sup> Acts 13. 45;

<sup>k</sup> 18. 6.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 3. 16.

<sup>m</sup> Acts 10. 42;

<sup>n</sup> 17. 31.

<sup>o</sup> Rom. 14. 10, 12.

<sup>p</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 51, 52.

<sup>q</sup> 2 Tim. 4. 1.

<sup>r</sup> James 5. 9.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 3. 19.

<sup>t</sup> Matt. 24.

<sup>u</sup> 13. 14.

<sup>v</sup> Rom. 13. 12.

<sup>w</sup> Phil. 13. 5.

<sup>x</sup> Heb. 10. 25.

<sup>y</sup> James 5. 8.

<sup>z</sup> 2 Pet. 3. 9.

<sup>a</sup> 1 John 2. 18.

<sup>b</sup> Matt. 26. 41.

<sup>c</sup> Luke 21. 34.

<sup>d</sup> Col. 4. 2.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 1. 13;

<sup>f</sup> 5. 8.

<sup>g</sup> Col. 3. 14.

<sup>h</sup> Heb. 13. 13.

<sup>i</sup> 1 Cor. 13. 7.

<sup>j</sup> James 5. 20.

<sup>k</sup> 4 Or, with.

<sup>l</sup> p Rom. 12. 13.

<sup>m</sup> Heb. 13. 5.

<sup>n</sup> g 2 Cor. 9. 7.

<sup>o</sup> Phil. 2. 14.

<sup>p</sup> Philem. 14.

<sup>q</sup> Rom. 12. 6.

<sup>r</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 7.

<sup>s</sup> s Matt. 24. 45;

<sup>t</sup> 25. 14, 21.

<sup>u</sup> Luke 12. 42.

<sup>v</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 1, 2.

<sup>w</sup> Titus 1. 7.

<sup>x</sup> f 1 Cor. 12. 4.

<sup>y</sup> Eph. 4. 11.

<sup>z</sup> u Jer. 23. 22.

<sup>a</sup> z Rom. 12. 6, 7, 8.

<sup>b</sup> 1 Cor. 3. 10.

<sup>c</sup> y Eph. 5. 20.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 2. 5.

and authorities and powers being made subject unto him.

## CHAPTER 4.

1 *He exhorteth them to cease from sin by the example of Christ, and the consideration of the general end that now approacheth.*

**F**ORASMUCH then <sup>a</sup> as Christ hath suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves likewise with the same mind: for <sup>b</sup> he that hath suffered in the flesh hath ceased from sin;

2 <sup>c</sup> That he no longer <sup>d</sup> should live the rest of *his* time in the flesh to the lusts of men, <sup>e</sup> but to the will of God.

3 <sup>f</sup> For the time past of *our* life may suffice us <sup>g</sup> to have wrought the will of the Gen'tiles, when we walked in lasciviousness, lusts, excess of wine, revellings, banquetings, and abominable idolatries:

4 Wherein they think it strange that ye run not with *them* to the same excess of riot, <sup>h</sup> speaking evil of *you*:

5 Who shall give account to him that is ready <sup>i</sup> to judge the quick and the dead.

6 For for this cause <sup>k</sup> was the gospel preached also to them that are dead, that they might be judged according to men in the flesh, but live according to God in the spirit.

7 But <sup>l</sup> the end of all things is at hand: <sup>m</sup> be ye therefore sober, and watch unto prayer.

8 <sup>n</sup> And above all things have fervent charity among yourselves: for <sup>o</sup> charity <sup>p</sup> shall cover the multitude of sins.

9 <sup>q</sup> Use hospitality one to another <sup>r</sup> without grudging.

10 <sup>s</sup> As every man hath received the gift, *even* so minister the same one to another, <sup>t</sup> as good stewards of <sup>u</sup> the manifold grace of God.

11 <sup>v</sup> If any man speak, *let him speak* as the oracles of God; <sup>w</sup> if any man minister, *let him do it* as of the ability which God giveth: that <sup>x</sup> God in all things may be glorified through Jē-

<sup>a</sup> ch. 3. 18. <sup>b</sup> Rom. 6. 2, 7. <sup>c</sup> Gal. 5. 24. <sup>d</sup> Col. 3. 5. <sup>e</sup> Rom. 14. 7. <sup>f</sup> ch. 2. 1. <sup>g</sup> Gal. 2. 20. <sup>h</sup> ch. 1. 14. <sup>i</sup> John 1. 13. <sup>j</sup> Rom. 6. 11. <sup>k</sup> 2 Cor. 5. 15. <sup>l</sup> James 1. 18. <sup>m</sup> Ezek. 44. 6; 45. 9. <sup>n</sup> Acts 17. 30. <sup>o</sup> Acts 13. 45; 18. 6. <sup>p</sup> ch. 3. 16. <sup>q</sup> Acts 10. 42; 17. 31. <sup>r</sup> Rom. 14. 10, 12. <sup>s</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 51, 52. <sup>t</sup> 2 Tim. 4. 1. <sup>u</sup> James 5. 9. <sup>v</sup> ch. 3. 19. <sup>w</sup> Matt. 24. 13, 14. <sup>x</sup> Rom. 13. 12. <sup>y</sup> Phil. 4. 5. <sup>z</sup> Heb. 10. 25. <sup>a</sup> James 5. 8. <sup>b</sup> 2 Pet. 3. 9. <sup>c</sup> 1 John 2. 18. <sup>d</sup> Matt. 26. 41. <sup>e</sup> Luke 21. 34. <sup>f</sup> Col. 4. 2. <sup>g</sup> ch. 1. 13; 5. 8. <sup>h</sup> Col. 3. 14. <sup>i</sup> Heb. 13. 13. <sup>j</sup> 1 Cor. 13. 7. <sup>k</sup> James 5. 20. <sup>l</sup> 4 Or, with. <sup>m</sup> p Rom. 12. 13. <sup>n</sup> Heb. 13. 5. <sup>o</sup> g 2 Cor. 9. 7. <sup>p</sup> Phil. 2. 14. <sup>q</sup> Philem. 14. <sup>r</sup> Rom. 12. 6. <sup>s</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 7. <sup>t</sup> s Matt. 24. 45; 25. 14, 21. <sup>u</sup> Luke 12. 42. <sup>v</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 1, 2. <sup>w</sup> Titus 1. 7. <sup>x</sup> f 1 Cor. 12. 4. <sup>y</sup> Eph. 4. 11. <sup>z</sup> u Jer. 23. 22. <sup>a</sup> z Rom. 12. 6, 7, 8. <sup>b</sup> 1 Cor. 3. 10. <sup>c</sup> y Eph. 5. 20. <sup>d</sup> ch. 2. 5.

us Christ, <sup>2</sup> to whom be praise and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

12 Beloved, think it not strange concerning <sup>a</sup> the fiery trial which is to try you, as though some strange thing happened unto you:

13 <sup>b</sup> But rejoice, inasmuch as <sup>c</sup> ye are partakers of Christ's sufferings; <sup>d</sup> that, when his glory shall be revealed, ye may be glad also with exceeding joy.

14 <sup>e</sup> If ye be reproached for the name of Christ, happy are ye; for the spirit of glory and of God resteth upon you: <sup>f</sup> on their part he is evil spoken of, but on your part he is glorified.

15 But <sup>g</sup> let none of you suffer as a murderer, or as a thief, or as an evil-doer, <sup>h</sup> or as a busybody in other men's matters.

16 Yet if *any man suffer* as a Christ-tian, let him not be ashamed; <sup>i</sup> but let him glorify God on this behalf.

17 For the time is come <sup>k</sup> that judgment must begin at the house of God: and <sup>l</sup> if it first begin at us, <sup>m</sup> what shall the end be of them that obey not the gospel of God?

18 <sup>n</sup> And if the righteous scarcely be saved, where shall the ungodly and the sinner appear?

19 Wherefore let them that suffer according to the will of God <sup>o</sup> commit the keeping of their souls to him in well doing, as unto a faithful Creator.

## CHAPTER 5.

1 *He exhorteth the elders to feed their flocks, 5 the younger to obey, 8 and all to be sober, watchful, and constant in the faith.*

**T**He elders which are among you I exhort, who am also <sup>a</sup> an elder, and <sup>b</sup> a witness of the sufferings of Christ, and also <sup>c</sup> a partaker of the glory that shall be revealed:

2 <sup>d</sup> Feed the flock of God <sup>e</sup> which is among you, taking the oversight thereof, <sup>f</sup> not by constraint, but willingly; <sup>g</sup> not for filthy lucre, but of a ready mind;

A. D. 60.

<sup>1</sup> Tim. 6. 16.  
ch. 5. 11.  
Rev. 1. 6.

<sup>2</sup> Cor. 3. 13.  
ch. 1. 7.

<sup>3</sup> Acts 5. 41.  
James 1. 2.

<sup>4</sup> Rom. 8. 17.  
2 Cor. 1. 7;

<sup>5</sup> Phil. 3. 10.  
Col. 1. 24.

<sup>6</sup> Tim. 2. 12.  
ch. 5. 1, 10.

<sup>7</sup> Rev. 1. 9.  
d ch. 1. 5, 6.

<sup>8</sup> Matt. 5. 11.  
2 Cor. 12. 10.

<sup>9</sup> James 1. 12.  
ch. 1. 19, 20;

<sup>10</sup> 3. 14.  
f ch. 2. 12; 3.

<sup>11</sup> 16.  
g ch. 2. 20.

<sup>12</sup> 1 Thess. 4. 11.

<sup>13</sup> 1 Tim. 5. 13.  
1 Acts 5. 41.

<sup>14</sup> Is. 10. 12.  
Jer. 25. 29;

<sup>15</sup> 49. 12.  
Ezek. 9. 6.

<sup>16</sup> Mal. 3. 5.  
f Luke 23. 31.

<sup>17</sup> m Luke 10. 12, 14.

<sup>18</sup> n Prov. 11. 31.  
Luke 23. 31.

<sup>19</sup> o Ps. 31. 5.  
Luke 23. 46.

<sup>20</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 12

<sup>21</sup> g Philom. 9.  
b Luke 24. 49.

<sup>22</sup> Acts 1. 6, 22;  
5. 32; 10. 39.

<sup>23</sup> c Rom. 8. 17.  
Rev. 1. 9.

<sup>24</sup> d John 21. 15,  
16, 17.

<sup>25</sup> Acts 20. 28.  
2 Or, as much

<sup>26</sup> as in you is.  
e 1 Cor. 9. 17.

<sup>27</sup> f 1 Tim. 3. 3, 8.  
Titus 1. 7.

<sup>28</sup> 3 Or, over-  
ruling.

<sup>29</sup> g Ezek. 34. 4.  
Matt. 20. 25.

<sup>30</sup> 1 Cor. 3. 9.  
2 Cor. 1. 24.

<sup>31</sup> h Ps. 50. 12;  
74. 2.

<sup>32</sup> i Phil. 3. 17.  
2 Thess. 3. 9.

<sup>33</sup> 1 Tim. 4. 12.  
Titus 2. 7.

<sup>34</sup> k Heb. 13. 20.  
l 1 Cor. 9. 25.

<sup>35</sup> 2 Tim. 4. 8.  
James 1. 12.

<sup>36</sup> m ch. 1. 4. n Rom. 12. 10. Eph. 5. 21. Phil. 2. 3.

<sup>37</sup> o James 4. 6. p Is. 57. 15; 66. 2. q James 4. 10. r Ps. 37. 5; 55. 22.

<sup>38</sup> Matt. 6. 25. Luke 12. 11, 22. Phil. 4. 6. Heb. 13. 5. s Luke 21. 34, 36.

<sup>39</sup> 1 Thess. 5. 6. ch. 4. 7. f Job 1. 7; 2. 2. Luke 22. 31. Rev. 12. 12.

<sup>40</sup> u Eph. 6. 11, 13. James 4. 7. x Acts 14. 22. 1 Thess. 3. 3. 2 Tim. 3. 12. ch. 2. 21. y 1 Cor. 1. 9. 1 Tim. 6. 12. z 2 Cor. 4. 17. ch. 1. 6.

<sup>41</sup> a Heb. 13. 21. Jude 24. b 2 Thess. 2. 17; 3. 3. c ch. 4. 11. Rev. 1. 6.

<sup>42</sup> d 2 Cor. 1. 19. e Heb. 13. 22. f Acts 20. 24. 1 Cor. 13. 1. 2 Pet. 1. 12. g Acts 12. 12, 25. h Rom. 16. 16. 1 Cor. 16. 20. 2 Cor. 13. 12.

<sup>43</sup> 1 Thess. 5. 28. i Eph. 6. 23.

3 Neither as <sup>g</sup> being lords over <sup>h</sup> God's heritage, but <sup>i</sup> being ensamples to the flock.

4 And when <sup>k</sup> the chief Shepherd shall appear, ye shall receive <sup>l</sup> a crown of glory <sup>m</sup> that fadeeth not away.

5 Likewise, ye younger, submit yourselves unto the elder. Yea, <sup>n</sup> all of you be subject one to another, and be clothed with humility: for <sup>o</sup> God resisteth the proud, and <sup>p</sup> giveth grace to the humble.

6 <sup>q</sup> Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time:

7 <sup>r</sup> Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you.

8 <sup>s</sup> Be sober, be vigilant; because <sup>t</sup> your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour:

9 <sup>u</sup> Whom resist stedfast in the faith, <sup>v</sup> knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world.

10 But the God of all grace, <sup>y</sup> who hath called us unto his eternal glory by Christ Jē'sus, after that ye have suffered <sup>z</sup> a while, <sup>a</sup> make you perfect, <sup>b</sup> establish, strengthen, settle you.

11 <sup>c</sup> To him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

12 <sup>d</sup> By Sil-vā'nus, a faithful brother unto you, as I suppose, I have <sup>e</sup> written briefly, exhorting, and testifying <sup>f</sup> that this is the true grace of God wherein ye stand.

13 The church that is at Bāb'ŷ-lon, elected together with you, saluteth you; and so doth <sup>g</sup> Mār'cus my son.

14 <sup>h</sup> Greet ye one another with a kiss of charity. <sup>i</sup> Peace be with you all that are in Christ Jē'sus. Amen.

15 m ch. 1. 4. n Rom. 12. 10. Eph. 5. 21. Phil. 2. 3. p Is. 57. 15; 66. 2. q James 4. 10. r Ps. 37. 5; 55. 22. Luke 12. 11, 22. Phil. 4. 6. Heb. 13. 5. s Luke 21. 34, 36. 1 Thess. 5. 6. ch. 4. 7. f Job 1. 7; 2. 2. Luke 22. 31. Rev. 12. 12. u Eph. 6. 11, 13. James 4. 7. x Acts 14. 22. 1 Thess. 3. 3. 2 Tim. 3. 12. ch. 2. 21. y 1 Cor. 1. 9. 1 Tim. 6. 12. z 2 Cor. 4. 17. ch. 1. 6. a Heb. 13. 21. Jude 24. b 2 Thess. 2. 17; 3. 3. c ch. 4. 11. Rev. 1. 6. d 2 Cor. 1. 19. e Heb. 13. 22. f Acts 20. 24. 1 Cor. 13. 1. 2 Pet. 1. 12. g Acts 12. 12, 25. h Rom. 16. 16. 1 Cor. 16. 20. 2 Cor. 13. 12. 1 Thess. 5. 28. i Eph. 6. 23.

## PETER.

## CHAPTER 1.

1 *Confirming them in hope of the increase of God's graces, he exhorteth them, by faith, and good works, to make their calling sure: 16 and warneth them to be constant in the faith of Christ.*

2 **S**I'MON Pē'tēr, a servant and an apostle of Jē'sus Christ, to them that have obtained <sup>a</sup> like precious faith with us through the righteousness <sup>3</sup> of God and our Saviour Jē'sus Christ:

2 <sup>b</sup> Grace and peace be multiplied unto you through the knowledge of God, and of Jē'sus our Lord,

3 According as his divine power hath given unto us all things that pertain unto life and godliness, <sup>c</sup> through the knowledge of him <sup>d</sup> that hath called us <sup>4</sup> to glory and virtue:

4 <sup>e</sup> Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises: that by these ye might be <sup>f</sup> partakers of the divine nature, <sup>g</sup> having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust.

5 And beside this, <sup>h</sup> giving all diligence, add to your faith virtue; and to virtue <sup>i</sup> knowledge;

6 And to knowledge temperance; and to temperance patience; and to patience godliness;

7 And to godliness brotherly kindness; and <sup>k</sup> to brotherly kindness charity.

8 For if these things be in you, and abound, they make you that ye shall neither be <sup>l</sup> barren <sup>m</sup> nor unfruitful in the knowledge of our Lord Jē'sus Christ.

9 But he that lacketh these things <sup>n</sup> is blind, and cannot see afar off, and hath forgotten that he was <sup>o</sup> purged from his old sins.

10 Wherefore the rather, brethren, give diligence <sup>p</sup> to make your calling and election sure: for if ye do these things, <sup>q</sup> ye shall never fall:

11 For so an entrance shall be ministered unto you abundantly into the everlasting kingdom of our Lord and Saviour Jē'sus Christ.

12 Wherefore <sup>r</sup> I will not be negligent to put you always in remembrance of these things, <sup>s</sup> though ye

A. D. 66.

2 Or.

Symeon,

Acts 15. 14.

a Rom. 1. 12.

2 Cor. 4. 13.

Eph. 4. 5.

Titus 1. 4.

3 Gr. of our

God and

Saviour,

Titus 2. 13.

b Dan. 4. 1;

6. 25.

1 Pet. 1. 2.

Jude 2.

c John 17. 3.

d 1 Thess. 2.

12. 4. 7.

2 Thess. 2.

14.

2 Tim. 1. 9.

1 Pet. 2. 9;

3. 9.

4 Or. by,

e 2 Cor. 7. 1.

f 2 Cor. 3. 18.

Eph. 4. 24.

Heb. 12. 10.

1 John 3. 2.

g ch. 2. 16, 20.

h ch. 3. 18.

i 1 Pet. 3. 7.

k Gal. 6. 10.

1 Thess. 3. 12;

5. 15.

1 John 4. 21.

6 Or. idle.

i John 15. 2.

Titus 3. 14.

m 1 John 2.

9. 11.

n Eph. 5. 26.

Heb. 9. 14.

1 John 1. 7.

o 1 John 3. 19.

p ch. 3. 17.

q Rom. 15. 14.

15.

Phil. 3. 1.

ch. 3. 1.

1 John 2. 21.

Jude 5.

r 1 Pet. 5. 12.

ch. 3. 17.

s 2 Cor. 5. 1, 4.

t ch. 3. 1.

u See Deut. 4.

21. 22; 31. 14.

2 Tim. 4. 6.

x John 21. 18,

19.

y 1 Cor. 1. 17;

2. 1, 4.

2 Cor. 2. 17; 4. 2.

z Matt. 17. 1, 2.

Mark 9. 2.

John 1. 14.

1 John 1. 1;

4. 14.

a Matt. 3. 17;

17. 15.

Mark 1. 11;

9. 7.

Luke 3. 22;

9. 35.

b See Ex. 3. 5.

Josh. 5. 15.

Matt. 17. 6.

c Ps. 119. 105.

John 5. 35.

d See 2 Cor. 4.

4. 6.

Rev. 2. 28;

22. 16.

e Rom. 12. 6.

f 2 Tim. 3. 16.

1 Pet. 1. 11.

6 Or. at any time.

g 2 Sam. 20. 2.

Luke 1. 70.

Acts 1.

16; 3. 18.

know them, and be established in the present truth.

13 Yea, I think it meet, <sup>a</sup> as long as I am in this tabernacle, <sup>b</sup> to stir you up by putting you in remembrance;

14 <sup>c</sup> Knowing that shortly I must put off this my tabernacle, even as <sup>d</sup> our Lord Jē'sus Christ hath shewed me.

15 Moreover I will endeavour that ye may be able after my decease to have these things always in remembrance.

16 For we have not followed <sup>e</sup> cunningly devised fables, when we made known unto you the power and coming of our Lord Jē'sus Christ, but <sup>f</sup> were eyewitnesses of his majesty.

17 For he received from God the Father honour and glory, when there came such a voice to him from the excellent glory, <sup>g</sup> This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

18 And this voice which came from heaven we heard, when we were with him in <sup>h</sup> the holy mount.

19 We have also a more sure word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto <sup>i</sup> a light that shineth in a dark place, until the day dawn, and <sup>j</sup> the day star arise in your hearts:

20 Knowing this first, that <sup>k</sup> no prophecy of the scripture is of any private interpretation.

21 For <sup>l</sup> the prophecy came not <sup>m</sup> in old time by the will of man: <sup>n</sup> but holy men of God spake as they were moved by the Hō'y Ghōst.

22 Cor. 2. 17; 4. 2. z Matt. 17. 1, 2. Mark 9. 2. John 1. 14. 1 John 1. 1; 4. 14. a Matt. 3. 17; 17. 15. Mark 1. 11; 9. 7. Luke 3. 22; 9. 35. b See Ex. 3. 5. Josh. 5. 15. Matt. 17. 6. c Ps. 119. 105. John 5. 35. d See 2 Cor. 4. 4, 6. Rev. 2. 28; 22. 16. e Rom. 12. 6. f 2 Tim. 3. 16. 1 Pet. 1. 11. 6 Or. at any time. g 2 Sam. 20. 2. Luke 1. 70. Acts 1. 16; 3. 18.

## CHAPTER 2.

*He foretelleth of false teachers, shewing the impiety and punishment both of them and their followers.*

**B**UT <sup>a</sup> there were false prophets also among the people, even as <sup>b</sup> there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even <sup>c</sup> denying the Lord <sup>d</sup> that bought them, <sup>e</sup> and bring upon themselves swift destruction.

2 And many shall follow their <sup>f</sup> per-

Or, lascivious ways, as some copies read.

icious ways; by reason of whom the way of truth shall be evil spoken of.

3 And <sup>f</sup>through covetousness shall they with feigned words <sup>g</sup>make merchandise of you: <sup>h</sup>whose judgment now of a long time lingereth not, and their damnation slumbereth not.

4 For if God spared not <sup>i</sup>the angels <sup>k</sup>that sinned, but <sup>l</sup>cast them down to hell, and delivered them into chains of darkness, to be reserved unto judgment;

5 And spared not the old world, but saved <sup>m</sup>Nô'ah the eighth person, <sup>n</sup>a preacher of righteousness, <sup>o</sup>bringing in the flood upon the world of the ungodly;

6 And <sup>p</sup>turning the cities of Sôd'om and Gô-môr'ra into ashes condemned them with an overthrow, <sup>q</sup>making them an ensample unto those that after should live ungodly;

7 And <sup>r</sup>delivered just Lôt, vexed with the filthy conversation of the wicked:

8 (For that righteous man dwelling among them, <sup>s</sup>in seeing and hearing, vexed his righteous soul from day to day with their unlawful deeds;)

9 <sup>t</sup>The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished:

10 But chiefly <sup>u</sup>them that walk after the flesh in the lust of uncleanness, and despise <sup>v</sup>government. <sup>w</sup>Presumptuous are they, selfwilled, they are not afraid to speak evil of dignities.

11 Whereas <sup>x</sup>angels, which are greater in power and might, bring not railing accusation <sup>y</sup>against them before the Lord.

12 But these, <sup>z</sup>as natural brute beasts, made to be taken and destroyed, speak evil of the things that they understand not; and shall utterly perish in their own corruption;

13 <sup>a</sup>And shall receive the reward of unrighteousness, as they that count it pleasure <sup>b</sup>to riot in the day time. <sup>c</sup>Spots they are and blemishes, sporting themselves with their own deceivings while <sup>d</sup>they feast with you;

14 Having eyes full of <sup>e</sup>adultery, and that cannot cease from sin;

A. D. 66.

<sup>f</sup>Rom. 16.18.  
<sup>g</sup>2 Cor. 12. 17, 18.  
<sup>h</sup>1 Tim. 6. 5.  
<sup>i</sup>Titus 1. 11.  
<sup>j</sup>2 Cor. 2. 17.  
<sup>k</sup>ch. 1. 16.  
<sup>l</sup>A Deut. 32.35.  
<sup>m</sup>Jude 4. 15.  
<sup>n</sup>Job 4. 15.  
<sup>o</sup>Jude 6.  
<sup>p</sup>k John 8. 44.  
<sup>q</sup>1 John 3. 8.  
<sup>r</sup>1 Luke 8. 31.  
<sup>s</sup>Rev. 20. 2, 3.

<sup>t</sup>m Gen. 7. 1, 7, 23.  
<sup>u</sup>Heb. 11. 7.  
<sup>v</sup>1 Pet. 3. 20.  
<sup>w</sup>n 1 Pet. 3. 19.  
<sup>x</sup>o ch. 3. 6.

<sup>y</sup>p Gen. 19. 24.  
<sup>z</sup>Deut. 29. 23.  
<sup>a</sup>Jude 7.

<sup>b</sup>q Num. 26.10.

<sup>c</sup>r Gen. 19. 16.

<sup>d</sup>s Ps. 119. 139, 158.

<sup>e</sup>Ezek. 9. 4.

<sup>f</sup>t Ps. 34. 17, 19.

<sup>g</sup>1 Cor. 10. 13.

<sup>h</sup>u Jude 4, 7, 8, 10, 16.

<sup>i</sup>2 Or, dominion.

<sup>j</sup>z Jude 8.

<sup>k</sup>y Jude 9.

<sup>l</sup>Some read, against themselves.

<sup>m</sup>z Jer. 12. 3.

<sup>n</sup>Jude 10.

<sup>o</sup>a Phil. 3. 19.

<sup>p</sup>b See Rom. 13. 13.

<sup>q</sup>c Jude 12.

<sup>r</sup>d 1 Cor. 11: 20, 21.

<sup>s</sup>4 Gr, an adulteress.

<sup>t</sup>e Jude 11.

<sup>u</sup>f Num. 22. 5, 7, 21, 23, 28.

<sup>v</sup>Jude 11.

<sup>w</sup>g Jude 12, 13.

<sup>x</sup>h Jude 16.

<sup>y</sup>i ver. 20.

<sup>z</sup>Acts 2. 40.

<sup>a</sup>ch. 1. 4.

<sup>b</sup>5 Or, for a little, or, a while, as some read.

<sup>c</sup>k Gal. 5. 13.

<sup>d</sup>1 Pet. 2. 16.

<sup>e</sup>l John 8. 34.

<sup>f</sup>Rom. 6. 16.

<sup>g</sup>m Matt. 12. 45.

<sup>h</sup>Luke 11. 26.

<sup>i</sup>Heb. 6. 4, &c.

<sup>j</sup>10, 26, 27.

<sup>k</sup>n ver. 18.

<sup>l</sup>ch. 1. 4.

<sup>m</sup>o ch. 1. 2.

<sup>n</sup>p Luke 12. 47.

<sup>o</sup>John 9. 41.

<sup>p</sup>15. 22.

<sup>q</sup>q Prov. 26. 11.

<sup>r</sup>a ch. 1. 13.

<sup>s</sup>b Jude 17.

<sup>t</sup>c 1 Tim. 4. 1.

<sup>u</sup>2 Tim. 3. 1.

<sup>v</sup>Jude 18.

beguiling unstable souls: <sup>e</sup>an heart they have exercised with covetous practices; cursed children:

15 Which have forsaken the right way, and are gone astray, following the way of <sup>f</sup>Ba'laam the son of Bô'sôr, who loved the wages of unrighteousness;

16 But was rebuked for his iniquity: the dumb ass speaking with man's voice forbad the madness of the prophet.

17 <sup>g</sup>These are wells without water, clouds that are carried with a tempest; to whom the mist of darkness is reserved for ever.

18 For when <sup>h</sup>they speak great swelling words of vanity, they allure through the lusts of the flesh, through much wantonness, those that <sup>i</sup>were <sup>j</sup>clean escaped from them who live in error.

19 While they promise them <sup>k</sup>liberty, they themselves are <sup>l</sup>the servants of corruption: for of whom a man is overcome, of the same is he brought in bondage.

20 For <sup>m</sup>if after they <sup>n</sup>have escaped the pollutions of the world <sup>o</sup>through the knowledge of the Lord and Saviour Jê'sus Christ, they are again entangled therein, and overcome, the latter end is worse with them than the beginning.

21 For <sup>p</sup>it had been better for them not to have known the way of righteousness, than, after they have known it, to turn from the holy commandment delivered unto them.

22 But it is happened unto them according to the true proverb, <sup>q</sup>The dog is turned to his own vomit again; and the sow that was washed to her wallowing in the mire.

### CHAPTER 3.

1 He assureth them of the certainty of Christ's coming to judgment: <sup>r</sup> warning the godly, for the long patience of God, to hasten their repentance.

**T**HIS second epistle, beloved, I now write unto you; in both which <sup>a</sup>I stir up your pure minds by way of remembrance:

2 That ye may be mindful of the words which were spoken before by the holy prophets, <sup>b</sup>and of the commandment of us the apostles of the Lord and Saviour:

3 <sup>c</sup>Knowing this first, that there

shall come in the last days scoffers,  
d walking after their own lusts,

4 And saying, <sup>e</sup>Where is the promise of his coming? for since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as *they* were from the beginning of the creation.

5 For this they willingly are ignorant of, that <sup>f</sup>by the word of God the heavens were of old, and the earth <sup>g</sup>standing out of the water and in the water:

6 <sup>h</sup>Whereby the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:

7 But <sup>i</sup>the heavens and the earth, which are now, by the same word are kept in store, reserved unto <sup>k</sup>fire against the day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men.

8 But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years, and <sup>l</sup>a thousand years as one day.

9 <sup>m</sup>The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but <sup>n</sup>is longsuffering to us-ward, <sup>o</sup>not willing that any should perish, but <sup>p</sup>that all should come to repentance.

10 But <sup>q</sup>the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night; in the which <sup>r</sup>the heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat, the earth also and the works that are therein shall be burned up.

11 Seeing then that all these things shall be dissolved, what manner of

A. D. 66.

d ch. 2. 10.  
e Is. 5. 19.  
Jer. 17. 15.  
Ezek. 12. 22.  
27.  
Matt. 24. 48.  
Luke 12. 45.  
f Gen. 1. 6, 9.  
Ps. 33. 6.  
Heb. 11. 3.  
2 Gr. consisting.  
g Ps. 24. 2;  
136. 6.  
Col. 1. 17.  
h Gen. 1. 11.  
21. 22. 23.  
ch. 2. 5.  
i ver. 10.  
k Matt. 25. 41.  
l 1 Thess. 1. 8.  
m Hab. 2. 3.  
Heb. 10. 37.  
n ver. 15.  
Is. 30. 18.  
o 1 Pet. 3. 20.  
p Ezek. 18.  
23. 32. 33. 11.  
q Rom. 2. 4.  
r 1 Tim. 2. 4.  
s Matt. 24. 43.  
t Luke 12. 39.  
u 1 Thess. 5. 2.  
v Rev. 3. 3; 16. 15.  
w Ps. 102. 26.  
Is. 51. 6.  
Matt. 24. 35.  
Mark 13. 31.  
Rom. 8. 12.  
Heb. 1. 11.  
Rev. 20. 11;  
21. 1.  
x 1 Pet. 1. 15.  
y 1 Cor. 1. 7.  
z Titus 2. 13.  
a Or, *hasting the coming*.  
u Ps. 50. 3.  
Is. 34. 4.  
z ver. 10.  
Mic. 1. 4.  
y Is. 65. 17;  
66. 22.  
Rev. 21. 1, 27.  
z 1 Cor. 1. 8;  
15. 58.  
Phil. 1. 10.  
1 Thess. 3. 13;  
5. 23. a ver. 9.  
1 Thess. 4. 15.  
c Mark 13. 23.  
ch. 1. 12. d Eph. 4. 14. ch. 1. 10, 11; 2. 13.

persons ought ye to be <sup>a</sup>in all holy conversation and godliness,

12 <sup>b</sup>Looking for and <sup>c</sup>hasting unto the coming of the day of God, wherein the heavens being on fire shall <sup>d</sup>be dissolved, and the elements shall <sup>e</sup>melt with fervent heat?

13 Nevertheless we, according to his promise, look for <sup>f</sup>new heavens and a new earth, wherein dwelleth righteousness.

14 Wherefore, beloved, seeing that ye look for such things, be diligent <sup>g</sup>that ye may be found of him in peace, without spot, and blameless.

15 And account that <sup>h</sup>the longsuffering of our Lord is salvation; even as our beloved brother Paul also according to the wisdom given unto him hath written unto you;

16 As also in all <sup>i</sup>his epistles, <sup>j</sup>speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as *they do* also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction.

17 Ye therefore, beloved, <sup>k</sup>seeing ye know *these things* before, <sup>l</sup>beware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own steadfastness.

18 <sup>m</sup>But grow in grace, and in the knowledge of our Lord and Saviour Jē'sus Christ. <sup>n</sup>To him be glory both now and for ever. Amen.

19 Rom. 2. 4. 1 Pet. 3. 20. b Rom. 8. 19. 1 Cor. 15. 24. 1 Thess. 4. 15. c Mark 13. 23. ch. 1. 12. d Eph. 4. 14. ch. 1. 10, 11; 2. 13.

## THE FIRST EPISTLE GENERAL OF

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 1.

*Be describeth the person of Christ, in whom we have eternal life, by a communion with God.*

THAT <sup>a</sup>which was from the beginning, which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, <sup>b</sup>which we have looked upon, and <sup>c</sup>our hands have handled, of the Word of life;

2 (For <sup>d</sup>the life <sup>e</sup>was manifested, and we have seen it, <sup>f</sup>and bear witness, <sup>g</sup>and shew unto you that eter-

A. D. 90.

a John 1. 1.  
ch. 2. 13.  
b John 1. 14.  
2 Pet. 1. 16.  
ch. 4. 14.  
c Luke 24. 39.  
John 20. 27.  
d John 1. 4;  
11. 25; 14. 6.  
e Rom. 16. 26.  
1 Tim. 3. 16.  
ch. 3. 5.  
f John 21. 24.  
Acts 2. 32.  
g ch. 5. 20.  
h John 1. 1, 2.  
i Acts 4. 20.  
k John 17. 21.

nal life, <sup>h</sup>which was with the Father, and was manifested unto us;)

3 <sup>i</sup>That which we have seen and heard declare we unto you, that ye also may have fellowship with us: and truly <sup>k</sup>our fellowship is with the Father, and with his Son Jē'sus Christ.

4 And these things write we unto you, <sup>l</sup>that your joy may be full.

5 <sup>m</sup>This then is the message which 1 Cor. 1. 9. ch. 2. 24. 1 John 15. 11. 2 John 12. m ch. 3. 11.





because ye know it, and that no lie is of the truth.

22 <sup>p</sup> Who is a liar but he that denieth that Je'sus is the Christ? He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son.

23 <sup>q</sup> Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: [but] <sup>r</sup> he that acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father also.

24 Let that therefore abide in you, <sup>s</sup> which ye have heard from the beginning. If that which ye have heard from the beginning shall remain in you, <sup>t</sup> ye also shall continue in the Son, and in the Father.

25 <sup>u</sup> And this is the promise that he hath promised us, <sup>v</sup> even eternal life.

26 These things have I written unto you <sup>w</sup> concerning them that seduce you.

27 But <sup>x</sup> the anointing which ye have received of him abideth in you, and <sup>y</sup> ye need not that any man teach you: but as the same anointing <sup>z</sup> teacheth you of all things, and is truth, and is no lie, and even as it hath taught you, ye shall abide in <sup>a</sup> him.

28 And now, little children, abide in him; that, <sup>b</sup> when he shall appear, we may have confidence, <sup>c</sup> and not be ashamed before him at his coming.

29 <sup>d</sup> If ye know that he is righteous, <sup>e</sup> ye know that <sup>f</sup> every one that doeth righteousness is born of him.

### CHAPTER 3.

*He declareth the singular love of God towards us.*

**B**EHOOLD, what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that <sup>a</sup> we should be called the sons of God: therefore the world knoweth us not, <sup>b</sup> because it knew him not.

2 Beloved, <sup>c</sup> now are we the sons of God, and <sup>d</sup> it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, <sup>e</sup> we shall be like him; for <sup>f</sup> we shall see him as he is.

3 <sup>g</sup> And every man that hath this hope in him purifieth himself, even as he is pure.

4 Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law: for <sup>h</sup> sin is the transgression of the law.

5 And ye know <sup>i</sup> that he was mani-

A. D. 90.

p ch. 4. 3.  
2 John 7.  
q John 15. 23.  
2 John 9.  
r John 14. 7.  
9, 10.  
ch. 4. 15.  
s 2 John 6.  
t John 14. 23.  
ch. 1. 3.  
u John 17. 3.  
ch. 1. 2; 5. 11.  
z ch. 3. 7.  
2 John 7.  
v ver. 20.  
w ver. 31, 33, 34.  
Heb. 8. 10, 11.  
a ver. 20.  
John 14. 26;  
16. 13.  
2 Or, if.  
b ch. 3. 2.  
c ch. 4. 17.  
d Acts 22. 14.  
3 Or, know  
ye.  
e ch. 3. 7, 10.

a John 1. 12.  
b John 15. 18,  
19; 16. 3; 17.  
25.  
c Is. 56. 5.  
Rom. 8. 15.  
Gal. 3. 26;  
4. 6.  
ch. 5. 1.  
d Rom. 8. 18.  
2 Cor. 4. 17.  
e Rom. 8. 29.  
1 Cor. 15. 49.  
Phil. 3. 21.  
Col. 3. 4.  
2 Pet. 1. 4.  
f Job 19. 26.  
Ps. 16. 11.  
Matt. 16. 8.  
1 Cor. 13. 12.  
2 Cor. 5. 7.  
g ch. 4. 17.  
h Rom. 4. 15.  
ch. 5. 17.  
i ch. 1. 2.  
k Is. 53. 6, 11.  
1 Tim. 1. 15.  
Heb. 1. 3; 9. 26.  
1 Pet. 2. 24.  
l 2 Cor. 5. 21.  
Heb. 4. 15;  
9. 28.  
1 Pet. 2. 22.  
m ch. 2. 4;  
4. 8.  
n 3 John 11.  
o ch. 2. 26.  
p Ezek. 18. 5-9.  
Rom. 2. 13.  
ch. 2. 29.  
q Matt. 5. 38.  
John 8. 44.  
r Gen. 3. 15.  
Luke 10. 18.  
John 16. 11.  
Heb. 2. 14.  
s ch. 5. 18.  
t 1 Pet. 1. 23.  
u ch. 2. 29.  
v ch. 4. 8.  
z ch. 1. 5;  
2. 7.  
4 Or, com-  
mendment.  
y ver. 23.  
John 13. 34;  
15. 12.  
ch. 4. 7, 21.  
2 John 5.  
z Gen. 4. 8.  
Heb. 11. 4.  
Jude 11.  
a John 15. 18,  
19; 17. 14.  
2 Tim. 3. 12.  
b Rev. 2. 8.  
c ch. 2. 9, 11.  
d Matt. 5. 21, 22.  
e Gal. 4. 20.  
f Gal. 3. 21.  
g John 3. 16;  
15. 13.  
Rom. 3. 8.  
Eph. 5. 2, 25.  
ch. 4. 9, 11.  
h Deut. 15. 7.  
Luke 3. 11.  
i ch. 4. 20.  
J Ezek. 32. 31.  
Rom. 12. 9.  
Eph. 4. 15.  
James 2. 16, 16.  
1 Pet. 1. 22.

festes <sup>k</sup> to take away our sins; and <sup>l</sup> in him is no sin.

6 Whosoever abideth in him sinneth not: <sup>m</sup> whosoever sinneth hath not seen him, neither known him.

7 Little children, <sup>n</sup> let no man deceive you: <sup>o</sup> he that doeth righteousness is righteous, even as he is righteous.

8 <sup>p</sup> He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, <sup>q</sup> that he might destroy the works of the devil.

9 <sup>r</sup> Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin; for <sup>s</sup> his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of God.

10 In this the children of God are manifest, and the children of the devil: <sup>t</sup> whosoever doeth not righteousness is not of God, <sup>u</sup> neither he that loveth not his brother.

11 For <sup>x</sup> this is the <sup>y</sup> message that ye heard from the beginning, <sup>z</sup> that we should love one another.

12 Not as <sup>a</sup> Cain, <sup>b</sup> who was of that wicked one, and slew his brother. And wherefore slew he him? Because his own works were evil, and his brother's righteous.

13 Marvel not, my brethren, if <sup>c</sup> the world hate you.

14 <sup>d</sup> We know that we have passed from death unto life, because we love the brethren. <sup>e</sup> He that loveth not his brother abideth in death.

15 <sup>f</sup> Whosoever hateth his brother is a murderer: and ye know that <sup>g</sup> no murderer hath eternal life abiding in him.

16 <sup>h</sup> Hereby perceive we the love of God, because he laid down his life for us: and we ought to lay down our lives for the brethren.

17 But <sup>i</sup> whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him, <sup>j</sup> how dwelleth the love of God in him?

18 My little children, <sup>k</sup> let us not love in word, neither in tongue; but in deed and in truth.

19 <sup>l</sup> My little children, <sup>m</sup> let us not love in word, neither in tongue; but in deed and in truth.

19 And hereby we know <sup>k</sup> that we are of the truth, and shall <sup>2</sup> assure our hearts before him.

20 <sup>1</sup>For if our heart condemn us, God is greater than our heart, and knoweth all things.

21 <sup>m</sup>Beloved, if our heart condemn us not, <sup>n</sup>then have we confidence toward God.

22 And <sup>o</sup>whatsoever we ask, we receive of him, because we keep his commandments, <sup>p</sup>and do those things that are pleasing in his sight.

23 <sup>q</sup>And this is his commandment, That we should believe on the name of his Son Jē'sus Christ, <sup>r</sup>and love one another, <sup>s</sup>as he gave us commandment.

24 And <sup>t</sup>he that keepeth his commandments <sup>u</sup>dwelleth in him, and he in him. And <sup>x</sup>hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us.

#### CHAPTER 4.

*He warneth them not to believe all teachers, who boast of the Spirit, but to try them.*

**B**ELOVED, <sup>a</sup>believe not every spirit, but <sup>b</sup>try the spirits whether they are of God: because <sup>c</sup>many false prophets are gone out into the world.

2 Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: <sup>d</sup>Every spirit that confesseth that Jē'sus Christ is come in the flesh is of God:

3 And <sup>e</sup>every spirit that confesseth not that Jē'sus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and <sup>f</sup>even now already is it in the world.

4 <sup>g</sup>Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: because greater is he that is in you, than <sup>h</sup>he that is in the world.

5 <sup>i</sup>They are of the world: therefore speak they of the world, and <sup>k</sup>the world heareth them.

6 We are of God: <sup>l</sup>he that knoweth God heareth us; he that is not of God heareth not us. Hereby know we <sup>m</sup>the spirit of truth, and the spirit of error.

7 <sup>n</sup>Beloved, let us love one another: for love is of God; and every one that loveth is born of God, and knoweth God.

A. D. 90.

<sup>k</sup> John 18. 37.  
ch. 1. 8.  
2 Gr. *persuade*.

<sup>l</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 4.  
<sup>m</sup> Job 22. 26.  
<sup>n</sup> Heb. 10. 22.  
ch. 2. 29; 4. 17.

<sup>o</sup> Pa. 34. 15;  
145. 18, 19.  
Prov. 15. 29.  
Jer. 24. 12.

<sup>p</sup> Matt. 7. 8.  
Mark 11. 24.  
John 14. 13;  
15. 7; 16. 23.

<sup>q</sup> James 5. 16.  
ch. 5. 14.  
<sup>r</sup> John 8. 29;  
9. 31.

<sup>s</sup> John 6. 29;  
17. 3.  
<sup>t</sup> ver. 11.  
Matt. 22. 39.

<sup>u</sup> John 13. 34;  
13. 12.  
Eph. 5. 2.

<sup>x</sup> 1 Thess. 4. 9.  
1 Pet. 4. 8.  
ch. 4. 21.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 2. 8, 10.  
<sup>z</sup> John 14. 23;  
15. 10.  
ch. 4. 12.

<sup>a</sup> John 17. 21.  
<sup>b</sup> Rom. 8. 9.  
ch. 4. 13.

<sup>c</sup> Jer. 29. 8.  
Matt. 24. 4.  
<sup>d</sup> 1 Cor. 14. 29.

<sup>e</sup> 1 Thess. 5. 21.  
Rev. 2. 2.  
<sup>f</sup> Matt. 24. 5.

<sup>g</sup> Acts 20. 30.  
<sup>h</sup> Tit. 4. 1.  
2 Pet. 2. 1.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 18.  
2 John 7.  
<sup>j</sup> 1 Cor. 12. 3.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 2. 22.  
2 John 7.

<sup>m</sup> 2 Thess. 2. 7.  
ch. 2. 18, 22.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 5. 4.

<sup>o</sup> John 12. 31;  
14. 30; 16. 11.  
1 Cor. 2. 12.

<sup>p</sup> Eph. 2. 2.  
<sup>q</sup> John 3. 31.  
<sup>r</sup> John 15. 19;

<sup>s</sup> 17. 14.  
<sup>t</sup> John 8. 47;  
10. 27.

<sup>u</sup> 1 Cor. 14. 37.  
2 Cor. 10. 7.  
<sup>v</sup> Is. 8. 20.

<sup>w</sup> John 14. 17.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 3. 10, 11.  
23.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 2. 4; 3. 6.  
<sup>z</sup> ver. 16.  
<sup>a</sup> John 3. 16.

<sup>b</sup> Rom. 5. 8.  
ch. 3. 16.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 5. 11.

<sup>d</sup> John 15. 16.

8 He that loveth not <sup>o</sup> knoweth not God; for <sup>p</sup> God is love.

9 <sup>q</sup>In this was manifested the love of God toward us, because that God sent his only begotten Son into the world, <sup>r</sup>that we might live through him.

10 Herein is love, <sup>s</sup>not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son <sup>t</sup>to be the propitiation for our sins.

11 Beloved, <sup>u</sup>if God so loved us, we ought also to love one another.

12 <sup>x</sup>No man hath seen God at any time. If we love one another, God dwelleth in us, and <sup>y</sup>his love is perfected in us.

13 <sup>z</sup>Hereby know we that we dwell in him, and he in us, because he hath given us of his Spirit.

14 And <sup>a</sup>we have seen and do testify that <sup>b</sup>the Father sent the Son to be the Saviour of the world.

15 <sup>c</sup>Whosoever shall confess that Jē'sus is the Son of God, God dwelleth in him, and he in God.

16 And we have known and believed the love that God hath to us. <sup>d</sup>God is love; and <sup>e</sup>he that dwelleth in love dwelleth in God, and God in him.

17 Herein is <sup>f</sup>our love made perfect, that <sup>g</sup>we may have boldness in the day of judgment: <sup>h</sup>because as he is, so are we in this world.

18 There is no fear in love; but perfect love casteth out fear: because fear hath torment. He that feareth <sup>i</sup>is not made perfect in love.

19 We love him, because he first loved us.

20 <sup>j</sup>If a man say, I love God, and hateth his brother, he is a liar: for he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, how can he love God <sup>k</sup>whom he hath not seen?

21 And <sup>l</sup>this commandment have we from him, That he who loveth God love his brother also.

#### CHAPTER 5.

*He that loveth God loveth his children, and keepeth his commandments.*

**W**HOSOEVER <sup>a</sup>believeth that <sup>b</sup>Jē'sus is the Christ is <sup>c</sup>born of God: <sup>d</sup>and every one that loveth

<sup>a</sup> John 1. 12.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 2. 22, 23;  
4. 3, 15.  
<sup>c</sup> John 1. 13.  
<sup>d</sup> John 15. 23.

<sup>e</sup> Titus 3. 4. <sup>f</sup> ch. 2. 2. <sup>g</sup> Matt. 13. 33. John 15. 12.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 3. 16. <sup>i</sup> ver. 20. John 1. 18. <sup>j</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 15. <sup>k</sup> ver. 18. ch. 2. 5.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 3. 24. <sup>m</sup> John 1. 14. ch. 3. 1, 2. <sup>n</sup> John 3. 17.  
<sup>o</sup> Rom. 10. 9. ch. 5. 1, 5. <sup>p</sup> ver. 8. <sup>q</sup> ver. 12. ch. 3. 24. <sup>r</sup> 3 Gr. *love with us*. <sup>s</sup> James 2. 13. ch. 2. 28; 3. 19, 21. <sup>t</sup> ch. 3. 3. <sup>u</sup> ver. 12. <sup>v</sup> ch. 2. 4; 3. 17. <sup>w</sup> ver. 12. <sup>x</sup> Matt. 22. 37, 39. John 13. 34; 15. 12. ch. 3. 23.

him that begat loveth him also that is begotten of him.

2 By this we know that we love the children of God, when we love God, and keep his commandments.

3 <sup>e</sup> For this is the love of God, that we keep his commandments: and <sup>f</sup> his commandments are not grievous.

4 For <sup>g</sup> whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, *even* our faith.

5 Who is he that overcometh the world, but <sup>h</sup> he that believeth that Jē'sus is the Son of God?

6 This is he that came <sup>i</sup> by water and blood, *even* Jē'sus Christ; not by water only, but by water and blood. <sup>k</sup> And it is the Spirit that beareth witness, because the Spirit is truth.

7 For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, <sup>l</sup> the Word, and the Hō'ly Ghōst: <sup>m</sup> and these three are one.

8 And there are three that bear witness in earth, the spirit, and the water, and the blood: and these three agree in one.

9 If we receive <sup>n</sup> the witness of men, the witness of God is greater: <sup>o</sup> for this is the witness of God which he hath testified of his Son.

10 He that believeth on the Son of God <sup>p</sup> hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God <sup>q</sup> hath made him a liar; because he believeth not the record that God gave of his Son.

11 <sup>r</sup> And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal life, and <sup>s</sup> this life is in his Son.

A. D. 90.

<sup>e</sup> John 14. 15, 21, 23; 15. 10.  
<sup>f</sup> John 6.  
<sup>g</sup> Mic. 6. 8.  
<sup>h</sup> Matt. 11. 30.  
<sup>i</sup> John 16. 33.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 3. 9; 4. 4.  
<sup>k</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 57.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 4. 15.  
<sup>m</sup> John 19. 34.  
<sup>n</sup> John 14. 17;  
15. 26; 16. 13.  
<sup>o</sup> 1 Tim. 3. 16.  
<sup>p</sup> John 1. 1.  
<sup>q</sup> Rev. 19. 13.  
<sup>r</sup> John 10. 30.  
<sup>s</sup> John 8. 17, 18.  
<sup>t</sup> Matt. 3. 16,  
17; 17. 5.  
<sup>u</sup> Rom. 8. 16.  
<sup>v</sup> Gal. 4. 6.  
<sup>w</sup> John 3. 33;  
5. 38.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 2. 25.  
<sup>y</sup> John 1. 4.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 4. 9.  
<sup>aa</sup> John 3. 36;  
5. 24.  
<sup>ab</sup> John 20. 31.  
<sup>ac</sup> z ch. 1. 1, 2.  
<sup>ad</sup> 2 Or. *concerning him.*  
<sup>ae</sup> y ch. 3. 22.  
<sup>af</sup> z Job 42. 8.  
<sup>ag</sup> James 5. 14, 15.  
<sup>ah</sup> Matt. 12. 31, 32.  
<sup>ai</sup> Mark 3. 29.  
<sup>aj</sup> Luke 12. 10.  
<sup>ak</sup> Heb. 6. 4, 6;  
10. 26.  
<sup>al</sup> Jer. 7. 16;  
18. 11.  
<sup>am</sup> John 17. 9.  
<sup>an</sup> c ch. 3. 4.  
<sup>ao</sup> d 1 Pet. 1. 23.  
<sup>ap</sup> ch. 3. 9.  
<sup>aq</sup> e James 1. 27.  
<sup>ar</sup> f Gal. 1. 4.  
<sup>as</sup> g Luke 24. 45.  
<sup>at</sup> h John 17. 3.  
<sup>au</sup> i Is. 9. 6; 44. 6; 54. 5.  
<sup>av</sup> John 20. 28.  
<sup>aw</sup> Acts 20. 28.  
<sup>ax</sup> Rom. 9. 5.  
<sup>ay</sup> 1 Tim. 3. 16.  
<sup>az</sup> Titus 2. 13.  
<sup>ba</sup> Heb. 1. 8.  
<sup>bb</sup> k ver. 11, 12, 13.  
<sup>bc</sup> l 1 Cor. 18. 14.

12 <sup>1</sup> He that hath the Son hath life; and he that hath not the Son of God hath not life.

13 <sup>2</sup> These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; <sup>3</sup> that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God.

14 And this is the confidence that we have <sup>2</sup> in him, that, <sup>3</sup> if we ask any thing according to his will, he heareth us:

15 And if we know that he hear us, whatsoever we ask, we know that we have the petitions that we desired of him.

16 If any man see his brother sin a sin *which* is not unto death, he shall ask, and <sup>2</sup> he shall give him life for them that sin not unto death. <sup>3</sup> There is a sin unto death: <sup>4</sup> I do not say that he shall pray for it.

17 <sup>5</sup> All unrighteousness is sin: and there is a sin not unto death.

18 We know that <sup>6</sup> whosoever is born of God sinneth not; but he that is begotten of God <sup>7</sup> keepeth himself, and that wicked one toucheth him not.

19 And we know that we are of God, and <sup>8</sup> the whole world lieth in wickedness.

20 And we know that the Son of God is come, and <sup>9</sup> hath given us an understanding, <sup>10</sup> that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, *even* in his Son Jē'sus Christ. <sup>11</sup> This is the true God, <sup>12</sup> and eternal life.

21 Little children, <sup>1</sup> keep yourselves from idols. Amen.

## THE SECOND EPISTLE OF

## JOHN.

*He exhorteth a certain honourable matron, with her children, to persevere in Christian love and belief.*

**T**HE elder unto the elect lady and her children, <sup>a</sup> whom I love in the truth; and not I only, but also all they that have known <sup>b</sup> the truth; 2 For the truth's sake, which dwelleth in us, and shall be with us for ever.

A. D. 90.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 3.  
<sup>b</sup> 1 John 3. 18.  
<sup>c</sup> 3 John 1.  
<sup>d</sup> John 8. 32.  
<sup>e</sup> Gal. 2. 5, 14.  
<sup>f</sup> Col. 1. 5.  
<sup>g</sup> 2 Thess. 2. 13.  
<sup>h</sup> 1 Tim. 2. 4.  
<sup>i</sup> Heb. 10. 26.  
<sup>j</sup> c 1 Tim. 1. 2.  
<sup>k</sup> 3 Gr. *shall be.*  
<sup>l</sup> d ver. 1.  
<sup>m</sup> e 3 John 3.

3 <sup>1</sup> Grace <sup>2</sup> be with you, mercy, and peace, from God the Father, and from the Lord Jē'sus Christ, the Son of the Father, <sup>3</sup> in truth and love.

4 I rejoiced greatly that I found of thy children <sup>5</sup> walking in truth, as we have received a commandment from the Father.

5 And now I beseech thee, lady,

*J*not as though I wrote a new commandment unto thee, but that which we had from the beginning, *g* that we love one another.

6 And *h* this is love, that we walk after his commandments. This is the commandment, That, *i* as ye have heard from the beginning, ye should walk in it.

7 For *k* many deceivers are entered into the world, *l* who confess not that Jēsus Christ is come in the flesh. *m* This is a deceiver and an anti-christ.

8 *n* Look to yourselves, *o* that we lose not those things which we have *2* wrought, but that we receive a full reward.

9 *p* Whosoever transgresseth, and

A. D. 90.

*f* 1 John 2. 7.  
8; 3. 11.  
*g* John 13. 34;  
15, 12.  
*h* Eph. 5. 2.  
1 Pet. 4. 8.  
*i* 1 John 3. 23.  
*h* John 14. 15,  
21; 15. 10.  
*j* 1 John 2. 5;  
5. 3.  
*k* 1 John 2. 24.  
*l* 1 John 4. 1.  
*m* 1 John 2. 3.  
22; 4. 3.  
*n* Mark 13. 9.  
*o* Gal. 3. 4.  
Heb. 10. 32,  
35.  
*p* 2 Or. *gained*:  
Some copies  
read, *which*  
*ye have*  
*gained*, but  
*that ye re-*  
*ceive, &c.* *q* 1 John 2. 23. *q* Rom. 16. 17. 1 Cor. 5. 11; 16. 22.  
Gal. 1. 8, 9. 2 Tim. 3. 5. Titus 3. 10. *r* 3 John 13. 3 Gr. *mouth to*  
*mouth.* *s* John 17. 13. 1 John 1. 4. 4 Or. *your.* *t* 1 Pet. 5. 12.

abideth not in the doctrine of Christ, hath not God. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, he hath both the Father and the Son.

10 If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into *your* house, *q* neither bid him God speed:

11 For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.

12 *r* Having many things to write unto you, I would not write with paper and ink: but I trust to come unto you, and speak *3* face to face, *s* that *4* our joy may be full.

13 *t* The children of thy elect sister greet thee. Amen.

## THE THIRD EPISTLE OF JOHN.

1 *He commendeth Gaius for his piety, 5 and hospitality 7 to true preachers: 12 and giveth special testimony to the good report of Demetrius.*

**T**HE elder unto the wellbeloved Gā'jus, *a* whom I love *5* in the truth.

2 Beloved, I *6* wish above all things that thou mayest prosper and be in health, even as thy soul prospereth.

3 For I rejoiced greatly, when the brethren came and testified of the truth that is in thee, even as *6* thou walkest in the truth.

4 I have no greater joy than to hear that *c* my children walk in truth.

5 Beloved, thou doest faithfully whatsoever thou doest to the brethren, and to strangers;

6 Which have borne witness of thy charity before the church: whom if thou bring forward on their journey *7* after a godly sort, thou shalt do well:

7 Because that for his name's sake they went forth, *d* taking nothing of the Gēn'tiles.

8 We therefore ought to receive such, that we might be fellowhelpers to the truth.

A. D. 90.

*a* 2 John 1.  
5 Or. *truly.*

6 Or. *pray.*

*b* 2 John 4.

*c* 1 Cor. 4. 15.  
Philem. 10.

7 Gr. *worthy of God.*  
*d* 1 Cor. 9. 12, 15.

*e* Pa. 37. 27.  
Is. 1. 16, 17.  
1 Pet. 3. 11.  
*f* 1 John 2. 29;  
3. 6, 9.  
*g* 1 Tim. 3. 7.  
*h* John 21. 24.  
*i* 2 John 12.  
*9* Gr. *mouth to mouth.*

9 I wrote unto the church: but Diot'rē-phēs, who loveth to have the preeminence among them, receiveth us not.

10 Wherefore, if I come, I will remember his deeds which he doeth, prating against us with malicious words: and not content therewith, neither doth he himself receive the brethren, and forbiddeth them that would, and casteth *them* out of the church.

11 Beloved, *e* follow not that which is evil, but that which is good. *f* He that doeth good is of God: but he that doeth evil hath not seen God.

12 Dē-mē'tri-us *g* hath good report of all men, and of the truth itself: yea, and we also bear record; *h* and ye know that our record is true.

13 *i* I had many things to write, but I will not with ink and pen write unto thee:

14 But I trust I shall shortly see thee, and we shall speak *8* face to face. Peace be to thee. Our friends salute thee. Greet the friends by name.

## JUDE.

*He exhorteth them to be constant in the profession of the faith.*

A. D. 66.

**J**UDE, the servant of Jé'sus Christ, and <sup>a</sup> brother of James, to them that are sanctified by God the Father, and <sup>b</sup> preserved in Jé'sus Christ, and <sup>c</sup> called :

2 Mercy unto you, and <sup>d</sup> peace, and love, be multiplied.

3 Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you <sup>e</sup> of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort *you* that <sup>f</sup> ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints.

4 <sup>g</sup> For there are certain men crept in unawares, <sup>h</sup> who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, <sup>i</sup> turning <sup>k</sup> the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and <sup>l</sup> denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jé'sus Christ.

5 I will therefore put you in remembrance, though ye once knew this, how that <sup>m</sup> the Lord, having saved the people out of the land of E'gypt, afterward <sup>n</sup> destroyed them that believed not.

6 And <sup>o</sup> the angels which kept not their <sup>2</sup> first estate, but left their own habitation, <sup>p</sup> he hath reserved in everlasting chains under darkness <sup>q</sup> unto the judgment of the great day.

7 Even as <sup>r</sup> Sôd'om and Gô-mô'r'ra, and the cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after <sup>s</sup> strange flesh, are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire.

8 <sup>t</sup> Likewise also these *filthy* dreamers defile the flesh, despise dominion, and <sup>u</sup> speak evil of dignities.

9 Yet <sup>v</sup> Mi'chaël the archangel, when contending with the devil he disputed about the body of Mô'ses, <sup>w</sup> durst not bring against him a railing accusation, but said, <sup>x</sup> The Lord rebuke thee.

10 <sup>y</sup> But these speak evil of those things which they know not: but what they know naturally, as brute

beasts, in those things they corrupt themselves.

11 Woe unto them! for they have gone in the way <sup>a</sup> of Căin, and <sup>b</sup> ran greedily after the error of Bă'lam for reward, and perished <sup>c</sup> in the gainsaying of Cô'rè.

12 <sup>d</sup> These are spots in your <sup>e</sup> feasts of charity, when they feast with you, feeding themselves without fear:

<sup>f</sup> clouds *they* are without water, <sup>g</sup> carried about of winds; trees whose fruit withereth, without fruit, twice dead, <sup>h</sup> plucked up by the roots;

13 <sup>i</sup> Raging waves of the sea, <sup>k</sup> foaming out their own shame; wandering stars, <sup>l</sup> to whom is reserved the blackness of darkness for ever.

14 And E'nôch also, <sup>m</sup> the seventh from Âd'am, prophesied of these, saying, Behold, <sup>n</sup> the Lord cometh with ten thousands of his saints,

15 To execute judgment upon all, and to convince all that are ungodly among them of all their ungodly deeds which they have ungodly committed, and of all their <sup>o</sup> hard *speeches* which ungodly sinners have spoken against him.

16 These are murmurers, complainers, walking after their own lusts; and <sup>p</sup> their mouth speaketh great swelling words, <sup>q</sup> having men's persons in admiration because of advantage.

17 <sup>r</sup> But, beloved, remember ye the words which were spoken before of the apostles of our Lord Jé'sus Christ;

18 How that they told you <sup>s</sup> there should be mockers in the last time, who should walk after their own ungodly lusts.

19 These be they <sup>t</sup> who separate themselves, <sup>u</sup> sensual, having not the Spirit.

20 But ye, beloved, <sup>v</sup> building up yourselves on your most holy faith, <sup>w</sup> praying in the Hô'l'y Ghôst,

21 Keep yourselves in the love of God, <sup>x</sup> looking for the mercy of our Lord Jé'sus Christ unto eternal life.

22 And of some have compassion, making a difference :

a Luke 6. 16.  
Acts 1. 13.  
b John 17. 11.  
12. 15.  
c 1 Pet. 1. 5.  
d Rom. 1. 7.  
e 1 Pet. 1. 2.  
f Titus 1. 4.  
g Phil. 1. 27.  
h 1 Tim. 1. 18;  
6. 12.  
i 2 Tim. 1. 13;  
4. 7.  
j Gal. 2. 4.  
k 2 Pet. 2. 1.  
l Rom. 9. 21.  
m 1 Pet. 2. 8.  
n 2 Pet. 2. 10.  
o Titus 2. 11.  
p Heb. 12. 15.  
q Titus 1. 16.  
r 2 Pet. 2. 1.  
s 1 John 2. 22.  
t 1 Cor. 10. 9.  
u Num. 14.  
v 35. 27. 64.  
w Ps. 106. 26.  
x Heb. 3. 17, 19.  
y John 8. 44.  
z Or, *principality*.  
a 2 Pet. 2. 4.  
b Rev. 20. 10.  
c Gen. 19. 24.  
d Deut. 29. 23.  
e 2 Pet. 2. 6.  
f Or, *other*.  
g 2 Pet. 2. 10.  
h Ex. 22. 28.  
i Dan. 10. 13.  
j Rev. 12. 7.  
k 2 Pet. 2. 11.  
l Zech. 3. 2.  
m 2 Pet. 2. 12.  
n Gen. 4. 5.  
o 1 John 3. 12.  
p Num. 22. 7.  
q 2 Pet. 2. 15.  
r Num. 16. 1.  
s 2 Pet. 2. 13.  
t 2 Cor. 11. 21.  
u Prov. 25. 14.  
v 2 Pet. 2. 17.  
w Eph. 4. 14.  
x Matt. 15. 13.  
y Is. 57. 20.  
z Phil. 3. 19.  
a 2 Pet. 2. 17.  
b Gen. 5. 18.  
c Deut. 33. 2.  
d Dan. 7. 10.  
e Zech. 14. 5.  
f Matt. 25. 31.  
g 2 Thess. 1. 7.  
h Rev. 1. 7.  
i 1 Sam. 2. 3.  
j Ps. 31. 18.  
k Mal. 3. 13.  
l 2 Pet. 2. 18.  
m Prov. 25. 21.  
n James 2. 1, 9.  
o 2 Pet. 3. 2.  
p 1 Tim. 4. 1.  
q 2 Tim. 3. 1.  
r 4. 3.  
s 2 Pet. 2. 1.  
t Prov. 15. 1.  
u Ezek. 14. 7.  
v Hos. 4. 14.  
w Heb. 10. 25.  
x 1 Cor. 2. 14.  
y James 3. 15.  
z Col. 2. 7.  
a 1 Tim. 1. 4.  
b Rom. 8. 26.  
c Eph. 6. 18.  
d Titus 2. 13.  
e 2 Pet. 3. 12.

23 And others <sup>a</sup>save with fear, <sup>b</sup>pulling them out of the fire; hating even <sup>c</sup>the garment spotted by the flesh.

24 <sup>d</sup>Now unto him that is able to keep you from falling, and <sup>e</sup>to present you faultless before the pre-

A. D. 66.

*q* Rom. 11. 14.  
1 Tim. 4. 16.  
*b* Amos 4. 11.  
Zech. 3. 2.  
1 Cor. 3. 15.  
*c* Zech. 3. 4, 5.  
Rev. 3. 4.  
*d* Rom. 16. 25.  
Eph. 3. 20.

sence of his glory with exceeding joy,

25 <sup>f</sup>To the only wise God our Saviour, be glory and majesty, dominion and power, both now and ever. Amen.

*e* Col. 1. 22. *f* Rom. 16. 27. 1 Tim. 1. 17; 2. 3.

## THE REVELATION

OF ST. JOHN THE DIVINE.

### CHAPTER 1.

4 *John writeth his revelation to the seven churches of Asia. 7 The coming of Christ.*

**T**HE Revelation of Jē'sus Christ, <sup>a</sup>which God gave unto him, to shew unto his servants things which <sup>b</sup>must shortly come to pass; and <sup>c</sup>he sent and signified it by his angel unto his servant Jōhn:

2 <sup>d</sup>Who bare record of the word of God, and of the testimony of Jē'sus Christ, and of all things <sup>e</sup>that he saw.

3 <sup>f</sup>Blessed is he that readeth, and they that hear the words of this prophecy, and keep those things which are written therein: for <sup>g</sup>the time is at hand.

4 **J**OHN to the seven churches which are in <sup>h</sup>Ā'sjā: Grace be unto you, and peace, from him <sup>i</sup>which is, and <sup>j</sup>which was, and which is to come; <sup>k</sup>and from the seven Spirits which are before his throne; 5 And from Jē'sus Christ, <sup>l</sup>who is the faithful witness, and the <sup>m</sup>first begotten of the dead, and <sup>n</sup>the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him <sup>o</sup>that loved us, <sup>p</sup>and washed us from our sins in his own blood,

6 And hath <sup>q</sup>made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; <sup>r</sup>to him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

7 <sup>s</sup>Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and <sup>t</sup>they also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen.

8 <sup>u</sup>"I am Āl'phā and Ō'mē-gā, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, <sup>v</sup>which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty.

9 I Jōhn, who also am your brother, and <sup>w</sup>companion in tribulation, and

A. D. 96.

*a* John 3. 32;  
8. 26; 12. 49.  
*b* ver. 3.  
ch. 4. 1.  
*c* ch. 22. 16.  
*d* ver. 9.  
1 Cor. 1. 6.  
ch. 6. 9; 12. 17.

*e* John 1. 1.  
*f* Luke 11. 28.  
ch. 22. 7.  
*g* Rom. 13. 11.  
James 5. 8.  
1 Pet. 4. 7.  
ch. 22. 10.  
*h* ver. 8.  
Ex. 3. 14.

*i* John 1. 1.  
*k* Zech. 3. 9.  
ch. 3. 1; 4. 5;  
5. 6.  
*j* John 8. 14.  
1 Tim. 6. 13.  
ch. 3. 14.  
*m* 1 Cor. 15. 20.

*n* Col. 1. 18.  
*o* Eph. 1. 20.  
ch. 17. 14;  
19. 16.  
*p* John 13. 34;  
15. 9.

*q* Gal. 2. 20.  
*r* Heb. 9. 14.  
1 John 1. 7.  
*s* 1 Pet. 2. 5, 9.  
ch. 5. 10;  
20. 6.

*t* 1 Tim. 6. 16.  
Heb. 13. 21.  
1 Pet. 4. 11.  
*u* Dan. 7. 13.  
Matt. 24. 30;  
26. 64.

*v* Acts 1. 11.  
*w* Zech. 12. 10.  
John 19. 37.  
*x* ver. 11, 17.  
Is. 41. 4; 44. 6; 48. 12.  
ch. 2. 8; 21. 6; 22. 13.

*y* ver. 4.  
ch. 4. 8; 11. 17; 16. 5.  
*z* Phil. 1. 7;  
4. 14.  
2 Tim. 1. 8.  
*aa* Rom. 8. 17.  
2 Tim. 2. 12.

*ab* ver. 2.  
ch. 6. 9.  
*ac* Acts 10. 10.  
2 Cor. 12. 2.  
ch. 4. 2; 17. 3;  
21. 10. *ad* John 20. 26. Acts 20. 7. 1 Cor. 16. 2.  
*ae* ch. 4. 1; 10. 8. *af* ver. 17. *ag* ver. 20. Ex. 25. 37. Zech. 4. 2. *ah* ch. 2. 1. *ai* Ezek. 1. 26. Dan. 7. 13; 10. 16. ch. 14. 14.  
*aj* Dan. 10. 5. *ak* ch. 15. 6. *al* Dan. 7. 9. *am* Dan. 10. 6. ch. 2. 18; 19. 1.  
*an* Ezek. 1. 7. Dan. 10. 6. ch. 2. 18. *ao* Ezek. 43. 2. Dan. 10. 6. ch. 14. 2; 19. 6. *ap* ver. 20. ch. 2. 1; 3. 1. *aq* Is. 49. 2. Eph. 6. 17.  
Heb. 4. 12. 2. 12, 16; 19. 15, 21. *ar* Acts 26. 13. ch. 10. 1. *as* Dan. 8. 18; 10. 10.

<sup>2</sup>in the kingdom and patience of Jē'sus Christ, was in the isle that is called Pat'mos, <sup>a</sup>for the word of God, and for the testimony of Jē'sus Christ.

10 <sup>b</sup>I was in the Spirit on <sup>c</sup>the Lord's day, and heard behind me <sup>d</sup>a great voice, as of a trumpet,

11 Saying, <sup>e</sup>"I am Āl'phā and Ō'mē-gā, <sup>f</sup>the first and the last; and, What thou seest, write in a book, and send it unto the seven churches which are in <sup>g</sup>Ā'sjā; unto Eph'ē-sūs, and unto Smȳr'nā, and unto Pēr'gamos, and unto Thy'ā-tī'rā, and unto Sār'dis, and unto Phil'ā-dēl'phī-ā, and unto Lā-ōd-i-cē'ā.

12 And I turned to see the voice that spake with me. And being turned, <sup>h</sup>I saw seven golden candlesticks;

13 <sup>i</sup>And in the midst of the seven candlesticks <sup>j</sup>one like unto the Son of man, <sup>k</sup>clothed with a garment down to the foot, and <sup>l</sup>girt about the paps with a golden girdle.

14 His head and <sup>m</sup>his hairs were white like wool, as white as snow; and <sup>n</sup>his eyes were as a flame of fire;

15 <sup>o</sup>And his feet like unto fine brass, as if they burned in a furnace; and <sup>p</sup>his voice as the sound of many waters.

16 <sup>q</sup>And he had in his right hand seven stars: and <sup>r</sup>out of his mouth went a sharp twoedged sword: <sup>s</sup>and his countenance was as the sun shineth in his strength.

17 And <sup>t</sup>when I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead. And <sup>u</sup>he laid his

right hand upon me, saying unto me, Fear not; <sup>a</sup>I am the first and the last:

18 <sup>v</sup>I am he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, <sup>i</sup>I am alive for evermore, Amen; and <sup>a</sup>have the keys of hell and of death.

19 Write <sup>b</sup>the things which thou hast seen, <sup>c</sup>and the things which are, <sup>d</sup>and the things which shall be hereafter;

20 The mystery <sup>e</sup>of the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, <sup>f</sup>and the seven golden candlesticks. The seven stars are <sup>g</sup>the angels of the seven churches: and <sup>h</sup>the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

### CHAPTER 2.

*What is commanded to be written to the angels, that is, the ministers of the churches.*

UNTO the angel of the church of Eph'ë-süs write; These things saith <sup>a</sup>he that holdeth the seven stars in his right hand, <sup>b</sup>who walketh in the midst of the seven golden candlesticks;

2 <sup>c</sup>I know thy works, and thy labour, and thy patience, and how thou canst not bear them which are evil: and <sup>d</sup>thou hast tried them <sup>e</sup>which say they are apostles, and are not, and hast found them liars:

3 And hast borne, and hast patience, and for my name's sake hast laboured, and hast <sup>f</sup>not fainted.

4 Nevertheless I have *somewhat* against thee, because thou hast left thy first love.

<sup>g</sup>Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do the first works; <sup>h</sup>or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place, except thou repent.

5 But this thou hast, that thou hatest the deeds of <sup>i</sup>the Nic-q-lä'i-tanes, which I also hate.

7 <sup>j</sup>He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give <sup>k</sup>to eat of <sup>l</sup>the tree of life, which is in the midst of the paradise of God.

8 And unto the angel of the church in Smyr'na write; These things saith <sup>m</sup>the first and the last, which was dead, and is alive;

A. D. 98.

z ver. 11.  
Is. 41. 4; 44.  
6; 48. 12.  
ch. 2. 8; 22.  
13.  
y Rom. 6. 9.  
z ch. 4. 9; 5.  
14.  
Ps. 68. 20.  
ch. 20. 1.  
b ver. 12, &c.  
c ch. 2. 1,  
&c.  
d ch. 4. 1, &c.  
e ver. 16.

f ver. 12.  
g Mal. 2. 7.  
ch. 2. 1, &c.  
h Zech. 4. 2.  
Matt. 5. 15.  
Phil. 2. 15.

α ch. 1. 16, 20.  
b ch. 1. 13.  
c ver. 9, 13,  
19.  
Ps. 1. 6.  
ch. 3. 1, 8, 15.  
d 1 John 4. 1.  
e 2 Cor. 11. 13.  
2 Pet. 2. 1.  
f Gal. 6. 9.  
Heb. 12. 3, 5.  
g Matt. 21. 41,  
43.

h ver. 15.  
i ver. 11, 17,  
29.  
Matt. 11. 15;  
13. 9, 43.  
ch. 3. 6, 13,  
22; 13. 9.  
j ch. 22. 2, 14.  
k Gen. 2. 9.  
l ch. 1. 8, 17,  
18.

m ver. 2.  
n Luke 12. 21.  
1 Tim. 5. 18.  
James 2. 5.  
p Rom. 2. 17,  
28, 29; 9. 6.  
q ch. 3. 9.  
r Matt. 10. 22.  
s Matt. 24. 13.  
t James 1. 12.  
ch. 3. 11.

u ver. 7.  
ch. 13. 9.  
z ch. 20. 14;  
21. 8.  
v ch. 1. 16.  
z ver. 2.  
a ver. 9.  
b Num. 24. 14;  
25. 1; 31. 16.  
2 Pet. 2. 15.  
Jude 11.  
c Gen. 2. 9.  
Acts 15. 29.  
1 Cor. 8. 9,  
10; 10. 19, 20.  
d 1 Cor. 6. 13,  
&c.

e ver. 6.  
f Is. 11. 4.  
g 2 Thess. 2. 8.  
ch. 1. 16; 19.  
15, 21.  
h ver. 7, 11.  
i ch. 8. 12;  
19. 12.  
j ch. 1. 14, 15.  
k ver. 2.

9 <sup>i</sup>I know thy works, and tribulation, and poverty, (but thou art <sup>o</sup>rich) and <sup>i</sup>I know the blasphemy of <sup>p</sup>them which say they are Jews, and are not, <sup>q</sup>but are the synagogue of Sā'tan.

10 <sup>r</sup>Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil shall cast some of you into prison, that ye may be tried; and ye shall have tribulation ten days: <sup>s</sup>be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee <sup>t</sup>a crown of life.

11 <sup>u</sup>He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; He that overcometh shall not be hurt of <sup>v</sup>the second death.

12 And to the angel of the church in Pēr'ga-mōs write; These things saith <sup>w</sup>he which hath the sharp sword with two edges;

13 <sup>x</sup>I know thy works, and where thou dwellest, *even* <sup>a</sup>where Sā'tan's seat is: and thou holdest fast my name, and hast not denied my faith, even in those days wherein An'ti-pās was my faithful martyr, who was slain among you, where Sā'tan dwelleth.

14 But I have a few things against thee, because thou hast them that hold the doctrine of <sup>b</sup>Bā'laam, who taught Bā'lāc to cast a stumblingblock before the children of Is'rā-el, <sup>c</sup>to eat things sacrificed unto idols, <sup>d</sup>and to commit fornication.

15 So hast thou also them that hold the doctrine <sup>e</sup>of the Nic-q-lā'i-tanes, which thing I hate.

16 Repent; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and <sup>f</sup>will fight against them with the sword of my mouth.

17 <sup>g</sup>He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the hidden manna, and will give him a white stone, and in the stone <sup>h</sup>a new name written, which no man knoweth saving he that receiveth *it*.

18 And unto the angel of the church in Thy-g-ti'rā write; These things saith the Son of God, <sup>i</sup>who hath his eyes like unto a flame of fire, and his feet are like fine brass;

19 <sup>k</sup>I know thy works, and charity, and service, and faith, and thy pa-



tience, and thy works; and the last to be more than the first.

20 Notwithstanding I have a few things against thee, because thou sufferest that woman 'Jēz'g-bēl, which calleth herself a prophetess, to teach and to seduce my servants <sup>m</sup> to commit fornication, and to eat things sacrificed unto idols.

21 And I gave her space <sup>n</sup> to repent of her fornication; and she repented not.

22 Behold, I will cast her into a bed, and them that commit adultery with her into great tribulation, except they repent of their deeds.

23 And I will kill her children with death; and all the churches shall know that <sup>o</sup> I am he which searcheth the reins and hearts: and <sup>p</sup> I will give unto every one of you according to your works.

24 But unto you I say, and unto the rest in Thy'g-ti'ra, as many as have not this doctrine, and which have not known the depths of Sā'tan, as they speak; <sup>q</sup> I will put upon you none other burden.

25 But <sup>r</sup> that which ye have already hold fast till I come.

26 And he that overcometh, and keepeth <sup>s</sup> my works unto the end, <sup>t</sup> to him will I give power over the nations:

27 <sup>u</sup> And he shall rule them with a rod of iron; as the vessels of a potter shall they be broken to shivers: even as I received of my Father.

28 And I will give him <sup>v</sup> the morning star.

29 <sup>w</sup> He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

### CHAPTER 3.

2 The angel of the church of Sardis is reproved, 3 and exhorted to repent. 8 The angel of the church of Philadelphia is approved for his diligence.

AND unto the angel of the church in Sār'dis write; These things saith he <sup>a</sup> that hath the seven Spirits of God, and the seven stars; <sup>b</sup> I know thy works, that thou hast a name that thou livest, <sup>c</sup> and art dead.

2 Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God.

3 <sup>d</sup> Remember therefore how thou

A. D. 96.

1 Kin. 16. 31; 21. 25.  
2 Kin. 9. 7.  
w ver. 14.  
Ex. 34. 15.  
Acts 15. 20, 28.

1 Cor. 10. 19, 20.

2 Rom. 2. 4. ch. 9. 20.

1 Sam. 16. 7.

1 Chr. 28. 9; 28. 17.

2 Chr. 6. 30. Ps. 7. 9.

Jer. 11. 20; 17. 10; 20. 12.

John 2. 24, 25. Acts 1. 24.

Rom. 8. 27.

2 Ps. 62. 12. Matt. 16. 27.

Rom. 2. 6; 14. 12.

2 Cor. 5. 10.

Gal. 6. 5. ch. 20. 12.

q Acts 15. 28. r ch. 3. 11.

s John 6. 29.

1 John 3. 23.

t Matt. 10. 28. Luke 22. 29, 30.

1 Cor. 6. 3. ch. 3. 21;

20. 4.

u Ps. 2. 8, 9; 49. 14.

Dan. 7. 22. ch. 12. 5; 19. 15.

z 2 Pet. 1. 19. a ch. 22. 16.

y ver. 7.

a ch. 1. 4, 16; 4. 5; 5. 6.

b ch. 2. 2.

c Eph. 2. 1, 5.

1 Tim. 5. 6.

d ver. 11.

1 Tim. 6. 20.

2 Tim. 1. 13.

e ver. 19.

f Matt. 24. 42, 43; 25. 13.

Mark 13. 33.

Luke 12. 39, 40.

1 Thess. 5. 2, 6.

2 Pet. 3. 10. ch. 16. 15.

q Acts 1. 15.

r Jude 25.

s ch. 4. 4; 5. 11; 7. 9, 13.

t ch. 19. 8.

u Ex. 32. 32.

Ps. 69. 28.

w Phil. 4. 3.

x ch. 13. 8; 17. 8; 20. 12; 21. 27.

z Matt. 10. 32.

Luke 12. 8.

a ch. 2. 7.

b Acts 3. 14.

q ver. 14.

1 John 5. 20. ch. 1. 5; 6. 10; 19. 11.

r Is. 22. 22.

Luke 1. 32. ch. 1. 18.

s Matt. 16. 19.

t Job 12. 14.

u ver. 1. z 1 Cor. 16. 9. 2 Cor. 2. 12. y ch. 2. 9.

z Is. 49. 23; 60. 14. a 2 Pet. 2. 9. b Luke 2. 1. c Is. 34. 17. d Phil. 4. 5. ch. 1. 3; 22. 7, 12, 20. e ver. 3. ch. 2. 25. f ch. 2. 10. g 1 Kin. 7. 21. Gal. 2. 9. h ch. 2. 17; 14. 1; 22. 4. i Gal. 4. 28. Heb. 12. 22. ch. 21. 2. 10. k ch. 22. 4. l ch. 2. 7.

hast received and heard, and hold fast, and <sup>e</sup>repent. <sup>f</sup>If therefore thou shalt not watch, I will come on thee as a thief, and thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee.

4 Thou hast <sup>g</sup>a few names even in Sār'dis which have not <sup>h</sup>defiled their garments; and they shall walk with me <sup>i</sup>in white: for they are worthy.

5 He that overcometh, <sup>k</sup>the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not <sup>l</sup>blot out his name out of the <sup>m</sup>book of life, but <sup>n</sup>I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels.

6 <sup>o</sup>He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

7 And to the angel of the church in Phil-g-dēl'phī-a write; These things saith <sup>p</sup>he that is holy, <sup>q</sup>he that is true, he that hath <sup>r</sup>the key of Dā'vid, <sup>s</sup>he that openeth, and no man shutteth; and <sup>t</sup>shutteth, and no man openeth;

8 <sup>u</sup>I know thy works: behold, I have set before thee <sup>v</sup>an open door, and no man can shut it: for thou hast a little strength, and hast kept my word, and hast not denied my name.

9 Behold, I will make <sup>w</sup>them of the synagogue of Sā'tan, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie; behold, <sup>x</sup>I will make them to come and worship before thy feet, and to know that I have loved thee.

10 Because thou hast kept the word of my patience, <sup>y</sup>I also will keep thee from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon <sup>z</sup>all the world, to try them that dwell <sup>a</sup>upon the earth.

11 Behold, <sup>b</sup>I come quickly: <sup>c</sup>hold that fast which thou hast, that no man take <sup>d</sup>thy crown.

12 Him that overcometh will I make <sup>e</sup>a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and <sup>f</sup>I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is <sup>g</sup>new Jē-ry'sā-lēm, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: <sup>h</sup>and I will write upon him my new name.

13 <sup>i</sup>He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches. <sup>j</sup>1 Cor. 16. 9. 2 Cor. 2. 12. y ch. 2. 9. z Is. 49. 23; 60. 14. a 2 Pet. 2. 9. b Luke 2. 1. c Is. 34. 17. d Phil. 4. 5. ch. 1. 3; 22. 7, 12, 20. e ver. 3. ch. 2. 25. f ch. 2. 10. g 1 Kin. 7. 21. Gal. 2. 9. h ch. 2. 17; 14. 1; 22. 4. i Gal. 4. 28. Heb. 12. 22. ch. 21. 2. 10. k ch. 22. 4. l ch. 2. 7.



hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

14 And unto the angel of the church <sup>2</sup> of the La-ōd-i-gē-anā write; <sup>m</sup> These things saith the Amen, <sup>n</sup> the faithful and true witness, <sup>o</sup> the beginning of the creation of God;

15 <sup>p</sup> I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot.

16 So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth.

17 Because thou sayest, <sup>q</sup> I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:

18 I counsel thee <sup>r</sup> to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and <sup>s</sup> white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and that the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, that thou mayest see.

19 <sup>t</sup> As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent.

20 Behold, <sup>u</sup> I stand at the door, and knock: <sup>v</sup> if any man hear my voice, and open the door, <sup>w</sup> I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me.

21 To him that overcometh <sup>x</sup> will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in his throne.

22 <sup>y</sup> He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

## CHAPTER 4.

*John seeth the throne of God in heaven.*

**A**FTER this I looked, and, behold, a door was opened in heaven: and <sup>a</sup> the first voice which I heard was as it were of a trumpet talking with me; which said, <sup>b</sup> Come up hither, <sup>c</sup> and I will shew thee things which must be hereafter.

2 And immediately <sup>d</sup> I was in the spirit: and, behold, <sup>e</sup> a throne was set in heaven, and <sup>f</sup> one sat on the throne.

3 And he that sat was to look upon like a jasper and a sardine stone: <sup>g</sup> and there was a rainbow round about the throne, in sight like unto an emerald.

A. D. 96.

2 Or, in Laodicea. <sup>m</sup> Is. 65. 16. <sup>n</sup> ver. 7. <sup>o</sup> ch. 1. 5; 19. 11; 22. 6. <sup>p</sup> Col. 1. 15. <sup>q</sup> ver. 1.

<sup>q</sup> Hos. 12. 8. <sup>r</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 8. <sup>s</sup> Is. 55. 1. <sup>t</sup> Matt. 13. 44; 23. 9.

<sup>u</sup> 2 Cor. 5. 3. <sup>v</sup> ch. 7. 13; 16. 15; 19. 8. <sup>w</sup> Job 5. 17. <sup>x</sup> Prov. 3. 11, 12.

<sup>y</sup> Heb. 12. 5, 6. <sup>z</sup> James 1. 12. <sup>a</sup> Cant. 5. 2. <sup>b</sup> Luke 12. 37.

<sup>c</sup> John 14. 23. <sup>d</sup> Luke 22. 30. <sup>e</sup> 1 Cor. 6. 2. <sup>f</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 12. <sup>g</sup> ch. 2. 26, 27. <sup>h</sup> ch. 2. 7.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 1. 10. <sup>j</sup> ch. 11. 12. <sup>k</sup> ch. 1. 19; 22. 6.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 1. 10; 17. 3; 21. 10. <sup>m</sup> Is. 6. 1. <sup>n</sup> Jer. 17. 12. <sup>o</sup> Ezek. 1. 26; 10. 1.

<sup>p</sup> Dan. 7. 9. <sup>q</sup> Ezek. 1. 28. <sup>r</sup> ch. 11. 16. <sup>s</sup> ch. 3. 4, 5; 6. 11; 7. 9, 13, 14; 19. 14.

<sup>t</sup> ver. 10. <sup>u</sup> ch. 8. 5; 16. 15. <sup>v</sup> Ex. 37. 23. <sup>w</sup> 2 Chr. 4. 20.

<sup>x</sup> Ezek. 1. 13. <sup>y</sup> Zech. 4. 2. <sup>z</sup> ch. 1. 4; 3. 1; 5. 6.

<sup>a</sup> Ex. 38. 8. <sup>b</sup> ch. 15. 2. <sup>c</sup> Ezek. 1. 5. <sup>d</sup> ver. 8. <sup>e</sup> Num. 2. 2, 3.

<sup>f</sup> Eccl. 1. 10; 10. 14. <sup>g</sup> Is. 6. 2. <sup>h</sup> ver. 6.

<sup>i</sup> Gr. they have no rest. <sup>j</sup> Is. 6. 3. <sup>k</sup> ch. 1. 8. <sup>l</sup> ch. 1. 4.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 1. 18; 5. 14; 15. 7. <sup>n</sup> ch. 5. 8, 14. <sup>o</sup> ver. 9. <sup>p</sup> ver. 4.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 5. 12. <sup>r</sup> Gen. 1. 1. <sup>s</sup> Acts 17. 24. <sup>t</sup> Eph. 3. 9. <sup>u</sup> Col. 1. 15. <sup>v</sup> ch. 10. 6.

<sup>w</sup> Ezek. 2. 10, 11. <sup>x</sup> Is. 29. 11. <sup>y</sup> Dan. 12. 4. <sup>z</sup> ver. 13.

4 <sup>a</sup> And round about the throne were four and twenty seats: and upon the seats I saw four and twenty elders sitting, <sup>b</sup> clothed in white raiment; <sup>c</sup> and they had on their heads crowns of gold.

5 And out of the throne proceeded <sup>d</sup> lightnings and thunderings and voices: <sup>e</sup> and there were seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, which are <sup>f</sup> the seven Spirits of God.

6 And before the throne there was <sup>g</sup> a sea of glass like unto crystal: <sup>h</sup> and in the midst of the throne, and round about the throne, were four beasts full of eyes before <sup>i</sup> and behind.

7 <sup>j</sup> And the first beast was like a lion, and the second beast like a calf, and the third beast had a face as a man, and the fourth beast was like a flying eagle.

8 And the four beasts had each of them <sup>k</sup> six wings about him; and they were full of eyes <sup>l</sup> within: and <sup>m</sup> they rest not day and night, saying, 'Holy, holy, holy, <sup>n</sup> Lord God Almighty, <sup>o</sup> which was, and is, and is to come.

9 And when those beasts give glory and honour and thanks to him that sat on the throne, <sup>p</sup> who liveth for ever and ever,

10 <sup>q</sup> The four and twenty elders fall down before him that sat on the throne, <sup>r</sup> and worship him that liveth for ever and ever, <sup>s</sup> and cast their crowns before the throne, saying,

11 <sup>t</sup> Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: <sup>u</sup> for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created.

## CHAPTER 5.

1 *The book sealed with seven seals: 9 which only the Lamb that was slain is worthy to open.*

**A**N I saw in the right hand of him that sat on the throne <sup>a</sup> a book written within and on the backside, <sup>b</sup> sealed with seven seals.

2 And I saw a strong angel proclaiming with a loud voice, Who is worthy to open the book, and to loose the seals thereof?

3 And no man <sup>c</sup> in heaven, nor in earth, neither under the earth, was able to open the book, neither to look thereon.

4 And I wept much, because no man was found worthy to open and to read the book, neither to look thereon.

5 And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, <sup>a</sup> the Lion of the tribe of Jū'dā, <sup>e</sup> the Root of Dā'vid, hath prevailed to open the book, <sup>f</sup> and to loose the seven seals thereof.

6 And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood <sup>g</sup> a Lamb as it had been slain, having seven horns and <sup>h</sup> seven eyes, which are <sup>i</sup> the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth.

7 And he came and took the book out of the right hand <sup>k</sup> of him that sat upon the throne.

8 And when he had taken the book, <sup>l</sup> the four beasts and four and twenty elders fell down before the Lamb, having every one of them <sup>m</sup> harps, and golden vials full of <sup>n</sup> odours, <sup>o</sup> which are the prayers of saints.

9 And <sup>p</sup> they sung a new song, saying, <sup>q</sup> Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: <sup>r</sup> for thou wast slain, and <sup>s</sup> hast redeemed us to God by thy blood <sup>t</sup> out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation;

10 <sup>u</sup> And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth.

11 And I beheld, and I heard the voice of many angels <sup>v</sup> round about the throne and the beasts and the elders: and the number of them was <sup>w</sup> ten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands;

12 Saying with a loud voice, <sup>x</sup> Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing.

13 And <sup>y</sup> every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, <sup>z</sup> Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power, <sup>a</sup> be unto him <sup>b</sup> that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever.

14 <sup>c</sup> And the four beasts said, Amen. And the four and twenty elders fell down and worshipped him <sup>d</sup> that liveth for ever and ever.

A. D. 96.

d Gen. 49. 9.  
Heb. 7. 14.  
e Is. 11. 1, 10.  
Rom. 15. 12.  
ch. 22. 15.

f ver. 1.  
ch. 6. 1.  
g ver. 9, 12.

h Is. 53. 7.  
John 1. 29.  
1 Pet. 1. 19.  
ch. 13. 8.

i Zech. 3. 9;  
4. 10.  
j ch. 4. 5.

k ch. 4. 2.  
l ch. 4. 8, 10.  
m ch. 14. 2;  
15. 2.

n 2 Or, incense.  
o Ps. 141. 2.  
ch. 8. 3, 4.

p Ps. 40. 3.  
ch. 14. 3.  
q ch. 4. 11.

r ver. 6.  
s Acts 20. 28.  
Rom. 3. 24.

t 1 Cor. 6. 20;  
7. 23.  
u Eph. 1. 7.

v Col. 1. 14.  
Heb. 9. 12.  
1 Pet. 1. 18.

w 2 Pet. 2. 1.  
1 John 1. 7.  
ch. 14. 4.

x Dan. 4. 1;  
6. 25.  
y ch. 7. 9; 11.

z 9; 14. 6.  
a Ex. 19. 6.

b 1 Pet. 2. 5, 9.  
ch. 1. 6; 20.  
c ch. 22. 5.

d u ch. 4. 6.  
e Ps. 68. 17.  
Dan. 7. 10.

f Heb. 12. 22.  
g y ch. 4. 11.  
h z ver. 3.

i Phil. 2. 10.  
j a 1 Chr. 29.  
11.

k Rom. 9. 5;  
16. 27.  
l 1 Tim. 6. 16.

m 1 Pet. 4. 11;  
5. 11.  
n ch. 1. 6.

o b ch. 6. 16; 7.  
10.  
p ch. 19. 4.

q d ch. 4. 9, 10.  
r ch. 5. 5, 6, 7.

s b ch. 4. 7.  
t c Zech. 6. 3.  
ch. 19. 11.

u d Ps. 45. 4, 5.  
LXX.

v e Zech. 6. 11.  
ch. 14. 14.

w f ch. 4. 7.  
g Zech. 6. 2.

h h ch. 4. 7.  
i z Zech. 6. 2.

j 3 The word *chazar* signifies a measure containing one wine quart, and the twelfth part of a quart.

k ch. 4. 7.  
l ch. 9. 4.

m Zech. 6. 3.  
n Or, to him.

o ch. 10. 4. - ch. 1. 9. - 2 Tim. 1. 8. - ch. 12. 17; 19. 10. - See Zech. 1. 12. - ch. 3. 7. - ch. 11. 18; 19. 2. - y ch. 3. 4, 5; 7. 9, 14.

## CHAPTER 6.

*The opening of the seals in order.*

AND <sup>a</sup> I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals, and I heard, as it were the noise of thunder, <sup>b</sup> one of the four beasts saying, Come and see.

2 And I saw, and behold <sup>c</sup> a white horse; <sup>d</sup> and he that sat on him had a bow; <sup>e</sup> and a crown was given unto him: and he went forth conquering, and to conquer.

3 And when he had opened the second seal, <sup>f</sup> I heard the second beast say, Come and see.

4 <sup>g</sup> And there went out another horse <sup>h</sup> that was red: and <sup>i</sup> power was given to him that sat thereon to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another: and there was given unto him a great sword.

5 And when he had opened the third seal, <sup>j</sup> I heard the third beast say, Come and see. And I beheld, and lo <sup>k</sup> a black horse; and he that sat on him had a pair of balances in his hand.

6 And I heard a voice in the midst of the four beasts say, <sup>l</sup> A measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny; and <sup>m</sup> see thou hurt not the oil and the wine.

7 And when he had opened the fourth seal, <sup>n</sup> I heard the voice of the fourth beast say, Come and see.

8 <sup>o</sup> And I looked, and behold a pale horse: and his name that sat on him was Death, and Hell followed with him. And power was given <sup>p</sup> unto them over the fourth part of the earth, <sup>q</sup> to kill with sword, and with hunger, and with death, <sup>r</sup> and with the beasts of the earth.

9 And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under <sup>s</sup> the altar <sup>t</sup> the souls of them that were slain <sup>u</sup> for the word of God, and for <sup>v</sup> the testimony which they held:

10 And they cried with a loud voice, saying, <sup>w</sup> How long, O Lord, <sup>x</sup> holy and true, <sup>y</sup> dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth?

11 And <sup>z</sup> white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said

unto them, <sup>a</sup>that they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellow-servants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they were, should be fulfilled.

12 And I beheld when he had opened the sixth seal, <sup>a</sup>and, lo, there was a great earthquake; and <sup>b</sup>the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood;

13 <sup>c</sup>And the stars of heaven fell unto the earth, even as a fig tree casteth her <sup>2</sup>untimely figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind.

14 <sup>d</sup>And the heaven departed as a scroll when it is rolled together; and <sup>e</sup>every mountain and island were moved out of their places.

15 And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bondman, and every free man, <sup>f</sup>hid themselves in the dens and in the rocks of the mountains;

16 <sup>g</sup>And said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb:

17 <sup>h</sup>For the great day of his wrath is come; <sup>i</sup>and who shall be able to stand?

## CHAPTER 7.

<sup>3</sup> An angel sealeth the servants of God in their foreheads. <sup>4</sup> The number of them that were sealed.

AND after these things I saw four angels standing on the four corners of the earth, <sup>a</sup>holding the four winds of the earth, <sup>b</sup>that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree.

2 And I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God: and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea,

3 Saying, <sup>c</sup>Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have <sup>d</sup>sealed the servants of our God <sup>e</sup>in their foreheads.

4 <sup>f</sup>And I heard the number of them which were sealed: and there were sealed <sup>g</sup>an hundred and forty and four thousand of all the tribes of the children of Iſ'ra'el.

A. D. 96.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. 11. 40.  
ch. 14. 13.

a ch. 16. 18.

b Joel 2. 10,  
31; 3. 15.  
Matt. 24. 29.  
Acts 2. 20.

c ch. 8. 10;  
9. 1.

2 Or, green  
figs.

d Ps. 102. 26.  
Is. 34. 4.  
Heb. 1. 12,  
13.  
e Jer. 3. 23;  
4. 24.  
ch. 16. 20.

f Is. 2. 19.

g Hos. 10. 8.  
Luke 23. 30.  
ch. 9. 6.

h Is. 13. 6, &c.  
Zeph. 1. 14,  
&c.  
ch. 16. 14.  
i Ps. 76. 7.

a Dan. 7. 2.  
b ch. 9. 4.  
c ch. 6. 6; 9. 4.  
d Ezek. 9. 4.  
ch. 14. 1.  
e ch. 22. 4.  
f ch. 9. 16.  
g ch. 14. 1.  
h Rom. 11. 25.  
i ch. 5. 9.  
k ver. 14.  
l ch. 3. 5, 18;  
4. 4; 6. 11.  
m Ps. 3. 8.  
Is. 43. 11.  
Jer. 3. 23.  
Hos. 13. 4.  
ch. 19. 1.  
n ch. 5. 13.  
o ch. 5. 13, 14.  
p ver. 9.  
q ch. 6. 9;  
17. 6.  
r Is. 1. 18.  
See Zech. 3.  
3. 4, 5.  
Heb. 9. 14.  
1 John 1. 7.  
ch. 1. 5.  
s Is. 4. 5, 6.  
ch. 21. 3.  
t Is. 49. 10.

5 Of the tribe of Jū'da were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Reu'ben were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Gād were sealed twelve thousand.

6 Of the tribe of Ā'sēr were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Nēp'tha-lim were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Mā-nās'sēs were sealed twelve thousand.

7 Of the tribe of Sim'ōn were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Lē'vi were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Is'sa-char were sealed twelve thousand.

8 Of the tribe of Zāb'u-lon were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Jō'seph were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Bēn'jāmin were sealed twelve thousand.

9 After this I beheld, and, lo, <sup>a</sup>a great multitude, which no man could number, <sup>i</sup>of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, <sup>k</sup>clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands;

10 And cried with a loud voice, saying, <sup>l</sup>Salvation to our God <sup>m</sup>which sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb.

11 <sup>n</sup>And all the angels stood round about the throne, and about the elders and the four beasts, and fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God,

12 <sup>o</sup>Saying, Amen: Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might, be unto our God for ever and ever. Amen.

13 And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in <sup>p</sup>white robes? and whence came they?

14 And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, <sup>q</sup>These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have <sup>r</sup>washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.

15 Therefore are they before the throne of God, and serve him day and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne shall <sup>s</sup>dwell among them.

16 <sup>t</sup>They shall hunger no more,

neither thirst any more; "neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat.

17 For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne <sup>x</sup> shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters: <sup>y</sup> and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes.

### CHAPTER 8.

1 *At the opening of the seventh seal, 2 seven angels shall seven trumpets given them. 6 Four of them sound their trumpets, and great plagues follow.*

AND <sup>a</sup> when he had opened the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven about the space of half an hour.

2 <sup>b</sup> And I saw the seven angels which stood before God; <sup>c</sup> and to them were given seven trumpets.

3 And another angel came and stood at the altar, having a golden censer; and there was given unto him much incense, that he should <sup>2</sup> offer it with <sup>a</sup> the prayers of all saints upon <sup>e</sup> the golden altar which was before the throne.

4 And <sup>f</sup> the smoke of the incense, which came with the prayers of the saints, ascended up before God out of the angel's hand.

5 And the angel took the censer, and filled it with fire of the altar, and cast it <sup>3</sup> into the earth: and <sup>g</sup> there were voices, and thundrings, and lightnings, <sup>h</sup> and an earthquake.

6 And the seven angels which had the seven trumpets prepared themselves to sound.

7 The first angel sounded, <sup>i</sup> and there followed hail and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast <sup>k</sup> upon the earth: and the third part <sup>l</sup> of trees was burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up.

8 And the second angel sounded, <sup>m</sup> and as it were a great mountain burning with fire was cast into the sea: <sup>n</sup> and the third part of the sea <sup>o</sup> became blood;

9 <sup>p</sup> And the third part of the creatures which were in the sea, and had life, died; and the third part of the ships were destroyed.

10 And the third angel sounded, <sup>q</sup> and there fell a great star from heaven, burning as it were a lamp,

A. D. 96.

u Pa. 121. 6.  
ch. 21. 4.

z Pa. 23. 1;  
36. 8.  
John 10. 11.  
14.  
y Is. 25. 8.  
ch. 21. 4.

a ch. 6. 1.

b Matt. 18. 10.  
Luke 1. 19.  
c 2 Chr. 29.  
25-28.

2 Or, add it to the prayers.

d ch. 5. 8.  
e Ex. 30. 1.

f Pa. 141. 2.  
Luke 1. 10.

g Or, upon.  
ch. 16. 18.

h 2 Sam. 22. 8.  
1 Kgs. 19. 11.

i Acts 4. 31.

j Ezek. 38. 22.  
ch. 16. 2.

l Is. 2. 13.  
ch. 9. 4.

m Jer. 51. 25.  
Amos 7. 4.

n ch. 16. 3.

o Ezek. 14. 19.  
p ch. 16. 3.

q Is. 14. 12.  
ch. 9. 1.

r ch. 16. 4.

s Ruth 1. 20.  
Ex. 15. 23.

Jer. 9. 15;  
23. 15.

u Is. 13. 10.  
Amos 8. 9.

z ch. 14. 6;  
19. 17.

y ch. 9. 12;  
11. 14.

a Luke 10. 18.  
ch. 8. 10.

b ver. 2, 11.  
Luke 8. 31.

c ch. 17. 8;  
20. 1.

d Joel 2. 2, 10.  
Ex. 10. 4.

e Jer. 7. 12.  
e ver. 10.

f ch. 8. 6;  
7. 3.

g ch. 8. 7.  
h See Ex. 12.

i Ezek. 9. 4.  
ch. 7. 3.

j ver. 10.  
ch. 11. 7.

k Job 2. 21.  
Is. 2. 19.

l Jer. 8. 3.  
ch. 6. 16.  
Joel 2. 4.

and it fell upon the third part of the rivers, and upon the fountains of waters;

11 <sup>a</sup> And the name of the star is called Wormwood: <sup>b</sup> and the third part of the waters became wormwood; and many men died of the waters, because they were made bitter.

12 <sup>c</sup> And the fourth angel sounded, and the third part of the sun was smitten, and the third part of the moon, and the third part of the stars; so as the third part of them was darkened, and the day shone not for a third part of it, and the night likewise.

13 And I beheld, <sup>d</sup> and heard an angel flying through the midst of heaven, saying with a loud voice, <sup>e</sup> Woe, woe, woe, to the inhabitants of the earth by reason of the other voices of the trumpet of the three angels, which are yet to sound!

### CHAPTER 9.

*The sounding of the fifth angel.*

AND the fifth angel sounded, <sup>a</sup> and I saw a star fall from heaven unto the earth: and to him was given the key of <sup>b</sup> the bottomless pit.

2 And he opened the bottomless pit; <sup>c</sup> and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit.

3 And there came out of the smoke <sup>d</sup> locusts upon the earth: and unto them was given power, <sup>e</sup> as the scorpions of the earth have power.

4 And it was commanded them <sup>f</sup> that they should not hurt <sup>g</sup> the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not <sup>h</sup> the seal of God in their foreheads.

5 And to them it was given that they should not kill them, <sup>i</sup> but that they should be tormented five months: and their torment <sup>j</sup> was as the torment of a scorpion, when he striketh a man.

6 And in those days <sup>k</sup> shall men seek death, and shall not find it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them.

7 And <sup>l</sup> the shapes of the locusts

were like unto horses prepared unto battle; <sup>m</sup> and on their heads were as it were crowns like gold, <sup>n</sup> and their faces were as the faces of men.

8 And they had hair as the hair of women, and <sup>o</sup> their teeth were as the teeth of lions.

9 And they had breastplates, as it were breastplates of iron; and the sound of their wings was <sup>p</sup> as the sound of chariots of many horses running to battle.

10 And they had tails like unto scorpions, and there were stings in their tails: <sup>q</sup> and their power was to hurt men five months.

11 <sup>r</sup> And they had a king over them, which is <sup>s</sup> the angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in the Hē'brew tongue is Ā-bād'don, but in the Greek tongue hath his name <sup>t</sup> Ἄ-pōll'yōn.

12 <sup>u</sup> One woe is past; and, behold, there come two woes more hereafter.

13 And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God,

14 Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose the four angels which are bound <sup>v</sup> in the great river Eū-phrā'tēs.

15 And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared <sup>w</sup> for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men.

16 And <sup>x</sup> the number of the army <sup>y</sup> of the horsemen were two hundred thousand thousand: <sup>z</sup> and I heard the number of them.

17 And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone: <sup>a</sup> and the heads of the horses were as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone.

18 By these three was the third part of men killed, by the fire, and by the smoke, and by the brimstone, which issued out of their mouths.

19 For their power is in their mouth, and in their tails: <sup>b</sup> for their tails were like unto serpents, and had heads, and with them they do hurt.

20 And the rest of the men which were not killed by these plagues <sup>c</sup> yet repented not of the works of their

A. D. 96.

<sup>m</sup> Nah. 3. 17.  
<sup>n</sup> Dan. 7. 8.

<sup>o</sup> Joel 1. 6.

<sup>p</sup> Joel 2. 5,  
6, 7.

<sup>q</sup> ver. 5.

<sup>r</sup> Eph. 2. 2.

<sup>s</sup> ver. 1.

<sup>t</sup> That is to  
say, A de-  
stroyer.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 8. 13.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 16. 12.

<sup>w</sup> Or, at.

<sup>x</sup> Ps. 69. 17.  
<sup>y</sup> Dan. 7. 10.  
<sup>z</sup> Ezek. 38. 4.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 7. 4.

<sup>b</sup> 1 Chr. 12. 8.  
<sup>c</sup> Jer. 5. 28, 29.  
<sup>d</sup> Is. 9. 15.  
<sup>e</sup> Deut. 31. 29.  
<sup>f</sup> Lev. 17. 7.  
<sup>g</sup> Deut. 32. 17.  
<sup>h</sup> Ps. 106. 37.  
<sup>i</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 20.  
<sup>j</sup> Ps. 115. 4;  
135. 15.  
<sup>k</sup> Dan. 5. 23.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 22. 15.

<sup>m</sup> Ezek. 1. 28.  
<sup>n</sup> Matt. 17. 2.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 1. 16.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 1. 15.  
<sup>q</sup> Matt. 28. 18.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 8. 5.  
<sup>s</sup> Dan. 8. 26;  
12. 4, 9.

<sup>t</sup> Ex. 6. 8.  
<sup>u</sup> Dan. 12. 7.  
<sup>v</sup> Neh. 9. 6.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 4. 11;  
14. 7.  
<sup>x</sup> Dan. 12. 7.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 16. 17.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 11. 15.  
<sup>a</sup> ver. 4.  
<sup>b</sup> Jer. 15. 16.  
<sup>c</sup> Ezek. 2. 8;  
3. 1, 2, 3.

hands, that they should not worship <sup>d</sup> devils, <sup>e</sup> and idols of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood: which neither can see, nor hear, nor walk:

21 Neither repented they of their murders, <sup>f</sup> nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts.

## CHAPTER 10.

1 *A strong angel appeareth with a book in his hand.  
9 John is commanded to take and eat the book.*

AND I saw another mighty angel come down from heaven, clothed with a cloud: <sup>a</sup> and a rainbow was upon his head, and <sup>b</sup> his face was as it were the sun, and <sup>c</sup> his feet as pillars of fire:

2 And he had in his hand a little book open: <sup>d</sup> and he set his right foot upon the sea, and his left foot on the earth,

3 And cried with a loud voice, as when a lion roareth: and when he had cried, <sup>e</sup> seven thunders uttered their voices.

4 And when the seven thunders had uttered their voices, I was about to write: and I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, <sup>f</sup> Seal up those things which the seven thunders uttered, and write them not.

5 And the angel which I saw stand upon the sea and upon the earth <sup>g</sup> lifted up his hand to heaven,

6 And swore by him that liveth for ever and ever, <sup>h</sup> who created heaven, and the things that therein are, and the earth, and the things that therein are, and the sea, and the things which are therein, <sup>i</sup> that there should be time no longer:

7 But <sup>k</sup> in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets.

8 And <sup>l</sup> the voice which I heard from heaven spake unto me again, and said, Go and take the little book which is open in the hand of the angel which standeth upon the sea and upon the earth.

9 And I went unto the angel, and said unto him, Give me the little book. And he said unto me, <sup>m</sup> Take it, and eat it up; and it shall make

thy belly bitter, but it shall be in thy mouth sweet as honey.

10 And I took the little book out of the angel's hand, and ate it up; <sup>n</sup>and it was in my mouth sweet as honey: and as soon as I had eaten it, <sup>o</sup>my belly was bitter.

11 And he said unto me, Thou must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations, and tongues, and kings.

### CHAPTER 11.

3 *The two witnesses prophesy.* 15 *The seventh trumpet soundeth.*

**A**ND there was given me <sup>a</sup>a reed like unto a rod: and the angel stood, saying, <sup>b</sup>Rise, and measure the temple of God, and the altar, and them that worship therein.

2 But <sup>c</sup>the court which is without the temple <sup>2</sup>leave out, and measure it not; <sup>d</sup>for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they <sup>e</sup>tread under foot <sup>f</sup>forty and two months.

3 And <sup>g</sup>I will give power unto my two <sup>h</sup>witnesses, and they shall prophesy <sup>i</sup>a thousand two hundred and threescore days, clothed in sackcloth.

4 These are the <sup>k</sup>two olive trees, and the two candlesticks standing before the God of the earth.

5 And if any man will hurt them, <sup>l</sup>fire proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth their enemies: <sup>m</sup>and if any man will hurt them, he must in this manner be killed.

6 These <sup>n</sup>have power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy: and <sup>o</sup>have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will.

7 And when they <sup>p</sup>shall have finished their testimony, <sup>q</sup>the beast that ascendeth <sup>r</sup>out of the bottomless pit <sup>s</sup>shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them.

8 And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of <sup>t</sup>the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, <sup>u</sup>where also our Lord was crucified.

9 <sup>v</sup>And they of the people and kindreds and tongues and nations shall see their dead bodies three days and

A. D. 96.

<sup>n</sup> Ezek. 3. 3.  
<sup>o</sup> Ezek. 2. 10.

<sup>a</sup> Ezek. 40. 3.  
<sup>b</sup> Zech. 2. 1.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 21. 15.  
<sup>d</sup> Num. 23. 18.  
<sup>e</sup> Ezek. 40. 17.  
<sup>f</sup> Gr. cast out.  
<sup>g</sup> Ps. 79. 1.  
<sup>h</sup> Luke 21. 24.  
<sup>i</sup> Dan. 8. 19.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 13. 5.  
<sup>k</sup> Or, I will give unto my two witnesses that they may prophesy.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 20. 4.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 19. 10.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 12. 6.  
<sup>o</sup> k Ps. 52. 8.  
<sup>p</sup> Jer. 11. 16.  
<sup>q</sup> Zech. 4. 3.  
<sup>r</sup> 11. 14.  
<sup>s</sup> 12 Kin. 1. 10.  
<sup>t</sup> Jer. 1. 10;  
<sup>u</sup> 5. 14.

<sup>v</sup> Ezek. 43. 3.  
<sup>w</sup> Hos. 6. 5.  
<sup>x</sup> Num. 16. 29.

<sup>y</sup> 1 Kin. 17. 1.  
<sup>z</sup> James 5. 16.  
<sup>aa</sup> Ex. 7. 19.  
<sup>ab</sup> Luke 14. 32.  
<sup>ac</sup> ch. 13. 1, 11;  
<sup>ad</sup> 17. 8.

<sup>ae</sup> ch. 9. 2.  
<sup>af</sup> Dan. 7. 21.  
<sup>ag</sup> Zech. 14. 2.  
<sup>ah</sup> ch. 14. 8; 17. 1, 5; 18. 10.

<sup>ai</sup> Heb. 13. 12.  
<sup>aj</sup> ch. 18. 24.  
<sup>ak</sup> z ch. 17. 15.  
<sup>al</sup> y Ps. 79. 2, 3.  
<sup>am</sup> z ch. 12. 12;  
<sup>an</sup> 13. 8.

<sup>ao</sup> Esther 9. 19.  
<sup>ap</sup> b ch. 16. 10.  
<sup>aq</sup> c ver. 9.

<sup>ar</sup> Ezek. 37. 5.  
<sup>as</sup> 9. 10, 14.  
<sup>at</sup> e La. 14. 13.  
<sup>au</sup> ch. 12. 5.  
<sup>av</sup> f Is. 60. 8.

<sup>aw</sup> Acts 1. 9.  
<sup>ax</sup> g 2 Kin. 2. 1.  
<sup>ay</sup> 5. 7.

<sup>az</sup> h ch. 6. 12.  
<sup>ba</sup> i ch. 16. 19.  
<sup>bb</sup> 4 Gr. names of men,  
<sup>bc</sup> ch. 3. 4.

<sup>bd</sup> k Job. 7. 19.  
<sup>be</sup> ch. 14. 7.  
<sup>bf</sup> i ch. 8. 13; 9. 12; 15. 1.

<sup>bg</sup> m ch. 10. 7.  
<sup>bh</sup> n Is. 27. 13.  
<sup>bi</sup> ch. 16. 17.  
<sup>bj</sup> o ch. 12. 10.

<sup>bk</sup> p Dan. 2. 44;  
<sup>bl</sup> 7. 14, 18, 27.  
<sup>bm</sup> q ch. 4. 4; 5. 8; 19. 4.

<sup>bn</sup> r ch. 1. 4, 6;  
<sup>bo</sup> 4. 8; 16. 5;  
<sup>bp</sup> s ch. 19. 6.  
<sup>bq</sup> t ver. 2, 9.

<sup>br</sup> u Dan. 7. 9.  
<sup>bs</sup> ch. 6. 10.  
<sup>bt</sup> z ch. 19. 5;  
<sup>bu</sup> y ch. 13. 10;  
<sup>bv</sup> 18. 6.

<sup>bw</sup> 5 Or. corrupt.  
<sup>bx</sup> z ch. 15. 5, 6.  
<sup>by</sup> aa ch. 8. 5; 16. 18.  
<sup>bz</sup> ab ch. 16. 21.

an half, <sup>v</sup>and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves.

10 <sup>z</sup>And they that dwell upon the earth shall rejoice over them, and make merry, <sup>a</sup>and shall send gifts one to another; <sup>b</sup>because these two prophets tormented them that dwell on the earth.

11 <sup>c</sup>And after three days and an half <sup>d</sup>the Spirit of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which saw them.

12 And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, Come up hither. <sup>e</sup>And they ascended up to heaven <sup>f</sup>in a cloud; <sup>g</sup>and their enemies beheld them.

13 And the same hour <sup>h</sup>was there a great earthquake, <sup>i</sup>and the tenth part of the city fell, and in the earthquake were slain <sup>j</sup>of men seven thousand: and the remnant were affrighted, <sup>k</sup>and gave glory to the God of heaven.

14 <sup>l</sup>The second woe is past; and, behold, the third woe cometh quickly.

15 And <sup>m</sup>the seventh angel sounded; <sup>n</sup>and there were great voices in heaven, saying, <sup>o</sup>The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ; <sup>p</sup>and he shall reign for ever and ever.

16 And <sup>q</sup>the four and twenty elders, which sat before God on their seats, fell upon their faces, and worshipped God,

17 Saying, We give thee thanks, O Lord God Almighty, <sup>r</sup>which art, and wast, and art to come; because thou hast taken to thee thy great power, <sup>s</sup>and hast reigned.

18 <sup>t</sup>And the nations were angry, and thy wrath is come, <sup>u</sup>and the time of the dead, that they should be judged, and that thou shouldst give reward unto thy servants the prophets, and to the saints, and them that fear thy name, <sup>v</sup>small and great; <sup>w</sup>and shouldst destroy them which <sup>x</sup>destroy the earth.

19 And <sup>y</sup>the temple of God was opened in heaven, and there was seen in his temple the ark of his testament; and <sup>z</sup>there were lightnings, and voices, and thunderings, and an earthquake, <sup>a</sup>and great hail.

## CHAPTER 12.

*Of the woman clothed with the sun.*

AND there appeared a great <sup>2</sup>wonder in heaven; a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars:

2 And she being with child cried, <sup>a</sup>travailing in birth, and pained to be delivered.

3 And there appeared another <sup>3</sup>wonder in heaven; and behold <sup>b</sup>a great red dragon, <sup>c</sup>having seven heads and ten horns, <sup>d</sup>and seven crowns upon his heads.

4 And <sup>e</sup>his tail drew the third part <sup>f</sup>of the stars of heaven, <sup>g</sup>and did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood <sup>h</sup>before the woman which was ready to be delivered, <sup>i</sup>for to devour her child as soon as it was born.

5 And she brought forth a man child, <sup>k</sup>who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and to his throne.

6 And <sup>l</sup>the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there <sup>m</sup>a thousand two hundred and threescore days.

7 And there was war in heaven: <sup>n</sup>Mi'chaël and his angels fought <sup>o</sup>against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels,

8 And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven.

9 And <sup>p</sup>the great dragon was cast out, <sup>q</sup>that old serpent, called the Devil, and Sā'tan, <sup>r</sup>which deceiveth the whole world: <sup>s</sup>he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

10 And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, <sup>t</sup>Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, <sup>u</sup>which accused them before our God day and night.

11 And <sup>v</sup>they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony, <sup>w</sup>and they loved not their lives unto the death.

12 Therefore <sup>x</sup>rejoice, ye heavens,

A. D. 96.

2 Or, sign.

a Is. 66. 7.  
Gal. 4. 19.3 Or, sign.  
b ch. 17. 3.  
c ch. 17. 9, 10.  
d ch. 13. 1.e ch. 9. 10, 19.  
f ch. 17. 18.  
g Dan. 8. 10.

h ver. 2.

i Ex. 1. 16.  
k Ps. 2. 9.  
l ch. 2. 27; 19.m ver. 4.  
n ch. 11. 3.  
o Dan. 10. 13, 21; 12. 1.  
p ver. 3.q ch. 20. 2.  
r Luke 10. 18.  
s John 12. 31.  
t Gen. 3. 1, 4.u ch. 20. 2.  
v ch. 9. 1.  
w ch. 11. 15; 19. 1.x Job 1. 9; 2. 5.  
y Zech. 3. 1.  
z Rom. 8. 33.aa Luke 14. 26.  
ab Ps. 96. 11.  
ac Is. 49. 13.ad ch. 18. 20.  
ae ch. 8. 13; 11. 10.af ch. 10. 6.  
ag ver. 5.  
ah Ex. 19. 4.ai ver. 6.  
aj ch. 17. 3.  
ak Dan. 7. 25; 12. 7.al Is. 59. 19.  
am Gen. 3. 15.  
an ch. 11. 7; 13. 7.ao ch. 14. 12.  
ap 1 Cor. 2. 1.  
aq 1 John 5. 10.

ar ch. 1. 2, 9; 6. 9; 20. 4.

as Dan. 7. 2, 7.  
at ch. 12. 3; 17. 3, 9, 12.au Or, names, ch. 17. 3.  
av Dan. 7. 6.  
aw Dan. 7. 5.ax Dan. 7. 4.  
ay ch. 12. 9.  
az ch. 16. 10.

and ye that dwell in them. <sup>a</sup>Woe to the inhabitants of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, <sup>b</sup>because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.

13 And when the dragon saw that he was cast unto the earth, he persecuted <sup>c</sup>the woman which brought forth the man child.

14 <sup>d</sup>And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle, <sup>e</sup>that she might fly <sup>f</sup>into the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished <sup>g</sup>for a time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent.

15 And the serpent <sup>h</sup>cast out of his mouth water as a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood.

16 And the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his mouth.

17 And the dragon was wroth with the woman, <sup>i</sup>and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, <sup>k</sup>which keep the commandments of God, and have <sup>l</sup>the testimony of Jē'sus Christ.

## CHAPTER 13.

*A beast riseth out of the sea with seven heads and ten horns, to whom the dragon giveth his power.*

AND I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw <sup>a</sup>a beast rise up out of the sea, <sup>b</sup>having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the <sup>c</sup>name of blasphemy.

2 <sup>d</sup>And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, <sup>e</sup>and his feet were as the feet of a bear, <sup>f</sup>and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and <sup>g</sup>the dragon gave him his power, <sup>h</sup>and his seat, <sup>i</sup>and great authority.

3 And I saw one of his heads <sup>j</sup>as it were <sup>k</sup>wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed: and <sup>l</sup>all the world wondered after the beast.

4 And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, <sup>m</sup>Who is like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him?

5 And there was given unto him <sup>n</sup>a mouth speaking great things

and blasphemies; and power was given unto him <sup>2</sup> to continue <sup>n</sup> forty and two months.

6 And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, <sup>o</sup> and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven.

7 And it was given unto him <sup>p</sup> to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: <sup>q</sup> and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.

8 And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, <sup>r</sup> whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain <sup>s</sup> from the foundation of the world.

9 <sup>t</sup> If any man have an ear, let him hear.

10 <sup>u</sup> He that leadeth into captivity shall go into captivity: <sup>v</sup> he that killeth with the sword must be killed with the sword. <sup>w</sup> Here is the patience and the faith of the saints.

11 And I beheld another beast <sup>x</sup> coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon.

12 And he exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, <sup>y</sup> whose deadly wound was healed.

13 And <sup>z</sup> he doeth great wonders, <sup>a</sup> so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men,

14 And <sup>b</sup> deceiveth them that dwell on the earth, <sup>c</sup> by the means of those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, <sup>d</sup> and did live.

15 And he had power to give <sup>e</sup> life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, <sup>f</sup> and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed.

16 And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, <sup>g</sup> to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads:

17 And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or

A. D. 96.

2 Or, to make war.

n ch. 11. 2;

12. 6.

o John 1. 14.

Col. 2. 9.

p Dan. 7. 21.

q ch. 11. 7; 12.

r ch. 11. 18;

17. 15.

s Ex. 32. 32.

Dan. 12. 1.

Phil. 4. 3.

ch. 3. 5; 20.

12. 15; 21. 27.

t ch. 17. 8.

u ch. 2. 7.

v Gen. 9. 6.

Matt. 26. 52.

y ch. 14. 12.

z ch. 11. 7.

a ver. 3.

b Deut. 13. 1.

2. 3.

Matt. 24. 24.

2 Thess. 2. 9.

ch. 16. 14.

c 1 Kin. 18. 38.

2 Kin. 1. 10.

d ch. 12. 9;

19. 20.

e 2 Thess. 2.

9. 10.

f 2 Kin. 20. 7.

g Gr. breath.

q ch. 16. 2;

19. 20; 20. 4.

h ch. 14. 9;

19. 20; 20. 4.

i Gr. to give them.

j ch. 14. 11.

k ch. 15. 2.

l ch. 17. 9.

m ch. 15. 2.

n ch. 21. 17.

a ch. 5. 6.

b ch. 7. 4.

c ch. 7. 3; 13.

16.

d ch. 1. 15;

18. 6.

e ch. 5. 8.

f ch. 5. 9;

15. 3.

g ver. 1.

h 2 Cor. 11. 2.

15. 17; 17. 14.

i Gr. were bought.

k ch. 5. 9.

l James 1. 18.

m Ps. 32. 2.

n Zeph. 3. 13.

o Eph. 5. 27.

Jude 24.

p ch. 8. 13.

q Eph. 3. 9.

10. 11.

Titus 1. 2.

r ch. 13. 7.

s ch. 11. 18;

15. 4.

t Neh. 9. 6.

u Ps. 33. 6;

124. 8; 146.

5. 6.

Acts 14. 15;

17. 24.

18. 21. 9.

Jer. 51. 8.

ch. 18. 2.

u Jer. 51. 7.

ch. 11. 8; 16.

19. 17. 2. 5;

18. 3. 10, 18.

21. 19. 2.

z ch. 13. 14, 15.

16.

<sup>k</sup> the name of the beast, <sup>k</sup> or the number of his name.

18 <sup>l</sup> Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count <sup>m</sup> the number of the beast: <sup>n</sup> for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six.

## CHAPTER 14.

1 *The Lamb standing on mount Zion with his company.* 8 *The fall of Babylon.*

AND I looked, and, lo, <sup>a</sup> a Lamb stood on the mount Si<sup>o</sup>n, and with him <sup>b</sup> an hundred forty and four thousand, <sup>c</sup> having his Father's name written in their foreheads.

2 And I heard a voice from heaven, <sup>d</sup> as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder: and I heard the voice of <sup>e</sup> harpers harping with their harps:

3 And <sup>f</sup> they sung as it were a new song before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders: and no man could learn that song <sup>g</sup> but the hundred and forty and four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth.

4 These are they which were not defiled with women; <sup>h</sup> for they are virgins. These are they <sup>i</sup> which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These <sup>5k</sup> were redeemed from among men, <sup>j</sup> being the firstfruits unto God and to the Lamb.

5 And <sup>m</sup> in their mouth was found no guile: for <sup>n</sup> they are without fault before the throne of God.

6 And I saw another angel <sup>o</sup> fly in the midst of heaven, <sup>p</sup> having the everlasting gospel to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, <sup>q</sup> and to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people,

7 Saying with a loud voice, <sup>r</sup> Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: <sup>s</sup> and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.

8 And there followed another angel, saying, <sup>t</sup> Bāb<sup>u</sup>-y<sup>u</sup>-lon is fallen, is fallen, <sup>u</sup> that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication.

9 And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, <sup>v</sup> If any man worship the beast and his



image, and receive *his* mark in his forehead, or in his hand,

10 The same <sup>v</sup> shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is <sup>s</sup> poured out without mixture into <sup>a</sup> the cup of his indignation; and <sup>b</sup> he shall be tormented with <sup>c</sup> fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb:

11 And <sup>a</sup> the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name.

12 <sup>c</sup> Here is the patience of the saints: <sup>f</sup> here are they that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of *Jē'sus*.

13 And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, <sup>g</sup> Blessed are the dead <sup>h</sup> which die in the Lord <sup>2</sup> from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, <sup>i</sup> that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them.

14 And I looked, and behold a white cloud, and upon the cloud one sat <sup>k</sup> like unto the Son of man, <sup>i</sup> having on his head a golden crown, and in his hand a sharp sickle.

15 And another angel <sup>m</sup> came out of the temple, crying with a loud voice to him that sat on the cloud, <sup>n</sup> Thrust in thy sickle, and reap: for the time is come for thee to reap; for the harvest <sup>o</sup> of the earth is <sup>3</sup> ripe.

16 And he that sat on the cloud thrust in his sickle on the earth; and the earth was reaped.

17 And another angel came out of the temple which is in heaven, he also having a sharp sickle.

18 And another angel came out from the altar, <sup>p</sup> which had power over fire; and cried with a loud cry to him that had the sharp sickle, saying, <sup>q</sup> Thrust in thy sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth; for her grapes are fully ripe.

19 And the angel thrust in his sickle unto the earth, and gathered the vine of the earth, and cast *it* into <sup>r</sup> the great winepress of the wrath of God.

A. D. 65.

y Pa. 75. 8.  
Is. 51. 17.  
Jer. 25. 15.  
z ch. 18. 6.  
a ch. 16. 19.  
b ch. 20. 10.  
c ch. 19. 20.

d Is. 34. 10.  
ch. 19. 3.  
e ch. 12. 10.  
f ch. 12. 17.  
g Eccles. 4. 1.  
h ch. 20. 6.  
i 1 Cor. 15. 18.  
j Thess. 4. 16.  
k 2 Or, from henceforth saith the Spirit, Yea.  
l Thess. 1. 7.  
m Heb. 4. 9, 10.  
n ch. 6. 11.  
o Ezek. 1. 26.  
p Dan. 7. 13.  
q ch. 1. 13.  
r ch. 6. 2.  
s ch. 16. 17.  
t Joel 3. 13.  
u Matt. 13. 39.  
v Jer. 51. 39.  
w ch. 13. 12.  
x Or, dried.  
y ps. 16. 8.  
z Joel 3. 13.  
a ch. 19. 15.  
b Is. 63. 2.  
c Lam. 1. 15.  
d Heb. 12. 12.  
e ch. 11. 8.  
f u ch. 19. 14.

a ch. 12. 1, 2.  
b ch. 16. 1;  
21. 9.  
c ch. 14. 10.  
d ch. 4. 6; 21. 13.  
e Matt. 3. 11.  
f ch. 13. 15.  
g ch. 16. 17.  
h Ex. 15. 1.  
i Deut. 31. 30.  
j ch. 14. 3.  
k Deut. 32. 4.  
l Pa. 111. 2;  
139. 14.  
m Pa. 145. 17.  
n Hos. 14. 9.  
o ch. 16. 7.  
p 40r, nations, or, ages.  
q Ex. 15. 14.  
r Is. 15. 16.  
s Jer. 10. 7.  
t Is. 66. 23.  
u See Num. 1. 50.  
v ch. 11. 19.  
w or ver. 1.  
x Ex. 28. 6, 8.  
y Ezek. 44. 17, 18.  
z ch. 1. 13.  
a q ch. 4. 6.  
b 1 Thess. 1. 9.  
c ch. 4. 9; 10. 6.  
d Ex. 40. 34.  
e 1 Kin. 8. 10.  
f 2 Chr. 5. 14.  
g Is. 6. 4.  
h 12 Thess. 1. 9.

a ch. 12. 1, 2.  
b ch. 16. 1;  
21. 9.  
c ch. 14. 10.  
d ch. 4. 6; 21. 13.  
e Matt. 3. 11.  
f ch. 13. 15.  
g ch. 16. 17.  
h Ex. 15. 1.  
i Deut. 31. 30.  
j ch. 14. 3.  
k Deut. 32. 4.  
l Pa. 111. 2;  
139. 14.  
m Pa. 145. 17.  
n Hos. 14. 9.  
o ch. 16. 7.  
p 40r, nations, or, ages.  
q Ex. 15. 14.  
r Is. 15. 16.  
s Jer. 10. 7.  
t Is. 66. 23.  
u See Num. 1. 50.  
v ch. 11. 19.  
w or ver. 1.  
x Ex. 28. 6, 8.  
y Ezek. 44. 17, 18.  
z ch. 1. 13.  
a q ch. 4. 6.  
b 1 Thess. 1. 9.  
c ch. 4. 9; 10. 6.  
d Ex. 40. 34.  
e 1 Kin. 8. 10.  
f 2 Chr. 5. 14.  
g Is. 6. 4.  
h 12 Thess. 1. 9.

a ch. 12. 1, 2.  
b ch. 16. 1;  
21. 9.  
c ch. 14. 10.  
d ch. 4. 6; 21. 13.  
e Matt. 3. 11.  
f ch. 13. 15.  
g ch. 16. 17.  
h Ex. 15. 1.  
i Deut. 31. 30.  
j ch. 14. 3.  
k Deut. 32. 4.  
l Pa. 111. 2;  
139. 14.  
m Pa. 145. 17.  
n Hos. 14. 9.  
o ch. 16. 7.  
p 40r, nations, or, ages.  
q Ex. 15. 14.  
r Is. 15. 16.  
s Jer. 10. 7.  
t Is. 66. 23.  
u See Num. 1. 50.  
v ch. 11. 19.  
w or ver. 1.  
x Ex. 28. 6, 8.  
y Ezek. 44. 17, 18.  
z ch. 1. 13.  
a q ch. 4. 6.  
b 1 Thess. 1. 9.  
c ch. 4. 9; 10. 6.  
d Ex. 40. 34.  
e 1 Kin. 8. 10.  
f 2 Chr. 5. 14.  
g Is. 6. 4.  
h 12 Thess. 1. 9.

a ch. 12. 1, 2.  
b ch. 16. 1;  
21. 9.  
c ch. 14. 10.  
d ch. 4. 6; 21. 13.  
e Matt. 3. 11.  
f ch. 13. 15.  
g ch. 16. 17.  
h Ex. 15. 1.  
i Deut. 31. 30.  
j ch. 14. 3.  
k Deut. 32. 4.  
l Pa. 111. 2;  
139. 14.  
m Pa. 145. 17.  
n Hos. 14. 9.  
o ch. 16. 7.  
p 40r, nations, or, ages.  
q Ex. 15. 14.  
r Is. 15. 16.  
s Jer. 10. 7.  
t Is. 66. 23.  
u See Num. 1. 50.  
v ch. 11. 19.  
w or ver. 1.  
x Ex. 28. 6, 8.  
y Ezek. 44. 17, 18.  
z ch. 1. 13.  
a q ch. 4. 6.  
b 1 Thess. 1. 9.  
c ch. 4. 9; 10. 6.  
d Ex. 40. 34.  
e 1 Kin. 8. 10.  
f 2 Chr. 5. 14.  
g Is. 6. 4.  
h 12 Thess. 1. 9.

a ch. 12. 1, 2.  
b ch. 16. 1;  
21. 9.  
c ch. 14. 10.  
d ch. 4. 6; 21. 13.  
e Matt. 3. 11.  
f ch. 13. 15.  
g ch. 16. 17.  
h Ex. 15. 1.  
i Deut. 31. 30.  
j ch. 14. 3.  
k Deut. 32. 4.  
l Pa. 111. 2;  
139. 14.  
m Pa. 145. 17.  
n Hos. 14. 9.  
o ch. 16. 7.  
p 40r, nations, or, ages.  
q Ex. 15. 14.  
r Is. 15. 16.  
s Jer. 10. 7.  
t Is. 66. 23.  
u See Num. 1. 50.  
v ch. 11. 19.  
w or ver. 1.  
x Ex. 28. 6, 8.  
y Ezek. 44. 17, 18.  
z ch. 1. 13.  
a q ch. 4. 6.  
b 1 Thess. 1. 9.  
c ch. 4. 9; 10. 6.  
d Ex. 40. 34.  
e 1 Kin. 8. 10.  
f 2 Chr. 5. 14.  
g Is. 6. 4.  
h 12 Thess. 1. 9.

a ch. 12. 1, 2.  
b ch. 16. 1;  
21. 9.  
c ch. 14. 10.  
d ch. 4. 6; 21. 13.  
e Matt. 3. 11.  
f ch. 13. 15.  
g ch. 16. 17.  
h Ex. 15. 1.  
i Deut. 31. 30.  
j ch. 14. 3.  
k Deut. 32. 4.  
l Pa. 111. 2;  
139. 14.  
m Pa. 145. 17.  
n Hos. 14. 9.  
o ch. 16. 7.  
p 40r, nations, or, ages.  
q Ex. 15. 14.  
r Is. 15. 16.  
s Jer. 10. 7.  
t Is. 66. 23.  
u See Num. 1. 50.  
v ch. 11. 19.  
w or ver. 1.  
x Ex. 28. 6, 8.  
y Ezek. 44. 17, 18.  
z ch. 1. 13.  
a q ch. 4. 6.  
b 1 Thess. 1. 9.  
c ch. 4. 9; 10. 6.  
d Ex. 40. 34.  
e 1 Kin. 8. 10.  
f 2 Chr. 5. 14.  
g Is. 6. 4.  
h 12 Thess. 1. 9.

20 And <sup>a</sup> the winepress was trodden <sup>b</sup> without the city, and blood came out of the winepress, <sup>c</sup> even unto the horse bridles, by the space of a thousand *and* six hundred furlongs.

## CHAPTER 15.

*The seven angels with the seven last plagues.*

AND <sup>a</sup> I saw another sign in heaven, great and marvellous, <sup>b</sup> seven angels having the seven last plagues; <sup>c</sup> for in them is filled up the wrath of God.

2 And I saw as it were <sup>d</sup> a sea of glass <sup>e</sup> mingled with fire: and them that had gotten the victory over the beast, <sup>f</sup> and over his image, and over his mark, *and* over the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass, <sup>g</sup> having the harps of God.

3 And they sing <sup>h</sup> the song of *Mō'ses* the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, <sup>i</sup> Great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God Almighty; <sup>k</sup> just and true are thy ways, thou King of <sup>l</sup> saints.

4 <sup>m</sup> Who shall not fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy name? for *thou* only art holy: for <sup>n</sup> all nations shall come and worship before thee; for thy judgments are made manifest.

5 And after that I looked, and behold, <sup>o</sup> the temple of the tabernacle of the testimony in heaven was opened:

6 <sup>p</sup> And the seven angels came out of the temple, having the seven plagues, <sup>q</sup> clothed in pure and white linen, and having their breasts girded with golden girdles.

7 <sup>r</sup> And one of the four beasts gave unto the seven angels seven golden vials full of the wrath of God, <sup>s</sup> who liveth for ever and ever.

8 And <sup>t</sup> the temple was filled with smoke <sup>u</sup> from the glory of God, and from his power; and no man was able to enter into the temple, till the seven plagues of the seven angels were fulfilled.

## CHAPTER 16.

*The angels pour out their vials full of wrath.*

AND I heard a great voice out of the temple saying <sup>a</sup> to the seven angels, Go your ways, and pour out the vials <sup>b</sup> of the wrath of God upon the earth.

2 And the first went, and poured out his vial <sup>c</sup> upon the earth; and <sup>a</sup> there fell a noisome and grievous sore upon the men <sup>e</sup> which had the mark of the beast, and upon them <sup>f</sup> which worshipped his image.

3 And the second angel poured out his vial <sup>g</sup> upon the sea; and <sup>h</sup> it became as the blood of a dead man: <sup>i</sup> and every living soul died in the sea.

4 And the third angel poured out his vial <sup>k</sup> upon the rivers and fountains of waters; <sup>l</sup> and they became blood.

5 And I heard the angel of the waters say, <sup>m</sup> Thou art righteous, O Lord, <sup>n</sup> which art, and wast, and shalt be, because thou hast judged thus.

6 For <sup>o</sup> they have shed the blood <sup>p</sup> of saints and prophets, <sup>q</sup> and thou hast given them blood to drink; for they are worthy.

7 And I heard another out of the altar say, Even so, <sup>r</sup> Lord God Almighty, <sup>s</sup> true and righteous *are* thy judgments.

8 And the fourth angel poured out his vial <sup>t</sup> upon the sun; <sup>u</sup> and power was given unto him to scorch men with fire.

9 And men were <sup>v</sup> scorched with great heat, and <sup>w</sup> blasphemed the name of God, which hath power over these plagues: <sup>x</sup> and they repented not <sup>y</sup> to give him glory.

10 And the fifth angel poured out his vial <sup>z</sup> upon the seat of the beast; <sup>a</sup> and his kingdom was full of darkness; <sup>b</sup> and they gnawed their tongues for pain,

11 And <sup>c</sup> blasphemed the God of heaven because of their pains and <sup>d</sup> their sores, <sup>e</sup> and repented not of their deeds.

12 And the sixth angel poured out his vial <sup>f</sup> upon the great river Euphrates; <sup>g</sup> and the water thereof was dried up, <sup>h</sup> that the way of the kings of the east might be prepared.

13 And I saw three unclean <sup>i</sup> spirits like frogs come out of the mouth of <sup>j</sup> the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of <sup>k</sup> the false prophet.

14 <sup>l</sup> For they are the spirits of dev-

A. D. 96.

c ch. 8. 7.  
d Ex. 9. 9, 10.  
e ch. 13. 16.  
f ch. 13. 14.  
g ch. 8. 8.  
h Ex. 7. 17.  
i ch. 8. 9.  
k ch. 8. 10.  
l Ex. 7. 20.  
m ch. 15. 3.  
n ch. 1. 4, 8;  
4. 8; 11. 17.  
o Matt. 23.  
34, 35.  
p ch. 13. 15.  
q ch. 11. 18;  
18. 20.  
r Is. 49. 26.  
s ch. 15. 3.  
t ch. 13. 10;  
14. 10; 19. 2.  
u ch. 8. 12.  
v ch. 9. 17, 18;  
14. 18.  
w Or, burned.  
x ver. 11, 21.  
y Dan. 5. 22.  
z ch. 9. 20.  
a ch. 11. 13;  
14. 7.  
b ch. 12. 2.  
c ch. 9. 2.  
d ch. 11. 10.  
e ver. 9, 21.  
f ver. 2.  
g ver. 9.  
h ch. 9. 14.  
i See Jer. 50.  
38; 51. 36.  
j Is. 41. 2, 25.  
k 1 John 4. 1,  
2, 3.  
l ch. 12. 3, 9.  
m ch. 19. 20;  
20. 10.  
n 1 Tim. 4. 1.  
James 3. 15.  
o 2 Thess. 2. 9.  
p ch. 13. 13, 14.  
q Luke 2. 1.  
r ch. 17. 14;  
19. 19; 20. 8.  
s Matt. 24. 43.  
t 1 Thess. 5. 2.  
u 2 Pet. 3. 10.  
v ch. 3. 3.  
w 2 Cor. 5. 3.  
x ch. 3. 4, 18.  
y ch. 19. 19.  
z ch. 21. 6.  
a ch. 4. 5; 8.  
5; 11. 19.  
b ch. 11. 13.  
c Dan. 12. 1.  
d ch. 14. 8;  
17. 18.  
e ch. 18. 5.  
f Is. 51. 17, 22.  
g Jer. 25. 15.  
h ch. 14. 10.  
i ch. 8. 14.  
j ch. 11. 19.  
k ver. 9, 11.  
l See Ex. 9.  
23, 24, 25.

c ch. 8. 7.  
d Ex. 9. 9, 10.  
e ch. 13. 16.  
f ch. 13. 14.  
g ch. 8. 8.  
h Ex. 7. 17.  
i ch. 8. 9.  
k ch. 8. 10.  
l Ex. 7. 20.  
m ch. 15. 3.  
n ch. 1. 4, 8;  
4. 8; 11. 17.  
o Matt. 23.  
34, 35.  
p ch. 13. 15.  
q ch. 11. 18;  
18. 20.  
r Is. 49. 26.  
s ch. 15. 3.  
t ch. 13. 10;  
14. 10; 19. 2.  
u ch. 8. 12.  
v ch. 9. 17, 18;  
14. 18.  
w Or, burned.  
x ver. 11, 21.  
y Dan. 5. 22.  
z ch. 9. 20.  
a ch. 11. 13;  
14. 7.  
b ch. 12. 2.  
c ch. 9. 2.  
d ch. 11. 10.  
e ver. 9, 21.  
f ver. 2.  
g ver. 9.  
h ch. 9. 14.  
i See Jer. 50.  
38; 51. 36.  
j Is. 41. 2, 25.  
k 1 John 4. 1,  
2, 3.  
l ch. 12. 3, 9.  
m ch. 19. 20;  
20. 10.  
n 1 Tim. 4. 1.  
James 3. 15.  
o 2 Thess. 2. 9.  
p ch. 13. 13, 14.  
q Luke 2. 1.  
r ch. 17. 14;  
19. 19; 20. 8.  
s Matt. 24. 43.  
t 1 Thess. 5. 2.  
u 2 Pet. 3. 10.  
v ch. 3. 3.  
w 2 Cor. 5. 3.  
x ch. 3. 4, 18.  
y ch. 19. 19.  
z ch. 21. 6.  
a ch. 4. 5; 8.  
5; 11. 19.  
b ch. 11. 13.  
c Dan. 12. 1.  
d ch. 14. 8;  
17. 18.  
e ch. 18. 5.  
f Is. 51. 17, 22.  
g Jer. 25. 15.  
h ch. 14. 10.  
i ch. 8. 14.  
j ch. 11. 19.  
k ver. 9, 11.  
l See Ex. 9.  
23, 24, 25.

c ch. 8. 7.  
d Ex. 9. 9, 10.  
e ch. 13. 16.  
f ch. 13. 14.  
g ch. 8. 8.  
h Ex. 7. 17.  
i ch. 8. 9.  
k ch. 8. 10.  
l Ex. 7. 20.  
m ch. 15. 3.  
n ch. 1. 4, 8;  
4. 8; 11. 17.  
o Matt. 23.  
34, 35.  
p ch. 13. 15.  
q ch. 11. 18;  
18. 20.  
r Is. 49. 26.  
s ch. 15. 3.  
t ch. 13. 10;  
14. 10; 19. 2.  
u ch. 8. 12.  
v ch. 9. 17, 18;  
14. 18.  
w Or, burned.  
x ver. 11, 21.  
y Dan. 5. 22.  
z ch. 9. 20.  
a ch. 11. 13;  
14. 7.  
b ch. 12. 2.  
c ch. 9. 2.  
d ch. 11. 10.  
e ver. 9, 21.  
f ver. 2.  
g ver. 9.  
h ch. 9. 14.  
i See Jer. 50.  
38; 51. 36.  
j Is. 41. 2, 25.  
k 1 John 4. 1,  
2, 3.  
l ch. 12. 3, 9.  
m ch. 19. 20;  
20. 10.  
n 1 Tim. 4. 1.  
James 3. 15.  
o 2 Thess. 2. 9.  
p ch. 13. 13, 14.  
q Luke 2. 1.  
r ch. 17. 14;  
19. 19; 20. 8.  
s Matt. 24. 43.  
t 1 Thess. 5. 2.  
u 2 Pet. 3. 10.  
v ch. 3. 3.  
w 2 Cor. 5. 3.  
x ch. 3. 4, 18.  
y ch. 19. 19.  
z ch. 21. 6.  
a ch. 4. 5; 8.  
5; 11. 19.  
b ch. 11. 13.  
c Dan. 12. 1.  
d ch. 14. 8;  
17. 18.  
e ch. 18. 5.  
f Is. 51. 17, 22.  
g Jer. 25. 15.  
h ch. 14. 10.  
i ch. 8. 14.  
j ch. 11. 19.  
k ver. 9, 11.  
l See Ex. 9.  
23, 24, 25.

c ch. 8. 7.  
d Ex. 9. 9, 10.  
e ch. 13. 16.  
f ch. 13. 14.  
g ch. 8. 8.  
h Ex. 7. 17.  
i ch. 8. 9.  
k ch. 8. 10.  
l Ex. 7. 20.  
m ch. 15. 3.  
n ch. 1. 4, 8;  
4. 8; 11. 17.  
o Matt. 23.  
34, 35.  
p ch. 13. 15.  
q ch. 11. 18;  
18. 20.  
r Is. 49. 26.  
s ch. 15. 3.  
t ch. 13. 10;  
14. 10; 19. 2.  
u ch. 8. 12.  
v ch. 9. 17, 18;  
14. 18.  
w Or, burned.  
x ver. 11, 21.  
y Dan. 5. 22.  
z ch. 9. 20.  
a ch. 11. 13;  
14. 7.  
b ch. 12. 2.  
c ch. 9. 2.  
d ch. 11. 10.  
e ver. 9, 21.  
f ver. 2.  
g ver. 9.  
h ch. 9. 14.  
i See Jer. 50.  
38; 51. 36.  
j Is. 41. 2, 25.  
k 1 John 4. 1,  
2, 3.  
l ch. 12. 3, 9.  
m ch. 19. 20;  
20. 10.  
n 1 Tim. 4. 1.  
James 3. 15.  
o 2 Thess. 2. 9.  
p ch. 13. 13, 14.  
q Luke 2. 1.  
r ch. 17. 14;  
19. 19; 20. 8.  
s Matt. 24. 43.  
t 1 Thess. 5. 2.  
u 2 Pet. 3. 10.  
v ch. 3. 3.  
w 2 Cor. 5. 3.  
x ch. 3. 4, 18.  
y ch. 19. 19.  
z ch. 21. 6.  
a ch. 4. 5; 8.  
5; 11. 19.  
b ch. 11. 13.  
c Dan. 12. 1.  
d ch. 14. 8;  
17. 18.  
e ch. 18. 5.  
f Is. 51. 17, 22.  
g Jer. 25. 15.  
h ch. 14. 10.  
i ch. 8. 14.  
j ch. 11. 19.  
k ver. 9, 11.  
l See Ex. 9.  
23, 24, 25.

c ch. 8. 7.  
d Ex. 9. 9, 10.  
e ch. 13. 16.  
f ch. 13. 14.  
g ch. 8. 8.  
h Ex. 7. 17.  
i ch. 8. 9.  
k ch. 8. 10.  
l Ex. 7. 20.  
m ch. 15. 3.  
n ch. 1. 4, 8;  
4. 8; 11. 17.  
o Matt. 23.  
34, 35.  
p ch. 13. 15.  
q ch. 11. 18;  
18. 20.  
r Is. 49. 26.  
s ch. 15. 3.  
t ch. 13. 10;  
14. 10; 19. 2.  
u ch. 8. 12.  
v ch. 9. 17, 18;  
14. 18.  
w Or, burned.  
x ver. 11, 21.  
y Dan. 5. 22.  
z ch. 9. 20.  
a ch. 11. 13;  
14. 7.  
b ch. 12. 2.  
c ch. 9. 2.  
d ch. 11. 10.  
e ver. 9, 21.  
f ver. 2.  
g ver. 9.  
h ch. 9. 14.  
i See Jer. 50.  
38; 51. 36.  
j Is. 41. 2, 25.  
k 1 John 4. 1,  
2, 3.  
l ch. 12. 3, 9.  
m ch. 19. 20;  
20. 10.  
n 1 Tim. 4. 1.  
James 3. 15.  
o 2 Thess. 2. 9.  
p ch. 13. 13, 14.  
q Luke 2. 1.  
r ch. 17. 14;  
19. 19; 20. 8.  
s Matt. 24. 43.  
t 1 Thess. 5. 2.  
u 2 Pet. 3. 10.  
v ch. 3. 3.  
w 2 Cor. 5. 3.  
x ch. 3. 4, 18.  
y ch. 19. 19.  
z ch. 21. 6.  
a ch. 4. 5; 8.  
5; 11. 19.  
b ch. 11. 13.  
c Dan. 12. 1.  
d ch. 14. 8;  
17. 18.  
e ch. 18. 5.  
f Is. 51. 17, 22.  
g Jer. 25. 15.  
h ch. 14. 10.  
i ch. 8. 14.  
j ch. 11. 19.  
k ver. 9, 11.  
l See Ex. 9.  
23, 24, 25.

c ch. 8. 7.  
d Ex. 9. 9, 10.  
e ch. 13. 16.  
f ch. 13. 14.  
g ch. 8. 8.  
h Ex. 7. 17.  
i ch. 8. 9.  
k ch. 8. 10.  
l Ex. 7. 20.  
m ch. 15. 3.  
n ch. 1. 4, 8;  
4. 8; 11. 17.  
o Matt. 23.  
34, 35.  
p ch. 13. 15.  
q ch. 11. 18;  
18. 20.  
r Is. 49. 26.  
s ch. 15. 3.  
t ch. 13. 10;  
14. 10; 19. 2.  
u ch. 8. 12.  
v ch. 9. 17, 18;  
14. 18.  
w Or, burned.  
x ver. 11, 21.  
y Dan. 5. 22.  
z ch. 9. 20.  
a ch. 11. 13;  
14. 7.  
b ch. 12. 2.  
c ch. 9. 2.  
d ch. 11. 10.  
e ver. 9, 21.  
f ver. 2.  
g ver. 9.  
h ch. 9. 14.  
i See Jer. 50.  
38; 51. 36.  
j Is. 41. 2, 25.  
k 1 John 4. 1,  
2, 3.  
l ch. 12. 3, 9.  
m ch. 19. 20;  
20. 10.  
n 1 Tim. 4. 1.  
James 3. 15.  
o 2 Thess. 2. 9.  
p ch. 13. 13, 14.  
q Luke 2. 1.  
r ch. 17. 14;  
19. 19; 20. 8.  
s Matt. 24. 43.  
t 1 Thess. 5. 2.  
u 2 Pet. 3. 10.  
v ch. 3. 3.  
w 2 Cor. 5. 3.  
x ch. 3. 4, 18.  
y ch. 19. 19.  
z ch. 21. 6.  
a ch. 4. 5; 8.  
5; 11. 19.  
b ch. 11. 13.  
c Dan. 12. 1.  
d ch. 14. 8;  
17. 18.  
e ch. 18. 5.  
f Is. 51. 17, 22.  
g Jer. 25. 15.  
h ch. 14. 10.  
i ch. 8. 14.  
j ch. 11. 19.  
k ver. 9, 11.  
l See Ex. 9.  
23, 24, 25.

c ch. 8. 7.  
d Ex. 9. 9, 10.  
e ch. 13. 16.  
f ch. 13. 14.  
g ch. 8. 8.  
h Ex. 7. 17.  
i ch. 8. 9.  
k ch. 8. 10.  
l Ex. 7. 20.  
m ch. 15. 3.  
n ch. 1. 4, 8;  
4. 8; 11. 17.  
o Matt. 23.  
34, 35.  
p ch. 13. 15.  
q ch. 11. 18;  
18. 20.  
r Is. 49. 26.  
s ch. 15. 3.  
t ch. 13. 10;  
14. 10; 19. 2.  
u ch. 8. 12.  
v ch. 9. 17, 18;  
14. 18.  
w Or, burned.  
x ver. 11, 21.  
y Dan. 5. 22.  
z ch. 9. 20.  
a ch. 11. 13;  
14. 7.  
b ch. 12. 2.  
c ch. 9. 2.  
d ch. 11. 10.  
e ver. 9, 21.  
f ver. 2.  
g ver. 9.  
h ch. 9. 14.  
i See Jer. 50.  
38; 51. 36.  
j Is. 41. 2, 25.  
k 1 John 4. 1,  
2, 3.  
l ch. 12. 3, 9.  
m ch. 19. 20;  
20. 10.  
n 1 Tim. 4. 1.  
James 3. 15.  
o 2 Thess. 2. 9.  
p ch. 13. 13, 14.  
q Luke 2. 1.  
r ch. 17. 14;  
19. 19; 20. 8.  
s Matt. 24. 43.  
t 1 Thess. 5. 2.  
u 2 Pet. 3. 10.  
v ch. 3. 3.  
w 2 Cor. 5. 3.  
x ch. 3. 4, 18.  
y ch. 19. 19.  
z ch. 21. 6.  
a ch. 4. 5; 8.  
5; 11. 19.  
b ch. 11. 13.  
c Dan. 12. 1.  
d ch. 14. 8;  
17. 18.  
e ch. 18. 5.  
f Is. 51. 17, 22.  
g Jer. 25. 15.  
h ch. 14. 10.  
i ch. 8. 14.  
j ch. 11. 19.  
k ver. 9, 11.  
l See Ex. 9.  
23, 24, 25.

c ch. 8. 7.  
d Ex. 9. 9, 10.  
e ch. 13. 16.  
f ch. 13. 14.  
g ch. 8. 8.  
h Ex. 7. 17.  
i ch. 8. 9.  
k ch. 8. 10.  
l Ex. 7. 20.  
m ch. 15. 3.  
n ch. 1. 4, 8;  
4. 8; 11. 17.  
o Matt. 23.  
34, 35.  
p ch. 13. 15.  
q ch. 11. 18;  
18. 20.  
r Is. 49. 26.  
s ch. 15. 3.  
t ch. 13. 10;  
14. 10; 19. 2.  
u ch. 8. 12.  
v ch. 9. 17, 18;  
14. 18.  
w Or, burned.  
x ver. 11, 21.  
y Dan. 5. 22.  
z ch. 9. 20.  
a ch. 11. 13;  
14. 7.  
b ch. 12. 2.  
c ch. 9. 2.  
d ch. 11. 10.  
e ver. 9, 21.  
f ver. 2.  
g ver. 9.  
h ch. 9. 14.  
i See Jer. 50.  
38; 51. 36.  
j Is. 41. 2, 25.  
k 1 John 4. 1,  
2, 3.  
l ch. 12. 3, 9.  
m ch. 19. 20;  
20. 10.  
n 1 Tim. 4. 1.  
James 3. 15.  
o 2 Thess. 2. 9.  
p ch. 13. 13, 14.  
q Luke 2. 1.  
r ch. 17. 14;  
19. 19; 20. 8.  
s Matt. 24. 43.  
t 1 Thess. 5. 2.  
u 2 Pet. 3. 10.  
v ch. 3. 3.  
w 2 Cor. 5. 3.  
x ch. 3. 4, 18.  
y ch. 19. 19.  
z ch. 21. 6.  
a ch. 4. 5; 8.  
5; 11. 19.  
b ch. 11. 13.  
c Dan. 12. 1.  
d ch. 14. 8;  
17. 18.  
e ch. 18. 5.  
f Is. 51. 17, 22.  
g Jer. 25. 15.  
h ch. 14. 10.  
i ch. 8. 14.  
j ch. 11. 19.  
k ver. 9, 11.  
l See Ex. 9.  
23, 24, 25.

c ch. 8. 7.  
d Ex. 9. 9, 10.  
e ch. 13. 16.  
f ch. 13. 14.  
g ch. 8. 8.  
h Ex. 7. 17.  
i ch. 8. 9.  
k ch. 8. 10.  
l Ex. 7. 20.  
m ch. 15. 3.  
n ch. 1. 4, 8;  
4. 8; 11. 17.  
o Matt. 23.  
34, 35.  
p ch. 13. 15.  
q ch. 11. 18;  
18. 20.  
r Is. 49. 26.  
s ch. 15. 3.  
t ch. 13. 10;  
14. 10; 19. 2.  
u ch. 8. 12.  
v ch. 9. 17, 18;  
14. 18.  
w Or, burned.  
x ver. 11, 21.  
y Dan. 5. 22.  
z ch. 9. 20.  
a ch. 11. 13;  
14. 7.  
b ch. 12. 2.  
c ch. 9. 2.  
d ch. 11. 10.  
e ver. 9, 21.  
f ver. 2.  
g ver. 9.  
h ch. 9. 14.  
i See Jer. 50.  
38; 51. 36.  
j Is. 41. 2, 25.  
k 1 John 4. 1,  
2, 3.  
l ch. 12. 3, 9.  
m ch. 19. 20;  
20. 10.  
n 1 Tim. 4. 1.  
James 3. 15.  
o 2 Thess. 2. 9.  
p ch. 13. 13, 14.  
q Luke 2. 1.  
r ch. 17. 14;  
19. 19; 20. 8.  
s Matt. 24. 43.  
t 1 Thess. 5. 2.  
u 2 Pet. 3. 10.  
v ch. 3. 3.  
w 2 Cor. 5. 3.  
x ch. 3. 4, 18.  
y ch. 19. 19.  
z ch. 21. 6.  
a ch. 4. 5; 8.  
5; 11. 19.  
b ch. 11. 13.  
c Dan. 12. 1.  
d ch. 14. 8;  
17. 18.  
e ch. 18. 5.  
f Is. 51. 17, 22.  
g Jer. 25. 15.  
h ch. 14. 10.  
i ch. 8. 14.  
j ch. 11. 19.  
k ver. 9, 11.  
l See Ex. 9.  
23, 24, 25.

c ch. 8. 7.  
d Ex. 9. 9, 10.  
e ch. 13. 16.  
f ch. 13. 14.  
g ch. 8. 8.  
h Ex. 7. 17.  
i ch. 8. 9.  
k ch. 8. 10.  
l Ex. 7. 20.  
m ch. 15. 3.  
n ch. 1. 4, 8;  
4. 8; 11. 17.  
o Matt. 23.  
34, 35.  
p ch. 13. 15.  
q ch. 11. 18;  
18. 20.  
r Is. 49. 26.  
s ch. 15. 3.  
t ch. 13. 10;  
14. 10; 19. 2.  
u ch. 8. 12.  
v ch. 9. 17, 18;  
14. 18.  
w Or, burned.  
x ver. 11, 21.  
y Dan. 5. 22.  
z ch. 9. 20.  
a ch. 11. 13;  
14. 7.  
b ch. 12. 2.  
c ch. 9. 2.  
d ch. 11. 10.  
e ver. 9, 21.  
f ver. 2.  
g ver. 9.  
h ch. 9. 14.  
i See Jer. 50.  
38; 51. 36.  
j Is. 41. 2, 25.  
k 1 John 4. 1,  
2, 3.  
l ch. 12. 3, 9.  
m ch. 19. 20;  
20. 10.  
n 1 Tim. 4. 1.  
James 3. 15.  
o 2 Thess. 2. 9.  
p ch. 13. 13, 14.  
q Luke 2. 1.  
r ch. 17. 14;  
19. 19; 20. 8.  
s Matt. 24. 43.  
t 1 Thess. 5. 2.  
u 2 Pet. 3. 10.  
v ch. 3. 3.  
w 2 Cor. 5. 3.  
x ch. 3. 4, 18.  
y ch. 19. 19.  
z ch. 21. 6.  
a ch. 4. 5; 8.  
5; 11. 19.  
b ch. 11. 13.  
c Dan. 12. 1.  
d ch. 14. 8;  
17. 18.  
e ch. 18. 5.  
f Is. 51. 17, 22.  
g Jer. 25. 15.  
h ch. 14. 10.  
i ch. 8. 14.  
j ch. 11. 19.  
k ver. 9, 11.  
l See Ex. 9.  
23, 24, 25.

c ch. 8. 7.  
d Ex. 9. 9, 10.  
e ch. 13. 16.  
f ch. 13. 14.  
g ch. 8. 8.  
h Ex. 7. 17.  
i ch. 8. 9.  
k ch. 8. 10.  
l Ex. 7. 20.  
m ch. 15. 3.  
n ch. 1. 4, 8;  
4. 8; 11. 17.  
o Matt. 23.  
34, 35.  
p ch. 13. 15.  
q ch. 11. 18;  
18. 20.  
r Is. 49. 26.  
s ch. 15. 3.  
t ch. 13. 10;  
14. 10; 19. 2.  
u ch. 8. 12.  
v ch. 9. 17, 18;  
14. 18.  
w Or, burned.  
x ver. 11, 21.  
y Dan. 5. 22.  
z ch. 9. 20.  
a ch. 11. 13;  
14. 7.  
b ch. 12. 2.  
c ch. 9. 2.  
d ch. 11. 10.  
e ver. 9, 21.  
f ver. 2.  
g ver. 9.  
h ch. 9. 14.  
i See Jer. 50.  
38; 51. 36.  
j Is. 41. 2, 25.  
k 1 John 4. 1,  
2, 3.  
l ch. 12. 3, 9.  
m ch. 19. 20;  
20. 10.  
n 1 Tim. 4. 1.  
James 3. 15.  
o 2 Thess. 2. 9.  
p ch. 13. 13, 14.  
q Luke 2. 1.  
r ch. 17. 14;  
19. 19; 20. 8.  
s Matt. 24. 43.  
t 1 Thess. 5. 2.  
u 2 Pet. 3. 10.  
v ch. 3. 3.  
w 2 Cor. 5. 3.  
x ch. 3. 4, 18.  
y ch. 19. 19.  
z ch. 21. 6.  
a ch. 4. 5; 8.  
5; 11. 19.  
b ch. 11. 13.  
c Dan. 12. 1.  
d ch. 14. 8;  
17. 18.  
e ch. 18. 5.  
f Is. 51. 17, 22.  
g Jer. 25. 15.  
h ch. 14. 10.  
i ch. 8. 14.  
j ch. 11. 19.  
k ver. 9, 11.  
l See Ex. 9.  
23, 24, 25.

c ch. 8. 7.  
d Ex. 9. 9, 10.  
e ch. 13. 16.  
f ch. 13. 14.  
g ch. 8. 8.  
h Ex. 7. 17.  
i ch. 8. 9.  
k ch. 8. 10.  
l Ex. 7. 20.  
m ch. 15. 3.  
n ch. 1. 4, 8;  
4. 8; 11. 17.  
o Matt. 23.  
34, 35.  
p ch. 13. 15.  
q ch. 11. 18;  
18. 20.  
r Is. 49. 26.  
s ch. 15. 3.  
t ch. 13. 10;  
14. 10; 19. 2.  
u ch. 8. 12.  
v ch. 9. 17, 18;  
14. 18.  
w Or, burned.  
x ver. 11, 21.  
y Dan. 5. 22.  
z ch. 9. 20.  
a ch. 11. 13;  
14. 7.  
b ch. 12. 2.  
c ch. 9. 2.  
d ch. 11. 10.  
e ver. 9, 21.  
f ver. 2.  
g ver. 9.  
h ch. 9. 14.  
i See Jer. 50.  
38; 51. 36.  
j Is. 41. 2, 25.  
k 1 John 4. 1,  
2, 3.  
l ch. 12. 3, 9.  
m ch. 19. 20;  
20. 10.  
n 1 Tim. 4. 1.  
James 3. 15.  
o 2 Thess. 2. 9.  
p ch. 13. 13, 14.  
q Luke 2. 1.  
r ch. 17. 14;  
19. 19; 20. 8.  
s Matt. 24. 43.  
t 1 Thess. 5. 2.  
u 2 Pet. 3. 10.  
v ch. 3. 3.  
w 2 Cor. 5. 3.<

<sup>2</sup>decked with gold and precious stones and pearls, <sup>o</sup>having a golden cup in her hand <sup>p</sup>full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication:

5 And upon her forehead was a name written, <sup>q</sup>MYSTERY, BĀB'Y-LON 'THE GREAT, <sup>r</sup>THE MOTHER OF <sup>s</sup>HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.

6 And I saw <sup>t</sup>the woman drunken <sup>u</sup>with the blood of the saints, and with the blood of <sup>v</sup>the martyrs of Jē'sus: and when I saw her, I wondered with great admiration.

7 And the angel said unto me, Wherefore didst thou marvel? I will tell thee the mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carrieth her, which hath the seven heads and ten horns.

8 The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and <sup>y</sup>shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and <sup>z</sup>go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth <sup>a</sup>shall wonder, <sup>b</sup>whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.

9 And <sup>c</sup>here is the mind which hath wisdom. <sup>d</sup>The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth.

10 And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space.

11 And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, <sup>e</sup>and goeth into perdition.

12 And <sup>f</sup>the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast.

13 These have one mind, and shall give their power and strength unto the beast.

14 <sup>g</sup>These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: <sup>h</sup>for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: <sup>i</sup>and they that are with him are called, and chosen, and faithful.

15 And he saith unto me, <sup>k</sup>The waters which thou sawest, where the

A. D. 96.

2 Gr. *gilded*.  
o Jer. 51. 7.  
ch. 18. 6.  
p ch. 14. 8.  
q 2 Thess. 2. 7.  
r ch. 11. 8;  
14. 8; 16. 19;  
18. 2, 10, 21.  
s ch. 16. 9;  
19. 2.

3 Gr. *fornications*.  
t ch. 18. 24.  
u ch. 13. 15;  
16. 6.  
v ch. 6. 9, 10;  
12. 11.  
y ch. 11. 7;  
13. 1.  
z ver. 11.  
ch. 13. 10.  
a ch. 13. 3.  
b ch. 13. 8.  
c ch. 13. 18.  
d ch. 13. 1.  
e ver. 8.

f Dan. 7. 20.  
Zech. 1. 18,  
19, 21.  
ch. 13. 1.  
g ch. 16. 14;  
19. 19.  
h Deut. 10. 17.  
1 Tim. 6. 15.  
ch. 19. 16.  
i Jer. 50. 44,  
45.

ch. 14. 4.  
k ver. 1.  
l Is. 8. 7.  
m Jer. 50. 41,  
42.  
ch. 16. 12.  
n Ezek. 16.  
37-44.  
o ch. 18. 16.  
p 2 Thess. 2.  
11.

q ch. 10. 7.  
r ch. 16. 19.  
s ch. 12. 4.  
a ch. 17. 1.  
b Ezek. 43. 2.  
c Is. 13. 19;  
21. 9.  
Jer. 51. 8.  
ch. 14. 8.  
d Is. 13. 21;  
21. 8; 34. 14.  
Jer. 50. 39;  
51. 37.  
e Is. 14. 23;  
34. 11.  
Mark 5. 2, 3.  
f ch. 14. 8;  
17. 2.

g ver. 11. 15.  
h Jer. 17. 13.  
i Or, *power*.  
4 Is. 48. 20;  
52. 11.  
Jer. 50. 8; 51.  
6, 45.  
2 Cor. 6. 17.  
j Gen. 18. 20,  
21.  
Jer. 51. 9.  
Jonah 1. 2.  
k ch. 16. 19.  
l Is. 137. 8.  
Jer. 50. 15,  
29; 51. 24, 49.  
m Tim. 4. 14.  
ch. 13. 10.  
n ch. 14. 10.  
o ch. 16. 19.  
p Ezek. 28. 2,  
&c.

q Is. 47. 7, 8.  
Zeph. 2. 15.

whore sitteth, <sup>l</sup>are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues.

16 And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, <sup>m</sup>these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate <sup>n</sup>and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and <sup>o</sup>burn her with fire.

17 <sup>p</sup>For God hath put in their hearts to fulfil his will, and to agree, and give their kingdom unto the beast, <sup>q</sup>until the words of God shall be fulfilled.

18 And the woman which thou sawest <sup>r</sup>is that great city, <sup>s</sup>which reigneth over the kings of the earth.

## CHAPTER 18.

2 *Babylon is fallen. 20 The saints rejoice for the judgments of God upon her.*

AND <sup>a</sup>after these things I saw another angel come down from heaven, having great power; <sup>b</sup>and the earth was lightened with his glory.

2 And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, <sup>c</sup>Bāb'Y-lon the great is fallen, is fallen, and <sup>d</sup>is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and <sup>e</sup>a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.

3 For all nations <sup>f</sup>have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, <sup>g</sup>and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the <sup>h</sup>abundance of her delicacies.

4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, <sup>i</sup>Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.

5 <sup>j</sup>For her sins have reached unto heaven, and <sup>k</sup>God hath remembered her iniquities.

6 <sup>l</sup>Reward her even as she rewarded you, and double unto her double according to her works: <sup>m</sup>in the cup which she hath filled <sup>n</sup>fill to her double.

7 <sup>o</sup>How much she hath glorified herself, and lived deliciously, so much torment and sorrow give her: for she saith in her heart, I sit a <sup>p</sup>queen, and am no widow, and shall see no sorrow.

8 Therefore shall her plagues come

<sup>9</sup>in one day, death, and mourning, and famine; and <sup>8</sup>she shall be utterly burned with fire: <sup>8</sup>for strong is the Lord God who judgeth her.

<sup>9</sup>And <sup>9</sup>the kings of the earth, who have committed fornication and lived deliciously with her, <sup>10</sup>shall bewail her, and lament for her, <sup>11</sup>when they shall see the smoke of her burning.

<sup>10</sup>Standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying, <sup>11</sup>Alas, alas that great city Bāb'ŷ-lon, that mighty city! <sup>12</sup>for in one hour is thy judgment come.

<sup>11</sup>And <sup>12</sup>the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise any more:

<sup>12</sup><sup>b</sup>The merchandise of gold, and silver, and precious stones, and of pearls, and fine linen, and purple, and silk, and scarlet, and all <sup>2</sup>thyne wood, and all manner vessels of ivory, and all manner vessels of most precious wood, and of brass, and iron, and marble,

<sup>13</sup>And cinnamon, and odours, and ointments, and frankincense, and wine, and oil, and fine flour, and wheat, and beasts, and sheep, and horses, and chariots, and <sup>3</sup>slaves, and <sup>c</sup>souls of men.

<sup>14</sup>And the fruits that thy soul lusted after are departed from thee, and all things which were dainty and goodly are departed from thee, and thou shalt find them no more at all.

<sup>15</sup><sup>d</sup>The merchants of these things, which were made rich by her, shall stand afar off for the fear of her torment, weeping and wailing,

<sup>16</sup>And saying, Alas, alas that great city, <sup>e</sup>that was clothed in fine linen, and purple, and scarlet, and decked with gold, and precious stones, and pearls!

<sup>17</sup><sup>f</sup>For in one hour so great riches is come to nought. And <sup>g</sup>every shipmaster, and all the company in ships, and sailors, and as many as trade by sea, stood afar off,

<sup>18</sup><sup>h</sup>And cried when they saw the smoke of her burning, saying, <sup>i</sup>What city is like unto this great city!

<sup>19</sup>And <sup>k</sup>they cast dust on their

A. D. 96.

q ver. 10.  
Is. 47. 9.  
r ch. 17. 16.  
s Jer. 50. 34.  
ch. 11. 17.  
t ver. 3.  
Ezek. 26. 16, 17.  
ch. 17. 2.  
u Jer. 50. 46.  
z ver. 18.  
ch. 19. 3.

y Is. 21. 9.  
ch. 14. 8.

z ver. 17, 19.

a ver. 3.  
Ezek. 27. 27-36.

b ch. 17. 4.

2 Or, sweet.  
3 Or, bodies.  
c Ezek. 27. 13.  
d ver. 3, 11.  
e ch. 17. 4.  
f ver. 10.  
g Is. 23. 14.  
Ezek. 27. 29.  
h ver. 9.

i Jer. 51. 30, 31.  
j ch. 13. 4.  
k Josh. 7. 6.  
l Sam. 4. 12.  
m Job 2. 12.  
n Ezek. 27. 30.  
o Jer. 6. 23.  
p Is. 44. 23.  
q Jer. 51. 48.  
r Luke 11. 49, 50.

s ch. 19. 2.  
t Jer. 51. 64.  
u ch. 12. 8;  
v Is. 24. 8.  
w Jer. 7. 34; 16. 9; 25. 10.  
x Ezek. 26. 13.  
y Jer. 25. 10.  
z Jer. 7. 34;  
16. 9; 25. 10;  
33. 11.  
a Is. 23. 8.  
b 2 Kin. 9. 22.  
c Nah. 3. 4.  
d ch. 17. 2, 5.  
e ch. 17. 6.  
f Jer. 51. 49.

g ch. 11. 15.  
h ch. 4. 11; 7. 10, 12; 12. 10.  
i ch. 15. 3;  
16. 7.  
j Deut. 32. 43.  
k ch. 6. 10; 18. 20.  
l Is. 34. 10.  
m ch. 14. 11;  
18. 9, 18.  
n ch. 4. 4, 6.  
o 1 Chr. 16. 36.  
p Neh. 5. 13;  
8. 6.  
q ch. 5. 14.

heads, and cried, weeping and wailing, saying, Alas, alas that great city, wherein were made rich all that had ships in the sea by reason of her costliness! <sup>1</sup>for in one hour is she made desolate.

<sup>20</sup><sup>m</sup>Rejoice over her, *thou* heaven, and *ye* holy apostles and prophets; for <sup>21</sup>God hath avenged you on her.

<sup>21</sup>And a mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone, and cast it into the sea, saying, <sup>22</sup>Thus with violence shall that great city Bāb'ŷ-lon be thrown down, and <sup>23</sup>shall be found no more at all.

<sup>22</sup><sup>q</sup>And the voice of harpers, and musicians, and of pipers, and trumpeters, shall be heard no more at all in thee; and no craftsman, of whatsoever craft *he be*, shall be found any more in thee; and the sound of a millstone shall be heard no more at all in thee;

<sup>23</sup><sup>r</sup>And the light of a candle shall shine no more at all in thee; <sup>24</sup>and the voice of the bridegroom and of the bride shall be heard no more at all in thee: for <sup>25</sup>thy merchants were the great men of the earth; <sup>26</sup>for by thy sorceries were all nations deceived.

<sup>24</sup>And <sup>27</sup>in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all that <sup>28</sup>were slain upon the earth.

## CHAPTER 19.

*God is praised in heaven for judging the great whore, and avenging the blood of his saints.*

**A**ND after these things <sup>a</sup>I heard a great voice of much people in heaven, saying, <sup>b</sup>Āl-le-lū'jā; <sup>c</sup>Salvation, and glory, and honour, and power, unto the Lord our God:

<sup>2</sup>For <sup>d</sup>true and righteous *are* his judgments: for he hath judged the great whore, which did corrupt the earth with her fornication, and <sup>e</sup>hath avenged the blood of his servants at her hand.

<sup>3</sup>And again they said, <sup>f</sup>Āl-le-lū'jā. And <sup>g</sup>her smoke rose up for ever and ever.

<sup>4</sup>And <sup>h</sup>the four and twenty elders and the four beasts fell down and worshipped God that sat on the throne, saying, <sup>i</sup>Amen; <sup>j</sup>Āl-le-lū'jā.

<sup>5</sup>And a voice came out of the

throne, saying, <sup>h</sup> Praise our God, all ye his servants, and ye that fear him, <sup>i</sup> both small and great.

<sup>6</sup> <sup>k</sup> And I heard as it were the voice of a great multitude, and as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of mighty thunders, saying, *Al-le-lū-jā*: for <sup>l</sup> the Lord God omnipotent reigneth.

<sup>7</sup> Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him: for <sup>m</sup> the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready.

<sup>8</sup> And <sup>n</sup> to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and <sup>o</sup> white: <sup>p</sup> for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints.

<sup>9</sup> And he saith unto me, Write, <sup>q</sup> Blessed are they which are called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb. And he saith unto me, <sup>r</sup> These are the true sayings of God.

<sup>10</sup> And <sup>s</sup> I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, <sup>t</sup> See thou do it not: I am thy fellow-servant, and of thy brethren <sup>u</sup> that have the testimony of Jē'sus: worship God: for the testimony of Jē'sus is the spirit of prophecy.

<sup>11</sup> <sup>v</sup> And I saw heaven opened, and behold <sup>w</sup> a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called <sup>x</sup> Faithful and True, and <sup>y</sup> in righteousness he doth judge and make war.

<sup>12</sup> <sup>z</sup> His eyes were as a flame of fire, <sup>a</sup> and on his head were many crowns; <sup>b</sup> and he had a name written, that no man knew, but he himself.

<sup>13</sup> <sup>c</sup> And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called <sup>d</sup> The Word of God.

<sup>14</sup> <sup>e</sup> And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon white horses, <sup>f</sup> clothed in fine linen, white and clean.

<sup>15</sup> And <sup>g</sup> out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: and <sup>h</sup> he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and <sup>i</sup> he treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God.

<sup>16</sup> And <sup>j</sup> he hath on his vesture and on his thigh a name written, <sup>k</sup> KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS.

<sup>17</sup> And I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying <sup>l</sup> to all the fowls that

A. D. 96.

<sup>h</sup> Ps. 134. 1;  
<sup>i</sup> 135. 1.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 11. 19;  
<sup>k</sup> 20. 12.  
<sup>l</sup> Ezek. 1. 24;  
<sup>m</sup> 43. 2.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 14. 2.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 11. 15, 17;  
<sup>p</sup> 12. 10; 21. 22.  
<sup>q</sup> Matt. 22. 2;  
<sup>r</sup> 25. 10.  
<sup>s</sup> 2 Cor. 11. 2.  
<sup>t</sup> Eph. 5. 32.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 21. 2, 9.  
<sup>v</sup> Ps. 45. 13.  
<sup>w</sup> Ezek. 16. 10.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 3. 18.  
<sup>y</sup> 2 Or. bright.  
<sup>z</sup> Ps. 132. 9.  
<sup>a</sup> Ps. Matt. 22. 2, 3.  
<sup>b</sup> Luke 14. 15.  
<sup>c</sup> q ch. 21. 5;  
<sup>d</sup> 22. 6.  
<sup>e</sup> r ch. 22. 8.  
<sup>f</sup> Acts 10. 26;  
<sup>g</sup> 14. 14, 15.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 22. 9.  
<sup>i</sup> 1 John 5. 10.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 12. 17.  
<sup>k</sup> u ch. 15. 5.  
<sup>l</sup> x ch. 6. 2.  
<sup>m</sup> y ch. 3. 14.  
<sup>n</sup> z Isa. 11. 4.  
<sup>o</sup> a ch. 1. 14; 2. 18.  
<sup>p</sup> b ch. 6. 2.  
<sup>q</sup> c ver. 16.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 2. 17.  
<sup>s</sup> d Isa. 63. 2, 3.  
<sup>t</sup> e John 1. 1.  
<sup>u</sup> 1 John 5. 7.  
<sup>v</sup> f ch. 14. 20.  
<sup>w</sup> g Matt. 28. 3.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 4. 4; 7. 9.  
<sup>y</sup> h ver. 18.  
<sup>z</sup> Isa. 11. 4.  
<sup>a</sup> 2 Thess. 2. 8.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 1. 16.  
<sup>c</sup> i Ps. 2. 9.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 2. 27;  
<sup>e</sup> 12. 5.  
<sup>f</sup> k Isa. 63. 3.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 14. 19, 20.  
<sup>h</sup> l ver. 12.  
<sup>i</sup> m Dan. 2. 47.  
<sup>j</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 15.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 17. 14.  
<sup>l</sup> n ver. 21.  
<sup>m</sup> o Ezek. 39. 17.  
<sup>n</sup> p Ezek. 39. 18.  
<sup>o</sup> q ch. 16. 16;  
<sup>p</sup> 17. 13, 14.  
<sup>q</sup> r ch. 16. 13.  
<sup>r</sup> s ch. 13. 12.  
<sup>s</sup> t See Dan. 7. 11.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 20. 10.  
<sup>u</sup> u ch. 14. 10;  
<sup>v</sup> 21. 8.  
<sup>w</sup> z ver. 15.  
<sup>x</sup> y ver. 17. 19.  
<sup>y</sup> a ch. 17. 16;  
<sup>z</sup> 3. 1.  
<sup>a</sup> b See 2 Pet. 2. 4.  
<sup>b</sup> Jude 6.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 12. 9.  
<sup>d</sup> c Dan. 6. 17.  
<sup>e</sup> d ver. 8.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 16. 14, 16.  
<sup>g</sup> e Dan. 7. 9.  
<sup>h</sup> 22. 27.  
<sup>i</sup> f Matt. 19. 28.  
<sup>j</sup> Luke 22. 30.  
<sup>k</sup> g 1 Cor. 6. 2, 3.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 6. 9.  
<sup>m</sup> h ch. 13. 12.  
<sup>n</sup> i ch. 13. 15.  
<sup>o</sup> k Rom. 8. 17.  
<sup>p</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 12.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 5. 10.

fly in the midst of heaven, <sup>o</sup> Come and gather yourselves together unto the supper of the great God;

<sup>18</sup> <sup>p</sup> That ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them that sit on them, and the flesh of all men, both free and bond, both small and great.

<sup>19</sup> <sup>q</sup> And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse, and against his army.

<sup>20</sup> <sup>r</sup> And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and <sup>s</sup> them that worshipped his image.

<sup>t</sup> These both were cast alive into a lake of fire <sup>u</sup> burning with brimstone.

<sup>21</sup> And the remnant <sup>v</sup> were slain with the sword of him that sat upon the horse, which sword proceeded out of his mouth: <sup>w</sup> and all the fowls <sup>x</sup> were filled with their flesh.

## CHAPTER 20.

<sup>2</sup> Satan bound for a thousand years. <sup>6</sup> The first resurrection. <sup>12</sup> The last and general resurrection.

**A**ND I saw an angel come down from heaven, <sup>a</sup> having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand.

<sup>2</sup> And he laid hold on <sup>b</sup> the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Dēv'il, and Sā'tan, and bound him a thousand years,

<sup>3</sup> And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and <sup>c</sup> set a seal upon him, <sup>d</sup> that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season.

<sup>4</sup> And I saw <sup>e</sup> thrones, and they sat upon them, and <sup>f</sup> judgment was given unto them: and <sup>g</sup> I saw <sup>h</sup> the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jē'sus, and for the word of God, and <sup>i</sup> which had not worshipped the beast, <sup>j</sup> neither his image, neither had received <sup>k</sup> his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and <sup>k</sup> reigned with Christ a thousand years.

5 But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished. This is the first resurrection.

6 Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such <sup>1</sup>the second death hath no power, but they shall be <sup>m</sup>priests of God and of Christ, <sup>n</sup>and shall reign with him a thousand years.

7 And when the thousand years are expired, <sup>o</sup>Sā'tan shall be loosed out of his prison,

8 And shall go out <sup>p</sup>to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, <sup>q</sup>Gōg and Mā-gōg, <sup>r</sup>to gather them together to battle: the number of whom is as the sand of the sea.

9 <sup>s</sup>And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them.

10 <sup>t</sup>And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, <sup>u</sup>where the beast and the false prophet are, and <sup>x</sup>shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever.

11 And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face <sup>y</sup>the earth and the heaven fled away; <sup>z</sup>and there was found no place for them.

12 And I saw the dead, <sup>a</sup>small and great, stand before God; <sup>b</sup>and the books were opened: and another <sup>c</sup>book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, <sup>d</sup>according to their works.

13 And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; <sup>e</sup>and death and <sup>f</sup>hell delivered up the dead which were in them: <sup>g</sup>and they were judged every man according to their works.

14 And <sup>h</sup>death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. <sup>i</sup>This is the second death.

15 And whosoever was not found written in the book of life <sup>j</sup>was cast into the lake of fire.

#### CHAPTER 21.

1 *A new heaven and a new earth.* 10 *The heavenly Jerusalem, with a full description thereof.* 23 *The glory of God is her light.*

A. D. 96.

1 ch. 2. 11; 21. 8.  
m Is. 61. 6.  
1 Pet. 2. 9.  
ch. 1. 6; 5. 10.  
n ver. 4.  
o ver. 2.  
p ver. 3, 10.  
q Ezek. 38. 2; 39. 1.  
r ch. 16. 14.  
s Is. 8. 8.  
Ezek. 38. 9, 16.  
t ver. 8.  
u ch. 19. 20.  
z ch. 14. 10, 11.  
y 2 Pet. 3. 7, 10, 11.  
z Dan. 2. 35.  
a ch. 19. 5.  
b Dan. 7. 10.  
c Ps. 69. 26.  
Dan. 12. 1.  
Phil. 4. 3.  
ch. 3. 5; 13. 8; 21. 27.  
d ver. 13.  
Jer. 17. 10; 32. 19.  
Matt. 16. 27.  
Rom. 2. 6.  
ch. 2. 23; 22. 12.  
e ch. 6. 8.  
2 Or, the grace.  
f ver. 12.  
g 1 Cor. 15. 26, 54, 55.  
h ver. 6.  
ch. 21. 8.  
i ch. 19. 20.

a Is. 65. 17; 66. 22.  
2 Pet. 3. 13.  
b ch. 20. 11.  
c ver. 10.  
Is. 52. 1.  
Gal. 4. 26.  
Heb. 11. 10; 12. 22; 13. 14.  
ch. 3. 12.  
d Is. 54. 5; 61. 10.  
2 Cor. 11. 2.  
e Lev. 26. 11, 12.  
Ezek. 43. 7.  
2 Cor. 6. 16.  
ch. 7. 15.  
f Is. 25. 8.  
ch. 7. 17.  
g 1 Cor. 15. 26, 54.  
ch. 20. 14.  
h Is. 35. 10; 61. 3; 65. 19.  
i ch. 4. 2, 9; 5. 1; 20. 11.  
k Is. 43. 19.  
2 Cor. 5. 17.  
l ch. 19. 9.  
m ch. 16. 17.  
n ch. 1. 8; 22. 13.  
o Is. 12. 3; 55. 1.  
John 4. 10, 14; 7. 37.  
ch. 22. 17.  
3 Or, these things.  
p Zech. 8. 8.  
Heb. 8. 10.  
q 1 Cor. 6. 9.  
10 Gal. 3. 19, 20, 21. Eph. 5. 5. 1 Tim. 1. 9. Heb. 12. 14. ch. 7. 15. r ch. 20. 14, 15. s ch. 15. 1, 6, 7. t ver. 2. ch. 19. 1. u ch. 1. 10; 17. 3. z ver. 2. Ezek. 48. p ver. 23. ch. 22. 5.

AND <sup>a</sup>I saw a new heaven and a new earth: <sup>b</sup>for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more sea.

2 And I Jōhn saw <sup>c</sup>the holy city, new Jē-ru-sā-lēm, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared <sup>d</sup>as a bride adorned for her husband.

3 And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, <sup>e</sup>the tabernacle of God is with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, <sup>f</sup>and be their God.

4 <sup>g</sup>And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and <sup>h</sup>there shall be no more death, <sup>i</sup>neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away.

5 And <sup>j</sup>he that sat upon the throne said, <sup>k</sup>Behold, I make all things new. And he said unto me, Write: for <sup>l</sup>these words are true and faithful.

6 And he said unto me, <sup>m</sup>It is done. <sup>n</sup>I am Al-phā and Ō-me-gā, the beginning and the end. <sup>o</sup>I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely.

7 He that overcometh shall inherit <sup>p</sup>all things; and <sup>q</sup>I will be his God, and he shall be my son.

8 <sup>r</sup>But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in <sup>s</sup>the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.

9 And there came unto me one of <sup>t</sup>the seven angels which had the seven vials full of the seven last plagues, and talked with me, saying, Come hither, I will shew thee <sup>u</sup>the bride, the Lamb's wife.

10 And he carried me away <sup>v</sup>in the spirit to a great and high mountain, and shewed me <sup>x</sup>that great city, the holy Jē-ru-sā-lēm, descending out of heaven from God,

11 <sup>y</sup>Having the glory of God: and her light was like unto a stone most precious, even like a jasper stone, clear as crystal;

12 And had a wall great and high,

and had <sup>a</sup> twelve gates, and at the gates twelve angels, and names written thereon, which are the names of the twelve tribes of the children of Is<sup>r</sup>aq-el:

13 <sup>a</sup> On the east three gates; on the north three gates; on the south three gates; and on the west three gates.

14 And the wall of the city had twelve foundations, and <sup>b</sup> in them the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb.

15 And he that talked with me <sup>c</sup> had a golden reed to measure the city, and the gates thereof, and the wall thereof.

16 And the city lieth foursquare, and the length is as large as the breadth: and he measured the city with the reed, twelve thousand furlongs. The length and the breadth and the height of it are equal.

17 And he measured the wall thereof, an hundred and forty and four cubits, according to the measure of a man, that is, of the angel.

18 And the building of the wall of it was of jasper: and the city was pure gold, like unto clear glass.

19 <sup>d</sup> And the foundations of the wall of the city were garnished with all manner of precious stones. The first foundation was jasper; the second, sapphire; the third, a chalcedony; the fourth, an emerald;

20 The fifth, sardonyx; the sixth, sardius; the seventh, chrysolyte; the eighth, beryl; the ninth, a topaz; the tenth, a chrysopterus; the eleventh, a jacinth; the twelfth, an amethyst.

21 And the twelve gates were twelve pearls; every several gate was of one pearl: <sup>e</sup> and the street of the city was pure gold, as it were transparent glass.

22 <sup>f</sup> And I saw no temple therein: for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are the temple of it.

23 <sup>g</sup> And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof.

24 <sup>h</sup> And the nations of them which are saved shall walk in the light of it: and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honour into it.

25 <sup>i</sup> And the gates of it shall not be

A. D. 96.

<sup>a</sup> Ezek. 48. 31-34.

<sup>a</sup> Ezek. 48. 31-34.

<sup>b</sup> Matt. 18. 18. Gal. 2. 9. Eph. 2. 20.

<sup>c</sup> Ezek. 40. 3. Zech. 2. 1. ch. 11. 1.

<sup>d</sup> Is. 54. 11. <sup>e</sup> ch. 22. 2. <sup>f</sup> John 4. 23. <sup>g</sup> ver. 11. <sup>h</sup> Is. 24. 23; 60. 19, 20. <sup>i</sup> ch. 22. 5.

<sup>j</sup> Is. 60. 3, 5, 11; 66. 12. <sup>k</sup> Is. 60. 11. <sup>l</sup> Is. 60. 20. <sup>m</sup> Zech. 14. 7. <sup>n</sup> ch. 22. 5.

<sup>o</sup> ver. 24. <sup>p</sup> Is. 35. 8; 52. 1; 60. 21. <sup>q</sup> Joel 3. 17. <sup>r</sup> ch. 22. 14, 15. <sup>s</sup> Phil. 4. 3. <sup>t</sup> ch. 3. 5; 13. 8; 20. 12.

<sup>u</sup> Ezek. 47. 1. <sup>v</sup> Zech. 14. 8. <sup>w</sup> Ezek. 47. 12.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 21. 21. <sup>y</sup> Gen. 2. 9. <sup>z</sup> ch. 2. 7. <sup>aa</sup> ch. 21. 24. <sup>ab</sup> Zech. 14. 11. <sup>ac</sup> Ezek. 48. 35. <sup>ad</sup> Matt. 5. 8. <sup>ae</sup> 1 Cor. 13. 12. <sup>af</sup> 1 John 3. 2. <sup>ag</sup> ch. 3. 12; 14. 1.

<sup>ah</sup> ch. 21. 23, 25. <sup>ai</sup> Ps. 36. 9; 84. 11. <sup>aj</sup> Dan. 7. 27. <sup>ak</sup> Rom. 5. 17. <sup>al</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 12. <sup>am</sup> ch. 3. 21. <sup>an</sup> ch. 19. 9; 21. 5. <sup>ao</sup> ch. 1. 1. <sup>ap</sup> ver. 10, 12, 20. <sup>aq</sup> ch. 3. 11. <sup>ar</sup> ps. 1. 3. <sup>as</sup> ch. 19. 10. <sup>at</sup> ch. 19. 10. <sup>au</sup> Dan. 8. 26; 12. 4, 9. <sup>av</sup> ch. 10. 4.

shut at all by day: for <sup>k</sup> there shall be no night there.

26 <sup>l</sup> And they shall bring the glory and honour of the nations into it.

27 And <sup>m</sup> there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination, or maketh a lie: but they which are written in the Lamb's <sup>n</sup> book of life.

## CHAPTER 22.

1 The river of the water of life. 2 The tree of life. 5 The light of the city of God is himself.

AND he shewed me <sup>a</sup> a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb.

2 <sup>b</sup> In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, was there <sup>c</sup> the tree of life, which bare twelve manner of fruits, and yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree were <sup>d</sup> for the healing of the nations.

3 And <sup>e</sup> there shall be no more curse: <sup>f</sup> but the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be in it; and his servants shall serve him:

4 And <sup>g</sup> they shall see his face; and <sup>h</sup> his name shall be in their foreheads.

5 <sup>i</sup> And there shall be no night there; and they need no candle, neither light of the sun; for <sup>k</sup> the Lord God giveth them light: <sup>l</sup> and they shall reign for ever and ever.

6 And he said unto me, <sup>m</sup> These sayings are faithful and true: and the Lord God of the holy prophets <sup>n</sup> sent his angel to shew unto his servants the things which must shortly be done.

7 <sup>o</sup> Behold, I come quickly: <sup>p</sup> blessed is he that keepeth the sayings of the prophecy of this book.

8 And I John saw these things, and heard them. And when I had heard and seen, <sup>q</sup> I fell down to worship before the feet of the angel which shewed me these things.

9 Then saith he unto me, <sup>r</sup> See thou do it not: for I am thy fellow-servant, and of thy brethren the prophets, and of them which keep the sayings of this book: worship God.

10 <sup>s</sup> And he saith unto me, Seal

not the sayings of the prophecy of this book: <sup>t</sup>for the time is at hand.

11 <sup>u</sup>He that is unjust, let him be unjust still: and he which is filthy, let him be filthy still: and he that is righteous, let him be righteous still: and he that is holy, let him be holy still.

12 <sup>a</sup>And, behold, I come quickly; and <sup>v</sup>my reward is with me, <sup>z</sup>to give every man according as his work shall be.

13 <sup>a</sup>I am *Al'phā* and *Ō'me-gā*, the beginning and the end, the first and the last.

14 <sup>b</sup>Blessed are they that do his commandments, that they may have right <sup>c</sup>to the tree of life, <sup>d</sup>and may enter in through the gates into the city.

15 For <sup>e</sup>without are <sup>f</sup>dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and idolaters, and whosoever loveth and maketh a lie.

16 <sup>g</sup>I *Jē'sus* have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. <sup>h</sup>I am the root and

A. D. 96.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 1. 3.  
<sup>u</sup> Ezek. 3. 27.  
Dan. 12. 10.  
<sup>2</sup> Tim. 3. 13.  
<sup>z</sup> ver. 7.  
<sup>y</sup> Is. 40. 10;  
62. 11.  
<sup>z</sup> Rom. 2. 6;  
14. 12.  
ch. 20. 12.  
<sup>a</sup> Is. 41. 4;  
44. 6; 48. 12.  
ch. 1. 8, 11;  
21. 6.  
<sup>b</sup> Dan. 12. 12.  
<sup>1</sup> John 3. 24.  
<sup>c</sup> ver. 2.  
ch. 2. 7.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 21. 27.  
<sup>e</sup> 1 Cor. 6. 9, 10.  
Gal. 5. 19, 20, 21.  
Col. 3. 6.  
ch. 9. 20, 21;  
21. 8.  
<sup>f</sup> Phil. 3. 2.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 1. 1.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 5. 5.  
<sup>i</sup> Num. 24. 17.  
Zech. 6. 12.  
<sup>2</sup> Pet. 1. 19.  
ch. 2. 28.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 21. 2, 9.  
<sup>l</sup> Is. 55. 1.  
John 7. 37.  
ch. 21. 6.  
<sup>m</sup> Deut. 4. 2;  
12. 32.  
Prov. 30. 6.  
<sup>n</sup> Ex. 32. 33.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 21. 2. <sup>p</sup>  
<sup>q</sup> 2 Thess. 3. 18.

the offspring of *Dā'vid*, and <sup>k</sup>the bright and morning star.

17 And the Spirit and <sup>k</sup>the bride say, Come. And let him that heareth say, Come. <sup>i</sup>And let him that is athirst come. And whosoever will, let him take the water of life freely.

18 For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, <sup>m</sup>If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book:

19 And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, <sup>n</sup>God shall take away his part <sup>2</sup>out of the book of life, and out of <sup>o</sup>the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book.

20 He which testifieth these things saith, <sup>p</sup>**Surely I come quickly.** Amen. <sup>r</sup>Even so, come, Lord *Jē'sus*.

21 <sup>s</sup>The grace of our Lord *Jē'sus* Christ be with you all. Amen.

Pa. 69. 28. ch. 3. 5; 13. 8. <sup>2</sup> Or, from the tree of life.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 21. 2. <sup>p</sup> ver. 12. <sup>q</sup> John 21. 25. <sup>r</sup> 2 Tim. 4. 8. <sup>s</sup> Rom. 16. 20, 24.

THE END.



## PART V

**Practical Instructions for Personal Workers  
and Sunday School Teachers**

**Guide to the Laws of the Bible**

**Digest and Encyclopedia**

**Maps, etc.**

**CONTENTS**  
**OF**  
**NEW PRACTICAL MATTER**  
**FOR THE**  
**STUDY OF THE BIBLE**

---

Copyright, 1930, 1936, 1938, 1941

By  
THE JOHN A. HERTEL CO.

---

	PAGES
Practical Instructions for Personal Workers and Sunday School Teachers . . . . .	1275-1291
Laws of the Bible	1293-1298
Bible Course on Personality Development . . . . .	1299-1309
Strange and Interesting Facts and Figures about the Bible . . . . .	1301-1302
Alphabetical Digest (1-112) . . . . .	Follows Page 1302
Atlas and Maps . . . . .	Back of Bible

## PRACTICAL INSTRUCTIONS FOR PERSONAL WORKERS AND SUNDAY SCHOOL TEACHERS

**A**S soon as one has experienced the saving grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, he has the impulse to tell others about this wonderful Savior. In order to help such persons to become efficient soul-winners, the following instructions have been compiled. They will be found to be of practical help to **Ministers, Sunday-school Teachers and Young People's Workers.**

### I. WHAT IS MEANT BY PERSONAL WORK.

Personal work means individual effort to lead individuals to acceptance of Jesus Christ as a personal Savior. It is distinguished from mass or united effort. It is the impact of one personality upon another personality—with the definite objective of leading that one not merely to abandon some bad habit, to believe a certain creed, to unite with some church, but to accept, receive Jesus Christ as his personal Savior and enthrone him as his Lord.

### II. OBLIGATION OF PERSONAL WORK.

It is not only a high privilege but an imperative obligation.

**1. Christ commanded it.**—Mark 16: 15, 16. "And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature. He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned."

He says, "Go ye."

"To every creature."

"He that believeth shall be saved," but "he that believeth not shall be damned."

### 2. Bible examples of

(1) Christ and Samaritan woman.—John 4:7-13.

"There cometh a woman of Samaria to draw water: Jesus saith unto her, Give me to drink. Then saith the woman of Samaria unto him, How is it that thou, being a Jew, askest drink of me, which am a woman of Samaria? for the Jews have no dealings with the Samaritans. Jesus answered and said unto her, If thou knewest the gift of God, and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; thou wouldest have asked of him, and he would have given thee living water. The woman saith unto him, Sir, thou hast nothing to draw with, and the well is deep: from whence then hast thou that living water? Art thou greater than our father Jacob, which gave us the well, and drank thereof himself, and his children, and his cattle? Jesus answered and said unto her, Whosoever drinketh of this water shall thirst again."

(2) Andrew finds Peter.—John 1:41.

"He first findeth his own brother Simon, and saith unto him, We have found the Messiah, which is, being interpreted, the Christ."

(3) Philip preaches to the Eunuch.—Acts 8:30, 31.

"And Philip ran thither to him, and heard him read the prophet Esaias, and said, Understandest thou what thou readest? And he said, How can I, except some man should guide me? And he desired Philip that he would come up and sit with him."

### 3. Nature of the Gospel requires it.

It is "good news" and as such must be carried to the individual by the individual.

The mass can only be reached as the individuals composing it are reached. The unit of society is the individual.

#### 4. Nature of Christ's charge demands it.

The disciple is a witness, Luke 24:46-48.

"And said unto them, Thus it is written, and thus it behoved Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day: And that repentance and remission of sins should be preached in his name among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem. And ye are witnesses of these things."

The disciple is a witness. The witness is under obligation to tell what he knows.

### III. WHO CAN AND SHOULD DO PERSONAL WORK.

Every Christian has an influence and comes into contact with others. Those who have experienced the saving grace of the Lord Jesus Christ will desire, feel obligated, to tell others. Comparatively few can speak in public, but all can witness.

As soon as Andrew knew Christ, he told his brother Peter.

John 1:41. "He first findeth his own brother Simon, and saith unto him, We have found the Messias, which is, being interpreted, the Christ."

The Samaritan woman left her waterpot and told the men of the city that she had found Christ, John 4:28, 29. "The woman then left her waterpot, and went her way into the city, and saith to the men, Come, see a man which told me all things that ever I did; is not this the Christ?"

### IV. WHERE PERSONAL WORK CAN BE DONE.

1. **At home**, Mark 5:19. "Howbeit Jesus suffered him not, but saith unto him, Go home to thy friends, and tell them how great things the Lord hath done for thee, and hath had compassion on thee."

This is the place for all witnessing to begin. Home folk know as to whether experience is real.

2. **On the streets**, Acts 17:17. "Therefore disputed he in the synagogue with the Jews, and with the devout persons, and in the market daily with them that met with him." Where the people come together for business or pleasure is the place to do personal work.

3. **As you go walking**, Luke 24:32. "And they said one to another, Did not our heart burn within us, while he talked with us by the way, and while he opened to us the scriptures?" Christ's example. He made the hearts of two disciples burn while he spake to them by the way.

4. **At places of business**, Mark 2:14. "And as he passed by, he saw Levi the son of Alphaeus sitting at the receipt of custom, and said unto him, Follow me. And he arose and followed him." As he passed by he called Matthew from his place as a tax gatherer.

### V. ESSENTIALS OF SUCCESS IN PERSONAL WORK.

1. **Must Know Jesus Christ** as a personal Savior. Christ said to Peter, "When thou art converted, strengthen thy brethren." Lu. 22:32. Peter had to be right before he could help others into right relation. It was because Paul could say "This is a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptance, that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners, of whom I am chief." 1 Tim. 1:15, that he had such power to bring other men to Jesus.

2. **A clean life**, II Timothy 2:21. "If a man therefore purge himself from these, he shall be a vessel unto honour, sanctified, and meet for the master's use, and prepared unto every good work." Must be clean within and without. If success in winning men to Christ does not follow our efforts we should look into our hearts and lives to see our condition.

3. **Must be filled with the Spirit**. His affections, desires and purposes must be under the Spirit's control. Philip, the evangelist, is a good example, Acts 8:29, "Then the Spirit said unto Philip, Go near, and join thyself to this chariot."

4. **Lead a prayer life**. Wisdom is needed to know to whom we should speak;

to know what we should say. It was while Peter was praying that he received the impulse to go to Cornelius, and by Divine wisdom he told him how to be saved.

Acts 11:5, 12. "I was in the city of Joppa praying; and in a trance I saw a vision, A certain vessel descend, as it had been a great sheet, let down from heaven by four corners; and it came even to me," "And the Spirit bade me go with them, nothing doubting. Moreover these six brethren accompanied me, and we entered into the man's house."

5. **Must have a love** for lost souls—a desire to win men for Christ.

Christ so longed after the lost that He wept over them.

Luke 19:41. "And when he was come near, he beheld the city, and wept over it."

Matthew 23:37. "O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not!"

Paul loved his brethren who were rejecting Christ (Romans 9:2, 3). "That I have great heaviness and continual sorrow in my heart. For I could wish that myself were accursed from Christ for my brethren, my kinsmen according to the flesh."

6. **Must believe** what the Bible says about the lost.

"All have sinned, and come short of the glory of God." Rom. 3:23.

"The soul that sinneth it shall die." Ezek. 18:4.

"The wages of sin is death." Romans 6:23.

Christ came to save the lost (Luke 19:10). "For the son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost."

Christ is **able** to save all kinds of sinners—able to save to the uttermost (Hebrews 7:25). "Wherefore he is able also to save them to the uttermost that come unto God by him, seeing he ever liveth to make intercession for them."

Chief of sinners (I Tim. 1:15). "This is a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptation, that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners; of whom I am chief."

Can save the vilest (Is. 1:18). "Come now, and let us reason together, saith the Lord: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool."

Those who reject Christ are lost (Mark 16:16). "He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned."

## VI. HOW TO DEAL WITH DIFFERENT CLASSES OF PERSONS.

### The Anxious to Be Saved.

See "The Interested," page 1285.

### The Backsliders.

Show the backslider the danger of his state and then the mercy of God and lead him back to the Savior. "The backslider in heart shall be filled with his own ways." Prov. 14:14. "Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, in departing from the living God." Heb. 3:12. "The just shall live by faith; but if any man draw back, my soul shall have no pleasure in him." Heb. 10:38. "For it had been better for them not to have known the way of righteousness, than, after they have known it to turn from the holy commandment delivered unto them." 2 Pet. 2:21.

"Thus saith the Lord, What iniquity have your fathers found in me, that they had gone far from me, and have walked after vanity, and are become vain?" Jer. 2:5. "Return, thou backsliding Israel, saith the Lord; and I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you: for I am merciful, saith the Lord, and I will not keep anger forever." Jer. 3:12. "If my people, which are called by my name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land." 2 Chron. 7:14. "If we confess our sins, he is faithful

and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness." 1 John 1:9.

Some professed backsliders have never known the Lord, however, and if we suspect this to be true we must show them their need of a Savior, for we are all sinners. "All have sinned, and come short of the glory of God." Rom. 3:23. All unbelievers are alike under condemnation. "He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God." John 3:18. Yet, "God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life." John 3:16.

This Son, Jesus Christ, came to earth and died for us. "Who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree, that we, being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness: by whose stripes ye were healed." 1 Pet. 2:24. He alone can save, "Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved." Acts 4:12. We need simply to believe. "Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved." Acts 16:31. For other texts to use see "The Indifferent" p. 1284 or "The Interested" p. 1285 as the case may be.

### **The Careless.**

See "The Indifferent" p. 1284.

### **The Complainers.**

People may complain about a number of things when one deals with them. If it be that God is cruel and unjust, look at the second section under "Those That Have Difficulties" page 1280. If it be of other professing Christians, show the references under sections three and four of the article mentioned. If it be of the Bible, show them section one, p. ....

### **The Deluded.**

Under this heading come many forms of heresy in the world today. The following

references deal with false prophets and doctrines in general. "For false Christs and false prophets shall rise, and shall shew signs and wonders, to seduce, if it were possible, even the elect. But take ye heed: behold, I have foretold you all things." Mark 13:22, 23. "Now the spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils." 1 Tim. 4:1. "Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world." 1 John 4:1.

### **1. Consulters with Familiar Spirits.**

"When they shall say unto you, Seek unto them that have familiar spirits, and unto wizards that peep, and that mutter: should not a people seek unto their God? for the living to the dead? To the law and to the testimony: if they speak not according to this word it is because there is no light in them." Isa. 8:19, 20. "There shall not be found among you—a consulter with familiar spirits, or a wizard, or a necromancer. For all that do these things are an abomination unto the Lord." Deut. 18:10-12. "So Saul died for his transgression—for asking counsel of one that had a familiar spirit, to enquire of it; and enquired not of the Lord." 1 Chron. 10:13, 14. "And the soul that turneth after such as have familiar spirits, and after wizards, to go a whoring after them, I will even set my face against that soul, and will cut him off from among his people." Lev. 20:6. "Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world. Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: Every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God: and every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God." 1 John 4:1-3.

### **2. Those Denying the Deity of Christ.**

The Father and Son are inseparable in our faith. We cannot have one without the other. "Jesus said unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life; no man cometh unto the Father, but by me."

John 14:6. "Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: but he that acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father also." 1 John 2:23. "All things are delivered unto me of my Father: and no man knoweth the Son, but the Father; neither knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and he to whomsoever the Son will reveal him." Matt. 11:27. "And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal life, and this life is in his Son. He that hath the Son hath life; and he that hath not the Son of God hath not life." 1 John 5:11, 12.

That Jesus Christ is Deity is seen by the Scriptures which follow. "For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers; all things were created by him and for him." Col. 1:16. "And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth." Matt. 28:18. "Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved." Acts 4:12. "And they—came and worshipped him, saying, Of a truth thou art the Son of God." Matt. 14:33. "That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth; and that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father." Phil. 2:10, 11.

### 3. Those Denying Eternal Punishment for the Wicked.

The chief difficulty lies in using erroneously such texts as 1 Cor. 15:22 "For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive" where the context plainly shows that the physical resurrection is meant and not eternal salvation. Another favorite text is 1 Tim. 2:3, 4 "For this is good and acceptable in the sight of God our Saviour; who will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth" where God's desire and longing is confused with His direct will and purpose.

Quote for these people such a text as 2 Thess. 1:7, 8 "The Lord Jesus shall be

revealed from heaven with his mighty angels, in flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ." Show that something is necessary on the part of the individual as in the preceding text and in John 1:12 "As many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name."

There are many texts that show unmistakably the fate of all those who receive not Christ. "Whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire." Rev. 20:15. "The fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death." Rev. 21:8. "And these shall go away into everlasting punishment: but the righteous into life eternal." Matt. 25:46.

### 4. Those Denying the Messiahship of Jesus.

Point out verses in Isa. 53 such as: "He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him; and he was despised, and we esteemed him not. Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows: yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted. But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed."

Point out the prophesied birthplace, "But thou, Bethlehem Ephratah, though thou be little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of thee shall he come forth unto me that is to be ruler in Israel." Micah 5:2. Note the death: "And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself." Dan. 9:26. The awakening: "They shall look upon me whom they have pierced, and they shall mourn for him, as one mourneth for his only Son." Zech. 12:10.

### 5. Those Denying the Personality of the Holy Spirit, the Finality of Judgment, Etc.

That the Holy Spirit is a Person may be seen as follows; by personal pronouns used, "When the Comforter is come—he shall testify of me," John 15:26, by the names used, "The Spirit of truth—he dwelleth with you," John 14:17, by knowledge ascribed to Him, "The Spirit searcheth all things," 1 Cor. 2:10, by personal acts, "The Spirit also helpeth our infirmities," Rom. 8:26, by personal treatment (He is lied to) "Peter said, Ananias, why hath Satan filled thine heart to lie to the Holy Ghost," Acts 5:3.

Any second chance after death is denied by the Scriptures. "He that is unjust, let him be unjust still; and he which is filthy, let him be filthy still; and he that is righteous, let him be righteous still," Rev. 22:11. "How shall we escape, if we neglect so great salvation," Heb. 2:3. "All that are in the graves shall hear his voice, and shall come forth; they that have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil, unto the resurrection of damnation," John 5:28, 29.

Regarding the doctrine of Christ. He is pre-existent and creator of the universe. "By him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible—and he is before all things, and by him all things consist," Col. 1:16, 17. He arose bodily at the resurrection. "Behold my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: handle me, and see; for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye see me have," Luke 24:39. He is present with the Father in His resurrection body: for Stephen says at his death, "Behold; I see the heavens opened, and the Son of man standing on the right hand of God," Acts 7:56.

### 6. Those Denying Sin, Personality of God, Etc.

Sin is seen to be a fact in: "The soul that sinneth, it shall die," Ezek. 18:4. "Wherefore as by one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned," Rom. 5:12. "Abhor that which is evil," Rom. 12:9.

God's personality is seen in: "Turn from these vanities unto the living God, which made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all things that are therein," Acts 14:15. "For they themselves shew—how ye turned to God from idols to serve the living and true God," 1 Thess. 1:9. "The Lord is very pitiful, and of tender mercy," Jas. 5:11. "Our God—hath done whatsoever he hath pleased," Ps. 115:3.

As regards claims to physical healings use: "Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity," Matt. 7:22, 23.

The conception of Christ may be clearly seen in Luke 1:35. "And the angel answered and said unto her, The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God." The death and resurrection are seen in: "I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the Scriptures; and that he was buried, and that he arose again the third day according to the Scriptures," 1 Cor. 15:3, 4. "Christ both died and rose," Rom. 14:9.

### Those That Have Difficulties.

This class is large and the difficulties are many. A few will be given below with appropriate Scriptures to meet them. Look under "Excuse Makers" p. 1282 for further help.

#### 1. "The Bible Is Contradictory and Foolish."

"None of the wicked shall understand; but the wise shall understand," Dan. 12:10. "The natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God; for they are foolishness unto him: neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned," 1 Cor. 2:14. "As also in all his epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, which they that are unlearned and unstable



wrest, as they do also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction." 2 Pet. 3:16. "If any man will do his will, he shall know of the doctrine." John 7:17.

## 2. "God is cruel and unjust."

"Nay but, O man, who are thou that repliest against God? Shall the thing formed say to him that formed it, Why has thou made me thus?" Rom. 9:20. "Shall he that contendeth with the Almighty instruct him? he that reproveth God, let him answer it." Job. 40:2. "Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap. For he that soweth to his flesh shall of the flesh reap corruption, but he that soweth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting." Gal. 6:7, 8.

## 3. "Christians are so inconsistent and hypocritical."

"Therefore thou art inexcusable, O man, whosoever thou art that judgest: for wherein thou judgest another, thou condemnest thyself; for thou that judgest doest the same things." Rom. 2:1. "So then every one of us shall give account of himself to God." Rom. 14:12. "Thou hypocrite, first cast out the beam out of thine own eye; and then thou shalt see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy brother's eye." Matt. 7:5.

## 4. "A professing Christian has wronged me."

This may be true but why should this keep one from accepting Christ? What has He done wrong? "Thus saith the Lord, What iniquity have your fathers found in me, that they have gone far from me?" Jer. 2:5. Should one refuse to take Christ and thus be lost forever because an erring Christian has wronged him? "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life; and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him." John 3:36.

## 5. "I am too great a sinner."

"Come now, and let us reason together, saith the Lord; though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall

be as wool." Isa. 1:18. "This is a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptation, that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners; of whom I am chief." 1 Tim. 1:15. "He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy." Prov. 28:13. "For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved." Rom. 10:13.

## 6. "I have committed the unpardonable sin."

Show him first just what the unpardonable sin is. "Verily I say unto you, All sins shall be forgiven unto the sons of men, and blasphemies wherewith soever they shall blaspheme. But he that shall blaspheme against the Holy Ghost hath never forgiveness, but is in danger of eternal damnation." Mark 3:28, 29. The fact that he still desires to be saved and is penitent is evidence that he had not committed this terrible sin. "The Lord—is long suffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance." 2 Pet. 3:9. "Him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out." John 6:37.

## 7. "There is someone I cannot forgive."

"If ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you: But if ye forgive men not their trespasses neither will your Father forgive your trespasses." Matt. 6:14, 15. "And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you." Eph. 4:32. "I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me." Phil 4:13.

## 8. "I cannot give up my evil habits."

In one's own strength this may be impossible but if one first comes to Christ then He will supply the help necessary. "I will put my spirit within you, and cause you to walk in my statutes, and ye shall keep my judgments, and do them." Ezek. 36:27. "There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: but God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it."

1 Cor. 10:13. "Wherefore he is able also to save them to the uttermost that come unto God by him, seeing he ever liveth to make intercession for them." Heb. 7:25.

**9. "I am seeking but I cannot find Christ."**

"Trust in the Lord with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths. Be not wise in thine own eyes; fear the Lord and depart from evil." Prov. 3:5-7. "And ye shall seek me, and find me, when ye shall search for me with all your heart." Jer. 29:13. "For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation." Rom. 10:10.

**The Doubters.**

There are several classes of doubters. For reference to any particular one see "Infidels" p. 1285, "Honest Doubters" p. 1284, or "Skeptics" p. 1289.

**Excuse Makers.**

This forms a common group met with in personal work. There are often difficulties given carelessly as excuses and for these see "Those That Have Difficulties" p. 1280.

**1. "The Christian life is too hard."**

Show first that it is the life apart from Christ that is hard. "The wicked are like the troubled sea, when it cannot rest, whose waters cast up mire and dirt. There is no peace, saith my God, to the wicked." Isa. 57:20, 21. "The way of transgressors is hard." Prov. 13:15.

It is the Christian life that is easy and joyous. "Her ways are ways of pleasantness, and all her paths are peace." Prov. 3:17. "My yoke is easy, and my burden is light." Matt. 11:30. "Thou wilt show me the path of life: in thy presence is fulness of joy; at thy right hand there are pleasures forevermore." Ps. 16:11. "The Lord will give grace and glory; no good thing will he withhold from them that walk uprightly." Ps. 84:11.

**2. "I am no worse than many others."**

"Ye are they which justify yourselves before men; but God knoweth your hearts: for that which is highly esteemed among men is abomination in the sight of God." Luke 16:15. "For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all." James 2:10. "For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that everyone may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad." 2 Cor. 5:10.

**3. "I will turn over a new leaf."**

"Can the Ethiopian change his skin, or the leopard his spots? then may ye also do good, that are accustomed to do evil." Jer. 13:23. "For though thou wash thee with nitre, and take thee much sope, yet thine iniquity is marked before me, saith the Lord God." Jer. 2:22. "They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick. But go ye and learn what that meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice: for I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance." Matt. 9:12, 13.

**4. "I am waiting for feeling."**

Show this man that the feeling he expects must come after conversion and not before. He cannot experience the joy until after he believes. "For ye have need of patience, that, after ye have done the will of God, ye might receive the promise." Heb. 10:36. "And we are his witnesses of these things; and so is also the Holy Ghost, whom God hath given to them that obey him." Acts 5:32. "Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory." 1 Pet. 1:8.

**Those Entertaining False Hopes.**

Some unsaved people tell us that they feel they are going to be saved and that God is too good to damn anyone. The self righteous are in much the same class but for those who hold to the two beliefs mentioned use the following Scripture.

1. For those who feel they are going to be saved.

"There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death." Prov. 14:12. "For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the Lord." Isa. 55:8. Even though we think we are good enough and will in some way be saved we find in Rom. 3:22, 23 "There is no difference: for all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God."

2. For those who think that God is too good to damn anyone.

"He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God." John 3:18. "Or despisest thou the riches of his goodness and forbearance and long-suffering; not knowing that the goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance? But after thy hardness and impenitent heart treasurest up unto thyself wrath against the day of wrath and revelation of the righteous judgment of God." Rom. 2:4, 5. "Except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish." Luke 13:3.

### THE FEARFUL.

This class is holding back because of certain fears. Some of the most common will be listed below with appropriate Scripture verses to meet each objection.

#### 1. "I am afraid I cannot hold out."

"Fear thou not; for I am with thee: be not dismayed; for I am thy God: I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee; yea, I will uphold thee with the right hand of my righteousness." Isa. 41:10. "There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: but God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it." 1 Cor. 10:13. "Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ." Phil. 1:6.

#### 2. "I cannot surrender all."

"Whosoever will save his life shall lose it: and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it. For what is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul?" Matt. 16:25, 26. "If we suffer, we shall also reign with him if we deny him, he also will deny us." 2 Tim. 2:12.

#### 3. "I am afraid of persecution."

"For even hereunto were ye called: because Christ also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps." 1 Pet. 2:21. "But and if ye suffer for righteousness' sake, happy are ye: and be not afraid of their terror, neither be troubled." 1 Pet. 3:14. "Yet if any man suffer as a Christian, let him not be ashamed: but let him glorify God on this behalf." 1 Pet. 4:16.

#### 4. "I am afraid that Jesus will not receive me."

"Whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved." Rom. 10:13. "Him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out." John 6:37. "And the Spirit and the bride say, Come. And let him that heareth say, Come. And let him that is athirst come. And whosoever will, let him take of the water of life freely." Rev. 22:17.

### FORMALISTS—UNSAVED CHURCH MEMBERS.

"Ye are they which justify yourselves before men; but God knoweth your hearts: for that which is highly esteemed among men is abomination in the sight of God." Luke 16:15. "They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable, and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate." Tit. 1:16. "Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away." 2 Tim. 3:5. "Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven." Matt. 7:21. "Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God." John 3:3.

### HONEST DOUBTERS.

Although most so-called doubters are careless triflers there are a few who are really serious. The references to be used regarding certain common doubts may be found under "Skeptics" p. 1289. It is most important to show that knowledge of God through faith is as a light in the darkness and the doubts vanish away when the Holy Spirit illumines. "Then shall we know, if we follow on to know the Lord." Hos. 6:3. "If any man will do his will, he shall know of the doctrine, whether it be of God, or whether I speak of myself." John 7:17. "Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls." Matt. 11:29.

### HYPOCRITES.

We deal here with hypocrites themselves. If one is using other hypocrites as an excuse, then refer to "Those That Have Difficulties" section 3, p. 1280. We can only show here the condition of the hypocrite as set forth in the Scripture and then, when conviction comes, show him the way of life or lead him back to consecration anew as the case may be.

"Now do ye Pharisees make clean the outside of the cup and the platter; but your inward part is full of ravening and wickedness." Luke 11:39. "This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me." Matt. 15:8. "All therefore whatsoever they bid you observe, that observe and do; but do not ye after their works: for they say, and do not." Matt. 23:3. "Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof." 2 Tim. 3:5. "If we say that we have fellowship with him, and walk in darkness, we lie, and do not the truth: but if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ, his Son cleanseth us from all sin." 1 John 1:6, 7.

### THE INDIFFERENT.

This class can best be reached by showing its members that they need

salvation. Concern must first be instilled.

The unconverted man is a sinner and to convince him of this fact we may quote some such Scriptures as follow. "If thou, Lord, shouldst mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand?" Ps. 130:3. "If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us." 1 John 1:8. "There is none righteous, no, not one: there is none that understandeth, there is none that seeketh after God." Rom. 3:10, 11. "All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the Lord hath laid on him the iniquity of us all." Isa. 53:6. "For there is no difference: for all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God." Rom. 3:22, 23.

Conviction of sin may not follow, but if the consequences are made known, the enormity of the sin may be seen. "So then every one of us shall give account of himself to God." Rom. 14:12. "But the wicked are like the troubled sea, when it cannot rest, whose waters cast up mire and dirt, There is no peace, saith my God, to the wicked." Isa. 57:20, 21. "Know ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants ye are to whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness?" Rom. 6:16. "Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whosoever committeth sin is the servant of sin." John 8:34. "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord." Rom. 6:23. "And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire." Rev. 20:15.

If the sin of man in general is ineffective to bring conviction, try some specific sins.

#### 1. Breaking of God's law.

"Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind. This is the first and great commandment." Matt. 22:37, 38. "For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all." James 2:10. "Cursed is every one that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them." Gal. 3:10.

## 2. Refusing to come to Him who calls them.

"If I had not come and spoken unto them, they had not had sin: but now they have no cloak for their sin." John 15:22. "And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life." John 5:40. "See that ye refuse not him that speaketh. For if they escaped not who refused him that spake on earth, much more shall not we escape, if we turn away from him that speaketh from heaven." Heb. 12:25.

## 3. Rejecting Jesus Christ.

"And when he is come, he will reprove the world of sin,—because they believe not on me." John 16:8, 9. "If ye believe not that I am he, ye shall die in your sins." John 8:24. "He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God." John 3:18. "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him." John 3:36.

## 4. Despising God's plan of salvation.

"How shall we escape, if we neglect so great salvation." Heb. 2:3. "He that despised Moses law died without mercy under two or three witnesses: of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace?" Heb. 10:28, 29. "The Lord Jesus shall be revealed from heaven with his mighty angels, in flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ: who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord, and from the glory of his power." 2 Thess. 1:7-9.

Men of this class are often touched by the love of God when all other means fail. The reading of Isa. 53:4, 5 may be effective, especially if personal pronouns are substituted instead of the following: "Surely he

hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows, yet we did esteem him stricken: smitten of God, and afflicted. But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed." "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life." John 3:16.

"Who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree, that we, being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness: by whose stripes ye were healed." 1 Pet. 2:24. "For when we were yet without strength, in due time Christ died for the ungodly." Rom. 5:6. "But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us." Rom. 5:8. "Or despisest thou the riches of his goodness and forbearance and longsuffering; not knowing that the goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance? But after thy hardness and impenitent heart treasurest up unto thyself wrath against the day of wrath and revelation of the righteous judgment of God." Rom. 2:4, 5.

## INFIDELS.

To reach this class use the method suggested under the heading of "The Indifferent" p. 1284 or that of "Skeptics," p. 1289. The best course to follow will depend upon the particular man with whom you may be dealing. Many men call themselves "infidels" who really belong to one of the forementioned classes.

## THE INTERESTED — THOSE ANXIOUS TO BE SAVED.

This is a delightful class with which to deal. They have decided they would like to be Christians and all that is needed is to point the way. They need first of all to recognize their sinful state. "All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the Lord hath laid on him the iniquity of us all." Isa. 53:6. "The soul that sinneth it shall die." Ezek. 18:4. "As I live saith the Lord God, I have no pleasure in the death of the

wicked; but that the wicked turn from his way and live." Ezek. 33:11.

Repentance is necessary. "He that covereth his sins shall not prosper; but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy." Prov. 28:13. "If we confess our sins he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness." 1 John 1:9.

Show this class the provision that God has made for sin and salvation. "Herein is love, not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son to be the propitiation for our sins." 1 John 4:10. "In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins according to the riches of his grace." Eph. 1:7. "Who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree, that we being dead to sins should live unto righteousness: by whose stripes ye were healed." 1 Pet. 2:24.

It remains only to accept this sacrifice of Jesus by faith in Him. "By him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses." Acts 13:39. "Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house." Acts 16:31. "But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name." John 1:12. "These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life." 1 John 5:13.

There is but one step more. The world should know that the believer is a confessing Christian. A truly saved person can hardly keep this fact from those about him. "If thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation." Rom. 10:9, 10. "Whosoever therefore shall confess me before men, him will I confess also before my Father which is in heaven. But whosoever shall deny me before men, him will I also deny before my Father which is in heaven." Matt. 10:32, 33.

## THOSE LACKING ASSURANCE.

There are two great causes for lack of assurance of salvation. The first is due to ignorance and the second to sin in the life. The personal worker must be careful not to use this method on those who have never been born again.

To encourage assurance in one who knows little about the Scripture use: "These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God." 1 John 5:13. "Verily, verily, I say unto you, he that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life." John 5:24. "And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal life, and this life is in his Son. He that hath the Son hath life; and he that hath not the Son of God hath not life." 1 John 5:11, 12.

For the group whose assurance is lacking because of sin in the life use such verses as follow. "Then spake Jesus again unto them, saying, I am the light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life." John 8:12. "He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy." Prov. 28:13. "Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts; and let him return unto the Lord, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon." Isa. 55:7.

## LEGALISTS AND BELIEVERS IN SOUL SLEEPING.

In 2 Cor. 3:7, 8, 11 we see that the old law is now done away. "But if the ministration of death, written and engraven in stones, was glorious, so that the children of Israel could not steadfastly behold the face of Moses for the glory of his countenance; which glory was to be done away; how shall not the ministration of the spirit be rather glorious? For if that which was done

away was glorious, how much more that which remaineth is glorious." Particular mention of the fourth commandment, that regarding the Sabbath, is found in Col. 2:16, 17. "Let no man therefore judge you in meat, or in drink, or in respect of a holy day, or of the new moon, or of the sabbath days: which are a shadow of things to come; but the body is of Christ."

That the soul does not remain in a condition of unconscious sleep between death and resurrection is to be seen in such references as the following: "I am in a strait betwixt two, having a desire to depart, and to be with Christ; which is far better: nevertheless to abide in the flesh is more needful for you." Phil. 1:23, 24. "Fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell." Matt. 10:28. "Then shall the dust return to earth as it was: and the spirit shall return unto God who gave it." Eccl. 12:7. "And Jesus said unto him (the thief on the cross), Verily I say unto thee, Today shalt thou be with me in paradise." Luke 23:43.

### THE OBSTINATE.

"There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death." Prov. 14:12. "There is a generation that are pure in their own eyes, and yet is not washed from their filthiness." Prov. 30:12. "The way of a fool is right in his own eyes; but he that hearkeneth unto counsel is wise." Prov. 12:15. "Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leading to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat." Matt. 7:13, 14. "Rejoice, O young man, in thy youth; and let thy heart cheer thee in the days of thy youth, and walk in the ways of thine heart, and in the sight of thine eyes: but know thou, that for all these things God will bring thee into judgment." Eccl. 11:9.

### PLEASURE LOVERS.

"I will say to my soul, Soul, thou hast much goods laid up for many years; take

thine ease, eat, drink, and be merry. But God said unto him, Thou fool, this night thy soul shall be required of thee." Luke 12:19, 20. "Whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap." Gal. 6:7. "Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him." 1 John 2:15. "Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord." 2 Cor. 6:17. "Whether therefore ye eat, or drink, or whatsoever ye do, do all to the glory of God." 1 Cor. 10:31.

### THOSE PUTTING OFF DECISION.

This is one of the most subtle of Satan's influences. After conviction of sin has taken hold, after the way of salvation is made clear, then the devil whispers, "Not now. You can do it just as well tomorrow." But tomorrow the influence is gone and the sinner continues in his ways.

Show him that God calls the sinner when He will and not when the sinner pleases. "Seek ye the Lord while he may be found, call ye upon him while he is near." Isa. 55:6. "No man can come to me except the Father—draw him." John 6:44.

God's time is now. "Boast not thyself of tomorrow; for thou knowest not what a day will bring forth." Prov. 27:1. "How long halt ye between two opinions? If the Lord be God, follow him: but if Baal, then follow him." 1 Kings 18:21. "Today if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts." Heb. 3:15. "Behold, now is the accepted time; behold, now is the day of salvation." 2 Cor. 6:2.

There are several excuses that this class is fond of giving. If one says, "I am too young. I will wait until I am older" show him this, "Remember now thy Creator in the days of thy youth, while the evil days come not, nor the years draw nigh, when thou shalt say, I have no pleasure in them." Eccl. 12:1. "I love them that love me; and those that seek me early shall find me." Prov. 8:17.

If the excuse is, "First I must get my business going well and then I will accept Christ," show him these verses. "Seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you." Matt. 6:33. "Go to now, ye that say, Today or tomorrow we will go into such a city, and continue there a year, and buy and sell, and get gain: whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your life? It is even a vapor that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away." Jas. 4:13, 14.

Others will say, "Oh, I intend to become a Christian before I die." Show them: "Boast not thyself of tomorrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth." Prov. 27:1. "Beware lest he take thee away with his stroke: then a great ransom cannot deliver thee." Job 36:18. "He, that being often reproved hardeneth his neck, shall suddenly be destroyed, and that without remedy." Prov. 29:1.

### RITUALISTS WHO LACK ASSURANCE OF SALVATION.

Show the dangers of undue ritualism. "Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men. For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, as the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like things ye do. Making the word of God of none effect through your tradition, which ye have delivered: and many such things do ye." Mark 7:7, 8, 13.

Emphasize and urge Bible study. "Ye do err, not knowing the Scriptures, nor the power of God." Matt. 22:29. "Search the Scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me." John 5:39.

Show that assurance of redemption is possible to the believer. "These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God." 1 John 5:13.

Explain that regeneration is necessary to assurance. "Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God." John 3:3. "As many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name." John 1:12. "Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new." 2 Cor. 5:17. "Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth forever." 1 Pet. 1:23.

Stress true repentance to God through Jesus Christ. "For there is one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus." 1 Tim. 2:5. "Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out." Acts 3:19.

### SECRET BELIEVERS.

For this class confession before men is necessary. See appropriate verses at the end of the article "The Interested," p. 1285.

### THE SELF RIGHTEOUS.

Those of this class may be honestly trusting in their good works because they have heard that doctrine preached in their churches or they may be willfully rebelling against God's method of salvation and setting up their own.

Our good works are not so valuable as we may rate them. "But we are all as an unclean thing, and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags." Isa. 64:6. Our good deeds are but works of the law and "By the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight." Rom. 3:20. "Who-soever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all." Jas. 2:10. Men may be fooled by good deeds but not so with God. "Ye are they which justify yourselves before men; but God knoweth your hearts: for that which is highly esteemed among men is abomination in the sight of God." Luke 16:15. "For the Lord seeth not as man seeth; for



man looketh on the outward appearance, but the Lord looketh on the heart." 1 Sam. 16:7. The remaining references show clearly what is necessary. "For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God." Rom. 10:3. "Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost." Tit. 3:5. "But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him." Heb. 11:6.

### SKEPTICS.

Skeptics and agnostics vary but in general we can approach them with such texts as follow: "And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved. And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie: that they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness." 2 Thess. 2:10-12. "But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned." 1 Cor. 2:14. "But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost: in whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them." 2 Cor. 4:3, 4.

Those who especially doubt the Bible as the Word of God may be shown: "Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away." Matt. 24:35. "The Scripture cannot be broken." John 10:35. "He that is of God heareth God's words: ye therefore hear them not, because ye are not of God." John 8:47.

For the doubter of the existence of God see: "The heavens declare the glory of God;

and the firmament sheweth his handywork Day unto day uttereth speech, and night unto night sheweth knowledge." Ps. 19:1, 2. "The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God." Ps. 14:1.

The deity of Christ may be shown to those who doubt, by the following texts: "The high priest asked him, . . . Art thou the Christ, the Son of the Blessed? And Jesus said, I am: and ye shall see the Son of Man sitting on the right hand of power and coming in the clouds of heaven." Mark 14:61, 62. "Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ?" 1 John 2:22. "At the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth." Phil. 2:10.

### THOSE TRYING TO BE CHRISTIANS.

It is not by working but by accepting the finished work of Christ that we might be saved. "For what saith the Scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness. Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness." Rom. 4:3-5. "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: not of works, lest any man should boast." Eph. 2:8, 9. "Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved." Acts 16:31. "Behold, God is my salvation; I will trust, and not be afraid: for the Lord Jehovah is my strength and my song; he also is become my salvation." Isa. 12:2.

### UNBELIEVERS.

See "Infidels," p. 1285 or "Skeptics," p. 1289.

### WEAK CHRISTIANS.

There are a number of causes for lack of power in the Christian's life.

#### 1. Neglect of Bible Study.

"All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: that the man of God may be perfect, thoroughly furnished unto all good works." 2 Tim. 3:16, 17. "As newborn babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby." 1 Pet. 2:2.

## 2. Lack of Prayer.

"Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you." Luke 11:9. "Why sleep ye? rise and pray, lest ye enter into temptation." Luke 22:46. "Evening, and morning, and at noon, will I pray, and cry aloud: and he shall hear my voice." Ps. 55:17. "Pray without ceasing." 1 Thess. 5:17.

## 3. No Public Testimony.

"Whosoever therefore shall confess me before men, him will I confess also before my Father which is in heaven." Matt. 10:32. "Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of me and of my words in this adulterous and sinful generation; of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father with the holy angels." Mark 8:38.

## 4. Careless Living.

"Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him." 1 John 2:15. "No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon." Matt. 6:24.

# VII. HOW TO MAKE A SUCCESS OF THE CHRISTIAN LIFE.

Dr. R. A. Torrey, the great evangelist and Bible teacher, gives seven steps marked out in the Bible which if followed, will insure success in the Christian life.

1. **Begin right.** John 1:12 shows what a right beginning is. "But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that

believe on his name." It is to receive Christ as a personal Savior who died for the sinner. Rest upon the fact that God has put the entire penalty of sin on Christ, 2 Cor. 5:21, "For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him." Gal. 3:13, "Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us: for it is written, Cursed is every one that hangeth on a tree."

It is entirely the work of Christ that saves—no works of one's own enters in. He not only saves from the guilt of sin, but from the power of sin. Rom. 6:4, 5, 7, "Therefore we are buried with him by baptism into death: that like as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk in newness of life. For if we have been planted together in the likeness of his death, we shall be also in the likeness of his resurrection: For he that is dead is freed from sin."

2. **Confess Christ Before Men.** Matthew 10:32, "Whosoever therefore shall confess me before men, him will I confess also before my Father which is in heaven."

Romans 10:10, "For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation." Those who confess Christ before men Christ confesses before God. Those who use every opportunity to confess Christ before the world invariably succeed in their Christian life.

3. **Study the Bible.** 1 Peter 2:2, "As newborn babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby."

God's word is the Christian's food—the new life is nourished by it. No one has ever backslidden who has fed upon the Word of God regularly. The Bible should be read for one's own soul-growth and also to enable one to intelligently witness of Christ.

4. **Pray Always.** 1 Thess. 5:17, "Pray without ceasing."

A life of prayer is absolutely essential to a successful Christian life. In order to do this

there must be set times for prayer. David and Daniel prayed three times a day.

Ps. 55:17, "Evening, and morning, and at noon, will I pray, and cry aloud: and he shall hear my voice." Dan. 6:10, "Now when Daniel knew that the writing was signed, he went into his house; and his windows being open in his chamber toward Jerusalem, he kneeled upon his knees three times a day, and prayed, and gave thanks before his God, as he did aforetime." The day should be begun and ended with prayer and thanksgiving. Three things should be prayed for (1) Wisdom, James 1:5, "If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him."

(2) Strength, Isa. 40:31, "But they that wait upon the Lord shall renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they shall run, and not be weary; and they shall walk, and not faint."

(3) Holy Spirit, Luke 11:13, "If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children: how much more shall your heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him?"

**5. Go to Work for Christ.** Matt. 25:29, "For unto everyone that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance: but from him that hath not shall be taken away even that which he hath." The one who uses his talents, whether one, two or five, will gain

others. No Christian should be content to be idle. Seek some work for the Lord and do it faithfully.

**6. Give Freely of Money.** Prov. 11:25, "The liberal soul shall be made fat: and he that watereth shall be watered also himself." 2 Cor. 9:6, 8, "But this I say, He which soweth sparingly shall reap also sparingly; and he which soweth bountifully shall reap also bountifully." Give systematically. 1 Cor. 16:1, 2, "Now concerning the collection for the saints, as I have given order to the churches of Galatia, even so do ye. Upon the first day of the week let every one of you lay by him in store, as God hath prospered him, that there be no gatherings when I come."

**7. Press on—Don't give up.** Phil. 3:13, 14, "Brethren, I count not myself to have apprehended: but this one thing I do, forgetting those things which are behind, and reaching forth unto those things which are before, I press toward the mark for the prize of the high calling of God in Christ Jesus."

Forget your sins which have been confessed. 1 John 1:9, "If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness." Forget our successes and achievements. Perfect manhood in Christ is the goal. Eph. 4:13, "Till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ."

# ACCOUNT

## OF THE

### DATES OR TIME OF WRITING THE BOOKS

## OF THE

# NEW TESTAMENT.

---

	Years from the death of Christ.	Years from the birth of Christ
MATTHEW'S GOSPEL . . . . .	6	39
MARK'S GOSPEL . . . . .	10	43
FIRST EPISTLE OF PETER . . . . .	19	52
PAUL'S FIRST AND SECOND EPISTLES TO THE THESSALONIANS.	19	52
LUKE'S GOSPEL . . . . .	23	56
PAUL'S EPISTLE TO THE GALATIANS . . . . .	23	56
PAUL'S TWO EPISTLES TO THE CORINTHIANS, AND THAT TO THE ROMANS . . . . .	24	57
PAUL'S EPISTLES TO THE PHILIPPIANS, TO PHILEMON, COLOSSIANS, EPHESIANS, AND HEBREWS . . . . .	29	62
ACTS OF THE APOSTLES BY LUKE . . . . .	30	63
PAUL'S TWO EPISTLES TO TIMOTHY, THE ONE TO TITUS, AND THE SECOND EPISTLE GENERAL OF PETER . . . . .	30	63
JOHN IN THE ISLE OF PATMOS WROTE THE REVELATION	63	96
JOHN'S GOSPEL . . . . .	64	97
JOHN'S THREE EPISTLES NEAR THE END OF HIS LIFE . . . . .	65	98
N. B.—THE TIME OF WRITING THE EPISTLE OF JAMES AND THAT OF JUDE IS NOT SO CERTAINLY KNOWN, BUT SUPPOSED . . . . .	33	66

# GUIDE TO THE LAWS OF THE BIBLE

In order to make available the light which the Bible throws upon the problems of human conduct and responsibility, the following compilation of the laws of the Bible is offered. Since the Bible is the foundation of the legal systems of all civilized nations it is highly important that those matters be made accessible.

## A. Forms of Government

**I. Patriarchal.** The family being the unit of life, the father as head of the family was the authoritative ruler. He had power of life and death.

**II. Theocracy.** God was the direct ruler of His people.

**III. Government by Judges.**

The people forgot God. God chastised them by selling them into slavery to their enemies. Upon repentance God raised up military chieftains as deliverers. This form of government continued for about 300 years.

**IV. Monarchy.**

This was begun by the coronation of Saul, reached its height in David and Solomon and ended with the Babylonian captivity.

BOOK CHAP. VERSE PAGE

{ Ex.	12	26,27	89
{ Deut.	6	7	225
{ Job	1	5	580
Ex.	19	3-8	98
Judges	2	13-18	291
(Also entire book of Judges and I Sam. to 10th Chapter.)			

I Sam. 10 24 333  
(Books of Samuel, Kings, and Chronicles)

## B. Qualification for Citizenship under the Monarchy

1. Those of Israel who ratified the covenant at Sinai and later children born into their homes were entitled to the rights of citizenship.

2. Moabites and Ammonites excluded.

3. Edomites and Egyptians in the third generation were eligible.

{ Ex.	19	5, 8	98
{ Deut.	23	2	244
Deut.	23	3	244
Deut.	23	8	244

## C. Laws of the Theocracy

### I. PERTAINING TO FOREIGNERS.

(1) Law applied equally to aliens as to citizens.

(2) Jew not to Marry a Foreigner.

(3) Forbidden to own slaves of own people.

(4) Interest on money charged.

{ Ex.	12	49	89
{ Lev.	24	22	158
Gen.	34	14	55
Lev.	25	47, 48	159
Deut.	23	20	244

### II. PERTAINING TO SLAVERY.

(1) Obtained by (a) Captives in War.

(b) Inherited.

(c) Bought.

(d) Sold for debt or theft.

{ Num.	31	9	208
{ Lev.	25	46	159
{ Ex.	21	2	100
{ Deut.	15	12	236
{ Ex.	22	3	102

(2) How treated.

(a) Jewish slaves to be set free in Sabbatical year.

(b) Regarded as part of owner's household and possession.

(c) Could be smitten by master.

(d) Fugitive not to be returned.

Lev.	25	40	159
{ Ex.	20	17	99
{ Gen.	12	16	27
{ Gen.	14	4	29
Ex.	21	20	100
Deut.	23	15, 16	244

## III. PERTAINING TO TAXATION.

## (1) Census taken.

BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
{ Num.	1	1-3	164
{ Num.	4	1-3	170
{ Num.	26	2	201

## (2) Purpose of taxes.

## (a) Redemption of persons.

## (b) Temple service.

Lev.	27	1-13	163
{ Ex.	30	11-16	113
{ 2 Chr.	24	6, 9	524

## (3) Amount of tax, one-tenth.

1 Sam.	8	10-18	330
--------	---	-------	-----

## (4) Priests and Attendants exempt.

Ezra	7	24	549
------	---	----	-----

## IV. MILITARY LAWS.

## 1. Age of soldiers, 20 years and upwards.

Num.	1	2, 3	164
------	---	------	-----

## 2. Universal conscription.

Num.	1	3	164
------	---	---	-----

## 3. Selective draft.

Num.	31	3-6	208
------	----	-----	-----

## 4. Exemption from service:

## (1) Levites.

Num.	1	49	164
------	---	----	-----

## (2) Certain individuals.

Deut.	20	5-7	241
-------	----	-----	-----

## (3) Cowardly.

Deut.	20	8	241
-------	----	---	-----

## 5. Cleanliness in camp.

Deut.	23	9-14	244
-------	----	------	-----

## 6. Regulations in battle:

## (1) Notice to be given.

Deut.	20	10, 11	241
-------	----	--------	-----

## (2) Food trees spared.

Deut.	20	19, 20	241
-------	----	--------	-----

## (3) Treatment of captives.

{ Deut.	20	16, 17	241
{ Num.	31	17, 18	208

## (4) Booty.

Deut.	20	14	241
-------	----	----	-----

## (5) Indemnity.

II Ki.	3	4	433
--------	---	---	-----

## V. LAWS PERTAINING TO DOMESTIC RELATIONS.

## 1. Marriage, Family unit of society.

## (1) Ordained of God.

{ Gen.	1	27, 28	17
--------	---	--------	----

## (2) Within the Tribe.

{ Gen.	2	18, 24	18
--------	---	--------	----

## (3) Polygamy forbidden.

Num.	36	6	216
------	----	---	-----

## (4) Forbidden with:

{ I Cor.	7	2	1171
----------	---	---	------

## (a) Stepmother.

{ I Tim.	3	2	1116
----------	---	---	------

## (b) Aliens.

{ Deut.	22	30	243
---------	----	----	-----

## (c) Sister.

{ Lev.	20	14	152
--------	----	----	-----

## (d) Aunt.

{ Deut.	7	1-3	226
---------	---	-----	-----

## (e) Grandchild.

{ Ex.	34	15, 16	118
-------	----	--------	-----

## (f) Daughter-in-law.

Lev.	20	17	152
------	----	----	-----

## 2. Parent and Child.

## (1) Father had power over child.

Lev.	20	19	152
------	----	----	-----

## (2) Arranged for marriage of sons.

Lev.	18	10	150
------	----	----	-----

## (3) Children to honor parents.

Lev.	18	15	150
------	----	----	-----

## (4) Parents to discipline and educate.

Eph.	6	4	1201
------	---	---	------

## 3. Masters and Servants.

## (1) Servants bought.

Num.	30	3-5	168
------	----	-----	-----

## (2) Redeemed.

Gen.	24	4	39
------	----	---	----

(3) Gained freedom in year of Jubilee.	Lev.	25	40, 41	159
(4) Not oppressed.	Deut.	24	14	245
(5) Wages of.	Deut.	24	14-15	245
(6) To enjoy Sabbath.	Ex.	20	10	99
(7) Fugitive not to be returned.	Deut.	23	15, 16	244

## VI. Laws Pertaining to Property

### 1. Inheritance.

(1) Sons inherited father's estate.	Deut.	21	16, 17	242
(2) Double portion to firstborn.	Deut.	21	16, 17	242
(3) Willing to one son prohibited.	Deut.	21	15-17	242
(4) Wife not heir, but descended with property to next of kin.	Ruth	4	1-12	322
(5) Daughters heirs when no sons.	Num.	27	7, 8	204
(6) When no sons or daughters, inheritance by nearest of kin.	Num.	27	8-11	204

### 2. Kinds of Property.

(1) Real Estate.				
(a) Land allotted among tribes.	Num.	26	52-56	201
(b) Title not transferable.	Num.	36	4-7	216
(c) Not permanently sold.	Lev.	25	23-28	159
(d) Year of Jubilee lands returned to heirs.	Lev.	25	15, 16, 34	159
(e) Release of land proclaimed by sound of trumpet.	Lev.	25	8-34	159
(f) Mode of transfer.				
(1) Deed made.	Jer.	32	9-14	817
(2) Drawing off shoe, sign of relinquishing right.	Ruth	4	3-11	322
(3) Deed delivered in presence of witnesses.	Jer.	32	12	817
(4) Deed recorded.	Jer.	32	14	817
(5) Mortgages given.	Neh.	5	2-5	558

### (2) Personal Property.

This includes all property which is moveable, as against real property such as houses and lands.

(a) Sale recognized.	Lev.	25	14	159
(b) Pledges of personal property.				
(1) Children given as pledge.	II Ki.	4	1-7	434
(2) Mill of millstone prohibited.	Deut.	24	6	245
(3) Pledges not retained overnight.	{ Deut.	24	13	245
	{ Ex.	22	26, 27	102
(4) Pledges voluntary.	Deut.	24	10, 11	245

### (3) Interest on Money.

Interest was called usury in Bible times. Now usury means excess interest.

(a) Taking of interest forbidden among Jews.	{ Ex.	22	25	102
	{ Deut.	23	19, 20	244

Money then was not loaned for purpose of trade, but for the relief of poor.

(b) Allowed to be taken from foreigners.	Deut.	23	20	244
(c) Penalty for charging interest.	Neh.	5	11	558
Restoration of pledges, plus 1%.				
(d) Weights and Measures.				
Divers weights and measures forbidden.	Deut.	25	13-16	246

Perfect and just weights and measures only tolerated by God.

## VII. Criminal Laws

BOOK CHAP. VERSE PAGE

In a theocracy crime was considered as against God instead of against fellow man or the state.

## 1. Crimes against the public.

Penalty.

(1) Bribery.

(2) Perjury.

Penalty attached.

(3) Defiance of Law.

Penalty attached.

(4) Perverting or obstructing justice.

Penalty.

Deut.	27	25	248
Ex.	23	8	103
{ Lev.	19	12	151
{ Ex.	20	16	99
Deut.	19	16-20	240
Num.	15	30, 31	187
Deut.	17	12, 13	238
Ex.	231, 2, 6&7		103
Deut.	16	19, 20	237
Ex.	22	19	102

## 2. Crimes of Immorality.

(1) Adultery.

Penalty.

(2) Rape.

Penalty.

(3) Prostitution

Penalty.

(4) Seduction.

Penalty.

(5) Incest.

Penalty.

(6) Sodomy.

Penalty.

## 3. Crimes against Persons.

(1) Murder.

Penalty.

(2) Manslaughter.

Penalty.

(3) Assault.

Penalty.

(4) Kidnaping.

Penalty.

(5) Slander.

Ex.	20	14	99
Deut.	22	20-25	243
Deut.	22	25, 26	243
Deut.	22	25, 26	243
Deut.	23	17	244
Lev.	21	9	154
Ex.	22	16, 17	102
Deut.	22	28, 29	243
Deut.	22	30	243
Lev.	20	11-21	152
{ Deut.	23	17	244
{ Lev.	18	22	150
{ Lev.	20	13	152
{ Ex.	22	19	102
Ex.	20	13	99
{ Gen.	9	5, 6	24
{ Ex.	21	12, 14	100
{ Ex.	21	13	100
{ Num.	35	6, 15	215
{ Ex.	2118, 26&27		100
{ Ex.	21	19	100
{ Ex.	21	16	100
{ Ex.	21	16	100
Lev.	19	16	151

## 4. Crimes against God.

(1) Worshipping other Gods.

Penalty.

(2) Sorcery.

Penalty.

(3) Blasphemy.

Penalty.

{ Ex.	20	1	99
{ Ex.	22	20	102
{ Lev.	20	27	152
{ Ex.	22	18	102
{ Lev.	24	16	158
{ Lev.	24	16	158

## 5. Crimes against Property.

(1) Theft.

{ Ex.	20	15	99
{ Ex.	22	1-4	102



- (2) Arson.  
(3) Removing a landmark.

BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
Ex.	22	6	102
Deut.	19	14	240

### VIII. Humane Laws

1. Duties toward persons.
  - (1) Widows and orphans.
  - (2) Neighbors.
  - (3) The poor.
  - (4) Strangers.
  - (5) Needy and helpless.
  - (6) Servants.
2. Duties toward animals.
  - (1) Beasts of burden.
  - (2) Wild animals.
  - (3) Mother and young.
  - (4) Enemy's Ass.
3. Keeping the Sabbath.

Ex.	22	22, 23	102
Lev.	19	13	151
Lev.	19	9, 10	151
Lev.	19	33, 34	151
Lev.	19	14	151
Deut.	24	14, 15	245
{ Ex.	23	12	103
{ Deut.	25	4	246
{ Ex.	23	11	103
{ Lev.	25	5-7	159
{ Deut.	22	6, 7	243
{ Lev.	22	28	155
Ex.	23	5	103
Ex.	20	8-11	99

### IX. Ceremonial Laws

1. Clean and unclean food.
2. Eating of blood forbidden.
3. Flesh torn of beasts, not to be eaten.
4. Fruit of young trees, not to be eaten.
5. Sacred obligations.
  - (1) Firstborn.
  - (2) Firstfruits.
  - (3) Tithes.
  - (4) Poll tax.
  - (5) Freewill offering.
6. Sacred calendar.
  - (1) Sabbath.
  - (2) Passover.
  - (3) Feast of Unleavened bread.
  - (4) Feast of weeks.
  - (5) Feast of Tabernacles.
  - (6) Sabbatical year.
  - (7) Day of Atonement.

{ Lev.	11	2-31	139
{ Deut.	14	3-20	235
Lev.	3	17	129
Ex.	22	31	102
Lev.	19	23-25	151
{ Ex.	34	19, 20	118
{ Ex.	13	2, 3	91
{ Ex.	34	26	118
{ Deut.	18	4	239
Lev.	27	30-33	163
Ex.	30	12-16	113
Lev.	22	17-20	155
Deut.	5	12-15	224
Deut.	16	1-7	237
Ex.	34	18	118
Deut.	16	9-11	237
Deut.	16	13-17	237
Deut.	15	1-3	236
Lev.	23	26-32	156

### D. Legal Procedure

- I. JUDGES APPOINTED.
  1. Moses, first judge.
  2. Priests judges in small matters.
  3. King as judge.

{ Ex.	18	13-26	97
{ 2 Chr.	19	4-12	519
Ex.	18	13-27	97
Ex.	18	22	97
1 Ki.	7	7	403

## II. SUBMISSION OF CASES.

1. Ordinary cases submitted to Judges.
2. Exceptional cases taken to Supreme Court.
3. Extreme cases submitted to the Lord for decision.

BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
Deut.	25	1, 2	246
Deut.	17	9-11	238
Num.	5	12-31	172
Deut.	21	1-9	242
Deut.	19	17-19	240
Ex.	23	6-8	103
Deut.	16	18-20	237

## III. WHERE COURTS WERE HELD.

1. At city gates.
2. In Porch of Judgment.

Deut.	21	19	242
Deut.	25	7	246
I Ki.	7	7	403

## IV. JUDGMENTS.

1. Regarded as from God.
2. Righteous to be justified and wicked condemned.
3. Sentence to be executed.

Deut.	1	17	217
Deut.	25	1	246
Deut.	25	2, 3	246
Deut.	17	7	238

## V. APPEALS.

1. To Moses.
2. To Priests.
3. To the King.

Ex.	18	26	97
Deut.	17	8-11	238
I Ki.	3	16-27	398

## VI. DAMAGES.

1. For maiming a person.
2. For stealing.
3. Kindling a fire which damages property.
4. Breach of trust.
5. Killing an animal.
6. Loss of animal falling into pit.
7. Loss of borrowed property.

Lev.	2410,19,20	158
Ex.	22 4, 5	102
Ex.	22 6	102
Lev.	6 1-5	133
Lev.	24 18-21	158
Ex.	21 35, 36	100
Ex.	21 33, 34	100
Ex.	22 14	102

## E. Methods of Punishment

1. By infliction in kind.
2. By burning.
3. By mutilation.
4. By hanging.
5. By stoning.
6. By scourging or beating.
7. By excommunication.
8. By imprisonment.
9. By compensation for damages.
10. By restitution for stolen or borrowed property.

Gen.	9 6	24
Ex.	21 24, 25	100
Lev.	20 14	152
Deut.	25 11, 12	246
Deut.	21 22, 23	242
Lev.	24 16	158
Deut.	25 2, 3	246
Ezra	10 8	553
Ezra	7 26	549
Ex.	21 19,32,36	100
Ex.	2212,14&15102	

## F. Method of Protection

1. Cities of Refuge Appointed.
2. Protection till trial could be had.
3. Murderer not protected.
4. Unintentional man slayer remained in city till death of high priest.

Num.	35 6-15	215
Num.	35 12	215
Num.	35 31-32	215
Josh.	20 4, 6	283

on

## PERSONALITY DEVELOPMENT

Many courses are sold on the development of personality, but few, if any, touch the development of personality from the Christian standpoint. The following lessons give complete outlines of the development of personality from the Mental, Spiritual and Physical sides of life.

### MENTAL QUALITIES

Positive Qualities for Christian Character Building					Negative Qualities Which Defeat Christian Character				
	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE		BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
Agreeableness.....	1 Cor.	10	32, 33	1174	Disagreeableness.....	Prov.	15	1	696
Ambition.....	Phil.	3	13, 14	1204	Satisfaction.....	Luke	12	19	1061
Analysis.....	2 Tim.	2	15	1220	Confusion.....	Jer.	3	25	783
Beauty.....	Ps.	27	4	622	Ugliness.....	1 Cor.	13	5	1177
Charity.....	1 Cor.	13	1	1177	Malice.....	1 Pet.	2	1	1241
Cheerfulness.....	Prov.	15	13	696	Gloominess.....	Matt.	6	16	984
Concentration.....	Phil.	3	13	1204	Vascillation.....	Gal.	1	6	1191
Confidence.....	Phil.	4	13	1205	Fear.....	Phil.	2	12	1203
Courage.....	Acts	15	26	1131	Cowardice.....	Prov.	29	25	708
Courtesy.....	1 Cor.	13	5	1177	Discourtesy.....	1 Cor.	13	5	1177
Decision.....	Josh.	24	15	288	Indecision.....	Jas.	1	8	1236
Diplomacy.....	2 Cor.	12	16	1190	Impudence.....	Prov.	7	13	690
Discretion.....	Prov.	2	11	686	Imprudence.....	Isa.	5	21	727
Encouragement.....	1 Sam.	30	6	359	Discouragement.....	Col.	3	21	1208
Enthusiasm.....	1 Cor.	15	10	1179	Indifference.....	Is.	1	6	723
Fairmindedness.....	Rom.	12	3	1162	Suspicion.....	1 Sam.	18	9-11	345
Honesty.....	Rom.	12	17	1162	Dishonesty.....	2 Cor.	4	2	1184
Honor.....	Rom.	2	10	1152	Dishonor.....	Rom.	2	23	1152
Hope.....	Prov.	10	28	692	Despair.....	Eph.	2	12	1197
Initiative.....	2 Tim.	4	2	1221	Inaction.....	Deut.	1	6	217
Intuition.....	1 Cor.	11	13	1175	Stupidity.....	Prov.	6	9	689
Joy.....	Phil.	3	3	1204	Sorrow.....	2 Cor.	7	10	1186
Judgment.....	Ps.	119	66	671	Indiscrimination.....	Matt.	7	3-6	985
Justice.....	Deut.	10	20	230	Injustice.....	Job	17	16	592
Kindness.....	Rom.	12	10	1162	Harshness.....	Heb.	11	36	1232
Knowledge.....	Col.	1	10	1206	Ignorance.....	Rom.	10	3	1160
Liberality.....	Prov.	11	25	693	Stinginess.....	2 Cor.	9	6, 7	1187
Love.....	1 Jno.	4	18	1250	Hate.....	Gal.	5	20	1195
Loyalty.....	Prov.	28	20	707	Disloyalty.....	Prov.	25	19	705
Morality.....	Eph.	4	1	1199	Immorality.....	Prov.	6	24-26	689
Obedience.....	Heb.	5	8	1227	Insubordination.....	Heb.	4	7	1227
Observation.....	1 Thes.	5	6	1212	Heedlessness.....	Prov.	29	1	708
Open-mindedness.....	1 Pet.	3	15	1242	Egotism.....	Rom.	12	16	1162
Optimism.....	Rom.	8	28	1157	Pessimism.....	Ps.	13	1, 2	615
Originality.....	1 Jno.	2	20	1248	Dullness.....	Prov.	6	6	689
Patience.....	Luke	8	15	1053	Impatience.....	1 Sam.	13	11-13	336
Patriotism.....	Rom.	13	1-7	1163	Treason.....	1 Ki.	16	19, 20	419
Perseverance.....	1 Cor.	15	58	1179	Hesitation.....	1 Ki.	18	21	422
Politeness.....	1 Pet.	3	8	1242	Incivility.....	1 Cor.	13	5	1177
Purpose.....	Luke	9	51	1055	Irresolution.....	2 Tim.	3	7	1120
Reason.....	Prov.	26	16	705	Imbecility.....	Prov.	10	10	692

	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE		BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
Religion.....	Jas.	1	27	1236	Atheism.....	Ps.	14	1	616
Restitution.....	Ex.	22	3-12	102	Deprivation.....	Matt.	25	28, 29	1009
Self-Control.....	Prov.	16	32	697	Impulsiveness.....	Prov.	25	8	705
Self-Respect.....	1 Tim.	4	16	1216	Debasement.....	Isa.	57	9	772
Sincerity.....	Acts	24	16	1144	Insincerity.....	Phil.	1	16	1202
Sympathy.....	1 Pet.	3	8	1242	Uncompassionate.....	Eph.	4	19	1199
System.....	1 Cor.	14	40	1177	Carelessness.....	Is.	47	8	764
Tact.....	1 Cor.	9	19-22	1173	Indiscretion.....	Prov.	11	22	693
Temperance.....	2 Pet.	1	6	1245	Intemperance.....	Prov.	23	29, 30	703
The Conquering					Aimlessness.....	Jude		13	1253
Spirit.....	1 Jno.	5	4	1250	Extravagance.....	Luke	15	12-17	1066
Thrift, Saving.....	1 Cor.	16	2	1181	Falsehood.....	Prov.	20	17	700
Truth.....	Eph.	6	4	1200	Suspicion.....	Song of Sol.	8	6	723
Trust.....	Prov.	28	25	707	Selfishness.....	1 Cor.	13	5	1177
Unselfishness.....	Phil.	2	4	1203	Foolishness.....	Prov.	15	14	696
Wisdom.....	Prov.	3	13	687	Laziness.....	Rom.	12	11	1162
Work.....	Mark	13	34	1034					

## SPIRITUAL QUALITIES

Positive					Negative				
	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE		BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
Abstinence.....	1 Pet.	2	11	1241	Indulgence.....	Phil.	3	19	1204
Chastity.....	1 Pet.	3	2	1242	Lust.....	Rom.	1	24	1151
Confidence.....	Heb.	10	35	1231	Instability.....	Eph.	4	14	1199
Conscientiousness.....	Acts	24	16	1144	Unscrupulousness.....	Tit.	1	15	1222
Contentment.....	1 Tim.	6	6	1218	Dissatisfaction.....	Rom.	2	18	1152
Courage.....	Josh.	1	7	260	Fear.....	Prov.	29	25	708
Desire.....	Prov.	13	19	694	Self-satisfaction.....	Luke	12	19, 20	1061
Diligence.....	Prov.	4	23	687	Slothfulness.....	Prov.	19	15	699
Faith.....	2 Cor.	5	7	1184	Doubt.....	Luke	12	29	1061
Forgiving.....	Eph.	4	32	1199	Unmerciful.....	Matt.	18	23-35	999
Fortitude.....	1 Cor.	15	58	1179	Faltering.....	Jas.	1	6	1236
Friendship.....	Prov.	18	24	699	Enmity.....	Jas.	4	4	1239
Gentleness.....	Gal.	5	22	1195	Harshness.....	Matt.	25	24	1008
Good.....	Luke	23	50	1078	Evil.....	Luke	6	45	1049
Gratitude.....	Col.	2	7	1207	Unthankfulness.....	Rom.	1	21	1151
Humility.....	1 Pet.	5	5	1244	Haughtiness.....	Isa.	2	17	724
Merciful.....	Prov.	11	17	693	Cruel.....	Prov.	12	10	694
Peacemaker.....	Matt.	5	9	982	Discordancy.....	Prov.	15	18	696
Virtue.....	Phil.	4	8	1205	Impurity.....	Rom.	1	26	1151

## PHYSICAL QUALITIES

Positive					Negative				
	BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE		BOOK	CHAP.	VERSE	PAGE
Activity.....	1 Cor.	9	24, 25	1173	Indolence.....	Prov.	6	6-11	689
Endurance.....	2 Tim.	2	3	1220	Weakness.....	1 Cor.	9	22	1173
Gracefulness.....	1 Sam.	16	12	341	Unskilful.....	Heb.	5	13	1227
Health.....	3 Jno.		2	1252	Sickness.....	Is.	38	9	755
Heroism.....	Acts	20	22-24	1138	Fearfulness.....	Ps.	55	5	636
Physical Courage.....	2 Tim.	2	3	1220	Physical Fear.....	Heb.	13	6	1235

## STRANGE AND INTERESTING FACTS AND FIGURES ABOUT THE BIBLE

### BIBLE

#### First English Translation

By Wickliffe.....1384

#### First American Edition

In English.....1752

#### Translations Languages

918 different languages and dialects,  
about 500 of which are in current  
use.

### BOOKS OF THE BIBLE

Number O. T..... 39

Number N. T..... 27

Total in Bible..... 66

Longest O. T..... Psalms

Longest N. T..... Luke

Shortest O. T..... Obadiah

Shortest N. T..... 3 John

Middle O. T..... Proverbs

Middle N. T..... 2 Thes.

Neither the Book of Esther, or the Song  
of Solomon contain the word "God."

### CHAPTERS

Number O. T..... 929

Number N. T..... 260

Total in Bible..... 1189

Middle O. T..... Job 29

Middle N. T..... Rom. 13, 14

Middle Bible..... Psalms 117

Longest O. T..... Psalms 119

Longest O. T. exclusive of Psalms  
is..... Num. 7

Longest N. T..... Matt. 26

Shortest O. T..... Psalms 117

Shortest N. T..... Rev. 15

**Two Chapters in Bible most nearly  
alike—**

2 Ki. 19; 37 verses

Isa. 37; 38 verses

Verse 15 in the former constituting 15  
and 16 of the latter.

### Similarity of Chapters

Psalms 14 and Psalms 53.

Psalms 40:13-17 and Psalms 70.

Psalms 60 and Psalms 108.

### Peculiarities of Chapters

**Psalm 119**—176 verses divided into 22  
sections of 8 verses each.

The 22 sections are captioned or titled  
with letters of the Hebrew Alphabet.

### Favorite Chapters

Faith Chapter.....Heb. 11

Love Chapter.....1 Cor. 13

Condolence Chapter.....Psm. 23

Resurrection Chapter.....1 Cor. 15

By **reading** 3 Chapters every week-day  
and 5 Chapters every Lord's Day, one  
may read the entire Bible through  
within 1 year.

### VERSES

Number O. T..... 23,144

Number N. T..... 7,957

Total in Bible..... 31,101

Middle O. T..... 2 Chr. 18:30

Middle N. T..... Acts 7:7

Middle Bible..... Psalms 103:2

Longest in Bible..... Est. 8:9

Shortest in Bible..... John 11:35

### Containing same ending—

In all verses..... Psalms 136

### Alike in one Chapter

Verses 8, 15, 21 and 31 in Psalms 107

Verses 15, 21, 27, 33, 39, 45, 51, 57, 63,  
69, 75 alike.

Verses 16, 22, 28, 34, 40, 46, 52, 58, 64,  
70, 76, and 82 alike.

Verses 26, 32, 38, 44, 50, 56, 62, 68, 74  
and 80 alike.

Verses 25, 37, 49, 61, 67, 73 and 79 alike.



Alphabetical Digest of  
Characters, Places and Things  
of the Bible





# ALPHABETICAL DIGEST OF CHARACTERS, PLACES and THINGS OF THE BIBLE

By WILLIAM SMITH, LL.D.

And incorporating the latest findings on Ancient Armageddon (Megiddo) now being excavated by the University of Chicago Oriental Expedition.

**AA'RON**, the son of Amram and Jochebed, and the elder brother of Moses and Miriam (Num. 26: 59; 33: 39). He was a Levite, and is first mentioned in Ex. 4: 14 as one who could "speak well." He was appointed by Jehovah to be the interpreter and "Mouth" (Ex. 4: 16) of his

giving the emphatic force of the definite article. Applied to God by Jesus Christ (Mark 14: 36), and by St. Paul (Rom. 8: 15; Gal. 4: 6).

**ABAD'DON**, Rev. 9: 11. [See Apollyon.]

**AB'ANA**, one of the "rivers of Damas-



ROTHSCHILD ST., IN TEL-AVIV, JAFFA  
(The Modern City of Jerusalem)

brother Moses, who was "slow of speech"; and accordingly he was not only the organ of communication with the Israelites and with Pharaoh (Ex. 4: 30; 7: 2) but also the actual instrument of working most of the miracles of the Exodus (Ex. 7: 19, etc.). Aaron was consecrated by Moses to the new office of the high priesthood. The solemnity of the office and its entire dependence for sanctity on the ordinance of God, were vindicated by the death of his sons, Nadab and Abihu, for "offering strange fire" on the altar (Lev. 10: 1, 2). From this time the history of Aaron is almost entirely that of the priesthood, and its chief feature is the great rebellion of Korah and the Levites against his sacerdotal dignity, united with that of Dathan and Abiram and the Reubenites against the temporal authority of Moses. Aaron's death seems to have followed very speedily. It took place on Mount Hor, after the transference of his robes and office to Eleazar, who alone with Moses was present at his death (Num. 20: 28). This mount is still called the "Mountain of Aaron." The wife of Aaron was Elisheba (Ex. 6: 23), and the two sons who survived him, Eleazar and Ithamar.

**AB** (father), an element in the composition of many proper names, of which Abba is a chaldaic form, the syllable affixed

cus" (2 Kings 5: 12). The Barada and the Awaj are now the chief streams of Damascus, and there can be little doubt that the former of these represents the Abana and the other the Pharpar of the text.

**AB'ARIM**, a mountain or range of Highlands on the east of the Jordan, in the land of Moab (Deut. 32: 49), facing Jericho, and forming the eastern wall of the Jordan valley at that part. Its most elevated spot was "the Mount Nebo, head of the Pisgah," from which Moses viewed the Promised Land before his death.

**ABED'NEGO** (i. e., servant of Nego, perhaps the same as Nebo) the Chaldean name given to Azariah, one of the three friends of Daniel, miraculously saved from the fiery furnace (Dan. 3).

**A'DEL**, in Heb. He'bel (i. e., breath, vapor, transitoriness), the second son of Adam, murdered by his brother Cain (Gen. 4: 1-16). Jehovah showed respect for Abel's offering, but not for that of Cain, because, according to the Epistle to the Hebrews (11: 4), Abel "by faith offered a more excellent sacrifice than Cain." Our Lord spoke of Abel as the first martyr (Matt. 23: 35); so did the early Church subsequently.



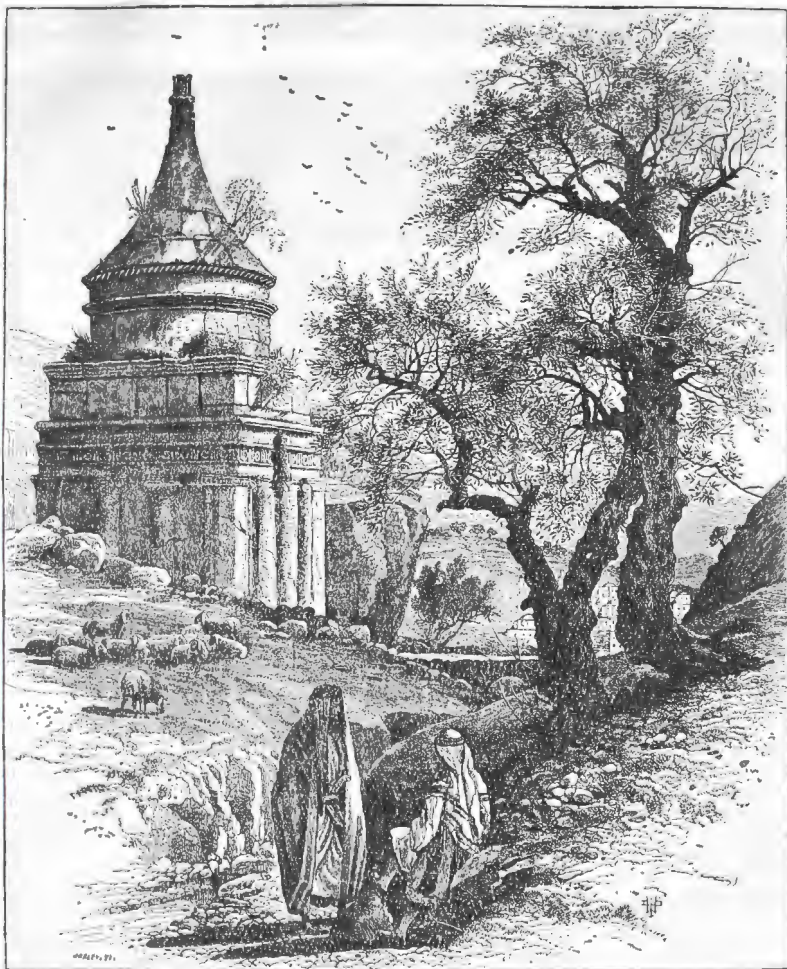
ABRAHAM'S OAK, HEBRON

**A'BEL**, the name of several places in Palestine, probably signifies a meadow. 1. A'bel-beth-ma'achah, a town of some importance ("a city and a mother in Israel," 2 Sam. 20: 19) in the extreme north of Palestine; named with Dan, Cinneroth, Kedesh, and as such falling an early prey to the invading kings of Syria (1 Kings 15: 29). 2. A'bel-miz'raim—i. e., the mourning of Egypt—the name given by the Canaanites to the floor of Atad, at which Joseph, his brothers and the Egyptians made their mourning for Jacob (Gen. 1: 11). It was beyond (on the east of) Jordan. [Atad.] 3. A'bel-shit-tim, "the meadow of the acacias," in the "plains" of Moab, on the low level of the Jordan valley, as contradistinguished from the cultivated "fields" on the upper left of the table-land. Here—their last resting-place before crossing the Jordan—Israel "pitched from Beth-jesimoth unto A.-Shittim" (Num. 33: 49). 4. A'bel-mehol'ah ("meadow of the dance"), named with Beth-shean and Jokneam (1 Kings 4: 12), and therefore in the northern part of the Jordan valley. 5. A'bel-co'ra-nim, in the A. V. rendered "the plain of the vineyards," a place eastward of Jordan, beyond Aroer; named as the point to which Jephthah's pursuit of the Bene-Ammon extended (Judg. 11: 33). 6. "The great 'Abel,' in the field of Joshua the Bethshemite" (1 Sam. 6: 18).

**AB'IGAIL**. 1. The beautiful wife of Nabal, a wealthy owner of goats and sheep in Carmel. When David's messengers were slighted by Nabal, Abigail took the blame upon herself, supplied David and his followers with provisions, and succeeded in appeasing his anger. Ten

days after this Nabal died, and David sent for Abigail and made her his wife (1 Sam. 25: 14, etc.; 2 Sam. 3: 2).

**A'BRAHAM** or **A'bram**. The son of Terah and founder of the great Hebrew nation. His family, a branch of the descendants of Shem, was settled in Ur of the Chaldees, beyond the Euphrates. Terah had two other sons, Nahor and Haran. Haran died before his father, in Ur of the Chaldees, leaving a son Lot, and Terah taking with him Abram, with Sarai, his wife, and his grandson Lot, emigrated to Haran in Mesopotamia, where he died. On the death of his father, Abram, then in the seventy-fifth year of his age, with Sarai and Lot, pursued his course to the land of Canaan, when he received the general promise that he should become the founder of a great nation, and that all the families of the earth should be blessed in him. He next pitched his tent beneath the terebinth of Moreh (Gen. 12: 6). Here he received in vision from Jehovah the further revelation that this was the land which his descendants should inherit (12: 7). There he arranged that Sarai should represent herself as his sister. But her beauty was reported to the king, and she was taken into the royal harem. The deception was discovered, and Pharaoh with some indignation dismissed him from the country. (12: 10-20). Abram left Egypt with great possessions, and, accompanied by Lot, returned by the south of Palestine. The promise that Sarai should have a son was repeated in the remarkable scene described in ch. 18. At length Isaac, the long looked-for child, was born. Sarai's jealousy, aroused by the mockery of Ishmael



ABSAALOM'S PILLAR  
Valley of Jehoshaphat

at the "great banquet" which Abraham made to celebrate the weaning of her son (Gen. 21: 9), demanded that, with his mother Hagar, he should be driven out (Gen. 21: 10). The patriarch reluctantly consented, consoled by the fresh promise that Ishmael too should become a great nation. But the severest trial of his faith was yet to come. He receives the strange command to take Isaac, his only son, and offer him for a burnt-offering at an appointed place. The sacrifice was stayed by the angel of Jehovah, the promise of spiritual blessing for the first time re-

peated, and Abraham with his son returned to Beersheba, and for a time dwelt there (Gen. 22.).

**A'DRAHAM'S BOSOM.** A figurative expression, not implying pre-eminent favor to one individual (as in John 13: 23).

**AB'SALOM.** 1. Third son of David by Maachah, daughter of Talmal, king of Geshur. By his order the servants murdered his half-brother Amnon for having violated his sister Tamar. Afterward, through his beauty, luxuriant hair (2 Sam. 14: 26, 26), splendid retinue, fair

speeches and courtesies, he "stole the hearts of the men of Israel" (15: 2-6), and rebelled against his father. A decisive

**ADONI'RAM.** By contraction Adoram (2 Sam. 20: 24), also Hadoram (2 Chron. 10: 18), chief receiver of the trib-



THE CITY OF ACRE FROM THE SOUTH

battle was fought in the wood of Ephraim. Absalom was defeated, his long hair became entangled in the branches of a terebinth (or oak), where he was left hanging, his mule running away from him. He was despatched by Joab. An existing monument in the Valley of Jehoshaphat bears the name of Absalom's Tomb but it no doubt belongs to a later period. 2. The father of Matthias and Jonathan.

**AC'CHO** or **Acre** (hot sand?). Ptolemais. St. John D'Acre. Seaport 8 miles north of Carmel, by the Bay of Acre.

**AD'AM**, the name given in Scripture to the first man. It apparently has reference to the ground from which he was formed, which is called in Hebrew Adamah. The idea of redness of color seems to be inherent in either word.

**ADDER** (Toxicoa of Egypt). This word is used as the representative of four Hebrew names of poisonous serpents.

**ADJURE.** To bind one by oath, as under the penalty of a fearful curse (Josh. 6: 26; Mark 5: 7; Matt. 26: 63).

**ADONIBEZEK.** The king of Bezek. Just before Joshua entered the land of Canaan, Adonibezek had waged a furious war with his neighboring kings; seventy of them he had taken captives, and cutting off their thumbs and great toes, had caused them like dogs to feed on the crumbs that fell from his table. After Joshua's death, the tribes of Judah and Simeon, finding themselves pent up by the Canaanites, resolved to clear their cantons of these accursed nations; among others they fell upon Adonibezek, took his capital and made himself prisoner, and cut off his thumbs and great toes; he thereupon acknowledged the just vengeance of heaven upon him for his cruelty toward his fellow-princes. They brought him along with them to Jerusalem, where he died about A. M. 2570 (Judg. 1: 4-7).

**ADONI'JAH** (my Lord is Jehovah). The fourth son of David by Haggith (2 Sam. 3: 4).

ute during the reigns of David, Solomon and Rehoboam. This last monarch sent him to collect the tribute from the rebellious Israelites, by whom he was stoned to death.

**A'HAB.** 1. Son of Omri, seventh king of Israel, reigned B. C. 819-896. He married Jezebel, daughter of Ethbaal, king of Tyre, and in obedience to her wishes caused a temple to be built to Baal in Samaria itself, and an oracular grove to be consecrated to Astarte. (See 1 Kings 18: 19). One of Ahab's chief tastes was for splendid architecture, which he showed by building an ivory house and several cities.

**AHASUERUS**, the name of one Median and two Persian kings mentioned in the Old Testament. 1. In Dan. 9: 1, Ahasuerus is said to be the father of Darius the Mede. 2. In Ezra 4: 6 the enemies of the Jews, after the death of Cyrus, desirous to frustrate the building of Jerusalem, sent accusations against them to Ahasuerus, king of Persia. This must be Cambyses. 3. The third is the Ahasuerus of the book of Esther.

**A'HAZ**, eleventh king of Judah, son of Jotham, reigned 741-726 (Isa. 7, 8, 9; 2 Kings 23: 12).

**AHAZIAH.** 1. Son of Ahab and Jezebel, eighth king of Israel, reigned B. C. 896, 895. 2. Fifth king of Judah, son of Jehoram and Athaliah (daughter of Ahab), and therefore nephew of the preceding. Ahaziah reigned one year, B. C. 884 (2 Chron. 22: 6; 2 Chron. 21: 17).

**ALEXANDER.** 1. Son of Simon the Cyrenian, who was compelled to bear the cross for our Lord (Mark 15: 21). 2. One of the kindred of Annas the high priest (Acts 4: 6). 3. A Jew at Ephesus whom his countrymen put forward during the tumult raised by Demetrius the silversmith (Acts 19: 33) to plead their cause with the mob. 4. An Ephesian Christian reproached by St. Paul in 1 Tim. 1: 20 as having, together with one Hymenæus, put from him faith and good conscience, and so made shipwreck concerning the faith.



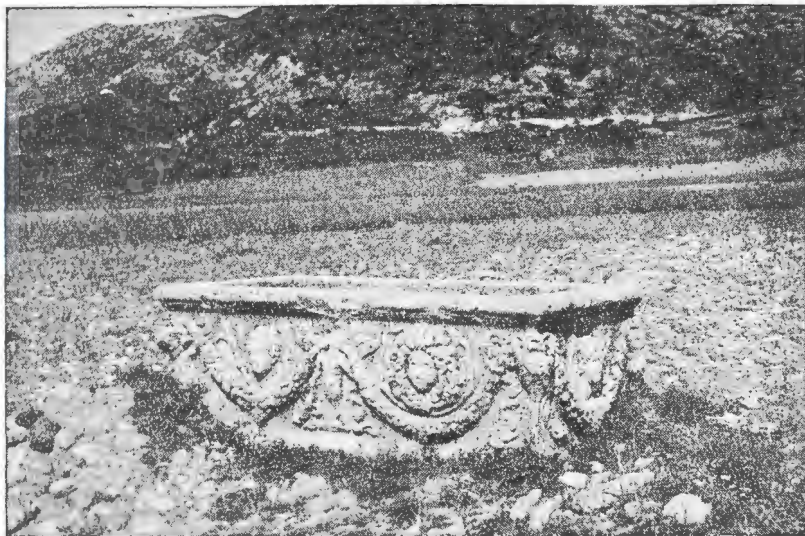
This may be the same with—5. Alexander the coppersmith, mentioned by the same apostle (2 Tim. 4: 14) as having done him many mischiefs.

**ALEXANDRIA** (Acts 18: 24; 6: 9), the Hellenic, Roman, and Christian capital of Egypt, was founded by Alexander

smelling wood which is mentioned in Num. 25: 6.

**ALPHA**, the first letter of the Greek alphabet. Used in connection with Omega, the last letter, to express the eternity of Christ (Rev. 1: 8, 11).

**ALPHEUS**, the father of the Apostle



SARCOPHAGUS, ANTIOCH

the Great, B. C. 332, who himself traced the ground-plan of the city. Its importance as one of the chief grainports of Rome secured for it the general favor of the first emperors. Its population was mixed from the first.

**ALGUM** or **Almug Trees**, the former occurring in 2 Chron. 2: 8; 9: 10, 11; the latter in 1 Kings 10: 11, 12. There can be no question that these words are identical. From 1 Kings 10: 11, 12; 2 Chron. 9: 10, 11, we learn that the almug was brought in great plenty from Ophir for Solomon's Temple and house, and for the construction of musical instruments.

**ALLELUIA**. So written in Rev. 19: 1-6, or more properly, Hallelujah, "Praise ye Jehovah."

**AL'LON**, a large, strong tree of some description, probably an oak. The word is found in two names in the topography of Palestine. 1. Allon, more accurately Elon, a place named among the cities of Naphtali (Josh. 19: 33). [See Elon]. 2. Al'lona'chuth ("oak of weeping"), the tree under which Rebekah's nurse, Deborah, was buried (Gen. 35: 8).

**ALMOND TREE**, **Almond**. This word is found in Gen. 43: 11. The almond tree is a native of Asia and North Africa, but is cultivated in the milder parts of Europe.

**ALOEES**, **Lign Aloeas** (in Hebrew Ahalim Ahaloth) the name of a costly and sweet-

James the Less (Matt. 10: 3; Mark 3: 18; Luke 6), and husband of that Mary who, with the mother of Jesus and others, was standing by the cross during the crucifixion (John 19: 25). [See Mary.] In this latter place he is called Cleophas.

**ALTAR OF BURNT-OFFERINGS**. It differed in construction at different times. 1. In the tabernacle (Ex. 27) it was square, five cubits in length, the same in breadth, and three cubits high. It was made of planks of shittim (or acacia) wood overlaid with brass. (See Ex. 27: 2.) 2. In Solomon's Temple, the length and breadth were near twenty cubits, and the height was ten (2 Chron. 4: 1). It was entirely of brass (1 Kings 8: 64; 2 Chron. 7: 7).

**ALTAR OF INCENSE**. This was called also the golden altar, to distinguish it from the altar of burnt-offerings, which was called the brazen altar (Ex. 28: 30). That in the tabernacle was made of acacia wood overlaid with pure gold. Its shape was square, being a cubit in length and breadth and two cubits in height. It had horns at the four corners. It stood in the holy place (Ex. 30: 6; 40: 5).

**AM'ALEK**, son of Eliphaz by his concubine Timnah, grandson of Esau and chieftain ("duke," A. V.) of Edom (Gen. 36: 12, 16; 1 Chron. 1: 36).

**AM'ASA**. 1. Son of Ithra or Jether by Abigail, David's sister (2 Sam. 17: 25).

He joined Absalom in his rebellion, and was by him appointed commander-in-chief in the place of Joab, by whom he was totally defeated in the forest of Ephraim (2 Sam. 18: 6). When Joab incurred the displeasure of David for killing Absalom, David forgave the treason of Amasa, recognized him as his nephew



RUINS OF AMMON

and appointed him Joab's successor (19: 13). Joab afterward, when they were both in pursuit of the rebel Sheba, pretending to salute Amasa, stabbed him with his sword (20: 10), which he held concealed in his left hand. 2. A prince of Ephraim, son of Hadlai, in the reign of Ahaz (2 Chron. 28: 12).

**AMEN.** Literally "true," and used as a substantive, "that which is true," "truth" (Isa. 65: 16).

**AMMIN'ADAB,** son of Ram or Aram, and father of Nahshon, or Naasson (as it is written, Matt. 1: 4), who was the prince of the tribe of Judah at the first numbering of Israel in the second year of the Exodus (Num. 1: 7).

**AM'MON.** Am'monites, Children of Am'mon, a people descended from Ben-Ammi, the son of Lot by his younger daughter (Gen. 19: 38), as Moab was by the elder, and dating from the destruction of Sodom. The hatred in which the Ammonites were held by Israel is stated to have arisen partly from their opposition, or rather their denial of assistance (Deut. 23: 4) to the Israelites on their approach to Canaan. But whatever its origin, the animosity continued in force to the latest date.

**AM'NON.** 1. Eldest son of David by Ahinoam, the Jezreelitess, born in Hebron while his father's royalty was only acknowledged in Judah. He dishonored his half-sister Tamar, and was in consequence murdered by her brother (2 Sam. 13: 1-29). 2. Son of Shinom (1 Chron. 4: 20).

**A'MOS.** Called by God, he began to prophesy a little before Hosea, and continued a while contemporary with that prophet, during the reign of Uzziah, about 890 years B. C.

**AMPHIP'OLIS,** a city of Macedonia (Acts 17: 1). It is almost surrounded by the river Strymon, whence its name, which means "a city surrounded." It is now called Emboli.

**AM'RAM.** A Levite of the family of

the Kohathites, and father of Moses, Aaron and Miriam (Ex. 6: 18, 20).

**AMULETS** were ornaments, gems, scrolls, etc., worn as preservatives against the power of enchantments, and generally inscribed with mystic forms or characters.

**AN'AKIM,** a race of giants, descendants of Arba (Josh. 15: 13; 21: 11), dwelling in the southern part of Canaan, and particularly at Hebron, which from their progenitor received the name of "city of Arba."

**ANAM'MELECH,** an idol of the Senharvates, a tribe of the Samaritans (2 Kings 17: 31).

**ANANIAS.** 1. A high priest in Acts 23: 2-5; 14: 1. 2. A disciple at Jerusalem, husband of Sapphira (Acts 5: 1-11). Having sold his goods for the benefit of the Church, he kept back a part of the price. St. Peter denounced the fraud, and Ananias fell down and expired. 3. A Jewish disciple at Damascus (Acts 9: 10-17) of high repute (Acts 22: 12).

**ANATHEMA,** which literally means a thing suspended, is the equivalent of the Hebrew word signifying a thing or person devoted. The word anathema frequently occurs in St. Paul's writings, and is generally translated accursed.

**ANDREW,** one among the first called of the apostles of our Lord (John 1: 40; Matt. 4: 18), brother (whether elder or younger is uncertain) of Simon Peter (ibid). He was of Bethsaida, and had been a disciple of John the Baptist. On hearing Jesus a second time designated by him as the Lamb of God, he left his former master, and, in company with another of John's disciples, attached himself to our Lord. By his means his brother Simon was brought to Jesus (John 1: 41). The apparent discrepancy in Matt. 4: 18 ft., Mark 1: 16 ft., where the two appear to have been called together, is no real one, St. John relating the first introduction of the brothers to Jesus, the other Evangelists their formal call to follow him in his ministry.

**A'NER,** one of the three Amorite chiefs of Hebron who aided Abraham in the pursuit after the four invading kings (Gen. 14: 13, 24).

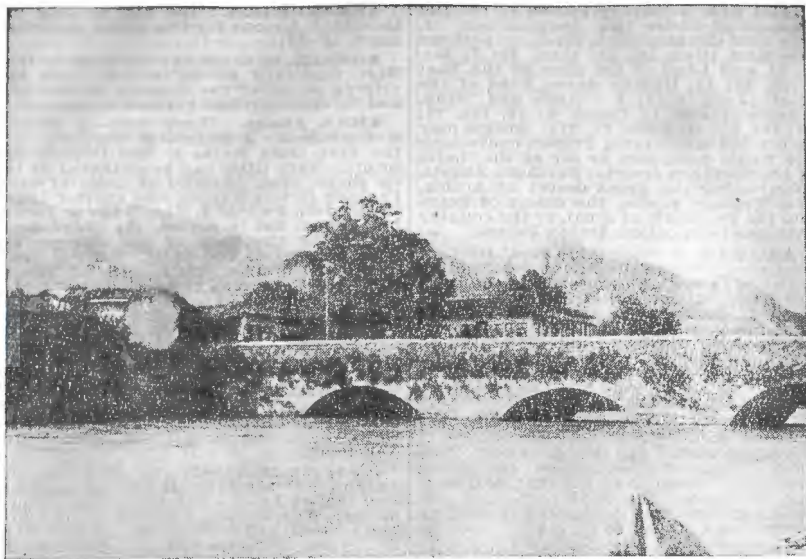
**ANISE.** This word occurs only in Matt. 23: 23.

**ANKLET.** This word does not occur in the A. V., but anklets are referred to in Isa. 3: 16, 18, 20. They were fastened to the ankleband of each leg, were as common as bracelets and armlets, and made of much the same materials.

**AN'NA,** a "prophetess" in Jerusalem at the time of our Lord's presentation in the Temple (Luke 2: 36). She was of the tribe of Asher.

**AN'NAS,** the son of one Seth, was appointed Jewish high priest in A. D. 7, by Quirinus, the imperial governor of Syria, but was obliged by Valerius Gratus, procurator of Judea, to give way to Ismael, son of Phabi, at the beginning of the reign of Tiberius, A. D. 14. But in Luke 3: 2, Annas and Caiaphas are both called high priests, Annas being mentioned first.

**ANT.** This insect is mentioned twice in the Old Testament, in Prov. 6: 6; 30: 26. In the former of these passages the diligence of this insect is instanced by this



BRIDGE AT ANTIOCH (SYRIA) OVER ORONTES

wise man as an example worthy of imitation; in the second passage the ant's wisdom is especially alluded to, for these insects, "though they be little on the earth, are exceeding wise."

**ANTIOCH**, the capital of the Greek kings of Syria, and afterward the residence of the Roman governors of the province which bore the same name. No city, after Jerusalem, is so intimately connected with the history of the apostolic Church. The chief interest of Antioch is connected with the progress of Christianity among the heathen. Here the first Gentile Church was founded (Acts 11: 20, 21); and here the disciples of Jesus Christ were first called Christians (11: 26). It was from Antioch that St. Paul started on his three missionary journeys. The city was founded in the year 300 B. C. by Seleucus Nicator.

**ANTIPATRIS**, a town to which the soldiers conveyed St. Paul by night on their march (Acts 23: 31).

**APOCRYPHA**, the primary meaning of Apocrypha, "hidden, secret," seems, toward the close of the second century, to have been associated with the signification "spurious," and ultimately to have settled down into the latter. It is a name given to certain writings which are accepted by some Christians as an authentic part of the Holy Scriptures, but are rejected by others.

**APOLLO'NIA**, a city of Macedonia, through which Paul and Silas passed in their way from Philippi and Amphipolis to Thessalonica (Acts 17: 1). According to the Antonine Itinerary, it was distant 30 Roman miles from Amphipolis, and 37 Roman miles from Thessalonica.

**APOL'LOS**, a Jew from Alexandria, eloquent (which may also mean learned) and mighty in the Scriptures; one instructed in the way of the Lord according to the imperfect view of the disciples of John the Baptist (Acts 18: 25), but on his coming to Ephesus during a temporary absence of St. Paul, A. D. 54, more perfectly taught by Aquila and Priscilla.

**APOL'LYON**, or, as it is literally in the margin of the A. V. of Rev. 9: 11, "a destroyer," is the rendering of the Hebrew word Abaddon, "the angel of the bottomless pit."

**APOSTLE** (one sent forth), in the New Testament, originally the official name of those twelve of the disciples whom Jesus chose to send forth first to preach the gospel, and to be with him during the course of his ministry on earth. The word also appears to have been used in a non-official sense to designate a much wider circle of Christian messengers and teachers. (See 2 Cor. 8: 23; Phil. 2: 25.)

**AP'PHIA**, a Christian woman addressed jointly with Philemon and Archippus in Philem. 2, apparently a member of Philemon's household, and probably his wife.

**AP'PHI FORUM**, a well-known station on the Appian Way, the great road which led from Rome to the neighborhood of the Bay of Naples (Acts 28: 13). There is no difficulty in identifying the site with some ruins near Treponti.

**AQ'UILA**, a Jew whom St. Paul found at Corinth on his arrival from Athens (Acts 18: 2). He was a native of Pontus, but had fled, with his wife Priscilla, from Rome, in consequence of an order of Claudius commanding all Jews to leave the city.

**ARABIA**, a country known in the Old Testament under two designations. 1. The East Country (Gen. 25: 6), or perhaps the East (Gen. 10: 30; Num. 23: 7; Isa. 2: 6), and Land of the Sons of the East (Gen. 29: 1); Gentile name, Sons of the East (Judg. 6: 3; 2: 2). Arab and Arab, whence Arabia (2 Chron. 9: 14; Isa. 21: 13; Jer. 45: 24; Ezek. 27: 21). Arabia may be divided into Arabia Proper, containing the whole peninsula as far as the limits of the northern deserts; Northern Arabia, constituting the great desert of Arabia, and Western Arabia, the desert of Petra and the Peninsula of Sinai, or the country that has been called Arabia Petraea.

**ARARAT**, a mountainous district of Asia mentioned in the Bible in connection with the following events: 1. As the resting-place of the ark after the deluge (Gen. 8: 4). 2. As the asylum of the sons of Sennacherib (2 Kings 19: 37; Isa. 37: 38). 3. As the ally, and probably the neighbor of Minni and Ashchenaz (Jer. 51: 27). It is of volcanic origin. The summit of Ararat was long deemed inaccessible. It was first ascended in 1829, by Parrot, who approached it from the north-west.

**ARCHANGEL**, the chief angel. The Jews supposed that there are seven greater in power than the rest, and having the guardianship of particular nations. Michael was considered the patron of the Jews (Dan. 10: 13, 21).

**ARCHIP'PUS**. A Christian teacher in Colosse (Col. 4: 17), called by St. Paul his "fellow-soldier" (Philem. 2).

**A'RIEL**, a designation given by Isaiah to the city of Jerusalem (Isa. 29: 1, 2, 7). Its meaning is obscure.

**ARIMATH'EA** (Matt. 27: 57; Luke 23: 51; John 19: 38). St. Luke calls it "a city of Judaea."

**ARISTARCHUS**, a Thessalonian (Acts 20: 4; 27: 2) who accompanied St. Paul on his third missionary journey (Acts 19: 29). He was with the apostle on his return to Asia (Acts 20: 4), and again (27: 2) on his voyage to Rome.

**ARISTOBULUS**. 1. A Jewish priest who resided in Egypt in the reign of Ptolemaeus VI. Philometer. 2. A resident at Rome, some of whose household are greeted in Rom. 16: 10. Tradition makes him one of the seventy disciples.

**ARK**, Noah's. [See Noah.]

**ARK OF THE COVENANT**, the first piece of the tabernacle's furniture for which precise directions were delivered (Ex. 25). It appears to have been an oblong chest of shittim (acacia) wood, 2½ cubits long by 1½ broad and deep. Within and without gold was overlaid on the wood, and on the upper side or lid, which was edged round about with gold, the mercy-seat was placed. The ark, when transported, was enveloped in the "veil" of the dismantled tabernacle, in the curtain of badgers' skins, and in a blue cloth over all, and was therefore not seen (Num. 4: 5, 20). Its purpose or object was to contain inviolate the Divine autograph of the two tables, that "covenant" from which it derived its title. It was also probably a reliquary for the pot of manna and the rod of Aarón. It was also the support of the mercy-seat, materially symbolizing, perhaps, the "covenant" as that on which "mercy" rested.

**ARMAGED'DON**, "the hill or city of Megiddo," famous for two great victories (Rev. 16: 16).

**ARMLET**, an ornament universal in the East, especially among women; used by princes as one of the insignia of royalty, and by distinguished persons in general.

**ARMS**, **Armor**. There were—1. Offensive weapons. 2. Defensive weapons. Of the first class were—1. The Chereb, or Sword. Very little can be gathered as to its shape, size, material or mode of use. Perhaps it was lighter and shorter than the modern sword. 2. The Cidon or Javelin. When not in action, the Cidon was carried on the back of the warrior (1 Sam. 17: 6). 3. The Sling. This is first mentioned in Judg. 20: 16. (See 2 Kings 3: 25). Of the second class—1. The Breastplate (1 Sam. 17: 5). 2. The Habergeon. (See Ex. 28: 32; 29: 23). 3. The Helmet (1 Sam. 17: 5; 2 Chron. 26: 14; Ex. 27: 10). 4. Greaves (1 Sam. 17: 6). 5. Two kinds of Shields—The large one encompassing the whole person (Ps. 5: 12), the smaller one called the buckler or target.

**ARTAXERXES**. 1. The first Artaxerxes is mentioned in Ezra 4: 7. 2. In Neh. 2: 1, we have another Artaxerxes, friendly to Nehemiah.

**A'SA**, son of Abijah, and third king of Judah (B. C. 956-915). In his zeal against heathenism he did not spare his grandmother, Maachah. He placed in the temple certain gifts which his father had dedicated, and renewed the great altar which the idolatrous priests apparently had desecrated (2 Chron. 15: 8).

**A'SAHEL**, nephew of David, being the youngest son of his sister Zeruiah (2 Sam. 2: 18-23).

**ASAHIAH**, a servant of King Josiah.

**A'SAPH**, a Levite, son of Berechiah, one of the leaders of David's choir (1 Chron. 6: 39).

**AS'ENATH**, daughter of Potipherah, priest, or possibly prince, of On, wife of Joseph (Gen. 41: 45), and mother of Manasseh and Ephraim (41: 50; 46: 29).

**ASH'DOD**, or **Azo'tus**, a strong city on the southeast coast of the Mediterranean Sea. It was the property of the tribe of Judah (Josh. 15: 47), but the Philistines either retained or retook it. Here stood the famous temple of Dagon. Here the captive ark of God was first brought, and broke to pieces that idol, and plagued the inhabitants (1 Sam. 5: 1-6). Here Philip the Evangelist early preached the gospel.

**ASHER**, A'ser, the eighth son of Jacob, by Zilpah, Leah's handmaid (Gen. 30: 13).

**ASH'KELON**, **Ashkelon**, one of the five cities of the lords of the Philistines (Josh. 13: 3; 1 Sam. 6: 17). Samson went down from Timnath to Ashkelon (Judg. 14: 19).

**ASH'TORETH**, the principal female divinity of the Phœnicians, called Ishtar by the Assyrians and Astarte by the Greeks and Romans.

**A'SIA**, a word used, not for "the continent of Asia," nor for what we commonly understand by "Asia Minor," but for a Roman province which embraced the western part of the peninsula of Asia Minor, and of which Ephesus was the capital. It contained many important cities, among which were the seven churches of the Apocalypse, and was divided into as-size districts for judicial business (Acts 19: 38).



**ASIA'RHÆ** (chief of Asia, A. V.; Acts 19: 31), officers chosen annually by the cities of that part of the province of Asia of which Ephesus was, under Roman government, the metropolis. They had charge of the public games and religious theatrical spectacles, the expenses of which they bore.

**ASMODE'US**, the same as Abaddon or Apollyon (Rev. 9: 11).

**ASP.** The Hebrew word *pethen* occurs in the six following passages: Deut. 32: 33; Job 20: 14, 16; Ps. 58: 5; 91: 13; Isa.

into the S. kingdom the worship of Baal (2 Chron. 21: 6); she was slain by order of the high priest (2 Chron. 23: 12).

**ATH'ENS**, the capital of Attica, and the chief seat of Grecian learning and civilization during the golden period of the history of Greece. St. Paul visited it in his journey from Macedonia, and appears to have remained there some time (Acts 17: 14-34; comp. 1 Thess. 3: 1). Mars Hill, the hill of Mars or Ares, better known by the name of Areopagus, was a rocky height opposite to the western end of



ATHENS

11: 8. That some kind of poisonous serpent is denoted by it is clear from these passages.

**ASS.** Five different Hebrew words give it name in the Bible. A patient beast of burden, and palfrey for even kings, (Gen. 22: 3, 12; 16; 36: 24; 1 Chr. 37: 30; Job 1: 3; Zech. 9: 9), which last is the prophecy of Christ's entry into Jerusalem, Matt. 21: 1-9.

**ASSIDE'ANS**, i. e., the pious, "puritans," the name assumed by a section of the orthodox Jews, as distinguished from the Hellenizing faction.

**AS'SOS** or **As'sus**. A seaport of the Roman province of Asia, in the district anciently called Mysia (Acts 20: 13, 14).

**ASSYRIA**, **As'shur**, was a great and powerful country lying on the Tigris (Gen. 2: 14), the capital of which was Nineveh (Gen. 10: 11, etc.). It derived its name apparently from Asshur, the son of Shem (Gen. 10: 22), who in later times was worshipped by the Assyrians as their chief god.

**ATHALI'AH**, daughter of Ahab and Jezebel, married Jehoram the son of Jehoshaphat, king of Judah, and introduced

Acropolis, from which it is separated only by an elevated valley, above which it rises fifty or sixty feet.

**ATONEMENT**, the day of, the great day of national humiliation, and the only one commanded in the Mosaic law. The mode of its observance is described in Lev. 16, and the conduct of the people is emphatically enjoined in Lev. 23: 26-32.

**AUGUSTUS CÆ'SAR**, the first Roman emperor. He was born A. U. C. 691, B. C. 63. His father was Caius Octavius; his mother Atia, daughter of Julia, the sister of Caius Julius Cæsar.

**AWL**, a tool of which we do not know the ancient form. The only notice of it is in connection with the custom of boring the ear of the slave (Ex. 21: 6; Deut. 15: 17).

**AXE.** Seven Hebrew words are rendered "axe" in the A. V., the one of most common occurrence signifying "to cut or sever."

**A'ZAL**, a name only occurring in Zech. 14: 3. It is mentioned as the limit to which the ravine of the Mount of Olives will extend when "Jehovah shall go forth to fight."

**AZARI'AH**, a common name in Hebrew, and especially in the families of the priests of the line of Eleazar, whose name has precisely the same meaning as Azariah.

**AZ'ZAH**. The more accurate rendering of the well-known Philistine city, Gaza (Deut. 2: 23; 1 Kings 4: 24; Jer. 25: 20).

**AZ'ZAN**, the father of Paltiel, prince of the tribe of Issachar, who represented his tribe in the division of the promised land (Num. 34: 26).

**BA'AL**. 1. A Reubenite, whose son or descendant Beerah was carried off by the invading army of Assyria under Tiglath-Pileser (1 Chron. 5: 5). 2. The son of Jehiel, father or founder of Gibeon, by his wife Maachah; brother of Kish, and grandfather of Saul (1 Chron. 8: 30; 9: 36).

**BA'AL**, the supreme male divinity of the Phœnician and Canaanitish nations, as Ashtoreth was their female divinity. There can be no doubt of the very high antiquity of the worship of Baal. We find it established among the Moabites and their allies the Midianites in the time of Moses (Num. 22: 41), and through these nations the Israelites were seduced to the worship of this god under the particular form of Baal-Peor (Num. 25: 3-18; Deut. 4: 3). The narrative (Num. 25) seems clearly to show that this form of Baal-worship was connected with licentious rites.

**BA'AL**, geographical. This word occurs as the prefix or suffix to the names of several places in Palestine.

**BA'ANAH**. Son of Rimmon, a Benjamite, who, with his brother Rechab, murdered Ishbosheth. For this they were killed by David, and their mutilated bodies hung up over the pool at Hebron (2 Sam. 4: 2, 5, 6, 9).

**BA'BEL**, *Bab'ylon*, is properly the capital city of the country which is called in Genesis Shinar, and in the later books Chaldaea, or the land of the Chaldeans.

**BA'BEL**, *Tower of*. The "tower of Babel" is only mentioned once in Scripture (Gen. 11: 4, 5), and then as incomplete. It was built of bricks, and the "slime" used for mortar was probably bitumen. Such authorities as we possess represent the building as destroyed soon after its erection.

**BAB'YLON**, in the Apocalypse, is the symbolical name by which Rome is de-

noted (Rev. 14: 8; 17: 18). The power of Rome was regarded by the later Jews as that of Babylon by their forefathers (comp. Jer. 51: 7 with Rev. 14: 8), and hence, whatever the people of Israel be understood to symbolize, Babylon represents the antagonistic principle.

**BAB'YLO-NISH GARMENT**, literally "robe of Shinar" (Josh. 7: 21). An ample robe, probably made of the skin or fur of an animal (comp. Gen. 25: 25), and ornamented with embroidery, or perhaps a variegated garment with figures inwoven in the fashion for which the Babylonians were celebrated.

**BA'CA**, the *Valley of*, a valley in Palestine, through which the exiled Psalmist sees in vision the pilgrims passing in their march toward the sanctuary of Jehovah at Zion (Ps. 84: 6).

**BADGER-SKINS**. There is much obscurity as to the meaning of the word *tachash*, rendered "badger" in our A. V. (Ex. 25: 5; 35: 7, etc.); the ancient versions seem nearly all agreed that it denotes not an animal, but a color, either black or sky-blue. The badger is not found in the Bible lands.

**BA'LAAM**, the son of Beor, a man endowed with the gift of prophecy (Num. 22: 5). He belonged to the Midianites, and perhaps as the prophet of his people possessed the same authority that Moses did among the Israelites.

**BA'LAK**, son of Zippor, king of the Moabites. Balak entered into a league with Midian, and hired Balaam to curse the Israelites; but his designs were frustrated in the manner recorded in Num. 22.

**BANQUETS**, among the Hebrews, were not only a means of social enjoyment, but were a part of the observance of religious festivity. Birthday-banquets are only mentioned in the cases of Pharaoh and Herod (Gen. 40: 20; Matt. 14: 6). The usual time of the banquet was the evening, and to begin early was a mark of excess (Isaiah 5: 11; Eccles. 10: 16). The most essential materials of the banqueting-room, next to the viands and wine, which last was often drugged with spices (Prov. 9: 2), were perfumed unsuents, garlands of loose flowers, white or brilliant robes; after these, exhibitions of music, singers and dancers, riddles, jesting and merriment.

**BAP'TISM** (dipping, bathing). The sacrament, ordinance or rite commanded by Christ (Matt. 28: 19), in which water is used to initiate the recipient into the Christian Church. Christ did not baptize (John 4: 2) John's baptism with water, Christ's "with the Holy Ghost and with fire" (Matt. 3: 1-12; Luke 3: 16). Jesus baptized by John (Matt. 3: 13-17). Outpouring of the Holy Spirit (Acts 2). John's baptized persons rebaptized (Acts 19: 1-6; 18: 25, 26).

**BARAB'BAS**, a robber (John 18: 43) who had committed murder in an insurrection (Mark 15: 7; Luke 23: 19) in Jerusalem, and was lying in prison at the time of the trial of Jesus before Pilate.

**BA'RAK**, son of Abinoam of Kedesh, a refuge-city in Mount Naphtali, was incited by Deborah, a prophetess of Ephraim, to deliver Israel from the yoke of Jabin (Judg. 4). He utterly routed the Canaanites in the plain of Jezreel (Esdraelon).



TYRIAN COIN WITH HEAD OF BAAL

**BARBARIAN.** "Every one not a Greek is a barbarian" is the common Greek definition, and in this strict sense the word is used in Rom. 1: 14: "I am debtor to Greeks and barbarians" (1 Cor. 14: 11; Acts 28: 2, 4).

**BARLEY** was grown by the Hebrews (Lev. 27: 16; Deut. 8: 8; Ruth 2: 17, etc.), who used it for baking into bread, chiefly amongst the poor (Judg. 7: 13; 2 Kings 4: 42; John 6: 9, 13); for making into bread by mixing it with wheat, beans, lentils, millet, etc. (Ezek. 4: 9); and as fodder for horses (1 Kings 4: 28). Barley-bread is even to this day little esteemed in Palestine.

**BAR'NADAS**, a name signifying "son of prophecy" or "exhortation," given by the apostles (Acts 4: 36) to Joseph (or Joses), a Levite of the island of Cyprus, who was early a disciple of Christ. In Acts 9: 27 we find him introducing the newly-converted Saul to the apostles at Jerusalem, in a way which seems to imply previous acquaintance between the two. He was ordained with Paul for the missionary work (A. D. 45), after which he labored with him until a variance took place between them.

**BAR'SABAS**. 1. Joseph Justus was perhaps one of Christ's seventy disciples; it is certain he was an eye-witness of Christ's public work of the ministry. He stood candidate alone with Matthias for the apostleship, instead of Judas, but was not chosen of God (Acts 1: 21-26). 2. Bar-sabas Judas. He was a member of the synod at Jerusalem, and was sent along with Paul, Barnabas and Silas to publish the decrees thereof among the Gentile churches (Acts 15: 22-34).

**BARTHOLOMEW**, one of the twelve apostles of Christ (Matt. 10: 3; Mark 3: 18; Luke 6: 14; Acts 1: 13).

**BARTIME'US**, a blind beggar of Jericho who (Mark 10: 46-52) sat by the wayside begging as our Lord passed out of Jericho on his last journey to Jerusalem.

**BARUCH** (blessed). 1. Jeremiah's friend, amanuensis and fellow-prisoner (Jer. 36: 4-32; 32: 12; 43: 3-7). 2. Nehemiah's assistant (Neh. 3: 20). 3. A covenant-keeper (Neh. 10: 6). 4. A Judahite (Neh. 11: 5). 5. Eighth Apocryphal book.

**BARZILAI**. 1. A wealthy Gileadite who showed hospitality to David when he fled from Absalom (2 Sam. 18: 27). 2. A Meholathite whose son Adriel married Michal, Saul's daughter (2 Sam. 21: 8).

**BA'SHAN**, a district on the east of Jordan. It is sometimes spoken of as the "land of Bashan" (1 Chron. 5: 11; and comp. Num. 21: 33; 32: 33); and sometimes as "all Bashan" (Deut. 3: 10, 13; Josh. 12: 5; 13: 12, 30), but most commonly without any addition. It was taken by the children of Israel after their conquest of the land of Sihon from Arnon to Jabbok.

**BASH'EMATH**, daughter of Ishmael, the last married of the three wives of Esau (Gen. 36: 3, 4, 13). In Gen. 18: 9 she is called Mahalet; whilst the name Bashemath is in Gen. 26: 34 given to another of Esau's wives, the daughter of Elon the Hittite.

**BASKET**. Mostly of wicker, and variously used for bread (Gen. 40: 16-19; Ex. 29: 2, 3, 23; Lev. 2: 3; Matt. 14: 20; 15: 37); first fruits (Deut. 26: 2-4); fruits (Jer. 24: 1, 2); bulky articles (2 Kings 10: 7; Ps. 81: 6).

**BAS'TARD**. Not applied to one born out of wedlock, but to issue within the prohibited degrees (Deut. 23: 2).

**BAT**. An unclean beast. Same as our bat (Lev. 11: 19; Deut. 14: 18; Isa. 2: 20).

**BATH, Bathing**. This was a prescribed part of the Jewish ritual of purification in cases of accidental, leprosy or ordinary uncleanness (Lev. 15: 16, 28).

**BATHSHE'BA** (2 Sam. 11: 3). The child which was the fruit of her adulterous intercourse with David died; but after marriage she became the mother of four sons—Solomon (Matt. 1: 6), Shimea, Shohab and Nathan.

**BDEL'LIUM** (del'ium), (a plant and its gum). A fragrant gum resin. But in Gen. 2: 12 and Num. 11: 7 a precious stone.

**BEANS** (2 Sam. 17: 28; Ezek. 4: 9). Beans are cultivated in Palestine, which produces many of the leguminous order of plants, such as lentils, kidney beans, vetches, etc.

**BEAR** (1 Sam. 17: 34; 2 Sam. 17: 8). The Syrian bear (Ursus Syriacus), which is without doubt the animal mentioned in the Bible, is still found on the higher mountains of Palestine.

**BEARD**. The beard was the object of salutation (2 Sam. 20: 9). The dressing, trimming, anointing, etc., of the beard was performed with much ceremony by persons of wealth and rank (Ps. 133: 2). The removal of the beard was a part of the ceremonial treatment proper to a leper (Lev. 14: 9).

**BED and BED CHAMBER**. The Jewish bed consisted of a mattress and coverings (Gen. 47: 31; 1 Sam. 19: 13; Matt. 9: 6).

**BEE**, Deut. 1: 44; Isa. 7: 18. That Palestine abounded in bees is evident from the description of that land by Moses, for it was a land "flowing with milk and honey."

**BEEL'ZEBUL**, the title of a heathen deity to whom the Jews ascribed the sovereignty of the evil spirits (Matt. 10: 25; 12: 24; Mark 3: 22).

**BE'ERSHEBA**, the name of one of the old places in Palestine which formed the southern limit of the country.

**BE'HEMOTH**. There can be little or no doubt that by this word (Job. 40: 15-24) the hippopotamus is intended, since all the details descriptive of the behemoth accord entirely with the ascertained habits of that animal.

**BE'KA**, a half shekel; its value was twenty-five cents. Every Jew paid a beka annually for the support of the temple (Ex. 30: 13).

**BE'LA**. 1. One of the five cities of the plain which was spared at the intercourse of Lot and received the name of Zoar (Gen. 14: 2; 19: 22). 2. Son of Beor, who reigned over Edom in the city of Dinhabah, eight generations before Saul, king of Israel, or about the time of the Exodus.

**BE'LLAL**. The expression son of man of Bellal, must be understood as meaning simply a worthless, lawless fellow. The term as used in 2 Cor. 6: 15 is generally understood as an appellation of Satan, as the personification of all that was bad.

**BELLOWS**. The word occurs only in Jer. 6: 29, and means the same as our bellows.

**BELLS**. In Ex. 38: 33 the bells alluded to were the golden ones, according to the

rabbis 72 in number, round the hem of the high priest's ephod. The object of them was "that his sound might be heard when he went in unto the holy place, and when he came out, that he die not" (Ex. 38: 34; Eccles. 45: 9).

**BELSHAZ'ZAR**, the last king of Babylon. According to the well-known narrative in Dan. 5, he was slain during a splendid feast in his palace.

**BENA'IAH** (son of the Lord). 1. Son of Jehoiada (1 Chr. 27: 5); captain in David's bodyguard (2 Sam. 8: 18); and com-

part of the north of Israel. Benhadad II., son of the preceding, and also king of Damascus. Long wars with Israel characterized his reign. Benhadad III., son of Hazael, and his successor on the throne of Syria.

**BEN'JAMIN**. The youngest of the children of Jacob, and the only one of the thirteen who was born in Palestine. His birth took place on the road between Bethel and Bethlehem, and his mother Rachel died in the act of giving him birth, naming him with her last breath



TOMB OF THE PROPHET BENJAMIN

mander-in-chief of Solomon's army (1 Kings 1: 36; 2: 34-46).

**BENAM'MI**, the son of the younger daughter of Lot, and progenitor of the Ammonites (Gen. 19: 38).

**BENEKE'DEM**, "the children of the East," an appellation given to a people, or to peoples, dwelling to the east of Palestine. It occurs in Gen. 29: 1.

**BENHA'DAD**. Benhadad I. was either son or grandson of Rezon. He made an alliance with Asa, and conquered a great

Ben-oni, "son of my sorrow." Until the journeys of Jacob's sons and of Jacob himself into Egypt we hear nothing of Benjamin. Henceforward the history of Benjamin is the history of the tribe.

**BEN'ONI**, the name which the dying Rachel gave to her newly-born son, but which by his father was changed into Benjamin (Gen. 35: 18).

**BER'ACHAH**, Valley of, a valley in which Jehoshaphat and his people assembled to "bless" Jehovah after the overthrow of the hosts of Moabites, Ammon-

ites and Mohunim, who had come against them, and which from that fact acquired its name of "the valley of blessing" (2 Chron. 20: 26).

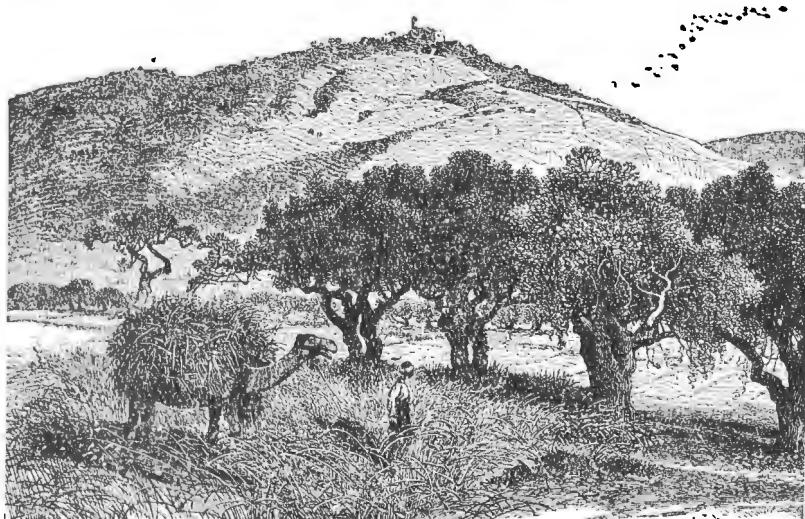
**DERE'A.** 1. A city of Macedonia, mentioned in Acts 17: 10, 15. 2. The modern Aleppo, mentioned in 2 Macc. 13: 4. 3. A place in Judea, apparently not very far from Jerusalem.

**DERNICE** and **Beren'ee**, the eldest daughter of Herod Agrippa I. (Acts 12: 1, etc.). She was first married to her uncle Herod, king of Chalcis, and after his death (A. D. 48) she lived under circumstances of great suspicion with her own brother Agrippa II., in connection with whom she is mentioned (Acts 25: 13, 23; 26: 30).

**DERYL**, a precious stone, occurs in Ex. 28: 20.

of Mizpeh. Josephus says that the stone Ebenezer was set up here.

**BETH'EL**, a well-known city and holy place of central Palestine. In the troubled times when there was no king in Israel, it was to Bethel that the people went up in their distress to ask counsel of God (Judg. 20: 18, 26, 31; 21: 2: A. V. "house of God"). Here was the ark of the covenant under the charge of Phinehas, the grandson of Aaron (20: 26-28). Later we find it named as one of the holy cities to which Samuel went in circuit (1 Sam. 7: 16). Here Jeroboam placed one of the two calves of gold. Toward the end of Jeroboam's life, Bethel fell into the hands of Judah (2 Chron. 13: 19). Elijah visited Bethel, and we hear of "sons of the prophets" as resident there (2 Kings 2: 2, 3).



THE WATCHTOWER OF BENJAMIN

**BETH**, the most general word for a house or habitation. Beth is more frequently employed in compound names of places than any other word.

**BETHAB'ARA**, a place beyond Jordan in which John was baptizing (John 1: 28).

**BETH'ANY**, a village which, scanty as are the notices of it contained in Scripture, is more intimately associated in our minds than perhaps any other place with the most familiar acts and scenes of the last days of the life of Christ. It was situated "at" the Mount of Olives (Mark 11: 1; Luke 19: 29), about fifteen stadia from Jerusalem (John 11: 18), on or near the usual road from Jericho to the city (Luke 19: 29).

**BETHDA'RAH**, named only in Judg. 7: 24, as a point apparently south of the scene of Gideon's victory.

**BETH'GAR**, a place named as the point to which the Israelites pursued the Philistines (1 Sam. 7: 11), and therefore west

**BETHES'DA**, the Hebrew name of a reservoir or tank, with five "porches," close upon the sheep-gate or "market" in Jerusalem (John 5: 2). The porches—i. e., cloisters or colonnades—were extensive enough to accommodate a large number of sick and infirm people, whose custom it was to wait there for the "troubling of the water."

**BETHESH'IMOTH**, or **Jes'imoth**, a town or place east of Jordan (Num. 33: 49), one of the limits of the encampment of Israel before crossing the Jordan.

**BETH'LEHEM**, one of the oldest towns in Palestine, already in existence at the time of Jacob's return to the country. In the New Testament, Bethlehem retains its distinctive title of Bethlehem-Judah (Matt. 2: 1, 5), and once, in the announcement of the angels, the "city of David" (Luke 2: 4; John 7: 42).

**BETHPE'OR**, a place no doubt dedicated to the god Baal-peor, on the E. of

Jordan, opposite Jericho, and six miles above Libias or Beth-haran. It was in the possession of the tribe of Reuben (Josh. 13: 20). One of the last halting-places of the children of Israel is designated "the ravine over against Beth-peor" (Deut. 3: 29; 4: 46).

**BETH'PHAGE**, the name of a place on the Mount of Olives, on the road between Jericho and Jerusalem. It was apparently close to Bethany (Matt. 21: 1; Mark 11: 1; Luke 19: 29), and to the eastward of it.

**BETHSAIDA**, 1. "Bethsaida of Galilee" (John 12: 21), a city which was the native place of Andrew, Peter and Philip (John 1: 44; 12: 21), in the land of Genesareth (Mark 6: 45), and therefore on the west side of the lake. 2. By comparing the narrative in Mark 6: 31-53, and Luke 9: 10-17, it appears certain that the Bethsaida at which the 5000 were fed must have been a second place of the same name on the east of the lake.

**BETHUEL**, the son of Nahor by Milcah; nephew of Abraham, and father of Rebekah (Gen. 22: 23). In 25: 26 he is called "Bethuel the Syrian." Though often referred to, Bethuel only appears in person once (24: 50).

**BETHUL'A**, the city which was the scene of the chief events of the Book of Judah, in which book only the name occurs.

**BEU'LAH**, "married," the name which the land of Israel is to bear when "the land shall be married" (Isa. 62: 4).

**BEZER IN THE WILDERNESS**, a city of the Reubenites, with suburbs, set apart by Moses as one of the three cities of refuge in the downs on the east of the Jordan, and allotted to the Merarites (Deut. 4: 43; Josh. 20: 8; 1 Chron. 6: 78).

**BIBLE** (the book). The term applied, not further back than the fifth century, to that collection of bible, or holy books, which comprises the Old and New Testaments.

**BIG'THAN** and **Big'thana**, an eunuch (chamberlain, A. V.) in the court of Ahasuerus, one of those "who kept the door" and conspired with Teresh against the king's life (Esth. 2: 21). The conspiracy was detected by Mordecai.

**BIL'DAD**, the second of Job's three friends. He is called "the Shuhite," which implies both his family and nation (Job 2: 11).

**BIL'HAH**, handmaid of Rachel (Gen. 29: 29), and concubine of Jacob, to whom she bore Dan and Naphtali (Gen. 30: 3-8; 1 Chron. 7: 13).

**BIRTHDAYS**. The custom of observing birthdays is very ancient (Gen. 40: 20; Jer. 20: 15), and in Job. 1: 4, etc., we read that Job's sons "feasted every one his day." In Persia they were celebrated with peculiar honors and banquets, and in Egypt the king's birthdays were kept with great pomp.

**BIRTHRIGHT**. Among Jews the first-born son enjoyed the right of consecration (Ex. 22: 29); great dignity (Gen. 49: 3); a double portion of the paternal estate (Deut. 21: 17); right to royal succession (2 Chr. 21: 3).

**BISHOP**, a shepherd or overseer. It seems to be synonymous with Elder or Presbyter (Acts 20: 17, 20).

**BITHYNIA**. Province of Asia Minor. Acts 16: 7 and 1 Pet. 1: 1.

**BITTER HERBS**. The Israelites were commanded to eat the Paschal lamb "with unleavened bread and with bitter herbs" (Ex. 12: 8).

**BITTERN**. A bird of the heron family, solitary in its habits, and noted for its melancholy night booming (Isa. 14: 23).

**BLAINS**, violent ulcerous inflammations, the sixth plague of Egypt (Ex. 9: 9, 10), and hence called in Deut. 28: 27, 35, "the botch of Egypt."

**BLASPHEMY**, in its technical English sense, signifies the speaking evil of God, and in this sense it is found Ps. 74: 18; Isa. 52: 5; Rom. 2: 24, etc. But according to its derivation it may mean any species of calumny and abuse; see 1 Kings 21: 10. Blasphemy was punished with stoning, which was inflicted on the son of Shelomith (Lev. 24: 11).

**BLAS'TUS**, the Chamberlain of Herod Agrippa I. (Acts 12: 20).

**BLINDNESS** is extremely common in the East from many causes. Blind beggars figure repeatedly in the New Testament (Matt. 12: 22), and "opening the eyes of the blind" is mentioned in prophecy as a peculiar attribute of the Messiah (Isa. 29: 18, etc.). The Jews were specially charged to treat the blind with compassion and care (Lev. 19: 14; Deut. 27: 18).

**BLOOD, Revenger of**. The law of retaliation was not to extend beyond the immediate offender (Deut. 24: 16; 2 Kings 14: 6; Ezek. 18: 20). The involuntary shedder of blood was permitted to take flight to one of the six Levitical cities specially appointed as cities of refuge (Num. 35: 22; Deut. 19: 4).

**BOAR**. The wild boar is considered as the parent stock of the common hog. He is a furious and formidable animal. At present wild boars frequent the marshes around the upper Jordan, and have been found on Mount Carmel, and in large herds near the sea of Tiberias. The destructive ravages of the animal are referred to in Ps. 80: 13.

**BOANERGES**, a name signifying "sons of thunder," given by our Lord to the two sons of Zebedee, James and John (Mark 3: 17).

**BO'AZ**. 1. A wealthy Bethlehemite, kinsman to Elimelech, the husband of Naomi. He married Ruth, and redeemed the estates of her deceased husband Mahlon. 2. Boaz, the name of one of Solomon's brazen pillars erected in the temple porch.

**BONNET**, a covering for the head worn by Jewish priests.

**BOOTY** consisted of captives of both sexes, cattle and whatever a captured city might contain, especially metallic treasures. Within the limits of Canaan no captives were to be made (Deut. 20: 14 and 16); beyond these limits, in case of warlike resistance, all the women and children were to be made captives, and the men put to death. The law of booty is given in Num. 31: 26-47. As regarded the army, David added a regulation that the baggage guard should share equally with the troops engaged (1 Sam. 30: 24, 25).

**BOTTLE**. 1. The skin bottle. 2. The bottle of earthen or glassware, both of them capable of being closed from the



air. The Arabs keep their water, milk and other liquors in leathern bottles. These are made of goatskins. The great leathern bottles are made of the skin of a he-goat, and the small ones, that serve instead of a bottle of water on the road, are made of a kid's skin.

**BOW.** Besides the bow and arrow the bow-gun was used by the ancients as an offensive weapon.

**BOZ'RAH.** In Edom—the city of Jobab the son of Zerah, one of the early kings of that nation (Gen. 36: 33; 1 Chron. 1: 44). This is doubtless the place mentioned in later times by Isaiah (34: 6; 63: 1) in connection with Edom, and by Jeremiah (49: 13, 22).

**BRACELET.** Bracelets of fine twisted Venetian gold are still common in Egypt. In Gen. 38: 18, 25, the word rendered "bracelet" means probably "a string by which a seal-ring was suspended." Men as well as women wore bracelets.

**BRASS.** In most places of the Old Testament the correct translation would be copper, although it may sometimes possibly mean bronze, a compound of copper and tin. Indeed, a simple metal was obviously intended, as we see from Deut. 8: 9; 32: 25, and Job 28: 2. Copper was known at a very early period (Gen. 4: 22).

**BRAZEN SERPENT,** was an image of polished brass, in the form of one of those fiery serpents which were sent to chastise the murmuring Israelites in the wilderness and whose bite caused violent heat, thirst and inflammation. By divine command "Moses made a serpent of brass," or copper, and "put it upon a pole; and it came to pass, that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he beheld the serpent of brass, he lived" (Num. 21: 6-9).

**BREAD** (brewed, baked). Early used (Gen. 18: 5, 6). Made of wheat, barley, rye, fitches and spelt, in loaves or rolls, leavened or unleavened; the kneading being in troughs, bowls, or on flat plates, and the baking in portable ovens of earthenware, or upon heated stones, or on the coals.

**BREAST-PLATE.** The breastplate of the high priest (Ex. 28: 15) was of embroidered stuff, some ten inches square;

its upper corners fastened with gold or lace to the ephod, its lower to the girdle (Ex. 28: 28). Adorned with twelve precious stones (Ex. 28: 12-29).

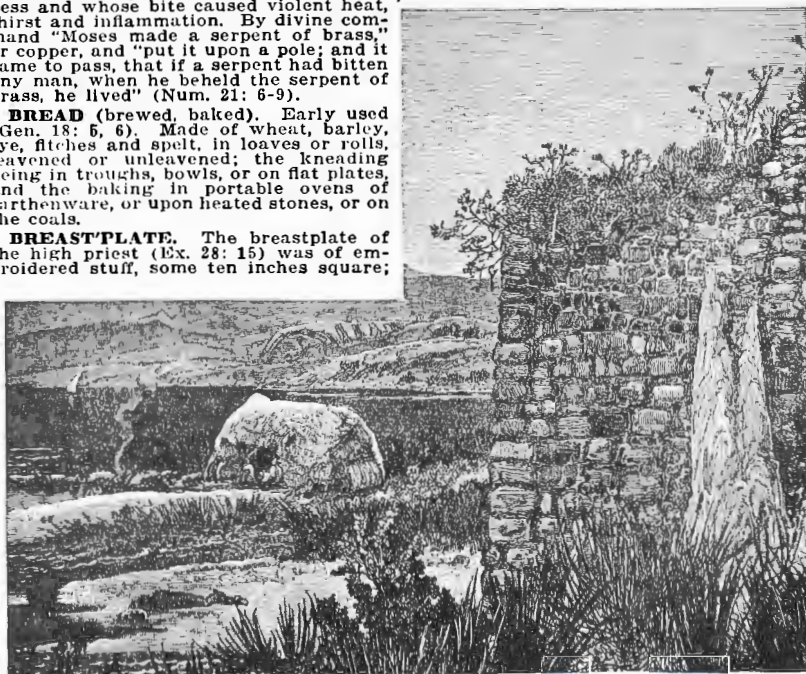
**BRICK.** The Israelites, in common with other captives, were employed by the Egyptian monarchs in making bricks and in building (Ex. 1: 14; 5: 7). Egyptian bricks were not generally dried in kilns, but in the sun. When made of the Nile mud, they required straw to prevent cracking; and crude brick walls had frequently the additional security of a layer of reeds and sticks, placed at intervals to act as binders.

**BRIDEGROOM,** a betrothed or newly-married man. Among the Arabs, brides appear with great reverence before their bridegrooms, and often cast themselves down at their feet (Gen. 24: 64, 65; Ps. 45: 10, 11). Christ is called a Bridegroom.

**BRIDGE.** The only mention of a bridge in the Canonical Scriptures is indirectly in the proper name Geshur, a district in Bashan, northeast of the sea of Galilee. At this place a bridge still exists, called the bridge of the sons of Jacob.

**BRIGANTINE.** Jer. 46: 4; elsewhere "habergeon" or "coat of mail."

**BRIMSTONE.** The Hebrew word is connected with gopher, "gopher-wood" A. V. Gen. 6: 14, and probably signified in the first instance the gum or resin that exuded from that tree.



THE SEA OF GALILEE, THE SUPPOSED SITE OF BETHSAIDA

**BULL, Bullock**, terms used synonymously with ox, oxen, in the A. V., as the representatives of several Hebrew words. Bakar, the most common, is properly a generic name for horned cattle when of full age and fit for the plough. Accordingly, it is variously rendered bullock (Isa. 65: 25), cow (Ezra 4: 15), oxen (Gen. 12: 16). In Isa. 51: 20, the "wild bull" ("wild ox" in Deut. 14: 5) was possibly one of the larger species of antelope, and took its name from its swiftness.

**BULRUSH** (Ex. 2: 3), a plant growing on the banks of the Nile and in marshy grounds.

**BURIAL, Sepulchres**. A natural cave, enlarged and adapted by excavation, or

A name occurring in the genealogies of the tribe of Gad (See 1 Chron. 5: 14).

**BU'ZI**, father of Ezekiel the prophet (Ezek. 1: 3).

**CAB** or **Kab**, a measure for things dry, mentioned in 2 Kings 6: 25. The rabbins make it the sixth part of a seah or satum, and the eighteenth part of an ephah. This would be nearly two quarts English measure.

**CÆ'SAR**, always in the New Testament the Roman emperor, the sovereign of Judæa (John 19: 12, 15; Acts 17: 7).

**CÆSARE'A** (Acts 8: 40; 9: 30; 10: 1, 24; 11: 11; 12: 19; 18: 22; 21: 8, 16; 23: 23, 33; 25: 1, 4, 6, 13) was situated on the coast



THE VALLEY OF BERACHAH

an artificial imitation of one, was the standard type of sepulchre. Sepulchres stood often in gardens, by roadsides or even adjoining houses. "The manner of the Jews" included the use of spices, where they could command the means. Thus Asa lay in a "bed of spices" (2 Chron. 16: 11). A portion of these were burnt in honor of the deceased, and to this use was probably destined part of the 100 pounds' weight of "myrrh and aloes" in our Lord's case. The grave clothes were probably of the fashion worn in life, but swathed and fastened with bandages, and the head covered separately.

**BURNT-OFFERING**. The word is applied to the offering which was wholly consumed by fire on the altar, and the whole of which, except the refuse ashes, "ascended" in the smoke to God.

**BUS'RAH** or **Bos'tra**, a Roman city in Bashan, full sixty miles from Heshbon. [See Bozrah.]

**BUTTER**, curdled milk (Gen. 17: 8). Milk is generally offered to travellers in Palestine in a curdled or sour state, "leb-ben," thick, almost like butter.

**BUZ**. 1. The second son of Milcah and Nahor (Gen. 22: 21). Elihu "the Buzite" was probably a descendant of Buz. 2.

of Palestine, on the line of the great road from Tyre to Egypt, and about halfway between Joppa and Dora. The distance from Jerusalem was about 70 miles; Josephus states it in round numbers as 600 stadia.

**CÆSARE'A PHILIPPI** is mentioned only in the first two Gospels (Matt. 16: 13; Mark 8: 27). It was at the easternmost and most important of the two recognized sources of the Jordan.

**CAI'APHAS**, in full Joseph Caiaphas, high priest of the Jews under Tiberius (Matt. 26: 3, 57; John 11: 49; 18: 13, 14, 24, 28; Acts 4: 6). The Procurator Valerius Gratus appointed him to the dignity. He was son-in-law of Annas. [See Annas.]

**CAIN**. The historical facts in the life of Cain, as recorded in Gen. 4, are briefly these: he was the eldest son of Adam and Eve; he followed the business of agriculture; in a fit of jealousy, roused by the rejection of his own sacrifice and the acceptance of Abel's, he committed the crime of murder, for which he was expelled from Eden, and led the life of an exile; he settled in the land of Nod, and built a city which he named after his son Enoch.



**CAI'NAN.** 1. Son of Enos, aged 70 years when he begat Mahalaleel his son (Gen. 5: 9-14). 2. Son of Arphaxson, and father of Sala, according to Luke 3: 35, 36, and usually called the second Cainan.

**CALAMUS** (Ex. 30: 23; 43: 24), an aromatic reed, growing in most places in Egypt, in Judæa near Lake Gennesaret, and in several parts of Syria.

**CA'LEB.** 1. According to 1 Chron. 2: 9, 18, 19, 42, 50, the son of Hezron, the son of Pharez, the son of Judah, and the father of Hur by Ephrath or Ephratah, and consequently grandfather of Caleb the spy. 2. Son of Jephunneh, by which

patronymic the illustrious spy is usually designated (Num. 13: 6, and ten other places), with the addition of that of "the Kenesite," or "son of Kenaz," in Num. 32: 12; Josh. 14: 6, 14.

**CALF.** In Ex. 32: 4 we are told that Aaron, constrained by the people in the absence of Moses, made a molten calf of the golden earrings of the people, to represent the Elohim which brought Israel out of Egypt. Probably it was a wooden figure laminated with gold—a process which is known to have existed in Egypt.

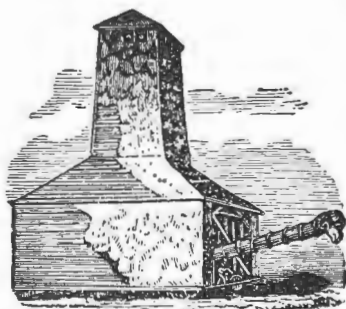
**CAI'VARY** (skull). Latin for Greek Kranion, "skull" (referring to shape),



SITE OF BETHPHAGE

and Hebrew "Golgotha." Spot of crucifixion. Calvary, only in Luke 23: 33.

**CAMEL** (carrier). The Arabian, or one-humped camel, generally meant. Used for carriage, and source of wealth (Gen. 12: 16). An unclean beast (Lev. 11: 4). Hair used for clothing (2 Kings 1: 8;



**BATTERING RAM AND TOWER**

Zech. 13: 4; Matt. 3: 4). Figuratively for something beyond human power (Matt. 19: 24).

**CA'NA OF GALILEE**, once **Ca'na in Galilee**, a village or town not far from Capernaum, memorable as the scene of Christ's first miracle (John 2: 1, 11: 4: 46) as well as of a subsequent one (4: 46, 54), and also as the native place of the apostle Nathanael (21: 2).

**CA'NAAN**. 1. The fourth son of Ham (Gen. 10: 6; 1 Chron. 1: 8); the progenitor of the Phœnicians ("Zidon"), and of the various nations who before the Israelite conquest peopled the sea-coast of Palestine, and generally the whole of the country westward of the Jordan (Gen. 10: 13; 1 Chron. 1, 13). 2. The name of "Canaan" is sometimes employed for the country itself.

**CA'NAAN**. The land of, lit., "Lowland," a name denoting the country west of the Jordan and Dead Sea, and between those waters and the Mediterranean.

**CAN'DACE**, a queen of Ethiopia (Meroë, mentioned Acts 8: 27). The name was not a proper name of an individual, but that of a dynasty of Ethiopian queens.

**CAN'DLESTICK**. The golden candlestick rather a lamp (Ex. 25: 31-37; 37: 17-24). Ten candelabra used instead, in Solomon's temple (1 Kings 7: 49).

**CANON OF SCRIPTURE, THE**, may be generally described as "the collection of books which form the original and authoritative written rule of the faith and practice of the Christian Church." The word Canon, in classical Greek, is properly a straight rod, as the rod of a shield, or that used in weaving, or a carpenter's rule. The title "Canonical" was first given to writings in the sense of "admitted by the rule," and not as "forming part of and giving the rule."

**CANOPY** (Jud. 10: 21; 10: 3: 9; 16: 19). The canopy of Holofernes is the only one mentioned. It probably retained the mosquito nets or curtains in which the name



**NATURAL BRIDGE OVER THE LITANY**



originated, although its description (Jud. 10: 21) betrays luxury and display rather than such simple usefulness.

**CANTICLES**, Song of Songs, i. e., the most beautiful of songs, entitled in the A. V. The Song of Solomon.

**CAPERNAUM** was on the western shore of the Sea of Galilee (Matt. 4: 13; comp. John 6: 24), and, if recent discoveries are to be trusted, was of sufficient importance to give to that sea, in whole or in part, the name of the "lake of Capernaum." It was in the "land of Gennesaret" (Matt. 14: 34; comp. John 6: 17, 21, 24). It was of sufficient size to be always called a "city" (Matt. 9: 1; Mark 1: 33); had its own synagogue, in which our Lord frequently taught (John 6: 59).

In form Carmel is a tolerably continuous ridge, at the west end about 600 and east about 1600 feet above the sea.

**CARPUS**, a Christian at Troas (2 Tim. 4: 13). According to Hippolytus, Carpus was bishop of Berytus in Thrace.

**CARRIAGE**. This word occurs only six times in the text of the A. V., and signifies what we now call "baggage." In the margin of 1 Sam. 17: 20—and there only—"carriage" is employed in the sense of a wagon or cart.

**CART** (Gen. 45: 19, 27; Num. 7: 3, 7, 8), a vehicle drawn by cattle (2 Sam. 6: 6), to be distinguished from the chariot drawn by horses. Carts and wagons were either open or covered (Num. 7: 3), and were used for conveyance of persons



CLIFFS AND SCULPTURED TABLETS

**CAPPADO'CIA, CAPPADO'CIANS** (Acts 2: 9; 1 Pet. 1: 1). The range of Mount Taurus and the upper course of the Euphrates may safely be mentioned, in general terms, as natural boundaries of Cappadocia on the south and east.

**CAPTAIN** (head). Title for a leader of a band of ten, fifty, hundred or thousand (Deut. 1: 15). Also a civic meaning (Isa. 1: 10; 3: 3). "Captain of the Guard" (Acts 28: 16) was commander of the Prætorian troop of Rome. "Captain of the Temple" (Acts 4: 1), was chief of the Temple watchmen.

**CAR'BUNCLE** (little coal). A gem of deep red color (Isa. 54: 12). A stone in the high-priest's breastplate (Ex. 28: 17).

**CAR'MEL**. A mountain which forms one of the most striking and characteristic features of the country of Palestine.

(Gen. 45: 19), burdens (1 Sam. 6: 7, 8) or produce (Amos 2: 13).

**CASSIA** (Ex. 30: 24). The cassia-bark of commerce is yielded by various kinds of Cinnamomum, which grow in different parts of India.

**CAS'TOR and POL'LUX** (Acts 28: 11). The twin sons of Jupiter and Leda were regarded as the tutelary divinities of sailors. They appeared in heaven as the constellation Gemini.

**CATS**. The Greek word, as used by Aristotle, has more particular reference to the wild cat.

**CAVE**. The chalky limestone of which the rocks of Syria and Palestine chiefly consist presents, as is the case in all limestone formations, a vast number of caverns and natural fissures, many of which

have also been artificially enlarged and adapted to various purposes both of shelter and defence. The most remarkable caves noticed in Scripture are—1. That in which Lot dwelt after the destruction of Sodom (Gen. 19: 30). 2. The cave of Machpelah (23: 17). 3. Cave of Makkedah (Josh. 10: 10). 4. Cave of Adullam (1 Sam. 22: 1). 5. The rock sepulchres of Lazarus and of our Lord (John 11: 38).

**CEDAR** (resinous). A cone-bearing tree whose reddish fragrant wood was much prized (1 Kings 7: 2).

**CEDRON**, in the New Testament the name of the brook Kidron in the ravine below the eastern wall of Jerusalem (John 18: 1, only). Beyond it was the garden of Gethsemane.

**CEILING**. The description of Scripture (1 Kings 6: 9, 15), and of Josephus, show that the ceilings of the temple and the palaces of the Jewish kings were formed of cedar planks.

**CEN'CHIREA**, the eastern harbor of Corinth. St. Paul sailed from Cenchræ (Acts 18: 18) on his return to Syria from his second missionary journey. An organized church seems to have been formed there (Rom. 16: 1).

**CENSER**, a small portable vessel of metal fitted to receive burning coals from the altar, and on which the incense for burning was sprinkled (2 Chron. 26: 18; Luke 1: 9).

**CENTURION**, the commander of a century, of which there were sixty in a Roman legion. At first there were, as the name implies, one hundred men in each century; subsequently, the number varied according to the strength of the legion.

**CHAIN**. Chains were used—1. As badges of office; 2. For ornament; 3. For confining prisoners. 1. The gold chain placed about Joseph's neck (Gen. 41: 42), and that promised to Daniel (Dan. 5: 7), are instances of the first use.

**CHALCEDONY** (Rev. 21: 19). The name is applied in modern mineralogy to one of the varieties of agate.

**CHALDE'A**, is used in Scripture to signify that vast alluvial plain which has been formed by the deposits of the Euphrates and the Tigris—at least so far as it lies to the west of the latter stream.

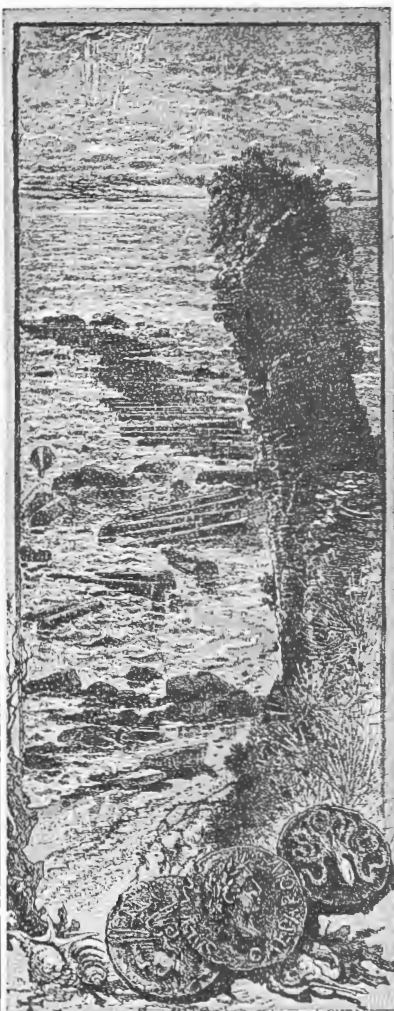
**CHALDE'ANS**, appear in Scripture, until the time of the captivity, as the people of the country which has Babylon for its capital, and which is itself termed Shinar; but in the Book of Daniel, while this meaning is still found (5: 30, and 9: 1), a new sense shows itself. The Chaldeans are consulted by the king on religious subjects.

**CHAM'BERLAIN** (man of the chamber). Officer in charge of the king's chamber (2 Kings 23: 11). A more dignified office, in Acts 12: 20; Rom. 16: 23.

**CHAME'LEON** (ground lion). A species of lizard, arboreal in habit. But the word thus translated implies a frog (Lev. 11: 30).

**CHAM'OIS** (sham-my) (buck). The chamois not known in Palestine. A wild sheep, or goat, may be meant. (Deut. 14: 5).

**CHAPITER**, the capital of a pillar; also possibly a roll moulding at the top of a building or work of art, as in the case (1) of the pillars of the tabernacle and temple, and of the two pillars called especially Jachin and Boaz, and (2) of the



COLUMN IN THE SEA CAESAREA

lavers belonging to the temple (Ex. 38: 17; 2 Kings 7: 27, 31, 38).

**CHARGER**, a shallow vessel for receiving water or blood, also for presenting offerings of fine flour with oil (Num. 7: 79). The daughter of Herodias brought the head of St. John the Baptist in a charger (Matt. 14: 8); probably a trencher or platter.

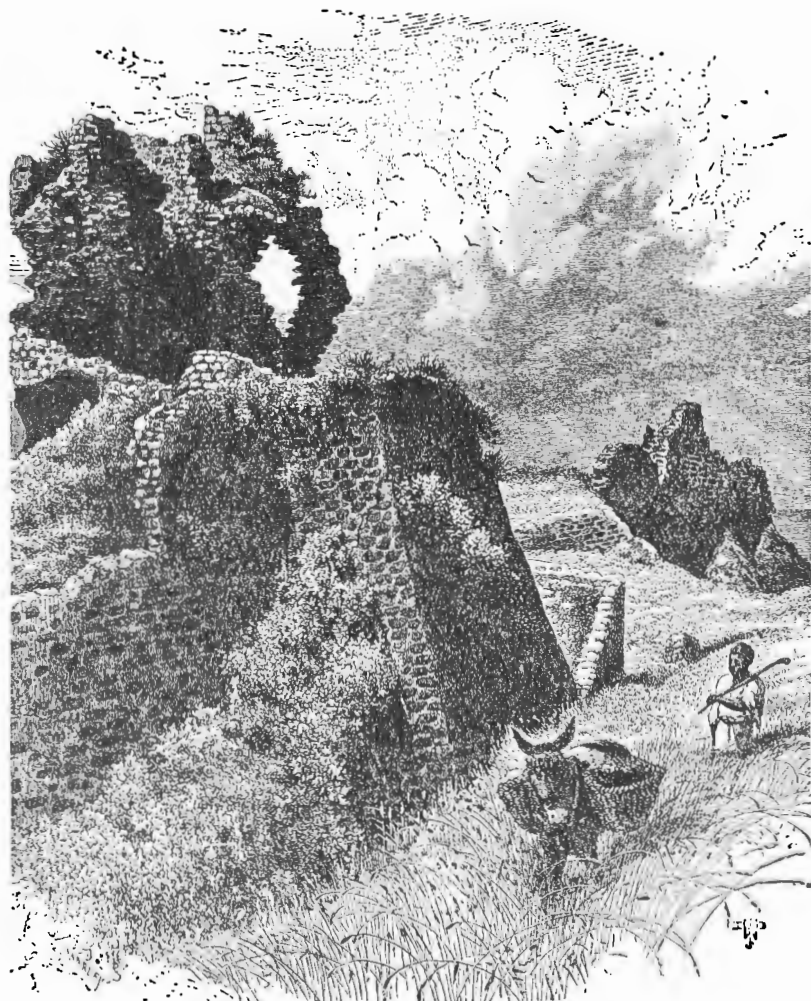
**CHARIOT**, a vehicle used either for warlike or peaceful purposes, but most commonly the former. The earliest men-

tion of chariots in Scripture is in Egypt, where Joseph, as a mark of distinction, was placed in Pharaoh's second chariot (Gen. 41: 43), and later when he went in his own chariot to meet his father on his entrance into Egypt from Canaan (46: 29). In the funeral procession of Jacob chariots also formed a part, possibly by way of escort.

**CHEBAR**, a river in the "land of the Chaldeans" (Ezek. 1: 3), on the banks of which some of the Jews were located at the time.

**CHEDORLA'OMER**, a king of Elam, in the time of Abraham, who with three other chiefs made war upon the kings of Sodom, Gomorrah, Admah, Zeboim and Zoar, and reduced them to servitude (Gen. 14: 17).

**CHE'MOSH**, the national deity of the Moabites (Num. 21: 29; Jer. 47: 7, 13, 46). In Judg. 11: 24 he also appears as the god of the Ammonites. Solomon introduced, and Josiah abolished, the worship of Chemosh at Jerusalem (1 Kings 11: 7; 2 Kings 23: 13).



PART OF THE NORTH WALL OF CAESAREA



THE NORTHERN POINT OF MOUNT CARMEL

**CHER'ETHITES** and **PE'LETHITES**, the lifeguards of King David (2 Sam. 8: 18). It is plain that these royal guards were employed as executioners (2 Kings 11: 4), and as couriers (1 Kings 14: 27).

**CHE'RITH**, the Brook, the torrent-bed or wady in which Elijah hid himself during the early part of the three years' drought (1 Kings 17: 3, 5).

**CHERUB, CHERUBIM**. The symbolical figure so called was a composite creature-form which finds a parallel in the religious insignia of Assyria, Egypt and Persia—e. g., the sphinx, the winged bulls and lions of Nineveh, etc. The Hebrew idea seems to limit the number of the cherubim. A pair (Ex. 25: 18, etc.) were placed on the mercy-seat of the ark; a pair of colossal size overshadowed it in Solomon's Temple. Those on the ark were to be placed with wings stretched forth, one at each end of the mercy-seat.

**CHEST** (box). A coffin (Gen. 1: 26); treasure chest (2 Kings 12: 9; 2 Chron. 24: 8-11); trunk or packing case (Ezek. 27: 24). In all other places "Ark."

**CHESTNUT TREE**. Gen. 30: 37; it is spoken of as one of the glories of Assyria, for which the "plane tree" ought probably to have been substituted.

**CH'DON**, the name which in 1 Chron. 13: 9 is given to the threshing-floor at which the accident to the ark took place. In the parallel account in 2 Sam. 6 the name is given as Nachon.

**CHILDREN**. The blessing of offspring, but especially of the male sex, is highly valued among all Eastern nations, while





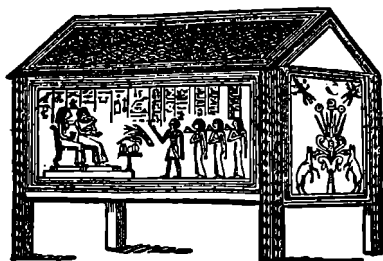
THE CAVE UNDER THE GREAT ROCK ON MOUNT MORIAH

the absence is regarded as one of the severest punishments (Gen. 16: 2).

**CHIL'ON**, the son of Elimelech and Naomi and husband of Orpah (Ruth 1: 2-5; 4: 9). He is described as "Ephrathite of Bethlehem-judah."

**CHIN'NERETH, SEA OF**, (Num. 34: 11; Josh. 13: 27), the inland sea, which is most familiarly known to us as the "lake of Gennesareth."

**CHI'OS**. The position of this island in reference to the neighboring islands



EGYPTIAN CHEST OR BOX FROM THEBES

and coasts could hardly be better described than in the detailed account of St. Paul's return voyage from Troas to Caesarea (Acts 20: 21). Chios is separated from the mainland by a strait of only 5 miles. Its length is about 32 miles, and in breadth it varies from 8 to 18.

**CHIT'TIM, KIT'TIM**, a family or race descended from Javan (Gen. 10: 4).

**CHORA'ZIN**, one of the cities in which our Lord's mighty works were done, but named only in his denunciation (Matt. 11: 21; Luke 10: 13).

**CHRISTIAN**, a follower of the religion of Christ. It is probable that the name of Christian, like those of Nazarene and Galileans, was given to the disciples of our Lord in reproach or contempt. They were denominated Christians A. D. 42 or 43; and though the name was at first given reproachfully, they gloried in it, as expressing their adherence to Christ, and they soon generally assumed it.

**CHRONICLES, First and Second Books of**, the name originally given to the record made by the appointed historiographers in the kingdoms of Israel and Judah, embracing a period of 3,468 years.

**CHRONOLOGY**. By this term we understand the technical and historical chronology of the Jews and their ancestors from the earliest time to the close of the New Testament canon.

**CHRYSOLEITE**, one of the precious stones in the foundation of the heavenly Jerusalem (Rev. 21: 20). The chrysolite of the ancients is identical with the modern Oriental topaz of the Hebrew Bible.

**CHRYSOPRASE** occurs only in Rev. 21: 20. The true chrysoprase is sometimes found in antique Egyptian jewelry, set alternately with bits of lapis-lazuli.

**CHURCH** (assembly). A congregation of religious worshippers (Acts 7: 38; Matt. 16: 18). Visible (Acts 2; Col. 1: 24). Invisible (Heb. 12: 23).

**CIL'ICIA**, a country in the southeast of Asia Minor, and lying on the northern coast, at the east end of the Mediterranean Sea; the capital city thereof was Tarsus, the native city of Paul (Acts 21: 39).

**CINNAMON**, a well-known aromatic substance. It is mentioned in Ex. 30: 23 as one of the component parts of the holy anointing oil, which Moses was commanded to prepare—in Prov. 7: 17 as a perfume for the bed. In Rev. 18: 13 it is enumerated among the merchandise of the great Babylon.

**CIRCUMCISION**, peculiarly, though not exclusively, a Jewish rite. It was enjoined upon Abraham, the father of the nation, by God, as the institution, and as the token, of the covenant, which assured to him and his descendants the promise of the Messiah (Gen. 17). It was thus made a necessary condition of Jewish nationality. Every male child was to be circumcised when eight days old (Lev. 12: 3) on pain of death.

**CISTERN**, a receptacle for water. The dryness of the summer months between May and September in Syria, and the scarcity of springs in many parts of the country, make it necessary to collect in reservoirs and cisterns the rain-water, of which abundance falls in the intermediate period.

**CITHERN**, a musical instrument, resembling a guitar, most probably of Greek origin.

**CITIES**. The earliest notice in Scripture of city-building is of Enoch by Cain, in the land of his exile (Gen. 4: 17). The earliest description of a city properly so called, is that of Sodom (Gen. 19: 1-22). Hebron is said to have been built seven years before Zoan (Tanis) in Egypt, and is thus the only Syrian town which presents the elements of a date for its foundation (Num. 13: 22). Even before the time of Abraham there were cities in Egypt (Gen. 12: 14, 15; Num. 13: 22).

**CITIES OF REFUGE**, six Levitical cities specially chosen for refuge to the involuntary homicide until released from banishment by the death of the high priest (Num. 35: 6, 13, 15; Josh. 20: 2, 7, 9). There were three on each side of Jordan.

**CITIZENSHIP**. The privilege of Roman citizenship was acquired in various ways, as by purchase (Acts 22: 28), by military services, by favor, or by manumission. The right once obtained descended to a man's children (Acts 22: 28).

**CLAU'DIA**, a Christian woman mentioned in 2 Tim. 4: 21, as saluting Timothy.

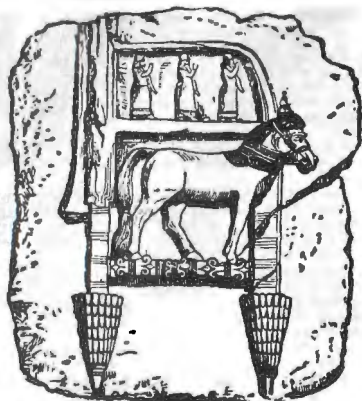
**CLAU'DIUS**, fourth Roman emperor, reigned from 41 to 54 A. D. He was the son of Nero Drusus.

**CLAY**. As the sediment of water remaining in pits or in streets, the word is used frequently in Old Testament (Isa. 57: 20; Jer. 38: 6; Ps. 18: 42) and in New Testament (John 9: 6); a mixture of sand or dust with spittle. It is also found in the sense of potter's clay (Isa. 41: 25). Another use of clay was for sealing (Job 38: 14). Wine jars in Egypt were sometimes sealed with clay; mummy pits were sealed with the same substance, and remains of clay are still found adhering to the stone door-jambs. Our Lord's tomb may have been thus sealed (Matt. 27: 66), as also the earthen vessel containing the



COIN—CASTER AND POLLUX





ASSYRIAN THRONE OR CHAIR OF STATE

evidences of Jeremiah's purchase (Jer. 22: 14).

**CLEMENT** (Phil. 4: 2), a fellow-laborer of St. Paul when he was at Philippi.

**CLEOPAS**, one of the two disciples who were going to Emmaus on the day of the resurrection (Luke 24: 18).

**CLOUD, Pillar of**. The cloud, which became a pillar when the host moved, seems to have rested at other times on the tabernacle, whence God is said to have "come down in the pillar" (Num. 12: 5; so Ex. 33: 9, 10). It preceded the host, apparently resting on the ark which led the way (Ex. 13: 21; Num. 9: 15-23; 10: 34).

**CNYDUS** is mentioned in Acts 27: 7, as a harbor which was passed by St. Paul.

**COAL**. In Prov. 26: 21 this word clearly signifies fuel not yet lighted. The fuel meant is probably charcoal, and not coal in our sense of the word.

**COCK**, mentioned in reference to St. Peter's denial of our Lord, and indirectly in the word "cock-crowing" (Matt. 26: 34).

**COELESYRIA**, "the hollow Syria," was (strictly speaking) the name given by the Greeks, after the time of Alexander, to the remarkable valley or hollow which intervenes between Libanus and Anti-Libanus, stretching a distance of nearly a hundred miles.

**COLLEGE** (collected). That part of Jerusalem north of the old city (2 Kings 22: 14).

**COLORS**. The natural colors noticed in the Bible are white, black, red, yellow and green. The only fundamental color of which the Hebrews appear to have had a clear conception was red; and even this is not very often noticed.

**COLOSSE**, a city in the upper part of the basin of the Mæander, on one of its affluents named the Lycus. Hence our impulse would be to conclude that St. Paul passed this way, and founded, or confirmed, the Colossian Church, on his third missionary journey (Acts 18: 23; 19: 1).

**COLOS'SIANS, The Epistle to the**, was written by the apostle St. Paul during his first captivity at Rome (Acts 28: 16). This epistle was addressed to the Christians of the city of Colossæ, and was delivered to them by Tychicus, whom the apostle had sent both to them and to the church at Ephesus to inquire into their state and to administer exhortation and comfort.

**CONCUBINE**. The difference between wife and concubine was less marked among the Hebrews than among us, owing to the absence of moral stigma. The concubine's condition was a definite one. With regard to the children of wife and concubine, there was no such difference as our illegitimacy implies; the latter were a supplementary family to the former; their names occur in the patriarchal genealogies (Gen. 22: 24; 1 Chron. 1: 22), and their position and provision would depend on the father's will (Gen. 25: 6).

**CONEY**, a gregarious animal of the class Pachydermata, which is found in Palestine. In Lev. 11: 5; Deut. 14: 7, it is declared to be unclean, because it chews the cud, but does not divide the hoof.

**COPPER**, in the A. V. always rendered "brass," except in Ezra 8: 27; 15: 12. It was almost exclusively used by the ancients for common purposes.

**COR'AL**. Used by Hebrews for beads and ornaments. Ranked among precious stones (Job 28: 18).

**COR'BAN** (offering). The offering in fulfilment of a vow (Lev. 27). The plea of corban reprehended by Christ (Matt. 15: 3-9).

**CORD**. The materials of which cord was made varied according to the strength required; the strongest rope was probably made of strips of camel-hide, as still used by the Bedouins. The finer sorts were made of flax (Isa. 19: 9), and probably of reeds and rushes. In the New Testament the term is applied to the whip which our Saviour made (John 2: 15), and to the ropes of a ship (Acts 27: 32).

**CORIANDER**. The plant is found in Egypt, Persia and India, and has a round tall stalk. It is mentioned twice in the Bible (Ex. 16: 31; Num. 11: 7).

**CORINTH**. This city is alike remarkable for its distinctive geographical position, its eminence in Greek and Roman history, and its close connection with the early spread of Christianity. Corinth was a place of great mental activity, as well as of commercial and manufacturing enterprise. Its wealth was so celebrated as to be proverbial; so were the vice and profligacy of its inhabitants. The worship of Venus here was attended with shameful licentiousness.



TETRADRACHM OR ATTIC TALENT

**CORINTHIANS, The Epistle to the.** The first was written by Paul toward the close of his nearly three years' stay at Ephesus (Acts. 19: 10; 20: 31), which we learn from 1 Cor. 16: 8 probably terminated with the Pentecost of A. D. 57 or 58. This varied and highly characteristic letter was addressed not to any party, but to the whole body of the large (Acts 18: 8, 10) Judeo-Gentile (Acts 17: 4) Church of Corinth. The Second Epistle was written a few months subsequently to the first, in the same year; and thus, if the dates assigned to the former epistle be correct, about the autumn. A. D. 57 or 58, a short time previous to the apostle's three months' stay in Achaia (Acts 20: 3).

**CORMORANT,** occurs only as the name of an unclean bird in Lev. 11: 17; Deut. 14: 17.

**CORN.** The most common kinds were wheat, barley, spelt (Isa. 38: 25, "rie"; Ezek. 4: 9 "fitches"); and millet; oats are mentioned only by rabbinical writers. Corn-crops are still reckoned at twenty-fold what was sown, and were anciently much more.

**CORNELIUS,** a Roman centurion of the Italian cohort stationed in Caesarea (Acts 10: 1, etc.), a man full of good works and alms-deeds. With his household he was baptized by St. Peter, and thus Cornelius became the first-fruits of the Gentile world to Christ.

**CORNER.** The "corner" of the field was not allowed (Lev. 19: 9) to be wholly reaped. It formed a right of the poor to carry off what was so left. This "corner" was, like the gleanings, title free.

**CORNER-STONE.** Some of the corner-stones in the ancient work of the Temple foundations are 17 or 19 feet long and 7½ feet thick. At Nineveh the corners are sometimes formed of one angular stone. The phrase "corner-stone" is applied to our Lord (Isa. 28: 16, Matt. 21: 42; 1 Pet. 2: 6, 7).

**CORNET** (Heb. Shophar), a loud-sounding instrument, made of the horn of a ram or a chamois (sometimes of an ox), and used by the ancient Hebrews for signals, for announcing the "Jubilee" (Lev. 25: 9), for proclaiming the new year, for the purposes of war (Jer. 4: 5, 19; comp. Job 39: 25), as well as for the sentinels placed at the watch-towers to give notice of the approach of an enemy (Ezra 3: 4).

**COS or Co's.** A small island of the Grecian Archipelago. One of the places which contained Jewish residents. Perhaps it is to the town that reference is made in the Acts (21: 1).

**CRANE.** A large, long-necked, heron-like bird, of gray plumage, noisy on the wing (Isa. 38: 14; Jer. 8: 7).

**CRUCIFIXION** (2 Tim. 4: 10), an assistant of St. Paul, said to have been one of the seventy disciples.

**CRETE.** An island at the mouth of the Aegean Sea, between Rhodes and Peloponnesus (Acts 27: 7). It was the seat of legislature to all Greece. There were once one hundred cities on the island. The inhabitants were exceedingly addicted to lying (Tit. 1: 12). The gospel converted many persons here (Tit. 1: 5). It is now called Candia.

**CRISTUS,** ruler of the Jewish synagogue at Corinth (Acts 18: 8); baptized with his family by St. Paul (1 Cor. 1: 14).

**CROSS.** As the emblem of a slave's death and a murderer's punishment, the cross was naturally looked upon with the profoundest horror. But after the celebrated vision of Constantine, he ordered his friends to make a cross of gold and gems, such as he had seen, and "the lowering eagles resigned the flags unto the cross," and "the tree of cursing and shame sat upon the sceptres and was engraved and signed on the foreheads of kings."

**CROWN** (curved). A head-dress (Ezek. 16: 12). Head-dress of priests, kings, and queens (Ex. 28: 36-38; 2 Chr. 23: 11; Esth. 2: 17). Symbol of power, honor, and eternal life (Prov. 12: 4).

**CRUCIFIXION** (fixing to the cross). A method of death punishment by fixing to a cross (Esth. 7: 10). Limbs sometimes broken to hasten death (John 19: 31). Sepulture denied (Deut. 21: 22, 23), but an exception allowed in Christ's case (Matt. 17: 58).

**CRUSE,** a vessel for holding water, such as was carried by Saul when on his night expedition after David (1 Sam. 26: 11, 12, 16), and by Elijah (1 Kings 19: 6).

**CUCUMBERS.** This word occurs in Num. 11: 5 as one of the good things of Egypt for which the Israelites longed.

**CUMMIN,** one of the cultivated plants of Palestine (Isa. 28: 25, 27; Matt. 18: 23). It is an umbelliferous plant, something like fennel.

**CUP.** The cups of the Jews, whether of metal or earthenware, were possibly borrowed, in shape and design, from Egypt and from the Phœnicians, who were celebrated in that branch of workmanship. Egyptian cups were of various shapes, either with handles or without them. In Solomon's time all his drinking vessels were of gold, none of silver (1 Kings 10: 21).

**CUPBEARER.** An officer of high rank with Egyptian, Persian, Assyrian, as well as Jewish monarchs (1 Kings 10: 5). The chief cupbearer, or butler to the king of Egypt, was the means of raising Joseph to his high position (Gen. 40: 1, 21).

**CUSH,** the name of a son of Ham, apparently the eldest, and of a territory or territories occupied by his descendants. 1. In the genealogy of Noah's children Cush seems to be an individual, for it is said "Cush begat Nimrod" (Gen. 10: 8, 1 Chron. 1: 10). 2. Cush as a country appears to be African in all passages except Gen. 2: 13. The Cushites appear to have spread along tracts extending from the higher Nile to the Euphrates and Tigris.

**CYMBAL, Cymbals,** a percussive musical instrument. Two kinds of cymbals are mentioned, "loud cymbals," and "high-sounding cymbals."

**CYPRESS.** The Hebrew word is found only in Isa. 44: 14. The true cypress is a native of the Taurus.

**CYPRUS.** This island was in early times in close commercial connection with Phœnicia; and there is little doubt that it is referred to in such passages of the Old Testament as Ezek. 27: 6. The first notice of it in the New Testament is in Acts 4: 36, where it is mentioned as the native place of Barnabas. In Acts 11: 19, 20, it appears prominently in connection with the earliest spread of Christianity, and is again mentioned in connection with the missionary journeys of St.

Paul (Acts 13: 4-13; 15: 39; 21: 3), and with his voyage to Rome (27: 4).

**CYRENE** was a city of Lybia in Africa, which, as it was the principal city of that province, gave to it the name of Cyrenaica. This city was once so powerful as to contend with Carthage for pre-eminence. It is mentioned in Holy Writ as the birth-place of Simon, whom the Jews compelled to bear our Saviour's cross (Matt. 27: 32).

**CYRUS**, the founder of the Persian empire (see Dan. 6: 28), was, according to the common legend, the son of Mandane, the daughter of Astyages, the last king of Media, and Cambyses, a Persian of the royal family of the Achæmenidæ.

**DA'GON** was the national god of the Philistines. The most famous temples of Dagon were at Gaza (Judg. 16: 21-30) and Ashdod (1 Sam. 5: 5, 6). The latter temple was destroyed by Jonathan in the Maccabæan wars. Dagon was represented with the face and hands of a man and the tail of a fish (1 Sam. 5: 5). The fish-like form was a natural emblem of fruitfulness, and as such was likely to be adopted by seafaring tribes in the representation of their gods.

**DALMANUTHA**, a town on the west side of the Sea of Galilee, near Magdala (Matt. 15: 39 and Mark 8: 10).

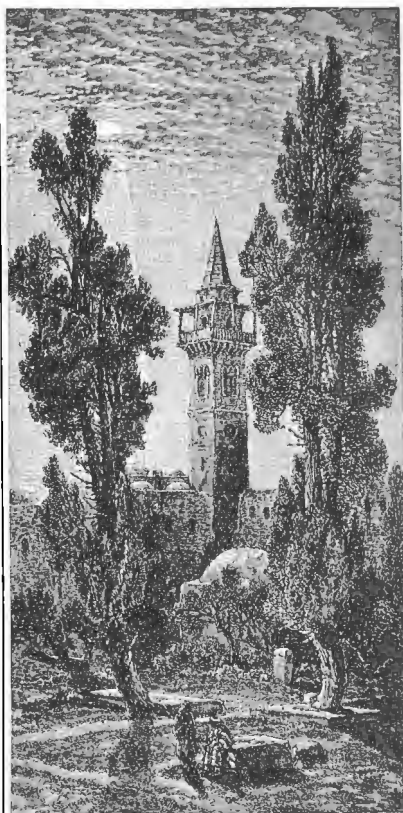
**DALMA'TIA**, a mountainous district on the eastern coast of the Adriatic Sea. St. Paul sent Titus there (2 Tim. 4: 10), and he himself had preached the gospel in its immediate neighborhood (Rom. 15: 19).

**DAM'ARIS**, an Athenian woman converted to Christianity by St. Paul's preaching (Acts 17: 34).

**DAMAS'CUS**, one of the most ancient and most important of the cities of Syria. It is supposed to have been founded by Uz, the son of Aram; and is at least known to have existed in the time of Abraham (Gen. 15: 2). It was the residence of the Syrian kings during the space of three centuries, and experienced a number of vicissitudes in every period of its history. Its sovereign, Hadad, whom Josephus calls the first of its kings, was conquered by David, king of Israel. It was taken and plundered, also, by Sennacherib, Nebuchadnezzar, the generals of Alexander the Great, Judas Maccabæus, and at length by the Romans in the war conducted by Pompey against Tigranes, in the year before Christ 65. Damascus is associated with the account of the conversion of St. Paul.

**DAN**. 1. The fifth son of Jacob, and the first of Bilhah, Rachel's maid (Gen. 30: 6). The origin of the name is given in the exclamation of Rachel—"God hath judged me (dananni) and given me a son; therefore she called his name Dan," i.e., "judge." Only one son is attributed to him (Gen. 46: 23); but when the people were numbered in the wilderness of Sinai, his tribe was, with the exception of Judah, the most numerous of all, containing sixty-two thousand seven hundred men able to serve. 2. The well-known city, so familiar as the most northern landmark of Palestine, in the common expression, "from Dan even to Beersheba."

**DANCE**. The dance is spoken of in Holy Scripture universally as symbolical of some rejoicing, and is often coupled for the sake of contrast with mourning,



OLD CYPRESS TREES

as in Eccles. 3: 4 (comp. Ps. 30: 11; Matt. 11: 17). In the earlier period it is found combined with some song or refrain (Ex. 15: 20; 32: 18, 19; 1 Sam. 21: 11); and with the tambourine, more especially in those impulsive outbursts of popular feeling which cannot find sufficient vent in voice or in gesture singly. Dancing formed a part of the religious ceremonies of the Egyptians, and was also common in private entertainments.

**DANIEL** (Judgment of God). 1. Fourth of the greater prophets. Carried captive to Babylon, B. C. 604; and named Belteshazzar (Dan. 1: 2). Made a governor under Darius (Dan. 6: 2). Last vision on the Tigris in third year of Cyrus, B. C. 534 (10: 1-4). 2. Second son of David (1 Chr. 3: 1). 3. Son of Ithamar (Ez. 8: 2). 4. A co-covenanter (Neh. 10: 6).

**DANIEL**, Book of. First six chapters historic. Chapters 7-12 contain the earliest model of apocalyptic literature. Largely acknowledged in N. T. (Matt. 24: 15; Luke 1: 19, 26; Heb. 11: 33, 34). "The Song of the Three Holy Children," "His-

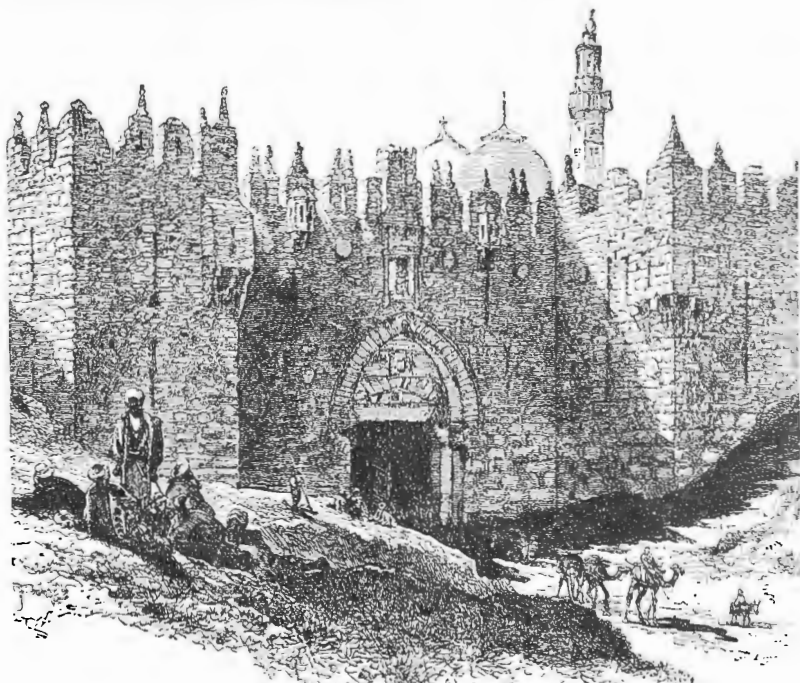
tory of Susanna," and "History of Bel and the Dragon," are apocryphal additions to Daniel's writings.

**DARIC** (A. V.) "dram"; Ezra 2: 69, a gold coin current in Palestine in the period after the return from Babylon.

**DARIUS**, the name of several kings of Media and Persia. Three are mentioned in the Old Testament. 1. Darius the Mede (Dan. 11: 1; 6: 1), "the son of Ahasuerus of the seed of the Medes" (9: 1), who succeeded to the Babylonian kingdom on the death of Belshazzar, being then sixty-two years old (Dan. 5: 31; 9: 1). 2. Darius, the son of Hystaspes the founder of the Perso-Arian dynasty. With regard to the Jews Darius Hystaspes pursued the same policy as Cyrus, and restored to them the privileges which they had lost (Ezra 5: 1,

Phlegon of Trallis indeed mentions an eclipse of intense darkness, which began at noon, and was continued, he says, in Bithynia, with an earthquake, which in the uncertain state of our chronology more or less nearly synchronizes with the event.

**DAVID** (well-beloved). Youngest son of Jesse (1 Sam. 16: 8-12), born at Bethlehem. Anointed king by Samuel (1 Sam. 16: 13). Re-anointed at Hebron (2 Sam. 2: 4). United his kingdom and raised it to great strength and splendor. Died at the age of 70, B. C. 1015, after a reign of seven and a half years over Judah and thirty-three years over the entire kingdom of Israel. History told in 1 Sam. 16 to 1 Kings 2.



THE DAMASCUS GATE

etc.; 6: 1, etc.). 3. Darius the Persian (Neh. 12: 22) may be identified with Darius II. Nothus (Ochus), king of Persia, B. C. 424-3 to 405-4, if the whole passage in question was written by Nehemiah.

**DARKNESS** is spoken of as encompassing the actual presence of God, as that out of which he speaks, the envelope as it were of divine glory (Ex. 20: 21; 1 Kings 8: 12). The darkness "over all the land" (Matt. 27: 45) attending the crucifixion has been attributed to an eclipse.

**DAY** (shining). Natural Hebrew day from sunset to sunset (Gen. 1: 5). Sabbath the only day named; others numbered (Lev. 23: 32). Morning, noon, and evening divisions (Ps. 55: 17). Hours introduced (Dan. 3: 6). Indefinite time (Gen. 2: 4; of birth, Job 3: 1); of ruin (Hos. 1: 11); of judgment (Joel 1: 15); of Christ's kingdom (John 8: 56).

**DEACON.** The office described by this title appears in the New Testament as the correlative of Bishop. The two are mentioned together in Phil. 1: 1.

**DEACONESS.** The word is found in Rom. 16: 1 (A. V. "servant"), and has led to the conclusion that there existed in the Apostolic age an order of women bearing that title. On this hypothesis it has been inferred that the women mentioned in Rom. 16: 6, 12, belonged to such an order. The rules given as to the conduct of women in 1 Tim. 3: 11; Tit. 2: 3, have in like manner been referred to them, and they have been identified even with the "widows" of 1 Tim. ver. 3-10.

**DEAD SEA.** This name occurs nowhere in the Bible, and appears not to have existed until the second century after Christ. In the Old Testament the lake is called "the Salt Sea," and "the Sea of the Plain," and under the former of these names it is described.

**DEBORAH.** 1. The nurse of Rebekah (Gen. 35: 1). Deborah accompanied Rebekah from the house of Bethuel (Gen. 24: 59), and is only mentioned by name on the occasion of her burial, under the oak tree of Bethel, which was called in her honor Allon-Bachuth. 2. A prophetess who judged Israel (Judg. 4: 5). She lived under the palm tree of Deborah, between Ramah and Bethel in Mount Ephraim (Judg. 4: 5).

**DECAPOLIS.** This name occurs only three times in the Scriptures (Matt. 4: 25; Mark 5: 20, and 7: 31). It would appear from Matt. 4: 25 and Mark 7: 31, that Decapolis was a general appellation for a large district extending along both sides of the Jordan.

**DEDICATION, Feast of the,** the festival instituted to commemorate the purging of the Temple and the rebuilding of the altar after Judas Maccabæus had driven out the Syrians, B. C. 164. It is named only once in the Canonical Scriptures, John 10: 22. It commenced on the 25th of Chisleu, the anniversary of the pollution of the Temple by Antiochus Epiphanes, B. C. 167.

**DEGREES.** Songs of, a title given to fifteen Psalms, from 120 to 134 inclusive. Four of them are attributed to David, one is ascribed to the pen of Solomon, and the other ten give no indication of their author.

**DELILAH,** a woman who dwelt in the valley of Sorek, beloved by Samson (Judg. 16: 4-18). There seems to be little doubt that she was a Philistine courtesan.

**DELUGE.** [For a full reference to, see Noah.]

**DEMAS,** most probably a contraction from Demetrius, or perhaps from Demarchus, a companion of St. Paul (Phil. 24: Col. 4: 14), during the first imprisonment at Rome. At a later period (2 Tim. 4: 10) we find him mentioned as having deserted the apostle through love of this present world, and gone to Thessalonica.

**DEMETRIUS** (belonging to Ceres). 1. A silversmith at Ephesus (Acts 19: 24-30). 2. A disciple (3 John 12).

**DEMON.** In the Gospels generally, in James 2: 19, and in Rev. 16: 14, the demons are spoken of as spiritual beings at enmity with God, and having power to afflict man, not only with diseases, but, as is marked by the frequent epithet "unclean," with spiritual pollution also. They recognize the Lord as the Son of God (Matt. 8: 29; Luke 4: 41), and acknowledge the power of his name, used in exorcism, in the place of the name of

Jehovah, by his appointed messengers (Acts 19: 15), and look forward in terror to the judgment to come (Matt. 8: 29).

**DEMONIACS.** This word is frequently used in the New Testament, and applied to persons suffering under the possession of a demon or evil spirit, such possession generally showing itself visibly in bodily disease or mental derangement.

**DENARIUS, A. V. "penny"** (Matt. 18: 28), a Roman silver coin, in the time of our Saviour and the Apostles.

**DEPUTY,** the uniform rendering in the A. V. of the Greek word which signifies "proconsul" (Acts 13: 7, 8, 12; 19: 38).

**DERBE** (Acts 14: 20, 21; 16: 1; 20: 4). It was in the eastern part of the great upland plain of Lycaonia, which stretches from Iconium eastward along the north side of the chain of Taurus.

**DESERT.** The Hebrews, by "a desert," mean an uncultivated place, particularly if mountainous. Some deserts were entirely dry and barren, others were beautiful, and had good pastures. Scripture speaks of the beauty of the desert (Ps. 65: 12).

**DEUTERONOMY**—which means "the repetition of the law"—consists chiefly of three discourses delivered by Moses shortly before his death. Subjoined to these discourses are the Song of Moses, the Blessing of Moses and the story of his death. The last chapter, containing an account of the death of Moses, was of course added by a later hand, and perhaps formed originally the beginning of the book of Joshua.

**DEVIL.** Literally a slanderer, a fallen angel or infernal spirit. Satan is, by way of eminence, called the devil and the god of this world from his power and influence (John 12: 31; 2 Cor. 4: 4). He has various titles given him in Scripture, expressive of his character: Satan (Job 2: 6); Beelzebub (Matt. 12: 24); Belial (2 Cor. 6: 15); Lucifer (Isa. 14: 12); Dragon (Rev. 12: 7); Adversary (1 Pet. 5: 8); Prince of Darkness (Eph. 6: 12); Apollyon, or Destroyer (Rev. 9: 11); Angel of the bottomless pit. He is represented as a sinner from the beginning (1 John 3: 8); a liar (John 8: 44); a deceiver (Rev. 20: 10); an accuser (Rev. 12: 10); and a murderer (John 8: 44).

**DEW.** This in the summer is so copious in Palestine that it supplies to some extent the absence of rain (Eccles. 18: 16; 43: 22), and becomes important to the agriculturist.

**DIADEM.** What the "diadem" of the Jews was, we know not. That of other nations of antiquity was a fillet of silk, two inches broad, bound round the head and tied behind, the invention of which is attributed to Liber. Its color was generally white; sometimes, however, it was of blue, like that of Darius; and it was sewn with pearls or other gems (Zech. 9: 16), and enriched with gold (Rev. 9: 7). It was peculiarly the mark of Oriental sovereigns.

**DI'AL** (daily). An instrument for telling the time of day (2 Kings 20: 11; Isa. 38: 8).

**DIAMOND,** a precious stone, the third in the second row on the breastplate of the high priest (Ex. 28: 18; 39: 11), and mentioned by Ezekiel (28: 13) among the precious stones of the king of Tyre. Some suppose it to be the "emerald."

**DIANA.** This Latin word, properly denoting a Roman divinity, is the representative of the Greek Artemis, the tutelary goddess of the Ephesians, who plays so important a part in the narrative of Acts 19. The Ephesian Diana was, however, regarded as invested with very different attributes, and is rather to be identified with Astarte and other female divinities of the East. This idol was regarded as an object of peculiar sanctity, and was believed to have fallen down from heaven (Acts 19: 35).

**DIDYMUS**, that is the Twin, a surname of the Apostle Thomas (John 11: 16; 20: 24).

**DIMON, The Waters of**, some streams on the east of the Dead Sea, in the land of Moab, against which Isaiah is here uttering denunciations (Isa. 15: 9).

**DINAH**, the daughter of Jacob by Leah (Gen. 30: 21). She was violated by Shechem the son of Hamor, the chieftain of the territory in which her father had settled (Gen. 34). Shechem proposed to make the usual reparation (Gen. 34: 12). But the offence was committed by an alien against the favored people of God;

he had "wrought folly in Israel" (34: 7). The sons of Jacob, bent upon revenge, availed themselves of the eagerness which Shechem showed to effect their purpose; they demanded, as a condition of the proposed union, the circumcision of the Shechemites. They therefore assented; and on the third day, when the pain and fever resulting from the operation were at the highest, Simeon and Levi, own brothers to Dinah, attacked them unexpectedly, slew all the males and plundered their city.

**DIONYSIUS the AREOPAGITE** (Acts 17: 34), an eminent Athenian, converted to Christianity by the preaching of St. Paul. He is said to have been first bishop of Athens.

**DISH.** In ancient Egypt, and also in Judæa, guests at the table handled their food with the fingers. To pick out a delicate morsel and hand it to a friend is esteemed a compliment, and to refuse such an offering is contrary to good manners. Judas dipping his hand in the same dish with our Lord was showing especial friendliness and intimacy.



THE TOMB OF DAVID





ANCIENT GRECIAN CAMEO

**DISPERSION**, the Jews of the, or simply The Dispersion, was the general title applied to those Jews who remained settled in foreign countries after the return from the Babylonian exile, and during the period of the second temple.

**DIVINATION** has been universal in all ages and all nations alike, civilized and savage. Numerous forms of divination are mentioned, such as divination by rods (Hos. 4: 12); divination by arrows (Ezek. 21: 21); divination by cups (Gen. 44: 5); consultation of Teraphim (Zech. 10: 2; Ezek. 21: 21; 1 Sam. 15: 23); divination by the liver (Ezek. 21: 21); divination by dreams (Deut. 13: 2, 3); consultation of oracles (Isa. 41: 21-24). Moses forbade every species of divination.

**DIVORCE**. The law regulating this subject is found Deut. 24: 1-4, and the cases in which the right of a husband to divorce his wife was lost are stated in 22: 19, 29. The ground of divorce is a point on which the Jewish doctors of the period of the New Testament widely differed; the school of Shammal seeming to limit it to a moral delinquency in the woman, whilst that of Hillel extended it to trifling causes, e.g., if the wife burnt the food she was cooking for her husband. The Pharisees wished perhaps to embroil our Saviour with these rival schools by their question (Matt. 19: 3); by his answer to which, as well as by his previous maxim (5: 31), he declares that but for their hardened state of heart such questions would have no place. Yet from the distinction made, "but I say unto you," 5: 31, 32, it seems to follow, that he regarded all the lesser causes than "fornication" as standing on too weak ground, and declined the question of how to interpret the words of Moses.

**DO'EG**, an Idumean, chief of Saul's herdmen. He was at Nob when Ahime-

lech gave David the sword of Goliath, and executed the king's order to destroy the priests of Nob, with their families, to the number of 85 persons, together with all their property (1 Sam. 21: 7).

**DOG**. An animal frequently mentioned in Scripture. It was used by the Hebrews as a watch for their houses (Isa. 56: 10), and for guarding their flocks (Job 30: 1). Then also, as now, troops of hungry and semi-wild dogs used to wander about the fields and streets of the cities, devouring dead bodies and other offal (1 Kings 14: 11), and thus become such objects of dislike that fierce and cruel enemies are poetically styled dogs in Ps. 22: 16, 20. Moreover, the dog being an unclean animal (Isa. 66: 3), the terms dog, dead dog, dog's head, were used as terms of reproach or of humility, in speaking of one's self (1 Sam. 24: 14).

**DOOR**, texts written on (Deut. 11: 20)

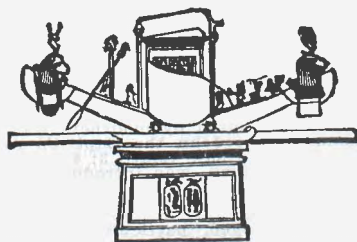
**DO'THAN**, a place first mentioned (Gen. 37: 17), in connection with the history of Joseph, and apparently as in the neighborhood of Shechem. It next appears as the residence of Elisha (2 Kings 6: 13).

**DOVE**. The first mention of this bird occurs in Gen. 8. The dove's rapidity of flight is alluded to in Ps. 55: 6; the beauty of its plumage in Ps. 68: 13; its dwelling in the rocks and valleys in Jer. 48: 28 and Ezek. 7: 16; its mournful voice in Isa. 38: 14; 59: 11; Nah. 2: 7; its harmlessness in Matt. 10: 16; its simplicity in Hos. 7: 11.

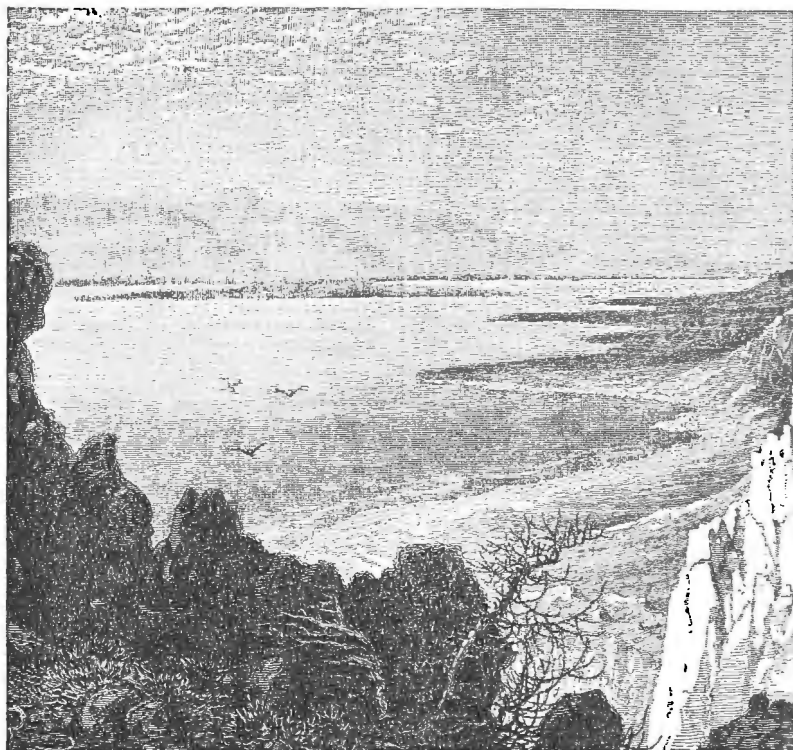
**DRACHM** (Luke 15: 8, 9), a Greek silver coin, varying in weight on account of the use of different talents. In Luke (A. V. "piece of silver") denarii seem to be intended.

**DRAGON** (serpent). An animal of the lizard species. Evidently a wild beast, as a jackal, in Job 30: 29; Isa. 34: 13; sea-serpent, Gen. 1: 21; land-serpent, Ex. 7: 9-12; devil, Rev. 12: 3-17.

**DREAMS**. The Scripture declares that the influence of the Spirit of God upon the soul extends to its sleeping as well as its waking thoughts. But, in accordance with the principle enunciated by St. Paul in 1 Cor. 14: 15, dreams, in which the understanding is asleep, are placed below the visions of prophecy, in which the understanding plays its part. It is true that the Book of Job, standing as it does on the basis of "natural religion," dwells on dreams and "visions in deep sleep" as the chosen method of God's revelation of himself to man (see Job 4: 13). But in Num. 12: 6, etc., dreamers of dreams, whether true or false, are placed below "prophets," and even below "diviners"; and similarly



ANCIENT EGYPTIAN ARK



THE DEAD SEA FROM ENGENDI

in the climax of 1 Sam. 28: 6, we read that "Jehovah answered Saul not, neither by dreams, nor by Urim [by symbol], nor by prophets."

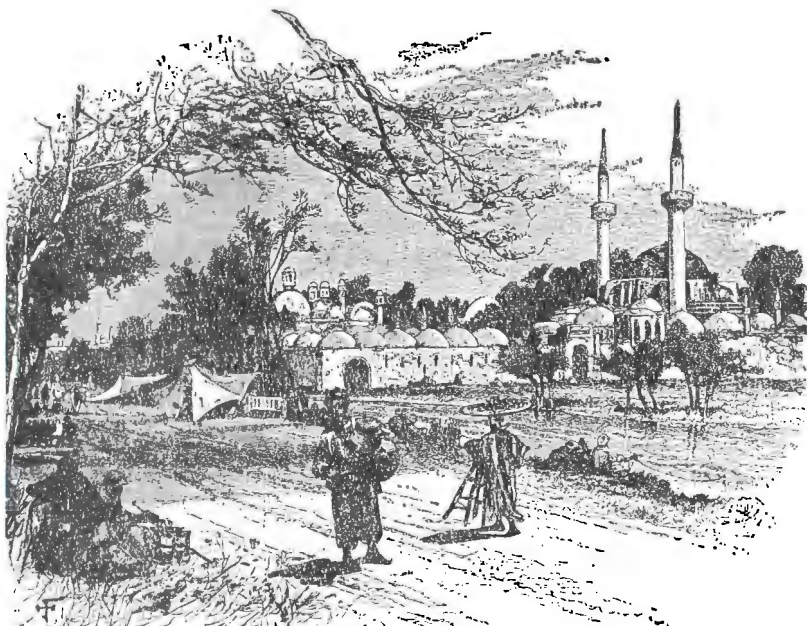
**DRESS.** The skins of animals supplied a durable material (Gen. 3: 21), which was adapted to a rude state of society, and is stated to have been used by various ancient nations. Skins were not wholly disused at later periods: the "mantle" worn by Elijah appears to have been the skin of a sheep or some other animal, with the wool left on. It was characteristic of a prophet's office from its mean appearance (Zech. 13: 4). Pelisses of sheep-skin still form an ordinary article of dress in the East. The art of weaving hair was known to the Hebrews at an early period (Ex. 26: 7); the sackcloth used by mourners was of this material. John the Baptist's robe was of camel's hair (Matt. 3: 4). Wool, we may presume, was introduced at a very early period, the flocks of the pastoral families being kept partly for their wool (Gen. 38: 12); it was at all times largely employed, particularly for the outer garments (Lev. 13: 47; Deut. 12: 11, etc.). It is probable that the acquaint-

ance of the Hebrews with linen and cotton dates from the period of the captivity in Egypt, when they were instructed in the manufacture (1 Chron. 4: 21).

**DRINK OFFERING.** The pouring of a small quantity of wine on the daily morning and evening sacrificial lamb (Ex. 29: 40).

**DRINK, Strong.** The Hebrew term, in its etymological sense, applied to any beverage that had intoxicating qualities. We may infer from Cant. 8: 2 that the Hebrews were in the habit of expressing the juice of other fruits besides the grape for the purpose of making wine; the pomegranate, which is there noticed, was probably one out of many fruits so used. 1. Beer, which was largely consumed in Egypt, and was thence introduced into Palestine. It was made of barley; certain herbs, such as lupine and skirret, were used as substitutes for hops. 2. Cider, which is noticed as apple-wine. 3. Honey-wine, of which there were two sorts, one consisting of a mixture of wine, honey and pepper; the other a decoction of the juice of the grape, termed honey by the modern Syrians. 4. Tate-wine, which was also manufactured in Egypt. 5. Various





ENTRANCE TO DAMASCUS

other fruits and vegetables are enumerated by Pliny as supplying materials for home-made wine, such as figs, millet, and carob fruit.

**DRUSIL'LA**, daughter of Herod Agrippa I. (Acts 12: 1) and Cypros. In Acts 24: 24 we find her in company with Felix at Caesarea.

**DULCIMER**, a musical instrument, mentioned in Dan. 3: 5, 15, probably the bagpipe. The same instrument is still in use amongst peasants in the northwest of Asia and in southern Europe.

**DUNG**. The uses of dung were twofold: as manure and as fuel. The manure consisted either of straw steeped in liquid manure (Isa. 25: 10), or the sweepings (Isa. 5: 25) of the streets and roads, which were carefully removed from about the houses and collected in heaps outside the walls of the towns at fixed spots (hence the dung-gate at Jerusalem, Neh. 2: 13), and thence removed in due course to the fields.

**DUR'LA**. A plain of Babylon (Dan. 3: 1).

**EAGLE** (dark-colored). The eagle of Scripture is probably the griffon vulture (Matt. 24: 28; Luke 17: 37); unclean (Lev. 11: 13; Deut. 14: 12); noted for height and rapidity of flight (Prov. 23: 5); great age (Ps. 103: 5); care of young (Ex. 19: 4).

**EARNEST** (2 Cor. 1: 22). The Hebrew word was used generally for pledge (Gen. 38: 17), and in its cognate forms for surety (Prov. 17: 18), and hostage (2 Kings 14: 14).

**EARRINGS**. The material of which earrings were made was generally gold (Ex. 32: 2) and their form circular. They were worn by women and by youths of both sexes (Ex., Gen. 35: 4).

**EARTHQUAKE**. Earthquakes, more or less violent, are of frequent occurrence in Palestine. The recorded instances, however, are but few; the most remarkable occurred in the reign of Uzziah (Amos 1: 1; Zech. 14: 5). From Zech. 14: 4, we are led to infer that a great convulsion took place at this time in the Mount of Olives, the mountain being split so as to leave a valley between its summits. An earthquake occurred at the time of our Saviour's crucifixion (Matt. 27: 51-54), which may be deemed miraculous rather from the conjunction of circumstances than from the nature of the phenomenon itself.

**EASTER** (Eastre, Saxon goddess). The day commemorative of Christ's resurrection. Wrongly associated with the Saxon Eastre festival, and the Jewish Passover feast, but corrected in R. V. (Acts 12: 4).

**E'BAL**, Mount, a mount in the promised land, on which, according to the command of Moses, the Israelites were, after their entrance on the promised land, to "put" the curse which should fall upon them if they disobeyed the commandments of Jehovah. The blessing consequent on obedience was to be similarly localized on Mount Gerizim (Deut. 11: 26-29).

**E'BEDME'LECH**, an Ethiopian eunuch in the service of King Zedekiah, through whose interference Jeremiah was released from prison (Jer. 38: 7).

**EDENE'ZER** ("the stone of help"), a stone set up by Samuel after a signal defeat of the Philistines, as a memorial of the "help" received on the occasion from Jehovah (1 Sam. 7: 12).

**EBONY**, occurs only in Ezek. 27: 15, as one of the valuable commodities imported into Tyre by the men of Dedan.

**ECCLE'SIAS'TES**. Twenty-first book of O. T. Authorship ascribed to Solomon. An old man's confession of the vanities of life.

**ECCLE'SIAS'TICUS**. The Latin name of the "Wisdom of Jesus, Son of Sirach," seventh of the Apocryphal books.

**E'DAR**, *Tower of (accus. Eder)*, a place named only in Gen. 35: 21. According to Jerome it was 1000 paces from Bethlehem.

**EDEN**. The first residence of man, called in the Septuagint Paradise. The latter is a word of Persian origin, and describes an extensive tract of pleasure land, and the use of it suggests a wider view of man's first abode than a garden.

**E'DOM**, *Idume'a*, or *Idumæ'a*. The name Edom was given to Esau, the first-born son of Isaac, and twin brother of Jacob, when he sold his birthright to the latter for a meal of lentil pottage. The peculiar color of the pottage gave rise to the name Edom, which signifies "red" (Gen. 25: 29-34).

**EG'LAH**. One of David's wives during his reign in Hebron, and the mother of his son Ithream (2 Sam. 3: 5; 1 Chron. 3:

3). According to the ancient Hebrew tradition she was Michal.

**EG'LON**. A king of the Moabites (Judg. 3: 12), who, aided by the Ammonites and the Amalekites, crossed the Jordan and took "the city of palm trees."

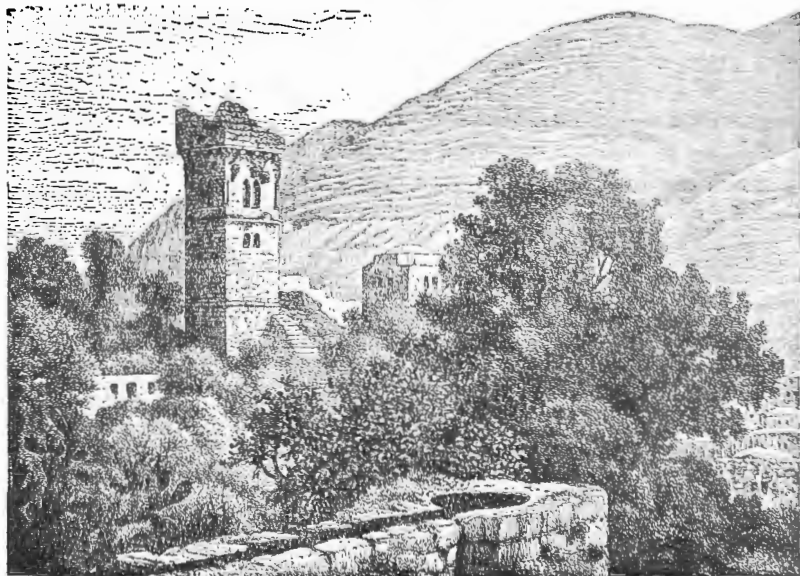
**E'GYPT**. A country occupying the northeastern angle of Africa. Its limits appear always to have been very nearly the same. In Ezekiel (29: 10; 30: 6) the whole country is spoken of as extending from Migdol to Syene, which indicates the same limits to the east and the south as at present. The common name of Egypt in the Bible is "Mizraim," or more fully, "the land of Mizraim."

**E'HUD**. Ehud, the son of Bilham, and great-grandson of Benjamin the Patriarch (1 Chron. 7).

**E'LAH**. 1. The son and successor of Baasha, king of Israel (1 Kings 16: 8-10); his reign lasted for little more than a year. He was killed, while drunk, by Zimri, in the house of his steward Arza, who was probably a confederate in the plot. 2. Father of Hoshea, the last king of Israel (2 Kings 15: 30; 17: 1).

**E'LAH, the Valley of**. A valley in which the Israelites were encamped against the Philistines when David killed Goliath (1 Sam. 17: 2, 19). It is once more mentioned in the same connection (21: 9).

**E'LAM** seems to have been originally the name of a man, the son of Shem (Gen. 10: 22; 1 Chron. 1: 17). Commonly, however, it is used as the appellation of a country (Gen. 14: 1, 9). The Elam of Scriptures appears to be the province lying south of Assyria and east of Persia proper, to which Herodotus gives the



MOUNT EBAL

name of Cissia, and which is termed Susia or Susiana by the geographers.

**ELBETH'EL**, the name which Jacob is said to have bestowed on the place at which God appeared to him when he was flying from Esau (Gen. 25: 7).

**EL'DAD** and **Me'dad**, two of the 70 elders to whom was communicated the prophetic power of Moses (Num. 11: 16, 26). Although their names were upon the list which Moses had drawn up (11: 26), they did not repair with the rest of their brethren to the tabernacle, but continued to prophesy in the camp. Moses, being requested by Joshua to forbid this, refused to do so, and expressed a wish that the gift of prophecy might be diffused throughout the people.

**ELDER**. The term elder or old man, as the Hebrew literally imports, was one of extensive use, as an official title, among the Hebrews and the surrounding nations. It had reference to various officers (Gen. 24: 2; 50: 7; 2 Sam. 12: 17; Ezek. 27: 9). As betokening a political office, it applied not only to the Hebrews, but also to the Egyptians (Gen. 50: 7), the Moabites and Midianites (Num. 22: 7). They were the representatives of the people, so much so that elders and people are occasionally used as equivalent terms (comp. Josh. 24: 1 with 2, 19, 21; 1 Sam. 8: 4). Their authority was undefined, and extended to all matters concerning the public weal.

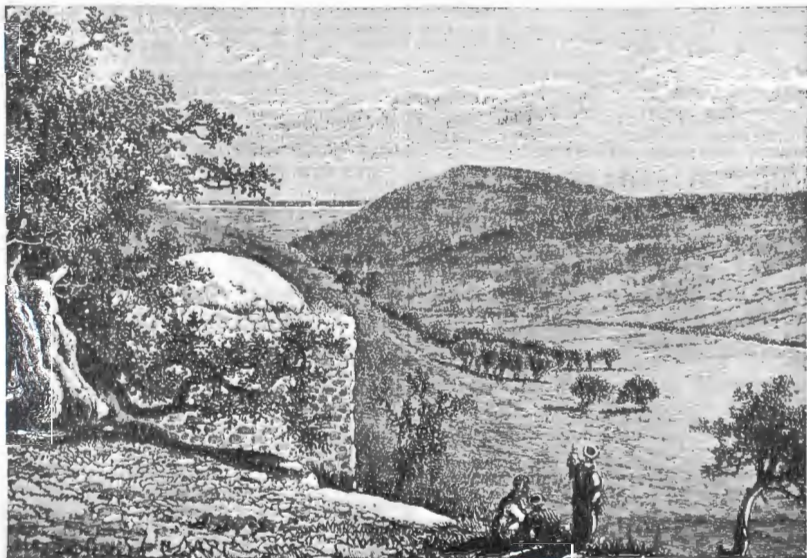
**E'LEA'ZAR**. The third son of Aaron, by Elisheba, the daughter of Amminadab. After the death of Nadab and Abihu, without children (Lev. 10: 1; Num. 3: 4), Eleazar was appointed chief over the principal Levites (Num. 3: 32). With his brother Ithamar he ministered as a priest during their father's lifetime, and imme-

diately before his death was invested on Mount Hor with the sacred garments, as the successor of Aaron in the office of high priest (Num. 20: 28). One of his first duties was in conjunction with Moses to superintend the census of the people (Num. 26: 3). After the conquest of Canaan by Joshua he took part in the distribution of the land (Josh. 14: 1).

**ELELO'HEIS'RAEL**, the name bestowed by Jacob on the altar which he erected facing the city of Shechem (Gen. 33: 19, 20).

**E'LI** was descended from Aaron through Ithamar, the youngest of his two surviving sons (Lev. 10: 1, 2, 12). As the history makes no mention of any high priest of the line of Ithamar before Eli, he is generally supposed to have been the first of that line who held the office. From him, his sons having died before him, it appears to have passed to his grandson, Ahitub (1 Sam. 14: 3), and it certainly remained in his family till Abiathar, the grandson of Ahitub, was "thrust out from being priest unto the Lord" by Solomon for his share in Adonijah's rebellion (1 Kings 2: 26, 27; 1: 7), and the high priesthood passed back again to the family of Eleazar in the person of Zadok (1 Kings 2: 35). In addition to the office of high priest he held that of judge, being the immediate predecessor of his pupil Samuel (1 Sam. 7: 6, 15-17), the last of the judges. He died at the advanced age of 98 years (1 Sam. 4: 15).

**EL'AKIM**. 1. Son of Hilkiah; master of Hezekiah's household ("over the house," as Isa. 36: 3). 2 Kings 18: 18, 26, 37. He succeeded Shebna in this office, after he had been ejected from it as a



VALLEY OF ELAH



TOMB OF ELEAZAR

punishment for his pride (Isa. 22: 15-20). Eliakim was a good man, as appears by the title emphatically applied to him by God, "my servant Eliakim" (Isa. 22: 20), and as was evinced by his conduct on the occasion of Sennacherib's invasion (2 Kings 18: 37; 19: 1-5), and also in the discharge of the duties of his high station, in which he acted as "a father to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and to the house of Judah" (Isa. 22: 21).

**ELI'AM.** 1. Father of Bathsheba, the wife of David (1 Sam. 11: 3). 2. Son of Abithophel the Gilonite; one of David's "thirty" warriors (2 Sam. 23: 34).

**ELI'AS,** the form in which the name of Elijah is given in the A. V. of the Apocrypha and New Testament.

**ELI'ASHID.** 1. A priest in the time of King David, eleventh in the order of the "governors" of the sanctuary (1 Chron. 24: 12). 2. A son of Elioenai (1 Chron. 3: 24). 3. High priest at Jerusalem (Neh. 3: 1, 20, 21). 4. A singer in the time of Ezra who had married a foreign wife (Ezra 10: 24). 5. A son of Zattu (Ezra 10: 27), and 6. A son of Bani (10: 36), both of whom had transgressed in the same manner.

**ELIE'ZER.** 1. Abraham's chief servant, called by him "Elielzer of Damascus;" (Gen. in Abraham's house" (ver. 3). 2. Second son of Moses and Zipporah, to whom his father gave this name, "because, said he, the God of my father was my help that delivered me from the sword of Pharaoh" (Ex. 18: 4; 1 Chron. 23: 15, 17).

**ELI'RU.** 1. One of the interlocutors in the book of Job. [See Job.] He is described as the "son of Barachel the Buzite," and thus apparently referred to

the family of Buz, the son of Nahor, and nephew of Abraham (Gen. 22: 21). 2. Son of Tohu; a forefather of Samuel the prophet (1 Sam. 1: 1). 3. In 1 Chron. 27: 18, Elihu "of the brethren of David" is mentioned as the chief of the tribe of Judah. 4. One of the captains of the thousands of Manasseh (1 Chron. 12: 20) who followed David to Ziklag after he had left the Philistine army on the eve of the battle of Gilboa. 5. A Korhite Levite in the time of David; one of the doorkeepers of the house of Jehovah. He was a son of Shemalah, and of the family of Obed-edom (1 Chron. 26: 7).

**ELI'JAH** (God is God). 1. The prophet; Elias in N. T. (Matt. 17: 3). A Tishbite of Gilead; appears suddenly; is fed by ravens; restores the widow's son (1 Kings 17: 1-24); invokes fire on the prophets of Baal (18: 17-40); anoints Hazael, Jehu, and Elisha (19); denounces Ahab and Jezebel (21: 17-24); is translated in a chariot of fire (2 Kings 2); reappears on the mount of Transfiguration (Luke 9: 28-35). 2. A son of Harim (Ez. 10: 21).

**ELI'MELECH,** a man of the tribe of Judah, and of the family of the Hezronites, who dwelt in Bethlehem-Ephratah in the days of the Judges.

**ELI'PHAZ.** 1. The son of Esau and Adah, and father of Teman (Gen. 36: 4; 1 Chron. 1: 35, 36). 2. The chief of the "three friends" of Job. He is called "the Temanite"; hence it is naturally inferred that he was a descendant of Teman.

**ELIS'ADETH,** the wife of Zacharias and mother of John the Baptist. She was herself of the priestly family, and a relation (Luke 1: 36) of the mother of our Lord.

**ELISE'US**, the form in which the name Elisha appears in the A. V. of the Apocrypha and the New Testament (Eccles. 48: 12; Luke 4: 27).

**ELI'SHA** (God his salvation). Anointed prophet by Elijah (1 Kings 19: 16-21). Prophesied in reigns of Jehoram, Jehu, Jehoahaz and Joash, a period of sixty years. Life and works in 2 Kings 2-9; 13: 14-21.

**ELISH'EDA**, the wife of Aaron (Ex. 6: 23). She was the daughter of Amminadab, and sister of Naashon the captain of the host of Judah (Num. 2: 3).

**ELYMAS**, the Arabic name of the Jewish magus or sorcerer Barjesus (Acts 13: 6).

**EMBALMING**, the process by which dead bodies are preserved. It was most general among the Egyptians, and two instances in the Old Testament are mentioned (Gen. 1: 2).

**EMERALD**, a precious stone, first in the second row on the breast-plate of the high priest (Ex. 28: 18), imported to Tyre from Syria (Ezek. 27: 16), used as a seal or signet (Ecc. 32: 6), as an ornament of clothing and bedding (Ezek. 28: 13; Judg. 10: 21), and spoken of as one of the foundations of Jerusalem (Rev. 21: 19).

**EMERODS** (Deut. 28: 27; 1 Sam. 5: 6, 9, 12; 6: 4, 5, 11). Probably hemorrhoidal tumors, or bleeding piles, are intended.

**EMIMS**, a tribe or family of gigantic stature which originally inhabited the region along the eastern side of the Dead Sea. They were related to the Anakim, and were generally called by the same name; but their conquerors the Moabites termed them Emim—that is, "terrible men" (Deut. 2: 11)—most probably on account of their fierce aspect.

**EM'MAUS**, the village to which the two disciples were going when our Lord appeared to them on the way, on the day of his resurrection (Luke 24: 13).

**EN**, at the beginning of many Hebrew words, signifies a spring or fountain.

**ENDOR**, a place in the territory of Issachar, and yet possessed by Manasseh (Josh. 17: 11). Endor was long held in memory by the Jewish people as connected with the great victory over Sisera and Jabin. It was here that the witch dwelt whom Saul consulted (1 Sam. 28: 7).

**ENGEDI**, a town in the wilderness of Judah (Josh. 15: 62), on the western shore of the Dead Sea (Ezek. 47: 10). Its site is about the middle of the western shore of the lake.

**ENHAKKORE**, the spring which burst out in answer to the cry of Samson after his exploit with the jawbone (Judg. 15: 19).

**E'NOCH**. 1. The eldest son of Cain (Gen. 4: 17), who called the city which he built after his name (18). 2. The son of Jared and father of Methuselah (Gen. 5: 21; Luke 3: 28).

**E'NON**, a place "near to Salim," at which John baptized (John 3: 23). It was evidently west of the Jordan, and abounded in water.

**ENRO'GEL** (Josh. 15: 7; 18: 16). Here Jonathan and Ahimaz remained, after the flight of David, awaiting intelligence from within the walls (2 Sam. 17: 17); and here by the stone Zohelet, which is close to Enrogel, Adonijah held the feast,

which was the first and last act of his attempt on the crown (1 Kings 1: 9).

**EP'APHRAS**, a fellow-laborer with the Apostle Paul, mentioned in Col. 1: 7, as having taught the Colossian church the grace of God in truth, and designated a faithful minister of Christ on their behalf. He was at that time with St. Paul at Rome (Col. 4: 12) and seems by the expression there used to have been a Colossian by birth. We find him again mentioned in the Epistle to Philemon (5: 23), sent at the same time as that to the Colossians.

**EPEN'ETUS**, a Christian at Rome, greeted by St. Paul in Rom. 16: 5, and designated as his beloved, and the first fruit of Asia unto Christ.

**EPHESDAM'MIM**, a place between Socoh and Azekah, at which the Philistines were encamped before the affray in which Goliath was killed (1 Sam. 17: 1).

**EPHE'SIANS, EPISTLE TO THE**, was written by the Apostle St. Paul during his first captivity at Rome (Acts 28: 16), apparently immediately after he had written the Epistle to the Colossians and during that period (perhaps the early part of A. D. 62) when his imprisonment had not assumed the severer character which seems to have marked its close. This Epistle was addressed to the Christian church at Ephesus. Its contents may be divided into two portions, the first mainly doctrinal, the second hortatory and practical.

**EPHESUS**, the capital of the Roman province of Asia and an illustrious city in the district of Ionia, nearly opposite the island of Samos. There were coast-roads leading northward to Smyrna and southward to Miletus. Conspicuous at the head of the harbor of Ephesus was the great temple of Diana or Artemis, the tutelary divinity of the city.

**EPHOD**, a sacred vestment originally appropriate to the high priest (Ex. 28: 4), but afterward worn by ordinary priests (1 Sam. 22: 18), and deemed characteristic of the office (1 Sam. 2: 28).

**E'PHRAIM** (doubly fruitful). 1. Second son of Joseph (Gen. 41: 52). Obtained Jacob's blessing (Gen. 48: 8-20). Tribe numerous (Num. 1: 33; 26: 37). Allotment as in Josh. 16: 1-10. 2. Site of Absalom's sheep-farm (2 Sam. 13: 23). 3. Place to which Christ retired (John 11: 54). 4. A gate of Jerusalem (2 Kings 14: 13; 2 Chr. 25: 23; Neh. 8: 16; 12: 39). 5. "Mount of," in Ephraim (1 Sam. 1: 1). 6. "The wood of," east of Jordan (2 Sam. 18: 6).

**EPH'RATAH** or **Eph'rath**. 1. Second wife of Caleb the son of Hezron, mother of Hur, and grandmother of Caleb the spy, according to 1 Chron. 2: 19, 20, and probably 24 and 4: 4. 2. The ancient name of Bethlehem Judah, as is manifest from Gen. 35: 16, 19; 48: 7.

**EPICURE'ANS, THE**, derived their name from Epicurus (342-271 B. C.), a philosopher of Attic descent.

**ER**. 1. First born of Judah. Er "was wicked in the sight of the Lord; and the Lord slew him" (Gen. 38: 3-7).

**ERAS'TUS**. 1. One of the attendants or deacons of St. Paul at Ephesus, who with Timothy was sent forward into Macedonia while the apostle himself remained in Asia (Acts 19: 22). 2. Erastus the chamberlain, or rather the public



treasurer of Corinth, who was one of the early converts to Christianity (Rom. 16: 23).

**ESA'IAS**, the form of the name of the prophet Isaiah in the New Testament. (See Isaiah.)

**ESARHAD'DON**, one of the greatest of the kings of Assyria, was the son of Sennacherib (2 Kings 19: 37) and the grandson of Sargon who succeeded Shalmaneser. He appears by his monuments to have been one of the most powerful—if not the most powerful—of all the Assyrian monarchs. He is the only Assyrian monarch whom we find to have actually reigned at Babylon, where he built himself a palace, bricks from which have been recently recovered bearing his name.

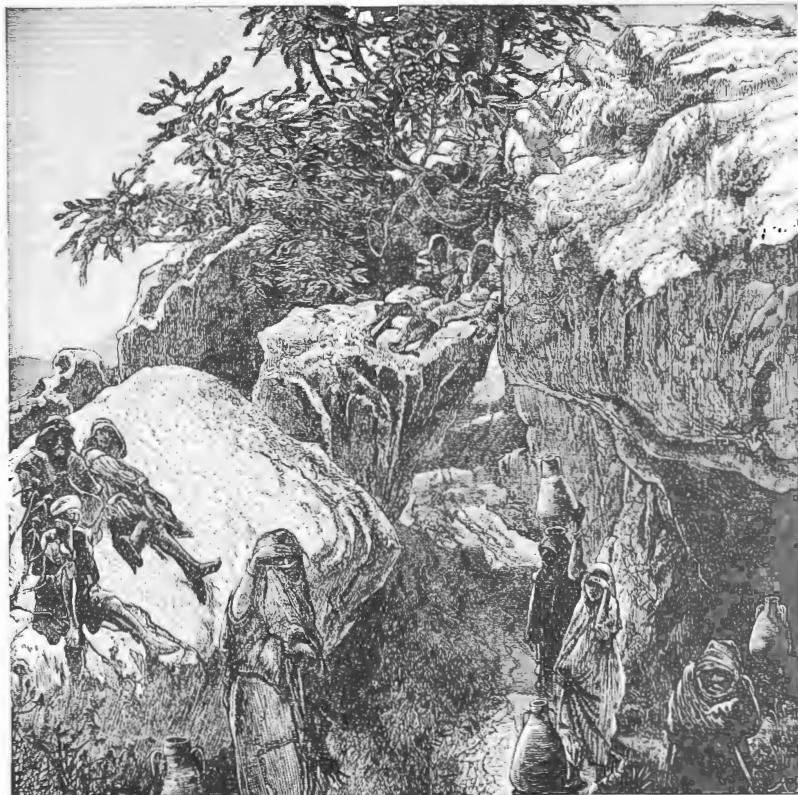
**E'SAY**, the form of the name of Isaiah in Eccl. 48: 20, 22.

**ESDRAE'LON**. This name is the Greek form of the Hebrew word Jezreel. It occurs only twice in the A. V. (Jud. 3: 9; 4: 6). In Jud. 3: 3 it is Esdraelom, and in 1: 8 Esdrelom, with the addition of "the great plain." In the Old Testament the plain is called the Valley of Jezreel.

**ES'DRAS**, the form of the name of Ezra the scribe in 1 and 2 Esdras.

**ES'DRAS, BOOKS OF**. The first book of Esdras is the first in order of the Apocryphal books in the English Bible.

**ESH'COL**, brother of Mamre, the Amorite, and of Aner, and one of Abraham's companions in his pursuit of the four



ENTRANCE TO THE CAVE OF ENDOR

**E'SAU** (hairy.) Eldest son of Isaac and twin brother of Jacob (Gen. 25: 25). Called also Edom. Sold his birthright to Jacob (Gen. 25: 26-34; 36: 1-10). Gave his name, Edom, to a country and to his descendants (Gen. 26: 36). [Edom.]

kings who had carried off Lot (Gen. 14: 13, 24).

**ESH'COL, THE VALLEY or the Brook of**, a wady in the neighborhood of Hebron, explored by the spies who were sent



THE PLAINS OF ESDRAELON

by Moses from Kadeshbarnea (Num. 33: 9).

**ESH'TAOL**, a town in the low country of Judah, afterward allotted to Dan (Josh. 15: 33; 19: 41). Here Samson spent his boyhood, and hither after his last exploit his body was brought (Judg. 13: 25; 16: 31; 18: 2, 8, 11, 12).

**ESSENES'**, a Jewish sect. It seems probable that the name signifies "seer," or "the silent, the mysterious." As a sect the Essenes were distinguished by an aspiration after ideal purity rather than by any special code of doctrines.

**ESTHER**, the Persian name of Hadasah, daughter of Abihail, the son of Shimei, the son of Kish, a Benjamite. Esther was a beautiful Jewish maiden, whose ancestor Kish had been among the captives led away from Jerusalem by Nebuchadnezzar when Jehoiachin was taken captive. The means taken by Esther to avert great calamity from her people and her kindred are fully related in the book of Esther.

**ESTHER, BOOK OF**, one of the latest of the canonical books of Scripture. The author is not known, but may very probably have been Mordecai himself. Those who ascribe it to Ezra or the men of the Great Synagogue, may have merely meant that Ezra edited and added it to the canon of Scripture, which he probably did.

It has often been remarked as a peculiarity of this book that the name of God does not once occur in it. The style is remarkably chaste and simple.

**E'TAM, THE ROCK**, a cliff or lofty rock into a cleft or chasm of which Samson retired after his slaughter of the Philistines (Judg. 15: 8, 11). This natural stronghold was in the tribe of Judah.

**ETH'RAAL**, a king of Sidon and father of Jezebel (1 Kings 16: 31). Josephus represents him as king of the Tyrians as well as the Sidonians.

**ETHIO'PIA**. The country which the Greeks and Romans described as "Æthiopia" and the Hebrews as "Cush" lay to the south of Egypt. The inhabitants of Ethiopia were a Hamitic race (Gen. 10: 6). They were divided into various tribes, of which the Sabæans were the most powerful.

**ETHIOPIAN WOMAN**. The wife of Moses is so described in Num. 12: 1. She is elsewhere said to have been the daughter of a Midianite.

**EURU'LUS**, a Christian at Rome mentioned by St. Paul (2 Tim. 4: 21).

**EU'NICE**, the mother of Timothy (2 Tim. 1: 5).

**EUNUCH**. The law (Deut. 23: 1; comp. Lev. 22: 24), is repugnant to thus treating any Israelite. They mostly appear in

one of two relations, either military, as "set over the men of war," greater trustworthiness possibly counterbalancing inferior courage and military vigor, or associated, as we mostly recognize them, with women and children.

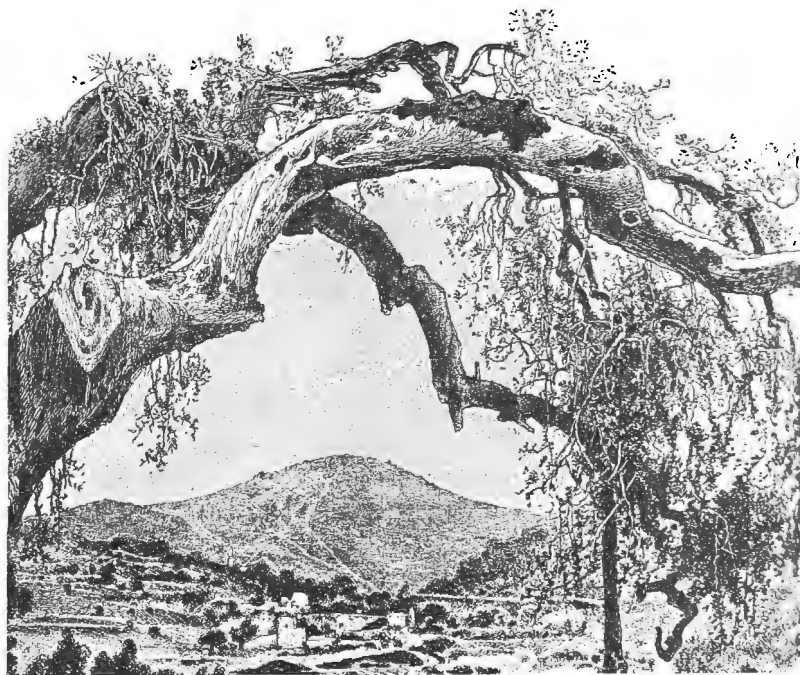
**EUPHRATES** is probably a word of Aryan origin, signifying "the good and abounding river." It is most frequently denoted in the Bible by the term "the river." The Euphrates is the largest, the longest and by far the most important of the rivers of Western Asia.

**EUROCLYDON**, the name given (Acts 27: 14) to the gale of wind which off the

creation is found at Gen. 2: 21, 22. Perhaps that which we are chiefly intended to learn from the narrative is the foundation upon which the union between man and wife is built, viz., identity of nature and oneness of origin. The Scripture account of Eve closes with the birth of Seth.

**EVILMERO'DACH** (2 Kings 25: 27), the son and successor of Nebuchadnezzar. He reigned but a short time, and was succeeded by Neriglissar in B. C. 559. He was murdered by Neriglissar.

**EX'ODUS** (that is, going out [of Egypt]), the second book of the Law or Pentateuch).



THE VALE OF ESCHOL

south coast of Crete seized the ship, in which St. Paul was ultimately wrecked on the coast of Malta.

**EU'TYCHUS**, a youth at Troas (Acts 20: 9), who, sitting in a window, and having fallen asleep while St. Paul was discoursing far into the night, fell from the third story, and being taken up dead, was miraculously restored to life by the Apostle.

**EVANGELIST** means "the publisher of glad tidings;" in Eph. 4: 11 the "evangelists" appear on the one hand after the "apostles" and "prophets," on the other before the "pastors" and "teachers."

**EVE**, the name given in Scripture to the first woman. The account of Eve's

**EX'ODUS, THE**, of the Israelites from Egypt. The history of the Exodus itself commences with the close of that of the Ten Plagues.

**EXORCIST** (Acts 19: 13). That some not only pretended to, but possessed, the power of exorcising, appears by our Lord's admission (Matt. 12: 27). What means were employed we are not informed. David, by playing skillfully on a harp, procured the temporary departure of the evil spirit which troubled Saul (1 Sam. 16: 23). It was the profane use of the name of Jesus as a mere charm or spell which led to the disastrous issue recorded in the Acts of the Apostles (19:



13-16). The power of casting out devils was bestowed by Christ while on earth upon the Apostles (Matt. 10: 8) and the seventy disciples (Luke 10: 17-19), and was, according to his promise (Mark 16: 17), exercised by believers after his ascension (Acts 16: 18); but to the Christian miracle, whether as performed by our Lord himself or by his followers, the New Testament writers never apply the terms "exorcise" or "exorcist."

**EZE'KIEL** (strength of God). One of the four greater prophets; carried captive to Babylon B. C. 598; entered the prophetic calling in fifth year of his captivity (Ezek. 1: 1-3). Chapters 1-24 of his book contain predictions before the fall of Jerusalem, and predictions after that event. The visions of the Temple are a unique feature of the book.

**EZ'RA** (help). The famous scribe and priest, resident at Babylon, who returned to Jerusalem with his countrymen, B. C. 458, where he began instant reforms. He collected and revised the previous O. T. writings and largely settled the O. T. canon. His book, 15th of O. T., tells the story of the return and the establishment of a new order of things at Jerusalem and in Judea.

**FAIR HAVENS**, a harbor in the island of Crete (Acts 27: 8), though not mentioned in any other ancient writing, is still known by its own Greek name and appears to have been the harbor of La-sæa.

**FALLOW-DEER** (Heb. yachmur). The Hebrew word, which is mentioned only in Deut. 14: 5 and in 1 Kings 4: 23, is probably the Alcelaphus bubalis of Barbary and North Africa. It is about the size of a stag and lives in herds.

**FAMINE**. The first famine recorded in the Bible is that of Abraham after he had pitched his tent on the coast of Bethel (Gen. 12: 10). We hear no more of times of scarcity until the great famine of Egypt which "was over all the face of the earth."

**FARTHING**. Two Roman bronze coins. One (Matt. 5: 26; Mark 12: 42), worth  $\frac{1}{4}$  of a cent; the other (Matt. 10: 29; Luke 12: 6), worth  $\frac{1}{2}$  cents.

**FASTS**. 1. One fast only was appointed by the law, that on the day of Atonement. There is no mention of any other periodical fast in the Old Testament except in Zech. 7: 1-7; 8: 19. From these passages it appears that the Jews, during their captivity, observed four annual fasts, in the fourth, fifth, seventh, and tenth months. 2. Public fasts were occasionally proclaimed to express national humiliation, and to supplicate divine favor. 3. Private occasional fasts are recognized in one passage of the law (Num. 30: 13). The instances given of individuals fasting under the influence of grief, vexation or anxiety are numerous. 4. In the New Testament the only references to the Jewish fasts are the mention of "the Fast" in Acts 27: 9 (generally understood to denote the Day of Atonement), and the allusions to the weekly fasts (Matt. 9: 14; Mark 2: 18; Luke 5: 33; 18: 12; Acts 10: 30). 5. The Jewish fasts were observed with various degrees of strictness. Sometimes there was entire abstinence from food (Esth. 4: 16, etc.). On other occasions there appears to have been only a restriction to a very plain diet (Dan. 10: 3). Those who fasted fre-

quently dressed in sackcloth or rent their clothes, put ashes on their head and went barefoot (1 Kings 21: 27; Neh. 9: 1; Ps. 30: 13).

**FAT**. The Hebrews distinguished between the suet or pure fat of an animal, and the fat which was intermixed with the lean (Neh. 8: 10).

**FAT**, i. e., Vat, the word employed for "winepress," or "winefat," and once "pressfat" (Hag. 2: 16). The "vats" appear to have been excavated out of the native rock of the hills on which the vineyards lay.

**FATHER**. The position and authority of the father as the head of the family are expressly assumed and sanctioned in Scripture, as a likeness of that of the Almighty over his creatures.

**FE'LIX**, a Roman procurator of Judæa, appointed by the Emperor Claudius, whose freedman he was.

**FENCED CITIES**. The fortifications of the cities of Palestine, regularly "fenced," consisted of one or more walls crowned with battlemented parapets, having towers at regular intervals (2 Chron. 32: 5; Jer. 31: 38), on which in later times engines of war were placed, and watch was kept by day and night in time of war (2 Chron. 26: 9, 15).

**FESTIVALS**. 1. The religious times ordained in the Law fall under three heads: 1. Those formally connected with the institution of the Sabbath; 2. The historical or great festivals; 3. The Day of Atonement. 1. Immediately connected with the institution of the Sabbath are: a. The weekly Sabbath itself. b. The seventh new moon or Feast of Trumpets. 3. The Sabbatical Year, d. The Year of Jubilee. 2. The great feasts are: a. The Passover. b. The feast of Pentecost, or Weeks, of Wheat-harvest, or, of the First-fruits. c. The Feast of Tabernacles, or of Ingathering.

**FES'TUS, POR'CIUS**, successor of Felix as procurator of Judæa (Acts 24: 27), sent by Nero probably in the year 60 A. D.

**FETTERS**. Fetters were usually made of brass. Iron was occasionally employed for the purpose (Ps. 105: 18; 149: 8).

**FIR**. A tree of the pine family (2 Sam. 6: 5; 1 Kings 5: 8; S. of Sol. 1: 17).

**FIRE**. Symbol of God's presence (Gen. 4: 4, 5; 15: 17; Ex. 3: 2; Judg. 13: 19, 20). Worshipped (2 Kings 17: 17); punishment (Lev. 20: 14; 21: 9). Christ comes in (2 Thess. 1: 8). World destroyed by (2 Pet. 3: 7).

**FIREPAN**, one of the vessels of the Temple service (Ex. 27: 3). The same word is elsewhere rendered "snuff-dish."

**FIRM'AMENT** (made firm). Overhead expanse (Gen. 1: 17); solid (Ex. 24: 10); with windows and doors (Gen. 7: 11; Isa. 24: 18; Ps. 78: 23).

**FIRST-BORN**. The eldest son received a double portion of the father's inheritance (Deut. 21: 17), but not of the mother's. Under the monarchy, the eldest son usually, but not always, as appears in the case of Solomon, succeeded his father in the kingdom (1 Kings 1: 30; 2: 22). The male firstborn of animals was also devoted to God (Ex. 13: 2, 12, 13; 22: 29; 34: 19, 20).

**FIRST-FRUIT**. The law ordered in general, that the first of all ripe fruits

and of liquors, or as it is twice expressed, the first of first-fruits, should be offered in God's house (Ex. 22: 29).

**FISH.** The Hebrews recognized fish as one of the great divisions of the animal kingdom (Gen. 1: 21, 28). The Mosaic law (Lev. 11: 9, 10) pronounced unclean such fish as were devoid of fins and scales; these were and are regarded as unwholesome in Egypt. In Palestine, the Sea of Galilee was and still is remarkably well stored with fish. Jerusalem derived its supply chiefly from the Mediterranean (comp. Ezek. 47: 10).

**FITCHES.** "Spelt," (Ezek. 4: 9). "Fennel," or black cummin (Isa. 28: 26-27).

**FLAG.** denoting "any green and coarse herbage, such as rushes and reeds, which grows in marshy places." It seems probable that some specific plant is denoted in Job 8: 11, 12. It appears to be used in a wide sense to denote "weeds of any kind."

**FLAGON.** 1. It really means a cake of pressed raisins. 2. (Isa. 22: 24) is commonly used for a bottle or vessel, originally probably a skin, but in later times a piece of pottery (Isa. 30: 14).

**FLAX.** That it was grown in Palestine even before the conquest of that country by the Israelites appears from Joshua 2: 6. The various processes employed in preparing the flax for manufacture into cloth are indicated: 1. The drying process. 2. The peeling of the stalks, and separation of the fibres. 3. The hacking (Isa. 19: 9). That flax was one of the most important crops in Palestine appears from Hos. 2: 5, 9.

**FLEA.** an insect twice only mentioned in Scripture, viz., in 1 Sam. 24: 14; 26: 20.

**FLUTE** (1 Kings 1: 4), a musical instrument mentioned amongst others (Dan. 3: 5, 7, 10, 15) as used at the worship of the golden image which Nebuchadnezzar had set up.

**FLUX, Bloody** (Acts 28: 8), the same as our dysentery.

**FLY, Flies.** A generic name for any insect. Also "swarms of flies," divers "sorts of flies," A. V., the name of the insect or insects which God sent to punish Pharaoh; see Ex. 8: 21-31.

**FOOD.** The diet of Eastern nations has been in all ages light and simple. Simple preparations of corn or grain were common; sometimes the fresh green ears were eaten in a natural state, the husks being rubbed off by the hand (Lev. 23: 14; Luke 6: 1); more frequently, however, the grains, after being carefully picked, were roasted in a pan over a fire (Lev. 2: 14), and eaten as "parched corn," in which form they were an ordinary article of diet, particularly among laborers, or others who had not the means of dressing food (Lev. 23: 14; Ruth 2: 14; 1 Sam. 17: 17).

**FOREHEAD.** The custom of coloring the forehead is mentioned. The "Jewels for the forehead," mentioned by Ezekiel (16: 12), and in margin of A. V. (Gen. 24: 22), were in all probability noserings (Isa. 3: 21).

**FOREST.** Although Palestine has never been in historical times a woodland country, yet there can be no doubt that there was much more wood formerly than there is at present.

**FORTUNATUS** (1 Cor. 16: 17), one of three Corinthians, the others being Stephanas and Achaicus, who were at Ephesus when St. Paul wrote his first Epistle.

**FOUNTAIN.** The springs of Palestine, though shortlived, are remarkable for their abundance and beauty (Neh. 2: 13, 14).

**FOWL.** Usually a collective term for all kinds of birds. In 1 Kings 4: 23, among the daily provisions for Solomon's table, "fatted fowl" are included. In the New Testament the word translated "fowls" is most frequently that which comprehends all kinds of birds (Luke 12: 24).

**FOX.** Probably the "jackal" is the animal signified in almost all the passages in the Old Testament where the Hebrew term occurs.

**FRANKINCENSE,** a vegetable resin, brittle, glittering and of a bitter taste, used for the purpose of sacrificial fumigation (Ex. 30: 34, 36).

**FROG.** The mention of this reptile in the Old Testament is confined to the passage in Ex. 8: 2-7, etc., in which the plague of frogs is described, and to Ps. 78: 45; 105: 30. In the New Testament the word occurs once only, in Rev. 16: 13.

**FRONTLETS** or **Phylacteries** (Ex. 13: 16; Matt. 23: 5). These "frontlets" or "phylacteries" were strips of parchment, on which were written four passages of Scripture (Ex. 13: 2-10, 11-17; Deut. 6: 4-9, 13-23) in an ink prepared for the purpose. They were then rolled up in a case of black calfskin, which was attached to a stiffer piece of leather, having a thong one finger broad and one and a half cubits long. They were placed at the bend of the left arm. Those worn on the forehead were written on four strips of parchment and put into four little cells within a square case.

**FULLER.** The trade of the fullers, so far as it is mentioned in Scripture, appears to have consisted chiefly in cleansing garments and whitening them.

**FULLER'S FIELD.** The, a spot near Jerusalem (2 Kings 18: 17; Isa. 7: 3; 36: 2) so close to the wall that a person speaking from there could be heard on them (2 Kings 18: 17-26).

**FURNACE.** Various kinds of furnaces are noticed in the Bible, such as a smelting or calcining furnace (Gen. 19: 28; Ex. 9: 8). The Persians were in the habit of using the furnace as a means of inflicting punishment (Jer. 29: 22; Hos. 7: 7).

**GAB'BAI,** apparently the head of an important family of Benjamin resident at Jerusalem (Neh. 11: 8).

**GAB'BATHA,** the Hebrew of Chaldean appellation of a place, also called "Pavement," where the judgment-seat or bema was planted, from his place on which, Pilate delivered our Lord to death (John 19: 13). The place was outside the praetorium, for Pilate brought Jesus forth and thence to it.

**GA'BRIEL.** The word, which is not in itself distinctive, but merely a description of the angelic office, is used as a proper name or title in Dan. 8: 16; 9: 21, and in Luke 1: 19, 26. In the ordinary traditions, Jewish and Christian, Gabriel is spoken of as one of the archangels.

**GAD**, Jacob's seventh son, the first-born of Zilpah, Leah's maid, and whole-brother to Asher (Gen. 30: 11-13; 46: 16, 18). The word means either "fortune," or "troop."

**GAD**, "the seer," or "the king's seer," i. e., David's (1 Chron. 29: 29; 2 Chron. 29: 25; 2 Sam. 24: 11; 1 Chron. 21: 9), was a "prophet" who appears to have joined David when in the hold (1 Sam. 22: 5).

**GAD'ARA**, a strong city situated east of the Sea of Galilee, over against Scythopolis and Tiberias.

**GALA'TIA** (land of the Galli, Gauls). A central province of Asia Minor, and part of Paul's missionary field (Acts 16: 6; 18: 23; 2 Tim. 4: 10).

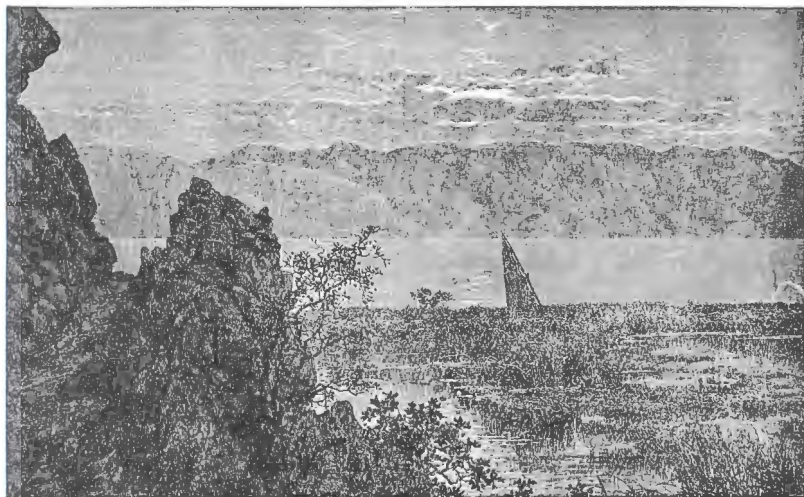
**GALA'TIANS**, *Epistle to*. Written by Paul to people of Galatia, A. D. 56 or 57 to strengthen their faith in the divinity

**GALL** (yellow, bitter). The fluid secreted by the liver. Bitter (Job 16: 13); poison (20: 14, 25; Deut. 32: 33); "hemlock" in Hos. 10: 4; probably myrrh, in Matt. 27: 34; as in Mark 15: 23, great troubles (Jer. 8: 14; Acts 8: 23).

**GAL'LIM**, the native place of the man to whom Michal, David's wife, was given (1 Sam. 25: 44).

**GAL'LIO**. Junius Annæus Gallio, the Roman proconsul of Achaia when St. Paul was at Corinth, A. D. 53, under the emperor Claudius (Acts 18: 12).

**GAMA'LIEL**. A Pharisee and celebrated doctor of the law, who gave prudent worldly advice in the Sanhedrim respecting the treatment of the followers of Jesus of Nazareth (Acts 5: 34, ff). We learn from Acts 22: 3 that he was the preceptor of St. Paul.



THE SEA OF GALILEE

of his mission, unfold his doctrine of justification by faith, and urge persistency in Christian work.

**GALBANUM**, one of the perfumes employed in the preparation of the sacred incense (Ex. 30: 34).

**GAL'EED**, the name given by Jacob to the heap which he and Laban made on Mount Gilead in witness of the covenant then entered into between them (Gen. 31: 47, 48).

**GAL'ILEE**, originally confined to a little "circuit" of country round Kedesh-Naphtali, in which were the twenty towns given by Solomon to Hiram, King of Tyre (Josh. 20: 7; 1 Kings 9: 11). They were then, or subsequently, occupied by strangers, and for this reason Isaiah gives to the district the name "Galilee of the Gentiles" (Isa. 9: 1).

**GAL'ILEE**, *Sea of*. [See Genesareth.]

**GAMES** (sports). Simple among Hebrews. Falconry (Job 41: 5); foot-racing (Ps. 19: 5; Eccl. 9: 11); bow and sling contests (1 Sam. 20: 20; Judg. 20: 16; 1 Chron. 12: 2); dancing (Matt. 11: 16, 17); joking (Prov. 26: 19).

**GAM'UL**, a priest; the leader of the twenty-second course in the service of the sanctuary (1 Chron. 24: 17).

**GARDEN**. Gardens in the East, as the Hebrew word indicates, are enclosures, on the outskirts of towns, planted with various trees and shrubs.

**GAR'LIC** (spear leek). A bulbous plant similar to an onion and leek (Num. 11: 5).

**GARRISON**. The Hebrew words, 1. Undoubtedly mean a "garrison," or fortified post (1 Sam. 13: 23; 14: 1, 4, 12, 15; 2 Sam. 23: 14). 2. Also used for a "garrison" (in 1 Chron. 11: 16), but elsewhere

for a "column" erected in an enemy's country (1 Sam. 13: 3). 3. The same word elsewhere means "officers" placed over a vanquished people (2 Sam. 8: 6, 14; 1 Chron. 18: 13).

**GATE.** The gates and gateways of eastern cities are sometimes taken as representing the city itself (Gen. 22: 17; 24: 60).

**GATH,** one of the five royal cities of the Philistines (Josh. 13: 3; 1 Sam. 6: 17); and the native place of the giant Goliath (1 Sam. 17: 4, 23).

**GATHHE'PHER,** or *Git'tahhe'pher*, a town on the border of the territory of Zebulun, not far from Japhia, now Yafa (Josh. 19: 12, 13), celebrated as the native place of the prophet Jonah (2 Kings 14: 25).

**GAZA,** one of the five chief cities of the Philistines. It is remarkable for its continuous existence and importance from the very earliest times. It is the last town in the southwest of Palestine, on the frontier toward Egypt. In Gen. 10: 19 it appears, as a "border" city of the Canaanites. In the conquest of Joshua the territory of Gaza is mentioned as one which he was not able to subdue (Josh. 10: 41; 11: 22; 13: 3). It was assigned to the tribe of Judah (Josh. 15:

47), and that tribe did obtain possession of it (Judg. 1: 18); but they did not hold it long (Judg. 3: 3; 13: 1; 16: 1, 21). The passage where Gaza is mentioned in the New Testament (Acts 8: 26) is full of interest. It is the account of the baptism of the Ethiopian eunuch on his return from Jerusalem to Egypt.

**GAZA'RA,** a place frequently mentioned in the wars of the Maccabees, and of great importance in the operations of both parties.

**GE'BA,** a city of Benjamin, with "suburbs," allotted to the priests (Josh. 21: 17; 1 Chron. 6: 60). During the wars of the earlier part of the reign of Saul, Goba was held as a garrison by the Philistines (1 Sam. 13: 3), but they were ejected by Jonathan.

**GE'DAL** (Ps. 83: 7). The contexts both of the psalm and of the historical records will justify our assuming the Gebal of the Psalms to be one and the same city with the Gebal of Ezekiel (27: 9), a maritime town of Phœnicia.

**GEDALIAH,** son of Ahikam (Jeremiah's protector Jer. 26: 24).

**GE'DER.** The king of Geder was one of the 31 kings who were overcome by Joshua on the west of the Jordan (Josh. 12: 13).



THE GATE OF FEIRAN



THE ANCIENT GAZA

**GEHA'ZI**, the servant or boy of Elisha. He was sent as the prophet's messenger on two occasions to the good Shunammite (2 Kings 4); obtained fraudulently money and garments from Naaman, was miraculously smitten with incurable leprosy, and was dismissed from the prophet's service (2 Kings 5).

**GEMARI'AH**. 1. Son of Shaphan the scribe, and father of Michaiah. He was one of the nobles of Judah, and had a chamber in the house of the Lord, from which Baruch read Jeremiah's alarming prophecy in the ears of all the people, B. C. 600 (Jer. 36). 2. Son of Hilkiah, was made the bearer of Jeremiah's letter to the captive Jews (Jer. 29:2).

**GENEALOGY**. In Hebrew the term for genealogy or pedigree is "the book of the generations."

**GENEALOGY OF JESUS CHRIST**. The New Testament gives us the genealogy of but one person, that of our Saviour. The following will explain the true construction of these genealogies: 1. They are both the genealogies of Joseph, i. e., of Jesus Christ as the reputed and legal son of Joseph and Mary. 2. The genealogy

of St. Matthew is Joseph's genealogy as legal successor to the throne of David. St. Luke's is Joseph's private genealogy, exhibiting his real birth, as David's son, and thus showing why he was heir to Solomon's crown. The simple principle that one evangelist exhibits that genealogy which contained the successive heirs to David's and Solomon's throne, while the other exhibits the paternal stem of him who was the heir explains all the anomalies of the two pedigrees, their agreements as well as their discrepancies, and the circumstance of their being two at all. 3. Mary, the mother of Jesus, was in all probability the daughter of Jacob, and first cousin to Joseph her husband.

**GENERATION**. In the long lived Patriarchal age a generation seems to have been computed at 100 years (Gen. 15: 16; and Ex. 12: 40); but subsequently the reckoning was the same which has been adopted by other civilized nations, viz., from thirty to forty years (Job 42: 16).

**GEN'ESIS** (beginning). First book of the Bible and Pentateuch. Chapters 1: 11 give history of Creation, Adam, Deluge, Noah, first inhabitants, Babel. Balance

devoted to history of the patriarchs Abraham, Isaac, Jacob and Joseph. Covers a period of nearly 2500 years. Authorship attributed to Moses.

**GENNES-ARET, Land of**, (Matt. 14: 34; Mark 6: 53).

**GENNES-ARET, Sea of**, called the "Sea of Chinnereth," or "Cinneroth" (Num. 34: 11; Josh. 12: 3), from a town near its shore (Josh. 19: 35). Is called in the New Testament "the sea of Galilee," from the province of Galilee, which bordered on its western side, and "the sea of Tiberias," from the celebrated city (John 6: 1). No less than nine cities stood on the very shores of the lake. The sea of Genesaret is of an oval shape, about thirteen geographical miles long and six broad. The river Jordan enters it at its northern end, and passes out at its southern end.

**GEN-TILES**. In the Old Testament the word signified the nations, the surrounding nations, foreigners as opposed to Israel (Neh. 5: 8), and was used with an invidious meaning. In the New Testament it is used as equivalent to Greek.

**GE-RAR**, a very ancient city south of Gaza. 2. The form under which the name Gershon—the eldest son of Levi—is given in several passages of Chronicles. 3. The representative of the priestly family of Phinehas, among those who accompanied Ezra from Babylon.

**GER-TZIM (cutters)**. The mountain of blessings in Ephraim (Deut. 11: 29; 27: 2-26; 28).

**GER-SHOM (exile)**. 1. Son of Moses (Ex. 2: 22; 18: 3). 2. A priest (Ez. 8: 2).

**GER-SHON**, the eldest of the three sons of Levi, born before the descent of Jacob's family into Egypt (Gen. 46: 11; Ex. 6: 16). The sons of Gershon (the Gershonites) had charge of the fabrics of the Tabernacle—the coverings, curtains, hangings and cords (Num. 3: 25, 26; 4: 25, 26).

**GER-ZITES, The**, a tribe who with the Geshurites and the Amalekites occupied the land between the south of Palestine and Egypt in the time of Saul (1 Sam. 27: 8).

**GE-SHUR**, a little principality in the northeastern corner of Bashan, adjoining the province of Argob (Deut. 3: 14), and the kingdom of Aram (Syria in the A. V.; 2 Sam. 16: 8; 1 Chron. 1: 23).

**GETHSE-MANE**, a small "farm" (A. V. "place," Matt. 26: 36; Mark 14: 32), situated across the brook Kedron (John 18: 1), probably at the foot of Mount Olivet (Luke 22: 39), to the northwest, and about  $\frac{1}{2}$  or  $\frac{3}{4}$  of a mile English from the walls of Jerusalem. There was a "garden," or rather orchard, attached to it, to which the olive, fig and pomegranate doubtless invited resort by their hospitable shade.

**GE-ZER**, an ancient city of Canaan, whose king, Hiram, coming to the assistance of Lachish, was killed with all his people by Joshua (Josh. 10: 33; 12: 12).

**GIANTS**. 1. They are first spoken of in Gen. 6: 4, under the name Nephilim. We are told in Gen. 6: 1-4 that "there were Nephilim in the earth," and that afterward the "sons of God" mingling with the beautiful "daughters of men" produced a race of violent and insolent Gib-

borim (A. V. "mighty men").

**GIB'EAH**, a word employed in the Bible to denote a "hill." 1. Gibeah, a city in the mountainous district of Judah (Josh. 16: 57). 2. Gibeath is enumerated among the last group of the towns of Benjamin, next to Jerusalem (Josh. 18: 28). 3. The first appears in the tragical story of the Levite and his concubine (Judg. 19, 20). 5. Gibeah-of-Saul. This is not mentioned as Saul's city till after his anointing (1 Sam. 10: 26), when he is said to have gone "home" to Gibeah. 6. Gibeah-in-the-Field, named only in Judg. 20: 31, as the place to which one of the "highways" led from Gibeah-of-Benjamin.

**GIB'EON**, one of the four cities of the Hivites, the inhabitants of which made a league with Joshua (8: 3-15), and thus escaped the fate of Jericho and Ai.

**GIB'EONTES, The**, the people of Gibeon, and perhaps also of the three cities associated with Gibeon (Josh. 9: 17).

**GID'EON**, a Manassite, youngest son of Joash of the Abiezrites, an undistinguished family who lived at Ophrah, a town probably on the west of Jordan (Judg. 6: 15). He was the fifth recorded Judge of Israel, and for many reasons the greatest of them all.

**GIER-EAGLE**, an unclean bird mentioned in Lev. 11: 13 and Deut. 14: 17.

**GIL'HON**. 1. The second river or paradise (Gen. 2: 13). 2. A place near Jerusalem, memorable as the scene of the anointing and proclamation of Solomon as king (1 Kings 1: 33, 38, 45).

**GILBO'A**, a mountain range on the eastern side of the plain of Esdraelon, rising over the city of Jezreel (comp. 1 Sam. 28: 4, with 29: 1).

**GIL'EAD**. A mountainous region bounded on the west by the Jordan, on the north by Bashan, on the east by the Arabian plateau, and on the south by Moab and Ammon (Gen. 31: 21; Deut. 3: 12-17). It is sometimes called "Mount Gil-ead" (Gen. 31: 25), sometimes "the land of Gilead" (Num. 32: 1), and sometimes "Gilead" (Ps. 60: 7; Gen. 37: 25); but they all mean the same thing.

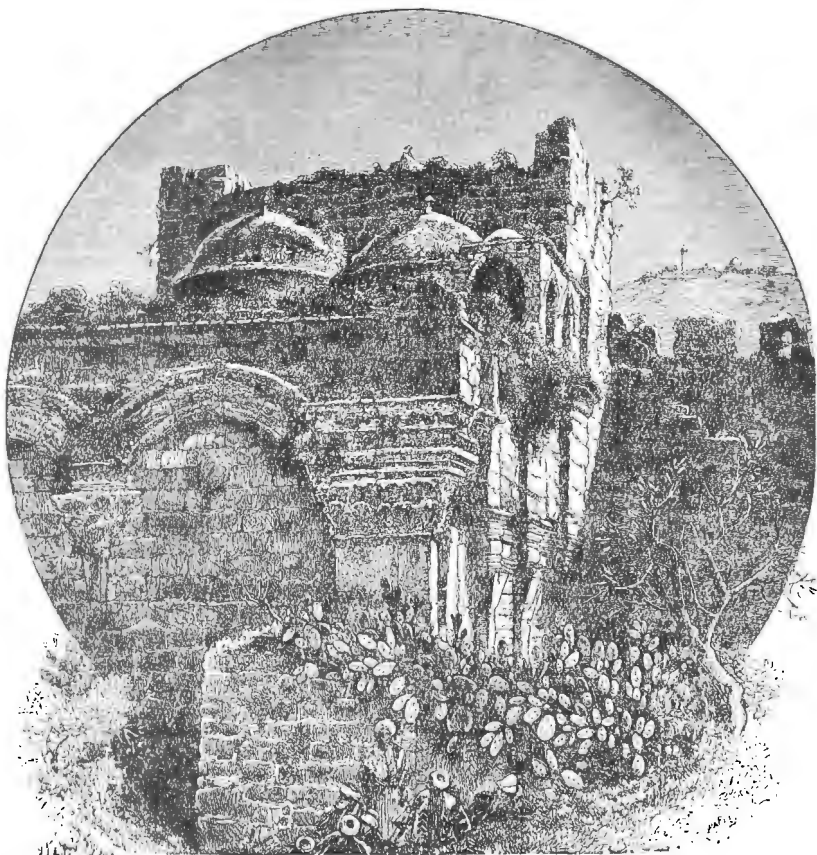
**GIL'GAL**. 1. The site of the first camp of the Israelites on the west of the Jordan, the place at which they passed the first night after crossing the river, and where the twelve stones were set up which had been taken from the bed of the stream (Josh. 4: 19, 20, comp. 3); where also they kept their first passover in the land of Canaan (5: 10). 2. A distinct place is the Gilgal connected with the last scene in the life of Elijah, and with one of Elisha's miracles (2 Kings 2). 3. The "king of the nations of Gilgal," or rather perhaps the "king of Gaim-at-Gilgal," is mentioned (Josh. 12: 23). 4. A Gilgal is spoken of in Josh. 15: 7, in describing the north border of Judah.

**GIL'LOH**, a town in the mountainous part of Judah (Josh. 15: 51), was the native place of the famous Ahithophel (2 Sam. 15: 12).

**GILN**, a trap for birds or beasts (Isa. 8: 14; Amos 3: 5).

**GIRDLE**, an essential article of dress in the East, and worn both by men and women. The common girdle was made of leather, like that worn by the Bedouins of the present day. The girdle was fastened by a clasp of gold or silver, or tied





THE GOLDEN GATE

in a knot so that the ends hung down in front. It was worn by men about the loins (Isa. 6: 27; 11: 5). The girdle of women was generally looser than that of the men, and was worn about the hips, except when they were actively engaged (Prov. 31: 17).

**GIR'GASHITES**, The, one of the nations which were in possession of Canaan before the entrance thither of the children of Israel (Gen. 10: 16; 15: 21; Deut. 7: 1).

**GITTITES**, the 600 men who followed David from Gath, under Ittai the Gittite (2 Sam. 15: 18, 19), and who probably acted as a kind of body-guard.

**GLASS**. The Heb. word occurs only in Job 28: 17, where in A. V. it is rendered "crystal." In the New Testament glass is alluded to as an emblem of brightness (Rev. 4: 6; 15: 2; 21: 18).

**GLEANING**. The gleaning of fruit trees, as well as of corn fields, was reserved for the poor.

**GLEDE**, the old name for the common kite occurs only in Deut. 14: 13 among the unclean birds of prey.

**GNAT**, mentioned only in the proverbial expression used by our Saviour in Matt. 23: 24.

**GOAD** (Judg. 3: 31; 1 Sam. 13: 21). But the Hebrew word in the latter passage probably means the point of the ploughshare.

**GOAT**. There appear to be two or three varieties of the common goat at present bred in Palestine and Syria. The most marked varieties are the Syrian goat and the Angora goat with fine long hair. As to the "wild goats" (1 Sam. 24: 2; Job 39: 1, and Ps. 104: 18), it is not at all im-

probable that some species of ibex is denoted.

**GOB** (2 Sam. 21: 18, 19). In the parallel account in 1 Chron. 20: 4, the name is given as Gezer.

**GOD** (good). In Hebrew, Jehovah, "the self-existent and eternal," and especially the covenant God. Generally rendered Lord. The ineffable name, not pronounced by the Jews, who substituted for it Adonai, "my Lord"; or Elohim—God, the creator and moral governor—when Adonai was written with Jehovah.

**GO'LAN**, a city of Bashan (Deut. 4: 43), allotted out of the half tribe of Manasseh to the Levites (Josh. 21: 27), and one of the three cities of refuge east of the Jordan.

**GOLD**, the most valuable of metals, from its color, lustre, weight, ductility and other useful properties. Hence it is used as an emblem of purity (Job 23: 10) and nobility (Lam. 4: 1). Gold was known from the very earliest times (Gen. 2: 11).

**GOL'GOTHA**. The Hebrew name of the spot at which our Lord was crucified (Matt. 27: 33; Mark 15: 22; John 19: 17). By these three Evangelists it is interpreted to mean the "place of a skull."

**GOLI'ATH**, a famous giant of Gath, who "morning and evening for forty days" defied the armies of Israel (1 Sam. 17). He was possibly descended from the old Rephaim [see Giants], of whom a scattered remnant took refuge with the Philistines after their dispersion by the Ammonites (Deut. 2: 20, 21; 2 Sam. 21: 22). His height was "six cubits and a span," which, taking the cubit at 21 inches, would make him 10½ feet high. In 2 Sam. 21: 19, we find that another Goliath of Gath was slain by Elhannan, also a Bethlehemite.

**GO'MER**. 1. The oldest son of Japheth, and the father of Ashkepaz, Riphath and Togarmah (Gen. 10: 2, 3). 2. The daughter of Diblaim and concubine of Hosea (1: 3).

**GOMOR'RAH**, in the New Testament written Gomor'ra, one of the five "cities of the plain," or "vale of Siddim," that under their respective kings joined battle there with Chedorlaomer (Gen. 14: 2-8) and his allies, by whom they were discomfited till Abraham came to the rescue. Four out of the five were afterward destroyed by the Lord with fire from heaven (Gen. 19: 23-29).

**GO'SHEN**, the name of a part of Egypt where the Israelites dwelt for the whole period of their sojourn in that country. It is usually called the "land of Goshen," but also Goshen simply. It appears to have borne another name, "the land of Rameses" (Gen. 47: 11).

**GOSPELS**. The name Gospel (from God and spell) is applied to the four inspired histories of the life and teaching of Christ contained in the New Testament, of which separate accounts are given in their place. They were all composed during the latter half of the first century.

**GOULD**. The plant which afforded shade to the prophet Jonah before Nineveh was the castor oil plant, which, formerly a native of Asia, is now naturalized in America, Africa and the south of Europe. The seeds contain the oil which has for ages been in high repute as a medicine.

**GOVERNOR**. In the Auth. Ver. this one English word is the representative of no

less than ten Hebrew and four Greek words. 1. The chief of a tribe or family. 2. A ruler in his capacity of law-giver and dispenser of justice. 3. A ruler considered especially as having power over the property and persons of his subjects (Josh. 12: 2; Ps. 105: 20; Gen. 24: 2). The "governors of the people" in 2 Chron. 23: 20, appear to have been the king's body-guard (2 Kings 11: 19). 4. A prominent personage, whatever his capacity.

**GRAPE**. [See Vine.]

**GRASS**. As the herbage rapidly fades under the parching heat of the sun of Palestine, it has afforded to the sacred writers an image of the fleeting nature of human fortunes (Job 8: 12; Ps. 37: 2) and also of the brevity of human life (Isa. 40: 6, 7; Ps. 90: 5).

**GRASSHOPPER**. [See Locust.]

**GRAVE**. [See Burial.]

**GREAVES**. This word occurs in the A. V. only in 1 Sam. 17: 6. Its ordinary meaning is a piece of defensive armor which protected the shin of the warrior.

**GREECE**, **Greeks**, **Gre'cians**. The well-known country in southeast of Europe, called also Hellas. Javan in Old Testament (Gen. 10: 2-5); but direct in Dan. 8: 21; Joel 3: 6; Acts 20: 2. Greek the original New Testament language.

**GREYHOUND**. The translation in the text of the A. V. (Prov. 30: 31) of the Hebrew word zarzir mothnayin, i. e., "one girt about the loins."

**GUR**, **The Going Up to**, an ascent or rising ground, at which Ahaziah received his death-blow while flying from Jehu after the slaughter of Joram (2 Kings 9: 27).

**HAB'AKKUK**, the eighth in order of the minor prophets. Of the facts of the prophet's life we have no certain information. He probably delivered his prophecy about the 12th or 13th year of Josiah (B. C. 630 or 629).

**HABERGEON**, a coat of mail covering the neck and breast. [See Arms.]

**HACH'ILAH**, **The Hill**, a hill apparently situated in the neighborhood of Ziph (1 Sam. 23: 19).

**HA'DAD**, originally the appellation of the sun among the Syrians, and thence transferred to the king, as the highest of earthly authorities. The title appears to have been an official one, like Pharaoh. It is found occasionally in the altered form Hadar (Gen. 25: 15; 36: 39, compared with 1 Chron. 1: 30; 50). 1. Son of Ishmael (Gen. 25: 15; 1 Chron. 1: 30). 2. A king of Edom who gained an important victory over the Midianites on the field of Moab (Gen. 36: 35; 1 Chron. 1: 46). 3. Also a king of Edom, with Pau for his capital (1 Chron. 1: 50). 4. A member of the royal house of Edom (1 Kings 11: 14).

**HA'DADRIM'ON** (Zech. 12: 11), a place in the valley of Megiddo, named after two Syrian idols.

**HADARE'ZER**, son of Rehob (2 Sam. 8: 3), the king of the Aramite state of Zobah, who was pursued by David, and defeated with great loss both of chariots, horses and men (1 Chron. 18: 3, 4; 1 Chron. 19: 16; 2 Sam. 10: 15; comp. 8).

**HADAS'SAH**, probably the earlier name of Esther (Esth. 2: 7).

**HADO'RAM**. 1. The fifth son of Joktan (Gen. 10: 27; 1 Chron. 1: 21). 2. Son of Tou or Toi king of Hamath (1 Chron. 18:



10). 3. The form assumed in Chronicles by the name of the Intendant of taxes under David, Solomon and Rehoboam (2 Chron. 10: 18). In Kings the name is given in the longer form of Adoniram, but in Samuel (2 Sam. 20: 24) as Adoram.

**HA'GAR**, an Egyptian woman, the handmaid, or slave of Sarah (Gen. 16: 1), whom the latter gave as a concubine to Abraham, after he had dwelt ten years in the land of Canaan and had no children by Sarah (Gen. 16: 2, 3).

**HAGARENES'**, *Ha'garites*, a people dwelling to the east of Palestine, with whom the tribe of Reuben had war in the time of Saul (1 Chron. 5: 10, 18-20).

**HAG'GAI**, the tenth in order of the minor prophets, and the first of those who prophesied after the Captivity. With regard to his tribe and parentage both history and tradition are alike silent; but it is more than probable that he was one of the exiles who returned with Zerubbabel and Joshua.

**HAG'GITH**, one of David's wives, the mother of Adonijah (2 Sam. 3: 4; 1 Kings 1: 5, 11; 2: 13; 1 Chron. 3: 2).

**HAIR**. The Hebrews were alive to the importance of the hair as an element of personal beauty. Long hair was admired in the case of young men (2 Sam. 14: 26). In times of affliction the hair was altogether cut off (Isa. 3: 17, 24; 15: 2; Jer. 7: 29). Tearing the hair (Ezra 9: 3) and letting it go disheveled were similar tokens of grief.

**HALL**, used of the court of the high priest's house (Luke 22: 55). In Matt. 27: 27, and Mark 15: 16, "hall" is synonymous with "prætorium," which in John 18: 28 is in A. V. "judgment-hall."

**HALO'IESH**. Shallum, son of Halo-hesh, was "ruler of the half part of Jerusalem" at the time of the repair of the wall by Nehemiah (Neh. 3: 12).

**HAM**. The name of one of the three sons of Noah, apparently the second in age. It probably signifies "warm" or "hot."

**HA'MAN**, the chief minister or vizier of King Ahasuerus (Esth. 3: 1). After the failure of his attempt to cut off all the Jews in the Persian empire he was hanged on the gallows which he had erected for Mordecai.

**HA'MATHI**, the principal city of Upper Syria. The Hamathites were a Hamitic race, and are included among the descendants of Canaan (Gen. 10: 18).

**HA'NAN**. 1. One of the tribe of Benjamin (1 Chron. 8: 23). 2. The last of the six sons of Azel (1 Chron. 8: 38; 9: 44). 3. "Son of Maachah" (1 Chron. 11: 43). 4. The sons of Hanan were among the Nethinim who returned from Babylon with Zerubbabel (Ezra 2: 46; Neh. 7: 49). 5. One of the Levites who assisted Ezra in his public exposition of the law (Neh. 8: 7). 6. One of the "heads" of the "people," who also sealed the covenant (10: 22). 7. Another of the chief laymen on the same occasion (10: 26). 8. Son of Zaccur, son of Mattaniah (Neh. 13: 13). 9. Son of Igdallah (Jer. 36: 4).

**HANAN'EEL**, *The Tower of*, a tower which formed part of the wall of Jerusalem (Neh. 3: 1; 12: 39).

**HANA'NI**. 1. One of the sons of Heman (1 Chron. 25: 4, 25). 2. A seer who rebuked (B. C. 941) Asa, king of Judah (2

Chron. 16: 7). 3. One of the priests who in the time of Ezra had taken strange wives (Ezra 10: 20). 4. A brother of Nehemiah (Neh. 1: 2) was afterward made governor of Jerusalem under Nehemiah (7: 2). 5. A priest mentioned in Neh. 12: 36.

**HANAN'IAH**. 1. One of the 14 sons of Heman (1 Chron. 25: 4, 6, 23). 2. A general in the army of King Uzziah (2 Chron. 26: 11). 3. Father of Zedekiah in the reign of Jehoiakim. 4. Son of Azur, a Benjamite of Gibeon and a false prophet in the reign of Zedekiah king of Judah. 5. Grandfather of Irajah, who arrested Jeremiah on the charge of deserting to the Chaldeans (Jer. 37: 13). 6. Head of a Benjamite house (1 Chron. 8: 24). 7. The Hebrew name of Shadrach (Dan. 1: 3, 6, 7, 11, 19; 2: 17). 8. Son of Zerubbabel (1 Chron. 3: 19), from whom Christ derived his descent. He is the same person who is by St. Luke called Joanna. 9. One of the sons of Bebai, who returned with Ezra from Babylon (Ezra 10: 28). 10. A priest, one of the makers of the sacred ointments and incense, who built a portion of the wall of Jerusalem in the days of Nehemiah (Neh. 3: 8). 11. Head of the priestly course of Jeremiah in the days of Joiakim (Neh. 12: 12). 12. Ruler of the palace at Jerusalem under Nehemiah (Neh. 7: 2, 3). 13. An Israelite (Neh. 10: 23).

**HAND'ICRAFT**. Though not noted for artisanship, Hebrew boys were taught trades, and reference is made to smiths (Gen. 4: 22); carpenters (Isa. 44: 14; Matt. 13: 55); masons (1 Kings 5: 18); ship-building (1 Kings 9: 26); apothecaries (Ex. 30: 25, 35); weavers (Ex. 35: 25, 26); dyers (Josh. 2: 18); barbers (Num. 6: 5-19); tent-makers (Acts 18: 3); potters (Jer. 18: 2-6); bakers (Jer. 21); engravers (Ex. 28: 9-11); tanners (Acts 9: 43).

**HAND'KERCHIEFS**. These, and napkins and aprons, signify about same as today (Luke 19: 20; John 11: 44; Acts 19: 12).

**HANGING, Hangings**. 1. The "hanging" was a curtain or "covering" to close an entrance; one was placed before the door of the Tabernacle (Ex. 26: 36, 37; 39: 38). 2. The "hangings" were used for covering the walls of the court of the Tabernacle.

**HAN'NAH**, one of the wives of Elkanah, and mother of Samuel (1 Sam. 1: 2).

**HA'NUN**. 1. Son of Nahash (2 Sam. 10: 1, 2). 1 Chron. 19: 1, 2. King of Ammon, who dishonored the ambassadors of David (2 Sam. 10: 4), and involved the Ammonites in a disastrous war (2 Sam. 12: 31; 1 Chron. 19: 6). 2. A man who, with the people of Zanoah, repaired the ravine-gate in the wall of Jerusalem (Neh. 3: 13). 3. The 6th son of Zolaph, who also assisted in the repair of the wall, apparently on the east side (Neh. 3: 30).

**HAR'AN**. 1. The third son of Terah, and therefore youngest brother of Abram (Gen. 11: 26). 2. A Gershonite Levite of the family of Shimei (1 Chron. 23: 9). 3. A son of the great Caleb by his concubine Ephah (1 Chron. 2: 46). 4. Haran or Charran (Acts 7: 2, 4), name of the place whither Abraham migrated with his family from Ur of the Chaldees.

**HARE**, occurs only in Lev. 11: 6, and Deut. 14: 7, amongst the animals disallowed as food by the Mosaic law.

**HARLOT**. Class of persons who existed in earliest society. Gen. 38: 15.

**HAROD, The Well of,** a spring by which Gideon and his great army encamped on the morning of the day which ended in the rout of the Midianites (Judg. 7: 1). Now called Ain Jolud, at the foot of Mount Gilboa.

**HAROSIETH** "Of the Gen'tiles," so called from the mixed races that inhabited it, a city in the north of the land of Canaan.

**HARP,** was the national instrument of the Hebrews, and was well known throughout Asia. Moses assigns its invention to the antediluvian period (Gen. 4: 21).

**HARROW.** The word so rendered (2 Sam. 12: 31; 1 Chron. 20: 3) is probably a threshing-machine. The verb rendered "to harrow" (Isa. 28: 24) expresses apparently the breaking of the clods.

**HART.** The hart is reckoned among the clean animals (Deut. 12: 15; 14: 5; 15: 22), and seems to have been killed for food.

**HAVILAH.** 1. A son of Cush (Gen. 10: 7); and, 2. A son of Joktan (10: 29).

**HAVOTHJA'IR,** certain villages on the east of Jordan, in Gilead or Bashan, which were taken by Jair the son of Manasseh, and called after his name (Num. 32: 41).

**HAWK.** The word is doubtless generic, and includes various species of the Falconidae.

**HAY,** the rendering of the A. V. in Prov. 27: 25, and Isa. 15: 6, of Hebrew term, which occurs frequently in the Old Testament, and denotes "grass" of any kind. It is certain that the ancients did mow their grass, and probably made use of the dry material. See Ps. 37: 2.

**HAZ/AEL,** a king of Damascus, who reigned from about B. C. 886 to B. C. 840.

**HAZEL.** The Hebrew term *luz* occurs only in Gen. 30: 37. The almond doubtless is meant.

**HA'ZER,** topographically, seems generally employed for the "villages" of people in a roving and unsettled life.

**HEADRESS.** The earliest notice we have of such a thing is in connection with the sacerdotal vestments (Ex. 28: 40).

**HEARTH.** The cakes baked "on the hearth" (Gen. 18: 6) were probably baked on hot stones covered with ashes. The "hearth" of King Jeholaiakim's winter palace (Jer. 36: 23) was possibly a pan or brazier of charcoal.

**HEAV'EN** (heaved). Firmament (Gen. 1: 1; Matt. 5: 18). Abode of God (1 Kings 8: 30; Matt. 5: 45). Paradise (Luke 23: 43).

**HE'BREW.** This word first occurs as given to Abram by the Canaanites (Gen. 14: 13) because he had crossed the Euphrates. The term Israelite was used by the Jews of themselves among themselves, the term Hebrew was the name by which they were known to foreigners. All the books of the Old Testament are written in the Hebrew language, with the exception of the following passages—Dan. 2: 4-7; Ezek. 4: 8-6, 18; Jer. 10: 11—which are in Chaldee.

**HE'BREWS, Epistle to.** Written probably by Paul, from Rome, A. D. 62 or 63, to overcome Hebrew favoritism for the old law.

**HE'BRON.** 1. The third son of Kohath, who was the second son of Levi; the younger brother of Amram, father of Moses and Aaron (Ex. 6: 18; Num. 3: 19; 1 Chron. 6: 2, 18; 23: 12). 2. A city of Judah (Josh. 15: 54); situated among the mountains (Josh. 20: 7). 20 Roman miles south of Jerusalem, and the same distance north of Beersheba. Hebron is one of the most ancient cities in the world still existing, and in this respect it is the rival of Damascus.

**HEDGE.** The Heb. words thus rendered denote simply that which surrounds or encloses, whether it be a stone wall (Prov. 24: 31; Ezek. 42: 10) or a fence of other material.

**HEIR** (inheritor). Eldest son became head of tribe or family with largest share of paternal estate; sons of concubines given presents; daughters, a marriage portion (Gen. 21: 10, 14; 24: 36). Real estate apportioned as in Deut. 21: 17.

**HE'LI,** the father of Joseph, the husband of the Virgin Mary (Luke 3: 23).

**HELL** (conceal). Hebrew "sheol"; translated "grave" (1 Sam. 2: 6); "pit" (Num. 16: 30); "hell" (Job 11: 8), in Old Testament. In New Testament, Hades and Gehenna are translated hell (Acts 2: 27; Matt. 5: 29). Gehenna, or Valley of Hinnom, alone implies a place of burning or torture.

**HEL'LENIST.** In one of the earliest notices of the first Christian Church at Jerusalem (Acts 6: 1), two distinct parties are recognized among its members, "Hebrews" and "Hellenists" (Grecians).

**HEM OF GARMENT.** The importance which the later Jews, especially the Pharisees (Matt. 23: 5), attached to the hem or fringe of their garments was founded upon the regulation in Num. 15: 38, 39, which gave a symbolical meaning to it.

**HE'MAN.** 1. Son of Zerah (1 Chron. 2: 6; 1 Kings 4: 31). 2. Son of Joel, and grandson of Samuel the prophet, a Kohathite. He is called "the singer," rather the musician (1 Chron. 6: 33).

**HEMLOCK.** The Hebrew is rendered "hemlock" in two passages (Hos. 10: 4; Amos 6: 12), but elsewhere "gall."

**HEN.** The hen is nowhere noticed in the Bible except in Matt. 23: 37; Luke 13: 34.

**HERD.** A collection of cattle. Herdmen despised by Egyptians (Gen. 46: 34) but honored by Hebrews (1 Sam. 11: 5; 21: 7).

**HER'MAS,** the name of a Christian resident at Rome to whom St. Paul sends greeting in his Epistle to the Romans (16: 14).

**HER'MES,** a Christian mentioned in Rom. 16: 14.

**HER'MON,** a mountain on the north-eastern border of Palestine (Deut. 3: 8; Josh. 12: 1), over against Lebanon (Josh. 11: 17), adjoining the plateau of Bashan (1 Chron. 5: 23). It is the most conspicuous and beautiful mountain in Palestine or Syria.

**HER'OD** (herolic). 1. Herod the Great, tetrarch of Judea, B. C. 41; King of Judea, B. C. 41-4; liberal, yet tyrannical and cruel. Issued murderous edict against children of Bethlehem (Matt. 2: 16). 2. Herod Antipas, son of former; tetrarch of Galilee and Perea, B. C. 4-A. D. 39; mur-

derer of John the Baptist (Matt. 14: 1; Luke 3: 19; 23: 7-16; Acts 13: 1). 3. Herod Philip, son of Herod the Great. Married Herodias (Matt. 14: 3; Mark 6: 17; Luke 3: 19). Lived and died in private life. 4. Herod Philip II., son of Herod the Great, and tetrarch of Batanea, Ituræa, etc., B. C. 4-A. D. 34 (Luke 3: 1). 5. Herod Agrippa I., grandson of Herod the Great;

the head of John the Baptist (Matt. 14: 3-6; Mark 6: 17; Luke 3: 19).

**HERO'DION**, a relative of St. Paul, to whom he sends his salutation amongst the Christians of the Roman Church (Rom. 16: 11).

**HERON**. The Hebrew word appears as



THE POOLS OF HEBRON

tetrarch of Galilee; king of his grandfather's realm, A. D. 37-44 (Acts 12: 1-19). 6. Herod Agrippa II., son of former, and king of consolidated tetrarchies, A. D. 50-100 (Acts 25: 13-27; 26: 1-28).

**HERO'DIANS**. A Jewish political party who favored the Herods and Roman dependence (Matt. 22: 16; Mark 3: 6; 8: 15).

**HERO'DIAS**. Granddaughter of Herod the Great. Wife of her uncle Herod Philip and her step-uncle. She requested

the name of an unclean bird in Lev. 11: 19.

**HETH**, the forefather of the nation of The Hittites. In the genealogical tables of Gen. 10 Heth is a son of Canaan.

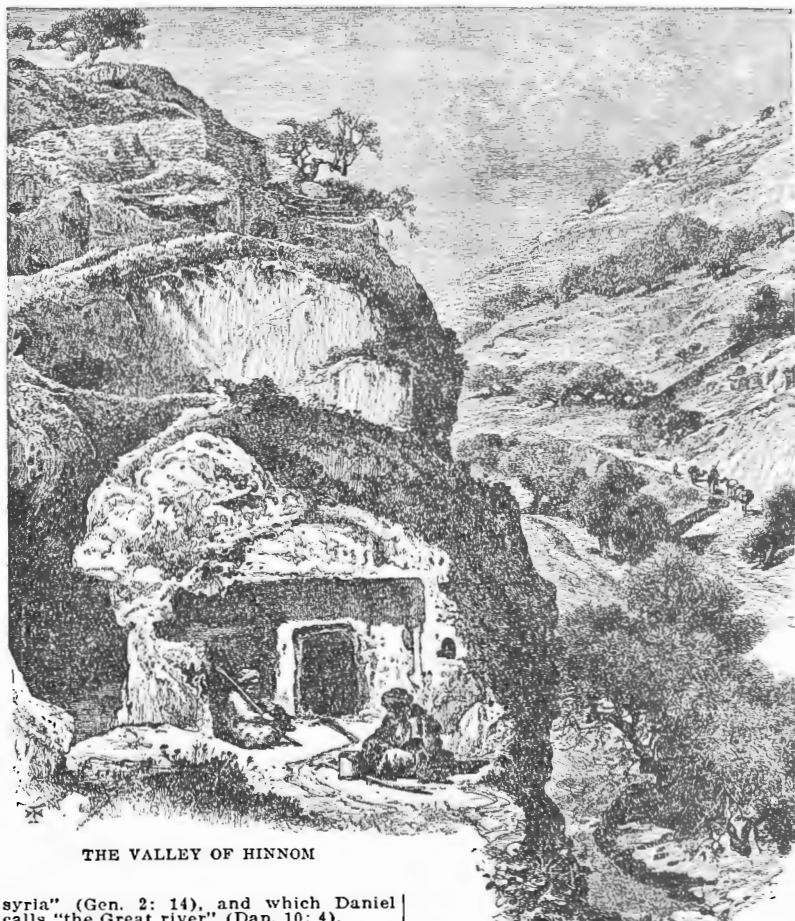
**HEZEKIAH** (strength of God). 1. Twelfth king of Judah, B. C. 726-698. Noted for abolition of idolatry and powerful resistance to neighboring nations (2 Kings 18: 20; 2 Chron. 29: 32). 2. Son of Neariah (1 Chron. 3: 23).

**HE'ZION**, a king of Aram (Syria), father of Tabrimon, and grandfather of Benhadad I. He and his father are mentioned only in 1 Kings 15: 18.

**HID'DEKEL**, one of the rivers of Eden, the river which "goeth eastward to As-

the precise meaning of which cannot be determined.

**HIGH PLACES.** From the earliest times it was the custom among all nations to erect altars and places of worship on lofty and conspicuous spots,



THE VALLEY OF HINNON

syria" (Gen. 2: 14), and which Daniel calls "the Great river" (Dan. 10: 4).

**H'EL**, a native of Bethel, who rebuilt Jericho in the reign of Ahab (1 Kings 16: 34); and in whom was fulfilled the curse pronounced by Joshua (Josh. 6: 26).

**HIERAP'OLIS.** This place is mentioned only once in Scripture (Col. 4: 13), with Colossæ and Laodicea.

**HIGGA'ION.** The word has two meanings, one of a general character, implying thought, reflection, and another, in Ps. 4: 17, and Ps. 92: 4, of a technical nature,

**HIGH PRIEST.** The first distinct separation of Aaron to the office of the priesthood, which previously belonged to the firstborn, was that recorded Ex. 28. Aaron alone was anointed (Lev. 8: 12), whence one of the distinctive epithets of the high priest was "the anointed priest" (Lev. 4: 3, 5, 16; 21: 10; see Num. 35: 25).

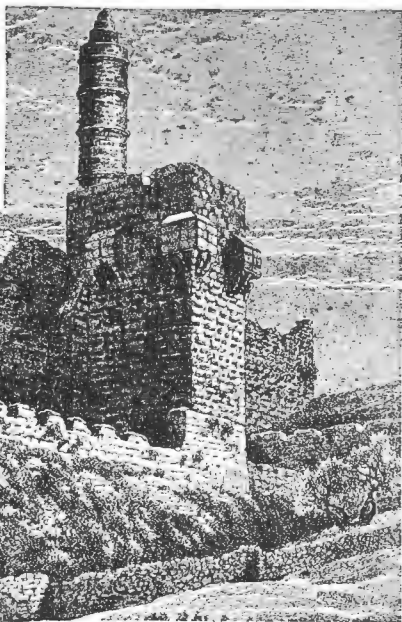
**HILKI'AH.** 1. Father of Eliakim (2 Kings 18: 37; Isa. 22: 20; 36: 22). 2. High



priest in the reign of Josiah (2 Kings 22: 4; 2 Chron. 34). 3. A priest of Anathoth, father of the prophet Jeremiah (Jer. 1: 1).

**HIL'LEL**, a native of Pirathon in Mount Ephraim, father of Abdon, one of the Judges of Israel (Judg. 12: 13, 15).

**HIND**, the female of the common stag. It is frequently noticed in the poetical parts of Scripture as emblematic of activity (Gen. 49: 21; 2 Sam. 22: 34; Ps. 18: 33; Hab. 3: 19), gentleness (Prov. 5: 19),



THE CITADEL OF JERUSALEM FROM  
THE VALLEY OF HINNOM

feminine modesty, earnest longing (Ps. 42: 1), and maternal affection (Jer. 14: 5).

**HINGE**. Both ancient Egyptian and

modern Oriental doors were and are hung by means of pivots turning in sockets both on the upper and lower sides (1 Kings 7: 50).

**HIN'NOM, Valley of.** The earliest mention of the Valley of Hinnom is in Josh. 15: 8; 18: 16. On the southern brow, overlooking the valley at its eastern extremity, Solomon erected high places for Molech (1 Kings 11: 7), whose horrid rites were revived from time to time in the same vicinity by the later idolatrous kings. Ahaz and Manasseh made their children "pass through the fire" in this valley (2 Kings 16: 2; 2 Chron. 28: 3, 33; 6), and the fiendish custom of infant sacrifice to the fire-gods seems to have been kept up in Tophet, at its southeast extremity, for a considerable period (Jer. 7: 31).

**HIPPOTAMUS.** [See Behemoth.]

**HIRAM**, or **Hu'ram**. 1. The king of Tyre who sent workmen and materials to Jerusalem, first (2 Sam. 5: 11; 1 Chron. 14: 1) to build a palace for David, whom he ever loved (1 Kings 5: 1), and again (1 Kings 5: 10; 7: 13; 2 Chron. 2: 14, 16) to build the Temple for Solomon, with whom he had a treaty of peace and commerce (1 Kings 5: 11, 12). 2. Hiram was the name of a man of mixed race (1 Kings 7: 13, 40), the principal architect and engineer sent by King Hiram to Solomon.

**HIT'TITES**, the nation descended from Cheth (A. V. "Heth"), the second son of Canaan. Abraham bought from the "Children of Heth" the field and the cave of Machpelah, belonging to Ephron the Hittite.

**HIVITES, The.** In Genesis, "the Hivite is named as one of the descendants of Canaan, the son of Ham (Gen. 10:17; 1 Chron. 1:15). We first encounter the actual people of the Hivites at the time of Jacob's return to Canaan.

**HO'BAB** (Num. 10:29; Judg. 4:11). It seems doubtful whether this name denotes the father-in-law or brother-in-law of Moses.

**HO'BAH**, the place to which Abraham pursued the kings who had pillaged Sodom (Gen. 14:15). It was situated "to the north of Damascus."

**HOLOFER'NES**, or, more correctly Olofernes, was, according to the book of Judith, a general of Nebuchadnezzar, king of the Assyrians (Jud. 2:4), who was slain by the Jewish heroine Judith during the siege of Bethulia.

**HONEY.** The Hebrew word applies to the product of the bee, to which we exclusively give the name of honey.

**HOOK, Hooks.** Various kinds of hooks are noticed. 1. Fishing hooks (Amos 4:2; Job 41:2; Isa. 19:8; Hab. 1:15). 2. Properly a ring (A. V. "thorn"), placed through the mouth of a large fish and attached by a cord to a stake for the purpose of keeping it alive in the water (Job 41:2); the word meaning the cord is rendered "hook" in the A. V. 3. A ring, such as in our country is placed through the nose of a bull, and similarly used in the East for leading about lions (Ezek. 19:4, where the A. V. has "with chains"), camels and other animals. A similar method was adopted for leading prisoners, as in the case of Manasseh, who was led with rings (2 Chron. 33:11; A. V. in "the thorns"). 4. The hooks of the pillars of the Tabernacle (Ex. 26:32, 37; 27:10; 38:13). 5. A vine-dresser's pruning-hook (Isa. 2:4; 18:5; Mic. 4:3; Joel 3:10). 6. A flesh-hook for getting up the joints of meat out of the boiling-pot (Ex. 27:3; 1 Sam. 2:13, 14).

**HOPH'NI and Phin'ehs**, the two sons of Eli, who fulfilled their hereditary sacerdotal duties at Shiloh. Their brutal rapacity and lust, filled the people with disgust and indignation, and provoked the curse which was denounced against their father's house. They were both cut off in one day in the flower of their age, and the ark was lost on the same occasion (1 Sam. 4:10, 11).

**HOR, Mount.** The mountain on which Aaron died (Num. 20:25, 27).

**HO'RITES and Ho'rims**, the aboriginal inhabitants of Mount Seir (Gen. 14:6). The name Horite appears to have been derived from their habits as "cave-dwellers."

**HORN.** The word "horn" is often used metaphorically to signify strength and honor.

**HORNET.** In Scripture the hornet is referred to only as the means in which Jehovah employed for the extirpation of the Canaanites (Ex. 23:28; Deut. 7:20; Josh. 24:12).

**HORSE.** The most striking feature in the Biblical notices of the horse is the exclusive application of it to warlike purposes.

**HOSANNA** ("Save, we pray"), the cry of the multitudes as they thronged in our Lord's triumphal procession into Jerusalem (Matt. 21:9, 15; Mark 11:9, 10; John 12:13).



TOMB OF HIRAM

**HOSE'A**, a son of Beeri, and first of the Minor Prophets.

**HOSHE'A**, the nineteenth, last and best king of Israel.

**HOSHE'A.** The son of Nun, i.e., Joshua (Deut. 32:44; and also in Num. 13:8, though there the A. V. has Oshea).

**HOSPITALITY.** Hospitality was regarded by most nations of the ancient world as one of the chief virtues. The Apostles urged the church to "follow after hospitality" (Rom. 12:13; 1 Tim. 5:10).

**HOUR.** There are two kinds of hours, viz. (1) the astronomical or equinoctial hour, i.e., the 24th part of a civil day, and (2) the natural hour, i.e., the 12th part of the natural day, or of the time between sunrise and sunset. These are the hours meant in the New Testament (John 11:9, etc.).

**HOUSE.** The houses of the poor in Egypt, as well as Syria, Arabia and Persia, are for the most part huts of mud, or sunburnt bricks. In some parts of Palestine and Arabia stone is used, and in certain districts caves in the rock (Amos 5:11). The houses are usually of one story, viz., the ground floor, and often contain only one apartment.

**HUL'DAH**, a prophetess, whose husband Shullum was keeper of the wardrobe in the time of King Josiah (2 Kings 22: 14).

**HUNTING**. Hebrews not a hunting people, yet various devices mentioned for capturing wild animals (2 Sam. 23: 20; Job 18: 9, 10; Prov. 22: 5; Isa. 2: 20).

**HUR**. A man who is mentioned with Moses and Aaron on the occasion of the battle with Amalek and Rephidim (Ex. 17: 10), when with Aaron he stayed up the hands of Moses (12).

**HUREM**. 1. A Benjamite; son of Bela, the firstborn of the Patriarch (1 Chron. 8: 5). 2. The form in which the name of the king of Tyre in alliance with David and Solomon—and elsewhere given as Hiram—appears.

**HU'SHAI**, an Archite, i.e., possibly an inhabitant of a place called Erec (2 Sam. 15: 32). He is called the "friend" of David (2 Sam. 15: 37).

**HUSKS**. The word rendered in the A. V. "husks" (Luke 15: 16) describes really the fruit of a particular kind of tree, viz.: the Carob of botanists.

**HUZ'ZAB**, according to the general opinion of the Jews, was the queen of Nineveh at the time when Nahum delivered his prophecy (Nah. 2: 7).

**HY'ENA**. The hyena was common in ancient as in modern Egypt, and is constantly depicted upon monuments; it must therefore have been well known to the Jews.

**HYMENÆ'US**, the name of a person occurring twice in the correspondence between St. Paul and Timothy.

**HYMN** (praise-song). Spiritual song (Matt. 26: 30; Acts 16: 25; Eph. 5: 19; Col. 3: 16).

**HYSSOP**, was used to sprinkle the doorposts of the Israelites in Egypt with the blood of the paschal lamb (Ex. 12: 22); it was employed in the purification of lepers and leprosy houses (Lev. 14: 4, 51), and in the sacrifice of the red heifer (Num. 19: 6).

**ID'ZAN**, a native of Bethlehem of Zebulun, who judged Israel for seven years after Jephthah (Judg. 12: 8, 10).

**ICH'ABOD**, the son of Phineas, and grandson of Eli (1 Sam. 4: 21).

**ICO'NIUM**, was the capital of Lycaonia. **ID'DO**. 1. The father of Abinadab (1 Kings 4: 14). 2. A descendant of Gershom (1 Chr. 8: 31). 3. Son of Zechariah (1 Chr. 27: 21). 4. A seer whose "visions" against Jeroboam incidentally contained some of the acts of Solomon (2 Chron. 9: 29). 5. grandfather of the prophet Zechariah (Zech. 1: 1, 7), although in other places Zechariah is called "the son of Iddo" (Ezra 5: 1).

**IDOL**, **Idol'atry** (apparent). An object of worship, other than God (Gen. 31: 19); idolatry forbidden (Ex. 20: 3, 4; 34: 13; Deut. 4: 16-19; 7: 25, 26); yet existed largely, especially under the Judges and later kings (Ex. 32; Judg. 2: 10-23; 1 Kings 11: 33; 12: 27-33; 14: 22-24).

**ILLYR'ICUM**, an extensive district lying along the eastern coast of the Adriatic.

**IMMAN'UEL**, that is, God with us, the symbolical name given by the prophet Isaiah to the child who was announced to Ahaz and the people of Judah, as the sign

which God would give of their deliverance from their enemies (Isa. 7: 14). It is applied by the Apostle Matthew to the Messiah, born of the Virgin (Matt. 1: 23).

**INCENSE**. The incense employed in the tabernacle was compounded of stacte, oyncha, galbanum and pure frankincense. All incense not made of these ingredients was forbidden (Ex. 30: 9).

**IN'DIA**. The name does not occur before the book of Esther, where it is the limit of the territories of Ahasuerus in the east, as Ethiopia was in the west (1: 1; 8: 9).

**INK**. **Inkhorn**. [See Writing.] **INN**. The Hebrew word signifies "a lodging-place for the night."

**INSTANT**, **Instantly**, in the A. V. means urgent, urgently or fervently, as will be seen from the following passages: Luke 7: 4; 23: 23; Acts 26: 7; Rom. 12: 12.

**IRI'JAH**, a captain of the ward, who met Jeremiah in the gate of Jerusalem.

**IRON** is mentioned with brass as the earliest of known metals (Gen. 4: 22). Sheet-iron was used for cooking utensils (Ezek. 4: 3; Lev. 7: 9). That it was plentiful in the time of David appears from 1 Chron. 22: 3. The market of Tyre was supplied with bright or polished iron by the merchants of Dan and Javan (Ezek. 27: 19).

**I'SAAC**, the son whom Sarah, in accordance with the divine promise, bore to Abraham in the hundredth year of his age, at Gerar. In infancy he became the object of Ishmael's jealousy; and in his youth the victim, in intention, of Abraham's great sacrificial act of faith.

**ISA'IAH**, the prophet son of Amoz. He prophesied concerning Judah and Jerusalem in the days of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz and Hezekiah, kings of Judah (Isa. 1: 1).

**IS'CAH**, daughter of Haran the brother of Aram, and sister of Milcah and of Lot (Gen. 11: 29). In the Jewish traditions she is identified with Sarai.

**ISH'BAK**, son of Abraham and Keturah (1 Chron. 1: 32), and the progenitor of a tribe of northern Arabia.

**ISHBIDE'NOB**, son of Rapha, one of the race of Philistine giants, who attacked David in battle, but was slain by Abishai (2 Sam. 21: 16, 17).

**ISHBO'SHETH**, the youngest of Saul's four sons, and his legitimate successor.

**ISHI**. This word occurs in Hos. 2: 16, and signifies "my man," "my husband."

**ISH'MAEL**. The son of Abraham by Hagar the Egyptian, his concubine; born when Abraham was fourscore and six years old (Gen. 16: 15, 16). Ishmael was the firstborn of his father.

**ISH'MEELITE** (1 Chron. 2: 17) and **Ish'meelites** (Gen. 37: 25, 27, 28; 39: 1), the form in which the descendants of Ishmael are given in a few places in the A. V.

**ISLE**. The sense of the Hebrew word seems to be "habitable places," as opposed to water (Isa. 42: 15).

**IS'RAEL** (who prevails with God). Name given to Jacob (Gen. 32: 28; 35: 10); became national (Ex. 3: 16); narrowed to northern kingdom after the revolt of the ten tribes from Judah (1 Sam. 11: 8; 2 Sam. 20: 1; 1 Kings 12: 16); with Shechem as capital (1 Kings 12: 25), and Tirzah as royal residence (14: 17); afterwards, cap-

ital at Samaria (16: 24). Kingdom lasted 254 years, with 19 kings, B. C. 975-721, when it fell a prey to the Assyrians. The returned of Israel blended with those of Judah.

**IS'SACHAR.** The ninth son of Jacob and the fifth of Leah; the firstborn to Leah after the interval which occurred in the births of her children (Gen. 30: 17).

**IT'ALY.** This word is used in the New Testament (Acts 18: 2; 27: 1; Heb. 13: 24) in its true geographical sense, as denoting the whole natural peninsula.

**IT'H'AMAR,** the youngest son of Aaron (Ex. 6: 23).

**IT'H'REAM,** son of David, born to him in Hebron, and distinctly specified as the sixth, and as the child of Eglah, David's wife (2 Sam. 3: 5; 1 Chron. 3: 3).

**IT'TAL.** "Ittai the Gittite," i.e., the native of Gath, a Philistine in the army of King David.

**ITURE'A,** a small province on the northwestern border of Palestine, lying along the base of Mount Hermon, only mentioned in Luke 3: 1.

**IVORY** (elephant tooth). Much used by Hebrews (1 Kings 10: 22; 2 Chron. 9: 17-21).

**IZ'HAR,** son of Kohath, grandson of Levi, uncle of Aaron and Moses, and father of Korah (Ex. 6: 18, 21; Num. 3: 19; 16: 1).

**JAAR'EOR'EGIM** (2 Sam. 21: 19), a Bethlehemite, and the father of Elhanan, who slew Goliath.

**JA'AZ'AN'AH** (heard of God). 1. A Hebrew captain (2 Kings 25: 23). 2. A denounced prince (Ezek. 11: 1). 3. Son of Jeremiah (Jer. 35: 3). 4. Son of Shaphan (Ezek. 8: 11).

**JA'HAL,** the son of Lamech and Adah (Gen. 4: 20) and brother of Jubal.

**JAB'DOK,** a stream which intersects the mountain-range of Gilead (comp. Josh. 12: 2 and 5), and falls into the Jordan about midway between the sea of Galilee and the Dead Sea.

**JA'BESH.** 1. Father of Shallum, the 15th king of Israel (2 Kings 15: 10, 13, 14). 2. Jabesh, or Jabesh Gilead, or Jabesh in the territory of Gilead.

**JABIN.** King of Hazor, who organized a confederacy of the northern princes against the Israelites (Josh. 11: 1-3).

**JAB'NEEL.** One of the points on the northern boundary of Judah (Josh. 15: 11).

**JA'CHAN,** one of the seven chief men of the tribe of Gad (1 Chron. 5: 13).

**JA'CHIN.** 1. One of the two pillars which were set up "in the porch" (1 Kings 7: 21), or before the temple (2 Chron. 3: 17) of Solomon. 2. Fourth son of Simeon (Gen. 46: 10; Ex. 6: 15); founder of the family of the Jachinites. 3. Head of the 21st course of priests in the time of David.

**JACINTH,** a stone forming one of the foundations of the walls of the New Jerusalem (Rev. 21: 20).

**JA'COB** (supplanter). Son of Isaac and second born twin with Esau (Gen. 25: 24-34). Bought Esau's birthright, fled to Padan-aram, married Rachel and Leah, wandered to Hebron, name changed to Israel, drifted to Egypt, where he died, aged 147 years (Gen. 25: 1).

**JABDU'A.** 1. Son and successor in the high priesthood of Jonathan or Johanan. 2. One of the chiefs of the people, i.e., of the Jaymen, who sealed the covenant with Nehemiah (Neh. 10: 21).

**JA'EL,** the wife of Heber the Kenite. **JAH,** the abbreviated form of "Jehovah," used only in poetry.

**JA'HAZ,** also **Jaha'zn**, **Jaha'zah** and **Jah'zah.** At Jahaz the decisive battle was fought between the children of Israel and Sihon king of the Amorites (Num. 21: 23; Deut. 2: 32; Judg. 11: 20). It was in the allotment of Reuben (Josh. 13: 18).

**JA'IR.** 1. A man descended from Judah and Manasseh. 2. "Jair the Gileadite," who judged Israel for two and twenty years (Judg. 10: 3-5). He had thirty sons who rode thirty asses, and possessed thirty cities in the land of Gilead. 3. A Benjaminite, son of Kish, and father of Mordecai (Esth. 2: 5). 4. The father of Elhanan, one of the heroes of David's army (1 Chron. 20: 5).

**JA'IRUS.** A ruler of a synagogue, probably in some town near the western shore of the sea of Galilee (Matt. 9: 18; Mark 5: 22).

**JAMES** (Jacob). 1. "The Greater" or "Elder," son of Zebedee and brother of John (Matt. 4: 21, 22). A fisherman of Galilee, called to the Apostolate about A. D. 28, and styled Boanerges (Matt. 10: 2, 3; Mark 3: 14-18; Luke 6: 12-16; Acts 1: 13). Labored at Jerusalem. Beheaded by Herod, A. D. 44. 2. "The Less," another Apostle, son of Alphaeus (Matt. 10: 3; Mark 3: 18; Luke 6: 15). 3. Christ's brother, or more likely cousin, and identical with James the Less (Gal. 1: 19). Compare (Matt. 13: 55; Mark 6: 3; Acts 12: 7). Resident at Jerusalem and author of the Epistle of James, written before A. D. 62 to the scattered Jews, urging good works as the groundwork and evidence of faith.

**JAN'NA,** son of Joseph, and father of Melchi, in the genealogy of Christ (Luke 3: 24).

**JAN'NES** and **Jam'hres,** the names of two Egyptian magicians who opposed Moses (2 Tim. 3: 8, 9).

**JAPHETH,** one of the three sons of Noah. From the order in which their names invariably occur (Gen. 5: 32; 6: 10) we should naturally infer that Japheth was the youngest, but we learn from 9: 24 that Ham held that position. We infer therefore that Japheth was the second son of Noah.

**JAPH'IA.** 1. King of Lachish at the time of the conquest of Canaan by the Israelites (Josh. 10: 3). 2. One of the sons of David born to him in Jerusalem (2 Sam. 5: 15; 1 Chron. 3: 7; 14: 6).

**JARED,** one of the antediluvian patriarchs, the fifth from Adam; son of Mahalaleel and father of Enoch (Gen. 5: 15; Luke 3: 37).

**JAR'HA,** the Egyptian servant of She-shan, to whom his master gave his daughter and heir in marriage (1 Chron. 2: 34).

**JAR'IB.** Named in the list of 1 Chron. 4: 24 only, as a son of Simeon.

**JAR'MUTH.** A town in the low country of Judah (Josh. 15: 35).

**JA'SHER.** Book of, or, as the margin of the A. V. gives it, "the book of the upright," a record alluded to in two



passages only of the Old Testament (Josh. 10: 13; 2 Sam. 1: 18).

**JASHO'BEAM.** Possibly one and the same follower of David, bearing this name, is described as a Hachmonite (1 Chron. 11: 11), a Kohrite (1 Chron. 12: 6), and son of Zabdiel (1 Chron. 27: 2). He came to David at Ziklag. His distinguishing exploit was that he slew 300 (or 800; 2 Sam. 23: 8) men at one time. He is named first among the chief of the mighty men of David (1 Chron. 11: 11).

**JA'SON** (healer). 1. Son of Eleazar. 2. Father of Antipater (12: 16). 3. An historian. 4. High priest. 5. A friend of Paul (Acts 17: 5-9).

**JASPER.** a precious stone frequently noticed in Scripture. It was the last of the twelve inserted in the high priest's breastplate (Ex. 28: 20; 39: 13), and the first of the twelve used in the foundations of the New Jerusalem (Rev. 21: 19).

**JA'VAN.** 1. A son of Japheth, and the father of Elishah and Tarshish, Kittim and Dodanin (Gen. 10: 2, 4). 2. A town in the southern part of Arabia, whither the Phenicians traded (Ezek. 27: 19).

**JEB'US.** one of the names of Jerusalem, the city of the Jebusites, also called Jebusi (Josh. 15: 8; 18: 16, 28).

**JEB'USITES.** The, were descended from the third son of Canaan (Gen. 10: 16; 1 Chron. 1: 14).

**JECHOLIAH.** wife of Amaziah, king of Judah, and mother of Azariah or Uzziah, his successor (2 Kings 15: 2).

**JED'IDAH.** queen of Ammon, and mother of the good king Josiah (2 Kings 22: 1).

**JEDIDIAH, Jedid-Jah,** "darling of Jehovah," the name bestowed, through Nathan, the prophet, on David's son Solomon (2 Sam. 12: 25).

**JED'UTHUN,** a Levite of the family of Meerari is probably the same as Ethan (1 Chron. 15: 17, 19; 1 Chron. 16: 41, 42; 25: 1, 3, 6). His office was generally to preside over the music of the temple service.

**JEGARSAHADU'THA** ("heap of Testimony") the Aramaean name given by Laban the Syrian to the heap of stones he erected as a memorial of the compact between Jacob and himself.

**JEHIEL.** 1. A man described as father of Gibeon; a forefather of King Saul (1 Chron. 9: 35). 2. One of the sons of Hotham the Aroerite.

**JEHO'AHAAZ.** 1. The son and successor of Jehu, reigned seventeen years, B. C. 856-840, over Israel in Samaria. 2. Jehoahaz, otherwise called Shallum, the fourth (1 Chron. 3: 15), or third, if Zedekiah's age be correctly stated (2 Chron. 36: 11), son of Josiah, whom he succeeded as king of Judah.

**JEHOASH,** the uncontracted form of Joash. 1. The eighth king of Judah; son of Ahaziah (2 Kings 11: 21). 2. The twelfth king of Israel, son of Jehoahaz (2 Kings 13: 10, 25).

**JEHOIAHACHIN,** son of Jehoiakim and Nehushta, and for three months and ten days king of Judah, B. C. 597.

**JEHOI'ADA.** 1. Father of Benaloh (2 Sam. 8: 18). 2. Leader of the Aaronites, i. e., the priests; who joined David at Hebron (1 Chron. 12: 27). 3. According to 1 Chron. 27: 34, son of Benaloh. 4.

High priest at the time of Athaliah's usurpation of the throne of Judah (B. C. 884-878).

**JEHOI'AKIM,** called Eliakim, son of Josiah and Zebudah, and king of Judah.

**JEHON'ADAD and Jon'adab,** the son of Rechab, founder of the Rechabites.

**JEHO'TAM.** 1. Son of Ahab king of Israel, who succeeded his brother Ahaziah, B. C. 896, and died B. C. 884. 2. Eldest son of Jehoshaphat, succeeded his father on the throne of Judah at the age of 32 and reigned eight years, from B. C. 893-2 to 885-4. Jehosheba his daughter was wife to the high priest Jehoiada.

**JEHOSH'APHAT,** king of Judah, son of Asa, succeeded to the throne B. C. 914, when he was thirty-five years old, and reigned twenty-five years. His history is to be found in a continuous narrative in 2 Chron. 17: 1.

**JEHOSH'APHAT, Valley of,** a valley mentioned by Joel only, as the spot in which, after the return of Judah and Jerusalem from captivity, Jehovah would gather all the heathen (Joel 3: 2), and would there sit to judge them for their misdeeds to Israel (3: 12).

**JEHOSH'EBA,** daughter of Joram king of Israel, and wife of Jehoiada the high priest (2 Kings 11: 2). Her name in the Chronicles is given Jehoshabeath.

**JEHOSH'UA,** that is, "help of Jehovah" or "Saviour." In this form is given the name of Joshua in Num. 13: 16, on the occasion of its bestowal by Moses.

**JEHO'VAH.** "He that is." "I am." Ex. 3: 14. The self-existent and eternal one. Hebrew word for God, generally rendered "Lord." Not pronounced; but Adonai, "Lord," or Elohim, "God," substituted (Ex. 6: 3).

**JEHO'VAHI'REH.** i. e., "Jehovah will see" or "provide," the name given by Abraham to the place on which he had been commanded to offer Isaac.

**JEHO'VAHNIS'SI,** i. e., "Jehovah my banner," the name given by Moses to the altar which he built in commemoration of the discomfiture of the Amalekites by Joshua and his chosen warriors at Rephidim (Ex. 17: 15).

**JEHO'VAISHA'TOM,** i. e., "Jehovah, (is) peace," or, with an ellipsis, "Jehovah, the God of peace."

**JEHOZ'ABAD.** 1. A Korahite Levite (1 Chron. 26: 4, 15, compared with Neh. 12: 25). 2. A Benjamite, captain of 180,000 armed men, in the days of King Jehoshaphat (2 Chron. 17: 18). 3. Son of Shomer or Shimrith, a Moabitish woman, who with another conspired against King Joash and slew him in his bed (2 Kings 12: 21).

**JEHOZ'ADAK,** son of the high priest Seraiah (1 Chron. 6: 14, 15) in the reign of Zedekiah.

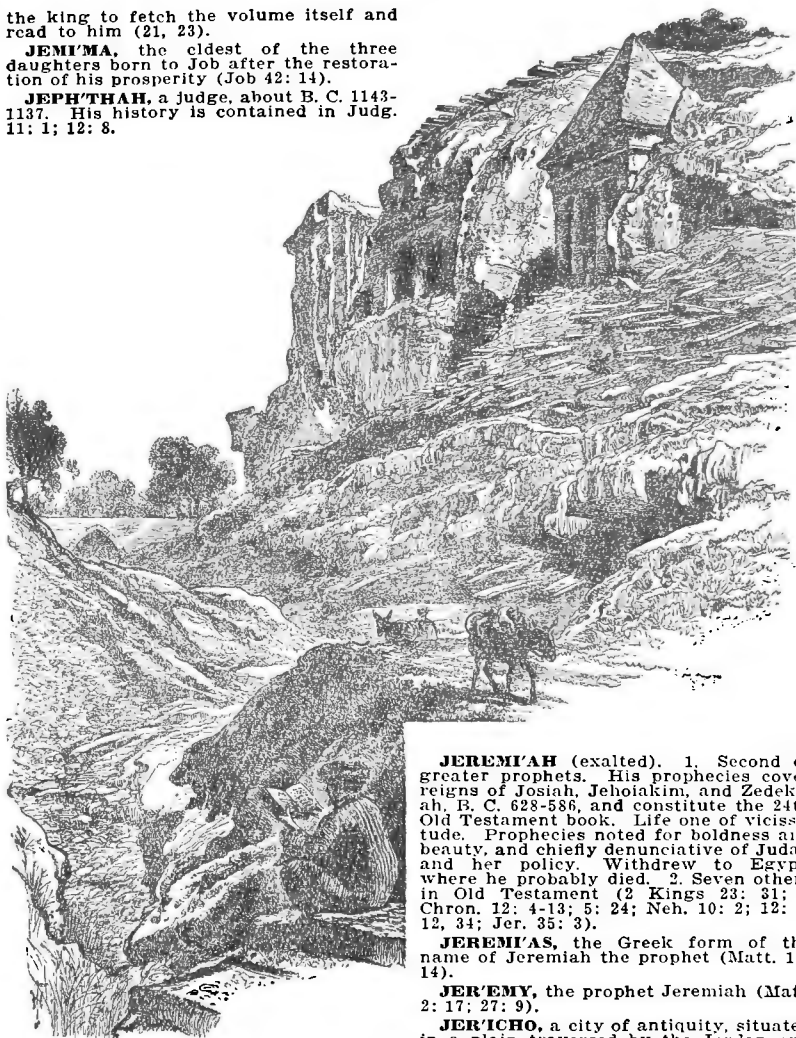
**JEHU** (who exists). 1. Prophet of Judah (1 Kings 16: 1-7). 2. Tenth king of Israel. B. C. 884-856. He extirpated Ahab's line according to the prophecies (1 Kings 19: 16, 17; 2 Kings 9: 10). 3. A Judahite (1 Chron. 2: 38). 4. A Simeonite (1 Chron. 4: 35). 5. A Benjamite (1 Chron. 12: 3).

**JEHU'DI,** son of Nathanlah, a man employed by the princes of Jehoiakim's court to fetch Baruch to read Jeremiah's denunciation (Jer. 36: 14), and then by

the king to fetch the volume itself and read to him (21, 23).

**JENI'MA**, the eldest of the three daughters born to Job after the restoration of his prosperity (Job 42: 14).

**JEPH'THAH**, a judge, about B. C. 1137-1137. His history is contained in Judg. 11: 1; 12: 8.



CEMETERY IN THE VALLEY OF  
JEROSHAPHAT

**JERAH'MEEL**. 1. Founder of the family of Jerahmeelites (1 Sam. 27: 10). 2. Son of Heilmalech, who was employed by Jehoiakim to make Jeremiah and Baruch prisoners after he had burnt the roll of Jeremiah's prophecy (Jer. 36: 26).

**JER'ED**. Son of Mahalaleel and father of Enoch (1 Chron. 1: 2).

**JEREMI'AH** (exalted). 1. Second of greater prophets. His prophecies cover reigns of Josiah, Jehoiakim, and Zedekiah, B. C. 628-586, and constitute the 24th Old Testament book. Life one of vicissitude. Prophecies noted for boldness and beauty, and chiefly denunciative of Judah and her policy. Withdrew to Egypt, where he probably died. 2. Seven others in Old Testament (2 Kings 23: 31; 1 Chron. 12: 4-13; 5: 24; Neh. 10: 2; 12: 1, 12, 34; Jer. 35: 3).

**JEREMI'AS**, the Greek form of the name of Jeremiah the prophet (Matt. 16: 14).

**JER'EMY**, the prophet Jeremiah (Matt. 2: 17; 27: 9).

**JER'ICHO**, a city of antiquity, situated in a plain traversed by the Jordan and over against where that river was crossed by the Israelites (Josh. 3: 16).

**JEROBO'AM**. 1. The first king of the divided kingdom of Israel (B. C. 975-954) was the son of an Ephraimite of the name of Nebat. 2. Jeroboam II., the son of Joash, the 4th of the dynasty of Jehu (B. C. 825-784), the most prosperous of the kings of Israel.

**JER'OHAM**. 1. Father of Elkanah, the father of Samuel, of the house of Kohath (1 Chron. 6: 27, 34; 1 Sam. 1: 1). 2. A Ben-

jamite and the founder of a family of Bene-Jeroham (1 Chron. 8: 27). Probably the same as, 3. Father (or progenitor) of Ibneiah (1 Chron. 9: 8; comp. 3 and 9). 4. A descendant of Aaron, of the house of Immer, the leader of the sixteenth course of priests (1 Chron. 9: 12). 5. A Danite, whose son or descendant Azareel was head of his tribe in the time of David (1 Chron. 27: 22). 6. Father of Azariah, one of the "captains of hundreds" in the time of Athaliah (2 Chron. 23: 1).

**JERUB'DAAL**, the surname of Gideon, which he acquired in consequence of destroying the altar of Baal, when his father defended him from the vengeance of the Abiezrites (Judg. 6: 32).

**JER'UEL**, the wilderness of, the place in which Jehoshaphat was informed by Jahaziel that he should encounter the hordes of Ammon, Moab and the Me hunims (2 Chron. 20: 16).

**JERU'SALEM** (place of peace). Capital of Hebrew monarchy and of king-

dom of Judah 24 miles west of Jordan and 37 east of the Mediterranean. ("Sa-lem" (Ps. 66: 2) and perhaps (Gen. 14: 18). "Jebus" (Judg. 19: 10, 11). "Jebus-salem," Jerusalem (Josh. 10: 1). "City of David," Zion (1 Kings 8: 1; 2 Kings 14: 20). "City of Judah" (2 Chron. 25: 28). "City of God" (Ps. 46: 4). "City of the great King" (Ps. 48: 2). "The holy city" (Neh. 11: 1). Captured and rebuilt by David, and made his capital (2 Sam. 5: 6-13; 1 Chron. 11: 4-9). Destroyed by Nebuchadnezzar, B. C. 588. Rebuilt by returned captives. Captured by Alexander the Great, B. C. 332; by Antiochus, B. C. 203; by Rome, B. C. 63.

**JERU'SALEM**, New. Metaphorically, the spiritual church (Rev. 3: 12, 21; compare Gal. 4: 26; Heb. 12: 22).

**JESH'UA**. 1. Joshua, the son of Nun (Neh. 8: 17). [See Joshua.] 2. A priest in the reign of David (1 Chron. 24: 11). 3. One of the Levites in the reign of Hezekiah (2 Chron. 31: 15). 4. Son of Jeho-zadak, first high priest of the third series, viz., of those after the Babylonish captivity. 5. Head of a Levitical house which returned from the Babylonish captivity, and took an active part under Zerubbabel, Ezra and Nehemiah. 6. One of the chief families, probably, of the tribe of Judah (Neh. 10: 14).

**JESH'URUN**, a name for Israel in Deut. 32: 15; 33: 5, 26; Isa. 44: 2, signifying "to be blessed."

**JES'SE**, the father of David, was the son of Obed. He is commonly designated as "Jesse the Bethlehemite" (1 Sam. 16: 1, 18); but his full title is "the Ephra-тите of Bethlehem Judah" (17: 12).

**JES'US**. 1. The Greek form of Joshua or Jeshua, a contraction of Jehoshua; that is, "help of Jehovah" or "Saviour" (Num. 13: 16). 2. Joshua, son of Nun (7: 45).

**JESUS THE SON OF SIRACH** is described in Ecclesiasticus (1: 27) as the author of that book generally called by his name, the Wisdom of Jesus the Son of Sirach, or simply the Wisdom of Sirach.

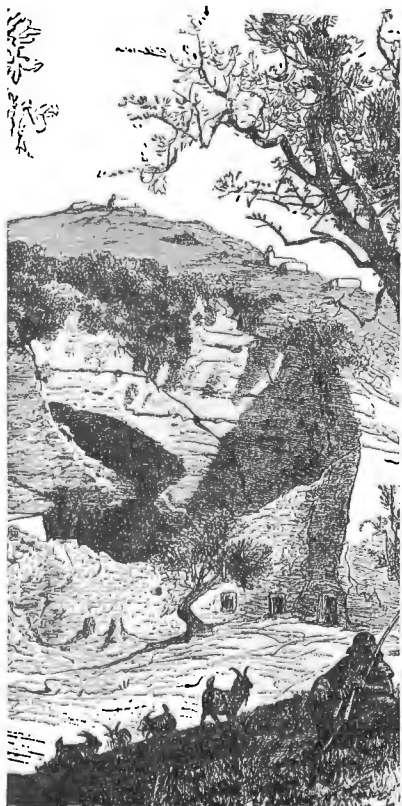
**JES'US**, called **Jus'tus**, a Christian who was with St. Paul at Rome (Col. 4: 11).

**JES'US CHRIST**. Jesus the Saviour; Christ, or Messiah, the anointed. Jesus the Christ. Name given to the long promised prophet and king (Matt. 11: 3; Acts 19: 4). Only begotten of God. Born of Mary at Bethlehem, B. C. 5; reared at Nazareth, baptized at age of 30 (Luke 3: 23). Ministerial career, extending over Galilee, Judea, and Perea, began A. D. 27 and ended with the crucifixion, April 7, A. D. 30. Matthew, Mark, and Luke record his Galilean ministry; John his Judean ministry. The four gospels embrace Christ's biography.

**JE'THER**. 1. Jethro, the father-in-law of Moses (Ex. 4: 18). 2. The first-born of Gideon's seventy sons (Judg. 8: 20). 3. The father of Amasa, captain-general of Absalom's army. 4. The son of Jada, a descendant of Hezron, of the tribe of Judah (1 Chron. 2: 32).

**JE'THETH**, one of the "dukes" who came of Esau (Gen. 36: 40; 1 Chron. 1: 51).

**JE'THRO** was priest or prince of Midian, both offices being combined in one person. Moses spent the forty years of his exile from Egypt with him, and married his daughter Zipporah.



GROTTO OF JEREMIAH

**JEW.** This name was applied to a member of the kingdom of Judah after the separation of the ten tribes. The term first makes its appearance just before the captivity of the ten tribes (2 Kings 16: 6). After the return the word received a larger application. All the members of the new state were called Jews (Judeans), and the name was extended to the race scattered throughout the nations (Dan. 3: 8, 12).

**JEWESS,** a woman of Hebrew birth, without distinction of tribe (Acts 16: 1; 24: 24).

**JEWRY,** the same word elsewhere rendered Judah and Judæa (Dan. 5: 13).

**JEZANI'AH,** the son of Hoshai, the Maachathite, and one of the captains of the forces who had escaped from Jerusalem during the final attack of the Chaldeans.

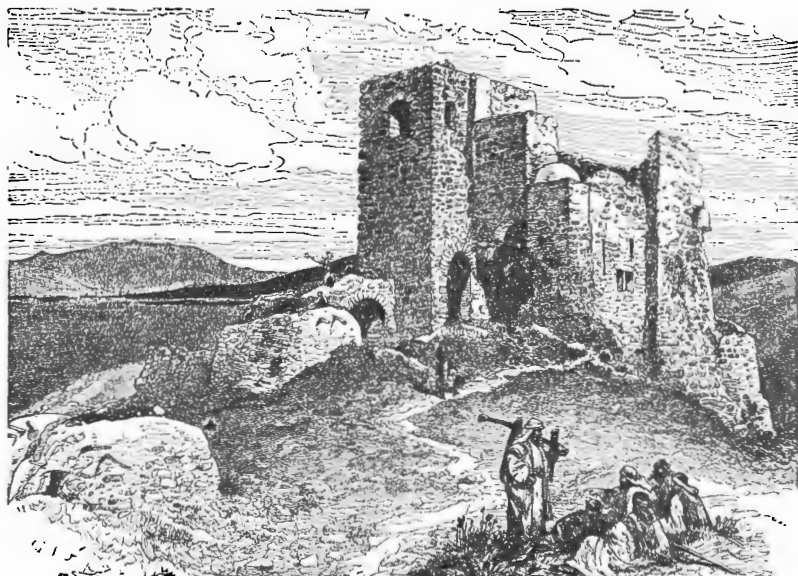
**JIM'NA,** the first-born of Asher (Num. 26: 44). He is elsewhere called Jimnah (Gen. 46: 17) and Imnah (1 Chron. 7: 30).

**JIPH'THAHEL, The Valley of,** a valley which served as one of the landmarks for the boundary of Zebulun (Josh. 19: 14).

**JO'AB,** the most remarkable of the three nephews of David, the children of Zerulah, David's sister. In the wars which David undertook, Joab was the general (2 Sam. 11: 11).

**JOAN'NA.** 1. Son of Rhesa, according to the text of Luke 3: 27, and one of the ancestors of Christ. 2. The name of a woman, occurring twice in Luke (8: 3; 24: 10), but evidently denoting the same person.

**JO'ASH.** 1. Joash's reign lasted 40 years, from 878 to 838 B. C. 2. Son and successor of Jehoahaz on the throne of Israel from B. C. 840 to 825, and for two



THE CASTLE OF JEZREEL

**JEZE'BEL,** a wife of Ahab, king of Israel, and mother of Athaliah, queen of Judah, and Ahaziah and Joram, kings of Israel. She was a Phœnician princess, daughter of "Ethbaal king of the Zidonians."

**JEZ'REEL.** A city situated in the plain of the same name between Gilboa and Little Hermon, now generally called Esdraelon. It appears in Josh. 19: 18, but its historical importance dates from the reign of Ahab, who chose it for his chief residence.

**JID'LAPH,** a son of Nahor (Gen. 22: 22), whose settlements have not been identified.

full years a contemporary sovereign with the preceding (2 Kings 14: 1, comp. with 12: 1; 13: 10). 3. The father of Gideon, and a wealthy man among the Abiezrites (Judg. 6: 11, 29, 30, 31).

**JOB** (persecuted). 1. The pious and wealthy patriarch of Uz, whose poem constitutes the 18th Old Testament book, and first of the poetical. It is a dramatic narrative of his life of vicissitude, the gist being, whether goodness can exist irrespective of reward. Poetry noted for its sublimity, pathos, and beauty. Authorship disputed. Oldest of sacred writings. 2. Son of Issachar (Gen. 46: 13). Jashub (1 Chron. 7: 1).

**JO'DAB.** 1. The last in order of the sons of Joktan (Gen. 10: 29; 1 Chron. 1: 23). 2. One of the "kings" of Edom (Gen. 36: 33, 34; 1 Chron. 1: 44, 45). 3. King of Madon; one of the northern chieftains who attempted to oppose Joshua's conquest, and were routed by him at Meron (Josh. 11: 1, only). 4. Head of a Benjamite house (1 Chron. 8: 20).

**JOCH'EDEB,** the wife and the aunt of Amram, and the mother of Moses and Aaron (Ex. 2: 1; 6: 20; Num. 26: 59).

**JO'EL.** 1. Eldest son of Samuel the prophet (1 Sam. 8: 2; 1 Chron. 6: 33; 15: 17), and father of Heman the singer. 2. In 1 Chron. 6: 36, A. V., Joel seems to be merely a corruption of Shaul in ver. 24. 3. The second of the twelve minor prophets, the son of Pethuel, probably prophesied in Judah in the reign of Uz-ziah. 4. A Simeonite chief (1 Chron. 4: 35). 5. A descendant of Reuben (1 Chron. 5: 4). 6. Chief of the Gadites, who dwell in the land of Bashan (1 Chron. 5: 12). 7. The son of Izrahiah, of the tribe of Issachar (1 Chron. 7: 3). 8. The brother of Nathan of Zobah (1 Chron. 11: 38), and one of David's guard. 9. The chief of the Gershonites in the reign of David (1 Chron. 15: 7, 11). 10. A Gershonite Levite in the reign of David, son of Jehiel, a descendant of Laadan (1 Chron. 23: 8; 26: 22). 11. The son of Pedaiiah and a chief of the half tribe of Manasseh west of Jordan, in the reign of David (1 Chron. 27: 20). 12. A Kohathite Levite in the reign of Hezekiah (2 Chron. 29: 12). 13.

One of the sons of Nebo who returned with Ezra, and had married a foreign wife (Ezra 10: 43). 14. The son of Zichri, a Benjamite (Neh. 11: 9).

**JOHA'NAN.** 1. Son of Azariah, and grandson of Ahimaaz the son of Zadok, and the father of Azariah, 3 (1 Chron. 6: 9, 10, A. V.) Johanan's pontificate fell in the reign of Rehoboam. 2. Son of Elioenai, the son of Neriaiah, the son of She-maiah, in the line of Zerubbabel's heirs (1 Chron. 3: 24). 3. The son of Kareah, and one of the captains of the army of Judah, who escaped in the final attack upon Jerusalem. 4. The first-born son of Josiah king of Judah (1 Chron. 3: 15). 5. A valiant Benjamite who joined David at Ziklag (1 Chron. 12: 4). 6. A Gadite warrior, who followed David (1 Chron. 12: 12). 7. The father of Azariah, an Ephraimite, in the time of Ahaz (2 Chron. 28: 12). 8. The son of Hakatan, and chief of the Benc-Azgad who returned with Ezra (Ezra 8: 12). 9. The son of Eliashib, one of the chief Levites (Neh. 12: 23; Ezra 10: 6). 10. The son of Tobiah the Ammonite (Neh. 6: 18).

**JOHN,** the same name as Johanan, a contraction of Jehohanan, "Jehovah's gift." 1. One of the high priest's family who, with Annas and Caiaphas, sat in judgment upon the Apostles Peter and John (Acts 4: 6). 2. The Hebrew name of the Evangelist Mark (Acts 12: 12, 25; 13: 5, 13; 15: 37).

**JOHN, the Apostle,** was the son of Zebedee, a fisherman on the lake of Galilee,



JERUSALEM FROM THE MOUNT OF OLIVES

and of Salome, and brother of James, also an apostle (Matt. 4: 21; 10: 3; 17: 1, etc.). When the betrayal is accomplished, Peter and John follow afar off (John 18: 15).

**JOHN THE BAPTIST** was of the priestly race, his father Zacharias was a priest of the course of Abia, or Abijah (1 Chron. 24: 10), offering incense at the very time when a son was promised to him; and Elisabeth was of the daughters of Aaron (Luke 1: 5). Dwelling in the wild and thinly peopled region westward of the Dead Sea, he prepared himself for the wonderful office to which he had been divinely called. Shortly after his testimony to the Messiah, John's public ministry was brought to a close. His death occurred in the course of the Lord's ministry.

**JOHN, Gospel of.** The Gospel was obviously addressed to Christians. The object of St. John, who wrote after the other Evangelists is to supplement their narratives, which were confined to our Lord's life in Galilee.

**JOHN, The First Epistle General of.** The Apostle John was the author of this epistle. Like the Gospel it was written from Ephesus, and at the close of the first century. It was meant for the churches of Asia under St. John's inspection, to which he had already delivered his doctrine (1: 3; 2: 7).

**JOHN, The Second and Third Epistles of.** These two epistles are placed by Eusebius in the class of "disputed" books. In the fifth century they were almost universally received. The title and contents of the epistles are strong arguments against a fabricator, whereas they would account for their non-universal reception in early times.

**JOK'SHAN,** a son of Abraham and Keturah (Gen. 25: 2, 3; 1 Chron. 1: 32), whose sons were Sheba and Dedan.

**JOKTAN,** son of Eber (Gen. 10: 25; 1 Chron. 1: 19), and the father of the Joktanite Arabs.

**JOKTHEEL.** 1. A city in the country of Judah (Josh. 15: 38), named next to Lachish. 2. "God-subdued," the title given by Amaziah to the cliff—the stronghold of the Edomites—after he had captured it from them (2 Kings 14: 7). The parallel narrative of 2 Chron. 25: 11-13 supplies fuller details.

**JO'NA,** the father of the Apostle Peter (John 1: 42), who is hence addressed as Simon-Barjona (i. e., son of Jona) in Matt. 16: 17.

**JO'NAH** (dove). Son of Amittai. Commissioned to denounce Nineveh. His book, 32d of Old Testament and 5th of minor prophets, narrates his refusal, escape from drowning, final acceptance and successful ministry. Its lesson is God's providence over all nations.

**JO'NAN,** son of Eliakim, in the genealogy of Christ (Luke 3: 30).

**JO'NAS.** 1. The prophet Jonah (Matt. 12: 39; 16: 4). 2. Father of Peter (John 21: 15).

**JON'ATHAN,** that is, "the gift of Jehovah," the eldest son of King Saul. He was regarded in his father's lifetime as heir to the throne. Like Saul, he was a man of great strength and activity (2 Sam. 1: 23). He was also famous for archery and slinging (1 Chron. 12: 2).

His bow was to him what the spear was to his father: "bow of Jonathan turned not back" (2 Sam. 1: 22). It was always about him (1 Sam. 18: 4; 20: 35). His death occasioned the celebrated elegy of David. He left a son, Mephibosheth.

**JO'NATHE'LEMRECHO'KIM,** "a dumb dove of (in) distant places," a phrase found once only in the Bible as a heading to the 56th Psalm.

**JOP'PA, or Japho,** now Jaffa, a town on the southwest coast of Palestine, in the portion of Dan (Josh. 19: 46). Having a harbor attached to it, it became the port of Jerusalem in the days of Solomon, and has been ever since. Here Jonah "took ship to flee from the presence of his Maker." Here, on the housetop of Simon the tanner, "by the seaside," St. Peter had his vision (Acts 11: 5). The existing town contains about 4,000 inhabitants.

**JORDAN** (descender). Chief river of Palestine, rising in the Anti-Libanus range, flowing southward, enlarging into Sea of Galilee, emptying into Dead Sea. A swift, narrow, yet fordable stream, with an entire course of about 200 miles (Gen. 13: 10; Josh. 2: 7; Judg. 3: 28; 2 Sam. 10: 17; Matt. 3: 13).

**JO'RIM,** son of Matthan, in the genealogy of Christ (Luke 3: 29).

**JO'SE,** son of Eliezer, in the genealogy of Jesus Christ (Luke 3: 29).

**JO'SEPH** (increase). 1. Son of Jacob and Rachel (Gen. 37: 3); sold into Egypt; promoted to high office by the Pharaoh; rescued his family from famine; settled them in Goshen; died at advanced age; bones carried back to Shechem (Gen. 37: 1). 2. An Issacharite (Num. 13: 7). 3. Two who returned (Ez. 10: 42; Neh. 12: 14). 4. Three of Christ's ancestors (Luke 3: 24, 26, 30). 5. Husband of Mary, and a carpenter at Nazareth (Matt. 1: 19; 13: 55; Luke 3: 23; John 1: 45). 6. Of Arimathea, a member of the Sanhedrim, who acknowledged Christ (Matt. 27: 57-59; Mark 15: 43; Luke 23: 51). 7. The Apostle Barsabas, substituted for Judas (Acts 1: 23).

**JO'SES.** 1. Son of Eliezer, in the genealogy of Christ (Luke 3: 29). 2. One of the Lord's brethren (Matt. 13: 55; Mark 6: 3). 3. Joses Barnabas (Acts 4: 36).

**JOSH'UA** (saviour). 1. Jehoshuah (1 Chron. 7: 27). Oshea (Num. 13: 8). Jesus (Acts 7: 45; Heb. 4: 8). Son of Nun, of tribe of Ephraim. The great warrior of the Israelites during the desert wanderings and conquest and appointment of Canaan (Ex. 17: 9-14; 1 Chron. 7: 27; Num. 13: 8, 16; 27: 18-23). His book, 6th of O. T., contains the history of his conquests and governorship. B. C. 1451-1426. 2. A Bethshemite (1 Sam. 6: 14). 3. A governor of Jerusalem (2 Kings 23: 8). 4. A high priest (Hag. 1: 1, 14).

**JOSIAH.** The son of Amon and Jedidah, succeeded his father B. C. 641, in the eighth year of his age, and reigned 31 years. His history is contained in 2 Kings 22-24: 30; 2 Chron. 34, 35; and the first twelve chapters of Jeremiah throw much light upon the general character of the Jews in his day. 2. The son of Zephaniah, at whose house the prophet Zechariah was commanded to assemble the chief men of the captivity, to witness the solemn and symbolical crowning of Joshua the high priest (Zech. 6: 9).





THE JAFFA GATE

**JOSIAS.** Josiah, king of Judah (Matt. 1: 10).

**JO'THAM.** 1. The youngest son of Gideon (Judg. 9: 5), who escaped from the massacre of his brethren. His parable of the reign of the bramble is the earliest example of the kind. 2. The son of King Uzziel or Azariah and Jerushah. After administering the kingdom during his father's leprosy, he succeeded to the throne B. C. 758, when he

was 25 years old, and reigned 16 years in Jerusalem. 3. A descendant of Judah, son of Jahdai (1 Chron. 2: 47).

**JOZ'ACHAR,** the son of Shimeath the Ammonitess, and one of the murderers of Joash king of Judah (2 Kings 12: 21). The writer of the Chronicles (2 Chron. 24: 26) calls him Zabab.

**JUBAL,** a son of Lamech and the inventor of the "harp and organ" (Gen. 4: 21).

**JUBILEE, The Year of,** the fiftieth year after the succession of seven Sabatical years, in which all the land which had been alienated returned to the families of those to whom it had been allotted in the original distribution, and all bondmen of Hebrew blood were liberated.

**JU'DA.** 1. Son of Joseph in the genealogy of Christ (Luke 3: 30). 2. Son of Joanna, or Hananiah (Luke 3: 26). He seems to be certainly the same person as Abiud in Matt. 1: 13. 3. One of the Lord's brethren, enumerated in Mark 6: 3, 4. The patriarch Judah (Luke 3: 33; Heb. 7: 14).

**JU'DAH** (praise). 1. Fourth son of Jacob (Gen. 29: 35; 37: 26-28; 43: 3-10; 44: 14-34). His tribe the largest (Num. 1: 26, 27). Allotted the southern section of Canaan (Josh. 15: 1-63). 2. Kingdom of, formed on disruption of Solomon's empire, out of Judah, Benjamin, Simeon, and part of Dan, with Jerusalem as capital, B. C. 975. Had 19 kings, and lasted for 389 years, till reduced by Nebuchadnezzar, B. C. 586. Outlived its rival, Israel, some 135 years. 3. City of Jerusalem (2 Chron. 25: 28). 4. A town in Naphtali (Josh. 19: 34). 5. Persons in Ez. 3: 9; 10: 23; Neh. 11: 9.

**JU'DAS**. Greek form of Judah. 1. Judah (Matt. 1: 2, 3). 2. Iscariot, or of Kerioth. Betrayer of Christ (Matt. 10: 4; Mark 3: 19; Luke 6: 16; John 6: 71; 12: 6). 3. Man of Damascus (Acts 9: 11). 4. Barsabas, chief among the brethren, and prophets (Acts 15: 22, 32). 5. A Galilean apostate (Acts 5: 37).

**JU'DAS MACCABÆUS**. [See Maccabees.]

**JUDE**, or **Ju'das**, **Lebbe'us** and **Thad-de-us** (A. V. "Judas the brother of James"), one of the twelve apostles. The name Judas occurs in the lists given by St. Luke 6: 16; Acts 1: 13; and in John 14: 22 (where we find "Judas not Iscariot" among the apostles), but the apostle has been generally identified with "Lebbeus whose surname was Thaddeus" (Matt. 10: 3; Mark 3: 18). The name of Jude occurs only once in the Gospel narrative (John 14: 22). Nothing is certainly known of the later history of the apostle.

**JU'DAS, the Lord's Brother**. Among the brethren of our Lord mentioned by the people of Nazareth (Matt. 13: 55; Mark 6: 3) occurs a "Judas," sometimes identified with the apostle of the same name.

**JUDE, Epistle of**. Its author was Jude, one of the brethren of Jesus. There are no data from which to determine its date or place of writing. The larger portion of this epistle (vs. 3-16) is almost identical in language and subject with a part of the Second Epistle of Peter (2 Pet. 2: 1-19).

**JUDGES**. The Judges were temporary deliverers, sent by God to deliver the Israelites from their oppressors. Their power only extended over portions of the country, and some of them were contemporaneous. For, though their first work was that of deliverers and leaders in war, they then administered justice to the people, and their authority supplied the want of a regular government.

**JUDGES, Book of**, of which the Book of Ruth formed originally a part, contains the history from Joshua to Samson. As the history of the Judges occupies the greater part of the narrative, and is also the history of the people, the title of the book is derived from that portion.

**JUDGMENT HALL**. The word *Prætorium* is so translated five times in the A. V. of the New Testament; and in those five passages it denotes two different places. In John 18: 28, 33; 29: 9, it is the residence Pilate occupied when he visited Jerusalem. In Acts 23: 35, Herod's judgment hall or *prætorium* in Caesarea was a part of that magnificent range of buildings the erection of which by King Herod is described in Josephus.

**JU'DITH**. 1. The daughter of Beeri the Hittite, and wife of Esau (Gen. 26: 34). 2. The heroine of the apocryphal book which bears her name, who appears as an ideal type of piety (Jud. 8: 6), beauty (11: 21), courage and chastity (16: 22).

**JU'DITH, The Book of**, one of the books of the Apocrypha, like that of Tobit, belongs to the earliest specimens of historical fiction.

**JU'LIA**, a Christian woman at Rome, saluted by St. Paul (Rom. 16: 15).

**JU'LIUS**, the centurion of "Augustus" band, to whose charge St. Paul was delivered when he was sent prisoner from Caesarea to Rome (Acts 27: 1, 3).

**JU'NIA**, a Christian at Rome, mentioned by St. Paul as one of his kinsfolk and fellow-prisoners (Rom. 16: 7).

**JUNIPER** (1 Kings 19: 4, 5); Ps. 120: 4; Job 30: 4). The word which is rendered in A. V. juniper is a sort of broom.

**JU'PITER** (the Greek Zeus). Antiochus Epiphanes dedicated the Temple at Jerusalem to the service of Zeus Olympius, and at the same time the rival temple on Gerizim was devoted to Zeus Xenius. The Olympian Zeus was the national god of the Hellenic race, as well as the ruler of the heathen world, and as such formed the true opposite to Jehovah.

**JUS'TUS**. 1. A surname of Joseph called Barsabas (Acts 1: 23). 2. Christian at Corinth with whom St. Paul lodged (Acts 18: 7). 3. A surname of Jesus, a friend of St. Paul (Col. 4: 11).

**KA'DEH**, **Ka'desh-Bar'nea** (Kadesh means holy: it is the same word as the Arabic name for Jerusalem). This place, the scene of Miriam's death, was the nearest point which the Israelites reached in their direct road to Canaan; it was also that whence the spies were sent.

**KAD'MIEL**, one of the Levites who, with his family, returned from Babylon with Zerubbabel (Ezra 2: 40; Neh. 7: 43).

**KARE'AH**, the father of Johanan and Jonathan, who supported Gedaliah and avenged his murder (Jer. 40: 8, 13, 15, 16).

**KARKOR**, the place in which Zebah and Zalmunna were routed by Gideon (Judg. 8: 10), on the east of Jordan.

**KE'DAR**, the second of the sons of Ishmael (Gen. 25: 13; 1 Chron. 1: 29). The "glory of Kedar" is recorded by the prophet Isaiah (21: 13-17), and the "princes of Kedar" are mentioned by Ezek. (27: 21), as well as the pastoral character of the tribe.

**KE'DESH**. 1. In the south of Judah (Josh. 15: 23). 2. A city of Issachar, allotted to the Gershonite Levites (1 Chron. 6: 72). The Kedesh mentioned among the cities whose kings were slain by Joshua (Josh. 12: 22) in company with Megiddo and Jokneam of Carmel, would seem to have been this city of Issachar. 3. Kedesh; also Kedesh in Galilee; and once, Judg. 4: 6, Kedesh Naphtali. One of the fortified cities of the tribe of Naphtali.

**KEMUTEL**. 1. The son of Nahor by Milcah, and father of Aram (Gen. 22: 21). 2. The son of Shiptan, and prince of the tribe of Ephraim; one of the twelve men appointed by Moses to divide the land of Canaan (Num. 34: 24). 3. A Levite, father of Hashabiah, prince of the tribe in the reign of David (1 Chron. 27: 17).





SITE OF KEDESH NAPHTALI

**KE'NAZ.** 1. Son of Eliphaz, the son of Esau. He was one of the dukes of Edom (Gen. 36: 15, 42; 1 Chron. 1: 53). 2. One of the same family, a grandson of Caleb (1 Chron. 4: 15).

**KENITE, The, and Ken'ites, The,** a tribe first mentioned in company with the Kenizzites and Kadmonites (Gen. 15: 19). That they were a branch of the nation of Midian is shown from the fact that Jethro, who in Exodus (2: 15, 16; 4: 9, etc.) is represented as dwelling in Midian, and as priest or prince of that nation, is in Judges (1: 16; 4: 11) said to have been a Kenite.

**KER'EN HAP'PUCH,** the youngest of the daughters of Job (Job 42: 14).

**KETTLE,** a vessel for culinary or sacrificial purposes (1 Sam. 2: 14). The Hebrew word is also rendered "basket" in Jer. 24: 2; "caldron" in 2 Chron. 35: 13, and "pot" in Job 41: 20.

**KETU'RAH,** the wife whom Abraham "added and took" besides, or after the death of, Sarah (Gen. 25: 1; 1 Chron. 1: 32). In the record in 1 Chron. 1: 32, she is called a "concubine" (comp. Gen. 25: 6, 6).

**KEY.** The key of a native Oriental lock is a piece of wood, from seven inches to two feet in length, fitted with wires or short nails, which, being inserted laterally into the hollow bolt which serves as a lock, raises other pins within the staple so as to allow the bolt to be drawn back.

**KEZIA,** the second of the daughters of Job, born after his recovery (Job 43: 14).

**KID'RON (or Ked'ron), The Brook,** a torrent or valley close to Jerusalem. It lay between the city and the Mount of Olives, and was crossed by David in his flight (2 Sam. 15: 23), and by our Lord on

his way to Gethsemane (John 18: 1; comp. Mark 14: 26; Luke 22: 39).

**KING.** The name of the Supreme Ruler of the Hebrews during a period of 500 years previous to the destruction of Jerusalem. B. C. 586.

**KINGS, First and Second Books of,** originally only one book in the Hebrew canon form in the 70, and the Vulgate the third and fourth Books of Kings (the books of Samuel being the first and second).

**KIR** is mentioned by Amos (9: 7) as the land from which the Syrians (Aramæans) were once "brought up," i. e., as the country where they had dwelt before migrating to the region north of Palestine.

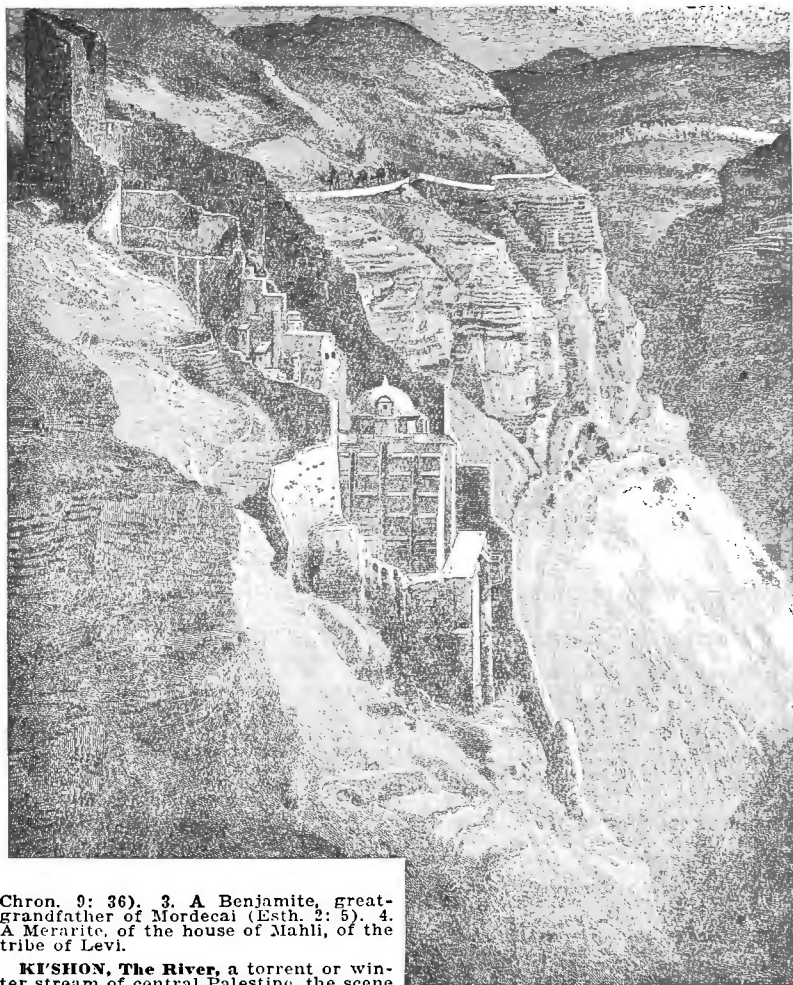
**KIR'JATH,** a place in Moab, the palaces of which were threatened by Amos with destruction by fire (Amos 2: 2); the word means simply "the cities," in Jer. 58: 4.

**KIR'JATHAR'BA,** an early name of the city after the conquest generally known as Hebron (Josh. 14: 15; Judg. 1: 10).

**KIR'JATHJE'ARIM,** one of the four cities of the Gibeonites (Josh. 9: 17); it next occurs as one of the landmarks of the northern boundary of Judah (15: 9), and as the point at which the western and southern boundaries of Benjamin coincided (18: 14, 15); and in the last two passages it bore the name of the Canaanite deity Baal, namely, Baalah and Kirjath-Baal.

**KIR OF MO'AB,** one of the two strongholds of Moab, the other being Ar of Moab.

**KISH.** 1. The father of Saul; a Benjamite of the family of Matri. 2. Son of Jehiel and uncle to the preceding (1



Chron. 9: 36). 3. A Benjamite, great-grandfather of Mordecai (Esth. 2: 5). 4. A Merarite, of the house of Mahli, of the tribe of Levi.

**KI'SHON, The River**, a torrent or winter stream of central Palestine, the scene of two of the grandest achievements of Israelite history, the defeat of Sisera (Judg. 4), and the destruction of the prophets of Baal by Elijah (1 Kings 18: 40).

**KISS**. Kissing the lips by way of salutation was customary amongst relatives of both sexes, both in patriarchal and in later times (Gen. 29: 11). The kiss on the cheek as a mark of respect or an act of salutation has at all times been customary in the East. In the Christian Church the kiss of charity was practised not only as a friendly salutation, but as an act symbolical of love and Christian brotherhood (Rom. 16: 16; 1 Cor. 16: 20).

#### VALLEY OF THE KIDRON

**Kite**. The Hebrew word thus rendered occurs in three passages, Lev. 11: 14, Deut. 14: 13 and Job 28: 7; in the two former it is translated "kite" in the A. V., in the latter "vulture."

**KNIFE**. In their meals the Jews made little use of knives, but they were required both for slaughtering animals for food or sacrifice, as well as cutting up the carcass (Lev. 7: 33, 34).

**KNOP**. A word employed in the A. V. to translate two terms which refer to

some architectural or ornamental object, but which have nothing in common. 1. Caphtor. This occurs in the description of the candlestick of the sacred tent in Ex. 25: 31-36, and 37: 17-22. The second term, Peka'im, is found only in 1 Kings 6: 18, and 7: 24.

**KO'A** is a word which occurs only in Ezek. 23: 23, to designate a city of Babylonia.

**KO'HATH**, second of the three sons of Levi.

**KO'RAH**. 1. Third son of Esau by Aholibamah (Gen. 36: 5, 14, 18; 1 Chron. 1: 35). He was born in Canaan before Esau migrated to Mount Seir (36: 5-9), and was one of the "dukes" of Edom. 2. Another Edomitic duke of this name sprung from

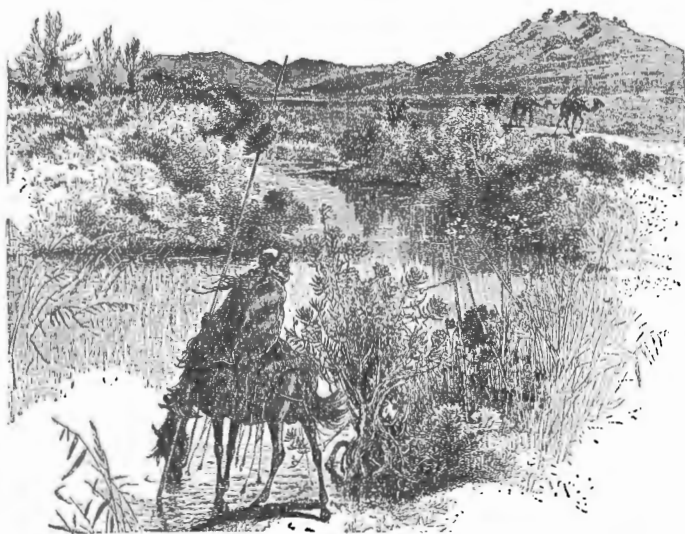
**LAHAI'ROI, The Well**. In this form is given in Gen. 24: 62, and 25: 11, the name of the famous well of Hagar's relief, round which Isaac afterward resided.

**LAH'MI**, the brother of Goliath the Gittite, slain by Elhanan, the son of Zair, or Zaor (1 Chron. 20: 5).

**LA'ISH**, the city taken by the Danites, and under its new name of Dan became famous as the northern limit of the nation (Judg. 18: 7, 14, 27, 29).

**LA'ISH**, father of Phaltiel, to whom Saul had given Michal, David's wife (1 Sam. 25: 44; 2 Sam. 3: 15).

**LA'MECH**, properly Lemech. 1. The fifth lineal descendant from Cain (Gen. 4:



THE RIVER KISHON, AFTER THE RAINY SEASON

Eliphaz, Esau's son by Adah (Gen. 36: 16). 3. One of the "sons of Hebron," in 1 Chron. 2: 43. 4. Son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi.

**KO'RAHITE** (1 Chron. 9: 19, 31), **Kor'hite** or **Kor'hithite**, that portion of the Kohathites who were descended from Korah, sometimes called sons of Korah. They were an important branch of the singers (2 Chron. 20: 19).

**LA'ADAN**, An Ephraimite, ancestor of Joshua, the son of Nun (1 Chron. 7: 26).

**LA'BAN**, son of Bethuel, brother of Rebekah, and father of Leah and Rachel.

**LACEDÆMONIANS**, the inhabitants of Sparta or Lacedæmon, with whom the Jews claimed kindred.

**LA'CHISH**, a city of the Amorites, the king of which joined with four others, at the invitation of Adonizedek, king of Jerusalem to chastise the Gibeonites for their league with Israel (Josh. 10: 3, 5).

18-24). 2. The father of Noah (Gen. 5: 29).

**LAMENTATIONS OF JEREMIAH**. The poems belong to the last days of the kingdom, or the commencement of the exile.

**LAMP**. 1. That part of the golden candlestick belonging to the Tabernacle which bore the light; also of each of the ten candlesticks placed by Solomon in the Temple before the Holy of Holies (Ex. 25: 37; 1 Kings 7: 49; 2 Chron. 4: 20; 13: 2; Zech. 4: 2). The lamps were lighted every evening, and cleansed every morning (Ex. 30: 7, 8). 2. A torch or flambeau, such as was carried by the soldiers of Gideon (Judg. 7: 16, 20; comp. 15: 4).

**LANCET**. This word is found in 1 Kings 18: 28 only. The Hebrew term means a javelin, or light spear.

**LAODICE'A**, a town in the Roman province of Asia, situated in the valley of

the Mæander on a small river called the Lycus, with Colossæ and Hierapolis a few miles to the west.

**LAP'IDOTH**, the husband of Deborah the prophetess (Judg. 4: 4).

**LAPWING**, occurs only in Lev. 11: 19, and in the parallel passage of Deut. 14: 18, amongst birds which were forbidden by the law of Moses to be eaten by the Israelites.

**LASE'A** (Acts 27: 8), a city of Crete, the ruins of which were discovered in 1856, a few miles to the eastward of Fair Havens.

**LATCHET**, the fastening by which the sandal was attached to the foot. It occurs in the expression in Gen. 14: 23; Luke 3: 16.

**LAT'IN**, the language spoken by the Romans, is mentioned only in John 19: 20, and Luke 23: 38.

**LATTICE** (lath). Open work of wood or metal; also window, blind, or screen (Judg. 5: 28; 2 Kings 1: 2; Prov. 7: 6).

**LAVER**. 1. In the Tabernacle, a vessel of brass containing water for the priests to wash their hands and feet in before sacrifice. 2. In Solomon's Temple, besides the great molten sea, there were ten lavers of brass, raised on bases (1 Kings 7: 27, 39). They were used for washing animals to be offered in burnt offerings (2 Chron. 4: 6).

**LAW**. The words used with the article, and without any word of limitation, refers to the expressed will of God, and usually to the Mosaic Law, or to the Pentateuch.

**LAWYER**. The title "Lawyer" is supposed to be equivalent to "scribe," both on account of its etymological meaning, and also because a "lawyer" in Matt. 22: 35 and Luke 10: 25 is called "one of the scribes."

**LAZARUS**, another form of the Hebrew name Eleazar. 1. Lazarus of Bethany, the brother of Martha and Mary. It is supposed that "Simon the Leper" was his father, and when the leprosy had made Simon an outcast, Lazarus, Martha and Mary managed the house (John 11: 1). 2. The name of a poor man in the well-known parable of Luke 16: 19-31.

**LEAD**, one of the most common of metals. The Hebrews were well acquainted with its uses. The rocks in the neighborhood of Sinai yielded it in large quantities, and it was found in Egypt. That it was common in Palestine is shown by Eccles. 47: 18.

**LE'AH**, the daughter of Laban (Gen. 29: 16). Her father passed her off in her sister's stead on the unconscious bridegroom.

**LEASING**, "falsehood." But the Hebrew word is "lies" (Ps. 40: 4; 58: 3, etc.).

**LEATHER**. Leather in the Bible occurs but twice (2 Kings 1: 8; Matt. 3: 4).

**LEAVEN**. The ordinary leaven consisted of old dough in a high state of fermentation, inserted into the mass of dough prepared for baking. The use of leaven was forbidden in offerings made to the Lord by fire.

**LEB'ANON**, a mountain range in the north of Palestine. It is the "white mountain" of Palestine, the northern border of the land of Israel (Deut. 1: 7; 11: 24; Josh. 1: 4). Hermon is the loftiest peak.

**LEEKS**. The Hebrew term, which denotes grass, is derived from a root signifying "to be green," and may therefore stand for any green food, lettuce, endive, etc.

**LEES**. The Hebrew word bears the radical sense of preservation. Hence the expression "wine on the lees," as meaning a generous, full-bodied liquor (Isa. 25: 6).

**LE'HI**, a place in Judah, the scene of Samson's well-known exploit with the jawbone (Judg. 15: 9, 14, 19).

**LEM'UEL**, the name of an unknown king to whom his mother addressed the prudential maxims contained in Prov. 31: 1-9).

**LENTILS** (Gen. 25: 34; 2 Sam. 17: 28; 23: 11, and Ezek. 4: 9). There are three or four kinds of lentils, all of which are still esteemed. Lentil bread is still eaten by the poor of Egypt.

**LEOPARD**. (Dan. 7: 6; Hos. 13: 7). The hilly ranges of Lebanon were frequented by these animals. It is now found in the mountains of Hermon and Lebanon.

**LEP'ER** (peeled). One who has leprosy; a loathsome, incurable skin disease, common in East (Ex. 4: 6); treatment of (Lev. 14: 332; Luke 17: 12-19).

**LE'VI**. 1. The third son of Jacob by Leah. 2. Son of Alphæus (Mark 2: 14; Luke 5: 27).

**LEVIATHAN** is found in Job 3: 8; 41: 1; Ps. 74: 14; civ. 26; Isa. 27: 1. The crocodile is clearly the animal denoted.

**LE'VITES**. The tribe that traced its descent from Levi. There was another division within the tribe, in the higher office of the priesthood limited to "the sons of Aaron." Sometimes the word extends to the whole tribe, the priests included (Num. 35: 2).

**LEVITICUS**, relating principally to the Levites and priests, contains: 1. The laws touching sacrifices (chap. 1-7). 2. The consecration of Aaron and his sons (chap. 8); next, his first offering for himself and his people (chap. 9); and lastly the destruction of Nadab and Abihu, the sons of Aaron (chap. 10). 3. The laws concerning purity and impurity. 4. Laws intended to mark the separation between Israel and the heathen nations (chap. 17-20). 5. Laws concerning the priests (21-22), and certain holy days and festivals (23-25). 6. Promises and threats (26: 2-46). 7. Laws concerning vows (27).

**LIBERTINES**, were Jews who had been reduced to slavery, afterward emancipated and returned to the country of their fathers.

**LIB'NAH**. A city in the southwest part of the Holy Land appropriated with its "suburbs" to the priests (Josh. 21: 13).

**LIB'YA**, is applied by the Greek and Roman writers to the African continent.

**LICE**, occurs only in Ex. 8: 16-18, and in Ps. 105: 31; both of which have reference to the third great plague of Egypt.

**LIEUTENANTS**. The official title of the viceroys who governed the provinces of the Persian empire; "lieutenant" in Esth. 3: 12; and "prince" in Dan. 3: 2; 6: 1, etc.

**FIGURE**, a precious stone mentioned in Ex. 28: 19; 39: 12.

**LILY.** The Hebrew word denotes some plant of the lily species. That its flowers were brilliant in color would seem to be indicated in Matt. 6: 28.

**LIME** is noticed three times in the Bible, viz., in Deut. 27: 2, 4, in Isa. 33: 12, and in Amos 2: 1.

**LINEN.** The general term which was employed, like our "cotton," to denote not only the flax (Judg. 15: 14) or raw material from which the linen was made, but also the plant itself (Josh. 2: 6), and the manufacture from it.

**LINTEL.** The beam which forms the upper part of the frame work of a door.

**LI'NUS,** a Christian known to St. Paul and to Timothy (2 Tim. 4: 21) who was the first bishop of Rome after the apostles.

**LION.** At present lions do not exist in Palestine, but they must in ancient times have been numerous. Its fierceness and cruelty rendered it an appropriate metaphor for a fierce and malignant enemy (2 Tim. 4: 17), and hence for the arch-fiend himself (1 Pet. 5: 8).

**LIZARD.** Lizards of various kinds abound in Egypt, Palestine and Arabia.

**LOAN.** The Law strictly forbade interest to be taken for a loan to any poor person. It did not forbid temporary bondage in the case of debtors.

**LOCK.** The locks of Eastern houses are of wood, and consist of a partly hollow bolt which passes through a groove in a piece attached to the door into a socket in the door-post.

**LOCUST,** a well-known insect, which commits terrible ravages on vegetation. Locusts were used as food (Lev. 11: 21; Matt. 3: 4).

**LO'IS,** the grandmother of Timothy, and doubtless the mother of his mother Eunice (2 Tim. 1: 5).

**LORD'S DAY.** The weekly festival of our Lord's resurrection, and identified with "the first day of the week," or "Sunday," of every age of the Church.

**LORD'S SUPPER.** This great central act of the worship of the Christian Church occurs but in one passage of the New Testament (1 Cor. 11: 20).

**LORU'HAMAH,** i. e., "the uncompassionated," the name of the daughter of Hosea, the prophet, given to denote the utterly ruined condition of the kingdom of Israel (Hos. 1: 6).

**LOT,** the son of Haran, and the nephew of Abraham (Gen. 11: 27, 31).

**LOT.** The custom of deciding doubtful questions by lot is one of great extent and antiquity. The religious estimate of them may be gathered from Prov. 16: 33.

**LOVE FEASTS** (Jude 12 and 2 Pet. 2: 13).

**LU'BIM,** a nation mentioned as contributing to Shishak's army (2 Chron. 12: 3).

**LU'CAS** (Philem. 24). [See Luke.]

**LU'CIFER,** found in Isa. 14: 12, coupled with the epithet "Son of the morning," clearly signifies a "bright star," and probably what we call the morning star.

**LU'CIUS,** a Roman Consul.

**LUD,** the fourth name in the list of the children of Shem (Gen. 10: 22).

**LU'DIM** (Gen. 10: 13; 1 Chron. 1: 11), a Mizraite people or tribe. Mentioned in Isa. 66: 19.

**LU'HITH, The Ascent of,** a place in Moab, occurs only in Isa. 15: 5, and the parallel passage of Jeremiah (48: 5).

**LUKE** was born at Antioch in Syria, and was taught the science of medicine. He joined St. Paul at Troas.

**LUKE, Gospel of,** is ascribed to "the beloved physician," Luke, the friend and companion of the Apostle Paul.

**LUNATICS** in Matt. 4: 24; 17: 15, refers to some disease affecting both the body and the mind.

**LYCAON'IA,** a district of Asia Minor.

**LY'CIA,** the name of that region of Asia Minor opposite the island of Rhodes.

**LYD'DA,** the Greek form of the name (Acts 9: 32, 35, 38), which appears in the Hebrew records as Lod, is nine miles from Joppa.

**LYD'IA,** a maritime province in the west of Asia Minor.

**LYD'IA,** the first European convert of St. Paul, and afterward his hostess during his first stay at Philippi (Acts 16: 14, 15, also 40).

**LYSA'NIAS,** mentioned by St. Luke (3: 1) as being tetrarch of Abilene.

**LYS'IAS, Clau'dius,** "chief captain of the band" who rescued St. Paul from the hands of the mob at Jerusalem (Acts 21: 31).

**LYSIM'ACHUS.** "A son of Ptolemæus of Jerusalem," the Greek translator of the Book of Esther (comp. Esth. 9: 20).

**LYSTRA,** the place where divine honors were offered to St. Paul, and where he was stoned (Acts 14); also the home of Timotheus (Acts 16).

**MA'ACHAH** (oppression). 1. Daughter of Nahor (Gen. 22: 24). 2. A Gathite (1 Kings 2: 39). 3. Wife of Rehoboam (1 Kings 15: 2). 4. Concubine of Caleb (1 Chron. 2: 48). 5. A Benjamitess (1 Chron. 7: 15, 16). 6. Wife of Jehiel (1 Chron. 8: 29). 7. Father of Hanan (1 Chron. 11: 43). 8. A Simeonite (1 Chron. 27: 16).

**MAACH'ATHI, and Maach'athites, The.** Two words which denote the inhabitants of the small kingdom of Maachah (Deut. 3: 14; Josh. 12: 5; 13: 11, 13).

**MA'ATH,** son of Mattathias in the genealogy of Jesus Christ (Luke 3: 26).

**MAC'CABEES, The.** This title originally the surname of Judas, one of the sons of Mattathias, was afterward extended to the heroic family of which he was one of the noblest representatives.

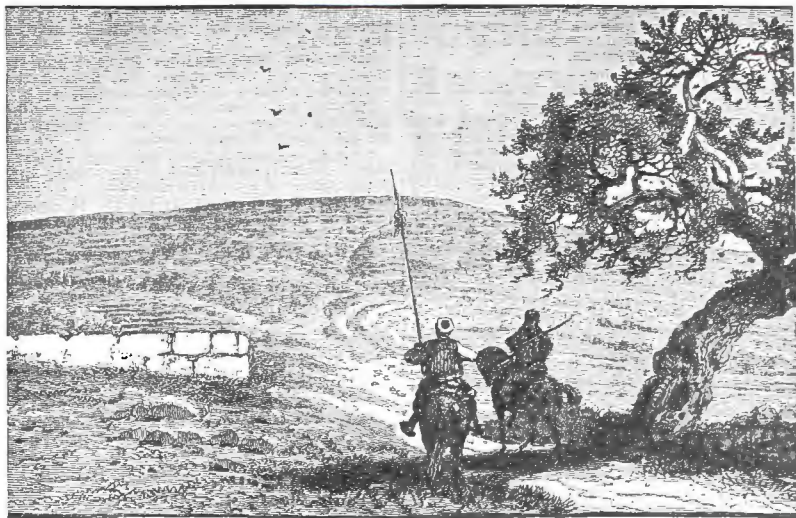
**MACE'DO'NIA,** the first part of Europe which received the Gospel directly from St. Paul, and an important scene of his missionary labors.

**MA'CHIR,** the father of Geuel the Gadite, who went with Caleb and Joshua to spy out the land of Canaan (Num. 13: 15).

**MA'CHIR.** 1. The eldest son (Josh. 17: 1) of the Patriarch Manassch (1 Chron. 7: 14). 2. The son of Ammiel, who rendered service to Saul and David (2 Sam. 9: 4, 5; 17: 27-29).

**MAD'AI** (Gen. 10: 2), the third son of Japheth, and the progenitor of the Medes.

**MADNESS,** In Scripture a derangement, proceeding from weakness of intellect or from ungovernable violence of passion.



THE SITE OF MAMRE

**MA'DON**, one of the principal cities of Canaan (Josh. 11: 1; 12: 19).

**MAG'DALA**, the "parts of Dalmanutha," on the western edge of the lake of Genesareth. Magdala conferred her name on "Mary the Magdalene."

**MAGI**. 1. Historically the Magi are conspicuous as a Persian religious caste. 2. The word to the Greeks became a byword for the worst form of imposture (Acts 8: 9; 13: 8). 3. In St. Matthew (2: 1-12) the Magi appear as "wise men" who were guided by a star from "the East" to Jerusalem.

**MAGIC, Magicians**. The arts practised by the Egyptians, the Canaanites and their neighbors, the Hebrews, the Chaldeans and probably the Greeks, as part of religion.

**MA'GOG**. In Gen. 10: 2, Magog appears as the second son of Japheth; in Ezek. 38: 2; 39: 1, 6 as a country of which Gog was the prince, the Ma being a prefix significant of a country of northern locality.

**MAHA'LALEEL**. 1. The fourth from Adam, and son of Cainan (Gen. 5: 12; 13, 15-17). 2. A descendant of Perez, or Pharez, the son of Judah (Neh. 11: 4).

**MA'HALATH**, the daughter of Ishmael, and one of the wives of Esau (Gen. 28: 9).

**MA'HALATH**, one of the eighteen wives of King Rehoboam, apparently his first (2 Chron. 11: 18).

**MAHANA'IM**, a town on the east of the Jordan, signifying two hosts or two camps (Gen. 32: 1, 2).

**MA'HERSHAL'ALHASH'DAZ**, i. e., hasten-booty, speed-spoil. This name was given by divine direction, to indicate that Damascus and Samaria were

soon to be plundered by the king of Assyria (Isa. 8: 1-4).

**MAH'LON**, the first husband of Ruth.

**MA'HOL**, the father of Ethan and Ezra-hite, and Heman, Chalcol and Darda, the four men most famous for wisdom next to Solomon (1 Kings 4: 31).

**MAKKE'DAH**, memorable as the scene of the execution by Joshua of the five confederate kings (Josh. 10: 10-30).

**MAK'TESH**, a place, the inhabitants of which are denounced by Zephaniah (1: 11).

**MAL'ACHI**, the last, called "the seal" of the prophets, and his prophecies constitute the closing book of the canon.

**MAL'CHAM**. 1. Son of Shaharaim (1 Chron. 8: 9). 2. The idol Molech (Zeph. 1: 5).

**MALCHI'AH** (king). 1. A Levite (1 Chron. 6: 40). 2. Jeremiah's prison-keeper (Jer. 38: 6). 3. Returned captives (Ez. 10: 25, 31; Neh. 3: 14; 8: 4; 11: 12).

**MAL'CHUS**, the servant of the high priest whose right ear Peter cut off (Matt. 26: 51).

**MAM'MON** (Matt. 6: 24; Luke 16: 9) signifies "riches."

**MAM'RE**, an Amorite, who, with his brothers, Eschol and Aner, was in alliance with Abram (Gen. 14: 13, 24).

**MAN'AEN** (Acts 13), one of the teachers and prophets at Antioch.

**MANAS'SEH**, the eldest son of Joseph by his wife Asenath (Gen. 41: 51; 46: 20).

**MANAS'SEH**, the thirteenth king of Judah (2 Kings 21: 1), ascended the throne at the age of 12.

**MANAS'SES**. 1. Manasses, king of Judah (Matt. 1: 10). 2. Manasses, the son of Joseph (Rev. 7: 6).



**MANDRAKES.** Mentioned in Gen. 30: 14, 15, 16.

**MANGER.** This word occurs only in connection with the birth of Christ in Luke 2: 7, 12, 16. The original term, found but once besides in the New Testament, Luke 13: 15 is rendered by "stall."

**MANNA** (Ex. 16: 14-36; Num. 11: 7-9; Ps. 78: 24, 25). The name is derived from the inquiry (man hu, what is this?) which the Hebrews made when they first saw it upon the ground.

**MANO'AH**, the father of Samson, a native of the town of Zorah (Judg. 13: 2).

**MANSLAYER.** (Num. 35: 22; Deut. 19: 5). The law prevents the imputation of malice in any such case (Deut. 22: 8).

**MAN'TLE** (hand-woven). Blanket (Judg. 4: 18). Garment (1 Sam. 15: 27). Sleeved wrapper (Isa. 3: 22). Chief outer garment (1 Kings 19: 13-19).

**MA'ON**, one of the cities of the tribe of Judah (Josh. 15: 55; 1 Sam. 23: 24).

**MA'ONITES**, The, a people mentioned in Judg. 10: 12.

**MA'RA** (Ruth 1: 20). "Call me not Naomi (pleasant), but call me Mara (bitter)."

**MA'RAH**, bitterness, a place in the wilderness of Shur (Ex. 15: 23, 24; Num. 33: 8), where was a spring of bitter water.

**MARANATH'A.** It is a Grecised form of the Aramaic words meaning, "our Lord cometh."

**MARBLE.** The term for marble, may be taken to mean any shining stone.

**MAR'CUS**, the Evangelist Mark (Col. 4: 10; Philm. 24: 1; Pet. 5: 13).

**MARK**, Mark the Evangelist, the same as John, "whose surname was Mark" (Acts 12: 12, 25), was the son of a certain Mary at Jerusalem (Acts 12: 12).

**MARK, The Gospel of.** That the Gospel was written under the sanction of Peter, and its matter in some degrees derived from him, is probable by the traces of an eye-witness in many of the narratives.

**MARRIAGE.** The institution of marriage dates from man's original creation.

**MARS' HILL**, better known by the name of Areopagus. A rocky height in Athens from which St. Paul delivered his memorable address (Acts 17: 22-31).

**MAR'SENA**, one of the seven princes of Persia (Esth. 1: 14).

**MARTHA**, the sister of Lazarus and Mary.

**MA'RY OF CLE'OPHAS** was the sister of St. Mary the Virgin, and the mother of James, Joseph, Jude and Simon.

**MARY MAGDALE'NE**, from the town of Magdala. She appears for the first time in Luke 8: 2.

**MARY, Mother of Mark.** We learn from Col. 4: 10 that she was the sister of Barnabas.

**MARY, Sister of Laz'arus.** She and her sister Martha appear in Luke 10: 40. The same character shows itself in the history of John 11.

**MARY, The Virgin.** the mother of our Lord. She was of the tribe of Judah, and of the lineage of David (Ps. 132: 11; Luke 1: 32; Rom. 1: 3). She had a sister named like herself, Mary (John 19: 25), and she was connected by marriage

(Luke 1: 36) with Elizabeth of the lineage of Aaron.

**MA'RY**, a Roman Christian greeted by St. Paul in his Epistle to the Romans (16: 6).

**MAS'SA**, son of Ishmael (Gen. 25: 14).

**MAS'SAH**, i. e., "temptation," also called Meribah, where the Israelites tempted Jehovah (Ex. 16: 7; Ps. 95: 8, 9; Heb. 3: 8).

**MASTICH TREE**, occurs only in the Apocrypha.

**MA'TRI**, a family to which Saul the king of Israel belonged (1 Sam. 10: 21).

**MAT'TAN**, 1. The priest of Baal, slain in the idol temple at Jerusalem (2 Kings 11: 18; 2 Chron. 23: 17). 2. The Father of Shephathiah (Jer. 38: 1).

**MAT'TANIA'AH**, 1. The original name of Zedekiah king of Judah (2 Kings 24: 17). 2. One of the fourteen sons of Heman, whose office it was to blow the horns in the Temple service as appointed by David (1 Chron. 25: 4, 16). 3. A descendant of Asaph, the Levite minstrel, who assisted in the purification of the Temple in the reign of Hezekiah (2 Chron. 29: 13).

**MAT'THEW.** The Apostle and Evangelist, the same as Levi (Luke 5: 27-29), the son of Alphaeus (Mark 2: 14).

**MAT'THEW, Gospel of,** was written by the Apostle in Hebrew and in Palestine in the first century, for Jewish converts, to show them in Jesus of Nazareth the Messiah of the Old Testament whom they expected.

**MATTHIAS**, the Apostle elected to fill the place of the traitor Judas (Acts 1: 26). He preached the gospel and suffered martyrdom in Ethiopia.

**MATTOCH** (Isa. 7: 25). The tool used in Arabia for loosening the ground.

**MAUL**, i. e., a hammer (Prov. 25: 18).

**MAU'ZIM** (Dan. 11: 19, 39), "the god of fortresses," the deity who presided over strongholds.

**MAZ'ZAROTH** (Job 38: 32), "the twelve signs."

**MEADOW.** An Egyptian term. Its use in Job 8: 11 seems to show that it is not a "meadow," but some kind of reed or water-plant.

**ME'AH, the Tower of,** one of the towers of the wall of Jerusalem when rebuilt by Nehemiah (3: 1; 12: 39).

**MEALS.** The early Hebrews do not seem to have given special names to their several meals, for the terms rendered "dine" and "dinner" in the A. V. (Gen. 43: 16; Prov. 15: 17) are in reality general expressions, which might more correctly be rendered "eat" and "portion of food."

**ME'A'RAH** (Josh. 13: 4). The word means in Hebrew a cave.

**MEAT.** It does not appear that the word "meat" is used in the Old or New Testament, in the sense of animal food. The latter is denoted uniformly by "flesh."

**MEAT-OFFERING.** The word signifies originally a gift of any kind, and appears to be used generally of a gift from an inferior to a superior, whether God or man. The law or ceremonial of the meat-offering is described in Lev. 2 and 6: 14-23.

**ME'DAN**, a son of Abraham and Keturah (Gen. 25: 2; 1 Chron. 1: 32).

**MEDES.** For a long period a highly civilized and wealthy people. They were the dominant race in all Asia.

**ME'DIA.** A vast region between Persia and the Caspian Sea, deriving its name from Madai, son of Japheth (Gen. 10: 2).

**ME'DIAN.** Darius "the son of Ahasuerus, of the Medes" (Dan. 9: 1) or "the Mede" (11: 1; 5: 31).

**MEDICINE.** The Egyptians claimed the invention of the healing art, and their "many medicines" are mentioned (Jer. 46: 11).

**MEGID'DO** (Place of troops). An ancient royal city of the Caananites, located on the south border of the plain of Esdraelon, commanding the pass leading from the plain to the Samarian hills (Josh. 12: 21). It was in the territory allotted to the tribe of Issachar, but belonged to Manasseh.

Although the people of Megiddo were not driven out in the conquest of Caanan, yet, they were required to pay tribute to the Israelites (Jdgs. 1: 27, 28). The neighborhood is noted as the scene of some of the most important battles of Hebrew history, and is made famous in Deborah's song of victory when Barak defeated Sisera (Jdgs. 4: 13-24; 5: 19, 21). It was also included among the

border cities which Solomon fortified and in which he placed special guards (1 Kings 9: 15). It was to this city that Ahaziah, king of Judah, fled when pursued by the men of Jehu, who had usurped the throne and died after having been wounded at Gur (2 Kings 9: 27).

The good King Josiah became an ally of the king of Assyria in a war against Pharaoh-Necho of Egypt, and in a battle fought in the valley of Megiddo, was wounded. He later died at Jerusalem where he had been removed (2 Chron. 35: 20-34). From this last event and because of other tragic events associated with Megiddo in Israel's history, the place became known as a poetical and prophetic synonym for terrible conflict and great suffering (Zech. 12: 11; Rev. 16: 16).

For the past several years, the Oriental Institute of the Chicago University has carried on extensive excavations underneath the ruins of this ancient city. Recently, the twentieth strata or level of the bedrock has been reached, and Neolithic flints and shards dating back to 3500 B. C. have been discovered. It is now satisfactorily proven from these excavations that Megiddo was a walled city of great magnificence 3000 years ago. The original walls were 12 feet thick and 15 feet high, and probably



THE STABLES OF SOLOMON

as Excavated by the Megiddo Expedition of the Oriental Institute of the University of Chicago

Photo Courtesy Oriental Institute, Chicago





EXCAVATION OF THE WATER SYSTEM OF ANCIENT ARMAGEDDON

*Photo Courtesy Oriental Institute, Chicago.*



### THE GREAT PALESTINIAN MOUND

Under Which the Famous Fortress City of Armageddon was Buried

*Photo Courtesy Oriental Institute, Chicago*

about 1850 B. C. they were doubled to a thickness of 24 feet. As early as 2000 B. C. the enclosure within these walls covered an area 2500 meters square, occupied largely by private houses, constructed of stone and mud brick, and well-defined and orderly streets.

It was a city of wealth and splendor during the era of the Egyptian empire and there are evidences of great prosperity 500 years earlier. Situated just within the city gate are the ruins of a magnificent palace wherein the princes, vassals of the Egyptian Pharaoh, lived during the 15th to the 13th centuries B. C. This palace commanded an unobstructed view of the plain reaching to the sea and was the scene of many ancient battles in the rise and fall of the near Eastern Empires, and in the settlement of the tribes of Israel in Palestine after the exodus from Egypt.

It contained numerous rooms grouped about a central court and treasury vaults of vast proportions. Within these vaults have been discovered large stores of the finest carved and incised ivories, rich in variety and unique in artistic beauty as well as rich hoards of gold, electrum, ivory, and lapis lazuli. Among the elegant furniture is a pair of twin beds exquisitely fashioned in gold over paste foundation, and many expensive ornaments of various kinds.

From the tablets discovered in these excavations, it appears that during the reign of the Hyksos kings in Egypt, Megiddo was tributary to the Syrian empire, and following the battle of Thutmose III of Egypt, in his effort to re-establish the strength of Egypt after its dark days under these alien kings, 1458 B. C., it was made a loyal and prosperous dependent of Egypt.

The site of the city today is a barren mound, and appears to have been completely abandoned as early as 350 B. C.

Among the ruins of the upper stratas are numerous stables, indicating that it was used by Solomon as the home of many of his fine horses.

**MEHET'ABEEL.** The ancestor of She-malah the prophet hired against Nehemiah by Tobiah and Sanballat (Neh. 6: 10).

**MEHET'ABEL,** the wife of Hadad, the eighth king of Edom (Gen. 36: 39).

**MEHOL'ATHIE,** The (1 Sam. 18: 19). It no doubt denotes that Adriel belonged to a place called Meholah.

**MEHU'JAEEL,** the son of Irad, and fourth in descent from Cain (Gen. 4: 18).

**MEHU'NIMS,** The (2 Chron. 26: 7). A nation of Arabia renowned for their traffic in spices, who returned from the captivity with Zerubbabel (Ezra 2: 50; Neh. 7: 52).

**MEL'CHI.** 1. The son of Janna, and ancestor of Joseph (Luke 3: 24). 2. The son of Addi (Luke 3: 21).

**MELCHIZ'EDEK** (Gen. 14: 18-20), king of Salem and a priest constituted by special gift from God. The relation between Melchizedek and Christ as type and anti-type is made in the Hebrew. Each was a priest, (1) not of the Levitical tribe; (2) superior to Abraham; (3) whose beginning and end are unknown; (4) who is not only a priest, but also a king of righteousness and peace.

**ME'LEA.** Ancestor of Joseph (Luke 3: 31).

**MEL'ITA.** The modern Malta. This island has an illustrious place in Scripture, as the scene of the shipwreck of St. Paul (Acts 27).

**MELON** (Num. 11: 5). That more particularly referred to in the text must be the watermelon.

**MEL'ZAR.** An official title (Dan. 1: 2: 16), "the steward," is therefore correct.



AIR VIEW MEGIDDO

*Photo Courtesy Oriental Institute, Chicago*

**MEM'PHIS.** An Egyptian city of great size and splendor, which stood near old Cairo, but of which there are now only some ruins.

**MEMU'CAN.** One of the seven princes of Persia in the reign of Ahasuerus (Esth. 1: 14, 16, 21).

**MEN'AHEN.** son of Gadi, who slew the usurper Shallum, and seized the throne of Israel (2 Kings 15: 14-22).

**ME'NAN.** The son of Mattatha, one of the ancestors of Joseph (Luke 3: 31).

**ME'NE** ("numbered"). The first word of the mysterious inscription written on the wall of Belshazzar's palace (Dan. 5: 25, 26).

**MENELA'US,** a usurping high priest who obtained the office from Antiochus Epiphanes (about B. C. 172) by a large bribe.

**ME'NI** (Isa. 65: 11), the name of an object of idolatrous worship by the Jews in Babylon.

**MEON'ENIM.** The Plain of. The meaning of Meoncnim is enchanters or "observers of times," as in Deut. 18: 10, 14; in Mic. 5: 12.

**MEPHI'OSHETH,** the name borne by two members of the family of Saul—his son and his grandson. 1. Saul's son by Rizpah (2 Sam. 21: 8). 2. The son of Jonathan, grandson of Saul.

**ME'RAD,** the eldest daughter of King Saul (1 Sam. 14: 49), whom he betrothed to David (18: 17).

**MERA'IOTH.** 1. A descendant of Eleazar the son of Aaron, and head of a

priestly house (1 Chron. 6: 6, 7, 52). 2. The head of one of the houses of priests represented by Helkai (Neh. 12: 15).

**MER'ARI,** third son of Levi, and head of the third great division of the Levites, the Merarites.

**MERATHIA'IM,** the Land of, "of double rebellion," alluding to the country of the Chaldeans.

**MERCURIUS,** the Greek deity, whom the Romans identified with their Mercury. The people of Lystra (Acts 14: 11) called Paul "Mercurius, because he was the chief speaker."

**MERCY SEAT** (Ex. 25: 17; 37: 6; Heb. 9: 5), the lid of the Ark of the Covenant whereupon the blood of the yearly atonement was sprinkled by the high priest.

**ME'RED** (1 Chron. 4: 17, 18) is one of the sons of Ezra.

**MEREMOTH.** 1. Son of Uriah, the priest of the family of Koz, head of the seventh course of priests established by David. 2. A layman of the sons of Bani, who had married a foreign wife (Ezra 10: 36). 3. A priest, or a family of priests, who sealed the covenant with Nehemiah (Neh. 10: 5).

**ME'RES,** one of the seven counselors of Ahasuerus, king of Persia (Esth. 1: 14).

**MER'IDAH** (Ex. 17: 7), the place where the people murmured, and the rock was smitten. The name is also given to Kadesh (Num. 20: 13, 24; 27: 14).

**MERIBBA'AL,** son of Jonathan the son of Saul (1 Chron. 8: 34; 9: 40); in 2 Samuel called Mephibosheth.

**MERO'DACH** the Babylonian Bel or Belus.

**MERO'DACH-BAL'ADAN**, king of Babylon in the days of Hezekiah, 2 Kings (20: 12); Isaiah (39: 1).

**ME'RON, The Waters of.** Here a confederacy of the northern chiefs, under the leadership of Jabin, king of Hazor (Josh. 11: 5), were encountered by Joshua, and completely routed (5: 7).

**ME'ROZ** (Judg. 5: 23), denounced because its inhabitants had refused to take part in the struggle with Sisera.

**ME'SECH**, son of Japheth (Gen. 10: 2; 1 Chron. 1: 5), and the progenitor of one of the remotest and rudest nations of the world.

**ME'SHA.** 1. One of the geographical limits of the Joktanites when they settled in Arabia (Gen. 10: 30). 2. The king of Moab in the reigns of Ahab and his sons Ahaziah and Jehoram, kings of Israel (2 Kings 3: 4). 3. The eldest son of Caleb the son of Hezron by his wife Azubah (1 Chron. 2: 42). 4. A Benjamite, son of Shaharaim, by his wife Hodesh (1 Chron. 8: 9).

**ME'SHACH.** One of the companions of Daniel, who was chosen to stand before King Nebuchadnezzar (Dan. 1: 5, 20).

**MESOPOTA'MIA**, the entire country between the two rivers—the Tigris and the Euphrates.



FALLEN STATUE AT MEMPHIS

**MESSIAH.** Literally the anointed.

**MESSIAS,** the Greek form of Messiah (John 1: 41; 4: 25).

**METHUSAEI,** the son of Mehujael, and father of Lamech (Gen. 4: 18).

**METHUSELAH,** the son of Enoch, sixth in descent from Seth, and father of Lamech (Gen. 5: 25-27).

**MEZAHAB,** wife of Hadar or Hadad, the last-named king of Edom (Gen. 36: 39).

**MI'CAH.** A prophet of the tribe of Judah, who lived in the latter days of Isaiah and Hosea. The book of Micah is one of the most important prophecies in the Old Testament.

**MICAIAH,** the son of Imlah, a prophet of Samaria.

**MI'CHAEI.** "One," or "the first of the chief princes" or archangels (Dan. 10: 13; comp. Jude 9), described in Dan. 10: 21 as the "prince" of Israel.

**MICHAIAH** (God-like). 1. Full form of Micah in 2 Chron. 34: 20. 2. Same as Micha (1 Chron. 9: 15; Neh. 12: 35). 3. A priest (Neh. 12: 41). 4. Wife of Rehoboam and mother of Abijah, king of Judah (2 Chron. 13: 2). 5. A prince and teacher of the law, (2 Chron. 17: 7). 6. Son of Gemariah (Jer. 36: 11-14).

**MI'CHAL,** the younger of Saul's two daughters (1 Sam. 14: 49).

**MICH'MASH,** a town known solely by its connection with the Philistine war of Saul and Jonathan (1 Sam. 13: 14).

**MID'IAN,** a son of Abraham and Keturah (Gen. 25: 2; 1 Chron. 1: 32), progenitor of the Midianites.

**MIDWIFE.** Parturition in the East is usually easy. The office of a midwife is thus in many Eastern countries in little use.

**MIG'DOL,** a frontier fortress of the Egyptians, on the route of the children of Israel in their exodus.

**MIG'RON,** a town in the neighborhood of Gibeah (1 Sam. 14: 2).

**MIL'CAH.** 1. Daughter of Haran and wife of Nahor, Abraham's brother, to whom she bore eight children (Gen. 11: 29; 22: 20, 23). 2. The fourth daughter of Zelophead (Num. 26: 33).

**MIL'COM.** The "abomination" of the children of Ammon, Molech (1 Kings 11: 7), and Malcham (Zeph. 1: 5).

**MILE.** A measure of length, containing a thousand paces. Eight stadia or furlongs make a mile.

**MILE'TUS** (Acts 20: 15, 17, less correctly called Miletum in 2 Tim. 4: 20).

**MILK,** as an article of diet, holds a more important position in Eastern countries than with us. Not only with the milk of cows, but of sheep (Deut. 32: 14), of camels (Gen. 32: 15), and of goats (Prov. 37: 27) was used.

**MILL.** The mills of the ancient Hebrews differed little from those now in use in the East. These consist of two circular stones, about 18 inches or two feet

in diameter, the lower of which is fixed (Isa. 47: 1, 2).

**MIL'LO,** the city taken from the Jebusites by David (2 Sam. 5: 9; 1 Chron. 11: 8; 2 Chron. 32: 5), seems to show that "the Millo" was part of the "city of David," that is, of Zion (comp. 2 Kings 12: 20).

**MIL'LO, The House of.** 1. A family mentioned in Judg. 9: 6, 20, in connection with the men of Shechem. 2. The spot at which King Josiah was murdered by his slaves (2 Kings 12: 20).

**MINES, MINING** (Job 28: 1-11). The only record of the kind which we inherit from the Hebrews.

**MINGLED PEOPLE.** This phrase is applied in Jer. 25: 20, and Ezek. 30: 5, to denote the miscellaneous population of Egypt.

**MINISTERS,** officials of a religious and civil character (Ex. 24: 13; 1 Kings 10: 5).

**MIN'NITH,** named as the point to which Jephthah's slaughter of the Ammonites extended (Judg. 11: 33).

**MINISTREL** (2 Kings 3: 15), a player upon a stringed instrument like the harp, on which David played before Saul (1 Sam. 16: 16; 18: 10; 19: 9).

**MINT** (Matt. 23: 23; Luke 11: 42), one of those herbs, the tithe of which the Jews were most scrupulously exact in paying.

**MIPH'KAD, The Gate,** one of the gates of Jerusalem at the time of the rebuilding of the wall after the return from captivity (Neh. 3: 31).

**MIRACLE.** This word is the usual translation of the Greek word which signifies "a sign." A miracle is a plain and manifest exercise by man, or by God at the call of a man of those powers which belong only to the Creator. The divinity of our Saviour was proved by the miracles he wrought (John 3: 2, 9, 16).

**MIR'AM,** the sister of Moses, was the eldest of that sacred family; and she first appears as a young girl, watching her infant brother's cradle in the Nile (Ex. 2: 4), and suggesting her mother as a nurse.

**MIRROR.** Two Hebrew words in Ex. 38: 8 and Job 36 are rendered "looking-glass" in the A. V., but from the context evidently denote a mirror of polished metal.

**MISH'AEI.** 1. One of the sons of Uzziel the uncle of Aaron and Moses (Ex. 6: 22; Lev. 10: 4, 5). 2. One of those who stood at Ezra's left hand when he read the law to the people (Neh. 8: 4).

**MISREPHOTHMA'IM,** a place in close connection with Zidon-rabbah, i. e., Sidon (Josh. 11: 8; 13: 6).

**MITE,** a coin current in Palestine in the time of our Lord (Mark 12: 41-44; Luke 21: 1-4).

**MITH'REDATH.** 1. The treasurer of Cyrus king of Persia (Ezra 1: 8). 2. A Persian officer who was stationed at Samaria, in the reign of Artaxerxes (Ezra 4: 7).

**MITYLE'NE,** the intermediate place where St. Paul stopped for the night between Assos and Chios (Acts 20: 14, 15).

**MIXED MULTITUDE** (Ex. 12: 38; Num. 11: 4). Probably the offspring of marriages between the Israelites and the

Egyptians; and all those who were not of pure Israelite blood.

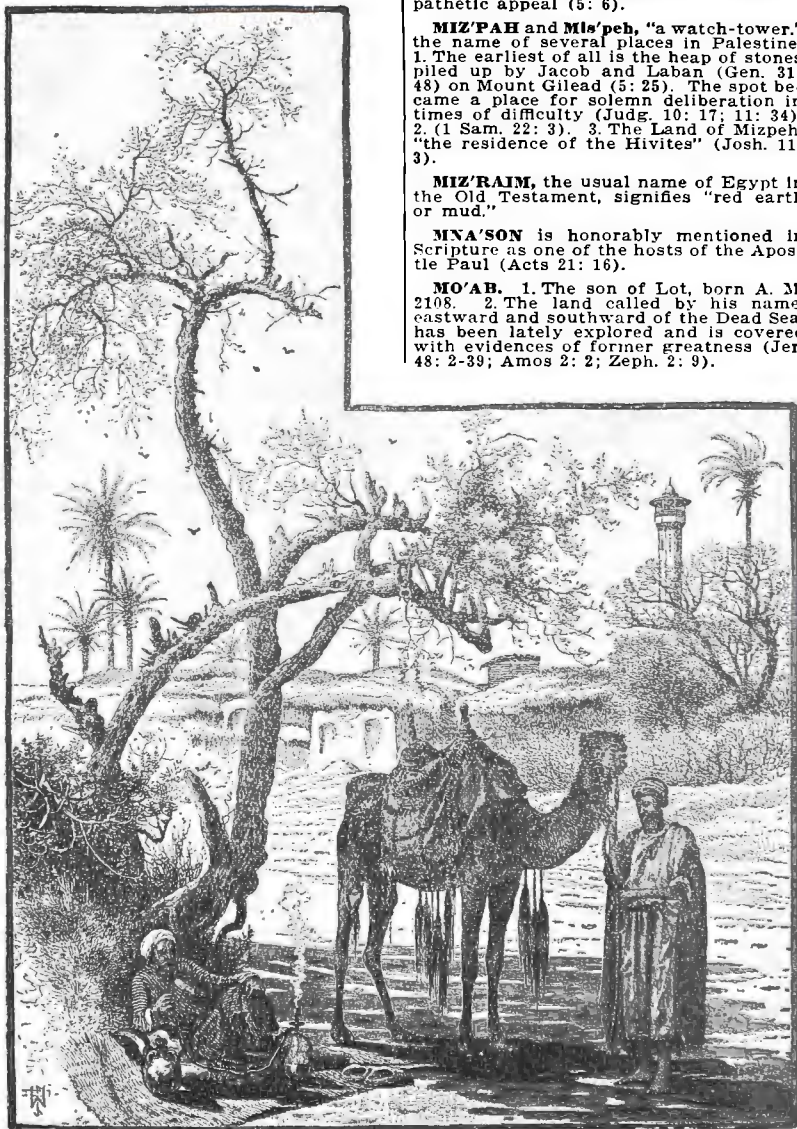
**MIZ'AR, The Hill**, a mountain from which the author of Psalm 43 utters his pathetic appeal (5: 6).

**MIZ'PAH and Miz'peh**, "a watch-tower," the name of several places in Palestine. 1. The earliest of all is the heap of stones piled up by Jacob and Laban (Gen. 31: 48) on Mount Gilead (5: 25). The spot became a place for solemn deliberation in times of difficulty (Judg. 10: 17; 11: 34). 2. (1 Sam. 22: 3). 3. The Land of Mizpeh, "the residence of the Hivites" (Josh. 11: 3).

**MIZ'RAIM**, the usual name of Egypt in the Old Testament, signifies "red earth or mud."

**MNA'SON** is honorably mentioned in Scripture as one of the hosts of the Apostle Paul (Acts 21: 16).

**MO'AB**. 1. The son of Lot, born A. M. 2108. 2. The land called by his name, eastward and southward of the Dead Sea, has been lately explored and is covered with evidences of former greatness (Jer. 48: 2-39; Amos 2: 2; Zeph. 2: 9).



ANCIENT MIGDOL



**MO'DIN**, the native city of the Macbean family, and contained their ancestral sepulchre.

**MOL'ADAH**, a city of Judah, one of those which lay in the district of the south, next to Edom (Josh. 15: 26; 19: 2). In the latter tribe it remained at any rate till the reign of David (1 Chron. 4: 28).

**MOLE** denotes different kinds of lizards; therefore the chameleon may be the animal intended.

**MO'LECH**. The fire-god Molech was the tutelary deity of the children of Ammon. The first direct allusion to Molech worship is in the description of Solomon's idolatry in his old age (1 Kings 11: 7). Two verses before the same deity is called Milcom. The children were not burnt, but made to pass between two burning pyres, as a purificatory rite.

**MONEY**. In ancient times it was dealt out by weight, and still is in Turkey, Syria, Egypt, China, Burmah, etc.; coins themselves being generally weighed by the merchant (Gen. 23: 9-16; Job 6: 2; Zech. 11: 12). A pound was about sixty shekels. A penny was one-fourth of a shekel, or twelve cents of our money. A farthing was the fortieth part of a penny, or one-third of our cent (Matt. 5: 26). A mite was half a farthing (Mark 12: 42).

**MONEY-CHANGERS** (Matt. 12: 12; Mark 11: 15; John 2: 15). The money-changers were the dealers who supplied half shekels, for such a premium as they might be able to exact, to the Jews from all parts of the world, who were required to pay their tribute or ransom-money at Jerusalem in the Hebrew coin.

**MONTH**. A space of time which, if measured by the moon (whence its name), is called lunar, and if by the sun is called solar. When we speak of Jewish months as corresponding to ours, some allowance must be made, for theirs were lunar, and ours are solar, which are not exactly alike.

**MOON**. The moon held an important place in the kingdom of nature, as known to the Hebrews. The worship of the moon was practised by the nations of the East.

**MOR'DECAI**, the deliverer, under Divine Providence, of the Jews from the destruction plotted against them by Haman, the chief minister of Xerxes. Three things are predicated of Mordecai in the book of Esther: (1) that he lived at Shushan; (2) that his name was Mordecai, son of Jair, son of Shimei, son of Kish the Benjamite who was taken captive with Jeholachim; (3) that he brought up Esther.

**MO'REH**. 1. The Plain of Moreh was the first halting-place of Abram after his entrance into the land of Canaan (Gen. 12: 6). It was close to the mountains of Eba and Gerizim (Deut. 11: 30).

**MOR'SHETHGATH**, a place named by the prophet Micah only (Mic. 1: 14).

**MO'RIAH**. 1. On "one of the mountains" in this district took place the sacrifice of Isaac (Gen. 22: 2). 2. Mount Moriah (2 Chron. 3: 1), the eminence on which Solomon built the temple.

**MORTAR** (Gen. 11: 3; Ex. 1: 14). The various compacting substances used in

Oriental buildings appear to be, 1. Bitumen; 2. Common mud or moistened clay; 3. A very firm cement compounded of sand, ashes and lime, sometimes mixed and coated with oil, so as to form a surface almost impervious to wet.

**MO'SES** ("drawn"), the legislator of the Jewish people, and in a certain sense the founder of the Jewish religion. The fact that he was of the tribe of Levi no doubt contributed to the selection of that tribe as the sacred caste. His extraordinary history embraces so large a space, that we must refer the reader to it, as contained in the first five books of the Old Testament.

**MOTH** (Job. 4: 19; 13: 28; 27: 18; Ps. 6: 7; Isa. 1: 9; Hos. 6: 12). The clothes moth is of a white shining silver or pearl color.

**MOTHER**. The superiority of the Hebrew systems of legislation and of morals is shown in the high estimation of the mother in the Jewish family (Ex. 20: 12; Lev. 19: 3).

**MOUNT, Mountain**. The Hebrew word har is employed both for single eminences such as Sinai and Olivet, and for ranges such as Lebanon. It is also applied to a mountainous country.

**MOURNING**. The Jews made great lamentation over the dead. Tearing the hair, uttering cries, striking the breast, wearing sackcloth, sprinkling dust on the head and fasting were common in case of death.

**MOUSE** (Lev. 11: 29; 1 Sam. 6: 4, 5; Isa. 66: 17). The original word denotes a field-ravager (1 Sam. 6: 5), and may refer to the short-tail field mice which cause great destruction to the corn lands of Syria.

**MOWING**. As the great heat of the climate in Palestine soon dries up the herbage, hay-making is not in use. The "king's mowings" (Amos. 7: 1) may refer to some royal right of early pasturage for the use of the cavalry.

**MULE**. In Solomon's time it is possible that mules from Egypt occasionally accompanied the horses which we know the king of Israel obtained from that country.

**MUP'PIH**, one of the fourteen descendants of Rachel (Gen. 46: 21). In Num. 26: 39 the name is written Shupham.

**MURDER**. The law of Moses, while it protected the accidental homicide, defined with strictness the crime of murder. It prohibited compensation or reprieve of the murderer, or his protection in the refuge city, or even at the altar of Jehovah (Ex. 21: 12, 14; Lev. 24: 17, 21). But the question of guilt was to be decided by the Levitical tribunal.

**MUSIC**. We meet with nothing like a systematic cultivation of music among the Hebrews, until the establishment of the schools of the prophets. Music was an essential part of their practice.

**MUSTARD** (Matt. 13: 31; 17: 20; Mark 4: 31). The mustard tree of Scripture is found along the banks of the Jordan, near the lake of Tiberias, and near Damascus.

**MY'RA**, a town in Lycia (Acts 27: 6).

**MYRRH.** A gum common in Arabia, Egypt and Abyssinia. The ancients used it as a perfume and for embalming.

**MYR'TLE.** A bushy evergreen, whose flowers, leaves, and berries were much used by Hebrews for perfume, ornament, and spicery (Isa. 41: 19; 55: 13; Zech. 1: 8-11).

**NA'AMAH** (loveliness). 1. Daughter of Lamech by his wife Zillah, and sister to Tubalcain (Gen. 4: 22 only). 2. Mother of King Rehoboam (1 Kings 14: 21, 31).

**NA'AMAN** (pleasantness). 1. "Naamah the Syrian" (Luke 4: 27). A Jewish tradition identifies him with the archer whose arrow struck Ahab and "gave deliverance to Syria." The circumstances of his visit to Elisha and his remarkable cure are found in 2 Kings 5: 1, 27. 2. One of the family of Benjamin who came down to Egypt with Jacob (Gen. 46: 21).

**NA'ARAI**, one of the valiant men of David's army (1 Chron. 11: 37).

**NA'ARAN**, a city of Ephraim (1 Chron. 7: 28), the eastern limit of the tribe.

**NA'BAL** (fool), was a sheepmaster on the confines of Judaea. His wealth consisted chiefly of sheep and goats.

**NA'BOTH**, a victim of Ahab and Jezebel, was the owner of a small vineyard at Jezreel, close to the royal palace of Ahab (1 Kings 21: 1, 2).

**NA'DAB** (liberal). The eldest son of Aaron and Elisheba (Ex. 6: 23; Num. 3: 2). 2. King Jeroboam's son, who succeeded to the throne of Israel B. C. 954, and reigned two years (1 Kings 15: 25-31).

**NAG'GE**, one of the ancestors of Christ (Luke 3: 25).

**NA'HALAL**, one of the cities of Zebulun, given to the Levites (Josh. 21: 35).

**NAHA'LIEL** (torrents of God), one of the halting places of Israel in their progress to Canaan (Num. 21: 19).

**NAHAR'AI**, the armor-bearer of Joab (2 Sam. 23: 37), a native of Beeroth (1 Chron. 11: 39).

**NA'HASH.** 1. King of the Ammonites (1 Sam. 11: 1, 2-11). 2. A person mentioned (2 Sam. 17: 25) in stating the parentage of Amasa, the commander-in-chief of Absalom's army.

**NA'HATH.** 1. One of the "dukes" in the land of Edom, eldest son of Reuel the son of Esau (Gen. 36: 13, 17; 1 Chron. 1: 37). 2. A Kohathite Levite, son of Zophai (1 Chron. 6: 26).

**NA'HOR**, the name of two persons in the family of Abraham. 1. His grandfather; the son of Serug and father of Terah (Gen. 11: 22-25). 2. Grandson of the preceding, son of Terah and brother of Abraham and Haran (Gen. 11: 26, 27).

**NAH'SHON**, or **Naash'on**, son of Amminadab. His sister, Elisheba, was wife to Aaron, and his son, Salmon, was husband to Rahab after the taking of Jericho. He died in the wilderness (Num. 26: 64, 65).

**NA'HUM.** Nahum ("the Elkoshite," the seventh of the minor prophets. His personal history is quite unknown.

**NA'IN**, a village of Galilee, made illustrious by the raising of the widow's son (Luke 7: 12).

**NANE'A.** The Persian goddess Nanea was invested with the attributes of Aphrodite, and represented the productive power of nature.

**NAO'MI**, the wife of Elimelech and mother-in-law of Ruth (Ruth 1: 2; 2: 1; 4: 3).

**NAPH'TALI.** The fifth son of Jacob; the second child born to him by Bilhah, Rachel's slave.

**NAPH'TUHIM**, a Mizraite nation mentioned only among the descendants of Noah (Gen. 10: 13; 1 Chron. 1: 11).

**NARCIS'SUS**, a dweller at Rome (Rom. 16: 11), some members of whose household were known as Christians to St. Paul.

**NA'THAN** (a giver). 1. An eminent Hebrew prophet in the reigns of David and Solomon. He first appears in 2 Sam. 7: 2, 3, 17. 2. A son of David; one of the four who were born to him by Bathsheba (1 Chron. 3: 5; comp. 14: 4, and 2 Sam. 5: 14).

**NATHAN'AEL**, a disciple of Jesus Christ, concerning whom we learn from Scripture little more than his birthplace, Cana of Galilee (John 21: 2), and his simple truthful character (John 1: 47).

**NAVE** is rendered in A. V. boss of a shield, Job 15: 26; the eyebrow, Lev. 14: 9; an eminent place, Ezek. 16: 31; plur. naves, 1 Kings 7: 33; in Ezek. 1: 18, "rings."

**NAZARENE**, an inhabitant of Nazareth. Jesus the Nazarene was one of the names of the predicted Messiah. In Acts 2: 5, Nazarenes is applied to the followers of Jesus by way of contempt.

**NAZARETH**, the ordinary residence of our Saviour, is not mentioned in the Old Testament, but occurs first in Matt. 2: 23.

**NAZARITE** (one separated). The regulations for the vow of a Nazarite are given Num. 6: 1-21. Of the Nazarite for life three are mentioned in the Scriptures: Samson, Samuel and St. John the Baptist.

**NEAP'OLIS** is a place in Northern Greece where Paul and his associates first landed in Europe (Acts 16: 11).

**NEDA'IOTH**, the "first-born of Ishmael" (Gen. 25: 13; 1 Chron. 1: 29), and father of a pastoral tribe named after him, the "rams of Nebaioth" being mentioned by Isaiah (60: 7) with the flocks of Kedar.

**NEBAL'LAT**, a town the Benjamites reoccupied after the captivity (Neh. 11: 34).

**NE'DO**, Mount, the mountain from which Moses took his first and last view of the Promised Land (Deut. 32: 49; 34: 1). It is described as in the land of Moab, facing Jericho; the summit of a mountain called the Pisgah.

**NE'DO.** 1. A town of Reuben on the eastern side of Jordan (Num. 33: 3, 38). 2. Nebo, Isaiah (46: 1) and Jeremiah (47: 1), the name of a Chaldean god, of the Babylonians and Assyrians.



**NERUCHADNEZ'ZAR.** The most powerful of Babylonian kings.

**NEBUZARA'DAN,** i.e., chief of the slaughterers, a high officer in the court of Nebuchadnezzar.

**NEG'INAH** (Ps. 61). "The chief musician of that portion of the Temple-choir who played upon the stringed instruments, mentioned in Ps. 68: 25.

**NEHEMIAH.** The author of the book which bears his name. He was of the tribe of Judah, and was so distinguished as to be selected for the office of cup-bearer to the king of Persia.

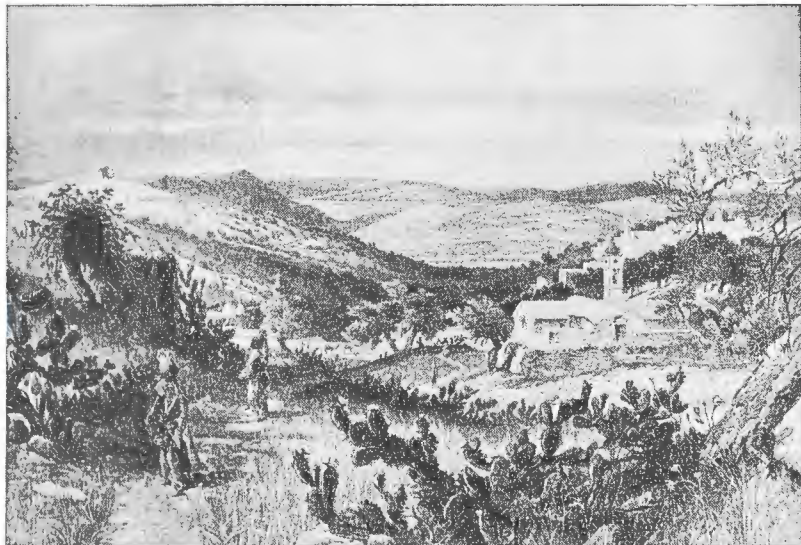
Abiram (Num. 26: 9). 2. The eldest son of Simeon (Num. 26: 12; 1 Chron. 4: 24).

**NEPHISHESIM.** The children of Nephishesim were among the Nethinim who returned with Zerubbabel (Neh. 7: 52).

**NEPH'THALIM.** A form of the name Naphtali (Matt. 4: 13, 15; Rev. 7: 6).

**NEPH'TOAH, The Water of** (Josh. 15: 9; 18: 15).

**NEPHUSIM.** The same as Nephishesim of which name according to Gesenius it is the proper form (Ezra 2: 50).



VALE OF NAZARETH

**NEHEMIAH, Book of,** is certainly not all by the same hand. The principal portion is the work of Nehemiah. The main history contained in the book of Nehemiah covers from the 20th to the 32d year of Artaxerxes Longimanus, B. C. 445 to 433.

**NE'HILOTH.** It is most likely that Nehiloth is the general term for perforated wind-instruments of all kinds.

**NEHUSH'TA.** The daughter of Elnathan of Jerusalem, wife of Jehoiakim, and mother of Jehoiachin, kings of Judah (2 Kings 24: 8).

**NEHUSH'TAN,** the name by which the brazen serpent made by Moses in the wilderness (Num. 21: 9), was worshipped in the time of Hezekiah (2 Kings 18: 4).

**NE'KED,** one of the towns on the boundary of Naphtali (Josh. 19: 33).

**NEMUEL.** 1. A Reubenite, son of Eliab, and eldest brother of Dathan and

**NER,** son of Jehiel (1 Chron. 8: 33), father of Kish and Abner, and grandfather of King Saul.

**NER'GAL,** one of the chief Assyrian and Babylonian deities, seems to have corresponded closely to the classical Mars (2 Kings 17: 30).

**NER'GALSHARE'ZER** (Jer. 39: 3-13). Two persons of this name accompanied Nebuchadnezzar on his last expedition against Jerusalem.

**NETH'INIMS.** Servants who had been given up to the service of the tabernacle and temple, to perform the meanest and most laborious services therein, in supplying wood and water (Josh. 9: 27).

**NETOPHAI,** a town, the name occurs only in the catalogue of those who returned with Zerubbabel from the captivity (Ezra 2: 22; Neh. 7: 26). Two of David's guard (1 Chron. 27: 13, 15) were Netophathites.

**NETOPH'ATHITE**, The (2 Sam. 23: 28).

**NETTLE**. The Hebrew word so translated in Job 30: 7; Prov. 24: 31, was some species of wild mustard. The Hebrew word translated nettle in Isa. 34: 13; Hos. 9: 6; Prov. 24: 31, may be understood to denote some species of nettle.

**NEW MOON**. The new moons were regarded as holy days distinguished from the solemn feasts and the Sabbaths (Ez. 45: 17).

**NEW TESTAMENT**. [See Bible.]

**NE'ZIB**, a city of Judah (Josh. 15: 43 only), in the district of the Shefelah or Lowland, one of the same group with Keilah and Mareshah.

**NICOLAITANS**. The sect mentioned in Rev. 2: 6, 15, but not in any way identified with Nicolas. It would seem from Rev. 2: 14, that the Nicolaitans held that it was lawful to "eat things sacrificed to idols and to commit fornication" in opposition to the decree of the church (Acts 15: 20, 29).

**NIC'OLAS** (Acts 6: 5), a native of Antioch, and a proselyte to the Jewish faith. He was chosen by the disciples to be one of the first seven deacons, and he was ordained by the apostles.

**NIG'ER** is the additional name given to Simeon, who was one of the teachers and prophets in the church at Antioch.

**NIGHT-HAWK** (Lev. 11: 16; Deut. 14: 15).

**NILE**, the great river of Egypt, is spoken of under the name of Sihor, and "the river of Egypt" (Gen. 15: 18). The Nile is constantly before us in the history of Israel in Egypt.

**NIM'RAH**, a place mentioned by this name in Num. 22: 3 only.

**NIM'RIM**, The Waters of, a stream or brook in Moab, mentioned in the denunciations of that nation by Isaiah (15: 6) and Jeremiah (48: 34).

**NIM'ROD**, a son of Cush and grandson of Ham. The events of his life are recorded in Gen. 10: 8.

**NIM'SHI**, the grandfather of Jehu, generally called "the son of Nimshi" (1 Kings 19: 16; 2 Kings 9: 2, 14, 20. 2 Chron. 22: 7).

**NIN'EVEH**. A city of Assyria, and the capital of that empire till Esar-haddon conquered Babylon. It was founded by Ashur, the son of Shem (Gen. 10: 11), and became one of the largest cities in the world. It was utterly destroyed by the Medes; was afterward rebuilt, but finally destroyed by the Sarcens. It is now called Mosul. The circumference of Nineveh was sixty miles.

**NIS'ROCH**, an idol of Nineveh, in whose temple Sennacherib was worshipping when assassinated by his sons, Adram-melech and Sharezer (2 Kings 19: 37; Isa. 37: 38). The word signifies "the great eagle."

**NO'AH**, the tenth in descent from Adam, in the line of Seth, was the son of Lamech, and grandson of Methuselah. Of Noah himself we hear nothing until he is 500 years old, when it is said he begat three sons, Shem, Ham and Japhet. Of Noah's life we are told but little. St.

Peter calls him "a preacher of righteousness" (2 Pet. 2: 5).

**NO'AH**. One of the daughters of Zelo-phehad (Num. 27: 33; 27: 1).

**NOA'MON** (Nah. 3: 8). **No** (Jer. 46: 25; Ezek. 30: 14, 15, 16), a city of Egypt.

**NOB** (1 Sam. 23: 11; Neh. 11: 32), sacerdotal city in the tribe of Benjamin. It was one of the places where the ark of Jehovah was kept for a time (2 Sam. 6: 1, etc.). A frightful massacre occurred there in the reign of Saul (1 Sam. 22: 17-19).

**NO'E**, the patriarch Noah (Matt. 24: 37, 38; Luke 3: 36; 17: 26, 27).

**NO'GAH**. One of the thirteen sons of David born to him in Jerusalem (1 Chron. 3: 7; 14: 6).

**NOSE-JEWEL** (Gen. 24: 22; Ex. 35: 22, "ear-ring"; Isa. 3: 21; Ezek. 16: 12, "jewel on the forehead"), a ring of metal, of gold or silver, passed through the right nostril, and worn as an ornament by women in the East.

**NUMBER**. Some of the numbers mentioned in Scripture, as 7, 10, 40, 100, were regarded as giving the idea of completeness.

**NUMBERS**, the Fourth Book of the Law or Pentateuch.

**NUN**, the father of the Jewish captain Joshua (Ex. 33: 11, etc.).

**NURSE**. (See Gen. 24: 59; 35: 8; 2 Sam. 4: 4; 2 Kings 11: 2, 3).

**NUTS** (Gen. 43: 11). The Hebrew word here denotes the fruit of the Pistachio tree for which Syria and Palestine have been long famous.

**NYN'PHAS**, a wealthy and zealous Christian in Laodicea (Col. 4: 15).

**OAK**. Probably two species of oak are denoted by the Hebrew terms thus translated (Isa. 1: 29; Hos. 4: 14; Ezek. 27: 6).

**OATH**. Appeals to God's name on the one hand, and to heathen deities on the other, are treated in Scripture as tests of allegiance (Ex. 23: 13; Deut. 19: 12, etc.).

**OBADI'AH** (Servant of the Lord), the fourth of the twelve minor prophets.

**O'BED**. Son of Boaz and Ruth the Moabitess (Ruth 4: 17, 21, 22; 1 Chron. 2: 12; Matt. 1: 5; Luke 3: 32), and the father of Jesse.

**OBED-E'DOM**. A Levite. After the death of Uzzah, the ark was carried into the house of Obed-edom, where it continued three months (1 Chron. 15: 25; 2 Sam. 6: 12).

**OG**, an Amorite king of Bashan, whose rule extended over sixty cities (Josh. 13: 12). He was one of the last representatives of the giant race of Rephaim, and was, with his people, exterminated by the Israelites at Edrei (Deut. 3: 1-13; Num. 32: 33).

**OIL**. The Hebrews commonly anointed themselves with oil; also their kings, prophets and high priests with an unguent of peculiar richness and sacredness. The oil of gladness (Ps. 45: 7; Isa. 61: 3) was the perfumed oil with which the Hebrews anointed themselves on days of rejoicing.



MOUNT OF OLIVES FROM TEMPLE AREA

**OINTMENT.** Ointments and oils were used in warm countries after bathing; and as oil was the first recipient of fragrance, probably from herbs, etc., steeped in it, many kinds of unguents not made of oil (olive oil) retained that appellation. Ointments were also used to anoint dead bodies.

**OLIVES, Ol'ivet.** The mount of Olives, or Olivet, is the ridge east of Jerusalem, beyond the brook Kidron, 300 feet higher than the Temple site and a mile long. So named from its olive trees. On its slopes were Gethsemane, Bethphage and Bethany (2 Sam. 15: 30; Matt. 21: 1; Mark 11: 1; Luke 22: 39; John 8: 1; Acts 1: 12).

**OLIVE TREE.** Paul, in his Epistle to the Romans (11: 24), distinguishes two kinds of olive trees: 1, the wild, and 2, those under culture.

**OLYMPAS,** a Christian at Rome (Rom. 16: 15).

**OM'RI.** Originally "captain of the host" to Elah, was afterward himself king of Israel, and founder of the third dynasty.

**ON,** a town of Lower Egypt, mentioned in the Bible under Beth-Shemesh (Jer. 43: 13). On is better known under its Greek name Heliopolis.

**O'NAN,** the second son of Judah by the Canaanitess (Gen. 38: 4; 1 Chron. 3: 3); "What he did was evil in the eyes of Je-

hovah, and he slew him also," as he had slain his elder brother (Gen. 38: 9).

**ONESIMUS.** The slave of Philemon, who had fled from his master, but was converted by St. Paul, who sent him back from Rome with a letter to Philemon (Col. 4: 9; Philem. 10).

**ONESIPH'ORUS.** A Christian who had been serviceable to St. Paul at Ephesus. He also sought him out when a prisoner at Rome, and ministered to him (2 Tim. 1: 18).

**ONI'AS,** the name of five high priests in the period between the Old and New Testaments.

**ONION.** One of the plants which the Israelites in the wilderness regretted the loss of (Num. 11: 5).

**ONYX.** A precious stone, taking its name from its color resembling the finger nails.

**O'PHIR.** 1. The son of Joktan. 2. A seaport or region somewhere in India, the gold of which was renowned even in the time of Job (ch. 22: 24; 28: 16).

**OPH'RAH.** 1. A town in the tribe of Benjamin (Josh. 18: 23; 1 Sam. 13: 17). 2. More fully Ophrah of the Abi-ezrites, the native place of Gideon (Judg. 6: 11).

**O'REB,** one of the chieftains of the Midianite host which was defeated and driven back by Gideon.



OBELISK OF HELIOPOLIS (SEE "ON")

**ORGAN** (Gen. 4: 21; Job 21: 12; 30: 31; Ps. 150: 4). The Hebrew word denotes a pipe or perforated wind instrument.

**ORI'ON**. That the constellation known to the Hebrews is the same as that which the Greeks called Orion, and the Arabs "the giant," there seems little reason to doubt (Job. 9: 9; 38: 31; Amos 5: 8).

**ORNAMENTS, Personal**. The Old Testament supplies us with a description of the weight and abundance of the ornaments worn at that period (Gen. 24: 22; 35: 4; 38: 18). The first notice of the ring occurs in Gen. 41: 42.

**OR'PAH**, a Moabite woman, wife of Chilion, son of Naomi, and thereby sister-in-law to Ruth (Ruth 1: 4, 14).

**OSSIFRAGE**. The name of an unclean bird, in Lev. 11: 13, and Deut. 14: 12.

**OSTRICH** occurs in Lev. 11: 16; Deut. 14: 15, in the list of unclean birds; and in other passages of Scripture.

**OTH'NI**, son of Shemaiah (1 Chron. 26: 7).

**OTH'NIEL** (lion). A judge of Israel (Josh. 15: 17; Judg. 1: 13; 3: 9-11).

**OVEN**. A place for baking food. Some ovens were dug in the ground, others were similar to American ovens. Some were like a pitcher, the fire being put inside, and the dough spread thin over the outside was baked in a few minutes (Lev. 11: 35; Matt. 6: 30).

**OWL** (Lev. 11: 16). Though the owl is frequently mentioned in our Scriptures, it seldom denotes the bird known to us by this name. Some versions render the original words translated "great owl" (Lev. 11: 17) the ibis, and the "little owl" in the same passage some kind of water bird.

**OX**. The male of horned cattle of the beef kind at full age, when fit for the plough. Younger ones are called bullocks.

**PAD'ANA'RAM**. "The table-land of Aram," otherwise called Mesopotamia.

**PAINT** (as a cosmetic). We have abundant evidence of the practice of painting the eyes both in ancient Egypt and in Assyria (2 Kings 9: 30; Jer. 4: 30).

**PALESTI'NA** and **Pal'estine**. The name applied to the country of Israel in the Bible and elsewhere.

**PALM, Palm Tree**. Palm trees abounded formerly in Judea. Phœnicia is so called as the palm country, phonix or phœnix being the Greek for palm.

**PALSY** (Matt. 8: 6) may refer to paralysis or St. Vitus' dance. The woman who was "bowed together" by a "spirit of infirmity" may have been a paralytic (Luke 13: 11).

**PAMPHYLI'IA**, one of the coast regions in the South of Asia Minor. It was in Pamphylia that St. Paul first entered Asia Minor, after preaching the Gospel in Cyprus. He and Barnabas sailed up the river Cestrus to Perga (Acts 13: 13; 27: 5).

**PAN'NAG**, an article of commerce exported from Palestine to Tyre (Ezek. 27: 17), the nature of which is pure matter of conjecture.

**PA'PHOS**, a town at the west end of Cyprus.

**PARABLE**. A short, weighty similitude used to convey instruction to ignorant, prejudiced or inattentive hearers.

**PARADISE** is a word of Persian origin, and is used in the Septuagint as the translation of Eden.

**PAR'MENAS**. One of the seven deacons, "men of honest report, full of the Holy Ghost and wisdom" (Acts 6: 5).

**PARTHIANS** occurs only in Acts 2: 9 where it designates Jews settled in Parthia. Parthia proper was the region stretching along the southern flank of the mountains which separate the great Persian desert from the desert of Khazem. Parthia was a power almost rivaling Rome. The Parthian dominion lasted for nearly five centuries, commencing in the third century before, and terminating in the third century after our era.

**PARTHRIDGE** (1 Sam. 26: 20; Jer. 17: 11). The "hunting this bird upon the mountains" (1 Sam. 26: 20).

**PARVA'IM**, the name of an unknown place or country whence the gold was procured for the decoration of Solomon's Temple (2 Chron. 3: 6).

**PASSOVER**. A feast of the Jews in commemoration of the time when God, smiting the first-born of the Egyptians, passed over the habitations of the Hebrews (Ex. 12).

**PAT'ARA**. A seaport of Lycia. Here was a famous temple of Apollo (Acts 21: 1).

**PATH'ROS**. A city or canton of Egypt, probably the Paturis of Pliny.

**PAT'MOS** (Rev. 1: 9), a rugged and bare island, and in that part of the Aegean which is called the Icarian Sea. On the hill to the south is the celebrated monastery which bears the name of "John the divine." Half way up the ascent is the cave or grotto where tradition says that St. John received the Revelation.

**PAT'ROBAS** (Rom. 16: 14).

**PATRIARCH**. A venerable man with a large posterity.

**PAUL**. He was of the tribe of Benjamin, born in Tarsus, which, as it was a free city of Rome, gave him the honor and the advantage of Roman citizenship, though both of his parents were Jews. His name at first was Saul. He was sent to Jerusalem for his education, and became a very learned and prominent Pharisee. What befell him as he journeyed to Damascus is related three times in the Acts, first by the historian in his own person, then in two addresses made by St. Paul at Jerusalem and before Agrippa. He was not converted till after our Saviour's death, which makes him speak of himself as "born out of due time."

**PEACOCK**. A beautiful bird, not known in Palestine till imported by Solomon (1 Kings 10: 22). Its native country seems to be India.

**PEARL**. A hard, white, shining body, usually roundish, found in a shell-fish resembling an oyster. The Oriental pearls have a fine polished gloss, and are tinged with an elegant blush of red. They are

esteemed in the East beyond all other jewels.

**PE'KAH**, a captain of Pekahiah king of Israel, murdered his master, seized the throne, and became the 18th sovereign of the northern kingdom.

**PEKAH'AH**, son and successor of Menahem, was the 17th king of the separate kingdom of Israel (B. C. 759-767).

**PE'LEG**, whose name signifies division, was born one hundred years after the Flood (Gen. 10: 25).

**PELICAN** (Lev. 11: 18; Deut. 14: 17; Ps. 102: 7; Isa. 34: 11; Zeph. 2: 14). An aquatic bird of the size of a large goose. Its color is grayish white.

**PENI'EL** (Face of God). The name which Jacob gave to the place in which he had wrestled with God (Gen. 32: 30).

**PENNY**. A Roman coin equal in value to seven pence three farthings sterling, or twelve and a half cents.

**PEN'TATEUCH** (five-fold book). Greek name for the first five Old Testament books, or books of Moses. Called Torah, "the law," by Hebrews.

**PEN'TECOST** (fiftieth day). The Hebrew harvest-home festival, celebrated on fiftieth day from the Passover, or on the date of the giving of the law at Sinai (Ex. 23: 16; 34: 22; Lev. 23: 15-22; Num. 28). In the Christian Church, Pentecost is celebrated seven weeks after Easter, to commemorate the day in Acts 2: 1-4.

**PE'OR**. A mountain in Moab, to the top of which the prophet Balaam was conducted by Balak for his final conjurations (Num. 23: 28).

**PERFUME**. In the East, perfumes were used to testify great respect (Dan. 2: 46). The Hebrews had two sacred perfumes, one of incense, and the other of oil (Ex. 30: 23-38). They were addicted to the perfuming of dead bodies, clothes, beds, etc. (Prov. 7: 17; Ps. 45: 8; Song Sol. 3: 6).

**PER'GA**. A city of Pamphylia. Here Paul and Barnabas preached (Acts 13: 14; 14: 25), and to the end of the eighth century we find a Christian church here.

**PER'GAMOS**, or **Per'gamum**. An illustrious city of Mysia, on the river Caicus.

**PER'IZZITES**. One of the devoted nations of Canaan. They were never fully extirpated.

**PERSEP'OLIS**. A celebrated city of Persia, the capital of Persia proper, and the frequent residence of Persian monarchs till the time of Alexander the Great, by whom it was wantonly fired.

**PER'SIA**, **Per'sians**. Persia proper was a tract of not very large dimensions on the Persian Gulf. The only passage in Scripture where Persia designates the tract called "Persia Proper" is Ezek. 38: 5. Elsewhere the Empire is intended.

**PER'SIS** (Rom. 16: 12).

**PE'TER**. His original name was Simon. He was the son of a man named Jonas, was born in Bethsaida and brought up a fisherman. He moved with his wife and family to Capernaum, and there it was that Christ sometimes made his home with them. After a life of exalted use-



TOMB OF PHINEHAS

fulness, he was crucified for his Master's sake, about A. D. 70. The two Epistles of Peter were written by him; the first, four or five years before the other.

**PH'ARAOH.** There are several kings of this name mentioned in Scripture: 1. He who took away Abraham's wife (Gen. 12). 2. He who exalted Joseph (Gen. 41: 39). 3. He who first oppressed Israel (Ex. 1: 8). 4. He who released Israel (Ex. 5: 14). 5. He who gave his wife's sister in marriage to Hadab (1 Kings 11). 6. Serechus, contemporary with Ahaz (2 Kings 17: 4). 7. Tirhakah, who lived in the days of Hezekiah (2 Kings 19: 9; Isa. 37: 9). 8. Pharaoh-necho, who set up Jehoiakim to be king of Judea in the place of Josiah, who was slain at the battle of Megiddo. 9. Pharaoh-hopra, called in profane history Apries, who made a league with Zedekiah, in consequence of which many of the Jews sought refuge in Egypt, and carried the prophet Jeremiah with them (Jer. 43: 8-12 and 44: 1). This Pharaoh died B. C. 570.

**PH'ARAOH'S DAUGHTER.** Three Egyptian princesses, daughters of Pharaohs, are mentioned in the Bible. 1. The preserver of Moses (Ex. 2: 5-10). 2. Bithiah, wife of Mered, an Israelite (1 Chron. 4: 18). 3. A wife of Solomon (1 Kings 3: 1; 7: 8; 9: 24).

**PH'AREZ** (Perez, 1 Chron. 27: 3; Phares, Matt. 1: 3; Luke 3: 33), twin son with Zarah, or Zerah, of Judah and Tamar his daughter-in-law.

**PHAR'ISEES.** One of the most ancient and noted sects among the Jews, remarkable for their rigid way of living, fasting constantly every second and fifth day of the week, and submitting to many austerities. They studied the Law, were very exact in the outward observance of it, and pretended to more holiness than others.

**PHAR'TAR,** the second of the "two rivers of Damascus," alluded to by Namaan (2 Kings 5: 12).

**PHILADEL'PHIA.** A city of Lydia, at the foot of Mount Timolus, twenty-eight

miles southeast of Sardis. Built by Attalus II.

**PHILE'MON**, the Christian to whom Paul addressed his Epistle in behalf of Onesimus. He lived in Colossæ when the apostle wrote to him (Col. 4: 9). It is related that Philemon became bishop of Colossæ, and died as a martyr under Nero. He was a man of property and influence.

**PHILE'MON, The Epistle of Paul to**, is one of the letters which the apostle wrote during the first captivity at Rome. This letter was written about A. D. 63, or A. D. 64.

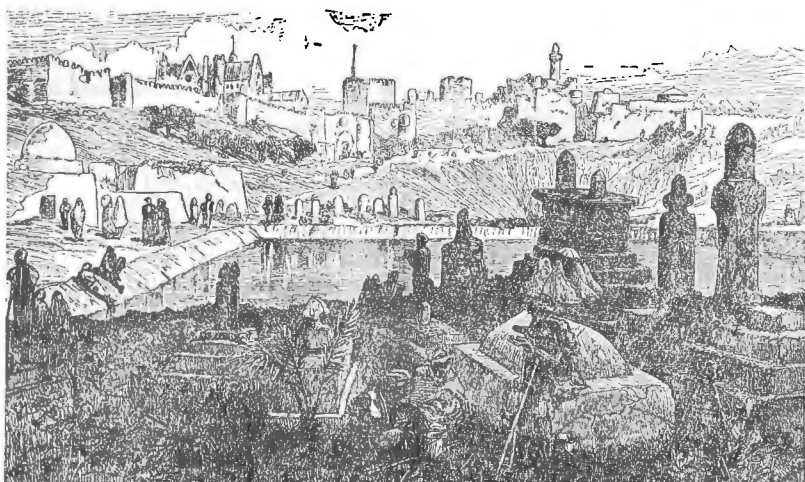
**PHILE'TUS** was a disciple of Hymenæus, with whom he is associated in 2 Tim. 2: 17.

inal identical with that elsewhere rendered Palestine.

**PHILIS'TINES**. The origin of the Philistines is nowhere expressly stated in the Bible; but the prophets describe them as "the Philistines from Caphtor."

**PHINEHAS**. 1. Son of Eleazar and grandson of Aaron (Ex. 6: 25). 2. Second son of Eli (1 Sam. 1: 3; 2: 34; 4: 11, 17, 19; 14: 3). Phinehas was killed with his brother by the Philistines when the ark was captured.

**PHOEBE**, one of the most important of the Christian persons the detailed mention of whom fills nearly all the last chapter of the Epistle to the Romans (Rom. 16: 1, 2).



THE UPPER POOL OF GIHON

**PHIL'IP**. Son of Herod the Great and Cleopatra.

**PHIL'IP**. Another son of Herod by his wife Mariamne. He was sometimes called Herod, and was the husband of Herodias.

**PHIL'IP THE APOSTLE**. He was a native of Bethsaida in Galilee (Matt. 8: 21, 22).

**PHIL'IP THE EVANGELIST**. One of the seven deacons of the church at Jerusalem (Acts 6: 5). He founded churches in Samaria, Azotus, etc., and settled in Cæsarea. He had several daughters who preached, and perhaps uttered predictions (Acts 21: 9).

**PHILIP'PI**. A city of Macedonia, about nine miles from the sea, and twelve miles from its port, the modern Kavalla. St. Paul, when on his first visit to Macedonia in company with Silas, visited Philippi (Acts 16: 11, 12).

**PHILIS'TIA**. The word thus translated in Ps. 60: 8; 87: 4; 108: 9, is in the orig-

**PHENICIA**. A province of Syria.

**PHRYG'IA**. An extensive district in Asia Minor (Acts 16: 6; 18: 23).

**PHU'RAH**, Gideon's servant, probably his armor-bearer (comp. 1 Sam. 14: 1; Judg. 7: 10, 11).

**PIECE OF SILVER**. In the New Testament two words are rendered by the phrase "piece of silver": 1. Drachma (Luke 15: 8, 9), which was a Greek silver coin, equivalent to the Roman denarius. 2. Silver only occurs in the account of the betrayal of our Lord for "thirty pieces of silver" (Matt. 26: 15; 27: 3, 5, 6, 9).

**PI'LATE, PON'TIUS**. He was the sixth Roman procurator of Judæa, and under him our Lord worked, suffered and died.

**PINE TREE**. The pine appears in our translation three times (Neh. 8: 15; Isa. 41: 19).

**PINNACLE** (Matt. 4: 5; Luke 4: 9).

**PIPE**. The Hebrew word which we translate "pipe" (1 Sam. 10: 5; 1 Kings 1:



40) signifies "bored through." It would seem to have been a pipe furnished with holes.

**PIS'GAH** (Num. 21: 20; 23: 14; Deut. 3: 27; 34: 1).

**PISIDIA**, a district in Asia Minor, north of Pamphylia, and reached to, and was partly included in, Phrygia (Acts 13: 13).

**PITCH**. There can be little doubt that the "pitch" of Gen. 6: 14 was bitumen or asphalt.

**PITCHER** (Gen. 24: 14, 15, 16, 45, 46; Lam. 4: 2; Mark 14: 13; Luke 22: 10).

**PITHOM** and **Rame'ses** were the two cities for the building or fortifying of which the Hebrews make brick (Ex. 1: 11).

**PLAGUES, The Ten**. The occasion on which the plagues were sent is described in Ex. 3-12.

**PLEIADES**. A beautiful cluster of stars sometimes called "the seven stars."

**POMEGRANATE** (Num. 20: 5).

**PONTUS** is three times mentioned in the New Testament (Acts, 2: 9, 10; 18: 2).

**POOL**. Pools are in many parts of Palestine and Syria the only source for water during the dry season, and the failure of them involves drought and calamity (Isa. 42: 15).

**POPLAR**. It is mentioned twice in Scripture (Gen. 30: 37; Hos. 4: 13).

**POTIPHAR** (Gen. 39: 1; comp. 37: 36).

**POTIPHERAH** was priest or prince of On, and his daughter Asenath was given Joseph to wife by Pharaoh (Gen. 41: 45, 50; 46: 20).

**POTTERY**. It is abundantly evident, both that the Hebrews used earthenware vessels in the wilderness, and that the potter's trade was afterward carried on in Palestine (Isa. 41: 25; 45: 9; Jer. 18: 3).

**POUND**. 1. A weight. 2. A money of account, mentioned in the parable of the ten pounds (Luke 19: 12-27).

**PRIEST** (presbyter elder). Representative of man in things appertaining to God. Assistants of Moses as mediator (Ex. 24: 5). Function of priesthood conferred on Levites (Ex. 28). Priests divided into regular courses (1 Chron. 24: 1-19; 2 Chron. 23: 8; Luke 1: 5).

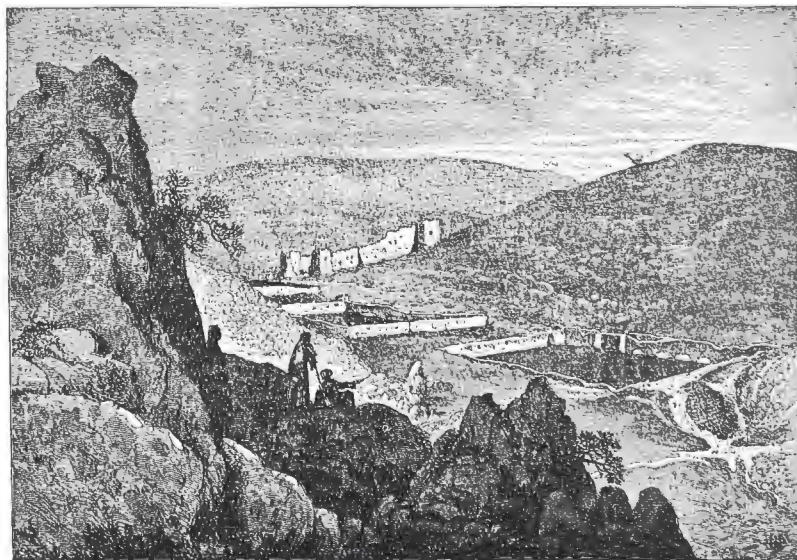
**PROCH'ORUS** (Acts 6: 5).

**PROCONSUL**. The Greek, for which this is the true equivalent, is rendered uniformly "deputy" in Acts 13: 7, 8, 12; 19: 38. The "proconsul" exercised purely civil functions.

**PROCURATOR**. The office of procurator is mentioned in Luke 3: 1.

**PROPHET**. One who foretells what is to come; a person inspired, and appointed by God to reveal his will, to warn of approaching judgments, to explain obscure passages of Scripture, or make known the truths of the Bible and urge men to obedience (1 Cor. 14: 26).

**PROSELYTE**. Literally a stranger, means in Scripture one that turned from



POOLS OF SOLOMON



heathenism to the Jewish religion (Acts 2: 10).

**PROVERBS.** The book containing the inspired precepts of Solomon (1 Kings 4: 32). The whole in the original seems to be poetry. Though written by Solomon, they seem to have been collected and arranged by others. Comp. 1: 1 and 30: 1.

**PRUNING-HOOK.** An implement used by vine-dressers. It appears that the Hebrews were accustomed regularly to prune their vines (Lev. 25: 3; John 15: 2).

**PSALMS** (play a stringed instrument). In Hebrew, "Praises." The collection of one hundred and fifty lyrics which compose the nineteenth Old Testament book. The liturgical hymnbook of the Hebrews, and accepted by early Christians. Authorship of seventy of them ascribed to David. The most perfect specimens of Hebrew poetry extant.

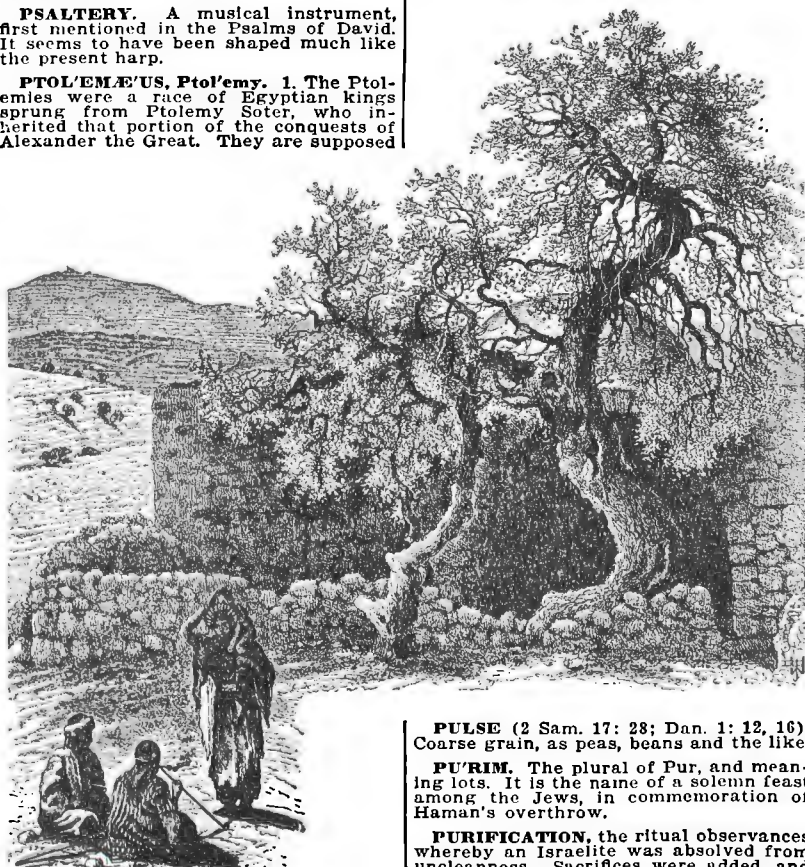
**PSALTERY.** A musical instrument, first mentioned in the Psalms of David. It seems to have been shaped much like the present harp.

**PTOLÆMÆUS, Ptol'emy.** 1. The Ptolæmies were a race of Egyptian kings sprung from Ptolemy Soter, who inherited that portion of the conquests of Alexander the Great. They are supposed

to be alluded to in the visions of Daniel. Ptolemy I. Soter, B. C. 323-285 (Dan. 11: 5). Ptolemy II., Philadelphus, B. C. 285-247 (Dan. 11: 6). Ptolemy III., Evergetes, B. C. 247-222 (Dan. 40: 7-9). Ptolemy IV., Philopator, B. C. 222-205 (Dan. 11: 10-12). Ptolemy V., Epiphanes, B. C. 205-181 (Dan. 11: 13-17). Ptolemy VI., Philometor, B. C. 181-146 (Dan. 11: 25-30). Their kingdom fell under Rome. 2. Father of Lysimachus, Greek translator of Esther (Esth. 11: 1).

**PUBLICAN** (Matt. 18: 17). An inferior collector of the Roman tribute. The Jews reproached Jesus with being a "friend of publicans and sinners," and eating with them (Luke 7: 34).

**PUL** (2 Kings 15: 19). The first king of Assyria who invaded Canaan. A town of this name is mentioned in Isaiah 66: 19.



THE RAMAH OF BENJAMIN

**PULSE** (2 Sam. 17: 28; Dan. 1: 12, 16). Coarse grain, as peas, beans and the like.

**PU'RIM.** The plural of Pur, and meaning lots. It is the name of a solemn feast among the Jews, in commemoration of Haman's overthrow.

**PURIFICATION,** the ritual observances whereby an Israelite was absolved from uncleanness. Sacrifices were added, and the ceremonies bore an expiatory character (Lev. 15: 18; 11: 25, 40; 15: 16, 17).



RACHEL'S TOMB

**PURPLE.** A color much worn by kings and emperors (Mark 15: 17). It is the famous Syrian dye, so costly and so celebrated in antiquity.

**PUTE'OLI.** Paul halted here seven days as he went prisoner to Rome (Acts 28: 13).

**PYGARG** (Deut. 14: 5) is the name of an animal (bison).

**QUAIL** (Ex. 16: 13; Num. 11: 31, 32; Ps. 105: 10). A bird of the gallinaceous kind.

**QUARTUS,** a Christian of Corinth (Rom. 16: 23).

**QUATERNION,** a military term, signifying a guard of four soldiers (Acts 12: 4).

**QUEEN OF HEAVEN** (Jer. 7: 18; 44: 17).

**QUICKSANDS** (Acts 27: 17).

**RA'AMAH,** a son of Cush (Gen. 10: 7). The tribe of Raamah became renowned as traders (Ezek. 27: 22).

**RAB'BAH, Rab'bath.** 1. The metropolis of Ammon (Deut. 3: 11; Josh. 13: 25). 2. A town in the hill country of Judah (Josh. 15: 60).

**RAB'DI.** A title of respect signifying Master, Teacher, given by the Jews to their doctors and teachers, and often addressed to our Lord.

**RABDO'NI** (from rabbi). It was a greater title than Rabbi, and was never formally conferred except on a few extraordinary doctors of the school of Hillel (John 20: 16).

**RAB'MAG** (Jer. 39: 3, 13), a title borne by Nergal-sharezer, probably identical

with the king, called by the Greeks Neriglissar.

**RAD'SARIS.** 1. An officer of the king of Assyria (2 Kings 18: 17). 2. One of the princes of Nebuchadnezzar (Jer. 39: 3, 13).

**RAB'SHAKEH** (2 Kings 18, 19; Isa. 36, 37), one of the officers of the king of Assyria sent against Jerusalem in the reign of Hezekiah.

**RA'CHEL**, the younger of the daughters of Laban, the wife of Jacob, and mother of Joseph and Benjamin.

**RA'HAB**, or **Ra'chab**, a celebrated woman of Jericho, who received the spies sent by Joshua to spy out the land, and hid them in her house (Josh. 2: 1; Matt. 1: 5).

**RAINBOW**, the token of the covenant which God made with Noah, that the waters should no more become a flood to destroy all flesh.

**RAM, Battering** (Ezek. 4: 2; 21: 22). The battering rams were of several kinds. Some were joined to movable towers which held warriors and armed men.

**RA'MAH**, a word signifying "a hill." 1. One of the cities of the allotment of Benjamin (Josh. 18: 25). 2. The home, birthplace, official residence and burial-place of Samuel (1 Sam. 1: 1).

**RAMATHLE'HI**, the name bestowed by Samson on the scene of his slaughter of the thousand Philistines with the jawbone (Judg. 15: 17).

**RAME'SES**, or **Raam'ses**, a city and district of Lower Egypt, is first mentioned at the settling by Joseph of his father and brethren in Egypt.

**RA'MOTH** (Josh. 20: 8), or **Ra'moth-gilead** (1 Kings 22: 29), or **Ra'mothmizpeh** (Josh. 13: 26), or watch-tower. A famous city in the mountains of Gilead, about fifteen miles from Rabbah.

**RA'PHAEEL**. "One of the seven holy angels which . . . go in and out before the glory of the Holy One."

**RAVEN**, from a root signifying "to be black." A raven was sent out by Noah from the ark (Gen. 8: 7). This bird was not allowed as food by the Mosaic Law (Lev. 11: 15).

**RE'BA**, one of the five kings of the Midianites slain by the children of Israel in their avenging expedition when Balaam fell (Num. 31: 8; Josh. 13: 21).

**REDEK'AH**, daughter of Bethuel (Gen. 22: 23) and sister of Laban, married to Isaac, her father's cousin.

**RE'CHAB** (rider). 1. One of two "captains of bands," whom Ishbosheth took into his service, and who conspired to murder him (2 Sam. 4: 2). 2. The father or ancestor of Jehonadab (2 Kings 10: 15, 23; 1 Chron. 2: 55).

**RED SEA**. The sea known to us as the Red Sea was by the Israelites called "the sea."

**REED** (Job 40: 21). A plant of the grass family. The bamboo and common cane are species of the reed, and so are the calamus and flag. Fish-poles, canes and rods (Matt. 27: 29) are formed of it.

**REFINER**. The refiner's art was essential to the working of the precious metals. The separation of the dross from the pure ore was effected by heat and solvents, such as alkali (Isa. 1: 25) or lead (Jer. 6: 29).

**REHOBO'AM**. Son of Solomon by an Ammonitess, ascended the throne B. C. 970, being then forty-one years old, and reigned seventeen years.

**REHO'BOTH** (room or place). 1. A city of Edom. 2. A well digged by Isaac eastward of Gerar, so called because there the Lord made room for him to dwell (Gen. 26: 22).

**REM'PHAN** (Acts 7: 43).

**REPH'AIM**. A valley near Jerusalem, fruitful in wheat (Isa. 17: 5).

**REPH'IDIM**. A place east of the Red Sea, where the Hebrews tempted God and quarrelled with Moses for want of water (Ex. 17: 7, 8).

**REU'BEN** (Behold a son). Jacob's first-born child (Gen. 29: 32), the son of Leah, apparently not born until an unusual interval had elapsed after the marriage (31).

**REU'EL**. 1. One of the sons of Esau, by Bashemath, sister of Ishmael (Gen. 36: 4, 10, 13, 17; 1 Chron. 1: 35, 37). 2. One of the names of Moses' father-in-law (Ex. 2: 13).

**REVELATION OF ST. JOHN**, the last book of the New Testament. It is often called the Apocalypse, which is its title in Greek, signifying "Revelation."

**RE'ZIN**. King of Damascus. He was attacked, defeated and slain by Tiglath-Pileser II., king of Assyria (2 Kings 16: 9).

**RE'ZON**, son of Eliadah, a Syrian, who set up a petty kingdom at Damascus (1 Kings 11: 23).

**RHE'GIUM**, an Italian town at the southern entrance of the Straits of Messina, occurs in the account of St. Paul's voyage after the shipwreck at Malta (Acts 28: 13).

**RHODES** (Acts 21: 1). Rhodes is at the southwest extremity of the peninsula of Asia Minor.

**RIB'LAH** (Num. 34: 11). A place between Palestine and Babylonia, at which the kings of Babylonia remained while directing the operations of their armies in Palestine and Phœnicia.

**RIDDLE**. The Hebrew word is from an Arabic root meaning "to bend off," "to twist" (Judg. 14: 12-19). The riddles which the queen of Sheba came to ask of Solomon (1 Kings 10: 1; 2 Chron. 9: 1) were rather "hard questions."

**RIM'MON** (pomegranate), the name of several towns, probably so called from producing pomegranates. 1. A city of Zebulun. 2. A town in the southern portion of Judah (Josh. 15: 3). 3. Rimmon-Parez, the name of a march station in the wilderness. 4. Rimmon, the Rock, or inaccessible natural fastness, in which the six hundred Benjamites who escaped the slaughter of Gibeah took refuge (Judg. 20: 45, 47; 21: 13).

**RIM'MON** (2 Kings 6: 18).

**RING.** The ring was regarded as an indispensable article of a Hebrew's attire, as it contained his signet. It was the symbol of authority.

**RIZ'PAH,** concubine to king Saul, and mother of his two sons Armoni and Mephibosheth.

**ROE, Roebeek.** The gazelle was allowed as food (Deut. 12: 15, 22, etc.); was very fleet of foot (2 Sam. 2: 18; 1 Chron. 12: 8); was hunted (Isa. 13: 14; Prov. 6: 5); and was celebrated for its loveliness.

**ROLL.** A book in ancient times consisted of a single long-strip of paper or parchment, which was usually kept rolled up on a stick. The roll was usually written on one side only.

**ROME, the City of, and Ro'man Empire.** Little can here be said of "that great city which reigned over the kings of the earth" (Rev. 17: 18). It is not mentioned in the Old Testament. Its name first appears in the Apocrypha. Of course we find it in the New Testament, first in Acts 2: 10.

**RO'MANS, Epistle to the.** Paul was nearly sixty years old when he wrote this letter, during a residence of some months at Corinth.

**ROSE** (Sol. Song 2: 1; Isa. 35: 1).

**ROSH** (Ezek. 38: 2, 3; 39: 1).

**RUBY.** A beautiful gem, whose color is red with an admixture of purple, and is, in its most perfect state, a gem of extreme value.

**RUE** (Luke 11: 42).

**RU'FUS,** mentioned in Mark 15: 21, along with Alexander, as a son of Simon the Cyrenian (Luke 23: 26).

**RUTH,** a Moabitish woman, the wife, first of Mahlon, secondly of Boaz, the ancestress of David and of Christ, and one of the four women who are named by St. Matthew in the genealogy of Christ.

**RUTH, Book of,** contains the history of Ruth. The main object of the writer is to give an account of David's ancestors; and the book was avowedly composed long after the time of the heroine. (See Ruth 1: 1; 4: 7, 17).

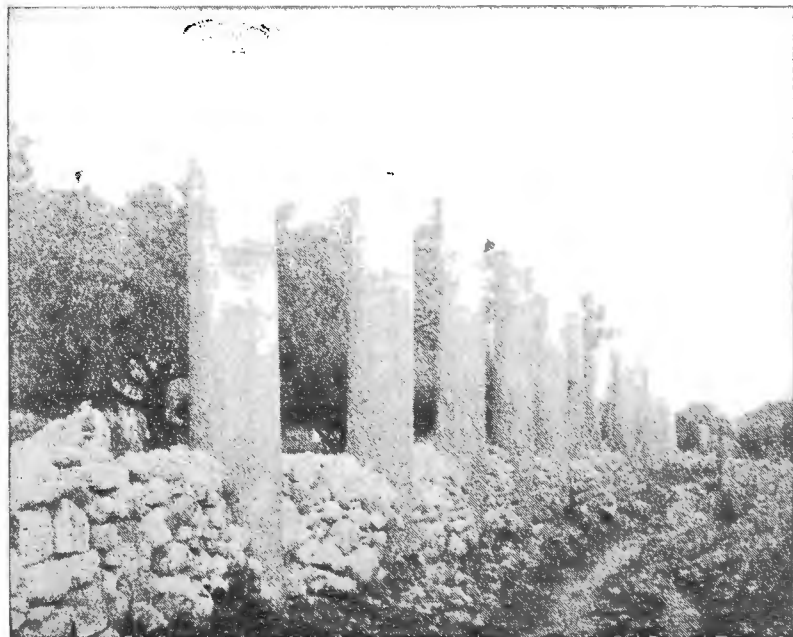
**RYE.** It is probable that "spelt" is intended. Spelt differs but slightly from our common wheat.

**SA'BACHTHA'NI.** "Thou hast forsaken me" (Mark 15: 35).

**SAB'AOTH** (Rom. 9: 29; James 5: 4).

**SABRATH** (rest). God rested on the seventh day and set it apart for himself.

**SABBATH-DAY'S JOURNEY.** Moses forbade any man to "go out of his place" on that day (Ex. 16: 29). In after times



PILLARS OF SAMARIA

the precept was undoubtedly viewed as a permanent law.

**SABBATICAL YEAR.** The seventh year, in which the land was to have rest (Ex. 23; Lev. 25). It served to remind Israel of the authority and goodness of God, to inculcate humanity, and to give time for devotion and deeds of mercy.

**SACKBUT** (Dan. 3: 5, 7, 10, 15).

**SACKCLOTH.** A coarse texture, of a dark color, made of goat's hair (Isa. 1: 3).

**SACRIFICE.** The Hebrews had but four sorts of sacrifices, viz.: 1. Burnt-offering. 2. Sin-offering, or sacrifice of expiation offered by one who had offended, to whom no part was returned, but the priest had a share (Lev. 4 and 5). 3. Peace-offering, a return for favors, to satisfy devotion or to honor God. It was offered at pleasure, and the age or sex of the animal was not designated. 4. Trespass-offering, which seems to have been different from the sin-offering, both being required of the leper (Lev. 14). The perpetual sacrifice was the offering of a lamb every morning at sunrise, and another every evening about twilight.

**SAD'DUCEES.** A sect among the Jews who denied the existence of angels and spirits, the immortality of the soul and the resurrection of the body.

**SAL'AMIS,** a city at the east end of the island of Cyprus, and the first place visited by Paul and Barnabas, on the first missionary journey.

**SA'LIM.** Where John baptized.

**SAL'MA or Sal'mon** (Ruth 4: 20, 21; 1 Chron. 2: 11, 51, 54; Matt. 1: 4, 5; Luke 3: 32). Son of Nahshon, the prince of the children of Judah and father of Boaz, husband of Ruth.

**SAL'MON,** a hill near Shechem.

**SALMO'NE** (Acts 27: 7).

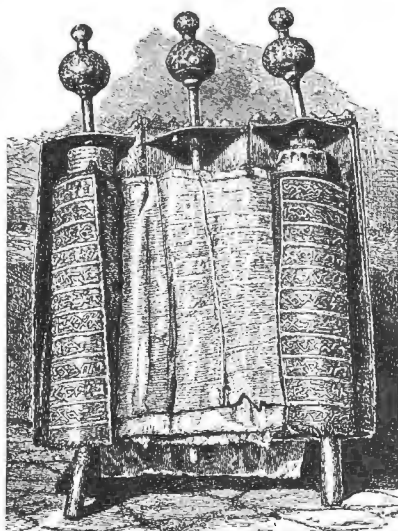
**SALO'ME.** 1. The wife of Zebedee, as appears from comparing Matt. 27: 56 with Mark 15: 40. It is the opinion that she was the sister of Mary, the mother of Jesus (John 19: 25). Salome preferred a request on behalf of her two sons for seats of honor in the kingdom of heaven (Matt. 20: 20).

**SALT.** As one of the most essential articles of diet, it symbolized hospitality, as an antiseptic, durability, fidelity and purity (Lev. 2: 13; Num. 18: 19; 2 Chron. 13: 5).

**SALT, City of,** (Josh. 15: 62).

**SALT, Valley of,** a valley in which occurred two memorable victories of the Israelite arms. 1. That of David over the Edomites (2 Sam. 8: 13; 1 Chron. 18: 12). 2. That of Amaziah (2 Kings 14: 7; 2 Chron. 25: 11).

**SALUTATION.** The salutations at meeting in early times were such as "God be gracious unto thee" (Gen. 43: 29); "Blessed be thou of the Lord" (Ruth 3: 10; 1 Sam. 15: 13); "The Lord be with you," "The Lord bless thee" (Ruth 2: 4); "The blessing of the Lord be upon you; we bless you in the name of the Lord" (Ps. 129: 8). The salutation at parting consisted originally of a simple blessing



ANCIENT COPY OF THE SAMARITAN PENTATEUCH

(Gen. 24: 60; 28: 1; 47: 10; Josh. 22: 6).

**SAMARIA.** A celebrated city of Palestine founded by Omri, king of Israel (1 Kings 16: 22, 23, 24).

**SAMAR'ITANS.** When Shalmaneser removed many of the ten tribes to Babylon, he sent in their place Babylonians; these intermarried with the remaining Hebrews, and their descendants were the Samaritans.

**SAMAR'ITAN PENTATEUCH.** A recension of the commonly received Hebrew text of the Mosaic law in use with the Samaritans, and written in the ancient Hebrew, or so called Samaritan character.

**SAMOTHRACIA.** A small island of the Aegean Sea, about twenty miles in circumference.

**SAM'SON.** A judge of Israel, of the tribe of Dan. He judged Israel twenty years, and died 1117 years B. C., aged 40 (Judg. 13: 16; Heb. 11: 32, 33).

**SAM'SON** (properly Sham-sun, i. e., "little sun," or "sun-like," from shemesh, the sun), son of Manoah, a name of the town of Zorah, in the tribe of Dan.

**SAM'UEL.** An eminent prophet born at Ramah in the tribe of Ephraim, and from his birth dedicated by his mother to God's service (1 Sam. 3: 1). He wrote the first book of Samuel, and, as is supposed, those of Judges and Ruth.

**SANBAL'LAT,** a Moabite of Horonaim (Neh. 2: 10, 19; 13: 28). He held apparently some civil or military command in Samaria, in the service of Artaxerxes (Neh. 4: 2).

**SANDAL.** It consisted of a sole attached to the foot by thongs. Sandals were worn by all classes (Amos 8: 6).

**SAN'HEDRIM,** the Supreme council of the Jewish people in the time of Christ and earlier.

**SAPPHIRE,** a precious stone of a bright blue color (Ex. 24: 10).

**SA'RAH.** The wife of Abraham, and mother of Isaac. Her name is first introduced in Gen. 11: 29.

**SARDIS.** The capital of Lydia, where Cræsus reigned. To the church there, one of the apocalyptic epistles was addressed (Rev. 1: 11; 3: 1-6).

ster in form. Some are of a yellow color, others brown and some black.

**SCOURGE, or Whip.** This punishment was very common among the Jews (Deut. 25: 1-3). St. Paul informs us that at five different times he received thirty-nine stripes from the Jews (2 Cor. 1: 24). According to the law, punishment by stripes was restricted to forty at one beating (Deut. 25: 3).

**SCRIBE.** A word having several significations: 1. A clerk, writer or secretary in the court of the kings of Judah. 2. A commissary or muster-master of an army, who reviews the troops, keeps the list or roll, and calls them over. 3. An able and skilful man, a doctor of the law,



CARRIAGE ROAD TO SHECHEM FROM JERUSALEM

**SARDONYX** (Rev. 21: 20).

**SAR'GON,** one of the greatest of the Assyrian kings, is mentioned only once in Scripture (Isa. 20: 1).

**SATAN.** The name is Hebrew, and means enemy.

**SATYR** (Isa. 13: 21; 34: 14).

**SAUL** (more accurately Shaul). 1. Saul of Rehoboth by the river was one of the early kings of Edom. 2. The first king of Israel was the son of Kish and of the tribe of Benjamin. Nothing certain is known about the change of the apostle's name from Saul to Paul (Acts 13: 9).

**SCAPE-GOAT.** [See Atonement, Day of.]

**SCORPION** (Deut. 8: 15; Luke 10: 19; 11: 12). The scorpion resembles the lob-

ster in form. Some are of a yellow color, others brown and some black.

**SCRIP.** The bag in which the shepherds of Palestine carried their food or other necessities.

**SCRIPTURES.** The Old and New Testaments are called the Scriptures or the Writings, the Bible or the Book, because they far excel all other writings.

**SCYTHIAN** (Col. 3: 11).

**SEA.** The Hebrews applied this term to lakes of moderate size, and the modern inhabitants of Palestine still retain the same phraseology.

**SEA, Molten.** Solomon caused a laver to be cast, which from its size was called a sea. It was made partly of brass or copper (1 Kings 7: 23-26; 1 Chron. 18: 8).

**SEA, The Salt.** The Salt or Dead Sea bears a variety of names in Scripture, such as "the sea," the "salt sea," the "sea of the plain" (i. e., of the Arabah), the "east sea" and the "former sea" (i. e., the sea in front). Its length is about forty-six miles, the greatest breadth above ten miles.

**SEAL.** The use of clay in sealing is noticed in the Book of Job (38: 14), and the signet ring as part of a man's equipment (Gen. 38: 18).

**SECUNDUS** (see Acts 20: 4).

**SE'IR** (hairy, shaggy). We have "land of Seir" (Gen. 32: 3; 36: 30), and "Mount Seir" (Gen. 14: 6).

**SE'LA** and **Se'lah** (2 Kings 14: 7; Isa. 16: 1).

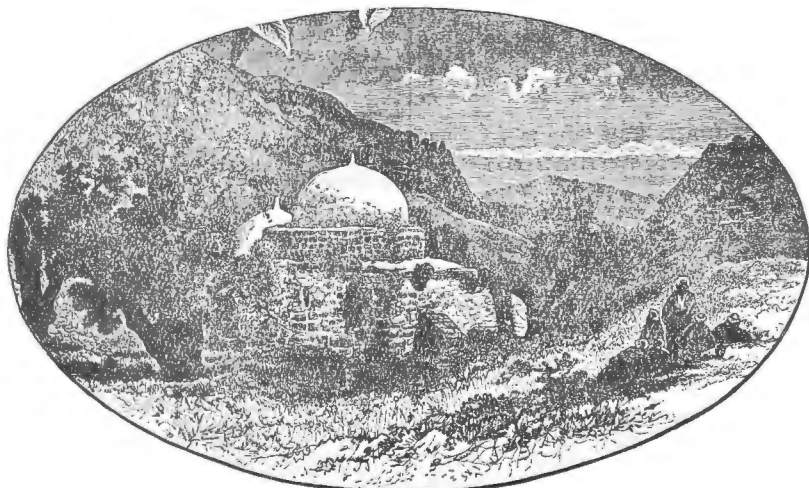
**SERGIUS PAULUS**, the proconsul of Cyprus when Paul visited that island with Barnabas on his first missionary tour (Acts 13: 7, sq.). He is described as an intelligent man.

**SERPENT.** The Hebrew word is the generic name of any serpent (Gen. 3: 1; Matt. 10: 16; Ps. 58: 4; Prov. 23: 32; Ps. 140: 3).

**SERUG**, son of Reu, and great-grandfather of Abraham. His age is given in the Hebrew Bible as 230 years (Gen. 11: 20).

**SETH** (Gen. 4: 25; 5: 3; 1 Chron. 1: 1).

**SERVANT.** Among the Hebrews, servants may be divided into—1. Slaves for life, who were strangers bought or



SANCTUARY AT ENTRANCE OF THE VALLEY OF SHECHEM

**SE'LAH.** This word occurs seventy-one times in the Psalms, and three times in Habakkuk. It is probably a term which had a meaning in the musical nomenclature of the Hebrews.

**SELEUCIA**, near the mouth of the Orontes, was practically the seaport of Antioch.

**SEM.** Shem the patriarch (Luke 3: 36).

**SENNACHERID**, the son and successor of Sargon. He mounted the throne (B. C. 702).

**SEPHARVA'IM** (2 Kings 19: 13; Isa. 37: 13, comp. 2 Kings 18: 34).

**SEPTUAGINT.** The Greek version of the Old Testament owed its origin to the same cause as the Targums.

**SEPULCHRE.** [See Burial.]

**SERAPHIM**, an order of celestial beings, whom Isaiah beheld in vision standing above Jehovah as he sat upon his throne (Isa. 6: 2).

taken in war (Lev. 25: 44, etc.). 2. Hebrew bond-servants, who could be bound only six years, and then to be dismissed with presents.

**SHAD'DAI**, an ancient name of God, rendered "Almighty." By the name of El-Shaddai, God was known to the patriarchs (Gen. 17: 1; 28: 3; 43: 14; 48: 3; 49: 25), before the name Jehovah was revealed (Ex. 6: 3).

**SHA'DRACH** (Dan. 1: 3).

**SHAL'LECHETH, The Gate**, (1 Chron. 26: 16).

**SHAL'LUM.** The fifteenth king of Israel, son of Jabesh, conspired against Zechariah, son of Jeroboam II, killed him, and brought the dynasty of Jehu to a close, B. C. 770. Shallum, after reigning in Samaria for a month only, was in his turn dethroned and killed by Menahem (2 Kings 20: 10-14).

**SHALMANE'SER**, the Assyrian king who reigned immediately before Sargon.



**SHAM'GAR**, son of Anath, judge of Israel. With an ox-goad (Judg. 3: 31; comp. 1 Sam. 13: 21) he made a desperate assault upon the Philistines, and slew 600 of them.

**SHAR'ON**. A beautiful district near Carmel, along the sea-coast.

**SHAV'SHA** (1 Chron. 18: 16).

**SHAWM**, a musical instrument resembling the clarinet.

**SHEARING-HOUSE, The**, a place between Jezreel and Samaria where Jehu encountered forty-two members of the royal family of Judah, whom he slaughtered.

**SHE'BA**. A son of Joktan (Gen. 10: 28; 1 Chron. 1: 22). The visit of the queen of Sheba to King Solomon is mentioned (1 Kings 10: 1).

**SHE'DAH** (Gen. 26: 33).

**SHE'CHEM**. A city of Palestine, called also Sichem (Gen. 12: 6), Sychar (Josh. 4: 5), and Sychem (Acts 7: 16). Was appointed a city of refuge (Josh. 17: 7). The people heard the law of Moses read at Shechem.

**SHECHINAH**. This term is not found in the Bible. It was used by the later Jews, to express the visible majesty of the Divine Presence.

**SHEEP** (Ex. 20: 24; 1 Kings 8: 63; 2 Chron. 29: 33) were used in sacrificial offerings.

**SHEEP-GATE, The**, (Neh. 3: 1, 32; 12: 39), a gate of Jerusalem rebuilt by Nehemiah.

**SHEKEL** (to weigh). A Hebrew weight and money (Ex. 30: 23, 24; 2 Sam. 14: 26). The word is used to denote the weight of anything, as iron, hair, spices, etc.

**SHEM**, the eldest son of Noah, born (Gen. 5: 32) when his father had attained the age of 500 years.

**SHEMAI'AH**. A prophet in the reign of Rehoboam.

**SHEMI'DAITES, The**, descendants of Shemida, the son of Gilead (Num. 26: 32).

**SHEM'INITH** denotes a certain air known as the eighth, or a certain key in which the Psalms was to be sung.

**SHEP'HERD**. A highly honorable occupation among pastoral Hebrews, engaged in by both sexes (Gen. 29: 6; 30: 29-35; Ex. 2: 16-22). Often arduous and dangerous employment (Gen. 31: 40; 1 Sam. 17: 34).

**SHE'SHACH**. Jeremiah (25: 26; 51: 41) uses it either for Babylon or for Babylonia.



SILOAM





THE SPRING OF MOSES, SINAI

**SHEW-BREAD.** That which was constantly exhibited in the temple. Twelve loaves according to the twelve tribes, were every day put upon the golden table to be exposed for the whole week.

**SHIB'DOLETH** (Judg. 12: 6).

**SHIELD.** The ordinary shield consisted of a framework of wood covered with leather. It was frequently cased with metal.

**SHI'LOH** (Gen. 49: 10). The meaning of the word is Peaceable or Pacific, and the allusion is either to Solomon, or to the expected Messiah, who in Isa. 9: 6 is called the Prince of Peace.

**SHI'LOH,** a city of Ephraim. It was one of the earliest and most sacred of the Hebrew sanctuaries.

**SHIM'EL.** 1. Son of Gershon the son of Levi, called Shimi in Ex. 6: 17. 2. Shimel, a Benjamite of the house of Saul (2 Sam. 16: 5-13; 2 Sam. 19: 18; 1 Kings 2: 36, 37). 3. One of the adherents of Solomon, at the time of Adonijah's usurpation (1 Kings 1: 8).

**SHI'NAR.** The ancient name of the tract through which the Tigris and Euphrates pass, known as Chaldæa or Babylonia.

**SHIP.** The rig of an ancient ship was more simple and clumsy than that of modern times. Its great feature was one large mast, with one large square sail fastened to a yard of great length.

**SHI'SHAK,** king of Egypt, the Sheshenk I. of the monuments. "He took the fenced cities which pertained to Judah, and came to Jerusalem" (1 Kings 14: 25, 26; 2 Chron. 12: 2-9).

**SHITTAAH TREE,** *Shittim*, yields gum arabic, which is obtained by incisions in the bark.

**SHOSHAN'NIM** (Ps. 45: 69) indicates the melody "after" or "in the manner of" which the Psalms were to be sung.

**SHU'HITE.** In the Book of Job as the epithet of Bildad.

**SHU'NAMMITE, The,** is applied to two persons: Abishag, the nurse of King David (1 Kings 1: 3, 15; 2: 17, 21, 22) and the nameless hostess of Elisha (2 Kings 4: 12, 25, 36).

**SHUR.** First mentioned in the narrative of Hagar's flight from Sarah (Gen. 16: 7). Shur was probably the last Arabian town before entering Egypt.

**SID'DIM, The Vale of** (Gen. 14: 3, 8, 10). In this valley the kings of the five allied cities of Sodom, Gomorrah, Admah, Zeboim and Bela awaited the approach of the invaders.

**SID'ON,** the Greek form of the Phœnician name Zidon.

**SIH'ON,** king of the Amorites when Israel arrived on the borders of the Promised Land (Num. 21: 21).

**SILAS,** an eminent member of the early Christian church, called Silvanus in St. Paul's Epistles.

**SIL'LA,** the scene of the murder of King Joash (2 Kings 12: 20).

**SIL'O'AM.** A fountain rising at the foot of Mount Zion. Its waters were received into two large pools, and whatever overflowed from the lower one passed into the brook Kedron.

**SILVER** (Gen. 20: 16; (1 Pet. 1: 18; Acts 3: 4; 20: 33). It does not appear to have been in use before the Deluge. But in Abraham's time traffic was carried on with it (Gen. 23: 2, 15).

**SILVERLINGS** (Isa. 7: 23).

**SIM'EON.** The second son of Jacob, born in the year 2247. An aged saint who embraced the infant Jesus (Luke 2: 25-34). A Christian minister of Antioch (Acts 13: 1).

**SIM'ON.** 1. Son of Mattathias. 2. Son of Onias the high priest. 3. "A governor of the Temple" in the time of Seleucus Philopator. 4. Simon the brother of Jesus.—The only undoubted notice of this Simon occurs in Matt. 13: 55; Mark 6: 3. 5. Simon the Canaanite, one of the twelve apostles (Matt. 10: 4; Mark 3: 18), otherwise described as Simon Zelotes (Luke 6: 15; Acts 1: 13). 6. Simon of Cyrene.—A Hellenistic Jew who was present at Jerusalem at the time of the crucifixion of Jesus (Matt. 27: 32; Mark 15: 21; Luke 23: 26). 7. Simon the Leper.—A resident at Bethany, distinguished as "the leper." 8. Simon Magus.—In the

apostolic age distinguished as a sorcerer or "magician" (Acts 8: 9). 9. Simon Peter (See Peter). 10. Simon, a Pharisee, in whose house a penitent woman anointed the head and feet of Jesus (Luke 7: 40). 11. Simon the Tanner.—A Christian convert living at Joppa, at whose house Peter lodged (Acts 9: 43). 12. Simon, the father of Judas Iscariot (John 6: 71; 13: 2, 26).

**SINA, Mount**, the Greek form of Sinai (Acts 7: 30, 38).

**SINAI**. The mountain on which Jehovah appeared to Moses and gave the law.

**SINIM**, a people (Isa. 49: 12) living at the extremity of the known world.

**SION, Mount**. 1. One of the various names of Mount Hermon (Deut. 4: 48 only). 2. The Greek form of the Hebrew name Zion, the famous Mount of the Temple.

**SIRACH**, the father of Jesus (Joshua), the writer of the Hebrew original of the Book of Ecclesiasticus.

**SIRAH**. The well of, from which Abner was recalled by Joab to his death at Hebron (2 Sam. 3: 26, only).

**SIS'ERA**. Captain of the army of Jabin, king of Canaan, who reigned in Hazor.

**SIT'NAH**, the second of the two wells dug by Isaac in the valley of Gerar (Gen. 26: 21).

**SLIME** was used by the builders of Babel instead of mortar. It is called in the Septuagint version asphaltos, and is bitumen or a kind of pitch.

**SLING**, an instrument much used in war before the invention of firearms. It was a formidable weapon in hands like those of David and the Benjamites (Judg. 20: 16; 1 Sam. 17: 48-50).

**SMYR'NA** (Rev. 2: 8-11) was founded by Alexander the Great, and was situated twenty stadia from the city of the same name, which after long series of wars with the Lydians had been finally taken and sacked by Halyattes.

**SNAIL** (Lev. 11: 30).

**SNOW**. The snow lies deep in the ravines of the highest ridge of Lebanon until the summer is far advanced, and indeed never wholly disappears; the summit of Hermon also perpetually glistens with frozen snow.

**SOD'OM**. One of the five cities of the Canaanites—the others were Gomorrah, Admah, Zeboim, and Zoar. In the days of Abraham these had each a king. The Dead Sea is supposed by many to cover the site of these cities (Jude 7).

**SOD'OMITES**. Those who practiced an unnatural vice from which the inhabitants of Sodom and Gomorrah have derived their lasting infamy. It occurs in Deut. 23: 17.

**SOL'OMON**. He was the child of David's old age, the last born of all his sons (1 Chron. 3: 6). He was taught all that priests, or Levites, or prophets had to teach; he was furnished for the kingly calling (1Sa. 78: 70, 71), and Solomon found himself, by his father's death, the sole occupant of the kingdom of Israel,



"THE STREET CALLED STRAIGHT"

one of the great monarchies of the East.

**SOP'ATER**, one of the companions of St. Paul on his return from Greece into Asia (Acts 20: 4).

**SO'REK**, The valley of, a wady in which lay the residence of Delliak (Judg. 16: 4).



MOUNT TABOR FROM NAIN

**SOS'THENES** was a Jew at Corinth, who was seized and beaten in the presence of Gallio (see Acts 18: 12-17).

**SOWER, Sowing.** The sower held the vessel containing the seed in his left hand, while with his right he scattered the seed broadcast (Ps. 126).

**SPAIN.** Paul intended to visit this country, but whether he did so or not is uncertain (Rom. 15: 24-28).

**SPARROW.** The English tree sparrow is perhaps the exact species referred to in Ps. 84: 3.

**SPEARMAN** (Acts 23: 23).

**SPICE, Spices.** The words refer to sweet aromatic odors, the principal of which was that of the balsam or balm of Gilead.

**SPIKENARD** (nard). By this was meant a highly aromatic plant growing

in the Indies, from whence was made the very valuable extract, or unguent, or favorite perfume used at the ancient baths and feasts. It is mentioned by St. Mark (14: 3) and John (12: 3).

**SPINNING** (Prov. 31: 19) implies the use of the instruments in vogue at the present day.

**SPONGE** (Matt. 27: 48; Mark 15: 36; John 19: 29).

**STACTE**, one of the sweet spices which composed the holy incense (see Ex. 30: 34).

**STEEL.** In all cases where the word "steel" occurs in the A. V. the true rendering of the Hebrew is "copper."

**STEPHANAS**, a Christian convert of Corinth.

**STEPHEN**, the First Christian Martyr, was the chief of the seven (commonly called Deacons) appointed to rectify the complaints in the early Church of Jerusalem.

**STOCKS.** A wooden frame in which the feet, hands and neck of a person was so fastened that his body was held bent (Jer. 20: 2, 3; 29: 26).

**STOICS.** The Stole school was founded by Zeno of Citium (cir. B. C. 280) and derived its name from the painted "portico" in which he taught. The morality of Stoicism is essentially based on pride, that of Christianity on humility.

**STORK.** The White Stork is one of the most conspicuous of land birds, standing nearly four feet high, the jet black of its wings and its bright red beak and legs contrasting finely with the pure white of its plumage (Zech. 5: 9). It devours readily all kinds of offal and garbage.

**STRAW.** The ancient Egyptians reaped their corn close to the ear, and afterward cut the straw close to the ground. This was the straw that Pharaoh refused to give to the Israelites.

**STREET.** The streets were generally narrow, even in the best towns. The street called "Straight," in Damascus (Acts 9: 11), was an exception to the rule of narrowness; it was 100 feet wide.

**SWEAT, Bloody.** One of the physical phenomena attending our Lord's agony in the Garden of Gethsemane.

**SWINE.** The flesh of swine was forbidden as food by the Levitical law (Lev. 11: 7).

**SUC'COTH.** An ancient town, in the account of the homeward journey of Jacob from Padanaram (Gen. 33: 17).

**SUC'COTHE'NOTH** (2 Kings 17: 30). It is supposed that this signifies "the tents of daughters," which some explain as "the booths in which the daughters of the Babylonians prostituted themselves in honor of their idol."

**SUSAN'NA.** 1. The heroine of the story of the judgment of Daniel. 2. One of the women who ministered to the Lord (Luke 8: 3).

**SWALLOW.** The real designation of the swallow appears to be sis, either from its sprightliness, its swift motion or its note.

**SWAN.** An unclean aquatic bird (Lev. 11: 18; Deut. 14: 16).

**SYCAMINE TREE** (Luke 17: 6). The sycamine is distinct from the sycamore of the same evangelist (19: 4). The sycamine is the mulberry tree.

**SYCAMORE.** A tree having fruit like to the fig. The tree abounded in Palestine (1 Kings 10: 27).

**SY'CHAR.** A place named only in John 4: 5.

**SYE'NE.** Once an important city of Egypt (Ezek. 29: 10).

**SYNAGOGUE.** The place where the Jews met to pray, to read and to hear the reading of the Holy Scriptures, and other instruction.

**SYR'ACUSE,** the celebrated city on the eastern coast of Sicily. St. Paul arrived thither in an Alexandrian ship from Melita on his voyage to Rome (Acts 28: 12).

**SYR'IA,** or A'ram. The Syrians descended from Aram, and possessed Mesopotamia, Chaldaea and part of Armenia.

**SY'ROPHEN'ICIAN** (Mark 7: 26). The word denoted perhaps a mixed race, half Phœnicians and half Syrians.

**T'A'ANACH,** an ancient Canaanitish city.

**TABERNACLE.** The tent or temporary building in which the Israelites per-

formed religious exercises in the wilderness.

**TAB'THA.** The Syrian name of a Christian woman called in Greek Dorcas, who lived at Joppa. She was raised from the dead by Peter (Acts 9).

**TABLE.** The Jewish table mostly in use was probably a circular piece of leather spread on the floor, on which the food is laid, while those who partake sit round with their legs crossed.

**T'A'BOR.** 1. A conical mountain in Galilee (Josh. 19: 12, 22) about eighteen hundred French feet high, on the top of which is a beautiful plain about a mile in circumference. 2. A city given by the Zebulonites to the Levites of Merari's family (1 Chron. 6: 77), and the name of a place near Bethel (1 Sam. 10: 3).

**TAD'MOR,** a city built in the wilderness by Solomon (1 Kings 9: 19).

**TAH'PANHES.** The Jews in Jeremiah's time remained here (Jer. 44: 1).

**TAH'PENES,** an Egyptian queen, wife of the Pharaoh who received Hadad the Edomite, and who gave him her sister in marriage (1 Kings 11: 18-20).

**TALMUD** (i. e., doctrine), a collection of writings, containing a full account of the civil and religious laws of the Jews.

**TAM'AR** (palm tree). The wife successively of the two sons of Judah, Er and Onan (Gen. 38: 6-30).

**TAM'MUZ,** properly "the Tammuz" (Ezek. 8: 14). Jerome identifies Tammuz with Adonis, and others regarded Tammuz as the Egyptian Osiris.

**TAP'HATH,** the daughter of Solomon, who was married to Ben-Abinadab (1 Kings 4: 11).

**TAP'HON,** one of the cities in Judæa, fortified by Bacchides.

**TAP'PUAH** (the apple-city). 1. A city of Judah (Josh. 15: 34). 2. A place on the boundary of the "children of Joseph" (Josh. 16: 8; 17: 8).

**TARES.** There can be little doubt that the zizania of the parable (Matt. 13: 25) denotes the weeds called "darnel."

**TAR'SHISH,** or Tar'sus. Several places were called by this name, viz.: 1. Tar-sus in Cilicia, the capital of that country. 2. Tartessus, in Spain, not far from the famous city of Granada (Ps. 72: 10). 3. A place on the east of Africa, not far from Ophir (1 Kings 10: 22). 4. Carthage (Isa. 23: 6).

**TAR'TAK,** one of the gods of the Avite colonists of Samaria (2 Kings 17: 31), worshipped under the form of an ass.

**TAR'TAN** (2 Kings 18: 17, and Isa. 20: 1), probably an official designation.

**TAXING.** Two distinct registrations, or taxings, are mentioned by St. Luke.

**TEKO'A** and **TEKO'AH.** A town in the tribe of Judah (2 Chron. 11: 6).

**TE'LEM.** A porter or doorkeeper of the Temple in the time of Ezra (Ezra 10: 24; Neh. 12: 25).

**TE'MAN.** A son of Eliphaz, son of Esau by Adah (Gen. 36: 11, 15, 42; 1 Chron. 1: 36, 53).

**TEMPLE.** Sometimes applied to the tabernacle (1 Sam. 1: 9; Ps. 18: 6), and sometimes the temple itself is called tabernacle (2 Chron. 1: 6).

**TENT.** A portable abode, invented by Tubal before the Flood.

**TEN COMMANDMENTS.** The popular name is not that of Scripture. There we have the "Ten Words," the "Covenant," or, very often, the "Testimony." The

**TETRARCH,** the governor of the fourth part of a country.

**THADDÆ'US,** a name in Mark's catalogue of the twelve apostles (Mark 3: 18) in the great majority of MSS. The three names of Judas, Lebbaeus and Thaddæus were borne by one and the same person.

**THANK OFFERING,** or **Peace Offering,** the properly eucharistic offering among the Jews.



TIBERIAS

term "Commandments" had come into use in the time of Christ.

**TER'AH,** the father of Abram, Nahor and Haran, and through them the ancestor of the Israelites, Ishmaelites, Midianites, Moabites and Ammonites (Gen. 11: 24-32).

**TER'APHIM,** only in plural, images connected with magical rites. In one case a single statue seems to be intended by the plural (1 Sam. 19: 13, 16).

**TER'TIUS** was the amanuensis of Paul in writing the Epistle to the Romans (Rom. 16: 22).

**TERTUL'LUS,** "a certain orator" (Acts 24: 1) who was retained by the high priest and Sanhedrim to accuse the Apostle Paul at Caesarea before the Roman Procurator Antonius Felix. He evidently belonged to the class of professional orators.

**THEATRE.** The place where dramatic performances are exhibited, and also the scene spectacle witnessed there. It occurs in Acts 19: 39.

**THE'BEZ,** a place memorable for the death of Abimelech (Judg. 9: 50).

**THEOPH'ILUS,** the person to whom St. Luke inscribes his Gospel and the Acts of the Apostles (Luke 1: 3; Acts 1: 1).

**THESSALO'NIANS.** The title of two epistles written to the church at Thessalonica, which was planted by Paul (Acts 17). The first epistle is generally admitted to have been the earliest of Paul's letters.

**THEU'DAS,** the name of an insurgent mentioned in Gamaliel's speech before the Jewish council (Acts 5: 35-39) at the time of the arraignment of the Apostles.

**THOM'AS** (John 20: 24). One of the twelve apostles.

**THORNS and THISTLES.** There appear to be eighteen or twenty Hebrew words which point to different kinds of prickly or thorny shrubs. These words are variously rendered "thorns," "briers," "thistles," etc.

**THREE TAVERNS,** a station on the Appian Road, along which St. Paul travelled from Puteoli to Rome (Acts 28: 16).

**THRONE.** The Hebrew word, so translated, applies to any elevated seat occupied by a person in authority, whether a high priest (1 Sam. 1: 9), a judge (Ps. 122: 5), or a military chief (Jer. 1: 15).

**THUNDER** is hardly ever heard in Palestine from the middle of April to the middle of September (Job 37: 2, 4, 5; 40: 9).

**THYATIRA** (Acts 16: 14). A city of the province of Lydia, in Asia Minor.

**TIBERIAS,** a city in the time of Christ, on the Sea of Galilee; first mentioned in the New Testament (John 6: 1, 23; 21: 1).

**TIBERIAS, The Sea of** (John 21: 1). [See Gennesaret, Sea of.]

**TIBERIUS,** the second Roman Emperor, successor of Augustus, who began to reign A. D. 14, and reigned until A. D. 37.

**TIB'NI.** After Zimri had burnt himself in his palace half of the people followed Tibni the son of Ginath, and half followed Omri (1 Kings 16: 21, 22). Omri

was the choice of the army. The struggle between the contending factions lasted four years (comp. 1 Kings 16: 15, 23).

**TIDAL** is mentioned only in Gen. 14: 1, 9. He is called "king of nations."

**TIG'LATHPILE'SER,** the second Assyrian king mentioned in Scripture as having come in contact with the Israelites.

**TIGRIS,** rises from two principal sources in the Armenian mountains, and flows into the Euphrates. Its length is reckoned at 1146 miles. It appears under the name of Hiddekel, among the rivers of Eden (Gen. 2: 14).

**TIM'NAH,** one of the landmarks of the allotment of Judah (Josh. 15: 10). The scene of the adventure of Judah with his daughter-in-law Tamar (Gen. 38: 12, 13, 14).

**TIMON,** one of the seven, commonly called "deacons" (Acts 6: 1-6).

**TIM'OTHY or Timo'theus.** He was a native of Lystra. His father was a Greek, but his grandmother and mother, being pious Jewish women, trained him up in the knowledge of the Scriptures (Acts 16: 1).

**TIN.** Among the metals found among the spoils of the Midianites, tin is enumerated (Num. 31: 22). It was known to the Hebrew metal workers as an alloy of other metals (Isa. 1: 25; Ezek. 22: 18, 20).



RUINS AT TYRE



LADDER OF TYRE

**TIPH'SAH** is mentioned in 1 Kings 4: 24 as the limit of Solomon's empire toward the Euphrates.

**TIR'AS**, the youngest son of Japheth (Gen. 10: 2), usually identified with the Thracians.

**TIRE**, an ornamental head-dress worn on festive occasions (Ezek. 24: 17, 23).

**TIR'HAKAH**, king of Ethiopia (Cush), the opponent of Sennacherib (2 Kings 19: 9; Isa. 37: 9).

**TIR'SHATHA**, the title of the governor of Judaea under the Persians, added as a title after the name of Nehemiah (Neh. 8: 9; 10: 1). It is rendered "governor."

**TIR'ZAH**, an ancient Canaanite city (Josh. 12: 24).

**TISH'DITE**, **The**, the well-known designation of Elijah (1 Kings 17: 1; 21: 17, 28; 2 Kings 1: 3, 8; 9: 36).

**TITHES** (tenths). The early practice of giving a tenth of income to religious

purposes seems to have been by divine institution.

**TITTLE**. A minute point attached to some of the characters in the Hebrew alphabet.

**TI'TUS**. A Gentile, and one of Paul's early converts. Of the time, place or manner of his death we have no certain account.

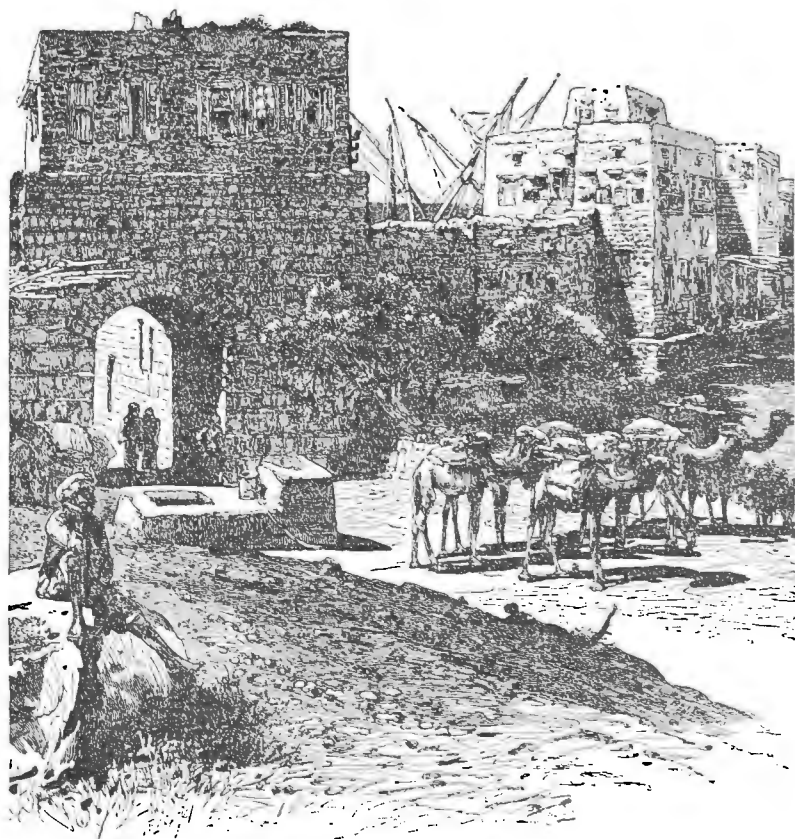
**TOB**, **The Land of**, a place in which Jephthah took refuge when expelled from home by his half-brother (Judg. 11: 3).

**TOBI'AH**. "Tobiah the slave, the Ammonite," played a conspicuous part in the opposition made to the rebuilding of Jerusalem.

**TO'BIT**, **Book of**, a book of the Apocrypha, probably written originally in Greek.

**TOGAR'MAH**, a son of Gomer, and brother of Ashkenaz and Riphath (Gen. 10: 3).





THE GATE OF TYRE

**TO'LA.** 1. The first-born of Issachar, and ancestor of the Tolaites (Gen. 46: 13; Num. 26: 23). 2. Judge of Israel after Abimelech (Judg. 10: 1-2). Tola judged Israel for twenty-three years.

**TOMBS.** [See burial.]

**TONGUES, Gift of.** Promised by our Lord to his disciples (Mark 16: 17), and fulfilled on the day of Pentecost.

**TOPAZ.** The topaz of the ancient Greeks and Romans is generally allowed to be our chrysolite.

**TO'PHETH,** and once *To'phet*. It was in the southeast extremity of the "Valley of the Son of Hinnom" (Jer. 7: 31; 19: 2). After the sacrifices of the idol Moloch, it became a place of abomination.

**TORTOISE** occurs only in Lev. 11: 29, as the name of some unclean animal.

**TOWER.** Watch-towers, or fortified posts in frontier or exposed situations, are mentioned in Scripture, as the tower of Edar, etc. (Gen. 25: 21, etc.), the tower of Lebanon (2 Sam. 8: 6; Isa. 5: 2; Matt. 21: 33).

**TOWN-CLERK.** The title ascribed to the magistrate at Ephesus who appeased the mob in the theatre (Acts 19: 35). The original service of this class of men was to record the law and decrees of the state and to read them in public.

**TOXICOA OF EGYPT.** A species of poisonous serpents represented by the adder.

**TRANCE** (Acts 10: 10). This word occurs twice in the Old Testament (Num. 24: 4, 16), and in both instances is supplied by the translators.

**TRIBUTE.** The tribute (money) mentioned in Matt. 17: 24, 25, was the half



**shekel** (= half stater = two drachmæ), applied to defray the general expenses of the temple. This must not be confounded with tribute paid to the Roman emperor (Matt. 22: 17).

**TRIP'OLIS**, the Greek name of a Phœnician city of great commercial importance.

**TRO'AS**, the city from which St. Paul first sailed, to carry the gospel from Asia to Europe (Acts 16: 8, 11).

**TROGYLIUM** is the rocky extremity of the ridge of Mycale, opposite Samos (Acts 20: 15).

**TRUMPETS, Feast of** (Num. 19: 1; Lev. 23: 24), the feast of the new moon, which fell on the first of Tizri. It was one of the seven days of Holy Convocation.

**TRYPHENA**, and **Trypho'sa**, two Christian women at Rome, enumerated in the conclusion of St. Paul's letter (Rom. 16: 12).

**TU'BAL**, is reckoned with Javan and Meshech among the sons of Japheth (Gen. 10: 2; 1 Chron. 1: 5).

**TU'BALCAIN**, the son of Lamech the Cainite by his wife Zillah (Gen. 4: 22).

**TURTLE, Turtle-Dove.** The turtle-dove occurs first in Gen. 15: 9.

**TYCHICUS** and **TROPHIMUS**, companions of St. Paul on some of his journeys, are mentioned as natives of Asia (Acts 20: 4).

**TYRAN'NUS**, a man in whose school Paul taught the gospel for two years, during his sojourn at Ephesus (see Acts 19: 9).

**TYRE.** An ancient city, possessing astonishing enterprise and wealth (Isa. 23: 8). It was founded by the Sidonians about two hundred and forty years before the erection of Solomon's Temple.

**U'LAI.** Mentioned by Daniel (8: 2, 16). It has been generally identified with the Euleus, a large stream near to Susa.

**UNCLEAN'.** A word which, with clean, was applied to personal and ceremonial conditions, as well as to the edibility of animals. The division of animals into clean and unclean existed before the Flood (Gen. 7: 2). Uncleaness and the processes of purification are particularly described in Lev. 11: 15; Num. 19. Unclean animals are specially mentioned in Lev. 11: 9; Deut. 14: 3.

**UNDERGIRD.** The ship in which St. Paul sailed to Italy is said to have been undergirded (Acts 27: 17); that is, some turns of a cable were passed round the hull.

**UR.** the land of Haran's nativity (Gen. 11: 28), the place from which Terah and Abraham started "to go into the land of Canaan" (Gen. 11: 31). It is called in Genesis "Ur of the Chaldeans."

**UR'BANE**, better written Urban, Christian disciple, whom St. Paul salutes in writing to Rome (Rom. 16: 9).

**URI'AH.** One of the thirty commanders of David (1 Chron. 11: 41; 2 Sam. 23: 39). He was a foreigner—a Hittite.

**URI'EL**, "the fire of God." 1. A Kohathite Levite, son of Tahath (1 Chron. 6: 24).



WATERFALL OF THE UPPER BARADA

2. Chief of the Kohathites in the reign of David (1 Chron. 15: 5, 11).

**URI'JAH.** 1. Urijah the priest in the reign of Ahaz (2 Kings 16: 10), probably the same as Uriah. 2. The son of She-maiah of Kirjath-jearim.

**URIM and Thum'mim.** Urim means "light," and Thummim "perfection." We are told that "the Urim and the Thum'mim" were to be on Aaron's heart when he goes in before the Lord (Ex. 28: 15-30; Num. 27: 21). In the blessing of Moses they appear as the crowning glory of the tribe of Levi (Deut. 33: 8, 9). In what way the Urim and Thummim were consulted is quite uncertain.

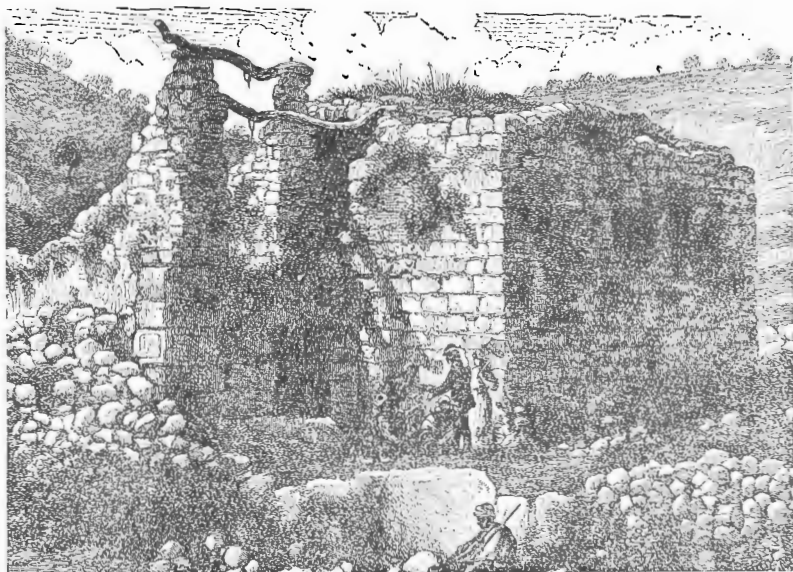
**USURY.** among the Jews, meant the customary price paid for the use of

yearim the ark rested for twenty years. Uzzah probably was the second, and Ahio the third. They both accompanied its removal, when David first undertook to carry it to Jerusalem.

**UZZI'AH,** king of Judah B. C. 808-9—756-7. After the murder of Amaziah, his son Uzziah was chosen by the people to occupy the vacant throne; and for the greater part of his long reign of fifty-two years he lived in the fear of God, and showed himself a wise, active and pious ruler.

**UZZI'EL.** Fourth son of Kohath, and uncle to Aaron (Ex. 6: 18, 22; Lev. 10: 4).

**UZZI'ELITES.** The descendants of Uzziel, were one of the four great families of the Kohathites (Num. 3: 27).



JOB'S WELL

money. As the Jews had very little concern in trade, and only borrowed in cases of necessity, and as their system was calculated to establish every man's inheritance to his own family, they were prohibited to take usury from their brethren of Israel (Ex. 22: 25; Lev. 25: 35-37). They were allowed to lend money upon usury to strangers (Deut. 23: 20).

**UZ.** The country in which Job lived (Job. 1: 1).

**UZ'ZA.** The Garden of, the spot in which Manasseh king of Judah, and his son Amon, were both buried (2 Kings 21: 18, 26).

**UZ'ZAK,** or **Uz'za,** one of the sons of Abinadab, in whose house at Kirjath-

**VASH'TI,** the "queen" of Ahasuerus, who, for refusing to show herself to the king's guests at the royal banquet, when sent for by the king, was repudiated and deposed (Esth. 1).

**VEIL** (Gen. 24: 65; 29: 25; 38: 14).

**VILLAGE.** This word is often used to imply unwall'd suburbs outside the walled towns.

**VINE.** One of the most prominent productions of Canaan, and flourishing best in the lot of Judah.

**VINEYARD.** The vineyard was prepared with great care, the stones being gathered out, a secure fence made round it, and a scaffold or high summer-house

built in the centre, where as the fruit ripened, a watchman was stationed.

**VIPER** (Job 20: 16; Matt. 3: 7). A serpent famed for the venomousness of its bite.

**VOW**. A sacred promise made to God to leave off some sin or to perform some duty (Gen. 28: 20). The Mosaic law gave distinct rules for their execution.

**VULGATE, The**. The Latin version of the Bible.

**WAGES**. In Egypt money payments by way of wages were in use, but the terms cannot now be ascertained (Ex. 2: 9). The only mention of the rate of wages in Scripture is found in the parable of the householder and the vineyard (Matt. 20: 2), where the laborers' wages are set at one denarius per day, probably = 7½d.

**WAR**. The treatment of the conquered was extremely severe in ancient times. The bodies of the soldiers killed in action were plundered; the survivors were either killed in some savage manner, mutilated or carried into captivity.

**WATCHES OF NIGHT**. The Jews, like the Greeks and Romans, divided the night into military watches, each watch representing the period of which sentinels or pickets remained on duty. There were three watches, the first, the middle and the morning watch. These would last from sunset to 10 p. m.; from 10 p. m. to 2 a. m., and from 2 a. m. to sunrise. Subsequently the number of watches was increased to four, described by the terms "even, midnight, cock-crowing and morning" (Mark 13: 35). These terminated respectively at 9 p. m., midnight and 3 a. m.

**WAVE-OFFERING**. This rite, together with that of "heaving" or "raising" the offering, was an inseparable accompaniment of peace-offerings (Ex. 29: 24, 28; Lev. 7: 30, 34; 8: 27).

**WEAVING**. We find it practised with great skill by the Egyptians at a very early period.

**WEEK**. There can be no doubt about the great antiquity of measuring time by a period of seven days (Gen. 8: 10; 29: 27). The week and the Sabbath are old as man himself.

**WEIGHTS and Measures**. 1. **Weights**. The shekel weighed ten hundred weight, sixty of these made a maneh, weighing two pounds six ounces. Fifty manehs made a talent, or three thousand shekels, weighing one hundred and twenty-five pounds. 2. **Measures**. Standard measures, made by Moses, were at first deposited in the Tabernacle, and afterward in the Temple, under the cognizance of the priests. When Solomon's Temple was destroyed these standards of course perished.

**WELL**. The supply of water (Judg. 1: 15) has always involved among Eastern nations questions of property of the highest importance. Thus the well Beersheba was opened, and its possession attested with special formality by Abraham (Gen. 21: 30, 31).

**WIDOW**. Under the Mosaic dispensation no legal provision was made for the maintenance of widows.



WELL OF ZACHARIAS AND ELIZABETH

**WILDERNESS.** 1. A tract of land not cultivated, but not wholly barren or desert (Joel 1: 20).

**WILLOWS** are mentioned in Lev. 23: 40; Job 40: 22; Isa. 44: 4; Ps. 87: 2. With respect to the tree upon which the captive Israelites hung their harps, there can be no doubt that the weeping willow is intended.

**WILLS.** Under a system of close inheritance like that of the Jews, the scope for bequest in respect of land was limited by the right of redemption and general re-entry in the jubilee year.

**WINE** (drink). The Hebrews manufactured and used wine from the earliest times (Gen. 9: 20, 21; 19: 32; 27: 25). A usual drink-offering at the daily sacrifices (Ex. 29: 40); at the presentation of first-fruits (Lev. 18: 13); and at other offerings, Num. 15: 5. It was tithable (Deut. 18: 4). Nazarites could not drink it during their vow (Num. 6: 3), nor priests before service (Lev. 10: 9).

**WINE-PRESS.** The wine-presses of the Jews consisted of two receptacles or vats, in the upper one of which the grapes were trodden, while the lower one received the expressed juice. The two vats were usually hewn out of solid rock (Isa. 5: 2; Matt. 21: 33).

**WITNESS.** 1. Two witnesses at least are required to establish any charge. 2. In the case of the suspected wife, evidence besides the husband's was desired. 3. The witness who withheld the truth was censured. 4. False witness was punished with the punishment due to the offence which it sought to establish. 5. Slandorous reports and officious witness are discouraged. 6. The witnesses were the first executioners. 7. In case of an animal left in charge and torn by wild beasts, the keeper was to bring the carcass in proof of the fact and disproof of his own criminality. 8. According to Josephus, women and slaves were not admitted to bear testimony.

**WOLF.** There can be little doubt that the wolf of Palestine is the common *Canis lupus*, and that this is the animal so frequently mentioned in the Bible.

**WOMEN.** The position of women in the Hebrew commonwealth contrasts favorably with that which in the present day is assigned to them generally in Eastern countries.

**WOOLLEN, Linen and.** The Israelites were forbidden to wear a garment mingled of woollen and linen (Lev. 19: 19; Deut. 22: 11).

**WORMWOOD** occurs frequently in the Bible and generally in a metaphorical sense, as in Deut. 29: 18, "Lest there be among you a root that beareth wormwood" (see also Prov. 5: 4). In Jer. 9: 15; 23: 13; Lam. 3: 15, 19, wormwood is symbolical of bitter calamity and sorrow. The Orientals typified sorrow, cruelties and calamities of any kind by plants of a poisonous and bitter nature (Rev. 8: 11).

**WRITING.** The first mention of writing in the Bible is in Ex. 17: 14. The art among Hebrews was limited to persons of learning and position and to the class of scribes (Isa. 29: 11, 12). [Scribe.] Pliable substances, when written upon, were rolled on sticks, sealed and pre-

served as books (Ps. 40: 7; Isa. 29: 11; Dan. 12: 4; Rev. 5: 1). Hebrews doubtless knew the use of papyrus (2 John 12). Rolls were generally written upon one side only, except in Ezek. 2: 9, 10; Rev. 5: 1. Hebrew instruments of writing were the stylus and graver for hard materials (Ex. 32: 4; Job 19: 24); and for pliable materials, a reed pen (2 Cor. 3: 3; 2 John 12; 3 John 13). Paul used an amanuensis, but authenticated his letters in a few lines with his own pen (1 Cor. 16: 21; Col. 4: 18; 2 Thess. 3: 17). Ancient ink was made of pulverized charcoal or burnt ivory in water to which gum had been added. It was carried in an ink-horn suspended to the girdle (Ezek. 9: 3, 4).



THE ECCE HOMO ARCH

**YEAR.** The Hebrew year was sacred and civil, with two beginnings. The sacred year began with the month Abib, April, the civil with the month Tisri, October. The months were lunar, twelve in number, with, of course, the necessary intercalary month, ve-adar at the proper time, about every three years. As divided by seasons, the year was solar. There were two seasons, summer and winter (Ps. 74: 17; Jer. 36: 22; Am. 3: 15; Zech. 14: 8).

**YOKE.** 1. A well known industry of husbandry, is frequently used metaphorically for subjection (e. g., 1 Kings 12: 4, 9-11; Isa. 9: 4; Jer. 5: 5); hence an "iron yoke" represents an unusually galling bondage (Deut. 28: 48; Jer. 28: 13). 2. A pair of oxen so termed as being yoked together (1 Sam. 11: 7; 1 Kings 19: 19, 21). The Hebrew term is also applied to asses (Judg. 19: 10) and mules (2 Kings 5: 17), and even to a couple of riders (Isa. 21: 7). 3. The term is also applied to a certain amount of land (1 Sam. 14: 14), equivalent to that which a couple of oxen could plough in a day (Isa. 5: 10; A. V. "acre"), corresponding to the Latin jugum.

**ZAANAIM, The Plain of,** or more accurately, "the oak by Zaanaim," a tree—probably a sacred tree—mentioned as marking the spot near which Heber the Kenite was encamped when Sisera took refuge in his tent (Judg. 4: 11).

**ZA'AVAN, or Zu'van,** a Horite chief, son of Ezer the son of Seir (Gen. 36: 27; 1 Chron. 1: 42).

**ZABADE'ANS,** an Arab tribe who were attacked and spoiled by Jonathan, on his way back to Damascus from his fruitless pursuit of the army of Demetrius.

**ZA'BUD,** son of Nathan (1 Kings 4: 5), is described as a priest (A. V. "principal officer"), and as holding at the court of Solomon the confidential post of "king's friend," which had been occupied by Hushai the Archite during the reign of David (2 Sam. 15: 37; 16: 16; 1 Chron. 26: 33).

**ZAB'ULON,** the Greek form of the name Zebulun (Matt. 4: 13, 15; Rev. 3: 8).

**ZACCHÆ'US,** a tax collector near Jericho (Luke 19: 1-10).

**ZACHARI'AH.** 1. Or properly Zechariah, was son of Jeroboam II., fourteenth king of Israel, and last of the house of Jehu. 2. The father of Abi, or Abijah, Hezekiah's mother (2 Kings 18: 2).

**ZACHARI'AS.** 1. Father of John the Baptist (Luke 1: 5, etc.). 2. Son of Barachias, who, our Lord says, was slain by the Jews between the altar and the temple (Matt. 23: 35; Luke 11: 51).

**ZA'DOK** (just). Son of Ahitub, and one of the two chief priests in the time of David, Abiathar being the other.

**ZA'IR,** a place named in 2 Kings 8: 21 only, in the account of Joram's expedition against the Edomites.

**ZA'LAPH,** father of Hanun, who assisted in the rebuilding the city wall (Neh. 3: 30).

**ZAL'MON,** an Ahohite, one of David's guard (2 Sam. 23: 28).

**ZAL'MON, Mount,** a wooded eminence in the immediate neighborhood of Shechem (Judg. 9: 48).

**ZALMO'NAH,** a desert station of the Israelites (Num. 33: 41), lies on the east side of Edom.

**ZALMU'NA.** [See Zebah.]

**ZAMZUM'IMNS,** the Ammonite name for the people, who, by others, were called Rephaim (Deut. 2: 20 only). They are described as having originally been a powerful and numerous nation of giants.

**ZANO'AH.** 1. A town of Judah in the Sereilah or plain (Josh. 15: 34; Neh. 3: 13; 11: 80). 2. A town of Judah in the highland district (Josh. 15: 56), about ten miles south of Hebron.

**ZAPH'NATHPAANE'AH,** a name given by Pharaoh to Joseph (Gen. 41: 45). As the name must have been Egyptian, it has been explained from the Coptic as meaning "the preserver of the age."

**ZA'PHON,** a place mentioned in the enumeration of the allotment of the tribe of Gad (Josh. 13: 27).

**ZAR'ED, The Valley of.** [See Zered.]

**ZAR'EPHATH,** the residence of the prophet Elijah during the latter part of the drought (1 Kings 17: 9, 10).

**ZAR'ETAN,** Zarthan (Josh. 3: 16).

**ZARETHSHA'HAR,** a place mentioned only in Josh. 13: 19, in the catalogue of the towns allotted to Reuben.

**ZAR'HITES, The,** a branch of the tribe of Judah, descended from Zerah the son of Judah (Num. 26: 13, 20; Josh. 7: 17; 1 Chron. 27: 11, 13).

**ZAR'TANAH** (1 Kings 4: 12). [See Zarthan.]

**ZAR'THAN.** 1. A place in the circle of Jordan, mentioned in connection with Succoth (1 Kings 7: 46). 2. It is also named in the account of the passage of the Jordan by the Israelites (Josh. 3: 16), where the A. V. has Zaretan. 3. A place with the similar name of Zartanah (1 Kings 4: 12). 4. Zerdathah (in 2 Chron. 4: 17 only), in specifying the situation of the foundries for the brass work of Solomon's Temple, is substituted for Zarthan; and this again is not impossibly identical with the Zerath of the story of Gideon (Judg. 7: 22).

**ZE'BAH** and **Zalmun'na,** the two "kings" of Midian who commanded the great invasion of Palestine, and who finally fell by the hand of Gideon himself (Judg. 8: 5-21; Ps. 83: 11).

**ZEB'AIM,** mentioned in the catalogue of the families of "Solomon's slaves," who returned from the captivity with Zerubbabel (Ezra 2: 57; Neh. 7: 63).

**ZEB'EDEE,** a fisherman of Galilee, the father of the apostle James the Great and John (Matt. 4: 21), and the husband of Salome (Matt. 27: 56; Mark 15: 40).

**ZEDO'IM.** 1. One of the five cities of the "plain" or circle of Jordan. 2. The Valley of Zebolm, a ravine or gorge, mentioned only in 1 Sam. 13: 18.

**ZEB'ULUN** (a habitation), the tenth of the sons of Jacob, according to the order



in which their births are enumerated; the sixth and last of Leah (Gen. 30: 20; 35: 23; 46: 14; 1 Chron. 2: 1).

**ZECHARIAH.** The eleventh in order of the twelve minor prophets.

**ZEDEKIAH.** The last king of Judah and Jerusalem.

**ZE'LEK,** an Ammonite, one of David's guard (2 Sam. 23: 37; 1 Chron. 11: 39).

**ZELO'PHEHAD,** son of Hephher, son of Gilead, son of Machir, son of Manasseh (Josh. 17: 3).

**ZEM'ARITE,** The, one of the Hamite tribes who, in the genealogical table of Gen. 10 (5: 18) and 1 Chron. 1 (5: 16), are represented as "sons of Canaan."

**ZE'NAS,** a believer and preacher of the gospel, who is mentioned in Tit. 3: 13 in connection with Apollos. He is further described as "the lawyer."

**ZEPHANIAH.** The ninth in order of the twelve minor prophets.

**ZE'PHO,** son of Eliphaz, son of Esau (Gen. 36: 11), and one of the "dukes," or phylarchs, of the Edomites (10: 15).

**ZER,** a fortified town in the allotment of Naphtali (Josh. 19: 35 only).

**ZE'RAH.** 1. A son of Reuel, son of Esau (Gen. 36: 13; 1 Chron. 1: 37), and one of the "dukes," or phylarchs, of the Edomites (Gen. 36: 17). 2. Less properly

Zarah, twin son, with his elder brother Pharez, of Judah and Tamar (Gen. 38: 30; 1 Chron. 2: 6; Matt. 1: 3).

**ZE'RED** (Deut. 2: 13, 14), or **Za'rad** (Num. 21: 12), a brook or valley running into the Dead Sea. It lay between Moab and Edom, and is the limit of the proper term of the Israelites' wandering (Deut. 2: 14).

**ZER'EDA,** the native place of Jeroboam (1 Kings 11: 26).

**ZE'RETH,** son of Ashur the founder of Tekoa, by his wife Helah (1 Chron. 4: 7).

**ZE'ROR,** a Benjamite, ancestor of Kish the father of Saul (1 Sam. 9: 1).

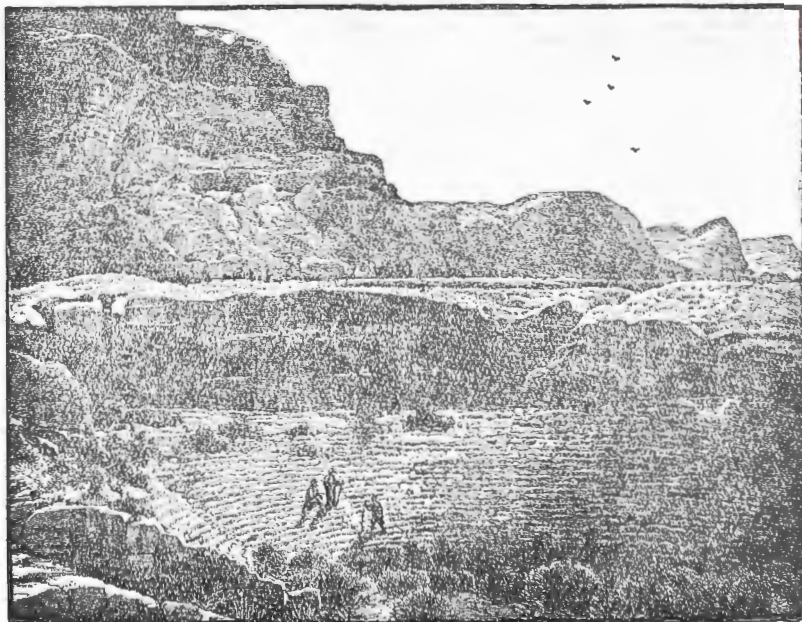
**ZERUB'BABEL** (born at Babel i. e., Babylon), the head of the tribe of Judah at the time of the return from the Babylonish captivity in the first year of Cyrus.

**ZERUAH,** the mother of the three leading heroes of David's army—Abishai, Joab and Asahel—known as the "sons of Zeruiah."

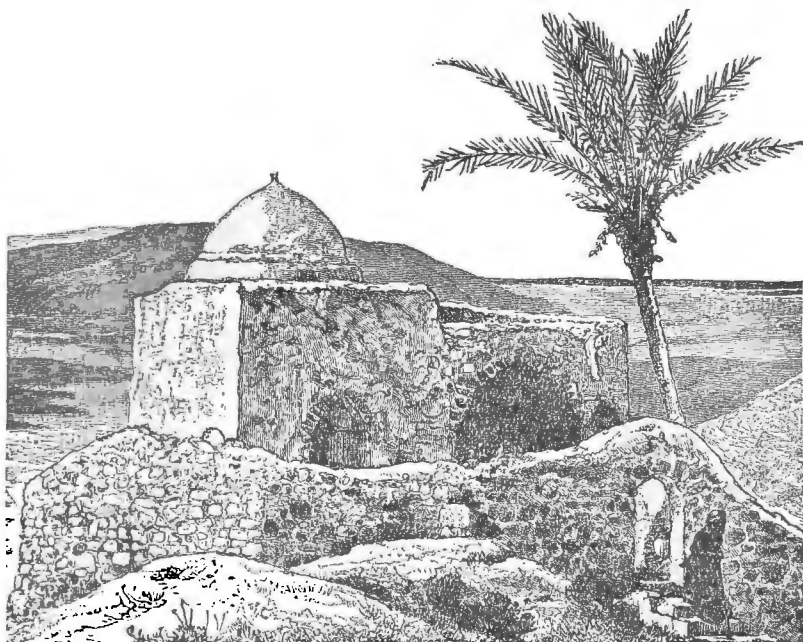
**ZIB'EON,** father of Anah, whose daughter Aholibamah was Esau's wife (Gen. 36: 2).

**ZID'DIM,** a fortified town in the allotment of Naphtali (Josh. 19: 35).

**ZIDKI'JAH,** a priest, or family of priests, who signed the covenant with Nehemiah (Neh. 10: 1).



THE ROCK-HEWN AMPHITHEATRE, PETRA



SHRINE AT ZORAH

**ZI'DON** or **Si'don**, an ancient and wealthy city of Phœnicia, on the eastern coast of the Mediterranean Sea.

**ZIDO'NIANS**, the inhabitants of Zidon. They were among the nations of Canaan left to practice the Israelites in the art of war.

**ZIK'LAG**, a place which possesses a special interest from its having been the residence and the private property of David.

**ZIL'PAH**, a Syrian given by Laban to his daughter Leah as an attendant (Gen. 29: 24), and by Leah to Jacob as a concubine. She was the mother of Gad and Asher.

**ZIM'RI**. 1. The son of Salu, a Simeonite chieftain, slain by Phinehas with the Midianitish princess Cozbi (Num. 25: 14). 2. Fifth sovereign of the separate kingdom of Israel, of which he occupied the throne for the brief period of seven days in the year B. C. 930 or 929. 3. One of the five sons of Zerah the son of Judah (1 Chron. 2: 6). 4. Son of Jehoadah and descendant of Saul (1 Chron. 8: 36; 9: 42). 5. An obscure name, mentioned (Jer. 25: 25) in probable connection with Dedan, Tema, Buz, Arabia, the "mingled people."

**ZIN**, the name given to a portion of the desert tract between the Dead Sea and

the general plateau which stretches westward.

**ZI'NA**, Zizah, the second son of Shimeai (1 Chron. 23: 10; comp. 11) the Gershonite.

**ZI'OR**, a town in the mountain district of Judah (Josh. 15: 54). It belongs to the same group with Hebron.

**ZIPH**, the name of two towns in Judah. 1. In the south; named between Ithnan and Telem (Josh. 15: 24). 2. In the highland district; named between Carmel and Juttah (Josh. 15: 55).

**ZI'PHRON**, a point in the north boundary of the Promised Land as specified by Moses—"And the border shall go on to Ziphron" (Num. 34: 9).

**ZIP'POR**, the father of Balak king of Moab (Num. 22: 2, 4, 10, 16; 23: 18; Josh. 24: 9).

**ZIPPO'RAH**, daughter of Reuel or Jethro, the priest of Midian, wife of Moses, and mother of his two sons Gershom and Eliezer (Ex. 2: 21; 4: 25; 18: 2; comp. 6). The only incident recorded in her life is that of the circumcision of Gershom (4: 24-26).

**ZITH'RI**, properly "Sithri," one of the sons of Uzziel, the son of Kohath (Ex. 6:



THE ZION GATE, OR GATE OF THE PROPHET DAVID

22). In Ex. 6: 21 "Zithri" should be "Zichri," as in A. V. of 1611.

**ZI'ZA.** 1. Son of Shiphi, a chief of the Simeonites in the reign of Hezekiah (1 Chron. 4: 37). 2. Son of Rehoboam by Maachah, the granddaughter of Absalom (2 Chron. 11: 20).

**ZO'HAR.** 1. Father of Ephron the Hittite (Gen. 23: 8; 25: 9). 2. One of the sons of Simeon (Gen. 46: 10; Ex. 6: 15); called Zerah in 1 Chron. 4: 24.

**ZO'HELETH, The Stone.** This was "by En Rogel" (1 Kings 1: 9); "where Adonijah slew sheep and oxen."

**ZO'HETH,** son of Ishi of the tribe of Judah (1 Chron. 7: 35, 36; 4: 20).

**ZO'PHAI,** son of Helemor Hotham the son of Heber, an Asherite (1 Chron. 7: 35).

**ZO'PHAI,** a Kohathite Levite, son of Elkanah, and ancestor of Samuel (1 Chron. 6: 26); in verse 35 he is called Zuph.

**ZO'PHAR,** one of the three friends of Job (Job 2: 11; 11: 1; 20: 1; 42: 9).

**ZO'PHIM, The Field of,** a spot on or near the top of Pisgah, from which Balaam had his second view of the encampment of Israel (Num. 23: 14).

**ZU'ZIMS, The,** an ancient people, who, lying in the path of Chedorlaomer and his allies, were attacked and overthrown by them (Gen. 14: 5).



# CONCORDANCE

## TO THE HOLY SCRIPTURES

**Abase.** Ezek. 21. 26, and a. him that is high. [able to a.]  
 Dan. 4. 37, walk in pride, he is Matt. 23. 12; Luke 14. 11; 18. 14, whosoever exalteth himself shall be a.  
 Phil. 4. 12, I know how to be a.  
 See Job 40. 11; Is. 31. 4; 2 Cor. 11. 7.  
**Abated.** Gen. 8. 3; Lev. 27. 18; Deut. 34. 7. [to be a.]  
**Abhor.** Ex. 5. 21, made our savour Job. 19. 19, my inward friends a. me.  
 Ps. 78. 59, Lord wroth, and a. Israel. 89. 38, thou hast cast off and a. 107. 18, their soul a. all manner of meat. 119. 163, I hate and a. lying.  
 Prov. 22. 14, a. of the Lord shall fall therein. [taken.]  
 Is. 7. 16, land thou a. shall be for 66. 24, they shall be an a. unto all flesh. [be a.]  
 Ezek. 16. 25, made thy beauty to Amos 6. 8, I a. the excellency of Jacob. [12. 9.]  
 See Lev. 26. 11; Job 42. 6; Rom. 1.  
**Abide.** Gen. 44. 33, let servant a. instead of lad.  
 Ex. 16. 29, a. every man in his place. [tents.]  
 Num. 24. 2, he saw Israel a. in 31. 19, a. without camp seven days. [with us.]  
 1 Sam. 5. 7, ark of God shall not a. Job. 24. 18, nor a. in the paths thereof. [tabernacle?]  
 Ps. 15. 1, Lord, who shall a. in thy 91. 1, shall a. under the shadow. Prov. 15. 31, ear that heareth reproof a. among wise.  
 Eccles. 1. 4, the earth a. for ever. Jer. 42. 10, if ye will still a. in this land. [man a.]  
 49. 18, 33; 50. 40, there shall no Hos. 3. 3, thou shalt a. many days. Joel 2. 11, day very terrible, who can a. it?  
 Luke 2. 8, shepherds a. in field. 19. 6, today I must a. at thy house. 24. 29, a. with us, it is toward evening.  
 John 3. 36, wrath of God a. on him. 6. 38, have not his word a. in you. 14. 16, another Comforter, that he may a.  
 15. 4, a. in me. [fruit.]  
 5, he that a. in me bringeth forth 10, a. in my love. [and a.]  
 Acts 16. 15, come to my house, 1 Cor. 3. 14, if any man's work a. 13. 13, now a. faith, hope, charity. 2 Tim. 2. 13, if we believe not, be a. See Gen. 29. 19; Num. 35. 25; Eccles. 8. 15. [their a.]  
**Ability.** Ezra 2. 69, they gave away Dan. 1. 4, had a. to stand in the palace. [ing to a.]  
 Matt. 25. 15, to every man accord- 1 Pet. 4. 11, as of the a. God giveth. See Lev. 27. 8; Neh. 5. 8; Acts 11. 29.  
**Abjects.** Ps. 35. 15, the a. gathered themselves together.  
**Able.** Deut. 16. 17, every man give as he is a. [lore you.]  
 Josh. 23. 9, no man a. to stand be- 1 Sam. 6. 20, who is a. to stand be- fore God?

### Able—Continued.

1 Kin. 3. 9, who is a. to judge? 2 Chr. 2. 6, who is a. to build? Prov. 27. 4, who is a. to stand be- fore envy? [his words.]  
 Amos 7. 10, land not a. to bear Matt. 3. 9, God is a. of these stones 9. 28, believe ye that I am a.? 20. 22, are ye a. to drink of cup. Luke 12. 26, not a. to doleat. Acts 6. 10, not a. to resist wisdom. Rom. 4. 21, what he had promised he was a. [of God.]  
 8. 39, a. to separate us from love 1 Cor. 10. 13, tempted above that ye are a. [testament.]  
 2 Cor. 3. 6, a. ministers of new Eph. 3. 18, a. to comprehend with all saints.  
 Phil. 3. 21, a. to subdue all things. Heb. 2. 18, a. to succour them that are tempted.  
 James 4. 12, a. to save and destroy. Jude 24. a. to keep you from falling. Rev. 5. 3, no man a. to open book. 6. 17, who shall be a. to stand? See Ex. 18. 21.  
**Abound.** Acts. 21. 2.  
**Abode.** (n.) John 14. 23, we will come and make our a.  
 See 2 Kin. 19. 27; Is. 37. 28.  
**Abode.** (v.) Gen. 49. 24, his bow a. in strength. [Sinai.]  
 Ex. 24. 16, glory of the Lord a. on Judge. 21. 2, the people a. there before God. [three months.]  
 Luke 1. 56, Mary a. with her about John 1. 32, the Spirit, and it a. on him.  
 39, they came and a. with him. 8. 44, a murderer, and a. not in truth. [boldly.]  
 Acts 14. 3, long time a., speaking 18. 3, Paul a. with them, and wrought.  
 See 1 Sam. 7. 2; Ezra 8. 15.  
**Abolish.** 2 Cor. 3. 13, the end of that which is a. [enmity.]  
 Eph. 2. 15, a. in his flesh the 2 Tim. 1. 10, Christ, who hath a. death.  
 See Is. 2. 18; 51. 6; Ezek. 6. 6.  
**Abominable.** 1 Kin. 21. 26, Ahab a. in following idols.  
 Job 15. 16, how much more a. is man? [works.]  
 Ps. 14. 1; 53. 1, they have done a. Is. 14. 19, cast out like a. branch. 65. 4; Jer. 16. 18, broth of a. things. Jer. 44. 4, this a. thing that I hate. Tit. 1. 16, in works they deny him, being a.  
 1 Pet. 4. 3, walked in a. idolatries. See Lev. 11. 43; Deut. 14. 3; Rev. 21. 8. [Egyptians.]  
**Abomination.** Gen. 43. 32, a. to Lev. 18. 26, shall not commit any a. Deut. 7. 26, nor bring a. into house. 18. 9, after the a. of nations. 12, because of a. the Lord doth drive. [are a.] to God. 25. 16, all that do unrighteously 1 Sam. 13. 4, Israel had in a. with Philistines. [to the Lord.]  
 Prov. 3. 32; 11. 20, the froward a. 8. 7, wickedness an a. to my lips. 16. 8, 9, 26; 21. 27, sacrifice, etc. of wicked a.

### Abomination—Continued.

28. 9, even his prayer shall be a. Is. 44. 19, the residue thereof an a. Jer. 4. 1, put away thine a. out of sight.  
 6. 15; 8. 12, ashamed when com- Ezek. 5. 9, the like, because of all thine a.  
 33. 29, land desolate because of a. Dan. 11. 31; Matt. 24. 15, a. of desolation.  
 Luke 16. 15, esteemed among men a. in sight of God. [worketh a.]  
 Rev. 21. 27, in no wise enter that See Lev. 7. 18; 11. 41; Mal. 2. 11; Rev. 17. 4.  
**Abound.** Prov. 28. 20, faithful shall a. with blessings.  
 Rom. 15. 13, that ye may a. in hope. [the Lord.]  
 1 Cor. 15. 58, always a. in work of 2 Cor. 1. 5, as sufferings a., so consolation a.  
 See Rom. 3. 7; 5. 15; Phil. 4. 12.  
**Above.** Deut. 28. 13, a. only, and not beneath.  
 Job. 31. 2, portion of God from a. Prov. 15. 24, way of life a. to wise. Matt. 10. 24; Luke 6. 40, disciple not a. master. [a. is a. all.]  
 John 8. 31, he that cometh from John 8. 23, I am from a. Rom. 14. 5, one day a. another. 1 Cor. 4. 6, a. that which is written. Gal. 4. 26, Jerusalem a. is free. See Gen. 48. 22; Ps. 138. 2; James 1. 17. [in body.]  
**Absent.** 1 Cor. 5. 3; Col. 2. 5, a. 2 Cor. 5. 6, a. from Lord. See Gen. 31. 49; 2 Cor. 10. 1.  
**Abstain.** Acts 15. 20, 29, a. from pollutions of idols.  
 1 Thess. 5. 22, a. from all appearance of evil.  
 1 Pet. 2. 11, a. from fleshly lusts. See 1 Thess. 4. 3; 1 Tim. 4. 3.  
**Abstinence.** Acts 27. 21, after long a. Paul stood forth.  
**Abundance.** 1 Sam. 1. 16.  
 1 Kin. 18. 41, sound of a. of rain. 1 Chr. 29. 21, offered sacrifices in a. Ps. 52. 7, trusted in a. of riches. 72. 7; Jer. 33. 6, a. of peace.  
 Eccles. 5. 10, loveth a. with increase. [to sleep.]  
 12, a. of rich will not suffer him Matt. 12. 34; Luke 21. 4, out of a. of heart. [more a.]  
 13. 12; 25. 29, he shall have Luke 12. 15, life consisteth not in a. 2 Cor. 8. 2, of affliction the a. of their joy.  
 12. 7, through a. of revelations. See Job 36. 31; Rom. 5. 17; Rev. 18. 3. [and distil a.]  
**Abundant.** Job 36. 28, clouds drop Ps. 145. 7, a. utter the memory. Is. 56. 12, as this day, and more a. 1 Tim. 1. 14, grace was exceeding a. Tit. 3. 6, shed a. through Jesus Christ.  
 2 Pet. 1. 11, entrance adminis- tered a.  
 See Ex. 34. 6; Is. 55. 7; 1 Pet. 1. 3.  
**Abuse.** 1 Cor. 7. 31, use world as not a.  
 9. 18, that I a. not my power. See 1 Sam. 31. 4; 1 Chr. 10. 4.

Accept. Gen. 4. 7, shalt thou not be a. [the Lord.  
 Ex. 28. 38; Lev. 10. 19, a. before  
 Deut. 33. 11, a. the work of his  
 hands. [people.  
 1 Sam. 18. 5, a. in sight of all the  
 2 Sam. 24. 23, the Lord thy God a.  
 thee.  
 Est. 10. 3, a. of his brethren.  
 Job. 13. 8, a. 32. 21, will ye a. his  
 person?  
 42. 8, 9, him will I a.  
 Prov. 18. 6, not good to a. wicked.  
 Jer. 14. 12; Amos 5. 22, I will not a.  
 them.  
 37. 20; 42. 2, supplication be a.  
 Ezek. 20. 40; 43. 27, I will a.  
 Mal. 1. 13, should I a. this?  
 Luke 4. 24, no prophet is a.  
 Acts 10. 35, he that worketh right-  
 eousness is a. [saints.  
 Rom. 15. 31, my service be a. of  
 2 Cor. 5. 9, present or absent, we  
 may be a. [Mal. 1. 8.  
 See Ps. 119. 108; Eccles. 12. 10;  
 Access. Rom. 5. 2; Eph. 2. 18; 3. 12.  
 Accomplish. Job 14. 6, a., as a  
 hireling.  
 Ps. 64. 6, they a. diligent search.  
 Prov. 13. 19, desire a. is sweet.  
 Is. 40. 2, war warfare is a.  
 Luke 12. 50, straitened till it be a.  
 1 Pet. 5. 9, afflictions are a. in  
 brethren.  
 See Is. 55. 11; Luke 18. 31; 22. 37.  
 Accord. Acts 1. 14; 4. 24; 8. 6;  
 Phil. 2. 2.  
 According. Ex. 12. 25, a. as he  
 hath promised. [blessed thee.  
 Deut. 16. 10, a. as God hath  
 Job. 34. 11; Jer. 17. 10; 25. 14; 32.  
 19, a. to ways. [14, a. to works.  
 Matt. 16. 27; Rom. 2. 6; 2 Tim. 4.  
 John 7. 24, a. to the appearance.  
 Rom. 8. 28, the called a. to his  
 purpose.  
 12. 6, gifts differing a. to grace.  
 2 Cor. 8. 12, a. to that a man hath.  
 See Matt. 9. 29; Tit. 3. 5.  
 Account. Matt. 12. 36, give a. in  
 day of judgment.  
 Luke 16. 2, give a. of stewardship.  
 20. 35, a. worthy to obtain.  
 Rom. 14. 12, every one give a.  
 to God. [ness.  
 Gal. 3. 6, a. to him for righteousness.  
 Heb. 13. 17, watch as they that  
 give a. [4. 6.  
 See Job 33. 13; Ps. 144. 3; 1 Pet.  
 Accursed. Josh. 6. 18; 7. 1; 22. 20.  
 a. thing. [Christ.  
 Rom. 9. 3, wish myself a. from  
 1 Cor. 12. 3, no man calleth Jesus  
 a. [let him be a.  
 Gal. 1. 8, 9, preach other gospel.  
 See Deut. 21. 23; Josh. 6. 17; Is.  
 65. 20, [thing by false a.  
 Accusation. Luke 19. 8, any-  
 1 Tim. 5. 19, against elder receive  
 not a.  
 2 Pet. 2. 11; Jude 9, railing a.  
 See Matt. 27. 37; Mark 15. 26;  
 Luke 6. 7. [to his master.  
 Accuse. Prov. 30. 10, a. not servant  
 Matt. 27. 12, when a. he answered  
 nothing. [wasted.  
 Luke 16. 1, was a. that he had  
 John. 5. 45, think not I will a. you  
 to the Father.  
 Tit. 1. 6, not a. of riot or unruly.  
 Acknowledge. Ps. 32. 5; 51. 3.  
 I a. my sin.  
 Prov. 3. 6, in all thy ways a. him.  
 Is. 63. 16, though Israel a. us not.

Acknowledge—Continued  
 1 John 2. 23, he that a. the son.  
 See Dan. 11. 39; Hos. 5. 15.  
 Acquaint. Job 22. 21; Ps. 139. 3;  
 Ec. 2. 3. [31. 11; 55. 13.  
 Acquaintance. Job. 19. 13; Ps.  
 Acquit. Job 10. 14; Nah. 1. 3.  
 Actions. 1 Sam. 2. 3.  
 Activity. Gen. 47. 6.  
 Adder. Gen. 49. 17; Ps. 58. 4;  
 91. 13; 140. 3; Pro. 23. 32.  
 Addicted. 1 Cor. 16. 15.  
 Addition. 1 Cor. 7. 29, 30, 36.  
 Adjure. Josh. 6. 26; 1 Sam. 14. 24.  
 2 Chr. 18. 15; Matt. 26. 63;  
 Mark 5. 7.  
 Administer. 1 Cor. 12. 5; 2 Cor.  
 8. 19, 20. [Rev. 17. 6.  
 Admire. 2 Thess. 1. 10; Jude 16;  
 Admonish. Acts 27. 9, Paul a.  
 them. [another.  
 Rom. 15. 14; Col. 3. 16, a. one  
 1 Thess. 5. 12, over you in Lord,  
 and a. you.  
 2 Thess. 3. 15, a. him as a brother.  
 Heb. 8. 5, Moses was a. of God.  
 See Eccles. 4. 13; 12. 12; Jer. 42. 19.  
 Admonition. 1 Cor. 10. 11; Eph.  
 6. 4.  
 Ado. Mark 5. 39. [Gal. 4. 5.  
 Adoption. Rom. 8. 15, 23; 9. 4;  
 Adorn. Is. 61. 10; Rev. 21. 2, bride  
 a. herself.  
 1 Tim. 2. 9; 1 Pet. 3. 3, 5, women  
 Tit. 2. 10, a. doctrine of God.  
 See Jer. 31. 4; Luke 21. 5.  
 Advanced. 1 Sam. 12. 6; Est. 3. 1;  
 5. 11; 10. 2. [is a man a.?  
 Advantage. Luke 9. 25, what  
 Rom. 3. 1; 1 Cor. 15. 32, what a.?  
 2 Cor. 2. 11, lest Satan get a.  
 See Job 35. 3; Jude 16.  
 Adventure. Deut. 28. 56; Judg.  
 9. 17. [a. to thy a.  
 Adversary. Ex. 23. 22, I will be  
 Num. 22. 22, angel stood for a.  
 Ps. 89. 42; Is. 50. 18; Jer. 46. 10;  
 Nah. 1. 2.  
 Luke 13. 17, his a.  
 1 Kin. 5. 4, neither a. nor evil.  
 11. 14, 23, Lord stirred up a.  
 Job. 31. 35, that mine a. had writ-  
 ten a book. [Is. 1. 24, my a.  
 Ps. 38. 20; 69. 19; 109. 4, 20, 29;  
 74. 10, how long shall a. reproach?  
 Is. 50. 8, who is mine a.?  
 64. 2; Jer. 30. 16; Mic. 5. 9, thy a.  
 Amos 3. 11, a. shall be round the  
 land.  
 Matt. 5. 25; Luke 12. 58, thine a.  
 1 Cor. 16. 9, there are many a.  
 Phil. 1. 28, terrified by your a.  
 1 Tim. 5. 14, give no occasion to a.  
 Heb. 10. 27, indignation shall de-  
 voue a.  
 See 1 Sam. 2. 10; Is. 9. 11; 11. 13.  
 Adversity. 1 Sam. 10. 19; 2 Sam.  
 4. 9; 2 Chr. 15. 6, all a.  
 Ps. 10. 6, I shall never be in a.  
 94. 13; Prov. 24. 10; Eccles. 7. 14,  
 day of a.  
 Prov. 17. 17, brother is born for a.  
 Is. 30. 20, bread of a. [suffer a.  
 Heb. 13. 3, remember them which  
 See Ps. 31. 7; 36. 15. [4. 4.  
 Advise. Num. 24. 14; Ruth  
 Advice. 1 Sam. 25. 33, blessed be  
 thy a. [not be first.  
 2 Sam. 19. 43, that our a. should  
 2 Chr. 10. 9, 14, what a. give ye?  
 Prov. 20. 18, with good a. make  
 war.  
 2 Cor. 8. 10, herein I give my a. [17.  
 See Judg. 19. 30; 20. 7; 2 Chr. 25,

Advise. Prov. 13. 10, with the  
 well a. is wisdom.  
 Acts 27. 12, the more part a. to  
 depart. [1 Chr. 21. 2.  
 See 2 Sam. 24. 13; 1 Kin. 12. 6;  
 Advise. 1 Chr. 12. 19.  
 Afar Off. Jer. 23. 23, a God a.  
 30. 10, 46, 27, I will save them  
 from a. [22. 54, followed a.  
 Matt. 26. 58; Mark 14. 54; Luke  
 Acts 2. 30, promise to all a.  
 Eph. 2. 17, preached to you a.  
 Heb. 11. 13, seen the promises a.  
 See Gen. 22. 4; Ecra. 3. 13.  
 Affairs. 1 Chr. 26. 32, pertaining  
 to God, and a. of king. [with a.  
 2 Tim. 2. 4, entangleth himself  
 See Dan. 2. 49; 3. 12; Eph. 6. 21,  
 22. [evil a. against brethren.  
 Affected. Acts 14. 2, minds  
 Gal. 4. 17, 18, zealously a.  
 See Lam. 3. 8.  
 Affection. 1 Chr. 29. 3.  
 Rom. 1. 26, vile a. [a.  
 31; 2 Tim. 3. 3, without natural  
 12. 10, be kindly a. one to an-  
 other.  
 Gal. 5. 24, crucified flesh with a.  
 Col. 3. 2, set your a. on things  
 above.  
 5, inordinate a.  
 See 2 Cor. 7. 15.  
 Affinity. 1 Kin. 3. 1, 2 Chr. 18. 1;  
 Ezra 9. 14.  
 Affirm. Acts 25. 19.  
 See Rom. 3. 8; 1 Tim. 1. 7; 3. 8.  
 Afflict. Lev. 16. 29, 31; Num.  
 29. 7; Is. 58. 3. [a.  
 Num. 11. 11, wherefore hath thou  
 Ruth 1. 21, Almighty hath a. me.  
 1. Kin. 11. 39, I will a. seed of  
 David. [when thou dost a.  
 2. Chr. 6. 26; 1 Kin. 8. 35, turn  
 Job 6. 14, to a. pity should be  
 showed. [people.  
 Ps. 44. 2, how thou didst a. the  
 55. 19, God shall hear, and a.  
 82. 3, do justice to the a.  
 99. 5, the days wherein thou  
 hast a.  
 119. 67, before I was a.  
 140. 12, maintain cause of a.  
 Prov. 15. 15, days of the a. evil.  
 22. 22, neither oppress the a.  
 31. 5, pervert judgment of a.  
 Is. 51. 21, hear, thou a. and drunk-  
 en.  
 53. 4, 7, smitten of God, and a.  
 54. 11, thou a., tossed with  
 tempest.  
 63. 9, in all their a. he was a.  
 Lam. 1. 5, 12, the Lord hath a.  
 Nah. 1. 12, I will a. thee no more.  
 Zeph. 3. 12, I will leave an a. peo-  
 ple. [tion.  
 2 Cor. 1. 6, a., it is for consola-  
 1 Tim. 5. 10, if she have relieved  
 the a.  
 Heb. 11. 37, destitute a., tormented.  
 James 4. 9, be a., and mourn, and  
 weep.  
 5. 13, is any a.? let him pray.  
 See Ex. 1. 11. 12. 22, 23.  
 Affliction. Gen. 29. 32; Deut. 26. 7;  
 Ps. 25. 18, looked on a.  
 Ex. 9. 7; Acts 7. 10, 11, 34, have  
 seen a. of people. [18. 26.  
 Deut. 16. 3; 1 Kin. 22. 27; 2 Chr.  
 2 Chr. 20. 9, cry to thee in a.  
 33. 12, in a. besought the Lord.  
 Job 5. 6, a. cometh not forth of the  
 dust.  
 30. 16, 27, days of a.  
 36. 8, cords of a.

## Affliction—Continued

Ps. 34. 19, many are *a.* of righteous.  
 119. 60, this is my comfort in *a.*  
 132. 1, remember David, and  
 Is. 30. 20, water of *a.* [all his *a.*  
 48. 10, furnace of *a.*  
 Jer. 16. 19, refuge in day of *a.*  
 Lam. 3. 1, man that hath seen *a.*  
 Hos. 6. 15, in their *a.* they will  
 seek.  
 Mark 4. 17, *a.* ariseeth for the  
 Acts 20. 23, bounds of *a.* abide me.  
 2 Cor. 2. 4, out of much *a.* I wrote.  
 4. 17, light *a.*, but for a moment.  
 8. 2, great trial of *a.*  
 Phil. 1. 16, add *a.* to bonds.  
 Heb. 10. 32, great fight of *a.*  
 Heb. 11. 25, suffer *a.* with people  
 of God.  
 James 1. 27, visit fatherless in *a.*  
 See 2 Kin. 1. 24; Col. 1. 24. [*a.* me.  
 Affright. Is. 21. 4, fearfulness  
 Mark. 16. 5; Luke 24. 37, they  
 were *a.*  
 6, be not *a.*, ye seek Jesus.  
 See Deut. 7. 21; 2 Chr. 32. 18; Jer.  
 51. 32.  
 Afoot. Mark 6. 33; Acts 20. 13.  
 Aforetime. Dan. 6. 10, prayed as *a.*  
 Rom. 15. 4, things were written *a.*  
 See Is. 52. 4; Jer. 30. 10.  
 Afraid. Gen. 20. 8; Ex. 14. 10; Mark  
 9. 6; Luke 2. 9, sore *a.*  
 Lev. 26. 6; Job 11. 19; Is. 17. 2;  
 Ezek. 34. 28; Mic. 4. 4; Zeph.  
 3. 13, none make *a.* [and *a.*  
 Judg. 7. 3, whosoever is fearful  
 1 Sam. 18. 29, Saul, yet the more *a.*  
 Nch. 6. 9, they all made us *a.*  
 Job 3. 25, that which I was *a.* of  
 is come.  
 9. 28, I am *a.* of sorrows.  
 Ps. 27. 1, of whom shall I be *a.*?  
 56. 3. 11, what time I am *a.*  
 65. 8, *a.* at thy tokens.  
 91. 5, not be *a.* for terror by night.  
 112. 7, *a.* of evil tidings. [die.  
 Is. 51. 12, be *a.* of a man that shall  
 Mark 9. 32; 10. 32, *a.* to ask him.  
 John 19. 8, Pilate was more *a.*  
 Gal. 4. 11, I am *a.* of you.  
 Heb. 11. 23, not *a.* of the king's  
 commandment.  
 See Deut. 1. 17; Ps. 3. 6.  
 Afresh. Heb. 6. 6.  
 Afternoon. Judg. 19. 8.  
 Afterwards. 1 Sam. 24. 5.  
 Ps. 73. 24, *a.* receive me to glory.  
 Prov. 20. 17, deceit sweet, but *a.*  
 24. 27, prepare work, and *a.* build.  
 29. 11, wise man keepeth till *a.*  
 John 13. 36, thou shalt follow me *a.*  
 1 Cor. 15. 23, *a.* they that are  
 Christ's. [23.  
 See Ex. 11. 1; Matt. 21. 32; Gal. 3.  
 Against. Luke 2. 34; Acts 19. 36;  
 28. 22. [11. 23.  
 See Gen. 16. 12; Matt. 12. 30; Luke  
 Aged. 2 Sam. 19. 32; Job 15. 10,  
*a.* men.  
 Philm. 9, Paul the *a.*  
 See Job 12. 20; 29. 8; 32. 9.  
 Ages. Eph. 2. 7; 3. 5, 21; Col. 1. 26.  
 Agone. 1 Sam. 30. 13.  
 Agony. Luke 22. 44.  
 Agree. Amos 8. 3, except they be *a.*  
 Matt. 6. 25, *a.* with adversary.  
 18. 19, two of you shall *a.*  
 Mark 14. 56, 59, witness *a.* not.  
 Acts 15. 15, to this *a.* words of the  
 prophets.  
 1 John 5. 8, these three *a.* in one.  
 See Matt. 20. 2; Luke 5. 8; Acts  
 5. 9; Rev. 17. 87.

Agreement. Is. 28. 15; 2 Cor. 6. 16.  
 Aground. Acts 27. 41.  
 Aha. Ps. 35. 21; 40. 15; 70. 3; Is.  
 44. 16; Ezek. 25. 3; 26. 2; 36. 2.  
 Aileth. Gen. 21. 17; Judg. 18. 23;  
 2 Sam. 14. 5.  
 Ps. 114. 5; Is. 22. 1.  
 Air. Job. 41. 16, no *a.* can come  
 between. [the *a.*  
 1 Cor. 9. 26, as one that beareth  
 14. 9, ye shall speak into *a.*  
 1 Thess. 4. 17, meet Lord in *a.*  
 Alarm. Jer. 4. 19; 49. 2, *a.* of war.  
 Joel 2. 1, sound *a.* in holy moun-  
 tain.  
 See 2 Chr. 13. 12; Zeph. 1. 16.  
 Alas. 2 Kin. 6. 5, 15, *a.* my master.  
 Ezek. 6. 11, stamp, and say *a.*  
 See Num. 24. 23; Jer. 30. 7; Rev.  
 18. 10.  
 Albeit. Ezek. 13. 7; Philem. 19.  
 Alien. Deut. 14. 21, sell it to an *a.*  
 Ps. 69. 8, an *a.* unto my mother's  
 children.  
 Eph. 2. 12, *a.* from commonwealth.  
 Heb. 11. 34, armies of the *a.*  
 See Ex. 18. 3; Job 19. 15; Is. 61. 5;  
 Lam. 5. 2.  
 Alienated. Ezek. 23. 17; Eph.  
 Alike. Job 21. 26, lie down *a.* in  
 dust.  
 Ps. 33. 15, fashioneth hearts *a.*  
 Eccles. 9. 2, all things cometh *a.*  
 to all. [14. 5.  
 See Ps. 139. 12; Eccles. 11. 6; Rom.  
 Alive. Lev. 16. 10, scapegoat pre-  
 sented *a.* [pit.  
 Num. 16. 33, went down *a.* into  
 Deut. 4. 4, are *a.* every one of you.  
 32. 39; 1 Sam. 2. 6, I kill, and I  
 make *a.*  
 Ezek. 13. 18; 18. 27, save souls *a.*  
 Mark 16. 11, heard that he was *a.*  
 Luke 15. 24, 32, son was dead, and  
 is *a.*  
 24. 23, angels, who said he was *a.*  
 Acts 1. 3, showed himself *a.*  
 Rom. 6. 11, 13, *a.* unto God.  
 1 Cor. 15. 22, all be made *a.*  
 1 Thess. 4. 15, we who are *a.* and  
 remain.  
 Rev. 1. 18, I am *a.* for evermore.  
 See 2 Kin. 5. 7; Dan. 5. 19; Rev.  
 2. 8; 19. 20.  
 Alleging. Acts 17. 3. [Rom. 7. 15.  
 Allow. Luke 11. 48; Acts 24. 25;  
 Allowance. 2 Kin. 25. 30.  
 Allure. Hos. 2. 14; 2 Pet. 2. 18.  
 Almighty. Ex. 6. 3, by the name of  
 God *A.* [the *A.*?  
 Job. 11. 7, canst thou find out  
 29. 5, when *A.* was yet with me.  
 Ezek. 1. 24; 10. 5, I heard as  
 voice of *A.* [and is.  
 Rev. 1. 8; 4. 8; 11. 17, *A.* who was,  
 See Gen. 17. 1; Job 21. 15; Ps. 91. 1.  
 Alms. Matt. 6. 1; Luke 11. 41;  
 12. 83; Acts 10. 2.  
 Alone. Num. 11. 14; Deut. 1. 9.  
 1 Kin. 11. 29, they two *a.* in field.  
 Job 1. 16, escaped *a.* to tell.  
 Ps. 136. 4, *a.* doeth great wonders.  
 Matt. 4. 4; Luke 4. 4, not live by  
 bread *a.* [was *a.*  
 Luke 9. 18, 36; John 6. 15, Jesus  
 13. 8, let it *a.* this year also. [2. 17.  
 See Gen. 2. 18; Matt. 18. 15; James  
 Already. Eccles. 1. 10; Mal. 2. 2;  
 John 8. 18; Phil. 8. 16. [to *a.*  
 Altar. Matt. 5. 23, bring thy gift  
 23. 18, swear by *a.*  
 1 Cor. 9. 13; 10. 18, wait at *a.*  
 Heb. 13. 10, we have an *a.* [17. 28.  
 See 1 Kin. 13. 2; Is. 19. 19; Acts

Alter. Ps. 89. 34. [nance *a.*  
 Luke 9. 29, fashion of counte-  
 See Lev. 27. 10; Dan. 6. 8.  
 Altogether. Ps. 14. 3; 53. 3, *a.*  
 become filthy.  
 50. 21, *a.* such an one as thyself.  
 Cant. 5. 16, he is *a.* lovely.  
 See Ps. 19. 9; 39. 6; 139. 4. [live *a.*  
 Always. Job 7. 16, I would not  
 Ps. 106. 9, not *a.* chide.  
 Matt. 26. 20, I am with you *a.*  
 Mark 14. 7, John 12. 8, me ye  
 have not *a.*  
 Phil. 4. 4, rejoice in Lord *a.* [42.  
 See Ps. 16. 8; Is. 57. 16, John 11.  
 Amazed. Matt. 19. 25, disciples  
 exceedingly *a.* [glorified God.  
 Mark 2. 12; Luke 5. 26, *a.*, and  
 14. 33, he began to be sore *a.*  
 Luke 9. 43, *a.* at mighty power of  
 God. [3. 6.  
 See Ezek. 32. 10; Acts 3. 10; 1 Pet.  
 Amend. Jer. 7. 3; 26. 13; 35. 15;  
 John 4. 52.  
 Amiable. Ps. 84. 1.  
 Amiss. 2 Chr. 6. 37; Dan. 3. 29;  
 Luke 23. 41; James 4. 3.  
 Angel. Gen. 48. 16, the *A.* who  
 redeemed me.  
 Ps. 34. 7, *a.* of Lord encampeth.  
 Eccl. 25. 6, many did eat *a.* food.  
 78. 25, *a.* 6, neither say before *a.*,  
 it was error. [them.  
 Is. 63. 9, *a.* of his presence saved  
 Hos. 12. 4, he had power over the  
*a.* [a.  
 Matt. 13. 39, the reapers are the  
 Mark. 12. 25; Luke 20. 36, are as  
*a.* in heaven. [him.  
 Luke 22. 43, *a.* strengthening  
 John 5. 4, went down at a cer-  
 tain season.  
 Acts 12. 15, it is his *a.*  
 1 Cor. 6. 3, we shall judge *a.*  
 2 Cor. 11. 14, transformed into *a.*  
 of light.  
 Heb. 2. 2, word spoken by *a.*  
 16, not nature of *a.*  
 13. 2, entertained *a.* unawares.  
 1 Pet. 1. 12, *a.* desire to look into.  
 See Gen. 19. 1; Ps. 8. 5; Matt.  
 25. 41; Heb. 2. 7. [a.  
 Anger. Gen. 49. 7, cursed be their  
 Neh. 9. 17, slow to *a.* [not in *a.*  
 Ps. 6. 1; Jer. 10. 24, rebuke me  
 30. 5, *a.* endureth but a moment.  
 Prov. 15. 1, grievous words stir  
 up *a.*  
 19. 11, discretion deferreth *a.*  
 Eccles. 7. 9, *a.* resteth in bosom of  
 fools. [with *a.*  
 Mark 3. 5, he looked on them  
 Col. 3. 8, put off *a.*, wrath, malice.  
 See Ps. 37. 8; 85. 3; 90. 7; Prov.  
 16. 32. [the wicked.  
 Angry. Ps. 7. 11, God is *a.* with  
 Prov. 14. 17, he that is soon *a.*  
 22. 24, make no friendship with  
 a man. [a?  
 Jonah 4. 4, doest thou well to be  
 Matt. 5. 22, whosoever is *a.* with  
 brother.  
 John 7. 23, are ye *a.* at me?  
 Eph. 4. 26, be ye *a.*, and sin not.  
 Tit. 1. 7, bishop not soon *a.*  
 See Gen. 18. 30; Prov. 21. 19;  
 Eccles. 5. 6; 7. 9. [for *a.*  
 Anguish. Ex. 6. 9, hearkened not  
 Job. 7. 11, I will speak in *a.* of  
 spirit. [every soul.  
 Rom. 2. 9, tribulation and *a.* on  
 2 Cor. 2. 4, out of much *a.* of heart.  
 See Gen. 42. 21; Is. 8. 22; John  
 16. 21.

Anoint. Deut. 28. 40; 2 Sam. 14. 2. Is. 21. 5, arise, and a. shield.  
61. 1; Luke 4. 18, a. to preach.  
Mark 14. 8, a. my body to burying.  
Luke 7. 46, my head thou didst not a.  
John 9. 6, a. eyes of blind man.  
12. 3, Mary a. feet of Jesus.  
2 Cor. 1. 21, he which a. us is God.  
John 2. 27, the same a. teacheth.  
Rev. 3. 18, a. thine eyes with eyesalve. [James 5. 14.  
See Judg. 9. 8; Ps. 2. 2; 84. 9;  
Anointed. 1 Sam. 26. 9.  
Anon. Matt. 13. 20; Mark 1. 30.  
Another. Prov. 27. 2, let a. praise thee.  
2 Cor. 11. 4; Gal. 1. 6, 7, a. gospel.  
James 5. 16, pray one for a.  
See 1 Sam. 10. 6; Job 19. 27; Is. 42. 8; 48. 11.  
Answer a. Job 19. 16; 32. 3; Cant. 5. 6; Mic. 3. 7; John 19. 9, no a.  
Prov. 15. 1, a soft a. turneth.  
16. 1, a. of tongue from the Lord.  
1 Pet. 3. 15, be ready to give a.  
21. a. of good conscience. [4. 16.  
See Job 35. 12; Luke 2. 47; 2 Tim. 1.  
Answer (a.). Job 11. 2, multitude of words be a. [thou a.  
Ps. 65. 5, by terrible things wilt Prov. 1. 28, I will not a. 18. 13, a. a matter before he heareth. 26. 4, a. a. not a fool.  
Eccles. 10. 19, money a. all things.  
Luke 21. 14, not to meditate what ye shall a.  
2 Cor. 5. 12, somewhat to a.  
Col. 4. 6, how ye ought to a.  
Tit. 2. 9, not a. again. [12. 24.  
See 1 Kin. 18. 29; Ps. 138. 3; Is. 65.  
Antiquity. Is. 23. 7.  
Apart. Matt. 14. 13, desert place a. 23; 17. 1; Luke 9. 28, mountain a.  
Mark 6. 31, come ye yourselves a. See Ps. 4. 3; Zech. 12. 12; James 1. 21.  
Apparently. Num. 12. 8.  
Appear. 1 Sam. 16. 7, man looketh on the outward a.  
Ps. 42. 2, when shall I a. before 90. 16, let thy work a. [God?  
Cant. 2. 12, flowers a. on earth.  
Matt. 6. 16, a. unto men to fast. 23. 28, outwardly a. righteous.  
Rom. 7. 13, that it might a. sin.  
2 Cor. 5. 10, we must all a. before judgment seat.  
12. glory in a.  
Heb. 9. 28; 1 Pet. 1. 7, a. of Christ.  
1 Thess. 5. 22, abstain from all a. of evil.  
1 Tim. 4. 15, profiting may a.  
See Ex. 23. 15; Matt. 24. 30; Luke 19. 11. [18; Acts 19. 35.  
Appease. Gen. 32. 20; Prov. 15. 1.  
Appertain. Num. 16. 30; Jer. 10. 7; Rom. 4. 1. [Eccles. 6. 7; Is. 29. 8.  
Appetite. Job 38. 39; Prov. 23. 2.  
Apply. Ps. 90. 12; Prov. 2. 2; 22. 17; 23. 12; Eccles. 7. 25.  
Appoint. Job 7. 3, wearisome nights are a.  
14. 5, thou hast a. his burdens. 30. 23, house a. for all living.  
Ps. 79. 11; 102. 20, preserve those a. to die. [his portion.  
Matt. 24. 51; Luke 12. 46, a. him Acts 6. 3, seven men whom we may a.  
1 Thess. 5. 9, not a. to wrath. [31.  
See Job 14. 13; Ps. 104. 19; Acts 17.

Apprehend. Acts 12. 4; 2 Cor. 11. 32; Phil. 3. 12. [in a. God.  
Approach. Is. 58. 2, take delight Luke 12. 33, where no thief a.  
1 Tim. 6. 16, light no man can a. Heb. 10. 25, as ye see the day a. See Deut. 31. 14; Job 40. 19; Ps. 65. 4. [of God.  
Approve. Acts 2. 22, a. man a. Rom. 16. 10, a. in Christ. [celent.  
Phil. 1. 10, a. things that are ex. 2 Tim. 2. 15, show thyself a. See Ps. 49. 13; 1 Cor. 11. 19; Phil. 1. 10. [Tim. 2. 24.  
Apt. 2 Kin. 24. 16; 1 Tim. 3. 2; 2 Arguing. Job 6. 25.  
Arguments. Job 23. 4.  
Aright. Ps. 50. 23; 78. 8; Prov. 15. 2; 23. 31. [little cloud.  
Arise. 1 Kin. 18. 44, there a. a. Neh. 2. 20, a. and build.  
Ps. 68. 1, let God a. [praise thee? 88. 10, shall the dead a. and 112. 4, to upright a. light.  
Mal. 4. 2, Sun of righteousness a. Mark 2. 11; Luke 7. 14; 8. 54; Acts 9. 40, I say a.  
Luke 15. 18, I will a. and go. Eph. 5. 14, a. from the dead.  
2 Pet. 1. 19, till day star a. See Is. 26. 19; Jer. 2. 27.  
Army. 1 Sam. 17. 10, I defy the a. of Israel. [his a.?  
Job 25. 3, is there any number of Luke 21. 20, Jerusalem compassed with a.  
Acts 23. 27, then came I with an Heb. 11. 34, a. of the aliens.  
See Cant. 6. 4; Ezek. 37. 10.  
Array. Jer. 43. 12, shall a. himself with land. [like one of these.  
Matt. 6. 29; Luke 12. 27, not a. 1 Tim. 2. 9, not with costly a.  
Rev. 7. 13, a. in white robes.  
See Job 40. 10; Rev. 17. 4; 19. 8.  
Arrived. Luke 8. 26; Acts 20. 15.  
Arrogancy. 1 Sam. 2. 3; Prov. 8. 13; Is. 13. 11; Jer. 48. 29.  
Arrow. Num. 24. 8, pierce through with a.  
Ps. 38. 2, thine a. stick fast. 76. 3, brake he the a. of the bow. 91. 5, a. that flieth by day. [a.  
Prov. 25. 18, false witness a sharp 26. 18, casteth a. and death.  
Ezek. 5. 16, evil a. of famine.  
See Deut. 32. 23; 2 Sam. 22. 15; Job 6. 4; 41. 28.  
Artificer. Gen. 4. 22; 1 Chr. 29. 5; 2 Chr. 34. 11; Is. 20. 40.  
Artillery. 1 Sam. 20. 3.  
Ascend. Ps. 68. 18; Rom. 10. 6; Eph. 4. 8, a. on high.  
John 1. 51, angels of God a. 3. 13, no man hath a. to heaven. 20. 17, I am not yet a.  
Rev. 8. 4, smoke of incense a. 11. 12, they a. up to heaven.  
See Ps. 24. 3; 139. 8. [Ps. 68. 34.  
Ascribe. Deut. 32. 3; Job. 36. 3.  
Ashamed. Job. 11. 3, shall no man make thee a. [thee he a.  
Ps. 25. 3, let none that wait on 31. 1, let me never be a.  
34. 5, their faces were not a. Is. 45. 17, not be a. world without end.  
65. 13, ye shall be a.  
Jer. 2. 26, as the thief is a. 6. 15; 8. 12, were they a.? 12. 13, a. of your revenues.  
14. 4, plowmen were a.  
Luke 16. 3, to beg I am a.  
Rom. 1. 16, not a. of gospel.

Ashamed—Continued  
5. 5, hope maketh not a. [be a. 9. 33; 10. 11, believeth shall not 2 Tim. 1. 8, not a. of testimony.  
2. 15, workman that needeth not to be a. [brethren.  
Heb. 2. 11, not a. to call them 11. 16, not a. to be called their God. [not be a.  
1 Pet. 4. 16, suffer as Christian. See Gen. 2. 25; 2 Tim. 1. 12.  
Aside. 2 Kin. 4. 4; Mark 7. 33; Heb. 12. 1.  
Ask. Ps. 2. 8; Is. 45. 11, a. of me. Is. 65. 1, sought of them that a. not. [shall be given.  
Matt. 7. 7; Luke 11. 9, a., and it 21. 22, whatsoever ye a.  
Mark 6. 22, a. what thou wilt. John 14. 13, 15. 16, a. in my name. James 1. 5, let him a. of God.  
1 Pet. 1. 15, a. reason of the hope. 1 John 3. 22; 5. 14, whatsoever we a. [Cor. 14. 35.  
See Deut. 32. 7; John 4. 9, 10; 1 Asleep. Matt. 8. 24; Mark 4. 38, but he was a.  
26. 40; Mark 14. 40, disciples a. 1 Cor. 15. 6, some are fallen a. 1 Thess. 4. 13, 15, them that are a. 2 Pet. 3. 4, since fathers fell a. See Cant. 7. 9. [a.?  
Ass. Num. 22. 30, am not I thine? Prov. 26. 3, bride for a. Is. 1. 3, a. his master's crib.  
Jer. 22. 19, burial of an a. [a. Zech. 9. 9; Matt. 21. 5, riding on Luke 14. 5, a. fallen into pit. 2 Pet. 2. 16, dumb a. speaking. See Gen. 49. 14; Ex. 23. 4; Deut. 22. 10. [17. 5.  
Assault. Est. 8. 11; Acts 14. 5; Assay. Acts 9. 26, Saul a. to join disciples.  
16. 7, they a. to go to Bithynia. Heb. 11. 29, Egyptians a. to do. See Deut. 4. 34; 1 Sam. 17. 39; Job 4. 2.  
Assent. 2 Chr. 18. 12; Acts 24. 9. Assigned. Gen. 47. 22; Josh. 20. 8.  
Assist. Rom. 16. 2.  
Associate. Is. 8. 9.  
Assurance. Is. 32. 17.  
Col. 2. 2, full a. of understanding. 1 Thess. 1. 5, gospel came in much a.  
Heb. 6. 11; 10. 22, full a. of hope. See Deut. 28. 66; Acts 17. 31.  
Assure. 2 Tim. 3. 14; 1 John 3. 19.  
Astonish. Gen. 8. 1; Job 6. 15.  
Astonied. Ezra 9. 3; Job 17. 3; Dan. 3. 24; 4. 19.  
Astonished. Matt. 7. 28; 22. 33; Mark 1. 22; 6. 2; 11. 18; Luke 4. 32, a. at his doctrine.  
Luke 2. 47, a. at his understanding. 5. 9, a. at draught of fishes. 24. 22, women made us a.  
Acts 9. 6, Saul trembling and a. 12. 16, saw Peter, they were a. 13. 12, deputy believed, being a. See Job 26. 11; Jer. 2. 12; Jer. 25. 9.  
Astonishment. 2 Chr. 29. 8; Ps. 60. 3, made us drink wine of a. Jer. 8. 21, a. hath taken hold. See Deut. 28. 28, 37; Ezek. 5. 15.  
Athrast. Matt. 25. 44; Rev. 21. 6; 22. 17.  
Atonement. Lev. 23. 28; 25. 9, day of a. [make a.? 2 Sam. 21. 3, wherewith shall I Rom. 5. 11, by whom we received a.  
See Lev. 4. 20; 16. 17; Num. 8. 21

**Attain.** Ps. 139. 6, I cannot a. to it.  
2 Sam. 23. 19; 1 Chr. 11. 26. [ness.  
Rom. 9. 30, Gentiles a. to righteousness.  
Phil. 3. 11, 12, 16, that I might a.  
See Gen. 47. 9; Prov. 1. 5; Ezek.  
46. 7; 1 Tim. 4. 6.  
**Attend.** Ps. 17. 1; 61. 1; 142. 6, a.  
to my cry.  
Prov. 4. 20, my son, a. to my words.  
See Ps. 65. 2; 86. 6. [Heb. 7. 13.  
**Attendance.** 1 Tim. 4. 13;  
2 Chr. 6. 40. 7. 15.  
**Attentive.** Neh. 1. 6; Job 37. 2; Ps.  
130. 2; Luke 19. 48.  
**Attire.** Jer. 2. 32; Ezek. 23. 15.  
**Audience.** 1 Chr. 28. 8, in a. of  
our God.  
Luke 7. 1; 20. 45, in a. of people.  
Acts 13. 16, ye that fear God, give  
a.  
See Ex. 24. 7; Acts 15. 12.  
**Augment.** Num. 32. 14.  
**Austere.** Luke 19. 21. [12. 2.  
**Author.** 1 Cor. 14. 33; Heb. 5. 9;  
**Authority.** Matt. 7. 29; Mark  
1. 22. [under a.  
8. 9; Luke 7. 8, I am a. man.  
21. 23; Luke 4. 36, by what a.  
Luke 9. 1, power and a. over devils.  
19. 17, have a. over ten cities.  
John 5. 27, a. to execute judgment.  
1 Cor. 15. 24, put down all a. [a.  
1 Tim. 2. 2, kings, and all in a. [a.  
12, suffer not a woman to usurp  
Tit. 2. 15, rebuke with all a.  
1 Pet. 3. 22, angels and a. subject.  
See Prov. 29. 2; 2 Cor. 10. 8; Rev.  
13. 2. [James 5. 16.  
**Availeth.** Est. 5. 13; Gal. 5. 16;  
**Avenge.** Deut. 32. 43, be will a.  
blood. [ple a.  
Josh. 10. 13, sun stood still till peo-  
ple a. 2 Sam. 12. 12, the Lord judge and  
a. [that a. me.  
2 Sam. 22. 48; Ps. 18. 47, it is God  
Est. 8. 13, Jews a. themselves.  
Is. 1. 24, I will a. me of mine ene-  
mies. [sary.  
Luke 18. 3, a. me of mine adver-  
See Gen. 4. 24; Lev. 19. 18; Jer.  
5. 9; 9. 9. [and a.  
**Avenger.** Ps. 8. 2; 44. 16, enemy  
1 Thess. 4. 6, the Lord is the a.  
See Num. 35. 12; Deut. 19. 6;  
Josh. 20. 6.  
**Averse.** Mic. 2. 8.  
**Avoid.** Prov. 4. 15, a. it, pass not  
by it. [blings.  
1 Tim. 6. 20; 2 Tim. 2. 16, a. bab-  
See Rom. 16. 17; 2 Cor. 8. 20.  
**Awakened.** Deut. 26. 17, 18.  
**Awake.** Ps. 17. 15, satisfied, when  
I a., with thy likeness.  
73. 20, as a dream when one a.  
Prov. 23. 35, when shall I a.? I  
will seek it again. [strength.  
Is. 51. 9; 52. 1, a., a., put on  
Joel 1. 5, a., ye drunkards.  
Zech. 13. 7, a., O sword. [glory.  
Luke 9. 32, when a., they saw his  
Rom. 13. 11, high time to a.  
1 Cor. 15. 34, a. to righteousness.  
Eph. 5. 14, a. thou that sleepest.  
See Jer. 51. 57; John 11. 11.  
**Aware.** Cant. 6. 12; Jer. 50. 24;  
Luke 11. 44.  
**Awe.** Ps. 4. 4; 33. 8; 119. 161.  
**Awl.** Ex. 21. 6; Deut. 15. 17.  
**Axe.** Ps. 74. 5, famous as he had  
lifted up a.  
Is. 10. 15, shall the a. boast?  
Matt. 3. 10; Luke 3. 9, the a. is  
laid to root. [Kin. 6. 6.  
See 1 Sam. 13. 20; 1 Kin. 6. 7; 2

## B.

**Babbler.** Eccles. 10. 11; Acts  
17. 18. [6. 20.  
**Babbling.** Prov. 23. 29; 1 Tim.  
**Babe.** Ps. 8. 2; Matt. 21. 16, out  
of mouth of b.  
17. 14, leave thy substance to b.  
Is. 3. 4, b. shall rule over them.  
Matt. 11. 25; Luke 10. 21, re-  
vealed to b.  
Rom. 2. 20, teacher of b.  
1 Cor. 3. 1, b. in Christ.  
1 Pet. 2. 2, newborn b. [5. 13.  
See Ex. 2. 6; Luke 2. 12, 16; Heb.  
Back. Josh. 8. 26, drew not his  
band b.  
1 Sam. 10. 9, he turned his b.  
Neh. 9. 26, cast law behind b. [b.  
Ps. 129. 3, plowmen plowed on my  
Prov. 10. 13; 19. 29; 26. 3, rod for  
b.  
Is. 38. 17, cast sins behind b.  
50. 6, gave b. to smiters.  
See Num. 24. 11; 2 Sam. 19. 10;  
Job 26. 9. [b.  
**Backbiter.** Rom. 1. 30.  
**Backbiting.** Ps. 15. 3; Prov. 25.  
23; 2 Cor. 12. 20.  
**Backslider.** Prov. 14. 14, b. in  
heart shall be filled with his  
own ways.  
Jer. 3. 6, 8, 11, 12, b. Israel.  
8. 5, perpetual b.  
14. 7, our b. are many.  
Hos. 4. 16, as a b. heifer.  
11. 7, bent to b. from me.  
14. 4, will heal their b.  
See Jer. 2. 19; 5. 6; 31. 22; 49. 4.  
**Backward.** 2 Kin. 20. 10; Is. 38. 8.  
Job 23. 8, b., but I cannot perceive.  
Ps. 40. 14; 70. 2, driven b.  
Is. 59. 14, judgment is turned b.  
Jer. 7. 24, they went b., and not  
forward.  
See Gen. 9. 23; 49. 17; John 18. 6.  
**Bad.** Gen. 24. 50; 31. 24; 29; Lev.  
27. 12, 14, 33; Num. 13. 19;  
24. 13; 2 Sam. 13. 22; 14. 17;  
1 Kin. 3. 9; Matt. 22. 10; 2 Cor.  
5. 10, good or b.  
See Lev. 27. 10; Ezra 4. 12; Jer.  
24. 2; Matt. 13. 48.  
**Badness.** Gen. 41. 19.  
**Bag.** Deut. 25. 13; Prov. 16. 11;  
Mic. 6. 11, b. of weights. [b.  
Job 14. 17, transgression sealed in  
Is. 46. 6, lavish gold out of b.  
Hag. 1. 6, b. with holes.  
Luke 12. 33, b. that wax not old.  
John 12. 6; 13. 29, a thief, and had  
the b. [Prov. 7. 20.  
See 1 Sam. 17. 40; 2 Kin. 5. 23.  
**Bake.** Gen. 19. 3; Lev. 26. 26; 1  
Sam. 28. 24; Is. 44. 15, b. bread.  
Ex. 12. 39; Lev. 24. 5, b. cakes.  
See Gen. 40. 17; Ex. 16. 23; Lev.  
2. 4.  
**Baker.** Gen. 40. 1; 41.10; 1  
Sam. 8. 13; Jer. 37. 21; Hos. 7. 1.  
**Balance.** Lev. 19. 36; Prov. 16. 11;  
Ezek. 45. 10, just b.  
Job 37. 16, the b. of clouds. [vanity.  
Ps. 62. 9, laid in b., lighter than  
Prov. 11. 1; 20. 23; Hos. 12. 7;  
Amos 8. 5; Mic. 6. 11, false b.  
Is. 40. 12, 15, weighed hills in b.  
46. 6, weigh silver in the b.  
Rev. 6. 5, a pair of b.  
See Job 6. 2; 31. 6; Jer. 32. 10.  
**Bald.** 2 Kin. 2. 23, go up, thou b.  
head. [head b.  
Jer. 48. 37; Ezek. 29. 18, every

## Bald—Continued

See Lev. 13. 40; Jer. 16. 6; Ezek.  
27. 31. [well set hair b.  
**Baldness.** Is. 3. 24, instead of  
22, 12, call to weeping and b.  
Mic. 1. 16, enlarge thy b. as eagle.  
See Lev. 21. 5; Deut. 14. 1; Ezek.  
7. 18.  
**Ball.** Is. 22. 18. [lead.  
**Balm.** Jer. 8. 22; 46. 11, b. in Gil-  
See Gen. 37. 25; 43. 11; Jer. 51. 8;  
Ezek. 27. 17, [their b. assunder.  
**Bands.** Ps. 2. 3; 107. 14, break  
73. 4, there are no b. in their death.  
Hos. 11. 4, drew them with b. of  
love. [and b.  
Zech. 11. 7, two staves, Beauty  
Matt. 27. 37; Mark 15. 16. [8. 29.  
See Job 38. 31; Eccles. 7. 26; Luke  
**Banished.** 2 Sam. 14. 13; Ezra  
7. 26. [money into b.  
**Bank.** Luke 19. 23, gapest not  
See Gen. 41. 17; 2 Sam. 20. 15;  
Ezek. 47. 7. [God set up b.  
**Banker.** Ps. 20. 5, in name of  
See Ps. 60. 4; Cant. 2. 6; 4. 1;  
13. 2. [Cant. 2. 4.  
**Banquet.** Est. 5. 4; Job 41. 6;  
**Baptism.** Matt. 20. 22; Mark. 10.  
38; Luke 12. 50, to be baptized  
with b.  
21. 25; Mark 11. 30; Luke 7. 29;  
20. 4; Acts 1. 22; 18. 25; 19. 3, b.  
of John. [19. 4, b. of repentance.  
Mark 1. 4; Luke 3. 3; Acts 13. 24;  
Rom. 6. 4; Col. 2. 12, buried with  
him by b. [one b.  
Eph. 4. 6, one Lord, one faith,  
Heb. 6. 2, doctrine of b.  
See Matt. 3. 7; 1 Pet. 3. 21.  
**Baptize.** Matt. 3. 11; Mark 1. 8;  
Luke 3. 16; John 1. 26, b. with  
Holy Ghost. [is b.  
Mark 16. 16, he that believeth and  
Luke 3. 7, multitude came to be b.  
12; 7. 29, publicans to be b.  
21, Jesus being b., and praying.  
7. 30, Pharisees and lawyers being  
not b.  
John 1. 33, he that sent me to b.  
3. 22, 23, tarried with them, and b.  
4. 1, 2, Jesus made and b. more.  
Acts 2. 38, repent, and b.  
41, gladly received word were b.  
8. 12, b., both men and women,  
16, b. in name of Jesus. [b.?  
36, what doth hinder me to be?  
9. 18, Saul arose, and was b.  
10. 47, can any forbid b.?  
16. 15, 33, b., and household.  
18. 8, many believed, and were b.  
22. 16, be b., and wash away thy  
sins. [Jesus.  
Rom. 6. 3; Gal. 3. 27, were b. into  
1 Cor. 1. 13, were ye b. in name of  
10. 2, were all b. in cloud. [Paul?  
12. 13, all b. into one body.  
15. 29, b. for the dead.  
See Matt. 28. 19; John 1. 25, 28, 31.  
**Barbarians.** Acts 28. 4; Rom. 1.  
14; 1 Cor. 14. 11.  
**Barbarous.** Acts 28. 2.  
**Barbed.** Job 41. 7.  
**Barber.** Ezek. 5. 1. [Is. 53. 12.  
**Bare** (c.). Ex. 19. 4; Deut. 1. 13;  
**Bare** (ad.). Is. 52. 10; 1 Cor. 15. 37.  
**Barked.** Joel 1. 7. [into b.  
**Barn.** Job 39. 12, gather thy seed  
Matt. 6. 26; Luke 12. 24, nor  
gather into b.  
13. 30, gather wheat into b.  
Luke 12. 18, pull down my b.  
See 2 Kin. 6. 27; Joel 1. 17; Hag.  
2. 19.

**Barrel.** 1 Kin. 17. 12, 14; 18. 33.  
**Barren.** 2 Kin. 2. 19, water naught, and ground b. [into b. Ps. 107. 34, turneth fruitful land Is. 54. 1, sing, O b., thou that didst not bear. [ful.  
 2 Pet. 1. 8, neither b. nor unfruit- See Ex. 23. 26; Job 24. 21; Luke 23. 23. [let the pit.  
**Bars.** Job 17. 16, down to the b. Ezek. 38. 11, having neither b. nor gates. [107. 16; Is. 45. 2.  
 See 1 Sam. 23. 7; Job 38. 10; Ps. Base. Job 30. 8, children of b. men.  
 Mal. 2. 9, I have made you b. Acts 17. 5, fellows of b. sort.  
 1 Cor. 1. 28, b. things of the world.  
 2 Cor. 10. 1, in presence am b.  
**Basket.** Deut. 28. 5, 17, blessed be thy b.  
 Amos. 8. 1, b. of summer fruit. Matt. 14. 20; Mark 6. 43; Luke 9. 17; John 6. 13, twelve b.  
 15. 37; Mark 8. 8; seven b.  
 16. 9; Mark 8. 19, how many b.? **Bason.** John 13. 5, poureth water into a b. [Jer. 62. 19.  
 See Ex. 12. 22; 24. 6; 1 Chr. 28. 17; **Bathe.** Lev. 15. 5; 17. 16; Num. 19. 7; Is. 34. 5. [Is. 2. 20.  
**Bats.** Lev. 11. 19; Deut. 14. 18; **Battle.** 1 Sam. 17. 20, host shouted for b. [Lord's.  
 47; 2 Chr. 20. 15, the b. is the 1 Chr. 5. 20, they cried to God in the b.  
 Ps. 18. 39, strength to b.  
 55. 18, delivered my soul from b. Eccles. 9. 11, nor b. to strong.  
 Jer. 50. 22, sound of b. in land. [7. See Job 39. 25; 41. 8; Ps. 76. 3; 140. **Battlements.** Deut. 22. 8; Jer. 5. 10.  
**Bay Tree.** Ps. 37. 35.  
**Beacon.** Is. 30. 17. [waters.  
**Beam.** Ps. 104. 3, who layeth b. in Matt. 7. 5; Luke 6. 42, cast out b. See Judg. 16. 14; 1 K. 6. 2; Hab. 2. 11. [shall feed.  
**Bear (n.).** Is. 11. 7, cow and b. 59. 11, we roar all like b.  
 Hos. 13. 8, as a b. bereaved.  
 Amos. 5. 19, as if a man did flee from lion, and a b. [Prov. 17. 12. See 1 Sam. 17. 34; 2 Sam. 17. 8; **Bear (v.).** Gen. 4. 13, greater than I can b.  
 13. 6; 36. 7, land not able to b. 43. 9; 44. 32, let me b. blame.  
**Ex.** 20. 16; 1 Kin. 21. 10; Luke 11. 48; John 1. 7; 5. 31; 8. 18; 15. 27; Acts 23. 11; Rom. 8. 16; 1 John 1. 2; 5. 8, b. witness.  
 28. 12, Aaron b. their names before Lord. [28. b. sin.  
 Lev. 24. 15; Ezek. 23. 49; Heb. 9. Num. 11. 14; Deut. 1. 9, not able to b. people. [b. rule.  
 Esth. 1. 22; Jer. 5. 31; Dan. 2. 39. Ps. 91. 12; Matt. 4. 6; Luke 4. 11; they shall b. thee up.  
 Prov. 18. 14, wounded spirit who can b.? **Is.** 52. 11, clean that b. vessels.  
 Jer. 31. 19, b. reproach of youth. Lam. 3. 27, good to b. yoke in youth. [shoes.  
 Matt. 3. 11, not worthy to b. 27. 32; Mark 15. 21; Luke 23. 26, John 16. 12, cannot b. them now.  
 Rom. 13. 4, b. not sword in vain. 15. 1, b. infirmities of the weak.  
 1 Cor. 13. 7, charity b. all things.

**Bear—Continued**  
 15. 49, shall also b. image of the heavenly. [my body.  
 Gal. 6. 2, 5, b. burdens. 17. b. in See Ex. 28. 38; Deut. 1. 31; Prov. 12. 24. [till b. be grown.  
**Beard.** 2 Sam. 10. 5; 1 Chr. 19. 5, Ps. 133, 2, even Aaron's b.  
 Ezek. 5. 1, cause razor to pass on b. See Lev. 13. 29; 1 Sam. 21. 13; 2 Sam. 20. 9. [sees.  
**Bearing.** Ps. 126. 6, b. precious John 19. 17, b. cross. [witness.  
 Rom. 2. 15; 9. 1, conscience b. 2 Cor. 4. 10, b. about in body the dying of Jesus.  
 Heb. 13. 13, b. his reproach. See Gen. 1. 29; Num. 10. 17; Mark 14. 13. [shall teach.  
**Beast.** Job 12. 7, ask b., they 18. 3, counted as b.  
 Prov. 12. 10, regardeth life of b. Eccles. 3. 19, no preeminence above b.  
 1 Cor. 15. 32, fought with b. James 3. 7, every kind of b. is tamed.  
 2 Pet. 2. 12, as natural brute b. See Lev. 11. 47; Ps. 50. 10; 147. 9; Rom. 1. 23. [b. swords.  
**Beat.** Is. 2. 4; Joel 3. 10; Mic. 4. Luke 12. 47, b. with many stripes. 1 Cor. 9. 26, as one that b. the air. See Prov. 23. 14; Mic. 4. 13; Mark 12. 5; 13. 9.  
**Beauty.** 1 Chr. 16. 29; 2 Chr. 20. 21; Ps. 29. 2; 96. 9; 110. 3, b. of holiness. [Lord.  
 Ezra 7. 27, to b. the house of the Ps. 27. 4, behold b. of the Lord. 39. 11, b. to consume away.  
 48. 2, b. for situation.  
 50. 2, perfection of b.  
 Prov. 31. 30, b. is vain.  
 Is. 52. 7; Rom. 10. 15, how b. are the feet. [9. 17.  
 See 2 Sam. 1. 19; Ps. 90. 17; Zech. Beasts. Luke 1. 40; Job 13. 24; Acts 12. 17; 21. 40.  
**Becometh.** Ps. 93. 5, holiness b. thy house.  
 Rom. 16. 2; Eph. 5. 3, as b. saints. Phil. 1. 27; 1 Tim. 2. 10; Tit. 2. 3, as b. gospel.  
 See Prov. 17. 7; Matt. 3. 15.  
**Bed.** Job 7. 13, when I say, my b. shall comfort.  
 33. 15, in slumberings upon the b. Ps. 63. 6, when I remember thee upon my b. [take up my b.  
 Matt. 9. 6; Mark 2. 9; John 5. 11, Bees. Dan. 1. 40; Job 14. 8; Ps. 118. 12; Is. 7. 18. [28. 38.  
**Bees.** Lev. 22. 19; Num. 31. 22. **Befall.** Gen. 42. 4; 44. 29, mischief b. him. [b. in last days.  
 49. 1; Deut. 31. 29; Dan. 10. 14, Judg. 6. 13, why is all this b. us? Ps. 19. 10, no evil b. thee. [thing b. Eccles. 3. 19, b. men b. beasts; one See Lev. 10. 19; Deut. 8. 17; Acts 20. 19. [4; Luke 16. 3.  
**Beg.** Ps. 37. 25; 109. 10; Prov. 20. **Beggarly.** Gal. 4. 9. [tuary.  
**Begin.** Ezek. 9. 6, b. at my sacrifice. 4. 17, judgment b. at house of God.  
 See 1 Sam. 3. 12; 2 Cor. 3. 1.  
**Beginning.** Job 8. 7, though thy b. was small. [wisdom.  
 Ps. 111. 10; Prov. 1. 7; 9. 10, b. of 119, 160, word true from b.  
 Eccles. 7. 8, better end of a thing than b.

**Beginning—Continued**  
 Matt. 13. 8, from b. not so. Luke 24. 47, b. at Jerusalem. [den-  
 Heb. 3. 14, hold b. of our confi- See 1 Chr. 17. 9; Prov. 8. 22, 23. Col. 1. 18.  
**Begotten.** Ps. 2. 7; Acts 13. 33; Heb. 1. 5; 5. 5, this day have I b. thee.  
 1 Pet. 1. 3, b. to a lively hope. See Job 38. 28; 1 Cor. 4. 15; Philam. 10. [wherefore hast thou b. me?  
**Beguide.** Gen. 29. 25; Josh. 9. 22, 2 Pet. 2. 14, b. unstable souls. See Num. 25. 18; 2 Cor. 11. 3. **Begun.** Gal. 3. 3, having b. in the Spirit.  
 Phil. 1. 6, hath b. good work. See Deut. 3. 24; 2 Cor. 8. 6; 1 Tim. 5. 11. [God's b.  
**Behalf.** Job. 36. 2, speak on Phil. 1. 23, in b. of Christ.  
 See 2 Chr. 16. 9; 2 Cor. 1. 11; 5. 12. **Behave.** 1 Sam. 18. 5, 14, 15, 30, David b. wisely.  
 1 Chr. 19. 13, b. ourselves valiantly. Ps. 101. 2, I will b. wisely.  
 Is. 3. 5, child shall b. proudly. 1 Thess. 2. 10, how unblameably we b. [good b.  
 1 Tim. 3. 2, a bishop must be of See Ps. 131. 2; 1 Cor. 13. 5; Tit. 2. 3. [6. 16.  
**Beheld.** Matt. 14. 10; Mark Behind. Ex. 10. 26, not hoof be left b.  
 Phil. 3. 13, things which are b. Col. 1. 24, fill up that which is b. See 1 Kin. 14. 9; Neh. 9. 26; 2 Cor. 11. 5.  
**Behold.** Ps. 37. 37, b. the upright. Matt. 18. 10, their angels do always b. [glory.  
 John 17. 24, that they may b. my 2 Cor. 3. 18, b. as in a glass. See Num. 24. 17; Ps. 91. 8; 119. 137. **Behoved.** Luke 24. 46; Heb. 2. 17. **Belief.** 2 Thess. 1. 13.  
**Believe.** Num. 14. 11, how long are they b. me? [phets.  
 2 Chr. 20. 20, b. in Lord, b. his prop. 78. 22, they b. not in God.  
 Prov. 14. 15, simple b. every word. Matt. 8. 13, as thou hast b., so be it. 9. 28, b. ye that I am able? 21. 25; Mark 11. 31, why then did ye not b.? [and we will b. 27. 42, come down from the cross. Mark 5. 36; Luke 8. 50, only b. 9. 23, if thou canst b., all things possible that ye receive.  
 16. 13, neither b. they them. Luke 1. 1, things most surely b. 8. 13, which for a while b. 24. 25, slow of heart to b. 41. b. not for joy. [might b. John 1. 7, all men through him 2. 22, they b. the scripture. 3. 12, b. heavenly things. 5. 44, how can ye b. which receive honour? 47, how shall ye b. my words? 6. 36, seen me, and b. not. 7. 5, neither did his brethren b. 48, have any of the rulers b.? 10. 38, b. the works. 11. 15, to intent ye may b. 26, never did, b. thou this? 48, all men will b. 12. 36, b. in the light. 17. 21, the world may b. 20. 25, I will not b. 29, have not seen, yet have b.

## Believe—Continued

Acts 4. 32, multitude of them that b.  
 13. 39, all that b. are justified.  
 48, ordained to eternal life b.  
 16. 34, b. with all his house.  
 Rom. 4. 11, father of all that b.  
 18, against hope b. in hope.  
 9. 33, b. on him shall not be ashamed.  
 10. 14, how shall they b.?  
 1 Cor. 7. 12, wife that b. not.  
 2 Cor. 4. 13, we b., and therefore speak.  
 Gal. 3. 22, promise to them that b.  
 2 Thess. 1. 10, admired in all that b.  
 Heb. 10. 39, b. to saving of soul.  
 11. 6, must b. that he is.  
 James 2. 19, devils b. and tremble.  
 1 Pet. 2. 6, he that b. shall not be confounded.  
 See Ex. 4. 5; 19. 9; Is. 43. 10; Matt. 21. 22; John 8. 24; 10. 37; Acts 9. 26.  
 Belly, Gen. 3. 14; Job 15. 2; Matt. 15. 17; Mark 7. 19; John 7. 33; Rom. 16. 18; Phil. 3. 19.  
 Belongeth, Deut. 32. 85; Ps. 94. 1; Heb. 10. 30.  
 Beloved, Deut. 33. 12, b. dwell in safety.  
 Ps. 127. 2, giveth his b. sleep.  
 Dan. 9. 23; 10. 11, 19, greatly b. Matt. 3. 17; 17. 5; Mark 1. 11; 9. 7; Luke 3. 22; 9. 35; 2 Peter 1. 17, b. son.  
 Rom. 11. 28, o. for fathers' sake.  
 Eph. 1. 6, accepted in the b.  
 Col. 4. 9; Phil. 16, b. brother.  
 See Neh. 13. 26; Cant. 2. 16; Rom. 16. 9.  
 Bemoan, Job 42. 11; [Nah. 3. 7].  
 Bend, Ps. 11. 2; Is. 60. 14; Ezek. 17. 7.  
 Beneath, Prov. 15. 4, from hell b. Is. 14. 9, hell from b. is moved.  
 John 8. 23, ye are from b.  
 See Deut. 4. 39; Jer. 31. 37.  
 Benefactors, Luke 22. 25, [with b.].  
 Benefit, Ps. 68. 19, loaded us 1 Tim. 6. 2, partakers of the b.  
 Benevolence, 1 Cor. 7. 3.  
 Bereave, Gen. 42. 36; 43. 14, b. of children.  
 Eccles. 4. 8, b. my soul of God.  
 Jer. 15. 7; 18. 21, I will b. thee.  
 See Ezek. 5. 17; 36. 12; Hos. 13. 8.  
 Beseech, Job 42. 4, hear 18, thee.  
 Matt. 8. 5; Luke 7. 3, centurion b. him. [son].  
 Luke 9. 38, I b. thee, look on my 2 Cor. 5. 20, as though God did b. you.  
 Eph. 4. 1, b. you to walk.  
 Phil. 9, for love's sake b. thee.  
 See Ex. 33. 18; Jonah 1. 14; Rom. 12. 1. [7. 2; Heb. 12. 1].  
 Beset, Ps. 22. 12, 139. 5; Hos. Beside, Mark 3. 21; Acts 26. 24; 2 Cor. 5. 13. [9. 14; Is. 1. 8].  
 Besiege, Deut. 28. 62; Eccles. Besought, Ex. 32. 11; Deut. 3. 25; 2 Chr. 33. 12; Jer. 26. 19, b. the Lord.  
 Matt. 8. 31; Mark 5. 10; Luke 8. 31 34; Luke 8. 37, b. him to depart.  
 John 4. 40, b. that he would tarry.  
 2 Cor. 12. 8, I b. the Lord thrice.  
 See Gen. 42. 21; Esth. 8. 3, [sheep].  
 Best, 1 Sam. 15. 9, 15, spared b. of Ps. 39. 5, at his b. state is vanity.  
 Luke 15. 22, b. robe.  
 1 Cor. 12. 31, b. gifts. [Sam. 18. 4].  
 See Gen. 43. 11; Deut. 20. 16; 2

Bestead, Is. 8. 21.  
 Bestir, 2 Sam. 5. 24, [b. my fruits].  
 Bestow, Luke 12. 17, no room to 1 Cor. 15. 10, grace b. on us not in vain. [vain].  
 Gal. 4. 11, lest I have b. labour in 1 John 3. 1, manner of love Father b. [4. 38].  
 See 1 Chr. 29. 25; Is. 63. 7; John Bethink, 1 Kin. 8. 47; 2 Chr. 6. 37.  
 Betimes, Gen. 26. 31; 2 Chr. 36. 15; Job 8. 5; Prov. 13. 24.  
 Betray, Matt. 26. 16; Mark 14. 11; Luke 22. 21, 22, opportunity to b. 27. 4, I b. innocent blood.  
 1 Cor. 11. 23, same night he was b. See Matt. 24. 10; Mark 14. 18; John 6. 24; 21. 20.  
 Betroth, Hos. 2. 19, 20.  
 Better, 1 Sam. 15. 22, to obey b. than sacrifice. [fathers].  
 1 Kin. 19. 4, I am not b. than my Ps. 63. 3, loving kindness b. than life.  
 Eccles. 4. 9, two are b. than one. 7. 10, former days b. than these.  
 Matt. 12. 12, man b. than a sheep.  
 Luke 5. 39, he saith the old is b. Phil. 2. 3, each esteem other b. than himself.  
 Heb. 1. 4, much b. than angels. 11. 16, a b. country. [the way].  
 2 Pet. 2. 21, b. not have known See Eccles. 2. 24; Cant. 1. 2; Jonah 4. 3. [b. her].  
 Bewail, Luke 8. 52, all wept and 23. 27, of women, which also b. 2 Cor. 12. 21, b. many which have sinned. [Rev. 18. 9].  
 Beware, Judg. 13. 4, b., and drink no wine. [away].  
 Job 36. 19, b. lest he take thee.  
 Matt. 16. 6; Mark 8. 15; Luke 12. 1, b. of leaven. [scribes].  
 Mark 12. 38; Luke 20. 46, b. of Luke 12. 15, b. of covetousness.  
 Phil. 3. 2, b. of dogs, b. of evil workers.  
 See Deut. 6. 12; 8. 11; 15. 9.  
 Bewitched, Acts 8. 9; Gal. 3. 1.  
 Bewray, Is. 16. 3; Prov. 27. 16; 29. 24; Matt. 26. 73.  
 Beyond, Num. 22. 18; 2 Cor. 8. 3; Gal. 1. 13; 1 Thess. 4. 6.  
 Bier, 2 Sam. 3. 31; Luke 7. 14.  
 Billows, Ps. 42. 7; Jonah 2. 3.  
 Bind, Prov. 6. 21, b. them continually upon thy heart.  
 Is. 61. 1, b. up brokenhearted.  
 Matt. 12. 29; Mark 3. 27, b. strong man.  
 16. 19; 18. 18, b. on earth.  
 See Num. 30. 2; Job 26. 8; 38. 31.  
 Bird, 2 Sam. 21. 10, suffered neither b. to rest, nor.  
 Cant. 2. 12, time of the singing of b. [speckled b.].  
 Jer. 12. 9, heritage unto me as a Matt. 8. 20; Luke 9. 58, b. of air have nests. [Eccles. 10. 20].  
 See Ps. 11. 1; 124. 7; Prov. 1. 17; Birth, Matt. 14. 6; Mark 6. 21; Herod's b.-day.  
 John 9. 1, blind from b.  
 Gal. 4. 19, of whom I travail in b. See Eccles. 7. 1; Is. 66. 9; Luke 1. 14. [Heb. 12. 16].  
 Birthright, Gen. 25. 31; 27. 36.  
 Bishop, 1 Tim. 3. 1, if a man desire office of b.  
 Tit. 1. 7, b. must be blameless.  
 See Acts 1. 20; Phil. 1. 1; 1 Pet. 2. 25.

Bit, Ps. 32. 9; James 3. 3.  
 Bite, Prov. 23. 32, at last it b. like serpent. [teeth].  
 Mic. 3. 5, prophets that b. with Gal. 5. 15, if ye b. and devour one another.  
 See Eccles. 10. 8; Amos 5. 19; 9. 3.  
 Bitter, Ex. 12. 8; Num. 9. 11, with b. herbs. [destruction].  
 Deut. 32. 24, devoured with b. Job 13. 16, worstest b. things.  
 Is. 5. 20, that put b. for sweet.  
 24. 9, strong drink b. to them that drink it.  
 Jer. 2. 19, an evil thing and b. Matt. 26. 75; Luke 22. 62, Peter wept b.  
 Col. 3. 19, be not b. against them. See Ex. 1. 14; 15. 23; 2 Kin. 14. 26.  
 Bitterness, Job 10. 1; 21. 25; Is. 38. 15, in b. of soul.  
 Prov. 14. 10, heart knoweth own b.  
 Acts 8. 23, in the gall of b.  
 Eph. 4. 31, let all b. be put away.  
 Heb. 12. 15, lest any root of b. See 1 Sam. 15. 32; Prov. 17. 25; Rev. 3. 14. [Rev. 6. 5].  
 Black, Matt. 5. 36; Jude 13; Blade, Judg. 3. 22; Matt. 13. 26; Mark 4. 28. [2. 11; Eph. 1. 4].  
 Blame, 2 Cor. 6. 3; 8. 20; Gal. Blameless, 1 Cor. 1. 8, be b. in day of the Lord.  
 Phil. 2. 15, that ye may be b. See Matt. 12. 5; Phil. 3. 6; Tit. 1. 6, 7. [sion to enemies to b.].  
 Blaspheme, 2 Sam. 12. 14, occasion. 52. 5, my name continually is b. Matt. 9. 3, scribes said, this man b. Mark 12. 3, against Holy Ghost.  
 Acts 28. 11, I compelled them to b. Rom. 2. 24, name of God is b. through you.  
 James 2. 7, b. that worthy name. See 1 Kin. 21. 10; Ps. 74. 10, 18; 1 Tim. 1. 20. [manner of b.].  
 Blasphemy, Matt. 12. 31, all 26. 65; Mark 14. 64, he hath spoken b. [speaketh b.].  
 Luke 5. 21, who is this which See 2 Kin. 19. 3; Ezek. 35. 12; Matt. 15. 19. [1 Kin. 8. 37].  
 Blast, Gen. 41. 6; Deut. 28. 22; Blaze, Mark 1. 45.  
 Bleating, Judg. 6. 16; 1 Sam. 15. 14.  
 Blemish, Dan. 1. 4, children in whom was no b.  
 Eph. 5. 27, holy and without b. 1 Pet. 1. 19, a lamb without b. and spot. [Sam. 14. 25].  
 See Lev. 21. 17; Deut. 15. 21; 2 Bless, Deut. 28. 3, b. in city, b. in field. [lest b. me].  
 1 Chron. 4. 10, Oh that thou wouldst Prov. 10. 7, memory of just is b. Is. 32. 20, b. are ye that sow.  
 65. 16, b. himself in God of truth.  
 Matt. 5. 44; Luke 6. 28; Rom. 12. 14, b. them that curse. [receive].  
 Acts 20. 35, more b. to give than 2 Cor. 11. 31, b. for evermore.  
 Tit. 2. 13, looking for that b. hope.  
 Rev. 14. 13, b. are dead which die in the Lord. [James 3. 9, 10].  
 See Gen. 22. 17; Hag. 2. 19.  
 Blessing, Deut. 23. 5; Neh. 13. 2; Job 29. 13, b. of him that was ready to perish. [rich].  
 Prov. 10. 22, b. of Lord maketh 28. 20, a faithful man shall abound with b. [it].  
 Is. 65. 8, destroy it not, a b. is in Mal. 2. 2, I will curse your b.

## Blessing—Continued

3. 10, pour you out a b. [pel.  
Rom. 15. 29, fulness of b. of gos-  
1 Cor. 10. 16, cup of b. which we  
bless. [ing.  
James 3. 10, proceed b. and curs-  
Rev. 5. 12, worthy to receive  
honour and b. [26, 29.  
See Gen. 27. 35; 39. 5; Deut. 1. 1.  
Blind (c.), Ex. 23. 8, the gift b.  
the wise. [were b.  
2 Cor. 3. 14; 4. 4, their minds  
1 John 2. 11, darkness hath b.  
See Deut. 16. 19; 1 Sam. 12. 3.  
Blindness. Eph. 4. 18. [Zech. 12. 4.  
See Deut. 28. 28; 2 Kin. 6. 18;  
Blood. Gen. 9. 6, whoso sheddeth  
man's b. [hand.  
Josh. 2. 19; 1 Kin. 2. 32, b. on  
Ps. 51. 14, deliver me from b.-guil-  
tiness. [his sight.  
72. 14, precious shall b. be in  
Prov. 29. 10, the b.-thirsty hate  
upright.  
Is. 9. 5, garments rolled in b.  
Jer. 2. 34, the b. of poor innocents.  
Ezek. 9. 9, land is full of b.  
18. 13; 33. 5, his b. be upon him.  
Hab. 2. 12, buildeth a town with  
b. [43, issue of b.  
Matt. 9. 20; Mark 5. 25; Luke 8.  
16. 17, flesh and b. hath not re-  
vealed. [b.  
27. 4, I have betrayed innocent  
25, his b. be on us and on our chil-  
dren.  
Mark 14. 24; Luke 22. 20, my b.  
Luke 22. 20; 1 Cor. 11. 25, new  
testament in my b.  
44, sweat as drops of b. falling.  
John 1. 13, born not of b.  
6. 54, 55, 56, drinketh my b. [b.  
Acts 15. 20; 21. 25, abstain from  
17. 26, made of one b. [his b.  
20. 28, church purchased with  
Rom. 3. 25, through faith in his b.  
5. 9, justified by his b. [of Christ.  
1 Cor. 10. 16, communion of b.  
11. 27, guilty of body and b. of  
the Lord. [herit.  
15. 50, flesh and b. cannot in-  
Eph. 1. 7; Col. 1. 14, redemption  
through his b.  
Heb. 9. 22, without shedding of b.  
10. 29; 13. 20, b. of the covenant.  
1 Pet. 1. 19, with precious b. of  
Christ. [Lamb.  
Rev. 7. 14; 12. 11, in the b. of the  
See Gen. 9. 4; Ex. 4. 9; 12. 13; Lev.  
3. 17; Ps. 65. 23; Rev. 16. 6;  
17. 6. [b. as the rose.  
Blossom. Is. 35. 1, desert shall  
Hab. 3. 17, fig tree shall not b.  
See Gen. 40. 10; Num. 17. 5. Is.  
27. 6. [3. 5.  
Blot. Ex. 32. 32; Ps. 69. 28; Rev.  
Is. 44. 22, b. out, as thick cloud.  
Acts 3. 19, repent, that sins may  
be b. out.  
Col. 2. 14, b. out handwriting.  
See Deut. 9. 14; 2 Kin. 14. 27; Jer.  
18. 23.  
Blush. Ezra 9. 6; Jer. 6. 15; 8. 12.  
Boast (n.). Ps. 34. 2; Rom. 2. 17,  
23; 3. 27.  
Boast (v.). 1 Kin. 20. 11.  
Ps. 49. 6; 94. 4, b. themselves.  
Prov. 27. 1, b. not of tomorrow.  
2 Cor. 11. 16, that I may b. myself  
a little.  
Eph. 2. 9, lest any man should b.  
James 3. 5, tongue b. great things.  
See 2 Chr. 25. 19; Prov. 20. 14;  
James 4. 16.

Boats. John 6. 22; Acts 27. 16, 30.  
Body. Job 19. 26, worms destroy  
this b. [are consumed.  
Prov. 5. 11, when thy flesh and b.  
Matt. 5. 29, b. cast into hell.  
6. 22; Luke 11. 34, b. full of light.  
25; Luke 12. 22, take no thought  
for b.  
Mark 6. 29, felt in b. that she was  
healed.  
Luke 17. 37, whosoever of the b. is.  
John 2. 21, the temple of his b.  
Acts 19. 12, from his b. were  
brought.  
Rom. 6. 6, b. of sin destroyed.  
7. 24, b. of this death.  
12. 1, present your b. a living  
sacrifice. [one b.  
4; 1 Cor. 12. 14, many members,  
1 Cor. 9. 27, I keep under my b.  
13. 3, though I give my b. to be  
buried.  
2 Cor. 5. 8, absent from the b. [b.  
12. 2, whether in b., or out of the  
Gal. 6. 17, I bear in b. marks.  
Phil. 3. 21, like to his glorious b.  
1 Pet. 2. 24, in his own b. on tree.  
See Gen. 47. 18, Deut. 28. 4; Rom.  
12. 5. [Col. 2. 9.  
Bodily. Luke 3. 22; 2 Cor. 10. 10;  
Bold. Eccles. 8. 1, the b. of face  
changed.  
John 7. 26, he speaketh b.  
2 Cor. 10. 2, I may not be b.  
Eph. 3. 12, we have b. and access.  
Heb. 4. 16, let us come b. to throne.  
1 John 4. 17, have b. in day of  
judgment. [10. 20.  
See Prov. 28. 1; Acts 13. 46; Rom.  
Bond. Acts 8. 23, in b. of iniquity.  
Eph. 4. 3, b. of peace.  
Col. 3. 14, b. of perfectness.  
See Num. 30. 2; Ezek. 20. 37; Luke  
13. 16. [to any man.  
Bondage. John 8. 33, never in b.  
See Rom. 8. 15; Gal. 5. 1; Heb.  
2. 15.  
Bondman. Deut. 15. 16, 16. 12;  
24. 18. [4. 30.  
Bondwoman. Gen. 21. 10; Gal.  
Bone. Ex. 12. 46; Num. 9. 12,  
neither shall ye break a b. there-  
of.  
Job 20. 11, b. full of sin.  
40. 18, b. as pieces of brass.  
Ps. 51. 8, the b. broken may rejoice.  
Prov. 12. 4, as rottenness in his b.  
Matt. 23. 27, full of dead men's b.  
Luke 24. 39, spirit hath not flesh  
and b. [19. 36.  
See Gen. 2. 23; Ezek. 37. 7; John  
Book. Job 19. 23, printed in a b.  
31. 35, adversary had written a b.  
Is. 54. 16, seek out of the b. of the  
Lord.  
Mal. 3. 16, b. of remembrance.  
Luke 4. 17, when he had opened b.  
John 21. 25, world could not con-  
tain b. [19.  
See Ex. 17. 14; Ezra 4. 15; Acts 19.  
Booth. Job 27. 18; Jonah 4. 5.  
Booty. Num. 31. 32; Jer. 49. 32;  
Hab. 2. 7.  
Born. Job 5. 7, man b. to trouble.  
14. 1; 15. 14; 25. 4; Matt. 11. 11,  
b. of a woman.  
Ps. 87. 1, this man was b. there.  
Is. 9. 6, unto us a child is b.  
66. 8, shall a nation be b. at once?  
John 1. 13; 1 John 4. 7; 5. 1, 4, 18, b.  
of God.  
3. 3; 1 Pet. 1. 23, b. again.  
6. 8 b. of Spirit. [time.  
1 Cor. 15. 8, as one b. out of due

## Born—Continued

1 Pet. 2. 2, as new-b. babes.  
See Job 3. 3; Prov. 17. 17; Eccles.  
3. 2. [I could have b. it.  
Borne. Ps. 55. 12, an enemy, then  
Is. 55. 4, b. our griefs, carried our  
sorrows. [to be b.  
Matt. 23. 4; Luke 11. 46, grievous  
See Job 34. 31; Lam. 5. 7; Matt.  
20. 12, I shall lend b. but not b.  
Borrow. Deut. 15. 6; 28. 12;  
Ps. 37. 21, wicked b. and payeth  
not.  
Prov. 22. 7, the b. is servant.  
Matt. 5. 42, from him that would  
b. of thee. [4. 3.  
See Ex. 3. 22; 11. 2; 22. 14; 2 Kin.  
Bosom. Ps. 35. 13, prayer return-  
eth into own b.  
Prov. 6. 27, take fire in his b.  
Is. 40. 11, carry lambs in b. [b.  
Luke 16. 22, carried into Abraham's  
John 1. 18, in the b. of the Father.  
13. 23, leaning on Jesus' b. [33.  
See Ex. 4. 6; Deut. 13. 6; Job 31.  
Bosses. Job 15. 26.  
Botch. Deut. 4. 19, 27, 35.  
Bottle. Judg. 4. 28, a b. of milk.  
Ps. 56. 8, put tears into b.  
Ps. 119. 23, like b. in smoke.  
Matt. 9. 17; Mark 2. 22; Luke  
5. 37, new wine in old b. [15.  
See Gen. 21. 15; Hos. 7. 5; Hab. 2.  
Bough. Gen. 49. 22; Judg. 9. 48;  
20. 24; 20. 24; Job 14. 9; Ps. 80.  
10; Ezek. 31. 30. [20; 7. 23.  
Bought. Luke 14. 18; 1 Cor. 6.  
Bound. Ps. 107. 10, being b. in  
affliction. [of child.  
Prov. 22. 15, foolishness b. in heart  
Acts 20. 22, I go b. in spirit to Jeru-  
salem.  
1 Cor. 7. 27, art thou b. to a wife?  
2 Tim. 2. 9, word of God is not b.  
Heb. 13. 3, in bonds as b. with  
them. [Mark 5. 4.  
See Gen. 44. 30; Matt. 16. 19;  
Bounty. 1 Kin. 10. 13; 2 Cor. 9. 6.  
Bountiful. Prov. 22. 9.  
Is. 32. 5, not churl said to be b.  
See Ps. 13. 6; 116. 7; 119. 17; 2  
Cor. 9. 6. [in b.  
Bowels. 2 Cor. 6. 12, straitened  
Col. 3. 12, b. of mercies.  
1 John 3. 17, b. of compassion.  
See Acts 1. 18; Phil. 1. 8; 2. 1;  
Philem. 12. [22; Is. 3. 19.  
Bracelet. Gen. 24. 30; Ex. 35.  
Brake. 2 Kin. 23. 14; 2 Chr. 34. 4;  
Josiah b. images.  
Matt. 14. 19; 15. 36; 26. 26; Mark  
6. 41; 6. 42; 14. 22; Luke 9. 16;  
22. 19; 23. 30. [b. 6. 44.  
Bramble. Judg. 9. 14; Is. 34. 13;  
Branch. Job 14. 7, tender b. will  
not cease.  
Prov. 11. 23, righteous flourish as b.  
Jer. 23. 5, will raise a righteous b.  
Matt. 13. 32; Luke 13. 19, birds  
lodge in b. [cut down b.  
21. 8; Mark 11. 8; John 12. 13.  
Brand. Judg. 15. 5; Zech. 3. 2.  
Brass. Deut. 8. 9; 28. 23; 1 Cor.  
13. 1.  
Bravery. Is. 3. 18. [3. 3; Tit. 3. 2.  
Brawler. Prov. 25. 22; 1 Tim.  
Bray. Job 6. 5; 30. 7; Prov. 27. 22.  
Breach. Is. 58. 12, the repairer of  
the b. [sen.  
Lam. 2. 13, thy b. is great like the  
See Lev. 24. 20; Ps. 106. 23; Amos  
4. 3; 6. 11.  
Bread. Deut. 8. 3; Matt. 4. 4;  
Luke 4. 4, not live by b. alone.



## Bread—Continued

Ruth 1. 6, visited people in giving them b. [and flesh.  
1 Kin. 17. 6, ravens brought b.  
Job. 22. 7, withholden b. from hungry.  
33. 20, soul abhorreth b.  
Ps. 132. 16, satisfy poor with b.  
Prov. 9. 17, b. eaten in secret.  
12. 11; 20. 13; 38. 29, satisfied with b.  
31. 27, eaten not b. of idleness.  
Eccles. 11. 1, cast b. on waters.  
Is. 33. 16, b. given, and waters sure.  
55. 2, money for that which is not b.  
10, seed to sow, b. to eater.  
Matt. 4. 3; Luke 4. 3, stones be made b. [Daily b.  
6. 11; Luke 11. 11, give us our 15. 26; Mark 7. 27, not meet to take children's b.  
Luke 24. 35, known in breaking b.  
Acts 2. 42; 20. 7; 37. 35, breaking b.  
See Ex. 16. 4; 23. 25; Josh. 9. 5; Judg. 7. 13 [and shadows feed.  
Break. Cant. 2. 17; 4. 6, day b. Is. 42. 3; Matt. 12. 20, bruised reed shall he not b. [fallow ground.  
Jer. 4. 3; Hos. 10. 12, b. up your Acts. 21. 13, to weep and b. my heart. [Cor. 10. 16.  
See Ps. 2. 3; Matt. 5. 19; 9. 17; 1 Breath. Gen. 2. 7; 6. 17; 7. 15, b. of life.  
Is. 2. 22, cease from man, whose b. Ezek. 37. 5, 10, I will cause b. to enter. [and b.  
Acts 17. 25, he giveth to all life See Job 12. 10; 33. 4; Ps. 146. 4; 150. 6, [9; John 20. 2.  
Breathes. Ps. 27. 12; Ezek. 37. Breaches. Ex. 28. 42; Lev. 6. 10; 16. 4.  
Brethren. Matt. 23. 8, all ye are b. Mark 10. 29; Luke 18. 29, no man left house or b.  
Col. 1. 2, faithful b. In Christ.  
1 John 3. 14, because we love the b. See Gen. 42. 8; Prov. 19. 7; John 7. 5, [received any b.?  
Bribe. 1 Sam. 12. 3, have I Ps. 26. 10, right hand is full of b. See 1 Sam. 8. 3; Is. 33. 15; Job. 15. 34, [9. 10; 65. 3.  
Bride. Gen. 11. 3; Ex. 6. 7; Is. Bride. Is. 61. 10; Jer. 2. 32; Rev. 21. 2; 22. 17, [meet the b.  
Bridegroom. Matt. 25. 1, to John 3. 29, because of b. voice. See Pa. 19. 5; Is. 62. 5; Matt. 9. 15.  
Bridle. Prov. 26. 3, a b. for the ass. James 1. 26, b. not his tongue.  
3. 2, able to b. whole body. [29. See 2 Kin. 19. 28; Ps. 39. 1; Is. 37. Brigandine. Jer. 46. 4; 61. 8.  
Bright. Job 37. 21, b. light in the clouds.  
Is. 60. 3, to b. of thy rising.  
62. 1, righteousness go forth as b. Matt. 17. 5, b. cloud overshadowed. 2 Thess. 2. 8, b. of his coming.  
Heb. 1. 3, the b. of his glory.  
Rev. 22. 16, the b. and morning star. [110. 1.  
See Lev. 19. 2; Jer. 51. 11; Zech. Brink. Gen. 41. 3; Ex. 2. 3; 7. 15; Josh. 3. 8.  
Broad. Ps. 119. 96; Matt. 7. 13; 23. 5, [7, 16, 24.  
Brothered. Ezek. 16. 10, 13; 27. See Ex. 28. 4; 1 Tim. 2. 9.  
Broiled. Luke 24. 42, [20, b. heart.  
Broken. Ps. 84. 18; 51. 17; 69.

## Broken—Continued

John 10. 35, scripture cannot be b. 19. 36, bone shall not be b.  
Eph. 2. 14, b. down middle wall. See Job 17. 11; Prov. 25. 19; Jer. 2. 13.  
Brood. Luke 13. 34. [110. 7.  
Brook. 1 Sam. 17. 40; Ps. 42. 1; Brother. Judg. 6. 19; Is. 65. 4.  
Brother. Prov. 17. 17, b. is born for adversity.  
18. 9, slothful b. to waster.  
19. b. offended harder to be won. 24, friend closer than b.  
Eccles. 4. 8, neither child nor b. Matt. 10. 21, b. shall deliver up b. 1 Cor. 6. 6, b. goeth to law with b. 2 Thess. 3. 15, admonish as b. See Gen. 4. 9; Matt. 5. 23; 12. 50; Mark 3. 35.  
Brotherly. Rom. 12. 10; 1 Thess. 4. 9; Heb. 13. 1, b. love.  
See Amos 1. 9; 2 Pet. 1. 7.  
Brown. Is. 48. 4; Luke 4. 29.  
Browe (n.). Is. 1. 6; Jer. 30. 12; Nah. 3. 19.  
Bruise (n.). Is. 42. 3; Matt. 12. 20. b. reed shall he not break.  
53. 5, b. for our iniquities.  
See Gen. 3. 15; Is. 53. 10; Rom. 16. 20.  
Bruit. Jer. 10. 22; Nah. 3. 19.  
Brutish. Ps. 92. 6, a b. man knoweth not.  
Prov. 30. 2, I am more b. than any Jer. 10. 21, the pastors are become b. [21. 31.  
See Ps. 49. 10; Jer. 10. 8; Ezek. Bucket. Num. 24. 7; Is. 40. 15.  
Buckler. 2 Sam. 22. 31; Ps. 18. 2; 31. 4; Prov. 2. 7.  
Bud. Num. 17. 8; Is. 18. 5; 61. 11; Hos. 8. 7.  
Bufet. Matt. 26. 67; 1 Cor. 4. 11; 2 Cor. 12. 7; 1 Pet. 2. 20.  
Build. Ps. 127. 1, labour in vain that b.  
Eccles. 3. 3, a time to b. up.  
Is. 58. 12, b. old waste places. Matt. 7. 24; Luke 6. 48, wise man b. on rock. [to finish.  
Luke 14. 30, hegan to b., not able Acts 20. 32, able to b. you up.  
Rom. 15. 20, lest I b. on another man's foundation. [dation.  
1 Cor. 3. 12, if any b. on this foundation. 2. 22, in whom ye are b. together. [Eccles. 2. 4.  
See 1 Chr. 17. 12; 2 Chr. 6. 9; Builder. Ps. 118. 22; Matt. 21. 42; Mark 12. 10, b. refused.  
Luke 20. 17; Acts 4. 11; 1 Pet. 2. 7, b. refused.  
1 Cor. 3. 10, as a wise master-b. Heb. 11. 10, whose b. and maker is God.  
See 1 Kin. 5. 18; Ezra 3. 10.  
Building. 1 Cor. 3. 9; 2 Cor. 5. 1; Eph. 2. 21. [58. 5.  
Bulrush. Ex. 2. 3; Is. 18. 2.  
Bulwark. Is. 26. 1, salvation for walls and b. [Eccles. 9. 14.  
See Deut. 20. 20; Ps. 48. 13; Bundle. Gen. 42. 35; Matt. 13. 30; Acts 28. 3, [on the Lord.  
Burden. Ps. 55. 22, cast thy b. Eccles. 12. 5, grasshopper shall be a b.  
Matt. 11. 30, my b. is light.  
20. 12, borne b. and heat of day. 23. 4; Luke 11. 46, bind heavy b. Gal. 6. 2, bear his own b.  
See Num. 11. 11; Acts 15. 28; 2 Cor. 12. 16.

Burdensome. Zech. 12. 3; 2 Cor. 11. 9; 1 Thess. 2. 6.  
Burial. Eccles. 6. 3; Jer. 22. 19; Matt. 26. 12; Acts 8. 2.  
Burn. Ps. 39. 3, while I was musing the fire b. [heart.  
Prov. 26. 13, b. lips and wicked Is. 9. 18, wickedness b. as fire.  
33. 14, dwell with everlasting b. Mal. 4. 1, day that shall b. as oven. Matt. 13. 30, bind tares to b. them. Luke 3. 17, chaff b. with fire unquenchable.  
12. 35, loins girded and lights b. 24. 32, did not our heart b.?  
John 5. 35, he was a b. and shining light. [b.  
1 Cor. 13. 3, give my body to be Heb. 6. 8, whose end is to be b. Rev. 4. 5, lamps b. before throne. 19. 20, into a lake b.  
See Gen. 44. 18; Ex. 3. 2; 21. 25.  
Burnt Offering. Ps. 40. 6, thou hast not required.  
Is. 61. 8, hate robbery for b. Jer. 6. 29, your b. not acceptable. Hos. 6. 6, knowledge more than b. Mark 12. 33, to love neighbour is more than b.  
See Gen. 22. 7; Lev. 1. 4; 6. 9.  
Burst. Job 32. 49; Prov. 3. 10; Mark 2. 22; Luke 5. 37.  
Bury. Matt. 8. 21; Luke 9. 59, suffer me to b. my father. 22, let dead b. dead.  
Rom. 6. 4; Col. 2. 12, b. with him by baptism. [again.  
1 Cor. 15. 4, he was b., and rose See Gen. 23. 4; 47. 29; Matt. 14. 12; Luke 11. 33.  
Bushel. Matt. 5. 15; Mark 4. 21; Business. 1 Sam. 21. 8.  
Ps. 107. 23, do b. in great waters. Prov. 22. 29, diligent in b.  
Luke 2. 49, about my Father's b. Rom. 12. 11, not slothful in b. 1 Thess. 4. 11, study to do your own b. [13. 30.  
See Josh. 2. 14; Judg. 18. 7; Neh. Butler. Gen. 40. 1; 41. 9.  
Butter. Is. 7. 15, 22, b. and honey shall he eat. [21.  
See Judg. 5. 25; Job 29. 6; Ps. 55. Buy. Lev. 22. 11, b. any soul with money.  
Prov. 23. 23, b. the truth. [milk. Is. 55. 1, b. and eat. b. wine and Matt. 25. 9, go to them that sell, and b.  
John 4. 8, disciples were gone to b. meat. [and get gain.  
James 4. 13, we will b. and sell, Rev. 3. 18, b. of me gold tried.  
13. 17, no man might b. save he that had mark. [dise.  
18. 11, no man b. her merchant See Gen. 42. 2; 47. 19; Ruth 4. 4; Gen. 18. 34. [Ezek. 7. 12.  
Buyer. Prov. 20. 14; Is. 24. 2; By and By. Matt. 13. 21; Mark 6. 25; Luke 17. 7; 21. 9.  
Byways. Judg. 5. 6, [the people. Byword. Job 17. 6; 30. 9, a b. of Ps. 44. 14, a b. among the heathen. See Deut. 28. 37; 1 Kin. 9. 7; 2 Chr. 7. 20.

C.

Cabins. Jer. 37. 16.  
Cage. Jer. 5. 27; Rev. 18. 2.  
Cake. 2 Sam. 6. 19, to every man a c. of bread. [first.  
1 Kin. 17. 18, make me a little c.

## Cake—Continued

See Judg. 7. 13; Jer. 7. 18; 44. 19; Hos. 7. 8.  
**Calamity.** Deut. 32. 35; 2 Sam. 22. 19; Ps. 18. 18, day of c.  
 Ps. 57. 1, until c. be overpast. [c. Prov. 1. 26, I will laugh at your 17. 5, he that is glad at c. [father 19. 13, foolish son the c. of his 27. 10, brother's house in day of c. See Job 6. 2; Prov. 24. 22. [15. 23. Calf. Ex. 32. 4; Isa. 11. 6; Luke Calkers. Ezek. 27. 9, 27.  
**Calling.** Rom. 11. 29, c. of God without repentance.  
 1 Cor. 7. 20, abide in same c.  
 Eph. 1. 18, the hope of his c.  
 Phil. 3. 14, prize of high c.  
 2 Thess. 1. 11, worthy of this c.  
 2 Tim. 1. 9, called us with holy c.  
 Heb. 3. 1, partakers of heavenly 2 Pet. 1. 10, make c. and election sure.  
 See Acts 7. 59; 22. 16; 1 Cor. 1. 26.  
**Calm.** Ps. 107. 29; Jonah 1. 11; Matt. 8. 26; Mark 4. 39; Luke 8. 24.  
**Calves.** Hos. 14. 2; Mal. 4. 2.  
**Camp** (n.). Ex. 14. 19, angel, which went before c.  
 16. 13, quails covered the c.  
 Num. 1. 52, every man by his own c. [midst of c.  
 Deut. 23. 14, Lord walketh in See 1 Sam. 4. 6, 7; Heb. 13. 13.  
**Camp** (n.). Is. 29. 3; Jer. 50. 29; Nah. 3. 17.  
**Candle.** Job 29. 3, when his c. shined upon my head.  
 Ps. 18. 28, thou wilt light my c.  
 Prov. 20. 27, spirit of man c. of the Lord. [with c.  
 Zeph. 1. 12, search of Jerusalem Rev. 18. 23, c. shine no more in thee.  
 22. 5, need no c., neither light. See Job 18. 6; 21. 17; Prov. 24. 20.  
**Candlestick.** Kin. 4. 10, let us set for him a c. [22. 5.  
 See Mark 4. 21; Heb. 9. 2; Rev. Cankered. 2 Tim. 2. 17; James 5. 3. [c. in dungeon.  
**Captive.** Ex. 12. 29, firstborn of Is. 51. 14, c. exile hastened.  
 52. 2, O c. daughter of Zion.  
 2 Tim. 2. 26, taken c. at his will.  
 3. 6, lead c. silly women.  
 See 2 Kin. 5. 2; Is. 14. 2; 61. 1; Luke 4. 18. [law of sin.  
**Captivity.** Rom. 7. 23, into c. to 2 Cor. 10. 5, bringeth into c. every thought. [26. 1.  
 See Job 42. 10; Ps. 14. 7; 85. 1.  
**Carcass.** Is. 66. 24; Matt. 24. 28; Heb. 3. 17.  
**Care** (n.). Jer. 49. 31, nation that dwelleth without c. [world.  
 Matt. 13. 22; Mark 4. 19, c. of this Luke 8. 14; 21. 34, choked with c.  
 1 Cor. 9. 9, doth God take c. for oxen? [fother.  
 12. 25, have same c. one for another. 2 Cor. 11. 28, the c. of all the churches. [him.  
 1 Pet. 5. 7, casting all your c. on See 1 Sam. 10. 2; 2 Kin. 4. 13; 2 Cor. 7. 12. [for my soul.  
**Care** (n.). Ps. 142. 4, no man c. John 12. 6, not that he c. for poor. Acts 18. 17, Gallio c. for none of those things.  
 Phil. 2. 20, naturally c. for your state.  
 See 2 Sam. 18. 3; Luke 10. 40.

**Careful.** Jer. 17. 8, not be c. in year of drought.  
 Dan. 3. 16, we are not c. to answer. Luke 10. 41, thou art c. about many things.  
 Phil. 4. 6, be c. for nothing. [tears. Heb. 12. 17, be sought it c. with 2 Kin. 4. 13; Phil. 4. 10; Tit. 3. 8. [17. 32; 2 Cor. 7. 11.  
**Carefulness.** Ezek. 12. 18; 1 Cor. Careless. Judg. 18. 7; Is. 32. 9; 47. 8; Ezek. 39. 6. [sin.  
**Carnal.** Rom. 7. 14, c. sold under 8. 7, the c. mind is enmity against God. [fare not c.  
 2 Cor. 10. 4, weapons of our war. See 1 Cor. 9. 11; Heb. 7. 16; 9. 10.  
**Carriage.** Judg. 18. 21; Is. 10. 28; 46. 1; Acts 21. 15.  
**Carry.** 1 Kin. 18. 12, Spirit of the Lord shall c. thee.  
 Is. 40. 11, c. lambs in his bosom. 53. 4, c. our sorrows.  
 Is. 63. 9, c. them all days of old. Ezek. 22. 9, men c. tales to shed blood. [beds.  
 Mark 6. 55, began to c. about in John 5. 10, not lawful to c. thy bed. 21. 18, and c. thee whether thou wouldst not. [wind.  
 Eph. 4. 14, c. about with every 1 Tim. 6. 7, we can c. nothing out. Heb. 13. 9, not c. about with divers c. with a pest.  
 2 Pet. 2. 17, clouds c. with a tem. Jude 12, clouds c. about of winds. See Ex. 33. 15; Num. 11. 12; Deut. 14. 24. [c. rope.  
**Cart.** Is. 6. 18, draw sin as with a Amos 2. 13, c. full of sheaves.  
**Case.** Ps. 144. 15, bappy people in such?  
 Matt. 5. 20, in no c. enter heaven. John 5. 6, long time in that c.  
 See Ex. 5. 19; Deut. 19. 4; 24. 13.  
**Cast.** Prov. 16. 33, lot is c. into lap. [c. into hell.  
 Matt. 5. 29; Mark 9. 45, whole body Mark 9. 38; Luke 9. 49, one c. out devils.  
 Luke 21. 1, c. gifts into treasury. John 8. 7, first c. stone at her.  
 2 Cor. 10. 5, c. down imaginations. 1 Pet. 5. 7, c. all care upon him.  
 1 John 4. 18, love c. out fear. [10. See Ps. 76. 6; Prov. 26. 18; 3 John Castaway. 1 Cor. 9. 27, lest I be a c. [Acts 21. 34.  
**Castle.** Num. 31. 10; Prov. 18. 19; Catch. Ps. 10. 9, to c. the poor. Matt. 13. 9, devil c. away that which was sown. [let it c.  
 Luke 5. 10, from henceforth thou John 10. 12, wolf c. and scattereth sheep. [Mark 12. 13.  
 See 2 Kin. 7. 12; Ezek. 19. 3; Cattle. Gen. 46. 32, their trade to feed c.  
 Ex. 10. 26, our c. shall go with us. Ps. 50. 10, c. upon a thousand hills. See Gen. 1. 25; 30. 43; Jonah 4. 11.  
**Caught.** Gen. 22. 13, ram c. by horns. [ling.  
 John 21. 3, that night they c. noth- 2 Cor. 12. 2, c. up to third heaven. 16. 1, c. you with guile. [with them 1 Thess. 4. 17, be c. up together See 2 Sam. 18. 9; Prov. 7. 13; Rev. 12. 5.  
**Cause** (n.). Matt. 19. 5; Mark 10. 7; Eph. 5. 31, for this c. shall a man leave.  
 1 Cor. 11. 30, for this c. many are sickly.

## Cause—Continued

1 Tim. 1. 16, for this c. I obtained mercy.  
 See Prov. 18. 17; 2 Cor. 4. 16; 5. 13.  
**Cause** (n.). Ezra 6. 12, God c. his name to dwell.  
 Ps. 67. 1; 80. 3, c. his face to shine. Rom. 15. 17, mark them who c. divisions.  
 See Deut. 1. 38; 12. 11; Job 6. 24. Causeless. 1 Sam. 25. 31; Prov. 26. 2. [out of land.  
**Cease.** Deut. 15. 11, poor never c. Job 3. 17, the wicked c. from troubling.  
 Ps. 46. 9, be maketh wars to c. Prov. 26. 20, strife c. [few. Eccles. 12. 3, grinders c. because Acts 20. 31, I c. not to warn.  
 1 Cor. 13. 8, tongues, they shall c. 1 Thess. 5. 17, pray without c.  
 1 Pet. 4. 1, hath c. from sin. [See Gen. 8. 22; Is. 1. 16; 2 Is. 18. Celebrate. Lev. 23. 32; 22. 38. Celestial. 1 Cor. 15. 40.  
**Ceremonies.** Num. 9. 3, [with thee. Certain. Eccl. 3. 12, c. I will be 1 Cor. 4. 11, no c. dwellingplace. Heb. 10. 27, a c. looking for of judgment. [Dan. 2. 45.  
 See Deut. 13. 14; 1 Kin. 2. 37; Certify. 2 Sam. 15. 28; Gal. 1. 11. Chaff. Matt. 3. 12; Luke 3. 17, burn up the c. with fire. [2. 2. See Jer. 23. 28; Hos. 13. 3; Zeph. Chain. Mark 5. 3, no, not with c. Acts 12. 7, Peter's c. fell off. [c. 2 Tim. 1. 16, not ashamed of my 2 Pet. 2. 4, into c. of darkness. Jude 6, everlasting c. under darkness.  
 See Ps. 73. 6; Lam. 3. 7; Is. 40. 19. Challenge. Ex. 22. 9, [on wall. Chamber. 2 Kin. 4. 10, little c. Ps. 19. 5, as bridegroom coming out of c.  
 Is. 26. 20, enter into thy c. [Ezek. 8. 12, c. of imagery. Matt. 24. 26, in secret c.  
 Acts 9. 37; 20. 8, in upper c. [16. See Dan. 6. 10; Prov. 7. 27; Joel 2. Champion. 1 Sam. 17. 4, 51.  
**Chance.** 1 Sam. 6. 9; 2 Sam. 1. 6. Change (n.). Job 14. 14, till my c. come. [given to c. Prov. 22. 21, meddle not with him See Judg. 14. 12; Zech. 3. 4; Heb. 7. 12. [and c. not.  
**Change** (n.). Ps. 15. 4, swearth, 102. 26, as a vesture shall thou c. them.  
 Lam. 4. 1, fine gold c. Mal. 3. 6, I am the Lord, I c. not. Rom. 1. 23, c. glory of uncorruptible God.  
 1 Cor. 15. 51, we shall all be c. 2 Cor. 3. 18, c. from glory to glory. See Job 17. 12; Jer. 2. 36; 13. 23. Chant. Amos. 6. 5.  
**Chapmen.** 2 Chr. 9. 14. Chapt. Jer. 14. 4.  
**Charge.** Job 1. 22, nor c. God foolishly.  
 4. 18, angels be c. with folly. Matt. 9. 30; Mark 5. 43; Luke 9. 21, Jesus c. them.  
 Acts 7. 60; 2 Tim. 4. 16, lay not sin to their c. [thing to c.? Rom. 8. 33, who shall lay any 1 Cor. 9. 18, gospel without c.  
 1 Tim. 1. 3, c. that they teach no other. [God. 5. 21; 2 Tim. 4. 1, I c. thee before 6. 17, c. them that are rich.

## Charge—Continued

See Ex. 6. 13; Ps. 85. 11; 91. 11; Mark 9. 25. [Cor. 11. 9.]  
 Chargeable. 2 Sam. 13. 25; 2 Charity. Rom. 14. 15, now walkest thou not c.  
 Col. 3. 14, put on c.  
 2 Thess. 1. 3; c. aboundeth. [is c. 1 Tim. 1. 5, end of commandment 2 Tim. 2. 22, follow faith, c. peace. Tit. 2. 2, sound in faith, in c. 1 Pet. 4. 8, c. shall cover the multitude of sins.  
 2 Pet. 1. 7, to brotherly kindness c. Jude 12, spots in feasts of c.  
 See 1 Cor. 8. 1; 13. 1; 14. 1; 16. 14; Rev. 2. 19. [Jer. 8. 17.]  
 Charmer. Deut. 18. 11; Ps. 58. 5; Chase. Lev. 26. 8, five c. hundred. Deut. 32. 30; Josh. 23. 10, one c. thousand. [3. 52.]  
 See Job 18. 18; Ps. 35. 5; Lam. Chaste. 2 Cor. 11. 2; Tit. 2. 5; 1 Pet. 3. 2.  
 Chasten. Deut. 8. 5, as a man c. son. [sure.]  
 Ps. 6. 1; 38. 1, nor c. me in displeasure. 84. 12, blessed is the man whom thou c. [is hope.]  
 Prov. 19. 18, c. thy son while there 2 Cor. 6. 9, as c., and not killed. Heb. 12. 6; Rev. 3. 19, whom the Lord loveth he c.  
 11, no c. seemeth to be joyous. See Ps. 69. 10; 73. 14; 118. 18.  
 Chastisement. Deut. 11. 2; Job 34. 31.  
 Chatter. Is. 38. 14.  
 Cheek. Matt. 5. 39; Luke 6. 29; smiteth on right c. [3. 30.]  
 See Job 16. 5; Ps. 50. 6; Lam. Cheer. Prov. 15. 13, maketh a c. countenance. [men c.]  
 Zech. 9. 17, corn shall make young John 16. 33, be of good c., I have overcome. [c.]  
 Acts 23. 11; 27. 22, 25, be of good Rom. 12. 8, he that sheweth mercy, with c.  
 2 Cor. 9. 7, God loveth a c. giver. See Judg. 9. 13; Matt. 9. 2; 14. 27; Mark 6. 50.  
 Cherisheth. Eph. 5. 29; 1 Thess. 2. 7.  
 Chickens. Matt. 23. 37. [103. 9.]  
 Chide. Ex. 17. 2; Judg. 8. 1; Ps. Chiefest. Cant. 5. 10; Mark 10. 44, 2 Cor. 11. 5.  
 Child. Gen. 42. 22, do not sin against the c. [weaned c.]  
 Ps. 131. 2, quieted myself as a Prov. 20. 11, even a c. is known by his doings.  
 22. 6, train up a c. in way. 15, foolishness in heart of c.  
 Is. 9. 6, unto us a c. is born.  
 65. 20, c. shall die an hundred years old.  
 Luke 1. 66, what manner of c.  
 John 4. 49, come ere my c. die. 1 Cor. 13. 11, when I was a c. 2 Tim. 8. 15, from a c. hast known. See Ex. 2. 2; Eccles. 4. 13; 10. 16; Heb. 11. 23. [all thy c.?  
 Children. 1 Sam. 16. 11, are here Ps. 34. 11, come, ye c., hearken to me.  
 45. 16, instead of fathers shall be c.  
 128. 3, thy c. like olive plants. Is. 8. 18; Heb. 2. 13, I and c. given me. [fear.]  
 80. 9, lying c., c. that will not 63. 8, c. that will not lie.

## Children—Continued

Jer. 31. 15; Matt. 2. 18, Rachel weeping for her c.  
 Ezek. 18. 2, c. teeth are set on edge. Matt. 15. 26; Mark 7. 27, not take c. bread.  
 17. 26, then are the c. free. 19. 14; Mark 10. 14; Luke 18. 16, suffer little c.  
 Luke 16. 8, c. of this world wiser than c. of light. [tion.]  
 20. 36, c. of God and the resurrection. John 12. 36; Eph. 5. 8; 1 Thess. 5. 5, c. of light.  
 Rom. 8. 16; Gal. 3. 26; 1 John 3. 10, witness that we are the c. of God.  
 Eph. 4. 14, be henceforth no more c. 5. 6; Col. 3. 6, c. of disobedience. 6. 1; Col. 3. 20, c., obey your parents. [jection.]  
 1 Tim. 3. 4, having his c. in sub- See Num. 16. 27; Est. 3. 13; Matt. 14. 21.  
 Chode. Gen. 31. 36; Num. 20. 3.  
 Chode. 1 Sam. 9. 2, Saul, a c. young man.  
 Acts 15. 7, God made c. among us. See Gen. 23. 6; 2 Sam. 10. 9; Prov. 8. 10. [Luke 8. 14.]  
 Choke. Matt. 13. 22; Mark 4. 19; Choler. Dan. 8. 7; 11. 11.  
 Chose. Ps. 33. 12, people c. for his inheritance. [ple.]  
 89. 19, exalted one c. out of people. Prov. 16. 22; 22. 1, rather to be c. Jer. 8. 3, death shall be c. rather than life. [few c.]  
 Matt. 20. 12; 22. 14, many called, Luke 10. 42, hath c. that good part. 14. 7, they c. the chief rooms.  
 John 15. 16, ye have not c. me. Acts 9. 15, he is a c. vessel.  
 Rom. 16. 13, c. in the Lord.  
 1 Cor. 1. 27, 28, God hath c. foolish things. [c. us.]  
 Eph. 1. 4, according as he hath 1 Pet. 2. 4, c. of God and precious. See Ex. 18. 25; 2 Sam. 6. 21; 1 Chr. 16. 13. [the c.]  
 Christ. Matt. 16. 16, thou art 24. 5, many shall come, saying, I am C. [called C.]  
 John 4. 25, the Messiah, which is 29, is not this the C.? [that C.]  
 6. 69, we are sure that thou art Phil. 1. 15, 16, some preach C. of contention. [signify.]  
 1 Pet. 1. 11, the Spirit of C. did 1 John 2. 22, denieth that Jesus is the C. [the C.]  
 5. 1, whoso believeth Jesus is See Matt. 1. 16; 2. 4; Luke 2. 26. Christian. Acts 11. 26; 26. 28; 1 Pet. 4. 16. [the c.]  
 Church. Matt. 18. 17, tell it to Acts 2. 47, added to c. daily. 7. 38, the c. in the wilderness. 19. 37, neither robbers of c. 20. 28, feed the c. of God.  
 Rom. 16. 5; 1 Cor. 16. 19; Philem. 2, c. in house. [the c.]  
 1 Cor. 14. 28, 34, keep silence in Eph. 5. 24, the c. is subject to Christ.  
 25, as Christ loved the c. [the c.]  
 Col. 1. 18, 24, head of the body Heb. 12. 23, the c. of the firstborn. See Matt. 16. 18; Rev. 1. 4; 2. 1; 22. 16. [Hag. 1. 14.]  
 Cield. 2 Chr. 3. 5; Jer. 22. 14; Circle. Is. 40. 22.  
 Circuit. 1 Sam. 7. 16; Job. 22. 14; Ps. 19. 6.

Circumcise. Rom. 4. 11, though not c. [profit nothing.]  
 Gal. 5. 2, if ye be c., Christ shall Phil. 3. 5, c. the eighth day. [15. 1.]  
 See Deut. 30. 6; John 7. 22; Acts Circumcision. Rom. 3. 1. [of c.]  
 Rom. 15. 8, Jesus Christ minister Gal. 5. 6; 6. 15, in Christ neither c. availeth. [Word.]  
 Phil. 3. 3, the c., which worship Col. 2. 11, c. without hands. [sion.]  
 3. 11, neither c. nor uncircumci- See Ex. 4. 26; John 7. 22; Acts 7. 8.  
 Circumspice. Ex. 23. 13; Eph. 5. 15. Cistern. Eccles. 12. 6, the wheel broken at the c.  
 Jer. 2. 13, hewed out c. broken c. See 2 Kin. 18. 31; Prov. 5. 15; Is. 36. 16. [Acts 21. 39.]  
 Citizen. Luke 15. 15; 19. 14; City. Num. 35. 6; Josh. 15. 59, c. of refuge. [town c.]  
 2 Sam. 19. 37, I may die in mine Ps. 46. 4, make glad c. of God; 107. 4, bound me c. to dwell in; 127. 1, except Lord build c.  
 Prov. 8. 3, wisdom crieth in c. 16. 32, than he that taketh a c. Eccles. 9. 14, a little c., and few men.  
 Is. 33. 20, c. of our solemnities. Zech. 8. 3, a c. of truth.  
 Matt. 5. 14, c. set on a hill. 21. 10, all the c. was moved. Luke 24. 49, tarry in the c. Acts 8. 8, great joy in that c. Heb. 11. 10, a c. that hath foundations.  
 12. 22, the c. of living God. [fell.]  
 Rev. 15. 19, the c. of the nations 20. 9, compassed the beloved c. See Gen. 4. 17; 11. 4; Jonah 1. 2. Clad. 1 Kin. 11. 29; Is. 59. 17.  
 Clamour. Prov. 9. 19; Eph. 4. 31. Clap. Ps. 47. 1, c. your hands, all ye people. [hands.]  
 98. 8, let the floods c. their Is. 55. 12, the trees shall c. their hands. [hands.]  
 Lam. 2. 15, all that pass by c. their See 2 Kin. 11. 12; Job 27. 23; 34. 37. [mother in law.]  
 Clave. Ruth 1. 14, Ruth c. to her 2 Sam. 23. 10, his hand c. to the sword. [fren.]  
 Neh. 10. 29, they c. to their brethren Acts 17. 34, certain men c. to Paul. See Gen. 22. 3; Num. 16. 31; 1 Sam. 6. 14. [Zech. 11. 16.]  
 Claws. Deut. 14. 6; Dan. 4. 33; Clay. Job 10. 9, thou hast made me as c.  
 13. 12, bodies like to bodies of c. 33. 6, I also am formed out of c. Ps. 40. 2, out of the miry c.  
 Dan. 2. 33, part of iron, part of c. John 9. 6, made c., and anointed. Rom. 9. 21, power over the c. See Is. 29. 16; 41. 25; 45. 9; 64. 8; Jer. 18. 4. [wash, and be c.]  
 Clean. 2 Kin. 5. 12, may I not Job 14. 4, who can bring c. out of unclean?  
 15. 15, heavens not c. in his sight. Ps. 24. 4, he that hath c. hands. 51. 10, create in me c. heart.  
 77. 8, is his mercy c. gone for ever? Prov. 16. 2, c. in his own eyes. Is. 1. 16, wash you, make you c. 52. 11, be c. that bear vessels of the Lord.  
 Ezek. 36. 25, then will I sprinkle c. water.

Clean—Continued

Luke 11. 39, make c. the outside.  
 Luke 11. 41, all things c. unto you.  
 John 13. 11, ye are not all c.  
 15. 3, c. through word I have spoken.  
 Acts 18. 6, I am c. [c. and white.  
 Rev. 19. 8, arrayed in fine linen.  
 See Lev. 23. 22; Josh. 3. 17; Prov.  
 14. 4. [18. 20.  
 Cleanness. 2 Sam. 22. 21; Ps.  
 Cleanse. Ps. 19. 12, c. me from  
 secret faults.  
 73. 13, I have c. my heart in vain.  
 Prov. 20. 30, blueness of wound c.  
 evil. [was c.  
 Matt. 8. 3, immediately his leprosy  
 10. 8; 11. 5; Luke 7. 22, c. lepers.  
 23. 26, c. first that which is with-  
 in. [Naaman.  
 Luke 4. 27, none was c. saving  
 17. 17, were not ten c.?  
 Acts 10. 15; 11. 9, what God hath  
 2 Cor. 7. 1, let us c. ourselves.  
 James 4. 8, c. your hands, ye sin-  
 ners.  
 1 John 1. 7, 9, c. us from all sin.  
 See Ezek. 36. 25; Mark 1. 44.  
 Clear. Gen. 44. 16, how shall we  
 c. ourselves?  
 Ex. 34. 7, by no means c. the guilty.  
 2 Sam. 23. 4, c. shining after rain.  
 Job 11. 17, thine age shall be c.  
 than noonday.  
 Ps. 51. 4, be c. when thou judgest.  
 Matt. 7. 5; Luke 6. 42, see c. to  
 pull out mote.  
 Mark 8. 25, saw every man c.  
 Rom. 1. 20, things from creation  
 c. seen. [tal.  
 Rev. 21. 11; 22. 1, light c. as cry-  
 See Gen. 24. 8; Cant. 6. 10; Zech.  
 14. 6. [your God.  
 Cleave. Josh. 23. 8, c. to the Lord  
 2 Kin. 5. 17, leprosy shall c. to thee  
 Ps. 119. 25, my soul c. to dust.  
 Eccles. 10. 9, he that c. wood shall  
 be endangered. [heart c.  
 Acts 11. 23, with purpose c.  
 Rom. 12. 9, c. to that which is good.  
 See Gen. 2. 24; Matt. 19. 5; Mark  
 10. 7. [Jer. 49. 16.  
 Clefts. Cant. 2. 14; Is. 2. 21;  
 Clemency. Acts 24. 4.  
 Clerk. Acts 19. 35. [other way.  
 Climb. John 10. 1, but c. up some  
 See 1 Sam. 14. 13; Amos 9. 2; Luke  
 19. 4. [valley shall be sweet.  
 Clods. Job 21. 33, the c. of the  
 See Job 7. 5; Is. 28. 24; Hos. 10. 11;  
 Joel 1. 17.  
 Cloke. Mat. 5. 40; Luke 6. 29.  
 1 Thess. 2. 5, a c. of covetousness.  
 1 Pet. 2. 16, a c. of maliciousness.  
 Close (r.). Gen. 2. 21; Is. 29. 10;  
 Matt. 13. 15.  
 Close. (a.). Prov. 18. 24, sticketh  
 c. than a brother.  
 Luke 9. 36, they kept it c.  
 See Num. 6. 13; 1 Chr. 12. 1; Job  
 28. 21.  
 Closet. Matt. 6. 6; Luke 12. 3.  
 Cloth. 1 Sam. 19. 13; 21. 9;  
 Matt. 9. 16.  
 Clothe. Ps. 66. 13, pastures c. with  
 flocks.  
 109. 18, c. himself with cursing.  
 132. 9, c. with righteousness.  
 16. c. with salvation. [a man.  
 Prov. 23. 21, drowsiness shall c.  
 31. 21, household c. with scarlet.  
 Is. 60. 3, c. heavens with blackness.  
 61. 10, c. with garments of salva-  
 tion.

Cloth—Continued

Matt. 6. 30; Luke 12. 28, c. grass  
 of field.  
 31, wherewithal shall we be c.?  
 11. 8; Luke 7. 25, a man c. in soft  
 raiment?  
 25. 36, 43, naked, and ye c. me.  
 Mark 1. 6, c. with camel's hair.  
 5. 15; Luke 8. 35, c. and in right  
 mind.  
 15. 17, c. Jesus with purple.  
 Luke 16. 19, c. in purple and fine  
 linen.  
 2 Cor. 5. 2, desiring to be c. upon.  
 1 Pet. 5. 5, be c. with humility. [c.  
 Rev. 3. 18, that thou mayest be  
 12. 1, woman c. with the sun.  
 19. 13, c. with a vesture dipped  
 in blood. [4. 4.  
 See Gen. 3. 21; Ex. 40. 14; Est.  
 Clothes. Deut. 29. 5; Neh. 9. 21,  
 c. not waxed old.  
 Mark 5. 28, if I touch but his c.  
 Luke 2. 7, in swaddling c.  
 8. 27, a man that ware no c.  
 19. 36, spread c. in the way.  
 24. 12; John 20. 5, linen c. laid.  
 John 11. 44, bound with grave-c.  
 Acts 7. 58, laid down c. at Saul's  
 feet.  
 22. 23, cried out, and cast off c.  
 See Gen. 49. 11; 1 Sam. 19. 24; Neh.  
 4. 23. [wrought gold.  
 Clothing. Ps. 45. 13, her c. of  
 Prov. 27. 26, lambs are for thy c.  
 31. 22, her c. is silk and purple.  
 25, strength and honour are her  
 c. [bread nor c.  
 Is. 3. 7, in my house is neither  
 23. 18, merchandise for durable c.  
 59. 17, garments of vengeance  
 for c.  
 Matt. 7. 15, in sheep's c.  
 Mark 12. 38, love to go in long c.  
 Acts 10. 30, a man in bright c.  
 James 2. 3, to him that [weath-  
 er. [35. 13.  
 See Job 22. 6; 24. 7; 31. 19; Ps.  
 Clothe. Jer. 13. 21; 14. 22; Neh.  
 9. 9, in a pillar of c.  
 1 Kin. 18. 44, 45, a little c. [to c.  
 Ps. 36. 5, faithfulness reacheth  
 Ps. 97. 2, c. and darkness around  
 about him.  
 99. 7, spake in c. pillar.  
 Prov. 3. 20, c. dropped down dew.  
 Eccles. 11. 4, regardeth the c. not  
 reap.  
 12. 2, nor c. return after rain.  
 Is. 5. 6, command c. rain not.  
 44. 22, blotted out as thick c.  
 60. 8, fly as a c. [man with c.  
 Dan. 7. 13; Luke 21. 27, Son of  
 Hos. 6. 4; 13. 3, goodness as morn-  
 ing c.  
 1 Cor. 10. 1, fathers under c.  
 1 Thess. 1. 17, caught up in c.  
 2 Pet. 2. 17, c. carried with temp-  
 est.  
 Jude 12, c. without water.  
 Rev. 1. 7, he cometh with c.  
 14. 14; 15. 16, white c.  
 See Gen. 9. 13; Ex. 24. 15; 40. 34.  
 Clout. Josh. 9. 5; Jer. 38. 11.  
 Cloven. Lev. 11. 3; Deut. 14. 7;  
 Acts 2. 3.  
 Cluster. Is. 65. 8, new wine in c.  
 See Num. 13. 23; Cant. 1. 14; Rev.  
 14. 18.  
 Coal. Prov. 6. 28, hot c. and not  
 he burned. [fire.  
 25. 22; Rom. 12. 20, heap c. of  
 John 18. 18; 21. 9, fire of c.  
 See Job 41. 21; Ps. 18. 8; Is. 6. 6.

Coast. 1 Chr. 4. 10; Matt. 8. 34;  
 Mark 5. 17.  
 Coat. Matt. 5. 40, take away thy c.  
 10. 10; Mark 6. 9, neither provide  
 two c.  
 Luke 6. 29, thy c. also.  
 John 19. 23, c. without seam. 21. 7,  
 fisher's c. [made.  
 Acts 9. 39, the c. which Dorcas  
 See Gen. 3. 21; 37. 3; 1 Sam. 2. 19.  
 Cock. Matt. 26. 34; Mark 13. 35;  
 14. 30. [59. 6.  
 Cockatrice. Is. 11. 8; 14. 29;  
 Cockle. Job 31. 40.  
 Coffin. 1 Sam. 6. 8, 11, 15.  
 Coffin. Gen. 50. 26.  
 Cogitations. Dan. 7. 23.  
 Cold. Prov. 20. 4, by reason of c.  
 25. 13, c. of snow in harvest.  
 20, garment in c. weather.  
 25, c. waters to thirsty soul.  
 Matt. 10. 42, cup of c. water.  
 24. 12, love of many wax c.  
 2 Cor. 11. 27, in c. and nakedness.  
 Rev. 3. 15, neither c. nor hot.  
 See Gen. 8. 22; Job 24. 7; 37. 9;  
 Ps. 147. 17. [16. 1.  
 Collection. 2 Chr. 24. 6; 1 Cor.  
 College. 2 Kin. 22. 14; 2 Chr.  
 34. 22. [cup.  
 Colour. Prov. 23. 31, c. in the  
 Acts 27. 30, under c. as though.  
 See Gen. 37. 3; Ezek. 1. 4; Dan.  
 10. 6.  
 Comely. Ps. 33. 1, praise is c.  
 1 Cor. 11. 13, is it c. that a woman?  
 See 1 Sam. 16. 18; Prov. 30. 29;  
 Is. 53. 2. [10. 49.  
 Comfort (n.). Matt. 9. 22; Mark  
 2 Cor. 13. 11, be of good c.  
 Acts 9. 31, c. of Holy Ghost. [tures.  
 Rom. 15. 4, patience and c. of scrip-  
 2 Cor. 1. 3, God of all c.  
 7. 13, were comforted in your c.  
 Phil. 2. 1, if any c. of love.  
 See Job 10. 20; Ps. 94. 19; 119. 50.  
 Is. 57. 6.  
 Comfort (c.). Gen. 37. 35; Ps.  
 77. 2; Jer. 31. 13, refused to be c.  
 Ps. 23. 4, rod and staff c.  
 Is. 40. 1, c. ye, c. ye, my people.  
 49. 13; 52. 9, God hath c. his peo-  
 ple.  
 61. 2, c. all that mourn.  
 66. 13, as one whom his mother c.  
 Matt. 5. 4, they shall be c.  
 Luke 16. 25, he is c. and thou art  
 tormented. [their brother.  
 John 11. 19, to c. them concerning  
 2 Cor. 1. 4, able to c. them.  
 1 Thess. 4. 18, c. one another with  
 these words.  
 5. 14, c. the feeble-minded.  
 See Gen. 5. 29; 18. 5; 37. 35. [2. 14.  
 Comfortable. Is. 40. 2; Hos.  
 Comforter. Job 16. 2, miserable c.  
 are ye all. [found none.  
 Ps. 69. 20, looked for c. but I  
 John 14. 16; 15. 26; 16. 7, an-  
 other C.  
 See 2 Sam. 10. 3; 1 Chr. 19. 3.  
 Comfortless. John 14. 18.  
 Command. Ps. 33. 9, he c. and it  
 stood fast.  
 Luke 8. 25, he c. even the winds.  
 9. 54, c. free from heaven.  
 John 15. 14, if ye do what I c. you.  
 Acts 17. 30, c. all men everywhere.  
 See Gen. 18. 19; Deut. 28. 8.  
 Commander. Is. 55. 4.  
 Commandment. Ps. 119. 86, c. are  
 faithful. [love thy c.  
 96, c. exceeding broad. 127, I  
 143, thy c. are my delight.

## Commandment—Continued

Matt. 15. 9; Mark 7. 7; Col. 2. 22, the c. of men.  
 Luke 23. 56, rested according to c.  
 John 13. 34; 1 John 2. 7; 2 John 5, a new c.  
 Rom. 7. 12, c. is holy, just, and 1 Cor. 7. 6; 2 Cor. 8. 6, by permission, not by c.  
 Eph. 6. 2, first c. with promise.  
 1 Tim. 1. 5, end of the c. is charity.  
 See Est. 3. 3. [steward.  
 Commend. Luke 16. 8, c. unjust 23. 46, into thy hands I.  
 1 Cor. 8. 8, meat c. us not.  
 2 Cor. 3. 1; 5. 12, c. ourselves.  
 4. 2, c. to every man's conscience.  
 10. 18, not he that c. himself is approved. [Acts 20. 32.  
 See Prov. 12. 8; Eccles. 8. 15;  
 Commission. Ezra 8. 36; Acts 26. 12. [the Lord.  
 Commit. Ps. 37. 5, c. thy way to Jer. 2. 13, have c. two evils.  
 John 2. 24, Jesus did not c. himself to them.  
 5. 22, hath c. judgment to Son.  
 Rom. 3. 2, were c. oracles of God.  
 1 Tim. 6. 20, keep that which is c. to thee. [men.  
 2 Tim. 2. 2, c. as thou to faithful  
 1 Pet. 2. 23, c. himself to him that judgeth.  
 See Job 5. 8; Ps. 31. 5; 1 Cor. 9. 17.  
 Commendous. Acts 27. 12.  
 Common. Eccles. 6. 1, [him gladly.  
 Mark 12. 37, the c. people heard  
 Acts 2. 44; 4. 32, all things c.  
 10. 14; 11. 8, never eaten anything c.  
 15. 11, 9; call not thou c.  
 1 Cor. 10. 13, temptation c. to me.  
 Eph. 2. 12, aliens from c. wealth.  
 See Lev. 4. 27; Num. 16. 29; 1 Sam. 21. 4. [21. 9.  
 Commotion. Jer. 10. 22; Luke Commune. Job 4. 2, if we c. with thee. [with own heart.  
 Ps. 4. 4; 77. 6; Eccles. 1. 16, c. Zeek. 1. 14, angel that c. with me.  
 See Ex. 25. 22; 1 Sam. 19. 3; Luke 22. 4.  
 Communicate. Gal. 6. 6.  
 1 Tim. 6. 18, be willing to c.  
 Heb. 13. 16, do good and c.  
 See Gal. 2. 2; Phil. 4. 14, 15.  
 Communication. Matt. 5. 37.  
 Luke 24. 17, what manner of c.  
 1 Cor. 15. 33, evil c. corrupt good manners. [feed.  
 Eph. 4. 29, let no corrupt c. pro- 2 Kin. 9. 11; Philem. 6.  
 Communion. 1 Cor. 10. 16; 2 Cor. 6. 14; 13. 14.  
 Compact. Ps. 122. 3; Eph. 4. 16.  
 Companion. Job 30. 29, a c. to owls. [thee.  
 Ps. 119. 63, a c. to them that fear  
 Prov. 13. 20, c. of fools shall be destroyed.  
 28. 7, c. of riotous men.  
 24. the c. of a destroyer.  
 Acts 19. 29, Paul's c. in travel.  
 Phil. 2. 25; Rev. 1. 9, brother and c. in labour.  
 See Ex. 32. 27; Judg. 11. 38; 14. 20.  
 Company. 1 Sam. 10. 6; 19. 20, a c. of prophets. [in c.  
 Ps. 55. 14, walked to house of God  
 68. 11, great was the c. of those.  
 Mark 6. 37; Luke 9. 14, sit down by c.  
 2 Thess. 3. 14, have no c. with him.

## Company—Continued

Heb. 12. 22, innumerable c. of angels.  
 See Num. 16. 6; Judg. 9. 37; 18. 23.  
 Compare. Prov. 3. 15; 8. 11.  
 Is. 40. 18, what likeness will ye c. unto him?  
 46. 5, to whom will ye c. me?  
 Lam. 4. 2, c. to fine gold. [the glory.  
 Rom. 8. 18, not worthy to be c. with 1 Cor. 2. 13, c. spiritual things with spiritual.  
 See Ps. 89. 6; 2 Cor. 10. 12.  
 Comparison. Judg. 8. 2; Hag. 2. 3; Mark 4. 30.  
 Compass (n.). 2 Sam. 5. 23; 2 Kin. 3. 9; Is. 14. 13; waves of death c. me.  
 Acts 28. 13.  
 Compass (v.). 2 Sam. 22. 5; Ps. 18. 4; 116. 3, 22. 6; Ps. 18. 5, sorrows of hell c. me. [shield.  
 Ps. 5. 12, with favour c. as with a 32. 7, c. with songs of deliverance.  
 1. Percy shall c. him about.  
 Is. 50. 11, c. yourself with sparks.  
 Matt. 23. 15, c. sea and land.  
 Luke 21. 20, Jerusalem c. with armies. [imity.  
 Heb. 5. 2, he also is c. with infir- 12. 1, c. about with cloud of witnesses. [31. 22.  
 See Josh. 6. 3; Job 16. 13; Jer. Compassion. Is. 49. 15.  
 Lam. 3. 22, his c. fail not. [c.  
 32; Mic. 7. 19, yet will he have  
 Matt. 9. 36; 14. 14; Mark 1. 41;  
 6. 34, Jesus moved with c.  
 18. 33, c. on thy fellow-servant.  
 20. 34, had c. on them, and touched.  
 Mark 5. 19, the Lord hath had c.  
 9. 22, have c. and help us.  
 Luke 10. 33, the Samaritan had c.  
 15. 20, father had c. and ran.  
 Rom. 9. 15, I will have c. on whom I will.  
 Heb. 5. 2, have c. on ignorant.  
 1 Pet. 3. 8, of one mind, having c.  
 1 John 3. 17, shutteth up bowels of c. [a difference.  
 Jude 22, of some have c., making  
 See Ps. 78. 38; 86. 15; 111. 4; 112. 4.  
 Compel. Matt. 5. 41, c. thee to go a mile. [cross.  
 27. 32; Mark 15. 21, c. to bear  
 Luke 14. 23, c. to come in.  
 Acts 26. 11, I c. them to blas- phemy. [2. 3.  
 See Lev. 25. 39; 2 Cor. 12. 11; Gal. Complain. Ps. 144. 14, no c. in our streets. [ing man c.?  
 Lam. 3. 39, wherefore doth a liv- Jude 16, these are murmurers, c.  
 See Num. 11. 1; Judg. 21. 22; Job 7. 11. [my c. bitter.  
 Complaint. Job 23. 2, to day is Ps. 142. 2, I poured out my c. before him. [10. 1.  
 See 1 Sam. 1. 16; Job 7. 13; 9. 27; Complete. Lev. 23. 15; Col. 2. 10; 4. 12;  
 Comprehend. Job 37. 5; Is. 40. 12; John 1. 5; Eph. 3. 18.  
 Conceal. Prov. 12. 23, prudent man c. knowledge.  
 25. 2, glory of God to c. a thing.  
 Jer. 50. 2, publish, and c. not.  
 See Gen. 37. 26; Deut. 13. 8.  
 Conceit. Prov. 18. 11; 26. 5; 28. 11.  
 Conceive. Ps. 7. 14; c. mischief, brought forth falsehood.  
 51. 6, in sin did my mother c. me.

## Conceive—Continued

Acts 5. 4, why hast thou c. this thing? [bringeth forth.  
 James 1. 15, when lust hath c., it See Job 15. 35; Is. 7. 14; 59. 4.  
 Concern. Luke 24. 27, things c. himself. [came.  
 Rom. 9. 5, as c. the flesh Christ 16. 19, simple c. evil.  
 Phil. 4. 15, c. giving and receiving.  
 1 Tim. 6. 21, have erred c. the faith.  
 1 Pet. 4. 12, c. fiery trial.  
 See Lev. 6. 3; Num. 10. 29; Ps. 90. 13; 135. 14.  
 Concision. Phil. 3. 2. [Gal. 3. 22.  
 Conclude. Rom. 3. 28; 11. 32;  
 Conclusion. Eccles. 12. 13.  
 Concord. 2 Cor. 6. 15.  
 Condemn. Job 10. 2.  
 Amos 2. 8, drink the wine of the c.  
 Matt. 12. 7, ye would not have c. the guiltless.  
 37, by the words shalt be c.  
 42; Luke 11. 31, rise in judgment and c. [c.  
 20. 18, shall c. him to death. [c.  
 27. 3,udas, when I saw he was Mark 14. 64, all c. him to be guilty.  
 Luke 6. 37, c. not, and ye shall not be c. [to c.  
 John 3. 17, God sent not his son 18, believe not is c.  
 8. 10, hath no man c. thee?  
 11, neither do I c. thee.  
 Rom. 2. 1, thou c. thyself.  
 8. 3, c. sin in the flesh.  
 34, who is he that c.?  
 14. 22, that c. not himself.  
 Tit. 2. 8, sound speech, that can- not be c.  
 James 5. 6, ye c. and killed the just.  
 9, grudge not, lest ye be c.  
 1 John 3. 21, if our heart c. us not.  
 See Job 9. 20; 15. 6; Matt. 12. 41.  
 Condemnation. John 3. 19.  
 2 Cor. 3. 9, the ministration of c.  
 1 Tim. 3. 6, the c. of the devil.  
 James 5. 12, lest ye fall into c.  
 Jude 4, of old ordained to this c.  
 See Luke 23. 40; Rom. 5. 16; 8. 1.  
 Condescend. Rom. 12. 16.  
 Condition. 1 Sam. 11. 2; Luke 14. 32. [Is. 7. 3; 36. 2.  
 Conduit. 2 Kin. 18. 17; 20. 20;  
 Coney. Lev. 11. 5; Ps. 104. 18; Prov. 30. 26. [18. 13.  
 Confession. Ex. 30. 35; 1 Sam. Confessed. Gen. 14. 13; Is. 7. 2; 8. 12.  
 Conference. Gal. 2. 6.  
 Conferred. Gal. 1. 16.  
 Confess. Prov. 28. 13, whose c. and forsaketh. [before men.  
 Matt. 10. 32; Luke 12. 8, c. me  
 John 9. 22, if any man did c.  
 12. 42, ruler did not c. him.  
 Acts 23. 8, Pharisees c. both.  
 Rom. 10. 9, shall c. with thy mouth. [c.  
 14. 11; Phil. 2. 11, every tongue Heb. 11. 13, c. they were strangers.  
 James 5. 16, c. your faults one to another.  
 1 John 1. 9, if we c. our sins.  
 4. 2, every spirit that c. Christ.  
 15, whose shall c. that Jesus is the Christ. [before my Father.  
 Rev. 3. 5, I will c. his name  
 See Lev. 16. 21; 1 Kin. 8. 33, 2 Chr. 6. 24. [16. 13.  
 Confession. Rom. 10. 10; 1 Tim. Confidence. Ps. 65. 5, the c. of all the ends of the earth.

## Confidence—Continued

118. 8, 9, then to put c. in man.  
Prov. 14. 26, in fear of the Lord is strong c. [strength].  
Is. 30. 15, in c. shall be your Jer. 2. 37, hath rejected thy c.  
Eph. 3. 12, access with c. by faith.  
Phil. 3. 4, no c. in flesh.  
Heb. 3. 6, 14, hold fast c.  
10. 35, cast not away c. [God].  
1 John 3. 21, we have c. toward 5. 14, this is the c. we have in him. [25. 19].  
See Job 4. 6; 18. 14; 31. 24; Prov. Confident. Ps. 27. 3; Prov. 14. 16; Phil. 1. 6. [knees].  
Confirm. Is. 35. 3, c. the feeble Mark 16. 20, c. the word with signs. [ciples].  
Acts 14. 22, c. the souls of the dis- 15. 32, al, exhorted brethren, and c. them. [unto the fathers].  
Rom. 15. 8, c. the promises made See 2 Kin. 15. 19. [6. 16].  
Confirmation. Phil. 1. 7; Heb. Confession. Ezra 7. 26.  
Conflict. Phil. 1. 30; Col. 2. 1. Conform. Rom. 8. 29; 12. 2; Phil. 3. 10. [ashamed and c.].  
Confound. Ps. 22. 5; 40. 14; 70. 2. Acts 2. 6, multitude were c. 9. 22, Saul c. the Jews.  
See Gen. 11. 7; Ps. 71. 13; 129. 5. Confused. Is. 9. 5; Acts 19. 32. Confusion. Dan. 9. 7.  
Acts 19. 29, city was filled with c. 1 Cor. 14. 33, God not author of c. See Ps. 70. 2; 71. 1; 109. 29; Is. 24. 10.  
Congealed. Ex. 15. 8.  
Congratulate. 1 Chr. 18. 10.  
Congregation. Num. 14. 10, all the c. bade stone them.  
Neh. 5. 13, all the c. said Amen. Ps. 1. 5, nor sinners in the c. of the righteous. [Lord].  
26. 12, in the c. will I bless the Prov. 21. 16, in the c. of the dead. Joel 2. 16, sanctify the c. [up].  
Acts 13. 43, when the c. was broken See Ex. 12. 6; 16. 2; 39. 32; Lev. 4. 13. [6. 2].  
Conquerors. Rom. 8. 37; Rev. Conscience. Acts 24. 16, c. void of offence. [bearing witness].  
Rom. 2. 15; 9. 1; 2 Cor. 1. 12, c. 13. 5; 1 Cor. 10. 25, 27, 28, for c. sake.  
1 Cor. 8. 10, 12, weak c.  
1 Tim. 1. 5, 19; Heb. 13. 18; 1 Pet. 3. 16, a good c.  
3. 9, mystery of faith in pure c.  
4. 2, c. seared with hot iron.  
Heb. 9. 14, purge c. from dead works. [evil c.].  
10. 22, hearts sprinkled from See John 8. 9; Acts 23. 1; 2 Cor. 4. 2. [his service to the Lord].  
Consecrate. 1 Chr. 29. 5, to c. Mic. 4. 13, I will c.  
Heb. 7. 28, who is c. for evermore. 10. 20, living way, which he hath c. [7. 37].  
See Ex. 28. 3; 29. 35; 32. 29; Lev. Consent. Ps. 50. 18, a thief, thou c. with him. [c. not].  
Prov. 1. 10, if sinners entice thee, Zeph. 3. 9, to have with one c. Luke 14. 18, with one c. began to make excuse. [7. 16].  
See Deut. 13. 8; Acts. 8. 1; Rom. Conserve. Ps. 8. 3, when I c. thy heavens. [poor].  
41. 1, blessed is he that c. the

## Consider—Continued

48. 13, c. her palaces.  
50. 22, c. this, ye that forget God. Prov. 6. 6, c. her ways, and be wise.  
23. 1, c. diligently what is before thee.  
24. 12, doth not he c. it?  
28. 22, and c. not that poverty. Eccles. 5. 1, they c. not that they do evil.  
7. 14, in days of adversity c. Is. 1. 3, my people doth not c.  
Jer. 23. 30; 24. 12, in latter days ye shall c.  
Ezek. 12. 3, it may be they will c. Hag. 1. 5, 7, c. your ways.  
Matt. 6. 28; Luke 12. 27, c. lilies of the field.  
7. 3, c. not the beam.  
Luke 12. 24, c. the ravens.  
Gal. 6. 1, c. thyself, lest thou also be tempted. [Priest].  
Heb. 3. 1, c. the Apostle and High 7. 4, now c. how great this man was.  
10. 21, c. one another to provoke. 12. 3, c. him that endured. [tion].  
13. 7, c. the end of their conversa- See Deut. 32. 29; Judg. 18. 14; 1 Sam. 12. 24.  
Consist. Luke 12. 15; Col. 1. 17. Consolation. Job 15. 11.  
Luke 6. 24, ye have received your c. Rom. 15. 5, the God of c. [Christ].  
Phil. 2. 1, if there be any c. in 2 Thess. 2. 16, everlasting c. Heb. 6. 19, strong c. [4. 36].  
See Jer. 15. 7; Luke 2. 25; Acts. Conspiracy. 2 Sam. 15. 2; Acts. 11. 9; Acts 23. 13. [21. 28].  
Constantly. 1 Chr. 28. 7; Prov. Constrains. Job 32. 18; Luke 24. 29; 2 Cor. 5. 14; 1 Pet. 5. 2. Consult. Ps. 83. 3; Mark 15. 1; Luke 14. 31. [c.].  
Consume. Ex. 3. 2, bush was not Deut. 4. 24; 9. 3; Heb. 12. 29, a c. fire. [him].  
Job. 20. 26, fire not blown shall c. Ps. 39. 11, c. away like a moth.  
Mal. 3. 6, therefore ye are not c. Luke 9. 54, c. them, as Elias did. Gal. 6. 15, take heed that ye be not c. [your lusts].  
James 4. 3, that ye may c. it on See Ex. 32. 10; 31. 3; Deut. 5. 25; Josh. 24. 20.  
Consummation. Dan. 9. 27. Consumption. Lev. 26. 16; Deut. 28. 22. [6. 18].  
Contain. 1 Kin. 8. 27; 2 Chr. 2. 6; Contemn. Ps. 10. 13; 15. 4; 107. 11; Ezek. 21. 10.  
Contempt. Prov. 18. 3.  
Deut. 12. 2, awake to everlasting c. See Est. 1. 18; Job 31. 34; Ps. 119. 22.  
Contemptible. Mal. 1. 7, 12; 2. 9. Contend. Is. 49. 25, I will c. with him that c.  
50. 8, who will c. with me?  
Jer. 12. 5, how canst thou c. with horses? [Jude 3. 9].  
See Job 10. 2; 13. 8; Eccles. 6. 10; Content. Mark 15. 15, willing to c. the people.  
Luke 3. 14, be c. with your wages. Phil. 4. 11, I have learned to be c. 1 Tim. 6. 6, godliness with c. is great gain.  
6. 8, having food let us be c. Heb. 13. 6, be c. with such things as ye have. [6. 28; Prov. 6. 35].  
See Gen. 37. 27; Josh. 7. 7; Job

## Contention. Prov. 18. 18.

19. 13; 27. 15, c. of a wife.  
23. 29, who hath c.?  
Acts 15. 39, the c. was sharp. [you].  
1 Cor. 1. 11, there are c. among Phil. 1. 16, preach Christ of c. [c.].  
1 Thess. 2. 2, to speak with much Tit. 3. 9, avoid c. and strivings. See Prov. 13. 10; 17. 14; 18. 6; 22. 10. [Rom. 2. 8; 1 Cor. 11. 16].  
Contentious. Prov. 21. 19; 26. 21; Continual. Ps. 34. 1; 71. 6, praise c. in my mouth. [tze].  
40. 11, let thy truth c. preserve 73. 23, I am c. with thee. [heart].  
Prov. 6. 21, bind them c. on thine 15. 15, merry heart hath a c. feast. Is. 14. 6, smote with a c. stroke.  
52. 5, my name is c. blasphemed. Luke 18. 5, lest by her c. coming. 24. 63, were c. in the temple.  
Acts 6. 4, give yourselves c. to prayer. [heart].  
Rom. 9. 2, I have c. sorrow in my Heb. 7. 3, abideth a priest c. [1. 5].  
See Ex. 29. 42; Num. 4. 7; Job Continuance. Deut. 28. 59; Ps. 139. 16. [and c. not].  
Continue. Job 14. 2, as a shadow, Ps. 72. 17, name shall c. as long as the sun.  
Is. 5. 11, c. till wine inflame them. Jer. 32. 14, evidences may c. many days. [prayer].  
-Luke 6. 12, he c. all night in 22. 28, that c. with me in my tempta- tion.  
John 8. 31, if ye c. in my word. 15. 9, c. ye in my love.  
Acts 1. 14; 2. 46, c. with one accord. 12. 16, Peter c. knocking. 13. 43, to c. in grace of God. 14. 22, exhorting them to c. in faith.  
26. 22, I c. unto this day.  
Rom. 6. 1, shall we c. in sin? 12. 12; Col. 4. 2, c. in prayer.  
Gal. 3. 10, that c. not in all things. Col. 1. 23; 1 Tim. 2. 15, if ye c. in the faith. [them].  
1 Tim. 4. 16; 2 Tim. 3. 14, c. in Heb. 7. 28, not suffered to c. by reason.  
24, this man c. ever.  
13. 1, let brotherly love c. 14, here have we no c. city.  
James 4. 13, and c. there a year. 2 Pet. 3. 4, all things c. as they were. [with us].  
1 John 2. 19, no doubt have c. See 1 Sam. 12. 14; 13. 14; 2 Sam. 7. 29.  
Contradiction. Heb. 7. 7; 12. 3. Contrariwise. 2 Cor. 2. 7; Gal. 2. 7. Contrary. Acts 18. 13, c. to the law. 26. 9, many things c. to name of Jesus.  
Gal. 5. 17, c. the one to the other. 1 Thess. 2. 15, c. to all men.  
1 Tim. 1. 10, c. to sound doctrine. Tit. 2. 8, he of the c. part may be ashamed.  
Contribution. Rom. 15. 26. Contribute. Ps. 34. 18; 51. 17; Is. 67. 15; 66. 2.  
Controversy. Jer. 25. 31.  
Mic. 6. 8, hath c. with his people. 1 Tim. 3. 16, without c. great is the mystery.  
See Deut. 17. 8; 19. 17; 21. 5; 25. 1. Convenient. Prov. 30. 8, feed me with food c. [season].  
Acts 24. 25, when I have a c. Rom. 1. 28, things which are not c.

## Convenient—Continued

Eph. 5. 4, foolish talking, jesting, are not c. [16. 12.]  
 See Jer. 40. 4; Mark 6. 21; 1 Cor. Conversant. Josh. 8. 35; 1 Sam. 26. 15.  
 Conversation. Ps. 37. 14.  
 50. 23, that ordereth his aright.  
 Phil. 1. 27, c. as becometh the gospel.  
 3. 20, our c. is in heaven.  
 1 Tim. 4. 12, an example in c.  
 Heb. 13. 5, c. without covetousness.  
 13. 7, considering end of their c.  
 1 Pet. 1. 15; 2 Pet. 3. 11, holy c.  
 18, redeemed from vain c. [titles.  
 2. 12, your c. honest among Gen-  
 3. 1, won by c. of wives.  
 2 Pet. 2. 7, vexed with filthy c.  
 See Gal. 1. 13; Eph. 2. 3; 4. 22;  
 James 3. 18.  
 Conversation. Acts 15. 3. [soul.  
 Convert. Ps. 19. 7, perfect, c. the  
 Acts 28. 27, lest they c.  
 Matt. 18. 3, except ye be c.  
 Luke 22. 32, when c., strengthen  
 thy brethren.  
 Acts 3. 19, repent and be c.  
 James 5. 19, 20, and one c. him.  
 See Ps. 51. 13; Is. 1. 27; 60. 5.  
 Convicted. John 8. 9, [c. me of sin?  
 Convince. John 8. 46, which of us  
 Tit. 1. 9, able to c. gainsayers.  
 See Job 32. 12; Acts 18. 26; 1 Cor.  
 14. 24. [23. 2.]  
 Convocation. Ex. 12. 16; Lev.  
 Cook. 1 Sam. 8. 13; 9. 23, 24.  
 Cool. Gen. 3. 8; Luke 16. 24.  
 Copper. Ezra 8. 27; 2 Tim. 4. 14.  
 Copy. Deut. 17. 18; Josh. 8. 32;  
 Prov. 25. 1.  
 Cord. Prov. 5. 22, holden with the  
 Eccles. 4. 12, a threefold c. 12. 6,  
 silver c. loosed.  
 Is. 5. 18, draw iniquity with c.  
 Hos. 1. 4, the c. of a man.  
 John 2. 15, scourge of small c.  
 See Judg. 15. 13; Ps. 2. 3; 118. 27;  
 Jer. 38. 6. [Egypt.  
 Corn. Gen. 42. 2; Acts 7. 12, c. in  
 Judg. 16. 5, foxes into standing c.  
 Job 5. 26, like as a shock of c.  
 Ps. 4. 9, in time their c. increased.  
 65. 7, prepare them c.  
 13, valleys covered over with c.  
 72. 16, handful of c. in the earth.  
 Prov. 11. 26, he that withholdeth c.  
 [cheerful.  
 Zech. 9. 17, c. shall make men  
 Matt. 12. 1; Mark 2. 23; Luke  
 6. 1, pluck c.  
 Mark 4. 28, full c. in the ear.  
 John 12. 24, a c. of wheat fall into  
 ground. [Is. 36. 17.  
 See Gen. 27. 28; 41. 57; Deut. 33. 28;  
 Corner. Ps. 118. 22; Eph. 2. 20,  
 head stone of c.  
 144. 12, daughters as c. stones.  
 Matt. 6. 5, pray in c. of the streets.  
 Rev. 7. 1, on four c. of the earth.  
 See Job 1. 19; Prov. 7. 1, 2, 9.  
 Cornet. 2 Sam. 6. 5; 1 Chr. 15. 28;  
 Dan. 3. 5. [Nah. 3. 3.  
 Corpses. 2 Kin. 19. 35; Is. 87. 36;  
 Correct. Prov. 3. 12.  
 29. 17, c. thy son.  
 19, servant will not be c. by words.  
 Jer. 10. 24, c. me, but with judg-  
 ment. [measure.  
 30. 11; 46. 28, I will c. thee in  
 Heb. 12. 9, we have had fathers  
 which c. us.  
 See Job 6. 17; Ps. 89. 11; 94. 10.

Correction. Prov. 22. 15.  
 Jer. 2. 30; 5. 8; 7. 28; Zeph. 3. 2,  
 receive c.  
 2 Tim. 3. 16, scripture profitable  
 for c. [15. 10.]  
 See Job 37. 13; Prov. 3. 11; 7. 22;  
 Corrupt. Deut. 4. 16, take heed  
 lest ye c.  
 31. 29, after my death ye will c.  
 Mai. 6. 19; Luke 12. 33, moth c.  
 7. 17; 12. 33; Luke 6. 43, c. tree.  
 1 Cor. 15. 33, evil communica-  
 tions c. [the word.  
 2 Cor. 2. 17, not as many, which c.  
 2. Cor. 7. 2, we have c. no man.  
 11. 2, lest your minds be c. [is c.  
 Eph. 4. 22, put off old man, which  
 29, let no c. communication.  
 1 Tim. 6. 5; 2 Tim. 3. 8, men of  
 c. minds.  
 James 5. 1, your riches are c.  
 See Gen. 6. 11; Job 17. 1; Prov.  
 25. 26.  
 Corrupters. Is. 1. 4; Jer. 6. 28.  
 Corruptible. Rom. 1. 23; 1 Cor.  
 9. 26; 15. 53; 1 Pet. 1. 18; 3. 4.  
 Corruption. Ps. 16. 10; 49. 9; Acts  
 2. 27; 13. 35.  
 Jonah 2. 6, brought up life from c.  
 Rom. 8. 21, from bondage of c.  
 1 Cor. 15. 42, sown in c.  
 Gal. 6. 8, of flesh reap c.  
 2 Pet. 1. 4, the c. that is in world.  
 2. 12, perish in their own c.  
 See Lev. 22. 25; Job 17. 14; Is.  
 88. 17. [1. 7.  
 Corruptly. 2 Chr. 27. 2; Neh.  
 Cost. 2 Sam. 24. 24; 1 Chr. 21. 24,  
 offer of that which c. nothing.  
 Luke 14. 28, sitteth not down and  
 counteth c. [12. 6.  
 Cottage. Isa. 1. 8; 24. 20; Zeph.  
 Couch. Luke 5. 19, let him down  
 with c.  
 5. 24, take up thy c.  
 Acts 5. 16, laid sick on c.  
 See Gen. 49. 11; Job 7. 13; 38. 40;  
 Ps. 6. 6. [14. 8.  
 Could. Is. 5. 4; Mark 6. 19; 9. 18;  
 Coulter. 1 Sam. 13. 20, 21.  
 Council. Matt. 5. 22; 10. 17; Acts  
 5. 27; 6. 12. [c. to nought.  
 Counsel. Neh. 4. 16, brought their  
 Job 38. 2; 42. 3, darkeneth c. by  
 words.  
 Ps. 1. 1, c. of the ungodly.  
 33. 11; Prov. 19. 21, c. of Lord  
 standeth.  
 55. 14, took sweet c. together.  
 73. 24, guide me with thy c.  
 Prov. 1. 25, 30, set at nought all  
 my c.  
 11. 14, where no c. is, people fall.  
 15. 22, without c. purposes are  
 disappointed. [Lord.  
 21. 30, there is no c. against the  
 Eccles. 8. 2, I c. thee keep king's  
 commandment.  
 Is. 28. 29, wonderful in c.  
 30. 1, that take c. but not of me.  
 40. 14, with whom took he c.?  
 46. 10, my c. shall stand.  
 Jer. 32. 19, great in c., mighty in  
 working.  
 Hos. 10. 6, ashamed of his own c.  
 Mark 3. 6; John 11. 53, took c.  
 against Jesus.  
 Acts 2. 23, determinate c. of God.  
 4. 28, what thy c. determined  
 before.  
 5. 38, if this c. be of men.  
 20. 27, declare all the c. of God.  
 1 Cor. 4. 5, make manifest c. of  
 the heart.

## Counsel—Continued

Eph. 1. 11, after the c. of his own  
 will.  
 Heb. 6. 17, the immutability of  
 his c. [tried in fire.  
 Rev. 3. 16, I c. thee to buy gold  
 See Ex. 18. 19; Josh. 9. 14; 2 Sam.  
 15. 31.  
 Counsellor. Prov. 11. 14; 15. 22;  
 24. 6, in multitude of c.  
 12. 20, to c. of peace is joy.  
 Mic. 4. 9, is thy c. perished?  
 Mark 15. 43; Luke 23. 50, an  
 honourable c.  
 Rom. 11. 34, who hath been his c.?  
 See 2 Chr. 22. 3; Job 3. 14; 12. 17.  
 Count. Gen. 15. 6; Ps. 106. 31.  
 Rom. 4. 3. [slaughter.  
 Ps. 44. 22, c. as sheep for the  
 Prov. 17. 28, even a fool is c. wise.  
 Is. 32. 15, field be c. for a forest.  
 Matt. 14. 6; Mark 11. 32, they c.  
 him as a prophet.  
 Luke 21. 36; Acts 5. 41; 2 Thess.  
 1. 5. 11; 1 Tim. 5. 17, c. worthy.  
 Acts 24. 24, neither c. I my life  
 dear.  
 Phil. 3. 7, 8, I c. loss for Christ.  
 13. 1, I c. not myself to have ap-  
 prehended. [thing.  
 Heb. 10. 29, c. blood an unholy  
 James 1. 2, c. it all joy. [ness.  
 2 Pet. 3. 9, as some men c. slack-  
 See Num. 23. 10; Job 31. 4; Ps.  
 139. 18, 22.  
 Countenance. 1 Sam. 16. 7, look  
 not on his c. or stature.  
 1 Sam. 16. 12; 17. 42, David of  
 beautiful c.  
 Neh. 2. 3, why is thy c. sad?  
 Job. 14. 20, thou changest his c.  
 Ps. 4. 6; 44. 3; 89. 15; 90. 8, light  
 of thy c.  
 Prov. 15. 13, merry heart maketh  
 cheerful c.  
 27. 17, sharpeneth c. of his friend.  
 Eccles. 7. 3, by sadness of c. heart  
 made better. [against them.  
 Is. 3. 9, their c. doth witness  
 Matt. 6. 16, hypocrites, of a sad c.  
 28. 3; Luke 9. 29, c. like lightning.  
 Rev. 1. 16, his c. as the sun shineth.  
 See Gen. 4. 6; Num. 6. 26; Judg.  
 13. 6. [news from a far c.  
 Country. Prov. 25. 25, good  
 Matt. 13. 57; Mark 6. 4; Luke  
 4. 24; John 4. 44, in his own c.  
 21. 33; 25. 14; Mark 12. 1, went  
 to far c.  
 Luke 4. 23, do also here in thy c.  
 Acts 12. 20, their c. nourished by  
 king's c. [c.  
 Heb. 11. 9, sojourned as in strange  
 16, desire a better c. [Luke 15. 13.  
 See Gen. 12. 1; 24. 4; Josh. 9. 6;  
 Countrymen. 2 Cor. 11. 26; 1  
 Thess. 2. 14.  
 Coupled. 1 Pet. 3. 2.  
 Courage. Deut. 31. 6; 7. 23; Josh.  
 10. 25; Ps. 27. 14; 31. 24, be of  
 good c. [took c.  
 Acts 28. 15, thanked God and  
 See Num. 13. 20; Josh. 1. 7; 2. 11;  
 2 Sam. 13. 28. [finished my c.  
 Course. Acts 20. 24; 2 Tim. 4. 7.  
 2 Thess. 3. 1, may have free c.  
 James 3. 6, setteth on fire the c.  
 of nature. [13. 25.]  
 See Judg. 5. 20; Ps. 82. 6; Acts  
 Court. Ps. 65. 4, that he may dwell  
 in thy c. [Lord.  
 84. 2, fainteth for the c. of the  
 92. 13, flourish in the c. of our God,  
 100. 4, enter into his c. with praise.

## Court—Continued

Is. 1. 12, who required this, to tread my c.? [kings' c.]  
 Luke 7. 25, live delicately are in  
 See Is. 34. 13; Jer. 19. 14; Ezek. 9. 7.  
 Courteous. Acts 27. 3; 28. 7; 1 Pet.  
 3. 8.

Cousin. Luke 1. 36, 58.

Covenant. Num. 18. 19; 2 Chr.

13. 5, c. of salt.

25. 12, my c. of peace.

Ps. 105. 8; 106. 45, he remember-

eth his c. for ever.

111. 5, ever mindful of his c.

Is. 28. 18, your c. with death dis-

annulled. [with him.]

Matt. 26. 15; Luke 22. 5, they c.

Acts 3. 25, children of the c. [the c.]

Rom. 9. 4, to whom pertaineth

Eph. 2. 12, strangers from c. of

promise.

Heb. 8. 6, mediator of a better c.

12. 24, mediator of the new c.

13. 20, blood of the everlasting c.

See Gen. 9. 15; Ex. 34. 28; Job

31. 1; Jer. 50. 5, sank as stone.

Cover. Ex. 15. 5, depths c. them,

33. 22, I will c. them. [a mantle.]

1 Sam. 28. 14, an old man c. with

Est. 7. 8, they c. Haman's face.

Ps. 32. 1; Rom. 4. 7, blessed whose

sin is c. [ment.]

73. 6, violence c. them as a gar-

9. 4, he shall c. thee with his

feathers.

104. 6, then c. it with the deep.

Prov. 10. 6, 11, violence c. mouth

of the wicked.

12. love c. all sins. [seeketh love.]

17. 9, he that c. transgression.

28. 13, he that c. sins shall not

prosper. [slain.]

Is. 26. 21, earth no more c. her

Matt. 8. 24, ship c. with waves.

10. 26; Luke 12. 2, there in nothing

c. c.

1 Cor. 11. 4, having his head c.

6. if women be not c.

7. a man ought not to c. his head.

1 Pet. 4. 8, charity shall c. multi-

tude of sins. [Lev. 16. 13.]

See Gen. 7. 19; Ex. 8. 6; 21. 33;

Covering. Job 22. 14; 24. 7, naked

have no c. in the cold. [wrap.]

Is. 28. 20, c. narrower than he can

See Gen. 8. 13; Lev. 13. 45; 2 Sam.

17. 19. [32. 2.]

Coverl. Ps. 61. 4; Is. 4. 6; 16. 4;

Covet. Prov. 21. 26, he c. greedily

all the day.

Hab. 2. 9, c. an evil covetousness.

Acts 20. 33, I have c. no man's

silver. [gifts.]

1 Cor. 12. 31, c. earnestly the best

1 Tim. 6. 10, while some c. after,

they erred. [7. 13; 9.]

See Ex. 20. 17; Deut. 5. 21; Rom.

Covetous. Prov. 28. 16, he that

hath c. shall prolong.

Ezek. 33. 31, their heart goeth

after c. [eth c.]

Mark 7. 22, out of heart proceed-

Rom. 1. 29, filled with all c.

1 Cor. 6. 10; Eph. 5. 5, nor c. in-

herit kingdom. [named.]

Eph. 5. 3, but c., let it not be

2 Tim. 3. 2, men shall be c.

Heb. 13. 5, conversation without c.

2 Pet. 2. 3, through c. make mer-

chandise.

14, exercised with c. practices.

See Ps. 10. 3; 119. 36; 1 Cor. 5. 10.

Cow. Lev. 22. 28; Job 21. 10; Is.

11. 7.

## Crackling. Eccles. 7. 6.

Craft. Job 5. 13; 1 Cor. 3. 19.

Luke 20. 23, he perceived their c.

Acts 19. 25, by this c. we have our

wealth.

27, our c. is in danger.

2 Cor. 4. 2, not walking in c.

12. 16, being c., I caught you.

Eph. 4. 14, carried away with cun-

ning c. [18. 22.]

See Dan. 8. 25; Acts 18. 3; Rev.

Crash. Job 39. 28.

Crane. Is. 38. 14; Jer. 8. 7.

Crashing. Zeph. 1. 10.

Crave. Prov. 16. 26; Mark 15. 43.

Create. Is. 40. 26, who hath c.

these things.

43. 7, c. him for my glory. [earth.]

65. 16, I c. new heavens and new

Jer. 31. 22, the Lord hath c. a new

thing.

Amos 4. 13, he that c. wind.

Mal. 2. 10, hath not one God c. us?

1 Cor. 11. 9, neither was man c. for

woman.

Eph. 2. 10, c. in Christ Jesus. [ness.]

4. 24, after God is c. in righteous-

Col. 1. 16, by him were all things

c. [ceived.]

1 Tim. 4. 3, which God c. to be re-

See Gen. 1. 1; 6. 7; Deut. 4. 32;

Ps. 51. 10. [Pet. 3. 4.]

Creation. Mark 10. 6; 13. 19; 2

Creator. Eccles. 12. 1; Is. 40. 28;

Rom. 1. 25; 1 Pet. 4. 19.

Creature. Mark 16. 15; Col. 1. 23,

preach to every c.

Rom. 8. 19, expectation of the c.

2 Cor. 5. 17; Gal. 6. 15, new c.

Col. 1. 15, firstborn of every c.

1 Tim. 4. 4, every c. of God is good.

See Gen. 1. 20; 2. 19; Is. 13. 21;

Ezek. 1. 20.

Creditor. Deut. 15. 2; 2 Kin. 4. 1;

Is. 50. 1; Luke 7. 41.

Creek. Acts 27. 39, [forest c. forth.]

Creep. Ps. 104. 20, beasts of the

25, in sea are c. things.

Ezek. 8. 10, form of c. things por-

trayed. [things.]

Acts 10. 12; 11. 6, Peter saw c.

2 Tim. 3. 6, they c. into houses.

Jude 4, certain men c. in unawares.

See Gen. 1. 25; 7. 8; Lev. 11. 41;

Deut. 4. 18. [Luke 22. 60.]

Crew. Matt. 26. 74; Mark 14. 68;

Crib. Job 39. 9; Prov. 14. 4; Is.

1. 3. [Jer. 4. 30.]

Crimson. 2 Chr. 2. 7; Is. 1. 18;

Cripple. Acts 14. 8.

Crooked. Eccles. 1. 15; 7. 13, c.

c. cannot be made straight.

Is. 40. 4; 42. 16; Luke 3. 5.

45. 2, make the c. places straight.

59. 8; Lam. 3. 9, c. paths.

Phil. 2. 15, in midst of a c. nation.

See Lev. 21. 20; Deut. 32. 5; Job 26. 13.

Crops. Lev. 1. 16; Ezek. 17. 22.

Cross. Matt. 16. 24; Mark 8. 34;

10. 21; Luke 9. 23, take up c.

27. 32; Mark 15. 21; Luke 23. 26,

compelled to bear c. [c.]

Mark 15. 30, come down from

John 19. 25, there stood by c.

1 Cor. 1. 17; Gal. 6. 12; Phil. 3. 18,

c. of Christ.

18, preaching of the c.

Gal. 5. 11, offence of the c.

6. 14, glory save in the c.

Eph. 2. 16, reconcile both by the c.

Phil. 2. 8, the death of the c. [the c.]

Col. 1. 20, peace through blood of

2. 14, nailing it to his c.

Heb. 12. 2, for joy endured the c.

## Cross—Continued

See Obad. 14; Matt. 10. 38; John

19. 17, 19.

Crouch. 1 Sam. 2. 36; Ps. 10. 10.

Crown. Job 19. 9, taken the c.

from my head. [and honour.]

Ps. 8. 5; Heb. 2. 7, 9, c. with glory

65. 11, thou c. the year. [ness.]

103. 4, c. thee with loving kind-

Prov. 4. 9, a c. of glory shall she

deliver.

12. 4, virtuous woman is a c.

14. 18, prudent c. with knowledge.

16. 31, hoary head a c. of glory.

17. 6, children's children are the

c. of old men.

Is. 28. 1, woe to the c. of pride.

Matt. 27. 29; Mark 15. 17; John

19. 2, a c. of thorns. [tible c.]

1 Cor. 9. 25, to obtain a corrup-

Phil. 4. 1, my joy and c.

1 Thess. 2. 19, a c. of rejoicing.

2 Tim. 2. 5, not c. except he strive.

4. 8, a c. of righteousness.

James 1. 12; Rev. 2. 10, c. of life.

1 Pet. 5. 4, a c. of glory.

Rev. 3. 21, hold fast, that no man

take thy c.

4. 10, cast c. before the throne.

19. 12, on his head were many c.

See Ex. 25. 25; 29. 6; Job 31. 36.

Crucify. Matt. 27. 22, all said, let

him be c. [19. 6, 15, c. him.]

Mark 15. 13; Luke 23. 21; John

Acts 2. 23, by wicked hands ye

have c.

Rom. 6. 6, old man is c. with him.

1 Cor. 1. 13, was Paul c. for you?

23, we preach Christ c.

2. 2, save Jesus Christ, and him c.

2 Cor. 13. 4, though he was c.

through weakness.

Gal. 2. 20, I am c. with Christ.

3. 1, Christ set forth c.

5. 24, have c. the flesh.

6. 14, the world is c. unto me.

Heb. 6. 6, c. to themselves afresh.

See Matt. 20. 19; 23. 34; 27. 31;

Mark 15. 20.

Cruel. Ps. 25. 19, with c. hatred.

27. 12, breathe out c. [of c.]

74. 20, full of the habitations

Prov. 5. 9, lest thou give thy years

to the c.

11. 17, c. troubleth his own flesh.

12. 10, tender mercies of the

wicked are c.

27. 4, wrath is c.

Cant. 8. 6, jealousy is c.

Heb. 11. 36, trials of c. mockings.

See Gen. 49. 7; Ex. 6. 9; Deut.

32. 33. [Luke 16. 21.]

Crums. Matt. 15. 27, Mark 7. 28;

Cruse. 1 Sam. 26. 11; 1 Kin. 14. 3;

17. 12; 19. 6. [the gate.]

Crush. Job 5. 4, children are c. in

39. 15, forgetteth that the foot

may c. them. [Deut. 28. 33.]

See Lev. 22. 24; Num. 22. 25;

Cry (n.). 1 Sam. 5. 12, c. of the city

went up to heaven. [afflicted.]

Job 34. 28, he heareth the c. of the

Ps. 9. 12, forgetteth not c. of the

humble.

34. 15, ears are open to their c.

Prov. 21. 13, stoppeth his ears at

the c. of the poor. [a c. made.]

Matt. 25. 6, at midnight there was



## Cry—Continued

Ps. 147. 9, food to young ravens which c.  
 Prov. 8. 1, doth not wisdom c.? Is. 58. 1, c. aloud, spare not.  
 Matt. 12. 19, he shall not strive nor c. [they c. the more.  
 20. 31; Mark 10. 48; Luke 18. 39, Luke 18. 7, elect, who c. day and night.  
 John 7. 37, Jesus c., if any man thirst.  
 Acts 19. 32; 21. 34, some c. one thing, and some another.  
 See Ex. 5. 8; 32. 18; 2 Kin. 8. 3.  
 Crying. Prov. 19. 18; Is. 65. 19; Heb. 5. 7; Rev. 21. 4.  
 Crystal. Job 28. 17; Ezek. 1. 22; Rev. 4. 6; 21. 11; 22. 1.  
 Cubit. Matt. 6. 27; Luke 12. 25.  
 Cucumbers. Num. 11. 5; Is. 1. 8.  
 Cumber. Deut. 1. 12; Luke 10. 40; 13. 7. [forget her c.  
 Cunning. Ps. 137. 5, let my hand Jer. 9. 17, send for c. women.  
 Eph. 4. 14, carried about by c. craftiness.  
 2 Pet. 1. 16, not follow c. devised fables.  
 See Gen. 25. 27; Ex. 38. 23; 1 Sam. 16. 16; Dan. 1. 4.  
 Cup. Ps. 116. 13, take c. of salvation. [cold water.  
 Matt. 10. 42; Mark 9. 41, c. of 20. 22; Mark 10. 39, drink of my c.  
 23. 25, make clean outside of c. 26. 27; Mark 14. 23; Luke 22. 17; 1 Cor. 11. 25, took c.  
 Mark 14. 36; Luke 22. 42, let this c. pass. [new testament.  
 Luke 22. 29; 1 Cor. 11. 25, this c. is John 18. 11, c. which my Father hath given. [bless.  
 1 Cor. 10. 16, c. of blessing we 11. 26, as often as ye drink this c. 27, drink this c. unworthily.  
 See Gen. 40. 11; 44. 2; Prov. 23. 31.  
 Curdled. Job 10. 10. [c. many.  
 Cure. Luke 7. 21, in that hour he 9. 1, power to c. diseases.  
 13. 32, I do c. to day. [Matt. 17. 16.  
 See Jer. 33. 6; 46. 11; Hos. 5. 13; Curious. Ex. 28. 8; Ps. 139. 15; Acts 19. 19.  
 Current. Gen. 23. 16.  
 Curse (n.). Deut. 11. 26, I set before you blessing and c.  
 23. 6, turned c. into blessing.  
 Mal. 3. 9, ye are cursed with a c. Gal. 3. 10, are under the c.  
 Rev. 22. 3, no more c.  
 See Gen. 27. 12; Num. 5. 18. [deaf.  
 Curse (v.). Lev. 19. 14, not c. the Num. 23. 8, how shall I c. whom God hath not? [terly.  
 Job 5. 23, c. ye Meroz, c. ye bit-Job 2. 9, c. God, and die. [wardly.  
 Ps. 62. 4, they bless, but c. in-Mal. 2. 2, I will c. your blessings.  
 Matt. 6. 44; Luke 6. 28; Rom. 12. 14, bless them that c. you.  
 26. 74; Mark 14. 71, he began to c. Mark 11. 21, fig tree thou c.  
 John 7. 49, who knoweth not the law are c. [tinueth not.  
 Gal. 3. 10, c. is every one that con-James 3. 9, therewith c. we men.  
 See Gen. 8. 21; 12. 3; Num. 22. 6.  
 Custom. Matt. 9. 9; Mark 2. 14; Luke 5. 27, receipt of c.  
 17. 25, of whom do kings take c.? Luke 4. 16, as his c. was, went into synagogue.

## Custom—Continued

John 18. 39, ye have a c.  
 Acts 16. 21, teach c. which are not lawful.  
 Rom. 13. 7, c. to whom c.  
 1 Cor. 11. 16, we have no such c.  
 See Gen. 31. 35; Judg. 11. 39; Jer. 10. 3. [Mark 5. 6.  
 Cutting. Ex. 31. 35; Is. 58. 10; Cymbal. 1 Cor. 13. 1.

## D.

Dagger. Judg. 3. 16, 21, 22.  
 Daily. Ps. 13. 2, sorrow in my heart d.  
 68. 19, d. loadeth us.  
 Prov. 8. 30, I was d. his delight.  
 Dan. 8. 11; 11. 31; 12. 11, d. sacrifice taken away. [bread.  
 Matt. 6. 11; Luke 11. 3, our d.  
 Luke 9. 23, take up cross d.  
 Acts 2. 47, added to church d.  
 6. 1, the d. ministration.  
 16. 5, churches increased d. [d.  
 17. 1, searched the scriptures 1 Cor. 15. 31, I die d.  
 James 2. 15, destitute of d. food.  
 See Num. 4. 16; 28. 24; Neh. 5. 18; Dan. 1. 5. [eat of their d.  
 Dainty. Ps. 141. 4, let me not Prov. 23. 3, be not desirous of his d.  
 See Gen. 49. 20; Job 33. 20; Rev. 18. 14.  
 Dale. Gen. 14. 17; 2 Sam. 18. 18.  
 Dam. Ex. 22. 30; Lev. 22. 27.  
 Deut. 22. 6.  
 Damage. Prov. 26. 6, drinketh d. Acts 27. 10, voyage will be with much d. [nothing.  
 2 Cor. 7. 9, receive d. by us in See Ezra 4. 22; Est. 7. 4; Dan. 6. 2.  
 Damnable. 2 Pet. 2. 1.  
 Damnation. Matt. 23. 33. [d.  
 Mark 3. 29, in danger of eternal John 5. 29, the resurrection of d.  
 Rom. 13. 2, receive to themselves d. 1 Cor. 11. 29, eateth and drinketh d. 2 Pet. 2. 3, their d. slumbereth not.  
 See Matt. 23. 14; Mark 12. 40; Luke 20. 47. [14. 23.  
 Damned. Mark 16. 16; Rom. Damsel. Ps. 68. 25. [to the d.  
 Matt. 14. 11; Mark 6. 28, given 26. 69; John 13. 17, d. came to Peter.  
 Mark 5. 39, the d. is not dead. Acts 12. 13, a d. came to hearken. 16. 16, d. possessed with a spirit.  
 See Gen. 24. 55; 34. 3; Judg. 5. 30; Ruth 2. 5. [call, and d.  
 Dance. Ex. 32. 19, he saw the 1 Sam. 18. 6, came out singing and d. [Lord.  
 2 Sam. 6. 14, David d. before the Job 21. 11, their children d.  
 Ps. 30. 11, turned my mourning into d.  
 149. 3; 150. 4, praise him in the d. Eccles. 3. 4, a time to d.  
 Matt. 11. 17; Luke 7. 32, piped, and ye have not d. [Herodias d. 14. 6; Mark 6. 22, daughter of See Jer. 21. 23; Jer. 31. 13; Lam. 5. 15.  
 Dandled. Is. 66. 12.  
 Danger. Matt. 3. 29; Mark 5. 21.  
 Dare. Rom. 5. 7, some would even d. to die. [Cor. 6. 1.  
 See Job 41. 10; Rom. 15. 18; 1 Dark. Job 12. 25, they grope in the d. [cloud?  
 22. 13, can he judge through d. 24. 16, in the d. they dig.

## Dark—Continued

38. 2, that d. counsel by words. Ps. 49. 4; Prov. 1. 6, d. sayinga. 69. 23; Rom. 11. 10, let their eyes be d.  
 88. 12; wonders be known in the d. Zech. 14. 6, shall not be clear, nor d. Matt. 24. 29; Mark 13. 24, sun bed, Luke 23. 45, sun, and, and veill rent. John 20. 1, early, when it was yet d. Rom. 1. 21, foolish heart was d. Eph. 4. 18, understanding d.  
 See Gen. 15. 17; Ex. 10. 15; Num. 12. 8; Joel 2. 10. [of thick d.  
 Darkness. Deut. 5. 22, spake out 28. 29, grope as blind in d. [in d. 1 Sam. 2. 9, wicked shall be silent 2 Sam. 22. 10; Ps. 18. 9, d. under his feet. [lighten my d.  
 Ps. 18. 28, Lord will en-1 Kin. 8. 12; 2 Chr. 6. 1, dwell in thick d. [of death.  
 Job 3. 5; Ps. 10. 10, d. and shadow 10. 22, land where the light is as d. 30. 26, waited for light, there came d. [in d.  
 Ps. 91. 6, pestilence that walketh 97. 2, clouds and d. are round about him. [d.  
 112. 4, to upright ariseth light in 139. 12, d. and light alike to thee. Prov. 20. 20, lamp be put out in d. Eccles. 2. 13, as far as light excel- leth d.  
 14, fool walketh in d.  
 Is. 58. 10, thy d. as noon day.  
 60. 2, d. cover the earth, gross d. Joel 2. 2, day of clouds and thick d. Matt. 6. 23; Luke 11. 34, body full of d.  
 10. 12; 12. 13; 25. 30, outer d. 8. 12; Luke 12. 3, what I tell in d. speak [them that sit in d. Luke 1. 79; Rom. 2. 19, light to 22. 53; Col. 1. 13, the power of d. 23. 44, d. over all the earth.  
 John 1. 5, d. comprehended it not. 3. 19, loved d. rather than light. 12. 35, walk while ye have light, lest d.  
 Acts 26. 18, turn from d. to light. Rom. 13. 12; Eph. 5. 11, works of d. 1 Cor. 4. 5, hidden things of d. 2 Cor. 4. 6, light to shine out of d. 6. 14, what communion hath light with d.? [world.  
 Eph. 6. 12, rulers of the d. of this 1 Thess. 5. 5, not of the night, nor of d.  
 Heb. 12. 18, to blackness and d. 1 Pet. 2. 9, out of d. into marvel- ous light.  
 2 Pet. 2. 4, into chains of d. 1 John 1. 5, in him is no d. at all. 6, and walk in d., we lie. 2. 8, the d. is past. 9, hateth his brother, is in d. 11, d. hath blinded his eyes.  
 Rev. 16. 10, kingdom full of d. See Gen. 1. 2; 15. 12; Ex. 10. 21; 20. 21.  
 Darling. Ps. 22. 20; 35. 17.  
 Dart. Job 41. 26; Prov. 7. 23; Eph. 6. 16. [13. 16.  
 Dash. Ps. 2. 9; Is. 13. 16; Hos. 9. 12; Matt. 4. 6; Luke 4. 11, d. thy foot.  
 Ps. 137. 9, that d. thy little ones. See Ex. 15. 6; 2 Kin. 8. 12; Jer. 13. 14.  
 Daub. Ex. 2. 3; Ezek. 13. 10; 22. 28.  
 Daughter. Gen. 24. 23, 47; Judg. 11. 34, whose d. art thou?

## Daughter—Continued

27. 46, weary of life because of d. of Heth.  
 Deut. 28. 53, eat flesh of sons and d.  
 2 Sam. 1. 20, lest d. of philistines rejoice.  
 12. 9, lamb was unto him as a d.  
 Ps. 45. 9, kings' d. among honourable women.  
 144. 12, our d. as corner stones.  
 Prov. 30. 15, horseleach hath twofold.  
 31. 29, many d. have done virtuously.  
 Eccles. 12. 4, the d. of music.  
 Is. 22. 4; Jer. 9. 1; Lam. 2. 11; 3. 48.  
 Jer. 6. 14, healed hurt of d. of my people.  
 8. 21, for hurt of d. am I hurt.  
 9. 1, weep for slain of d. of my people.  
 Mic. 7. 6; Matt. 10. 35; Luke 12. Matt. 16. 28, her d. was made whole. [twelve years of age.]  
 Luke 8. 42, one only d., about 13. 16, this woman, d. of Abraham. [Num. 27. 8.]  
 See Gen. 6. 1; Ex. 1. 16; 21. 7; Dawn. Ps. 119. 147.  
 2 Pet. 1. 19, till the day d. [3. 9; 7. 4.]  
 See Josh. 6. 15; Judg. 19. 26; Job Day. Gen. 41. 9, I do remember my faults this d. [are past.]  
 Deut. 4. 32, ask of the d. that I Sam. 25. 6, come in a good d.  
 2 Kin. 7. 9, this d. is a d. of good tidings. [of d.]  
 1 Chr. 23. 1, 28; 2 Chr. 24. 15, full 29. 15; Job 8. 9, our d. as a shadow. [in a d.]  
 Neh. 4. 2, will they make an end Job. 7. 1, d. like the d. of an hireling.  
 14. 6, till he accomplish his d.  
 19. 25, stand at latter d. upon the earth. [instruction.]  
 21. 30, reserved to d. of death. 32. 7, I said, d. should speak.  
 19. 2, d. unto d. uttereth speech.  
 84. 10, a d. in thy courts.  
 Prov. 3. 2, 16, length of d. [d.]  
 4. 18, more and more to perfect 27. 1, what a d. may bring forth.  
 Eccles. 7. 1, d. of death better than d. of birth.  
 12. 1, while the evil d. come not.  
 Is. 10. 3, in the d. of visitation.  
 27. 3, the Lord will keep it night and d. [Lord?]  
 58. 5, an acceptable d. to the 65. 20, an infant of d. [things.]  
 Zech. 4. 10, despised d. of small Mal. 8. 2, who may abide d. of his coming?  
 Matt. 7. 22, many will say in that d. 24. 36; Mark 13. 32, that d. knoweth no man. [not for.]  
 50; Luke 12. 46, in a d. looked 25. 13, ye know not the d. nor the hour. [you unawares.]  
 Luke 21. 34, that d. come upon 28. 43, to d. shalt thou be with me.  
 John 6. 89, raise it again at last d.  
 8. 56, Abraham rejoiced to see my d.  
 9. 4, I must work while it is d. [d.]  
 Acts 17. 31, he hath appointed a Rom. 2. 6, wrath against d. of wrath.  
 14. 5, esteemeth every d. alike.  
 2 Cor. 6. 2, the d. of salvation.  
 Phil. 1. 6, perform it until d. of Christ. [eth as a thief.]  
 1 Thess. 5. 2; 2 Pet. 3. 10, d. cometh, children of the d.

## Day—Continued

Heb. 13. 8, Jesus Christ same to d. and for ever.  
 2 Pet. 3. 8, one d. as a thousand years. [Ps. 77. 5; 118. 24.]  
 See Gen. 1. 5; 21. 2; Job. 1. 4; Dayman. Job 8. 33. [the d.]  
 Dead. Lev. 19. 28, cuttings for Ruth 1. 8, as ye have dealt with d.  
 1 Sam. 24. 14; 2 Sam. 9. 8; 16. 9, d. dog.  
 Ps. 31. 12, forgotten as a d. man.  
 115. 17, d. praise not the Lord.  
 Prov. 9. 18, knoweth not that the d. are there. [already d.]  
 Eccles. 4. 2, the d. which are 9. 4, living dog better than d. lion.  
 5. d. know not any thing.  
 10. 1, d. flies cause ointment.  
 Is. 26. 19, thy d. men shall live.  
 Jer. 22. 10, weep not for the d.  
 Matt. 8. 22, let d. bury their d.  
 9. 24; Mark 5. 39; Luke 8. 52.  
 11. 5; Luke 7. 22, deaf hear, d. raised.  
 22. 32, not God of the d.  
 23. 27, full of d. men's bones.  
 Mark 9. 10, rising from d. should mean.  
 Luke 15. 24. 32; Rev. 1. 18. [the d.]  
 16. 31, though one rose from John 5. 25, d. shall hear. 6. 49, did eat manna, and are d. 11. 25, though d., yet shall he live.  
 44, he that was d. came forth.  
 Acts 10. 42; 2 Tim. 4. 1, judge of quick and d.  
 26. 23, first that should rise from d.  
 Rom. 6. 2, 11; 1 Pet. 2. 24, d. to sin.  
 7. 4; Gal. 2. 19, d. to the law.  
 14. 9, Lord both of d. and living.  
 1 Cor. 15. 15, if the d. rise not.  
 35, how are the d. raised? [eth d.]  
 2 Cor. 1. 9, trust in God who raiseth d. 14, then were all d.  
 Eph. 2. 1; Col. 2. 13, d. in trespasses and sins.  
 5. 14, arise from the d.  
 Col. 1. 18, firstborn from the d.  
 2. 20; 2 Tim. 2. 11, d. with Christ.  
 1 Thess. 4. 16, d. in Christ shall rise first.  
 1 Tim. 5. 6, d. while she liveth.  
 Heb. 6. 1; 9. 14, from d. works.  
 11. 4, being d. yet speaketh.  
 13. 20, brought again from the d.  
 James 2. 17, 20, 26, faith d. [are d.]  
 1 Pet. 4. 6, preached to them that Jude 12, twice d.  
 Rev. 1. 5, first-born of the d.  
 1. 6, a name that thou livest, and art d. 14. 13, blessed are the d. 20. 5, rest of d. lived not again. 12, the d. small and great. 13, sea gave up d.  
 See Gen. 23. 3; Ex. 12. 30; Mark 9. 26; Rev. 1. 18. [d. thing.]  
 Deadly. Mark 16. 18, drink any James 3. 8, tongue full of d. poison.  
 See 1 Sam. 5. 11; Ps. 17. 9; Ezek. 30. 24. [stoppereth.]  
 Deaf. Ps. 58. 4, like d. adder that Is. 29. 18, shall the d. hear the words.  
 Matt. 11. 5; Luke 7. 22, the d. hear.  
 Mark 7. 37, he maketh the d. to hear.  
 9. 25, thou d. spirit, come out.  
 See Ex. 4. 11; Lev. 19. 14; Is. 42. 18; 43. 8.  
 Deal. Lev. 19. 11, nor d. falsely.  
 Job. 42. 8, d. with you after folly.  
 Ps. 75. 4, d. not foolishly.

## Deal—Continued

Prov. 12. 22, they that d. truly are his delight.  
 Is. 21. 2; 24. 16. [unjustly.]  
 26. 10, in land of uprightness d. Jer. 6. 13; 8. 10, every one d. falsely. [against the Lord.]  
 Hos. 5. 7, have d. treacherously Zech. 1. 6, as Lord thought, so hath he d. [great d.]  
 Mark 7. 36; 10. 48, the more a Luke 2. 48, why hast thou thus d. with us? [d.]  
 Rom. 12. 3, according as God hath See Gen. 32. 9; Ex. 1. 10; Deut. 7. 5; 2 Chr. 2. 3. [John 4. 9.]  
 Dealing. 1 Sam. 2. 23; Ps. 7. 16; Dear. Jer. 31. 10, is Ephraim my d. son? [file d.]  
 Acts 20. 24, neither count I my Rom. 12. 19; 1 Cor. 10. 14; 2 Cor. 7. 1; 12. 19; Phil. 4. 1; 2 Tim. 1. 2. Eph. 5. 1, followers of God, as d. children. [Son.]  
 Col. 1. 13, into kingdom of his d. 1 Thess. 2. 8, because ye were d. to us. [I.]  
 See Jer. 12. 7; Luke 7. 2; Phil. Dearth. 2 Chr. 6. 28.  
 Neh. 5. 3, buy corn, because of d. Acts 11. 28. [14.]  
 See Gen. 41. 54; 2 Kin. 4. 38; Jer. Death. Num. 15. 29.  
 23. 10, let me die d. of righteous Judg. 5. 18, jeopardied lives to the d.  
 16. 16, soul was vexed to d.  
 30, which he slew at his d. were more. [thee and me.]  
 Ruth 1. 17, if ought but d. part 1 Sam. 15. 32, the bitterness of d. past. [d.]  
 20. 3, but a step between me and 2 Sam. 1. 23, in d. not divided.  
 22. 5; Ps. 18. 4; 116. 3, waves of d. compassed [thee].  
 Job 3. 21, long for d., but it compassed [my soul].  
 30. 23, thou wilt bring me to d.  
 Ps. 6. 5, in d. no remembrance.  
 13. 3, lest I sleep the sleep of d.  
 23. 4, valley of shadow of d.  
 48. 14, our guide even unto d.  
 68. 20, unto God belong the issues from d. [d. ?]  
 89. 48, what man shall not see 102. 20, loose those appointed to d.  
 107. 10, in darkness and shadow of d.  
 116. 15, precious is d. of his saints.  
 Prov. 12. 22, to the chambers of d.  
 8. 36, they that hate me love d.  
 14. 32, the righteous hath hope in his d.  
 24. 11, deliver them drawn to d.  
 Cant. 8. 6, love is strong as d.  
 Is. 9. 2; Jer. 2. 6, land of the shadow of d. [d. in victory.]  
 25. 8; 1 Cor. 15. 56, swallow up 38. 18, for d. cannot celebrate thee. [life.]  
 Jer. 8. 3, d. chosen rather than 9. 21, d. come up into our windows. [in d.]  
 Ezek. 18. 32; 33. 11, no pleasure Hos. 13. 14, O d., I will be thy plague. [die the d.]  
 Matt. 15. 4; Mark 7. 10, let him 16. 28; Mark 9. 1; Luke 9. 27, not taste of d. [sorrowful to d.]  
 26. 38; Mark 14. 34, my soul is Mark 5. 23; John 4. 47, lieth at point of d. [before.]  
 Luke 2. 26, should not see d. 22. 33, will go to prison and d.

## Death—Continued

John 6. 24; 1 John 3. 14, passed from d. to life.  
 8. 51, 52, keep my saying, shall never see d.  
 11. 4, sickness not unto d. [what d. 12. 33; 18. 32; 21. 19, signifying Acts 2. 24, having loosed the pains of d. [of d.  
 Rom. 1. 32, such things are worthy 5. 10; Col. 1. 22, reconciled by the d.  
 12. d, by sin, and so d. passed on all. 14. 17, d. reigned from Adam to Moses. 6. 5, planted in likeness of his d. 21, end of those things is d. 23, wages of sin is d. 8. 2, law of sin and d. 1 Cor. 3. 22, life or d., all are yours. 11. 26, show the Lord's d. till he come.  
 15. 21, by man came d. 55, 56, O d., where is thy sting?  
 2 Cor. 1. 9, sentence of d. in ourselves.  
 2. 16, savour of d. unto d.  
 4. 12, d. worketh in us.  
 11. 23, in d. oft.  
 Phil. 2. 8, d., even d. of the cross.  
 Heb. 2. 9, taste d. for every man.  
 15, through fear of d. were.  
 James 1. 15, sin bringeth forth d.  
 1 John 5. 16, a sin unto d.  
 Rev. 1. 18, keys of hell and of d.  
 2. 10, be faithful unto d.  
 11. 6, 14, second d. [was d.  
 6. 8, his name that sat on him 9, 6, seek d., and d. shall flee.  
 20. 6, d. and hell delivered up.  
 21. 4, no more d. [91; James 6. 20.  
 See Prov. 14. 12; 16. 26; John 18. Debase. 16. 57. 9.  
 Debate. Prov. 25. 9; Isa. 58. 4.  
 Rom. 1. 29; 2 Cor. 12. 20.  
 Debt. 2 Kin. 4. 7, go, pay thy d., and live.  
 Neh. 10. 31, leave the exaction of Prov. 22. 26, be not sureties for d. Matt. 18. 27, forgive him the d. See 1 Sam. 22. 2; Matt. 6. 12; Rom. 4. 4. [Greeks.  
 Debtor. Rom. 1. 14, I am d. to the 8. 12, we are d., not to the flesh. 15. 27, thy d. they are.  
 Gal. 6. 3, d. to do the whole law. See Ezek. 18. 7; Matt. 23. 16.  
 Luke 7. 41; 16. 6. [Heb. 8. 18.  
 Decay. Lev. 25. 85; Neh. 4. 10; Decease. Isa. 26. 14; Matt. 22. 25.  
 Luke 9. 31, [and fraud.  
 Deceit. Ps. 10. 7, mouth full of d. 36. 3, words are iniquity and d. 55. 23, d. men shall not live half their days. [are d.  
 Prov. 12. 5, counsels of wicked 20. 17, bread of d. is sweet.  
 27. 6, kisses of an enemy are d. 31. 30, favour is d. and beauty vain. [of their heart.  
 Jer. 14. 14; 23. 26, prophesy the d. 17. 9, the heart is d. above all things. [Lord d.  
 48. 10, that doeth work of the Hos. 11. 12, compasseth me with d. Amos 8. 5, falsifying balances by d. Zeph. 1. 9, fill their masters' houses with d. [of riches.  
 Matt. 13. 22; Mark 4. 19, the d. Mark 7. 22, out of heart proceed d. Rom. 3. 13, they have used d. [d. 2 Cor. 4. 2, handling work of God 11. 13, false apostles, d. workers. Eph. 4. 22, according to d. lusts. Col. 2. 8, vain d., after tradition.

## Deceit—Continued

See Ps. 50. 19; Prov. 12. 20; Jer. 5. 27; Mic. 6. 11.  
 Deceive. Deut. 11. 16, take heed that your heart be not d.  
 2 Kin. 19. 10; Is. 37. 10, let not thy God d. thee. [his.  
 Job 12. 16, the d. and the d. are Jer. 20. 7, thou hast d. me, and I was d.  
 37. 9, d. not yourselves. [thee.  
 Obad. 3, pride of heart hath d. Matt. 24. 24, if possible d. the very elect.  
 27. 63, remember that d. said. John 7. 12, nay, but he d. the people.  
 47, are ye also d.? [not d.  
 1 Cor. 6. 9; 15. 33; Gal. 6. 4, be 2 Cor. 6. 8, as d., and yet true.  
 Eph. 4. 14, whereby they lie in wait to d. [no man d. you.  
 5. 6; 2 Thess. 2. 3; 1 John 3. 7, let 1 Tim. 2. 14, Adam was not d.  
 2 Tim. 3. 13, worse and worse, d., and being d.  
 1 John 1. 8, no sin, we d. ourselves.  
 2 John 7, many d. entered into world. [14. 9.  
 See Gen. 31. 7; Isa. 44. 20; Ezek. Decently. 1 Cor. 14. 50.  
 Decision. Joel 3. 14. [with majesty.  
 Deck. Job 40. 10, d. thyself Is. 61. 10, as a bridegroom d. himself. [with ornaments.  
 Jer. 4. 30, though thou d. thee 10. 4, they d. it with silver.  
 See Prov. 7. 16; Ezek. 16. 11; Rev. 17. 4; 18. 16.  
 Declaration. Est. 10. 2; Job 13. 17; Luke 1. 1; 2 Cor. 8. 19.  
 Deary. 1 Chr. 16. 24; Ps. 96. 3.  
 Job 21. 31, who shall d. his way d. his face? [steps.  
 31. 37, I would d. number of my Pa. 2. 7, I will d. decree. [doings.  
 9. 11, d. among the people his 19. 1, heavens d. glory of God.  
 30. 9, shall dust d. thy truth?  
 40. 10, I have d. thy faithfulness.  
 66, 16, I will d. what he hath done.  
 75. 9, I will d. for ever. [the Lord.  
 118. 17, live, and d. the works of 145. 4, one generation shall d. thy mighty acts.  
 Is. 3. 9, they d. their sin as Sodom. 41. 26; 45. 21, who hath d. from beginning?  
 45. 19, I things that are right. 46. 10, d. end from the beginning.  
 53. 8; Acts 8. 33, who shall d. his generation?  
 66. 19, d. my glory among Gentiles. [and will d. it.  
 John 17. 26, have d. thy name, Acts 13. 82, we d. to you glad tidings.  
 17. 23, him d. I unto you.  
 20. 27, d. the counsel of God.  
 Rom. 1. 4, d. to be son of God with power.  
 1 Cor. 3. 13, day shall d. it. [11. 14.  
 See Job. 20. 4; John 1. 18; Heb. Decline. Deut. 17. 11.  
 2 Chr. 34. 2, d. neither to right nor left. [shadow that d.  
 Pa. 102. 11; 109. 23, days like a 119. 51, 157, not d. from thy law.  
 See Ex. 23. 2; Job 23. 11; Prov. 4. 5; 7. 25. [John 3. 30.  
 Decrease. Gen. 8. 5; Ps. 107. 38.  
 Decree. Job 22. 28.  
 28. 26, made a d. for the rain. Ps. 148. 6, a d. which shall not pass.

## Decree—Continued

Prov. 8. 15, by me princes d. justice.  
 29, he gave to the sea his d.  
 Is. 10. 1, that d. unrighteous d. Acts 16. 4, delivered the d. to keep. See Dan. 2. 9; 6. 8; Acts 17. 7; 1 Cor. 7. 37.  
 Dedicate. Deut. 20. 5. [Lord.  
 Judg. 17. 8, wholly d. silver to the 1 Chr. 26. 27, of spoil they did d. Ezek. 44. 29, every d. thing shall be theirs. [26. 4, in very d.  
 Deed. Ex. 9. 16; 1 Sam. 25. 34; 26. 4, in very d. [occasion.  
 2 Sam. 12. 14, by this d. hast given Ezra 9. 13, come upon us for our evil d. [d.  
 Neh. 13. 14, wipe not out my good Ps. 28. 4; Is. 59. 18; Jer. 25. 14.  
 Luke 11. 48, ye allow the d. of your fathers.  
 23. 41, due reward of our d.  
 24. 19, a prophet mighty in d. John 3. 19, because their d. were evil.  
 8. 41, ye do the d. of your father. Acts 7. 22, Moses, mighty in word and d. [justified.  
 Rom. 3. 20, by d. of law no flesh 28, justified without d. of the law. Col. 3. 9, put off old man with his d. 17, whatsoever ye do in word or d. [his d.  
 James 1. 25, shall be blessed in 1 John 3. 18, not love in word, but in d. [19. 18.  
 See Gen. 44. 15; Luke 23. 51; Acts Deemed. Acts 27. 27. [of d.  
 Deem. Gen. 7. 11; 8. 2, fountains Deut. 33. 13, the d. that coucheth beneath.  
 Job 35. 30, face of d. is frozen.  
 41. 31, maketh the d. boil like a pot. [great d.  
 Ps. 36. 6, thy judgments are a 42. 7, d. callest to d. [places.  
 95. 4, in his hand are the d. 107. 24, see his wonders in the d. Prov. 22. 14; 23. 27, strange women d. pit.  
 Is. 63. 13, led them through d. Matt. 13. 5, no d. of earth.  
 Luke 5. 4, launch out into d. 6. 48, digged d., and laid foundations.  
 8. 31, command to go into the d. John 4. 11, the well is d. [of God.  
 1 Cor. 2. 10, searcheth a d. things See Job 4. 13; 33. 15; Prov. 19. 15; Rom. 10. 7.  
 Deer. Deut. 14. 5; 1 Kin. 4. 23.  
 Defame. Jer. 20. 10; 1 Cor. 4. 13.  
 Defeat. 2 Sam. 15. 34; 17. 14.  
 Defence. Job 22. 25.  
 Ps. 7. 10, my d. is of God.  
 59. 9, 17; 62. 2, for God is my d. 89. 18; 94. 22; Lord is d. [a d.  
 Eccles. 7. 12, wisdom a d., money Is. 33. 16, place of d. the munitions of rocks.  
 Phil. 1. 7, 17, in d. of the gospel. See Num. 14. 9; Acts 19. 33; 22. 1.  
 Defend. Ps. 6. 11.  
 82. 3, d. the poor and fatherless.  
 Zech. 9. 15, Lord of hosts shall d. them. [the oppressed.  
 Acts 7. 24, d. him, and avenged See Ps. 20. 1; 59. 1; Is. 31. 5.  
 Defile. Ex. 31. 14.  
 Num. 35. 33, blood d. the land.  
 2 Kin. 23. 13, high places did king d.

Defile—Continued

Neh. 13. 29, they have d. the priesthood.  
 Ps. 74. 7; 79. 1, d. dwelling place of thy name.  
 106. 39, d. with their own works.  
 Is. 65. 3, your hands are d. with blood.  
 Jer. 2. 7; 16. 18, ye d. my land.  
 Ezek. 4. 13, eat their d. bread.  
 23. 38, they have d. my sanctuary  
 36. 17, they d. it by their own ways.  
 Dan. 1. 8, would not d. himself  
 Matt. 15. 11, 18. 20; Mark 7. 15, 20, 23, d. a man.  
 John 18. 28, lest they should be d.  
 1 Cor. 3. 17, if any man d. temple of God.  
 8. 7, conscience being weak is d.  
 1 Tim. 1. 10, law for them that d. themselves.  
 Tit. 1. 15, to d. nothing pure, even Heb. 12. 15, thereby many be d.  
 Jude 8 filthy dreamers d. the flesh.  
 Rev. 3. 4, few which have not d. their garments. [3. 6; Rev. 21. 27.  
 See Ex. 31. 41; Lev. 21. 4; James Defraud. 1 Sam. 12. 3, 4, whom have I d.?  
 Mark 10. 19; 1 Cor. 7. 5, d. not.  
 1 Cor. 6. 7, rather suffer yourselves to be d.  
 8, do wrong, and d. your brethren.  
 2 Cor. 7. 2, we have d. no man.  
 See Lev. 19. 13; 1 Thess. 4. 6.  
 Degenerate. Jer. 2. 21. [of high d.  
 Degree. Ps. 62. 9, men of low d.,  
 1 Tim. 3. 13, purchase to themselves a good d.  
 James 1. 9, brother of low d. rejoice. [38. 8; Luke 1. 52.  
 See 2 Kin. 20. 9; 1 Chr. 17. 17; Is. Delay. Matt. 24. 48; Luke 12. 45.  
 Acts 9. 38, that he would not d. to come.  
 See Ex. 22. 29; 32. 1; Acts 25. 17.  
 Delectable. Is. 44. 9.  
 Delicacy. Rev. 18. 3.  
 Delicate. 1 Sam. 15. 32, Agag came to him d. [up his servant.  
 Prov. 29. 21, he that d. bringeth Is. 47. 1, no more called tender and d. [desolate.  
 Lam. 4. 5, that did feed d. are Luke 7. 25, that live d. are in kings' courts. [Mic. 1. 16.  
 See Deut. 28. 54, 56; Jer. 6. 2; Deliciously. Rev. 18. 7.  
 Delight. (v.) Deut. 10. 15.  
 1 Sam. 15. 22, hath Lord as great d. in offerings.  
 2 Sam. 15. 26, I have no d. in thee.  
 Job 22. 26, shalt thou have d. in the Almighty?  
 Ps. 1. 2, his d. is in law of Lord.  
 16. 3, to the excellent, in whom is my d. [counsellors.  
 119. 24, testimonies my d. and 77, 92, 174, the law is my d. [d.  
 143, thy commandments are my Prov. 8. 3, I was daily his d.  
 31, my d. were with sons of men.  
 18. 2, fool hath no d. in understanding.  
 19. 10, d. not seemly for a fool.  
 Cant. 2. 3, under his shadow with great d.  
 Is. 58. 13, call sabbath a d. [16. 13.  
 See Prov. 11. 1; 12. 22; 15. 8; Delight (v.). Job 27. 10, will he d. himself in the Almighty?  
 Ps. 37. 4, d. also in the Lord.

Delight—Continued

11, meek shall d. in abundance of peace. [ing.  
 51. 16, thou d. not in burnt offering.  
 19. 19, thy comforts d. my soul.  
 Is. 42. 1, elect, in whom my soul d.  
 55. 2, soul d. itself in fatness.  
 Mic. 4. 8, the Lord d. in thee.  
 Mic. 7. 18, he d. in mercy. [man.  
 Rom. 7. 22, I d. after the inward See Num. 14. 8; Prov. 1. 22; 2. 14; Mal. 3. 1.  
 Delightsome. Mal. 3. 12.  
 Deliver. Ex. 3. 8; Acts 7. 34.  
 Num. 35. 25, congregation shall d. the slayer. [of my hand.  
 Deut. 32. 39; Is. 43. 13, any d. out 2 Chr. 32. 13, were gods able to d. their lands? [troubles.  
 Job 6. 19, shall d. thee in six 36. 18, great ransom cannot d.  
 Ps. 32. 17, nor d. any by great strength.  
 56. 13, d. my feet from falling.  
 144. 10, d. David from hurtful sword.  
 Prov. 24. 41, forbear to d. them.  
 Eccles. 9. 15, by wisdom d. city.  
 Is. 50. 2, have I no power to d.?  
 Jer. 1. 8, I am with thee to d. thee.  
 39. 17, I will d. in that day.  
 Dan. 3. 17, for God is able to d., and will d. [iel to d.  
 Dan. 6. 14, king set heart on Dan.  
 Amos 2. 14, neither shall mighty d.  
 9. 1, he that escapeth shall not be d. [are d.  
 Mal. 3. 15, they that tempt God Matt. 6. 13; Luke 11. 4, d. us from evil. [set of God.  
 Acts 2. 23, being d. by the coun- Rom. 4. 25, was d. for our offences.  
 7. 6, we are d. from the law.  
 8. 21, the creature shall be d.  
 2 Cor. 4. 11, d. to death for Jesus' sake. [evil work.  
 2 Tim. 4. 18, d. me from every Jude 3, faith once d. to saints.  
 See Rom. 8. 32; 2 Cor. 1. 10; Gal. 4. 2; 2 Pet. 2. 7.  
 Deliverance. 2 Kin. 5. 1, by him had given d. to Syria.  
 1 Chr. 11. 14, saved by great d.  
 Ps. 32. 7, compass me with songs of d. [tives.  
 Luke 4. 18, preach d. to the cap- Heb. 11. 35, not accepting d. [17.  
 See Gen. 45. 7; Joel 2. 32; Obad. Delusion. Is. 66. 4; 2 Thess. 2. 11.  
 Demand. Dan. 4. 17; Matt. 2. 4; Luke 3. 14.  
 Demonstration. 1 Cor. 2. 4.  
 Den. Job 37. 8, then the beasts go into d.  
 Is. 11. 8, put hand on cockatrice d.  
 Jer. 7. 11, is this house a d. of robbers? [thieves.  
 Matt. 21. 13; Mark 11. 17, a d. of Heb. 11. 38, in deserts, and in d. See Judg. 6. 2; Dan. 6. 7; Amos 3. 4.  
 Denounce. Deut. 30. 18. [God.  
 Deny. Josh. 24. 27, lest ye d. your Prov. 30. 9, lest I be full, and d. thee. [tion.  
 Luke 20. 27, which d. resurrec- 2 Tim. 2. 13, he cannot d. himself.  
 Tit. 1. 16, in works they d. him.  
 See 1 Tim. 6. 8; 2 Tim. 3. 5; Tit. 2. 12.  
 Depart. Gen. 49. 10.  
 2 Sam. 22. 22; Ps. 18. 21. [God, d.  
 Job 21. 14; 12. 17, they say to 28. 28, to d. from evil is under- standing.

Depart—Continued

Ps. 6. 8; Matt. 7. 23; Luke 13. 27, d.  
 34. 14; 37. 27, d. from evil, and do good. [they d.  
 105. 38, Egypt was glad when Prov. 15. 24, he may d. from hell beneath. [from it.  
 22. 6, when old, he will not d.  
 27. 22, yet will not foolishness d. Matt. 14. 16, they need not d.  
 25. 41, d. from me, ye cursed.  
 Luke 2. 29, lestest thou thy servant d. in peace.  
 4. 13, devil d. for a season.  
 21. 21, let them in midst d.  
 John 13. 1, when Jesus knew he should d. [d. from me.  
 2 Cor. 12. 8, besought that it might Phil. 1. 23, desire to d. [the faith.  
 1 Tim. 4. 1, some shall d. from 2 Tim. 4. 19, name Christ d. from iniquity. [4. 6; Heb. 3. 12.  
 See Is. 54. 10; Mic. 2. 10; 2 Tim. Deposed. Dan. 5. 20. [17; Is. 38. 10.  
 Deprived. Gen. 27. 45; Job 39 Depth. Job 28. 14, d. saith, it is not in me. [houses.  
 Ps. 33. 7, he layeth up d. in store- 77. 16, waters afraid, d. troubled.  
 106. 9, led through d. as through wilderness.  
 107. 26, they go down again to d.  
 Prov. 8. 24, when so d., I was brought in. [for d.  
 25. 3, heaven for height, earth Matt. 18. 6, better drowned in d. of sea.  
 Mark 4. 5, no d. of earth.  
 Rom. 11. 33, the d. of the riches.  
 See Is. 7. 11; Mic. 7. 19; Rom. 8. 39.  
 Deputed. 2 Sam. 15. 3.  
 Deputy. 1 Kin. 22. 47; Acts 13. 7; 18. 12; 19. 38. [23. 35.  
 Deride. Hab. 1. 10; Luke 16. 14; Derision. Job 30. 1. [in d.  
 Ps. 2. 4, the Lord shall have them 44. 13; 79. 4, a d. to them round  
 Jer. 20. 7, in d. daily.  
 Lam. 3. 14, I was a d. to my people. [36. 4; Hos. 7. 16.  
 See Ps. 119. 51; Ezek. 23. 32; Descend. Ezek. 26. 20; 31. 16, with them that d. into pit, [came.  
 Matt. 7. 25, 27, rain d., and floods Mark 1. 10; John 1. 32, 33, Spirit d.  
 15. 32, let Christ now d. from cross. [deep?  
 Rom. 10. 7, who shall d. into the Eph. 4. 10, he that d. is same that ascended.  
 James 3. 15, this wisdom d. not. Rev. 21. 10, great city d. out of heaven. [Prov. 30. 4.  
 See Gen. 28. 12; Ps. 49. 17; 133. 3; Descend. Luke 19. 37; Heb. 7. 3, 6 Describe. Josh. 18. 4; Judg. 8. 14. Descry. Judg. 1. 23.  
 Desert. Ps. 78, 40, oft did they grieve him in d.  
 102. 6, like an owl of the d.  
 Is. 35. 1, the d. shall rejoice.  
 6. 43, 19, streams in the d.  
 40. 3, in a highway for our God.  
 Jer. 2. 6, led us through land of d.  
 17. 6, like the heath in the d.  
 25. 24, people that dwell in d. shall drink. [in the d.  
 Matt. 24. 26, say, behold, he is Luke 1. 80, John in d. till his show- ing.  
 9. 10, aside privately into d. place.  
 John 6. 31, did eat manna in d.

## Desert—Continued

See Ex. 5, 8; 19, 2; Isa. 51, 8; Mark 6, 31.

Deserts. Pa. 28, 4; Ezek. 7, 27.

Deserve. Judg. 9, 16; Ezra 9, 13; Job 11, 6.

Desirable. Ezek. 23, 6, 12, 23.

Desire (n.). 2 Chr. 15, 15. [tried.] Job 34, 36, my d. is that Job may be Pa. 10, 3; 21, 2; Rom. 10, 1, heart's d. [thine heart.]

87, 4, he shall give thee the d. of 64, 7; 59, 10; 92, 11; 112, 8, d. on enemies.

92, 11; 112, 10; 140, 8, d. of the wicked. [thing.]

145, 15, the d. of every living Prov. 10, 24; 11, 23, the d. of righteous. [tree of life.]

13, 12, when d. cometh, it is a 19, 23, the d. of a man is his kindness. [him.]

21, 25, the d. of slothful killeth Eccles. 12, 5, d. shall fail. [eyes.]

Ezek. 24, 16, 21, 25, the d. of thine Mic. 7, 3, great man uttereth mischievous d.

Hab. 2, 5, enlarge th. as hell.

Hag. 2, 7, the d. of all nations. [eat.]

Luke 22, 15, with d. I have d. to Eph. 2, 3, fulfilling d. of flesh and mind.

Phil. 1, 23, having a d. to depart. See Gen. 3, 16; Job 14, 15; 31, 16.

Desire (v.). Deut. 14, 26. [soul d.]

1 Sam. 2, 16, take as much as thy 12, 13, behold the king whom ye d. [thy name.]

Neh. 1, 11, servants who d. to fear Job. 13, 3, I d. to reason with God.

Ps. 19, 10, more to be d. than gold. 27, 4, one thing I d. of the Lord.

31, 12, that d. life, and loveth many days. [didst not d.]

40, 6, sacrifice and offering thou 45, 11, king greatly d. thy beauty.

73, 25, none on earth I d. beside thee.

107, 30, to their d. haven. [not.]

Eccles. 2, 10, what my eyes d. I kept Is. 53, 2, no beauty that we should d. [face.]

Hos. 6, 6, I d. mercy and not sacrifice.

Mic. 7, 1, soul d. firstripe fruit.

Zeph. 2, 1, gather together, O nation not d. [brethren d.]

Matt. 12, 46; Luke 8, 20, his 13, 17, have d. to see those things.

20, 20, d. a certain thing of him.

Mark 9, 35, if any d. to be first.

10, 35, do for us whatsoever we d.

11, 24, what things ye d., when ye pray. [they d.]

15, 6; Luke 23, 25, prisoner whom Luke 9, 9, who is this, and he d. to see him.

10, 24, kings have d. to see.

16, 21, d. to be fed with crumbs.

20, 46, scribes d. to walk in long robes.

22, 15, have d. to eat this passover.

31, Satan hath d. to have you.

Acts 3, 14, d. a murderer to be granted.

1 Cor. 14, 1, and d. spiritual gifts.

2 Cor. 5, 2, d. to be clothed upon.

Gal. 4, 9, ye d. again to be in bondage.

21, ye that d. to be under the law.

6, 12, as many as d. to make show in the flesh.

Eph. 3, 13, I d. that ye faint not.

Phil. 4, 17, not because I d. a gift: I d. fruit.

## Desire—Continued

1 Tim. 3, 1, he d. a good work.

Heb. 11, 16, they d. a better country.

James 4, 2, ye d. to have, and 1 Pet. 1, 12, the angels d. to look into. [the word.]

2, 2, as babes, d. sincere milk of 1 John 5, 15, we have petitions we d. [23, 8; John 16, 19.]

Desirous. Prov. 23, 3; Luke Desolate. Ps. 25, 16, have mercy, for I am d.

40, 15, let them be d. for reward.

143, 4, my heart within me is d.

Is. 54, 1; Gal. 4, 27, more are children of d. [be termed d.]

62, 4, nor shall thy land any more Jer. 2, 12, be ye very d., saith the Lord. [beast.]

32, 43; 33, 12, d. without man or Ezek. 6, 6, your altars may be made d. [that maketh d.]

Dan. 11, 31; 12, 11, abomination Mat. 1, 4, return and build the d. places. [left to you d.]

Matt. 23, 38; Luke 13, 35, house Acts 1, 20, let his habitation be d.

1 Tim. 5, 5, widow indeed, and d. Rev. 18, 19, in one hour is she made d.

See Ps. 34, 22; Jer. 12, 10; Joel 2, 3; Zech. 7, 14.

Desolation. 2 Kin. 22, 19.

Ps. 46, 8, what d. he hath made in the earth. [petual d.]

74, 3; Jer. 25, 9; Ezek. 35, 9, per- Prov. 1, 27, when your fear cometh as d.

3, 25, the d. of the wicked.

Dan. 9, 26, to end of war d. are determined. [ing, and d.]

Zeph. 1, 15, a day of wrath, wast- Luke 21, 20, then know d. is nigh.

See Lev. 26, 31; Josh. 8, 28; Job 30, 14. [2, 20; 2 Cor. 4, 8.]

Despair. 1 Sam. 27, 1; Eccles. Desperate. Job 6, 26; Is. 17, 11; Jer. 17, 9. [the Lord.]

Despise. Num. 11, 20, ye have d. Is. 53, 1; Prov. 13, 13; Is. 5, 24; 30, 12.

1 Sam. 2, 3, that d. me shall be lightly esteemed. [are d.]

Neh. 4, 4, hear, O God, for we Est. 1, 17, so that they d. their hus- bands.

Job 5, 17; Prov. 3, 11; Heb. 12, 5. 19, 18, young children d. me. [any.]

36, 5, God is mighty and d. not Ps. 51, 17, contrite heart thou wilt not d. [d. them.]

53, 5, put to shame, because God 73, 20, thou shalt d. their image.

102, 17, he will not d. their prayer.

Prov. 1, 7, fools d. wisdom.

30, 5, 12, d. reproof.

6, 30, men do not d. a thief.

15, 5, fool d. father's instruction.

20, foolish man d. his mother.

32, refuseth instruction d. own soul.

Is. 16, he that d. his ways shall die. [is d.]

Eccles. 9, 16, poor man's wisdom Is. 33, 15, he that d. gain of op- pressions. [man d.]

40, 7, saith Lord to him whom Jer. 49, 15, I will make thee small and d. [ments.]

Ezek. 20, 13, 16, they d. my judg- ment.

22, 8, thou hast d. holy things.

Amos 2, 4, they d. the law of the Lord.

## Despise—Continued

Zech. 4, 10, who hath d. day of small things?

Mal. 1, 6, wherein have we d. thy name?

Matt. 6, 24; Luke 16, 13.

18, 10, d. not one of these little ones.

Luke 10, 16, d. you, d. me; d. him that sent me.

18, 9, righteous, and d. others.

Rom. 2, 4, d. thou the riches of his goodness. [chosen.]

1 Cor. 1, 23, things d. God hath 4, 10, ye are honourable, but we are d.

11, 22, d. ye the church of God.

16, 11, let no man therefore d. him.

1 Thess. 4, 8, d. not man, but God.

1 Thess. 5, 20, d. not prophesings.

1 Tim. 4, 12, let no man d. thy youth.

6, 2, not d., because brethren.

Tit. 2, 15, let no man d. thee.

Heb. 12, 2, endured cross, d. the shame.

James 2, 6, ye have d. the poor.

See Gen. 14, 6; 25, 34; 2 Sam. 6, 16; Rom. 14, 3.

Despisers. Acts 13, 41; 2 Tim. 3, 3. [Rom. 1, 30.]

Despise. Ezek. 25, 6, 15; 36, 5; Despitely. Matt. 5, 44; Luke 6, 28. [prayer of d.]

Destitute. Ps. 102, 17, will regard 1 Tim. 6, 5, d. of the truth.

Heb. 11, 37, being d., afflicted, tormented. [James 2, 15.]

See Gen. 24, 27; Ezek. 32, 15; Destroy. Gen. 18, 23.

Extr. 20, he shall be utterly d.

Deut. 9, 14, let me alone, that I may d. them. [them.]

1 Sam. 15, 6, lest I d. you with 2 Sam. 1, 14, d. Lord's anointed.

Job 2, 3, movest me to d. without cause. [me.]

10, 8, made me, yet thou dost d.

19, 10, he hath d. me on every side.

26, though worms d. this body.

Ps. 40, 14; 63, 9, seek my soul to d. it.

145, 20, all the wicked will he d.

Prov. 1, 32, prosperity of fools shall d. them.

13, 23, is d. for want of judgment.

31, 3, that which d. kings. [gnod.]

Eccles. 9, 18, one sinner d. much Is. 10, 7, it is in his heart to d.

11, 9; 65, 25, not d. in all my holy mountain.

19, 3, I will d. the counsel thereof.

28, 2, as a d. storm. [them.]

Jer. 13, 14, I will not spare, but d.

17, 18, d. them with double de- struction. [sheep.]

23, 1, woe to pastors that d. the Ezek. 9, 1, with d. weapon in his hand. [kain.]

22, 27, d. souls to get dishonest Dan. 8, 24, he shall d. wonderfully.

Hos. 13, 9, thou hast d. thyself.

Matt. 5, 17, not to d. the law, but to fulfil.

10, 28, fear him that is able to d.

12, 14; Mark 3, 6; 11, 18, they might d. him.

21, 41, he will miserably d. those.

22, 7, and d. those murderers.

27, 20, ask Barabbas, and d. Jesus.

Mark 1, 24; Luke 4, 34, art thou come to d. us?

## Destroy—Continued

12. 9; Luke 20. 16, d. the husbandmen.  
 14. 58, say, I will d. this temple.  
 15. 29, thou that d. the temple.  
 Luke 6. 9, is it lawful to save life, or to d. it?  
 9. 56, is not come to d. men's lives.  
 17. 27, flood came, and d. them all.  
 John 2. 19, Jesus said, D. this temple.  
 Rom. 14. 15, d. not him with thy 1 Cor. 6. 13, God shall d. both it and them.  
 [once d.]  
 Gal. 1. 23, preacheth the faith he d. 2. 18, if I build the things which I d.  
 [his coming.]  
 2 Thess. 2. 8, d. with brightness of Heb. 2. 14, d. him that had the power.  
 James 4. 12, able to save and to d. 1 John 3. 8, d. the works of the devil.  
 Destroyer. Ex. 12. 23, not suffer Judg. 16. 24, delivered the d. of our country.  
 [shall come.]  
 Job 15. 21, in prosperity the d. Ps. 17. 4, kept from paths of the d. Prov. 28. 24, the companion of a d. See Job 33. 22; Is. 49. 17; Jer. 22. 7; 50. 11.  
 Destruction. 2 Chr. 22. 4, his counsellors to his d.  
 26. 16, heart lifted up to d.  
 Est. 8. 6, endure to see d. of my kindred.  
 Job 5. 21, neither be afraid of d. 31. 3, is not d. to the wicked.  
 Ps. 9. 6, d. are come to a perpetual end.  
 [fall.]  
 35. 8, into that very d. let him 73. 18, thou castest them down to d.  
 90. 3, turnest man to d. [day.]  
 91. 6, the d. that wasteth at noon-103. 4, redeemeth thy life from d.  
 Prov. 1. 27, your d. cometh as a whirlwind.  
 10. 14, mouth of foolish near d. 15. d. of poor is their poverty.  
 14. 28, want of people d. of the prince.  
 16. 18, pride goeth before d.  
 17. 9, he that exalteth his gate seeketh d.  
 18. 7, a fool's mouth is his d.  
 27. 20, hell and d. are never full.  
 31. 8, such as are appointed to d. Is. 14. 23, the bosom of d.  
 19. 18, the city of d. [paths.]  
 59. 7, wasting and d. in their 60. 18, d. be no more heard.  
 Jer. 17. 18, destroy with double d. 46. 20, d. cometh out of north.  
 50. 22, sound of great d. in the land.  
 Lam. 2. 11; 3. 48; 4. 10.  
 Hos. 13. 14, O grave, I will be thy d.  
 [d.]  
 Matt. 7. 13, broad way leadeth to Rom. 3. 16, d. and misery are in their ways.  
 9. 22, vessels fitted to d. [end is d.]  
 Phil. 3. 18, 19, many walk, whose 1 Thess. 5. 3, then sudden d. cometh.  
 [facing d.]  
 2 Thess. 1. 9, punished with evermen in d. [swift d.]  
 1 Tim. 6. 9, lusts, which drown men in d.  
 2 Pet. 2. 1, bring on themselves 3. 16, wrest to their own d.  
 See Job 21. 20; 31. 23; Prov. 10. 29; 21. 15.

## Determine. Judg. 13. 15, 16; 1 Sam.

21. 7.  
 Determinate. Acts 2. 23.  
 Determination. Zeph. 3. 8.  
 Determine. Ex. 21. 22, pay as the judges d. [him.]  
 1 Sam. 20. 7, be sure evil is d. by Job 14. 5, seeing his days are man's d.  
 Dan. 11. 36, that that is d. shall be done.  
 [as it was d.]  
 Luke 22. 22, Son of man goeth, Acts 3. 13, Pilate was d. to let him go.  
 17. 26, hath d. the times appointed 1 Cor. 2. 2, I d. not to know any thing.  
 [Dan. 9. 24.]  
 See 2 Chr. 2. 1; 25. 16; Is. 19. 17; Detest. Deut. 7. 26.  
 [6. 11.]  
 Detestable. Jer. 16. 18; Ezek. Devise. Est. 9. 25, d. return on his own head.  
 [the d.]  
 Ps. 10. 2, let them be taken in 33. 10, maketh d. of the people of none effect.  
 37. 7, bringeth wicked d. to pass. Prov. 1. 31, be filled with their own d.  
 [condemn.]  
 12. 2, man of wicked d. will he 19. 21, many d. in a man's heart.  
 Eccles. 9. 10, no work nor d. in grave.  
 [own d.]  
 Jer. 18. 12, will walk after our Dan. 11. 24, 25, he shall forecast d. Acts 17. 29, like stone graven by man's d.  
 2 Cor. 2. 11, not ignorant of his d. See 2 Chr. 2. 14; Est. 8. 3; Job 5. 12.  
 Devilish. James 3. 15, [works in gold.]  
 Devise. Ex. 31. 4; 35. 32, 35, d. Ps. 35. 4, to confusion that d. my hurt.  
 36. 4, he d. mischief on his bed.  
 [neighbour.]  
 Prov. 3. 29, d. not evil against thy 6. 14, he d. mischief continually.  
 18, a heart that d. wicked imaginations.  
 16. 22, err that d. evil, d. good.  
 18. 9, man's heart d. his way.  
 Is. 32. 7, d. wicked devices to destroy the poor.  
 8. the liberal d. liberal things.  
 2 Pet. 1. 16, cunningly d. fables.  
 Devote. Lev. 27. 21, 28; Num. 18. 14.  
 Devotions. Acts 17. 23.  
 Devour. Gen. 37. 20, [seven rank.]  
 41. 7, 24, seven thin ears d. the Ex. 24. 17; Is. 29. 6; 30. 27, 30; 33. 14, d. fire.  
 Lev. 10. 2, fire from Lord d. them. Deut. 32. 24, d. with burning heat.  
 2 Sam. 11. 25, sword d. one as well as another.  
 18. 8, wood d. more than sword d. 22. 9; Ps. 18. 8, fire out of his mouth d.  
 [strength.]  
 Job 18. 13, death shall d. his Ps. 80. 13, beasts of field d. it. Prov. 20. 25, man who d. that which is holy.  
 30. 14, jaw teeth as knives, to d. Is. 1. 7, strangers d. it in your presence.  
 [with sword.]  
 20, if ye rebel, ye shall be d. Jer. 2. 30, your sword hath d. prophets.  
 3. 24, shame d. labour of our fathers.  
 30. 16, that d. thee shall be d.  
 Ezek. 15. 7, fire shall d. them. 23. 37, pass through fire to d. them.  
 [d. palaces.]  
 Hos. 8. 14; Amos 1. 14; 2. 2, it shall Joel 2. 3, a fire d. before them.

## Devour—Continued

Amos 4. 9, fig trees, palmerworm d. them. [that is more righteous.]  
 Hab. 1. 13, wicked d. the man Zeph. 1. 18; 3. 8, d. by fire of jealousy.  
 [your sakes.]  
 Mal. 3. 11, will rebuke the d. for Matt. 13. 4; Mark 4. 4; Luke 8. 5, fowls d. them.  
 23. 14; Mark 12. 40; Luke 20. 47, d. widows' houses.  
 [living.]  
 Luke 15. 30, thy son hath d. thy 2 Cor. 11. 20, if a man d. you Gal. 5. 15, ye bite and d. one another.  
 [saries.]  
 Hab. 10. 27, which shall d. adver-1 Pet. 5. 3, seeking whom he may d.  
 [50. 3; 52. 4.]  
 See Gen. 31. 15; 2 Sam. 2. 26; Ps. Devout. Luke 2. 25, Simeon was just and d.  
 Acts 2. 5; 8. 2, d. men. [22. 12.]  
 See Acts 10. 2; 13. 50; 17. 4, 17; Dew. 2 Sam. 1. 21, let them be no d. [falleth.]  
 17. 12, we will light on him as d. 1 Kin. 17. 1, there shall not be d. nor rain.  
 [drops of d.]  
 Job 38. 28, who hath begotten the Prov. 3. 20, clouds drop down d. Is. 18. 4, like d. in heat of harvest.  
 Dan. 4. 15, 23, 25, 33, wet with d. of heaven.  
 [d.]  
 Hos. 6. 4; 13. 3, goodness as early Hag. 1. 10, heaven is stayed from d.  
 See Ex. 16. 13; Num. 11. 9; Job 29. 19; Hos. 14. 5; [Eccles. 21. 26.]  
 Diadem. Job 29. 14; Is. 28. 5; 62. 3; Diamond. Jer. 17. 1; Ezek. 28. 13.  
 Did. Matt. 13. 58, he d. not many mighty works.  
 John 4. 29, all things that I ever d. 9. 26, what d. he to thee?  
 15. 24, words which none other man d.  
 [1 Pet. 2. 22.]  
 See Gen. 6. 22; 1 Sam. 1. 7; Job 1. 5; Die. Gen. 2. 17; 20. 7; 1 Sam. 14. 44; 22. 18; 1 Kin. 2. 37; 42; Jer. 26. 8; Ezek. 3. 18; 33. 8, 14, surely d. [lest ye d.]  
 Gen. 3. 3; Lev. 10. 6; Num. 18. 32; 27. 4; 45. 28; Prov. 30. 7, before I d.  
 Ex. 21. 12, smiteth a man that he d. [Ezek. 4. 14, that d. of itself.]  
 Lev. 7. 24; 22. 8; Deut. 14. 21; Num. 16. 29, if these d. common death.  
 23. 10, let me d. death of righteous.  
 Deut. 31. 14, days approach that thou must d.  
 Ruth 1. 7, where thou d. will I d. 2 Sam. 3. 33, d. Abner as a fool d.?  
 2 Kin. 20. 1; Is. 38. 1, shalt d., and not live.  
 [d. for own sin.]  
 2 Chr. 25. 4; Jer. 31. 30, every man Job 2. 9, his wife said, Curse God, and d.  
 [womb?]  
 3. 11, why d. I not from the 12. 2, wisdom shall d. with you.  
 14. 14, if a man d., shall he live again?  
 21. 23, one d. in full strength.  
 25. another d. in bitterness of soul.  
 29. 18, I shall d. in my [name perish?]  
 Ps. 41. 5, when shall he d., and his 42. 10, wise men d., likewise the fool.  
 [nothing away.]  
 17 when he d. he shall carry Prov. 5. 23, he shall d. without instruction.  
 10. 21, fools d. for want of wisdom

## Die—Continued

11. 7, *d.* his expectation shall perish.  
 Eccles. 2, 16, how *d.* the wise man?  
 17, why shouldest thou *d.* before thy time?  
 9, 6, living know they shall *d.*  
 Is. 66, 24; Mark 9, 44, worm shall not *d.* [why will ye *d.*?]  
 Jer. 27, 13; Ezek. 18, 31; 33, 11, 28, 16, this year thou shalt *d.*  
 34, 5, thou shalt *d.* in peace.  
 Ezek. 18, 4, 20, soul that sinneth, it shall *d.* [that *d.*]  
 32, no pleasure in death of him  
 33, 8, wicked man shall *d.* in iniquity. [they shall *d.*]  
 Amos 6, 9, if ten men in one house, 9, 10, sinners of my people shall *d.*  
 Jonah, 4, 3, 8, it is better to *d.* than live. [the death]  
 Matt. 15, 4; Mark 7, 10, let him *d.*  
 22, 27; Mark 12, 22; Luke 20, 32, woman *d.* also. [with thee]  
 26, 35; Mark 14, 31, though I *d.*  
 Luke 7, 2, servant was ready to *d.*  
 16, 22, beggar *d.*, the rich man also *d.*  
 20, 36, nor can they *d.* any more.  
 John 4, 49, come down ere my child *d.*  
 11, 21, 32, my brother had not *d.*  
 37, that even this man should not have *d.* [people]  
 50; 18, 14, that one man *d.* for the 61, that Jesus should *d.* for that nation.  
 12, 24, except a corn of wheat *d.*  
 19, 7, by our law he ought to *d.*  
 Acts 9, 37, Dorcas was sick, and *d.*  
 21, 13, ready also to *d.* at Jerusalem.  
 25, 11, I refuse not to *d.* [one *d.*]  
 Rom. 5, 7, for righteous man will 7, 9, sin revived, and I *d.*  
 8, 34, it is Christ that *d.*  
 14, 7, no man *d.* to himself,  
 9, Christ both *d.*, rose, and revived.  
 15, 1, Cor. 8, 11, for whom Christ *d.*  
 1 Cor. 15, 3, Christ *d.* for our sins. 22 as in Adam all *d.* 31, I *d.* daily. 36, not quickened except it *d.*  
 2 Cor. 6, 14, if one *d.* for all.  
 Phil. 1, 21, to *d.* is gain.  
 1 Thess. 4, 14, we believe that Jesus *d.* [should live]  
 5, 10, who *d.* for us that we Heb. 7, 8, here men that *d.* receive tithes. [to *d.*]  
 9, 27, appointed unto men once 11, 13, these all *d.* in faith.  
 Rev. 3, 2, things that are ready to *d.*  
 9, 6, men shall desire to *d.* [Lord].  
 14, 13, the dead that *d.* in the See Job 14, 10; Ps. 118, 17; Rom. 6, 6; 6, 10.  
 Diet. Jer. 52, 34. [23, 15].  
 Dyed. Ex. 25, 5; Is. 63, 1; Ezek. Dying. 2 Cor. 4, 10, the *d.* of Lord Jesus.  
 6, 9, as *d.*, and behold we live. See Num. 17, 13; Luke 8, 42; Heb. 11, 21. [15, 41; Gal. 4, 1]  
 Differ. Rom. 12, 6; 1 Cor. 4, 7; Difference. Lev. 10, 10; Ezek. 44, 23, a *d.* between holy and unholy. [and unclean]  
 11, 47; 20, 25, *d.* between clean Ezek. 22, 26, they have put no *d.* between.  
 Acts 15, 9, put no *d.* between us.

## Difference—Continued

Rom. 8, 22; 10, 12, for there is no *d.* [22].  
 See Ex. 11, 7; 1 Cor. 12, 5; Jude Dig. Ex. 21, 33, *d.* a pit, and not cover it.  
 Deut. 6, 11; Neh. 9, 25, wells *d.*, which thou *d.* not.  
 8, 9, out of hills mayest *d.* brass. Job 6, 27, ye *d.* a pit for your friend.  
 24, 16, in the dark they *d.* [fallen].  
 Ps. 7, 15; 57, 6, *d.* a pit, and is Is. 51, 1, hole of pit whence ye are *d.*  
 Matt. 21, 33, and *d.* a vinepress. 25, 18, *d.* in the earth, and hid. Luke 13, 8, till I *d.* about it.  
 16, 3, I cannot *d.*, to beg I am ashamed. [Luke 6, 48].  
 See Job 3, 21; Ezek. 8, 8; 12, 5; Dignity. Eccles. 10, 6, folly set in great *d.* [levil of *d.*]  
 2 Pet. 2, 10; Jude 8, these speak See Gen. 49, 3; Est. 6, 3; Hab. 1, 7. Diligence. Prov. 4, 23; 2 Tim. 4, 9; Jude 3.  
 Diligent. Josh. 22, 5, take *d.* heed to do the commandment.  
 Ps. 64, 6, accomplish a *d.* search. Luke 15, 8, seek *d.* till she find it. Acts 18, 25, taught *d.* the things of the Lord. [me *d.*]  
 2 Tim. 1, 17, in Rome sought Heb. 12, 15, looking *d.* lest any man fail. [23, 1; Matt. 2, 7].  
 See Deut. 19, 18; Prov. 11, 27; Dim. Deut. 34, 7, eye not *d.*, nor force abated. [sorrow]  
 Job 17, 7, eye also *d.* by reason of Lam. 4, 1, gold become *d.* Is. 8, 22. See Gen. 27, 1; 48, 10; 1 Sam. 9, 2; Diminish. Deut. 4, 12; 12, 32, nor *d.* ought from it. [city shall be *d.*]  
 Prov. 13, 11, wealth gotten by van-Rom. 11, 12, *d.* of them be riches of Gentiles. [26, 2; Ezek. 16, 27].  
 See Ex. 5, 8; Lev. 25, 16; Jer. Dine. Gen. 43, 16; Luke 11, 37; John 21, 12, 15.  
 Dinner. Prov. 15, 17; Matt. 22, 4; Luke 11, 38; 14, 12.  
 Dip. Lev. 4, 6; 9, 9; 17, 14, priest shall *d.* his finger.  
 Ruth, 2, 14, *d.* morsel in vinegar. 1 Sam. 14, 27, *d.* rod in honeycomb. 2 Kin. 5, 14, Naaman *d.* in Jordan. Matt. 26, 23; Mark 14, 20, *d.* hand in dish. [sup.]  
 John 13, 26, when he had *d.* the Rev. 19, 13, a vesture *d.* in blood. See Gen. 37, 31; Josh. 3, 15; Luke 16, 24. [his words].  
 Direct. Job 32, 14, he hath not 37, 3, he *d.* it under the whole heaven.  
 Ps. 5, 3, in morning will I *d.* my prayer. [to keep]  
 119, 6, O that my ways were *d.* Prov. 3, 6, he shall *d.* thy patha. 11, 6, righteousness shall *d.* his way. 16, 9, the Lord *d.* his steps. 21, 29, as for the upright, he *d.* his way. [to *d.*]  
 Eccles. 16, 10, wisdom profitable Is. 40, 13, who hath *d.* the Spirit of the Lord.  
 Jer. 10, 23, not in man to *d.* his steps.  
 2 Thess. 3, 5, *d.* your hearts into [love of God].  
 See Gen. 46, 28; Is. 45, 13; 61, 8; 1 Thess. 3, 11.  
 Direction. Num. 21, 18, 42, 12. Directly. Num. 19, 4; Ezek.

Dirt. Judg. 3, 22; Ps. 18, 42; Is. 57, 20. [1 Pet. 2, 4, 7].  
 Disallowed. Num. 30, 5, 8, 11; Disannul. Is. 14, 27, the Lord hath purposed, who shall *d.* it? 28, 18, your covenant with death shall be *d.*  
 Gal. 3, 15, 17, covenant no man *d.* See Job 40, 8; Is. 14, 27; Heb. 7, 18. Disappoint. Job. 5, 12; Ps. 13, 17. Prov. 15, 22.  
 Discern. 2 Sam. 19, 35.  
 1 Kin. 3, 9, that I may *d.* between good and bad.  
 11, understanding to *d.* judgment. Ezra 3, 13, could not *d.* noise of joy. Job 4, 16, could not *d.* form thereof. 6, 30, cannot my taste *d.* perverse things.  
 Prov. 7, 7, 1 *d.* among the youths. Eccles. 8, 6, wise man's heart *d.* time. [right and left]  
 Jonah 4, 11, cannot *d.* between Mal. 3, 18, *d.* between righteous and wicked. [of sky].  
 Matt. 16, 3; Luke 12, 56, *d.* face 1 Cor. 2, 14, they are spiritually *d.* 11, 29, not *d.* the Lord's body. 12, 10, to another is given *d.* of spirits. [thoughts].  
 Heb. 4, 12, the word is a *d.* of the 5, 14, exercised to *d.* good and evil. [Sam. 14, 17].  
 See Gen. 27, 23; 31, 32; 38, 25; Discharge. 1 Kin. 5, 9; Eccles. 8, 8.  
 Disciple. Is. 8, 16, seal the law among my *d.* [twelve *d.*]  
 Matt. 10, 1; Luke 6, 13, called his 24; Luke 6, 40, *d.* not above his master.  
 42, give cup of water in the name of a *d.* [lawful].  
 12, 2, thy *d.* do that which is not 15, 2, why do thy *d.* transgress tradition? [they could not cure].  
 17, 16, brought to thy *d.*, and 19, 13; Mark 10, 13, the *d.* rebuked them.  
 20, 17, Jesus took *d.* apart.  
 22, 16, Pharisees sent their *d.* 26, 18; Mark 14, 14; Luke 22, 11, keep passover with *d.*  
 35, likewise also said all the *d.* 56, all the *d.* forsook him and fled. 28, 7, tell his *d.* he is risen.  
 13, say he, his *d.* came by night. Mark 2, 18; Luke 5, 33, why do *d.* of John fast? [to *d.*]  
 4, 34, he expounded all things 7, 2, *d.* eat with unwashed hands. 5, why walk not *d.* according to tradition? [against *d.*]  
 Luke 5, 30, Pharisees murmured 6, 20, lifted up eyes on *d.*  
 11, 1, as John taught his *d.*  
 14, 26, 27, 33, cannot be my *d.*  
 19, 37, *d.* began to rejoice and praise God.  
 39, Master, rebuke thy *d.*  
 John 2, 11, his *d.* believed on him. 4, 2, Jesus baptized not, but his *d.* 6, 22, his *d.* were gone away alone. 66, many of his *d.* went back. 7, 3, that thy *d.* may see works. 8, 31; 13, 35, then are ye my *d.* indeed.  
 9, 27, will he also be his *d.*? 28, thou art his *d.*, we are Moses' *d.*  
 13, 5, began to wash *d.* feet. 15, 8, so shall ye be my *d.*  
 18, 15, 16, that *d.* was known, 17, 25, art not thou one of his *d.*?

## Disciple—Continued

19; 26; 20; 2; 21; 7, 20, d. whom Jesus loved.  
38, a d. of Jesus, secretly for fear.  
20, 18, told d. she had seen the Lord. [not die.  
John 21. 23, that that d. should 24, this is the d. which testifieth.  
Acts 9. 1, slaughter against d.  
26, essayed to join himself to d.  
11, 26, d. called Christians first.  
20, 7, d. came together to break bread.  
30, to draw away d. after them.  
21, 16, an old d. with whom we should lodge. [1, 2, 20, 26.  
See Matt. 11. 1; John 3. 25; 18.  
Discipline. Job 36. 10.  
Disclose. Is. 26. 21. [d. Sisera.  
Discomfited. Judg. 4. 15, Lord 8. 12, Gideon d. all the host.  
2 Sam. 22. 15; Ps. 18. 14, lightnings, and d. young men [be d.  
Is. 31. 8, his young men shall See Ex. 17. 13; Num. 14. 45; Josh. 10. 10.  
Discomfiture. 1 Sam. 14. 20.  
Discontented. 1 Sam. 22. 2.  
Discontinue. Jer. 17. 4.  
Discord. Prov. 6. 14, 19.  
Discourage. Num. 32. 7, wherefore d. ye the heart of the children of Israel?  
Deut. 1. 21, fear not, nor be d.  
28, our brethren have d. our heart. [be d.  
Col. 3. 21, your children, lest they See Num. 21. 4; 32. 9; Is. 42. 4.  
Discover. 1 Sam. 14. 8, 11, we will d. ourselves to them.  
2 Sam. 22. 6; Ps. 18. 15, foundations of the world d.  
Job 12. 22, he d. deep things.  
41. 13, who can d. face of his garment?  
Prov. 25. 9, d. not a secret to another. [are d.  
Ezek. 21. 24, your transgressions See Ps. 22. 9; Hos. 7. 1; Hab. 3. 13; Acts 21. 3; [12. 34; Tit. 2. 5.  
Discreet. Gen. 41. 33, 39; Mark Discretion. Ps. 112. 5; Prov. 11. 22; Is. 28. 26; Jer. 10. 12.  
Disdained. 1 Sam. 17. 42; Job 30. 1.  
Disease. Ex. 15. 26; Deut. 7. 15, none of these d. on you. [Egypt.  
Deut. 26. 60, bring on thee all d. of 2 Kin. 1. 2; 8. 9, recover of this d. [Iord.  
2 Chr. 16. 12, in d. sought not the Job 30. 18, by force of my d.  
Ps. 103. 3, woe beth all thy d.  
Eccles. 6. 2, vanity, and it is an evil d. [enied.  
Ezek. 34. 4, d. have ye not strengthened, have pushed d. with your horns. [Acts 28. 9.  
See Matt. 4. 23; 14. 35; Luke 9. 1; Disfigure. Matt. 6. 16.  
Disgrace. Jer. 14. 21.  
Disguise. 1 Sam. 28. 8; 1 Kin. 14. 2; 20. 38; 22. 30; Chr. 18. 29; 35. 22; Job 24. 15.  
Disk. Judg. 5. 25; 2 Kin. 21. 13; Matt. 26. 23; Mark 14. 20.  
Dishonesty. 2 Cor. 4. 2.  
Dishonour. Ps. 35. 26; 71. 13, clothed with shame and d.  
Prov. 6. 39, a wound and d. shall he get.  
Mic. 7. 6, son d. father. [ye do d. me.  
John 8. 49, I honour my Father, Rom. 9. 21, one vessel to honour, another to d.

## Dishonour—Continued

1 Cor. 15. 43, sown in d.  
2 Cor. 6. 8, by honour and d.  
2 Tim. 2. 20, some to honour, some to d. [1 Cor. 11. 4, 5.  
See Ezra 4. 14; Rom. 1. 24; 2. 23; Disinherit. Num. 14. 12.  
Disinherited. Deut. 31. 8; Josh. 1. 9; 8. 1; 10. 25; 1 Chr. 22. 13; 26. 20; 2 Chr. 20. 15; 32. 47; Is. 41. 10; Jer. 1. 17; 10. 2; 23. 4; 30. 10; 46. 27; Ezek. 2. 6; 3. 9, fear not, nor be d. [me be d.  
Jer 17. 18, let them be d., let not See 1 Sam. 17. 11; Jer. 8. 9; 46. 5; Obad. 9. [15. 30; 19. 41.  
Dismissed. 2 Chr. 23. 8; Acts Disobedience. Rom. 5. 19; Eph. 2. 2; 5. 6; Heb. 2. 2.  
Disobedient. Luke 1. 17, turn d. to wisdom of just.  
Acts 26. 19, not d. to heavenly vision. [parents.  
Rom. 1. 30; 2 Tim. 3. 2, d. to 1 Tim. 1. 9, law for lawless and d. Tit. 3. 3, we ourselves were sometimes d.  
1 Pet. 2. 7, to them which be d. 3. 20, spirits, which sometimes were d. [Rom. 10. 21.  
See 1 Kin. 13. 26; Neh. 9. 26; Disorderly. 1 Thess. 5. 14; 2 Thess. 3. 6, 7, 11. [d. knowledge.  
Disperse. P. Prov. 15. 7, lips of wise John 7. 35, will he go to the d.? See Ps. 112. 9; Jer. 25. 34; Ezek. 12. 15; 20. 23.  
Displayed. Ps. 60. 4.  
Displease. Num. 11. 1, it d. the Lord.  
22. 34, if it d. thee, I will get me back. [done d. the Lord.  
2 Sam. 11. 27, thing David had 1 Kin. 1. 6, father had not d. at any time.  
Ps. 60. 1, thou hast been d.  
Prov. 24. 18, lest the Lord see it, and it d. him. [Judgment.  
Is. 59. 15, if d. him there was no Jonah 4. 1, if d. Jonah exceedingly.  
Matt. 21. 15, scribes saw it, they were d.  
Mark 10. 14, Jesus was much d. 41, much d. with James and John. See Gen. 48. 17; 1 Sam. 8. 6; 18. 8; Zech. 1. 2.  
Displeasure. Deut. 9. 19; Judg. 15. 3; Ps. 2. 5; 6. 1; 38. 1.  
Dispose. Job 34. 13; 37. 15; Prov. 16. 33; 1 Cor. 10. 27.  
Disposition. Acts 7. 53.  
Dispossess. Num. 35. 53; Deut. 7. 17; Judg. 11. 23.  
Disputation. Acts 15. 2; Rom. 14. 1, [eous might d. with him.  
Dispute. Job. 23. 7, the right Mark 9. 33, what was it ye d. of by the way? [world?  
1 Cor. 1. 20, where is the d. of this Phil. 2. 14, do all things without d. 1 Tim. 6. 5, perverse d. [ Jude 9.  
See Acts 9. 29; 15. 7; 17. 17; Disquiet. 1 Sam. 28. 15, why d. to bring me up? [within me?  
Ps. 42. 5, 11; 43. 5, why art thou d. See Ps. 38. 9; 39. 6; Jer. 50. 34.  
Dissemble. Josh. 7. 11; Ps. 26. 4; Prov. 26. 24; Jer. 42. 20; Gal. 2. 13.  
Disension. Acts 15. 2; 23. 7, 10. Dissimulation. Rom. 12. 9; Gal. 2. 13. [shall be d.  
Dissolve. Is. 34. 4, host of heaven Dan. 5. 16, thou canst d. doubts.

## Dissolve—Continued

2 Cor. 5. 1, house of tabernacle d. 2 Pet. 3. 11, all these things shall be d. [be d.  
12, heavens being on fire shall See Job 30. 22; Ps. 75. 3; Is. 14. 31; 24. 19; Dan. 5. 12; Nah. 2. 6.  
Distaff. Prov. 31. 19.  
Distill. Deut. 32. 2; Job. 36. 28. Distinction. 1 Cor. 14. 7.  
Distinctly. Neh. 8. 8.  
Distract. Ps. 88. 15; 1 Cor. 7. 35. Distress. Gen. 42. 21, therefore is this d. come upon us.  
Judg. 11. 7, why are ye come when ye are in d.? [to David.  
1 Sam. 22. 2, every one in d. came 2 Sam. 22. 7; Ps. 18. 6; 118. 5; 120. 1, in d. I called. [for all d.  
1 Kin. 1. 29, redeemed my soul out 2 Chr. 28. 22, in d. Ahaz trespassed more.  
Ps. 26. 17, ye see the d. we are in. Ps. 25. 17; 107. 6, 13, 28, out of d.  
Prov. 1. 27, mock when d. cometh. Is. 25. 4, a strength to needy in d. Obad. 12. 14; Zeph. 1. 15, day of d. Luke 21. 23, shall be great d. in the land.  
25, on earth d. of nations.  
Rom. 8. 35, shall d. separate us? 1 Cor. 7. 26, good for present d. 2 Cor. 6. 4, approving ourselves in d.  
12. 10, take pleasure in d. See Gen. 35. 3; Neh. 9. 37; 2 Cor. 4. 8; 1 Thess. 3. 7.  
Distribute. Neh. 13. 13, office was to d. to brethren. [anger.  
Job 21. 17, God d. sorrows in his Luke 18. 22, sell and d. to poor. John 6. 11, given thanks, he d. Rom. 12. 13, d. to necessity of saints. [man.  
1 Cor. 7. 17, as God hath d. to every 2 Cor. 9. 13, your liberal d.  
See Josh. 13. 32; Acts 4. 35; 2 Cor. 10. 15; 1 Tim. 6. 18. [made.  
Ditch. Ps. 7. 15, fallen into d. he Matt. 15. 14; Luke 6. 39, both fall into d. [23. 27; Is. 22. 11.  
See 2 Kin. 3. 16; Job 9. 31; Prov. Divers. Deut. 22. 9, sow vineyard with d. kinds.  
11, garment of d. sorts.  
25. 13, not have in bag d. weights. Deut. 25. 14, d. measures, great and small.  
Prov. 20. 10, 23, d. weights and measures abomination.  
Mark 4. 21, Mark 1. 34; Luke 4. 40, d. diseases.  
Matt. 24. 7; Mark 13. 8; Luke 21. 11, in d. places. [from far.  
Mark 8. 3, for d. of them came 1 Cor. 12. 10, to another d. kinds of tongues. [with d. lusts.  
2 Tim. 3. 6; Tit. 3. 3, led away James 1. 2, joy in d. temptations. See Eccles. 5. 7; Heb. 1. 1; 2. 4; 9. 10; 13. 9. [all people.  
Diverse. Est. 3. 8, laws d. from 1 Cor. 12. 6, d. of operations, but same God.  
See Est. 1. 7; 1 Cor. 12. 4, 28.  
Divide. Lev. 11. 4, 5, 6, 7, 26; Deut. 14. 7, not eat of these d. them than d. the hoof.  
Josh 19. 49, an end of d. the land. 1 Kin. 3. 25, d. living child in two. Job 27. 17, innocent shall d. silver. Ps. 68. 12; Prov. 16. 19; Is. 9. 3; 53. 12, d. spoil.



**Divide—Continued**

Amos. 7. 17, thy land shall be d. by line. [11. 17.  
Matt. 12. 25; Mark 3. 24; Luke 26; Mark 3. 26; Luke 11. 18; d. against himself.  
Luke 12. 13, that he d. inheritance with me. 14, who made me a d.? 62, live in one house d. 63, father d. against son. 15. 12, he d. unto them his living.  
Acts 14. 4; 23. 7, multitude d.  
1 Cor. 1. 13, is Christ d.? 12. 11, d. to every man severally as he will. [truth.  
2 Tim. 2. 15, rightly d. word of Heb. 4. 12, piercing to d. asunder. See Dan. 7. 25; Hos. 10. 2; Matt. 25. 32; Luke 22. 17.  
Divination. Num. 23. 23, neither is any d. against Israel. [of d. Acts 16. 16, damsel with a spirit See Deut. 18. 10; 2 Kin. 17. 17; Ezek. 13. 23.  
Divine (c.). Gen. 44. 15, wot ye not that I can d.? 1 Sam. 28. 8, d. unto me by the familiar spirit.  
Ezek. 13. 9, prophets that d. lies. 21. 29, they d. lies unto thee. Mic. 3. 11, prophets d. for money. See Gen. 44. 5; Ezek. 22. 28; Mic. 3. 6. [9. 1; 2 Pet. 1. 3, 4.  
Divine (ad.). Prov. 16. 10; Heb. Diviner. 1 Sam. 6. 2; Is. 44. 25; Jer. 27. 9; 29. 8.  
Division. Ex. 8. 23, will put a d. between my people.  
Judg. 5. 15, for d. of Reuben great thoughts of heart.  
Luke 12. 51, I tell you nay, but rather d. [cause of him.  
John 7. 43; 9. 16; 10. 19, d. be-Rom. 16. 17, mark them which cause d.  
See 1 Cor. 1. 10; 8. 3; 11. 18.  
Do. Ruth 3. 5, all thou sayest I will d.  
Eccles. 3. 12, for a man to d. good. Is. 46. 11, I will also d. it.  
Hos. 6. 4, what shall I do unto thee? [d. ye even so.  
Matt. 7. 12, men should d. to you, 23. 3, they say, and d. not. [live.  
Luke 10. 28, this d., and thou shalt 22. 19; 1 Cor. 11. 24, this d. in remembrance. [nothing.  
John 15. 5, without me ye can d. Rom. 7. 15, what I would, that d. I not. [will d.  
2 Cor. 11. 12, what I d., that I Gal. 5. 17, ye cannot d. the things ye would. [through Christ.  
Phil. 4. 13, I can d. all things Heb. 4. 13, with whom we have to d. [the word.  
James 1. 23, a hearer, not a d. of See John 6. 38; 10. 37; Rev. 19. 10; 22. 9. [good d.  
Doctrine. Prov. 4. 1, give you Is. 28. 9, made to understand d.  
Jer. 10. 8, the stock is a d. of vanities.  
Matt. 15. 9; Mark 7. 7, teaching for d. commandments of men. 16. 12, the d. of the Pharisees. Mark 1. 27; Acts 17. 19, what new d. is this? [of the d.  
John 7. 17, do his will shall know Acts 2. 42, continued in apostles' d. [d.  
5. 28, filled Jerusalem with your Rom. 6. 17, obeyed that form of d. 16. 17, contrary to the d.

**Doctrine—Continued**

1 Cor. 14. 26, every one hath a d. Eph. 4. 14, every wind of d.  
1 Tim. 1. 10, contrary to sound d. 4. 6, nourished in words of good d. 13, give attendance to d. [and d.  
1 Tim. 4. 16, take heed to thyself 2 Tim. 3. 10, hast fully known my d.  
16, scripture profitable for d. 4. 2, exhort with all longsuffering and d. [and convince.  
Tit. 1. 9, by sound d. to exhort 2. 1, things which become sound d.  
7, in d. showing uncorruptness. 10, adorn the d. of God our Saviour. [the d. of baptism.  
Heb. 6. 1, principles of the d. 2. 13. 9, not carried about with strange d.  
2 John 9, abideth in d. of Christ. See Deut. 32. 2; Job 11. 4; John 7. 16; 1 Tim. 5. 17.  
Dog. Ex. 1. 7, against Israel shall not a d. move. [into house.  
Deut. 23. 18, not bring price of d. Judg. 7. 5, that lappeth as d. lappeth.  
1 Sam. 17. 43; 24. 14; 2 Sam. 3. 8, am I a d.? 2 Sam. 9. 8, upon such a dead d. as I am. [a d.? 2 Kin. 8. 13, what is thy servant Job 30. 1, disdained to set with d. Ps. 22. 20, darling from power of the d.  
59. 6, they make noise like a d. Prov. 26. 11; 2 Pet. 2. 22, as a d. returneth. [ears.  
17, like one that taketh a d. by Eccles. 9. 4, living d. better than dead lion.  
Is. 56. 10, they are all dumb d. 66. 3, as if he cut off a d. neck. Matt. 7. 6, give not that which is holy to d. [crumbs.  
15. 27; Mark 7. 28, the d. eat of Phil. 3. 2, beware of the d. Rev. 22. 15, without are d. See Ex. 22. 31; 1 Kin. 14. 11; 21. 23; 22. 28.  
Doing. Ex. 15. 11. [own d.  
Judg. 2. 19, ceased not from their 1 Sam. 25. 3, churlish and evil in his d.  
1 Chr. 22. 16, arise, and be d. Neh. 6. 3, I am d. a great work. Ps. 9. 11; Is. 12. 4, declare his d. 66. 5, terrible in d. toward children of men.  
77. 12, I will talk of thy d. 118. 23; Matt. 21. 42; Mark 12. 11, the Lord's d.  
Mic. 2. 7, are these his d.? [so d. Matt. 24. 46; Luke 12. 43, shall find Acts 10. 38, went about d. good. Rom. 2. 7, patient continuance in well d.  
2 Cor. 8. 11, perform the d. of it. Gal. 6. 9; 2 Thess. 3. 13, weary in well d.  
1 Pet. 2. 15, with well d. put to silence. 3. 7, suffer for well d. 4. 19, commit souls in well d. See Lev. 18. 3; Prov. 20. 11; Is. 1. 16; Jer. 4. 4.  
Doleful. Is. 13. 21; Mic. 2. 4.  
Dominion. Gen. 27. 40, when thou shalt have d.  
37. 8, shalt thou have d. over us? Num. 24. 19, come he that shall have d. [him.  
Job 26. 2, d. and fear are with

**Dominion—Continued**

38. 33, canst thou set the d. thereof? [handa.  
Ps. 8. 6, d. over works of thy 19. 13; 119. 133, let them not have d. over me. [sea.  
72. 8; Zech. 9. 10, d. from sea to Is. 26. 13, other lords have had d. over us. [ing d.  
Dan. 4. 34; 7. 14, d. is an everlasting. 20. 25, princes of Gentiles exercised d.  
Rom. 6. 9, death hath no more d. 2 Cor. 1. 24, not d. ever your faith. Eph. 1. 21, above all d. [or d. Col. 1. 16, whether they be thrones See Dan. 6. 26; 1 Pet. 4. 11; Jude. 25; Rev. 1. 6.  
Door. Gen. 4. 7, sin lieth at the d. Ex. 12. 7, strike blood on d. posts. 33. 8; Num. 11. 10, every man at tent d. [the gate.  
Judg. 16. 3, Samson took d. of Job 31. 9, laid wait at neighbour's d. [flew.  
32, I opened my d. to the travel 38. 17, the d. of the shadow of death.  
41. 14, who can open d. of his face? Ps. 24. 7, ye everlasting d. 78. 23, opened the d. of heaven. 84. 10, rather be d.-keeper. 141. 3, keep the d. of my lips. [her house.  
Prov. 5. 8, come not nigh d. of 8. 3, wisdom crieth at d. 26. 14, as d. turneth on hinges. Eccles. 12. 4, d. shall be shut in the streets.  
Is. 6. 4, posts of the d. moved. 26. 20, enter, and shut thy d. about thee.  
Hos. 2. 15, for a d. of hope. Mal. 1. 10, who would shut the d. for nought? [thy d.  
Matt. 6. 6, when thou hast shut 24. 33; Mark 13. 29, near, even at the d.  
25. 10, and the d. was shut. 27. 60; 28. 2; Mark 15. 46, d. of sepulchre. [d.  
Mark 1. 33, city gathered at the 2. 2, not so much as about the d. Luke 13. 25, master hath shut to the d.  
John 10. 1, 2, entereth not by d. 7. 9, I am the d. [d.  
18. 16, Peter stood at the d. without.  
17, damsel that kept the d. 20. 19, 26, when d. were shut, Jesus came. [thee out  
Acts 5. 9, feet at the d. to carry 14. 27, opened the d. of faith. 1 Cor. 16. 9, great d. and effectual. 2 Cor. 2. 12, d. opened to me of the Lord.  
Col. 4. 3, open a d. of utterance. James 5. 9, judge standeth before the d. [d.  
Rev. 3. 9, set before thee an open 20, I stand at d. and knock. 4. 1, behold, a d. opened in heaven. See Ex. 21. 6; Deut. 11. 20; Is. 57. 8; Acts 5. 19; 16. 26.  
Dote. Jer. 50. 36; Ezek. 23. 5; 1 Tim. 6. 4. [d. money in bank.  
Double. Gen. 43. 12, 15, take Ex. 22. 4, 7, 9, he shall restore d. Deut. 16. 18, worth a d. hired servant. [spirit.  
2 Kin. 2. 9, a d. portion of thy 1 Chr. 12. 38; Ps. 12. 2, a d. heart. Is. 40. 2, received d. for all her sins. Jer. 16. 18, recompense their sin d.

## Double—Continued

1 Tim. 3. 8, deacons not d.-tongued  
5. 17, worthy of the honour.  
James 1. 8, a d. minded man unstable. [minded].  
4. 8, purify your hearts, ye d.  
Doubt. Deut. 28. 66, thy life shall hang in d.  
Job 12. 2, no d. ye are the people.  
Ps. 126. 6, shall d. come again, rejoicing.  
Dan. 6. 12, 16, dissolving of d.  
Matt. 14. 31, wherfore didst thou d.?  
21. 21, if ye have faith, and d. not.  
Mark 11. 23, shall not d. in his heart. [is come].  
Luke 11. 20, no d. kingdom of God  
John 10. 24, how long dost thou make us to d.? [would grow].  
Acts 5. 24, they d. whereunto this 28. 4, no d. this man is a murderer. [if he eat].  
Rom. 14. 23, he that d. is damned  
Gal. 4. 20, I stand in d. of you.  
1 Tim. 2. 8, pray without wrath and d. [continued].  
1 John 2. 19, would no d. have  
See Luke 12. 29; Acts 2. 12; Phil. 3. 8. [like a d.].  
Dove. Ps. 55. 6, that I had wings  
Is. 69. 11, mourn sore like d.  
60. 8, flee as d. to their windows.  
Matt. 10. 16, be harmless as d.  
21. 12; Mark 11. 15. [silt sun bed].  
Down. 2 Sam. 3. 35, if I taste ought  
2 Kin. 19. 30; Is. 37. 31, again take root d. [and d.].  
Ps. 69. 15, let them wander up  
109. 23, I am tossed up and d.  
Eccles. 3. 21, spirit of the beast that goeth d. [his name].  
Zech. 10. 12, walk up and d. in  
See Josh. 6. 29; Ps. 139. 2; Ezek. 38. 14. [22. 17].  
Dowry. Gen. 30. 20; 34. 12; Ex. Drag. Hab. 1. 15, 16; John 21. 8.  
Dragon. Deut. 32. 33.  
Neb. 2. 13, before the d. well.  
Job 30. 29, I am a brother to d.  
Ps. 91. 13, the d. shalt thou trample.  
148. 7, praise the Lord, ye d.  
Is. 43. 20, the d. and owls shall honour me. [a den of d.].  
Jer. 9. 11, will make Jerusalem Rev. 20. 2, the d., that old serpent.  
See Rev. 12. 3; 13. 2, 11, 16. 13.  
Drank. 1 Sam. 30. 12.  
2 Sam. 12. 3, and d. of his own cup.  
1 Kin. 17. 6, and he d. of the brook.  
Dan. 1. 5, appointed of the d. he d. [of gold].  
5. 4, they d., and praised the gods  
Mark 14. 23, and they all d. of it.  
Luke 17. 27, 28, they d., they married. [d. thereof].  
John 4. 12, than our father, who 1 Cor. 10. 4, for they d. of that spiritual Rock.  
See Gen. 9. 21; 24. 46; 27. 25; Num. 20. 11. [7. 19].  
Draught. Matt. 15. 17; Mark Drave. Ex. 14. 25; Josh 24. 12; Judge. 6. 9. [d. upon Jordan].  
Draw. Job 40. 23, trust in he can 41. 1, canst thou d. out leviathan?  
Ps. 28. 3, d. me not away with wicked.  
87. 14, wicked have d. out sword.  
55. 21, yet were they d. swords.  
88. 3, my life d. nigh unto the grave.  
Eccles. 12. 1, nor years d. nigh.

## Draw—Continued

Cant. 1. 4, d. me, we will run after thee.  
Is. 5. 18, d. iniquity with cords.  
12. 3, d. water from wells of salvation. [have I d. thee].  
Jer. 31. 3, with loving kindness  
Matt. 15. 8, people d. nigh me with their mouth.  
Luke 21. 8, the time d. near.  
28. your redemption d. nigh.  
John 4. 11, thou hast nothing to d. with. [to d.].  
15, thirst not, neither come hither 6. 44, except the Father d. him.  
12. 32, if lifted up, will d. all men.  
James 4. 8, d. nigh to God, he will d. [James 2. 6].  
See Acts 11. 10; 20. 30; Heb. 7. 19; Drauer. Deut. 29. 11; Josh. 9. 21.  
Draw. Gen. 28. 17, how d. is this place? [of thee].  
Deut. 2. 25; 11. 25, begin to put d. Is. 8. 13, let him be your d.  
Mal. 4. 5, the great and d. day.  
See Gen. 9. 2; Ex. 15. 16; Dan. 9. 4. [as a d.].  
Dream. Job 20. 8, shall fly away 33. 15, 16, in a d. he openeth the ears. [eth].  
Ps. 73. 20, as a d. when one awaketh. 126. 1, we were like them that d.  
Eccles. 5. 3, a d. cometh through much business.  
Jer. 23. 28, prophet that hath a d. Joel 2. 28; Acts 2. 17, old men d. Jude 8, filthy d. defile the flesh.  
See Job 7. 14; Is. 29. 8; Jer. 27. 9. Dregs. Ps. 75. 8; Is. 51. 17.  
Dress. Gen. 2. 15, put man in garden to d. it. [d. them].  
Deut. 28. 39, plant vineyards, and 2 Sam. 12. 4, poor man's lamb, and d. it. [6. 7].  
See Ex. 30. 7; Luke 13. 7; Heb. Drew. Gen. 47. 29. [the water].  
Ex. 2. 10, because I d. him out of Josh. 8. 26, Joshua d. not his hand [a bow].  
1 Kin. 22. 34; 2 Chr. 18. 32, man d. 2 Kin. 9. 24, Jehu d. bow with full strength. [a man].  
Hos. 11. 4, d. them with cords of Zeph. 3. 2, she d. not near to her God. [near].  
Matt. 21. 34, when time of fruit d. Luke 24. 15, Jesus himself d. near. Acts 5. 37, and d. away much people. [7. 17].  
See Est. 5. 2; Lam. 3. 57; Acts Drink (n.). Lev. 10. 9, [strong d.].  
Num. 6. 3, separate himself from Deut. 14. 26, bestow money for strong d.  
29. 6, strong d. these forty years.  
Prov. 20. 1, strong d. is raging.  
31. 4, not for princes to drink strong d. [ready].  
6, give strong d. to him that is Is. 24. 9, strong d. shall be bitter.  
28. 7, erred through strong d.  
Mic. 2. 11, prophesy of wine and strong d. [bour d.].  
Hab. 2. 15, that giveth his neighbor 1. 6, ye are not filled with d. Matt. 25. 35, 37, 42, thirsty, and ye gave me d.  
John 4. 9, a Jew, asked d. of me. 6. 55, my blood is d. indeed.  
Rom. 12. 20, if thine enemy thirst, give him d. [meat and d.].  
14. 17, the kingdom of God is not 1 Cor. 10. 4, same spiritual d. [d.].  
Col. 2. 16, judge you in meat or in

## Drink—Continued

See Gen. 21. 19; Is. 32. 6; 43. 20; Luke 1. 15. [we d.].  
Drink (n.). Ex. 15. 24, what shall Ex. 17. 1, no water for people to d. 2 Sam. 23. 16; 1 Chr. 11. 18, David would not d. [pleasures].  
Ps. 36. 8, d. of the river of thy 60. 3, d. the wine of astonishment. 80. 5, gavest them tears to d. 110. 7, he shall d. of the brook in the way. [fountain].  
Prov. 5. 15, d. waters of thine own 31. 5, lest they d., and forget the law. [ferty].  
7, let him d., and forget his poverty. Eccles. 9. 7, d. wine with merry heart.  
Cant. 5. 1, d., yea, d. abundantly. Is. 5. 22, mighty to d. wine. [ye]. 65. 13, my servants shall d., but Jer. 35. 5, give Reebabites wine to d.  
6, we will d. no wine.  
14, to this day they d. none.  
Ezek. 4. 11, thou shalt d. water by measure. [condemned].  
Amos 2. 8, d. the wine of the Zech. 9. 15, they shall d., and make a noise.  
Matt. 10. 42, whoso shall give to d. [to d.].  
20. 22; Mark 10. 38, are ye able 26. 27, saying, d. ye all of it. 28; Mark 14. 25; Luke 22. 18, when I d. it new.  
42, may not pass except I d.  
Mark 9. 41, shall give you cup of water to d. [thing].  
16. 18, if they d. any deadly John 4. 10, give to d.  
7. 37, let him come to me, and d. 18. 11, cup given me, shall I not d. it?  
Rom. 14. 21, not good to d. wine. 1 Cor. 10. 4, did all d. same spiritual drink.  
11. 25, as oft as ye d. it.  
12. 13, as oft as ye d. into one Spirit. See Mark 2. 16; Luke 7. 33; 10. 7. Drive. Gen. 4. 14, thou hast d. me out. [flitve].  
Ex. 23. 28, hornets shall d. out Deut. 4. 19, lest thou be d. to worship them. [fatherless].  
Joh 24. 3, they d. away ass of the 30. 5, they were d. forth from among men. [his wickedness].  
Prov. 14. 32, wicked d. away in 22. 15, rod shall d. it away.  
25. 23, north wind d. away rain.  
Jer. 49. 2, good not because Lord d. d. them. [thce from men].  
Dan. 4. 25; 5. 21, they shall d. Hos. 13. 3, as chaff d. with whirlwind.  
Luke 8. 29, he was d. of the devil. James 1. 6, wave d. with the wind. See 2 Kin. 9. 20; Jer. 8. 3; Ezek. 31. 11.  
Drop. (n.). Job 36. 27.  
Is. 40. 15, as the d. of a bucket. See Job 38. 28; Cant. 5. 2; Luke 22. 44.  
Drop (n.). Deut. 32. 2. [them].  
Job 29. 22, my speech d. upon Ps. 65. 11, paths d. fatness. [God]. 68. 8, heavens d. at presence of Eccles. 10. 18, through idleness house d. through.  
Is. 45. 8, d. down, ye heavens. Ezek. 20. 46, d. thy word toward the south. [Amos 9. 13].  
See 2 Sam. 21. 10; Joel 3. 18:

**Dross.** Prov. 25. 4; 26. 23; *Is.* 1. 22, 25.  
**Drought.** *Is.* 58. 11; *Jer.* 17. 8; *Hos.* 13. 5.  
**Drove.** Gen. 3. 24; 15. 11; 32. 16;  
**Down.** Cant. 8. 7, neither can  
 floods d. it. [*dition.*]  
 1 Tim. 6. 9, that d. men in per-  
 See *Ex.* 15. 4; *Matt.* 18. 6; *Heb.*  
 11. 23.  
**Drowniness.** Prov. 23. 21.  
**Drunk.** 2 Sam. 11. 13, David made  
 Uriah d.  
 1 Kin. 20. 16, was drinking himself  
 d. [*like a d. man.*]  
 Job 12. 25; *Ps.* 107. 27, stagger  
*Jer.* 23. 9, I am like a d. man.  
*Lam.* 5. 4, we have d. water for  
 money.  
*Hab.* 2. 16, makest him d. also.  
*Matt.* 24. 49; *Luke* 12. 45, drink  
 with the d.  
*Acts* 2. 15, these are not d.  
 1 Cor. 11. 21, one is hungry, and  
 another d. [*d. in the night.*]  
 1 Thess. 5. 7, they that be d. are  
 Drunkard. *Deut.* 21. 20.  
 Prov. 23. 21, d. and glutton come  
 to poverty. [*of d.*]  
 26. 9, as a thorn goeth into hand  
 1 Cor. 6. 10, nor d. shall inherit.  
 See *Ps.* 69. 12; *Is.* 24. 20; *Joel* 1. 6;  
*Nah.* 1. 10. [*d. to thirst.*]  
**Drunkness.** *Deut.* 29. 19, to add  
*Eccles.* 10. 17, eat for strength, not  
 for d.  
*Ezek.* 23. 33, shalt be filled with d.  
 See *Luke* 21. 34; *Rom.* 13. 13; *Gal.*  
 5. 21. [*d. the bones*]  
**Dry.** Prov. 17. 22, a broken spirit  
*Is.* 44. 3, pour floods on d. ground.  
*Matt.* 12. 48; *Luke* 11. 24, through  
 d. places. [*up.*]  
*Mark* 5. 29, fountain of blood d.  
 See *Ps.* 107. 33, 35; *Is.* 53. 2; *Mark*  
 11. 20. [*thy sons' d.*]  
**Due.** Lev. 10. 13, it is thy d., and  
 26. 4; *Deut.* 11. 14, rain in d.  
 season. [*season.*]  
*Prov.* 15. 23, word spoken in d.  
*Matt.* 18. 34, pay all that was d.  
*Luke* 23. 41, the d. reward of our  
 deeds.  
*Rom.* 5. 6, in d. time Christ died.  
*Gal.* 6. 9, in d. season we shall reap.  
 See *Prov.* 3. 27; 1 Cor. 15. 8; *Tit.*  
 1. 3; 1 Pet. 5. 6. [*Heb.* 5. 11.  
**Dull.** *Matt.* 13. 15; *Acts* 28. 27;  
**Dumb.** *Ex.* 4. 11, who maketh the  
 d.? [*the d.*]  
*Prov.* 31. 8, open thy mouth for  
 Is. 35. 6, the tongue of the d. shall  
 sing. [*shearers in d.*]  
 53. 7; *Acts* 8. 32, as sheep before  
 56. 10, they are all d. dogs.  
*Ezek.* 3. 26, be d., and shalt not be  
 a reprover. [*d. stones.*]  
*Hab.* 2. 19, woe to him that saith to  
 Dung. 2 Sam. 2. 46; *Ps.* 113. 7.  
*Luke* 13. 8, till I dig about it. [*fill.*]  
 14. 35, neither fit for land nor d.  
*Phil.* 3. 8, count all things but d.  
 See *Neh.* 2. 13; *Lam.* 4. 5; *Mal.* 2. 3.  
**Dungeon.** *Ex.* 12. 29; *Jer.* 38. 6;  
*Lam.* 3. 53.  
**Durable.** *Prov.* 8. 18; *Is.* 23. 18.  
**Dureth.** *Matt.* 13. 21.  
**Durst.** *Matt.* 22. 46; *Mark* 12. 34;  
*Luke* 20. 40, nor d. ask questions.  
*John* 21. 12, none of disciples d.  
 ask.  
 See *Est.* 7. 5; *Job* 32. 6; *Acts* 5. 18;  
*Jude* 9.

**Dust.** Gen. 2. 7, Lord God formed  
 man of d.  
 8. 14, d. shalt thou eat.  
 19. d. thou art.  
 18. 27, who am but d. and ashes.  
*Job* 22. 24; 27. 16, lay up gold as d.  
 42. 6, I repent in d. and ashes.  
*Ps.* 80. 9, shall the d. praise thee?  
 102. 14, servants favour d. thereof.  
 103. 14, remembereth that we are d.  
*Is.* 40. 12, comprehended d. of the  
 earth.  
 65. 25, d. shall be serpent's meat.  
*Lam.* 3. 29, he putteth his mouth  
 in the d. [*shall awake.*]  
*Dan.* 12. 2, many that sleep in d.  
*Mic.* 7. 17, lick the d. like a serpent.  
*Luke* 11. 11, even d. of your city.  
*Acts* 22. 23, as they threw d. into  
 the air. [*of man.*]  
**Duty.** *Eccles.* 12. 13, the whole d.  
*Luke* 17. 10, that which was our d.  
 to do.  
*Rom.* 15. 27, their d. is to minister.  
**Dwell.** *Deut.* 12. 11, cause his  
 name to d. there.  
 1 Sam. 4. 4; 2 Sam. 6. 2; 1 Chr.  
 13. 6, d. between the cherubims.  
 1 Kin. 8. 30; 2 Chr. 6. 21, heaven  
 thy d. place. [*Lord.*]  
*Ps.* 23. 6, will d. in house of the  
 37. 3, so shalt thou d. in the land.  
 84. 10, than to d. in tents of  
 wickedness.  
 132. 14, here will I d. [*gether.*]  
 133. 1, good for brethren to d. to-  
 1a. 33. 14, who shall d. with de-  
 pouring fire?  
 16. 15, shall d. on high.  
 57. 15, I d. in the high and holy  
 place.  
*John* 6. 56, d. in me, and I in him.  
 14. 10, the Father that d. in me.  
 17, for he d. with you, and shall  
 be in you.  
*Rom.* 7. 17, sin that d. in me.  
 Col. 2. 9, in him d. fulness of God-  
 head. [*richly.*]  
 3. 16, word of Christ d. in you  
 1 Tim. 6. 16, d. in the light. [*ness.*]  
 2 Pet. 3. 13, wherein d. righteous-  
 1 John 3. 17, how d. the love of  
 God in him?  
 4. 12, God d. in us. [*4. 5.*]  
 See *Rom.* 8. 9; 2 Cor. 6. 16; *James*  
 5.

## E.

**Each.** *Is.* 57. 2, e. one walking in  
 his uprightness.  
*Ezek.* 4. 6, e. day for a year.  
*Acts* 2. 3, cloven tongues sat on e.  
*Phil.* 2. 3, let e. esteem other.  
 See *Ex.* 18. 7; *Ps.* 85. 10; 2 Thess.  
 1. 3. [*on e. wings.*]  
**Eagle.** *Ex.* 19. 4, how I bare you  
 2 Sam. 1. 23, were swifter than e.  
*Ps.* 103. 5, youth renewed like e.  
*Is.* 40. 31, mount up with wings  
 as e. [*gathered.*]  
*Matt.* 24. 28; *Luke* 17. 37, e. be  
 See *Dan.* 4. 33; *Obad.* 4; *Rev.* 4. 7;  
 12. 14. [*1 Sam.* 8. 12.  
**Ear** (v.). *Ex.* 34. 21; *Deut.* 21. 4;  
**Early.** *Ps.* 46. 5, and that right e.  
 63. 1, e will I seek thee.  
 90. 14, satisfy us e. with thy  
 mercy. [*find me.*]  
*Prov.* 1. 28; 8. 17, seek me e. shall  
*Cant.* 7. 12, get up e. to vineyards.  
*Hos.* 6. 4; 13. 3, as e. dew.  
*James* 5. 7, the e. and latter rain.  
 See *Judg.* 7. 3; *Luke* 24. 22; *John*  
 20. 1.

**Earnest.** Job 7. 2. [*still.*]  
*Jer.* 31. 20, I do e. remember him  
*Mic.* 7. 3, do evil with both hands  
 e. [*more e.*]  
*Luke* 22. 44, in agony he prayed  
*Rom.* 8. 19, the e. expectation of  
 the creature.  
 1 Cor. 12. 31, covet e. best gifts.  
 2 Cor. 1. 22; 5. 5, the e. of the  
 Spirit.  
 5. 2, e. desiring to be clothed.  
*Eph.* 1. 14, the e. of our inheri-  
 tance. [*land hope.*]  
*Phil.* 1. 20, to my e. expectation  
*Jude* 3, e. contend for the faith.  
 See *Acts* 3. 12; *Heb.* 2. 1; *James*  
 5. 17.  
**Earneth.** Hag. 1. 6. [*son.*]  
**Ears.** *Ex.* 10. 2, tell it in e. of thy  
*Neh.* 1. 6, let thine e. be attentive.  
*Job* 12. 11; 34. 3; doth not e. try  
 words?  
 15. 21, dreadful sound is in his e.  
 28. 22, deaf fame with our e.  
 28. 11, when the e. heard me, it  
 blessed me. [*ing of the e.*]  
 42. 5, heard of thee by the hear-  
*Ps.* 18. 6, my cry came even into  
 his e.  
 34. 15, his e. are open unto their  
 cry. [*stoppest her e.*]  
 58. 4, like the deaf adder that  
 94. 9, he that planted the e., shall  
 he not hear? [*hear not.*]  
 115. 6; 135. 17, they have e., but  
*Prov.* 17. 4, liar giveth e. to  
 naughty tongue. [*ledge.*]  
 18. 15, e. of wise seeketh knowl-  
 20. 12, hearing e., seeing eye,  
 Lord made. [*poor.*]  
 21. 13, stoppest e. at cry of the  
 23. 9, speak not in e. of a fool. [*e.*]  
 25. 12, wise reprover on obedient  
 26. 17, one that taketh dog by the  
 e. [*hearing.*]  
*Eccles.* 1. 8, nor his e. filled with  
*Is.* 6. 10; *Matt.* 13. 15; *Acts* 28. 27,  
 make e. heavy. [*opened.*]  
 48. 8, from that time thine e. not  
 59. 1, nor his e. heavy, that it  
 cannot. [*of the Lord.*]  
*Jer.* 9. 20, let your e. receive word  
*Amos* 3. 12, out of mouth of lion  
 piece of an e. [*preach.*]  
*Matt.* 10. 27, what ye hear in e.,  
 13. 16, blessed are your e.  
 26. 51; *Mark* 14. 47, smote off e.  
*Mark* 7. 33, put his fingers into e.  
 8. 18, having e., hear ye not?  
*Acts* 7. 51, uncircumcised in heart  
 and e.  
 17. 20, strange things to our e.  
 1 Cor. 2. 9, nor e. heard. [*the eye.*]  
 12. 16, if e. say, Because I am not  
 2 Tim. 4. 3, having itching e.  
*James* 5. 4, entered into e. of the  
 Lord. [*prayer.*]  
 1 Pet. 3. 12, his e. are open to  
 See *Matt.* 11. 15; *Mark* 4. 9; *Rev.*  
 2. 7. [*12. 1.*]  
**Ears** (of corn). *Deut.* 23. 25; *Matt.*  
**Earth.** Gen. 8. 22, while e. re-  
 maineth.  
 10. 25, in his days was e. divided.  
*Gen.* 18. 25, shall not Judge of all  
 the e. do right?  
*Num.* 14. 21, all e. filled with glory.  
 16. 80, if e. open her mouth.  
*Deut.* 82. 1, O e., hear the words of  
 my mouth. [*the e.*]  
*Josh.* 3. 11; *Zech.* 6. 5, Lord of all  
*Josh.* 23. 14, going way of all the e.  
 1 Kin. 8. 27; 2 Chr. 6. 18, will God  
 dwell on the e.?

## Earth—Continued

2 Kin. 5.17, two mules' burden of e.  
 Job 7. 1, appointed time to man upon e. [wickd].  
 9. 24, e. given into hand of  
 19. 25, stand at latter day upon e.  
 26. 7, hangeth e. upon nothing.  
 38. 4, when I laid foundations of the e.  
 41. 33, on e. there is not his like.  
 Ps. 2. 8, uttermost parts of e.  
 8. 1, excellent is thy name in e.  
 16. 3, to saints that are in the e.  
 25. 13, his seed shall inherit the e.  
 35. 3, the e. is full of the goodness.  
 34. 16, cut off remembrance from the e. [inherit e].  
 37. 9, 11, 22, wait on Lord shall  
 41. 2, shall be blessed upon the e.  
 46. 2, not fear, though e. be removed.  
 6. uttered voice, the e. melted.  
 8. desolations made in the e.  
 10, will be exalted in the e.  
 47. 9, shields of the e. belong to God.  
 48. 2, joy of the whole e.  
 50. 4, call to e., that he may judge.  
 57. 5; 108. 5, glory above all the e.  
 58. 11, a God that judgeth in the e.  
 60. 2, made the e. to tremble.  
 63. 9, lower parts of the e.  
 65. 8, dwell in uttermost parts of e.  
 9. visitest e., and wastest it.  
 67. 6; Ezek. 34. 27, e. yield increase.  
 68. 8, e. shook, heavens dropped.  
 71. 20, bring me up from depths of the e.  
 72. 6, showers that water the e.  
 16, handful of corn in the e.  
 73. 9, tongue walketh through e.  
 25, none on e. I desire beside thee.  
 75. 3; Is. 24. 19, e. dissolved.  
 83. 18; Jer. 9, most high over all e.  
 90. 2, or ever thou hadst formed the e.  
 97. 1, Lord reigneth, let e. rejoice.  
 99. 1, Lord reigneth, let e. be moved.  
 102. 25; 104. 5; Prov. 8. 29; Is. 48. 13; laid foundation of e.  
 104. 13, the e. is satisfied.  
 24, the e. is full of thy riches.  
 112. 2, seed, mighty upon e.  
 115. 16, e. given to children of men.  
 119. 19, stranger in the e.  
 64, the e. full of thy mercy.  
 90, established the e., it abideth.  
 146. 4, he returneth to the e.  
 147. 8, prepare rain for the e.  
 148. 13, glory above e. and heaven.  
 Prov. 3. 19; Is. 24. 1, Lord founded the e. [ever e. was].  
 8. 23, set up from everlasting, or 26, he had not yet made e., nor fields.  
 11. 31, righteous recompensed in e.  
 25. 3, the e. for depth.  
 30. 14, teeth as knives to devour poor from e.  
 16, the e. not filled with water.  
 21, for three things e. is disquieted.  
 24, four things little upon e.  
 Eccles. 1. 4, the e. abideth for ever.  
 21. 1, spirit of beast goeth to e.  
 5. 9, profit of the e. for all.  
 12. 7, dust return to e.  
 Is. 4. 2, fruit of e. excellent.  
 11. 9, e. full of knowledge of the Lord. [place].  
 13. 13, e. shall remove out of her

## Earth—Continued

14. 16, is this the man that made e. tremble? [the e].  
 26. 9, when thy judgments are in 21, e. shall disclose her blood.  
 34. 1, let the e. hear.  
 40. 22, sitteth on circle of the e.  
 28, Creator of ends of e. faintest not.  
 44. 24, spreadeth abroad e. by  
 45. 22, be saved, all ends of the e.  
 49. 13, be joyful, O e. 51. 6, the e. shall wax old.  
 66. 1, the e. is my footstool.  
 8, shall e. bring forth in one day?  
 Jer. 15. 10, man of contention to whole e. [word of Lord].  
 22. 29; Mic. 1. 2, O e., e., e., hear  
 31. 22, hath created new thing in e.  
 51. 15, made the e. by his power.  
 Ezek. 9. 9, the Lord hath forsaken the e.  
 43. 2, the e. shined with his glory.  
 Hos. 2. 22, the e. shall hear the corn.  
 Amos. 3. 5, bird fall in snare on e.  
 8. 9, darken e. in the clear day.  
 9. 1, least grain fall upon the e.  
 Jonah 2. 6, e. with bars about me.  
 Mic. 6. 2, ye strong foundations of the e. [the e].  
 7. 2, good man perished out of 17, move like worms of the e.  
 Nah. 1. 5, e. burnt up at his presence. [ledge].  
 Hab. 2. 14, e. filled with knowl-  
 3. 3, the e. full of his praise.  
 Hag. 1. 10, e. stayed from her fruit.  
 Zech. 4. 10, eyes of the Lord run through e. [curse].  
 Mal. 4. 6, lest I smite e. with a  
 Matt. 5. 5, meek shall inherit e.  
 35, swear not by the e.  
 6. 19, treasures upon e.  
 9. 6; Mark 2. 10; Luke 5. 24, power on e. to forgive.  
 10. 34, to send peace on e.  
 16. 5; Mark 4. 5, not much e.  
 16. 19; 18. 18, shalt bind on e.  
 18. 19, shall agree on e.  
 23. 9, call no man father on e.  
 25. 18, 25, digged in the e.  
 Mark 4. 28, e. bringeth forth fruit of herself.  
 31, less than all seeds in the e.  
 9. 3, no fuller on e. can white them.  
 Luke 2. 14, on e. peace.  
 23. 44, darkness over all e. [things].  
 John 3. 12, I have told you e.  
 31, of e. is e., and speaketh of e.  
 12. 32, lifted up from the e. [the e].  
 17. 4, I have glorified thee on  
 Acts 8. 33, life taken from the e.  
 9. 4, 8; 26. 14, Saul fell to the e.  
 22. 22, away with such a fellow from e. [e].  
 Rom. 10. 18, sound went into all 1 Cor. 15. 47, first man is of the e. e.  
 48, as is the e., such are they that 49, the image of the e.  
 2 Cor. 4. 7, treasure in e. vessels.  
 Col. 3. 2, affection not on things on e.  
 Phil. 3. 19, who mind e. things.  
 Heb. 6. 7, e. drinketh in the rain.  
 8. 4, if he were on e. 11. 13, strangers on the e.  
 12. 25, refused him that spake on e.  
 26, voice then shook the e.

## Earth—Continued

James 3. 15, this wisdom is e.  
 5. 5, lived in pleasure on e.  
 7, the precious fruit of the e.  
 18, and the e. brought forth her fruit.  
 2 Pet. 3. 10, the e. shall be burnt  
 Rev. 5. 10, we shall reign on the e.  
 7. 3, hurt not the e. 18. 1, e. lightened with his glory.  
 20. 11, from whose face the e. fled.  
 21. 1, a new e. [Is. 65. 16].  
 See Ex. 9. 29; Job 12. 8; Ps. 24. 1; Earthquake. 1 Kin. 19. 11; Zech. 14. 5; Matt. 24. 7. [for thyself].  
 Ease. Ex. 18. 22, so shall it be e.  
 Deut. 28. 65, among nations find no e. [at e].  
 Job 12. 5, thought of him that is 16. 6, though I forbear, what am I e?  
 21. 23, dieth being wholly at e.  
 Ps. 22. 13, his soul shall dwell at e.  
 Is. 32. 9, 11, women that are at e.  
 Amos 6. 1, woe to them that are at e. [is e. to say].  
 Matt. 9. 5; Mark 2. 9; Luke 5. 23, 19. 24; Mark 10. 25; Luke 18. 25, e. for camel.  
 1 Cor. 13. 5, not e. provoked.  
 Heb. 12. 1, sin which doth so e. beset. [12. 19].  
 See Jer. 46. 27; Zech. 1. 16; Luke East. Gen. 41. 6; 23. 17, blasted with e. wind. [wind].  
 Ex. 10. 13, Lord brought an e. Job 1. 3, greatest of all men of the e.  
 15. 2, fill his belly with e. wind.  
 27. 21, e. wind carrieth him away.  
 Job 38. 24, scattereth e. wind on the earth. [wind].  
 Ps. 48. 7, breakest ships with e.  
 75. 6, promotion cometh not from e.  
 103. 12, as far as e. from west.  
 Is. 27. 8, stayeth rough wind in day of e. wind. [her fruit].  
 Ezek. 19. 12, the e. wind drieth up  
 Hos. 12. 1, Ephraim followeth e. wind.  
 13. 15, though fruitful, an e. wind shall come. [24. 27].  
 See Jonah 4. 5, 8; Matt. 2. 1; 8. 11; Easy. Prov. 14. 6; Matt. 11. 30; 1 Cor. 14. 9; James 3. 17.  
 Eat. Gen. 2. 17, in day thou e. thou shalt die. [blood not r.].  
 9. 4; Lev. 19. 26; Deut. 12. 16, 24. 33, not e. till I have told.  
 43. 32, Egyptians might not e. with Hebrews. [man must e.].  
 Ex. 12. 16, no work, save that which 23. 11, that the poor may e. [hol.].  
 29. 34, shall not be e. because  
 Lev. 25. 20, what shall we e. seven-  
 year? [habitants].  
 Num. 13. 32, a land that e. up in  
 Josh. 5. 11, 12, e. of old corn of the land. [e. freely].  
 1 Sam. 14. 30, if haply people had 28. 20, had e. no bread all day.  
 22, e., that thou mayest have strength. [cost?]  
 2 Sam. 19. 42, have we e. of king's 1 Kin. 19. 5; Acts 10. 13; 11. 7, angel said, Arise and e.  
 2 Kin. 4. 43, 44, they shall e., and leave thereof. [h.].  
 6. 28, give thy son, that we may e.  
 Neh. 5. 2, corn, that we may e., and live. [fore I e.].  
 Job 3. 24, my sighing cometh be- 5. 5, whose harvest the hungry e. up.

## Eat—Continued

6, 6, *e.* without salt. [ure.  
 21. 25, another never *e.* with pleas-  
 31. 17, have *e.* my morsel alone.  
 Ps. 22. 26, meek shall *e.* and be sat-  
 isfied. [up.  
 69. 9; John 2. 17, zeal hath *e.* me  
 102. 9, have *e.* ashes like bread.  
 Prov. 1. 31; Is. 3. 10, *e.* fruit of  
 their own way.  
 12. 25, *e.* to satisfying of soul.  
 18. 21, they that love it shall *e.*  
 the fruit.  
 23. 1, sit to *e.* with ruler.  
 24. 13, *e.* honey, because it is good.  
 25. 27, not good to *e.* much honey.  
 Eccles. 2. 25, who can *e.* more  
 than I?  
 4. 5, fool *e.* his own flesh.  
 5. 11, goods increase, they in-  
 creased that *e.* [little or much.  
 12, sleep be sweet, whether *e.*  
 17, all his days also he *e.* in dark-  
 ness.  
 19. 6, 2, not power to *e.* thereof.  
 16. 17, thy princes *e.* in the morn-  
 ing. [season.  
 17, blessed when princes *e.* in due  
 18. 4, 1, we will *e.* our own bread.  
 7. 15, 22, butter and honey shall  
 he *e.*  
 11. 7; 65. 25, lion *e.* straw like ox.  
 29. 8, he *e.*, awaketh, and is hun-  
 gry.  
 51. 8, worm shall *e.* them like  
 wool.  
 55. 1, come ye, buy and *e.*  
 2, *e.* ye that which is good. 10,  
 give bread to *e.* [shall be.  
 65. 13, my servants shall *e.*, but ye  
 Jer. 6. 17, they shall *e.* up thine  
 harvest. [did *e.* them.  
 16. 16, words were found, and I  
 24. 2; 29. 17, figs could not be *e.*  
 31. 29; Ezek. 18. 2, the fathers  
 have *e.* sour grapes. [by weight.  
 Ezek. 3. 1, 2, 3, *e.* this roll. 4. 10, *e.*  
 Dan. 4. 33, *e.* grass as oxen.  
 Hos. 4. 10; Mic. 6. 14; Hag. 1. 6, *e.*,  
 and not have enough.  
 10. 13, have *e.* the fruit of lies.  
 Mic. 7. 1, there is no cluster to *e.*  
 Matt. 6. 25; Luke 12. 22, what ye  
 shall *e.* [why *e.* with publicans?  
 9. 11; Mark 2. 16; Luke 15. 2,  
 12. 1, ears of corn, and *e.*  
 4, *e.* shewbread, which was not  
 lawful to *e.* [ye them to *e.*  
 14. 16; Mark 6. 37; Luke 9. 13, give  
 15. 20, to *e.* with unwashed hands.  
 27; Mark 7. 28, dogs *e.* of crumbs.  
 32; Mark 8. 1, multitude have  
 nothing to *e.* [drunken.  
 24. 49, to *e.* and drink with the  
 Mark 2. 16, when they saw him *e.*  
 with.  
 6. 31, no leisure so much as to *e.*  
 Mark 11. 14, no man *e.* fruit of  
 thee. [drink.  
 Luke 5. 33, but thy disciples *e.* and  
 10. 8, *e.* such things as are set  
 before you.  
 12. 19, take thine ease, *e.*, drink.  
 13. 26, we have *e.* and drunk in  
 thy presence.  
 Luke 15. 23, let us *e.* and be merry.  
 22. 30, that ye may *e.* at my table.  
 24. 43, he took it, and did *e.* be-  
 fore them.  
 John. 4. 31, Master, *e.*  
 32, meat to *e.* ye know not of.  
 6. 26, because ye did *e.* of loaves.  
 52, can this man give us his flesh  
 to *e.*?

## Eat—Continued

53, except ye *e.* the flesh.  
 Acts 2. 46, did *e.* their meat with  
 gladness.  
 9. 9, Saul did neither *e.* nor drink.  
 11. 3, thou didst *e.* with them.  
 23. 14, will *e.* nothing until we  
 have slain Paul.  
 Rom. 14. 2, one believeth he may  
*e.* all things weak *e.* herbs.  
 6, *e.* to the Lord.  
 20, who *e.* with offence. [wine.  
 21, neither to *e.* flesh nor drink  
 1 Cor. 5. 11, with such an one no  
 not to *e.*  
 8. 7, *e.* it as a thing offered to idol.  
 8, neither if we *e.* are we better.  
 13, I will *e.* no flesh while world.  
 9. 4, have we not power to *e.*?  
 10. 3, all *e.* same spiritual meat.  
 27, *e.*, asking no question.  
 2 Theas. 3. 10, work not, neither  
 should he *e.* [right to *e.*  
 Heb. 13. 10, whereof they have no  
 Rev. 7. 8, the tree of life.  
 17, will give to *e.* of hidden  
 manna.  
 19. 18, *e.* flesh of kings.  
 See Judg. 14. 14; Prov. 31. 27; Is.  
 1. 19; 65. 4. [Eccles. 10. 10.  
 Edge. Prov. 5. 4; Heb. 4. 12;  
 Edify. Rom. 14. 19, wherewith  
 one may *e.*  
 15. 2, please his neighbour to *e.*  
 1 Cor. 8. 1, charity *e.* [eth to *e.*  
 14. 3, he that prophesieth speak-  
 4, *e.* himself, *e.* the church.  
 10. 23, all things lawful, but *e.* not.  
 Eph. 4. 12, for *e.* of the body of  
 Christ.  
 See 2 Cor. 10. 8; 13. 10; 1 Tim.  
 4. 4. [none *e.*  
 Effect. Num. 30. 8, make vow of  
 2 Chr. 7. 11, Solomon prosper-  
 ously *e.* all.  
 Ps. 33. 10, devices of the people of  
 none *e.* [quietness.  
 Is. 32. 17, the *e.* of righteousness  
 1 Cor. 1. 17, lest cross be of none *e.*  
 Gal. 5. 4, Christ is become of  
 none *e.* [3. 17.  
 See Rom. 3. 3; 4. 14; 9. 6; Gal.  
 Effectual. 1 Cor. 16. 9.  
 Eph. 3. 7; 4. 16, the *e.* working.  
 James 5. 16, *e.* prayer of righteous  
 man. [2. 13.  
 See 2 Cor. 1. 6; Gal. 2. 8; 1 Thess.  
 Effeminate. 1 Cor. 6. 9. [an *e.*  
 Egg. Job 6. 6, taste in the white of  
 39. 14, ostrich leaveth *e.* in earth.  
 Luke 11. 12, if he ask an *e.*  
 See Deut. 22. 6; Is. 10. 14; 59. 5;  
 Jer. 17. 11. [good or bad.  
 Either. Gen. 31. 24, speak not *e.*  
 Eccles. 11. 6, prosper, *e.* this or  
 that. [the one.  
 Matt. 6. 24; Luke 16. 13, *e.* hate  
 John 19. 18, on *e.* side one.  
 Rev. 22. 2, on *e.* side the river.  
 See Deut. 17. 3; 28. 51; Is. 7. 11;  
 Matt. 12. 33.  
 Elder. 1 Sam. 15. 30.  
 Job 15. 10, aged men, much *e.*  
 than thy father. [e. than he.  
 82. 4, waited, because they were  
 Prov. 31. 23, husband known  
 among *e.* [of the *e.*  
 Matt. 15. 2; Mark 7. 3, tradition  
 1 Tim. 5. 17, let *e.* that rule be  
 worthy.  
 Tit. 1. 6, ordain *e.* in every city.  
 Heb. 11. 2, the *e.* obtained good  
 report. [church.  
 James 6. 14, call for *e.* of the

## Elder—Continued

1 Pet. 5. 1, the *e.* I exhort, who  
 am an *e.*  
 5, younger submit to the *e.*  
 See John 8. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 2; 2 John  
 1; 3 John 1.  
 Elect. Is. 42. 1. [name.  
 45. 4, mine *e.* I have called by  
 65. 9, 22, mine *e.* shall inherit.  
 Matt. 24. 22; Mark 13. 20, for *e.*  
 sake shortened.  
 24; Mark 13. 22, deceive very *e.*  
 24; Mark 13. 27, gather together  
 his *e.*  
 Luke 18. 7, avenge his own *e.*  
 Rom. 8. 33, to charge of God's *e.*  
 Col. 3. 12, put on as the *e.* of God.  
 1 Tim. 5. 21, charge thee before *e.*  
 angels. [knowledge.  
 1 Pet. 1. 2, *e.* according to fore-  
 2. 6, corner stone *e.*, precious.  
 See 2 Tim. 2. 10; Tit. 1. 1; 1 Pet.  
 6. 13; 2 John 3.  
 Election. Rom. 9. 11; 11. 5; 1  
 Thess. 1. 1; 2 Pet. 1. 10.  
 Elements. Gal. 4. 3, [his *e.* sons.  
 3. 10.  
 Eleven. Gen. 32. 22, Jacob took  
 37. 9, and *e.* stars made obeisance.  
 Acts 1. 26, he was numbered with  
 the *e.*  
 See Matt. 28. 16; Mark 16. 14;  
 Luke 24. 9. [Acts 18. 24.  
 Eloquent. Ex. 4. 10; Is. 3. 3;  
 Embolden. Job 16. 3; 1 Cor. 8. 10.  
 Embrace. Job 24. 8, *e.* rock for  
 want of shelter.  
 Eccles. 3. 5, a time to *e.*  
 Heb. 11. 13, seen at *e.* promises.  
 See Prov. 4. 8; 6. 20; Lam. 4. 5;  
 Acts 20. 1.  
 Embroider. Ex. 28. 39; 35. 35;  
 38. 23. [17. 22.  
 Eminent. Ezek. 16. 24, 31, 39;  
 Empire. Est. 1. 20.  
 Employ. Deut. 20. 19; 1 Chr. 9. 3;  
 Ezra 10. 15; Ezek. 39. 14.  
 Empty. Gen. 31. 42; Mark 12. 3;  
 Luke 1. 53; 20. 10, sent *e.* away.  
 Ex. 3. 21, ye shall not go *e.*  
 23. 15; 34. 20; Deut. 16. 16, ap-  
 pear before me *e.*  
 Deut. 15. 13, not let him go away *e.*  
 Job 22. 9, thou hast sent widows  
 away *e.* [on the earth.  
 Eccles. 11. 3, clouds *e.* themselves  
 Is. 29. 8, awaketh, and his soul is *e.*  
 Jer. 48. 11, Moab *e.* from vessel  
 to vessel. [them out.  
 Nah. 2. 2, the emptiers have *e.*  
 Matt. 12. 44, come, he findeth *e.*  
 See 2 Sam. 1. 22; 2 Kin. 4. 3; Hos.  
 10. 1. [5. 20.  
 Emulation. Rom. 11. 14; Gal.  
 Enabled. 1 Tim. 1. 12.  
 Encamp. Ps. 27. 3, though host *e.*  
 against me.  
 34. 7, angel of Lord *e.* round.  
 See Num. 10. 31; Job 19. 12; Ps.  
 53. 6.  
 Encountered. Acts 17. 18.  
 Encourage. Deut. 1. 38; 3. 28; 2  
 Sam. 11. 25, *e.* him. [evil matter.  
 Ps. 64. 5, they *e.* themselves in an  
 See 1 Sam. 30. 6; 2 Chr. 31. 4;  
 35. 2; Is. 41. 7.  
 End. Gen. 6. 13, the *e.* of all flesh  
 before me. [of the year.  
 Ex. 23. 16; Deut. 11. 12, in the *e.*  
 Num. 23. 10, let my last *e.* be like  
 his.  
 Deut. 8. 16, do thee good at thy  
 latter *e.*  
 32. 29, consider their latter *e.*

## End—Continued

Job 6. 11, what is mine *e.*, that I should prolong? [increase.  
8. 7; 42. 12, thy latter *e.* shall  
16. 3, shall vain words have an *e.*?  
26. 10, till day and night come to  
an *e.* [come to an *e.*  
Pa. 7. 9, wickedness of wicked  
9. 6, destructions come to per-  
petual *e.*  
37. 37, the *e.* of that man is peace.  
39. 4, make me to know my *e.*  
73. 17, then understood I their *e.*  
102. 27, the same, thy years have  
no *e.*  
107. 27, are at their wit's *e.*  
119. 96, an *e.* of all perfection.  
Prov. 14. 12, the *e.* thereof are ways  
of death.  
17. 24, eyes of fool in *e.* of earth.  
19. 20, be wise in thy latter *e.*  
25. 8, lest thou know not what to  
do in *e.* [giving to the *e.*  
Eccles. 3. 11, find out from be-  
4. 8, no *e.* of all his labour.  
16. no *e.* of all the people.  
7. 2, that is the *e.* of all men.  
8, better the *e.* of a thing.  
10. 13, the *e.* of his talk is madness.  
12. 12, of making books there is  
no *e.*  
Is. 9. 7, of his government shall be  
no *e.* [ning.  
46. 10, declaring *e.* from begin-  
Jer. 5. 31, what will ye do in *e.*  
thereof?  
8. 20, harvest past, summer *e.*  
Jer. 17. 11, at his *e.* shall be a fool.  
29. 11, to give you an expected *e.*  
31. 17, there is hope in thine *e.*  
Lam. 1. 9, remembereth not her  
last *e.* [is come.  
4. 18; Ezek. 7. 2, our *e.* is near.  
Ezek. 21. 25; 35. 5, iniquity shall  
have an *e.* [of *e.*  
Dan. 8. 17, 19; 11. 27, at the time  
11. 45, he shall come to his *e.*,  
and none shall help him.  
12. 8, what shall be the *e.*?  
13, go thy way till the *e.* be.  
Hab. 2. 3, at the *e.* it shall speak.  
Matt. 10. 22; 24. 13; Mark 13. 13,  
endureth to *e.*  
13. 39, harvest is *e.* of the world.  
24. 3, what sign of the *e.* of the  
world?  
6; Mark 13. 7; Luke 21. 9, the *e.*  
is not yet.  
14, then shall the *e.* come. 31,  
gather from one *e.* of heaven.  
26. 58, Peter sat to see the *e.*  
28. 20, I am with you, even unto  
the *e.* [an *e.*  
Mark 3. 26, cannot stand, but hath  
Luke 1. 33, of his kingdom there  
shall be no *e.* [have an *e.*  
22. 37, things concerning me  
John 13. 1, he loved them unto  
the *e.*  
18. 37, to this *e.* was I born.  
Rom. 6. 21, the *e.* of those things  
is death.  
22, the *e.* everlasting life.  
10. 4, the *e.* of the law for right-  
eousness [are come.  
1 Cor. 10. 11, on whom *e.* of world  
Phil. 3. 19, whose *e.* is destruction.  
1 Tim. 1. 5, the *e.* of the com-  
mandment.  
Heb. 6. 8, whose *e.* is to be burned.  
16, an oath an *e.* of strife.  
7. 3, neither beginning nor *e.* of  
life. [peared.  
9. 26, once in the *e.* hath he ap-

## End—Continued

13. 7, considering *e.* of their con-  
versation. [the Lord.  
James 5. 11, ye have seen *e.* of  
1 Pet. 1. 9, receiving the *e.* of  
your faith.  
13, be sober, and hope to the *e.*  
4. 7, the *e.* of all things is at hand.  
17, what shall the *e.* be of them  
that obey not? [unto *e.*  
Rev. 2. 26, keepeth my works  
21. 6; 22. 13, the beginning and  
the *e.* [52. 10; Jer. 4. 27.  
See Ps. 19. 6; 65. 5; Is. 45. 22;  
Endamage. Ezra 4. 13. [1. 10.  
Endanger. Eccles. 10. 9; Dan.  
Endeavour. Ps. 28. 4; Eph. 4. 27.  
2 Pet. 1. 15.  
Endless. 1 Tim. 1. 4; Heb. 7. 16.  
Endue. Gen. 30. 20; 2 Chr. 2. 12;  
Luke 24. 29. [den be able to *e.*  
Endure. Gen. 35. 14, as the chil-  
Est. 8. 6, how can I *e.* to see evil?  
Job 8. 15, hold it fast, but it shall  
not *e.*  
31. 23, I could not *e.* [e. for ever.  
Ps. 9. 7; 102. 12; 104. 31, Lord shall  
30. 5, his anger *e.* a moment,  
weeping *e.* for a night.  
52. 1, goodness of God *e.* con-  
tinually.  
72. 5, as long as sun and moon *e.*  
17, his name shall *e.* for ever.  
100. 5, his truth *e.* to all genera-  
tions.  
106. 1; 107. 1; 118. 1; 136. 1;  
138. 8; Jer. 33. 11, his mercy *e.*  
for ever. [e. for ever.  
111. 3; 112. 3, 9, his righteousness  
119. 160, every one of thy judge-  
ments *e.* [eration.  
Prov. 27. 24, doth *e.* to every gen-  
Ezek. 22. 14, can thy heart *e.*?  
Matt. 10. 22; 24. 13; Mark 13. 13,  
*e.* to the end.  
Mark 4. 17, so *e.* but for a time.  
John 6. 27, meat that *e.* unto life.  
Rom. 9. 22, God *e.* with much  
longsuffering.  
1 Cor. 13. 7, charity *e.* all things.  
2 Tim. 2. 3, *e.* hardness as good  
soldier. [and *e.* substance.  
Heb. 10. 34, in heaven a better  
12. 7, if ye *e.* chastening.  
James 1. 12, blessed is man that *e.*  
temptation.  
5. 11, we count them happy who *e.*  
1 Pet. 1. 25, the word of the Lord  
*e.* for ever. [grief.  
3. 18, if a man for conscience *e.*  
32. 19; 10. 32; 11. 27; 12. 2, 3.  
Enemy. Ex. 23. 22, I will be to  
to thine *e.* being judges.  
Deut. 32. 31, our *e.* themselves  
Josh. 7. 12, Israel turned backs  
before *e.*  
Judg. 5. 31, so let all thy *e.* perish.  
1 Sam. 24. 19, if man find *e.*, will  
he let him go? [O mine *e.*?  
1 Kin. 21. 20, hast thou found me,  
Joh 13. 24, wherefore holdest thou  
me for *e.*?  
Ps. 8. 2, still the *e.* and avenger.  
32. 5, in presence of mine *e.*  
38. 19, mine *e.* are lively.  
61. 3, a strong tower from the *e.*  
72. 9, his *e.* shall lick the dust.  
119. 98, wiser than mine *e.*  
127. 5, speak with *e.* in the gate.  
139. 22, I count them mine *e.*  
Prov. 16. 7, maketh his *e.* at peace.  
24. 17, rejoice not when *e.* falleth.  
25. 21; Rom. 12. 20, if *e.* hunger,  
give bread.

## Enemy—Continued

27. 6, kisses of *e.* deceitful.  
Is. 9. 11, Lord shall join *e.* to-  
gether. [a flood.  
69. 19, when *e.* shall come in like  
63. 10, he was turned to be their *e.*  
Jer. 15. 11, will cause *e.* to entreat  
these well. [of *e.*  
30. 14, wounded thee with wound  
Mic. 7. 6, man's *e.* men of his own  
house. [thine *e.*  
Matt. 5. 43, said, Thou shalt hate  
44; Luke 6. 27, 35, I say Love  
your *e.*  
13. 25, 28, 39, his *e.* sowed tares.  
Luke 19. 43, thine *e.* shall cast a  
trench. [jealousness.  
Acts 13. 10, thou *e.* of all right-  
Rom. 5. 10, if when *e.* we were  
reconciled. [they are *e.*  
11. 28, concerning the gospel  
Gal. 4. 16, am I become your *e.*?  
Phil. 3. 18, the *e.* of the cross  
Col. 1. 21, were *e.* in your mind.  
2 Thess. 3. 15, count him not as  
an *e.* [the *e.* of God.  
James 4. 4, friend of the world is  
See Ps. 110. 1; Is. 62. 8; Jer. 15. 14;  
Heb. 10. 13.  
Engaged. Jer. 30. 21.  
Engrafted. James 1. 21.  
Engrave. Ex. 28. 11; 35. 35;  
38. 23; 1 Cor. 3. 9; 2 Cor. 3. 7.  
Enjoy. Job 36. 23; Philm. 8;  
Heb. 9. 20.  
Enjoy. Lev. 26. 34; 2 Chr. 36. 21,  
land shall *e.* her sabathrs.  
Eccles. 2. 1, *e.* pleasure, this also  
is vanity.  
24; 3. 15; 5. 18, soul *e.* good. [to *e.*  
1 Tim. 6. 17, give up all things  
See Num. 36. 8; Is. 65. 22; Heb.  
11. 25.  
Enlarge. Deut. 12. 20.  
Ps. 4. 1, thou hast *e.* me in distress.  
25. 17, troubles of heart *e.* [heart.  
119. 32, where thou shalt *e.* my  
Is. 5. 11, hell hath *e.* herself. [is *e.*  
2 Cor. 6. 11, 13; 10. 15, our heart  
See Is. 54. 2; Hab. 2. 5; Matt.  
23. 5. [Heb. 6. 4.  
Enlighten. Ps. 19. 8; Eph. 1. 18.  
Enmity. Rom. 3. 7, carnal mind  
is *e.* [the *e.*  
Eph. 2. 15, having abolished  
James 4. 4, friendship of world *e.*  
with God. [23. 12.  
See Gen. 3. 15; Num. 35. 21; Luke  
Enough. Gen. 33. 9, 11, I have *e.*,  
my brother.  
42. 28, Joseph is alive. [e.  
Ex. 36. 5, people bring more than  
2 Sam. 24. 16; 1 Kin. 19. 4; 1 Chr.  
21. 15; Mark 14. 41; Luke 22.  
38, it is *e.*, stay thine hand.  
Prov. 28. 19, shall have poverty *e.*  
Is. 56. 11, dogs which can never  
have *e.* [have *e.*  
Jer. 49. 9, will destroy till they  
Hos. 4. 10, eat, and not have *e.*  
Obad. 5, stolen till they had *e.*  
Mal. 3. 10, room *e.* to receive it.  
Matt. 10. 25, *e.* for disciple.  
25. 9, lest there be not *e.*  
Enquire. Ex. 18. 15. [of oracle.  
2 Sam. 16. 23, as if a man had *e.*  
2 Kin. 3. 11, is there not a pro-  
phet to *e.*?  
Ps. 78. 34, returned and *e.* early  
after God.  
Ezek. 14. 3, should I be *e.* of at all  
by them?  
20. 3, 31, I will not be *e.*  
36. 37, I will yet for this *e.* of,

## Enquire—Continued

Zeph. 1. 6, those that have not *e.*  
 (or.)  
 Matt. 10. 11, *e.* who in it is worthy.  
 1 Pet. 1. 10, of which salvation the prophets *e.* [4. 52.]  
 See Deut. 12. 80; Is. 21. 12; John  
 Enrich. 1 Sam. 17. 25; Ps. 65. 9;  
 Ezek. 27. 33; 1 Cor. 1. 5; 2 Cor.  
 9. 11. [opened to them for *e.*  
 Ensample. 1 Cor. 10. 11, hap-  
 Phil. 3. 17, as ye have us for an *e.*  
 2 Thess. 3. 9, to make ourselves  
 an *e.* [2. 6.]  
 See 1 Thess. 1. 7; 1 Pet. 5. 3; 2 Pet.  
 Ensign. Ps. 74. 4; Is. 5. 26; 11. 10;  
 18. 3.  
 Ensnared. Job 34. 30.  
 Ensur. 1 Pet. 3. 11. [Gal. 5. 1.  
 Entangle. Ex. 14. 3; Matt. 22. 15;  
 Enter. Ps. 100. 4. [light.  
 119. 130, the *e.* of thy word giveth  
 Is. 26. 2, righteous nation may *e.*  
 in.  
 20. *e.* thou into thy chambers.  
 Ezek. 44. 5, mark well *e.* in of the  
 house. [closet.  
 Matt. 6. 6, prayest, *e.* into thy  
 7. 13; Luke 13. 24, *e.* in at strait  
 gate. [ye *e.*  
 10. 11; Luke 10. 8, 10, what city  
 18. 3; Mark 9. 43, better to *e.* into  
 life. [keep.  
 19. 17, if thou wilt *e.* into life,  
 25. 21, well done, *e.* into joy.  
 Mark 5. 12; Luke 8. 32, we may *e.*  
 into swine. [temptation.  
 14. 38; Luke 22. 46, lest ye *e.* into  
 Luke 9. 34, feared as they *e.* cloud.  
 13. 24, many will seek to *e.*  
 John 8. 4, can he *e.*?  
 4. 38, ye are *e.* into their labours,  
 10. 1, 2, *e.* not by the door.  
 Rom. 5. 12, sin *e.* into world.  
 1 Cor. 2. 9, neither have *e.* into  
 heart of man.  
 Heb. 3. 11, 18, shall not *e.* into rest.  
 2 Pet. 1. 11, so an *e.* shall be min-  
 istered. [15. 17.]  
 See Ps. 143. 2; Prov. 17. 10; Matt.  
 Entice. Judg. 14. 15; 16. 6.  
 2 Chr. 18. 19, Lord said, who shall  
*e.* Ahab?  
 Prov. 1. 10, if sinners *e.* thee.  
 1 Cor. 2. 4; Col. 2. 4, with *e.* words.  
 See Job 31. 27; Prov. 16. 29; James  
 1. 14.  
 Entire. James 1. 4. [18. 32.]  
 Entreat. Matt. 22. 6; Luke  
 Entry. 1 Chr. 9. 19; Prov. 8. 3;  
 Ezek. 8. 6.  
 Envision. Josh. 7. 9. [silly one.  
 Envy. Job 5. 2, *e.* elayeth the  
 Ps. 73. 3, I was *e.* at the foolish.  
 Prov. 3. 31, *e.* not the oppressor.  
 14. 30, *e.* is rottenness of the  
 bones.  
 23. 17, let not heart *e.* sinners.  
 24. 1, 19, be not *e.* against evil  
 men. [1. 7.]  
 27. 4, who is able to stand before  
 Eccles. 4. 4, for this a man is *e.*  
 9. 6, their love, hatred, and *e.* is  
 perished. [they delivered.  
 Matt. 27. 18; Mark 15. 10, for *e.*  
 Acts 7. 9, patriarchs moved with *e.*  
 13. 45; 17. 5, Jews filled with *e.*  
 Rom. 1. 29, full of *e.*, murder.  
 13. 13, walk honestly, not in *e.*  
 1 Cor. 8. 3, among you *e.* and strife.  
 14. 3, charity *e.* not.  
 2 Cor. 12. 20, I fear lest there be *e.*  
 Gal. 5. 21, works of flesh are *e.*,  
 murders.

## Envy—Continued

26. *e.* one another.  
 Phil. 1. 15, preach Christ even of *e.*  
 1 Tim. 6. 4, whereof cometh *e.*  
 Tit. 3. 3, living in malice and *e.*  
 James 4. 5, spirit in us lusteth to *e.*  
 See Gen. 37. 11; Ps. 106. 16; Ezek.  
 31. 9; 35. 11.  
 Epistle. 2 Cor. 3. 1.  
 2 Thess. 2. 15; 3. 14, by word or *e.*  
 2 Pet. 3. 16, as also in all his  
 See Acts 15. 30; 23. 33; 2 Cor. 7. 8;  
 2 Thess. 3. 17, [things that are *e.*  
 Equal. Ps. 17. 2, eyes behold  
 55. 13, a man mine *e.*, my guide.  
 Prov. 26. 7, legs of lame not *e.*  
 Is. 40. 25; 46. 5, to whom shall I  
 be *e.*? [my way *e.*?  
 Ezek. 18. 25, 29; 33. 17, is not  
 Matt. 20. 12, hast made them *e.*  
 to us.  
 Luke 20. 36, are *e.* to angels.  
 John 6. 18; Phil. 2. 6, *e.* with God.  
 Col. 3. 1, give servants what is *e.*  
 See Ex. 36. 22; 2 Cor. 8. 14; Gal.  
 3. 14. [ple with *e.*  
 Equity. Ps. 98. 9, judge the peo-  
 Prov. 1. 3, receive instruction of *e.*  
 2. 9, understand judgment and *e.*  
 17. 26, not good to strike princes  
 for *e.* [is in *e.*  
 Eccles. 2. 21, a man whose labour  
 See Is. 11. 4; 59. 14; Mic. 3. 9;  
 Mal. 2. 6.  
 Erected. Gen. 33. 20, [their heart.  
 Err. Ps. 95. 10, people that do *e.* in  
 119. 21, do *e.* from thy command-  
 ments. [thee to *e.*  
 Is. 3. 12; 9. 16, lead thee cause  
 28. 7, they *e.* in vision.  
 35. 8, wayfaring men shall not *e.*  
 Matt. 22. 29; Mark 12. 24.  
 1 Tim. 6. 10, have *e.* from the faith.  
 21, have *e.* concerning the faith.  
 James 1. 16, do not *e.*, beloved  
 brethren.  
 5. 19, if any do *e.* from truth.  
 See Is. 28. 7; 29. 24; Ezek. 45. 20.  
 Errand. Gen. 24. 33; Judg. 3. 19; 2.  
 Kin. 9. 5. [stand his *e.*?  
 Error. Ps. 19. 12, who can under-  
 Eccles. 5. 6, neither say thou, it  
 was an *e.* [an *e.*  
 10. 5, evil which I have seen as  
 Matt. 27. 64, last *e.* worse than  
 first. [from *e.*  
 James 5. 20, converteth sinner.  
 2 Pet. 3. 17, led away with *e.* of  
 wicked.  
 1 John 4. 6, the spirit of *e.*  
 See Job 19. 4; Rom. 1. 27; Heb.  
 9. 7; Jude 11.  
 Escape. Gen. 19. 17, [of them *e.*  
 1 Kin. 18. 40; 2 Kin. 9. 15, let none  
 Job 11. 20, wicked shall not *e.*  
 19. 20, *e.* with skin of my teeth.  
 Ps. 56. 8, I would hasten my *e.*  
 Prov. 19. 5, speaketh lies shall  
 not *e.* [shall *e.*  
 Eccles. 7. 26, whose pleaseth God  
 Is. 20. 6; Heb. 2. 3, how shall we *e.*?  
 Ezek. 38. 21, one that has *e.* came  
 to me. [delivered.  
 Amos 9. 1, he that *e.* shall not be  
 Matt. 23. 33, how can ye *e.* dam-  
 nation?  
 Luke 21. 36, worthy to *e.*  
 John 10. 89, he *e.* out of their  
 hands.  
 Acts 27. 44, they *e.* all safe to land.  
 28. 4, he *e.* sea, yet vengeance.  
 Heb. 11. 34, through faith *e.* edge  
 of sword.  
 12. 26, if they *e.* not who refused.

## Escape—Continued

2 Pet. 1. 4, *e.* corruption in the  
 world.  
 20, after they pollutions. [10. 13.  
 See Deut. 23. 15; Ps. 124. 7; 1 Cor.  
 Eschew. Job 1. 1; 2. 3; 1 Pet. 3. 11.  
 Especially. Gal. 6. 10; 1 Tim.  
 4. 10; 5. 8. [2 Cor. 11. 2.  
 Espouse. Cant. 3. 11; Jer. 2. 2;  
 Esy. Gen. 42. 27; Josh. 14. 7; Jer.  
 48. 19. [goings.  
 Establish. Ps. 40. 2, and *e.*, my  
 90. 17, *e.* work of our hands.  
 Prov. 4. 26, let thy ways be *e.*  
 12. 19, lip of truth *e.*, for ever.  
 16. 12, throne *e.* by righteousness.  
 20. 18, every purpose *e.* by coun-  
 sel. [e.  
 24. 3, by understanding is house  
 29. 4, king by judgment *e.* the  
 land. [shall not be *e.*  
 Is. 7. 9, if ye will not believe, ye  
 16. 5, in mercy shall the throne  
 be *e.* [wisdom.  
 Jer. 10. 12; 51. 15, he *e.* world by  
 Matt. 18. 16, two witnesses every  
 word *e.*  
 Rom. 3. 31, yea, we *e.* the law.  
 10. 3, to *e.* their own righteous-  
 ness. [grace.  
 Heb. 13. 9, the heart be *e.* with  
 2 Pet. 1. 12, be *e.* in the present  
 truth.  
 See Amos 5. 15; Hab. 2. 12; 16. 5.  
 Estate. Ps. 136. 23, remembered  
 us in low *e.* [great *e.*  
 Eccles. 1. 16, lo, I am come to  
 Mark 6. 21, Herod made supper to  
 chief *e.* [low *e.*  
 Rom. 12. 16, condescend to men of  
 Jude 1, angels kept not first *e.*  
 See Ezek. 36. 11; Dan. 11. 7; Luke  
 1. 48.  
 Esteem. Deut. 32. 15. [lightly *e.*  
 1 Sam. 2. 30, despise me shall be  
 18. 23, I am a poor man, and  
 lightly *e.* [his mouth.  
 Job 23. 12, I have *e.* the words of  
 36. 19, will he *e.* thy riches?  
 41. 27, he *e.* iron as straw.  
 Ps. 119. 128, I *e.* all thy precepts.  
 Is. 53. 4, did *e.* him smitten.  
 Lam. 4. 2, *e.* as earthen pitchers.  
 Luke 16. 15, highly *e.* among men.  
 Rom. 14. 5, one man *e.* one day  
 above another. [unclean.  
 Rom. 14. 14, that *e.* anything  
 Phil. 2. 3, let each *e.* other better.  
 1 Thess. 5. 13, *e.* highly for work's  
 sake. [riches.  
 Heb. 11. 26, *e.* reproach greater  
 See Prov. 17. 28; Is. 29. 17; 1 Cor.  
 6. 4. [Num. 18. 16.  
 Estimate. Lev. 27. 14; 27. 2;  
 Estranged. Job 19. 13; Ps. 78. 30;  
 Jer. 19. 4; Ezek. 14. 5.  
 Eternal. Deut. 33. 27, the *e.* God  
 is thy refuge. [excellency.  
 Is. 60. 15, will make thee an *e.*  
 Matt. 19. 16; Mark 10. 17; Luke  
 10. 25; 18. 18, what shall I do  
 that I may have *e.* life?  
 25. 46, righteous into life *e.*  
 Mark 9. 23, is in danger of *e.* dam-  
 nation. [fe. life.  
 10. 30, receive in world, to come  
 John 8. 16, believeth in him have  
*e.* life.  
 4. 36, gathereth fruit unto life *e.*  
 5. 39, scriptures, in them *e.* life.  
 6. 54, drinketh my blood hath  
*e.* life. 68, thou hast words of  
*e.* life. 10. 28, give sheep *e.* life.  
 12. 25, hateth life, shall keep it

## Eternal—Continued

to life e. 17. 2, give e. life to as many; 3, this is life e., that they might know thee.  
 Acts 13. 48, many as were ordained to e. life. [life].  
 Rom. 2. 7, who seek for glory e.  
 2 Cor. 4. 17, an e. weight of glory.  
 18, things not seen are e.  
 5. 1, house e. in the heavens.  
 Eph. 3. 11, according to e. purpose.  
 1 Tim. 6. 12, 19, lay hold on e. life.  
 Tit. 1. 2; 3. 7, in hope of e. life.  
 Heb. 5. 9, author of e. salvation.  
 6. 2, doctrine of e. judgment.  
 9. 15, promise of e. inheritance.  
 1 Pet. 5. 10, called to e. glory by Christ. [with the Father].  
 1 John. 1. 2, e. life, which was 2. 25, this is the promise, even e. life.  
 3. 15, no murderer hath e. life.  
 5. 11, record, that God hath given to us e. life.  
 13, know that ye have e. life.  
 20, this is true God, and e. life.  
 Jude 7, vengeance of e. fire.  
 Eternity. Is. 57. 15. [4. 11].  
 Evangelist. Acts 21. 8; Eph. Evening. 1 Sam. 14. 24. [ing and e].  
 1 Kin. 17. 6, brought bread morn-  
 Ps. 90. 6, in e. cut down and withereth.  
 104. 23, goeth to his labour until 141. 2, prayer as e. sacrifice.  
 Eccles. 11. 6, in e. withhold not thine hand. [out].  
 Jer. 6. 4, shadows of e. stretched Hab. 1. 8; Zeph. 3. 3, e. wolves.  
 Zech. 14. 7, at e. time shall be light.  
 Luke 24. 29, abide, for it is toward e.  
 Event. Eccles. 2. 14; 9. 2, 3.  
 Ever. Gen. 3. 22, lest he eat, and live for e. [for e].  
 43. 9; 44. 32, let me bear blame Ex. 14. 13, ye shall see them no more for e.  
 Lev. 6. 13, fire e. burning on altar.  
 Deut. 5. 29; 12. 28, be well with them for e.  
 13. 16, a heap for e. [for e].  
 32. 40, lift up hand and say, I live Job 4. 7, who e. perished?  
 Ps. 9. 7, Lord shall endure for e.  
 12. 7, thou wilt preserve them for e.  
 22. 26, your heart shall live for e.  
 23. 6, dwell in house of the Lord for e.  
 29. 10, Lord sitteth king for e.  
 33. 11, counsel of Lord standeth for e. [eth].  
 37. 26, he is e. merciful, and lend-  
 48. 14, our God for e. and e. [e].  
 49. 9, that he should still live for 51. 3, my sin is e. before me.  
 52. 8, trust in mercy of God for e. and e. [e].  
 61. 4, will abide in tabernacle for 73. 26, my strength and portion for e. [of poor for e].  
 Pa. 74. 19, forget not congregation 81. 15, their time should have endured for e.  
 92. 7, they shall be destroyed for e. [house for e].  
 93. 5, holiness becometh thine 102. 12, thou shalt endure for e.  
 103. 9, not keep his anger for e.  
 105. 8, remember his covenant for e.  
 119. 89, for e. thy word is settled.  
 132. 14, this is my rest for e.

## Ever—Continued

146. 6, Lord keepeth truth for e.  
 10, Lord shall reign for e.  
 Prov. 27. 24, riches not for e.  
 Eccles. 3. 14, whatsoever God doeth shall be for e.  
 Is. 26. 4, trust in Lord for e.  
 32. 17, assurance for e.  
 34. 10; Rev. 14. 11; 19. 3, smoke shall go up for e. [for e].  
 40. 8, word of God shall stand 57. 16, will not contend for e.  
 Lam. 3. 31, Lord will not cast off for e. [e].  
 Matt. 6. 13, thine is the glory for 21. 19; Mark 11. 14, no fruit grow on thee for e. [for e].  
 John 8. 35, servant abideth not 12. 34, heard that Christ abideth for e.  
 14. 16, Comforter abide for e.  
 Rom. 9. 5, God blessed for e.  
 1 Thess. 4. 17, so shall we e. be with the Lord.  
 5. 15, e. follow good.  
 2 Tim. 3. 7, e. learning.  
 Heb. 7. 25, he e. liveth to make. 13. 8, same yesterday, to day, and for e. [John 10. 8].  
 See Matt. 24. 21; Luke 15. 31; Everlasting. Ex. 40. 15; Num. 25. 13.  
 Ps. 90. 2, from e. to e. thou art God. 139. 24, lead me in way e.  
 Prov. 8. 23, I was set up from e.  
 10. 25, righteous is an e. foundation.  
 Is. 9. 6, called the e. Father.  
 26. 4, in the Lord is e. strength.  
 33. 14, with e. burnings.  
 35. 10; 51. 11; 61. 7, e. joy.  
 45. 17, with e. salvation.  
 54. 8, with e. kindness.  
 55. 13, for an e. sign.  
 56. 5; 63. 12, an e. name.  
 59. 20, an e. light.  
 Jer. 31. 3, with an e. love.  
 Matt. 18. 8; 25. 41, into e. fire.  
 19. 29, inherit e. life.  
 25. 46, into e. punishment.  
 Luke 16. 9, into e. habitations.  
 John 3. 16, 36, believeth shall have e. life. [life].  
 4. 14, water springeth up into e.  
 5. 24, heareth my word hath e. life. [life].  
 6. 27, meat which endureth to e.  
 40, seeth Son may have e. life. [e].  
 12. 50, his commandment is life Acts 13. 46, unworthy of e. life.  
 Rom. 6. 22, free from sin, the end e. life.  
 Gal. 6. 8, of Spirit reap life e.  
 2 Thess. 1. 9, punished with e. destruction.  
 2. 16, given us e. consolation.  
 Jude 6, reserved in e. chains.  
 Rev. 14. 6, having the e. gospel.  
 See Dan. 4. 3; 7. 27; 2 Pet. 1. 11.  
 Evermore. Ps. 16. 11, pleasures for e.  
 37. 27, do good and dwell for e.  
 121. 8, preserve thy going out for e.  
 133. 3, the blessing life for e.  
 John 6. 34, e. give us this bread.  
 1 Thess. 5. 16, rejoice e.  
 Heb. 7. 28, consecrated for e.  
 Rev. 1. 18, I am alive for e.  
 See 2 Kin. 17. 37; Ps. 77. 8; 106. 31.  
 Every. Gen. 4. 14.  
 6. 5, e. imagination of heart evil.  
 Lev. 19. 10, neither shalt gather e. grape. [day].  
 Deut. 4. 4, alive e. one of you this

## Every—Continued

2 Kin. 18. 31, eat e. one of his fig tree.  
 If Chr. 30. 18, pardon e. one.  
 Ps. 29. 9, e. one doth speak of glory. [is godly].  
 Ps. 32. 6, for this shall e. one that 68. 30, till e. one submit himself.  
 119. 101, refrained from e. evil way. [in e. corner].  
 Prov. 2. 9, e. good path. 7. 12.  
 14. 15, simple believeth e. word.  
 20. 3, e. fool will be meddling.  
 30. 5, e. word of God is pure.  
 Eccles. 10. 3, saith to e. one he is a fool.  
 Jer. 51. 29, e. purpose of the Lord.  
 Matt. 4. 4, by e. word that proceedeth. [eth].  
 7. 8; Luke 11. 10, e. one that ask Mark 11. 45, came from e. quarter.  
 Luke 19. 28, to e. one which hath shall be given. [tongue confess].  
 Rom. 14. 11, e. knee bow e.  
 2 Cor. 10. 5, e. thought. [name].  
 Eph. 1. 21; Phil. 2. 9, far above e.  
 1 Tim. 4. 4, e. creature of God.  
 2 Tim. 2. 19, e. one that nameth.  
 21. e. good work.  
 Heb. 12. 1, e. weight. [gift].  
 James 1. 17, e. good and perfect 1 Pet. 2. 13, e. ordinance of man.  
 Rev. 6. 11, robes given to e. one.  
 See Gen. 27. 29; Acts 2. 38; 17. 27; 20. 31. [11. 1].  
 Evidence. Jer. 32. 10; Heb. Evident. Gal. 3. 1, Christ hath been e. set forth.  
 11, that no man is justified is e.  
 Phil. 1. 28, an e. token of perdition.  
 See Job 6. 28; Heb. 7. 14, 15.  
 Evil. Gen. 6. 5; 8. 21, thoughts of heart only e.  
 47. 9, few and e. have the days.  
 Deut. 28. 54, eye e. towards his brother.  
 56, her eye e. towards husband.  
 Job 2. 10, receive good, and not e.  
 30. 26, looked for good, then e. came. [depart from e].  
 Ps. 34. 14; 37. 27; Prov. 3. 7, 35. 12; 109. 5, they rewarded me e. [passed].  
 40. 12, innumerable e. have com-  
 Prov. 14. 19, e. bow before the good.  
 15. 3, beholding the e. and good.  
 17. 13, whose rewardeth e. for good.  
 Is. 1. 4, a seed of e.-doers. [e].  
 5. 20, that call e. good, and good 7. 15, refuse the e., and choose the good.  
 Jer. 2. 13, have committed two e.  
 19, know it is an e. thing and bitter.  
 32. 3; 29. 17, e. figs, very e. [obey].  
 42. 6, whether good or e., we will Matt. 5. 45, rise on e. and good.  
 6. 34, sufficient unto the day is the e. thereof.  
 7. 11; Luke 11. 13, if ye, being e.  
 13, good tree cannot bring forth e.  
 9. 4, wherefore think e. in your hearts?  
 Mark 9. 39, lightly speak e. of me.  
 Luke 6. 22, cast out your name as e.  
 35, he is kind to the e.  
 45, e. man bringeth forth e.  
 John 3. 20, doeth e. hateth light.  
 13. 23, if I have spoken e.  
 Acts 23. 5, not speak e. of ruler.  
 Rom. 7. 19, the e. I would not 12. 9, abhor that which is e.



## Evil—Continued

17, recompense to no man *e.* for evil.  
 21, overcome *e.* with good.  
 1 Thes. 5. 22, appearance of *e.*  
 1 Tim. 6. 10, the root of all *e.*  
 2 Tim. 4. 18; James 3. 16, every *e.* work.  
 Tit. 3. 2, speak *e.* of no man *e.*  
 James 3. 8, tongue an unruled *e.*  
 1 Pet. 3. 9, not rendering *e.* for *e.*  
 Exact. Deut. 15. 2, shall not *e.* it of neighbour.  
 Neh. 5. 7, 10, 11, you *e.* usury.  
 10. 31, leave the *e.* of every debt.  
 Job 11. 6, God *e.* of thee less. [is.  
 Luke 3. 13, *e.* no more than what  
 See Ps. 89. 22; Is. 66. 3; 60. 17.  
**Exalt.** 1 Chr. 29. 11, *e.* as head  
 above all.  
 Ps. 12. 8, when vilest men are *e.*  
 34. 3, let us *e.* his name together.  
 92. 10, my horn shalt thou *e.*  
 Prov. 4. 8, *e.* her, and she shall  
 promote thee. [city is *e.*  
 11. 11, by blessing of upright the  
 14. 29, he that is hasty of spirit *e.*  
 folly.  
 14. 34, righteousness *e.* a nation.  
 17. 19, he that *e.* his gate.  
**Is.** 2. 2; Mic. 4. 1, mountain of  
 Lord's house *e.*  
 40. 4, every valley shall be *e.*  
 Ezek. 21. 26, *e.* him that is low.  
 Matt. 11. 23; Luke 10. 15, *e.* to  
 heaven.  
 2 Cor. 11. 20, if a man *e.* himself.  
 12. 7, *e.* above measure.  
 Phil. 2. 9, God hath highly *e.* him.  
 2 Thess. 2. 4, *e.* himself above all  
 that is called.  
 1 Pet. 5. 6, he may *e.* in due time.  
 See Ex. 15. 2; Job 24. 24; Luke  
 1. 52; James 1. 9.  
**Examine.** Ps. 26. 5, *e.* me, O Lord.  
 1 Cor. 11. 28, let a man *e.* himself.  
 2 Cor. 13. 5, *e.* yourselves.  
 See Ezra 10. 16; Acts 24. 8; 25. 26;  
 1 Cor. 9. 3. [given you an *e.*  
**Example.** John 13. 15, I have *e.*  
 1 Tim. 4. 12, be thou an *e.* of be-  
 lievers. [ing an *e.*  
 1 Pet. 2. 21, Christ suffered, leav-  
 ing *e.* an *e.*, suffering vengeance.  
 See Matt. 1. 19; 1 Cor. 10. 6; Heb.  
 4. 11; 8. 5. [eousness *e.*  
**Exceed.** Matt. 5. 20, except right-  
 eousness *e.* 20, except right-  
 2 Cor. 3. 9, ministration doth *e.* in  
 glory. [36. 3.  
 See 1 Sam. 20. 41; 2 Chr. 9. 6; Job  
 Exceeding. Gen. 15. 1, thy *e.* great  
 reward.  
 27. 34, an *e.* bitter cry.  
 Num. 14. 7, land is *e.* good.  
 1 Sam. 2. 3, so *e.* proud. [nance.  
 Ps. 21. 6, *e.* glad with thy counte-  
 nance. [nance *e.* white.  
 Prov. 30. 24, four things *e.* wise.  
 Jonah. 1. 16, men feared the Lord *e.*  
 4. 6, *e.* glad of the gourd.  
 Matt. 2. 10, with *e.* great joy.  
 4. 8, an *e.* high mountain.  
 5. 12, rejoice and be *e.* glad.  
 8. 28, possessed with devils, *e.*  
 fierce.  
 17. 23; 26. 22, they were *e.* sorry.  
 19. 25, they were *e.* amazed.  
 26. 38; Mark 14. 84, my soul is *e.*  
 sorrowful. [ment *e.* white.  
 Mark 6. 26, king *e.* sorry. 9. 3, rai-  
 Luke 23. 8, Herod was *e.* glad.  
 Acts 7. 20, Moses was *e.* fair.  
 26. 11, being *e.* mad against them.  
 Rom. 7. 13, sin might become *e.*  
 sinful.

## Exceeding—Continued

2 Cor. 4. 17, *e.* weight of glory.  
 7. 4, *e.* joyful in our tribulation.  
 Gal. 1. 14, *e.* zealous of tradition.  
 Eph. 1. 19, the *e.* greatness of his  
 power.  
 2. 7, the *e.* riches of his grace.  
 3. 20, able to do *e.* abundantly.  
 2 Thess. 1. 3, your faith groweth *e.*  
 2 Pet. 1. 4, *e.* great and precious  
 promises. [with *e.* joy.  
 Jude 24, present you faultless  
 See 1 Sam. 26. 21; Jonah 3. 3; Heb.  
 12. 21.  
**Excel.** Gen. 49. 4, thou shalt not  
 Prov. 31. 29, thou *e.* them all.  
 Eccles. 2. 13, wisdom *e.* folly.  
 2 Cor. 3. 10, the glory that *e.*  
 See Ps. 103. 20; 1 Cor. 14. 12.  
**Excellency.** Ex. 15. 7, the great-  
 ness of thine *e.* [away?  
 Job 4. 21, doth not their *e.* go  
 13. 11, shall not his *e.* make you  
 afraid? [ternal *e.*  
 Is. 60. 15, will make thee an *e.*  
 1 Cor. 2. 1, not with *e.* of speech.  
 2 Cor. 4. 7, that the *e.* of the  
 power.  
 Phil. 3. 8, less for the *e.* of Christ.  
**Excellent.** Job 37. 23, *e.* in power.  
 8. 1, 9, how *e.* is thy name!  
 16. 3, to the *e.*, in whom is my  
 delight.  
 36. 7, how *e.* thy loving kindness!  
 Prov. 8. 6; 22. 20, I will speak of  
*e.* things.  
 12. 26, righteous more *e.* than  
 neighbour. [fool.  
 17. 7, *e.* speech becometh not a  
 27, of an *e.* spirit.  
 Is. 12. 5, he hath done *e.* things.  
 28. 29, is *e.* in working. [Daniel.  
 Dan. 5. 12; 6. 3, *e.* spirit found in  
 Rom. 2. 18; Phil. 1. 10, things  
 which *e.* *e.* *e.*  
 1 Cor. 12. 31, a more *e.* way. [glory.  
 2 Pet. 1. 17, voice from the *e.*  
 See Cant. 5. 15; Luke 1. 3; Heb.  
 1. 4; 8. 6; 11. 4. [bless me.  
**Except.** Gen. 32. 26, *e.* thou  
 Deut. 32. 30, *e.* their Rock had  
 sold them.  
 Ps. 127. 1, *e.* Lord build house.  
 Amos 3. 3, *e.* they be agreed.  
 Matt. 5. 20, *e.* your righteousness  
 exceed.  
 18. 3, *e.* ye be converted.  
 24. 22; Mark 13. 20, *e.* days be  
 shortened. [oft.  
 Mark 7. 3, Pharisees *e.* they wash  
 Luke 13. 3; Rev. 2. 5, 22, *e.* ye  
 repent.  
 John 3. 2, *e.* God be with him.  
 3. 5, *e.* a man be born again.  
 4. 48, *e.* ye see signs and wonders.  
 20. 25, *e.* I see print of nails.  
 Acts 26. 29, *e.* these bonds.  
 Rom. 10. 15, how preach, *e.* they  
 be sent?  
 1 Cor. 15. 36, *e.* it die.  
 2 Tim. 2. 5, *e.* he strive lawfully.  
 See Rom. 7. 7; 1 Cor. 14. 5; 15. 27;  
 2 Thess. 2. 3. [1 Pet. 4. 3, 4.  
**Excess.** Matt. 23. 25; Eph. 5. 18;  
 Exchange. Matt. 16. 26; Mark 8. 37.  
 25. 27, put money to *e.*  
 See Gen. 47. 17; Lev. 27. 10;  
 Ezek. 48. 14.  
**Exclude.** Rom. 9. 27; Gal. 4. 17.  
**Excuse.** Luke 14. 18; Rom. 1. 20;  
 2. 15.  
**Execution.** Jer. 42. 18; 44. 12.  
**Execute.** Deut. 33. 21, [priest's office.  
 1 Chr. 6. 10; 24. 2; Luke 1. 8, *e.*

## Execute—Continued

Ps. 9. 16, Lord known by the judg-  
 ment he *e.*  
 103. 6, Lord *e.* righteousness and  
 judgment. [pardon  
 Jer. 5. 1, if any *e.* judgment, I will  
 John 8. 27, authority to *e.* judgment.  
 Rom. 13. 4, minister of God to *e.*  
 wrath.  
 See Hos. 11. 9; Mic. 5. 16; Joel 2. 11  
 Exercise. Ps. 131. 1.  
 Jer. 9. 24, *e.* loving kindness.  
 Matt. 20. 25; Mark 10. 42; Luke  
 22. 25. [conscience  
 Acts 24. 16, I *e.* myself, to have a  
 1 Tim. 4. 7, *e.* thyself unto godli-  
 ness. [levil.  
 Heb. 5. 14, *e.* to discern good and  
 12. 11, to them which are *e.*  
 thereby. [practices.  
 2 Pet. 2. 14, heart *e.* with covetous  
 See Eccles. 1. 13; 3. 10; Ezek. 22. 29;  
 Rev. 13. 12. [in his *e.*  
**Exhort.** Luke 3. 18, many things  
 Acts 13. 15, any words of *e.*  
 Rom. 12. 8, he that *e.*, on *e.*  
 1 Tim. 6. 2, these things *e.* and  
 the *e.*  
 Tit. 1. 9, may be able to *e.*  
 2. 15, *e.* and rebuke with authority.  
 Heb. 3. 13; 10. 25, *e.* one another  
 daily.  
 13. 22, suffer word of *e.* [6, 9.  
 See Acts 11. 23; 2 Cor. 9. 5; Tit. 2.  
**Exile.** 2 Sam. 15. 19; Is. 51. 14.  
**Expectation.** Ps. 9. 18, the *e.* of the  
 poor.  
 62. 5, my *e.* is from him. [wicked  
 Prov. 10. 28; 11. 7, 23, *e.* of the  
 Is. 20. 5, ashamed of their *e.*, 6, such  
 is our *e.*  
 Rom. 8. 19, the *e.* of the creature  
 Phil. 1. 20, my earnest *e.* and hope  
 See Jer. 29. 11; Acts 3. 5; Heb.  
 10. 13. [2 Sam. 14. 14  
**Expel.** Josh. 23. 5; Judg. 11. 7;  
 Expenses. Ezra 6. 4, 8. [1. 16.  
**Experience.** Gen. 30. 27; Eccles.  
 Exploits. Dan. 11. 28, 32.  
**Exposure.** Judg. 14. 14, 19, could  
 not *e.* riddle.  
 Mark 4. 34, when they were alone,  
 he *e.* all things.  
 Luke 24. 27, *e.* the scriptures.  
 See Acts 11. 4; 18. 28; 28. 23.  
**Express.** Heb. 1. 3, [1. 3; 1 Tim. 4.  
 Expressly. 1 Sam. 20. 21; Ezek.  
 Extend. Ps. 16. 2; 109. 12; Is. 66. 12  
 Extinct. Job 17. 1; Is. 43. 17. [thee  
 Extol. Ps. 30. 1; 145. 1. I will *e.*  
 68. 4, he that rideth *e.*  
 See Ps. 66. 17; Is. 62. 13; Dan. 4. 37.  
**Extortion.** Ezek. 22. 12; Matt.  
 23. 25.  
**Extortioner.** Ps. 109. 11.  
 25. 27, put money to *e.*  
 Is. 16. 4, the *e.* is at an end.  
 1 Cor. 5. 11, if any man be an *e.*  
 See Luke 18. 11; 1 Cor. 5. 10; 6. 10  
**Extreme.** Deut. 28. 22; Job. 35. 15.  
**Eye.** Gen. 3. 6, pleasant to the *e.*  
 7, *e.* of both were opened.  
 27. 1, his *e.* were dim. 49. 12  
 Num. 10. 31, be to us instead of *e.*  
 16. 14, wilt thou put out *e.*?  
 24. 3, 15, man whose *e.* are open  
 said.  
 Deut. 3. 27, lift up *e.*, behold with  
 12. 8; Judg. 17. 6; 21. 25, right in  
 own *e.*  
 16. 19, gift blind *e.* of wise. [ing.  
 28. 32, *e.* look, and fail with long-  
 1 Kin. 1. 20, *e.* of all Israel upon  
 thee.

## Eye—Continued

8. 29, 52; 2 Chr. 6. 20, 40.  
 20. 6, whatsoever is pleasant in  
 thine *e.* [young man.  
 2 Kin. 6. 17, Lord opened *e.* of  
 20, open the *e.* of these men.  
 2 Chr. 16. 9, Zech. 4. 10, *e.* of Lord  
 run to and fro.  
 34. 28, nor thine *e.* see all the evil.  
 Job 7. 8; 20. 9, *e.* that hath seen me.  
 11. 20, the *e.* of the wicked shall  
 fail.  
 15. 12, what do thine *e.* wink at?  
 19. 27, mine *e.* shall behold, and  
 not another. [seen.  
 28. 7, path vulture's *e.* hath not  
 10, his *e.* seeth every precious  
 thing.  
 29. 11, when the *e.* saw me.  
 15. I was *e.* to the blind.  
 31. 16, caused *e.* of widow to fail.  
 Ps. 11. 4, his *e.* try children of men.  
 15. 4, in whose *e.* a vile person.  
 19. 8, enlightening the *e.* [him.  
 33. 18, *e.* of Lord on them that fear  
 34. 15; 1 Pet. 3. 12, *e.* of Lord on  
 the righteous.  
 36. 1, no fear of God before his *e.*  
 69. 3; 119. 82, 123; Lam. 2. 11,  
 mine *e.* fail.  
 77. 4, holdest mine *e.* waking.  
 116. 8, delivered mine *e.* from  
 tears.  
 119. 18, open mine *e.*  
 132. 4, not give sleep to mine *e.*  
 Prov. 10. 26, as smoke to the *e.*  
 20. 12, the seeing *e.*  
 22. 9, a bountiful *e.*  
 23. 29, redness of *e.* [seeing.  
 Eccles. 1. 8, *e.* is not satisfied with  
 2. 14, wise man's *e.* are in his  
 head. [dering of desire.  
 6. 9, better sight of *e.* than wan-  
 11. 7, for the *e.* to behold the sun.  
 Is. 1. 16, I will hide mine *e.* from  
 you.  
 29. 10, the Lord hath closed *e.*  
 33. 17, thine *e.* shall see the king  
 in his beauty. [on high.  
 40. 26; Jer. 13. 20, lift up your *e.*  
 Jer. 6. 21; Ezek. 12. 2, have *e.* and  
 see not.  
 9. 1, mine *e.* a fountain of tears.  
 13. 17, mine *e.* shall weep sore.  
 14. 17, let mine *e.* run down with  
 tears. [good.  
 24. 6, set mine *e.* upon them for  
 Lam. 2. 18, let not apple of *e.* cease.  
 Ezek. 24. 16, 25, the desire of  
 thine *e.* [hold evil.  
 Hab. 1. 13, of purer *e.* than to be-  
 Matt. 5. 29, if right *e.* offend thee.  
 13. 16, blessed are your *e.* [one *e.*  
 18. 9; Mark 9. 47, to enter with  
 Mark 8. 18, having *e.*, see ye not?  
 Luke 1. 2, from beginning were  
*e.* witnesses.  
 24. 16, their *e.* were holden.  
 John 11. 37, could not this man,  
 which opened *e.*  
 Gal. 4. 15, have plucked out your *e.*  
 Eph. 1. 18, the *e.* of your under-  
 standing. [tery.  
 2 Pet. 2. 14, having *e.* full of adul-  
 1 John 2. 16, the lust of the *e.*  
 See Prov. 3. 7; 12. 15; 16. 2; 21. 2;  
 Matt. 20. 33.

## F.

Fables. 1 Tim. 1. 4; 4. 7; 2 Tim.  
 4. 4. [I be hid.  
 Face. Gen. 4. 14, from thy *f.* shall  
 32. 20, I have seen God *f.* to *f.*

## Face—Continued

Ex. 33. 11, Lord spake to Moses  
*f.* to *f.*  
 34. 29, skin of *f.* shone.  
 33. 2 Cor. 3. 13, put veil on *f.*  
 Lev. 19. 32, shall honour the *f.* of  
 the old man.  
 Deut. 25. 9, spit in his *f.*, saying.  
 1 Sam. 6. 5, Dagon was fallen on  
 his *f.* [child.  
 2 Kin. 4. 29, 31, lay staff on *f.* of  
 14. 8, let us look one another in *f.*  
 Ezra 9. 7; Dan. 9. 8, confusion of *f.*  
 Neh. 8. 6, worshipped with *f.* to  
 ground.  
 Job 1. 11; 2. 5, curse thee to thy *f.*  
 4. 15, spirit passed before my *f.*  
 Ps. 13. 1, how long wilt thou hide  
 thy *f.* [not thy *f.*  
 27. 9; 69. 17; 102. 2; 143. 7, hide  
 34. 5, *f.* not ashamed. [you.  
 59. 2, sins have hid his *f.* from  
 84. 9, look upon *f.* of anointed.  
 Prov. 27. 19, in water *f.* answereth  
 to *f.* [shine.  
 Eccles. 8. 1, wisdom maketh *f.* to  
 Is. 3. 15, ye grind *f.* of the poor.  
 25. 8, wipe tears from off all *f.*  
 50. 7, set my *f.* like flint. [not *f.*  
 Jer. 2. 27, turned their back, and  
 5. 3, their *f.* harder than a rock.  
 30. 6, all *f.* turned into paleness.  
 Dan. 10. 6, *f.* as appearance of  
 lightning.  
 Hos. 5. 5, testifieth to his *f.*  
 Matt. 6. 17, wash thy *f.*  
 11. 10; Mark 1. 2; Luke 7. 27.  
 16. 3; Luke 12. 56, discern *f.* of  
 sky.  
 17. 2, his *f.* did shine as sun.  
 20. 10, angels behold *f.* of my  
 Father.  
 Luke 2. 31, before *f.* of all people.  
 9. 51, 53, set his *f.* to Jerusalem.  
 22. 64, struck him on *f.*  
 1 Cor. 13. 12, then *f.* to *f.*  
 2 Cor. 3. 18, all, with open *f.*  
 Gal. 1. 22, I was unknown by *f.*  
 2. 11, withstood him to the *f.*  
 James 1. 23, beholding *f.* in glass.  
 Rev. 20. 11, from whose *f.* earth  
 fled away. [6. 15; 20. 25.  
 See 1 Kin. 19. 13; Dan. 1. 10; Acts  
 24. Is. 1. 30, whose leaf *f.*  
 24. 4, earth mourneth and *f.*, the  
 world *f.* [a leaf.  
 40. 7, the flower *f.* 64. 6, all *f.*, as  
 Jer. 8. 13, and the leaf shall *f.*  
 Ezek. 47. 12, whose leaf shall not *f.*  
 2 Pet. 1. 4; 5. 4, inheritance that  
*f.* not away.  
 James 1. 21, rich man shall *f.* away.  
 See 2 Sam. 22. 46; Ps. 18. 45;  
 Is. 28. 1.  
 Fail. Gen. 47. 16, if money *f.*  
 Deut. 28. 32, thine eyes shall *f.*  
 with longing.  
 Josh. 21. 45; 23. 14; 1 Kin. 8. 56.  
 1 Sam. 17. 32, let no man's heart  
*f.* him. [man on throne.  
 1 Kin. 2. 4; 8. 25, shall not *f.* a  
 17. 14, neither shall cruse of oil *f.*  
 Ezra 4. 22, take heed that ye *f.* from  
 Job 14. 11, as waters *f.* from sea.  
 19. 14, my kinsfolk have *f.* [men.  
 Ps. 12. 1, the faithful *f.* among  
 31. 10; 38. 10, my strength *f.* me.  
 77. 8, doth his promise *f.* to *f.*  
 89. 33, nor suffer my faithfulness  
 142. 4, refuge *f.* me.  
 Eccles. 10. 3, his wisdom *f.* him.  
 Is. 15. 6, the grass *f.*  
 19. 5, waters shall *f.*  
 31. 3, they shall all *f.* together.

## Fail—Continued

32. 6, cause drink of thirsty to *f.*  
 10, the vintage shall *f.*  
 34. 16, no one of these shall *f.*  
 38. 14, eyes *f.* with looking up-  
 ward. [59. 15, truth *f.*  
 41. 17, tongue *f.* for thirst.  
 Jer. 14. 6, their eyes did *f.*  
 15. 18, as waters that *f.* 48. 33, I  
 caused wine to *f.*  
 Lam. 3. 22, his compassions *f.* not.  
 4. 17, eyes as yet *f.*  
 Ezek. 12. 22, every vision *f.*  
 Amos 8. 4, make poor of land to *f.*  
 Hab. 8. 17, labour of olive shall *f.*  
 Luke 12. 33, treasure that *f.* not.  
 16. 9, when ye *f.* they may re-  
 ceive you.  
 17, one tithe of law *f.* [fear.  
 Luke 21. 26, hearts *f.* them for  
 22. 32, that thy faith *f.* not.  
 1 Cor. 13. 8, charity never *f.*  
 Heb. 1. 12, thy years shall not *f.*  
 11. 32, time would *f.* me to tell.  
 15. 15, lest any man *f.* of grace  
 of God.  
 Fain. Job 27. 22; Luke 15. 16.  
 Faint. Gen. 25. 30, came from  
 field, and was *f.*  
 45. 26, Jacob's heart *f.*  
 Judg. 8. 4, *f.*, yet pursuing.  
 Job 4. 5, now it is come and thou *f.*  
 Ps. 27. 13, I had *f.*, unless I had  
 believed.  
 107. 5, thy soul *f.* in them.  
 Prov. 24. 10, if thou *f.* in day  
 of adversity.  
 Is. 1. 5, whole heart *f.*  
 10. 15, as when a standard  
 bearer *f.*  
 40. 28, Creator of earth *f.* not.  
 29, giveth power to the *f.*  
 30: Amos 8. 13, even youths  
 shall *f.*  
 31, walk, and not *f.* [is *f.*  
 44. 12, he drinketh no water, and  
 Jer. 8. 18; Matt. 1. 22: 5. 17, my  
 heart is *f.* [by the way.  
 Matt. 15. 32; Mark 8. 3, lest they *f.*  
 Luke 18. 1, pray, and not to *f.*  
 2 Cor. 4. 1, 16, as we have received  
 mercy, we *f.* not.  
 Gal. 6. 9, reap, if we *f.* not.  
 Heb. 12. 3, wearied and *f.* in your  
 minds.  
 5, nor *f.* when thou art rebuked.  
 Fair. Job 37. 22, *f.* weather out of  
 the north.  
 Ps. 45. 2, *f.* than children of men.  
 Prov. 11. 22, a *f.* woman without  
 discretion. [believe not.  
 26. 25, when he speaketh *f.*,  
 Cant. 1. 8; 5. 9; 6. 1, thou *f.*  
 among women.  
 6. 10, *f.* as the moon.  
 Is. 5. 9, houses great and *f.*  
 Jer. 4. 30, in vain shalt thou make  
 thyself *f.*  
 12. 6, though they speak *f.* words.  
 Dan. 1. 15, their countenances ap-  
 peared *f.*  
 Matt. 16. 2, it will be *f.* weather.  
 Acts 7. 20, Moses was exceeding *f.*  
 Rom. 16. 18, by *f.* speeches de-  
 ceive. [whom is no *f.*  
 Faith. Deut. 32. 20, children in  
 Matt. 6. 30; 8. 26; 14. 31; 16. 8;  
 Luke 12. 28, little *f.*  
 8. 10; Luke 7. 9, so great *f.*  
 9. 2; Mark 2. 6; Luke 6. 20, see-  
 ing their *f.*  
 22; Mark 5.34; 10.52; Luke 8.48;  
 17. 19, thy *f.* hath made thee  
 whole.

## Faith—Continued

15. 28, great is thy *f.* [seed.  
 17. 20, *f.* as a grain of mustard  
 21. 21, if ye have *f.*, ye shall not  
 only do this. [and *f.*  
 23. 23, omitted judgment, mercy,  
 Mark 4. 40, how is it ye have no *f.*  
 11. 22, have *f.* in God.  
 Luke 7. 50, thy *f.* hath saved thee.  
 8. 25, where is your *f.*? 17. 5, in-  
 crease our *f.*  
 18. 8, shall he find *f.* on the earth?  
 22. 32, that thy *f.* fail not.  
 Acts 3. 16, the *f.* which is by him.  
 6. 5; 11. 24, a man full of *f.*  
 14. 9, perceiving he had *f.* to be  
 healed.  
 27, opened the door of *f.*  
 19. 9, purifying their hearts by *f.*  
 16. 5, established in the *f.* 26. 18,  
 sanctified by *f.* [to *f.*  
 Rom. 1. 5, grace for obedience  
 17, revealed from *f.* to *f.*  
 3. 27, boasting excluded by *f.*  
 28. 5. 1; Gal. 2. 16; 3. 24, justi-  
 fied by *f.*  
 4. 5, *f.* counted for righteousness.  
 16, it is of *f.*, which is of the *f.* of  
 Abraham.  
 19. 20, being not weak in *f.*  
 6. 2, we have access by *f.* [preach.  
 10. 8, the word of *f.*, which we  
 17. 3, cometh by hearing.  
 12. 3, the measure of *f.* [tion of *f.*  
 6, prophesy according to propor-  
 14. 1, weak in *f.* receive ye.  
 22, hast thou *f.*? 23, what is not  
 of *f.* is sin. [stand in wisdom.  
 1 Cor. 2. 6, your *f.* should not  
 13. 2, though I have all *f.*  
 13, now abideth *f.* 15. 14, and  
 your *f.* is also vain.  
 1 Cor. 16. 13, stand fast in the *f.*  
 2 Cor. 1. 24, not have dominion  
 over *f.*  
 4. 13, same spirit of *f.*  
 6. 7, we walk by *f.*  
 13. 5, examine whether ye be in  
 the *f.* [of God.  
 Gal. 2. 20, I live by the *f.* of Son  
 3. 2, by the hearing of *f.* [came.  
 12, law is not of *f.* 23, before *f.*  
 5. 6, *f.* which worketh by love.  
 6. 10, the household of *f.*  
 Eph. 3. 12, access by *f.* of him.  
 17, dwell in your hearts by *f.*  
 4. 5, one Lord, one *f.*  
 13, in the unity of the *f.* 6. 16, the  
 shield of *f.* [the *f.* of the gospel.  
 Phil. 1. 27, striving together for  
 Col. 1. 23, if ye continue in the *f.*  
 2. 5, the steadfastness of your *f.*  
 1 Thess. 1. 3; 2 Thess. 1. 11, your  
 work of *f.*  
 5. 8, the breastplate of *f.*  
 2 Thess. 3. 2, all men have not *f.*  
 1 Tim. 1. 2; Tit. 1. 4, my own son  
 in the *f.*  
 6; 2 Tim. 1. 5, *f.* unfeigned.  
 2. 15, if they continue in *f.*  
 3. 19, great boldness in the *f.*  
 4. 1, shall depart from the *f.*  
 5. 8, he hath denied the *f.*  
 6. 10, 21, erred from the *f.* [the *f.*  
 2 Tim. 3. 8, reprobate concerning  
 4. 7, I have kept the *f.*  
 Tit. 1. 1, the *f.* of God's elect.  
 Heb. 4. 2, not being mixed with *f.*  
 6. 1, not laying again the founda-  
 tion of *f.* [ises.  
 12, through *f.*, inherit the prom-  
 10. 22, in full assurance of *f.*  
 11. 1, *f.* is substance of things  
 hoped for.

## Faith—Continued

4. 5, 7, 8, 9, etc., by *f.* Abel, etc.  
 6, without *f.* it is impossible.  
 13, these all died in *f.*  
 33, through *f.* subdued kingdoms.  
 39, a good report through *f.*  
 12. 2, author and finisher of our *f.*  
 13. 7, whose *f.* follow.  
 James. 1. 3; 1 Pet. 1. 7, the trying  
 of your *f.*  
 6, let them ask in *f.* [persons.  
 2. 1, have not *f.* with respect of  
 5, rich in *f.* [save him?  
 14, man say he hath *f.*, can *f.*  
 17. 3, without works is dead.  
 18, thou hast *f.*, and I have works.  
 22, *f.* wrought with his works.  
 5. 15, the prayer of *f.* shall save.  
 1 Pet. 1. 9, the end of your *f.*  
 2 Pet. 1. 1, like precious *f.*  
 5, add to your *f.* virtue, even our *f.*  
 1 John 8. 4, overcometh the world,  
 Jude 3, earnestly contend for the *f.*  
 20, your most holy *f.*  
 Rev. 2. 13, hast not denied my *f.*  
 19, I know thy works and *f.*  
 13. 10, patience and *f.* of the  
 saints. [Jesus.  
 14. 12, they that keep the *f.* of  
 Faithful. 2 Sam. 20. 19, them  
 that are *f.* [God.  
 Neh. 7. 2, a *f.* man, and feared  
 9. 8, his heart *f.* before thee.  
 13. 13, counted *f.* to distribute.  
 Ps. 12. 1, the *f.* fail among men.  
 89. 37, a *f.* witness in heaven.  
 101. 6, the *f.* of the land.  
 119. 6, commandments *f.* 138,  
 testimonies *f.*  
 Prov. 11. 13, spirit concealeth.  
 13. 17, *f.* ambassador is health.  
 14. 5; Is. 8. 2; Jer. 42. 6, a *f.* wit-  
 ness.  
 20. 6, a *f.* man who can find.  
 25. 13, as snow in harvest, so is a  
*f.* messenger.  
 27. 6, *f.* are wounds of a friend.  
 28. 2, *f.* man shall abound.  
 Is. 1. 21, 26, *f.* city. [a *f.* servant?  
 Matt. 24. 46; Luke 12. 42, who is  
 25. 21, good and *f.* servant.  
 23; Luke 19. 17, *f.* in a few things.  
 Luke 16. 10, *f.* in least *f.* in much.  
 Acts 16. 16, if ye have judged me *f.*  
 1 Cor. 4. 2, required in stewards  
 that a man be *f.*  
 17, Timothy *f.* in the Lord.  
 Gal. 3. 9, blessed with *f.* Abraham.  
 Eph. 6. 21; Col. 1. 7; 4. 7, a *f.* min-  
 ister. [you.  
 1 Thess. 5. 24, *f.* is he that calleth  
 2 Thess. 3. 3, Lord is *f.* who shall  
 establish you. [Tit. 3. 8, a *f.* saying.  
 1 Tim. 1. 15; 4. 9; 2 Tim. 2. 11;  
 3. 11, wives *f.* in all things.  
 2 Tim. 2. 2, commit to *f.* men. 13,  
 yet he abideth *f.*  
 Heb. 2. 17, a *f.* high priest.  
 3. 2, *f.* to him that appointed him.  
 10. 23, 11. 11, he is *f.* that prom-  
 1 Pet. 4. 19, as unto a *f.* Creator.  
 1 John 1. 9, he is *f.* and just to for-  
 give.  
 Rev. 2. 10, be thou *f.* unto death.  
 13, my *f.* martyr. 17. 14, chosen,  
 and *f.* [and *f.*  
 21. 5; 22. 6, these words are true  
 See Deut. 7. 9; Dan. 6. 4; Rev.  
 1. 5; 8. 14; 19. 11.  
 Faithfully. 2 Chr. 19. 9; 34. 12.  
 Faithfulness. Ps. 5. 9, no *f.* in their  
 mouths. [clouds.  
 36. 6, thy *f.* reacheth unto the

## Faithfulness—Continued

40. 10; 88. 11, declared thy *f.*  
 89. 33, nor suffer my *f.* to fail.  
 92. 2, shew forth thy *f.* every  
 night.  
 Is. 11. 6, *f.* the girdle of his reins.  
 Lam. 3. 23, great is thy *f.*  
 See 1 Sam. 26. 23; Ps. 119. 75;  
 143. 1. [9. 19.  
 Faithless. Matt. 17. 17; Mark  
 Fall (n.). Prov. 16. 18, haughty  
 spirit, before a *f.*  
 Matt. 7. 27, great was the *f.* of it.  
 Luke 2. 34, set for the rise and *f.* of  
 many. [riches.  
 Rom. 11. 12, if the *f.* of them be the  
 See Jer. 49. 21; Ezek. 26. 15;  
 31. 16; 32. 10. [by the way.  
 Fall (v.). Gen. 45. 24, see ye *f.* not out  
 Lev. 25. 35, thy brother be *f.* in  
 decay. [f.  
 1 Sam. 3. 19, let none of his words  
 2 Sam. 1. 19, 25, 27, how are the  
 mighty *f.*  
 3. 38, great man *f.* this day.  
 24. 14; 1 Chr. 21. 13, *f.* into hands  
 of God. [shouldest *f.*?  
 2 Kin. 14. 10, why meddle that thou  
 Job 4. 13; 33. 15, deep sleep *f.* on  
 men. [counsels.  
 Ps. 5. 10, let them *f.* by their own  
 7. 15, is *f.* into ditch.  
 16. 6, lines *f.* in pleasant places.  
 37. 24, though he *f.*, not utterly  
 cast down. [from *f.*  
 56. 13; 116. 8, deliver my feet  
 72. 11, kings shall *f.* down before  
 him. [side.  
 91. 7, a thousand shall *f.* at thy  
 Prov. 10. 8, 10, a prating fool  
 shall *f.* [people *f.*  
 11. 14, where no counsel, is the  
 28, he that trusteth in riches  
 shall *f.* [mischievous.  
 13. 17; 17. 20; 24. 16, *f.* into  
 24. 16, just man *f.* seven times.  
 17, rejoice not when thine  
 enemy *f.* [shall *f.* therein.  
 26. 27; Eccles. 10. 8, diggeth a pit  
 Eccles. 4. 10, woe to him that is  
 alone when he *f.* [shall be.  
 11. 3, where the tree *f.*, there it  
 is. 14, 12, how art thou *f.*!  
 34. 4, as the leaf *f.* from the vine.  
 40. 30, the young men shall ut-  
 terly *f.* [her streets.  
 Jer. 49. 26; 50. 30, young men *f.* in  
 Ezek. 24. 6, let no lot *f.* on it.  
 Dan. 3. 5; 11. 26; Matt. 4. 9, *f.*  
 down and worship. [say to hills *f.*  
 Hos. 10. 8; Luke 23. 30; Rev. 6. 16,  
 Mic. 7. 8, when *f.* Zech. 11. 2, the  
 cedar is *f.*  
 Matt. 10. 20, sparrow *f.* to ground.  
 12. 11, *f.* into pit on sabbath day.  
 15. 14; Luke 6. 39, both *f.* into the  
 ditch.  
 21. 44; Luke 20. 18, *f.* on this stone.  
 24. 29; Mark 13. 26, stars *f.* from  
 heaven. [f. away.  
 Luke 8. 13, in time of temptation  
 10. 18, Satan as lightning *f.* from  
 heaven. [standeth or *f.*  
 Rom. 14. 4, to his master he  
 13, occasion to *f.*  
 1 Cor. 10. 12, take heed lest he *f.*  
 15. 6, 18, some are *f.* asleep.  
 Gal. 5. 4, ye are *f.* from grace.  
 1 Tim. 3. 6, *f.* into the condemna-  
 tion. [proach.  
 1 Tim. 8. 7, lest he *f.* into re-  
 6. 9, rich *f.* into temptation.  
 Heb. 4. 11, lest any *f.* after same  
 example.

## Fall—Continued

6. 6, if they *f.* away. [Cod.  
10. 31, to *f.* into hands of living  
James 1. 2, joy when ye *f.* into  
temptation.  
11; 1 Pet. 1. 24, flower thereof *f.*  
5. 12, lest ye *f.* into condemna-  
tion.  
2 Pet. 1. 10, ye shall never *f.*  
3. 17, lest ye *f.* from steadfast-  
ness. [14. 8; 18. 2.  
See Is. 21. 9; Lam. 5. 16; Rev.  
Falling. Job 4. 4; 2 Thes. 2. 3;  
Jude 24.  
Fallow. Jer. 4. 3; Hos. 10. 12.  
False. Ex. 20. 16; Deut. 5. 20;  
Matt. 19. 18, shalt not bear *f.*  
witness.  
23. 1, shalt not raise a *f.* report.  
2 Kin. 9. 12, it is *f.*, tell us now.  
Ps. 119. 104, 128, I hate every *f.*  
way.  
120. 3, thou *f.* tongue. [21. 28.  
Prov. 6. 19; 12. 17; 14. 5; 19. 5;  
11. 1; 20. 23, a *f.* balance.  
Matt. 15. 19, out of heart proceed  
*f.* witness. [and *f.* prophesies.  
24. 24; Mark 13. 22, *f.* Christs  
26. 59, 60; Mark 14. 56, 57.  
Mark 13. 22, *f.* prophesies shall rise.  
Luke 19. 8, any thing by *f.* accu-  
sation. [of God.  
1 Cor. 15. 15, found *f.* witnesses.  
2 Cor. 11. 13, such are *f.* apostles.  
26, perils among *f.* brethren.  
2 Tim. 3. 3; Tit. 2. 3, *f.* accusers.  
See Gal. 2. 4; 2 Pet. 2. 1; 1 John  
4. 1. [remaineth *f.*  
Falsehood. Job 21. 34, in answers  
Ps. 7. 14, hath brought forth *f.*  
144. 8, right hand of *f.*  
Is. 28. 15, under *f.* have we hid  
ourselves. [of *f.*  
57. 4, a seed of *f.* 59. 13, words  
Mic. 2. 11, walking in the spirit  
and *f.* [Hos. 7. 1.  
See Lev. 18. 13; Jer. 13. 25;  
Falsely. Sam. 6. 3; 5; 19. 12. [*f.*  
Jer. 5. 31; 29. 9, prophesies prophesy  
Matt. 5. 11, evil *f.*, for my sake.  
1 Tim. 6. 20, science *f.*, so called.  
See Jer. 43. 2; Luke 3. 14; 1 Pet.  
3. 16. [of God.  
Fame. Josh. 9. 9, we heard the *f.*  
1 Kin. 10. 1; 2 Chr. 9. 1, *f.* of Sol-  
omon. [and.  
Zeph. 3. 19, get them *f.* in every  
Matt. 4. 24; Mark 1. 28; Luke 4.  
14, 37.  
9. 31, spread abroad his *f.*  
14. 1, Herod heard of the *f.*  
See Gen. 45. 16; Num. 14. 15; Job  
28. 22; Is. 66. 19; Jer. 20. 10.  
Familiar. Job 19. 14; Ps. 41. 9;  
Family. Gen. 12. 3; 28. 14, in thee  
all *f.* be blessed.  
25. 10, return every man to his *f.*  
Deut. 29. 18, lest a *f.* turn away  
from God.  
1 Sam. 9. 21, my *f.* the least.  
18. 18, what is my father's *f.*?  
1 Chr. 4. 38, princes in their *f.*  
Ps. 68. 6, setteth the solitary in *f.*  
Jer. 3. 14, one of a city, and two of a  
city.  
10. 25, on *f.* that call not.  
31. 1, God of all the *f.* of Israel.  
Zech. 12. 12, every *f.* apart. [earth.  
Eph. 3. 15, whole *f.* in heaven and  
Famine. 2 Sam. 21. 1, a *f.* in days  
of David. [be *f.*  
1 Kin. 8. 37; 2 Chr. 20. 9, if there  
18. 2; 2 Kin. 6. 25, sore *f.* in  
Samaria.

## Famine—Continued

2 Kin. 8. 1, the Lord hath called  
for a *f.*  
Job 5. 20, in *f.* he shall redeem the  
22, at *f.* thou shalt laugh. [in *f.*  
Ps. 33. 19, to keep them alive  
37. 19, in the days of *f.* shall be  
satisfied. [among them.  
Jer. 24. 10; 29. 17, will send *f.*  
42. 16, *f.* shall follow close.  
Lam. 5. 10, black because of *f.*  
Ezek. 5. 16, evil arrows of *f.*  
Amos 8. 11, a *f.*, not of bread.  
Matt. 24. 7; Luke 21. 11, *f.* in  
divers places. [Rom. 8. 35.  
See Gen. 12. 10; 41. 27; 47. 13;  
Famish. Gen. 41. 55; Prov. 10. 3;  
Is. 6. 13.  
Famous. Ruth 4. 11, 14; Ps. 74. 5.  
Fan. Is. 30. 24; Jer. 15. 7; 51. 2;  
Matt. 3. 12. [be *f.* from theo.  
Fam. Gen. 18. 25; 1 Sam. 20. 9, that  
Deut. 12. 21; 14. 24, if place too *f.*  
from thee. [day *f.* spent.  
Judg. 19. 11; Mark 6. 35; Luke 24. 29;  
1 Sam. 2. 30; 22. 15; 2 Sam. 20. 20;  
23. 17.  
Job 5. 4, children *f.* from safety.  
11. 14; 22. 23, put iniquity *f.*  
away. [me.  
19. 13, put my brethren *f.* from  
34. 10, *f.* be it from God to do  
wickedness. [of sight.  
Ps. 10. 5, thy judgments are *f.* out  
21. 11; 35. 22; 38. 21; 71. 12, be  
not *f.* from me.  
97. 9, *f.* above all gods.  
103. 12, *f.* as east from west.  
Prov. 31. 10, *f.* above rubies.  
Is. 43. 6; 60. 4, 9, sons from *f.*  
46. 12, *f.* from righteousness.  
57. 19, peace to him that is *f.* off.  
Amos 6. 3, put *f.* away evil day.  
Matt. 16. 22, be it *f.* from thee.  
Lord. [dom.  
Mark 12. 34, not *f.* from the king-  
13. 34, as a man taking a *f.* jour-  
ney. [land.  
John 21. 8, they were not *f.* from  
Acts 17. 27, not *f.* from every one  
of us.  
Rom. 13. 12, the night is *f.* spent.  
2 Cor. 4. 17, a *f.* more exceeding.  
Eph. 1. 21, *f.* above all principality.  
2. 13, *f.* off made nigh.  
4. 10, *f.* above all heavens.  
Phil. 1. 23, which is *f.* better.  
Heb. 7. 15, it is yet *f.* more evident.  
See Is. 33. 17; Matt. 13. 8; Mark  
8. 3. [Luke 16. 19.  
Fare. 1 Sam. 17. 18; Jonah 1. 3;  
Farewell. Luke 9. 61; Acts 18. 21;  
2 Cor. 13. 11.  
Farm. Matt. 22. 5. [Mark 12. 42.  
Farthing. Matt. 5. 26; 10. 29;  
Fashion. Job 10. 8; Ps. 119. 73.  
Ps. 33. 15, he *f.* hearts alike.  
139. 16, in continuance were *f.*  
Is. 45. 9, say to him that *f.* it.  
Mark 2. 12, never saw it on this *f.*  
Luke 9. 29, the *f.* of his counte-  
nance. [passeth.  
1 Cor. 7. 31, the *f.* of this world  
Phil. 2. 8, found in *f.* as a man.  
See Gen. 15. 5; Ex. 32. 4; Ezek.  
42. 11; James 1. 11.  
Fast. 2 Sam. 12. 23.  
Ps. 33. 9, he commanded, and it  
stood *f.*  
65. 6, setteth *f.* the mountains.  
Is. 58. 3, why have we *f.*, and thou  
seest not?  
4, ye *f.* for strife.  
5, wilt thou call this a *f.*?

## Fast—Continued

6, is not this the *f.* that I have  
chosen?  
Joel 1. 14, sanctify a *f.* [me?  
Zech. 7. 5, did ye at all *f.* unto  
Matt. 6. 16, when ye *f.*, be not. 16,  
appear not to *f.* [chamber *f.*?  
Mark 2. 19, can children of bride-  
Lam. 1. 12, *f.* twice in the week.  
See Jer. 14. 12; Matt. 4. 2; Acts  
13. 2. [by the masters.  
Fasten. Eccles. 12. 11, as nails *f.*  
Is. 23. 25, I will *f.* him as a nail.  
Luke 4. 20, eyes of all were *f.* on  
him. [eyes.  
Acts 11. 6, when I had *f.* mine  
See 1 Sam. 3. 10; Job 38. 6; Acts  
3. 4; 28. 3. [self with *f.*  
Fasting. Ps. 35. 13, I humbled my-  
109. 24, knees weak through *f.*  
Jer. 26. 6, upon the *f.* day.  
Mark 8. 3, send them away *f.*  
1 Cor. 7. 5, give yourselves to *f.*  
and prayer. [in *f.* off.  
2 Cor. 6. 5, in stripes, in *f.* 11. 27;  
See Dan. 6. 18; 9. 3; Matt. 17. 21;  
Mark 9. 29. [of the land.  
Fat. Gen. 45. 18, shall eat the *f.*  
49. 20, his bread shall be *f.*  
Deut. 32. 15, Jesubur waxed *f.*,  
and kicked. [the sweet.  
Neh. 8. 10, eat the *f.*, and drink  
9. 23, 35, took a *f.* land, and  
became *f.*  
Ps. 17. 10, inclosed in their own *f.*  
92. 14, shall be *f.* and flourishing.  
119. 70, heart *f.* as grease.  
Prov. 11. 25, liberal soul made *f.*  
13. 4, soul of diligent made *f.*  
15. 30, good report maketh the  
bones *f.* [ness.  
Is. 10. 16, among his *f.* ones lean-  
25. 6, feast of *f.* things. [is *f.*  
Hab. 1. 16, by them their portion  
Father. Gen. 15. 15, go to thy *f.* in  
peace.  
17. 4; Rom. 4. 17, a *f.* of nations.  
Ex. 15. 2, he is my *f.* God, I will  
exalt him. [upon children.  
20. 5; Num. 14. 18, iniquity of *f.*  
21. 15, he that smiteth his *f.*  
17; Lev. 20. 9, he that curseth  
his *f.* [and a priest.  
Judg. 17. 10; 18. 19, be to me a *f.*  
1 Sam. 10. 12, who is their *f.*?  
1 Kin. 19. 4, no better than my *f.*  
2 Kin. 2. 12; 13. 14, Elisha cried  
My *f.*, my *f.*  
6. 21, my *f.*, shall I smite them?  
1 Chr. 28. 9, know thou the God of  
thy [have don.  
2 Chr. 32. 13, what I and my *f.*  
Ezra 7. 27, blessed be the Lord  
God of our *f.*  
Job 29. 16, I was a *f.* to the poor.  
31. 18, brought up with me as  
with a *f.*  
38. 24, hath the rain a *f.*?  
Ps. 27. 10, when my *f.* and mother  
forsake me.  
39. 12, as all my *f.* were.  
68. 5, *f.* of fatherless. [me.  
95. 9; Heb. 3. 9, your *f.* tempted  
103. 13, as a *f.* pieth his children.  
Prov. 4. 1, the instruction of a *f.*  
3, I was my *f.* son. [glad *f.*  
10. 1; 15. 20, wise son maketh a  
17. 21, the *f.* of a fool hath no joy.  
25; 19. 13, foolish son grief to his  
*f.*  
Is. 9. 6, the everlasting *f.* [ing *f.*  
49. 23, kings shall be thy nurs-  
63. 16; 64. 8, doubtless thou art  
our *f.*

## Father—Continued

Jer. 3. 4, wilt thou not cry, my f.?  
 31. 9, I am a f. to Israel. [grapes.  
 29; Ezek. 18. 2, f. have eaten sour  
 Ezek. 18. 4, as the soul of the f.  
 22. 7, set light by f. and mother.  
 Mal. 1. 6, if I be a f., where is  
 mine honour?  
 2. 10, have we not all one f.?  
 Matt. 5. 16, 45, 48, your f. in  
 heaven. [knoweth.  
 6. 8, 32; Luke 12. 30, your f.  
 9; Luke 11. 2, our F. which art  
 in heaven.  
 7. 21, 12. 50, the will of my F.  
 8. 21; Luke 9. 59, to go and bury  
 my f.  
 10. 21, f. deliver up the child.  
 37, he that loveth f. or mother.  
 18. 10, behold the face of my F.  
 14, not the will of your F.  
 23. 9, call no man f. on earth.  
 Mark 14. 36; Rom. 8. 18; Gal. 4. 6,  
 Abba, F.  
 Luke 2. 49, about my F. business.  
 6. 36, as your F. is merciful.  
 11. 11, of any that is a f.  
 12. 32, it is your F. good pleasure.  
 15. 21, f., I have sinned.  
 27. 27, send him to my f. house.  
 22. 42, F., if thou be willing.  
 33. 34, F., forgive them. 46. F.,  
 into thy hands. [of the F.  
 John 1. 14, as of the only begotten  
 5. 21, as the F. raiseth up the  
 dead.  
 22, the F. judgeth no man.  
 23, even as they honour the F.  
 37. 8. 16; 12. 49; 14. 24, the F.  
 which hath sent me.  
 6. 37, all the F. giveth me.  
 46. 14, 8, 9, hath seen the F.  
 8. 41, we have one F., even God.  
 44, devil is a liar, and the f. of it.  
 49, I honour my F.  
 10. 15, as the F. knoweth me.  
 29, my F. is greater than all.  
 12. 27, F., save me from this  
 hour.  
 28, F., glorify thy name.  
 13. 1, should depart unto the F.  
 14. 6, no man cometh to the F.,  
 but by me.  
 18. 16, 26, I will pray the F.  
 28; I am come from the F.  
 16. 1, my F. is the husbandman.  
 16, whatsoever ye ask of the F.,  
 16. 16, because I go to the F.  
 John 17. 1, F., the hour is come.  
 20. 17, I ascend to my F., and  
 your F. [of my f.  
 Acts 24. 14, so worship I the God  
 Rom. 4. 11, the f. of all that be-  
 lieve. [many f.  
 1 Cor. 4. 15, yet have we not  
 2 Cor. 1. 3, F. of mercies, God of  
 all comfort. [of my f.  
 Gal. 1. 14, zealous of the traditions  
 4. 2, the time appointed of the f.  
 Eph. 4. 6, one God and F. of all.  
 6. 4, f., provoke not your children.  
 Phil. 2. 11, to the glory of the F.  
 22, as a son with the f. [him.  
 Col. 1. 19, it pleased the F. that in  
 1 Tim. 5. 1, entreat him as a f.  
 Heb. 1. 5, I will be to him a F.  
 7. 3, without f., without mother.  
 12. 9, the F. of spirits.  
 James 1. 17, the F. of lights.  
 2 Pet. 3. 4, since the f. fell asleep.  
 1 John 1. 3, fellowship with the F.  
 2. 1, an advocate with the F.  
 13. 1, I write unto you f.  
 15, the love of the F. is not in him.

## Father—Continued

23, hath not the F. [hath.  
 3. 1, what manner of love the F.  
 5. 7, the F., the Word, and Holy  
 Ghost.  
 See John 5. 26; Acts 1. 4; 15. 10;  
 Rom. 4. 16. [helper of the f.  
 Fatherless. Ps. 10. 14, the  
 Prov. 23. 10, the fields of the f.  
 Is. 1. 23, they judge not the f.  
 10. 2, that they may rob the f.  
 Jer. 49. 11, leave thy f. children.  
 Hos. 14. 3, in thee the f. findeth  
 mercy. [oppress f.  
 Mal. 3. 5, against those that  
 James 1. 27, to visit the f. and  
 widows. [24. 17.  
 See Ex. 22. 22; Deut. 10. 18; 14. 29;  
 Fatness. Ps. 36. 8, the f. of thine  
 house.  
 63. 5, as with marrow and f.  
 65. 11, thy paths drop f.  
 73. 7, eyes stand out with f.  
 Is. 55. 2, soul delight itself in f.  
 See Gen. 27. 28; Judg. 9. 9; Rom.  
 11. 17. [f. this day.  
 Fault. Gen. 41. 9, I remember my  
 Ps. 19. 12, cleanse me from secret f.  
 Dan. 6. 4, find no occasion or f. in  
 him.  
 Matt. 18. 15, tell him his f.  
 Luke 23. 4; John 18. 38; 19. 4, 6, I  
 find no f.  
 Rom. 9. 19, why doth he yet find f?  
 Gal. 6. 1, overtaken in a f.  
 James 5. 16, confess your f.  
 Rev. 14. 5, are without f. before  
 throne. [Sam. 3. 8.  
 See Deut. 25. 2; 1 Sam. 29. 3; 3.  
 Faithless. Heb. 8. 7; Jude 24.  
 Faulty. 2 Sam. 14. 13; Hos. 10. 2.  
 Favour. Gen. 39. 21, f. in the sight  
 of the keeper. [of Egyptians.  
 Ex. 3. 21; 11. 3; 12. 36, f. in sight  
 Deut. 33. 23, satisfied with f. [him.  
 Ps. 6. 12, with f. wilt thou compass  
 30. 5, his f. is life.  
 102. 13, the set time to f. her.  
 14. f. the dust thereof.  
 112. 5, a good man sheweth f.  
 Prov. 13. 15, good understanding  
 giveth f.  
 14. 35; 19. 12, the king's f.  
 18. 22, obtaineth f. of the Lord.  
 31. 30, f. is deceitful. [and man.  
 Luke 2. 52, increased in f. with God  
 Acts 2. 47, having f. with all peo-  
 ple. [33. 26.  
 Favourable. Judg. 21. 22; Job  
 Fav. (n.). Gen. 9. 2, the f. of you on  
 every beast.  
 20. 11, f. of God not in this place.  
 Deut. 2. 25; 11. 25, Job 4. 6, is not  
 this thy f.? [mocketh at f.  
 15. 4, thou castest off f. 39. 22, he  
 Ps. 5. 7, in thy f. will I worship.  
 14. 5, there were they in great f.  
 19. 9, f. of the Lord is clean.  
 34. 11, I will teach you the f. of  
 the Lord. [before his eyes.  
 36. 1; Rom. 3. 18, no f. of God  
 55. 6, in f., where no f. was.  
 111. 10; Prov. 1. 7; 9. 10, f. begin-  
 ning of wisdom. [cometh.  
 Prov. 1. 26, 27, mock when your f.  
 3. 25, not afraid of sudden f.  
 10. 27, f. of Lord prolongeth days.  
 14. 26, in f. of Lord is strong con-  
 fidence.  
 27, f. of Lord a fountain of life.  
 15. 16, better little with f. of  
 Lord.  
 19. 23, f. of Lord tendeth to life.  
 29. 25, f. of man bringeth a snare.

## Fear—Continued

Eccles. 12. 5, when f. shall be in  
 the way.  
 Is. 8. 12, neither fear ye their f.  
 14. 3, Lord give thee rest from f.  
 29. 13, f. toward me taught by  
 men.  
 Jer. 30. 5, a voice of f., not of peace.  
 32. 40, I will put my f. in their  
 hearts.  
 Mal. 1. 6, where is my f.?  
 Matt. 14. 26, disciples cried for f.  
 Luke 21. 26, hearts failing them  
 for f. [the Jews.  
 John 7. 13; 19. 38; 20. 19, for f. of  
 1 Cor. 2. 3, with you in weakness  
 and f.  
 2 Cor. 7. 11, what f., what desire.  
 Eph. 6. 5; Phil. 2. 12, with f. and  
 trembling. [Noah moved with f.  
 Heb. 2. 15, f. of death. 11. 7.  
 12. 28, with reverence and godly f.  
 Jude 12, feeding themselves with-  
 out f. [thou f. God.  
 Fear (o). Gen. 22. 12, I know that  
 42. 18, this do, and live, for I f.  
 God.  
 Ex. 1. 21, because they f. God.  
 14. 13, f. not, stand still, and see  
 18. 21, able men such as f. God  
 20. 20, f. not, God is come to  
 prove. [to f.  
 Deut. 4. 10, that they may learn  
 5. 29, O that they would f. me  
 28. 58, f. this glorious name.  
 66, thou shalt f. day and night.  
 1 Chr. 16. 30; Ps. 96. 9, f. before  
 him all earth.  
 Neh. 7. 2, he f. God above many.  
 Job 1. 2, doth Job f. God for  
 naught? [shalt not  
 11. 15, put iniquity away, thou  
 Ps. 27. 1, whom shall I f.?  
 3, my heart shall not f. [thee.  
 31. 19, laid up for them that f.  
 34. 9, f. the Lord, ye his saints.  
 56. 4; 118. 6, will not f. what flesh  
 can do.  
 66. 16, come, all ye that f. God  
 76. 7, thou art to be f. [name.  
 86. 11, unite my heart to f. thy  
 115. 11, ye that f. the Lord, trust  
 119. 74, they that f. thee will be  
 glad. [and depart.  
 Prov. 3. 7; 24. 21, f. the Lord,  
 28. 14, happy is the man that f.  
 always.  
 31. 30, woman that f. the Lord.  
 Eccles. 3. 14, that men should f.  
 before him. [that f. an oath.  
 5. 7, but f. thou God. 9. 2, as he  
 12. 13, f. God, and keep his com-  
 mandments.  
 Is. 8. 12, neither f. ye their fear.  
 36. 4, to them of fearful heart, f.  
 not. [with thee.  
 41. 10; 43. 5, f. thou wilt, I am  
 14. f. not, thou worm Jacob.  
 Jer. 6. 24, neither say they, Let us  
 f. the Lord. [King of nations?  
 10. 7, who would not f. thee,  
 33. 9, they shall f. and tremble.  
 Dan. 6. 26, that men f. before the  
 God of Daniel. [wilt f. me.  
 Zeph. 3. 7, I said, Surely thou  
 Mal. 3. 16, they that f. the Lord  
 spake.  
 4. 2, to you that f. my name.  
 Matt. 1. 20, f. not to take to thee.  
 10. 28; Luke 12. 5, f. him who is  
 able. [titulus  
 14. 6; 21. 46, Herod f. the mul-  
 21. 28; Mark 11. 32; Luke 20. 19,  
 we f. the people.

## Fear—Continued

Mark. 4. 41, they *f.* exceedingly.  
 5. 33, woman *f.* and trembling came. [cloud.  
 Luke 9. 34, *f.* as they entered 12. 32, *f.* not, little flock.  
 18. 2, judge which *f.* not God.  
 19. 21, *f.* thee, because thou art. 23. 40, dust not thou *f.* God?  
 John 9. 22, because they *f.* the Jews. [God.  
 Acts 10. 22, just, and one that *f.* 35, he that *f.* is accepted.  
 Rom. 8. 15, bondage again to *f.* Rom. 11. 20, not highminded, but *f.* 2 Cor. 11. 3; 12. 20, *f.* lest.  
 1 Tim. 5. 20, rebuke, that others may *f.*  
 Heb. 5. 7, heard in that he *f.* 13. 6, I will not *f.* what man.  
 1 John 4. 18, that *f.* not perfect in love.

Fearful. Ex. 15. 11, *f.* in praises. Ps. 139. 14, *f.* and wonderfully made.

Is. 35. 4, to them of a *f.* heart. Matt. 8. 26; Mark 4. 40, why are ye *f.*? [ment.  
 Heb. 10. 27, *f.* looking for of judge. 31, *f.* thing to fall into the hands. See Deut. 20. 8; Judg. 7. 3; Luke 21. 11; Rev. 21. 8. [21. 4; 33. 14.

Fearfulness. Ps. 55. 5; Is. Feast. Job 1. 4, his sons went and *f.* in their houses.

Ps. 35. 16, hypocritical mockers in *f.* [tinual *f.*  
 Prov. 15. 15, merry heart con- Eccles. 7. 2; Jer. 16. 8, the house of *f.*  
 10. 19, *f.* is made for laughter. Is. 1. 14, your appointed *f.* my soul hateth.

Amos 5. 21, I despise your *f.* days. 8. 10, turn your *f.* into mourning. Matt. 23. 6; Mark 12. 39; Luke 20. 46.  
 26. 5; Mark 14. 2, not on the *f.* Luke 2. 42, after the custom of the *f.*

14. 13, when thou makest a *f.* John 7. 8, go ye up to this *f.* 14, about the midst of the *f.* 37, that great day of the *f.* 13. 29. Acts 18. 21, I must by all means keep this *f.*

1 Cor. 5. 8, let us keep the *f.* 10. 27, if any bid you to a *f.* See Judg. 14. 10; Est. 9. 17; Mal. 2. 3; Jude 12.

Feathers. Job 39. 13; Ps. 91. 4; Dan. 4. 33. [my life long.

Fed. Gen. 48. 15, who *f.* me all Ps. 37. 3, verily thou shalt be *f.* Ezek. 34. 8, shepherds *f.* them- selves, not flock.

Matt. 25. 37, hungered, and *f.* thee. 1 Cor. 3. 2, I have *f.* you with milk. See Deut. 8. 3; Ps. 78. 72; 81. 16; Luke 16. 21. [these *f.* Jews?

Feeble. Neh. 4. 2, what do Job 4. 4; Is. 35. 3; Heb. 12. 12, the *f.* knees.

Ps. 105. 37, not one *f.* person. Prov. 30. 26, conies a *f.* folk. Ezek. 7. 17; 21. 7, all hands shall be *f.* [minded.

1 Thess. 5. 14, comfort the *f.* See Gen. 30. 42; Jer. 47. 3; 1 Cor. 12. 22. [been to *f.* cattle.

Feed. Gen. 46. 32, trade hath 1 Kin. 17. 4, commanded ravens to *f.* thee. [affliction.  
 22. 27, *f.* him with bread of

## Feed—Continued

Ps. 28. 9, *f.* them, and lift them up for ever. [ness.  
 Prov. 15. 14, mouth *f.* on foolishness. 30. 8, *f.* me with food convenient. Is. 5. 17, lambs shall *f.* after their manner.

11. 7; 27. 10, cow and bear shall *f.* 44. 20, he *f.* on ashes. [flocks.  
 61. 5, strangers shall *f.* your 65. 25, the wolf and lamb shall *f.* Jer. 3. 15, pastors *f.* you with knowledge.

6. 3, *f.* every one in his place. Hos. 12. 1, Ephraim *f.* on wind. Zech. 11. 4, *f.* the flock of the slaughter. [f. them.  
 Matt. 6. 26, your heavenly Father Luke 12. 24, sow not, yet God *f.* them.

John 21. 15, 16, 17, *f.* my lambs. Rom. 12. 20, if enemy hunger *f.* him.

1 Pet. 5. 2, *f.* the flock of God. See Cant. 1. 7; Acts 20. 28; Rev. 7. 17. [will *f.* me.

Feel. Gen. 27. 12, 21, my father Acts 17. 27, if haply they might *f.* after. [Eccles. 8. 5.

See Judg. 16. 26; Job 20. 20; Feeling. Eph. 4. 19, being past *f.* Heb. 4. 15, touched, with *f.* of infirmities. [between his *f.*

Feun. Gen. 49. 10, lawgiver from Deut. 2. 28, I will pass through on my *f.* [in Jordan.

Josh. 3. 15, *f.* of priests dipped 14. 9, land whereon *f.* have trodden. Ruth 3. 14, she lay at his *f.*

1 Sam. 2. 9, keep *f.* of his saints. 2 Sam. 22. 37; Ps. 18. 36, my *f.* did not slip. [ter's *f.*

2 Kin. 6. 32, sound of his mas- 13. 21, dead man stood on his *f.* Neh. 9. 21, their *f.* swelled not

Job 29. 15, *f.* was I to the lame. Ps. 8. 6; 1 Cor. 15. 27. [my *f.*

22. 16, pierced my hands and 31. 8, set my *f.* in a large room- 40. 2, my *f.* on a rock. [falling.

56. 13; 116. 8, deliver my *f.* from 66. 9, suffered not our *f.* to be moved.

73. 2, my *f.* were almost gone. 115. 7, *f.* have they, but walk not. 119. 105, a lamp to my *f.* 122. 2, our *f.* shall stand. [to evil.

Prov. 1. 16; 6. 13; Is. 59. 7, *f.* run 5. 26, ponder path of thy *f.* 6. 5, her *f.* go down to death.

6. 13, speak with his *f.* 23, and his *f.* not be burnt. 7. 11, her *f.* abide not in house.

19. 2, he that hasteth with his *f.* Cant. 5. 3, washed my *f.*, how shall I defile? [are *f.*

7. 1; Is. 52. 7, how beautiful Is. 3. 16, tinkling with *f.* [f. 6. 2, with twain he covered his

23. 7, her own *f.* shall carry her. 26. 6, the *f.* of the poor. 49. 23; Matt. 10. 14; Mark 6. 11; Luke 9. 5. [that bringeth.

52. 7; Nah. 1. 15, the *f.* of him 60. 13, place of my *f.* glorious. Lam. 3. 34, crush under *f.* pris- oners. [thy *f.*

Ezek. 2. 1, 2; 3. 24, stand upon 24. 17, 23, shoes upon thy *f.* 25. 6, stamped with thy *f.* [thy *f.*

32. 2, troublest waters with 34. 18, 19, foul residue with *f.* Dan. 2. 33, 42, *f.* part iron and part clay.

## Feet—Continued

10. 6; Rev. 1. 15; 2. 18, *f.* like polished brass. Nah. 1. 3, clouds are the dust of his *f.*

Zech. 14. 4, *f.* shall stand on Zion. Matt. 7. 6, trample them under *f.* 18. 8, rather than having two *f.* 28. 9, they held him by the *f.*

Luke 1. 79, guide our *f.* into way of peace. [anointed them

7. 38, she kissed his *f.*, and 8. 35, sitting at the *f.* of Jesus. 24. 39, 40, behold my hands and my *f.* [her hair.

John 11. 2; 12. 3, wiped *f.* with 12. 3, anointed the *f.* of Jesus. 13. 5, began to wash disciples *f.* 6, dost thou wash my *f.*? 8, thou shalt never wash my *f.*

20. 12, one angel at head, other at *f.*

Acts 3. 7, his *f.* received strength. 4. 35, 37; 5. 2, laid at apostles' *f.* 5. 9, *f.* of them that buried thy husband.

14. 8, a man impotent in his *f.* 21. 11, Agabus bound his own hands and *f.*

22. 3, at *f.* of Gamaliel. Rom. 3. 15, *f.* swift to shed blood. 10. 15, the *f.* of them that preach.

16. 20, bruise Satan under your *f.* 1 Cor. 12. 21, nor head to the *f.* I have no need. [preparation.

Eph. 6. 15, your *f.* shod with Rev. 1. 17, I fell at his *f.* as dead. 13. 2, *f.* as *f.* of a bear. 19. 10: 22. 8. [Tim. 5. 10.

See 2 Sam. 4. 4; 2 Kin. 9. 35; 1 Feign. 1 Sam. 21. 13, David *f.* himself mad.

Ps. 17. 1, prayer not out of *f.* lips Jer. 3. 10, turned to me *f.* [men.

Luke 20. 20, *f.* themselves just See 2 Sam. 14. 2; 1 Kin. 14. 5; 6. 8. [f.

Fell. Gen. 4. 5, his countenance Josh. 6. 20, the wall *f.* flat. 1 Kin. 18. 38, fire of Lord *f.*, and consumed.

2 Kin. 6. 5, as one was *f.* a beam. Dan. 4. 31, then *f.* a voice from heaven.

Jonah 1. 7, lot *f.* on Jonah. [not. Matt. 7. 25; Luke 6. 49, house *f.* Luke 8. 23, Jesus *f.* asleep.

10. 30, 36, *f.* among thieves. Acts 1. 25, from which Judas *f.* 1. 26, lot *f.* on Matthias.

11. 26, *f.* on sleep. 2 Pet. 3. 4, since fathers *f.* asleep. Rev. 16. 19, cities of the nations *f.*

Fellow. Ex. 2. 13, wherefore smitest thou thy *f.* [madman.

1 Sam. 21. 15, this *f.* to play the 2 Sam. 6. 20, as one of the vain *f.* 2 Kin. 9. 11, wherefore came this mad *f.*? [ness above thy *f.*

Ps. 45. 7; Heb. 1. 9, oil of glad- Eccles. 4. 10, one shall lift up his *f.* Zech. 13. 7, the man that is my *f.* Matt. 11. 16, like children calling to their *f.* [servants.

24. 49, begin to smite his *f.* 26. 61, this *f.* said, I am able to destroy. [with Jesus.

71; Luke 22. 59, this *f.* was also Luke 23. 2, found this *f.* perverting. John 9. 29, as for this *f.* [sort.

Acts 17. 5, lewd *f.* of the baser 22. 22, away with such a *f.* 24. 5, pestilent *f.* [saints.

Eph. 2. 19, *f.*-citizens with the

## Fellow—Continued

3. 6, Gentiles *f*.-heirs.  
Phil. 4. 3; 1 Thess. 3. 2; Philem.  
24 *f*.-labourers.  
3 John 8, *f*.-helpers to the truth.  
See Col. 4. 11; Philem. 2; Rev.  
19. 10; 22. 9. [doctrine and *f*.  
Fellowship. Acts 2. 42, in  
1 Cor. 1. 9, called to the *f*. of his  
Son.  
10. 20, not have *f*. with devils.  
2 Cor. 6. 14, what *f*. hath righteousness?  
Eph. 3. 9, the *f*. of mystery.  
5. 11, have no *f*. with.  
Phil. 1. 5, your *f*. in the gospel.  
2. 1, if any *f*. of the Spirit.  
1 John 1. 3, our *f*. is with the Father.  
7, we have *f*. one with another.  
See Lev. 6. 2; Ps. 94. 20; 2 Cor.  
8. 4, 13, 14. [Mark 5. 29.  
Felt. Ex. 10. 21; Prov. 23. 35;  
Female. Matt. 19. 4; Mark 10. 6,  
male and *f*. [for *f*.  
Gal. 3. 28, if Christ neither male  
See Gen. 7. 16; Lev. 3. 1; 27. 4;  
Deut. 4. 16; [62. 3; Is. 5. 2.  
Fence. Job 10. 11; 19. 8; Ps.  
Fervent. Acts 18. 25; Rom. 12. 11,  
*f*. in spirit. [much.  
James 6. 16, *f*. prayer availeth  
1 Pet. 1. 22, with a pure heart *f*.  
2 Pet. 3. 10, 12, melt with *f*. heat.  
See 2 Cor. 7. 7; Col. 4. 12; 1 Pet.  
4. 8. [water?  
Fetch. Num. 20. 10, must we *f*.  
Job 36. 3, I will *f*. my knowledge  
from far.  
Is. 66. 12, I will *f*. wine. [f. us out.  
Acts 16. 37, come themselves and  
See Deut. 19. 5; 2 Sam. 14. 9; Acts  
28. 13. [18; 149. 8.  
Fetters. Judg. 16. 21; Ps. 105.  
Few. Gen. 29. 20, they seemed but  
a *f*. days. [of my life.  
47. 9, *f*. and evil have the days  
1 Sam. 14. 6, to save by many or *f*.  
17. 28, with whom left those *f*.  
sheep?  
2 Kin. 4. 3, borrow not a *f*.  
Neh. 7. 4, city large, people *f*.  
Job 14. 1, man is of *f*. days.  
16. 22, when a *f*. years are come.  
Eccles. 5. 2, let thy words be *f*.  
Matt. 7. 14, *f*. there be that find it.  
9. 37; Luke 10. 2, the labourers  
are *f*. [chosen.  
20. 16; 22. 14, many called *f*.  
25. 21, faithful in a *f*. things. [folk.  
Mark 6. 5, laid hands on a *f*. sick  
Luke 12. 48, beaten with *f*. stripes.  
13. 23, are there *f*. that be saved?  
Rev. 3. 4, a *f*. names even in Sardis.  
See Deut. 7. 7; Ps. 109. 8; Heb.  
12. 10. [found slain in *f*.  
Field. Deut. 21. 1, if one be  
1 Sam. 22. 7, will he give every one  
of you *f*.?  
Prov. 24. 30, the *f*. of the slothful.  
Is. 5. 8, that lay *f*. to *f*.  
Matt. 13. 38, the *f*. of the world.  
44, treasure in a *f*.  
John 4. 35, look on the *f*. [your *f*.  
James 5. 4, labourers which reap  
See Matt. 6. 28; 27. 7; Acts. 1. 19.  
Fierce. Gen. 49. 7, anger, for it  
was *f*.  
Deut. 28. 50, a nation of a *f*.  
countriance.  
Matt. 8. 28, exceeding *f*. [f.  
Luke 23. 5, and they were more  
2 Tim. 3. 3, men shall be incont-  
inent, *f*.  
James 8. 4, driven of *f*. winds.

## Fierce—Continued

See 2 Sam. 19. 43; Is. 33. 19; Dan.  
8. 23. [them.  
Fiery. Deut. 33. 2, a *f*. law for  
Dan. 3. 6, a *f*. furnace. [wicked.  
Eph. 6. 16, the *f*. darts of the  
Heb. 10. 27, judgment and *f*. in-  
dignation. [trial.  
1 Pet. 4. 12, concerning the *f*.  
See Num. 21. 6; Deut. 8. 15; Is.  
14. 29. [dwelt under his *f*. tree.  
Fig. 1 Kin. 4. 25; Mic. 4. 4,  
2 Kin. 18. 31; Is. 36. 16, eat every  
one of his *f*. tree. [not blossom.  
Hab. 3. 17, although *f*. tree shall  
Matt. 7. 16; Luke 6. 44, do men  
gather *f*. of thistles?  
Luke 21. 29, behold the *f*. tree.  
James 3. 12, can the *f*. tree bear  
olive berries?  
Rev. 6. 13, casteth untimely *f*.  
See Judg. 9. 10; Jer. 8. 13; Luke  
13. 6; John 1. 48. [Lord *f*. for you.  
Fight. Ex. 14. 14; Deut. 20. 4,  
Josh. 23. 10, he it that *f*. for you.  
1 Sam. 25. 28, *f*. the battles of the  
Lord. [house.  
2 Kin. 10. 3, *f*. for your master's  
Neh. 4. 14, *f*. for your brethren,  
sons, and wives. [to *f*.  
Ps. 144. 1, teacheth my fingers  
John 18. 36, then would my ser-  
vants *f*.  
Acts 5. 39; 23. 9, *f*. against God.  
1 Cor. 9. 26, so *f*. I.  
2 Cor. 7. 5, without were *f*. [good *f*.  
1 Tim. 6. 12; 2 Tim. 4. 7, the  
Heb. 10. 32, great *f*. of afflictions.  
11. 34, valiant in *f*. [your  
James 4. 1, wars and *f*. among  
2, *f*. and war. [to *f*.  
See Zech. 10. 5; 14. 14; Rev. 2. 16.  
Figure. Deut. 4. 16; Rom. 5. 14;  
Heb. 9. 9.  
Fill. Num. 14. 21; Ps. 72. 19;  
Hab. 2. 14, earth *f*. with glory.  
Job 23. 4, *f*. my mouth with argu-  
ments. [it.  
Ps. 81. 10, open mouth, I will *f*.  
104. 28, they are *f*. with good.  
Prov. 3. 10, barns *f*. with plenty.  
14. 14, *f*. with his own ways.  
30. 22, a fool when *f*. with meat.  
Is. 65. 20, who hath not *f*. his days.  
Matt. 6. 6; Luke 6. 21, they shall  
be *f*. [be *f*.  
Mark 7. 27, let the children first  
Luke 1. 15; Acts 4. 8; 9. 17.  
14. 23, that my house may be *f*.  
John 16. 6, sorrow hath *f*. your  
heart. [flem with your doctrine.  
Acts 5. 28, ye have *f*. Jerusa-  
14. 17, *f*. our hearts with food and  
gladness. [fearfulness.  
Rom. 1. 29, *f*. with all unright-  
15. 14, *f*. with all knowledge.  
Eph. 1. 23, him that *f*. all in all.  
3. 19, *f*. with fulness of God.  
5. 18, be *f*. with the Spirit.  
Phil. 1. 11, *f*. with fruits of right-  
eousness.  
Col. 1. 24, *f*. up what is behind.  
James 2. 16, be ye warned and *f*.  
Rev. 15. 1, in them is *f*. up wrath  
of God. [John 2. 7.  
See Dan. 2. 35; Luke 2. 40; 15. 16;  
Fifth. Is. 4. 4, washed away the  
*f*. of Zion.  
1 Cor. 4. 13, as the *f*. of the world.  
Filthiness. 2 Cor. 7. 1, *f*. of flesh.  
Eph. 5. 4, not let *f*. be named.  
James 1. 21, lay apart all *f*.  
See Ezek. 22. 15; 36. 25. [f. is man.  
Filthy. Job 15. 16, how much more

## Filthy—Continued

Ps. 14. 3; 53. 3, altogether be  
come *f*.  
Is. 64. 6, as *f*. rags. [ments  
Zech. 3. 3, clothed with *f*. gar  
Col. 3. 8, put off *f*. communication  
1 Tim. 3. 3; Tit. 1. 7; 1 Pet. 5. 2,  
*f*. lucre. [sation.  
2 Pet. 2. 7, vexed with *f*. conver-  
sion. [f. dreamers.  
Rev. 22. 11, he that *f*. *f*. let him  
Finally. 2 Cor. 13. 11; Eph. 6. 10.  
Find. Num. 32. 23, be sure your  
sin will *f*. you out. [past *f*. out.  
Job 9. 10; Rom. 11. 33, things  
23. 3, where I might *f*. him.  
Prov. 4. 22, life to those that *f*.  
them. [shall *f*.  
8. 17; Jer. 29. 13, seek me early  
35, whose *f*. me, *f*. life.  
18. 22, *f*. a wife, *f*. a good thing.  
Eccles. 9. 10, thy hand *f*. to do,  
do it.  
11. 1, *f*. it after many days.  
Is. 68. 13, *f*. thine own pleasure.  
Jer. 6. 16; Matt. 11. 29, *f*. rest to  
your souls. [ye shall *f*.  
Matt. 7. 17; Luke 11. 9, seek, and  
14, few there be that *f*. it,  
10. 39, loesth his life shall *f*. it.  
22. 9, as many as ye shall *f*.  
Mark 11. 13, he might *f*. any thing  
thereon.  
13. 36, *f*. you sleeping.  
Luke 15. 4, 8, till he *f*. it. 18. 8,  
shall he *f*. faith.  
John 1. 41, first *f*. his brother.  
Rom. 7. 21, *f*. a law that when I  
would.  
Heb. 4. 16, *f*. grace to help.  
Fine. Ps. 15. 10, more to be de-  
sired than *f*. gold. [wheat.  
81. 16; 147. 14, the *f*. of the  
Prov. 25. 12, as an ornament of *f*.  
gold. [changed *f*.  
Lam. 4. 1, how is the *f*. gold  
Mark 15. 46, Joseph brought *f*.  
linen. [of God.  
Finger. Ex. 8. 19, this is the *f*.  
31. 18; Deut. 9. 10, written with  
the *f*. of God. [f. thicker.  
1 Kin. 12. 10; 2 Chr. 10. 10, little  
Prov. 7. 3, bind them on thy *f*.  
Is. 58. 9, the putting forth of the *f*.  
Dan. 6. 5, the *f*. of a man's hand.  
Matt. 23. 4; Luke 11. 46, not move  
with *f*.  
Luke 16. 24, the tip of his *f*.  
John 8. 6, with his *f*. wrote on  
ground. [nails.  
20. 25, put my *f*. into print of  
See Ps. 8. 3; Prov. 6. 13; Is. 2. 8;  
59. 3. [hast *f*.  
Finish. 1 Chr. 28. 20, till thou  
Neh. 6. 15, so the wall was *f*.  
Luke 14. 28, 29, 30, whether suf-  
ficient to *f*. [his work.  
John 4. 34, to do his will, and *f*.  
5. 36, which the Father hath  
given me to *f*. [it is *f*.  
17. 4, I have *f*. the work. 19. 30,  
Acts 20. 24; 2 Tim. 4. 7, that I  
might *f*. my course. [I grace.  
2 Cor. 8. 6, *f*. in you the same  
Heb. 12. 2, Jesus, author and *f*. of  
our faith.  
James 1. 15, sin, when it is *f*.  
See Dan. 9. 24; Rev. 10. 7; 11. 7;  
20. 5. [and the wood.  
Fire. Gen. 22. 7, behold the *f*.  
Ex. 3. 2, bush burned with *f*.  
22. 6, he that kindled *f*. shall  
make restitution.  
Lev. 10. 2, *f*. from the Lord.

## Fire—Continued

18. 21; Deut. 18. 10; 2 Kin. 17. 17. [burnt corn.  
Judg. 15. 5, brands on *f.*, and 1 Kin. 18. 24, that answereth by *f.*  
19. 12, the Lord was not in the *f.*  
1 Chr. 21. 26, Lord answered him by *f.*  
Ps. 39. 3, musing, the *f.* burned.  
74. 7, they have cast *f.* into thy sanctuary.  
Prov. 6. 27, can a man take *f.*?  
26. 18, mad man who casteth *f.*-brands.  
20, no wood, the *f.* goeth out.  
21, as wood is to *f.*, so is a contentious man.  
Is. 9. 19, as the fuel of the *f.*  
24. 15, glorify the Lord in the *f.*  
43. 2, walkest through *f.* not be burned.  
44. 16, I have seen the *f.*  
64. 2, the melting *f.* burneth.  
66. 15, the Lord will come with *f.*  
16, by *f.* will the Lord lead.  
24; Mark 9. 44, neither their *f.* quenched.  
Jer. 20. 9, word as a *f.* in my bones.  
Ezek. 36. 5, in the *f.* of my jealousy.  
Dan. 3. 27, the *f.* had no power.  
Amos 4. 11, as a *f.*-brand plucked out.  
Nah. 1. 6, fury poured out like *f.*  
Zech. 2. 5, a wall of *f.* round about.  
3. 2, a brand plucked out of the *f.*  
Mal. 3. 2, like a refiner's *f.*  
Matt. 3. 10; 7. 19; Lu. 3. 9; John 15. 6, cast into *f.* [with *f.*  
Matt. 3. 11; Luke 3. 16, baptised  
13. 42, cast them into furnace of *f.* [lasting *f.*  
18. 8; 25. 41; Mark 9. 43, 46, ever-Luke 9. 54, wilt thou that we command *f.*?  
12. 49, come to send *f.* on earth.  
17. 29, same day it rained *f.* and brimstone. [of *f.*  
Acts 2. 3, cloven tongues like as 1 Cor. 3. 13, revealed by *f.*, and the *f.* shall try.  
15, saved, yet so as by *f.*  
2 Thess. 1. 8, in flaming *f.* taking vengeance. [of *f.*  
Heb. 1. 7, his ministers a flame  
11. 34, quenched violence of *f.*  
James 3. 5, a little *f.* kindleth. 6, the tongue is a *f.*  
1 Pet. 1. 7, gold tried with *f.*  
2 Pet. 3. 7, reserved unto *f.* 12, heavens being on *f.*  
Jude 7, vengeance of eternal *f.*  
23, pulling them out of the *f.*  
Rev. 3. 18, buy gold tried in the *f.*  
20. 6, *f.* came down from God.  
14, death and hell cast into *f.*  
21. 8, the lake that burneth with *f.* [12. 29.  
See Is. 33. 14; Jer. 23. 29; Heb. Firm. Josh. 3. 17; Job 41. 24; Ps. 73. 4; Heb. 3. 6. [cake *f.*  
First. 1 Kin. 17. 13, make a little  
Ezra 3. 12; Hag. 2. 3, the glory of the *f.* house.  
Job 15. 7, art thou the *f.* man born?  
Prov. 3. 9, honour the Lord with *f.*-fruits.  
18. 17, in his own cause.  
Is. 43. 27, thy *f.* father hath sinned.  
Matt. 5. 24, *f.* be reconciled.  
6. 33, seek ye *f.* the kingdom.  
7. 6, *f.* cast out the beam. [than *f.*  
45, last state of that man worse  
17. 10, 11; Mark 9. 12, Elias must *f.* come.

## First—Continued

Matt. 20. 10, when the *f.* came, they supposed.  
22. 38; Mark 12. 28, 29, 30, the *f.* commandment.  
Mark 4. 28, *f.* the blade.  
9. 35, if any desire to be *f.*, same shall be last. [dishd.  
13. 10, gospel must be *f.* be pub-  
Luke 14. 28, sitteth not down *f.*  
17. 25, but *f.* must he suffer many things. [Simon.  
John 1. 41, *f.* findeth his brother  
5. 4, whosoever *f.* stepped in.  
8. 7, let him *f.* cast a stone.  
Acts 11. 26, called Christians *f.* at Antioch.  
Rom. 2. 9, 10, of the Jew *f.*  
8. 23, the *f.*-fruits of the Spirit.  
29. 7, born among many brethren.  
1. 11, 16, if the *f.*-fruit be holy:  
1 Cor. 12. 28, *f.* apostles, secondarily prophets.  
14. 30, let the *f.* hold peace.  
15. 20, 23, Christ of the *f.*-fruits.  
45, the *f.* man was made a living soul.  
46, not *f.* which is spiritual.  
2 Cor. 8. 5, *f.* gave their own selves.  
12, if there be *f.* a willing mind.  
Eph. 6. 2, the *f.* commandment with promise. [creature.  
Col. 1. 15, 18, the *f.*-born of every  
1. 11, 16, if the *f.*-fruit be holy:  
rise *f.*  
2 Thess. 2. 3, a falling away *f.*  
1 Tim. 1. 16, that in me *f.*  
2. 13, Adam was *f.* formed.  
3. 10, let these *f.* be proved.  
6. 4, learn *f.* to shew piety at home.  
12, cast off their *f.* faith. [man.  
2 Tim. 4. 16, at my *f.* answer no  
Tit. 3. 10, after *f.* and second admonition. [ciples.  
Heb. 5. 12, which be the *f.* prin-  
7. 27, for his own sins. 10. 9, taketh away the *f.* [able.  
James 3. 17, *f.* pure, then peace-  
1 Pet. 4. 17, if judgment *f.* begin at us. [us.  
1 John 4. 19, because he *f.* loved  
Jude 6, kept not their *f.* estate.  
Rev. 2. 4, left thy *f.* love.  
5, do thy *f.* works.  
29. 5, this is the *f.* resurrection.  
21. 1, *f.* heaven and *f.* earth passed away. [12. 16.  
See Ex. 4. 8; Num. 18. 13; John Fish. Eccles. 3. 12, *f.* taken in a will net. [sea.  
Hab. 1. 14, men as the *f.* of the  
Matt. 7. 10, if he ask a *f.*,  
14. 17; Mark 6. 38; Luke 9. 13.  
John 21. 3, Peter saith, I go a *f.*  
1 Cor. 15. 39, one flesh of beasts  
another of *f.* [1. 17; Luke 24. 42.  
See Jer. 16. 18; Matt. 4. 19; Mark Fit. Job 34. 18, is it *f.* to say to a king?  
Luke 9. 62, is *f.* for the kingdom.  
14. 35, it is not *f.* for the dunghill.  
Col. 3. 18, submit, as it is *f.* in the Lord. [Ezek. 15. 5.  
See Lev. 16. 21; Prov. 24. 27; Fitly. Prov. 25. 11; Eph. 2. 21; 4. 16.  
Fixed. Ps. 57. 7; 108. 1; 112. 7; Luke 16. 26. [Eden a *f.* sword.  
Flame. Gen. 3. 24, at garden of  
Judg. 13. 20, angel ascended in *f.*  
Is. 5. 24, as the *f.* consumeth chaff.  
29. 6, a *f.* of devouring fire.  
43. 2, neither shall *f.* kindle.

## Flame—Continued

66. 15, rebuke with *f.* of fire.  
Ezek. 20. 47, the *f.* shall not be quenched.  
Luke 16. 24, tormented in this *f.*  
See Ps. 23. 7; Heb. 1. 7; Rev. 1. 14; 2. 18. [to his friends.  
Flatter. Job 17. 5, he speaketh *f.*  
32. 21, 22, give *f.* titles to man.  
Ps. 5. 9, they *f.* with their tongue.  
12. 2, *f.* lips and double heart.  
Prov. 20. 19, meddle not with him that *f.*  
26. 28, a *f.* mouth worketh ruin.  
1 Thess. 2. 5, neither used we *f.* words. [21, 32, 34.  
See Prov. 28. 23; 29. 5; Dan. 11. Flee. Lev. 26. 17, 36, when none pursueth. [before thee.  
Num. 10. 35, them that hate thee  
Neh. 6. 11, should such a man as *f.*?  
Job 14. 2, he *f.* as a shadow.  
Ps. 139. 7, whither shall I *f.*?  
Prov. 28. 1, the wicked *f.* when no man pursueth.  
17, he shall *f.* to the pit. [away.  
Cant. 2. 17; 4. 6, till shadows *f.*  
Is. 35. 10; 51. 11, sighing shall *f.* away. [wrath to come.  
Matt. 3. 7; Luke 3. 7, to *f.* from 10. 23, in one city, *f.* to another.  
24. 16; Mark 13. 14; Luke 21. 21, *f.* to mountains. [land *f.*  
26. 56; Mark 14. 50, forsook him  
John 10. 5, not follow, but will *f.* from him.  
12. 13, the hiring *f.*  
1 Tim. 6. 11, *f.* these things.  
2 Tim. 2. 22, *f.* youthful lusts.  
James 4. 7, he will *f.* from *f.*  
See 1 Cor. 6. 18; 10. 14; Rev. 12. 6, 14.  
Flesh. Gen. 2. 24; Matt. 19. 5; Mark 10. 8.  
Ex. 16. 3, when we sat by the *f.*  
Lev. 17. 14, the life of all *f.* is the blood.  
19. 28, cuttings in your *f.* [f.  
Num. 11. 33, while *f.* was between their teeth. [f.  
16. 22; 27. 16, God of spirits of all  
1 Kin. 17. 6, bread and *f.* in morning and evening. [f.  
2 Chr. 32. 8, with him is an arm of Neh. 5. 5, our *f.* is as the *f.* of our brethren.  
Job 19. 26, in my *f.* shall I see God.  
33. 21, his *f.* is consumed away.  
Ps. 16. 9; Acts 2. 26, my *f.* shall not corrupt. [f.  
65. 2, to thee shall all *f.* come.  
78. 20, can he provide *f.*?  
Prov. 5. 11, mourn, when *f.* consumed. [own *f.*  
11. 17, the cruel troubleth his  
23. 20, among riotous eaters of *f.*  
Eccles. 4. 5, the fool eateth his own *f.*  
12. 12, weariness of the *f.*  
Is. 40. 5, all *f.* shall see it.  
6; 1 Pet. 1. 24, all *f.* is grass.  
Ezek. 11. 19; 36. 26, a heart of *f.*  
Joel 2. 28; Acts 2. 17, pour Spirit on all *f.* [revealed it.  
Matt. 16. 17, *f.* and blood hath not  
24. 22, Mark 13. 20, there should no *f.* be saved. [f. weak.  
26. 41; Mark 14. 38, spirit willing,  
Luke 24. 39, spirit hath not *f.* and bones. [dwelt.  
John 1. 14, Word made *f.*, and  
6. 61, 64, 55, bread I give is my *f.*  
52, can this man give us *f.*



## Flesh—Continued

68, the *f.* profiteth nothing.  
 John 8. 15, ye judge after the *f.*  
 John 17. 2, power over all. *f.*  
 Rom. 6. 19, because of the infirmity of your *f.*  
 8. 3, condemned sin in the *f.*  
 8, they that are in *f.* cannot please God.  
 9, not in the *f.*, but the Spirit.  
 12, 13, to live after the *f.*  
 9. 3, kinsmen according to the *f.*  
 5, of whom as concerning the *f.*  
 13. 14, make not provision for the *f.*  
 1 Cor. 1. 29, that no *f.* should glory.  
 15. 39, all *f.* not the same *f.*  
 50. *f.* and blood cannot inherit.  
 2 Cor. 12. 7, a thorn in the *f.*  
 Gal. 1. 16, I conferred not with *f.* and blood.  
 2. 20, life I now live in the *f.*  
 5. 17, I lusteth against the Spirit.  
 Eph. 2. 3, lusts of *f.*, desires of *f.*  
 Phil. 3. 3, 4, no confidence in the *f.*  
 1 Tim. 3. 16, manifest in the *f.* [*f.*]  
 1 Pet. 3. 18, Christ put to death in  
 1 John 4. 2; 2 John 7, Christ is come in *f.*  
 Jude 8, dreamers defile the *f.*  
 23, hating garment spotted by the *f.*  
 See John 1. 13; 3. 6; Gal. 5. 19;  
 Heb. 2. 14. [2. 18; 1 Pet. 2. 11.  
 fleshly. 2 Cor. 1. 12; 3. 3; Col.  
 Flight. Is. 52. 12; Amos 2. 14; Matt.  
 24. 20.  
 [50. 7; Ezek. 3. 9.  
 Flint. Deut. 32. 13; Is. 5. 28;  
 Flock. Jer. 13. 20, where is the *f.*,  
 thy beautiful *f.* [are men.  
 Ezek. 34. 31, the *f.* of my pasture  
 Zech. 11. 7, the poor of the *f.*  
 Luke 12. 32, fear not little *f.*  
 Acts 20. 28, take heed to the *f.*  
 29, not sparing the *f.*  
 1 Pet. 5. 2, feed the *f.* of God.  
 See Ezek. 36. 37; Mal. 1. 14; Matt.  
 26. 31. [of the *f.*  
 Flood. Josh. 24. 2, on other side  
 Job 28. 11, he bindeth *f.* from over-  
 flowing.  
 Ps. 32. 6, in *f.* of great waters.  
 Cant. 8. 7, neither can *f.* drown  
 love.  
 Is. 44. 3, *f.* upon the dry ground.  
 59. 19, enemy come in like a *f.*  
 Matt. 7. 25, the *f.* came, and the  
 winds blew.  
 24. 38, in days before the *f.*  
 39. Luke 17. 27, knew not till *f.*  
 came. [2. 5; Rev. 12. 15.  
 See Gen. 9. 11; Ps. 90. 5; 2 Pet.  
 Floor. 1 Sam. 23. 1, they rob the  
 threshing *f.* [ing-*f.* of thee.  
 2 Sam. 24. 21, to buy the thresh-  
 ing *f.*  
 Hos. 9. 1, loved a reward on every  
 corn-*f.* [the *f.*  
 Mic. 4. 12, gather as sheaves into  
 Matt. 3. 12; Luke 3. 17, purge  
 his *f.* [2. 24.  
 See Deut. 15. 14; Dan. 2. 35; Joel  
 Flourish. Ps. 72. 7, in his days  
 shall righteous *f.*  
 90. 6, in the morning it *f.*  
 32. 12, righteous shall *f.* like a  
 palm tree.  
 103. 15, as flower so he *f.* [branch.  
 Prov. 11. 28, righteous shall *f.*, as  
 14. 11, tabernacle of upright *f.*  
 Eccles. 12. 5, when the almond  
 tree shall *f.* [vine *f.*  
 Cant. 6. 11; 7. 12, whether the  
 Ezek. 17. 24, have made dry tree  
 to *f.* [*f.*  
 Phil. 4. 10, your care of me hath

## Flourish—Continued

See Ps. 92. 14; Dan. 4. 4.  
 Flow. Ps. 147. 18, wind to blow,  
 and waters *f.* [out.  
 Cant. 4. 16, that the spices may *f.*  
 Is. 2. 2, all nations shall *f.* unto it.  
 64. 1, 3, mountains *f.* at thy  
 presence. [of the Lord.  
 Jer. 31. 12, shall *f.* to the goodness  
 John 7. 38, shall *f.* living water.  
 See Job 20. 28; Is. 50. 5; Joel 3. 18;  
 Mic. 4. 1.  
 Flower. 1 Sam. 2. 33, shall die  
 Job. 14. 2, cometh forth as a *f.*  
 Cant. 2. 12, the *f.* appear on earth.  
 Is. 28. 1, 4, glorious beauty is a  
 fading *f.*  
 40. 6, as the *f.* of the field.  
 7; Nah. 1. 4; James 1, 10; 1 Pet. 1.  
 24, *f.* fadeeth.  
 See Job 15. 33; Is. 18. 5; 1 Cor.  
 7. 36.  
 Fly. Job 5. 7, as sparks *f.* upward.  
 Ps. 65. 6, then would I *f.* away.  
 90. 10, and we *f.* away.  
 Prov. 23. 5, riches *f.* away.  
 Is. 50. 8, that *f.* as a cloud.  
 See Dan. 9. 21; Rev. 14. 6; 19. 17.  
 Foam. Hos. 10. 7; Mark 9. 18;  
 Luke 9. 39; Jude 13. [Matt. 10. 36.  
 Foes. Ps. 27. 2; 30. 1. 89. 23;  
 Fold. Prov. 6. 10; 24. 33. *f.* of the  
 hands to sleep. [eateth.  
 Eccles. 4. 5, fool *f.*, his hands and  
 Hab. 3. 17, flock cut off from the *f.*  
 John 10. 16, one *f.*, and one  
 shepherd.  
 See Is. 13. 20; 65. 10; Nah. 1. 10.  
 Folk. Prov. 30. 26; Jer. 51. 58;  
 Mark 6. 5.  
 Follow. Num. 14. 2, Caleb hath  
 Kin. 18. 21, God, *f.* him.  
 Ps. 23. 6, goodness and mercy shall  
 me.  
 68. 8, my soul *f.* hard after thee.  
 68. 25, the players *f.* after.  
 Prov. 12. 11; 28. 19, that *f.* vain  
 persons. [drink.  
 Is. 6. 11, that they may *f.* strong  
 Hos. 6. 3, if we *f.* on to know the  
 Lord. [flock.  
 Amos 7. 15, took me as I *f.* the  
 Matt. 4. 19; 8. 22; 9. 9; 16. 24;  
 19. 21; Mark 2. 14; 8. 34; 10. 21;  
 Luke 5. 27; 9. 23; 59. John 1.  
 43; 21. 22, Jesus said, *f.* me.  
 8. 19; Luke 9. 57, 61, Master, I  
 will *f.* thee.  
 Mark 10. 28; Luke 18. 28, we left  
 all, and *f.* thee.  
 32, as they *f.*, they were afraid.  
 Luke 22. 54, Peter *f.* afar off.  
 John 10. 27, my sheep hear my  
 voice, and *f.* me.  
 13. 36, thou canst not *f.* me now.  
 Rom. 14. 19, *f.* things that make  
 for peace.  
 1 Cor. 10. 4, the rock that *f.* them.  
 14. 1, *f.* after charity.  
 Phil. 3. 12, I *f.* after. [good.  
 1 Thess. 5. 15, ever *f.*, that which is  
 1 Tim. 6. 24, some men they *f.*  
 after. [ness.  
 6. 11; 2 Tim. 2. 22, *f.* righteous-  
 Heb. 12. 14, *f.* peace with all men.  
 13. 7, whose faith *f.*  
 1 Pet. 1. 11, the glory that should *f.*  
 2. 21, that ye should *f.* his steps.  
 2 Pet. 2. 15, *f.* the way to Balaam.  
 Rev. 14. 4, they that *f.* the Lamb.  
 13, their works do *f.* them.  
 Follow. Eph. 5. 1, *f.* of God, as  
 dear children. [faith.  
 Heb. 6. 12, *f.* of them who through

Folly. 1 Sam. 25. 25, and *f.* is with  
 him. [with *f.*  
 Job 4. 18, his angels he charged  
 24. 12, yet God layeth not *f.* to  
 them. [your *f.*  
 42. 8, lest I deal with you after  
 Ps. 49. 13, this their way is their *f.*  
 85. 8, let them not turn again to *f.*  
 Prov. 13. 16, a fool layeth open  
 his *f.*  
 14. 8, the *f.* of fools is deceit.  
 18, the simple inherit *f.*  
 16. 22, instruction of fools is *f.*  
 17. 12, rather than a fool in his *f.*  
 26. 4, answer not a fool according  
 to his *f.*  
 5, answer fool according to his *f.*  
 Eccles. 1. 17, to know wisdom and  
 2. 13, wisdom excelleth *f.*  
 7. 25, the wickedness of *f.*  
 10. 6, *f.* is set in great dignity.  
 2 Cor. 11. 1, bear with me a little  
 in my *f.* [lest.  
 2 Tim. 3. 9, their *f.* shall be mani-  
 Food. Gen. 3. 6, tree good for *f.*  
 Ex. 21. 10, her *f.* shall not be di-  
 21. 10, her *f.* shall not be di-  
 Deut. 10. 18, in giving him *f.* and  
 Job 23. 12, more than my neces-  
 sary *f.*  
 24. 5, wilderness yieldeth *f.*  
 Ps. 78. 25, did eat angels' *f.*  
 104. 14, bring forth *f.* out of the  
 earth.  
 136. 25, giveth *f.* to all flesh.  
 Prov. 6. 8, gathereth her *f.* in  
 harvest.  
 13. 23, much *f.* in tillage of poor.  
 30. 8, with *f.* convenient for me.  
 31. 14, she bringeth her *f.* from  
 afar. [your *f.*  
 2 Cor. 9. 10, minister bread for  
 1 Tim. 6. 8, having *f.* and raiment.  
 James 2. 15, destitute of daily *f.*  
 See Gen. 2. 9; 6. 21; 41. 35;  
 Lev. 22. 7. [a *f.* dieth?  
 Fool. 2 Sam. 3. 33, died Abner as  
 Ps. 14. 1; 53. 1, *f.* said in his heart.  
 75. 4, to *f.*, deal not foolishly.  
 Prov. 1. 7, *f.* despise wisdom.  
 3. 35, shame the promotion of *f.*  
 10. 8, 10, a prating *f.* shall fall.  
 21, *f.* die for want of wisdom.  
 23, sport to a *f.* to do mischief.  
 11. 29, the *f.* shall be servant to  
 the wise. [eyes.  
 12. 15, way of *f.* right in own  
 16, wrath presenteth known *f.*  
 13. 16, *f.* layeth open his folly.  
 20, companion of *f.* shall be de-  
 stroyed.  
 14. 8, folly of *f.* is deceit. 9, *f.*  
 make a mock at sin.  
 16, the *f.* rageth, and is confident.  
 15. 2, mouth of *f.* poureth out  
 foolishness. [instruction.  
 5, a *f.* despiseth his father's  
 16. 22, the instruction of *f.* is folly.  
 17. 28, a *f.*, when he holdeth his  
 peace.  
 20. 3, every *f.* will be meddling.  
 29. 11, a *f.* uttereth all his mind.  
 Eccles. 2. 14, *f.* walketh in darkness.  
 16, how dieth wise man? as the *f.*  
 19, who knoweth whether wise or  
 a *f.* [titude of words.  
 5. 3, a *f.* voice is known by mul-  
 10. 14, a *f.* is full of words.  
 Is. 35. 8, wayfaring men, though *f.*  
 Jer. 17. 11, at his end he shall be  
 a *f.*  
 Hos. 9. 7, the prophet is a *f.*  
 Matt. 5. 22, shall say, Thou *f.*

## Fool—Continued

Luke 12. 20, thou *f.*, this night.  
 24. 25. O *f.*, and slow of heart.  
 1 Cor. 8. 18, let him become a *f.*  
 2 Cor. 11. 16, let no man think me a *f.*  
 12. 11, I am a *f.* in glorying.  
 Eph. 6. 15, walk not as *f.*, but as wise.  
**Foolish.** Deut. 32. 6. O *f.*, people.  
 2 Sam. 24. 10; 1 Chr. 21. 8, I have done very *f.*  
 Job 2. 10, as one of the *f.* women.  
 Ps. 73. 3, I was envious at the *f.*  
 Prov. 9. 6, forsake the *f.*, and live.  
 13. a *f.* woman is clamorous.  
 14. 1, the *f.* plucketh it down.  
 17. 25.  
 Eccles. 7. 17, neither be thou *f.*  
 Jer. 4. 22, my people are *f.*  
 Matt. 7. 26, unto a *f.* man.  
 Rom. 1. 21, their *f.* heart was darkened.  
 1 Cor. 1. 20, hath not God made *f.*  
 Gal. 3. 1, O *f.*, Galatians. 3. 3, are ye so *f.*  
 Eph. 5. 4, nor *f.* talking.  
 1 Tim. 6. 9, rich fall into *f.* lusts.  
 2 Tim. 2. 23; Tit. 3. 9, *f.* questions avoid.  
 Tit. 3. 3, we were sometimes *f.*  
 1 Pet. 2. 15, ignorance of *f.* men.  
 See Job 5:3; Lam. 2:14; Ezek. 13:3.  
**Foolishness.** Ps. 69. 5, thou knowest my *f.* of child.  
 Prov. 22. 15, *f.* is bound in heart  
 24. 9, thought of *f.* is sin.  
 1 Cor. 1. 18, to them that perish *f.*  
 21, by the *f.* of preaching.  
 23. Christ crucified, to Greeks *f.*  
 25, the *f.* of God is wiser than men. [him.]  
 2. 14, things of Spirit are *f.* to  
 3. 19, wisdom of world *f.* with God.  
 2 See 2 Sam. 15. 31; Prov. 27. 22.  
**Fool.** Gen. 41. 44, without thee no man lift *f.* [breadth.]  
 Deut. 2. 5, not so much as *f.*  
 11. 10, waterdest it with thy *f.*  
 Ps. 38. 16, when my *f.* slippeth.  
 94. 13, my *f.* slippeth, thy mercy.  
 121. 3, not suffer *f.* to be moved.  
 Prov. 3. 23, thy *f.* shall not stumble.  
 [bour's house.]  
 25. 17, withdraw *f.* from neighbor.  
 Eccles. 5. 1, keep thy *f.* when thou goest. [no soundness.]  
 Is. 1. 6, from sole of *f.* to head  
 Matt. 14. 13, people followed on *f.*  
 18. 8; Mark 9. 45, if thy *f.* offend thee. [I am not.]  
 1 Cor. 12. 15, if the *f.* say, Because  
 Heb. 10. 29, trodden under *f.*, the Son of God.  
 12. 3.  
 See Jer. 12. 5; Matt. 5. 35; James  
 Forbade. Matt. 3. 14; Mark 9. 38;  
 Luke 9. 49. [to help.]  
**Forbear.** Ex. 23. 5, wouldst *f.*  
 2 Chr. 35. 21, *f.* from meddling with God. [thou *f.* them.]  
 Neh. 9. 30, many years didst  
 Ezek. 2. 5; 3. 11, whether hear of *f.*  
 1 Cor. 8. 5, power to *f.* working.  
 Eph. 4. 2; Col. 3. 13, *f.* one another in love.  
 6. 9, *f.* threatening. [11. 12.]  
 See Prov. 24. 11; Ezek. 3. 27; Zech.  
**Forbid.** Num. 11. 28, Joshua said, *f.* them  
 Mark 9. 39; Luke 9. 50, *f.* him not.  
 10. 14; Luke 18. 16, children *f.* them not.  
 Luke 6. 23, *f.* not to take coat.

## Forbid—Continued

23. 2, *f.* to give tribute.  
 Acts 10. 47, can any *f.* water?  
 1 Cor. 14. 39, *f.* not to speak with tongues.  
 1 Tim. 4. 3, *f.* to marry. [2. 16.]  
 See Acts 16. 6; 28. 31; 1 Thess.  
 Force. Deut. 34. 7, nor natural *f.* abated.  
 Ezra 4. 23, made them cease by *f.*  
 Matt. 11. 12, violent take it by *f.*  
 John 6. 15, perceived they would take him by *f.* [after.]  
 Heb. 9. 17, a testament is of *f.*  
 Forcible. Job 6. 25. [Tim. 1. 3.]  
**Forefathers.** Jer. 11. 10; 2  
 Forehead. Ex. 28. 38, it shall always be on his *f.* [his *f.*]  
 1 Sam. 17. 49, smote Philistine in  
 Ezek. 3. 8, made thy *f.* strong.  
 9. 4, set a mark on *f.* of them that sigh.  
 Rev. 7. 9. 4, sealed in their *f.*  
 22. 4, his name shall be in their *f.*  
 See Rev. 13. 16; 14. 1; 17. 5; 20. 4.  
**Foreigner.** Ex. 12. 45; Deut. 15. 3;  
 Eph. 2. 19. [Pet. 1. 2.]  
**Foreknow.** Rom. 8. 29; 11. 2; 1  
**Foremost.** Gen. 32. 17; 33. 2; 2  
 Sam. 18. 27.  
**Foreordained.** 1 Pet. 1. 20.  
**Forerunner.** Heb. 6. 20. [3. 8.]  
**Foresee.** Prov. 22. 3; 27. 12; Gal.  
**Forest.** Ps. 60. 10, every beast of *f.* is mine.  
 Is. 29. 17; 32. 15, field esteemed as *f.*  
 Jer. 5. 6, lion out of *f.* shall slay them. [the *f.*]  
 26. 18; Mic. 3. 12, high places of  
 46. 23, they shall cut down her *f.*  
 Amos 3. 4, will lion roar in the *f.*?  
 See Ezek. 15. 6; 20. 46; Hcs. 2. 12.  
**Foretell.** Mark 13. 23; Acts 3. 24;  
 2 Cor. 13. 2. [4. 6.]  
**Forewarn.** Luke 12. 5; 1 Thess.  
**Forgat.** Judg. 3. 7, they *f.* the Lord.  
 Ps. 78. 11, they *f.* his works.  
 Lam. 3. 17, I *f.* prosperity.  
**Forgave.** Matt. 18. 27, 32, and *f.* him the debt. [both.]  
 Luke 7. 42, he frankly *f.* them  
 43, he to whom he *f.* most.  
 2 Cor. 2. 10, if I *f.*, any thing.  
 Col. 3. 13, even as Christ *f.* you.  
 See Ps. 32. 5; 78. 38; 99. 8.  
**Forge.** Job 13. 4; Ps. 119. 69.  
**Forget.** Deut. 4. 9, lest thou *f.*  
 23, lest ye *f.* the covenant. [Lord.]  
 6. 12; 8. 11, beware lest thou *f.* the  
 Job 8. 13, so are the paths of all  
 that *f.* God.  
 Ps. 9. 17, all nations that *f.* God.  
 10. 12, *f.* me the humble.  
 45. 10, *f.* thine own people.  
 50. 22, consider, ye that *f.* God.  
 78. 7, that they might not *f.* works of God.  
 88. 12, in the land of *f.*  
 102. 4, I *f.* to eat my bread.  
 103. 2, *f.* not all his benefits.  
 119. 16, I will not *f.* thy word.  
 137. 5, if I *f.*, thee, O Jerusalem.  
 Prov. 2. 17, *f.* the covenant of her  
 God.  
 3. 1, *f.* not my law.  
 81. 5, lest they drink and *f.*  
 7, let him drink, and *f.* his poverty.  
 Is. 49. 15, can a woman *f.*?  
 51. 13, and *f.* the Lord thy Maker.  
 65. 11, *f.* my holy mountain.  
 Jer. 2. 32, maid *f.* her ornaments.  
 23. 27, cause my people to *f.* my  
 name.

## Forget—Continued

Amos. 8. 7, I will never *f.* their works.  
 Phil. 3. 13, *f.* those things which are behind.  
 Heb. 6. 10, not unrighteous to *f.*  
 13. 2, not *f.* to entertain.  
 16, to communicate *f.*, not. [man.]  
 James 1. 24, *f.* what manner of  
 See Gen. 41. 61; Lam. 5. 20; Hos.  
 4. 6.  
**Forgive.** Ex. 32. 32, if thou wilt *f.*  
 34. 7; Num. 14. 18, *f.* iniquity, transgression. [hearst, *f.*]  
 1 Kin. 8. 30, 39; 2 Chr. 6. 21, 30,  
 2 Chr. 7. 14, then will I hear and *f.*  
 Pa. 32. 1; Rom. 4. 7, whose transgression is *f.*  
 86. 5, good, and ready to *f.*  
 103. 3, who *f.* all thine iniquities.  
 Matt. 6. 12; Luke 11. 4, *f.* us, as we *f.* them.  
 14, if ye *f.*, 15, if ye *f.* not.  
 9. 6; Mark 2. 10; Luke 5. 24, power to *f.* sin.  
 18. 21, how oft, and I *f.* him?  
 35, if ye from your hearts *f.*  
 Mark 2. 7, who can *f.* sins?  
 11. 25, *f.* that your Father may *f.*  
 26, not *f.*, Father will not *f.*  
 Luke 6. 37, *f.*, and ye shall be *f.*  
 7. 47, her sins, which are many, are *f.*  
 49, who is this *f.* sins also?  
 17. 3, if brother repent, *f.* him.  
 23. 34, Father *f.* them, they know not.  
 Acts 8. 22, thought of heart *f.*  
 2 Cor. 2. 7, ye ought rather to *f.*  
 10, to whom ye *f.*, I *f.* also.  
 12. 13, *f.* me this wrong.  
 Eph. 4. 32, as God for Christ's sake  
 hath *f.*  
 Col. 2. 13, quickened, having *f.*  
 1 John 1. 9, faithful and just to *f.*  
**Forgiveness.** Ps. 130. 4, *f.* with thee.  
 Mark 3. 29, hath never *f.*  
 Acts 5. 31, exalted to give *f.*  
 Eph. 1. 7; Col. 1. 14, in whom we  
 have *f.*  
 See Dan. 9. 9; Acts 13. 38; 26. 18.  
**Forgotten.** Deut. 24. 19, and hast *f.* a sheaf.  
 32. 18, *f.* God that formed thee.  
 Ps. 9. 18, needy not always *f.*  
 10. 11, said, God hath *f.* 31. 12, *f.* as a dead man.  
 42. 9, why hast thou *f.* me?  
 44. 20, if we have *f.* name of our  
 God.  
 77. 9, hath God *f.* to be gracious?  
 Eccles. 2. 16, in days to come all *f.*  
 8. 10, *f.* were *f.* in city.  
 9. 5, the memory of them is *f.*  
 Is. 17. 10, *f.* the God of thy salvation.  
 44. 21, thou shalt not be *f.* of me.  
 49. 14, my Lord hath *f.* me.  
 65. 16, former troubles are *f.*  
 Jer. 2. 32; 13. 25; 18. 15, my people  
 have *f.*  
 3. 21, *f.* the Lord their God.  
 44. 9, *f.* the wickedness of your  
 fathers.  
 50. 6, *f.* their restingplace.  
 Ezek. 22. 12; 23. 35, thou hast *f.* me.  
 Matt. 16. 5; Mark 8. 14, *f.* to take  
 Luke 12. 6, not one *f.* before God.  
 2 Pet. 1. 9, *f.* that he was purged.  
**Form** (n.). Gen. 1. 2; Jer. 4. 23.  
 without *f.*  
 Job 4. 16, could not discern the *f.*  
 Is. 62. 14, *f.* more than sons of men.

## Form—Continued

Ezek. 10. 8, the *f.* of a man's hand.  
 Dan. 3. 19, *f.* of visage changed.  
 25, *f.* of fourth like Son of God.  
 Mark 16. 12, appeared in another *f.* [and truth].  
 Rom. 2. 20, hast *f.* of knowledge.  
 Phil. 2. 6, being in the *f.* of God.  
 2 Tim. 1. 13, *f.* of sound words.  
 3. 6, having *f.* of godliness.  
 1 Pet. 1 Sam. 28. 14; Ezek. 43. 11;  
 Rom. 6. 17, [God that *f.* thee.  
 Form (*o*), Deut. 32. 18, forgotten  
 2 Kin 19. 25; Is. 37. 26, that I have  
*f.* it.  
 Job 26. 5, dead things are *f.*  
 13, hath *f.* crooked serpent.  
 Ps. 90. 2, or ever thou hadst *f.*  
 9, he that *f.* the eye. [things].  
 Prov. 26. 10, great God that *f.* all  
 Is. 43. 1, he that *f.* thee, O Israel.  
 7; 44. 24, I have *f.* him.  
 Is. 43. 10, before me was no God *f.*  
 21, people have I *f.* for myself.  
 54. 17, no weapon *f.* against thee.  
 Amos 7. 1, he *f.* grasshoppers.  
 Rom. 9. 20, shall thing *f.* say.  
 Gal. 4. 19, till Christ be *f.* in you.  
 See Gen. 2. 7, 19; Ps. 95. 5; Jer.  
 1. 6, [time].  
 Former. Ruth 4. 7, manner in  
 Job 8. 8, enquire of the *f.* age.  
 Ps. 89. 49, where are thy *f.* loving  
 kindness? [things].  
 Eccles. 1. 11, no remembrance of  
 7. 10, *f.* days better than these.  
 Is. 43. 18, remember not the *f.*  
 things. [old].  
 46. 9, remember the *f.* things of  
 48. 3, declared *f.* things from  
 beginning.  
 65. 7, measure their *f.* work.  
 16. *f.* troubles are forgotten.  
 Jer. 5. 24; Hos. 6. 3; Joel 2. 23, *f.*  
 and latter rain.  
 10. 16; 51. 19, the *f.* of all things.  
 Hag. 2. 9, glory of *f.* house. [cried].  
 Zech. 1. 4; 7. 12, *f.* prophets have  
 8. 11, I will not be as in *f.* days.  
 14. 8, half of them toward *f.* sea.  
 Mal. 3. 4, pleasant as in *f.* years.  
 Eph. 4. 22, concerning the *f.* con-  
 versation. [passed away].  
 Rev. 21. 4, for the *f.* things are  
 See Gen. 40. 13; Dan. 11. 13; Acts  
 1. 1.  
 Forsake. Deut. 4. 31; 31. 6.  
 12. 19, *f.* not the *f.* [him].  
 32. 15, he *f.* God which made  
 Josh 1. 5; Heb. 13. 5, I will not  
 fail nor *f.* [fruit].  
 Judg. 9. 11, *f.* my sweetness and  
 1 Chr. 28. 9, if thou *f.* him, he will  
 cast thee off. [if you].  
 2 Chr. 15. 2, if ye *f.* him, he will  
 Neh. 10. 39, we will not *f.* house of  
 our God.  
 13. 11, why is house of God *f.*?  
 Job 6. 14, he *f.* the fear of the  
 Almighty.  
 20. 19, oppressed and *f.* the poor.  
 Ps. 22. 1; Matt. 27. 46; Mark  
 15. 34.  
 27. 25, yet have I not seen the  
 28. the Lord *f.* not his saints.  
 138. 8, *f.* not work of thine own  
 hands. [mother].  
 Prov. 1. 8; 6. 20, *f.* not law of thy  
 2. 17, *f.* the guide of her youth.  
 4. 6, *f.* her not, and she shall  
 preserve thee.  
 27. 10, thy friend, and father's  
 friend, *f.* not.  
 Is. 6. 12, a great *f.* in the land.

## Forsake—Continued

17. 9, as a *f.* bough. [city].  
 32. 14; Jer. 4. 29; Ezek. 36. 4, a  
 54. 6, as a woman *f.*  
 7, for a small moment *f.*  
 62. 4, no more be termed *f.* 12, a  
 city not *f.* [living waters].  
 Jer. 2. 13; 17. 13, *f.* fountain of  
 Matt. 19. 27; Luke 6. 11, we have  
*f.* all.  
 23, that hath *f.* houses.  
 26. 66; Mark 14. 60, disciples *f.*  
 him, and fled.  
 Mark 1. 18, they *f.* their nets.  
 Luke 14. 33, whoso *f.* not all.  
 2 Cor. 4. 9, persecuted, but not *f.*  
 2 Tim. 4. 10, Demas hath *f.* me.  
 16, all men *f.* me. [ourselves].  
 Heb. 10. 25, not *f.* assembling of  
 11. 27, by faith Moses *f.* Egypt.  
 See Ps. 71. 11; Is. 49. 14; Jer. 5. 7;  
 22. 9.  
 Forswear. Matt. 5. 33, [and not *f.*  
 Forward. Jer. 7. 24, backward,  
 Zech. 1. 16, helped *f.* the affliction.  
 2 Cor. 8. 8; 9. 2; 3 John 5.  
 Foul. Job 16. 16; Matt. 16. 3;  
 Mark 9. 25, [quickly].  
 Found. Gen. 27. 20, *f.* it so  
 37. 32, this have we *f.*  
 44. 16, hath *f.* out iniquity.  
 1 Kin. 20. 36, a lion *f.* him.  
 21. 20, hast thou *f.* me?  
 2 Kin. 22. 8, I *f.* book of the law.  
 2 Chr. 19. 3, good things *f.* in thee.  
 Job 28. 12, 13, where shall wisdom  
 be *f.*?  
 33. 24, I have *f.* a ransom.  
 Ps. 32. 6, when thou mayest be *f.*  
 36. 2, iniquity *f.* to be hateful.  
 34. 3, sparrow hath *f.* an house.  
 84. 16, hast thou *f.* honey?  
 Eccles. 7. 23, one among a thou-  
 sand have I *f.*  
 29, this only have I *f.*  
 Cant. 3. 4, but I *f.* him whom my  
 soul loveth. [that sought not].  
 Is. 65. 1; Rom. 10. 20, *f.* of them  
 Jer. 2. 26, thief ashamed when  
 he is *f.* [men were *f.*].  
 34, in thy skirts is *f.* 41. 8, ten  
 Ezek. 22. 30, I sought for a man,  
 but *f.* none. [wanting].  
 Dan. 6. 27, weighed, and *f.* Mal.  
 2. 6, iniquity not *f.* in his lips.  
 Matt. 7. 25; Luke 6. 48, it was *f.* on  
 a rock. [great faith].  
 8. 10; Luke 7. 9, have not *f.* 13.  
 14. 6, one pearl of great price.  
 20. 6, *f.* others standing idle.  
 21. 19; Mark 14. 40; Luke 22. 45,  
*f.* nothing thereon.  
 Mark 7. 2, they *f.* fault.  
 30, she *f.* the devil gone out.  
 Luke 2. 46, they *f.* him in the  
 temple.  
 8. 35, they *f.* the man clothed.  
 15. 5, 6, *f.* the sheep.  
 23. 14, *f.* the piece of money.  
 29. 14, I have *f.* no fault.  
 24. 2, *f.* the stone rolled away.  
 3. 23, *f.* not the body. [Messias].  
 John 1. 41, 45, we have *f.* the  
 Acts 7. 11, our fathers *f.* no sus-  
 tenance. 17. 23, I *f.* an altar.  
 9. 2, if he *f.* any of this way.  
 Rom. 7. 10, I *f.* to be unto death.  
 Gal. 2. 17, we ourselves also are  
*f.* sinners.  
 Phil. 2. 8, in fashion, as a man.  
 Heb. 11. 5, Enoch was not *f.*  
 12. 17, he *f.* no place of repent-  
 ance.  
 Rev. 8. 2, not *f.* thy works perfect.

## Found—Continued

12. 8, nor was there place *f.* any  
 more.  
 16. 20, mountains were not *f.*  
 Foundation. Josh. 6. 26; 1 Kin.  
 16. 34, lay *f.* in his firstborn.  
 Job 4. 19, them whose *f.* is in dust.  
 Ps. 11. 3, if *f.* be destroyed, [course].  
 82. 5, all the *f.* of earth out of  
 102. 25, of old laid *f.* of earth.  
 137. 7, raise it even to the *f.*  
 Prov. 10. 25, righteous an ever-  
 lasting *f.*  
 Is. 28. 16, I lay in Zion a *f.* [tison].  
 58. 12, the *f.* of many genera-  
 Luke 6. 48, laid the *f.* on a rock.  
 49, without *f.*  
 Rom. 15. 20, on another man's *f.*  
 1 Cor. 3. 10, I laid the *f.*  
 11, other *f.* can no man lay.  
 12, if any man build on this *f.*  
 Eph. 2. 20, on the *f.* of the apostles  
 and prophets. [selves a good *f.*].  
 1 Tim. 6. 19, laying up for them-  
 2 Tim. 2. 19, the *f.* of God stand-  
 eth sure. [sentence].  
 Heb. 6. 1, not laying the *f.* of re-  
 11. 10, a city that hath *f.* [f].  
 Rev. 21. 14, the wall had twelve  
 See Matt. 13. 35; John 17. 24;  
 Acts 16. 26, [of great deep].  
 Fountain. Gen. 7. 11; 8. 2;  
 Deut. 8. 7, a land of *f.* [f]. of water.  
 2 Chr. 32. 3, took counsel to stop  
 Ps. 36. 9, the *f.* of life.  
 Prov. 5. 16, let thy *f.* be dispersed.  
 8. 24, no *f.* abounding with water.  
 13. 14, law of the wise a *f.* of life.  
 14. 27, fear of the Lord a *f.* of life.  
 25. 26, a troubled *f.* and corrupt  
 spring. [the *f.*].  
 Cant. 4. 12, a *f.* sealed. 15, a *f.*  
 of gardens. [living waters].  
 Jer. 2. 13; 17. 13, forsaken *f.* of  
 9. 1, eyes a *f.* of tears. [up].  
 Hos. 13. 15, his *f.* shall be dried.  
 Zech. 13. 1, in that day shall be  
 a *f.* opened. [forth].  
 James 3. 11, 12, doth a *f.* send  
 Rev. 7. 17, lead them to living *f.*  
 14. 7, worship him that made *f.*  
 of waters.  
 21. 6, of the *f.* of life freely. [5. 29].  
 See Jer. 6. 7; Joel 3. 18; Mark  
 Fragments. John 6. 12, 13, gather  
 up *f.* that remain. [Luke 9. 17].  
 See Matt. 14. 20; Mark 6. 43; 8. 19;  
 Frail. Ps. 39. 4, [to pronounce].  
 Frame. Judg. 12. 6, he could not *f.*  
 Ps. 94. 20, mischief by a law.  
 103. 14, he knoweth our *f.*  
 Is. 29. 16, shall things *f.* say of him  
 that *f.* it. [gather].  
 Eph. 2. 21, building fitly *f.* to-  
 See Ezek. 40. 2; Hos. 5. 4; Heb.  
 11. 3.  
 Frankly. Luke 7. 42.  
 Fraud. Ps. 10. 7; James 5. 4.  
 Fray. Deut. 28. 26; Jer. 7. 33;  
 Zech. 1. 21. [mayest *f.* eat].  
 Free. Gen. 2. 16, of every tree thou  
 Deut. 24. 5, shall be *f.* at home one  
 year. [trou be *f.*].  
 Josh. 9. 23, there shall none of  
 1 Sam. 14. 30, if people had eaten *f.*  
 2 Chr. 29. 31, of *f.* heart offered.  
 Ezra 2. 68, chief fathers offered *f.*  
 7. 15, king and counsellors offered  
*f.* to God.  
 Ps. 51. 12, with thy *f.* spirit.  
 88. 5, *f.* among the dead.  
 Is. 58. 6, let the oppressed go *f.*;  
 Hos. 14. 4, I will love them *f.*

## Free—Continued

Matt. 10. 8, *f.* ye have received, *f.* give.  
 17. 26, then are the children *f.*  
 Mark 7. 11, if a man say Corban, he shall be *f.* [you *f.*  
 John 8. 32, the truth shall make *f.*  
 33, how sayest thou, Ye shall be made *f.*? [f. indeed.  
 36, Son make you *f.*, ye shall be  
 Acts 22. 28, I was *f.* born.  
 Rom. 3. 24, justified *f.* by his grace.  
 5. 15, the *f.* gift. [ousness.  
 20, servants of sin, *f.* from right-  
 8. 2, *f.* from the law of sin and death.  
 32, with him *f.* give us all things.  
 1 Cor. 9. 1, am I not *f.*? 19, though *f.* from all men. [or *f.*  
 12. 13; Eph. 6. 8, whether bond  
 Gal. 3. 28; Col. 3. 11, there is neither bond nor *f.* [us *f.*  
 5. 1, wherewith Christ hath made  
 2 Thess. 3. 1, word have *f.* course.  
 1 Pet. 2. 16, as *f.*, and not using liberty. [f.  
 Rev. 21. 6, give of fountain of life  
 22. 17, let him take water of life *f.*  
 Fresh. Num. 11. 8; Job 29. 20; 33. 25.  
 Fret. Ps. 37. 1, 7, 8; Prov. 24. 19, *f.* not thyself. [the Lord.  
 Prov. 19. 3, his heart *f.* against  
 1 Sam. 1. 6; Is. 8. 21; Ezek. 14. 43.  
 Friend. Ex. 33. 11, as man to his *f.*  
 2 Sam. 19. 6, lowest thine enemies and hatest *f.*  
 Job 6. 27, ye dig a pit for your *f.*  
 42. 10, when he prayed for his *f.*  
 Ps. 35. 14, as though he had been my *f.*  
 41. 9, my familiar *f.* hath lifted.  
 88. 18, lover and *f.* hast thou put far from me. [thy *f.*  
 Prov. 6. 1, if thou be surety for 3, make sure thy *f.* 14. 20, the rich hath many *f.* [eth chief *f.*  
 18. 27; 17. 3, whisperer separat-  
 17. 17, *f.* lowest at all times.  
 19. 4, wealth maketh many *f.*  
 27. 6, faithful are wounds of a *f.*  
 10, thine own *f.* and father's *f.* forsake not. [of his *f.*  
 17, man sharpeneth countenance  
 Cant. 5. 16, this is my *f.*  
 Is. 41. 8, seed of Abraham my *f.*  
 Jer. 20. 4, terror to thy *f.* Mic. 7. 5, trust not in *f.* [my *f.*  
 Zech. 13. 6, wounded in house of Matt. 11. 19; Luke 7. 34, a *f.* of publicans.  
 20. 13, *f.*, I do thee no wrong.  
 22. 12, *f.*, how camest thou hither? [come?  
 26. 50, *f.*, wherefore art thou Mark 5. 19, go home to thy *f.*  
 Luke 11. 5, which of you shall have a *f.* [he is his *f.*  
 8, though he give not because 14. 12, call not thy *f.* [bours.  
 15. 6, 9, calleth his *f.* and neigh-  
 16. 9, *f.* of the mammon.  
 John 11. 11, our *f.* Lazarus sleepeth.  
 15. 13, lay down his life for his *f.*  
 14, ye are my *f.*, if ye do what-  
 ever I command.  
 John 15. 16, not servants, but *f.*  
 19. 12, thou art not Caesar's *f.*  
 James 2. 23, Abraham was called the *f.* of God.  
 4. 4, a *f.* of the world. [John 14.  
 See Prov. 22. 24; Luke 14. 10; 3  
 Froward. Deut. 32. 20, a very *f.* generation. [things.  
 Prov. 2. 12, man that speaketh *f.*

## Froward—Continued

3. 32, the *f.* is abomination.  
 4. 24, put away *f.* mouth.  
 11. 20; 17. 20, of a *f.* heart.  
 15. 28, a *f.* man soweth strife.  
 21. 8, the way of man is *f.*  
 22. 5, snares are in way of the *f.*  
 See Prov. 10. 32; Is. 57. 1; 1 Pet.  
 2. 18. [f. of the land.  
 Fruit. Num. 13. 26, shewed them  
 Deut. 26. 2, take the first of all *f.*  
 34. 14, precious *f.* brought forth.  
 Ps. 107. 37, yield *f.* of increase.  
 127. 3, the *f.* of the womb is his reward. [gold.  
 Prov. 8. 19, my *f.* is better than 11. 30, *f.* of the righteous a tree of life. [of his mouth.  
 12. 14; 18. 20, satisfied by the *f.*  
 Cant. 2. 3, his *f.* was sweet to my taste. [f.  
 4. 13, 16, orchard with pleasant  
 Is. 3. 10; Mic. 7. 13, the *f.* of their doings. [f.  
 27. 6, fill face of the world with 28. 4, the hasty *f.* before summer.  
 57. 19, I create the *f.* of the lips.  
 Hos. 10. 13, eaten the *f.* of lies.  
 Amos 8. 1, basket of summer *f.*  
 Mic. 6. 7, *f.* of body for sin of soul.  
 Hab. 3. 17, neither shall *f.* be in vines. [her *f.*  
 Hag. 1. 10, earth is stayed from Matt. 3. 8; Luke 3. 8, *f.* meet for repentance. [know them.  
 7. 16, 20, by their *f.* ye shall 12. 33, make tree good and his *f.* good.  
 21. 19, let no *f.* grow on thee.  
 34, when time of *f.* drew near.  
 26. 29; Mark 14. 25, drink of *f.* of vine. [f. of herself.  
 Mark 4. 28, earth bringeth forth 12. 2, receive the *f.* of the vine-  
 yard.  
 Luke 13. 6, he sought *f.* thereon.  
 7, I come seeking *f.* on this fig  
 tree. 9, if it bear *f.*, I will.  
 John 4. 36, *f.* to life etc.  
 15. 2, branch that beareth *f.*  
 4, branch cannot bear *f.* of itself.  
 16, ordained that ye should bring forth *f.* [you.  
 Rom. 1. 13, have some *f.* among 6. 21, what *f.* had ye then. 7. 4, *f.* unto God. [righteousness.  
 2 Cor. 9. 10; Phil. 1. 11, the *f.* of Gal. 5. 22; Eph. 5. 9, the *f.* of the Spirit. [labour.  
 Phil. 1. 22, this is the *f.* of my 4. 17, I desire *f.* that may abound.  
 Col. 4. 6, the gospel bringeth forth *f.* in you.  
 2 Tim. 2. 6, first partaker of the *f.*  
 Heb. 12. 11, peaceable *f.* of right-  
 eousness.  
 13. 15, the *f.* of our lips. [f.  
 James 3. 17, wisdom full of good 5. 7, waiteth for the precious *f.*  
 Jude 12, trees whose *f.* withereth, without *f.* [month.  
 Rev. 22. 2, yielded her *f.* every See Gen. 30. 2; Ps. 92. 14; Jer. 12. 2; Col. 1. 10. [Gal. 2. 21.  
 Frustrate. Ezra 4. 5; Is. 44. 25.  
 Fuel. Is. 9. 5; Ezek. 15. 4; 21. 32.  
 Fulfil. Ps. 20. 4, the Lord *f.* all thy counsel.  
 5, *f.* all thy petitions. [them.  
 145. 19, he will *f.* the desire of Matt. 3. 15, to *f.* all righteousness.  
 5. 17, not to destroy, but to *f.*  
 Mark 13. 4, what the sign when these shall be *f.*

## Fulfil—Continued

Luke 1. 20, my words shall be *f.* in season.  
 21. 24, times of the Gentiles be *f.*  
 22. 16, till it be *f.* in Kingdom of God.  
 John 3. 29; 17. 13, this my joy is *f.*  
 Acts 13. 25, and as John *f.* his course.  
 33, God hath *f.* the same unto us.  
 Rom. 13. 10, love is the *f.* of the law. [word.  
 Gal. 5. 14, all the law is *f.* in one 6. 2, so *f.* the law of Christ. [flesh.  
 Eph. 2. 3, *f.* the desires of the Phil. 2. 2, *f.* ye my joy. [ministry.  
 Col. 4. 17, take heed thou *f.* the 2 Thess. 1. 11, *f.* good pleasure of his will.  
 James 2. 8, if ye the royal law. See Ex. 5. 13; 23. 26; Gal. 5. 16; Rev. 17. 17. [of wickedness.  
 Full. Lev. 19. 29, land became *f.*  
 Deut. 6. 11, houses *f.* of good things. [wisdom.  
 34. 9, Joshua was *f.* of spirit of Ruth 1. 21, I went out *f.* [horses.  
 2 Kin. 6. 17, mountain was *f.* of 1 Chr. 21. 22, 24, for the *f.* price.  
 Job 5. 26, come to grave in *f.* age.  
 11. 2, a man *f.* of talk. 14. 1, *f.* of trouble.  
 20. 11, *f.* of the sins of youth.  
 21. 23, dieth in his *f.* strength.  
 32. 18, I am *f.* of matter. [cursing.  
 Ps. 10. 7; Rom. 3. 14, mouth *f.* of 65. 9, which is *f.* of water.  
 74. 20, *f.* of habitations of cruelty.  
 119. 64, earth is *f.* of thy mercy.  
 127. 5, happy the man that hath his quiver *f.* [an honeycomb.  
 Prov. 27. 7, the *f.* soul loatheth 20, hell and destruction are never *f.*  
 30. 9, lest I be *f.*, and deny thee.  
 Eccles. 1. 7, yet the sea is not *f.*  
 Hab. 3. 8, earth *f.* of his praise.  
 Zech. 8. 5, streets *f.* of boy and girls. [light.  
 Matt. 6. 22; Luke 11. 36, *f.* of Luke 6. 25, woe unto you that are *f.*  
 11. 39, *f.* of ravening.  
 John 1. 14, *f.* of grace and truth.  
 15. 11; 16. 24, that your joy might be *f.* [the Holy Ghost.  
 Acts 6. 3; 7. 55; 11. 24, men *f.* of 9. 36, *f.* of good works. [ness.  
 Rom. 15. 14, ye also are *f.* of good-  
 1 Cor. 4. 8, now ye are *f.*  
 Phil. 4. 8, I am instructed to be *f.* 18. 18 am *f.* [ministry.  
 2 Tim. 4. 5, make *f.* proof of thy Heb. 5. 14, meat to them of *f.* age.  
 1 Pet. 1. 8, with joy unspeakable and *f.* of glory.  
 Rev. 15. 7, *f.* of the wrath of God.  
 See Lev. 2. 14; 2 Kin. 4. 6; 10. 21; Amos 2. 13. [followed me *f.*  
 Fully. Num. 14. 24, Caleb hath Eccles. 8. 11, heart is *f.* set to do evil. [persuaded.  
 Rom. 14. 5, let every man be *f.* 15. 19, I have *f.* preached the gospel.  
 Rev. 13. 18, her grapes are *f.* ripe.  
 See 1 Kin. 11. 6; Acts 2. 1; Rom. 4. 21.  
 Fulness. Ps. 16. 11, *f.* of joy.  
 John 1. 16, of his *f.* have we received.  
 Rom. 11. 25, the *f.* of the Gentiles.  
 Eph. 1. 23, the *f.* of him that filleth all in all.

## Fulness—Continued

3. 19, filled with the *f.* of God.  
 4. 13, the stature of the *f.* of Christ. [dwell.  
 Col. 1. 19, in him should all *f.*  
 2. 9, the *f.* of the Godhead bodily.  
 See Num. 18. 27; Ps. 96. 11; Rom. 11. 12.  
 Furious. Prov. 22. 24; 29. 22.  
 Nah. 1. 2, the Lord is *f.* [23. 25.  
 See 2 Kin. 9. 20; Ezek. 5. 15;  
 Furnace. Deut. 4. 20, hath taken you out of *f.*  
 Ps. 12. 6, as silver tried in a *f.*  
 Is. 48. 10, in the *f.* of affliction.  
 Matt. 13. 42, into a *f.* of fire.  
 See Gen. 15. 17; 19. 28; 1 Kin. 8. 51.  
 Furnish. Ps. 78. 19; Matt. 22. 10;  
 2 Tim. 3. 17. [10. 4; 12. 11.  
 Furrows. Pa. 65. 10; 129. 3; Hos. Further. Ezra 8. 36, they *f.* the people. [come, but no *f.*  
 Job 38. 11, hitherto shalt thou Luke 24. 28, as though he would have gone *f.*  
 Acts 4. 17, that it spread no *f.*  
 2 Tim. 3. 9, they shall proceed no *f.*  
 See Mark 5. 35; Phil. 1. 12, 25.  
 Furry. Gen. 27. 44, till thy brother's *f.* turn.  
 Is. 27. 4, *f.* is not in me.  
 53. 6, my *f.* upheld me. [in *f.*  
 Jer. 21. 5, I will fight against thee  
 26. 15, the wine cup of this *f.*  
 Ezek. 21. 17, I will cause my *f.* to rest. [11. 44.  
 See Dan. 3. 13, 19; 8. 6; 9. 16;

## G.

Gain. Job 22. 3, is it *g.* to him, that thou makest? [greedy of *g.*  
 Prov. 1. 19; 15. 27; Ezek. 22. 12, 3. 14, the *g.* thereof better than gold.  
 28. 8, by usury and unjust *g.*  
 Ezek. 22. 13, 27, at thy dishonest *g.*  
 Dan. 11. 39, he shall divide the land for *g.* [the Lord.  
 Mic. 4. 13, consecrate thy *g.* to Matt. 16. 26; Mark 8. 36.  
 Luke 19. 15, 16, 18, had *g.* by trading. [gone.  
 Acts 16. 19, hope of their *g.* was 19. 24, no small *g.* to the craftsmen. [more.  
 1 Cor. 9. 19, that I might *g.* the 20, that I might *g.* the Jews.  
 2 Cor. 12. 17, 18, did I make a *g.* of you?  
 Phil. 1. 21, to die is *g.* [godliness.  
 1 Tim. 6. 5, supposing that *g.* is 6, godliness with contentment [4. 13.  
 is great *g.*  
 See Judg. 5. 19; Job 27. 8; James Gainsay. Luke 21. 15; Tit. 1. 9;  
 Jude 11. [Matt. 27. 94.  
 Gall. Pa. 69. 21; Lam. 3. 19;  
 Gap. Ezek. 13. 5; 22. 30  
 Garden. Gen. 13. 10, as the *g.* of the Lord. [of herbs.  
 Deut. 11. 10; 1 Kin. 21. 2, as a *g.*  
 Cant. 4. 12, a *g.* enclosed. 16, blow upon my *g.*  
 5. 1, I am come into my *g.*  
 6. 2, 11, gone down into his *g.*  
 Is. 1. 8, as a lodge in a *g.*  
 30, as a *g.* that hath no water.  
 51. 3, her desert like the *g.* of the Lord.  
 58. 11; Jer. 31. 12, like a watered Jer. 29. 6, plant *g.*, and eat the fruit.  
 Ezek. 28. 13, in Eden the *g.* of God.

## Garden—Continued

31. 8, 9, cedars in *g.* of God.  
 36. 35, is become like the *g.* of Eden. [before them.  
 Joel 2. 3, land as the *g.* of Eden.  
 John 18. 26, did not I see thee in the *g.*? [g.  
 19. 41, there was a *g.*, and in the See Gen. 2. 15; Amos 4. 9; 9. 14;  
 John 20. 15, [his *g.*, and fled. Garment. Gen. 39. 12, he left 49. 11, washed his *g.* in wine.  
 Josh. 7. 21, a goodly Babylonish *g.*  
 9. 5, Gibeonites took old *g.* [g.?  
 2 Kin. 5. 26, is it a time to receive 7. 15, all the way was full of *g.*  
 Job 37. 17, how thy *g.* are warm. Ps. 22. 18, they part my *g.* among them. [wax old as a *g.*  
 102. 26; Is. 50. 9; 51. 6; Heb. 1. 11, 104. 2, with light as with a *g.*  
 6, coveredst it with the deep as with a *g.* [ing as with his *g.*  
 109. 18, clothed himself with curse. Prov. 20. 16, take his *g.* that is surety.  
 25. 20, a *g.* in cold weather.  
 30. 4, who hath bound the waters in a *g.*? [white.  
 Eccl. 9. 8, let thy *g.* be always Is. 62. 1, put on thy beautiful *g.*  
 61. 3, *g.* of praise for spirit of heaviness.  
 10, the *g.* of salvation. [not your *g.*  
 Joel 2. 13, rend your heart and Zech. 13. 4, a rough *g.* to deceive.  
 Matt. 9. 16; Mark 2. 21. Luke 8. 44, hem of *g.* [way.  
 21. 8; Mark 11. 8, spread *g.* in 22. 11, 12, wedding *g.* 23. 5, enlarge borders of *g.* [casting lots.  
 27. 35; Mark 15. 24, parted *g.*, Mark 11. 7; Luke 19. 35, cast *g.* on colt. [take *g.*  
 13. 16, not turn back again to Luke 22. 36, let him sell his *g.* for 24. 4, in shining *g.* [and *g.*  
 Acts 9. 39, showing the coats James 5. 2, your *g.* are moth-eaten.  
 Jude 23, the *g.* spotted by the flesh. Rev. 3. 4, not defiled their *g.*  
 16. 15, that watcheth, and keepeth his *g.* [Matt. 3. 12.  
 Garner. Ps. 144. 13; Joel 1. 17; Garnish. Job 26. 13; Matt. 12. 44; 23. 29. [heaven.  
 Gate. Gen. 28. 17, the *g.* of Deut. 6. 9; 11. 20, write them on thy *g.* [ness.  
 Pa. 118. 19, the *g.* of righteousness. Prov. 17. 19, exalteth *g.* seeketh destruction. [the *g.*  
 Is. 26. 12, her husband knoweth in 38. 26, open the *g.*, that righteousness may enter.  
 38. 10, the *g.* of the grave.  
 45. 1, open the two-leaved *g.*  
 60. 11, thy *g.* shall be open continually.  
 18, walls Salvation, and *g.* Praise. Matt. 7. 13; Luke 13. 24, strait *g.* wide *g.*  
 16. 18, *g.* of hell shall not prevail. Heb. 13. 12, also suffered without the *g.* [day.  
 Rev. 21. 25, *g.* not shut at all by See Pa. 27. 7; Is. 28. 6; Nah. 2. 6.  
 Gather. Gen. 41. 35, let them *g.* all the food. [people be.  
 49. 10, to him shall *g.* of the Ex. 16. 17, *g.*, some more, some less. Deut. 28. 38, carry much out, and *g.* little in. [from all nations.  
 30. 3; Ezek. 36. 24, will *g.* thee

## Gather—Continued

2 Sam. 14. 14, spilt, which cannot be *g.* up. [who can hinder?  
 Job 11. 10, if he *g.* together, Pa. 26. 9, *g.* not my soul with sinners. [them.  
 39. 6, knoweth not who shall *g.*  
 Prov. 6. 8, the ant *g.* her food.  
 10. 5, he that *g.* in summer.  
 13. 11, he that *g.* by labour shall increase. [lone.  
 Is. 27. 12, ye shall be *g.* one by 40. 11, he shall *g.* the lambs.  
 56. 8, yet will I *g.* the others, 62. 10, *g.* out the stones. [into garner.  
 Matt. 3. 12; Luke 3. 17, *g.* wheat 6. 26, nor *g.* unto barns.  
 7. 16; Luke 6. 44, do men *g.* grapes of thorns? [not scattereth.  
 12. 30; Luke 11. 23, he that *g.* 13. 28, wilt thou we *g.* them up?  
 29, lest while ye *g.* up the tares. 41, shall *g.* out of his kingdom.  
 25. 32, before him shall be *g.* all nations.  
 John 6. 12, *g.* up fragments.  
 15. 6, men *g.* them, and cast. 1 Cor. 16. 2, that there be no *g.* when I come. [unto him.  
 2 Thess. 2. 1, by our *g.* together See Matt. 23. 37; John 4. 36; 11. 52.  
 Gave. Gen. 3. 12, the woman *g.* me. Josh. 21. 44; 2 Chr. 15. 15; 20. 30, Lord *g.* them rest.  
 1 Sam. 10. 9, *g.* to Saul another heart. [sense.  
 Neh. 8. 8, they read, and *g.* the Job 1. 21, the Lord *g.* [g. it.  
 Pa. 21. 4, he asked life, and thou 68. 11, the Lord *g.* the word.  
 Eccles. 12. 7, to God who *g.* it. Amos 2. 12, ye *g.* the Nazarenes wine.  
 Matt. 21. 23; Mark 11. 28.  
 25. 35, 42, ye *g.* me meat. Luke 14. 16, no man *g.* unto him.  
 John 10. 29, my Father, who *g.* them. [utterance.  
 Acts 2. 4, as the Spirit *g.* them 26. 10, I, my voice against them. Rom. 2. 28, God *g.* them over.  
 1 Cor. 3. 6, God *g.* the increase. Eph. 4. 8, *g.* gifts to men. 11, he *g.* some apostles.  
 See 2 Cor. 8. 5; Gal. 1. 4; Tit. 2. 14.  
 Gay. James 2. 3. [11; Heb. 10. 33.  
 Gaze. Ec. 19. 21; Nah. 3. 6; Acts 1. Generation. Deut. 1. 35, not one of this evil *g.*  
 32. 5, too, a perverse and crooked *g.*  
 Ps. 14. 5, God is in the *g.* of the righteous. [a *g.*  
 22. 30, it shall be accounted for 102. 18, written for the *g.* to come.  
 145. 4, one *g.* shall praise thy works. [every *g.*  
 Prov. 27. 24, a crown endure to 30. 11, there is a *g.* that curseth.  
 Eccles. 1. 4, one *g.* passeth away. Is. 34. 10, from *g.* to *g.* it shall lie waste.  
 Joel 1. 3, children tell another *g.*  
 Matt. 3. 7; 12. 34; 23. 33; Luke 3. 7, *g.* of vipers.  
 12. 41, in judgment with this *g.*  
 17. 17; Mark 9. 19; Luke 21. 32, perverse *g.*  
 23. 36, shall come on this *g.*  
 24. 39, shall Mark 13. 30.  
 Luke 16. 8, are in their *g.* wiser. 17. 25, rejected of this *g.*  
 1 Pet. 2. 9, a chosen *g.*  
 See Is. 53. 8; Dan. 4. 3; Matt. 1. 1; Luke 11. 30.

Gentiles. Matt. 10. 5, go not in way of the G. [among G.]  
John 7. 35, to the dispersed  
Acts 9. 15, bear my name before the G. [words.]  
13. 42, G. besought that these 46, we turn to the G. [the G.]  
15. 3, declaring conversion of 18. 6, from henceforth I will go to the G.  
Rom. 8. 29, is he not also of the G? 11. 11, salvation is come to the G. 13, as the apostle of the G.  
1 Cor. 5. 1, not so much as named among G.  
Eph. 4. 17, walk not as other G.  
2 Tim. 1. 11, I am ordained a teacher of G.  
3 John 7, taking nothing of the G. See Rom. 2. 9; 1 Pet. 2. 12; Rev. 11. 2. [g. among you.]  
Gentile. 1 Thess. 2. 7, we were 2 Tim. 2. 24, servant of Lord be G. Tit. 3. 2, g. showing all meekness. James 3. 17, wisdom is pure and g. 1 Pet. 2. 18, not only to the good and g.  
See 2 Sam. 18. 5; 22. 36; Gal. 5. 22. Getteth. Prov. 3. 13; 4. 7; 19. 8; Jer. 17. 11. [blindeth.]  
Gift. Ex. 23. 8; Deut. 16. 19, a g. 2 Sam. 19. 42, hath he given us any? [taking of g.]  
2 Chr. 19. 7, with the Lord no Ps. 68. 18; Eph. 4. 8, g. for men. 72. 10, kings of Sheba and Seba offer g. [many g.]  
Prov. 6. 35, not content, though 15. 27, he that hateth g. shall live. 17. 8, a g. is a precious stone. 18. 16, man's g. maketh room for him. [langer.]  
21. 14, a g. in secret pacifieth Eccles. 3. 13; 5. 19, enjoy good, it is God's g.  
7. 7, a g. destroyeth the heart. Is. 1. 23, every one loveth g. Matt. 5. 23, bring thy g. to the altar.  
24, leave thy g. before the altar. 7. 11; Luke 11. 13, know how to give good g.  
Luke 21. 1, casting g. into treasury. John 4. 10, if thou knewest the g. of God. [may be purchased.]  
Acts 8. 20, thought the g. of God Rom. 1. 11, some spiritual g. 6. 23, the g. of God is eternal life. 11. 29, g. of God without repentance. [grace.]  
12. 6, g. differing according to 1 Cor. 7. 7, his proper g. of God. 12. 4, diversities of g.  
31, covet best g. 14. 1, 12, desire spiritual g.  
2 Cor. 9. 15, unspeakable g. Eph. 2. 8, faith the g. of God. Phil. 4. 17, not because I desire a g. 1 Tim. 4. 14, neglect not the g. 2 Tim. 1. 6, stir up the g.  
James 1. 17, good and perfect g. See Num. 18. 29; Matt. 15. 5; Acts 2. 38. [hast g. me.]  
Gird. 2 Sam. 22. 40; Ps. 18. 39, Is. 45. 6, I g. thee though thou hast not. [lament.]  
Joel 1. 13, g. yourselves and Eph. 6. 14, having your loins g. See Prov. 31. 17; John 13. 4; 21. 18; Rev. 15. 6. [Mark 1. 6.]  
Girdle. Is. 11. 5; Matt. 3. 4; Gird. Joel 3. 3; Zech. 8. 5.  
Give. Gen. 28. 22, I will g. the tenth.

Give—Continued  
Ex. 30. 15, rich shall not g. more, poor not g. less.  
Deut. 15. 10, thou shalt g. him thine heart. [able.]  
16. 17; Ezek. 46. 5, g. as he is 1 Chr. 29. 14, of thine own have we g. thee.  
Ezra 9. 9, to g. us a reviving. Ps. 2. 8, I shall g. thee the hasten. 6. 5, in the grave who shall g. thanks?  
29. 11, Lord will g. strength. 37. 4, g. thee desires of thy heart. 21, the righteous sheweth mercy, and g. [glory.]  
84. 11, Lord will g. grace and 109. 4, I g. myself unto prayer. Prov. 23. 26, g. me thine heart. Is. 55. 10, g. seed to the sower. Matt. 5. 42, g. to him that asketh. 6. 11; Luke 11. 3, g. daily bread. 7. 9, will he g. him a stone? 10. 8, freely g. [to know.]  
13. 11; Mark 4. 11, it is g. to you 16. 26; Mark 8. 37, g. in exchange. Matt. 19. 21; Mark 10. 21, go and sell, and g. to the poor. 20. 23; Mark 10. 40, not mine to g. [the poor.]  
26. 9; Mark 14. 5, sold, and g. to Luke 6. 38, g. and it shall be g. John 4. 7. 10, g. me to drink. 6. 37, all that the Father g. me. 65, no man can come, except it were g. to him.  
10. 28, I g. to them eternal life. 13. 23, that he should g. something to poor.  
14. 27, not as the world g., g. I. Acts 3. 6, such as I have g. I thee. 6. 4, we will g. ourselves to prayer. 20. 35, more blessed to g. [lit.]  
Rom. 12. 8, he that g., let him do 19, rather g. place to wrath. 1 Cor. 3. 7, God g. the increase. 2 Cor. 9. 7, g. not grudgingly, a cheerful g. [ceiving.]  
Phil. 4. 15, concerning g. and reading. 1 Tim. 4. 13, g. attendance to reading.  
15. g. thyself wholly to them. James 1. 6, that g. to all men liberally. [humble.]  
4. 6, g. more grace, g. grace to 2 Pet. 1. 5, g. all diligence. [heart.]  
Glad. Ex. 4. 14, he will be g. in Job 3. 22, g. when they can find the grave.  
Ps. 16. 9, therefore my heart is g. 34. 2; 69. 32, humble shall hear, and be g.  
46. 4, make g. the city of God. 104. 16, maketh g. the heart of man. [22.]  
1. I was g. when they said. 126. 3, whereof we are g.  
Prov. 10. 1; 15. 20, a wise son maketh a g. father. 24. 17, let not thine heart be g. Lam. 1. 21, they are g. that thou hast done it.  
Luke 15. 32, make merry, and be g. [g.]  
John 8. 56, saw my day, and was 11. 15, I am g. for your sakes. Acts 11. 23, when he had seen grace of God, was g. [your g.]  
Gleams. Num. 10. 10, in day of Deut. 28. 47, servedst not with g. of heart.  
Neh. 8. 17, there was very great g. Ps. 4. 7, thou hast put g. in my heart.

Gladness—Continued  
45. 7; Heb. 1. 9, the oil of g. 97. 11, g. is sown for the upright. Is. 35. 10; 51. 11, they shall obtain joy, and g.  
Acts 2. 46, did eat with g. of heart. 12. 14, opened not for g. [and g.]  
14. 17, filling our hearts with food See Ps. 100. 2; Prov. 10. 28; Is. 51. 3.  
Gleam. Lev. 19. 10; Jer. 6. 9; 49. 9. Glistering. 1 Chr. 29. 2; Luke 9. 29. Glittering. Deut. 32. 41; Job. 20. 25; 39. 23.  
Gloominess. Joel 2. 2; Zeph. 1. 15. Glorify. Lev. 10. 3, before all people I will be g.  
Ps. 50. 23, whoso offereth praise g. me. [name.]  
86. 9, all nations shall g. thy 12, I will g. thy name for evermore.  
Is. 24. 15, g. the Lord in the fire. 60. 7, will g. house of my glory. Ezek. 28. 22, I will be g. in midst of thee.  
Dan. 5. 23, God hast thou not g. Matt. 5. 16, g. your Father in heaven.  
15. 31, they g. God of Israel. Luke 4. 15, being g. of all. [yet g.]  
John 7. 39, because Jesus was not 11. 4, that the Son of God might be g. [remembered.]  
12. 16, but when Jesus was g. they 28, Father g. thy name; I have both g.  
13. 32, God shall also g. him. 15. 8, herein is my Father g. 17. 1, g. thy Son. 4, I have g. thee on earth. [g. God.]  
21. 19, by what death he should Rom. 1. 21, they g. him not as God. 8. 17, suffer with him, that we may be g.  
30, them he also g. [spirit.]  
1 Cor. 6. 20, g. God in body and Gal. 1. 24, they g. God in me. 2 Thess. 1. 10, to be g. in his saints. Heb. 5. 5, so Christ g. not himself. See Is. 25. 5; Matt. 9. 8; 15. 31. Luke 7. 16. [ness.]  
Glorious. Ex. 15. 11, g. in holiness. Deut. 28. 58; 1 Chr. 29. 13, this g. name.  
Ps. 45. 13, all g. within. 66. 2, make his praise g.  
87. 3, g. things are spoken. Is. 11. 10, his rest shall be g.  
28. 1, whose g. beauty is a fading flower. [make a g. name.]  
63. 1, g. in his apparel. 14, to Jer. 17. 12, a g. high throne. [and.]  
Dan. 11. 16, 41, stand in the g. 45, in the g. holy mountain. [done.]  
Luke 19. 17, rejoiced for g. things. Rom. 8. 21, g. liberty of children of God. [4. 4, light of g. gospel.]  
2 Cor. 3. 7, 8, ministration g. Eph. 5. 27, a g. church. Phil. 3. 21, like to his g. body. 1 Tim. 1. 11, the g. gospel of the blessed God. [great God.]  
Tit. 2. 13, the g. appearing of the See Ex. 15. 1; 2 Sam. 6. 20; Is. 24. 23.  
Glory. Ex. 33. 18, show me thy g. Num. 14. 25; Ps. 72. 19; Is. 6. 3, earth filled with g.  
Ps. 8. 1, thy g. above the heavens. 16. 9, my g. rejoice. 24. 7, 10, the King of g. 73. 24, afterward receive me to g. 84. 11, will give grace and g.

## Glory—Continued

108. 1, will give praise with my *g*.  
 145. 11, the *g*. of thy kingdom.  
 Prov. 3. 35, the wise shall inherit *g*.  
 17. 6, the *g*. of children are their fathers. [their strength.]  
 20. 29, the *g*. of young men is 25. 2, *g*. of God to conceal.  
 27, for men to search their own *g*. is not *g*. [y?]  
 Is. 10. 3, where will ye leave your 24. 16, even *g*. to the righteous.  
 42. 8, my *g*. will I not give to another.  
 43. 7, have created him for my *g*.  
 70. 7, will glorify house of my *g*.  
 Jer. 2. 11, my people have changed their *g*.  
 Ezek. 20. 6. 15, the *g*. of all lands.  
 31. 18, to whom art thou thus like in *g*? [power and *g*.]  
 Dan. 2. 37; 7. 14, God hath given Hos. 4. 7, change *g*. into shame.  
 Hag. 2. 7, I will fill this house with *g*.  
 Matt. 6. 2, that ye may have *g*. of men. [his *g*.]  
 23. Luke 12. 27, Solomon in all 16. 27; Mark 8. 38, in *g*. of his Father. [sit in his *g*.]  
 19. 28; Luke 9. 26, Son of man 24. 30; Mark 13. 26; Luke 21. 27, great *g*. [the highest.]  
 Luke 2. 14; 19. 38, *g*. to God in 9. 31, appeared in *g*., and spake of his deace. [enter into his *g*.]  
 32, they saw his *g*. 24. 26, to John 1. 14, we beheld his *g*.  
 2. 11, thus did Jesus, and manifested his *g*.  
 8. 50, I seek not mine own *g*.  
 17. 5, the *g*. I had with thee.  
 24, that they may behold my *g*.  
 Acts 12. 23, he gave not God the *g*.  
 Rom. 3. 23, come short of *g*. of God.  
 8. 18, not worthy to be compared with *g*. [Heb. 13. 21.]  
 11. 36; Gal. 1. 5; 2 Tim. 4. 18;  
 1 Cor. 2. 8, crucified the Lord of *g*.  
 10. 31, do all to *g*. of God.  
 11. 7, woman is the *g*. of the man.  
 15, long hair, it is a *g*. to her.  
 15. 40, *g*. of celestial *g*. of terrestrial. [glass the *g*.]  
 2 Cor. 3. 18, beholding as in a 4. 17, eternal weight of *g*.  
 Eph. 1. 17, the Father of *g*.  
 3. 21, to him be *g*. in the church.  
 Phil. 3. 19, whose *g*. is in their shame.  
 4. 19, according to his riches in *g*.  
 Col. 1. 27, Christ in you, the hope of *g*.  
 3. 4, appear with him in *g*.  
 2 Thess. 1. 9, the *g*. of his power.  
 1 Tim. 3. 16, received up into *g*.  
 Heb. 1. 3, the brightness of his *g*.  
 2. 10, in bringing many sons to *g*.  
 3. 3, this man was counted worthy of more *g*. [full of *g*.]  
 1 Pet. 1. 8, joy unspeakable and 1 Pet. 1. 11, the *g*. that should follow. [grass.]  
 24, the *g*. of man as flower of 4. 14, the spirit of *g*. and of God.  
 5. 10, called to eternal *g*. [lent *g*.]  
 2 Pet. 1. 17, voice from the excel-Rev. 4. 11; 5. 12, worthy to receive *g*. [dom.]  
 7. 12, blessing, and *g*., and wis-18. 1, earth lightened with his *g*.  
 21. 23, *g*. of God did lighten it.  
 Glorifying. 1 Cor. 5. 6; 9. 15; 2 Cor. 7. 4; 12. 11.

Gnash. Matt. 8. 12; 13. 42; 22. 13; 24. 51; Luke 13. 28, *g*. of teeth.  
 Mark 9. 18, he foameth, and *g*. with his teeth.  
 See Job 16. 9; Ps. 35. 16; Acts 7. 54.  
 Gnat. Matt. 23. 24. [day breaketh.]  
 Go. Gen. 32. 26, let me *g*., for the Ex. 14. 16; Job. 23. 8, *g*. forward.  
 23. 23; 32. 34, angel shall *g*. before thee.  
 33. 15, presence *g*. not with me.  
 Ruth 1. 18, whither thou *g*. I will *g*.  
 Ps. 139. 7, whither shall I *g*?  
 Prov. 22. 6, the way he should *g*.  
 30. 29, three things which *g*. well.  
 Matt. 5. 41, to *g*. a mile, *g*. twain.  
 21. 30, I *g*. sir, and went not.  
 Luke 10. 37, *g*. and do likewise.  
 John 14. 12, I *g*. to the Father.  
 God. Gen. 5. 22; 6. 9, walked with *G*.  
 16. 13, thou *G*. seest me.  
 32. 28, hath power with *G*. [you.]  
 48. 21, I die but *G*. shall be with Num. 23. 19, *G*. is not a man, that he should lie.  
 23, what hath *G*. wrought?  
 Deut. 3. 24, what *G*. is there that can do.  
 33. 27, the eternal *G*. is thy refuge.  
 1 Sam. 17. 46, may know there is a *G*. in Israel. [flow him.]  
 1 Kin. 18. 21, if the Lord be *G*., fol-39, he is the *G*., he is the *G*. [know?]  
 Job 22. 13; Ps. 73. 11, how doth *G*.  
 Ps. 14. 1; 53. 1, hath said, There is no *G*. [why hast?]  
 22. 1; Matt. 27. 46, my *G*., my *G*., 56. 9, this I know, for *G*. is for me.  
 86. 10; Is. 37. 16, thou art *G*. alone.  
 Eccles. 5. 2, *G*. is in heaven.  
 Is. 44. 8, is there a *G*. beside me.  
 45. 22, 46. 9, I am *G*., there is none else.  
 Hos. 11. 9, I am *G*., and not man.  
 Amos 5. 27, whose name is the *G*. of hosts.  
 Jonah 1. 6, arise, call upon thy *G*.  
 Mic. 6. 8, walk humbly with thy *G*.  
 Matt. 1. 23, *G*. with us. 22. 32, *G*. is not *G*. of dead.  
 Mark 12. 32, one *G*., and none other.  
 John 3. 33, that *G*. is true.  
 4. 24, *G*. is a spirit. [G.]  
 13. 3, come from *G*., and went to 20. 17, ascend to my *G*. and your *G*.  
 Rom. 3. 4, let *G*. be true. 8. 31, if *G*. be for us.  
 1 Cor. 1. 9; 10. 18, *G*. is faithful.  
 14. 45, that *G*. is in you.  
 33. *G*. is not author of confusion.  
 Gal. 8. 20, but *G*. is one. 6. 7, *G*. is not mocked. [called *G*.]  
 2 Thess. 2. 4, above all that is 1 Tim. 3. 16, *G*. manifest in the flesh.  
 Heb. 8. 10, I will be to them a *G*.  
 11. 16, not ashamed to be called their *G*.  
 12. 23, but ye are come to *G*.  
 1 John 1. 5, *G*. is light. [hath seen *G*.]  
 4. 8, 16, *G*. is love. 12, no man 5. 19, we know that we are of *G*.  
 Rev. 21. 3, *G*. himself shall be with them.  
 4. *G*. shall wipe away all tears.  
 7. I will be his *G*. [my *g*.]  
 God (on idol.) Gen. 31. 30, stolen Ex. 32. 1, make us *g*., which shall go before us.  
 4, these be thy *g*.  
 Judg. 5. 8, they chose new *g*.  
 6. 31, if he be a *g*., let him plead.  
 10. 14, go and cry to the *g*. ye have chosen.

## God—Continued

17. 5, Micah had a house of *g*.  
 18. 24, ye have taken away my *g*.  
 2 Kin. 17. 29, every nation made *g*.  
 33, they feared the Lord, and served own *g*. [shipped it.]  
 44. 16, maketh a *g*. and wor-45. 20, pray to a *g*. that cannot save. [his *g*.]  
 Jonah 1. 5, cried every man to Acts 12. 22, the voice of a *g*. not a man.  
 14. 11, the *g*. are come down.  
 1 Cor. 8. 6, there be *g*. many.  
 See Ex. 12. 12; 20. 23; Jer. 2. 11; Dan. 3. 28.  
 Goddess. 1 Kin. 11. 5; Acts 19. 27, 35, 37. [20; Col. 2. 9.]  
 Godhead. Acts 17. 29; Rom. 1.  
 Godliness. 1 Tim. 3. 16, the mys-tery of *g*. [is profitable.]  
 4. 7, exercise thyself to *g*. 8, *g*. 6, 3, doctrine according to *g*.  
 2 Tim. 3. 5, a form of *g*.  
 Tit. 1. 1, the truth which is after *g*.  
 2 Pet. 1. 3, pertain to life and *g*.  
 3. 11, in all holy conversation and *g*.  
 See 1 Tim. 2. 2, 10; 6. 6, 11.  
 Godly. Ps. 12. 1, the *g*. man ceaseth.  
 Mal. 2. 15, seek a *g*. seed.  
 2 Cor. 1. 12, in *g*. sincerity. [tance.]  
 7. 9, *g*. sorrow worketh repen-2 Tim. 3. 12, all that will live *g*. in Christ.  
 Tit. 2. 12, live *g*. in this world.  
 Heb. 12. 28, reverence and *g*. fear.  
 2 Pet. 2. 9, how to deliver the *g*.  
 3 John 6, bring forward after *g*. *g*. sort.  
 See Ps. 4. 3; 32. 6; 2 Cor. 7. 9; 11. 2.  
 Godly. Josh. 23. 14, I am *g*. way of all the earth. [of *g*. in trees.]  
 2 Sam. 5. 24; 1 Chr. 14. 15, sound Job 33. 24, 28, from *g*. down to pit.  
 Ps. 17. 5, hold up my *g*. 40. 2, established my *g*.  
 Prov. 5. 21, pondereth all his *g*.  
 20. 24, man's *g*. are of the Lord.  
 Dan. 6. 14, laboured till *g*. down of the sun. [been from of *g*.]  
 Mic. 5. 2, whose *g*. forth have Matt. 26. 46, rise, let us be *g*.  
 Rom. 10. 3, *g*. about to establish. 1 Tim. 5. 24, *g*. before to judgment.  
 Gold. Num. 31. 22, only *g*., etc., may abide fire. [plied.]  
 Deut. 8. 13, when thy *g*. is multi-17. 9, nor shall he greatly multiply.  
 1 Kin. 20. 3, silver and *g*. is mine.  
 Job 28. 1, a vein for silver, a place for *g*.  
 19, wisdom not valued with *g*.  
 31. 24, if I made *g*. my hope. [g.]  
 Ps. 19. 10, more to be desired than Prov. 25. 11, like apples of *g*. [bag.]  
 Is. 46. 6, they lavish *g*. out of the 60. 17, for brass I will bring *g*.  
 Hag. 2. 8, the silver is mine, and the *g*. is mine.  
 Zech. 13. 9, try them as *g*. is tried.  
 Matt. 10. 9, provide neither *g*. nor silver. [none.]  
 Acts 3. 6, silver and *g*. have I 17. 29, not think Godhead like to *g*.  
 20. 33, coveted no man's *g*.  
 2 Tim. 2. 20, in great house not only vessels of *g*.  
 James 2. 2, man with a *g*. ring.  
 5. 3, your *g*. is cankered. [of *g*.]  
 1 Pet. 1. 7, trial more precious 18, not redeemed with *g*.  
 Rev. 21. 18, city was pure *g*.

## Gold—Continued

See Gen. 2. 11; Eccles. 12. 6; Is. 13. 12. [out of thy lips.  
**Gone.** Deut. 23. 23, that which is *g.*  
 1 Kin. 20. 40, busy here and there, he was *g.* [tude.  
 Ps. 42. 4, I had *g.* with the multi-  
 73. 2, my feet were almost *g.*  
 77. 8, mercy clean *g.* for ever.  
 103. 16, wind passeth, and it is *g.*  
 109. 23, I am *g.* like the shadow.  
 119. 176; Is. 53. 6, *g.* astray like sheep.  
 [place of the holy.  
 Eccles. 8. 10, come and *g.* from Jer. 15. 9, sun *g.* down while yet day.  
 [out.  
 Matt. 12. 43; Luke 11. 24, spirit *g.*  
 25. 8, lamps are *g.* out.  
 Mark 5. 30; Luke 8. 46, virtue had *g.* out of him. [him.  
 John 12. 19, the world is *g.* after Acts 16. 19, hope of their gains *g.*  
 Rom. 3. 12, they are all *g.* out of the way.  
 Jude 11. *g.* in the way of Cain.  
 See Ps. 89. 34; Cant. 2. 11; Is. 45. 23.  
**Good (n.).** Gen. 14. 21, take the *g.* to thyself. [hand.  
 24. 10, the *g.* of his master in his 50. 20, God meant it unto *g.* [for *g.*  
 Neh. 5. 19; 13. 31, think upon me Job 2. 10, shall we receive *g.*  
 22. 21, thereby *g.* shall come.  
 Ps. 4. 6, who will shew us any *g.*?  
 14. 1; 53. 1; Rom. 3. 12, none doeth *g.* [see *g.*  
 34. 12, loveth days that he may 39. 2, held my peace even from *g.*  
 86. 17, a token for *g.*  
 Prov. 3. 27, withhold not *g.*  
 Eccles. 3. 12, I know there is no *g.* in them. [destroysth much *g.*  
 5. 11, when *g.* increase. 9. 18, Matt. 12. 29; Mark 3. 27, spoil his *g.*  
 24. 47, ruler over all his *g.*  
 Luke 6. 30, of him that taketh away thy *g.* [the portion of *g.*  
 12. 19, much *g.* laid up. 15. 12, 16. 1, accused that he had wasted his *g.*  
 19. 8, half of my *g.* I give.  
 Acts 10. 38, went about doing *g.*  
 Rom. 8. 28, work together for *g.*  
 13. 4, minister of God for *g.* [feed.  
 1 Cor. 13. 3, bestow all my *g.* to Heb. 10. 34, joyfully the spoiling of your *g.*  
 1 John 3. 17, this world's *g.* [with *g.*  
 Rev. 3. 17, rich, and increased See Job 5. 27; 7. 17; Prov. 11. 17; 13. 21. [was *g.*  
**Good (adj.).** Gen. 1. 4, God saw it 2. 18, not *g.* that man should be alone. [me?  
 27. 46, what *g.* shall my life do Deut. 2. 4; Josh. 23. 11, take *g.* heed.  
 1 Sam. 2. 24, no *g.* report I hear. 12. 23, I will teach you the *g.* way. 25. 15, men were very *g.* to us. Ears 7. 9; Neh. 2. 8, the *g.* hand of God on him.  
 Neh. 9. 20, thy *g.* spirit to instruct. Ps. 34. 8, taste and see that the Lord is *g.*  
 41. 5, my heart is inditing a *g.* matter.  
 112. 5, a *g.* man sheweth favour. 119. 68, thou art *g.*, and doest *g.*  
 145. 9, the Lord is *g.* to all.  
 Prov. 12. 25, a *g.* word maketh the heart glad.  
 15. 23, in season, how *g.* is it! 20. 18, with *g.* advice make war.

## Good—Continued

22. 1, a *g.* name rather to be chosen. [try.  
 25. 25, *g.* news from a far country Eccles. 6. 12, who knoweth what is *g.*?  
 Is. 55. 2, eat ye that which is *g.*  
 Lam. 3. 26, it is *g.* that a man hope. 27, *g.* that a man bear yoke.  
 Zech. 1. 13, answered with *g.* words. Matt. 5. 13, it is *g.* for nothing.  
 7. 11; Luke 11. 13, how to give *g.* gifts.  
 27; Luke 18. 19, none *g.*, save one. 15. 15, is thine eye evil because I am *g.*?  
 25. 21, *g.* and faithful servant. Mark 9. 50; Luke 14. 34, salt is *g.*, but. [g. things.  
 Luke 1. 53, fill the hungry with 6. 38, *g.* measure, pressed down. 10. 42, chosen that *g.* part.  
 12. 2, your Father's *g.* pleasure. 16. 25, thou in thy lifetime receivedst *g.* things. [a just.  
 23. 50, Joseph was a *g.* man, and John 1. 46, can any *g.* thing come out of Nazareth?  
 2. 10, kept *g.* wine until now. 7. 12, some said, he is a *g.* man. 10. 11, I am the *g.* shepherd. 33, for a *g.* work we stone thee not.  
 Rom. 7. 12, the commandment boly, just, and *g.* [thing.  
 18. in my flesh dwelleth no *g.* 12. 2, that *g.* and perfect will of God.  
 14. 21, it is *g.* neither to eat. 1 Cor. 7. 26, this is *g.* for the present.  
 15. 33, corrupt *g.* manners. 2 Cor. 9. 8, abound in every *g.* work. [things.  
 Gal. 6. 6, communicate in all *g.* Phil. 1. 6, hath begun a *g.* work. Col. 1. 10, fruitful in every *g.* work.  
 1 Thess. 5. 15; 3 John 11, follow that which is *g.*  
 2, hold fast that which is *g.*  
 1 Tim. 1. 8, the law is *g.*  
 3. 1, desireth a *g.* work.  
 2 Tim. 3. 3, despisers of *g.*  
 Tit. 2. 7, a pattern in *g.* works. 14, zealous of *g.* works. [God.  
 Heb. 6. 5, tasted the *g.* word of 13. 9, *g.* thing that the heart be established.  
 James 1. 17, every *g.* gift. See 2 Thess. 2. 17; Tit. 1. 16; 3. 8. Goodness. Is. 40. 6. [words.  
 Goodly. Gen. 49. 21, giveth *g.* Ex. 2. 2, a *g.* child. [built *g.* houses.  
 Deut. 8. 12, when thou hast 1 Sam. 9. 2, a choice young man, and a *g.*  
 16. 12, ruddy, and *g.* to look to. Ps. 16. 6; Jer. 3. 19, a *g.* heritage. Zech. 11. 13, a *g.* price I was priced at.  
 Matt. 13. 45, *g.* pearls. James 2. 2, a man in *g.* apparel. See 1 Sam. 8. 16; 1 Kin. 20. 3; Luke 21. 5. [my *g.* pass.  
**Goodness.** Ex. 33. 19, make all 34. 6, abundant in *g.* and truth. Ps. 16. 2, my *g.* extendeth not to thee.  
 23. 6, and mercy shall follow. 27. 13, believed to see the *g.* of the Lord. [thy *g.*  
 31. 19; Zech. 9. 17, how great is 33. 6, earth full of thy *g.* [thy *g.*  
 65. 11, crownest the year with - 145. 7, the memory of thy *g.*

## Goodness—Continued

Prov. 20. 6, proclaim every one his *g.* [cloud.  
 Hos. 6. 4, your *g.* is as a morning Rom. 2. 4, the riches of his *g.*  
 11. 22, the *g.* and severity of God. See Neh. 9. 25; Is. 63. 7; Gal. 5. 22; Eph. 5. 9. [to my *g.*  
**Gospel.** Rom. 2. 16, according 2 Cor. 4. 3, if our *g.* be hid. Gal. 1. 8, 9, any other *g.*  
 2. 7, the *g.* of uncircumcision, *g.* of circumcision.  
 Col. 1. 23, the hope of the *g.* 1 Tim. 1. 11, *g.* of the blessed God. Rev. 14. 6, everlasting *g.*  
 See Matt. 4. 23; Mark 16. 15; Acts 20. 24. [12. 28; 2 Pet. 1. 10. Government. Is. 9. 6; 2 Cor. Grace. Ps. 45. 2, *g.* is poured into thy lips.  
 Prov. 19. 3, an ornament of *g.* 3. 22, life to thy soul, and *g.* to thy neck. [flowly.  
 34; James 4. 6, giveth *g.* to the Zech. 4. 7, crying *g.* *g.* unto it. 12. 10, spirit of *g.* and supplications.  
 John 1. 14, full of *g.* and truth. 16, all received, and *g.* for *g.* 17, *g.* and truth came by Jesus Christ. [them all.  
 Acts 4. 33, great *g.* was upon 11. 23, when he had seen the *g.* 14. 3, the word of his *g.*  
 Rom. 1. 7; 1 Cor. 1. 3; 2 Cor. 1. 2; Gal. 1. 3; Phil. 1. 2; Col. 1. 2; 1 Thess. 1. 1; Philm. 3; 1 Pet. 1. 2; 2 Pet. 1. 2.  
 3. 24, justified freely by his *g.* 4. 4, not reckoned of *g.*, but of debt. [abundance of *g.*  
 5. 2, access into this *g.* 17. 20, where sin abounded, *g.* much more abound. [election of *g.*  
 6. 14, 15, under *g.* 11. 5, the 2 Cor. 8. 9, know the *g.* of our Lord.  
 9. 8, able to make all *g.* abound. Gal. 1. 6, 15, who called you by his *g.*  
 5. 4, ye are fallen from *g.* Eph. 2. 5, 8, by *g.* ye are saved. 3. 8, to me is this *g.* given. 4. 29, minister *g.* to hearers. 6. 24, *g.* be with all that love our Lord. [alway with *g.*  
 Col. 4. 6, let your speech be 2 Thess. 2. 16, good hope through *g.*  
 1 Tim. 1. 2; 2 Tim. 1. 2; Tit. 1. 4. 10. 29, despite to the Spirit of *g.* 12. 28, *g.* to serve God acceptably. Heb. 13. 9, heart established with *g.* James 1. 11, the *g.* of the fashion of it.  
 4. 6, he giveth more *g.* [the humble. 1 Pet. 3. 7, heirs of *g.* 5. 5, giveth *g.* to 2 Pet. 3. 18, grow in *g.* [civiousness. Jude 4, turning *g.* of God into law. See Acts 20. 24; 2 Cor. 6. 1; Gal. 2. 21. [to thee.  
**Gracious.** Gen. 43. 29, God be *g.* Ex. 22. 27, I will hear, for I am *g.* 33. 19, I will be *g.* to whom I will be *g.* [g. merciful.  
 Neh. 9. 17, 31, ready to pardon. Ps. 77. 9, hath God forgotten to be *g.*? [honour.  
 Prov. 11. 16, a *g.* woman retaineth Is. 30. 18, wait, that he may be *g.* Amos 6. 15, may be the Lord will be *g.*



## Gracious—Continued

Jonah 4. 2, I know thou art a *g.* God.  
 Luke 4. 22, wondered at the *g.* words. [*g.*]  
 1 Pet. 2. 3, tasted that the Lord is  
 See Eccl. 34. 6; 2 Chr. 30. 9; Hos. 14. 2.  
 Graff. Rom. 11. 17, 19, 23, 24.  
 Grain. Matt. 13. 31; Mark 4. 31; Luke 13. 18; 17. 6, *g.* of mustard seed. [*may* find rest.  
 Grant. Ruth 1. 9, *g.* that you  
 1 Chr. 4. 10, God *g.* him that which he requested.  
 Job 6. 8, *g.* the thing I long for.  
 Matt. 20. 21; Mark 10. 37, *g.* that my two sons.  
 Rev. 3. 21, will I *g.* to sit with me.  
 See Ps. 20. 4; 85. 7; Acts 4. 29.  
 Grape. Gen. 49. 11, washed clothes in blood of *g.* [*the g.*]  
 Deut. 32. 14, drink the blood of Cant. 2. 13, 15, vines with tender *g.* [*forth g.*]  
 Is. 5. 2, looked it should bring 17. 6; 24. 13, yet gleaming *g.*  
 Jer. 8. 13, there shall be no *g.*  
 31. 29, *g.* Ezek. 18. 2, have eaten a sour *g.* [*overtake*]  
 Amos 9. 13, treader of *g.* shall Grass. Deut. 32. 2, as showers upon the *g.* [*house-tops*]  
 2 Kin. 19. 26; Ps. 129. 6, as *g.* on 72. 6, like rain upon mown *g.*  
 90. 5, like *g.* which groweth up. 102. 4, 11, withered like *g.*  
 103. 15, days are as *g.*  
 Is. 40. 6; 1 Pet. 1. 24, all flesh is *g.* Matt. 6. 30; Luke 12. 28, if God so clothe the *g.* 18. 7; 9. 4.  
 See Prov. 27. 25; John 6. 40; Rev. 14. 11.  
 Grave (*v.*) Gen. 42. 38; 44. 31, with sorrow to *g.*  
 Ex. 14. 11, no *g.* in Egypt.  
 Job 5. 26, come to *g.* in full age. 7. 9, he that goeth to the *g.* 14. 13, hide me in *g.*  
 17. 1, the *g.* are ready for me. 33, if I wait, the *g.* is mine house. 33. 22, his soul draweth near to the *g.*  
 Ps. 6. 5, in *g.* who shall give thanks? 31. 17, let wicked be silent in the *g.* 49. 14, like sheep laid in the *g.* [*g.*]  
 15; Hos. 13. 14, the power of the Eccles. 9. 10, no wisdom in the *g.* Is. 38. 18, the *g.* cannot praise thee. 53. 9, made his *g.* with the wicked. Hos. 13. 14, O *g.*, I will be thy destruction.  
 John 5. 28, all in the *g.* shall hear. 11. 31, she goeth to the *g.* [*tor?*]  
 1 Cor. 15. 55, O *g.* where is thy vic- See Matt. 27. 52; Luke 11. 44; Rev. 11. 9.  
 Grave (*v.*) Is. 49. 16, I have *g.* thee. Hab. 2. 18, that the maker hath *g.* it.  
 See Eccl. 28. 9; 2 Chr. 2. 7; 3. 7. [*2. 2.* Grave (*adj.*) 1 Tim. 3. 8; Tit. Gravel. Prov. 20. 17; Is. 48. 19; Lam. 3. 16.  
 Gravity. 1 Tim. 3. 4; Tit. 2. 7. Gray. Ps. 71. 18; Prov. 20. 29; Hos. 7. 9, [*make a g. nation*].  
 Great. Gen. 12. 2; 18. 18; 46. 3, 48. 19, he also shall be *g.* [*langer*]. Deut. 29. 24, the heat of his *g.* 1 Sam. 12. 24, consider how *g.* things. [*thing*].  
 2 Kin. 5. 13, bid them do some *g.* 2 Chr. 2. 5, the house is *g.* for *g.* is our God.

## Great—Continued

Neh. 6. 3, I am doing a *g.* work. Job 32. 9, *g.* men are not always wise.  
 36. 18, a *g.* ransom. [*g.* fear. Ps. 14. 5; 53. 6, there were they in Ps. 19. 11, there is *g.* reward.  
 31. 19, how *g.* is thy goodness! 92. 5, how *g.* are thy works! 139. 17, how *g.* is the sum of them! Prov. 15. 16, gift bringeth before *g.* men.  
 25. 6, stand not in place of *g.* men. Matt. 5. 12, *g.* is your reward. 19, called *g.* in kingdom of heaven. 13. 46, pearl of *g.* price. 15. 28, *g.* is thy faith. [*among you*].  
 20. 26, whosoever will be *g.* 22. 36, 38, the *g.* commandment. Luke 10. 2, the harvest is *g.* 16. 26, a *g.* gulf fixed. [*g.* one].  
 Acts 8. 9, giving out he was some 19. 28, 34, *g.* is Diana.  
 1 Tim. 3. 16, *g.* is the mystery. Heb. 2. 3, so *g.* salvation.  
 12. 1, so *g.* a cloud of witnesses. James 3. 5, how *g.* a matter a little fire kindleth! [*7. 9*].  
 See Eccl. 9. 2; Eccles. 2. 9; Rev. Greater. Gen. 4. 13, punishment *g.* than I can bear. [*and g.*]  
 1 Chr. 11. 9; Est. 9. 4, waxed *g.* Hag. 2. 9, glory of latter house *g.* Matt. 11. 11; Luke 7. 28, *g.* than he. 12. 6, one *g.* than the temple. Mark 12. 31, no commandment *g.* than these.  
 John 1. 50; 5. 20; 14. 12, shalt see *g.* things. [*father?*]  
 4. 12; 8. 53, art thou *g.* than our 10. 29; 14. 28, my Father is *g.* than all. [*this lord*].  
 13. 16; 15. 20, servant not *g.* than 15. 13, *g.* love hath no man.  
 1 Cor. 15. 6, the *g.* part remain. Heb. 6. 13, he could swear by no *g.* 1 John 3. 20, God is *g.* than our hearts. [*world*].  
 4. 4, *g.* is he in you than he in 3 John 4, no *g.* joy. [*among herbs*].  
 Greatest. Matt. 13. 32, it is *g.* 18. 1, 4, who is *g.* in kingdom? Mark 9. 34; Luke 9. 46, disputed who should be *g.* [*charity*].  
 1 Cor. 13. 13, the *g.* of these is See Job 1. 3; Jer. 31. 34; Luke 22. 24. [*sin*].  
 Greatly. 1 Chr. 21. 8, I have 1 Kin. 18. 3, Obadiah feared the Lord *g.*  
 Ps. 28. 7, my heart *g.* rejoiceth. 47. 9, God is *g.* exalted. [*assembly*].  
 89. 7, *g.* to be feared in the as- 116. 10, I was *g.* afflicted. [*loved*].  
 Dan. 9. 23; 10. 11, thou art *g.* be- Obad. 2, thou art *g.* despised.  
 Mark 12. 27, ye do *g.* err. [*is the g.* Greatness. 1 Chr. 29. 11, thine Ps. 145. 3, his *g.* is unsearchable. Prov. 5. 23, is the *g.* of his folly. Is. 63. 1, travelling in *g.* of strength. Eph. 1. 19, the exceeding *g.* of his power. [*150. 2*].  
 See 2 Chr. 9. 6; Ps. 66. 3; 79. 11; Greedily. Prov. 21. 26; Ezek. 22. 12. Greediness. Eph. 4. 19, for gain. Greedy. Prov. 1. 19; 15. 27, *g.* Is. 56. 11, they are *g.* dogs. See Ps. 17. 12; 1 Tim. 3. 3.  
 Green. Lev. 23. 14; Judg. 16. 7; Luke 28. 31. [*his own g.* Grief. 2 Chr. 6. 29, shall know Job 6. 2, Oh that my *g.* were weighed!

## Grief—Continued

Ps. 31. 10, life spent with *g.* Eccles. 1. 18, in much wisdom is much *g.*  
 Is. 53. 3, acquainted with *g.* Jer. 10. 19, this is a *g.*, and I must bear it. [*12. 19*].  
 See Jonah 4. 6; Heb. 13. 17; 1 Pet. Grieve. Gen. 6. 6, *g.* him at his heart.  
 45. 5, he not *g.* that ye sold me. 1 Sam. 2. 33, the man shall be to *g.* thine heart. [*desert*].  
 Ps. 78. 40, they *g.* him in the 95. 10, forty years was I *g.* Lam. 3. 33, doth not willingly *g.* Mark 3. 5, being *g.* for the hardness. 10. 22, he went away *g.* John 21. 17, Peter was *g.* Rom. 14. 15, brother *g.* with meat. Eph. 4. 30, *g.* not the holy Spirit of God. [*137. 21*].  
 See Neh. 2. 10; 13. 8; Ps. 119. 158; Grievous. Gen. 21. 11, thing was *g.* in Abraham's sight.  
 50. 11, a *g.* mourning. Ps. 10. 5, his ways are always *g.* Prov. 15. 1, *g.* words stir up anger. Is. 15. 4, his life shall be *g.* [*is g.*]  
 Jer. 30. 12; Nah. 3. 19, they wound Matt. 23. 4; Luke 11. 46, burdens *g.* to be borne.  
 Phil. 3. 1, to me is not *g.* Heb. 12. 11, chastening *g.* [*g.*]  
 1 John 5. 3, commandments not See Eccles. 2. 17; Jer. 16. 4; Acts 20. 29. [*poor*].  
 Grind. Is. 3. 15, *g.* faces of the Lam. 5. 13, took young men to *g.* Matt. 24. 44; Luke 20. 18, it will *g.* him to powder. [*Luke 17. 35*].  
 See Eccles. 12. 3; Matt. 24. 41; Throat. Ex. 2. 24, God heard their *g.* [*city*].  
 Job 24. 12, men *g.* from out the Joel 1. 18, how do the beasts *g.*? Rom. 8. 23, we ourselves *g.* [*38*].  
 See Job 23. 2; Ps. 6. 6; John 11. Grope. Deut. 28. 29; Job 5. 14; 12. 25; Is. 59. 10. [*13. 15*].  
 Gross. Is. 60. 2; Jer. 13. 16; Matt. Ground. Ex. 3. 5; Acts 3. 33, holy *g.* Job 5. 6, nor trouble spring out of the *g.*  
 Is. 35. 7, parched *g.* become a pool. Jer. 43. 8; Hos. 10. 12, break up fallow *g.*  
 Matt. 13. 8; Luke 8. 8, good *g.* Mark 4. 16, stony *g.* [*g?*]  
 Luke 13. 17, why cumbereth it the 14. 18, bought a piece of *g.* 19. 44, lay thee even with the *g.* John 8. 6, he wrote on the *g.* See Zech. 8. 12; Mal. 3. 11; John 12. 24. [*13. 23*].  
 Grounded. Eph. 3. 17; Col. Grow. Gen. 48. 16, let them *g.* into a multitude. [*not to g.*]  
 2 Sam. 23. 5, though he make it Ps. 92. 12, *g.* like a cedar. Is. 63. 2, he shall *g.* up before him. Hos. 14. 5, he shall *g.* as the lily. Mal. 4. 2, *g.* up as calves of the stall.  
 Matt. 13. 30, let both *g.* together. Mark 4. 27, seed should *g.* up, he knoweth not.  
 Acts 5. 24, wherunto this would *g.* Eph. 2. 21, *g.* unto an holy temple. 4. 15, may *g.* up unto him. [*lingly*].  
 2 Thess. 1. 3, your faith *g.* exceed- 1 Pet. 2. 2, that ye may *g.* thereby. 2 Pet. 3. 18, *g.* in grace. [*16. 12*].  
 See 2 Kin. 19. 26; Jer. 12. 2; Zech.

**Grudge.** Lev. 19. 18; 2 Cor. 9. 7; James 5. 9. [Luke 19. 7.]  
**Guests.** Zeph. 1. 7; Matt. 22. 10;  
**Guide.** Ps. 25. 9, meek will he g. in judgment. [eye.]  
 32. 8, I will g. thee with mine  
 48. 14, our g. even unto death.  
 73. 24, g. me with thy counsel.  
 Prov. 6. 7, having no g., overseer, or ruler.  
 Isa. 58. 11, the Lord shall g. thee.  
 Jer. 3. 4, the g. of my youth.  
 23. 16, 24, ye blind g.  
 Luke 1. 79, g. our feet into the way of peace.  
 John 16. 13, g. you into all truth.  
 See Gen. 48. 14; Prov. 11. 3; 23. 19.  
**Guile.** Ps. 32. 2, in whose spirit is no g. [speaking g.]  
 34. 13; 1 Pet. 3. 10, keep lips from John 1. 47, in whom is no g.  
 2 Cor. 12. 16, I caught you with g.  
 1 Pet. 2. 1, laying aside g. [14. 5.]  
 See Ex. 21. 14; 1 Thess. 2. 3; Rev. Guiltless. Deut. 5. 11, will not hold him g.  
 Josh. 2. 19, we will be g.  
 2 Sam. 3. 28, are g. of blood.  
 Matt. 12. 7, ye would not have condemned the g. [Kin. 2. 9.]  
 See Num. 5. 31; 1 Sam. 26. 9; 1 Guilty. Gen. 42. 21, g. concerning our brother. [means clear the g.]  
 Ex. 34. 7; Num. 14. 18, by no Lev. 5. 3, when he knoweth of it, he shall be g. [God.]  
 Rom. 3. 19, all the world g. before 1 Cor. 11. 27, g. of the body and blood.  
 James 2. 11, he is g. of all.  
 See Num. 35. 27; Prov. 30. 10; Matt. 26. 66.  
**Gulf.** Luke 16. 26.  
**Gush.** 1 Kin. 18. 28; Ps. 78. 20; 105. 41; Jer. 9. 18.

## H.

**Habitation.** Ex. 15. 13, thy holy h.  
 2 Chr. 6. 2, have built an house of h.  
 Ps. 26. 8, have loved the h.  
 33. 14, from the place of his h.  
 69. 25, let their h. be desolate.  
 89. 14, justice and judgment the h. of thy throne.  
 107. 7, 36, a city of h. [his h.]  
 132. 13, the Lord desired it for  
 Prov. 3. 33, he blesseth the h. of the just.  
 Isa. 32. 18, dwell in a peaceable h.  
 Jer. 21. 13, who shall enter into our h.? [down.]  
 25. 37, the peaceable h. are cut  
 Luke 16. 9, into everlasting h.  
 Eph. 2. 22, an h. of God through the Spirit. [own h.]  
 Jude 6, angels which left their See Prov. 8. 31; Acts 1. 20; 17. 26; Rev. 18. 2. [the h.]  
**Hail.** Job 38. 22, the treasures of Isa. 28. 17, sweep away refuge of lies. [8. 7; 11. 19; 16. 21.]  
 See Ex. 9. 18; Josh. 10. 11; Rev. Hail. Gen. 42. 38, bring down gray h. with sorrow. [breadth.]  
 Judg. 20. 16, sling stones at h.  
 Job 4. 15, the h. of my flesh stood up. [my head.]  
 Ps. 40. 12, more than the h. of Matt. 3. 4; Mark 1. 6, raiment of camel's h.  
 5. 36, make one h. white or black.  
 10. 30, h. of head numbered.

**Hair—Continued**  
 1 Cor. 11. 14, 15, long h., it is a shame. [plaiting the h.]  
 1 Tim. 2. 9, broided h. 1 Pet. 3. 3, See 2 Sam. 14. 26; Hos. 7. 9; John 11. 2; Rev. 1. 14.  
**Hale.** Luke 12. 58; Acts 8. 3.  
**Hallow.** Luke 22. 32, I am the Lord which h. you.  
 25. 10, shall h. the fiftieth year.  
 Num. 6. 10, every man's h. things.  
 1 Kin. 9. 3, I have h. this house.  
 Jer. 17. 22; 24. 27, but h. ye the sabbath day. [sabbaths.]  
 Ezek. 20. 20; 44. 24, and h. my Matt. 6. 9; Luke 11. 2, h. be thy name. [ye?]  
**Hall.** 1 Kin. 18. 21, how long h. Ps. 38. 17, I am ready to h.  
 Jer. 20. 10, my familiars watched for my h.  
 See Gen. 32. 31; Mic. 4. 6; Zeph. 3. 19. [every man.]  
**Hand.** Gen. 16. 12, h. against 24. 2; 47. 29, put thy h. under my thigh.  
 27. 22, the h. are the h. of Esau.  
 31. 29, in the power of my h. to do you hurt. [foot for foot.]  
 Ex. 21. 24; Deut. 19. 21, h. for h.  
 33. 22, cover with my h. while I pass. [waxed short.]  
 Num. 11. 23; Is. 59. 1, Lord's h. 22. 29, where there were sword in mine h. [this wealth.]  
 Deut. 8. 17, my h. hath gotten 33. 2, from right h. went fiery law.  
 Judg. 7. 2, saying, Mine own h. hath saved me.  
 1 Sam. 5. 11, h. of God was heavy.  
 6. 9, not his h. that smote us, but a chance. [any bribe?]  
 12. 3, of whose h. have I received 19. 5; 28. 21, put his life in his h.? 23. 16, Jonathan strengthened his h. in God.  
 26. 18, what evil is in mine h.? 2 Sam. 14. 19, is not h. of Joab in this? [into h. of Lord.]  
 24. 14; 1 Chr. 21. 13, let us fall 1 Kin. 18. 44, cloud like a man's h. [place.]  
 2 Kin. 5. 11, strike his h. over the 1 Chr. 12. 2, could use right h. and left. [h. of God.]  
 Ezra 7. 9; 8. 18; Neh. 2. 8, good 10. 19, they gave their h. that they would. [for work.]  
 Neh. 2. 18, strengthen their h. 6. 5, with open letter in his h.  
 Job 22. 10, in whose h. is the soul.  
 19. 21, the h. of God hath touched me.  
 40. 14, that thine own h. can save.  
 Ps. 16. 11, at right h. pleasures for evermore.  
 24. 4, clean h. and pure heart.  
 68. 31, stretch out her h. unto God.  
 90. 17, establish thou the work of our h. [cunning.]  
 137. 5, let my right h. forget her Prov. 3. 16, in left h. riches and honour.  
 6. 10; 24. 33, folding of h. to sleep.  
 Prov. 10. 4, that dealeth with slack h. 11. 21.  
 12. 24, h. of diligent shall bear rule.  
 19. 24; 26. 15, slothful man hideth his h.  
 22. 26, be not of them that strike h.  
 Eccles. 2. 24, this I saw was from h. of God.  
 9. 10, whatsoever thy h. findeth.

## Hand—Continued

11. 6, in evening withhold not thine h. [at your h.?]  
 Isa. 1. 12, who hath required this 5. 25; 9. 12; 10. 4; 14. 27, his h. stretched out still. [out.]  
 14. 26, this is the h. that is stretched out, 12, measured waters in hollow of h. [Lord.]  
 44. 5, subscribe with his h. to the 53. 10, pleasure of Lord shall prosper in his h.  
 56. 2, keepeth his h. from evil.  
 Jer. 23. 14, strengthen h. of evil doers. [that telleth.]  
 33. 13, shall pass under h. of him Lam. 2. 4, with his right h. as adversary. [sadden.]  
 4. 10, h. of pitiful women have Ezek. 7. 17; 21. 7, all h. shall be feeble.  
 10. 2, fill h. with coals of fire.  
 17. 18, lo, he had given his h.  
 Dan. 4. 35, none can stay his h.  
 Hos. 7. 5, stretched out h. with scorn. [earnestly.]  
 Mic. 7. 3, do evil with both h.  
 Zeph. 3. 16, let not thine h. be slack. [in thine h.?]  
 Zech. 13. 6, what are these wounds Matt. 3. 2; 4. 17; 10. 7, kingdom of heaven at h. [his h.]  
 12; Luke 3. 17, whose fan is in 6. 3, let not left h. know.  
 18. 8; Mark 9. 43, if thy h. or foot offend.  
 26. 18, my time is at h.  
 46; Mark 14. 42, he is at h. that doth betray. [power.]  
 Mark 14. 62, sitting on right h. of 16. 19, sat on right h. of God.  
 Luke 9. 44, delivered into h. of men.  
 John 10. 28, nor pluck out of my h.  
 29, my Father's h. 20. 27, reach hither thy h. [fistered.]  
 Acts 20. 34, these h. have min- 2 Cor. 5. 1, house not made with h. Phil. 4. 5, moderation he knoweth, the Lord is at h. [h.]  
 1 Thess. 4. 11, work with your own 2 Thess. 2. 2, the day of Christ is at h.  
 1 Tim. 2. 8, lifting up holy h.  
 Heb. 10. 31, the h. of living God.  
 James 4. 8, cleanse your h. [h.]  
 1 Pet. 4. 7, end of all things is at 1 John 1. 1, our h. have handled of Word. [18. 22; Col. 2. 14.]  
 See Is. 49. 16; Luke 9. 62; John Handle. Judg. 5. 14, that h. pen of the writer.  
 Ps. 115. 7, hands, but they h. not. Prov. 16. 20, that h. a matter wisely.  
 Jer. 2. 8, they that h. the law. [h.]  
 Mark 12. 4, sent away shamefully Luke 24. 39, h. me, and see.  
 2 Cor. 4. 2, not h. word deceitfully. Col. 2. 21, taste not, h. not. [life.]  
 1 John 1. 1, have h. of Word of See Gen. 4. 21; 1 Chr. 12. 8; Ezek. 27. 29. [Prov. 30. 23.]  
**Handmaid.** Ps. 86. 16; 116. 16;  
**Hang.** Gal. 3. 13, he that is h. is accursed.  
 Job 26. 7, h. the earth on nothing.  
 Ps. 137. 2, we h. our harps upon the willows.  
 Luke 17. 2, millstone h. about neck. 22. 40, on these h. the law and the prophets.  
 27. 5, went and h. himself.  
 Heb. 12. 12, lift up the hands which h. down.

## Hang—Continued

See Gen. 40. 22; Est. 7. 10; Luke 23. 39.  
**Haply.** 1 Sam. 14. 30; Mark 11. 13.  
**Happen.** 1 Sam. 6. 9, it was a chance that *h.* [to the] just.  
 Prov. 12. 21, there shall no evil *h.* Is. 41. 22, let them shew us what shall *h.*  
 Jer. 44. 23, therefore this evil is *h.* Mark 10. 32, to tell what should *h.* Luke 24. 14, talked of things that had *h.*  
 Rom. 11. 25, blindness is *h.* to Israel.  
 1 Cor. 10. 11, things *h.* for examples.  
 Phil. 1. 12, things which *h.* to me. 1 Pet. 4. 12, as though some strange thing *h.* [proverb].  
 2 Pet. 2. 22, it is *h.* according to See Eccles. 2. 14; 8. 14; 9. 11; Acts 3. 10.  
**Happy.** Gen. 30. 13, *h.* am I. Deut. 33. 29, *h.* art thou. [corrected]. Job 5. 17, *h.* is the man whom God Psa. 127. 5, *h.* is the man that hath quiver full. [i. is that people]. 128. 2, *h.* shalt thou be. 144. 15, Prov. 3. 13, 18, *h.* that findeth wisdom. [is be]. 14. 21, he that hath mercy, *h.* 28. 14, *h.* is the man that feareth always. [treacherously].  
 Jer. 12. 1, why are they *h.* that deal Mal. 3. 15, now we call proud *h.* John 13. 17, if ye know *h.* if ye do them. [ineth not].  
 Rom. 14. 22, *h.* is he that condemn James 5. 11, we count them *h.* that endure.  
 1 Pet. 3. 14; 4. 14, *h.* are ye. See Psa. 146. 5; Prov. 29. 18; 1 Cor. 7. 40, [too] *h.* for the Lord?  
**Hard.** Gen. 18. 14, is any thing. Deut. 1. 17; 17. 8, cause that is too *h.* 15. 18, it shall not seem *h.* to thee. 1 Kin. 10. 1; 2 Chr. 9. 1, prove with *h.* questions. [millstone].  
 Job 41. 24, *h.* as piece of nether Prov. 13. 15, the way of transgressors is *h.* [won].  
 18. 19, brother offended *h.* to be Jer. 32. 17, 27, there is nothing too *h.* for thee. [language].  
**Ezek.** 3. 5, 6, to a people of *h.* Matt. 25. 24, thou art an *h.* man. John 6. 60, this is an *h.* saying. Acts 9. 5; 26. 14, *h.* to kick against 'the pricks.' [uttered].  
 Heb. 5. 11, many things *h.* to be 2 Pet. 3. 16, things *h.* to be understood.  
 See Deut. 15. 18; 2 Kin. 2. 10; Mark 10. 24.  
**Harden.** Ex. 4. 21; 7. 3.  
 14. 17, *h.* hearts of Egyptians. Job 6. 10, I would *h.* myself in sorrow. [him?]  
 9. 4, who hath *h.* himself against Prov. 21. 29, a wicked man *h.* his face.  
 28. 14, he that *h.* his heart. 29. 1, he, that being often reproved *h.* his neck. [heart?]  
 Is. 63. 17, why hast thou *h.* our Mark 6. 52; 8. 17, thy heart was *h.* John 12. 40, he hath *h.* his heart. Acts 13. 9, when divers were *h.* Rom. 9. 18, whom he will he *h.* Heb. 3. 13, lest any of you be *h.* See Deut. 1. 7; 2 Kin. 17. 14; Job 39. 16.  
**Hardy.** Gen. 16. 6; Matt. 19. 28.

**Hardness.** Mark 3. 5, grieved for *h.* of their hearts. [heart].  
 16. 15, upbraided them for *h.* of 2 Tim. 2. 3, endure *h.*, as good soldier. [10. 5; Rom. 2. 5].  
 See Job 38. 38; Matt. 19. 8; Mark Harm. Lev. 5. 16, make amends for *h.*  
 Num. 35. 23, nor sought his *h.* 1 Sam. 26. 21, I will no more do thee *h.*  
 2 Kin. 4. 41, no *h.* in the pot. 1 Chr. 16. 22; Pa. 105. 15, do prophets no *h.* [no *h.*].  
 Prov. 3. 30, if he have done thee Acts 16. 28, do thyself no *h.* 28. 5, he felt no *h.*  
 1 Pet. 3. 13, who will *h.* you? Harmless. Matt. 10. 16; Phil. 2. 15; Heb. 7. 26, [player on an *h.*].  
**Harp.** 1 Sam. 16. 16, cunning Psa. 49. 4, dark sayings on the *h.* 137. 2, hanged *h.* on the willows. Is. 5. 12, *h.* and viol are in their feasts.  
 24. 8, joy of the *h.* ceaseth. 1 Cor. 14. 7, whether pipe or *h.*, except they give.  
 Rev. 14. 2, harping with their *h.* Harrow. 2 Sam. 12. 31; 1 Chr. 20. 3; Job 39. 10.  
**Hart.** Psa. 42. 1; Is. 35. 6, [cease]. Harvest. Gen. 6. 22, *h.* shall not Ex. 23. 16; 34. 22, the feast of *h.* Lev. 19. 19; 23. 10; Deut. 24. 19, when ye reap *h.* [to-day?]  
 1 Sam. 12. 17, is it not wheat *h.* Job 6. 5, whose *h.* the hungry eateth up. [flood in *h.*].  
 Prov. 6. 8, the ant gathereth 10. 5, he that sleepeth in *h.* [h]. 25. 13, cold of snow in time of *h.* Is. 9. 3, according to joy in *h.* 18. 9, thy *h.* is fallen. 18. 4, dew in heat of *h.* [h].  
 Jer. 5. 17, they shall eat up thine 24, appointed weeks of *h.*  
 Jer. 8. 20, the *h.* is past, the summer ended. [come].  
 51. 33, the time of her *h.* Joel 3. 13; Rev. 14. 15, the *h.* is ripe. Matt. 9. 37, the *h.* is plenteous. 38; Luke 10. 2, the Lord of the *h.* Mark 4. 29, he putteth in sickle, because *h.* is come.  
 Luke 10. 2, the *h.* truly is great. John 4. 35, the fields are white to *h.* See Josh. 3. 15; Is. 23. 3; Matt. 13. 39.  
**Haste.** Ex. 12. 11, shall eat it in *h.* 1 Kin. 21. 8, king's business required *h.*  
 Pa. 31. 22; 116. 11, I said in my *h.* Prov. 19. 2, he that *h.* with feet sinneth.  
 28. 22, he that *h.* to be rich. Is. 51. 14, captive exile *h.* 60. 22, will *h.* it in time.  
 Jer. 1. 12, I will *h.* my word. Zeph. 1. 14, day of the Lord *h.* greatly. [Eccles. 1. 5].  
 See 2 Kin. 7. 15; Pa. 16. 4; 55. 8; Hastily. Prov. 20. 21; 25. 8. Hasty. Prov. 14. 29; 21. 5; 29. 20. Hate. Gen. 8. 4, 5, 8, *h.* Joseph yet the more.  
 Lev. 19. 17, shall not *h.* thy brother. 1 Kin. 22. 8; 2 Chr. 18. 7, yet one man, but I *h.* him. [the Lord]. 2 Chr. 19. 2, and love them that *h.* Pa. 34. 21, they that *h.* righteous shall be desolate.  
 97. 10, ye that love the Lord *h.* evil.

## Hate—Continued

139. 21, do not I *h.* them that *h.* thee? [knowledge?]  
 Prov. 1. 22, how long will ye *h.* 13. 24, he that spareth his rod *h.* his son. [die].  
 15. 10, he that *h.* reproof shall 27, he that *h.* gifts shall live. Eccles. 2. 17, I *h.* life. 3. 8, a time to *h.*  
 Is. 1. 14, your feasts my soul *h.* 61. 8, I *h.* robbery for burnt offering. Amos 5. 15, *h.* the evil, and love Mic. 3. 2, who *h.* the good, and love the evil. [I *h.*].  
 Zech. 8. 17, these are things that Mal. 1. 3; Rom. 9. 13, I loved Jacob, and *h.* Esau.  
 Matt. 5. 44; Luke 6. 27, do good to them that *h.* you. 6. 24, either he will *h.* the one. 10. 22; Matt. 13. 13; Luke 21. 17, ye shall be *h.*  
 24. 10, and shall *h.* one another. Luke 6. 22, blessed are ye when men shall *h.* you. [the good].  
 14. 26, and *h.* not his father. John 3. 20, *h.* the light. 7. 7, the world cannot *h.* you. 15. 18; 1 John 3. 13, marvel not if world *h.* you.  
 24, they have both seen and *h.* Eph. 5. 29, no man ever yet *h.* his own flesh. [brother].  
 1 John 2. 9, 11; 3. 15; 4. 20, *h.* his See Gen. 27. 41; Deut. 1. 27; Prov. 6. 16; Rev. 2. 6. [Tit. 3. 3].  
**Hateful.** Psa. 36. 2; Ezek. 33. 29; Haters. Ps. 81. 15; Rom. 1. 30. Haughty. 2 Sam. 22. 28, eyes are upon the *h.*  
 Ps. 131. 1, my heart is not *h.* [fall]. Prov. 16. 18, a spirit is proud to be 21. 24, proud and *h.* scorner. Is. 10. 33, the *h.* shall be humbled. Zeph. 3. 11, no more be *h.* because. See Is. 2. 11; 13. 11; 24. 4; Ezek. 16. 50. [thy *h.*].  
**Head.** Gen. 3. 15, it shall bruise Josh. 2. 19, blood be on his *h.* Judg. 11. 9, shall I be your *h.*? 2 Kin. 2. 3, take thy master from thy *h.* to-day.  
 4. 19, he said, My *h.*, my *h.* Pa. 24. 7, 9, lift up your *h.* [your *h.*]. 66. 12, cause men to ride over 141. 5, oil, which shall not break my *h.*  
 Prov. 10. 6, blessings on *h.* of the 11. 26, on *h.* of him that selleth corn. [on his *h.*].  
 25. 22; Rom. 12. 20, coals of fire Eccles. 2. 14, a wise man's eyes are in his *h.*  
 Is. 1. 5, the whole *h.* is sick. 35. 10; 61. 11, everlasting joy upon their *h.*  
 58. 5, to bow down *h.* as bulrush. 59. 17; Eph. 6. 17, helmet of salvation on *h.*  
 Jer. 9. 1, Oh that my *h.* were waters. 14. 3, *h.* ashamed, and covered their *h.*  
 Dan. 2. 38, thou art this *h.* of gold. Amos 2. 7, that pant after dust on *h.*  
 Amos 9. 1, cut them in the *h.* [h]. Zech. 1. 21, no man did lift up his 4. 7, the *h.* setone with shoutings. Matt. 5. 86, neither swear by *h.* 27. 39; Mark 16. 29, reviled, wagging their *h.* [anoint].  
 Luke 7. 46, my *h.* thou didst not

## Head—Continued

21. 18, not hair of *h.* perish.  
 28, then look up, and lift up  
 your *h.* [my *h.*]  
 John 13. 9, also my hands and  
 1 Cor. 11. 3, the *h.* of every man is  
 Christ.  
 4, dishonoureth his *h.*  
 Eph. 1. 22; 4. 5; Col. 1. 18, the *h.*  
 of the church.  
 5. 23, husband is *h.* of the wife.  
 Col. 2. 19, not holding the *h.*  
 See Num. 6. 5; Josh. 7. 6; Acts.  
 18. 6; Rev. 13. 1, [that *h.* thee.  
 Heal. Ex. 15. 26, I am the Lord  
 Deut. 32. 39, I wound, I *h.*  
 2 Kin. 2. 22, waters were *h.* 20. 5, 6,  
 I will *h.* thee.  
 Ps. 6. 2, O Lord, *h.* me.  
 41. 4, *h.* my soul, for I have sinned.  
 107. 20, sent his word, and *h.* them.  
 Is. 6. 10, lest they convert and be *h.*  
 53. 5, with his stripes we are *h.*  
 Jer. 6. 14; 8. 11, they have *h.* the  
 hurt slightly.  
 15. 18, wound refuseth to be *h.*  
 17. 14, *h.* me, and I shall be *h.*  
 Lam. 2. 13, who can *h.* thee?  
 Hos. 5. 13, yet could he not *h.* thee?  
 6. 1, he hath torn, and he will *h.* us.  
 14. 4, I will *h.* their backslidings.  
 Matt. 8. 7, I will come and *h.* him.  
 8, speak, and my servant shall  
 be *h.*  
 8: Luke 9. 2; 10. 9, the sick.  
 12. 10; Luke 14. 3, is it lawful to *h.*  
 on sabbath? [day.  
 Mark 3. 2; Luke 6. 7, *h.* on sabbath  
 Luke 4. 18, to *h.* the brokenhearted.  
 23, physician, *h.* thyself. [to *h.*  
 5. 17, power of the Lord present  
 John 4. 47, that he would come  
 and *h.*  
 5. 13, he that was *h.* wist not.  
 Acts 4. 14, beholding the man  
 which was *h.*  
 5. 16, they were *h.* every one.  
 James 5. 16, pray that ye may be *h.*  
 1 Pet. 2. 24, by whose stripes ye  
 were *h.* [was *h.*  
 Rev. 13. 3, his deadly wound  
 See Eccles. 3. 3; Is. 3. 7; Matt.  
 4. 24; 14. 14. [for us.  
 Healing. Jer. 14. 19, there is no  
 Nah. 3. 19, no *h.* of thy bruise.  
 Mal. 4. 2, with *h.* in his wings.  
 Matt. 4. 23, went about *h.* all.  
 Luke 9. 11, that had need of *h.*  
 1 Cor. 12. 9, 28, 30, the gift of *h.*  
 Rev. 22. 2, for the *h.* of the nations.  
 See Jer. 30. 17; Luke 9. 6; Acts  
 4. 22; 10. 38, [my, my brother?  
 Health. 2 Sam. 20. 9, art thou in  
 Ps. 42. 11; 43. 5, the *h.* of my coun-  
 tenance.  
 67. 2, thy saving *h.*  
 Prov. 3. 8, *h.* to thy navel.  
 4. 22, they are *h.* to all their flesh.  
 Is. 58. 8, thy *h.* shall spring forth.  
 Jer. 8. 15, looked for a time of *h.*  
 22, why is not *h.* recovered?  
 3 John 2, mayest be in *h.* [27. 34.  
 See Gen. 43. 28; Jer. 30. 17; Acts  
 10. 10.  
 Head. Deut. 32. 23, *h.* mischiefs  
 upon them.  
 Job 16. 4, I could *h.* up words.  
 27. 16, though he *h.* up silver.  
 Ps. 39. 6, he *h.* up riches. [of fire.  
 Prov. 25. 22; Rom. 12. 20, *h.* coals  
 Ezek. 24. 10, *h.* on wood.  
 Hab. 1. 10, they shall *h.* dust.  
 Mic. 3. 12, Jerusalem shall become  
*h.* [teachers.  
 2 Tim. 4. 3, *h.* to themselves

## Heap—Continued

James 5. 3, ye have *h.* treasure for  
 last days. [Eccles. 2. 26.  
 See Judg. 15. 16; Neh. 4. 2.  
 Hear. Ex. 6. 12, how shall Pharaoh  
*h.* me? [which I *h.*  
 1 Sam. 15. 14, lowing of oxen  
 1 Kin. 8. 42, they shall *h.* of thy  
 great name.  
 18. 26, O Baal, *h.* us.  
 2 Kin. 18. 28; Is. 36. 13, *h.* words of  
 the great king. [of going.  
 1 Chr. 14. 15, when thou *h.* a sound  
 Neh. 8. 2, all that could *h.* with  
 understanding.  
 Job 31. 35, Oh that one would *h.*  
 me! [143. 1.  
 Ps. 4. 1; 39. 12; 54. 2; 84. 8; 102. 1;  
 37. 6; Zech. 10. 6, the Lord will  
*h.* [this, ye people.  
 10. 17, cause thine ear to *h.* 49. 1,  
 59. 10, who, say they, doth *h.*?  
 66. 18, if I regard iniquity, the  
 Lord will not *h.* me. [will speak.  
 85. 8, I will *h.* what God the Lord  
 102. 20, *h.* groaning of the pris-  
 oner.  
 Prov. 13. 8, the poor *h.* not rebuke.  
 18. 15, answereth a matter before  
 he *h.*  
 22. 17, *h.* the words of the wise.  
 Eccles. 5. 1, more ready to *h.* than  
 give.  
 10. 6, better to *h.* rebuke of wise.  
 12. 13, *h.* conclusion of the whole  
 matter.  
 Is. 1. 2, *h.* O heavens, and give ear.  
 15; Jer. 7. 16; 11. 14; 14. 12; Ezek.  
 8. 18. [stand not.  
 6. 9; Mark 4. 12, *h.*, but under-  
 29. 18, shall deaf *h.* words of the  
 book. [34. 1, let the earth *h.*  
 33. 13, *h.*, ye that are afar off.  
 42. 20, opening ears, but he *h.* not.  
 55. 3; John 5. 25, *h.*, and your  
 soul shall live.  
 Eccl. 3. 27, he that *h.*, let him *h.*  
 31. 3, they *h.* words, but will not  
 do them. [these sayings.  
 Matt. 7. 24; Luke 6. 47, whoso *h.*  
 11. 4, shew things ye do *h.* and see.  
 5; Mark 7. 37; Luke 7. 22, the deaf  
*h.* [which ye *h.*  
 13. 17; Luke 10. 24, *h.* those things  
 17. 5; Mark 9. 7, my beloved Son,  
*h.* him.  
 18. 16, if he will not *h.* thee.  
 Mark 4. 24; Luke 8. 18, take heed  
 what ye *h.*  
 Luke 9. 9, of whom I *h.* such things.  
 10. 16, he that *h.* you, *h.* me.  
 John 5. 25, deaf shall *h.* voice of  
 Son of God. [can *h.* it?  
 30, as I *h.*, I judge. 6. 60, who  
 8. 47, he that is of God *h.* God's  
 words.  
 9. 31, God *h.* not sinners.  
 11. 42, I know thou *h.* me always.  
 Acts 2. 8, how *h.* we every man?  
 13. 44, whole city came to *h.*  
 Rom. 10. 14, *h.* without a preacher.  
 1 Cor. 11. 18, I *h.* there be divi-  
 sions. [them that *h.*  
 1 Tim. 4. 16, save thyself, and  
 James 1. 19, swift to *h.*  
 1 John 4. 5, the world *h.* them.  
 6, he that knoweth God *h.* us.  
 Rev. 2. 7; 3. 6, 13, 22, let him *h.*  
 3. 20, if any man *h.* my voice.  
 See Deut. 30. 17; 2 Kin. 19. 16; 2  
 Chr. 6. 21.  
 Heard. Gen. 3. 8, they *h.* voice  
 of the Lord.  
 21. 17, God *h.* voice of the lad.

## Heard—Continued

45. 2, Joseph wept, and the  
 Egyptians *h.*  
 Ex. 3. 7, I have *h.* their cry.  
 Num. 11. 1; 12. 2, the Lord *h.* it.  
 Deut. 4. 12, only he *h.* a voice.  
 1 Kin. 6. 7, nor any part of iron *h.*  
 10. 7; 2 Chr. 9. 6, exceedeth the  
 fame. [not *h.* long ago?  
 2 Kin. 19. 25; Is. 37. 26, hast thou  
 Ezra 3. 13, Neh. 12. 43, the noise  
 was *h.* afar off. [of God?  
 Job 15. 8, hast thou *h.* the secret  
 16. 2, I have *h.* many such things.  
 19. 7, but I am not *h.*  
 26. 14, how little a portion is *h.*?  
 29. 11, when the ear *h.* me, it  
 blessed me. [plication.  
 Ps. 6. 9, the Lord hath *h.* my sup-  
 10. 17, hast *h.* the desire of the  
 humble. [h.  
 34. 4, I sought the Lord, and he  
 38. 13, I was as a deaf man, and  
*h.* not.  
 61. 5, thou hast *h.* my vows. [not.  
 81. 5, I *h.* language I understood  
 116. 1, I love the Lord, because  
 he hath *h.*  
 Cant. 2. 12, voice of turtle is *h.*  
 Is. 40. 21, 28, have ye not *h.*?  
 64. 4, not *h.* what he hath pre-  
 pared.  
 65. 19, weeping no more be *h.*  
 68. 8, who hath *h.* such a thing?  
 Jer. 7. 13, rising early, but ye *h.* not.  
 8. 6, *h.*, but they spake not  
 aright. [shall be *h.*  
 51. 46; Obad. 1, a rumour that  
 Dan. 12. 8, I *h.*, but understood not.  
 Zech. 8. 23, we have *h.* God is  
 with you. [and *h.* it.  
 Mal. 3. 16, the Lord hearkened,  
 Matt. 6. 7, *h.* for much speaking.  
 26. 65; Mark 14. 64, ye have *h.* the  
 blasphemy.  
 Luke 12. 3, shall he *h.* in the light.  
 John 4. 42, we have *h.* him our-  
 selves.  
 8. 6, as though he *h.* them not.  
 Acts 4. 4, many which *h.* believed.  
 20, cannot but speak things we  
 have *h.*  
 16. 25, the prisoners *h.* them.  
 Rom. 10. 14, of whom they have  
 not *h.*  
 18, have they not *h.*? [fear *h.*  
 1 Cor. 2. 9, eye hath not seen, nor  
 2 Cor. 12. 4, *h.* unspeakable words.  
 Eph. 4. 21, if so be ye have *h.* him.  
 Phil. 4. 9, things ye have *h.* and  
 [me.  
 2 Tim. 2. 2, things thou hast *h.* of  
 Heb. 2. 3, confirmed by them that  
*h.*  
 4. 2, with faith in them that *h.*  
 1 John 1. 1, 3, that which we have  
*h.* and seen. [hast *h.*  
 Rev. 3. 3, remember how thou  
 10. 4; 14. 2; 18. 4, *h.* a voice from  
 heaven. [19. 6; 22. 3.  
 See Jer. 31. 18; John 5. 37; Rev.  
 Hearer. Rom. 2. 13; Eph. 4. 23;  
 James 1. 23, [law in their *h.*  
 Hearing. Deut. 31. 11, read this  
 2 Kin. 4. 31, neither voice nor *h.*  
 Job 42. 5, by *h.* of the ear.  
 Prov. 20. 12, *h.* the ear.  
 Eccles. 1. 8, nor ear filled with *h.*  
 Amos 8. 11, a famine of *h.* the word.  
 Matt. 13. 13, *h.*, they hear not.  
 Acts 9. 7, *h.* a voice, but seeing no  
 man.  
 Rom. 10. 17, faith cometh by *h.*  
 1 Cor. 12. 17, where were the *h.*?

## Hearing—Continued

Heb. 6. 11, ye are dull of *h*.  
 See Acts 28. 27; Gal. 3. 2; 2 Pet. 2. 8. [*ye shall h*.]  
**Hearken.** Deut. 18. 15, unto him Josh. 1. 17, so will we *h*. unto thee.  
 1 Sam. 15. 22, to *h*. than the fat of rams.  
 Prov. 29. 12, if a ruler *h*. to lies. Is. 56. 2, *h*. diligently unto me.  
 Dan. 9. 19, O Lord, *h*. and do. [*you*.]  
 Mark 7. 14, *h*. to me, every one of *See* Ps. 103. 20; Prov. 1. 33; 12. 15; Acts 4. 19.  
**Heart.** Ex. 23. 9, ye know the *h*. of a stranger. [*12*. 20, 24. Deut. 11. 13; Josh. 22. 5; 1 Sam. 13. 3; 30. 6; Matt. 22. 37; Mark 12. 30, 33; Luke 10. 27, love the Lord with all your *h*.]  
 Judg. 5. 16, great searchings of *h*.  
 1 Sam. 10. 9, God gave him another *h*.  
 16. 7, the Lord looketh on the *h*.  
 1 Kin. 3. 9, 12, give an understanding *h*.  
 4. 29, gave Solomon largeness of *h*. 17. 2 Chr. 6. 7, it was in the *h*. of David. [*David*.]  
 11. 4, not perfect, as was *h*. of 14. 8, followed me with all his *h*.  
 1 Chr. 12. 33, not of double *h*.  
 29. 17; Jer. 11. 20, I know thou triest the *h*.  
 2 Chr. 31. 21, he did it with all his *h*.  
 32. 25, his *h*. was lifted up. [*of h*. Neh. 2. 2, nothing else but sorrow Job 23. 16, maketh my *h*. soft.  
 29. 13, caused the widow's *h*. to sing. [*in his h*.]  
 Ps. 10. 6; 11. 13; 14. 1; 53. 1, said 18. 8, rejoicing the *h*. 27. 3, my *h*. shall not fear.  
 73. 7, more than *h*. could wish.  
 78. 37, their *h*. was not right. [*in h*. 97. 11, gladness sown for upgrit 119. 11, thy word have I hid in my *h*.  
 80, let my *h*. be sound. [*my h*. 139. 23, search me, and know Prov. 4. 23, keep thy *h*. with all diligence. [*bitterness*.]  
 14. 10, the *h*. knoweth his own 21. 1, king's *h*. is in the hand of the Lord. [*so is he*.]  
 23. 7, as he thinketh in his *h*.  
 Prov. 25. 3, a king's *h*. is unsearchable.  
 20. songs to a heavy *h*. [*trust*.]  
 31. 11, *h*. of her husband doth Eccles. 8. 5, wise man's *h*. discerneth.  
 Is. 35. 4, say to them of fearful *h*.  
 44. 20, a deceived *h*. [*to h*. 57. 1; Jer. 12. 11, no man layeth it 15, revive *h*. of contrite. 65. 14, sing for joy of *h*.  
 Jer. 11. 20; 20. 12, thou triest the *h*.  
 17. 9, the *h*. is deceitful above all things.  
 20. 9, in mine *h*. as a burning fire.  
 24. 7, I will give them a *h*. to know me. [*proach*.]  
 30. 21, that engaged his *h*. to appear. 16; Obad. 3, pride of *h*. deceived thee.  
**Ezek.** 11. 19, take stony *h*.  
 18. 31, make you a new *h*.  
 36. 26, will give you a *h*. of flesh.  
 44. 7; Acts 7. 51, uncircumcised in *h*.  
 Dan. 1. 8, Daniel purposed in his *h*.  
 Joel 2. 13, rend your *h*.  
 Zech. 7. 12, made *h*. as adamant.

## Heart—Continued

Mal. 2. 2, if ye will not lay it to *h*.  
 4. 6, turn *h*. of fathers to children.  
 Matt. 5. 8, blessed are the pure in *h*. [*h*. be also.  
 6. 21; Luke 12. 34, there will your 11. 29, meek and lowly in *h*.  
 12. 34; Luke 6. 45, out of the abundance of the *h*. [*thoughts*.]  
 15. 19, out of the *h*. proceed evil 18. 35, if ye from your *h*. forgive not. [*h*.]  
 Mark 2. 8, why reason ye in your 6. 17, have ye your *h*. yet hardened?  
 10. 5; 16. 14, hardness of *h*.  
 Luke 2. 19, 51, kept them in her *h*.  
 21. 14, settle it in your *h*.  
 24. 25, slow of *h*. to believe.  
 John 14. 1, 27, let not your *h*. be troubled.  
 Acts 5. 23; 7. 54, were cut to the *h*.  
 11. 23, with purpose of *h*. [*lieve*.]  
 Rom. 10. 10, with the *h*. man believeth.  
 1 Cor. 2. 9, neither have entered into *h*. [*h*.]  
 2 Cor. 3. 3, in fleshy tables of *h*.  
 5. 12, glory in appearance, not in *h*. [*your h*. by faith.  
 Eph. 3. 17, that Christ dwell in 5. 19, singing and making melody in your *h*.  
 6. 6, doing will of God from the *h*.  
 Phil. 4. 7, keep your *h*. and minds.  
 Col. 3. 22, in singleness of *h*.  
 2 Thess. 3. 5, direct your *h*. into love of God. [*the h*.]  
 Heb. 4. 12, discerner of intents of 10. 22, draw near with true *h*.  
 13. 9, good that the *h*. be established. [*your h*.]  
 James 3. 14, if ye have strife in 4. 6, purify your *h*. [*h*.]  
 1 Pet. 3. 4, the hidden man of the 15, sanctify the Lord in your *h*.  
 See Ps. 57. 7; 108. 1; Col. 3. 15; 2 Pet. 1. 19.  
**Hearth.** Gen. 18. 6; Ps. 102. 3; Is. 30. 14.  
**Heartily.** Col. 3. 23. [*great anger*.]  
**Heat.** Deut. 29. 24, the *h*. of this 19. 9, 6, nothing hid from *h*. thereof. [*they have h*.]  
 Eccles. 4. 11, two together, then Is. 4. 6; 25. 4, a shadow from the *h*.  
 18. 4, *h*. upon herbs, dew in *h*. of harvest. [*them*.]  
 49. 10, neither shall *h*. smite 18. 7, 4, as oven *h*. by the baker.  
 Matt. 20. 12, burden and *h*. of the day. [*with burning h*.]  
 James 1. 11, sun no sooner risen 2 Pet. 3. 10, melt with fervent *h*.  
 See Dan. 3. 19; Luke 12. 55; Acts 28. 3.  
**Heath.** Jer. 17. 6; 48. 6.  
**Heathen.** Ps. 2. 1; Acts 4. 25, why do *h*. rage?  
 8. give *h*. for inheritance. [*the Lord* 102. 15, the *h*. shall fear name of Ezek. 36. 24, I will take you from among *h*. [*the h*.]  
 Zech. 8. 13, ye were a curse among Matt. 6. 7, repetitions, as the *h*.  
 18. 17, let him be as *h*. man. [*5. 8. See Lev. 25. 44; Deut. 4. 27; Neh. 13. 15.*]  
**Heaven.** Gen. 28. 17, the gates of *h*.  
 Ex. 20. 22, have talked with you from *h*.  
 Lev. 26. 19, make your *h*. as iron.  
 Deut. 10. 14; 1 Kin. 8. 27.  
 33. 13, the precious things of *h*.  
 2 Kin. 7. 2, if the Lord make win-dows in *h*.

## Heaven—Continued

Job 15. 15, the *h*. are not clean in his sight.  
 22. 12, is not God in the height of *h*.?  
 Ps. 8. 3, when I consider thy *h*.  
 14. 2; 63. 2, had looked down from *h*.  
 73. 25, whom have I in *h*.?  
 89. 6, who in *h*. can be compared to the Lord?  
 119. 89, thy word is settled in *h*.  
 Prov. 8. 27, when he prepared the *h*. I was there.  
 25. 3, the *h*. for height.  
 Eccles. 5. 2, for God is in *h*. [*the h*. Is. 13. 13; Hag. 2. 6, will shake 40. 12, meted out *h*. with the span. 65. 17; Rev. 21. 1, new *h*. and new earth. [*of h*.]  
 Jer. 7. 18, make cakes to queen 23. 24, do not I fill *h*. and earth? 31. 37, if *h*. can be measured.  
 Ezek. 1. 1; Matt. 3. 16; Mark 1. 10. 32. 7, I will cover the *h*.  
 Dan. 7. 13, with clouds of *h*.  
 Hag. 1. 9, *h*. over you is stayed from dew. [*clouds of h*.]  
 Mal. 3. 10, if I will not open win- 11. 23, exalted to *h*. [*of h*.]  
 24. 29; Mark 13. 25, the powers Mark 13. 32, no, not the angels in *h*.  
 Luke 15. 18, I have sinned against *h*.  
 John 1. 51, ye shall see *h*. open.  
 6. 31, 32, bread from *h*. [*der h*. Acts 4. 12, none other name un-Rom. 1. 18, wrath of God revealed from *h*.  
 2 Cor. 5. 1, eternal in the *h*.  
 2. our house that is from *h*.  
 Gal. 1. 8, though an angel from *h*. preach. [*in h*.]  
 Eph. 2. 10, gather in one, things 3. 15, whole family in *h*. [*h*.]  
 6. 9; Col. 4. 1, your master is in Phil. 3. 20, our conversation is in *h*.  
 Heb. 12. 23, written in *h*. [*in h*. 1 John 5. 7, three that bear record Rev. 4. 1, door opened in *h*. 2 throne set in *h*. [*wonder in h*. 8. 1, silence in *h*. 12. 1, 3, a great See 2 Cor. 12. 2; 1 Thess. 4. 16; 2 Thess. 1. 7. [*of the h*. host.]  
**Heavenly.** Luke 2. 13, multitude John 3. 12, I tell you of *h*. things. Acts 26. 19, the *h*. vision. [*they*. 1 Cor. 15. 48, as is the *h*. such are Eph. 1. 3; 2. 6; 3. 10, in *h*. places. Heb. 3. 1, partakers of the *h*. calling 8. 5; 9. 23, shadow of *h*. things. See 2 Tim. 4. 18; Heb. 6. 4; 12. 22.  
**Heaviness.** Ps. 69. 20, I am full of *h*.  
 Prov. 12. 25, *h*. in the heart maketh it stoop.  
 14. 13, the end of that mirth is *h*.  
 Is. 61. 3, garment of praise for spirit of *h*. [*to h*.]  
 James 4. 9, let your joy be turned See Ezra 9. 5; Prov. 10. 1; Rom. 9. 2.  
**Heavy.** Ex. 17. 12, Moses' hands were *h*.  
 1 Kin. 14. 6, sent with *h*. tidings.  
 Neh. 5. 18, the bondage was *h*.  
 Job 33. 7; Ps. 32. 4, hand *h*.  
 Prov. 25. 20, songs to a *h*. heart.  
 31. 6, wine to those of *h*. hearts.  
 Is. 58. 6, to undo the *h*. burdens.  
 Matt. 11. 28, all ye that are *h*. laden.  
 23. 4, they bind *h*. burdens.  
 26. 37, he began to be very *h*. [*h*. 42; Mark 14. 33, their eyes were See Prov. 27. 3; Is. 59. 1; Luke 9. 32.

**Hedge.** Job 3. 23, whom God hath h. in. [an h. of thorns. Prov. 15. 19, way of slothful as Eccles. 10. 8, whose breaketh an h. Lam. 3. 7, he hath h. me about. Hos. 2. 6, I will h. up thy way. Mark 12. 1, he set a h. about it. Luke 14. 23, the highways and h. See Is. 5. 6; Ezek. 13. 5; 22. 30; Nah. 3. 17.

**Heed.** 2 Sam. 20. 10, took no h. to the sword. Ps. 119. 9, by taking h. thereto. [h. Eccles. 12. 9, preacher gave good Is. 21. 7, hearkened diligently with much h. Jer. 18. 18, let us not give h. 1 Tim. 1. 4; Tit. 1. 14, neither give h. to fables. 4. 1, giving h. to seducing spirits. Heb. 2. 1, give me earnest h. See Prov. 17. 4; Acts 3. 5; 8. 6.

**Height.** Ps. 102. 19, from h. of his sanctuary. Prov. 25. 3, the heaven for h. Is. 7. 11, either in the depth, or in the h. above. [Christ. Eph. 3. 18, 19, the h. of the love of See Job 22. 12; Ps. 148. 1; Amos 2. 9. [the h.]

**Heir.** 2 Sam. 14. 7, we will destroy Prov. 30. 23, handmaid that is h. to her mistress. [20. 14, this is the h. Matt. 21. 38; Mark 12. 7; Luke Rom. 8. 17, h. of God, joint h. with Christ. Gal. 3. 29, h. according to the 4. 7, and h. of God through Christ. Eph. 3. 6, Gentiles fellow-h. Tit. 3. 7, h. according to hope of eternal life. [vation. Heb. 1. 14, who shall be h. of sal- 6. 17, the h. of promise. 11. 7, h. of righteousness.]

**James** 2. 5, h. of the kingdom. 1 Pet. 3. 7, as h. together of the grace. [4. 13. See Jer. 49. 1; Mic. 1. 15; 2. 1.

**Hell.** Deut. 32. 22, fire shall burn to lowest h. [h. compassed me. 2 Sam. 22. 6; Ps. 18. 5, sorrows of Job 11. 8, deeper than h. 26. 6, h. is naked before him. Ps. 9. 17, wicked turned into h. 16. 10; Acts 2. 27, not leave soul in h. [into h.] 15. 5, let them go down quick Prov. 5. 5, her steps take hold on h. 7. 27, house is the way to h. [of h. 9. 18, her guests are in the depths 15. 11, h. and destruction before the Lord. [beneath. 24. that he may depart from h. 23. 14, deliver his soul from h. 27. 20, h. and destruction are never full. Is. 14. 9, h. from beneath is moved. 28. 15, with h. are we at agree- ment. [down to h.] Ezek. 31. 16, when I cast him 32. 21, shall speak out of the midst of h. Amos 9. 2, though they dig into h. Jonah 2. 2, out of the belly of h. Hab. 2. 5, enlargeth his desire as h. Matt. 5. 22, in danger of h. fire. 29. 30, whole body cast into h. 10. 28; Luke 12. 5, destroy soul and body in h. [to h. 11. 23; Luke 10. 15, brought down 16. 18, gates of h. shall not prevail. 18. 9; Mark 9. 47, having two eyes to be cast into h. 23. 15, more the child of h.

**Hell—Continued**  
33, how can ye escape the dam- nation of h. h. Luke 16. 23, in h. he lift up. Acts 2. 31, soul not left in h. James 3. 6, tongue set on fire of h. 139. 8, if I make my bed in h. 2 Pet. 2. 4, cast angels down to h. See Is. 5. 14; Rev. 1. 18; 6. 8; 20. 13. Help. Gen. 2. 18, 20, an h. meet for him. Deut. 33. 29, the shield of thy h. 2 Chr. 26. 15, he was marvellously h. Job 6. 13, is not my h. in me? Ps. 22. 11, for there is none to h. 33. 20, he is our h. and our shield. 42. 5, the h. of his countenance. 46. 1, a very present h. in trouble. 89. 19, laid h. on one that is mighty. [cometh my h. 121. 1, the hills, from whence 124. 8, our h. is in the name of the Lord. [h?] Is. 10. 3, to whom will ye flee for 41. 6, they h. every one his neigh- bour. Hos. 13. 9, in me is thine h. Matt. 15. 25, Lord h. me. Mark 9. 24, h. thou mine unbelief. Acts 21. 28, men of Israel, h. [need. Heb. 4. 16, grace to h. in time of See Is. 31. 3; Rom. 8. 26; 2 Cor. 1. 24. Helper. Heb. 13. 6. Heb. Matt. 23. 37; Luke 19. 34. Henceforth. 2 Cor. 5. 15; Gal. 6. 17. 2 Tim. 4. 8, [pointed by God. Heritage. Job 20. 29, h. ad- Ps. 16. 6; Jer. 3. 19, a goodly h. 61. 5, the h. of those that fear. 127. 3, children are an h. of the Lord. [vants. Is. 54. 17, this is the h. of the ser- mic. 7. 14, feed flock of thine h. 1 Pet. 5. 3, lords over God's h. See Joel 2. 17; 3. 2; Mal. 1. 3. Hid. 2 Kin. 4. 27, the Lord hath h. from me. Job 3. 21, more than for h. treas- Ps. 32. 5, mine iniquity have I not h. 69. 5, my sins are not h. 119. 11, thy word have I h. in mine heart. Zeph. 2. 3, it may be ye shall be h. Matt. 10. 26; Mark 4. 22, there is nothing h. [thine eyes. Luke 19. 42, now they are h. from 1 Cor. 2. 7, even the h. wisdom. 2 Cor. 4. 3, if our gospel be h. 2 Cor. 3. 3, your life is h. with Christ. 1 Pet. 3. 4, the h. man of the heart. Rev. 2. 17, to eat of the h. manna. See Gen. 3. 8; Matt. 5. 14; Mark 7. 24. [Abraham.] Hide. Gen. 18. 17, shall I h. from Job 14. 13, h. me in the grave. 34. 29, when he h. his face. Ps. 10. 11, he h. his face. 17. 8, h. me under the shadows of thy wings. 27. 5, h. me in pavilion. [presence. 31. 20, h. them in secret of thy 39. 45, how long wilt thou h. thyself. [thee. 139. 12, darkness h. not from Is. 1. 15, I will h. mine eyes from you. 3. 9, they h. not their sin. [ment. 26. 20, h. thyself for a little mo- 32. 2, a man shall be as an h. place. 45. 16, thou art a God that h. thyself.

**Hide—Continued**  
Ezek. 28. 3, no secret they can h. from thee. James 5. 20, h. a multitude of sins. Rev. 6. 16, h. us from the face of him. [9. 3. See Job 13. 24; Prov. 28. 23; Amos High. Job 11. 8, it is as h. as heaven. [are!] 22. 12, behold stars, how h. they Ps. 62. 9, men of h. degree are a lie. 103. 11, as the heaven is h. above the earth. 131. 1, in things too h. for me. 138. 6, though the Lord be h. 139. 6, it is h., I cannot attain unto it. [is h.] Eccles. 12. 5, afraid of that which Is. 32. 15, spirit poured on us from on h. 33. 16, he shall dwell on h. Jer. 49. 16, though thou make thy nest in h. [the h.-ways. Matt. 22. 9; Luke 14. 23, go into Luke 1. 78, dayspring from on h. 24. 29, power from on h. Rom. 12. 16, mind not h. things. 13. 11, it is h. time. [ing. Phil. 3. 14, for prize of the h. call- See Is. 57. 15; 2 Cor. 10. 5. Higher. Is. 55. 9, heavens h. than the earth. Luke 14. 10, friend, go up h. [fens. Heb. 7. 26, made h. than the heav- Hill. Gen. 49. 26, the everlasting h. Deut. 11. 11, a land of h. and val- leys. Ps. 2. 6, set my king on holy h. 15. 1, who shall dwell in thy holy h.? [the Lord?] 24. 3, who shall ascend the h. of 43. 3, bring me to thy holy h. 50. 10, cattle on a thousand h. 121. 1, I will lift up mine eyes to the h. [brought forth. Prov. 8. 25, before the h. was I Is. 40. 12, weighed the h. in bal- ance. [from the h.] Jer. 3. 23, salvation hoped for Hos. 10. 8; Luke 23. 30, to the h., [fall on us. See Luke 4. 29; 9. 37; Acts 17. 22. Hinder. Gen. 24. 56, h. me not. Job 3. 12; 11. 10, who can h. him? Luke 11. 52, them that were enter- ing ye h. [baptized?] Acts 8. 36, what doth h. me to be 1 Cor. 9. 12, lest we h. the gospel. Gal. 5. 7, who did h. you? 1 Thess. 2. 18, but Satan h. us. 1 Pet. 3. 7, that your prayers be not h. [14. 6. See Num. 22. 16; Neh. 4. 8. Hire. Deut. 24. 15, thou shalt give him h. Mic. 3. 11, priests teach for h. Matt. 20. 7, no man hath h. us. 8. 9, give them their h. [vants. Mark 1. 20, in ship with h. ser- Luke 10. 7, labourer worthy of his h. 15. 17, how many h. servants. James 5. 4, h. of labourers which is kept back. [15. 13. See Ex. 12. 45; Lev. 25. 40; Deut. Hiring. Job 7. 1, like the days of an h. 2, as h. looketh for reward. [day. 14. 6, accomplish, as an h., his Mal. 3. 5, that oppress the h. See Is. 16. 14; 21. 16; John 10. 12. Hitherto. Josh. 17. 14, Lord hath blessed me h. [helped us. 1 Sam. 7. 12, h. hath the Lord

## Hitherto—Continued

Job 38. 11, *h.* shalt thou come.  
 John 5. 17, my Father worketh *h.*  
 16. 24, *h.* have ye asked nothing  
 in my name. [bear it.  
 1 Cor. 3. 2, *h.* ye were not able to  
 See Judg. 16. 13; 2 Sam. 15. 34; Is.  
 18. 2.  
 Hoary. Job 41. 32. [hand.  
 Hold. Gen. 21. 18, *h.* him in thine  
 Ex. 20. 7; Deut. 6. 11, will not *h.*  
 him guiltless. [h. our peace.  
 2 Kin. 7. 9, good tidings, and we  
 Eat. 4. 14, if thou altogether *h.* thy  
 peace.  
 Job 36. 8, *h.* in cords of affliction.  
 Ps. 18. 35, thy right hand hath *h.*  
 me up.  
 71. 6, by thee have I been *h.*  
 73. 23, thou hast *h.* me by my  
 right hand. [safe.  
 119. 117, *h.* me up, and I shall be  
 Prov. 11. 12, man of understanding  
*h.* a fool.  
 17. 28, a fool, when he *h.* his peace.  
 Is. 41. 13, the Lord will *h.* thy hand.  
 62. 1, for Zion's sake will I not *h.*  
 my peace.  
 Jer. 4. 19, I cannot *h.* my peace.  
 Amos 6. 10, *h.* thy tongue.  
 Matt. 6. 24; Luke 16. 13, he will *h.*  
 to the one. [peace, come out.  
 Mark 1. 25; Luke 4. 35, *h.* thy  
 Rom. 1. 18, *h.* the truth in un-  
 righteousness. [peace.  
 1 Cor. 14. 30, let the first *h.* his  
 Phil. 2. 16, *h.* forth the word of life.  
 29, *h.* such in reputation.  
 Col. 2. 19, not *h.* the Head. [good.  
 1 Thess. 5. 21, *h.* fast that which is  
 1 Tim. 1. 19, *h.* faith and good con-  
 science.  
 3. 9, *h.* the mystery of faith. [words.  
 2 Tim. 1. 13, *h.* fast form of sound  
 Tit. 1. 9, *h.* fast the faithful word.  
 Heb. 3. 14, *h.* beginning of confi-  
 dence.  
 4. 14; 10. 23, *h.* fast our profession.  
 Rev. 2. 13, thou *h.* fast my name.  
 25, *h.* fast till I come. 3. 3, *h.* fast,  
 and repent. [Ezek. 19. 9.  
 See Job 2. 3; Jer. 2. 13; 51. 30;  
 10. 1; Is. 11. 8, child shall play on  
*h.* of the asp. [digged.  
 51. 1, *h.* of pit whence ye are  
 Jer. 43. 4, hide in *h.* of the rock.  
 Ezek. 8. 7, *h.* a *h.* in the wall.  
 Hag. 1. 6, a bag with *h.* [have *h.*  
 Matt. 8. 20; Luke 9. 58, foxes  
 See Cant. 6. 4; Mic. 7. 17; Nah. 2. 12.  
 Holier. Is. 5. 5.  
 Holiest. Heb. 9. 3; 10. 19.  
 Holy. 1 Thess. 2. 10. [in *h.*  
 Holiness. Ex. 15. 11, glorious  
 28. 36; 39. 30; Zech. 14. 20, *h.* to  
 the Lord. [29. 2; 96. 9.  
 1 Chr. 16. 29; 2 Chr. 20. 21; Ps.  
 Ps. 30. 4; 97. 12, at remembrance  
 of his *h.*  
 47. 8, the throne of his *h.* [his *h.*  
 60. 6; 108. 7, God hath spoken in  
 93. 5, *h.* becometh thine house.  
 Is. 58. 8, the way of *h.* 63. 15, bab-  
 ilitation of thy *h.*  
 Jer. 23. 9, the words of his *h.*  
 Obad. 17, upon mount Zion there  
 shall be *h.*  
 Luke 1. 75, might serve him in *h.*  
 Acts 3. 12, as though by our *h.*  
 Rom. 1. 4, according to the spirit  
 of *h.*  
 6. 22, fruit unto *h.*  
 2 Cor. 7. 1, perfecting *h.* in fear  
 of God.

## Holiness—Continued

Eph. 4. 24, created in righteousness  
 and *h.*  
 1 Thess. 3. 13, unblameable in *h.*  
 4. 7, not called to uncleanness,  
 but *h.* [and *h.*  
 1 Tim. 2. 15, continue in faith  
 Tit. 2. 3, in behaviour as becometh  
*h.*  
 Heb. 12. 10, partakers of his *h.*  
 See Ps. 89. 35; Is. 23. 18; Jer. 2. 3.  
 Hollow. Gen. 32. 25; Judg. 15. 19;  
 Is. 40. 12. [Dan. 11. 34.  
 Holpen. Ps. 86. 17; Is. 31. 3;  
 Holy. Ex. 3. 5; Josh. 5. 15, is *h.*  
 ground. [keep it *h.*  
 20. 8; 31. 14, sabbath day, to  
 Lev. 10. 10, difference between *h.*  
 and unholy.  
 20. 7, be ye *h.* [is *h.*  
 Num. 16. 5, Lord will shew who  
 2 Kin. 4. 9, this is an *h.* man of God.  
 Ezra 9. 2; Is. 6. 13; the *h.* seed.  
 Ps. 20. 6, hear from his *h.* heaven.  
 22. 3, thou art *h.* that inhabitest.  
 86. 2, preserve my soul, for I am *h.*  
 96. 1, his *h.* arm hath gotten vic-  
 tory.  
 99. 9, worship at his *h.* hill.  
 145. 17, the Lord is *h.* in all his  
 works. [which is *h.*  
 Prov. 20. 25, who devoureth that  
 Is. 6. 3; Rev. 4. 8, *h.*, *h.* is the Lord.  
 52. 10, make bare his *h.* arm.  
 64. 10, thy *h.* cities are a wilder-  
 ness.  
 11, our *h.* and beautiful house.  
 Matt. 1. 18, 20, with child of the  
*H.* Ghost.  
 3. 11; Mark 1. 8; Luke 3. 16; John  
 1. 33; Acts 1. 5, baptize with *H.*  
 Ghost.  
 7. 6, give not that which is *h.*  
 12. 31; Mark 3. 29, blasphemy  
 against *H.* Ghost; but *H.* Ghost.  
 Mark 13. 11, not ye that speak,  
 Luke 1. 15, shall be filled with the  
*H.* Ghost. [born of thee.  
 35, that *h.* thing which shall be  
 3. 22, *H.* Ghost descended in  
 bodily shape. [Ghost.  
 4. 1, Jesus being full of the *H.*  
 12. 12, *H.* Ghost shall teach you.  
 John 7. 39, the *H.* Ghost was not  
 yet given. [the *H.* Ghost.  
 14. 26, the Comforter, which is  
 17. 11, *H.* Father, keep those.  
 20. 22, receive ye the *H.* Ghost.  
 Acts 1. 8, after the *H.* Ghost is  
 come. [Ghost.  
 2. 4. 31, all filled with *h.*  
 4. 27, 30, against thy *h.* child  
 Jesus.  
 5. 3, to lie to the *H.* Ghost.  
 6. 3, look out men full of the *H.*  
 Ghost. [Ghost.  
 7. 51, ye do always resist the *H.*  
 8. 15, prayed that they might re-  
 ceive *H.* Ghost.  
 9. 31, in comfort of the *H.* Ghost.  
 10. 44, *H.* Ghost fell on all which  
 heard. [we.  
 47, received *H.* Ghost as well as  
 15. 8, giving them *H.* Ghost, as  
 he did unto us.  
 28, seemed good to the *H.* Ghost.  
 16. 6, forbidden of the *H.* Ghost.  
 19. 2, have ye received the *H.*  
 Ghost? [overscers.  
 20. 28, *H.* Ghost hath made you  
 Rom. 1. 2, promised in the *h.*  
 scriptures. [and good.  
 7. 12, commandment is *h.*, just,  
 9. 1, bearing witness in *H.* Ghost.

## Holy—Continued

11. 16, if first fruit be *h.*, if root  
 be *h.* [ceptable to God.  
 12. 1, a living sacrifice, *h.*, ac-  
 14. 17, joy in the *H.* Ghost.  
 1 Pet. 6. 14, with an *h.* kiss.  
 1 Cor. 2. 13, words which the *H.*  
 Ghost teacheth.  
 3. 17, the temple of God is *h.*  
 2 Cor. 13. 14, communion of the  
*H.* Ghost. [out blame.  
 Eph. 1. 4; 5. 27, be *h.* and with-  
 2. 21, growth to an *h.* temple in  
 the Lord. [blameable.  
 Col. 1. 22, present you *h.* and un-  
 3. 12, elect of God, *h.* and beloved.  
 1 Thess. 5. 27, all the *h.* brethren.  
 1 Tim. 2. 8, lifting up *h.* hands.  
 2 Tim. 1. 9, called us with an *h.*  
 calling.  
 Heb. 3. 1, *h.* brethren, partakers  
 1 Pet. 1. 12, from *H.* Ghost sent down  
 from heaven. [version.  
 15. 16; 2 Pet. 3. 11, *h.* in all con-  
 2. 5, an *h.* priesthood.  
 3. 5, the *h.* women, who trusted  
 2 Pet. 1. 18, with him in the *h.*  
 mount.  
 21. *h.* men moved by *H.* Ghost.  
 Rev. 3. 7, saith he that is *h.*  
 6. 10, O Lord, *h.* and true.  
 20. 6, *h.* is he that hath part.  
 See 2 Tim. 3. 15; Heb. 2. 4; 2 Pet.  
 3. 2; Jude 20. [brought *h.*  
 Home. Ex. 9. 19, and shall not be  
 Lev. 18. 9, whether born at *h.* or  
 abroad.  
 Deut. 24. 5, free at *h.* one year.  
 Ruth 1. 21, the Lord hath brought  
 me *h.* empty. [ished.  
 2 Sam. 14. 13, fetch *h.* his ban-  
 1 Kin. 13. 7, come *h.* with me. [et *h.*  
 1 Kin. 14. 10; 2 Chr. 25. 19, carry  
 1 Chr. 13. 12, bring *h.* of God.  
 Job 39. 12, he will bring *h.* thy seed.  
 Ps. 68. 12, she that tarried at *h.*  
 Eccles. 12. 5, man goeth to his  
 long *h.*  
 Lam. 1. 20, at *h.* there is as death.  
 Hag. 1. 9, when ye brought it *h.*  
 Mark 5. 19, go *h.* to thy friends  
 John 19. 27, took her to his own *h.*  
 20. 10, went away to their own *h.*  
 2 Cor. 5. 6, at *h.* in the body.  
 1 Tim. 5. 4, shew piety at *h.*  
 Tit. 2. 6, keepers at *h.*  
 See Jer. 2. 14; Luke 9. 61; 15. 6.  
 Honest. Luke 8. 15, an *h.* and good  
 heart.  
 Acts 6. 8, men of *h.* report.  
 Rom. 12. 17; 2 Cor. 8. 21, provide  
 things *h.* [day.  
 13. 13, let us walk *h.*, as in the  
 Phil. 4. 8, whatsoever things are *h.*  
 1 Pet. 2. 12, conversation *h.* among  
 Gentiles. [Heb. 13. 18.  
 See 1 Thess. 4. 12; 1 Tim. 2. 2;  
 Honour (n.). Num. 22. 17, I will  
 promote to *h.* [h.  
 24. 11, hath kept thee back from  
 2 Sam. 6. 22, of them shall I be had  
 in *h.* [and *h.*  
 1 Kin. 3. 13, also given thee riches  
 1 Chr. 29. 28, died full of riches  
 and *h.*  
 2 Chr. 1. 11, 12, thou hast not  
 26. 18, neither shall it be for thy *h.*  
 Est. 1. 20, the wives shall give  
 their husbands *h.*  
 Job 14. 21, his sons come to *h.*  
 Pa. 7. 5, lay mine *h.* in the dust.  
 8. 5; Heb. 2. 7, crowned him  
 with *h.* [eth  
 26. 6, place where thine *h.* dwell.

## Honour—Continued

49. 12, man being in *h.* abideth not. [him.]  
 96. 6, *h.* and majesty are before  
 149. 9, this *h.* have all his saints.  
 Prov. 3. 16, in left hand riches  
 and *h.*  
 4. 8, she shall bring thee to *h.*  
 5. 9, lest thou give thee *h.* to  
 others. [king's *h.*]  
 14. 26, in multitude of people is  
 20. 3, an *h.* to cease from strife.  
 25. 2, the *h.* of kings to search out.  
 26. 1, *h.* is not seemly for a fool.  
 31. 25, strength and *h.* are her  
 clothing. [given *h.*]  
 Eccles. 6. 2, to whom God hath  
 Mal. 1. 6, where is mine *h.*?  
 Matt. 13. 57; Mark 6. 4; John 4. 44,  
 not without *h.* [men.]  
 John 5. 41, I receive not *h.* from  
 44, who receive *h.* one of an-  
 other. [h.]  
 Rom. 2. 7, in well doing seek for  
 10, *h.* to every man that worketh  
 good. [to *h.*]  
 12. 10, in *h.* preferring one an-  
 13. 7, *h.* to whom *h.*  
 2 Cor. 6. 8, by *h.* and dishonour.  
 Col. 2. 23, not in any *h.* to satisfy-  
 ing. [in *h.*]  
 1 Thess. 4. 4, possess his vessel  
 1 Tim. 5. 17, elders worthy of  
 double *h.*  
 6. 1, count masters worthy of *h.*  
 63, to whom be *h.* and power  
 everlasting. [to dishonour.]  
 2 Tim. 2. 20, 21, some *h.*, some  
 Heb. 3. 3, more *h.* than the house.  
 5. 4, no man taketh this *h.* unto  
 himself.  
 1 Pet. 3. 7, giving *h.* to the wife.  
 Rev. 4. 11; 5. 12, thou art worthy  
 to receive *h.*  
 See Rev. 5. 13; 7. 12; 19. 1; 21. 24.  
 Honour (v.). Ex. 14. 4, I will be *h.*  
 upon Pharaoh.  
 Ex. 20. 12, Deut. 5. 16; Matt.  
 15. 4; 19. 19; Eph. 6. 2; *h.* thy  
 father and mother.  
 Lev. 19. 32, thou shalt *h.* the face  
 of the old man. [will *h.*]  
 1 Sam. 2. 30, them that *h.* me I  
 15. 30, *h.* me now before elders.  
 Est. 6. 6, the king delighteth to *h.*  
 Ps. 15. 4, he *h.* them that fear the  
 Lord. [substance.]  
 Prov. 3. 9, *h.* the Lord with thy  
 12. 9, better than he that *h.* him-  
 self.  
 Mal. 1. 6, a son *h.* his father.  
 Matt. 15. 8; Mark 7. 6, *h.* me with  
 their lips. [the Father.]  
 John 5. 23, *h.* the Son as they *h.*  
 1 Tim. 5. 3, *h.* widows that are  
 widows indeed. [king.]  
 1 Pet. 2. 17, *h.* all men, *h.* the  
 See Is. 29. 13; 68. 13; Acts 28. 10.  
 Honourable. Ps. 45. 9, among thy  
*h.* women.  
 Is. 3. 3, take away the *h.* man.  
 9. 15, ancient and *h.*, he is the  
 head. [make it *h.*]  
 42. 21, magnify the law, and  
 See Luke 14. 8; 1 Cor. 4. 10; 12. 23;  
 Heb. 13. 4.  
 Hope (v.). Job 7. 6, my days are  
 spent without *h.*  
 8. 13, the hypocrite's *h.* shall  
 perish.  
 Ps. 16. 9; Acts 2. 26, my flesh also  
 shall rest in *h.*  
 89. 7, my *h.* is in thee. [of my *h.*]  
 119. 116, let me not be ashamed

## Hope—Continued

Prov. 13. 12, *h.* deferred maketh  
 the heart sick.  
 14. 32, hath *h.* in his death.  
 26. 12; 29. 20, more *h.* of a fool.  
 Eccles. 9. 4, to all the living there  
 is *h.* [Lord is.]  
 Jer. 17. 7, the man whose *h.* the  
 31. 17, there is *h.* in thine end.  
 Hos. 2. 15, for a door of *h.*  
 Zech. 9. 12, ye prisoners of *h.*  
 Acts 28. 20, for the *h.* of Israel I  
 am bound.  
 Rom. 4. 18, who against *h.* be-  
 lieved in *h.* [rejoicing in *h.*]  
 8. 24, we are saved by *h.* 12. 12,  
 1 Cor. 13. 13, faith, *h.*, charity.  
 15. 19, if in this life only we have *h.*  
 Eph. 1. 18, the *h.* of his calling.  
 2. 12, having no *h.*, and without  
 God. [of glory.]  
 Col. 1. 27, Christ in you, the *h.*  
 1 Thess. 4. 13, even as others who  
 have no *h.* [vation.]  
 5. 8, for an helmet, the *h.* of sal-  
 2 Thess. 2. 16, good *h.* through  
 grace.  
 Tit. 3. 7, the *h.* of eternal life.  
 Heb. 6. 18, lay hold on *h.* set  
 before us.  
 19. *h.* as an anchor of the soul.  
 1 Pet. 1. 3, begotten to a lively *h.*  
 3. 15, a reason of the *h.* that is in  
 you. [3. 3.]  
 See Lam. 3. 18; Col. 1. 5; 1 John  
 Hope (v.). Ps. 22. 9, thou didst  
 make me *h.*  
 31. 24, all ye that *h.* in the Lord.  
 42. 5, 11; 43. 5, *h.* thou in God.  
 71. 14, I will *h.* continually.  
 Lam. 3. 26, good that a man both  
*h.* and wait. [see note.]  
 Rom. 8. 25, if we *h.* for that we  
 1 Pet. 1. 13, *h.* to the end.  
 See Jer. 3. 23; Acts 24. 26; Heb.  
 11. 1. [2. 12.]  
 Horrible. Ps. 11. 6; 40. 2; Jer.  
 Hospitality. Rom. 12. 13; 1 Tim.  
 3. 2. [4. 2; Rev. 3. 15.]  
 Hour. Ps. 39. 3; Prov. 6. 23; 1 Tim.  
 Hour. Matt. 10. 19; Luke 12. 12,  
 shall be given you in that same *h.*  
 20. 12, have wrought but one *h.*  
 26. 40; Mark 14. 37, could ye not  
 watch one *h.*? [would come.]  
 Luke 12. 39, what *h.* the thief  
 22. 53, but this is your *h.*  
 John 5. 25; 16. 32, the *h.* is coming,  
 and now is. [the day?]  
 11. 9, are there not twelve *h.*  
 12. 27, save me from this *h.*  
 Acts 3. 1, at the *h.* of prayer.  
 Gal. 2. 5, give place, no, not for  
 an *h.*  
 Rev. 3. 10, the *h.* of temptation.  
 See Acts 2. 15; 1 Cor. 4. 11; 15. 30.  
 Rev. 3. 3. [but the *h.* of God.]  
 House. Gen. 28. 17, none other  
 Deut. 8. 12, when thou hast built  
 goodly *h.* [in order.]  
 2 Kin. 20. 1; Is. 38. 1, set thine *h.*  
 15, what have they seen in  
 thine *h.*? [forsaken?]  
 Neh. 13. 11, why is the *h.* of God  
 Job 30. 23, *h.* appointed for all liv-  
 ing. [tion of thy *h.*]  
 Ps. 26. 8, have loved the habita-  
 65. 4, satisfied with goodness of  
 thy *h.* [thine *h.*]  
 Ps. 69. 9; John 2. 17, the zeal of  
 84. 3, the sparrow hath found  
 an *h.*  
 92. 13, planted in the *h.* of the  
 Lord.

## House—Continued

118. 26, blessed you out of the *h.*  
 of the Lord. [death.]  
 Prov. 2. 18, her *h.* inclineth to  
 9. 1, wisdom hath builded her *h.*  
 12. 7, the *h.* of the righteous shall  
 stand. [tance.]  
 19. 14, *h.* and riches are inheri-  
 Eccles. 7. 2, *h.* of mourning, *h.* of  
 feasting. [h. shall tremble.]  
 12. 3, when the keepers of the  
 Is. 3. 14, spoil of poor is your *h.*  
 5. 8, woe unto them that join *h.*  
 to *h.* [is burned.]  
 64. 11, our holy and beautiful *h.*  
 Hos. 9. 15, I will drive them out of  
 mine *h.*  
 Hag. 1. 4, and this *h.* lie waste.  
 9, because of mine *h.* that is  
 waste. [meat in mine *h.*]  
 Mal. 3. 10, that there may be  
 Matt. 7. 25; Luke 6. 48, beat upon  
 that *h.*  
 10. 12, when ye come into an *h.*  
 12. 25; Mark 3. 25, *h.* divided can-  
 not stand.  
 23. 38, your *h.* is left desolate.  
 24. 17; Mark 13. 15, to take any  
 thing out of *h.*  
 Luke 10. 7, go not from *h.* to *h.*  
 John 12. 3, *h.* filled with odor.  
 14. 2, in my Father's *h.* are many  
 mansions. [h. to *h.*]  
 Acts 2. 46, breaking bread from  
 5. 42, in every *h.* ceased not to  
 preach. [eat in?]  
 1 Cor. 1. 22, have ye not *h.* to  
 2 Cor. 5. 6, *h.* not made with hands.  
 Col. 4. 15, church in his *h.* [own *h.*]  
 1 Tim. 3. 4, 5, 12, ruleth well his  
 5. 8, especially for those of his  
 own *h.*  
 2 Tim. 3. 6, which creep into *h.*  
 Tit. 1. 11, subvert whole *h.*  
 See Matt. 9. 6; Luke 7. 44; 19. 5;  
 Acts 4. 34. [h. after him.]  
 Household. Gen. 18. 19, command  
 1 Sam. 27. 3; 2 Sam. 2. 3, every  
 man with his *h.* [h.]  
 2 Sam. 6. 20, returned to bless his  
 Prov. 31. 27, looketh well to her *h.*  
 Matt. 10. 36, a man's foes shall be  
 of his own *h.*  
 Gal. 6. 10, the *h.* of faith.  
 Eph. 2. 19, of the *h.* of God.  
 See Gen. 31. 37; 47. 12; 2 Sam.  
 17. 23. [and prove thee.]  
 Humble. Deut. 8. 2, to *h.* thee  
 2 Chr. 33. 12, *h.* himself greatly.  
 Ps. 9. 12; 10. 12, forgetteth not  
 cry of the *h.*  
 34. 2, the *h.* shall hear thereof.  
 135. 13, I, *h.* my soul with fasting.  
 113. 6, *h.* himself to behold things  
 in heaven.  
 Prov. 16. 19, better be of *h.* spirit.  
 Is. 57. 15, of contrite and *h.* spirit.  
 Matt. 18. 4; 23. 12; Luke 14. 11;  
 18. 14, *h.* himself.  
 Phil. 2. 8, he *h.* himself.  
 James 4. 6; 1 Pet. 5. 5, God giveth  
 grace to the *h.*  
 1 Pet. 5. 6, *h.* yourselves under  
 mighty hand of God.  
 See Is. 2. 11; 5. 15; Lam. 3. 20.  
 Humbly. 2 Sam. 16. 4; Mic. 6. 8.  
 Humility. Prov. 15. 33; 18. 12,  
 before honour is *h.*  
 22. 4, by *h.* are riches.  
 See Acts 20. 19; Col. 2. 18, 23; 1  
 Pet. 5. 5. [thence to *h.*]  
 Hunger. Deut. 8. 3, *h.* suffered  
 Job 18. 12, his strength shall be *h.*-  
 bitten.



**Hunger—Continued**

Ps. 34. 10, young lions do lack, and suffer *h.*  
 Prov. 19. 15, an idle soul shall suffer *h.*  
 Ia. 49. 10, shall not *h.* nor thirst.  
 Jer. 38. 9, he is like to die for *h.*  
 Matt. 5. 6; Luke 6. 21, blessed are ye that *h.*  
 Luke 6. 25, woe unto you that are John 6. 35, he that cometh to me shall never *h.*  
 Rom. 12. 20, if thine enemy *h.*  
 Rev. 7. 16, they shall *h.* no more.  
 See Matt. 4. 2; 12. 1; 25. 35; Luke 15. 17.  
**Hungry.** Job 22. 7, withholden 24. 10, take away the sheaf from the *h.*  
 Ps. 50. 12, if I were *h.*, I would 107. 5, *h.* and thirsty, their soul fainteth.  
 9, he filtheth the *h.* soul with Prov. 27. 7, to the *h.* every bitter thing is sweet.  
 Ia. 23. 8, when a *h.* man dreameth, 65. 13, my servants eat, but ye shall be *h.*  
 Ezek. 18. 7, given his bread to 1 Cor. 11. 21, one is *h.*, and another drunken.  
 See Prov. 6. 30; Is. 8. 21; 9. 20; **Hunt.** 1 Sam. 26. 20, doth *h.* a partridge.  
 Jer. 16. 16, *h.* them from every Ezek. 13. 18, *h.* souls of my people.  
 Mic. 7. 2, they *h.* every man his brother.  
 See Gen. 10. 9; 27. 5; 1 Sam. Hunting. Prov. 12. 27, Job 27. 21.  
 Hurl. Num. 35. 20; 1 Chr. 12. 23; Hurt. Ps. 15. 4, that sweareth to his own *h.*  
 Eccles. 8. 9, ruleth over another Is. 11. 9, shall not *h.* nor destroy.  
 Jer. 6. 14; 8. 11, have healed *h.* slightly.  
 8. 21, for the *h.* of my people.  
 25. 6, provoke not, I will do no *h.*  
 Dan. 3. 25, they have no *h.*  
 6. 23, no manner of *h.* found upon him.  
 Mark 16. 18, deadly thing, it Luke 10. 19, nothing shall by any means *h.* you.  
 Acts 18. 10, no man shall set on Rev. 6. 6, *h.* not the oil and the wine.  
 See Rev. 7. 2; 9. 4; 11. 5.  
**Hurtful.** Ezra 4. 15; Ps. 144. 10; 1 Tim. 6. 9.  
**Husband.** Ex. 4. 25, a bloody *h.*  
 Prov. 12. 4, virtuous wife a crown to her *h.*  
 31. 11, 23, 28, her *h.* doth safely Is. 54. 5, thy Maker is thy *h.*  
 John 4. 16, go, call thy *h.*  
 1 Cor. 7. 16, whether thou shalt save thy *h.*  
 14. 35, let them ask their *h.* at Eph. 5. 22, wives, submit yourselves to your *h.*  
 25; Col. 3. 19, *h.*, love your wives.  
 1 Tim. 3. 12, the *h.* of one wife.  
 Tit. 2. 4, teach young women to love their *h.*  
 5, obedient to their own *h.* [your *h.*  
 1 Pet. 3. 1, be in subjection to 7, ye *h.*, dwell with them. [17, 20.  
 See Gen. 3. 6; Ruth 1. 11; Est. 1. **Hymn.** Matt. 26. 30; Mark 14. 26; Eph. 5. 19. [ye are full of *h.*  
**Hypocritical.** Matt. 23. 28, within Mark 12. 16, he, knowing their *h.*

**Hypocrisy—Continued**

Luke 12. 1, leaven of Pharisees, which is *h.*  
 James 3. 17, wisdom is pure, and See Is. 32. 6; 1 Tim. 4. 2.  
**Hypocrite.** Job 8. 13, the *h.* hope shall perish.  
 20. 5, the joy of the *h.* but for a 36. 13, the *h.* in heart.  
 Is. 9. 17, every one is an *h.*  
 Matt. 6. 2, 5, 16, the *h.* do. 7. 5; Luke 6. 42. [Luke 12. 56, ye *h.*  
 15. 7; 16. 3; 22. 18; Mark 7. 6; 23. 13; Luke 11. 44, woe unto you, *h.*  
 24. 51, appoint his portion with See Job 13. 16; 27. 8; Prov. 11. 9.  
**Hypocritical.** Ps. 35. 16; Is. 10. 6.

## I

**Idle.** Ex. 5. 8, 17, they be *i.* [ger- Prov. 19. 15, an *i.* soul shall hun- 31. 27, she eateth not bread of *i.*  
 Matt. 12. 36, every *i.* word men speak.  
 20. 3, 6, others standing *i.*  
 See Eccles. 10. 18; Ezek. 16. 49; 1 Tim. 5. 13.  
**Idol.** Ps. 96. 5, all gods of the Is. 66. 3, as if he blessed an *i.*  
 Jer. 50. 38, they are mad upon their *i.*  
 Hos. 4. 17, Ephraim is joined to *i.*  
 Acts 15. 20, abstain from pollu- tions of *i.*  
 1 Cor. 8. 4, we know an *i.* is noth- 7, with conscience of the *i.*  
 1 Thess. 1. 9, ye turned to God from *i.*  
 1 John 5. 21, keep yourselves See Acts 17. 16; Gal. 5. 20; Col. 3. 5.  
**Ignorance.** Acts 3. 17, through *i.* ye did it.  
 17. 30, the times of *i.* God Eph. 4. 18, alienated through *i.*  
 1 Pet. 2. 15, put to silence *i.* of foolish men. [Num. 15. 24.  
 See Lev. 4. 2, 13, 22, 27; 5. 15; Ignorant. Ps. 73. 22, so foolish was *i.*, and *i.*  
 Is. 63. 16, though Abraham be *i.*  
 Acts 4. 13, perceived they were *i.* men.  
 Rom. 10. 3, being *i.* of God's right- 1 Cor. 14. 38, if any man be *i.*, let him be *i.*  
 2 Cor. 2. 11, not *i.* of his devices.  
 Heb. 5. 2, can have compassion on the *i.*  
 2 Pet. 3. 5, they willingly are *i.*  
 See Num. 15. 28; Acts 17. 23; 1 Tim. 1. 13.  
**Imagination.** Gen. 6. 5; 8. 21, Deut. 29. 19; Jer. 23. 17, walk in *i.* of heart.  
 1 Chr. 28. 9, understandeth all the Rom. 1. 21, vain in their *i.*  
 2 Cor. 10. 5, casting down *i.*  
 See Deut. 31. 21; Prov. 6. 18; Lam. 3. 60.  
**Imagine.** Ps. 62. 3, how long will Nah. 1. 9, what do ye *i.* against the Lord?  
 11, there is one that *i.* evil.  
 Zech. 7. 10; 8. 17, let none *i.* evil.  
 See Job 21. 27; Ps. 10. 2; 21. 11; Acts 4. 25.  
**Immortal.** 1 Tim. 1. 17. [15. 53.  
**Immortality.** Rom. 2. 7; 1 Cor. **Impart.** Job 39. 17; Luke 3. 11; Rom. 1. 11.  
**Impediment.** Mark 7. 32.  
**Impenitent.** Rom. 2. 5.

**Implacable.** Rom. 1. 31.

**Impose.** Ezra 7. 24; Heb. 9. 10.  
**Impossible.** Matt. 19. 26; Mark 10. 27.  
 Luke 1. 37; 18. 27, with God noth- See Matt. 17. 20; Luke 17. 1; Heb. 6. 4, 18; 11. 6.  
**Impotent.** John 5. 3; Acts 4. 9; 14. 8.  
**Impoverish.** Judg. 6. 6; Is. **Imprisonment.** Ezra 7. 26; 2 Cor. 6. 5.  
**Inapudant.** Prov. 7. 13; Ezek. **Impute.** Lev. 17. 4, blood shall be *i.* to that man. [i. not iniquity, Ps. 32. 2; Rom. 4. 8, to whom Lord Hab. 1. 11, *i.* his power to his god.  
 Rom. 5. 13, sin is not *i.* when there is no law.  
 See 1 Sam. 22. 15; 2 Sam. 19. 10; Incline. Josh. 24. 23, *i.* your hearts to the Lord.  
 1 Kin. 8. 58, that he may *i.* hearts Ps. 40. 1; 116. 2, he *i.* unto me, and heard my cry.  
 119. 36, *i.* my heart to thy testi- Jer. 7. 24; 11. 8; 17. 23; 34. 14, nor *i.* ear.  
 See Prov. 2. 18; Jer. 25. 4; 44. 5.  
**Inclosed.** Ps. 17. 10; 22. 16; Luke 5. 6.  
**Incontinent.** 1 Cor. 7. 5; 2 **Incorruptible.** 1 Cor. 9. 23, an *i.* crown.  
 1 Pet. 1. 4, inheritance *i.*  
 23, born of *i.* seed. [52, 53, 54.  
 See Rom. 1. 23; 1 Cor. 15. 52, no Increase (*n.*). Lev. 25. 36, take no usury or *i.*  
 26. 4, the land shall yield her *i.*  
 Deut. 14. 22, 28, tithe all *i.*  
 Ps. 67. 6; Ezek. 34. 27, earth shall yield her *i.*  
 Prov. 18. 20, with the *i.* of his lips.  
 Eccles. 5. 10, not satisfied with *i.*  
 Is. 9. 7, *i.* of his government.  
 1 Cor. 3. 6, 7, God gave the *i.* [2. 19.  
 See Jer. 2. 3; Eph. 4. 16; Col. Increase (*n.*). Job 8. 7, latter end shall greatly *i.*  
 Ps. 4. 7, that their corn and wine 62. 10, if riches *i.*, set not your heart upon them.  
 115. 14, Lord shall *i.* you more Prov. 1. 5; 9. 9, a wise man will *i.* learning.  
 11. 24, there is that scattereth Eccles. 1. 18, he that *i.* knowledge *i.* sorrow.  
 Is. 9. 3, multiplied the nation and 40. 29, he *i.* strength. [a flock.  
 Ezek. 36. 37, *i.* them with men like Dan. 12. 4, knowledge shall be *i.*  
 Hos. 12. 1, he daily *i.* lies. [his.  
 Hab. 2. 6, that *i.* that which is not Luke 2. 52, Jesus *i.* in wisdom.  
 Acts 6. 7, word of God *i.*  
 16. 5, churches *i.* daily. [goods.  
 Rev. 3. 17, I am rich, and *i.* with See Eccles. 2. 9; 5. 11; Mark 4. 8; Col. 2. 19.  
**Incredible.** Acts 26. 8.  
**Incurable.** 2 Chr. 21. 18; Jer. 15. 18; Mic. 1. 9.  
**Indeed.** 2 Chr. 6. 18, will God *i.* 1 Chr. 4. 10, bless me *i.*  
 Mark 11. 33, a prophet *i.*  
 Luke 24. 34, the Lord is risen *i.*  
 John 1. 47, an Israelite *i.*  
 6. 55, my flesh is meat *i.*, and my blood is drink.  
 8. 36, ye shall be free *i.*  
 1 Tim. 5. 3, that are widows *i.*  
 See Gen. 87. 8; Is. 6. 9; Rom. 8. 7.

**Indignation.** Ps. 78. 49, wrath *i.*, and trouble.  
 Is. 26. 20, till the *i.* be overpast.  
 Nah. 1. 6, who can stand before his *i.*? [they had *i.*]  
 Matt. 20. 24, moved with *i.* 26. 8, 2 Cor. 7. 11, yea, what *i.* of fiery *i.*  
 Heb. 10. 27, fearful looking for Rev. 14. 10, the cup of his *i.* [2. 8]  
 See Zech. 1. 12; Acts 5. 17; Rom. Indigning. Ps. 46. 1.  
**Industrious.** 1 Kin. 11. 28.  
**Inexcusable.** Rom. 2. 1.  
**Infant.** Job 3. 16; Is. 65. 20; Luke 18. 15. [5. 8]  
**Infidel.** 2 Cor. 6. 15; 1 Tim. Infidelity. Ps. 77. 10, this mine *i.*  
 Prov. 18. 14, spirit of man will sustain his *i.*  
 Matt. 8. 17, himself took out *i.*  
 Rom. 6. 19, the *i.* of your flesh. [i. 8, 26, the Spirit also helpeth our *i.* 15. 1, bear the *i.* of the wine *i.* 2 Cor. 12. 5, 10, glory in mine *i.* 1 Tim. 5. 23, wine for thine often *i.* Heb. 4. 15, touched with the feeling of our *i.* [Heb. 5. 2]  
 See Luke 5. 15; 7. 21; John 5. 5;  
**Inflame.** Is. 5. 11; 57. 5.  
**Inflicted.** 2 Cor. 2. 6.  
**Influences.** Job 38. 31.  
**Ingratified.** James 1. 21.  
**Inhabit.** Is. 57. 15; 65. 21; Amos 9. 14. [and eatech up *i.*  
**Inhabitant.** Num. 13. 32.  
 Judg. 5. 23, curse bitterly the *i.* Is. 6. 11, cities wasted without *i.* 33. 24, I shall not say, I am sick. 40. 22, the *i.* thereof are as grass-hoppers.  
 Jer. 44. 22, land without an *i.*  
 See Jer. 2. 15; 4. 7; Zech. 8. 21.  
**Inherit.** Ex. 32. 13, they shall *i.* it for ever.  
 Ps. 25. 13, shall *i.* the earth.  
 Prov. 11. the meek shall *i.* the earth.  
 Prov. 14. 18, the simple *i.* folly.  
 Matt. 19. 29, shall *i.* everlasting life.  
 25. 34, *i.* kingdom prepared.  
 Mark 10. 17; Luke 10. 25; 18. 18, *i.* eternal life. [i. the kingdom.  
 1 Cor. 6. 9; 15. 50; Gal. 5. 21, not inherit. 12. 17, when he would have *i.* the blessing.  
 See Heb. 6. 12; 1 Pet. 3. 9; Rev. 21. 7. [is portion of mine *i.*  
**Inheritance.** Ps. 16. 5, Lord 47. 4, shall choose our *i.* for us.  
 Prov. 20. 21, an *i.* may be gotten hastily. [an *i.*  
 Eccles. 7. 11, wisdom good with Mark 12. 7; Luke 20. 14, the *i.* shall be ours. [with me.  
 Luke 12. 13, that he divide the *i.* Acts 20. 32; 26. 18, an *i.* among the sanctified.  
 Eph. 1. 14, earnest of our *i.*  
 Heb. 9. 15, promise of eternal *i.* See Eph. 5. 5; Col. 1. 12; Heb. 1. 4.  
**Iniquity.** Deut. 5. 9, visiting the *i.* of the fathers. [transgression.  
 34. 7; Num. 14. 18, forgiving *i.* and Job 4. 8, they that plow *i.* reap the same. [youth.  
 13. 26, to possess the *i.* of my 34. 32, if I have done *i.*, I will do no more. [is great.  
 Ps. 25. 11, pardon mine *i.*, for it 32. 5, mine *i.* have I not hid.  
 39. 11, when thou dost correct man for *i.*  
 51. 5, I was shapen in *i.*  
 66. 18, if I regard *i.* in my heart.

**Iniquity—Continued**  
 69. 27, add *i.* to their *i.* 90. 8, thou hast set our *i.*  
 103. 3, who forgiveth all thine *i.* 107. 10, not rewarded according to *i.* 107. 17, fools, because of *i.*, are afflicted.  
 Ps. 119. 3, they also do no *i.* 130. 3, if thou shouldest mark *i.* Prov. 22. 9, he that soweth *i.* shall reap vanity. [i. 10, 14, a people laden with *i.* 6. 7, thine *i.* is taken away.  
 Is. 40. 2, her *i.* is pardoned.  
 53. 5, he was bruised for our *i.* 59. 2, your *i.* separated between you and God. [these things.  
 Jer. 5. 25, your *i.* turned away Ezek. 18. 30, repent, so *i.* shall not be your ruin.  
 Hab. 1. 13, canst not look on *i.* Matt. 24. 12, because *i.* shall abound. [foi t.  
 Acts 1. 18, purchased with reward 8. 23, in the bond of *i.*  
 Rom. 6. 19, servants to *i.* unto *i.* 2 Thess. 2. 7, the mystery of *i.* 2 Tim. 2. 19, depart from *i.* James 3. 6, a world of *i.* See Ps. 36. 2; Jer. 31. 30; Ezek. 3. 18; 18. 26.  
**Injurious.** 1 Tim. 1. 13.  
**Ink.** Jer. 36. 18; 2 Cor. 3. 3; 2 John 12; 3 John 13. [2. 7; 10. 34.  
**Inn.** Gen. 42. 27; Ex. 4. 24; Luke Innocent. Job 4. 7, who ever perished, being *i.* 9. 23, laugh at trial of *i.* 27. 17, the *i.* shall divide the silver.  
 Ps. 19. 13, *i.* from the great transgression.  
 Jer. 2. 34; 19. 4, blood of the *i.* See Gen. 20. 5; Ex. 23. 7; Matt. 27. 24. [40. 12; Heb. 12. 22.  
**Innumerable.** Job 21. 33; Ps. Inordinate. Ezek. 23. 11; Col. 3. 5.  
**Inquisition.** Deut. 19. 18; Est. 2. 23; Ps. 9. 12.  
**Inscription.** Acts 17. 23. [3. 16.  
**Inspiration.** Job 32. 8; 2 Tim. Instant. Rom. 12. 12; 2 Tim. 4. 2.  
**Instruct.** Neh. 9. 20, thy good spirit to *i.* him. [season.  
 Ps. 16. 7, my reins *i.* me in night 32. 8, I will *i.* thee and teach thee. Is. 40. 14, who *i.* him?  
 Matt. 13. 52, every scribe *i.* unto the kingdom.  
 Phil. 4. 12, in all things I am *i.* See Prov. 21. 11; Acts 18. 25; 2 Tim. 2. 25. [hatest *i.*  
**Instruction.** Ps. 50. 17, thou Prov. 1. 7; 15. 5, fools despise *i.* 4. 13, take fast hold of *i.* 23. 13, whose loveth *i.* loveth knowledge.  
 16. 22, the *i.* of fools is folly.  
 24. 32, I looked upon *i.*, and received *i.*  
 2 Tim. 3. 16, profitable for *i.*  
 See Jer. 17. 23; 35. 15; Zeph. 3. 7.  
**Instrument.** Ps. 7. 13, hath prepared *i.* of death.  
 Is. 41. 15, a new sharp threshing *i.* Ezek. 33. 32, of one that can play on an *i.* [fousness.  
 Rom. 6. 13, members *i.* of unrighteousness. [See Num. 35. 1; Ps. 68. 25; 150. 4.  
**Integrity.** Job 2. 3, he holdeth fast his *i.*  
 31. 6, that God may know my *i.* Ps. 25. 21, let *i.* preserve me.  
 26. 1, I walked in *i.*  
 Prov. 11. 3, the *i.* of the upright.

**Integrity—Continued**  
 19. 1; 20. 7, that walketh in his *i.* See Gen. 20. 5; Ps. 7. 8; 41. 12; 78. 72.  
**Intents.** Jer. 39. 24; Heb. 4. 12.  
**Intercession.** Is. 53. 12, *i.* for transgressors. [eth *i.*  
 Rom. 8. 26, the Spirit itself maketh *i.* 25, ever liveth to make *i.* See Jer. 7. 16; 27. 18; 1 Tim. 2. 1. Intercessor. Is. 59. 16. [18. 1.  
**Intermeddle.** Prov. 14. 10;  
**Intreat.** Ruth 1. 16, *i.* me not to leave thee. [shall *i.* for him?  
 1 Sam. 2. 25, if a man sin, who Ps. 119. 58, I *i.* thy favour.  
 Is. 19. 22, he shall be *i.* of them. 1 Tim. 5. 1, but *i.* him as a father. James 3. 17, wisdom is easy to be *i.* See Prov. 18. 23; Luke 15. 28.  
**Intruding.** Col. 2. 18. [8. 12.  
**Inventions.** Ps. 106. 29; Prov. Invisible. Col. 1. 15; 1 Tim. 1. 17; Heb. 11. 27. [the *i.* parts.  
**Inward.** Job 38. 36, wisdom in Ps. 51. 6, truth in the *i.* parts.  
 64. 6, *i.* thought of every one is deep. [their *i.* parts.  
 Jer. 31. 33, I will put my law in Rom. 7. 22, delight in law of God after the *i.* man.  
 2 Cor. 4. 16, the *i.* man is renewed. See Ps. 62. 4; Matt. 7. 15; Rom. 2. 29.  
**Issues.** Ps. 68. 20; Prov. 4. 23.  
**Itching.** 2 Tim. 4. 3.

## J.

**Jangling.** 1 Tim. 1. 6. [4. 24; 5. 9.  
**Jealous.** Ex. 20. 5; 34. 14; Deut. 1 Kin. 19. 10, 20, I have been *j.* for the Lord. [name.  
 Ezek. 39. 25, will be *j.* for my holy 2 Cor. 11. 2, I am *j.* over you. See Num. 5. 14; Joel 2. 18; Zech. 1. 14; 8. 2.  
**Jealousy.** Deut. 32. 16.  
 Prov. 6. 34, *j.* is the rage of a man. Cant. 8. 6, *j.* is cruel as the grave. Ezek. 36. 5, in fire of *j.* have I spoken. [Lord to *j.*?  
 1 Cor. 10. 22, do you provoke the *j.* See Ps. 78. 58; 79. 5; Is. 42. 13.  
**Jesting.** Eph. 5. 4.  
**Jewels.** Is. 61. 10; Mat. 3. 17.  
**Join.** Prov. 11. 21; 16. 5, hand *j.* in hand. [there is hope.  
 Eccles. 9. 4, to him *j.* to living Is. 5. 8, that *j.* house to house. Jer. 50. 5, let us *j.* ourselves to the Lord.  
 Heb. 4. 17, Ephraim is *j.* to idols. Matt. 19. 6; Mark 10. 9, what God hath *j.*  
 Acts 5. 13, durst no man *j.* himself. 1 Cor. 1. 10, perfectly *j.* in same mind.  
 6. 17, *j.* to the Lord.  
 Eph. 4. 16, whole body *j.* together. See Acts 8. 29; 9. 26; 18. 7; Eph. 5. 31.  
**Joint.** Gen. 32. 25; Ps. 22. 14.  
 Eph. 4. 6, which every *j.* supplieth. Heb. 4. 12, dividing asunder of *j.* and marrow. [2. 19.  
 See 1 Kin. 22. 34; Rom. 8. 17; Col. Journey (n.). 1 Kin. 18. 27, or he is in a *j.* [j. be?  
 Neh. 2. 6, for how long shall thy Matt. 10. 10; Mark 6. 8; Luke 9. 3, scrip for your *j.* [his *j.*  
 John 4. 6, Jesus, wearied with

## Journey—Continued

Journey (v.). Num. 10. 29, we are *j.* to the place.

See Gen. 12. 9; 13. 11. [were the *j.* journeyings. Num. 10. 28, thus 2 Cor. 11. 26, in *j.* often. [of *j.* Joy. Ezra 3. 13, not discern noise Neh. 8. 10, *j.* of the Lord is your strength. [but a moment.

Job 20. 5, the *j.* of the hypocrite is 29. 13, widow's heart sing for *j.* 33. 26, he will see his face with *j.* 41. 22, sorrow is turned into *j.*

Ps. 16. 11, fullness of *j.*  
48. 2, the *j.* of the whole earth.  
51. 12, restore the *j.* of thy salivation. [shall reap in *j.*

126. 5, they that sow in tears  
137. 6, prefer Jerusalem above my chief *j.* [with his *j.*

Prov. 14. 10, not intermeddle  
21. 15, it is *j.* to the just to do judgment. [heart from *j.*

Eccles. 2. 10, I withheld not my  
9. 7, eat thy bread with *j.*  
Is. 9. 3, not increased the *j.*

12. 3, with *j.* draw water.  
24. 8, *j.* of the harp ceaseth. [*j.*

29. 19, meek shall increase their  
35. 2; 51. 11, with everlasting *j.*  
65. 14, my servants sing for *j.* of heart.

Jer. 15. 16, thy word was the *j.* of my heart. [into *j.*

31. 13, will turn their mourning  
49. 25, the city of my *j.* [earth.  
Lam. 2. 15, the *j.* of the whole

Matt. 13. 20; Luke 8. 13, with *j.* receiveth it.  
44, for *j.* goeth and selleth.

25. 21, 23, the *j.* of thy Lord.  
Luke 15. 7, *j.* in heaven over one sinner. [angels.

10, there is *j.* in presence of  
24. 41, they believed not for *j.*  
John 3. 29, this my *j.* is fulfilled.  
15. 11; 16. 24, that your *j.* might be full.

Acts 8. 8, great *j.* in that city.  
20. 24, finish my course with *j.*  
2 Cor. 1. 24, helpers of your *j.*

Heb. 12. 2, for the *j.* that was set before him. [ye fall.

James 1. 2, count it all *j.* when 1 Pet. 1. 8, with *j.* unspeakable. [*j.*

4. 13, glad also with exceeding  
2 John 12, that our *j.* may be full.  
Jude 24, faultless with exceeding *j.*

See Rom. 14. 17; Gal. 5. 22; Phil. 1. 4  
Joyful. Ps. 35. 9, my soul shall be *j.* in the Lord.

63. 5, praise thee with *j.* lips.  
66. 1; 81. 1; 95. 1; 98. 6, make a *j.* noise. [be *j.*

Eccles. 7. 14, in day of prosperity  
Is. 56. 7, *j.* in my house of prayer.  
See 2 Cor. 7. 4; Col. 1. 11; Heb.

10. 34. [the *j.* of all the earth.  
Judge (n.). Gen. 18. 25; Ps. 94. 2,  
Ps. 50. 6, God is *j.* himself. 68. 6, a *j.* of the widows.

Mic. 7. 3, the *j.* asketh a reward.  
Luke 12. 14, who made me a *j.* over you? [dead.

Acts 10. 42, the *j.* of quick and 2 Tim. 4. 8, the Lord, the righteous *j.*

Heb. 12. 23, to God the *j.* of all.  
James 5. 9, the *j.* standeth before the door. [James 4. 11.

See 2 Sam. 15. 4; Matt. 5. 25;  
Judge (v.). Gen. 16. 5, Lord *j.* between me and thee. [people.

Deut. 32. 36; Ps. 7. 8, Lord *j.* the

## Judge—Continued

Ps. 68. 11, he is a God that *j.* in the earth.

Is. 1. 17, *j.* the fatherless.  
Matt. 7. 1, *j.* not, that ye be not *j.*  
Luke 7. 43, thou hast rightly *j.*

Rom. 14. 4, who art thou that *j.*?  
See John 16. 11; Rom. 2. 16; 3. 6;  
2 Tim. 4. 1. [God's

Judgment. Deut. 1. 17, the *j.* is  
Ps. 5. 5, shall not stand in the *j.*  
101. 1, I will sing of mercy and *j.*

Prov. 29. 26, *j.* cometh from the Lord.  
Eccles. 12. 9; 12. 14, God will bring

Is. 28. 17, *j.* will I lay to the line.  
53. 8, taken from prison and from *j.* [cuteth *j.*

Jer. 5. 1, if there be any that execute  
10. 24, correct with *j.*, not in anger.

Hos. 12. 6, keep mercy and *j.*  
Matt. 5. 21, in danger of the *j.*  
John 5. 22, Father committed all *j.*

9. 39, for *j.* I am come. 16. 8, re-Acts 24. 26, reasoned of *j.* to come.  
Rom. 14. 10, we shall all stand before the *j.* seat.

Heb. 9. 27, after this the *j.* [of God.  
1 Pet. 4. 17, *j.* must begin at house  
See Matt. 12. 41; Heb. 10. 27;

James 2. 13, [be *j.* with God?  
Just. Job 9. 2, how should man  
Prov. 3. 33, God blesseth the habitation of the *j.*

4. 18, path of *j.* as shining light.  
10. 7, memory of *j.* is blessed.  
Is. 26. 7, way of the *j.* is upright-

ness. [live by faith.  
Hab. 2. 4; Heb. 10. 38, the *j.* shall  
Matt. 5. 45, sendeth rain on *j.* and  
unjust. [rejection of *j.*

Luke 14. 14, recompensed at resur-15. 7, ninety and nine *j.* persons.  
Acts 24. 15, resurrection both of *j.* and unjust.

Rom. 3. 26, that he might be *j.*  
Phil. 4. 8, whatsoever things are *j.*  
Heb. 2. 2, a *j.* recompense of reward. [perfect.

12. 23, spirits of *j.* men made  
1 Pet. 3. 18, the *j.* for the unjust.  
See Job 34. 17; Acts 3. 14; Col. 4. 1.

Justice. 2 Sam. 15. 4, I would do *j.*  
Ps. 89. 14, *j.* and judgment are the habitation.

Prov. 8. 15, by me princes decree *j.*  
Is. 59. 4, none calleth for *j.*  
Jer. 23. 5, execute judgment and *j.* in the earth.

50. 7, the habitation of *j.*  
See Job 8. 3; 36. 17; Is. 9. 7; 56. 1.  
Justification. Rom. 4. 25; 5. 16, 18.

Justify. Job 11. 2, should a man  
full of talk be *j.*? [with God.  
25. 4, how then can man be *j.*

Ps. 51. 4, be *j.* when thou speakest.  
143. 2, in thy sight shall no man  
living be *j.* [reward.

Is. 5. 23, which *j.* the wicked for  
Luke 7. 35, wisdom is *j.* of her children. [be *j.*

12. 37, by thy words thou shalt  
Lute 10. 29, willing to *j.* himself.  
18. 14, *j.* rather than the other.

Acts 13. 39, all that believe are *j.*  
Rom. 3. 24; Tit. 3. 7, *j.* freely by his grace. [his blood.

5. 1, being *j.* by faith. 9. *j.* by  
Gal. 2. 16, man is not *j.* by works of the law.

1 Tim. 3. 16, *j.* in the Spirit.  
See Is. 50. 8; Rom. 4. 5; 8. 33.

Justly. Mic. 6. 8; Luke 23. 41; 1  
Thess. 2. 10.

## K.

Keep. Gen. 18. 19, shall *k.* the way of the Lord. [and *k.* thee.

Num. 6. 24, the Lord blesseth thee.  
1 Sam. 2. 9, he will *k.* the feet of his saints. [from hurting them.

25. 34, the Lord God hath *k.* me.  
Ps. 17. 8, *k.* me as the apple of the eye.

34. 13, *k.* thy tongue from evil.  
91. 11, angels charge to *k.* thee in all thy ways. [slumber.

121. 3, he that *k.* thee will not  
127. 1, except the Lord *k.* the city.  
141. 3, *k.* the door of my lips.

Prov. 4. 6, love wisdom, she shall *k.* thee. [thine heart.

21, *k.* my sayings in midst of  
23, *k.* thy heart with all diligence.  
6. 20, my son *k.* thy father's commandment.

Eccles. 9. 6, a time to *k.*  
5. 1, *k.* thy foot when thou goest.  
12. 13, fear God, and *k.* his commandments. [perfect peace.

Is. 26. 3, thou wilt *k.* him in  
27. 3, I the Lord do *k.* it, I will *k.* it.

Jer. 3. 5, 12, will he *k.* his anger?  
Hab. 2. 20, let the earth *k.* silence.  
Mal. 3. 14, what profit that we have *k.* [that *k.*

Luke 11. 28, blessed are they  
19. 43, enemies shall *k.* thee in  
on every side.

John 8. 51, 52, *k.* my sayings.  
12. 25, he that hateth his life  
shall *k.* it. [k. my words.

14. 23, if a man love me, he will  
17. 11, holy Father, *k.* through  
thine own name. [from the evil.

15, that thou shouldest *k.* them.  
Acts 16. 4, delivered the decrees  
to *k.* [idols.

21. 25, *k.* from things offered to  
1 Cor. 5. 8, let us *k.* the feast.  
9. 27, I *k.* under my body.

Eph. 4. 3, *k.* the unity of the Spirit.  
Phil. 4. 7, the peace of God shall  
*k.* your hearts.

1 Tim. 5. 22, *k.* thyself pure.  
6. 20, *k.* that which is committed.  
James 1. 27, *k.* himself unspotted.

1 John 5. 21, *k.* yourselves from  
idols. [of God.  
Jude 21, *k.* yourselves in the love

24, him that is able to *k.* you  
from falling. [of temptation.

Rev. 3. 10, I will *k.* thee from hour  
22. 9, which *k.* the sayings of this  
book. [Rev. 3. 8.

See 1 Pet. 1. 5; 4. 19; Jude 6;  
Keeper. Ps. 121. 5, the Lord is  
thy *k.* [shall tremble.

Eccles. 12. 3, when *k.* of the house  
Cant. 1. 6, they made me *k.* of the  
vineyards.

Tit. 2. 5, chaste, *k.* at home.  
See Gen. 4. 2; Matt. 23. 4; Acts  
6. 23; 16. 27. [dom of heaven.

Key. Matt. 16. 19, the *k.* of king-  
doms. [of knowledge.  
Rev. 1. 18, the *k.* of hell and of  
See Is. 22. 22; Rev. 3. 7; 9. 1.

Kick. Deut. 32. 15; 1 Sam. 2. 29;  
Acts 9. 5. [the wilderness.

Kill. Num. 16. 13, to *k.* us in  
2 Kin. 5. 7, am I a God, to *k.* 7  
7. 4, if they *k.* us, we shall but die.

## Kill—Continued

Eccles. 8. 36, a time to k. [or to k.]  
 Mark 3. 4, is it lawful to save life,  
 John 5. 18, the Jews sought the  
 more to k. him.  
 7. 19, why go ye about to k. me?  
 8. 22, will he k. himself?  
 Rom. 8. 36, for thy sake we are k.  
 all the day. [fenced, and not k.]  
 2 Cor. 3. 6, the letter k. 6. 9, chas-  
 tity k. 2, ye k., and desire to  
 have. [just.]  
 5. 6, ye condemn and k. the  
 See Matt. 23. 37; Mark 12. 5; Luke  
 22. 2. [to this people.]  
 Kind. 2 Chr. 10. 7, if thou be k.  
 Matt. 17. 21; Mark 9. 29, this k.  
 goeth not out. [and evil.]  
 Luke 6. 35, k. to unthankful  
 1 Cor. 13. 4, charity suffereth long,  
 and is k. [James 3. 7.]  
 See Matt. 13. 47; Eph. 1. 32;  
 Kindle. Ps. 2. 12, his wrath is k.  
 but a little. [to k. strife.]  
 Prov. 26. 21, a contentious man  
 is. 50. 11, walk in sparks that ye  
 have k. [together.]  
 Hos. 11. 8, my repentings are k.  
 Luke 12. 49, what will I, if it be  
 already k? [little fire k.]  
 James 3. 5, how great a matter a  
 See Job 19. 11; 32. 2; Ezek. 20. 48.  
 Kindly. Gen. 24. 29; 50. 21; Ruth  
 1. 8. [shewed more k.]  
 Kindness. Ruth 3. 10, thou hast  
 2 Sam. 2. 6, I will requite you this k.  
 9. 1, 7, shew him k. for Jonathan's  
 sake. [loving-k.]  
 Ps. 17. 7; 92. 2, thy marvellous  
 36. 7, bow excellent is thy loving-  
 k.! [life.]  
 63. 3, thy loving-k. is better than  
 117. 2; 119. 76, his merciful k.  
 141. 5, let the righteous smite me,  
 it shall be a k. [law of k.]  
 Prov. 31. 26, in her tongue is the  
 Is. 54. 8, with everlasting k.  
 Jer. 2. 2, I remember the k. of thy  
 youth. [thee.]  
 31. 3, with loving-k. have I drawn  
 Col. 3. 12, put on k., meekness.  
 2 Pet. 1. 7, to godliness brotherly k.  
 See Josh. 2. 12; Neh. 9. 17; Joel  
 2. 13; Jonah 4. 2. [5. 9; 7. 9.]  
 Kindred. Acts 3. 25; Rev. 1. 7;  
 King. Num. 23. 21, the shout of a  
 k. is among them. [anoint a k.]  
 Judge. 9. 8, the trees went forth to  
 17. 6, no k. in Israel.  
 1 Sam. 8. 5, now make us a k.  
 Job 18. 14, bring him to the k. of  
 terrors.  
 34. 18, is it fit to say to a k?  
 Ps. 5. 2; 84. 3, my K. and my God.  
 10. 15, the Lord is K. for ever.  
 20. 9, let the k. hear us when we  
 call.  
 74. 12, God is my K. of old. [fear.]  
 102. 15, the k. of the earth shall  
 Prov. 8. 15, by me k. reign.  
 22. 29, the diligent shall stand  
 before k.  
 31. 3, that which destroyed k.  
 4, it is not for k. to drink wine.  
 Eccles. 10. 16, woe to thee when  
 thy k. is a child!  
 20, curse not the k. [jealousness.]  
 Is. 32. 1, a k. shall reign in right-  
 33. 17, thine eyes shall see the k.  
 in his beauty. [fathers.]  
 49. 23, k. shall be thy nursing  
 Jer. 10. 10, the Lord is an ever-  
 lasting k. [in to see the guests.]  
 Matt. 22. 11, when the k. came

## King—Continued

Luke 19. 38, blessed be the K. that  
 cometh. [Christ a k.]  
 23. 2, saying that he himself is  
 John 6. 15, by force, to make him  
 a k.  
 1 Tim. 1. 17, now to the K. eternal.  
 6. 15, the K. of k., and Lord of  
 lords. [priests unto God.]  
 Rev. 1. 6; 5. 10, made us k. and  
 15. 3, thou K. of saints. [2. 17.]  
 See Luke 10. 24; 1 Tim. 2. 2; 1 Pet.  
 Kingdom. Ex. 19. 6, a k. of priests.  
 1 Chr. 29. 11; Matt. 6. 13, thine is  
 the k.  
 Ps. 22. 28, the k. is the Lord's.  
 103. 19, his k. ruleth over all.  
 145. 12, the glorious majesty of  
 his k. [shake k.?  
 Is. 14. 16, is this the man that did  
 Dan. 4. 3, his k. is an everlasting k.  
 Matt. 4. 23; 9. 35; 24. 14, gospel  
 of the k.  
 8. 12, children of the k. cast out.  
 Luke 11. 17, k. divided against  
 itself. [the children of the k.]  
 Matt. 13. 38, the good seed are  
 25. 34, inherit the k.  
 Luke 12. 32, Father's pleasure to  
 give you the k.  
 22. 29, I appoint unto you a k.  
 John 18. 36, my k. is not of this  
 world. [to Israel?]  
 Acts 1. 6, wilt thou restore the k.  
 1 Cor. 15. 24, when he shall have  
 delivered up the k.  
 Col. 1. 13, into the k. of his dear Son.  
 2 Tim. 4. 18, to his heavenly k.  
 James 2. 5, heirs of the k. he hath  
 promised. [lasting k.]  
 2 Pet. 1. 11, entrance into ever-  
 See Rev. 1. 9; 11. 15; 16. 10; 17. 17.  
 Kiss. Ps. 85. 10; Prov. 27. 6; Luke  
 7. 38. [in this place, and I k. it not.]  
 Knew. Gen. 28. 16, the Lord is  
 Jer. 1. 5, before I formed thee I k.  
 thee.  
 Matt. 7. 23, I never k. you, depart.  
 John 4. 10, if thou k. the gift of  
 God.  
 2 Cor. 5. 21, who k. no sin.  
 See Gen. 3. 7; Deut. 34. 10; John  
 1. 10; Rom. 1. 21.  
 Know. 1 Sam. 3. 7, Samuel did not  
 yet k. the Lord. [father.]  
 1 Chr. 28. 9, k. thou the God of thy  
 Job 5. 27, k. thou it for thy good.  
 8. 9, we are about of yesterday, and  
 k. nothing. [gression.]  
 13. 23, make me to k. my trans-  
 19. 25, I k. that my redeemer  
 liveth. [k.?  
 22. 33; Ps. 73. 11, how doeth God  
 Ps. 39. 4, make me to k. mine end.  
 46. 10, be still, and k. that I am  
 God.  
 56. 9, this I k., for God is for me.  
 103. 14, he k. our frame. 139. 23,  
 k. my heart.  
 Eccles. 9. 5, the living k. they shall  
 die.  
 11. 9, k. that for all these things.  
 Is. 1. 3, the ox k. his owner.  
 Jer. 17. 9, the heart is deceitful  
 who can k. it? [k. me.]  
 31. 34, k. the Lord, for all shall  
 Eze. 2. 5; 33. 33, k. there hath  
 been a prophet.  
 Hos. 2. 20, thou shalt k. the Lord.  
 7. 9, yet he k. it not.  
 Matt. 6. 3, let not thy left hand k.  
 13. 11; Mark 4. 11, given to you tok.  
 25. 12, I k. you not. [whothou art.]  
 Mark 1. 24; Luke 4. 34, I k. thee,

## Know—Continued

Luke 19. 42, if thou hadst k.  
 22. 57, 60, I k. him not. [trine.]  
 John 7. 17, he shall k. of the doc-  
 10. 14, I k. my sheep, and am k.  
 of mine. [hereafter.]  
 13. 7, k. not now, but shalt k.  
 17, if ye k. these things.  
 35, by this shall all men k. ye are  
 my disciples.  
 Acts 1. 7, it is not for you to know  
 Rom. 8. 28, we k. that all things  
 work. [them.]  
 1 Cor. 2. 14, neither can ye k.  
 13. 9, 12, we k. in part. [Christ.]  
 Eph. 3. 19, and to k. the love of  
 2 Tim. 1. 12, I k. whom I have  
 believed.  
 3. 15, thou hast k. the scriptures.  
 1 John 2. 4, he that saith, I k. him.  
 3. 2, we k. that when he shall ap-  
 pear. [thy works.]  
 Rev. 2. 2, 9, 13, 19; 3. 1, 8, 1 k.  
 2 Chr. 1. 10, 11, 12.  
 give me k. [thy ways.]  
 Job 21. 14, we desire not k. of  
 Ps. 94. 10, he that teacheth man k.  
 139. 6, such k. is too wonderful.  
 144. 3, that thou takest k. of him.  
 Prov. 10. 14, wise men lay up k.  
 14. 6, k. is easy to him that un-  
 derstandeth. [words.]  
 17. 27, he that hath k. spareth  
 24. 5, man of k. increaseth  
 strength. [holo.]  
 30. 3, nor have the k. of  
 Eccles. 1. 18, increaseth k. in-  
 creaseth sorrow.  
 9. 10, nor k. in the grave.  
 Is. 11. 2, the spirit of k. 40. 14, who  
 taught him k.?  
 53. 11, by his k. justify many. [k.]  
 Hos. 4. 6, destroyed for lack of  
 Hab. 2. 14, the earth shall be filled  
 with the k. [of k.]  
 Luke 11. 52, taken away the key  
 Acts 4. 13, took k. of them. [way.]  
 24. 22, more perfect k. of that  
 Rom. 1. 2, zeal of God, but not  
 according to k.  
 1 Cor. 8. 1, k. puffeth up.  
 13. 8, k. shall vanish away.  
 Eph. 3. 19, love of Christ, which  
 passeth k. [Christ.]  
 Phil. 3. 8, but loss for the k. of  
 Col. 2. 3, treasures of wisdom and  
 k. [the truth.]  
 1 Tim. 2. 4; 2 Tim. 3. 7, the k. of  
 Heb. 10. 26, sin after we have re-  
 ceived k. [k. temperance.]  
 2 Pet. 1. 5, 6, to virtue k., and to  
 3. 18, grin in grace and k.  
 See Gen. 2. 9; 1 Sam. 2. 3; Prov.  
 19. 2; Hos. 4. 1.

## L

Labour (n.). Ps. 90. 10, L and sor-  
 row. [ing.]  
 104. 23, goeth to his L till even-  
 Prov. 13. 11, he that gathereth in  
 L shall increase.  
 14. 23, in all L there is profit. [L.]  
 Eccles. 1. 8, all things are full of  
 2. 22, what hath man of all his L?  
 6. 7, all the L of man is for his  
 mouth. [L.]  
 John 4. 38, are entered into their  
 1 Cor. 15. 58, your L is not in vain.  
 1 Thess. 1. 3; Heb. 6. 10, your L  
 of love. [thence.]  
 Rev. 2. 2, I know thy L and pa-  
 14. 13, rest from their L; [11. 23.]  
 See Gen. 31. 42; Is. 58. 3; 2 Cor. 6.

## Labour—Continued

Labour (c.). Ex. 20. 9. six days shalt thou *L*.  
 Neh. 4. 21, so we *L*. in the work.  
 Ps. 127. 1, they *L*. in vain. [to *L*.  
 144. 14, our oxen may be strong  
 Prov. 16. 26, he that *L*. for him-  
 self.  
 23. 4, *L*. not to be rich.  
 Eccles. 4. 8, for whom do I *L*.  
 5. 12, the sleep of a *L*. man is sweet.  
 Matt. 11. 28, all ye that *L*. I fisheth.  
 John 6. 27, *L*. not for meat that per-  
 1 Cor. 3. 9, we are *L*. together with  
 God. [with his hands.  
 Eph. 4. 28, but rather *L*. working  
 1 Thess. 5. 12, which *L*. among you.  
 1 Tim. 5. 17, they who *L*. in word  
 and doctrine.  
 See Matt. 9. 37; 20. 1; Luke 10. 2.  
 Lack. Matt. 19. 20; Luke 22. 35;  
 Acts 4. 34. [Tim. 3. 6.  
 Laden. Is. 1. 4; Matt. 11. 28;  
 Lamb. Is. 5. 17, the *L*. feed after  
 their manner. [the *L*.  
 53. 6, the wolf shall dwell with  
 67. 7, Jer. 11. 19, as *L*. to the  
 slaughter. [God.  
 John 1. 29, behold the *L*. of  
 1 Pet. 1. 19, as of a *L*. without  
 blemish.  
 Rev. 5. 6; 13. 8, stood a *L*. slain.  
 12. 11, by the blood of the *L*.  
 22. 1, the throne of God and of the  
*L*. [21. 15.  
 See Is. 40. 11; Luke 10. 3; John  
 Lame. Job 29. 15; Prov. 26. 7; Is.  
 35. 6. [20; Acts 8. 2.  
 Lament. Matt. 11. 17; John 16.  
 Lamp. Ps. 119. 105; Prov. 13. 9;  
 Is. 62. 1.  
 Lap. Judg. 7. 6; Prov. 16. 33.  
 Last. Num. 23. 10, let my *L*. end  
 be like his. [a serpent.  
 Prov. 23. 32, at the *L*. it bites like  
 Matt. 12. 45; Luke 11. 26, *L*. state  
 of that man. [shall be *L*.  
 19. 30; 20. 16; Mark 10. 31, first  
 John 6. 39; 11. 24; 12. 48, the *L*. day.  
 See Lam. 1. 9; 2 Tim. 3. 1; 1 Pet.  
 1. 5; 1 John 2. 18. [Hag. 2. 9.  
 Latter. Joh. 19. 25; Prov. 19. 20;  
 Laugh. Prov. 1. 26; Eccles. 3. 4;  
 Luke 6. 21. [the *L*.  
 Law. Josh. 8. 34, all the words of  
 Ps. 37. 31, the *L*. of his God is in his  
 heart.  
 40. 8, thy *L*. is within my heart.  
 119. 70, 77, 92, 174, I delight in  
 thy *L*.  
 97. 113, 163, 165, how I love thy *L*.  
 Prov. 13. 14, the *L*. of the wise is a  
 fountain of life. [mony.  
 Is. 8. 20, the *L*. and to the testi-  
 Mal. 2. 6, the *L*. of truth was in his  
 mouth. [the *L*.  
 Matt. 5. 17, not come to destroy  
 23. 23, the weightier matters of  
 the *L*. [man.  
 John 7. 51, doth our *L*. judge any  
 19. 7, we have a *L*, and by our *L*.  
 Rom. 2. 14, are a *L*. unto them-  
 selves.  
 14, the *L*. is spiritual. 16; 1 Tim.  
 1. 8, the *L*. is good.  
 8. 3, what the *L*. could not do.  
 Gal. 3. 24, the *L*. was our school-  
 master. [word.  
 5. 14, all the *L*. is fulfilled in one  
 23. 2, against such there is no *L*.  
 6. 2, so fulfil the *L*. of Christ.  
 1 Tim. 1. 9, the *L*. is not made for a  
 righteous man. [mandment.  
 Heb. 7. 16, the *L*. of a carnal com-

## Law—Continued

James 1. 25; 2. 12, perfect *L*. of  
 liberty.  
 2. 8, the royal *L*. [Rom. 10. 4.  
 See Ps. 1. 2; 19. 7; Matt. 7. 12;  
 Lawful. Matt. 12. 2; John 5. 10;  
 1 Cor. 6. 12.  
 Lawless. 1 Tim. 1. 9.  
 Lead. Deut. 4. 27; 28. 37, whither  
 the Lord shall *L*. you.  
 Ps. 23. 2, he *L*. me beside still waters.  
 27. 11, *L*. me in a plain path.  
 31. 3, *L*. me, and guide me.  
 61. 2, *L*. me to the rock that is  
 higher than *L*. [me.  
 139. 10, there shall thy hand *L*.  
 24. *L*. me in the way everlasting.  
 Prov. 6. 22, when thou goest, it  
 shall *L*. thee.  
 Is. 11. 6, a little child shall *L*. them.  
 42. 16, I will *L*. them in paths not  
 known. [thee.  
 Is. 48. 17, I am the Lord which *L*.  
 Matt. 6. 13; Luke 11. 4, *L*. us not  
 into temptation. [the blind.  
 15. 14; Luke 6. 30, if the blind  
 Acts 13. 11, seeking some one to  
*L*. him.  
 1 Tim. 2. 2, we may *L*. a quiet life.  
 See John 10. 3; 1 Cor. 9. 5; 2 Tim.  
 3. 6; Rev. 7. 17; 16; Matt. 21. 19.  
 Leaf. Lev. 26. 36; Ps. 1. 3; Is. 64.  
 Lean. Prov. 3. 5; Amos 5. 19;  
 Mic. 3. 11. [the Lord.  
 Learn. Deut. 31. 13, *L*. to fear  
 Prov. 1. 5; 9. 9; 16. 21, will in-  
 crease *L*.  
 22. 25, lest thou *L*. his ways.  
 Is. 1. 17, *L*. to do well. [thy *L*. war.  
 2. 4; Mic. 4. 3, neither shall  
 29. 11, *L*. deliver to one that is *L*.  
 John 6. 45, every one that hath *L*.  
 of the Father.  
 7. 15, having never *L*.  
 Luke 7. 22, *L*. all the wisdom of  
 the Egyptians. [mad.  
 Acts 24, much *L*. doth make thee  
 Rom. 15. 4, written for our *L*.  
 Eph. 4. 20, ye have not so *L*. Christ.  
 2 Tim. 3. 14, in the things thou  
 hast *L*. [obedience.  
 Heb. 5. 8, though a Son, yet *L*. he  
 See Matt. 9. 13; 11. 29; Phil. 4. 11;  
 Rev. 14. 3.  
 Least. Matt. 5. 19, one of these *L*.  
 commandments. [of heaven.  
 Luke 7. 28, he that is *L*. in kingdom  
 Matt. 25. 40, 45, done it to the *L*.  
 of these. [which is *L*.  
 Luke 12. 26, not able to do that  
 16. 10, faithful in that which is *L*.  
 Eph. 3. 8, less than the *L*. of all  
 saints. [6. 4.  
 See Gen. 32. 10; Jer. 31. 34; 1 Cor.  
 Leave. Gen. 2. 24; Matt. 19. 5;  
 Mark 10. 7; Eph. 5. 31, shall cleave.  
 5. 31, *L*. father and mother, and  
 Ps. 16. 10; Acts 2. 27, not *L*. my  
 soul in hell.  
 27. 9; 119. 121, *L*. me not.  
 Matt. 23. 23, and not to *L*. the other  
 undone.  
 John 14. 27, peace I *L*. with you.  
 Heb. 13. 5, I will never *L*. thee.  
 See Ruth 1. 16; Matt. 5. 24; John  
 16. 28. [1. 12.  
 Lees. Is. 25. 6; Jer. 48. 11; Zeph.  
 Lend. Deut. 15. 6, thou shalt *L*. to  
 many nations.  
 Ps. 37. 26, 112. 5, ever merciful,  
 and *L*. [on poor *L*. to the Lord.  
 Prov. 19. 17, he that hath pity  
 22. 7, the borrower is servant to  
 the *L*.

## Lend—Continued

Luke 6. 34, if ye *L*. to them of  
 whom.  
 See 1 Sam. 1. 28; Is. 24. 2; Luke  
 11. 5. [46. 17.  
 Less. Ex. 30. 15; Job 11. 6; 16;  
 Liars. Ps. 116. 11; John 8. 44; Tit.  
 1. 12. [James 1. 5.  
 Liberal. Prov. 11. 25; Is. 32. 5, 8;  
 Liberty. Ps. 119. 45, *L*. I will walk  
 at *L*. [to proclaim *L*.  
 Is. 61. 1; Jer. 34. 8; Luke 4. 18;  
 Rom. 8. 21, the glorious *L*. of the  
 children of God. [of yours.  
 1 Cor. 8. 9, take heed lest this *L*.  
 2 Cor. 3. 17, where the Spirit is,  
 there is *L*.  
 Gal. 5. 1, stand fast in the *L*.  
 James 1. 25; 2. 12, the law of *L*.  
 See Lev. 25. 10; Gal. 5. 13; 1 Pet.  
 2. 16. [breath of *L*.  
 Life. Gen. 2. 7; 6. 17; 7. 22, the  
 9; 3. 24; Rev. 2. 7, the tree of *L*.  
 Deut. 30. 15, Jer. 21. 8, I have set  
 before thee *L*.  
 Josh. 2. 14, our *L*. for yours.  
 1 Sam. 25. 29, bound up in the  
 bundle of *L*. [in this  
 17. 14; Eccles. 9. 9, thy portion  
 26. 9, gather not my *L*. with  
 bloody men. [in his favour is *L*.  
 27. 1, the strength of my *L*. 30. 5,  
 34. 12, what man is he that desir-  
 eth *L*.?  
 36. 9, the fountain of *L*.  
 91. 16, with long *L*. will I satisfy  
 him. [thy soul.  
 Prov. 3. 22, so shall they be *L*. to  
 8. 35, whose findeth me findeth *L*.  
 15. 24, the way of *L*. is above to  
 the wise. [thought for your *L*.  
 Matt. 6. 25; Luke 12. 22, take no  
 18. 19; 17; Mark 9. 43, to enter  
 into *L*. [not.  
 Luke 12. 15, a man's *L*. consisteth  
 23, the *L*. is more than meat.  
 John 1. 4, in him was *L*. [death to *L*.  
 5. 24; 1 John 3. 14, passed from  
 26, as the Father hath *L*. in him-  
 self. [ye might have *L*.  
 40. 10, will not come that  
 6. 33, 47, 48, 54, the bread of *L*. [I.  
 10. 15, 17; 13. 37, I lay down my  
 Rom. 6. 4, in newness of *L*. 11. 15, *L*.  
 from the dead. [I.  
 2 Cor. 2. 16, the savour of *L*. unto  
 Gal. 2. 20, the *L*. that I now live.  
 Eph. 4. 18, alienated from the *L*. of  
 God.  
 Col. 3. 3, your *L*. is hid. [ise of the *L*.  
 1 Tim. 4. 8; 2 Tim. 1. 1, the prom-  
 2 Tim. 1. 10, brought *L*. to light by  
 gospel.  
 James 4. 14, what is your *L*.?  
 1 John 1. 2, the *L*. was manifested.  
 2. 16, the pride of *L*. 5. 11, this *L*.  
 is in his Son.  
 Rev. 22. 1. 17, river of water of *L*.  
 See Matt. 10. 39; 20. 28; Acts 5. 20.  
 Light. Ex. 10. 23, Israel had *L*. in  
 their dwellings.  
 Job 18. 5, the *L*. of the wicked.  
 37. 21, men see not bright *L*. in  
 clouds. [tenance.  
 Ps. 4. 6; 90. 8, the *L*. of thy coun-  
 sel. 7. 1, the Lord is my *L*.  
 36. 9, in thy *L*. I shall weep *L*. [Jesus.  
 97. 11, *L*. is seen for the right-  
 119. 105, a *L*. to my path.  
 Eccles. 11. 7, the *L*. is sweet.  
 Is. 5. 20, darkness for *L*, and *L*. for  
 darkness.  
 30. 26, the *L*. of the moon as *L*.  
 of sun.

## Light—Continued

59. 9, we wait for *l*. [come.  
60. 1, arise, shine, for thy *l* is  
Zech. 14. 6; the *l* shall not be clear.  
Matt. 5. 14; John 8. 12; 9. 5, the  
of the world.  
16, let your *l* so shine. [eye.  
6. 22, the *l* of the body is the  
Luke 12. 35, your loins girded, and  
burning.  
16. 8, wiser than children of *l*.  
John 1. 9, that was the true *l*.  
3. 19, *l* is come into the world.  
5. 35, burning and shining *l*.  
12. 36, yet a little while is the *l*  
with you. [the *l*.  
36, while ye have *l*, believe in  
Acts 26. 18, turn from darkness  
to *l*. [things.  
1 Cor. 4. 5, bring to *l* hidden  
2 Cor. 4. 4, *l* of the gospel.  
6, commanded *l* to shine out of  
darkness.  
11. 14, and angel of *l*.  
Eph. 5. 8, now are ye *l*, walk as  
children of *l*.  
14, Christ shall give thee *l*.  
1 Tim. 6. 16, in *l* which no man  
can approach. [place.  
2 Pet. 1. 19, a *l* shining in a dark  
1 John 1. 5, God is *l*. 7, walk in  
the *l*. [neither *l* of the sun.  
Rev. 22. 5, they need no candle,  
See 2 Tim. 1. 10; Rev. 7. 16; 18. 23;  
21. 23. [24. 27; Luke 10. 18.  
Lightning. Ex. 19. 16; Matt.  
Likeness. Ps. 17. 15, when I awake,  
with thy *l*.  
Is. 40. 18, what *l* will ye compare?  
Acts 14. 11, gods are come down in  
*l* of men. [resurrection.  
Rom. 6. 5, *l* of his death, *l* of his  
8. 3, in the *l* of sinful flesh. [men.  
Phil. 2. 7, was made in the *l* of  
See Gen. 1. 26; 5. 1; Ex. 20. 4;  
Deut. 4. 16. [Heb. 4. 7.  
Limit. Ps. 78. 41; Ezek. 43. 12.  
Line. Ps. 16. 6; Is. 28. 10, 17; 34.  
11; 2 Cor. 10. 16. [Pet. 2. 3.  
Linger. Gen. 19. 16; 43. 10; 2  
Lip. 1 Sam. 1. 13, only her *l* moved.  
Job. 27. 4, my *l* shall not speak  
wickedness.  
33. 3, my *l* shall utter knowledge.  
Ps. 12. 2, 3, flattering *l* 4, our *l*  
are our own.  
17. 1, goeth not out of feigned *l*.  
31. 18; 120. 2; Prov. 10. 18;  
12. 22; 17. 7, lying *l*.  
Prov. 15. 7, the *l* of the wise dis-  
pense knowledge.  
Eccles. 10. 12, the *l* of a fool will  
swallow himself.  
Cant. 7. 9, causing *l* of those  
asleep to speak.  
Is. 6. 5, a man of unclean *l*.  
Matt. 15. 8, this people honoureth  
me with their *l*. [Hab. 3. 16.  
See Ps. 51. 15; 141. 3; Dan. 10. 16.  
Little. Ezra 9. 8, for a *l* space, a  
*l* reviving. [heard?  
Job 26. 14, how *l* a portion is  
Ps. 6. 5; Heb. 2. 7, a *l* lower than  
angels.  
37. 16, a *l* that a righteous man  
bath.  
Prov. 6. 10; 24. 33, a *l* sleep.  
15. 16; 16. 8, better is a *l* with  
fear of Lord.  
30. 24, four things *l* on earth.  
Is. 20. 10, here a *l*, and there a *l*.  
48. 15; Ezek. 16. 47, as a very *l*  
thing.  
Hag. 1. 6, bring in *l*.

## Little—Continued

Matt. 6. 30; 8. 26; 14. 31; 16. 8;  
Luke 12. 28, *l* faith. [17. 2, *l* ones.  
10. 42; 18. 6; Mark 9. 42; Luke  
Luke 7. 47, to whom *l* is forgiven.  
19. 3, *l* of stature.  
1 Cor. 5. 6; Gal. 5. 9, a *l* heaven.  
1 Tim. 4. 8, bodily exercises profit-  
eth *l*.  
5. 28, use a *l* wine. [Rev. 3. 8; 6. 11  
See John 7. 33; 14. 19; 16. 16;  
Live. Gen. 17. 18, O that Ishmael  
might *l* before thee!  
45. 3, doth my father yet *l*?  
Matt. 4. 4; Luke 4. 4, not *l* by  
bread alone.  
Job 7. 16, I would not *l* always.  
14. 14, shall he *l* again?  
Ps. 118. 17, I shall not die, but *l*  
Is. 38. 16, make me to *l*.  
55. 3, hear, and your soul shall *l*.  
Ezek. 3. 21; 18. 9; 33. 13, he shall  
survive *l*. [blood, *l*.  
16. 6, when thou wast in thy  
Hos. 6. 2, we shall *l* in his sight.  
Hab. 2. 4, the just shall *l* by faith.  
Luke 10. 28, this do, and thou  
shalt *l*. [yet shall he *l*.  
John 11. 25, though he were dead,  
14. 19, because *l*, ye shall *l* also.  
Acts 17. 28, in him we *l*, and move.  
Rom. 8. 12, *l* after the flesh.  
14. 8, whether we *l*, we *l* unto the  
Lord.  
1 Cor. 9. 14, should *l* of the gospel.  
2 Cor. 6. 9, as dying, and behold,  
we *l*. [God.  
Gal. 2. 19, that I might *l* in  
5. 25, if we *l* in the Spirit.  
Phil. 1. 21, for me to *l* is Christ.  
2 Tim. 3. 12, all that will *l* godly.  
James 4. 15, if the Lord will, we  
shall *l*. [was dead.  
Rev. 1. 18, I am he that *l*, and  
3. 1, a name that thou *l*. [20. 4.  
See Rom. 6. 10; 1 Tim. 5. 6; Rev.  
Lively. Ex. 1. 19; Acts 7. 38; 1  
Pet. 1. 3; 2. 5.  
Living. Gen. 2. 7, a *l* soul.  
Job 28. 13; Ps. 27. 13; 52. 5; 116. 9,  
the land of the *l*.  
33. 30; Ps. 56. 13, light of *l*.  
Ps. 69. 28, the book of the *l* [heart.  
Eccles. 7. 2, the *l* will lay it to  
9. 5, the *l* know they shall die.  
Jer. 2. 13; 17. 13; John 4. 10, *l*  
water.  
Is. 38. 19, the *l* shall praise thee.  
Lam. 3. 39, wherefore doth a *l* man  
complain?  
Mark 12. 44, even all her *l*.  
Luke 8. 43, spent all her *l*.  
John 6. 51, I am the *l* bread.  
Ezek. 10. 2, a new and *l* way.  
See Matt. 22. 32; Mark 12. 27; 1  
Cor. 15. 43.  
Loaded. Ps. 68. 19.  
Loan. 1 Sam. 2. 20. [Ezek. 6. 9.  
Loathe. Num. 21. 5; Job 7. 16;  
Lodge. Ruth 1. 16; Is. 1. 21; 1  
Tim. 5. 10.  
Lofty. Ps. 131. 1; Is. 2. 11; 57. 15.  
Long. Job 3. 21, which *l* for death.  
6. 8, that God would grant the  
thing *l* *l* for! [dry land.  
Ps. 63. 1, my flesh *l* for thee in  
84. 2, my soul *l* for courts of the  
[Lord.  
119. 174, I have *l* for thy salva-  
See Deut. 12. 20; 28. 32; 2 Sam.  
23. 15; Phil. 1. 8. [thee.  
Look. Gen. 19. 17, I not behind  
Num. 21. 8, when he *l* on the ser-  
pent.

## Look—Continued

Job 33. 27, he *l* on men.  
Ps. 5. 3, and will *l* up. [lightened.  
34. 5, they *l* to him, and were  
84. 9, *l* upon the face of thine  
anointed.  
Is. 5. 7; 69. 11, he *l* for judgment.  
17. 7, at that day shall a man *l* to  
his Maker.  
45. 22, *l* unto me, and be saved.  
Is. 63. 5, *l* and there was none  
to help.  
66. 2, to this man will *l* *l*.  
Jer. 8. 15; 14. 19, we *l* for peace.  
39. 12, *l* well to him. [well to thee.  
40. 4, come with me, aid I will *l*.  
Hag. 1. 9, ye *l* for much. [another?  
Matt. 11. 3; Luke 7. 19, do we *l* for  
24. 50, in a day he *l* not for.  
Luke 9. 62, no man *l* back is fit for  
the kingdom. [him.  
10. 32, a Levite came and *l* on  
22. 61, the Lord turned, and *l* on  
Peter. [another.  
John 13. 22, disciples *l* one on  
Acts 3. 4, 12, said, *l* on us.  
6. 3, *l* ye out seven men. [seen.  
2 Cor. 4. 18, we *l* not at things  
10. 7, *l* upon things after outward  
appearance. [own things.  
Phil. 2. 4, *l* not every man on his  
Tit. 2. 13, *l* for that blessed hope.  
Heb. 11. 10, he *l* for a city. 12. 2,  
*l* unto Jesus.  
1 Pet. 1. 12, angels desire to *l* into.  
2 John. 4, to yourselves. [3 Pet.  
See Prov. 14. 15; Matt. 5. 28; 2 Pet.  
Loose. Job 38. 31, canst thou *l*  
bands of Orion? [death.  
Ps. 102. 20, *l* those appointed to  
116. 16, thou hast *l* my bonds.  
Eccles. 12. 6, or ever the silver  
cord be *l*. [be *l* in heaven.  
Matt. 16. 19, 18. 18, *l* on earth,  
John 11. 44, *l* him, and let him go.  
Acts 2. 24, having *l* the pains of  
death. [wife?  
1 Cor. 7. 27, art thou *l* from a  
See Deut. 25. 7; Is. 55. 1; 14. 14;  
Luke 13. 12. [God, merciful.  
Lord. Ex. 34. 6, the *l*, the *l*,  
Deut. 4. 35; 1 Kin. 18. 39, the *l*  
is God.  
6. 4, the *l*, our God is one *l*.  
Ruth 2. 4; 2 Thess. 3. 16, the *l* be  
with you. [L.  
1 Sam. 3. 18; John 21. 7, it is the  
Neh. 9. 6; Is. 37. 20, thou art *l*  
alone.  
Ps. 33. 12, whose God is the *l*.  
100. 3, know that the *l* *l* is God.  
118. 23, this is the *l* doing. [one.  
Zech. 14. 9, one *l*, and his name;  
Matt. 23. 12, not every one that  
saith *l*, *l*.  
26. 22, *l* is it *l*? [the sabbath.  
Mark 2. 28; Luke 6. 5, the *l* of  
Luke 6. 46, why call ye me *l*, *l*?  
John 9. 36, who is he, *l*?  
20. 25, we have seen the *l*.  
Acts 2. 36, both *l* and Christ.  
9. 5; 26. 15, who art thou, *l*?  
Eph. 4. 5, one *l* [47; Rev. 11. 15.  
See Rom. 10. 12; 1 Cor. 2. 8; 15.  
Lordship. Mark 10. 42; Luke 22. 25.  
Lose. Matt. 10. 39; 16. 25; Luke  
9. 24, shall *l* it. [his own soul.  
16. 26; Mark 8. 36; Luke 9. 25, *l*  
John 6. 39, Father's will I should  
*l* nothing. [Luke 15. 4, 8.  
See Judg. 18. 25; Eccles. 3. 6;  
Loss. 1 Cor. 3. 15; Phil. 3. 7, 8.  
Lost. Ps. 119. 176; Jer. 50. 6, like  
*l* sheep.

Lost—Continued

Ezek. 37. 11, our hope is *l.* [of Israel.  
Matt. 10. 6; 15. 24, go to *l.* sheep  
18. 11; Luke 19. 10, to save that  
which was *l.*  
John 6. 12, that nothing be *l.*  
17. 12, none of them is *l.*  
18. 9, have *l.* none. [4. 3.  
See Lev. 6. 3; Deut. 22. 3; 2 Cor.  
Lot. Ps. 16. 5, thou maintainest  
my *l.* [righteous.  
125. 3, not rest on the *l.* of the  
Prov. 1. 14, cast in thy *l.* among us.  
16. 33, *l.* is cast into the lap.  
18. 18, *l.* causeth contention to  
cease.  
Dan. 12. 13, stand in thy *l.*  
Acts 8. 21, neither part nor *l.* in  
this matter. [Acts 1. 26.  
See Num. 26. 55; Matt. 27. 35;  
Loud. Ezra 3. 13; Prov. 7. 11; 27.  
14; Luke 23. 28, [the *l.* of women.  
Love (*n.*). 2 Sam. 1. 26, passing  
Prov. 10. 12, *l.* covereth all sins.  
15. 17, better a dinner of herbs  
where *l.* is. [was *l.*  
Cant. 2. 4, his banner over me  
8. 6, *l.* is strong as death.  
Jer. 31. 3, loved thee with ever-  
lasting *l.*  
Hos. 11. 4, the bands of *l.* [cold.  
Matt. 24. 12, *l.* of many shall wax  
John 5. 42, ye have not the *l.* of  
God in you.  
13. 35, if he have *l.* one to another.  
15. 13, greater *l.* hath no man  
than this.  
Rom. 13. 10, *l.* worketh no ill.  
2 Cor. 5. 14, the *l.* of Christ con-  
straineth us. [you.  
13. 11, the God of *l.* shall be with  
Eph. 3. 19, the *l.* of Christ, which  
passeth. [root of all evil.  
1 Tim. 6. 10, the *l.* of money is the  
Heb. 13. 1, let brotherly *l.* con-  
tinue.  
1 John 4. 7, *l.* is of God. [I.  
Rev. 2. 4, thou hast left thy first  
See Gen. 29. 20; Gal. 5. 22; 1 Thess.  
1. 3.  
Love (*v.*). Lev. 19. 18; Matt. 19.  
19; 22. 39; Mark 12. 31, thou  
shalt *l.* thy neighbour.  
Deut. 6. 5; 10. 12; 11. 1; 19. 9;  
30. 6; Matt. 22. 37; Mark 12. 30;  
Luke 10. 27, *l.* the Lord thy God.  
Ps. 18. 1, I will *l.* thee, O Lord, my  
strength. [thy house.  
28. 8, I have *l.* the habitation of  
34. 12, what man is he that *l.*  
many days?  
69. 36, they that *l.* his name.  
97. 10, ye that *l.* the Lord.  
109. 17, as he *l.* cursing. [thee.  
122. 6, they shall prosper that *l.*  
Prov. 8. 17, I *l.* them that *l.* me.  
17. 17, a friend *l.* at all times.  
Eccles. 3. 8, a time to *l.* [so.  
Jer. 5. 31, my people *l.* to have it  
31. 3, I have *l.* thee with an ever-  
lasting love.  
Hos. 14. 4, I will *l.* them freely.  
Amos 5. 15, hate the evil, and *l.*  
the good. [walk humbly.  
Mic. 6. 8, but to *l.* mercy, and  
Matt. 6. 44; Luke 6. 27, I say, *l.*  
your enemies.  
46, if ye *l.* them which *l.* you.  
Luke 7. 42, which will *l.* him most?  
John 11. 3, he whom thou *l.* is sick.  
15. 12, 17, that ye *l.* one another.  
Rom. 18. 8, owe no man anything,  
but to *l.* [that *l.* our Lord.  
Eph. 6. 24, grace be with all them

Love—Continued

1 Pet. 1. 8, whom having not seen,  
ye *l.*  
2. 17, *l.* the brotherhood.  
1 John 4. 19, we *l.* him, because he  
first *l.* us. [rebuke.  
Rev. 3. 19, as many as *l.* I, I  
See Gen. 22. 2; John 14. 31; 1 John  
4. 20, 21. [16; Phil. 4. 8.  
Lovely. 2 Sam. 1. 23; Cant. 5.  
Lover. 1 Kin. 5. 1; Ps. 88. 18; 2  
Tim. 3. 4. [James 1. 9, 10.  
Low. Ps. 136. 23; Rom. 12. 16;  
Lower. Ps. 8. 5; 63. 9; Eph. 4. 9;  
Heb. 2. 7. [Luke 14. 9.  
Lowest. Deut. 32. 22; Ps. 86. 13;  
Lowliness. Eph. 4. 2; Phil. 2. 3.  
Lowly. Prov. 11. 2, with the *l.* is  
wisdom.  
Matt. 11. 29, I am meek and *l.*  
See Ps. 138. 6; Prov. 3. 34; 16. 19;  
Zech. 9. 9. [thy soul *l.* after.  
Lust. Deut. 12. 15, whatsoever  
Ps. 81. 12, gave them up to their  
own *l.*  
Rom. 7. 7, I had not known *l.*  
Gal. 5. 24, Christ's have crucified  
flesh with *l.*  
1 Tim. 6. 9, rich fall into hurtful *l.*  
Tit. 2. 12, denying worldly *l.*  
James 1. 14, when he is drawn of  
his own *l.*  
1 Pet. 2. 11, abstain from fleshly *l.*  
1 John 2. 16, the *l.* of the flesh.  
17, the world passeth away, and  
the *l.* thereof.  
Jude 16. 18, walking after *l.* [18. 14.  
See Matt. 5. 28; 1 Cor. 10. 6; Rev.  
Lying. Ps. 31. 18, let the *l.* lips be  
put to silence.  
119. 163, I abhor *l.*, but thy law  
I love. [tongue.  
Prov. 6. 17, the Lord hateth a *l.*  
12. 19, a *l.* tongue is but for a  
moment.  
Jer. 7. 4, trust not in *l.* words.  
Eph. 4. 25, putting away *l.*  
1 Kin. 22. 22; 2 Chr. 18. 21;  
Dan. 2. 9.

M.

Mad. John 10. 20; Acts 26. 11, 24;  
1 Cor. 14. 23. [prince over us?  
Made. Ex. 2. 14, who of me thee a  
Ps. 118. 24, this is the day the  
Lord hath *m.* [for himself.  
Prov. 16. 4, the Lord *m.* all things  
Eccles. 3. 11, he hath *m.* every-  
thing beautiful.  
7. 29, God hath *m.* man upright.  
Is. 66. 2, all these things hath  
mine hand *m.* [him.  
John 1. 3, all things were *m.* by  
5. 6, wilt thou be *m.* whole?  
2 Cor. 5. 21, he hath *m.* him to be  
sin for us. [of Christ.  
Eph. 2. 13, *m.* nigh by the blood  
3. 7; Col. 1. 23, I was *m.* a min-  
ister.  
Col. 1. 20, having *m.* peace.  
Heb. 2. 17, to be *m.* like his  
brethren. [Acts 17. 24.  
See Ps. 95. 5; 149. 2; John 19. 7;  
Magnify. Josh. 3. 7, will begin to  
*m.* him. [beholdment *m.* him.  
Job 7. 17, what is man, that thou  
Ps. 34. 8; 40. 16; Luke 1. 46, *m.* the  
Lord.  
35. 26; 88. 16, that *m.* themselves.  
138. 2, thou hast *m.* thy word  
above all.  
Is. 42. 21, *m.* the law. [m.  
Acts 19. 17, the name of Jesus was

Magnify—Continued

Rom. 11. 13, I *m.* mine office.  
See Dan. 8. 25; 11. 36; Acts 5. 13;  
Phil. 1. 20.  
Mail. 1 Sam. 17. 5. [lot.  
Maintain. Ps. 16. 5, thou *m.* my  
Tit. 3. 8, 14, careful to *m.* good  
works.  
See Job 13. 15; Ps. 9. 4; 140. 12.  
Maintenance. Ezra 4. 14; Prov.  
27. 27. [than his *m.*?  
Maker. Job 4. 17, more pure  
32. 22, my *m.* would soon take me  
away. [my *m.*?  
35. 10, none saith, Where is God  
36. 3, ascribe righteousness to  
my *m.*  
Ps. 95. 6, kneel before the Lord  
our *m.* [his *m.*  
Prov. 14. 31; 17. 5, reproacheth  
22. 12, the Lord is *m.* of them all.  
Is. 45. 9, that striveth with his *m.*  
51. 13, forgettest the Lord thy *m.*  
54. 5, thy *m.* is thine husband.  
Heb. 11. 10, whose builder and *m.*  
is God.  
See Is. 1. 31; 17. 7; 22. 11; Hab.  
2. 18. [Pet. 2. 16.  
Maliciousness. Rom. 1. 29; 1  
Man. Gen. 3. 22, the *m.* is become  
as one of us.  
8. 21, for *m.* sake.  
Num. 23. 19, God is not a *m.* [fee?  
Neh. 6. 11, should such a *m.* as I  
Job 5. 7, *m.* is born to trouble.  
10. 4, seest thou as *m.* seeth?  
11. 12, vain *m.* would be wise.  
14. 1, *m.* that is born of a woman.  
15. 7, art thou the first *m.* that  
was born?  
25. 6, *m.* that is a worm.  
33. 1, God is greater than *m.*  
Ps. 10. 18, the *m.* of earth. [eth not.  
49. 12, *m.* being in honour abid-  
89. 48, what *m.* is he that liveth.  
90. 3, thou turnest *m.* to de-  
struction. [bour.  
104. 23, *m.* goeth forth to his la-  
118. 6, I will not fear, what can  
*m.* do? [favour.  
Prov. 12. 2, a good *m.* obtaineth  
Eccles. 6. 12, who knoweth what  
is good for *m.*?  
Is. 2. 22, cease ye from *m.*  
Jer. 10. 12, it is not in *m.* to direct  
his steps. [seen affliction.  
Lam. 3. 1, I am the *m.* that hath  
Hos. 11. 9, I am God, and not *m.*  
Matt. 6. 24; Luke 16. 13, no *m.*  
can serve. [9. 21, tell no *m.*  
8. 4; Mark 8. 26, 30; Luke 5. 13;  
17. 8, they saw no *m.*  
John 1. 18; 1 John 4. 12, no *m.* hath  
seen God.  
19. 5, behold the *m.* [of a *m.*?  
1 Cor. 2. 11, what *m.* knoweth things  
11. 8, *m.* is not of the woman.  
2 Cor. 4. 16, though our outward  
*m.* perish.  
Phil. 2. 18, in fashion as a *m.*  
1 Tim. 2. 5, the *m.* Christ Jesus.  
See John 7. 46; 1 Cor. 15. 47; Eph.  
4. 24. [forth his glory.  
Manifest. John 2. 11, and *m.*  
14. 22, how is it thou wilt *m.*  
thyself? [knowledge.  
2 Cor. 2. 14, maketh *m.* savour of  
Gal. 5. 19, the works of the flesh  
are *m.* [ecous judgment.  
2 Thess. 1. 5, a *m.* token of right-  
1 Tim. 3. 16, God was *m.* in the  
flesh.  
5. 25, good works of some are *m.*  
beforehand.

## Manifest—Continued

Heb. 4. 13, no creature that is not *m*.  
 1 John 1. 2, the life was *m*. [sins.  
 3. 5, he was *m*. to take away our  
 4. 9, in this was *m*. the love of  
 God. [John 3. 10.  
 See Rom. 8. 19; John 17. 6; 1  
 Manifest. Ps. 104. 24, how *m*. are  
 thy works?  
 Eph. 3. 10, the *m*. wisdom of God.  
 1 Pet. 1. 6, through *m*. temptations.  
 4. 10, stewards of the *m*. grace of  
 God. [Luke 18. 30.  
 See Neh. 9. 19, 27; Amos 5. 12;  
 Manner. 2 Sam. 7. 19, is this the  
*m*. of man?  
 Ps. 144. 13, all *m*. of store.  
 Matt. 8. 27; Luke 8. 25, what *m*. of  
 man is this! [given.  
 12. 31, all *m*. of sin shall be for  
 Acts 28. 4, my *m*. of life from my  
 youth. [tions corrupt good *m*.  
 1 Cor. 15. 33, evil communica-  
 Heb. 10. 25, as the *m*. of some is.  
 James 1. 24, forgetteth what *m*. of  
 man. [version.  
 1 Pet. 1. 15, holy in all *m*. of con-  
 2 Pet. 3. 11, what *m*. of person  
 ought ye to be? [Rev. 22. 2.  
 See Matt. 4. 23; 5. 11; Luke 9. 55;  
 Mantle. 2 Kin. 2. 8; Job 1. 20; Ps.  
 109. 29. [ners of thy beard.  
 Mark. Lev. 19. 27, nor *m*. the cor-  
 1 Sam. 6. 5, images that *m*. the land.  
 Job 30. 13, thy *m*. my path. [man.  
 Is. 52. 14, visage *m*. more than any  
 Mark 2. 22, wine spilled, and  
 bottles *m*. [13. 7; 18. 4.  
 See Ruth 4. 6; 2 Kin. 3. 19; Jer.  
 Mark. Gen. 4. 15, the Lord set a  
*m*. on Cain. [way?  
 Job 22. 15, hast thou *m*. the old  
 Ps. 37. 37, *m*. the perfect man.  
 48. 13, *m*. well her bulwarks.  
 130. 3, if thou shouldst *m*. in-  
 iquities. [before me.  
 Jer. 2. 22, thine iniquity is *m*.  
 23. 18, who hath *m*. his word?  
 Phil. 3. 14, I press toward the *m*.  
 for the prize.  
 17, *m*. them which walk so.  
 See Luke 14. 7; Rom. 16. 17; Rev.  
 13. 16; 20. 4. [Prov. 3. 8.  
 Marrow. Job 21. 24; Ps. 63. 5;  
 Marvel. Matt. 8. 10; Mark 6. 6,  
 Jesus *m*.  
 Mark 5. 20, all men did *m*. [not.  
 John 3. 7, 5; 28; 1 John 3. 13, *m*.  
 See Eccles. 5. 8; John 7. 21; Gal.  
 1. 6. [ing kindred.  
 Marvelous. Ps. 17. 7, *m*. love.  
 118. 23; Matt. 21. 42; Mark  
 12. 11, *m*. in our eyes.  
 John 9. 30, herein is a *m*. thing.  
 1 Pet. 2. 9, into his *m*. light.  
 See Ps. 105. 5; 139. 14; Dan. 11. 36;  
 Mic. 7. 15. [his *m*. feet.  
 Master. 2 Kin. 6. 32, sound of  
 Mal. 1. 6, if I be a *m*., where is my  
 fear? [two *m*.  
 Matt. 6. 24, no man can serve  
 10. 24; Luke 6. 40, disciple not  
 above his *m*. [he has his *m*.  
 25, enough for the disciple that  
 17. 24, doth not your *m*. pay  
 tribute? [Christ.  
 23. 8, 10, one is your *M*., even  
 26. 25, *M*., is it I? [the *M*.?  
 Mark 5. 35, why troublest thou  
 9. 5; Luke 9. 33, *M*, it is good to  
 be here. [shall I do?  
 10:17; Luke 10:25, good *M*., what  
 John 3. 10, art thou a *M*. of Israel?

## Master—Continued

11:28, the *M*. is come, and calleth.  
 13:13, ye call me *M*., and ye say  
 well. [standeth or falleth.  
 Rom. 14. 4, to his own *m*. he  
 1 Cor. 3. 10, as a wise *m*-builder.  
 Eph. 6. 5; 1 Pet. 2. 18, be obedient  
 to the *m*. [things to them.  
 9; Col. 4. 1, *m*. do the same  
 1 Tim. 6. 1, count their *m*. worthy  
 of honour.  
 2, that have believing *m*.  
 James 3. 1, be not many *m*. [13.  
 See Gen. 24. 12; 39. 8; Prov. 25. 3.  
 Mastery. Ex. 32. 18; 1 Cor. 9. 25;  
 2 Tim. 2. 5. [length to thee.  
 Matter. Ezra 10. 4, this *m*. be  
 Job 19. 28, the root of the *m*. is  
 found in me.  
 32. 18, I am full of *m*. [good *m*.  
 Ps. 45. 1, my heart is inditing a  
 Prov. 16. 20, handleth a *m*. wisely.  
 18. 13, answereth a *m*. before he  
 heareth it. [m.  
 12. 13, conclusion of the whole  
 Matt. 23. 23, the weightier *m*.  
 Acts 18. 14, if it were a *m*. of  
 wrong. [m.  
 1 Cor. 6. 2, to judge, the smallest  
 2 Cor. 9. 5, as a *m*. of bounty.  
 James 3. 5, how great a *m*. a little  
 fire kindleth. [m.  
 See Gen. 30. 15; Dan. 3. 16; Acts  
 8. 21; 17. 32. [8. 37.  
 May. Matt. 9. 21; 26. 42; Acts  
 Mean. Josh. 4. 6, what *m*. ye by  
 this service? [munies?  
 Deut. 6. 20, what *m*. the testi-  
 Prov. 22. 29, not stand before *m*.  
 men.  
 Is. 2. 9; 5. 15; 31. 8, the *m*. man.  
 Ezek. 17. 12, know ye not what  
 these things *m*.?  
 Acts 21. 39, citizen of no *m*. city.  
 See Acts 10. 17; 17. 20; 21. 13.  
 Means. Num. 14. 18, by no *m*.  
 clear guilty. [redeem.  
 19. 7, none can by any *m*.  
 Mal. 1. 9, this hath been by your *m*.  
 Matt. 5:26, shalt by no *m*. come  
 out. [m. hurt you.  
 Luke 10. 19, nothing shall by any  
 John 9:21, by what *m*. he now seeth.  
 1 Cor. 8. 9, lest by any *m*. this liberty.  
 9. 22, that I might by all *m*. save  
 some.  
 Phil. 3. 11, by any *m*. attain.  
 2 Thess. 3. 16, give you peace al-  
 ways by all *m*. [2. 2.  
 See Jer. 5. 31; 1 Cor. 9. 27; Gal.  
 Measure. Jer. 10. 11, 9, the *m*. is  
 longer than the earth. [m.  
 28. 28, he weigheth the waters  
 Ps. 39. 4, the *m*. of my days. [a *m*.  
 Is. 40. 12, the dust of the earth in  
 Jer. 30. 11; 46. 28, I will correct  
 thee in *m*. [water by *m*.  
 Ezek. 4. 11, thou shalt drink  
 Matt. 7. 2; Luke 6. 38, with what  
*m*. ye mete. [meal.  
 13. 33; Luke 13. 31, three *m*. of  
 23:32, fill up *m*. of your fathers.  
 Luke 6. 38, good *m*. pressed down.  
 John 3. 34, giveth not the Spirit by  
 measure. [of faith.  
 Rom. 12. 3, to every man the *m*.  
 2 Cor. 12. 7, exalteth above *m*.  
 Eph. 4. 7, the *m*. of the gift of  
 Christ.  
 Rev. 6. 6, a *m*. of wheat for a  
 penny.  
 21. 17, according to the *m*. of a  
 man.  
 See Ps. 80. 5; Is. 5. 14; Mic. 6. 10.

Measure. (n.). Is. 40. 12, who hath  
*m*. the waters? [bosom.  
 65. 7, I will *m*. former work into  
 Jer. 31. 37, if heaven can be *m*.  
 33. 22; Hos. 1. 10, as the sand  
 cannot be *m*. [themselves.  
 2 Cor. 10. 12, *m*. themselves by  
 See Ezek. 40. 3; 42. 15; Zech. 2. 1.  
 Meat. Gen. 27. 4, make me  
 savoury *m*. [that *m*.  
 1 Kin. 19. 8, went in strength of  
 Ps. 59. 15, wander up and down  
 for *m*. [my *m*.  
 69. 21, they gave me also gall for  
 78. 25, he sent them *m*. to the full.  
 145. 15, *m*. in due season.  
 Prov. 23. 3, dainties, for they are  
 deceitful *m*.  
 30. 22, a fool when filled with *m*.  
 31. 15, she giveth *m*. to her house-  
 hold. [pent's *m*.  
 Is. 65. 25, dust shall be the ser-  
 Ezek. 4. 0, thy *m*. shall be by  
 weight.  
 47. 12, fruit for *m*. [king's *m*.  
 Dan. 1. 8, not defile himself with  
 Hab. 1. 16, because their *m*. is  
 plenteous.  
 3. 17, fields yield no *m*. [may be *m*.  
 Mal. 3. 10, bring tithes, that there  
 Matt. 6. 25; Luke 12. 23, life more  
 than *m*.  
 10. 10, workman worthy of his *m*.  
 15. 37; Mark 8. 8, of broken *m*.  
 Luke 3. 11, he that hath *m*. let him  
 do likewise. [m.  
 24. 41; John 21. 5, have ye any  
 John 4. 32, I have *m*. to eat.  
 34, my *m*. is to do the will of him  
 that sent me. [perisheth.  
 6. 27, labour not for the *m*. that  
 Acts 2:46, did eat *m*. with gladness.  
 15. 29, abstain from *m*. offered to  
 idols. [thy *m*.  
 Rom. 14. 15, destroy not him with  
 17, kingdom of God is not *m*. and  
 drink. [of God.  
 20. 4, *m*. destroy not the work  
 1 Cor. 6. 13, *m*. for the belly. [offend.  
 8. 13, if *m*. make my brother to  
 10. 3, the same spiritual *m*.  
 1 Tim. 4. 3, to abstain from *m*.  
 Heb. 5. 12, 14, not of strong *m*.  
 12. 16, who for one morsel of *m*.  
 See Gen. 1. 29; 9. 3; Matt. 3. 4;  
 Col. 2. 16. [thy hurt?  
 Meddle. 2 Chr. 25. 19, why *m*. to  
 Prov. 20. 3, every fool will be *m*.  
 19, *m*. not with him that flatter-  
 eth.  
 26. 7, that *m*. with strife.  
 See 2 Chr. 35. 21; Prov. 17. 14;  
 24. 21. [went out to *m*.  
 Meditate. Gen. 24. 63, Isaac  
 Josh. 1. 8, thou shalt *m*. therein.  
 Ps. 1. 2, in his law doth he *m*.  
 63. 6; 119. 148, *m*. in the night  
 watches. [works.  
 77. 12; 143. 5, I will *m*. of thy  
 Is. 33. 18, thine heart shall *m*.  
 terror.  
 Luke 21. 14, not to *m*. before.  
 1 Tim. 4. 15, *m*. upon these things.  
 See Ps. 19. 14; 101. 34; 119. 97, 99.  
 Meek. Num. 12. 3, Moses was  
 very *m*. [be satisfied.  
 Ps. 22. 26, the *m*. shall eat and  
 25. 9, the *m*. will he guide.  
 37. 11; Matt. 5. 5, the *m*. shall  
 inherit the earth.  
 149. 4, will beautify the *m*.  
 Is. 29. 19, the *m*. shall increase  
 their joy.  
 61. 1, good tidings to the *m*.



**Meek—Continued**

Matt. 11. 29, for I am m.  
1 Pet. 3. 4, a m. and quiet spirit.  
See Ps. 76. 9; 147. 6; Is. 11. 4;  
Matt. 21. 5. [m. of Christ.  
**Meekness.** 2 Cor. 10. 1, by the  
Gal. 6. 1, restore in the spirit of m.  
1 Tim. 6. 11, follow after m.  
2 Tim. 2. 25, in m. instructing.  
Tit. 3. 2, showing m. to all men.  
1 Pet. 3. 15, give reason of hope in  
you with m. [4. 2.  
See Zeph. 2. 3; Gal. 5. 23; Eph.  
**Meet.** Prov. 11. 24, withholdeth  
more than is m.  
Matt. 15. 26, not m. to take the  
children's bread.  
25. 1, 6, to m. the bridegroom.  
1 Cor. 15. 9, not m. to be called an  
apostle. [the air.  
1 Thess. 4. 17, to m. the Lord in  
See Prov. 22. 2; Amos 4. 12; Matt.  
8. 34. [5. 23.  
**Melody.** Is. 23. 16; 51. 3; Amos  
Melt. Ps. 46. 6, the earth m. their  
97. 5, the hills m. 107. 26, their  
soul m. [land m. them.  
147. 18, he sendeth out word,  
Is. 13. 7, every man's heart shall m.  
64. 2, as when they m. fire burn-  
eth. [9. 7.  
See Ex. 15. 15; Josh. 14. 8; Jer.  
**Member.** Ps. 139. 16, all my m.  
were written. [m.  
Rom. 6. 13, 19, neither yield your  
12. 4, as we have many m.  
1 Cor. 6. 15, bodies m. of Christ.  
James 3. 5, the tongue is a little m.  
4. 1, lusts which war in your m.  
See Job 17. 7; Matt. 5. 29; Eph.  
4. 25; 5. 30. [Prov. 10. 7.  
**Memory.** Ps. 109. 15; 145. 7;  
**Mend.** 2 Chr. 6. 18, will God dwell  
with m.? [I beseech you like m.  
1 Sam. 4. 9; 1 Cor. 16. 13, quit  
Ps. 9. 20, know themselves to be  
but m.  
82. 7, but ye shall die like m.  
Eccles. 12. 3, the strong m. shall  
how themselves.  
46. 8, show yourselves m.  
Gal. 1. 10 do I now persuade m.?  
1 Thess. 2. 4, not as pleasing m. but  
God. [2. 17.  
See Ps. 116. 11; 1 Tim. 2. 4; 1 Pet.  
**Mend.** 2 Chr. 24. 12; 34. 10; Matt.  
4. 21.  
**Mention.** Gen. 40. 14, make m. of  
me to Pharaoh. [righteousness.  
Ps. 71. 16, I will make m. of thy  
Is. 12. 4, make m. that his name is  
exalted. [of the Lord.  
64. 7, I will m. loving kindnesses  
Rom. 1. 9; Eph. 1. 16; 1 Thess.  
1. 2, m. of you in my prayers.  
See Is. 62. 6; Ezek. 18. 22; 33. 16.  
**Merchandise.** Prov. 3. 14, m. of it  
better than m. of silver.  
Is. 23. 18, m. shall be holiness to  
the Lord. [other to his m.  
Matt. 22. 5, one to his farm, an-  
John 2. 16, my father's house an  
house of m.  
2 Pet. 2. 3, make m. of you.  
See Deut. 21. 14; 24. 7; Ezek. 26.  
12; Rev. 18. 11. [with the m.  
**Merchant.** Gen. 23. 16, money  
Is. 23. 8, whose m. are princes  
47. 15, even thy m. shall wander.  
Rev. 18. 3, 11, the m. of the earth.  
23, thy m. were great men of the  
earth.  
See Prov. 31. 24; Is. 23. 11; Matt.  
18. 46.

**Merciful.** Ps. 37. 26, ever m., and  
lendeth. [us.  
67. 1, God be m. to us, and bless  
Prov. 11. 17, the m. doeth good to  
his own soul.  
Is. 57. 1, m. men are taken away.  
Jer. 3. 12, return, for I am m.  
Luke 6. 36, be ye m., as your  
Father is m.  
18. 13, God be m. to me a sinner.  
Her. 2. 17, a m. High Priest.  
See Ex. 34. 6; 2 Sam. 22. 26; 1 Kin.  
20. 31. [least of the m.  
**Mercy.** Gen. 32. 10, not worthy the  
Ex. 33. 19, will shew m. on whom I  
will shew m. [thousands.  
34. 7; Dan. 9. 4, keeping m. for  
Ps. 103. 11; 145. 8, longsuffering,  
and of great m.  
1 Chr. 16. 34, 41; 2 Chr. 5. 13; 7. 3,  
6; Ezra 3. 11; Ps. 106. 1; 107. 1.  
118. 1; 136. 1; Jer. 33. 11, his m.  
endureth for ever. [shall follow.  
Ps. 23. 6, surely goodness and m.  
25. 7, according to thy m. re-  
member me.  
33. 22, let thy m. be upon us.  
66. 20, not turned his m. from me.  
77. 8, is his m. clean gone for ever?  
85. 10, m. and truth are met to-  
gether. [ever.  
89. 2, m. shall be built up for  
90. 14, satisfy us early with thy m.  
108. 4, thy m. is great above the  
heavens. [truth's sake.  
115. 1, for thy m., and for thy  
119. 64, the earth is full of thy m.  
130. 7, with the Lord there is m.  
Prov. 3. 3, let not m. and truth for-  
sake thee. [poor.  
14. 21, 31, he that hath m. on the  
16. 6, 20, 28, m. and truth. [thee.  
Is. 54. 7, with great m. will I gather  
Eze. 6. 23, they are cruel, and have  
no m.  
Lam. 3. 22, it is of the Lord's m.  
Hos. 4. 1, because there is no m. in  
the land. [and not sacrifice.  
6. 6; Matt. 9. 13, I desired m.,  
10. 12, sow in righteousness, reap  
in m. [m.  
14. 3, in thee the fatherless find  
Mic. 6. 8, but to do justly, and  
love m.  
7. 18, he delighteth in m.  
Hab. 3. 2, in wrath remember m.  
Matt. 5. 7, the merciful shall ob-  
tain m.  
Luke 10. 37, he that shewed m.  
Rom. 9. 15, 18, m. on whom I will  
have m.  
16, of God that sheweth m. [God.  
12. 1, beseech you by the m. of  
8, he that sheweth m., with cheer-  
fulness.  
2 Cor. 1. 3, the Father of m.  
Eph. 2. 4, God, who is rich in m.  
1 Tim. 1. 13, 16, I obtained m., be-  
cause. [in that day.  
2 Tim. 1. 18, that he may find m.  
Heb. 4. 16, obtain m., and find  
grace. [shewed no m.  
James 2. 13, without m., that  
1 Pet. 1. 3, according to his abun-  
dant m. [Tim. 1. 2.  
See Prov. 12. 10; Dan. 4. 27;  
**Merry.** Gen. 43. 34, were m. with  
him.  
Judg. 16. 25, their hearts were m.  
Prov. 15. 13, m. heart maketh  
cheerful countenance. [feast.  
15. m. heart hath a continual  
17. 22, m. heart doeth good like a  
medicine.

**Merry—Continued**

Eccles. 8. 15, nothing better than  
to eat and be m.  
9. 7, drink thy wine with a m.  
heart.  
10. 19, wine maketh m.  
James 5. 13, is any m.? [11. 10.  
See Luke 12. 19; 15. 23; Rev.  
Messenger. Job 33. 23; Prov.  
25. 13; Is. 42. 19. [4. 24; Lu. 6. 38.  
Meta. Is. 40. 12; Matt. 7. 2; Mk.  
Middle. Ezek. 1. 16; Eph. 2. 14.  
Midst. Ps. 102. 24, in the m. of my  
days. [the sea.  
Prov. 23. 34, lieth down in m. of  
Dan. 9. 27, in the m. of the week.  
Matt. 18. 2; Mark 9. 36, a little  
child in the m.  
20, there am I in the m.  
Luke 24. 36; John 20. 19, Jesus  
himself in the m. [nation.  
Phil. 2. 15, in the m. of a crooked  
Rev. 2. 7, in the m. of the paradise  
of God. [throne.  
4. 6; 5. 6; 7. 17, in the m. of the  
See Gen. 2. 9; Is. 12. 6; Hos. 11. 9.  
Might. Deut. 6. 5, love God with  
all thy m. [gotten.  
8. 17, the m. of mine hand hath  
2 Sam. 6. 14, David danced with  
all his m.  
Eccles. 9. 10, do it with thy m. [m.  
Is. 40. 29, to them that have no  
Jer. 9. 23, mighty man glory in  
his m.  
51. 30, their m. hath failed.  
Zech. 4. 6, not by m., nor by power.  
Eph. 3. 16; Col. 1. 11, strengthened  
with m. [17. 12.  
See Eph. 6. 10; 2 Pet. 2. 11; Rev.  
Mightily. Jonah 3. 8; Acts 18. 28;  
19. 20. [hunter.  
Mighty. Gen. 10. 9, he was a m.  
Judg. 5. 23, to the help of the Lord  
against the m. [fallen].  
2 Sam. 1. 19, 25, how are the m.  
Job 9. 4, wise in heart and m. in  
strength. [battle.  
Ps. 24. 8, strong and m., m. in  
89. 13, thou hast a m. arm.  
19, help upon one that is m.  
93. 4, the m. waves of the sea.  
Is. 1. 24; 30. 29; 49. 26, the m. One  
of Israel. [m. to save.  
5. 15, m. to drink wine. 63. 1,  
Jer. 32. 19, m. in work.  
Amos 2. 14, neither shall m. de-  
liver himself. [6. 2, m. works.  
Matt. 11. 20; 13. 54; 14. 2; Mark  
Luke 9. 43, the m. power of God.  
24. 19, prophet m. in deed and  
word.  
Acts 18. 24, m. in the scriptures.  
1 Cor. 1. 26, net many m. [God.  
2 Cor. 10. 4, weapons m. through  
Eph. 1. 19, the working of his m.  
power. [Matt. 3. 11.  
See Num. 14. 12; Eccles. 6. 10;  
Milk. Gen. 49. 12, teeth white  
with m.  
Prov. 30. 33, churning of m.  
Is. 55. 1, buy wine and m. [than m.  
Lam. 4. 7, Nazarites were whiter  
Ezek. 25. 4, shall eat thy fruit and  
drink thy m.  
Heb. 5. 12, 13, such as have need  
of m. [word.  
1 Pet. 2. 2, the sincere m. of the  
See Judg. 4. 19; 5. 25; Job 21. 24;  
Joel 3. 18. [had a m. to work.  
Mind (n.). Neb. 4. 2, the people  
Job 23. 13, he is in one m., who can  
turn him? [thy m.?  
34. 33, should it be according to

## Mind—Continued

Ps. 31. 12, as a dead man out of m.  
Prov. 29. 11, a fool uttereth all his m. [thee.  
Is. 26. 3, whose m. is stayed on Mark 5. 15; Luke 8. 35, sitting, in his right m. [ful m.  
Luke 12. 29, neither be of doubt-Rom. 8. 7, the carnal m. is enmity against God.  
12. 16, be of the same m. [m.  
14. 5, fully persuaded in his own 2 Cor. 8. 12, if there be first a willing m. [one m.  
13. 11; Phil. 1. 27; 2. 2, be of Phil. 2. 3, in lowliness of m.  
5, let this m. be in you.  
4, 7, peace of God keep your m. 1 Tim. 6. 5; 2 Tim. 3. 8, men of corrupt m.  
2 Tim. 1. 7, spirit of sound m. [ject. Tit. 3. 1, put them in m. to be sub-1 Pet. 1. 13, the loins of your m. 2 Pet. 3. 1, stir up your pure m.  
See Rom. 8. 6; 11. 20; 1 Thess. 5. 14; James 1. 8. [Phil. 3. 16.  
Mind (v.). Rom. 8. 5; 12. 16; Mindful. Ps. 8. 4; 111. 5; Is. 17. 10; 2 Pet. 3. 2. [Matt. 27. 34.  
Mingle. Lev. 19. 19; Is. 5. 22; Minister (n.). Ps. 103. 21, ye m. of his. [of fire.  
104. 4; Heb. 1. 7, his m. a flame Is. 61. 6, men shall call you the m. of God.  
Joel 1. 9, the Lord's m. mourn. Matt. 20. 26; Mark 10. 43, let him be your m. [to thee.  
Rom. 13. 4, he is the m. of God 2 Cor. 3. 6, able m. of new testam-ent.  
Gal. 2. 17, is Christ the m. of sin? Eph. 3. 7; Col. 1. 23, whereof I was made a m.  
6.21; Col. 1.7; 4.7, a faithful m. 1 Tim. 4. 6, a good m. [3. 2.  
See 2 Cor. 6. 4; 11. 23; 1 Thess. Minister (v.). 1 Sam. 2. 11, the child did m.  
1 Chr. 15. 2, chosen to m. for ever. Dan. 7. 10, thousand thousands m. to him. [m. to him.  
Matt. 4. 11; Mark 1. 13, angels 20. 28; Mark 10. 45, not to be m. unto, but to m. [their substance.  
Luke 8. 3, which m. to him of Acts 20. 34, these hands have m. See 2 Cor. 9. 10; Heb. 1. 14; 2 Pet. 1. 11. [6. 1.  
Ministration. Luke 1. 23; Acts Ministry. Acts 6. 4, give ourselves to the m. [m.  
2 Cor. 4. 1, seeing we have this 5. 18, the m. of reconciliation.  
6. 8, that the m. be not blamed. Eph. 4. 12, for the work of the Col. 4. 17, take heed to the m. [m.  
2 Tim. 4. 5, make full proof of thy See Acts 1. 17; 12. 25; Rom. 12. 7; Heb. 8. 6. [9. 23.  
Minstrel. 2 Kin. 3. 15; Matt. Miracle. Judg. 6. 13, where be all his m.? [some m.  
Luke 23. 8, hoped to have seen John 2. 11, this beginning of m. 4.54, this is the second m.  
10. 41, said, John did no m.  
Acts 2. 22, approved of God by m. and signs. [ing of m.  
1 Cor. 12. 10, to another, the work-See Gal. 3. 6; Heb. 2. 4; Rev. 13. 14; 16. 14; 19. 20.  
Mirth. Ps. 137. 3; Prov. 14. 13; Eccles. 2. 1.

Miry. Ps. 40. 2; Ezek. 47. 11; Dan. 2. 41. [they conceive m.  
Mischievous. Ps. 7. 14; Is. 59. 4, Ps. 28. 3, m. is in their hearts. 94. 20, frameth m. by a law. Prov. 10. 23, it is as sport to a fool to do m.  
11. 27, he that seeketh m.  
22. 2, lips talk of m.  
Ezek. 7. 26, m. shall come upon m. Acts 13. 10, O full of all subtlety and all m. [Mic. 7. 3.  
See Prov. 24. 8; Eccles. 10. 13; Miserable. Job 16. 2; Matt. 21. 41. Misery. Prov. 31. 7, remember his m. no more. [upon him.  
Eccles. 8. 6, the m. of man is great Lam. 1. 7, remembered in days of her m. [shall come.  
James 5. 1, howl for your m. that See Judg. 10. 16; Job 3. 20; 11. 16; Rom. 16. 15. [seek m. wine.  
Mixed. Prov. 23. 30, they that Is. 1. 22, thy wine m. with water. Heb. 4. 2, not being m. with faith. See Ex. 12. 38; Num. 11. 4; Neh. 13. 3. [one that m.  
Mock. Gen. 19. 14, he seemed as Num. 22. 29; Judg. 16. 10, 13, 15, thou hast m. me. [them.  
1 Kin. 18. 27, at noon Elijah m. 2 Chr. 36. 16, they m. the messen-gers of God. [fear cometh.  
Prov. 1. 26, I will m. when your 10. 7, whoso m. the poor. 30. 17, the eye that m. at his father. 4.  
Gal. 6. 7, God is not m.  
See 2 Kin. 2. 23; Matt. 2. 16; 27. 29; Mark 15. 20. [Is. 28. 22.  
Mocker. Ps. 35. 16; Prov. 20. 1; Moderation. Phil. 4. 5.  
Moisture. Ps. 32. 4; Luke 8. 6. Mollified. Is. 1. 6, [them in a m. Moment. Num. 16. 21, 45, consume Job 7. 18, try him every m.  
21. 13, and in a m. they go down. Ps. 30. 5, his anger endureth but a m. [m.  
Is. 26. 10, hide thyself as it were a 27. 3, I will water it every m.  
54. 7, for a small m. have I for-saken thee. [changed, in a m. 1 Cor. 15. 51. 52, we shall all be 2 Cor. 4. 17, affliction, which is but for a m. [Luke 4. 5.  
See Ex. 33. 5; Ezek. 26. 16; 32. 10; Money. 2 Kin. 5. 26, is it a time to receive m.? [m.  
Eccles. 7. 12, m. is a defence. 10. 19, m. answereth all things. Is. 52. 3, redeemed without m. 55. 1, he that hath no m. 2, wherefore do ye spend m. Matt. 17. 24; 22. 18, the tribute m. 25. 18, hid his lord's m. Acts 8. 20, thy m. perish with thee. 1 Tim. 6. 10, the love of m. See Gen. 23. 9; Mark 6. 8; Luke 9. 3; Acts 4. 37. [thyself of to m. Morrow. Prov. 27. 1, boast not Is. 22. 13; 1 Cor. 15. 32, for to m. we die. 56. 12, to m. shall be as this day. Matt. 6. 34, take no thought for the m. [shall be on the m. James 4. 14, ye know not what See Josh. 5. 12; 2 Kin. 7. 1; Prov. 9. 28.  
Morsel. Job 31. 17; Ps. 147. 17. Prov. 17. 1.  
Mortal. Job 4. 17, shall m. man be more just? Rom. 6. 12; 8. 11, in your m. body.

## Mortal—Continued

1 Cor. 15. 53, 54, this m. must put on immortality.  
See Deut. 19. 11; 2 Cor. 4. 11; 5. 4. Mortar. Prov. 27. 22; Ezek. 13. 11, 22, 28.  
Mortify. Rom. 8. 13; Col. 3. 5. Mote. Matt. 7. 3; Luke 6. 41. Mother. Judg. 6. 7, a m. in Israel. 1 Kin. 22. 52, Ahaziah walked in the way of his m. [Isa. 10. 2 Chr. 22. 3, his m. was his coun-Job 17. 14, to the worm, thou art my m.  
Ps. 113. 9, a joyful m. of children. Is. 66. 13, as one whom his m. com-forteth. [her daughter.  
Ezek. 16. 44, as is the m., so is Matt. 12. 48; Mark 3. 33, who is my m.? [Jesus.  
John 2. 1; Acts 1. 14, the m. of See Gen. 3. 20; 17. 16; Gal. 4. 26. Mouldy. Josh. 19. 5, 12.  
Mourn. Ex. 12. 5, the m. of God. Ps. 107. 26, they m. up to heaven. Is. 40. 31, with wings, as eagles. See Job 20. 6; 39. 27; Is. 27. 13. Mourn. Gen. 37. 35, down to the grave m. [last.  
Prov. 5. 11, and thou m. at the Is. 61. 2, to comfort all that m. [m. Matt. 5. 4, blessed are they that 24. 30, then shall all the tribes of the earth m. [for ye shall m. Luke 6. 25, woe to you that laugh, See Neh. 8. 3; Zech. 7. 5; James 1. 12. [Hos. 9. 4.  
Mourner. 2 Sam. 14. 2; Eccles. Mournfully. Mal. 3. 14.  
Mouth. Job 9. 20, mine own m. shall condemn me. [m.  
49. 4, I will lay my hand on my Ps. 8. 2; Matt. 21. 16, out of the m. of babes. [bride.  
39. 1, I will keep my m. with a 49. 3, my m. shall speak of wis-dom. [than butter.  
55. 21, words of his m. smoother 81. 10, pen thy m. wide. Prov. 10. 14; 14. 3; 15. 2, the m. of the foolish. 13. 2, good by the fruit of his m. 3. 21, 23, he that keepeth his m. Eccles. 6. 7, all labour of a man is for his m. [with m.  
Is. 29. 13, this people draw near Mal. 2. 6, the law of truth was in his m. [speaketh.  
Matt. 12. 34; Luke 6. 45, the m. 13. 35, I will open my m. in par-ables. [and wisdom.  
Luke 21. 15, I will give you a m. Rom. 10. 10, with the m. confession is made. [stopped.  
Tit. 1. 11, whose m. must he James 3. 10, out of the same m. proceedeth. [Pet. 2. 22.  
See Lam. 3. 29; John 19. 29; 1 Mose. Ps. 10. 6; 16. 8; 30. 6; 62. 2. I shall not be m. [city was m. Matt. 21. 10; Acts 21. 30, all the John 5. 3, waiting for the m. of the water. [m.  
Acts 17. 28, in him we live, and 20. 24, none of these things m. me See Prov. 23. 31; Is. 7. 2; 2 Pet. 1. 21.  
Much. Ex. 16. 18; 2 Cor. 8. 15, he that gathered m.  
Num. 16. 3, ye take too much m. upon you.  
Luke 7. 47, for she loved m. 12. 48, to whom m. is given. 16. 10, faithful in m.

## Much—Continued

See Prov. 25. 16; Eccles. 5. 12; Jer. 2. 22. [the nation.  
Multiply. Is. 9. 3, thou hast m.  
Jer. 3. 16, when ye be m. they shall say. [2, peace be m.  
Dan. 4. 1; 6. 25; 1 Pet. 1. 2; Jude Nah. 3. 16, thou hast m. thy merchants.  
See Acts 6. 1; 7. 17; 9. 31; 12. 24. Multitude. Ex. 23. 2, a m. to do evil.  
Job 32. 7, m. of years should teach Ps. 5. 7; 51. 1; 106. 7, in the m. of thy mercy. [of an host.  
33. 16, no king saved by the m. 94. 19, in the m. of my thoughts.  
Prov. 10. 19, in m. of words there wanteth not sin. [counsellors].  
11. 14; 15. 22; 24. 6, in the m. of Eccles. 5. 3, through the m. of business. [of sins].  
James 5. 20; 1 Pet. 4. 8, hide a m. See Deut. 1. 10; Josh. 11. 4, Luke 2. 13. [14. 27; Phil. 2. 14.  
Murmurings. Ex. 16. 7; Num. Muse. Ps. 39. 3; 143. 5; Luke 3. 15. Mutter. Is. 8. 19; 59. 3.  
Mutual. Rom. 1. 12 [2. 7; 15. 51. Mystery. Matt. 13. 11; 1 Cor.

## N.

Nail. Ezra 9. 8, give us a n. in his holy place. [place].  
Is. 22. 23, fasten as a n. in sure John 20. 25, put finger into print of n.  
Col. 2. 14, n. it to his cross.  
See Judg. 4. 21; Eccles. 12. 11; Dan. 4. 33.  
Naked. Ex. 32. 25, made n. to their shame. [shall I return].  
Job 1. 21, n. came out, and clothed Matt. 25. 36, n., and ye clothed me. [we are n].  
1 Cor. 4. 11, to this present hour 2 Cor. 5. 3, we shall not be found n. Heb. 4. 13, all things are n. to eyes of him. [3. 17; 16. 15].  
See John 21. 7; James 2. 15; Rev. Nakedness. Rom. 8. 35; 2 Cor. 11. 27; Rev. 3. 18. [for ever].  
Name (n.). Ex. 3. 15, this is my n. 23. 21, my n. is in him. [great n.].  
Josh. 7. 9, what wilt thou do to thy 2 Chr. 14. 11, in thy n. we go. [a n.].  
Neh. 9. 10, so didst thou get thee Job 18. 17, he shall have no n. in the street.  
Ps. 20. 1, the n. of God defend 5, in the n. of God set up banners. 22. 22; Heb. 2. 12, I will declare thy n. [thy praise].  
48. 10, according to thy n. so is 69. 36, they that love his n. [n.].  
111. 9, holy and reverend is his 115. 1, unto thy n. give glory.  
138. 2, thy word above all thy n. Prov. 10. 7, the n. of the wicked shall rot. [tower].  
18. 10, the n. of the Lord a strong 22. 1; Eccles. 7. 1, good n. rather to be chosen. [poured fourth].  
Cant. 1. 3, thy n. is as ointment Is. 42. 8, I am the Lord, that is my n.  
55. 18, it shall be to the Lord for 65. 6; 62. 12, an everlasting n. 57. 15, whose n. is Holy.  
62. 2, called by a new n.  
64. 7, there is none that calleth on thy n. [n. is great].  
Jer. 10. 6, thou art great, and thy

## Name—Continued

14. 14; 28. 25; 27. 15, prophesy lies in my n.  
44. 26, sworn by my great n.  
Zech. 10. 12, walk up and down in his n.  
14. 9, one Lord, and his n. one. Mal. 1. 6, wherein have we despised thy n.?  
4. 2, to you that fear my n.  
Matt. 6. 8; Luke 11. 2, hallowed be thy n.  
10. 22; 19. 29; Mark 13. 13; Luke 21. 12; Acts 9. 16, for my n. sake. 12. 21, in his n. shall the Gentiles trust. [receive in my n.].  
18. 5; Mark 9. 37; Luke 9. 48, 20, gathered together in my n. Luke 21. 8, many shall come in my n. [thy n.].  
Mark 5. 9; Luke 8. 30, what is 9. 39, do a miracle in my n. Luke 10. 20, n. written in heaven. John 6. 43, if another shall come in his own n. [in my n.].  
16. 23, 24, 26, whatsoever ye ask Acts 3. 16, his n. through faith in his n. [heaven].  
4. 12, none other n. under Acts 5. 28, that ye should not teach in this n.  
41, worthy to suffer for his n. Eph. 1. 21, far above every n. Phil. 2. 9, 10, a n. above every n.  
4. 3, whose n. are in the book of life. [Lord Jesus].  
Col. 3. 17, do all in the n. of the Heb. 1. 4, obtained a more excellent n.  
James 2. 7, that worthy n. Rev. 2. 13, holdest fast my n.  
17, a n. written, which no man knoweth. [livest].  
3. 1, thou hast a n. that thou 4. 4, a new n. in Sardis.  
13. 1, the n. of blasphemy. 14. 1; 22. 4, Father's in their foreheads. [John 10. 3].  
See Gen. 2. 20; Ex. 28. 9; Is. 45. 3; Name (v.). Is. 61. 6, ye shall be n. Priests of the Lord. [n.].  
Rom. 15. 20, not where Christ was 2 Tim. 2. 19, every one that n. the name of Christ.  
See 1 Sam. 16. 3; Is. 62. 2; Luke 2. 21; 6. 13. [7. 14].  
Narrow. Is. 28. 20; 49. 19; Matt. Nation. Gen. 10. 32, by these were the n. divided. [n.].  
20. 4, wilt thou slay a righteous 2 Sam. 7. 23; 1 Chr. 17. 21, what n. like thy people?  
Pa. 33. 12, blessed is the n. whose God is the Lord. [any n.].  
147. 20, he hath not dealt so with Prov. 14. 34, righteousness exalteth a n. [sword against n.].  
Is. 2. 4; Mic. 4. 3, n. shall not lift 18. 2, a n. scattered and peeled. 26. 2, that the righteous n. may enter in.  
34. 1, come near, ye n., to hear. 52. 15, so shall he sprinkle many n.  
Jer. 10. 7, O King of n.  
Zech. 2. 11, many n. shall be joined to the Lord. [Lord].  
8. 22, strong n. shall seek the Matt. 24. 7; Mark 13. 8; Luke 21. 10, n. against n.  
Luke 7. 5, he loveth our n.  
21. 25, distress of n. [perish not].  
John 11. 50, that the whole n. Acts 2. 6, devout men of every n.

## Nation—Continued

10. 35, in every n. he that feareth. Phil. 2. 15, crooked and perverse n. Rev. 5. 9, redeemed out of every n. See Deut. 4. 27; 15. 6; Jer. 2. 11; 4. 2; 31. 10.  
Nativity. Gen. 11. 28; Jer. 46. 16. Natural. Deut. 34. 7, nor his n. force abated. [n. affection].  
Rom. 1. 31; 2 Tim. 3. 3, without 1 Cor. 2. 14, the n. man receiveth not. [James 1. 23].  
See 1 Cor. 15. 44; Phil. 2. 20. Nature. 1 Cor. 11. 14, doth not even n. itself teach?  
Eph. 2. 3, by n. children of wrath. Heb. 2. 16, the n. of angels. [n.].  
2 Pet. 1. 4, partakers of the divine See Rom. 1. 26; 2. 14, 27; Gal. 2. 15, 4. 8. [saith the buyer].  
Naught. Prov. 20. 14, it is n., Is. 49. 4, spent strength for n.  
62. 3, ye have sold yourselves for Mal. 1. 10, shut the doors for n. Acts 5. 38, if of men, it will come to n.  
See Deut. 15. 9; Job 1. 9; Rom. 14. 10; 1 Cor. 12. 18. [Prov. 11. 6].  
Naughtiness. 1 Sam. 17. 28; Naught. Prov. 6. 12; 17. 4; Jer. 24. 2. [18. 19; James 5. 12].  
Nay. Matt. 5. 37; 2 Cor. 1. 17. Near. Judg. 20. 34, knew not evil was n.  
Ps. 22. 11, trouble is n. 148. 14, a people n. to him.  
Prov. 27. 10, better a neighbour that is n.  
Is. 60. 8, he is n. that justifieth. 65. 6, call upon the Lord while he is n. [the Lord is n.].  
Obad. 15; Zeph. 1. 14, the day of Matt. 24. 33, it is n., even at the doors. [mercy].  
Mark 13. 28, ye know that sum- See Ezek. 11. 3; 22. 5; Rom. 13. 11. Necessary. Job 23. 12; Acts 15. 28; 28. 10. [saints].  
Necessity. Rom. 12. 13, n. of 1 Cor. 9. 16, n. is laid upon me. 2 Cor. 9. 7; Phil. 14, give, not grudgingly, or of n.  
See Acts 20. 34; 2 Cor. 12. 10; Phil. 4. 16. [them about thy n.].  
Neck. Prov. 3. 3; 6. 21, bind Matt. 18. 6; Luke 17. 2, millstone about his n. [his n.].  
Luke 15. 20; Acts 20. 37, fell on Acts. 15. 10, yoke on the n. of disciples. [5. 5; Rom. 16. 4].  
See Neh. 9. 29; Is. 3. 16; Jer. 16. 22. Need. 2 Chr. 20. 17, ye shall not n. to fight. [of spoil].  
Prov. 31. 11, he shall have no n. Matt. 6. 8; Luke 12. 30, what things ye have n. of. [not a physician].  
9. 12; Mark 2. 17; Luke 5. 31, n. 14. 16, they n. not depart.  
Luke 19. 31, 34, the Lord hath n. of them. [had n.].  
Acts 2. 45; 4. 35, as every man 1 Cor. 12. 21, cannot say, I have no n. of thee. [for n.].  
Phil. 4. 12, to abound and to suf- 19, God shall supply all your n. 2 Tim. 2. 16, that n. not to be ashamed. [of n.].  
Heb. 4. 16, grace to help in time 5. 12, ye have n. that one teach you. [have n.].  
1 John 3. 17, seeth his brother Rev. 3. 17, rich, and have n. of nothing. [the sun].  
21. 23; 22. 5, city had no n. oi

## Need—Continued

See Deut. 15. 8; Luke 9. 11; John 2. 25; Acts 17. 25. [James 2. 16. **Needful.** Luke 10. 42; Phil. 1. 24; **Needy.** Deut. 15. 11, open thine hand to thy n. [the way. Job 24. 4, they turn the n. out of Ps. 9. 18, the n. shall not always be forgotten. [poor and n. 40. 17; 70. 5; 86. 1; 109. 22. I am 74. 21, let the poor and n. praise thy name. [poor and n. Prov. 31. 9, plead the cause of the ls. 41. 17, when the n. seek water. See Ezek. 16. 49; 18. 12; 22. 29; Amos 8. 4, 6. **Neglect.** Matt. 18. 17; Acts 6. 1. **Negligent.** 2 Chr. 29. 11; 2 Pet. 1. 12. [thy n., Go and come again. **Neighbour.** Prov. 3. 28, say not to 14. 20, the poor is hated even of his n. 21. 10, his n. findeth no favour. Eccles. 4. 4, envied of his n. Jer. 22. 13, that useth his n. service without wages. [drink. Hab. 2. 15, that giveth his n. Eph. 4. 25, speak every man truth to his n. Luke 10. 29, who is my n.? 14. 12, call not thy rich n. See Ex. 20. 16; Lev. 19. 13; Matt. 5. 43; Rom. 13. 10. **Nest.** Num. 24. 21, thou putteth thy n. in a rock. [up her n. Deut. 32. 11, as an eagle stirreth Job 29. 18, I shall die as my [a n. Ps. 84. 3, the swallow hath found Matt. 8. 20; Luke 9. 58, birds of the air have n. [49. 16; Obad. 4. See Prov. 27. 8; Is. 16. 2; Jer. Net. Ps. 141. 10, let the wicked fall into their own n. Prov. 1. 17, in vain the n. is spread. Eccles. 9. 12, as fishes taken in an evil n. Hab. 1. 16, they sacrifice unto their n. [like a n. Matt. 13. 47, kingdom of heaven Mark 1. 18, they forsook their n. Luke 5. 5, at thy word I will let down the n. [21. 6. See Matt. 4. 21; Mark 1. 16; John Nether. Deut. 24. 6; Job 41. 24. **Never.** Lev. 6. 13, the fire shall n. go out. [light. Job 3. 16, as infants which n. saw Ps. 10. 11, he will n. see it. 15. 5; 30. 6, shall n. be moved. Prov. 27. 20; 30. 15, n. satisfied. Is. 66. 11, which can n. have enough. Matt. 7. 23, I n. know you. 26. 39, yet will I n. be offended. Mark 2. 12, we n. saw it on this fashion. 3. 29, hath n. forgiveness. John 4. 14; 6. 35, shall n. thirst. 7. 46, n. man spake like this man. 8. 51; 10. 28; 11. 26, shall n. see death. 1 Cor. 13. 8, charity n. faileth. Heb. 13. 5, I will n. leave thee. 2 Pet. 1. 10, ye shall n. fall. See Judg. 2. 1; Ps. 58. 6; Jer. 33. 17; Dan. 2. 44, [make a n. thing. **New.** Num. 16. 30, if the Lord Ps. 33. 3; 40. 3; 96. 1; 98. 1; 144. 3; 149. 1; Is. 42. 10; Rev. 5. 10, 14. 3, a n. song. [the sun. Eccles. 1. 9, no n. thing under Is. 65. 17; 66. 22; Rev. 21. 1, n. heavens and n. earth. Lam. 3. 23, n. every morning.

## New—Continued

Matt. 9. 16; Luke 5. 36, n. cloth to old garment. [trine is this? Mark 1. 27; Acts 17. 19, what n. doc- John 13. 34; 1 John 2. 7, 8, a n. commandment. [thing. Acts 17. 21, to tell or hear some n. 2 Cor. 5. 17; Gal. 6. 15, a n. crea- ture. [man. Eph. 2. 15; 4. 24; Col. 3. 10, n. Heb. 10. 20, n. and living way. Rev. 2. 17; 3. 12, a n. name. 21. 5, I make all things n. [2. 13. See Is. 24. 7; 43. 19; 65. 8; Acts Newly. Deut. 32. 17; Judg. 7. 19. **Newness.** Rom. 6. 4; 7. 6. **News.** Prov. 25. 25. **Night.** Num. 24. 17, but not n. Deut. 30. 14; Rom. 10. 8, the world is n. unto thee. [heart. Ps. 34. 18, n. to them of broken 145. 18, n. to all that call upon him. [of Christ. Eph. 2. 13, made n. by the blood See Joel 2. 1; Luke 21. 20; Heb. 6. 8. [observed. **Night.** Ex. 12. 42, a n. to be much Job 7. 4, when shall I arise, and the n. be gone? 35. 10; Ps. 77. 6, songs in the n. Ps. 30. 5, weeping may endure for a n. 91. 5, the terror by n. 136. 9; Jer. 31. 35, moon and 14 stars to rule by n. [me. 139. 11, the n. shall be light about Is. 21. 4, the n. of my pleasure. 11, watchman, what of the n.? Luke 6. 12, he continued all n. in prayer. [no man can work. John 9. 4, the n. cometh, when 11. 10, walk in the n., he stum- bleth. Rom. 13. 12, the n. is far spent. Rev. 21. 25; 22. 5, no n. there. See Job 7. 3; Ps. 121. 6; Matt. 27. 64; John 3. 2. [their neck. **Noble.** Neh. 3. 5, the n. put not Job 29. 10, the n. held their peace. Jer. 2. 21, planted thee a n. vine 14. 3, their n. sent their little ones to the waters. Acts 17. 11, Bereans were more n. 1 Cor. 1. 26, not many n. See Num. 21. 18; Ps. 149. 8; Eccles. 10. 17. [of joy. **Noise.** Ezra 3. 13, not discern n. Ps. 66. 1; 81. 1; 95. 1; 98. 4; 100. 1, joyful n. Ezek. 1. 24; 43. 2, n. of great waters. 2 Pet. 3. 10, pass away with great n. See Josh. 6. 27; Mark 9. 23; Mark 2. 1; Acts 2. 6. [Rev. 16. 2. **Noisome.** Ps. 91. 3; Ezek. 14. 21. **Nothing.** Neh. 9. 21, thou hast lacked n. [to help. 2 Chr. 14. 11, it is n. with thee Job 8. 9, but of yesterday, and n. know n. Ps. 49. 17, he shall carry n. away. 119. 165, n. shall offend them. Prov. 13. 4, the sluggard desireth, and hath n. [rich, yet hath n. 7, there is that maketh himself Lam. 1. 12, is it n. to you? Matt. 17. 20; Luke 1. 37, n. shall be impossible. 21. 19; Mark 11. 13, n. but leaves. John 15. 5, without me ye can do n. 1 Cor. 4. 4, I know n. by myself. 2 Cor. 6. 10, as having n. [truth. 13. 8, we can do n. against the 1 Tim. 4. 4, n. to be refused. 6. 7, brought n. into this world,

## Nothing—Continued

can carry n. out. [7. See Phil. 4. 6; James 1. 4; 3 John Nourish. 1 Tim. 4. 6, n. in words of faith. James 5. 5, have n. your hearts. See Gen. 45. 11; 50. 21; Acts 12. 20; Col. 2. 19. [thee. **Now.** Job 4. 5, n. is come upon Ps. 119. 67, but n. have I kept thy word. Hos. 2. 7, then was it better than Luke 14. 17, all things are n. ready. John 13. 7, thou knowest not n. 16. 12, ye cannot bear them n. 1 Cor. 13. 12, n. I know in part. Gal. 2. 20, the life I n. live. 1 Tim. 4. 8, the life that n. is. [not. 1 Pet. 1. 8, though n. ye see him 1 John 3. 2, n. are we sons of God. See Rom. 6. 22; Gal. 3. 3; Heb. 2. 8. **Number.** (n.) Job 9. 10, things without n. [farms? 25. 3, is there any n. of his Ps. 139. 18, more in n. than the sand. [stars. 147. 4, he telleth the n. of the Acts 11. 21, a great n. believed. 16. 5, the churches increased in n. daily. Rev. 13. 17, 18, the n. of his name. See Deut. 7. 7; Hos. 1. 10; Rom. 9. 27. [people. **Number.** (n.) 1 Chr. 21. 2, n. the Ps. 90. 12, so teach us to n. the days of our life. [ing cannot be n. Eccles. 1. 15, that which is want- is. 53. 12, he was n. with trans- gressors. [are all n. Matt. 10. 30; Luke 12. 7, hairs Rev. 7. 9, multitude which no man could n. [40. 5; Acts 1. 17. See Ex. 30. 12; Job 14. 16; Ps. Nurse. Ex. 2. 7; 9; Is. 60. 4. **Nurture.** Eph. 6. 4.

## O.

**Obedience.** Rom. 5. 19, by the o. of one. 16. 26, the o. of faith. Heb. 5. 8, yet learned he o. See Rom. 16. 19; 2 Cor. 10. 5; 1 Pet. 1. 2. [we do, and be o. **Obedient.** Ex. 24. 7, all will Prov. 25. 12, wise reproveth upon an o. ear. Is. 1. 19, if o. ye shall eat. 2 Cor. 2. 9, o. in all things. [masters. Eph. 6. 5; Tit. 2. 9, be o. to your Phil. 2. 8, o. unto death. 1 Pet. 1. 14, as o. children. [Tit. 2. 5. See Num. 27. 20; 2 Sam. 22. 45; Obseance. Gen. 37. 7; 43. 2; 2 Sam. 15. 5. [ye o. Obey. Deut. 11. 27, a blessing if Josh. 24. 24, his voice will we o. 1 Sam. 15. 22, to o. is better than sacrifice. [be your God. Jer. 7. 23, o. my voice, and I will Acts 5. 29, we ought to o. God rather than men. [whom ye o. Rom. 6. 16, his servants ye are to 2 Thess. 1. 8; 1 Pet. 4. 17, that o. not the gospel. [rule over you. Heb. 13. 17, o. them that have 1 Pet. 1. 22, purified your souls in o. the truth. [Matt. 8. 27. See Ex. 5. 2; 22. 21; Dan. 9. 10; Object. Acts 24. 19. **Obscure.** Prov. 20. 20. [59. 9. **Obscurity.** Is. 29. 18; 58. 10; **Observation.** Luke 17. 20.

**Observe.** Gen. 37. 11, his father o. the saying. [o. these things. Ps. 107. 43, whose is wise, and will Prov. 23. 26, let thine eyes o. my ways.  
Eccles. 11. 4, he that o. the wind. Jonah 2. 8, that o. lying vanities. Matt. 28. 20, teaching them to o. all things. [and o. him. Mark 6. 20; Herod feared John. 10. 20, all these have I o.  
See Ex. 12. 42; 31. 16; Ezek. 20. 18; Gal. 4. 10.  
**Observer.** Deut. 18. 20.  
Obstinate. Deut. 2. 30; Is. 48. 4.  
Obtain. Prov. 8. 35, shall o. favour of the Lord. [gladness. Is. 35. 10; 51. 11, shall o. joy and Luke 20. 35, worthy to o. that world. [God. Acts 26. 22, having o. help of 1 Cor. 9. 24, so run that ye may o. 1 Thess. 5. 9; 2 Tim. 2. 10, to o. salvation.  
1 Tim. 1. 13, I o. mercy. [to help. Heb. 4. 16, o. mercy and find grace 9. 12, having o. eternal redemption. 2 Pet. 1. 1, o. like precious faith.  
Occasion. 2 Sam. 12. 14, great o. to enemies.  
Dan. 6. 4, sought to find o.  
Rom. 7. 8, sin, taking o. by the commandment. [er's way. 14. 13, an o. to fall in his brother. 1 Tim. 5. 14, give none o. to the adversary.  
See Gen. 43. 18; Ezra 7. 20; Ezek. 18. 3. [18. 3; 19. 25.  
Occupation. Gen. 46. 33; Acts Occup. Ezek. 27. 9; Luke 19. 13. Odour. John 12. 3; Phil. 4. 18; Rev. 5. 8. [pacific breath great o. Offence. Eccles. 10. 4, yielding Is. 8. 14; Rom. 9. 23; 1 Pet. 2. 8, a rock of o.  
Matt. 16. 23, thou art an o. to me. 18. 7; Luke 17. 1, woe to the world because of o. [o. Acts 24. 16, conscience void of o. Rom. 14. 20, that man who eateth with o. [o. 1 Cor. 10. 32; 2 Cor. 6. 3, give none Phil. 1. 10, without o. till the day of Christ. [any more. Offend. Job 34. 31, I will not o. Ps. 119. 165, nothing shall o. me. Prov. 18. 19, brother o. is harder to win. [things ye o. thee. Matt. 5. 29; 18. 9; Mark 9. 47. If 13. 41, gather all things that o. 57; Mark 6. 3, they were o. in him. 26. 33, though all shall be o., yet will I never be. [is o. Rom. 14. 21, whereby thy brother James 2. 10, yet o. in one point. See Gen. 20. 9; Jer. 37. 18; 2 Cor. 11. 29. [29. 21; Acts 25. 11. Offender. 1 Kin. 1. 21; Is. Offer. Judg. 6. 2, people willing o. themselves. Ps. 60. 23, whoso o. praise. [gift. Matt. 5. 24, then come and o. thy Luke 6. 29, one cheek, o. also the other. [to idols. 1 Cor. 8. 1, 4, 7; 10. 19, things o. Phil. 2. 17, o. in the service of your faith. 2 Tim. 4. 6, now ready to be o. Heb. 9. 28, Christ once o. to bear the sins of many. See 2 Chr. 17. 16; Ezra 1. 6; 2. 68; Mal. 1. 8. [mine o. Office. Rom. 11. 13, I magnify 1 Tim. 8. 1, the o. of a bishop.

**Office—Continued**  
Heb. 7. 5, the o. of the priesthood. See Gen. 41. 13; Ps. 109. 8; Rom. 12. 4. [Cor. 4. 13. Offscouring. Lam. 3. 45; 1 Offspring. Job 27. 14; Acts 17. 28; Rev. 22. 16. [reproved. Often. Prov. 29. 1, being o. Mal. 3. 16, spake o. one to another. Luke 13. 34, how o. would I have gathered. 1 Cor. 11. 26, as o. as ye eat. 1 Tim. 5. 23, thine o. infirmities. See 2 Cor. 11. 26; Heb. 9. 25; 10. 11. Oil. Ps. 45. 7; Heb. 1. 9, with o. of gladness. 92. 10, be anointed with fresh o. 104. 15, o. to make his face to shine. Is. 61. 3, o. of joy for mourning. Matt. 25. 3, took no o. with them. Luke 10. 34, pouring in o. and wine. See Ex. 27. 20; Mic. 6. 7; Luke 7. 46. Old. Deut. 8. 4; 29. 5; Neh. 9. 21, waxed not o. Josh. 5. 11, did eat of the o. corn. Ps. 37. 25, I have been young, and now am o. [not. 71. 18, when I am o. forsake me. Prov. 22. 6, when he is o. he will not. Is. 58. 12, build the o. waste places. Jer. 6. 16, ask for the o. paths. Luke 5. 39, he saith, the o. is better. 2 Cor. 5. 17, o. things are passed away. 2 Pet. 2. 5, God spared not the o. world. [is the world. 1 John 2. 7, the o. commandment Rev. 12. 9; 20. 2, that o. serpent. See Job 22. 15; Ps. 77. 5; Matt. 21. 21; Rom. 7. 5. Omitted. Matt. 23. 23. Once. Gen. 18. 32, yet but this o. Num. 13. 30, let us go up at o. Job 33. 14; Ps. 62. 11, speaketh o. ye twice. [at o. Is. 66. 8, shall a nation be born Heb. 6. 4, o. enlightened. 9. 27, o. to die. [Pet. 3. 18. See Rom. 6. 10; Heb. 10. 10; 1 One. Job 9. 3, o. of a thousand. Eccles. 7. 27; Is. 27. 12, o. by o. Mark 10. 21; Luke 18. 22, o. thing thou lackest. Luke 9. 42, o. thing is needful. John 10. 25, o. thing I know. [o. 17. 11, 21, 22, that they may be Gal. 3. 28, all in Christ. [ism. Eph. 4. 5, o. Lord, o. faith, o. baptism. See Deut. 6. 4; Mark 12. 32; 1 Tim. 2. 5. [o. her mouth. Open. Num. 16. 30, if the earth Ps. 49. 4, I will o. my dark saying. 51. 15, o. thou my lips. 81. 10, o. thy mouth wide. [hand. 104. 28; 145. 16, thou o. thine 119. 18, o. thou mine eyes. [dumb. Prov. 31. 8, o. thy mouth for the Is. 22. 22, he shall o., and none shall shut. 42. 7, to o. the blind eyes. 60. 11, thy gates shall be o. continually. [o. Ezek. 16. 68, never o. thy mouth. Mal. 3. 10, o. windows of heaven. Matt. 25. 11; Luke 13. 26, Lord o. to us. 27. 52, graves were o. Mark 7. 34, that is, be o. Luke 24. 32, while he o. to us the scriptures. 45, then o. he their understand- ing.

**Open—Continued**  
Acts 26. 18, to o. their eyes, and turn them. [ual is o. 1 Cor. 16. 9, great door and effect. Col. 4. 3, o. to us a door of utterance. [4. 13; Rev. 5. 2. See Acts 16. 14; 2 Cor. 2. 12; Heb. Operation. Ps. 28. 5; Is. 5. 12; 1 Cor. 12. 6. Opinion. 1 Kin. 18. 21; Job 32. 6. Opportunity. Gal. 6. 10; Phil. 4. 10. [4; 2 Tim. 2. 25. Oppose. Job 30. 21; 2 Thess. 2. Oppositions. 1 Tim. 6. 20. Oppress. Ek. 22. 21; 23. 9, o. a stranger. [another. Lev. 25. 14, 17, ye shall not o. one 1 Sam. 12. 3, whom have I o.? Ps. 10. 18, that the man of earth may no more o. [poor. Prov. 14. 31; 22. 16, he that o. the 28. 3, a poor man that o. the poor. Jer. 7. 6, if ye o. not the stranger. Hos. 12. 7, he loveth to o. Zech. 7. 10, o. not the widow. See Mal. 3. 5; Acts 7. 24. 10. 38; James 2. 6. [looked on our o. Oppression. Deut. 26. 7, the Lord Ps. 62. 10, trust not in o. [of man. 119. 134, deliver me from the o. Eccles. 4. 1, I consider the o. 7. 7, o. maketh a wise man mad. Is. 30. 12, ye trust in o. See Is. 33. 15; Zech. 9. 8; 10. 4. Orator. Is. 3. 3; Acts 24. 1. Ordain. 1 Chr. 17. 9, I will o. a place for my people. Ps. 8. 2, hast thou o. strength. 81. 5, this he o. in Joseph. 132. 17, I have o. a lamp for mine anointed. Is. 22. 12, thou wilt o. peace for us. 30. 33, Tophet is o. of old. Jer. 1. 5, I o. thee a prophet. Mark 3. 14, Jesus o. twelve. [ness. Acts 1. 22, one be o. to be a wit- 10. 42, o. of God to be the Judge. 13. 48, o. to eternal life. [o. 17. 31, by that man whom he hath Rom. 13. 1, the powers that be are o. of God. Gal. 3. 19, the law was o. by angels. Eph. 2. 10, good works which God hath before o. [nation. Jude 4, of old o. to this condem- See 1 Cor. 2. 7; 9. 14; 1 Tim. 2. 7; Heb. 5. 1. [we o. the child? Order. Judg. 13. 12, how shall 2 Kin. 20. 17; Is. 39. 1, set thine house in o. Job 10. 22, land without any o. 23. 4, I would o. my cause. 37. 19, we cannot o. our speech. Ps. 40. 5, they cannot be reckoned in o. 50. 21, I will set them in o. 23, to him that o. his conversation a right. 1 Cor. 14. 40, decently and in o. See Ps. 37. 23; Acts 21. 24; 1 Cor. 15. 23. [of their God. Ordinance. Rom. 13. 2, the o. Mal. 3. 14, what prophet that we have kept o.? [ained in o. Eph. 2. 15, commandments con- Col. 2. 14, handwriting of o. Heb. 9. 10, in carnal o. [2. 13. See Jer. 31. 36; Luke 1. 6; 1 Pet. Orphans. Lam. 5. 3. [Israel o. to do. Ought. 1 Chr. 12. 32, to know what Matt. 23. 23; Luke 11. 42, these o. ye to have done. Luke 24. 26, a not Christ to have suffered?

## Ought—Continued

John 4. 20, the place where men o. to worship.  
 Acts 5. 29, we o. to obey God.  
 Rom. 8. 26, what we should pray for as we o.  
 Heb. 5. 12, when ye o. to be teach- James 3. 10, these things o. not so to be.  
 1 Pet. 3. 11, what manner of per- See Rom. 12. 3; 15. 1; 1 Tim. 3. 15.  
 Ours. Mark 12. 7; Luke 20. 14; 1 Cor. 1. 2. [will find you o.]  
 Out. Num. 32. 23, be sure your sin Ps. 82. 5, are o. of course. [of life.  
 Prov. 4. 23, o. of it are the issues Matt. 12. 24; 15. 19, o. of abun- dance of heart. [delivered me.  
 2 Tim. 3. 11, o. of them all the Lord 4. 2, instant in season, o. of season.  
 See Gen. 2. 9, 23; 3. 19; John 15. 19; Acts 2. 5. [27. 13].  
 Outcast. Ps. 147. 2; Is. 11. 12; Outgoings. Josh. 17. 18; Ps. 65. 8.  
 Outrageous. Prov. 27. 4.  
 Outrun. John 20. 4.  
 Outside. Judg. 7. 11; Matt. 23. 25; Luke 11. 39.  
 Outstretched. Deut. 26. 8; Jer. 21. 5; 27. 5. [o. appearance.  
 Outward. 1 Sam. 16. 7, looketh on Matt. 23. 27, appear beautiful o. Rom. 2. 28, not a Jew, which is one o. [perish.  
 2 Cor. 4. 16, though our o. man See Matt. 23. 28; Rom. 2. 28; 1 Pet. 3. 3. [Cor. 2. 5.  
 Overcharge. Luke 21. 34; 2 Overcome. Gen. 49. 19, he shall o. at last.  
 Jer. 23. 9, like a man whom wine hath o.  
 John 16. 33, I have o. the world. Rom. 12. 21, be not o. of evil, but o. evil. [world.  
 1 John 5. 4, victory that o. the Rev. 7. 17, 26; 3. 12, 21, to him that o. [12. 11.  
 See Cant. 6. 5; 2 Pet. 2. 19; Rev. Overmuch. Eccles. 7. 16; 2 Cor. 2. 7.  
 Overpast. Ps. 57. 1; Is. 26. 20.  
 Overplus. Lev. 25. 27.  
 Overseer. Gen. 41. 34; Prov. 6. 7; Acts 20. 28. [Mark 9. 7.  
 Overshadow. Matt. 17. 5.  
 Oversight. Gen. 43. 12; Neh. 11. 16; 1 Pet. 5. 2. [9. 27.  
 Overspread. Gen. 9. 19; Dan. Overtake. Gal. 6. 1, if a man be o. in a fault. [as a thief.  
 1 Thess. 5. 4, day should o. you See Deut. 19. 6; Is. 59. 9; Jer. 42. 16. [o. their gods.  
 Overthrow. Ex. 23. 24, utterly Job 19. 6, God hath o. me. [ings.  
 Ps. 140. 4, purposed to o. my go- Prov. 13. 6, wickedness o. the sinner. [Nineveh shall be o.  
 Jonah 3. 4, yet forty days, and Acts 5. 39, if it be of God, ye cannot o. it.  
 See Gen. 19. 21; Prov. 29. 4; 2 Tim. 2. 18. [28. 9; Ezek. 21. 27.  
 Overtake. Job 9. 5; 12. 15; Overwhelm. Job 6. 27, ye o. the fatherless.  
 Ps. 61. 2, when my heart is o. [o. 77. 3; 142. 3; 143. 4; my spirit was See Ps. 55. 6; 78. 63; 124. 4.  
 Overwise. Eccles. 7. 16.  
 Owe. Luke 16. 5, 7, how much o. thou?  
 Rom. 13. 8, o. no man any thing.

## Owe—Continued

See Matt. 18. 24, 28; Luke 7. 41; Philm. 18. [his o. name.  
 Own. Num. 32. 42, called it have 1 Chr. 29. 14, of thine o. our v. given thee.  
 Ps. 12. 4, our lips are o. [us. 67. 6, even our o. God shall bless Matt. 20. 15, do what I will with mine o. [received him not.  
 John 1. 11, to his o., and his o. 13. 1, having loved his o.  
 1 Cor. 6. 19, ye are not your o. See Acts 5. 4; Phil. 3. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 8; Rev. 1. 5. [5. 13; Is. 1. 3.  
 Owner. Ex. 21. 28; 22. 11; Eccles. P.  
 Pacify. Prov. 16. 14; 21. 14; Eccles. 10. 4.  
 Pain. Ps. 55. 4, my heart is sore p. 116. 3, the p. of hell gait hold upon me. [of death.  
 Acts 2. 24, having loosed the p. Rom. 8. 22, creation travaileth in p. [any more p.  
 Rev. 21. 4, neither shall there be See Ps. 73. 16; Jer. 4. 19; 2 Cor. 11. 27. [30; 22. 14.  
 Painted. 2 Kin. 9. 30; Jer. 4. Palace. Ps. 48. 13, considered her p. 122. 7, prosperity within thy p. 144. 12, the similitude of a p.  
 Jer. 9. 21, death is entered into our p. [his p.  
 Luke 11. 21, a strong man keepeth Phil. 1. 13, manifest in all the p. See 1 Chr. 29. 1; Neh. 1. 2; 8. Is. 25. 2. [6. 8.  
 Pale. Is. 29. 22; Jer. 30. 6; Rev. Palm. Is. 49. 16; Matt. 26. 67; Mark 14. 65. [Amos 2. 7.  
 Pant. Ps. 38. 10; 42. 1; 119. 131; Pardon. Ex. 23. 21, he will not p. 2 Kin. 5. 18, the Lord p. thy ser- vant. [every one.  
 2 Cor. 30. 18, the good Lord p. Neh. 9. 17, a God ready to p. Is. 55. 7, he will abundantly p. See Jer. 33. 8; 50. 20; Lam. 3. 42; Mic. 7. 18. [rise up against p.  
 Parents. Mark 13. 12, children Luke 18. 29, no man that hath left p.  
 21. 16, ye shall be betrayed by p. John 9. 2, who did sin, this man, or his p.? [ident to p.  
 Rom. 1. 30; 2 Tim. 3. 2, disobe- Eph. 6. 1; Col. 3. 20, children, obey your p. [Heb. 11. 23.  
 See Deut. 2. 27; 8. 18; 1 Tim. 5. 4; Part (n.). Josh. 22. 25, ye have no p. in the Lord. [ness.  
 Ps. 5. 9, their inward p. is wicked- 51. 6, in hidden p. make me to know.  
 118. 7, the Lord taketh my p. 139. 9, dwell in the uttermost p. Mark 9. 40, he that is not against us is on our p.  
 Luke 10. 42, that good p. [me. John 13. 8, thou hast no p. with Acts 8. 21, neither p. nor lot.  
 2 Cor. 6. 15, what p. hath he that believeth? [22. 19.  
 See Tit. 2. 8; Rev. 20. 6; 21. 8; Part (r.). Ruth 1. 17, if ought but death p. [p. them.  
 2 Sam. 14. 6, there was none p. Ps. 22. 18, they p. my garments. Luke 24. 51, while he blessed them he was p.  
 Acts 2. 45, p. them to all men

## Part—Continued

See Matt. 27. 35; Mark 15. 24; Luke 23. 34. [with adulterers.  
 Partake. Ps. 50. 18, hast been p. Rom. 15. 27, p. of their spiritual things.  
 1 Cor. 9. 10, p. of his hope. 13; 10. 18, p. with the altar. 10. 17, p. of that one bread. 21, p. of the Lord's table.  
 1 Tim. 5. 22, neither be p. of other men's sins. [ing.  
 Heb. 3. 1, p. of the heavenly call- 1 Pet. 4. 13, of Christ's sufferings. 5. 1, a p. of the glory.  
 2 Pet. 1. 4, p. of the divine nature. See Eph. 3. 6; Phil. 1. 7; Col. 1. 12; Rev. 18. 4.  
 Partial. Mal. 2. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 21. Particular. 1 Cor. 12. 27; Eph. 5. 33. [12. 14.  
 Partition. 1 Kin. 6. 21; Eph. Partner. Prov. 29. 24; Luke 5. 7; 2 Cor. 8. 23, blood I will p. over. Pass. Ex. 12. 13, when I see th- ls. 43. 2, when thou p. through waters. [cup p.  
 Matt. 26. 39; Mark 14. 36, let this Luke 16. 26, neither can they p. to us. [this world p.  
 1 Cor. 7. 31; 1 John 2. 17, fashion of Eph. 3. 19, love of Christ, which p. knowledge. [ing.  
 Phil. 4. 7, which p. all understand- See Jer. 2. 6; Luke 18. 37; Rom. 5. 12; Rev. 21. 1. [5. 17.  
 Passion. Acts 1. 3; 14. 15; James Past. Job 29. 2, as in months p. Eccles. 3. 15, God requireth that which is p.  
 Cant. 2. 11, the winter is p. Jer. 8. 20, the harvest is p. Rom. 3. 25, of sins that are p. 11. 33, ways p. finding out.  
 2 Cor. 5. 17, old things p. away. Eph. 4. 19, being p. feeling. [2. 10.  
 See Eph. 2. 2; 2 Tim. 2. 18; 1 Pet. Pastor. Jer. 3. 15; 17. 16; 23. 1. [Eph. 4. 11. [34. 14.  
 Pasture. Ps. 95. 7; 100. 3; Ezek. Pate. Ps. 7. 16. [knoweth.  
 Path. Job 28. 7, a p. which no fowl Ps. 16. 11, shew me the p. of life. 27. 11, lead me in a plain p. 65. 11, thy p. drop fatness. 77. 19, thy p. is in the great waters. 119. 105, a light to my p.  
 Prov. 4. 18, the p. of the just. Is. 3. 3; Mic. 4. 2, we will walk in his p.  
 42. 16, in p. they have not known. 58. 12, in p. they shall dwell in. Jer. 6. 16, ask for the old p. Matt. 3. 3; Luke 3. 4, make his p. straight. [3. 9; Heb. 12. 13.  
 See Ps. 139. 3; Prov. 3. 17, Lam. Patience. Matt. 18. 26, 29, have p. with me.  
 Luke 8. 15, bring forth fruit with p. 21. 19, in your p. possess ye your souls.  
 Rom. 5. 3, tribulation worketh p. 8. 25, with p. wait for it. 15. 4, through p. and comfort. 5. 6, the God of p. [as much p.  
 2 Cor. 6. 6, as ministers of God in Col. 1. 11, strengthened with all might to all p.  
 1 Thess. 1. 3, your p. of hope. [p. 2 Thess. 1. 4, glory in you for p. 1 Tim. 6. 11, follow after p. Tit. 2. 2, sound in faith, charity, p. Heb. 10. 36, ye have need of p. 12. 1, run with p.

## Patience—Continued

James 1. 3, trying of your faith worketh p.  
4, let p. have her perfect work. [p.  
5, 7, the husbandman hath long  
10, for an example of p.  
11, ye have heard of the p. of Job.  
2 Pet. 1. 6, add to temperance p.  
Rev. 2. 2, 19, I know thy p.  
3. 10, thou hast kept word of p.  
13. 10; 14. 12, here is the p. of  
saints. [Thess. 5. 14.  
See Eccles. 7. 8; Rom. 12. 12; 1  
Patiently. Ps. 37. 7; 40. 1; Heb.  
6. 15. [Heb. 8. 5; 9. 23.  
Pattern. 1 Tim. 1. 16; Tit. 2. 7;  
Pavilion. Ps. 18. 11; 27. 5; 31. 20;  
Jer. 43. 10.  
Pay. Ex. 22. 7, let him p. double.  
Num. 20. 19, water, I will p. for it.  
2 Kin. 4. 7, sell the oil, and p. thy  
debt. [my vows  
Ps. 22. 25; 66. 13; 116. 14, will p.  
Prov. 22. 27, if thou hast nothing  
to p.  
Eccles. 5. 4, defer not to p. it.  
Matt. 18. 26, I will p. thee all.  
28, p. that thou owest.  
23. 23, ye p. tithe of mint. [of p.  
Peace. Gen. 41. 16, an answer  
Num. 6. 26, the Lord give thee p.  
25. 42, my covenant of p.  
Deut. 20. 10, proclaim p. to it.  
23. 6, thou shalt not seek their p.  
1 Sam. 25. 6; Luke 10. 5, p. to this  
house. [do with p.?  
2 Kin. 9. 19, what hast thou to  
31, had Zimri p., who slew his  
master? [with thee.  
Job 5. 23, beasts shall be at p.  
22. 21, acquaint thyself with him,  
and be at p.  
Ps. 4. 8, I will lay me down in p.  
29. 11, the Lord will bless his  
people with p. [pursue it.  
34. 14; 1 Pet. 3. 11, seek p., and  
37. 37, the end of that man is p.  
85. 8, will speak p. to his people.  
122. 6, pray for p. of Jerusalem.  
Eccles. 3. 8, a time of p.  
Is. 26. 3, keep him in perfect p.  
32. 17, work of righteousness shall  
be p.  
45. 7, I make p., and create evil.  
48. 18, thy p. as a river.  
48. 22; 57. 21, no p. to the wicked.  
62. 7; Nah. 1. 16, that publisheth  
p. [they know not.  
59. 8; Rom. 3. 17, the way of p.  
Jer. 6. 14; 8. 11, saying P., when  
there is no p.  
8. 15; 14. 19, we looked for p.  
34. 5, thou shalt die in p.  
Ezek. 7. 25, they shall seek p.  
1 Pet. 1. 2; 2 Pet. 1. 2, p. be multi-  
plied. [p.  
Hag. 2. 9, in this place will I give  
Matt. 10. 13, let your p. come unto  
it. [earth.  
34; Luke 12. 51, to send p. on  
Mark 9. 50, have p. one with an-  
other. [way of p.  
Luke 1. 79, to guide our feet in  
2. 14, on earth p. [thy p.  
19. 42, things which belong to  
John 14. 27, p. I leave, my p. I  
give you. [have p.  
16. 33, that in me ye might  
Eph. 1. 2; Phil. 1. 2, p. from God  
our Father.  
5. 1, we have p. with God. [p.  
10. 15; Eph. 6. 15, the gospel of  
14. 19, follow after the things  
which make for p.

## Peace—Continued

15. 88; 16. 20; 2 Cor. 13. 11; Phil.  
4. 9; Heb. 13. 20, the God of p.  
1 Cor. 14. 33, author of p.  
2 Cor. 13. 11, live in p.  
Eph. 2. 14, he is our p. [off.  
17, p. to you which were afar  
4. 3, in the bond of p.  
Col. 1. 2; 1 Thess. 1. 1; 2 Thess.  
1. 2; 1 Tim. 1. 2; 2 John 8, grace  
and p. from God. [your hearts.  
3. 15, let the p. of God rule in  
1 Thess. 5. 13, be at p. among your-  
selves. [p. always.  
2 Thess. 3. 16, Lord of p. give you  
2 Tim. 2. 22; Heb. 12. 14, follow p.  
with all men.  
Heb. 7. 2, king of p.  
James 2. 16, depart in p. [sown in p.  
3. 18, fruit of righteousness is  
2 Pet. 1. 14, found of him in p.  
Peaceable. 1 Tim. 2. 2; Heb. 12. 11.  
Peaceably. Gen. 37. 4; 1 Sam. 16. 4.  
 Peeled. Is. 18. 2; Ezek. 29. 18.  
Peep. Is. 8. 19; 10. 14.  
Peep. Job 19. 24; Ps. 45. 1; Jer.  
17. 1; 3 John 12. 1; Luke 7. 41.  
Pence. Matt. 18. 28; Mark 14. 5.  
Penury. Prov. 14. 23; Luke 21. 4.  
People. Jer. 13. 11, I will take you  
to me for a p. [other p.  
Lev. 20. 24, 26, separated from  
Deut. 4. 33, did ever p. hear voice  
of God and live?  
33. 29, O p. saved by the Lord.  
2 Sam. 22. 44; Ps. 18. 43, a p. I  
knew not. [hearken.  
Ps. 81. 11, my p. would not  
144. 15, happy is that p. [strong.  
Prov. 30. 25, the ants are a p. not  
Is. 1. 4, a p. laden with iniquity.  
27. 1, a p. of no understanding.  
43. 4, I will give p. for thy life.  
Jer. 6. 22; 50. 41, a p. cometh from  
the north.  
Jonah 1. 8, of what p. art thou?  
Luke 1. 17, a p. prepared for the  
Lord. [peculiar p.  
Tit. 2. 14, purify unto himself a  
See Matt. 1. 21; Rom. 11. 2; Heb.  
11. 25. [to p.  
Perceive. Deut. 29. 4, a heart  
Josh. 22. 31, we p. the Lord is  
among us.  
Job 9. 11, I p. him not.  
23. 8, I cannot p. him.  
Is. 6. 9, see indeed, but p. not.  
33. 19, deeper speech than thou  
canst p. [thath.  
64. 4, nor p. by the ear what God  
Matt. 22. 18, Jesus p. their wicked-  
ness.  
Mark 8. 17, p. ye not yet?  
John 4. 19, I p. thou art a prophet.  
Acts 10. 34, I p. God is no re-  
specter of persons. [love of God.  
1 John 3. 16, hereby p. we the  
Perfect. Gen. 6. 9, Noah was p.  
17. 1, walk before me, and be  
thou p. [the Lord.  
Deut. 18. 13, thou shalt be p. with  
32. 4, his work is p. [is p.  
2 Sam. 22. 31; Ps. 18. 30, his way  
Ps. 19. 7, law of the Lord is p.  
37. 37, mark the p. man. [day.  
Prov. 4. 18, more and more to p.  
Ezek. 28. 15, thou wast p. in thy ways.  
Matt. 5. 48; 2 Cor. 13. 11, be ye p.  
19. 21, if thou wilt be p.  
John 17. 23, be made p. in one.  
Rom. 12. 2, that p. will of God.  
1 Cor. 2. 6, wisdom among them  
that are p. [weakness.  
2 Cor. 12. 9, strength made p. in

## Perfect—Continued

Eph. 4. 13, unto a p. man.  
Phil. 3. 12, not as though I were  
already p.  
15, let us, as many as be p.  
Col. 1. 28, present every man p.  
2 Tim. 3. 17, that the man of God  
may be p. [liferings.  
Heb. 2. 10, make p. through suf-  
11. 40, without us should not be  
made p. [p.  
12. 29, spirits of just men made  
13. 21, make you p. in every good  
work. [work.  
James 1. 4, patience have her p.  
17, every good and p. gift.  
25, p. law of liberty. 3. 2, the  
same is a p. man. [fear.  
1 John 4. 18, p. love casteth out  
See 2 Cor. 8. 16; Luke 6. 40; 2 Cor.  
7. 1; Eph. 4. 12. [119. 96.  
Perfection. Job 11. 7; Ps.  
Perfectly. Jer. 23. 20; Acts 18. 26;  
1 Cor. 1. 10.  
Perfection. Col. 3. 14, [it thyself.  
Perform. Ex. 18. 18, not able to p.  
Est. 5. 6; 7. 2, to half of kingdom it  
shall be p. [price.  
Job 5. 12, cannot p. their enter-  
Ps. 65. 1, unto these shall the vows  
be p. [will p. it.  
119. 106, I have sworn, and I  
Is. 9. 7, zeal of the Lord will p. this.  
44. 28, shall p. all my pleasure.  
Jer. 29. 10; 33. 14, I will p. my  
good word.  
Rom. 4. 21, able also to p.  
7. 18, how to p. that which is good  
I find not.  
Phil. 1. 6, p. it until day of Christ.  
See Job 23. 14; Ps. 57. 2; Jer. 35.  
14; Matt. 5. 38. [Cor. 8. 11.  
Performance. Luke 1. 45;  
Peril. Lam. 5. 9; Rom. 8. 35; 2  
Cor. 11. 26.  
Perilous. 2 Tim. 3. 1, [p., we all p.  
Perish. Num. 17. 12, we die, we  
Deut. 26. 5, a Syrian ready to p.  
Job 4. 7, who ever p., being inno-  
cent? [ready to p.  
29. 13, blessing of him that was  
34. 15, all flesh shall p. together.  
Ps. 1. 6, way of ungodly shall p.  
37. 20, the wicked shall p.  
80. 16, they p. at rebuke of thy  
countenance. [shalt endure  
102. 26, they shall p., but thou  
Prov. 11. 10; 28. 28, when the  
wicked p.  
29. 18, no vision, the people p.  
31. 6, strong drink to him that is  
ready to p. [were ready to p.  
Is. 27. 13, they shall come that  
Jonah 1. 6; 3. 9, that we p. not.  
14, let us not p. for this man's life.  
Matt. 8. 25; Luke 8. 24, save us,  
we p. [ones should p.  
18. 14, that one of these little  
26. 52, shall p. with the sword.  
Mark 4. 38, carest thou not that  
we p.? [p.  
Luke 13. 3, 5, ye shall all likewise  
15. 17, I p. with hunger.  
21. 18, there shall not an hair of  
your head p. [which p.  
John 6. 27, labour not for the meat  
Acts 8. 20, thy money p. with thee.  
Col. 2. 22, which are to p. with the  
using. [should p.  
2 Pet. 3. 9, not willing that any  
See Ps. 2. 12; Jer. 6. 21; John 10.  
28; Rom. 2. 12.  
Permission. 1 Cor. 7. 6. [Heb. 6. 3  
Permit. 1 Cor. 14. 34; 16. 7.

**Pernicious.** 2 Pet. 2. 2.  
**Perpetual.** Ex. 31. 16, sabbath for a p. covenant.  
 Lev. 25. 34, their p. possession.  
 Ps. 9. 6, destructions are come to a p. end.  
 Ezek. 35. 9, the p. desolations.  
 Jer. 8. 5, a p. backsliding.  
 15. 18, why is my pain p.? Hab. 3. 6, the p. hills. [5]. 39.  
 See Gen. 9. 12; Jer. 5. 22; 50. 5;  
**Perpetually.** 1 Kin. 9. 3; 2 Chr. 7. 16. [2 Cor. 4. 8.  
**Perplexed.** Luke 9. 7; 24. 4;  
**Perplexity.** Is. 22. 5; Mic. 7. 4; Luke 21. 25. [ye p. me?  
**Persecute.** Job 19. 22, why do Ps. 7. 1, save me from them that p. me. [poor.  
 10. 2, the wicked doth p. the 71. 11, p. and take him, there is none to deliver. [soul.  
 143. 3, the enemy hath p. my Matt. 5. 11, 12, blessed are ye when men p. you.  
 44, pray for them that p. you.  
 John 15. 20, if they have p. me. Acts 9. 4; 22. 7; 26. 14, why p. thou me?  
 22. 4, I p. this way unto death. 26. 11, I p. them even to strange cities.  
 1 Cor. 4. 12, being p., we suffer it. 15. 9; Gal. 1. 13, I p. the church of God.  
 2 Cor. 4. 9, p., but not forsaken. Phil. 3. 6, concerning zeal, p. the church.  
 See John 5. 16; Acts 7. 52; Rom. 12. 14. [p. ariseth.  
**Persecution.** Mark 4. 17, when 2 Cor. 12. 10, take pleasure in p. 2 Tim. 3. 12, all that will live godly shall suffer p. [1 Tim. 1. 13.  
 See Lam. 5. 5; Acts 8. 1; Gal. 6. 12;  
**Perseverance.** Eph. 6. 18.  
**Person.** 2 Sam. 14. 14, God, which regardeth not p.  
 2 Sam. 17. 11, go to battle in thine own p.  
 Pa. 15. 4; Is. 32. 5, vile p. [vain p. 26. 4; Prov. 12. 11; 28. 19, with 105. 37, not one feeble p.  
 Matt. 22. 16; Mark 12. 14, regardest not p. of men. [of Christ.  
 2 Cor. 2. 10, forgave I it in the p. Heb. 1. 3, the express image of his p. [ought ye to be?  
 2 Pet. 3. 11, what manner of p. See Mal. 1. 8; Luke 15. 7; Heb. 12. 16; Jude 16. [shall p. Ahab?  
**Persuade.** 1 Kin. 22. 20, who Prov. 25. 15, by long forbearing is a prince p.  
 Matt. 28. 14, we will p. him, and [secure you.  
 Acts 26. 28, almost thou p. me. [p. Rom. 14. 5, let every man be fully 2 Cor. 5. 11, we p. men. [God?  
 Gal. 1. 10, do I now p. men or Heb. 6. 9, we are p. better things of you. [Tim. 1. 12.  
 See 2 Kin. 18. 32; 2 Chr. 18. 2; 2 Pet. 1. 8. [feration.  
**Perverse.** Deut. 32. 5, a p. gen- Job 6. 30, cannot my taste discern p. things. [fchee.  
 Prov. 4. 24, p. lips put far from 12. 8, p. heart shall be despised. 17. 20, p. tongue falleth into mischief.  
 23. 33, thine heart shall utter p. things.

**Perverse—Continued**  
 Phil. 2. 15, in the midst of a p. nation. [6. 5.  
 See Num. 23. 21; Is. 30. 12; 1 Tim. 6. 5.  
**Pervert.** Deut. 16. 19, a gift doth p. words.  
 Job 8. 3, doth God p. judgment? Prov. 10. 9, he that p. his ways shall be known. [his way.  
 19. 3, the foolishness of man p. Jer. 3. 21, they have p. their way. 23. 36, ye have p. the words of God. [p. right ways?  
 Acts 13. 10, wilt thou not cease to Al. 1. 7, would p. the gospel. [23. 2.  
 See Eccles. 5. 8; Mic. 3. 9; Luke 11. 15. [p. right ways?  
**Pestilence.** Ex. 5. 3; 9. 15; Jer. 42. 17; 44. 13.  
**Pestilent.** Acts 24. 5. [p.  
**Petition.** 1 Kin. 2. 20, one small Est. 5. 6; 7. 2; 9. 12, what is thy p. Dan. 6. 7, whosoever shall ask a p. 13, maketh his p. three times a day. [5. 15.  
 See Est. 7. 3; Ps. 20. 5; 1 John 5. 14.  
**Philosophy.** Col. 2. 8.  
**Pick.** Prov. 30. 17. [25. 11; Is. 2. 16.  
**Pictures.** Num. 33. 52; Prov. 1. 1. [p. pictures.  
**Piece.** 1 Sam. 2. 36; Prov. 6. 26; 28. 21, a p. of bread.  
 15. 33, Samuel hewed Agag in p. Ps. 7. 2, rending in p. while none to deliver. [in p.  
 50. 22, consider, lest I tear you Jer. 23. 29, hammer that breaketh rock in p.  
 Amos 4. 7, one p. was rained on. Zech. 11. 12, weighed for my silver thirty p. [of silver.  
 13; Matt. 27. 6, 9, took thirty p. See Luke 14. 18; Acts 19. 19; 23. 10; 27. 44. [and p. it.  
**Pierce.** Is. 36. 6, into his hand Zech. 12. 10; John 19. 37, they shall look on me whom they have p. [many sorrows.  
 1 Tim. 6. 10, p. themselves with See Is. 27. 1; Luke 2. 35; Heb. 4. 12; Rev. 1. 7.  
**Pile.** Is. 30. 33; Ezek. 24. 9.  
**Pillar.** John 9. 6; 26. 11, the p. thereof tremble. [seven p.  
 Prov. 9. 1, she hath hewn out her Gal. 2. 9, Cephas and John, who seemed to be p. [the truth.  
 1 Tim. 3. 15, the p. and ground of Rev. 3. 12, him that overcometh will I make a p. [Rev. 10. 1.  
 See Is. 19. 19; Jer. 1. 18; Joel 2. 30; Pillow. Gen. 28. 11; 1 Sam. 19. 13. Pilots. Ezek. 27. 8.  
**Pin.** Judg. 16. 14; Ezek. 15. 3.  
**Pine.** Lev. 26. 39; Lam. 4. 9; Is. 48. 12. [in the feasts.  
**Pipe.** Is. 5. 12, the harp and p. are Matt. 11. 17; Luke 7. 32, we have p. unto you. [what is p.?  
 1 Cor. 14. 7, how shall it be known Rev. 18. 22, voice of p. shall be heard no more. [30. 29.  
 See 1 Sam. 10. 5; 1 Kin. 1. 40; Is. Pit. Gen. 37. 20, cast him into some p.  
 Ex. 21. 33, 34, if a man dig a p. Num. 16. 30, 33, go down quick into the p.  
 Job 33. 24, deliver him from going down to the p.  
 Ps. 28. 1; 143. 7, like them that go down into the p.  
 40. 2, out of an horrible p. Prov. 22. 14; 23. 27, a deep p. 28. 10, shall fall into his own p. Is. 38. 17, the p. of corruption.

**Pit—Continued**  
 Matt. 12. 11; Luke 14. 5, fall into a p. on sabbath.  
**Pitcher.** Gen. 24. 14; Judg. 7. 16.  
**Pitiful.** Lam. 4. 10; James 5. 11; 1 Pet. 3. 8. [have no p.  
**Pity.** Deut. 19. 13, thine eye shall Job 19. 21, have p. on me, my friends. [p.  
 Ps. 69. 20, I looked for some to take Prov. 19. 17, he that hath p. on poor length. [the poor.  
 28. 8, gather for him that will p. Is. 13. 18, they shall have no p. on fruit.  
 63. 9, in his p. he redeemed them. Jer. 13. 14, I will not p. nor spare. Ezek. 16. 5, none eye p. thee. [soul p.  
 24. 21, I will profane what your Joel 2. 18, the Lord will p. his people. [them not.  
 Zech. 11. 5, the their own shepherds p. Matt. 18. 33, I shall p. on thee. See Ps. 103. 13; Jer. 31. 3; Lam. 2. 2; Jonah 4. 10, [thou standest.  
**Place.** Josh. 5. 15, p. whereon Judg. 18. 10, a p. where there is no want. [the p.  
 2 Kin. 5. 11, strike his hand over 6. 1; Is. 49. 20, the p. is too strait for us. [dwelleth.  
 Ps. 26. 8, the p. where thine honour Ps. 32. 7; 119. 114, thou art my hiding p. [sider his p.  
 37. 10, thou shalt diligently con- 74. 20, the dark p. of the earth. 90. 1, our dwelling p. of refuge.  
 Prov. 14. 26, his children have a 15. 3, the eyes of the Lord are in every p.  
 Eccles. 3. 20, all go to one p. [no p. Is. 5. 8, lay field to field, till there be 60. 13, the p. of my feet.  
 66. 1, where is the p. of my rest? Jer. 6. 3, they shall feed every one in his p. [his p.  
 Mic. 1. 3, the Lord cometh out of Zech. 10. 10, p. shall not be found for them. [shall be offered.  
 Mal. 1. 11, in every p. incense Mark 16. 6, see the p. where the Lord lay. [every p.  
 Luke 10. 1, two and two into Luke 14. 9, give this man p. [you.  
 John 8. 37, my word hath no p. in 18. 2, Judas knew the p. [p.  
 Acts 2. 1, with one accord in one 4. 31, the p. was shaken.  
 Rom. 12. 19, rather give p. to wrath. Eph. 4. 27, neither give p. to the devil. [fance.  
 Heb. 12. 17, found no p. of repent- Rev. 21. 1, there was found no p. for them. [written.  
 See Ps. 16. 6; Is. 40. 4; Eph. 1. 3; Plague. Deut. 28. 59, will make thy p. wonderful. [that land.  
 29. 22, when they see the p. of 1 Kin. 8. 38, every man the p. of his own heart. [other men.  
 Ps. 73. 5, neither are they p. like 91. 10, neither any p. come nigh thy dwelling. [thy p.  
 Hos. 13. 14, O death, I will be Rev. 18. 4, that ye receive not of her p. [her p.  
 22. 18, shall add to him the p. See Lev. 14. 35; Num. 8. 19; 16. 46; Mark 3. 10. [p. man.  
**Plain.** Gen. 25. 27, Jacob was a Ps. 27. 11, lead me in a p. path.  
 Prov. 8. 9, they are p. to him that understandeth. [is made p.  
 15. 19, the way of the righteous



## Plain—Continued

Is. 40. 4, rough places p. [it p.  
Hab. 2. 2, write the vision, make  
See Gen. 13. 10; 19. 17; Is. 28. 25;  
Mark 7. 35. [words very p.  
Plainly. Deut. 27. 8, write the  
Is. 32. 4, stammerers shall speak p.  
John 10. 24, tell us p. [Father.  
16. 25, I shall hear you p. of the  
29, now speak thou p. [11. 14.  
See Ex. 21. 5; Ezra 4. 18; John  
Plaiting. 1 Pet. 3. 3.  
Planes. Is. 44. 13, [though like a p.  
Plant. (n.) Job 14. 9, bring forth  
Ps. 128. 3, children like olive p.  
144. 12, sons as p. grown up.  
Is. 7. 17, 10, his pleasant p.  
16. 8, broken down principal p.  
53. 2, as a tender p.  
Ezek. 34. 29, a p. of renown.  
Matt. 15. 13, every p. my Father  
hath not planted. [48. 32.  
See Gen. 2. 5; 1 Chr. 4. 23; Jer.  
Plant (v.) 2 Sam. 7. 10; 1 Chr.  
17. 9, I will p. thine. 4. 10  
Ps. 1. 3; Jer. 17. 8, like a tree p.  
90. 15, the vineyard thy right  
hand hath p.  
92. 13, p. in the house of the Lord.  
94. 9, he that p. the ear. [vine.  
Jer. 2. 21, I had p. thee a noble  
Ezek. 17. 10, being p., shall it  
prosper?  
Luke 17. 6, be thou p. in the sea.  
Rom. 6. 5, if we have been p. to-  
gether.  
1 Cor. 3. 6, I have p. [Luke 20. 9.  
See Matt. 21. 33; Mark 12. 1;  
Plate. Ex. 28. 36; 39. 30; Jer.  
10. 9. [15. 17; John 5. 2.  
Platted. Matt. 23. 29; Mark 12. 2.  
Platter. Matt. 23. 25; Luke 11. 39.  
Play. Ex. 32. 6; 1 Cor. 10. 7, peo-  
ple rose up to p. [well.  
1 Sam. 16. 17, a man that can p.  
2 Sam. 6. 21, I will p. before the  
Lord.  
10. 12, let us p. the men.  
Job 41. 5, wilt thou p. with him?  
Ps. 33. 3, p. skilfully with a loud  
noise. [p.  
Is. 11. 8, the sucking child shall  
Ezek. 33. 32, can p. well on an  
instrument. [Ps. 68. 25.  
See Sam. 2. 14; 1 Chr. 15. 29;  
Plea. Deut. 17. 8. [p. for Baal?  
Plead. Judg. 6. 31, 32, will ye  
Job 9. 19, who shall set me a time  
to p.?  
13. 19, who will p. with me? [man.  
16. 21, that one might p. for a  
23. 6, will he p. against me with  
his great power?  
Is. 1. 17, p. for the widow.  
3. 13, the Lord standeth up to p.  
43. 26, let us p. together. 59. 4,  
none p. for truth.  
Jer. 2. 9, I will yet p. with you.  
Lam. 3. 58, thou hast p. the causes  
of my soul.  
Joel 3. 2, I will p. with them for  
my people. [66. 16; Hos. 2. 2.  
See 1 Sam. 25. 39; Job 19. 6; Is.  
Pleasant. Gen. 3. 6, p. to the eyes.  
2 Sam. 1. 23, were p. in their lives.  
26, very p. hast thou been to me.  
Ps. 16. 6, lines fallen in p. places.  
106. 24, they despised the p. land.  
133. 1, how p. for brethren to  
dwell together. [thy soul.  
Prov. 2. 10, knowledge is p. to  
15. 26, the words of the pure are  
p. words. [comb.  
16. 24, p. words are as honey-

## Pleasant—Continued

Eccles. 11. 7, it is p. to behold the  
sun. [fruits.  
Cant. 4. 13, 16; 7. 13, with p.  
Is. 64. 11, our p. things are laid  
waste.  
Jer. 31. 20, is Ephraim a p. child?  
Ezek. 33. 32, of one that hath a  
p. voice.  
Dan. 10. 3, I ate no p. bread.  
See Amos 5. 11; Mic. 2. 9; Nah.  
2. 9; Zech. 7. 14.  
Pleasantness. Prov. 3. 17.  
Pleasure. 1 Kin. 3. 10, the speech  
p. the Lord. [with sacrifices.  
Ps. 51. 19, then shalt thou be p.  
Jonah 1. 14, he hath done what-  
soever he p. [p. the Lord.  
Prov. 16. 7, when a man's ways  
Is. 2. 6, they p. themselves in  
children of strangers. [him.  
53. 10, it p. the Lord to bruise  
55. 11, accomplish that which p.  
Mic. 6. 7, will the Lord be p. with  
rams? [with thee?  
Mal. 1. 8, offer it, will he be p.  
John 8. 29, I do always those  
things that p. him.  
Rom. 8. 8, they that are in the flesh  
cannot p. God. [selves.  
15. 1, to bear, and not to p. our-  
3, even Christ p. not himself.  
Gal. 1. 10, do I seek to p. men?  
Eph. 6. 6; Col. 3. 22, as men p.  
Heb. 11. 6, without faith it is im-  
possible to p. God. [Thess. 2. 4.  
See 1 Cor. 7. 32; Col. 1. 19; 1  
Pleasure. 1 Chr. 29. 17, hast p. in  
uprightness. [every man's p.  
Est. 1. 8, should do according to  
Job 21. 21, what p. hath he in his  
house?  
25, another never eateth with p.  
22. 3, is it any p. to the Almighty?  
Ps. 16. 11, p. for evermore.  
35. 27, hath p. in the prosperity  
of his servants.  
51. 18, do good in thy good p.  
102. 14, thy servants take p. in  
her stones. [do his p.  
103. 21, ye ministers of his, that  
111. 2, of all them that have p.  
therein. [fear him.  
147. 11, taketh p. in them that  
143. 4, the Lord taketh p. in his  
people. [shall be a poor man.  
Prov. 21. 17, he that loveth p.  
Eccles. 5. 4, he hath no p. in foolish-  
12. 1, I have no p. in them. [my p.  
Is. 44. 28, Cyrus shall perform all  
53. 10, the p. of the Lord shall  
prosper. [find p.  
58. 3, in the day of your fast ye  
13, doing thy p. on my holy day.  
Jer. 22. 28; Hos. 8. 8, a vessel  
wherein is no p. [p?  
Ezek. 18. 23; 33. 11, have I any  
Mal. 1. 10, I have no p. in you,  
saith the Lord. [life.  
Luke 8. 14, choked with p. of this  
12. 32, Father's good p.  
Eph. 1. 5, the good p. of his will.  
Phil. 2. 13, both to will and to do  
of his good p.  
1 Tim. 6. 6, she that liveth in p.  
2 Tim. 3. 4, lovers of p. [p. in him.  
Heb. 10. 38, my soul shall have no  
11. 25, the p. for a season.  
Heb. 12. 10, chastened us after  
their own p.  
James 5. 5, ye have lived in p. on  
earth. [created.  
Rev. 4. 11, for thy p. they were  
See Gen. 18. 12; Ps. 5. 4; Eccles. 2. 1.

Plenteous. Ps. 86. 5; 103. 8, x  
[in mercy.  
130. 7, p. redemption.  
Hab. 1. 16, their portion is fat and  
meat p.  
Matt. 9. 37, the harvest truly is p.  
See Gen. 41. 34; Deut. 28. 11; 30. 9;  
Prov. 21. 6.  
Plentiful. Ps. 31. 23; 68. 9; Jer. 2. 7;  
48. 38; Luke 12. 16. [and wine.  
Plenty. Gen. 27. 28, p. of corn  
Job 22. 25, p. of silver.  
37. 23, p. of justice.  
Prov. 3. 10, barns filled with p.  
2 Chr. 31. 10; Prov. 28. 19;  
Jer. 44. 17, [iniquity reap same.  
Plow. Job 4. 8, they that p.  
Prov. 20. 4, not p. by reason of cold.  
21. 4, the p. of the wicked is sin.  
Is. 2. 4; Mic. 4. 3, beat swards  
into p. shares. [to sow?  
28. 24, doth plowman p. all day  
Joel 3. 10, beat your p-shares into  
swords. [take reaper.  
Amos 9. 13, the p-man shall over-  
See Deut. 22. 10; 1 Sam. 14. 14;  
Job 1. 14. [the ears.  
Pluck. Deut. 23. 25, mayest p.  
2 Chr. 7. 20, then will I p. them up.  
Job 24. 9, they p. the fatherless  
from the breast. [of the net.  
Ps. 25. 15, he shall p. my feet out  
74. 11, p. it out of thy bosom.  
Prov. 14. 1, the foolish p. it down  
with her hands.  
Eccles. 3. 2, a time to p. up. [p.  
Is. 50. 6, my cheeks to them that  
Jer. 22. 24, yet would I p. thee  
thence. [p. out.  
Amos 4. 11; Zech. 3. 2, a firebrand  
Matt. 23. 19; 18. 3; Mark 9. 47.  
offend thee, it out [p. ears.  
12. 1; Mark 2. 23; Luke 6. 1, began  
John 10. 28, nor shall any p. out  
of my hand. [4. 15; Jude 12.  
See Gen. 8. 11; Luke 17. 6; Gal.  
Point. Jer. 17. 1, written with p.  
of a diamond.  
Heb. 4. 15, in all p. tempted.  
James 2. 10, yet offend in one p.  
See Gen. 25. 32; Eccles. 5. 16;  
Mark 5. 23.  
Pole. Num. 21. 8.  
Policy. Dan. 8. 25. [Lam. 4. 7.  
Polished. Ps. 144. 12; Is. 49. 2;  
Ps. 144. 16; Ezek. 44. 20;  
Mic. 1. 5. [7. 24; 30. 18.  
Pomp. Is. 5. 14; 14. 11; Ezek.  
Ponder. Prov. 4. 26, p. the path of  
thy feet.  
5. 6, lest thou shouldest p.  
21, the Lord p. all his goings.  
See Prov. 21. 2; 24. 12; Luke 2. 19.  
Pool. Ps. 84. 6; Is. 35. 7; 41. 18;  
John 5. 2; 9. 7. [give less.  
Poor. Ex. 30. 15, the p. shall not  
Deut. 15. 11, the p. shall never  
cease. [p. sort.  
2 Kin. 24. 14, none remained, save  
Job 24. 4, the p. of the earth hide.  
29. 16, I was a father to the p.  
Ps. 10. 14, the p. committeth him-  
self to thee.  
34. 6, this p. man cried.  
40. 17; 69. 29; 70. 5; 86. 1; 109. 22,  
I am p.  
49. 2, rich and p. together.  
Prov. 13. 23, much food is in the  
tillage of the p.  
18. 23, the p. useth entreaties.  
22. 2, rich and p. meet together.  
30. 9, lest I be p., and steal.  
Is. 41. 17, when p. and needy seek  
water.

Poor—Continued

Amos 2. 6, they sold the p.  
Zech. 11. 7, 11, I will feed you, O p. of the flock. [spirit].  
Matt. 5. 3, blessed are the p. in 2 Cor. 6. 10, as p., yet making many rich.  
8. 9, for your sakes he became p. See Lev. 27. 8; James 2. 2; Lev. 3. 17; 13. 16; [3. 8].  
Popular. Deut. 26. 5; Nah. Portion. Gen. 31. 14, is there yet any p. for us?  
48. 22, one p. above thy brethren. Deut. 32. 9, the Lord's p. is his people. [spirit].  
2 Kin. 2. 9, a double p. of thy Neh. 8. 10; Est. 9. 19, send p. to them. [man].  
Job 20. 29, this the p. of a wicked 24. 18, their p. is cursed.  
Job 26. 14; 27. 13, how little a p. is heard of him? [from above].  
31. 2, what p. of God is there Ps. 11. 6, this shall be the p. of their cup. [inheritance].  
16. 5, the Lord is the p. of mine 17. 14, have their p. in this life. 73. 26, God is my p. [O Lord].  
119. 57; 142. 5, thou art my p., Prov. 31. 15, giveth a p. to her maidens. [all my labour].  
Eccles. 2. 10, this was my p. of 3. 22; 5. 18; 9. 9, rejoice, for that is his p. [take p].  
5. 19, God hath given power to 9. 6, neither have they any more p. for ever.  
11. 2, give a p. to seven. [great].  
Is. 53. 12, divide a p. with the 61. 7, they shall rejoice in their p.  
Jer. 10. 16; 51. 19, p. of Jacob not like them. [ness].  
12. 10, my pleasant p. a wilderness. 34, every day a p.  
Dan. 1. 8, with p. of king's meat. Mic. 2. 4, he hath changed the p. of my people. [hypocrites].  
Matt. 24. 51, appoint him p. with Luke 12. 42, their p. in due season. 46, his p. with unbelievers.  
15. 12, the p. of goods that falleth. See Gen. 47. 22; Josh. 17. 14; Dan. 4. 15; 11. 26. [shall p. the gate].  
Possess. Gen. 24. 60, thy seed Job 7. 3, made to p. months of vanity.  
13. 26, p. iniquities of my youth. Prov. 8. 22, the Lord p. me in beginning.  
Luke 18. 12, I give tithes of all I p. 21. 19, in patience p. your souls. See Luke 12. 15; Acts 4. 32; 1 Cor. 7. 30. [everlasting p.].  
Possession. Gen. 17. 8; 48. 4, an Prov. 23. 10, good things in p.  
Eccles. 2. 7; Matt. 19. 22; Mark 10. 22, great p.  
Acts 2. 45, and sold their p. [p. Eph. 1. 14, redemption of purchased See Lev. 25. 10; 27. 16; 1 Kin. 21. 15].  
Possible. Mark 10. 27, with God all things are p. [very elect].  
Mark 13. 22, if p. deceive the 14. 35, if p., let this cup pass from me. [that believeth].  
9. 23, all things are p. to him 14. 36; Luke 18. 27, all things are p. to thee.  
Rom. 12. 18, if p. live peaceably. See Acts 2. 24; 20. 16; Gal. 4. 15; Heb. 10. 4.  
Post. Deut. 6. 9; Job 9. 25; Jer. 51. 31; Amos 9. 1.

Posterity. Gen. 45. 7; Ps. 49. 13; 109. 13. [save a p. of oil].  
Pot. 2 Kin. 4. 2, not any thing 40, there is death in the p.  
Job 41. 31, maketh the deep boil like a p. [holiness].  
Zech. 14. 21, every p. shall be Mark. 7. 4, the washing of cups 22, as p.  
John 2. 6, six water-pots [28; Heb. 9. 4]. See Ex. 16. 33; Jer. 1. 13; John 4. Potentate. 1 Tim. 6. 15.  
Pound. Luke 19. 13; John 12. 13. Pour. Job 10. 10, hast thou not p. me out as milk?  
29. 6, rock p. out rivers of oil. 30. 16, my soul is p. out upon me. Ps. 45. 2, grace is p. into thy lips. 62. 8, p. out your heart before him. [out my spirit].  
Is. 44. 3; Acts 2. 17, 18, I will p. Cant. 1. 3, as ointment p. forth. 25. 16, p. out prayer when chastening.  
32. 15, till the spirit be p. on us. 44. 3, I will p. water on him that is thirsty.  
53. 12, p. out his soul unto death. Jer. 7. 20; 42. 18, my fury shall be p. out. [water].  
Lam. 2. 19, p. out thine heart like Nah. 1. 6, fury is p. out like fire. Mal. 3. 10, if I will not p. out a blessing. [on his head].  
Matt. 25. 7; Mark 14. 3, p. ointment John 2. 15, he p. out the changers' money. [Rev. 14. 10; 16. 1].  
2 See Sam. 23. 16; 2 Kin. 3. 11; Pourtray. Ezek. 4. 1; 8. 10; 23. 14. Poverty. Prov. 20. 13, lest thou come to p. [that travelth].  
Prov. 6. 11, thy p. come as one 10. 15, destruction of poor is p. 11. 24, it tendeth to p. 13. 18, p. to him that refuseth instruction.  
Prov. 28. 19, shall have p. enough. 30. 8, give me neither p. or riches. 31. 7, let him drink, and let forget p. [Rev. 9. 3].  
See Prov. 23. 21; 2 Kin. 8. 2; Powder. Ex. 32. 20; 1 Cor. 23. 6; Matt. 21. 44. [with God].  
Power. Hos. 12. 3, hast thou p. Ex. 15. 6, glorious in p.  
Lev. 26. 19, the pride of your p. Deut. 8. 18, he giveth thee p. to get wealth. [and p.].  
2 Sam. 22. 33, God is my strength 1 Chr. 29. 11; Matt. 6. 13, thine is the p. and glory.  
2 Chr. 25. 8, God hath p. to help. Job 26. 2, him that is without p. Ps. 49. 15, from the p. of the grave. 65. 6, being girded with p. [anger].  
90. 11, who knoweth p. of thine Prov. 3. 27, when it is in p. to do it. 18. 21, in the p. of the tongue. Eccles. 5. 19; 6. 2, p. to eat thereof. 8. 4, where word of king is, there is p.  
Is. 40. 29, he giveth p. to the faint. Mic. 3. 8, full of p. by the spirit. Hab. 3. 4, the hiding of his p. [p.].  
Zech. 4. 6, not by might, nor by Luke 5. 24, p. on earth to forgive. Matt. 9. 8, who had given surety p. to men. [clouds with p.].  
24. 30; Luke 21. 27, coming in 28. 18, all p. is given to me. Luke 1. 35, the p. of the Highest. 4. 6, all this p. will I give thee. 14, Jesus returned in the p. of the Spirit.

Power—Continued

32, his word was with p. [present 5. 17, the p. of the Lord was 9. 43, amazed at the mighty p. of God. [hell].  
12. 5, that hath p. to cast into 11, when they bring you unto magistrates and p. [darkness].  
22. 53, your hour, and the p. of 24. 49, with p. from on high. [God].  
John 1. 12, p. to become sons of 10. 18, I have p. to lay it down. 17. 2, p. over all flesh.  
19. 10, I have p. to crucify thee. Acts 1. 8, p. after the Holy Ghost is come.  
3. 12, as though by our own p. 5. 4, was it not in thine own p.? 8. 10, this man is the great p. of God.  
19, give me also this p. [God].  
26. 18, from the p. of Satan unto Rom. 1. 20, his eternal p. and God-head. [in thee].  
9. 17, that I might shew my p. 13. 2, whosoever resisteth the p. 1 Cor. 15. 43, it is raised in p. [air].  
Eph. 2. 2, prince of the p. of the 3. 7, the effectual working of his p. Phil. 3. 10, the p. of his resurrection. [his p.].  
2 Thess. 1. 9, from the glory of 2 Tim. 1. 7, spirit of p. and love. 3. 5, form of godliness, but denying the p. [that had p. of death].  
Heb. 2. 14, might destroy him 5. 6, the p. of the world to come. 7. 16, the p. of an endless life. Rev. 2. 26, to him will I give p. 4. 11, worthy to receive p.  
See Matt. 22. 29; Luke 22. 69; Rom. 1. 16. [10. 10; Heb. 4. 12].  
Powerful. Ps. 29. 4; 2 Cor. Praise. (n.). Ex. 15. 11, fearful in p. [God].  
Deut. 10. 31, he is thy p. and thy Judg. 5. 23; Ps. 7. 17, I will sing p. [p.].  
Neh. 9. 5, above all blessing and Ps. 22. 3, O thou that inhabitest the p. of Israel.  
25, my p. shall be of thee. [upright]. 33. 1; 147. 1, p. is comely for the 34. 1, his p. shall continually be in my mouth. [feth me].  
50. 23, whoso offereth p. glorious. 65. 1, p. waiteth for thee. 66. 2, make his p. glorious.  
109. 1, O God of my p.  
Prov. 27. 21; so is a man to his p. Is. 60. 18, call thy gates p.  
61. 3, garment of p. 62. 7, a p. in the ear. [time for a p.].  
Jer. 13. 11, that they might be to 49. 25, how is the city of p. [his p.].  
Hab. 3. 3, the earth was full of Zeph. 3. 20, a p. among all people. John 9. 24, give God the p. 12. 43, p. of men. [men].  
Rom. 2. 29, whose p. is not of 13. 3, thou shalt have p. [God].  
1 Cor. 4. 5, every man have p. of 2 Cor. 8. 18, whose p. is in the gospel. [grace].  
Eph. 1. 6, 12, p. of glory of his Phil. 4. 8, if there be any p. in Heb. 13. 5, offer sacrifice of p. 1 Pet. 2. 14, p. of them that do well. 4. 11, to whom be p. and domination. [Pet. 2. 9].  
See 2 Chr. 29. 30; Acts 16. 25; 1 Praise. (v.). Gen. 49. 8, whom thy brethren shall p.  
2 Sam. 14. 25, none to be so much p.

**Prase—Continued**

Ps. 30. 9, shall the dust p. thee?  
42.5, 11; 43.6, I shall yet p. him.  
45.17, therefore shall the people  
p. thee. [thou doest well.  
49.18, men will p. thee when  
63.3, my lips shall p. thee.  
67.3, 5, let the people p. thee.  
72.15, daily shall he be p. [thee.  
76.10, the wrath of man shall p.  
88.10, shall the dead arise and  
p. thee?  
107.32, p. him in the assembly.  
115.17, the dead p. not. [thy works.  
146. 4, one generation shall p.  
10, all thy works shall p. thee.  
Prov. 27. 2, let another p. thee.  
31.31, her own works p. her in the  
gates.  
Is. 38. 19, the living shall p. thee.  
See Luke 2. 13; 24. 53; Acts 2. 47;  
3. 8. [3. 2.  
Prancing. Judg. 5. 22; Nah.  
Prating. Prov. 10. 8; 3 John 10.  
Pray. Gen. 20. 7, a prophet, and  
shall p. for thee. [the Lord.  
1 Sam. 7. 6, I will p. for you to  
12. 23, sin in ceasing to p. for you.  
2 Chr. 7. 14, if my people shall p.  
Ezra 6. 10, p. for the life of the king.  
Job 21. 15, what profit, if we p. to  
him?  
Ps. 5. 2, to thee will I p.  
55. 17, evening, morning, and at  
noon will I p. [salem.  
122. 6, p. for the peace of Jeru-  
sa. 45. 20, p. to a god that cannot  
save. [this people.  
Jer. 7. 16; 11. 14; 14. 11, p. not for  
37. 3; 42. 2, 20, p. now to the Lord  
for us.  
Zech. 7. 2, they sent men to p.  
Matt. 5. 44, p. them which  
despitiely use you.  
6. 5, they love to p. standing in  
the synagogues. [9.28, apart to p.  
14. 23; Mark 6. 46; Luke 6. 12;  
26. 36; Mark 14. 32, while I p.  
yonder. [p, forgive.  
Mark 11. 25, and when ye stand  
Luke 11. 1, Lord, teach us to p.  
18. 1, men ought always to p.  
John 14. 16; 16. 26, I will p. the  
Father. [the world.  
17. 9, I p. for them, I p. not for  
20, neither p. I for these alone.  
Acts 9. 11, behold he p.  
Rom. 8. 26, know not what we  
should p. for.  
1 Cor. 14. 15, I will p. with the  
spirit, and p. with understanding  
also. [prayer.  
Eph. 6. 18, p. always with all  
1 Thess. 6. 17, p. without ceasing.  
1 Tim. 2. 8, that men p. every  
where. [him p.  
James 5. 13, is any afflicted? let  
16. p. for one another. [p. for it.  
1 John 5. 16, I do not say he shall  
Prayer. 2 Chr. 7. 15, ears shall be  
attent to the p.  
Job 16. 4, thou restrainest p.  
16. 17; Ps. 4. 1; 5. 3; 6. 9; 17.1;  
35. 13; 89. 12.  
Ps. 65. 2, thou that hearest p.  
72. 15, p. shall be made continually.  
109. 4, I give myself to p.  
Prov. 15. 8, the p. of the upright.  
Is. 1. 15, when ye make many p.  
56. 7; Matt. 21. 13; Luke 19. 46,  
house of p. [in p., believing.  
Matt. 21. 22, whatsoever ye ask  
23. 14; Mark 12. 40; Luke 20. 47,  
long p.

**Prayer—Continued**

Luke 6. 12, all night in p. to God.  
Acts 3. 1, the hour of p. 6. 4, give  
ourselves to p. [ing.  
12. 5, p. was made without ceas-  
16. 13, where p. was wont to be  
made. [supplication.  
Phil. 4. 6, in every thing by p. and  
James 5. 15, the p. of faith shall  
save the sick. [righteous man.  
16. 16, the effectual fervent p. of  
1 Pet. 4. 7, watch unto p.  
Rev. 5. 8; 8. 3, the p. of the saints.  
See Ps. 72. 20; Dan. 9. 21; Rom.  
12. 12; Col. 4. 2.  
Preach. Neh. 6. 7, appointed  
prophets to p. of thee.  
Is. 61. 1, to p. good tidings. [thee.  
Jonah 3. 2, p. the preaching I bid  
Matt. 4. 17; 10. 7, Jesus began to p.  
11. 1, to p. in their cities.  
5, the poor have the gospel p.  
Mark 2. 2, he p. the word to them.  
16. 20, and p. every where.  
Luke 9. 60, go thou and p. the  
kingdom of God.  
Acts 8. 5, and p. Christ unto them.  
10. 36, p. peace by Jesus Christ.  
13. 38, through the man is p. for-  
givenness. [rection.  
17. 18, he p. Jesus and the resur-  
Rom. 2. 21, thou that p. a man  
should not steal. [they he sent?  
10. 15, how shall they p., except  
1 Cor. 1. 18, the p. of the cross is to  
them foolishness.  
21, by the foolishness of p.  
23, but we p. Christ crucified.  
15. 11, so we p., and so ye believed.  
14, then is our p. vain.  
2 Cor. 4. 5, we p. not ourselves.  
Phil. 1. 15, some p. Christ of envy  
and strife.  
2 Tim. 4. 2, the word; be instant.  
Heb. 4. 2, word p. did not profit.  
1 Pet. 3. 19, p. to spirits in prison.  
See Ps. 40. 9; 2 Cor. 11. 4; Gal. 1. 8;  
Eph. 2. 17, [I am ordained a p.  
Preacher. 1 Tim. 2. 7, whereunto  
2 Pet. 2. 5, Noah, a p. of right-  
eousness. [Tim. 1. 11.  
See Eccles. 1. 1; 7. 27; 12. 8; 2  
Precept. Neh. 9. 14, commandest  
them p.  
Is. 28. 10, 13, p. must be upon p.  
29. 3, taught by p. of men. [p.  
Jer. 35. 18, ye have kept Jonadab's  
See Ps. 119. 4, etc.; Dan. 9. 5;  
Mark 10. 5; Heb. 9. 19. [p. things.  
Precious. Deut. 33. 13, 14, 15, 16,  
1 Sam. 3. 1, the word was p. in  
those days. [eyes.  
26. 21, my soul was p. in thine  
2 Kin. 1. 13, let my life be p.  
Ezra 8. 27, fine copper, p. as gold.  
Ps. 49. 8, the redemption of thy  
soul is p. [his sight.  
72. 14, p. shall their blood be in  
116. 15, p. in sight of the Lord is  
death to saints.  
126. 6, bearing p. seed. [head.  
133. 2, like p. ointment upon the  
139. 17, how p. are thy thoughts!  
Prov. 3. 15, wisdom more p. than  
rubies.  
Eccles. 7. 1, good name better than  
p. ointment.  
Is. 13. 12, I will make a man more  
p. [stone.  
28. 16; 1 Pet. 2. 6, a p. corner  
43. 4, since thou wast p. in my  
sight. [vile.  
Jer. 15. 19, take the p. from the  
Lam. 4. 2, the p. sons of Zion.

**Precious—Continued**

1 Pet. 1. 7, trial of faith more p.  
than gold.  
19, the p. blood of Christ.  
2. 7, to you which believe he is p.  
2 Pet. 1. 1, like p. faith. 4, great  
and p. promises. [5.7; Rev. 21. 11.  
See Matt. 26. 7; Mark 14. 8; James  
Preeminent. Eccles. 3. 19; Col.  
1. 18; 3 John 9. [Rom. 12. 10.  
Prefer. Ps. 137. 6; John 1. 15;  
Prenuptial. Mark 13. 11.  
Preparation. Prov. 16. 1, p. of the  
heart. [gospel of peace.  
Eph. 6. 15, feet shod with p. of  
See Matt. 27. 62; Mark 15. 42;  
Luke 23. 54; John 19. 14.  
Prepare. 1 Sam. 7. 3, p. your  
hearts to the Lord. [had not p.  
2 Chr. 20. 33, as yet the people  
Ps. 68. 10, thou hast p. of thy good-  
ness.  
107. 36, that they may p. a city.  
Prov. 8. 27, when he p. the heaven  
I was there. [way of the Lord.  
Is. 40. 3; Mal. 3. 1; Luke 1. 76, p.  
62. 10, p. the way of the people.  
Amos 4. 12, p. to meet thy God.  
Jonah 1. 17, Lord had p. a great  
fish. [for whom it is p.  
Matt. 20. 23; Mark 10. 40, to them  
John 14. 2, I go to p. a place for  
you.  
Rom. 9. 23, afore p. to glory.  
1 Cor. 2. 9, things God hath p. [me.  
Heb. 10. 5, a body hast thou p.  
See 1 Chr. 22. 5; Ps. 23. 5; Rev.  
21. 2.  
Prescribe. Ezra 7. 22; Is. 10. 1.  
Presence. Gen. 47. 15, why should  
we die in thy p.? [me.  
Ex. 33. 15, if thy p. go not with  
Job 15. 15, I am troubled at his p.  
Ps. 16. 11, in thy p. fullness of  
joy. [from thy p.  
17. 2, let my sentence come forth  
31. 20, in the secret of thy p.  
51. 11, cast me not away from thy  
139. 7, whether shall I flee from  
thy p.? [man.  
Prov. 14. 7, go from p. of a foolish  
Is. 63. 9, angel of his p. saved them.  
Jer. 23. 39; 52. 3, I will cast you out  
of my p. [Lord.  
Jonah 1. 3, to flee from p. of the  
Zeph. 1. 7, hold thy peace at p. of  
the Lord. [drunk in thy p.  
Luke 13. 26, we have eaten and  
Acts 3. 19, times of refreshing from  
the p.  
2 Cor. 10. 1, 10, who in p. am base.  
2 Thess. 1. 9, destruction from the  
p. of the Lord. [6; Luke 15. 10.  
See Gen. 16. 12; Ps. 23. 5; Prov. 25.  
Present. 1 Sam. 10. 27, they brought  
him no p.  
Ps. 46. 1, a very p. help in trouble.  
John 14. 25, being yet p. with you.  
Acts 10. 33, all here p. before God.  
Rom. 7. 18, to will is p. with me.  
21, evil is p. with me.  
8. 18, sufferings of this p. time.  
12. 1, p. your bodies a living sacrifice.  
[tress.  
1 Cor. 7. 26, good for the p. dis-  
2 Cor. 5. 8, to be p. with the Lord.  
9, whether p. or bsent. [world.  
Gal. 1. 4, deliver us from this p.  
Col. 1. 28, p. every man perfect.  
2 Tim. 4. 10, having loved this p.  
world. [world.  
Tit. 2. 12, live godly in this p.  
Heb. 12. 11, no chastening for p.  
seemeth joyous.

## Present—Continued

2 Pet. 1. 12, established in the p. truth.  
 Jude 25, able to p. you faultless.  
 See Ps. 72. 10; Matt. 2. 11; Luke 2. 22. [21. 19; 26. 53.]  
 Presently. Prov. 12. 16; Matt. Preserve. Gen. 32. 30, my life is p. 45. 5, did send me before you to p. life. [God p. me.]  
 Job 29. 2, as in the days when Ps. 36. 6, thou p. man and beast.  
 121. 7, the Lord shall p. thee from evil. [coming in up.]  
 8, shall p. thy going out and Prov. 2. 8, he p. the way of his saints.  
 11, discretion shall p. thee. [king.]  
 20. 28, mercy and truth p. the Jer. 49. 11, I will p. them alive.  
 Luke 17. 33, whosoever shall lose his life shall p. it.  
 See Neh. 9. 6; Is. 49. 6; Hos. 12. 13; Jude 1. [new wine.]  
 Press. Prov. 3. 10, p. trust with Amos 2. 13, I am p. under you, as a cart is p. [him.]  
 Mark 3. 10, they p. on him to touch Luke 6. 38, good measure, p. down. 16. 16, every man p. into it.  
 Phil. 3. 14, I p. toward the mark. See Mark 2. 4; 5. 27; Luke 8. 19; 19. 3.  
 Presume. Deut. 18. 20; Est. 7. 5. Presumptuous. Num. 15. 30; Ps. 19. 13. [12. 40; Phil. 1. 18.]  
 Pretense. Matt. 23. 14; Mark Prevail. Hos. 12. 4, power with God and hast p. hand. [Israel p.]  
 Ex. 17. 11, when Moses held up his 1 Sam. 2. 9, by strength shall no man p.  
 Ps. 9. 19, let not man p.  
 65. 3, iniquities p. against me. Eccles. 4. 12, if one p. against him. Matt. 16. 18, gates of hell shall not p. [of God and p.]  
 Acts 19. 20, mightily grew the word See Job 14. 20; Jer. 20. 7; Lam. 1. 16; John 12. 19, [death p. me.]  
 Prevent. Ps. 18. 5, snares of Ps. 59. 10, God of my mercy shall p. me. [prayer p. thee.]  
 88. 13, in the morning shall my Ps. 119. 147, I p. the dawning of the morning. [Thess. 4. 15.]  
 See Ps. 21. 3; 79. 8; Is. 21. 14; 1 Prey. Is. 49. 24, shall p. be taken from the mighty? [shall be for a p.]  
 Jer. 21. 9; 38. 2; 45. 5, his life Ezek. 34. 22, my flock shall no more be a p. [4. 4; Amos 3. 4.]  
 See Gen. 49. 9; Num. 14. 3; Neh. Price. Lev. 25. 52, the p. of his redemption. [buy it at a p.]  
 2 Sam. 24. 24; 1 Chr. 21. 22, I will Acts 5. 2, kept back part of the p. 1 Cor. 6. 20; 7. 23, bought with a p. 1 Pet. 3. 4, meek spirit of great p. See Deut. 23. 18; Prov. 31. 10; Zech. 11. 12. [26. 14.]  
 Pricks. Num. 39. 55; Acts 9. 5; Pride. Ps. 31. 20, hide them from p. of man.  
 Prov. 8. 13, p. do I hate. [of p. 14. 3, in mouth of foolish is rod Is. 28. 1, woe to the crown of p.]  
 Jer. 49. 16, the p. of thine heart hath deceived thee. [John 2. 16.]  
 See Mark 7. 22; 1 Tim. 3. 6; 1 Priest. Gen. 14. 18; Heb. 7. 1, p. of most high God.  
 Ex. 19. 6, a kingdom of p. [ful p. 1 Sam. 2. 35, I will raise up a faith-

## Priest—Continued

2 Chr. 6. 41; Ps. 132. 16, p. clothed with salvation.  
 13. 9, p. of them that are no gods. 15. 3, without a teaching p.  
 Is. 24. 2, as with the people, so with the p.  
 28. 7, p. and prophet have erred. 61. 6, shall be named the p. of the Lord. [ness.]  
 Jer. 13. 13, will fill p. with drunk- 18. 3. 11, the p. teach for hire. Mal. 2. 7, the p. lips should keep knowledge. [the p.]  
 Luke 17. 14, shew yourselves to Acts 6. 7, p. were obedient to the faith. [p. to God.]  
 Rev. 1. 6; 5. 10; 20. 6, kings and See Heb. 2. 17; 3. 1; 4. 15; 7. 26. Priesthood. Num. 25. 13, an ever- lasting p.  
 Num. 16. 10, seek ye the p. also. Heb. 7. 24, an unchangeable p. 1 Pet. 2. 5, an holy p. 9, ye are a p. [13. 29.]  
 See Num. 18. 1; Josh. 18. 7; Neh. Prince. Gen. 32. 28, as a p. hast thou power. [thee a p. over us.]  
 Ex. 2. 14; Num. 16. 13, who made 1 Sam. 2. 8; Ps. 113. 8, to set them among p.  
 2 Sam. 3. 38, a p. fallen in Israel. Job 12. 21; Ps. 107. 40, pourest contempt on p. [p.?]  
 21. 28, where is the house of the 31. 37, as a p. would I go near him. Ps. 45. 16, make p. in all the earth. 118. 3, thou to put confidence in p. 146. 3, put not your trust in p.  
 Prov. 8. 15, by me p. decree justice. 31. 4, nor for p. strong drink. Eccles. 10. 7, p. walking as servants. 16, woe to thee when thy p. eat in the morning. [eat in due season.]  
 17, blessed art thou when thy p. Is. 34. 12; 40. 23, all her p. shall be nothing. [out a p.]  
 Hos. 3. 4, abide many days with- Matt. 9. 34; 12. 24; Mark 3. 22, by p. of devils. [of this world.]  
 John 12. 31, 14. 30; 15. 11, the p. Acts 3. 15, and killed the p. of life. 5. 31, exalted to be a p. and Saviour. [this world.]  
 1 Cor. 2. 6, wisdom of the p. of 8, which none of the p. of this world knew. [the air.]  
 Eph. 2. 2, the p. of the power of See Is. 3. 4; Hos. 7. 5; Matt. 20. 25. Principal. Prov. 4. 7; Is. 28. 25; Acts 25. 23, [wrestle against p.]  
 Principality. Eph. 6. 12, we Tit. 3. 1, to be subject to p.  
 See Rom. 8. 38; Eph. 1. 21; 3. 10; Col. 1. 16.  
 Principles. Heb. 5. 12; 6. 1. Print. Lev. 19. 28; Job 19. 27; 19. 23; John 20. 25.  
 Prison. Ps. 142. 7, bring my soul out of p. [to reign.]  
 Eccles. 4. 14, out of p. he cometh Is. 53. 8, taken from p. and from judgment.  
 61. 1, opening of the p. [cast into p.]  
 Matt. 5. 25; Luke 12. 58, thou be 11. 2, John heard in the p. [me.]  
 25. 36, 39, in p. and ye came unto Luke 22. 23, to go with thee to p. and to death. [a man p.]  
 2 Cor. 11. 23, in p. more frequent. 1 Pet. 3. 19, spirits in p.  
 See Jer. 32. 2; 39. 14; Luke 3. 20. Acts 5. 18

Prisoner. Ps. 79. 11; Zech. 9. 12; Matt. 27. 16.  
 Private. 2 Pet. 1. 20. [9. 28.]  
 Privately. Matt. 24. 3; Mark Privily. Matt. 1. 19; 2. 7; Acts 16. 37.  
 Prize. 1 Cor. 9. 24; Phil. 3. 14.  
 Proceed. Gen. 24. 50, the thing p. from the Lord. [mouth of God.]  
 Deut. 8. 3; Matt. 4. 4, that p. out of mouth of God.  
 Job 40. 5, I will p. no further. Is. 29. 14, I will p. to do a marvel- ous work.  
 51. 4, a law shall p. from me. Jer. 9. 3, they p. from evil to evil. Matt. 15. 18; Mark 7. 21, p. out of the mouth.  
 John 8. 42, I p. forth from God. James 3. 10, p. blessing and curs- ing. [4. 29; Rev. 22. 1.]  
 See Luke 4. 22; John 15. 26; Eph. Proclaim. Ex. 34. 5, p. the name of the Lord.  
 Is. 61. 1, w. liberty to captives. 2, to acceptance year.  
 62. 11, the Lord hath p., thy sal- vation cometh. [to his neighbour.]  
 Jer. 34. 15, in p. liberty every man Luke 12. 3, p. upon the house-tops. See Deut. 20. 10; Prov. 20. 6; Jer. 3. 12; Joel 3. 9. [17. 4; 18. 26. 19.]  
 Procure. Prov. 11. 27; Jer. 2. Produce. Is. 41. 21, [name of God.]  
 Profane. Lev. 20. 3; 21. 6; 22. 2, p. Jer. 23. 11, prophet and priest are p. Ezek. 22. 26, put no difference be- tween holy and p. [sabbath.]  
 Matt. 12. 5, priests in temple p. Acts 24. 6, hath gone about to p. temple.  
 1 Tim. 1. 9, law for unholy and p. 4. 7, refuse p. and old wives' fab- 6. 20; 2 Tim. 2. 16, avoiding p. babblings.  
 Heb. 12. 16, any p. person. See Ps. 89. 39; Jer. 23. 15; Mal. 1. 12; 2. 10. [13; 1 Tim. 2. 10.]  
 Profess. Rom. 1. 2; 2 Cor. 9. Profit (n.). Gen. 37. 26, what p. if we slay?  
 Job 21. 15, what p. if we pray? [p. Prov. 14. 23, in all labour there is Eccles. 1. 3; 9. 5; 16, what p. of labour? [sun.]  
 2. 11, there was no p. under the 5. 9, p. of the earth for all.  
 7. 11, by wisdom there is p. Jer. 16. 19, things wherein is no p. Mal. 3. 14, what p. that we have kept? [but p. of many.]  
 1 Cor. 10. 33, not seeking own p. 2 Tim. 2. 14, about words to no p. Heb. 12. 10, he chasteneth us for our p. [Tim. 4. 15.]  
 See Est. 3. 8; Ps. 30. 9; Is. 30. 5; 1 Profit (n.). 1 Sam. 12. 21, things cannot p. [p. not.]  
 Job 33. 27, I have sinned, and I 34. 9, p. nothing to delight in God. Prov. 10. 2, treasures of wicked- ness p. nothing. [wrath.]  
 11. 4, riches p. not in the day of Is. 30. 5. 6, people that could not p. 48. 17, the Lord which teacheth thee to p. [which doth not p.]  
 Jer. 2. 11, changed glory for that 23. 32, they shall not p. this people. [a man p.]  
 Matt. 16. 26; Mark 8. 36, what is 1 Cor. 12. 7, given to every man to p. withal. [ing.]  
 Gal. 5. 2, Christ shall p. you not- 1 Tim. 4. 8, bodily exercise p. little.

**Profit—Continued**

Heb. 4, 2, the word preached did not p. [13. 3; James 2. 14. See Matt. 15. 6; Rom. 2. 25; 1 Cor. Profitable. Job 22. 2, can a man be p. to God? Eccles. 10. 10, wisdom is p. to direct. Acts 20. 8, I kept back nothing p. 1 Tim. 4. 8, godliness is p. to all things. [doctrine. 2 Tim. 3. 16, scripture is p. for. See Matt. 5. 29; 2 Tim. 4. 11; Tit. 3. 8; Phil. 11. [p. your days. Prolong. Deut. 30. 18, ye shall not Job 6. 11, what is mine end, that I should p. life? [p. days. Prov. 10. 27, the fear of the Lord Eccles. 8. 12, though a sinner's days be p. [22; 53. 10. See Ps. 61. 6; Prov. 28. 2; Is. 13. Promise (n.). 1 Kin. 8. 56, hath not failed one word of his p. Ps. 77. 8, doth his p. fail? Luke 24. 49; Act 1. 4, p. of Father. Acts 2. 39, the p. is to you and your children. Acts 26. 6, for hope of the p. [effect. Rom. 4. 14, the p. made of none 20, staggered not at the p. 9. 4, to whom pertain the p. [p. 8; Gal. 4. 28, the children of the 2 Cor. 1. 20, p. of God in him are yea and Amen. [p. of God? Gal. 3. 21, is the law against the 1 Tim. 4. 8; 2 Tim. 1. 1, p. of the life that now is. Heb. 6. 12, through faith and patience inherit the p. [heritance. 9. 15; 10. 36, the p. of eternal inheritance, died, not having received the p. 2 Pet. 1. 4, great and precious p. 3. 4, where is the p. of his coming? 9, not slack concerning his p. See Eph. 1. 13; 2. 12; 6. 2; Heb. 4. 1; 11. 9. [you as he hath p. Promise (v.). Ex. 12. 25, will give Num. 14. 40, will go to place the Lord p. [you, as he hath p. Deut. 1. 11; 15. 6, the Lord bless 9. 28, not able to bring to the land which he p. [to give. 18. 8; 27. 3, give the land he p. Josh. 23. 15, all good things come the Lord p. [give him a light. 2 Kin. 8. 19; 2 Chr. 21. 7, he p. to Mark 14. 11, they p. to give him money. [able to perform. Rom. 4. 21, what he p. he was Heb. 10. 23; 11. 11, he is faithful that p. [life. 1 John 2. 25, he hath p. eternal See 1 Kin. 8. 24; Neh. 9. 15; Ezek. 13. 22. [Prov. 4. 8. Promote. Num. 22. 17; 24. 11; Promotion. Ps. 75. 6; Prov. 3. 35. Pronounce. Judg. 12. 6; Jer. 34. 5. Proof. 2 Cor. 2. 9; 8. 24; 13. 3; Phil. 2. 22. [Heb. 11. 23. Proper. 1 Chr. 29. 3; 1 Cor. 7. 7; Prophecy. 1 Cor. 13. 8, whether p., they shall fail. 1 Thess. 6. 20, despise not p. 2 Pet. 1. 19, sure word of p. 21. p. came not in old time. [p. Rev. 1. 3; 22. 7, the words of this. See Neh. 6. 12; Prov. 81. 1; 1 Tim. 4. 14. [p., and did not cease. Prophesy. Num. 11. 25, they. 2 Chr. 18. 7, he never p. good to me. Is. 30. 10, p. not to us right things. Jer. 5. 31, prophets p. falsely. 14. 14; 23. 25, prophets p. lies.

**Prophecy—Continued**

28. 9, the prophet which p. of peace. Ezek. 37. 9, p. to the wind. [shall p. Joel 2. 28; Acts 2. 17, your sons Amos 3. 8, who can but p.? 7. 13, p. not again any more. Mic. 2. 11, I will p. of wine. Matt. 26. 68; Mark 14. 65; Luke 22. 64, p. thou Christ. Rom. 12. 6, let us p. according to the proportion. 1 Cor. 13. 9, we p. in part. 14. 39, covet to p. See Amos 2. 12; 1 Cor. 11. 5; Rev. 10. 11; 11. 3. Prophet. Ex. 7. 1, Aaron shall be thy p. [people were p. Num. 11. 29, would all the Lord's 12. 6, if there be a p. among you. Deut. 13. 1, if there arise a p. or dreamer. [will raise up a P. 18. 15; Acts 3. 22; 7. 37, the Lord 34. 10, there arose not a p. like Moses. [among the p.? 1 Sam. 10. 12; 19. 24, is Saul also 1 kin. 13. 11, there dwelt an old p. in Bethel. 18. 22, I only remain a p. 22. 7; 2 Kin. 3. 11, is there not here a p. besides? [is a p. 2 Kin. 5. 8, he shall know thee 1 Chr. 16. 22; Ps. 105. 15, do my p. no harm. [shall ye prosper. 2 Chr. 20. 20, believe his p., so Ps. 74. 9, there is no more any p. Is. 3. 2, the Lord taketh away the p. Jer. 29. 26, mad, and maketh himself a p. 37. 19, where are now your p.? Ezek. 2. 5; 33. 33, there hath been a p. among them. Hos. 5. 7, the p. is a fool. [son. Amos 7. 14, I was no p. nor p. Matt. 1. 5, the p., do they live for ever? Zach. 7. 15, beware of false p. 10. 41, he that receiveth a p. in name of a p. [without honour. Mark 6. 4; John 4. 44, a p. not 23. 29; Luke 11. 47, ye build the tombs of the p. [Highest. Luke 1. 76, he called the p. of the Luke 7. 16, a great p. is risen. 28, not a greater p. than John. 39, this man, if he were a p., would have known. 24. 19, Jesus, who was a p. mighty. John 4. 19, I perceive thou art a p. 7. 40, of a truth this is the F. 52. 2, of Galilee ariseth he p. Acts 26. 27, believest thou he p. 1 Cor. 12. 29, are all p.? [of p. Eph. 2. 20, built on foundation 4. 11, he gave some p. 1 Pet. 1. 10, of which salvation the p. enquired. [the p. Rev. 22. 9, I am of thy brethren See 1 Kin. 20. 35; Neh. 6. 14; 1 Cor. 14. 32. [2; Rom. 12. 6. Proportion. 1 Kin. 7. 36; Job 41. Prosper. Gen. 24. 56, the Lord hath p. my way. [did to p. 39. 3, the Lord made all Joseph Num. 14. 41, transgress, but it shall not p. [thy ways. Deut. 28. 29, thou shalt not p. in 1 Chr. 22. 11, p. thou, and build the house. [so shall ye p. 2 Chr. 20. 20, believe his prophets, 26. 5, God made him to p. [hands. Ezra 5. 8, this work p. in their Neh. 2. 20, the God of heaven will p. us.

**Prosper—Continued**

Job 9. 4, who hardened himself, and p. [shall p. Ps. 1. 3, whatsoever he doeth 37. 7, fret not because of him who p. [the world. 73. 12, the ungodly, who p. in 122. 6, they shall p. that love thee. Prov. 28. 13, he that covereth sins shall not p. Eccles. 11. 6, knowest not whether shall p. Is. 53. 10, pleasure of the Lord shall p. 54. 17, no weapon against thee shall p. 55. 11, it shall p. in the thing. Jer. 2. 37, thou shalt not p. in them 12. 1, therefore doth way of wicked p.? 22. 30, no man of his seed shall p. Ezek. 17. 9, 10, shall it p.? 15, shall he p. shall he escape? 1 Cor. 16. 2, lay by, as God hath p. them. [soul p. 3 John. 12, in health, even as thy See Prov. 17. 8; Dan. 6. 28; 8. 12. Prosperity. 1 Sam. 25. 6, to him that liveth in p. [come. Job 15. 21, in p. the destroyer shall Ps. 30. 6, in my p. I said, I shall never be moved. [wicked. 73. 3, when I saw the p. of the Prov. 1. 32, the p. of fools shall destroy them. Eccles. 7. 14, in day of p. be joyful. Jer. 22. 21, I spake to thee in thy p. See 1 Kin. 10. 7; Job 36. 11; Ps. 35. 17; 122. 7. [a p. man. Prosperous. Gen. 39. 2, he was Josh. 1. 8, then thou shalt make thy way p. [righteousness. Job 8. 6, make habitation of thy Zach. 8. 12, the seed shall be p. See Gen. 24. 21; Judg. 18. 5; 2 Chr. 7. 11. Protection. Deut. 32. 38. Protest. Gen. 43. 3; Jer. 11. 7; Zech. 3. 6. [p. waves be stayed. Proud. Job 38. 11, here shall thy 40. 11, every one that is p., and abase him. Ps. 31. 23, rewardeth the p. doer. 40. 4, man that respecteth not the p. 94. 2, render a reward to the p. 101. 5, him that hath a p. heart will not I suffer. [of the p. 123. 4, soul filled with contempt 138. 6, the p. he knoweth afar off. Prov. 6. 17, the Lord hateth a p. look. [house of the p. 15. 25, the Lord will destroy the 16. 5, p. in heart is abomination. 21. 4, a p. heart is sin. [in spirit. Eccles. 7. 8, patient better than p. Hab. 2. 5, he is a p. man. Mal. 3. 15, we call the p. happy. Luke 1. 51, scattered the p. [ing 1 Tim. 6. 4, he is p., knowing nothing. James 4. 6; 1 Pet. 5. 5, God resisteth the p. [2 Tim. 3. 2. See Job 3. 13; 26. 12; Rom. 1. 30; Proudly. Ex. 18. 11; 1 Sam. 2. 3; Neh. 9. 10. Prove. Ex. 15. 25, there he p. Judg. 6. 39, let me p. thee but this once. 1 Sam. 17. 39, I have not p. them. 1 Kin. 10. 1; 2 Chr. 9. 1, she came to p. Solomon. Ps. 17. 3, thou hast p. mine heart, 81. 7, I p. thee at the waters,

Prove—Continued

95. 9; Heb. 3. 9, when your fathers p. me.  
Mal. 3. 10, p. me now herewith.  
Luke 14. 19, I go to p. them.  
2 Cor. 8. 22, whom we have often-times p. diligent.  
13. 5, p. your own selves.  
1 Thess. 5. 21, p. all things.  
See Eccles. 2. 1; 7. 23; Dan. 1. 14; John 6. 6, [a byword].  
Proverb. Deut. 28. 37, a p. and Ps. 69. 11, I became a p. to them.  
Eccles. 12. 9, set in order many p. Ezek. 16. 44, every one that useth p.  
Luke 4. 23, will surely say this p. John 16. 29, speak plain, and speakest no p. [Prov. 1. 6].  
See Num. 22. 27; 1 Sam. 10. 12; Provide. Gen. 22. 8, God will p. himself a lamb. [own house?]  
30. 30, when shall I p. for mine Ps. 78. 20, can he p. flesh? [silver].  
Matt. 10. 9, p. neither gold nor 33, p. bags that wax not old.  
Rom. 12. 17; 2 Cor. 8. 21, p. things honest. [own].  
4 Tim. 5. 8, if any p. not for his Heb. 11. 40, having p. some better thing for us. [23. 24].  
See Job 38. 41; Prov. 6. 8; Acts Providence. Acts 24. 2, [for the way].  
Provision. Gen. 42. 8; 45. 21, p. Ps. 132. 15, I will abundantly bless her p. [flesh].  
Rom. 13. 14, make not p. for the See Josh. 9. 6; 1 Kin. 4. 7; 2 Kin. 6. 23. [8; Ezek. 20. 28].  
Provocation. Job 17. 2; Ps. 95. Provoke. Ex. 23. 21, p. him not. Num. 14. 11; how long will this people p. me? [my covenant].  
Deut. 31. 20, they p. me, and break Job 12. 6, they that p. God are secure.  
Ps. 106. 7, they p. him at the sea. 29, they p. him with their inventions. [p. him to speak].  
Luke 11. 53, began to urge, and Rom. 10. 19; 11. 11, I will p. to jealousy.  
1 Cor. 13. 6, is not easily p.  
Gal. 5. 26, p. one another. [wrath].  
Eph. 6. 4, p. not your children to Heb. 10. 24, to p. to love and good works. [19; 44. 8].  
See Prov. 20. 2; Is. 65. 3; Jer. 7. Prudence. 2 Chr. 2. 12; Prov. 8. 12; Eph. 1. 8.  
Prudent. Prov. 12. 16, a p. man covereth shame. [edge].  
23, a p. man concealeth knowledge. 14. 15, the p. man looketh well to his going.  
16. 21, wise in heart called p.  
19. 14, p. wife is from the Lord. 22. 3; 27. 12, p. man foreseeth evil.  
Is. 5. 21, are p. in their own sight. Jer. 49. 7, is counsel perished from p.?  
Hos. 14. 9, who is p? [things from p.].  
Matt. 11. 25; Luke 10. 21, hastid See Is. 62. 13; Amos 5. 13; Acts 13. 7. Prune. Lev. 25. 3; Is. 2. 4; Joel 3. 10; Mic. 4. 3. [20. 20].  
Public. Matt. 1. 19; Acts 18. 28; Publish. Deut. 32. 3, p. the name of the Lord.  
2 Sam. 1. 20, p. it not is Askelen. Ps. 68. 11, great was company that p. it.  
Is. 52. 7; Nah. 1. 15, that p. peace.

Publish—Continued

Mark 1. 45; 5. 20, he began to p. it much. [whole city].  
Luke 8. 39, p. throughout the See Est. 1. 20; 3. 14; Jonah 3. 7; Mark 13. 10. [Col. 2. 18].  
Puffed. Cor. 4. 6; 5. 2; 13. 4; Puffeth. Ps. 10. 5; 12. 5; 1 Cor. 8. 1. Pull. Lam. 3. 11, p. me in pieces.  
Amos 9. 15, shall no more be p. up. Zech. 7. 11, they p. away the shoulder. [out of thine eye].  
Matt. 7. 4; Luke 6. 42, p. mote. Luke 12. 18, will p. down barns. 14. 5, will not p. him out on sabbath. [strong holds].  
2 Cor. 10. 4, to the p. down of Jude 23, p. them out of the fire.  
See Gen. 8. 9; Ezra 6. 11; Ps. 31. 4; Is. 22. 19.  
Pulpit. Neh. 8. 4.  
Pulse. 2 Sam. 17. 28; Dan. 1. 12. Punish. Ezra 9. 13, p. less than iniquities deserve. [good].  
Prov. 17. 26, to p. the just is not Is. 13. 11, I will p. the world for their evil. [habitants].  
26. 21, Lord cometh to p. in Jer. 13. 21, what wilt thou say when he p.? [synagogue].  
Acts 26. 11, I p. them in every 2 Thess. 1. 9, p. with everlasting destruction. [intent to be p.].  
2 Pet. 2. 9, unto the day of judgment. See Lev. 18. 28; Prov. 21. 11; 22. 3; 27. 12, [is greater than I can bear].  
Punishment. Gen. 4. 13, my p. Lev. 26. 41, accept the p. of their iniquity. [to thee].  
1 Sam. 28. 10, no p. shall happen Lam. 3. 39, a man for the p. of his sins.  
4. 6, p. greater than p. of Sodom. 22, the p. is accomplished.  
Ezek. 14. 10, shalt bear p. of their iniquity.  
Matt. 25. 46, everlasting p. [p. Heb. 10. 29, of how much sorer 1 Pet. 2. 14, the p. of evildoers. See Prov. 19. 19; Amos. 1. 3; 2. 1; 2 Cor. 2. 6. [to be my wife].  
Purchase. Ruth 4. 10, have I p. Ps. 74. 2, thy congregation, which thou hast p. [of iniquity].  
Acts 1. 18, p. a field with reward 8. 20, gift of God p. by money. 20. 28, he hath p. with his own blood. [possession].  
Eph. 1. 14, redemption of p. 1 Tim. 3. 13, p. to themselves a good degree. [25. 33; Jer. 32. 11].  
See Gen. 49. 32; Ex. 16. 16; Lev. Pure. Deut. 32. 14, the p. blood of the grape. [shew thyself p.].  
2 Sam. 22. 27; Ps. 18. 26, with p. Joh. 4. 17, shall man be more p. than his maker?  
8. 6, if thou wert p. and upright. 11. 4, my doctrine is p.  
16. 17, my prayer is p.  
25. 6, stars are not p. in his sight. Ps. 12. 6, the words of the Lord are p. [Is p.].  
19. 8, commandment of the Lord 119. 140, thy word is very p.  
Prov. 15. 26, words of the p. are pleasant.  
20. 9, who can say, I am p.?  
Mic. 6. 11, shall I count them p.?  
Zeph. 3. 9, I will turn to the people a p. language. [men].  
Acts 20. 26, p. from blood of all Rom. 14. 20, all things indeed are p. Phil. 4. 8, whatsoever things are p.

Pure—Continued

1 Tim. 3. 9; 2 Tim. 1. 3, in a p. con. 5. 22, keep thyself p.  
Tit. 1. 15, to the p. all things are p. James 1. 27, p. religion.  
2 Pet. 3. 1, stir up your p. minds. 1 John 3. 3, even as he is p. [life].  
Rev. 22. 1, a p. river of water of See Ex. 17. 20; Ezra 6. 20; Mal. 1. 11. Purely. Is. 1. 25; [11; 2 Cor. 6. 6].  
Puriness. Job 22. 30; Prov. 22. Purer. Lam. 4. 7; Hab. 1. 13.  
Purge. 2 Chr. 34. 8, when he had p. the land.  
Ps. 51. 7, p. me with hyssop. 65. 3, transgressions, thou shalt p. them. [dross].  
Is. 1. 25, and purely p. away thy 6. 7, thy sin is p.  
22. 14, this iniquity shall not be p. Ezek. 24. 13, I have p. thee, and thou wast not p.  
Mal. 3. 3, p. them as gold.  
Matt. 3. 2; Luke 3. 17, p. his floor. John 15. 2, he p. it, that it may bring forth.  
1 Cor. 5. 7, p. out the old leaven. 2 Tim. 2. 21, if a man p. himself from these.  
Heb. 9. 14, p. your conscience. 22, all things are p. with blood. See Prov. 16. 6; Heb. 1. 3; 10. 2; 2 Pet. 1. 9. [2 Pet. 1. 22].  
Purify. Tit. 2. 14; James 4. 8; Purity. 1 Tim. 4. 12; 5. 2.  
Purloining. Tit. 2. 10, [broken off]. Purpose. Job 17. 11, my p. are Prov. 20. 18, every p. established by counsel. [shall disannul?].  
Is. 14. 27, the Lord hath p. who 46. 11, I have p. it, I will also do it. Matt. 26. 8, to what p. is this waste? Acts 11. 23, with p. of heart.  
Rom. 8. 28, the called according to his p. stand.  
9. 11, that the p. of God might Eph. 1. 11, according to the p. 8. 11, eternal p. in Christ.  
See 2 Cor. 1. 17; 2 Tim. 1. 9; 1 John 3. 8.  
Purse. Prov. 1. 14; Matt. 10. 9; Mark 6. 8. [when none p.].  
Pursue. Prov. 28. 1, shall flee Deut. 19. 6; Josh. 26. 5, lest avenger p. [stumble?].  
Job 13. 25, wilt thou p. the 30. 15, terrors p. my soul.  
Ps. 34. 14, seek peace, and p. it. Prov. 11. 19, he that p. evil p. it to his own death.  
13. 21, evil p. sinners.  
Jer. 48. 2, the sword shall p. thee. See Ex. 15. 9; 2 Sam. 24. 13; 1 Kin. 18. 27. [Job 30. 12].  
Push. Ex. 21. 29; 1 Kin. 22. 11; Put. Ex. 23. 1, p. not thine hand with the wicked. [sand to fight].  
Lev. 26. 8; Deut. 32. 30, p. tea thou Judg. 12. 3; 1 Sam. 28. 21, I p. my life in my hands. [priests' offices].  
1 Sam. 2. 36, p. me into one of the 1 Kin. 9. 3; 14. 21, to p. my name there. [strength].  
Eccles. 10. 10, must he p. to more Is. 43. 26, p. me in remembrance. Matt. 19. 6; Mark 10. 9, let not man p. asunder. [and blessed].  
Mark 10. 16, p. his hands on them, Philem. 18, p. that on mine account. [my tabernacle].  
2 Pet. 1. 14, I must p. off this See Luke 9. 62; John 13. 2; 1 Thess. 5. 8.  
Purifying. Is. 1. 6.

## Q.

Quake. Joel 2. 10; Nah. 1. 5; Matt. 27. 51.  
 Quantity. Is. 22. 24. [7; Mark 6. 19.  
 Quarrel. Lev. 26. 25; 2 Kin. 5.  
 Quarter. Ex. 13. 7; Mark 1. 45;  
 Rev. 20. 8. [was g.  
 Quench. Num. 11. 2, the fire  
 2 Sam. 21. 17, q. not the light of  
 Israel.  
 Cant. 8. 7, many waters cannot  
 Is. 34. 10, shall not be q. night nor  
 day. [flax shall he not q.  
 42. 3; Matt. 12. 20, smoking  
 66. 24, neither shall their fire be q.  
 Mark 9. 43, 48, fire that never shall  
 be q.  
 Eph. 6. 16, able to q. fiery darts.  
 1 Thess. 5. 19, q. not the spirit.  
 Heb. 11. 34, q. violence of fire.  
 See Ps. 104. 11; 118. 12; Ezek. 20.  
 47; Amos 5. 6. [him with q.  
 Question. 2 Chr. 9. 1, to prove  
 Matt. 22. 46, neither durst ask  
 him any more q. [them?  
 Mark 9. 16, what q. ye with  
 11. 29, I will ask you one q.  
 1 Cor. 10. 25, asking no q. for con-  
 science sake. [rather.  
 1 Tim. 1. 4, which minister q.  
 6. 4, doting about q. [q. avoid.  
 See Mark 2. 23; Tit. 9. 4, unlearned  
 2 Tim. 1. 27; 9. 10; Acts 18. 15;  
 19. 40. [go down q.  
 Quick. Num. 16. 30; Ps. 55. 15,  
 Is. 11. 3, of q. understanding.  
 Acts 10. 42; 1 Pet. 4. 5, Judge of  
 q. and dead. [and powerful.  
 Heb. 4. 12, the word of God is q.  
 See Lev. 13. 10, 24; Ps. 124. 3.  
 Quicken. Ps. 71. 20, thou shalt q.  
 me again.  
 80. 18, q. us, and we will call.  
 119. 25, q. me according to thy  
 word.  
 37. q. me in thy way.  
 50, thy word hath q. me. [bodies.  
 Rom. 8. 11, shall also q. your  
 1 Cor. 15. 36, that which thou  
 sowest is not q.  
 Eph. 2. 1, you hath he q. [Christ.  
 6; Col. 2. 13, q. us together with  
 1 Pet. 3. 18, put to death in flesh,  
 but q. by Spirit. [1 Tim. 6. 17;  
 See John 5. 21; 6. 63; Rom. 4. 17;  
 Quickly. Deut. 9. 12, have turned  
 aside q.  
 Num. 16. 46, go q. to congregation.  
 Josh. 10. 6, come q. and save us.  
 Eccles. 4. 12, threefold cord not q.  
 broken. [versary q.  
 Matt. 5. 25, agree with thine ad-  
 Luke 14. 21, go q. into streets and  
 lanes.  
 John 13. 27, that thou doest, do q.  
 Rev. 2. 5, 16, repent, else I will  
 come q.  
 8. 11; 22. 7, 12, I come q.  
 Rev. 22. 20, surely I come q.  
 See Gen. 18. 6; 27. 20; Luke 16. 6;  
 Acts 22. 18. [glad because q.  
 Quiet. Ps. 107. 30, then are they  
 131. 2, I have q. myself as a child.  
 Eccles. 9. 17, words of wise men  
 are heard in q.  
 Is. 7. 4, be q. fear not. [q.  
 14. 7, the earth is at rest, and is  
 32. 18, in q. resting places.  
 33. 20, a q. habitation.  
 Jer. 49. 23, sorrow on the sea, it  
 cannot be q.  
 Ezek. 16. 42, I will be q.  
 Acts 19. 36, ye ought to be q.

## Quiet—Continued

1 Thess. 4. 11, study to be q.  
 1 Tim. 2. 2, a q. and peaceful life.  
 1 Pet. 3. 4, ornament of a meek and  
 q. spirit. [Job 3. 13; 21. 23.  
 See 2 Kin. 11. 20; 2 Chr. 14. 1;  
 Quietly. 2 Sam. 3. 27; Lam. 3. 26.  
 Quietness. Job 34. 29, when he  
 giveth q. [and q.  
 Prov. 17. 1, better a dry morsel  
 16. 6, better handful with q.  
 than both. [strength  
 Is. 30. 15, in q. and confidence  
 32. 17, effect of righteousness q.  
 See Judg. 8. 28; 1 Chr. 22. 9; 2  
 Thess. 3. 12. [Sam. 4. 9.  
 Quit. Ex. 21. 19; Josh. 2. 20; 1  
 Quite. Gen. 31. 15; Job 6. 13;  
 Hab. 3. 9. [Lam. 3. 13.  
 Quiver. Ps. 127. 5; Jer. 5. 16;

## R.

Race. Ps. 19. 5; Eccles. 9. 11; 1  
 Cor. 9. 24. [in r.  
 Rage. 2 Kin. 5. 12, turned away  
 Ps. 2. 1; Acts 4. 25, why do the  
 heathen r. ? [confident.  
 Prov. 14. 16, the fool r., and is  
 See Prov. 6. 34; 29. 9; Dan. 3. 13;  
 Hos. 7. 16.  
 Ragged. Is. 2. 21. [Luke 8. 24.  
 Raging. Ps. 89. 9; Prov. 20. 1;  
 Rags. Prov. 23. 21; Is. 64. 6; Jer.  
 38. 11. [will give me r.  
 Raiment. Gen. 28. 20, if the Lord  
 Deut. 8. 4, thy r. waxed not old.  
 24. 13, that he may sleep in his r.  
 17, nor take a widow's r. to  
 pledge. [us the clay.  
 Job 27. 16, though he prepare r.  
 Is. 63. 3, I will stain all my r. [r.  
 Zeck. 3. 4, I will clothe thee with  
 Matt. 6. 25; Luke 12. 23, the body  
 more than r.  
 28, why take ye thought for r. ?  
 11. 8; Luke 7. 25, man clothed in  
 soft r. [white as light.  
 Mark 9. 3; Luke 9. 29, his r. was  
 1 Tim. 6. 8, having food and r. let  
 us be content.  
 James 2. 2, poor man in vile r.  
 Rev. 3. 18, buy white r. [Acts 22. 20.  
 See Matt. 3. 4; Luke 10. 30; 23. 34;  
 Rain (n.). Deut. 11. 14; 28. 12, r.  
 in due season. [r. of heaven.  
 Deut. 11. 11, drinketh water of the  
 32. 2, my doctrine shall drop as  
 thine r.  
 2 Sam. 23. 4, clear shining after r.  
 1 Kin. 18. 41, sound of abundance  
 of r.  
 Ezra 10. 13, a time of much r.  
 Job 5. 10, who giveth r. on earth.  
 37. 6, to small r. and to great r.  
 38. 28, hath the r. a father?  
 Ps. 72. 6, like r. on mown grass.  
 Prov. 25. 14, like clouds and wind  
 without r.  
 23, north wind driveth away r.  
 28. 1, as r. in harvest.  
 28. 3, that oppresseth the poor is  
 like sweeping r.  
 Eccles. 11. 3, if clouds be full of r.  
 12. 2, nor clouds return after r.  
 Cant. 2. 11, the r. is over and gone.  
 Is. 4. 6, covert from storm and r.  
 55. 10, as the r. cometh down.  
 Ezek. 38. 22, I will r. an overflow-  
 ing r. [as the r.  
 Hos. 6. 3, he shall come unto us  
 Matt. 5. 45, he sendeth r. on the  
 just and unjust. [came.  
 7. 25, the r. descended, and floods

## Rain—Continued

See Jer. 5. 24; Acts 14. 17; 28. 2;  
 Heb. 6. 7. [from heaven.  
 Rain (v.). Ex. 16. 4, I will r. bread  
 Job 20. 23, God shall r. his fury on  
 him. [shall r. snare.  
 Ps. 11. 6, upon the wicked he  
 78. 24, 27, and r. down manna.  
 Ezek. 22. 24, thou art the land not  
 r. upon. [righteousness.  
 Hos. 10. 12, till he come and r.  
 See Gen. 2. 5; 7. 4; Amos 4. 7;  
 Rev. 11. 6.  
 Rainy. Prov. 27. 15. [Prophet.  
 Raise. Acts 3. 22, will r. up a  
 Judg. 2. 16, 18, the Lord r. up  
 judges. [out of dust.  
 1 Sam. 2. 8; Ps. 113. 7, he r. poor  
 Job. 41. 25, when he r. himself,  
 mighty are afraid. [flooded down.  
 Ps. 145. 14; 146. 8, her, those that be  
 Is. 45. 13, I have r. him in right-  
 ousness. [us up.  
 Hos. 6. 2, in third day he will r.  
 Matt. 10. 8; 11. 5; Luke 7. 22, r.  
 the dead. [the third day.  
 16. 21; 17. 23; Luke 9. 22, he r.  
 John 2. 19, in three days, will r.  
 it up. [at last day.  
 6. 39, 40, 44, 54, I will r. him up  
 Gal. 1. 1; Eph. 1. 20, whom God  
 hath r. up. [should r. dead?  
 26. 8, why incredible that God  
 Rom. 4. 25, r. again for our justifi-  
 cation. [the dead.  
 6. 4, like as Christ was r. from  
 8. 11, Spirit of him that r. up  
 Jesus. [by his power.  
 1 Cor. 6. 14, and will also r. us up  
 15. 15, r. up Christ, whom he r.  
 not up. [Christ be not r.  
 16, the dead is not Christ r. 17, if  
 35, how are the dead r. ?  
 43, it is r. in glory, it is r. in power.  
 2 Cor. 1. 9, thrust in God which r.  
 the dead.  
 4. 14, he shall r. us up also.  
 Eph. 2. 6, and hath r. us up to-  
 gether. [was able to r. him.  
 Heb. 11. 19, accounting God  
 35, women received dead r. to life.  
 James 5. 15, and the Lord shall r.  
 him up. [Tim. 2. 8.  
 See Luke 20. 37; John 5. 21; 2  
 Ran. Ex. 9. 23; Num. 16. 47; Jer.  
 23. 21.  
 Rang. 1 Sam. 4. 5; 1 Kin. 1. 45.  
 Ranks. 1 Kin. 7. 4; Joel 2. 7; Mark  
 6. 0. [r. of his life.  
 Ransom. Ex. 21. 30, give for the  
 30. 12, every man a r. for his soul.  
 Job 33. 24, I have found a r.  
 36. 18, a great r. cannot deliver.  
 Ps. 49. 7, nor give a r. for him.  
 Prov. 13. 8, the r. of a man's life  
 are his riches. [return.  
 Is. 35. 10, the r. of the Lord shall  
 43. 3, I gave Egypt for thy r.  
 Hos. 13. 14, I will r. them from  
 the grave.  
 Matt. 20. 28; Mark 10. 45, to give  
 his life a r. [all.  
 1 Tim. 2. 6, gave himself a r. for  
 See Prov. 6. 35; Is. 51. 10; Jer. 31. 11.  
 Rare. Dan. 2. 11.  
 Rase. Ps. 137. 7.  
 Rash. Eccles. 5. 2; Acts 19. 36.  
 Rather. Job 7. 15; Jer. 8. 3, death  
 r. than life.  
 Ps. 84. 10, r. be a doorkeeper.  
 Matt. 10. 6, go r. to lost sheep.  
 28. r. fear him that is able.  
 25. 9, go r. to them that sell.  
 Mark 5. 26, but r. grew worse.

**Rather—Continued**

Luke 18. 14, justified *r.* than the other. [light.]  
 John 3. 19, loved darkness *r.* than Acts 5. 29, obey God *r.* than men.  
 Rom. 8. 34, that died, *yea r.*, that is risen.  
 12. 19, *r.* give place to wrath.  
 1 Cor. 6. 7, why do ye not *r.* take wrong?  
 Heb. 11. 25, choosing *r.* to suffer.  
 12. 13, let it *r.* be healed.  
 See Job. 22. 24; 2 Kin. 5. 13; Phil. 1. 12. [22. 25; Matt. 7. 15.]  
 Ravens. Ps. 22. 13; Ezek. Ravenous. Is. 35. 9; 46. 11; Ezek. 39. 4. [2 Cor. 10. 13.]  
 Reach. Gen. 11. 4; John 20. 27; Read. Deut. 17. 19, king shall *r.* therein all his life. [Lord, and *r.* Is. 34. 16, seek out of book of the Matt. 12. 3; 19. 4; 21. 16; 22. 31; Mark 2. 25.]  
 Luke 6. 3, have ye not *r.*?  
 Luke 4. 16, Jesus stood up to *r.*  
 2 Cor. 3. 2, our epistle, known and *r.* of all men.  
 1 Tim. 4. 13, give attendance to *r.*  
 See Hab. 2. 2; 2 Cor. 3. 14; Rev. 1. 3; 5. 4. [8. 11; 10. 6.]  
 Readiness. Acts 17. 11; 2 Cor. Ready. Num. 32. 17, we will go *r.* armed.  
 Deut. 26. 5, a Syrian *r.* to perish.  
 2 Sam. 18. 22, wherefore run, no tidings *r.*? [pardon.]  
 Neh. 9. 17, thou art a God *r.* to Job 12. 5, *r.* to slip with his feet.  
 Job 17. 1, the graves are *r.* for me.  
 29. 13, blessing of him *r.* to perish.  
 Ps. 38. 17, I am *r.* to halt. 45. 1, pen of a *r.* writer.  
 86. 5, good, and *r.* to forgive.  
 88. 15, *r.* to die from my youth.  
 Prov. 24. 11, deliver those *r.* to be slain. [to perish.]  
 31. 6, give strong drink to him *r.*  
 Eccles. 5. 1, be more *r.* to hear. Is. 27. 13, shall come that were *r.* to perish. [plainly.]  
 32. 4, stammerers *r.* to speak.  
 38. 20, the Lord was *r.* to save me.  
 Dan. 3. 15, if ye be *r.* to fall down.  
 Matt. 22. 4; Luke 14. 17, all things are *r.*  
 8, the wedding is *r.*  
 24. 44; Luke 12. 40, be ye also *r.*  
 25. 10, they that were *r.* went in.  
 Mark 14. 38, the spirit is *r.* [thee.]  
 Luke 22. 33, I am *r.* to go with John 7. 6, your time is away *r.*  
 Acts 21. 13, *r.* not to be bound only, but to die. [I Rome.]  
 Rom. 1. 15, I am *r.* to preach at 2 Cor. 8. 19, declaration of your *r.* mind.  
 9. 2, Achaia was *r.* a year ago.  
 1 Tim. 6. 18, *r.* to distribute.  
 2 Tim. 4. 6, *r.* to be offered.  
 Tit. 3. 1, *r.* to every good work.  
 1 Pet. 1. 5, *r.* to be revealed.  
 3. 15, *r.* always to give an answer.  
 5. 2, but of a *r.* mind.  
 Rev. 3. 2, things that are *r.* to die.  
 See Ex. 17. 4; 19. 11; Ezra 7. 6; Job 15. 23. [ther soon *r.* or.]  
 Reap. Lev. 25. 11, in jubilee nee- Eccles. 11. 1, he that regardeth clouds shall not *r.* [r. thorns.]  
 Jer. 12. 13, sown wheat, but shall Hos. 7. 7, shall *r.* the whirlwind.  
 10. 12, sow in righteousness, *r.* in mercy.  
 Mic. 6. 15, shalt sow, but not *r.*

**Reap—Continued**

Matt. 6. 26; Luke 12. 24, they sow, not, neither *r.* [sowed not.]  
 25. 26; Luke 19. 21, *r.* where I John 4. 38, *r.* whereon ye bestowed no labour. [carnal things.]  
 1 Cor. 9. 11, if ye shall *r.* your 2 Cor. 9. 6, shall *r.* sparingly.  
 Gal. 6. 7, that shall he also *r.*  
 James 5. 4, cries of them which *r.*  
 See Is. 17. 5; John 4. 36, 37; Rev. 14. 15. [ear to your *r.*]  
 Reason (n.). Job 32. 11, I gave Prov. 26. 16, seven men that can render a *r.* [of things.]  
 Eccles. 7. 25, to search out the *r.* Is. 41. 21, bring forth your strong *r.*  
 1 Pet. 3. 15, a *r.* of the hope that is in you. [6. 2.]  
 See 1 Kin. 9. 15; Dan. 4. 36; Acts Reason (v.). Job 9. 14, choose words to *r.*  
 13. 3, I desire to *r.* with God.  
 15. 9, should he *r.* with unprofitable talk?  
 Is. 1. 18, let us *r.* together. [selves.]  
 Luke 20. 5, they *r.* among them- Luke 5. 22, what *r.* ye in your hearts? [near.]  
 24. 15, while they *r.* Jesus drew Acts 24. 25, as he *r.* of righteousness.  
 See 1 Sam. 12. 7; Mark 2. 6; 12. Reasonable. Rom. 12. 1.  
 Rebel. Num. 14. 9, only *r.* not against the Lord.  
 Josh. 1. 18, whosoever doth *r.* he shall die. [link?]  
 Neh. 2. 19, will ye *r.* against the Job 24. 13, that *r.* against the light.  
 Ps. 105. 28, they *r.* not against his word. [and they *r.*]  
 Is. 1. 2, have nourished children, 63. 10, they *r.*, and vexed his holy Spirit. [not pardoned.]  
 Lam. 3. 42, we have *r.*, thou hast Dan. 9. 9, though we have *r.* against him.  
 See 1 Sam. 12. 14; Ezek. 2. 3; Hos. 7. 14; 13. 16. [r. to his sin.]  
 Rebellion. Job 34. 37, he addeth Prov. 17. 11, an evil man seeketh *r.*  
 Jer. 28. 16, thou hast taught *r.* [9. 17.]  
 See Deut. 31. 27; Ezra 4. 19; Neh. Rebellious. Deut. 21. 18, 20, *r.* son. [woman.]  
 1 Sam. 20. 30, son of perverse *r.*  
 Ps. 66. 7, let not the *r.* exalt themselves.  
 68. 6, the *r.* dwell in a dry land.  
 Is. 1. 23, *r.*, companions of thieves.  
 Jer. 5. 23, this people hath a *r.* heart. [12. 3.]  
 See Ezek. 2. 3; 3. 9; 12. 2; 17. 24; 20. 17. [10. 20.]  
 Ezek. 20. 38. [day of *r.*]  
 Rebuke (n.). Is. 37. 3, this is a Ps. 39. 11, when thou with *r.* dost correct. [tenance.]  
 104. 16, perish at *r.* of thy coun- 104. 7, at thy *r.* they fled. [not *r.*]  
 Prov. 13. 8, the poor heareth 27. 5, open *r.* is better than secret love. [wise.]  
 Eccles. 7. 5, better to hear *r.* of one. Is. 30. 17, thousand flee at *r.* of one.  
 Jer. 15. 15, for thy sake I suffered *r.*  
 Epl. 2. 15, without *r.*  
 See Deut. 28. 20; Is. 25. 8; 60. 2.  
 Rebuke (v.). Ps. 6. 1; 38. 1, *r.* me not in anger. [getteth a blot.]  
 Prov. 9. 7, he that *r.* a wicked man 8. *r.* a wise man, and he will love thee.

**Rebuke—Continued**

28. 23, he that *r.* a man shall find favour.  
 Is. 2. 4; Mic. 4. 3, he shall *r.* many nations. [thee.]  
 Zech. 3. 2; Jude 9, the Lord *r.* Mal. 3. 11, I will *r.* the devourer for your sakes. [he *r.* the wind.]  
 Matt. 8. 26; Mark 4. 39; Luke 8. 24, 16. 22; Mark 8. 32, Peter began to *r.* him.  
 Luke 4. 39, he *r.* the fever. [him.]  
 17. 3, if thy brother trespass, *r.* 19. 39, Master, *r.* thy disciples.  
 1 Tim. 5. 1, *r.* not an elder.  
 2 Tim. 2, that sin, *r.* before all.  
 20. 14, 2, *r.*, exhort, with long suffering.  
 Tit. 1. 13; 2. 15, *r.* them sharply.  
 Heb. 12. 5, nor faint when thou art *r.* [15. 10.]  
 See Ruth 2. 16; Neh. 5. 7; Amos Recall. Lam. 3. 21. [Luke 5. 27.]  
 Receive. Acts 9. 9; Mark 2. 14; 16. 26; 2 Kin. 5. 26, is it a time to *r.* money?  
 Job 4. 12, mine ear *r.* a little.  
 22. 22, *r.* the law from his mouth.  
 Ps. 6. 9, the Lord will *r.* my prayer.  
 45. 15, he shall *r.* me.  
 68. 18, best *r.* gifts for men.  
 73. 24, afterwards *r.* me to glory.  
 Prov. 2. 1, if thou wilt *r.* my words.  
 Is. 40. 2, she hath *r.* double.  
 Jer. 2. 30, your children *r.* no correction. [shame.]  
 Hos. 10. 6, Ephraim shall *r.* 12. 1, *r.* us graciously.  
 Matt. 11. 5, the blind *r.* their sight.  
 14, if ye will *r.* it, this is Elias.  
 18. 5, whoso shall *r.* one such little child. [let him *r.* it.]  
 19. 12, he that is able to *r.* it, 21. 22, ask, believing, ye shall *r.* Mark 15. 23, but he *r.* it not.  
 16. 19; Acts 1. 9, he was *r.* up into heaven. [ling habitations.]  
 Luke 16. 9, *r.* you into everlasting- 18. 42; Acts 22. 13, *r.* thy sight.  
 John 1. 11, his own *r.* him not.  
 12, to as many as *r.* him. [will *r.*]  
 5. 43, in his own name, him ye 44, which *r.* honour one of an- other.  
 16. 24, ask, and ye shall *r.*  
 20. 22, *r.* ye the Holy Ghost.  
 Acts 7. 59, *r.* my spirit.  
 8. 17, they *r.* the Holy Ghost.  
 10. 43, shall *r.* remission of sins.  
 19. 2, have ye *r.* the Holy Ghost?  
 20. 24, which I have *r.* of the Lord.  
 Rom. 5. 11, by whom we have *r.* atonement.  
 14. 3, for God hath *r.* him. 15. 7, *r.* ye one another. [own reward.]  
 1 Cor. 3. 8, every man shall *r.* his 11. 23, I *r.* of the Lord that which I delivered. [we faint not.]  
 2 Cor. 4. 1, as we have *r.* mercy, 10. 1, every one may *r.* things done in his body. [no man.]  
 7. 2, *r.* us; we have wrought Phil. 2. 29, him in the Lord. [r.]  
 4. 15, as concerning giving and Col. 2. 6, as ye have *r.* Christ.  
 1 Tim. 3. 16, *r.* up into glory.  
 4. 4, if it be *r.* with thanksgiving.  
 1 John 3. 22, whatsoever we ask, we *r.* [4. 3.]  
 See Ezek. 3. 10; Acts 20. 35; James Reckon. Lev. 25. 50, *r.* with him that bought him.  
 Ps. 40. 5, thy thoughts cannot be *r.* up.



## Reckon—Continued

Matt. 18. 24, when he had begun to r. [and r. with them.]  
 25. 19, lord of servants cometh, Rom. 4. 4, reward is not r. of grace.  
 6. 11, r. yourselves dead to sin.  
 8. 18, I r. the sufferings of this present time. [22. 37.]  
 See 2 Kin. 22. 7; Is. 38. 13; Luke Recommended. Acts 14. 26; 15. 40.  
 Recompence. Deut. 32. 35, to me belongeth r.  
 Job 15. 31, vanity shall be his r.  
 Is. 35. 4, God will come with a r.  
 Hos. 9. 7, days of r. come.  
 Joel 3. 4, will ye render me a r.? Luke 14. 12, and a r. be made thee.  
 2 Cor. 6. 13, for a r., be ye also enlarged. [reward.]  
 Heb. 2. 2; 10. 35; 11. 26, just r. of See Prov. 12. 14; Is. 34. 8; Jer. 51. 56. [shall r. his trespass.]  
 Recompence. Num. 6. 7, he Ruth 2. 12, the Lord r. thy work.  
 2 Sam. 19. 36, why should the king r. me?  
 Job 34. 33, he will r. it, whether. Prov. 20. 22, say not, I will r. evil.  
 Is. 65. 6, will r., even r. into their bosom. [ing to deeds.]  
 Jer. 25. 14; Hos. 12. 2, will r. accord- Luke 14. 14, for they cannot r. thee.  
 Rom. 11. 35, it shall be r. unto him again.  
 12. 17, r. to no man evil for evil.  
 See 2 Chr. 6. 23; Jer. 32. 18; Heb. 10. 30. [ye r. the house.]  
 Reconcile. Ezek. 45. 20, so shall Matt. 6. 24, first be r. to thy brother.  
 Rom. 5. 10, if when enemies we Eph. 2. 16, that he might r. both.  
 See Lev. 16. 20; Rom. 11. 15; 2 Cor. 5. 19. [where I r. my names.]  
 Record. Ex. 20. 24, in places Deut. 30. 19; 31. 28, I call heaven to r.  
 Job 16. 19, my r. is on high. [self.]  
 John 8. 13, thou bearest r. of thy- Rom. 10. 2, I bear them r. [I long.]  
 Phil. 1. 8, God is my r. how greatly 1 John 6. 7, three that bear r.  
 10, he believeth not the r. [given.]  
 11, this is the r., that God hath 8 John 12, we bear r., and our r. is true. [I. 2.]  
 See Acts 20. 26; John 1. 19; Rev. Recount. Nah. 2. 5, r. his worth.  
 Recover. 2 Kin. 5. 3, the prophet would r. him.  
 Ps. 39. 13, that I may r. strength. Is. 11. 11, to r. the remnant of his people. [and flax.]  
 Hos. 2. 9, and I will r. my wool Mark 16. 18, lay hands on sick, and they shall r. [blind.]  
 Luke 4. 18, preach r. of sight to See Is. 38. 16; Jer. 8. 22; 41. 16; 2 Tim. 2. 16.  
 Red. Gen. 25. 30, r. pottage.  
 2 Kin. 3. 25, water r. as blood.  
 Ps. 75. 8, the wine is r., it is full of mixture. [when it is r.]  
 Prov. 23. 31, look not on wine Is. 1. 18, though your sins be r. like crimson.  
 27. 2, a vineyard of r. wine.  
 63. 2, r. in thine apparel. [eky is r.]  
 Matt. 16. 2, fair weather, for the See Lev. 13. 9; Num. 19. 2; Nah. 2. 8; Rev. 6. 4. [r. me.]  
 Redeem. Gen. 48. 16, angel which Ex. 6. 6, I will r. you. 15. 13, whom thou hast r.

## Redeem—Continued

Lev. 27. 28, no devoted thing shall be r.  
 2 Sam. 4. 9, the Lord hath r. my soul. [to r. them.]  
 Neh. 6. 5, nor is it in our power 8, after our ability have r. Jews.  
 Job 5. 20, in famine he shall r. thee.  
 6. 23, to r. me from hand of mighty. [trouble.]  
 Ps. 25. 22, r. Israel out of all his 34. 22, the Lord r. the soul of his servants.  
 44. 26, r. us for thy mercies' sake.  
 49. 7, none can r. his brother.  
 15, God will r. my soul from the grave. [deceit.]  
 72. 14, he shall r. their soul from 107. 2, let the r. of the Lord say so.  
 130. 8, he shall r. Israel. [ment.]  
 Is. 17. 27, Zion shall be r. with judg- Is. 35. 9, the r. shall walk there.  
 44. 22, return, for I have r. thee.  
 50. 2, is my hand shortened that it cannot r.? [return.]  
 51. 11, the r. of the Lord shall 52. 3, r. without money.  
 63. 4, the year of my r. is come.  
 Hos. 7. 13, though I r. them, they have spoken lies.  
 13. 14, I will r. them from death.  
 Luke 1. 68, hath visited and r. his people. [Israel.]  
 24. 21, he who should have r. Gal. 3. 13, r. us from the curse of the law. [law.]  
 4. 6, r. them that were under the Tit. 2. 14, that he might r. us from all iniquity. [things.]  
 1 Pet. 1. 18, not r. with corruptible Rev. 5. 9, thou hast r. us by thy blood. [Eph. 5. 16; Col. 4. 5.]  
 See Num. 18. 15; 2 Sam. 7. 23; Redeemer. Job 19. 25, I know that my r. liveth. [and my r.]  
 Ps. 19. 14, O Lord, my strength, 78. 35, God was their r.  
 Prov. 23. 11, their r. is mighty.  
 Is. 47. 4, as for our r., the Lord of hosts is his name. [thy R.]  
 49. 46; 60. 16, know that I am 59. 20, the R. shall come to Zion.  
 63. 16, thou art our r. [Jer. 50. 34.]  
 See Is. 41. 14; 44. 6; 48. 17; 54. 5; Redemption. Lev. 25. 24, grant a r. for the land. [precious.]  
 Ps. 49. 8, the r. of their soul is 111. 9, he sent r. to his people.  
 130. 7, plentiful r.  
 Jer. 32. 7, the right of r. is thine.  
 Luke 2. 38, that looked for r. in Jerusalem.  
 21. 28, your r. draweth nigh.  
 Rom. 8. 23, the r. of our body. [r.]  
 Eph. 4. 30, sealed unto the day of See Num. 3. 49; Rom. 3. 24; 1 Cor. 1. 30; Heb. 9. 12. [might r.]  
 Redound. 2 Cor. 4. 15, grace Reformation. Heb. 9. 10, until the time of r. [will not be r.]  
 Reform. Lev. 26. 23, if ye Refrain. Gen. 45. 1, Joseph could not r. himself.  
 Job 7. 11, I will not r. my mouth.  
 29. 9, princes r. talking.  
 Ps. 40. 9, I have not r. my lips.  
 119. 101, r. my feet from every evil way. [path.]  
 Prov. 1. 15, r. thy foot from their 10. 19, he that r. his lips is wise.  
 Acts 5. 88, r. from these men.  
 See Gen. 43. 31; Is. 64. 12; Jer. 31. 16; 1 Pet. 3. 10.

Refresh. Ex. 31. 17, be rested, and was r. [be r.]  
 Job 32. 20, I will speak that I may Prov. 25. 13, he r. the soul of his masters.  
 Acts 3. 19, times of r. shall come. 1 Cor. 16. 18, they r. my spirit.  
 See 1 Kin. 13. 7; Is. 28. 12; Rom. 15. 32; 2 Cor. 7. 13.  
 Refuse (n.). 1 Sam. 15. 9; Lam. 3. 45; Amos 8. 6.  
 Refuse (r.). Gen. 37. 35, Jacob r. to be comforted. [I leave.]  
 Num. 22. 13, the Lord r. to give 1 Sam. 16. 7, look not on him, for I have r. him.  
 Job 6. 7, things my soul r. to touch.  
 Ps. 77. 2, my soul r. to be comforted.  
 78. 10, they r. to walk in his law 118. 22, the stone which the builders r.  
 Prov. 1. 24, I have called, and ye r. 8. 33, he wise, and r. it not.  
 19. 17, he that r. reproff.  
 13. 18, shame to him that r. in- struction. [despiseth his soul] 15. 32, he that r. instruction 21. 25, his hands r. to labour.  
 Is. 7. 15, 16, may know to r. the evil. [they r. to know me.]  
 Jer. 8. 5, they r. to return. 9. 6, 15. 18, my wound r. to be healed 25. 28, if they r. to take the cup 38. 21, if thou r. to go forth.  
 Zech. 7. 11, they r. to hearken.  
 Acts 7. 35, this Moses whom they r. 1 Tim. 4. 4, nothing to be r.  
 7. r. profane and old wives' fables. 5. 11, the younger widows.  
 Heb. 11. 24, Moses r. to be called 12. 25, r. not him that speaketh.  
 See Ex. 4. 23; 10. 3; 1 Kin. 20. 35; 2 Kin. 5. 16. [stuff.]  
 Regard. Gen. 45. 20, r. not your Ex. 5. 9, let them not r. vain words.  
 Deut. 10. 17, that r. not persons. 1 Kin. 18. 29, neither voice, nor any that r. [any r. it.]  
 Job 4. 20, they perish without 34. 19, not r. rich more than poor 39. 7, neither r. crying of the driver. [works of the Lord.]  
 Ps. 28. 5; Is. 5. 12, they r. not 66. 18, if I r. iniquity in my heart. 102. 17, he will r. the prayer of the destitute.  
 106. 44, he r. their affliction.  
 Prov. 1. 24, and no man r. [tion] 5. 2, that thou mayest r. discre- 6. 35, he will not r. any ransom. 12. 10, r. the life of his beast.  
 Eccles. 11. 4, he that r. the clouds Lam. 4. 16, the Lord will no more r. them. [nor r. any god.]  
 Dan. 11. 37, r. God of his fathers, Mal. 1. 9, will he r. your persons? Matt. 22. 16; Mark 12. 14, r. not the person of men.  
 Luke 18. 2, neither r. man. Rom. 14. 6, he that r. the day, r. it to the Lord. [Anos 5. 22.]  
 See Deut. 28. 50; 2 Kin. 3. 14; Register. Ezra 2. 62; Neh. 7. 5, 64. Rehearse. Judg. 5. 11, r. the righteous acts.  
 Acts 14. 27, they r. all God had done. [31; Acts 21. 4.]  
 See Ex. 17. 14; 1 Sam. 8. 12; 17. Reign. Gen. 37. 8, shalt thou in- deed r. over us? [shall r. for ever.]  
 Ex. 15. 18; Ps. 146. 10, the Lord Lev. 26. 17, that that hate you shall r. over you.

Reign—Continued

Deut. 15. 6, thou shalt r. over many nations.  
 Judg. 9. 8, the trees said, R. thou over us.  
 1 Sam. 11. 12, shall Saul r. over 12. 12, nay, but a king shall r. over us.  
 2 Sam. 16. 8, in whose stead thou Job 34. 30, that the hypocrite r. not.  
 Ps. 47. 8, God r. over the heathen. 93. 1; 96. 10; 97. 1; 99. 1, the Lord r.  
 Prov. 8. 15, by me kings r.  
 30. 22, for a servant when he r.  
 Eccles. 4. 14, out of prison he cometh to r.  
 Is. 32. 1, a king shall r. in right- 52. 7, that saith unto Zion, Thy God r.  
 Jer. 23. 5, a king shall r. and Mic. 4. 7, the Lord shall r. over them.  
 Luke 19. 14, we will not have this 27, that would not I should r. over them.  
 Rom. 5. 14, death r. from Adam 17, death r. by one.  
 21, as sin hath r., so might grace 6. 12, let not sin r. in your bodies.  
 1 Cor. 4. 8, ye have r. as kings without us.  
 15. 25, for he must r.  
 2 Tim. 2. 12, if we suffer, we shall also r. with him.  
 Rev. 5. 10, we also shall r. on the earth.  
 11. 5, he shall r. for ever and 19. 6, the Lord God omnipotent r.  
 See Is. 24. 23; Luke 1. 33; Rev. 20. 4; 22. 5.  
 Reins. Job 16. 13, he cleaveth my 19. 27, though my r. be consumed, Ps. 7. 9, God trieth the r.  
 16. 7, my r. instruct me.  
 26. 2, examine me, try my r.  
 73. 21, thus I was pricked in my r.  
 139. 13, thou hast possessed my r.  
 Prov. 23. 16, my r. shall rejoice.  
 Is. 11. 5, faithfulness the girdle of his r.  
 Rev. 2. 23, I am he who searcheth See Jer. 11. 20; 12. 2; 17. 10; 20. 12; Lam. 3. 13.  
 Reject. 1 Sam. 8. 7, they have 10. 19, ye have r. God who saved you.  
 15. 23, because thou hast r.  
 16. 1, I have r. him from being king.  
 Is. 53. 3, despised and r. of men.  
 Jer. 2. 37, the Lord hath r. thy confidence.  
 7. 29, the Lord hath r. the gen- 8. 9, they have r. the word of the Lord.  
 14. 19, hast thou utterly r. Lam. 5. 22, thou hast utterly r. us.  
 Luke 20. 17, the stone which the builders r.  
 Mark 7. 9, full well ye r. the com- Luke 11. 30, the lawyers r. the counsel of God.  
 17. 25, must first be r. of this gen- Tit. 3. 10, after admonition r.  
 See Jer. 6. 19; Mark 6. 26; Luke 9. 22; John 12. 48.  
 Rejoice. Deut. 16. 14, thou shalt 26. 11, thou shalt r. in every good thing.  
 28. 63; 30. 9, the Lord will r. over 30. 9, r. over thee for good, as he r. over thy fathers.

Rejoice—Continued

1 Sam. 2. 1, because I r. in thy sal- vation.  
 2 Chr. 6. 41, let thy saints r. in goodness.  
 Job 21. 12, they r. at sound of 31. 25, if I r. because my wealth was great.  
 29. 19, if I r. at destruction of him. 39. 21, the horse r. in his strength.  
 Ps. 2. 11, r. with trembling.  
 5. 11, let all that trust in thee r.  
 19. 5, r. as a strong man to run a race.  
 33. 21, our heart shall r. in him.  
 35. 15, in mine adversity they r.  
 26, let them be ashamed that r. at my hurt.  
 38. 16, hear me, lest they should 51. 8, that the bones thou hast broken may r.  
 58. 10, the righteous shall r.  
 63. 7, in the shadow of thy wings will I r.  
 68. 3, let the righteous r., yea, 85. 6, that thy people may r. in thee.  
 89. 16, in thy name shall they r.  
 97. 11, the Lord reigneth, let the earth r.  
 104. 31, the Lord shall r. in his 107. 42, the righteous shall see it and r.  
 109. 29, let thy servant r.  
 149. 2, let Israel r. in him that made him.  
 Prov. 2. 14, who r. to do evil.  
 5. 18, r. with the wife of thy youth.  
 23. 15, if thine heart be wise, my heart shall r.  
 24. the father of the righteous 25, she that bare thee shall r.  
 24. 17, r. not when thine enemy falleth.  
 29. 2, when the righteous are in 31. 25, she shall r. in time to come.  
 Eccl. 2. 10, my heart r. in all 3. 12, for a man to r. and do good.  
 22. 5, 19, that a man should r. in his works.  
 11. 9, r. O young man, in thy Is. 9. 3, as men r. when they divide the spoil.  
 24. 8, noise of them that r. endeth. 29. 19, poor among men shall r.  
 62. 5, as the bridegroom r. over the bride.  
 64. 5, him that r. and worketh 65. 13, my servants shall r., but ye.  
 66. 14, when ye see this, your Jer. 1. 15, when thou doest evil, then thou r.  
 32. 41, I will r. over them to do 51. 39, that they may r. and sleep. Ezek. 7. 12, let not buyer r.  
 Amos 6. 13, which r. in a thing of nought.  
 Mic. 7. 8, r. not against me.  
 Hab. 3. 18, yet I will r. in the Matt. 18. 13, he r. more of that sheep.  
 Luke 1. 14, many shall r. as his 6. 28, r. ye in that day, and leap for joy.  
 10. 20, in this r. not, but rather 21, in that hour Jesus r. in spirit.  
 John 5. 35, willing for a season to r. in his light.  
 8. 56, Abraham r. to see my day.  
 14. 28, if ye loved me, ye would r.  
 16. 20, ye shall weep, but the world shall r.

Rejoice—Continued

22, I will see you again, and your heart shall r.  
 Rom. 5. 2, r. in hope. 12. 15, r. with them that do r.  
 1 Cor. 7. 30, they that r. as though 13. 6, r. not in iniquity, but r. in the truth.  
 Phil. 1. 18, I therein do r., yea, 2. 16, that I may r. in the day of Christ.  
 3. 1, finally, brethren r. in the 4. 4, r. in the Lord always, and again I say, R.  
 1 Thess. 5. 16, r. evermore.  
 James 1. 9, let the brother of low 2. 13, mercy r. against judgment.  
 1 Pet. 1. 8, r. with joy unspeakable.  
 See 1 Kin. 1. 40; 5. 2; 2 Kin. 11. Rejoicing. Job 8. 21, till he fill thy lips with r.  
 Ps. 107. 22, declare his works with 118. 15, voice of r. in tabernacles of the righteous.  
 119. 111, they are the r. of my 126. 6, shall doubtless come again r.  
 Prov. 8. 31, r. in the habitable part Is. 65. 18, I create Jerusalem a r.  
 Jer. 15. 16, thy word was to me the r. of my heart.  
 Zeph. 2. 15, this is the r. city.  
 Acts 5. 41, r. that they were counted worthy.  
 Rom. 12. 12, r. in hope.  
 2 Cor. 6. 10, as sorrowful, yet al- 1 Thess. 2. 19, what is our crown of r.?  
 See Hab. 3. 14; Acts 8. 39; Gal. 6. Release. Est. 2. 18; Matt. 27. 17. Relieve. Lev. 25. 35, then thou shalt r. him.  
 Ps. 146. 9, he r. the fatherless and Is. 1. 17, r. the oppressed.  
 Lam. 1. 16, comforter that should r. See Acts 11. 29; 1 Tim. 5. 10. Religious. Acts 26. 5; Gal. 1. 13; James 1. 26, 27.  
 Religious. Acts 13. 43; James Rely. 2 Chr. 13. 18; 16. 7, 8.  
 Remain. Gen. 8. 22, while earth r. 14. 10, they that r. fled to the mountain.  
 Ex. 12. 10, let nothing of it r. until Josh. 13. 1, there r. yet much land to be possessed.  
 1 Kin. 18. 22, I, even I only, r. a Job. 21. 32, yet shall he r. in the tomb.  
 Prov. 21. 21, the perfect shall r. in Eccles. 2. 9, my wisdom r. with me.  
 Jer. 17. 25, this city shall r. for ever. 37. 10, there r. but wounded men.  
 Lam. 2. 22, in day of anger none r.  
 Matt. 11. 23, would have r. until this day.  
 John 6. 12, gather up the fragments 9. 41, ye say, We see, therefore your sin r.  
 Acts 5. 4, whiles it r., was it not? 1 Cor. 15. 6, the greater part r. to this present.  
 1 Thess. 4. 15, we alive r. unto com- Heb. 4. 9, there r. a rest to the people of God.  
 10. 26, there r. no more sacrifice Rev. 3. 2, things which r. that are ready to die.  
 See Ps. 76. 10; Lam. 5. 19; John 1. Remedy. 2 Chr. 36. 16; Prov. 6. 15; 29. 1.  
 Remember. Gen. 40. 23, yet did 41. 9, I do r. my faults this day.

## Remember—Continued

Ex. 13. 3, *r.* this day ye came out of Egypt.  
 20. 8, *r.* the sabbath day. [ments.  
 Num. 15. 39, *r.* all the command-  
 ment. 5. 15; 24. 18, 22, *r.* thou wast  
 a servant. [thee.  
 8. 2, *r.* all the way the Lord led  
 32. 7, *r.* the days of old. [works.  
 1 Chr. 16. 12, *r.* his marvellous  
 Neh. 13. 14, *r.* me, O God, con-  
 sidering this.  
 Job 7. 7, *O r.* my life is wind. [away.  
 11. 16, *r.* as it waters that pass  
 14. 13, appoint me a set time, and  
*r.* me. [r.  
 24. 20, the sinner shall be no more  
 Ps. 9. 12, when he maketh inquisi-  
 tion he *r.* [Lord.  
 20. 7, we will *r.* the name of the  
 25. 6, *r.* thy mercies, they have  
 been ever of old.  
 7. *r.* not sins of my youth, *r.* me.  
 63. 6, when I *r.* thee upon my bed.  
 78. 39, he *r.* that they were but  
 flesh. [iniquities.  
 79. 47, *r.* not against us former  
 105. 8, he hath *r.* his covenant for  
 ever. [night.  
 119. 55, I have *r.* thy name in the  
 136. 23, who *r.* us in our low estate.  
 137. 1, we wept, when we *r.* Zion.  
 Prov. 31. 7, drink, and *r.* his misery  
 no more. [days of his life.  
 Eccles. 5. 20, shall not much *r.* the  
 11. 8, let him *r.* the days of dark-  
 ness.  
 12. 1, *r.* now thy Creator.  
 Cant. 1. 4, we will *r.* thy love.  
 Is. 23. 16, sing many songs, that  
 thou mayest *r.* [things.  
 43. 18; 46. 9, *r.* ye not the former  
 67. 11, thou hast not *r.* me. [be *r.*  
 65. 17, the former heavens shall not  
 Jer. 31. 20, I do earnestly *r.* him  
 still. [the Lord.  
 51. 50, ye that have escaped *r.*  
 Lam. 1. 9, she *r.* not her last end.  
 Ezek. 16. 61; 36. 31, then shalt  
 thou *r.* thy ways. [erly covenant.  
 Amos. 1. 9, and *r.* not the broth-  
 Hab. 3. 2, in wrath *r.* mercy.  
 Zech. 10. 9, they shall *r.* me in far  
 countries. [Jesus.  
 Matt. 26. 75, Peter *r.* the word of  
 Luke 16. 25, son, *r.* that thou in  
 thy lifetime.  
 17. 32, *r.* Lot's wife. [comest.  
 23. 42, Lord, *r.* me when thou  
 John 2. 22, when he was risen,  
 they *r.* [said unto you.  
 John 15. 20, *r.* the word that I  
 Acts 11. 16, then *r.* I the word of  
 the Lord. [Jesus.  
 20. 35, *r.* the words of the Lord  
 Gal. 2. 10, that we should *r.* the  
 poor.  
 Col. 4. 18, *r.* my bonds. [bonds.  
 Heb. 13. 3, *r.* them that are in  
 7, *r.* them that have tue rule over  
 you. [art fallen.  
 Rev. 2. 5, *r.* from whence thou  
 3. 3, *r.* how thou hast received.  
 See Ps. 68. 5; 103. 14; Matt. 5. 23;  
 John 16. 21.  
 Remembrance. Num. 5. 15, bring-  
 ing iniquity to *r.* [name in *r.*  
 2 Sam. 18. 18, no son to keep my  
 1 Kin. 17. 18, art thou come to call  
 my sin to *r.*?  
 Job 18. 17, his *r.* shall perish.  
 Ps. 6. 5, in death there is no *r.* of  
 thee.

## Remember—Continued

30. 4; 97. 12, give thanks at *r.* of  
 his holiness.  
 77. 6, I call to *r.* my song in the  
 night. [everlasting *r.*  
 112. 6, the righteous shall be in  
 Eccles. 1. 11, there is no *r.* of for-  
 mer things. [fool.  
 2. 16, no *r.* of wise more than the  
 Is. 43. 26, put me in *r.* [up thy *r.*  
 57. 8, behind doors hast thou set  
 Lam. 3. 20, my soul hath them  
 still in *r.* [youth.  
 Ezek. 23. 19, calling to *r.* days of  
 Mal. 3. 16, a book of *r.* [in *r.* of me.  
 Luke 22. 19; 1 Cor. 11. 24, this do  
 John 14. 26, bring all things to you  
*r.* [in *r.*  
 Acts 10. 31, thine alms are had  
 2 Tim. 1. 3, I have *r.* of thee in my  
 prayers. [in *r.*  
 2. 14, of these things put them  
 Remit. John 20. 23, whose soever  
 sins ye *r.* [be the priest's.  
 Remnant. Lev. 5. 13, the *r.* shall  
 2 Kin. 19. 4; Is. 37. 4, lift up thy  
 Ezra 9. 8, grace shewed to leave  
 Is. 1. 9, unless the Lord had left a *r.*  
 11. 11, to recover the *r.* of his peo-  
 ple. [and feeble.  
 16. 14, the *r.* shall be very small  
 Jer. 44. 28, *r.* shall know whose  
 words shall stand.  
 Ezek. 6. 8, yet will I leave a *r.*  
 Joel 2. 32, the *r.* whom the Lord  
 shall call. [11. 5; Rev. 11. 13.  
 See Mic. 2. 12; Hag. 1. 12; Rom.  
 Remove. Deut. 19. 14, shall not *r.*  
 landmark. [they know not.  
 Job 9. 5, *r.* the mountains, and  
 14. 18, the rock is *r.* out of his  
 place. [twicked to me.  
 Ps. 36. 11, let not the hand of the  
 39. 10, *r.* thy stroke away from  
 me. [be *r.*  
 46. 2, not fear, though the earth  
 81. 6, I *r.* his shoulder from bur-  
 den. [gressions.  
 103. 12, so far hath he *r.* our trans-  
 119. 22, *r.* from me reproach.  
 125. 1, as mount Zion, which can-  
 not be *r.*  
 Prov. 4. 27, *r.* thy foot from evil.  
 10. 30, the righteous shall never  
 be *r.* [heart.  
 Eccles. 11. 10, *r.* sorrow from thy  
 Is. 13. 13, earth shall *r.* out of her  
 place. [face.  
 24. 20, earth shall be *r.* like a cot-  
 29. 13, have *r.* their heart far  
 from me. [shalt thou not *r.*  
 Jer. 4. 1, return unto me, then  
 Lam. 3. 17, thou hast *r.* my soul  
 from peace. [and it shall *r.*  
 Matt. 17. 20, ye shall say, *r.* hence,  
 Luke 22. 42, *r.* this cup from me.  
 Gal. 1. 6, I marvel ye are so soon *r.*  
 Rev. 2. 5, or else I will *r.* thy can-  
 dlestick. [12. 3.  
 See Job 19. 10; Eccles. 10. 9; Ezek.  
 Rend. 1 Kin. 11. 11, I will *r.* the  
 kingdom. [heavens.  
 Is. 64. 1, that thou wouldest *r.* the  
 Hos. 13. 8, I will *r.* the calf of their  
 heart.  
 Joel 2. 13, *r.* your heart. [and *r.* you.  
 Matt. 7. 6, lest they turn again  
 See Ps. 7. 2; Eccles. 3. 7; Jer. 4. 30;  
 John 19. 24. [vengeance.  
 Render. Deut. 32. 41, *r.* ven-  
 1 Sam. 26. 23, *r.* to every man his  
 faithfulness. [righteousness.  
 Job 33. 26, he will *r.* to man his

## Remember—Continued

34. 11, the work of a man shall be  
*r.* to him.  
 Ps. 28. 4, *r.* to them their desert.  
 38. 20, they also that *r.* evil for  
 good. [sevenfold.  
 79. 12, and *r.* to our neighbour  
 94. 2, *r.* a reward to the proud.  
 Prov. 24. 12; Rom. 2. 6, *r.* to every  
 man according. [can *r.* a reason.  
 26. 16, wiser than seven men who  
 Hos. 14. 2, so will we *r.* the calves  
 of our lips. [pence?  
 Joel 3. 4, will ye *r.* me a recom-  
 Zech. 9. 12, I will *r.* double.  
 Matt. 21. 41, *r.* him the fruits in  
 their seasons. [unto Caesar.  
 22. 21; Mark 12. 17; Luke 20. 25,  
 Rom. 13. 7, *r.* to all their dues. [r?  
 1 Thess. 3. 9, what thanks can we  
 5. 15, see that none *r.* evil for evil.  
 1 Pet. 3. 9, not *r.* evil for evil, or  
 railing. [62. 12; Is. 66. 6.  
 See Num. 18. 9; Judg. 9. 56; Pa.  
 Renew. Job 10. 17, thou *r.* thy  
 witness.  
 29. 20, my how was *r.* in my hand.  
 Ps. 51. 10, and *r.* a right spirit  
 within me.  
 103. 5, thy youth is *r.* like the  
 eagle's. [earth.  
 104. 30, thou *r.* the face of the  
 Is. 40. 31, they that wait on Lord  
 shall *r.* strength. [strength.  
 41. 1, let the people *r.* their  
 Lam. 5. 21, *r.* our days as of old.  
 2 Cor. 4. 16, the inward man is *r.*  
 day by day. [your mind.  
 Eph. 4. 23, be *r.* in the spirit of  
 Col. 3. 10, new man, which is *r.*  
 in knowledge. [to them again.  
 Heb. 6. 6, they fall away to *r.*  
 See 2 Chr. 15. 8; Rom. 12. 2; Tit.  
 3. 5.  
 Renounced. 2 Cor. 4. 2, have *r.*  
 hidden things. [men of *r.*  
 Renew. Gen. 6. 4; Num. 16. 2,  
 Num. 1. 16, the *r.* of the congrega-  
 tion. [be *r.*  
 Is. 14. 20, evildoers shall never  
 Ezek. 16. 14, thy *r.* went forth  
 among the heathen.  
 34. 29, a plant of *r.* [Dan. 9. 15.  
 See Ezek. 23. 32; 26. 17; 39. 13;  
 Rent. Gen. 37. 33, Joseph is *r.* in  
 pieces.  
 Josh. 9. 4, bottles old and *r.*  
 Judg. 14. 5, 6, *r.* lion as he would  
 have *r.* a kid.  
 1 Kin. 13. 8, the altar shall be *r.*  
 Job 26. 8, the cloud is not *r.* under  
 them. [made worse.  
 Matt. 9. 16; Mark 2. 21, the *r.* is  
 Luke 23. 45, the vail was rent in  
 twain. [Jer. 36. 24.  
 See 1 Sam. 15. 27; Job 1. 20; 2. 12;  
 Repaid. Prov. 13. 21, to righteous  
 good shall be *r.*  
 Repair. 2 Chr. 24. 5, gather  
 money to *r.* the house.  
 Is. 61. 4, they shall *r.* the waste  
 cities.  
 See 2 Kin. 12. 5; Ezra 9. 9; Neh.  
 3. 4; Is. 58. 12. [to his face.  
 Repay. Deut. 7. 10, he will *r.* him  
 Luke 10. 35, when I come again, I  
 will *r.* thee. [I will *r.*  
 Rom. 12. 19, vengeance is mine,  
 Philm. 19, I have written it, I will  
*r.* it.  
 See Job 21. 31; 41. 11; Is. 59. 18.  
 Repeateth. Prov. 17. 9, he that *r.*  
 a matter.  
 Repent. Gen. 6. 6, it *r.* the Lord,

Repeat—Continued

Ex. 13. 17, lest the people r.  
Jer. 2. 19, the Lord r. of the evil he thought to do, [that he should r.  
Num. 23. 19, neither son of man, Deut. 32. 36, the Lord shall r. for his servants.  
Job 42. 6, I r. in dust and ashes.  
Ps. 90. 13, let it r. thee concerning thy servants. [his mercies.  
106. 45, the Lord r. according to 110. 4; Heb. 7. 21, Lord hath sworn, and will not r. [ness.  
Jer. 8. 6, no man r. of his wicked- 18. 8; 26. 13, if that nation turn, I will r. [r.  
31. 19, after that I was turned, I Joel 2. 13, he is slow to anger, and r. him. [the preaching.  
Matt. 12. 41; Luke 11. 32, they r. at 21. 29, afterward he r. and went. Luke 13. 3, except ye r. [him.  
17. 3, if thy brother r., forgive Acts 8. 22, r. of this thy wicked- ness. [not.  
Rev. 2. 21, space to r., and she r. See Acts 2. 38; 17. 30; Rev. 2. 5; 3. 3; 16. 9. [shall be hid.  
Repentance. Hos. 13. 14, r. Luke 3. 8; Acts 26. 20, fruits meet for. [leadeth thee to. Rom. 2. 4, the goodness of God 11. 29, gifts of God are without r. 2 Cor. 7. 10, r. not to be repeated of. [foundation of r.  
Heb. 6. 1, not laying again the 6, to renew them again to r. 12. 17, found no place of r., though he sought it. [2. 25. See Luke 15. 7; Acts 20. 21; 2 Tim. Replenish. Gen. 1. 28; 9. 1; Jer. 31. 25. [against God.  
Repelst. Rom. 9. 20, that r. Report (n.). Gen. 37. 2, their evil r. Ex. 23. 1, thou shalt not raise a false r.  
Num. 13. 32, an evil r. of the land. 1 Sam. 2. 24, it is no good r. I hear. 1 Kin. 10. 6; 2 Chr. 9. 5, it was a true r. I heard. [bones fat.  
Prov. 15. 30, a good r. maketh the is. 28. 19, a vexation only to under- stand the r.  
53. 1, who hath believed our r.? Acts 6. 3, men of honest r.  
10. 22, of good r. among the Jews. 2 Cor. 6. 8, by evil r. and good r. Phil. 4. 8, whatsoever things are of good r. [a good r.  
1 Tim. 3. 7, a bishop must have See Deut. 2. 25; Heb. 11. 2, 39; 3 John 12. 17, [among the heathen.  
Report (n.). Neh. 6. 6, it is r. Jer. 20. 10, r., say they, and we will r. it. [monly r.  
Matt. 28. 15, this saying is com- Acts 16. 2, well r. of by the brethren. [is in you.  
1 Cor. 14. 25, he will r. that God See Ezek. 9. 11; Rom. 3. 8; 1 Tim. 5. 10. [were a r. to us.  
Reproach (n.). Gen. 34. 14, that 1 Sam. 11. 2, lay it for a r. upon all Israel. [more a r.  
Neh. 2. 17, build, that we be not r. Ps. 15. 3, that taketh not up a r. 31. 11, I was a r. among mine enemies. [neighbours.  
44. 13; 79. 4; 89. 41, a r. to our Rom. 15. 3, the r. of them that re- proached thee.  
78. 66, put them to a perpetual r. Prov. 6. 33, bis r. shall not be wiped away.

Reproach—Continued

14. 34, sin is a r. to any people. Is. 43. 28, I have given Israel to r. 51. 7, fear not the r. of men.  
Jer. 23. 40, I will bring an ever- lasting r. [youth.  
13. 19, I did bear the r. of my Lave. 3. 30, he is filled full with r. Ezek. 5. 14, I will make these a r. among nations. [a taunt.  
15. Jerusalem shall be a r. and Mic. 6. 16, ye shall bear the r. of my people. [ing r.  
2 Cor. 11. 21, I speak as concern- 12. 10, pleasure in r. for Christ's sake. [fall into r.  
1 Tim. 3. 7, good report, lest he 4. 10, we labour and suffer r.  
Heb. 11. 26, the r. of Christ greater riches. [ing his r.  
119. 42; Prov. 27. 11, to answer See Ps. 69. 10; 119. 39; Jer. 6. 10; 20. 8; 24. 9. [the Lord.  
Reproach (n.). Num. 15. 30, 31. 2 Kin. 19. 22; Is. 37. 23, whom hast thou r.? [ye r. me.  
Job 19. 3, these ten times have 27. 6, my heart shall not r. me. Ps. 42. 10, as with a sword mine enemies r. me.  
44. 16, the voice of him that r. 74. 22, how the foolish man r. thee. [him that r. me.  
119. 42; Prov. 27. 11, to answer Prov. 14. 31; 17. 5, oppress the poor r. his Maker. [my sake.  
Luke 6. 22, men shall r. you for 1 Pet. 4. 14, if ye be r. for Christ's sake. [89. 51; Zeph. 2. 8. See Ps. 55. 12; 74. 18; 79. 12. Reproachfully. Job 16. 10; 1 Tim. 5. 14. [for their sakes.  
Reprove. 1 Chr. 16. 21, r. kings Job 6. 25, what do thy arguings r.? 13. 10, he will r. you if ye accept. 40. 2, he that r. God, let him an- swer r.  
Ps. 50. 8, I will not r. thee for thy burnt offerings. [excellent oil.  
141. 5, let him r. me, it shall be Prov. 9. 8, r. not a scorner, lest he hate thee. [that r.  
15. 12, a scorner loveth not one 19. 25, r. one that hath under- standing.  
29. 1, he that being often r.  
30. 6, lest he r. thee, and thou be found a liar. [meek.  
Is. 11. 4, r. with equity for the Jer. 2. 19, thy backslidings shall be r. [be r.  
Job 33. 20, lest his deeds should be r. he will r. the world of sin. See Luke 3. 19; Eph. 5. 11, 13; 2 Tim. 4. 2. [3. 26.  
Reprove. Prov. 25. 12; Ezek. Reputation. Acts 5. 34, had in r. among the people.  
Phil. 2. 7, made himself of no r. See Job 18. 3; Dan. 4. 35; Gal. 2. 2. Request. Judg. 8. 24, I would desire a r. of thee.  
Ezra 7. 6, the king granted all his r. Job 6. 8, Oh that I might have my r. Ps. 21. 2, hast not withholden the r. of his lips.  
106. 15, he gave them their r.  
Phil. 1. 4, in every prayer making r. with joy.  
4. 6, let your r. be made known. See 2 Sam. 14. 15; Neh. 2. 4; Est. 4. 8; 5. 3. [lives will I r.  
Require. Gen. 9. 5, blood of your 31. 39, of my hand didst thou r. it.

Require—Continued

Deut. 10. 12; Mic. 6. 8, what doth the Lord r.? [self r. it.  
1 Sam. 20. 16, let the Lord him- Ruth 3. 11, I will do all thou r. 1 Sam. 21. 8, the king's business r. haste.  
2 Sam. 3. 13, one thing I r. of thee. 19. 38, whatsoever thou shalt r. I will do. [it, and r. it.  
2 Chr. 24. 22, the Lord, and upon Neh. 5. 12, we will restore, and r. nothing of them. [not r. it.  
Ps. 10. 13, he hath said, Thine wilt 40. 6, sin offering hast thou not r. 137. 3, they that wasted us r. of us mirth. [of thee.  
Prov. 30. 7, two things have I r. Eccles. 3. 15, God r. that which is past. [hand?  
Is. 1. 12, who hath r. this at your Ezek. 18. 13; 33. 6, his blood will I r. at thine hand.  
34. 10, I will r. my flock at their Luke 11. 50, may be r. of this gen- eration. [be r.  
12. 20, this night thy soul shall 19. 23, I might have r. mine own with usury.  
1 Cor. 1. 22, the Jews r. a sign.  
Requite. Gen. 50. 15, Joseph will certainly r. us. [Lord?  
Deut. 32. 6, do ye thus r. the Judg. 1. 7, as I have done, so God hath r. me. [kindness.  
2 Sam. 2. 6, I also will r. you this 16. 12, it may be the Lord will r. good for this.  
1 Tim. 5. 4, learn to r. their parents. See Ps. 10. 14; 41. 10; Jer. 51. 56. Reward. Josh. 6. 9; Is. 52. 12; 58. 8.  
Rescue. Ps. 35. 17, r. my soul. See Deut. 28. 31; 1 Sam. 14. 45; Dan. 6. 27. [Is their r.  
Resemble. Zech. 5. 6, this Resemble. Judg. 8. 18; Luke 13. 18. Reserve. Gen. 27. 35, hast thou not a blessing? [that shall r.  
Ruth 2. 18, gave her mother in law Job 21. 30, the wicked r. to, day of destruction. [time of trouble.  
38. 23, which I have r. against Jer. 3. 5, will he r. his anger for ever? [of harvest.  
5. 24, he r. the appointed weeks 50. 20, I will pardon them whom I r. [his enemies.  
Nah. 1. 2, the Lord r. wrath for 1 Pet. 1. 4, an inheritance r. in heaven.  
2 Pet. 2. 4, to be r. unto judgment. 3. 7, the heavens and earth are r. unto fire. [2. 9; Jude 6. 13.  
See Num. 18. 19; Rom. 11. 4; 2 Pet. Residue. Ex. 10. 5, locusts shall eat the r. [of my years.  
Is. 38. 10, I am deprived of the r. Jer. 15. 9, the r. of them will I deliver to the sword.  
Ezek. 9. 8, wilt thou destroy all the r.? [the r?  
Zech. 8. 11, I will not be to the r. as in former days. [the spirit.  
Mal. 2. 15, yet had he the r. of Acts 15. 17, that the r. might seek the Lord. [30. 3.  
See Neh. 11. 20; Jer. 8. 3; 29. 1. Resist. Zech. 3. 1, at his right hand to r.  
Matt. 5. 39, r. not evil.  
Luke 21. 16, your adversaries shall not be able to r.  
Rom. 9. 19, who hath r. his will?

## Resist—Continued

23. 2, whose *r.* the power, *r.* the ordinance of God. [proud.  
James 4. 6; 1 Pet. 5. 5, God *r.* the  
7, *r.* the devil, and he will flee  
from you. [the faith.  
1 Pet. 5. 9, whom *r.* steadfast in  
See Acts 6. 10; 7. 51; 2 Tim. 3. 8;  
Heb. 12. 4. [us.  
Resort. Neh. 4. 20, *r.* hither to  
Ps. 71. 3, whereunto *r.* may continu-  
ously *r.* [thither.  
John 18. 2, Jesus ofttimes *r.*  
See Mark 2. 13; 10. 1; John 18. 20;  
Acts 16. 13. [had *r.* to Abel.  
Respect (n.). Gen. 4. 4, the Lord  
Ex. 2. 25, God had *r.* unto them.  
1 Kin. 8. 28; 2 Chr. 6. 19, have *r.*  
unto their prayer. [with God.  
Col. 3. 25, there is no *r.* of persons  
Ps. 74. 20, have *r.* unto thy cove-  
nant. [ways.  
119. 15, I will have *r.* unto thy  
138. 6, yet hath he *r.* unto the  
lowly. [have *r.* of persons.  
Prov. 24. 28; 28. 31, not good to  
Is. 17. 7, his eyes shall have *r.* to  
the Holy One. [fashioned it.  
22. 11, nor had *r.* to him that  
Phil. 4. 11, not that I speak in *r.*  
of want.  
See Heb. 11. 26; James 2. 1, 3, 9.  
Respect (v.). Lev. 19. 15, shall not  
*r.* person of poor. [in judgment.  
Deut. 1. 17, ye shall not *r.* persons  
Job 37. 24, he *r.* not any that are  
wise of heart. [40. 4; Lam. 4. 16.  
See Num. 16. 15; 2 Sam. 14. 14; Ps.  
Respite. Ex. 8. 15; 1 Sam. 11. 3.  
Rest (n.). Gen. 49. 15, Issachar  
saw that *r.* was good.  
Ex. 31. 15; Lev. 16. 31; 25. 4, the  
sabbath of *r.*  
33. 14, I will give thee *r.* [and.  
Lev. 25. 5, a year of *r.* to the  
Deut. 12. 10, when he giveth you  
*r.* from enemies. [score years.  
Judg. 3. 30, the land had *r.* four-  
Ruth 3. 1, shall not I seek *r.* for  
thee? [will give him *r.*  
1 Chr. 22. 9, a man of *r.*, and I  
18, hath he not given you *r.* on  
every side?  
28. 2, to build a house of *r.*  
Neh. 9. 28, after they had *r.* they  
did evil. [their enemies.  
Est. 3. 16, the Jews had *r.* from  
Job 3. 17, there the weary be at *r.*  
11. 18, thou shalt take *r.* in  
safety. [in the dust  
17. 16, when our *r.* together is  
Ps. 55. 6, then would I fly away,  
and be at *r.*  
95. 11; Heb. 3. 11, not enter into  
my *r.* [soul.  
116. 7, return to thy *r.*, O my  
132. 8, arise unto thy *r.*, this is  
my *r.* for ever. [r. in the night.  
Eccles. 2. 23, his heart taketh not  
Is. 11. 10, his *r.* shall be glorious.  
14. 7; Zech. 1. 11, earth is at *r.*  
and quiet. [ye be saved.  
30. 15, in returning and *r.* shall  
66. 1, where is the place of my *r.*?  
Jer. 6. 16, ye shall find *r.* for your  
souls. [that are at *r.*  
Ezek. 38. 11, I will go to them  
Mic. 2. 10, depart, this is not your *r.*  
Matt. 11. 28, I will give you *r.*  
12. 43; Luke 11. 24, seeking *r.* and  
finding none. [and take your *r.*  
26. 45; Mark 14. 41, sleep on now,  
John 11. 13, of taking *r.* in sleep.  
Acts 9. 31, then had the churches *r.*

## Rest—Continued

See Prov. 29. 17; Eccles. 6. 5; Dan.  
4. 4. [seventh day.  
Rest. (v.). Gen. 2. 2, he *r.* on the  
Num. 11. 25, when the spirit *r.*  
upon them.  
2 Chr. 32. 8, people *r.* on the words.  
Job 3. 18, there the prisoners *r.*  
together. [shall *r.* in hope.  
Ps. 16. 9; Acts 2. 25, my flesh  
37. 7, *r.* in the Lord. [fools.  
Eccles. 7. 9, anger *r.* in bosom of  
Is. 11. 2, the spirit of the Lord  
shall *r.* upon him. [to *r.*  
28. 12, ye may cause the weary  
57. 20, like the sea when it cannot  
*r.* [not *r.*  
62. 1, for Jerusalem's sake I will  
63. 14, the Spirit of the Lord  
caused him to *r.*  
Jer. 47. 6, *r.* and be still.  
Dan. 12. 13, thou shalt *r.*, and  
stand in thy lot.  
Mark 6. 31, come, and *r.* awhile.  
2 Cor. 12. 9, that the Power of  
Christ may *r.* on me. [night.  
Rev. 4. 8, they *r.* not day and  
6. 11, *r.* yet for a little season.  
14. 13, that they may *r.* from  
their labours. [18; Luke 10. 6.  
See Prov. 14. 43; Cant. 1. 7; Is. 32.  
Restore. Ex. 22. 4, he shall *r.*  
double. [away.  
Lev. 6. 4, he shall *r.* that he took  
Deut. 22. 2, things strayed thou  
shalt *r.* again.  
Ps. 23. 3, her *r.* my soul. [salvation.  
51. 12, *r.* to me the joy of thy  
69. 4, I *r.* that which I took not  
away. [at the first.  
Is. 3. 26, I will *r.* thy judges as  
Job 22. 1, I will *r.* them to this  
place.  
30. 17, I will *r.* health to thee.  
Ezek. 33. 15, if the wicked *r.* the  
pledge. [shall *r.* all things.  
Matt. 17. 11; Mark 9. 12, Elias  
Luke 19. 8, I *r.* him fourfold.  
Acts 1. 6, wilt thou at this time *r.*  
the kingdom? [ness.  
Gal. 6. 1, *r.* such an one in meek-  
See Ruth 4. 15; Is. 58. 12; Joel 2.  
27; Mark 8. 25.  
Restrain. Gen. 11. 6, nothing will  
be *r.* [bringing.  
Ex. 35. 6, people were *r.* from  
Job 16. 4, thou *r.* prayer before  
God. [shall thou *r.*  
Ps. 76. 10, the remainder in wrath  
See Gen. 8. 2; Is. 63. 15; Ezek.  
31. 15; Acts 14. 18.  
Resurrection. Matt. 22. 28, in *r.*  
whose wife shall be? Luke 20. 33  
30, in *r.* they neither marry, 31.  
27. 53, came out of graves after *r.*  
Luke 14. 14, be recompensed at *r.*  
20. 27, deny any *r.* 36, children  
of *r.*  
John 5. 29, done good to the *r.* of  
life, done evil to the *r.* of damna-  
tion. [and the life.  
11. 25, Jesus said, I am the *r.*  
Acts 1. 22, witness with us of his *r.*  
2. 31, David spake of *r.* of Christ.  
Rom. 1. 4, by the *r.* from the dead.  
1 Cor. 15. 13, but if there be no *r.*  
21, by man came *r.* 42, so is *r.*  
Phil. 8. 10, know the power of his *r.*  
Rev. 2. 5, this is the first *r.*  
Retain. Job 2. 9, dost thou still *r.*  
thy integrity?  
Prov. 3. 18, happy is every one  
that *r.* her.  
11. 16, a gracious woman *r.* honour.

## Retain—Continued

Eccles. 8. 8, no man hath power to  
*r.* the spirit. [r., they are *r.*  
John 20. 23, whose soever sins ye  
See Mic. 7. 18; Rom. 1. 28; Philom.  
13. [11. 15; Jer. 4. 6.  
Retire. Judg. 20. 39; 2 Sam.  
Return. Gen. 3. 19, to dust shalt  
thou *r.* [let him *r.*  
Judg. 7. 3, whosoever is fearful,  
Ruth 1. 16, entreat me not to leave  
thee, or to *r.* [me.  
2 Sam. 12. 23, he shall not *r.* to  
2 Kin. 20. 10, let the shadow *r.*  
backward.  
Job 1. 21, naked shall I *r.* thither.  
15. 22, he believeth not he shall  
*r.* out of darkness. [own bosom.  
Ps. 35. 13, my prayer *r.* unto mine  
90. 3, thou sayest, *R.*, ye children  
of men. [dust.  
104. 29, they die, and *r.* to their  
116. 7, *r.* to thy rest, O my soul.  
Eccles. 1. 7, whence rivers come,  
thither they *r.* [rain.  
12. 2, nor the clouds *r.* after the  
7, dust, *r.* to earth, and spirit *r.* to  
God. [quire ye; *r.*, come.  
Is. 21. 12, if ye will enquire, en-  
35. 10; 51. 11, the ransomed of the  
Lord shall *r.* [Lord, *r.* unto me.  
Jer. 4. 1, if thou wilt *r.* saith the  
24. 7, they shall *r.* with their  
whole heart. [way.  
36. 3, every man from his evil  
Hos. 2. 7, I will *r.* to my first hus-  
band. [High.  
7. 16, they *r.*, but not to the  
14. 7, they that dwell under his  
shadow shall *r.* [me.  
Amos 4. 6, yet have ye not *r.* to  
Job 2. 4, who knoweth if the will  
*r.*, and repent? [with mercies.  
Zech. 1. 16, I am *r.* to Jerusalem  
Mal. 3. 7, *r.* to me, and I will *r.*  
to you.  
18, then shall ye *r.*, and discern.  
Matt. 12. 44; Luke 11. 24, I will *r.*  
into my house. [him all.  
Luke 9. 10, the apostles *r.* and told  
10. 17, the seventy *r.* with joy.  
17. 18, not found that *r.* to give  
glory. [corruption.  
Acts 13. 34, now no more to *r.* to  
Heb. 11. 15, might have had oppor-  
tunity to have *r.* [of your souls.  
1 Pet. 2. 25, now *r.* to the Shepherd  
See Gen. 31. 3; Ex. 4. 18; Lev. 25.  
10; Is. 55. 7. [belong to us.  
Reveal. Deut. 29. 29, things *r.*  
1 Sam. 3. 7, nor was the word of the  
Lord *r.* to him. [iniquity.  
Job 20. 27, the heaven shall *r.* his  
Prov. 11. 13; 20. 10, a talebearer  
*r.* secrets.  
Is. 22. 14, it was *r.* in mine ears.  
40. 5, the glory of the Lord shall  
be *r.* [of the Lord *r.*?  
53. 1; John 12. 38, to whom is arm  
56. 1, my righteousness is near to  
be *r.* [my cause.  
Jer. 11. 20, unto thee have I *r.*  
133. 6, I will *r.* abundance of  
peace. [things.  
Dan. 2. 22, he *r.* deep and secret  
28, there is a God that *r.* secrets.  
Amos 3. 7, he *r.* his secrets to the  
prophets. [shall not be *r.*  
Luke 12. 2, nothing covered that  
Matt. 11. 25, hast *r.* them unto  
babes. [r. it.  
16. 17, flesh and blood hath not  
revealed *r.* 35, that thoughts of many  
hearts may be *r.*

## Reveal—Continued

17.30, in day when Son of man is r.  
 Rom. 1. 17, righteousness of God is r. [heaven.  
 18, wrath of God is r. from  
 8. 18, glory which shall be r. in us.  
 1 Cor. 2. 10, God hath r. them by his Spirit.  
 8. 13, it shall be r. by fire. [other.  
 14. 30, if any thing be r. to an-  
 Gal. 1. 16, to his Son in me.  
 2 Thess. 1. 7, when the Lord Jesus  
 shall be r. 2. 3, man of sin be r. 8  
 that wicked one be r. [last time  
 1 Pet. 1. 5, ready to be r. in the  
 4. 13, when his glory shall be r.  
 5. 1, partaker of the glory that  
 shall be r. [2.6  
 See Eph. 3. 5; Phil. 3. 15; 2 Thess.  
 Revelation. Rom. 2. 5, r. of  
 righteous judgment.  
 16. 25, r. of the mystery.  
 1 Cor. 14. 26, every one hath a r.  
 2 Cor. 12. 1, to visions and r. [1.13.  
 See Gal. 2.2; Eph. 1.17; 3.3; 1 Pet.  
 Revellings. Gal. 5. 21; 1 Pet. 4. 3.  
 Revenge. Jer. 15. 15, O Lord r. me.  
 20. 10, we shall take our r. on him.  
 Nah. 1. 2, the Lord r., and is furious.  
 2 Cor. 7. 11, what r. it wrought in  
 you. [obedience.  
 10. 6, in readiness to r. all dis-  
 See Ps. 79. 10; Ezek. 25. 12; Rom.  
 13. 4. [better than silver.  
 Revenue. Prov. 8. 19, my r. [right.  
 16. 8, better than great r. without  
 Jer. 12. 13, ashamed of your r.  
 See Ezra 4. 13; Prov. 15. 6; Is.  
 23. 3; Jer. 12. 13.  
 Reverence. Ps. 89. 7; Matt. 21. 37.  
 Reverend. Ps. 111. 9, holy and r.  
 is his name.  
 Reverse. Num. 23. 20; Est. 8. 5, 8.  
 Revile. Is. 51. 7, neither be afraid  
 of their r. [r. him.  
 Matt. 27. 39, they that passed by  
 Mark 15. 32, they that were cruci-  
 fied r. him.  
 1 Cor. 4. 12, being r., we bless.  
 1 Pet. 2. 23, when he was r., r. not  
 again. [9. 28; Acts 23. 4.  
 See Ex. 22. 28; Matt. 5. 11; John  
 Revive. Neh. 4. 2, will they r. the  
 stones?  
 Ps. 85. 6, wilt thou not r. us?  
 138. 7, thou wilt r. me. [humble.  
 Is. 57. 15, to r. the spirit of the  
 Hos. 6. 2, after two days will her. us.  
 14. 7, they shall r. as corn.  
 Hab. 3. 2, r. thy work in midst of  
 years. [ment came, sin r.  
 Rom. 7. 9, when the command-  
 14. 9, Christ both died, rose, and r.  
 See Gen. 45. 27; 2 Kin. 13. 21;  
 Ezra 9. 8. [Jer. 5. 23.  
 Revolt. Is. 1. 5; 31. 6; 59. 13.  
 Reward (n.). Gen. 15. 1, thy ex-  
 ceeding great r. [their hand.  
 Num. 22. 7, r. of divination in  
 Deut. 10. 17, God who taketh not r.  
 Ruth 2. 12, full r. be given thee of  
 the Lord. [given him a r.  
 2 Sam. 4. 10, thought I would have  
 Job 6. 22, did I say, Give a r.? [r.  
 7. 2, as an hiring looketh for  
 Ps. 19. 11, in keeping them there is  
 great r. [leous.  
 58. 11, there is a r. for the right-  
 91. 8, thou shalt see the r. of the  
 wicked. [his r.  
 127. 3, the fruit of the womb is  
 Eccles. 4. 9, they have a good r. for  
 labour. [a r.  
 9. 5, neither have they any more

## Reward—Continued

Is. 1. 23, every one followeth after r.  
 5. 23, justly the wicked for r.  
 40. 10; 62. 11, his r. is with him.  
 Ezek. 16. 34, thou givest r., and no  
 r. is given thee.  
 Dan. 5. 17, give thy r. to another.  
 Hos. 9. 1, thou hast loved a r. [for r.  
 Mic. 3. 11, the heads thereof judge  
 7. 3, the judge asketh for a r.  
 Matt. 5. 12; Luke 6. 23, great is  
 your r. in heaven.  
 46, what r. have ye?  
 6. 1, ye have no r. of your father.  
 10. 41, a prophet's r. a righteous  
 man's r. [his r.  
 42; Mark 9. 41, in no wise lose  
 Luke 6. 35, do good, and your r.  
 shall be great. [our deeds.  
 23. 41, we receive the due r. of  
 Acts 1. 18, purchased with the r. of  
 iniquity. [for am r.  
 Rom. 4. 4, the r. is not reckoned.  
 1 Cor. 3. 8, every man shall receive  
 his own r.  
 9. 18, what is my r. then?  
 Col. 2. 18, let no man beguile you  
 of your r.  
 3. 24, the r. of the inheritance.  
 1 Tim. 5. 18, the labourer is  
 worthy of his r. [of r.  
 Heb. 2. 2; 10.35; 11.26, recompense  
 2 Pet. 2. 13, the r. of unrighteous-  
 ness. [18; 22. 12.  
 See 2 John 8; Jude 11; Rev. 11.  
 Reward (s.). Gen. 44. 4, therefore  
 have ye r.? [hate me.  
 Deut. 32. 41, I will r. them that  
 1 Sam. 24. 17, thou hast r. me good.  
 2 Chr. 15. 7, be strong, and your  
 work shall be r.  
 20. 11, behold how they r. us.  
 Job 21. 19, he r. him, and he shall  
 know it. [doer.  
 Ps. 31. 23, plentifully r. the proud  
 35. 12; 109. 5, they r. me evil for  
 good. [iniquities.  
 103. 10, nor r. us according to our  
 138. 8, happy is he that r. thee  
 Prov. 17. 13, whose r. evil, evil  
 shall not depart. [shall r. thee.  
 25. 22, heap coals, and the Lord  
 26. 10, both r. the fool and r.  
 transgressors.  
 Jer. 31. 16, thy work shall be r. [r.  
 Rich. Gen. 13. 2, Abram was very  
 Ex. 30. 15, the r. shall not give  
 more. [your tents.  
 Josh. 22. 8, return with much r. to  
 Ruth 3. 10, followedst not poor  
 or r. [and maketh r.  
 1 Sam. 2. 7, the Lord maketh poor  
 3. 11; 2 Chr. 1. 11, neither  
 hast asked r. [honour.  
 13, I have given thee both r. and  
 10. 23; 2 Chr. 9. 22, Solomon ex-  
 ceeded all for r. [come of thee.  
 1 Chr. 29. 12, both r. and honour  
 Job 15. 29, he shall not be r.  
 27. 19, the r. man shall lie down.  
 36. 19, will he esteem thy r.? [r.  
 Ps. 37. 16, better than r. of many  
 wicked.  
 39. 6, he heareth up r. [made r.  
 49. 16, be not afraid when one is  
 52. 7, trusted in abundance of r.  
 62. 10, if r. increase, set not your  
 heart upon them.  
 73. 12, the ungodly increase in r.  
 104. 24, the earth is full of thy r.  
 112. 3, wealth and r. shall be in  
 his house. [honour.  
 Prov. 3. 16, in her left hand r. and  
 8. 18, r. and honour are with me.

## Rich—Continued

10. 4, hand of diligent maketh r.  
 11. 4, r. profit not in day of wrath.  
 21. 17, he that loveth wine shall  
 not be r.  
 23. 5, r. make themselves wings.  
 28. 11, the r. man is wise in his  
 own conceit. [r.  
 30. 8, give me neither poverty nor  
 Eccles. 5. 13, r. kept for owners to  
 their hurt. [chamber.  
 10. 20, curse not r. in thy bed-  
 Is. 45. 3, I will give thee hidden r.  
 53. 9, with the r. in his death.  
 Jer. 9. 23, let not the r. man glory  
 in his r.  
 17. 11, getteth r., and not by right.  
 Ezek. 28. 5, heart lifted up because  
 of r. [become r.  
 Hos. 12. 8, Ephraim said, I am  
 Zech. 11. 5, blessed be the Lord,  
 for I am r. [ness of r.  
 Matt. 13. 22; Luke 8. 14, deceitful  
 Mark 10. 23, hardly shall they that  
 have r.  
 12. 41, r. cast in much. [ty away.  
 Luke 1. 53, the r. he hath sent emp-  
 6. 24, woe to you r., for ye have  
 received.  
 12. 21, not r. toward God.  
 18. 23, sorrowful, for he was very r.  
 Rom. 2. 4, the r. of his goodness.  
 9. 23, make known the r. of his  
 glory. [call.  
 10. 12, the Lord is r. to all that  
 11. 12, fall of them the r. of the  
 world. [dom.  
 33, the depth of the r. of the wis-  
 1 Cor. 4. 8, now ye are full, now  
 ye are r. [many r.  
 2 Cor. 6. 10, poor, yet making  
 8. 9, r., yet for your sakes.  
 Eph. 1. 7, redemption according  
 to the r. of grace.  
 2. 4, God, who is r. in mercy.  
 7, that he might show the exceed-  
 ing r. of grace. [glory by Christ.  
 Phil. 4. 19, according to his r. in  
 Col. 1. 27, r. of the glory of this  
 mystery.  
 2. 2, the r. of the full assurance.  
 1 Tim. 6. 9, they that will be r. fall  
 into temptation.  
 17, nor trust in uncertain r.  
 18, do good, and be r. in good  
 works. [greater r.  
 Heb. 11. 26, reproach of Christ  
 James 1. 10, let r. rejoice in that  
 he is made low, [poor r. in faith?  
 2. 5, hath not God chosen the r.  
 5. 2, your r. are corrupted.  
 Rev. 2. 9, but thou art r. 3. 17, thou  
 sayest, I am r. [mayest be r.  
 18, buy of me gold, that thou  
 5. 12, worthy is the Lamb to  
 receive r. [5. 1; Rev. 6. 15.  
 See Lev. 25. 47; James 1. 11; 2. 6;  
 Richly. Col. 3. 16; 1 Tim. 6. 17.  
 Riddance. Lev. 23. 22; Zeph. 1. 18.  
 Riddle. Judg. 14. 12; Ezek. 17. 2.  
 Ride. Deut. 32. 13, r. on high  
 places of the earth.  
 33. 26, who r. upon the heaven.  
 Judg. 5. 10, ye that r. on white  
 asses. [me.  
 2 Kin. 4. 24, slack not thy r. for  
 Job 30. 22, causeth me to r. upon  
 the wind. [perously.  
 Ps. 45. 4, in thy majesty r. pros-  
 66. 12, hast caused men to r. over  
 our heads. [the heavens.  
 68. 4, 33, extol him that r. on  
 Is. 19. 1, the Lord r. on a swift  
 cloud.

## Ride—Continued

See Hos. 14. 8; Amos 2. 15; Hab. 3. 8; Hag. 2. 22.  
 Rider. Gen. 49. 17; Ex. 15. 1; Zech. 10. 5. [thereof.]  
 Ridges. Ps. 65. 10, watereth the r.  
 Right (n.). Gen. 18. 25, shall not Judge of all do r.?  
 Deut. 6. 18; 12. 25 21. 9, shalt do that is r. [his]  
 21. 17, the r. of the firstborn is  
 2 Sam. 19. 28, what r. have I to cry to the king? [salem.]  
 Neh. 2. 20, ye have no r. in Jeru-  
 Job 34. 6, should I lie against my r.?  
 Ps. 9. 4, thou maintainest my r.  
 140. 12, the Lord will maintain the r. of the poor. [out r.]  
 Prov. 16. 8, great revenues with-  
 Jer. 17. 11, that getteth riches, and not by r. [r. it is.]  
 Ezek. 21. 27, till he come whose  
 See Amos 5. 12; Mal. 3. 6; Heb. 13. 10. [led me in r. way.]  
 Right (adj.). Gen. 24. 48, Lord  
 Deut. 32. 4, God of truth, just and r. is he, [and good and r. way.]  
 1 Sam. 12. 23, will teach you  
 2 Sam. 15. 3, thy matters are good and r. [judgments.]  
 Neh. 9. 13, thou gavest them r.  
 Job 6. 25, how forcible are r. words!  
 34. 23, he will not lay on man more than r. [are r.]  
 Ps. 19. 8, the statutes of the Lord  
 45. 6, the sceptre of thy kingdom is a r. sceptre. [me.]  
 51. 10, renew a r. spirit within  
 107. 7, he led them forth by the r. way. [paths.]  
 Prov. 4. 11, I have led thee in r.  
 8. 6, the opening of my lips shall be r. things. [frank.]  
 12. 5, the thoughts of the right-  
 15, the way of a fool is r. in his own eyes. [his own eyes.]  
 21. 2, every way of man is r. in  
 24. 26, kiss his lips that giveth a r. answer.  
 Is. 30. 10, prophesy not r. things.  
 Jer. 2. 21, planted wholly a r. seed.  
 Ezek. 18. 6, if a man do that which is r. [his lawful and r.]  
 19. 21; 27. 33. 14, that which  
 Hos. 14. 9, the ways of the Lord are r. [to do r.]  
 Amos 3. 10, they know not how  
 Matt. 20. 4, whatsoever is r. I will give you. [frank.]  
 Mark 6. 15; Luke 8. 35, in his r.  
 Luke 10. 28, thou hast answered r.  
 Eph. 6. 1, obey your parents, this is r. [Acts 8. 21; 2 Pet. 2. 15.]  
 See Judg. 17. 6; Luke 12. 57;  
 Righteous. Gen. 7. 1, these have I seen r. [wicked?]  
 18. 23, wilt thou destroy r. with  
 38. 26, she hath been more r. than I. [words of the r.]  
 Ex. 23. 8, the gift perverteth the  
 Num. 23. 10, let me die the death of the r. [justify the r.]  
 Deut. 25. 1; 2 Chr. 6. 23, they shall I Sam. 24. 17, thou art more r. than I. [than he.]  
 1 Kin. 2. 32, two men more r.  
 Job 4. 7, where were the r. cut off?  
 9. 15, though I were r., yet would I not answer. [should be r.?]  
 15. 14, what is man, that he  
 17. 9, the r. shall hold on his way.  
 22. 8, is it any pleasure that thou art r.? [with him.]  
 28. 7, there the r. might dispute

## Righteous—Continued

34. 5, Job hath said, I am r.  
 Ps. 1. 5, the congregation of the r., the Lord knoweth the way of the r.  
 7. 9, the r. God trieth the hearts.  
 84. 17, the r. cry, and the Lord heareth them. [the r.]  
 19. many are the afflictions of  
 37. 16, a little that a r. man hath.  
 21. the r. sheweth mercy, and loveth.  
 25. have not seen the r. forsaken.  
 29. the r. shall inherit the land.  
 30. the mouth of the r. speaketh wisdom. [moved.]  
 55. 22, never suffer the r. to be  
 68. 11, there is a reward for the r.  
 69. 28, let them not be written with the r. [the palm tree.]  
 92. 12, the r. shall flourish like  
 97. 11, light is sown for the r.  
 112. 6, the r. shall be in everlasting remembrance. [on lot of r.]  
 125. 3, rod of wicked shall not rest  
 140. 13, the r. shall give thanks.  
 146. 8, the Lord loveth the r.  
 Prov. 2. 7, he layeth up wisdom for the r.  
 3. 32, his secret is with the r.  
 10. 3, the Lord will not suffer the r. to famish. [life.]  
 11, the mouth of r. is a well of  
 16, labour of r. tendeth to life.  
 24, desire of the r. shall be granted.  
 25, the r. is an everlasting foundation. [ness.]  
 28, hope of the r. shall be glad.  
 11. 8, the r. is delivered out of trouble.  
 10, when it goeth well with the r.  
 21, seed of the r. shall be delivered.  
 12. 3, the root of the r. shall not be moved.  
 5, thoughts of the r. are right.  
 10, r. man regardeth the life of his beast. [his neighbour.]  
 26, the r. is more excellent than  
 13. 9, the light of the r. rejoiceth.  
 25, the r. eateth to the satisfying of his soul. [vour.]  
 14. 9, among the r. there is fa-  
 82, the r. hath hope in his death.  
 15. 6, in the house of the r. is much treasure. [plain.]  
 19, the way of the r. is made  
 28, the heart of the r. studieth to answer.  
 28, he heareth the prayer of the r.  
 13. 13, r. lips are the delight of kings. [is safe.]  
 18. 10, the r. runneth into it, and  
 28. 1, the r. are bold as a lion.  
 29. 2, when the r. are in author-  
 ity, people rejoice.  
 Eccles. 7. 16, he not r. overmuch.  
 9. 1, the r. and the wise are in the hand of God.  
 2, one event to r. and wicked.  
 Is. 3. 10, say to r., it shall be well.  
 24. 16, songs, even glory to the r.  
 26. 2, that the r. nation may enter.  
 41. 2, raised up r. man from the east.  
 53. 11, shall my r. servant justify.  
 57. 1, perishest, and no man layeth it to heart.  
 60. 21, thy people shall be all r.  
 Jer. 23. 5, raise unto David a r. branch. [made r. sad.]  
 Ezek. 13. 22, with lies ye have  
 16. 52, thy sisters are more r. than thou. [shall not.]  
 38. 12, the righteousness of the r.  
 Amos 2. 6, they sold the r. for silver.

## Righteous—Continued

Mal. 3. 18, discern between the r. and wicked. [to call r.]  
 Matt. 9. 18; Luke 5. 32, not come  
 18. 17, many r. men have desired,  
 43, then shall the r. shine forth.  
 23. 28, outwardly appear r. to men.  
 25. 46, the r. into life eternal.  
 Luke 1. 6, they were both r. before God. [displeased others.]  
 18. 9, trusted they were r., and  
 23. 47, certainly this was a r. man.  
 John 7. 24, judge r. judgment.  
 Rom. 3. 10, there is none r., no not one. [none die.]  
 5. 7, scarcely for a r. man will  
 2 Thess. 1. 6, it is a r. thing with God.  
 2 Tim. 4. 8, the Lord, the r. Judge.  
 Heb. 11. 4, obtained witness that he was r. [are over the r.]  
 1 Pet. 3. 12, the eyes of the Lord  
 4. 18, if the r. scarcely be saved.  
 2 Pet. 2. 8, Lot vexed his r. soul.  
 1 John 2. 1, Jesus Christ the r. 3. 7, r., as he is r. [be r. still.]  
 Rev. 22. 11, he that is r., let him  
 See Ezek. 3. 20; Matt. 10. 41;  
 James 5. 16. [31. 9, judge r.]  
 Righteously. Deut. 1. 16; Prov. Ps. 67. 4; 96. 10, thou shalt judge the people r. [dwell on high.]  
 Is. 33. 15, he that walketh r. shall  
 See Jer. 11. 20; Tit. 2. 12; 1 Pet. 2. 23. [shall my r. answer for me.]  
 Righteousness. Gen. 30. 33, so  
 Deut. 33. 19, offer sacrifices of  
 1 Sam. 26. 23; Job 33. 26, render to every man his r. [in it.]  
 Job 6. 29, return again, my r. is  
 27. 6, my r. I hold fast. [me.]  
 28. 14, I put on r., and it clothed  
 35. 2, thou saidst, My r. is more than God's.  
 36. 3, I will ascribe r. to my Maker.  
 Ps. 4. 1, hear me, O God of my r.  
 5, offer the sacrifices of r. [r.]  
 9. 8, he shall judge the world in  
 15. 2, he that worketh r. shall never be moved.  
 17. 15, as for me, I will behold thy face in r.  
 23. 3, leadeth me in paths of r.  
 24. 5, and r. from the God of his salvation.  
 40. 9, I have preached r.  
 45. 7; Heb. 1. 9, thou lovest r.  
 50. 19, 6, heavens shall declare his r. [with r.]  
 72. 2, he shall judge thy people  
 85. 10, r. and peace have kissed each other. [unto r.]  
 94. 15, judgment shall return  
 97. 2, r. is the habitation of his throne.  
 111. 3; 112. 3, 9, his r. endureth for ever.  
 118. 19, open to me the gates of r.  
 132. 9, let thy priests be clothed with r.  
 Prov. 8. 18, durable riches and r. are with me. [death.]  
 10. 2; 11. 4, but r. delivereth from  
 11. 5, r. of the perfect shall direct his way.  
 6. r. of the upright shall deliver.  
 12. 28, in the way of r. is life.  
 14. 34, r. exalteth a nation.  
 16. 8, better is a little with r.  
 12, the throne is established by r.  
 31, crown of glory, if found in way of r. [iseth in his r.]  
 Eccles. 7. 15, a just man that per-

righteousness—Continued

Isa. 11. 5, *r.* the girdle of his loins.  
26. 10, yet will he not learn *r.*  
32. 1, a king shall reign in *r.*  
17, the work of *r.* shall be peace,  
and the effect of *r.* [hand of my *r.*  
41. 10, uphold thee with the right  
46. 12, ye that are far from *r.*  
59. 16, his *r.* sustained him.  
62. 2, the Gentiles shall see thy *r.*  
64. 8, our *r.* are as filthy rags.  
Jer. 23. 6; 33. 16, this is his name,  
the Lord our *r.* [grow.  
33. 15, cause the branch of *r.* to  
51. 10, the Lord hath brought  
forth our *r.* [turneth from *r.*  
Ezek. 3. 20; 18. 24, when righteous  
14. 14, deliver but their own souls  
by their *r.* [be upon him.  
18. 20, the *r.* of the righteous shall  
33. 13, if he trust to his own *r.*  
Dan. 4. 27, break off thy sins by *r.*  
9. 7, *r.* belongeth to thee.  
12. 3, they that turn many to *r.*  
Hos. 10. 12, till he rain *r.* upon you.  
Amos 5. 24, let *r.* run down as a  
stream. [lock.  
6. 12, turned fruit of *r.* into hem-  
Zeph. 2. 3, ye meek of the earth,  
seek *r.*  
Mal. 4. 2, shall the Sun of *r.* arise.  
Matt. 3. 15, to fulfill all *r.*  
5. 6, hunger and thirst after *r.*  
20, except your *r.* exceed the *r.*  
21. 32, John came to you in the  
way of *r.*  
Luke 1. 75, in *r.* before him.  
John 16. 8, reprove the world of *r.*  
Acts 10. 35, he that worketh *r.*  
13. 10, thou enemy of all *r.* 24. 25,  
as he reasoned of *r.* [r.  
Rom. 4. 6, to whom God imputeth  
5. 17, which receive the gift of *r.*  
18, by the *r.* of one. 21, grace  
reigns through *r.*  
6. 13, yield your members as in-  
struments of *r.*  
20, ye were free from *r.* [r.  
8. 10, the Spirit is life, because of  
9. 30, the *r.* which is of faith.  
10. 3, going about to establish  
their own *r.* [for *r.*  
4. Christ is the end of the law  
10, with the heart man believeth  
unto *r.* [and drink, but *r.*  
14. 17, kingdom of God not meat  
1 Cor. 1. 30, Christ is made unto  
us *r.*  
15. 34, awake to *r.* [the *r.*  
2 Cor. 5. 21, that we might be made  
6. 7, the armour of *r.*  
14, what fellowship hath *r.* with  
unrighteousness?  
Gal. 2. 21, if *r.* come by the law.  
5. 5, we wait for the hope of *r.*  
Eph. 6. 14, the breastplate of *r.*  
Phil. 1. 11, filled with the fruits of  
*r.* [blameless.  
3. 6, touching the *r.* in the law,  
9, not having mine own *r.*, but  
the *r.* of God.  
1 Tim. 6. 11, follow after *r.*  
2 Tim. 3. 16, for instruction in *r.*  
4. 8, laid up for me a crown of *r.*  
Tit. 3. 5, not by works of *r.*  
Heb. 1. 8, a sceptre of *r.*  
6. 13, unskilful in the word of *r.*  
7. 2, by interpretation, King of *r.*  
11. 7, heir of the *r.* which is by  
faith.  
33, through faith wrought *r.*  
12. 11, the peaceable fruit of *r.*  
James 1. 20, wrought of man worketh  
not *r.* of God.

Righteousness—Continued

3. 18, the fruit of *r.* is sown in  
peace.  
1 Pet. 2. 24, being dead to sins,  
should live unto *r.*  
2 Pet. 2. 5, a preacher of *r.* [of *r.*  
21, better not to have known way  
3. 13, new earth wherein dwelleth  
*r.*  
1 John 2. 29, every one that doeth  
See Isa. 54. 14; 63. 1; Zech. 8. 8;  
Rev. 19. 8. [2 Tim. 2. 15;  
Rightly. Gen. 27. 36; Luke 7. 43;  
Rigour. Ex. 1. 13, 14; Lev. 25. 43,  
46, 53.  
[the Nazarenes.  
Ringleader. Acts 24. 5, a *r.* of  
Riot. Rom. 13. 13; Tit. 1. 6; 1 Pet.  
4. 4; 2 Pet. 2. 13. [grapes.  
Ripe. Gen. 40. 10, brought forth *r.*  
Ex. 22. 29, offer the first of thy *r.*  
fruits. [shall be thine.  
Num. 18. 13, whatsoever is first *r.*,  
Joel 3. 13, put in the sickle, for  
the harvest is *r.* [r. fruit.  
Mic. 7. 1, my soul desired the first-  
Rev. 14. 5, time to reap, for har-  
vest of earth is *r.* [10; Nah. 3. 12.  
See Num. 13. 20; Jer. 24. 2; Hos. 9.  
Rise. Gen. 19. 2, ye shall *r.* up early.  
23, the sun was *r.* when Lot en-  
tered into Zoar. [of Israel.  
Num. 24. 17, a sceptre shall *r.* out  
32. 14, ye are *r.* up in your  
fathers' stead. [and it *r.* not.  
Job 9. 7, commandeth the sun,  
14. 12, man lieth down, and *r.*  
not. [sure of life.  
24. 22, he *r.* up, and no man is  
31. 14, what shall I do when God  
*r.* up? [against me.  
Ps. 27. 3, though war should *r.*  
119. 62, at midnight I will *r.* to  
give thanks.  
127. 2, it is vain to *r.* up early.  
Prov. 31. 15, she *r.* up while it is  
yet night. [her blessed.  
28, her children *r.* up and call  
Eccles. 12. 4, he shall *r.* at the voice  
of the bird. [Lord.  
Is. 33. 10, now will I *r.*, saith  
the Lord, then shall thy light *r.* in  
obscurity. [upon thee.  
60. 1, the glory of the Lord is *r.*  
Jer. 7. 13; 25. 3; 35. 14, I spake  
unto you, *r.* early.  
11. 7, *r.* early and protesting.  
25. 27, fall and *r.* no more.  
Lam. 3. 63, sitting down and *r.* up;  
I am their music. [evil and good.  
Matt. 5. 45, maketh sun to *r.* on  
17. 9; Mark 9. 9, until Son of man  
be *r.* [shall *r.* again.  
Luke 18. 33; 24. 7, third day he  
Mark 14. 28, after I am *r.* I will go  
before you.  
Matt. 26. 7, let us be going.  
Mark 4. 27, should sleep, and *r.*  
night and day. [should mean.  
9. 10, what the *r.* from the dead.  
10. 49, *r.* he calleth thee.  
Luke 2. 34, this child is set for the  
fall and *r.*  
11. 7, I cannot *r.* and give thee.  
24. 34, the Lord is *r.* indeed.  
John 11. 23, thy brother shall *r.*  
again.  
Acts 10. 13, *r.*, Peter, kill and eat.  
26. 16, *r.*, and stand upon thy feet.  
23, the first that should *r.* from  
the dead. [rather, that is *r.*  
Rom. 8. 34, Christ that died, yea  
1 Cor. 15. 15, if so be the dead *r.* not.  
20, but now is Christ *r.* [Christ.  
Col. 3. 1, if ye then be *r.* with

Rise—Continued

1 Thess. 4. 16, the dead in Christ  
shall *r.* first. [16. 2; Col. 2. 12.  
See Prov. 30. 31; Isa. 60. 3; Mark  
Rites. Num. 9. 3, according to all  
the *r.* of it.  
River. Ex. 7. 19; 8. 5, stretch out  
hand on their *r.* [the *r.*  
2 Sam. 17. 13, we will draw it into  
2 Kin. 19. 12, are not *r.* of Damas-  
cus better?  
Job 20. 17, ye shall not see the *r.*  
of honey. [flocks.  
28. 10, he cutteth out *r.* among  
29. 6, the rock poured out *r.* of oil.  
40. 23, he drinketh up a *r.*, and  
hasteth not.  
Ps. 1. 3, a tree planted by the *r.*  
36. 8, the *r.* of thy pleasures.  
46. 4, there is a *r.*, the streams  
whereof make glad.  
65. 9, enricheth it with *r.* of God.  
107. 33, turneth *r.* into white  
noise. [mine eyes.  
119. 136, *r.* of waters run down  
137. 1, by the *r.* of Babylon we  
sat. [sea.  
Eccles. 1. 7, all the *r.* run into the  
Is. 32. 2, shall be as *r.* of water in a  
dry place. [not overflow.  
43. 2, through the *r.*, they shall  
19. 1, I will make *r.* in the desert.  
48. 18, then had thy peace been  
as a *r.* [r.  
66. 12, I will extend peace like a  
Lam. 2. 18, let tears run down like *r.*  
Mic. 6. 8, be pleased with *r.* of oil.  
John 7. 38, shall flow *r.* of living  
water.  
Rev. 22. 1, a pure *r.* of water of life.  
See Gen. 41. 1; Ex. 1. 22; Ezek.  
47. 9; Mark 1. 5. [ye made a *r.*?  
Road. 1 Sam. 27. 10, whither have  
Roar. 1 Chr. 16. 32; Ps. 96. 11;  
98. 7, let the sea *r.*  
Job 3. 24, my *r.* are poured out.  
Ps. 46. 3, will not fear, though  
waters *r.* [prey.  
104. 21, young lions *r.* after their  
Prov. 19. 12; 20. 2, king's wrath is  
as the *r.* of a lion.  
Is. 59. 11, we *r.* all like bears. [sea.  
Jer. 6. 23, their voice *r.* like the  
25. 30, the Lord shall *r.* from on  
high.  
Hos. 11. 10, he shall *r.* like a lion.  
Joel 3. 16; Amos 1. 2, the Lord shall  
*r.* out of Zion. [hath no prey?  
Amos 3. 4, will a lion *r.* when he  
Prov. Ps. 22. 1; 32. 3; Zech. 11. 3;  
Rev. 10. 3. [and waves *r.*  
Roaring. Luke 21. 25, the sea  
1 Pet. 5. 8, the devil as *r.* the lion.  
See Ps. 13. 19; Is. 31. 4; Ezek.  
22. 25; Zeph. 3. 3. [r. with fire.  
Roast. Ex. 12. 9, eat not raw, but  
Prov. 12. 27, slothful man *r.* not  
that he took.  
Is. 44. 16, he *r.*, and is satisfied.  
See Deut. 16. 7; 1 Sam. 2. 15; 2  
Chr. 35. 13.  
Rob. Prov. 22. 22, *r.* not the poor.  
Is. 10. 2, that they may *r.* the  
fatherless.  
13, I have *r.* their treasures.  
42. 22, this is a people *r.* and  
spoiled. [he had *r.*  
Ezek. 33. 15, if he give again that  
Mal. 3. 8, ye have *r.* me.  
2 Cor. 11. 8, I *r.* other churches  
See Judg. 9. 25; 2 Sam. 17. 8; 1's.  
119. 61. [of *r.* prosper.  
Robber. Job 12. 6, tabernacles  
Is. 42. 24, who gave Israel to the *r.*



## Robber—Continued

Jer. 7. 11, is this house become a den of r. [a r.]  
 John 10. 1, the same is a thief and  
 8, all that came before me are r.  
 Acts 19. 37, these men are neither  
 r. of churches.  
 2 Cor. 11. 26, in perils of r.  
 See Ezek. 7. 22; 18. 10; Dan. 11. 14;  
 Hos. 6. 9. [r. to be equal.]  
 Robbery. Phil. 2. 6, thought it not  
 Robe. 1 Sam. 24. 4, cut off skirt of  
 Saul's r.  
 Job 29. 14, my judgment was as a r.  
 Is. 61. 10, covered me with the r. of  
 righteousness.  
 Luke 15. 22, bring forth the best r.  
 20. 46, which desire to walk in  
 long r. [28; Rev. 6. 11.]  
 See Ex. 28. 4; Mic. 2. 8; Matt. 27.  
 Rock. Ex. 33. 22, I will put thee in  
 a cleft of the r. [their eyes.]  
 Num. 20. 8, speak to the r. before  
 10, must we fetch you water out  
 of this r. [him.]  
 23. 9, from the top of the r. I see  
 24. 21, thou putteth the nest in a r.  
 Deut. 8. 15, who brought thee  
 water out of the r.  
 32. 4, he is the r. [salvation.]  
 15, lightly esteemed the R. of his  
 30, except their R. had sold them.  
 31, their R. is not as our R.  
 37, where is their r. in whom  
 they trusted? [like our God.]  
 1 Sam. 2. 2, neither is there any r.  
 2 Sam. 22. 2; Ps. 18. 2; 92. 15, the  
 Lord is my r.  
 3, the God of my r. [our God?]  
 32; Ps. 18. 31, who is a r. save  
 1 Kin. 19. 11, strong wind brake in  
 pieces the r. [of his place.]  
 Job 14. 18, the r. is removed out  
 19. 24, graven in the r. for ever.  
 28. 4, embrace the r. for want of  
 shelter.  
 Ps. 27. 5; 40. 2, shall set me up  
 upon a r. [my fortress.]  
 31. 3; 71. 3, thou art my r. and  
 61. 2, lead me to the r. that is  
 higher than I.  
 81. 16, with honey out of the r.  
 Prov. 30. 26, yet make their houses  
 in the r. [of the r.]  
 Cant. 2. 14, thou art in the clefts  
 Is. 8. 14, for a r. of offence.  
 17. 10, not mindful of the r. of  
 thy strength.  
 32. 2, as the shadow of a great r.  
 83. 16, defence shall be munitions  
 of r. [harder than r.]  
 Jer. 5. 3, they made their faces  
 23. 29, hammer that breaketh the  
 r. in pieces. [by him.]  
 Nah. 1. 6, the r. are thrown down  
 Matt. 7. 25; Luke 6. 48, it was  
 founded upon a r. [my church.]  
 16. 18, upon this r. I will build  
 27. 51, and the r. rent.  
 Luke 8. 6, some fell upon a r.  
 Rom. 9. 33; 1 Pet. 2. 8, I lay in Sion  
 a r. of offence. [R. was Christ.]  
 1 Cor. 10. 4, spiritual R., and that  
 Rev. 6. 16, said to the r., Fall on us.  
 See Judg. 6. 20; 13. 19; 1 Sam. 14. 4;  
 Prov. 30. 19.  
 Rod. Job 9. 34, let him take his r.  
 from me. [upon them.]  
 21. 9, neither is the r. of God  
 Ps. 2. 9, break them with a r. of  
 iron. [me.]  
 23. 4, thy r. and thy staff comfort  
 Prov. 10. 13; 26. 3, r. for the back  
 of fools.

## Rod—Continued

13. 24, he that spareth his r.  
 23. 13, thou shalt beat him with  
 thy r. [wisdom.]  
 29. 15, the r. and reproof give  
 Is. 10. 15, as if the r. should shake  
 itself.  
 11. 1, shall come forth a r.  
 Jer. 48. 17, how is the beautiful r.  
 broken? [der the r.]  
 Ezek. 20. 37, cause you to pass un-  
 der the r. 6. 9, heat ye the r., and who  
 hath appointed it. [with r.]  
 2 Cor. 11. 25, thrice was I beaten  
 See Gen. 30. 37; 1 Sam. 14. 27; Rev.  
 2. 27; 11. 1. [Fs. 18. 10.]  
 Rode. 2 Sam. 18. 9; 2 Kin. 9. 25;  
 Roll. Josh. 5. 9, I have r. away  
 the reproach. [me.]  
 Job 30. 14, they r. themselves on  
 Is. 9. 5, with garments r. in blood.  
 34. 4; Rev. 6. 14, the heavens shall  
 be r. together. [the stone?]  
 Mark 16. 3, who shall r. us away  
 Luke 24. 2, they found the stone  
 r. away. [13; Matt. 27. 60.]  
 See Gen. 29. 8; Prov. 26. 27; Is. 17.  
 Roof. Gen. 19. 8, under the shadow  
 of my r. [thy r.]  
 Deut. 22. 8, make a battlement for  
 Ezek. 3. 26, tongue cleaveth to r.  
 of mouth. [under my r.]  
 Luke 7. 6, thou shouldst come  
 Mark 2. 4, they uncovered the r.  
 See Josh. 2. 6; Judg. 16. 27; 2 Sam.  
 11. 2. [us?]  
 Room. Gen. 24. 23, is there r. for  
 26. 22, the Lord hath made r. for  
 us. [a large r.]  
 Ps. 31. 8, thou hast set my feet in  
 80. 9, thou preparedst r. before it.  
 Prov. 18. 16, a man's gift maketh  
 r. for him. [enough.]  
 Mat. 3. 10, there shall not be r.  
 Matt. 23. 6; Luke 20. 46, love up-  
 permost r. [receive them.]  
 Mark 2. 2, there was no r. to  
 Luke 2. 7, no r. for them in the inn.  
 12. 17, no r. to bestow my goods.  
 14. 7, how they chose out the chief  
 r. [the lowest r.]  
 9, begin with shame to take  
 22, it is done, and yet there is r.  
 See Gen. 6. 14; 1 Kin. 8. 20; 19. 16;  
 Mark 14. 15. [beareth gall.]  
 Root (n.). Deut. 29. 18, a r. that  
 2 Kin. 19. 30, shall again take r.  
 downward. [taking r.]  
 Job 5. 3, I have seen the foolish  
 8. 17, his r. are wrapped about  
 14. 8, heap. [the earth.]  
 14. 8, the r. thereof was old in  
 19. 28, the r. of the matter.  
 29. 19, my r. was spread out by  
 the waters. [not be moved.]  
 Prov. 12. 3, r. of righteous shall  
 12. r. of righteous yielded fruit.  
 Is. 6. 24, their r. shall be rottenness.  
 11. 1, a Branch shall grow out of  
 his r. [a r. of Jesse.]  
 10; Rom. 15. 12, there shall be  
 63. 2, as a r. out of a dry ground.  
 Ezek. 31. 7, his r. was by great  
 waters. [Lebanon.]  
 Hos. 14. 5, cast forth his r. as  
 Mal. 4. 1, shall leave them neither  
 r. nor branch. [so r. of trees.]  
 Matt. 3. 10; Luke 3. 9, are laid  
 13. 6; Mark 4. 6; Luke 8. 13, be-  
 cause they had no r. [the r.]  
 Mark 11. 20, fig tree dried up from  
 Rom. 11. 16, if the r. be holy.  
 1 Tim. 6. 10, love of money is the  
 r. of all evil.

## Root—Continued

Heb. 12. 15, lest any r. of bitter-  
 ness.  
 Jude 12, twice dead, plucked up by  
 the r. [David.]  
 Rev. 22. 16, r. and offspring of  
 See 2 Chr. 7. 20; Dan. 4. 15; 7. 8.  
 11. 7. [them out.]  
 Root (n.). Deut. 29. 28, Lord r.  
 1 Kin. 14. 15, he shall r. up Israel.  
 Job 18. 14, confidence shall be r.  
 out.  
 31. 8, let my offspring be r. out.  
 12. r. out all mine increase.  
 Ps. 62. 5, r. thee out of the land of  
 the living. [wheat.]  
 Matt. 13. 29, lest ye r. up also the  
 15. 13, hath not planted, shall be  
 r. up. [in love.]  
 Eph. 3. 17, being r. and grounded  
 Col. 2. 7, r. and built up in him.  
 See Prov. 2. 22; Jer. 1. 10; Zeph.  
 2. 4.  
 Rose (n.). Cant. 2. 1; Is. 31. 1.  
 Rose (n.). Gen. 32. 31, the sun r.  
 upon him. [heap.]  
 Josh. 3. 16, waters r. up on a  
 Luke 16. 31, though one r. from  
 the dead. [both died and r.]  
 Rom. 14. 9, to this end Christ  
 1 Cor. 15. 4, buried, and r. the  
 third day. [land r.]  
 2 Cor. 5. 15, live to him who died  
 See Luke 24. 33; Acts 10. 41; 1  
 Thess. 4. 14. [40. 20.]  
 Rot. Num. 5. 21; Prov. 10. 7; Is.  
 Rotten. Job 41. 27; Jer. 38. 11.  
 Joel 1. 17. [Is. 5. 24.]  
 Rottenness. Prov. 12. 4; 14. 30;  
 Rough. Is. 27. 8, stayeth his r.  
 wind. [plain.]  
 40. 4, Luke 3. 5, r. places made  
 Zee. 13. 4, wear a r. garment to  
 deceive. [8. 21.]  
 See Deut. 21. 4; Jer. 51. 27; Dan.  
 Roughly. Gen. 42. 7, Joseph  
 spake r.  
 Prov. 18. 23, the rich answereth r.  
 See 1 Sam. 20. 10; 1 Kin. 12. 13; 2  
 Chr. 10. 13. [19. 43.]  
 Round. Ex. 16. 14; Is. 3. 18; Luke  
 Rowed. Jonah 1. 13; Mark 6. 48;  
 John 6. 19. [dainties.]  
 Royal. Gen. 49. 20, yield r.  
 Est. 1. 7, r. wine in abundance.  
 5. 1; 6. 8; 8. 15; Acts 12. 21, r.  
 apparel.  
 James 2. 8, fulfil the r. law.  
 1 Pet. 2. 9, a r. priesthood. [43. 10.]  
 See 1 Chr. 29. 25; Is. 62. 3; Jer.  
 Rubies. Job 28. 18; Prov. 8. 11;  
 31. 10. [10; Lam. 4. 7.]  
 Ruddy. 1 Sam. 16. 12; Cant. 5.  
 Rude. 2 Cor. 11. 6, r. in speech.  
 Rudiments. Col. 2. 8, 20, r. of the  
 world. [the r. of him.]  
 Ruin. 2 Chr. 28. 23, they were  
 Ps. 89. 40, hath brought his strong  
 holds to r. [of them both?]  
 Prov. 24. 22, who knoweth the r.  
 26. 28, a flattering mouth work-  
 eth r. [be your r.]  
 Ezek. 18. 30, so iniquity shall not  
 21. 15, that their r. may be mul-  
 tipled. [was great.]  
 Luke 6. 49, the r. of that house  
 See Is. 3. 8; Ezek. 36. 35; Amos 9.  
 11; Acts 15. 16.  
 Rule (n.). Est. 9. 1, Jews had r.  
 over them.  
 Prov. 17. 2, a wise servant shall  
 have r. [princes.]  
 19. 10, servant to have r. over  
 25. 28, no r. over his own spirit.

Rule—Continued

Is. 63. 19, thou never barest *r.* over them. [put down all *r.*  
 1 Cor. 15. 24, when he shall have  
 Gal. 6. 16, as many as walk according to this *r.* [over you.  
 Heb. 13. 7, 17, them that have the  
 See Eccles. 2. 19; Is. 44. 13; 2 Cor.  
 10. 13. [day;  
 Rule (c.). Gen. 1. 16, to *r.* the  
 3, 16, thy husband shall *r.* over  
 thee.  
 Judg. 8. 23, I will not *r.* over you.  
 2 Sam. 23. 3, he that *r.* over men  
 must be just. [ever.  
 Ps. 66. 7, he *r.* by his power for  
 103. 19, his kingdom *r.* over all.  
 Prov. 16. 32, that *r.* his spirit.  
 Eccles. 9. 17, him that *r.* among  
 fools.  
 Is. 3. 4, babes *r.* over them. [ment.  
 32. 1, princes shall *r.* in judg-  
 Ezek. 29. 15, shall no more *r.* over  
 nations. [gence.  
 Rom. 12. 8, he that *r.* with dili-  
 Col. 3. 15, peace of God *r.* in your  
 hearts. [own house.  
 1 Tim. 3. 4, one that *r.* well his  
 5. 17, elders that *r.* well.  
 See Dan. 5. 21; Zech. 6. 13; Rev.  
 2. 27; 12. 5. [among them.  
 Ruler. Num. 13. 2, every one *r.*  
 Prov. 6. 7, the ant having no guide,  
 overseer, or *r.* [with a *r.*  
 23. 1, when thou sittest to eat  
 28. 15, a wicked *r.* over the poor.  
 Is. 3. 6, be thou our *r.*  
 Mic. 5. 2, out of thee shall he come  
 that is to be *r.*  
 Matt. 25. 21, I will make thee *r.*  
 John 7. 26, do the *r.* know that  
 this is Christ?  
 48, have any of the *r.* believed?  
 Rom. 13. 3, *r.* are not a terror to  
 good works. [2; Is. 1. 10.  
 See Gen. 41. 43; Neh. 5. 7; Ps.  
 Rumour. Jer. 49. 14, I have heard  
 a *r.*  
 Ezek. 7. 26, *r.* shall be upon *r.*  
 Matt. 24. 6; Mark 13. 7, wars and  
*r.* of wars. [17.  
 See 2 Kin. 19. 7; Obad. 1; Luke  
 Run. 2 Sam. 18. 27, the *r.* of the  
 foremost is like. [to and fro.  
 2 Chr. 16. 9, the eyes of the Lord  
 Ps. 19. 5, as a strong man to *r.* a  
 race. [word *r.* swiftly.  
 23. 5, my cup *r.* over. 147. 15, his  
 Cant. 1. 4, draw me, we will *r.*  
 after thee. [be weary.  
 Is. 40. 31, they shall *r.*, and not  
 55. 5, nations shall *r.* to thee.  
 Jer. 12. 5, if thou hast *r.* with the  
 footmen. [another.  
 51. 31, one post shall *r.* to meet  
 Dan. 12. 4, many shall *r.* to and  
 fro. [readeth.  
 Hab. 2. 2, that he may *r.* that  
 Zech. 2. 4, *r.*, speak to this young  
 man.  
 Luke 6. 38, good measure, *r.* over.  
 Rom. 9. 16, nor of him that *r.* [rall.  
 1 Cor. 9. 24, they which *r.* in a race  
 26, I therefore so *r.* [in vain.  
 Gal. 2. 2, lest I should *r.* or had *r.*  
 5. 7, ye did *r.* well.  
 Heb. 12. 1, let us *r.* with patience.  
 1 Pet. 4. 4, that ye *r.* not to shame  
 excess. [2; 12; Amos 8. 12.  
 See Prov. 4. 12; Jer. 6. 1; Lam.  
 Rush (n.). Job 8. 11; Is. 9. 14;  
 19. 15; 35. 7. [Acts 2. 2.  
 Rush (c.). Is. 17. 13; Jer. 8. 6;  
 Rust. Matt. 6. 19. 20; James 5. 3.

S.

Sabbath. Lev. 25. 8, number seven  
 of years. [nor s.  
 2 Kin. 4. 23, it is neither new moon  
 2 Chr. 36. 21, as long as she lay  
 desolate she kept s. [opened.  
 Ezek. 46. 1, on the s. it shall be  
 Amos 8. 5, when will the s. be gone?  
 Mark 2. 27, the s. was made for  
 man. [Lord of the s.  
 28; Luke 6. 5, the Son of man is  
 Luke 13. 15, doth not each one of  
 you on a loose? [1; John 5. 18.  
 See Is. 1. 13; Lam. 2. 6; Matt. 28.  
 Sack. Gen. 42. 25; 43. 21; 44. 1, 11,  
 12 Josh. 9. 4. [cob offered a  
 Sacrifice (n.). Gen. 31. 54, Ja-  
 Ex. 15. 17, let us go and do s. to the  
 Lord. [of their gods.  
 Num. 25. 2, called people to the s.  
 1 Sam. 2. 29, therefore kick ye at  
 my s.?  
 9. 13, he doth bless the s.  
 15. 22, to obey is better than s.  
 Ps. 4. 5, offer the s. of righteous-  
 ness. [desire.  
 40. 6; 51. 16, s. thou didst not  
 51. 17, the s. of God are a broken  
 spirit.  
 118. 27, bind the s. with cords.  
 Prov. 15. 8, s. of wicked an abomi-  
 nation. [with strife.  
 17. 1, than a house full of s.  
 21. 3, to do justice is more accep-  
 table than s.  
 Eccles. 5. 1, the s. of fools.  
 Is. 1. 11, to what purpose is the  
 multitude of s.? [unto me.  
 Jer. 6. 20, nor are your s. sweet  
 33. 18, nor want a man to do s.  
 Dan. 8. 11; 9. 27; 11. 31, daily s.  
 taken away.  
 Hos. 3. 4, many days without a s.  
 6. 6; Matt. 9. 13; 12. 7, I desired  
 mercy, and not s. [morning.  
 Amos 4. 4, bring your s. every  
 Zeph. 1. 7, the Lord hath prepared  
 a s.  
 Matt. 1. 8, ye offer the blind for s.  
 Mark 9. 49, every s. shall be salted.  
 12. 33, to love the Lord is more  
 than s. [mingled with their s.  
 Luke 13. 1, whose blood Pilate  
 Acts 7. 42, have ye offered s. forty  
 years?  
 14. 13, and would have done s.  
 Rom. 12. 1, present your bodies a  
 living s. [s. to idols.  
 1 Cor. 8. 4; 10. 19, 28, offered in  
 Eph. 5. 2, a s. to God for a sweet-  
 smelling savour. [faith.  
 Phil. 2. 17, upon the s. of your  
 4. 18, a acceptable, well pleasing,  
 Heb. 9. 26, put away sin by s. of  
 himself.  
 10. 12, offered one s. for sins.  
 26, there remaineth no more s.  
 for sin.  
 13. 15, let us offer the s. of praise.  
 16, with such s. God is well  
 pleased.  
 1 Pet. 2. 5, to offer up spiritual s.  
 See 2 Chr. 7. 1; Ezra 6. 10; Neh.  
 12. 43.  
 Sacrifice (v.). Ex. 22. 20, he that s.  
 to any god. [do s. to him.  
 Ezra 4. 2, we seek your God, and  
 Neh. 4. 2, will they s.?  
 Ps. 54. 6; I will freely s. to thee.  
 106. 37, they s. their sons to devils.  
 107. 22, let them s. sacrifices of  
 thanksgiving. [that s. not.  
 Eccles. 9. 2, to him that s. and

Sacrifice—Continued

Is. 65. 3, people that s. in gardens.  
 Hos. 8. 13, they s., but the Lord  
 accepteth not.  
 Hab. 1. 16, they s. unto their net.  
 1 Cor. 5. 7, Christ our passover is  
 s. for us. [they s. to devils.  
 10. 20, things the Gentiles s.  
 See Ex. 8. 26; Deut. 15. 21; 1 Sam.  
 1. 3; 15. 15. [s. for s.  
 Sad. 1 Kin. 21. 5, why is thy spirit  
 Eccles. 7. 3, by the s. of the coun-  
 tenance. [nance.  
 Matt. 6. 16, be not of a s. counte-  
 Mark 10. 22, he was s. at that say-  
 ing. [s.  
 Luke 24. 17, as ye walk, and are  
 See Gen. 40. 6; 1 Sam. 1. 18; Neh.  
 2. 1; Ezek. 13. 22. [13. 13.  
 Saddle. 2 Sam. 19. 26; 1 Kin.  
 Safe. 2 Sam. 18. 29, is the young  
 man Absalom s. [fear.  
 Job 21. 33, their houses are s. from  
 Ps. 119. 117, hold me up and I  
 shall be s. [neth into it, and is a  
 Prov. 18. 10, the righteous run-  
 29. 25, whose trusteth in the Lord  
 shall be s. [their land.  
 Ezek. 34. 27, they shall be s. in  
 Acts 27. 44, so they escaped all  
 s. to land.  
 See 1 Sam. 12. 11; Is. 5. 29; Luke  
 15. 27; Phil. 3. 1. [shall be in s.  
 Safeguard. 1 Sam. 22. 23, thou  
 Safely. Ps. 78. 53, he led them on s.  
 Prov. 17. 33, shall dwell s.  
 3. 23, shalt thou walk on. 31. 11,  
 doth s. trust in her, [lie down s.  
 Hos. 2. 18, I will make them to  
 See Is. 41. 3; Zech. 14. 11; Mark  
 14. 44; Acts 16. 23.  
 Safety. Job 3. 26, I was not in s.  
 5. 4, his children are far from s.  
 11. 18, thou shalt take thy rest in s.  
 Prov. 11. 14; 24. 6, in multitude  
 of counsellors is s.  
 21. 31, s. is of the Lord. [and s.  
 1 Thess. 5. 3, when they say Peace,  
 See Job 23. 23; Ps. 12. 5; 33. 17;  
 Is. 13. 30. [8. 23; Acts 27. 9.  
 Sail. Is. 33. 23; Ezek. 27. 7; Luke  
 Saints. 1 Sam. 2. 9, he will keep  
 the feet of his s. [thou turn?  
 Job 5. 1, to which of the s. wilt  
 15. 15, he putteth no trust in his s.  
 Ps. 16. 3, but to the s. that are in  
 the earth. [of his.  
 30. 4, sing to the Lord, O ye s.  
 50. 5, gather my s. together.  
 89. 5, the congregation of the s.  
 7. 10, be feared in assembly of s.  
 97. 10, preserveth the souls of  
 his s.  
 116. 15, precious is the death of  
 132. 9, let thy s. shout for joy.  
 149. 9, this honour have all his s.  
 Dan. 7. 18, but the s. shall take the  
 kingdom. [finr.  
 8. 13, then I heard one s. speak.  
 Matt. 27. 52, many bodies of s.  
 arose. [done to thy s.  
 Acts 9. 13, how much evil he hath  
 Rom. 1. 7; 1 Cor. 1. 2, called to be s.  
 8. 27, he maketh intercession for  
 the s. [sity of s.  
 12. 13, distributing to the neces-  
 26, receive her, as becometh s.  
 1 Cor. 6. 1, dare any go to law, and  
 not before s.?  
 2, the s. shall judge the world.  
 16. 1, concerning collection for s.  
 15, ministry of s.  
 Eph. 1. 18, his inheritance is the s.  
 2. 19, fellowcitizens with the s.

## Saints—Continued

8. s. less than the least of all s.  
 5. 3, not named among you, as becometh s.  
 Col. 1. 12, the s. in light.  
 1 Thess. 3. 13, at coming of our Lord with s. [his s.  
 2 Thess. 1. 10, to be glorified in 1 Tim. 5. 10, if she have washed the s. feet. [the s.  
 Jude 3, faith once delivered to Rev. 5. 8; 8. 3, 4, the prayers of the s. [7; 14. 12; 15. 3.  
 See Phil. 4. 21; Rev. 11. 18; 13. Saka. Gen. 3. 17, cursed is the ground for thy s. [for man's s.  
 8. 21, not curse ground any more 12. 13, be well with me for thy s. 18. 26, I will spare for their s. 30. 27, the Lord hath blessed me for thy s.  
 Num. 11. 29, envieth thou for my s.? Deut. 1. 37; 3. 26; 4. 21, angry with me for your s. [Jonathan's s.  
 2 Sam. 9. 1, shew kindness for 15. 5, deal gently for my s. [s. Neh. 9. 31, for thy great mercies' Ps. 6. 4; 31. 16, save me for thy mercies' s. [name's s.  
 23. 3, he leadeth me for his 44. 22, for thy s. are we killed. 106. 8, he saved them for his name's s. [eousness's s.  
 Matt. 5. 10, persecuted for right- 10. 18; Mark 13. 9; Luke 21. 12, for my s. [s.  
 24. 22; Mark 13. 20, for the elect's John 11. 15, I am glad for your s. 13. 38, wilt thou lay down thy life for my s.? [science s.  
 Rom. 13. 5; 1 Cor. 10. 25, for con- cision 1. 24, for his body's s., which is the church.  
 1 Thess. 5. 13, for their work's s. 1 Tim. 5. 23, for thy stomach's s. Tit. 1. 11, for lucre's s. 2 John 2, for the truth's s. [Thess. 3. 9.  
 See Rom. 11. 28; 2 Cor. 8. 9; 1 Salvation. Mark 12. 38; Luke 1. 29. [29; Mark 15. 18.  
 Salute. 1 Sam. 10. 4; 2 Kin. 4. Salvation. Gen. 49. 18, I have waited for thy s. [of the Lord. Ex. 14. 13; 2 Chr. 20. 17, see the s. 15. 2, he is become my s.  
 Deut. 32. 15, lightly esteemed the rock of his s. [s. in Israel.  
 1 Sam. 11. 13, the Lord wrought 14. 45, Jonathan, who hath wrought this s. [s. for his king.  
 2 Sam. 22. 51, he is the tower of 1 Chr. 16. 23, shew forth from day to day his s. [clothed with s.  
 2 Chr. 6. 41, let thy priests be Ps. 3. 8, s. belongeth to the Lord. 9. 14, I will rejoice in thy s.  
 14. 7, Oh that the s. of Israel were come!  
 25. 6, thou art the God of my s. 27. 1; 62. 6; Is. 12. 2, my light and my s. [thy s.  
 35. 3, say unto my soul, I am 37. 39, the s. of the righteous is of the Lord. [fulness and s.  
 40. 10, I had declared thy faith- 50. 23, to him will I shew the s. of God. [thy s.  
 51. 12; 70. 4, restore the joy of 68. 20, he that is our God is the God of s. [of thy s.  
 Ps. 69. 13, hear me in the truth 29, let thy s. set me up on high. 71. 15, my mouth shall shew forth thy s.

## Salvation—Continued

74. 12, working s. in the midst of the earth.  
 78. 22, they trusted not in his s. 85. 9, his s. is nigh them that fear him. [him my s.  
 91. 16, will satisfy him, and shew 96. 2, shew forth his s. from day to day. [have seen the s.  
 98. 9, all the ends of the earth 116. 13, the cup of s. [come my s.  
 118. 14; Is. 12. 2, the Lord is be- 119. 41, let thy s. come. 81, my soul fainteth for thy s.  
 123, mine eyes fail for thy s. 155. s. is far from the wicked. 174, I have longed for thy s.  
 132. 16, I will clothe her priests with s.  
 144. 10, that giveth s. unto kings. 149. 4, beautifully the meek with s. Is. 12. 3, the wells of s. [walls.  
 26. 1, s. will God appoint for 33. 2, be thou our s. in time of trouble. [bring forth s.  
 45. 8, earth open, and let them 17, saved with an everlasting 49. 8, in a day of s. have I helped thee.  
 51. 5, my s. is gone forth. [s. 52. 7, feet of him that publisheth 56. 1, my s. is near to come. [off. 59. 11, we look for s., but it is far 16, his arm brought s. 17, helmet of s. on his head. [garments of s. 60. 18, call thy walls S. 61. 10, the 62. 1, the s. thereof as a lamp. 63. 5, mine own arm brought s. Jer. 3. 23, in vain is s. hoped for. Lam. 3. 26, wait for the s. of the Lord.  
 Jonah 2. 9, s. is of the Lord. [of s. Hic. 3. 8, ride on thy chariots. 18, I will joy in the God of thy s. Zech. 9. 9, thy King, just, and having s.  
 Luke 1. 69, an horn of s. for us. 77, give knowledge of s. to his people. 2. 30, mine eyes have seen thy s. 3. 6, all flesh shall see the s. of God. 19. 9, this day is s. come to this house.  
 John 4. 22, s. is of the Jews. Acts 4. 12, neither is there s. in any other. [sent. 13. 26, to you is the word of s. 16. 17, these men shew to us the way of s.  
 Rom. 1. 16, the power of God unto s. in the s.  
 10. 10, confession is made to s. 13. 11, now is our s. nearer. 2 Cor. 1. 6, comforted, it is for your s. [tance to s. 6. 2, the day of s. 7. 10, repen- Eph. 1. 13, the gospel of your s. 6. 17; 1 Thess. 5. 8, the helmet of s.  
 Phil. 1. 19, this shall turn to my s. 2. 12, work out your own s. 1 Thess. 5. 9, hath appointed us to obtain s. [you to s. 2 Thess. 2. 13, God hath chosen 2 Tim. 3. 15, wise unto s. [eth s. Tit. 2. 11, grace of God that bring- Heb. 1. 14, for them who shall be heirs of s. [captain of their s. 2. 3, if we neglect so great s. 10. 6. 9, author of eternal s. 6. 9, things that accompany s. 9. 28, without sin unto s. [unto s. Pet. 1. 5, kept through faith 9, end of faith, the s. of your souls.

## Salvation—Continued

10, of which s. the prophets have enquired. [Lord is s. 2 Pet. 3. 15, long-suffering of the Jude 3, of the common s. Rev. 7. 10, saying, S. to our God. See Job 13. 16; 1 Sam. 2. 1; 2 Sam. 22. 36. [reap the s. Same. Job 4. 8, sow wickedness, Ps. 102. 27; Heb. 1. 12, thou art the s. [the s. 7. Matt. 5. 46, do not the publicans Acts 1. 11, this s. Jesus shall come. Rom. 10. 12, the s. Lord over all. 12. 16; 1 Cor. 1. 10; Phil. 4. 2, be of s. mind. [and for ever. Heb. 13. 8, s. yesterday, to day, See 1 Cor. 10. 3; 12. 4; 15. 39; Eph. 4. 10. [selves. Sanctify. 1 Sam. 16. 5, s. your- Is. 5. 16, God shall be in right- eousness. [ones. 13. 3, I have commanded my s. 29. 23, they shall s. the Holy One. 66. 17, s. themselves in gardens. Jer. 1. 1, I s. and ordained thee a prophet. Ezek. 10. 41; 36. 23, I will be s. in you. [of heathen. 28. 25; 39. 27, s. in them in sight Joel 1. 14; 2. 15, s. ye a fast, John 10. 36, him whom the Father hath s. 17. 17, s. them through thy truth. 19, for their sakes I s. myself. Acts 20. 32; 26. 18, inheritance among s. [Ghost. Rom. 15. 16, being s. by the Holy 1 Cor. 1. 2, to them that are s. 6. 11, but now ye are s. 7. 14, husband is s. by the wife, and the wife is s. [church. Eph. 5. 26, s. and cleanse the 1 Thess. 5. 23, the very God of peace s. you. [God. 1 Tim. 4. 5, it is s. by the word of 2 Tim. 2. 21, a vessel s. for the Master's use. [who are s. Heb. 2. 11, he that s. and they 10. 10, by the which will we are s. 14, perfected for ever them that are s. 13. 12, that he might s. the peo- ple. [hearts. 1 Pet. 3. 16, s. the Lord God in your Jude 1, to them that are s. by God the Father. [Matt. 23. 17. See Gen. 2. 3; Ex. 15. 2; Job 1. 5; Sanctuary. Ex. 13. 17, plant them in the s.  
 25. 8, let them make me a s. Num. 7. 9, service of s. belongeth to them. [of the s.? Neh. 10. 39, where are the vessels Ps. 74. 7, they have cast fire into thy s. [my s. Is. 60. 13, beautify the place of Lam. 2. 7, the Lord hath abhorred his s. [9. 1. See Dan. 8. 11; 9. 17; Heb. 8. 2; Sand. Job 6. 3; Prov. 27. 3; Matt. 7. 26. [38. 7. Sang. Ex. 15. 1; Neh. 12. 42; Job Sank. Ex. 15. 5, they s. into the bottom.  
 Sap. P. 104. 16, trees full of s. Sat. Judg. 20. 26, they s. before the Lord.  
 Job 29. 25, I s. chief. Ps. 26. 4, have not s. with vain persons. Jer. 15. 17, I s. alone because of thy hand. Ezek. 3. 15, I s. where they s.

## Sat—Continued

Matt. 4. 16, the people who s. in darkness. [hand of God.  
Mark 16. 19, he s. on the right  
Luke 7. 15, he that was dead s. up.  
10. 39, Mary s. at Jesus' feet.  
John 4. 6, s. thus on the well. [each  
Acts 2. 3, cloven tongues s. upon  
See Ezra 10. 16; Neh. 1. 4; Ps. 137.  
1. Rev. 4. 3. [David.  
Satan. 1 Chr. 21. 1. S. provoked  
Ps. 109. 6, let S. stand at his right  
hand. [cast out S.  
Matt. 12. 26; Luke 11. 18, if S.  
16. 23; Mark 8. 33; Luke 4. 8, get  
behind me, S. [nig fall.  
Luke 10. 18, I beheld S. as light-  
Acts 5. 3, why hath S. filled thine  
heart? [of S.  
26. 18, turn them from the power  
2 Cor. 12. 7, the messenger of S. to  
buffet me. [of S.  
2 Thess. 2. 9, after the working  
1 Tim. 1. 20, whom I have delivered  
unto S. [S.  
5. 15, already turned aside after  
See Rom. 16. 20; 1 Cor. 5. 5; 2 Cor.  
2. 11; 11. 14.  
Satiety. Jer. 31. 14, 25; 46. 10.  
Satisfy. Job 38. 27, to s. the desolate.  
[awake.  
Ps. 17. 15, I shall be s. when I  
22. 26, the meek shall eat and be s.  
36. 8, they shall be s. with fatness.  
37. 19, in days of famine be s. [s.  
59. 15, and grudge if they be not  
63. 5, my soul shall be s. [s. thee.  
81. 16, with honey should I have  
90. 14, s. us early with thy mercy.  
91. 16, with long life will I s. him.  
103. 5, who s. thy mouth with  
good. [from heaven.  
105. 40, he s. them with bread  
107. 9, he s. the longing soul.  
132. 15, I will s. her poor with  
bread. [soul.  
Prov. 6. 30, if he steal to s. his  
12. 11, he that tilleth his land  
shall be s. [be s. from himself.  
Prov. 14. 14, a good man shall  
19. 23, he that hath it shall abide  
s. [thou shalt be s.  
20. 13, open thine eyes, and  
30. 15, three things are never s.  
Eccles. 1. 8, the eye is not s. with  
seeing. [riches.  
4. 8, neither is his eye s. with  
5. 10, shall not be s. with silver.  
Is. 9. 20; Mic. 6. 14, shall eat and  
not be s. [be s.  
53. 11, travail of his soul, and  
58. 10, if thou s. the afflicted soul.  
11, the Lord shall s. thy soul in  
drought. [goodness.  
Jer. 31. 14, shall be s. with my  
Ezek. 16. 28, yet thou couldst  
not be s. [but were not s.  
Amos 4. 8, wandered to drink,  
Hab. 2. 5, is as death, and cannot  
be s. [19. 22; 27. 14.  
See Ex. 15. 9; Deut. 14. 29; Job  
Saw. Gen. 45. 7, to s. your lives.  
47. 25, thou hast s. our lives.  
Deut. 28. 29, spoiled, and no man  
shall s. thee.  
33. 29, O people, s. by the Lord.  
Josh. 10. 6, come up quickly, and  
s. us. [Israel?  
Judg. 6. 15, wherewith shall I s.  
1 Sam. 4. 3, the ark may s. us.  
10. 27, how shall this man s. us?  
11. 3, if there be no man to s. us,  
we will come. [or by few.  
14. 6, no restraint to s. by many

## Save—Continued

2 Sam. 19. 9, the king s. us, and  
now he is fled. [once nor twice.  
2 Kin. 6. 10, s. himself there, not  
Job 2. 6, in thine hand, but s. his  
life. [2, how s. thou?  
22. 29, he shall s. the humble 26.  
Ps. 7. 10, God, who s. the upright.  
20. 6, the Lord s. his anointed.  
34. 18, he s. such as be of con-  
trite spirit. [s. them.  
44. 3, neither did their own arm  
72. 4, he shall s. the children of  
the needy.  
80. 3; Prov. 28. 18; Jer. 17. 14;  
Matt. 10. 22; Mark 13. 13; 16.  
16; John 10. 9; Acts 2. 21; Rom.  
5. 9; 9. 27; 10. 9; 11. 26, shall  
be s. [in thee.  
86. 2, s. thy servant that trusteth  
109. 31, s. him from those that  
condemn.  
118. 25, s. now, I beseech thee.  
119. 94, s. me, for I have sought  
thy precepts. [testimonies.  
146. s. me, and I shall keep thy  
138. 7, thy right hand shall s. me.  
Prov. 20. 22, wait on the Lord, and  
he shall s. thee. [s. you.  
Is. 35. 4, your God will come and  
43. 12, I have declared and have s.  
45. 20, pray to a god that cannot s.  
47. 15, they shall wander, none  
shall s.  
48. 25, I will s. thy children.  
59. 1, Lord's hand not shortened,  
that it cannot s. [can s.  
Jer. 2. 28, let them arise, if they  
8. 20, the summer is ended, and  
we are not s.  
11. 12, but they shall not s.  
14. 9, as a mighty man that can-  
not s. [with thee to s. thee.  
15. 20; 30. 11; 42. 11; 46. 27, I am  
17. 14, s. me, and I shall be s.  
30. 10, I will s. thee. 48. 6, flee,  
s. your lives. [not s. you.  
Lam. 4. 17, a nation that could  
Ezek. 3. 18, to warn wicked, to s.  
his life. [flock.  
34. 22, therefore will I s. my  
Hos. 1. 7, I will s. them by the  
Lord. [may s. thee?  
13. 10, is there any other that  
Hab. 1. 2, cry to thee, and thou  
wilt not s. [their sins.  
Matt. 1. 21, s. his people from  
16. 25; Mark 8. 35; Luke 9. 24,  
will s. his life. [which was lost.  
Luke 19. 10, to seek and to s. that  
19. 25; Mark 10. 26; Luke 18. 26,  
who then can be s.?  
27. 40; Mark 15. 30, s. thyself.  
42; Mark 15. 31, he s. others, him-  
self he cannot s. [to s.?  
Mark 3. 4; Luke 6. 9, is it lawful  
Luke 7. 50; 18. 42, thy faith hath  
s. thee. [and be s.  
8. 12, lest they should believe  
9. 56, not to destroy, but to s.  
13. 23, are there few that be s.?  
23. 35, let him s. himself. [and us.  
39, if thou be Christ, s. thyself  
John 3. 17, that the world might  
be s. [might be s.  
5. 34, these things I say that ye  
12. 47, I came not to judge, but  
to s. [to s.  
Acts 2. 47, such as should be s.  
4. 12, none other name whereby  
we must be s.  
15. 1, except ye be circumcised ye  
cannot be s.  
16. 30, what must I do to be s.?

## Save—Continued

27. 43, the centurion, willing to  
s. Paul.  
Rom. 8. 24, we are s. by hope.  
10. 1, my prayer is that they  
might be s. [some.  
11. 14; 1 Cor. 9. 22, if I might s.  
1 Cor. 11. 18, to us who are s.  
21, by foolishness of preaching to  
s. some.  
3. 15, s., yet so as by fire.  
17. 16, shalt s. thy husband. [are s.  
2 Cor. 2. 15, savour in them that  
Eph. 2. 5, 8, by grace ye are s.  
1 Tim. 1. 15, came to s. sinners. [s.  
2. 4, who will have all men to be  
4. 16, thou shalt s. thyself and  
them.  
Heb. 5. 7, able to s. him from death.  
7. 25, able to s. to the uttermost.  
19. 39, believe to the s. of the soul.  
11. 7, an ark to the s. of his house.  
James 1. 21, word which is able to  
s. your souls. [able to s.  
2. 14, can faith s. him? 4. 12,  
5. 15, the prayer of faith shall s.  
the sick.  
20, shall s. a soul from death.  
1 Pet. 3. 20, souls were s. by water.  
4. 18, if the righteous scarcely be s.  
Jude 23, others s. with fear.  
See Matt. 14. 30; John 12. 27; 1  
Pet. 3. 21. [is God s. the Lord.  
Save (except). 2 Sam. 22. 32, who  
Matt. 11. 27, nor knoweth any s.  
the Son.  
17. 8; Mark 9. 8, s. Jesus only.  
Luke 17. 18, s. this stranger.  
18. 19, none good s. one.  
2 Cor. 11. 24, forty stripes s. one.  
Gal. 6. 14, glory s. in the cross.  
See Mark 5. 37; Luke 4. 26; Rev.  
2. 17; 13. 17. [my s.  
Saviour. 2 Sam. 22. 3, my refuge,  
2 Kin. 13. 5, the Lord gave Israel  
a s. [s.  
Ps. 106. 21, they forgot God their  
Is. 19. 20, he shall send them a s.  
45. 21, a just God and a S.  
49. 26, all shall know I am thy S.  
Eph. 5. 23, Christ is the s. of the  
body. [men.  
1 Tim. 4. 10, who is the S. of all  
Tit. 2. 10, adorn doctrine of God  
our S.  
13, glorious appearing of our S.  
See Neh. 9. 27; Obad. 21; John  
4. 42; Acts 5. 31. [a sweet s.  
Saviour. Gen. 8. 21, the Lord smelled  
Ex. 5. 21, have made our S. to be  
abhorred.  
Cant. 1. 3, s. of thy good ointment.  
Joel 2. 20, his ill s. shall come up.  
Matt. 5. 13, Luke 14. 34, if salt  
have lost his s. [it. Eph. 5. 2  
See Eccles. 10. 1; Ezek. 6. 13; 20.  
Savourest. Matt. 16. 23; Mark 8. 36.  
Savoury. Gen. 27. 4, 7, 14, 31.  
Saw. Gen. 22. 4, Abraham s.  
the place. [thence.  
26. 28, we s. the Lord was with  
Ex. 10. 23, they s. not one another.  
24. 10, they s. the God of Israel.  
2 Chr. 25. 21, they s. one another  
in the face.  
Job 29. 11, when the eye s. me.  
Ps. 77. 16, the waters s. thee.  
Eccles. 2. 24, this s. it was from  
hand of God. [soul loveth?  
Cant. 3. 3, s. ye him whom my  
Matt. 12. 22, both spake and s.  
17. 8, they s. no man. [thence.  
Mark 8. 23, if he s. ought. [thence.  
John 1. 48, under the fig tree I s.

## Saw—Continued

8. 56, Abraham s. my day. [Lord.  
20. 20, glad when they s. to  
See 1 Sam. 19. 5; Ps. 50. 18; Is.  
69. 16.]  
Say. Ex. 3. 13, what shall I s. to  
4. 12, teach thee what thou shalt  
s. [will s.]  
Num. 22. 19, know what the Lord  
Jdg. 18. 24, what is this y s. to  
me? [his?]  
Ezra 9. 10, what shall we s. after  
Matt. 3. 9, think not of s. within  
yourselves.  
7. 22, many will s. in that day.  
Mark 8. 27, whom do men s. that  
I am?  
23. 3, they s., and do not [to thee].  
Luke 7. 40, I have somewhat to s.  
1 Cor. 12. 3, no man can s. that  
Jesus. [16. 12.]  
See Luke 7. 7; John 4. 20; 8. 26;  
Saying. Deut. 1. 23, the s. pleased  
me well.  
1 Kin. 2. 38, the s. is good.  
Ps. 49. 4, my dark s. upon the harp.  
78. 2, utter dark s. of old.  
Prov. 1. 6, the dark s. of the wise.  
Matt. 28. 15, this s. is commonly  
reported. [heart.]  
Luke 2. 5, kept all these s. in her  
John 4. 37, herein is that s. true.  
6. 60 an hard s., who can hear it?  
See John 21. 23; Rom. 13. 9; 1 Tim.  
1. 15.  
Scant. Mic. 6. 10, a measure.  
Scarce. Gen. 27. 30; Acts 14. 18.  
Scarcely. Rom. 5. 7; 1 Pet. 4. 18.  
Scarceness. Deut. 8. 9, bread  
without s. [with dreams.]  
Scarest. Job 7. 14, thou s. me  
Scatter. Gen. 11. 4, lest we be s.  
abroad. [the heathen.]  
Lev. 26. 33, I will s. you among  
Num. 10. 35; Ps. 68. 1, let thine  
enemies be s. [on his habitation.]  
Job 18. 15, brimstone shall be s.  
37. 11, he s. his bright cloud.  
38. 24, which s. the east wind.  
Ps. 68. 30, s. thou the people that  
delight in war. [shall be s.]  
92. 9, the workers of iniquity  
147. 16, he s. the hoar frost.  
Prov. 11. 24, there is that s., and  
yet increaseth.  
20. 8, a king s. evil with his eyes.  
26, a wise king s. the wicked. [s.]  
Jer. 10. 21, all their flocks shall be  
23. 1, woe to pastors that s. the  
sheep. [shall be s.]  
Matt. 26. 31; Mark 14. 27, sheep  
9. 36, s. as sheep having no shep-  
herd. [ereth not s.]  
12. 30; Luke 11. 23, he that gath-  
See John 11. 52; 16. 32; Acts 8. 1;  
James 1. 1. [14. 7.]  
Scent. Job 14. 9; Jer. 48. 11; Hos.  
Scholar. 1 Chr. 25. 8; Mal. 2. 12.  
Science. Dan. 1. 4; 1 Tim. 6. 30.  
Scoff. Hab. 1. 10; 2 Pet. 3. 3.  
Scorch. Matt. 13. 6; Mark 4. 6;  
Rev. 16. 8. [44. 13; 79. 4.]  
Scorn. Est. 3. 6; Job 16. 20; Ps.  
Scorner. Prov. 9. 8, reprove not a  
sinner. [19. 25, smite a s.]  
13. 1, a s. heareth not rebuke.  
28, an ungodly witness s. judg-  
ment. [s.]  
29, judgments are prepared for  
24. 9, the s. is an abomination.  
Is. 29. 20, the s. is consumed.  
Hos. 7. 5, he stretched out his  
hands with s. [9. 12.]  
See Ps. 1. 1; Prov. 1. 22; 3. 34;

Scourge. Job 5. 21, the s. of the  
tongue.  
9. 23, if the s. slay suddenly.  
Is. 28. 15, the overflowing s. [you].  
Matt. 10. 17; 23. 34, they will s.  
John 2. 15, a s. of small cords.  
Acts 22. 25, is it lawful to s. a  
Roman? [whom he receiveth.]  
Heb. 12. 6, the Lord s. every son  
See Job. 23. 13; Is. 10. 26; Matt.  
27. 28; John 19.  
Scrape. Lev. 14. 41; Job 2. 8; Ezek.  
26. 4. [and a s.]  
Scribe. 1 Chr. 27. 32, a wise man  
Is. 33. 18, where is the s.? [vain.]  
Jer. 8. 8, the pen of the s. is in  
Matt. 5. 20, exceed the righteous-  
ness of the s. [not as the s.]  
7. 29, as having authority, and  
13. 52, every s. instructed unto  
the kingdom. [of the s.]  
Mark 12. 38; Luke 20. 46, beware  
See Ezra 4. 8; 7. 6; Neh. 8. 7.  
Matt. 8. 19.  
Script. 1 Sam. 17. 40; Matt. 10.  
Search. Ps. 139. 6; 77. 6; Jer.  
2. 34. [they may s. the land.]  
Search. (c.) Num. 13. 2, that  
1 Chr. 28. 9, the Lord s. all hearts.  
Job 11. 7, canst thou by s. find out  
God? [you out?]  
13. 9, is it good that he should s.  
28. 27, he prepared it s. and it out.  
29. 16, the cause I knew not I s.  
out. [what to say.]  
32. 11, I waited whilst ye s. out  
36. 26, can the number of his  
years be s. out?  
Ps. 44. 21, shall not God s. this out?  
139. 1, thou hast s. me and known  
23. s. me and know my heart.  
Prov. 25. 2, the honour of kings  
to s. out a matter. [glory.]  
27, for men to s. out their own  
Eccles. 1. 13; 7. 25, I gave my  
heart to s. wisdom.  
Is. 40. 28, there is no s. of his un-  
derstanding.  
Jer. 17. 10, I the Lord s. the heart.  
29. 13, when ye s. for me with all  
your heart. [earth s. out.]  
31. 37, the foundations of the  
Lam. 3. 40, let us s. our ways, and  
turn. [after them.]  
Ezek. 34. 6, none did s. or seek  
8, neither did my shepherds s. for  
my flock. [out them.]  
Amos 9. 3, I will s. and take them  
Zeph. 1. 12, I will s. Jerusalem with  
candles. [tires.]  
John 5. 39; Acts 17. 11, s. the scrip-  
Rom. 8. 27, he that s. hearts know-  
eth my mind.  
1 Cor. 2. 10, the Spirit s. all things.  
1 Pet. 1. 10, which salvation  
prophets s. diligently. [Pet. 1. 11.]  
See Job 10. 6; 28. 3; Prov. 2. 4; 1  
Seared. 1 Tim. 4. 2, conscience s.  
Season. Gen. 1. 14, for signs, and  
s., and days.  
Deut. 28. 12, give rain in his s.  
2 Chr. 16. 3, for a long s. without  
the true God. [s.]  
Job 5. 26, as a shock of corn in his  
Pa. 1. 3, that bringeth forth fruit  
in his s.  
22. 2, I cry in the night s. [s.]  
Prov. 15. 23, word spoken in due  
Eccles. 3. 1, to every thing s. a  
and a time. [word in s.]  
Is. 60. 4, know how to speak a  
Jer. 5. 24, former and latter rain in  
his s.

## Season—Continued

33. 20, day and night in their s.  
Ezek. 34. 26, cause shower to come  
down in his s.  
Dan. 2. 21, changeth the times  
and s.  
7. 12, lives prolonged for a s.  
Hos. 2. 9, take away my wine in s.  
Matt. 21. 41, render the fruits in  
their s. [filled in their s.]  
Luke 1. 20, my words shall be ful-  
20. 10, at the s. he sent servant  
23. 8, desirous to see him of a long  
s. [tain s.]  
John 5. 4, angel went down at cer-  
35, willing for a s. to rejoice.  
Acts 1. 7, not for you to know  
times and s. [convenient s.]  
13. 11, not seeing sun for a s. 24. 25,  
Heb. 11. 25, pleasures of sin for a s.  
See 1 Thess. 5. 1; 1 Pet. 1. 6; Rev.  
6. 11; 20. 3.  
Seat. 1 Sam. 20. 18, thy s. will be  
empty. [to his s.]  
Job 23. 13, that I might come even  
29. 7, when I prepared my s. in  
the street.  
Ps. 1. 1, the s. of the scornful.  
Amos 6. 3, cause s. of violence to  
come near. [dooves.]  
Matt. 21. 12, s. of them that sold  
23. 2, scribes sit in Moses' s.  
6; Mark 12. 39, chief s. in syna-  
gogues. [Rev. 2. 13; 4. 4.]  
See Ezek. 8. 3; 28. 2; Luke 1. 52;  
Secret. (n.) Gen. 49. 6, come not  
into their s.  
Job 11. 6, the s. of wisdom. [God?]  
15. 8, hast thou heard the s. of  
29. 4, the s. of God was upon my  
tabernacle. [that fear him.]  
Ps. 25. 14, s. of Lord is with them  
27. 5, in s. of his tabernacle will  
he hide.  
139. 15, when I was made in s.  
Prov. 3. 32, his s. is with the right-  
eous. [gift in s.]  
9. 17, bread eaten in s. 21. 14, a  
Is. 45. 19; 48. 16, I have not spoken  
in s. [in s.]  
Matt. 6. 4, thy Father who seeth  
6, pray to thy Father, who is in s.  
John 18. 20, in s. have I said noth-  
ing. [2. 18; 4. 9.]  
See Prov. 11. 13; 20. 19; Dan.  
Secret. (adj.) Deut. 29. 29, s. things  
belong to God.  
Judg. 18. 19, I have a s. errand.  
13. 18, my name, seeing it is s.  
Ps. 19. 12, cleanse me from s. faults.  
90. 8, our s. sins. [than s. love.]  
Prov. 27. 5, open rebuke better  
See Cant. 2. 14; Is. 45. 3; Jer. 13. 17.  
Secretly. Gen. 31. 27, flee away s.  
Deut. 13. 6, entice thee s., saying.  
1 Sam. 18. 22, commune with  
David s. [mischievous.]  
1 Sam. 23. 9, Saul s. practised  
2 Sam. 12. 12, for thou didst it s.  
Job 4. 12, a thing was s. brought  
to me.  
13. 10, if you s. accept persons.  
31. 27, my heart hath been s. en-  
ticed.  
Ps. 10. 9, he lieth in wait s. [strife.]  
31. 20, keep them s. from the  
John 11. 28, she called her sister s.  
19. 38, s. for fear of the Jews.  
See Deut. 27. 24; Lev. 28. 57; 2 Kin.  
17. 9. [5; 28. 22.]  
Sect. Acts 5. 17; 15. 5; 24. 5; 26.  
Secure. Job 11. 18; 12. 6; Matt.  
28. 14.  
Secretly. Prov. 3. 26; Mic. 2. 8.

**Seduce.** Mark 13. 22, shew signs, to s. [s. you.  
 1 John 2. 26, concerning them that Rev. 2. 20, to s. my servants. [3.13. See Prov. 12.26; 1 Tim. 4.1; 2 Tim. 3.13.  
 See. Gen. 11. 6, came down to s. the city. [more.  
 44. 23, you shall s. my face no 45. 28, I will go and s. him before I die.  
 Ex. 12. 13, when I s. the blood. 14.13, s. the salvation of the Lord. 33.20, there shall no man s. me, and live. [land.  
 Deut. 3. 25; let me s. the good 34. 6, I have caused thee to s. it. 2 Kin. 17. 17, open his eyes, that he may s.  
 10. 16, s. my zeal for the Lord. Job 7. 7, mine eye shall no more s. good. [God.  
 19. 26, yet in my flesh shall I s. Ps. 27. 13, believed to s. the goodness. [God.  
 66. 5, come and s. the works of 94. 9, he that formed the eye, shall he not s.  
 Is. 6.10, lest they s. with their eyes. 32. 3, eyes of them that s. not be dim.  
 33. 17, shall s. the king in his beauty.  
 40. 5, all flesh shall s. it together. 52. 8, they shall s. eye to eye.  
 Jer. 5. 21; Ezek. 12. 12, eyes, and s. not. [88. would s. a sign.  
 Matt. 5. 8, they shall s. God. 12. 13.14; Mark 4. 12; Acts 28. 26, s. ye shall s. [lay.  
 28. 6, s. the place where the Lord Mark 8. 18, having eyes, s. ye not? Luke 17. 23, s. here, or s. there. John 1. 39; 11. 34; Rev. 6. 1, come and s.  
 50, thou shalt s. greater things. 9. 25, I was blind, now I s.  
 Heb. 2. 9, but we s. Jesus. [not. 1 Pet. 1. 8, though now we s. him 1 John 3. 7, we shall s. him as he is. See Matt. 27. 24; John 1. 51.  
**Seed.** Gen. 3. 15, enmity between thy s. 47. 19, give us s. [s. Ex. 16. 31, manna like coriander Lev. 19. 19, thou shalt not sow mingled s.  
 26.16, ye shall sow your s. in vain. Num. 20. 5, it is no place of s.  
 Deut. 1. 8, to give it to their s. after them. [sowedst s.  
 11. 10, not as Egypt, where thou 14. 22, tithe all the increase of your s. [into field.  
 28. 38, thou shalt carry much s. Ps. 126. 6, bearing precious s.  
 Eccles. 11. 6, in the morning sow thy s. 47. 19, give us s. [field.  
 Is. 5. 10, the s. of an homer shall 17. 11, in morning make thy s. to flourish.  
 55. 10, give s. to the sower. 61. 9, the s. which the Lord hath blessed. [wholly a right s.  
 Jer. 2. 21, I had planted thee Joel 1. 17, the s. is rotten.  
 Amos 9. 13, overtake him that soweth s.  
 Hag. 2. 19, is the s. yet in the barn? Zech. 8. 12, the s. shall be prosperous.  
 Mal. 2. 15, that ye might seek a godly s.  
 See Matt. 13. 19; Luke 8. 5; 1 Cor. 15. 38.  
**Seek.** Gen. 37. 15, what s. thou?

**Seek—Continued**  
 Num. 15. 39, that ye s. not after your own heart.  
 16. 10, s. ye the priesthood also? Deut. 4. 29, if thou s. him with all thy heart. [ye s. and come.  
 12. 5, even to his habitation shall 23. 6; Ezra 9. 12, thou shalt not s. that peace. [thee?  
 Ruth 3. 11, shall I not s. rest for 2 Chr. 15. 2, if thou s. him, he will be found. [to a God.  
 19. 3, hast prepared thine heart 34. 3, Josiah began to s. after God Ezra 4. 2, we s. your God, as ye do. Neh. 2. 10, to s. the welfare of Israel. [5, s. unto God betimes.  
 Job 5. 8, I would s. unto God. 8. Job 20. 10, children shall s. to please the poor. [prey.  
 39. 29, from thence she s. the Ps. 9. 10, hast not forsaken them that s. thee. [God.  
 10. 4, the wicked will not s. after 15. s. out his wickedness till thou find none. [that did s. God.  
 14. 2; 53. 2 if there were any 24. 6, generation of them that s. him. [that will I s. after.  
 27. 4, one thing have I desired, 8. s. ye my face; thy face will I s. 34. 14; 1 Pet. 3. 11, s. peace and pursue it.  
 63. 1, early will I s. thee. 69. 32, your heart shall live that s. God.  
 83. 16, that they may s. thy name. Prov. 1. 28, they shall s. me, but not find me. [find me.  
 8. 17, those that s. me early shall 11. 27, that diligently s. good. 23. 30, they that go to s. mixed wine.  
 35. I will s. it yet again. Eccles. 1. 13; 7. 25, gave my heart to s. wisdom. [soul loveth.  
 Cant. 3. 2, I will s. him whom my Is. 1. 17, learn to do well, s. judgment. [their God?  
 8. 19, should not a people s. unto 19. 3, they shall s. to charmers. 34. 16, s. ye out of the book of the Lord.  
 41. 17, when the needy s. water. 45. 19, I said not, S. ye my face in vain.  
 Jer. 5. 1, any that s. the truth. 29. 13, ye shall s. me, and find when ye search. [after.  
 30. 17, Zion, whom no man s. 38. 4, this man s. not welfare of people. [the soul that s. him.  
 Lam. 3. 25, the Lord is good to Ezek. 7. 25, they shall s. peace. 34.16, I will s. that which was lost. Dan. 9. 3, I set my face to s. by prayer. [live.  
 Amos 5. 4, s. ye me, and ye shall Zeph. 2. 3, s. ye the Lord, all ye meek. [at his mouth.  
 Mal. 2. 7, they should s. the law Matt. 6. 32, after these things do the Gentiles s. [dom of God. 33; Luke 12.31, s. ye first the kingdom; Luke 11.9, s., and ye shall find. [tion s. a sign.  
 12. 39; 16. 4, adulterous generation. 28. 5; Mark 16. 6, I know that ye s. Jesus.  
 Mark 1. 37, all men s. for thee. 8. 11, s. of him a sign from heaven. Luke 13. 7, I come s. fruit. 24, many will s. to enter in.  
 19. 10, is come to s. and to save.

**Seek—Continued**  
 24. 5, why a ye the living among the dead?  
 John 1. 38, what s. ye? [ship him. 4. 23, the Father s. such to work. 7. 25, is not this he whom they s. to kill? [find me.  
 34. ye shall s. me, and shall not 18. 8, if s. ye me, let these go their way.  
 20. 15, woman, whom s. thou? Rom. 3. 11, there is none that s. after God. [wisdom.  
 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a death. [10. 33.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. you 10.24, let no man s. his own. [you. 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's but Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things. Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above. [that s. him.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them s. 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come. 1 Pet. 8. 3, whom he may devour. Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. a

**Sell—Continued**

Neh. 5. 8, will ye even a. your brethren? [s. it not.  
Prov. 23. 23, buy the truth, and Joel 3. 8, I will a. your sons and daughters.  
Amos 8. 5, that we may s. corn. 6, and s. the refuse of the wheat. Matt. 19. 21; Luke 12. 33; 18. 22, a. that thou hast. [ment.  
Luke 22. 36, let him s. his garment. 4. 13, we will buy and s., and get gain. [Matt. 13. 44.  
See Pa. 44. 2; Prov. 11. 26; 31. 24; Sella. 12. 24; Ezek. 7. 12; 13. Acts 16. 14. [angel.  
Send. Gen. 24. 7, God shall s. his 12. a. me good speed this day.  
Ex. 4. 13, s. by hand of him whom thou wilt s. [pestilence.  
2 Chr. 7. 13; Ezek. 14. 9, if I s. Ps. 20. 2, s. the help from the sanctuary.  
43. 3, s. out thy light and truth. 118. 25, s. now prosperity.  
Is. 6. 8, whom shall I s. me. [ers. Matt. 9. 38; Luke 10. 2, s. labour. 12. 20, till he s. forth judgment. 15. 23, s. her away, for she crieth after us. [to preach.  
Mark 3. 14, that he might s. them John 14. 26, whom the Father will s. in my name. [s. me.  
17. 8, believed that thou didst Rom. 8. 3, God s. his son in likeness. [21; 2 Thess. 2. 11.  
See Luke 10. 3; 24. 49; John 20. Sensual. James 3. 15; Jude 19.  
Sent. Gen. 45. 5, God s. me. Judg. 6. 14, have not I s. thee? Pa. 77. 17, the skias s. out a sound. 106. 15, he s. leanness into their soul. [healed them.  
107. 20, he s. his word, and Jer. 23. 21, I have not s. these prophets.  
Matt. 15. 24, I am not s. but to lost sheep. [s. me.  
John 4. 34, the will of him that 9. 4, work the works of him that s. me. [thou hast s.  
17. 3, life to know him whom Acts 10. 29, as soon as I was s. for. See Is. 61. 1; John 1. 6; 3. 28; 1 Pet. 1. 12. [come forth.  
Sentence. Ps. 17. 2, let my s. Prov. 16. 10, a divine s. in the lips of the king. [cutted speedily.  
Eccles. 8. 11, because s. is not executed. 1. 9, a. of death in ourselves. See Deut. 17. 9; Jer. 4. 12; Dan. 5. 12; 8. 23. [from me.  
Separate. Gen. 13. 9, s. thyself Deut. 19. 2, thou shalt s. three cities. [chief friends.  
Prov. 16. 28; 17. 9, a whisperer s. 19. 4, the poor is s. from his neighbour.  
Matt. 25. 32, he shall s. them. Rom. 8. 35, who shall s. us from love of God? [from sinners.  
2 Cor. 6. 17, be ye s. Heb. 7. 26, s. See Num. 6. 2; Ezra 10. 11; Is. 56. 3; 59. 2; [Ezek. 42. 20.  
Separation. Num. 6. 8; 19. 9; Serpent. Gen. 3. 1, the s. was more subtil. [way.  
49. 17, Dan. shall be s. by the Job 26. 13, his hand formed the crooked s.  
Pa. 58. 4, like the poison of a s. 140. 3, sharpened their tongues like a s. [s. a.  
Prov. 23. 32, at last it biteth like

**Serpent—Continued**

Eccles. 10. 8, breaketh a hedge, a s. shall bite him. [ment.  
11. a. will bite without enchantment. Is. 27. 1, the Lord shall punish the s. 65. 25, dust shall be the s. meat. Jer. 8. 17, I will send s. among you. Amos 9. 3, I will command the s. Mic. 7. 17, they shall lick dust like a s. [give him a s.?  
Matt. 7. 10; Luke 11. 11, will he Mark 16. 18, they shall take up s. John 3. 14, as Moses lifted up the s. Rev. 12. 9; 20. 2, that old s., called the Devil.  
See Ex. 4. 3; Num. 21. 8; 2 Kin. 18. 4; James 3. 7.  
Servant. Gen. 9. 25, a. of s. shall he be. Job 3. 19, the s. is free. 7. 2, as a s. desireth the shadow. Ps. 116. 16; 119. 125; 143. 12; am [thy s. [the lord.  
Prov. 22. 7, the borrower is s. to 22. 19, a. will not be corrected with words. Is. 24. 2, as with s., so with master. Matt. 10. 25, enough for s. to be as his lord. 25. 21, good and faithful s. Luke 12. 47, that s. which knew his lord's will. 17. 10, unprofitable s. John 8. 35, the s. abideth not in house for ever. [his lord doeth. 15. 15, the s. knoweth not what 1 Cor. 7. 21, art thou called, being a s.?  
23. be not ye s. of men. [ident. Eph. 6. 5; 1 Pet. 2. 18, s. be obedient. Rom. 6. 16; Col. 4. 1; 1 Tim. 6. 1; Rev. 22. 3. [the younger.  
Serve. Gen. 25. 23, elder shall s. Deut. 6. 13; 10. 12, 20; Josh. 22. 5; 24. 14; 1 Sam. [and s. him. 12. 14, thou shalt fear the Lord. Josh. 24. 15, choose ye whom ye will s. [heart.  
1 Chr. 28. 9, s. him with a perfect Ps. 22. 30, a seed shall s. him. 72. 11, all nations shall s. him. Is. 43. 23, I have not caused thee to s. [thy sins.  
24, thou hast made me to s. with Jer. 5. 19, so shall ye s. strangers. Dan. 6. 16, thy God whom thou s. will deliver. [consent.  
Zeph. 3. 9, to s. him with one Mal. 3. 17, spareth his son that s. him. [him that.  
18, between him that s. God and Luke 16. 13, no man can s. two masters. 10. 40, hath left me to s. alone. 15. 29, these many years do I s. thee. [him follow me.  
John 12. 26, if any man s. me, let Acts 6. 2, leave word of God, and s. tables. [not s. sin.  
Rom. 6. 6, henceforth we should Gal. 5. 13, by love s. one another. Col. 3. 24, for ye s. the Lord Christ. 1 Thess. 1. 9, turned from idols to s. living God. [night.  
Rev. 7. 15, they s. him day and See Luke 22. 27; Acts 13. 36; Heb. 9. 14; 12. 28. [ye by this s.?  
Service. Ex. 12. 26, what mean 1 Chr. 29. 5, who is willing to consecrate his s.?  
John 16. 2, will think he doeth Rom. 12. 1, your reasonable s. Eph. 6. 7, doing s. as to the Lord.

**Service—Continued**

Phil. 2. 30, to supply your lack of a. See Ezra 6. 18; Pa. 104. 14; Jer. 22. 18. Set. Gen. 4. 15, the Lord s. a mark on Cain. 9. 13, I do s. my bow in the cloud. Deut. 1. 8, I have s. the land before thee. Job 33. 5, s. thy words in order. Pa. 16. 8, I have s. the Lord before me. 20. 5, we will a. up our banners. 91. 14, he hath s. his love upon me. Eccles. 7. 14, hath s. the one against the other. [thine heart. Cant. 8. 6, s. me as a seal upon Matt. 5. 14, a city s. on a hill. Acts 18. 10, no man shall s. on thee. Heb. 6. 18, the hope s. before us. See Ps. 75. 7; 107. 41; Eph. 1. 20; Col. 3. 2. [Col. 1. 23.  
Settle. Zeph. 1. 12; Luke 21. 14; Serv. Lev. 20. 26; Ezek. 38. 14; Matt. 13. 43. [21. 21.  
Sew. Gen. 3. 7; Job 14. 17; Mark Shadow. Ps. 121. 5, the Lord is thy s. Shadow. Gen. 19. 8, the s. of my roof. Job 7. 2, as a servant earnestly desireth the s. [tinueth not. 14. 2, he fleeth as a s. and con- 17. 7, all my members are as a s. Ps. 91. 1, under the s. of the Almighty. 102. 11, my days are like a s. 144. 4; Eccles. 8. 13, his days are as a s. [the spendth as a s. Eccles. 6. 12, his vain life which Cant. 2. 3, under his s. with great delight. 17. 4, s. till the s. flee away. Is. 4. 6, for a s. in the daytime. 25. 4, s. from heat. 32. 2, s. of a great rock. [hand. 49. 2; 51. 16, in the s. of his Jer. 6. 4, the s. of evening are stretched out. [live. Lam. 4. 20, under his s. we shall Hos. 14. 7, they that dwell under his s. shall return. [overshadow. Acts 5. 15, the s. of Peter might James 1. 17, with whom is no s. of turning. Shaft. Ex. 25. 31; 37. 17; Is. 49. 2. Shake. Judg. 10. 1, I will s. myself. Ps. 29. 3, the voice of the Lord s. the wilderness. [like Lebanon. 72. 16, the fruit thereof shall s. Is. 2. 19, when he ariseth to s. the earth. [the heavens. Joel 3. 16; Hag. 2. 6, 21, I will s. 52. 2, s. thyself from the dust. Hag. 2. 7, I will s. all nations. Matt. 11. 7; Luke 7. 24, a reed s. with the wind. [together. Luke 6. 38, good measure, s. 2 Thess. 2. 2, be not soon s. in mind. Heb. 12. 26, I s. not the earth only. 27, things which cannot be s. Shame. Pa. 4. 2, turn my glory to s. into s. 40. 14; 83. 17, let them be put Prov. 10. 6; 17. 2, a son that causeth s. [double. Is. 61. 7, for your s. ye shall have Jer. 51. 51, s. hath covered our faces. Ezek. 16. 52, bear thine own s. Dan. 12. 2, awake, some to s. Luke 14. 9, with s. to take lowest room. Acts 5. 41, worthy to suffer s. 1 Cor. 6. 5, 15. 34, I speak this to your s.

## Shame—Continued

Eph. 5. 12, a s. even to speak of those things.  
 Phil. 3. 19, whose glory is in their s.  
 Heb. 6. 6, put him to an open s.  
 12. 2, despising the s.  
 See 1 Cor. 11. 4; 14. 35; 1 Thess. 2. 2; 1 Tim. 2. 9. [Rev. 3. 7.]  
 Shape. 1 Sam. 3. 22; Job 5. 37; Sharp. 1 Sam. 13. 20, to a every man his share.  
 21, a file to s. the goads.  
 Ps. 52. 2, tongue like a s. razor.  
 Prov. 25. 18, false witness is s. arrow. [his friend.]  
 27. 17, iron s. iron, so a man s.  
 Is. 41. 15, a s. threshing instrument.  
 Acts 15. 39, the contention was so s.  
 Heb. 4. 12, s. than any sword.  
 See Mic. 7. 4; 2 Cor. 13. 10; Rev. 1. 16; 14. 14. [Ps. 126. 6; 129. 7.]  
 Sheaf. Deut. 24. 19; Ruth 2. 7.  
 Shearers. Gen. 19. 36; Mark 6. 34.  
 25. 7; Is. 53. 7. [27; Ezek. 21. 3.]  
 Sheath. 1 Sam. 17. 51; 1 Chr. 21. Shed. Gen. 9. 6, by man shall his blood be s. [remission of sins.]  
 Matt. 26. 28, is s. for many for Rom. 5. 5, love of God s. in our hearts. [dantly.]  
 Tit. 3. 6, which be s. on us abund- Heb. 9. 22, without s. of blood is no remission.  
 See Ezek. 18. 10; 22. 3; Acts 2. 33.  
 Sheep. Gen. 44. 2, Abel was a keeper of s.  
 Num. 27. 17; 1 Kin. 22. 17; Matt. 1 Sam. 15. 14, what meaneth this bleating of s.? [the grave.]  
 Ps. 49. 14, like s. they are laid in 95. 7; 100. 3, we are the s. of his hand. [astray.]  
 Is. 53. 6, all we like s. have gone Jer. 12. 3, pull them out like s. for slaughter.  
 Ezek. 34. 6, my s. wandered.  
 Matt. 7. 15, false prophets in s. clothing.  
 10. 6, go rather to lost s.  
 12. 12, how much is a man better than a s.? [John 10. 2, that entereth by door is shepherd of s. [life for the s.]  
 11, the good shepherd giveth his 21. 16, feed my s. [Heb. 13. 20.]  
 See Matt. 10. 16; 12. 11; 18. 12; 25. 32; Sheet. Judg. 14. 12; Acts. 10. 11; 11. 5.  
 Shelter. Job 24. 8; Ps. 61. 3. [my s. Shepherd. Ps. 23. 1, the Lord is Is. 13. 20, nor shall s. make their fold there.  
 40. 11, he shall feed his flock like 56. 11, they are s. that cannot understand. [who shall feed.]  
 Jer. 23. 4, I will set a. over them 50. 6, their a. have caused them to go astray. [of the mouth.]  
 Amos 3. 12, as the s. taketh out Zech. 11. 17, woe to the idol s.  
 John 10. 14, I am the good s.  
 See Zech. 11. 3; Luke 2. 8; 1 Pet. 2. 25; 5. 4. [s. seen?]  
 Shield. Judg. 5. 8, was there a Ps. 5. 12, compass him with a s. 33. 20; 59. 11; 84. 8, the Lord is our s. [shall be thy s.]  
 84. 11, a sun and s. 91. 4, truth Is. 21. 5, anoint the s.  
 Eph. 6. 16, taking the s. of faith. Shine. Job 22. 28, the light shall s. upon thy ways. [my head.]  
 29. 3, when his candle s. upon

## Shine—Continued

Ps. 104. 15, oil to make his face s.  
 139. 12, the night s. as the day.  
 Prov. 4. 18, light that s. more and more.  
 Is. 9. 2, upon them hath the light s.  
 60. 1, arise, s., for thy light is come. [brightness.]  
 Dan. 12. 3, wise shall s. as the Matt. 5. 16, let your light s. so s.  
 13. 43, the righteous s. as the sun.  
 2 Cor. 4. 6, God, who commanded the light to s. [2. 8; Rev. 1. 16.]  
 See John 1. 5; 2 Pet. 1. 19; 1 John Shock. Judg. 15. 5; Job 5. 26.  
 Shod. Mark 6. 9; Eph. 6. 15. [lip.]  
 Shoot. Ps. 22. 7, they s. out the 64. 3, to s. their arrows, even bitter words. [21. 30.]  
 See 1 Chr. 12. 2; Mark 4. 32; Luke Short. Job 17. 12, the light is s.  
 20. 5, triumphing of wicked is s.  
 Ps. 89. 47, remember how s. my time is. [of God.]  
 Rom. 3. 23, come s. of the glory 1 Cor. 7. 29, the time is s.  
 See Num. 11. 23; Is. 50. 2; 59. 1; Matt. 24. 22.  
 Shorter. Is. 28. 20, the bed is s.  
 Shortly. Gen. 41. 32; Ezek. 7. 8; Rom. 16. 20. [with a s.]  
 Shout. Ps. 47. 5, God is gone up Lam. 3. 8, when I s. he shutteth out my prayer. [a s.]  
 1 Thess. 4. 16, shall descend with See Num. 23. 21; 1 Sam. 4. 5; Is. 12. 6. [with s.]  
 Shower. Ps. 65. 10, maketh it soft 72. 6, like s. that water the earth.  
 Ezek. 34. 26, will cause s. to come in season. [3. 3; 14. 22.]  
 See Deut. 32. 2; Job 24. 8; Jer. Shun. Acts 20. 27; 2 Tim. 2. 16.  
 Shut. Gen. 7. 16, the Lord s. him in. [I shall s.]  
 Is. 22. 22, he shall open, and none 60. 11, thy gates shall not be s. day nor night.  
 Jer. 36. 5, I am s. up.  
 Lament. 3. 8, he s. out my prayer.  
 See Gal. 3. 23; 1 John 3. 17; Rev. 3. 7; 20. 3. [heart s.]  
 Sick. Prov. 13. 12, maketh the 23. 35, stricken me, and I was not s.  
 Cant. 2. 5, I am s. of love.  
 Is. 1. 5, the whole head is s.  
 Hos. 7. 5, made him s. with bottles of wine.  
 Matt. 8. 14, wife's mother s.  
 James 5. 14, is any s.? call elders of the church.  
 15, prayer of faith shall save the s.  
 Lament. 3. 41. 3; Eccles. 5. 17; Matt. 8. 17. [22. 31.]  
 Sift. Is. 30. 28; Amos 9. 9; Luke Sight. Ex. 3. 3, this great s.  
 Deut. 28. 34, for s. of thine eyes.  
 Eccles. 6. 9, better is s. of eyes.  
 Matt. 11. 5; 20. 34; Luke 7. 21, blind receive s.  
 26; Luke 10. 21, it seemed good in thy s. [thy s.]  
 Luke 18. 42; Acts 22. 13, receive 21. 11, fearful s. and signs from heaven. [of all men.]  
 Deut. 28. 17, things homes in a 2 Cor. 5. 7, walk by faith, not by s.  
 See Eccles. 11. 9; Is. 43. 4; Dan. 4. 11; Heb. 4. 13. [Lord.]  
 Sign. Is. 7. 11, ask thee a s. of the 55. 13, for an everlasting s. [s.]  
 Ezek. 12. 6, I have set thee for a Dan. 4. 3, how great are his s.!

## Sign—Continued

Matt. 16. 3, s. of the times.  
 Mark 16. 20, with s. following.  
 Luke 2. 34, for a s. which shall be spoken against.  
 John 4. 48, except ye see s. [by s. Acts 2. 22, man approved of God 4. 30, that s. may be done by the name. [22; Rev. 15. 1.]  
 See Rom. 4. 11; 15. 19; 1 Cor. 1. Signify. John 12. 33; Heb. 9. 8; 1 Pet. 1. 11. [1; 1 Pet. 2. 15.]  
 Silence. Matt. 22. 34; 1 Tim. 2. Silent. 1 Sam. 2. 9, in darkness.  
 Ps. 28. 1, be not s. to me. [grave.]  
 31. 17, let the wicked be s. in the Zech. 2. 13, be s., all flesh, before the Lord. [Jer. 8. 14.]  
 See Ps. 22. 2; 30. 12; Is. 47. 5; Silly. Job 5. 2; Hos. 7. 11; 2 Tim. 3. 6. [s. as stones.]  
 Silver. 1 Kin. 10. 27, king made Job 22. 25, thou shalt have plenty of s.  
 Ps. 12. 6; 66. 10, as s. is tried.  
 Prov. 8. 10, receive instruction, and not s. [shall not be satisfied.]  
 Eccles. 5. 10, he that loveth s. Is. 1. 22, thy s. is become dross.  
 Jer. 6. 30, reprobate s. shall men call them. [purifier of s.]  
 Mal. 3. 3, sit as a refiner and See Gen. 44. 2; Matt. 27. 6; Acts 19. 24. [of the Lord.]  
 Similitude. Num. 12. 8, the s. Deut. 4. 12, saw no s.  
 Ps. 144. 12, after the s. of a palace.  
 Rom. 5. 14, after the s. of Adam's transgression. [God.]  
 James 3. 9, made after the s. of See Hos. 12. 10; Dan. 10. 16; Heb. 7. 15. [the s.]  
 Simple. Ps. 119. 7, making wise 116. 6, the Lord preserveth the s.  
 119. 130, it giveth understanding to the s. [and are punished.]  
 Prov. 22. 3; 27. 12, the s. pass on, Rom. 16. 18, deceive the hearts of the s. [19. 25.]  
 See Prov. 7. 7; 8. 5; 9. 4; 14. 15; Sin (-n). Gen. 4. 7, s. lieth at the door.  
 Num. 27. 3, died in his own s.  
 2 Chr. 25. 4, put to death for his own s. [my s.]  
 Job 10. 6, thou searchest after Ps. 19. 13, from presumptuous s.  
 25. 7, remember not s. of my youth. [covered.]  
 32. 1 blessed is he whose s. is 38. 18, I will be sorry for my s.  
 51. 3, my s. is ever before me. 90. 8, our secret s.  
 103. 10, hath not dealt with us according to our s. [of s.]  
 Prov. 5. 22, holden with cords 10. 19, in multitude of words there wanteth not s.  
 14. 9, fools make a mock at s.  
 34. s. is a reproach to any people.  
 Is. 30. 1, to add s. to s. 43. 25; 44. 22, not remember s.  
 53. 10, offering for s. 12. bare the s. of many.  
 Jer. 51. 5, land filled with s.  
 Ezek. 33. 16, none of his s. shall be mentioned. [people.]  
 Hos. 4. 8, they eat up s. of my Mic. 6. 7, fruit of my body for s. of my soul. [be forgiven.]  
 Matt. 12. 31, all manner of s. shall John 1. 29, the s. of the world. 8. 7, he that is without s.  
 16. 8, will reprove the world of s.



## Sin—Continued

19.11, hath the greater a. [charge.  
Acts 7. 60, lay not this s. to their  
22. 16, wash away thy s.  
Rom. 5. 20, where s. abounded.  
6. 1, shall we continue in a.?  
7. 7, I had not known a. [is a.  
14. 23, whatsoever is not of faith  
2 Cor. 6. 21, made him to be a. for  
us.  
2 Thess. 2. 3, that man of s. [s.  
1 Pet. 2. 24, his own self bare our  
See 1 John 1. 8; 3. 4; 4. 10; 5. 16;  
Rev. 1. 5, [against the child.  
Sin (n.). Gen. 4. 22, do not a.  
Ex. 9. 27; 10. 16; Num. 22. 34;  
Josh. 7. 20; 1 Sam. 15. 24; 26.  
21; 2 Sam. 12. 13; Job 7. 20;  
Ps. 41. 4; Matt. 27. 4; Luke  
15. 18, I have a. [me.  
Job 10. 14, if I s., thou markest  
Ps. 4. 4, stand in awe, and s. not.  
39.1, that I s. not with my tongue.  
Prov. 8. 36, he that s. against me.  
Is. 43. 27, thy first father hath s.  
Ezek. 18. 4, the soul that s., it shall  
die. [more.  
Hos. 13. 2, now they s. more, and  
Matt. 18. 21, how oft shall my  
brother s.?  
John 5. 14; 8. 11, a. no more.  
Rom. 6. 15, shall we s., because.  
1 Cor. 15. 34, awake to righteous-  
ness, and s. not.  
Eph. 4. 26, be ye angry, and s. not.  
1 John 3. 9, he cannot s., because  
born of God. [3. 23.  
See Num. 16. 28; Job 1. 5, 22; Rom.  
Sincere. Phil. 1. 10; 1 Pet. 2. 2.  
Sincerity. Josh. 24. 14; 1 Cor. 6. 8;  
Eph. 6. 24. [7. 13; 8. 3.  
Sinful. Luke 6. 8; 24. 7; Rom.  
Singing. Ps. 100. 2; 126. 2; Cant.  
2. 12; Eph. 5. 6; 22; Luke 11. 34.  
Single. Acts 2. 46; Eph. 6. 5;  
Col. 3. 22, [Sodom s. exceedingly.  
Sinner. Gen. 13. 13, men of  
Ps. 1. 1, standeth not in way of a.  
25. 8, teach a. in the way.  
26. 9, gather not my soul with a.  
51. 13, a. shall be converted.  
Prov. 1. 10, if s. entice thee. 13. 21,  
evil pursuiteth a. [much good.  
Eccles. 9. 18, one s. destroyeth  
Is. 33. 14, the s. in Zion are afraid.  
Matt. 9. 11; Luke 5. 30; 15. 2, eat  
with s. [call s. to repentance.  
Matt. 1. 13; Mark 2. 17; Luke 5. 32,  
11. 19; Luke 7. 34, a friend of s.  
Luke 7. 37, woman who was a s.  
13. 2, suppose ye these were s.  
above all?  
15. 7, 10, joy over one s.  
18. 13, be merciful to me a s.  
John 9. 16, how can a man that is  
a s. do such? [not.  
25, whether he be a s., I know  
Rom. 5. 8, while we were yet s.  
19, many were made s.  
Heb. 7. 26, separate from s.  
See James 4. 8; 5. 20; 1 Pet. 6. 18;  
Jude 16. [1 Tim. 5. 2.  
Sister. Job 17. 14; Matt. 12. 50;  
Sit. 2 Kin. 7. 3, why s. we here till  
we die?  
Ps. 69. 12, they that s. in the gate.  
107. 10, such as in darkness.  
Is. 30. 7, their strength is to s. still.  
Jer. 8. 14, why do we s. still?  
Ezek. 33. 31, they s. before thee as  
thy people. [his vine.  
Mic. 4. 4, they s. every man under  
Mal. 3. 3, he shall s. as a refiner.

## Sit—Continued

Matt. 20. 23; Mark 10. 37, to s. on  
my right hand. [2. 2.  
See Prov. 23. 1; Lam. 3. 63; Acts  
Situation. 2 Kin. 2. 19; Ps. 48. 2.  
Skiff. Ps. 33. 3; Ezek. 21. 31;  
Dan. 1. 4. [Dan. 1. 17; 9. 22.  
Skill. 2 Chr. 2. 7; Eccles. 9. 11;  
Skin. Ex. 34. 23, wist not that s.  
of his face shone.  
Job 2. 4, s. for s. [e. and flesh.  
19. 11, though clothed me with  
19. 26, though after my s. worms  
destroy. [change his s.?  
Jer. 13. 23, can the Ethiopian  
Ezek. 37. 6, I will cover you with s.  
Heb. 11. 37, wandered in sheep-s.  
See Gen. 3. 21; 27. 16; Ps. 102. 5;  
Mark 1. 6.  
Skip. Ps. 29. 6; 114. 4; Jer. 48. 27.  
Skirt. Ps. 133. 2; Jer. 2. 34; Zech.  
8. 23. [2 Pet. 3. 9.  
Slack. Deut. 7. 10; Prov. 10. 4.  
Slain. Gen. 4. 23, I have s. a man.  
Prov. 7. 26, strong men have been  
s. by her. [shall be s.  
22. 13, the slothful man saith, I  
14. 21, deliver those ready to be s.  
15. 22, thy s. men are not s. with  
sword. [her s.  
26. 21, earth shall no more cover  
66. 16, the s. of the Lord shall be  
many. [people.  
Jer. 9. 1, weep for the s. of my  
Lam. 4. 9, s. with sword better than  
s. with hunger.  
Ezek. 37. 9, breathe upon these s.  
Eph. 2. 16, having s. the enmity.  
Rev. 5. 6, a Lamb as it had been s.  
See 1 Sam. 18. 7; 22. 21; Luke  
9. 22; Heb. 11. 37. [for the s.  
Slaughter. Ps. 44. 22, as sheep  
Is. 63. 7; Jer. 11. 19, brought as a  
lamb to the s.  
Jer. 7. 32; 18. 6, valley of a.  
Ezek. 9. 2, every man a s. weapon.  
See Hos. 5. 2; Zech. 11. 4; Acts  
9. 1; James 5. 6.  
Slave. Jer. 2. 14; Rev. 18. 13.  
Slay. Gen. 18. 25, far from thee to  
s. the righteous.  
Job 9. 23, if the scourge s. suddenly.  
13. 15, though he s. me.  
See Gen. 4. 15; Ex. 21. 14; Luke  
11. 49; 19. 27. [from God.  
Sleep (n.). 1 Sam. 26. 12, deep s.  
Job 4. 13; 33. 15, when deep s. fall-  
eth. [death.  
Ps. 13. 3, lest I sleep the s. of  
127. 2, giveth his beloved s.  
Prov. 24. 24, thy s. shall be sweet.  
6. 10; 24. 33, yet a little s.  
20. 13, love not s., lest thou come  
to poverty. [man is sweet.  
Eccles. 5. 12, the s. of a labouring  
Jer. 51. 39, sleep a perpetual s.  
Luke 9. 32, heavy with s.  
John 11. 13, of taking rest in s.  
Rom. 13. 11, high time to awake  
out of s. [16. 27; 20. 9.  
See Dan. 2. 1; 6. 18; 8. 18; Acts  
Sleep (v.). Ex. 22. 27, raiment,  
wherein shall he s.?  
Job 7. 21, now shall I s. in the dust.  
Ps. 4. 8, I will lay me down and s.  
121. 4, shall neither slumber nor s.  
Prov. 4. 16, they s. a not, except  
they have done. [thee.  
6. 22, when thou s., it shall keep  
10. 5, he that s. in harvest.  
Cant. 5. 2, I s., but my heart  
waket. [thee.  
Dan. 12. 2, many that s. in the  
dust.

## Sleep—Continued

Matt. 9. 24; Mark 5. 39; Luke 8. 52,  
not dead, but s. [slept.  
13. 25, while men s., the enemy  
26. 45; Mark 14. 41, s. on now.  
Mark 13. 36, coming suddenly he  
find you s. [prayer.  
Luke 22. 46, why s. ye? rise and  
John 11. 11, our friend Lazarus a.  
1 Cor. 11. 30, for this cause many a.  
15. 51, we shall not all s.  
Eph. 5. 14, awake thou that a.  
1 Thess. 4. 14, them which s. in  
Jesus.  
6. 5, let us not s., as do others.  
10, that whether we wake or s.  
See Gen. 28. 11; 1 Kin. 18. 27; Acts  
12. 6; 1 Cor. 15. 20.  
Sleight. Eph. 4. 14, the s. of men.  
Slew. Judg. 9. 54, a woman s. him.  
1 Sam. 17. 36, s. both the lion and  
the bear.  
29. 5, Saul hath s. his thousands.  
2 Kin. 10. 9, who s. all these?  
Ps. 78. 34, when he s. them, then  
they sought him. [if he s. a man.  
Is. 66. 3, he that killeth an ox is as  
Dan. 6. 19, whom he would he s.  
Matt. 23. 35, whom ye have between  
temple and altar. [on a tree.  
Acts 10. 39, whom ye s. and hanged  
22. 20, kept the raiment of them  
that s. him. [ment, s. me.  
Rom. 7. 11, sin, by the command-  
See Gen. 4. 8; Ex. 2. 12; 13. 15;  
Lam. 2. 4. [31; Hos. 4. 16.  
Slide. Deut. 32. 35; Ps. 26. 1; 37.  
Slightly. Jer. 6. 14; 8. 11, healed  
hurt s.  
Slime. Gen. 11. 3; 14. 10; Ex. 2. 3.  
Slip. 2 Sam. 22. 37; Ps. 18. 36, my  
feet did not s.  
Job 12. 5, he that is ready to s.  
Ps. 17. 5, that my footsteps s. not.  
38. 16, when my foot s., they magni-  
fied themselves.  
73. 2, my steps had well nigh s.  
Heb. 2. 1, lest we should let them s.  
See Deut. 19. 5; 1 Sam. 19. 10; Ps.  
94. 18. [23. 12.  
Slippery. Ps. 35. 6; 73. 18; Jer.  
Slothful. Judg. 18. 9, be not s. to  
possess.  
Matt. 25. 26, thou s. servant.  
Rom. 12. 11, not s. in business.  
Heb. 6. 12, that ye be not s.  
See Prov. 18. 9; 19. 24; 24. 30;  
Eccles. 10. 18.  
Slow. Ex. 4. 10, I am s. of speech.  
Lev. 9. 17, a God s. to anger.  
Prov. 14. 29, s. to wrath is of  
great understanding.  
Luke 24. 25, s. of heart. [1. 19.  
See Acts 27. 7; Tit. 1. 12; James  
Slumber. Ps. 121. 3, that keepeth  
thee will not s. [lids.  
Prov. 6. 4, give not s. to thine eye-  
10; 24. 33, a little more s.  
Is. 5. 27, none shall s. among them.  
56. 10, loving to s.  
Nah. 3. 18, thy shepherds s.  
Rom. 11. 8, hath given them the  
spirit of s. [2. 3.  
See Job 33. 15; Matt. 25. 5; 2 Pet.  
Small. Ex. 16. 14, s. round thing,  
s. as hoar frost. [judge.  
12. 22, every s. matter they shall  
Num. 16. 9, a s. thing that God  
hath separated.  
13, a s. thing that thou hast  
brought us.  
Deut. 9. 21, I ground the calf s.,  
even as s. as dust.  
32. 2, doctrine distil as a rain.

## Small—Continued

1 Chr. 17. 17, yet a s. thing in thy sight.  
 1 Kin. 2.20, one s. petition of thee.  
 2 Kin. 19.26, inhabitants of s. power.  
 Job 8. 7, thy beginning was s.  
 15. 11, are consolations of God s.?  
 36. 27, he maketh s. the drops of water. [thy strength is a s.]  
 Ps. 119. 141, I am s. Prov. 24. 10, Is. 7. 13, is it a s. thing to weary men?  
 16. 14, remnant very s. and feeble.  
 40.15, nations as the s. dust.  
 54. 7, for a s. moment.  
 60.22, a s. one shall become a strong nation.  
 Jer. 49. 15, I will make thee s. among the heathen. [ple.]  
 Dan. 11. 23, strong with a s. peo-  
 Amos 7. 2, by whom shall Jacob arise? for he is a s.  
 Zech. 4. 10, the day of a. things.  
 Mark 8. 7; John 6. 9, a few s. fishes.  
 Acts 12. 18; 19. 23, no s. stir.  
 15. 2, had no s. dissension. [helm.]  
 James 3. 4, turned with very s.  
 See Jer. 44. 28; Ezek. 34. 18; 1 Cor. 6. 2.  
**Smart.** Prov. 11. 15, shall s. for it.  
**Smell.** Gen. 27. 27, as s. of field.  
 Deut. 4. 28, gods that neither see nor s.  
 Job 39. 25, he s. the battle.  
 Ps. 45. 8, thy garments s. of myrrh.  
 115. 6, noses have they, but they s. not.  
 Is. 3. 24, instead of sweet s.  
 Dan. 3. 27, nor the s. of fire.  
 1 Cor. 12. 17, hearing, where were the s.?  
 [savour.]  
 Eph. 5. 2, sacrifice for sweet-s.  
 Phil. 4. 18, an odour of a sweet s.  
**Smite.** Ex. 2. 13, wherefore s. thou?  
 21. 12, he that s. a man.  
 1 Sam. 26. 8, I will not s. him the second time. [blindness.]  
 2 Kin. 6. 18, s. this people with Ps. 121. 6, the sun shall not s. thee by day.  
 141. 5, let the righteous s. me.  
 Prov. 19. 25, s. a scorpion. [rod.]  
 Is. 10. 24, he shall s. thee with a  
 49. 10, neither shall heat s. thee.  
 58. 4, to s. with the fist of wickedness. [tongue.]  
 Jer. 18. 18, let us s. him with the Lam. 8. 30, giveth his cheek to him that s. [Lord that s.]  
 Ezek. 7. 9, know that I am the 21. 14, prophesy, and s. thine hands together.  
 Nah. 2. 10, the knees s. together.  
 Zech. 13. 7, awake, O sword, and s. the shepherd. [curse.]  
 Mal. 4. 6, lest I s. the earth with a Matt. 5. 39, s. thee on the right cheek. [servants.]  
 24. 49, shall begin to s. his fellow  
 Luke 22. 49, shall we s. with sword?  
 John 18. 23, why s. thou me?  
 See Luke 6. 29; Acts 23. 2; 2 Cor. 11. 20; Rev. 11. 6. [Jer. 24. 1.]  
**Smith.** 1 Sam. 18. 19; Is. 44. 12; **Smitten.** Num. 22. 28, that thou hast s.  
 Deut. 28. 25, cause thee to be s.  
 1 Sam. 4. 3, why hath the Lord s. us?  
 2 Kin. 13. 19, shouldest have s. five or six times.

## Smitten—Continued

Ps. 3. 7, thou hast s. all mine enemies. [struction.]  
 Is. 24. 12, the gate is s. with de-  
 Jer. 2. 30, in vain have I s. your children. [bind.]  
 Hos. 6. 1, he hath s., and he will Amos 4. 9, I have s. you. [23. 3.]  
 See Job 16. 10; Ezek. 22. 13; Acts Smoke. Gen. 19. 28, as the s. furnace. [flesh s.]  
 Deut. 29. 20, the anger of the Lord Ps. 37. 20, wicked consume into s.  
 74. 1, why doth thy anger s.? [s.]  
 102.3, my days are consumed like 104.32; 144.5, he toucheth the hills, and they s.  
 119.83, like a bottle in the s.  
 Prov. 10. 26, as s. to the eyes.  
 Is. 6. 4, the house was filled with s.  
 34. 10, the s. thereof shall go up for ever. [like s.]  
 51. 6, the heavens shall vanish 65. 5 these are s. in my nose.  
 Hos. 13. 3, as the s. out of a chim-  
 ney. [19. 3.]  
 See Rev. 9. 2; 14. 11; 15. 8; 18. 9; Smoking. Gen. 15. 17; Is. 42. 3; Matt. 12. 20.  
**Smooth.** Gen. 27. 11, I am a s. man. [stones.]  
 1 Sam. 17. 40; Is. 57. 6, five s. Is. 30. 10, speak unto us s. things.  
 Luke 3. 5, rough ways shall be made s. [7.]  
 See Ps. 55. 21; Prov. 5. 3; Is. 41. Smote. Num. 20. 11, Moses s. the rock twice. [land thine.]  
 Judg. 15. 8, Samson s. them hip 1 Sam. 24. 5, David's heart s. him.  
 Is. 60. 10, in my wrath I s. thee. Jer. 31. 19, I s. upon my thigh.  
 Hag. 2. 17, I s. you with blasting and mildew. [he that s. thee?]  
 Matt. 26. 68; Luke 22. 64, who is Luke 18. 13, s. upon his breast.  
 Acts 12. 23, immediately angel s. him. [Matt. 27. 30.]  
 See 2 Sam. 14. 7; Dan. 2. 34;  
**Snare.** Ex. 10. 7, this man be a s. unto us. [lest thou be s.]  
 Deut. 7. 25, nor take silver of idols.  
 12. 30, take heed that thou be not s. by them. [you.]  
 Josh. 23. 13, they shall be s. unto Judg. 8. 27, which thing became a s. to Gideon.  
 1 Sam. 18.21, that she may be a s. 28. 9, wherefore layest thou a s. for my life? [death prevented me.]  
 2 Sam. 22. 6; Ps. 18. 5, the s. of Job 18. 8, he walketh on a s.  
 22. 10, s. are round about thee.  
 Ps. 11. 6, on the wicked he shall rain s.  
 38. 12, they lay s. for me. [ily.]  
 64. 5, commune of laying s. priv-  
 69. 22, let their table become a s. 91.3 deliver thee from s. of fowler.  
 Prov. 6.2; 12.13, s. with words of thy mouth.  
 7. 23, as a bird hasteth to the s. 13. 14; 14. 27, the s. of death.  
 18. 7, a fool's lips are the s. of his soul. [s. to thy soul.]  
 22. 25, learn his ways, and get a s. Eccles. 9. 12, s. in an evil time.  
 Is. 24. 17; Jer. 48. 43, the s. are upon thee. [upon s.]  
 Lam. 3. 47, fear and s. is com-  
 Ezek. 12. 13, he shall be taken in my s.  
 Hos. 9. 8, the prophet is a s.  
 Amos 8. 5, can a bird fall in a s.?

## Snare—Continued

Luke 21. 35, as a s. shall it come.  
 1 Tim. 8. 7, lest he fall into the s. 6. 9, they that will be rich fall into a s. [of the devil.]  
 2 Tim. 2. 26, recover out of the s. See Ex. 23.33; Deut. 7. 16; Judg. 2. 3; Eccles. 7. 26. [hungry.]  
**Snatch.** Is. 9. 20, shall s. and be Snow. 2 Sam. 23. 20, slew lion in time.  
 Job 6. 16, wherein the s. is hid.  
 9. 30, wash myself in s. water.  
 24. 19, drought and heat con-  
 sume the s. waters. [earth.]  
 37. 6, saith to s. Be thou on the 38. 22, the treasures of the s.  
 Ps. 51. 7, I shall be whiter than s. 147. 16, he giveth s. like wool.  
 Prov. 25. 13, cold of s. in harvest.  
 Is. 1. 18, your sins shall be white as s. [turneth not.]  
 55. 10, as the s. from heaven re-  
 Jer. 18. 14, will a man leave the s. of Lebanon.  
 Lam. 4. 7, Nazarites purer than s.  
 Dan. 7. 9; Mark 9. 3, garment white as s.  
 See Ps. 68. 14; 148. 8; Rev. 1. 14. Snuffed. Jer. 14. 6; Mal. 1. 13.  
 Soaked. Is. 34. 7, land s. with blood.  
**Soap.** Jer. 2. 22; Mal. 3. 2. [cause.]  
**Sober.** 2 Cor. 5. 13, s. for your 1 Thess. 5. 6, let us watch and be s. 1 Tim. 3. 2; Tit. 1. 8, a bishop must be s.  
 Tit. 2. 2, aged men be s. [watch.]  
 1 Pet. 4. 7, be ye therefore s., and See Acts 26. 25; Rom. 12. 3; Tit. 2. 6. [Lam. 4. 10.]  
**Sodden.** Ex. 12. 9; 1 Sam. 2. 15;  
**Soft.** Job 23. 16, God maketh my heart s.  
 41. 3, will he speak s. words?  
 Ps. 65. 10, thou makest it s. with showers. [away wrath.]  
 Prov. 15. 1, a s. answer turneth 25. 15, a s. tongue breaketh the bone. [7. 25.]  
 See Ps. 55. 21; Matt. 11. 8; Luke Softly. Gen. 33. 14; Judg. 4. 21.  
**Soil.** Ezek. 17. 8, planted in a good s. [came in to s.]  
**Sojourner.** Gen. 19. 9, this fellow 26. 3, in this land, and I will be with thee. [come.]  
 47. 4, to s. in the land are we Deut. 26. 5, s. with a few, and became a nation. [find place.]  
 Judg. 17. 9, I go to s. where I may 2 Kin. 8. 1, s. wheresoever thou canst s.  
 Ps. 120. 5, woe is me, that I s.  
 Is. 23. 7, feet carry her afar off to s. Jer. 42. 22, die in place whither ye desire to s. [there.]  
 Lam. 4. 15, they shall no more s. Heb. 11. 9, by faith be s. in land of promise. [here in fear.]  
 1 Pet. 1. 17, pass the time of your s. Sojourner. Gen. 23. 4; Ps. 39. 12.  
**Sold.** Gen. 31. 15, our father hath s. us.  
 45. 4, whom ye s. into Egypt. Lev. 25. 23, the land shall not be s. for ever.  
 42, shall not be s. as bondmen.  
 27. 28, no devoted thing shall be s. Deut. 15. 12, if thy brother be s. unto thee. [them.]  
 32. 30, except thy Rock had s. 1 Kin. 21. 20, thou hast s. thyself to work evil.

## Sold—Continued

Neb. 5. 4, or shall they be s. unto us?  
 Est. 7. 8, or we are s. to be slain.  
 Is. 50. 1, have ye s. yourselves?  
 52. 3, ye have s. yourselves for nought.  
 Lam. 5. 4, our wood is s. unto us.  
 Joel 3. 7, they have s. a girl for wine.  
 Amos 2. 6, they s. the righteous  
 Matt. 10. 29, are not two sparrows s. for a farthing?  
 13. 46, went and s. all that he had.  
 18. 25, his lord commanded him to be s.  
 [that s.]  
 21. 12; Mark 11. 15, cast out them  
 26. 9; Mark 14. 5, might have been s. for much. [they planted].  
 Luke 17. 28, they bought, they s.,  
 Acts 2. 45, and s. their possessions.  
 Rom. 7. 14, s. under sin. [shambles].  
 1 Cor. 10. 25, whatsoever is s. in the  
 See Luke 19. 45; John 12. 5; Acts  
 5. 1; Heb. 12. 16. [require s.]  
 Soldier. Ezra 8. 22, ashamed to  
 Matt. 8. 5; Luke 7. 8, having s.  
 under me. [shall we do?]  
 Luke 3. 14, s. demanded, what  
 Acts 10. 7, a devout s. [Christ].  
 2 Tim. 2. 3, as a good s. of Jesus  
 See 2 Chr. 25. 13; Is. 15. 4; Acts  
 27. 34. [s. of her foot].  
 Sole. Gen. 8. 9, found no rest for  
 2 Sam. 14. 25; Is. 1. 6, from s. of  
 foot to crown.  
 See Deut. 28. 35, 56, 65; Josh. 1. 3;  
 Job 2. 7. [a s. sound].  
 Solemn. Ps. 92. 3, sing praise with  
 See Num. 10. 10; Is. 1. 13; Lam.  
 2. 22; Hos. 9. 5. [holy s. is kept].  
 Solemnity. Is. 30. 29, when s.  
 See Deut. 31. 10; Is. 33. 20; Ezek.  
 45. 17; 46. 10.  
 Solemnly. Gen. 43. 3; 1 Sam. 8. 9.  
 Sobriety. Ps. 68. 6, God setteth  
 the s. in families.  
 107. 4, wandered in a s. way.  
 Is. 35. 1, the wilderness and s. place  
 shall be glad. [Mark 1. 35].  
 See Job 3. 7; 30. 3; Lam. 1. 1;  
 Some. Gen. 37. 20, s. evil beast.  
 Ex. 16. 17, and gathered, s. more,  
 s. less.  
 1 Kin. 14. 13, found s. good thing.  
 Ps. 20. 7, s. trust in chariots.  
 69. 20, I looked for s. to take pity.  
 Dan. 12. 2, s. to life, and s. to shame.  
 Luke 9. 19, s. say thou art John  
 the Baptist.  
 28. 17, s. doubted. [not].  
 John 6. 64, s. of you that believe  
 Acts 19. 32; 21. 34, s. cried one  
 thing, s. another. [believe?]  
 Rom. 3. 3, what if s. did not  
 5. 7, s. would even dare to die.  
 1 Cor. 6. 11, such were s. of you.  
 15. 34, s. have not knowledge.  
 Eph. 4. 11, s. prophets, s. evange-  
 lists.  
 1 Tim. 5. 24, s. men's sins are open.  
 Heb. 10. 25, as the manner of s. is.  
 2 Pet. 3. 9, as s. men count slack-  
 ness. [Judge 22].  
 See 1 Tim. 1. 19; 2 Tim. 2. 18;  
 Somebody. Luke 8. 46; Acts 5. 36.  
 Sometimes. Eph. 2. 13, s. far off  
 8. 8, ye were s. darkness. [2 Cor.  
 2. 14, s. alienated. [30].  
 See Col. 3. 7; Tit. 3. 3; 1 Pet.  
 Somewhat. 1 Kin. 2. 14; Gal. 2. 6;  
 Rev. 2. 4. [of God].  
 Son. Phil. 2. 15; 1 John 3. 1, s.  
 Job 14. 21, his s. come to honour.

## Son—Continued

Ps. 2. 12, kiss the S., lest he be an-  
 gry. [maid].  
 86. 16, save s. of thine hand.  
 116. 16, I am the s. of thine hand-  
 maid. [19. 26, a wise s.]  
 Prov. 10. 1; 13. 1; 15. 20; 17. 2;  
 17. 25; 19. 13, a foolish s. [yows].  
 31. 2, s. of my womb, s. of my  
 Is. 9. 6, unto us a s. is given.  
 14. 12, s. of the morning.  
 Jer. 35. 5, s. of the Rechabites. [fire].  
 Ezek. 20. 31; 23. 37, s. pass through  
 Hos. 1. 10, the s. of the living God.  
 Mal. 3. 17, as a man sparthe his s.  
 Matt. 11. 27, no man knoweth the  
 S. [the carpenter's s.]  
 13. 55; Mark 6. 3; Luke 4. 22  
 17. 5, this is my beloved S.  
 22. 42, Christ, whose s. is he?  
 Luke 7. 12, only s. of his mother.  
 10. 6, if the s. of peace. 19. 9, a s.  
 of Abraham. [S].  
 John 1. 18; 3. 18, only begotten  
 5. 21, the S. quickeneth whom he  
 will. [make you free].  
 8. 35, the S. abideth. 36, if the S.  
 17. 12; 2 Thess. 2. 3, the s. of per-  
 dition.  
 Acts 4. 36, s. son of consolation.  
 Rom. 1. 9, serve in the gospel of  
 his S.  
 8. 3, God sending his own S. [S].  
 29, conformed to the image of his  
 32, spared not his own S.  
 1 Cor. 4. 14, as my beloved s. I  
 warn you. [if a s., then an heir].  
 Gal. 4. 5, the adoption of s. 7.  
 Col. 1. 13, the kingdom of his dear  
 S. [glory].  
 Heb. 2. 10, bringing many s. to  
 5. 8, though he were a s. [12. 6,  
 scourge every s. [the s.].  
 1. 11, the s. of every s.].  
 5. 12, he that hath the S. hath life.  
 See 1 John 1. 7; 4. 9; 5. 10, 11; Rev.  
 21. 7. [s].  
 Songs. Job 30. 9, now I am their  
 35. 10; Ps. 77. 6, who giveth a  
 in the night.  
 Ps. 32. 7, with s. of deliverance.  
 33. 3; Is. 42. 10, sing unto him a  
 new s. [my mouth].  
 40. 3, he hath put a new s. in  
 69. 12, I was the s. of drunkards.  
 119. 54, my s. in house of my pil-  
 grimage. [land].  
 137. 4, the Lord's s. in a strange  
 Prov. 26. 20, that singeth a to an  
 heavy heart.  
 Is. 23. 16, sing many s. [with s.  
 35. 10, the ransom shall come  
 Ezek. 33. 32, as a very lovely s.  
 Amos 8. 3, s. of the temple.  
 Eph. 5. 19; Col. 3. 16, in psalms  
 and spiritual s. [15. 3].  
 See Cant. 1. 1; Rev. 5. 9; 14. 3;  
 Soon. Ex. 2. 18, how is it ye are  
 come so s. [take me away].  
 Job 32. 22, my Maker would s.  
 Ps. 37. 2, shall s. be cut down.  
 58. 3, go astray as s. as born.  
 68. 31, Ethiopia shall s. stretch  
 out her hands. [s. forget].  
 90. 10, it is s. cut off. 106. 13, they  
 Prov. 14. 7, he that is s. angry.  
 See Matt. 21. 20; Gal. 1. 6; 2 Thess.  
 2. 2; Tit. 1. 7. [16. 20].  
 Sore. 2 Chr. 6. 29; Is. 1. 6; Luke  
 Sorrow. Gen. 3. 16, multiply thy s.  
 42. 28, with s. to the grave. [in s.]  
 Job 6. 10, I would harden myself  
 21. 17, God distributeth s. in his  
 anger.

## Sorrow—Continued

41. 22, s. is turned into joy. [daily].  
 Ps. 13. 2, having s. in my heart  
 90. 10, yet is their strength labour  
 and s.  
 116. 3, I found trouble and s.  
 Prov. 10. 22, maketh rich, addeth  
 no s. 23. 29, who hath s.?  
 Eccles. 2. 23, all his days are s.  
 7. 3, s. is better than laughter.  
 13. 17, 11, day of desperate s.  
 35. 10; 61. 11, s. shall flee away.  
 59. 3, a man of s.  
 Jer. 30. 16, thy s. is incurable.  
 49. 23, there is s. on the sea.  
 Lam. 1. 12, any s. like unto my s.  
 Matt. 24. 8; Mark 13. 8, beginning  
 of s.  
 Luke 22. 45, sleeping for s. [heart].  
 2 Cor. 2. 6, s. hath filled your  
 10. 6. 7, with overmuch s.  
 7. 10, godly s. worketh repent-  
 ance.  
 1 Thess. 4. 13, s. not as others. [s].  
 1 Tim. 6. 10, pierced with many  
 See Prov. 15. 13; Hos. 8. 10; Rev.  
 21. 1. [of s. spirit].  
 Sorrowful. 1 Sam. 1. 15, woman  
 Ps. 69. 29, I am poor and s.  
 Prov. 14. 13, even in laughter the  
 heart is s. [soul].  
 Jer. 31. 25, replenished every s.  
 Zeph. 3. 18, I will gather them that  
 are s. [away s.].  
 Matt. 19. 22; Luke 18. 23, went  
 26. 37, he began to be s. [ceeding s.]  
 38; Mark 14. 34, my soul is ex-  
 John 16. 20, ye shall be s.  
 See Job 6. 7; 2 Cor. 6. 10; Phil. 2. 28.  
 Sorry. Ps. 38. 18, I will be s. for my  
 sin.  
 Is. 51. 19, who shall be s. for thee?  
 See Sam. 22. 8; Neh. 8. 10; Matt.  
 14. 14.  
 Sort. Gen. 6. 19, two of every s.  
 1 Chr. 29. 14, to offer after this s.  
 Dan. 3. 29, deliver after this s.  
 Acts 17. 5, fellows of the baser s.  
 2 Cor. 7. 11; 3 John 6, after a godly s.  
 2 Tim. 3. 6, of this s. are they.  
 See Deut. 22. 11; Eccles. 2. 8; Ezek.  
 27. 24; 38. 4. [children].  
 Sottish. Jer. 4. 22, they are s.  
 Sought. Gen. 43. 30, he s. where  
 to weep.  
 Ex. 4. 24, the Lord s. to kill him.  
 1 Sam. 13. 14, the Lord hath s.  
 him a man. [due order].  
 1 Chr. 15. 13, we s. him not after  
 2 Chr. 15. 4, when they s. him he  
 was for them. [desire].  
 15. 9, s. him with their whole  
 16. 12, in his disease he s. not the  
 Lord.  
 26. 5, as long as he s. the Lord.  
 Ps. 34. 4; 77. 2, I s. the Lord, and  
 he heard me. [pleasure].  
 111. 2, s. out of all that have  
 Eccles. 7. 29, s. out many inven-  
 tions. [ceptable words].  
 12. 10, the preacher s. to find ac-  
 62. 12, shall be called. S. out.  
 65. 1, s. of them that asked not.  
 Jer. 10. 21, pastors have not s. the  
 Lord. [their souls].  
 Lam. 1. 19, they s. most to relieve  
 Ezek. 22. 30, I s. for a man among  
 them.  
 34. 4, neither have ye s. that  
 which was lost.  
 Luke 11. 16, s. of him a sign.  
 13. 6, he s. fruit thereon. 19. 3, s.  
 to see Jesus.  
 Rom. 9. 32, s. it not by faith.

Sought—Continued

Heb. 12. 7, though he s. it carefully with tears. [2. 6.]  
 See Cant. 3. 1; Luke 2. 44; 1 Thess. 5. 1.  
 Soul. Gen. 2. 7, a living s.  
 Ex. 30. 12, a ransom for his s. [s.]  
 Deut. 11. 13, serve with all your s. [s.]  
 13. 6, thy friend, which is as thine own s. [thy s.]  
 30. 2; Matt. 22. 37, obey with all Judg. 10. 16, his s. was grieved.  
 1 Sam. 18. 1; 20. 17, loved him as his own s.  
 1 Kin. 8. 48, return with all their s. [s.]  
 1 Chr. 22. 19, set your s. to seek the Lord.  
 Job 3. 20, life to the bitter in s.  
 Job 12. 10, in whose hand is the s. 16. 4, if your s. were in my s. stead. [that he doeth.]  
 23. 13, what his s. desireth even 31. 30, wishing a curse to his s.  
 33. 22, his s. draweth near to the grave. [death.]  
 Ps. 33. 19, to deliver their s. from 34. 22, redeemeth the s. of his servants. [is precious.]  
 49. 8, the redemption of their s. 62. 1, my s. waiteth upon God.  
 103. 1; 104. 1, bless the Lord, O my s.  
 116. 7, return to thy rest, O my s. 8, thou hast delivered my s. from death.  
 142. 4, no man cared for my s. Prov. 11. 25, the liberal s. shall be made fat.  
 19. 2, s. without knowledge.  
 25. 25, cold waters to thirsty s.  
 Is. 55. 3, hear, and your s. shall live. 58. 10, if thou wilt satisfy the afflicted s. [s. of the poor.]  
 Jer. 20. 13, he hath delivered the 31. 12, their s. shall be as a watered garden.  
 Ezek. 18. 4, all s. are mine.  
 22. 25, they have devoured s.  
 Hab. 2. 10, thou hast sinned against thy s. [anybody.]  
 Matt. 10. 28, to destroy both s. 16. 26; Mark 8. 36, lose his own s. 26. 38; Mark 14. 34, my s. is exceeding sorrowful.  
 Luke 21. 19, in your patience possess ye your s.  
 Acts 4. 32, of one heart and s.  
 Rom. 13. 1, let every s. be subject. 1 Thess. 5. 23, that your s. and body be preserved.  
 Heb. 6. 19, an anchor of the s. 13. 17, they watch for your s. [the s.]  
 James 5. 20, shall save a s. from death. [the s.]  
 1 Pet. 2. 11, which war against 4. 19, commit keeping of s. to him.  
 2 Pet. 2. 14, beguiling unstable s. 3 John 2, even as thy s. prospereth. [15. 24.]  
 See Prov. 3. 22; Ezek. 3. 19; Acts 1. 1.  
 Sound (n.). Lev. 26. 36, the s. of a shaken leaf. [rain.]  
 1 Kin. 18. 41, s. of abundance of Job 15. 21, a dreadful s. in his ears. Ps. 89. 15, that know the joyful s. 92. 3, harp with a solemn s.  
 Eccles. 12. 4, s. of grinding is low. Jer. 60. 22, s. of battle in the land. 51. 54, s. of a cry cometh.  
 Ezek. 33. 5, he heard s. and took not warning. [canst not tell.]  
 John 3. 8, thou hearest the s., but Acts 2. 2, suddenly s. from heaven. Rom. 10. 18, their s. went into all the earth.

Sound—Continued

1 Cor. 14. 8, an uncertain s. [18. 22.]  
 2 Kin. 6. 32; Rev. 1. 15; 9. 9; Sound (adj.). Prov. 2. 7; 3. 21; 8. 14, s. wisdom.  
 14. 30, a s. heart is life of the flesh. 1 Tim. 1. 10; 2 Tim. 4. 3; Tit. 1. 9; 2. 1 s. doctrine. [form of s. words.]  
 2 Tim. 1. 7, spirit of a s. mind. [13. 3.]  
 See Ps. 119. 80; Luke 15. 27; Tit. 2. 8.  
 Sound (v.). Ex. 19. 19, trumpet s. long. [mountain.]  
 Joel 2. 1, s. an alarm in holy Matt. 6. 2, do not s. a trumpet before thee. [of the Lord.]  
 1 Thess. 1. 8, from you s. out word See Neh. 4. 18; 1 Cor. 13. 1; 15. 52; Rev. 8. 7. [18. 2; Hos. 4. 18.]  
 1 Sam. 18. 5; Jer. 31. 29; Ezek. 30. 17, Job 4. 8 they that s. wickedness. [s.]  
 Ps. 97. 11, light is s. for the right- 126. 5, s. in tears. Prov. 6. 19, he that s. discord.  
 Eccles. 11. 4, he that observeth the wind shall not s.  
 Is. 32. 20, s. that s. beside all waters. Jer. 4. 3, s. not among thorns.  
 12. 13, they have s. wheat, but shall reap thorns. [reap in mercy.]  
 Hos. 10. 12, s. in righteousness, Nah. 1. 14, that no more of thy name be s. [bring in little.]  
 Hag. 1. 6, ye have s. much, and Matt. 6. 26, they s. not.  
 13. 3; Mark 4. 3; Luke 8. 5, sower went forth to s.  
 37, he that s. good seed.  
 John 4. 36, both he that s. and he that reapeth. [not quickened.]  
 1 Cor. 15. 36, that which thou s. is 2 Cor. 9. 6, he which s. sparingly.  
 Gal. 6. 7, whatsoever a man s., that shall he reap. [2; James 3. 18.]  
 See Lev. 26. 5; Deut. 11. 10; Jer. 2. 17.  
 Sower. Is. 55. 10; Jer. 50. 16; 2 Cor. 9. 10. [my tongue.]  
 Speak. Ps. 39. 3, then s. I with 106. 33, he s. unadvisedly with his lips.  
 Mal. 3. 16, s. often one to another. John 7. 46, never man s. like this man.  
 1 Cor. 13. 11, I s. as a child.  
 Heb. 12. 25, refused him that s. on earth. [were moved.]  
 2 Pet. 1. 21, holy men s. as they See Gen. 35. 15; John 9. 29; Heb. 1. 1.  
 Span. Is. 40. 12; 48. 13; Lam. 2. 20.  
 Spare. Gen. 18. 26, I will s. for their sakes. [mercy.]  
 Neh. 13. 22, s. me according to thy Ps. 39. 13, s. me, that I may recover strength.  
 Prov. 13. 24, he that s. the rod. 19. 18, let not thy soul s. for his crying.  
 Joel 2. 17, s. thy people. [s.]  
 Mal. 3. 17, I will s. them as a man Luke 15. 17, bread enough and to s. Rom. 8. 32, s. not his own Son.  
 11. 21, if God s. not the natural branches.  
 2 Pet. 2. 4, if God s. not the angels. See Prov. 17. 27; 21. 26; Is. 54. 2; 58. 1. [50. 11.]  
 Spark. Job 5. 7; 18. 5; Is. 1. 31; Speak. Gen. 18. 37, to s. to God. Ex. 4. 14, I know he can s. well.  
 33. 11, spake to Moses as a man s. to his friend.  
 Num. 20. 8, s. to the rock.

Speak—Continued

1 Sam. 25. 17, a man cannot s. to him.  
 Job 11. 5, oh that God would s. against thee.  
 13. 7, will ye s. wickedly for God? 33. 14, God s. once, ye twice.  
 37. 20, if a man s. he shall be swallowed up. [will s.]  
 Ps. 85. 8, I will hear what the Lord Prov. 23. 9, s. not in the ears of a fool. [asleep to s.]  
 Cant. 7. 9, causing lips of those Is. 19. 18, shall s. language of Canaan.  
 63. 1, I that s. in righteousness. 65. 24, while they are yet s., I will hear. [in his name.]  
 20. 9, I will not s. any more Hab. 2. 3, at the end it shall s.  
 Zech. 8. 16; Eph. 4. 25, s. every man the truth. [my servant.]  
 Matt. 8. 8, s. the word only and 10. 19; Mark 13. 11, how or what ye shall s. [heart mouth s.]  
 12. 34; Luke 6. 45, of abundance of 36, every idle word that men shall s. [me.]  
 Mark 9. 39, can lightly s. evil of Luke 6. 26, when all men s. well of you.  
 John 3. 11, we s. that we do know. Acts 4. 17, that they s. to no man in his name.  
 20, we cannot but s. [berness.]  
 26. 25, I s. words of truth and ad 1 Cor. 1. 10, that ye all s. the same thing. [to God.]  
 14. 28, let him s. to himself and 2 Cor. 4. 13, we believe, and therefore s.  
 Eph. 4. 15, s. the truth in love. Heb. 11. 4, he being dead yet s.  
 12. 24, that s. better things than that of Abel.  
 James 1. 19, slow to s. [anybut Saul.]  
 Spear. 1 Sam. 13. 22, nor s. with 17. 45, thou comest to me with s. Ps. 63. 5, thou cuttest the s. in sunder. Is. 2. 4; Mic. 4. 3, beat s. into pruninghooks. [11; John 19. 34.]  
 See Job 41. 29; Jer. 6. 23; Hab. 3. 1.  
 Special. Deut. 7. 6; Acts 19. 11.  
 Spectacle. 1 Cor. 4. 9, made a s. to the world. [one s.]  
 Speech. Gen. 11. 1, earth was of Ex. 4. 10, I am slow of s. Num. 12. 8, not in dark s.  
 Deut. 32. 3, my s. shall distil as dew. 1 Kin. 3. 10, Solomon's s. pleased the Lord. [perate.]  
 Job 6. 26, the s. of one that is des- 15. 3, or w. s. wherewith he can do no good.  
 Ps. 19. 2, day unto day uttereth a s. 3, there is no s. where their voice is not heard. [not a fool.]  
 Prov. 17. 17, excellent s. becometh Cant. 4. 3, thy s. is comely.  
 Is. 33. 19, of deeper s. than thou canst perceive.  
 Matt. 26. 73, thy s. bewrayeth thee. 1 Cor. 2. 1, not with excellency of s. 4. 19, not the s., but the power.  
 2 Cor. 3. 12, we use great plainness of s. 10. 10, his s. is contemptible.  
 Col. 4. 6, let your s. be always with grace. [condemned.]  
 Tit. 2. 8, sound s., that cannot be See Ezek. 3. 5; Rom. 16. 18; 2 Cor. 11. 6. [22; Acts 9. 7.]  
 Speechless. Matt. 22. 12; Luke 1. 62.  
 Speed. Gen. 24. 12, send me good s.

## Speed—Continued

2 John 10, receive him not, neither bid him God s.  
 See Ezra 6.12; Is. 5.26; Acts 17.16.  
 Speedily. Ps. 81.2, deliver me s.  
 69.17; 143.7, hear me s.  
 102.2, when I call, answer me s.  
 Eccles. 8.11, because sentence is not executed s.  
 Is. 58.8, thy health shall spring forth s.  
 Luke 18.8, he will avenge them s.  
 See 1 Sam. 27.1; Ezra 6.13; 7.17; Joel 3.4, [days in wealth].  
 Spend. Job. 21.13, they s. their 36.11, they s. their days in prosperity, [that is told].  
 Ps. 90.9, we s. our years as a tale  
 Is. 55.2, why s. money for that which is not bread.  
 2 Cor. 12.15, very gladly s. and be spent for you. [Luke 10.35].  
 See Prov. 21.20; Eccles. 6.12; Spent. Gen. 21.15, water was s. in the bottle not s.  
 Job 7.6, days s. without hope.  
 Ps. 31.10, my life is s. with grief.  
 Is. 49.4, I have s. my strength for nought, [some new thing].  
 Acts 17.21, s. their time to tell  
 See Mark 6.35; Luke 15.14; 24.29; Rom. 13.12.  
 Spilt. 2 Sam. 14.14, as water s.  
 Spun. Ex. 35.25; Matt. 6.28; Luke 12.27, [always strive].  
 Spirit. Gen. 6.3, my s. shall not Ex. 35.21, every one whom his s. made willing, [on thee].  
 Num. 11.17, take of the s. that is 14.24, he had another s. with him. 16.22; 27.16, the God of the s. of all flesh.  
 27.18, a man in whom is the s.  
 Josh. 5.1, nor was there any more s. in them, [came forth a s.].  
 1 Kin.:22.21; 2 Chr. 18.20, there 2 Kin. 2.9, let a double portion of thy s. be upon me, [to instruct].  
 Neh. 9.20, thou gavest thy good s.  
 Job 4.15, a s. passed before my face, [God].  
 15.13, thou turnest thy s. against 26.4, whose s. came from thee?  
 32.8, a s. in man.  
 Ps. 31.5; Luke 23.46, into thine hand I commit my s.  
 32.2, in whose s. there is no guile.  
 51.10, renew a right s. within me.  
 78.8, whose s. was not stedfast.  
 106.33, they provoked his s.  
 139.7, whither shall I go from thy s.?  
 Prov. 16.2, the Lord weigheth the s. 18, an haughty s. goeth before a fall.  
 19:29.23; Is. 57.15, an humble s.  
 32, he that ruleth his s. better than he.  
 Eccles. 3.21, s. of man, and s. of beast, [the proud].  
 7.8, the patient in s. better than 8.8, no man hath power over s. to retain s.  
 12.7, the s. shall return to God.  
 Is. 4.4; 28.6, s. of judgment.  
 34.16, his s. it hath gathered them.  
 57.16, the s. should fall before me.  
 61.1; Luke 4.18, the S. of the Lord is upon me, [beat of my s.].  
 Ezek. 3.14; 8.3; 11.1, I went in the 11.19; 18.31; 36.26, a new s.  
 Mic. 2.11, a man walking in the s. and falsehood.  
 Matt. 14.26; Mark 6.49, it is a s.

## Spirit—Continued

26.41; Mark 14.38, the s. is willing.  
 Mark 1.10; John 1.32, the S. descending on him.  
 8.12, sighed deeply in his s.  
 Luke 1.17, go before him in s. and power of Elias, [temple].  
 2.27, came by the S. into the 8.55, her s. came again, [of s.].  
 9.55, ye know not what manner.  
 10.21, Jesus rejoiced in s. [bones].  
 24.39, a s. hath not flesh and John 3.34, God giveth not the S. by measure, [s. and in truth].  
 4.24, God is a S., worship him in 6.63, it is the s. that quickeneth.  
 14.17; 15.26; 16.13; 1 John 4.6, S. of truth, [utterance].  
 Acts 2.4, began to speak as S. gave 6.10, not able to resist the wisdom and s., [him].  
 17.16, his s. was stirred within 23.8, say that there is neither angel nor s., [but after the S.].  
 Rom. 8.1, walk not after the flesh, 2, the law of the S. of life, [Jesus].  
 11, the S. of him that raised up 16, the S. itself beareth witness.  
 26, the S. maketh intercession.  
 12.11, fervent in s., [the S.].  
 1 Cor. 2.4, in demonstration of 10, the S. searcheth all things.  
 4.21; Gal. 6.1, in the s. of meekness, [is one s.].  
 6.17, he that is joined to the Lord 12.4, diversities of gifts, but the same S., [of s.].  
 1 Cor. 10, to another discerning 14.2, in the s. he speaketh mysteries, [ing s.].  
 14.45, the last Adam quickeneth 2 Cor. 3.6, the letter killeth but the s. giveth life, [there is liberty].  
 17, where the S. of the Lord is, Gal. 3.3, having begun in the S.  
 5.16, walk in the S. 22; Eph. 5.9, fruit of the S., [in the S.].  
 25, if we live in the S., let us walk 6.8, he that soweth to the S. shall of the S. reap.  
 Eph. 2.2, the s. that worketh in children of disobedience, [S.].  
 22, habitation of God through the 3.16, strengthened by his S. in inner man, [body and one S.].  
 4.3, the unity of the s. 4, one 23, renewed in s. of your mind.  
 30, give not the holy S. of God, 5.18, be filled with the S. 6.17, take award of the S.  
 Phil. 1.27, stand fast in one s.  
 2.1, if any fellowship of the S.  
 Col. 1.8, your love in the s.  
 2.5, absent in flesh, yet with you in the s.  
 1 Thess. 5.19, quench not the S.  
 2 Thess. 2.13, through sanctification of the S.  
 1 Tim. 3.16, justified in the S.  
 4.1, giving heed to seducing s., 12, be thou an example in s.  
 2 Tim. 4.22, the Lord Jesus be with thy s.  
 Heb. 1.14, ministering s., [and s.].  
 4.12, dividing asunder of soul 9.14, who through the eternal S.  
 12.9, in subjection to the Father of s.  
 23, to s. of just men made perfect James 2.26, the body without the s. is dead.  
 4.5, the s. lusteth to envy.  
 1 Pet. 1.2, through sanctification of the S.

## Spirit—Continued

3.4, ornament of a meek and quiet s.  
 18, but quickened by the S. 19, preached to s. in prison, [a.].  
 4.6, live according to God in the 1 John 3.24, by the S. he hath given us, [the s.].  
 4.1, believe not every s., but try 2, hereby know ye the S. of God.  
 3, every a. that confesseth not 5.6, it is the S. that beareth witness.  
 8, the s., the water, and the blood. Jude 19, sensual, having not the S.  
 Rev. 1.10, I was in the S. on the Lord's day, [what the S. saith].  
 2.7, 11, 17, 29, 3. 6, 13, 22, hear 4.2, I was in the s., and, behold 11.11, the S. of life from God entered, [saith the S.].  
 12.13, blessed are the dead: yea, 24.17, the S. and the bride say, Come, [Join; Rom. 7.6].  
 See Matt. 8.16; John 3.5; Acts 7. Spiritual. Hos. 9.7, the s. man is mad.  
 Rom. 1.11, impart some s. gift.  
 7.14, the law is s. 15.27, partakers of s. things, [with s.].  
 1 Cor. 2.13, comparing s. things 15, he that is s. judgeth all things.  
 3.1, not speak unto you as unto s. 10.3, all eat the same s. meat.  
 12.1; 14.1, concerning s. gifts.  
 15.44, it is raised a s. body.  
 46, that was not first which is a Gal. 6.1, ye which are s., restore such an one, [and s. songs].  
 Eph. 6.19, in psalms and hymns 6.19, s. wickedness in high places, [sacrifices].  
 1 Pet. 2.5, a s. house to offer a See 1 Cor. 9.11; Col. 1.9; 3.16.  
 Spiritually. Rom. 8.6; 1 Cor. 2.14; Rev. 11.8, [mischief and].  
 Spite. Ps. 10.14, thou beholdest Spoil (m.). Judg. 5.30, necks of them that take s., [the s.].  
 1 Sam. 14.32, people slew upon 2 Chr. 15.11, offered to the Lord of the s., [s.].  
 20.25, three days gathering the 28.15, with the s. they clothed the naked, [for a prey].  
 Est. 3.13; 8.11, take the s. of them 9.10, on the s. laid they not their hand, [his teeth].  
 Job 29.17, I plucked the s. out of Ps. 119.162, rejoice as one that findeth great s., [the proud].  
 Prov. 16.19, than to divide s. with 31.11, he shall have no need of s.  
 Is. 3.14, the s. of the poor is in your houses.  
 42.24, who gave Jacob for a s.?  
 53.12, divide the s. with the strong, [Zech. 14.1].  
 See Is. 9.3; 38.13; Nah. 2.9; Spoil (v.). Ex. 3.32, ye shall s. the Egyptians.  
 Ps. 76.5, the stouthearted are s. Cant. 2.15, the little foxes that s. the vines, [thou wast not s.].  
 Is. 33.1, woe to thee that s., and 42.22, this is a people robbed and s., [do?].  
 Jer. 4.30, when s., what wilt thou Hab. 2.8, thou hast s. many nations, [mighty are s.].  
 Zech. 11.2, howl because the Col. 2.15, having s. principalities. See Ps. 35.10; Is. 22.4; Col. 2.8; Heb. 10.34.

Spo. Num. 23. 19, hath he s.? 1 Sam. 1. 16, out of my grief have I s. [is well s.]  
 1 Kin. 18. 24, the people said, It 2 Kin. 4. 13, wouldst thou be s. for to the king?  
 Pa. 62. 11, God hath s. once.  
 66. 14, my mouth hath s. when in trouble.  
 87. 9, glorious things are s. of thee.  
 Prov. 15. 23, a word s. in due season. [words s.]  
 Eccles. 7. 21, take no heed to all is. 48. 15, I, even I, have s.  
 Mal. 3. 13, what have we s. so much against? [orials.]  
 Mark 14. 9, shall be s. of for a mem- Luke 2. 34, for a sign which shall be s. against. [s. against.]  
 Acts 19. 36, these things cannot be Rom. 1. 8, your faith is s. of. [s. of.]  
 14. 16, let not your good be evil Heb. 2. 2, the word s. by and again.  
 See Heb. 13. 7; 1 Pet. 4. 14; 2 Pet. 3. 2.  
 Spokesman. Ex. 4. 16, he shall Sport. Gen. 26. 8; Is. 57. 4; 2 Pet. 2. 13. [lamb without s.]  
 Spot. Num. 28. 3; 9. 11; 29. 17, Deut. 32. 5, their s. are not the s. of his children. [out s.]  
 Job 11. 15, lift up thy face with- Jer. 13. 23, or the leopard his s.? Eph. 5. 27, glorious church, not having s. [out s.]  
 1 Tim. 6. 14, commandment with- Heb. 9. 14, offered himself without s. [or s.]  
 1 Pet. 1. 19, lamb without blemish 2 Pet. 3. 14, that ye may be found without s.  
 Jude 12, these are s. in your feasts. See Cant. 4. 7; 2 Pet. 2. 13; Jude 23.  
 Spouse. Cant. 4. 8; 5. 1; Hos. 4. 13. Sprang. Mark 4. 8; Acts 16. 29; Heb. 7. 14; 11. 12. [her wings.]  
 Spread. Deut. 32. 11, eagle s. abroad 2 Kin. 9. 14; Is. 37. 14, s. letter be- fore the Lord. [the heavens.]  
 Job 9. 8, God who alone s. out 26. 9, he s. his cloud upon it.  
 29. 19, my root was s. out by waters. [the sky?]  
 37. 18, hast thou with him s. out Pa. 105. 39, he s. a cloud for a cover- ing. [wayside.]  
 140. 5, they have s. a net by the Is. 1. 15, when ye s. forth your hands, I will hide.  
 33. 23, they could not s. the sail. 65. 2, s. out hands to a rebellious people. [the sun.]  
 Jer. 8. 2, they shall s. them before Ezek. 26. 14, a place to s. nets upon. [s. garments.]  
 Matt. 21. 8; Mark 11. 8; Luke 19. 36, Acts 4. 17, but that it s. no further. See Judg. 8. 25; 1 Kin. 8. 54; Ezra 9. 5.  
 Sprigs. Is. 18. 5; Ezek. 17. 6.  
 Spring. Num. 21. 17, s. up, O well. 1 Sam. 9. 26, about the s. of the day. [out of ground.]  
 Job 5. 6, neither doth trouble s. 88. 16, hast thou entered into the s. of the sea?  
 Ps. 87. 7, all my s. are in thee. [eyes.]  
 104. 10, he sendeth the s. into val- 107. 33, he turneth water s. into dry ground. [waters s.]  
 35, turneth dry ground into Prov. 25. 26, a troubled fountain, and a corrupt s. [you.]  
 Is. 42. 9, before they s. forth I tell

Spring.—Continued  
 43. 19, a new thing, now it shall s. forth. [gather.]  
 45. 8, let righteousness s. up to- 58. 8, thine health shall s. forth. 11, shall be like a s. of water.  
 Mark 4. 27, seed should s. he knoweth not how. [12. 15.]  
 See Joel 2. 22; John 4. 14; Heb. Sprinkle. Job 2. 12; Is. 53. 15; Ezek. 36. 25. [again.]  
 Sprout. Job 14. 7, a tree will s. Spunge. Matt. 27. 48; Mark 15. 36; John 19. 29. [2. 4.]  
 Spy. Num. 13. 16; Josh. 2. 1; Gal. Stability. Is. 33. 6, the s. of thy times. [5.]  
 Stable. 1 Chr. 16. 30; Ezek. 25. Staff. Gen. 32. 10, with my s. I passed over.  
 Ex. 12. 11, eat it with s. in hand. Num. 13. 23, bare grapes between two on s. [end of his s.]  
 Judg. 6. 21, the angel put forth 2 Sam. 3. 29, not fail one that lean- eth on a s. [the child.]  
 2 Kin. 4. 29, lay my s. on face of 18. 21; Is. 36. 6, thou trust on s. Pa. 23. 4, thy rod and s. comfort me. [stay of bread.]  
 Is. 3. 1, the stay and s., the whole 9. 4, thou hast broken the s. of his shoulder. [indignation.]  
 10. 5, the s. in their hand is mine 15, as if the s. should lift up itself. 14. 5, the Lord hath broken the s. of the wicked. [broken.]  
 Jer. 48. 17, how is the strong s. Zech. 11. 10, took my s., even Beauty.  
 Mark 6. 8, take nothing, save s. Heb. 11. 21, leaning on the top of his s. [28. 27.]  
 See Ex. 21. 19; Num. 22. 27; Is. Stagger. Ps. 107. 27, s. like a drunken man. [strong drink.]  
 Is. 29. 9, they s., but not with See Is. 19. 14; Rom. 4. 20.  
 Stain. Job 3. 5; Is. 23. 9; 63. 3. Stairs. 1 Kin. 6. 8; Neh. 9. 4; Cant. 2. 14.  
 Stakes. Is. 33. 20; 54. 2. [Hos. 8. 7.] Stalk. Gen. 41. 5; Josh. 2. 6; Stall. Prov. 15. 17; Hab. 3. 17; Mal. 4. 2. [33. 19.]  
 Stammering. Is. 28. 11; 32. 4; Stamp. Deut. 9. 21; 2 Sam. 22. 43; Jer. 47. 3. [s. still, and see.]  
 Stand. Ex. 14. 13; 2 Chr. 20. 17, Deut. 29. 10, ye s. all of you before the Lord.  
 1 Sam. 9. 27, s. thou still a while. 2 Chr. 5. 14, priests could not s. to minister. [whom I s.]  
 2 Kin. 3. 14; 5. 16, the Lord before 10. 4, how then shall we s.? 2 Chr. 34. 32, caused all present to s. to it.  
 Est. 8. 11, to s. for their life. Job 8. 15, lean on his house, but it shall not s. [day.]  
 19. 25, he shall s. at the latter Ps. 1. 1, nor s. in the way of sinners. 5, the ungodly shall not s. in judgment.  
 4. 4, s. in awe, and sin not. 10. 1, why s. thou afar off? 24. 3, who shall s. in his holy place. [for ever.]  
 33. 11, the counsel of the Lord s. 76. 7, who may s. in thy sight? 94. 16, who will a. up for me? 109. 31, shall s. at right hand of the poor.

Stand.—Continued  
 122. 2, our feet shall s. within thy gates.  
 130. 3, if thou, Lord, mark in- iquities, who shall s.? 147. 17, who can s. before his cold? Prov. 22. 29, shall s. before kings. 27. 4, who is able to s. before envy? Eccles. 8. 3, s. not in an evil thing. Is. 7. 7; 8. 10, thus saith the Lord, it shall not s. [lower.]  
 21. 8, I s. continually on watch- 28. 18, your agreement with hell shall not s. [ever.]  
 40. 8, the word of God shall s. for 65. 5, s. by thyself, I am holier than thou. [the old paths.]  
 Jer. 6. 16, s. ye in the ways, ask for 35. 19, shall not want a man to s. before me. [fious land.]  
 Dan. 11. 16, he shall s. in the glor- 12. 13, and shall s. in thy lot. Mic. 5. 4, he shall s. and feed in strength.  
 Nah. 2. 8, S., s., shall they cry. [hand.]  
 Zech. 3. 1, Satan s. at his right Mal. 3. 2, who shall s. when he appeareth? [not s.]  
 Luke 11. 18, house divided shall Matt. 16. 28; Luke 9. 27, there be some s. here. [place.]  
 20. 3, others s. idle in the market- Rom. 5. 2, this grace wherein we s. 14. 4, God is able to make him s. 1 Cor. 2. 6, faith should not s. in wisdom. [s. fast in the liberty.]  
 16. 13, [fast in the faith.] Gal. 5. Eph. 6. 13, having done all, s. Phil. 1. 27, s. fast in one spirit. 4. 1; 1 Thess. 3. 8; s. fast in the Lord.  
 1 Thess. 3. 8, we live, if ye s. fast. 2 Tim. 2. 19, the foundation of God s. sure. [door.]  
 James 5. 9, the judge s. before the Rev. 3. 20, I s. at the door, and knock. [able to a.?]  
 6. 17, is come, and who shall be 20. 12, the dead, small and great, s. before God. [Rev. 15. 2.]  
 See Rom. 14. 4; 1 Cor. 10. 12; Standard. Is. 10. 18, as when s. bearer fainteth. [people.]  
 49. 22, I will set up my s. to the 59. 19, Spirit of the Lord shall lift up s. against.  
 62. 10, go through, lift up a s. Jer. 4. 6; 50. 2; 51. 12, set up a s. See Num. 1. 52; 2; 3; 10. 14. State. Ps. 39. 5; Matt. 12. 45; Luke 11. 26. [great s.]  
 Statute. Num. 13. 32, men of 1 Sam. 16. 7, look not on height of his s. [down.]  
 Is. 10. 33, high ones of s. hewn 45. 14, men of s. shall come. Matt. 6. 27; Luke 12. 25, not add to s. [19. 3, little of s.]  
 Luke 2. 52, Jesus increased in s. Eph. 4. 13, s. of the fulness of Christ. [Ezek. 17. 6; 31. 3.]  
 See 2 Sam. 21. 20; Cant. 7. 7; Statute. Ex. 18. 16, the s. of God. Lev. 3. 17; 16. 34; 24. 9, a perpet- ual s. [Neh. 9. 14, s. and laws.]  
 2 Kin. 17. 8, s. of the heathen. Ps. 19. 8, the s. of the Lord are right. [hath changed my s.]  
 50. 16, to declare my s. Ezek. 5. 6, 33. 15, walk in the s. of life. Zech. 1. 6, my s., did they not take hold? [Ezek. 18. 10.]  
 See Ps. 18. 22; 105. 45; 119. 12, etc.;

Staves. Num. 21. 18, nobles digged with a. [comest with a.]  
 1 Sam. 17. 43, am I dog, that thou  
 Hab. 3. 14, strike through with  
 his s.  
 Zech. 11. 7, took unto me two s.  
 Matt. 10. 10; Luke 9. 3, neither  
 two coats, nor s. [Luke 22. 52.  
 See Matt. 26. 47; Mark 14. 43;  
 Stay (n.). Ps. 18. 18, the Lord was  
 my s.  
 Is. 3. 1, take away the s. and staff.  
 See Lev. 13. 5; 1 Kin. 10. 19; Is.  
 19. 13. [in plain.]  
 Stay (v.). Gen. 19. 17, neither a.  
 Ex. 9. 28, ye shall s. no longer.  
 Num. 16. 48; Ps. 106. 30, the  
 plague was s. [thine hand.]  
 2 Sam. 24. 16; 1 Chr. 21. 15, s. now  
 Job 37. 4, he will not s. them. [be s.]  
 38. 11, here shall thy proud waves  
 37, who can s. the bottles of  
 heaven?  
 Prov. 28. 17, let no man s. him.  
 Is. 26. 3, whose mind is s. on thee.  
 27. 6, he s. his rough wind.  
 30. 12, ye trust in oppression, and  
 a. thereon. [and s. on his God.]  
 50. 10, trust in name of the Lord,  
 Dan. 4. 35, none can s. his hand.  
 Hag. 1. 10, heaven is s., earth is s.  
 See Josh. 10. 13; 1 Sam. 24. 7; Jer.  
 4. 6; 20. 9. [of God.]  
 Stead. Ex. 4. 16, be to him in s.  
 Num. 10. 31, be to us in s. of eyes.  
 32. 14, risen in your fathers' s.  
 Job 16. 4, if your soul were in my  
 soul's s. [wheat.]  
 31. 40, thistles grow in s. of  
 34. 24, he shall set others in their  
 s. [children.]  
 Ps. 45. 16, in s. of fathers shall  
 Prov. 11. 8, the wicked come in  
 in s.  
 Is. 3. 24, in s. of girdle a rent.  
 55. 13, in s. of the thorn shall  
 come up the fir tree. [Christ's s.]  
 2 Cor. 5. 20, we pray you in  
 See Gen. 30. 2; 2 Kin. 17. 24; 1 Chr.  
 5. 22. [were s.]  
 Steady. Ex. 17. 12, Moses' hands  
 Steal. Gen. 31. 27, wherefore didst  
 thou s. away? [ver or gold?]  
 44. 8, how then should we s. sil-  
 Prov. 6. 30, if he s. to satisfy his  
 soul.  
 30. 9, lest I be poor, and s. [words.]  
 Jer. 23. 30, prophets that s. my  
 Matt. 6. 19, thieves break through  
 and s. [but to s.]  
 John 10. 2, thief cometh not,  
 See Hos. 4. 10; Matt. 27. 64; Rom.  
 2. 21. [into city.]  
 Stealth. 2 Sam. 19. 3, by s.  
 Stedfast. Ps. 78. 3, not s. with God.  
 Dan. 6. 26, living God, and s. for  
 ever. [was s.]  
 Heb. 2. 2, word spoken by angels  
 3. 14, hold our confidence s. to end.  
 6. 19, hope as anchor, sure and s.  
 1 Pet. 5. 9, resist s. in the faith. [17.  
 See Acts 2. 42; Col. 2. 5; 2 Pet. 8.]  
 Steel. 2 Sam. 22. 35; Job 20. 24;  
 Jer. 15. 12. [Matt. 8. 32.]  
 Steep. Ezek. 38. 20; Mic. 1. 4;  
 Step. 1 Sam. 20. 3, but a s. be-  
 tween me and death.  
 Job 14. 16, thou numberest my s.  
 23. 11, my foot hath held his s.  
 29. 6, I washed my s. with butter.  
 31. 4, doth not he count my s.?  
 7, if my s. hath turned out of the  
 way. [ordered.]  
 Ps. 87. 23, the s. of a good man are

Step—Continued  
 31, none of his s. shall slide.  
 44. 18, nor have our s. declined.  
 73. 2, my s. had well nigh slipped.  
 85. 13, set us in the way of his s.  
 119. 133, order my s. in thy word.  
 Prov. 4. 12, thy s. shall not be  
 straitened.  
 6. 5, her s. take hold on hell.  
 16. 9, the Lord directeth his s.  
 Is. 26. 6, the s. of the needy shall  
 tread it down. [his s.]  
 Jer. 10. 23, not in man to direct.  
 Rom. 4. 12, walk in s. of that faith.  
 2 Cor. 12. 18, walked we not in  
 same s.? [his s.]  
 1 Pet. 2. 21, that ye should follow  
 See Ex. 20. 26; 2 Sam. 22. 37;  
 Ezek. 40. 22. [house of his s.]  
 Steward. 1 Kin. 16. 9, drunk in  
 Luke 12. 42, that faithful and  
 wise s. [4. 1; 1 Pet. 4. 10.]  
 See Gen. 15. 2; Luke 8. 3; 1 Cor.  
 Stick. Num. 15. 32, gathered s. on  
 sabbath.  
 1 Kin. 17. 12, I am gathering two s.  
 Job 33. 21, his bones s. out. [me.]  
 Ps. 39. 2, thine arrows s. fast in  
 Prov. 18. 24, a friend that s. closer  
 than a brother. [it.]  
 Ezek. 37. 16, take s., and write on  
 See 2 Kin. 6. 6; Lam. 4. 8; Ezek.  
 29. 4. [necked people.]  
 Stiff. Deut. 9. 6, 13; 10. 16, s.-  
 Ps. 75. 6, speak not with a s. neck.  
 Jer. 17. 23, obeyed not, but made  
 their neck s.  
 Ezek. 2. 4, impudent and s.-hearted.  
 Acts 7. 51, ye s.-necked, ye do al-  
 ways resist. [13.]  
 See Deut. 31. 27; 2 Chr. 30. 8; 36.  
 Still. Ex. 15. 16, as s. as a stone.  
 Num. 14. 38, Joshua and Caleb  
 lived s.  
 Josh. 24. 10, Balaam blessed you s.  
 Judg. 18. 9, the land is good, and  
 are ye s.? [there s.]  
 2 Sam. 14. 32, good to have been  
 2 Kin. 7. 4, if we sit s. here, we die  
 also. [the kingdom.]  
 2 Chr. 22. 9, no power to keep s.  
 Job 2. 9, dost thou s. retain thine  
 integrity? [and be s.]  
 Ps. 4. 4, commune with thine heart,  
 8. 2, the enemy and avenger.  
 23. 2, beside the s. waters. 46. 10  
 be s., and know that I am God.  
 76. 8, earth feared, and was s.  
 83. 1, hold not thy peace, and be  
 not s. O God. [there.]  
 84. 9, they will be s. praising  
 107. 29, so that the waves thereof  
 are s. [with thee.]  
 139. 18, when I awake, I am s.  
 Eccles. 12. 9, he s. taught knowl-  
 edge. [stretcheth out s.]  
 Is. 5. 25; 9. 12; 10. 4, his hand is  
 30. 7, their strength is to sit s.  
 42. 14, I have been s., and re-  
 frained.  
 Jer. 8. 14, why do we sit s.? [him s.]  
 31. 20, I do earnestly remember  
 Zech. 11. 16, nor feed that that  
 standeth s. [be s.]  
 Mark 4. 39, arose, and said, Peace,  
 Rev. 22. 11, unjust s., filthy s.,  
 holy s. [192. 14.]  
 See Num. 13. 30; Ps. 65. 7; 89. 9;  
 Sting. Prov. 23. 32; 1 Cor. 15. 55;  
 Rev. 9. 10. [up?]  
 Stir. Num. 24. 9, who shall s. him  
 Deut. 32. 11, as an eagle s. up her  
 nest. [servant.]  
 1 Sam. 22. 8, my son hath s. up my

Stir—Continued  
 26. 19, if the Lord have s. thee up.  
 1 Kin. 11. 14, the Lord s. up an  
 adversary. [the spirit]  
 1 Chr. 5. 26; Hag. 1. 14, God s. up  
 Job 17. 8, the innocent shall s. up  
 himself.  
 41. 10, none dare s. him up.  
 Ps. 35. 23, s. up thyself. 39. 2, my  
 sorrow was s.  
 Prov. 10. 12, hatred s. up stripes.  
 15. 18; 29. 22, a wrathful man s.  
 up strife. [scourge.]  
 Is. 10. 26, the Lord shall s. up a  
 14. 9, hell from beneath s. up the  
 dead. [hold.]  
 64. 7, none s. up himself to take  
 Luke 23. 5, he s. up the people  
 Acts 17. 16, his spirit was s. in him.  
 19. 23, no small s. about that way  
 2 Tim. 1. 6, s. up gift of God in thee  
 2 Pet. 1. 13, I think it meet to s.  
 you up. [Acts 12. 18.]  
 See Cant. 2. 7; 3. 5; 8. 4; Is. 22. 2;  
 Stock. Job 4. 8, though the s. of  
 them did die. [root.]  
 Is. 40. 24, their s. shall not take  
 44. 19, shall I fall down to the s. of  
 a tree? [at their s.]  
 Hos. 4. 12, my people ask counsel  
 Nah. 3. 6; Heb. 10. 33, a grazing s.  
 Acts 13. 26, children of the s. of  
 Abraham. [3. 5.]  
 See Jer. 2. 27; 10. 8; 20. 2; Phil.  
 Stole. 2 Sam. 15. 6, Absalom s. the  
 hearts. [no more.]  
 Eph. 4. 28, let him that s. steal  
 See Gen. 31. 20, 2 Kin. 11. 2; Matt.  
 28. 13. [and dissembled.]  
 Stolen. Josh. 7. 11, they have s.  
 2 Sam. 21. 12, men had s. the bones  
 of Saul.  
 Prov. 17. 3, s. waters are sweet.  
 Obad. 5, till they had enough.  
 See Gen. 30. 33; 31. 19. Ex. 22. 7;  
 2 Sam. 19. 41. [sake.]  
 Stomach. 1 Tim. 5. 23, for thy s.  
 Stone. Gen. 11. 3, they had brick  
 for s. [a s. for a pillar.]  
 28. 18, 22; 31. 45; 35. 14, set up  
 Deut. 8. 9, a land whose s. are iron.  
 Josh. 24. 27, this s. shall be a wit-  
 ness. [found there.]  
 2 Sam. 17. 13, not one small s.  
 2 Kin. 3. 25, cast every man his s.  
 Job 5. 23, in league with s. of the  
 field. [of s.]  
 6. 12, is my strength the strength  
 28. 1, he searcheth out the s. of  
 darkness.  
 41. 24, his heart is as firm as s.  
 Luke 4. 11, lest thou dash thy foot  
 against a s.  
 Ps. 118. 22; Matt. 21. 42; Mark  
 12. 10, the s. which the builders  
 refused is become the head s.  
 Prov. 27. 3, a s. is heavy, a fool's  
 wrath heavier. [fair colours.]  
 Is. 54. 11, I will lay thy s. with  
 60. 17, bring for s. iron. 62. 10,  
 gather out the s.  
 Jer. 2. 27, and to a s., thou hast  
 brought me forth. [mountain.]  
 Dan. 2. 34, a s. was cut out of the  
 Hab. 2. 11, the s. shall cry out of  
 the wall. [Arise.]  
 19, that saith to the dumb s.,  
 Hag. 2. 15, before s. was laid upon  
 s. [seven eyes.]  
 Zech. 3. 9, upon one s. shall be  
 4. 7, bring forth the head s. thereof.  
 7. 12, they made their hearts as s.  
 Matt. 7. 9; Luke 11. 11, will he give  
 him s. & ?

## Stone—Continued

21. 44; Luke 20. 18, whosoever shall fall on this s.  
 Luke 19. 44; 21. 6, not one s. upon another. [s. are here]  
 Mark 13. 1, see what manner of away. [he made tread]  
 Luke 4. 3, command this s. that it John 1. 42, Cephas, by interpretation s. [ye away the s.]  
 8. 7, first cast a s. 11. 39, take Acts 17. 29, that the Godhead is like to s. [up.]  
 1 Pet. 2. 5, as lively s., are built See 1 Sam. 30. 6; 1 Cor. 3. 12; Rev. 2. 17. [26; Matt. 13. 5.]  
 Stony. Ps. 141. 6; Ezek. 11. 19; 36. Stood. Gen. 18. 22, s. yet before the Lord.  
 Num. 14. 19, behind them.  
 Josh. 3. 16, waters s. upon an heap. 2 Kin. 23. 3, all the people s. to the covenant.  
 Est. 9. 16, Jews s. for their lives. Ps. 33. 9, he commanded, and it s. fast. [the midst.]  
 Luke 24. 36, Jesus himself s. in 2 Tim. 4. 16, no man s. with me. See Gen. 23. 3; Job 29. 8; Ezek. 37. 10; Rev. 7. 11.  
 Stoop. Gen. 49. 9, Judah s. down. Prov. 12. 25, heaviness maketh the heart s. [the ground.]  
 John 8. 6, s. down, and wrote on See 2 Chr. 36. 17; Job 9. 13; Mark 1. 7; John 20. 11.  
 Stop. Gen. 8. 2, windows of heaven were s.  
 1 Kin. 18. 44, that the rain s. thee not. [mouth.]  
 Ps. 107. 42, iniquity shall s. her Zech. 7. 11, refused, and s. their ears. [upon him.]  
 Acts 7. 57, s. their ears, and ran Rom. 3. 19, that every mouth may be s.  
 Tit. 1. 11, whose mouths must be s. Heb. 11. 33, through faith s. mouths of lions. [Prov. 21. 13.]  
 See Gen. 26. 15; Job 5. 16; Ps. 58. 4; Store. Lev. 25. 22; 26. 10, eat of the old s. [and s.]  
 Deut. 28. 5, blessed be thy basket 2 Kin. 20. 17, thy fathers have laid up in s. [of s.]  
 Ps. 144. 13, affording all manner Nah. 2. 9, none end of the s. and glory.  
 Mal. 3. 10, bring thine into s.-house. Luke 12. 24, neither have s. house nor barn. [in s.]  
 1 Cor. 16. 2, every one lay by him 1 Tim. 6. 19, laying up in s. a good foundation. [in s.]  
 2 Pet. 3. 7, by same word are kept See 1 Kin. 10. 10; 1 Chr. 29. 16; Ps. 33. 7. [windy s.]  
 Storm. Ps. 55. 8, escape from 83. 15, make them afraid with thy s.  
 Is. 4. 6; 25. 4, a covert from s. Ezek. 38. 9, shalt ascend and come like a s. [in the s.]  
 Nah. 1. 3, the Lord hath his way See Job 21. 18; 27. 21; Mark 4. 37; Luke 8. 23. [13. 11.]  
 Stormy. Ps. 107. 25; 148. 8; Ezek. 27. 28; 2 Chr. 13. 22; 24. 27. [in s.]  
 Stout. Dan. 7. 20, whose look was more s. [against me.]  
 Mal. 3. 13, words have been s. See Ps. 76. 5; Is. 9. 9; 10. 12; 46. 12. Straight. Ps. 58. 8, make thy way s.

## Straight—Continued

Prov. 4. 25, let thine eyelids look s. before thee. [be made s.]  
 Eccles. 1. 15; 7. 13, crooked cannot Is. 40. 3, make s. a highway.  
 Luke 3. 5, crooked shall be made s. Jer. 31. 9, cause them to walk in a s. way. [make his paths.]  
 Matt. 3. 3; Mark 1. 3; John 1. 23. Luke 13. 13, she was made s. [S.]  
 Acts 9. 11, street which is called Heb. 12. 13, make s. paths for thy feet. [1. 7; 10. 22.]  
 See Josh. 6. 5; 1 Sam. 6. 12; Ezek. Straightway. Prov. 7. 22, he goeth after her s.  
 Matt. 4. 20; Mark 1. 18, they s. left their nets. [manner of man.]  
 James 1. 24, s. forgetteth what See Luke 14. 5; John 13. 32; Acts 9. 20; 16. 33.  
 Strain. Matt. 23. 24, s. at a gnat. Strait. 2 Sam. 24. 14, I am in a great s.  
 Job 20. 22, he shall be in s. Is. 49. 20, the place is too s. for me, give place.  
 Mic. 2. 7, is spirit of the Lord s.? Matt. 7. 13; Luke 13. 24, enter in at the s. gate. [accomplished.]  
 Luke 12. 50, how am I s. till it be 2 Cor. 6. 12, ye are not s. in us. Phil. 1. 23, I am in s. betwixt two. See 2 Kin. 6. 1; Job 18. 7; 37. 10; Jer. 19. 9. [Acts 4. 17.]  
 Straitly. Gen. 43. 7, Josh. 6. 1. Straitness. Deut. 28. 53; Job 36. 16. [himself s.]  
 Strange. Gen. 42. 7, Joseph made Ex. 2. 22; 18. 3; Ps. 137. 4, in a s. land. [fered s. fire.]  
 Lev. 10. 1; Num. 3. 4; 26. 61, of Job 19. 17, my breath is s. to my wife.  
 31. 3, a s. punishment to workers. Prov. 21. 8, the way of man is froward and s.  
 Is. 28. 21, his s. work, his s. act. Ezek. 3. 5, not sent to people of a s. speech.  
 Zeph. 1. 8, clothed with s. apparel. Luke 5. 26, we have seen s. things to-day. [to our ears.]  
 Acus 17. 20, thou bringest s. things 26. 11, persecuted them even to s. cities. [doctrines.]  
 Heb. 13. 9, carried about with s. 1 Pet. 4. 4, they think it s. ye run not. [trial.]  
 12, not s. concerning the fiery See Judg. 11. 2; Ezra 10. 2; Prov. 2. 16; Jer. 8. 19. [a s. w. you.]  
 Stranger. Gen. 23. 4; Ps. 39. 12, Ex. 23. 9, ye know the heart of a 1 Chr. 29. 15, we are s., as were all our fathers. [them.]  
 Job 15. 19, no s. passed among 31. 32, the s. did not lodge in the street. [me.]  
 Ps. 54. 3, for s. are risen up against 109. 11, let the s. spoil his labour. 146. 9, the Lord preserveth the s. Prov. 2. 16, to deliver thee even from the s. [wealth.]  
 5. 10, lest s. be filled with thy Prov. 6. 1, stricken thy hand with s.  
 7. 5, from the s. which flattereth. 11. 15, he that is surety for a s. shall smart.  
 14. 10, a s. doth not intermeddle. 20. 16; 27. 13, garment that is surety for a s.  
 Is. 1. 7, your land, s. devour it.

## Stretch—Continued

2. 6, please themselves in children of s. [them.]  
 14. 1, the s. shall be joined with 56. 3, neither let the son of the s. speak.  
 Jer. 14. 8, why be as s. in the land? Ezek. 28. 10, thou shalt die by the hand of s. [strength.]  
 Hos. 7. 9, s. have devoured his Matt. 25. 35, I was a s., and ye took me in. [this s.]  
 Luke 17. 18, that returned, save Eph. 2. 12, s. from the covenant. 19, no more s., but fellowcitizens. Heb. 11. 13, confessed they were s. 13. 2, be not forgetful to entertain s. [Pet. 2. 11.]  
 See Matt. 17. 25; John 10. 5; 1 Strangled. Nah. 2. 12; Acts 15. 20; 21. 25. [12; Amos 5. 24.]  
 Stream. Ps. 124. 4; Is. 35. 6; 58. Street. Prov. 1. 20; Lk. 14. 21; Rev. 21. 21; 22. 2.  
 Strength. Ex. 15. 2; Ps. 18. 2; 28. 7; 118. 14; Is. 12. 2, the Lord is my s. [down s.]  
 Judg. 5. 21, thou hast trodden 1 Sam. 2. 9, by s. shall no man prevail. [lie.]  
 15. 29, the S. of Israel will not Job 9. 19, if I speak of s., lo, he is strong.  
 12. 13, with him is wisdom and s. Ps. 27. 1, the Lord is the s. of my life. [his people.]  
 29. 11, the Lord will give s. to 33. 16, mighty not delivered by much s. [recover s.]  
 39. 13, spare me, that I may 46. 1; 81. 1, God is our refuge and s. [in the clouds.]  
 68. 34, ascribe s. to God, his s. is 73. 26, God is the s. of my heart. 84. 5, man whose s. is in thee. 7, go from s. to s. [sanctuary.]  
 96. 6, s. and beauty are in his 138. 3, strengthenedest me with s. in me. [is s.]  
 Prov. 10. 29, the way of the Lord Eccles. 9. 16, wisdom is better than s. [the needy.]  
 Is. 25. 4, a s. to the poor, a s. to 40. 29, he increaseth s. 51. 9, awake, put on s. [the kingdom.]  
 Hag. 2. 22, I will destroy the s. of Luke 1. 51, he hath shewed s. with his arm.  
 Rom. 5. 6, when ye were without s. 1 Cor. 15. 56, the s. of sin is the law. Rev. 3. 8, thou hast a little s. See Job 21. 23; Prov. 20. 29; 2 Cor. 12. 9.  
 Strengthen. Job 15. 25, he s. himself against.  
 Ps. 20. 2, s. thee out of Zion. [heart.]  
 104. 15, bread which s. man's s. Eccles. 7. 19, wisdom s. the wise. Is. 35. 3, s. ye the weak hands. Luke 22. 32, when converted, s. thy brethren. [might.]  
 Eph. 3. 16; Col. 1. 11, to he s. with Phil. 4. 13, all things through Christ who s. me.  
 See Luke 22. 43; 1 Pet. 5. 10; Rev. 3. 2. [hands to God.]  
 Stretch. Ps. 68. 31, s. of her Is. 28. 20, shorter than a man can s. himself.  
 Jer. 10. 12; 51. 15, he s. out the heavens.  
 Ezek. 16. 27, I have s. out my hand over thee.  
 Matt. 12. 13, s. forth thine hand,



## Stretch—Continued

See Ps. 104. 2; Rom. 10. 21; 2 Cor. 10. 14. [s. hands.  
Strike. Job 17. 8; Prov. 22. 26. Ps. 110. 5, shall s. through kings. Prov. 7. 23, till a dart s. through his liver. [3. 3.  
See Prov. 23. 85; Is. 1. 5; 1 Tim. Strive. Gen. 6. 3, shall not always s.  
Prov. 3. 30, s. not without cause. Luke 13. 24, s. to enter in at strait gate.  
2 Tim. 2. 5, if a man s. for mass-24, the servant of the Lord must not s. [12. 19; Heb. 12. 4.  
See Is. 45. 9; Jer. 50. 24; Matt. Strong. 1 Sam. 4. 9; 1 Kin. 2. 2; 2 Chr. 15. 7; Is. 35. 4; Dan. 10. 19, be s. [lo, he is s.  
Job 9. 49, if I speak of strength, I's. 19. 5, as a man to run a race. 24. 8, the Lord is s. 31. 2, be thou my s. rock.  
71. 7, thou art my s. refuge.  
Prov. 10. 15, the rich man's wealth is his s. city. [s. tower.  
18. 10, the name of the Lord is s. Eccles. 9. 11, the battle is not to the s. [power.  
Is. 40. 26, for that he is s. in Matt. 12. 29, first bind the s. man. Rom. 4. 20, s. in faith.  
1 Cor. 4. 10, we are weak, ye are s. 2 Thess. 2. 11, s. delusion. [meat. Heb. 5. 12, of milk, and not of s. 6. 18, we have a s. consolation. See Prov. 14. 26; Joel 3. 10; Rom. 15. 1; Rev. 5. 2. [as s.  
Stubble. Ps. 83. 13, make them Is. 33. 11, conceive chaff, bring forth s. 41. 2, as driven s. Jer. 13. 24, I will scatter them as s. See Joel 2. 5; Nah. 1. 10; Mal. 4. 1. 1 Cor. 3. 12, [16.  
Study. 1 Thess. 4. 11; 2 Tim. 2. Stumble. Prov. 4. 19, know not at what they s.  
Is. 28. 7, they s. in judgment. 59. 10, we s. at noonday. Jer. 46. 6; Dan. 11. 19, s. and fall. Mal. 2. 8, have caused many to s. 1 Pet. 2. 8, that s. at the word. See John 11. 9; Rom. 9. 32; 11. 11; 14. 21. [people.  
Subdue. Ps. 47. 3, he shall s. the Mic. 7. 19, he will s. our iniquities. Phil. 3. 21, able to s. all things. Heb. 11. 33, through faith s. kingdoms. [15. 28.  
See Dan. 2. 40; Zech. 9. 15; 1 Cor. Subject. Luke 10. 17, devils are s. unto us.  
Rom. 8. 7, not a. to law of God. 20, creature s. to vanity. 13. 1, s. to higher powers. [to propheta. 1 Cor. 14. 32, spirits of prophets s. 15. 28, then shall the Son also be s. to him. [Christ.  
Eph. 5. 24, as the church is s. to Heb. 2. 15, all their lifetime s. to bondage. [sions.  
James 5. 17, a man s. to like pas-1 Pet. 2. 18, servants be s. to your masters.  
3. 22, angels and powers s. to him. 5. 5, all of you be s. one to another. See Luke 2. 51; Col. 2. 20; Tit. 3. 1. Submit. 2 Sam. 22. 45, s. themselves. Ps. 68. 30, till every one s. himself. Eph. 5. 22, wives, s. yourselves. James 4. 7, s. yourselves to God. 1 Pet. 2. 13, s. to every ordinance of man.

## Submit—Continued

See Rom. 10. 8; Eph. 5. 21; Heb. 13. 17.  
Subscribe. Is. 44. 5; Jer. 32. 44. Substance. Gen. 13. 6, their s. was great.  
Deut. 33. 11, bless his s.  
Job 30. 22, thou dissolvest my s. Ps. 17. 14, they leave their s. to babes.  
139. 15, my s. was not hid from Cant. 8. 7, give all his s. for love. Jer. 15. 13; 17. 3, thy s. will I give to spoil.  
Hos. 12. 8, I have found me out s. Mic. 4. 13, I will consecrate their s. Luke 8. 3, ministered to him of their s.  
Heb. 10. 34, a better s.  
11. 1, the s. of things hoped for. See Prov. 1. 13; 6. 31; 8. 21; 12. 27; 29. 3. [Prov. 7. 10. 3.  
Subtil. Gen. 3. 1; 2 Sam. 13. 3; Subtlety. Gen. 27. 35; Matt. 26. 4; Acts 13. 10. [3. 11.  
Subvert. 2 Tim. 2. 14; Tit. 1. 11; Success. Joel 4. 8, have good s. Suck. Deut. 32. 13, s. honey out of rock. [s.  
33. 19, s. abundance of the seas. Job 20. 16, s. poison of asps. Is. 60. 16, s. the milk of the Gen-tilities. [21. 23; 23. 19.  
See Matt. 24. 19; Mark 13. 17; Luke Sudden. Job 22. 10; Prov. 3. 25; 1 Thess. 5. 3.  
Suddenly. Prov. 29. 1, be s. de-stroyed.  
Eccles. 9. 12, when it falleth s. Mal. 3. 1, shall s. come to his temple. Mark 13. 36, lest coming s. he find you sleeping. [man.  
1 Tim. 5. 22, lay hands s. on no Sufer. Job 21. 3, s. me that I may speak. [moved.  
Ps. 55. 22, never s. righteous to be 89. 33, nor s. my faithfulness to fail. [hunter.  
Prov. 19. 15, the idle soul shall s. Eccles. 5. 12, not s. him to sleep. Matt. 3. 15, s. it to be so now. 8. 21; Luke 9. 59, s. me first to hurry my father. [s. many things. Matt. 16. 21; 17. 12; Mk. 8. 31; Lk. 9. 22, 19. 14; Mark 10. 14; Luke 18. 16, s. little children. [entering to go in. 23. 13, neither s. ye them that are Luke 24. 46; Acts 3. 18, behaved Christ to s. if we s. with him. Rom. 8. 17, if we s. with him. 1 Cor. 3. 15, he shall s. loss. 10. 13, will not s. you to be tempted. 12. 26, whether one member s. all s. with it. [section.  
Gal. 6. 12, lest they should s. per-2 Tim. 2. 12, if we s., we shall also reign. 3. 12, shall s. persecution. Heb. 13. 3, remember them who s. 1 Pet. 2. 21, s. for us, leaving an example. 4. 1, he that hath s. in the flesh. See Gal. 3. 4; Phil. 3. 8; Heb. 2. 18; 5. 8.  
Sufficiency. Job 20. 22; 2 Cor. 3. 5; 9. 8.  
Sufficient. Is. 40. 16, not s. to Matt. 6. 34, s. for the day is the evil 2 Cor. 2. 16, who is s. for these things? [3. 5; 12. 9.  
See Deut. 15. 8; John 6. 7; 2 Cor. Sum. Ps. 139. 17; Acts 22. 28; Heb. 8. 1. [and winter.  
Summer. Gen. 8. 22; Ps. 74. 17, s.

## Summer—Continued

Prov. 6. 8; 30. 25, provideth meat in s. [wise son.  
10. 6, he that gathereth in s. is a Jer. 8. 20, the s. is ended. [s. is night. Matt. 24. 32; Mark 13. 28, ye know See Dan. 2. 35; Zech. 14. 8; Luke 21. 30. [s. every day.  
Sumptuously. Luke 16. 19, fared Sun. Josh. 10. 12, S., stand thou still.  
Judg. 5. 31, as the s. in his might. Job 8. 16, hypocrite is green before the s. [the s.  
Ps. 58. 8, that they may not see 84. 11, s. and shield. 121. 6, s. shall not smite. [the s.  
Eccles. 1. 9, no new thing under 11. 7, a pleasant thing it is to be- hold the s. [darkened.  
12. 2, while the s. or stars be not Cant. 1. 6, because the s. hath looked upon me.  
6. 10, clear as the s. [yet day. Jer. 15. 9, her s. is gone down while Joel 2. 10; 3. 15, the s. be darkened. Mal. 4. 2, the S. of righteousness. Mal. 5. 45, maketh his s. to rise on evil. [s.  
13. 43, then shall righteous shine Eph. 4. 26, let not a. go down on your wrath. [7. 16; 21. 23.  
See 1 Cor. 15. 41; James 1. 11; Rev. Superfluity. James 1. 21, s. of naughtiness. [heard thy s. Supplication. 1 Kin. 9. 3, I have Job 9. 15, I would make s. to my judge. [s.  
Ps. 6. 9, the Lord hath heard my Dan. 9. 3, to seek by prayer and s. Zech. 12. 10, spirit of grace and s. Eph. 6. 18, with all prayer and s. 1 Tim. 2. 1, that s. be made for all men. [Heb. 5. 7.  
See Ps. 28. 6; 31. 22; Phil. 4. 6; Supply. Phil. 1. 19; 2. 30; 4. 19. Support. Acts 20. 35; 1 Thess. 5. 14. Supreme. 1 Pet. 2. 13, to the king as s. [will find you out. Sure. Num. 32. 23, be s. your sin Job 24. 22, no man is s. of life. Prov. 6. 3, make s. thy friend. Is. 55. 3; Acts 13. 34, the s. mercies of David. [standeth s. 2 Tim. 2. 19, the foundation of God See Is. 33. 16; Heb. 6. 19; 2 Pet. 1. 10, 19. [charged with s. Surfeiting. Luke 21. 34, over- Surprised. Is. 33. 14; Jer. 48. 4; 51. 41. [18. 14; Is. 50. 16.  
Sustain. Ps. 3. 5; 55. 22; Prov. Swear. Ps. 15. 4, that s. to his hurt. [feareth an oath. Eccles. 9. 2, he that s., as he that Is. 45. 23, to me every tongue shall s. [truth.  
65. 16, shall s. by the God of Jer. 4. 2, s., the Lord liveth, in truth. [mourneth. 23. 10, because of s. the land Hos. 4. 2, by s., and lying, they break out. [enant.  
10. 4, s. falsely in making a cov- Zech. 5. 3, every one that s. shall be cut off.  
Mal. 3. 5, a witness against false s. See Zeph. 1. 5; Matt. 26. 74; Heb. 6. 13. [Luke 22. 44.  
Sweat. Gen. 3. 19; Ezek. 44. 18; Sweet. Job 20. 12, though wicked- ness be s. [gether. Ps. 55. 14, we took s. counsel to- 104. 34, my meditation of him shall be s.

## Sweet—Continued

Prov. 3. 24, thy sleep shall be s.  
 9. 17, stolen waters are s.  
 16. 24, pleasant words are s.  
 27. 7, to the hungry every bitter thing is s. [man is s.]  
 Eccles. 5. 12, sleep of labouring  
 11. 7, truly the light is s. [taste.]  
 Cant. 2. 3, his fruit was s. to my  
 ls. 5. 20, put bitter for s., and s. for  
 bitter.  
 23. 16, make s. melody.  
 James 3. 11, at same place s. water  
 and bitter. [16. 1.]  
 See Judg. 14. 18; Mic. 6. 15; Mark  
 Swelling. Jer. 12. 5; 2 Pet. 2. 18;  
 Jude 16.  
 Swift. Eccles. 9. 11, the race is  
 not to the s. [not deliver.]  
 Amos 2. 15, the s. of foot blood  
 Rom. 3. 15, feet s. to shed blood.  
 See Job 7. 6; 9. 25; Jer. 46. 6; Mal.  
 3. 5.  
 Swim. 2 Kin. 6. 6, iron did s.  
 Ezek. 47. 5, waters to s. in.  
 See Ps. 6. 6; ls. 25. 11; Ezek. 32. 6;  
 Acts 27. 42, [should have s.]  
 Swollen. Acts 28. 6, when he  
 swoon. Lam. 2. 11, children s. in  
 the streets. [sharp s.]  
 Sward. Ps. 57. 4, their tongue a  
 ls. 2. 4, nation shall not lift up s.  
 Ezek. 7. 15, the s. is without, pes-  
 tilence within. [a s.]  
 Matt. 10. 34, not to send peace, but  
 Luke 2. 35, a s. shall pierce thy own  
 soul. [in vain.]  
 Rom. 13. 4, he beareth not the s.  
 Eph. 6. 17, the s. of the Spirit.  
 Heb. 4. 12, sharper than twoedged  
 s. [a sharp s.]  
 Rev. 1. 16; 19. 15, out of his mouth  
 13. 10, that killeth with s. must  
 be killed with s. [Luke 22. 38.]  
 See Is. 2. 4; Joel 3. 10; Mic. 4. 3;

## T.

Tabernacle. Ps. 15. 1, abide in  
 thy t. [hide me.]  
 27. 5, in secret of his t. shall he  
 84. 1, how amiable are thy t. t.  
 Is. 33. 20, a t. that shall not be  
 taken down. [5. 1.]  
 See Job 5. 24; Prov. 14. 11; 2 Cor.  
 Table. Ps. 23. 5, thou preparest  
 a t.  
 69. 22, let their t. become a snare.  
 78. 19, can God furnish a t. in the  
 wilderness?  
 128. 3, like olive plants about  
 thy t. [her t.]  
 Prov. 9. 2, wisdom hath furnished  
 Matt. 15. 27; Mark 7. 28, from  
 their masters' t. t. [I desire t.]  
 Acts 6. 2, leave word of God, and  
 2 Cor. 3. 3, fleshy t. of the heart.  
 See Prov. 3. 3; Jer. 17. 1; Mal. 1. 7;  
 1 Cor. 10. 21. [for a people.]  
 Take. Ex. 6. 7, I will t. you to me  
 34. 9, t. us for thine inheritance.  
 Judg. 19. 30, t. advice, and speak  
 your minds. [t. not.]  
 2 Kin. 19. 30; Is. 37. 31, shall yet  
 Job 23. 10, he knoweth the way  
 that I t. [from me.]  
 Ps. 51. 11, t. not thy holy spirit  
 116. 13, I will t. the cup of salva-  
 tion. [little foxes.]  
 Cant. 2. 15, t. us the foxes, he  
 is. 33. 23, the lame t. the prey.  
 Amos 9. 2, thence shall mine hand  
 t. them. [11; Luke 12.]  
 Matt. 6. 25, 28, 31, 34; Mark 13.

## Take—Continued

11. 22, 26, t. no thought. 11. 29,  
 t. my yoke.  
 16. 5; Mark 8. 14, forgotten to t.  
 bread.  
 18. 16, then t. with thee one or  
 two more. [go thy way.]  
 Matt. 20. 14, t. that thine is, and  
 1 Cor. 11. 24, t., eat; this is my  
 body. [thy coat also.]  
 Luke 6. 29, forbid him not to t.  
 12. 19, soul, t. thine ease.  
 John 16. 15, he shall t. of mine.  
 1 Cor. 6. 7, why do ye not rather  
 t. wrong? [of the church?]  
 1 Tim. 3. 5, how shall he t. care  
 1 Pet. 2. 20, if ye t. it patiently.  
 Rev. 3. 11, that no man t. thy  
 crown. [Rev. 22. 19.]  
 See John 1. 29; 10. 18; 1 Cor. 10. 13;  
 Tale. Ps. 90. 9; Luke 24. 11. [man.]  
 Tal. Deut. 5. 24, God doth t. with  
 6. 7, t. of them when thou sittest.  
 Job 11. 2, a man full of t. [him?]  
 13. 7, will ye t. deceitfully for  
 15. 3, reason with unprofitable t.  
 Ps. 71. 24, t. of thy righteousness.  
 Prov. 6. 22, it shall t. with thee.  
 Jer. 12. 1, let me t. with thee of  
 thy judgments. [thee there.]  
 Ezek. 3. 22, arise, and I will t. with  
 Matt. 22. 15, they might entangle  
 him in his t. [by the way.]  
 Luke 24. 32, while he t. with us  
 John 9. 37, it is he that t. with thee.  
 See Prov. 14. 23; John 14. 30; Eph.  
 15. 4.  
 Tall. Deut. 1. 28; 2. 10; 2 Kin.  
 Tame. Mark 5. 4; James 3. 7, 8.  
 Tare. 2 Sam. 13. 31; 2 Kin. 2. 24;  
 Mark 9. 20. [days.]  
 Tarry. Gen. 27. 44, and t. a few  
 Ex. 12. 39, were thrust out, and  
 could not t. [night.]  
 2 Kin. 7. 9, if we t. till morning  
 Ps. 68. 12, she that t. at home  
 divided the spoil. [t. in my sight.]  
 101. 7, he that telleth lies shall not  
 Prov. 23. 30, they that t. long at  
 the wine.  
 Is. 46. 13, my salvation shall not t.  
 Jer. 14. 8, that turneth aside to t.  
 for a night.  
 Hab. 2. 3, though it t., wait for it.  
 Matt. 25. 5, while the bridegroom t.  
 26. 38; Mark 14. 34, t. here and  
 watch. [them.]  
 Luke 24. 29, he went in to t. with  
 49. t. ye in city of Jerusalem till  
 ended.  
 John 21. 22, if I will that he t.  
 Acts 22. 16, why t. thou, arise, and  
 be baptized.  
 1 Cor. 11. 33, t. one for another.  
 Heb. 10. 37, will come, and will  
 not t. [3. 22.]  
 See 1 Sam. 30. 24; Mic. 5. 7; John  
 Taste. Num. 11. 8, the t. of it as t.  
 of fresh oil.  
 Job 6. 6, is any t. in white of egg?  
 12. 11, doth not the mouth t. his  
 meat? [meat.]  
 34. 3, trieth words as mouth t.  
 Ps. 34. 8, t. and see that the Lord  
 is good. [to my t.!]  
 119. 103, how sweet are thy words  
 Jer. 48. 11, his t. remained in him.  
 Luke 9. 27, some, which shall not  
 t. death. [supper.]  
 14. 24, none bidden shall t. of my  
 John 8. 52, keep my saying, shall  
 never t. of death.  
 Col. 2. 21, touch not, t. not.  
 Heb. 2. 9, t. death for every man.

## Taste—Continued

6. 4, and have t. of the heavenly  
 gift.  
 1 Pet. 2. 3, have t. that the Lord  
 is gracious.  
 See 1 Sam. 14. 43; 2 Sam. 19. 35;  
 Matt. 27. 34. [bushbodies.]  
 Tattlers. 1 Tim. 5. 13, t. and  
 Taught. Judg. 8. 16, be t. the men  
 of Succoth. [good way.]  
 2 Chr. 6. 27, thou hast t. them the  
 23. 13, such as t. to sing praise.  
 Ps. 71. 17; 119. 102, thou hast t. me.  
 Prov. 4. 4, he t. me, also, and said,  
 11, I have t. thee in way of wis-  
 dom. [knowledge.]  
 Eccles. 12. 9, he still t. the people  
 is. 29. 13, their fear is t. by precept  
 of men. [t. of God.]  
 54. 13, all thy children shall be  
 Jer. 12. 16, as they t. my people to  
 swear by Babel.  
 32. 33, t. them, rising up early.  
 Zech. 13. 5, t. me to keep cattle.  
 Matt. 7. 29; Mark 1. 22, t. as one  
 having authority.  
 28. 15, and did as they were t.  
 Luke 13. 26, thou hast t. in our  
 streets. [God.]  
 John 6. 45, they shall be all t. of  
 8. 28, as my Father hath t. me.  
 Gal. 1. 12, nor was I t. it, except by  
 revelation.  
 - 6. 6, let him that is t. in the word.  
 Eph. 4. 21, if so be ye have been t.  
 by him. [have been t.]  
 2 Thess. 2. 15, the traditions ye  
 See Col. 2. 7; 1 Thess. 4. 9; Tit. 1. 9;  
 1 John 2. 27. [Hab. 2. 6.]  
 Taunt. Jer. 24. 9; Ezek. 5. 15;  
 Teach. Ex. 4. 15, I will t. you.  
 Deut. 4. 10, that they may t. their  
 children.  
 6. 7, 11, 19, t. them diligently.  
 Judg. 13. 8, t. us what we shall do  
 to the child. [good way.]  
 1 Sam. 12. 23, I will t. you the  
 2 Sam. 1. 18, bade them t. use of  
 the bow.  
 2 Chr. 15. 3, without a t. priest.  
 Job 6. 24, t. me, and I will hold my  
 tongue. [t. thee?]  
 8. 10, thy fathers, shall not they  
 12. 7, ask the beasts, and they  
 shall t. thee. [me.]  
 84. 32, that which I see not t. thou  
 36. 22, God exalteth, who t. like  
 him? [will t. sinners.]  
 Ps. 25. 4, t. me thy paths. 8, he  
 27. 11; 86. 11, t. me thy way, and  
 lead me. [Lord.]  
 34. 11, I will t. you the fear of the  
 51. 13, then will I t. transgressors.  
 90. 12, so t. us to number our days.  
 104. 6, blessed is the man whom  
 thou t. [his fingers.]  
 Prov. 6. 13, the wicked man t. with  
 Is. 2. 3; Mic. 4. 2, he will t. us of  
 his ways.  
 28. 9, whom shall he t. knowledge?  
 26, God doth t. him discretion.  
 48. 17, I am thy God which t. thee  
 to profit. [waiting.]  
 Jer. 9. 20, and t. your daughters  
 Ezek. 44. 23, t. my people the dif-  
 ference.  
 Mic. 3. 11, priests t. for hire.  
 Matt. 23. 19, t. all nations.  
 Luke 11. 1, t. us to pray. [you.]  
 12. 12, the Holy Ghost shall t.  
 John 9. 34, dost thou t. us? 14. 26,  
 shall t. you. [and preach.]  
 Acts 5. 42, they ceased not to t.  
 Rom. 12. 7, he that t., on t.

## Teach—Continued

1 Cor. 4. 17, as I. every where.  
 11. 14, doth not even nature t.  
 you? [t. others.  
 14. 19, that by my voice I might  
 Col. 1. 28, t. every man in all wis-  
 dom.  
 8. 16, t. and admonishing one an-  
 other.  
 1 Tim. 1. 3, charge some that they  
 t. no other.  
 2. 12, I suffer not a woman to t.  
 2 Tim. 2. 24, apt to t. 4. 11, com-  
 mand and t. [exhort.  
 1 Tim. 6. 2, these things t. and  
 2 Tim. 2. 2, faithful men, able to t.  
 Tit. 1. 11, t. things they ought not.  
 2. 4, t. young women to be sober.  
 12. t. us, that denying ungodli-  
 ness. [t. you again.  
 Heb. 5. 12, ye have need that one  
 See Matt. 22:16; Mark 6:34; 12:14;  
 Rev. 2. 20. [as scholar.  
 Teacher. 1 Chr. 25. 8, as well t.  
 Ps. 119:9, more understanding  
 than all my t. [voices of my t.  
 Prov. 5:13, have not obeyed the  
 Is. 30:20, thine eyes shall see thy t.  
 John 3. 2, a t. come from God.  
 Rom. 2:20, thou art a t. of babes.  
 1 Cor. 12:29, are all t.? [and t.  
 Eph. 4. 11, evangelists, pastors,  
 1 Tim. 1. 7, desiring to be t. of the  
 law. [things.  
 Tit. 2. 3, aged women, t. of good  
 See 1 Tim. 2. 7; Heb. 5. 12; 2 Pet.  
 2. 1. [wrath.  
 Tear. Job 16. 9, he t. me in his  
 18. 4, he t. himself in his anger.  
 Ps. 7. 2, lest he t. my soul. [not.  
 35. 15, lest I t. me, and ceased  
 60. 22, didst I t. you in pieces.  
 Hos. 5. 14, I will t. and go away.  
 See Mic. 5:8; Zech. 11:16; Mark  
 9:18; Luke 9:39. [seen thy t.  
 Tears. 2 Kin. 20:5. Is. 38:5. I have  
 Job 16:20, mine eye poureth out t.  
 Ps. 6. 6, I water my couch with t.  
 39. 12, hold not thy peace at my t.  
 42. 3, t. have been my meat.  
 66. 8, put thou my t. into thy  
 bottle. [drink.  
 80. 5, the bread of t., and t. to  
 116. 8, thou hast delivered mine  
 eyes from t.  
 126. 5, they that sow in t.  
 Is. 16. 9, I will water thee with my  
 t. 25. 8, will wipe away t.  
 Jer. 9. 1, oh that mine eyes were a  
 fountain of t. [with t.  
 13. 17; 14. 17, mine eyes run down  
 31. 18, refrain thine eyes from t.  
 Lam. 1. 2, her t. are on her cheeks.  
 2. 11, mine eyes do fall with t.  
 Ezek. 24. 16, neither shall thy t.  
 run down. [t.  
 Mal. 2:13, covering the altar with  
 Luke 7. 38, to wash his feet with  
 her t. [many t.  
 Acts 20. 19, serving the Lord with  
 31, ceased not to warn with t. [t.  
 2 Tim. 1. 4, being mindful of thy  
 See 2 Cor. 2. 4; Heb. 5. 7; 12. 17;  
 Rev. 7. 17. [further t.  
 Tedious. Acts 21. 4, that I be not  
 Teeth. Gen. 49. 12, t. white with  
 milk.  
 Num. 11. 33, flesh yet between  
 their t. [of my t.  
 Job 19:20, escaped with the skin  
 Prov. 10. 26, as vinegar to the t.  
 Is. 41. 16, an instrument having t.  
 Jer. 81. 29; Ezek. 18. 2, t. set on  
 edge.

## Teeth—Continued

Amos 4. 6, cleanness of t.  
 See Mic. 8. 5; Zech. 9. 7; Matt. 27.  
 44; Rev. 9. 8.  
 Tell. Gen. 15. 5, t. the stars.  
 2 Sam. 1. 20, t. it not in Gath.  
 Ps. 48. 12, t. the towers thereof.  
 60. 12, if I were hungry, I would  
 not t. thee. [what shall be after?  
 Eccles. 6:12; 10:14, who can t.  
 10. 20, that which hath wings  
 shall t. [turn?  
 Jonah 3. 9, who can t. if God will  
 Matt. 18. 15, t. him his fault.  
 17. t. it unto the church.  
 21. 27; Mark 11. 33; Luke 20. 8,  
 neither t. I you.  
 Mark 5. 19, t. how great things.  
 11. 33; Luke 20. 7, we cannot t.  
 Luke 13. 32, t. that fox.  
 John 3. 8, canst not t. whence.  
 4. 25, he will t. us all things.  
 Acts 17. 21, either to t. or hear  
 some new thing. [t.; 2 Cor. 12. 2.  
 See Ps. 56. 8; Is. 19. 12; Matt. 25.  
 Temper. Ex. 29. 3; 30. 35; Ezek.  
 46. 14; 1 Cor. 12. 24. [with a t.  
 Tempest. Job 9. 17, breaketh me  
 Ps. 11. 6, on wicked he shall rain a t.  
 55. 8, hasten from windy storm  
 and t.  
 Is. 82. 2, a covert from the t.  
 Heb. 12. 18, not come to darkness  
 and t. [a t.  
 2 Pet. 2. 17, clouds carried with  
 Tempestuous. Ps. 50. 3; Jonah  
 1. 11; Acts 27. 14. [out of his t.  
 Temple. 2 Sam. 22. 7, hear my voice  
 Neh. 6:10, hid ourselves in the t.  
 Ps. 27. 4, to enquire in his t.  
 29. 9, in his t. doth every one  
 speak of his glory.  
 Is. 1. 1, his train filed the t.  
 Amos 8. 3, songs of the t. shall be  
 howlings. [come to his t.  
 Mal. 3. 1, the Lord shall suddenly  
 Matt. 12. 6, one greater than the t.  
 John 2. 19, destroy this t.  
 1 Cor. 3. 16, 6. 19; 2 Cor. 6. 16, ye  
 are the t. of God. [21. 22;  
 See Hos. 8. 14; Rev. 7. 15; 11. 19;  
 Temporal. 2 Cor. 4. 18, things  
 seen are t. [Abraham.  
 Temp. Gen. 22. 1, God did t.  
 Ex. 17. 2, wherefore do ye t. the  
 Lord? [times.  
 Num. 14. 22, have t. me these ten  
 Luke 4. 12, ye shall not t. the Lord  
 your God. [heart.  
 Ps. 78. 18, they t. God in their  
 Ps. 7. 12, I will not ask, neither t.  
 the Lord. [delivered.  
 Mal. 3. 15, they that t. God are  
 Matt. 22. 18; Luke 20. 23, why t.  
 ye me?  
 Luke 10. 25, a lawyer t. him.  
 Acts 5. 9, agreed together to t. the  
 Spirit. [yoke?  
 15. 10, why t. ye God to put a  
 1 Cor. 10. 18, will not suffer you to  
 be t.  
 Gal. 6. 1, considering thyself, lest  
 thou be t.  
 Heb. 2. 18, hath suffered, being t.  
 4. 15, in all points t. like as we  
 are.  
 James 1. 13, cannot be t., neither t.  
 he any man. [4. 2; John 8. 6.  
 See Matt. 4. 1; Mark 1. 13; Luke  
 Temptation. Matt. 6. 18, lead us  
 not into t.  
 Mark 14. 88; Luke 22. 46, lest ye  
 enter into t.  
 Luke 8. 13, in time of t. fall away.

## Temptation—Continued

1 Cor. 10. 13, there hath no t.  
 taken you. [spised not.  
 Gal. 4. 14, my t. in flesh ye de-  
 1 Tim. 6. 9, they that will be rich  
 fall into t. [divers t.  
 James 1. 2, when ye fall into  
 2 Pet. 2. 9, how to deliver out of t.  
 See Luke 11. 4; Acts 20. 19; 1 Pet.  
 1. 6; Rev. 3. 10. [23; 21. 5.  
 Tend. Prov. 11. 19; 14. 23; 19.  
 Tender. Deut. 28:54, man that is t.  
 32.2, distil as small rain on t. herb.  
 2 Kin. 22:19; 2 Chr. 34:27, thy  
 heart was t. [cease.  
 Job 14:7, the t. branch will not  
 Prov. 4. 3, t. in sight of my mother.  
 Cant. 2. 13, 15; 7. 12, vines with t.  
 grapes.  
 Is. 47. 1, no more be called t.  
 63. 2, grow up before him as a t.  
 plant. [into t. love.  
 Dan. 1. 9, God brought Daniel  
 Luke 1. 78, through the t. mercy of  
 our God.  
 Eph. 4. 32, be kind and t.-hearted.  
 James 5. 11, the Lord is pitiful,  
 and of t. mercy. [Mark 13. 28.  
 See 1 Chr. 22. 6; Ezek. 17. 22;  
 Tenor. Gen. 43. 7; Ex. 34. 27.  
 Tent. Num. 24. 5, how goodly are  
 they t. [every man to his t.  
 1 Sam. 4. 10; 2 Sam. 18. 17, fled  
 1 Kin. 12. 16, to your t., O Israel.  
 Ps. 84. 10, than to dwell in t. of  
 wickedness.  
 Is. 38:12, removed as a shepherd's t.  
 54.2, enlarge the place of thy t.  
 Jer. 10:20, there is none to stretch  
 forth my t. [were t.-makers.  
 Acts 18. 3, by occupation they  
 See Is. 40:22; Jer. 4:20; 35:7; Zech.  
 12. 7.  
 Tenth. Gen. 28. 22; Lev. 27. 32;  
 Is. 6. 13. [I will do.  
 Terrible. Ex. 34. 10, a t. thing  
 Deut. 1:19; 8:15, that t. wilderness.  
 Neh. 1:5; 4:14; 9:32, a mighty God  
 and t. [things.  
 10. 21, hath done for thee t.  
 Judg. 13. 6, like an angel of God,  
 very t.  
 Job 37. 22, with God is t. majesty.  
 39. 20, the glory of his nostrils is t.  
 Ps. 45:4, thy right hand shall teach  
 thee t. things. [ness.  
 65. 5, by t. things in righteousness.  
 68. 3, say unto God, How t. art  
 thou?  
 68. 35, t. out of thy holy places.  
 76. 12, he is t. to the kings of the  
 earth.  
 99. 3, thy great and t. name.  
 145. 6, the might of thy t. acts.  
 Cant. 6. 4, t. as an army with ban-  
 ners.  
 Is. 25. 4, blast of the t. ones.  
 64. 3, when thou didst t. things.  
 Jer. 15. 21, redeem thee out of hand  
 of the t. [very t.  
 Joel 2. 11, the day of the Lord is  
 Heb. 12. 21, so t. was the sight.  
 Terribleness. Deut. 26. 8; 1 Chr.  
 17. 21.  
 Terribly. Is. 2. 19, 21; Nah.  
 Terrify. Job 9. 34, let not his fear t.  
 Luke 21. 9, when ye shall hear of  
 wars, be not t.  
 24. 37, they were t. and affrighted.  
 Phil. 1. 28, in nothing t. by adver-  
 saries.  
 See Job 7. 14; 2 Cor. 10. 9.  
 Terror. Gen. 35:6; Job 6:4, the t.  
 of God.

## Terror—Continued

Deut. 32. 25, the sword without and *t.* within.  
 Josh. 2. 9, your *t.* is fallen upon us.  
 Job 18. 11, *t.* shall make him afraid.  
 24. 17, in the *t.* of the shadow of death.  
 31. 23, destruction was a *t.* to 33. 7, my *t.* shall not make thee afraid.  
 Ps. 55. 4, the *t.* of death are fallen 73. 19, utterly consumed with *t.* 91. 5, afraid for the *t.* by night.  
 Jer. 17. 17, be not a *t.* to me. 20. 4, a *t.* to thyself.  
 Ezek. 26.21; 27.36; 28.19, I will make thee a *t.*  
 Rom. 13. 3, rulers are not *t.* to good works.  
 2 Cor. 5. 11, knowing the *t.* of the Lord. [ness shall not *t.*  
 Testify. Num. 35. 30, one witness. 31. 21, this song shall *t.* against them. [t. against me.  
 Ruth 1. 21, seeing the Lord hath 2 Sam. 1. 16, thy mouth hath *t.* against thee. [spirit.  
 Neh. 9. 30, *t.* against them by thy Job 15. 6, thine own lips *t.* against thee.  
 Is. 59. 12, our sins *t.* against us.  
 Hos. 5. 5; 7. 10, the pride of Israel doth *t.* [against me.  
 Mic. 6. 3, what have I done? *t.* Luke 16. 28, send Lazarus, that he may *t.*  
 John 2. 25, needed not that any should *t.* [shall *t.* of me.  
 7. 7, because I *t.* of it. 5. 26, he 21. 24, the disciple which *t.* of these things. [Jerusalem.  
 Acts 23. 11, as thou hast *t.* in 1 Tim. 2. 6, gave himself to be *t.* in due time. [sufferings.  
 1 Pet. 1. 11, it *t.* beforehand the 1 John 4. 14, we have seen and do *t.* See 1 Cor. 15. 15; 1 Thess. 4. 6; Rev. 22. 16, [flected his *t.*  
 Testimony. 2 Kin. 17. 15, re- Ps. 93. 5, thy *t.* are sure. 119. 22, I have kept thy *t.* [speak of thy *t.*  
 24, thy *t.* are my delight. 46. I will 59. I turned my feet to thy *t.*  
 119. I love thy *t.* 129, thy *t.* are wonderful. [law and to the *t.*  
 Is. 8. 16, bind up the *t.* 20, to the Matt. 10. 18; Mark 13. 9, for a *t.* against them. [for a *t.*  
 Luke 21. 13, it shall turn to you John 3. 32, no man receiveth his *t.* 21. 24, we know that his *t.* is true.  
 Acts 14. 3, *t.* to the word of his grace.  
 1 Cor. 2. 1, declaring the *t.* of God. 2 Cor. 1. 12, the *t.* of our conscience. 2 Tim. 1. 8, be not ashamed of the *t.* Heb. 11. 5, Enoch had his *t.* [19. 10.  
 See Rev. 1. 2; 6. 9; 11. 7; 12. 11; Thank. Matt. 11. 25; John 11. 41, I *t.* thee. [age.  
 Acts 28. 15, *t.* God, and took cour- 1 Cor. 1. 4, I *t.* God on your behalf. 2 Thess. 1. 3, we are bound to *t.* God.  
 1 Tim. 1. 12, I *t.* Jesus Christ. See 1 Chr. 23. 30; Dan. 2. 23; Rom. 6. 17. [that gave *t.*  
 Thanks. Neh. 12. 31, companies Matt. 26. 27; Luke 22. 17, took the cup, and gave *t.* [Lord.  
 Luke 2. 38, Anna gave *t.* to the Rom. 14. 6, eateth to the Lord, for he giveth *t.* [things.  
 Eph. 5. 20, giving *t.* always for all

## Thanks—Continued

1 Thess. 3. 9, what *t.* can we render? Rev. 4. 9, give *t.* to him that sat on the throne. [Heb. 13. 15.  
 See 2 Cor. 1. 11; 2. 14; 8. 16; 9. 15; Thanksgiving. Ps. 26. 7, the voice of *t.*  
 95. 2, come before his face with *t.* Is. 51. 3, *t.* and melody shall be found therein.  
 Amos 4. 5, offer a sacrifice of *t.* Phil. 4. 6, with *t.* let your requests be made.  
 Col. 4. 2, watch in the same with *t.* 1 Tim. 4. 3, to be received with *t.* See Neh. 11. 17; 12. 8; 2 Cor. 4. 15; 9. 11.  
 That. Gen. 18. 25, *t.* be far from thee. Num. 24. 13; 1 Kin. 22. 14, *t.* will I speak.  
 Job 23. 13, even *t.* he doeth. Ps. 37. 4, *t.* will I seek after.  
 Zech. 11. 9, *t.* dieth, let it die. Matt. 10. 15; Mark 6. 11, than for *t.* city. [hath.  
 13. 12; 25. 29; Mark 4. 25, *t.* he John 1. 8, he was not *t.* light. 5. 12, what man is *t.* which said? Rom. 7. 19, the evil which I would not, *t.* I do. [this or *t.*  
 James 4. 15, we shall live, and do Then. Gen. 4. 26, *t.* began men to call. [me, *t.* I shall be able.  
 Josh. 14. 12, if the Lord be with Ps. 27. 10, *t.* the Lord will take me up.  
 55. 12, *t.* I could have borne it. Is. 58. 8, *t.* shall thy light break forth.  
 Ezek. 39. 23, *t.* shall they know. Matt. 5. 24, *t.* come and offer thy gift. [he saved?  
 19. 25; Mark 10. 26, who *t.* can 24. 14, *t.* shall the end come. 2 Cor. 10. 4, *t.* am I strong.  
 See 1 Cor. 4. 5; 13. 12; 1 Thess. 5. 3; 2 Thess. 2. 8. [O Israel.  
 Thanks. Ex. 32. 4, *t.* be thy gods, Eccles. 7. 10, former days better than *t.*  
 Is. 60. 8, who are *t.* that fly? Matt. 5. 37, whatsoever is more than *t.*  
 23. 23, *t.* ought ye to have done. 25. 40, one of the least of *t.* [alone.  
 John 17. 20, neither pray I for *t.* 21. 15, lovest thou me more than *t.*?  
 See Job 26. 14; Ps. 73. 12; Jer. 7. 4. Thick. Deut. 32. 15, thou art grown *t.* [the *t.* boughs.  
 2 Sam. 18. 9, the mule went under Ps. 74. 5, lifted up axes on the *t.* trees. [boughs.  
 Ezek. 31. 3, top was among *t.* Hab. 2. 6, ladeth himself with *t.* clay. [Jer. 4. 7, 29.  
 Thicket. Gen. 22. 13; Is. 9. 18; Thief. Ps. 50. 18, when thou sawest a *t.*  
 Jer. 2. 26, as the *t.* is ashamed. Joel 2. 9, enter at windows like a *t.* Luke 12. 33, where no *t.* approach- eth. [robber.  
 John 10. 1, the same is a *t.* and a 1 Pet. 4. 15, let none suffer as a *t.* See Prov. 6. 30; 29. 24; Matt. 24. 43. Thieves. Is. 1. 23; Luke 10. 30; John 10. 8. [hand under *t.*  
 Thigh. Gen. 24. 27; 47. 29, put 32. 25, touched hollow of Ja- cob's *t.*  
 Judg. 15. 8, smote them hip and *t.*

## Thigh—Continued

Cant. 3. 8, every man hath sword on his *t.* [Rev. 19. 16.  
 See Ps. 45. 3; 31. 19; Ezek. 21. 12; Thine. Gen. 31. 32, discern what is *t.*  
 1 Sam. 15. 28, to a neighbour of *t.* 1 Kin. 20. 4, I am *t.*, and all I have. 1 Chr. 29. 11, *t.* is the greatness. Ps. 74. 16, the day is *t.*, the night also is *t.* [19, we are *t.*  
 119. 94, I am *t.*, save me. Is. 63. Matt. 20. 14, take that is *t.* [be *t.* Luke 4. 7, worship me, all shall 22. 42, not my will, but *t.* be done. John 17. 6, *t.* they were, and thou gavest them me.  
 10, all mine are *t.*, and *t.* are mine. Thigh. Gen. 21. 11, the *t.* was very grievous. [good.  
 Ex. 18. 17, the *t.* thou doest is not 2 Sam. 13. 33, let not my lord take the *t.* to heart. [I on me.  
 2 Kin. 2. 10, thou hast asked a Eccles. 1. 9, the *t.* that hath been. Is. 7. 13, is it a small *t.* to weary? 41. 12, as a *t.* of nought. 43. 19; Jer. 31. 22, a new *t.*  
 Mark 1. 27, what *t.* is this? [thee. John 5. 14, lest a worse *t.* come unto Phil. 3. 16, let us mind the same *t.* See Heb. 10. 29; 1 Pet. 4. 12; 1 John 2. 8.  
 Think. Gen. 40. 14, but *t.* on me. Neh. 5. 19, *t.* on me, O my God, for good. [I on me.  
 Ps. 40. 17, I am poor, yet the Lord Prov. 23. 7, as he *t.* in his heart, so is he.  
 Is. 10. 7, nor doth his heart *t.* so. Jonah 1. 6, if God will *t.* upon us. Matt. 3. 9, *t.* not to say within yourselves.  
 6. 7, *t.* they shall be heard. 9. 4, why *t.* ye evil in your hearts? 17. 25; 22. 17, what *t.* thou? 22.42; 26.66; Mark 14.64, what *t.* ye of Christ? [ought to *t.*  
 Rom. 12. 3, more highly than I 1 Cor. 10. 12, that *t.* he standeth. 2 Cor. 3. 5, to *t.* any thing as of our- selves. [be something.  
 Gal. 6. 3, if a man *t.* himself to Eph. 3. 20, able to do above all we ask or *t.*  
 Phil. 4. 8, *t.* on these things. James 1. 7, let not that man *t.* he shall receive.  
 1 Pet. 4. 12, *t.* it not strange. Thirst (n.). Ex. 17. 3, to kill us with *t.* [to *t.*  
 Deut. 29. 19, to add drunkenness Judg. 12. 18, now I shall die for *t.* 2 Chr. 32. 11, doth persuade you to die by *t.* [vinegar.  
 Ps. 69. 21, in my *t.* they gave me Is. 41. 17, when thy tongue fail- eth for *t.* [of hearing.  
 Amos 8. 11, not a *t.* for water, but 2 Cor. 11.27, in hunger and *t.* often. See Deut. 27.48; Job 24.11; Ps. 104. 11. [soul *t.* for God.  
 Thirst (e.). Ps. 63. 1; 143. 6, my Is. 49. 10; Rev. 7. 16, shall not hunger nor *t.*  
 Matt. 5. 6, *t.* after righteousness. John 4. 14, *t.* 6. 35, shall never *t.* 7. 37, if any man *t.*, let him come unto me. 19.28, I *t.* [I Cor. 4. 11.  
 See Ex. 17.3; Is. 48.21; Rom. 12.20; Thirsty. Ps. 63.1; 143.6, in a *t.* land 107.5, hungry and *t.*, their soul fainteth. [soul.  
 Prov. 25. 25, as cold waters to a *t.*

## Thirsty—Continued

Is. 21.14, brought water to him that was *f*.  
 29. 8, as when a *f*. man dreameth.  
 44. 3, pour water on him that is *f*.  
 65. 13, but ye shall be *f*.  
 See Judg. 4. 19; Is. 32. 6; Ezek. 19. 13; Matt. 25. 35.  
 Thistle. Gen. 3. 18, *f*. shall it bring forth. [wheat].  
 Job 31. 40, lest *f*. grow instead of Matt. 7. 16, do men gather figs of *f*?  
 See 2 Kin. 14. 9; 2 Chr. 25. 18; Hos. 10. 8.  
 Thorn. Num. 33. 55; Judg. 2. 3, *f*. in your sides. [of *f*.]  
 Ps. 118. 12, quenched as the fire Prov. 15. 19, way of slothful man as hedge of *f*.  
 24.31, it was all grown over with *f*.  
 26.9, as a *f*. goeth into hand of drunkard. [a pot].  
 Eccles. 7. 6, crackling of *f*. under Cant. 2. 2, as the lily among *f*.  
 Is. 33. 12, as *f*. cut up shall they be burned. [her palaces].  
 34. 13, and *f*. shall come up in 55. 13, instead of the *f*. shall come up the *f*. tree. [but shall reap *f*.]  
 Jer. 4. 3, sow not among *f*. 12. 13, Hos. 2. 6, I will hedge up *f*. way with *f*. [inacles].  
 9. 6, *f*. shall be in their tabernacles. 10. 8, the *f*. shall come up on their altars. [sharper than *f*. hedge].  
 Mic. 7. 4, the most upright is 2 Cor. 12. 7, a *f*. in the flesh.  
 See Matt. 13. 7; 27. 29; Mark 16. 17; John 19. 2.  
 Thought (n.). Job 4. 13, in *f*. from visions of night.  
 12. 5, despised in *f*. of him at ease. 42. 2, no *f*. can be withholden from thee.  
 Ps. 10. 4, God is not in all his *f*.  
 40. 5, thy *f*. cannot be reckoned. 92. 5, thy *f*. are very deep.  
 94. 11, the Lord knoweth the *f*. of man.  
 19, in the multitude of my *f*.  
 139. 2, thou understandest my *f*. afar off.  
 17, how precious are thy *f*. to me! 33, try me, and know my *f*.  
 Prov. 12. 5, the *f*. of the righteous are right.  
 16. 3, thy *f*. shall be established. 24. 9, the *f*. of foolishness is sin. Is. 55. 7, and the unrighteous man his *f*.  
 8, my *f*. are not your *f*.  
 9, so are my *f*. higher than your *f*.  
 Mic. 4. 12, they know not the *f*. of the Lord. [no *f*.]  
 Mark 13. 11; Luke 12. 11, 22, take 15.19; Mark 7.21, out of the heart proceed evil *f*. [may be revealed].  
 Luke 2.35, the *f*. of many hearts 24. 38, why do *f*. arise in your hearts? [may be forgiven].  
 Acts 8. 22, if the *f*. of thine heart 1 Cor. 3. 20, the Lord knoweth the *f*. of the wise. [every *f*.]  
 2 Cor. 10. 5, bringing into captivity Heb. 4. 12, the word of God is a discernor of the *f*. [of evil *f*.]  
 James 2. 4, ye are become judges See Gen. 6. 5; Jer. 4. 14; 23. 20; Amos 4. 13. [promote thee].  
 Thought (n.). Num. 24. 11, I *f*. to Deut. 19. 19, do to him as he *f*. to have done. [come out].  
 2 Kin. 5. 11, I *f*. he will surely

## Thought—Continued

Neh. 6. 2, they *f*. to do me mischief. Ps. 48. 9, we have *f*. of thy loving-kindness. [as thyself].  
 50. 21, thou *f*. I was such an one 73. 16, when I *f*. to know this.  
 119. 59, I *f*. on my ways.  
 Prov. 30. 32, if thou hast *f*. evil. Is. 14. 24, as I have *f*. so shall it come. [I *f*. to do].  
 Jer. 18. 8, I will repent of the evil Zech. 8. 14, as I *f*. to punish you. 15. 1, I *f*. to do well. [name].  
 Mal. 3. 16, for them that *f*. on his Matt. 1. 20, but while he *f*. on these things. [he wept].  
 Mark 14. 72, when he *f*. thereon, Luke 12. 17, he *f*. within himself, what shall I do? [should appear].  
 19. 11, *f*. the kingdom of God John 11. 13, they *f*. he had spoken of taking of rest. [vision].  
 Acts 10. 19, while Peter *f*. on the 26. 8, why should it be *f*. a thing incredible!  
 1 Cor. 13. 11, I *f*. as a child. Phil. 2. 6, *f*. it not robbery to be equal with God. [Heb. 10. 29].  
 See Gen. 20.11; 60.20; 1 Sam. 1.13; Thred. Gen. 14.23; Josh. 2.18; Judg. 16. 9. [Eph. 6. 9].  
 Threaten. Acts 4. 17; 9. 1. Threhold. Eccles. 4.12, a *f*. cord. Thresh. Is. 41.15, thou shalt *f*. the mountains. [Mic. 4.13, arise and *f*.]  
 Jer. 51. 33, it is time to *f*. her. Hab. 3.12, thou didst *f*. the heathen. 1 Cor. 9.10, *f*. in hope.  
 See Lev. 26. 5; 1 Chr. 21. 20; Is. 21. 10; 28. 28. [Acts 22. 23].  
 Threw. Mark 12. 42; Luke 9. 42; Throat. Ps. 5.9; 115.7; Prov. 25.22; Matt. 18. 28. [His in heaven].  
 Throne. Ps. 11. 4, the Lord's *f*. 94. 20, shall *f*. of iniquity have fellowship. [ment].  
 122. 5, there are set *f*. of judgment. 20. 28, his *f*. is upholden by mercy. [f].  
 Is. 66. 1; Acts 7. 49, heaven is my Jer. 17. 12, a glorious high *f*. from the beginning. [flame].  
 Dan. 7. 9, his *f*. was like the fiery Matt. 19. 28; 25. 31, Son of man shall sit in the *f*.  
 Col. 1. 16, whether they be *f*. Heb. 4. 16, the *f*. of grace.  
 Rev. 3. 21, to him will I grant to sit on my *f*.  
 4. 2, a *f*. was set in heaven. See Rev. 6.16; 7.9; 14.3; 19.4; 20.11; 22.1. [8.42, 45].  
 Throng. Mark 3.9; 5.31; Luke Throw. Mic. 5.11; Mal. 1.4; Matt. 24. 2. [down, not man].  
 Thrust. Job 32. 13, God *f*. him Joel 2. 8, neither shall one *f*. another. [hell].  
 Luke 10. 15, shall be *f*. down to 13. 28, and you yourselves *f*. out. John 20. 25, and *f*. my hand into his side.  
 Rev. 14. 15, *f*. in thy sickle. [34.21].  
 See Ex. 11. 1; 1 Sam. 31. 4; Ezek. Tidings. Ps. 112. 7, afraid of evil *f*.  
 Jer. 20. 15, cursed be the man who brought *f*.  
 Dan. 11. 44, *f*. out of the east. Till. Gen. 2. 5; Prov. 2. 11; 28. 19; Ezek. 36. 9.  
 Tillage. 2 Chr. 27. 26; Neh. 10. 37; Prov. 13. 23.  
 Time. Gen. 47.29, the *f*. drew nigh. Job 22. 16, cut down out of *f*.

## Time—Continued

38.23, remembered against the *f*. of trouble. [be found].  
 Ps. 32. 6, in a *f*. when thou mayest 37. 19, not ashamed in the evil *f*.  
 41. 1, deliver him in *f*. of trouble. 55. 3, what *f*. I am afraid.  
 69. 13; Is. 49. 8; 2 Cor. 6. 2, acceptable *f*. [is].  
 89. 47, remember how short my Eccles. 3. 1, there is a *f*. to every purpose. [to all].  
 9. 11, *f*. and chance happeneth Is. 60. 22, I will hasten it in his *f*.  
 Jer. 46. 21, the *f*. of their visitation. Ezek. 16. 8, thy *f*. was the *f*. of love. Dan. 7. 25, a *f*. and the dividing of *f*.  
 Hos. 10. 12, it is *f*. to seek the Lord. Mal. 3. 11, neither shall vine cast fruit before the *f*.  
 Matt. 16. 3, the signs of the *f*. Luke 19. 44, the *f*. of thy visitation. Acts 3. 19, the *f*. of refreshing. 21, the *f*. of restitution.  
 Rom. 13. 11, it is high *f*. to awake. 1 Cor. 7. 29, the *f*. is short. [to all].  
 Eph. 5. 16, Col. 4. 3, redeeming Heb. 4. 16, help in *f*. of need.  
 1 Pet. 1. 11, what manner of *f*. Rev. 1. 3, the *f*. is at hand. 10. 6, *f*. no longer. [Tim. 4. 1].  
 See Prov. 17. 17; Eph. 1. 10; 1 Tingle. 1 Sam. 3. 11; 2 Kin. 21. 12; Jer. 19. 3. [13. 1].  
 Tinkling. Is. 3. 16, 18; 1 Cor. Together. Prov. 23. 2, meet *f*.  
 Amos 3. 3, can two walk *f*? Matt. 18. 20, where two or three are gathered *f*.  
 Rom. 8. 28, work for good. 1 Thes. 4. 17, caught up in *f*.  
 See Matt. 19.6; Eph. 2.21; 2 Thes. 2. 1. [Luke 12. 27].  
 Toil. Gen. 5.29; 41.51; Matt. 6.28; Tongue. Job 5. 21, hid from scourge of the *f*. [his *f*.]  
 20. 12, hide wickedness under Ps. 34. 13; 1 Pet. 3. 10, keep thy *f*. from evil. [silver].  
 Prov. 10.20, *f*. of the just as choice 12.18; 31.26, *f*. of the wise is health. [ment].  
 19, the lying *f*. is but for a moment. 15. 4, a wholesome *f*. is a tree of life.  
 18. 21, death and life are in the power of the *f*. [feth his soul].  
 21. 23, whose keepeth his *f*. keepeth 25. 15, soft *f*. breaketh the bone. Is. 30. 27, his *f*. as a devouring fire. 50. 4, hath given me the *f*. of the learned. [flies].  
 Jer. 9. 5, taught their *f*. to speak 18. 18, let us smite him with the *f*.  
 Mark 7. 35, his *f*. was loosed. James 1. 26, and bridlet not his *f*.  
 3. 5, the *f*. is a little member, *f*. the *f*. is a fire.  
 8, the *f*. can no man tame. 1 John 3. 18, nor let us love in *f*.  
 See Ps. 45. 1; Luke 16. 24; Rom. 14. 11; Phil. 2. 11. [5; 1 Kin. 6.7].  
 Tool. Ex. 20.25; 32.4; Deut. 27; Tooth. Ex. 21. 24; Prov. 25. 19; Mt. 5. 38. [John 18. 3].  
 Torches. Nah. 2. 3; Zech. 12. 6; Torment. Matt. 8. 28, to *f*. us before the time.  
 Luke 16. 23, being in *f*. Heb. 11. 37, destitute, afflicted, *f*.  
 1 John 4. 18, fear hath *f*. Rev. 9. 5, *f*. as *f*. of a scorpion. 14. 11, the smoke of their *f*.

Torment—Continued

See Matt. 4. 24; Mark 5. 7; Luke 8. 28. [in pieces].  
 Torn. Gen. 44. 28, surely he is t. Ezek. 4. 14, have not eaten of that which is t. [heal us].  
 Hos. 6. 1, he hath t., and he will See Is. 5:25; Mal. 1:13; Matt. 1:26.  
 Toss. Ps. 109.23, I am t. up and down. [hail].  
 Is. 22. 18, he will t. thee like a 54. 11, afflicted, t. with tempest. Eph. 4. 14, no more children, t. to and fro. [James 1. 6].  
 See Matt. 14. 24; Acts 27. 18.  
 Touch. Gen. 3. 3, nor t. it, lest ye die. [God had t.].  
 1 Sam. 10. 26, a band whose hearts I Chr. 16. 22; Ps. 105. 15, t. not mine anointed. [thee].  
 Job 5. 19, there shall no evil t. 6. 7, things my soul refused to t. Is. 6. 7, to, this hath t. thy lips. Jer. 1. 9, the Lord t. my mouth.  
 Zech. 2. 8, he that t. you t. the apple of his eye.  
 Matt. 9.21; Mark 5.28, if I may but t. his garment.  
 Luke 18. 15, children, that he should t. them.  
 John 20. 17, t. me not. [thing].  
 2 Cor. 6. 17, t. not the unclean Col. 2. 21, t. not, taste not.  
 See Job 19. 21; Luke 7. 14; 11. 46; 1 Cor. 7. 1. [144. 2, my high t.].  
 Tower. 2 Sam. 22. 3; Ps. 18. 2; Ps. 61. 3, a strong t. from the enemy. [is a strong t.].  
 Prov. 18.10, the name of the Lord Is. 33. 18, where is he that counted the t.? [21. 33].  
 See Is. 2. 15; 5. 2; Mic. 4. 8; Matt. 23. 34.  
 Traffick. Gen. 42.34; Ezek. 17.4.  
 Train. 1 Kin. 10. 2; Prov. 22. 6; Is. 6. 1.  
 Traitor. Luke 6. 16; 2 Tim. 3. 4.  
 Trample. Ps. 91. 13; Is. 63. 3; Matt. 7. 6. [treading of thy t.].  
 Tranquility. Dan. 4. 27, length-Transform. Rom. 12. 2; 2 Cor. 11. 13, 14, 15. [fore do ye t.].  
 Transgress. Num. 14. 41, where-1 Sam. 2. 24, make the Lord's people to t. [you abroad].  
 Neh. 1. 8, if ye t., I will scatter Ps. 17. 3, my mouth shall not t.  
 Prov. 28. 21, for a piece of bread that man will t.  
 Jer. 2. 8, the pastors t. [hast t.].  
 3. 13, only acknowledge that thou Hab. 2. 5, he t. by wine.  
 See Matt. 15:2; Rom. 2:27; 1 John 3. 4; 2 John 9. [forgiving t.].  
 Transgression. Num. 14. 18, t. Chr. 10. 13, Saul died for his t. Ezra 10. 6, he mourned because of their t. [don my t.].  
 Job 7. 21, why dost thou not par-13. 23, make me to know my t. 14. 17, my t. is sealed up. 31. 33, if I covered my t. [t.].  
 Ps. 19. 13, innocent from the great 25. 7, remember not my t. [given].  
 32. 1, blessed is he whose t. is for-51. 1, blot out all my t. [them].  
 65.3, as for our t., thou shalt purge 107.17, fools because of their t. are afflicted.  
 Prov. 17. 9, he that covereth a t. Is. 43. 25; 44. 22, blot out thy t.  
 53. 5, he was wounded for our t. 8, for the t. of my people was he smitten.

Transgression—Continued

58. 1, shew my people their t. Ezek. 18.22, his t. shall not be men- tioned.  
 Mic. 1. 5, what is the t. of Jacob? See Rom. 4.15; 5.14; 1 Tim. 2.14; Heb. 2.2. [t. thy ways].  
 Transgressor. Ps. 51. 13, teach 3. 6, be not merciful to any wicked t.  
 Prov. 13. 15, the way of t. is hard. 21. 18, the t. shall be ransom for the upright. [the womb].  
 Is. 48. 8, thou wast called a t. from 63. 12; Luke 22. 37, numbered with the t.  
 See Dan. 8. 23; Hos. 14. 9; Gal. 2. 18. [13; Heb. 11. 5].  
 Translate. 2 Sam. 3. 10; Col. 1. Trap. Job 18.10; Ps. 69. 22; Rom. 11. 9. [iniquity].  
 Travail. Ps. 7. 14, he t. with Is. 23. 4, I t. not. 53. 11, the t. of his soul. [in pain].  
 Rom. 8. 22, the whole creation t. Gal. 4. 19, my children, of whom I t. [Rev. 12. 2].  
 See Job. 15. 20; Is. 13. 8; Mic. 5. 3; Travel. Eccles. 1.13; 2.23; 1 Thess. 2. 9. [12. 4; Job 31. 32].  
 Traveller. Judg. 5. 6; 2 Sam. Treacherous. Is. 21. 2; Jer. 9. 2; Zeph. 3. 4. [dealest t.].  
 Treacherously. Is. 33. 1, thou Jer. 12. 1, why are they happy that deal t.? [with her].  
 Lam. 1. 2, her friends have dealt t. See Hos. 5. 7; 6. 7; Mal. 2. 10, 15. Tread. Deut. 11. 24, whereon soles of feet t. [when he t.].  
 1 Tim. 5. 18, not muzzle the ox Ps. 7. 5, let him t. down my life. 44. 5, through thy name will we t. them under. [enemies].  
 60. 12; 108. 13, shall t. down our 91. 13, thou shalt t. upon lion and adder.  
 Is. 10. 6, to t. them down like mire. 26. 10, shall t. out no wine. 63. 3, I will t. them in mine anger. Jer. 48. 33, none shall t. with shout- ing me. [residue].  
 Ezek. 34. 18, but ye must t. the Hos. 10. 11, loveth to t. out corn. Mal. 4. 3, ye shall t. down the wicked. [19. 15].  
 See Job 9. 8; Is. 41. 25; 63. 2; Rev. Treasure. Gen. 43. 23, God hath given you t. [me].  
 Ex. 19. 5; Ps. 135. 4, a peculiar t. to Deut. 28.12, open to thee his good t. Job 3. 21; Ps. 17. 14; Prov. 2. 4, for hid t.  
 38. 22, the t. of the snow. Prov. 8. 21, I will fill t. of those that love me. [nothing].  
 10. 2, t. of wickedness profiteth 15. 16, than great t. and trouble therewith.  
 21. 20, there is a t. to be desired. Eccles. 2. 8, I gathered the pecu- liar t. of kings. [of their t.].  
 Is. 2. 7, neither is there any end 45. 3, I will give thee the t. of darkness.  
 Jer. 41. 8, slay us now, for we have t. 51. 13, waters abundant in t.  
 Dan. 11. 43, power over the t. of gold.  
 Mic. 6. 10, the t. of wickedness. Matt. 6. 21; Luke 12. 34, where your t. is.  
 12. 35, out of the good t. of the heart.

Treasure—Continued

13. 44, like unto t. hid in a field. 52, out of his t. things new and old. [t. in heaven].  
 19. 21; Mark 10. 21; Luke 18. 22, Luke 12. 21, that layeth up t. for himself. [wisdom].  
 Col. 2. 3, in whom are hid t. of 2 Cor. 4. 7, we have this t. in earth- en vessels. [t. in Egypt].  
 Heb. 11. 26, greater riches than the James 5. 3, ye have heaped t.  
 See Deut. 32. 34; 33. 19; Is. 33. 6; Matt. 2. 11. [Dan. 3. 2].  
 Treasurer. Neh. 13.13; Is. 22.15; Treasury. Josh. 6. 19; Jer. 38. 11; Matt. 27. 6. [life].  
 Tree. Deut. 20. 19, the t. is man's Job 14. 7, there is hope of a t.  
 24. 20, wickedness shall be broken as a t.  
 Ps. 1.3; Jer. 17.8, like a t. planted. 104. 16, the t. of the Lord are full of sap.  
 Eccles. 11. 3, where the t. falleth. Is. 56. 3, I am a dry t.  
 61. 3, called t. of righteousness. Ezek. 15. 2, what is the vine t. more than any t.? [him].  
 31. 9, all the t. of Eden envied See Mark 8. 24; Luke 21. 29; Jude 12; Rev. 7. 3. [shall t.].  
 Tremble. Deut. 2. 25, the nations Judg. 5. 4; Ps. 18. 7; 77. 18; 97. 4, the earth t. [levery one that t.].  
 Ezra 9. 4, then assembled to me Job 8. 6, the pillars thereof t.  
 26. 11, the pillars of heaven t. Ps. 2. 11, rejoice with t.  
 60. 2, thou hast made earth to t. 99. 1, the Lord reigneth, let the people t. [and it t.].  
 104. 32, he looketh on the earth, Eccles. 12. 3, the keepers of the house shall t. [made earth t.].  
 Is. 14. 16, is this the man that 64. 2, that the nations may t. at thy presence.  
 66. 5, ye that t. at his word.  
 Jer. 5. 22, will ye not t. at my presen- ce? [goodness].  
 33. 9, they shall t. for all the Amos 8. 8, shall not the land t. for this?  
 Acts 24. 25, Felix t. [and t.].  
 James 2. 19, devils also believe, Trench. 1 Sam. 17. 20; 26. 5; Luko 19. 43. [my t.].  
 Trespass. Gen. 31. 36, what is 50. 17, we pray thee forgive the t. Ezra 9. 2, rulers have been chief in this t.  
 Ps. 68. 21, goeth on still in his t. Matt. 6. 14, if ye forgive them their t. [his fault].  
 13. 15, if thy brother t., tell him Luke 17. 3, if thy brother t. against thee.  
 2 Cor. 5. 19, not imputing their t. Eph. 2. 1, dead in t. and sins. [all t.].  
 Col. 2. 13, having forgiven you See Num. 5. 6; 1 Kin. 8. 31; Ezek. 17. 20; 18. 24. [inocent].  
 Trial. Job 9. 23, the t. of the in- 2 Cor. 8. 2, a great t. of affliction. See Ezek. 21.13; Heb. 11.36; 1 Pet. 1. 7; 4. 12. [among their t.].  
 Tribes. Lev. 19.37, not be feeble 22. 4, whither t. t. go up. [the t.].  
 Is. 19.13, they that are the stay of 49. 6, my servant to raise up the t. Hab. 3.9, according to oaths of the t. [earth mourn].  
 Matt. 24.30, then shall all t. of the

**Tribes—Continued**

See Num. 24.2; Deut. 1.13; 12.5; 18. 6. [thou art in t.]  
 Tribulation. Deut. 4.30, when Judg. 10. 14, let them deliver you in t.  
 Matt. 13. 21, when t. ariseth. 24. 21, then shall be great t.  
 John 16. 33, in the world ye shall have t.  
 Acts 14. 22, through much t.  
 Rom. 5. 3, we glory in t. also. 12. 12, patient in t. [Rev. 7. 14. See 2 Cor. 1.4; 7.4; Eph. 3.13; Tributary. Deut. 20. 11; Judg. 1.30; Lam. 1. 1. [to t.]  
 Tribute. Gen. 40. 15, a servant Num. 31. 37, the Lord's t.  
 Deut. 16. 10, t. of free will offering. Ezra 7. 24, not lawful to impose t. Neh. 5. 4, borrowed money for king's t. [under t.]  
 Prov. 12. 24, the slothful shall be See Matt. 17. 24; 22. 17; Luke 23. 2 Trim. 2 Sam. 19.24; Jer. 2.33; Matt. 25. 7. [gloriously.]  
 Triumph. Eccl. 15. 1, he hath t. 25. 2, let not mine enemies t. 92. 4, I will t. in the works of thy hands. [eth us to t.]  
 2 Cor. 2. 14, which always causeth t. 15, a shew of them openly, t. over them. [47. 1.]  
 See 2 Sam. 1. 20; Job 20. 6; Ps. 119. 118, thou hast t. down all is. 5. 6, the vineyard shall be t. down. [alone.]  
 63. 3, I have t. the winepress Mic. 7. 10, now shall she be t. as mire.  
 Matt. 5.13, salt to be t. under foot. Luke 21. 24, Jerusalem shall be t. down. [Son of God.]  
 Heb. 10.29, hath t. under foot the See Deut. 1. 86; Judg. 5. 21; Is. 18. 12. [Luke 12.]  
 Trode. 2 Kin. 14.9; 2 Chr. 25.18; Troop. 2 Sam. 22. 30; Ps. 18. 29; Hos. 7. 1. [t. shall befall.]  
 Trouble (n.). Deut. 31. 17, many 1 Chr. 22. 14, in my t. I prepared for the house.  
 Neh. 9.32, let not the t. seem little. Job 3.26, yet t. came.  
 5. 6, neither doth t. spring out of the ground. [deliver thee in six t.]  
 7. man is born to t. 19, shall 14. 1, of few days, and full of t.  
 30. 25, weep for him that was in t. 94. 29, he giveth quietness, who can make t.? [the time of t.]  
 38. 23, I have reserved against Ps. 9. 9, a refuge in time of t. 22. 11, for t. is near. [enlarged.]  
 25. 17, the t. of mine heart are 22, redeem Israel out of all his t. 27. 5, in time of t. he shall hide me.  
 46. 1, a very present help in t. 73. 6, they are not in t. as other men. [hold on me.]  
 119.143, t. and anguish have taken 138. 7, though I walk in the midst of t.  
 Is. 17. 14, at eveningtide t. 30. 6, into the land of t. they will carry riches. [gotten.]  
 65. 16, because former t. are for- 23, they shall not bring forth for t. Jer. 2. 27, in time of t. they will say, save us. [behold t.]  
 8. 15, we looked for health, and

**Trouble—Continued**

1 Cor. 7. 28, such shall have t. in the flesh. [in t.]  
 2 Cor. 1. 4, able to comfort them Trouble (s.). Josh. 7. 25, why hast thou t. us? [Israel?]  
 1 Kin. 18. 17, art thou he that t. 18, I have not t. Israel, but thou. Job 4. 5, now it toucheth thee, and thou art t. [that t. me!]  
 Ps. 3. 1, how are they increased 77. 4, I am so t. that I cannot speak.  
 Prov. 25. 26, is as a t. fountain. Is. 67. 20, the wicked are like the t. sea. [thee.]  
 Dan. 5.10, let not thy thoughts t. 11. 44, tidings out of the north shall t. him.  
 Matt. 24. 6, see that ye be not t. 26. 10; Mark 14. 6, why t. ye the woman?  
 John 5. 4, an angel t. the water. 11.33; 12.27; 13.21, Jesus groaned and was t. [aside.]  
 2 Cor. 4. 8; 7. 5, we are t. on every Gal. 1. 7, there be some that t. you. 6. 17, let no man t. me.  
 See 2 Thess. 1.7; 2.2; Heb. 12. 15; 1 Pet. 3. 14.  
 Troubling. Job 3. 17; John 5. 4. Truce. 2 Tim. 3. 13, men shall be t.-breakers.  
 True. Gen. 42. 11, we are t. men. 1 Kin. 22. 16, tell me nothing but that which is t. [out the t. God.]  
 2 Chr. 15.3, Israel hath been with- Neh. 9. 13, thou gavest them t. laws. [the beginning.]  
 Ps. 119. 160, thy word is t. from Prov. 14. 25, a t. witness delivereth souls.  
 Jer. 10.10, the Lord is the t. God. Matt. 22.16; Mark 12.14, we know that thou art t.  
 Luke 16. 11, the t. riches. John 1. 9, that was the t. light. 4. 23, when the t. worshippers. 6. 32, the t. bread. [were t.]  
 10. 41, all things that John spake 17. 3; 1 John 5. 20, to know thee the only t. God.  
 2 Cor. 6. 8, as deceivers, and yet t. Eph. 4. 24, created in t. holiness. Phil. 4. 8, whatsoever things are t. Heb. 10.22, draw near with a t. heart. [19. 9, 11; 21. 5.]  
 See Rev. 3. 7; 6. 10; 15. 3; 16. 7; Trust. Job 13. 15, though he slay me, yet will I t. 39. 11, wilt thou t. him.  
 Ps. 25. 2; 31. 6; 55. 23; 56. 3; 143. 8, I t. in thee. 118. 8, better to t. in the Lord. 144. 2, he in whom I t.  
 Prov. 28. 26, he that t. in his own heart is a fool. [the Lord.]  
 Is. 50. 10, let him t. in the name of Jer. 49. 11, let thy widows t. in me. Mic. 7. 5, t. ye not in a friend.  
 Nah. 1. 7, the Lord knoweth them that t. in him. [deliver him.]  
 Matt. 27. 43, he t. in God, let him Luke 18. 9, certain which t. in themselves. [14. 10.]  
 See Jer. 17. 5; 2 Cor. 1. 9; 1 Tim. Truth. Deut. 32. 4, a God of t. Ps. 15. 2, speaketh the t. in his heart. [parts.]  
 51. 6, desirest t. in the inward 91. 4, his t. shall be thy shield. 117. 2, his t. endureth for ever. 119.30, I have chosen the way of t. Prov. 23. 23, buy the t.

**Truth—Continued**

Is. 59. 14, t. is fallen in the streets. Jer. 9. 3, they are not valiant for the t. [his neighbour.]  
 Zech. 8. 16, speak every man t. to Mal. 2. 6, the law of t. was in his mouth.  
 John 1. 14, full of grace and t. 8. 32, know the t., and the t. shall make you free. [the life.]  
 14. 6, I am the way, the t., and 16. 13, Spirit of t. will guide you into all t.  
 18. 38, what is t.? Rom. 1. 18, who have led the t. in unrighteousness.  
 1 Cor. 5. 8, unleavened bread of sincerity and t. [but for the t.]  
 2 Cor. 13. 8, do nothing against t. Eph. 4. 15, speaking the t. in love. 1 Tim. 3. 15, the pillar and ground of t. [word of t.]  
 2 Tim. 2. 15, rightly dividing the James 5. 19, if any err from the t. See 1 Cor. 13.6; 2 Tim. 3.7; 1 John 3. 19; 4. 6.  
 Try. 2 Cor. 32. 31, God left him, t. to him.  
 Job 23. 10, when he hath t. me. Ps. 26. 2, t. my reins and my heart. Jer. 9. 7; Zech. 13. 9, I will melt them and t. them. [work.]  
 1 Cor. 3. 13, shall t. every man's James 1. 12, when t. he shall receive the crown.  
 1 John 4. 1, t. the spirits. See Prov. 17. 3; Is. 28. 16; 1 Pet. 4. 12; Rev. 3. 18.  
 Turn. Job 23. 13, who can t. him? Ps. 7. 12, if he t. not, he will whet his sword.  
 Prov. 1. 10, t. at my reproof. Jer. 31.18; Lam. 5. 21, t. thou me, and I shall be t.  
 Hos. 12.6; Joel 2.12, repent, and t. Zech. 9. 12, t. you to the strong hold, ye prisoners.  
 Matt. 5. 39, t. the other also. Acts 26. 18, to t. them from darkness to light.  
 2 Tim. 3. 5, from such t. away. Twain. Is. 6.2; Matt. 5.41; 19. 5; Eph. 2. 16. [Luke 18. 12.]  
 Twice. Job 33. 14; Mark 14. 30; Twinkling. 1 Cor. 15. 52, in the t. of an eye.

**U.**

Unadvisedly. Ps. 106. 33, he spake u. [Heb. 13. 2.]  
 Unawares. Luke 21. 34; Gal. 2. 4; Unbelief. Mark 9. 24, help thou mine u. [out effect?]  
 Rom. 3.3, shall u. make faith with- 11. 32, concluded all u. in u.  
 Heb. 3. 12, evil heart of u. Unblameable. Col. 1. 22; 1 Thess. 3. 13. [Tim. 6. 17.]  
 Uncertain. 1 Cor. 9.26; 14.8; 1 Unclean. Acts 10.28; Rom. 14.14; 2 Cor. 6. 17.  
 Unclothed. 2 Cor. 5. 4, not that we would be u.  
 Unconspicuous. Tit. 2. 7, shewing u. Unction. 1 John 2. 20, an u. from the Holy One. [the u.]  
 Undesired. Ps. 119. 1, blessed are James 1. 27, pure religion and u. 1 Pet. 1.4, an inheritance u. See Cant. 5. 2; 6. 9; Heb. 7. 26; 13. 4.  
 Under. Rom. 3. 9; 1 Cor. 9. 27; Gal. 3. 10.

Understand. Ps. 19. 12, who can u. his errors?

73. 17, then u. I their end. [cienta, 119. 100, I u. more than the an- 139. 2, thou u. my thought afar off.]

Prov. 8. 9, all plain to him that u. Prov. 20. 24, how can a man u. his own way? [answer.]

29. 19, though he u. he will not. Is. 6. 9, hear ye indeed, but u. not. 28. 19, a vexation only to u. the report. [he u. me.]

Jer. 9. 24, let him glory in this, that Dan. 10. 12, thou didst set thine heart to u. [wise shall u.]

12. 10, the wicked shall not u., the Hos. 14. 9, who is wise, and be shall u. [things?]

Matt. 13. 51, have ye u. all these 24. 15, whoso readeth, let him u. Luke 24. 45, they that might u. the scriptures. [speech?]

John 8. 43, why do ye not u. my Rom. 3. 11, there is none that u. 15. 21, they that have not heard shall u. [teries.]

1 Cor. 13. 2, though I u. all mys- 11, I u. as a child. [2. 12; 3. 16. See 1 Cor. 14. 2; Heb. 11. 3; 2 Pet. Understanding. Deut. 4. 6, wis- dom and u.]

1 Kin. 3. 11, hast asked for thyself u. 4. 29, gave Solomon wisdom and u. 7. 14, filled with wisdom and u. 1 Chr. 12. 32, men that had u. of the times.

2 Chr. 26. 5, had u. in visions. Job 12. 13, he hath counsel and u. 20, he taketh away the u. of the aged. [from u.]

17. 4, thou hast hid their heart 28. 12, where is the peace of u.? 32. 8, the Almighty giveth them u. [heart?]

38. 36, who hath given u. to the 39. 17, neither imparted to her u. Ps. 47. 7, sing ye praises with u.

49. 3, the meditation of my heart shall be of u. 119. 34, 73, 125, 144, 169, give me u. [ers.]

99, I have more u. than my teach- 104, through thy precepts I get u. 147. 5, his u. is infinite.

Prov. 2. 2, apply thine heart to u. 11, u. shall keep thee. 3. 5, lean not to thine own u. [heavens.]

19, by u. hath he established the 4. 5, 7, get wisdom, get u. [voice?]

8. 1, doth not u. put forth her 9. 6, go in the way of u. [u.]

10, the knowledge of the holy is 14. 29, he that is slow to wrath is of great u.

16. 22, u. is a wellspring of life. 17. 24, wisdom is before him that hath u. [good.]

19. 8, he that keepeth u. shall find 21. 30, there is no u. against the Lord. [fished.]

Prov. 24. 3, by u. an house is estab- 30. 2, have not the u. of a man. Eccles. 9. 11, nor yet riches to men of u. [on him.]

Is. 11. 2, the spirit of u. shall rest 27. 11, it is a people of no u.

29. 14, the u. of prudent men shall be hid. [of u.?]

40. 14, who showed him u. that 28. 15, there is no searching of his u. Jer. 13. 15, pastors shall feed you with u. [gotten riches.]

Ezek. 28. 4, with thy u. thou hast

Understanding—Continued

Dan. 4. 34, mine u. returned. Matt. 15. 16; Mark 7. 18, are ye also without u.? [the u.]

Mark 12. 33, to love him with all Luke 2. 47, astonished at his u. 24. 45, then opened he their u.

1 Cor. 1. 19, bring to nothing u. of prudent. [also.]

14. 15, I will pray with the u. 20, be not children in u. [ened.]

Eph. 4. 18, having the u. dark- Phil. 4. 7, the peace of God, which passeth all u. [John 5. 20.]

See Col. 1. 9; 2. 2; 2 Tim. 2. 7; 1 Undertake. Is. 38. 14, u. for me. Undone. Josh. 11. 15; Is. 6. 5; Matt. 23. 23. [Cor. 6. 14.]

Unequal. Ezek. 18. 25, 29; 2 Unfaithful. Ps. 78. 57; Prov. 25. 19. Unfruitful. Matt. 13. 22; Eph. 5. 11; 2 Pet. 1. 8. [2.]

Ungodliness. Rom. 1. 18; 2 Tim. Ungodly. 2 Chr. 19. 2, shouldst thou help the u.? [to the u.]

Job 16. 11, God hath delivered me Ps. 1. 1, the counsel of the u. 6, the way of the u. shall perish. 43. 1, plead my cause against an u. nation. [up evil.]

Prov. 16. 27, an u. man diggett Rom. 6. 6, Christ died for the u. 1 Pet. 4. 18, where shall the u. ap- pear?

2 Pet. 3. 7, perdition of u. men. See Rom. 4. 5; 1 Tim. 1. 9; 2 Pet. 2. 5; Jude 15. [2 Tim. 3. 2.]

Unboly. Lev. 10. 10; 1 Tim. 1. 9; Unite. Gen. 49. 6; Ps. 86. 11. Unity. Ps. 133. 1; Eph. 4. 3, 13. Unjust. Prov. 28. 8, he that by u. gain. [shame.]

Zeph. 3. 5, the u. knoweth no Matt. 5. 45, he sendeth rain on the just and u.

Luke 18. 6, hear what the u. judge saith.

Acts 15. 4, a resurrection both of the just and u.

1 Cor. 6. 1, go to law before the u. 1 Pet. 3. 18, suffered, the just for the u. [be u. still.]

Rev. 22. 11, he that is u., let him Unknown. Acts 17. 23; 1 Cor. 14. 2; 2 Cor. 6. 9.

Unlawful. Acts 10. 28; 2 Pet. 2. 8. Unlearned. Acts 4. 13; 1 Cor. 14. 16. Unmindful. Deut. 32. 18, thou art u. Unmoveable. Acts 27. 41; 1 Cor. 15. 58.

Unperfect. Ps. 139. 16, yet being u. Unprepared. 2 Cor. 9. 4, find you u. Unprofitable. Job 15. 3, u. talk. Matt. 25. 30; Luke 17. 10, u. servant.

Unpunished. Jer. 25. 29; 49. 12, shall not be u.

See Jer. 30. 11; 46. 28. Unquenchable. Matt. 3. 12; Luke 3. 17. [Thess. 3. 2.]

Unreasonable. Acts 25. 27; 2 Unreprovable. Col. 1. 22, u. in his sight. [iness.]

Ungodly. Ex. 23. 1, an u. wit- Is. 10. 1, decree u. decrees.

55. 7, let the u. man forsake his thoughts.

Rom. 3. 5, is God u.? [your work. Heb. 6. 10, God is not u. to forget. See Deut. 25. 16; Ps. 71. 4; Luke 16. 11; 1 Cor. 6. 9. [mammon of u.]

Unrighteousness. Luke 16. 9, Rom. 1. 18, hold the truth in u. 2. 8, to them that obey u. [ness.]

3. 5, if our u. commend righteous-

Unrighteousness—Continued

6. 13, instruments of u. 9. 14, is there u. with God? [u.?]

2 Cor. 6. 14, what fellowship with 2 Thess. 2. 12, had pleasure in u. 2 Pet. 2. 13, receive the reward of u. [15. 17, all u. is sin.]

1 John 1. 9, cleanse us from all u. See Lev. 19. 15; Ps. 92. 15; Jer. 22. 13; John 7. 18.

Unruly. 1 Thess. 5. 14; Tit. 1. 6. Unsavoury. Job 6. 6, can that which is u. be eaten?

Unsearchable. Job 5. 9; Ps. 145. 3; Rom. 11. 33. [13. 5.]

Unseemly. Rom. 1. 27; 1 Cor. Unskillful. Heb. 5. 13, is u. in the word. [1 Pet. 1. 8.]

Unspeakable. 2 Cor. 9. 15; 12. 4; Unspotted. James 1. 27, u. from the world. [2 Pet. 2. 14.]

Unstable. Gen. 49. 4; James 1. 8; Unthankful. Luke 6. 35; 2 Tim. 3. 2. Unwashe. Matt. 15. 20; Mark 7. 2, 5. [Rom. 1. 14.]

Unwise. Deut. 32. 6; Hos. 13. 13; Unworthy. Acts 13. 46; 1 Cor. 6. 2; 11. 27. [James 1. 5.]

Upbraid. Matt. 11. 20; Mark 16. 14; Uphold. Ps. 51. 12, u. me with thy free spirit.

54. 4, with them that u. my soul. 119. 116, u. me according to thy word.

145. 14, the Lord u. all that fall. Is. 41. 10, I will u. thee with right hand.

42. 1, my servant, whom I u. 63. 5, wondered there was none to u. [of his power.]

Heb. 1. 3, u. all things by the word See Ps. 37. 17; 41. 12; 63. 8; Prov. 20. 28. [12. 39.]

Uppermost. Matt. 23. 6; Mark Upright. Job 12. 4, u. man is laughed to scorn.

17. 8, u. men shall be astonished. Ps. 19. 13, then shall I be u. [Lad.]

28. 8; 92. 15, good and u. is the 37. 14, such as be of u. conversa- tion. [ion.]

49. 14, the u. shall have domin- 111. 1, the assembly of the u. 125. 4, that are u. in their hearts.

Prov. 2. 21, the u. shall dwell in the land. 11. 3, the integrity of the u. 20, such as are u. in their way.

14. 11, the tabernacle of the u. 15. 8, the prayer of the u. is his delight. [things.]

28. 10, the u. shall have good Eccles. 7. 29, God hath made man u.

Cant. 1. 4, the u. love thee. See Is. 26. 7; Jer. 10. 5; Mic. 7. 2; Hab. 2. 4. [ye judge u.]

Uprightly. Ps. 58. 1; 75. 2, do 84. 11, withhold no good from them that walk u. [walketh u.]

Prov. 10. 9; 15. 21; 28. 18, he that Is. 33. 15, he that speaketh u. See Ps. 15. 2; Amos 5. 10; Mic. 2. 7; Gal. 2. 14. [of heart.]

Uprightness. 1 Kin. 3. 6, in u. 1 Chr. 29. 17, thou hast pleasure in u.

Job 4. 6, the u. of thy ways. 33. 23, to shew unto man his u. Ps. 25. 21, let u. preserve me. [u.]

143. 10, lead me into the land of Prov. 2. 13, who leave the paths of u. [26. 7, 10.]

See Ps. 111. 8; Prov. 14. 2; 28. 6; Is.



Uproar. Matt. 26.5; Mark 14.2; Acts 17.5. [38. 14.]  
 Upward. Job 5.7; Eccles. 3. 21; Isa. Urge. Gen. 33. 11; 2 Kin. 2. 17; Luke 11. 63.  
 Urgent. Ex. 12. 33; Dan. 3. 22.  
 Use. Matt. 6. 7, u. not vain repetitions.

Gal. 7. 31, they that u. this world.  
 1 Cor. 5. 13, u. not liberty for an occasion.

1 Tim. 1. 8, if a man u. it lawfully.  
 See Ps. 119. 132; 1 Cor. 9. 12; 1 Tim. 5. 23. [woman to u.]  
 Oupurp. 1 Tim. 2. 12, I suffer not a Utter. Ps. 78. 2, I will u. dark sayings.

106. 2, who can u. the mighty  
 119. 171, my lips shall u. praise.  
 Prov. 1. 20, wisdom u. her voice.  
 23. 33, thine heart shall u. perverse things.  
 29. 11, a fool u. all his mind.  
 Eccles. 5. 2, let not thine heart be hasty to u.

Rom. 8. 26, which cannot be u.  
 2 Cor. 12. 4, not lawful for a man to u.

Heb. 5. 11, many things hard to See Job 33. 9; Isa. 48. 20; Joel 2. 11; Matt. 13. 35. [Spirit gave u.]

Utterance. Acts 2. 4, as the See 1 Cor. 1. 5; 2 Cor. 8. 7; Eph. 6. 19; Col. 4. 3. [not u.]

Utterly. Ps. 119. 8, forsake me Jer. 23. 39, I will u. forget you.  
 Zeph. 1. 2, I will u. consume all things.

2 Pet. 2. 12, these shall u. perish.  
 See Deut. 7. 2; Neh. 9. 31; Isa. 40. 30; Rev. 18. 3. [2. 16.]  
 Uttermost. Matt. 5. 26; 1 Thess.

## V.

Vagabond. Ps. 109.10; Acts 19. 13. Vail. Matt. 27. 51; 2 Cor. 3.14; Heb. 6. 19.

Vain. Ex. 5. 9, not regard v. words.  
 20. 7; Deut. 5.11, not take name of the Lord in v. [for you].  
 Deut. 32. 47, it is not a v. thing  
 2 Sam. 6.20, as one of the v. fellows. [but v. words.]

2 Kin. 18.20; Isa. 36.5, they are Job 11. 12, v. man would be wise.  
 16. 3, shall v. words have an end?  
 21. 34, how then comfort ye me in v. [line v. a thing.]

Ps. 2.1; Acts 4.25, the people think  
 26. 4, I have not sat with v. persons. [safety.]

39. 17, an horse is a v. thing for  
 36. 7, every man walketh in a v. shew. [man.]

60. 11; 108. 12, v. is the help of  
 89. 47, wherefore hast thou made men in v. [walketh in v.]

127. 1, labour in v., the watchman  
 Prov. 12. 11; 28. 19, followeth v. persons. [life.]

Eccles. 6. 12, all the days of his v. Isa. 1. 13, bring no more v. oblations  
 45. 18, he created it not in v.  
 45. 19, I said not, Seek ye me in v.  
 49. 4; 65. 23 laboured in v.

Jer. 3. 23, in v. is salvation hoped for.  
 10. 3, the customs of the people are v. [cines.]

46. 11, in v. shalt thou use medicine.  
 Mal. 3. 14, ye have said, It is v. to serve God.  
 Matt. 6. 7, use not v. repetitions.

Vain.—Continued  
 15. 9; Mark 7. 7, in v. do they worship me. [sword in v.]  
 Rom. 13. 4, he beareth not the 1 Cor. 15. 2, unless ye have believed in v. [God in v.]

2 Cor. 6. 1, receive not the grace of Gal. 2. 2, lest I should run in v. Tit. 1. 10, unruly and v. talkers.

James 1.26, this man's religion is v. 1 Pet. 1. 18, redeemed from v. conversation. [26; Phil. 2. 3.]

See Prov. 1.17; Rom. 1.21; Gal. 5. Valiant. 1 Sam. 18. 17, be v. for me. 1 Kin. 1. 42, for thou art v. a man.

Is. 10. 13, put down the inhabitants like a v. man.  
 Jer. 9. 3, they are not v. for truth.  
 Heb. 11. 34, waxed v. in fight. [2. 3.]

See Ps. 60.12; 118.15; Isa. 33.7; Nah. Value. Job 13. 4, physicians of no v. Matt. 10. 31; Luke 12. 7, of more v. See Lev. 27.16; Job 28.16; Matt. 27. 9. [Heb. 8. 13.]

Vanish. Isa. 51. 6; 1 Cor. 13. 8; Vanity. Job 7. 3, to possess months of v.

15. 31, e. shall be his recompence.  
 Ps. 12. 3, God will not hear v.  
 35. 12, speak v. every one with his neighbour. [is v.]

39. 5, every man at his best state  
 62. 9, are v., lighter than a. 144. 4, man is like to v.

Prov. 13. 11, wealth gotten by v. 30. 8, remove from me v. [v.]  
 Eccles. 6. 11, many things increase  
 11. 10, childhood and youth are v. Is. 30. 28, with the sieve of v.

Jer. 18.15, they have burned incense to v. [themselves for v.]  
 Hab. 2. 19, the people shall weary  
 Rom. 8. 20, the creature was made subject to v.

Eph. 4. 17, walk in v. of mind. [of v.]  
 2 Pet. 2. 18, great swelling words  
 See Eccles. 1. 2; Jer. 10. 8; 14. 22; Acts 14. 15.

Variable. James 1. 17, with whom is no v.  
 Variance. Matt. 10. 35; Gal. 5. 20. Vaunt. Judg. 7. 2; 1 Cor. 13. 4.

Vehement. Cant. 8.6; Mark 14.31; 2 Cor. 7. 11. [belongeth v.]

Vengeance. Deut. 32.35, to me  
 Prov. 6.34; Isa. 64.1; Jer. 51.6, the day of v. [ing.]

Is. 59. 17, garments of v. for clothing.  
 Job 24. 4, whom v. suffereth not to live.

Jude 7, the v. of eternal fire.  
 See Mic. 5. 15; Nah. 1. 2; Luke 21. 22; Rom. 12. 19. [Mark 9. 12.]

Verily. Gen. 42.21; Ps. 58.11; 73.13; Verity. Ps. 111.7; 1 Tim. 2. 7.

Vessel. 2 Kin. 4.6, there is not a v. more.  
 Ps. 31.12, I am like a potter's v. Is. 66.20, bring an offering in a clean v. [ure.]

Jer. 22. 28, a v. wherein is no pleasure.  
 25. 34, fall like a pleasant v. [to v.]  
 Matt. 13. 48, gathered the good in v. 25. 4, the wise took oil in their v.

Acts 9. 15, he is a chosen v. unto me. [the v. of mercy.]  
 Rom. 9. 22, the v. of wrath. 23. 1 Thess. 4. 4, to possess his v. in sanctification. [honour.]

2 Tim. 2. 21, he shall be a v. to 1 Pet. 3. 7, honour to the wife, as to weaker v.  
 See Isa. 52. 11; 65. 4; Jer. 14. 3; Mark 11. 16.

Vestry. 2 Kin. 10. 22, him that was over the v. [102. 26.]  
 Vesture. Gen. 41. 42; Ps. 22. 18; Vex. Ex. 22. 21; Lev. 19. 33, not as a stranger. [shall e. you.]

Num. 33. 55, those ye let remain  
 2 Sam. 12. 18, how will he e. himself? [soul?]

Job 19. 2, how long will ye e. my Is. 11. 3, Judah shall not be e. Ephraim. [many.]

Ezek. 32. 3, I will e. the hearts of Matt. 15. 22, my daughter is grievously e. [faith.]

2 Pet. 2. 8, e. his righteous soul.  
 Vexation. Eccles. 1. 14; 2. 22; Isa. 9. 1; 28. 19. [to mourning.]

Victory. 2 Sam. 19. 2, e. turned 1 Chr. 29. 11, thine is the v.  
 Ps. 98. 1, hath gotten him the v. Matt. 12. 20, send forth judgment unto v. [faith.]

1 John 5. 4, this is the v., even our See Is. 25. 8; 1 Cor. 15. 54, 55, 57. Victuals. Ex. 12.39, neither had prepared v.

Josh. 9. 14, the men took of their v. Neh. 10. 31, bring v. on the sabbath. [sold v.]

13. 15, in the day wherein they Matt. 14. 15; Luke 9. 12, into villages to buy v.  
 See Gen. 14.11; Judg. 17.10; 1 Sam. 22. 10.

View. Josh. 2.7; 7.2; 2 Kin. 2.7; Neh. 2. 13.

Vigilant. 1 Tim. 3.2; 1 Pet. 5.8. Vile. 1 Sam. 3.13, made themselves v. Job 18.3, wherefore are we reputed v. [thee?]

40. 4, I am v., what shall I answer Ps. 15. 4; Isa. 32. 5; Dan. 11. 21, a v. person. [the v.]

Jer. 15. 19, take the precious from Lam. 1.11, see, O Lord, for I am become v.

Nah. 3. 6, I will make thee v.  
 Rom. 1. 26, gave them up to v. affections.

Phil. 3.21, shall change our v. body. James 2. 2, a poor man in v. raiment.

Villany. Isa. 32. 6; Jer. 29. 23. Vine. Deut. 32. 32, their v. is of the v. of Sodom.

Judg. 13.14, not eat anything that cometh of the v. [der his v.]

1 Kin. 4. 25, dwell every man un- 2 Kin. 18. 31; Isa. 36. 16, eat every man of his own v.

Ps. 80. 8, a v. out of Egypt.  
 128. 3, thy wife as a fruitful v. Isa. 24. 7, new wine mourneth, the v. languisheth.

Hos. 10. 1, Israel is an empty v. Mic. 4. 4, they shall sit every man under his v. [of the v.]

Mark 14. 25; Luke 22. 18, this fruit John 15. 1, I am the true v.  
 See Deut. 8.8; Cant. 2.25; Joel 1. 7; Hab. 3. 17. [32. 10. Mic. 7. 1]

Vintage. Job 24. 6; Isa. 16. 10; Viol. Isa. 62. 12; 14. 11; Amos 5. 23; man of his own v. [filled with v.]

6. 5.  
 Violence. Gen. 6. 11, earth was Ps. 11. 5, him that loveth v.  
 55. 9, I have seen v. in the city.  
 58. 2, weigh the v. of your hands.  
 72. 14, redeem their soul from v.  
 73. 6, covereth them as a garment. [of v.]

Prov. 4. 17, they drink the wine 10. 6, e. covereth the mouth of the wicked.

## Violence—Continued

Is. 53.9, because he had done no v.  
60. 18, e. shall no more be heard.  
Ezek. 8.17; 28.16, they have filled  
the land with v. [palaces.  
Amos. 3. 10, store up v. in their  
hab. 1. 3, v. is before me.  
Mal. 2. 16, one covereth v. with  
his garment. [suffereth v.  
Matt. 11.12, the kingdom of heaven  
Luke 3. 14, do v. to no man.  
See Mic. 2. 2; 6. 12; Zeph. 1. 9;  
Heb. 11. 34.  
Violent. Ps. 7. 16, his v. dealing.  
18. 48; 140. 1; Prov. 16. 29, the  
v. man. [Matt. 11. 12.  
See 2 Sam. 22. 49; Eccles. 5. 8;  
Violently. Is. 22. 18; Matt. 8. 32;  
Mark 5. 13. [Jer. 14. 17.  
Virgin. Is. 23. 12; 47. 1; 62. 5;  
Virtue. Mark 5. 30; Luke 6. 19;  
8. 46; Phil. 4. 8. [31. 10, 29.  
Virtuous. Ruth 3. 11; Prov. 12. 4;  
Visage. Is. 52. 14; Lam. 4. 8; Dan.  
8. 19. [night.  
Vision. Job 20. 8, as a v. of the  
Prov. 23. 18, where there is no v.  
the people perish. [err in v.  
Is. 22. 1, the valley of v. 28.7, they  
Lam. 2.9, prophets find no v. from  
the Lord.  
Hos. 12.10, I have multiplied v.  
Joel 2. 28; Acts 2. 17, young men  
shall see v. [his v.  
Zech. 13. 4, ashamed every one of  
Matt. 17. 9, tell the v. to no man.  
Luke 24. 23, they had seen a v. of  
angels. [heavenly v.  
Acts 26. 19, not disobedient to  
See Job 4. 13; Ezek. 1. 1; 8. 3; Mic.  
3. 6. [will v. you.  
Visit. Gen. 50. 24; Ex. 13. 19, God  
Ex. 20. 5; 34. 7; Deut. 5. 9, v. the  
iniquity of the fathers.  
32. 34, when I v., I will v. their  
sin upon them. [his people.  
Ruth 1. 6, how the Lord had v.  
Job 5. 24, thou shalt v. thy habitation.  
[morning.  
Job 7. 18, shouldest v. him every  
Ps. 8. 4; Heb. 2. 6, son of man, that  
thou v. him.  
106. 4, v. me with thy salvation.  
Jer. 5. 9; 19. 9, shall I not v. for  
these things? [good word.  
29. 10, I will v., and perform my  
Ezek. 38. 8, after many days thou  
shalt be v. [me.  
Matt. 25. 36, I was sick, and ye v.  
Acts 15. 14, how God did v. the  
Gentiles. [and widows.  
James 1. 27, to be the fatherless  
See Job 31.14; Luke 1.68; 7.16.  
Visitation. Job 10. 12, thy v. hath  
preserved. [of v.  
Is. 10. 3; 1 Pet. 2. 12, in the day  
Vocation. Eph. 4.1, worthy of the v.  
Voice. Gen. 4. 10, v. of thy brother's  
blood.  
27. 22, the v. is Jacob's v. [not.  
Ex. 23. 21, obey his v., provoke him  
24. 3, all the people answered with  
one v. [that shout.  
32.18, it is not the v. of them  
Deut. 4. 33, ever people hear v. of  
God, and live? [with thy v.  
Josh. 6. 10, nor make any noise  
1 Sam. 24.16; 26.17, is this thy v.?  
1 Kin. 19. 12, after the fire, still  
small v. [nor hearing.  
2 Kin. 4. 31, there was neither v.  
Job 3. 7, let no joyful v. come  
therein. [weep.  
30. 81, into the v. of them that

## Voice—Continued

40. 9, canst thou thunder with a  
v. like him? [the morning.  
Ps. 5. 3, my v. shalt thou hear in  
31. 22; 86. 6, the v. of my suppli-  
cations.  
42. 4, with the v. of joy.  
95.7, to day, if ye will hear his v.  
103. 20, v. of his word.  
Prov. 1. 20, wisdom uttereth her v.  
in the streets. [era.  
5.13, not obeyed the v. of my teach-  
8. 1, doth not understanding put  
forth her v.?  
4, my v. is to the sons of man.  
Eccles. 5. 3, a fo' l's v. is known.  
12. 1, rise up at the v. of the bird.  
Can. 2.8; 5.2, the v. of my beloved.  
12, the v. of the turtle is heard.  
14, sweet is thy v.  
Is. 13. 2, exalt the v. unto them.  
6, the v. said, Cry. 48. 20, with  
v. of singing. [they sing.  
52. 8, the v. together shall  
60. 18, the v. of weeping shall be  
no more heard. [temple.  
66. 6, a v. of noise, a v. from the  
Jer. 7. 34, the v. of mirth, and the  
v. of gladness. [merry.  
30. 19, the v. of them that make  
48. 3, a v. of crying shall be. [ease.  
Ezek. 23. 42, a v. of a multitude at  
33. 32, one that hath a pleasant v.  
43. 2, v. like a noise of many  
waters. [of doves.  
Nah. 2. 7, lead her as with the v.  
Matt. 12. 19, neither shall any man  
hear his v. [priests prevailed.  
Lk. 23. 23, v. of them and chief  
John 5. 25, dead shall hear the v. of  
Son of God. [know his v.  
10. 4, the sheep follow, for they  
5, they know not the v. of stran-  
gers. [me.  
12. 30, this v. came not because of  
18. 37, every one that is of the  
truth heareth my v. [Peter's v.  
Acts 12. 14, and when she knew  
26. 10, I gave my v. against them.  
1 Cor. 14. 10, there are so many v.  
in the world. [tothers.  
19, that by my v. I might teach  
Gal. 4. 20, I desire now to change  
my v. [archangel.  
1 Thess. 4. 16, descend with v. of  
2 Pet. 2. 16, the dumb ass speaking  
with man's v.  
Rev. 3. 20, if any man hear my v.  
4.5, out of the throne proceeded v.  
See Gen. 3.17; Ps. 58.5; John 3.29;  
Acts 12. 22. [form, and v.  
Void. Gen. 1.2; Jer. 4.23, without  
Deut. 32.38, a people v. of counsel.  
Ps. 89.39, made v. the covenant.  
119. 126, they have made a thy  
word v.  
Prov. 11. 12, v. of wisdom.  
Is. 55. 11, my word shall not return  
to me v. [Judah.  
Jer. 19. 7, make v. the counsel of  
Nah. 2. 10, empty, v., and waste.  
Acts 24. 16, a conscience v. of of-  
fence.  
See Num. 30. 12; Rom. 3. 31; 4. 14.  
Volume. Ps. 40. 7; Heb. 10. 7.  
Voluntary. Lev. 1. 3; 7. 16; Ezek.  
46. 12. [2 Pet. 2. 22.  
Vomit. Job 20. 15; Prov. 26. 11.  
Vowed. Gen. 28.20; 31.13, Jacob  
vowed a v. [beside your v.  
Num. 29. 39, these ye shall do  
Deut. 12. 6, thither bring your v.  
Judg. 11. 30, Jephthah vowed a v.,  
and said.

## Vow—Continued

39, her father did with her ac-  
cording to his v.  
1 Sam. 1. 21, Elkanah went up to  
offer his v.  
Job 22. 27, thou shalt pay thy v.  
Ps. 22. 25; 66. 13; 116. 14, I will  
pay my v. [High.  
60. 14, pay thy v. unto the most  
66. 12, thy v. are upon me, O God.  
61. 5, for thou hast heard my v.  
8, that I may daily perform my v.  
65. 1, to thee shall the v. be per-  
formed. [my v.  
Prov. 7. 14, this day have I paid  
20. 25, after v. to make enquiry.  
31. 2, the son of my v.  
Eccles. 5. 4, when thou vowest a v.  
Is. 19. 21, they shall vow a v. unto  
the Lord. [made v.  
Jonah 1. 16, feared the Lord, and  
Acts 18. 18, shorn his head, for he  
had a v. [on them.  
21. 23, four men which have a v.  
See Num. 15.7; Jer. 44.25; Nah.  
1.15.  
Vow (n.). Deut. 23.22, if thou for-  
bear to v. [your God.  
Ps. 76. 11, v., and pay to the Lord  
132. 2, and v. to the mighty God.  
See Num. 21. 2; Eccles. 5. 5; Jonah  
2. 9.  
W.  
Wag. Jer. 18. 16; Lam. 2. 15; Zeph.  
2. 15. [thy w. be?  
Wages. Gen. 29. 15, what shall  
30. 28, appoint me thy w.  
31. 7, changed my w. ten times.  
Ex. 2. 9, nurse this child, I will  
give w. [w.  
Jer. 22. 13, useth service without  
Hag. 1. 6, earneth w. to put in bag  
with holes.  
Luke 3. 14, be content with your w.  
John 4. 36, he that reapeth receiveth w.  
Rom. 6. 23, the w. of sin is death.  
2 Pet. 2. 15, the w. of unrighteous-  
ness. [11. 18.  
See Ezek. 29.18; Mal. 3.5; 2 Cor.  
Wagons. Gen. 45.19; Num. 7.7;  
Ezek. 23. 24. [titide.  
Wail. Ezek. 32. 18, w. for the mul-  
Amos 5.16, w. shall be in all streets.  
Mic. 1.8, therefore I will w. and  
howl. [and gnashing.  
Matt. 13. 42, there shall be w.  
Mark 5. 38, he seeth them that w.  
greatly. [shall w.  
Rev. 1. 7, all kindreds of the earth  
18. 15, the merchants shall stand  
afar off w. [Ezek. 7. 11.  
See Est. 4. 3; Jer. 9. 13, 19, 20.  
Wait. Gen. 49. 18, I have v. for  
thy salvation. [of v.  
Num. 35. 20; Jer. 9. 8, by laying  
2 Kin. 6. 33, should I w. for the  
Lord any longer. [come.  
Job 14. 14, I will w. till my change  
15. 22, he is w. for of the sword.  
17. 13, if I w., the grave is my  
house. [silence.  
29. 21, to me men w., and kept  
23, they w. for me as for rain.  
30. 26, when I w. for light, dark-  
ness came. [ashamed.  
Ps. 25. 3; 69. 6, let none that w. be  
27. 14; 37. 34; Prov. 20. 22, w. be  
on the Lord.  
33. 20, our soul w. for the Lord.  
62. 9, I will w. on thy name.  
62.1; 130.6, my soul w. upon God.

## Wait—Continued

5. w. only on God. 65.1, praise w. for thee. [God.]  
 69.3, mine eyes fail while I w. for 104.27, these all w. upon thee.  
 106.18, they w. not for counsel.  
 128.2, so our eyes w. on the Lord.  
 Prov. 27.18, he that w. on his master.  
 Is. 40.18, the Lord w. to be great.  
 40.31, they that w. on the Lord shall renew.  
 42.4, the isles shall w. for his law.  
 59.9, we w. for light. [for him.]  
 64.4, prepared for him that w. for Lam. 3.26, good that a man hope and quietly w.  
 Dan. 12.12, blessed is he that w. Hab. 2.3, though the vision tarry, w. for it. [that w. upon me.]  
 Zech. 11.11, the poor of the flock Mark 16.43, who also w. for the kingdom of God. [of Israel.]  
 Luke 2.25, w. for the consolation 12.36, like unto men that w. for their Lord. [Father.]  
 Acts 1.4, but w. for promise of the Rom. 8.23, groan, w. for the adoption. [for it.]  
 25, then do we with patience w. 12.7, let us w. on our ministering.  
 1 Cor. 9.13, they which w. at altar are partakers.  
 Gal. 5.5, we w. for the hope.  
 1 Thess. 1.10, to w. for his Son from heaven. [8.17.]  
 See Num. 3.10; Neh. 12.44; Is. Wake. Ps. 139.18, when I w. I am still with thee. [and not w.]  
 Jer. 51.39, sleep a perpetual sleep, Joel 3.9, prepare war, w. up the mighty men. [and w. me.]  
 Zech. 4.1, the angel came again, 1 Thess. 5.10, whether we w. or sleep. [Is. 50.4.]  
 See Ps. 77.4; 127.1; Cant. 5.2; Walk. Gen. 17.1, w. before me, and be perfect.  
 24.40, the Lord before whom I w. 48.15, before whom my fathers did w. [my law.]  
 Ex. 16.4, whether they will w. in 18.20, the way wherein they must w.  
 Lev. 26.12, I will w. among you. Deut. 23.14, God w. in midst of the camp. [the way.]  
 Judg. 5.10, speak, ye that w. by 2 Sam. 2.29, Abner and his men w. all that night.  
 Job 18.8, he w. on a snare.  
 22.14, he w. in the circuit of heaven. [through darkness.]  
 29.8, when by his light I w. Ps. 23.4, though I w. through the valley. [integrity.]  
 26.11, as for me, I will w. in mine 48.12, w. about Zion, and go round about her. [company.]  
 56.14, we w. to house of God in 56.13, that I may w. before God, in the light.  
 84.11, from them that w. up-rightly. [darkness.]  
 91.6, the pestilence that w. in 104.3, who w. upon wings of the wind.  
 116.9, I will w. before the Lord. 138.7, though I w. in the midst of trouble. [rightly w. surely.]  
 Prov. 10.9; 28.18, he that w. up-13.20, he that w. with wise men shall be wise. [w. in integrity.]  
 19.1; 28.6, better is the poor that

## Walk—Continued

28.26, whoso w. wisely shall be delivered. [ness.]  
 Eccles. 2.14, the fool w. in dark-12.5, let us w. the light of the Lord. [ness.]  
 9.2, the people that w. in dark-20.3, as my servant hath w. naked and barefoot. [way; w. in it.]  
 30.21, a voice saying, This is the 35.9, the redeemed shall w. there.  
 50.10, that w. in darkness, and hath no light.  
 11. w. in the light of your fire.  
 Jer. 6.16, ask the good way, and w. therein. [direct his steps.]  
 10.23, it is not in man that w. to Ezek. 28.14, hast w. in midst of stones of fire.  
 Dan. 4.37, those that w. in pride. Hos. 14.9, the just shall w. in them.  
 Amos 3.3, can two w. together? Mic. 6.8, to w. humbly with thy God.  
 Nah. 2.11, where the lion w. Zech. 1.11, we have w. to and fro.  
 Mal. 3.14, what profit that we have w. mournfully?  
 Acts 3.6, arise, and w.  
 Matt. 12.43; Luke 11.24, w. through dry places.  
 14.29, he w. on the water.  
 Mark 16.12, he appeared to two of them as they w. [to morrow.]  
 Luke 13.33, I must w. to day and John 8.12, shall not w. in darkness.  
 11.9, if any man w. in the day.  
 Rom. 4.12, who w. in steps of that faith.  
 6.4, w. in newness of life. 34.8.1, who w. after the flesh, but after the Spirit.  
 2 Cor. 5.7, we w. by faith.  
 Gal. 6.16, as many as w. according to this rule. [ye w.]  
 Eph. 2.2; Col. 3.7, in time past 10, ordained that we should w. in them.  
 4.1, w. worthy of the vocation. 17, that ye w. not as other Gentiles.  
 Phil. 3.17, mark them which w. 18, many w., of whom I told you.  
 Col. 1.10; 1 Thess. 2.12, w. worthy of the Lord. [12, w. honestly.]  
 1 Thess. 4.1, how ye ought to w. 2 Thess. 3.6, from every brother that w. disorderly.  
 1 Pet. 4.3, when we w. in lasciviousness.  
 5.8, w. about, seeking whom he may devour.  
 1 John 1.7, if we w. in the light. 2.6, to w., even as he w.  
 See Gal. 5.16; Eph. 5.2; Phil. 3.16.  
 Walking. Deut. 2.7, the Lord knoweth thy w. [ness.]  
 Job 31.26, the moon w. in bright-Dan. 3.25, four men loose, w. in the fire. [w. on the sea.]  
 Matt. 14.25, Jesus went to them, Mark 8.24, I see men as trees, w. Acts 9.31, w. in the fear of the Lord. [3.8; Jude 16.]  
 See Is. 3.16; 2 Cor. 4.2; 2 Pet. Walk. Gen. 49.22, branches run over the w. [them.]  
 Ex. 14.22, the waters were a w. to Num. 22.24, a w. being on this side, a w. on that.  
 2 Sam. 22.30; Ps. 18.29, have I leaped over a w. [face to the w.]  
 2 Kin. 20.2; Is. 36.11, turned his

## Wall—Continued

Ezra 5.3, who commanded you to make this w.?  
 Neh. 4.6, so built we the w.  
 Ps. 62.3, a bowing w. shall ye be. 122.7, peace be within thy w.  
 Prov. 24.31, the w. whereof was broken down.  
 25.28, like a city without w.  
 Is. 26.1, salvation will God appoint for w. [vation.]  
 60.18, thou shalt call thy w. Sal-Ezek. 8.7, a hole in the w.  
 Dan. 5.5, fingers wrote on the w. Amos 5.19, leaned hand on w., and serpent bit him. [of the w.]  
 Hab. 2.11, the stone shall cry out Acts 23.3, thou whited w. [tition.]  
 Eph. 2.14, the middle w. of par-Wallow. Jer. 6.26; 25.34, w. in ashes. [the mire.]  
 2 Pet. 2.22, washed, to her w. in See 2 Sam. 20.12; Ezek. 27.30.  
 Wander. Num. 14.33, your children shall w. [bech blind to w.]  
 Deut. 27.18, cursed be he that mak-10.24, he causeth them to w.  
 15.23, he w. abroad for bread. 38.41, young ravens w. for lack of meat.  
 Ps. 65.7, then would I w. far off. 59.15, let them w. up and down. 119.10, let me not w. from thy commandments. [nest.]  
 Prov. 27.8, as a bird that w. from Is. 6.3, bewray not him that w.  
 47.15, w. every one to his quarter. Jer. 14.10, thus have they loved to w. [men.]  
 Lam. 4.14, they have w. as blind Ezek. 4.5, my sheep w. through mountains. [to drink.]  
 Amos 4.8, two cities w. to one city See Hos. 9.17; 1 Tim. 5.13; Heb. 11.37; Jude 13.  
 Want (n.). Deut. 28.48, thou shalt serve in w. [is no w.]  
 Judg. 18.10, a place where there 19.20, let all thy w. lie on me.  
 Job 24.8, they embrace the rock for w. [for w.]  
 31.19, if I have seen any perish Ps. 34.9, there is no w. to them that fear him. [of bread.]  
 Amos 4.6, I have given you w. Mark 12.44, she of her w. cast in all.  
 Luke 15.14, he began to be in w. Phil. 2.25, that ministered to my w. [14; Phil. 4.11.]  
 See Prov. 6.11; Lam. 4.9; 2 Cor. 8.7.  
 Want (v.). Ps. 23.1, I shall not w. 34.10, shall not w. any good thing.  
 Prov. 9.4, for him that w. under-standing. [w. not sin.]  
 10.19, in multitude of words there 13.25, the belly of the wicked shall w. [soul.]  
 Eccles. 6.2, he w. nothing for his Is. 34.16, none shall w. her mate.  
 Jer. 44.18, we have w. all things. Ezek. 4.17, that they may w. bread and water.  
 John 2.3, when they w. wine. 2 Cor. 11.9, when I w., I was charge-able to no man.  
 See Eccles. 1.16; Dan. 5.27; Tit. 1.5; James. 1.4. [Tim. 5.11.]  
 Wanton. Is. 3.16; Rom. 13.18; 1 War (n.). Ex. 32.17, there is a noise of w. [to w.]  
 Num. 32.6, shall your brethren go Deut. 24.5, taken a wife, he shall not go out to w.

## War—Continued

Judg. 6. 33, then was *w.* in the gates.  
 1 Chr. 5. 22, many slain, because the *w.* was of God. [against me.]  
 Job 10. 17, changes and *w.* are  
 38. 23, reserved against the day of *w.* [against me.]  
 Ps. 27. 3, though *w.* should rise  
 46. 9, he maketh *w.* to cease.  
 68. 30, scatter the people that delight in *w.* [make *w.*]  
 Prov. 20. 18, with good advice  
 Eccles. 8. 8, no discharge in that *w.*  
 Is. 2. 4; Mic. 4. 3, nor learn *w.* any more. [see no *w.*]  
 Jer. 42. 14, to Egypt, where we shall  
 Mic. 2. 8, as men averse from *w.*  
 Mark 13. 7; Luke 21. 9, *w.* and rumours of *w.* [make *w.*]  
 Luke 14. 31, what king, going to James 4. 1, from whence come *w.*?  
 See Eccles. 9. 18; Ezek. 32. 27;  
 Dan. 7. 21; 9. 26. [hands to *w.*]  
**War (v.).** Ps. 144. 1, teacheth me  
 2 Chr. 6. 34, if thy people go to *w.*  
 Is. 41. 12, they that *w.* against thee. [flesh.]  
 2 Cor. 10. 3, we do not *w.* after the  
 1 Tim. 1. 18, *w.* a good warfare.  
 2 Tim. 2. 4, no man that *w.* entangleth himself. [members.]  
 James 4. 1, lusts that *w.* in your  
 2, ye fight and *w.*, yet ye have not.  
 1 Pet. 2. 11, from lusts which *w.*  
 against the soul. [7. 23.]  
 See 1 Kin. 14. 19; Is. 37. 8; Rom.  
 War. 2. 2. Kin. 22. 14; 2 Chr.  
 34. 22. [2 Tim. 4. 15.]  
**Ware.** Matt. 24. 50; Luke 8. 27;  
 Warfare. Is. 40. 2, that her *w.*  
 is accomplished. [are not carnal.]  
 2 Cor. 10. 4, the weapons of our *w.*  
 See 1 Sam. 28. 1; 1 Cor. 9. 7; 1  
 Tim. 1. 18. [be *w.* alone?]  
**Warm.** Eccles. 4. 11, how can one  
 Is. 47. 14, there shall not be a coal  
 to *w.* at. [is none *w.*]  
 Hag. 1. 6, ye clothe you, but there  
 Mark 14. 64; John 18. 18, Peter *w.*  
 himself.  
 James 2. 16, be ye *w.* and filled.  
 See 2 Kin. 4. 34; Job 37. 17; 39. 14;  
 Is. 44. 5. [Thess. 5. 14.]  
**Warn.** Ezek. 3. 18; Acts 20. 31; 1  
 Wash. 2 Kin. 5. 10, go, *w.* in Jordan.  
 [clean?]  
 12, may I not *w.* in them, and be  
 Job 9. 30, if I *w.* myself with snow  
 water. [grow.]  
 14. 19, thou *w.* away things which  
 29. 6, when I *w.* my steps with  
 butter. [in innocency.]  
 Ps. 26. 6; 73. 13, I will *w.* my hands  
 51. 2, *w.* me thoroughly from mine  
 iniquity.  
 7, *w.* me, and I shall be whiter  
 than snow.  
 Prov. 30. 12, a generation not *w.*  
 Cant. 5. 12, his eyes are *w.* with  
 milk.  
 Is. 1. 16, *w.* you, make you clean.  
 Jer. 2. 22, though thou *w.* thee  
 with nitre.  
 4. 14, *w.* thy heart. [supple thee.]  
 Ezek. 16. 4, nor wast *w.* in water to  
 Matt. 6. 17, when thou fastest, *w.*  
 thy face. [hands.]  
 27. 24, took water, and *w.* off, eat  
 not. [with tears.]  
 Luke 7. 38, began to *w.* his feet  
 44, she hath *w.* my feet with her  
 tears. [floam.]  
 John 9. 7, go, *w.* in the pool of Si-

## Wash—Continued

Acts 16. 33, he *w.* their stripes.  
 22. 16, *w.* away thy sins.  
 1 Cor. 6. 11, but ye are *w.*  
 Heb. 10. 22, having our bodies *w.*  
 with pure water.  
 2 Pet. 2. 22, the sow that was *w.*  
 Rev. 1. 5, that *w.* us from our sins.  
 7. 14, have *w.* their robes.  
 See Neh. 4. 23; Eph. 5. 26; Tit.  
 3. 5; Heb. 9. 10. [ness.]  
**Waste.** Job 30. 3, in the *w.* wilder-  
 1 Kin. 17. 14, the barrel of meal  
 shall not *w.* [doth *w.*]  
 Ps. 80. 13, the boar out of the wood  
 91. 6, nor for the destruction that  
*w.* at noonday. [earth *w.*]  
 Is. 24. 1, the Lord maketh the  
 61. 4, they shall build the old *w.*  
 Joel 1. 10, the field is *w.*, the corn  
 is *w.* [8; Mark 14. 4.]  
 See Prov. 18. 9; Is. 59. 7; Matt. 26.  
**Watch (v.).** Ps. 90. 4, as a *w.* in the  
 night. [night *w.*]  
 119. 148, mine eyes prevent the  
 Jer. 51. 12, make the *w.* strong.  
 Hab. 2. 1, I will stand upon my *w.*  
 See Matt. 14. 25; 24. 43; 27. 65;  
 Luke 2. 8.  
**Watch (v.).** Gen. 31. 49, the Lord *w.*  
 Job 14. 16, dost thou not *w.* over  
 my sin? [eous.]  
 Ps. 37. 32, the wicked *w.* the right-  
 102. 7, I *w.*, and am as a sparrow.  
 130. 6, more than they that *w.* for  
 morning. [are cut off.]  
 Is. 29. 20, all that *w.* for iniquity  
 Jer. 20. 10, my familiars *w.* for  
 waiting. [build.]  
 31. 28, so will I *w.* over them, to  
 44. 27, I will *w.* over them for evil.  
 Ezek. 7. 6, the end is come, it *w.* for  
 thee. [will say.]  
 Hab. 2. 1, I will *w.* to see what he  
 Matt. 24. 42; 25. 13; Mark 13. 35;  
 Luke 21. 36. [pray.]  
 26. 41; Mark 13. 33; 14. 38, *w.* and  
 1 Thess. 5. 6; 1 Pet. 4. 7, let us *w.*  
 and be sober. [souls.]  
 Heb. 13. 17, for they *w.* for your  
 See 1 Cor. 16. 13; 2 Tim. 4. 5; Rev.  
 3. 2; 16. 15. [is ours.]  
**Water (m.).** Gen. 26. 20, the *w.*  
 49. 4, unstable as *w.*  
 Deut. 8. 7, a land of brooks of *w.*  
 11. 11, the land drinketh *w.* of  
 rain of heaven. [became as *w.*]  
 Josh. 7. 5, their hearts melted, and  
 2 Sam. 14. 14, as *w.* spilt on the  
 ground. [drink no *w.*]  
 1 Kin. 13. 22, eat no bread, and  
 22. 27; 2 Chr. 18. 26, *w.* of af-  
 fliction.  
 2 Kin. 3. 11, who poured *w.* on  
 Elijah's hands.  
 20. 20, brought *w.* into the city.  
 Neh. 9. 11, threwst, as a stone,  
 into mighty *w.* [out *w.*?]  
 Job 8. 11, can the flag grow with-  
 14. 9, through the scent of *w.* it  
 will bud.  
 19, the *w.* wear the stones. [*w.*]  
 15. 16, who drinketh iniquity like  
 22. 7, thou hast not given *w.* to  
 weary to drink. [thick clouds.]  
 26. 8, he bindeth up the *w.* in his  
 38. 30, the *w.* are hid as with a  
 stone.  
 Ps. 22. 14, I am poured out like *w.*  
 23. 2, beside the still *w.* [troubled.]  
 46. 3, though the *w.* roar and be  
 63. 1, a dry and thirsty land,  
 where no *w.* is. [out to them.]  
 73. 10, *w.* of a full cup are wrung

## Water—Continued

77. 16, the *w.* saw thee. [like *w.*]  
 79. 3, their blood have they shed  
 124. 4, then the *w.* had over-  
 whelmed us. [the heavens.]  
 148. 4, praise him, ye *w.* above  
 Prov. 5. 15, drink *w.* out of thine  
 own cistern.  
 9. 17, stolen *w.* are sweet.  
 25. 25, cold *w.* to a thirsty soul.  
 27. 19, as in *w.* face answereth  
 to face. [a garment?]  
 30. 4, who hath bound the *w.* in  
 Eccles. 11. 1, cast thy bread upon  
 the *w.* [living *w.*]  
 Cant. 4. 15; John 7. 38, well of  
 8. 7, many *w.* cannot quench love.  
 Is. 1. 22, thy wine is mixed with *w.*  
 3. 1, take away the whole stay of  
 [the seas.]  
 11. 9; Hab. 2. 14, as the *w.* cover  
 19. 5, the *w.* shall fall from the  
 sea. [jing place.]  
 28. 17, *w.* shall overflow the hid-  
 32. 20, blessed are ye that sow  
 beside all *w.*  
 33. 16, his *w.* shall be sure.  
 35. 6, in the wilderness shall *w.*  
 break out.  
 41. 17, when the poor seek *w.*  
 43. 2, when thou passest through  
 the *w.* [the wilderness.]  
 16, path in mighty *w.* 20, *w.* in  
 Is. 44. 3, I will pour *w.* on him that  
 is thirsty.  
 55. 1, come ye to the *w.* [dirt.]  
 57. 20, whose *w.* cast up mire and  
 Jer. 2. 13; 17. 13, the fountain of  
 living *w.*  
 9. 1, Oh that my head were *w.*  
 14. 3, their nobles sent little ones  
 to the *w.* [the north.]  
 47. 2, behold *w.*, rise up out of  
 Ezek. 4. 17, that they may want  
 bread and *w.*  
 7. 17; 21. 7, be weak as *w.*  
 36. 25, then will I sprinkle clean  
*w.* upon you.  
 Amos 8. 11, nor a thirst for *w.*  
 John 1. 26, Acts 1. 5; 11. 16, bap-  
 tize you with *w.*  
 Matt. 10. 42; Mark 9. 41, whose-  
 giveth a cup of cold *w.* [the *w.*]  
 14. 28, bid me come to thee on  
 27. 24, Pilate took *w.*, and washed.  
 Luke 8. 23, ship filled with *w.*  
 24, and rebuked the raging of  
 the *w.* [w.]  
 16. 24, dip the tip of his finger in  
 John 3. 6, except a man be born  
 of *w.*  
 23, there was much *w.* there. [*w.*]  
 5. 3, waiting for moving of the  
 19. 34, forthwith came out blood  
 and *w.*  
 Acts 10. 47, can any forbid *w.*?  
 2 Cor. 11. 26, in perils of *w.*  
 Eph. 5. 26, cleanse it with washing  
 of *w.* [by *w.*]  
 1 Pet. 3. 20, eight souls were saved  
 2 Pet. 2. 17, wells without *w.* [by *w.*]  
 1 John 5. 6, this is he that came  
 Rev. 22. 17, let him take the *w.* of  
 life freely. [47. 1.]  
 See Ps. 29. 3; Jer. 61. 13; Ezek. 32. 2;  
**Water (v.).** Gen. 2. 6, mist that *w.*  
 face of ground.  
 13. 10, the plain was well *w.*  
 Deut. 11. 10, *w.* it with thy foot, as  
 a garden.  
 Ps. 6. 6, I *w.* my couch with tears.  
 72. 6, as showers that *w.* the earth.  
 104. 13, he *w.* the hills from his  
 chambers.

## Water—Continued

Prov. 11.25, he that *w.*, shall be *w.*  
Is. 16. 9, I will *w.* thee with my  
tears.  
27. 3, I will *w.* it every moment.  
55. 10, returneth not, but *w.* the  
earth.  
58. 11; Jer. 31. 12, thou shalt be  
Ezek. 32. 6, I will also *w.* with thy  
blood. [the increase.  
1 Cor. 3.6, Apollos *w.*, but God gave  
See Ps. 65.9; Ezek. 17.7; Joel 3.13.  
Waves. Ps. 42.7, all thy *w.* are  
gone over me. [of *w.*  
65.7; 89.9; 107.29, stilleth noise  
93.4, the Lord is mightier than  
mighty *w.* [of the sea.  
Is. 48. 18, thy righteousness as the  
Jer. 5. 22, though the *w.* toss.  
Zech. 10. 11, shall smite the *w.* in  
the sea.  
Jude 13, raging *w.* of the sea.  
See Matt. 8. 24; 14.24; Mark 4.37;  
Acts 27. 41. [Mic. 1. 4.  
Wax (n.). Ps. 22.14; 68.2; 97.5;  
Wax (v.). Ex. 22.24; 32.10, my  
wrath shall *w.* not. [w. short?  
Num. 11. 23, is the Lord's hand  
Deut. 8. 4; 29. 5; Neh. 9. 21, raiment  
*w.* not old.  
32.15, Jeshurun *w.* fat, and kicked.  
Heb. 1. 11, shall *w.* old as doth a  
garment. [shall *w.* cold.  
Matt. 24. 12, the love of many  
Luke 12. 33, bags which *w.* not old.  
See Matt. 13. 15; 1 Tim. 5. 11; 2  
Tim. 3. 13. [furnished his *w.*  
Way. Gen. 6. 12, all flesh had cor-  
24. 20, if God will keep me in  
this *w.* [pered my *w.*  
56, seeing the Lord hath pros-  
Num. 22. 32, thy *w.* is perverse.  
Deut. 8. 6; 26. 17; 28. 9. Is. 42.  
24, walk in his *w.* [all the earth.  
Josh. 23. 14; 1 Kin. 2. 2, the *w.* of  
1 Sam. 12. 23, teach you the good  
and right *w.* [fect.  
Ps. 18. 30, as for God, his *w.* is per-  
2 Kin. 7. 15, all the *w.* was full of  
garments. [good *w.*  
2 Chr. 6. 27, has taught them the  
Ezra 8. 21, to seek of him a right *w.*  
Job 8. 23, to a man whose *w.* is hid.  
12. 24; Ps. 107. 40, to wander  
where there is no *w.* [not return.  
16. 22, I go the *w.* whence I shall  
22. 15, hast thou marked the  
old *w.*? [take.  
23. 10, he knoweth the *w.* that I  
24. 13, they know not the *w.* of  
the light.  
31. 4, doth not he see my *w.*?  
38. 19, where is the *w.* where light  
dwelleth? [the righteous.  
Ps. 1. 6, the Lord knoweth the *w.* of  
2. 12, lest ye perish from the *w.*  
25. 9, the meek will he teach  
his *w.*  
27. 11; 86. 11, teach me thy *w.*  
37. 6, commit thy *w.* unto the  
Lord.  
39. 1, I will take heed to my *w.*  
67. 2, that thy *w.* may be known.  
78. 50, he made a *w.* to his anger.  
95. 10; Heb. 3. 10, they have not  
known my *w.* [w.  
101. 2, behave wisely in a perfect  
119. 5, O that my *w.* were di-  
rected. [59, I thought on my *w.*  
30, I have chosen the *w.* of truth.  
139. 24, lead me in the *w.* ever-  
lasting.  
Prov. 2. 8, he preserveth the *w.*  
of his saints.

## Way—Continued

3. 6, in all thy *w.* acknowledge  
him.  
17, her *w.* are *w.* of pleasantness.  
5. 21, the *w.* of man are before the  
Lord.  
6. 6, consider her *w.*, and be wise.  
23. 15; Jer. 21.8, the *w.* of life.  
12.15, the *w.* of a fool is right in  
his own eyes.  
15.18, the *w.* of the slothful man.  
16.7, when a man's *w.* please the  
Lord.  
22.6, train up a child in the *w.*  
23.19, guide thy heart in the *w.*  
26, let thine eyes observe my *w.*  
26.13, there is a lion in the *w.*  
Eccles. 11. 5, the *w.* of the spirit.  
12, 5, fears shall be in the *w.*  
Is. 2. 3; Mic. 4. 2, he will teach us  
of his *w.* [it.  
30. 21, this is the *w.*, walk ye in  
35. 8, and a *w.* called The *w.* of  
holiness.  
40.27, my *w.* is hid from the Lord.  
42. 16, the blind by a *w.* they  
knew not.  
24, they would not walk in his *w.*  
45. 13, I will direct all his *w.*  
55. 8, neither are your *w.* my *w.*  
58. 2, they delight to know my *w.*  
Jer. 6. 16, where is the good *w.*?  
17. 10; 32. 19, every man accord-  
ing to his *w.* [good.  
18. 11, make your *w.* and doings  
32. 39, I will give them one heart  
and one *w.* [Zion.  
50. 5, they shall ask the *w.* to  
Ezek. 3. 18, to warn the wicked  
from his *w.* [w.  
Joel 2. 7, march every one on his  
Nah. 1. 3, the Lord hath his *w.* in  
the whirlwind.  
Hag. 1. 5, consider your *w.*  
Mal. 3. 1, he shall prepare the *w.*  
before me. [leadeth.  
Matt. 7. 13, broad is the *w.* that  
10. 6, go not into *w.* of Gentiles.  
22. 16; Luke 20. 21, teachest the  
*w.* of God. [w.  
Mark 8. 3, they will faint by the  
Luke 19.36, spread garments in  
the *w.* [w. off.  
15. 20, when he was yet a great  
19. 4, he was to pass that *w.*  
John 10. 1, but climbeth up some  
other *w.*  
14. 4, and the *w.* ye know. [life.  
6, I am the *w.*, the truth, and the  
Acts 2. 2, if he found any of this *w.*  
23, how he had seen the Lord in  
the *w.* [w. of salvation.  
16. 17, which shew unto us the  
18. 26, expounded the *w.* of God  
more perfectly.  
19. 23, no small stir about that *w.*  
24. 14, after the *w.* which they  
call heresy. [of the *w.*  
Rom. 3. 12, they are all gone out  
11. 33, his *w.* are past finding out.  
1 Cor. 10. 13, will make a *w.* to  
escape.  
12. 31, a more excellent *w.*  
Col. 2. 14, took handwriting out  
of the *w.*  
Heb. 5. 2, compassion on them  
out of the *w.*  
9. 8, the *w.* into the holiest.  
10. 20, hy a new and living *w.*  
James 1. 8, unstable in all his *w.*  
5. 20, the sinner from error of his  
*w.*  
2 Pet. 2. 2, many shall follow their  
pernicious *w.*

## Way—Continued

16, which have forsaken the  
right *w.* [of righteousness.  
21, better not to have known *w.*  
Jude 11, they have gone in the *w.*  
of Cain. [15. 3.  
See Hos. 2. 6; Luke 10. 31; Rev.  
Weak. Judg. 16. 7, *w.* as other  
men. [w. and *w.*  
2 Sam. 3. 1, Saul's *w.* were waxed  
2 Chr. 15. 7, let not your hands  
be *w.* [the *w.* hands  
Job 4. 3, thou hast strengthened  
Ps. 6. 2, I am *w.* [as we?  
Is. 14. 10, art thou also become *w.*  
35. 3, strengthen ye the *w.* hands.  
Ezek. 7.17; 21.7, shall be *w.* as  
water.  
16. 30, how *w.* is thy heart!  
Joel 3.10, let the *w.* say, I am  
strong. [flesh is *w.*  
Matt. 26. 41, Mark 14. 38, but the  
Acts 20. 35, ye ought to support  
the *w.*  
Rom. 4. 19, being not *w.* in faith.  
1 Cor. 2. 27, *w.* things to confound  
the mighty.  
11. 30, for this cause many are *w.*  
2 Cor. 10. 10, his bodily presence  
is *w.*  
11. 29, who is *w.*, and I am not *w.*?  
12. 10, when I am *w.*, then am I  
strong.  
Gal. 4. 9, turn again to *w.* elements.  
1 Pet. 3. 7, giving honour to the  
wife, as *w.* vessel. [God.  
Weakness. 1 Cor. 1. 25, the *w.* of  
2. 3, I was with you in *w.* [power.  
15. 43, it is sown in *w.*, raised in  
See 2 Cor. 12. 9; 13. 4; Heb. 7. 18;  
11. 34. [power to get  
Wealth. Deut. 8. 18, Lord giveth  
1 Sam. 2. 32, thou shalt see an  
enemy in all the *w.*  
2 Chr. 1. 11, thou hast not asked *w.*  
Est. 10. 3, seeking the *w.* of his peo-  
ple. [in *w.*  
Job 21. 13, they spend their days  
31. 25, if I rejoiced because my  
*w.* was great. [price.  
Ps. 44. 12, dost not increase *w.* by  
49. 6, they that trust in *w.* [others.  
10, wise men die, and leave *w.*  
to 112.3, *w.* and riches shall be in his  
house. [with thy *w.*  
Prov. 5. 10, lest strangers be filled  
10. 15; 18. 11, the rich man's *w.*  
is his strong city.  
13. 11, *w.* gotten by vanity.  
19. 4, *w.* maketh many friends.  
Acts 19. 25, by this craft we have  
our *w.* [other's *w.*  
1 Cor. 10. 24, seek every man an-  
See Deut. 8. 17; Ruth 2. 1; Ezra  
9. 12; Zech. 14. 14.  
Wealthy. Ps. 66. 12; Jer. 49. 31.  
Weaned. 1 Sam. 1. 22; Ps. 131. 2;  
Is. 11. 8; 28. 9, [hand held a *w.*  
Weapon. Neh. 4. 17, with other  
Is. 13. 5, Jer. 50. 25, the *w.* of his  
indignation.  
54. 17, no *w.* formed against thee  
shall prosper.  
Jer. 22. 7, every one with his *w.*  
Ezek. 9. 1, with destroying *w.* in  
his hand.  
2 Cor. 10. 4, the *w.* of our warfare.  
See Job 20. 24; Ezek. 39. 9; John  
18. 3.  
Wear. Job 14. 19, the waters *w.*  
the stones.  
Is. 4. 1, we will *w.* our own apparel.  
Zech. 13. 4, nor shall they *w.* a  
rough garment.

## Wear—Continued

Matt. 11. 8, that *w.* soft clothing.  
 See Deut. 22. 5; Est. 6. 8; Luke  
 9. 12; 1 Pet. 3. 8. [1. 13.]  
**Weariness.** Eccles. 12. 12; Mal.  
**Weary** (*adj.*). Gen. 27. 46, I am *w.*  
 of my life. [hand was *w.*]  
 2 Sam. 23. 10, he smote till his  
 Job 3. 17, and the *w.* be at rest.  
 10. 1, my soul is *w.* 16. 7, he hath  
 made me *w.* [to the *w.*]  
 22. 7, thou hast not given water  
 Ps. 6. 6, I am *w.* with groaning.  
 Prov. 3. 11, be not *w.* of the Lord's  
 correction.  
 26. 17, lest he be *w.* of thee. [among]  
 Is. 5. 27, none shall be *w.* them.  
 7. 13, will ye *w.* my God also?  
 32. 2, as the shadow of a great  
 rock in *w.* land. [is *w.*]  
 40. 28, God fainteth not, neither  
 31, they shall run, and not be *w.*  
 43. 22, thou hast been *w.* of me.  
 46. 1, a burden to the *w.* best.  
 50. 4, a word in season to him that  
 is *w.*  
 Jer. 6. 11, I am *w.* with holding in.  
 15. 6, I am *w.* with repenting.  
 20. 9, I was *w.* with forbearing.  
 31. 25, I have satiated the *w.* soul.  
 Luke 16. 5, lest she *w.* me.  
 Gal. 6. 9; 2 Thess. 3. 13, be not *w.*  
 in well doing. [Hab. 2. 13.]  
 See Judg. 4. 21; Ps. 68. 9; 69. 3;  
**Weary** (*v.*). Is. 43. 24, thou hast  
*w.* me. [seis.]  
 47. 13, *w.* in the multitude of coun-  
 57. 10, *w.* in the greatness of thy  
 way. [is *w.* thee]  
 Jer. 12. 5, with footmen, and they  
 Ezek. 24. 12, she hath *w.* herself  
 with lies.  
 Mic. 6. 3, wherein have I *w.* thee?  
 John 4. 6, being *w.*, sat thus on  
 the well.  
 Heb. 12. 3, lest ye be *w.* and faint  
 See Eccles. 10. 15; Jer. 4. 31; Mal.  
 2. 17. [20; Matt. 16. 2.]  
**Weather.** Job 37. 22; Prov. 25.  
**Web.** Judg. 16. 13; Job 8. 14; Is.  
 59. 5.  
**Wedge.** Josh. 7. 21; Is. 13. 12.  
**Week.** Gen. 29. 27, fulfil her *w.*  
 Jer. 5. 24, the appointed *w.* of har-  
 vest.  
 Dan. 9. 27, in the midst of the *w.*  
 Acts 20. 7; 1 Cor. 16. 2, the first  
 day of the *w.* [18. 12.]  
 See Num. 28. 26; Dan. 10. 2; Luke  
**WEEP.** Gen. 43. 30, he sought  
 where to *w.* [thou?]  
 1 Sam. 1. 8; John 20. 13, why *w.*  
 11. 5, what aileth the people that  
 they *w.*?  
 30. 4, no more power to *w.*  
 Neh. 8. 9, mourn not, nor *w.*  
 Job 27. 15, his widows shall not *w.*  
 Eccles. 3. 4, a time to *w.*  
 Is. 15. 2, he is gone up to *w.*  
 30. 19, thou shalt *w.* no more.  
 Jer. 9. 1, that I might *w.* day and  
 night.  
 22. 10, *w.* ye not for the dead.  
 Joel 1. 5, awake, ye drunkards,  
 and *w.* [and *w.*?]  
 Mark 5. 39, why make ye this ado,  
 Luke 6. 21, blessed are ye that *w.*  
 now.  
 7. 13; 8. 52; Rev. 5. 5, *w.* not.  
 23. 28, *w.* not for me, but *w.* for  
 yourselves.  
 John 11. 31, she goeth to the grave  
 to *w.* there.  
 Acts 21. 13, what mean ye to *w.*?

## Weep—Continued

Rom. 12. 15, and *w.* with them  
 that *w.* [4. 9; 5. 1.]  
 See John 16. 20; 1 Cor. 7. 30; James  
**Weeping.** 2 Sam. 15. 30, *w.* as  
 they went. [of joy from *w.*]  
 Ezra 3. 13, could not discern noise  
 Job 16. 16, my face is foul with *w.*  
 Ps. 6. 8, the Lord hath heard the  
 voice of my *w.*  
 30. 5, *w.* may endure for a night.  
 102. 9, I have mingled my drink  
 with *w.* [more heard.]  
 Is. 65. 19, the voice of *w.* be no  
 Jer. 31. 16, restrain thy voice  
 from *w.*  
 48. 5, continual *w.* shall go up.  
 Joel 2. 12, turn to me with fasting  
 and *w.* [teeth.]  
 Luke 13. 28, *w.* and gnashing of  
 Luke 7. 38, stood at his feet behind  
 him *w.* [w.]  
 John 11. 33, when Jesus saw her  
 20. 11, Mary stood without at  
 sepulchre *w.*  
 Phil. 3. 18, now tell you even *w.*  
 Weigh. 2 Sam. 14. 26, *w.* the hair  
 of his head.  
 Job 6. 2, oh that my grief were *w.*!  
 31. 6, let me be *w.* in an even bal-  
 ance. [the just.]  
 Is. 26. 7, thou dost *w.* the path of  
 40. 12, who hath *w.* the moun-  
 tains? [cances.]  
 Dan. 5. 27, thou art *w.* in the bal-  
 See Job 28. 25; Prov. 16. 2; Zech.  
 11. 12. [bread by *w.*]  
 Weigh. Lev. 26. 26, deliver your  
 Job 28. 25, to make the *w.* for their  
 winds. [w.]  
 Ezek. 4. 10, thy meat shall be by  
 16, they shall eat bread by *w.*  
 2 Cor. 4. 17, a more exceeding *w.*  
 of glory.  
 Heb. 12. 1, lay aside every *w.* [6. 11.]  
 See Deut. 25. 13; Prov. 16. 11; Mic.  
 Weighty. Prov. 27. 3; Matt. 23. 23;  
 2 Cor. 10. 10. [of Israel.]  
**Welfare.** Neh. 2. 10, to seek *w.*  
 Job 30. 15, my *w.* passeth away.  
 Ps. 69. 22, which should have been  
 for their *w.* [this people.]  
 Jer. 38. 4, seeketh not the *w.* of  
 See Gen. 43. 27; Ex. 18. 7; 1 Chr.  
 18. 10. [up, O *w.*]  
**Well** (*n.*). Num. 21. 17, spring  
 Deut. 6. 11, and *w.* which thou  
 diggedst not. [Bethlehem.]  
 1 Chr. 11. 17, water of the *w.* of  
 Ps. 84. 6, through valley of Baca  
 make it a *w.* [own *w.*]  
 Prov. 5. 15, waters out of thine  
 10. 11, a *w.* of life. [ing waters.]  
 Cant. 4. 15; John 4. 14, *w.* of liv-  
 Is. 12. 3, the *w.* of salvation.  
 John 4. 6, sat thus on the *w.*  
 2 Pet. 2. 17, *w.* without water.  
 See Gen. 21. 19; 49. 22; 2 Sam.  
 17. 18. [lest *w.*]  
**Well** (*adv.*). Gen. 4. 7, if thou do  
 12. 13, *w.* with me for thy sake.  
 29. 6, is he *w.*? and they said,  
 He is *w.* [shall be *w.* with thee.]  
 40. 14, think on me when it  
 Ex. 4. 14, I know he can speak *w.*  
 Num. 11. 18, it was *w.* with us in  
 Egypt. [go *w.* with thee.]  
 Ruth 3. 1; Eph. 6. 3, that it may  
 1 Sam. 20. 17, if he say thus, it is *w.*  
 2 Kin. 4. 26, is it *w.* with thee? it  
 is? [w.]  
 2 Chr. 12. 12, in Judah things went  
 Ps. 49. 18, when thou dost *w.* to  
 thyself.

## Well—Continued

Prov. 11. 10, when it goeth *w.* with  
 the righteous.  
 14. 15, looketh *w.* with the right-  
 eous.  
 30. 29, three things which go *w.*  
 Eccles. 8. 12, it shall be *w.* with  
 them that fear God.  
 Is. 3. 10, say to the righteous, it  
 shall be *w.*  
 Ezek. 33. 32, one that can play *w.*  
 Jonah 4. 4, doest thou *w.* to be  
 angry?  
 Matt. 25. 21; Luke 19. 17, *w.* done  
 Mark 7. 37, he hath done all  
 things *w.* [w. of you.]  
 Luke 6. 26, when all men speak  
 Gal. 5. 7, ye did run *w.* [Tit. 2. 9.]  
 See Phil. 4. 14; 1 Tim. 3. 5; 5. 17;  
 Went. Gen. 4. 16, Cain *w.* out from  
 the presence.  
 Deut. 1. 31, in all the way ye *w.*  
 2 Kin. 5. 26, *w.* not my heart with  
 thee. [these of God.]  
 Ps. 42. 4, I *w.* with them to the  
 106. 32, *w.* it, ill with Moses.  
 Matt. 21. 30, I go, sir, and *w.* not.  
 Luke 17. 14, as they *w.* they were  
 cleansed. [temple to pray.]  
 18. 10, two men *w.* up into the  
 See Matt. 11. 7; 20. 1; Luke 6. 19;  
 John 8. 9. [God *w.*]  
**Wept.** 2 Kin. 8. 11, the man of  
 Ezra 10. 1; Neh. 8. 9, the people *w.*  
 very sore.  
 Neh. 1. 4, I *w.* before God.  
 Luke 7. 32, we mourned, and ye  
 have not *w.* [love it.]  
 19. 41, behold the city, and *w.*  
 John 11. 35, Jesus *w.* [they *w.* not.]  
 1 Cor. 7. 30, that weep as though  
 See 2 Sam. 12. 22; Ps. 69. 10; 137.1;  
 Rev. 5. 4.  
**Wet.** Job 24. 8; Dan. 4. 15; 5. 21.  
**What.** Ex. 16. 15, they wist not *w.*  
 it was. [you?]  
 2 Sam. 16. 10, *w.* have I to do with  
 Ezra 9. 10, *w.* shall we say after  
 this? [w. is man?]  
 Job 7. 17; 15. 14; Ps. 8. 4; 144. 3;  
 Is. 38. 15; John 12. 27, *w.* shall I  
 say?  
 Hos. 6. 4, *w.* shall I do unto thee?  
 Matt. 5. 47, *w.* do ye more than  
 others? [thou wilt.]  
 Mark 14. 36, not *w.* I will, but *w.*  
 John 21. 22, *w.* is that to thee?  
 See Acts 9. 6; 10. 4; 16. 30; 1 Pet.  
 1. 11. [shall prosper.]  
**Whatsoever.** Ps. 1. 3, *w.* he doeth  
 Eccles. 3. 14, *w.* God doeth shall be  
 for ever. [cometh of evil.]  
 Matt. 5. 37, *w.* is more than these  
 7. 12, *w.* ye would that men should  
 do to you.  
 20. 4, *w.* is right I will give you.  
 Phil. 4. 8, *w.* things are true.  
 See John 15. 16; Rom. 14. 23; 1  
 Cor. 10. 31. [harvest to day?]  
**Wheat.** 1 Sam. 12. 17, is it not *w.*  
 Job 31. 40, let thistles grow instead of  
*w.* [w.]  
 Ps. 81. 16; 147. 14, the finest of the  
 Jer. 12. 13, they have sown *w.*, but  
 reap thorns.  
 23. 28, what is the chaff to the *w.*?  
 Matt. 3. 12, gather his *w.* into the  
 garner. [as *w.*]  
 Luke 22. 31, that he may sift *w.*  
 See John 12. 24; Acts 27. 38; 1 Cor.  
 15. 37. [chaff to *w.*]  
**Wheel.** Ex. 14. 25, took off their  
 Judg. 5. 28, why tarry the *w.*?  
 Ps. 83. 13, make them like a *w.*

## Wheel—Continued

Prov. 20. 26, a wise king bringeth the w. over them. [the cistern.  
Eccles. 12. 6, or the w. broken at  
Is. 28. 28, nor break it with the w.  
of his cart. [of the w.  
Nab. 3. 2, the noise of the rattling  
See Is. 5. 28; Jer. 18. 3; 47. 3;  
Ezek. 1. 16. [Hos. 13. 8.  
Whelp. 2 Sam. 17. 8; Prov. 17. 12;  
When. 1 Sam. 3. 12, w. I begin, I  
will also. [give.  
1 Kin. 8. 30, w. thou hearest, for-  
Pa. 94. 8, w. will ye be wise?  
Eccles. 8. 7, who can tell him w. it  
shall be? [these things be?  
Matt. 24. 3; Luke 21. 7, w. shall  
See Deut. 6. 7; John 4. 25; 16. 8; 1  
John 2. 28. [w. come ye?  
Whence. Gen. 42. 7; Josh. 9. 8,  
Job 10. 21, w. I shall not return.  
Is. 51. 1, look unto the rock w. ye  
are hewn.  
James 4. 1, from w. come wars?  
Rev. 7. 13, w. came they? [9. 29.  
See Matt. 13. 54; John 1. 48; 7. 28;  
Where. Gen. 3. 9, w. art thou?  
Ex. 2. 20; 2 Sam. 9. 4; Job 14. 10, w.  
is he? [he?  
Job 9. 24, if not, w., and who is  
Pa. 42. 8, w. is thy God? Jer. 2. 6,  
w. is the Lord? [they?  
Zech. 1. 5, your fathers, w. are  
See Is. 49. 21; Hos. 1. 10; Luke  
17. 37.  
Whereby. Luke 1. 18, w. shall I  
know this? [must be saved.  
Acts 4. 12, none other name w.  
Rom. 8. 16, the spirit of adoption,  
w. we cry.  
See Jer. 33. 8; Ezek. 18. 31; 39. 26;  
Eph. 4. 30. [should I fast?  
Wherefore. 2 Sam. 12. 23, w.  
Matt. 14. 31, w. didst thou doubt?  
26. 50, w. art thou come?  
See 2 Sam. 16. 10; Mal. 2. 15; Acts  
10. 21.  
Whereto. Is. 55. 11; Phil. 3. 16.  
Wherewith. Judg. 6. 5, w. shall I  
save Israel? [answer.  
Ps. 119. 42, so shall I have w.  
to Mic. 6. 6, w. shall I come before the  
Lord? [17. 26.  
See Matt. 5. 13; Mark 9. 5; John  
Whet. Deut. 32. 41; Ps. 7. 12;  
Eccles. 10. 10. [did the will.  
Whether. Matt. 21. 31, w. of them  
23. 17, w. is greater, the gold or  
the temple?  
Rom. 14. 8, w. we live or die.  
2 Cor. 1. 2, w. in the body, or out  
of the body. [1 John 4. 1.  
See 1 Kin. 20. 18; Ezek. 2. 5; 3. 11;  
While. 2 Chr. 15. 2, with w. w.  
ye be with him. [his soul.  
Pa. 49. 18, w. ho lived he blessed  
Is. 55. 6, w. he may be found.  
Jer. 15. 9, her sun is gone down w.  
it was yet day.  
Luke 18. 4, he would not for a w.  
24. 44, w. I was yet with you.  
John 9. 4, work w. it is day. [eth.  
1 Tim. 6. 6, she is dead w. she liveth  
See 1 Sam. 9. 27; 2 Sam. 7. 19;  
Acts 20. 11. [Nah. 3. 2.  
Whip. 1 Kin. 12. 11; Prov. 26. 3;  
Whit. 1 Sam. 3. 18; John 7. 23;  
13. 10, [shall be w. with milk.  
White. Gen. 49. 12, his teeth  
Num. 12. 10, leprous, w. as snow.  
Job 6. 6, is there any taste in the w.  
of an egg?  
Eccles. 9. 8, let thy garments be  
always w.

## White—Continued

Cant. 5. 10, my beloved is w. and  
ruddy.  
Is. 1. 18, they shall be w. as snow.  
Matt. 5. 36, thou canst not make  
one hair w.  
John 4. 35, w. already to harvest.  
Rev. 2. 17, a w. stone. 3. 4, walk  
with me in w. [28. 3.  
See Dan. 1. 35; 12. 10; Matt. 17. 2;  
Whited. Matt. 23. 27; Acts 23. 3.  
Whiter. Pa. 51. 7; Lam. 4. 7.  
Whither. 2 Kin. 5. 25; Cant. 6. 1;  
Heb. 11. 8.  
Whole. 2 Sam. 1. 9, my life is yet  
w. in me.  
Eccles. 12. 13, this is the w. duty of  
man. [be made w.  
Jer. 19. 11, a vessel that cannot  
Ezek. 15. 5, when w. it was meet  
for no work. [cast into bell.  
Matt. 5. 29, not that thy w. body be  
9. 12; Mark 2. 17, the w. need not  
a physician. [was leavened.  
Matt. 13. 33; Luke 13. 21, till the w.  
Matt. 16. 26; Luke 9. 25, gain the w.  
world. [nation perish not.  
John 11. 50, expedient that w.  
1 Cor. 12. 17, if the w. body were  
an eye. [spirit.  
1 Thess. 5. 23, I pray God your w.  
James 2. 10, keep the w. law.  
1 John 2. 2, for the sins of the w.  
world. [ness.  
5. 19, the w. world lieth in wicked-  
ness. Matt. 15. 31; John 6. 6; 7. 23;  
Acts 9. 34. [6. 3.  
Wholesome. Prov. 15. 4; 1 Tim.  
Wholly. Job 21. 23, dieth, being  
w. at ease. [seed.  
Jer. 2. 21, planted thee w. a right  
46. 28, not w. unpunished.  
Acts 17. 16, the city w. given to  
idolatry.  
1 Thess. 5. 23, sanctify you w.  
1 Tim. 4. 15, give thyself w. to  
them. [14. 8.  
See Lev. 19. 9; Deut. 1. 36; Josh.  
Whomsoever. Dan. 4. 17, 25, 32,  
to w. he will. [veal him.  
Matt. 11. 27, to w. the Son will re-  
21. 44; Luke 20. 18, on w. it shall  
fall.  
Luke 4. 6, to w. I will, I give it.  
12. 48, to w. much is given.  
See Gen. 31. 32; Judg. 11. 24; Acts  
8. 19. [w. are these?  
Whose. Gen. 32. 17, w. art thou?  
Jer. 44. 28, shall know w. words  
shall stand. [image?  
Matt. 2. 20; Luke 20. 24, w. is the  
Eph. 1. 20, then w. shall these  
things be? [serve?  
Acts 27. 23, w. I am, and whom I  
See 1 Sam. 12. 3; Dan. 5. 23; John  
20. 23. [eat this bread.  
Whomsoever. 1 Cor. 11. 27, w. shall  
Gal. 5. 19, bear his judgment, w.  
he be.  
Rev. 22. 17, w. will, let him take.  
See Matt. 11. 6; 13. 12; Luke 8. 18;  
Rom. 2. 1. [things?  
Why. 1 Sam. 2. 28, w. do ye such  
Jer. 8. 14, w. do we sit still?  
27. 13; Ezek. 18. 31; 33. 11, w.  
will ye die?  
Luke 20. 5, w. did ye not believe?  
Mark 5. 39, w. make ye this ado?  
Acts 9. 4; 22. 7; 26. 14, w. perse-  
cutest thou me? [fault?  
Rom. 9. 19, w. doth he yet find  
20, w. hast thou made me thus?  
See 2 Chr. 25. 16; Luke 2. 48; John  
7. 45; 10. 20.

Wicked. Gen. 18. 23, destroy right-  
eous with w. [heart.  
Deut. 15. 9, a thought in thy w.  
1 Sam. 2. 9, the w. shall be silent.  
Job 3. 17, there the w. cease from  
troubling. [come to nought.  
8. 22, dwelling place of w. shall  
9. 29; 10. 15, if I be w., why  
labour I in vain?  
21. 7, wherefore do the w. live?  
30, the w. is reserved to destruc-  
tion. [w. come to an end.  
Ps. 7. 9, let the wickedness of  
11, God is angry with the w. [hell.  
9. 17, the w. shall be turned into  
10. 4, the w. will not seek God.  
11. 2, the w. bend their bow.  
6, upon the w. he shall rain snares.  
12. 8, the w. walk on every side.  
26. 5, I will not sit with the w.  
87. 21, the w. borroweth, and  
payeth not.  
32, the w. watcheth the righteous.  
35, I have seen the w. in great  
power. [the womb.  
58. 3, the w. are estranged from  
68. 2, so let the w. perish. [ump?  
94. 3, how long shall the w. tri-  
139. 24, see if there be any w. way  
in me.  
145. 20, all the w. will he destroy.  
Prov. 11. 5, w. shall fall by his own  
wickedness.  
14. 32, the w. is driven away.  
28. 1, the w. flee when no man  
pursueth.  
Eccles. 7. 17, be not overmuch w.  
8. 10, I saw the w. buried.  
Is. 13. 11, I will punish the w. [w.  
53. 9, he made his grave with the  
55. 7, let the w. forsake his way.  
57. 20, the w. are like the troubled  
sea. [w.  
Jer. 17. 9, the heart is desperately  
Ezek. 3. 18; 33. 8, to warn the w.  
11. 2, these men give w. counsel.  
18. 23, have I any pleasure that  
the w. should die?  
33. 15, if the w. restore the pledge.  
Dan. 12. 10, the w. shall do wick-  
edly.  
Mic. 6. 11, with w. balances.  
Nah. 1. 3, the Lord will not at all  
acquit the w. [than himself  
Matt. 12. 45; Luke 11. 26, more w.  
13. 49, sever the w. from the just.  
18. 32; 26. 26; Luke 19. 22, thou  
w. servant. [fied and slain.  
Acts 2. 23, by w. hands have cruci-  
1 Cor. 5. 13, put away that w.  
person.  
Eph. 6. 16, the fiery darts of the w.  
Col. 1. 21, enemies in your mind  
by w. works. [be revealed.  
2 Thess. 2. 8, then shall that w.  
See Eccles. 9. 2; Is. 48. 22; 2 Pet.  
2. 7; 3. 17. [w. for God?  
Wickedly. Job 13. 7, will you speak  
34. 12, God will not do w.  
Ps. 73. 8; 139. 20, they speak w.  
Dan. 12. 10, the wicked shall do w.  
Mal. 4. 1, all that do w. [Ps. 106. 6.  
See 2 Chr. 6. 37; 22. 3; Neh. 9. 33;  
Wickedness. Gen. 39. 5 this  
great w.  
Judg. 20. 3, how was this w.?  
1 Sam. 24. 13, w. proceedeth from  
the wicked. [w.  
1 Kin. 21. 25, sold himself to work  
Job 4. 8, they that sow w., reap  
the same.  
22. 5, is not thy w. great?  
Jer. 7. 9, let the w. of the wicked  
come to an end.

## Wickedness—Continued

55. 11, *w.* is in the midst thereof.  
 15, *w.* is in their dwellings.  
 58. 2, in heart ye work *w.* 84, 10, the tents of *w.*  
 Prov. 4. 17, they eat the bread of *w.*  
 8. 7, *w.* is an abomination to my lips.  
 11. 5, the wicked shall fall by his sword.  
 13. 6, *w.* overthroweth the sinner.  
 26. 26, his *w.* shall be shewed.  
 Eccles. 7. 25, the *w.* of folly.  
 Is. 9. 18, *w.* burneth as the fire. *w.*  
 47. 10, thou hast trusted in thy Jer. 2. 19, thine own *w.* shall correct thee.  
 6. 7, she casteth out her *w.*  
 44. 9, have you forgot the *w.* of your kings?  
 Ezek. 3. 19, if he turn not from 7. 11, violence is risen up into a rod of *w.*  
 31. 11, I have driven him out for 33. 12, in the day he turneth from his *w.*  
 Hos. 9. 15, for the *w.* of their do-10. 13, ye have plowed *w.* [house.  
 Mic. 6. 10, are treasures of *w.* in Zech. 5. 8, he said, This is *w.*  
 Mal. 1. 4, the border of *w.* 3. 15, they that work *w.* are set up.  
 Mark 7. 21, out of the heart proceed *w.*  
 Luke 11. 39, your inward part is full of *w.*  
 Rom. 1. 29, being filled with all 1 Cor. 5. 8, nor with the leaven of *w.*  
 Eph. 6. 12, spiritual *w.* in places.  
 1 John 5. 19, the whole world lieth in *w.* [12; Jer. 23. 11.  
 See Gen. 6. 5; Ps. 94. 23; Prov. 21. Wide. Ps. 35. 21, they opened their mouth *w.*  
 104. 25, this great and *w.* sea.  
 Prov. 21. 9; 25. 24; Jer. 22. 14, a *w.* house.  
 Matt. 7. 13, *w.* is gate that leadeth See Deut. 15. 8; Ps. 81. 10; Nah. 3. 13.  
 Wile. Eccles. 9. 9, the *w.* of thy Prov. 13. 22, whose findeth a *w.* findeth a good thing. [Lord  
 19. 14, a prudent *w.* is from the Luke 14. 20, I have married a *w.*  
 17. 32, remember Lot's *w.*  
 1 Cor. 7. 14, the unbelieving *w.* is sanctified. [of the *w.*  
 Eph. 5. 23, the husband is the head Rev. 21. 9, the bride, the Lamb's *w.* [Pet. 3. 7.  
 See 1 Tim. 3. 2; 5. 9; Tit. 1. 6; 1 Wiles. Num. 25. 18; Eph. 6. 11. Wilfully. Heb. 10. 26, if we sin *w.* Will. Luke 5. 13, I *w.*, be thou clean.  
 18. 14, not the *w.* of your Father. 26. 39, not as I *w.*, but as thou wilt. [the *w.* of God.  
 Mark 3. 35, whosoever shall do John 1. 13, born not of the *w.* of the flesh. [sent me.  
 4. 34, to do the *w.* of him that Acts 21. 14, the *w.* of the Lord be done. [me.  
 Rom. 7. 18, to *w.* is present with Phil. 2. 13, both to *w.* and to do. 1 Tim. 2. 8, I *w.* that men pray everywhere. [take.  
 Rev. 22. 17, whosoever *w.*, let him Willing. Ex. 35. 5, *w.* heart.  
 1 Chr. 28. 9, serve God with a *w.* mind. [service?]  
 29. 5, who is *w.* to consecrate his

## Wind—Continued

Ps. 110. 3, *w.* in the day of thy power.  
 Matt. 26. 41, the spirit is *w.*  
 2 Cor. 6. 8, *w.* rather to be absent. 8. 12, if there be first a *w.* mind. 1 Tim. 6. 18, *w.* to communicate. 2 Pet. 3. 9, not *w.* that any should perish.  
 Wind. 2 Chr. 32. 1: Prov. 11. 30; Phil. 3. 8. [which are as.  
 Wind. Job 6. 26, reprove speeches 7. 7, remember that my life is *w.* Prov. 11. 29, he shall inherit *w.* 25. 23, the north *w.* driveth away rain.  
 30. 4, gathered the *w.* in his fists. Eccles. 11. 4, he that observeth the *w.*  
 Is. 26. 18, we have brought forth *w.* 27. 8, he stayeth his rough *w.* Ezek. 37. 9, prophesy to the *w.* Hos. 6. 7, they have sown *w.* [w. Amos 1. 13, he that createth the Matt. 11. 7, a reed shaken with the *w.* [it listeth.  
 John 3. 8, the *w.* bloweth where Eph. 4. 14, carried about with every *w.* of doctrine. [12.  
 See Acts 2. 2; James 1. 6; Jude Windows. Gen. 7. 11; Eccles. 12. 3; Jer. 9. 21.  
 Wings. Ps. 17. 8; 36. 7; 91. 4, the shadow of thy *w.* [wind.  
 18. 10; 104. 3, on the *w.* of the 55. 6, Oh that I had *w.* like a dove! 139. 9, the *w.* of the morning. [w. Prov. 23. 5, riches make themselves Matt. 4. 2, with healing in his *w.* Wink. Job 15. 12; Ps. 35. 19; Prov. 6. 13. [Matt. 24. 20.  
 Winter. Gen. 8. 22; Cant. 2. 11; Wipe. 2 Kin. 21. 13; Is. 25. 8; Luke 7. 38; John 13. 5. [out *w.*  
 Wisdom. Job 4. 21, they die with-12. 2, *w.* shall die with you. Prov. 4. 7, *w.* is the principal thing. Prov. 16. 16, better to get *w.* than gold. [his own soul.  
 19. 8, he that getteth *w.* loveth 24. 4, cease from thine own *w.* Eccles. 1. 18, in much *w.* is much grief. [fit.  
 Is. 10. 13, by my *w.* I have done 29. 14, the *w.* of their wise men shall perish.  
 Jer. 8. 9, have rejected the word of the Lord, what *w.* is in them? Mic. 6. 9, the man of *w.* shall see thy name.  
 Matt. 11. 19, *w.* is justified of her children.  
 1 Cor. 1. 17, not with *w.* of words. 24, Christ the *w.* of God.  
 30, who of God is made unto us *w.* 2. 6, we speak *w.* among them that are perfect. [fishness with God.  
 3. 19, the *w.* of this world is fool-2 Cor. 1. 12, not with fleshly *w.* Col. 1. 9, that ye might be filled with all *w.*  
 4. 5, walk in *w.* toward them. James 1. 6, if any lack *w.* 3. 17, the *w.* from above is pure. Rev. 5. 12, worthy is the Lamb to receive *w.* [Col. 2. 3; 3. 16.  
 See Eccles. 1. 16; Rom. 11. 33; Wise. Gen. 3. 6, to make one *w.* Ex. 23. 8, the gift blindeth the *w.* Deut. 4. 6, this nation is a *w.* people.  
 32. 29, O that they were *w.*! 1 Kin. 3. 12, I have given thee a *w.* heart.

## Wise—Continued

Job 9. 4, he is *w.* in heart. 11. 12, vain man would be *w.* 22. 2, he that is *w.* may be profitable. [w.  
 32. 9, great men are not always Ps. 2. 10, be *w.* now, O ye kings. 19. 7, making *w.* the simple. 194. 48, when will ye be *w.*?  
 107. 43, whose is *w.*, and will ob-serve. [w. counsels.  
 Prov. 2. 5, a *w.* man shall attain 3. 7, be not *w.* in thine own eyes. 6. 6; 8. 33; 23. 19; 27. 11, be *w.* 9. 12, thou shalt be *w.* for thyself. 11. 30, he that winneth souls is *w.* 16. 21, the *w.* in heart shall be called prudent.  
 20. 26, a *w.* king scattereth the wicked.  
 Eccles. 7. 23, I said, I will be *w.* 9. 1, the *w.* are in the hands of God. [goads.  
 12. 11, the words of the *w.* are as Is. 59. 11, I am the son of the *w.* Dan. 12. 13, they that be *w.* shall shine.  
 Matt. 10. 16, be *w.* as serpents. 11. 25, thou hast hid these things from the *w.*  
 Rom. 1. 14, I am debtor to the *w.* 12. 16, be not *w.* in your own conceits.  
 1 Cor. 1. 20, where is the *w.*? 2 Tim. 3. 15, *w.* unto salvation. See Is. 5. 21; Jer. 4. 22; Matt. 25. 2. [w. Ps. 58. 5, charmers, charming never as *w.*  
 101. 2, I will behave myself *w.* Prov. 16. 20, that handleth a matter *w.* [1 Cor. 1. 25.  
 Wis. 1. Kin. 4. 31; Luke 16. 8; Wis. Ps. 73. 7, more than heart could *w.* [cursed.  
 Rom. 9. 3, I could *w.* myself as 3 John 2, I *w.* above all things. See Job 33. 6; Jonah 4. 8; 2 Cor. 13. 9. [17; 2 Thess. 3. 6.  
 Withdraw. Job 9. 13; Prov. 25. 3. Wither. Ps. 1. 3, his leaf shall not *w.* [herb.  
 37. 2, they shall *w.* as the green 129. 6; Is. 40. 7; 1 Pet. 1. 24, the grass *w.* [tree *w.* away.  
 Matt. 21. 19; Mark 11. 21, the fig Jude 12, trees whose fruit *w.* [11.  
 See Joel 1. 12; John 15. 6; James Withhold. Ps. 40. 11, *w.* not thy mercies.  
 84. 11, no good thing will he *w.* 23. 13, *w.* not correction. Eccles. 11. 6, *w.* not thy hand. [things.  
 Jer. 5. 25, your sins have *w.* good See Job 22. 7; 42. 2; Ezek. 18. 16. Joel 1. 13. [what is *w.*  
 Within. Matt. 23. 26, cleanse first Mark 7. 21, from *w.* proceed evil thoughts.  
 2 Cor. 7. 5, *w.* were fears. See Ps. 45. 13; Matt. 3. 9; Luke 12. 17. 16. 3. [thou *w.*?  
 Without. Gen. 24. 31, standest 2 Chr. 15. 3, for a long season *w.* the true God.  
 Prov. 1. 20, wisdom crieth *w.* Is. 53. 3; 55. 1, *w.* money. Jer. 33. 10, *w.* man, *w.* beast, *w.* inhabitant. [w. sacrifice.  
 Hos. 3. 4, Israel *w.* king, *w.* prince, Eph. 2. 12, *w.* God in the world. 1 Thess. 1. 12; 1 Tim. 3. 7, them that are *w.* [gate.  
 Heb. 13. 12, Jesus suffered *w.* the Rev. 22. 15, for *w.* are dogs.



## Without—Continued

See Prov. 22. 18; Matt. 10. 29; Luke 11. 40. [shall w. him.  
**Withstand**. Eccles. 4. 12, two Acts 11. 17, what was I that I could w. God?  
 Eph. 6. 13, able to w. in evil day. See Num. 22. 32; 2 Chr. 20. 6; Est. 9. 2. [w. betwixt.  
**Witness (n.)**. Gen. 31. 50, God is Josh. 24. 27, this stone shall be a w. Job 16. 19, my w. is in heaven. Ps. 69. 37, as a faithful w. in heaven. [lie.  
 Prov. 14. 5, a faithful w. will not lie. 55. 4, I have given him for a w. to the people. [faithful w.  
 Jer. 42. 5, the Lord be a true and Matt. 24. 14, for a w. to all nations. John 1. 7, the same came for a w. 3. 11, ye receive not our w. 5. 36, I have greater w. than that of John.  
 Acts 14. 17, he left not himself without w.  
 Rom. 2. 15, conscience also bearing them w.  
 1 John 5. 9, the w. of God is greater. 10, hath the w. in himself.  
 See Is. 43. 10; Luke 24. 48; Acts 1. 8; 13. 31. [and earth to w.  
**Witness (v.)**. Deut. 4. 26, heaven is. 3. 9, their countenance doth w. against them. [every city.  
 Acts 20. 23, the Holy Ghost w. in Rom. 3. 21, bring w. by the law and prophets. [confession.  
 1 Tim. 6. 13, before Pilate w. a good See 1 Sam. 12. 3; Matt. 26. 62; 27. 13; Mark 14. 60. [end.  
**Wits**. Ps. 107. 27, are at their w. **Witty**. Prov. 8. 12, knowledge of w. inventions.  
**Woeful**. Jer. 17. 16, the w. day.  
**Woman**. Judg. 9. 54, a w. slew him. Prov. 6. 24, to keep thee from the evil w.  
 9. 13, a foolish w. is clamorous. 12. 4; 31. 10, a virtuous w. [house. 21. 9, with a brawling w. in wide Eccles. 7. 28, a w. have I not found. Is. 54. 6, as a w. forsaken. [man. Jer. 31. 22, a w. shall compass a Matt. 5. 28, whose looketh on a w. 15. 28; O w., great is thy faith. 22. 27; Mark 12. 22; Luke 20. 32, the w. died also.  
 26. 10, why trouble ye the w.? 13, there shall this that this w. hath done, be told. [with thee? John 2. 4, w., what have I to do 19. 26, w., behold thy son. [works Acts 9. 36, this w. was full of good Rom. 1. 27, the natural use of the w. 1 Cor. 7. 1, it is good for a man not to touch a w. [man. 11. 7, the w. is the glory of the Gal. 4. 4, God sent forth his Son, made of a w. [teach. 1 Tim. 2. 12, I suffer not a w. to 14, the w. being deceived. See Is. 49. 15; Luke 7. 39; 13. 16; Rev. 12. 1. [the w.  
**Womb**. Gen. 49. 25, blessings of 1 Sam. 1. 5, the Lord had shut up her w.  
 Ps. 22. 9, took me out of the w. 127. 3, the fruit of the w. is his reward. [my mother's w. 139. 13, thou hast covered me in Eccles. 11. 5, how bones grow in the w. [thee from the w. Is. 44. 2; 49. 5, the Lord formed 48. 8, a transgressor from the w.

## Womb—Continued

49. 15, compassion on son of her w. Hos. 9. 14, give them miscarrying w. [thy w.  
 Luke 1. 42, blessed is the fruit of 11. 7, blessed is the w. that bare thee. 23. 9, blessed are the w. that never bare. [30. 16.  
 See Heb. 3. 11; 24. 20; 31. 15; Prov. 1. 26.  
**Women**. Judg. 5. 24, blessed above [another. 1 Sam. 18. 7, the w. answered one 2 Sam. 1. 26, passing the love of w. Ps. 45. 9, among thy honourable w. Prov. 31. 3, give not thy strength to w. [their children. Lam. 4. 10, pitiful w. have soddened Matt. 11. 11; Luke 7. 28, among them born of w. [ing at the mill. 24. 41, Luke 17. 35, two w. grind. Luke 1. 28, blessed art thou among w. [lence. 1 Cor. 14. 34, let your w. keep silent. 2. 9, w. adorn themselves. 15. 1, let the w. learn in silence. 5. 14, that the younger w. marry. 2 Tim. 3. 6, lead captive silly w. Tit. 2. 3, aged w. as becometh holiness. Heb. 11. 35, w. received their dead. See Acts 16. 13; 17. 4; Phil. 4. 3; 1 Pet. 3. 5. [unto many.  
**Wonder (n.)**. Ps. 71. 7, as a w. 77. 14, thou art the God that doest w. [the dark? 88. 12, shall thy w. be known in 96. 3, declare his w. among all people. 107. 24, his w. in the deep. Is. 20. 3, walked barefoot for a sign and a w. 29. 14, I will do a marvellous work Joel 2. 30; Acts 2. 19, I will shew w. in heaven. [w. John 4. 48, except ye see signs and Acts 4. 30, that w. may be done by the name. [Thess. 2. 9. See Rom. 15. 19; 2 Cor. 12. 12; 2 Wonder (v.). Is. 29. 9, stay yourselves, and w. [cessor. 59. 16, he w. there was no inter- 63. 5, I w. there was none to uphold. [lously. Hab. 1. 6, regard, and w. marvel. Zech. 3. 8, they are men w. at. Luke 4. 22, all w. at the gracious words. [13. 3; 17. 6. See Acts 3. 11; 8. 13; 13. 41; Rev. 17. 1.  
**Wonderful**. 2 Sam. 1. 26, thy love was w.  
 Job 42. 3, things too w. for me. Ps. 139. 6, such knowledge is too w. for me. [W. Is. 9. 6, his name shall be called 28. 29, who is w. in counsel. See Deut. 28. 69; Jer. 5. 30; Matt. 21. 15. [Dan. 8. 24.  
**Wonderfully**. Ps. 139. 14. **Wondrous**. 1 Chr. 16. 9; Ps. 26. 7; 75. 1; 78. 32; 105. 2; 106. 22; 119. 27; 145. 5; Jer. 21. 2, w. works. Ps. 72. 18; 86. 10; 119. 18, w. things. **Wont**. Exod. 21. 29, if the ox were w. to push. [to release. Matt. 27. 15, the governor was w. Mark 10. 1, as he was w., he taught them. Luke 22. 39, he went, as he was w. Acts 16. 13, where prayer was w. to be made. See Num. 22. 30; 2 Sam. 20. 18; Dan. 3. 19.

**Wood**. Gen. 22. 7, behold the fire and the w. [22, hever of w. Deut. 29. 11; Josh. 9. 21; Jer. 46. 2 Sam. 18. 8, the w. devoured more people. Ps. 141. 7, as one cleaveth w. Prov. 26. 20, where no w. is, the fire goeth out. [3. 12. See Jer. 7. 18; Hag. 1. 8, 1 Cor. 13. 13. **Wool**. Ps. 147. 16, he giveth snow like w. Is. 1. 18, your sins shall be as w. Dan. 7. 9; Rev. 1. 14, hair like w. See Prov. 31. 13; Ezek. 34. 3; 44. 17; Hos. 9. 1. [w. of God. **Word**. Deut. 8. 3, Matt. 4. 4, every 30. 14; Rom. 10. 8, the w. is very nigh. Job 12. 11, doth not the ear try w.? Ps. 19. 14, let the w. of my mouth be acceptable. Ps. 68. 11, the Lord gave the w. Col. 1. 5; 2 Tim. 2. 15; James 1. 18, the w. of truth. [season. Prov. 15. 23, a w. spoken in due 25. 11, a w. fitly spoken. Is. 29. 1, an offender for a w. 30. 21, thine ears shall hear a w. behind thee. 50. 4, how to speak a w. in season. Jer. 5. 13, the w. is not in them. 18. 18, nor shall the w. perish. Hos. 14. 2, speak with you w. Matt. 8. 8, take with you w. 12. 36, every idle w. that men shall speak. [tabulated. 18. 16, that every w. may be es- 24. 35, my w. shall not pass away. Mark 4. 14, the sower soweth the w. 8. 38; Luke 9. 26, ashamed of my w. [proceeded. Luke 4. 22, gracious w. which Luke 4. 36, amazed, saying, What a w. is this. [and w. 24. 19, a prophet mighty in deed John 6. 63, the w. I speak are life. 68, thou hast the w. of eternal life. 12. 48, the w. I have spoken shall judge him. 14. 24, the w. ye hear is not mine. 17. 8, I have given them the w. thou gavest me. Acts 13. 15, any w. of exhortation. 20. 35, remember the w. of the Lord Jesus. 26. 25, the w. of truth and soberness. [w. 1 Cor. 1. 17, not with wisdom of 4. 20, not of w., but in power. 14. 9, except ye utter w. easy to be understood. [and nay. 2 Cor. 1. 18, our w. was not yea 5. 19, the w. of reconciliation. Gal. 5. 14, all the law is fulfilled in one w. 6. 6, him that is taught in the w. Eph. 5. 6, deceive you with vain w. Phil. 2. 6, holding forth the w. of life. [dwell in you. Col. 3. 16, let the w. of Christ 1 Thess. 1. 5, the gospel came not in w. only. [these w. 4. 18, comfort one another with the w. of faith. 1 Tim. 4. 6, nourished in the w. and doctrine. 5. 17, labour in the w. and doct- 2 Tim. 2. 14, strive not about w. 4. 2, preach the w. [his w. Tit. 1. 3, in due times manifested 9, holding fast the faithful w. Heb. 1. 3, by the w. of his power. 2. 2, if the w. spoken by angels was steadfast. [profit. 4. 2, the w. preached did not

## Word—Continued

12, the w. of God is quick and powerful.  
 5, 13, is unskilful in the w.  
 6, 5, and have tasted the good w. of God.  
 7, 28, the w. of the oath.  
 11, 3, the worlds were framed by the w. of God. [the w.]  
 13, 7, who have spoken to you  
 James 1. 21, the engraver w. 22, doers of the w.  
 23, if any be a heifer of the w.  
 3, 2, if any man offend not in w.  
 1 Pet. 1. 23, being born again by the w.  
 25, this is the w. which is preached.  
 2, 2, the sincere milk of the w.  
 8, them that stumble at the w.  
 3, 1, if any obey not the w.  
 2 Pet. 1. 19, a more sure w. of prophecy.  
 3, 2, the w. spoken by the prophets  
 6, by the w. of God the heavens were of old. [kept in store.]  
 7, the heavens by the same w. are  
 1 John 1. 1, hands have handled, of w. of life. [is the love.]  
 2, 5, whose keepeth his w., in him  
 3, 18, let us not live in w.  
 Rev. 3, 8, thou hast kept my w.  
 10, the w. of my patience. [w.]  
 22, 19, if any take away from the See Is. 8. 20; Jer. 20. 9; Mic. 2. 7; Rev. 21. 5. [his w.]  
**Work.** (n.) Gen. 2, 2, God ended 6, 29, shall comfort us concerning our w. [all thy w.]  
 Deut. 5, 13, six days thou shalt do  
 Ex. 35, 2, six days shall w. be done. [ing to thy w.]  
 Deut. 3, 24, what God can do accord- Ps. 115, 4; 135, 15, the w. of men's hands. [required.]  
 1 Chr. 16, 37, as every day's w. 2 Chr. 31, 21, in every w. he began, he did it. [fully.]  
 34, 12, the men did the w. faith- Ezra 5, 8, this w. goeth fast on.  
 6, 7, let the w. alone.  
 Neh. 3, 5, their nobles put not their necks to the w.  
 6, 3, why should the w. cease? 16, he perceived this w. was of God. [w. of his hands.]  
 Job. 1, 10, thou hast blessed the 10, 3; 14, 15; Ps. 143, 5, the w. of these hands. [render unto him.]  
 34, 11, the w. of a man shall he Ps. 8, 3, the w. of thy fingers.  
 19, 1, his handy w.  
 33, 4, all his w. are done in truth. Matt. 7, 22; Acts 2, 11, wonderful w. [of our hands.]  
 Ps. 90, 17, establish thou the w. 101, 3, I hate the w. of them that turn aside.  
 104, 23, man goeth forth to his w. 111, 2, the w. of the Lord are great.  
 141, 4, to practise wicked w.  
 Prov. 16, 3, commit thy w. unto the Lord.  
 20, 11, whether his w. be pure.  
 2 Tim. 4, 14, to every man according to his w. [her.]  
 Prov. 31, 31, let her own w. praise Eccles. 1, 14, I have seen all the w. that are done.  
 3, 17, there is a time for every w.  
 5, 6, wherefore should God destroy the w.?  
 8, 9, I applied my heart to every w.

## Work—Continued

9, 1, their w. are in the hand of God.  
 10, there is no w. in the grave.  
 12, 14, God shall bring every w. into judgment.  
 Jer. 51, 18, they worship w. of their own hands.  
 Is. 5, 19, let him hasten his w.  
 10, 12, when the Lord hath performed his whole w.  
 26, 12, thou hast wrought all our w. in us.  
 28, 21, do his w., his strange w.  
 29, 15, their w. are in the dark.  
 66, 18, I know their w. and their thoughts. [mightily in w.]  
 Jer. 32, 19, great in counsel, and 48, 7, thou hast trusted in thy w.  
 Amos 8, 7, I will never forget any of their w. [days.]  
 Hab. 1, 5, I will work a w. in your Mat. 23, 3, do not ye after their w. 5, all their w. they do to be seen of men. [mighty w.]  
 Mark 6, 5, he could there do no John 5, 20, greater w. than these.  
 6, 28, that we might work the w. of God. [believe.]  
 29, this is the w. of God, that ye 7, 21, I have done one w., and ye all marvel.  
 9, 3, that the w. of God should be made manifest.  
 10, 25, the w. I do in my Father's name. [stone me?]  
 32, for which of those w. do ye 14, 12, the w. I do shall be do, and greater w.  
 17, 4, I have finished the w.  
 Acts 5, 38, if w. be of men, it will come to nought. [to the w.]  
 15, 38, who went not with them Rom. 3, 27, by what law? of w.?  
 4, 6, imputeth righteousness without w. [callesth.]  
 9, 11, not of w., but of him that 11, 6, grace, otherwise w. is no more w. [the w. of darkness.]  
 13, 12, let us therefore cast off the w. of God. [he made manifest.]  
 1 Cor. 8, 13, every man's w. shall 9, 1, are not ye my w. in the Lord? Gal. 2, 16, by w. of the law shall no flesh. [w.]  
 6, 4, let every man prove his own Eph. 2, 9, not of w., lest any man should boast.  
 4, 12, the w. of the ministry.  
 5, 11, the unfruitful w. of darkness. [by wicked w.]  
 Col. 1, 21, enemies in your mind 1 Thess. 5, 13, esteem them for 1 Thess. 5, 17, in every good w. 2 Tim. 1, 9; Tit. 3, 5, not according to our w.  
 4, 5, do the w. of an evangelist. Tit. 1, 16, in w. they deny him.  
 James 1, 4, let patience have her perfect w. [save him.]  
 2, 14, if he have not w., can faith 17, faith, if it hath not w., is dead, being alone. [thy w.]  
 18, shew me thy faith without 21, was not Abraham justified by w.?  
 22, by w. was faith made perfect.  
 2 Pet. 3, 10, earth and w. therein shall be burnt up. [devil.]  
 1 John 3, 8, destroy the w. of the Rev. 2, 2, 9, 13, 19; 3, 1, 8, 15, I know thy w.

## Work—Continued

26, he that keepeth my w. to the end.  
 3, 2, I have not found thy w. perfect. [them.]  
 14, 13, and their w. do follow See Gal. 5, 19; 2 Thess. 1, 11; Rev. 18, 6; 20, 12. [will w. for us.]  
**Work.** (v.) 1 Sam. 14, 6, the Lord 1 Kin. 21, 20, sold thyself to w. [to the w.]  
 Neh. 4, 6, the people had a mind Job 23, 9, on the left hand, where he doth w. [with man.]  
 33, 29, all these things w. God Ps. 58, 2, in heart ye w. wickedness. 101, 7, he that w. deceit.  
 Is. 43, 13, I will w., and who shall let it? [evil.]  
 Mic. 2, 1, woe to them that w. Hag. 2, 4, w., for I am with you. Mal. 3, 15, they that w. wickedness are set up. [my vineyard.]  
 Mark 21, 23, son, go w. to day in Mark 16, 20, the Lord w. with them. [to, and I w.]  
 John 5, 17, my Father w. hither- 6, 28, that we might w. the works of God.  
 30, what dost thou w.?  
 9, 4, the night cometh, when no man can w. [ness is accepted.]  
 Acts 10, 35, he that w. righteous- Rom. 4, 15, the law w. wrath.  
 5, 3, tribulation w. patience.  
 8, 28, all things w. together for good. [our own hands.]  
 1 Cor. 4, 12, and labour w. with 12, 6, it is same God which w. all in all.  
 2 Cor. 4, 12, death w. in us.  
 17, w. for us a far more exceeding weight of glory.  
 Gal. 5, 6, faith which w. by love. Eph. 1, 11, who w. all things after the counsel.  
 2, 2, the spirit that now w.  
 3, 20, the power that w. in us.  
 4, 28, w. with his hands the thing that is good.  
 Phil. 2, 12, w. out your own salvation. [hands.]  
 1 Thess. 4, 11, w. with your own 2 Thess. 2, 7, the mystery of iniquity doth w. [should be eat.]  
 3, 10, if any would not w., neither James 1, 3, the trying of your faith w. patience.  
 See Ezek. 46, 1; Prov. 11, 18; 31, 13; Eccles. 3, 9.  
**Workman.** Hos. 8, 6; Eph. 2, 10; 2 Tim. 2, 15. [the w.]  
**World.** Job. 18, 18, chased out of 34, 13, who bath disposed the whole w.  
 37, 12, on the face of the w.  
 Ps. 17, 14, from men of the w. 50, 12, the w. is mine. [in the w.]  
 73, 12, the ungodly, who prosper 77, 18; 97, 4, lightnings lightened the w.  
 93, 1, the w. also is established.  
 Eccles. 3, 11, he hath set the w. in their heart. [with cities.]  
 Is. 14, 21, nor fill the face of the w. 24, 4, the w. languisheth. 34, 1, let the w. hear.  
 Matt. 4, 8; Luke 4, 5, all the kingdoms of the w.  
 5, 14, the light of the w.  
 13, 22; Mark 4, 19, the cares of this w. choke.  
 38, the field is the w. 40, in the end of the w.

## World—Continued

16. 26; Mark 8. 36; Luke 9. 25, gain the whole w. [offences.  
18. 7, woe to the w. because of Mark 10. 30; Heb. 2. 5; 6. 5, in the w. to come. [w. began.  
Luke 1. 70; Acts 3. 21, since the 2. 1, all the w. should be taxed. 16. 8; 20. 34, children of this w. 20. 35, worthy to obtain that w. John 1. 10, he was in the w. 29, which taketh away the sin of the w.  
8. 16, God so loved the w.  
4. 42; 1 John 4. 14, the Saviour of the w. [the w.  
6. 33, he that giveth life unto 7. 4, shew thyself to the w. 7. 4, the w. cannot hate you. 8. 12; 9. 6, I am the light of the w. 12. 19, the w. is gone after him. 31, now is the judgment of this w. 47, not to judge the w., but to save the w.  
13. 1, depart out of this w.  
14. 17, whom the w. cannot receive. [and not unto the w.  
22, manifest thyself unto w.  
27, not as the w. giveth, give I unto you.  
John 14. 30, the prince of this w. cometh. [you.  
15. 18; 1 John 3. 13, if the w. hate 19, the w. would love his own. 16. 33, in the w. ye shall have tribulation.  
17. 9, I pray not for the w.  
16, they are not of the w. 21, the w. may believe. [the books.  
21. 25, the w. could not contain Acts 17. 6, turned the w. upside down. [become ugly.  
Rom. 3. 19, that all the w. may 12. 2, be not conformed to this w.  
1 Cor. 1. 20, where is the disputer of this w.?  
2. 6, the wisdom of this w.  
7. 31, they that use this w. as not abusing it. [blinded.  
2 Cor. 4. 4, the god of this w. hath Gal. 1. 4, this present evil w.  
6. 14, the w. is crucified unto me. Eph. 2. 2, according to the course of this w.  
12, without God in the w.  
1 Tim. 6. 7, we brought nothing into this w.  
17, them that are rich in this w. 2 Tim. 4. 10, having loved this present w. [not worthy.  
Heb. 11. 38, of whom the w. was James 1. 27, unspotted from the w. 3. 6, the tongue is a w. of iniquity. 4. 4, the friendship of the w. [w. 2 Pet. 2. 6, God spared not the old 3. 6, the w. that then was.  
1 John 2. 15, love not the w. 3. 1, the w. knoweth us not. [ness. 5. 19, the whole w. lieth in wickedness—See 2 Sam. 22. 16; 1 Chr. 16. 30; Prov. 8. 26.  
Worldly. Tit. 2. 12; Heb. 9. 1.  
Worm. Job 7. 5, my flesh is clothed with w. [my mother.  
17. 14, I said to the w. Thou art 19. 26, though w. destroy this body. [cover them.  
21. 26, shall lie down, and w. shall 24. 20, the w. shall feed sweetly on him.  
25. 6, man, that is a w.  
Ps. 22. 6, I am a w., and no man. Is. 14. 11, the w. is spread under thee.

## Worm—Continued

41. 14, fear not, thou w. Jacob. 66. 24; Mark 9. 44, 46, 48, they w. shall not die. [23.  
See Jonah 4. 7; Mic. 7. 17; Acts 12. Wormwood. Jer. 9. 15; 23. 16; Amos 5. 7. [rent is made w. Worse. Matt. 9. 16; Mark 2. 21, 12. 45; 27. 64; Luke 11. 26, last state w. than first. [grew w. Mark 5. 26, nothing bettered, but John 5. 14, lest a w. thing come unto thee. [for the w.  
1 Cor. 11. 17, not for the better, but 1 Tim. 5. 8, he is w. than an infidel. 2 Tim. 3. 13, shall wax w. and w. 2 Pet. 2. 20, the latter end is w. with them. [John 2. 10.  
See Jer. 7. 26; 16. 12; Dan. 1. 10; Worship. Ps. 95. 6, let us w. and bow down.  
97. 6, w. him, all ye gods. Is. 27. 13, shall w. the Lord in the holy mount. [our men?  
Jer. 44. 19, did we w. her without Zeph. 1. 5, them that w. the host of heaven. [w. me.  
Matt. 4. 9; Luke 4. 7, fall down and 15. 9, in vain they do w. me.  
John 4. 20, our fathers w. in this mountain.  
22. ye w. ye know not what. Acts 17. 23, whom ye ignorantly w. 24. 14, so w. I the God of my fathers. Rom. 1. 25, w. the creature more than the Creator. [w. God.  
1 Cor. 14. 25, so falling down he will See Col. 2. 18; Heb. 1. 6; Rev. 4. 10; 9. 20.  
Worth. Job 24. 25; Prov. 10. 20; Ezek. 30. 2.  
Worthy. Gen. 32. 10, I am not w. of the least.  
1 Sam. 26. 16, ye are w. to die. 1 Kin. 1. 52, if he shew himself a w. man. [w. to bear.  
Matt. 3. 11, whose shoes I am not 8. 8, not w. that thou shouldst come. [meet.  
10. 10, the workman is w. of his 37, loveth father or mother more than me is not w. [were not w. 22. 8, they which were bidden Luke 3. 16; John 1. 27, not w. to unloose.  
3. 8, fruits w. of repentance. 7. 4, that he was w. for whom he should do this. [is w. of his hire. 10. 7. 1 Tim. 5. 18, the labourer Luke 12. 48, things w. of stars. 15. 19, no more w. to be called thy son.  
20. 35, w. to obtain that world. Acts 24. 2, very w. deeds are done. Rom. 8. 18, not w. to be compared with the glory. [walk w. Eph. 4. 1; Col. 1. 10; 1 Thess. 2. 12, Heb. 11. 38, of whom the world was not w.  
James 2. 7, that w. name. Rev. 3. 4, for they are w. See Nah. 2. 6; Rev. 4. 11; 5. 2; 16. 6.  
Would. Num. 22. 29, I w. there were a sword.  
Ps. 81. 11, Israel w. none of me. Prov. 1. 25, ye w. none of my reproof.  
30, they w. none of my counsel. Dan. 5. 19, whom he w. he slew. Matt. 7. 12; Luke 6. 31, whatsoever ye w. that men. [whom he w. Mark 3. 18, and calleth unto him. Rom. 7. 15, what I w., that do I not.

## Would—Continued

1 Cor. 7. 7, I w. that all men were even as I.  
Rev. 3. 15, I w. thou were cold or hot. [5. 17.  
See Num. 11. 29; Acts 26. 29; Gal. Wound (n.). Ex. 21. 25, give w. for w.  
Job 34. 6, my w. is incurable. Ps. 147. 3, he bindeth up their w. Prov. 23. 29, who hath w. without cause? [friend.  
27. 6, faithful are the w. of a Is. 1. 6, but w. and bruises. Jer. 15. 18, why is my w. incurable? 30. 17, I will heal thee of thy w. Zech. 13. 6, what are these w. in thy hands?  
Luke 10. 34, bound up his w. See Prov. 6. 33; 20. 30; Hos. 5. 13; Rev. 13. 3. [and I heal.  
Wound (s.). Deut. 32. 39, I w. 2 Chr. 18. 33, carry me out, for I am w. [make whole.  
Job 5. 18, he w., and his hands Ps. 64. 7, suddenly shall they be w. 109. 22, my heart is w. within me. Prov. 7. 26, she hath cast down many w.  
18. 14, a w. spirit who can bear? Is. 53. 5, he was w. for our transgressions. [men.  
Jer. 37. 10, there remained but w. Wrap. Is. 28. 20; Mic. 7. 3; John 20. 7. [w.  
Wrath. Gen. 49. 7, cursed be thy Deut. 32. 27, were it not I feared the w. of the enemy.  
Zeph. 1. 15; Rom. 2. 5; Rev. 6. 17, the day of w. [beware.  
Job 36. 18, because there is w. Ps. 76. 10, the w. of man shall praise thee.  
90. 7, by thy w. we are troubled. Prov. 16. 14, w. of a king is as messengers of death. [suffer.  
19. 19, a man of great w. shall Eccles. 5. 17, much w. with his sickness. [eth with w.  
Is. 13. 9, the day of the Lord cometh. 54. 8, in a little w. I hid my face. Nah. 1. 2, he reserveth w. for his enemies.  
Hab. 3. 2, in w. remember mercy. Matt. 3. 7; Luke 3. 7; from the w. to come.  
Rom. 2. 5, w. against the day of w. Eph. 6. 4, provoke not your children to w. [pointed us to w. 1 Thess. 5. 9, God hath not appointed us to w. 1 Tim. 2. 8, lifting up holy hands, without w. [14. 8.  
See James 1. 19; Rev. 6. 16; 12. 12; Wrathful. Ps. 69. 24; Prov. 15. 18. Wrest. Ex. 23. 2; Deut. 16. 19; 2 Pet. 3. 16.  
Wrestle. Gen. 32. 24; Eph. 6. 12. Wretched. Num. 11. 15; Rom. 7. 24; Rev. 3. 17. [Prov. 30. 33. Wrinkle. Judg. 6. 38; Ps. 75. 8; Wrinkle. Job 16. 8; Eph. 5. 27. Write. Prov. 3. 3; 7. 3, w. on table of thy heart.  
Is. 10. 1, my grievousness they have prescribed.  
19, few, that a child may w. them. Jer. 22. 30, ye this man childless. 31. 33; Heb. 8. 10, I will w. it in their hearts.  
Hab. 2. 2, w. the vision, make it plain.  
See Job 13. 26; Ps. 87. 6; Rev. 3. 12. Writing. Ex. 32. 16; John 6. 47; Col. 2. 14.

Written. Job 19. 23, Oh that my words were w.  
 Pa. 69. 28, let them not be w. with the righteous. [and without.  
 Ezek. 2. 10, roll was w. within Luke 10. 20, because your names are w. in heaven. [w.  
 John 19. 22, what I have w. I have 1 Cor. 10. 11, w. for our admonition.  
 2 Cor. 3. 2, ye are our epistle w. in our hearts. [13. 8.  
 See Is. 4. 3; Jer. 17. 1; Rev. 2. 17; Wrong. Ex. 2. 13, to him that did the w. [hands.  
 1 Chr. 12. 17, there is no w. in mine Job 19. 7, I cry out of w., but am not heard. [do thee no w.  
 Jer. 22. 3, do no w. Matt. 20. 13, 1 Cor. 6. 7, why do ye not rather take w.?  
 2 Cor. 12. 13, forgive me this w. Col. 3. 25, he that doeth w. shall receive.  
 Philom. 18, if he hath w. thee. [7. 2.  
 See Prov. 8. 36; Acts 25. 10; 2 Cor. Wrongfully. Ezek. 22. 29; 1 Pet. 2. 19. [19; 2 John 5.  
 Wrote. Dan. 5. 5; John 8. 6; 19. Wroth. Gen. 4. 6, why art thou w.? Deut. 1. 34; 3. 26; 9. 19; 2 Sam. 22. 8; Ps. 18. 7; 78. 21, heard your words, and was w.  
 2 Kin. 5. 11, but Naaman was w., and went away. [thine anointed.  
 Ps. 49. 38, thou hast been w. with Is. 47. 6, I was w. with my people. 64. 9, I have sworn I would not be w.  
 57. 16, neither will I be always w. Is. 64. 9, be not w. very sore. Matt. 18. 34, his lord was w., and delivered. [2. 16.  
 See Num. 16. 22; Is. 28. 21; Matt. Wrought. Num. 23. 23, what hath God w. [derfully.  
 1 Sam. 6. 6, when God had w. won- 14. 45, Jonathan had w. with God this day. [w. in the work.  
 Neh. 4. 17, with one of his hands 6. 16, this work was w. of our God. Job 12. 9, the hand of the Lord hath w. this. [w. iniquity?  
 36. 23, who can say, Thou hast Ps. 31. 19, hast w. for them that trust in thee. [hast w. for us.  
 68. 28, strengthen that which thou 139. 15, curiously w. in lowest parts of earth. [hands had w.  
 Eccles. 2. 11, I looked on all my Is. 26. 12, which thou hast w. all our works in us.  
 41. 4, who hath w. and done it? Jer. 18. 3, he w. a work on the wheels.  
 Ezek. 20. 9, I w. for my name's sake. Dan. 4. 2, the wonders God hath w. toward me. [one hour.  
 Matt. 20. 12, these last have w. but 26. 10; Mark 14. 6, she hath w. a good work on me. [w. in God.  
 John 3. 21, manifest that they are Acts 15. 12, what wonders God had w. [w.  
 18. 3, he abode with them, and 19. 11, God w. special miracles by hands of Paul. [conspicence.  
 Rom. 7. 8, w. in me all manner of 15. 18, things which Christ hath not w. [the selfsame thing.  
 2 Cor. 5. 6, he that hath w. us for 7. 11, what carefulness it w. in you. 12. 12, the signs of an apostle were w. [Peter.  
 Gal. 2. 8, he that w. effectually in

## Wrought—Continued

Eph. 1. 20, which he w. in Christ. Heb. 11. 33, through faith w. righteousness.  
 James 2. 22, faith w. with his works. 1 Pet. 4. 3, to have w. the will of the Gentiles.  
 2 John 8, lose not those things we have w.  
 Rev. 19. 20, the false prophet that w. miracles. [16. 25.  
 See Ex. 36. 4; 2 Sam. 18. 13; 1 Kin. Wrong. Lev. 1. 15; Ps. 73. 10; Is. 51. 17.

## Y.

Yarn. 1 Kin. 10. 28; 2 Chr. 1. 16. Ye. 1 Cor. 6. 11; 2 Cor. 3. 2; Gal. 6. 1. [tion be y. y.  
 Yea. James 5. 12, let communica- 2 Cor. 1. 17, there should be y. y. and nay nay. [3. 12.  
 See 2 Cor. 1. 18; Phil. 3. 8; 2 Tim. Year. Gen. 1. 14, for seasons, days, and y. [my life been.  
 47. 9, few and evil have the y. of Ex. 13. 10, keep this ordinance from y. to y. [in one y.  
 23. 29, I will not drive them out Lev. 16. 34, make atonement once a y. [ye bear.  
 Num. 14. 34, each day for y. shall Deut. 14. 22, thou shalt tithe the increase y. by y.  
 15. 9, the y. of release is at hand. 26. 12, the third y., which is the y. of tithing. [erations.  
 32. 7, consider the y. of many gen- Judg. 11. 40, to lament four days in a y. [y. to y.  
 1 Sam. 2. 19, brought a coat from 7. 16, went from y. to y. in circuit. 2 Sam. 14. 26, every y. he polled it. 1 Kin. 17. 1, shall not be dew nor rain these y. [war in those y.  
 2 Chr. 14. 6, the land had rest, no Job 10. 15, are thy y. as man's days? 15. 20, the number of y. is hidden. 32. 7, multitude of y. should teach wisdom. [in pleasures.  
 36. 11, they shall spend their y. 26, nor can number of his y. be searched out. [sighing.  
 Ps. 31. 10, my y. are spent with 61. 6, prolong his y. as many generations. [thy goodness.  
 65. 11, thou crownest the y. with 77. 5, the y. of ancient times. 10, I will remember the y. of the right hand. [in trouble.  
 78. 33, their y. did he consume 90. 4, a thousand y. in thy sight. 9, we spend our y. as a tale that is told. [score years and ten.  
 10, the days of our y. are three- 102. 24, thy y. are throughout all generations.  
 27, thy y. shall have no end. Prov. 4. 10, the y. of thy life shall be many. [cruel.  
 5. 9, lest thou give thy y. to the 10. 27, the y. of the wicked shall be shortened. [nigh.  
 Eccles. 12. 1, nor the y. draw Is. 21. 16, according to the y. of an hireling. [softly all my y.  
 21. 1, add ye y. to y. 38. 15, go 61. 2; Luke 4. 19, the acceptable y. of the Lord. [come.  
 63. 4, the y. of my redeemed is Jer. 11. 23; 23. 12; 48. 4, the y. of their visitation. [of drought.  
 17. 8, shall not be careful in y.

## Year—Continued

28. 16, this y. thou shalt die. [y. 51. 46, a rumour shall come in one Ezek. 4. 5, laid on thee the y. of their iniquity. [thy y.  
 22. 4, thou art come even unto 38. 8, in latter y. thou shalt come. 46. 17, it shall be his to the y. of liberty. [shall join.  
 Dan. 12. 6, in the end of y. they Joel 2. 2, to the y. of many generations. [of a y. old?  
 Mic. 6. 6, shall I come with calves Hab. 3. 2, revive thy work in the midst of the y. [as in former y.  
 Mal. 3. 4, the offering be pleasant, Luke 13. 8, let it alone this y. also. Gal. 4. 10, ye observe days and y. Rev. 20. 2, Satan bound for a thou- sand y. [Rev. 9. 15.  
 See Zech. 14. 16; James 4. 13; Yearly. 1 Sam. 1. 3; 20. 6; Est. 9. 21. Yearn. Gen. 43. 30; 1 Kin. 3. 26. Yell. Jer. 2. 15; 51. 48; [Hab. 13. 8. Yesterday. Job 8. 9; Ps. 90. 4; Yet. Gen. 40. 23, y. did not the butler remember.  
 Ex. 10. 7, knowest thou not y.? Deut. 9. 29, y. they are the people. 12. 9, ye are not as y. come. [many.  
 Judg. 7. 4, the people are y. too 1 Kin. 19. 18, y. I have left me. 2 Kin. 13. 23, nor cast them from his presence as y. [y. laid.  
 Ezra 3. 6, the foundation was not Job 1. 16, he was y. speaking. 13. 15, though he slay me y. will I trust in him. [with me.  
 29. 5, when the Almighty was y. Ps. 6. 6, y. have I set my king. Eccles. 4. 3, he which hath not y. heen.  
 Is. 28. 4, while it is y. in his hand. Jer. 2. 9, I will y. plead with you. Ezek. 11. 16, y. will I be to them. 36. 37, I will y. for this be enquired of. [pointed.  
 Dan. 11. 35, it is y. for a time ap- Hos. 7. 9, y. he knoweth not. [thee? Amos 6. 10, is there y. any with Jonah 3. 4, y. forty days.  
 Hab. 3. 18, y. I will rejoice. [stand? Matt. 15. 17, do not ye y. under 19. 20, what lack I y.? Mark 13. 17, end is not y. [not y.  
 Mark 11. 13, the time of figs was Luke 24. 44, while I was y. with you. [y. come.  
 John 2. 4; 7. 6; 8. 20, hour is not 11. 25, though dead, y. shall he live.  
 Rom. 5. 6, y. without strength. 8. 24, why doth y. hope for? 1 Cor. 3. 15, y. so as y. 15. 17, ye are y. in your sins. Gal. 2. 20, y. not I, but Christ. Heb. 4. 15, y. without sin.  
 1 John 3. 2, it doth not y. appear. See Acts 8. 16; Rom. 9. 19; 1 Cor. 3. 3. [y. strength.  
 Yield. Gen. 4. 12, not henceforth Lev. 19. 25, that it may y. the in- crease. [her increase.  
 26. 4; Ps. 67. 6, the land shall y. Num. 17. 8, the rod y. almonds. 2 Chr. 30. 8, y. yourselves to the Lord. [the kings.  
 Neh. 9. 37, it y. much increase to Ps. 107. 37, plant vineyards, which may y. fruits.  
 Prov. 7. 21, she caused him to y. Eccles. 10. 4, y. pacifieth great of- fences. [shall swallow it up.  
 Hos. 8. 7, if it y., the strangers

## Yield—Continued

Joel 2. 22, fig tree and vine do *y.* their strength. [no meat.  
Hab. 3. 17, though fields shall *y.* Matt. 27. 50, cried again, and *y.* up the ghost.  
Acts 23. 21, do not thou *y.* to them. Rom. 6. 13, *y.* yourselves to God. 16, to whom ye *y.* yourselves servants. [righteousness.  
Heb. 12. 11, *y.* peaceable fruits of See Gen. 1. 20; Is. 5. 10; Dan. 3. 28. Yoke. Gen. 27. 40, thou shalt break his *y.* [bands of your *y.* Lev. 26. 13, I have broken the Deut. 23. 48, he shall put a *y.* on thy neck. [*y.* grievous.  
1 Kin. 12. 4, thy father made our Is. 9. 4; 10. 27; 14. 25, thou hast broken the *y.*  
58. 6, that ye break every *y.*  
Jer. 2. 20, of old time I have broken thy *y.* [*y.*  
27. 2; 28. 13, make thee bonds and 31. 18, as a bullock unaccustomed to the *y.* [in youth.  
Lam. 3. 27, it is good to bear the *y.* Matt. 11. 23, take my *y.* upon you. 30, for my *y.* is easy.  
Acts 15. 10, to put a *y.* on the neck of the disciples. [unbelievers.  
2 Cor. 6. 14, not unequally *y.* with Gal. 5. 1, entangled with the *y.* of bondage. [*y.*-fellow.  
Phil. 4. 3, I entreat thee also, true 1 Tim. 6. 1, as many servants as are under the *y.* [Luke 14. 19. See Job 1. 3; 42. 12; Lam. 1. 14; Yonder. Gen. 22. 6; Num. 23. 15; Matt. 17. 20.  
You. Gen. 48. 21, God shall be with *y.*  
Ruth 2. 4, the Lord be with *y.*  
1 Chr. 22. 18, is not the Lord with *y.*  
2 Chr. 15. 2, the Lord is with *y.* Jer. 18. 6, cannot I do with *y.*? 42. 11; Hag. 1. 13; 2. 4, for I am with *y.* [God is with *y.*  
Zech. 8. 23, we will go with *y.* Matt. 7. 12; Luke 6. 21, that men should do to *y.*  
28. 20, I am with *y.* always. Luke 10. 16, he that heareth *y.* heareth me. [out.  
13. 28, and *y.* yourselves thrust Acts 13. 46, seeing ye put it from *y.* 1 Cor. 6. 11, such were some of *y.* 2 Cor. 12. 14, I seek not yours, but *y.* [quickened.  
Eph. 2. 1; Col. 2. 13, *y.* hath he Col. 1. 27, Christ in *y.*  
4. 9, a brother who is one of *y.* 1 Thess. 5. 12, know them that are over *y.*  
1 John 4. 4, greater is he that is in *y.* Young. Ex. 23. 26, there shall nothing cast their *y.*  
Lev. 22. 28, ye shall not kill it and her *y.* in one day.  
Deut. 22. 6, thou shalt not take the dam with the *y.* [to the *y.* 28. 50, which will not shew favour

## Young—Continued

57, her eyes shall be evil toward her *y.* one. [her *y.*  
32. 11, as an eagle fluttereth over 1 Chr. 22. 6; 29. 1, Solomon my son is *y.* [*y.* and tender.  
2 Chr. 13. 7, when Rehoboam was 34. 3, while he was yet *y.*, he began to seek God. [God.  
Job 38. 41, when his *y.* ones cry to 39. 16, the ostrich is hardened against her *y.* [am old.  
Ps. 37. 25, I have been *y.*, and now 78. 71, from following ewes great with *y.* [her *y.*  
84. 3, a nest where she may lay 147. 9, he giveth food to the *y.* ravens which cry. [it.  
Prov. 30. 17, the *y.* eagles shall eat Cant. 2. 9; 8. 14, my beloved is like a *y.* hart. [gether.  
Is. 11. 7, their *y.* shall lie down to 40. 11, and gently lead those that are with *y.* [the flock.  
Jer. 31. 12, flow together for *y.* of Ezek. 17. 4, cropped off his *y.* twigs. John 21. 18, when *y.* thou girdedst thyself, [be sober.  
Tit. 2. 4, teach the *y.* women to See Gen. 33. 13; Is. 30. 6; Mark 7. 25; John 12. 14, [shall serve the *y.* Younger. Gen. 25. 23, the elder Job 30. 1, they that are *y.* have me in derision. [him be as the *y.* Luke 22. 26, he that is greatest, let 1 Tim. 5. 1, intreat the *y.* men as brethren. [to the elder.  
1 Pet. 5. 5, ye *y.*, submit yourselves See Gen. 29. 18; Luke 15. 12; 1 Tim. 5. 2, 11.  
Youngest. Gen. 42. 13; Josh. 6. 26. Yours. 2 Chr. 20. 15; Luke 6. 20; 1 Cor. 3. 21. [is evil from *y.* Youth. Gen. 8. 21, imagination 46. 34, about cattle from our *y.* till now. [from his *y.*  
1 Sam. 17. 33, be a man of war 55, whose son is this *y.*? 2 Sam. 19. 7, evil that befell thee from thy *y.* [my *y.*  
1 Kin. 18. 12, I fear the Lord from Job 13. 26, to possess the iniquities of my *y.*  
20. 11, his bones are full of the sin of his *y.*  
29. 4, as in days of my *y.* [*y.*  
30. 12, on my right hand rise the 33. 25, he shall return to the days of his *y.*  
38. 14, hypocrites die in *y.* Ps. 25. 7, remember not the sins of my *y.* [*y.*  
71. 5, thou art my trust from my 17, thou hast taught me from my *y.* [up.  
88. 15, ready to die from my *y.* 89. 45, the days of his *y.* hast thou shortened. [teagle's.  
103. 5, thy *y.* is renewed like the 110. 3, the dew of thy *y.*  
127. 4, the children of thy *y.* 129. 1, they have afflicted me from my *y.*

## Youth—Continued

144. 12, as plants grown up in *y.* Prov. 2. 17, forsaketh the guide of her *y.* [thy *y.*  
5. 18, rejoice with the wife of Eccles. 11. 9, rejoice, young man, in thy *y.*  
10, childhood and *y.* are vanity. 12. 1, remember now thy Creator in days of *y.* [from thy *y.* Is. 47. 12, wherein thou hast laboured 54. 4, forget the shame of thy *y.* Jer. 2. 2, the kindness of thy *y.* 3. 4, thou art the guide of my *y.* 22. 21, this hath been thy manner from thy *y.*  
31. 19, bear the reproach of my *y.* 32. 30, have done evil before me from their *y.* [his *y.*  
48. 11, hath been at ease from Lam. 3. 27, it is good to bear the yoke in his *y.* [*y.*  
Ezek. 4. 14, soul not polluted from 16. 22, hast not remembered days of thy youth. [days of her *y.* Hos. 2. 15, she shall sing as in the Joel 1. 8, lament for husband of her *y.*  
Zech. 13. 5, taught me to keep cattle from my *y.*  
Luke 18. 21, have kept from my *y.* Acts 26. 4, my manner of life from my *y.* [thy *y.*  
1 Tim. 4. 12, let no man despise See Prov. 7. 7; Is. 40. 30; Jer. 3. 24, 25. [lusts.  
Youthful. 2 Tim. 2. 22, flee *y.*

## Z.

Zeal. 2 Sam. 21. 2, sought to slay them in his *z.* [for the Lord. 2 Kin. 10. 16, come and see my *z.* Ps. 69. 9; John 2. 17, the *z.* of thine house. 119. 139, my *z.* hath consumed me. Is. 9. 7, the *z.* of the Lord will perform this. 59. 17, clad with *z.* as a cloke. 63. 15, where is thy *z.*? Ezek. 5. 13, I have spoken it in my *z.*  
Rom. 10. 2, they have a *z.* of God. 2 Cor. 9. 2, your *z.* hath provoked many.  
Phil. 3. 6, concerning *z.*, persecuting the Church.  
Col. 4. 13, he hath a great *z.* for you. See 2 Kin. 19. 31; Is. 37. 32; 2 Cor. 7. 11.  
Zealous. Num. 25. 11, he was *z.* for my sake. Acts 21. 20, they are all *z.* of the law. 1 Cor. 14. 12, as ye are *z.* of spiritual gifts. Tit. 2. 14, *z.* of good works. [repent. Rev. 3. 19, be *z.* therefore, and See Num. 25. 13; Acts 22. 3; Gal. 1. 14.  
Zealously. Gal. 4. 17, *z.* affected.



# GEOGRAPHICAL INDEX TO THE BIBLE

A list of Biblical Cities and Places with their situation on the maps. NOTE.—The figure denotes the number of the map; the letters indicate the space on the map; thus Abana (5Ea; 13Da;) appears on map 5 in the space Ea as well as on map 13 in the space Da.

<b>Abana</b> (āb'a-nā), also Amana, river 5Ea; 7Ca; 13Da; 17Da; 16Ea	<b>Appli Forum</b> (āp'pī-fō'rūm), forum. 2Aa; 15Aa
<b>Abarim</b> (āb'a-rīm), mountain. . . . . 5De	<b>Aqueduct</b> (ak'wē-dūkt), aqueduct. . . . . 10Ad
<b>Abel-beth-maschah</b> (ā'bel-bēth-mā'skah), meadow. . . . . 5Db; 7Ba	<b>Arabian Sea</b> (ā-rā'bi-ān sē), sea. . . . . 1Fe
<b>Abel-meholiah</b> (ā'bel-mē-hō'lah), meadow. 7Bb	<b>Arad</b> (ā'rād), also Tell Arad, city 4Fa; 5Cf; 7Bc; 13Bf; 16Cf
<b>Abel-shittim</b> (ā'bel-shē'tīm), also Abelschittim, Shittim, town. . . . . 5De	<b>Aral Sea</b> (ār'al sē), also Arab Sea, sea. . . . . 1Hc
<b>Abila</b> (āb'ī-lā), town. . . . . 7Bb; 13Cc	<b>Ararat</b> (ār'a-rāt), Mount, mountain. . . . . 2Db
<b>Abilene</b> (āb'ī-lē'nē), district. . . . . 13Da	<b>Ararat</b> (ār'a-rāt), also Ararath, see Armenia.
<b>Accad</b> (āk'kad), city. . . . . 1Gd; 2Db; 8Dc	<b>Arbela</b> (ār-bē'lā), town. . . . . 8Da
<b>Accho</b> (āk'kō), also Akka, Acre, Ocina, city 5Cc; 7Bb; 13Bc; 16Cc	<b>Archelais</b> (ār-kē-lā'is), town. . . . . 15Ib
<b>Aceladama</b> (ā-cel'da-mā), field. . . . . 11Bd; 12Cd	<b>Arimathea</b> (ār-i-mā-thē'ā), also Arimathaim, town. . . . . 13Ad
<b>Achaia</b> (ā-kā'ia), province. . . . . 2Bb; 15Ec	<b>Armenia</b> (ār-mē'nī-ā), also Ararat, Ararath, country. . . . . 2Da
<b>Achmetha</b> (āk'mē-thā), also Ecbatana, city 2Db; 8Eb	<b>Ar Moab</b> (ār mō'ab), also Ar of Moab, see Rab- bath Moab.
<b>Achzib</b> (āk'zīb), also Zib, town. . . . . 5Cb; 13Bb	<b>Arnon</b> (ār'nōn), river. 3Cd; 5Df; 7Bc; 13Cf; 17Cf
<b>Adana</b> (ā-dā'nā), town. . . . . 15Ke	<b>Areor</b> (ār'ē-ēr), also Arair, city. 4Fa; 5Df; 16Df
<b>Adlun</b> (ād'lūn), city. . . . . 16Cb	<b>Areor</b> (ār'ē-ēr), also Ararab, city. . . . . 5Cf; 16Cf
<b>Adoraim</b> (ād-o-rā'im), also Dura, city. 5Cc; 16Cc	<b>Arphaxad</b> (ār-fāx-ad), also Aphaxad, territory 1Gd
<b>Adramyttium</b> (ād-ra-mīt'ti-um), town 2Ba; 15Fb	<b>Arrabe</b> (ār'ra-bē), also Arrabeh, village. . . . . 16Cd
<b>Adria</b> (ā'drī-ā), sea. . . . . 15Bo	<b>Arvad</b> (ār'vād), also Ruad, city. . . . . 2Cb; 6Cb
<b>Adullam</b> (ād'ūllām), also Odollam, cave. . . . . 7Ac	<b>Ashdod</b> (āsh'dōd), also Esdud, Azotus, city 5Bc; 7Ac; 13Ae; 16Be
<b>Agines</b> (ag'ī-nēs), also Ava, Ivah, town. . . . . 8Fd	<b>Ashkenaz</b> (āsh'ke-nāz), also Ashschenaz, terri- tory. . . . . 1Fo
<b>Avahav</b> (ā-hā'vah), also Ivah, canal or river. 8Fd	<b>Ashteroth Karnaim</b> (āsh'tē-rōth kār-nā'im), also Ashteroth, Tell Ashtara, Tell Ashari, mound. . . . . 3Dc; 5Ee; 7Cb; 13Dc; 16Ec
<b>Ahmed</b> (āh'med), valley. . . . . 12Ae	<b>Asia</b> (ā'si-ā), province. . . . . 15Gb
<b>Ahmed</b> (āh'med), brook. . . . . 12Ae	<b>Asia Minor</b> (ā'si-ā mī'nēr), province. 2Cb; 15Hb
<b>Al</b> (āl), also Hai, city. . . . . 3Cd; 5Cc	<b>Askelon</b> (ās'ke-lōn), also Ascalon, Ashkelon, Askulan, Askulon, city 6Be; 7Ac; 13Ae; 16Be; 17Ae
<b>Aln Qadees</b> (āl'n kādēz), see Kadesh-Barnea.	<b>Askulan</b> (ās'ku-lān), also Askulon, see Askelon.
<b>Ajalon</b> (āj'a-lān), also Eglon, city. . . . . 5Be; 16Be	<b>Asmonean Valley</b> (ās-mō-nē'an vāl'ī), valley 16Bo
<b>Ajalon</b> (āj'a-lān), town. . . . . 5Cc; 7Ac	<b>Assos</b> (ās'sōs), town. . . . . 15Fb
<b>Akabah</b> (āk'ā-bā), Gulf of, gulf. . . . . 4Ed	<b>Assuan</b> (ās'su-ān), see Syene.
<b>Akra</b> (āk'rā), hill. . . . . 10Ac	<b>Assur</b> (ās'sūr), see Assyria.
<b>Akrabeh</b> (āk'ra-beh), town. . . . . 16Cd	<b>Assyria</b> (ās-sūr'ī-ā), also Asshur, Assur, kingdom 1Gd; 2Db; 8Db
<b>Alemeth</b> (āl'e-mēth), town. . . . . 12Cb	<b>Assyrians</b> (ās-sūr'ī-anz), camp. . . . . 10Aa
<b>Alexandria</b> (āl-ēx-ān'drī-ā), city. . . . . 15Ge	<b>Athens</b> (āth'ēng), city. . . . . 2Bb; 15Eb
<b>Amardus</b> (ā-mār'dūs), river. . . . . 8Fa	<b>Athlit</b> (āth'līt), ruins. . . . . 16Hc
<b>Amesias</b> (ām-a-si-ās), town. . . . . 15Ka	<b>Atropatene</b> (ā-tro-pā-tō'nē), also Media Minor, province. . . . . 16Aa
<b>Amastria</b> (ām-a-si-ās), town. . . . . 15Ha	<b>Attalia</b> (āt-tā-lī-ā), town. . . . . 16Hb
<b>Amathus</b> (ām-a-thūs), town. . . . . 13Cd	<b>Ava</b> (ā'vā), see Aginea.
<b>Amorites</b> (ām'ōr-ītes), highlands. . . . . 3Cd	<b>Avim</b> (ā'vīm), also Avites (ā'vītes), plain. . . . . 3Bd
<b>Amphipolis</b> (ām'fīp'ō-līs), city. . . . . 2Ba; 16Ea	<b>Azekah</b> (ā-zē'kah), town. . . . . 5Be
<b>Amrygdalon</b> (ām'gī'da-lōn), Pool of, fountain 10Ac	<b>Azmaveth</b> (āz'ma-vēth), village. . . . . 12Ca
<b>Anab</b> (ā'nāb), town. . . . . 5Cf	
<b>Ananus</b> (ā-nā'nūs), Tomb of, tomb. . . . . 10Be	
<b>Anatho</b> (ān-a-thō), town. . . . . 8Cb	
<b>Anathoth</b> (ān-a-thōth), also Anata, Anota, city 5Ca; 7Bc; 12Cb	
<b>Anti-Libanus</b> (ān'tī-līb-a-nūs), mountain range 3Db; 5Ea; 6Dc	
<b>Antioch</b> (ān'tī-ōk), also Antiochia, town. . . . . 15Kc	
<b>Antioch</b> (ān'tī-ōk), town. . . . . 2Cb; 15Hb	
<b>Antipatris</b> (ān'tīp-a-trīs), also Ras el Ain, town 13Ad	
<b>Antonia</b> (ān-tō'nī-ā), castle. . . . . 9	
<b>Aphek</b> (ā'fēk), also Apheka (ā-fē'kah), town. 5De	
<b>Apollonia</b> (āp-ōlī-ō'nī-ā), also Arsuf, seaport 13Ad	
<b>Apollonia</b> (āp-ōlī-ō'nī-ā), town. . . . . 15Ea	
	<b>Baalbek</b> (bāl'bēk), also Heliopolis, town 6Dc; 16Da
	<b>Baal-hazor</b> (bāl'al-hāzōr), also Tell Assur, city 5Cc; 16Cd
	<b>Baal-meon</b> (bāl'al-mē'on), also Beth-baal-meon, Beth-meon, town. . . . . 5De
	<b>Babel</b> (bā'bel), Tower of, tower. . . . . 8Dc
	<b>Babylon</b> (bāb'y-lōn), city. . . . . 1Gd; 2Db; 8Dc

- Babylonia** (báb-yé-ló'n-á), *also* Shinar, Sumir, country.....1Gd; 2Db; 8De  
**Bagdad** (bág'dád), town.....8De  
**Baghdana** (bá-gá's-tá-ná), city.....8Eb  
**Bashan** (bá'shán), district.....2Cb; 7Cb  
**Basra** (bás'rá), *also* Basrah, city.....8Fd  
**Beer-lahai-roi** (bé'er-la-há'roi), *also* Lahai-roi, well.....4Ebe  
**Beeroth** (bé-é'róth), *also* Berea, Bereh, Bireh, city.....5Ce; 16Ce  
**Beer-sheba** (bé'er-shé'bá), *also* Bir-es-Seba, Sheba, Shebah, Shibah, city.....3Bd; 4Ea; 5Bf; 6Be; 7Ac; 13Af; 16Bf  
**Beirut** (bí-róót), *also* Berothah, seaport.....6Ce; 16Ca  
**Beit Jenn** (bat-jén), village.....16Db  
**Bela** (bé'á), *also* Zoar, town.....3Cd  
**Benjamin** (ben-já'mín), territory.....5De  
**Berea** (bé-ré'a), city.....15Da  
**Bethabara** (béth-áb'a-rá), *also* Bethany, town.....13Cc  
**Bethabara** (béth-áb'a-rá), ford.....13Ce  
**Bethany** (béth'a-ní), village.....12Cd; 13Be  
**Beth-arbel** (béth-ar'bel), *also* Arbela, town.....5Dc; 13Cc  
**Beth-dagon** (béth-dá'gon), *also* Beit Dejan, city.....5Be; 16Be  
**Bethel** (béth'el), *also* Beitin, Luz, El-beth-el, village.....3Cd; 4Fa; 5Ce; 6Cz; 7Bc; 13Be; 16Ce; 17Be  
**Beth-haran** (béth-há'ran), town.....5De  
**Beth-horon** (béth-hó'rón) (nether), *also* Beth-oron, town.....7Bc  
**Beth-horon** (béth-hó'rón) (upper), *also* Beth-oron, town.....13Be  
**Beth-jeshimoth** (béth-jesh'í-móth), *also* Beth-jesimoth, city.....5De  
**Bethlehem** (béth-lé'hém) (Judah), *also* Beit Lahm, Ephrath, Ephrathah, Ephrata, Beth-lomon, Caleb-ephratah, town.....3Cd; 4Fa; 5Ce; 6Ce; 7Bc; 13Be; 16Ce  
**Bethlehem** (béth-lé'hém) (Zebulun), *also* Beit Lahm, town.....5Ce; 16Ce  
**Beth-nimrah** (béth-nim'rah), *also* Nimrah, Nimrin, Tell Nimrin, city.....5De; 16De  
**Bethsaida** (béth-sá'tá), *also* et Tell, town.....13Cc; 14Ca; 16De  
**Bethshan** (béth'shán), *also* Bethshean, Beisan, Betsan, Scythopolis, city.....5Dc; 6Cd; 7Bb; 13Ce; 16De  
**Beth-shemesh** (béth-shé'mesh), *also* Irshemesh, city.....5Be  
**Beth-tappuah** (béth-táp'pu-ah), city.....5Ce  
**Beth-zur** (béth-zúr), *also* Beth-zar, Beit Sur, Bethsura, city.....5Ce; 7Be  
**Bethzatha** (bé-zé-thá), section of Jerusalem.....10Bb  
**Bitynia** (bí-thín'á), province.....2Ca; 15Ha  
**Black Sea** (blák sé), *also* Euxine, Ashkenaz Sea, Pontus Euxinus, sea.....1Fc; 2Ca; 15Ha  
**Bograh** (bóz'rah), *also* Bezer, city.....4Fb  
**British Isles** (brít'ish ilz), country.....1Bb  
**Brundisium** (brún-dy'st-úm), seaport.....15Ca  
**Byzantium** (bí-zán'tí-úm), *also* Constantinople, Istanbul, city.....15Ga  
**Cabul** (ká'búl), city.....5Ce; 7Bb  
**Caenae** (cés-a-ré'a), town.....1Gd; 8Cb  
**Caesarea** (cés-a-ré'a), *also* Cesarea, Kaisariyeh, city.....13Ac; 15le; 16Bd  
**Caesarea Philippi** (cés-a-ré'a fil'p'i), *also* Cesarea Philippi, Banias, city.....13Cb; 16Db  
**Calah** (ká'lah), city.....2Db; 8Cb  
**Calneh** (ká'neh), *also* Calno, Chalanne, city.....8Bb  
**Calvary** (ká'l-vá-ri), *also* The Skull, Golgotha, hill.....10Bb  
**Cana** (ká'ná), *also* Kefr Kenna, village.....13Be  
**Canaan** (ká'nán), *also* Chanaan, Sion, country.....1Fd; 2Cb  
**Canaanites** (ká'nán-ites), territory.....3Cc  
**Capernaum** (ká-pér'na-úm), city.....13Cc; 14Bb  
**Capitolias** (káp-i-tól'ias), *also* Beit-er-Ras, town.....13Cc  
**Cappadocia** (káp-pa-dó'shí-á), province.....2Cb; 15Kb  
**Caprus** (káp'rús), *also* Zalus Minor, river.....8Db  
**Carchemish** (kár'ke-mish), city.....2Cb; 8Aa  
**Caria** (ká'ri-á), province.....15Cc  
**Carmel** (kár'mel), Mount, mountain.....3Ce; 5Cc; 6Cd; 7Ab; 13Ac; 16Ce; 17Be  
**Carmel** (kár'mel), *also* Kurnul, El Kurnul, city.....5Cf; 7Bc; 13Bf; 16Cf  
**Carpathus** (kár'pa-thús), island.....2Bb; 15Fc  
**Caspian Sea** (kás-pl-an sé), sea.....1Hc; 2Ea; 8Ga  
**Caucasus** (ká'ka-sus), Mount, mountain range.....2Ba  
**Cenchrea** (cén-kre'á), *also* Kikries, seaport.....15Bb  
**Cephallenia** (séf-al-lé'ní-á), island.....15Db  
**Chaldaea** (ká'l-dé'a), *also* Chaldea, province.....2Db; 8Ed  
**Charax** (chár'ax), city.....8Fd  
**Charran** (kár'ran), *also* Haran, Carrhae, city.....2Cb; 8Aa  
**Chebar** (ké'bár), *also* Araxes, river.....8Bb  
**Chelidonias Islets** (kél-i-dó'ní-é'lets), islands.....15Hc  
**Chinnereth Sea** (kín'ne-réth sé), *also* Chinneroth Sea, Chinneroth Sea, Lake of Genesaret, Bahr Tubariya, Sea of Tiberias, Sea of Galilee, sea.....3Cc; 5Dc; 6Cd; 7Bb; 13Cc; 14Bb; 16De; 17Cc  
**Chios** (ki'os), island.....2Bb; 15Fb  
**Chisloth-tabor** (kis'lóth-tá'bor), city.....5Cc  
**Chittim** (kít'tim), *see* Cyprus.  
**Choaspes** (kó-as'pés), river.....8Fc  
**Choathras Mountains** (kó-á'tras mountin), mountain range.....8Da  
**Chorazin** (kó-rá'zin), city.....13Cc; 14Ba  
**Cilicia** (sí-lí'shí-á), province.....2Cb; 15lc  
**City of David** (sí'tí óv dá'vid), *see* Zion.  
**City of Judah** (sí'tí óv jú'dah), *see* Zion.  
**City of Palm Trees** (sí'tí óv pám tréz), *see* Jericho.  
**Clauda** (kláu'dá), *also* Cauda, Candia, island.....15Ed  
**Cnidus** (ní'dus), city.....15Ge  
**Coele-Syria** (cé'lé-sýr'í-á), mountain range.....3Cb  
**Colossae** (kó-lós'sé), *also* Colosse, city.....2Bb; 15Gb  
**Constantinople** (kón-stán-tí-nó'pl), *see* Byzantium.  
**Cocos** (kó'ós), *also* Cos, Stanchio, island.....2Bb; 15Fc  
**Coprates** (kó-prá'tés), river.....8Fc  
**Corcyra** (kór-çs'rá), island.....15Cb  
**Corinth** (kór'ínth), city.....2Bb; 15Eb  
**Cos** (kós), *see* Cocos.  
**Crete** (krét), island.....2Bb; 15Eo  
**Ctesiphon** (tés'í-fón), *also* Calneh, city.....2Db; 8De  
**Cush** (kúsh), *also* Ethiopia, country.....1Ff  
**Cush** (kúsh), country.....1Gd; 2Db  
**Cuthah** (kú'tah), *also* Cuthan, Mounds of Tell-Ibrahim, hills.....8Ec  
**Cymri** (kím'ri), *also* Wales, country.....1Bb  
**Cyprus** (çý'prus), *also* Chittim, Kittim, island.....1Fd; 2Cb; 6Aa; 15Id  
**Cyrus** (çý'rús), river.....2Da  
**Dabbasheth** (dáb'ba-shéth), *also* Dabsheh, city.....5Cc  
**Daberath** (dáb'e-ríth), town.....5Cc  
**Dalmatia** (dál-má'shí-á), country.....2Aa  
**Damascus** (dá-más'kus), *also* Dimeshk, Dimeshkes Sham, city.....2Cb; 3Db; 5Ea; 6Dc; 7Ca; 13Da; 15Kd; 16Ea; 17Da  
**Dan** (dán), districts.....5Be; 5Db  
**Dan** (dán), *also* Dan-jaan, Lnish, city.....3Cb; 5Db; 6Cc; 7Ba  
**Danube** (dán'úb), river.....1Ee; 2Ba



# GEOGRAPHICAL INDEX TO THE BIBLE

**David's Tomb** (dā'vīd tōom), tomb. . . . . 10Ac  
**Dead Sea** (dēd sē), also **Bahr Lut**, **Salt Sea**, **Sea of the Plain**, **Sea of the Arabah**, **Sodomitic Sea**, **East Sea**, **Eastern Sea**, lake. . . . . 2Cb; 3Cd; 4Fa; 5Ce; 6Ce; 7Bc; 13Ce; 15Ke; 16De; 17Be  
**Debir** (dē'bīr), also **Kiriath-sannah**, **Kirjath-sannah**, **Kiriath-sepher**, **Kirjath-sepher**, city. . . . . 5Bf  
**Dedan** (dē'dan), also **Aden**, seaport. . . . . 1Gf  
**Derbe** (dēr'bē), city. . . . . 15Ic  
**Dibbin** (dī'bīn), city. . . . . 16Dd  
**Dibon** (dī'bōn), also **Diban**, **Dhiban**, **Dibon-gad**, **Dimon**, city. . . . . 5De; 7Bc; 13Ce  
**Diklah** (dik'lah), territory. . . . . 1Fe  
**Dimesek** (dī'mēshk), also **Dimeshes Sham**, see **Damascus**.  
**Dion** (dī'on), town. . . . . 13Dd  
**Dor** (dōr), city. . . . . 5Be; 7Ab; 13Ac  
**Dorak** (dō'rāk), also **Doruk**, **Jeh Jerahie**, river. . . . . 8Fd  
**Dothan** (dō'than), also **Tell Dothan**, town. . . . . 3Cc; 5Cd; 7Bb; 16Cd  
**Duma** (dū'mā), also **Dumah**, country. . . . . 1Ge  
**Dura** (dū'ra), plain. . . . . 8Cb  
**Dyrachium** (dūr-rā'kī-um), town. . . . . 15Ca  
**East Sea** (ēst sē), also **Eastern Sea**, see **Dead Sea**.  
**Ebal** (ē'bal), Mount, mountain. . . . . 3Cc; 5Cd; 13Bd; 16Cd; 17Bd  
**Eber** (ē'bēr), territory. . . . . 1Fd  
**Ebron** (ē'brōn), see **Abdon**.  
**Ecbatana** (ēk-bāt'a-nā) (North), town. . . . . 8Ea  
**Edessa** (ē-dēs'sā), see **Ufa**.  
**Edom** (ē'dōm), also **Idumea**, **Mount Seir**, **Easu**, country. . . . . 2Cb; 4Fb; 6Cf  
**Edrei** (ē'drē-i), also **Ed Derdah**, city. . . . . 5Ee  
**Egypt** (ē'gēpt), also **Mizraim**, **Goshen**, **Gesem**, country. . . . . 1Fe; 2Cc; 4Bb  
**Egypt** (ē'gēpt), also **Shihor**, river. . . . . 3Ad; 6Bf  
**Ekrōn** (ēk'rōn), city. . . . . 5Be; 7Ac; 13Ae  
**Elam** (ē'lām), country. . . . . 1Gd; 2Db; 8Fc  
**Elath** (ē'lāth), town. . . . . 4Fe  
**El Beika** (el bēl'kā), division of Palestine. . . . . 16De  
**El-beth-el** (el bēth'el), see **Bethel**.  
**Elealeh** (ē-lē-ā'leh), city. . . . . 5De  
**Eliph** (ē'lēf), city. . . . . 12Ac  
**El Hadr** (el hā'dr), see **Hazor**.  
**El Hauran** (el haur'an), division of Palestine. . . . . 12Db  
**Elim** (ē'lim), town. . . . . 4De  
**Elis** (ē'lis), town. . . . . 1Ed; 2Bb; 15Db  
**Elisba** (ē-lī'shā), sea. . . . . 1Ed  
**Elkuds** (ēl'kuds), division of Palestine. . . . . 16Ce  
**El-Mejdel** (el-mēj'del), village. . . . . 16Be  
**Elymais** (ēl-y-mū'is), district. . . . . 8Gc  
**Emmaus** (ēm-mā'us), village. . . . . 13Be  
**Endor** (ēn'dōr), also **Endur**, city. . . . . 5Co; 6Cd; 16Ce  
**Engannim** (ēn-gūn'nim), also **Jenin**, **Anem**, **Garden-house**, town. . . . . 5Cd; 16Cd  
**Engedi** (ēn-gē'dī), also **Hazezon-tamar**, city. . . . . 3Cd; 5Cf; 7Bc; 13Bf  
**En-rimmon** (ēn-rīm'mōn), also **Rimmon**, **Remmon**, **Um-er-Rumamin**, town. . . . . 5Bf; 16Bf  
**Ephesus** (ēf'ē-sūs), city. . . . . 2Bf; 15Fb  
**Ephraim** (ēfrā'im), territory. . . . . 5Cd  
**Ephraim** (ēfrā'im), also **Israel**, mountain. . . . . 5Cd  
**Ephraim** (ēfrā'im), city. . . . . 13Be  
**Ephrath** (ēf'rāth), also **Ephrathah**, see **Bethle-hem**.  
**Epirus** (ē-pī'rus), territory. . . . . 15Db  
**Erech** (ērēk), city. . . . . 2Db; 8Dd  
**Eriha** (ēr't-hā), also **er Riha**, see **Jericho**.  
**Esdraelon** (ēs-dra-ē'lōn), Plain of, also **Esdraelon**, see **Jezreel**.  
**Esdraelon** (ēs-dra-ē'lōn), also **Esdraelon**, see **Jezreel**.  
**Eshtemoa** (ēsh-te-mō'ā), also **es-Semosa**, city. . . . . 5Cf; 16Cf  
**Eski Stamboul** (ēs'kī stām'bōol), see **Troas**.  
**Es-Salt** (es-salt), city. . . . . 16Dd

**Etam** (ē'tam), city. . . . . 5Ce  
**Etham** (ē'tham), also **Wilderness of Shur**, desert. . . . . 3Ae; 4Cc  
**Ethiopia** (ē-thī-ō'p-ā), see **Cush**.  
**et Tell** (et tēl), see **Bethsaida**.  
**Eubaea** (ū-bē'ā), island. . . . . 15Eb  
**Euphrates** (ū-frā'tēs), river. . . . . 2Cb; 8Cb  
**Euxine** (ūk'sēn), see **Black Sea**.  
**Evil Counsel** (ē'vil koun'sēl), Hill of, hill. . . . . 11Ae  
**Ezion-geber** (ē'zī-on-gē'bēr), also **Ezion-geber**, town. . . . . 4Fc; 6Bg  
**Fair Havens** (fār hā'vengs), harbor. . . . . 2Bb; 15Fd  
**France** (frāns), country. . . . . 1Bc  
**Gaba** (gā'bā), see **Geba**.  
**Gad** (gād), territory. . . . . 5Dd  
**Gadara** (gād'a-rā), also **Um Keis**, city. . . . . 13Cc; 16De  
**Galatia** (gā-lā'thiā), province. . . . . 2Cb; 15Hb  
**Galilee** (gāl't-lē), district. . . . . 6Cd; 7Bb; 13Bc  
**Galilee** (gāl't-lē), Sea of, see **Cbinnereth Sea**.  
**Gamala** (gām'a-lā), also **Kulat el Husn**, city. . . . . 13Cc; 14Cc  
**Gath** (gāth), also **Metheg-ammah**, city. . . . . 5Be; 6Be  
**Gaza** (gā'zā), also **Ghuzzeh**, **Azzah**, city. . . . . 5Be; 6Be  
**Geba** (gē'bā), also **Gaba**, town. . . . . 7Bb; 13Bd  
**Geba** (gē'bā), also **Babylus**, city. . . . . 6Cb  
**Gedor** (gē'dōr), also **Jedur**, **Beth-gader**, town. . . . . 5Ce  
**Gennesaret** (gēn-nēs-a-rēt), Lake of, see **Chinnereth Sea**.  
**Geon** (gē'ōn), see **Gihon**.  
**Gerar** (gēr'ār), city. . . . . 3Bd; 4Ea; 5Af; 7Ac  
**Gerasa** (gēr'a-sā), also **Jerash**, city. . . . . 13Cd; 16Dd  
**Gergesenes** (gēr-gēsēnes), territory. . . . . 14Cb  
**Gerizim** (gēr't-zīm), also **Garizim**, mountain. . . . . 3Cc; 5Cd; 13Bd; 16Cd; 17Bd  
**Gesem** (gēs'em), see **Egypt**.  
**Geshurites** (gēsh'u-rīts), territory. . . . . 5Eb  
**Gethsemane** (gēth-sēm'a-nē), garden. . . . . 11Cb  
**Gezer** (gē'zēr), also **Gazer**, **Gazera**, **Gob**, city. . . . . 6Ce  
**Ghuzzeh** (gūz'zeh), see **Gaza**.  
**Gibeon** (gīb'e-on), also **el-Jib**, **Gibbar**, city. . . . . 5Cc; 6Cc; 7Bc; 12Ab; 13Be  
**Giblites** (gīb'lītes), territory. . . . . 6Cb  
**Gihon** (gī'hōn), also **Araxes**, **Geon**, river. . . . . 2Db  
**Gihon** (gī'hōn), pools and valley. . . . . 12Cd  
**Gilboa** (gīl-bō'ā), mountain. . . . . 3Cc; 5Cc; 16Cd  
**Gilead** (gīl'e-ād), Mount, also **Galaad**, mountain. . . . . 5Dd; 16Dd  
**Gilead** (gīl'e-ād), division of Palestine. . . . . 3Cc; 7Bf; 13Cd  
**Gilgal** (gīl'gāl), also **Galgai**, **Jijilia**, **Jijiliyeh**, **Beth-gilgal**, town. . . . . 5Cc; 16Cd  
**Gimzo** (gīm'zō), also **Jimzu**, town. . . . . 5Be; 16Be  
**Girgashites** (gīr'ga-shītes), territory. . . . . 3Cc  
**Golgotha** (gōl-gō'thā), see **Calvary**.  
**Goshen** (gō'shēn), see **Egypt**.  
**Great Sea** (grāt sē), also **Mediterranean Sea**, **Sea of Tarsish**, **Western Sea**, sea. . . . . 1Ed; 2Bb; 3Bd; 4Ea; 5Be; 6Be; 7Ac; 13Be; 15Cc; 16Bd; 17Be  
**Greece** (grēs), also **Grecia**, country. . . . . 2Ba  
**Gulf of Akaba** (gūlf ōv āk'a-bā), see **Akaba**.  
**Gulf of Suez** (gūlf ōv suz'ē'), see **Suez**.  
**Habor** (hā'bōr), town. . . . . 8Bb  
**Hadad-rimmon** (hād'd-rīm'mōn), city. . . . . 5Cc  
**Hadaram** (hā-dō'ram), country. . . . . 1Gf  
**Halah** (hā'lāh), town. . . . . 6Eb  
**Hathul** (hā'lūh), town. . . . . 5Cc  
**Hati** (hā'tī), town. . . . . 7Ba  
**Hem** (hām), country. . . . . 1Kf  
**Hemath** (hā'math), also **Hemath**, city. . . . . 1Fd; 2Cb; 6Ds

**Hammath** (hām'math), *also* Hammam, Ham-math-od, Amathis, city, .....5De; 14Bc; 16De  
**Hannathon** (hān'na-thōn), *also* Keir Anan, city  
 5Cc  
**Hara** (hā'ra), *also* Zarah, city, .....8Ec  
**Hasbeiya** (hās-be'ya), town, .....16Db  
**Havilah** (hāv'i-lah), country, .....1Gf  
**Havilah** (hāv'i-lah), city, .....1Gf  
**Havilah** (hāv'i-lah), country, .....1Ge  
**Hazor** (hā'zōr), *also* Hazar, Nasor, city, .....5Cb  
**Hazor** (hā'zōr), city, .....12Ab  
**Hazor** (hā'zōr), *also* el Hadr, Hatris, Bethatra, city, .....8Cb  
**Hebron** (hē'bron), *also* Kirjath-arba, Kirjath-arba, el Khulil, city, .....3Cd; 4Fc; 5Cc; 6Cc; 7Bc; 13Bc; 16Cc; 17Bc  
**Hebron** (hē'bron), city, .....7Ca  
**Hermion** (hēr'mon), Mount, *also* Baal-hermon, Senir, Shenir, Sion, Sirion, mountain, .....3Db; 5Db; 6De; 7Bc; 13Cb; 15Kd; 16Db; 17Cb  
**Heshbon** (hēsh'bōn), *also* Hesban, Esebon, city 3Cd; 4Ca; 5De; 6Cc; 7Bc; 13Cc; 16De  
**Hierapolis** (hī-e-rāp'o-lis), *also* Pambuk Kalek, city, .....15Gb  
**Hindustan** (hīn'du-stān'), country, .....1Kf  
**Hinnom** (hīn'nōm), valley, .....10Ad  
**Hippicus** (hīp'i-kūs), tower, .....10Ac  
**Hittites** (hī'ti'tis), *also* Heth, territory, .....3Cd  
**Hivites** (hī'vī'tis), territory, .....3Cb  
**Holy City** (hō'li sīt), *see* Jerusalem  
**Hor** (hō'r), Mount, mountain, 2Cb; 4Fb; 6Dc  
**Horeb** (hō'reb), Mount, mountain, .....4Cd  
**Iconium** (ī-kō'n-um), *also* Konia, city, .....15Hb  
**Ijon** (ī'jon), city, .....7Ba  
**Iksim** (īk'zim), city, .....16Bc  
**Illyricum** (īl-lī'rī-kūm), province, .....2Aa; 15Ca  
**India** (īn'dī-ā), country, .....1Ie; 1Kc  
**Iran** (ī'ran), *also* Parān, Persia, country, .....1Hd  
**Ishmael** (īsh-mā-el), country, .....1Fd  
**Israel** (ī'srā-el), kingdom, .....6Cd; 7Bb  
**Isaachar** (ī'sā-ā-kar), territory, .....6Cc  
**Issus** (ī'ss-us), seaport, .....15Kc  
**Istanbul** (ē-stān-bō'ul), *see* Byzantium  
**Italy** (ī'tā-l'y), country, .....1De; 2Aa; 15Ba  
**Ituraea** (ī-tū-rē-ā), *also* Jedur, province, .....13Db  
**Jabbok** (jāb'bōk), river, .....3Cc; 5Dd; 7Bb; 13Cd; 16Dd  
**Jabesh-gilead** (jā'besh-gīl'e-ād), *also* Jabesh, city, .....5Dd; 6Cd; 7Bb  
**Jabneh** (jāb'neh), *also* Jamnia, Yebna, Yebnali, city, .....5Bc; 7Ac; 13Ae; 16Bc  
**Jacob's Well** (jā'kobz wēl), fountain, 5Cd; 13Bd  
**Jaffa** (jā'fā), *see* Joppa  
**Japhia** (jā'fī-ā), city, .....5Cc  
**Jarmuth** (jār'mūth), *also* Yarmuk, city, .....5Bc; 7Bc; 16Bc  
**Jattir** (jāt'tīr), city, .....5Cf  
**Javan** (jā'vān), *also* Javna, country, .....1Ed  
**Jaxartes** (jāks-ār'tēs), river, .....1Ic  
**Jazer** (jā'zēr), *also* Jazer, Jazar, city, .....5De  
**Jeba** (jē'bā), village, .....16Cd  
**Jebel-jermuk** (jēb'el-jēr'mūk), *also* J. Jermuk, mountain, .....16Cb  
**Jebel Libnan** (jēb'el līb'nān), *also* Jebel Libna, *see* Lebanon  
**Jerach** (jēr'āk), city, .....1Hf  
**Jericho** (jēr'ī-kō), *also* Eriha, City of Palm Trees, city, .....5Cc; 7Bc; 13Bc; 16Cc  
**Jerusalem** (jēr-u'sā-lēm), *also* Judea, Juda, Jehus, Jebusi, Jebusite, Salem, Holy City, city 2Cb; 3Cd; 4Ea; 5Cc; 6Cc; 7Bc; 12Cc; 13Bc; 16Cc; 17Bc  
**Jewry** (jū'rī), *see* Judea  
**Jezreel** (jēz're-el), *also* Esdraelon, Esdarelom, city, .....5Cc; 6Cd; 7Bb; 13Bc  
**Jezreel** (jēz're-el), Valley of, *also* Esdraelon, Esdraelom, valley, .....5Cc; 13Bc; 17Bc  
**Jijilia** (jī-jī'lī-ā), *also* Jijiliyeh, *see* Gilgal

**Joab** (jō'āb), *also* Jobad, kingdom, .....1Hf  
**Joab's Well** (jō'ābz wēl), *also* Bir Eyub, fountain, .....5Cc; 7Bb  
**Jokneam** (jōk'ne-ām), *also* Tell Keimun, city 5Cc; 7Bb  
**Joppa** (jōp'pā), *also* Joppe, Japho, Jaffa, Yafa, city, .....3Bc; 5Bd; 6Bd; 7Ab; 13Ad; 15Ie; 16Bd; 17Ad  
**Jordan** (jōr'dan), river, .....2Cb; 3Cc; 5Dd; 6Cd; 7Bb; 13Cd; 14Bd; 16Bd; 17Cd  
**Jordan** (jōr'dan), Plain of, plain, .....3Cc  
**Juda** (jū'dā), *see* Jerusalem  
**Judea** (jū-dē-ā), *also* Jewry, division of Palestine 13Bc; 15Ke  
**Judea** (jū-dē-ā), Wilderness of, desert, .....5Cf; 13Bc  
**Judah** (jū'dā), City of, *see* Zion  
**Judah** (jū'dā), territory, .....5Cc; 6Cc; 7Bc  
**Judah** (jū'dā), Wilderness of, desert, .....5Cf  
**Jutta** (jūt'tā), *also* Jutta, Yutta, city, .....5Cf; 16Cf  
**Kadesh** (kā'desh), Wilderness of, *see* Zin  
**Kadesh-Barnea** (kā'desh-bār-ne-ā), *also* Kadesh, Kades, Kedesh, Ain Qadees, Meribah, Meribah-Kadesh, Meribah of Kadesh, Meribath-kadesh, Meriboth-kadesh, En-mispat, town, .....4Eb  
**Kadmonites** (kād'mon-ītes), territory, .....3Db  
**Kanah** (kā'nāh), city, .....13Bb  
**Kanah** (kā'nāh), brook, .....5Bd  
**Karamles** (kā-rām'lēs), *also* Keremlis, city, 8Ca  
**Kara** (kā'ra), mountain chain, .....8Fb  
**Karun** (kā'run), *also* Pasitigris, river, .....8Fd  
**Kasimiyeh** (kā-sī-mī'yeh), river, .....16Cb  
**Kedar** (kē'dār), country, .....1Ge  
**Kedesh** (kē'desh), *also* Kades, Cades, city 5Db; 6Cc; 7Ba; 13Cb; 16Db  
**Kedron** (kē'dron), *see* Kidron  
**Keir Ana** (kē'fēr an-ā), *also* Keir Auna, *see* Ono  
**Kenakir** (kē'nā-kīr), city, .....16Eb  
**Kenath** (kē'nāth), town, .....6Dd; 7Cb  
**Kerak** (kēr'āk), brook, .....16Df  
**Kerioth** (kēr'ī-ōth), *also* Kerioth-hezron, Keri-tein, city, .....5Cf; 16Cf  
**Kerioth** (kēr'ī-ōth), city, .....7Cb  
**Kersa** (kēr'sā), *also* Gersa, Gergesa, town 14Cb; 16Do  
**Kidron** (kīd'rōn), *also* Cedron, Kedron, brook 5Cc; 12Cd  
**Kidron** (kīd'rōn), Valley of, valley, .....11Cc  
**Kimmeri** (kīm'ēr-ī-y), country, .....1Fc  
**Kir-hareseth** (kīr-hār'e-sēth), *also* Kir-haraseth, *see* Kir Moab  
**Kir-hareseth** (kīr-hār'e-sh), *also* Kir-heres, *see* Kir Moab  
**Kiriathaim** (kīr-ī-ā-thā'im), *also* Kiriathaim (kīr-jath-ā'im), Kerioth, Kiriōth, city, .....3Cd  
**Kiriath-arba** (kīr'ī-ath-ār'bā), *also* Kiriath-arba, *see* Hebron  
**Kiriath-sannah** (kīr'ī-ath-sān'nāh), *also* Kiriath-sannah, *see* Debir  
**Kiriath-sepher** (kīr'ī-ath-sē'fēr), *also* Kiriath-sepher, *see* Debir  
**Kir Moab** (kīr mō'āb), *also* Kir of Moab, Kerak, Characa, Kir-haraseth, Kir-haraseth, Kir-harash, Kir-heres, fort, 5Df; 6Cc; 7Bc; 13Cf; 16Df  
**Kittim** (kīt'tīm), *see* Cyprus  
**Konia** (kō'nī-ā), *see* Iconium  
**Kuneitrah** (kū-nē'rā), *also* Kuneitrah, ruins 16Db  
**Kurna** (kūr'nā), *also* Kurnah, Korna, city, 8Ed  
**Lachish** (lā'kīsh), *also* Lakhis, Tel el Hezy, city 5Bc; 7Ac; 16Bc  
**Lake of Gennesaret** (lāk ōv gēn-nēs-ā-rēt), *see* Chinnereth Sea  
**Laodicea** (lā-ōd-ī-cē-ā), city, .....2Bb; 15Gb  
**Laodicea** (lā-ōd-ī-cē-ā), city, .....15Ko

**Lasaea** (lā-sē'ā), city.....15Fe  
**Lebanon** (lēb'a-nōn), also Jebel, Libnan, J. Liban, mountains.....15Fe  
 3Cb; 5Da; 6Cc; 7Ca; 13Ca; 17Ca  
**Lebanon** (lēb'a-nōn), Valley of, valley.....7Ba  
**Lebanah** (lē-bō'nah), also Lubban, village.....5Cd; 7Bb; 16Cd  
**Lehabim** (lē'hā-bīm), also Lubim, Lubims, country.....1Ed  
**Libnah** (lēb'nah), town.....7Ac  
**Lud** (lūd), also Lod, Lydda, Lydia, village.....7Ac; 13Ae; 16Be  
**Lycaonia** (lŷk-a-s'ōnā), province.....15Ib  
**Lydia** (lŷ'diā), province.....15Gc  
**Lydia** (lŷd'iā), country.....15Gb  
**Lydia** (lŷd'iā), see Lud.  
**Lystra** (lŷs'trā), also Khatan Serai, city.....15Ib  
**Macedonia** (mās-e-dō'nī-ā), also Chettim, province.....2Ba; 15Eb  
**Magdala** (māg'dā-lā), also Magadan, Mejdal, town.....13Cc; 14Ab  
**Magog** (mā'gōg), country.....1Gc  
**Mahanaim** (mā-hā-nā'im), city.....3Cc; 5Dd; 7Bb  
**Malta** (māl'tā), see Melita.  
**Mamre** (mām'rē), town.....3Cd  
**Manasseh** (mā-nās'seh), also Manassites, territory.....5Cd; 5Dc  
**Maon** (mā'on), also Main, city.....5Cf; 7Bc; 16Cf  
**Mara** (mā'rā), also Marah, encampment.....4De  
**Marashah** (mā-rē'shah), also Mareshethgath, Merash, city.....5Be; 7Bc  
**Marmora** (mār-mō-rā), Sea of, see Propontis.  
**Masada** (mā-sā'dā), also Sebbeh, precipice.....13Bf; 16Cf  
**Mash** (māsh), see Meshech.  
**Medeba** (mēd'e-bā), city.....7Bc  
**Media** (mēd'iā), also Madai, country.....1Hd; 2Db; 8Gb  
**Median Wall** (mēd'i-ān wāl), wall.....8Cc  
**Mediterranean Sea** (mēd-i-tēr-rā-ne-an sē), see Great Sea.  
**Megiddo** (mē-gīd'dō), also Magiddo, Megiddon, city.....5Cd; 7Bb  
**Melita** (mēl'tā), also Malta, island.....15Ac  
**Meribah-Kadesh** (mēr-i-bah-kā'desh), also Meribah of Kadesh, see Kadesh-Barnea.  
**Meribath-Kadesh** (mēr-i-bath-kā'desh), also Meriboth-Kadesh, see Kadesh-Barnea.  
**Merose** (mēr'ō), city.....1Ff  
**Merom** (mēr'om), Waters of, also Huleh, lake.....3Cb; 5Db; 16Db; 17Cb  
**Mesene** (mē-sē'nē), district.....8Ed  
**Meshech** (mē'shech), also Mash, country.....1Gc  
**Mesopotamia** (mēs-o-pō-tā'mā), also Aram-naharaim, country.....1Gd; 2Db; 8Cb  
**Michmas** (mīk'mash), also Machmas, Michmas, city.....5Cc; 13Be  
**Midian** (mīd'i-an), also Madian, country.....1Fe; 2Cc; 4Fe  
**Miletus** (mī-lē'tus), also Miletum, seaport.....15Fe  
**Mitylene** (mīt-i-lē'nē), city.....15Fb  
**Milpah** (mīl'pah), also Mizpeh, Maspha, town.....12Bc  
**Misraim** (mīs'rā-im), see Egypt.  
**Moab** (mō'ab), kingdom.....2Cb; 4Fa  
**Modad** (mō'dad), country.....1Gf  
**Moladah** (mō'lā-dah), city.....7Bc  
**Moses** (mō'ses), Well of, well.....4Cc  
**Mosul** (mō'sūl), city.....8Ca  
**Mount Ararat** (mount ā-rā-rāt), see Ararat.  
**Mount Carmel** (mount kā'r'mel), see Carmel.  
**Mount Caucasus** (mount kā'ka-sūs), see Caucasus.  
**Mount Ebal** (mount ē'bal), see Ebal.  
**Mount Gilead** (mount gīl'e-ad), see Gilead.  
**Mount Hermon** (mount hēr'mon), see Hermon.  
**Mount Hor** (mount hōr), see Hor.  
**Mount Horeb** (mount hō-rēb), see Horeb.  
**Mount Moriah** (mount mō-rī-ah), see Zion.

**Mount Nebo** (mount nē'bō), see Nebo.  
**Mount of Offence** (mount ōv ōf-fēns'), see Offence.  
**Mount of Olives** (mount ōv ōl-iv's), see Olivet.  
**Mount Seir** (mount sē'ir), see Edom.  
**Mount Sinai** (mount sī'nā), see Sinai.  
**Mount Zion** (mount sī'ōn), see Zion.  
**Mount Tabor** (mount tā'bōr), see Tabor.  
**Mount Zion** (mount zī'ōn), see Zion.  
**Muscovy** (mūs'kō-vē), territory.....1Gg  
**Myra** (mī'rā), city.....15Ic  
**Mysia** (mīs'iā), province.....15Gg  
**Nablus** (nāb'lus), division of Palestine.....16Cd  
**Nabulus** (nāb'lus), also Nabulus, see Shechem.  
**Nahallal** (nā-hāl'lal), town.....7Bo  
**Nahai** (nā'hi), city.....5Cc; 13Ve  
**Naphthali** (nāf'thā-li), also Nephtali, Nephtalim, Nephthaim, territory.....5Cc  
**Naphtuhim** (nāf'tu-him), territory.....1Fa  
**Nazareth** (nāzā-rēth), also en-Nasirah, town.....13Be; 16Cc; 17Bc  
**Neapolis** (nē-āp'ō-lis), city.....15Ea  
**Nebatiye** (nē-bāt'i-yeh), also Nubathiveh, village.....16Cb  
**Nebo** (nē'bō), Mount, mountain.....4Fa; 5De; 13Cc; 17Cc  
**Nebay Samwil** (nē'bŷ sām'wil), town.....12Ab  
**Nephtali** (nēp'thā-li), also Nephtalim, see Naphthali.  
**Netophah** (nē-tō'fah), caravansary.....12Cc  
**Nezib** (nē'zib), town.....15Ga  
**Nicaea** (nī-cē'ā), city.....15Gc  
**Nicopolis** (nī-kōp'ō-lis), town.....15Db  
**Nile** (nīl), also River of Egypt, Sea of Egypt, Shihor, Sihor, Yeor, river.....4Be  
**Nimrah** (nīm'rah), also Nimrin, see Beth-nimrah.  
**Nimrin** (nīm'rin), hill.....16De  
**Nimrod** (nīm'rōd), town.....1Gd  
**Nineveh** (nīn'e-veh), also Nineve, city.....1Gd; 2Db; 8Da  
**Nisibin** (nīs'i-bin), also Nisibis, city.....8Da  
**Nob** (nōb), city.....12Bb  
**Nubia** (nū'bī-ā), country.....1Ff  
**Offence** (ōf-fēns'), Mount of, mountain.....11Cd  
**Olivet** (ōl-i-vēt), also Mount of Olives, mountain range.....5Cc; 10Cc; 13Be; 16Cc; 17Be  
**On** (ōn), city.....1Fe  
**Ono** (ō'nō), also Onus, Keir Ana, Keir Auna, city.....5Bd; 7Ab; 16Bd  
**Ophel** (ō'fel), section of Jerusalem.....10Bd  
**Ophir** (ō'fir), also Uphaz, country.....1Gf  
**Ophrah** (ō'rah), also Ephron, city.....7Bc  
**Opis** (ō'pis), town.....8Db  
**Oreb** (ō'rēb), see Sinai.  
**Orontes** (ō-rōn'tēs), river.....6Da; 15Kc  
**Padan-aram** (pā'dan-ā'ram), also Padan, country.....2Db  
**Palestina** (pāl-es-tī'nā), also Palestine, see Philistines.  
**Pallacapas** (pāl-lā-cōp'as), river.....8Ed  
**Palm Trees** (pām trēz), City of, see Jericho.  
**Palmyra** (pāl-mī'rā), see Tadmor.  
**Pambuk Kalek** (pām'būk kā'lek), see Hierapolis.  
**Pamphylia** (pām-fīl'i-ā), province.....15Ho  
**Paphlagonia** (pāf-lā-gō'nī-ā), district.....15Ia  
**Paphos** (pā'fos), city.....15Hd  
**Paran** (pā'ran), encampment.....4Dd  
**Paran** (pā'ran), Wilderness of, desert.....2Cc; 3Cd; 4Ec; 6Bf  
**Patara** (pāt'a-rā), seaport.....15Gc  
**Pathros** (pāth'ros), also Pathrusim, canton.....15Fe  
**Patmos** (pāt'mos), island.....13Cd  
**Pella** (pē'lā), also Felia, town.....15Ea  
**Pella** (pē'lā), city.....15Ea  
**Peniel** (pē-nī-ēl), also Peniel, town.....3Co  
**Peraea** (pē-rē-ā), division of Palestine.....13Cc

- Perga** (pĕr'gā), city.....15He  
**Pergamos** (pĕr'gā-mōs), also Pergamum, Pergama, city.....15Bb  
**Perizzites** (pĕr'iz-zites), tribe.....3Cc  
**Persia** (pĕr'zī-ā), see Iran.  
**Persian Gulf** (pĕr'zian gŭlf), gulf.....1Ge; 2Dc  
**Pethor** (pĕ'thōr), city.....8Aa  
**Petra** (pĕ'trā), see Selah.  
**Pharpar** (fār'par), river.....7Ca  
**Phenice** (fē-ni'sē), also Phenicia, Phoenicia, country.....13Bb; 15Kd  
**Phenice** (fē-ni'sē), also Phoenice, Phoenix, seaport.....15Ec  
**Philadelphia** (fil-a-dĕl'fī-ā), city.....15Gb  
**Philadelphias** (fil-a-dĕl'fī-ā), city.....15Cc  
**Philippi** (fil'ip'i), also Bereketi, city.....15Ea  
**Philistines** (fil'is'tīng), also Philistia, Palestina, Palestine, Philistim, country.....6Be  
**Phoenice** (fē-ni'sē), also Phoenix, see Phenice.  
**Phoenicia** (fē-ni'sh'ya), see Phenice.  
**Phrygia** (frī'jī-ā), district.....15Hb  
**Pisidia** (pi-sid'ī-ā), province.....15Hb  
**Plain** (plān), Sea of the, see Dead Sea.  
**Plain of Esdraelon** (plān ōv ēs-dra-ē'lōn), see Jezreel.  
**Plain of Jordan** (plān ōv jōr'dan), see Jordan.  
**Plain of Sharon** (plān ōv shā'rōn), see Sharon.  
**Pontus** (pōn'tus), province.....15Hb  
**Pontus Euxinus** (pōn'tus ūks't-nus), see Black Sea.  
**Pool of Amygdalon** (pōol ōv a-mĭg'da-lōn), see Amygdalon.  
**Propontis** (prō-pōn'tis), also Sea of Marmora, sea.....15Ga  
**Ptolemais** (tōl-e-mā'is), city.....15Kd  
**Puteoli** (pū-tē-ō'li), seaport.....15Aa  
**Pyramus** (pī'rā-mŭs), river.....15Kc
- Ramah** (rā'māh), country.....1He  
**Rabbah** (rāb'bah), also Rabba, Rabbath, city.....16Df  
**Rabbath-Ammon** (rāb'bah-ām'mōn), also Rabbab, Ammon, city.....6Cc; 7Bc; 16De  
**Rabbath-Moab** (rāb'bah-mō'ab), also Ar Moab, Ar of Moab, Arecopolis, Ar, city.....5Df; 6Cc; 7Bc; 13Cf  
**Rachel's Tomb** (rā'chĕlz tōm), also Rahel's Tomb, tomb.....3Cd; 5Cc; 12Bf  
**Ragaba** (rāg'a-bā), also Rajib, city.....13Cd  
**Ramah** (rā'māh), also Rama, Ram, Ramathem, Ramathaim-zophim, er-Ram, city.....5Cc; 7Bc; 12Ba; 16Cc  
**Ramah** (rā'māh), also Rameh, city.....7Bb; 16Cc  
**Ramia** (rā-mī'ā), also Ramab, city.....16Ch  
**Rameh** (rām'leh), village.....16Be  
**Ramoth-gilead** (rā'mōth-gīl'e-ād), also Ramoth, Reimoth, city.....8Dd; 7Bb  
**Ras en Nakurah** (rās en nā-kū'rah), promontory.....16Cb; 17Bb  
**Red Sea** (rēd sē), sea.....2Cc; 4Fe  
**Rehoboth** (re-hō'both), also Rehoboth-Ir, city.....2Db  
**Rehoboth** (re-hō'both), city.....8Bb  
**Remmon** (rēm'mōn), see Rimmon.  
**Rephaim** (rēf'a-lm), territory.....3Dc  
**Rephidim** (rēf'ī-dīm), encampment.....4Dd  
**Resen** (rē'sen), city.....2Db  
**Reuben** (rū'ben), territory.....5De  
**Rezephe** (rē'zef), city.....8Ab  
**Rhagae** (rā'gē), town.....8Cb  
**Rhagae** (rā'gē), also Ragau, mountains.....8Ca  
**Rhodium** (rē'fī-ūm), city.....15Bb  
**Rhodes** (rōds), also Rhodus, island.....2Bb; 15Cc  
**Riblah** (rīb'lah), city.....6Db  
**Rimmon** (rīm'mōn), see En-rimmon.  
**Rimmon** (rīm'mōn), also Rummon, Remmon, rock.....5Cc; 16Cc  
**Rimmon** (rīm'mōn), also Remmon, city.....5Cc  
**Rimmon** (rīm'mōn), see Rummaneh.  
**Riphath** (rīf'āth), city.....1Dc
- River of Egypt** (rīv'ēr ōv ē'gĭpt), see Nile.  
**Rome** (rōm), city.....2Aa; 15Aa  
**Rummaneh** (rūm'mā-neh), also Rimmon, city.....16Cc
- Saint John** (sānt jōn), Wilderness of, desert.....12Ad  
**Salamis** (sāl'a-mis), city.....15Ic  
**Salcah** (sāl'kah), also Salchah, city.....6Dd; 7Cb  
**Salem** (sā'lem), see Jerusalem.  
**Salmone** (sāl-mō'ne), promontory.....15Fe  
**Salt** (sālt), Valley of, valley.....5Df  
**Salt Sea** (sālt sē), see Dead Sea.  
**Samaria** (sā-mā'rī-ā), also Sebastiyah, Sebustiyeh, city.....7Bb; 13Bb; 15Ke; 16Cd; 17Bd  
**Samaria** (sā-mā'rī-ā), district.....13Bd  
**Samos** (sā'mos), island.....15Bf  
**Samothracia** (sām-ō-thrā'shā), also Samothrace, island.....15Fa  
**Sangarius** (sān-gā'rī-ūs), river.....15Ha  
**Sanur** (sā'nūr), village.....16Cd  
**Sardis** (sār'dis), also Sert-Kallesi, city.....2Bb; 15Gb
- Sarepta** (sā-rēp'tā), see Zarephath.  
**Scandinavia** (skān-dī-nā'vī-ā), peninsula.....1Db  
**Seyros** (sī'rōs), island.....15Eb  
**Scythia** (sīth'ī-ā), territory.....1He  
**Sea of Galilee** (sē ōv gāl'ī-lē), see Chinnereth Sea.  
**Sea of Marmora** (sē ōv mār'mō-rā), see Propontis.  
**Seba** (sē'bā), city.....1Ff  
**Selah** (sē'lah), also Sela, Petra, city.....6Cf  
**Seleucia** (sē-lū'sī-ā), also Shuster, city.....8Cc  
**Seleucia** (sē-lū'sī-ā), seaport.....15Kc  
**Seleucia** (sē-lū'sī-ā), city.....15Ic  
**Semakh** (sē'mak), village.....14Bd; 16Dc  
**Sephar** (sē'far), seaport.....1Hf  
**Sepharvaim** (sēf-ar-vā'im), also Sippara, town.....8Cc  
**Serica** (sē'rī-kā), district.....1Dd  
**Shalem** (shā'lem), city.....6Cd  
**Sharon** (shā'rōn), Plain of, also Saron, plain.....5Bd; 7Ab; 13Ad; 17Ad  
**Sheba** (shē'bā), see Beer-sheba.  
**Shebah** (shē'bah), also Shibah, see Beer-sheba.  
**Shechem** (shē'kem), also Sichem, Sychem, Sychar, Nablus, Nablus, city.....3Cc; 5Cd; 6Cd; 7Bb; 13Bd; 16Cd; 17Cd  
**Sheleph** (shē'lef), also Shalaph, territory.....1Ge  
**Shiloh** (shī'lō), city.....5Cd; 6Cd; 7Bb  
**Shittim** (shīt'tim), see Abel-shittim.  
**Shocho** (shō'kō), also Shochoh, Shoco, see Socoh.  
**Shunen** (shū'nen), also Sulam, city.....5Cc; 7Bb; 16Cc
- Shur** (shūr), Wilderness of, see Eitham.  
**Shushan** (shū'shan), also Susa, city.....1Hd; 2Db; 8Fd  
**Sicily** (sīk'ī-lē), island.....2Ab; 15Ab  
**Sidon** (sī'dōn), also Zidon, Saidā, city.....1Fd; 2Cb; 3Cb; 5Ca; 6Cc; 7Ba; 13Ba; 16Ca; 17Ba  
**Sidonians** (sī-dōn'āng), also Zidonians, inhabitants of Sidon.....3Cb; 6Cc  
**Siloam** (sī-lō'am), also Shiloah, Siloah, Shelah, pool.....10Bd; 11Bd; 12Cd  
**Simoon** (sīm'e-on), territory.....5Bf  
**Sin** (sīn), city.....4Ca  
**Sin** (sīn), Wilderness of, desert.....4Dd  
**Sinal** (sī'nā), Mount, also Sina, Oreb, mountain.....4Ed  
**Sinal** (sī'nā), Wilderness of, desert.....4Ed  
**Sinim** (sī'nīm), country.....1Nd  
**Sinites** (sīn'ites), inhabitants of Sin.....3Ca  
**Sinnabris** (sīn-nā'bris), also Sinn-en-Nabrah, town.....14Bd  
**Smyrna** (smīr'nā), city.....2Bb; 15rB  
**Socoh** (sō'kō), also Soco, Shocho, Shochoh, Shoco, Shuweikeh, city.....5Cc; 16Be  
**Soli** (sō'lī), city.....15Ic  
**Spain** (spān), country.....1Br

- Spauto** (spau'tô), *also* Marcianus, lake. . . . .8Da  
**Suez** (su-êz'), Gulf of, gulf. . . . .4Dd  
**Sukkoth** (sûk'koth), *also* Tell Dara. . . . .3Cc; 5Dd  
**Sukkoth** (sûk'koth), city. . . . .4Cb  
**Sumera** (su'mêr-â), city. . . . .8Cb  
**Sunamein** (su'nâ-mên), *also* es Sunamein, city. . . . .16Eb  
**Syene** (si-ê'nê), *also* Seveneh, Asuan, city. . . . .1Fe  
**Syracusê** (sir'a-kuse), district. . . . .15Bc  
**Syria** (sir'i-â), *also* Aram, country. . . . .1Fd; 2Cb; 6Fa; 7Ca; 8Aa; 15Ke  
**Syrian Desert** (sir'tan dez'êrt), desert. . . . .2Cb  
**Taanach** (tâ'a-nâk), *also* Aner, hamlet. 5Cc; 7Bb  
**Tabar** (tâ'bôr), Mount, *also* Azoth-labor, Chisloth-labor, mountain. . . . .3Cc; 5Cc; 7Bb; 13Bc; 16Cc; 17Bc  
**Tadmor** (tâd'môr), *also* Palmyra, city. . . . .2Cb; 6Fb; 8Ab  
**Tarshish** (târ'shish), *also* Tarsus, Tharshish, city. . . . .1Fd; 15lc  
**Tarshish** (târ'shish), Sea of, *see* Great Sea.  
**Tarsus** (târ'sus), *see* Tarshish.  
**Tartessus** (târ-tê'sus), town. . . . .1Bd  
**Taurus** (taw'rus), mountains. . . . .2Cb; 15lc  
**Taverns** (tâv'êrnz), Three, town. . . . .15Aa  
**Tekoa** (tê-kô'â), *also* Tekoah, Tekua, city. . . . .5Cc; 16Cc  
**Temple of Jerusalem** (têm'pl ôv jê-rû-sâ-lêm), temple. . . . .9Bc; 10Bc  
**Thasos** (thâ'sos), island. . . . .15Ea  
**Thebes** (thêbz), *also* No, No-amon, city. . . . .1Fe  
**Thebez** (thê'bez), *also* Tubas, city. . . . .5Cd; 16Cd  
**Thessalonica** (thêz-sa-lô-nî'kâ), seaport. . . . .15Ea  
**Thracia** (thrâ'shâ), province. . . . .15Fa  
**Thyatira** (thi-a-tî'ra), *also* Ak Hissar, city. 15Gb  
**Tiberias** (ti-bê'rî-as), *also* Tubariya, Tubariyeh, town. . . . .13Cc; 14Bc; 16Dc  
**Tiberias** (ti-bê'rî-as), Sea of, *see* Chinnereth Sea.  
**Tibneh** (tîb'neh), city. . . . .16Cc  
**Tigris** (ti'gris), *also* Hiddekel, river. . . . .2Db; 8Dc  
**Timnath** (tîm'nath), *also* Timna, Timnah, Thimnath, city. . . . .3Bd; 5Bc; 7Ac  
**Tiphseh** (tîf'sh), *also* Thapsacus, Tappuah, city. . . . .8Ab  
**Tirzah** (tir'zah), *also* Teisair, city. . . . .5Cd; 6Cd; 7Bb  
**Titus' Wall of Circumvallation** (ti'tus wal ôv sir-kûm-vâl-lâ'shun), wall. . . . .10Ad  
**Tob** (tôb), district. . . . .5Dc  
**Tobolsk** (tô-bôlsk'), province. . . . .11h  
**Tobolsk** (tô-bôlsk'), city. . . . .11b  
**Tomb of Ananus** (tôom ôv â-nâ'nûs), *see* Ananus.  
**Tophel** (tô'fel), town. . . . .4Fb; 6Cf  
**Tophet** (tô'fet), *also* Topheth, district. . . . .10Bc  
**Tower of Babel** (tow'êr ôv bâ'bel), *see* Babel.  
**Tripolis** (trîp'ô-lis), town. . . . .15Kd  
**Troas** (trô'ûs), *also* Troy, Eski Stamboul, seaport. . . . .2Bb; 15Fb  
**Trogyllum** (trô-jîl'lî-ûm), town. . . . .15Fc  
**Troy** (trô), *see* Trons.  
**Tubal** (tu'bal), country. . . . .1Hb; 2Cb  
**Tubariya** (tu-bâr'i-yâ), *also* Tubariyeh, *see* Tiberias.  
**Tyre** (tir), *also* Tyrus, Sur, city. . . . .5Cb; 6Cc; 7Ba; 13Bb; 15Kd; 16Cb; 17Bb  
**Tyroposeon Valley** (tir-ôp-ê-on vâl'lî), valley. . . . .10Aa  
**Ur** (ûr), *also* Ur of Persia, city. . . . .1Fd; 2Cb; 8Cb  
**Urfa** (ûr'fâ), *also* Ur, Ur of the Chaldees, Edessa, city. . . . .8Aa  
**Ur of Persia** (ûr ôv pêr'ziâ), *see* Ur.  
**Ur of the Chaldees** (ûr ôv thê kâl'dêz), city. 2Cb  
**Ur of the Chaldees** (ûr ôv thê kâl'dêz), *see* Urfa.  
**Urumiyah** (û'rûm-i-yah), *also* Urumiah, lake. . . . .2Db  
**Valley of Jezreel** (vâl'lî ôv jêz're-el), *see* Jezreel.  
**Valley of Kidron** (vâl'lî ôv kîd'rôn), *see* Kidron.  
**Valley of Lebanon** (vâl'lî ôv lêb'a-non), *see* Lebanon.  
**Valley of Salt** (vâl'lî ôv salt), *see* Salt.  
**Van** (vân), lake. . . . .2Db  
**Volga** (vôl'gâ), river. . . . .1Gc  
**Wales** (wâlz), *see* Cymri.  
**Waters of Merom** (wâ'têrz ôv mê'rom), *see* Merom.  
**Well of Moses** (wêl ôv mô'gêg), *see* Moses.  
**Western Sea** (wêst'êrn sê), *see* Great Sea.  
**Yafa** (yâ'fâ), *see* Joppa.  
**Yarmuk** (yâr'muk), river. . . . .16Dc; 17Cc  
**Yarmuk** (yâr'muk), *see* Jarmuth.  
**Zagros** (zâ'gros), mountains. . . . .8Da  
**Zanoah** (zâ-nô'ah), town. . . . .5Cc  
**Zarephath** (zâr'e-fâth), *also* Misrephath Maim, Ras Surafend, Surafend, Sarepta, city. . . . .5Cb; 13Bb; 16Cb  
**Zebulun** (zêb'u-lûn), *also* Zabulon, territory. 5Cc  
**Zered** (zê're'd), *also* Zared, brook. . . . .4Fa  
**Zifteh** (zîf'teh), village. . . . .16Cb  
**Ziklag** (zik'lâg), town. . . . .5Bf  
**Zin** (zîn), Wilderness of, *also* Wilderness of Kadesh, desert. . . . .4Fb  
**Zion** (zi'ôn), Mount, *also* Sion, Mount Moriah, hill. . . . .10Ad  
**Zion** (zi'ôn), *also* Sion, City of David, City of Judah, section of city. . . . .10Ad  
**Ziph** (zîf), *also* Tell es Zir, city. . . . .5Cf; 7Bc  
**Zoan** (zô'an), town. . . . .2Cb; 4Ba  
**Zoar** (zô'ar), *see* Bela.  
**Zorah** (zô'rah), *also* Zareah, Surah, city. . . . .5Cc; 7Bc; 16Be  
**Zuzims** (zu'zimz), *also* Zamzumimz, Rephaim, territory. . . . .3De

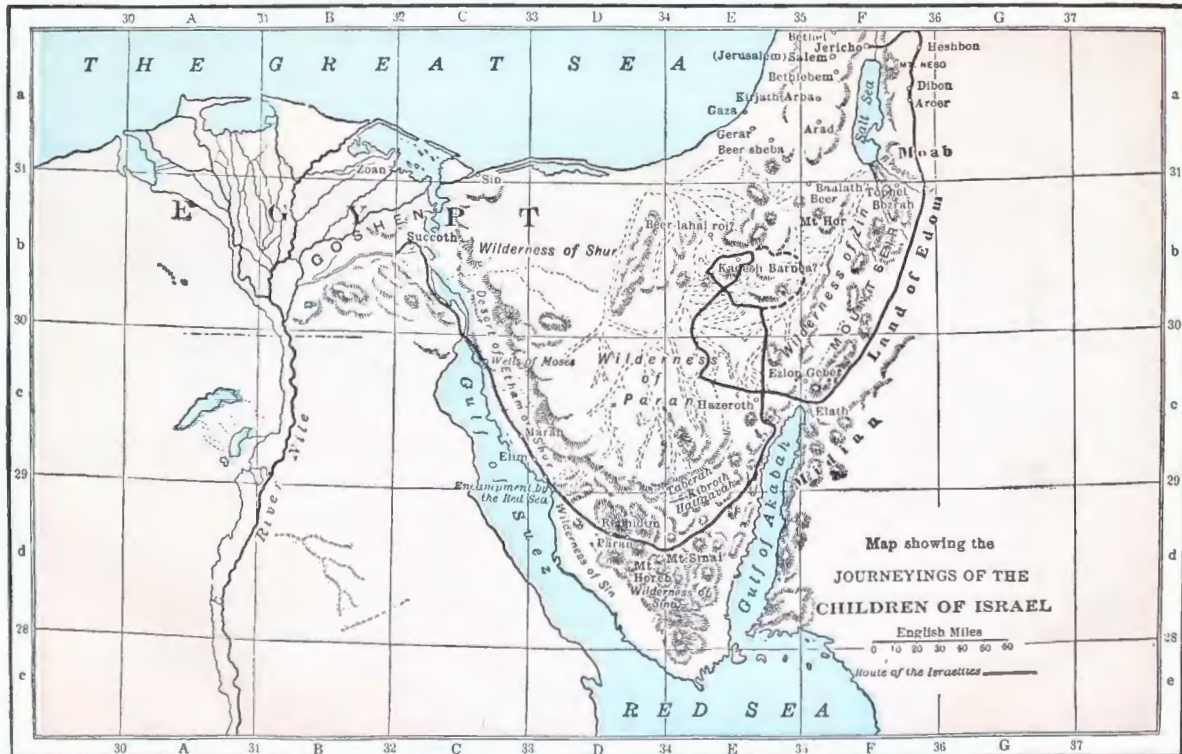






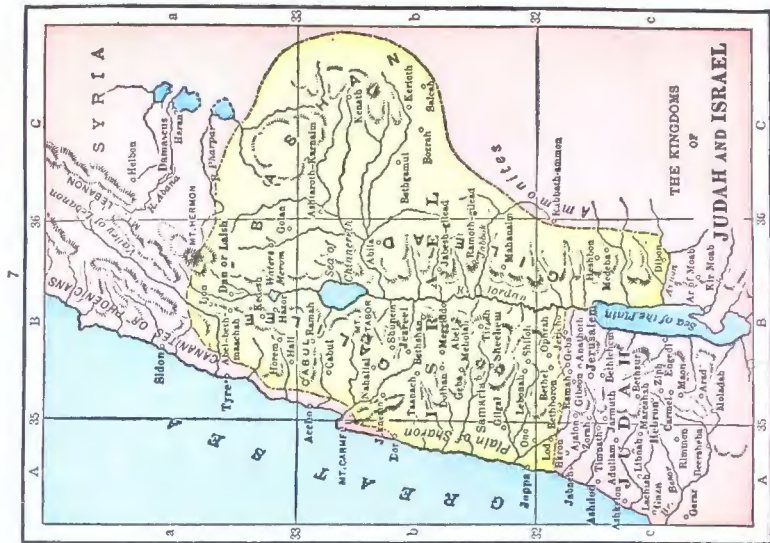


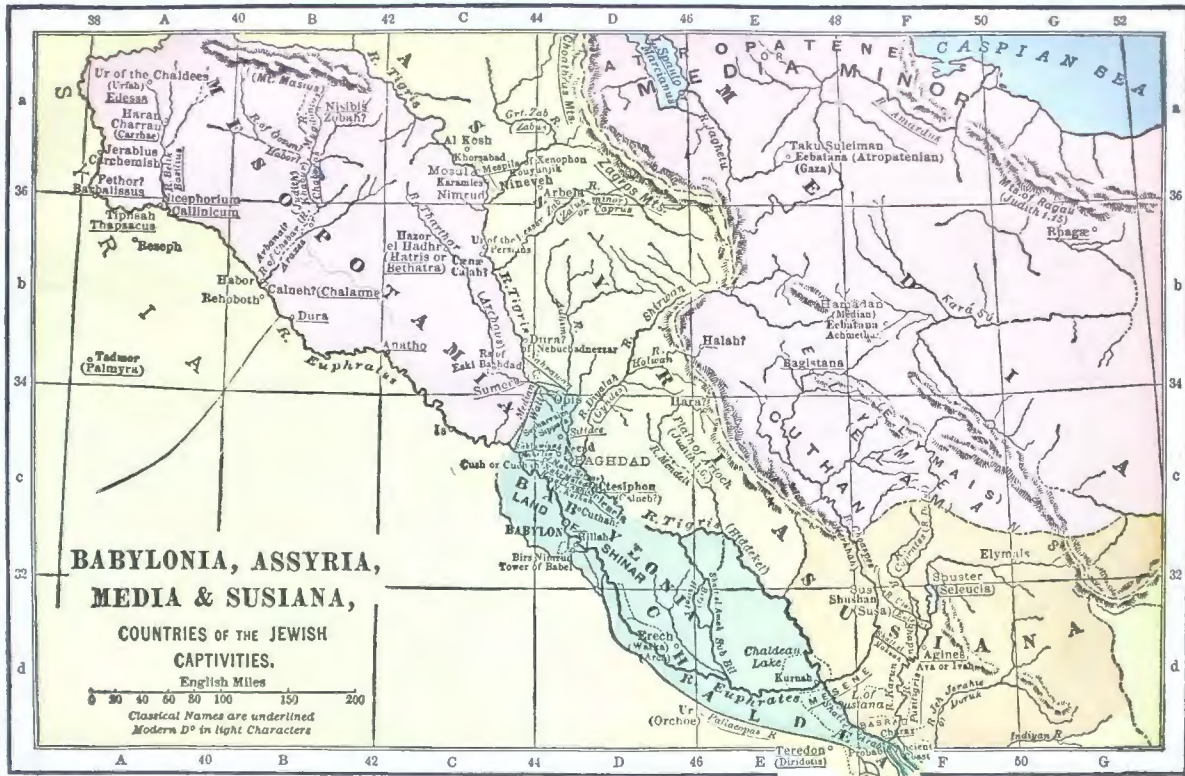










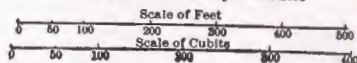


Fossa

Castle of Baris

# BLOCK PLAN OF HEROD'S TEMPLE

Based on Actual Survey of the Site



ANTONIA

Agrippa's Wall

Gate Tadi

Soreg

Bath  
House

House

Underground

Passage

Moked

Nicos Gate

TEMPLE

Altar

WOMENS  
Gate  
Nicanor  
COURTParbar  
Gate

Bridge

Water Gate  
Reservoir

Soreg

Parbar  
Gate

Bridge

ROYAL CLOISTER

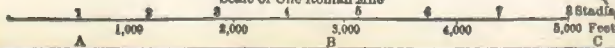
Huldah Gate

Huldah Gate



# ANCIENT JERUSALEM

Scale of One Roman Mile



# MODERN JERUSALEM

Scale of Feet  
1000 1500 2000













**MODERN PALESTINE**

English Miles

0 10 20 30 40

Major cities and towns shown include: Jerusalem, Haifa, Gaza, Ramallah, Nablus, Jericho, and many others. The map also depicts the Mediterranean Sea, the Red Sea, and various rivers and valleys.

English Milc



